

Class BS 185
Book 1908.
Copyright No. C3

COPYRIGHT DEPOSIT.

THE
IDEAL HOLY BIBLE

Self-Pronouncing, Self-Interpreting,
Self-Explanatory

Containing as Distinct Features: An Exhaustive System of References; Each Reference Printed in Full; A Condensed Commentary; Introduction to Each Book; Introduction to Each Chapter; All Messianic Prophecies Printed in Italics; Words of Christ Printed in Italics; Chronological Period of Each Chapter; Biographical Sketch of Leading Characters; Proper Names Diacritically Marked; Subject, Topical and Word Index; Chart of the Life of Christ

---

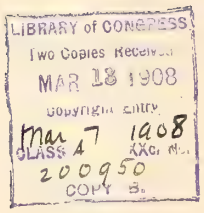
EDITED AND ARRANGED
BY
ARTHUR ROBERTS

ALL RIGHTS RESERVED

One Hundred Pages of Halftone Illustrations

SPIEGEL, MAY, STERN COMPANY
CHICAGO, ILL.
1908

BS185
1908
C5



Copyright, 1904, by Arthur Roberts
Copyright, 1904, by Arthur Roberts
Copyright, 1905, by Arthur Roberts
Copyright, 1906, by Arthur Roberts
Copyright, 1907, by Arthur Roberts
Copyright, 1908, by Arthur Roberts

Entered at Stationers' Hall



Presented to

_____

_____

By

_____

_____

_____

CRESCENT ENG.CO.CHI.

PREFACE

THIS edition of the Holy Scriptures is the product of a thorough analytical method of Bible study. It is so compiled and arranged that through its simplicity, accuracy and utility, it embraces that "Time and Labor Saving" idea which during the past century has revolutionized the material world.

The triple column arrangement of the text and explanation, the double system of foot notes, printing out in full all references, provides the greatest possible conveniences of presenting in small compass, properly analyzed and grouped, all the subjects in the Bible relating to the text of any particular page. This plan makes it possible by the reading of a single page to obtain the gist of many volumes of standard authorities on Biblical interpretation and the complete Scriptural statement of the Bible relative to the text of that page.

In order to obtain a one volume working Biblical library, in addition to the arrangement mentioned above, there has been accomplished on each page the diacritical marking and accenting of all difficult words, the giving of the original English meaning of all obscure words having undergone a change of meaning; a short running commentary; a brief summary of each chapter, setting forth the purpose and object of that chapter; a descriptive analysis of each book; the chronological period of each chapter; biographical sketches of all important characters; the date, authorship and occasion of writing of each Psalm, so far as known, with the especial virtue taught; the printing in italics of all Old Testament prophecies pertaining to Christ and all words in the New Testament spoken by Christ, thereby pointing out all things relative to Him; the printing out in full, as foot-notes, over 250,000 references, run especially for this work, thus giving a complete Biblical treatment of every subject mentioned on that page of the text. When it is considered that this is done on every page of the book and for every book, chapter and verse of the Scriptures, it will be readily seen that here in one volume is a whole library for the busy student.

In the preparation of this work, the main class of readers kept in view is that large army of busy toilers whose time and strength are consumed with the affairs of life and who have little time and opportunity for exhaustive study of the Scriptures, but who have a thirst for more and better knowledge of the Word of God. This book does not purport to be a complete library for the scholar who has ample time and facilities for original research, but it is the gist of a large library, much thought and study, so arranged and encompassed as to give any one, whether a scholar or not, a large and satisfactory knowledge of the Bible.

In producing this work constant reference has been made to the standard authorities on the Scriptures, but especially to the following does the Editor desire to acknowledge indebtedness, viz.:

Hastings' Dictionary of the Bible; Commentary on the Old and New Testament, by Jamieson, Fausset & Brown; The Expositor's Bible; The Cambridge Bible; Whedon's Commentary; Nave's Topical Bible; Hitchcock's New and Complete Analysis of the Bible; Commentary by Adam Clark; The Popular and Critical Encyclopedia of the Bible, by Bishop Samuel Fallowes, A.M., D.D., LL.D.; Word Studies in the New Testament, by Marvin R. Vincent, D.D.; McClintock & Strong Encyclopedia of the Bible; Exhaustive Concordance of the Bible, by James Strong, S.T.D., LL.D.; The New Topical Text Book of the Bible; Cruden's Concordance; Commentary by Matthew Henry; The Exposition of the Bible, by the following Authors, viz.:

Genesis, St. John, First Corinthians, Marcus Dodds, D.D.; Exodus, St. Mark, G. A. Chadwick, D. D.; Leviticus, S. H. Kellogg, D.D.; Numbers, Judges, Ruth, Job, R. A. Watson, D.D.; Deuteronomy, Andrew Harper, D.D.; Joshua, First and Second Samuel, W. G. Blaikie, D.D., LL. D.; First and Second Kings, Daniel, Dean F. W. Farrar, D.D.; First and Second Chronicles, W. H. Bennett, M.A.; Ezra, Nehemiah, Esther, Song of Solomon, Lamentations, W. F. Adeney, M.A.; Psalms, Colossians, Philemon, Alexander McClaren, D.D.; Proverbs, R. F. Horton, D.D.; Ecclesiastes, John Skinner, M.A.; St. Matthew, J. Monroe Gibson, D.D.; St. Luke, Henry Burton, M.A.; Acts of the Apostles, G. T. Stokes, D.D.; Romans, H. C. G. Moule, D.D.; Second Corinthians, Thessalonians, James Denny, D.D.; Galatians, Ephesians, E. G. Findlay, D.D.; Philippians, Robert Rainey, D.D.; First and Second Timothy, Titus, James, Jude, A. Plummer, D.D.; Hebrews, T. C. Edwards, D.D.; First and Second Peter, J. R. Lunby, D.D.; First, Second and Third John, W. Alexander, D.D.; Revelation, W. Milligan, D.D.

It is with reverence that this work is sent forth on its mission and with a prayer that it may arouse a greater interest in the Scriptures, encourage a more thorough study and lead to a deeper understanding of the Word of God.

DIRECTIONS AND EXPLANATIONS

WE would suggest as beneficial that before beginning the study of any part of the Bible the reader very carefully consider the note at the beginning of the book he is reading. In it is given the particular function or purpose of that book, the author and date of writing, as far as known. The note will therefore give the reader a foreview of the character of the writings he is to study, thereby preparing him to receive and understand the peculiarities of language, illustrations and expressions so often misunderstood, and without a proper conception of which a clear understanding of the Scriptures is impossible.

The superior figures in the text of the two outside columns of each page refer to the explanations and analyses in the middle column. In the effort to have all explanations and references which apply to the text of any page printed on the same page with the text, it sometimes became necessary to extend the middle column, as foot-notes in four columns, just preceding the references, an illustration of which is found on page 2, v. 8 of chap. 2; there the superior figure 8 appears before the word "Eden"; then in the lower half of the middle column below the caption "Chap. 2, B. C. 4004" in black faced letters is found the corresponding superior figure 8, as the note which gives the description of the Garden of Eden. But the middle column not being long enough to accommodate the entire note on Eden, it is continued in the first of the four short columns immediately below the text. Then the superior figure 9 before "tree" in v. 9, superior 10 before "tree of knowledge" in v. 9, superior 11 before "Havilah" in v. 11, and superior figure 12 before "dress" in v. 15, are all found in this first series of foot-notes and thereby on the same page with the text.

At the top of each page and also at the beginning of the notes of each chapter in the middle column is given the date of the world's history of which that chapter treats.

The superior letters before certain words in the text of the two outside columns of each page refer to the references in the foot-notes of that page which are printed in two columns. For example, before the expression "The beginning" in v. 1, chap. 1 of Genesis, will be found the superior letter "a"; then at the beginning of the first column of foot-notes on the same page is found the superior "a" followed by the references conveying the same thought as that of the text.

All prophecies of the Old Testament pertaining to Christ are printed in italics. For example, v. 15, of chap. 3, on page 3, is printed in italics, and is the first recorded prophecy of the promised Messiah.

All the words of Christ in the New Testament are printed in italics. For example, the italicized passage in v. 15, of chap. 3, page 791 of Matthew, points out the first (in order of record) words of Christ, viz.: "Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfill all righteousness."

INDEX

In the Index, in the back of the book, not only are the word references given, but also all thoughts which can be treated as subjects or in topics. For example, if the reader desires to know the Bible teaching regarding affliction, he would turn to "Affliction" on page 5 of the Index, and there find the subject treated under the following heads: "Our duty toward the afflicted," "Afflicted Saints," "Affliction," "Consolation under affliction," "Prayer under affliction," "Afflictions," "Afflictions made beneficial," "The afflictions of the wicked." Also each of these divisions has been subdivided into its special thoughts, until the complete Bible teachings on the subject of "Affliction" has been developed.

KEY TO PRONUNCIATION

ā—āle.
ă—ăm.
å—åsk.
ä—ärm.
ą—ąll.
ē—ēve.
ĕ—ĕnd.
ē—fērn.
ī—īce.
ĭ—ĭll.
ō—ōld.
ŏ—ŏdd.
ō—wōrk.
ū—ūse.
ŭ—ŭnder.
û—ûrn.
ụ—rụde.
g̃—g̃un.
ġ—ġerm, with sound like j.
s̃—eas̃y, sound like z.

THE NAMES AND ORDER OF ALL THE

BOOKS

OF THE

OLD AND NEW TESTAMENTS

WITH THE NUMBER OF THEIR CHAPTERS

THE BOOKS OF THE OLD TESTAMENT

	CHAPTERS	PAGE
Genesis	50	1
Exodus	40	50
Leviticus	27	91
Numbers	36	118
Deuteronomy	34	157
Joshua	24	191
Judges	21	213
Ruth	4	235
I Samuel	31	239
II Samuel	24	269
I Kings	22	294
II Kings	25	322
I Chronicles	29	349
II Chronicles	36	375
Ezra	10	405
Nehemiah	13	414
Esther	10	427
Job	42	435
Psalms	150	460
Proverbs	31	541
Ecclesiastes	12	565
Song of Solomon	8	573
Isaiah	66	577
Jeremiah	52	626
Lamentations	5	678
Ezekiel	48	683
Daniel	12	731
Hosea	14	746
Joel	3	753
Amos	9	756
Obadiah	1	762
Jonah	4	763
Micah	7	765
Nahum	3	769
Habakkuk	3	771
Zephaniah	3	773
Haggai	2	775
Zechariah	14	777
Malachi	4	786

THE BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT

	CHAPTERS	PAGE
Matthew	28	789
Mark	16	827
Luke	24	849
John	21	885
Acts	28	911
Romans	16	946
I Corinthians	16	962
II Corinthians	13	976
Galatians	6	986
Ephesians	6	991
Philippians	4	996
Colossians	4	1000
I Thessalonians	5	1003
II Thessalonians	3	1007
I Timothy	6	1009
II Timothy	4	1013
Titus	3	1016
Philemon	1	1018
Hebrews	13	1019
James	5	1030
I Peter	5	1034
II Peter	3	1038
I John	5	1041
II John	1	1045
III John	1	1046
Jude	1	1047
Revelation	22	1049

THE FIRST BOOK OF MOSES, CALLED

GENESIS

NOTE.—Genesis (jenesis). The meaning of the word Genesis is beginning. The oldest universal history possessed by the human race is found in the Book of Genesis, chs. 1-11; chs. 12-50 continue the records of ancient history, but rather in a special sense as particularly recording the history of Israel's ancestors and patriarchs. While recording the most ancient history of the world, the chief purpose of Genesis is to show how the theocratic government, subsequently founded by Moses, was rendered possible and necessary. Therefore, the author begins with the primal unity of the human race and its original relation to God; thence unfolds the interruptions of that relation by sin which gradually wrought a division in the human race for want of the principles which originally dwelt in man in general, but which had been preserved among a small and separate race only—a race which gradually became more and more isolated from other peoples and for many generations enjoyed the special blessing and guidance of the Lord.

Genesis, therefore, presents the Mosaical theocracy as a restoration of the original relation which God brought about by Jehovah himself through a long series of manifestations of his power, justice and love. Genesis thus furnishes us with the primary view of the whole of theocracy, and may therefore be considered as the historical foundation without which the subsequent history of the covenant people would be incomplete and unintelligible. A special effort is made by the author of Genesis to point out the gradual and progressive development of the divine relations. As a historical work, Genesis is a book consisting of two contrasting parts.

The first part introduces us to the greatest problems of the human mind, such as the creation and fall of man; and the second, into the quiet solitude of a small, defined circle of families. In the former, the most sublime and wonderful events are described with childlike simplicity; while in the latter, on the contrary, the most simple and common occurrences are interwoven with the sublimest thoughts and reflections, rendering the small family circle a whole world in history and its principal actors prototypes for a whole nation and for all time. The contents in general are strictly religious; not the least trace of mythology appears in it. It is true that the narrations are fraught with wonders—but primeval wonders. The marvelous deeds of God are the very subject of Genesis. None of these wonders, however, bears a fantastical impress. They are all penetrated by one common leading idea, and are all related to the counsel of God for the salvation of men. This principle permeates the whole of Genesis, therefore the wonders therein related are as little to be ascribed to man as the plan of God for human salvation.

There are many myths regarding the creation and fall of man, but they all bear the stamp of the nation from which they originated. Not so with the historical delineation of the creation and fall of man recorded in Genesis. It is universal in its scope and treatment.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The creation of heaven and earth,* 3 *of the light,* 6 *of the firmament,* 9 *of the earth separated from the waters,* 11 *and made fruitful,* 14 *of the sun, moon, and stars,* 20 *of fish and fowl,* 24 *of beasts and cattle,* 26 *of man in the image of God.* 29 *Also the appointment of food.*

1 In [a]the [1]beginning [b]God [2]created the heaven and the earth.

2 And the earth was without [3]form, and [4]void; and darkness was upon the face of the deep. And the Spirit of God moved upon the face of the waters.

3 And [c]God said, Let there be light: and there was light.

4 And God saw the light, that it was good: and God divided the light from the darkness.

5 And God called the light Day, and the darkness he called Night. And the evening and the morning were the first day.

6 ¶ And God said, Let there be a [5]firmament in the midst of the waters, and let it divide the waters from the waters.

7 And God made the firmament and divided the waters which were under the firmament from the waters which were above the firmament: and it was so.

8 And God called the firmament [6]Heaven. And the evening and the morning were the second day.

9 ¶ And God said, [d]Let the waters under the heaven be gathered together unto one place, and let the dry land appear: and it was so.

10 And God called the dry land Earth; and the gathering together of the waters called he Seas: and God saw that it was good.

11 And God said, [e]Let the earth bring forth grass, the herb yielding seed, and the fruit tree yielding [f]fruit after his kind, whose seed is in itself, upon the earth: and it was so.

Ch. 1. B. C. 4004.

1. From the beginning, first in place, time, order or rank spec. a first fruit; hence at the commencement of that series of events with which the creation and history of the human race are associated.

2. In the Hebrew scriptures, three verbs are used in different places to express the divine act of creation, viz., bara, create; asah, make; and zatoar, form or fashion. While each has its shade of distinction, yet the best critics understand them as so nearly synonymous as to be interchangeable. In v. 1, bara is used, meaning simply to create, without any implication positively or negatively as to the material used.

3. To lie in waste; a desolation fig.: a worthless thing, empty place, confusion, wilderness.

4. To be empty, a vacuity, i. e., superficial and undistinguishable ruin, emptiness, void.

5. To expand, to stretch and spread over as a thin sheet. The visible arch of the sky. The pure and transparent expanse which envelopes the globe. The expanse appearing like an arch immediately above us in the heavens.

6. To be lofty; the sky as aloft; alluding to the visible arch in which the clouds move as well as to the higher ether where the celestial bodies revolve.

7. A luminous body or luminary; fig., brightness, cheerfulness, glorious.

8. Sign as a flag; a beacon; a monument; an evidence, i. e., in the sense of appearing and presenting.

9. An appointment; a fixed time; appointed for regularity; set time of appearance; fixed and determined.

12 And the earth brought forth grass, and herb yielding seed after his kind, and the tree yielding fruit, whose seed was in itself, after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

13 And the evening and the morning were the third day.

14 ¶ And God said, Let there [g]be [7]lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for [8]signs, and for [9]seasons, and for days, and years:

15 And let them be for lights in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth: and it was so.

16 And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also.

17 And God set them in the firmament of the heaven to give light upon the earth.

18 And to rule over the day and over the night, and to divide the light from the darkness: and God saw that it was good.

19 And the evening and the morning were the fourth day.

20 And God said, Let the waters bring forth abundantly the moving creature that hath life, and fowl that may fly above the earth in the open firmament of heaven.

21 And God created great whales, and every living creature that moveth, which the waters brought forth abundantly, after their kind, and every winged fowl after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

22 And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth.

23 And the evening and the morning were the fifth day.

24 ¶ And God said, Let the earth bring forth the living creature after his kind, cattle, and creeping thing, and beast of the earth after his kind: and it was so.

25 And God made the beast of the earth

Ref. Genesis. Chapter 1.

a. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (Jno. 1:1-3.)

And, thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thine hands. (Heb. 1:10.)

b. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth. (Psalms 33:6.)

Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? Declare if thou hast understanding. (Job 38:4.)

I am the Lord that maketh all things: that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself. (Isaiah 44:24.)

For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: All things were created by him, and for him; and he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col. 1:16, 17.)

Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. (Heb. 11:3.)

Thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Rev. 4:11.) He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? He that formed the eye, shall he not see? (Ps. 94:9.) Let us kneel before the Lord our maker. (Ps. 95:6.) The rich and the poor meet together; the Lord is the maker of them all. (Prov. 22:2.) Thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. (Ecc. 11:5.) I have made the earth, and created man upon it (12). He created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited. (Isa. 45:12, 18.) Forgettest the Lord thy maker? (Isa. 51:13.) Now, O Lord, thou art our father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand. (Isa. 64:8.) Have we not all one father? Hath not one God created us? (Mal. 2:10.) God that made the world and all things therein (24), He giveth to all life, and breath, and all things (25). And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation (26). In him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. (Acts 17:24-28.)

c. For he spake, and it was done. He commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:9.)

d. He hath compassed the waters with bounds. (Job. 26:10.)

He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap; he layeth up the depth in storehouses. (Ps. 33:7.)

e. For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God. (Heb. 6:7.)

f. For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. (Luke 6:44.)

g. The sun and the moon and the stars, even all the hosts of heaven—which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Dt. 4:19.) Thou hast prepared the light and the sun. (Ps. 74:16.)

after his kind, and cattle after their kind, and every thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind: and God saw that it was good.

26 ¶ And God said, [h]Let us make man in our [10]image, after our [11]likeness: and let them have [i]dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man in his own [h]image, in the image of God created he him; [j]male and female created he them.

28 And [k]God [12]blessed them, and God said unto them, Be [l]fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it: and have [i]dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth.

29 ¶ And God said, Behold, I have given you every [13]herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for [14]meat.

30 And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so.

31 And God saw every thing that he had made, and, behold, it was very good. And the evening and the morning were the sixth day.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The first sabbath.* 4 *The manner of the creation.* 8 *The planting of the garden of Eden,* 10 *and the river thereof.* 17 *The tree of knowledge only forbidden.* 19, 20 *The naming of the creatures.* 21 *The making of woman, and institution of marriage.*

1 Thus the heavens and the earth were finished, and all the host of them.

2 And [c]on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made.

3 And God [b]blessed the seventh day, and [3]sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made.

4 ¶ These are the [z]generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that the Lord God made the earth and the heavens,

5 And [c]every plant of the field before it was in the earth, and every herb of the field before it grew: for the Lord God had not caused it to rain upon the earth, and there was not a man to till the ground.

6 But [d]there went up a [4]mist from the earth, and watered the whole face of the ground.

7 And the Lord God [4]formed man of the [5]dust of the ground, and [6]breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living [7]soul.

8 ¶ And the Lord God planted a garden eastward in [8]Ē′dĕn; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

9 And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is [e]pleasant to the sight, and good for food; [f]the [9]tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the [10]tree of knowledge of good and evil.

10 And a river went out of Ē′dĕn to water the garden; and from thence it was parted, and became into four heads.

11 The name of the first is Pī′son: that is it which compasseth the whole land of [11]Hăv′ī-lah, where there is gold;

12 And the gold of that land is good: there is bdellium and the onyx stone.

13 And the name of the second river is Gī′hon: the same is it that compasseth the whole land of Ē-thĭ-ō′pĭ-à.

14 And the name of the third river is Hĭd′dekel: that is it which goeth toward the east of Ās-sўr′ĭ-à. And the fourth river is Ū-phrā′tēs.

15 And the Lord God took the man, and put him into the garden of Ē′dĕn to [12]dress it and to keep it.

16 And the Lord God commanded the man, saying, Of every tree of the garden thou mayest freely eat:

17 But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the

10. From an unused root meaning to shade; figurative resemblance, to make like an image. Man resembles God in the spiritual and immortal nature of his soul and in his dominion over the creatures.

11. Resemblance, likeness, like as, like manner.

12. A primitive root, to kneel by impl. to bless, as an act of adoration. To congratulate, to salute. A token of good will, conferring of favors and advantages containing the promise of pleasure and happiness.

13. Meaning to glisten, to be as a tender shoot of grass.

14. Because of here mentioning the herbs and nowhere mentioning the flesh of animals as food, it is supposed by most authorities that previous to the flood, man's food was restricted to substances in the vegetable kingdom.

Ch. 2. B. C. 4004.

1. To make, pronounce, or observe as clean, to appoint or dedicate as ceremonially pure.

2. The descent or family, the history of birth or nativity here used to mean history or origin of.

3. An enveloping fog or vapor, surrounded by.

4. To mold, or put into shape, as a potter who forms his clay, to fashion, or frame.

5. The earth or clay in powdered form, dust is given 12 different meanings in the Bible. Here, powdered earth.

6. To inflate or kindle, to cause to have life.

7. Having immortal life and spirit resembling God. The operation of the breathing spirit was the endowment of the soul.

8. The region of Adam's original home, meaning pleasant, delightful. Its location has never been fixed. However, two of its rivers have been identified. The Euphrates, and the Hiddekel or Tigris; the others are disputed. The best authorities agree that "the garden of Eden eastward" is in the valley of the Euphrates, but its definite location after the fall of our first parents has not been agreed upon, the Bible seeming purposely to withdraw the lost Paradise from our view and to direct our hopes to a more glorious Paradise of the future with its river of life and trees of life. (Rev. 22:1-5)—"And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. "In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month; and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

"And there shall be no more curse; but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servant shall serve him.

"And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.

"And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light; and they shall reign for ever and ever."

9. The majority of authorities agree that the tree of life implies a single tree designed for special purposes, containing efficacious medicinal properties, in its fruit, leaves, and other parts. As a sign and seal of the divine promise of eternal life.

10. The earliest Hebrew idea of the tree of knowledge is of a tree having poisonous, stimulating and intoxicating properties, such as are found in some hot climates of the present time. On this ground the command not to eat or even touch the tree was a beneficent warning against the dangers of pain or perhaps death. The special object of placing the tree in the garden seems to have been to test the obedience of Adam and Eve. They were placed in the midst of a paradise of delights and had no reason to suppose that any good would come to them from seizing upon things prohibited. If doubt in this matter arose in their mind, they already had access to God. But they were not equal to the test, they allowed the thought of disobedience to form itself into a disposition, then culminate into a purpose.

11. A district in Arabia, a land rich in gold, bdellium and shoam.

12. Adam was put into the Garden of Eden, a region containing the richest productions of the Creator's bounty for the delight of the eye and the other senses. He was assigned to the agreeable labor "to dress and to keep it," implying some knowledge of the culture and training of flowers and fruits and their various uses and enjoyments.

h. In the day that God created man, in the likeness of God made he him. (Gen. 5:1.) It is he that hath made us and not we ourselves; we are his people and the sheep of his pasture. (Ps. 100:3.) Lo, this only have I found that God hath made man upright. (Ecc. 7:29.) Therewith bless we God, even the father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. (Ja. 3:9.) For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God, but the woman is the glory of the man. (I Cor. 11:7.) Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.)

i. Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honor, and didst set him over the works of thy hand. (Heb. 2:7.) Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet. (Ps. 8:6.)

j. And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female? (Math. 19:4.)

k. Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward. (Ps. 127:3.)

l. For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. (Lev. 26:9.)

Chapter 2.

a. For he spake in a certain place of the 7th day on this wise, And God did rest the 7th day from all his works. (Heb. 4:4.) For in 6 days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the 7th day; wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day and hallowed it. (Ex. 20:11.) Wherefore the children of Israel shall keep the sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant. It is a sign between me and the children of Israel for ever: for in 6 days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the 7th day he rested, and was refreshed. (Ex. 31:16, 17.) Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary; I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:30.) Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary; I am the Lord. (Lev. 26:2.)

b. And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said, Tomorrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the Lord; bake that which ye will bake today, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. (Ex. 16:23.) For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. (Heb. 4:4.)

c. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man; that he may bring forth food out of the earth. (Ps. 104:14.)

d. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it; thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water; thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly; thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers; thou blessest the springing thereof. Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness. (Ps. 65:9-11.)

e. The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him; the fir trees were not like his bows, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty. (Ezek. 31:8.)

f. And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever. (Gen. 3:22.) In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare 12 manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month; and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations (2). Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. (Rev. 22:2, 14.)

day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die.

18 ¶ And the Lord God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; I will make him an help meet for him.

19 And out of the ground the Lord God formed every beast of the field, and every fowl of the air; and [g]brought them unto [13]Ăd'ăm to see what he would call them: and whatsoever Ăd'ăm called every living creature, that was the name thereof.

20 And Ād'ăm gave names to all cattle, and to the fowl of the air, and to every beast of the field; but for Ād'ăm there was not found an help meet for him.

21 And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Ād'ăm, and he slept: and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof;

22 And the rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a [14]woman, and [h]brought her unto the man.

23 And Ād'ăm said, This is now bone [i]of my bones, and flesh of my flesh: she shall be called Woman, because she was taken out of Man.

24 Therefore [j]shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh.

25 And they were both naked, the man and his wife, and were not ashamed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The serpent deceiveth Eve.* 6 *Man's shameful fall.* 9 *God arraigneth them.* 14 *The serpent is cursed.* 15 *The promised seed.* 16 *The punishment of mankind.* 21 *Their first clothing.* 22 *Their casting out of paradise.*

1 Now the [1]serpent was more [2]subtil [a]than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden?

2 And the woman said unto the serpent, We may eat of the fruit of the trees of the garden:

3 But of the fruit of the tree which is in the midst of the garden, God hath said, Ye shall not eat of it, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye die.

4 And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die:

13. Meaning ruddy or reddish, the name of the first man. Adam lived 930 years. He must have been created in maturity, from the duties and obligations put upon him immediately after creation. Else he could not have preserved his earthly existence, neither have paid the homage of knowledge and love, adoration and obedience to his Creator. Again we read in I Tim. 2-14, that he rushed headlong and knowingly to ruin when the idea was suggested by Eve. "And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being deceived was in transgression." It was the preference of a trifling gratification to the doing of the will of the Lord. His act of disobedience was marked with extreme ingratitude and involved a contemptuous disregard of consequences. God, assuming a human form, adapting all his proceedings to the capacity of Adam and Eve, drew from them the confession of their guilt and immediately pronounced upon them their sentence. On the woman he inflicted pains of child-bearing and a deeper and more humiliating dependence upon her husband; he doomed the man to hard and often fruitless toil instead of easy and pleasant labor; and decreed the awful sentence of death upon all posterity.

14. Meaning a woman, also life-giver. The name of Eve was given by Adam to the first woman.

Ch. 3. B. C. 4004.

1. The instrument of the temptation of Adam and Eve. Whether the serpent was a member of any of the existing species or not is impossible for us to know. Many authorities hold to the view which is held by both Jews and Christians, that the serpent was one of the fallen spirits. II Cor. 2:11. Lest Satan should get an advantage of us, for we are not ignorant of his devices.

2. Subtile, or crafty, or wily.

3. To lead astray, to delude, to seduce or deceive.

4. Serpents do not feed upon the dust but are perhaps as free from it in their food as any animal of the field. All serpents are carnivorous. This would imply a figurative expression applying to something else other than a member of the existing serpent family.

5. Enmity, hostility, hatred, to be hostile toward each other, irreconcilable.

6. Posterity.

7. To overwhelm, to break, to bruise, to crush, to destroy.

8. A pang, whether body or mind.

5 For God doth know that in the day ye eat thereof, then your eyes shall be opened, and ye shall be as gods, knowing good and evil.

6 And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; [b]and he did eat.

7 And the eyes of them both were opened, and they knew that they were naked; and they sewed fig leaves together, and made themselves aprons.

8 And they heard the voice [c]of the Lord God walking in the garden in the cool of the day: and Ād'ăm and his wife [d]hid themselves from the presence of the Lord God amongst the trees of the garden.

9 And the Lord God called unto Ād'ăm, and said unto him, Where art thou?

10 And he said, I heard thy voice in the garden, and [e]I was afraid, because I was naked; and I hid myself.

11 And he said, Who told thee that thou wast naked? Hast thou eaten of the tree, whereof I commanded thee that thou shouldest not eat?

12 And the man said, [f]The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat.

13 And the Lord God said unto the woman, What is this that thou hast done? And the woman said, The serpent [3]beguiled me, and I did eat.

14 And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go, and dust shalt thou [4]eat all the days of thy life:

15 *And I will put [5]enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy [6]seed and her seed; it [g]shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt [7]bruise his heel.*

16 Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy [8]sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee.

17 And unto Ād'ăm he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded

---

g. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet. (Ps. 8:6.)

h. Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favor of the Lord. (Prov. 18:22.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled; but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

i. For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and his bones. (Eph. 5:30.)

j. Hearken, O daughter, and consider and incline thine ear, forget also thine own people, and thy father's house. (Ps. 45:10.) For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife; and they twain shall be one flesh. (Math. 19:5.)

Ref. Gen., ch 3.

a. Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. (Mat. 10:16.) And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world; he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him (Rev. 12:9.)

b. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned (12). Even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon all men unto justification of life. For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners; so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous. (Rom. 5:12, 18, 19.)

c. Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind. (Job 38:1.) And the sound of the cherubim's wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh. (Ez. 10:5.) The voice of the Lord is upon the waters; the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters. (Ps. 29:3.) Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. The people therefore that stood by and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him. Jesus answered and said, This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes. (Jno. 12:28-30.) And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of Mt. Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight; and as he drew near to behold it the voice of the Lord came unto him. (Acts 7:30, 31.) And he fell to the earth and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? And he said, Who art thou Lord? And the Lord said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest; it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks. And he trembling and astonished said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. And the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man. (Acts 9:4-7.) And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, I am Jesus whom thou persecutest. But rise, and stand upon thy feet; for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee. (Acts 26:15, 16.)

d. Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the Lord. Do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:24.) And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them. (Amos 9:3.) O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. For there is not a word in my tongue, but lo, O Lord, thou knowest it altogether. Thou hast beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me. Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. Whither shall I go from thy spirit? Or whither shall I flee from thy presence? If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there; if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea; even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me. If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me. (Ps. 139:1-11.)

e. Therefore am I troubled at his presence; when I consider, I am afraid of him. (Job 23:15.) For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things. (I Jno. 3:20.)

f. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man, but every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust, and enticed. (Ja. 1:13, 14.)

g. And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. (Rom. 16:20.) Forasmuch as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the Devil. (Heb. 2:14.) For this purpose the Son of God is manifested, that he might destroy the works of the Devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: [9]cursed is the ground for thy sake; in [10]sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life;

18 Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field;

19 In the [11]sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return.

20 And Ād'ăm called his wife's name [12]Ēve; because she was the mother of all living.

21 Unto Ād'ăm also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them.

22 ¶ And the Lord God said, Behold, the man is become as one of us, to know good and evil: and now, lest he put forth his hand, and take also of the tree of life, and eat, and live for ever:

23 Therefore the Lord God sent him forth from the garden of Ē'dĕn, to till the ground from whence he was taken.

24 So he drove out the man; and he placed at the east of the garden of Ē'dĕn [13]Chĕr'ū-bĭms, and a [h]flaming [14]sword which turned way, to keep the [i]way of the tree of life.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The birth, trade, and religion of Cain and Abel.* 8 *The murder of Abel.* 11 *The curse of Cain.* 17 *Enoch the first city.* 19 *Lamech and his two wives.* 25 *The birth of Seth,* 26 *and Enos.*

1 And Ād'ăm knew Ēve his wife; and she conceived, and bare [1]Cāin, and said, I have gotten a man from the Lord.

2 And she again bare his brother Ā'bĕl. And [2]Ā'bĕl was a keeper of sheep, but Cāin was a tiller of the ground.

3 *And in process of time it came to pass, that Cāin [1]brought of the fruit of the ground an offering unto the Lord.*

4 *And Ā'bĕl, he also brought of the [a]firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had [b]respect unto Ā'bĕl and to his offering;*

5 But unto Cāin [1]and to his offering he had not respect. And Cāin was very wroth, and his countenance fell.

6 And the Lord said unto Cāin, [1]Why art thou wroth? and why is thy countenance fallen?

7 If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him.

8 And Cāin [1]talked with Ā'bĕl his brother: and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cāin rose up against Ā'bĕl his brother, and [c]slew him.

9 ¶ And the Lord said unto Cāin, Where is Ā'bĕl thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper?

10 And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood [3]crieth unto me from the ground.

11 And now [d]art thou [4]cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand;

12 When thou tillest the ground, it shall not henceforth yield unto thee her strength; a fugitive and a vagabond shalt thou be in the earth.

13 And Cāin said unto the Lord, My punishment is greater than I can bear.

14 Behold, thou hast driven me out this day from the face of the earth; and from thy face shall I be hid; and I shall be a fugitive and a vagabond in the earth; and it shall come to pass, that every one that findeth me shall [5]slay me.

15 And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cāin, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark upon Cāin, lest any finding him should kill him.

16 ¶ And Cain went out from the presence [e]of the Lord, and dwelt in the land of Nōd, on the east of Ē'dĕn.

17 And Cāin knew his wife; and she conceived, and bare Ē'nŏch; and he builded a city, and [f]called the name of the city, after the name of his son, Ē'nŏch.

18 And unto Ē'nŏch was born Ī'răd: and Ī'răd begat Me-hū'ja-el: and Me-hū'ja-el begat Me-thu'sa-el: and Me-thu'sa-el begat [7]Lā'mech.

19 ¶ And Lā'mech took unto him two wives: the name of one was Ā'dah, and the name of the other Zĭl-lăh.

20 And Ā'dah bare [8]Jā'băl: he was the father of such as dwell in tents, and of such as have cattle.

21 And his brother's name was [9]Jū'bal: he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ.

22 And Zĭl'lăh, she also bare [10]Tu'bal-cāin,

---

9. To execrate or bitterly curse.
10. In sorrow and in pain, in weariness and trouble.
11. Perspiration, fig., agitation, fear, trembling.
12. The name of the first woman, a life giver. The name Adam gave his wife.
13. A cherub or an imaginary figure. Cherub or cherubim is frequently used in the Bible but always symbolical of ruling power. Cherub is first used in Gen. 3:24, and here, as elsewhere, a symbol of the divine presence; many authorities agreeing that the cherubim were here placed at the east of the garden in a local tabernacle, signifying the presence of the Lord at the entrance guarding the tree of life, preventing man's entrance thereto. In all probability the cherubim remained here until the deluge, otherwise there would have been nothing to guard the way to the tree of life.
14. A blaze from the idea of enwrapping, enchantment.

Ch. 4. B. C. 4003-3875.

1. The name of the first child born upon earth. Because of the fall of man it was now necessary to make two offerings to Jehovah—one an oblation, the other a sacrifice. Cain brought only the oblation or the gift typifying sovereignty of God, neglecting to bring the offering of sacrifice which would have been a confession of fallen nature and an atonement for sin. God's righteous indignation against sin had been clearly made known to Adam and his offspring. Cain's refusal, therefore, to bring the offering of sacrifice was a virtual denial of God's right to condemn sin and at the same time a rejection of the proffered means of grace. Consequently, God refused to accept the one offering brought by Cain and meted out punishment to him.
2. The second son of Adam and Eve. The name signifying weakness, banishment, grief, or lamentations, which indicated Abel's weakness and poverty compared with the supposed glory of his brother's destiny. In the offering Abel made to the Lord, he observed both the offering of oblation and sacrifice as he had been instructed by his father, Adam, to do. His offerings were accepted as he had, in a humble spirit, met all the requirements. He acknowledged fallen nature and accepted the means of forgiveness. Such was the distinguishing difference between his and Cain's offering, causing the Lord to say, "By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain."
3. To shriek, by implication, to proclaim.
4. The punishment God put upon Cain for the murder of his brother Abel.
5. To avenge or punish, to take vengeance.
6. Meaning teaching or teacher, son of Cain after whom the first city noticed in the Scriptures is named. B. C. 4041. It was located east of Eden.
7. Lamech, son of Methuselah and father of Jabal. He took unto himself two wives, Adah and Zillah. Thus Lamech is recorded as being the author of the evil practice of polygamy. In vs. 23, 24 is recorded the poetical address which Lamech made to his wives. This is the first and most ancient piece of poetry in the Hebrew Scripture and the only example of antediluvial poetry extant:

"Adah and Zillah, hear my voice.
Wives of Lamech, receive my speech.
For I slew a man to my wounding,
And a young man to my hurt;
If Cain was avenged seven times,
Then Lamech seventy times seven."
—R. V.

8. A descendant of Cain, a son of Lamech and Adah. Jabal is the first man who adopted the nomadic life, which is still followed by numerous tribes in Asia: for that reason he is called "the father of such that dwell in tents and have cattle."
9. Descendant of Cain, son of Lamech and Adah. He is reported as the inventor of the harp and organ, perhaps the lyre and mouth-organ are what is meant.
10. Tubal-Cain, descendant of Cain, son of Lamech and Zillah, the inventor of the arts pertaining to metals.

---

h. Who maketh his angels spirits; and his ministers a flame of fire. (Ps. 104:4.) And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers the flaming fire. (Heb. 1:7.)

i. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life; no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.)

Chapter 4.

a. That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's. (Ex. 13:12.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

b. Then the angel of the Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there arose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. (Jd. 6:21.) By faith Abel offered unto God a more excellent sacrifice than Cain, by which he obtained witness that he was rightcous, God testifying of his gifts; and by it he, being dead, yet speaketh. (Heb. 11:4.)

c. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? because his own works were evil and his brother's righteous. Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. We know that we have passed from death unto life because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer; and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:12-15.)

d. If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee; cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field. Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out. (Dt. 28:15-19.) Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that removeth his neighbor's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16-19.) Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbor secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:24-26.)

e. For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon. (II Kings 24:20.) Therefore, behold I, even I, will utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence. (Jer. 23:39.)

f. Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they called their lands after their own names. (Ps. 49:11.)

an instructor of every artificer in brass and iron: and the sister of Tu'bal-cāin was Nā'amah.

23 And Lā'mech said unto his wives, Ā'dah and Zĭl'lāh, Hear my voice; ye wives of Lā'mech, hearken unto my speech: for I have slain a man to my [11]wounding, and a young man to my hurt.

24 If Cāin shall be avenged [12]sevenfold, truly Lā'mech seventy and [12]sevenfold.

25 ¶ And Ād'ăm knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name [13]Sĕth: For God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Ā'bĕl, whom Cāin slew.

26 And to Sĕth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Ē'nos: then began [14]men to [g]call upon the name of the Lord.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The genealogy, age, and death of the patriarchs from Adam unto Noah.* 21 *The godliness and translation of Enoch.*

1 This is the [1]book of the generations of Ād'ăm. In the day that God created man, [a]in the likeness of God made he him;

2 Male and female created he them; and blessed them, and called their name Ād'ăm, in the day when they were created.

3 ¶ And Ād'ăm lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Sĕth:

4 And the days of Ād'ăm after he had begotten Sĕth were eight hundred years: and he begat sons and daughters:

5 And all the days that Ād'ăm lived were nine hundred and thirty years: and he died.

6 And Sĕth lived an hundred and five years, and begat [2]Ē'nos:

7 And Sĕth lived after he begat Ē'nos eight hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters:

8 And all the days of Sĕth were nine hundred and twelve years: and he died.

9 ¶ And Ē'nos lived ninety years and begat Ca-ī'nan:

10 And Ē'nos lived after he begat Ca-ī'nan eight hundred and fifteen years, and begat sons and daughters:

11 And all the days of Ē'nos were nine hundred and five years: and he died.

12 ¶ And Ca-ī'nan lived seventy years, and begat Ma-hā'la-lē-el:

13 And Ca-ī'nan lived after he begat Ma-hā'la-lē-el eight hundred and forty years, and begat sons and daughters:

14 And all the days of Ca-ī'nan were nine hundred and ten years: and he died.

15 ¶ And Ma-hā'la-lē-el lived sixty and five years, and begat Jā'red:

16 And Ma-hā'la-lē-el lived after he begat Jā'red eight hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters:

17 And all the days of Ma-hā'la-lē-el were eight hundred ninety and five years: and he died.

18 ¶ And Jā'red lived an hundred sixty and two years, and he begat [3]Ē'nŏch:

19 And Jā'red lived after he begat Ē'nŏch eight hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

20 And all the days of Jā'red were nine hundred sixty and two years: and he died.

21 ¶ And Ē'nŏch lived sixty and five years, and begat [4]Me-thu'se-lah:

22 And Ē'nŏch [b]walked with God after he begat Me-thu'se-lah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters:

23 And all the days of Ē'nŏch were three hundred sixty and five years:

24 And Ē'nŏch walked with God: and he was not; [c]for God took him.

25 And Me-thu'se-lah lived an hundred eighty and seven years, and begat Lā'mech.

26 And Me-thu'se-lah lived after he begat Lā'mech seven hundred eighty and two years, and begat sons and daughters:

27 And all the days of Me-thu'se-lah were nine hundred sixty and nine years: and he died.

28 ¶ And Lā'mech lived an hundred eighty and two years, and begat a son:

29 And he called his name [5]Nō'ah, saying, This same shall comfort us concerning our work and toil of our hands, because of the ground which the Lord hath [d]cursed.

30 And Lā'mech lived after he begat Nō'ah five hundred ninety and five years, and begat sons and daughters:

31 And all the days of Lā'mech were seven hundred seventy and seven years: and he died.

32 And Nō'ah was five hundred years old: and Nō'ah begat [6]Shĕm, [7]Hăm, and [8]Jā'pheth.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The wickedness of the world, which provoked God's wrath, and caused the flood.* 8 *Noah findeth grace.* 14 *The order, form, and end of the ark.*

1 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the earth, and daughters were born unto them,

---

builded the ark. Noah lived 950 years.

6. Signifying honor, authority and character. One of the three sons of Noah, from whom descended the nations, enumerated in the tenth ch. of Gen. Shem is the progenitor of the Semitic race.

7. Signifying swarthy. The youngest son of Noah. Ham, having provoked his father's wrath by an act of indecency toward him (of not only beholding the nude form of his father while asleep, but going and telling his brothers about it), his father cursed him and his descendants to be slaves to his brothers and their descendants forever.

8. One of the sons of Noah, born about 100 years before the Flood. He is the progenitor of the peoples of western Europe and northern Asia—the Armenians, Medes, Greeks, Thracians, Turks and Barbarians.

---

g. "Or, call themselves by the name of the Lord." The sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair. (Gen. 6:2.) I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. (Ps. 116:17.) And it shall come to pass that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered; for in Mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call. (Joel 2:32.) But as many as received him, to them gave he power, to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.) Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours. (I Cor. 1:2.)

Chapter 5.

a. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness; and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth (26). So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Gen. 1:26, 27.) And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:24.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. (Col. 3:10.)

b. And when Abram was 90 years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) I have set the Lord always before me, because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. (Ps. 16:8.) I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living. (Ps. 116:9.) He hath showed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. (I Thes. 2:12.) Not after the flesh, but after the Spirit—Therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the spirit. (Rom. 8:1.) Walk in the Spirit and ye shall not fulfill the lust of the flesh. (Gal. 5:16.) By faith—For we walk by faith, not by sight. (II Cor. 5:7.) In the light—But if we walk in the light as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

c. And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. (II Ks. 2:11.) By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. (Heb. 11:5.)

d. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it, cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. (Gen. 3:17.) And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thy hand. (Gen. 4:11.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee: cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shall thou be in the field. Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store. Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out. (Dt. 28:15-19.)

2 That [a]the [1]sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they [b]took them wives of all which they chose.

3 And the Lord said, [c]My spirit shall not always [2]strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years.

4 There were [3]giants in the earth in those days; and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old, men of renown.

5 ¶ And [d]God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every [e]imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually.

6 And [f]it [4]repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it [g][5]grieved him at his heart.

7 And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them.

8 But Nō'ah [h]found [6]grace in the eyes of the Lord.

Ch. 6. B. C. 2448.

1. "The sons of God" are generally accepted by the best authorities as the descendants of Seth, who had been loyal adherents to the worship and service of the true God up to this time. "The daughters of men" belonged to the race of the ungodly Cain. The marriage of the sons of Seth to the daughters of Cain must have been prohibited, as the result of such marriage was the universal depravity of the family of Seth. Such a severe punishment would hardly have been put upon them except in violation of the will of Jehovah. This intermingling of the godly with the ungodly was the step downward of the righteous as the starting point of the universal corruption of mankind, which ended in the deluge and the destruction of the whole human kind, save the eight members of Noah's family.

2. To contend with, or plead the cause of.

3. The first mention of giants in the scriptures. The Gr. word used here meant, a bully, a tyrant, to fall. In the early history of men of all nations we find reference made to men of unusual height, sometimes of a purely human origin, but more frequently supposed to have taken of the supernatural and divine—as in the reference, "The sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them, the same became mighty men which were of old."

9 ¶ These are the generations of Nō'ah: Nō'ah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Nō'ah [7]walked with God.

10 And Nō'ah begat three sons, Shĕm, Hăm, and Jā'pheth.

11 The earth also was [8]corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence.

12 And God looked [i]upon the earth, and, behold, it [9]was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth.

13 And God said unto Nō'ah, The [j]end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with [10]violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth.

14 ¶ Make thee an ark of gopher wood; rooms shalt thou make in the [11]ark, and shalt pitch it within and without with pitch.

15 And this is the fashion which thou shalt make it of: The length of the ark shall be three hundred [12]cubits, the breadth of it fifty cubits, and the height of it thirty cubits.

16 A window shalt thou make to the ark, and in a cubit shalt thou finish it above; and the door of the ark shalt thou set in the side thereof; with lower, second, and third stories shalt thou make it.

17 And, behold, I, even I, do bring a flood

4. To sigh, by implication to be sorry, to pity (in unfavorable manner), to avenge one's self. "Vengeance is mine, saith the Lord."

5. To worry, be sorry or vexed; pain or anger.

6. To be gracious toward, to have pity or mercy upon, to favor with kindness and mercy.

7. To be conversant with, to follow, to go along with, as Noah went the ways of God, and was conversant with him.

8. Ruined, cast off, decayed.

9. All the world was now corrupt. The hitherto godly sons of Seth, "the sons of God," had intermarried with the ungodly descendants of Cain, "the daughters of men," and God said, "all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth." This corruption seems to have been one of the prime causes of the Flood, for if the family of Seth had remained pure and obedient to God, he would doubtless have spared the world for their sake, as he would have spared Sodom and Gomorrah, had ten righteous been found there. He would have spared the Jews, his own people, had they not corrupted themselves by intermarriages with the heathen.

10. Wrong doing, unjust gain, falseness, violent doings, oppressing and robbing of others, and forcible harassing.

11. There are two Gr. words used in the scriptures to designate ark, "taybaw" in Gen. 6:14, a boat, vessel, the ark of Noah, and Ex. 2:3, the ark where Moses was hid, the only other place where this word is used; "aron" meaning chest or coffer, as the ark of the covenant. According to Gen. 6:14-16, the ark was a building in the form of a parallelogram, not necessarily in the form of a wave cutting vessel, but simply a vessel that would ride the waves. It was 300 cubits long, 50 cubits broad, 30 cubits high. It was three stories high with a door in the side and windows in the flat roof, where Noah was commanded to make them of a cubit in size. That the windows were in the roof instead of the sides or ends would appear from Gen. 8:13, "And it came to pass in the 601st year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth, and Noah removed the covering of the ark and looked and behold the face of the ground was dry." This labor of removing the cover would not have been necessary had there been windows in the sides or ends of the ark. The ark was made under the special instructions and directions of God, for the purpose of preserving certain persons and animals from the flood, with which God intended to overflow the land in punishment for man's iniquities. There were eight people in the ark, Noah and his wife, with his three sons and their wives. (Gen. 7:17 and II Peter 2:5.) The animals in the ark consisted of a pair of all unclean animals and seven pairs of all clean animals. By "clean" we understand, fit for food of sacrifice, and by "unclean" unfit for food or for sacrifice. Of birds there were seven pairs. (Gen. 7:2.) As, after the flood, Noah was the progenitor of all nations of the earth, we might naturally expect to find in all nations traditions and histories respecting him, the ark and the flood in general, which is true, as there is no nation known where such traditions have not been found.

12. Cubit, meaning forearm, derived immediately from the Latin, cubatus, the lower arm. The ordinary cubit among the Hebrews is taken to be about a six-hand breadth, the average hand breadth being three and one-half inches, six of which will make the average forearm, gives a cubit of 21 inches.

Chapter 6.

a. I will receive you, and will be a father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. (II Cor. 6:17-18.) I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my firstborn. (Jer. 31:9.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

b. Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods; so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. (Dt. 7:3, 4.)

c. By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in prison; which some time were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a-preparing, wherein few, that is, 8 souls were saved by water. (I Peter 3:19, 20.) And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it, saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! But now they are hid from thine eyes. (Lu. 19: 41, 42.)

d. And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient; being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity, whispers. (Rom. 1:28, 29.)

e. And the Lord smelled a sweet savor; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. (Gen. 8:21.) An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief. (Prov. 6:18.) For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. (Mat. 15:19.) This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all; yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. (Ecc. 9:3.) Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.)

f. And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it; and as he was destroying, the Lord beheld, and he repented him of evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. (I Chr. 21:15.) If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. (Jer. 18:8.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God; for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) And God saw their works, that they turn from their evil ways; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. (Jonah 3:10.)

g. And they put away the strange gods from among them, and served the Lord; and his soul was grieved for the misery of Israel. (Judg. 10:16.) In all their afflictions he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Isa. 63:9.) Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways. (Ps. 95:10.) Wherefore I was grieved with that generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways. (Heb. 3:10.)

h. Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast showed unto me in saving my life. (Gen. 19:19.) And the angel said unto her, Fear not, Mary, for thou hast found favor with God. (Lu. 1:30.) And the Lord said, If I find in Sodom fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes. (Gen. 18:26.) The Lord spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend (11). Thou hast found grace in my sight and I know thee by name (17). While my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will cover thee with my hand while I pass by (22). And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts; but my face shall not be seen (23). (Ex. 33:11, 17, 22, 23.) For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for? (Dt. 4:7.) As I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.) Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed; for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.) Thou hast granted me life and favor, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit. (Job. 10:12.) For thou, Lord, wilt bless the righteous; with favor wilt thou compass him as with a shield (Ps. 5:12.) He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart, (4). He shall receive the blessing from the Lord. (5). (Ps. 24:4, 5.) Neither did their own arm save them; but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them. (Ps 44:3.) The Lord hath been mindful of us, he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron; he will bless them that fear the Lord, both small and great. (Ps. 115:12, 13.) So shalt thou find favor and good understanding in the sight of God and man. (Prov. 3:4.) A good man obtaineth favor of the Lord. (Prov. 12:2.) When a man's ways pleased the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) Behold, I stand at the door and knock; if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and him with me. (Rev. 3:20.)

i. The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. (Ps. 14:2.)

j. Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land

of waters upon the earth, to destroy all flesh, wherein is the breath of life, from under heaven; and every thing that is in the earth shall die.

18 But with thee will I establish my [13]covenant; and thou shalt come into the ark, thou, and thy sons, and thy wife, and thy sons' wives with thee.

19 And of every living thing of all flesh, two of every sort shalt thou bring into the ark, to keep them alive with thee; they shall be male and female.

20 Of fowls after their kind, and of cattle after their kind, of every creeping thing of the earth after his kind, two of every sort shall come unto thee, to keep them alive.

21 And take thou unto thee of all food that is eaten, and thou shalt gather it to thee; and it shall be for food for thee, and for them.

22 [k]Thus did Nō'ah; according to all that God commanded him, so did he.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Noah, with his family, and the living creatures enter into the ark.* 17 *The beginning, increase, and continuance of the flood.*

1 And the [a]Lord said unto Nō'ah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous [b]before me in this generation.

2 Of every [1]clean beast thou shalt take to thee by [2]sevens, the male and his female: and of beasts that are not clean by two, the male and his female.

3 Of fowls also of the air by sevens, the male and the female; to keep seed alive upon the face of all the earth.

4 For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights; and every living substance that I have made will I destroy from off the face of the earth.

5 And Nō'ah did according unto all that the Lord commanded him.

6 And Nō'ah was six hundred years old when the [3]flood of waters was upon the earth.

7 ¶ And Nō'ah went in, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him, into the ark, because of the waters of the flood.

8 Of clean beasts, and of beasts that are not clean, and of fowls, and of every thing that creepeth upon the earth.

9 They went in two and two unto Nō'ah into the ark, the male and the female, as God had commanded Nō'ah.

10 And it came to pass after seven days, that the waters of the flood were upon the earth.

13. A compact, a league. God's oath or promise in his dealings with men. In this sense the greatest bestowal of blessings upon Noah. The original word takes its name directly from cutting, as a sacrifice was always passed between the parties. Which was to show that without an atonement or sacrifice there could be no communication of blessings from God to man.

Ch. 7. B. C. 2349.

1. To be pure, sound, uncontaminated, morally innocent or holy, clean.

2. The sacred or full number. Perfect or complete. The Hebrew, when used as an adverb, seven times seven.

3. The wickedness of men had become so great in the sight of the Lord, that all human kind must be destroyed, save Noah and his righteous family. The history of the flood or manner of this destruction is recorded in Gen., chs. 7, 8. The flood began in the 600th year, the second month, the seventeenth day of the month of Noah's life. (Gen. 7:11.) The rain fell incessantly for 40 days and nights. (7:4.) "For yet seven days, and I will cause it to rain upon the earth forty days and forty nights." The waters continued to increase for 150 days (Gen. 7:24) till they stood 15 cubits (or 26½ ft.) high. The floods fell in the natural way, i. e., as rain. "The windows of heaven opened and the rain was upon the earth." Its abatement was also in the normal manner. (Gen. 8:1.) "And God made a wind to pass over the earth and the waters assuaged." The waters of the flood were completely removed from off the face of the earth. (Gen. 8:13—"And it came to pass in the 601st year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Noah removed the covering of the ark, and looked and beheld, the face of the ground was dry." Therefore the flood was on the earth 10 months and 14 days. There are two opinions held as to the extent of the flood, viz.: First, that the waters covered the entire surface of the earth; second, that only the portion of the earth which was inhabited by mankind, was covered by the flood. Those who hold the second opinion present this argument: that the ark was not large enough to hold all the animals, birds and insects, with food to last them 10½ months, as of the existing mammalia there are over 1,000 known species, of birds over 5,000, of reptiles 2,000, of insects over 100,000; that a building 525x87½x52½ ft. could not accommodate such an enormous array of animals, birds, reptiles and insects, and food to supply them, and that, if the floods covered the portion of the earth's surface inhabited by man, the purpose of the flood would be accomplished and the Scriptural truth established just the same as if the entire surface had been covered.

11 ¶ In the six hundredth year of Nō'ah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened.

12 And the rain was upon the earth forty days and forty nights.

13 In the selfsame day entered Nō'ah, and Shĕm, and Hăm, and Jā'pheth, the sons of Nō'ah, and Nō'ah's wife, and the three wives of his sons with them, into the ark;

14 They, and every beast after his kind, and all the cattle after their kind, and every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth after his kind, and every fowl after his kind, every bird of every sort.

15 And they went in unto Nō'ah into the ark, two and two of all flesh, wherein is the breath of life.

16 And they that went in, went in male and female of all flesh, as God had commanded him: and the Lord [c]shut him in.

17 And the flood was forty days upon the earth; and the waters increased, and bare up the ark, and it was lift up above the earth.

18 And the waters prevailed, and were increased greatly upon the earth; and the ark went upon the face of the waters.

19 And the waters prevailed exceedingly upon the earth; and all the high hills, that were under the whole heaven, were covered.

20 Fifteen cubits upward did the waters prevail; and the mountains were covered.

21 And [d]all flesh died that moved upon the earth, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of beast, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth, and every man:

22 All in whose nostrils was the breath of life, of all that was in the dry land, died.

23 And every living substance was destroyed which was upon the face of the ground, both man, and cattle, and the creeping things, and the fowl of the heaven; and they were destroyed from the earth: and [e]Nō'ah only remained alive, and they that were with him in the ark.

24 And the waters prevailed upon the earth an hundred and fifty days.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The waters asswage.* 4 *The ark resteth on Ararat.* 7 *The raven and the dove.* 15 *Noah, being commanded,* 18 *goeth forth of the ark.* 20 *He buildeth an altar, and offereth sacrifice,* 21 *which God accepteth, and promiseth to curse the earth no more.*

1 And [a]God remembered Nō'ah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with

---

of Israel; An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. (Ez. 7:2.) But the end of all things is at hand; be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. (I Peter 4:7.)

k. By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith. (Heb. 11:7.) Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference. (Rom. 3:22.)

Chapter 7.

a. He that dwelleth in the secret places of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress, my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:1, 2.) For the Lord God is a sun and shield; the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.)

b. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; to deliver their soul from death. (Ps. 33:18, 19.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Peter 2:9.) For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) Great in counsel, and mighty in work; for thine eyes are upon all the ways of the sons of men; to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.) For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. (II Chr. 16:9.) For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven. (Job 28:24.) The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. (Ps. 14:2.) The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.)

c. The Lord preserveth all them that love him; but all the wicked will he destroy. (Ps. 145:20.) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Peter 1:5.)

d. Which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood. (Job 22:16.) And knew not till the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Mat. 24:39.) They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. (Lu. 17:27.) Whereby the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished. (II Pet. 3:6.)

e. The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. (Ex. 14:14.) And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not. (Mal. 3:17, 18.) By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of the righteousness which is by faith. (Heb. 11:7.) And he spared not the old world, but saved Noah, the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly. (II Peter 2:5.)

Chapter 8.

a. And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God remembered Abraham and sent Lot out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in which Lot dwelt. (Gen. 19:29.) And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. (Ex. 2:24.) And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the Lord, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah; and Elkanah knew his wife; and the Lord remembered her. (I Sam. 1:19.) For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant. (Ps. 105:42.) Who remembered us in our low estate; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:23.)

him in the ark: [b]and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged;

2 The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained;

3 And the waters returned from off the earth continually: and after the end of [c]the hundred and fifty days the waters were abated.

4 And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of [1]Âr'ă-rat.

5 And the waters decreased continually until the tenth month: in the tenth month, on the first day of the month, were the tops of the mountains seen.

6 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of forty days, that Nō'ah opened the window of the ark which he had made:

7 And he sent forth a raven, which went forth to and fro, until the waters were dried up from off the earth.

8 Also he sent forth a dove from him, to see if the waters were abated from off the face of the ground;

9 But the dove found no rest for the sole of her foot, and she returned unto him into the ark, for the waters were on the face of the whole earth: then he put forth his hand, and took her, and pulled her in unto him into the ark.

10 And he stayed yet other seven days; and again he sent forth the dove out of the ark;

11 And the dove came in to him in the evening; and, lo, in her mouth was an olive leaf pluckt off: so Nō'ah knew that the waters were abated from off the earth.

12 And he stayed yet other seven days; and sent forth the dove; which returned not again unto him any more.

13 ¶ And it came to pass in the six hundredth and first year, in the first month, the first day of the month, the waters were dried up from off the earth: and Nō'ah removed the covering of the ark, and looked, and, behold, the face of the ground was dry.

14 And in the second month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, was the earth dried.

Ch. 8. B. C. 2349.

1. Ararat, meaning Armenia. The name appears nowhere in the scriptures or elsewhere as the name of any mountain, but only as the name of a country, upon the mountain of which the ark rested during the subsidence of the flood.

2. The first altar we read of in the Bible was that erected by Noah on leaving the ark. According to legend it was partly made from the remains of one built by Adam on his expulsion from Paradise, and afterwards used by Cain and Abel on the identical spot where Abraham prepared to offer up Isaac. Mention is made of altars made by Abraham (Gen. 12:7; 13:4; 22:9), by Isaac (Gen. 24:25), by Jacob (Gen. 33:20; 35:1-3), by Moses (Ex. 17:15). After the giving of the law, the Israelites were commanded to make an altar of earth; they were also permitted to use stones, but no iron tool was to be applied to them. This has generally been supposed to be an interdiction of Scripture to guard against a violation of the second commandment. Altars were frequently built on high places, the name being used sometimes for the place and sometimes for the altar. (I Kings 11:7; II Kings 23:15.) This practice was forbidden by the Mosaic law (Dt. 12:13, 14), except in particular cases as those of Gideon (Judg. 6:26), and David (II Sam. 24:18).

3. A Heb. word meaning to ascend. Burnt-offerings were, therefore, sacrifices which owed their name to the fact that the whole of the offering was to be consumed by fire upon the altar, and to rise, as it were, in smoke to heaven. The entire animal was consumed except the skin, which went to the officiating priest. Although Adam had doubtless been instructed by the Lord regarding the offerings and sacrifices to make, the first record of a burnt offering is Abel's offering, recorded in Gen. 4:4. "And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had respect to Abel and his offering." The offering of the burnt sacrifice was to be conducted jointly by the offerer and the officiating priest as follows: 1st, the offerer was in person obliged to carry the sacrifice into the fore-courts, as far as the gate of the tabernacle or the temple, where the animal was examined by the officiating priest, to ascertain whether it was without blemish or not; 2nd, the offerer then laid his hands upon the victim, confessing his sins, and dedicated it as his sacrifice to propitiate Jehovah; 3rd, the animal was then killed, either by the offerer or by the priest, toward the north of the altar. (Lev. 1:11)—"And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward"; 4th, the priest then took up the blood and sprinkled it upon the lower part of the altar so as not to extinguish the fire, which was upon the altar. (Lev. 1:11)—"And the priests, Aaron's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar"; 5th, the skinning or flaying of the animal and the cutting of it into 12 pieces, work which the offerer himself was allowed to perform. (Lev. 1:6)—"And he shall flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces." First cutting off the head, then the legs, etc.; 6th, the priest then took the right shoulder, breast and entrails, and placing them in the hands of the offerer, and his own hands beneath those of the former, waved the sacrifice up and down several times in acknowledgment of the all powerful presence of God; 7th, the officiating priest retraced his steps to the altar, placed the wood upon it in the form of a cross, and lighted the fire; 8th, the entrails and legs being cleansed with water, the separate pieces were placed together upon the altar in the form of a slain animal.

Poor people were allowed to bring a turtle dove, or a young pigeon as a burnt offering, nothing being said regarding the sex of it. The mode of killing these birds was by nipping the head off with the nail of the hand.

Burnt offerings were for two purposes: 1st, oblation, acknowledging the fallen state or nature of man; 2nd, atonement, for the forgiveness of sins committed and a claiming of the acceptance of the proffered means of grace. And were also given as a prophecy of the great sacrifice and atonements to be made by Christ.

Ch. 9. B. C. 2348.

1. Animal food is here granted to man. It may have been used before, it is now for the first time expressly permitted. Man is here permitted to eat freely whatever he desires in the vegetable and animal creation.

15 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, saying,

16 Go [d]forth of the ark, thou, and thy wife, and thy sons, and thy sons' wives with thee.

17 Bring forth with thee every living thing that is with thee, of all flesh, both of fowl, and of cattle, and of every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth; that they may breed abundantly in the earth, and be [e]fruitful, and multiply upon the earth.

18 And Nō'ah went forth, and his sons, and his wife, and his sons' wives with him:

19 Every beast, every creeping thing, and every fowl, and whatsoever creepeth upon the earth, after their kinds, went forth out of the ark.

20 ¶ *And Nō'ah builded an* [2]*altar unto the Lord; and took of every clean beast, and of every clean fowl, and offered burnt* [3]*offerings on the altar.*

21 And the Lord smelled a [f]sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again [g]curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the [h]imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again [i]smite any more every thing living, as I have done.

22 While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *God blesseth Noah.* 4 *Blood and murder are forbidden.* 8 *God's covenant,* 13 *signified by the rainbow.* 18 *Noah replenisheth the world,* 20 *planteth a vineyard,* 21 *is drunken, and mocked of his son,* 25 *curseth Canaan,* 26 *blesseth Shem,* 27 *prayeth for Japheth,* 29 *and dieth.*

1 And [a]God blessed Nō'ah and his sons, and said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth.

2 And the fear of you and the dread of you shall be upon every beast of the earth, and upon every fowl of the air, upon all that moveth upon the earth, and upon all the fishes of the sea; into your hand are they delivered.

3 Every moving thing that liveth shall be [1]meat for [b]you; even as the green herb have I given you all things.

b. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.) Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment; the water stood above the mountains. At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away. (Ps. 104:6, 7.) Thou didst blow thy wind, the sea covered them; they sank as lead in the mighty waters. (Ex. 15:10.)

c. And the waters prevailed upon the earth an 150 days. (Gen. 7:24.)

d. The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore. (Ps. 121:8.)

e. And God blessed them, saying, Be fruitful, and multiply, and fill the waters in the seas, and let fowl multiply in the earth. (Gen. 1:22.)

f. But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water; and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord. (Lev. 1:9.) I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen. (Ezek. 20:41.) And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savour. (Eph. 5:2.)

g. For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. (Isa. 54:9.)

h. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen. 6:5.) Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. (Ps. 51:5.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked; who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Rom. 1:21.) For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. (Rom. 3:23.) But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. (Gal. 3:22.) And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them that they should not do like them. (II Ks. 17:15.)

i. And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh. (Gen. 9:15.) For this is as the waters of Noah unto me; for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should not more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. (Isa. 54:9.) And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth. (Gen. 9:16.)

Chapter 9.

a. And God blessed them, and God said unto them, Be fruitful, and multiply, and replenish the earth, and subdue it; and have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over every living thing that moveth upon the earth. (Gen. 1:28.)

b. Notwithstanding thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the Lord thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart. (Dt. 12:15.) Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing. (Dt. 14:3.)

4 But flesh with [c]the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat.

5 And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of [d]every beast will I require it, and at the hand of [e]man; at the hand of every man's [f]brother will I require the life of man.

6 Whoso [g]sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the [h]image of God made he man.

7 And you, be ye fruitful, and multiply; bring forth abundantly in the earth, and multiply therein.

8 ¶ And God spake unto Nō'ah, and to his sons with him, saying,

9 And I, behold, I establish my [i]covenant with you, and with your seed after you;

10 And with [j]every living creature that is with you, of the fowl, of the cattle, and of every beast of the earth with you; from all that go out of the ark, to every beast of the earth.

11 And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of a flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth.

12 And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature that is with you, for perpetual generations:

13 I do set my [k]bow in the cloud, and it shall be for a token of a covenant between me and the earth.

14 And it shall come to pass, when I bring a cloud over the earth, that the bow shall be seen in the cloud:

15 And I will remember my covenant, which is between me and you and every living creature of all flesh; [l]and the waters shall no more become a flood to destroy all flesh.

16 And the bow shall be in the cloud; and I will look upon it, that I may remember the everlasting covenant between God and every living creature of all flesh that is upon the earth.

17 And God said unto Nō'ah, This is the token of the covenant, which I have established between me and all flesh that is upon the earth.

18 ¶ And the sons of Nō'ah, that went forth of the ark, were Shĕm, and Hām, and Jā'pheth: and Hām is the father of [1]Cā'nāan.

19 These are the three sons of Nō'ah: and of them was the whole earth overspread.

20 And Nō'ah began to be an husbandman, and he planted a vineyard.

21 And he drank of the wine, and [m]was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent.

22 And Hām, the father of Cā'nāan, saw the nakedness of his father, and told his two brethren without.

23 And [n]Shĕm and Jā'pheth took a garment, and laid it upon both their shoulders, and went backward, and covered the nakedness of their father; and their faces were backward, and they saw not their father's nakedness.

24 And Nō'ah awoke from his wine, and knew what his younger son had done unto him.

25 And he said, [o]Cursed [p]be Cā'nāan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren.

26 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of Shĕm; and Cā'nāan shall be his servant.

27 And God shall [q]enlarge Jā'pheth, *and he shall dwell in the tents of Shem;* and Cā'naan shall be his servant.

28 ¶ And Nō'ah lived after the flood three hundred and fifty years.

29 And all the days of Nō'ah were nine hundred and fifty years: and he died.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The generations of Noah.* 2 *The sons of Japhet.* 6 *The sons of Ham.* 8 *Nimrod the first monarch.* 21 *The sons of Shem.*

1 Now these are the generations of the sons of Nō'ah, Shĕm, Hām, and Jā'pheth: and unto them were sons born after the flood.

2 The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gŏg, and Mădʹa-ī, and Jā'vān, and Tu'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.

3 And the sons of Gō'mer; Ăshʹke-năz, and Rī'phath, and To-gär'mah.

4 And the sons of Jā'vān; E-lī'shah, and Tär'shish, Kĭtʹtĭm, and Dŏdʹa-nĭm.

5 By these were the [1]isles of the Gĕn'tīleş divided in their lands; every one after his tongue, after their families, in their nations.

6 [r]And the sons of Hām; [2]Cŭsh, and Mīz'ra-īm, and Phū, and Cā'nāan.

7 And the sons of Cŭsh; Sē'bà, and Hăv'ī-lah, and Säb'tah, and Rā'a-mah, and Sabʹte-chah: and the sons of Rā'a-mah; [3]Shē'bà, and Dē'dan.

8 And Cŭsh begat [4]Nĭm'rŏd: he began to be a mighty one in the earth.

9 He was a mighty hunter before the Lord: wherefore it is said, Even as Nĭm'rŏd the mighty hunter before the Lord.

10 And the beginning of his kingdom was Bā'bel, and Ē'rĕch, and Ac'cād, and Căl'neh, in the land of [5]Shī'när.

---

self the favorite of bold and venturesome young men, who readily joined him. From his strength and fame thus gained, he took encouragement to break the patriarchal union of venerable and peaceful subordination and to set himself up as a military chieftain, assailing and subduing men, training his adherents into formidable troops, by their aid subduing the inhabitants of Shinar and its neighboring villages. In order to maintain the supremacy he was rapidly acquiring he made real his plan in building forts, towns and cities. The principal one of which was afterward known as Babel.

5 The proper name of Babylonia, particularly of the country surrounding Babylon.

---

c. Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh. (Dt. 12:23.) But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood. (Acts 15:20.)

d. If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit. (Ex. 21:28.)

e. Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death. (Num. 35:31.)

f. And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the time before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation. (Acts 17:26.)

g. He that smiteth a man so that he die, shall be surely put to death (12). But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from my altar; that he may die. (Ex. 21:12, 14.) He that killeth any man shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 24:17.) Then Jesus said unto him, Put up again thy sword into its place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. (Math. 26:52.) He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity; he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. (Rev. 13:10.) Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Isa. 33:1.) And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death (16). And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer. The murderer shall surely be put to death (17). Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer; the murderer shall surely be put to death (18). The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer; when he meeteth him, he shall slay him (19). But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by laying of wait, that he die (20); Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die, he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer; the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer when he meeteth him (21). (Num. 35:16-21.) At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death: but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. (Dt. 17:6.)

h. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Gen. 1:27.) For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. (1 Cor. 11:7.)

i. The Lord is good to all; and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Ps. 145:9.)

j. For as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. (Isa. 54:9.)

k. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.)

l. Honor thy father and thy mother that thy days may be long

11 Out of that land went forth [6]Ăs'shur, and builded [7]Nĭn'e-veh, and the city Rē-hō'-both, and Cā'lah,

12 And Rē'sen between Nĭn'e-veh and Cā'-lah; the same is a great city.

13 And Mĭz'ra-ĭm begat Lu'dĭm, and Ăn'-a-mĭm, and Lē'hă-bĭm, and Năph'tu-hĭm,

14 And Päth-ru'sĭm, and Căs'lu-hĭm, (out of whom came Phĭ-lĭs'tĭm,) and Căph'tŏ-rĭm.

15 ¶ And Cā'năan begat Sī'dŏn his first-born, and Hĕth,

16 And the Jĕb'u-sīte, and the Ăm'or-īte, and the Gĭr'ga-sīte,

17 And the Hī'vīte, and the Ärk'īte, and the Sĭn'īte,

18 And the Är'vad-īte, and the Zĕm'-a-rīte, and the Hā'math-īte: and afterward were the families of the Cā'năan-ītes spread abroad.

19 And the border [a]of the Cā'năan-ītes was from Sī'dŏn, as thou comest to Gē'rär, unto Gā'zà; as thou goest, unto [8]Sŏd'om, and [9]Go-mŏr'rah, and Ăd'mah, and Ze-bō'im, even unto Lā'shà.

20 These are the sons of Hăm, after their families, after their tongues, in their countries, and in their nations.

21 ¶ Unto Shĕm also, the father of all the children of Ē'bĕr, the brother of Jā'pheth the elder, even to him were children born.

22 The children of Shĕm; Ē'lăm, and Ās'-shur, and Är-phax'ăd, and Lŭd, and Ā'ram.

23 And the children of Ā'ram; Ūz, and Hŭl, and Gē'thĕr, and Măsh.

24 And Är-phax'ăd begat Sā'lah; and Sā'-lah begat Ē'bĕr.

25 And unto Ē'bĕr were born two sons: the name of one was Pē'leg; for in his days was the earth divided; and his brother's name was Jŏk'tan.

26 And Jŏk'tan begat Ăl-mo'dăd, and Shē'-leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'răh,

27 And Hà-dō'ram, and Ū'zal, and Dīk'lah,

28 And Ō'bal, and A-bĭm'ă-el, and Shē'bà,

29 And Ō'phĭr, and Hăv'ī-lah, and Jō'băb: all these were the sons of Jŏk'tan.

30 And their dwelling was from Mē'shà, as thou goest unto Sē'phar, a mount of the east.

31 These are the sons of Shĕm, after their families, after their tongues, in their lands, after their nations.

32 These are the families of the sons of Nō'ah, after their generations, in their nations: and by these were the nations divided in the earth after the flood.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *One language in the world.* 3 *The building of Babel.* 5 *The confusion of tongues.* 10 *The generations of Shem.* 27 *The generations of Terah the father of Abram.* 31 *Terah goeth from Ur to Haran.*

1 And the whole earth was of one [1]language, and of one speech.

2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed from the east, that they found a plain in the land of Shī'när; and they dwelt there.

3 And they said one to another, Go to, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and [2]slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, Go to, let us build us a city and a [3]tower, whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be [a]scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth.

5 And [b]the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded.

6 And the Lord said, Behold, the people is one, and they have all one language; and this they begin to do: and now nothing will be restrained from them, which they have imagined to do.

7 Go to, let us go down, and there [4]confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech.

8 So the Lord scattered them abroad from thence [c]upon the face of all the earth: and they left off to build the city.

9 Therefore is the name of it called [5]Bā'-bel; because the Lord did there confound the language of all the earth: and from thence did the Lord scatter them abroad upon the face of all the earth.

10 ¶ These are the generations of Shĕm: Shĕm was an hundred years old, and begat Är-phax'ăd two years after the flood:

11 And Shĕm lived after he begat Är-phax'ăd five hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

12 And Är-phax'ăd lived five and thirty years, and begat Sā'lah:

13 And Är-phax'ăd lived after he begat Sā'lah four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

14 And Sā'lah lived thirty years, and begat Ē'bĕr:

15 And Sā'lah lived after he begat Ē'bĕr four hundred and three years, and begat sons and daughters.

16 And Ē'bĕr lived four and thirty years, and begat Pē'leg:

17 And Ē'bĕr lived after he begat Pē'leg four hundred and thirty years, and begat sons and daughters.

18 And Pē'leg lived thirty years, and begat Rē'u:

19 And Pē'leg lived after he begat Rē'u two hundred and nine years, and begat sons and daughters.

20 And Rē'u lived two and thirty years, and begat Sē'rug:

21 And Rē'u lived after he begat Sē'rug two hundred and seven years, and begat sons and daughters.

22 And Sē'rug lived thirty years, and begat Nā'hor:

23 And Sē'rug lived after he begat Nā'hor two hundred years, and begat sons and daughters.

24 And Nā'hor lived nine and twenty years, and begat Tē'rah:

25 And Nā'hor lived after he begat [6]Tē'rah

---

6. The second of the sons of Ham, the builder of the city Nineveh and founder of Assyria.

7. Meaning the dwelling of Ninus, a famous city which was the capital of the great Assyrian empire, situated on the eastern bank of the river Tigris. After the statement in Gen. the sacred record is for a long time entirely silent respecting Nineveh, it is not mentioned again for some 1500 years. Nineveh is described in the Book of Jonah as the great city of three days' journey, having immense gardens and even fields within its limits. Jonah entered the city a day's journey. (Jonah 3:4)—"And Jonah began to enter into the city, a day's journey, and he cried and said, Yet forty days and Nineveh shall be overthrown." Before foretelling the city's overthrow, Jonah penetrated into its very heart as the most suitable place for delivering his message. The immense size of Nineveh may also be gathered from the last verse of the book of Jonah—"And should not I spare Nineveh, that great city wherein are more than six score thousand persons (i. e., children) that cannot discern between their right and their left hand, and also much cattle." The population must have been immense for those days, for the city to have contained 120,000 children, who were so small they did not know their right hand from their left. The ruins of the city remain to the present, comprising a rampart four miles in circuit with a moss-covered wall about 20 ft. in height, which at first sight presents a range of hills. Recent researches in these ruins have revealed vast libraries containing records of a civilization extending far back into the dawn of history; because of its great iniquity, Nineveh was destroyed.

8. A city in the vale of Siddim (Gen. 14:3), destroyed by fire from heaven on account of the gross wickedness of the inhabitants, the memory of which event has been perpetuated in the name of infamy to all generations.

9. Gomorrah, one of the cities of the plain in which was situated Sodom. This plain held five cities, all of which were destroyed by fire from heaven, except Zoar, which was preserved in order that those who were commanded to escape from the other cities, might flee thither for protection, Zoar being the smallest one of the number.

Ch. 11. B. C. 2247-2217.

1. Up to this time one language was spoken by the whole human family and savagism was not mentioned by sacred or profane history.

2. The reddish pitch obtained near the Dead Sea by the inhabitants of the plains of Shinar, for building purposes and for use in covering their boats. This substance is very much like our modern asphaltum.

3. Men had been journeying from the east until they came to the plain of Shinar, where they sojourned and endeavored to build a high tower which would reach to heaven. Their purpose in building the tower was two-fold (Gen. 11:4)—1st, "Whose top may reach unto heaven"; 2nd, "Let us make us a name, lest we be scattered upon the face of the whole earth." The name of this tower was Babel. It was so named because of the punishment which the Lord put upon the builders. They were all speaking one language, but in order to confuse them and thwart their purpose, the Lord caused each man to speak a different tongue from his neighbor, therefore the name Babel. (Gen. 11:9.) "Therefore is the name of it called Babel, because the Lord

---

upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual, restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.)

m. Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.)

Chapter 10.

a. Abram dwelt in the land of Canaan, and Lot dwelt in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sodom (12). And the Lord said unto Abram, after that Lot was separated from him, Lift up thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward (14). For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever (15). Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee (17). (Gen. 13:12, 14, 15, 17.) In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates (18). The Kenites, and the Kenizzites, and the Kadmonites (19). And the Hittites, and the Perizzites, and the Rephaims (20). And the Amorites, and the Canaanites, and the Girgashites, and the Jebusites (21). (Gen. 15:18-21.) Command the children of Israel, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Canaan (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Canaan, with the coasts thereof) (2). And the border shall go down to Jordan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea; this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about (12). (Num. 34:2, 12.)

Chapter 11.

a. He hath showed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. (Lu. 1:51.)

b. I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. (Gen. 18:21.) The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men. (Ps. 33:13.) God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God. (Ps. 53:2.)

c. For lo, thine enemies, O Lord, for lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall be scattered. (Ps. 92:9.) Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the back of fools. (Prov. 19:29.)

an hundred and nineteen years, and begat sons and daughters.

26 And Tē'rah lived seventy years, and begat [7]Ā'brăm, Nā'hor, and Hā'ran.

27 ¶ Now these are the generations of Tē'rah: Tē'rah begat Ā'brăm, Nā'hor, and Hā'ran; and Hā'ran begat Lŏt.

28 And Hā'ran died before his father Tē'rah in the land of his nativity, in Ur of the Chăl'dees.

29 And Ā'brăm and Nā'hor took them wives: the name of Ā'brăm's wife was [8]Sā'rāi; and the name of Nā'hor's wife, Mĭl'cah, the daughter of Hā'ran, the father of Mĭl'cah, and the father of Ĭs'cah.

30 But Sā'rāi was barren; she had no child.

31 And Tē'rah took Ā'brăm his son, and Lŏt the son of Hā'ran his son's son, and Sā'rāi his daughter in law, his son Ā'brăm's wife; and they [d]went forth with them from [9]Ur of the Chăl'dees, to go into the land of Cā'năan; and they came unto Hā'ran, and dwelt there.

32 And the days of Tē'rah were two hundred and five years; and Tē'rah died in Hā'ran.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *God calleth Abram, and blesseth him with a promise of Christ.* 4 *He departeth with Lot from Haran.* 6 *He journeyeth through Canaan,* 7 *which is promised him in a vision.* 10 *He is driven by a famine into Egypt.* 11 *Fear maketh him feign his wife to be his sister.* 14 *Pharaoh is compelled to restore her.*

1 Now the Lord had [1]said unto Ā'brăm, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will shew thee:

2 And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will [2]bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing:

3 And I will [3]bless [a]them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: *and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed.*

4 So Ā'brăm departed, as the Lord had spoken unto him; and Lŏt went with him: and Ā'brăm was seventy and five years old when he departed out of Hā'ran.

5 And Ā'brăm took Sā'rāi his wife, and [4]Lŏt his brother's son, and all their substance that they had gathered, and the [5]souls that they had gotten in Hā'ran; and they went forth to go [b]into the land of Cā'năan; and into the land of Cā'năan they came.

6 ¶ And Ā'brăm passed through the land unto the place of Sī'chem, unto the plain of Mō'reh. And the Cā'năan-īte was then in the land.

7 And the Lord [6]appeared [c]unto Ā'brăm, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an [7]altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him.

8 And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of [8]Bĕth'-el, and pitched his tent, having Bĕth'-el on the west, and [9]Hā'ī on the east: and there he builded an [10]altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord.

9 And Ā'brăm journeyed, going on still toward the south.

10 ¶ And there was a [11]famine in the land: and Ā'brăm went down into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land.

---

1. Abram, Heb. meaning high father or father of elevation. This was his original name, but was afterward extended to Abraham by Jehovah at the time of the making of the covenants, meaning father of a multitude, sig. of the promise made to him at this time of a numerous posterity. (Gen. 17:1-6.) A. was a native of Chaldea and descended through Heber in the ninth generation from Shem, the son of Noah. His father was Terah.

8. The wife of Abraham, 10 years his junior, was married to him in Ur. She was also his half-sister, being the daughter of his father, but not his mother's. Her name was originally spelled Sarai, meaning princely or contentious. She is represented as a woman of great beauty and on entering Egypt, Abraham, fearing that her beauty would attract the Egyptians and lead to his murder, represented that she was his sister. (Gen. 12: 11-14.)

9. Abraham was 60 years old when the family left their native city of Ur and went and abode in Haran 15 years. (Gen. 11:31, 32 and Gen. 12: 4.) While here at H. Jehovah appeared to A., and said to him, "Depart from thy land and from thy kindred and come hither to a land that I will show thee." Whereupon A. went at once and dwelt in Canaan. (Gen. 12:5.)

Ch. 12. B. C. 1921.

1. Abraham was now 75 years of age and received a second and more definite call to pursue his journey. This call, recorded in v. 1, bears a marked difference to the first call. In the first, the land is indefinite; in the second, definite, intimating a permanent abode. A. was also commanded to leave his father's house, i. e., separate from his family, which would indicate that the divine call was personal to himself.

2. To bestow bountifully upon, temporally and spiritually, many good things.

3. The promise to Abraham was: 1st, temporal, the blessing of posterity, that he should be the founder of a great nation; 2nd, spiritual, that he should be the chosen ancestor of the Redeemer. The implied condition on his part was that he should publicly profess the worship of the true God in this more tolerant land.

4. Lot was the son of Haran and nephew of Abraham, who by the early death of his father had already come into the possession of his property, when A. went into the land of Canaan. Later, their possessions becoming so great, they were obliged to separate their flocks, A. generously conceding to Lot the choice of the pasture land. Lot selected the fertile and well-watered pastures near Sodom. It proved, however, to be a very unwise selection, as the wickedness of the Sodomites was starving his own soul. (II Pet. 7:8)—"And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked, for that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day, with their unlawful deeds." About eight years after separating from A. Lot was taken prisoner by Chedorlaomer, but was subsequently brought back by A. At length the sin of the cities of the plains became so great that the avenging angel came to Lot and apprised him of the doom which hung over the city and urged him to leave with his family, while allowed to extend the benefit to the families of his daughters, who had married in S. They refused to go and subsequently Lot left S. accompanied only by his wife and two daughters. Lot and these daughters then hastened to Zoar, the smallest of the five cities of the plains, which had been spared on purpose to afford Lot a refuge, but Lot being fearful to remain so near to a people so corrupt, he retired to a cavern in the neighboring mountain and there made his abode for awhile. After some stay in this place his daughters became apprehensive lest the family of their father should become lost for want of descendants and therefore made their father drunk on wine and went in unto him and seduced him to an act which they well knew would be extremely abhorrent to him if sober; they thus became the mothers and he the father of two sons, named Moab and Ammon, from whom sprang the Moabites and Ammonites. This circumstance is the last which the scriptures record of the history of Lot. The time and place of his death are unknown.

5. Those who had joined their faith.

6. Have experience with, conscious of spirits' communication.

7. The first altar built by Abraham.

8. An ancient town 12 Roman miles north of Jerusalem, the name Bethel signifying House of God. Jacob rested here one night on his way to Padan Aram and commemorated the vision with which he was favored by pouring oil on the stone which served him for his pillow and gave to the place the name of Bethel, meaning place of God, superseding the ancient name of Luz, by which the place had been known so long. B. had been a holy place or sanctuary for many years. It was supposed to be a haunt of angels, a place where a ladder was always suspended between earth and heaven, and when J. stayed there over night he saw the ladder. It was not so much that Jehovah found J. and gave him the vision of the angels descending and ascending the ladder as that J. was unconsciously guided to the place where he found Jehovah.

Bethel now became a favorite station with J. Here he built an altar, buried Deborah, received the name of Israel for the second time, and promises of a blessing. At that time it was only a designated location, but later became the royal city of the Canaanites. At this place already consecrated in the time of the patriarchs, the ark of the covenant was for a long while deposited. It was also one of the places at which Samuel held in rotation his court of justice.

9. A city of the Canaanites east of Bethel. Abraham pitched his tent between it and B.

10. The second altar built by Abraham.

11. Famine.

12. There are some nine different meanings given to the word plague in the Bible, but in this verse the word used is neh-gah, meaning strokes, i. e., judgments or calamities which God inflicts upon man for special misdemeanors.

---

d. Thou art the Lord the God who didst choose Abram, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chaldees, and gavest him the name of Abraham. (Neh. 9:7.) By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. (Heb. 11:8.)

Chapter 12.

a. And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great; and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and manservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses. (Gen. 24:35.) Yea, the Lord shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase. (Ps. 85:12.) Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. (Ps. 68:19.) The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want (1). Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies; thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over. (Ps. 23:1, 5.) Yet he filled their houses with good things. (Job 22:18.) And there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Lord thy God hath blessed thee. (Dt. 12:7.) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation, ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Peter 1:5.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

b. By faith Abraham, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went. (Heb. 11:8.)

c. And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him. (Gen. 35:9.) And the Lord appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice. (II Chr. 7:12.)

11 And it came to pass, when he was come near to enter into Ē'gўpt, that he said unto Să'rāi his wife, Behold now, I know that thou art a fair woman to look upon:

12 Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Ē-gўp'tians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they [d]will kill me, but they will save thee alive.

13 Say, I pray thee, thou art my sister: that it may be well with me for thy sake; and my soul shall live because of thee.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, that, when Ā'brăm was come into Ē'gўpt, the Ē-gўp'tians beheld the woman that she was very fair.

15 The princes also of Phā'raōh saw her, and commended her before Phā'raōh: and the woman was taken into Phā'raōh's house.

16 And he entreated Ā'brăm well for her sake: and he had sheep, and oxen, and he asses, and menservants, and maidservants, and she asses, and camels.

17 And the Lord [12]plagued [e]Phā'raōh and his house with great plagues because of Să'rāi Ā'brăm's wife.

18 And Phā'raōh called Ā'brăm, and said, What is this that thou hast done unto me? why didst thou not tell me that she was thy wife?

19 Why saidst thou, She is my sister? so I might have taken her to me to wife: now therefore behold thy wife, take her, and go thy way.

20 And Phā'raōh commanded his men concerning him: and they sent him away, and his wife, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Abram and Lot return out of Egypt.* 7 *By disagreement they part asunder.* 10 *Lot goeth to wicked Sodom.* 14 *God reneweth the promise to Abram.* 18 *He removeth to Hebron, and there buildeth an altar.*

1 And Ā'brăm went up out of Ē'gўpt, he, and his wife, and all that he had, and [1]Lŏt with him, into the south.

2 And Ā'brăm was very rich in cattle, in silver, and in gold.

3 And he went on his journeys from the south even to [2]Bĕth'-el, unto the place where his tent had been at the beginning, between Bĕth'-el and [3]Hā'ī;

4 Unto the place of the altar, which he had made there at the first: and there [4]Ā'brăm called on the name of the Lord.

5 ¶ And [1]Lŏt also, which went with [4]Ā'brăm, had flocks, and herds, and tents.

6 And the land was [c]not able to bear them, that they might dwell together: for their substance was great, so that they could not dwell together.

7 And there was a strife between the herdmen of Ā'brăm's cattle and the herdmen of Lŏt's cattle: and the Cā'năan-īte and the Pĕr'-ĭz-zīte dwelled then in the land.

8 And Ā'brăm said unto Lŏt, [b]Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren.

9 Is not the whole land before thee? separate thyself, I pray thee, from me; [c]if thou wilt take the left hand, then I will go to the right; or if thou depart to the right hand, then I will go to the left.

10 And [1]Lŏt lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jor'dan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Ē'gўpt, as thou comest unto Zō'ar.

11 Then Lŏt chose him all the plain of [5]Jor'dan; and Lŏt journeyed east: and they separated themselves the one from the other.

12 [4]Ā'brăm dwelled in the land of Cā'năan, and Lŏt dwelled in the cities of the plain, and pitched his tent toward Sŏd'om.

13 But the men of [6]Sŏd'om were wicked and [d]sinners before the Lord exceedingly.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto [4]Ā'brăm, after that [1]Lŏt was separated from him, Lift up now thine eyes, and look from the place where thou art northward, and southward, and eastward, and westward:

15 For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever.

16 And I will make thy seed as the [e]dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered.

17 Arise, walk through the land in the length of it and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee.

18 Then [4]Ā'brăm removed his tent, and came and dwelt in the plain of Măm're, which is in Hē'bron, and built there an [7]altar unto the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The battle of four kings against five.* 12 *Lot is taken prisoner.* 14 *Abram rescueth him.* 18 *Melchizedek blesseth Abram.* 20 *Abram giveth him tithe.* 22 *The rest of the spoil, his partners having had their portions, he restoreth to the king of Sodom.*

1 And it came to pass in the days of [1]Ām'-ra-phel king of Shī'nār, Ā'rī-ōch king of Ĕl'-la-sär, Chĕd-ŏr-lā'o-mēr king of Ē'lām, and [2]Tī'dal king of nations;

2 That these made war with [3]Bē'rà king of [4]Sŏd'om, and with Bĭr'shà king of Go-mŏr'rah, Shī'năb king of Ād'mah, and Shĕm'e-ber king of Zē-bō'ĭm, and the king of Bē'là, which is Zō'ar.

3 All these were joined together in the vale of Sĭd'dim, which is the salt sea.

4 Twelve years they served Chĕd-ŏr-lā'o-mēr, and in the thirteenth year they rebelled.

5 And in the fourteenth year came Chĕd-ŏr-lā'o-mēr, and the kings that were with him, and smote the Rĕph'a-ĭms in Ăsh'tĕ-rŏth Kär-nā'im, and the Zū'zims, in Hăm, and the Ē'mĭms, in Shā'veh Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im,

6 And the Hō'rītes in their mount Sē'ĭr, unto Ēl-pā'ran, which is by the wilderness.

7 And they returned, and came to Ēn-mish'-pat, which is Kā'desh, and smote all the country of the [6]Ām'a-lēk-ītes, and also the [7]Ām'-or-ītes, that dwelt in Hăz'e-zon-tā'mar.

8 And there went out the king of [4]Sŏd'om, and the king of [5]Go-mŏr'rah, and the king of

---

the Amalekites. V. 7 suggests the thought that the country of the A.'s and not the people was destroyed.

7. The Amorites were the most powerful and distinguished of the Canaanitish nation. They were one of the nations whose country was to be given to Abraham. (Gen. 15:16-21.) When the Israelites were about to enter the promised land the Amorites occupied a tract on both sides of the Jordan. They made an attack on the tribes of Israel but they were totally defeated. Joshua also subsequently defeated them with great slaughter.

---

d. And Abraham said. Because I thought, surely the fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake. (Gen. 20:11.)

e. He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he reproved kings for their sakes. (I Chr. 16:21.) And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.)

Chapter 13.

a. For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle. (Gen. 33:7.)

b. Now, therefore, there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? Why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? (I Cor. 6:7.)

c. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. (Rom. 12:18.) The fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace. (Ja. 3:18.)

d. The earth was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. (Gen. 6:11.) And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the Lord. (II Chr. 12:14.) Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways. (Ps. 95:10.)

e. And I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and

---

Ch. 13. B. C. 1918-1917.
1. See 4, ch. 12.
2. See 8, ch. 12.
3. See 3, ch. 12.
4. See 7, ch. 11.
5. A Heb. word sig. descender, probably from the rapid descent of the stream. This is the great river of Palestine as the Nile is of Egypt. The Jordan rises among the mountains of Ante-Lebanon and has four sources; (1) the Hasbany, which issues from a large fountain at an altitude of 1700 ft.; (2) Banaias, the base of Mt. Hermon, 740 ft. above sea level; (3) the Leddan, rising in a large fountain on the west side of the city of Dan, in the midst of a thicket of oleander bushes, a large pool 50 or 60 yards wide, with the water bubbling out of the ground in a full-grown stream, called by Josephus, River Jordan; (4) the Esh-Shar, a minor tributary only about three yards wide. The river J. flows about 12 miles through the valley, then enters a dark defile of some seven miles, thence 10 miles through a marsh, comes out into the beautiful lake Huleh, takes a south course 12 miles further, enters the Sea of Galilee, issues from the southwest corner of the lake, flows on some 60 miles, and empties into the Dead Sea. The river J. is mentioned about 180 times in the Old Testament and 15 times in the New.
6. See 8, ch. 10.
7. The third altar built by Abraham. It is to be observed that each appearance of the Lord to A. is celebrated by A.'s building an altar unto the Lord.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1913.
1. Successor of Nimrod. One of the four kings who invaded Palestine in the time of Abraham. No other record of the king is known save what is combined in this ch.
2. The great chief or the chief of many confederated tribes.
3. A king of Sodom in the time of Abraham and one of the five kings who rebelled against A.
4. A city in the vale of Siddim. The territory afterward submerged by the waters of the Dead Sea. Lot settled here after his separation from Abraham. On account of the gross wickedness of the inhabitants Sodom was destroyed by fire from heaven. It was here that Abraham interceded with the angel of the Lord to spare the city if only 50 righteous could be found and finally if only 10 righteous could be found, each time the angel promising that the city would be spared if that number of righteous people were within her borders, but not even 10 were found, which would indicate that the city was wicked almost beyond human comprehension. From Abraham the angel of the Lord went to Lot and warned him of the destruction to follow and told him to take his family and flee for safety, which he did. His wife disobeying the command, by lingering behind and looking back, was converted into a pillar of salt.
5. One of the cities of the plains, destroyed along with Sodom by fire from heaven, because of the extreme wickedness of the place and its absolute stubbornness and refusal to cease from its sinful ways.
6. The name of a nation inhabiting the country to the south of Palestine east of the Dead Sea. The Amalekites were the first assailants of the Israelites after their passage through the Red Sea. By divine command as a punishment for their hostility toward the Israelites, Saul invaded their country and destroyed their people amidst great destruction. About 20 years afterward they were attacked by David. It is said (I Samuel 27:8) that he smote the land and left neither man nor woman alive. Outside of the Old Testament we have but a very meager account of

Ad'mah, and the king of Zĕ-bō'ĭm, and the king of Bē'lā (the same is Zō'ar;) and they joined battle with them in the vale of Sĭd'dim;

9 With Chĕd-ŏr-lā'o-mēr the king of Ē'lăm, and with Tī'dal king of nations, and Am'ra-phel king of Shī'när, and Ā'rĭ-ŏch king of El'la-sär; four kings with five.

10 And the vale of Sĭd'dim was full of [8]slimepits; and the kings of Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rah fled, and fell there; and they that remained fled to the mountain.

11 And they took all the goods of Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rah, and all their victuals, and went their way.

12 And they took Lŏt, [9]Ā'brăm's brother's son, who dwelt in Sŏd'om, and his goods, and departed.

13 ¶ And there came one that had escaped, and told Ā'brăm, the Hē'brew; for he dwelt in the plain of Măm're the Am'or-īte, brother of Ĕsh'cŏl, and brother of Ā'nēr: and these were confederate with Ā'brăm.

14 And when [9]Ā'brăm heard that his [10]brother [a]was taken captive, he armed his trained servants, born in his own house, three hundred and eighteen, and pursued them unto [11]Dăn.

15 And he divided himself against them, he and his servants, by night, and smote them, and pursued them unto Hō'bah, which is on the left hand of [12]Dā-măs'cus.

16 And he brought back all the goods, and also brought again his brother Lŏt, and his goods, and the women also, and the people.

17 ¶ And the king of Sŏd'om went out to meet him after his return from the slaughter of Chĕd-ŏr-lā'o-mēr, and of the kings that were with him, at the valley of Shā'veh, which is the king's [13]dale.

18 And [11]Mĕl-chĭz'e-dĕk king of Sā'lem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the [15]priest of [b]the most high God.

19 And he [16]blessed him, and said, Blessed be [17]Ā'brăm of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth.

20 And blessed be the most high God, which hath delivered thine enemies into thy hand. And he gave him [18]tithes [c]of all.

21 And the king of Sŏd'om said unto [17]Ā'brăm, Give me the persons, and take the goods to thyself.

22 And Ā'brăm said to the king of [4]Sŏd'om, I have lift up mine hand unto the Lord, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth,

23 That I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Ā'brăm rich:

24 Save only that which the young men have eaten, and the portion of the men which went with me, [19]Ā'nēr, [20]Ĕsh'cŏl, and [21]Măm're; let them take their portion.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *God encourageth Abram.* 2 *Abram complaineth for want of an heir.* 4 *God promiseth him a son, and a multiplying of his seed.* 6 *Abram is justified by faith.* 7 *Canaan is promised again, and confirmed by a sign,* 12 *and a vision.*

1 After these things the word of the Lord came unto [1]Ā'brăm in a [a]vision, saying, [b]Fear not, Ā'brăm: I am thy [2]shield, and thy exceeding [c]great reward.

2 And Ā'brăm said, Lord God, what wilt thou give me, seeing I go childless, and the steward of my house is this [3]E-li-ē'zēr of [4]Dā-măs'cus?

3 And Ā'brăm said, Behold, to me thou hast given no seed: and, lo, one born in my house is mine heir.

4 And, behold, the word of the Lord came unto him, saying, This shall not be thine heir; but he that shall come forth out of thine own bowels shall be thine heir.

5 And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy [5]seed be.

6 And he [d]believed in the Lord; and he [c]counted [e]it to him for righteousness.

7 And he said unto him, I am the Lord that

---

8. Pits of asphaltum. Such bituminous pits abounded there as to give the Dead Sea the name, "asphaltic lake."

9. See 7, ch. 11.

10. Simply meaning a kinsman.

11. A city near the source of the Jordan. It is doubtless the same as the Danjaan of II Sam. 24:6; also the Dan mentioned in Dt. 34:1. The ancient name of the place was Laish or Leshem.

12. The metropolis and capital of Syria, situated in the midst of a plain of the same name, by some held to be the most ancient city in the world, is called by the orientals, "a pearl surrounded by emeralds," because of the extreme beauty of the surrounding valley as well as the city. The groves of D. consist principally of olive trees, which present a remarkable appearance of freshness and beauty. Of the origin of D. little is known. Some ascribe the founding to Abraham, while others claim it was an earlier period. It was at one time captured by Alexander the Great. About 633 A. D. it was captured by Abubeker, successor of Mohammed, who made it the capital of the whole Mussulman world substituting Islamism for Christianity. D. remained in the hands of Caliphas till captured by the Turks. D. is famous in the first age of Christianity for the conversion and first preaching of the Apostle Paul. (Acts 9:3-20; Gal. 1:17.) The present aspect of D. is far different from its original beauty, though many rich Armenian merchants still live there, whose dwellings are built of cedar with marble floors. The houses of the poor are built with mud with a small grating for windows, presenting many striking resemblances to stables. They invariably have a very foul pool of water immediately before the door. The bazaars of D. are noted the world over for their striking appearance and magnificent goods.

13. Meaning depression. The name of a valley near Jerusalem where Absalom built a family monument. (Gen. 14:17; II Sam. 18:18.) It is also called the vale of Shaveh.

14. The mysterious stranger without father, without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of days nor end of life (Heb. 7:3), i. e., without a recorded genealogy, a matter of prime importance with the Hebrews. M. was a high priest of the most high God, which title even placed him above Abraham, the father of the faithful. It was this sacred character that the Psalmist a thousand years later used as a type of the Messiah. (Ps. 110:4.) His title indicated King of Righteousness, also King of Peace, to whom Abraham paid his tithes which was a tenth of the spoils. It is recorded that even the priesthood themselves paid tithes to M. He is represented as one of the most sincere followers of the true God, one of the most righteous men of all history. So pure was his life that some maintained that he was the son of God himself appearing in human form. But, according to Ps. 110:4 and Heb. 6:20, 7:3, such a comparison is an empty platitude making Christ like himself. Others claim that he is no other than Shem, the most pious of Noah's sons, but this view is also discarded by most authorities. A majority of scholars concur in the opinion that M. is an example of righteousness such as God has always had in each generation.

15. The primitive meaning of priest was one who presided over things religious, also one who could foretell and who could invoke the blessings of God upon men. A man who officiates or transacts with God on behalf of others statedly or for the occasion.

16. A bestowing of the gifts of God, both temporal and spiritual.

17. See 7, ch. 11.

18. Sig. 10th, which means to be rich—ten is the rich number, as it includes all the units under it. It is the Scripture number sig. abundance, as (Gen. 31:41)—"Thou hast changed my wages ten times." (I Sam. 1:8)—"Am I not better to thee than ten sons?" (Job 19:3)—"These ten times have ye reproached me." (Luke 19:16)—"Thy pound has gained ten pounds." The giving of a tenth dates back to the patriarchal period. (Lev. 27:30.) The incorporation of tithes in the Mosaic law is simply a reconstitution of the patriarchal religion.

19. One of the three Canaanites who joined their forces with Abraham in pursuit of Amraphel and his allies who had pillaged Sodom and carried off Lot.

20. One of the Amoritish chiefs who joined with Abraham in pursuit of the forces who had carried off Lot.

21. The name of an Amoritish chief who with his brothers Aner and Eshcol, were in alliance with Abraham.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1913.

NOTE.—Here for the first time occurs that profound expression, the word Jehovah, sig. of the self-revealing of God, through Him who "was in the beginning with God," coming to Abraham in a vision. A. arouses from his vision and gives utterance to the words in vs. 2, 3. In v. 1 is the first record which we have where the "word of the Lord" is said to come unto man.

1. See 7, ch. 11.

2. Thy protection the shield which will ward off the attacks of thine enemies.

3. The same name as Lazarus of the New Testament whom, before the birth of Ishmael and Isaac, Abraham regarded as his heir. He was a steward of Abraham.

4. See 12, ch. 14.

5. Posterity, also those who imitate in character.

---

will give unto thy seed all these countries: and in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 26:4.) Who can count the dust of Jacob, and the number of the 4th part of Israel? (Num. 23:10.) The Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. (Dt. 1:10.) As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me. (Jer. 33:22.)

Chapter 14.

a. And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdman and thy herdman; for we be brethren. (Gen. 13:8.)

b. The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedek. (Ps. 110:4.) And it is far more evident: for that after the similitude of Melchisedek there ariseth another priest, who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life. (Heb 7:15, 16.)

c. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the Lord. And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof. And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30-32.)

Chapter 15.

a. And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. (Gen. 46:2.)

b. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Isa. 41:10.) Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries. (Ex. 23:22.)

c. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous; verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.) But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. (Heb. 11:6.)

d. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? For we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. (Rom. 4:3, 9.)

e. And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore. (Ps. 106:31.) Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness (6). Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham (7). And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the Gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed (8). So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. (Gal. 3:6-9.)

brought thee out of Ur of the Chăl'dees, to give thee this land to inherit it.

8 And he said, Lord God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it?

9 And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old, and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtle-dove, and a young pigeon.

10 And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another: but the birds divided he not.

11 And when the fowls came down upon the carcasses, A'brăm drove them away.

12 And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon A'brăm; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him.

13 And he said unto A'brăm, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not their's, and shall serve them; and they shall [f]afflict them [g]four hundred years;

14 And also [h]that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance.

15 And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age.

16 But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Am'-or-ītes is not yet full.

17 And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces.

18 In the same day the Lord made a [7]covenant with A'brăm, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of E'gўpt unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs:

19 The [8]Kĕn'ītes, and the [9]Kĕn-iz-zītes, and the [10]Kăd'mŏn-ītes,

20 And the [11]Hīt'tītes, and the Pĕr'īz-zītes, and the [12]Rĕph'a-ĭms,

21 And the [13]Ăm'or-ītes, and the [14]Cā'năan-ītes, and the [15]Gīr'gā-shītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Sarai, being barren, giveth Hagar to Abram.* 4 *Hagar, being afflicted for despising her mistress, runneth away.* 7 *An angel sendeth her back to submit herself,* 11 *and telleth her of her child.* 15 *Ishmael is born.*

1 Now [1]Sā'rāi [2]A'brăm's wife bare him no children: and she had an handmaid, an E'gўp'tian, whose name was [3]Hā'gar.

2 And Sā'rāi said unto A'brăm, Behold now, the Lord hath restrained me from bearing: I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And A'brăm hearkened to the voice of Sā'rāi.

3 And Sā'rāi A'brăm's wife took Hā'gar [4]her maid the E-gўp'tian, after A'brăm had dwelt ten years in the land of Cā'năan, and gave her to her husband A'brăm to be his wife.

4 ¶ And he went in unto [3]Hā'gar, and she conceived: and when she saw that she had conceived, her mistress was [5]despised [a]in her eyes.

5 And Sā'rāi said unto A'brăm, My wrong be upon thee: I have given my maid into thy bosom; and when she saw that she had conceived, I was despised in her eyes: the Lord judge between me and thee.

6 But [2]A'brăm said unto Sā'rāi, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when [1]Sā'rāi dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face.

7 ¶ And the angel of the [6]Lord found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shûr.

8 And he said, [3]Hā'gar, Sā'rāi's maid, whence camest thou? and whither wilt thou go? And she said, I flee from the face of my mistress Sā'rāi.

9 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Return to thy mistress, and [7]submit [b]thyself under her hands.

10 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, I will multiply thy seed exceedingly, that it shall not be numbered for multitude.

11 And the angel of the Lord said unto her, Behold, thou art with child, and shalt bear a son, and shalt call his name [8]Ish'ma-el; because the Lord hath heard thy affliction.

12 And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand [9]against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren.

13 And she called the name of the Lord that spake unto her, [c]Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me?

14 Wherefore the well was called Bē'er-la-hāi'roi; behold, it is between Kā'desh and Bē'red.

15 ¶ And Hā'gar bare A'brăm a son: and [2]A'brăm called his son's name, which Hā'gar bare, [8]Ish'ma-el.

16 And A'brăm was [10]fourscore and six years old, when Hā'gar bare Ish'ma-el to A'brăm.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *God reneweth the covenant.* 5 *Abram his name is changed in token of a greater blessing.* 10 *Circumcision is instituted.* 15 *Sarai her name is changed, and she blessed.* 17 *Isaac is promised.* 23 *Abraham and Ishmael are circumcised.*

1 And when [1]A'brăm was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to A'brăm, and

---

6. Placed to his credit.
7. An agreement, sealing the promise Jehovah made to Abraham and repeating for the fourth time "unto thy seed have I given this land."
8. A tribe of people living among the Amalekites who, when Saul was sent to destroy the Amalekites, were ordered to leave—a mercy shown them because of their kindness to Israel.
9. A Canaanitish tribe over which it was promised the seed of Abraham should have dominion. They are supposed to have sprung from Edom.
10. One of the nations of Canaan which dwelt in the northeast part of Palestine under Hermon at the time Abraham lived in the land.
11. A nation of warriors in constant conflict with the kings around them. A people upon whose history recent research in Egypt and Assyria has thrown much light. They were descendants of Heth.
12. An ancient people of unusual stature who in the time of Abraham dwelt in the country beyond the Jordan, supposed to be the most ancient or aboriginal inhabitants of Palestine, prior to the Canaanites, by whom they were driven beyond the river.
13. See 7, ch. 14.
14. The descendants of Cain, the son of Ham, grandson of Noah. The inhabitants of Canaan, called the promised land.
15. Supposed to be a part of the large family of Hibites, as they are omitted in nine cases in which the nations of Canaan are mentioned, while in the tenth they are mentioned and the Hibites omitted.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1911.

1. See 8, ch. 11.
2. See 7, ch. 11.
3. A native of Egypt, presumably one of the female slaves given to Abraham by Pharaoh during A.'s visit to Egypt. She became handmaid to Sarah, Abraham's wife. She was given to A. by S. in concubinage, although she still remained a servant. Such an unexpected elevation was too much for the weak mind of Hagar, whereupon she immediately began to indulge in triumph over her less favored mistress and gradually grew into disrespect and insolence toward her. Such actions deeply wounded the feelings of S., who immediately complained to her husband. He in his meek, submissive way, allowed her to take what means she thought best to secure the desired redress, which was so severe that H. fled from her mistress, but the angel of the Lord soon appeared unto her and told her to return to her mistress. Obedient to the angel's commands she returned to the tent of A., where in due time her son Ishmael was born. Fourteen years after, Isaac, Abraham's heir, was born. Again unpleasant relations broke out between Sarah and her maid Hagar, whereupon H. and her son I. were expelled from the tent of Abraham. Soon after leaving A. the two exiles lost their way. Overcome by fatigue and thirst, Ishmael's strength was soon exhausted. A burning fever took possession of him; his mother, despairing of his life, lingered near by, bemoaning her fate. A second time the angel of the Lord appeared unto her and directed her to a fountain of water, and the lives of both were saved.
4. The polygamous conduct here recorded is not to be defended. Like other immoralities in A.'s life, it is to be condemned as contrary to God's orders. The history of polygamy everywhere shows how the unholy practice breeds mischief, bitterness and sorrow. In this short ch. all these evils are seen to flow from a single instance of bigamy in one of its mildest forms. Polygamy has ever been practiced among the descendants of Ishmael, which has always been to them a physical and moral curse.
5. Brought into contempt; belittled.
6. Here for the first time is presented that much debated expression "angel of Jehovah," although not perhaps the first appearance of this angel. (Gen. 12:7.) There are two different views held regarding this angel, one that he was a specially created angel sent forth to speak and act in the name of Jehovah; the other that he was a manifestation of God in human form or Jehovah himself speaking in his own divine name, while there are still others who claim he was a special commissioned angel at each different appearance, not necessarily the same angel every time.
7. Humble thyself, obey, cease from contention.
8. Eldest son of Abraham, born to him by Hagar, fourteen years before the birth of Isaac. When Ishmael was 14 years of age, he and his mother were driven into the desert by Sarah, A.'s legal wife. His life having been spared, he made the desert his home and soon acquired great authority and influence over the native tribes. True friendship seems to have always existed between Ishmael and his half-brother, Isaac. He was the father of 12 sons, who gave their name to as many tribes. (Gen. 17:20; 25: 12-16.) He also has two daughters, one of whom became the wife of Esau. Ishmael appears to have been a wild and wayward boy. In Gen. 16:11, 12 it was prophesied that he should be "a wild man"; "his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him." In boyhood and youth, he had been the darling and pet of A., high-spirited and enthusiastic; he could easily see himself the heir apparent of A.'s estate, but upon being expelled, he could not realize his boyish dreams. He could, however, be the leader of a tribe of his own and would outrival the man who had so often harried the folds of A. His emblem would be the wild ass of the desert with its home in the pathless wilderness, whom no man could tame. He would live in wild freedom, afar from the hated communities of those who banished him from their midst. He died at the age of 137.
9. Such a wild and lawless race could never be at peace with a civilized community, and would also be engaged in constant feuds among themselves.
10. 86 years.

---

f. Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. (Ex. 1:11.)

g. Now the sojourning of the children of Israel who dwelt in Egypt was 430 years. (Ex. 12:40.)

h. Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments. (Ex. 6:6.) And the Lord showed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his household, before our eyes. (Dt. 6:22.)

Chapter 16.

a. For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear (21); For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress. (Prov. 30:21, 23.)

b. Servants be subject to your masters with all fear. (I Peter 2:18.)

c. O Lord, thou hast searched me and known me (1). Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off (2). Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and are acquainted with all my ways. (Ps. 139:1-3).

said unto him, I am the Almighty God; [a]walk before me, and [b]be thou [3]perfect.

2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly.

3 And [1]Ā'brăm fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying,

4 As for me, behold, my [4]covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be a [5]father of many nations.

5 Neither shall thy name any more be called [6]Ā'brăm, but thy name shall be Ā'brā-hăm; for a father of many nations have I made thee.

6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee.

7 And I will establish my [4]covenant between me and thee and thy [7]seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee.

8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Cā'năan, for an everlasting possession; and [c]I will be their God.

9 ¶ And God said unto [8]Ā'brā-hăm, Thou [d]shalt keep my [4]covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations.

10 This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man child among you shall be circumcised.

11 And [e]ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you.

12 And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed.

13 He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised: and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting [9]covenant.

14 And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be [f]cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant.

15 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā-hăm, As for [9]Sā'rāi thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sā'rāi, but Sā'rah shall her name be.

16 And I will bless her, and give thee a son also of her: yea, I will bless her, and she shall be a mother of nations; kings of people shall be of her.

17 Then Ā'brā-hăm fell upon his face, and [10]laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is an hundred years old? and shall Sā'rah, that is ninety years old, bear?

18 And Ā'brā-hăm said unto God, O that [11]Īsh'ma-el might live before thee!

19 *And God said, [9]Sā'rah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed: and thou shalt call his name Ī'saac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him.*

20 And as for [11]Īsh'ma-el, I have heard thee: Behold, I have blessed him, and will make him fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation.

21 But my [4]covenant will I establish with Ī'saac, which [9]Sā'rah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

22 And he left off talking with him, and God went up from [8]Ā'brā-hăm.

23 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm took [11]Īsh'ma-el his son, and all that were born in his house, and all that were bought with his money, every male among the men of Ā'brā-hăm's house; and circumcised the flesh of their foreskin in the selfsame day, as God had said unto him.

24 And [8]Ā'brā-hăm was ninety years old and nine, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

25 And [11]Īsh'ma-el his son was thirteen years old, when he was circumcised in the flesh of his foreskin.

26 In the selfsame day was Ā'brā-hăm circumcised, and Īsh'ma-el his son.

27 And all the men of his house, born in the house, and bought with money of the stranger, were circumcised with him.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Abraham entertaineth three angels.* 9 *Sarah is reproved for laughing at the strange promise.* 17 *The destruction of Sodom is revealed to Abraham.* 23 *Abraham maketh intercession for the men thereof.*

1 And the Lord appeared unto [1]him in the plains of [2]Măm're: and he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day;

Ch. 17. B. C. 1898.

1. See 7, ch. 11.

2. Often used in the scriptures for conduct in life; general demeanor; to live and believe on the Lord, depend on him; remain in the state of intimate fellowship with him and under a continued impression of his presence; to worship, obey, and please him.

3. Blameless; a serving of the Lord in the sincerity of conscience, through love without hypocrisy or deception.

4. God's promise or agreement to graciously bestow favors and blessings, both physical and spiritual, on man.

5. The progenitor or founder or patriarch of a race or nation.

6. Hereinafter known by the name of Abraham. Jehovah now changes the name of Abram, sig., Father of a multitude, to one which is to become the head of a Hebrew nation. Ab. 7, ch. 11.

7. See 5, ch. 15.

8. To distinguish it from those temporary arrangements which were confined to particular individuals or classes, like the ministerial law, the Levitical covenant, and the Jewish and second covenant. A perpetual grant of the everlasting covenant to Abraham and his seed in their generations to the end of time.

9. See 8, ch. 11.

10. The successive outbursts of mixed emotion over these promises are not the laughter of incredulity.

11. See 8, ch. 16.

12. Which means he shall laugh, a memorial of Abraham's joyful emotion when recorded. The only son of Abraham and Sarah. The first fact recorded in the life of Isaac is the command to take him to offer for a sacrifice. "Thy son, thine only son Isaac, whom thou lovest, take a burnt offering on a mountain in the land of Moriah." At 40 he was married to Rebekah, his mother's kinswoman, daughter of Bethuel, Nahor's son. To them two sons, Jacob and Esau, were born; Isaac preferring the latter, who possessed those more robust qualities of character in which the father was deficient, Rebekah giving preference to Jacob. The above predilections produced a division of feeling which caused much domestic unhappiness and hatred between the two sons. Later in life, a famine compels Isaac to seek food in some foreign land. Jehovah warning him against Egypt, he goes to Abimelech of Philistia. Here, like his father Abraham, he denies his wife, fearing Abimelech would take her from him by force and perhaps murder him. He said to his wife, "When they ask of thee, say, I am his sister," The subterfuge was later discovered and Isaac and Rebekah sent on their way. Through the artful contrivance of R., I. was deceived into conferring the blessings of his family on Jacob instead of the firstborn, Esau. At this time Isaac was almost blind and could only determine the identity of his sons by touch, and the sound of their voices. Esau was hairy; and Rebekah, having placed the skin of a kid on Jacob's hands, deceived I.'s touch. Though I. thought the voice to be that of J. yet he yielded to the deception of touch, and the blessing was pronounced. I. was gentle, dutiful, faithful and sensitive. He appears as a man of suffering rather than as a man of action, a man of constant and tender affections. His life, judged by worldly standard, might seem inactive and unfruitful, but the "unblest years, prayers and gracious acts and daily thank offering of a pastoral life" are not to be so esteemed, though they make no show in history.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1898.

1. Abraham.

2. A grove in the neighborhood of Hebron.

Chapter 17.

a. And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah 300 years, and begat sons and daughters. (Gen. 5:22.) And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life, long unto this day. (Gen. 48:15.) I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living. (Ps. 116:9.) He hath showed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. (I Thess. 2:12.)

b. There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil. (Job 1:1.) Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. (Gen. 6:9.) Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Mat. 5:48.) But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. (Js. 1:4.) But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation. (I Peter 1:15.) Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you: he shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. (Dt. 5:32.) Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God. (Dt. 18:13.) Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left. (Josh. 23:6.) Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. (I Kings 8:61.) Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord. Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart. They also do know iniquity; they walk in his ways. Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments. (Ps. 119:1, 2, 3, 6.) Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me. (Mat. 19:21.) The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master. (Lu. 6:40.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.) Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. (II Cor. 13:11.) And he gave some, apostles, and some, prophets, and some, evangelists, and some, pastors and teachers (11). For the perfecting of the saints (12). Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ. (Eph. 4:11, 12, 13.) Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended; but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before (13). I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus (14). Let us therefore, as many as be perfect, be thus minded; and if in anything ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you. (Phil. 3:13-15.) But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. (Ja. 1:25.) If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. (I Jno. 4:12.) If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Ja. 3:2).

c. For this God is our God for ever and ever. He will be our guide even unto death. (Ps. 48:14.)

d. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Ps. 25:10.)

e. And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had, yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also. (Rom. 4:11.) For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth anything, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.)

f. And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lord met him, and sought to kill him. (Ex. 4:24.)

2 And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, [3]three [a]men stood by him: and when he saw them, he [b]ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground.

3 And said, My Lord, if now I have found favour in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant:

4 Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree:

5 And I will fetch a morsel of bread, and comfort ye your hearts; after that ye shall pass on: for therefore are ye come to your servant. And they said, So do, as thou hast said.

6 And Ā'brā-hăm hastened into the tent unto Sā'rah, and said, Make ready quickly three [4]measures of fine meal, knead it, and make cakes upon the hearth.

7 And Ā'brā-hăm ran unto the herd, and fetcht a calf tender and good, and gave it unto a young man; and he hasted to dress it.

8 And he took butter, and milk, and the calf which he had dressed, and set it before them; and he stood by them under the tree, and they did eat.

9 ¶ And they said unto him, Where is [5]Sā'-rah thy wife? And he said, Behold, in the tent.

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sā'rah thy wife shall have a son. And Sā'rah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him.

11 Now Ā'brā-hăm and Sā'rah were old and well stricken in age; and it ceased to be with Sā'rah after the manner of women.

12 Therefore Sā'rah [6]laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also?

13 And the Lord said unto Ā'brā-hăm, Wherefore did Sā'rah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, which am old?

14 Is any thing [c]too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

15 Then Sā'rah [7]denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh.

16 ¶ Then the men rose up from thence, and looked toward [8]Sŏd'om: and Ā'brā-hăm went with them to bring them on the way.

17 And the Lord said, [d]Shall I hide from [9]Ā'brā-hăm that thing which I do;

18 *Seeing that [9]Ā'brā-hăm shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him?*

19 For I know him that he [e]will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Ā'brā-hăm that which he hath spoken of him.

20 And the Lord said, Because the cry of [8]Sŏd'om and [10]Go-mŏr'rah is great, and because their sin is very grievous;

21 I will go down now, [f]and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know.

22 And the men turned their faces from thence, and went toward [8]Sŏd'om: but [9]Ā'brā-hăm stood yet before the Lord.

23 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm drew near, and said, [g]Wilt thou also destroy the righteous with the wicked?

24 Peradventure there be fifty righteous within the city: wilt thou also destroy and not spare the place for the fifty righteous that are therein?

25 That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that [g]the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall [i]not the Judge of all the earth do right?

26 And the Lord said, If I find in [8]Sŏd'om fifty righteous within the city, then I will spare all the place for their sakes.

27 And [9]Ā'brā-hăm answered and said, Behold now, I have taken upon me to [j]speak unto the Lord, which am but [11]dust and ashes:

28 Peradventure there shall lack five of the fifty righteous: wilt thou destroy all the city for lack of five? And he said, If I find there forty and five, I will not destroy it.

29 And he spake unto him [k]yet again, and said, Peradventure there shall be forty found there. And he said, I will not do it for forty's sake.

30 And he said unto him, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall thirty be found there. And he said, I will not do it, if I find thirty there.

31 And he said, Behold now, [l]I have taken upon me to speak unto the Lord: Peradventure there shall be twenty found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for twenty's sake.

32 And he said, Oh let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once: [10]Peradventure ten shall be found there. And he said, [m]I will not destroy it [12]for ten's sake.

3. Angels of the Lord. One of the three appearing to be the angel of Jehovah, assuming human form for the special purpose of appearing before Abraham to bring Sarah to a belief in the promise made to A.

4. Each measure equal to one peck. The large quantity here taken signifies the bounty of Abraham's hospitality.

5. See 8, ch. 11.

6. Not allowed, but with secret incredulity.

7. This denial was immediately silenced by the answer, "Thou didst laugh." This direct divining of her thoughts made her afraid and immediately converted her incredulity into faith.

8. See 4, ch. 14.

9. See 6, ch. 17.

10. See 5, ch. 14.

11. In the scriptures men are frequently called dust and ashes as their bodies are formed from, nourished through, and shall return to dust.

12. In this intercession of Abraham we do well to note—(1) how the righteous may be the salt of the earth; (2) the long-suffering and mercy of God; (3) the humility and boldness with which we should plead before God; (4) the efficacy of prayer.

Chapter 18.

a. And there came two angels to Sodom at even. (Gen. 19:1.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways (11). They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. (Ps. 91:11, 12.)

b. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:2.) For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat; I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink; I was a stranger, and ye took me in; naked, and ye clothed me; I was sick, and ye visited me; I was in prison, and ye came unto me. (Math. 25:35, 36.)

c. Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.) But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. (Math. 19:26.) And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform. (Rom. 4:21.) Trust ye in the Lord for ever; for in the Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength. (Isa. 26:4.) For with God nothing shall be impossible. (Lu. 1:37.)

d. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth; but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:15.)

e. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt. 6:7.) And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. (Eph. 6:4.)

f. But all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

g. The Lord trieth the righteous; but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth (5). Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest; this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:5, 6.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings (10). Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Isa. 3:10, 11.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For the arms of the wicked shall be broken; but the Lord upholdeth the righteous. (Ps. 37:17.) Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright; for the end of that man is peace (37). But the transgressors shall be destroyed together! the end of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:37, 38.) Blessings are upon the head of the just; but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked. (Prov. 10:6.) The hope of the righteous shall be gladness; but the expectation of the wicked shall perish. (Prov. 10:28.) By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted; but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked. (Prov. 11:11.) The wicked are overthrown, and are not; but the house of the righteous shall stand. (Prov. 12:7.)

i. Doth God pervert judgment? Or doth the Almighty pervert justice? (Job 8:3.) Verily there is a reward for the righteous; verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.) The judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether. (Ps. 19:9.) Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding. Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity (10). Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. (Job 34:10, 12.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy; for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) Justice and judgment are the habitations of thy throne; mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.) All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the Lord weigheth the spirits. (Prov. 16:2.)

j. And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.)

k. Pray without ceasing. (I Thess. 5:17.) Thus I fell down before the Lord forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Lord had said he would destroy you. (Dt. 9:25.)

l. Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. (Heb. 4:16.)

m. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another,



ABRAHAM'S OAK.

33 And the Lord went his way, as soon as he had left communing with [9]Ā'brā-hăm: and Ā'brā-hăm returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Lot entertaineth two angels.* 4 *The vicious Sodomites are stricken with blindness.* 12 *Lot is sent for safety into the mountains.* 18 *He obtaineth leave to go into Zoar.* 24 *Sodom and Gomorrah are destroyed.* 26 *Lot's wife is a pillar of salt.* 30 *Lot dwelleth in a cave.* 31 *The incestuous original of Moab and Ammon.*

1 And there came two [1]angels to Sŏd'om at even; and Lŏt sat in the gate of [3]Sŏd'om: and [2]Lŏt seeing them rose up to meet them; and he bowed himself with his face toward the ground;

2 And he said, Behold now, my lords, [a]turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night.

3 And he pressed upon them greatly; and they turned in unto him, and entered into his house; and he made them a feast, and did bake [4]unleavened bread, and they did eat.

4 ¶ But before they lay down, the men of the city, even the men of [3]Sŏd'om, compassed the house round, both old and young, all the people from every quarter:

5 And they called unto [2]Lŏt, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them.

6 And Lŏt went out at the door unto them, and shut the door after him,

7 And said, I pray you, brethren, do not so wickedly.

8 Behold now, [5]I have two daughters which have not known man; let me, I pray you, bring them out unto you, and do ye to them as is good in your eyes: only unto these men do nothing; for therefore came they under the shadow of my roof.

9 And they said, Stand back. And they said again, This one fellow came in to sojourn, and he will needs be a judge: now will we deal worse with thee, than with them. And they pressed sore upon the man, even [2]Lŏt, and came near to break the door.

10 But the men put forth their hand, and pulled Lŏt into the house to them, and shut to the door.

11 And they [6]smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great: so that they wearied themselves to find the door.

12 ¶ And the [7]men said unto Lŏt, Hast thou here any besides? son in law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place:

13 For we will destroy this place, because the cry of them is waxen great before the face of the Lord; and the Lord hath sent us to destroy it.

14 And Lŏt went out, and spake unto his sons in law, which married his daughters, and said, Up, [b]get you out of this place; for the Lord will destroy this city. But he seemed as one that mocked unto his sons in law.

15 ¶ And when the morning arose, then the angels hastened [2]Lŏt, saying, Arise, take thy wife, and thy two daughters, which are here; lest thou be consumed in the iniquity of the city.

16 And while he lingered, the men laid hold upon his hand, and upon the hand of his wife, and upon the hand of his two daughters; [c]the Lord being merciful unto him: and they brought him forth, and set him without the city.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when they had brought them forth abroad, that he said, Escape for thy life; look not behind thee, neither stay thou in all the plain; escape to the mountain, lest thou be consumed.

18 And [2]Lŏt said unto them, Oh, not so, my Lord:

19 Behold now, thy servant hath found grace in thy sight, and thou hast magnified thy mercy, which thou hast shewed unto me in saving my life; and I cannot escape to the mountain, lest some evil take me, and I die:

20 Behold now, this city is near to flee unto, and it is a little one: Oh, let me escape thither, (is it not a little one?) and my soul shall live.

21 And he said unto him, See, I have accepted thee concerning this thing also, that I will not overthrow this city, for the which thou hast spoken.

22 Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called [8]Zō'ar.

23 ¶ The sun was risen upon the earth when Lŏt entered into Zō'ar.

24 Then the [d]Lord rained upon [3]Sŏd'om and upon [9]Go-mŏr'rah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of [10]heaven;

25 And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground.

26 ¶ But his wife [11]looked back from behind him, and she [e]became a pillar of salt.

27 ¶ And [12]Ā'brā-hăm gat up early in the morning to the place where he stood before the Lord:

28 And he looked toward [3]Sŏd'om and [9]Go-mŏr'rah, and toward all the land of the plain, and beheld, and, lo, the smoke of the country went up as the smoke of a furnace.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when God destroyed the cities of the plain, that God [13]remembered [12]Ā'brā-hăm, and sent Lŏt out of the midst of the overthrow, when he overthrew the cities in the which Lŏt dwelt.

30 ¶ And [2]Lŏt went up out of Zō'ar, and dwelt in the mountain, and his two daughters with him; for he feared to dwell in Zō'ar: and he dwelt in a cave, he and his two daughters.

31 And the firstborn said unto the younger, Our father is old, and there is not a man in the earth to come in unto us after the manner of all the earth:

32 Come [f]let us make our father drink [14]wine, and we will lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

33 And they made their father drink wine that night: and the firstborn went in, and lay

Ch. 19. B. C. 1898.

NOTE.—In ch. 19 is presented another picture in the life of Lot. After Abraham rescued him from the eastern king he returns to Sodom. Although he remained true to his religious conceptions, his daughters married men of the city and his family appears to have become considerably affected by the vices of the place.

1. The two angels who left Abraham on the heights.

2. See 4, ch. 12.

3. See 4, ch. 14.

4. This is the first occurrence of the word unleavened. It means sweetness, and denotes bread not allowed time to ferment or to be made sour by leaven.

5. The oriental idea of hospitality would almost compel men to lay down their lives or go to any extreme for the safety of their guests, but still this proposition of Lot's is utterly shocking and outrageous and reveals how clearly his long residence in wicked Sodom had dulled his moral sense.

6. The angels smote the wicked mob with instant blindness, which aborted their plans and compelled them to disperse.

7. The angels who had remained over night with Lot.

8. That is, little.

9. See 5, ch. 14.

10. The circumstances set forth this destruction as miraculous, but—as in the plagues of Egypt—it is believed that God used natural agencies to accomplish his purpose. The country round about is subject to volcanic action, also earthquakes; perhaps both causes were set to work by Jehovah. Such actions generally cause lightnings to play and thunders to roll. In this way the authorities claim we have all the phenomena which the most literal interpretation of the sacred records can demand.

11. The wife, being anxious for those who had been left behind, among them her sons-in-law, also perhaps reluctant to leave a place which had so long been her home and where much of their property was left, lingered behind the rest of them and looked back until she was overtaken by the burning fumes, and suddenly involved in the destruction. Smothered, and stiffened as she stood by saline incrustations, she became a pillar of salt. Biblical scholars agree that it is not necessary to suppose she was actually turned into a pillar of salt, but having been killed by the fiery and sulphurous vapor with which the air was filled and afterwards incrusted in salt, she resembles an actual statue of salt.

12. See 6, ch. 17.

13. In this passage Lot's rescue is attributed to Abraham, thus making the second time Abraham has rescued Lot.

14. This incest proposed by the eldest daughter and readily followed by her younger sister, indicates what demoralizing power life in Sodom had had over them. They had become thoroughly saturated with the wickedness of Sodom. We are not to understand that Lot's daughters believed the whole human race to have been destroyed, but that they now have no hope of marriage with any of the men of the country to which they had fled.

---

that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.)

Chapter 19.

a. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:2.)

b. Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may consume them in a moment (21). Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And they fell upon their faces. (Num. 16:21, 45.) Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev. 18:4.)

c. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for thy strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants; and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.) The Lord preserveth all them that love him; but all the wicked will he destroy. (Ps. 145:20.) But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us (4). Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ (by grace ye are saved.) (Eph. 2:4, 5.)

d. And that the whole land thereof is brimstone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sodom, and Gomorrah, Admah, and Zeboim, which the Lord overthrew in his anger, and in his wrath. (Dt. 29:23.) Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest; this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.) And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly. (II Pet. 2:6.)

e. Remember Lot's wife. (Lu. 17:32.)

f. And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. (Lu. 21:34.)

with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

34 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the firstborn said unto the younger, Behold, I lay yesternight with my father: let us make him drink wine this night also; and go thou in, and lie with him, that we may preserve seed of our father.

35 And they made their father drink wine that night also: and the younger arose, and lay with him; and he perceived not when she lay down, nor when she arose.

36 Thus were both the daughters of [15]Lŏt with child by their father.

37 And the firstborn bare a son, and called his name [16]Mō'ab: the same is the father of the [17]Mō'ab-ītes unto this day.

38 And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name [18]Bĕn-am'mī: the same is the father of the children of Ām'mŏn unto this day.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Abraham sojourneth at Gerar,* 2 *denieth his wife, and loseth her.* 3 *Abimelech is reproved for her in a dream.* 9 *He rebuketh Abraham,* 14 *restoreth Sarah,* 16 *and reproveth her.* 17 *He is healed by Abraham's prayer.*

1 And [1]Ā'brā-hăm journeyed from thence toward the south country, and dwelled between Kā'desh and Shûr, and sojourned in Gĕ'rär.

2 And Ā'brā-hăm said of [2]Sā'rah his wife, She is my [3]sister: and A-bĭm'ĕ-lech king of Gĕ'rär sent, and took to Sā'rah.

3 But God came to [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech in a [5]dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife.

4 But A-bĭm'ĕ-lech had not come near her: and he said, Lord, wilt thou slay also a righteous nation?

5 Said he not unto me, She is my sister? and she, even she herself said, He is my brother: in the integrity of my heart and innocency of my hands have I done this.

6 And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me: therefore suffered I thee not to touch her.

7 Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a [6]prophet, and he [a]shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine.

8 Therefore [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech rose early in the morning, and called all his servants, and told all these things in their ears: and the men were sore afraid.

9 Then [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech called [1]Ā'brā-hăm, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? and what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a [b]great sin? thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done.

10 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said unto Ā'brā-hăm, What sawest thou, that thou hast done this thing?

11 And Ā'brā-hăm said, Because I thought, Surely the [c]fear of God is not in this place; and they will slay me for my wife's sake.

15. Thus close the chief incidents in the life of Lot. Throughout his life may be traced the judgments as well as the mercies of God. His choice of the plain of the Jordan, while leading him to wealth and prosperity, led him also to temptation. Though saved from the destruction of Sodom and urged to flee for his life, still his feebleness of faith caused him to linger (v. 16), then to fear escape to the mountains (v. 19), then to doubt the safety of the place God had prepared for him (v. 30). His daughters lead him into intoxication and betrayed him into far more dreadful wickedness. The veil is then drawn and we hear of him no more. He is saved indeed from the destruction at Sodom, but now he is an outcast, widowed, homeless, hopeless, without children or grandchildren, save the authors and heirs of his shame.

16. Which means "from father"; the founder of the Moabites.

17. A tribe descended from Moab, the son of Lot, and his eldest daughter, and therefore related to the Hebrews.

18. Which means "son of my people," i. e., begotten of my own race.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1898.

1. See 6, ch. 17.

2. See 8, ch. 11.

3. A repetition of the folly he committed in Egypt. After the destruction of Sodom, Abraham moved into the country of Abimelech, and, fearing that the extreme beauty of Sarah might lead him into trouble with the king, he declared her to be his sister.

4. The name of the Philistine king of Gerar in the time of Abraham. A.'s taking Sarah into his harem, shows that even in those early times, kings claimed the right of taking to themselves the unmarried females, not only of their own subjects, but of any other people.

5. The patriarchal method that Jehovah frequently adopted of communicating with his subjects.

6. Here the word prophet first occurs, though the spirit of prophecy had long been abroad, speaking through Enoch and Noah. A prophet is one who speaks a divine message.

7. Nothing is known of the birth of Sarah except what is here stated. Many authorities, however, state "daughter," here used, means "granddaughter," and that Sarah was really the sister of Lot.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1897-1891.

1. The wife of Abraham, 10 years his junior, was married to him in Ur. She was also his half-sister, being the daughter of his father, but not his mother. Her name was originally spelled Sarai, meaning princely or contentious. She is presented as a woman of extreme beauty, and on entering Egypt, A., fearing that her beauty would attract the Egyptians and lead to his murder, represented her as his sister. For 5 and 20 years promises had been made to Abraham and Sarah and assurance after assurance received that an heir should be given unto them. At last the time of fulfillment has arrived.

2. Abraham was first called Abram, a Hebrew word meaning High Father, or Father of Elevation, this being his original name, but which afterward, by Jehovah, was extended to Abraham, meaning father of a multitude, sig. of the promise given him at this time, of a numerous posterity. (Gen. 17:1-5.)

A. was a native of Chaldea and descended through Heber in the ninth generation from Shem, the son of Noah. His father was Terah.

3. See 12, ch. 17.

4. The Hebrew word here used, the Piel form, is the same form used in various other places and in each instance meant committing some rude act which caused Sarah to be filled with indignation and contempt for him. She would not have her boy

12 And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the [7]daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife.

13 And it came to pass, when God caused me to wander from my father's house, that I said unto her, This is thy kindness which thou shalt shew unto me; at every place whither we shall come, say of me, He is my brother.

14 And [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech took sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and womenservants, and gave them unto Ā'brā-hăm, and restored him [2]Sā'rah his wife.

15 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said, Behold, my land is before thee: dwell where it pleaseth thee.

16 And unto Sā'rah he said, Behold, I have given thy brother a thousand pieces of silver: behold, he is tŏ thee a covering of the eyes, unto all that are with thee, and with all other: thus she was reproved.

17 ¶ So [1]Ā'brā-hăm prayed unto God: and God healed [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and his wife, and his maidservants; and they bare children.

18 For the Lord had fast closed up all the wombs of the house of A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, because of Sā'rah Ā'brā-hăm's wife.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Isaac is born.* 4 *He is circumcised.* 6 *Sarah's joy.* 9 *Hagar and Ishmael are cast forth.* 15 *Hagar in distress.* 17 *The angel comforteth her.* 22 *Abimelech's covenant with Abraham at Beer-sheba.*

1 And the Lord visited [1]Sā'rah as he had said, and the Lord did unto Sā'rah as he had spoken.

2 For Sā'rah conceived, and bare [2]Ā'brā-hăm a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him.

3 And Ā'brā-hăm called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sā'rah bare to him, [3]Ī'ṣaac.

4 And Ā'brā-hăm circumcised his son Ī'ṣaac being eight days old, as God had commanded him.

5 And [2]Ā'brā-hăm was an hundred years old, when his son [3]Ī'ṣaac was born unto him.

6 ¶ And [1]Sā'rah said, God hath made me to laugh, so that all that hear will laugh with me.

7 And she said, Who would have said unto [2]Ā'brā-hăm, that [1]Sā'rah should have given children suck? for I have born him a son in his old age.

8 And the child grew, and was weaned: and [2]Ā'brā-hăm made a great feast the same day that [3]Ī'ṣaac was weaned.

9 ¶ And Sā'rah saw the [4]son of Hā'gar the E-ġўp'tian, which she had born unto Ā'brā-hăm, mocking.

10 Wherefore she said unto [2]Ā'brā-hăm, Cast out this bondwoman and her son; for the son of this bondwoman shall not be heir with my son, even with [3]Ī'ṣaac.

11 And the thing was very [5]grievous in Ā'brā-hăm's sight because of his son.

12 ¶ And God said unto Ā'brā-hăm, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the lad, and because of thy bondwoman; in all that Sā'rah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for *in* [6]*Ī'ṣaac shall thy seed be called.*

13 And also of the son of the bondwoman will I make a nation, because he is thy seed.

14 And [2]Ā'brā-hăm rose up early in the

Chapter 20.

a. And Samuel said, Gather all Israel to Mizpeh, and I will pray for you unto the Lord. (I Sam. 7:5.) My servant Job shall pray for you; for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. (Job 42:8.) And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him (15). Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:15, 16.)

b. And Moses said unto Aaron, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them? (Ex. 32:21.)

c. Fear before him, all the earth; the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved. (I Chr. 16:30.) Wherefore now let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed, and do it; for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (II Chr. 19:7.) Stand in awe, and sin not; commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. (Ps. 4:4.) And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God, for they shall wisely consider of his doing. (Ps. 64:9.) He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him; he also will hear their cry, and save them. (Ps. 145:19.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil; pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) He that walketh in his uprightness feareth the Lord; but he that is perverse in his ways despiseth him (2). A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil; but the fool rageth, and is confident (16). In the fear of the Lord is strong confidence; and his children shall have a place of refuge (26). The fear of the Lord is the fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. (Prov. 14:2, 16, 26, 27.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

morning, and took bread, and a bottle of water, and gave it unto Hā'gar, putting it on her shoulder, and the child, and sent her away: and she departed, and wandered in the wilderness of [7]Bē'er-shē'bà.

15 And the water was spent in the bottle, and she cast the child under one of the shrubs.

16 And she went, and sat her down over against him a good way off, as it were a bowshot: for she said, Let me not see the death of the child. And she sat over against him, and lift up her voice, and wept.

17 And God heard the voice of the lad; and the angel of God called to Hā'gar out of heaven, and said unto her, What aileth thee, Hā'gar? fear not; for God hath heard the voice of the lad where he is.

18 Arise, lift up the lad, and hold him in thine hand; for I will make him a great nation.

19 And God opened her eyes, and she saw a well of water; and she went, and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink.

20 And [a]God was with the lad; and he grew, and [b]dwelt in the [8]wilderness, and became an archer.

21 And he dwelt in the wilderness of Pā'ran: and his mother took him a wife out of the land of Ē'ğyp.

22 ¶ And it came to pass at that time, that A-bĭm'ĕ-lech and Phī'chol the chief captain of his host spake unto Ā'brā-hăm, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest:

23 Now therefore [9]swear unto me here by God that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son: but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned.

24 And Ā'brā-hăm said, I will swear.

25 And [2]Ā'brā-hăm reproved [4]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech because of a well of water, which A-bĭm'ĕ-lech's servants had violently taken away.

26 And [10]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said, I [11]wot not who hath done this thing: neither didst thou tell me, neither yet heard I of it, but to-day.

27 And Ā'brā-hăm took sheep and oxen, and gave them unto A-bĭm'ĕ-lech; and both of them made a covenant.

28 And [2]Ā'brā-hăm set seven ewe [12]lambs of the flock by themselves.

29 And [10]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said unto Ā'brā-hăm, What mean these seven ewe lambs which thou hast set by themselves?

30 And he said, For these seven ewe lambs shalt thou take of my hand, that they may be a witness unto me, that I have digged this well.

31 Wherefore he called that place [13]Bē'er-shē'bà; because there they sware both of them.

32 Thus they made a covenant at [13]Bē'er-shē'bà: then [10]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech rose up, and [14]Phī'chol the chief captain of his host, and they returned into the land of the [15]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

33 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm planted a grove in Bē'er-shē'bà, and called there on the name of the Lord, the [c]everlasting God.

34 And Ā'brā-hăm sojourned in the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' land many days.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Abraham is tempted to offer Isaac.* 11 *The angel stayeth him.* 13 *Isaac is exchanged with a ram.* 14 *The place is called Jehovah-jireh.* 15 *Abraham is blessed again.* 20 *The generation of Nahor unto Rebekah.*

1 And it came to pass after these things, that [a]God did [1]tempt [2]Ā'brā-hăm, and said unto him, Ā'brā-hăm: and he said, Behold, here I am.

2 And he said, [b]Take now thy son, thine only son [3]Ī'şaac, whom thou lovest, and get thee into the land of [4]Mo-rī'ah; and offer him there for a burnt offering upon one of the mountains which I will tell thee of.

3 ¶ And Ā'brā-hăm rose up early in the morning, and saddled his [5]ass, and took two of

---

contaminated by such associates. He is therefore to be expelled.

5. Abraham had great affection for Ishmael and he was therefore not disposed at this time to grant Sarah's request of expulsion.

6. The promised seed should spring not from Ishmael, but from Isaac. The promise came first to Adam, second to Noah, third to Abraham, fourth Isaac, fifth Jacob, sixth Judah, seventh David.

7. A place in the southern part of Canaan which took its name from the well dug by Abraham and the oath which confirmed his treaty with Abimelech.

8. His mother's care followed him to this point and selected for him a wife out of her own native land, after which we hear no more of her.

9. Abraham's duplicity and deception in the matter of Sarah doubtless incited Abimelech to seek this oath.

10. See 4, ch. 20.

11. I knew not.

12. Abraham here takes seven lambs because the Hebrew word for swear, in vs. 23 and 24, is the verbal form of the word seven, and means lit. to seven one's self, which doubtless gave rise to the custom of sealing an oath by seven offerings with seven witnesses.

13. Well of the oath. It took its name from the well which was dug by Abraham and the oath which confirmed his treaty with Abimelech. It seemed to be near a favorite place of A. Here he planted one of the groves which formed the temples of those remote times (v. 33).

14. The commander of the troops of Abimelech, the titular name of the commander-in-chief of the armies of the Philistine king of Gerar.

15. A strong tribe southwest of Israel. Beersheba seems to have been on the border of the land of the Philistines. The I.'s had established themselves in their land as early as the time of Abraham, and founded a kingdom at Gerar. When the Israelites left Egypt, they were afraid of returning by the shortest road because of the P.'s. In the time of Joshua (Josh. 13:3), the P.'s appear in a league of five tribes, and J. seems to have thought it prudent to undertake nothing which would bring him in contact with them. In the time of Eli, the P.'s got possession of the ark (I Sam. 4), but were subsequently defeated by Samuel, which put an end to their dominion that had lasted for 40 years. (I Sam. 7.) Notwithstanding their defeat, the P.'s continued to be troublesome neighbors and there were constant wars against them all the days of Saul (I Sam. 14:52). Under Jehoram, in union with the Arabians, they fell on Jerusalem and carried off the king's substance, his wives and children (II Chr. 21:16). The names of their chief cities were Gaza, Ashdod, Askelon, Gath and Ekron, and it is strange to say that all of these towns have never once disappeared from history, but exist to-day under the names of Gazzeh, Askalum, Yafa, Estud, Ummlakis and Beitjabrim. Four and one-half miles from Gaza a colossal marble statue was discovered in 1870. It is over 15 ft. high above the pedestal. It is the figure of a man with long hair hanging in ringlets upon his shoulders, having a long beard, every feature typifying age.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1872.

NOTE.—Ch. 22 presents the seventh and great test of Abraham's faith, the offering of Isaac. For many long years A. has been undergoing a severe training or schooling preparing him for his final work, and here in this ch. the spiritual life of the old patriarch reaches its climax. Home and native land have long been left behind, revelation after revelation has lifted him into close and intimate friendship with God. He has sacrificed his natural yearnings for Ishmael, and all his hopes now rest on Isaac. Now, as a final test of his faith and confidence in God he is commanded to go forth and offer in sacrifice even this son of miracle; thus early the experience of this old patriarch suggests the teachings of our Saviour when he declares, "He that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me, and he that loseth his life for me shall find it" (Mat. 10:37-39).

The offering of Isaac in sacrifice by Abraham marks the crowning event in the life of this patriarch. Jehovah never intended A. to execute the terrible command. At this time the sacrifice of the firstborn was frequently practiced in Semitic races. Doubtless the question had often come to A., "Am I behind Assyria, Ammon and Moab in my devotion?" The ideas of mercy and justice were low in that period, and needed to be raised. To propitiate the deity by child-murder, was regarded as the height of religious devotion; therefore the command to offer up Isaac in sacrifice fulfills the two-fold object of giving the crowning fruit of A.'s absolute faith in Jehovah and of demonstrating the moral superiority of faith in J. over the religious customs of other Semitic races, as other gods accepted the sacrifice of the firstborn. Jehovah stayed the hand of A. and forbade the sacrifice of his child. Thus J. upheld the instinct implanted in human nature which shrunk in horror from the act. He taught that J. had no pleasure in the infliction of suffering upon the innocent, that the character of J. was raised above that of heathen gods by higher love and truer justice. (Hastings.)

1. To prove, to test, to try; in various ways God is said to try or prove men, i. e., their virtue (Ps. 26:2). "Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try my reins and my heart." (Dt. 8:2-16)—"And thou shalt remember all the ways which the Lord thy God led thee, these 40 years in the wilderness, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments or no. . . . Who fed thee in the wilderness with manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might prove thee, to do thee good at thy latter end." (1) Their faith and obedience. (Ex. 15:25)—"And he cried unto the Lord: and the Lord showed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet; that he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them." (Ex. 20:20)—"And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not." (2) By commands difficult to be executed. (Ex. 16:4)—"Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold I will rain bread from heaven to you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law or no." Lange remarks that the word not only means to prove, but to prove under circumstances which have originated from sin that increases the severity of the proof and makes it a temptation, as man's life is in a world of trial, trials which come from evil sources. (I Pet. 5:8)—"Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour." All such solicitations to evil are among the offenses which Jesus deplored. (Mat. 18:7) "Woe unto the world because of offenses! For it must needs be that offenses come; but woe to that man by whom the offense cometh!" When thus viewed, it is manifest that God tempts no man. (James 1:13)—"Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man."

2. See 2, ch. 21.

3. See 2, ch. 17.

4. Seen or chosen of Jehovah. One of the hills of Jerusalem on which the temple was built by Solomon. (II Chr. 3:1.) Supposed to be the land where A. went to offer up Isaac.

5. Donkey.

Chapter 21.

a. And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man. (Gen. 39:2.)

b. And he will be a wild man; his hand will be against every man, and every man's hand against him; and he shall dwell in the presence of all his brethren. (Gen. 16:12.)

c. The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms; and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. (Dt. 33:27.) Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting; thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) Hast thou not known, hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? There is no searching of his understanding. (Isa. 40:28.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel, from everlasting and to everlasting. (Ps. 41:13.)

Chapter 22.

a. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation, for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him (12). Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man. (Ja. 1:12, 13.) Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. (Ja. 4:7.) Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you. (I Pet. 4:12.)

b. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.)

his young men with him, and Ĭ'ṣaac his son, and clave the wood for the burnt offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him.

4 Then on the third day [2]Ā'bră-hăm lifted up his eyes, and saw the place afar off.

5 And [2]Ā'bră-hăm said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass; and I and the lad will go yonder and worship, and come again to you.

6 And Ā'bră-hăm took the wood of the burnt offering and laid it upon [3]Ĭ'ṣaac his son; and he took the fire in his hand, and a knife; and they went both of them together.

7 And Ĭ'ṣaac spake unto Ā'bră-hăm his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I, my son. And he said, Behold the fire and the wood: but where is the lamb for a burnt offering?

8 *And Ā'bră-hăm said, My son, God will provide himself a lamb for a burnt offering:* so they went both of them together.

9 And they came to the place which God had told him of; and [2]Ā'bră-hăm built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Ĭ'ṣaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood.

10 And Ā'bră-hăm stretched forth his hand, and took the knife to slay his son.

11 And the [c]angel of the Lord called unto him out of heaven, and said, Ā'bră-hăm, Ā'bră-hăm: and he said, Here am I.

12 And he said, [c]Lay not thine hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him: for now I know that thou [d]fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son from me.

13 And [2]Ā'bră-hăm lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in a thicket by his horns: and Ā'bră-hăm went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt offering [e]in the stead of his son.

14 And [2]Ā'bră-hăm called the name of that place [7]Je-hō'vah-jĭ'reh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of the Lord it shall be seen.

15 ¶ And the angel of the Lord called unto Ā'bră-hăm out of heaven a second time,

16 And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son:

17 That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies;

18 *And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;* because thou hast obeyed my voice.

19 So [2]Ā'bră-hăm returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to [8]Bē-'er-shē'bà; and Ā'bră-hăm dwelt at Bē'er-shē-bà.

20 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that it was told Ā'bră-hăm, saying, Behold, [9]Mĭl'cah, she hath also born children unto thy brother [10]Nā'hor;

21 Hŭz his firstborn, and Bŭz his brother, and Ke-mū'el the father of Ā'ram,

22 And Chē'sed, and Hā'zō, and Pĭl'dăsh, and Jĭd'laph, and Bĕth-u'el.

23 And Bĕth-u'el begat Re-bĕk'ah: these eight Mĭl'cah did bear to Nā'hor, Ā'bră-hăm's brother.

6. A word sig. messenger, therefore used to denote whatever means God employs to execute his purposes, or to manifest his power or presence, hence a spiritual body.

7. That is, the Lord will see or provide, and thus this place becomes a memorial of Jehovah's providence.

8. See 7, ch. 21.

9. Daughter of Herran and sister of Lot. She was the grandmother of Rebekah.

10. The father of Terah and grandfather of A. He lived to be 148 years old, 2300 B. C.

11. A half-wife; in a scriptural sense cohabiting lawfully with a wife of second rank, who enjoyed no other right but that of cohabitation. The husband could repudiate her with a small present (Gen. 21:14).

Ch. 23. B. C. 1860.

NOTE.—The darkest shadows and deepest gloom fall over the path of the aged patriarch. He ceases to hear promises and revelations. His history sinks to the mere facts of domestic life and runs swiftly on to its close. His beloved companion dies, but his faith in the word of God abides with him.

1. See 1, ch. 21.

2. In Palestine, 18 miles south of Jerusalem; one of the most ancient cities existing.

3. Meaning terror, dread; father of the Hittites, eldest son of Canaan; inhabitants of Hebron in time of A.

4. See 2, ch. 21.

5. A Hittite residing in Hebron who sold to A. his family sepulchre.

6. The name of the plot of ground containing the cave which A. bought of Hebron for a family sepulchre. Here was buried A., Isaac, Rebekah and Leah.

7. The shekel was a certain weight. The shekel weight of silver, worth 75c, was the unit of value throughout Hebrew history down to the Babylonian captivity. The gold shekel was worth $5.50.

8. A grove in the neighborhood of Hebron.

9. The ancient name of that portion of Palestine which lay to the west of Jordan, called the promised land.

24 And his [11]concubine, whose name was Reu'mah, she bare also Tē'bah, and Gā'hăm, and Thā'hăsh, and Mā'a-chah.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *The age and death of Sarah.* 3 *The purchase of Machpelah,* 19 *where Sarah was buried.*

1 And [1]Sā'rah was an hundred and seven and twenty years old: these were the years of the life of Sā'rah.

2 And Sā'rah died in [2]Kĭr'jath-är'bà; the same is Hē'bron in the land of Cā'năan: and Ā'bră-hăm came to mourn for Sā'rah, and to weep for her.

3 ¶ And Ā'bră-hăm stood up from before his dead, and spake unto the sons of [3]Hĕth, saying,

4 I am a stranger and a sojourner with you: give me a possession of a buryingplace with you, that I may bury my dead out of my sight.

5 And the children of Hĕth answered Ā'bră-hăm, saying unto him,

6 Hear us, my lord: thou art a mighty prince among us: in the choice of our sepulchres bury thy dead; none of us shall withhold from thee his sepulchre, but that thou mayest bury thy dead.

7 And [4]Ā'bră-hăm stood up, and bowed [a]himself to the people of the land, even to the children of [3]Hĕth.

8 And he communed with them, saying, If it be your mind that I should bury my dead out of my sight; hear me, and intreat for me to [5]Ē'phron the son of Zō'har,

9 That he may give me the cave of [6]Măch-pē'lah, which he hath, which is in the end of his field; for as much money as it is worth he shall give it me for a possession of a buryingplace amongst you.

10 And Ē'phron dwelt among the children of Hĕth: and Ē'phron the Hĭt'tīte answered Ā'bră-hăm in the audience of the children of Hĕth, even of all that went in at the gate of his city, saying,

11 Nay, my lord, hear me: the field give I thee, and the cave that is therein, I give it thee; in the presence of the sons of my people give I it thee: bury thy dead.

12 And Ā'bră-hăm bowed down himself before the people of the land.

13 And he spake unto Ē'phron in the audience of the people of the land, saying, But if thou wilt give it, I pray thee, hear me: I will give thee money for the field; take it of me, and I will bury my dead there.

14 And Ē'phron answered Ā'bră-hăm saying unto him,

15 My lord, hearken unto me: the land is worth four hundred shekels of silver; what is that betwixt me and thee? bury therefore thy dead.

16 And [4]Ā'bră-hăm hearkened unto Ē'phron; and Ā'bră-hăm weighed to [5]Ē'phron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Hĕth, four hundred [7]shekels of silver, current money with the merchant.

17 ¶ And the field of [5]Ē'phron, which was in [6]Măch-pē'lah, which was before [8]Măm're, the field, and the cave which was therein, and all the trees that were in the field, that were in all the borders round about, were made sure

18 Unto [4]Ā'bră-hăm for a possession in the

c. And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. (1 Sam. 15:22.) Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. (Lu. 11:2.)

d. Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him (9). Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:8, 18.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways (1). Thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord. (Ps. 128:1, 4.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.)

e. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. (1 Cor. 5:7.)

Chapter 23.

a. Render therefore to all their dues; tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. (Rom. 13:7.)

b. Now this was the manner in former times in Israel concerning redeeming, and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave to his neighbor; and this was a testimony in Israel. Therefore the kinsman said unto Boaz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoes. And Boaz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was Elimelech's, and all that was Chilion's and Mahlon's of the hand of Naomi. (Ruth 4:7-9.)

presence of the children of Hĕth, before all that went in at the gate of his city.

19 And after this, Ā'brā-hăm buried [1]Sā'rah his wife in the cave of the field of Măch-pē'lah before Măm're: the same is Hē'bron in the land of [2]Cā'năan.

20 And the field, and the cave that is therein, were made [b]sure unto Ā'brā-hăm for a possession of a buryingplace by the sons of [3]Hĕth.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Abraham sweareth his servant.* 10 *The servant's journey:* 12 *His prayer:* 14 *His sign.* 15 *Rebekah meeteth him,* 18 *fulfilleth his sign,* 22 *receiveth jewels,* 23 *sheweth her kindred,* 25 *and inviteth him home.* 26 *The servant blesseth God.* 29 *Laban entertaineth him.* 34 *The servant sheweth his message.* 50 *Laban and Bethuel approve it.* 58 *Rebekah consenteth to go.* 62 *Isaac meeteth her.*

1 And [1]Ā'brā-hăm was old, and well stricken in age: and the Lord had [a]blessed Ā'brā-hăm in all things.

2 And Ā'brā-hăm said unto his eldest servant of his house, that ruled over all that he had, [b]Put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh:

3 And I will make thee swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou [c]shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the [2]Cā'năan-ītes, among whom I dwell:

4 But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son [3]Ī'şaac.

5 And the servant said unto him, Peradventure the woman will not be willing to follow me unto this land: must I needs bring thy son again unto the land from whence thou camest?

6 And Ā'brā-hăm said unto him, Beware thou that thou bring not my son thither again.

7 ¶ The Lord God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his [d]angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence.

8 And if the woman will not be willing to follow thee, then thou shalt be clear from this my [4]oath: only bring not my son thither again.

9 And the servant put his hand [5]under the thigh of Ā'brā-hăm his master, and sware to him concerning that matter.

10 ¶ And the servant took ten camels of the camels of his master, and departed; for all the goods of his master were in his hand: and he arose, and went to [6]Mĕs-o-po-tā'mī-ā, under the city of [7]Nā'hor.

11 And he made his camels to kneel down without the city by a well of water at the time of the evening, even the time that women go out to draw water.

12 And he said, O Lord God of my master [1]Ā'brā-hăm, I [e]pray thee, send me good speed this day, and shew kindness unto my master Ā'brā-hăm.

13 Behold, I stand here by the well of water; and the daughters of the men of the city come out to draw water:

14 And let it come to pass, that the damsel to whom I shall say, Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: let the same be she [f]that thou hast appointed for thy servant [3]Ī'şaac; and thereby shall I know that thou hast shewed kindness unto my master.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, before [g]he had done speaking, that, behold, [8]Re-bĕk'ah came out, who was born to [9]Bĕth-u'el, son of Mĭl'cah, the wife of Nā'hor, Ā'brā-hăm's brother, with her pitcher upon her shoulder.

16 And the damsel was very fair to look upon, a virgin, neither had any man known her: and she went down to the well, and filled her pitcher, and came up.

17 And the servant ran to meet her, and said, Let [h]me, I pray thee, drink a little water of thy pitcher.

18 And she said, [i]Drink, my lord: and she

Ch. 24. B. C. 1857.

NOTE.—Ch. 24 is especially devoted to a record of the incidents connected with the marriage of Isaac. After the death of Sarah the house of A. was left in gloom. He again removed into the south country and was now probably living near Beersheba. After about two years A.'s loneliness, caused by the death of Sarah, prompts him to seek a wife for his son Isaac. The following points should be carefully noted in this ch.: (1) The authority of parents and the elder brother in negotiating marriages; (2) the chief servant is the manager or go-between of such affairs for a princely family; (3) marriage between cousins or blood relations, rather than strangers; (4) careful consideration of religious affinity, and its influence on the posterity; (5) the marriage union cemented by mutual love.

1. See 2, ch. 21.

2. The descendants of Canaan, the son of Ham and the grandson of Noah; inhabitants of the land of C. and adjoining districts. Primarily it was applied to the coast, secondarily to the valley of the Jordan. But in time it came to be extended to the whole country, including the mountainous district occupied by the Amorites. When the Israelites were delivered from Egypt by Moses in order to take possession of the promised land, that country was then inhabited by the descendants of Canaan, who were divided into six or seven distinct nations, viz., the Hittites, Girgashites, Amorites, Canaanites proper, Perizzites, Hivites and Jebusites. (Ex. 3:17.) Besides these there were several Canaanitish tribes who lived beyond the northern borders of the promised land, but with them the Israelites had no concern. In Ex. 23:23, the I.'s are commanded to dispossess and destroy the six C. tribes. The Old Testament story of the C.'s has in recent years been very powerfully reinforced by archaeological research. From the Old Testament we learn: (1) The C.'s lived in cities "walled up to heaven." (2) They made likenesses of idols which Israel was to destroy. (3) The C.'s adored Tammuz and Ashtoreth. (4) Letters are mentioned in David's time and writing in the time of Moses. (5) The C.'s had horses and chariots of iron. (6) Esau, David, Solomon and Rameses the Second married Hittite wives. (7) Egypt was the enemy of Israel and I. was the enemy of the C.'s. (8) The C.'s were the sons of Ham and they were uncircumcised. (9) Great riches are mentioned as found by the Hebrews when they attacked the C.'s. Archaeology has obtained from monuments the following: (1) The Hittites lived in walled towns. (2) They had carved representations of the gods. (3) They adored Tammuz, Ashtoreth and Set. (4) They could write on stone and metal. (5) They had chariots and horses. (6) They married out of their own tribe. (7) They entered into an alliance with Egypt. (8) They were a Turanian race, and therefore not circumcised, as that is not a Turanian custom. (9) They had riches of gold, silver and bronze.

3. See 12, ch. 17.

4. An appeal to Jehovah; in attestation of the truth or confirmation of what you say or promise.

5. Thigh is here used euphemistically for the genital member, regarded among the patriarchs as the most sacred part of the body, hence the creative organ became the symbol of creator and the object of worship among all nations of antiquity. It is for this reason that God claimed it as the sign of a covenant in the rite of circumcision. Nothing could in those days render the oath more solemn than touching the symbol of creation, the sign of the covenant.

6. The country between the two rivers, Euphrates and Tigris.

7. The city where A.'s brother Nahor lived, with his grandson, Laban (see Gen. 24:47), where Terah and A. made their home after they left the land of the Chaldees, where Terah died, where A. received his call to go into Canaan; the chief city in Mesopotamia.

8. Daughter of Bethuel, sister of Laban, the wife of Isaac. The story of the marriage constitutes one of the most beautiful passages of sacred history.

9. Son of Nahor, father of Laban and of Rebekah.

Chapter 24.

a. And Abram was very rich in cattle, in silver and in gold. (Gen. 13:2.) And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great; and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and manservants and maidservants, and camels, and asses. (Gen. 24:35.) So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Abraham. (Gal. 3:9.) Now, therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people; for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse. A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day. (Dt. 11:26, 27.) When a man's ways please the Lord he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.)

b. And the time drew nigh that Israel must die; and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt. (Gen. 47:29.)

c. Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. (Dt. 7:3.) Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers. (II Cor. 6:14.)

d. Behold, I send an angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. (Ex. 23:20.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways (11). They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. (Ps. 91:11, 12.) And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory (3). And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, that understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. (Is. 6:3, 9.) And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison; and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me. (Acts 12:7, 8.)

e. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.) Let us therefore come boldly unto the throne of grace, that we may obtain mercy, and find grace to help in time of need. (Heb 4:16.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. But let him ask in faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed. (Ja. 1:5, 6.) And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask anything according to his will, he heareth us. And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. (I Jno. 5:14, 15.) Out of the depths have I cried unto thee, O Lord. Lord, hear my voice; let thine ears be attentive to the voice of my supplications. (Ps. 130:1, 2.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.)

f. House and riches are the inheritance of fathers; and a prudent wife is from the Lord. (Prov. 19:14.)

g. The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. (Ps. 3:4.) Thou hast given him his heart's desire and hast not withholden the request of his lips. (Ps. 21:2.) But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. (Ps. 66:19.) I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications. (Ps. 116:1.) And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, today shalt thou be with me in paradise. (Lu. 23:42, 43.)

h. There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water. Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. (Jno. 4:7.)

i. Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous. (1 Pet. 3:8.) Use hospitality one to another without grudging. (I Pet. 4:9.) Every man ac-

hasted, and let down her pitcher upon her hand, and gave him drink.

19 And when she had done giving him drink, she said, I will draw water for thy camels also, until they have done drinking.

20 And she hasted, and emptied her pitcher into the trough, and ran again unto the well to draw water, and drew for all his camels.

21 And the man wondering at her held his peace, to wit whether the Lord had made his journey prosperous or not.

22 And it came to pass, as the camels had done drinking, that the man took a golden earring of half a shekel weight, and two bracelets for her hands of ten [10]shekels weight of gold;

23 And said, Whose daughter art thou? tell me, I pray thee: is there room in thy father's house for us to lodge in?

24 And she said unto him, I am the daughter of [9]Bĕth-ū'el the son of Mīl'cah, which she bare unto Nā'hor.

25 She said moreover unto him, We have both straw and [11]provender enough, and room to lodge in.

26 And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lord.

27 And he said, Blessed be the Lord God of my master [1]Ā'bră-hăm, who hath not left destitute my master of his mercy and his truth: I being in the way, the Lord [j]led me to the house of my master's brethren.

28 And the damsel ran, and told them of her mother's house these things.

29 ¶ And [8]Re-bĕk'ah had a brother, and his name was Lā'ban: and [12]Lā'ban ran out unto the man, unto the well.

30 And it came to pass, when he saw the earring and bracelets upon his sister's hands, and when he heard the words of [8]Re-bĕk'ah his sister, saying, Thus spake the man unto me; that he came unto the man; and, behold, he stood by the camels at the well.

31 And he said, Come in, thou blessed of the Lord; wherefore standest thou without? for I have prepared the house, and room for the camels.

32 ¶ And the man came into the house: and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and [11]provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him.

33 And there was set meat before him to eat: but he said, [k]I will not eat, until I have told mine errand. And he said, Speak on.

34 And he said, I am [1]Ā'bră-hăm's servant.

35 And the Lord hath blessed my master greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver, and gold, and menservants, and maidservants, and camels, and asses.

36 And [13]Sā'rah my master's wife bare a son to my master when she was old: and unto him hath he given all that he hath.

37 And my master made me swear, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife to my son of the daughters of the [2]Cā'năan-ītes, in whose land I dwell:

38 But thou shalt go unto my father's house, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son.

39 And I said unto my master, Peradventure the woman will not follow me.

40 And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I [m]walk, will send his [14]angel with thee, and prosper thy way; and thou shalt take a wife for my son of my kindred, and of my father's house:

41 Then shalt thou be clear from this my [4]oath, when thou comest to my kindred; and if they give not thee one, thou shalt be clear from my oath.

42 And I came this day unto the well, and said, O Lord God of my master [1]Ā'bră-hăm, if now thou do prosper my way which I go:

43 Behold, I stand by the well of water; and it shall come to pass, that when the virgin cometh forth to draw water, and I say to her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water of thy pitcher to drink;

44 And she say to me, [n]Both drink thou, and I will also draw for thy camels: let the same be the woman whom the Lord hath appointed out for my master's son.

45 And before I had done speaking in mine heart, behold, [8]Re-bĕk'ah came forth with her pitcher on her shoulder; and she went down unto the well, and drew water; and I said unto her, Let me drink, I pray thee.

46 And she made haste, and let down her pitcher from her shoulder, and said, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also: so I drank, and she made the camels drink also.

47 And I asked her, and said, Whose daughter art thou? And she said, The daughter of [9]Bĕth-ū'el, Nā'hor's son, whom Mīl'cah bare unto him: and I put the [15]earring upon her face, and the bracelets upon her hands.

48 And I bowed down my head, and worshipped the Lord, and blessed the Lord God of my master [1]Ā'bră-hăm, which had led me in the right way to take my master's brother's daughter unto his son.

49 And now if ye will deal kindly and truly with my master, tell me: and if not, tell me; that I may turn to the right hand, or to the left.

50 Then [12]Lā'ban and [9]Bĕth-ū'el answered and said, The thing proceedeth from the Lord: we cannot speak unto thee bad or good.

51 Behold, [8]Re-bĕk'ah is before thee, take her, and go, and let her be thy master's son's wife, as the Lord hath spoken.

52 And it came to pass, that, when [1]Ā'brăhăm's servant heard their words, he worshipped the Lord, bowing himself to the earth.

53 And the servant brought forth jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment, and gave them to Re-bĕk'ah: he gave also to her brother and to her mother precious things.

54 And they did eat and drink, he and the men that were with him, and tarried all night; and they rose up in the morning, and he said, Send me away unto my master.

55 And her brother and her mother said, Let the damsel abide with us a few days, at the least ten; after that she shall go.

56 And he said unto them, Hinder me not, seeing the Lord hath prospered my way; send me away that I may go to my master.

57 And they said, We will call the damsel, and enquire at her mouth.

58 And they called [8]Re-bĕk'ah, and said unto her, Wilt thou go with this man? And she said, I will go.

59 And they sent away [8]Re-bĕk'ah their sister, and her nurse, and [1]Ā'bră-hăm's servant, and his men.

60 And they blessed Re-bĕk'ah, and said unto her, Thou art our sister, be thou the

10. A weight, a shekel of gold was worth $5.50; a shekel of silver, 75 cents.

11. A mixture of chopped straw and barley, or of oats, beans and peas.

12. Son of Bethuel. It is in connection with the negotiations for Rebekah's hand that we first read of Laban. He seems to have been the moving spirit in his father's house. It is he who receives A.'s servant, listens to what he says, and takes the lead in subsequent negotiations. In his every act he displays a grasping disposition. He offers his younger daughter Rachel to Jacob for his wife for seven years' service, but at the end of that time by a ruse passes Leah off on Jacob and compels J. to serve another seven years for Rachel. At the end of the second seven years J. wishes to return home, but, through feint of disinterestedness, L. makes a bargain whereby he retains J., but L. continually changes the wages so as to give him the advantage of J. Finally J. leaves L. As soon as L. finds out the circumstances he starts in pursuit and overtakes the fugitive on the borders of Gilead. L. accuses J. of theft, which J. denies, and tells L. to make search. L. does so, but is outwitted by his daughter R., whereupon J. upbraids L. for the manner in which he had treated him. L., conscious of the truth of J.'s reproaches, makes no attempt to reply. Finally L. takes his departure for home, bidding his daughters and their families an affectionate good-bye. The character of L. is not an amiable one. His sisters and daughters all show duplicity and acquisitiveness. L. displays an exaggeration of the same qualities. His leading motive is always self-interest, and he is not very particular in the means adopted for securing his ends.

13. See 1, ch. 21.

14. Sig. messenger, therefore used to denote whatever means God employs to execute his purposes or to manifest his power or presence; a spiritual being.

15. Large bands or hoops of gold from one inch and a half to two inches and a third in diameter, though of sometimes much greater size, worn in the ear. Sometimes they were used as nose-jewels, also.

cording as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give, not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:7.)

j. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.)

k. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food. (Job 23:12.) Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Christ (5). Not with eye-service as menpleasers; but as the servants of Christ, doing the will of God from the heart; (6). With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men. (Eph. 6:5-7.)

l. See v. 3.

m. And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. (Gen. 5:24.) And when Abram was 90 years old and 9, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.)

n. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:2.) For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat; I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink; I was a stranger, and ye took me in. (Math. 25:35.)

mother of thousands of millions, and let thy seed possess the gate of those which hate them.

61 ¶ And Re-bĕk'ah arose, and her damsels, and they rode upon the camels, and followed the man: and the servant took Re-bĕk'ah, and went his way.

62 And [3]Ī'ṣaac came from the way of the well [10]Lă-hāi'-roi; for he dwelt in the south country.

63 And Ī'ṣaac went out to [o]meditate in the field at the eventide: and he lifted up his eyes, and saw, and, behold, the camels were coming.

64 And [8]Re-bĕk'ah lifted up her eyes, and when she saw [3]Ī'ṣaac, she lighted off the camel.

65 For she had said unto the servant, What man is this that walketh in the field to meet us? And the servant had said, It is my master: therefore she took a vail, and covered herself.

66 And the servant told Ī'ṣaac all things that he had done.

67 And [3]Ī'ṣaac brought her into his mother Sā'rah's tent, and took [8]Re-bĕk'ah, and she became his wife; and he loved her: and Ī'ṣaac was comforted after his mother's death.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The sons of Abraham by Keturah.* 8 *Death of Abraham.* 12 *The generations of Ishmael.* 17 *His age, and death.* 19 *Isaac prayeth for Rebekah, being barren.* 22 *The children strive in her womb.* 24 *The birth of Esau and Jacob.* 27 *Their difference.* 29 *Esau selleth his birthright.*

1 Then again [1]Ā'bră-hăm took a wife, and her name was [2]Ke-tū'rah.

2 And she bare him Zīm'răn, and Jŏk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mĭd'ī-an, and Ĭsh'bāk, and Shu'ah.

3 And Jŏk'shan begat Shē'bā, and Dē'dan. And the sons of Dē'dan were As-shu'rim, and Le-tū'shim, and Le-ŭm'mim.

4 And the sons of Mĭd'ī-an; Ē'phah, and Ē'phēr, and Hā'noch, and A-bī'dah, and Ēl'-da-ah. All these were the children of Ke-tū'rah.

5 ¶ And [1]Ā'bră-hăm gave all that he had unto [3]Ī'ṣaac.

6 But unto the sons of the [4]concubines, which Ā'bră-hăm had, Ā'bră-hăm gave gifts, and sent them away from Ī'ṣaac his son, while he yet lived, eastward, unto the east country.

7 And these are the days of the years of [1]Ā'bră-hăm's life which he lived, an [5]hundred threescore and fifteen years.

8 Then Ā'bră-hăm gave up the ghost, and died in a good old [a]age, an old man, and full of years; and [b]was gathered to his people.

9 And his sons [3]Ī'ṣaac and [6]Ĭsh'ma-el buried him in the cave of Măch-pē'lah, in the field of Ē'phron the son of Zō'har the Hĭt'tīte, which is before Măm're;

10 The field which Ā'bră-hăm purchased of the sons of Hĕth: there was Ā'bră-hăm buried, and Sā'rah his wife.

11 ¶ And it came to pass after the death of Ā'bră-hăm, that God blessed his son [3]Ī'ṣaac; and Ī'ṣaac dwelt by the well Lă-hāi'-roi.

12 ¶ Now these are the generations of [6]Ĭsh'-ma-el, Ā'bră-hăm's son, whom Hā'gar the E-ğўp'tian, Sā'rah's handmaid, bare unto Ā'bră-hăm:

13 And these are the names of the sons of Ĭsh'ma-el, by their names, according to their generations: the firstborn of Ĭsh'ma-el, Ne-bā'-joth; and Kē'dăr, and Ăd'be-el, and Mĭb'sam,

14 And Mĭsh'mā, and Du'mah, and Mās'sā,

15 Hā'dăr, and Tē'mā, Jĕ'tŭr, Nā'phish, and Kĕd'e-mah:

16 These are the sons of Ĭsh'ma-el, and these are their names, by their towns, and by their castles; twelve princes according to their nations.

17 And these are the years of the life of Ĭsh'-ma-el, an hundred and thirty and seven years: and he gave up the ghost and died; and was gathered unto his people.

18 And they dwelt from Hav'ī-lah unto Shûr, that is before Ē'ğўpt, as thou goest toward Ās-sўr'ī-à: and he died in the presence of all his brethren.

19 ¶ And these are the generations of Ī'ṣaac, Ā'bră-hăm's son: Ā'bră-hăm begat Ī'ṣaac:

20 And [3]Ī'ṣaac was forty years old when he took [7]Re-bĕk'ah to wife, the daughter of Bĕth-u'el the Sўr'ī-an of Pā'dan-ā'ram, the sister to Lā'ban the Sўr'ī-an.

21 And Ī'ṣaac intreated the Lord for his wife, because she was barren: and the Lord was intreated of him, and Re-bĕk'ah his wife conceived.

22 And the children struggled together within her; and she said, If it be so, why am I thus? And she went to enquire of the Lord.

23 And the Lord said unto her, Two nations are in thy womb, and two manner of people shall be separated from thy bowels; and the one people shall be stronger than the other people; and the elder shall serve the younger.

24 ¶ And when her days to be delivered were fulfilled, behold, there were twins in her womb.

25 And the first came out red, all over like an hairy garment; and they called his name [8]Ē'saụ.

26 And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Ē'saụ's heel; and [c]his name was called [9]Jā'cob: and [3]Ī'ṣaac was threescore years old when she bare them.

---

16. The well of the vision of life, the well where the angel of God appeared to Hagar, also where Isaac dwelt before and after the death of his father.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1853.

1. See 2, ch. 21.

2. The second wife or, styled in I Chr. 1:32, the concubine of Abraham, by whom he had six sons.

3. See 12, ch. 17.

4. A half-wife, or wife of inferior rank, who may at the will of the husband be put aside with a present.

5. 175.

6. A.'s eldest son, born to him by Hagar, fourteen years before the birth of Isaac. He was of a wild disposition and made the desert his home. By his prowess in the capture and killing of wild animals and by his wild and daring disposition he acquired great influence over the native tribes. He was high-spirited and not disposed to accept defeat. If he could not become the heir of A. he would become the head of a tribe of his own.

7. See 8, ch. 24.

8. His whole body was as if covered with a fur, a sign of excessive sensual vigor and wildness. He was the eldest son of Isaac and Rebekah and twin brother with Jacob. Esau was a very ardent and lofty spirit, always daring, and became quite skillful in everything he undertook. At one time having experienced a disappointment in the chase, returning footsore and hungry, he asked his brother J. for food. J. saw the exigency in which E. was and resolved not to let it pass unimproved. Consequently he puts a price on his food and offers it to E. for his birthright. E., urged on by his cravings of hunger, and alarmed perhaps by the fear of death from starvation, accepts the bargain, and immediately the contract was sanctioned by an oath. E. was the favorite of his father, while J. was specially beloved by his mother. Family strife continues to exist between the brothers, until E. reaches forty, when he leaves and marries two Hittite wives, Judith and Bashemoth. The time for the fulfilling of the contract between the two brothers whereby E. transfers his birthright to J.—having arrived, R. begins to devise means to secure the advantage for J. I. is sick unto death. He asks his favorite son E. to go and get him some venison, and no sooner does he start than R. says to J., "Hasten, get a kid, kill it, and I will cook it; take it in to your father and secure the blessing before Esau returns." But in fear J. says, "E.'s hands are hairy. Father will feel of me and discover the deception." R. says, "Not so; I will cover your hands with the skin of the kid," which was accordingly done; and thus through this deception the boy's compact was sealed and E.'s birthright gone. Many years after this when J. returns from Laban within the borders of the Jordan, he fears to meet E., who had become quite powerful, remembering, as he does, the wrong he did E. in stealing his birthright from him, but his fears were groundless, for with extended arms E. met his brother, fell upon his neck, and together they wept. In character E. was a true child of his age—he embraced the virtues and defeats of his time and race. Restless, impulsive and fearless, always light-hearted as a child, he was careless of the future, with no self-control or manly thoughtfulness. The enjoyment of the hour was more to him than the greatest promises of what was in store. His bounding health and animal spirits engrossed him and he found his delight in their gratification; yet, withal, he had many of the traits of an excellent man. He was generous, frank and honest, kindly and forgiving. Having no settled habits of honest toil, no fixed religious principles, no reverence for the future, there was nothing on which his better nature might fall back, and therefore he lived only for excitement and pleasure.

9. Meaning supplanter; son of Isaac and Rebekah; twin brother of Esau. He was also called Israel, the father of the 12 patriarchs who were the ancestors of the 12 tribes of Israel. So marked and determined was the struggle for supremacy between Jacob and Esau that we read J. was born with his hand holding to the heel of E., endeavoring to hold him back and secure the first place for himself. From this circumstance it is said he was called Jacob, which means, who takes by the heel, to trip up or supplant. This at least was the Hebrew idea. However, J. grew up to be a plain, quiet, home loving man, pursuing the life of a shepherd. In early life an incident occurred which displayed the character of Jacob. His brother returned exhausted from the chase, and asked J. for something to eat. J. saw his opportunity and did not scruple to make the most of it, saying, "Sell me first thy birthright." Esau consented; but still J. is not satisfied and he has E. to seal his promise with an oath. The birthright carries with it not only a better position in the family, a larger inheritance of the possessions, but also the father's blessing. J. here illustrates not only

---

o. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:2.) Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud; and he shall hear my voice. (Ps. 55:17.) Now, when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees 3 times a day and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. (Dan. 6:10.) And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray; and when the evening was come he was there alone. (Math. 14:23.) And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and there prayed. (Mk. 1:35.) And it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued all night in prayer to God. (Lu. 6:12.) On the morrow, as they went on their journey and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the house-top to pray about the 6th hour. (Acts 10:9.) This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein; for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. (Josh. 1:8.) Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer. (Ps. 19:14.)

Chapter 25.

a. And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. (Gen. 15:15.)

b. And Isaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days; and his sons Esau and Jacob buried him. (Gen. 35:29.)

c. And he said, Is not he rightly named Jacob? For he hath supplanted me these two times; he took away my birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me? (Gen. 27:36.)

27 And the boys grew: and [8]Ē'sąu was a cunning hunter, a man of the field; and [9]Jā'cob was a plain man, dwelling in tents.

28 And [2]Ī'ṣaac loved Ē'sąu, because he did eat of his venison: but [7]Re-bĕk'ah loved [9]Jā'cob.

29 ¶ And Jā'cob sod [10]pottage: and [3]Ē'sąu came from the field, and he was faint:

30 And Ē'sąu said to [9]Jā'cob, Feed me, I pray thee, with that same red pottage; for I am faint: therefore was his name called Ē'dom.

31 And Jā'cob said, Sell me this day thy birthright.

32 And [3]Ē'sąu said, Behold, I am at the point to die: and what profit shall this birthright do to me?

33 And [9]Jā'cob said, Swear to me this day; and he sware unto him: and he [d]sold his birthright unto Jā'cob.

34 Then [9]Jā'cob gave Ē'sąu bread and pottage of lentiles; and he did eat and drink, and rose up, and went his way: thus [3]Ē'sąu [11]despised his birthright.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Isaac goeth to Gerar,* 2 *God instructeth, and blesseth him.* 7 *He is reproved by Abimelech for denying his wife.* 18 *He diggeth Esek, Sitnah, and Rehoboth.* 26 *Abimelech maketh a covenant with him.* 34 *Esau's wives.*

1 And there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of [1]Ā'brā-hăm. And [2]Ī'ṣaac went unto A-bĭm'ĕ-lech king of the [4]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes unto Gĕ'rär.

2 And the Lord [5]appeared unto him, and said, Go not down into Ē'gўpt; dwell in the land which I shall tell thee of:

3 Sojourn in this land, and I [a]will be with thee, and will bless thee; for unto thee, and unto thy seed, [b]I will give all these countries, and I will perform the oath which I sware unto Ā'brā-hăm thy father;

4 And [c]I will make thy seed to multiply as the stars of heaven, and will give unto thy seed all these [6]countries; *and in thy seed* [d]*shall all the nations of the earth be blessed;*

5 Because that [1]Ā'brā-hăm [e]obeyed my [8]voice, and kept my [9]charge, my [10]commandments, my [11]statutes, and my [12]laws.

6 ¶ And Ī'ṣaac dwelt in Gē'rär:

7 And the men of the place asked him of his wife; and he said, She is my sister: for he feared to say, She is my wife; lest, said he, the men of the place should kill me for Re-bĕk'ah; because she was fair to look upon.

8 And it came to pass, when he had been there a long time, that A-bĭm'ĕ-lech king of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes looked out at a window, and saw, and, behold, [2]Ī'ṣaac was [13]sporting with [14]Re-bĕk'ah his wife.

9 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech called [2]Ī'ṣaac, and said, Behold, of a surety she is thy wife: and how saidst thou, She is my sister? And Ī'ṣaac said unto him, Because I said, Lest I die for her.

10 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said, What is this thou hast done unto us? one of the people might lightly have lien with thy wife, and thou [f]shouldest have brought guiltiness upon us.

11 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech charged all his people, saying, He that [g]toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death.

12 Then Ī'ṣaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an [15]hundredfold: and the Lord blessed him.

13 And the man waxed [h]great, and went forward, and grew until he became very great:

14 For he had possession of flocks, and possession of herds, and great store of servants: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes envied him.

15 For all the wells which his father's servants had digged in the days of Ā'brā-hăm his father, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said unto Ī'ṣaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

17 And Ī'ṣaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gē'rär, and dwelt there.

18 And Ī'ṣaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of his father Ā'brā-hăm; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had stopped them after the death of Ā'brā-hăm: and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Ī'ṣaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of [16]springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gē'rär did strive with Ī'ṣaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours: and he called the name of the well Ē'sek; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it Sĭt'nah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it Rĕ-hō'both; and he said, For now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Bē'er-shē'bą.

24 And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Ā'brā-hăm thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Ā'brā-hăm's sake.

25 And he builded an altar there, and called upon the name of the Lord, and pitched his tent there: and there Ī'ṣaac's servants digged a well.

26 Then A-bĭm'ĕ-lech went to him from Gē'rär, and Ā-hŭz'zath one of his friends, and Phĭ'chŏl the chief captain of his army.

27 And Ī'ṣaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the Lord was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou will do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the Lord.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and Ī'ṣaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that Ī'ṣaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it Shĕ'bą: therefore the name of the city is Bē'er-shē'bą unto this day.

34 And Ē'sąu was forty years old when he took to wife Jū'dith the daughter of Bē'e-rī the Hĭt'tīte, and Bą'sē-măth the daughter of Ē'lon the Hĭt'tīte:

35 Which were a grief of mind unto Ī'ṣaac and to Rĕ-bĕk'ah.

---

cunning and deception. While living with Laban there were born to J. eleven sons and one daughter; six sons and a daughter (Dinah) by Leah, two sons by Zilpah (Leah's handmaid), two sons by Bilhah (Rachel's handmaid) and Joseph by Rachel. Finally, while Laban is engaged in sheepshearing, J. takes his flight, and directs his steps toward Gilead. R. steals her father's Teraphim, or household gods. Upon hearing of J.'s departure, L. pursues and overtakes him in the hilly country of Gilead. Their meeting is everything but a pleasant one; but L.'s leave-taking is noted for its affectionate good-bye—and thus the long game of well-matched wits is ended. L. returns to Haran, J. journeys on to Canaan. But a fresh danger now threatens J. He must pass through the country of his brother E., whom he had treated so foully. He sends on ahead a present of 580 head of cattle to E. Night comes on and in the solitude and darkness a strange and nameless dread comes over J. The terrible thought that God was an antagonist, took possession of him and so vividly did he realize it that he seemed to be engaged in an actual struggle with a man. The struggle continued till daybreak. The mysterious stranger saw he could not prevail against J. by the means which a wrestler would naturally employ; so, in order to show his superiority and to escape before daylight, sprained J.'s thigh. J. now perceives that his antagonist is no ordinary mortal and seizes the opportunity to win a blessing from him. "I will not let thee go unless thou bless me!" The blessing came in the form of a change of names. Henceforth J. is known as Israel, meaning "perseverer with God." The dreaded meeting with E. passes off happily, as E. has forgiven his brother. J. now comes to Bethel, the place where Jehovah had met him in his dream as he started from home. Jehovah promising to bring him back safely, which he had done; while J. in fulfillment of his vow, proceeded to build an altar to Jehovah. Departing from Bethel, Rachel dies, leaving an infant son whom Jacob called Benjamin. The active period of J.'s life is now over, and Joseph becomes the moving spirit during the quiet of his remaining days. Joseph was his father's favorite son. He sends him to Shechem, where his brother was feeding the flocks, to see that all is well with them. The brothers fall upon Joseph and sell him, reporting to J. that his son had been killed by wild beasts, and thus in his old age J. is deceived by his sons, as he in his youth had deceived his own aged father and suffers severe retribution of his early craftiness. A famine comes over Canaan and J. sends his sons to Egypt to buy corn. Joseph is now the first in authority under Pharaoh. After severely trying his brothers he makes known his identity and sends for his father, who comes and spends the remaining years of his life in Goshen, under the protection of Pharaoh and Joseph.

10. A dish of lentils made of a podded vegetable like a pea or bean, by boiling into a soup.

11. Valued not; considered of but little importance.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1804.

NOTE.—This is the only ch. in the history of Isaac which is devoted entirely to his own life, the others being largely intermixed with the history of his father or his sons. There exists in it a remarkable similarity to many passages in the life of Abraham, so striking that many rationalistic critics have not hesitated to pronounce them one and the same story, but, on the other hand, there are many points of real difference, and the above mentioned rationalistic critics have failed to take into consideration how much of human life, as well as history, is ever repeating itself, and how slow are many of the best men to improve by the errors of their fathers or predecessors. To show this is an important part of the purpose of this ch.

1. See 2, ch. 21.
2. See 12, ch. 17.
3. The name of the Philistine king of Gerar, B. C. about 1985.
4. A strong tribe southwest of the land of Israel who had established themselves as early as the time of Abraham, when they had founded a kingdom at Gerar. In the days of the judges there were many conflicts between the Israelites and the P.'s. In the time of Eli the P.'s succeeded in getting the ark into their possession, but they received a defeat from Samuel which put an end to their dominion, that had lasted 40 years.
5. The last recorded vision which A. had previous to this was at the sacrifice of Isaac, more than 50 years before.
6. All the different districts or territories of the different Canaanitish tribes.
7. Voice, charge, commandments, statutes, laws, a summary of all the various relations of the divine will.
8. Spoken revelations.
9. Special trusts of promise, given to Abraham to guard.
10. Precepts given from time to time.
11. The more permanent prescriptions of his will.
12. The everlasting and unchanging expressions of his righteousness.
13. Making familiar.
14. See 8, ch. 24.
15. Herodotus writes of the Babylonian territory that so fruitful is it in the produce of corn, that it continually yields 200 fold and when it produces its best it yields 300 fold.

---

d. Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. (Heb. 12:16.)

Chapter 26.

a. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing. (Gen. 12:2.) And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude. (I Kings 3:8.)

b. For all the land which thou seest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed for ever. (Gen. 13:15.)

c. And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them; and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. (Gen. 15:5.)

d. His name shall endure for ever; his name shall be continued as long as the sun; and men shall be blessed in him; all nations shall call him blessed. (Ps. 72:17.) His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. (Ps. 89:36.) And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) He shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Lu. 1:33.)

e. The promise and blessing of v. 4 was given to Abraham because he obeyed God. And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son. (Gen. 22:16.) Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. (Dt. 6:17.) The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (Ps. 18:20.) Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 7:21.)

f. Then Abimelech called Abraham, and said unto him, What hast thou done unto us? And what have I offended thee, that thou hast brought on me and on my kingdom a great sin? Thou hast done deeds unto me that ought not to be done. (Gen. 20:9.)

g. Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm. (Ps. 105:15.)

h. The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.)

vants had digged in the days of [1]Ā'brā-hăm his father, the [4]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had stopped them, and filled them with earth.

16 And [3]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech said unto Ī'şaac, Go from us; for thou art much mightier than we.

17 ¶ And Ī'şaac departed thence, and pitched his tent in the valley of Gē'rär, and dwelt there.

18 And [2]Ī'şaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of [1]Ā'brā-hăm his father; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had stopped them after the death of Ā'brā-hăm: [i]and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them.

19 And Ī'şaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of [16]springing water.

20 And the herdmen of Gē'rär did strive with Ī'şaac's herdmen, saying, The water is our's: and he called the name of the well [17]Ē'sĕk; because they strove with him.

21 And they digged another well, and strove for that also: and he called the name of it [18]Sĭt'nah.

22 And he removed from thence, and digged another well; and for that they strove not: and he called the name of it [19]Rē-hō'both; and he said, For now the Lord hath made room for us, and we shall be fruitful in the land.

23 And he went up from thence to Bē'er-shē'bà.

24 And the Lord [j]appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Ā'brā-hăm thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Ā'brā-hăm's sake.

25 And he builded an altar [k]there, and called upon the name of the Lord, and pitched his tent there: and there [2]Ī'şaac's servants digged a well.

26 ¶ Then A-bĭm'ĕ-lech went to him from Gē'rär, and A-hŭz'zath one of his friends, and Phĭ'chol the chief captain of his army.

27 And [2]Ī'şaac said unto them, Wherefore come ye to me, seeing ye hate me, and have sent me away from you?

28 And they said, We saw certainly that the Lord was with thee: and we said, Let there be now an oath [k]betwixt us, even betwixt us and thee, and let us make a covenant with thee;

29 That thou wilt do us no hurt, as we have not touched thee, and as we have done unto thee nothing but good, and have sent thee away in peace: thou art now the blessed of the Lord.

30 And he made them a feast, and they did eat and drink.

31 And they rose up betimes in the morning, and sware one to another: and [2]Ī'şaac sent them away, and they departed from him in peace.

32 And it came to pass the same day, that [2]Ī'şaac's servants came, and told him concerning the well which they had digged, and said unto him, We have found water.

33 And he called it [29]Shē'bah: therefore the name of the city is Bē'er-shē'bà unto this day.

34 ¶ And [21]Ē'şau was forty years old when he took to wife Jū'dith the daughter of Be-ē'rī the Hĭt'tīte, and Băsh'ĕ-măth the daughter of Ē'lon the Hĭt'tīte:

35 Which were a grief of mind unto [2]Ī'şaac and to [22]Re-bĕk'ah.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Isaac sendeth Esau for venison.* 6 *Rebekah instructeth Jacob to obtain the blessing.* 15 *Jacob under the person of Esau obtaineth it.* 30 *Esau bringeth venison, and by importunity obtaineth a blessing.* 41 *He threateneth Jacob.*

1 And it came to pass, that when [1]Ī'şaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called [2]Ē'şau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son: and he said unto him, Behold, here am I.

2 And he said, Behold now, I am old, I [a]know not the day of my death:

3 Now therefore [3]take, I pray thee, thy weapons, thy quiver and thy bow, and go out to the field, and take me some [4]venison;

4 And make me [5]savoury meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat; that my soul may bless thee before I die.

5 And [6]Re-bĕk'ah heard when Ī'şaac spake to Ē'şau his son. And Ē'şau went to the field to hunt for venison, and to bring it.

6 ¶ And Re-bĕk'ah spake unto [7]Jā'cob her son, saying, Behold, I heard thy father speak unto Ē'şau thy brother, saying,

7 Bring me venison, and make me savoury meat, that I may eat, and bless thee before the Lord before my death.

8 Now therefore, my son, [b]obey my voice according to that which I command thee.

9 Go now to the flock, and fetch me from thence two good kids of the goats; and I will make them savoury [c]meat for thy father, such as he loveth:

10 And thou shalt bring it to thy father, that he may eat, and that he may bless thee before his death.

11 And [7]Jā'cob said to [6]Re-bĕk'ah his mother, Behold, Ē'şau my brother is a hairy man, and I am a smooth man:

12 My father peradventure will feel me, and I shall seem to him as a deceiver; and I shall bring [8]a curse upon me, and not a blessing.

13 And his mother said unto him, Upon [f]me be thy curse, my son; only obey my voice, and go fetch me them.

14 And he went, and fetched, and brought them to his mother: and his mother made [g]savoury meat, such as his father loved.

15 And [6]Re-bĕk'ah took goodly raiment of her eldest son [2]Ē'şau, which were with her in the house, and put them upon [7]Jā'cŏb her younger son.

16 And she put the skins of the kids of the goats upon his hands, and upon the smooth of his neck:

17 And she gave the [5]savoury meat and the

---

16. Living.

17. That is, contentious.

18. Hatred.

19. Room for both.

20. That is, an oath.

21. Two wives, both Hittites, and both married in the same year, was polygamy equal to Lamech's. (Whedon).

22. See 8, ch. 24.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1760.

NOTE.—Thirty-six years have passed since Esau's marriage and the twin brothers both remain in their father's household. Jacob is now 77 years old and unmarried, and there seems no probability that his purchased birthright will be of any avail to him. Isaac is 137 years old, the age at which his half-brother Ishmael died. His sight is failing, he feels the approach of death. Hence he is now possessed with a strong desire to bless his eldest son. He seems to be wholly unmindful of the prophecy in Gen. 25:23, therefore he willfully purposes to give the firstborn his dying benediction. But in his attempt, which is a negligent disregard of prophecy, he is strangely overruled by the power of God, through the craftiness of Rebekah.

1. See note 12, ch. 17, on Isaac.

2. See 8, ch. 25.

3. Hunt.

4. Some edible game.

5. Prepared in that especial manner of which he was very fond.

6. Rebekah heard the conversation of v. 5, and immediately spoke to Jacob. When she saw Isaac going contrary to what she knew to be the divine word, she had no hesitation to thwart his purpose. Also see 8, ch. 24.

7. See 9, ch. 25.

8. To curse, signifies to imprecate, to call for mischief upon, or wish evil to one. To cause to be visited with a just punishment as a retribution for some sin. Rebekah has no fear in this line. She is either sure that it is the divine will for Jacob to receive the blessing, or she is willing to run any risk to obtain it for him.

---

i. Wherefore he called that place Beersheba; because there they sware both of them. (Gen. 21:31.)

j. And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padan-aram, and blessed him. (Gen. 35:9.) And the Lord appeared to Solomon by night, and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice. (II Chr. 7:12.) And immediately I was in the spirit; and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne. And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone; and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. (Rev. 4:2, 3.)

k. I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. (Ps. 116:17.) And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his hosts, spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee and all that thou doest. Now, therefore, swear unto me here by God, that thou wilt not deal falsely with me, nor with my son, nor with my son's son; but according to the kindness that I have done unto thee, thou shalt do unto me, and to the land wherein thou hast sojourned. (Gen. 21:22, 23.)

Chapter 27.

a. Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. (Prov. 27:1.) Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Ja. 4:14.)

b. See v. 13.

c. See v. 4.

d. See v. 22.

e. And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. (Gen. 9:25.) Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:18.) Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.)

f. I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him; if I bring him not unto thee and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever. (Gen. 43:9.) And the woman of Tekoah said unto the king, My lord, O king, the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless. (II Sam. 14:9.) The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ez. 18:20.) Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. (Mat. 27:25.)

g. See vs. 4 and 9.

bread, which she had prepared, into the hand of her son [7]Jā'cob.

18 ¶ And he came unto his father, and said, My father: and he said, Here am I; who art thou, my son?

19 And [7]Jā'cob said unto his father, I am [2]Ē'sąu thy firstborn; I have [h]done according as thou badest me: arise, I pray thee, sit and eat of my venison, that thy soul may bless me.

20 And [1]Ī'ṣaac said unto his son, How is it that thou hast found it so quickly, my son? And he said, Because the Lord thy God brought it [3]to me.

21 And [1]Ī'ṣaac said unto [7]Jā'cob, Come near, I pray thee, that I may feel thee, my son, whether thou be my very son [2]Ē'sąu or not.

22 And [7]Jā'cob went near unto [1]Ī'ṣaac his father; and he felt him, and said, The voice is [7]Jā'cob's voice, but the hands are the hands of [2]Ē'sąu.

23 And he discerned him not, because his [4]hands were hairy, as his brother Ē'sąu's hands: so he blessed him.

24 And he said, Art thou my very son [2]Ē'sąu? And he said, I am.

25 And he said, Bring it near to me, and I will eat of my son's venison, [i]that my soul may bless thee. And he brought it near to him, and he did eat: and he brought him wine, and he drank.

26 And his father [1]Ī'ṣaac said unto him, Come near now, and kiss me, my son.

27 And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Lord hath blessed:

28 Therefore God give thee of the [10]dew of heaven, and the [11]fatness of the earth, and [12]plenty of corn and wine:

29 Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: [13]cursed [k]be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as Ī'ṣaac had made an end of blessing [7]Jā'cob, and Jā'cob was yet scarce gone out from the presence of Ī'ṣaac his father, that [2]Ē'sąu his brother came in from his hunting.

31 And he also had made savoury meat, and brought it unto his father, and said unto his father, Let my father arise, and eat of his son's venison, that thy soul may bless me.

32 And [1]Ī'ṣaac his father said unto him, Who art thou? And he said, I am thy son, thy firstborn [2]Ē'sąu.

33 And [1]Ī'ṣaac [14]trembled very exceedingly, and said, Who? where is he that hath taken venison, and brought it me, and I have eaten of all before thou camest, and have blessed him? yea, [l]and he shall be blessed.

34 And when [2]Ē'sąu heard the words of his father, he [15]cried with a great and exceeding bitter cry, and said unto his father, Bless me, even me also, O my father.

35 And [17]he said, Thy brother came with [m][16]subtilty, and hath taken away thy blessing.

36 And [18]he said, Is not he rightly named [19]Jā'cob? for he hath supplanted me these two times: he took away my [20]birthright; and, behold, now he hath taken away my blessing. And he said, Hast thou not reserved a blessing for me?

37 And [1]Ī'ṣaac answered and said unto [2]Ē'sąu, Behold, [n]I have made him thy lord, and all his brethren have I given to him for servants; and with corn and wine have I sustained him: and what shall I do now unto thee, my son?

38 And [2]Ē'sąu said unto his father, Hast thou but one blessing, my father? bless me, even me also, O my father. And Ē'sąu lifted up his voice, and wept.

39 And [1]Ī'ṣaac his father answered and [21]said unto him, Behold, thy dwelling shall be the fatness of the earth, and of the dew of heaven from above;

40 And by thy [22]sword shalt thou live, and shalt serve thy brother; and it shall come to pass when thou shalt have the dominion, that thou shalt break his yoke from off thy neck.

41 ¶ And Ē'sąu hated Jā'cob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Ē'sąu said in his heart, The days of [23]mourning for my father are at hand; then will I slay my brother Jā'cob.

42 And these words of [2]Ē'sąu her elder son were told to [6]Re-bĕk'ah: and she sent and called [7]Jā'cob her younger son, and said unto him, Behold, thy brother Ē'sąu, as touching thee, doth [24]comfort himself, purposing to kill thee.

43 Now therefore, my son, obey my voice; and arise, flee thou to [25]Lā'ban my brother to Hā'ran;

44 And tarry with him a few [26]days, until thy brother's fury turn away;

45 Until thy brother's anger turn away from thee, and he forget that which thou hast done to him: then I will send, and fetch thee from thence: why should I be deprived also of you both in one day?

46 And [6]Re-bĕk'ah said to [1]Ī'ṣaac, I am weary of my life because of the daughters of [27]Hĕth: if Jā'cob take a wife of the daughters of Hĕth, such as these which are of the daughters of the land, what good shall my life do me?

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Isaac blesseth Jacob, and sendeth him to Padan-aram.* 6 *Esau marrieth Mahalath the daughter of Ishmael.* 10 *The vision of Jacob's ladder.* 18 *The stone of Bethel.* 20 *Jacob's vow.*

1 And [1]Ī'ṣaac called [2]Jā'cob, and [3]blessed him, and charged him, and said unto him, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'năan.

2 Arise, go to [4]Pā'dan-ā'ram, to the house of [5]Bĕth-u'el thy mother's father; and take thee a wife from thence of the daughters of [6]Lā'ban thy mother's brother.

3 And [7]God Almighty [a]bless thee, and make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, that thou mayest be a multitude of people;

4 *And give thee the blessing* [b]*of* [8]*Ā'brā-hăm, to thee, and to thy seed with thee;* that thou

---

Ch. 28. B. C. 1760.

1. See 12, ch. 17.
2. See 3, ch. 25.
3. Isaac now seems to be convinced that it was the divine will for Jacob to receive the blessing, and he fully acquiesces.
4. The tableland of Aram, usually identified with Mesopotamia, i. e., the plains in the north of Mesopotamia.
5. Son of Nahor; father of Laban and of Rebekah, whom Isaac married; his name only occurring incidentally in the record of the transaction which led to that marriage, Laban taking the leading part.
6. See 12, ch. 24.
7. This divine name is the same as that under which Jehovah appeared to A. when he instituted the covenant of circumcision, and now Isaac uses the same name in conferring the complete blessing upon his son Jacob. He has thus completely yielded to what he now believes to be the divine will.
8. See 2, ch. 21.

h. And Jeroboam said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jeroboam, and get thee to Shiloh; behold, there is Ahijah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people. (I Ks. 14:2.) Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us; for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves. (Is. 28:15.)

i. See v. 16.

j. See v. 4.

k. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee, and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion, who shall stir him up? Blessed is he that blesseth thee and cursed is he that curseth thee. (Num. 24:9.)

l. Behold, I have received commandment to bless, and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it. (Num. 23:20.) For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.)

m. That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. (I Thes. 4:6.)

n. And he put garrisons in Edom; throughout all Edom put he garrisons; and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went. (II Sam. 8:14.) And the house of Jacob shall be a fire, and the house of Joseph a flame, and the house of Esau for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Esau; for the Lord hath spoken it. (Obad. 18.)

Chapter 28.

a. And when Abram was 90 years old and 9, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me and be thou perfect (1). And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. (Gen. 17:1, 6.)

b. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing. (Gen. 12:2.) And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger; all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. (Gen. 17:8.)



JACOB AND RACHEL AT THE WELL.

mayest inherit the land wherein thou art a stranger, which God gave unto A'bră-hăm.

5 And [1]I'şaac sent away [2]Jā'cob: and he went to [4]Pā'dan-ā'ram unto Lā'ban, son of [5]Bĕth-u'el the Sўr'ĭ-an, the brother of Re-bĕk'-ah, Jā'cob's and [3]Ē'sau's mother.

6 ¶ When E'sau saw that I'şaac had blessed Jā'cob, and sent him away to Pā'dan-ā'ram, to take him a wife from thence; and that as he blessed him he gave him a charge, saying, Thou shalt not take a wife of the daughters of Cā'năan;

7 And that Jā'cob obeyed his father and his mother, and was gone to Pā'dan-ā'ram;

8 And Ē'sau seeing that the daughters of Cā'năan pleased not I'şaac his father;

9 Then went Ē'sau unto Ish'ma-el, and took unto the wives which he had [c]Mā'ha-lath the daughter of Ish'ma-el A'bră-hăm's son, the sister of Ne-bā'joth, to be his wife.

10 ¶ And Jā'cob went out from Bē'er-shē'bå, and went [d]toward Hā'ran.

11 And he lighted upon a certain place, and tarried there all night, because the sun was set; and he took of the stones of that place, and put them for his pillows, and lay down in that place to sleep.

12 And he dreamed, and behold a [10]ladder set up on the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it.

13 And, [e]behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord God of A'bră-hăm thy father, and the God of I'şaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to [11]thy seed;

14 And thy [f]seed shall be as the dust of the earth, and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: *and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed.*

15 And, behold, I am with thee, and will [g]keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will [h]not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of.

16 ¶ And [2]Jā'cob awaked out of his sleep, and he said, Surely [12]the Lord is in [i]this place; and I knew it not.

17 And he was [13]afraid, and said, How dreadful is this place! this is none other but the house of God, and this is the gate of heaven.

18 And [2]Jā'cob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil upon the top of it.

19 And he called the name of that place [14]Bĕth'el: but the name of that city was called Lŭz at the first.

20 And Jā'cob vowed a vow, saying, [15]If [j]God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on,

9. See 8, ch. 25.

10. Or stairway. This ladder represents the providence of God, administered by angels, and was also a symbol of the communication with God which was opened to Jacob.

11. A repetition of the promise made to A.

12. A new world is now opened up to Jacob. He has heretofore been a comparative stranger to Jehovah.

13. Afraid because of the awful closeness of God.

14. That is, the house of God.

15. Meaning of a certainty, if God was going to be so good to him, then he would do something for Jehovah.

16. The tithe or tenth of all is here mentioned by Jacob as in the case of A., which would indicate that in some way God had revealed to man his claim to the tenth part of his gains.

Ch. 29. B. C. 1760.

1. See 9, ch. 25.

2. See 12, ch. 24.

3. The most beloved of the two daughters of Laban, whom Jacob married, who became the mother of Joseph and Benjamin. She died in Bethlehem, where her sepulchre is still shown. Jacob had bargained with Laban, R.'s father, to serve him seven years for her, but at the end of the seven years, L., through deception, gave unto Jacob, Leah, his eldest daughter, instead of R., and then compelled J. to serve him another seven years for the hand of R. Together with her many charms, R. seems to have possessed many traits of character which were not attractive. She was a discontented, fretful and impatient spirit. She appears to have shared all the duplicity and falsity of her family, and was an expert in covering her evil steps.

4. All about his journey and its object. The commands of Isaac and Rebekah and the desires of his own heart.

21 So that I come again to my father's house in peace; [k]then shall the Lord be my God:

22 And this stone, which I have set for a [l]pillar, shall be God's [m]house: and of all that thou shalt give me I will surely give the [16]tenth unto thee.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *Jacob cometh to the well of Haran.* 9 *He taketh acquaintance of Rachel.* 13 *Laban entertaineth him.* 18 *Jacob covenanteth for Rachel.* 23 *He is deceived with Leah.* 28 *He marrieth also Rachel, and serveth for her seven years more.* 32 *Leah beareth Reuben,* 33 *Simeon,* 34 *Levi,* 35 *and Judah.*

1 Then [1]Jā'cob went on his journey, and came into the land of the people of the east.

2 And he looked, and behold a well in the field, and, lo, there were three flocks of sheep lying by it; for out of that well they watered the flocks: and a great stone was upon the well's mouth.

3 And thither were all the flocks gathered: and they rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the sheep, and put the stone again upon the well's mouth in his place.

4 And [1]Jā'cob said unto them, My brethren, whence be ye? And they said, Of Hā'ran are we.

5 And he said unto them, Know ye [2]Lā'ban the son of Nā'hor? And they said, We know him.

6 And he said unto them, Is he well? And they said, He is well: and, behold, [3]Rā'chel his daughter cometh with the sheep.

7 And he said, Lo, it is yet high day, neither is it time that the cattle should be gathered together: water ye the sheep, and go and feed them.

8 And they said, We cannot, until all the flocks be gathered together, and till they roll the stone from the well's mouth; then we water the sheep.

9 ¶ And while he yet spake with them, [3]Rā'-chel came with her father's sheep: for she kept them.

10 And it came to pass, when [1]Jā'cob saw [3]Rā'chel the daughter of [2]Lā'ban his mother's brother, and the sheep of Lā'ban his mother's brother, that Jā'cob went near, and rolled the stone from the well's mouth, and watered the flock of Lā'ban his mother's brother.

11 And [1]Jā'cob kissed [3]Rā'chel, and lifted up his voice, and wept.

12 And Jā'cob told Rā'chel that he was her father's brother, and that he was Re-bĕk'ah's son: and she ran and told her father.

13 And it came to pass, when Lā'ban heard the tidings of Jā'cob his sister's son, that he ran to meet him, and embraced him, and kissed him, and brought him to his house. And he told Lā'ban [4]all these things.

c. In ch. 36:3, she is called Bashemath.

d. Called Charran, in Acts 17.

e. And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God; that appeared unto thee when thou fledest from the face of Esau thy brother. (Gen. 35:1.) And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land of Canaan and blessed me. (Gen. 48:3.)

f. And I will make thy seed as the dust of the earth: so that if a man can number the dust of the earth, then shall thy seed also be numbered. (Gen. 13:16.)

g. The angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them; and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac: and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. (Gen. 48:16.) The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand (5). The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul (7). The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for ever more. (Ps. 121:5, 7, 8.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

h. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.)

i. And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. (Ex. 3:5.) And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot: for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so. (Josh. 5:15.)

j. See v. 15.

k. Thou hast avouched the Lord this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice. (Dt. 26:17.)

l. And he built there an altar, and called the place Elbethel: because their God appeared unto him when he fled from the face of his brother. (Gen. 35:7.) And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-nissi. (Ex. 17:15.) And Moses wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and 12 pillars, according to the 12 tribes of Israel. (Ex. 24:4.) And Jacob took a stone and set it up for a pillar. (Gen. 31:45.)

m. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree is the Lord's; it is holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.) And thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks. (Dt. 12:6.)

14 And [2]Lā'ban said to him, Surely thou art my bone and my flesh. And he abode with him the [5]space of a month.

15 ¶ And [2]Lā'ban said unto [1]Jā'cob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for nought? tell me, what shall thy wages be?

16 And [2]Lā'ban had two daughters: the name of the elder was [6]Lē'ah, and the name of the younger was [3]Rā'chel.

17 [6]Lē'ah was tender eyed; but [3]Rā'chel was beautiful and well favoured.

18 And Jā'cob loved Rā'chel; and said, [a]I will [7]serve thee seven years for [3]Rā'chel thy younger daughter.

19 And [2]Lā'ban said, It is better that I give her to thee, than that I should give her to another man: abide with me.

20 And [1]Jā'cob served seven years for [3]Rā'chel; and they seemed unto him but a few days, for the [b]love he had to her.

21 ¶ And [1]Jā'cob said unto [2]Lā'ban, Give me my wife, for my days are fulfilled, that I may go in unto her.

22 And Lā'ban gathered together all the men of the place, and made a feast.

23 And it came to pass in the evening, that he took [6]Lē'ah his daughter, and brought her to him; and he went in unto her.

24 And Lā'ban gave unto his daughter Lē'ah Zĭl'pah his maid for an handmaid.

25 And it came to pass, that in the morning, behold, it was Lē'ah: and he said to Lā'ban, What is this thou hast done unto me? did not I serve with thee for Rā'chel? wherefore then hast thou [8]beguiled me?

26 And Lā'ban said, It must not be so done in our country, to give the younger before the firstborn.

27 Fulfil [9]her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years.

28 And [1]Jā'cob did so, and fulfilled her week: and he gave him [3]Rā'chel his daughter to wife also.

29 And [2]Lā'ban gave to [3]Rā'chel his daughter Bĭl'hah his handmaid to be her maid.

30 And he went in also unto Rā'chel, and he loved also Rā'chel more than Lē'ah, and served with him yet seven other years.

31 ¶ And when the Lord [c]saw that Lē'ah was hated, he opened her womb: but Rā'chel was [10]barren.

32 And Lē'ah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reu'ben: for she said, Surely the Lord hath [d]looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me.

33 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Because the Lord hath heard that I was hated, he hath therefore given me this son also: and she called his name Sĭm'e-on.

34 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and said, Now this time will my husband be joined unto me, because I have born him three sons: therefore was his name called Lē'vĭ.

35 And she conceived again, and bare a son: and she said, Now will I praise the Lord: therefore she called his name Jū'dah; and left bearing.

5. The length of time Jacob stayed with Laban before making the bargain for Rachel's hand.

6. The elder of the two daughters of Laban was given by her father to Jacob as his wife in the place of Rachel, her sister. She was not so beautiful as her sister, having weak and red eyes, which probably partially accounted for J.'s preference for R. L. bore J. six sons, Reuben, Simeon, Levi, Judah, Issacher, and Zebulum, and a daughter Dinah.

7. J. not having rich and costly presents as a dowry for his bride, offers all he has, i. e., the cheerful labor of his hands.

8. To delude; betray or deceive; to act falsely with, which is perhaps a retribution for his own supplanting and defrauding Esau.

9. The seven days' celebration of the marriage feast. Laban proposes to J. that at the end of Leah's seven days he will give him Rachel on the condition that he will serve yet another seven years.

10. A chastisement for Jacob's partiality, an intimation perhaps that the blessings were "not of him that willeth, but of God that showeth mercy."

Ch. 30. B. C. 1749-1745.

1. See 3, ch. 29.
2. See 9, ch. 25.
3. Displeased.
4. The handmaid whom Rachel bestowed upon Jacob; the mother of Dan and Naphtali.
5. Son of Jacob and Bilhah, and founder of one of the tribes of Israel.
6. See 6, ch. 29.
7. The passion and rivalry of Rachel provoked Leah to adopt the same expedient and thus silenced all boasting in that direction.
8. That is, a troop or company.
9. Meaning happiness or blessed.
10. The eldest son of Leah and Jacob. He seems to have done what he could to rescue Joseph from the hands of his brothers when they sought to kill him, although he eventually acquiesced in the deception practiced upon his father. During the famine when he goes down to Egypt for corn, he offers to make the lives of his own son responsible for that of Benjamin. For his conduct in the matter of Bilhah, Jacob in his last blessing deprived him of his pre-eminence and double portion that belonged to his birthright, assigning the former to Judah and the latter to Joseph. The curse that "thou shalt not excel" was passed upon him by his father and was exactly fulfilled. Reuben was of an ardent, impetuous, unbalanced, and generous nature. He was quick to respond to an emotion or an aroused feeling and as quick to subside.
11. This word in its plural form occurs only in two places of scripture. The Hebrew word meant love-plants. It has a parsley-shaped root and was thought to possess an unusual and strong effect on the system. The ancients believed that he who incautiously touched it would die; consequently, when wishing to kill it, they would dig a furrow around it until the roots were exposed, then tie a dog to it, after which the person tying the dog must get away. The dog would then endeavor to follow him, pull up the plant, and die. After this the root could be handled without fear. There has been much discussion among scholars as to its identity, but so far no satisfactory conclusion has been reached.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Rachel, in grief for her barrenness, giveth Bilhah her maid unto Jacob.* 5 *She beareth Dan and Naphtali.* 9 *Leah giveth Zilpah her maid, who beareth Gad and Asher.* 14 *Reuben findeth mandrakes, with which Leah buyeth her husband of Rachel.* 17 *Leah beareth Issachar, Zebulun, and Dinah.* 22 *Rachel beareth Joseph.* 25 *Jacob desireth to depart.* 27 *Laban stayeth him on a new covenant.* 37 *Jacob's policy, whereby he became rich.*

1 And when [1]Rā'chel saw that she bare [2]Jā'cob no children, Rā'chel envied her sister; and said unto Jā'cob, Give me children, or [a]else I die.

2 And [2]Jā'cob's [3]anger was kindled against Rā'chel: and he said, Am I in God's [b]stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb?

3 And she said, Behold [c]my maid [4]Bĭl'hah, go in unto her; and she shall bear upon my knees, that I may also have children by her.

4 And she gave him Bĭl'hah her handmaid to wife: and Jā'cob went in unto her.

5 And Bĭl'hah conceived, and bare [2]Jā'cob a son.

6 And [1]Rā'chel said, God hath judged [d]me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son: therefore called she his name [5]Dān.

7 And Bĭl'hah Rā'chel's maid conceived again, and bare Jā'cob a second son.

8 And [1]Rā'chel said, With great wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and I have prevailed: and she called his name Năph'ta-lī.

9 When [6]Lē'ah saw that she had left bearing, she [7]took Zĭl'pah her maid, and gave her Jā'cob to wife.

10 And Zĭl'pah Lē'ah's maid bare Jā'cob a son.

11 And Lē'ah said, A troop cometh: and she called his name [8]Găd.

12 And Zĭl'pah Lē'ah's maid bare Jā'cob a second son.

13 And [6]Lē'ah said, Happy am I, for the daughters will call me blessed: and she called his name [9]Āsh'ēr.

14 ¶ And [10]Reu'ben went in the days of wheat harvest, and found [11]mandrakes in the field, and brought them unto his mother Lē'ah. Then Rā'chel said to Lē'ah, Give me, I pray thee, of thy son's mandrakes.

15 And she said unto her, Is it a small matter that thou hast taken my husband? and wouldest thou take away my son's mandrakes also? And Rā'chel said, Therefore he shall lie with thee to night for thy son's mandrakes.

16 And [2]Jā'cob came out of the field in the evening, and [6]Lē'ah went out to meet him, and said, Thou must come in unto me; for surely I have hired thee with my son's mandrakes. And he lay with her that night.

17 And God hearkened unto Lē'ah, and she conceived, and bare Jā'cob the fifth son.

18 And Lē'ah said, God hath given me my

Chapter 29.

a. Thus have I been 20 years in thy house; I served thee 14 years for thy two daughters, and 6 years for thy cattle; and thou hast changed my wages ten times. (Gen. 31:41.) And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth, Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for 100 foreskins of the Philistines. (II Sam. 3:14.)

b. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be condemned. (Sol. 8:7.)

c. Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord, and the fruit of the womb is his reward. (Ps. 127:3.)

d. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.) And when we cried unto the Lord God of our fathers, the Lord heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labor, and our oppression. (Dt. 26:7.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.)

Chapter 30.

a. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. (Job 5:2.) A sound heart is the life of the flesh; but envy the rottenness of the bones. (Prov. 14:30.) Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm; for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave; the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. (Sol. 8:6.)

b. Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned; behold, the judge standeth before the door. (Ja. 5:9.)

b. But unto Hannah he gave a worthy portion; for he loved Hannah; but the Lord had shut up her womb. (I Sam. 1:5.)

c. And Sarai said unto Abram, Behold now, the Lord hath restrained me from bearing, I pray thee, go in unto my maid; it may be that I may obtain children by her. And Abram hearkened to the voice of Sarai. (Gen. 16:2.)

d. Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me. (Ps. 35:24.) Judge me, O God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation; O deliver me from the deceitful

hire, because I have given my maiden to my husband: and she called his name [12]Is'sa-char.

19 And Le'ah conceived again, and bare Jā'cob the sixth son.

20 And Le'ah said, God hath endued me with a good dowry; now will my husband dwell with me, because I have born him six sons: and she called his name [13]Zĕb'u-lun.

21 And afterwards she bare a daughter, and called her name [14]Di'nah.

22 ¶ And God [e]remembered Rā'chel, and God hearkened to her, and opened her womb.

23 And she conceived, and bare a son; and said, God hath taken away my reproach:

24 And she called his name [15]Jŏ'seph: and said, The Lord shall add to me another son.

25 ¶ And it came to pass, when [1]Rā'chel had born Jŏ'seph, that [2]Jā'cob said unto [16]Lā'ban, Send me away, that I may go unto mine own place, and to my country.

26 Give me my wives and my children, for whom I have served thee, and let me go: for thou knowest my service which I have done thee.

27 And [16]Lā'ban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favour in thine eyes, tarry: for I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake.

28 And he said, Appoint me thy wages, and I will give it.

29 And he said unto him, [f]Thou knowest how I have served thee, and how thy cattle was with me.

30 For it was little which thou hadst before I came, and it is now increased unto a multitude; and the Lord hath blessed thee since my coming: and now when shall I [g]provide for mine own house also?

31 And he said, What shall I give thee? And [2]Jā'cob said, Thou shalt not give me any thing: if thou wilt do this thing for me, I will again feed and keep thy flock.

32 I will pass through all thy flock today, removing from thence all the speckled and spotted cattle, and all the brown cattle among the sheep, and the spotted and speckled among the goats: and of such shall be my hire.

33 So shall my [h]righteousness answer for me in time to come, when it shall come for my hire before thy face: every one that is not [17]speckled and spotted among the goats, and brown among the sheep, that shall be counted stolen with me.

34 And [16]Lā'ban said, Behold, I would it might be according to thy word.

35 And he removed that day the he goats that were ringstraked and spotted, and all the she goats that were speckled and spotted, and every one that had some white in it, and all the brown among the sheep, and gave them into the hand of his sons.

36 And [18]he set three days' journey betwixt himself and [2]Jā'cob: and Jā'cob fed the rest of [16]Lā'ban's flocks.

37 ¶ And Jā'cob took him [19]rods of green poplar, and of the hazel and chestnut tree; and [20]pilled white strakes in them, and made the white appear which was in the rods.

38 And he set the rods which he had pilled before the flocks in the gutters in the watering troughs when the flocks came to drink, that they should conceive when they came to drink.

39 And the flocks conceived before the rods, and brought forth cattle ringstraked, speckled, and spotted.

40 And [2]Jā'cob did separate the lambs, and set the faces of the flocks toward the ringstraked, and all the brown in the flock of [16]Lā'ban; and he put his own flocks by themselves, and put them not unto Lā'ban's cattle.

41 And it came to pass, whensoever the stronger cattle did conceive, that [2]Jā'cob laid the rods before the eyes of the cattle in the gutters, that they might conceive among the rods.

42 But when the cattle were feeble, he put them not in: so the feebler were [16]Lā'ban's, and the stronger [2]Jā'cob's.

43 And the man increased exceedingly, and had much cattle, and maidservants, and menservants, and camels, and asses.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Jacob upon displeasure departeth secretly.* 19 *Rachel stealeth her father's images.* 22 *Laban pursueth after him,* 26 *and complaineth of the wrong.* 34 *Rachel's policy to hide the images.* 36 *Jacob's complaint of Laban.* 43 *The covenant of Laban and Jacob at Galeed.*

1 And [1]he [a]heard the words of [2]Lā'ban's sons, saying, [3]Jā'cob hath taken away all that

---

12. That is, meaning hire.
13. That is, dwelling.
14. Meaning judgment, kindred to the name Dan.
15. Son of Jacob and Rachel, the particular favorite of his father, which partially excited jealousy on the part of his half-brothers. When Joseph was but 17 years old, he told his father of some conduct on the part of his half-brothers which he thought needed his father's attention. This served to intensify the enmity which his brothers held toward him. Their aversion reached its highest pitch when he later acquainted them with two dreams which he had, indicating his own pre-eminence in the family. His brothers now became filled with envy uncontrollable, and when his father sent him out to Shechem to see how his brothers were faring with the flocks, they devised means for his immediate destruction, which they would unhesitatingly have carried into effect but for Reuben, his half-brother. A compromise was finally effected and J. cast into a pit. This deed seems to have been committed just before dinner, and while the brothers were eating, they beheld a caravan of Arabian merchants bearing loads to India. Judah now proposes that they sell J. to the merchants. Accordingly the unhappy youth was sold into slavery by his brothers. To punish their father for his partiality, the brothers dipped J.'s garment into the blood of a kid and sent it to Jacob to make him believe that his favorite child had been killed by some wild beast. The merchants sold Joseph to Potiphar, an officer of Pharoah's court. He soon became a favorite among the Egyptians and was put in complete control of P.'s household. Because he refused to engage in the sinful wishes of P.'s wife, she swore falsely against him to her husband and had J. cast into prison, but here he soon gained distinction and was placed in control of the prison. Two prisoners—the chief of the king's butlers and the chief of the bakers—each had a dream, which was interpreted to them by J. The interpretation came true, and when, later, Pharoah had a dream he was told by the chief butler of J.'s ability. Pharoah, failing to get an interpretation from the wise men and magicians, sent a messenger for J., who, without hesitation, rendered unto P. an interpretation, which, according to J., foreboded the approach of a seven years' famine, to abate the evils of which he recommended that some discreet and wise man should be put in full power over Egypt. P. was alarmed and called a council of his advisers, all of whom seemed to recognize the fact that J.'s wisdom was of divine origin, consequently selected him as dictator for the approaching time of need. He was made ruler over all Egypt. P. called J.'s name Zaphnathpaaneah, meaning, "savior of the world." The seven years of abundance which preceded the seven years of famine, gave J. opportunity to provide against the famine. "And all countries came into Egypt to Joseph for to buy corn." (Gen. 41:57.) Soon Jacob's sons were forced to go down into E. for corn. As soon as J. saw them he recognized them and tested them severely to prove their love for his father and younger brother Benjamin. After their second visit he had them go back for their father, bring him with all their families and herds and live in Goshen under the protection of Pharoah and himself. J. lived 110 years. His character was singularly amiable and free from fault. He was a true son, true brother and true servant. Always loyal and faithful, disinterested and sincere, modest and considerate, he won the esteem of everybody. He was always obedient to duty, never complaining but always working. In misfortune he was resigned, temptations he resisted. He had a lively sense of dependence upon God and his duty toward him. J. was a type of Christ; the beloved of his father; sent by his father on an errand to his brethren; without fault; sold by his brethren for money; thence exalted to their lord, their saviour, the saviour of multitudes unknown to him, of the world; all of which took place in spite of the disgraceful sin of his brethren, his sale and his destruction, which was overruled, not necessitated. Without offense on his part, J. was committed to prison with two criminals; he foretold the release of one and the execution of the other. Christ was crucified between two thieves; he saves one and condemns the other. (Longman.) In his history we have a striking illustration of the fact that truth is stranger than fiction. He was buried with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.
16. See 12, ch. 24.
17. The Assyrian sheep are said to be almost always white, therefore it would seem that Jacob was giving Laban most all the fruits of his labor, L. not being able to divine the intention in J.'s heart.
18. Laban. While Jacob had to tend L.'s flocks, L. sought to take advantage of him, not only by separating them himself, fearing to trust J., but separated his own from J.'s flock a three days' journey, thus seeking every advantage.
19. Jacob avails himself of what was known at that time to be a well established fact, that impressive colors fixed upon the attention of the mother are almost sure to mark the offspring.
20. Peeled or cut in places to make spotted.

Ch. 31. B. C. 1739.

NOTE.—Ch. 31 records Jacob's flight from his uncle and father-in-law, Laban. Twenty years have passed since J. first came to L.'s home. Alone he came, but now he has developed into a multitude. Twelve children have been born unto him, everything has prospered in his herds, his flocks are numbered by the hundreds. His family and their interests have developed to such proportion that he and L. can no longer dwell together. He is therefore called to separate, as was Abraham 200 years before.

1. Jacob.
2. See 12, ch. 24.
3. See 9, ch. 25.

---

and unjust man. (Ps. 43:1.) O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong; judge thou my cause. (Lam. 3:59.)

e. And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark; and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged. (Gen. 8:1.) And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the Lord, and returned, and came to their house to Ramah; and Elkanah knew Hannah his wife; and the Lord remembered her. (I Sam. 1:19.)

f. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? (Math. 24:45.) Not purloining, but showing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things. (Titus 2:10.)

g. But if any provide not for his own and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. (I Tim. 5:8.)

h. And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday. (Ps. 37:6.) The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way; but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness (5). The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them; but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness (6). The wicked worketh a deceitful work; but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. (Prov. 11:5, 6, 18.)

Chapter 31.

a. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. (Job 5:2.) A sound heart is the life of the flesh; but envy the rottenness of the bones. (Prov. 14:30.) Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbor. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 4:4.) Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.) But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. (Ja. 3:8.)

was our father's; and of that which was our father's hath he gotten all [b]this glory.

2 And [3]Jā'cob beheld [c]the countenance of [2]Lā'ban, and, behold, it was not toward him as before.

3 And the Lord said unto Jā'cob, Return [d]unto the land of thy fathers, and to thy kindred; and I will be with thee.

4 And [3]Jā'cob sent and called [4]Rā'chel and [5]Lē'ah to the field unto his flock,

5 And said unto them, I see your father's [6]countenance, that it is not toward me as before; but the God of my father [e]hath been with me.

6 And ye know that with all my power I have served your father.

7 And your father hath [7]deceived me, and changed [f]my wages [8]ten times; but God [g]suffered him not to hurt me.

8 If he said thus, The speckled shall be thy wages; then all the cattle bare speckled: and if he said thus, The ringstraked shall be thy hire; then bare all the cattle ringstraked.

9 Thus God hath taken away the cattle of your father, and given them to me.

10 And it came to pass at the time that the cattle conceived, that I lifted up mine eyes, and saw in a dream, and, behold, the rams which leaped upon the cattle were ringstraked, speckled, and grisled.

11 And the angel of God spake unto me in a dream, saying, [3]Jā'cob: And I said, Here am I.

12 And he said, Lift up now thine eyes, and see, all the rams which leap upon the cattle are ringstraked, speckled, and grisled: for I [h]have [9]seen all that [2]Lā'ban doeth unto thee.

13 I am the God of [10]Bĕth'-el, where thou anointedst the pillar, and where thou vowedst a vow unto me: now arise, get thee out from this land, and return unto the land of thy kindred.

14 And [4]Rā'chel and [5]Lē'ah answered and said unto him, Is there yet any portion or inheritance for us in our father's house?

15 Are we not counted of him strangers? for [i]he hath sold us, and hath quite devoured also our money.

16 For all the riches which God hath taken from our father, that is our's, and our children's: now then, whatsoever God hath said unto thee, do.

17 ¶ Then [3]Jā'cob rose up, and set his sons and his wives upon camels;

18 And he carried away all his cattle, and all his goods which he had gotten, the cattle of his getting, which he had gotten in Pā'dan-ā'ram, for to go to [11]Ī'ṣaac his father in the land of Cā'năan.

19 And Lā'ban went to shear his sheep: and Rā'chel had stolen the [12]images that were her father's.

20 And Jā'cob stole away unawares to Lā'ban the Sȳr'ī-an, in that he told him not that he fled.

21 So he fled with all that he had; and he rose up, and passed over the river, and set his face toward the mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

22 And it was told [2]Lā'ban on the third day that [3]Jā'cob was fled.

23 And he took his [13]brethren with him, and pursued after him seven days' journey; and they overtook him in the mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

24 And God came to Lā'ban the Sȳr'ī-an in a dream by night, and said unto him, Take heed that thou speak not to Jā'cob [14]either good or bad.

25 ¶ Then [2]Lā'ban overtook [3]Jā'cob. Now Jā'cob had pitched his tent in the mount: and Lā'ban with his brethren pitched in the mount of Gĭl'e-ăd.

26 And Lā'ban said to Jā'cob, What hast thou done, that thou hast stolen away unawares to me, and carried away my daughters, as captives taken with the sword?

27 Wherefore didst thou flee away secretly, and steal away from me; and didst not tell me, that I might have sent thee away with mirth, and with songs, with tabret, and with harp?

28 And hast not [15]suffered me to kiss my sons and my daughters? thou hast now done foolishly in so doing.

29 It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to [3]Jā'cob either good or bad.

30 And now, though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longedst after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen my gods?

31 And [3]Jā'cob answered and said to [2]Lā'ban, Because I was afraid: for I said, Peradventure thou wouldest take by force thy daughters from me.

32 With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not [j]live: before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jā'cob knew not that [4]Rā'chel had stolen them.

33 And Lā'ban went into Jā'cob's tent, and into Lē'ah's tent, and into the two maidservants' tents; but he found them not. Then went he out of Lē'ah's tent, and entered into Rā'chel's tent.

34 Now [4]Rā'chel had taken the [12]images, and put them in the camel's furniture, and sat upon them. And Lā'ban searched all the tent, but found them not.

35 And she said to her father, Let it not displease my lord that I cannot [k]rise up before thee; for the custom of women is upon me. And he searched, but found not the [l]images.

36 ¶ And [3]Jā'cob was wroth, and [16]chode with Lā'ban: and Jā'cob answered and said to

4. See 3, ch. 29.

5. See 6, ch. 29.

6. Used in a variety of applications; facial expression; general conduct; the actions toward one.

7. Been false to.

8. Used as a full or round number, i. e., many times, but not necessarily 10 times.

9. Jehovah's purpose is to punish Laban for his unnatural policy toward his children, and not to show favor to Jacob's deception. In their natural tendencies, J. and L. are both bad enough, but in this action L. is the aggressor and J. is simply moving in self-defense.

10. See 9, ch. 24.

11. See 12, ch. 17.

12. Teraphim, or house gods; the image he used in the divination.

13. That is, numerous relatives to accompany and assist him in the chase.

14. That is, that you do not meet him kindly and then become enraged and create trouble.

15. Allowed or given opportunity to.

16. Upbraided.

b. Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased. (Ps. 49:16.)

c. But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. (Gen. 4:5.)

d. And behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. (Gen. 28:15.) And Jacob said, O God of my father Abraham, and God of my father Isaac, the Lord which saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee. (Gen. 32:9.)

e. And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his host spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest. (Gen. 21:22.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee; be not dismayed; for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have; for he hath said, I will never leave thee nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.) Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. (Gen. 28:15.)

f. See v. 41.

g. He suffered no man to do them wrong; yea, he reproved kings for their sakes. (Ps. 105:14.) And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) He will not suffer thy foot to be moved; he that keepeth thee will not slumber (3). The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul. (Ps. 121:3, 7.)

h. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.) At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it; lest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee. (Dt. 24:15.) For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.)

i. And Laban said unto Jacob, Because thou art my brother, shouldest thou therefore serve me for naught? Tell me, what shall thy wages be? (Gen. 29:15.)

j. With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen. (Gen. 44:9.)

k. Honor thy father and thy mother; that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) Thou shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honor the face of the old man and fear thy God; I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:32.) For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother; and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Mat. 15:4.)

l. See v. 19.

[2]Lā'ban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me?

37 Whereas thou hast searched all my stuff, what hast thou found of all thy household stuff? set it here before my brethren and thy brethren, that they may judge betwixt us both.

38 This twenty years have I been with thee; thy ewes and thy she goats have not cast their young, and the rams of thy flock have I not eaten.

39 That which was torn of beasts I brought not unto thee; I bare the loss of it; of my hand didst thou require it, whether stolen by day, or stolen by night.

40 Thus I was; in the day the drought consumed me, and the frost by night; and my sleep departed from mine eyes.

41 Thus have I been twenty years in thy house; I served [m]thee fourteen years for thy two daughters, and six years for thy cattle: and thou hast changed my wages ten times.

42 Except the God of my father, the God of [17]Ā'brā-hăm, and the fear of [11]Ī'ṣaac, had been with me, surely thou hadst sent me away now empty. God [n]hath seen mine affliction and the labour of my hands, and rebuked thee yesternight.

43 ¶ And [2]Lā'ban answered and said unto [3]Jā'cob, These daughters are my daughters, and these children are my children, and these cattle are my cattle, and all that thou seest is mine: and what can I do this day unto these my daughters, or unto their children which they have born?

44 Now therefore come thou, let us make a [18]covenant, I and thou; and let [o]it be for a witness between me and thee.

45 And [3]Jā'cob took a stone, and set it up for a pillar.

46 And Jā'cob said unto his brethren, Gather stones; and they took stones, and made an heap: and they did eat there upon the heap.

47 And [2]Lā'ban called it [19]Jē'gar-sā-ha-dū'thā: but Jā'cob called it [20]Găl'ĕ-ed.

48 And Lā'ban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Găl'ĕ-ed;

49 And [21]Mĭz'pah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another.

50 If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives beside my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee.

51 And [2]Lā'ban said to [3]Jā'cob, Behold this heap, and behold this pillar, which I have cast betwixt me and thee;

52 This heap be witness, and this pillar be witness, that I will not pass over this heap to thee, and that thou shalt not pass over this heap and this pillar unto me, for harm.

53 The God of [17]Ā'brā-hăm, and the God of Nā'hor, the God of their father, judge betwixt us. And [3]Jā'cob sware by the fear of his father [11]Ī'ṣaac.

54 Then Jā'cob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount.

55 And early in the morning [2]Lā'ban rose up, and kissed his sons and his daughters, and blessed them: and Lā'ban departed, and returned unto his place.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Jacob's vision at Mahanaim.* 3 *His message to Esau.* 6 *He is afraid of Esau's coming.* 9 *He prayeth for deliverance.* 13 *He sendeth a present to Esau.* 24 *He wrestleth with an angel at Peniel, where he is called Israel.* 31 *He halteth.*

1 And [1]Jā'cob went on his way, and [2]the [a]angels of God met him.

2 And when Jā'cob saw them, he said, This is God's [b]host: and he called the name of that place [3]Mā-ha-nā'im.

3 And [1]Jā'cob sent messengers before him to [4]Ē'saụ his brother unto the land of Sē'ĭr, the country of Ē'dom.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Thus [c]shall ye speak unto my lord Ē'saụ; Thy servant Jā'cob saith thus, I have sojourned with [5]Lā'ban, and stayed there until now:

5 And I have oxen, and asses, flocks, and menservants, and womenservants: and I [d]have sent to tell my lord, that I may find grace in thy sight.

6 ¶ And the messengers returned to [1]Jā'cob, saying, We came to thy brother [4]Ē'saụ, and also [e]he cometh to meet thee, and four hundred men with him.

7 Then Jā'cob was greatly [7]afraid and distressed: and he [f]divided the people that was with him, and the flocks, and herds, and the camels, into two bands;

8 And said, If [4]Ē'saụ come to the one company, and smite it, then the other company which is left shall escape.

9 ¶ And [1]Jā'cob said, O God of my father [8]Ā'brā-hăm, and God of my father [9]Ī'ṣaac, the Lord which [10]saidst unto me, Return unto thy country, and to thy kindred, and I will deal well with thee:

10 I am not [g]worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shewed unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jor'dan; and now I am become two bands.

11 Deliver me, I pray thee, from the hand of my brother, from the hand of [4]Ē'saụ: for I fear him, lest he will come and smite me, and the mother with the children.

12 And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude.

13 ¶ And he lodged there that same night; and took of that which came to his hand a present for [4]Ē'saụ his brother;

14 Two hundred she goats, and twenty he goats, two hundred ewes, and twenty rams,

15 Thirty milch camels with their colts, forty kine, and ten bulls, twenty she asses, and ten foals.

16 And he delivered them into the hand of his servants, every drove by themselves;

17. Abraham was first called Abram, a Hebrew word, meaning high father, or father of elevation, this being his original name, but which afterward by Jehovah was extended to Abraham, meaning father of a multitude, sig. of the promise given him at this time, of a numerous posterity. (Gen. 17:1-5.) A. was a native of Chaldea and descended through Heber in the ninth generation from Shem, the son of Noah. His father was Terah.

18. An agreement, and called upon God to witness between us. Laban became fearful of Jacob's God.

19. That is, the heap of witnesses.

20. The Hebrew name for heap of witnesses.

21. A watchtower.

Ch. 32. B. C. 1739.

NOTE.—In this ch. Jacob approaches the great crisis in his life. After 20 years absence from the land of promise he returns upon its eastern border. As the angel of God was with him on his departure and promised to bring him back, it now meets him again upon his return.

1. See 9, ch. 25.

2. In the absence of any mention being made of a dream the majority of the critics argue that in this instance Jacob had an open vision and, as Elijah, he beheld a host of the angels of God round about him.

3. That is, two hosts or camps, his own and that of the angels.

4. See 8, ch. 25.

5. See 12, ch. 24.

6. Not knowing what Jacob's message meant, Esau did not propose to be over-reached by him again. So he takes 400 of his followers or warriors and proceeds to meet Jacob.

7. Twenty years before Jacob fled from his brother to prevent his killing him; and, not knowing whether Esau had forgiven him or not, well he might tremble when told that his brother was coming with 400 warriors.

8. See 17, ch. 31.

9. See 12, ch. 17.

10. In vs. 9 to 12, Jacob pleads with Jehovah with all the fervor of a fearful soul. It is believed he makes the following points: (1) He appeals to the God of his fathers; (2), he uses the covenant-name Jehovah; (3) he pleads the promises made; (4) he humbly acknowledges the mercies of God; (5) he honors the fidelity of God and bemoans the infidelity of himself; (6) he acknowledges his prosperity as a blessing from God; (7) he prays for deliverance from Esau; (8) he is honest and confesses his fears; (9) he pleads for the mothers and their children; (10) in conclusion he pleads the promises the second time.

m. Fulfill her week, and we will give thee this also for the service which thou shalt serve with me yet seven other years. (Gen. 29:37.)

n. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.) Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me. (Lam. 3:19, 20.) Thou calledst in trouble and I delivered thee; I answered thee in the secret place of thunder; I proved thee at the waters of Meribah. (Ps. 81:7.)

o. And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which he spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. (Josh. 24:27.)

Chapter 32.

a. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

b. Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. (Ps. 103:21.) Praise ye him, all his angels; praise ye him, all his hosts. (Ps. 148:2.) And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God. (Lu. 2:13.)

c. A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. (Prov. 15:1.)

d. See ch. 33:8-15.

e. See ch. 33:1.

f. A good man showeth favor, and lendeth; he will guide his affairs with discretion. (Ps. 112:5.) Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding shall keep thee. (Prov. 2:11.) For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. (Is. 28:26.)

g. To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. (Dan. 9:9.) And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage; but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.) But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared (4). Let Israel hope in the Lord; for with the Lord there is mercy; and with him is plenteous redemption. (Ps. 130:4,7.)

and said unto his servants, Pass over before me, and put a space betwixt drove and drove.

17 And he commanded the foremost, saying, When [4]Ē'sạu my brother meeteth thee, and asketh thee, saying, Whose art thou? and whither goest thou? and whose are these before thee?

18 Then thou shalt say, They be thy servant Jā'cob's; it is a present sent unto my lord Ē'sạu: and, behold, also he is behind us.

19 And so commanded he the second, and the third, and all that followed the droves, saying, On this manner shall ye speak unto Ē'sạu, when ye find him.

20 And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant [1]Jā'cob is behind us. For he said, I will [11]appease him with the present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me.

21 So went the present over before him: and himself lodged that night in the company.

22 And he rose up that night, and took his two wives, and his two womenservants, and his eleven sons, and passed over the ford Jăb'bok.

23 And he took them, and sent them over the brook, and sent over that he had.

24 ¶ And Jā'cob was left alone; and there [12]wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day.

25 And when he saw that he prevailed not against him, he [13]touched the hollow of his thigh; and the hollow of [1]Jā'cob's thigh was out of joint, as he wrestled with him.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me.

27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jā'cob.

28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jā'cob, but Ĭs'ra-el; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

29 And Jā'cob asked him, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, thy name? And he said, Wherefore is it that thou dost ask after my name? And he blessed him there.

30 And [1]Jā'cob called the name of the place [14]Pe-nī'el: for I have seen [h]God face to face, and my life is preserved.

31 And as he passed over Pe-nū'el the sun rose upon him, and he halted upon his thigh.

32 Therefore the children of Ĭs'ra-el eat not of the sinew which shrank, which is upon the hollow of the thigh, unto this day: because he touched the hollow of Jā'cob's thigh in the sinew that shrank.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *The kindness of Jacob and Esau at their meeting.* 17 *Jacob cometh to Succoth.* 18 *At Shalem he buyeth a field, and buildeth an altar called El-elohe-Israel.*

1 And [1]Jā'cob lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, [2]Ē'sạu came, and with him four hundred men. And he divided the children unto [3]Lē'ah, and unto [4]Rā'chel, and unto the two handmaids.

2 And he put the handmaids and their children foremost, and Lē'ah and her children after, and Rā'chel and [6]Jō'sẹph [5]hindermost.

3 And he passed over before them, and bowed himself to the ground seven times, until he came near to his brother.

4 And Ē'sạu ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept.

5 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which [a]God [a]hath graciously given thy servant.

6 Then the handmaidens came near, they and their children, and they bowed themselves.

7 And Lē'ah also with her children came near, and bowed themselves: and after came Jō'sẹph near and Rā'chel, and they bowed themselves.

8 And he said, What meanest thou by all this drove which I met? And he said, These are [b]to find [b]grace in the sight of my lord.

9 And Ē'sạu said, I have enough, my brother; keep that thou hast unto thyself.

10 And [1]Jā'cob said, Nay, I pray thee, if now I have found grace in thy sight, then receive my present at my hand: for therefore I have seen thy face, as though I had seen the face of God, and thou wast pleased with me.

11 Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it.

12 And he said, Let us take our journey, and let us go, and I will go before thee.

13 And he said unto him, My lord knoweth that the children are tender, and the flocks and herds with young are with me: and if men should overdrive them one day, all the flock will die.

14 Let my lord, I pray thee, pass over before his servant: and I will lead on [8]softly, according as the cattle that goeth before me and the children be able to endure, until I come unto my lord unto Sē'ĭr.

15 And [2]Ē'sạu said, Let me now leave with thee some of the folk that are with me. And he said, What needeth it? let me find grace in the sight of my lord.

16 ¶ So Ē'sạu returned that day on his way unto Sē'ĭr.

17 And [1]Jā'cob journeyed to Sŭc'coth, and built him an house, and made booths for his cattle: therefore the name of the place is called Sŭc'coth.

18 ¶ And Jā'cob came to Shā'lem, a city of Shē'chem, which is in the land of Cā'năan, when he came from Pā'dan-ā'ram; and pitched his tent before the city.

19 And he bought a [9]parcel of a field, where he had spread his tent, at the hand of the children of [c]Hā'mor, Shē'chem's father, for an hundred pieces of money.

20 And he erected there an altar, and [d]called it [10]Ēl-e-lō'he-Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Dinah is ravished by Shechem.* 4 *He sueth to marry her.* 13 *The sons of Jacob offer the condition of circumcision to the Shechemites.* 20 *Hamor and Shechem persuade them to accept it.* 25 *The sons of Jacob upon that advantage slay them,* 27 *and spoil their city.* 30 *Jacob reproveth Simeon and Levi.*

1 And [1]Dī'nah the daughter of [2]Lē'ah, which she bare unto [3]Jā'cob, went out to see the daughters of the land.

2 And when Shē'chem the son of Hā'mor the Hī'vīte, prince of the country, saw her,

---

11. That is, cover his offenses, produce joy in Esau's heart that he may forget the past.

12. The angel of Jehovah struggling with Jacob. The contest lasts all night, and at the approach of day, when the angel declares his departure, J. refuses to let him go without a blessing. A blessing came in the form of a change of name, from J. to Israel, meaning a preserver with God.

13. In this manner the angel overcame J. It is added (v. 32), that on this account his descendants have ever refused to eat the thigh of slaughtered animals.

14. The face of God, sig. the contact with and appearance of Jehovah.

Ch. 33. B. C. 1739.

1. See 9, ch. 25.

2. See 8, ch. 25.

3. See 6, ch. 29.

4. See 3, ch. 29.

5. Placing the most beloved behind, hoping that Esau would be appeased before reaching them, and would therefore do them no harm.

6. See 15, ch. 30.

7. Sig. complete humility and service.

8. Gently, slowly as can be endured.

9. A small part of anything, orig. used as a portion of land.

10. That is, God; the God of Israel.

Ch. 34. B. C. 1732.

NOTE.—In ch. 34 is recorded Jacob's or Israel's first bitter fruits in contact with the heathen. Shechem, son of Hamor, having seduced J.'s daughter Dinah, desires to obtain her in marriage. Her brothers agree, upon one condition, but soon after Simeon and Levi fall upon the house of Hamor and slay them all. Here the transaction seems to pass from a personal character to a national significance.

1. Daughter of Jacob and Leah; full sister of Simeon and Levi. While Jacob's camp was in the neighborhood of Shechem, she was seduced by S., the son of Hamor. Her hand was sought in marriage, which was agreed upon by her brothers, only upon the condition that all the inhabitants should become circumcised. This was conceded, but the third day Simeon and Levi fell upon the town and slew all the people. (Gen. 34:25, 26.) Of Dinah's subsequent life nothing is known.

2. See 6, ch. 29.

---

h. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me and live. (Ex. 33:20.) And ye said, Behold, the Lord our God hath shown us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth. (Dt. 5:24.) And Manoah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God. (Jud. 13:22.) Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of people of unclean lips; for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts. (Is. 6:5.)

Chapter 33.

a. And Joseph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them. (Gen. 48:9.) Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord; and the fruit of the womb is his reward. (Ps. 127:3.) Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in Mt. Zion. (Is. 8:18.)

b. See ch. 32:5.

c. Called Emmor in Acts 7:16.

d. And he built there an altar, and called the place Elbethel: because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother. (Gen. 35:7.)

he took her, and lay with her, and [4]defiled her.
3 And his soul clave unto Dī'nah the daughter of Jā'cob, and he loved the damsel, and spake kindly unto the damsel.
4 And Shē'chem spake unto his father Hā'mor, saying, Get me this damsel to wife.
5 And [3]Jā'cob heard that he had defiled [1]Dī'nah his daughter: now his sons were with his cattle in the field: and Jā'cob held his peace until they were come.
6 ¶ And Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem went out unto Jā'cob to commune with him.
7 And the sons of [3]Jā'cob came out of the field when they heard it: and the men were grieved, and they were [a]very wroth, because he had wrought [b]folly in Īs'ra-el in lying with Jā'cob's daughter; which [c]thing ought not to be done.
8 And Hā'mor communed with them, saying, The soul of my son Shē'chem longeth for your daughter: I pray you give her him to wife.
9 And make [d]ye marriages with us, and give your daughters unto us, and take our daughters unto you.
10 And ye shall dwell with us: and the land shall be before you; dwell and trade ye therein, and get you possessions therein.
11 And Shē'chem said unto her father and unto her brethren, Let me find grace in your eyes, and what ye shall say unto me I will give.
12 Ask me never so much [e]dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me: but give me the damsel to wife.
13 And the sons of [3]Jā'cob answered Shē'chem and Hā'mor his father [f]deceitfully, and said, because he had defiled Dī'nah their sister:
14 And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us:
15 But in this will we consent unto you: If ye will be as we be, that every male of you be [g]circumcised;
16 Then will we give our daughters unto you, and we will take your daughters to us, and we will dwell with you, and we will become one people.

3. See 9, ch. 25.

4. Humbled, outraged, seduced.

5. Appointed by God as a token of the covenant between him and Abraham. It was ordained to be performed on himself, on his descendants and slaves, as well as strangers joining themselves to the Hebrew nation to sig. their participation in the benefits of the covenant and their acceptance of its obligations.

6. Simeon, second son of Jacob and Leah. Only two incidents in his life are related in the Book of Gen. One is that with his brother Levi, he massacred the Shechemites in revenge for the dishonor of his sister Dinah; the other is, that Joseph retained him in Egypt as security that his brothers would return with Benjamin.

7. Third son of Jacob and Leah, who, with his brother Simeon, avenged the wrong done to their sister Dinah, for which a curse was pronounced upon them.

17 But if ye will not hearken unto us, to be circumcised; then will we take our daughter, and we will be gone.
18 And their words pleased Hā'mor, and Shē'chem Hā'mor's son.
19 And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in [3]Jā'cob's daughter: and he was more honourable than all the house of his father.
20 ¶ And Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son came unto the gate of their city, and communed with the men of their city, saying,
21 These men are peaceable with us; therefore let them dwell in the land, and trade therein; for the land, behold, it is large enough for them; let us take their daughters to us for wives, and let us give them our daughters.
22 Only herein will the men consent unto us for to dwell with us, to be one people, if every male among us be circumcised, as they are circumcised.
23 Shall not their cattle and their substance and every beast of their's be our's? only let us consent unto them, and they will dwell with us.
24 And unto Hā'mor and unto Shē'chem his son hearkened all that went out of the gate of his city; and every male was circumcised, all that went out of the gate of his city.
25 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day, when they were sore, that two of the sons of Jā'cob, Sĭm'e-on [h]and Lē'vī, Dī'nah's brethren, took each man his sword, and came upon the city boldly, and slew all the males.
26 And they slew Hā'mor and Shē'chem his son with the edge of the sword, and took Dī'nah out of Shē'chem's house and went out.
27 The sons of [3]Jā'cob came upon the slain, and spoiled the city, because they had defiled their sister.
28 They took their sheep, and their oxen, and their asses, and that which was in the city, and that which was in the field,
29 And all their wealth, and all their little ones, and their wives took they captive, and spoiled even all that was in the house.
30 And [3]Jā'cob said to [6]Sĭm'e-on and [7]Lē'vī, Ye have [i]troubled me to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes: and I being

Chapter 34.

a. Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel; I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel. (Gen. 49:7.) But when king David heard of all these things, he was very wroth. (II Sam. 13:21.) For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. (Job 5:2.) Cease from anger, and forsake wrath; fret not thyself in any wise to do evil. (Ps. 37:8.) He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated (17). He that is slow to wrath is of great understanding; but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly. (Prov. 14:17, 29.) Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry; for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. (Ecc. 7:9.)

b. And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath; because he hath transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel. (Josh. 7:15.) And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel. (Jud. 20:6.)

c. There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. (Dt. 23:17.) And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel; do not thou this folly. (II Sam. 13:12.)

d. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. (Ex. 23:32.)

e. And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her; he shall surely endow her to be his wife. If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins. (Ex. 22:16, 17.) And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to David, the king desireth not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Philistines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. (I Sam. 18:25.)

f. But Absalom pressed him, that he let Amnon and all the king's sons go with him. Now Absolom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not; have not I commanded you? Be courageous, and be valiant. (II Sam. 13:27, 28.) Be not a witness against thy neighbor without cause; and deceive not with thy lips. (Prov. 24:28.) For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile. (I Pet. 3:10.) If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit. (Job 31:5.) He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within mine house; he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight. (Ps. 101:7.)

g. This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee: Every man child among you shall be circumcised (10). And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you (11). And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed (12). He that is born in thine house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. (Gen. 17:10-13.) For circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law; but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision (25). Therefore if the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision? (26). And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfill the law, judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law? (27). For he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh (28). But he is a Jew, which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men but of God. (Rom. 2:25-29.) Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness (9). How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision (10). And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised; that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also (11): And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised (12). For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:9-13.)

h. Simeon and Levi are brethren; instruments of cruelty are in their habitations (5). O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honor, be not thou united: for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they did down a wall (6). Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Isreal. (Gen. 49:5-7.)

i. And Joshua said, Why hast thou troubled us? The Lord shall trouble thee this day. And all Israel stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones. (Josh. 7:25.)

few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house.

31 And they said, Should he deal with our sister as with an harlot?

CHAPTER 35.

1 God sendeth Jacob to Beth-el. 2 He purgeth his house of idols. 6 He buildeth an altar at Beth-el. 9 God blesseth Jacob at Beth-el. 16 Rachel travaileth of Benjamin, and dieth in the way to Edar. 23 The sons of Jacob. 27 Jacob cometh to Isaac at Hebron. 28 The age, death, and burial of Isaac.

1 And God said unto [1]Jā'cob, Arise, go up to Bĕth'-el, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of [2]Ē'saŭ thy brother.

2 Then Jā'cob said unto his [a]household, and to all that were with him, [3]Put away [b]the strange gods that are among you, and be [c]clean, and change your garments:

3 And let us arise, and go up to Bĕth'-el; and I will make there an altar unto God, who [d]answered me in the day of my distress, and was with [e]me in the way which I went.

4 And they gave unto [1]Jā'cob all the strange gods which were in their hand, and all their [f]earrings which were in their ears; and Jā'cob [5]hid them under the oak which was by Shē'chem.

5 And they journeyed: and [f]the [6]terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jā'cob.

6 ¶ So Jā'cob came to Lŭz, which is in the land of Cā'năan, that is, Bĕth'-el, he and all the people that were with him.

7 And he built there an altar, and called the place [7]Ēl-bĕth'-el: because there God appeared unto him, when he fled from the face of his brother.

8 But Dĕb'o-rah Re-bĕk'ah's nurse died, and she was buried beneath Bĕth'-el under an oak: and the name of it was called [8]Āl'lŏn-băch'ŭth.

9 ¶ And [9]God [g]appeared unto Jā'cob again, when he came out of Pā'dan-ā'ram, and blessed him.

10 And God said unto him, Thy name is [1]Jā'cob: [h]thy name shall not be called any more Jā'cob, but Īs'ra-el shall be thy name: and he called his name Īs'ra-el.

11 And God said unto him, I am God Almighty: be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

12 And the land which I gave [10]Ā'brā-hăm and [11]Ī'ṣaac, to thee I will give it, and to thy seed after thee will I give the land.

13 And God went up from him in the place where he talked with him.

14 And Jā'cob set up a pillar in the place where he talked with him, even a pillar of stone: and he poured a drink [12]offering thereon, and he poured oil thereon.

15 And [1]Jā'cob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bĕth'-el.

16 ¶ And they journeyed from Bĕth'-el; and there was but a little way to come to Ēph'răth: and [3]Rā'chel travailed, and she had hard labour.

17 And it came to pass, when she was in hard labour, that the midwife said unto her, Fear not; thou shalt have this son also.

18 And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Bĕn-ō'nī: but his father called him Bĕn'ja-min.

19 And Rā'chel died, and was buried in the way to Ēph'răth, which is Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

20 And Jā'cob set a pillar upon her grave: that is the pillar of Rā'chel's grave unto this day.

21 ¶ And Īs'ra-el journeyed, and spread his tent beyond the tower of Ē'dăr.

22 And it came to pass, when Īs'ra-el dwelt in that land, that Reu'ben went and [i]lay with Bĭl'hah his father's [14]concubine: and Īs'ra-el heard it. Now the [15]sons of Jā'cob were twelve:

23 The sons of Lē'ah; Reu'ben, Jā'cob's firstborn, and Sĭm'e-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Īs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lun:

24 The sons of Rā'chel; Jō'ṣeph, and Bĕn'ja-min:

25 And the sons of Bĭl'hah, Rā'chel's handmaid; Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī:

26 And the sons Zĭl'pah, Lē'ah's handmaid; Găd, and Ăsh'ēr: these are the sons of Jā'cob, which were born to him in Pā'dan-ā'ram.

27 ¶ And Jā'cob came unto Ī'ṣaac his father unto Măm're, unto the city of Ăr'bah, which is Hē'bron, where Ā'brā-hăm and Ī'ṣaac sojourned.

28 And the days of Ī'ṣaac were an [16]hundred and fourscore years.

29 And Ī'ṣaac gave up the ghost, and died, and was gathered unto his people, being old and full of days: and his sons [2]Ē'saŭ and [1]Jā'cob buried him.

Ch. 35. B. C. 1732.

1. See 9 ch. 25.

2. See 8, ch. 25.

3. Three things Jacob now commands: (1) "Put away your strange gods, i. e., "Terraphim," Rachel had stolen from her father; (2) "Be clean," rather, cleanse yourself, that is, ceremonial ablution; (3) "Change your garments"—another token of their assuming a new and higher mode of religious life.

4. Here mentioned because used as charms, and with superstitious reverence.

5. That is, to bury them as dead nothings, which was the proper disposition to make of them.

6. To terrify, to make afraid; a condition inspired by God himself because of Jacob's wrong-doings.

7. That is, God—the God of Bethel.

8. That is, the oak of weeping.

9. Thirty years since God appeared to him in the dream of the ladder—years of discipline and of sorrow. Hereafter Jacob appears as a new man, as the aged saint meditating promises.

10. See 17, ch. 31.

11. See 12, ch. 17.

12. The first mention in the scripture of a drink offering or libation of wine. They were afterward common in the worship of Israel.

13. At the birth of Joseph, which she had yearned for, for many years.

14. Wife of second or inferior rank given him by Rachel, his wife.

15. This list is given here, before the account of the death and burial of Isaac, as a sort of concluding record of Jacob's history thus far.

16. 180 years.

Chapter 35.

a. For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. (Gen. 18:19.) And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served, that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord. (Josh. 24:15.)

b. And Laban went to shear his sheep; and Rachel had stolen the images that were her father's. (Gen. 31:19.) And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only; and he will deliver you out of the hands of the Philistines. (1 Sam. 7:3.) Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.) There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. (Ps. 81:9.)

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.) I will wash mine hands in innocency; so will I compass thine altar, O Lord. (Ps. 26:6.) Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Ps. 79:9.) Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.)

d. Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:6.) And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. (Jno. 14:1.)

e. Nevertheless I am continually with thee; thou hast holden me by my right hand. (Ps. 73:23.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress; my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber (3). The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul. (Ps. 121:3, 7.)

f. I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.) Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, and I will be exalted in the earth. (Ps. 46:10.) And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing. (Ps. 64:9.) I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him. (Ecc. 3:14.)

g. Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in Bethel, and there he spake with us. (Hos. 12:4.) And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush; and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed. (Ex. 3:2.) In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. (1 Ks. 3:5.) And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice. (1 Ks. 11:9.) And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them. (Ex. 6:3.)

h. Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee. (Gen. 17:5.) And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:28.)

i. Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch. (Gen. 49:4.) Now the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel, (for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.) (I Chr. 5:1.)

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Esau's three wives.* 6 *His removing to mount Seir.* 9 *His sons.* 15 *The dukes which descended of his sons.* 20 *The sons and dukes of Seir.* 24 *Anah findeth mules.* 31 *The kings of Edom.* 40 *The dukes that descended of Esau.*

1 Now these are the generations of [1]Ē'sąu, who is Ē'dom.

2 Ē'sąu [2]took his wives of the daughters of Cā'năan; Ā'dah the daughter of Ē'lon the Hīt'tīte, and A-hō-lĭb'ă-mah the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zĭb'e-on the Hī'vīte;

3 And Băsh'ĕ-măth Ĭsh'ma-el's daughter, sister of Ne-bā'joth.

4 And Ā'dah bare to Ē'sąu Ēl'ĭ-phăz; and Băsh'ĕ-măth bare Reų'el;

5 And A-hō-lĭb'ă-mah bare Jē'ŭsh, and Ja-ā'lam, and Kō'rah: these are the sons of Ē'sąu, which were born unto him in the land of Cā'năan.

6 And Ē'sąu took his wives, and his sons, and his daughters, and all the persons of his house, and his cattle, and all his beasts, and all his substance, which he had got in the land of Cā'năan; and went into the country from the face of his brother Jā'cob.

7 For their riches were more than that they might dwell together; and the land wherein they were strangers could not bear them because of their cattle.

8 Thus dwelt Ē'sąu in mount Sē'ĭr: Ē'sąu is Ē'dom.

9 ¶ And [3]these are the generations of Ē'sąu the father of the Ē'dom-ītes in mount Sē'ĭr:

10 These are the names of Ē'sąu's sons; Ēl'ĭ-phăz the son of Ā'dah the wife of Ē'sąu, Reų'el the son of Băsh'ĕ-măth the wife of Ē'sąu.

11 And the sons of Ēl'ĭ-phăz were Tē'man, Ō'mar, Zē'pho, and Gā'tam, and Kĕ'năz.

12 And Tĭm'nà was concubine to Ēl'ĭ-phăz Ē'sąu's son; and she bare to Ēl'ĭ-phăz [a]Ām'a-lĕk: these were the sons of Ā'dah Ē'sąu's wife.

13 And these are the sons of Reų'el; Nā'hăth, and Zē'rah, Shăm'mah, and Mĭz'zah: these were the sons of Băsh'ĕ-măth Ē'sąu's wife.

14 ¶ And these were the sons of A-hō-lĭb'ă-mah, the daughter of Ā'nah the daughter of Zĭb'e-on, Ē'sąu's wife: and she bare to Ē'sąu Jē'ŭsh, and Ja-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.

15 ¶ [4]These were dukes of the sons of Ē'sąu: the sons of Ēl'ĭ-phăz the firstborn son of Ē'sąu; duke Tē'man, duke Ō'mar, duke Zē'pho, duke Kĕ'năz,

16 Duke Kō'rah, duke Gā'tam, and duke Ām'a-lĕk: these are the dukes that came of Ēl'ĭ-phăz in the land of Ē'dom; these were the sons of Ā'dah.

17 ¶ And these are the sons of Reų'el Ē'sąu's son; duke Nā'hăth, duke Zē'rah, duke Shăm'mah, duke Mĭz'zah: these are the dukes that came of Reų'el in the land of Ē'dom; these are the sons of Băsh'ĕ-măth Ē'sąu's wife.

18 ¶ And these are the sons of A-hō-lĭb'ă-mah Ē'sąu's wife; duke Jē'ŭsh, duke Ja-ā'lam, duke Kō'rah: these were the dukes that came of A-ho-lĭb'ă-mah the daughter of Ā'nah, Ē'sąu's wife.

19 These are the sons of Ē'sąu, who is Ē'dom, and these are their dukes.

20 ¶ [5]These are the sons of Sē'ĭr the Hō'rīte, who inhabited the land; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zĭb'e-on, and Ā'nah,

21 And Dī'shon, and Ē'zĕr, and Dī'shan: these are the dukes of the Hō'rītes, the children of Sē'ĭr in the land of Ē'dom.

22 And the children of Lō'tan were Hō'rī and Hē'mam; and Lō'tan's sister was Tĭm'nà.

23 And the children of Shō'bal were these; Āl'văn, and Măn'a-hăth, and Ē'bal, Shĕ'pho, and Ō'nam.

24 And these are the children of Zĭb'e-on; both Ā'jah, and Ā'nah: this was that Ā'nah that found the mules in the wilderness, as he fed the asses of Zĭb'e-on his father.

25 And the children of Ā'nah were these; Dĭ'shon, and A-ho-lĭb'ă-mah the daughter of Ā'nah.

26 And these are the children of Dĭ'shon; Hĕm'dan, and Ēsh'ban, and Ĭth'ran, and Chĕ'ran.

27 The children of Ē'zĕr are these; Bĭl'hăn, and Zā'a-văn, and Ā'kan.

28 The children of Dĭ'shan are these; Ūz, and Ā'răn.

29 These are the dukes that came of the Hō'rītes; duke Lō'tan, duke Shō'bal, duke Zĭb'e-on, duke Ā'nah,

30 Duke Dĭ'shon, duke Ē'zĕr, duke Dĭ'shan: these are the dukes that came of Hō'rī, among their dukes in the land of Sē'ĭr.

31 ¶ [6]And these are the kings that reigned in the land of Ē'dom, before there reigned any king over the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And Bē'là the son of Bē'or reigned in Ē'dom: and the name of his city was Dĭn'hă-bah.

33 And Bē'là died, and Jō'băb the son of Zē'rah of Bŏz'rah reigned in his stead.

34 And Jō'băb died, and Hū'sham of the land of Tĕm'a-nī reigned in his stead.

35 And Hū'sham died, and Hā'dăd the son of Bē'dăd, who smote Mĭd'ĭ-an in the field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'vĭth.

36 And Hā'dăd died, and Săm'lah of Mas're-kah reigned in his stead.

37 And Săm'lah died, and Saul of Rē-hō'both by the river reigned in his stead.

38 And Saul died, and Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ăch'bor reigned in his stead.

39 And Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ăch'bor died, and Hā'dăr reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'u; and his wife's name was Me-hĕt'a-bel, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mĕz'a-hāb.

40 And these are the names of the dukes that came of Ē'sąu, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Tĭm'nah, duke Āl'vah, duke Jē'theth,

41 Duke A-ho-lĭb'ă-mah, duke Ē'lah, duke Pī'non,

42 Duke Kĕ'năz, duke Tē'man, duke Mĭb'zar,

43 Duke Mag'dĭ-el, duke Ī'ram: these be the dukes of Ē'dom, according to their habitations in the land of their possession: he is Ē'sąu the father of the Ē'dom-ītes.

Ch. 36. B. C. 1840-1740.

NOTE.—The record of the generations of Esau is inserted here in accord with the uniform plan of the Book of Gen. to finish up and dispose of the history of Esau before beginning the latter and fuller history of Jacob, which is to occupy not only the remainder of Gen., but also the rest of the Pentateuch. The genealogy of the Edomites is carried as far as the reign of Hadar, who was perhaps the king of Edom, to whom Moses applied for passage through the land.

1. See note 8, ch. 25, for history of Esau. God had given Mount Seir to Esau as an inheritance. Esau largely destroyed the original inhabitants, those who were left intermarrying with the descendants of Esau.

2. In vs. 1-8, is given a record of Esau's wives and children and their removal to Mt. Seir.

3. In vs. 9-14, is given the record of the sons and grandsons of Esau as heads of tribes.

4. In vs. 15-19, is given the record of the chief tribal fathers of the Edomites named under the title of dukes.

5. In vs. 20-30, is given a record of the Horites, the original occupants of Mount Seir; they were subdued by the sons of Esau and the remaining remnants of their tribes intermarried with the Edomites, becoming so identified with them as to be included in this genealogy.

6. In vs. 31-39, the kings of Edom are given. How a monarchy arose among the Edomites we are not told. But it is noticeable that of the eight kings here mentioned, not one is said to have succeeded his father. It is therefore supposed they were chosen by the dukes.

Ch. 37. B. C. 1729.

NOTE.—This is the last ch. of the Book of Gen. headed by the special designation generations. Though largely devoted to Joseph, Jacob is still the head of the patriarchal family. J. now dwelling in the green vale of Hebron, half-way between Beersheba (place of Isaac's sojourning) and Salem (afterward Jerusalem, the city of Melchisedek, earliest seat of civilized life in Palestine). Here the spies found the rich valley of Eshcol, with its giant grape clusters, also Kirjath-Arba and his gigantic sons. Here, too, stands the large, wide-spreading oak, regarded as the successor of Abraham's "oak of Mambre." From now on the history of Jacob gradually, almost imperceptibly passes into that of the tribes (his sons), above whom hovers —vague and dim—the awful form of Israel, the aged Patriarch. The old father made perfect through suffering, appears like some superior spirit watching over them, sternly rebuking all their follies and misdeeds committed behind his back; yet he himself, eventually, has to bear the burden of iniquities planned without his knowledge.

1. For history of Jacob, see 9, ch. 25.

2. See note 15, ch. 30, history of Joseph.

CHAPTER 37.

2 *Joseph is hated of his brethren.* 5 *His two dreams.* 13 *Jacob sendeth him to visit his brethren.* 18 *His brethren conspire his death.* 21 *Reuben saveth him.* 26 *They sell him to the Ishmeelites.* 31 *His father, deceived by the bloody coat, mourneth for him.* 36 *He is sold to Potiphar in Egypt.*

1 And [1]Jā'cob dwelt in the land wherein his father was a stranger, in the land of Cā'năan.

2 These are the generations of [1]Jā'cob. [2]Jō'sĕph, being seventeen years old, was feeding the flock with his brethren; and the lad was

Chapter 36.

a. Then came Amalek, and fought with Israel in Rephidin. (Ex. 17:8.) And when he looked on Amalek, he took up his parable, and said, Amalek was the first of the nations; but his latter end shall be that he perish for ever. (Num. 24:20.) Remember what Amelek did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Egypt. Therefore it shall be, when the Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it. (Dt. 25:17-19.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I remember that which Amalek did to Israel, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Egypt. Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass. (I Sam. 15:2, 3.)

with the sons of Bĭl'hah, and with the sons of Zĭl'pah, his father's wives: and Jō'şeph brought unto his father their [3]evil report.

3 Now Ĭs'ra-el loved [2]Jō'şeph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colours.

4 And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they [c]hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him.

5 ¶ And [2]Jō'şeph [4]dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren: and they hated him yet the more.

6 And he said unto them, Hear, I pray you, this dream which I have dreamed:

7 For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made [5]obeisance to my sheaf.

8 And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed [b]reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they [a]hated him yet the more for his dreams, or for his words.

9 ¶ And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, [b]Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made [5]obeisance to me.

10 And he told it to his father, and to his brethren: and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow [b]down ourselves to thee to the earth?

11 And his brethren envied him; but his father observed the saying.

12 ¶ And his brethren went to feed their father's flock in Shĕ'chem.

13 And [6]Ĭs'ra-el said unto [2]Jō'şeph, Do not thy brethren feed the flock in Shĕ'chem? come, and I will send thee unto them. And he said to him, Here am I.

14 And he said to him, Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hē'bron, and he came to Shē'chem.

15 ¶ And a certain man found him, and, behold, he was wandering in the field: and the man asked him, saying, What seekest thou?

16 And he said, I seek my brethren: tell me, I pray thee, where they feed their flocks.

17 And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to [7]Dō'than. And [2]Jō'şeph went after his brethren, and found them in Dō'than.

18 And when they saw him afar off, even before he came near unto them, they [c]conspired against him to slay him.

19 And they said one to another, Behold, this dreamer cometh.

20 Come now therefore, and let us [8]slay him, and cast him into some pit, and we [d]will say, Some evil beast hath devoured him: and we shall see what will become of his dreams.

21 And [9c]Reu'ben heard it, and he delivered him out of their hands; and said, Let us not kill him.

22 And [9]Reu'ben said unto them, Shed no blood, but cast him into this pit that is in the wilderness, and lay no hand upon him; that he might rid him out of their hands, to deliver him to his father again.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, when [2]Jō'şeph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Jō'şeph out of his coat, his coat of many colours that was on him;

24 And they took him, and cast him into a pit: and the pit was empty, there was no water in it.

25 And they sat down to eat bread: and they lifted up their eyes and looked, and, behold, a company of Ĭsh'me-el-ītes came from Gĭl'e-ăd with their camels bearing spicery and balm and myrrh, going to carry it down to Ē'gўpt.

26 And [10]Jū'dah said unto his brethren,

3. Rather an evil report, not of any definite crime, but of a floating rumor, which affected the character of his brethren.

4. These two dreams clearly indicate Joseph as having kingly authority over his father, mother and brethren. And how powerfully this dream must have returned to them all when—more than 20 years after—the venerable patriarch and his 11 sons made obeisance to the prince of Egypt who said, "I am Joseph!"

5. To prostrate in homage to royalty, bow down to; humbly beseech, do reverence.

6. The name Jehovah gave to Jacob. For history of J., see 9, ch. 25.

7. About 17 miles further north on the border of the great plain that has always been the granary of Palestine.

8. Result of entertaining sinful thoughts, cultivating a jealous and envious spirit.

9. He whom we might expect to be most offended by the princely garment is the readiest to show him favor.

The eldest son of Jacob and Leah. He seems to have done what he could to rescue Joseph from the hands of his brothers, who sought to kill him, although he eventually acquiesced in the deception practiced upon his father. During the famine when he goes down to Egypt for corn, he offers to make the lives of his own son responsible for that of Benjamin. For his conduct in the matter of Bilhah, Jacob in his last blessing deprived him of his pre-eminence and double portion that belonged to his birthright, assigning the former to Judah and the latter to Joseph. The curse that "thou shalt not excel" was passed upon him by his father and was exactly fulfilled. Reuben was an ardent, impetuous, unbalanced, and generous nature. He was quick to respond to an emotion or an aroused feeling and as quick to subside.

10. The fourth son of Jacob and Leah (B. C. about 1916). Gen. records more of his history than that of any other of the twelve sons of Jacob, excepting Joseph. It was his suggestion which prevented the brothers from killing J. Though his words—"What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood? Come let us sell him"—seem to imply a selfish motive; subsequent actions prove that he spoke in this manner only because he knew it to be the way to appeal to his brothers. Not long after this Judah (Gen. 38: 1, 2) went to Adullam and married a woman of Canaan called Shuah. To them three children were born, viz., Er, Onan and Shelah. (Gen. 38:3-5.) As soon as Er reached the proper age he was married to a woman named Tamar, but soon after died childless. The patriarchical law, later adopted in the Mosaic code (Dt. 25:5, 6) required the second son to marry the widow of his brother. This Onan did, but he also soon died childless. Judah now became reluctant to bestow his younger and only remaining son upon this woman, and put her off by saying Shelah was too young. After a time Judah's wife died, and when the period of mourning had passed, he went to Timnath to attend the shearing of the sheep. The opportunity suggested evil thoughts to Tamar, who arrayed herself in the guise of a loose woman and waylaid Judah by the roadside. She succeeded in her object, and when the consequences became manifest in the person of Tamar, Judah was highly enraged at her crime. Exercising his authority as the head of the family she had wronged, he ordered her committed to the flames, but when she appeared for execution, she produced the rings and bracelets and staff he had left as pledge with her. Judah acknowledged them to be his, and confessed he had done wrong in withholding Shelah from her. These circumstances seem to have disgusted Judah with residence in towns, and ever afterward he lived in his father's tents. It was largely through Judah that Jacob allowed Benjamin to go down into Egypt. When Joseph was so severely testing his brothers to prove their love for their father and Benjamin, it was Judah who plead with Joseph to let them take their brother back, lest their father should die of grief. There is not in the whole range of literature a finer piece of true natural eloquence than that in which Judah offers himself to remain a bond slave in the place of Benjamin, for whose safe return he had made himself responsible to his father. Nothing further is recorded of Judah till he, along with his brothers, received the final blessing of his father.

Chapter 37.

a. And Esau hated Jacob because of the blessing wherewith his father blessed him: and Esau said in his heart, The days of mourning for my father are at hand: then will I slay my brother Jacob. (Gen. 27:41.) But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. (I Jno. 2:11.) In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil; whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother. (I Jno. 3:10.) But if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your father forgive your trespasses. (Math. 6:15.) Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamor, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice. (Eph. 4:31.) He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. (I Jno. 2:9.) If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar; for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? (I Jno. 4:20.)

b. And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth (6). And Joseph remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come. (Gen. 42:6, 9.) And when Joseph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and bowed themselves to him to the earth. (Gen. 43:26.) And Judah and his brethren came to Joseph's house; for he was yet there; and they fell before him on the ground. (Gen. 44:14.) Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee; cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee. (Gen. 27:29.)

c. And Saul spake to Jonathan his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill David. (I Sam. 19:1.) And the Lord said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed 7 days? let her be shut out from the camp 7 days, and after that let her be received in again (14). And the Lord spake suddenly unto Moses, and unto Aaron, and unto Miriam, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out. (Num. 12:4.) Then the Pharisees went out and held a counsel against him, how they might destroy him. (Math. 12:14.) And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him. (Mk. 3:6.) Thou shalt not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. (Ex. 23:1.)

d. Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou proclaim the name of thy God: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:11, 12.) But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value. (Job 13:4.) Thou shalt destroy them that speak leasing; the Lord will abhor the bloody and deceitful man (6). For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue. (Ps. 5:6, 9.) Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous. (Ps. 31:18.) But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory; but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped. (Ps. 63:11.) Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel. (Prov. 20:17.) But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolators, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone; which is the second death (8). And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:8, 27.)

e. And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? Therefore, behold, also his blood is required. (Gen. 42:22.)



AT JOSEPH'S WELL.



HEBRON, ONE OF THE WORLD'S OLDEST CITIES.

What profit is it if we slay our brother, and conceal his blood?

27 Come, and let us sell him to the Ish'-me-el-ītes and let not our hand be upon him; for he is [f]our brother and our flesh. And his brethren were content.

28 Then there passed by Mĭd'ī-an-ītes merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Jō'-şeph out of the pit, and sold [2]Jō'şeph to the Ish'me-el-ītes for twenty pieces of silver: and they brought Jō'şeph into Ēğўpt.

29 ¶ And [3]Reu'ben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Jō'şeph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes.

30 And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I go?

31 And they took [2]Jō'şeph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood;

32 And they sent the coat of many colours, and they brought it to their father; and said, This [d]have we found: know now whether it be thy son's coat or no.

33 And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; [2]Jō'-şeph is without doubt rent in pieces.

34 And [1]Jā'cob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days.

35 And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the [11]grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him.

36 And the Mĭd'ī-an-ītes sold him into Ē'ğўpt unto Pŏt'ī-phar, an officer of Phā'raōh's, and captain of the guard.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *Judah begetteth Er, Onan, and Shelah.* 6 *Er marrieth Tamar.* 13 *She deceiveth Judah.* 27 *She beareth twins, Pharez and Zarah.*

1 And it came to pass at that time, that [1]Jū'dah went down from his brethren, and turned in to a certain A-dŭl'lăm-īte, whose name was Hī'rah.

2 And Jū'dah saw there a daughter of a certain Cā'năan-īte, whose name was [2]Shu'ah; and he [3]took her, and went in unto her.

3 And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Ēr.

4 And she conceived again, and bare a son; and she called his name Ō'nan.

5 And she yet again conceived, and bare a son; and called his name Shē'lah: and he was at Chē'zīb, when she bare him.

6 And Jū'dah took a wife for Ēr his firstborn, whose name was Tā'mar.

7 And Ēr, Jū'dah's firstborn, was [4]wicked in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord [5]slew [a]him.

8 And Jū'dah said unto Ō'nan, Go in unto [b]thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up [6]seed to thy brother.

11. Grave; the original was sheol, which is the first occurrence of this word. It means the place or state of the dead. It is derived from a word meaning to dig, i. e., the grave; although sometimes derived from a verb meaning to ask, i. e., the wonder with which we ask for the dead. (Lewes.)

The Greek word hades, meaning the unseen abode of the dead, the eye ever peering into the darkness of the world of the dead, or with inquiring wonder listening to the silence of that world of the dead. Both give rise to the same question—"Where is he?" Both seem to imply with equal emphasis that the one unseen and unheard yet really is. Jacob did not expect to go into the grave with his son, as he thought him devoured by the wild beast, but he did think he could and would go to him.

Ch. 38. B. C. 1729-1727.

NOTE.—Ch. 38 forms an essential part of the history of the generations of Jacob. In that history two chief persons were Joseph and Judah; Joseph from his high character, his personal importance, his influence on the destinies of the race, and his typical foreshadowing of the Messiah; Judah from his obtaining the virtual right of leadership, and from his being the ancestor of David and our Saviour (the "son of David"). Hence, when there comes a pause in the history of Joseph, because of his having been sold into Egypt, the historian recurs to the events in the family of Judah, which he carries down to the birth of Pharez, the next link in the ancestry of the Saviour. There is here a remarkable contrast between the impure line of Judah and his children and the chastity and moral integrity of Joseph in the succeeding chapter. (Speakers' Com.)

1. See 10, ch. 37.

2. Father of Judah's wife.

3. This marriage with a Canaanitish woman was a source of many evils, and to save the chosen people from complete affiliation with the heathen, and ruin from that cause, Jehovah brought them into Egypt, where years of bondage would prevent further contamination from them.

4. An imbibing of the idolatry and vice of the Canaanites.

5. Some sudden or fearful death that was recognized as a judgment stroke.

6. The first mention of Levirate marriage.

9 And Ō'nan knew that the seed should not be his; and it came to pass, when he went in unto his brother's wife, that he spilled it on the ground, lest that he should give seed to his brother.

10 And the thing which he did displeased the Lord: wherefore he [a]slew him also.

11 Then said [1]Jū'dah to Tā'mar his daughter in law, Remain a widow at thy father's house, till Shē'lah my son be grown: for he said, Lest peradventure he die also, as his brethren did. And Tā'mar went and dwelt in her father's house.

12 ¶ And in process of time the daughter of [2]Shu'ah Jū'dah's wife died; and Jū'dah was comforted, and went up unto his sheepshearers to Tīm'nath, he and his friend Hī'rah the A-dŭl'lăm-īte.

13 And it was told Tā'mar, saying, Behold thy father in law goeth up to Tīm'nath to shear his sheep.

14 And she put her widow's garments off from her, and covered her with a vail, and wrapped herself, and sat in an open place, which is by the way to Tīm'nath; for she saw that Shē'lah was grown, and she was not given unto him to wife.

15 When [1]Jū'dah saw her, he thought her to be an harlot; because she had covered her face.

16 And he turned unto her by the way, and said, Go to, I pray thee, let me come in unto thee; (for he knew not that she was his daughter in law.) And she said, What wilt thou give me, that thou mayest come in unto me?

17 And he said, I will send thee a kid from the flock. And she said, Wilt [c]thou give me a pledge, till thou send it?

18 And he said, What pledge shall I give thee? And she said, [d]Thy signet, and thy bracelets, and thy staff that is in thine hand. And he gave it her, and came in unto her, and she conceived by him.

19 And she arose, and went away, and [e]laid by her vail from her, and put on the garments of her widowhood.

20 And [1]Jū'dah sent the kid by the hand of his friend the A-dŭl'lăm-īte, to receive his pledge from the woman's hand: but he found her not.

21 Then he asked the men of that place, saying, Where is the harlot, that was openly by the way side? And they said, There was no harlot in this place.

22 And he returned to [1]Jū'dah, and said, I cannot find her; and also the men of the place said, that there was no harlot in this place.

23 And [1]Jū'dah said, Let her take it to her, lest we be shamed: behold, I sent this kid, and thou hast not found her.

24 ¶ And it came to pass about three months after, that it was told [1]Jū'dah, saying, Tā'mar thy daughter in law hath [f]played the harlot; and also, behold, she is with child by whoredom. And [1]Jū'dah, said, Bring her forth, and let her [g]be burnt.

---

f. And they said one to another, We are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore is this distress come upon us. (Gen. 42:21.)

Chapter 38.

a. God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God; depart from me therefore, ye bloody man. (Ps. 139:19.) The Lord preserveth all them that love him; but all the wicked will he destroy. (Ps. 145:20.) But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth; much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.) Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. (Heb. 10:30-31.)

b. Saying, Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother. (Math. 22:24.) If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger; her husband's brother shall go in unto her and take her to him to wife and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel. (Dt. 25:5-6.)

c. See v. 20.

d. See v. 25.

e. See v. 14.

f. Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness. (Lev. 19:29.) There shall be no whore of the daughters of Israel, nor a sodomite of the sons of Israel. (Dt. 23:17.) Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths; for she hath cast down many wounded, yea, many strong men have been slain by her. Her house is the way of hell, going down to the chambers of death. (Prov. 7:25-27.)

g. And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father; she shall be burnt with fire. (Lev. 21:9.)

25 When she was brought forth, she sent to her father in law, saying, By the man, whose these are, am I with child: and she said, Discern, I pray thee, whose are these, the signet, and bracelets, and staff.

26 And [1]Jū'dah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been more [j]righteous than I; because that I gave [h]her not to Shē'lah my son. And he knew her again [i]no more.

27 ¶ And it came to pass in the time of her travail, that, behold, twins were in her womb.

28 And it came to pass, when she had travailed, that the one put out his hand: and the midwife took and bound upon his hand a scarlet thread, saying, This came out first.

29 And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called Phā'rĕz.

30 And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zā'rah.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Joseph advanced in Potiphar's house.* 7 *He resisteth his mistress's temptation.* 13 *He is falsely accused.* 20 *He is cast in prison.* 21 *God is with him there.*

1 And [1]Jō'şeph was brought down to Ē'ġўpt; and Pŏt'ĭ-phar, an officer of [2]Phā'raōh, captain of the guard, an E-ġўp'tian, bought him of the hands of the Ĭsh'me-el-ītes, which had brought him down thither.

2 And the Lord was [c]with Jō'şeph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the E-ġўp'tian.

3 And his master saw that the Lord was [c]with him, and that the Lord [b]made all that he did to prosper in his hand.

4 And [1]Jō'şeph [c]found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand.

5 And it came to pass from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the [d]Lord blessed the E-ġўp'tian's house for Jō'şeph's sake; and the blessing of the Lord was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field.

6 And he left all that he had in [1]Jō'şeph's hand; and he knew not ought he had, save the bread which he did eat. And Jō'şeph was a goodly person, and well favoured.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon [1]Jō'şeph; and she said, Lie with me.

8 But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand;

9 There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this [e]great wickedness, and sin against God?

10 And it came to pass, as she spake to [1]Jō'şeph day by day, that he hearkened not unto her, to lie by her, or to be with her.

11 And it came to pass about this time, that [1]Jō'şeph went into the house to do his business; and there was none of the men of the house there within.

12 And she caught him by his garment, saying, Lie with me: and he left his garment in her hand, and fled, and got him out.

13 And it came to pass, when she saw that he had left his garment in her hand, and was fled forth,

14 That [3]she called unto the men of her house, and spake unto them, saying, See, he hath brought in an Hē'brew unto us to mock us; he came in unto me to lie with me, and I cried with a loud voice:

15 And it came to pass, when he heard that I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and fled, and got him out.

16 And she laid up his garment by her, until his lord came home.

17 And she [f]spake unto him according to these words, saying, The Hē'brew servant, which thou hast brought unto us, came in unto me to mock me:

18 And it came to pass, as I lifted up my voice and cried, that he left his garment with me, and [f]fled out.

19 And it came to pass, when his master heard the words of his wife, which she spake unto him, saying, After this manner did thy servant to me; that his wrath was kindled.

20 And [1]Jō'şeph's master took him, and [g]put [4]him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison.

21 ¶ But the Lord was with [1]Jō'şeph, and shewed him mercy, and gave him [h]favour in the sight of the keeper of the prison.

22 And the keeper of the prison committed to Jō'şeph's hand all the prisoners that were in the prison; and whatsoever they did there, he was the doer of it.

23 The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the Lord was with him, and that which he did, the [a]Lord made it to prosper.

---

7. He acknowledged his sin and resolved to do so no more; and because he thus humbled himself, God gave him grace, and not only exalted him, but blessed the children that were begotten in sin.

Ch. 39. B. C. 1729.

1. See 2, ch. 37.

2. The Pharaoh of Joseph was the last or last but one of the fifteenth dynasty. It is usually conjectured that the Pharaoh who so elevated Joseph was a Hyksos, "shepherd king."

3. Quick to ruin the man who would not do her bidding. Observe how lofty was Joseph's answer.

4. Put him in prison or the house of the round tower where the king's prisoners were kept. A very light punishment considering the severity of the Egyptian laws.

h. See v. 14.

i. Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more; that which I see not, teach thou me; if I have done iniquity I will do no more. (Job 34:31, 32.)

Chapter 39.

a. And it came to pass at that time, that Abimelech and Phichol the chief captain of his hosts spake unto Abraham, saying, God is with thee in all that thou doest. (Gen. 21:22.) And the Lord appeared unto him the same night and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father; fear not, for I am with thee and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed, for my servant Abraham's sake. (Gen. 26:24.) And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the Lord was with him (14). And Saul saw and knew that the Lord was with David, and that Michal, Saul's daughter, loved him. (1 Sam. 18:14, 28.) Every word of God is pure; he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. (Prov. 30:5.) And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt; but God was with him. (Acts 7:9.) The words of the Lord are pure words; as silver tried in a furnace of earth; purified 7 times. (Ps. 12:6.)

b. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Math. 6:33.)

c. And said, My Lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant. (Gen. 18:3.) Unless the Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence (17). When I said, My foot slippeth; thy mercy, O Lord, held me up (18). In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. (Ps. 94:17-19.) By the grace of God I am what I am; and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all; yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. (I Cor. 15:10.)

d. And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favor in thine eyes, tarry; for I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake. (Gen. 30:27.) And ye shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) And the Lord appeared unto him the same night, and said, I am the God of Abraham thy father: fear not, for I am with thee, and will bless thee, and multiply thy seed for my servant Abraham's sake. (Gen. 26:24.)

e. So he that goeth in to his neighbor's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent (29). But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding; he that doeth it destroyeth his own soul. (Prov. 6:29, 32.) For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase. (Job 31:12.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled; but whoremongers and adulterers, God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

f. Thou shall not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness (Ex. 23:1.) For a whore is a deep ditch; and a strange woman is a narrow pit. (Prov. 23:27.) A lying tongue hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin. (Prov. 26:28.) The wicked are estranged from the womb; they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies. (Ps. 58:3.)

g. Whose feet they hurt with fetters; he was laid in iron. (Ps. 105:18.) For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully. (I Pet. 2:19.)

h. And the Lord gave the people favor in the sight of the Egyptians. Moreover the man Moses was very great in the land of Egypt, in the sight of Pharaoh's servants, and in the sight of the people. (Ex. 11:3.) He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives. (Ps. 106:46.) When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) Now God had brought Daniel into favor and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs. (Dan. 1:9.)

CHAPTER 40.

1 *The butler and baker of Pharaoh in prison.* 4 *Joseph hath charge of them.* 5 *He interpreteth their dreams.* 20 *They come to pass according to his interpretation.* 23 *The ingratitude of the butler.*

1 And it came to pass [1]after these things, that the butler of the king of Ē'ğўpt and his baker had [2]offended their lord the king of Ē'ğўpt.

2 And [3]Phā'raōh was [a]wroth against two of his officers, against the chief of the butlers, and against the chief of the bakers.

3 And he put [b]them in [4]ward in the house of the captain of the guard, into the prison, the place where [5]Jō'şeph was bound.

4 And the captain of the guard charged Jō'şeph with them, and he served them: and they continued a season in ward.

5 ¶ And they dreamed a dream both of them, each man his dream in one night, each man according to the interpretation of his dream, the butler and the baker of the king of Ē'ğўpt, which were bound in the prison.

6 And [5]Jō'şeph came in unto them in the morning, and looked upon them, and, behold, they were sad.

7 And he asked [3]Phā'raōh's officers that were with him in the ward of his lord's house, saying, Wherefore look ye so sadly to day?

8 And they said unto him, We have dreamed a dream, and there is no interpreter of it. And [5]Jō'şeph said unto them, Do not [c]interpretations belong to God? tell me them, I pray you.

9 And the chief butler told his dream to [5]Jō'şeph, and said to him, In my dream, behold, a [6]vine was before me;

10 And in the vine were three branches: and it was as though it budded and her blossoms shot forth; and the clusters thereof brought forth ripe grapes:

11 And [3]Phā'raōh's cup was in my hand: and I took the grapes, and pressed them into Phā'raōh's cup, and I gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand.

12 And [5]Jō'şeph said unto him, This is the interpretation of it: The three branches are three days:

13 Yet within three days shall [3]Phā'raōh lift up thine head, and restore thee unto thy place: and thou shalt deliver Phā'raōh's cup into his hand, after the former manner when thou wast his butler.

14 But think [d]on me when it shall be well with thee, and shew kindness, I pray thee, unto me, and make mention of me unto Phā'raōh, and bring me out of this house:

15 For indeed I was stolen away out of the land of the Hē'brews: and here also have I done nothing that they should put me into the dungeon.

16 When the chief baker saw that the interpretation was good, he said unto Jō'şeph, I also was in my dream, and, behold, I had three white baskets on my head:

17 And in the uppermost basket there was of all manner of [7]bakemeats for Phā'raōh; and the birds did eat them out of the basket upon my head.

Ch. 40. B. C. 1720-1718.

1. After Joseph had been imprisoned and found favor with the keeper.

2. Accused of making an attempt to poison the king.

3. See 2, ch. 39.

4. A prison, watch, guard.

5. See 2, ch. 37.

6. The butler dreams of wine, and the baker of food.

7. The baker dreams of food.

Ch. 41. B. C. 1715-1708.

1. Two years from the time the butler was released.

2. The Nile; Egypt's source of fertility and life.

3. Seven heifers. The Egyptians esteemed the cow above all other animals. It was sacred to Isis. Hence it is very natural that Pharaoh's dream should have been of kine.

4. From the Arabian desert, and blights all it touches. The facts peculiar to Egypt evince the genuineness of the narrative.

5. Because sent of God that it might lead to the great provisions for the future.

6. Those who were supposed to be conversant with the mystic art, and therefore able to unravel the secrets of men's lives.

7. Because they were not of God. The secrets of Jehovah cannot be interpreted by the mysticism of the heathen gods.

8. The sins which caused his imprisonment and his ingratitude in forgetting Joseph the two years that he had been out of prison.

9. See 15, ch. 30, for history of Joseph.

18 And Jō'şeph answered and said, This is the interpretation thereof: The three baskets are three days:

19 Yet within three days shall Phā'raōh lift up thy head from off thee, and shall hang thee on a tree; and the birds shall eat thy flesh from off thee.

20 ¶ And it came to pass the third day, which was [3]Phā'raōh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants.

21 And he restored the chief butler unto his butlership again; and he gave the cup into Phā'raōh's hand:

22 But he hanged the chief baker: as [5]Jō'şeph had interpreted to them.

23 Yet did not the chief butler remember Jō'şeph, but forgat him.

CHAPTER 41.

1 *Pharaoh's two dreams.* 25 *Joseph interpreteth them.* 33 *He giveth Pharaoh counsel.* 38 *Joseph is advanced.* 50 *He begetteth Manasseh and Ephraim.* 54 *The famine beginneth.*

1 And it came to pass at the end of two [1]full years, that Phā'raōh dreamed: and, behold, he stood by the river.

2 And, behold, there came up out of the [2]river seven well favoured [3]kine and fatfleshed; and they fed in a meadow.

3 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them out of the river, ill favoured and leanfleshed; and stood by the other kine upon the brink of the river.

4 And the ill favoured and leanfleshed kine did eat up the seven well favoured and fat kine. So Phā'raōh awoke.

5 And he slept and dreamed the second time: and, behold, seven ears of corn came up upon one stalk, rank and good.

6 And, behold, seven thin ears and blasted with the east [4]wind sprung up after them.

7 And the seven thin ears devoured the seven rank and full ears. And Phā'raōh awoke, and, behold, it was a dream.

8 And it came to pass in the morning that his spirit was [5]troubled; and he sent and called for all the [c]magicians [a]of Ē'ğўpt, and all the wise men thereof: and Phā'raōh told them his dream; but there was [7]none that could interpret them unto Phā'raōh.

9 ¶ Then spake the chief butler unto Phā'raōh, saying, I do remember my [5]faults this day:

10 Phā'raōh was wroth [b]with his servants, and put me in ward in the captain of the guard's house, both me and the chief baker:

11 And we dreamed a dream in one night, I and he; we dreamed each man according to the interpretation of his dream.

12 And there was there with us a young man, an Hē'brew, servant to the captain of the guard; and we told him, and he [c]interpreted to us our dreams; to each man according to his dream he did interpret.

13 And it came to pass, as he [d]interpreted to us, so it was; me he restored unto mine office, and him he hanged.

14 ¶ Then Phā'raōh sent and called [9]Jō'şeph,

Chapter 40

a. The wrath of a king is as messengers of death; but a wise man will pacify it. (Prov. 16:14.)

b. See ch. 39:20.

c. And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can show it before the king, except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh (11). But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream and the visions of thy head upon thy bed are these (28). The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:11, 28, 47.)

d. And he said unto Jesus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy kingdom. (Lu. 23:42.)

e. Withhold not good from them to whom it is due when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. (Prov. 3:27.) Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. Then said I, Wisdom is better than strength; nevertheless the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard. (Ecc. 9:15, 16.)

Chapter 41.

a. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers; now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. (Ex. 7:11.) Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvelous work among this people, even a marvelous work and a wonder; for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. (Is. 29:14.) And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm. (Dan. 1:20.)

b. See ch. 40:2, 3.

c. See ch. 40:12.

d. See ch. 40:22.

and they brought him hastily out [c]of the dungeon: and he shaved himself, and changed his raiment, and came in unto Phā'raōh.

15 And Phā'raōh said unto [9]Jō'ṣeph, I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it: [f]and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it.

16 And Jō'ṣeph answered Phā'raōh saying, [g]It is not in me: God shall give Phā'raōh an answer of peace.

17 And Phā'raōh said unto [9]Jō'ṣeph, In my dream, behold, I stood upon the bank of the river:

18 And, behold, there came up out of the river seven kine, fatfleshed and well favoured; and they fed in a meadow:

19 And, behold, seven other kine came up after them, poor and very ill favoured and leanfleshed, such as I never saw in all the land of Ē'ğўpt for badness:

20 And the lean and the ill favoured kine did eat up the first seven fat kine:

21 And when they had eaten them up, it could not be known that they had eaten them; but they were still ill favoured, as at the beginning. So I awoke.

22 And I saw in my dream, and, behold, seven ears came up in one stalk, full and good:

23 And, behold, seven ears, withered, thin, and blasted with the east wind, sprung up after them:

24 And the thin ears devoured the seven good ears: and I told this unto the magicians; but there was none that could declare it to me.

25 ¶ And [9]Jō'ṣeph said unto Phā'raōh, The dream of Phā'raōh is [10]one: God hath shewed Phā'raōh what he [h]is about to do.

26 The seven good kine are seven years; and the seven good ears are seven years: the dream is one.

27 And the seven thin and ill favoured kine that came up after them are seven years; and the seven empty ears blasted with the east wind shall be seven years of famine.

28 This is the thing which I have spoken unto Phā'raōh: What God is about to do he sheweth unto Phā'raōh.

29 Behold, there come seven years of great plenty throughout all the land of Ē'ğўpt:

30 And there shall arise after them seven years of [11]famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Ē'ğўpt; and the famine shall consume the land;

31 And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous.

32 And for that the dream was doubled unto Phā'raōh twice; it is because the thing is [i]established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass.

33 Now therefore let Phā'raōh look out a man discreet and wise, and set him over the land of Ē'ğўpt.

34 Let Phā'raōh do this, and let him appoint officers over the land, and take up the fifth part of the land [j]of Ē'ğўpt in the seven plenteous years.

35 And let them gather all the food of those good years that come, and lay up corn under the hand of Phā'raōh, and let them keep food in the cities.

36 And that food shall be for store to the land against the seven years of famine, which shall be in the land of Ē'ğўpt; that the land perish not through the famine.

37 ¶ And the thing was good in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of all his servants.

38 And Phā'raōh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom [j]the Spirit of God is?

39 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, Forasmuch as God hath shewed thee all this, there is none so discreet and wise as thou art:

40 Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou.

41 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, See, I have set [k]thee over all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

42 And Phā'raōh took off his [12] ring from his hand, and put it upon Jō'ṣeph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain [l]about his neck;

43 And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

44 And Phā'raōh said unto Jō'ṣeph, I am Phā'raōh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

45 And Phā'raōh called Jō'ṣeph's name [13]Zăph'nath-pā-a-nē'ah; and he gave him to wife Ās'e-năth the daughter of Po-tĭph'e-rah priest of Ōn. And Jō'ṣeph went out over all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

46 ¶ And [9]Jō'ṣeph was thirty [14]years old when he stood before Phā'raōh king of Ē'ğўpt. And Jō'ṣeph went out from the presence of Phā'raōh, and went throughout all the land of Ē'ğўpt.

47 And in the seven plenteous years the earth brought forth by handfuls.

48 And he gathered up all the food of the seven years, which were in the land of Ē'ğўpt, and laid up the food in the cities: the food of the field, which was round about every city, laid he up in the same.

49 And [9]Jō'ṣeph gathered corn as the sand of the sea, very much, until he left numbering; for it was without number.

50 And unto Jō'ṣeph were born two sons before the years of famine came, which Ās'e-năth the daughter of Po-tĭph'e-rah priest of Ōn bare unto him.

10. That is, the two dreams are but two parts of one and the same dream.

11. The first famines mentioned in the Bible are the famines of Abraham and Isaac. (Gen. 12:10; 26:1.) They were only partial in extent. The next and one of great extent, was in the time of Jacob. It is recorded, "There was famine in all lands." (Gen. 41:54.) It lasted seven years and was remarkable in being preceded by seven years of plenty, which, being foretold by Joseph, the Egyptian government was able to lay up plenty of corn. It is to be noted, however, that this is a famine restricted to the want of corn. There is no indication that there was any lack of pasturage. (Gen. 46:6)—"And they took their cattle and their goods which they had gotten in the land of Canaan, and came into Egypt."

12. Signet ring, hence transfer of royal authority to Joseph.

13. That is, bread of life. By some it is claimed to mean revealer of secrets, or one to whom secrets are revealed. (Vulgate.)

14. Therefore had been 13 years in Egypt.

e. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; that he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people. (Ps. 113:7, 8.)

f. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the 3d ruler in the kingdom. (Dan. 5:16.)

g. But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart. (Dan. 2:30.) Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think anything as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

h. But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these (28); As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come to pass hereafter; and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass (29). Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter; and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure. (Dan. 2:28, 29, 45.) After this I looked and, behold, a door was opened in heaven; and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter. (Rev. 4:1.)

i. Or prepared of God.—Remember the former things of old; for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me (9). Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure (10). Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country; yea, I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have proposed it, I will also do it. (Is. 46:9-11.)

j. And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him. (Num 27:18.) But there is a spirit in man: and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. (Job 32:8.) Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm. (Dan. 6:3.)

k. The king's favor is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame. (Prov. 14:35.) Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished. For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor. (Ecc. 4:13, 14.)

l. Then commanded Belshazzar, and they clothed Daniel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the 3d ruler in the kingdom. (Dan. 5:29.)

51 And [9]Jō'şeph called the name of the firstborn [10]Ma-năs'seh: For God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house.

52 And the name of the second called he [10]Ē'phră-ĭm: For God hath caused me to be fruitful in the land of my affliction.

53 ¶ And the seven years of plenteousness, that was in the land of Ē'ġўpt, were ended.

54 And the seven years of dearth began to come, according as Jō'şeph had said: and the [m]dearth was in all lands; but in all the land of Ē'ġўpt there was bread.

55 And when all the land of Ē'ġўpt was famished, the people cried to Phā'raōh for bread: and Phā'raōh said unto all the E-ġўp'tians, Go unto Jō'şeph; what he saith to you, do.

56 And the [11]famine was over all the face of the earth: and Jō'şeph opened all the storehouses, and sold [n]unto the E-ġўp'tians; and the famine waxed sore in the land of Ē'ġўpt.

57 And all countries came into Ē'ġўpt to Jō'şeph for to buy corn; because that the famine was so sore in all lands.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *Jacob sendeth his ten sons to buy corn in Egypt.* 16 *They are imprisoned by Joseph for spies.* 18 *They are set at liberty, on condition to bring Benjamin.* 21 *They have remorse for Joseph.* 24 *Simeon is kept for a pledge.* 25 *They return with corn, and their money.* 29 *Their relation to Jacob.* 36 *Jacob refuseth to send Benjamin.*

1 Now when [1]Jā'cob saw that there was corn in Ē'ġўpt, Jā'cob said unto his sons, Why do ye [2]look one upon another?

2 And he said, Behold, I have heard that there is corn in Ē'ġўpt: get you down thither, and buy for us from thence; that we may live, and not die.

3 ¶ And [3]Jō'şeph's ten [4]brethren went down to buy corn in Ē'ġўpt.

4 But Bĕn'ja-min, [3]Jō'şeph's brother, Jā'cob sent not with his brethren; for he said, Lest [a]peradventure mischief befall him.

5 And the sons of Ĭs'ra-el came to buy corn among those that came: for the famine was in the [b]land of Cā'năan.

6 And [3]Jō'şeph was the [5]governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Jō'şeph's brethren came, and [c]bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth.

7 And [3]Jō'şeph saw his brethren, and he knew them, but made himself strange unto them, and spake [c]roughly unto them; and he said unto them, Whence come ye? And they said, From the land of Cā'năan to buy food.

8 And [3]Jō'şeph knew his brethren, but they knew him not.

9 And Jō'şeph [d]remembered the dreams which he dreamed of them, and said unto them, Ye are spies; to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

10 And they said unto him, Nay, my lord, but to buy food are thy servants come.

11 We are all one man's sons; we are true men, thy servants are no spies.

12 And he said unto them, Nay, but to see the nakedness of the land ye are come.

13 And they said, Thy servants are twelve brethren, the sons of one man in the land of Cā'năan; and, behold, the youngest is this day with our father, and one is not.

14 And Jō'şeph said unto them, That is it that I spake unto you, saying, Ye are spies:

15 Hereby ye shall be proved: By the [f]life of Phā'raōh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither.

16 Send one of you, and let him fetch your brother, and ye shall be kept in prison, that your words may be proved, whether there be any truth in you: or else by the life of Phā'raōh surely ye are spies.

17 And he put them all together into [8]ward three days.

18 And [3]Jō'şeph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I [e]fear God:

19 If ye be true men, let one of your brethren be bound in the house of your prison: go ye, carry corn for the famine of your houses:

20 But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so.

21 ¶ And they said one to another, We [g]are verily guilty concerning our brother, in that we saw the anguish of his soul, when he besought us, and we would not hear; therefore [f]is this distress come upon us.

22 And [11]Reu'ben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is [10][g]required.

23 And they knew not that [3]Jō'şeph understood them; for he spake unto them by an interpreter.

24 And he turned himself about from them, and wept; and returned to them again, and communed with them, and took from them [12]Sĭm'e-on, and bound him before their eyes.

25 ¶ Then [3]Jō'şeph commanded to fill their sacks with corn, and to restore every man's

15. Meaning forgetting, for he says God had made him forget the dark side of his exile, had overruled the evil and made good come therefrom.

16. Fruitful in the land of my affliction. A recognition of the fact that God was in the results, but that Egypt was not his proper home.

Ch. 42. B. C. 1707.

1. See note 9, ch. 25, for life of Jacob.

2. Fear, born of a guilty conscience, dreading a retributive judgment in the land whither they had sold their brother.

3. See 15, ch. 30, for history of Joseph.

4. Would not go alone—another expression of fear.

5. Supervision, that a general traffic be not carried on for profit among nations who might wish to take advantage of the opportunity.

6. Joseph desires to know whether they have treated his father and brother kindly or not. He therefore tests them severely to prove the strength of their affections.

7. Egyptian form of oath.

8. Under watch or surveillance.

9. The brothers here seem to recognize a divine retribution in their trials as a punishment for the sin they committed against their brother Joseph.

10. That the avenger of blood has overtaken them is their fear.

11. See 10, ch. 30, for life of Reuben.

m. Moreover he called for a famine upon the land; he brake the whole staff of bread (Ps. 105:16.) Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance. (Acts 7:11.)

n. And Joseph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Egypt, and in the land of Canaan, for the corn which they bought: and Joseph brought the money into Pharaoh's house (14). And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the 5th part unto Pharaoh; and 4 parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones. (Gen. 47:14-24.) He that withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him; but blessings shall be upon the head of him that selleth it. (Prov. 11:26.)

Chapter 42.

a. See v. 38.

b. And there was a famine in the land; and Abram went down into Egypt to sojourn there; for the famine was grievous in the land. (Gen. 12:10.) And there was a famine in the land, beside the first famine that was in the days of Abraham. And Isaac went unto Abimelech king of the Philistines unto Gerar. (Gen. 26:1.) Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction; and our fathers found no sustenance. (Acts 7:11.)

c. Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee; cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee. (Gen. 27:29.) For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. (Gen. 37:7.) The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despise thee shall bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The Zion of the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 60:14.)

d. And Joseph dreamed a dream, and he told it his brethren; and they hated him yet the more (5). And he dreamed yet another dream, and told it his brethren, and said, Behold, I have dreamed a dream more; and, behold, the sun and the moon and the eleven stars made obeisance to me. (Gen. 37:5, 9.)

e. Thou shalt not rule over him with rigor, but shalt fear thy God. (Lev. 25:43.) But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, besides 40 shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bear rule over the people; but so did not I, because of the fear of God. (Neh. 5:15.)

f. Fools because of their transgression and because of their iniquities, are afflicted. (Ps. 107:17.) His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.) Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished, but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered. (Prov. 11:21.) Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard. (Prov. 21:13.) For what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Math. 7:2.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy; for thou renderest to every man according to his works. (Ps. 62:12.) If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not: doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? And he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? And shall not he render to every man according to his works? (Prov. 24:12.) But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just. (Prov. 3:33.)

g. And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. (5.) And God said, This is the token of the covenant which I make between me and you and every living creature, that is with you, for perpetual generations. (Gen. 9:5, 12.) That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation. (Lu. 11:50.)

money into his sack, and to give them provision for the way: and thus [h]did he unto them.

26 And they laded their asses with the corn, and departed thence.

27 And as one of them opened his sack to give his ass provender in the inn, he espied his money; for, behold, it was in his sack's mouth.

28 And he said unto his brethren, My money is restored; and, lo, it is even in my sack: and their heart failed them, and they were afraid, saying one to another, What is this that God hath done unto us?

29 ¶ And they came unto [1]Jā'cob their father unto the land of Cā'năan, and told him all that befell unto them; saying,

30 The man, who is the lord of the land, spake roughly to us, and took us for spies of the country.

31 And we said unto him, We are true men; we are no spies:

32 We be twelve brethren, sons of our father; one is not, and the youngest is this day with our father in the land of Cā'năan.

33 And the man, the lord of the country, said unto us, Hereby shall I know that ye are true men; leave one of your brethren here with me, and take food for the famine of your households, and be gone:

34 And bring your youngest brother unto me: then shall I know that ye are no spies, but that ye are true men: so will I deliver you your brother, and ye shall traffick in the land.

35 ¶ And it came to pass as they emptied their sacks, that, behold, every man's bundle of money was in his sack: and when both they and their father saw the bundles of money, they were afraid.

36 And [1]Jā'cob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children: [3]Jō'şeph is not, and [12]Sĭm'e-on is not, and ye will take [13]Bĕn'ja-min away: all these things are against me.

37 And Reu'ben spake unto his father, saying, Slay my two sons, if I bring him not to thee: deliver him into my hand, and I will bring him to thee again.

38 And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for [i]his brother is dead, and he is left alone: if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring [j]down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.

CHAPTER 43.

1 *Jacob is hardly persuaded to send Benjamin.* 15 *Joseph entertaineth his brethren.* 31 *He maketh them a feast.*

1 And the famine was [1]sore [a]in the land.

2 And it came to pass, when they had eaten up the corn which they had brought out of Ē'gўpt, their father said unto them, Go again, buy us a little food.

3 And Jū'dah spake unto him, saying, The man did solemnly protest unto us, saying, Ye shall not see my face, except your [b]brother be with you.

4 If thou wilt send our brother with us, we will go down and buy thee food:

5 But if thou wilt not send him, we will not go down: for the man said unto us, Ye shall not see my face, except your brother be with you.

6 And [2]Ĭs'ra-el said, Wherefore dealt ye so ill with me, as to tell the man whether ye had yet a brother?

7 And they said, The man asked us straitly of our state, and of our kindred, saying, Is your father yet alive? have ye another brother? and we told him according to the tenor of these words: could we certainly know that he would say, Bring your brother down?

8 And Jū'dah [3]said unto Ĭs'ra-el his father, Send the lad with me, and we will arise and go; that we may live, and not die, both we, and thou, and also our little ones.

9 I will be surety for him; of my hand shalt thou require him: if I bring him not unto thee, and set him before thee, then let me bear the blame for ever:

10 For except we had lingered, surely now we had returned this second time.

11 And their father [2]Ĭs'ra-el said unto them, If it must be so now, do this; take of the best fruits in the land in your vessels, and carry down the man a present, a little balm, and a little honey, spices, and myrrh, nuts, and almonds:

12 And take double money in your hand; and the money that was brought again in the mouth of your sacks, carry it again in your hand; peradventure it was an oversight:

13 Take also your brother, and arise, go again unto the [4]man:

14 And God Almighty give you mercy before the [4]man, that he may send away your other brother, and Bĕn'ja-min. If I be [5]bereaved of my children, I am bereaved.

15 ¶ And the men took that present, and they took double money in their hand, and Bĕn'ja-min; and rose up, and went down to Ē'gўpt, and stood before [6]Jō'şeph.

16 [7]And when Jō'şeph saw Bĕn'ja-min with them, he said to the ruler of his house, Bring these men home, and slay and make ready; for these men shall dine with me at noon.

17 And the man did as [6]Jō'şeph bade; and the man brought the men into Jō'şeph's house.

18 And the men were afraid, because they were brought into Jō'şeph's house; and they said, Because of the money that was returned in our sacks at the first time are we brought in; that he may seek occasion against us, and fall upon us, and take us for bondmen, and our asses.

19 And they came near to the steward of [6]Jō'şeph's house, and they communed with him at the door of the house,

20 And said, O sir, we came indeed down at the first time to buy food:

21 And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight: and we have brought it again in our hand.

22 And other money have we brought down in our hands to buy food: we cannot tell who put our money in our sacks.

---

12. As he was one of the most cruel and heartless of the brothers in making away with Joseph, his punishment is now likewise the greatest.

13. The youngest of the sons of Jacob. Full brother to Joseph. His mother, Rachel, died immediately after he was born.

Ch. 43. B. C. 1707.

1. That is, had continued two years.

2. Jacob.

3. Judah persuades Israel, his father, he also pleads with Joseph.

4. Joseph. The brothers had not recognized him.

5. Deprived or robbed of.

6. See 15, ch. 30, for life of Joseph.

7. Vs. 15-34, feast and reception at Joseph's house.

h. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Math. 5:44.) Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (17.) Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink; for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. (Rom. 12:17, 20, 21.) If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. (Prov. 25:21.) Bless them that persecute you; bless, and curse not. (Rom. 12:14.)

i. And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces. (Gen. 37:33.) And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since. (Gen. 44:28.)

j. And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him. (Gen. 37:35.) It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die; and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave. (Gen. 44:31.)

Chapter 43.

a. Behold, there come 7 years of great plenty throughout all the land of Egypt. And there shall arise after them 7 years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land. And the plenty shall not be known in the land by reason of that famine following; for it shall be very grievous. And for that the dream was doubled unto Pharaoh twice; it is because the thing is established by God, and God will shortly bring it to pass. (Gen. 41:29-32.) And Elijah went to show himself unto Ahab. And there was a sore famine in Samaria. (I Ks. 18:2.) And in the 4th month, in the 9th day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. (Jer. 52:6.) Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine. (Lam. 5:10.)

b. But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. (Gen. 42:20.) And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more. (Gen. 44:23.)

23 And he said, Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Sĭm'e-on out unto them.

24 And the [8]man brought the men into Jō'ṣeph's house, and gave [c]them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender.

25 And they made ready the present [9]against Jō'ṣeph came at noon: for they heard that they should eat bread there.

26 ¶ And when [10]Jō'ṣeph came home, they brought him the present which was in their hand into the house, and [10]bowed [d]themselves to him to the earth.

27 And he asked them of their welfare, and said, Is your father well, the old man of whom ye spake? Is he yet alive?

28 And they answered, Thy servant our father is in good health, he is yet alive. And they bowed [d]down their heads, and made obeisance.

29 And he lifted up his eyes, and saw his brother Bĕn'ja-min, his mother's son, and said, Is this your younger brother, of whom ye spake unto me? And he said, God be gracious unto thee, my son.

30 And Jō'ṣeph made haste; for his [11]bowels did yearn upon his brother: and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and wept there.

31 And he washed his face, and went out, and refrained himself, and said, Set on bread.

32 And they set on for him by himself, and for them by themselves, and for the Ē-ġўp'tians, which did eat with him, by themselves: because the Ē-ġўp'tians might not eat bread with the Hē'brews; for that is an [e]abomination unto the Ē-ġўp'tians.

33 And they sat before him, the firstborn according to his birthright, and the youngest according to his youth: and the men marvelled one at another.

34 And he took and sent messes unto them from before him: but Bĕn'ja-min's mess was five times so much as any of their's. And they drank, and were merry with him.

CHAPTER 44.

1 *Joseph's policy to stay his brethren.* 14 *Judah's humble supplication to Joseph.*

1 And [1]he commanded the steward of his house, saying, Fill the men's sacks with food, as much as they can carry, and put every man's money in his sack's mouth.

2 And put my [2]cup, the silver cup, in the sack's mouth of the youngest, and his corn money. And he did according to the word that [3]Jō'ṣeph had spoken.

3 As soon as the morning was light, the men were sent away, they and their asses.

4 And when they were gone out of the city, and not yet far off, [3]Jō'ṣeph said unto his steward, Up, follow after the men; and when thou dost overtake them, say unto them, Wherefore have ye rewarded evil for good?

5 Is not this it in which my Lord drinketh, and whereby indeed he [4]divineth? ye have done evil in so doing.

6 ¶ And he overtook them, and he spake unto them these same words.

7 And they said unto him, Wherefore saith my lord these words? God forbid that thy servants should do according to this thing:

8 Behold, the money, [a]which we found in our sacks' mouths, we brought again unto thee out of the land of Cā'năan: how then should we steal out of thy lord's house silver or gold?

9 With whomsoever of thy servants it be found, both [b]let him die, and we also will be my lord's bondmen.

10 And [5]he said, Now also let it be according unto your words: he with whom it is found shall be my servant; and ye shall be blameless.

11 Then they speedily took down every man his sack to the ground, and opened every man his sack.

12 And he searched, and began at the eldest, and left at the youngest: and the cup was found in Bĕn'ja-min's sack.

13 Then they rent [c]their clothes, and laded every man his ass, and returned to the city.

14 ¶ And Jū'dah and his brethren came to Jō'ṣeph's house; for he was yet there: and they fell [d]before him on the ground.

15 And [3]Jō'ṣeph said unto them, What deed is this that ye have done? wot ye not that such a man as I can certainly divine?

16 And Jū'dah said, What [e]shall we say unto my lord? what shall we speak? or how shall we clear ourselves? God hath found out the iniquity of thy servants: behold, we [f]are my lord's servants, both we, and he also with whom the cup is found.

17 And he said, God forbid that I should do so: but the man in whose hand the cup is found, he shall be my servant; and as for you, get you up in peace unto your father.

18 ¶ Then [6]Jū'dah came near unto him, and said, Oh my lord, let thy servant, I pray thee, speak a word in my lord's ears, and let [g]not thine anger burn against thy servant: for thou art even as Phā'raōh.

8. Steward of Joseph's house.

9. By the time.

10. All eleven of his brothers now bowing down to Joseph—another act fulfilling Joseph's dreams.

11. To love, to have compassion upon.

Ch. 44. B. C. 1707.

1. Joseph.

2. A large silver goblet or bowl out of which Joseph is wont to divine. See v. 5.

3. See note 15, ch. 30, for history of Joseph.

4. Or maketh trial to interpret secrets as a magician.

5. The steward of Joseph's house.

6. Nothing in all the range of literature surpasses this appeal of Judah in behalf of his father and brother. He denies nothing. He seems to be overwhelmed with the fact that all his iniquities were open before God, and that the judgments of God were in their trials. Kalisch observes J., the lion, could never degrade his dignity by an outburst of impotent rage. The tempest of his feelings was checked by controlling reason. Stepping forward toward the inexorable man, with the courage and modesty of a hero, he delivered that address which is one of the masterpieces of Hebrew literature. It is not distinguished by the charms of a rhetorician, its strength and beauty lie in the selection, arrangement, and intrinsic emphasis of the facts. The deep and fervent love of the aged father for his youngest son forms the central fact, round which the other parts of the speech—the allusion to Joseph, to Rachel, and to the struggle of the brothers before their departure to Canaan—are skillfully grouped. Jacob would never survive the loss of Benjamin, and, if they returned without him, they would see their father expire in agony before their eyes. Now, anxious to seal his filial love by the greatest sacrifice he could offer, Judah was ready to renounce his home, his wife, his children, and toil forever in the drudgery of Egyptian bondage.

c. Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree. (Gen. 18:4.) And the man came into the house; and he ungirded his camels, and gave straw and provender for the camels, and water to wash his feet, and the men's feet that were with him. (Gen. 24:32.) And he turned to the woman and said unto Simon, Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no water for my feet; but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head. (Lu. 7:44.) Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work. (I Tim. 5:10.)

d. Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee; be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee; cursed be every one that curseth thee; and blessed be he that blesseth thee. (Gen. 27:29.) For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf (7). And he told it to his father, and to his brethren; and his father rebuked him, and said unto him, What is this dream that thou hast dreamed? Shall I and thy mother and thy brethren indeed come to bow down ourselves to thee to the earth? (Gen. 37:7, 10.) The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous. (Prov. 14:19.)

e. That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we and also our fathers; that ye may dwell in the land of Goshen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Egyptians. (Gen. 46:34.) And Moses said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians to the Lord our God; lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Egyptians before their eyes, and will they not stone us? (Ex. 8:26.)

Chapter 44.

a. And it came to pass, when we came to the inn, that we opened our sacks, and, behold, every man's money was in the mouth of his sack, our money in full weight; and we have brought it again in our hand. (Gen. 43:21.)

b. With whomsoever thou findest thy gods, let him not live; before our brethren discern thou what is thine with me, and take it to thee. For Jacob knew not that Rachel had stolen them. (Gen. 31:32.)

c. And Reuben returned unto the pit, and behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes (29). And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. (Gen. 37:29, 34.) Then David took hold on his clothes, and rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him. (II Sam. 1:11.) Then the king arose and tare his garments, and lay on the earth, and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent. (II Sam. 13:31.)

d. For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose, and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. (Gen. 37:7.)

e. Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. (Job 40:4.) Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. Then they began at the ancient men which were before the house. (Ez. 9:6.) Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:4.)

f. See v. 9.

g. And he said unto him, O let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak: Peradventure there shall 30 be found there. And he said, I will not do it if I find 30 there (30). And he said, O let not the Lord be angry, and I will speak yet but this once; Peradventure 10 shall be found there. And he said, I will not destroy it for 10 sake. (Gen. 18:30, 32.) And Aaron said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot; thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief. (Ex. 32:22.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak; slow to wrath: For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. (Ja. 1:19, 20.)

19 My lord asked his servants, saying, Have ye a father, or a brother?
20 And we said unto my lord, We have a father, an old man, and a child of his old age, a little one; and his brother is dead, and he alone is left of his mother, and his father loveth him.
21 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Bring [h]him down unto me, that I may set mine eyes upon him.
22 And we said unto my lord, The lad cannot leave his father: for if he should leave his father, his father would die.
23 And thou saidst unto thy servants, Except [i]your youngest brother come down with you, ye shall see my face no more.
24 And it came to pass when we came up unto thy servant my father, we told him the words of my lord.
25 And our father said, Go again, and buy us a little food.
26 And we said, We cannot go down: if our youngest brother be with us, then will we go down: for we may not see the man's face, except our youngest brother be with us.
27 And thy servant my father said unto us, Ye know that my wife bare me two sons:
28 And the one went out from me, and I said, Surely he is torn in pieces; and I saw him not since:
29 And if ye take [k]this also from me, and mischief befall him, ye shall bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave.
30 Now therefore when I come to thy servant my father, and the lad be not with us; seeing that his life is bound up in the lad's life;
31 It shall come to pass, when he seeth that the lad is not with us, that he will die: and thy servants shall bring down the gray hairs of thy servant our father with sorrow to the grave.
32 For thy servant became [l]surety for the lad unto my father, saying, If I bring him not unto thee, then I shall bear the blame to my father for ever.
33 Now therefore, I pray thee, let thy servant abide instead of the lad a bondman to my lord; and let the lad go up with his brethren.
34 For how shall I go up to my father, and the lad be not with me? lest peradventure I see the evil that shall come on my father.

CHAPTER 45.

1 *Joseph maketh himself known to his brethren.* 5 *He comforteth them in God's providence.* 9 *He sendeth for his father.* 16 *Pharaoh confirmeth it.* 21 *Joseph furnisheth them for their journey.* 25 *Jacob is revived with the news.*

1 Then [1]Jō'seph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him, while Jō'seph made himself known unto his brethren.

Ch. 45. B. C. 1707-1706.

1. See 15, ch. 30, for life of Joseph.

2. Or terrified, filled with trepidation.

3. Previous to this meeting they had not suspected who Joseph was, and when he displayed such warmth of feeling and love toward them and their father and Benjamin, they were troubled, and shrank away from before his face.

4. He notices their fear and seeks to put them at ease by assuring them that he is one of them.

5. Neither let there be anger in your eyes.

6. Four times he repeats the statement that God's hand had been directing this matter—he wanted them to see it.

7. The word father is used in such a sense in many lands. The Romanists call their priests father, the Mohammedan caliphs give their grand vizier this title.

8. Goshen was on the northeast frontier of Egypt, the part of the country nearest to Canaan, east of the Pelusiac branch of the Nile. There are at the present time more flocks and herds here than in any other part of Egypt, thus showing that it was the best part of the country.

9. That is, in my native language. He has been talking to them in the Egyptian tongue, but now he speaks in their own language.

10. See 16, ch. 42, for history of Benjamin.

2 And he wept aloud: and the Ē-ġyp'tians and the house of Phā'raōh heard.
3 And [1]Jō'seph said unto his brethren, I am Jō'seph; doth my father yet live? And his brethren could not answer him; for they were [2a]troubled [3]at his presence.
4 And [1]Jō'seph said unto his brethren, Come near to me, I pray you. And they came [4]near. And he said, I am Jō'seph your brother, whom ye [b]sold into Ē'ġyp.
5 Now therefore be not grieved, [5]nor angry with yourselves, that ye sold me hither: for [c]God [c]did send me before you to preserve life.
6 For these two years hath the famine been in the land: and yet there are five years, in the which there shall neither be earing nor harvest.
7 And God sent me before you to preserve you a posterity in the earth, and to save your lives by a great deliverance.
8 So now it was not you that sent me hither, but God: and he hath made me a [7]father [d]to Phā'raōh, and lord of all his house, and a ruler throughout all the land of Ē'ġyp.
9 Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son [1]Jō'seph, God hath made me lord of all Ē'ġyp: come down unto me, tarry not:
10 And thou shalt dwell in the land of [8]Gō'shen, and thou shalt be near unto me, thou, and thy children, and thy children's children, and thy flocks, and thy herds, and all that thou hast:
11 And there will I nourish thee; for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty.
12 And, behold, your eyes see, and the eyes of my brother [10]Bĕn'ja-min, that it is [9]my mouth that speaketh unto you.
13 And ye shall tell my father of all my glory in Ē'ġyp, and of all that ye have seen; and ye shall haste and bring down my father hither.
14 And he fell upon his brother [10]Bĕn'ja-min's neck, and wept; and [10]Bĕn'ja-min wept upon his neck.
15 Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him.
16 ¶ And the fame thereof was heard in Phā'raōh's house, saying, [1]Jō'seph's brethren are come: and it pleased Phā'raōh well, and his servants.
17 And Phā'raōh said unto [1]Jō'seph, Say unto thy brethren, This do ye; lade your beasts, and go, get you unto the land of Cā'nāan;
18 And take your father and your households, and come unto me: and I will give you the good of the land of Ē'ġyp, and ye shall eat the [e]fat of the land.
19 Now thou art commanded, this do ye; take you wagons out of the land of Ē'ġyp for

b. Hereby ye shall be proved: By the life of Pharaoh ye shall not go forth hence, except your youngest brother come hither (15). But bring your youngest brother unto me; so shall your words be verified, and ye shall not die. And they did so. (Gen. 42:15, 20.)
i. See ch. 43:3-5.
j. And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces. (Gen. 37:33.)
k. And Jacob their father said unto them, Me have ye bereaved of my children; Joseph is not, and Simeon is not, and ye will take Benjamin away; all these things are against me (36). And he said, My son shall not go down with you; for his brother is dead, and he is left alone; if mischief befall him by the way in the which ye go, then shall ye bring down my gray hairs with sorrow to the grave. (Gen. 42:36, 38.)
l. See ch. 43:9.

Chapter 45.

a. But now it has come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled. (Job 4:5.) Therefore am I troubled at his presence; when I consider, I am afraid of him. (Job 23:15.) Thou holdest mine eyes waking; I am so troubled that I cannot speak. (Ps. 77:4.) And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear. (Math. 14:26.)
b. Then there passed by Midianites, merchantmen; and they drew and lifted up Joseph out of the pit, and sold Joseph to the Ishmaelites for 20 pieces of silver; and they brought Joseph into Egypt. (Gen. 37:38.)
c. But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:20.) And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? So let him curse, because the Lord hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so? And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life; how much more now may this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curse, for the Lord hath bidden him. (II Sam. 16:10, 11.) Moreover he called for a famine upon the land; he brake the whole staff of bread. He sent a man before them, even Joseph, who was sold for a servant. (Ps. 105:16, 17.) The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)
d. And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee; and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt. (Gen. 41:43.) And Micah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee 10 shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Levite went in. (Jud. 17:10.)
e. Therefore God give thee of the dew of heaven, and the fatness of the earth, and plenty of corn and wine. (Gen. 27:28.) All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the Lord, them have I given thee. (Num. 18:12.)

your little ones, and for your wives, and bring your father, and come.

20 Also [11]regard not your stuff; for the good of all the land of Ē'ġўpt is your's.

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did so: and [1]Jō'şeph gave them wagons, according to the commandment of Phā'raōh, and gave them provision for the way.

22 To all of them he gave each man changes of raiment; but to [10]Bĕn'ja-min he gave three hundred pieces of silver, and five changes of raiment.

23 And to his father he sent after this manner; ten asses laden with the good things of Ē'ġўpt, and ten she asses laden with corn and bread and meat for his father by the way.

24 So he sent his brethren away, and they departed: and he said unto them, See that ye fall [12]not out by the way.

25 ¶ And they went up out of Ē'ġўpt, and came into the land of Cā'năan unto Jā'cob their father,

26 And told him saying, [1]Jō'şeph is yet alive, and he is governor over all the land of Ē'ġўpt. And [13]Jā'cob's heart fainted, for he believed them not.

27 And they told him all the words of [1]Jō'şeph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Jō'şeph had sent to carry him, the spirit of [13]Jā'cob their father revived:

28 And [14]Ĭs'ra-el said, It is enough; Jō'şeph my son is yet alive: I will go and see him before I die.

CHAPTER 46.

1 *Jacob is comforted by God at Beer-sheba:* 5 *Thence he with his company goeth into Egypt.* 8 *The number of his family that went into Egypt.* 29 *Joseph meeteth Jacob.* 31 *He instructeth his brethren how to answer to Pharaoh.*

1 And [1]Ĭs'ra-el took his journey with all that he had, and came to [2]Bē'er-shē'bà, and offered sacrifices unto the God of his father Ī'ṣaac.

2 And God [3]spake unto Ĭs'ra-el in the visions of the night, and said, Jā'cob, Jā'cob. And he said, Here am I.

3 And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Ē'ġўpt; for I will there make of thee [a]a great nation:

4 I will go down with [b]thee into Ē'ġўpt; and I will also [4]surely [c]bring thee up again: and [5]Jō'şeph shall put his hand upon thine eyes.

5 And Jā'cob rose up from Bē'er-shē'bà: and the [6]sons of Ĭs'ra-el carried Jā'cob their father, and their little ones, and their wives, in the wagons which Phā'raōh had sent to carry him.

6 And they took their cattle, and their goods, which they had gotten in the land of Cā'năan, and came into Ē'ġўpt, Jā'cob, and all his seed with him:

7 His sons, and his sons' sons with him, his daughters, and his sons' daughters, and [7]all his seed brought he with him into Ē'ġўpt.

8 ¶ And these are the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which came into Ē'ġўpt, Jā'cob and his sons: Reu'ben, Jā'cob's firstborn.

9 And the sons of Reu'ben; Hā'noch, and Phăl'lū, and Hĕz'ron, and Cär'mī.

11. Bring all you have; all losses you may incur in moving your household goods shall be made good unto you. Let not your possessions keep you away.

12. Let not each one seek to clear himself of all blame and accuse others, lest ye "fall out" with one another on the way.

13. See 9, ch. 25, for history of Jacob.

14. The change of name from Jacob to Israel is quite significant here, and seems to have been studiously used in this verse inasmuch as the prophecy that Jacob should be the heir of the great promises made to Abraham, was being fulfilled and the name Israel being realized.

Ch. 46. B. C. 1706.

NOTE.—In ch. 47 the chosen family of Abraham is to be developed into a chosen nation. The prophecy of ch. 15:13-15 is about to be realized, and therefore Jacob recognizes the call of Jehovah in the command to go down into Egypt. For more than two centuries Abraham and his children had talked and walked with Jehovah as they moved from one pasture to another between Shechem and Beersheba. Amidst the hostile and idolatrous Canaanitish tribes the chosen family had no opportunity of development, and were in constant danger of absorption; but in the Egyptian sojourn now before them, they were to come in contact with the world's highest civilization, thus becoming cultured, yet having the requisite isolation and antagonism to save their religion and their national life from extinction.

1. In the opening statement the writer uses the covenant name "Israel" instead of the personal name "Jacob," from the sense of the national significance of the journey just before them; but after the journey is once begun, the attention is immediately directed to the personal experiences and movements of Jacob individually, through whom the national spirit is to be worked out.

2. How fitting that he should pause here and offer sacrifices to Jehovah! Here Abraham had called on Jehovah, the everlasting God, and here Isaac, his father, had first taught Jacob the name of God.

3. Jacob, oppressed and saddened as he turns his back upon the land of promise, is cheered when God spoke to him as he had done to Abraham in a similar crisis (ch. 15:1) and to Isaac when the same doubt oppressed him (ch. 26:24).

4. Not literally true that he would bring Jacob back in person (because he told Jacob "Joseph shall put his hands upon thine eyes," meaning to close them in death) but in the chosen people which were to spring from him, as the heir of God's covenant though he should die in Egypt, he would return in them.

5. See 3, ch. 44, for history of Joseph.

6. That is, sons of the covenant.

7. This list of names is not a full census of the whole family of Israel since none of the wives are mentioned and only two female descendants are mentioned; neither is it intended to give all the grandchildren who were born in Canaan; for, as his sons migrated in the prime of life, it is highly improbable that no children were born to them in Egypt, where it is said that Israel was "fruitful and increased abundantly." Here is given simply a list of the heads of tribes, and of the grandsons and of the great grandsons and of the great great grandsons who became heads of independent tribal families, whether born in Canaan or in Egypt. In Num. 26, the list is given again, but there five of the grandsons who are here mentioned, are left out, probably because their families became extinct. The two women are mentioned probably because of some historical importance. (Newhall.)

8. The sacred number 70.

10 ¶ And the sons of Sĭm'e-on; Je-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hăd, and Jā'chin, and Zō'har, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'năan-īt-ish woman.

11 ¶ And the sons of Lē'vī; Gĕr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī.

12 ¶ And the sons of Jū'dah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah, and Phā'rĕz, and Zā'rah: but Ēr and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'năan. And the sons of Phā'rĕz were Hĕz'ron and Hā'mūl.

13 And the sons of Ĭs'sa-char; Tō'là, and Phū'vah, and Jōb, and Shĭm'ron.

14 ¶ And the sons of Zĕb'u-lun; Sē'red, and Ē'lon, and Jäh'lĕ-el.

15 These be the sons of Lē'ah, which she bare unto Jā'cob in Pā'dan-ā'ram, with his daughter Dī'nah: all the souls of his sons and his daughters were thirty and three.

16 ¶ And the sons of Găd; Zĭph'ī-on, and Hăg'gī, Shu'nī, and Ēz'bŏn, Ē'rī, and Ăr'ō-dī, and A-rē'lī.

17 ¶ And the sons of Āsh'ēr; Jĭm'nah, and Ĭsh'u-ah, and Ĭs'u-ī, and Be-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister: and the sons of Be-rī'ah; Hē'bĕr, and Măl'chī-el.

18 These are the sons of Zĭl'pah, whom Lā'ban gave to Lē'ah his daughter, and these she bare unto Jā'cob, even sixteen souls.

19 The sons of Rā'chel Jā'cob's wife; Jō'şeph, and Bĕn'ja-min.

20 ¶ And unto Jō'şeph in the land of Ē'ġўpt were born Ma-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm, which Ās'e-nath the daughter of Po-tĭ'phe-rah priest of Ōn bare unto him.

21 ¶ And the sons of Bĕn'ja-min were Bē'lah, and Bē'chĕr, and Āsh'bel, Gē'rà, and Nā'aman, Ē'hī, and Rōsh, Mŭp'pim, and Hŭp'pim, and Ärd.

22 These are the sons of Rā'chel, which were born to Jā'cob: all the souls were fourteen.

23 ¶ And the sons of Dăn; Hū'shim.

24 ¶ And the sons of Năph'ta-lī; Jäh'zĕ-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zĕr, and Shĭl'lem.

25 These are the sons of Bĭl'hah, which Lā'ban gave unto Rā'chel his daughter, and she bare these unto Jā'cob: all the souls were seven.

26 All [d]the souls that came with Jā'cob into Ē'ġўpt, which came out of his loins, besides Jā'cob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six;

27 And the sons of Jō'şeph, which were born him in Ē'ġўpt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jā'cob, which came into Ē'ġўpt, were [8]threescore and ten.

28 ¶ And he sent Jū'dah before him unto Jō'şeph, to direct his face unto Gō'shen: and they came into the land of Gō'shen.

29 And [5]Jō'şeph made ready his chariot, and went up to meet Ĭs'ra-el his father, to Gō'shen, and presented himself unto him; and he fell on his neck, and wept on his neck a good while.

30 And Ĭs'ra-el said unto [5]Jō'şeph, Now let me die, since I have [e]seen thy face, because thou art yet alive.

31 And Jō'şeph said unto his brethren, and unto his father's house, I will go up, and shew Phā'raōh, and say unto him, My brethren, and my father's house, which were in the land of Cā'năan, are come unto me;

Chapter 46.

a. And thou shalt speak and say before the Lord thy God, A Syrian ready to perish was my father; and he went down into Egypt and sojourned there with a few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous. (Dt. 26:5.)

b. And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. (Gen. 28:15.) And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die; but God shall be with you and bring you again unto the land of your fathers. (Gen. 48:21.) The Lord is thy keeper; the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand (5). The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for ever more. (Ps. 121:5, 7, 8.)

c. But in the 4th generation they shall come hither again; for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full. (Gen. 15:16.) For his sons carried him into the land of Canaan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Machpelah, which Abraham bought with the field for a possession of a buryingplace of Ephron the Hittite, before Mamre (13). And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. (Gen. 50:13, 24, 25.)

d. And all the souls that come out of the loins of Jacob were 70 souls; for Joseph was in Egypt already. (Ex. 1:5.)

e. Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word; for mine eyes have seen thy salvation. (Lu. 2:29, 30.)

32 And the men are [9]shepherds, for their trade hath been to feed cattle; and they have brought their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have.

33 And it shall come to pass, when Phā'raōh shall call you, and shall say, What [f]is your occupation?

34 That ye shall say, Thy servants' trade hath been about cattle from our youth even until now, both we, and also our fathers: that ye may dwell in the land of Gō'shen; for every shepherd is an abomination unto the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs.

CHAPTER 47.

1 *Joseph presenteth five of his brethren, 7 and his father, before Pharaoh. 11 He giveth them habitation and maintenance. 13 He getteth all the Egyptians' money, 16 their cattle, 18 their lands to Pharaoh. 22 The priests' land was not bought. 28 Jacob's age.*

1 Then [1]Jō'ṣeph came [a]and told Phā'raōh, and said, My father and my brethren, and their flocks, and their herds, and all that they have, are come out of the land of Cā'năan; and, behold, they are in the land of Gō'shen.

2 And he took some of his brethren, even five men, and presented them unto Phā'raōh.

3 And Phā'raōh said unto his brethren, [b]What is your occupation? And they said unto Phā'raōh, [2]Thy [c]servants are shepherds, both we, and also our fathers.

4 They said moreover unto Phā'raōh, For to sojourn in the land are we come; for thy servants have no pasture for their flocks; for the famine is sore in the land of Cā'năan: now therefore, we pray thee, let thy servants dwell in the land of Gō'shen.

5 And Phā'raōh spake unto [1]Jō'ṣeph, saying, Thy father and thy brethren are come unto thee:

6 The land of Ē'ġўpt is before thee; in the best of the land make thy father and brethren to dwell; in the land of Gō'shen let them dwell: and if thou knowest any men of [4]activity among them, then make them [d]rulers over my cattle.

7 And [1]Jō'ṣeph brought in [3]Jā'cob his father, and set him before Phā'raōh: and Jā'cob blessed Phā'raōh.

8 And Phā'raōh said unto [3]Jā'cob, How old art thou?

9 And Jā'cob said unto Phā'raōh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few [e]and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not [f]attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage.

10 And [3]Jā'cob blessed Phā'raōh, and went out from before Phā'raōh.

11 ¶ And [1]Jō'ṣeph placed his father and his brethren, and gave them a possession in the land of Ē'ġўpt, in the best of the land, in the land of Ra-mē'sēṣ, as Phā'raōh had commanded.

12 And Jō'ṣeph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to their families.

13 ¶ And there was no bread in all the land; for the famine [g]was very sore so that the land of Ē'ġўpt and all the land of Cā'năan fainted by reason of the famine.

14 And Jō'ṣeph gathered up all the money that was found in the land of Ē'ġўpt, and in the land of Cā'năan, for the corn which they bought: and Jō'ṣeph brought the money into Phā'raōh's house.

15 And when [6]money failed in the land of Ē'ġўpt, and in the land of Cā'năan, all the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs came unto Jō'ṣeph, and said, Give us bread: for why [h]should we die in thy presence? for the money faileth.

16 And Jō'ṣeph said, Give your cattle; and I will give you for your cattle, if money fail.

17 And they [6]brought their cattle unto Jō'ṣeph, and [1]Jō'ṣeph gave them bread in exchange for horses, and for the flocks, and for the cattle of the herds, and for the asses: and he fed them with bread for all their cattle for that year.

18 When that year was ended, they came unto him the [7]second year, and said unto him, We will not hide it from my lord, how that our money is spent; my lord also hath our herds of cattle; there is not ought left in the sight of my lord, but our bodies, and our lands:

19 Wherefore shall we die before thine eyes, both we and our land? [6]buy us and our land for bread, and we and our land will be servants unto Phā'raōh: and give us seed, that we may live, and not die, that the land be not desolate.

20 And [1]Jō'ṣeph bought all the land of Ē'ġўpt for Phā'raōh; for the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs sold every man his field, because the famine prevailed over them: so the land became Phā'raōh's.

21 And as for the people, he [8]removed them to cities from one end of the borders of Ē'ġўpt even to the other end thereof.

22 Only the land of the priests bought he not; for the priests had a portion assigned them of Phā'raōh, and did eat their portion which Phā'raōh gave them: wherefore they sold not their lands.

23 Then [1]Jō'ṣeph said unto the people, Behold, I have bought you this day and your land for Phā'raōh: lo, here is seed for you, and ye shall sow the land.

24 And it shall come to pass in the increase, that ye shall give the fifth part unto Phā'raōh, and four parts shall be your own, for seed of the field, and for your food, and for them of your households, and for food for your little ones.

25 And they said, Thou hast saved our lives: let us find grace in the sight of my lord, and we will be Phā'raōh's servants.

26 And [1]Jō'ṣeph made it a law over the land of Ē'ġўpt unto this day, that Phā'raōh should have the fifth part; except the land of the priests only, which became not Phā'raōh's.

27 ¶ And Īs'ra-el dwelt in the land of Ē'ġўpt, in the country of Gō'shen; and they had possessions therein, and [i]grew, and multiplied exceedingly.

28 And [3]Jā'cob lived in the land of Ē'ġўpt seventeen years: so the whole age of Jā'cob was an hundred forty and seven years.

29 And the time drew [j]nigh that Īs'ra-el

---

9. Because "shepherds are an abomination to the Egyptians"; Joseph introduces them to Pharaoh as such, for that will insure them the isolation demanded by their providential mission. (Newhall.)

Ch. 47. B. C. 1706-1701.

1. See 15, ch. 30, for history of Joseph.

2. As Moses preferred to be a Hebrew exile rather than an Egyptian prince, so Joseph prefers to maintain the identity of his family, notwithstanding his great popularity and influence. Holding the position that he did at court, he could have produced social pre-eminence for his father and brothers, but he seeks rather the spiritual good of his people, again demonstrating the fact that he feels the hand of Providence leading him.

3. See 9, ch. 25, for history of Jacob.

4. [4] Men of ability.

5. A city of the land of Goshen, built by the Israelites for the Pharaoh of the oppression. We learn from the Egyptian text that, like Pithom, it was built by Rameses II. from whom it derived its name.

6. Observe the three stages of impoverishment through which they passed in becoming the dependents of Pharaoh: (1) Their money failed; (2) they gave their cattle; (3) they surrendered themselves.

7. Second year after the money failed.

8. For convenience in supplying them, as he had stored the grain in the cities. (Gen. 41:48.)

f. See ch. 47:2, 3.

Chapter 47.

a. See ch. 46:31.

b. See ch. 46:33.

c. See ch. 46:34.

d. And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valour; and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph. (I Ks. 11:28.) Seest thou a man diligent in his business? He shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men. (Prov. 22:29.) The hand of the diligent shall bear rule; but the slothful shall be under tribute. (Prov. 12:24.)

e. Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble. (Job. 14:1.) For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity. (Ecc. 2:23.)

f. And these are the days of the years of Abraham's life which he lived, an hundred threescore and fifteen years. (Gen. 25:7.) And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:28.)

g. And there shall arise after them 7 years of famine; and all the plenty shall be forgotten in the land of Egypt; and the famine shall consume the land. (Gen. 41:30.) Now there came a dearth over all the land of Egypt and Canaan, and great affliction; and our fathers found no sustenance. (Acts 7:11.)

h. See v. 19.

i. See ch. 46:3.

j. And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die; call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Dt. 31:14.) Now the days of David drew nigh that he should die. (I Ks. 2:1.)

must die: and he called his son [1]Jō'ṣeph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my [g]thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Ē'gўpt.

30 But I will lie with my fathers, and thou shalt carry me out of Ē'gўpt, and bury me in their buryingplace. And he said, I will do as thou hast said.

31 And he said, Swear unto me. And he sware unto him. And Īs'ra-el bowed himself upon the bed's head.

CHAPTER 48.

1 *Joseph with his sons visiteth his sick father.* 3 *Jacob repeateth the promise.* 7 *He telleth Joseph of his mother's grave.* 9 *He blesseth Ephraim and Manasseh.* 21 *He prophesieth their return to Canaan.*

1 And it came to pass [1]after these things, that one told [2]Jō'ṣeph, Behold, thy father is sick: and he [3]took with him his two sons, Ma-nās'seh and Ē'phră-ĭm.

2 And one told [4]Jā'cob, and said, Behold, thy son Jō'ṣeph cometh unto thee: and Īs'ra-el strengthened himself and sat upon the bed.

3 And [4]Jā'cob said unto [2]Jō'ṣeph, God Almighty appeared unto me at [5]Lŭz [a]in the land of Cā'năan, and blessed me,

4 And said unto me, Behold, I will make thee fruitful, and multiply thee, and I will make of thee a multitude of people; and will give this land to thy seed after thee for an everlasting possession.

5 ¶ And now thy [6]two sons, Ē'phră-ĭm and Ma-nās'seh, which were born unto thee in the land of Ē'gўpt before I came unto thee into Ē'gўpt, [6]are mine; as Reu'ben and Sĭm'e-on, they shall be mine.

6 And thy issue, which thou begettest after them, shall be thine, and shall be called after the name of their brethren in their inheritance.

7 And as for me, when I came from Pā'dan, Rā'chel died by me in the land of Cā'năan in the way, when yet there was but a little way to come unto Ēph'răth: and I buried her there in the way of Ēph'răth; the same is Bĕth'lĕhĕm.

8 And [7]Īs'ra-el beheld [2]Jō'ṣeph's sons, and said, Who are these?

9 And Jō'ṣeph said unto his father, They are my sons, whom God hath given me in this place. And he said, Bring them, I pray thee, unto me, and I will bless them.

10 Now the eyes of [7]Īs'ra-el [b]were dim for age, so that he could not see. And he brought them near unto him; and he kissed them, and embraced them.

11 And [7]Īs'ra-el said unto [2]Jō'ṣeph, I had not thought to see thy face: and, lo, God hath shewed me also thy seed.

12 And [2]Jō'ṣeph brought them out from between his knees, and he bowed himself with his face to the earth.

13 And Jō'ṣeph took them both, Ē'phră-ĭm in his right hand toward Īs'ra-el's left hand, and Ma-nās'seh in his left hand toward Īs'ra-el's right hand, and brought them near unto him.

14 And Īs'ra-el stretched out his right hand, and laid it upon Ē'phră-ĭm's head, who was the younger, and his left hand upon Ma-nās'seh's head, [8]guiding his hands wittingly; for Ma-nās'seh was the firstborn.

15 ¶ And he blessed [2]Jō'ṣeph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Ā'bră-hăm and Ī'ṣaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day,

16 The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Ā'brăhăm and Ī'ṣaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth.

17 And when [2]Jō'ṣeph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ē'phră-ĭm, it [9]displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ē'phră-ĭm's head unto Ma-nās'seh's head.

18 And Jō-ṣeph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the firstborn; put thy right hand upon his head.

19 And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations.

20 And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall [7]Īs'ra-el bless, saying, God make thee as Ē'phră-ĭm and as Ma-nās'seh: and he set Ē'phră-ĭm before Ma-nās'seh.

21 And [7]Īs'ra-el said unto [2]Jō'ṣeph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers.

22 Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Ām'or-īte with my sword and with my bow.

CHAPTER 49.

1 *Jacob calleth his sons to bless them.* 3 *Their blessing in particular.* 29 *He chargeth them about his burial.* 33 *He dieth.*

1 And [1]Jā'cob called unto his sons, and said, Gather yourselves together, that I may [a]tell you that which shall befall you in the last days.

2 Gather yourselves together, and hear, ye sons of [1]Jā'cob; and hearken [b]unto [2]Īs'ra-el your father.

3 ¶ Reu'ben, thou art my firstborn, my [3]might, and the beginning of my [3]strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of [4]power.

4 [5]Unstable as water, thou [c]shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defiledst thou it: he went up to my couch.

5 ¶ Sĭm'e-on and Lē'vī are brethren; instruments [6]of cruelty are in their habitations.

6 O my soul, come not thou into their secret; unto their assembly, mine honour, be

---

9. Used euphemistically for the genital organ or creative organ of the body, which had become the symbol of the Creator, and object of worship among all nations of antiquity, and it is for this reason that God claimed it as the sign of the covenant between himself and his chosen people in the rite of circumcision. Nothing, therefore, could render the oath more solemn in those days than touching the symbol of creation, the sign of the covenant.

Ch. 48. B. C. 1689.

1. Soon after the events mentioned in ch. 47.

2. See 15, ch. 30, for history of Joseph.

3. Joseph not only hastens to his father's bedside to see the sick, but takes with him his two sons to secure Jacob's blessings upon them, and to have them formally recognized as heirs of the covenant promises from which their Egyptian birth had alienated them for a time.

4. See 9, ch. 25, for history of Jacob.

5. Almond tree; the ancient name of Bethel.

6. They are to have the tribal ranks of sons though they are grandsons. It is said that because of his sins, Reuben was deprived of his birthright. (I Chr. 5:1, 2)—"Now the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel (for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel, and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's)." Now given unto his two sons thus gave Joseph a double portion, which was reckoned as one of the privileges of the firstborn.

7. The covenant-name of Jacob.

8. Joseph had purposely placed Manasseh, the elder, on Jacob's right to receive the first blessing; but, as if guided by Providence through his blindness, Jacob crosses his hands and places his right hand on Ephraim's head.

9. Was evil in his eye, and he sought to correct what he thought was a mistake on the part of his father. But Israel said, "The younger brother shall be greater." (Gen. 48: 19.)

Ch. 49. B. C. 1689.

NOTE.—In ch. 49 is given a record of Jacob's calling his sons together, and, in the form of prophecy, pronouncing curses on Reuben, Simeon and Levi and blessings on the others. The moral instability of Reuben, the disorganized social condition of Simeon and Levi, the ideal sovereignty and vine-clad territory of Judah, the maritime advantages enjoyed by Zebulun, the ignoble indifference which led Issachar to prefer ease to independence, the quick and effective attack of Dan, the war-like bravery of Gad, the richness of Asher's soil, the blessings of populousness, military efficiency, climate and soil showered upon Joseph, the martial skill and success of Benjamin—these briefly are the features which the poet selects and develops, one after another, in varied and effective imagery. (Hastings.) Since the time of Abraham the covenant promise and chosen seed have been represented by one great father or patriarch, but henceforth they are to be represented by twelve tribes instead. And therefore it is fitting, as in this ch. recorded, that the voice of prophecy should issue from the lips of Jacob, the last of the great patriarchs, before his death. Israel will have no successor like himself, therefore the Book of Gen. ends with the generations of Jacob.

1. See note 9, ch. 25, for history of Jacob.

2. Covenant-name of Jacob.

3. Might and strength refer to physical energy.

4. Used in the sense of authority, prerogative of the firstborn, which in this case (because of Reuben's sin) is to be transferred to Judah and Joseph.

5. Here indicated by his incestuous intercourse with Bilhah, his father's concubine. (Ch. 35:22.)

6. Reference to the cruel slaughter of the Shechemites (Gen. 34:25-31). As Reuben's incest cost him the rights and glory of the firstborn, so the bloody deed of Simeon and Levi brings them curses instead of blessings.

Chapter 48.

a. And, behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac; the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed. (Gen. 28:13.) And God said unto Jacob, Arise, go up to Bethel, and dwell there: and make there an altar unto God, that appeared unto thee when thou fleddest from the face of Esau thy brother. (Gen. 35:1.)

b. And it came to pass, that when Isaac was old, and his eyes were dim, so that he could not see, he called Esau his eldest son, and said unto him, My son; and he said unto him, Behold, here am I (1). And make me savory meat, such as I love, and bring it to me, that I may eat, that my soul may bless thee before I die. (Gen. 27:1, 4.)

Chapter 49.

a. And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. (Dt. 33:1.) Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7.) Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates. (Dt. 24:14.)

b. Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the Lord. (Ps. 34:11.)

c. Now the sons of Reuben, the firstborn of Israel (for he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel; and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright). (I Chr. 5:1.)

And it came to pass, when Israel dwelt in that land, that Reuben went and lay with Bilhah, his father's concubine; and Israel heard it. Now the sons of Jacob were twelve. (Gen. 35:22.)

not thou united; for in their anger they slew a man, and in their selfwill they digged down a wall.

7 Cursed be [d]their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath, for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jā'cob, and scatter them in Īs'ra-el.

8 ¶ Jū'dah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee.

9 Jū'dah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up?

10 *The* [f]*sceptre* [e]*shall not depart from Jū-dah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until* [g]*Shī'lōh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be.*

11 Binding his foal unto the vine, and his ass's colt unto the choice vine; he washed his garments in wine, and his clothes in the blood of grapes:

12 His eyes shall be red with wine, and his teeth white with milk.

13 ¶ Zĕb'u-lun shall dwell at the haven of the sea; and he shall be for an haven of ships; and his border shall be unto Zī'dŏn.

14 ¶ Īs'sa-char is a [8]strong ass couching down between two burdens:

15 And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant; and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute.

16 ¶ Dăn shall judge his people, as one of the tribes of Īs'ra-el.

17 Dăn shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels, so that his rider shall fall backward.

18 I have [g]waited for thy salvation, O Lord.

19 Găd, a troop shall overcome him: but he shall overcome at the last.

20 ¶ Out of Āsh'ĕr his bread shall be fat, and he shall yield royal dainties.

21 ¶ Năph'ta-lī is a hind let loose: he giveth goodly words.

22 ¶ [10]Jō'sĕph is a fruitful bough, even a fruitful bough by a well; whose [11]branches run over the wall:

23 The [12]archers have sorely grieved him, and shot at him, and hated him:

24 But his bow abode in strength, and the arms of his hands were made strong by the hands of the mighty God of Jā'cob; (from thence is the shepherd, the stone of Īs'ra-el:)

25 Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb:

26 The blessings of thy father have prevailed above the blessings of my progenitors unto the utmost bound of the everlasting hills: they shall be on the head of [10]Jō'sĕph, and on the crown of the head of him that was separate from his brethren.

27 ¶ Bĕn'ja-min shall ravin as a wolf: in the morning he shall devour the [h]prey, and at night he shall divide the spoil.

7. The symbol of tribal authority in Israel.

8. Until the Peace-giver comes, meaning the Messiah. This rendering makes Shiloh a proper name. Designating the Messiah, who was to spring from the tribe of Judah. Jacob's vision extended for a moment into the distant future, and saw the regal position the tribe of Judah was destined to hold at the time when all the tribes should be organized into a kingdom. There are many other eminent authorities who prefer the rendering "until he comes to Shiloh," because, wherever else Shiloh occurs, it denotes the Ephraimites. They claim it is natural to take it so, the clause thus being understood to refer to the assembling of Israel as a nation at Shiloh. (Josh. 18:1.) When Judah may be supposed to have lost the preeminence or tribe leadership held by it in the wanderings. (Num. 10: 14.) This interpretation does not necessarily affect the Messianic character of the whole passage—it simply does not direct the thought to the word Shiloh.

9. That is, strongly built, fit for carrying burdens. Issachar's leading characteristic was a disposition to look for a reward or hire like a beast of burden rather than for liberty and honor.

10. See 3, ch. 44.

11. Daughters.

12. Would be chief or leader.

Ch. 50. B. C. 1689.

1. See 3, ch. 44.

2. It will be observed that throughout this ch. a prominence is given to Joseph, which is doubtless due to his official position in Egypt, as well as his great devotion to his father.

3. That is, it took 40 days to embalm him.

4. After the 40 days required for embalming had past, they continued to mourn for Jacob 30 days more, which made it 70 days from his death until his burial.

5. Jacob was given one of the grandest funeral processions in history, in which the various officers of the Egyptian court and the entire house of Israel, except the little children, participated.

6. That is, the mourning of the Egyptians.

28 ¶ All these are the twelve tribes of Īs'ra-el: and this is it that their father spake unto them, and blessed them; every one according to his blessing he blessed them.

29 And he charged them, and said unto them, I am to be gathered unto my people: bury me with my fathers in the cave that is in the field of Ē'phron the Hĭt'tīte,

30 In the cave that is in the field of Măch-pē'lah, which is before Măm're, in the land of Cā'năan, which Ā'brā-hăm bought with the field of Ē'phron the Hĭt'tīte for a possession of a buryingplace.

31 There they buried Ā'brā-hăm and Sā'rah his wife; there they buried Ī'saac and Re-bĕk'-ah his wife; and there I buried Lē'ah.

32 The purchase of the field and of the cave that is therein was from the children of Hĕth.

33 And when [1]Jā'cob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people.

CHAPTER 50.

1 *The mourning for Jacob.* 4 *Joseph getteth leave of Pharaoh to go to bury him.* 7 *The funeral.* 22 *His age.* 23 *He seeth the third generation of his sons.* 24 *He prophesieth unto his brethren of their return.* 26 *He dieth.*

1 And [1]Jō'sĕph [2]fell upon his father's face, and wept upon him, and kissed him.

2 And [1]Jō'sĕph commanded his servants the physicians to [a]embalm his father: and the physicians embalmed Īs'ra-el.

3 And [3]forty days were fulfilled for him; for so are fulfilled the days of those which are embalmed: and the E-gўp'tians [4]*b*mourned for him threescore and ten days.

4 And when the days of his mourning were past, [1]Jō'sĕph spake unto the house of Phā'-raōh, saying, If now I have found grace in your eyes, speak, I pray you, in the ears of Phā'raōh, saying,

5 My father made me swear, saying, Lo, I die: in my grave which I have digged for me in the land of Cā'năan, there shalt thou bury me. Now therefore let me go up, I pray thee, and bury my father, and I will come again.

6 And Phā'raōh said, Go up, and bury thy father, according as he made thee swear.

7 ¶ And [1]Jō'sĕph went up to bury his father: and with him went up all the servants of Phā'-raōh, the elders of his house, and [5]all the elders of the land of Ē'gўpt,

8 And all the house of [1]Jō'sĕph, and his brethren, and his father's house: only their little ones, and their flocks, and their herds, they left in the land of Gō'shen.

9 And there went up with him both chariots and horsemen: and it was a very great company.

10 And they came to the threshing-floor of Ā'tad, which is beyond Jor'dan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation: and he made a mourning for his father seven days.

11 And when the inhabitants of the land,

---

d. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. (Job 5:2.) A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both. (Prov. 27:3.) And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless. (Ex. 22:24.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Ja. 1:19.)

e. I shall see him, but not now: I will behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.) The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion; rule thou in the midst of thine enemies. (Ps. 110:2.) Saying, Where is he that is born King of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Math. 2:2.)

f. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek; and his rest shall be glorious. (Is. 11:10.) And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. (Is. 60:3.) And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come; and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.)

g. Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments (1661). I have longed for thy salvation, O Lord; and thy law is my delight. (Ps. 119:166, 174.)

h. Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion; he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain. (Num. 23:24.) Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee. (Zech. 14:1.)

Chapter 50.

a. And they buried him in his own sepulchres which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odors and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art; and they made a very great burning for him. (II Chr. 16:14.) And there came also Nicodemus, which at the first came to Jesus by night, and brought a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred pound weight. Then took they the body of Jesus and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. (Jno. 19:39, 40.)

b. And when all the congregation saw that Aaron was dead, they mourned for Aaron 30 days, even all the house of Israel. (Num. 20:29.) And the children of Israel wept for Moses in the plains of Moab 30 days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Moses were ended. (Dt. 34:8.)

the Cā′năan-īteṣ, saw the mourning in the floor of Ā′tad, they said, This is a grievous mourning to the E-ġўp′tianṣ: wherefore the name of it was called [6]Ā′bĕl-mĭz′rā-im, which is beyond Jor′dan.

12 And his sons did unto him according as he commanded them:

13 For his [c]sons carried him into the land of Cā′năan, and buried him in the cave of the field of Măch-pē′lah, which Ā′brā-hăm bought with the field for a possession of a burying-place of Ē′phron the Hĭt′tīte, before Măm′re.

14 ¶ And [1]Jō′ṣeph returned into Ē′ġўpt, he, and his brethren, and all that went up with him to bury his father, after he had buried his father.

15 ¶ And when [1]Jō′ṣeph's brethren saw that their father was dead, they said, Jō′ṣeph will peradventure hate us, and will certainly requite us all the evil which we did unto him.

16 And they sent a messenger unto Jō′ṣeph, saying, Thy father did command before he died, saying,

17 So shall ye say unto [1]Jō′ṣeph, Forgive, I pray thee now, the trespass of thy brethren, and their sin; for they did unto thee evil: and now, we pray thee, forgive the trespass of the servants of the God of thy father. And [1]Jō′ṣeph wept when they spake unto him.

7. That is, it is not mine to punish, God is your judge and mine.

8. Here at the sepulchre of Joseph ended the great book of Generations, wherein are laid the historical, doctrinal, and ethical foundations of divine revelations.

9. As the book of Gen. significantly closes with the words "in Egypt," be it remembered that for centuries the posterity of Jacob now vanishes from our sight, living in servile travail in Egypt.

18 And his brethren also went and fell [d]down before his face; and they said, Behold, we be thy servants.

19 And [1]Jō′ṣeph said unto them, Fear not: for [7]am I the place of God?

20 But as for [c]you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive.

21 Now therefore fear ye not: I will [f]nourish you, and your little ones. And he comforted them, and spake kindly unto them.

22 ¶ And [1]Jō′ṣeph dwelt in Ē′ġўpt, he, and his father's house: and Jō′ṣeph lived an hundred and ten years.

23 And Jō′ṣeph saw Ē′phrā-ĭm's children of the third generation: the children also of Mā′-chĭr the son of Ma-năs′seh were brought up upon Jō′ṣeph's knees.

24 And [1]Jō′ṣeph said unto his brethren, I die: and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Ā′brā-hăm, to Ī′ṣaac, and to Jā′cob.

25 And Jō′ṣeph took an oath of the children of Ĭs′ra-el, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence.

26 So [8]Jō′ṣeph died, being an hundred and ten years old: and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in [9]Ē′ġўpt.

c. So Jacob went down into Egypt, and died, he, and our fathers. And were carried over into Sychem, and laid in the sepulchre that Abraham bought for a sum of money of the sons of Emmor the father of Sychem. (Acts 7:15, 16.)

d. For, behold, we were binding sheaves in the field, and, lo, my sheaf arose and also stood upright; and, behold, your sheaves stood round about, and made obeisance to my sheaf. (Gen. 37:7.)

e. Every day they wrest my words; all their thoughts are against me for evil. (Ps. 56:5.) Howbeit he meaneth not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations, not a few. (Is. 10:7.)

f. And Joseph nourished his father, and his brethren, and all his father's household, with bread, according to their families. (Gen. 47:12.) But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Math. 5:44.)

EXODUS

NOTE.—In Exodus is a continuation of the book of Genesis or Generations, the Book of Beginnings. Exodus is the second part of that book, joined to the first by a simple connective particle, with Moses either as author direct or as partial author and compiler.

In Exodus is found a record of the deliverance of the Israelites from Egyptian bondage, of their journey to Sinai, and of the covenant and legislation given at that mountain. Exodus not only gives a historical outline of the people whose wanderings it would chronicle, but in the life and wanderings of these people they find God everywhere.

And this it is that gives to Exodus its real unity. Exodus portrays Jehovah the supreme God, ruling in Egypt, and master over nature; the faithful and persistent God who made his choice of the fathers of the Hebrew race and will not draw back; the God of grace who loves to give guidance, counsel, help, food, drink, every needed supply; the Holy One who requires obedience to his will, and takes steps to make known that will; a jealous God who demands that due worship shall be paid to him, and to none else; the covenant God, and the two sides to the covenant are: I. Jehovah is Israel's God. II. Israel is Jehovah's people. In Exodus the sacred writer did not aim to furnish a full history of Israel, as the historian, but seeks to develop the fulfillment of God's plans, and hence he hastens over whole ages to the time of the accomplishment of the patriarchal promises. It thus becomes, not a history of Israel, but of God-in-Israel.

The fabric of Divine Revelation has risen in Genesis like a pyramid in ten successive stages, broad as creation at the bottom, and narrowing at the summit, in Exodus, to a single family, which becomes lost from view in the darkness of Egyptian heathenism. The spiritual history of this family is now resumed. The way has been prepared and the writer proceeds to describe Jehovah as taking up his abode with men.

Exodus furnishes us with Jehovah's movings in the birth and adoption of Israel.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The children of Israel, after Joseph's death, do multiply. 15 The godliness of the midwives, in saving the men children alive. 22 Pharaoh commandeth the male children to be cast into the river.

1 Now [1]these are the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which came into Ē'ġўpt; every man and his household came with Jā'cob.

2 Reu'ben, Sĭm'e-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah,

3 Ĭs'sa-char, Zĕb'u-lun, and Bĕn'ja-min,

4 Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī, Găd, and Ăsh'ĕr.

5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jā'cob were seventy [a]souls: for Jō'ṣeph was in Ē'ġўpt already.

6 And Jō'ṣeph [b]died, and all his brethren, and all that generation.

7 ¶ And the children of [c]Ĭs'ra-el were [2]fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

8 Now there arose up a [3]new king over Ē'ġўpt, which knew not Jō'ṣeph.

9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the [d]children of Ĭs'ra-el [4]are more and mightier than we:

10 Come on, let us [e]deal wisely with them; lest they multiply, and it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they join also unto our enemies, and fight against us, and so get them up out of the land.

11 Therefore they did set over them [5]taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Phā'raōh treasure cities, Pī'thom and Ra-ăm'sēṣ.

12 [6]But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and grew. And they were grieved because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And the Ē-ġўp'tians made the children of Ĭs'ra-el to serve with [7]rigour:

14 And they [f]made their lives [8]bitter with hard bondage, in morter, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field: all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigour.

15 ¶ And the king of Ē'ġўpt spake to the Hē'brew midwives, of which the name of the one was Shĭph'rah, and the name of the other Pū'ah:

16 And he said, [9]When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hē'brew women, and see them upon the stools; if it be a son, then ye shall kill him: but if it be a daughter, then she shall live.

17 But the midwives [g]feared God, and did not as the king of Ē'ġўpt commanded them, but saved the men children alive.

18 And the king of Ē'ġўpt called for the midwives, and said unto them, Why have ye done this thing, and have saved the men children alive?

19 And the [h]midwives [10]said unto Phā'raōh, Because the Hē'brew women are not as the Ē-ġўp'tian women; for they are lively, and are delivered ere the midwives come in unto them.

20 Therefore God [11]dealt [i]well with the midwives: and the people multiplied, and waxed very mighty.

21 And it came to pass, because the midwives feared God, [j]that he [12]made them houses.

22 And Phā'raōh charged all his people, saying, Every son that is born ye shall cast into the river, and every daughter ye shall save alive.

ANALYSIS OF EXODUS.

Chs. 1-15.

1. The birth of Israel. (Chs. 1-15.)

I. Preparatory period.

(A). Increase and oppression of Israel. (Chs. 1, 2.)

(B). Call and commission of Moses. (Chs. 3, 4.)

2. The struggle.

(A). The intercessions of Moses, and the attending judgments. (Chs. 5-13.)

(B). The victory of Israel's triumph over Egypt. (Chs. 14, 15.)

II. Adoption of Israel by Jehovah, ch. 15:22, to ch. 40.

1. Preparatory period on the march from Egypt to the Red Sea and to Sinai. (Ch. 15:22 to ch. 18:27 inclusive.)

2. Jehovah revealing himself as king of Israel. (Ch. 19 to ch. 24:18.)

3. Jehovah taking up his abode with Israel in the tabernacle. (Chs. 25-31.)

4. Jehovah's covenant broken and renewed. (Chs. 32-34.)

5. The construction and benediction of the house of God, the tabernacle. (Chs. 35-40.)

Ch. 1. B. C. 1706-1635.

1. The heads of the tribes.

2 Abundantly increased in numbers.

3. A new reigning family from the dynastics of Gen.

4. Not in actual numbers now but in rate of increase so as to be alarming.

5. Chief or master, to supervise the labors of the Israelites in the tasks imposed upon them.

6. God was with them, and their afflictions were made to yield blessings in disguise.

7. Without mercy, without consideration; oppressive.

8. Void of rest, peace, enjoyment, respect.

9. The most cruel of all edicts. A command to Shiprah and Puah, superintendents of the midwives, to cause all male children to be put to death at the moment of birth, and thus give the appearance of still birth.

10. Made excuse, because they feared God, and said, "The Israelites give birth before the midwives get to them, so the order cannot be executed."

11. God forgave their false excuse, because their intentions were good and they refused to do evil further than make a false statement in their defence.

12. Increased their posterity.

Ref. Exodus. Chapter 1.

a. All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, which came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six. And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls; all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten. (Gen. 46:26, 27.) Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude. (Dt. 10:22.)

b. So Joseph died, being an hundred and ten years old; and they embalmed him, and he was put in a coffin in Egypt. (Gen. 50:26.)

c. And he said, I am God, the God of thy father; fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation. (Gen. 46:3.) And he increased his people greatly, and made them stronger than their enemies. (Ps. 105:24.) But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Abraham, the people grew and multiplied in Egypt. (Acts 7:17.)

d. And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies. (Ps. 105:24.)

e. The wicked in his pride doth persecute the poor: let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined. (Ps. 10:2.) They have taken crafty counsel, against thy people, and consulted against thy hidden ones. They have said, Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. (Ps. 83:3, 4.) He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:13.) The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor; but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days. (Prov. 28:16.) The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live. (Acts 7:19.)

f. How our fathers went down into Egypt, and we have dwelt in Egypt a long time; and the Egyptians vexed us, and our fathers. (Num. 20:15.)

He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker; but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.) And the king shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Math. 25:40.)

g. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments. (Ps. 119:120.) Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)

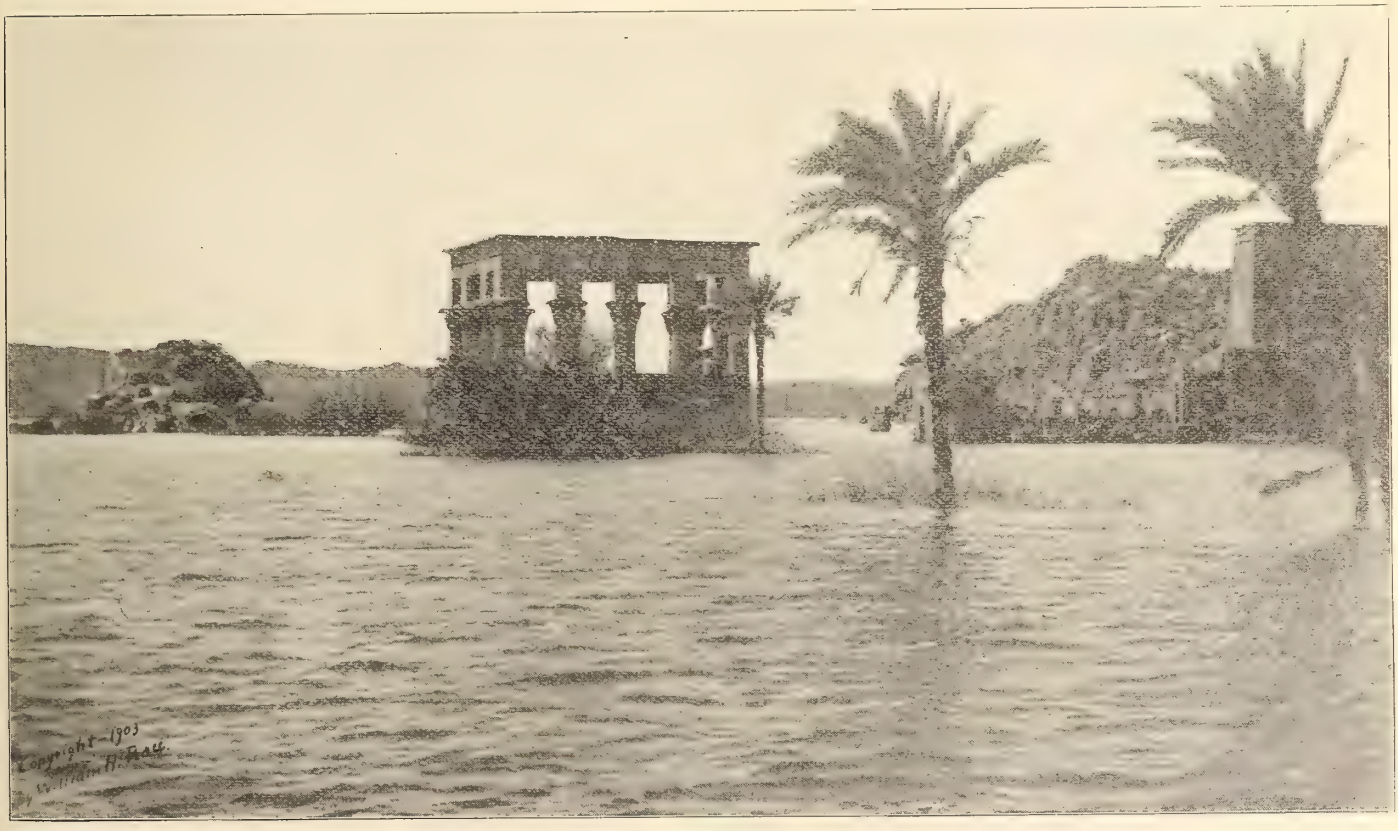
h. And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but I wist not whence they were. (Josh. 2:4.)

i. The wicked worketh a deceitful work; but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. (Prov. 11:18.) Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him. (Ecc. 8:12.) For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.) Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:18.) He will fulfill the desire of them that fear him; he also will hear their cry, and will save them. (Ps. 145:19.)

j. For thou, O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house; therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee. (II Sam. 7:27.) And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. (Mal. 3:17.) The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 147:11.)



SPHINX AND GREAT PYRAMID.



PHARAOH'S TOMB.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Moses is born, 3 and in an ark cast into the flags. 5 He is found, and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter. 11 He slayeth an Egyptian. 13 He reproveth an Hebrew. 15 He fleeth into Midian. 21 He marrieth Zipporah. 22 Gershom is born. 23 God respecteth the Israelites' cry.*

1 And there went a man of the [1]house of Lē'vī, and took to [a]wife a [2]daughter of Lē'vī.

2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a [3]goodly child, she [4b]hid him three months.

3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an [5]ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch, and put the child therein; and she laid it in the flags by the river's brink.

4 And [6]his sister stood afar off, to wit what would be done to him.

5 ¶ And the [7]daughter of [8]Phā'raōh came down to [9]wash herself at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river's side; and when she saw the ark among the flags, she sent her maid to fetch it.

6 And when she had opened it, she saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had [10]compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hē'brews' children.

7 Then said his sister to [8]Phā'raōh's daughter, Shall I go and call to thee a nurse of the Hē'brew women, that she may nurse the child for thee?

8 And [8]Phā'raōh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maid went and called the child's mother.

9 And [8]Phā'raōh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. And the woman took the child, and nursed it.

10 And the child grew and she brought him unto [8]Phā'raōh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name [11]Mō'şeş: and she said, Because I drew him out of the water.

11 ¶ And it came to pass in those days, when [11]Mō'şeş was [12]grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and [13]looked on [c]their burdens: and he spied an Ē-ġўp'tian smiting an Hē'brew, one of his brethren.

12 And he [14]looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Ē-ġўp'tian, and hid him in the sand.

13 And when he went out the second day, behold, two men of the Hē'brews strove together: and he said to him that did the wrong, Wherefore smitest thou thy fellow?

14 And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Ē-ġўp'tian? And Mō'şeş feared, and said, Surely this thing is known.

15 Now when [8]Phā'raōh heard this thing, he sought to slay [11]Mō'şeş. But Mō'şeş fled from the face of Phā'raōh, and dwelt in the land of Mĭd'ĭ-an: and he sat down by a well.

16 Now the priest of [d]Mĭd'ĭ-an had seven daughters: and they came and drew water, and filled the troughs to water their father's flock.

17 And the shepherds came and drove them away: but Mō'şeş [15]stood up and helped them, and watered their flock.

18 And when they came to Reu'el their father, he said, How is it that ye are come so soon to day?

19 And they said, An [16]Ē-ġўp'tian delivered us out of the hand of the shepherds, and also drew water enough for us, and watered the flock.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1573-1531.

1. Amram, a descendant of Levi, through Kohath.

2. Jochebed, wife of Amram, her nephew, mother of Aaron, Miriam and Moses.

3. A prophetic vision, beautiful before God.

4. That is, by faith, she hid the child, and was not afraid.

5. Made of the bulrush, or papyrus, a shrub which grows in the marshy places of Egypt. It was daubed with the mud, called slime, from which Egyptian bricks were made.

6. Miriam, his only sister.

7. The respect paid to women in Egypt was much higher than in Asia or in Greece, and though Pharaoh had issued the order to kill all the male children of the Israelites, his daughter found Moses in the bulrushes and preserved his life.

8. Rameses II, of the 19th dynasty, is generally accounted the Pharaoh of the oppression, and his son and successor Meremptah is considered to be the Pharoah of the Ex. All the kings named Rameses were great builders, but Rameses II was the greatest of them all. Several cities were called after him. He reigned 67 years. The mummies of R. II and Meremptah have both been discovered and are now retained in the British museum. While on the monument of Maremptah is found a record of the Israelites, yet the monuments of Egypt give us no record either of the oppression or the exodus. (Hast.)

9. That is, to bathe; the Nile was considered as an emanation of the god Osiris, and bathing in its waters was devotional as well as sanitary, as the Nile was regarded as the mother of all life and fruitfulness.

10. The Egyptians were taught to regard mercy as one of the chief conditions of acceptance in the day of judgment. In the Book of the Dead recently translated from a papyrus by Birch, the spirit is represented as answering to the judge of the dead, "I have not afflicted any man; I have not made any man to weep; I have not withheld milk from the mouths of infants."

11. Rather Moshes (from the Egypt. word Mos or Mas, to draw). Moses was born during the three years of the existence of the edict issued by the king, giving any one authority, to put to death every Hebrew male child. In order to preserve his life his mother made a little ark of bulrushes, and when the child was three months old (she being able to keep him concealed until this time), put him in the ark and set him afloat on the Nile, at or near the place where the daughter of Pharoah was wont to go and bathe daily. His sister Miriam was set to watch that no harm befell the infant.

He is discovered by Pharaoh's daughter who, despite the edict to kill all infant Hebrew male children, resolves to adopt him as her own child. His sister Miriam who had been watching offers to go and get a nurse, which offer is accepted by P.'s daughter, and the child's mother is brought as his hired nurse, in all of which there seems to have been the hand of God executing the plan. Moses is reared in the Egyptian court and given the best possible education capable in Egypt, but he always seems to have been bowed down and divinely impressed with the oppression and sufferings of his people. At one time, while strolling among them, he sees a man attempting to kill a Hebrew man. Moses goes to the assistance and slays the offending party, but later fearing the deed may become known he flees into the land of Midian, and there at the well meets the seven daughters of the priest. He drives off the shepherds and assists the daughters to water their sheep, and afterward marries Zipporah, one of the seven daughters. After a time the king of Egypt from whom Moses had fled, died. Then Jehovah told M. to return to E. as "all the men who sought his life were dead." M. at once set out with his wife and son, but on the way Jehovah sought to kill him because he was not circumcised. Zipporah, his wife, averted the divine wrath by circumcising their son. On the way, after M. had reached Goshen, the angel of Jehovah appeared to him in a bush which burned without being consumed. Jehovah told M. that he had seen the oppression of his people and had come down to deliver them and bring them to Canaan and that he, M., was to be their leader; but M. feared that the people would not believe Jehovah had sent him, whereupon J. gave him three signs to convince them, viz.: 1, a rod turned into a serpent and back into a rod again; 2, his hand made leprous and then restored to health; 3, water poured on the ground and turned into blood. Then M. pleads his lack of fluent speech, and J. answered, "I will be with thy mouth and teach thee what to say." Pharaoh refused to let the Israelites go, whereupon Jehovah, through Moses, inflicted the Egyptians with ten plagues, closing the plague season with the slaying of the firstborn of the Egyptians; and the E., in a panic, made the Israelites start on their journey in such haste that they carried their dough with them unbaked. The I., under the leadership of M., were guided by J. in a pillar of cloud by day and fire by night. M. led the people in the wilderness toward the sea. Pharaoh recovering from his terror, pursued them with his army. Coming up to them, the pillar placed itself between the I.'s and the E.'s so as not only to guide the I.'s, but to confuse the E.'s. A strong east wind drove back the waters of the Red Sea and M. and his people crossed in safety, the waters again coming together, as the hosts of Pharaoh were attempting to cross and drowning them all. From the sea M. led Israel through the wilderness to Sinai and they camped before the mountain. Jehovah came down upon Sinai, called M. to him, and conversed with him. M. alone was allowed to approach Jehovah, and from him, while on the mount, Moses received the Ten Commandments—the words of the covenant, written on two tables of stone. Without anything to eat or drink, M. remained with Jehovah forty days and forty nights. During this time the people corrupted themselves and made the golden calf. Jehovah now prepared to kill them all, but upon the intercession of M. he repented of the evil he would do them.

When Moses reached the camp, he called to his side all who were faithful to Jehovah. The Levites responded, and at the command of Moses killed 3,000 of the evil doers. Because of their sin Jehovah now refused to go with them, essaying to send his angel; but, being moved by their prayers, he again relented and said, "My presence shall go with thee." After the departure from Sinai the Israelites were fed with manna from heaven. At Kadesh they lacked water, but at the command of Jehovah M. smote the rock and the waters burst forth. M. sent Caleb and others to spy out the highlands of Canaan. They reported the land was fertile, but the inhabitants powerful. Because his people had tempted him ten times none of the adults of that generation, save Caleb, were allowed to enter Canaan. Jehovah called M. to the top of Pisgah, whence he showed him all Canaan. After M.'s death Jehovah buried him in the valley of Moab. His tomb no man knoweth. Though Jehovah had communed with his patriarchs, Moses is the first man to receive a divine commission to perform miracles. (Hast.) Especially was M. distinguished by three qualities of character. First, faith; by faith he esteemed the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasuries in Egypt. Second, prayerfulness; in every time of emergency his immediate resort was to Jehovah; he was not speaking to a stranger but rather like a son making supplications to his father, so he never plead in vain; his was the prayer of faith. Third, humility; he coveted no distinction and sought no prominence; his humility was allied with, or naturally flowed out of, his meekness; day and night he labored for his people, never thinking of himself. The only blot upon his character was a lack of patience, or self-control, but this was more evident in the earlier portion of his life than in later years. (Dr. W. W. Taylor.) To Moses we owe that important portion of Holy Scripture, the Pentateuch, which makes us acquainted with the creation of the world, the entrance of sin and death, the first promises of redemption, the flood, the peopling of the post-diluvian earth, the origin of nations, the call of Abraham, and the giving of the law.

12. That is, 40 years old.

13. Moved with compassion; sympathy for.

14. Cautious, as a soldier.

15. Came to their assistance.

16. Judging from his costume and language, having been reared at the Egyptian court, the maidens thought Moses to be an E.

Chapter 2.

a. And the name of Amram's wife was Jochebed, the daughter of Levi, whom her mother bare to Levi in Egypt: and she bare unto Amram Aaron and Moses, and Miriam their sister. (Num. 26:59.) And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses; and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. (Ex. 6:20.)

b. By faith Moses, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's commandment. (Heb. 11:23.)

c. By faith Moses, when he was come to years, refused to be called the son of Pharaoh's daughter; Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season; Esteeming the reproach of Christ greater riches than the treasures in Egypt; for he had respect unto the recompense of the reward. (Heb. 11:24-26.) For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. (Ps. 84:10.)

d. See ch. 3:1.

20 And he said unto his daughters, And where is he? why is it that ye have left the man? call him, that he may eat bread.

21 And [11]Mō'ṣeṣ was content to dwell with the man: and he gave Mō'ṣeṣ [17]Zīp-pō'rah his daughter.

22 And she bare him a son, and he called his name [18]Gēr'shōm: for he said, I have been a [e]stranger in a strange land.

23 ¶ And it came to pass in process [f]of time, that the king of Ē'ġўpt died: and the children of Īs'ra-el [19]sighed [g]by reason of the bondage, and they cried, and their cry [h]came up unto God by reason of the bondage.

24 And God [20]heard [i]their groaning, and God remembered his [j]covenant with A'brā-hăm, with Ī'ṣaac, and with Jā'cob.

25 And God looked upon the children of Īs'ra-el, and God had respect unto them.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Moses keepeth Jethro's flock.* 2 *God appeareth to him in a burning bush.* 9 *He sendeth him to deliver Israel.* 14 *The name of God.*

1 Now [1]Mō'ṣeṣ kept the flock of Jē'thro his father in law, the priest of Mĭd'ī-an: and he led the flock to the [2]backside of the [3]desert, and came to the [4]mountain of God, even to [5]Hō'reb.

2 And [6]the [a]angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush [7]was not consumed.

3 And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ said, I will now turn aside and see this great sight, why the bush is not burnt.

4 And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God [b]called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, [1]Mō'ṣeṣ, Mō'ṣeṣ. And he said, Here am I.

5 And he said, Draw not nigh hither: [8]put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest [c]is holy ground.

6 Moreover he said, I am the [9]God of thy father, the God of A'brā-hăm, the God of Ī'ṣaac, and the God of Jā'cob. And Mō'ṣeṣ hid his face; for he was afraid to [d]look upon God.

7 ¶ And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Ē'ġўpt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows;

8 And I am [e]come down to [f]deliver them out of the hand of the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land [g]flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the [h]Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'or-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

9 Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Īs'ra-el is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression [i]wherewith the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs oppress them.

10 Come now therefore, and I will send thee [j]unto [10]Phā'raōh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Īs'ra-el out of Ē'ġўpt.

11 ¶ And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ said unto God, [11]Who am I, that I should go unto Phā'raōh, and that I should bring forth the children of Īs'ra-el out of Ē'ġўpt?

---

17. Sig. (little bird) of his wilderness home.

18. A stranger there, indicating that Moses felt himself to be an exile and that his heart is with his far-off people.

19. Groan, mourn, cast down as a result of.

20. Giving attention to, consider, come to assistance.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In chapter three is recorded the call and commission of Moses. Through all their years of suffering and burdens Jehovah has watched Israel, but now they are ready, and the deliverer Moses has also received his training and is ready. Events are fast ripening, another epoch is opening, in which providence will again disclose itself, and the divine voice which had been silent for many centuries will be heard once more. For forty years M. is to go through his trials of preparation.

1. For history of Moses, see 11, ch. 2.

2. The western side. The Hebrews always called the east front, hence to the west the back side.

3. The desert of Arabia, not a hot sandy plain, as the deserts of Africa, but a very uneven, rocky, gravel covered tract, which, except in the heat of summer, furnished fair pasturage for flocks.

4. The mountain on which was revealed the glory of Jehovah-Sinai.

5. Horeb is the term used for the seat of the Deity according to the northern tribes. Sinai is the term used for the seat of the Deity according to the southern tribes, hence the two names become one and interchangeable. (Hastings.)

6. The angel of Jehovah, which had not made its appearance on earth since the days of the patriarchs.

7. The lowly bramble, typifying despised Israel in its servitude, and the fire that burst forth among the dry thorns and yet did not consume them, was the god who dwelt in Israel, under whose providence those afflictions came, which, though they burned, did not destroy, because he, the changeless Jehovah, was in their midst.

8. The orientals always removed their sandals at the door lest they defile the house, thus by their own simple custom Moses was taught that he was drawing nigh to Jehovah.

9. The God of the sacred patriarchal line, who remembers his covenant with them.

10. See 8, ch. 2.

11. At 40 years of age Moses was anxious to begin the task of delivering his people, and in personal combat slew an Egyptian, who had made an attack on an Israelite; but at eighty after forty years of preparation, he exclaimed, "Who am I?" and plead his own weakness.

---

e. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.)

f. And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh. (Ex. 7:7.)

g. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.)

h. At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee. (Dt. 24:15.) Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Js. 5:4.) And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows; And I come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey; unto the place of the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Amorites, and the Perizzites, and the Hivites, and the Jebusites. (Ex. 3:7, 8.)

i. And I have also heard the groaning of the children of Israel, whom the Egyptians keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant. (Ex. 6:5.)

j. He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations (8). For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant. (Ps. 105:8, 42.) To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenants. (Luke 1:72.)

Chapter 3.

a. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.) And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? (Acts 9:4.) And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face and stood behind them. (Ex. 14:19.) And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews (Acts 12:11.) For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9.)

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Israel, Ye have seen that I have talked with you from heaven. (Ex. 20:22.) And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim; and he spake unto him. (Num. 7:89.) Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live? (33). Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee; and upon earth he showed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire. (Dt. 4:33, 36.) When Moses saw it, he wondered at the sight, and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him. (Acts 7:31.)

c. And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so. (Josh. 5:15.) Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet; for the place where thou standest is holy ground. (Acts 7:33.) So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more; and the heathens shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel. (Ez. 39:7.)

d. And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. (I Ks. 22:19.) These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. (Jno. 12:41.) And immediately I was in the spirit; and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one set on the throne. And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone; and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald. (Rev. 4:2, 3.)

e. And the Lord came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men builded. (Gen. 11:5.) I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me: and if not, I will know. (Gen. 18:21.) The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men. (Ps. 33:13.) God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did seek God. (Ps. 53:2.)

f. And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. (Ex. 12:51.) Many are the afflictions of the righteous; but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. (Ps. 34:19.) For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian. (Is. 9:4.) For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.)

g. And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it. (Num. 13:27.)

h. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river of Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edim, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward. (Num. 34:3.) And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt; they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life. (I Ks. 4:21.) Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Canaan, the lot of your inheritance. (Ps. 105:11.)

i. See ch. 1, vs. 8, 11, 13, 14, 22.

j. And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider, and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider. (Jer. 51:21.) And I will lay my vengeance upon Edom by the hand of my people Israel; and they shall do in Edom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 25:14.)

12 And he said, Certainly I [k]will be with thee; and [12]this shall be a [13]token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Ē'gўpt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain.

13 And [1]Mō'şeş said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you; and they shall say to me, What is his [14]name? what shall I say unto them?

14 And God said unto [1]Mō'şeş, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, I AM [l]hath sent me unto you.

15 And God said moreover unto Mō'şeş, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath sent me unto you: this is [15]my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

16 Go, and gather the elders of Ĭs'ra-el together, and say unto them, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, of Ī'şaac, and of Jā'cob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely [m]visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Ē'gўpt:

17 And I have said, I will bring you up out of the affliction of Ē'gўpt unto the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt-tītes, and the Ām'or-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, unto a land flowing with milk and honey.

18 And they shall hearken to thy voice: and thou shalt come, thou and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, unto the king of Ē'gўpt, and ye shall say unto him, The Lord God of the Hē'brews hath met with us: and now let us go, we beseech thee, [16]three days' journey into the wilderness, that we may sacrifice to the Lord our God.

19 ¶ And I [17]am sure that the king of Ē'gўpt will not let you go, no, not by a mighty hand.

20 And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Ē'gўpt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof: and after that he will let you go.

21 And I will give this people [18]favour in the sight of the Ē-gўp'tians: and it shall come to pass, that, when ye go, ye shall not go empty:

22 But every woman shall [19]borrow of her neighbour, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment: and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall [20]spoil the Ē-gўp'tians.

12. Beacon, evidence, a sign.

13. That is, the burning bramble or bush is a token.

14. With the Hebrews names were significant of indicative character, as, the change made by God, from Abram to Abraham, from Jacob to Israel, which indicated change of character and relation. When Jacob pleaded with the angel, "Tell me thy name?" he meant, "Reveal thy character," so now he desires to look at his commission, and says "What is thy name?"

15. The memorial name Jehovah, literally rendered, "I am, who am," i. e., "I am he who is." "I only am he who exists in himself." Grammatically the words here rendered "I am" is the first person, future of the verb of existence, translated as a present (the Hebrew has no proper present), which tense conveys the idea of the future continuance of the present state (Nordh, Heb. Gram. sec. 964, 2). The word translated Jehovah (more properly Jahveh) is the third person, future, of the same verb, in its archaic form. Havah is as some think formed from this verb with a prefix and so Jehovah has the same meaning in the third person which this word has in the first. Thus the name afterward announced to Moses in Ex. 6:3, is the same as "I am." In the mouth of God it is, "I, who am," in the mouth of man it is "he, who is." This is the only real proper name of God. Other names set forth some of his attributes, attributes which, to some degree, he shares with creative beings. This name alone sets forth his innermost, incommunicable nature. Our word Lord and God means governor, which simply brings before us God's authority. Deity from the Latin deus, Sanskrit dyaus, from div. to shine, and means the shining one, which spring from the Aryan ancestors; sun-worship in Asia, hence is slightly idolatrous in its related meaning. Besides Jehovah there are five Hebrew names often used, El and Elohim, sig. the strong, and the strong ones; Elyon, signifies the most high; Shaddai, the almighty; and Adhonai corresponds to our Lord. But the memorial name comprises all these ideas, and infinitely more.

16. The first request made by the Israelites was not for national independence, but religious independence, acknowledgment of the God of Israel.

17. Lit. I know.

18. Kindness, consideration, recognition.

19. Lit. ask.

20. Strip, take out from, to snatch away from.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Moses's rod is turned into a serpent.* 6 *His hand is leprous.* 14 *Aaron is appointed to assist him.* 18 *Moses departeth from Jethro.* 21 *God's message to Pharaoh.* 27 *Aaron is sent to meet Moses.* 31 *The people believeth them.*

1 And [1]Mō'şeş answered and said, But, behold, they will not believe me, nor hearken unto my voice: for they will say, The Lord hath not appeared unto thee.

2 And the Lord said unto him, What is that in thine hand? And he said, [2]A rod.

3 And he said, Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and [1]Mō'şeş fled from before it.

4 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand:

5 That they may [a]believe that the Lord God of their fathers, the God of Ā'brā-hăm, the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob, hath appeared unto thee.

6 ¶ And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand [3]was leprous as snow.

7 And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again; and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was [b]turned again as his other flesh.

8 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe thee, neither hearken to the voice of the first [c]sign, that they will believe the voice of the latter [c]sign.

9 And it shall come to pass, if they will not believe also these two signs, neither hearken unto thy voice, that thou shalt take of the [d]water of the river, and pour it upon the dry land: and the [4]water which thou takest out of the river shall become blood upon the dry land.

10 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş said unto the Lord, O my Lord, I am not [5]eloquent, neither heretofore, nor since thou hast spoken unto thy servant: but I am slow [e]of speech, and of a slow tongue.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In ch. 4, Moses appears before us armed with supernatural power, which is the first instance of the kind in history. The patriarchs had communication with God in visions waking or sleeping, but they wrought no miracles, for they held no mediatorial relation to mankind and needed no supernatural credentials, but now events have changed. A mediatorial nation was to be founded which should stand supernaturally accredited before mankind and the founder of this nation is therefore clothed with supernatural powers. It is also especially noteworthy that the Scriptures furnish no example of a miracle wrought by man till we reach the period of written history recorded by original witnesses.

1. See 11, ch. 2, for historical account of the life of Moses.
2. The shepherd's staff.
3. Even the signs which Jehovah gave Moses were indicative of the national conditions. For example, the second sign—the hand made leprous—symbolizes Israel, first fresh and young, then foul and weak, then clean and strong.
4. The Nile was the Egyptian national god, for its fertilizing power was deemed to proceed from Osiris himself. Thus Jehovah smites Egypt's life-giving god, which is stretched through the land a loathsome corpse, its water changed to blood.
5. Lit. not a man of words.

k. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) The Lord is my light, and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

l. And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty, but by my name JEHOVAH was I not known to them. (Ex. 6:3.) Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (Jno. 8:58.) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8.)

m. And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; and God will surely visit you, and bring you out of this land unto the land which he sware to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. (Gen. 50:24.)

Chapter 4.

a. And the Lord said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Lord. (Ex. 19:9.) And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire; ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice. (Dt. 4:11, 12.)

b. See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no God with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal; neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Dt. 32:39.) He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord belong the issues from death. (Ps. 68:20.)

c. And he said, Lord God, whereby shall I know that I shall inherit it? And he said unto him, Take me an heifer of three years old and a she goat of three years old, and a ram of three years old, and a turtledove, and a young pigeon. And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down, and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces. (Gen. 15:8, 9, 17.) And he said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, then show me a sign that thou talkest with me. (Jud. 6:17.) And Zacharias said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years. (Lu. 1:18.) And as he sat upon the Mt. of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (Math. 24:3.) Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee, but he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it; but the sign of the prophet Jonas. (Mat. 12:38, 39.)

d. See ch. 7, v. 19.

e. Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child, (Jer. 1:6.)

11 And the Lord said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord?

12 Now therefore go, and I will be [e]with thy mouth, and [f]teach thee what thou shalt say.

13 And he said, O my Lord, send, I pray thee, by the hand of him whom thou [7]wilt send.

14 And the [8]anger of the Lord was kindled against Mō'ṣeṣ, and he said, Is not [9]Aâr'on the Lē'vīte thy brother? I know that he can speak well. And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee: and when he seeth thee, he will be glad in his heart.

15 And thou [10]shalt speak unto him, and [g]put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will [f]teach you what ye shall do.

16 And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people: and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou [h]shalt be to him instead of God.

17 And thou shalt take this rod in thine hand, wherewith thou shalt do signs.

18 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ went and returned to Jē'thro his father in law, and said unto him, Let me go, I pray thee, and return unto my brethren which are in Ē'ġўpt, and see whether they be yet alive. And Jē'thrō said to Mō'ṣeṣ, Go in peace.

19 And the Lord said unto Mō'ṣeṣ in Mĭd'ĭ-an, Go, return into Ē'ġўpt: for all the men are dead which sought thy life.

20 And Mō'ṣeṣ took his wife and his sons, and set them upon an ass, and he returned to the land of Ē'ġўpt: and Mō'ṣeṣ took the [i]rod of God in his hand.

21 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'ṣeṣ, When thou goest to return into Ē'ġўpt, see that thou do all those wonders before Phā'raōh, which I have put in thine hand: but I will [11]harden [j]his heart, that he shall not let the people go.

22 And thou shalt say unto Phā'raōh, Thus saith the Lord, Ĭs'ra-el [12]is my son, [k]even my [l]firstborn:

23 And I say unto thee, Let [12]my son go, that he may serve me: and if thou refuse to let him go, behold, I will slay [m]thy son, even thy firstborn.

24 ¶ And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the [14]Lord met him, and [n]sought to kill him.

25 Then Zĭp-pō'rah took a [o]sharp stone, and cut off the [15]foreskin of her son, and cast it at his feet, and said, Surely a bloody husband art thou to me.

26 So he let him go: then she said, A bloody husband thou art, because of the circumcision.

27 ¶ And the Lord said to Aâr'on, Go into the wilderness to meet [1]Mō'ṣeṣ. And he went, and met him in the mount of God, and kissed him.

28 And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ told [16]Aâr'on all the words of the Lord who had sent him, and all the [p]signs which he had commanded him.

29 ¶ And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on went and gathered together all the elders of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

30 And [16]Aâr'on spake all the words which the Lord had spoken unto [1]Mō'ṣeṣ, and did the signs in the sight of the people.

31 And the people believed: and when they heard that the Lord had [q]visited the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they [r]bowed their heads and worshipped.

---

6. Here for the first time prophetic inspiration is promised to man, henceforth in the whole subsequent history of the church we see this endowment of the Holy Ghost.

7. Should send.

8. The wrath.

9. Aaron, the Levite, now first appears, and Moses for a time retires behind him. This is nothing but natural. For forty years Moses has been in the desert plains receiving his special preparation, while during the same forty years Aaron has lived in the atmosphere of the highest civilization. Aaron becomes God's spokesman to the people. It is Aaron's rod that buds. A. is Jehovah's high priest. It is his sons that come to honor and wear the splendid vestments of the tabernacle.

10. Moses was to be the mediator, while Aaron was to be the interpreter of God's word, as he received it from Moses. Yet it is interesting to note that M. grows in faith and loses his traces of rustic, desert life, he grows more and more into prominence and Aaron gradually recedes.

11. Moses is now forewarned, lest he should become despondent, what shall be the attitude of Pharaoh. The expression here used means God permits, rather than causes, the hardness of P.'s heart, as a judgment proceeding directly from God, as a consequential punishment for the sins already committed by Pharaoh.

12. In God's covenant Israel was adopted as the first-born of the nation, and adopted as the child of Jehovah. Thus Pharaoh who styled himself "son of Ra" the sun-god, was commanded to release Israel, the son of Jehovah; so in every instance the blow is struck at Egypt's god.
The conflict is religious, not political; the war is waged from heaven.

13. That is, Israel.

14. Moses was uncircumcised and circumcision was the seal of the covenant. For neglecting this seal, death was the penalty. As Moses advanced toward Egypt, Jehovah barred his way and would not allow him to go forward until he consecrated himself to the God of Israel.

15. The sign of the covenant.

16. The eldest son of the Levite Amram and Jochebed. He was the brother of Moses and Miriam, being three years older than Moses. He was born the year before Pharaoh's edict for destroying the Hebrew male infants. Aaron married Elisheba (or Elizabeth), of the tribe of Judah. Of this marriage he had four sons, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and Ithamar. The first two were destroyed by fire from heaven. From the other two the race of the chief priests were continued in Israel. Aaron, being more eloquent than his brother Moses, was directed by Jehovah to assist the great law-giver. The two met at Mt. Horeb whither they had both been sent by divine direction (Ex. 4:27). They immediately began their journey toward Egypt and presented themselves before Pharaoh, and exhibited the credentials of their divine commission by working several miracles in his presence. Pharaoh, however, drove them from his presence and increased the burdens of their people. While on Mount Sinai with Aaron, his sons and the seventy elders near by Moses received a divine command regarding the Hebrew ecclesiastical establishment and the vestment of Aaron and his sons with the priestly offices, the functions of which they were to discharge before Jehovah forever. Thus the name of Aaron occurs as the first anointed priest. During the forty days that Moses continued in the Mount, when in communion with Jehovah, Aaron weakly allowed himself, urged by the people, to make the golden calf. When confronted with his sin, Aaron at first endeavored to excuse himself, but afterward became penitent, humbled himself and was pardoned. Because of his sins and mistrust, Aaron was not allowed to enter the promised land, and when the host arrived at Mt. Hor the divine mandate came that Aaron, accompanied by his brother Moses, and his son Eleazar, should ascend to the top of the mountain in the view of all the people and that he should there transfer his pontifical robe to his son, and then die. (Num. 20:23-29.) He was 123 years old. His son and brother buried him in a cavern of the mountain.

---

f. Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. (Lu. 21:14, 15.) But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak; for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.) And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. (Acts 6:10.)

g. And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the Lord hath put in my mouth? (Num. 23:12.) I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and I will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. (Dt. 18:18.) But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it. (Dt. 5:31.)

h. Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee. Be thou for the people to God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God. (Ex. 18:19.) And Moses brought their cause before the Lord. (Num. 27:5.)

i. And Moses said unto Joshua, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with Amelek; tomorrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the rod of God in my hand. (Ex. 17:9.) Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aaron, thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock; so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink. And Moses took the rod from before the Lord, as he commanded him. (Num. 20:8, 9.)

j. For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favor, but that he might destroy them, as the Lord commanded Moses. (Josh. 11:20.) But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him; for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hands, as appeareth this day. (Dt. 2:30.) Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the Lord, that he might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat. (I Ks. 12:15.)

k. When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt. (Hos. 11:1.) Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises. (Rom. 9:4.) Ye are the children of the Lord your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. (Dt. 14:1.)

l. For I am a father to Israel and Ephraim is my firstborn. (Jer. 31:9.) Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruit of his creatures. (Ja. 1:18.)

m. And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord smote all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, from the firstborn of Pharaoh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle. (Ex. 12:29.)

n. And God's anger was kindled because he went; and the angel of the Lord stood in the way for an adversary against him. (Num. 22:22.) And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. (Gen. 17:14.)

o. At that time the Lord said unto Joshua, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Israel the second time. And Joshua made him sharp knives and circumcised the children of Israel at the hill of the foreskins. (Josh. 5:2, 3.)

p. See vs. 2-4, 6, 7, 9.

q. And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. (Gen. 15:14.) But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:20.)

r. And the man bowed down his head, and worshipped the Lord. (Gen. 24:26.) And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the Lord your God. And all the congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king. (1 Chr. 29:20.)

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Pharaoh chideth Moses and Aaron for their message.* 5 *He increaseth the Israelites' task.* 20 *They cry out upon Moses and Aaron.* 22 *Moses complaineth to God.*

1 And afterward [1]Mō'şeş and [2]Aâr'on went in, and told [3]Phā'raōh, Thus saith the [4]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Let my people go, that they may hold a feast unto me in the wilderness.

2 And [3]Phā'raōh said, [5]Who [a]is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Ĭs'ra-el go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Ĭs'ra-el go.

3 And they said, [6]The God of the Hē'brewş hath met with us: let us go, we pray thee, [7]three days' journey into the desert, and sacrifice unto the Lord our God; lest he fall upon us with pestilence, or with the sword.

4 And the king of Ē'ġўpt said unto them, [7]Wherefore do ye, Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, [8]let the people from their works? [9]get you unto your [b]burdens.

5 And [3]Phā'raōh said, Behold, the people of the land now are [c]many, and ye make them rest from their burdens.

6 And [3]Phā'raōh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying,

7 Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore: let them go and gather straw for themselves.

8 And the [10]tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof: for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God.

9 Let there more work be laid upon the men that they may labour therein; and let them not [11]regard vain words.

10 ¶ And the taskmasters of the people went out, and their officers, and they spake to the people, saying, Thus saith [3]Phā'raōh, I will not give you straw.

11 Go ye, get you straw where ye can find it: yet not ought of your work shall be diminished.

12 So the people were scattered abroad throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt to gather [12]stubble instead of straw.

13 And the taskmasters hasted them, saying, Fulfil your works, your [13]daily tasks, as when there was straw.

14 And the officers of the [d]children of Ĭs'ra-el, which Phā'raōh's taskmasters had set over them, were beaten, and demanded, Wherefore have ye not fulfilled your task in making brick both yesterday and to day, as heretofore?

15 ¶ Then the officers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el came and cried unto [3]Phā'raōh, saying, Wherefore dealest thou thus with thy servants?

16 There is no straw given unto thy servants, and they say to us, Make brick: and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people.

17 But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle: therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the Lord.

18 Go therefore now, and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the [14]tale of bricks.

19 And the officers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el did see that they [15]were in evil case, after it was said, Ye shall not minish ought from your bricks of your daily task.

20 ¶And they met [1]Mō'şeş and [2]Aâr'on, who stood in the way, as they came forth from [3]Phā'raōh:

21 And they said unto them, The Lord look upon you, and judge; because ye have made our savour to be abhorred in the eyes of Phā'raōh, and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us.

22 And [1]Mō'şeş [c]returned unto the Lord, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me?

23 For since I came to [3]Phā'raōh to speak in thy name, he hath done evil to this people; neither hast thou [f]delivered thy people at all.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *God reneweth his promise by his name JEHOVAH.* 14 *The genealogy of Reuben,* 15 *of Simeon,* 16 *of Levi.*

1 Then the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Now shalt thou see what I will do to [2]Phā'raōh: for with a strong hand shall he let them go, and with a strong hand shall he drive them out of his land.

2 And God spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, and said unto him, I [3]am the Lord.

3 And I appeared unto [4]Ā'brā-hăm, unto [5]Ĭ'şaac, and unto [6]Jā'cob, by the name of [7]God [a]Almighty, but by my name [8]JEHOVAH [b]was I not known to them.

4 And I have also [c]established my [9]covenant with them, to give them the land of [10]Cā'năan, the land of their pilgrimage, wherein they were strangers.

5 And I have also heard the [d]groaning of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, whom the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs keep in bondage; and I have remembered my covenant.

6 Wherefore say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, I am the Lord, and I will [e]bring you out from under the burdens of the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I

Ch. 5. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—With ch. 5 begins the Struggle, commencing with the intercessions (ch. 5) and closing with the Judgment (ch. 13). The era of preparation ends and the first act of the struggle begins. Moses and Aaron declare their mission to Pharaoh: "Thus saith Jehovah, God of Israel."

1. For historical account of the life of Moses, see ch. 11: 2.
2. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.
3. For historical account of the life of Pharaoh, see 8, ch. 2.
4. Jehovah, which is the proper name of God, and not the compound word "Lord God."
5. To this time the name of Jehovah had not been much used in Egypt, and it is probable that Pharaoh had never heard it.
6. When conferring with strangers, the Israelites referred to themselves as Hebrews; hence Jehovah, whom they styled God of Israel, Pharaoh would style God of Hebrews. Therefore this expression is used by way of explanation to Pharaoh.
7. Why.
8. Stop or interrupt the people from their work.
9. Spoken to the elders or captains of the Israelites.
10. The counting or numbering of the bricks which they make shall now be added to their work.
11. Consider, think on or pay attention to.
12. That is, straw from the harvest field, instead of having it brought to them as before. They are now compelled to gather their own straw from the harvest field and make as many bricks as before when the straw was furnished them.
13. Make the same number as when the straw was furnished.
14. The same number.
15. Were set on mischief, when they said.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1491-1600.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.
2. For historical account of Pharaoh see 8, ch. 2.
3. Jehovah.
4. For historical account of Abraham see Gen. 31:17.
5. For historical account of Isaac see Gen. 27:1.
6. For historical account of Jacob see Gen. 9:25.
7. Self-existent, Jewish, national, God of Power.
8. In my character Jehovah I was not made known to them. From the time of the call of Abraham, God had been unfolding his character, as by degrees the patriarchs could become acquainted with him. Man is not instructed by teaching him names, but by unfolding to him the import of names; and this was what Jehovah had been doing with Israel through such appellations as El, Elyon, El Shaddi. But time is now ripe for another name and they are to receive the great Covenant name. It was the import of the name and not the sound that was unknown to the fathers.
9. Promise, agreement.
10. The ancient name of that portion of Palestine which lay to the west of Jordan.

Chapter 5.

a. Who are they among all the gods of the countries that have delivered their country out of mine hand, that the Lord should deliver Jerusalem out of mine hand? (II Ks. 18:35.) What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him? (Job 21:15.) The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips and the tongue that speaketh proud things (3). For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:3, 5.)

b. As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people. (Prov. 28:15.) Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them with their burdens. And they built for Pharaoh treasure cities Pithom and Raamses. (Ex. 1:11.)

c. And the children of Israel were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them. And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children of Israel are more and mightier than we. (Ex. 1:7, 9.)

d. And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be a stranger in a land that is not theirs, and shall serve them; and they shall afflict them four hundred years. (Gen. 15:13.)

e. And Moses said unto the Lord, wherefore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and wherefore have I not found favor in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me? (Num. 11:11.) And David was greatly distressed; for the people spake of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters; but David encouraged himself in the Lord his God (I Sam. 30:6.)

f. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering (for he is faithful that promised). (Heb. 10:23.) God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. (I Cor. 1:9.)

Chapter 6.

a. And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) And Jacob said unto Joseph, God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in the land af Canaan and blessed me. (Gen. 48:3.)

b. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM; and he said, Thus shall thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. (Ex. 3:14.) Sing unto God, sing praises to his name; extoll him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him. (Ps. 68:4.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.) Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (Jno. 8:58.) John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne. (Rev. 1:4.)

c. In that same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river of Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations (8). For he remembered his holy promise, and Abraham his servant. (Ps. 105:8, 42.)

d. And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. (Ex. 2:24.)

e. And the Lord brought us forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, and with wonders. (Dt. 26:8.) I removed his shoulder from the burden; his hands were delivered from the pots. (Ps. 81:6.) And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever: With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:11, 12.)

will [f]redeem you with a stretched out arm, and with great judgments:

7 And I will take you to me for a [g]people, and I will be to [h]you a God: and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Ē-ġўp'tians.

8 And I will bring you in unto the land, concerning the which I did [11]swear to give it to [4]Ā'brā-hăm, to [5]Ī'şaac, and to [6]Jā'cob; and I will give it you for an [12]heritage: I am the Lord.

9 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş spake so unto the children of Īs'ra-el: but [13]they hearkened not unto [1]Mō'şeş, for anguish of spirit, and for cruel bondage.

10 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

11 Go in, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, that he let the children of Īs'ra-el go out of his land.

12 And [1]Mō'şeş spake before the Lord, saying, Behold, the children of Īs'ra-el have not hearkened unto me; how then shall [2]Phā'raōh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips?

13 And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, and gave them a charge unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, to bring the children of Īs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'ġўpt.

14 ¶ These be the heads of their fathers' houses: The sons of Reu'ben the firstborn of Īs'ra-el; Hā'noch, and Păl'lu, Hĕz'ron, and Cär'mī: these be the families of Reu'ben.

15 And the sons of Sīm'e-on; Je-mū'el, and Jā'min, and Ō'hăd, and Jā'chin, and Zō'har, and Shā'ul the son of a Cā'năan-īt-ish woman: these are the families of Sīm'e-on.

16 ¶And these are the names of the sons of Lē'vī according to their generations; Gēr'shŏn, and Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī: and the years of the life of Lē'vī were an hundred thirty and seven years.

17 The sons of Gēr'shŏn; Lĭb'nī, and Shī'mī, according to their families.

18 And the sons of Kō'hath; Ām'răm, and Īz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el: and the years of the life of Kō'hath were an hundred thirty and three years.

19 And the sons of Me-rā'rī; Mā'ha-lī and Mū'shi: these are the families of Lē'vī according to their generations.

20 And Ām'răm took him Jŏch'e-bed his [2]father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aâr'on [3]and Mō'şeş: and the years of the life of Ām'răm were an hundred and thirty and seven years.

21 ¶ And the sons of Īz'har; Kō'rah, and Nē'pheg, and Zĭch'rī.

22 And the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Mīsh'a-el, and Ēl'za-phăn, and Zĭth'rī.

11. Which promised to.
12. Inheritance, possession.
13. For their cruel oppression crushed them in an anguish that made them dead to hope.
15. Elizabeth, that is, God is her oath, or she owns and worships God.
16. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.
17. Verses 28, 29, 30 properly belong to the next chapter and should be read in connection with chapter 7.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.
2. That is, he is now invested with Divine authority.
3. For historical account of Pharaoh see 8, ch. 2.
4. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.
5. Pharaoh had so far resisted the truth and gone so deep in sin that the judgments of God served only to increase his obstinacy, which was here foreseen and predicted that Moses might not be disheartened when it came true.
6. Future tense, meaning will not.
7. Will show or make manifest my power.
8. Eighty years.
9. Eighty-three years.
10. Moses and Aaron now stand before Pharaoh as ministers of judgment, and the conflict opens between Jehovah and the false gods of Egypt. Events were to burn into the national consciousness of Israel and into the memory of the world the great truths revealed in the Memorial Name; and the faith of Israel, the sin of Pharaoh, and the might and splendor of Egyptian heathenism were the divinely chosen instruments to accomplish this work.

The rich Nile lands teemed with gods, and was the mother country of the idolatries that, centuries afterwards, covered the Mediterranean islands and peninsulas, and filled classic literature with such manifold forms of beauty. The gods of Greece were born in Egypt, and the Sibyls of Delphos and Cumeea descended from the sorcerers who contended with Moses. Here the immense ram-headed Ammun and Hawk-headed Ra, the placid monumental Osiris, the colossal Rameses, sitting in granite, "with his vast hands resting upon his elephantine knees," with their brother gods of the age of Pharaohs have looked down upon the rising and falling Nile through all the centuries of European civilization. It was here in the midst of the center of idolatry the struggle began. It should be remembered that the weapons and the tactics of the warfare of this struggle were not such as to inflame the pride of the people of Israel or to awaken in after generations the thirst for military glory, but such as to turn the tides of their faith and hope wholly away from themselves to their God. Hence the Hebrew national anthems glory in Jehovah rather than Israel. Not the baptism of a war of national independence, but that of the Red Sea redemption was their great national remembrance. Enthusiasm for Jehovah thus became the national passion. And how appropriate was this in the training of a nation which was to teach the world true religion.

23 And Aâr'on took him [15]E-lish'e-bà, daughter of Ām-mĭn'a-dab, sister of Na-ash'on, to wife; and she bare him Nā'dāb, and Abī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

24 And the sons of Kō'rah; Ās'sĭr, and Ēl'kă-nah, and A-bī'ă-săph: these are the families of the Kor'hītes.

25 And Ē-le-ā'zar Aâr'on's son took him one of the daughters of Pū'tī-el to wife; and she bare him Phĭn'e-has: these are the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vītes according to their families.

26 These are that [16]Aâr'on and [1]Mō'şeş, to whom the Lord said, Bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from the land of Ē'ġўpt according to their armies.

27 These are they which spake to [2]Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, to bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from Ē'ġўpt: these are that Mō'şeş and [16]Aâr'on.

28 [17]¶ And it came to pass on the day when the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş in the land of Ē'ġўpt,

29 That the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying, I am the Lord: speak thou unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt all that I say unto thee.

30 And [1]Mō'şeş said before the Lord, Behold, I am of uncircumcised lips, and how shall Phā'raōh hearken unto me?

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Moses is encouraged to go to Pharaoh.* 8 *His rod is turned into a serpent.* 11 *The sorcerers do the like.* 13 *Pharaoh's heart is hardened.* 19 *The river is turned into blood.*

1 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, See, I have made thee [2]a [a]god to [3]Phā'raōh: and [4]Aâr'on thy brother shall be thy prophet.

2 Thou shalt speak all that I command thee: and [4]Aâr'on thy brother shall speak unto [3]Phā'raōh, that he send the children of Īs'ra-el out of his land.

3 And I will [5]harden Phā'raōh's heart, and [b]multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Ē'ġўpt.

4 But [3]Phā'raōh [6]shall not hearken unto you, that [b]I may lay my hand upon Ē'ġўpt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Īs'ra-el, out of the land of Ē'ġўpt by great judgments.

5 And the Ē-ġўp'tians shall know that I [c]am the Lord, when I [7]stretch forth [d]mine hand upon Ē'ġўpt, and bring out the children of Īs'ra-el from among them.

6 And [1]Mō'şeş and [4]Aâr'on did as the Lord commanded them, so did they.

7 And Mō'şeş was [8]fourscore [e]years old, and Aâr'on fourscore and [9]three years old, when they spake unto [3]Phā'raōh.

8 ¶ [10]And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş and unto [4]Aâr'on, saying,

f. Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed; thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation. (Ex. 15:13.) Because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh, king of Egypt. (Dt. 7:8.) Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand. (Neh. 1:10.) Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Math. 20:28.) For ye are bought with a price; therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:20.) Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:4.)

g. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God; the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. (Dt. 7:6.) For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Israel to be a people unto thee for ever; and thou, Lord, art become their God. (II Sam. 7:24.) Now, therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people; for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

h. That he may establish thee today for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob. (Dt. 29:13.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.) And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee and their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee (7). And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land wherein thou art a stranger, all the land of Canaan, for an everlasting possession; and I will be their God. (Gen. 17:7, 8.)

i. And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. And the woman conceived, and bare a son; and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. (Ex. 2:1, 2.)

Chapter 7.

a. And he shall be thy spokesman unto the people; and he shall be, even he shall be to thee instead of a mouth, and thou shalt be to him instead of God. (Ex. 4:16.) See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, and to build, and to plant. (Jer. 1:10.) Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee: Be thou for the people to God-ward, that they mayest bring the causes unto God. (Ex. 18:19.)

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Egypt. (Ex. 11:9.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants that I might show these my signs before him. (Ex. 10:1.)

c. And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I have gotten me honor upon Pharaoh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen. (Ex. 14:18.)

d. And I will stretch out my hand, and smite Egypt with all my wonders which I will do in the midst thereof; and after that he will let you go. (Ex. 3:20.)

e. And he said unto them, I am an hundred and twenty years old

9 When Phā′raōh shall speak unto you, saying, [f]Shew a miracle for you: then thou shalt say unto [4]Aâr′on, Take thy rod, and cast it before [3]Phā′raōh, and it shall become a serpent.

10 ¶ And [1]Mō′şeş and [4]Aâr′on went in unto [3]Phā′raōh, and they did so as the Lord had commanded: and [4]Aâr′on cast down his rod before [3]Phā′raōh, and before his servants, and it became a [11]serpent.

11 Then [3]Phā′raōh also called the [12]wise men and the [13]sorcerers: [g]now the magicians of Ē′ġўpt, they also did in like [h]manner with their enchantments.

12 For they cast down every man his rod, and they became [13]serpents: but Aâ′ron's [14]rod swallowed up their rods.

13 And he [15]hardened Phā′raōh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

14 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō′şeş, [3]Phā′raōh's heart is hardened, he refuseth to let the people go.

15 Get thee unto Phā′raōh in the morning; lo, he goeth out unto the water; and thou shalt stand by the river's brink against he come; and the rod which was turned to a serpent shalt thou take in thine hand.

16 And thou shalt say unto him, The Lord God of the Hē′brewş hath sent me unto thee, saying, Let my people go, [i]that they may serve me in the wilderness: and, behold, hitherto thou wouldest not hear.

17 Thus saith the Lord, In this thou [j]shalt know that I am the Lord: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood.

18 And the fish that is in the river shall die, and the river shall stink; and the Ē-ġўp′tianş shall lothe to [k]drink of the water of the river.

19 ¶ And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō′şeş, Say unto Aâr′on, Take thy rod, and stretch [l]out thine hand upon the waters of Ē′ġўpt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Ē′ġўpt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone.

20 And [1]Mō′şeş and [4]Aâr′on did so, as the Lord commanded; and he lifted up the rod, and smote the waters that were in the river, in the sight of [3]Phā′raōh, and in the sight of his servants; and all the [16]waters that were in the river were [m]turned to blood.

21 And the fish that was in the river died; and the river stank, and the Ē-ġўp′tians could not drink of the water of the river; and there was blood throughout [17]all the land of Ē′ġўpt.

22 And the magicians of Ē′ġўpt did so with their enchantments: and Phā′raōh's heart was hardened, neither did he hearken unto them; as the Lord had said.

23 And Phā′raōh turned and went into his house, neither did he [n]set his heart to this also.

24 And all the Ē-ġўp′tianş digged round about the river for water to drink; for they could not drink of the water of the river.

25 And seven days were fulfilled, after that the Lord had smitten the river.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Frogs are sent.* 8 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses,* 12 *and Moses by prayer removeth them away.* 16 *The dust is turned into lice.* 20 *The swarms of flies.* 32 *Pharaoh yet is hardened.*

1 And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō′şeş, Go unto Phā′raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people [a]go, that they may serve me.

2 And if thou refuse to let them go, behold, I will smite all thy borders with [b]frogs:

3 And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneading troughs:

4 And the frogs shall come up both on thee, and upon thy people, and upon all thy servants.

5 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō′şeş, Say unto [2]Aâr′on, [c]Stretch forth thine hand with thy rod over the streams, over the rivers, and over the ponds, and cause frogs to come up upon the land of Ē′ġўpt.

6 And [2]Aâr′on stretched out his hand over the waters of Ē′ġўpt; and the frogs [b]came up, and covered the land of Ē′ġўpt.

7 And the [d]magicians did so with their enchantments, and brought up frogs upon the land of Ē′ġўpt.

8 ¶ Then Phā′raōh called for Mō′şeş and Aâr′on, and said, [3]Intreat [e]the Lord, that he may take away the frogs from me, and from my people; and I will let the people go, that they may do sacrifice unto the Lord.

9 And Mō′şeş said unto Phā′raōh, Glory over me: [4]when shall I intreat for thee, and for thy servants, and for thy people, to destroy the frogs from thee and thy houses, that they may remain in the river only?

10 And [5]he said, To morrow. And [6]he said, Be it according to thy word: that thou mayest know that there is none [f]like unto the Lord our God.

---

11. Dragon or crocodile; the monster of the Nile.

12. Matters of magic and priestly scribes.

13. Dragons or crocodiles.

14. Prophet of the true religion that was soon to swallow up all the boasted wisdom of Egypt.

15. Rather, heart was hard or strong.

16. Thus was Pharaoh's god smitten to death before his eyes.

17. A week passed while the Nile rolled blood through Egypt.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

3. The first time that Pharaoh owns the power of the Hebrew God.

4. That is, let Pharaoh set the time for the plague to stop and then Moses would entreat Jehovah to stop it at that time, so that Pharaoh would know Jehovah had answered.

5. Pharaoh.

6. Moses.

---

this day; I can no more go out and come in; also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan. (Dt. 31:2.) And when he was full forty years old it came into his heart to visit his brethren and the children of Israel (23). And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of Mt. Sina an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. (Acts 7:23, 30.)

f. Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. (Is. 7:11.) Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign showest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? (Jno. 2:18.)

g. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth; men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. (II Tim. 3:8.)

h. See ch. 8, vs. 7, 18.

i. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. (Ex. 3:12.)

j. And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebuke; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them. (Ez. 25:17.) Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 34:30.) The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see; but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them. (Is. 26:11.)

k. See v. 24.

l. And the Lord said unto Moses, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail in all the land of Egypt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Egypt. (Ex. 9:22.) And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent; and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. (Rev. 16:21.) The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hailstones and coals of fire. (Ps. 18:13.) He destroyed their vines with hail; and their sycamore trees with frost. (Ps. 78:47.) He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land. (Ps. 105:32.)

m. And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink. (Ps. 78:44.)

n. He, that being often reproved, hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy. (Prov. 29:1.)

Chapter 8.

a. See ch. 7, v. 16.

b. Their land brought forth frogs in abundance in the chambers of their kings. (Ps. 105:30.)

c. See ch. 7, v. 19.

d. See ch. 7, v. 11.

e. Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this death only. (Ex. 10:17.) Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord that he take away the serpents from us, and Moses prayed for the people. (Num. 21:7.)

f. There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who rideth upon the heaven is thy help, and in his excellency on the sky. (Dt. 33:26.) O Lord, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (I Chr. 17:20.) Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. (Ps. 86:8.) Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me. (Is. 46:9.)

11 And the frogs shall depart from thee, and from thy houses, and from thy servants, and from thy people; they shall remain in the river only.

12 And Mō'şeş and Aâr'on went out from Phā'raōh; and Mō'şeş cried [g]unto the Lord because of the frogs which he had brought against Phā'raōh.

13 And the Lord did according to the word of Mō'şeş; and the frogs died out of the houses, out of the villages, and out of the fields.

14 And they gathered them together upon [7]heaps: and the land stank.

15 But when Phā'raōh saw that there was [h]respite, he hardened his heart, and hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Say unto [2]Aâr'on, Stretch out thy rod, and smite the dust of the land, that it may become lice throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

17 And they did so; for Aâr'on stretched out his hand with his rod, and smote the dust of the earth, and [8]it became lice in man, and in beast; all the dust of the land became lice throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

18 And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they [i]could not: so there were lice upon [9]man, and upon beast.

19 Then the magicians said unto Phā'raōh, This is the [10]finger [j]of God: and Phā'raōh's heart was hardened, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said.

20 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā'raōh; lo, he cometh forth to the water; and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

21 Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses: and the houses of the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs shall be full of swarms of [11]flies, and also the ground whereon they are.

22 And I will sever in that day the land of [12]Gō'shen, in which my people dwell, that no swarms of flies shall be there; to the end thou mayest know that I am the Lord in the midst of the earth.

23 And I will put a [13]division between my people and thy people: to morrow shall this sign be.

24 And the Lord did so; and there came a grievous swarm of flies into the house of Phā'raōh, and into his servants' houses, and into all the land of Ē'ġўpt: the land was corrupted by reason of the swarm of flies.

25 ¶ And Phā'raōh called for [1]Mō'şeş and for [2]Aâr'on, and said, Go ye, sacrifice to your God in the land.

26 And [1]Mō'şeş said, It is not meet so to do; for we shall sacrifice the [14]abomination of the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs to the Lord our God: lo, shall we sacrifice the abomination of the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs before their eyes, and will they not stone us?

27 We will go three days' journey into the wilderness and sacrifice to the Lord our God, [k]as he shall command us.

28 And Phā'raōh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the Lord your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away: intreat [l]for me.

29 And [1]Mō'şeş said, Behold, I go out from thee, and I will intreat the Lord that the swarms of flies may depart from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people, to morrow: but let not Phā'raōh deal deceitfully any more in not letting the people go to sacrifice to the Lord.

30 And [1]Mō'şeş went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the Lord.

31 And the Lord did according to the word of Mō'şeş; and he removed the swarms of flies from Phā'raōh, from his servants, and from his people; there remained not one.

32 And Phā'raōh [m]hardened his heart at this time also, neither would he let the people go.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The murrain of beasts.* 8 *The plague of boils and blains.* 13 *His message about the hail.* 22 *The plague of hail.* 27 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses,* 35 *but yet is hardened.*

1 Then the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Go in unto Phā'raōh, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hē'brews, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

2 For if thou [a]refuse to let them go, and wilt hold them still,

3 Behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain.

4 And the Lord shall [b]sever between the cattle of Ĭs'ra-el and the cattle of Ē'ġўpt: and there shall nothing die of all that is the children's of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And the Lord appointed a set time, saying, To morrow the Lord shall do this thing in the land.

7. Literally vast heaps.

8. The very dust became lice. While this miracle did not strike such a direct blow at Egyptian idolatry as did some other miracles, indirectly it was more effective, as it rendered unclean the sacred animals and the priests themselves, so that all worship in the temple was cut off.

9. The priests were required to be scrupulously clean; but now their garments, robes, and gods were covered with the loathsome lice. Thus the words of Moses smote every god and every temple in Egypt.

10. That is, an affliction from their own gods preventing them from performing the miracle.

11. The dog-fly, an insect which in Egypt gives great annoyance to man and beast.

12. While the putrid Nile had afflicted the Egyptians and Israelites alike, and the frogs and lice had to a certain extent been a torment to both, from now on the Israelites were to be sacredly exempt from the plagues which would be another sign to Pharaoh.

13. Set a sign of redemption or deliverance.

14. The ox was an abomination to Jehovah because of the worship of the Egyptians.

g. And he went out from Pharaoh, and intreated the Lord. (Ex. 10:18.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much (16). Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and 6 months (17). And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit. (Js. 5:16-18.) So Abraham prayed unto God; and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maidservant; and they bare children. (Gen. 20:17.) And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord, the fire was quenched. (Num. 11:2.) And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.)

h. Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.) A wicked man hardeneth his face; but as for the upright, he directeth his way. (Prov. 21:29.)

i. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.) Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth; men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. But they shall proceed no further; for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was. (II Tim. 3:8, 9.) And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. (Ex. 9:11.)

j. And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Israel, send it not empty; but in any wise return him a trespass offering; then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you (3). And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Bethshemesh, then he hath done us this great evil; but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us. (I Sam. 6:3, 9.) I will teach you by the hand of God; that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal. (Job. 27:11.) But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God has come upon you. (Lu. 11:20.)

k. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee. When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. (Ex. 3:12.)

l. And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.) Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me. (Acts 8:24.) Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned; for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. (Num. 21:7.)

m. And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh, which I have put in thy hand; but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go. (Ex. 4:21.) Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. (Prov. 28:14.) For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might show my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth. Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth. (Rom. 9:17, 18.)

Chapter 9.

a. But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:5.)

b. See ch. 8, v. 22.

6 And the Lord did that thing on the morrow, and [1]all the [c]cattle of Ē′ġўpt died: but of the cattle of the children of Is′ra-el died not one.

7 And Phā′raōh sent, and, behold, there was not one of the cattle of the Is′ra-el-ītes dead. And the heart of Phā′raōh was hardened, and he did not let the people go.

8 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō′şeş and unto Aâr′on, Take to you handfuls of ashes of the furnace, and let Mō′şeş sprinkle it toward the heaven in the sight of Phā′raōh.

9 And it shall become small dust in all the land of Ē′ġўpt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Ē′ġўpt.

10 And they took ashes of the furnace, and stood before Phā′raōh; and Mō′şeş sprinkled it up toward heaven; and it became [d]a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast.

11 And the [2]magicians [c]could not stand before Mō′şeş because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Ē-ġўp′tianş.

12 And the Lord hardened the heart of Phā′raōh, and he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had spoken unto Mō′şeş.

13 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō′şeş, Rise up early in the morning, and stand before Phā′raōh, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hē′brewş, Let my people go, that they may serve me.

14 For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like [f]me in all the earth.

15 For now I will stretch out my hand, that I may smite thee and thy people with pestilence; and thou shalt be cut off from the earth.

16 And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to [3]shew in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth.

17 As yet [4]exaltest thou thyself against my people, that thou wilt not let them go?

18 Behold, to morrow about this time I will cause it to rain a very grievous [g]hail, such as hath not been in Ē′ġўpt since the foundation thereof even until now.

19 Send therefore now, and [5]gather thy cattle, and all that thou hast in the field; for upon every man and beast which shall be found in the field, and shall not be brought home, the hail shall come down upon them, and they shall die.

20 He that feared the word of the Lord among the servants of Phā′raōh made his servants and his cattle flee into the houses:

21 And he that regarded not the word of the Lord left his servants and his cattle in the field.

22 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō′şeş, Stretch forth thine hand toward heaven, that there may be hail [g]in all the land of Ē′ġўpt, upon man, and upon beast, and upon every herb of the field, throughout the land of Ē′ġўpt.

23 And Mō′şeş stretched forth his rod toward heaven: and the Lord sent [h]thunder and hail, and the [6]fire ran along upon the ground; and the Lord rained hail upon the land of Ē′ġўpt.

24 So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail, very [7]grievous, such as there was none like it in all the land of Ē′ġўpt since it became a nation.

25 And the hail [g]smote throughout all the land of Ē′ġўpt all that was in the field, both man and beast; and the hail smote every herb of the field, and brake every tree of the field.

26 Only in the land of Gō′shen, where [i]the children of Is′ra-el were, was there no hail.

27 ¶ And Phā′raōh sent, and called for Mō′şeş and Aâr′on, and said unto them, I have sinned this time: the [j]Lord is righteous, and I and my [8]people are wicked.

28 Intreat the [k]Lord (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer.

29 And Mō′şeş said unto him, As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the Lord; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth [l]is the Lord's.

30 But as for thee and thy servants, I know that [m]ye will not yet fear [n]the Lord God.

31 And the flax and the [9]barley was smitten: for the barley was in the ear, and the flax was [9]bolled.

32 But the wheat and the rye were not smitten: for they were not grown up.

33 And Mō′şeş went out of the city from

Ch. 9. B. C. 1491.

1. Much or many.

2. This affliction of the boils has become so severe that all the idolatrous prophets have been stricken down and we hear of them no more.

3. For this cause have I made thee to stand, to show thee my power.

4. Raised up against.

5. The only instance where the Egyptians have been advised how to escape the judgment after it has been announced.

6. Lightning.

7. Much lightning.

8. Pharaoh's first confession of sin, which is a lip-confession rather than a heart-confession; a groaning under the weight of God's hand rather than any sign of righteousness on Pharaoh's part.

9. The barley was in the ear and the flax was in the flowers which occurred the last of January or in February.

c. He made a way to his anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence. (Ps. 78:50.)

d. The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. (Dt. 28:27.) But the hand of the Lord was heavy upon them of Ashdod, and he destroyed them, and smote them with emerods, even Ashdod and the coasts thereof. (I Sam. 5:6.) And he smote his enemies in the hinder parts; he put them to a perpetual reproach. (Ps. 78:66.)

e. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.) Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth; men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. But they shall proceed no further; for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was. (II Tim. 3:8, 9.) And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not; so there were lice upon man, and upon beast. (Ex. 8:18.)

f. O Lord God, thou hast begun to show thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand; for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might? (Dt. 3:24.) O Lord, there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (II Chr. 17:20.) Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. (Ps. 86:8.) Remember the former things of old; for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me. (Is. 46:9.)

g. And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent; and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. (Rev. 16:21.) He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to hot thunderbolts. (Ps. 78:48.) He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land. (Ps. 105:32.) And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Bethhoron, that the Lord cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died; they were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword. (Josh. 10:11.)

h. The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hailstones and coals of fire. (Ps. 18:13.) He destroyed their vines with hail, and their sycamore trees with frost. (Ps. 78:47.)

i. But against any of the children of Israel shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast; that ye may know how that the Lord doth put a difference between the Egyptians and Israel. (Ex. 11:7.) And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places. When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place. (Is. 32:18, 19.)

j. Whereupon the princes of Israel and the king humbled themselves; and they said, The Lord is righteous. (II Chr. 12:6.) The Lord is righteous; he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked. (Ps. 129:4.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) The Lord is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment; hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow; my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity. (Lam. 1:18.) Therefore hath the Lord watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us; for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth; for we obeyed not his voice. (Dan. 9:14.)

k. And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.) Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come unto me. (Acts 8:24.) Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned; for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. (Num. 21:7.)

l. The earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.) For the earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof. (I Cor. 10:26.)

m. Let favor be shown to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness; in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lord. (Is. 26:10.)

n. But the Lord your God ye shall fear; and he shall deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies. (II Ks. 17:39.) Let all the earth fear the Lord. Let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. (Ps. 33:8.) The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble; he sitteth between the cherubim; let the earth be moved. (Ps. 99:1.)

Phā'raōh, and spread abroad his hands unto the Lord: and the thunders and hail ceased, and the rain was not poured upon the earth.

34 And when Phā'raōh saw that the rain and the hail and the thunders were ceased, he sinned yet more, and hardened his heart, he and his servants.

35 And the heart of Phā'raōh was hardened, neither would he let the children of Īs'ra-el go; as the Lord had spoken by Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *God threateneth to send locusts.* 7 *Pharaoh inclineth to let the Israelites go.* 12 *The plague of the locusts.* 16 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses.* 21 *The plague of darkness.* 24 *Pharaoh sueth to Moses,* 27 *but yet is hardened.*

1 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Go in unto Phā'raōh: for I have [2]hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might shew these my signs before him:

2 And [3]that thou [a]mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son, what things I have wrought in Ē'ġўpt, and my signs which I have done among them; that ye may know how that I am the Lord.

3 And [1]Mō'şeş and [4]Aâr'on came in unto [5]Phā'raōh, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of the Hē'brews, How long wilt thou refuse to [b]humble thyself before me? let my people go, that they may serve me.

4 Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, to morrow will I bring the [6]locusts into thy coast:

5 And they shall cover the face of the earth, that one cannot be able to see the earth: and they shall eat the residue of that which is escaped, which remaineth unto you from the hail, and shall eat every tree which groweth for you out of the field:

6 And they [c]shall fill thy houses, and the houses of all thy servants, and the houses of all the Ē-ġўp'tians, which neither thy fathers, nor thy fathers' fathers have seen, since the day that they were upon the earth unto this day. And he turned himself, and went out from Phā'raōh.

7 And Phā'raōh's [7]servants said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God: knowest thou [8]not yet that Ē'ġўpt is destroyed?

8 And [1]Mō'şeş and [4]Aâr'on were brought again unto [5]Phā'raōh: and he said unto them, Go, serve the Lord your God: but who are they that shall go?

9 And [1]Mō'şeş said, [9]We [d]will go with our young and with our old, with our sons and with our daughters, with our flocks and with our herds will we go; for we must hold a feast unto the Lord.

10 And he said unto them, [10]Let the Lord be so with you, as I will let you go, and your little ones: look to it; for evil is before you.

11 Not so: go now ye that are men, and serve the Lord; for that ye did desire. And they were driven out from Phā'raōh's presence.

12 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, [c]Stretch out thine hand over the land of Ē'ġўpt for the locusts, that they may come up upon the land of Ē'ġўpt, and [e]eat every herb of the land, even all that the hail hath left.

13 And [1]Mō'şeş stretched forth his rod over the land of Ē'ġўpt, and the Lord brought an east wind upon the land all that day, and all that night; and when it was morning, the east wind brought the locusts.

14 And the [g]locusts went up over all the land of Ē'ġўpt, and rested in all the coasts of Ē'ġўpt: very grievous were they; before them there were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such.

15 For they covered the face of the whole earth, so that the land was [h]darkened; and they did eat every herb of the land, and all the fruit of the trees which the hail had left: and there remained not any green thing in the trees, or in the herbs of the field, through all the land of Ē'ġўpt.

16 ¶ Then Phā'raōh [11]called for Mō'şeş and Aâr'on in haste; and he said, I [i]have sinned against the Lord your God, and against you.

17 Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat [j]the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this death only.

18 And he went out from Phā'raōh, and intreated the Lord.

19 And the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Ē'ġўpt.

20 But the Lord [2]hardened [k]Phā'raōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Īs'ra-el go.

21 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Stretch out thine hand toward heaven, that there may be darkness over the land of Ē'ġўpt, [12]even darkness which may be felt.

22 And Mō'şeş stretched forth his hand toward heaven; and there was a thick darkness in all the land of Ē'ġўpt three days:

23 They saw not one another, neither rose any from his place for three days: but all the children of Īs'ra-el had light in their dwellings.

24 ¶ And Phā'raōh called unto Mō'şeş, and

Ch. 10. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. His heart is hard and strong and refuses to yield.

3. God could not yield to Pharaoh, therefore his judgments must continue.

4. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

5. For historical account of Pharaoh see 8, ch. 2.

6. The locust is said to destroy not only from appetite but also from pure love of destruction.

7. For the first time the courtiers of Pharaoh venture to plead with him, and for the first time he sends for Moses and Aaron after they have predicted the plague and gone forth to bring it up on the land; which shows that the judgments were more and more forcibly impressing the Egyptians.

8. Dost thou not know that everything has been destroyed?

9. Moses says all males and females, old and young, will be expected to go, which is the Egyptian custom, therefore Pharaoh presents only a false pretense when he says he supposed that the men only were included in the request.

10. The language of scornful irony, meaning "Jehovah will indeed be with you when I let you go."

11. Hastened to call.

12. Literally, and one shall feel darkness. A fearfully expressive figure descriptive of the darkness which would soon encompass Egypt.

Chapter 10.

a. Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thine heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons. (Dt. 4:9.) We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. (Ps. 44:1.) Tell ye your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children and other generations. (Joel 1:3.)

b. Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the Lord. (II Chr. 34:27.) Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. (Ja. 4:10.) Humble yourselves therefore unto the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time. (I Pet. 5:6.) If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. ((II Chr. 7:14.)

c. And the river shall bring forth frogs abundantly, which shall go up and come into thine house, and into thy bedchamber, and upon thy bed, and into the house of thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thine ovens, and into thy kneadingtroughs (3). Else, if thou wilt not let my people go, behold, I will send swarms of flies upon thee, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people, and into thy houses; and the houses of the Egyptians shall be full of swarms of flies, and also the ground whereon they are. (Ex. 8:3, 21.)

d. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

e. And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood. (Ex. 7:19.)

f. See vs. 4, 5.

g. Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locusts shall consume it. (Dt. 28:38.) He gave also their increase unto the caterpillar, and their labor unto the locust. (Ps. 78:46.) He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillars, and that without number. (Ps. 105:34.)

h. A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains; a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like; neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations. (Joel 2:2.)

i. Destroy thou them, O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee. (Ps. 5:10.) Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I with all escape. (Ps. 141:10.) But he that sinneth against me wrongeth his own soul; all they that hate me love death. (Prov. 8:36.) Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings. (Mic. 7:13.)

j. And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.) Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more. (Job 34:31.) Therefore the people came to Moses and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. (Num 21:7.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.)

said, Go ye, serve the Lord; only let your flocks and your herds be stayed: let your little ones also go with you.

25 And Mō'şeş said, Thou must give us also sacrifices and burnt offerings, that we may sacrifice unto the Lord our God.

26 Our cattle also shall go with us; there shall not an hoof be left behind; for thereof must we take to serve the Lord our God; and we know not with what we must serve the Lord, until we come thither.

27 ¶ But the Lord [z]hardened [k]Phā'raōh's heart, and he would not let them go.

28 And Phā'raōh said unto him, Get thee from me, take heed to thyself, see my face no more; for in that day thou seest my face thou shalt die.

29 And Mō'şeş said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no [l]more.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *God's message to the Israelites to borrow jewels of their neighbours.* 4 *Moses threateneth Pharoah with the death of the firstborn.*

1 And the Lord [1]said unto Mō'şeş, Yet will I bring one plague more upon Phā'raōh, and upon Ē'ġўpt; afterwards he will let you go hence: when he shall let you go, he shall surely thrust you out hence altogether.

2 Speak now in the ears of the people, and let every man [2]borrow of his neighbour, and every woman of her neighbour, [a]jewels of silver, and jewels of gold.

3 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs. Moreover the man Mō'şeş was very great in the land of Ē'ġўpt, in the sight of Phā'raōh's servants, and in the sight of the people.

4 And Mō'şeş said, Thus saith the Lord, About midnight will I go out into the midst of Ē'ġўpt:

5 And [b]all the firstborn in the land of Ē'ġўpt shall die, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sitteth upon his throne, even unto the firstborn of the maidservant that is behind the mill; and all the firstborn of beasts.

6 And there shall be a great cry throughout all the land of Ē'ġўpt, such as there was none like it, nor shall be like it any more.

7 But against any of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall not a dog move his tongue, against man or beast: that ye may know how that the Lord doth put a [c]difference between the Ē-ġўp'tiaṇs and Ĭs'ra-el.

8 And all these thy servants shall come down unto me, and bow down themselves unto me, saying, Get thee out, and all the people that follow thee: and after that I will go out. And he went out from Phā'raōh in [3]a great anger.

9 And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Phā'raōh shall not hearken unto you; that my wonders may be multiplied in the land of Ē'ġўpt.

10 And Mō'şeş and Aâr'on did all these wonders before Phā'raōh: and the Lord hardened [d]Phā'raōh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Ĭs'ra-el go out of his land.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The beginning of the year is changed.* 3 *The passover is instituted.* 15 *Unleavened bread.* 29 *The firstborn are slain.* 31 *The Israelites are driven out of the land.* 37 *They come to Succoth.* 43 *The ordinance of the passover.*

1 *And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş and [2]Aâr'on in the land of Ē'ġўpt, saying,*

2 *This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year to you.*

3 ¶ *Speak ye unto all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to the house of their fathers, a lamb for an house:*

4 *And if the household be too little for the lamb, let him and his neighbour next unto his house take it according to the number of the souls; every man according to his eating shall make your count for the lamb.*

5 *Your lamb shall be [a]without blemish, a male of the first year: ye shall take it out from the sheep, or from the goats:*

6 *And ye shall keep it up until the [b]fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole [3]assembly of the congregation of Is'ra-el shall kill it in the evening.*

7 *And they shall take of the blood, and [4]strike it on the two side posts and on the upper door post of the houses, wherein they shall eat it.*

8 *And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and [5]unleavened [c]bread; and with [6]bitter herbs they shall eat it.*

9 *[7]Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the [8]purtenance thereof.*

10 *And ye shall let [d]nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire.*

11 ¶ *And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is the Lord's [e]passover.*

12 *For I will pass through the land of Ē'ġўpt this night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Ē'ġўpt, both man and*

Ch. 11. B. C. 1491.

1. That is, had said. Verses 1-3 relate what God had previously said.

2. Or demand.

3. As Jehovah's messengers, representing his judicial wrath.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—The long travail has come to an end and Israel's birth-hour is approaching. The institution of the passover, which was the national birthday festival, is carefully related. First, the command given, verses 1-20; second, the fulfillment, verses 21-28; then follows the last and most awful of the judgment strokes, and the exodus itself, from which the book of Ex. takes its name. The passover, which is the oldest of the Jewish festivals, has outlasted all the rest, and is the only one which has passed from the old to the new covenant. In the passover we are carried back to the time when the temple had not yet been reared, nor the tabernacle set up, nor the priesthood consecrated, when each house was made a temple, each doorway an altar, and each father a priest. True national worship must ever begin at home. (W.)

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

3. Each family in its own house, thus making a simultaneous sacrifice throughout the land.

4. Thus making each doorway an altar.

5. Without yeasts or fermentations.

6. A fitting symbol of their bondage.

7. Was not to be eaten half-done, nor boiled, but was to be roasted whole; no bones to be broken, the entrails being cleaned and put back, and roasted in the lamb.

8. Inwards.

---

k. And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the Lord: this is that king Ahaz. (II Chr. 28:22.) Or despiseth thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (4). But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:4, 5.) And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honored upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lord And they did so (4). And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel; and the children of Israel went out with an high hand. (Ex. 14:4, 8.)

l. By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king; for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. (Heb. 11:27.)

Chapter 11.

a. But every woman shall borrow of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment; and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians. (Ex. 3:22.)

b. I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt; your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils; yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord. (Amos. 4:10.)

c. Then shall ye return, and discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not. (Mal. 3:18.)

d. And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the Lord: this is that king Ahaz. (II Chr. 28:22.)

d. Or despisest thou the richness of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:4, 5.)

And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honored upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lord. And they did so (4). And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel; and the children of Israel went out with an high hand. (Ex. 14:4, 8.)

Chapter 12.

a. And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or accept thy person? (8). But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing; for I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen. (Mal. 1:8, 14.) How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God. (Heb. 9:14.)

b. In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover. (Lev. 23:5.)

c. Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. (I Cor. 5:8.)

d. Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread; neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning. (Ex. 23:18.)

e. See vs. 21-28 for the purpose or design of the passover.

beast; and against all the [f]gods of Ē'ġўpt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord.

13 *And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and the plague shall not be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Ē'ġўpt.*

14 *And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast [g]to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.*

15 *Seven[9] days [h]shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses: for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, [10]that [i]soul shall be cut off from Ĭs'ra-el.*

16 *And in the first day there shall be an [11]holy convocation, and in the seventh day there shall be an holy convocation to you; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which every man must eat, that only may be done of you.*

17 *And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this selfsame day have I brought your armies out of the land of Ē'ġўpt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations by an ordinance for ever.*

18 ¶ *In the first [j]month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even.*

19 *Seven [k]days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: for whosoever eateth that which is leavened, even that [i]soul shall be cut off from the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, whether he be a stranger, or born in the land.*

20 *Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat [c]unleavened bread.*

21 ¶ *Then [1]Mō'şeş called for all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the [l]passover.*

22 *And ye shall take a bunch of [12]hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the bason, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the bason; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning.*

23 *For the Lord will pass through to smite the Ē-ġўp'tianş; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and on the two side posts, the Lord will pass over the door, and will not suffer the [m]destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you.*

24 *And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever.*

25 *And it shall come to pass, when ye be come to the land which the Lord will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service.*

26 *And it shall come to pass, when your [n]children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service?*

27 *That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of the Lord's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Ĭs'ra-el in Ē'ġўpt, when he smote the Ē-ġўp'tianş, and delivered our houses. And the people bowed the head and worshipped.*

28 *And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went away, and did as the Lord had commanded Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, so did they.*

29 ¶ And it came to pass, that at midnight the Lord [o]smote all the firstborn in the land of Ē'ġўpt, from the firstborn of Phā'raōh that sat on his throne unto the firstborn of the captive that was in the dungeon; and all the firstborn of cattle.

30 And Phā'raōh rose up in the night, he, and all his servants, and all the Ē-ġўp'tianş; and there was a great [p]cry in Ē'ġўpt; for there was not a house where there was not one dead.

31 ¶ And he called for [1]Mō'şeş and [2]Aâr'on by night, and said, Rise up, and get you forth from among my people, both ye and the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and go, serve the Lord, as ye have said.

32 Also take your flocks and your herds, as ye have said, and be gone; and [13]bless me also.

33 And the Ē-ġўp'tianş were [q]urgent upon the people, that they might send them out of the land in haste; for they said, We be all dead men.

34 And the people took their dough before it was leavened, their kneadingtroughs being bound up in their clothes upon their shoulders.

35 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to the word of Mō'şeş; and they borrowed [r]of the Ē-ġўp'tianş jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment:

36 And the Lord gave the people favour in the sight of the Ē-ġўp'tianş, so that they lent unto them such things as they required. And they spoiled the Ē-ġўp'tianş.

37 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed from Ra-mē'sēş to Sŭc'coth, about [14]six [s]hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children.

38 And a mixed multitude went up also with them; and flocks, and herds, even very much cattle.

39 And they baked unleavened cakes of the dough which they brought forth out of E'ġўpt,

9. The sacred cycle or number of days.

10. Excommunicated.

11. The first and seventh days were to be set apart as days of general assembly in which no work should be done. The people were to gather and converse with one another on the mighty mercies Jehovah had shown them. This was the origin of the Jewish synagogue.

12. The first mention of this plant, a wild marjoram, an aromatic plant and condiment, much used for food by the poorer classes in Egypt.

13. That is, pray Jehovah to spare us.

14. Given as the round number; the census taken the next year in the wilderness of Sinai shows actual count 603,550. (Num. 2:32.)

f. For the Egyptians buried all their firstborn, which the Lord had smitten among them; upon their gods also the Lord executed judgments. (Num. 33:4.) Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people. (Ex. 22:28.) God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods. (Ps. 82:1.)

g. And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the Lord your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant. (II Ks. 23:21.)

h. Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste) that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life (3). Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work therein. (Dt. 16:3, 8.) Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. (I Cor. 5:7.)

i. But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people; because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. (Num. 9:13.) And the uncircumcised man child whose flesh of his foreskin is not circumcised, that soul shall be cut off from his people; he hath broken my covenant. (Gen. 17:14.) For if we sin willfuly after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sin. (Heb. 10:26.)

j. In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover. (Lev. 23:5.)

k. The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Abib; for in the month Abib thou camest out from Egypt. (Ex. 34:18.)

l. And the children of Israel encamped in Gilgal, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jericho. (Josh. 5:10.)

m. Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the first-born should touch them. (Heb. 11:28.)

n. Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations; ask thy father, and he will show thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee. (Dt. 32:7.) That the generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to their children. (Ps. 78:6.)

o. For all the first-born of the children of Israel are mine, both man and beast; on the day that I smote every first-born in the land of Egypt I sanctified them for myself. (Num. 8:17.) Who smote the first-born of Egypt, both of man and beast. (Ps. 135:8.)

p. Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard. (Prov. 21:13.) For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.)

q. Egypt was glad when they departed; for the fear of them fell upon them. (Ps. 105:38.)

r. But every woman shall borrow of her neighbor, and of her that sojourneth in her house, jewels of silver, and jewels of gold, and raiment; and ye shall put them upon your sons, and upon your daughters; and ye shall spoil the Egyptians. (Ex. 3:22.)

s. And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation. (Gen. 46:3.) And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. (Num. 11:21.)

for it was not leavened; because they were [t]thrust out of Ē'ġўpt, and could not tarry, neither had they prepared for themselves any victual.

40 ¶ Now the sojourning of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, who dwelt in Ē'ġўpt, was four [u]hundred and thirty years.

41 And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the [15]selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Ē'ġўpt.

42 It is a night to be much observed unto the Lord for bringing them out from the land of Ē'ġўpt: this is that night of the Lord to be observed of all the children of Ĭs'ra-el in their generations.

43 *And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, This is the ordinance of the passover: There shall no* [16]*stranger eat thereof:*

44 *But every man's servant that is bought for money, when thou hast* [v]*circumcised him, then shall he eat thereof.*

45 *A foreigner and an hired servant shall not eat thereof.*

46 *In one house shall it be eaten; thou shalt not carry forth ought of the flesh abroad out of the house; neither shall ye break a bone thereof.*

47 *All the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el shall keep it.*

48 *And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his males be* [17]*circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof.*

49 *One* [w]*law shall be to him that is homeborn, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among you.*

50 Thus did all the children of Ĭs'ra-el; as the Lord commanded [1]Mō'şeş and [2]Aâr'on, so did they.

51 And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'ġўpt by their armies.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The firstborn are sanctified to God.* 3 *The memorial of the passover is commanded.* 17 *The Israelites go out of Egypt, and carry Joseph's bones with them.* 21 *God guideth them by a pillar of a cloud, and a pillar of fire.*

1 *And the Lord spake unto* [1]*Mō'şeş, saying,*

2 [2]*Sanctify unto me all the* [a]*firstborn, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, both of man and of beast; it is mine.*

3 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş said unto the people, Remember this day, in which ye came out from Ē'ġўpt, out of the house of bondage; for by strength of hand the Lord brought you out from this place: there shall no leavened bread be eaten.

4 This day came ye out in the month Ā'bĭb.

5 ¶ And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ām'or-ītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee, a land flowing with milk and honey, that thou shalt keep this service in this month.

6 Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord.

7 Unleavened bread shall be eaten [b]seven days; and there shall no leavened bread be seen with thee, neither shall there be leaven seen with thee in all thy quarters.

8 ¶ And thou shalt shew thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Ē'ġўpt.

9 And it shall be for a [3]sign [c]unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth: for with a strong hand hath the Lord brought thee out of Ē'ġўpt.

10 Thou shalt therefore keep this [4]ordinance in his season from year to year.

11 ¶ And it shall be when the Lord shall bring thee into the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, as he [d]sware unto thee and to thy fathers, and shall give it thee,

12 *That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that* [e]*openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's.*

13 *And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb; and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the firstborn of man among thy children shalt thou redeem.*

14 ¶ And it [f]shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him, By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Ē'ġўpt, from the house of bondage:

15 And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew all the firstborn in the land of Ē'ġўpt, both the firstborn of man, and the firstborn of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth the [e]matrix, being males; but all the firstborn of my children I redeem.

16 And it shall be for a token upon thine hand, and for frontlets between thine eyes: for by strength of hand the Lord brought us forth out of Ē'ġўpt.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Phā'raōh had let the people go, that God led them not through the way of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'-

15. That is, the very day after the passover and death of the firstborn.

16. One who did not bear the covenant sign of circumcision.

17. Which is the sign that he has partaken of the covenant.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—The promulgation of the law of the firstborn and of the feast of unleavened bread. In verses 1 and 2 Jehovah gives to Moses the law of the firstborn, and in verses 3-16 Moses repeats the law to the people; also repeating to them the law of the feast of unleavened bread, which had been given to Moses before they started on their march. (Ch. 12:15-20.) In the slaying of the firstborn of Egypt the flower of Egypt had been cut down for the deliverance of Israel, and now the flower of their families and possessions were to be devoted to God forever.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. To pronounce or observe as ceremonially or morally clean; to consecrate; to dedicate to the service of God.

3. The law of Jehovah is to be the perpetual ornament and adornment of Israel, a constant sign, like the bracelet clasped upon the hand or the fillet bound about the forehead.

4. Appointed custom, manner or law.

t. See ch. 11:1.

u. And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Christ, the law, which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, that it should make the promise of none effect. (Gal. 3:17.)

v. And he that is eight days old, shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generation, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. He that is born in thy house, and he that is bought with thy money, must needs be circumcised; and my covenant shall be in your flesh for an everlasting covenant. (Gen. 17:12, 13.)

w. One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you. (Num. 15:16.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female; for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

Chapter 13.

a. Only the firstling of the beast, which should be the Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep, it is the Lord's. (Lev. 27:26.) Because all the first-born are mine; for on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the Lord. (Num. 3:13.) (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord.) (Lu. 2:23.)

b. Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life (3). Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread; and on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work therein. (Dt. 16:3, 8.)

c. Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes. (Dt. 11:18.) For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck. (Prov. 1:9.) Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me. (Is. 49:16.)

d. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river of Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) And, behold, the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed. (Gen. 28:13.)

e. All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male. (Ex. 34:19.) Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the Lord, whether it be of men or beasts, shall be thine; nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. (Num. 18:15.)

f. And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies and the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord our God hath commanded you? (Dt. 6:20.)

tĭnes, although that was near; for God said, Lest peradventure the people repent [g]when they see war, and they return to Ē'ġўpt:

18 But God led the people about, through the way of the wilderness of the Red sea: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up [5]harnessed out of the land of Ē'ġўpt.

19 And Mō'şeş took the [6]bones [h]of Jō'şeph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you.

20 ¶ And they took their journey from Sŭc'coth, and encamped in Ē'tham, in the edge of the wilderness.

21 And the Lord [7]went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night:

22 He took not away the pillar of the cloud by day, nor the pillar of fire by night, from before the people.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *God instructeth the Israelites in their journey.* 5 *Pharaoh pursueth after them.* 15 *God instructeth Moses.* 19 *The cloud removeth behind the camp.* 21 *The Israelites pass through the Red sea,* 23 *which drowneth the Egyptians.*

1 And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they turn and encamp before Pī-ha-hī'roth, between Mīg'dol and the sea, over against Bā'al-zē'phon: before it shall ye encamp by the sea.

3 For Phā'raōh [a]will say of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, They are [2]entangled in the land, the wilderness hath shut them in.

4 And I will [3]harden [b]Phā'raōh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honoured upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host; that the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs may know that I am the Lord. And they did so.

5 ¶ And it was told the king of Ē'ġўpt that the people fled: and the heart of Phā'raōh and of his servants was turned against the people, and they said, Why [4]have we done this, that we have let Ĭs'ra-el go from serving us?

6 And he made ready his chariot, and took his people with him:

7 And he took six hundred chosen chariots, and all the chariots of Ē'ġўpt, and captains over every one of them.

8 And the Lord hardened the heart of Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, and he pursued after the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out with an high [5]hand.

9 But the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Phā'raōh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pī-ha-hī'roth, before Bā'al-zē'phon.

5. That is, five in a rank.

6. The dying charge of Joseph made more than 100 years before is now remembered (Gen. 50:24, 25). "And Joseph said unto his brethren, I die; and God will surely visit you and bring you out of this land, unto the land which he swear to Abraham, to Isaac and to Jacob; and Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, "God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence."

7. Jehovah now takes command of the host and for forty years he directs their marches. As at the burning bramble Jehovah revealed himself to Moses by fire, so now by the same symbol he reveals himself to all Israel. Fire reveals power without form, the most intense power with which we are familiar, yet mysterious.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. Lost or bewildered.

3. Was hardened through continued sin, and because of that hardness of heart Pharaoh would follow after them.

4. What is this that we have done? The panic having subsided, Pharaoh's obstinacy again shows itself and he begins to make preparations for following the Israelites.

5. Openly and defiantly; in great spirits.

6. That is, cried in terror, not the pleading of faith.

7. Grievously afflict; bear heavily upon.

8. That is, the manifestation of Jehovah in the pillar of clouds and fire.

9. Blinded them.

10. In the time of Old Testament history the hours are reckoned in three watches; the first "or beginning of the watches," from sunset to 10 p. m. (Lam. 2:19); the "middle watch" from 10 p. m. to 2 a. m. (Judg. 7:10), and the morning watch from 2 a. m. to sunrise. It was therefore after 2 o'clock in the morning when the cloud, that hung like a black curtain over and before the Egyptians, opened and Jehovah "looked upon them" through his lightning. To appreciate truly the awfulness of this scene we must remember that thunder and lightning are extremely rare in Egypt.

10 ¶ And when Phā'raōh drew nigh, the children of Ĭs'ra-el lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs marched after them; and they were sore afraid: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [6]cried[c] out unto the Lord.

11 And they said unto Mō'şeş, Because there were no graves in Ē'ġўpt, hast thou taken us away to die in the wilderness? wherefore hast thou dealt thus with us, to carry us forth out of Ē'ġўpt?

12 Is not this the word that we did tell thee in Ē'ġўpt, saying, Let us alone, that we may serve the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs? For it had been better for us to serve the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs, than that we should die in the wilderness.

13 ¶ And Mō'şeş said unto the people, [d]Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will shew to you to day: for the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall see them again no more for ever.

14 The Lord [e]shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace.

15 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Wherefore criest thou unto me? speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they go forward:

16 But lift [f]thou up thy rod, and stretch out thine hand over the sea, and divide it: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall go on dry ground through the midst of the sea.

17 And I, behold, I will [g]harden the hearts of the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs, and they shall follow them: and I will get me [7]honour upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his host, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

18 And the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs shall know that I am the Lord, when I have gotten me [7]honour upon Phā'raōh, upon his chariots, and upon his horsemen.

19 ¶ And [8]the angel of God, which went before the camp of Ĭs'ra-el, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and [8]stood behind them:

20 And it came between the camp of the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs and the camp of Ĭs'ra-el; and it was a cloud and [9]darkness to them, but it gave light by night to these: so that the one came not near the other all the night.

21 And Mō'şeş stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were [h]divided.

22 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went into the [h]midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

23 ¶ And the Ē-ġўp'tiaņs pursued, and went in after them to the midst of the sea, even all Phā'raōh's horses, his chariots, and his horsemen.

24 And it came to pass, that in the [10]morn-

g. And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land; for they have heard that thou Lord art among this people; that thou Lord art seen face to face; and that thy cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night. (Num. 14:14.) And refuse to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage; but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.)

h. And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. (Gen. 50:25.) And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor, the father of Shechem for an hundred pieces of silver; and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. (Josh. 24:32.)

Chapter 14.

a. Saying, God hath forsaken him; persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him. (Ps. 71:11.)

b. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man (13). But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust and enticed (14). Then, when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. (Ja. 1:13-15.)

c. Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:6.)

d. Fear thou not; for I am with thee; be not dismayed; for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness (10). For I the Lord thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, Fear not; I will help thee. Fear not, thou worm Jacob and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Lord, and the redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 41:10, 13, 14.) Fear ye not me? saith the Lord; will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it; and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet they can not pass over it? (Jer. 5:22.) But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear. Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. (Lu. 12:5.)

e. For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.) Ye shall not fear them; for the Lord your God he shall fight for you. (Dt. 3:22.) One man of you shall chase a thousand; for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. (Josh. 23:10.)

f. See vs. 21, 26.

g. He that, being often reproved, hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy. (Prov. 29:1.)

h. For the Lord your God dried up the waters of Jordan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the Lord your God did to the Red Sea, which he dries up from before us, until we were gone over. (Josh. 4:23.) And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps as a stone into the mighty waters. (Neh. 9:11.) He turned the sea into dry land; they went through the flood on foot; there did we rejoice in him. (Ps. 66:6.) By faith they passed through the Red Sea as by dry land; which the Egyptians essaying to do were drowned. (Heb. 11:29.)

ing watch the Lord looked unto the host of the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs through the pillar of fire and of the cloud, and troubled the host of the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs,

25 And took off their chariot wheels, that they drave them heavily: so that the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs said, Let us flee from the face of Ĭs'ra-el; for the Lord fighteth for them against the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs.

26 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Stretch out thine hand over the sea, that the waters may come again upon the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs, upon their chariots, and upon their horsemen.

27 And [1]Mō'şeş stretched forth his hand over the sea, and the sea returned [i]to his strength when the morning appeared; and the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs fled against it; and the Lord overthrew the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs in the midst of the sea.

28 And the waters returned, and covered the [j]chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Phā'raōh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them.

29 But the children of Ĭs'ra-el walked upon [h]dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left.

30 Thus the Lord [k]saved Ĭs'ra-el that day out of the hand of the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs; and Ĭs'ra-el saw the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs dead upon the sea shore.

31 And Ĭs'ra-el saw that great work which the Lord did upon the Ē-gўp'tiaṇs: and the people feared the Lord, and [l]believed the Lord, and his servant Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Moses' song.* 22 *The people want water.* 23 *The waters at Marah are bitter.* 25 *A tree sweeteneth them.* 27 *At Elim are twelve wells, and seventy palm trees.*

1 Then sang [1]Mō'şeş and the children of Ĭs'ra-el this song unto the Lord, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

2 The Lord is [a]my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will [b]exalt him.

3 The Lord is a man of [c]war: the Lord is his name.

4 Phā'raōh's chariots and his host hath he cast into the sea: his chosen captains also are drowned in the Red sea.

5 The depths have covered them: they sank into the bottom as a stone.

6 Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy.

7 And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed [d]them as stubble.

8 And with the blast of thy nostrils the waters were gathered together, the floods stood upright as an heap, and the depths were congealed in the heart of the sea.

9 The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them.

10 Thou didst blow with thy wind, the sea covered them: they sank as lead in the mighty waters.

11 Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders?

12 Thou stretchedst out thy right hand, the earth swallowed them.

13 Thou in thy [e]mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation.

14 The people shall hear, and be afraid: sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Păl-es-tī'nā.

15 Then the dukes of Ē'dom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Mō'ab, trembling shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Cā'năan shall melt away.

16 Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O

Ch. 15. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—Verses 1-21 of ch. 15 constitute a song of deliverance of Moses and Miriam, and is true Hebrew poetry. Rhyme, measure, regularity in accents in number and quantity are not to be found. Parallelisms are the special characteristics of the form of Hebrew poetry which consists in correspondences of sound or sense between successive lines, phrases or words, so that the sentiments are reinforced by repetition, comparison and contrast. Hebrew poetry being so largely made up of monosyllables and dissyllables appears at a great disadvantage when translated into another language. This poem is simple, sensuous, passionate—simple, for the words are transparent to the sentiments; sensuous, for the imagery flashes the ideas to the soul through the senses; passionate, for every word is a flame, with religion as its inspiration. "I will sing to Jehovah!" is the poem; "sing to Jehovah" is the perpetual refrain; and the grand chorus bursts from the great host at last, "Jehovah shall reign forever and ever." The poem is divided into five stanzas or strains. The first is descriptive and in the third person, but as the bard's spirit rises the second strain mounts into apostrophe, which is maintained to the end. Thus the ode rolls in five successive waves, each returning in the refrain and all rolling up together in a grand final chorus. (W.)

Poem (by the whole congregation).

(1) I will sing unto Jehovah, for he is most glorious,
The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

I. The Glory of Jehovah (male voices).

(2) My might and my song (is) Jah, and he became to me salvation;
This is my God, and I will glorify him.

(3) Jehovah, the hero of war, Jehovah (is) his name.

(4) The chariots of Pharaoh and his host he shook into the sea;
The flower of his knights sank in the Sea of Rushes. (Read, Red Sea.)

(5) Abysses covered them;
They went down into the depths like a stone.

Chorus (female voices and the whole congregation). See v. 21.

II. Apostrophe to Jehovah.

(6) Thy right hand, Jehovah, (is) glorious in might;
Thy right hand, Jehovah, crusheth the enemy.

(7) In the greatness of thy majesty thou castest down thy foes;
Thou sendest forth thy wrath, it devoureth them like stubble.

(8) At the blast of thy nostrils heave the waters,
Rise like a heap the floods,
Stiffen the depths in the heart of the sea.
Chorus (verse 21).

III. Triumph over the Enemy.

(9) Said the enemy: I will chase; I will seize;
I will divide spoil; sated shall be my lust.
I will bare my sword; my hand shall clutch them.

(10) Thou didst blow with thy breath, covered them the sea,
Sank they like lead in the mighty waters.
Chorus (verse 21).

IV. Triumph over Heathen Gods.

(11) Who like thee among the gods, Jehovah?
Who like thee, glorious in holiness,
Fearful in praises, doing wonders?

(12) Thou stretchedst forth thy hand, the earth swallowed them.

(13) Thou ledest in thy mercy the people thou hast redeemed:
Thou guidest (them) in thy might to the holy habitation.
Chorus (verse 21).

V. Future Triumph.

(14) Listen, (the) nations, (and) tremble;
Terror seizes the dwellers in Palestine.

(15) Then are confounded the dukes of Edom;
The princes of Moab, trembling takes hold of them;
Melt away all the inhabitants of Canaan:

(16) There falls upon them horror and trembling.
By the greatness of thy arm they shall be still a stone,
Till thy people pass through, Jehovah;
Till pass through the people which thou hast redeemed.

(17) Thou shalt bring them and plant them in the mount of thine inheritance,
The place of thy dwelling (which) thou hast made, Jehovah,
The sanctuary, Lord, (which) thy hands have established.

Grand Chorus (by the whole congregation).

(18) Jehovah shall reign for ever and ever.
Chorus to each strain.

(21) Sing unto Jehovah, for he is most glorious,
The horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

---

i. And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord were come up out of the midst of the Jordan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of the Jordan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as they did before. (Josh. 4:18.)

j. And he led them on safely, so that they feared not; but the sea overwhelmed their enemies. (Ps. 78:53.) And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. (Ps. 106:10.)

k. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known (8). And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. (Ps. 106:8, 10.)

l. Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him. (Jno. 11:45.) Now when he was in Jerusalem at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did. (Jno. 2:23.)

Chapter 15.

a. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid; for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.) The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation. He is my God, and I will prepare him a habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. (Ex. 15:2.) Salvation belongeth unto the Lord; thy blessing is upon thy people. (Ps. 3:8.) Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength and my redeemer. (Ps. 19:14.) Lead me in thy truth and teach me; for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. (Ps. 25:5.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) The Lord is my strength and song, and is become my salvation (14). I will praise thee; for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation (21). God is the Lord, which hath showed us light, bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar. (Ps. 118:14, 21, 27.)

b. Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy. (Ps. 99:5.)

c. And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True; and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. (Rev. 19:11.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.)

d. Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be; and let them know that God ruleth in Jacob unto the ends of the earth. (Ps. 59:13.) Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust; because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despise the word of the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 5:24.) By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. (Job 4:9.)

e. With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Lu. 6:36.)

Lord, till the people pass over, which thou [f]hast purchased.

17 Thou shalt bring them in, and plant them in the mountain of thine inheritance, in the place, O Lord, which thou hast made for thee to dwell in, in the Sanctuary, O Lord, which thy hands have established.

18 The Lord shall reign for ever and ever.

19 For the horse of Phā'raōh went in with his chariots and with his horsemen into the sea, and the Lord brought again the waters of the sea upon them; but the children of Ĭs'ra-el went on dry land in the midst of the sea.

20 ¶ And Mĭr'ĭ-am the prophetess, the sister of Aâr'on, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances.

21 And Mĭr'ĭ-am answered them, Sing ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea.

22 So Mō'şeş brought Ĭs'ra-el from the Red sea, and they went out into the wilderness of Shûr; and they went three days in the wilderness and found no water.

23 ¶ And when they came to Mā'rah, they could not drink of the waters of Mā'rah, for they were bitter: therefore the name of it was called Mā'rah.

24 And the people murmured against Mō'şeş, saying, What shall we drink?

25 And he [g]cried unto the Lord; and the Lord shewed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them,

26 And said, If thou wilt diligently [h]hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Ē-ğўp'-tians: for I am the Lord [i]that healeth thee.

27 ¶ And they came to Ē'lĭm, where were twelve wells of water, and threescore and ten palm trees: and they encamped there by the waters.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The Israelites come to Sin.* 2 *They murmur for want of bread.* 4 *God promiseth bread from heaven.* 11 *Quails are sent,* 14 *and manna.* 16 *The ordering of manna.* 25 *It was not to be found on the sabbath.* 32 *An omer of it is preserved.*

1 And they took their journey from Ē'lĭm, and all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el came unto the wilderness of [1]Sĭn, which is between Ē'lĭm and Sĭ'nāi, on the fifteenth day of the second month after their departing out of the land of Ē'ğўpt.

2 And the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el [a]murmured against Mō'şeş and Aâr'on in the wilderness:

3 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Ē'ğўpt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full; for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger.

4 ¶ Then said the Lord unto Mō'şeş, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a [2]certain rate every day, that I may [b]prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no.

5 And it shall come to pass, that on the [3]sixth day they shall prepare that which they bring in; and it shall be twice as much as they gather daily.

6 And Mō'şeş and Aâr'on said unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, At even, then ye shall know that the Lord hath brought you out from the land of Ē'ğўpt:

7 And in the morning, then ye shall see the glory of the Lord; for that he heareth your murmurings against the Lord: and what are we, that ye [a]murmur against us?

8 And [4]Mō'şeş said, This shall be, when the Lord shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the Lord heareth your murmurings which ye [a]murmur against him: and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but [c]against the Lord.

9 ¶ And [4]Mō'şeş spake unto [5]Aâr'on, Say unto all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'rael, Come near before the Lord: for he hath heard your [a]murmurings.

10 And it came to pass, as Aâr'on spake unto the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they looked toward the wilderness, and, behold, the glory of the Lord appeared in the cloud.

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

12 I [d]have heard the [a]murmurings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: speak unto them, saying, At [e]even ye shall eat flesh, and [f]in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye [g]shall know that I am the Lord your God.

13 And it came to pass, that at even the quails came up, and covered the camp: and in the morning the dew lay round about the host.

14 And when the dew that lay was gone up, behold, upon the face of the wilderness there lay a small round thing, as small as the hoar frost on the ground.

15 And when the children of Ĭs'ra-el saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Mō'şeş said unto them, This [h]is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat.

16 ¶ This is the thing which the Lord hath

Ch. 16. B. C. 1491.

1. The majority of authorities agree the "wilderness of sin" to be the flat sea-coast strip of desert which broadens into elkaa stretching down to (Cape) Mohammed.

2. Sufficient amount for each day.

3. Shall gather a double portion the sixth day; first, to test their faith; second, to teach them they shall not work on the seventh, or Sabbath day.

4. See 11, ch. 2.

5. See 21, ch. 4.

f. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

g. And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.)

h. Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers. (Dt. 7:12.)

i. Who forgiveth all thine iniquities, who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. (Ps. 147:3.) And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, The spirit of the Lord is upon thee, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor, he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Lu. 4:17, 18.) And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick; the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.) When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mk. 2:5.)

Chapter 16.

a. But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord. (Ps. 106:25.) Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured and were destroyed of the destroyer. (I Cor. 10:10.) Say not thou, what is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this. (Ecc. 7:10.)

b. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good and acceptable and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.) Examine yourselves whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? (II Cor. 13:5.) Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. (I Thess. 5:21.) Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4.1.)

c. He that heareth you, heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. (Lu. 10:16.) Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God; and they that resist shall receive to themselves damnation. (Rom. 13:2.)

d. How long shall I bear with this evil congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel, which they murmur against me. (Num. 14:27.)

e. See v. 6.

f. See v. 7.

g. So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain; then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall be no strangers pass through her any more. (Joel 3:17.)

h. Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat (31). Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead (49). This is that bread which came down from heaven; not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead; he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever. (Jno. 6:31, 49, 58.) And did all eat the same spiritual meat. (I Cor. 10:3.)

commanded, Gather of it every man according to his eating, an [6]omer for every man, according to the number of your persons; take ye every man for them which are in his tents.

17 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did so, and gathered, some more, some less.

18 And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had [i]nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack; they gathered every man according to his eating.

19 And Mō'şeş said, Let no man leave of it till the morning.

20 Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto [4]Mō'şeş; but some of them left of it until the morning, and it bred worms, and stank: and Mō'şeş was wroth with them.

21 And they gathered it every morning, every man according to his eating: and when the sun waxed hot, it melted.

22 ¶ And it came to pass, that on the sixth day they gathered twice as much bread, two omers for one man: and all the rulers of the congregation came and told [4]Mō'şeş.

23 And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said, To morrow is the rest of the holy [j]sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which ye will bake to day, and seethe that ye will seethe; and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning.

24 And they laid it up till the morning, as Mō'şeş bade: and it did not [k]stink, neither was there any worm therein.

25 And [4]Mō'şeş said, Eat that to day; for to day is a [7][j]sabbath unto the Lord: to day ye shall not find it in the field.

26 Six [l]days ye shall gather it; but on the seventh day, which is the [j]sabbath, in it there shall be none.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, that there went out some of the people on the seventh day for to gather, and they found none.

28 And the Lord said unto [4]Mō'şeş, How long [m]refuse ye to keep my commandments and my laws?

29 See, for that the Lord hath given you the [j]sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day the bread of two days; abide ye every man in his place, let no man go out of his place on the seventh day.

30 So the people rested on the seventh day.

31 And the house of Ĭs'ra-el called the name thereof Manna: and it was like coriander seed white; and the taste of it was like wafers made with honey.

32 ¶ And Mō'şeş said, This is the thing which the Lord commandeth, Fill an omer of it to be kept for your generations; that they may see the bread wherewith I have fed you in the wilderness, when I brought you forth from the land of Ē'gўpt.

33 And [4]Mō'şeş said unto [5]Aâr'on, [n]Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the Lord, to be kept for your generations.

34 As the Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so [5]Aâr'on laid it up [n]before the [8]Testimony, to be kept.

35 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did eat manna [9]forty years, [o]until they came to a land inhabited; they did eat manna, until they came unto the borders of the land of Cā'năan.

36 Now an omer is the tenth part of an ephah.

6. 3½ pints.

7. In three ways the sanctity of the Sabbath was to be made manifest in this miracle; first, a double quantity was proved on the sixth day; second, there was none on the seventh day; third, that gathered on the sixth did not putrefy on the seventh.

8. The two tablets of the law.

9. Verses 32 to 36 are valuable in throwing light on the manner in which the book was written. The account of the manna laid up before the testimony was composed after the ark of the testimony was made and the tabernacle set up, while the 35th verse was written after the forty years' journey was ended, which clearly indicates that Moses had daily prepared his diary and at the close of his long career wove the events into a regular treatise.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The people murmur for water at Rephidim.* 5 *God sendeth Moses to the rock in Horeb.* 8 *Amalek is overcome by the holding up of Moses' hands.* 15 *Moses buildeth the altar Jehovah-nissi.*

Ch. 17. B. C. 1491.

1 And all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed from the wilderness of Sĭn, after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Lord, and pitched in Rĕph'ĭ-dim: and there was no water for the people to drink.

1. For historical account see 11. ch. 2.

2 Wherefore the people did chide with [1]Mō'şeş, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And [1]Mō'şeş said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye [a]tempt the Lord?

3 And the people thirsted there for water; and the people [b]murmured against Mō'şeş, and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Ē'gўpt, to kill us and our children and our cattle with thirst?

4 And [1]Mō'şeş cried unto the Lord, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me.

5 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, [c]Go on before the people, and take with thee of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el; and thy rod, wherewith thou smotest the river, take in thine hand, and go.

6 Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Hō'reb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may [d]drink. And [1]Mō'şeş did so in the sight of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And he called the name of the place Măs'sah, and Mĕr'ĭ-bah, because of the chiding of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and because they [a]tempted the Lord, saying, Is the Lord [e]among us, or not?

i. As it is written, He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack. (II Cor. 8:15.)

j. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Six days shall work be done; but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, and holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein; it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. (Lev. 23:3.) Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctified them. (Ez. 20:12.) Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. (Dt. 5:12.)

k. See v. 20.

l. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work; but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:9, 10.)

m. Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the Lord their God. (II Ks. 17:14.) They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel. (Ps. 106:13.) O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved; how long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee? (Jer. 4:14.)

n. Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the convenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant. (Heb. 9:4.) And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark. (Ex. 40:20.)

o. And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. (Dt. 8:2, 3.) Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst; yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing, their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. (Neh. 9:20, 21.)

Chapter 17.

a. But Ahaz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the Lord. (Is. 7:12.) Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. (Math 4:7.) Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:9.) Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. (Dt. 6:16.)

b. But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord. (Ps. 106:25.) Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. (I Cor. 10:10.) Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this. (Ecc. 7:10.)

c. And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions; be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. (Ez. 2:6.) Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. (Heb. 11:27.) But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled. (I Pet. 3:14.)

d. And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was Christ. (I Cor. 10:4.) Ye opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river. (Ps. 105:41.)

e. Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound; they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 89:15.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people. (Lu. 1:68.)

8 ¶ Then came Ăm'a-lĕk, and fought with Ĭs'ra-el in Rĕph'ĭ-dim.

9 And [1]Mō'şeş said unto [2]Jōsh'u-à, Choose us out men, and go out, fight with [3]Ăm'a-lĕk: to morrow I will stand on the top of the hill with the [4]rod of God in mine hand.

10 So Jōsh'u-à did as Mō'şeş had said to him, and fought with [3]Ăm'a-lĕk: and Mō'şeş, Aâr'on, and [5]Hûr went up to the top of the hill.

11 And it came to pass, when [1]Mō'şeş held up his hand, that Ĭs'ra-el prevailed: and when he let [6]down his hand, Ăm'a-lĕk prevailed.

12 But [1]Mō'şeş' hands were heavy; and they took a stone, and put it under him, and he sat thereon; and Aâr'on and Hûr stayed up his hands, the one on the one side, and the other on the other side; and his hands were steady until the going down of the sun.

13 And Jōsh'u-à [7]discomfited Ăm'a-lĕk and his people with the edge of the sword.

14 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Write this for a memorial in a [8]book, and rehearse it in the ears of Jōsh'u-à: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Ăm'a-lĕk from under heaven.

15 And [1]Mō'şeş built an altar, and called the name of it [9]Je-hō'vah-nĭs'sĭ:

16 For he said, [10]Because the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war with Ăm'a-lĕk from generation to generation.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Jethro bringeth to Moses his wife and two sons.* 7 *Moses entertaineth him.* 13 *Jethro's counsel is accepted.* 27 *Jethro departeth.*

1 When [1]Jē'thro, the priest of Mĭd'ĭ-an, [2]Mō'şeş' father in law, heard of all that God had done for Mō'şeş, and for Ĭs'ra-el his people, and that the Lord had brought Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'ġўpt;

2 Then [1]Jē'thro, [2]Mō'şeş' father in law, took Zĭp-pō'rah, Mō'şeş' wife, after he had sent her back,

3 And her two sons; of which the name of the one was [3]Gĕr'shŏm; for he said, I have been an alien in a strange land:

4 And the name of the other was [4]E-li-ē'zēr; for the God of my father, said he, was mine help, and delivered me from the sword of Phā'raōh:

5 And Jē'thro, Mō'şeş' father in law, came with his sons and his wife unto Mō'şeş into the wilderness, where he encamped at the [5]mount of God:

6 And he said unto [2]Mō'şeş, I thy father in law [1]Jē'thro am come unto thee, and thy wife, and her two sons with her.

7 ¶And [2]Mō'şeş went out to meet his father in law, and did obeisance, and kissed him; and they asked each other of their welfare; and they came into the tent.

8 And [2]Mō'şeş told his father in law all that the Lord had done unto Phā'raōh and to the Ē-ġўp'tianş for Ĭs'ra-el's sake, and all the travail that had come upon them by the way, and how the Lord delivered them.

9 And [1]Jē'thro rejoiced for all the goodness which the Lord had done to Ĭs'ra-el, whom he had delivered out of the hand of the Ē-ġўp'tianş.

10 And [1]Jē'thro said, Blessed be the Lord, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Ē-ġўp'tianş, and out of the hand of Phā'raōh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Ē-ġўp'tianş.

11 Now I know that the Lord is greater [a]than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt [c]proudly [b]he was above them.

12 And [1]Jē'thro, [2]Mō'şeş' father in law, took a burnt offering and sacrifices for God: and Aâr'on came, and all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, to eat bread with Mō'şeş' father in law before [c]God.

13 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that Mō'şeş sat to judge the people: and the people stood by Mō'şeş from the morning unto the evening.

14 And when Mō'şeş' father in law saw all that he did to the people, he said, What is this thing that thou doest to the people? why sittest thou thyself alone, and all the people stand by thee from morning unto even?

15 And Mō'şeş said unto his father in law, Because the people come unto me to enquire [d]of God.

16 When they have a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws.

17 And Mō'şeş' father in law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good.

18 Thou wilt surely wear away, both thou, and this people that is with thee: for this thing is too heavy for thee; thou are not able to perform it thyself alone.

19 Hearken now unto my voice, I will give thee counsel, and God shall be with thee. Be thou for the people to [7]God-ward, that thou mayest bring the causes unto God:

20 And thou shalt teach them ordinances and laws, and shalt shew them the way wherein they must walk, and the work that they must do.

21 Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people [e]able men, such as [f]fear God, men [g]of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

22 And let them judge the people at all seasons: and it shall be, that [8]every great matter they shall bring unto thee, but every small matter they shall judge: so shall it be easier for thyself, and they shall bear the burden with thee.

23 If thou shalt do this thing, and God command thee so, then thou shalt be able to endure, and all this people shall also go to their place in peace.

24 So [2]Mō'şeş hearkened to the voice of his father in law, and did all that he had said.

25 And Mō'şeş chose able men out of all Ĭs'ra-el, and made them heads over the people, rulers of thousands, rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens.

---

2. Joshua, successor to Moses, the second leader of Israel, now first makes his appearance. His name was originally Hoshea (or Oshea), which means help or deliverance, but in Numbers 13:16 his name was changed by Moses into Jehoshua or Joshua, thus giving him the addition of the Memorial Name Jah, making it mean the Jehovah Savior. Joshua was the military leader of Israel under the direction of Moses through all the desert journey. After the death of Moses God encouraged and directed Joshua directly to take on him the government of the Hebrews, and promised to give him his continued presence and support. He died at the age of 110, and was buried at Timnath-Serah, his own city. Joshua possessed the character of a devout warrior who combined strength with gentleness. He with the simplicity of a child, obeyed the divine impulse.

3. The Amalekites were a nomadic people of whom we find the first trace in the life of Abraham. (Gen. 14:7.)

4. Moses called his staff the "rod of God" because all the wonders wrought by it were revelations of God's power, not of his.

5. This Hur is said to have been the husband of Miriam. Moses was thus accompanied by his kinsman, brother and brother-in-law, as he went up into the hill to plead with God.

6. That is, putting down his staff, the symbol of the presence and power of Jehovah.

7. Overthrow.

8. The Book, wherein was kept the record of this wonderful history, where all of God's statutes were written. It was doubtless the book used by Moses, or his scribes, in the composition of the Pentateuch, if not the Pentateuch itself. (W.)

9. That is, the Lord my banner.

10. Because the hand of Amalek is against the throne of the Lord, therefore the Lord will have, etc.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1491.

1. The priest of Midian and father-in-law of Moses. It was while keeping the flocks of Jethro that Moses beheld the vision of the burning bush and received from Jehovah his commission to the court of Egypt.

2. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

3. That is, a stranger there.

4. Meaning my God is an help.

5. The Sinaitic range, or mass of mountains known as Horeb.

6. Insolently.

7. The representative of the people before God.

8. Questions of much importance.

Chapter 18.

a. But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in parts; that I may not overcharge you all. (II Cor. 2:5.) For the Lord is a great God, and a great King above all gods. (Ps. 95:3.) For I know that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all gods. (Ps. 135:5.)

b. Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him. Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low, and tread down the wicked in their place. (Job 40:11, 12.) Thou hast rebuked the proud that are cursed, which do err from thy commandments. (Ps. 119:21.) He hath showed strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts. (Lu. 1:51.)

c. And did eat and drink before the Lord on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed him unto the Lord to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be priest. (I Chr. 29:22.) Behold Israel after the flesh; are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar? (18). Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils; ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils (21). Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. (I Cor. 10:18, 21, 31.)

d. Then called I upon the name of the Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul. (Ps. 116:4.) I cried unto the Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the Lord did I make my supplication. (Ps. 142:1.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

e. And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord: that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers. (Dt. 6:18.) Wherefore, brethren, look ye out among you seven men of honest report, full of the Holy Ghost and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business. (Acts 6:3.)

f. And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I fear God. (Gen. 42:18.) The God of Israel said, The Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. (II Sam. 23:3.) Thou shalt not rule over him with rigor, but shalt fear thy God. (Lev. 25:43.) But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people, but so did not I, because of the fear of God. (Neh. 5:15.)

g. He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken

26 And they judged the people at all seasons: the hard causes they brought unto Mō'şeş, but every small matter they judged themselves.

27 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş let his father in law depart; and he went his way into his own land.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *The people come to Sinai.* 3 *God's message unto the people out of the mount.* 8 *The people's answer.* 10 *The people are prepared against the third day.* 16 *The fearful presence of God upon the mount.*

1 In the third [1]month, when the children of Ĭs'ra-el were gone forth out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, the [1]same day came they into the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

2 For they were departed from Rĕph'ī-dim, and were come to the desert of [2]Sī-nāi, and had pitched in the wilderness; and there [6]Ĭs'ra-el camped before the mount.

3 And [3]Mō'şeş went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of [7]Jā'cob, and tell the children of Ĭs'ra-el;

4 Ye have seen what I did unto the Ē-ġўp'tians, and how [a]I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself.

5 Now therefore, if ye will [b]obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine:

6 And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 ¶ And [3]Mō'şeş came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Lord commanded him.

8 And all the people answered together, and said, All that the Lord hath spoken we will do. And [3]Mō'şeş returned the words of the people unto the Lord.

9 And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Lo, I come unto thee [8]in a [c]thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And [3]Mō'şeş told the words of the people unto the Lord.

10 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Go unto the people, and [4]sanctify [d]them to day and to morrow, and let them wash their clothes,

11 And be ready against the third day: for the third day the Lord will come down in the sight of all the people upon mount [2]Sī-nāi.

12 And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves, that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death:

Ch. 19. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—Jehovah revealed as King of Israel. The divine glory revealed. With ch. 19 we approach the most sublime and impressive narrative of the Old Testament. The struggle and victory of the exodus is over; two months' experience and exposures of the desert journey have passed; the Israelites have pitched their tents at the foot of the holy mountain where Moses beheld the burning bush, and here they await further revelations of Jehovah.

1. Forty-five days after the departure from Egypt, for adding sixteen days of the first month to twenty-nine of the second, the sum is 45. To this add the day Moses went up to meet God (v. 3), then the next day after when he returned the people's answer to God (vs. 7, 8), and the three days more mentioned in verses 10 and 11, which makes just 50 days from the giving of the law on Mt. Sinai. Hence the feast which was given and kept in after time to celebrate this event was called Pentecost, or the fiftieth day.

2. The open plain before the mountains.

3. See 11, ch. 2.

4. Wash and ceremonially cleanse.

5. Making clean for the coming of the Lord.

6. The elders.

7. The only occurrence of this expression in the Pentateuch, doubtless referring here to the special promises made to the old patriarchs. (Speakers' Commentary.)

8. Behold I am coming.

9. So sacred and awful was that mount to be esteemed that no thing unbidden or unsanctified should touch it.

10. Lowest part, or base.

11. The whole of it was smoking.

12. Groaned.

13. Give warning to them.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—Most of the authorities agree that the first five commandments were written on the first tablet and the remaining five on the second, viz.:

First Tablet:

(1) Thou shalt have no other gods before me.

13 There shall not an [9]hand touch it, but he shall surely be stoned, or shot through; whether it be beast or man, it shall not live: when the trumpet soundeth long, they shall come up to the mount.

14 ¶ And [3]Mō'şeş went down from the mount unto [d]the people, and sanctified the people; and they [c]washed their clothes.

15 And he said unto the people, Be ready against the third day: come not at your wives.

16 ¶ And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled.

17 And [3]Mō'şeş brought forth the people out of the camp to meet with God; and they stood at the [10]nether part of the mount.

18 And mount Sī'nāi was altogether on a [11]smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount [12]quaked [c]greatly.

19 And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Mō'şeş spake, and God answered him by a voice.

20 And the Lord came down upon mount [2]Sī'nāi, on the top of the mount: and the Lord called [3]Mō'şeş up to the top of the mount; and Mō'şeş went up.

21 And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Go down, [13]charge the people, lest they break through unto the Lord to gaze, and many of them perish.

22 And let the priests also, which come near to the Lord, [d]sanctify themselves, lest the Lord [f]break forth upon them.

23 And [3]Mō'şeş said unto the Lord, The people cannot come up to mount [2]Sī'nāi: for thou chargedst us, saying, Set bounds about the mount, and sanctify it.

24 And the Lord said unto him, Away, get thee down, and thou shalt come up, thou, and Aâr'on with thee: but let not the priests and the people break through to come up unto the Lord, lest he break [f]forth upon them.

25 So [3]Mō'şeş went down unto the people, and spake unto them.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The ten commandments.* 18 *The people are afraid.* 20 *Moses comforteth them.* 22 *Idolatry is forbidden.* 24 *Of what sort the altar should be.*

1 And God [1]spake all these words, saying,

2 I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, out of the house of bondage.

---

any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man. (Ez. 18:8.) He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved. (Ps. 15:5.) These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbor; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates. (Zech. 8:16.) The lip of truth shall be established for ever: but a lying tongue is but for a moment. (Prov. 12:19.)

Chapter 19.

a. As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings. (Dt. 32:11.) And in all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

b. Ye shall walk after the Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him. (Dt. 13:4.) Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the Lord thy God, and do his commandments and his statutes, which I commanded thee this day. (Dt. 27:10.) And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the Lord; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers. (Dt. 6:18.) That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God. (Ez. 11:20.)

c. And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. (Dt. 4:11.) Clouds and darkness are round about him; righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Ps. 97:2.)

d. Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.) Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep; for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you. (Ex. 31:13.) Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the Lord spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace. (Lev. 10:3.)

e. O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness (7). The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God, even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel. (Ps. 68:7, 8.) Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jacob. (Ps. 114:7.) I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. (Jer. 4:24.)

f. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Lord, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men. And the people lamented, because the Lord had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter. (I Sam. 6:19.)

3 Thou [a]shalt have no other gods before me.
4 Thou shalt [b]not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth:
5 Thou shalt not bow [c]down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a [d]jealous God, visiting the [e]iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me;
6 And shewing [f]mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments.
7 Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy [g]God in vain; for the Lord will not [h]hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.
8 Remember the [i]sabbath day, to keep it holy.

(2) Thou shalt not make any graven images.

(3) Thou shalt not take the name of God in vain.

(4) Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy.

(5) Honor thy father and thy mother.

Second Tablet:

(6) Thou shalt not kill.

(7) Thou shalt not commit adultery.

(8) Thou shalt not steal.

(9) Thou shalt not bear false witness.

(10) Thou shalt not covet.

1. Reference to the supernatural giving or origin of the ten commandments.

9 Six days [j]shalt thou labour, and do all thy work:
10 But the seventh day is the [i]sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates:
11 For in six [j]days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath [i]day, and hallowed it.
12 ¶ Honour [k]thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.
13 Thou shalt [l]not kill.
14 Thou [m]shalt not commit adultery.
15 Thou [n]shalt not steal.

Chapter 20.

a. Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you. (Dt. 6:14.) For thou shalt worship no other god: for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. (Ex. 34:14.) Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong. But they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord (Is. 31:1.) But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King; at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.)

b. Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 26:1.) Confounded be they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. (Dt. 4:23.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth. (Dt. 5:8.)

c. With whom the Lord had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them (35). And the covenant that I have made with you, ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods. (II Ks. 17:35, 38.) There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. (Ps. 81:9.) Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me; for there is no saviour beside me. (Hos. 13:4.) Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. (I Cor. 10:14.) Little children, keep yourselves from idols. (I Jno. 5:21.)

d. For thou shalt worship no other god: for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. (Ex. 34:14.) They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God, they have provoked me to anger with their vanities; and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.) How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like a fire? (Ps. 79:5.) Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? (I Cor. 10:22.)

e. God layeth up his iniquity for his children; he rewardeth them, and he shall know it. (Job 21:19.) The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle. (Ex. 31:7.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.) A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth; and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him. (Prov. 12:14.) According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompense to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompense. (Is. 59:18.) According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them. (Ez. 39:24.)

f. (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. (Dt. 4:31.) Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God. (Neh. 9:31.) O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 107:1.) To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. (Dan. 9:9.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.) But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. (Ps. 78:38.)

g. But seek ye first the kingdom of God and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Math. 5:33.) And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God. I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:12.) That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a free-will offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth. (Dt. 23:23.) Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain: for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. (Dt. 5:11.)

h. Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights? (11). For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth (12). Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins. (Mic. 6:11-13.) They shall lick the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth; they shall be afraid of the Lord our God, and shall fear because of thee. (Mic. 7:17.) Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving kindness; according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. For I acknowledge my transgressions; and my sin is ever before me. Against thee, thee only have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:1-4.)

i. Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. (Dt. 5:12.) And God blessed the seventh day and sanctified it; because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Six days shall work be done; but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. (Lev. 23:3.) Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctify them. (Ez. 20:12.)

j. Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy hand-maid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. (Ex. 23:12.) Six days thou shalt work; but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. (Ex. 34:21.) The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much; but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. (Ecc. 5:12.) And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. (Lu. 10:7.) And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you. (I Thes. 4:11.) Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. Six days thou shalt labor, and do all thy work. (Dt. 5:12, 13.)

k. For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother; and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Math. 15:4.) Honor thy father and mother, (which is the first commandment with promise). (Eph. 6:2.) And he that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:17.) Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.)

l. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Rom. 13:9.) And the Lord said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not: Am I my brother's keeper? (9). And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. And now art thou cursed from the earth, which hath opened her mouth to receive thy brother's blood from thine hand. (Gen. 4:9-11.) And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it; and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. (Gen. 9:5.) And if he smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer; the murderer shall surely be put to death. (Num. 35:16.) At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. (Dt. 17:6.)

m. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery; But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. (Math. 5:27, 28.) Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honor thy father and mother. (Mk. 10:19.) Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them; now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord; and the Lord for the body (13). Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid (15). Flee fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication, sinneth against his own body. (I Cor. 6.13, 15, 18.) And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed,. and lie with her, he shall surely endow her to be his wife. (Ex. 22:16.) And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 20:10.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

n. If a man steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep (1). If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him (2). If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft (3). If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep, he shall restore double. (Ex. 22:1-4.) The robbery of the wicked shall destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment. (Prov. 21:7.)

16 Thou shalt not bear false [o]witness against thy neighbour.

17 Thou shalt not covet [p]thy neighbour's house, thou shalt not covet thy [q]neighbour's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbour's.

18 ¶ And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountain smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off.

19 And they said unto Mō'şeş, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die.

20 And Mō'şeş said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear [r]may be before your faces, that ye sin not.

21 And the people stood afar off, and Mō'şeş drew near unto the thick darkness where God was.

22 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Thus thou shalt say unto the children of Is'ra-el, Ye have seen that I have [2]talked with you from heaven.

23 Ye shall not make with me gods [s]of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods [s]of gold.

24 ¶ *An altar of earth thou shalt make unto me, and shalt sacrifice thereon thy burnt offerings, and thy peace offerings, thy sheep, and thine oxen:* in all places where I record my name I will come unto thee, and I will bless thee.

25 And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone: for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it.

26 Neither shalt thou go up by steps unto mine altar, that thy nakedness be not discovered thereon.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Laws for menservants.* 7 *For womenservants.* 12 *For manslaughter.* 16 *For stealers of men.* 17 *For cursers of parents.* 18 *For smiters.* 22 *For a hurt by chance.* 28 *For an ox that goreth.*

1 Now these are the [1]judgments which thou shalt [a]set before them.

2 If thou buy an [2]Hē'brew servant, six years he shall serve: and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing.

3 If he came in by himself, he shall go out by himself: if he were married, then his wife shall go out with him.

4 If his master have given him a wife, and she have born him sons or daughters; the wife and her children shall be her master's, and he shall go out by himself.

5 And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free:

6 Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever.

7 ¶ And if a man sell his daughter to be a maidservant, she shall not go out as the menservants do.

8 If she [3]please not her master, who hath betrothed her to himself, then shall he let her be redeemed: to sell her unto a strange nation he shall have no power, seeing he hath dealt deceitfully with her.

9 And if he have betrothed her unto his son, he shall deal with her after the manner of daughters.

10 If he take him another wife; her food, her raiment, and her duty of marriage, shall he not diminish.

11 And if he do not these three unto her, then shall she go out free without money.

12 ¶ He that [b]smiteth a man, so that he die, shall be surely put to death.

13 And if a man [c]lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee.

14 But if a man come [d]presumptuously upon his neighbour, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die.

15 ¶ And he that smiteth his father, or his mother, shall be surely put to death.

16 ¶ And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death.

17 ¶ And he that [4]curseth [e]his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death.

18 ¶ And if men strive together, and one smite another with a stone, or with his fist, and he die not, but keepeth his bed:

19 If he rise again, and walk abroad upon his staff, then shall he that smote him be quit: only he shall pay for the loss of his time, and shall cause him to be thoroughly healed.

20 ¶ And if a man smite his servant, or his maid, with a rod, and he die under his hand; he shall be surely punished.

21 Notwithstanding, if he continue a day or two, he shall not be punished: for he is his money.

22 ¶ If men strive, and hurt a woman with child, so that her fruit depart from her, and

Ch. 21. B. C. 1491.

1. Decisions of law, judicial statutes.

2. In the time of Moses slavery existed among all nations. The Mosaical legislation therefore was adapted to mitigate the evils of slavery and to make provisions for universal emancipation. (Lev. 25:10.) "And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year and proclaim liberty throughout all the land, unto all the inhabitants thereof, it shall be a jubilee unto you, and ye shall return every man unto his possession and ye shall return every man unto his family."

3. If she be evil, or defective, in the eyes of the master.

4. Esteem lightly, unkind toward, revileth.

o. Neither shalt thou bear false witness against thy neighbor. (Dt. 5:20.) He saith unto him, Which? Jesus said, Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness. (Math. 19:18.) Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Honor thy father and thy mother. (Lu. 18:20.) Thou shalt not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. (Ex. 23:1.) Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. (Lev. 19:11.) These six things doth the Lord hate; yea, seven are an abomination unto him (16): A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood (17). An heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, feet that be swift in running to mischief (18). A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren. (Prov. 6:16-19.)

p. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. (Ps. 119:36.) For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him; I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. (Is. 57:17.) For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Rom. 13:9.)

q. But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. (Math. 5:28.)

r. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

s. And in all things that I have said unto you, Be circumspect; and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. (Ex. 23:13.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen. (Dt. 27:15.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.)

Chapter 21.

a. Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 6:1.) But he that doeth wrong, shall receive for the wrong which he hath done; and there is no respect of persons. (Col. 3:25.) With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to man. (Eph. 6:7.) According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them. (Ez. 39:24.)

b. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.) Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place; for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. (Math. 26:52.)

c. And this is the case of the slayer which shall flee thither, that he may live; whoso killeth his neighbor ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past; As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbor to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the head slippeth from the helve, and lighteth upon his neighbor, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live. (Dt. 19:4, 5.)

d. But if any man hate his neighbor, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities (11). Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence and deliver him into the hands of the avenger of blood, that he may die. (Dt. 19:11, 12.)

e. Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.)

yet no mischief follow: he shall be surely punished, according as the woman's husband will lay upon him; and he shall pay as the judges determine.

23 And if any mischief follow, then thou shalt give life for life,

24 Eye for [f]eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot,

25 Burning for burning, wound for wound, stripe for stripe.

26 ¶ And if a man smite the eye of his servant, or the eye of his maid, that it perish; he shall let him go free for his eye's sake.

27 And if he smite out his manservant's tooth, or his maidservant's tooth; he shall let him go free for his tooth's sake.

28 ¶ If an ox gore a man or a woman, that they die: then the ox shall be surely stoned, and his flesh shall not be eaten; but the owner of the ox shall be quit.

29 But if the ox were wont to push with his horn in time past, and it hath been testified to his owner, and he hath not kept him in, but that he hath killed a man or a woman; the ox shall be stoned, and his owner also shall be put to death.

30 If there be laid on him a sum of money, then he shall give for the ransom of his life whatsoever is laid upon him.

31 Whether he have gored a son, or have gored a daughter, according to this judgment shall it be done unto him.

32 If the ox shall push a manservant or a maidservant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned.

33 ¶ And if a man shall open a pit, or if a man shall dig a pit, and not cover it, and an ox or an ass fall therein;

34 The owner of the pit shall make it good, and give money unto the owner of them; and the dead beast shall be his.

35 ¶ And if one man's ox hurt another's, that he die; then they shall sell the live ox, and divide the money of it; and the dead ox also they shall divide.

36 Or if it be known that the ox hath used to push in time past, and his owner hath not kept him in; he shall surely pay ox for ox; and the dead shall be his own.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of theft.* 5 *Of damage.* 7 *Of trespasses.* 14 *Of borrowing.* 16 *Of fornication.* 18 *Of witchcraft.* 19 *Of beastiality.* 20 *Of idolatry.* 21 *Of strangers, widows, and fatherless.* 25 *Of usury.* 26 *Of pledges.* 29 *Of the first-fruits.*

1 If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore [1]five oxen for an ox, and [1]four [a]sheep for a sheep.

2 ¶ If a thief be found breaking up, and be smitten that he die, there shall no blood be shed for him.

3 If the sun be risen upon him, there shall be blood shed for him; for he should make full restitution; if he have nothing, then he shall be sold for his theft.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1491.

1. Five oxen and four sheep, a varying penalty apportioned according to the magnitude of the loss.

2. Take her.

3. Thy tears.

4 If the theft be certainly found in his hand alive, whether it be ox, or ass, or sheep; he shall restore double.

5 ¶ If a man shall cause a field or vineyard to be eaten, and shall put in his beast, and shall feed in another man's field; of the best of his own field, and of the best of his own vineyard, shall he make restitution.

6 ¶ If fire break out, and catch in thorns, so that the stacks of corn, or the standing corn, or the field, be consumed therewith; he that kindled the fire shall surely make restitution.

7 ¶ If a man shall deliver unto his neighbour money or stuff to keep, and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double.

8 If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbour's goods.

9 For all manner of trespass, whether it be for ox, for ass, for sheep, for raiment, or for any manner of lost thing, which another challengeth to be his, the cause [b]of both parties shall come before the judges; and whom the judges shall condemn, he shall pay double unto his neighbour.

10 If a man deliver unto his neighbour an ass, or an ox, or a sheep, or any beast, to keep; and it die, or be hurt, or driven away, no man seeing it:

11 Then shall an oath of the Lord be between them both, that he hath not put his hand unto his neighbour's goods; and the owner of it shall accept thereof, and he shall not make it good.

12 And if it be stolen from him, he shall make restitution unto the owner thereof.

13 If it be torn in pieces, then let him bring it for witness, and he shall not make good that which was torn.

14 ¶ And if a man borrow ought of his neighbour, and it be hurt, or die, the owner thereof being not with it, he shall surely make it good.

15 But if the owner thereof be with it, he shall not make it good: if it be an hired thing, it came for his hire.

16 ¶ And if a man entice a maid that is not betrothed, and lie with her, he shall surely [2]endow her to be his wife.

17 If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins.

18 ¶ Thou shalt not [c]suffer a witch to live.

19 ¶ Whosoever lieth with a beast shall surely be put to death.

20 ¶ He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed.

21 ¶ Thou shalt neither vex a stranger, nor oppress him: for ye were strangers in the land of Ē′gўpt.

22 ¶ Ye shall not [d]afflict any widow, or fatherless child.

23 If thou afflict them in any wise, and they cry at all unto me, I will surely hear [e]their cry;

---

f. And thine eye shall not pity; but life shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot. (Dt. 19:21.) Ye have heard that it hath been said, An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth; but I say unto you, That ye resist not evil; but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. (39). But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Math. 5:38, 39, 44.) Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again. (Lev. 24:20.)

Chapter 22.

a. And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. (Lu. 19:8.)

b. If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. (Dt. 25:1.)

c. There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. (Dt. 18:10.)

d. He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. (Dt. 10:18.) Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. (Is. 1:17.)

e. And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? (Lu. 18:7.) So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted. (Job 34:28.) Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped, are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Ja. 5:4.)

f. Take thou no usury of him, or increase; but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. (Lev. 25:36.)

g. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

h. Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy; for I the Lord your God am holy. (Lev. 19:2.)

24 And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless.

25 ¶ If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt [f]not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury.

26 If thou at all take thy neighbour's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down:

27 For that is his covering only, it is his raiment for his skin: wherein shall he sleep? and it shall come to pass, when he crieth unto me, that I will hear; for I am gracious.

28 ¶ Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people.

29 ¶ *Thou shalt not delay to offer the first* [g]*of thy ripe fruits, and of thy* [h]*liquors: the firstborn of thy sons shalt thou give unto me.*

30 *Likewise shalt thou do with thine oxen, and with thy sheep:* seven days it shall be with his dam; on the eighth day thou shalt give it me.

31 ¶ And ye shall be [i]holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Of slander and false witness.* 3, 6 *Of justice.* 4 *Of charitableness.* 10 *Of the year of rest.* 12 *Of the sabbath.* 13 *Of idolatry.* 14 *Of the three feasts.* 20 *An Angel is promised.*

1 Thou shalt not [1]raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an [a]unrighteous witness.

2 ¶ Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment:

3 ¶ Neither shalt thou [b]countenance a poor man in his cause.

4 ¶ If [c]thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again.

5 If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him.

6 Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause.

7 Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for [d]I will not justify the wicked.

8 ¶ And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous.

9 ¶ Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Ē′gўpt.

10 And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof:

Ch. 23. B. C. 1491.

1. Receive, encourage, or recognize false reports.

2. Have regards for, attend to with respect.

3. Commonly known as the passover, instituted at the exodus. It was to last seven days, and was to commence on the 15th day of the first month (Abib), which was at the time that the firstfruits of the barley harvest could be waved as an offering before the Lord.

4. Seven weeks after the feast of unleavened bread or the passover, that is, on the fiftieth day thereafter (Lev. 23:15-21), hence called "Pentecost" (Acts 2:1).

5. Commonly known as the feast of the "Tabernacles" (Lev. 23:34-41; Dt. 16:13-15), which occurred at the end of the harvest.

6. At the feast of unleavened bread, the feast of the harvest, the feast of ingathering.

7. To boil or roast.

8. The angel of Jehovah.

11 But the seventh year thou shalt let it rest and lie still; that the poor of thy people may eat: and what they leave the beasts of the field shall eat. In like manner thou shalt deal with thy vineyard, and with thy oliveyard.

12 Six [e]days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh [f]day thou shalt rest: that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed.

13 And in all things that I have said unto you be [2]circumspect: and make no mention of the name of [g]other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth.

14 ¶ Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 Thou shalt keep the feast of [3]unleavened bread: (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Ā′bĭb; for in it thou camest out from Ē′gўpt: and none shall appear before me empty:)

16 And the feast [4]of harvest, the firstfruits of thy labours, which thou hast sown in the field: and the feast of [5]ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labours out of the field.

17 Three [6]times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God.

18 *Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leavened bread;* neither shall the fat of my sacrifice remain until the morning.

19 The first of the [h]firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not [7]seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

20 ¶ Behold, I send an [8]Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared.

21 Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke [i]him not; for he will [j]not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him.

22 But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then [k]I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries.

23 For mine Angel [l]shall go before thee, and bring thee in unto the Ām′or-ītes, and the Hĭt′tītes, and the Pĕr′ĭz-zītes, and the Cā′năan-ītes, the Hī′vītes, and the Jĕb′u-sītes: and I will cut them off.

24 Thou shalt not [g]bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works: but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images.

25 And ye shall [m]serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take [n]sickness away from the midst of thee.

26 ¶ There shall nothing cast their young,

Chapter 23.

a. Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor, him will I cut off; him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer. (Ps. 101:5.) He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool. (Prov. 10:18.) A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape. (Prov. 19:5.)

b. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment; thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty; but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. (Lev. 19:15.)

c. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. (Prov. 25:21.) See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men. (I Thes. 5:15.) But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Math. 5:44.)

d. For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness. (Rom. 1:18.) And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent. (Acts 17:30.)

e. See j, ch. 20.

f. See i, ch. 20.

g. See s, ch. 20.

h. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

i. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.) But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit; therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. (Is. 63:10.) And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body. (Rom. 8:23.)

j. And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the Lord; for he is an holy God, he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. (Josh. 24:19.) If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death; I do not say that he shall pray for it. (I Jno. 5:16.)

k. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.)

l. The Lord God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence (7). And he said unto me, The Lord, before whom I walk, will send his angel with thee, and prosper thy way. (Gen. 24:7, 40.) And when we cried unto the Lord, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt. (Num. 20:16.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone. (Ps. 91:11, 12.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

m. And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan, for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt

nor be barren, in thy land: the number of thy days I will fulfil.

27 I will send my [o]fear before thee, and will [9]destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee.

28 And I will send hornets before thee, which shall drive out the Hī'vīte, the Cā'năanīte, and the Hĭt'tīte, from before thee.

29 I will not drive them out from before thee in one year; lest the land become desolate, and the beast of the field multiply against thee.

30 By little and little I will drive them out from before thee, until thou be increased, and inherit the land.

31 And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the [10]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee.

32 Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods.

33 They shall not dwell [11]in thy land, lest they make thee sin against me: for if thou serve their gods, it will surely be a snare unto thee.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Moses is called up into the mountain.* 4 *Moses buildeth an altar, and twelve pillars.* 6 *He sprinkleth the blood of the covenant.* 9 *The glory of God appeareth.* 14 *Aaron and Hur have the charge of the people.* 15 *Moses goeth into the mountain.*

1 And he said unto [1]Mō'şeş, come up unto the Lord, thou, and Aâr'on, Nā'dăb, and A-bī'hū, and seventy of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el; and worship ye afar off.

2 And Mō'şeş alone shall come near the Lord: but they shall not come nigh; neither shall the people go up with him.

3 ¶ And Mō'şeş came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the Lord hath said will we do.

4 And Mō'şeş wrote all the words of the Lord, and rose up early in the morning, and builded an altar under the hill, and twelve pillars, according to the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And he sent young men of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which offered burnt offerings, and sacrificed peace offerings of oxen unto the Lord.

6 *And Mō'şeş took half of the blood, and put it in basons; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar.*

7 *And he took the book of the covenant, and* [2]*read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient.*

8 *And Mō'şeş took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold* [a]*the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words.*

9. Put in commotion, crush or disturb until they are no longer formidable.

10. The Mediterranean, which bordered on the Philistine territory.

11. Not to evangelize but to preserve.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. The earliest record of public reading of the scriptures.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—Jehovah has set his people free from the yoke of bondage, has exhibited himself to them, has given them the ten words of the covenant or commandments, as a matchless body of laws to regulate the social and civil affairs of Israel. The next step now is to establish a system of worship that will centralize the religious interests of the people and develop by sacred services and symbols the knowledge and fear of Jehovah. Therefore the plan of the sanctuary which is to serve so lofty a purpose has its origin in the divine mind. Its purpose is a sacred and special meeting place for Jehovah and his people.

1. All contributions were to be willing offerings, indicating that God builds his house of willing souls.

9 ¶ Then went up Mō'şeş, and Aâr'on, Nā'dăb, and A-bī'hū, and seventy of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el:

10 And they saw the God of Ĭs'ra-el: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness.

11 And upon the nobles of the children of Ĭs'ra-el he laid not his hand: also they saw God, and did eat and drink.

12 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee [b]tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them.

13 And Mō'şeş rose up, and his minister Jŏsh'u-a: and Mō'şeş went up into the mount of God.

14 And he said unto the elders, Tarry ye here for us, until we come again unto you: and, behold, Aâr'on and Hûr are with you: if any man have any matters to do, let him come unto them.

15 And Mō'şeş went up into the mount, and [c]a cloud covered the mount.

16 And the glory of the Lord abode upon mount Sī'nāi, and the cloud covered it six days: and the seventh day he called unto Mō'şeş out of the midst of the cloud.

17 And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And Mō'şeş went into the midst of the cloud, and gat him up into the mount: and Mō'şeş was in the mount [d]forty days and forty nights.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *What the Israelites must offer for the making of the tabernacle.* 10 *The form of the ark.* 17 *The mercy seat, with the cherubim.* 23 *The table, with the furniture thereof.* 31 *The candlestick, with the instruments thereof.*

1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they bring me an offering: of every man that giveth it [1]willingly [a]with his heart ye shall take my offering.

3 And this is the offering which ye shall take of them; gold, and silver, and brass,

4 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

5 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

6 Oil for the light, spices for anointing oil, and for sweet incense,

7 Onyx stones, and stones to be set in the ephod, and in the breastplate.

8 And let them make me a sanctuary; that [b]I may dwell among them.

9 According to all that I shew thee, after the pattern of the tabernacle, and the pattern of all the instruments thereof, even so shall ye make it.

---

thou serve. (Math. 4:10.) He hath showed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God. (Mic. 6:8.) Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Mat. 22:37.)

n. And the Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the evil diseases of Egypt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee. (Dt. 7:15.)

o. And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee. (Dt. 2:25.)

Chapter 24.

a. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:2.)

b. And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand, the tables were written on both their sides, on the one side and on the other were they written. And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. (Ex. 32:15, 16.)

c. While he yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud which said, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; hear ye him. (Math. 17:5.)

d. When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Lord made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights; I neither did eat bread nor drink water. (Dt. 9:9.)

Chapter 25.

a. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity; for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:7.) Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord; whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Lord; gold, and silver, and brass. (Ex. 35:5.)

b. And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

10 ¶ And they shall make an [2]ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

11 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, within and without shalt thou overlay it, and shalt make upon it a [3]crown of gold round about.

12 And thou shalt cast four rings of gold for it, and put them in the four corners thereof; and two rings shall be in the one side of it, and two rings in the other side of it.

13 And thou shalt make staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

14 And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them.

15 The staves shall be in the rings of the ark: they shall not be taken from it.

16 And thou shalt put [c]into the ark the [4]testimony which I shall give thee.

17 And thou shalt make a [5]mercy seat of pure gold: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

18 And thou shalt make two [6]cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat.

19 And make one cherub on the one end, and the other cherub on the other end: even of the mercy seat shall ye make the cherubim on the two ends thereof.

20 And the cherubim shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercy [5]seat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercy seat shall the faces of the [6]cherubim be.

21 And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee.

22 And there [d]I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two [d]cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Is'ra-el.

23 ¶ Thou shalt also make a table of shittim wood: two cubits shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof.

24 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, and make thereto a crown of gold round about.

25 And thou shalt make unto it a border of an hand breadth round about, and thou shalt make a golden crown to the border thereof round about.

26 And thou shalt make for it four rings of gold, and put the rings in the four corners that are on the four feet thereof.

27 Over against the border shall the rings be for places of the staves to bear the table.

28 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, that the table may be borne with them.

29 And thou shalt make [e]the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them.

30 And thou shalt set upon the table shewbread [f]before me alway.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work shall the candlestick be made: his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and his flowers, shall be of the same.

32 And six branches shall come out of the sides of it; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side:

33 Three bowls made like unto almonds, with a [7]knop and a flower in one branch; and three bowls made like almonds in the other branch, with a knop and a flower: so in the six branches that come out of the candlestick.

34 And in the candlestick shall be four bowls made like unto almonds, with their knops and their flowers.

35 And there shall be a [7]knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick.

36 Their [7]knops and their branches shall be of the same: all it shall be one beaten work of pure gold.

37 And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall [g]light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it.

38 And the tongs thereof, and the snuff dishes thereof, shall be of pure gold.

39 Of a talent of pure gold shall he make it, with all these vessels.

40 And look that thou [h]make them after their pattern, which was shewed thee in the mount.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *The ten curtains of the tabernacle.* 7 *The eleven curtains of goats' hair.* 14 *The covering of rams' skins.* 15 *The boards of the tabernacle, with their sockets and bars.* 31 *The vail for the ark.* 36 *The hanging for the door.*

1 Moreover thou shalt make the [a]tabernacle with ten curtains of fine [1]twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubim of [2]cunning work shalt thou make them.

2 The length of one curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of one cur-

2. About three feet nine inches long and a little over two feet in breadth and height.

3. Moulding or border round the top.

4. Jehovah's declaration from the mount, the commandments.

5. The lid or covering.

6. The exact form of these is nowhere described.

7. Knob, architectural ornament or object.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1491.

1. That is, twisted.

2. Artistic.

c. And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark. (Dt. 10:2.) Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant. (Heb. 9:4.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother that he come not at all times into the holy place within the veil before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark, that he die not; for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you. (Num. 17:4.) For he shall have judgment without mercy that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Ja. 2:13.) And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim, and he spake unto him. (Num. 7:89.) And Hezekiah prayed before the Lord, and said, O Lord God of Israel, which dwellest between the cherubim, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. (II Ks. 19:15.) Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadeth Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth. (Ps. 80:1.)

e. And upon the table of show-bread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal; and the continual bread shall be thereon. (Num. 4:7.)

f. And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake 12 cakes thereof; two-tenth deals shall be in one cake. And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the Lord. (Lev. 24:5, 6.)

g. And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it; a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations. (Ex. 30:8.) Without the veil of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aaron order it from the evening unto the morning before the Lord continually: it shall be a statute forever in your generations. He shall order the lamps upon the pure candle-stick before the Lord continually. (Lev. 24:3, 4.) And they burn unto the Lord every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense; the show-bread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candle-stick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening; for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye have forsaken him. (II Chr. 13:11.)

h. And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof, which was shown thee in the mount. (Ex. 26:30.) And this work of the candle-stick was of beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was beaten work; according unto the pattern which the Lord had shown Moses, so he made the candle-stick. (Num. 8:4.) Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Moses, that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen. (Acts 7:44.) Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle; for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shown to thee in the mount. (Heb. 8:5.)

Chapter 26.

a. And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3.)

tain four cubits: and every one of the curtains shall have one measure.

3 The five curtains shall be coupled [b]together one to another; and other five curtains shall be coupled one to another.

4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the uttermost edge of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the coupling of the second; that the loops may take hold one of another.

6 And thou shalt make fifty [3]taches of gold, and couple the curtains together with the taches: and it shall be one tabernacle.

7 ¶ And thou shalt make curtains of goats' hair to be a covering upon the tabernacle: eleven curtains shalt thou make.

8 The length of one curtain shall be thirty cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: and the eleven curtains shall be all of one measure.

9 And thou shalt couple five [b]curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves, and shalt double the sixth curtain in the forefront of the tabernacle.

10 And thou shalt make [c]fifty loops on the edge of the one curtain that is outmost in the coupling, and fifty loops in the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

11 And thou shalt make fifty [3]taches of brass, and put the taches into the loops, and couple the tent together, that it may be one.

12 And the remnant that remaineth of the curtains of the tent, the half curtain that remaineth, shall hang over the backside of the tabernacle.

13 And a cubit on the one side, and a cubit on the other side of that which remaineth in the length of the curtains of the tent, it shall hang over the sides of the tabernacle on this side and on that side, to cover it.

14 And thou shalt make a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering above of badgers' skins.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood standing up.

16 Ten cubits shall be the length of a board, and a cubit and a half shall be the breadth of one board.

17 Two [4]tenons shall there be in one board, set in order one against another: thus shalt thou make for all the boards of the tabernacle.

18 And thou shalt make the boards for the tabernacle, twenty boards on the south side southward.

19 And thou shalt make forty sockets of silver under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two [4]tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two [4]tenons.

20 And for the second side of the tabernacle on the north side there shall be twenty boards:

21 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

22 And for the sides of the tabernacle westward thou shalt make six boards.

23 And two boards shalt thou make for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

24 And they shall be [b]coupled together beneath, and they shall be coupled together above the head of it unto one ring: thus shall it be for them both; they shall be for the two corners.

25 And they shall be eight boards, and their sockets of silver, sixteen sockets; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the tabernacle,

27 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the side of the tabernacle, for the two sides westward.

28 And the middle bar in the midst of the boards shall reach from end to end.

29 And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold, and make their rings of gold for places for the bars: and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold.

30 And thou shalt rear up the tabernacle according to the fashion thereof which was shewed thee in the mount.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make a [d]vail [5]of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen of cunning work: with cherubim shall it be made:

32 And thou shalt hang it upon four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold: their hooks shall be of gold, upon the four sockets of silver.

33 ¶ And thou shalt hang up the vail under the [3]taches, that thou mayest bring in thither within the vail the ark of the testimony: and the vail [5]shall divide unto you between [e]the holy place and the most holy.

34 And thou shalt [f]put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most holy place.

35 And thou shalt set the table without the vail, and the candlestick over against the table on the side of the tabernacle toward the south: and thou shalt put the table on the north side.

36 And thou shalt make an hanging for the door of the tent, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine [1]twined linen, wrought with needlework.

37 And thou shalt make for the hanging five pillars of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold, and their hooks shall be of gold: and thou shalt cast five sockets of brass for them.

3. Clasps, hooks or hands.

4. Small projections from the bottom of each board to set in the sockets.

5. A dividing curtain or division.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1491.

1. About 18 inches.

2. Similar to horns of cattle, a projection.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *The altar of burnt offering, with the vessels thereof.* 9 *The court of the tabernacle inclosed with hangings and pillars.* 18 *The measure of the court.* 20 *The oil for the lamp.*

1 And thou shalt make an altar of shittim wood, five cubits long, and five [1]cubits broad; the altar shall be foursquare: and the height thereof shall be three cubits.

2 And thou shalt make the [2]horns of it upon the four corners thereof: his horns shall be of the same: and thou shalt overlay it with brass.

b. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit (4). And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord (5). And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all (6). For as the body is one and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ. (I Cor. 12:4-6, 12.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark, that he die not; for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) And he made the vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubim thereon. (II Chr. 3:14.) And the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. (Mk. 15:38.) And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all. (Heb. 9:3.)

e. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark, that he die not. For I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candle-stick, and the table, and the showbread; which is called the sanctuary. And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all. (Heb. 9:2, 3.)

f. And thou shalt put the mercy seat above upon the ark; and in the ark thou shalt put the testimony that I shall give thee. (Ex. 25:21.) And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark. (Ex. 40:20.) And over it the cherubim of glory, shadowing the mercy seat of which we cannot now speak particularly. (Heb. 9:5.)

3 And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass.

4 And thou shalt make for it a [3]grate of network of brass; and upon the net shalt thou make four brasen rings in the four corners thereof.

5 And thou shalt put it under the [4]compass of the altar beneath, that the net may be even to the midst of the altar.

6 And thou shalt make staves for the altar, staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with brass.

7 And the staves shall be put into the rings, and the staves shall be upon the two sides of the altar, to bear it.

8 Hollow with boards shalt thou make it: as [5]it was shewed thee in the mount, so shall they make it.

9 ¶ And thou [a]shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen of an hundred [1]cubits long for one side:

10 And the twenty pillars thereof and their twenty sockets shall be of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets shall be of silver.

11 And likewise for the north side in length there shall be hangings of an hundred [1]cubits long, and his twenty pillars and their twenty sockets of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 ¶ And for the breadth of the court on the west side shall be hangings of fifty [1]cubits: their pillars ten, and their sockets ten.

13 And the breadth of the court on the east side eastward shall be fifty [1]cubits.

14 The hangings of one side of the gate shall be fifteen [1]cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And on the other side shall be hangings fifteen cubits: their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 ¶ And for the gate of the court shall be an hanging of twenty [1]cubits, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, wrought with needlework: and their pillars shall be four, and their sockets four.

17 All the pillars round about the court shall be filleted with silver; their hooks shall be of silver, and their sockets of brass.

18 ¶ The length of the court shall be an hundred [1]cubits, and the breadth fifty every where, and the height five cubits of fine twined linen, and their sockets of brass.

19 All the vessels of the tabernacle in all the service thereof, and all the [6]pins thereof, and all the pins of the court, shall be of brass.

20 ¶ And thou shalt command the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they bring thee pure oil olive beaten [7]for the light, to cause the lamp [8]to burn always.

21 In the tabernacle of the congregation without the [9]vail, which is before the testimony, [b]Aâr'on and his sons shall order it from evening to morning before the Lord: it shall [c]be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3. A sieve.

4. A rim or top margin.

5. As he showed thee.

6. Nails.

7. Drippings from crushed olives.

8. To ascend.

9. The hangings or partitions.

Ch. 28. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In ch. 28 is found the origin of the priesthood. Their holy garments and ceremonial induction into office.

1. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

2. Beautiful, in harmony with the entire sanctuary which was designed as an object lesson to impress the thought of God's truth and holiness in his relations to his people.

3. Embroidered.

4. Engraved.

5. Settings of gold.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Aaron and his sons are set apart for the priest's office.* 6 *The ephod.* 15 *The breastplate with twelve precious stones.* 30 *The Urim and Thummim.* 31 *The robe of the ephod.* 36 *The plate of the mitre.* 39 *The embroidered coat.* 40 *The garments for Aaron's sons.*

1 And take thou unto thee [1]Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office, even Aâr'on, Nā'dăb and A-bī'hū, Ĕ-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär, Aâr'on's sons.

2 And thou shalt [a]make [2]holy garments for [1]Aâr'on thy brother for glory and for beauty.

3 And thou shalt speak unto all that are wise hearted, [b]whom I have filled with the spirit of wisdom, that they may make [1]Aâr'on's garments to consecrate him, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

4 And these are the garments which they shall make; a breastplate, and an ephod, and a robe, and a broidered coat, a mitre, and a girdle: and they shall make holy garments for [1]Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

5 And they shall take gold, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen.

6 ¶ And they shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen, with cunning work.

7 It shall have the two shoulderpieces thereof joined at the two edges thereof; and so it shall be joined together.

8 And the [3]curious girdle of the ephod, which is upon it, shall be of the same, according to the work thereof; even of gold, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

9 And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and [4]grave on them the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

10 Six of their names on one stone, and the other six names of the rest on the other stone, according to their birth.

11 With the work of an engraver in stone, like the engravings of a signet, shalt thou engrave the two stones with the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: thou shalt make them to be set in [5]ouches of gold.

12 And thou shalt put the two stones upon the shoulders of the ephod for stones of memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and [1]Aâr'on shall bear their names before the Lord upon his two shoulders [c]for a memorial.

13 ¶ And thou shalt make [5]ouches of gold;

14 And two chains of pure gold at the ends; of wreathen work shalt thou make them, and fasten the wreathen chains to the [5]ouches.

15 ¶ And thou shalt make the breastplate of

Chapter 27.

a. And he made the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits. (Ex. 38:9.) Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise; be thankful unto him, and bless his name. (Ps. 100:4.)

b. And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Samuel was laid down to sleep. (I Sam. 3:3.) And they burn unto the Lord every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense; the showbread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candle-stick of gold with the lamps thereof, to burn every evening; for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye have forsaken him. (II Chr. 13:11.)

c. It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood. (Lev. 3:17.) And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Israel unto this day. (I Sam. 30:25.)

Chapter 28.

a. And the cloths of service; and the holy garments of Aaron the priest and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office. (Ex. 31:10.) And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with a robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith (7). And Moses took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aaron, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aaron and his garments, and his sons' garments with him. (Lev. 8:7, 30.) And strip Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron shall be gathered unto his people and shall die there (26). And Moses stripped Aaron of his garments, and put them upon Eleazar his son; and Aaron died there in the top of the mount; and Moses and Eleazar came down from the mount. (Num. 20:26, 28.)

b. And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah; and he hath filled him with the spirit of God, and wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship. (Ex. 35:30, 31.) Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? Doth he open and break the clods of his ground? (24). For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. (Is. 28:24, 26.)

c. Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jordan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the Lord; when it passed over Jordan, the waters of Jordan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Israel for ever. (Josh. 4:7.) And the crown shall be to Helem, and to Tobijah, and to Jedaiah, and to Hen the son of Zephaniah, for a memorial in the temple of the Lord. (Zech. 6:14.)

[c]judgment with [7]cunning work; after the work of the ephod thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it.

16 Foursquare it shall be being doubled; a span shall be the length thereof, and a [8]span shall be the breadth thereof.

17 And thou shalt set in it settings of stones, even four rows of stones: the first row shall be a sardius, a topaz, and a carbuncle: this shall be the first row.

18 And the second row shall be an emerald, a sapphire, and a diamond.

19 And the third row a ligure, an agate, and an amethyst.

20 And the fourth row a beryl, and an onyx, and a jasper: they shall be set in gold in their inclosings.

21 And the stones shall be with the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet; every one with his name shall they be according to the twelve tribes.

22 ¶ And thou shalt make upon the breastplate chains at the ends of wreathen work of pure gold.

23 And thou shalt make upon the breastplate two rings of gold, and shalt put the two rings on the two ends of the breastplate.

24 And thou shalt put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings which are on the ends of the breastplate.

25 And the other two ends of the two wreathen chains thou shalt fasten in the two [5]ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod before it.

26 ¶ And thou shalt make two rings of gold, and thou shalt put them upon the two ends of the breastplate in the border thereof, which is in the side of the ephod inward.

27 And two other rings of gold thou shalt make, and shalt put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart thereof, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

28 And they shall bind the breastplate by the rings thereof unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it may be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate be not loosed from the ephod.

29 And [1]Aâr'on shall bear the names of the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the [d]breastplate of judgment upon his heart, when he goeth in unto the holy place, for a [e]memorial before the Lord continually.

30 ¶ And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the [9]Ū'rim and the [9]Thŭm'mim; and they shall be upon Aâr'on's heart, when he goeth in before the Lord: and [1]Aâr'on shall bear the judgment of the children of Ĭs'ra-el upon his heart before the Lord continually.

31 ¶ And thou shalt make the robe of the ephod all of blue.

32 And there shall be an hole in the top of it, in the midst thereof: it shall have a binding of woven work round about the hole of it, as it were the hole of an [10]habergeon, that it be not rent.

33 ¶ And beneath upon the hem of it thou shalt make pomegranates of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, round about the hem thereof; and bells of gold between them round about:

34 A golden bell and a pomegranate, a golden bell and a pomegranate, upon the hem of the robe round about.

35 And it shall be upon [1]Aâr'on to minister: and his sound shall be heard when he goeth in unto the holy place before the Lord, and when he cometh out, that he die not.

36 ¶ And [e]thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

37 And thou shalt put it on a blue lace, that it may be upon the [11]mitre; upon the forefront of the mitre it shall be.

38 *And it shall be upon [1]Aâr'on's forehead, that Aâr'on may [d]bear the iniquity of the holy things, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall hallow in all their holy gifts; and it shall be always upon his forehead, that they may be accepted before the Lord.*

39 ¶ And thou shalt embroider the coat of fine linen, and thou shalt make the mitre of fine linen, and thou shalt make the girdle of needlework.

40 ¶ And for [1]Aâr'on's sons thou shalt make coats, and thou shalt make for them girdles, and bonnets shalt thou make for them, for glory and for beauty.

41 And thou shalt put them upon [1]Aâr'on thy brother, and his sons with him; and shalt anoint them, and consecrate them, and sanctify them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

42 And thou shalt make them linen breeches to cover their nakedness; from the loins even unto the thighs they shall reach:

43 And they shall be upon [1]Aâr'on, and upon his sons, when they come in unto the tabernacle of the congregation, or when they come near unto the altar to minister in the holy place; that they bear not iniquity, and die: it shall be a statute for ever unto him and his seed after him.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *The sacrifice and ceremonies of consecrating the priests.* 38 *The continual burnt offering.* 45 *God's promise to dwell among the children of Israel.*

1 And this is the thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish,

2 And unleavened [1]bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheaten flour shalt thou make them.

3 And thou shalt put them into one basket, and bring them in the basket, with the bullock and the two rams.

4 And [2]Aâr'on and his sons thou shalt bring unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shalt [a]wash them with water.

5 And thou shalt take the garments, and put upon [1]Aâr'on the coat, and the robe of the ephod, and the ephod, and the breastplate, and gird him with the curious girdle of the ephod:

6 And thou shalt put the [3]mitre upon his head, and put the holy crown upon the mitre.

6. Called breastplate of judgment from its holding the mysterious Urim and Thummim, by which the judgments of God were sometimes ascertained.

7. Artistic.

8. Half a cubit or about 9 inches.

9. Lights and perfections. Hebrew scholars generally agree that the Urim and Thummim were small images (stones) granted to the Israelites as a substitute for the images they had insisted on retaining for the purpose of divination, the Divine wisdom thus accommodating itself to the weakness and superstitions of the people; but, like all other idolatrous forms and practices this also passed away as the word of prophecy arose and established itself in Israel.

10. Military coat of mail.

11. Official cap or headwear of king or priest.

Ch. 29. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—Ch. 29 is devoted to the consecration of Aaron and his sons to the priesthood. A full and complete record of the solemn manner in which Aaron and his sons are set apart to the priesthood is here given.

1. Made without yeast.

2. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

3. Cap or headwear of priest.

d. Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as the seal upon thine arm; for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave; the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. (Song 8:6.) Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? Yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me. (Is. 49:15, 16.) For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us (24). So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:24, 28.)

e. And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it in a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. (Ex. 39:30.) Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; bring an offering, and come before him; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (I Chr. 16:29.) Thy testimonies are very sure; holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) For such an High Priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. (Heb. 7:26.)

Chapter 29.

a. Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.) Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean; from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.)

7 Then shalt thou take the anointing oil, and pour it upon his head, and anoint him.
8 And thou shalt bring his sons, and put coats upon them.
9 And thou shalt gird them with girdles, [2]Aâr'on and his sons, and put the bonnets on them: and the priest's office shall be their's for a perpetual statute: and thou shalt consecrate Aâr'on and his sons.
10 *And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congre*[2]*gation: and* [2]*Aâr'on and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock.*
11 *And thou shalt kill the bullock before the Lord, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.*
12 *And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar.*
13 *And thou shalt take all the fat that covereth the inwards, and the* [4]*caul that is above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and burn them upon the altar.*
14 *But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp: it is a sin offering.*
15 ¶ Thou shalt also take one ram; and [2]Aâr'on and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.
16 And thou shalt slay the ram, and thou shalt take his blood, and sprinkle it round about upon the altar.
17 And thou shalt cut the ram in pieces, and wash the inwards of him, and his legs, and put them unto his pieces, and [5]unto his head.
18 And thou shalt burn the whole ram upon the altar: it is a [b]burnt offering unto the Lord: it is a sweet [6]savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lord.
19 ¶ And thou shalt take the other ram; and [2]Aâr'on and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the ram.
20 Then shalt thou kill the ram, and take of his blood, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of Aâr'on, and upon the tip of the right ear of his sons, and upon the thumb of their right hand, and upon the great toe of their right foot, and sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.
21 And thou shalt take of the blood that is upon the altar, and of the anointing oil, and sprinkle it upon Aâr'on, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon the garments of his sons with him: and he shall be hallowed, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.
22 Also thou shalt take of the ram the fat and the rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards, and the [4]caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, and the right shoulder; for it is a ram of consecration:
23 And one loaf of bread, and one cake of oiled bread, and one wafer out of the basket of the [1]unleavened bread that is before the Lord:
24 And thou shalt put all in the hands of [2]Aâr'on, and in the hands of his sons; and shalt wave them for a wave [c]offering before the Lord.
25 And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt [b]offering, for a sweet [6]savour before the Lord: it is an offering made by fire unto the Lord.
26 And thou shalt take the breast of the ram of Aâr'on's consecration, and wave it for a wave [7c]offering before the Lord: and it shall be thy part.
27 And thou shalt sanctify the breast of the wave [7]offering, and the shoulder of the heave [8]offering, which is waved, and which is heaved up, of the ram of the consecration, even of that which is for Aâr'on, and of that which is for his sons:
28 And it shall be [2]Aâr'on's and his sons' by a statute for ever from the children of Is'ra-el: for it is an heave offering: and it shall be an heave [8]offering from the children of Is'ra-el of the sacrifice of their peace offerings, even their heave offering unto the Lord.
29 ¶ And the holy garments of [2]Aâr'on shall be his sons' after him, to be anointed therein, and to be consecrated in them.
30 And that son that is priest in his stead shall put them on seven days, when he cometh into the tabernacle of the congregation to minister in the holy place.
31 ¶ And thou shalt take the ram of the consecration, and [11]seethe his flesh in the holy place.
32 And [2]Aâr'on and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.
33 And [d]they shall eat those things wherewith the [e]atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but [11]a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy.
34 And if ought of the flesh of the consecrations, or of the bread, remain unto the morning, then thou shalt burn the remainder with fire: it shall not be eaten, because it is holy.
35 And thus shalt thou do unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them.
36 *And thou shalt offer every day a bullock for a sin offering for* [e]*atonement:* and thou shalt cleanse the altar, when thou hast made an atonement for it, and thou shalt anoint it, to sanctify it.
37 Seven days thou shalt make an [e]atonement for the altar; [f]and sanctify it; and it shall be an altar most holy: whatsoever toucheth the altar shall be holy.
38 ¶ *Now this is that which thou shalt offer*

4. Lobe or flap of the liver.

5. Upon.

6. Scent or smell.

7. Official undulations of sacrificial offerings. The wave offering was moved backward and forward in the line of the altar similar to that of a saw. The motion forward was a declaration in action that the offering belonged to Jehovah, while the movement back again denoted that God on his part returned the gift and assigned it as his own present to the priest. (H.)

8. Holding upward, thus presenting to God. The breast in the wave offering fell to Aaron and his sons. The heave shoulder to the officiating priest.

10. Boil or roast.

11. Every one not a Levite.

b. And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. (Lev. 1:4.) Command Aaron and his sons, saying, This is the law of the burnt offering; it is the burnt offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it (9). The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out. (Lev. 6:9, 13.)

c. His own hands shall bring the offerings of the Lord made by fire; the fat with the breast; it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave offering before the Lord. (Lev. 7:30.) And the priests shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord; this is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder; and after that the Nazarite may drink wine. (Num. 6:20.) And Moses took the breast, and waved it for a wave offering before the Lord; for of the ram of consecration it was Moses' part; as the Lord commanded Moses. (Lev. 8:29.)

d. Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it to you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make atonement to them before the Lord? (Lev. 10:17.)

e. And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priests shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. (Lev. 4:20.) And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance; and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord, and their sin offering before the Lord, for their ignorance. (Num. 15:25.) When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty (22), And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the Lord; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him. (Lev. 4:22, 31.) And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord, and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. (Lev. 6:7.) The anti-type Jesus Christ having come in the new dispensation to make atonement for man, the type of the old dispensation having been done away with.—For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Mat. 26:28.) Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25.) Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ (3). Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:3, 4.) And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.)

f. And thou shalt anoint the altar of the burnt offering and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar; and it shall be an altar most holy. (Ex. 40:10.)

upon the altar; two lambs of the first year [g]day by day continually.

39 *The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning; and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even:*

40 And with the one lamb a tenth [12]deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an [13]hin of [14]beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink [15]offering.

41 And the other lamb thou shalt offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink [15]offering thereof, for a sweet [6]savour, an offering made by fire unto the Lord.

42 This shall be a continual [16]burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord: where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee.

43 And there I will meet with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and the tabernacle shall be sanctified by my glory.

44 And I will sanctify the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar: I will sanctify also both [2]Aâr'on and his sons, to minister to me in the priest's office.

45 ¶ And I will dwell among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and will be their God.

46 And they shall know that I am the Lord their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, that I may dwell among them: I am the Lord their God.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *The altar of incense.* 11 *The ransom of souls.* 17 *The brasen laver.* 22 *The holy anointing oil.* 34 *The composition of the perfume.*

1 And thou shalt make an altar to burn [1]incense upon: of shittim wood shalt thou make it.

2 A [2]cubit shall be the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof; foursquare shall it be: and two cubits shall be the height thereof: the horns thereof shall be of the same.

3 And thou shalt overlay it with pure gold, the [3]top thereof, and the [4]sides thereof round about, and the horns thereof; and thou shalt make unto it a crown of gold round about.

4 And two golden rings shalt thou make to it under the crown of it, by the two corners thereof, upon the two sides of it shalt thou make it; and they shall be for places for the staves to bear it withal.

5 And thou shalt make the staves of shittim wood, and overlay them with gold.

6 And thou shalt put it before the [5]vail that is by the ark of the testimony, before the mercy [6]seat that is over the testimony, where I will meet with thee.

7 And [7]Aâr'on shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it.

8 And when Aâr'on lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it, a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations.

9 Ye shall offer no [8]strange incense thereon, nor burnt sacrifice, nor meat offering; neither shall ye pour drink offering thereon.

10 *And [7]Aâr'on shall make an [9]atonement [a]upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements: once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the Lord.*

11 ¶ And the Lord spake unto [10]Mō'şeş, saying,

12 When thou takest the sum of the children of Ĭs'ra-el after their number, then shall they give every man a [11]ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them.

13 This they shall give, every one that passeth among them that are numbered, half a shekel after the [12]shekel of the sanctuary: (a shekel is twenty gerahs:) an half shekel shall be the offering of the Lord.

14 Every one that passeth among them that are numbered, from twenty years old and above, shall give an offering unto the Lord.

15 *The rich shall not give [13]more, and the poor shall not give [13]less than half a shekel, when they give an offering unto the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls.*

16 And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el before the Lord, to make an [c]atonement for your souls.

17 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

18 Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal: and thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein.

19 For [7]Aâr'on and his sons [b]shall wash their hands and their feet thereat:

20 When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water, that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lord:

21 So they shall wash their hands and their feet, that they die not: and it shall be a statute for ever to them, even to him and to his seed throughout their generations.

22 ¶ Moreover the Lord spake unto [10]Mō'şeş, saying,

23 Take thou also unto thee principal spices of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels,

24 And of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin:

25 And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary: it shall be an holy anointing oil.

26 And thou shalt anoint the tabernacle of the congregation therewith, and the ark of the testimony,

27 And the table and all his vessels, and the candlestick and his vessels, and the altar of incense,

28 And the altar of burnt offering with all his vessels, and the laver and his foot.

29 And thou shalt sanctify them, that they may be most holy: whatsoever toucheth them shall be holy.

30 And thou shalt anoint Aâr'on and his sons, and consecrate them, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office.

31 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, This shall be an holy anointing oil unto me throughout your generations.

32 Upon man's flesh shall it not be poured, neither shall ye make any other like it, after the composition of it: it is holy, and it shall be holy unto you.

---

1. Sweet fumigation or perfume.

2. About 18 inches.

3. The roof.

4. The walls.

5. Sacred screen or hanging walls.

6. The lid or top of the ark.

7. For historical account of Aaron see 11, ch. 4.

8. Offered with fire other than that which God ordained. On account of so doing the two elder sons of Aaron were destroyed. (Lev. 10:50.)

9. Cleanse, disannul, purge away.

10. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

11. A redemption price.

12. About three pounds.

13. A little more than a gallon.

14. Drippings from the crushed fruit.

15. One of the oldest forms of worship; consisted in a devotional pouring out of wine as an oblation before or upon the altar of burnt offering.

16. That which ascends.

Ch. 30. B. C. 1491.

12. About 50 cents.

13. Before Jehovah all stand on the same level.

---

g. And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. (Dan. 12:11.)

Chapter. 30.

a. And the priests shall make an atonement for him before the Lord and it shall be forgiven him for anything of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. (Lev. 6:7.) The anti-type Jesus Christ having come in the New Dispensation to make atonement for man, the type of the Old Dispensation been done away with. See e, ch. 29.

b. Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)

33 Whosoever compoundeth any like it, or whosoever putteth any of it [14]upon a stranger, shall even be cut off from his people.

34 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Take unto thee sweet spices, stacte, and onycha, and galbanum; these sweet spices with pure [15]frankincense: of each shall there be a like weight:

35 And thou shalt make it a perfume, a confection after the art of the apothecary, [16]tempered together, pure and holy:

36 And thou shalt beat some of it very small, and put of it before the testimony in the tabernacle of the congregation, where I will meet with thee: it shall be unto you most holy.

37 And as for the perfume which thou shalt make, ye shall not make to yourselves according to the composition thereof: it shall be unto thee holy for the Lord.

38 Whosoever shall make like unto that, to smell thereto, shall even be cut off from his people.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called and made meet for the work of the tabernacle.* 12 *The observation of the sabbath is again commanded.* 18 *Moses receiveth the two tables.*

1 And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 See, I have called by name [2]Be-zal'ĕ-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

3 And I have [a]filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship,

4 To devise [3]cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

5 And in cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of timber, to work in all manner of workmanship.

6 And I, behold, I have given with him [4]A-hō'lī-ab, the son of A-hĭs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dăn: and in the hearts of all that are wise hearted I have put wisdom, that they may make all that I have commanded thee;

7 The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercy seat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle,

8 And the table and his furniture, and the pure candlestick with all his furniture, and the altar of incense,

9 And the altar of burnt offering with all his furniture, and the laver and his foot,

10 And the cloths of service, and the holy garments for [5]Aâr'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office,

11 And the anointing oil, and sweet incense for the holy place: according to all that I have commanded thee shall they do.

12 ¶ And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, saying,

13 Speak thou also unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [b]Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you.

14 Ye shall [b]keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it [6]shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people.

15 Six [c]days may work be done; but in the seventh is the [b]sabbath of rest, holy to the Lord: whosoever doeth any work in the sabbath day, he shall surely be put to death.

16 Wherefore the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall keep the [b]sabbath, to observe the sabbath throughout their generations, for a perpetual covenant.

17 It is [d]a sign between me and the children of Ĭs'ra-el for ever: for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed.

18 ¶ And he gave unto [1]Mō'şeş, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sī'nāi, [7]two [e]tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the [8]finger of God.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *The people cause Aaron to make a calf.* 7 *God is angered thereby.* 11 *At the intreaty of Moses he is appeased.* 15 *Moses cometh down with the tables.* 19 *He breaketh them.* 20 *He destroyeth the calf.* 25 *Moses causeth the idolaters to be slain.*

1 And when the people saw that [1]Mō'şeş [a]delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto [2]Aâr'on, and said unto him, Up, make [b]us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this [1]Mō'şeş, the man that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, we [3]wot not what is become of him.

2 And [2]Aâr'on said unto them, Break off the golden earrings, which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and of your daughters, and bring them unto me.

3 And all the people brake off the golden earrings which were in their ears, and brought them unto [2]Aâr'on.

4 And he [c]received them at their hand, and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, [4]These be thy gods, O Ĭs'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

5 And when [2]Aâr'on saw it, he built an altar before it; and Aâr'on made proclamation, and said, To morrow is a feast to the Lord.

6 And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace

---

14. One not a priest.

15. Here mentioned for the first time. It was the odoriferous resin of some kind of plant or tree of which the ancient writers seem to know but little. From its Hebrew name it was of a white color.

16. Salted.

Ch. 31. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. Artistic.

3. Bezaleel, meaning protection of God; a famous workman, son of Uri, to whom Jehovah gave the construction of the ark in the wilderness; he was particularly given control of the metal, wood and stone works, with a general supervision of the entire construction.

4. A member of the tribe of Dan, who was to be associated with Bezaleel in the construction of the ark. Aholiab had special charge of the textile fabrics.

5. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

6. Observe that all the commandments of the first tablet have their violation punished by death. It was therefore taught that any willful violation of these laws was to be considered a capital crime, although none of them are so regarded in the New Testament. Not that God has changed, but that through the civilization of the human race the ministration of death has accomplished its purpose and has therefore been supplanted by other punishments and restrictions.

7. Smaller in size than the ark in which they were deposited and light enough for Moses to carry down the mountain. The majority of authorities agree that they were perhaps two or three inches thick to prevent breaking and about a foot square.

8. An anthropomorphic way of designating the divine agency in the preparation of the tablets and the writing of the commandments thereon, and is not to teach that Jehovah has a physical part or body. (H.)

Ch. 32. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In chapter 32 is the most striking illustrati n imaginable of the gross hardness of heart and idolatrous tendencies of the people of that time and the necessity of a most severe legislation, strictly administered, to cultivate a moral sense in Israel. While yet under the very shadow of Sinai and so soon after the terrible displays of God's presence and power, as recorded in ch. 22, it would seem incredible that the people could possibly forget Jehovah, but such they did, and returned to the old form of idolatrous worship.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

3. We know not.

Chapter 31.

a. He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his works. (I Ks. 7:14.) For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. (Is. 28:26.) For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit. (I Cor. 12:8.)

b. Remember the sabbath day to keep it holy. But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:8, 10.) Six days thou shalt work, but on the seventh day thou shalt rest; in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. (Ex. 34:21.) Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death. (Ex. 35:2.) Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary; I am the Lord (2). As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. (Lev. 26:2, 35.) Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctified them. (Ez. 20:12.) Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. (Dt. 5:12.) If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day, and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable; and shalt honor him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words (13). Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 58:13-14.)

c. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work. (Ex. 20:9.) Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest, that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid, and the stranger, may be refreshed. (Ex. 23:12.) Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord; whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death. (Ex. 35:2.) The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much; but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. (Ecc. 5:12.) And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we command you. (I Thess. 4:11.)

d. And hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God. (Ez. 20:20.)

e. And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. (Dt. 4:13.) Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. (II Cor. 3:3.)

Chapter 32.

a. When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the Lord made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water. (Dt. 9:9.)

b. Saying unto Aaron, Make us gods to go before us; for as for this Moses, which brought us out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. (Acts 7:40.)

offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play.

7 ¶ And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, have corrupted themselves:

8 They have turned aside quickly out of the way which I commanded them: they have made them a molten calf, and have worshipped it, and have sacrificed thereunto, and said, These be thy gods, O Ĭs'ra-el, which have brought thee up out of the land of E'ġўpt.

9 And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a [5]stiffnecked people:

10 Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them: and I will make of thee a great nation.

11 And [1]Mō'şeş besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Ē'ġўpt with great power, and with a mighty hand?

12 [6]Wherefore should the Ē-ġўp'tianş speak, and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people.

13 Remember Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'şaac, and Ĭs'ra-el, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever.

14 And the Lord [7]repented [d]of the evil which he thought to do unto his people.

15 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand: the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written.

16 And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables.

17 And when [8]Jŏsh'u-å heard the noise of the people as they shouted, he said unto Mō'şeş, There is a noise of war in the camp.

18 And he said, It is not the voice of them that shout for mastery, neither is it the voice of them that cry for being overcome: but the noise of them that sing do I hear.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as he came nigh unto the camp, that he saw the calf, and the dancing: and [1]Mō'şeş' anger waxed hot, and he cast the tables out of his hands, and brake them beneath the mount.

20 And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and [9]strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Ĭs'ra-el drink of it.

21 And [1]Mō'şeş said unto [2]Aâr'on, What did this people unto thee, that thou hast brought so great a sin upon them?

22 And [2]Aâr'on said, Let not the anger of my lord wax hot: thou knowest the people, that they are set on mischief.

23 For they said unto me, Make us gods, which shall go before us: for as for this Mō'şeş, the man that brought us up out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, we [3]wot not what is become of him.

24 And I said unto them, Whosoever hath any gold, let them break it off. So they gave it me: then I cast it into the fire, and there came [e]out this calf.

25 ¶ And when [1]Mō'şeş saw that the people were [f]naked; (for Aâr'on had made them naked unto their shame among their enemies:)

26 Then [1]Mō'şeş stood in the gate of the camp, and said, Who is on the Lord's side? let him come unto me. And all the sons of [10]Lē'vī gathered themselves together unto him.

27 And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate throughout the camp, and [11]slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbour.

28 And the children of Lē'vī did according to the word of [1]Mō'şeş: and there fell of the people that day about three thousand men.

29 For [12]Mō'şeş had said, [13]Consecrate yourselves to day to the Lord, even every man upon his son, and upon his brother; that he may bestow upon you a blessing this day.

30 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that [1]Mō'şeş said unto the people, [g]Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord; [14]peradventure [h]I shall make an atonement for your sin.

31 And [1]Mō'şeş returned unto the Lord, and said, Oh, this people have sinned a great sin, and have made them gods of gold.

32 Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, [15]out [i]of thy book which thou hast written.

33 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book.

34 Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine [j]angels shall go before thee: nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit [k]their sin upon them.

35 And the Lord [16]plagued the people, because they made the calf, which [2]Aâr'on made.

4. The worshiping of Jehovah through the golden calf, a violation therefore of the second, rather than the first commandment.

5. Unmanageable.

6. Because the Egyptians would say.

7. Yielded to mercy, and did it not.

8. For historical account of Joshua see 2, ch. 17.

9. Scattered.

10. The men of Moses' own tribe.

11. All who were guilty of this violation of the covenant obligations were liable to the penalty of death, hence the order given for this terrible slaughter. (V. 33.)

12. And Moses said, Consecrate yourselves today to the Lord, because every man has been against his son and against his brother.

13. A metaphor suggesting fill your hands with your duties, or discharge your obligations to Jehovah.

14. If possible.

15. The Book of Life. As the citizens of a community may be enrolled in an official list, so the righteous are supposed to be registered in the Book of Life, as a witness of their citizenship in the kingdom of God.

16. Punished.

c. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem; behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. (I Ks. 12:28.) They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image. (Ps. 106:19.) They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship. (Is. 46:6.) And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands. (Acts 7:41.) And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. (Rom. 1:23.)

d. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself of his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) And God sent an angel unto Jerusalem to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the Lord beheld, and he repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. (I Chr. 21:15.) If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. (Jer. 18:8.) Rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God; for he is gracious and merciful; slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. (Jonah 3:10.)

e. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. (Ex. 20:3.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. (Dt. 4:23.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me, And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments. (Dt. 5:8-10.)

f. See ch. 33:4, 5.

g. And Samuel said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the Lord, but serve the Lord with all your heart. (I Sam. 12:20.)

h. Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate; it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. (Amos. 5:15.)

i. If any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book. (Rev. 22:19.)

j. The Lord God of heaven, which took me from my father's house and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angels before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence. (Gen. 24:7.) Behold I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. (Ex. 23:20.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire (7). Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:7, 14.)

CHAPTER 33.

1 *The Lord refuseth to go with the people.* 4 *The people murmur.* 7 *The tabernacle is removed out of the camp.* 9 *The Lord talketh with Moses.* 12 *Moses desireth to see his glory.*

1 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Depart, and go up hence, thou and the people which thou hast brought up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, unto the land which I sware unto Ā'brā-hām, to Ī'şaac, and to Jā'cob, saying, Unto thy seed will I give it:

2 And I will send an [a]angel before thee; and I will drive out the Cā'năan-īte, the Ām'or-īte, and the Hīt'tīte, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, the Hī'vīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte:

3 Unto a land flowing with milk and honey: for I will not go up in the midst of thee; for thou art a stiffnecked people: lest I consume thee in the way.

4 ¶ And when the people heard these evil tidings, they mourned: and no man did put on him his ornaments.

5 For the Lord had said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Say unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Ye are a stiffnecked people: I will come up into the midst of thee in a moment, and consume thee: therefore now put off thy ornaments from thee, that I may [b]know what to do unto thee.

6 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el stripped themselves of their ornaments by the mount Hō'reb.

7 And [1]Mō'şeş took the [2]tabernacle, and pitched it without the camp, afar off from the camp, and called it the Tabernacle of the congregation. And it came to pass, that every one which sought the Lord went out unto the tabernacle of the congregation, which was without the camp.

8 And it came to pass, when [1]Mō'şeş went out unto the tabernacle, that all the people rose up, and stood every man at his tent door, and looked after Mō'şeş, until he was gone into the tabernacle.

9 And it came to pass, as [1]Mō'şeş entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the Lord [c]talked with Mō'şeş.

10 And all the people saw the cloudy pillar stand at the tabernacle door: and all the people rose up and worshipped, every man in his tent door.

11 And the Lord [d]spake unto Mō'şeş, face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp: but his servant Jŏsh'u-à, the son of Nŭn, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle.

12 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me. Yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight.

13 Now therefore, I pray thee, if I have found [e]grace in thy sight, shew me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people.

14 And he said, [3]My [f]presence shall go with thee and I will give thee rest.

15 And he said unto him, If thy presence go not with me, carry us not up hence.

16 For wherein shall it be known here that I and thy people have found [e]grace in thy sight? is it not in that thou goest with us? so shall we be separated, I and thy people, from all the people that are upon the face of the earth.

17 And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, I will [g]do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name.

18 And he said, I beseech thee, shew me thy glory.

19 And he said, I will make all my goodness pass before thee, and I will proclaim the name of the Lord before thee; and will be [h]gracious to whom I will be gracious, and will shew mercy on whom I will shew mercy.

20 And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live.

21 And the Lord said, Behold, there is a place by me, and thou shalt stand upon a rock:

22 And it shall come to pass, while my glory passeth by, that I will put thee in a clift of the rock, and will [i]cover thee with my hand while I pass by:

23 And I will take away mine hand, and thou shalt see my back parts: but my face shall [j]not be seen.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *The tables are renewed.* 5 *The name of the Lord proclaimed.* 8 *Moses intreateth God to go with them.* 10 *God maketh a covenant with them.* 28 *Moses cometh down from the mount with the tables.*

1 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first: and [a]I will write upon these tables the words that were in the first tables, which thou brakest.

2 And be ready in the morning, and come up in the morning unto Mount Sī'nāi, and present thyself there to me in the top of the mount.

3 And no man shall come up with thee, neither let any man be seen throughout all the mount; neither let the flocks and herds feed before that mount.

4 ¶ And he hewed two tables of stone like unto the first; and [1]Mō'şeş rose up early in the morning, and went up unto Mount Sī'nāi, as the Lord had commanded him, and took in his hand the two tables of stone.

5 And the Lord descended in the cloud, and stood with him there, and proclaimed the name of the Lord.

6 And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, [b]merciful

---

Ch. 33. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In ch. 33 is recorded Jehovah's refusal to go further with the Israelites because of their sins, which must not go unpunished. He therefore tells Moses that he will send with him the angel of his presence instead of himself, and only through the persistent intercessions and pleadings of Moses did Jehovah continue with the Israelites.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. The tent of Moses, which had hitherto been used as the central point of the Israelites' camp.

3. Observe the effect of the pleadings of Moses. In v. 3 Jehovah said, "I will not go up in the midst of thee," but after the penitence of the people and the incessant pleadings of Moses, Jehovah has compassion on them and says, "My presence shall go with thee." "The prayer of a righteous man availeth much."

Ch. 34. B. C. 1491.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

---

k. God layeth up his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it. (Job 21:19.) The house of the wicked shall be overthrown; but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish. (Prov. 14:11.) The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him; but the desire of the righteous shall be granted (24). The way of the Lord is strength to the upright; but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. (Prov. 10:24, 29.)

Chapter 33.

a. See j, ch. 32.

b. Search me, O God, and know my heart; try me, and know my thoughts. (Ps. 139:23.) Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity. (Job 31:6.)

c. He spake unto them in a cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. (Ps. 99:7.)

d. And Moses rose up, and his minister Joshua; and Moses went up into the mount of God. (Ex. 24:13.)

e. Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference (22). For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God (23). Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Jesus Christ. (Rom. 3:22-24.) By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.) Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. And if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work. (Rom. 11:5, 6.) For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God: Not of works, lest any man should boast. (Eph. 2:8, 9.)

f. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual, fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.)

h. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. (Rom. 4:4.)

i. He that dwelleth in the secret place of the most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty (1). He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. (Ps. 91:1, 4.)

j. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.)

Chapter 34.

a. See v. 28.

b. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. (Ps. 34:18.) And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.)

and gracious, longsuffering, and abundant in [c]goodness and [d]truth,

7 Keeping [e]mercy for thousands, forgiving [f]iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation.

8 And [1]Mō'şeş made haste, and bowed his head toward the earth, and worshipped.

9 And he said, If now I have found [2]grace in thy sight, O Lord, let my Lord, I pray thee, go among us; for it is a stiffnecked people; and pardon our iniquity and our sin, and take us for thine inheritance.

10 ¶ And he said, Behold, I make a covenant: before all thy people I will do marvels, such as have not been done in all the earth, nor in any nation: and all the people among which thou art shall see the work of the Lord: for it is a terrible thing that I will do with thee.

11 Observe thou that which I command thee this day: behold, I drive out before thee the Ām'or-īte, and the Cā'năan-īte, and the Hīt'tīte, and the Pĕr'īz-zīte, and the Hī'vīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte.

12 Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee:

13 But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves:

14 For thou shalt worship no other god: for the Lord, whose name is [g]Jealous, is a [h]jealous God:

15 Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou [i]eat of his sacrifice;

16 And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a [3]whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods.

17 Thou shalt make [j]thee no molten gods.

18 ¶ The feast of [4]unleavened [k]bread shalt thou keep. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, in the time of the month Ā'bĭb: for in the month A bĭb thou camest out from Ē'gўpt.

19 *All that openeth the matrix is mine; and every firstling among thy cattle, whether ox or sheep, that is male.*

20 *But the [l]firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou redeem him not, then shalt thou break his neck. All the firstborn of thy sons thou shalt redeem. And none shall appear before me empty.*

21 ¶ Six [m]days thou shalt work, but on the seventh [n]day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest.

22 ¶ And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the firstfruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end.

23 ¶ Thrice in the year shall all your menchildren appear before the Lord God, the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 For I will cast out the nations before thee, and enlarge thy borders: neither shall any man desire thy land, when thou shalt go up to appear before the Lord thy God thrice in the year.

25 *Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left unto the morning.*

26 The first of the [o]firstfruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not [5]seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

27 And the Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Write thou [p]these words: for after the tenor of these words I have made a covenant with thee and with Ĭs'ra-el.

28 And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And [q]he wrote upon the tablets the words of the covenant, the ten commandments.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, when [1]Mō'şeş came down from mount Sī'năi with the two tables of [r]testimony in Mō'şeş' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Mō'şeş wist not that [6]the skin of his face shone while he talked with him.

30 And when Aâr'on and all the children

2. Favor; peace; mercy.

3. Commit idolatry.

4. Made without yeast or fermentation.

5. Boil or roast.

6. Long communion with Jehovah was written on the features of Moses through the brilliancy of his countenance which was even distinguishable by the people.

c. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and longsuffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.) The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance (9). And account that the long-suffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also, according to the wisdom given unto him, hath written unto you. (II Pet. 3:9, 15.)

d. For thy mercy is great above the heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds. (Ps. 108:4.) For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.)

e. Thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them; the Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name. (Jer. 32:18.) And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.)

f. If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity. (Job 10:14.) Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sin. Thou hast taken away all thy wrath; thou hast turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger. (Ps. 85:2, 3.) Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities. (Ps. 51:9.) Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme. (Mk. 3:28.) But if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses. (Mk. 11:26.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

g. For thus saith the high and lofty One, that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Is. 57:15.) That they may shoot in secret at the perfect; suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not. (Ps. 64:4.) Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord; for he is raised up out of his holy habitation. (Zech. 2:13.)

h. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) And Joshua said unto the people, Ye cannot serve the Lord; for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. (Josh. 24:19.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I was jealous for Zion with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury. (Zech. 8:2.)

i. As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.)

j. Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods, I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them. (Dt. 11:16.) Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it; for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 26:1.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth. (Dt. 5:8.)

k. Thou shalt keep the feast of unleavened bread (thou shalt eat unleavened bread seven days, as I commanded thee, in the time appointed of the month Abib; for in it thou camest out from Egypt; and none shall appear before me empty). (Ex. 23:15.)

l. Every thing that openeth the matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the Lord, whether it be of man or beasts, shall be thine; nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem. (Num. 18:15.)

m. Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. Six days thou shalt labor, and do all thy work. (Dt. 5:12, 13.) Six days thou shalt do thy work, and on the seventh day thou shalt rest; that thine ox and thine ass may rest, and the son of thy handmaid and the stranger may be refreshed. (Ex. 23:12.) The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much; but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. (Ecc. 5:12.)

n. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation. (Lev. 23:3.) Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctify them. (Ez. 20:12.)

o. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

p. Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever. (Is. 30:8.)

q. And the tables were the work of God, and the writing was the writing of God, graven upon the tables. (Ex. 32:16.) And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. (Dt. 4:13.)

r. And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, and the two tables of the testimony were in his hand, the tables were written on both their sides; on the one side and on the other were they written. (Ex. 32:15.)

of Is'ra-el saw Mō'ṣeṣ, behold, the skin of his face shone; and they were afraid to come nigh him.

31 And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ called unto them; and Aâr'on and all the rulers of the congregation returned unto him: and Mō'ṣeṣ talked with them.

32 And afterward all the children of Is'ra-el came nigh: and he give them in commandment all that the Lord had spoken with him in mount Sī'nāi.

33 And till [1]Mō'ṣeṣ had done speaking with them, he put a vail on his face.

34 But when [1]Mō'ṣeṣ went in before the Lord to speak with him, he took the vail off, until he came out. And he came out, and spake unto the children of Is'ra-el that which he was commanded.

35 And the children of Is'ra-el saw the face of [1]Mō'ṣeṣ, that the skin of Mō'ṣeṣ' face shone: and Mō'ṣeṣ put the vail upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *The sabbath.* 4 *The free gifts for the tabernacle.* 20 *The readiness of the people to offer.* 30 *Bezaleel and Aholiab are called to the work.*

1 And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ gathered all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el together and said unto them, These are the words which the Lord hath commanded, that ye should do them.

2 Six [a]days shall work be done, but on the [b]seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord: whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death.

3 Ye [c]shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day.

4 ¶ And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ spake unto all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el, saying, [d]This is the thing which the Lord commanded, saying,

5 Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord: whosoever is of a [c]willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Lord; gold, and silver, and brass,

6 And blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair,

7 And rams' skins dyed red, and badgers' skins, and shittim wood,

8 And oil for the light, and spices for anointing oil, and for the sweet incense,

9 And onyx stones, and stones to be set for the ephod, and for the breastplate.

10 And every wise hearted among you shall come, and make all that the Lord hath commanded;

11 The tabernacle, his tent, and his covering, his [2]taches, and his boards, his bars, his pillars, and his sockets,

12 The ark, and the staves thereof, with the mercy seat, and the vail of the covering,

13 The table, and his staves, and all his vessels, and the shewbread,

14 The candlestick also for the light, and his furniture, and his lamps, with the oil for the light,

15 And the incense altar, and his staves, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the door at the entering in of the tabernacle,

16 The altar of burnt [f]offering, with his brasen grate, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

Ch. 35. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—The remaining chs. of Ex. are largely a recapitulation of the details given in chapters 25 to 31.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. A knobbed or headed pin.

3. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

4. Artistic.

5. Skilled work.

17 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and their sockets, and the hanging for the door of the court,

18 The pins of the tabernacle, and the pins of the court, and their cords,

19 The cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, the holy garments for [3]Aâr'on the priest, and the garments of his sons, to minister in the priest's office.

20 ¶ And all the congregation of the children of Is'ra-el departed from the presence of Mō'ṣeṣ.

21 And they came, every one [e]whose heart stirred him up, and every one whom his spirit made willing, and they brought the Lord's offering to the work of the tabernacle of the congregation, and for all his service, and for the holy garments.

22 And they came, both men and women, as many as were [e]willing hearted, and brought bracelets, and earrings, and rings, and tablets, all jewels of gold: and every man that offered offered an offering of gold unto the Lord.

23 And every man, with whom was found blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine linen, and goats' hair, and red skins of rams, and badgers' skins, brought them.

24 Every one that did offer an offering of silver and brass brought the Lord's offering: and every man, with whom was found shittim wood for any work of the service, brought it.

25 And all the women that were wise hearted did spin with their hands, and brought that which they had spun, both of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine linen.

26 And all the women whose heart stirred them up in wisdom spun goats' hair.

27 And the rulers brought onyx stones, and stones to be set, for the ephod, and for the breastplate;

28 And spice, and oil for the light, and for the anointing oil, and for the sweet incense.

29 The children of Is'ra-el brought a [g]willing offering unto the Lord, every man and woman, whose heart made them willing to bring for all manner of work, which the Lord had commanded to be made by the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ.

30 ¶ And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ said unto the children of Is'ra-el, See, the Lord hath called by name Be-zal'ĕ-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr, of the tribe of Jū'dah;

31 And he hath filled him with the [h]spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship;

32 And to devise [4]curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass,

33 And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work.

34 And he hath put in his heart that he may teach, both he, and A-hō'lī-ab, the son of A-hīs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dăn.

35 Them hath he [i]filled with wisdom of heart, to work all manner of work, of the engraver, and of the [5]cunning workman, and of the embroiderer, in blue, and in purple, in scarlet, and in fine linen, and of the weaver, even of them that do any work, and of those that devise cunning work.

Chapter 35.

a. See m, ch. 34.

b. See n, ch. 34.

c. And he said unto them, This is that which the Lord hath said, Tomorrow is the rest of the holy sabbath unto the Lord: bake that which ye will bake today, and seethe that ye will seethe, and that which remaineth over lay up for you to be kept until the morning. (Ex. 16:23.)

d. And the Lord spake unto Moses saying, Speak unto the children of Israel, that they bring me an offering; of every man that giveth it willingly with his heart ye shall take my offering. (Ex. 25:1, 2.)

e. Happy are thy men, and happy are these, thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. (II Chr. 9:7.) Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lord, and David the king also rejoiced with great joy. (I Chr. 29:9.) Then Solomon offered burnt offerings unto the Lord on the altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch. (II Chr. 8:12.)

f. For the design and purpose of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

g. See e, ch. 35.

h. And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such an one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is? (Gen. 41:38.) But there is a spirit in man; and the inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding. (Job 32:8.) For the Lord giveth wisdom; out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. (Prov. 2:6.)

i. He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom, and

CHAPTER 36.

1 *The offerings are delivered to the workmen.* 5 *The liberality of the people is restrained.* 8 *The curtains of cherubim.* 14 *The curtains of goats' hair.* 19 *The covering of skins.* 20 *The boards with their sockets.* 31 *The bars.* 35 *The vail.* 37 *The hanging for the door.*

1 Then wrought Be-zal'ĕ-el and A-hō'lĭ-ab, and every [a]wise hearted man, in whom the Lord put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord had commanded.

2 And Mō'şeş called Be-zal'ĕ-el and A-hō'lĭ-ab, and every wise hearted man, in whose heart the Lord had put wisdom, even every one whose heart stirred him up to come unto the work to do it:

3 And they received of [1]Mō'şeş all the offering, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el had brought for the work of the service of the sanctuary, to make it withal. And they brought yet unto him free offerings every morning.

4 And all the wise men, that wrought all the work of the sanctuary, came every man from his work which they made;

5 ¶ And they spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, saying, [b]The people bring much more than enough for the service of the work, which the Lord commanded to make.

6 And [1]Mō'şeş gave commandment, and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing.

7 For the stuff they had was sufficient for all the work to make it, and too much.

8 ¶ And [a]every wise hearted man among them that wrought the work of the tabernacle made ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with [2]cherubim of cunning work made he them.

9 The length of one curtain was twenty and eight [3]cubits, and the breadth of one curtain four cubits: the curtains were all of one size.

10 And he coupled the five curtains one unto another: and the other five curtains he coupled one unto another.

11 And he made loops of blue on the edge of one curtain from the selvedge in the coupling: likewise he made in the uttermost side of another curtain, in the coupling of the second.

12 Fifty loops made he in one curtain, and fifty loops made he in the edge of the curtain which was in the coupling of the second: the loops held one curtain to another.

13 And he made fifty [4]taches of gold, and coupled the curtains one unto another with the taches: so it became one tabernacle.

14 ¶ And he made curtains of goats' hair for the tent over the tabernacle: eleven curtains he made them.

15 The length of one curtain was thirty cubits, and four cubits was the breadth of one curtain: the eleven curtains were of one size.

16 And he coupled five curtains by themselves, and six curtains by themselves.

17 And he made fifty loops upon the uttermost edge of the curtain in the coupling, and fifty loops made he upon the edge of the curtain which coupleth the second.

18 And he made fifty [4]taches of brass to couple the tent together, that it might be one.

19 And he made a covering for the tent of rams' skins dyed red, and a covering of badgers' skins above that.

20 ¶ And he made boards for the tabernacle of shittim wood, standing up.

21 The length of a board was ten cubits, and the breadth of a board one cubit and a half.

22 One board had two [5]tenons, equally distant one from another: thus did he make for all the boards of the [6]tabernacle.

23 And he made boards for the tabernacle; twenty boards for the south side southward:

24 And forty sockets of silver he made under the twenty boards; two sockets under one board for his two tenons, and two sockets under another board for his two tenons.

25 And for the other side of the tabernacle, which is toward the north corner, he made twenty boards,

26 And their forty sockets of silver; two sockets under one board, and two sockets under another board.

27 And for the sides of the [6]tabernacle westward he made six boards.

28 And two boards made he for the corners of the tabernacle in the two sides.

29 And they were coupled beneath, and coupled together at the head thereof, to one ring: thus he did to both of them in both the corners.

30 And there were eight boards; and their sockets were sixteen sockets of silver, under every board two sockets.

31 ¶ And he made bars of shittim wood; five for the boards of the one side of the [6]tabernacle,

32 And five bars for the boards of the other side of the tabernacle, and five bars for the boards of the tabernacle for the sides westward.

33 And he made the middle bar to shoot through the boards from the one end to the other.

34 And he overlaid the boards with gold, and made their rings of gold to be places for the bars, and overlaid the bars with gold.

35 ¶ And he made a [c]vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: with cherubim made he it of [7]cunning work.

36 And he made thereunto four pillars of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold: their hooks were of gold; and he cast for them four sockets of silver.

37 ¶ And he made an hanging for the [6]tabernacle door of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of needlework;

38 And the five pillars of it with their hooks: and he overlaid their [8]chapiters and their fillets with gold: but their five sockets were of brass.

CHAPTER 37.

1 *The ark.* 6 *The mercy seat with cherubim.* 10 *The table with his vessels.* 17 *The candlestick with his lamps and instruments.* 25 *The altar of incense.* 29 *The anointing oil and sweet incense.*

1 And [3]Be-zal'ĕ-el made the ark of shittim

Ch. 36. B. C. 1491.

1. For life of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. Pictures of the cherubim.

3. About 18 inches.

4. Headed pins.

5. Hands.

6. The building now being specially constructed under the supervision of Jehovah as a place of worship where he may meet his people.

7. Artistic.

8. Top.

Ch. 37. B. C. 1491.

1. About three feet.

2. About 27 inches.

3. Verses 1-9, the construction of the ark of the covenant.

---

understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work. (I Ks. 7:14.) For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. (Is. 28:26.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.) See v. 31. See ch. 36, vs. 1, 2.

Chapter 36.

a. See h, ch. 35.

b. Moreover, because I have set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house (3). Then the people rejoiced, for that they offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the Lord: and David the king also rejoiced with great joy. (I Chr. 29:3, 9.) Both riches and honor come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might: and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all (12). Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name (13). But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee. (I Chr. 29:12-14.) How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves. (II Cor. 8:2, 3.)

c. And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of cunning work, with cherubim shall it be made. (Ex. 26:31.) And behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent. (Math. 27:51.) By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh. (Heb. 10:20.)

wood: two [1]cubits and a half was the length of it, and a [2]cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it:

2 And he overlaid it with pure gold within and without, and made a crown of gold to it round about.

3 And he cast for it four rings of gold, to be set by the four corners of it; even two rings upon the one side of it, and two rings upon the other side of it.

4 And he made staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

5 And he put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, to bear the ark.

6 ¶And he made the mercy seat of pure gold: two [1]cubits and a half was the length thereof, and one cubit and a half the breadth thereof.

7 And he made two [4]cherubim of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat;

8 One [5]cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side: out of the mercy seat made he the cherubim on the two ends thereof.

9 And the [a]cherubim spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubim.

10 ¶ [7]And he made the table of shittim wood: two cubits was the length thereof, and a cubit the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof:

11 And he overlaid it with pure gold, and made thereunto a crown of gold round about.

12 Also he made thereunto a border of an handbreadth round about; and made a crown of gold for the border thereof round about.

13 And he cast for it four rings of gold, and put the rings upon the four corners that were in the four feet thereof.

14 Over against the border were the rings, the places for the staves to bear the table.

15 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold, to bear the table.

16 And he made the vessels which were upon the table, his dishes, and his spoons, and his bowls, and his covers to cover withal, of pure gold.

17 ¶ [8]And he made the candlestick of pure gold: of beaten work made he the candlestick; his shaft, and his branch, his bowls, his [6]knops, and his flowers, were of the same:

18 And six branches going out of the sides thereof; three branches of the candlestick out of the one side thereof, and three branches of the candlestick out of the other side thereof:

19 Three bowls made after the fashion of almonds in one branch, a [6]knop and a flower; and three bowls made like almonds in another branch, a knop and a flower: so throughout the six branches going out of the candlestick.

20 And in the candlestick were four bowls made like almonds, his [6]knops, and his flowers:

21 And a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches going out of it.

22 Their [6]knops and their branches were of the same: all of it was one beaten work of pure gold.

23 And he made his seven lamps, and his snuffers, and his snuffdishes, of pure gold.

24 Of a talent of pure gold made he it, and all the vessels thereof.

25 ¶ [9]And he made the incense altar of shittim wood: the length of it was a cubit, and the breadth of it a [2]cubit; it was foursquare; and two cubits was the height of it; the horns thereof were of the same.

26 And he overlaid it with pure gold, both the top of it, and the sides thereof round about, and the horns of it: also he made unto it a crown of gold round about.

27 And he made two rings of gold for it under the crown thereof, by the two corners of it, upon the two sides thereof, to be places for the staves to bear it withal.

28 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with gold.

29 ¶ And he made the [b]holy anointing oil, and the pure [c]incense of sweet spices, according to the work of the apothecary.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *The altar of burnt offering.* 8 *The laver of brass.* 9 *The court.* 21 *The sum of that the people offered.*

1 And he made the [1]altar of burnt [a]offering of shittim wood: five [2]cubits was the length thereof, and five cubits the breadth thereof; it was foursquare; and three cubits the height thereof.

2 And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same: and he overlaid it with brass.

3 And he made all the vessels of the altar, the pots, and the shovels, and the basons, and the fleshhooks, and the firepans: all the vessels thereof made he of brass.

4 And he made for the altar a brasen grate of network under the [3]compass thereof beneath unto the midst of it.

5 And he cast four rings for the four ends of the grate of brass, to be places for the staves.

6 And he made the staves of shittim wood, and overlaid them with brass.

7 And he put the staves into the rings on the sides of the altar, to bear it withal; he made the [1]altar hollow with boards.

8 ¶ And he made the [b]laver of brass, and the foot of it of brass, of the lookingglasses of the women assembling, which assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4. By this name are denoted the winged creatures which in the religious symbolism of Old Testament are frequently mentioned as attending upon the Most High and as possessed of certain sacred duties in the court of the heavenly beings that surround the court of God. (H.)

5. Same as Number 4.

6. The upper lintel or capitol of a column.

7. Verses 10-16, recorded the construction of the table of the showbread.

8. Verses 17-24, recorded the construction of the golden candle-sticks.

9. Verses 25-28, recorded the construction of the altar of incense.

Ch. 38. B. C. 1491.

1. Verses 1-7, is recorded the construction of the altar of burnt offerings.

2. About 90 inches.

3. Expanded rim or cornice around the top.

Chapter 37.

a. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.) And within the oracle he made two cherubim of olive tree, each 10 cubits high. (I Ks. 6:23.) And in the most holy house he made two cherubim of image work, and overlaid them with gold. (II Chr. 3:10.) Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth. (Ps. 80:1.) Then I looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was above the head of the cherubim there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. (Ez. 10:1.) And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. (Jno. 1:51.)

b. It is like the precious ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aaron's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments. (Ps. 133:2.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) But ye have an unction, from the Holy One, and ye know all things. (I Jno. 2:20.)

c. Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.) Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices. (Sol. 4:14.) And in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering; for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.) And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense; that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. (Rev. 8:3, 4.)

Chapter 38.

a. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. Also he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. (II Chr. 4:2.) I will wash mine hands in innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O Lord. (Ps. 26:6.) In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)

9 ¶ And he made [c]the court: on the south side southward the hangings of the court were of fine twined linen, an hundred cubits:

10 Their pillars were twenty, and their brasen sockets twenty: the hooks of the pillars and their fillets were of silver.

11 And for the north side the hangings were an hundred cubits, their pillars were twenty, and their sockets of brass twenty; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

12 And for the west side were hangings of fifty [2]cubits, their pillars ten, and their sockets ten; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver.

13 And for the east side eastward fifty [2]cubits.

14 The hangings of the one side of the gate were fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

15 And for the other side of the court gate, on this hand and that hand, were hangings of fifteen cubits; their pillars three, and their sockets three.

16 All the hangings of the court round about were of fine twined linen.

17 And the sockets for the pillars were of brass; the hooks of the pillars and their fillets of silver; and the overlaying of their [4]chapiters of silver; and all the pillars of the court were filleted with silver.

18 And the hanging for the gate of the court was needlework, of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen: and twenty cubits was the length, and the height in the breadth was five cubits, answerable to the hangings of the court.

19 And their pillars were four, and their sockets of brass four; their hooks of silver, and the overlaying of their [4]chapiters and their fillets of silver.

20 And all the pins of the tabernacle, and of the court round about, were of brass.

21 ¶ This is the [5]sum of the tabernacle, even of the tabernacle of testimony, as it was counted, according to the commandment of Mō'şeş, for the service of the Lē'vītes, by the hand of Īth'a-mär, son to Aâr'on the priest.

22 And Be-zal'ĕ-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hūr, of the tribe of Jū'dah, made all that the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

23 And with him was A-hō'lī-ab, son of A-hīs'a-mach, of the tribe of Dăn, an engraver, and a [6]cunning workman, and an embroiderer in blue, and in purple, and in scarlet, and fine linen.

24 All the gold that was occupied for the work in all the work of the holy place, even the gold of the offering, was twenty and nine talents, and seven hundred and thirty shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

25 And the silver of them that were numbered of the congregation was an hundred talents, and a thousand seven hundred and threescore and fifteen shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

26 A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men.

27 And of the hundred talents of silver were cast the sockets of the sanctuary, and the sockets of the vail; an hundred sockets of the hundred talents, a talent for a socket.

28 And of the thousand seven hundred seventy and five shekels he made hooks for the pillars, and overlaid their chapiters, and filleted them.

29 And the brass of the offering was seventy talents, and two thousand and four hundred shekels.

30 And therewith he made the sockets to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the brasen altar, and the brasen grate for it, and all the vessels of the altar,

31 And the sockets of the court round about, and the sockets of the court gate, and all the pins of the tabernacle, and all the pins of the court round about.

4. The top.

5. The weight of the gold, silver and brass employed in the construction of the sanctuary, viz., gold 29 talents and 730 shekels, equal to 1 ton 4 cwt., 2 qrs., 13 lbs; silver, 100 talents and 1,775 shekels, equal to 4 tons, 4 cwt., 2 qrs., 20 lbs.; brass, 70 talents, 2,400 shekels, equal to 2 tons, 1,900 cwt., 2 qrs. and 11 lbs. The above would be more than $1,000,000 in American currency. (Speaker's Com.)

6 Artistic workmen.

CHAPTER 39.

Ch. 39. B. C. 1491.

1 *The cloths of service and holy garments.* 2 *The ephod.* 8 *The breastplate.* 22 *The robe of the ephod.* 27 *The coats, mitre, and girdle of fine linen.* 30 *The plate of the holy crown.* 32 *All is viewed and approved by Moses.*

1 And of the blue, and purple, and scarlet, they made cloths of service, to do service in the holy place, and made the holy garments for Aâr'on; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

1. Artistic work.

2 And he made the ephod of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

2. Settings of gold.

3 And they did beat the gold into thin plates, and cut it into wires, to work it in the blue, and in the purple, and in the scarlet, and in the fine linen, with [1]cunning work.

3. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

4 They made shoulderpieces for it, to couple it together: by the two edges was it coupled together.

5 And the [a]curious girdle of his ephod, that was upon it, was of the same, according to the work thereof; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

4. Ruby, the stone of Reuben.

6 ¶ And they wrought onyx stones inclosed in [2]ouches of gold, graven, as signets are graven, [b]with the names of the children of Īs'ra-el.

5. Simeon's stone.

7 And he put them on the shoulders of the ephod, that they should be stones for a memorial to the children of Īs'ra-el; as the Lord commanded [3]Mō'şeş.

6. Levi's stone.

8 ¶ And he made the [c]breastplate of [1]cunning work, like the work of the ephod; of gold, blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen.

7. Judah's stone.

9 It was foursquare; they made the breastplate double: a span was the length thereof, and a span the breadth thereof, being doubled.

8. Issachar's stone.

10 And they set in it four rows of stones: the first row was a [4]sardius, a [5]topaz, and a [6]carbuncle: this was the first row.

9. Zebulun's stone.

11 And the second row, an [7]emerald, a [8]sapphire, and a [9]diamond.

10. Dan's stone.

12 And the third row, a [10]ligure, an [11]agate, and an [12]amethyst.

11. Naphtali's stone.

13 And the fourth row, a [13]beryl, an [14]onyx, and a [15]jasper: they were inclosed in [2]ouches of gold in their inclosings.

12. Gad's stone.

14 And the stones were according to the names of the children of Īs'ra-el, twelve, according to their names, like the engravings of a signet, every one with his name, according to the twelve tribes.

13. Asher's stone.

14. Joseph's stone.

15. Benjamin's stone.

c. And thou shalt make the court of the tabernacle: for the south side southward there shall be hangings for the court of fine twined linen, of an hundred cubits long for one side. (Ex. 27:9.) For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. (Ps. 84:10.) Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God. (Ps. 92:13.)

Chapter 39.

a. And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. (Is. 11:5.) Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness. (Eph. 6:14.)

b. Behold I have graven thee upon the palms of my hand; thy walls are continually before me. (Is. 49:16.) To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone a new name written, which no man knoweth, saving he that receiveth it. (Rev. 2:17.) And it shall be for a sign unto thee upon thine hand, and for a memorial between thine eyes, that the Lord's law may be in thy mouth. (Ex. 13:9.)

c. And thou shalt make the breastplate of judgment with cunning work; after the work of the ephod, thou shalt make it; of gold, of blue, and of purple, and of scarlet, and of fine twined linen, shalt thou make it. (Ex. 28:15.) For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as with a cloak. (Is. 59:17.)

15 And they made upon the breastplate chains at the ends, of wreathen work of pure gold.

16 And they made two [2]ouches of gold, and two gold rings; and put the two rings in the two ends of the breastplate.

17 And they put the two wreathen chains of gold in the two rings on the ends of the breastplate.

18 And the two ends of the two wreathen chains they fastened in the two [2]ouches, and put them on the shoulderpieces of the ephod, before it.

19 And they made two rings of gold, and put them on the two ends of the breastplate, upon the border of it, which was on the side of the ephod inward.

20 And they made two other golden rings, and put them on the two sides of the ephod underneath, toward the forepart of it, over against the other coupling thereof, above the curious girdle of the ephod.

21 And they did bind the breastplate by his rings unto the rings of the ephod with a lace of blue, that it might be above the curious girdle of the ephod, and that the breastplate might not be loosed from the ephod; as the Lord commanded [3]Mō'şeş.

22 ¶ And he made the robe of the ephod of woven work, all of blue.

23 And there was an hole in the midst of the robe, as the hole of an [16]habergeon, with a band round about the hole, that it should not rend.

24 And they made upon the hems of the robe pomegranates of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and twined linen.

25 And they made bells of pure gold, and put the bells between the pomegranates upon the hem of the robe, round about between the pomegranates;

26 A bell and a pomegranate, a bell and a pomegranate, round about the hem of the robe to minister in; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

27 ¶ And they made coats of fine linen of woven work for Aâr'on, and for his sons,

28 And a [17]mitre of fine linen, and goodly bonnets of fine linen, and linen breeches of fine twined linen,

29 And a girdle of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, of needlework; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

30 ¶ And they made the plate of the holy crown of pure gold, and wrote upon it a writing, like to the engravings of a signet, [d]HOLINESS TO THE LORD.

31 And they tied unto it a lace of blue, to fasten it on high upon the [17]mitre; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

32 ¶ Thus was all the work of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation finished: and the children of Iş'ra-el did according to all that the Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so did they.

33 ¶ And they brought the [18]tabernacle [e]unto Mō'şeş, the tent, and all his furniture, his taches, his boards, his bars, and his pillars, and his sockets,

34 And the covering of rams' skins dyed red, and the covering of badgers' skins, and the vail of the covering,

35 The ark of the testimony, and the staves thereof, and the mercy seat,

16. Soldier's coat of mail.

17. Headwear or cap of high priest.

18. As Moses had received by revelation the plan and pattern of the tabernacle, it was necessary that all of its parts should be submitted to him for inspection.

Ch. 40. B. C. 1491-1490.

1. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2.

2. The early dwelling place of Jehovah where he might meet with his people, prepared according to plans and patterns given by Jehovah himself.

3. The ark containing the covenant or commandments, also the cherubim hovering over the ark as symbolisms of the presence of Jehovah.

4 A round or oval shaped wash bowl.

5. For historical account of Aaron see 21, ch. 4.

36 The table, and all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread,

37 The pure candlestick, with the lamps thereof, even with the lamps to be set in order, and all the vessels thereof, and the oil for light,

38 And the golden altar, and the anointing oil, and the sweet incense, and the hanging for the tabernacle door,

39 The brasen altar, and his grate of brass, his staves, and all his vessels, the laver and his foot,

40 The hangings of the court, his pillars, and his sockets, and the hanging for the court gate, his cords, and his pins, and all the vessels of the service of the tabernacle, for the tent of the congregation,

41 The cloths of service to do service in the holy place, and the holy garments for Aâr'on the priest, and his sons' garments, to minister in the priest's office.

42 According to all that the Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so the children of Iş'ra-el made all the work.

43 And Mō'şeş did look upon all the work, and, behold, they had done it as the Lord had commanded, even so had they done it: and Mō'şeş blessed them.

CHAPTER 40.

1 *The tabernacle is commanded to be reared,* 9 *and anointed.* 13 *Aaron and his sons to be sanctified.* 16 *Moses performeth all things accordingly.* 34 *A cloud covereth the tabernacle.*

1 And the Lord spake unto [1]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 On the first day of the first month shalt thou set up the [2]tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

3 And thou shalt put therein the [3]ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the vail.

4 And thou shalt bring in the table, and set in order the things that are to be set in order upon it; and thou shalt bring in the candlestick, and light the lamps thereof.

5 And thou shalt set the [a]altar of gold for the incense before the ark of the testimony, and put the hanging of the door to the [2]tabernacle.

6 And thou shalt set the altar of the [b]burnt offering before the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation.

7 And thou shalt set the [4]laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and shalt put water therein.

8 And thou shalt set up the court round about, and hang up the hanging at the court gate.

9 And thou shalt take the anointing oil, and anoint the [2]tabernacle, and all that is therein, and shalt hallow it, and all the vessels thereof: and it shall be holy.

10 And thou shalt anoint the altar of the [b]burnt offering, and all his vessels, and sanctify the altar: and it shall be an altar most holy.

11 And thou shalt anoint the laver and his foot, and sanctify it.

12 And thou shalt bring [5]Aâr'on and his sons unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and wash them with water.

13 And thou shalt put upon Aâr'on the holy

d. Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently and for durable clothing. (Is. 23:18.) In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD, and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar. (Zech. 14:20.)

e. Then verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary (1). For there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the showbread; which is called the Sanctuary (2). And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all (3). Which had the golden censer, and the ark of the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was the golden pot that had manna, and Aaron's rod that budded, and the tables of the covenant (4). And over it the cherubim of glory shadowing the mercy seat. (Heb. 9:1-5.)

Chapter 40.

a. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us. (Heb. 9:24.) Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus (19). Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:19, 22.)

b. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

garments, and anoint him, and sanctify him; that he may minister unto me in the priest's office.

14 And thou shalt bring his sons, and clothe them with coats:

15 And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office: for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations.

16 Thus did Mō'şeş: according to all that the Lord commanded him, so did he.

17 ¶ And it came to pass in the first month in the second year, on the first day of the month, that the [2]tabernacle was reared up.

18 And [1]Mō'şeş reared up the tabernacle, and fastened his sockets, and set up the boards thereof, and put in the bars thereof, and reared up his pillars.

19 And he spread abroad the tent over the tabernacle, and put the covering of the tent above upon it; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

20 ¶ And he took and put the [e]testimony intō the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark:

21 And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

22 ¶ And he put the table in the tent of the congregation, upon the side of the tabernacle northward, without the vail.

23 And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Mō'şeş.

24 ¶ And he put the candlestick in the tent of the congregation, over against the table, on the side of the tabernacle southward.

25 And he lighted the lamps before the Lord; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

6. The tables of the law, or the commandments.

7. The pillar of cloud by day and fire by night rested over the tabernacle, and when it moved from over the tabernacle it was a signal to the people that they should get ready for march; but as long as it remained stationary, they were to remain in camp, whether a day or six months.

26 ¶ And he put the golden altar in the tent of the congregation before the vail:

27 And he burnt sweet incense thereon; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

28 ¶ And he set up the hanging at the door of the tabernacle.

29 And he put the altar of burnt [b]offering by the door of the tabernacle of the tent of the congregation, and offered upon it the burnt offering and the meat offering; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

30 ¶ And he set the [4]laver between the tent of the congregation and the altar, and put water there, to wash withal.

31 And [1]Mō'şeş and [5]Aâr'on and his sons washed their hands and their feet thereat:

32 When they went into the tent of the congregation, and when they came near unto the altar, they washed; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

33 And he reared up the court round about the tabernacle and the altar, and set up the hanging of the court gate. So [1]Mō'şeş finished the work.

34 ¶ Then a [c]cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the [2]tabernacle.

35 And Mō'şeş was not [c]able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle.

36 And when the [c]cloud was taken up from over the tabernacle, the children of Ĭs'ra-el went onward in all their journeys:

37 But if the cloud [c]were not taken up, then they journeyed not till the day that it was taken up.

38 For the cloud [c]of the Lord was upon the tabernacle by day, and fire was on it by night, in the sight of all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, throughout all their journeys.

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in a cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke. (Is. 6:4.) And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power. (Rev. 15:8.) So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of the Lord. (I Ks. 8:11.) In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. (Ps. 78:14.) And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up, the cloud covered the tabernacle, namely, the tent of the testimony; and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire until the morning. (Num. 9:15.)

LEVITICUS

NOTE.—Leviticus, the third book of the Pentateuch, was called by the Jews, Vayikra, from the initial word, meaning "and he called out," but since the Seventy translated it into Greek, it has been known in all European languages by the name of Leviticus, from the prominent part in the sacrificial rites performed by the tribe of Levi. The Talmud calls it the Law of Priests and also the Book of the Law of Offerings. It is the title page or preface of that minute and comprehensive system of offerings and sacrifices which Jehovah devised for the spiritual culture of the Hebrews and for prefiguring "Jesus, the Mediator of the New Covenant, and the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel."

In the true sense of history, it is historical only in that portion relating to the consecration of Aaron and his sons, their first offering of sacrifice, the judicial death of Aaron's two elder sons, Nadab and Abihu (ch. 10:1-7), and the arrest and execution of the blasphemer (ch. 24:10-23). Leviticus largely contains the further statements and developments of the Sinaitic legislation, the beginnings of which are described in Exodus, and exhibits the historical progress of that legislation.

The book also is partly of a prophetical character, as the law giver represents to himself the future history of his people. The prophetical character is especially manifested in chs. 25, 26, where the law appears in a truly sublime and divine attitude, and when its predictions refer to the whole futurity of a nation. Leviticus, being written by persons wholly of Jewish faith who have clearly elucidated their conception of Christian doctrine, especially of the atonement and of the exegesis of the epistle to the Hebrews, is of great value in the interpretation of the New Testament. It is also a repository of Jewish antiquities and a book deeply interesting to scientists, containing the earliest classifications of zoology and ornithology, and a minute diagnosis of the dreadful scourge of leprosy. It will be interesting for the reader to observe how in Exodus and Leviticus the idea of the holiness of Jehovah is gradually unfolded to the human race. Previous to the accounts recorded by these books the complete character or holiness of God which forms the bright background on which the deformities of sin must be portrayed had not been fully and emphatically disclosed. To the early patriarchs God always reveals the kind, gracious and merciful side of his nature. He talks with Abraham as a friend, putting him quite at ease in his presence; while Sarah laughs with incredulity when hearing the words of promise from the Lord's lips.

With the patriarchs there is no inspiration of painful awe, no putting off the sandals to tread upon hallowed ground sanctified by the tread of the most holy Jehovah. In the record of patriarchal life throughout the book of Genesis we look in vain for the words "holy" and "holiness" as descriptive of the character of Jehovah. From Adam to Moses there is no specific declaration or revelation of the holiness of the Supreme One. The hour had not arrived for the revelation of this attribute till the exiled Moses turned aside from his flock at Mt. Horeb to see the bush burning yet not consumed (Ex. 3:3), and to hear the sudden and awful words, "Draw not hither, I am holy," which gave to the world a new aspect of the nature and character of Jehovah, that from this hour was to be unfolded with ever increasing splendor throughout the records in Exodus and Leviticus. And now, for the first time since the fall of Adam, sin—through contrast—has received its proper measure and is seen as "exceeding sinful" and needs to be purged from the conscience by blood distinctly expiatory. Hence the offerings and sacrifices given to the Hebrew children in Leviticus. Leviticus, thus resolved into its component parts, becomes a great witness to the Christian doctrine of evolution. As herein recorded, under the inspiration and prompting of the spirit of God the laws for conduct and worship were shaped and modified, their form largely depending on historical circumstances. Side by side with the prophetic the priestly view of religion was needed. Jehovah was Israel's God; his righteousness and his holiness were now the phases of his character held to view and the law of holiness is given to the people.

The Mosaic authorship of Leviticus has been less questioned by modern critics than any other book of the law. The space of time covered is about one month. Compare Ex. 40:17 with Num. 1:1. Leviticus is readily divided into four parts: (1) The law of sacrifice (chs. 1-7), (2) the consecration of the priesthood (chs. 8-10), (3) the law of clean and unclean, with appendix on the day of atonement (chs. 11-16), (4) the law of holiness, with appendix (chs. 17-27). The central idea of the book—its spiritual meaning—is a prophecy of things to come, a shadow whereof the substance was Christ and his kingdom. The whole system breathes of heavenly mysteries. We cannot read the Epistle to the Hebrews without acknowledging that the Levitical priests served the type and pattern of heavenly things, that the sacrifices of the law pointed to and found their interpretation in the Lamb of God and in everything set forth the new attribute of Jehovah which had just been revealed, the holiness of Jehovah.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The burnt offerings.* **3** *Of the herd,* **10** *of the flocks,* **14** *of the fowls.*

1 And the [1]Lord [2]called [a]unto [3]Mō'ses, and spake unto him out of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, If any man of you bring an offering unto the Lord, ye shall bring your offering of the cattle, even of the herd, and of the flock.

3 *If his offering be a [4]burnt sacrifice of the herd, let him offer a [5]male [b]without blemish: he shall offer it of his own voluntary will at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord.*

Ch. 1. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Chs. 1-7 are legislative in character and form the ritual of the altar; the chosen people having received the decalogue at the foot of Sinai, where, amidst the display of all that is terrific in the elements, they received two revelations—the holiness of Jehovah and the expression of his will—the purpose of both being that the divine purity, as a mirror, reflect the awfulness of sin wherein man may discover his moral defilements and the race be sanctified and elevated.

The imperative demand of the hour for that great host is a means of atonement for their sins which the great lawgiver now prepares.

1. The Hebrew word for Lord is Jehovah, a name which has very recently been disclosed in all its fullness to the Hebrew children and which means the holy, covenant-making, self-existing, eternal God.

4 And he [c]shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be [d]accepted for him to [c]make [c]atonement for him.

5 And he shall kill the [8]bullock before the Lord: and the priests, [9]Aâr'on's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

6 And he shall [7]flay the burnt offering, and cut it into his pieces.

7 And the sons of Aâr'on the priest shall put fire upon the altar, and lay the wood in order upon the fire.

8 And the priests, Aâr'on's sons, shall [10]lay the parts, the head, and the fat, in order upon the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

2. Called as if with an audible voice. This is the sixth and last time this word is used in Hebrew to indicate the method of communicating the divine will to Moses.

3. For historical account of Moses, see Ex., ch. 2, note 1.

4. The burnt sacrifice symbolizes the devotement of the entire man to the services of God. As fire purifies what it does not consume, it typifies the sanctifier, consuming inward sin and cleansing the indestructible essence of the soul.

5. All animals are spoken of as defective, when blind, broken, maimed, scabbed, having wens or scurvy, parts lacking or superfluous; also the castrated, spoken of as cut, crushed, bruised or broken. An animal was also considered an imperfect offering if under eight days old (Ex. 22:30). "Seven days it shall be with his dam: on the eighth day thou shalt give it me." This lesson constantly taught morning and evening to the people the sinlessness of Jesus Christ, "the Lamb without blemish and without spot."

6. The Hebrew primarily signifies to cover up, to conceal, hence to expiate, to forgive. The word atonement occurs only once in the New Testament (Rom. 5:11) and there signifies a reconciliation in our relations with God, but in the Old Testament it signifies expiation.

7. Skin.

8. The Biblical term used for the perfect son of a bull.

9. Designated (Ex. 29), but not yet consecrated (Lev. ch. 8).

10. The victim was cut in pieces to facilitate the burning.

Ref. Leviticus, Chapter 1.

a. And Moses went up unto God, and the Lord called unto him out of the mountain, saying, Thus shalt thou say to the house of Jacob, and tell the children of Israel. (Ex. 19:3.)

b. But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen. (Mal. 1:14.) That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. (Eph. 5:27.) Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats (19). But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you (20). And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein (21). Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the Lord, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the Lord (22). Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted (23). Ye shall not offer unto the Lord that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land (24). Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you. (Lev. 22:19-25.)

c. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Isaiah 53:4.)

d. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar: for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. (Isaiah 56:7.)

e. And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priest shall make an atonement for them and it shall be forgiven them. (Lev. 4:20.) And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance. (Num. 15:25.) And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. (Lev. 1:4.) When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord, his God, concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty (22). Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge, he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish (23). And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord, concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty (27); Or, if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned (28). And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering (29). And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar (30). And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from all the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the Lord; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him. (Lev. 4:22, 23, 27-31.) And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord; and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. (Lev. 6:7.) The anti-type Jesus Christ having come in the new dispensation to make atonement for man, the type of the old dispensation has been done away with—For this is my blood of the New Testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sin. (Math. 26:28.) Who was delivered

9 But his [11]inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn [12]all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a [f]sweet [13]savour unto the Lord.

10 ¶ *And if his offering be of the flocks, namely, of the sheep, or of the goats, for a burnt sacrifice; he shall bring it a male without* [b]*blemish.*

11 *And he shall kill it on the side of the altar northward before the Lord: and the priests, Aär'on's sons, shall sprinkle his blood round about upon the altar.*

12 And he shall cut it into his pieces, with his head and his fat: and the priest shall lay them in order on the wood that is on the fire which is upon the altar:

13 But he shall wash the [11]inwards and the [11]legs with water: and the priest shall bring it [12]all, and burn it upon the altar: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet [13]savour unto the Lord.

14 ¶ And if the burnt sacrifice for his offering to the Lord be of [14]fowls, then he shall bring his offering of [g]turtledoves, or of young pigeons.

15 And the priest shall bring it unto the altar, and [15]wring off his head, and burn it on the altar; and the blood thereof shall be wrung out at the side of the altar:

16 And he shall pluck away his [16]crop with his [17]feathers, and cast it beside the altar on the east part, by the place of the ashes:

17 And he shall cleave it with the wings thereof, but [h]shall not divide it asunder: and the priest shall burn it upon the altar, upon the wood that is upon the fire: it is a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the Lord.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The meat offering of flour with oil and incense,* 4 *either baken in the oven,* 5 *or on a plate,* 7 *or in a fryingpan,* 12 *or of the firstfruits in the ear.* 13 *The salt of the meat offering.*

1 And when any will offer [1]a meat [a]offering unto the [2]Lord, his offering shall be of fine flour; and he shall pour oil upon it, and put frankincense thereon:

2 And he shall bring it to Aär'on's sons the priests: and he shall take thereout his handful of the flour thereof, and of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof; and the priest shall burn the [3]memorial of it upon the altar, to be an offering made by fire, of a sweet [b]savour unto the [2]Lord:

3 And the remnant of the [1]meat offering shall be Aär'on's and his sons': [c]it is a thing most holy of the offerings of the [2]Lord made by fire.

4 ¶ *And if thou* [4]*bring an oblation of a* [1]*meat* [a]*offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil.*

5 ¶ *And if thy oblation be a* [1]*meat* [a]*offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil.*

6 Thou shalt part it in pieces, and pour oil thereon: it is a [1]meat [a]offering.

7 ¶ And if thy oblation be a [a]meat offering baken in the [5]fryingpan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil.

8 And thou shalt bring the [1]meat [a]offering that is made of these [6]things unto the [2]Lord: and when it is presented unto the priest, he shall bring it unto the altar.

9 And the priest shall take from the [1]meat [a]offering a memorial thereof, and shall burn it upon the altar: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet [b]savour unto the [2]Lord.

10 And that which is left of the [a]meat offering shall be Aär'on's and his sons': it is a thing most [c]holy of the offerings of the [2]Lord made by fire.

11 *No* [1]*meat* [a]*offering, which ye shall bring unto the* [2]*Lord, shall be made with* [7]*leaven*[d]*: for* [8]*ye shall burn no leaven, nor any honey, in any offering of the Lord made by fire.*

12 ¶ As for the oblation of the [9]firstfruits, ye shall offer them unto the [2]Lord: but they shall not be burnt on the altar for a sweet savour.

13 And every oblation of thy [1]meat offering shalt thou [e][10]season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt [f]of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy [1]meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt.

14 And if thou offer a [1]meat offering of thy firstfruits unto the [2]Lord, thou shalt offer for the [1]meat offering of thy [g]firstfruits green [11]ears of corn dried by the fire, even corn beaten out of full ears.

15 And thou shalt put oil upon it, and lay frankincense thereon: it is a meat offering.

16 And the priest shall burn the memorial of it, part of the beaten corn thereof, and part of the oil thereof, with all the frankincense thereof: it is an offering made by fire unto the [2]Lord.

---

11. The intestines, because they contained impurities, could not be burned until they had first been cleansed. Also, the lower parts below the knees having contracted defilement in walking, were not fit to lay upon the altar until they had been cleansed.

12. A part was to be retained of all offerings save the burnt offering, which was to be entirely consumed, as it was to represent the entire man.

13. A symbolism typifying that God receives with delight every true act of worship.

14. Jehovah adjusts the offering to the ability of the offerer, that none may be excluded.

15. Or pinch off the head with the nail.

16. Craw.

17. The great majority of Hebrew scholars agree that this expression, instead of being translated, feathers, should be, filth in the craw and connected viscera.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 1 gives the law for the burnt offering, which was an expiatory offering. Ch. 2 gives the law for the meat offering, spoken of in the R. V. as meal offering, food of any kind, and is therefore classed as a bloodless offering, which cannot be given until the expiatory or burnt offering has been offered to God. The meal offering and peace offering are designed to afford the offerer a visible medium of communion with the invisible Jehovah.

1. Meal or food offering; the showbread.

2. Jehovah.

3. Shall burn it as a memorial thereof upon the altar. (R. V.)

4. A general term for offering.

5. The Hebrew word is found in only one other place in the Bible (ch. 7:9). Gesenius defined it as kettle, rather than a pan to fry in.

6. The bread or food stuff.

7. Because of fermentation, was impure.

8. Not to be used because capable of fermentation, hence the active principle of corruption was in its very nature, and it was also a wild product and therefore did not carry with it the idea of property, which was requisite to sacrifices.

9. This offering was to be made publicly by the nation at the three great annual festivals: (1) On the day of the passover Sabbath a sheaf, usually of barley, was waved before the altar—before this festival no harvesting could be begun; (2) at the feast of Pentecost, 50 days afterward, as the word signifies, two loaves made from the new flour were to be waved in a similar manner; (3) the feast of ingathering or the feast of tabernacles, which was an acknowledgement of Jehovah's gift of fruitfulness. Though the Lord required the firstfruits of all the harvest, only seven kinds in their natural state were by usage liable to oblation, viz., wheat, barley, grapes, figs, pomegranates, olives and dates. The minimum fixed by law was one-sixtieth, which was in addition to the tithes, or one-tenth.

10. From its antiseptic quality salt is suggestive of that moral purity and fidelity required of all true worshipers. It was also applied to the bread offering because it was a perpetual memorial of the bond or union between Jehovah and Israel. (Num. 18:19)—"Thou shalt not suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking."

11. Wheat and barley heads were called ears.

---

for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25.) Grace be to you and peace, from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ, Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:3, 4.) Walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savour. (Eph. 5:2.)

f. And the Lord smelled a sweet savour; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. (Gen. 8:21.) For we are unto God a sweet savour of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish. (II Cor. 2:15.)

g. And if he be not able to bring a lamb then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, unto the Lord; one for a sin offering and the other for a burnt offering. (Lev. 5:7.) And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, a pair of turtle doves or two young pigeons. (Luke 2:24.)

h. And he took unto him all these, and divided them in the midst, and laid each piece one against another, but the birds divided he not. (Gen. 15:10.) And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering first and wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder. (Lev. 5:8.)

Chapter 2.

a. And this is the law of the meat offering; the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the Lord, before the altar. (Lev. 6:14.) Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the Lord bring a meat offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of oil. (Num. 15:4.)

b. See f, ch. 1.

c. This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire; every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons. (Num. 18:9.)

d. It shall not be baken with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin offering, and as the trespass offering. (Lev. 6:17.) Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. (Math. 16:12.) And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod. (Mk. 8:15.) Therefore let us keep up the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. (I Cor. 5:8.) A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. (Gal. 5:9.)

e. For every one shall be salted with fire, and every sacrifice shall be salted with salt. (Mk. 9:49.) Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. (Col. 4:6.)

f. All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the Lord, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lord unto thee and to thy seed with thee. (Num. 18:19.) Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant of salt? (II Chr. 13:5.)

g. The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring unto the house of the Lord thy God. (Ex. 23:19.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The peace offering of the herd, 6 of the flock, 7 either a lamb, 12 or a goat.*

1 *And if his oblation be a* [a]*sacrifice of* [1]*peace offering, if he offer it of the herd; whether it be a male or female; he shall offer it* [b]*without blemish before the* [2]*Lord.*

2 *And* [c]*he shall lay his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'on's sons the priests shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar round about.*

3 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace offering an offering made by fire unto the [2]Lord; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

4 And the two [3]kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

5 And Aâr'on's sons shall burn it on the altar upon the burnt sacrifice, which is upon the wood that is on the fire: it is an offering made by fire, of a sweet [d]savour unto the [2]Lord.

6 ¶ *And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace* [a]*offering unto the* [2]*Lord be of the flock; male or female, he shall offer it without* [b]*blemish.*

7 *If he offer a lamb for his offering, then shall he offer it before the* [2]*Lord.*

8 *And he shall lay* [c]*his hand upon the head of his offering, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aâr'on's sons shall sprinkle the blood thereof round about upon the altar.*

9 And he shall offer of the sacrifice of the peace [a]offering an offering made by fire unto the [2]Lord; the fat thereof, and the whole [4]rump, it shall he take off hard by the backbone; and the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

10 And the two [3]kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

11 And the priest shall burn it upon the altar: it is the food [e]of the offering made by fire [5]unto the [2]Lord.

12 ¶ *And if his offering be a goat, then he shall offer it before the* [2]*Lord.*

13 *And he shall lay his hand upon the head of it, and kill it before the tabernacle of the congregation: and the sons of Aâr'on shall sprinkle the blood thereof upon the altar round about.*

14 And he shall offer thereof his offering, even an offering made by fire unto the [2]Lord; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

15 And the two [3]kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away.

16 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food [e]of the offering made by fire for a sweet savour: all the fat is the Lord's.

17 It shall be a [6]perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor [f]blood.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The sin offering of ignorance, 3 for the priest, 13 for the congregation, 22 for the ruler, 27 for any of the people.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, If a [3]soul [a]shall sin through [4]ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them:

3 [5]If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; *then let him* [6]*bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a* [b]*young bullock without* [c]*blemish unto the* [1]*Lord for a sin offering.*

4 And he shall bring the bullock unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the [1]Lord; and shall lay his hand upon the bullock's head, and kill the bullock before the [1]Lord.

5 And the priest that is anointed shall take of the bullock's blood, and bring it to the tabernacle of the congregation:

6 And the priest shall dip his finger in the blood, and sprinkle of the blood [7]seven times before the [1]Lord, [d]before the vail of the sanctuary.

7 And the priest shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar of sweet incense before the [1]Lord, which is in the tabernacle of the congregation; and shall pour [e]all the blood of the bullock at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

8 And he shall take off from it all the fat of the bullock for the sin offering; the fat that covereth the inwards, and all the fat that is upon the inwards,

9 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is upon them, which is by the flanks, and the caul above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away,

10 As it was taken off from the bullock of the sacrifice of peace offerings: and the priest shall burn them upon the altar of the burnt offering.

11 And the [f]skin of the bullock, and all his flesh, with his head, and with his legs, and his inwards, and his dung,

12 *Even the whole bullock shall he carry forth without the camp* unto a clean place, where the ashes are poured out, and burn him

---

Ch. 3. B. C. 1490.

1. Rendered by the Seventy a sacrifice of salvation, implying that it restores peace. By others styled a thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace, and was to be eaten by the offerer and his friends in a festive banquet.

2. Jehovah.

3. The kidneys were burned because they were the supposed seat of some of the strongest sensual uncleanliness. By others their burning signifies the purgation by the fire of the holy spirit of the inscrutable depths of the spiritual nature and the cleansing of the heart from inbred sin.

4. A very unfortunate translation, as it should be read fat tail.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The burnt offering, meat offering and peace offering are known as traditional, inasmuch as they are supposed to have been the practices of the people before the giving of the law of the priesthood. Ch. 4 introduces two offerings created by the law, viz., a sin offering and a trespass offering. They are introduced and their nature explained as though they were entirely unknown previous to this time. Simultaneous with the announcement that all errors and inadvertences are culpable, the sin offering is introduced.

1. Jehovah.

2. For life of Moses see 11, Ch. 2, Ex.

3. It is a noteworthy fact that throughout the description of sacrifices, Jehovah makes provision not for men, but for souls.

4. Up to this time Jehovah had overlooked the sins of his people which arose from lack of knowledge and imperfect judgment, hence the Hebrew word, shaggah—in error—occurs here for the first time in the Bible.

5. Vs. 3-12 deal with the sins of a priest.

6. Offer.

7. The number seven represents perfection.

Chapter 3.

a. And whosoever offereth the sacrifice of peace offerings unto the Lord to accomplish his vow, or a free-will offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. (Lev. 22:21.)

b. See b, ch. 1.

c. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows; yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Is. 53:4.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.) Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.)

d. See f, ch. 1.

e. Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy things of the children of Israel, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me; I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:25.) Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? in that we say, The table of the Lord is contemptible (7). But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. (Mal. 1:7, 12.)

f. But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth with offence (20). And he that doubteth is damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith; for whatsoever is not of faith is sin. (Rom. 14:20, 23.) Only be sure that thou eat not the blood; for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh. (Dt. 12:23.) But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood. (Acts 15:20.)

Chapter 4.

a. Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge. (Ps. 19:2.)

b. And he said unto Aaron, Take thee a young calf for a sin offering, and a ram for a burnt offering, without blemish, and offer them before the Lord. (Lev. 9:2.) And this is a thing that thou shalt do unto them to hallow them, to minister unto me in the priest's office: Take one young bullock, and two rams without blemish. (Ex. 29:1.)

c. See b, ch. 1.

d. The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honorable. (Is. 42:21.) To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. (II Cor. 5:19.) And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof; for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. (Rev. 5:9.)

e. And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar; it is a sin offering. (Lev. 5:9.)

f. But the flesh of the bullock, and his skin, and his dung, shalt thou burn with fire without the camp. It is a sin offering. (Ex. 29:14.)

on the wood with fire: where the ashes are poured out shall he be burnt.

13 ¶ [8]And if the whole congregation of Ĭs'-ra-el sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the [1]Lord concerning things which should not be done, and are gulty;

14 When the sin, which they have sinned against, is known, *then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin,* and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation.

15 And the elders of the congregation [g]shall lay their hands upon the head of the bullock before the [1]Lord: and the bullock shall be killed before the [1]Lord.

16 And the [h]priest that is anointed shall bring of the bullock's blood to the tabernacle of the congregation:

17 And the priest shall dip his finger in some of the blood, and sprinkle it seven times before the Lord, even before the vail.

18 And he shall put some of the blood upon the horns of the altar which is before the Lord, that is in the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall pour out all the blood at the bottom of the altar of the burnt offering, which is at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

19 And he shall take all his fat from him, and burn it upon the altar.

20 And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: *and the [i]priest shall make an [9]atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them.*

21 *And he shall carry forth the bullock without the camp,* and burn him as he burned the first bullock: it is a sin offering for the congregation.

22 ¶ [10]When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord his God concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty;

23 Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; *he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without [c]blemish:*

24 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the goat, and kill it in the place where they kill the burnt offering before the Lord: it is a sin offering.

25 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering.

26 And he shall burn all his fat upon the altar, as the fat of the sacrifice of peace offerings: *and the priest shall make an [9]atonement [i]for him as concerning his sin, and it shall be forgiven him.*

27 ¶ [11]And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty;

28 Or if his sin, which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: *then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female [c]without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned.*

29 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in the place of the burnt offering.

30 And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar.

31 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour unto the [1]Lord; *and the priest shall make an [9]atonement [i]for him, and it shall be forgiven him.*

32 *And if he bring a lamb for a sin offering, he shall bring it a female [c]without blemish.*

33 And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay it for a sin offering in the place where they kill the burnt offering.

34 And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar:

35 And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat of the lamb is taken away from the sacrifice of the peace offerings; and the priest shall burn them upon the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the [1]Lord: *and the priest shall make an [9]atonement [i]for his sin that he hath committed, and it shall be forgiven him.*

CHAPTER 5.

1 *He that sinneth in concealing his knowledge,* 2 *in touching an unclean thing,* 4 *or in making an oath.* 6 *His trespass offering, of the flock,* 7 *of fowls,* 11 *or of flour.* 14 *The trespass offering in sacrilege,* 17 *and in sins of ignorance.*

1 And if a soul sin, and [1]hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall [a]bear his [2]iniquity.

2 Or if a [3]soul touch any unclean thing, whether it be a carcase of an unclean beast, or a carcase of unclean cattle, or the carcase of unclean creeping things, and if it be hidden from him; he also shall be [4]unclean, and guilty.

3 Or if he touch the uncleanness of man, whatsoever uncleanness it be that a man shall be defiled withal, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty.

4 Or if a [3]soul [5]swear, pronouncing with his lips to do [b]evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be

8. Vs. 13-21 refer to the sin of the congregation.

9. To make propitiation for; to cover up.

10. Vs. 22-26, the sin of a prince or of the rulers.

11. Vs. 27-35 refer to the sin of private individuals. The only difference between the method of expiating the sin of a private person and that of a ruler is the offering, which is to be a female for the private and a male for the ruler.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1490.

NOTE. Ch. 5 deals with the trespass offering, which is to be offered when the individual, unwittingly or without special purpose, trespasses against the ordinances of God in respect to holy things or the rights of property.

1. The sin of concealing testimony and thus thwarting justice.

2. Bear his part in equity, because of helping to conceal he becomes a partaker of the crime.

3. Anyone.

4. Vs. 2, 3 describe the involuntary violation of ceremonial purity.

5. The sin of inadvertency in oaths or vows.

g. And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. (Lev. 1:4.)

h. Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us (12). For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh (13): How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit, offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God. (Heb. 9:12-14.)

i. Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him (9). For if when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life (10). And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement. (Rom. 5:9-11.) Wherefore in all things it behooved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest, in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17.) For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect (1). And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices which can never take away sins. But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God. (Heb. 10:1, 11, 12.) And he is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:2.) Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's; for this he did once when he offered up himself. For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:27, 28.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.)

Chapter 5.

a. But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh, then he shall bear his iniquity. (Lev. 17:16.) Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the Lord: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Lev. 19:8.) But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people; because he brought not the offering of the Lord in his appointed season, that man shall bear his sin. (Num. 9:13.)

b. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.) And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together,

that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these.

5 And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall [c]confess that he hath sinned in that thing:

6 *And he shall bring his* [6]*trespass offering unto the Lord for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make* [d]*an atonement for him concerning his sin.*

7 *And if he be not able to bring a lamb, then he shall bring for his trespass, which he hath committed, two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, unto the Lord:* [7]*one for a sin offering, and the* [7]*other for a burnt offering.*

8 And he shall bring them unto the priest, who shall offer that which is for the sin offering [7]first, and [8]wring off his head from his neck, but shall not divide it asunder:

9 And he shall sprinkle of the blood of the sin offering upon the side of the altar; and the rest of the blood shall be wrung out at the bottom of the altar: it is a sin offering.

10 And he shall offer the second for a burnt offering, according to the manner: *and the priest shall make an* [9]*atonement* [d]*for him for his sin which he hath sinned, and it shall be forgiven him.*

11 ¶ *But if he be not able to bring two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the* [10]*tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon*[11]*: for it is a sin offering.*

12 Then shall he bring it to the priest, and the priest shall take his handful of it, even a memorial thereof, and burn it on the altar, according to the offerings made by fire unto the [12]Lord: it is a sin offering.

13 *And the priest shall make an* [9]*atonement*[d] *for him as touching his sin that he hath sinned in one of these, and it shall be forgiven him:* and the remnant shall be the priest's, as a [13]meat offering.

14 ¶ And the [12]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

15 If a soul [14]commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the [15]holy things of the [12]Lord; *then he shall bring for his trespass unto the* [12]*Lord a ram without* [e]*blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering:*

16 *And he shall make amends for the harm that he hath done in the holy thing, and shall add the fifth part thereto, and give it unto the priest: and the priest shall make* [d]*an atonement for him with the ram of the* [6]*trespass offering, and it shall be forgiven him.*

17 ¶ And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord; though he [f]wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity.

18 *And he shall bring a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a* [6]*trespass offering, unto the priest: and the priest shall make* [d]*an atonement for him concerning his ignorance wherein he erred and* [f]*wist it not, and it shall be forgiven him.*

19 It is a [6]trespass [g]offering: he hath certainly trespassed against the Lord.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The trespass offering for sins done wittingly.* 8 *The law of the burnt offering,* 14 *and of the meat offering.* 19 *The offering at the consecration of a priest.* 24 *The law of the sin offering.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 If a [3]soul sin, and [4]commit a trespass against the Lord, and [a]lie unto his neighbour in that which was [5]delivered him to keep, or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbour;

3 Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein:

4 Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found,

5 Or all that about which he hath [a]sworn falsely; he shall even [b]restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, [6]in the day of his [7]trespass offering.

6 *And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the* [1]*Lord, a ram without blemish out of the flock, with thy estimation, for a trespass* [7]*offering, unto the priest:*

7 [8]*And the priest shall make* [c]*an atonement for him before the* [1]*Lord: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein.*

8 [10]And the Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

9 Command Aâr'on and his sons, saying, This is the law [d]of the burnt offering: It is the [9]burnt offering, because of the burning upon the altar all night unto the morning, and the fire of the altar shall be burning in it.

10 And the priest shall put on his linen garment, and his linen breeches shall he put upon his flesh, and take up the ashes which the fire hath consumed with the burnt offering on the altar, and he shall put them beside the altar.

11 And he shall put off his garments, and put on other garments, and carry forth the ashes without the camp unto a clean place.

12 And the fire upon the altar shall be burning in it; it shall not be put out: and the priest shall burn wood on it every morning, and lay the [9]burnt [d]offering in order upon it; and he shall burn thereon the fat of the peace offerings.

---

6. Trespass offering and sin offering are closely allied, the sin offering typifying expiation and the trespass offering obedience or satisfaction. As every mortal offense is both a sin and a trespass, both offerings may be made for the same offense.

7. Bringing the sinner into reconciliation with God.

8. To pinch off with finger nail.

9. An expiation for, a covering up.

10. Three quarts.

11. The putting thereon of oil or frankincense would make a bread offering, which symbolizes acceptance, and the sinner must secure pardon before he offers the praises of acceptance.

12. Jehovah.

13. Meal or food offering.

14. This is the first time that the Hebrew word, to act treacherously, or faithless, is found in the Bible, which indicates another step in Jehovah's broadening the teachings of his people.

15. Things consecrated to Jehovah.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The first seven verses of ch. 6 should form the concluding verses of ch. 5, as they are a continuation of the trespass offering and allow no break in the thought. Conforming to this idea, the Hebrew Bible makes ch. 5 end with the 7th verse of ch. 6 in the authorized version. The reader, therefore, should make the same connection and not allow a break in the thought which a chapter introduces.

1. Jehovah.

2. For life of Moses, see Ex. 2, note 11.

3. Anyone.

4. Ignorantly or unthoughtedly break the law.

5. As a trust.

6. In the day his offering is to be presented.

7. The offering of reconciliation.

8. A propitiation for a covering up.

9. While the sacrificial rules for the priests and for the individual worshipers were given in ch. 1, the following rules are for the guidance of the priests in the national morning and evening sacrifice.

10. Vs. 8-30 treat of the ordinances appertaining to the priests. They form what might be called the priest's sacrifice or altar book, in which his duties are carefully specified.

---

and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. (Acts 23:12.) And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. (Mk. 6:23.)

c. They shall confess their sin which they have done; and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed. (Num. 5:7.) Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure; and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. (Ezra. 10:11.)

d. See i, ch. 4. Also e, ch. 1.

e. See b, ch. 1.

f. Who can understand his errors? Cleanse thou me from secret faults. (Ps. 19:12.) But he that knew not, and did things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much of him they will ask the more. (Lu. 12:48.)

g. Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief; when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand. (Is. 53:10.) For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus (5). Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. (I Tim. 2:5, 6.) For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offer, year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. (Heb. 10:1.)

Chapter 6.

a. His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud; under his tongue is mischief and vanity. (Ps. 10:7.) Let the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous. (Ps. 31:18.) But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory; but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped. (Ps. 63:11.) Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds. (Col. 3:9.) Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. (Lev. 19:11.)

b. And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity. (II Sam. 12:6.) And Zacchæus stood, and said unto the Lord: Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. (Lu. 19:8.)

c. See i, ch. 4. Also e, ch. 1.

d. For the purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

13 The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out.

14 ¶ And this is the law of the [11]meat offering: the sons of Aâr'on shall offer it before the [1]Lord, before the altar.

15 And he shall take of it his handful, of the flour of the [11]meat offering, and of the oil thereof, and all the frankincense which is upon the meat offering, and shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savour, even the memorial of it, unto the Lord.

16 And the remainder thereof shall Aâr'on and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it.

17 It shall not be baken with leaven. I have given it unto them for their portion of my offerings made by fire; it is most holy, as is the sin [12]offering, and as the [7]trespass offering.

18 All the males among the children of Aâr'on shall eat of it. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations concerning the offerings of the [1]Lord made by fire: every one that toucheth them shall be holy.

19 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

20 This is the offering of Aâr'on and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the [1]Lord in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a [11]meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night.

21 In a pan it shall be made with oil; and when it is baken, thou shalt bring it in: and the baken pieces of the [11]meat offering shalt thou offer for a sweet savour unto the [1]Lord.

22 And the [13]priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the [1]Lord; [c]it shall be wholly burnt.

23 For every meat [11]offering for the priest shall be wholly burnt: it shall not be eaten.

24 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

25 *Speak unto Aâr'on and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin* [12]*offering: In the place where the* [d]*burnt offering is killed shall the sin offering be killed before the Lord: it is most holy.*

26 The priest that offereth it for sin shall [14]eat it: in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation.

27 Whatsoever shall touch the flesh thereof shall be holy: and when there is sprinkled of the blood thereof upon any garment, thou shalt wash that whereon it was sprinkled in the holy place.

28 But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken: and if it be sodden in a brasen pot, it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water.

29 All the males among the priests shall eat thereof: it is most holy.

30 *And no sin* [12]*offering, whereof any of the blood is brought into the tabernacle of the congregation to reconcile withal in the holy place, shall be eaten: it shall be burnt in the fire.*

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The law of the trespass offering,* 11 *and of the peace offerings,* 12 *whether it be for a thanksgiving,* 16 *or a freewill offering.*

1 *Likewise this is* [a]*the law of the* [7]*trespass offering: it is most holy.*

2 *In the place where they kill the* [2]*burnt offering shall they kill the trespass offering: and the blood thereof shall he sprinkle round about upon the altar.*

11. Meal or food offering.

12. An expiation offering for the sin of disobedience.

13. And the anointed priest that shall be in his stead from among his sons shall offer it. (R. V.)

14. God required the priests to eat the flesh in order that they might bear away or expiate the iniquity of the people to make atonement for them. Eating signifies the complete reception.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—This ch. continues the divine directions to the priests respecting their office concerning the various sacrifices. In it are given the rules for the trespass and the peace offerings. The prohibition of eating suet and blood, and the assignment of the priest's portion.

1. The priest's offering. The expiation for sins committed thoughtlessly or ignorantly against God or man.

2. The consuming offering to Jehovah typifying the complete purging or consuming of all uncleanness.

3. Fat tail.

4. Jehovah.

5. The sin offering and trespass offering were very much alike in their interior essence and symbolical meaning, the difference being largely that the trespass offering was always personal, while the sin offering might be congregational.

7. Meal or food offering.

8. The laws governing the peace offering given in vs. 11-21.

9. An expression of gratitude to Jehovah for the peace he has given to the offerer.

10. Leavened bread is here allowed because it is part of a joyful feast and not an expiation.

11. The heave offering was placed in the hands of the offerer, the priest putting his hands under the hands of the offerer and waving the oblation upward and downward—upward, presenting to Jehovah; downward, Jehovah in turn had given it to the offerer. This was not an act of worship, but a method of consecration.

12. Because it would be highly improper to leave exposed to putrefaction anything which was considered holy.

13. Many Hebrew scholars claim that the eating was limited to two days to compel the offerer or worshiper to invite the poor to his religious banquet.

14. Not reckoned as a worthy act, as obedience is more acceptable than sacrifice.

3 And he shall offer of it all the fat thereof; the [3]rump, and the fat that covereth the inwards,

4 And the two kidneys, and the fat that is on them, which is by the flanks, and the caul that is above the liver, with the kidneys, it shall he take away:

5 And the priest shall burn them upon the altar for an offering made by fire unto the [4]Lord: it is a [7]trespass offering.

6 Every male among the priests shall eat thereof: it shall be eaten in the holy place: it is most holy.

7 *As the sin* [5]*offering is, so is the* [a]*trespass offering:* there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it.

8 And the [b]priest that offereth any man's [2]burnt offering, even the priest shall have to himself the skin of the burnt offering which he hath offered.

9 And all the [7]meat offering that is baken in the oven and all that is dressed in the fryingpan, and in the pan, shall be the priest's that offereth it.

10 And every meat [7]offering, mingled with oil, and dry, shall all the sons of Aâr'on have, one as much as another.

11 [8]And this is the law of the sacrifice of [9]peace offerings, which he shall offer unto the [4]Lord.

12 If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried.

13 Besides the cakes, he shall offer for his offering [10]leavened bread with the sacrifice of thanksgiving of his peace offerings.

14 And of it he shall offer one out of the whole oblation for an [11]heave offering unto the Lord, and it shall be the priest's that sprinkleth the blood of the [9]peace offerings.

15 And the flesh of the sacrifice of his [9]peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered; he shall not [12]leave any of it until the morning.

16 But if the sacrifice of his offering be a vow, or a voluntary offering, it shall be eaten the same day that he offereth his sacrifice: [13]and on the morrow also the remainder of it shall be eaten:

17 But the remainder of the flesh of the sacrifice on the third day shall be burnt with fire.

18 And if any of the flesh of the sacrifice of his peace [9]offerings be eaten at all on the third day, it shall not [14]be accepted, neither shall it be imputed unto him that offereth it: it shall be an abomination, and the soul that eateth of it shall bear his iniquity.

19 And the flesh that toucheth any unclean thing shall not be eaten; it shall be burnt with fire: and as for the flesh, all that be clean shall eat thereof.

20 But the soul that eateth of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, that pertain unto the [4]Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

21 Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man, or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, which pertain unto the [4]Lord, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

22 ¶ And the [4]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

23 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, say-

c. And thou shalt receive them of their hands, and burn them upon the altar for a burnt offering, for a sweet savor before the Lord. It is an offering made by fire unto the Lord (Ex. 29:25.) Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Math. 20:28.)

Chapter 7.

a. For law of trespass offering, see Lev. 5:1-7.

b. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

ing, Ye shall eat no manner of fat, of ox, or of sheep, or of goat.

24 And the fat of the beast that dieth of itself, and the fat of that which is torn with beasts, may be used in any other use: but ye shall in no wise eat of it.

25 For whosoever eateth the fat of the beast, of which men offer an offering made by fire unto the [4]Lord, even the soul that eateth it shall be cut off from his people.

26 Moreover ye shall [c]eat no manner of blood, whether it be of fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings.

27 Whatsoever soul it be that eateth any [c]manner of blood, even that soul shall be cut off from his people.

28 ¶ And the [4]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

29 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, He that offereth the sacrifice of his peace [9]offerings unto the [4]Lord shall bring his oblation unto the [4]Lord of the sacrifice of his peace offerings.

30 His own hands shall bring the offerings of the [4]Lord made by fire, the fat with the breast, it shall he bring, that the breast may be waved for a wave [15]offering before the [4]Lord.

31 And the priest shall burn the fat upon the altar: but the breast shall be Aâr'on's and his sons'.

32 And the right shoulder shall ye give unto the priest for an [11]heave offering of the sacrifices of your peace offerings.

33 He among the sons of Aâr'on, that offereth the blood of the peace [9]offerings, and the fat, shall have the right shoulder for his part.

34 For the wave breast and the heave shoulder have I taken of the children of Ĭs'ra-el from off the sacrifices of their peace [9]offerings, and have given them unto Aâr'on the priest and unto his sons by a statute for ever from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

35 ¶ [16]This is the portion of the anointing of Aâr'on, and of the anointing of his sons, out of the offerings of the [4]Lord made by fire, in the day when he presented them to minister unto the [4]Lord in the priest's office;

36 Which the [4]Lord commanded to be given them of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, in the day that he anointed them, by a statute [d]for ever throughout their generations.

37 This is the law of the [b]burnt [2]offering, of the meat offering, and of the sin [6]offering, and of the [a]trespass [5]offering, and of the consecrations, and of the sacrifice of the peace [9]offerings;

38 Which the [4]Lord commanded Mō'şeş in mount Sī'nāi, in the day that he commanded the children of Ĭs'ra-el to offer their oblations unto the Lord, in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Moses consecrateth Aaron and his sons.* 14 *Their sin offering.* 18 *Their burnt offering.* 22 *The ram of consecrations.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Take Aâr'on and his sons with him, and the garments, and the anointing oil, and a bullock for the sin offering, and two rams, and a basket of unleavened bread;

3 And gather thou all the congregation together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

15. The offering is placed upon the hands of the worshiper, the priest putting his hands beneath, moving the offering to and fro horizontally. The rabbis say that it symbolically teaches that Jehovah is present in every quarter of the globe.

16. A summary of all preceding laws given in vs. 35-38.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Jehovah having taken up his residence among his people, invites them to draw near to him by the appointed sacrifices. Minute and elaborate rules were given whereby the sacrifices should be made. This required a ritual so extensive that a new institution of a professional order became necessary. Therefore in ch. 8 we have the consecration of the Aaronic priesthood.

1. Jehovah.

2. The divining-stones in the breastplate of the high priest through which was supposed to be revealed the divine will. This method was allowed by Jehovah because of the idolatrous divinations which the children of Israel had brought with them from Egypt, and, as they must learn slowly, Jehovah adapts the requirements to their capacity. They were merely a contrivance for casting lots.

3. A turban or special head-covering for priest or king.

4. This number indicates perfection, thus indicating the perfect consecration of Aaron.

5. To set him apart; to dedicate him to the service of Jehovah.

6. An expiation for sins committed whether through intention or ignorance.

7. The burnt offering was symbolical of the complete consuming or purging of sins and purifying of the offerer or worshiper.

8. Typical of the fact that the ear must be dedicated that it may be opened by the divine voice; also the hand and foot, that they may be efficient in the sacred services.

9. Fat tail.

4 And Mō'şeş did as the [1]Lord commanded him; and the assembly was gathered together unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

5 And Mō'şeş said unto the congregation, This is the thing which the [1]Lord commanded to be done.

6 And Mō'şeş brought Aâr'on and his sons, and [a]washed them with water.

7 And he put upon him the coat, and girded him with the girdle, and clothed him with the robe, and put the ephod upon him, and he girded him with the curious girdle of the ephod, and bound it unto him therewith.

8 And he [b]put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the [2]Ū'rim and the Thŭm'mim.

9 And he put the [3]mitre upon his head; also upon the mitre, even upon his forefront, did he put the golden plate, the holy crown; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

10 And Mō'şeş took the anointing oil, and anointed the tabernacle and all that was therein, and sanctified them.

11 And he sprinkled thereof upon the altar seven [4]times, and anointed the altar and all his vessels, both the laver and his foot, to sanctify them.

12 And he poured of the anointing oil upon Aâr'on's head, and anointed him, to [5]sanctify him.

13 And Mō'şeş brought Aâr'on's sons, and put coats upon them, and girded them with girdles, and put bonnets upon them; as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

14 And he brought the bullock for the sin [6]offering: and Aâr'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering.

15 And he slew it; and Mō'şeş took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it.

16 And he took all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and Mō'şeş burned it upon the altar.

17 But the bullock and his hide, his flesh, and his dung, he burnt with fire without the camp; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

18 ¶ And he brought the ram for the [7]burnt [c]offering: and Aâr'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

19 And he killed it; and Mō'şeş sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

20 And he cut the ram into pieces; and Mō'şeş burnt the head, and the pieces, and the fat.

21 And he washed the inwards and the legs in water; and Mō'şeş burnt the whole ram upon the altar: it was a burnt sacrifice for a sweet savour, and an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord; as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

22 ¶ And he brought the other ram, the ram of consecration: and Aâr'on and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the ram.

23 And he slew it; and Mō'şeş took of the blood of it, and put it upon the [8]tip [d]of Aâr'on's right ear, and upon the [8]thumb of his right hand, and upon the great [8]toe of his right foot.

24 And he brought Aâr'on's sons, and Mō'-

c. But flesh with life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.)

d. For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offer year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect (1). But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God. (Heb. 10:1, 12.)

Chapter 8.

a. I will wash my hands in innocency; so will I compass thine altar, O Lord. (Ps. 26:6.) Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean; from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ezek. 36:25.)

b. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Lord; and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart, before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.)

c. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

d. I beseech you, therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) For ye are bought with a price; therefore, glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:20.)

ṣeṣ put of the blood upon the tip of their right ear, and upon the thumbs of their right hands, and upon the great toes of their right feet: and Mō'ṣeṣ sprinkled the blood upon the altar round about.

25 And he took the fat, and the [16]rump, and all the fat that was upon the inwards, and the caul above the liver, and the two kidneys, and their fat, and the right shoulder:

26 And out of the basket of unleavened bread, that was before the [1]Lord, he took one unleavened cake, and a cake of oiled bread, and one wafer, and put them on the fat, and upon the right shoulder:

27 And he put all upon Aâr'on's hands, and upon his sons' hands, and waved them for a wave [10]offering before the Lord.

28 And Mō'ṣeṣ took them from off their hands, and burnt them on the altar upon the [c]burnt [7]offering: they were consecrations for a [e]sweet savour: it is an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

29 And Mō'ṣeṣ took the breast, and waved it for a wave [10]offering before the [1]Lord: for of the ram of consecration it was Mō'ṣeṣ' part; as the Lord commanded Mō'ṣeṣ.

30 And Mō'ṣeṣ took of the anointing oil, and of the blood which was upon the altar, and sprinkled it upon Aâr'on, and upon his garments, and upon his sons, and upon his sons' garments with him; and sanctified Aâr'on, and his garments, and his sons, and his sons' garments with him.

31 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto Aâr'on and to his sons, Boil the flesh at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and there eat it with the bread that is in the basket of consecrations, as I commanded, saying, Aâr'on and his sons shall eat it.

32 And that which remaineth of the flesh and of the bread shall ye burn with fire.

33 And ye shall not go out of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation in [11]seven days, until the days of your consecration be at an end: for seven days shall he consecrate you.

34 As he hath done this day, so the Lord hath commanded to do, to make an [f]atonement for you.

35 Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep [g]the charge of the [1]Lord, that ye die not: for so I am commanded.

36 So Aâr'on and his sons did all things which the [1]Lord commanded by the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The first offerings of Aaron, for himself and the people.* 8 *The sin offering,* 12 *and the burnt offering for himself.* 15 *The offerings for the people.* 24 *Fire cometh from the Lord.*

1 And it came to pass on the [1]eighth day, that [2]Mō'ṣeṣ called [3]Aâr'on and his sons, and the elders of Iṣ'ra-el;

2 *And he said unto Aâr'on, Take thee a* [4]*young calf for a sin* [5]*offering, and a ram for a* [a]*burnt* [6]*offering, without* [b]*blemish, and offer them before* [7]*the* [8]*Lord.*

3 *And unto the children of Iṣ'ra-el thou shalt speak, saying, Take ye a kid of the goats for a sin* [5]*offering; and a calf and a lamb, both of the first year, without* [b]*blemish, for a* [a]*burnt* [6]*offering;*

4 Also a bullock and a ram for peace [9]offerings, to sacrifice before the [8]Lord; and a meat [10]offering mingled with oil: for [11]to day the [8]Lord will appear unto you.

5 ¶ And they brought that which [2]Mō'ṣeṣ commanded before the tabernacle of the congregation: and all the congregation drew near and stood before the [8]Lord.

6 And [2]Mō'ṣeṣ said, This is the thing which the [8]Lord commanded that ye should do: and the glory of the [8]Lord shall appear unto you.

7 *And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto Aâr'on, Go unto the altar, and offer thy sin* [5]*offering, and thy* [6]*burnt offering, and make an* [12]*atonement* [c]*for thyself, and for the people: and offer the offering of the people, and make an* [12]*atonement for them; as the* [8]*Lord commanded.*

8 ¶ Aâr'on therefore went unto the altar, and slew the calf of the sin [5]offering, which was for himself.

9 And the sons of Aâr'on brought the blood unto him: and he dipped his finger in the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar, and poured out the blood at the bottom of the altar:

10 But the fat, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver of the sin [5]offering, he burnt upon the altar; as the [8]Lord commanded [2]Mō'ṣeṣ.

11 And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp.

12 And he slew the [a]burnt offering; and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled round about upon the altar.

13 And they [13]presented the [6]burnt [a]offering unto him, with the pieces thereof, and the head: and he burnt them upon the altar.

14 And he did wash the [14]inwards and the [14]legs, and burnt them upon the burnt offering on the altar.

15 *And he* [16]*brought the people's offering, and took the goat, which was the sin* [5]*offering for the people, and slew it, and offered it for sin, as the first.*

16 *And he brought the* [a]*burnt* [6]*offering, and offered it according to the manner.*

17 *And he brought the meat* [15]*offering, and took an handful thereof, and burnt it upon the altar, beside the burnt* [a]*sacrifice of the morning.*

18 *He slew also the bullock and the ram for a sacrifice of peace* [17]*offerings, which was for the people: and Aâr'on's sons presented unto him the blood, which he sprinkled upon the altar round about,*

19 And the fat of the bullock and of the ram, the [18]rump, and that which covereth the inwards, and the kidneys, and the caul above the liver:

20 And they put the fat upon the breasts, and he burnt the fat upon the altar:

21 And the breasts and the right shoulder Aâr'on waved for a [19]wave offering before the [8]Lord; as Mō'ṣeṣ commanded.

22 And Aâr'on lifted up his hand toward the people, and [d]blessed them, and came down from offering of the sin [5]offering, and the [a]burnt [6]offering, and peace [17]offerings.

23 And Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on went into the tabernacle of the congregation, and came out, and [20]blessed the people: and the glory of the [8]Lord appeared unto all the people.

10. The offering placed upon the hands of the worshiper, the priest putting his hands beneath and waving horizontally to and fro, which, the rabbis say, symbolically teaches that Jehovah is present in every quarter of the globe.

11. The Hebrew number of perfection. In the Hebrew conception the number was not perfect until it had been repeated seven times.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 9 establishes the national worship in permanent form. In it is recorded Aaron's first offering and blessing. Aaron had just been installed into his priestly office, and was on the same day commanded by Moses to perform its functions as the sins of the people were in pressing need of expiation. The superintendence of Moses is continued in order to rectify any mistake of these novitiates.

1. There are three eight-day services in the Levitical law—the other two are the cleansing of the leper (ch. 14:10-23) and the purification of a defiled Nazarite (Num. 6:10). There are also three such scenes in the Gospels: (1) The transfiguration (Lu. 9: 28); (2) the resurrection and manifestation on the first or eighth day of the week; (3) the second manifestation to all the apostles (John 20:19-26).

2. For life of Moses, see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. For life of Aaron, see 21, ch. 4, Ex.

4. In taking a young calf for a sin offering Moses delicately reminds Aaron of the great sin which he had committed in making the golden calf, and teaches him that the animal which was of idolatrous worship among the Egyptians as a symbol of the deity is fit only for a sin offering to Jehovah, the creator of all things. (W.)

5. A propitiation for the sins committed, either willfully or inadvertently.

6. The burnt offering typifying the complete consuming or purging of all sins of the worshiper.

7. That is, at the door of the tabernacle.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9. The offering of gratitude to Jehovah for the peace he has given to the worshiper.

10. Meal or food offering.

11. The word "for" contains the reason for all the sacrifices commanded in the preceding verses, as Jehovah manifests himself only to those who obediently seek him in his ordinances.

12. An expiation for, a covering up.

13. Delivered.

14. Unholy until washed and cleansed, therefore unfit to lay on the altar of sacrifice to Jehovah.

15. Meal or food offering.

16. Presented.

17. Expression or token of gratitude toward Jehovah.

18. Fat tail.

19. The offering was put upon the hand of the worshiper, the priest putting his hand underneath and waving horizontally to and fro, typifying, as claimed by the rabbis, Jehovah's presence in every quarter of the globe.

20. A blessing bestowed upon Israel by the priest in the name of Jehovah.

e. And walk in love, as also Christ hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.) For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish. (II Cor. 2:15.)

f. See i, ch. 4. Also e, ch. 1.

g. And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Israel kept the charge of the Lord, and journeyed not. (Num. 9:19.) And keep the charge of the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, as it is written in the law of Moses, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself. (I Ks. 2:3.)

Chapter 9.

a. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. See b, ch. 1, Lev.

c. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

d. And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near (for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lord; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried.) (Dt. 21:5.)

e. And it came to pass, that, when the sun went down and it was dark, behold a smoking furnace, and a burning lamp that passed between those pieces. (Gen. 15:17.) Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the house. (II Chr. 7:1.)



FIRST MAN TO CARRY HOLY FIRE FROM CHURCH OF THE HOLY SEPULCHRE.

24 *And there came a* [c]*fire out from before the* [s]*Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt* [o]*offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces.*

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Nadab and Abihu, for offering of strange fire, are burnt by fire.* 8 *The priests are forbidden wine when they are to go into the tabernacle.* 12 *The law of eating the holy things.*

1 And Nā'dăb and A-bī'hū, the sons of Aâr'on, took [1]either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered [2]strange fire before the [4]Lord, which he commanded them [3]not.

2 And there went [c]out fire from before the [4]Lord, and devoured them, and they died before the [4]Lord.

3 Then Mō'şeş said unto Aâr'on, This is it that the [4]Lord spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be [b]glorified. And Aâr'on held his peace.

4 And Mō'şeş called Mīsh'a-el and Ēl'za-phăn, the sons of Uz'zĭ-el the uncle of Aâr'on, and said unto them, Come near, carry your brethren from before the sanctuary out of the camp.

5 So they went near, and carried them in their coats out of the camp; as Mō'şeş had said.

6 And Mō'şeş said unto Aâr'on, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Ĭth'a-mär, his sons, [5]Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes; lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Ĭs'ra-el, bewail the burning which the [4]Lord hath kindled.

7 And ye shall not go out from the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: for the anointing oil of the [4]Lord is upon you. And they did according to the word of Mō'şeş.

8 ¶ And the [4]Lord spake unto Aâr'on, saying,

9 Do not [6][c]drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go [7]into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations:

10 And that ye may put difference between holy and unholy, and between unclean and clean;

11 And that ye may teach the children of Ĭs'ra-el all the statutes which the [4]Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Mō'şeş.

12 ¶ And Mō'şeş spake unto Aâr'on, and unto Ē-le-ā'zar and unto Ĭth'a-mär, his sons that were left, Take the [d]meat [5]offering that remaineth of the offerings of the [4]Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar: for it is most holy:

13 And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the [4]Lord made by fire: for so I am commanded.

14 And the wave [8]breast and heave [9]shoulder shall ye eat in a clean place; thou, and thy sons, and thy daughters with thee: for they be thy due, and thy sons' due, which are given out of the sacrifices of peace offerings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 The heave shoulder and the wave breast shall they bring with the offerings made by fire of the fat, to wave it for a wave offering before the Lord; and it shall be thine, and thy sons' with thee, by a statute for ever; as the Lord hath commanded.

16 ¶ And Mō'şeş diligently sought the goat of the sin [10]offering, and, behold, it was burnt: and he was angry with Ē-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär, the sons of Aâr'on, which were left alive, saying,

17 Wherefore have ye not eaten the sin [10]offering in the holy place, seeing it is most holy, and God hath given it you to bear the iniquity of the congregation, to make [e]atonement for them before the [4]Lord?

18 Behold, the blood of it was not brought in within the holy place; ye should indeed have eaten it in the holy place, as I commanded.

19 And Aâr'on said unto Mō'şeş, Behold, this day have they offered their sin [10]offering and their [f]burnt [11]offering before the Lord; and such things have befallen me: and if I had eaten the sin offering to day, should it have been accepted in the sight of the [4]Lord?

20 And when Mō'şeş heard that, he was content.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *What beasts may,* 4 *and what may not be eaten.* 9 *What fishes.* 13 *What fowls.* 29 *The creeping things which are unclean.*

1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and to Aâr'on, saying unto them,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, These [a]are the [3]beasts which ye [2]shall eat among all the beasts that are on the earth.

3 Whatsoever parteth the hoof, and is cloven-footed, and cheweth the cud, among the beasts, that [3]shall ye eat.

4 Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the

---

offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster

Ch. 11. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Chs. 11-27 embrace the second part of Lev., which treats of the holiness and sanctity of life, from the legislative standpoint. The minutest rules are given to guard the Hebrew in the choice of his food, the same as in his worship. Ch. 11 enjoins upon Israel the duty of holiness, as the foundation of the distinction in his food. As a man's character is greatly affected by what he puts into his mouth, through the mysterious connection between body and mind, the divine lawgiver begins at the foundation and regulates the food of the chosen people.

The time has now come when Jehovah must isolate the Hebrews from the surrounding idolatrous nations, that they might be witnesses to the unity of the Godhead and the worship of the one, true, holy and living God. They are weak and in their infancy as a nation, every safeguard must be thrown around them. Previous to this the sacrifices have been instituted, the ritual of the altar has been ordained, the priests have been consecrated; and the nation, now typically purged from sin, must be led along the path of holy living. In the very food he ate, the Israelite must have something to remind him of the law of his God, and feel himself enclosed on every side with the signs and indications of that righteousness which it was his great duty as a member of the covenant to cherish and exemplify. In that spirit ch. 11 should be read.

1. Living things.
2. May eat.
3. That ye may eat.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—This ch. deals with the sad effect of sin intruding into the holiest scenes of earth and casting down the anointed priests of Jehovah. It also contains a statute enforcing the priestly abstinence from wine, which appears to have been suggested by the drunkenness of Nadab and Abihu, two eldest sons of Aaron, also a law concerning the eating of the holy sacrifices. It deals with the blunders of the priests in burning the sin offering, which should have been eaten, and details Aaron's apology for their mistake. Nadab and Abihu, selected to accompany Moses Aaron and the seventy elders to Mt. Sinai, had just been invested with their priestly robes and entered upon their first services, when by a rash act they incurred the displeasure of Jehovah. This ch. opens with the positive sin of the priests and closes with an account of negative failure, and how in the former they dishonored God and in the latter forfeited his blessings.

1. Each.

2. These men were not at liberty to take their own censer. The fire is therefore called "strange" in distinction from that of celestial origin, which "came out from before Jehovah and consumed the burnt offering" (ch. 9:24). Therefore their sin consisted in the performance of the Lord's services in a manner which he commanded them not.

3. By the use of strange fire, i. e., not the celestial fire.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. It was the law that the priest should never leave the altar to go to burials or interrupt his duties by shedding tears. He represented God as well as the people and he must abide at his duties, whoever died.

6. Vs. 9-11 contain the statute forbidding the priests to drink strong drinks. The Hebrew word, Yayin, here used for wine, is in 75 out of 136 passages spoken of with condemnation because of its disastrous effect. Unfermented wine called must in the Hebrew by tirosh is never prohibited, and is used 38 times.

7. When engaged in the service to Jehovah absolute abstinence is commanded.

8. Meal offering. Vs. 12-20 detail the law concerning eating the most holy things or the offerings.

9. That part of the shoulder used in the wave offering to and fro which according to the rabbinical tradition acknowledges Jehovah to be present in all quarters of the globe. The heave offering to be waved upward and downward, upward presenting to Jehovah, downward sig. that Jehovah had returned his offering with his favor.

10. The sacrifice or oblation, as an expiation for trespasses committed against Jehovah.

11. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah,

---

Chapter 10.

a. And there came out a fire from the Lord, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense. (Num. 16:35.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

b. And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Israel, in whom I will be glorified. (Is. 49:3.) And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold I am against thee, O Zidon, and I will be glorified in the midst of thee; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her. (Ezek. 28:22.) Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him. (Jno. 13:31.)

c. Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. (Prov. 31:5.) Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging; and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.) Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? (29). They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine (30). Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his color in the cup, when it moveth itself aright (31). At last it biteth like a serpent and stingeth like an adder. (Prov. 23:29-32.) They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it. (Is. 24:9.)

d. And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheatened flour shalt thou make them. (Ex. 29:2.) This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons. In the most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it; it shall be holy unto thee. (Num. 18:9, 10.)

e. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

f. For purpose and design of burnt offerings see Lev. ch. 1.

Chapter 11.

a. These are the beasts which ye shall eat; the ox, the sheep and the goat. (Dt. 14:4.)

cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

5 And the coney, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you.

6 And the [4]hare, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is [b]unclean unto you.

7 And the [5]swine, though he divide the hoof, and be clovenfooted, yet he cheweth not the cud; he is unclean to you.

8 Of their flesh shall ye not eat, and their carcase shall ye not touch; [b]they are unclean to you.

9 ¶ These shall ye eat of all that are in the waters: whatsoever hath fins and scales in the waters, in the seas, and in the rivers, them shall ye eat.

10 And all that have not fins and scales in the seas, and in the rivers, of all that move in the waters, and of any living thing which is in the waters, they shall be an [6]abomination unto you:

11 They shall be even an abomination unto you; ye shall not eat of their flesh, but ye shall have their carcases in [6]abomination.

12 Whatsoever hath no fins nor scales in the waters, that shall be an [6]abomination unto you.

13 ¶ And these are they which ye shall have in [6]abomination among the fowls; they shall not be eaten, they are an [6]abomination: the eagle, and the [7]ossifrage, and the [8]ospray,

14 And the [9]vulture, and the kite after his kind;

15 Every [9]raven after his kind;

16 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

17 And the little owl, and the cormorant, and the great owl,

18 And the swan, and the pelican, and the gier eagle,

19 And the [10]stork, the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

20 All [11]fowls that creep, going upon all four, shall be an [6]abomination unto you.

21 Yet these may ye eat of every flying creeping thing that goeth upon all four, which have legs above their feet, to leap withal upon the earth;

22 Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind.

23 But all other flying creeping things, which have four feet, shall be an [6]abomination unto you.

24 And for these ye shall be unclean: whosoever toucheth the carcase of them shall be unclean until the even.

25 And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

26 The carcases of every beast which divideth the hoof, and is not clovenfooted, nor cheweth the cud, are unclean unto you; every one that toucheth them shall be unclean.

27 And [12]whatsoever goeth upon his paws, among all manner of beasts that go on all four, those [b]are unclean unto you: whoso toucheth their carcase shall be unclean until the even.

28 And he that beareth the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: they are unclean unto you.

29 ¶ These also shall be unclean unto you among the creeping things that creep upon the earth; the weasel, and the mouse, and the tortoise after his kind,

30 And the ferret, and the chameleon, and the lizard, and the snail, and the mole.

31 These are [b]unclean to you among all that creep: whosoever doth touch them, when they be dead, shall be unclean until the even.

32 And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed.

33 And every earthen vessel, whereinto any of them falleth, whatsoever is in it shall be unclean; and ye shall break it.

34 Of all meat which may be eaten, that on which such water cometh shall be unclean: and all drink that may be drunk in every such vessel shall be unclean.

35 And every thing whereupon any part of their carcase falleth shall be unclean; whether it be oven, or ranges for pots, they shall be broken down: for they are unclean, and shall be [b]unclean unto you.

36 Nevertheless a fountain or pit, wherein there is plenty of water, shall be clean: but that which toucheth their carcase shall be unclean.

37 And if any part of their carcase fall upon any sowing seed which is to be sown, it shall be clean.

38 But if any water be put upon the seed, and any part of their carcase fall thereon, it shall be [b]unclean unto you.

39 And if any beast, of which ye may eat, die; he that toucheth the carcase thereof shall be unclean until the even.

40 And [c]he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even.

41 And every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth shall be an abomination; it shall not be eaten.

42 Whatsoever goeth upon the belly, and whatsoever goeth upon all four, or whatsoever hath more feet among all creeping things that creep upon the earth, them ye shall not eat; for they are an abomination.

43 Ye shall [d]not make yourselves abominable with any creeping thing that creepeth, neither shall ye make yourselves unclean with them, that ye should be defiled thereby.

44 For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

4. Probably the species Lepus Sinaiticus, still found in the Sinaitic Peninsula. Only the Arabs eat their flesh.

5. The Jews are not alone in their abhorrence of the flesh of swine. To the Egyptian priests it was forbidden, by the Koran disallowed, by the Phoenicians, Ethiopians, and many other eastern nations absolutely rejected. It is probable the swine was excluded from the diet of the Hebrew on hygienic grounds, as liable to induce cutaneous diseases, especially the leprosy. Scrofula is from the Latin, scrofa, a breeding sow. Hence perhaps the reason the swine is classed as an animal of defilement.

6. Filthy before thee.

7. A species of the eagle, the bone breaker, as it lifts its prey high in the air and drops it to break the bones, that it may be swallowed.

8. Black eagle.

9. Birds which feed on carrion, decomposed flesh.

10. Sig. kindness and love, of which in all ages it has been the type.

11. Winged, creeping things that go upon all-fours, i. e., insects.

12. Monkeys, bears, frogs, etc.

b. For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving (4). For it is sanctified by the word of God in prayer. (1 Tim. 4:4, 5.) Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man (11). These are the things which defile a man; but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man. (Math. 15:11, 20.) But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean. And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. (Acts 10:14,15.) That ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and from blood, and from things strangled, and from fornication; from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. (Acts 15:29.) I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself; but to him that esteemeth anything to be unclean, to him it is unclean (11). For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 14:14, 17.) But meat commendeth us not to God; for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. (I Cor. 8:8.) Let no man, therefore, judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holy day, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days (16). Touch not; taste; handle not. (Col. 2:16, 21.) Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation. (Heb. 9:10.)

c. That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:8.)

Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth up even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth. (Ezek. 4:14.) And ye shall be holy men unto me; neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of the beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs. (Ex. 22:31.)

d. Ye shall, therefore, put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean. And ye shall not make your souls abominable by beasts, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. (Lev. 20:25.)

45 For I am the Lord that bringeth you up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, to be your God: ye [c]shall therefore be holy, for I am holy.

46 This is the law of the beasts, and of the fowl, and of every living creature that moveth in the waters, and of every creature that creepeth upon the earth:

47 To make a difference between the unclean and the clean, and between the beast that may be eaten and the beast that may not be eaten.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The purification of women after childbirth.*
6 *Her offerings for her purifying.*

1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man child: then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean.

3 And in the [a]eighth day the flesh of his [1]foreskin shall be circumcised.

4 And she shall then continue in the blood of her purifying three and thirty days; she shall touch no hallowed thing, nor come into the sanctuary, until the days of her purifying be fulfilled.

5 But if she bear a maid child, then she shall be unclean two weeks, as in her separation: and she shall continue in the blood of her purifying threescore and six days.

6 And when the days of her purifying are fulfilled, for a son, or for a daughter, she shall bring [b]a lamb of the first year for a burnt [2]offering, and a young pigeon, or a turtledove, for a sin [3]offering, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest:

7 Who shall offer it before the [1]Lord, and make an [5]atonement [c]for her; and she shall be cleansed from the issue of her blood. This is the law for her that hath born a male or a female.

8 And if she be not able to bring a lamb, then she shall bring two turtles, or two young pigeons; the one for the burnt [2]offering, and the other for a sin [3]offering: and the priest shall make an [5]atonement for her, and she shall be clean.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The laws and tokens whereby the priest is to be guided in discerning the leprosy.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, saying,

2 When a man shall have in the skin of his flesh a rising, a scab, or bright spot, and it be in the skin of his flesh like the [a]plague of leprosy; then he shall be brought unto Aâr'on the priest, or unto one of his sons the priests:

3 And the priest shall look on the plague in the skin of the flesh: and when the hair in the plague is turned white, and the plague in sight be deeper than the skin of his flesh, it is [a]a plague of leprosy: and the priest shall look on him, and pronounce him unclean.

4 If the bright spot be white in the skin of his flesh, and in sight be not deeper than the skin, and the hair thereof be not turned white; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague seven days:

5 And the priest shall look on him the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague in his sight be at a stay, and the plague spread not in the skin; then the priest shall shut him up seven days more:

6 And the priest shall look on him again the seventh day: and, behold, if the plague be somewhat dark, and the plague spread not in the skin, the priest shall pronounce him clean: it is but a scab: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

7 But if the scab spread much abroad in the skin, after that he hath been seen of the priest for his cleansing, he shall be seen of the priest again:

8 And if the priest see that, behold, the scab spreadeth in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a leprosy.

9 ¶ When the plague of leprosy is in a man, then he shall be brought unto the priest;

10 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the rising be white in the skin, and it have turned the hair white, and there be quick raw flesh in the rising;

11 It is an old leprosy in the skin of his flesh, and the priest shall pronounce him unclean, and shall not shut him up: for he is unclean.

12 And if a leprosy break out abroad in the skin, and the leprosy cover all the skin of him that hath the plague from his head even to his foot, wheresoever the priest looketh;

13 Then the priest shall consider: and, behold, if the leprosy have covered all his flesh, he shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: it is all turned white: he is clean.

14 But when raw flesh appeareth in him, he shall be unclean.

15 And the priest shall see the raw flesh, and pronounce him to be unclean: for the raw flesh is unclean: it is a leprosy.

16 Or if the raw flesh turn again, and be changed unto white, he shall [b]come unto the priest;

17 And the priest shall see him: and, behold, if the plague be turned into white; then the priest shall pronounce him clean that hath the plague: he is clean.

18 ¶ The flesh also, in which, even in the skin thereof, was a [c]boil, and is healed,

19 And in the place of the boil there be a white rising, or a bright spot, white, and somewhat reddish, and it be shewed to the priest;

20 And if, when the priest seeth it, behold,

Ch. 12. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The law of ceremonial purity advances from that of animals in ch. 11 to persons in ch. 12; and added thereto are the causes for defilement, such as arise from childbirth, leprosy and certain secretions, to which is added, in Num. 19:11-16, the pollution of touching a human corpse. All these defilements are suggestive of moral pollutions, staining and defiling the soul. This ch. also treats of woman after childbirth, and seeks to throw around parentage a sense of its terrible responsibility, inasmuch as it peoples heaven or hell.

1. The sign of the covenant (Gen. 17:11). Circumcision implies depravity and symbolizes spiritual regeneration. (Dt. 30:6)—"And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live." (Jer. 4:4)—"Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judea and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings." Water baptism takes the place of circumcision in the new covenant. (Col. 2:11, 12)—In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead."

2. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one is in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

3. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it. To be offered when the wrong done could not be undone.

4. Jehovah.

5. To cover, to make reconciliation for.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1490.

1. Jehovah.

---

c. I beseech you, therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) And such were some of you; but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. (I Cor. 6:11.)

Chapter 12.

a. And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. (Gen. 17:12.) And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. (Lu. 2:21.) Moses therefore gave unto you circumcision (not because it is of Moses, but of the fathers); and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man. (Jno. 7:22.)

b. He was oppressed and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth; he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world (29). And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! (Jno. 1:29, 36.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers (18); But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:18, 19.) And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne, and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Rev. 5:6.) And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 7:14.)

c. See i, ch. 4. Also e, ch. 1.

Chapter 13.

a. Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. (Dt. 24:8.) And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go show yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass that, as they went, they were cleansed. (Lu. 17:14.)

b. And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy; who, seeing Jesus, fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean (12). And he charged him to tell no man; but go, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Lu. 5:12, 14.)

c. And it shall become small dust in all the land of Egypt, and shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. (Ex. 9:9.) The Lord will smite thee with the botch of Egypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed. (Dt. 28:27.) So went Satan forth from the presence of the Lord, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown. (Job 2:7.)

it be in sight lower than the skin, and the hair thereof be turned white; the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a plague of leprosy broken out of the boil.

21 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hairs therein, and if it be not lower than the skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

22 And if it spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a [2]plague.

23 But if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not, it is a burning boil; and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

24 ¶ Or if there be any flesh, in the skin whereof there is a hot burning, and the quick flesh that burneth have a white bright spot, somewhat reddish, or white;

25 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the hair in the bright spot be turned white, and it be in sight deeper than the skin; it is a leprosy broken out of the burning: wherefore the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the [d]plague of leprosy.

26 But if the priest look on it, and, behold, there be no white hair in the bright spot, and it be no lower than the other skin, but be somewhat dark; then the priest shall shut him up seven days:

27 And the priest shall look upon him the seventh day: and if it be spread much abroad in the skin, then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is the plague of leprosy.

28 And if the bright spot stay in his place, and spread not in the skin, but it be somewhat dark; it is a rising of the burning, and the priest shall pronounce him clean: for it is an inflammation of the burning.

29 ¶ If a man or woman have a plague upon the head or the beard;

30 Then the priest shall see the plague: and, behold, if it be in sight deeper than the skin; and there be in it a yellow thin hair; then the priest shall pronounce him unclean: it is a dry [3]scall, even a leprosy upon the head or beard.

31 And if the priest look on the plague of the [3]scall, and, behold, it be not in sight deeper than the skin, and that there is no black hair in it; then the priest shall shut up him that hath the plague of the [3]scall seven days:

32 And in the seventh day the priest shall look on the plague: and, behold, if the [3]scall spread not, and there be in it no yellow hair, and the [3]scall be not in sight deeper than the skin;

33 He shall be shaven, but the [3]scall shall he not shave; and the priest shall shut up him that hath the [3]scall seven days more:

34 And the seventh day the priest shall look on the [3]scall: and, behold, if the [3]scall be not spread in the skin, nor be in sight deeper than the skin; then the priest shall pronounce him clean: and he shall wash his clothes, and be clean.

35 But if the [3]scall spread much in the skin after his cleansing;

36 Then the priest shall look on him: and, behold, if the [3]scall be spread in the skin, the priest shall not seek for yellow hair; he is unclean.

37 But if the [3]scall be in his sight at a stay, and that there is black hair grown up therein; the [3]scall is healed, he is clean: and the priest shall pronounce him clean.

38 ¶ If a man also or a woman have in the skin of their flesh bright spots, even white bright spots;

39 Then the priest shall look: and, behold, if the bright spots in the skin of their flesh be darkish white; it is a freckled spot that groweth in the skin; he is clean.

40 And the man whose hair is fallen off his head, he is bald; yet is he clean.

41 And he that hath his hair fallen off from the part of his head toward his face, he is forehead bald: yet is he clean.

42 And if there be in the bald head, or bald forehead, a white reddish sore; it is a leprosy sprung up in his bald head, or his bald forehead.

43 Then the priest shall look upon it: and, behold, if the rising of the sore be white reddish in his bald head, or in his bald forehead, as the leprosy appeareth in the skin of the flesh;

44 He is a leprous man, he is unclean: the priest shall pronounce him utterly unclean; his plague is in his head.

45 [4]And the leper in whom the plague is, his clothes shall be rent, and his head bare, and he shall put a covering upon his upper lip, and shall cry, Unclean, unclean.

46 All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean: he shall dwell alone; [e]without the camp shall his habitation be.

47 [5]¶ The garment also that the plague of leprosy is in, whether it be a woollen garment, or a linen garment;

48 Whether it be in the warp, or woof; of linen, or of woollen; whether in a skin, or in any thing made of skin;

49 And if the plague be greenish or reddish in the garment, or in the skin, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a plague of leprosy, and shall be shewed unto the priest:

50 And the priest shall look upon the plague, and shut up it that hath the plague seven days:

51 And he shall look on the plague on the seventh day: if the plague be spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in a skin, or in any work that is made of skin; the plague is a fretting leprosy; it is unclean.

52 He shall therefore burn that garment, whether warp or woof, in woollen or in linen, or any thing of skin, wherein the plague is: for it is a fretting leprosy; it shall be burnt in the fire.

53 And if the priest shall look, and, behold, the plague be not spread in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin;

54 Then the priest shall command that they wash the thing wherein the plague is, and he shall shut it up seven days more:

55 And the priest shall look on the plague, after that it is washed: and, behold, if the plague have not changed his colour, and the plague be not spread; it is unclean; thou shalt burn it in the fire; it is fret inward, whether it be bare within or without.

56 And if the priest look, and, behold, the

2. The plague of the leprosy.

3. A scurf, scab or mange. The word is not in the original. "Scall" occurs 13 times in this ch., once in the next, and nowhere else in the Bible.

4. In vs. 45, 46 Moses gives the rules to be followed by lepers.

5. In vs. 47-59 Moses treats of leprous garments. The fact that the author here uses the exact words as used in describing the leprosy in a man, has called forth no little uncomplimentary criticism from would-be skeptics. But modern science has clearly and conclusively vindicated the accuracy of Moses. Science has shown that the analogy between the insect which infests the skin and the garment is sufficiently close to not only justify, but to make necessary, the purposes of the ceremonial law as given by Moses.

d. And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom; and when he took it out, behold his hand was leprous as snow. (Ex. 4:6.) And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle, and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow; and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold she was leprous. (Num. 12:10.) And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. And Jesus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, I will; be thou clean. And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed. (Mk. 1:40-42.)

e. Command the children of Israel, that they put out of the camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead. (Num. 5:2.) And the Lord said unto Moses, If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? Let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again. (Num. 12:14.) And there were four leprous men, at the entering of the gate; and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die? (II Ks. 7:3.) And the Lord smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. (II Ks. 15:5.) And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off. (Lu. 17:12.) Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. (II Thes. 3:6.)

plague be somewhat dark after the washing of it; then he shall rend it out of the garment, or out of the skin, or out of the warp, or out of the woof:

57 And if it appear still in the garment, either in the warp, or in the woof, or in any thing of skin; it is a spreading plague: thou shalt burn that wherein the plague is with fire.

58 And the garment, either warp, or woof, or whatsoever thing of skin it be, which thou shalt wash, if the plague be departed from them, then it shall be washed the second time, and shall be clean.

59 This is the law of the plague of leprosy in a garment of woollen or linen, either in the warp, or woof, or any thing of skins, to pronounce it clean, or to pronounce it unclean.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The rites and sacrifices in cleansing of the leper.* 33 *The signs of leprosy in a house.* 43 *The cleansing of that house.*

1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 This shall be the law [a]of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest:

3 And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper;

4 Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:

5 And the priest shall command that one of the birds be killed in an earthen vessel over running water:

6 As for the living bird, he shall take it, and the cedar wood, and the scarlet, and the hyssop, and shall dip them and the living bird in the blood of the bird that was killed over the running water:

7 And he shall sprinkle upon him that is to be cleansed from the leprosy [b]seven times, and shall pronounce him clean, and shall let the living bird [1]loose into the open field.

8 And he that is to be cleansed shall wash his clothes, and shave off all his hair, and wash himself in water, that he may be clean: and after that he shall come into the camp, and shall tarry abroad out of his tent seven days.

9 But it shall be on the seventh [2]day, that he shall shave all his hair off his head and his beard and his eyebrows, even all his hair he shall shave off: and he shall wash his clothes, also he shall wash his flesh in water, and he shall be clean.

10 And on the eighth day he shall take two he [c]lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one [3]log of oil.

11 And the priest that maketh him clean shall present the man that is to be made clean, and those things, before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

12 *And the priest shall take one he lamb, and offer him for a* [4]*trespass offering, and the log of oil, and wave them for a wave* [5]*offering before the Lord:*

13 *And he shall slay the* [d]*lamb in the place where he shall kill the sin offering and the burnt offering, in the holy place: for as the sin offering is the priest's, so is the* [4]*trespass offering: it is most holy:*

14 *And the priest shall take some of the blood of the* [e]*trespass offering, and the priest shall put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:*

15 And the priest shall take some of the log of oil, and pour it into the palm of his own left hand:

16 And the priest shall dip his right finger in the oil that is in his left hand, and shall sprinkle of the oil with his finger seven times before the Lord:

17 And of the rest of the oil that is in his hand shall the priest put upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the blood of the trespass offering:

18 And the remnant of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall pour upon the head of him that is to be cleansed: and the priest shall make [f]an [6]atonement for him before the [7]Lord.

19 *And the priest shall offer the sin offering, and make an atonement for him that is to be cleansed from his uncleanness: and afterward he shall kill the* [g]*burnt offering:*

20 *And the priest shall offer the burnt offering and the meat offering upon the altar: and the priest shall make an* [f]*atonement for him, and he shall be clean.*

21 And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an [f]atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil;

22 And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a [g]burnt offering.

23 And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the [7]Lord.

24 And the priest shall take the lamb of the trespass offering, and the log of oil, and the priest shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord:

25 *And he shall kill the* [d]*lamb of the trespass offering, and the priest shall take some of the blood of the trespass offering, and put it upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot:*

26 And the priest shall pour of the oil into the palm of his own left hand:

27 And the priest shall sprinkle with his right finger some of the oil that is in his left hand seven times before the [7]Lord:

28 And the priest shall put of the oil that is in his hand upon the tip of the right ear of him that is to be cleansed, and upon the thumb of his right hand, and upon the great toe of his right foot, upon the place of the blood of the trespass offering:

29 And the rest of the oil that is in the priest's hand he shall put upon the head of him that is to be cleansed, to make [f]an atonement for him before the [7]Lord.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Vs. 1-32 are addressed to Moses and relate to the ritual for cleansing the leper and restoring him to full communion with Israel. Vs. 33-57 are addressed to Moses and Aaron, describing the leprosy in a house and prescribing the mode of its treatment.

1. Not released until the death of its companion; for the two birds typify one Christ in two stages of his atoning work—death and resurrection.

2. Sig the perfection of the cleansing.

3. Two-thirds of an imperial pint.

4. Offered as a consecration offering.

5. An offering moved backward and forward in a line with the altar, with a motion similar to that of sawing; according to the rabbinical traditions was an acknowledgment that God was in all quarters of the globe.

6. To cover; to make reconciliation for.

7. Jehovah.

Chapter 14.

a. And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. (Ez. 44:23.) And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean. (Math. 8:2.) And when he saw them, he said unto them, Go show yourselves unto the priests. And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed. (Lu. 17:14.)

b. And Elisha sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and wash in Jordan seven times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean (10). Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan according to the saying of the man of God; and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean. (II Ks. 5:10, 14.)

c. See b, ch. 1, Lev.

d. See b, ch. 12, Lev.

e. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. (Col. 1:14.) Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience (9). How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:9, 14.)

f. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

30 *And he shall offer the one of the turtledoves, or of the young pigeons, such as he can get;*
31 *Even such as he is able to get, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a* [g]*burnt offering, with the meat offering: and the priest shall make* [f]*an atonement for him that is to be cleansed before the* [7]*Lord.*
32 This is the law of him in whom is the plague of leprosy, whose hand is not able to get that which pertaineth to his cleansing.
33 ¶ [8]And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,
34 When ye be come into the land of Cā'năan, which I give to you for a possession, and I put the plague of leprosy in a house of the land of your possession;
35 And he that owneth the house shall come and tell the priest, saying, It seemeth to me there is as it were a plague in the house:
36 Then the priest shall command that they empty the house, before the priest go into it to see the plague, that all that is in the house be not made unclean: and afterward the priest shall go in to see the house:
37 And he shall look on the plague, and, behold, if the plague be in the walls of the house with hollow strakes, greenish or reddish, which in sight are lower than the wall;
38 Then the priest shall go out of the house to the door of the house, and shut up the house seven days:
39 And the priest shall come again the seventh day, and shall look: and, behold, if the plague be spread in the walls of the house;
40 Then the priest shall command that they take away the stones in which the plague is, and they shall cast them into an unclean place without the city:
41 And he shall cause the house to be scraped within round about, and they shall pour out the dust that they scrape off without the city into an unclean place:
42 And they shall take other stones, and put them in the place of those stones; and he shall take other mortar, and shall plaister the house.
43 And if the plague come again, and break out in the house, after that he hath taken away the stones, and after he hath scraped the house, and after it is plaistered;
44 Then the priest shall come and look, and, behold, if the plague be spread in the house, it is a fretting leprosy in the house: it is unclean.
45 And he shall break down the house, the stones of it, and the timber thereof, and all the mortar of the house; and he shall carry them forth out of the city into an unclean place.
46 [a]Moreover he that goeth into the house all the while that it is shut up shall be unclean until the even.
47 And he that lieth in the house shall wash his clothes; and he that eateth in the house shall wash his clothes.
48 And if the priest shall come in, and look upon it, and, behold, the plague hath not spread in the house, after the house was plaistered: then the priest shall pronounce the house clean, because the plague is healed.
49 And he shall take to cleanse the house two birds, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop:
50 And he shall kill the one of the birds in an earthen vessel over running water:
51 And he shall take the cedar wood, and the hyssop, and the scarlet, and the living bird, and dip them in the blood of the slain bird, and in the running water, and sprinkle the house seven times:
52 And he shall cleanse the house with the blood of the bird, and with the running water, and with the living bird, and with the cedar wood, and with the hyssop, and with the scarlet:
53 But he shall let go the living bird out of the city into the open fields, and make an [f]atonement for the house: and it shall be clean.
54 This is the law for all manner of plague of leprosy, and scall,
55 And for the leprosy of a garment, and of a house,
56 And for a rising, and for a scab, and for a bright spot:
57 To teach when it is unclean, and when it is clean: this is the law of leprosy.

8. In vs. 33-45 is given the signs of leprosy in a house.

9. Vs. 46-57 give the rules governing the cleansing of a house suspected of leprosy.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The uncleanness of men in their issues.* 13 *The cleansing of them.* 19 *The uncleanness of women in their issues.* 28 *Their cleansing.*
1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and to Aâr'on, saying,
2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When any man hath a running issue out of his flesh, because of his issue he is unclean.
3 And this shall be his uncleanness in his issue: whether his flesh run with his issue, or his flesh be stopped from his issue, it is his uncleanness.
4 Every bed, whereon he lieth that hath the issue, is unclean: and every thing, whereon he sitteth, shall be unclean.
5 And whosoever toucheth his bed shall wash his clothes, [a]and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
6 And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
7 And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
8 And if he that hath the issue spit upon him that is clean; then he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
9 And what saddle soever he rideth upon that hath the issue shall be unclean.
10 And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even: and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
11 And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.
12 And the [b]vessel of earth, that he toucheth which hath the issue, shall be broken: and every vessel of wood shall be rinsed in water.
13 And when he that hath an issue is cleansed of his issue; then he shall number to himself seven days for his cleansing, and wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in running water, and shall be clean.
14 *And on the eighth day he shall take to him* [c]*two turtledoves, or two young pigeons,*

Ch. 15. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The successive dwelling places of Jehovah among men are: (1) The tabernacle in the midst of Israel; (2) the body of Jesus Christ; (3) the body of every believer in Christ. Hence, the ceremonial law of ch. 15, relating to the purity of the body, that the living human tabernacle of Jehovah might be undefiled.

g. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

Chapter 15.

a. And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even; then shall he be clean. (Lev. 17:15.) But the earthen vessel wherein it is sodden shall be broken; and if it be sodden in a brasen pot it shall be both scoured, and rinsed in water. (Lev. 6:28.) And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even so it shall be cleansed. (Lev. 11:32.)

c. And two turtledoves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. And he shall bring them on the eighth day for his cleansing unto the priest, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, before the Lord. (Lev. 14:22, 23.)



VALLEY OF FIRE.



MOUNTAINS OF JUDEA, WILDERNESS OF THE SCAPE-GOAT.

and come before the Lord unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and give them unto the priest:

15 *And the priest shall offer them, the one for a sin offering, and the other for a* [d]*burnt offering; and the priest shall make* [e]*an atonement for him before the Lord for his issue.*

16 And if any man's seed of copulation go out from him, then he shall wash all his flesh in water, and be unclean until the even.

17 And every garment, and every skin, whereon is the seed of copulation, shall be washed with water, and be unclean until the even.

18 The woman also with whom man shall lie with seed of copulation, they shall both bathe themselves in water, and be unclean until the even.

19 ¶ And if a woman have an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days: and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even.

20 And every thing that she lieth upon in her separation shall be unclean: every thing also that she sitteth upon shall be unclean.

21 And whosoever toucheth her bed shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

22 And whosoever toucheth any thing that she sat upon shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

23 And if it be on her bed, or on any thing whereon she sitteth, when he toucheth it, he shall be unclean until the even.

24 And if any man lie with her at all, and her flowers be upon him, he shall be unclean seven days; and all the bed whereon he lieth shall be unclean.

25 And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean.

26 Every bed whereon she lieth all the days of her issue shall be unto her as the bed of her separation: and whatsoever she sitteth upon shall be unclean, as the uncleanness of her separation.

27 And whosoever toucheth those things shall be unclean, and shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even.

28 But if she be cleansed of her issue, then she shall number to herself seven days, and after that she shall be clean.

29 *And on the eighth day she shall take unto her two turtles, or two young pigeons, and bring them unto the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.*

30 *And the priest shall offer the one for a sin offering, and the other for a burnt offering; and the priest shall make* [e]*an atonement for her before the Lord for the issue of her uncleanness.*

31 Thus shall ye [f]separate the children of Ĭs'ra-el from their uncleanness; that they die not in their uncleanness, when they defile my tabernacle that is among them.

32 This is the law of him that hath an issue, and of him whose seed goeth from him, and is defiled therewith;

33 And of her that is sick of her flowers, and of him that hath an issue, of the man, and of the woman, and of him that lieth with her that is unclean.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The most solemn and significant ordinances of the Levitical code, embracing the entire scheme of the symbol worship, culminating in the day of atonement, is recorded in the 16th ch. Though the main part of the Mosaic ritual was sacrificial, because the guilt of sin was perpetually calling for new acts of purification, yet all were a part of one grand, comprehensive series of actions leading to the idea of atonement which is related in this ch.

1. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of unintentional sins, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it.

2. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah; offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

3. To condone, to cover, to make reconciliation for.

4. The goat laden with the sins of the people and which was sent to the spirit Zazel which abode in the wilderness; instituted that the ignorant people might have a visible means of the removal of their sins. (H.)

CHAPTER 16.

1 *How the high priest must enter into the holy place.* 11 *The sin offering for himself.* 15 *The sin offering for the people.* 20 *The scapegoat.* 29 *The yearly feast of the expiations.*

1 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş after the death of the two sons of Aâr'on, when they offered before the Lord, and died;

2 *And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Speak unto Aâr'on thy brother, that he* [a]*come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not: for* [b]*I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat.*

3 *Thus shall Aâr'on come into the holy place: with a young bullock for a sin offering, and a ram for a* [c]*burnt offering.*

4 *He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on.*

5 *And he shall take of the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el two kids of the goats for a sin* [1]*offering, and one ram for a burnt* [2]*offering.*

6 *And Aâr'on shall offer his bullock of the sin offering, which is for himself, and make an* [3]*atonement* [d]*for himself, and for his house.*

7 *And he shall take the two goats, and present them before the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.*

8 *And Aâr'on shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the Lord, and the other lot for the* [4]*scapegoat.*

9 *And Aâr'on shall bring the goat upon which the Lord's lot fell, and offer him for a sin* [1]*offering.*

10 *But the goat, on which the lot fell to be the scapegoat, shall be presented alive before the Lord, to make an* [d]*atonement with him, and to let him go for a scapegoat into the wilderness.*

11 *And Aâr'on shall bring the bullock of the sin* [1]*offering, which is for himself, and shall make an* [3]*atonement* [d]*for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin* [1]*offering which is for himself:*

12 *And he shall take a censer full of burning coals of fire from off the altar before the Lord, and his hands full of sweet incense beaten small, and bring it within the vail:*

13 *And he* [e]*shall put the incense upon the fire before the Lord, that the cloud of the incense may cover the mercy seat that is upon the testimony, that he die not:*

14 *And he shall take of the blood of the*

---

d. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

e. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

f. Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you; as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do. (Dt. 24:8.) Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things; they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shown difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. (Ez. 22:26.) And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and the profane and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean. (Ez. 44:23.)

Chapter 16.

a. And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements; once in the year shall he make atonement upon it, throughout your generations; it is most holy unto the Lord. (Ex. 30:10.) But into the second went the high priest alone once a year, not without blood, which he offered for himself and for the errors of the people. (Heb. 9:7.) Having, therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus. (Heb. 10:19.)

b. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.)

c. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

d. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

e. And thou shalt make an altar to burn incense upon; of shittim wood shalt thou make it (1). And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning; when he dresseth the lamps; he shall burn incense upon it. (Ex. 30:1, 7.) And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. (Rev. 8:3, 4.)

bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercy seat eastward; and before the mercy seat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven [5]*times.*

15 ¶ *Then shall he kill the goat of the sin* [1]*offering, that is for the people, and bring his blood within the vail, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercy seat, and before the mercy seat:*

16 *And he shall make an* [3]*atonement* [d]*for the holy place, because of the uncleanness of the children of Is'ra-el, and because of their transgressions in all their sins: and so shall he do for the tabernacle of the congregation, that remaineth among them in the midst of their uncleanness.*

17 *And there shall be no man in the tabernacle of the congregation when he goeth in to make an* [3]*atonement* [d]*in the holy place, until he come out, and have made an* [3]*atonement for himself, and for his household, and for all the congregation of Is'ra-el.*

18 *And he shall go out unto the altar that is before the Lord, and make an* [d]*atonement for it; and shall take of the blood of the bullock, and of the blood of the goat, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about.*

19 *And he shall sprinkle of the blood upon it with his finger seven times, and cleanse it, and hallow it from the uncleanness of the children of Is'ra-el.*

20 ¶ *And when he hath made an end of reconciling the holy place, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and the altar, he shall bring the live goat:*

21 *And Aär'on shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Is'ra-el, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit* [4]*man into the wilderness:*

22 *And the goat shall* [f]*bear upon him all their iniquities unto a land not inhabited: and he shall let go the goat in the wilderness.*

23 And Aär'on shall come into the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall put off the linen garments, which he put on when he went into the holy place, and shall leave them there:

24 And he shall wash his flesh with water in the holy place, and put on his garments, and come forth, and offer his burnt offering, and the burnt offering of the people, and make [d]an atonement for himself, and for the people.

25 And the fat of the sin [1]offering shall he burn upon the altar.

26 And he that let go the goat for the scapegoat shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward come into the camp.

27 And the bullock for the sin [1]offering, and the goat for the sin offering, whose blood was brought in to make [3]atonement [d]in the holy place, shall one carry forth without the camp; and they shall burn in the fire their skins, and their flesh, and their dung.

28 And he that burneth them shall wash his clothes, and bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp.

29 ¶ *And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you:*

30 *For on that day shall the priest make an* [d]*atonement for you, to* [g]*cleanse you, that ye may be clean from all your sins before the Lord.*

31 *It shall be a sabbath of rest unto you, and ye shall afflict your souls, by a statute for ever.*

32 *And the priest, whom he shall anoint, and whom he shall consecrate to minister in the priest's office in his father's stead, shall make the atonement,* [d]*and shall put on the linen clothes, even the holy garments:*

33 *And he shall make an atonement for the holy sanctuary, and he shall make an atonement for the tabernacle of the congregation, and for the altar, and he shall make an atonement* [d]*for the priests, and for all the people of the congregation.*

34 *And this shall be an everlasting statute unto you, to make an atonement for the children of Is'ra-el for all their sins once a year. And he did as the Lord commanded Mō'ses.*

5. Denoting the perfection of the expiation.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 17 relates to the blood of the slain animals, giving specific laws regarding it because the blood was supposed to contain the soul. Bahr regards v. 11 as the key to the whole theory of the Jewish sacrifices and in his great work presents the following points: (1) The central point of the sacrifice is not the killing of the animal, but the procedure with the blood; (2) that the end of the sacrifice is expiation or atonement; (3) that it is Jehovah from whom the atonement proceeds and that it is for man; (4) that the blood makes an atonement because the soul is in the blood; (5) that the atoning power does not reside in the material blood, but in the soul that is in the blood, that there is a symbolical substitution of the soul of the animal for the soul of man. Therefore ch. 17 impresses upon the Hebrew mind the sacredness of the blood of animals slain in sacrifice, and of the blood shed of all beasts and birds.

1. Jehovah.

2. Thanksgiving offering, of one in the enjoyment of peace, offered by a clear conscience.

3. Through the covenant relations Jehovah had married the chosen people, and their idolatrous practices were like the infidelity of a wife.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The blood of all slain beasts must be offered to the Lord at the door of the tabernacle.* 7 *They must not offer to devils.* 10 *All eating of blood is forbidden,* 15 *and all that dieth alone, or is torn.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'ses, saying,

2 Speak unto Aär'on, and unto his sons, and unto all the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them; This is the thing which the Lord hath commanded, saying,

3 *What man soever there be of the house of Is'ra-el, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp,*

4 *And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the Lord before the tabernacle of the Lord; blood shall be* [c]*imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people:*

5 *To the end that the children of Is'ra-el may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace* [2]*offerings unto the Lord.*

6 *And the priest shall sprinkle the blood upon the altar of the Lord at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and burn the fat for a sweet savour unto the Lord.*

7 And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a [3]whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations.

8 ¶ And thou shalt say unto them, Whatsoever man there be of the house of Is'ra-el, or of the strangers which sojourn among you, that offereth a burnt [4]offering [b]or sacrifice,

9 And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer it unto the Lord; even that man shall be cut off from among his people.

10 ¶ *And whatsoever man there be of the house of Is'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth* [c]*any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people.*

---

f. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. (Matth. 8:17.) The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world. (Jno. 1:29.) Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness; by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.)

g. Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. (Ps. 51:2.) And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me. (Jer. 33:8.) That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

Chapter 17.

a. For until the law sin was in the world: but sin is not imputed when there is no law. (Rom. 5:13.) Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law, for sin is the transgression of the law. (I Jno. 3:4.)

b. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

c. But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall

11 *For the life of the flesh* [5]*is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an* [6]*atonement* [d]*for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an* [6]*atonement for the soul.*

12 *Therefore I said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, No soul of you shall eat blood, neither shall any stranger that sojourneth among you eat blood.*

13 And whatsoever man there be of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust.

14 For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off.

15 And every soul that eateth that which died of itself, or that which was torn with beasts, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger, he shall both wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even: then shall he be clean.

16 But if he wash them not, nor bathe his flesh; then he shall bear his iniquity.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Unlawful marriages.* 19 *Unlawful lusts.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, [2]saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, [a]I am the [1]Lord your God.

3 After the doings of the land of Ē'gўpt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Cā'năan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances.

4 Ye shall do my judgments, and keep mine ordinances, to walk therein: [a]I am the [1]Lord your God.

5 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: [b]which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the [1]Lord.

6 ¶ None of you shall approach to any that is near of kin to him, to uncover their nakedness: I am the [1]Lord.

7 The nakedness of thy father, or the nakedness of thy mother, shalt thou not uncover: she is thy mother; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

8 The [c]nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness.

9 The [d]nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover.

10 The nakedness of thy son's daughter, or of thy daughter's daughter, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover: for theirs is thine own nakedness.

11 The nakedness of thy father's wife's daughter, begotten of thy father, she is thy sister, thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

12 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's sister: she is thy father's near kinswoman.

13 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister: for she is thy mother's near kinswoman.

14 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy father's brother, thou shalt not approach to his wife: she is thine aunt.

15 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy daughter in law: she is thy son's wife; thou shalt not uncover her nakedness.

16 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness.

17 Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of a woman and her daughter, neither shalt thou take her son's daughter, or her daughter's daughter, to uncover her nakedness; for they are her near kinswomen: it is wickedness.

18 [3]Neither shalt thou take a wife to her sister, to vex her, to uncover her nakedness, beside the other in her life time.

19 [e]Also thou shalt not approach unto a woman to uncover her nakedness, as long as she is put apart for her uncleanness.

20 Moreover [e]thou shalt not lie carnally with thy neighbour's wife, to defile thyself with her.

21 And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Mō'lech, neither shalt thou [f]profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.

22 Thou shalt not lie with mankind, as with womankind: it is [4]abomination.

23 Neither shalt thou lie with [5]any beast to defile thyself therewith: neither shall any woman stand before a beast or lie down thereto: it is confusion.

24 Defile [g]not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you:

25 And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants.

26 Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you:

27 (For all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled;)

28 That the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you.

29 For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people.

30 Therefore shall ye keep mine ordinance, that ye commit not any one of these abominable customs, which were committed before you, and that ye [g]defile not yourselves therein: I am the Lord your God.

5. The "nephesh" (soul) of the flesh; the "animus," the subject of all the activities of knowing, feeling and willing, and "anima," the principle of animal life vitalizing the blood. In 1628 Dr. Harvey startled the scientific world with the discovery of the circulation and inherent principle of the blood; although Solomon had announced the same truth in Ecc. 12:6.

6. To condone, to cover, to make reconciliation.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Whenever a nation rejects God, it instinctively turns to the fetid pool of sensual pleasure to satisfy thirsty souls. The Hebrews, chosen as they were to be the people of God, needed especial instructions and safeguards against this degrading form of sin. This ch. prohibits the vices of Egypt and Canaan (Lev. 1:5), incestuous marriages (Lev. 6:18), and unlawful lusts (Lev. 19:30).

1. Jehovah.

2. The vices of Egypt and Canaan prohibited (vs. 1-5).

3. Prohibition of incestuous marriages (vs. 6-18).

4. Filthy, condemnation to thee.

5. A practice common in many heathen nations, and a crime punishable with death.

6. Unnatural lusts prohibited (vs. 19-30).

ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the Lord in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed; roll a great stone unto me this day. (I Sam. 14:33.)

d. See i, ch. 4. Also e, ch. 1.

Chapter 18.

a. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God; and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. (Ex. 6:7.) But because the Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Pharaoh, king of Egypt. (Dt. 7:8.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

b. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right; this do, and thou shalt live. (Lu. 10:28.) For Moses describeth the righteousness which is the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them. (Rom. 10:5.)

c. Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel, because thou wentest up to thy father's bed; then defilest thou it; he went up to my couch. (Gen. 49:4.) It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. (I Cor. 5:1.)

d. And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Israel; do not thou this folly. (II Sam. 13:12.)

e. So he that goeth in to his neighbor's wife, whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent. (Prov. 6:29.) Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery. (Math. 5:27.) Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived; neither fornicators nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind, shall inherit the kingdom of God. (I Cor. 6:9, 10.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled; but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

f. And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the Lord, and are gone forth out of his land. (Ezek. 36:20.) But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. (Mal. 1:12.)

g. But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. (Math. 15:18.) If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is

CHAPTER 19.

A repetition of sundry laws.

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,
2 Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, [a]Ye shall be holy: for I the [1]Lord your God am holy.
3 ¶ Ye shall fear every man [b]his mother, and his father, and [c]keep my sabbaths: I am the [1]Lord your God.
4 ¶ Turn [d]ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the [1]Lord your God.
5 ¶ And if ye offer a sacrifice of peace [2]offerings unto the Lord, ye shall offer it at your own will.
6 It shall be eaten the same day ye offer it, and on the morrow: and if ought remain until the third day, it shall be burnt in the fire.
7 And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is [3]abominable; it shall not be accepted.
8 Therefore every one that eateth it shall bear his iniquity, because he hath profaned the hallowed thing of the [1]Lord: and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.
9 ¶ And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest.
10 And thou shalt not glean thy vineyard, neither shalt thou gather every grape of thy vineyard; thou shalt leave them [e]for the poor and stranger: I am the [1]Lord your God.
11 ¶ Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither [f]lie one to another.
12 ¶ And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord.
13 ¶ Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbour, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning.
14 ¶ Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a [g]stumblingblock before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the [1]Lord.
15 ¶ Ye shall do no [h]unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honour the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbour.
16 ¶ Thou shalt not go up and down as a talebearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbour: I am the Lord.
17 ¶ Thou shalt not [i]hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt [j]in any wise rebuke thy neighbour, and not suffer sin upon him.
18 ¶ Thou [k]shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, [l]but thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself: I am the [1]Lord.
19 ¶ Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind: thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed: neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woollen come upon thee.
20 ¶ And whosoever lieth carnally with a woman, that is a bondmaid, betrothed to an husband, and not at all redeemed, nor freedom given her; she shall be scourged; they shall not be put to death, because she was not free.
21 *And he shall bring his [4]trespass offering unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, even a ram for a trespass offering.*
22 *And the priest shall make [m]an atonement for him with the ram of the trespass [4]offering before the Lord for his sin which he hath done: and the sin which he hath done shall be forgiven him.*
23 ¶ And when ye shall come into the land, and shall have planted all manner of trees for food, then ye shall count the fruit thereof as uncircumcised: three years shall it be as uncircumcised unto you: it shall not be eaten of.
24 But in the fourth year all the fruit thereof shall be holy to praise the Lord withal.
25 And in the fifth year shall ye eat of the fruit thereof, that it may yield unto you the increase thereof: I am the [1]Lord your God.
26 ¶ Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times.
27 Ye shall not [n]round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard.
28 Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the [1]Lord.
29 ¶ Do not prostitute thy daughter, to cause her to be a whore; lest the land fall to whoredom, and the land become full of wickedness.
30 ¶ Ye shall keep [c]my sabbaths, and reverence [o]my sanctuary: I am the Lord.
31 ¶ Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God.
32 ¶ Thou [p]shalt rise up before the hoary head, and honour the face of the old man, and fear thy God: I am the Lord.
33 ¶ And if a stranger sojourn with thee in your land, ye shall not vex him.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Is a recapitulation of the many laws given treating of holiness toward God and righteousness toward man (vs. 1-13) variously repeated; (14-19) penalty for seducing bondmaid; (20-22) regulations respecting the fruit of trees planted in Canaan; (23-25) blood eating, marring the body by cutting or painting, training a daughter for prostitution, profaning the Sabbath, and witchcraft are forbidden; (32-37) veneration for the aged, regard for the stranger, standard weights and measures are enjoined.

1. Jehovah.

2. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience.

3. Condemnation to thee.

4. Offered when one had unwittingly trespassed against the ordinances of God, also for perjury.

---

holy, which temple ye are. (I Cor. 3:17.) For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord, and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee. (Dt. 18:12.)

Chapter 19.

a. According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. (Eph. 1:4.) In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Luke 1:75.)

b. For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother; and He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Math. 15:4.) Honor thy father and mother, (which is the first commandment with promise). (Eph. 6:2.) And he that curseth his father, or his mother, shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:17.) Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.)

c. Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. (Dt. 5:12.) And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it: because that in it he had rested from all his work, which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Six days shall work be done; but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. (Lev. 23:3.) Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctify them. (Ezek. 20:12.)

d. Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. (I Cor. 10:14.)

e. Blessed is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. (Ps. 41:1.) He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker; but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.) If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter; for he that is higher than the highest regardeth: and there be higher than they. (Ecc. 5:8.) My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons (1). But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. (Ja. 2:1, 9.)

f. Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbor; for we are members one of another. (Eph. 4:25.)

g. Let us not therefore judge one another any more; but judge this rather, that no man put a stumbling block, or an occasion to fall, in his brother's way. (Rom. 14:13.) But take heed, lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumbling block to them that are weak. (I Cor. 8:9.)

h. How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? (Ps. 82:2.) But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. (Ja. 2:9.)

i. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer; and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:15.)

j. Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. (Luke 17:3.)

k. Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.) The thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men. (Prov. 24:9.) Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:9.)

l. Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbor and hate thine enemy. But I say unto you, love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Math. 5:43, 44.)

m. See ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

n. See ch. 21:5.

o. Keep thy foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil. (Ecc. 5:1.)

p. The glory of young men is their strength; and the beauty of old

34 But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Ĕ'gўpt: I am the Lord your God.

35 ¶ Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in [5]meteyard, in weight, or in measure.

36 Just balances, just weights, a just [6]ephah, and a just [7]hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

37 Therefore shall [q]ye observe all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: I am the [1]Lord.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Of him that giveth of his seed to Molech.* 6 *Of going to wizards.* 7 *Of sanctification.* 9 *Of him that curseth his parents.* 10 *Of adultery.* 11, 14, 17, 19 *Of incest.* 13 *Of sodomy.* 15 *Of beastiality.* 18 *Of uncleanness.* 27 *Wizards must be put to death.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'sĕs, saying,

2 Again, thou shalt say to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Whosoever he be of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, or of the strangers that sojourn in Ĭs'ra-el, that giveth any of his seed unto Mō'lech; he shall surely be put to death: the people of the land shall [2]stone him with stones.

3 And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Mō'lech, to defile [a]my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name.

4 And if the people of the land do any ways hide their eyes from the man, when he giveth of his seed unto Mō'lech, and kill him not:

5 Then I will set my face against that man, and against his family, and will cut him off, and all that go a [3]whoring after him, to commit whoredom with [b]Mō'lech, from among their people.

6 ¶ And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people.

7 ¶ Sanctify [c]yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the [1]Lord your God.

8 And ye shall keep my statutes, and do them: I am the [1]Lord which sanctify you.

9 ¶ For every one that [d]curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him.

10 ¶ And the man that [e]committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbour's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death.

11 And the man that lieth with his father's wife hath uncovered his father's nakedness: both of them shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

12 And if a man lie with his daughter in law, both of them shall surely be put to death: they have wrought confusion; their blood shall be upon them.

13 [f]If a man also lie with mankind, as he lieth with a woman, both of them have committed an abomination: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

14 And if a man take a wife and her mother, it is wickedness: they shall be burnt with fire, both he and they; that there be no wickedness among you.

15 And if a man lie with a beast, he shall surely be put to death: and ye shall slay the beast.

16 And if a woman approach unto any beast, and lie down thereto, thou shalt kill the woman, and the beast: they shall surely be put to death; their blood shall be upon them.

17 And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people: he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity.

18 And if a man shall lie with a woman having her sickness, and shall uncover her nakedness; he hath discovered her fountain, and she hath uncovered the fountain of her blood: and both of them shall be cut off from among their people.

19 And thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy mother's sister, nor of thy father's sister: for he uncovereth his near kin: they shall bear their iniquity.

20 And if a man shall lie with his uncle's wife, he hath uncovered his uncle's nakedness: they shall bear their sin; they shall die childless.

21 And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing: he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness; they shall be childless.

22 ¶ Ye shall therefore keep all my statutes, and all my judgments, and do them: that the land, whither I bring you to dwell therein, spue you not out.

23 And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nation, which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them.

24 But I have said unto you, Ye shall inherit their land, and I will give it unto you to possess it, a land that floweth with milk and honey: I am the Lord your God, which have [g]separated you from other people.

25 Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean.

26 And ye shall be holy unto me: for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine.

5. Measuring line or rod.

6. According to Joseph, about 8½ gallons.

7. According to Joseph, about 1½ gallons.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Laws are worthless without penalties, so in ch. 20 the divine lawgiver records the penalties for the various crimes and vices heretofore specified. The penalties here mentioned refer only to earthly or temporal government.

1. Jehovah.

2. Stoning was the ordinary method of capital punishment, practiced by the Egyptians and in vogue among the Jews. The criminal was placed on a platform about twelve feet high, stripped naked, except the loins. The criminal was pushed off the scaffold backward and then large stones were dropped on his breast till death came to his relief.

3. A figurative term for idolatry.

men is the grey head. (Prov. 20:29.) Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old. (Prov. 23:22.) Rebuke not an elder, but entreat him as a father; and the younger man as brethren. (I Tim. 5:1.)

q. And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the Lord our God, as he hath commanded us. (Dt. 6:25.)

Chapter 20.

a. Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye spare; neither will I have any pity. (Ezek. 5:11.)

b. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations. (Lev. 17:7.)

c. Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Math. 5:48.) According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. (Eph. 1:4.) Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. (I Pet. 1:16.) Be ye therefore followers of God, as dear children. (Eph. 5:1.)

d. Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.) For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Math. 15:4.)

e. Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

f. And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us, that we may know them. (Gen. 19:5.) Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen (25). Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. (Rom. 1:25, 32.)

g. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth. (Dt. 14:2.) For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine

27 ¶ A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Of the priests' mourning.* 6 *Of their holiness.* 8 *Of their estimation.* 7, 13 *Of their marriages.* 17 *The priests that have blemishes must not minister in the sanctuary.*

1 And the [1]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Speak unto the priests the sons of Aâr'on, and say unto them, There shall none be defiled [2]for the dead among his people:

2 But for his kin, that is near unto him, that is, for his mother, and for his father, and for his son, and for his daughter, and for his brother,

3 And for his sister a virgin, that is nigh unto him, which hath had no husband; for her may he be defiled.

4 But he shall not defile himself, being a chief man among his people, to profane himself.

5 They shall not make [3]baldness upon their head, neither shall they shave off the corner of their beard, nor make any cuttings in their flesh.

6 They shall be holy unto their God, and not [a]profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the [1]Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy.

7 They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God.

8 Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: [b]for I the [1]Lord, which sanctify you, am holy.

9 ¶ And the daughter of any priest, if she profane herself by playing the whore, she profaneth her father: she shall be burnt with fire.

10 And he that is the high priest among his brethren, upon whose head the anointing oil was poured, and that is consecrated to put on the garments, shall not uncover his head, nor rend his clothes;

11 Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother;

12 Neither shall he go out of the sanctuary, nor profane the sanctuary of his God; for the crown of the anointing oil of his God is upon him: I am the [1]Lord.

13 And he shall take a wife in her virginity.

14 A widow, or a divorced woman, or profane, or an harlot, these shall he not take: but he shall take a virgin of his own people to wife.

15 Neither shall he profane his seed among his people: for I [c]the Lord do sanctify him.

16 ¶ *And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,*

17 *[1]Speak unto Aâr'on, saying, Whosoever he be of thy seed in their generations that hath any blemish, let him not approach to offer the bread of his God.*

18 *For whatsoever man he be that hath a blemish, he shall not approach: a blind man, or a lame, or he that hath a flat nose, or any thing superfluous,*

19 *Or a man that is brokenfooted, or brokenhanded,*

Ch. 21. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 21 treats of the holiness of the priest and his family.

1. Jehovah.

2. Contract ceremonial impurity by entering the house of the dead.

3. The eastern practice of shaving above the forehead when mourning for the dead.

4. Personal blemishes of the priesthood forbidden. Everything connected with the sacrifice of God should be perfect.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Instructions to the priests relative to the reverence becoming them in handling the people's offerings. As Israel was chosen to be the holy nation and they were now receiving their schooling in holiness, it was especially incumbent on the priests to prove their holiness as an example before the people, as well as their duty to Jehovah.

1. Jehovah.

2. The offering of the people.

20 *Or crookbackt, or a dwarf, or that hath a blemish in his eye, or be scurvy, or scabbed, or hath his stones broken;*

21 *No man that hath a blemish of the seed of Aâr'on the priest shall come nigh to offer the offerings of the [1]Lord made by fire: he hath a blemish; he shall not come nigh to offer the bread of his God.*

22 *He shall eat the bread of his God, both of the most holy, and of the holy.*

23 *Only he shall not go in unto the vail, nor come nigh unto the altar, because he hath a blemish; that he profane not my sanctuaries: for I the [1]Lord do sanctify them.*

24 And Mō'şeş told it unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The priests in their uncleanness must abstain from the holy things.* 10 *Who of the priest's house may eat of the holy things.* 17 *The sacrifices must be without blemish.* 29 *The law of eating the sacrifice of thanksgiving.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto Aâr'on and to his sons, that they separate themselves from the holy [2]things of the children of Īs'ra-el, and that they profane not my holy name in those things which they hallow unto me: I am the [1]Lord.

3 Say unto them, Whosoever he be of all your seed among your generations, that goeth unto the holy [2]things, which the children of Īs'ra-el hallow unto the [1]Lord, having his uncleanness upon him, that soul shall be cut off from my presence: I am the [1]Lord.

4 What man soever of the seed of Aâr'on is a leper, or hath a running issue; he shall not eat of the holy [2]things, until he be clean. And whoso toucheth any thing that is unclean by the dead, or a man whose seed goeth from him;

5 Or whosoever toucheth any creeping thing, whereby he may be made unclean, or a man of whom he may take uncleanness, whatsoever uncleanness he hath;

6 The soul which hath touched any such shall be unclean until even, and shall not eat of the holy [2]things, unless he wash his flesh with water.

7 And when the sun is down, he shall be clean, and shall afterward eat of the holy [2]things; because it is his food.

8 That which dieth of itself, or is torn with beasts, he shall not eat to defile himself therewith; I am the [1]Lord.

9 They shall therefore keep mine ordinance, lest they bear sin for it, and die therefore, if they profane it: I the [1]Lord do sanctify them.

10 There shall no stranger eat of the holy [2]thing: a sojourner of the priest, or an hired servant, shall not eat of the holy thing.

11 But if the priest buy any soul with his money, he shall eat of it, and he that is born in his house: they shall eat of his meat.

12 If the priest's daughter also be married unto a stranger, she may not eat of an offering of the holy [2]things.

13 But if the priest's daughter be a widow, or divorced, and have no child, and is returned unto her father's house, as in her youth, she shall eat of her father's meat: but there shall no stranger eat thereof.

14 ¶ And if a man eat of the holy thing unwittingly, then he shall put the fifth part thereof unto it, and shall give it unto the priest with the holy thing.

---

inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God. (I Ks. 8:53.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

Chapter 21.

a. And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the Lord, and are gone forth out of his land. (Ezek. 36:20.) But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible. (Mal. 1:12.)

b. See ch. 20, vs. 7, 8.

c. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that

15 And they shall not profane the holy things of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which they offer unto the Lord;

16 Or suffer them to bear the iniquity of trespass, when they eat their holy things: for I the Lord do sanctify them.

17 ¶ *And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,*

18 *Speak unto Aâr'on, and to his sons, and unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, Whatsoever he be of the house of Ĭs'ra-el, or of the strangers in Ĭs'ra-el, that will [3]offer his oblation for all his vows, and for all his freewill offerings, which they will offer unto the Lord for a [a]burnt [4]offering;*

19 *Ye shall offer at your own will a male [b]without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats.*

20 *But whatsoever hath a [b]blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you.*

21 *And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace [3]offerings unto the Lord to accomplish his vow, or a freewill offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein.*

22 *Blind, or broken, or maimed, or having a wen, or scurvy, or scabbed, ye shall not offer these unto the [1]Lord, nor make an offering by fire of them upon the altar unto the [1]Lord.*

23 Either a bullock or a lamb that hath any thing superfluous or lacking in his parts, that mayest thou offer for a freewill offering; but for a vow it shall not be accepted.

24 Ye shall not offer unto the [1]Lord that which is bruised, or crushed, or broken, or cut; neither shall ye make any offering thereof in your land.

25 Neither from a stranger's hand shall ye offer the bread of your God of any of these; because their corruption is in them, and blemishes be in them: they shall not be accepted for you.

26 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

27 When a bullock, or a sheep, or a goat, is brought forth, then it shall be seven days under the dam; and from the eighth day and thenceforth it shall be accepted for an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

28 And whether it be cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day.

29 And when ye will offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving unto the [1]Lord, offer it at your own will.

30 On the same day it shall be eaten up; ye shall leave none of it until the morrow: I am the [1]Lord.

31 Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the [1]Lord.

32 Neither shall ye profane my holy name; but [c]I will be hallowed among the children of Ĭs'ra-el: I am the [1]Lord which hallow you,

33 That brought you out of the land of Ē'gўpt, to be [d]your God: I am the [1]Lord.

3. The offering presented in support of a supplicatory prayer.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—The festivals or the feasts of the Lord were instituted for the threefold purpose of preserving a knowledge of the facts on which their religion was based, an increase and maintenance of the feeling of national unity, and a development of their religious sentiments. The passover, commemorating the miraculous deliverance from Egypt; the feast of firstfruits, variously styled the feast of wheat-harvest, of weeks, or Pentecost; and the feast of ingathering, also called the feast of tabernacles. Pentecost is supposed to be in memory of the giving of the law at Sinai, although there is no Scriptural authority for the belief.

1. Jehovah.

2. Religious banquets.

3. All worldly thoughts to be put aside.

4. The seventh day, the period of perfection, the Sabbath day, a day set aside as sacred to Jehovah.

5. Because he passed over the blood-stained doors of the Hebrews when the death-angel smote the firstborn of Egypt.

6. The leaven is prohibited in this feast because it commemorates the hasty flight from Egypt, when the Israelites did not have time to make the leavened bread.

7. The seventh day of the feast.

8. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

9. Meal offering or food offering; a medium of communion.

10. There is no word "deals" in the Hebrew, but simply "two-tenths." Should be an ephod, about six quarts.

11. Consisting of wine poured upon the altar, and is emblematic of joy.

12. The hin contained five quarts.

13. Meal or food offering; a medium of communion.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *The feasts of the Lord.* 3 *The sabbath.* 4 *The passover.* 9 *The sheaf of firstfruits.* 15 *The feast of Pentecost.* 23 *The feast of trumpets.* 26 *The day of atonement.* 33 *The feast of tabernacles.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, Concerning the [2]feasts of the Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy [3]convocations, even these are my feasts.

3 [a]Six days shall work be done: but the [4]seventh day is the [b]sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the [1]Lord in all your dwellings.

4 ¶ These are the feasts of the [1]Lord, even holy convocations, which ye shall proclaim in their seasons.

5 *In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's [5]passover.*

6 And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened [6]bread unto the Lord: seven days ye must eat unleavened bread.

7 In the first day ye shall have an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

8 But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days: in the seventh [7]day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

9 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land which I give unto you, and shall reap the harvest thereof, then ye shall bring a sheaf of the [c]firstfruits of your harvest unto the priest:

11 And ye shall wave the sheaf before the [1]Lord, to be accepted for you: on the morrow after the sabbath the priest shall wave it.

12 *And ye shall offer that day when ye wave the sheaf an he [d]lamb without blemish of the first year for a [e]burnt [8]offering unto the Lord.*

13 And the meat [9]offering thereof shall be two [10]tenth deals of fine flour mingled with oil, an offering made by fire unto the Lord for a sweet savour: and the drink [11]offering thereof shall be of wine, the fourth part of an [12]hin.

14 And ye shall eat neither bread, nor parched corn, nor green ears, until the self-same day that ye have brought an offering unto your God: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

15 ¶ And ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheaf of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete:

16 Even unto the morrow after the seventh sabbath shall ye number [f]fifty days; and ye shall offer a new meat [13]offering unto the Lord.

17 Ye shall bring out of your habitations

---

ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (I Cor. 3:16.) Furthermore then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jesus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk and to please God, so ye would abound more and more. (I Thes. 4:1.)

Chapter 22.

a. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. See b, ch. 1, Lev.

c. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts; the whole earth is full of his glory. (Is. 6:3.) After this manner therefore pray ye, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. (Math. 6:9.) Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. (Jno. 12:28.)

d. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. (Ex. 6:7.)

Chapter 23.

a. Six days thou shalt work: but on the seventh day thou shalt rest; in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. (Ex. 34:21.) The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. (Ecc. 5:12.) And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. (Lu. 10:7.) And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you. (I Thes. 4:11.) Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. Six days thou shalt labor, and do all thy work. (Dt. 5:12, 13.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.)

b. See ch. 19, Lev.

c. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) For if the first-fruit be holy, the lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches. (Rom. 11:16.) But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the first-fruits of them that slept. (I Cor. 15:20.) Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. (Ja. 1:18.)

d. See b, ch. 12, Lev.

e. For purpose and design of the burnt offerings see Lev. ch. 1.

f. And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. (Acts 2:1.)

two wave loaves of two tenth deals: they shall be of fine flour; they shall be baken with leaven; they are the firstfruits unto the [1]Lord.

18 *And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams: they shall be for a* [c]*burnt* [2]*offering unto the* [1]*Lord, with their meat* [3]*offering, and their drink* [13]*offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savour unto the* [1]*Lord.*

19 *Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goats for a sin* [14]*offering, and two* [d]*lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace* [15]*offerings.*

20 *And the priest shall wave them with the bread of the firstfruits for a wave* [16]*offering before the* [1]*Lord, with the two lambs: they shall be holy to the Lord for the priest.*

21 And ye shall proclaim on the selfsame day, that it may be an holy convocation unto you: ye shall do no servile work therein: it shall be a statute for ever in all your dwellings throughout your generations.

22 ¶ [17]And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not make clean riddance of the corners of thy field when thou reapest, neither shalt thou gather any gleaning of thy harvest: thou shalt leave them unto the poor, and to the stranger: I am the Lord your God.

23 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

24 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a [18]memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation.

25 Ye shall do no servile work therein: but ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

26 ¶ [19]*And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,*

27 *Also on the tenth day of this seventh month there shall be a day of* [20]*atonement: it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the* [1]*Lord.*

28 *And ye shall do no work in that same day: for it is a day of* [20]*atonement,* [g]*to make an atonement for you before the* [1]*Lord your God.*

29 For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people.

30 And whatsoever soul it be that doeth any work in that same day, the same soul will I destroy from among his people.

31 Ye shall do no manner of work: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

32 It shall be unto you a [b]sabbath of rest, and ye shall afflict your souls: in the ninth day of the month at even, from even unto even, shall ye celebrate your sabbath.

33 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

34 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, [h]The fifteenth day of this seventh month shall be the feast [21]of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lord.

35 On the first day shall be an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein.

36 Seven days ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord: on the eighth day shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord: it is a solemn assembly; and ye shall do no servile work therein.

37 These are the feasts of the [1]Lord, which ye shall proclaim to be holy convocations, to offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord, a [i]burnt [13]offering, and a meat [13]offering, a sacrifice, and drink [11]offerings, every thing upon his day:

38 Beside the sabbaths of the Lord, and beside your gifts, and beside all your vows, and beside all your freewill offerings, which ye give unto the Lord.

39 Also in the fifteenth day of the seventh month, when ye have gathered in the fruit of the land, ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days: on the first day shall be a sabbath, and on the eighth day shall be a sabbath.

40 And ye shall take you on the first day the boughs of goodly trees, branches of palm trees, and the boughs of thick trees, and willows of the brook; and ye shall rejoice before the [1]Lord your God seven days.

41 And ye shall keep it a feast unto the Lord seven days in the year. It shall be a statute for ever in your generations: ye shall celebrate it in the seventh month.

42 Ye shall dwell in booths seven days; all that are Īs'ra-el-ītes born shall dwell in booths:

43 That your generations may know that I made the children of Īs'ra-el to dwell in booths, when I brought them out of the land of Ē'ğўpt: I am the Lord your God.

44 And Mō'şeş declared unto the children of Īs'ra-el the feasts of the Lord.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *The oil for the lamps.* 5 *The shewbread.* 10 *Shelomith's son blasphemeth.* 13 *The law of blasphemy.* 17 *Of murder.* 18 *Of damage.* 23 *The blasphemer is stoned.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'ra-el, that they bring unto thee pure oil olive beaten for the light, to cause the lamps to burn continually.

3 Without the vail of the testimony, in the tabernacle of the congregation, shall Aâr'on order it from the evening unto the morning before the [1]Lord continually: it shall be a statute for ever in your generations.

4 He shall order the lamps upon the pure candlestick before the [1]Lord continually.

5 ¶ And thou shalt take fine flour, and bake twelve cakes thereof: two tenth [2]deals shall be in one cake.

6 And thou shalt set them in two rows, six on a row, upon the pure table before the Lord.

7 And thou shalt put pure [3]frankincense upon each row, that it may be on the bread for a memorial, even an offering made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

8 Every sabbath he shall set it in order before the [1]Lord continually, being taken from the children of Īs'ra-el by an everlasting covenant.

9 And it shall be Aâr'on's and his sons'; and [a]they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the [1]Lord made by fire by a perpetual statute.

10 ¶ And the son of an Īs'ra-el-īt-īsh woman, whose father was an E-ğўp'tian, went out among the children of Īs'ra-el: and this son of the Īs'ra-el-īt-īsh woman and a man of Īs'ra-el strove together in the camp;

11 And the Īs'ra-el-īt-īsh woman's son blasphemed the name of the Lord, and cursed. And they brought him unto Mō'şeş: (and his mother's name was Shĕl'o-mĭth, the daughter of Dĭb'rī, of the tribe of Dăn:)

12 And they put him in ward, that the mind [b]of the Lord might be shewed them.

---

14. Offering as propitiation or cover of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it, to be offered when the wrong done could not be undone.

15. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience. Offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

16. An offering moved backward and forward in a line with the altar, with a motion similar to that of sawing, according to the rabbinical tradition, was an acknowledgment that God was in all quarters of the globe.

17. In v. 22 is recorded the law of charity.

18. A memorial of shouts of joy.

19. The day of expiations, vs. 26-32.

20. A day of condoning, of covering, of making reconciliation for sin.

21. Commemorating the fact that Israel abode in tents in the wilderness forty years, on account of their sins against Jehovah.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 24 describes the two remaining elements of the tabernacle ritual, viz., the oil for light, and the show-bread; then the remaining portion of the ch. is devoted to the details of a bit of sad history—a flagrant act of sin and its dreadful punishment. All the details of this ch. point directly to the two chief points which the book of Leviticus has been developing, viz., the holiness of the divine name and the sacredness of human life.

1. Jehovah, the covenant name of God.

2. 10½ gallons in the 12 loaves.

3. The frankincense used by the Jews in all their temple worship is not the common frankincense of commerce, which is a product of the avies excelsa. The true frankincense is a product of the boswellia thurifera. It is the symbol of intercession.

g. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

h. And the feast of harvest, the first-fruits of thy labors, which thou hast sown in the field; and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labors out of the field. (Ex. 23:16.) Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine. (Dt. 16:13.) Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand. (Jno. 7:2.)

Chapter 24.

a. And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. (Ex. 29:33.)

b. And Moses said unto his father-in-law, Because the people come

13 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,
14 Bring forth him that hath cursed without the camp; and let all that heard him lay their hands upon his head, and let all the congregation stone him.
15 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Whosoever curseth his God shall bear his sin.
16 And he that [c]blasphemeth the name of the [1]Lord, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the Lord, shall be put to death.
17 ¶ And he that [d]killeth any man shall surely be put to death.
18 And he that killeth a beast shall make it good; beast for beast.
19 And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbour; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him;
20 Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again.
21 And he that killeth a beast, he shall restore it: and he that killeth a man, he shall be put to death.
22 Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country: for I am the Lord your God.
23 ¶ And Mō'şeş spake to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they should bring forth him that had cursed out of the camp, and stone him with stones. And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The sabbath of the seventh year.* 8 *The jubile in the fiftieth year.* 14 *Of oppression.* 18 *A blessing of obedience.* 23 *The redemption of land.* 29 *Of houses.* 35 *Compassion of the poor.* 39 *The usage of bondmen.* 47 *The redemption of servants.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş in mount Sĭ'nāi, saying,
2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land which I give you, then shall the land [2]keep a [a]sabbath unto the Lord.
3 Six years thou shalt sow thy field, and six years thou shalt prune thy vineyard, and gather in the fruit thereof;
4 But in the seventh year shall be a sabbath of rest unto the land, a sabbath for the Lord: thou shalt neither sow thy field, nor prune thy vineyard.
5 That which groweth of its own accord of thy harvest thou shalt not reap, neither gather the grapes of thy vine undressed: for it is a year of rest unto the land.
6 And the [a]sabbath of the land shall be meat for you; for thee, and for thy servant, and for thy maid, and for thy hired servant, and for thy stranger that sojourneth with thee,
7 And for thy cattle, and for the beast that are in thy land, shall all the increase thereof be meat.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—In ch. 25 Moses seeks to impress upon the Hebrews that there is a holiness of time the same as in everything else with which they had to do. Since the revelation to Moses in the burning bush there has been a constant effort to implant in the minds of the people the idea of the holiness of Jehovah, and that to worship him properly the people must also strive to attain to ceremonial holiness at least, as a symbol of the holiness of the life. In this ch. they are taught that every seventh year must be a year set aside to Jehovah; the seventh year selected because the number seven is the period of perfection, therefore the numbering of the year itself had the effect of impressing upon the minds of the people the idea of perfection as well as the worship which they were to offer. Political economists estimate that the entire wealth of the world is equal to seven harvests. This law therefore subtracts a sum equal to the entire wealth of a nation once in every 49 years. In Ex. 21:7 and 16, as well as in this ch., is recorded the verdict of Jehovah against the chattel slavery of man, and he herewith strikes at the very root of its existence.

1. Jehovah.

2. Was not to be killed.

3. Vs. 8-55 are descriptive of the year of justice. Twice in each century occurred a year of renewal and restoration, in which all debts due from one Israelite to another were remitted.

4. The jubilee occurred immediately after the seventh Sabbatical year.

5. Each 50th year a year of rest, release and restoration.

6. Vs. 14-17, rules for the sale of land.

7. Jehovah held title to Canaan and is therefore justified in ejecting, (1) the non-paying Canaanites; (2) the Israelites as worthless tenants.

8 ¶ [3]And thou shalt number [4]seven sabbaths of years unto thee, seven times seven years; and the space of the seven sabbaths of years shall be unto thee forty and nine years.
9 Then shalt thou cause the trumpet of the jubile to sound on the tenth day of the seventh month, in the day of atonement shall ye make the trumpet sound throughout all your land.
10 And ye shall hallow the [5]fiftieth year, and [b]proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubile unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family.
11 A jubile shall that fiftieth year be unto you: ye shall not sow, neither reap that which groweth of itself in it, nor gather the grapes in it of thy vine undressed.
12 For it is the jubile; it shall be holy unto you: ye shall eat the increase thereof out of the field.
13 In the year of this jubile ye shall return every man unto his possession.
[c]14 And if thou sell ought unto thy neighbour, or buyest ought of thy neighbour's hand, ye shall not oppress one another:
15 According to the number of years after the jubile thou shalt buy of thy neighbour, and according unto the number of years of the fruits he shall sell unto thee:
16 According to the multitude of years thou shalt increase the price thereof, and according to the fewness of years thou shalt diminish the price of it: for according to the number of the years of the fruits doth he sell unto thee.
17 Ye shall not therefore [c]oppress one another; but thou shalt fear thy God: for I am the Lord your God.
18 ¶ Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety.
19 And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety.
20 And if ye shall say, What shall we eat the seventh year? behold, we shall not sow, nor gather in our increase:
21 Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year, and it shall bring forth fruit for three years.
22 And ye shall sow the eighth year, and eat yet of old fruit until the ninth year; until her fruits come in ye shall eat of the old store.
23 ¶ The land shall not be [7]sold for ever: for the land [7]is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me.
24 And in all the land of your possession ye shall grant a redemption for the land.
25 ¶ If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possession, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold.
26 And if the man have none to redeem it, and himself be able to redeem it;
27 Then let him count the years of the sale

unto me to enquire of God: When they had a matter, they come unto me; and I judge between one and another, and I do make them know the statutes of God, and his laws. (Ex. 18:15, 16.)

c. Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O Lord, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name. (Ps. 74:18.) Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. (Math. 12:31.) Do not they blaspheme that worthy name, by the which ye are called? (Ja. 2:7.)

d. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.) He that smiteth a man so that he die, shall be surely put to death. (Ex. 21:12.) Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death. (Num. 35:31.) Then said Jesus unto him, Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. (Math. 26:52.)

Chapter 25.

a. And six years thou shalt sow thy land, and shalt gather in the fruits thereof. (Ex. 23:10.) To fulfill the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbath: for as long as she lay desolate, she kept sabbath, to fulfill threescore and ten years. (II Chr. 36:21.)

b. To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. (Is. 61:2.) For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. (Is. 63:4.) This is the word that came unto Jeremiah from the Lord, after that the king Zedekiah had made a covenant with all the people which were at Jerusalem to proclaim liberty unto them. That every man should let his man-servant, and every man his maid-servant, being an Hebrew or an Hebrewess go free; that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother. (Jer. 34:8, 9.) To preach the acceptable year of the Lord. (Lu. 4:19.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.)

c. He that oppresseth the poor, reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.) Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither oppress the afflicted in the gate. (Prov. 22:22.) The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy; yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully. (Ezek. 22:29.) That no man go

thereof, and restore the overplus unto the man to whom he sold it; that he may return unto his possession.

28 But if he be not able to restore it to him, then that which is sold shall remain in the hand of him that hath bought it until the year of jubile: and in the jubile it shall go out, and he shall return unto his possession.

29 And if a man sell a dwelling house in a walled city, then he may redeem it within a whole year after it is sold; within a full year may he redeem it.

30 And if it be not redeemed within the space of a full year, then the house that is in the walled city shall be established for ever to him that bought it throughout his generations: it shall not go out in the jubile.

31 But the houses of the villages which have no wall round about them shall be counted as the fields of the country: they may be redeemed, and they shall go out in the jubile.

32 Notwithstanding the cities of the Lē'vītes, and the houses of the cities of their possession, may the Lē'vītes redeem at any time.

33 And if a man purchase of the Lē'vītes, then the house that was sold, and the city of his possession, shall go out in the year of jubile: for the houses of the cities of the Lē'vītes are their possession among the children of Īs'ra-el.

34 But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession.

35 ¶ [8]And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt [d]relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee.

36 Take thou [e]no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee.

37 [e]Thou shalt not give him thy money upon usury, nor lend him thy victuals for increase.

38 I am the Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, to give you the land of Cā'năan, and to be your God.

39 ¶ And if [f]thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant:

40 But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee unto the year of jubile:

41 And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with him, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his fathers shall he return.

42 For they are [g]my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Ē'ġўpt: they shall not be sold as bondmen.

43 Thou shalt [h]not rule over him with rigour; but [i]shalt fear thy God.

44 Both thy bondmen, and thy bondmaids, which thou shalt have, shall be of the heathen that are round about you; of them shall ye buy bondmen and bondmaids.

45 Moreover of the children of the strangers that do sojourn among you, of them shall ye buy, and of their families that are with you, which they begat in your land: and they shall be your possession.

46 And ye shall take them as an inheritance for your children after you, to inherit them for a possession; they shall be your bondmen for ever: but over your brethren the children of Īs'ra-el ye shall not rule one over another with rigour.

47 ¶ And if a sojourner or stranger wax rich by thee, and thy brother that dwelleth by him wax poor, and sell himself unto the stranger or sojourner by thee, or to the stock of the stranger's family:

48 After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him:

49 Either his uncle, or his uncle's son, may redeem him, or any that is nigh of kin unto him of his family may redeem him; or if he be able, he may redeem himself.

50 And he shall reckon with him that bought him from the year that he was sold to him unto the year of jubile: and the price of his sale shall be according unto the number of years, according to the time of an hired servant shall it be with him.

51 If there be yet many years behind, according unto them he shall give again the price of his redemption out of the money that he was bought for.

52 And if there remain but few years unto the year of jubile, then he shall count with him, and according unto his years shall he give him again the price of his redemption.

53 And as a yearly hired servant shall he be with him: and the other shall not rule with rigour over him in thy sight.

54 And if he be not redeemed in these years, then he shall go out in the year of jubile, both he, and his children with him.

55 For unto me the children of Īs'ra-el are servants; they are my servants whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'ġўpt: I am the Lord your God.

8. Rules relating to mercy shown to the poor (vs. 36-43).

9. This word in the original sig. interest on money, loans; although our modern usage has given it the significance of excessive interest.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—This ch. is the fitting close of this book of the law, the 27th ch. being manifestly supplementary. In this ch. are seen manifestations of Jehovah's nature more majestic than anywhere else in the Pentateuch, except at the giving of the decalogue on Mt. Sinai. There the demonstrations of his presence inspired terror; but here his vengeance and compassion join in their divinest form. The appeal is to the two greatest motives of the human heart—hope and fear. The union of these two great elements, the law and the Gospel, constitutes the basis of genuine piety. (Auberlin.)

1. Jehovah.

2. Vs. 3-13 record the blessings promised for obedience.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Of idolatry.* 2 *Religiousness.* 3 *A blessing to them that keep the commandments.* 14 *A curse to those that break them.*

1 Ye shall make you [a]no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the [1]Lord your God.

2 ¶ Ye shall keep [b]my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord.

[2]3 ¶ If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them;

4 Then I will give you rain in due season,

---

beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. (I Thes. 4:6.)

d. He is ever merciful and lendeth; and his seed is blessed. (Ps. 37:26.) He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker, but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.) But whoso hath this world's good and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.)

e. If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. (Ex. 22:25.) Then I consulted with myself, and I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, Ye exact usury, every one of his brother. And I set a great assembly against them. (Neh. 5:7.) He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved. (Ps. 15:5.) He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor. (Prov. 28:8.)

f. If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. (Ex. 21:2.) But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen. (I Ks. 9:22.) At the end of seven years let ye go every man his brother an Hebrew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear. (Jer. 34:14.)

g. But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruits unto holiness, and the end everlasting life. (Rom. 6:22.) Ye are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men. (I Cor. 7:23.)

h. And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing, threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. (Eph. 6:9.) Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a master in heaven. (Col. 4:1.)

i. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

Chapter 26.

a. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth (4). Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:4, 5.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.)

b. See c, ch. 19, Lev.

and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit.

5 And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time: and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely.

6 And [c]I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid: and I will rid [d]evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land.

7 And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword.

8 And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword.

9 For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you.

10 And ye shall eat old store, and bring forth the old because of the new.

11 And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you.

12 And I [e]will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people.

13 I am the [1]Lord your God, which brought you forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, that ye should not be their bondmen; and I have broken the bands of your yoke, and made you go upright.

[3]14 ¶ But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments;

15 And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant:

16 I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint [4]over you [f]terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it.

17 And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be [g]slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall [h]flee when none pursueth you.

18 And if ye will not yet for all this hearken unto me, then I will punish you [5]seven times more for [6]your sins.

19 And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass:

20 And your strength shall be spent in vain: for your land shall not yield her increase, neither shall the trees of the land yield their fruits.

21 ¶ And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins.

22 I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your [i]high ways shall be desolate.

3. Vs. 14-39 record the threatenings against obedience. These divine threats embrace the future of Israel.

4. Supervisors or masters, severe and austere.

5. The number of perfection, typifying the chastisement will be complete.

6. National sins are punished in this world, as nations do not exist after death.

7. This prophecy was fulfilled in the siege of Jerusalem by Titus and the Roman army. See Josephus, Book 6, ch. 3, sec. 4.

8. Secular history, as well as divine, testifies that Palestine is filled with ruined cities.

9. Vs. 40-46 detail the promise of mercy after judgment and, therefore, Israel was not utterly destroyed.

23 And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me;

24 Then will I also walk contrary unto you, and will punish you yet seven times for your sins.

25 And I will bring a sword upon you that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, [j]I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy.

26 And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied.

27 And if ye will not for all this hearken unto me, but walk contrary unto me;

28 Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins.

29 And [k]ye shall eat the [h]flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat.

30 And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you.

31 And I will make your [8]cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savour of your sweet odours.

32 And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it.

33 And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste.

34 Then shall the land enjoy her sabbaths, as long as it lieth desolate, and ye be in your enemies' land; even then shall the land rest, and enjoy her sabbaths.

35 As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it.

36 And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth.

37 And they shall fall one upon another, as it were before a sword, when none pursueth: and [l]ye shall have no power to stand before your enemies.

38 And ye shall perish among the heathen, and the land of your enemies shall eat you up.

39 And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them.

[9]40 If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me;

c. And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety. (Job 11:18.) And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. (Ezek. 34:25.)

d. And so it was in the beginning of their dwelling there, that they feared not the Lord: therefore the Lord sent lions among them, which slew some of them. (II Ks. 17:25.) So will I send upon you famine and evil beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the Lord have spoken it. (Ezek. 5:17.) If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts. (Ezek. 14:15.)

e. And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.) That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them: they shall be my people, and I will be their God. (Ezek. 11:20.)

f. The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. (Dt. 28:22.)

g. The anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.)

h. There were they in great fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them. (Ps. 53:5.) The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion. (Prov. 28:1.)

i. In the days of Shamgar the son of Anath, in the days of Jael, the highways were unoccupied, and the travelers walked through byways. (Jud. 5:6.) But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate. (Zech. 7:14.)

j. I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Egypt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord. (Amos 4:10.)

k. So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; and she hath hid her son. (II Ks. 6:29.)

l. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoil them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.)

41 And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their [m]uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity:

42 Then will I [n]remember my covenant with Jā'cob, and also my covenant with Ī'ṣaac, and also my covenant with Ā'brā-hăm will I remember; and I will remember the land.

43 The land also shall be left of them, and shall enjoy her sabbaths, while she lieth desolate without them: and they shall accept of the punishment of their iniquity: because, even because they despised my judgments, and because their soul abhorred my statutes.

44 And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, [o]I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God.

45 But I will for their sakes remember the covenant of their ancestors, whom I brought forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt in the sight of the [p]heathen, that I might be their God: I am the Lord.

46 These are the [q]statutes and judgments and laws, which the Lord made between him and the children of Īs'ra-el in mount Sī'nāi by the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *He that maketh a singular vow must be the Lord's.* 2 *The estimation of the person.* 9 *Of a beast given by vow.* 14 *Of a house.* 16 *Of a field, and the redemption thereof.* 28 *No devoted thing may be redeemed.* 32 *The tithe may not be changed.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, When a man shall make a [a]singular vow, the persons shall be for the [1]Lord by thy estimation.

3 And thy [2]estimation shall be of the male from twenty years old even unto sixty years old, even thy estimation shall be fifty shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary.

4 And if it be a female, then thy estimation shall be thirty shekels.

5 And if it be from five years old even unto twenty years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male twenty shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

6 And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver.

7 And if it be from sixty years old and above; if it be a male, then thy estimation shall be fifteen shekels, and for the female ten shekels.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1491.

NOTE.—This ch. is supplementary in its character. The book ends with the promises and the threatenings, the solemn sanctions of the law, recorded in ch. 26. It is a treatise on a subject not included in the law as obligatory. It relates, therefore, not to obligations, but to voluntary acts, and circumscribes them with rules if the individual desires to make them.

1. Jehovah.

2. All souls are equal in the sight of Jehovah, but the ability of all men to redeem them is not equal. Therefore, this sliding scale of redemption:

A.	(1) A male from one month to 5 years old, 5 shekels	$ 3.03
	(2) From 5 years to 20 years, 20 shekels	12.12
	(3) From 20 to 60 years, 50 shekels	30.28
	(4) Above 60 years, about 15 shekels	8.96
B.	(1) Females from 1 month to 5 years old, 3 shekels	1.82
	(2) From 5 years to 20 years, 10 shekels	6.06
	(3) From 20 to 60 years, 30 shekels	18.17
	(4) Above 60 years, 10 shekels	6.06

3. Since, through the joy of religious experience a person may be prompted to pledge as an offering to God the substantial interests of life, as houses and lands, there must be laws which are recorded in vs. 14-25, regulating the manner of executing such vows.

8 But if he be poorer than thy estimation, then he shall present himself before the priest, and the priest shall value him; according to his ability that vowed shall the priest value him.

9 And if it be a beast, whereof men bring an offering unto the Lord, all that any man giveth of such unto the [1]Lord shall be holy.

10 He shall not alter it, nor change it, a good for a bad, or a bad for a good: and if he shall at all change beast for beast, then it and the exchange thereof shall be holy.

11 And if it be any unclean beast, of which they do not offer a sacrifice unto the Lord, then he shall present the beast before the priest:

12 And the priest shall value it, whether it be good or bad: as thou valuest it, who art the priest, so shall it be.

13 But if he will at all redeem it, then he shall add a fifth part thereof unto thy estimation.

[3]14 ¶ And when a man shall sanctify his house to be holy unto the Lord, then the priest shall estimate it, whether it be good or bad: as the priest shall estimate it, so shall it stand.

15 And if he that sanctified it will redeem his house, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be his.

16 And if a man shall [b]sanctify unto the [1]Lord some part of a field of his possession, then thy estimation shall be according to the seed thereof: an homer of barley seed shall be valued at fifty shekels of silver.

17 If he sanctify his field from the year of jubile, according to thy estimation it shall stand.

18 But if he sanctify his field after the jubile, then the priest shall reckon unto him the money according to the years that remain, even unto the year of the jubile, and it shall be abated from thy estimation.

19 And if he that sanctified the field will in any wise redeem it, then he shall add the fifth part of the money of thy estimation unto it, and it shall be assured to him.

20 And if he will not redeem the field, or if he have sold the field to another man, it shall not be redeemed any more.

21 But the field, when it goeth out in the jubile, shall be holy unto the [1]Lord, as a field devoted; the possession thereof shall be the priest's.

22 And if a man sanctify unto the [1]Lord a field which he hath bought, which is not of the fields of his possession;

23 Then the priest shall reckon unto him the worth of thy estimation, even unto the year of the jubile: and he shall give thine estimation in that day, as a holy thing unto the [1]Lord.

24 In the year of the jubile the field shall

---

m. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised. (Jer. 9:25.) Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51.) But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:29.) In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins, of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. (Col. 2:11.)

n. And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. (Ex. 2:24.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Nevertheless I will remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee an everlasting covenant. (Ezek. 16:60.)

o. And the Lord was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet. (II Ks. 13:23.) God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel. (Rom. 2:2.)

p. The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shown in the sight of the heathen. (Ps. 98:2.) But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Ezek. 20:9.)

q. These are the statutes and judgments which ye shall observe to do in the land which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth. (Dt. 12:1.) Moses commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jacob. (Dt. 33:4.) For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (Jno. 1:17.)

Chapter 27.

a. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lord. (Num. 6:2.) And she vowed a vow, and said, O Lord of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but will give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head (11). Therefore also I have lent him to the Lord; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the Lord. And he worshipped the Lord there. (I Sam. 1:11, 28.)

b. And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (Thes. 5:23.) For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.) By the which will we are sanctified, through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. (Heb. 10:10.)

return unto him of whom it was bought, even to him to whom the possession of the land did belong.

25 And all thy estimations shall be according to the shekel of the sanctuary: twenty gerahs shall be the shekel.

26 ¶ *Only the* [c]*firstling of the beasts, which should be the* [1]*Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep: it is the Lord's.*

27 *And if it be of an unclean beast, then he shall redeem it according to thine estimation, and shall add a fifth part of it thereto: or if it be not redeemed, then it shall be sold according to thy estimation.*

[4]28 Notwithstanding no devoted thing, that a man shall devote unto the [1]Lord of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the [1]Lord.

4. Vs. 28-34 record the rules regulating things devoted to Jehovah and to tithes.

29 None devoted, which shall be devoted of men, shall be redeemed; but shall surely be put to death.

30 And [d]all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the [1]Lord.

31 And if a man will at all redeem ought of his tithes, he shall add thereto the fifth part thereof.

32 And concerning the tithe of the herd, or of the flock, even of whatsoever passeth under the rod, the tenth shall be holy unto the Lord.

33 He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed.

34 These are the commandments, which the Lord commanded Mō'şeş for the children of Ĭs'ra-el in mount Sī'nāi.

c. Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb of the children of Israel, both of man and beast; it is mine (2). That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling which cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's. (Ex. 13:2, 12.)

d. And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they served, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 18:21.)

NUMBERS

NOTE.—The Book of Numbers is in reality the fourth chapter of a larger book called The Pentateuch, meaning the five fold book. The Jews regard the Pentateuch as one book, which they call the Torah, meaning the law. The Book of Numbers is of a mixed character. In it, history is interlaced with statutes, legislation, marches, rebellions and battles. The legislations of this book are all given as later enactments whenever special wants occur, similar to the decisions of the Supreme court when a case is brought before it. The book may properly be divided into four parts: (1) Events on preparing to leave Sinai (chs. 1-10), (2) the march (chs. 10-14), (3) the wanderings (chs. 15-19), (4) from Kadesh to the land of Moab (chs. 20-36).

In this book the people are numbered, for the purpose of separating the Levites from those Israelites who had to bear arms, and thus introducing into practice the law concerning the first-born, for whom the tribe of Levi became a substitute. For this reason the people are both numbered and separated into classes, the order in which tribe should occupy the camp is defined, and the Levites are introduced into their respective functions (chs. 1-4.) Then follow the laws relating to the authority of the priests in civil affairs (ch. 5). In ch. 9 is given a beautiful description of the celebration of the passover preparatory to the departure of the people from the mount. The people now seem to be ready to enter the Holy Land, thoroughly prepared for the mission before them; but as they were rebellious and stiffnecked, and consequently could not enter the Holy Land, it becomes necessary for the statement of accurate details setting forth the reasons why (chs. 11-14). Then for several chapters, the inner life of the now rejected race is carefully detailed, showing, on the one hand, the continuance of an evil disposition on the part of the people, and on the other, the majesty of God, watching over his holy law.

There has been, on the part of some critics, an effort to dispute the authorship of Moses, yet with but little avail. Throughout the Bible the inspired writers from Joshua to Christ quote or allude to the books of the Pentateuch as the works of Moses. Let him who would fain criticise tread lightly where the inspired writers and the Son of God has declared. The religious value of Numbers may be summed up as follows: (1) It teaches that a nation, as well as an individual, has a moral and religious character, and is bound by its acts, (2) the need of divine guidance is symbolized by the advance of the ark in the cloud, (3) types of character are presented which are worthy of study—Moses with the meekness of strong nature under restraint; Miriam with the petty jealousness which often disfigure even noble women; Caleb, honest and whole-hearted; Balaam, weak, but not worthless; the fickleness of the mob, the people's disposition to blame everybody but themselves, the readiness of the laity to assert their rights rather than fulfill their duties, (4) the lofty and broad view of prophetic inspiration.

CHAPTER 1.

1 God commandeth Moses to number the people. 5 The princes of the tribes. 17 The number of every tribe. 47 The Levites are exempted for the service of the Lord.

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, in the [a]tabernacle of the congregation, on the first day of the second month, in the second year after they were come out of the land of Ē'gўpt, saying,

2 Take [b]ye the sum of all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, after their families, by the house of their fathers, with the number of their names, every male by their [3]polls;

3 From twenty years old and upward, all that are able to go forth to war in Īs'ra-el: thou and Aâr'on shall number them by their armies.

4 And with you there shall be *a* man of every tribe; every one head of the house of his fathers.

5 ¶ And these are the names of the men that shall stand with you: of the tribe of Reu'ben; E-lī'zŭr the son of Shĕd'ĕ-ur.

6 Of Sīm'e-on; She-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rĭ-shăd'da-ī.

7 Of Jū'dah; Näh'shon the son of Ăm-mĭn'-a-dab.

8 Of Īs'sa-char; Ne-thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

9 Of Zĕb'u-lun; E-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

10 Of the children of Jō'şeph: of Ē'phrā-ĭm; E-lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd: of Ma-năs'-seh; Ga-mā'lī-el the son of Pē-dàh'zur.

11 Of Bĕn'ja-min; Ăb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

12 Of Dăn; Ā-hi-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mi-shăd'da-ī.

13 Of Āsh'ēr; Pā'gi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

14 Of Găd; E-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.

15 Of Năph'ta-lī; A-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan.

16 These were the renowned of the congregation, princes of the tribes of their fathers, heads [c]of thousands in Īs'ra-el.

17 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş and Aâr'on took these men which are expressed by their names:

18 And they assembled all the congregation together on the first day of the second month, and they declared their pedigrees after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, by their [3]polls.

19 As the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so he numbered them in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

20 And the children of Reu'ben, Īs'ra-el's eldest son, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

21 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Reu'ben, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

22 ¶ Of the children of Sĭm'e-on, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, those that were numbered of them, according to the number of the names, by their polls, every male from twenty years old and upward, all that were [d]able to go forth to war;

23 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

24 ¶ Of the children of Găd, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

25 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Găd, were forty and five thousand six hundred and fifty.

26 ¶ Of the [e]children of Jū'dah, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

27 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Jū'dah, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

28 ¶ Of the children of Īs'sa-char, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

29 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Īs'sa-char, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1490.

1. Jehovah, the one eternal, immutable, holy being.

2. For historical account of his life see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. Original meaning, skull or head.

Ref. Numbers. Chapter 1.

a. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.)

b. When thou takest the sum of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them. (Ex. 30:12.) For the king said to Joab the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people. (II Sam. 24:2.)

c. Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. (Ex. 18:21.)

d. Blessed be the Lord my strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight. (Ps. 144:1.) Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. (I Cor. 16:13.)

e. Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise, thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee. (Gen. 49:8.) And Joab gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Israel eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Judah were five hundred thousand men. (II Sam. 24:9.) For Judah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the chief ruler; but the birthright was Joseph's. (I Chr. 5:2.) Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim (67). But chose the tribe of Judah, the Mount Zion which he loved. (Ps. 78:67, 68.) And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth. (Heb. 7:8.) And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold the Lion of the tribe of Juda, the Root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. (Rev. 5:5.)

30 ¶ Of the children of Zĕb'u-lun, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

31 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

32 ¶ Of the children of Jō'şeph, namely, of the [f]children of Ē'phră-ĭm, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

33 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm, were forty thousand and five hundred.

34 ¶ Of the children of Ma-năs'seh, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

35 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

36 ¶ Of the children of Bĕn'ja-min, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

37 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

38 ¶ Of the children of Dăn, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

39 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Dăn, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

40 ¶ Of the children of Ăsh'ĕr, by their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war:

41 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Ăsh'ĕr, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

42 ¶ Of the children of Năph'ta-lī, throughout their generations, after their families, by the house of their fathers, according to the number of the names, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war;

43 Those that were numbered of them, even of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

44 These are those that were numbered, which Mō'şeş and Aâr'on numbered, and the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, being twelve men: each one was for the house of his fathers.

45 So were all those that were numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, by the house of their fathers, from twenty years old and upward, all that were able to go forth to war in Ĭs'ra-el;

46 Even all they that were numbered were [g]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

47 ¶ But the [h]Lē'vītes after the tribe of their fathers were [i]not numbered among them.

48 For the [1]Lord had spoken unto Mō'şeş, saying,

49 Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Lē'vī, neither take the sum of them among the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

50 But [j]thou shalt appoint the Lē'vītes over the tabernacle of testimony, and over all the vessels thereof, and over all things that belong to it: they shall bear the tabernacle, and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it, and shall encamp round about the tabernacle.

51 And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Lē'vītes shall take it down: and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Lē'vītes shall set it up: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

52 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall pitch their tents, every man by his own camp, and every man by his own standard, throughout their hosts.

53 But the Lē'vītes shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no [j]wrath upon the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: [k]and the Lē'vītes shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony.

54 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to all that the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so did they.

CHAPTER 2.

The order of the tribes in their tents.

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,

2 [a]Every man of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall pitch by his own standard, with the ensign of their father's house: [b]far off about the tabernacle of the congregation shall they pitch.

3 And on the east side toward the rising of the sun shall they of the standard of the camp of Jū'dah pitch throughout their armies: and Näh'shon the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb shall be captain of the children of Jū'dah.

4 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and fourteen thousand and six hundred.

5 And those that do pitch next unto him shall be the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char: and Ne-thăn'-e-el the son of Zū'ar shall be captain of the children of Ĭs'sa-char.

6 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were fifty and four thousand and four hundred.

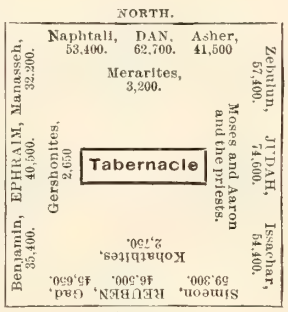
7 Then the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun: and E-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon shall be captain of the children of Zĕb-u-lun.

8 And his host, and those that were num-

4. As the Levites were to be wholly devoted to the sacred duties as the firstborn, they were to be exempt from the payment of the half shekel atonement poll tax, also from military service, hence they were not enumerated in either census.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 2 is devoted to laying out the order and plans for the different tribes in the encampment; according to the descriptions of this chapter the tribes were encamped in the manner of the following figure. As to the exact size of this encampment, we are nowhere told in the scriptures, although a majority of the Hebrew scholars agree that the area was about 12 square miles.



1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of the life of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

f. And his father refused, and said, I know it my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God shall make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh. (Gen. 48:19, 20.) On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ephraim according to their armies: And the captain of the sons of Ephraim shall be Elishama the son of Ammihud (18). And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred. (Num. 2:18, 19.) Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine: Ephraim is also the strength of mine head; Judah is my law-giver. (Ps. 60:7.)

g. And the children of Israel journeyed from Rameses to Succoth, about six hundred thousand on foot that were men, beside children. (Ex. 12:37.) These were the numbered of the children of Israel, six hundred thousand and a thousand seven hundred and thirty. (Num. 26:51.)

h. But the Levites were not numbered among the children of Israel; as the Lord commanded Moses. (Num. 2:33.) But Levi and Benjamin counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Joab. (I Chr. 21:6.)

i. And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle. And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Israel to do the service of the tabernacle. (Num. 3:7, 8.)

j. And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people; but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lord hath kindled. (Lev. 10:6.) And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the Lord; the plague is begun. (Num. 16:46.) And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. (Num. 18:5.)

k. And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that neither they, nor ye also die (3). And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you (4). And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. (Num. 18:3-5.)

bered thereof, were fifty and seven thousand and four hundred.

9 All that were numbered in the camp of Jū'dah were an hundred thousand fourscore thousand and six thousand and four hundred, throughout their armies. These shall first set forth.

10 ¶ On the south side shall be the standard of the camp of Reu'ben according to their armies: and the captain of the children of Reu'ben shall be E-lī'zūr the son of Shĕd'ē-ur.

11 And his host, and those that were numbered thereof, were forty and six thousand and five hundred.

12 And those which pitch by him shall be the tribe of Sĭm'e-on: and the captain of the children of Sĭm'e-on shall be She-lū'mī-el the son of Zū-rī-shăd'da-ī.

13 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and nine thousand and three hundred.

14 Then the tribe of Găd: and the captain of the sons of Găd shall be E-lī'a-săph the son of Reu'el.

15 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and five thousand and six hundred and fifty.

16 All that were numbered in the camp of Reu'ben were an hundred thousand and fifty and one thousand and four hundred and fifty, throughout their armies. And they shall set forth in the second rank.

17 ¶ Then the [c]tabernacle of the congregation shall set forward with the camp of the Lē'vītes in the midst of the camp: as they encamp, so shall they set forward, every man in his place by their standards.

18 ¶ On the west side shall be the standard of the camp of Ē'phră-ĭm according to their armies: and the captain of the sons of Ē'phră-ĭm shall be E-lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

19 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty thousand and five hundred.

20 And by him shall be the tribe of Ma-năs'seh: and the captain of the children of Ma-năs'seh shall be Ga-mā'lī-el the son of Pe-dăh'zur.

21 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and two thousand and two hundred.

22 Then the tribe of Bĕn'ja-mĭn: and the captain of the sons of Bĕn'ja-mĭn shall be Ăb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

23 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were thirty and five thousand and four hundred.

24 All that were numbered of the camp of Ē'phră-ĭm were an hundred thousand and eight thousand and an hundred, throughout their armies. And they shall go forward in the third rank.

25 ¶ The standard of the camp of Dăn shall be on the north side by their armies: and the captain of the children of Dăn shall be A-hi-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mi-shăd'da-ī.

26 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were threescore and two thousand and seven hundred.

27 And those that encamp by him shall be the tribe of Ăsh'ēr: and the captain of the children of Ăsh'ēr shall be Pā'gi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

28 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were forty and one thousand and five hundred.

29 ¶ Then the tribe of Năph'ta-lī: and the captain of the children of Năph'ta-lī shall be A-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan.

30 And his host, and those that were numbered of them, were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

31 All they that were numbered in the camp of Dăn were an hundred thousand and fifty and seven thousand and six hundred. They shall go hindmost with their standards.

32 ¶ These are those which were numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el by the house of their fathers: all those that were numbered of the camps throughout their hosts were [d]six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty.

33 But the Lē'vītes were not numbered among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

34 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did according to all that the [1]Lord [e]commanded Mō'şeş: so they pitched by their standards, and so they set forward, every one after their families, according to the house of their fathers.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The sons of Aaron.* 5 *The Levites are given to the priests for the service of the tabernacle.* 21 *The families, number, and charge of the Gershonites,* 27 *of the Kohathites,* 33 *of the Merarites.* 38 *The place and charge of Moses and Aaron.* 40 *The firstborn are freed by the Levites.* 44 *The overplus are redeemed.*

1 [2]These also are the generations of Aâr'on and Mō'şeş in the day that the [1]Lord spake with Mō'şeş in mount Sī'nāi.

2 And these are the names of the sons of Aâr'on; Nā'dăb the firstborn, and A-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

3 These are the names of the sons of Aâr'on, the priests which were anointed, whom he consecrated to minister in the priest's office.

4 And [a]Nā'dăb and A-bī'hū died before the Lord, when they offered strange fire before the [1]Lord, in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, and they had no children: and Ē-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aâr'on their father.

5 ¶ [3]And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

6 Bring the tribe of Lē'vī near, and present them before Aâr'on the priest, that they may minister unto him.

7 And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle.

8 And they shall keep all the instruments of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, to do the service of the tabernacle.

9 And thou shalt give the Lē'vītes unto Aâr'on and to his sons: they are wholly given unto him out of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 And thou shalt appoint Aâr'on and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

11 [4]And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

12 And I, behold, I have taken the Lē'vītes from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el instead of

Ch. 3. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—As a man is a religious being, he needs a special class of men set apart from secular cares and dedicated solely to sacred duties, the priests of Jehovah. It is the prerogative of God to select his own priesthood; the first selection is consummated upon the consecration of Aaron and his sons in this chapter.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 1-4, consecration of Aaron and his sons to the priesthood.

3. Vs. 5-11, the Levites subordinated to Aaron in the performance of their duties.

4. Vs. 11-13, the Levites substituted for the firstborn. Upon that night, the saddest in history, when all the firstborn in Egypt were smitten, Jehovah commanded Moses to set apart unto the Lord all the firstborn of the Hebrews (Ex. 13:12-16). For some reason not stated in the Bible, Jehovah relinquished his claim and substituted the tribe of Levi in its stead.

Chapter 2.

a. See ch. 1:52.

b. Yet there shall be a space between you and it, about two thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore. (Josh. 3:4.)

c. And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gershon, and the sons of Merari set forward, bearing the tabernacle (17). And the Kohathites set forward, bearing the sanctuary; and the other did set up a tabernacle against they came. (Num. 10:17, 21.)

d. A bekah for every man, that is, half a shekel, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for every one that went to be numbered, from twenty years old and upward, for six hundred thousand and three thousand and five hundred and fifty men. (Ex. 38:26.) And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. (Num. 11:21.)

e. Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments. (Ps. 119:6.) And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. (I Jno. 2:28.)

Chapter 3.

a. And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them

all the firstborn that openeth the matrix among the children of Ĭs'ra-el: therefore the Lē'vītes shall be mine;

13 *Because* [b]*all the firstborn are mine;* for on the day that I smote all the firstborn in the land of Ē'gўpt I hallowed unto me all the firstborn in Ĭs'ra-el, both man and beast: mine shall they be: I am the [1]Lord.

14 ¶ [5]And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş in the wilderness of Sĭ'nāi, saying,

15 Number the children of Lē'vī after the house of their fathers, by their families: every male from a month old and upward shalt thou number them.

16 And Mō'şeş numbered them according to the word of the Lord, as he was commanded.

17 And these were the sons of Lē'vī by their names; Gēr'shŏn, and Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī.

18 And these are the names of the sons of Gēr'shŏn by their families; Lĭb'nī, and Shĭm'e-ī.

19 And the sons of Kō'hath by their families; Ām'răm, and Ĭz'e-här, Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

20 And the sons of Me-rā'rī by their families; Mäh'lī, and Mū'shī. These are the families of the Lē'vītes according to the house of their fathers.

21 Of Gēr'shŏn was the family of the Lĭb'nītes, and the family of the Shĭm'ītes: these are the families of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes.

22 Those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, even those that were numbered of them were seven thousand and five hundred.

23 The families of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes shall pitch behind the tabernacle westward.

24 And the chief of the house of the father of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes shall be E-lī'a-săph the son of Lā'el.

25 And the charge of the sons of Gēr'shŏn in the tabernacle of the congregation shall be the tabernacle, and the tent, the covering thereof, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the curtain for the door of the court, which is by the tabernacle, and by the altar round about, and the cords of it for all the service thereof.

27 ¶ And of Kō'hath was the family of the Ām'răm-ītes, and the family of the Ĭz'e-har-ītes, and the family of the Hē'bron-ītes, and the family of the Ŭz'zĭ-el-ītes: these are the families of the Kō'hath-ītes.

28 In the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were eight thousand and six hundred, keeping the charge of the sanctuary.

29 The families of the sons of Kō'hath shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle southward.

30 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes shall be E-lĭz'a-phan the son of Ŭz'zĭ'el.

31 And their [c]charge shall be the ark, and the table, and the candlestick, and the altars, and the vessels of the sanctuary wherewith they minister, and the hanging, and all the service thereof.

5. Vs. 14-39, the numbering of the Levites.

6. Vs. 40-43, the census of the firstborn males of the Israelites.

7. Vs. 44-51, the 273 firstborn above the number of the Levites, redeemed.

32 And Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest shall be chief over the chief of the Lē'vītes, and have the oversight of them that keep the charge of the sanctuary.

33 ¶ Of Me-rā'rī was the family of the Mäh'lītes, and the family of the Mū'shītes: these are the families of Me-rā'rī.

34 And those that were numbered of them, according to the number of all the males, from a month old and upward, were six thousand and two hundred.

35 And the chief of the house of the father of the families of Me-rā'rī was Zū'rī-el the son of Ăb-i-hā'il: these shall pitch on the side of the tabernacle northward.

36 And under the custody and charge of the sons of Me-rā'rī shall be the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and the sockets thereof, and all the vessels thereof, and all that serveth thereto.

37 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords.

38 ¶ But those that encamp before the tabernacle toward the east, even before the tabernacle of the congregation eastward, shall be Mō'şeş, and Aâr'on and his sons, keeping the charge of the sanctuary for the charge of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

39 All that were numbered of the Lē'vītes, which Mō'şeş and Aâr'on numbered at the commandment of the [1]Lord, throughout their families, all the males from a month old and upward, were twenty and two thousand.

40 ¶ [6]And the [1]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Number all the firstborn of the males of the children of Ĭs'ra-el from a month old and upward, and take the number of their names.

41 And thou shalt take the Lē'vītes for me (I am the [1]Lord) instead of all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and the cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of all the firstlings among the cattle of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

42 And Mō'şeş numbered, as the Lord commanded him, all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

43 And all the firstborn males by the number of names, from a month old and upward, of those that were numbered of them, were twenty and two thousand two hundred and threescore and thirteen.

44 ¶ [7]And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

45 Take the Lē'vītes instead of all the firstborn among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and the cattle of the Lē'vītes instead of their cattle; and the Lē'vītes shall be mine: I am the [1]Lord.

46 And for those that are to be redeemed of the two hundred and threescore and thirteen of the firstborn of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which are more than the Lē'vītes;

47 Thou shalt even take five shekels [d]apiece by the poll, after the shekel of the sanctuary shalt thou take them: (the shekel is twenty gerahs:)

48 And thou shalt give the money, wherewith the odd number of them is to be redeemed, unto Aâr'on and to his sons.

49 And Mō'şeş took the [e]redemption money

---

his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the Lord, which he commanded them not. (Lev. 10:1.) • And Nadab and Abihu died, when they offered strange fire before the Lord. (Num. 26:61.) For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God. (Dt. 4:24.) For behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots, like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.) In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thes. 1:8.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

b. Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine. (Ex. 13:2.) Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox, or sheep, it is the Lord's. (Lev. 27:26.) As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord. (Luke 2:23.) That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's (12). And it came to pass, when Pharaoh would hardly let us go, that the Lord slew all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both the first-born of man, and the first-born of beast: therefore I sacrifice to the Lord all that openeth the matrix, being males; but all the first-born of my children I redeem. (Ex. 13:12, 15.)

c. See ch. 4, v. 5.

d. And if it be from a month old even unto five years old, then thy estimation shall be of the male five shekels of silver, and for the female thy estimation shall be three shekels of silver. (Lev. 27:6.) And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs. (Num. 18:16.) Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. (I Tim.

of them that were over and above them that were redeemed by the Lē'vītes:

50 Of the firstborn of the children of Ĭs'ra-el took he the money; a thousand three hundred and threescore and five shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:

51 And Mō'şeş gave the money of them that were [e]redeemed unto Aâr'on and to his sons, according to the word of the [1]Lord, as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The age and time of the Levites' service.* 4 *The carriage of the Kohathites.* 16 *The charge of Eleazar.* 17 *The office of the priests.* 21 *The carriage of the Gershonites,* 29 *of the Merarites.* 34 *The number of the Kohathites,* 38 *of the Gershonites,* 42 *and of the Merarites.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,

2 Take the sum of the sons of Kō'hath from among the sons of Lē'vī, after their families, by the house of their fathers,

3 From [2]thirty [a]years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 [3]This [b]shall be the service of the sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation, about the most holy things:

5 ¶ And when the camp setteth forward, Aâr'on shall come, and his sons, and they shall take down the [4]covering vail, and cover the ark of testimony with it:

6 And shall put thereon the covering of badgers' skins, and shall spread over it a cloth wholly of blue, and shall put in the staves thereof.

7 And upon the table of shewbread they shall spread a cloth of blue, and put thereon the dishes, and the spoons, and the bowls, and covers to cover withal: and the continual bread shall be thereon:

8 And they shall spread upon them a cloth of scarlet, and cover the same with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put in the staves thereof.

9 And they shall take a cloth of blue, and cover the candlestick of the light, and his lamps, and his tongs, and his snuffdishes, and all the oil vessels thereof, wherewith they minister unto it:

10 And they shall put it and all the vessels thereof within a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put it upon a bar.

11 And upon the golden altar they shall spread a cloth of blue, and cover it with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put to the staves thereof:

12 And they shall take all the instruments of ministry, wherewith they minister in the sanctuary, and put them in a cloth of blue, and cover them with a covering of badgers' skins, and shall put them on a bar:

13 And they shall take away the ashes from the altar, and spread a purple cloth thereon:

14 And they shall put upon it all the vessels thereof, wherewith they minister about it, even the censers, the fleshhooks, and the shovels, and the basons, all the vessels of the altar; and they shall spread upon it a covering of badgers' skins, and put to the staves of it.

15 And when Aâr'on and his sons have made an end of [5]covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kō'hath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the [c]sons of Kō'hath in the tabernacle of the congregation.

16 ¶ And to the office of Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest pertaineth the oil for the light, and the sweet incense, and the daily meat offering, and the anointing oil, and the oversight of all the tabernacle, and of all that therein is, in the sanctuary, and in the vessels thereof.

17 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,

18 Cut ye not off the tribe of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes from among the Lē'vītes:

19 But thus do unto them, that they may live, and not die, when they approach unto the most holy things: Aâr'on and his sons shall go in, and appoint them every one to his service and to his burden:

20 But [d]they shall not go in to see when the holy things are covered, lest they die.

21 ¶ [6]And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

22 Take also the sum of the sons of Gēr'shŏn, throughout the houses of their fathers, by their families;

23 From thirty years old and upward until fifty years old shalt thou number them; all that enter in to [e]perform the service, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation.

24 This is the service of the families of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes, to serve, and for burdens:

25 And they shall bear the curtains of the tabernacle, and the tabernacle of the congregation, his covering, and the covering of the badgers' skins that is above upon it, and the hanging for the door of the tabernacle of the congregation,

26 And the hangings of the court, and the hanging for the door of the gate of the court, which is by the tabernacle and by the altar round about, and their cords, and all the instruments of their service, and all that is made for them: so shall they serve.

27 At the appointment of Aâr'on and his sons shall be all the service of the sons of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes, in all their burdens, and in all their service: and ye shall appoint unto them in charge all their burdens.

28 This is the service of the families of the sons of Gēr'shŏn in the tabernacle of the congregation: and their charge shall be under the hand of Ĭth'a-mär the son of Aâr'on the priest.

29 ¶ As for the sons of Me-rā'rī, thou shalt number them after their families, by the house of their fathers;

30 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old shalt thou number them, every one that entereth into the service, to do the work of the tabernacle of the congregation.

31 And this is the charge of their burden,

Ch. 4. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—In ch. 4 Jehovah defines the age limit, or the term of acceptable service, to be rendered by the Levites.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The minimum limit is fixed at 30 years, or 10 above the military age, probably because the sacred service required great physical strength, intellectual maturity and sound judgment, and these are not often reached before the age of 30.

3. Vs. 4-20, the services of the sons of Kohath, who have been given a post of honor, perhaps because Moses and Aaron are of this family.

4. The veil which separated the holy from the most holy place. It was this veil which was rent in twain at the crucifixion of Christ.

5. The sons of Aaron could assist only in preparing the sanctuary and its furniture when the cloud was not resting over the tabernacle, as at that period only Aaron was allowed to enter the holy of holies.

6. Vs. 21-28, assignment of the services of the sons of Gershon. They were given the transportation of the cloth and skin coverings of the tabernacle, with its numerous hangings, cords and curtains.

2:6.) Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers. But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish, and without spot. (I Pet. 1:18, 19.)

Chapter 4.

a. This is it that belongeth unto the Levites: from twenty and five years old and upward, they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 8:24.)

b. See v. 15.

c. And the Kohathites set forward bearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came. (Num. 10:21.) Then David said, None ought to carry the ark of God but the Levites: for them hath the Lord chosen to carry the ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever (2). And the children of the Levites bare the ark of God upon their shoulders, with the staves thereon, as Moses commanded according to the word of the Lord. (I Chr. 15:2, 15.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go down, charge the people, lest they break through unto the Lord to gaze, and many of them perish. (Ex. 19:21.)

e. For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds. (II Cor. 10:4.) Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might (10). Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil. (Eph. 6:10, 11.)

according to all their service in the tabernacle of the congregation; the boards of the tabernacle, and the bars thereof, and the pillars thereof, and sockets thereof,

32 And the pillars of the court round about, and their sockets, and their pins, and their cords, with all their instruments, and with all their service: and by name ye shall reckon the instruments of the charge of their burden.

33 This is the service of the families of the sons of Me-rā'rī, according to all their service, in the tabernacle of the congregation, under the hand of Īth'a-mär the son of Aär'on the priest.

34 ¶ [7]And Mō'şeş and [f]Aär'on and the chief of the congregation numbered the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

35 From thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation:

36 And those that were numbered of them by their families were two thousand seven hundred and fifty.

37 These were they that were numbered of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes, all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, which Mō'şeş and Aär'on did number according to the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Mō'şeş.

38 And those that were numbered of the sons of Gēr'shŏn, throughout their families, and by the house of their fathers,

39 From thirty [g]years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

40 Even those that were numbered of them, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers, were two thousand and six hundred and thirty.

41 These are they that were numbered of the families of the sons of Gēr'shŏn, of all that might do service in the tabernacle of the congregation, whom Mō'şeş and Aär'on did number according to the commandment of the Lord.

42 ¶ And those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Me-rā'rī, throughout their families, by the house of their fathers,

43 From [g]thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that entereth into the service, for the work in the tabernacle of the congregation,

44 Even those that were numbered of them after their families, were three thousand and two hundred.

45 These be those that were numbered of the families of the sons of Me-rā'rī, whom Mō'şeş and Aär'on numbered according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Mō'şeş.

46 All those that were numbered of the Lē'vītes, whom Mō'şeş and Aär'on and the chief of Īs'ra-el numbered, after their families, and after the house of their fathers,

47 From [g]thirty years old and upward even unto fifty years old, every one that came to do the service of the ministry, and the service of the burden in the tabernacle of the congregation,

48 Even those that were numbered of them, were eight thousand and five hundred and fourscore.

49 According to the commandment of the Lord they were numbered by the hand of Mō'şeş, [h]every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

7. Vs. 34-49, taking the census of the competent Levites.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The unclean are removed out of the camp.*
5 *Restitution is to be made in trespasses.*
11 *The trial of jealousy.*

Ch. 5. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—For religious and hygienic reasons as well, ch. 5 gives the law for the removal of the unclean from the camp.

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Command the children of Īs'ra-el, that they put out of the [a]camp every leper, and every one that hath an issue, and whosoever is defiled by the dead:

3 Both male and female shall ye put out, without the camp shall ye put them; that they defile not their camps, in the midst whereof I dwell.

4 And the children of Īs'ra-el did so, and put them out without the camp: as the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, so did the children of Īs'ra-el.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5 ¶ [2]And the [1]Lord [b]spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

6 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, When a [c]man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a [3]trespass against the [1]Lord, and that person be guilty;

7 Then they shall [d]confess their sin which they have done: and he shall recompense his trespass [e]with the principal thereof, and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed.

8 But if the man have no kinsman to recompense the trespass [f]unto, let the trespass be recompensed unto the Lord, even to the priest; beside *the ram of the atonement, whereby* [g]*an atonement shall be made for him.*

9 And every offering of all the holy things of the children of Īs'ra-el, which they bring unto the priest, shall be his.

10 And every man's hallowed things shall be his: whatsoever any man giveth the priest, it shall be his.

2. Vs. 5-10, rules for restitution for trespass. While this law was given in Leviticus (6:1-7), it is here repeated for two reasons: 1st, to effect a moral purging of the camp; 2nd, to supplement the law in case there is no next of kin.

3. An offense against the right of property.

11 ¶ [4]And the Lord [b]spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

12 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, If any man's wife go aside, and commit a trespass against him,

13 And a man lie with her carnally, and it be hid from the eyes of her husband, and be

4. Vs. 11-31, the law governing the ordeal or trial for a suspected or unfaithful wife.

f. See v. 2.

g. Not a novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil. (I Tim. 3:6.) Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be. (Dt. 33:25.)

h. Now there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit (4). And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord (5). And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all (6). But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal (7). And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:4-7, 28.)

Chapter 5.

a. All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean; he shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his habitation be. (Lev. 13:46.) And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate; and they said one to another: Why sit we here until we die? (II Ks. 7:3.) Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing: go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) And he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off. (Luke 17:12.)

b. And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I. (Ex. 3:4.) And the Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude, only ye heard a voice. (Dt. 4:12.) And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army; for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it? (Joel 2:11.) Whose voice then shook the earth; but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only but also heaven. (Heb. 12:26.)

c. If a soul sin, and commit a trespass against the Lord, and lie unto his neighbor in that which was delivered him to keep or in fellowship, or in a thing taken away by violence, or hath deceived his neighbor (2); Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; if any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein. (Lev. 6:2, 3.) And the flesh and the hide he burnt with fire without the camp. (Lev. 9:11.) If a man shall deliver unto his neighbor money or stuff to keep and it be stolen out of the man's house; if the thief be found, let him pay double. (Ex. 22:7.)

d. And it shall be, when he shall be guilty in one of these things, that he shall confess that he hath sinned in that thing. (Lev. 5:5.)

e. Or all that about which he hath sworn falsely; he shall even restore it in the principal, and shall add the fifth part more thereto, and give it unto him to whom it appertaineth, in the day of his trespass offering. (Lev. 6:5.)

f. As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering: there is one law for them: the priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it. (Lev. 7:7.)

g. See i, ch. 4, Lev. Also e, ch. 1.

kept close, and she be defiled, and there be no witness against her, neither she be taken with the manner;

14 And the spirit of [h]jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be defiled: or if the spirit of jealousy come upon him, and he be jealous of his wife, and she be not defiled:

15 Then shall the man bring his wife unto the priest, and he shall bring her [i]offering for her, the tenth part of an ephah of barley meal; he shall pour no oil upon it, nor put frankincense thereon; for it is an offering of jealousy, an offering of memorial, [j]bringing iniquity to remembrance.

16 And the priest shall bring her near, and set her before the [1]Lord:

17 And the priest shall take holy water in an earthen vessel; and of the dust that is in the floor of the tabernacle the priest shall take, and put it into the water:

18 And the priest shall set the woman before the [1]Lord, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering: and the priest shall have in his hand the bitter water that causeth the curse:

19 And the priest shall charge her by an oath, and say unto the woman, If no man have lain with thee, and if thou hast not gone aside to uncleanness with another instead of thy husband, be thou free from this bitter water that causeth the curse:

20 But if thou hast gone aside to another instead of thy husband, and if thou be defiled, and some man have lain with thee beside thine husband:

21 Then the priest shall charge the woman with an oath of cursing, and the priest shall say unto the woman, The [1]Lord make thee a curse and an oath among thy people, when the [1]Lord doth make thy [5]thigh to rot, and thy belly to swell;

22 And this water that causeth the curse shall go [k]into thy bowels, to make thy belly to swell, and thy thigh to rot: And the woman shall say, Amen, amen.

23 And the priest shall write these curses in a book, and he shall blot them out with the bitter water:

24 And he shall cause the woman to drink the bitter water that causeth the curse: and the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter.

25 Then the priest shall take the jealousy offering out of the woman's hand, and shall wave the offering before the Lord, and offer it upon the altar:

26 And the priest shall take an handful of the offering, even the memorial thereof, and burn it upon the altar, and afterward shall cause the woman to drink the water.

5. Hebrew, to fall.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 6 is devoted to the law of the Nazarites, and the form of the priestly blessings. The Nazarite vow was purely voluntary and not obligatory, and for that reason is treated as a supplementary law, and omitted from the Levitical code. When an individual took upon himself the Nazarite's vow, he was as a person betrothed to God and must therefore avoid everything that would antagonize or interfere with such a surrender. The law governing the vow is given in this chapter.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The bonding of one's self to assume a certain obligation.

3. Fresh.

4. Raisins.

5. Could not enter the house where his father lay dead.

27 And when he hath made her to drink the water, then it shall come to pass, that, if she be defiled, and have done trespass against her husband, that the water that causeth the curse shall enter into her, and become bitter, and her belly shall swell, and her thigh shall rot: and the woman [l]shall be a curse among her people.

28 And if the woman be not defiled, but be clean; then she shall be [m]free, and shall conceive seed.

29 This is the law of jealousies, when a wife goeth aside to another instead of her husband, and is defiled;

30 Or when the spirit of [h]jealousy cometh upon him, and he be jealous over his wife, and shall set the woman before the Lord, and the priest shall execute upon her all this law.

31 Then shall the man be guiltless from iniquity, and this woman shall [n]bear her iniquity.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The law of the Nazarites.* 22 *The form of blessing the people.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall [a]separate themselves to [2]vow a vow of a Năz'a-rīte, to separate themselves unto the [1]Lord:

3 He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat [3]moist grapes, or [4]dried.

4 All the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk.

5 All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no [b]razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the [1]Lord, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow.

6 All the days that he separateth himself unto the [1]Lord [c]he shall come at no dead body.

7 He shall not make himself unclean [5]for his father, or for his mother, for his brother, or for his sister, when they die: because the consecration of his God is upon his head.

8 All the days of his separation he is holy unto the [1]Lord.

9 And if any man die very suddenly by him, and he hath defiled the head of his consecration; then he shall shave his head in the day of his cleansing, on the seventh day shall he shave it.

10 *And on the eighth day he shall bring two* [d]*turtles, or two young pigeons, to the priest, to the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:*

11 *And the priest shall offer the one for a*

h. For jealousy is the rage of a man; therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance. (Prov. 6:34.) Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. (Song 8:6.)

i. But if he be not able to bring two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, then he that sinned shall bring for his offering the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a sin offering; he shall put no oil upon it, neither shall he put any frankincense thereon; for it is a sin offering. (Lev. 5:11.)

j. And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? (I Ks. 17:18.) And it shall be no more the confidence of the house of Israel, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall know that I am the Lord God. (Ezek. 29:16.)

k. As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones. (Ps. 109:18.) Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:26.)

l. And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee. (Dt. 28:37.) And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.)

m. The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. (Job 17:9.) Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday. (Ps. 37:5, 6.)

n. And if a man shall take his sister, his father's daughter, or his mother's daughter, and see her nakedness, and she see his nakedness; it is a wicked thing; and they shall be cut off in the sight of their people; he hath uncovered his sister's nakedness; he shall bear his iniquity. (Lev. 20:17.)

Chapter 6.

a. For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head, for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. (Jud. 13:5.) Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them. (Acts 21:23.)

b. And she vowed a vow, and said, O Lord of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but will give unto thine handmaid a man-child, then I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head. (I Sam. 1:11.)

c. Neither shall he go in to any dead body, nor defile himself for his father, or for his mother. (Lev. 21:11.)

d. And two turtle doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. (Lev. 14:22.)

sin [6]*offering, and the other for a burnt* [7]*offering, and make an* [8]*atonement* [e]*for him, for that he sinned by* the dead, and shall hallow his head that same day.

12 And he shall consecrate unto the [1]Lord the days of his separation, *and shall bring a* [f]*lamb of the first year for a trespass* [9]*offering:* but the days that were before shall be lost, because his separation was defiled.

13 ¶ And this is the [d]law of the Năz'a-rīte, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation:

14 *And he shall offer his offering unto the* [1]*Lord, one he* [f]*lamb of the first year without blemish for a burnt offering, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish for a sin offering, and one ram without* [g]*blemish for peace* [10]*offerings,*

15 And a basket of unleavened bread, [h]cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, and wafers of unleavened bread anointed with oil, and their [11]meat offering, and their drink [12]offerings.

16 And the priest shall bring them before the [1]Lord, and shall offer his sin [6]offering, and his burnt [7]offering:

17 And he shall offer the ram for a sacrifice of peace [10]offerings unto the Lord, with the basket of unleavened bread: the priest shall offer also his meat [11]offering, and his drink offering.

18 And the Năz'a-rīte shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace [10]offerings.

6. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness; an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it, to be offered when the wrong done could not be undone.

7. The sacrifice to be completely burned, as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

8. To condone, to cover, to make reconciliation for.

9. Offered when one had unwittingly trespassed against the ordinance of God in respect to holy things.

10. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience; a vehicle of thanksgiving to Jehovah.

11. Meal or food offering.

12. An offering of wine, which was to be poured upon the altar, typical of great joy.

13. Cooked, usually boiled.

14. An offering moved backward and forward in a line with the altar, with a motion similar to that of sawing, according to the rabbinical tradition was an acknowledgment that God was in all quarters of the globe.

19 And the priest shall take the sodden shoulder of the ram, and one unleavened cake out of the basket, and one unleavened wafer, and shall put them upon the hands of the Năz'a-rīte, after the hair of his separation is shaven:

20 And the priest shall [i]wave them for a wave [14]offering before the [1]Lord: this is holy for the priest, with the wave breast and heave shoulder: and after [j]that the Năz'a-rīte may drink wine.

21 This is the law [d]of the Năz'a-rīte who hath vowed, and of his offering unto the [1]Lord for his separation, beside that that his hand shall get: according to the vow which he vowed, so he must do after the law of his separation.

22 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

23 Speak unto Aâr'on and unto his sons, saying, On this wise ye shall bless the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying unto them,

24 The [1]Lord bless thee, and keep [k]thee:

25 The [1]Lord [l]make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee:

26 The [1]Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and [m]give thee peace.

27 And they shall put my name upon the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and [n]I will bless them.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The offering of the princes at the dedication of the tabernacle.* 10 *Their several offerings at the dedication of the altar.* 89 *God speaketh to Moses from the mercy seat.*

1 And it came to pass on the day that Mō'şeş had fully set up the tabernacle, and had anointed it, and [1]sanctified it, and all the in-

e. And the priest shall make an atonement for all the congregation of the children of Israel, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the Lord, and their sin offering before the Lord for their ignorance. (Num. 15:25.) And he shall do with the bullock as he did with the bullock for a sin offering, so shall he do with this: and the priests shall make an atonement for them, and it shall be forgiven them. (Lev. 4:20.) When a ruler hath sinned, and done somewhat through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord, his God, concerning things which should not be done, and is guilty (22). Or if his sin, wherein he hath sinned, come to his knowledge; he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a male without blemish (23). And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty (27). Or if his sin which he hath sinned, come to his knowledge: then he shall bring his offering, a kid of the goats, a female without blemish, for his sin which he hath sinned (28). And he shall lay his hand upon the head of the sin offering, and slay the sin offering in place of the burnt offering (29). And the priest shall take of the blood thereof with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and shall pour out all the blood thereof at the bottom of the altar (30). And he shall take away all the fat thereof, as the fat is taken away from off the sacrifice of peace offerings; and the priest shall burn it upon the altar for a sweet savor unto the Lord; and the priest shall make an atonement for him, and it shall be forgiven him. (Lev. 4:22, 23, 27-31.) And the priest shall make an atonement for him before the Lord: and it shall be forgiven him for any thing of all that he hath done in trespassing therein. (Lev. 6:7.) For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Math. 26:28.) Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25.) Grace be to you and peace, from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ (3), Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:3, 4.) Much more then, being now justified by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him (9). For if when we were enemies, we were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life (10). And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom we have now received the atonement. (Rom. 5:9-11.) Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17.) For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect (1). And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins (11). But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God. (Heb. 10:1, 11, 12.) And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:2.) Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself (27). For the law maketh men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is consecrated for evermore. (Heb. 7:27, 28.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.)

f. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world (29). And looking upon Jesus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God! (Jno. 1:29, 36.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation, received by tradition from your fathers (18). But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:18, 19.) And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Rev. 5:6.) And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 7:14.)

g. Ye shall offer at your own will a male without blemish, of the beeves, of the sheep, or of the goats (19). But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer: for it shall not be acceptable for you (20). And whosoever offereth a sacrifice of peace offerings, unto the Lord to accomplish his vow, or a free-will offering in beeves or sheep, it shall be perfect to be accepted; there shall be no blemish therein. (Lev. 22:19-21.) And if his offering for a sacrifice of peace offering unto the Lord be of the flock, male or female, he shall offer it without blemish. (Lev. 3:6.)

h. And unleavened bread, and cakes unleavened tempered with oil, and wafers unleavened anointed with oil: of wheatened flour shalt thou make them. (Ex. 29:2.)

i. And the breasts and the right shoulder Aaron waved for a wave offering before the Lord; as Moses commanded. (Lev. 9:21.) And thou shalt put all in the hands of Aaron, in the hands of his son; and shall wave them for a wave offering before the Lord. (Ex. 29:24.)

j. Go thy way, eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works. (Ecc. 9:7.)

k. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil: he shall preserve thy soul. (Ps. 121:7.) And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one as we are. (Jno. 17:11.) He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee. (Job 5:19.) Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known: and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever, Amen. (II Tim. 4:17, 18.)

l. God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us; Selah. (Ps. 67:1.) Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. (Dan. 9:17.)

m. Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee, because he trusteth in thee. (Is. 26:3.) Then Jesus said to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. (Jno. 20:21.) Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. (II Thes. 3:16.) Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. (Jno. 14:27.)

n. The Lord hath been mindful of us; he will bless us; he will bless the house of Israel; he will bless the house of Aaron. (Ps. 115:12.) The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion. (Ps. 134:3.) For thou, Lord, wilt bless the righteous; with favor wilt thou

structments thereof, both the altar and all the vessels thereof, and had anointed them, and [1]sanctified them;

2 That the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, heads of the house of their fathers, who were the princes of the tribes, and were over them that were numbered, offered:

3 And they brought their offering before the [2]Lord, six covered wagons, and twelve oxen; a wagon for two of the princes, and for each one an ox: and they brought them before the tabernacle.

4 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

5 Take it of them, that they may be to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; and thou shalt give them unto the Lē'vītes, to every man according to his service.

6 And Mō'şeş took the wagons and the oxen, and gave them unto the Lē'vītes.

7 Two wagons and four oxen he gave unto the sons of Gēr'shŏn, according to their service:

8 And four wagons and eight oxen he gave unto the sons of Me-rā'rī, according unto their service, under the hand of Ĭth'a-mär the son of Aâr'on the priest.

9 But unto the sons of Kō'hath he gave none: because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that [a]they should bear upon their shoulders.

10 ¶ [3]And the princes offered for [b]dedicating of the altar in the [4]day that it was anointed, even the princes offered their offering before the altar.

11 And the [2]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, They shall offer their offering, each prince on his day, for the dedicating of the altar.

12 ¶ And he that offered his offering the first day was Näh'shon the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dab, of the tribe of Jū'dah:

13 And his offering was one silver charger, the [c]weight thereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them were full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:

14 One [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels of gold, full of incense:

15 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*

16 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

17 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of Näh'shon the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb.

18 ¶ On the second day Ne-thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar, prince of Ĭs'sa-char, did offer:

19 He offered for his offering one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty [10]shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a [5]meat offering:

20 One spoon of gold of ten [10]shekels, full of [e]incense:

21 *One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a [e]burnt [7]offering:*

22 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

23 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year: this was the offering of Nethăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.*

24 ¶ On the third day E-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon, prince of the children of Zĕb'u-lun, did offer:

Ch. 7. B. C. 1490.

1. Dedicated to the service of.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 10-88 treat of gifts for the altar.

4. This twelvefold offering in the dedication of the altar was to render the services impressive,

5. Meal or food offering.

6. Handful.

7. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against danger or disaster.

8. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, or an atonement for sins of ignorance.

9. A thanksgiving offering, a means of communicating thanksgiving to Jehovah.

10. A sheckel equals about 74 cents.

25 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty [10]shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

26 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of incense:

27 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*

28 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

29 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of E-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

30 ¶ On the fourth day E-lī'zŭr the son of Shĕd'ē-ur, prince of the children of Reu'ben, did offer:

31 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:

32 One golden spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of incense:

33 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*

34 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

35 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of E-lī'zŭr the son of Shĕd'ē-ur.

36 ¶ On the fifth day She-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rī-shăd'da-ī, prince of the children of Sĭm'e-on, did offer:

37 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:

38 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of incense:

39 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*

40 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

41 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of She-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rī-shăd'da-ī.

42 ¶ On the sixth day E-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el, prince of the children of Găd, offered:

43 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty shekels, a silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering:

44 One golden [6]spoon of ten shekels, full of incense:

45 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*

46 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*

47 *And for a sacrifice of [f]peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of E-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.

48 ¶ On the seventh day E'lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd, prince of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm, offered:

49 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:

---

compass him as with a shield. (Ps. 5:12.) He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. (Ps. 24:5.)

Chapter 7.

a. And it was so, that when they that bare the ark of the Lord had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings. (II Sam. 6:13.)

b. And the children of Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept the dedication of this house of God with joy. (Ezra 6:16.)

c. And thou shalt make the dishes thereof, and spoons thereof, and covers thereof, and bowls thereof, to cover withal: of pure gold shalt thou make them. (Ex. 25:29.)

d. See f, ch. 6, Numbers.

e. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

f. Thy vows are upon me, O God; I will render praises unto thee. (Ps. 56:12.) By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

50 One golden [6]spoon of ten shekels, full of [9]incense:
51 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a [7]burnt offering:*
52 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*
53 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of E-lĭsh'a-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.
54 ¶ On the eighth day offered Ga-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pe-däh'zur, prince of the children of Ma-năs'seh:
55 His offering was one silver charger of the weight of an hundred and thirty [10]shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:
56 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of incense:
57 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a [7]burnt offering:*
58 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*
59 *And for [i]a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of Ga-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pe-däh'zur.
60 ¶ On the ninth day Āb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī, prince of the children of Bĕn'ja-min, offered:
61 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:
62 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of incense:
63 *One young bullock, one ram, one lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*
64 *One kid of the goats for a [8]sin offering:*
65 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of Āb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.
66 ¶ On the tenth day Ā-hi-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mi-shăd'da-ī, prince of the children of Dăn, offered:
67 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:
68 One golden [6]spoon of ten shekels, full of [9]incense:
69 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*
70 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*
71 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of Ā-hi-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mi-shăd'da-ī.
72 ¶ On the eleventh day Pā'gī-el the son of Ōc'ran, prince of the children of Ăsh'ēr, offered:
73 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty shekels, one silver bowl of seventy [10]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:
74 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of [9]incense:
75 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a [c]burnt [7]offering:*
76 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*
77 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of Pā'gī-el the son of Ōc'ran.
78 ¶ On the twelfth day A-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan, prince of the children of Năph'ta-lī, offered:
79 His offering was one silver charger, the weight whereof was an hundred and thirty [10]shekels, one silver bowl of seventy shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary; both of them full of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat [5]offering:
80 One golden [6]spoon of ten [10]shekels, full of [9]incense:
81 *One young bullock, one ram, one [d]lamb of the first year, for a burnt [7]offering:*
82 *One kid of the goats for a sin [8]offering:*
83 *And for a sacrifice of peace [9]offerings, two oxen, five rams, five he goats, five [d]lambs of the first year:* this was the offering of A-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan.
84 This was the dedication of the altar, in the day when it was anointed, by the princes of Ĭs'ra-el: twelve chargers of silver, twelve silver bowls, twelve spoons of gold:
85 Each charger of silver weighing an hundred and thirty [10]shekels, each bowl seventy: all the silver vessels weighed two thousand and four hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary:
86 The golden spoons were twelve, full of incense, weighing ten [10]shekels apiece, after the shekel of the sanctuary: all the gold of the spoons was an hundred and twenty shekels.
87 *All the oxen for the [j]burnt [7]offering were twelve bullocks, the rams twelve, the [d]lambs of the first year twelve, with their meat [8]offering: and the kids of the goats for sin offering twelve.*
88 *And all the oxen for the sacrifice of the peace offerings were twenty and four bullocks, the rams sixty, the he goats sixty, the lambs of the first year sixty. This was the dedication of the altar, after that it was anointed.*
89 And when Mō'sĕs was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with [11]him, then he heard the voice of [k]one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two [l]cherubims: and he spake unto him.

11. God.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—This ch. begins with brief directions respecting the lighting and placing of the lamps; then treats of the separation, cleansing and consecration of the Levites.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical sketch of the life of Moses, see 11, Ex. 2.

3. Vs. 1-4 treat of the lighting and placing of the lamps.

4. In front of the candlesticks. (R. V.)

CHAPTER 8.

1 *How the lamps are to be lighted.* 5 *The consecration of the Levites.* 23 *The age and time of their service.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'sĕs, [3]saying,
2 Speak unto Aâr'on, and say unto him, When thou lightest the lamps, the seven lamps shall give [4]light over against the candlestick.
3 And Aâr'on did so; he lighted the lamps

g. They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law; they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar. (Dt. 33:10.) Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.) And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. (Rev. 8:3.)

h. Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male of the first year; ye shall take it out from the sheep or from the goats. (Ex. 12:5.) But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:19.)

i. To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation (19). For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:19, 21.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

j. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

k. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.)

l. And within the oracle he made two cherubim of olive tree, each ten cubits high. (I Ks. 6:23.) The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble; he sitteth between the cherubim; let the earth be moved. (Ps. 99:1.) And over the cherubim of glory shadowing the mercy seat; of which we cannot now speak particularly. (Heb. 9:5.)

thereof over against the candlestick, as the [1]Lord commanded [2]Mō'şeş.

4 And this work of the candlestick was of [a]beaten gold, unto the shaft thereof, unto the flowers thereof, was [b]beaten work: according [c]unto the pattern which the Lord had shewed Mō'şeş, so he made the candlestick.

5 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, [5]saying,

6 [6]Take the Lē'vītes from among the children of Īs'ra-el, and [d]cleanse them.

7 And thus shalt thou do unto them, to [d]cleanse them: Sprinkle [7]water of purifying upon them, and let them shave all [8]their flesh, and let them wash their clothes, and so make themselves clean.

8 *Then let them take a young bullock with his meat* [9]*offering, even fine flour mingled with oil, and another young bullock shalt thou take for a sin* [10]*offering.*

9 And thou shalt bring the Lē'vītes before the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt gather the whole assembly of the children of Īs'ra-el together:

10 And thou shalt bring the Lē'vītes before the [1]Lord: and the children of Īs'ra-el shall put their hands upon the Lē'vītes:

11 And Aâr'on shall [11]offer the Lē'vītes before the Lord for an [12]offering of the children of Īs'ra-el, that they may execute the service of the [1]Lord.

12 *And the Lē'vītes shall lay their hands upon the heads of the bullocks: and thou shalt offer the one for a sin* [10]*offering, and the other for a* [e]*burnt* [13]*offering, unto the* [1]*Lord, to make an* [14]*atonement*[f] *for the Lē'vītes.*

13 And thou shalt set the Lē'vītes before Aâr'on, and before his sons, and offer them for [13]an offering unto the [1]Lord.

14 Thus shalt thou separate the Lē'vītes from among the children of Īs'ra-el: and the Lē'vītes shall be [g]mine.

15 And after that shall the Lē'vītes go in to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation: and thou shalt cleanse them, and offer them for an offering.

16 For they are wholly given unto me from among the children of Īs'ra-el; instead of such as open every womb, even instead of the firstborn of all the children of Īs'ra-el, have I taken them unto me.

17 *For all the* [h]*firstborn of the children of Īs'ra-el are mine, both man and beast: on the day that I smote every firstborn in the land of Ē'gўpt I sanctified them for myself.*

18 *And I have taken the Lē'vītes for all the firstborn of the children of Īs'ra-el.*

19 And I have given the Lē'vītes as a gift to Aâr'on and to his sons from among the children of Īs'ra-el, to do the service of the children of Īs'ra-el in the tabernacle of the congregation, and to make an [14]atonement [f]for the children of Īs'ra-el: that there be no plague among the children of Īs'ra-el, when the children of Īs'ra-el come nigh unto the sanctuary.

20 And [2]Mō'şeş, and Aâr'on, and all the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, did to the Lē'vītes according unto all that the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş concerning the Lē'vītes, so did the children of Īs'ra-el unto them.

21 And the Lē'vītes were purified, and they washed their clothes; and Aâr'on offered them as an [15]offering before the [1]Lord; and Aâr'on made an [14]atonement [f]for them to cleanse them.

22 And after that went the Lē'vītes in to do their service in the tabernacle of the congregation before Aâr'on, and before his sons: as the [1]Lord had commanded [2]Mō'şeş concerning the Lē'vītes, so did they unto them.

23 ¶ [16]And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

24 This is it that belongeth unto the Lē'vītes: from twenty and five years old and upward they shall go in to wait upon the service of the tabernacle of the congregation:

25 And from the age of fifty years they shall cease waiting upon the service thereof, and shall serve no more:

26 But shall minister with their brethren in the tabernacle of the congregation, to keep the charge, and shall do no service. Thus shalt thou do unto the Lē'vītes touching their charge.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The passover is commanded again.* 6 *A second passover allowed for them that were unclean or absent.* 15 *The cloud guideth the removings and encampings of the Israelites.*

1 *And the* [1]*Lord spake unto* [2]*Mō'şeş in the wilderness of Sī'nāi, in the first month of the second year after they were come out of the land of Ē'gўpt, saying,*

2 *Let the children of Īs'ra-el also keep* [a]*the* [3]*passover at his appointed season.*

3 *In the fourteenth day of this month, at even, ye shall keep it in his appointed* [4]*season: according to all the rites of it, and according to all the ceremonies thereof, shall ye keep it.*

4 *And* [2]*Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Īs'ra-el, that they should keep the* [3]*passover.*

5 *And they kept the* [3]*passover on the fourteenth day of the first month at even in the wilderness of Sī'nāi: according to all that the* [1]*Lord commanded* [2]*Mō'şeş, so did the children of Īs'ra-el.*

6 ¶ [5]*And there were certain men, who were defiled by the dead body of a man, that they could not keep the passover on that day: and they came before* [2]*Mō'şeş and before Aâr'on on that day:*

7 *And those men said unto him, We are defiled by the dead body of a man: wherefore are we kept* [c]*back, that we may* [b]*not offer an offering of the* [1]*Lord in his appointed season among the children of Īs'ra-el?*

8 *And* [2]*Mō'şeş said unto them,* [7]*Stand still, and I will hear* [c]*what the* [1]*Lord will command concerning you.*

9 ¶ *And the* [1]*Lord spake unto* [2]*Mō'şeş, saying,*

10 *Speak unto the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar* [8]*off, yet he shall keep the* [a]*passover unto the Lord.*

11 *The fourteenth day of the second month*

Ch. 8. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 8 treats of the regular passover, also an additional or supplementary one, for the unclean and the absent (vs. 6-14). From verses 15 to 23 the law regarding the moving of the tabernacle is given.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For life of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. The passing of the death angel over the bloodstained homes of the Israelites in Egypt.

4. According to the statute or law.

5. Vs. 6-14, the supplemental passover for the unclean and absent.

6. To fall short, or defraud.

7. Wait till I hear or receive the will of Jehovah.

8. At least 15 miles.

Chapter 8.

a. And thou shalt make a candlestick of pure gold; of beaten work shall the candlestick be made, his shaft, and his branches, his bowls, his knops, and flowers, shall be made of the same. (Ex. 25:31.)

b. And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat. (Ex. 25:18.)

c. And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shown thee in the mount. (Ex. 25:40.)

d. I will wash mine hands in innocency; so will I compass thine altar, O Lord. (Ps. 26:6.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.) Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean; from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ezek. 36:25.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.)

e. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

f. See e, ch. 6, Num.

g. Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Israel hath separated you from the congregation of Israel, to bring you near to himself, to do the service of the tabernacle of the Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them? (Num. 16:9.)

h. Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and beast; it is mine. (Ex. 13:2.) As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord. (Lu. 2:23.) Only the firstling of the beasts, which should be the Lord's firstling, no man shall sanctify it; whether it be ox or sheep, it is the Lord's. (Lev. 27:26.) Because all the first-born are mine; for on the day that I smote all the first-born in the land of Egypt I hallowed unto me all the first-born in Israel, both man and beast; mine shall they be; I am the Lord. (Num. 3:13.)

Chapter 9.

a. Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God; for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Lord thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to place his name there. (Dt. 16:1, 2.)

at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter [9]herbs.

12 *They shall leave [d]none of it unto the morning, nor break [e]any bone of it: according to all the ordinances of the [3]passover they shall keep it.*

13 *But the man that is clean, and is not in a journey, and forbeareth to keep the [3]passover, even the same soul shall be cut off from among his people: because he brought not the offering of the [1]Lord in his appointed season, that man shall [f]bear his sin.*

14 *And if a stranger shall sojourn among you, and will keep the passover unto the [1]Lord; according to the ordinance of the passover, and according to the manner thereof, so shall he do: ye shall have one ordinance, both for the stranger, and for him that was born in the land.*

15 ¶ [10]And on the day that the tabernacle was reared up the cloud [g]covered the tabernacle, namely, the [11]tent of the testimony: and at even there was upon the tabernacle as it were the appearance of fire, until the morning.

16 So it was alway: the cloud [g]covered it by day, and the appearance of fire by night.

17 And when the cloud [g]was taken up from the tabernacle, then after that the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed: and in the place where the cloud abode, there the children of Ĭs'ra-el pitched their tents.

18 At the commandment of the [1]Lord the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed, and at the commandment of the [1]Lord they pitched: as long as the cloud abode upon the tabernacle they rested in their tents.

19 And when the cloud tarried long upon the tabernacle many days, then the children of Ĭs'ra-el kept the charge of the [1]Lord, and journeyed not.

20 And so it was, when the [g]cloud was a few days upon the tabernacle; according to the commandment of the [1]Lord they abode in their tents, and according to the commandment of the [1]Lord they journeyed.

21 And so it was, when the cloud [g]abode from [h]even unto the morning, and that the cloud was taken up in the morning, then they journeyed: whether it was by day or by night that the cloud was taken up, they journeyed.

22 Or whether it were two days, or a month, or a year, that the cloud tarried upon the tabernacle, remaining thereon, the children of Ĭs'ra-el abode in their tents, and journeyed not: but when it was taken up, they journeyed.

9. The Jews ate at least five different kinds of bitter herbs as a salad with the paschal lamb, viz., lettuce, endive, chicory and two others, the Hebrew names of which have not been given.

10. Vs. 15-23 relate the law regarding the removal of the tabernacle.

11. The holy of holies, designated by the cloud, because containing the ark of the covenant.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—With ch. 10 all plans and preparation end and the march begins.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4. A thanksgiving, offered as a vehicle for conveying thanksgiving to Jehovah.

5. Vs. 11-28 begin the march from Sinai, which covers a period of three months.

23 At the commandment of the [1]Lord they rested in the tents, and at the [i]commandment of the Lord they journeyed: they kept the charge of the [1]Lord, at the commandment of the Lord by the hand of [2]Mō'sĕs.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The use of the silver trumpets.* 11 *The Israelites remove from Sinai to Paran.* 29 *Hobab is intreated by Moses not to leave them.* 33 *The blessing of Moses at the removing of the ark.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'sĕs, saying,

2 Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps.

3 And when they shall blow with them, all the [a]assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

4 And if they blow but with one trumpet, then the princes, which are heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el, shall gather themselves unto thee.

5 When ye blow an alarm, then the camps that lie on the east parts shall go forward.

6 When ye blow an alarm the second time, then the camps that lie on the south side shall take their journey: they shall blow an alarm for their journeys.

7 But when the congregation is to be gathered together, ye shall blow, but ye shall not sound an alarm.

8 And the sons of Aâr'on, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets; and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations.

9 And if ye go to war in your land against the enemy that [b]oppresseth you, then ye shall blow an alarm with the trumpets; and ye shall be [c]remembered before the [1]Lord your God, and ye shall be saved from your enemies.

10 Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over [d]your [3]burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your [4]peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your God.

11 ¶ [5]And it came to pass on the twentieth day of the second month, in the second year, that the cloud was taken up from off the tabernacle of the testimony.

12 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sī'nāi; and the cloud rested in the [e]wilderness of Pā'ran.

13 And they first took their journey [f]accord-

---

b. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us (7). Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. (I Cor. 5:7, 8.)

c. And I will hear what God the Lord will speak; for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints; but let them not turn again to folly. (Ps. 85:8.) If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. (Jno. 7:17.) And Moses verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after. (Heb. 3:5.)

d. And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. (Ex. 12:10.)

e. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled. A bone of him shall not be broken. (Jno. 19:36.)

f. For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. (Heb. 10:26.)

g. And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. (Ex. 13:21.) Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire; to give them light in the way wherein they should go. (Neh. 9:12.) In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. (Ps. 78:14.) They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. (Is. 49:10.)

h. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you, and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. (Math. 28:20.)

i. Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. (Ps. 73:24.) And he led them forth by the right way, that they might go to a city of habitation. (Ps. 107:7.) As a beast goeth down into the valley, the spirit of the Lord caused him to rest; so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name. (Is. 63:14.)

Chapter 10.

a. I will give thee thanks in the great congregation; I will praise thee among much people. (Ps. 35:18.) I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord. (Ps. 122:1.) And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts; I will go also (21). Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Jerusalem, and to pray before the Lord. (Zech. 8:21, 22.

b. And when the Lord raised them up judges, then the Lord was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge; for it repented the Lord because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them. (Jud. 2:18.) And I delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all them that oppressed you, and drave them out from before you, and gave you their land. (Jud. 6:9.) And said unto the children of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I brought up Israel out of Egypt, and delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you. (I Sam. 10:18.)

c. Remember me, O Lord, with the favor that thou bearest unto thy people; O visit me with thy salvation. (Ps. 106:4.)

d. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

e. And afterward the people removed from Hazeroth, and pitched in the wilderness of Paran. (Num. 12:16.)

f. And when the tabernacle setteth forward, the Levites shall take it down; and when the tabernacle is to be pitched, the Levites shall

ing to the commandment of the Lord by the hand of Mō'şeş.

14 ¶ In the first place went the standard of the camp of the children of Jū'dah according to their armies: and over his host was Năh'shon the son of Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb.

15 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'sa-char was Ne-thăn'e-el the son of Zū'ar.

16 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Zĕb'u-lun was E-lī'ab the son of Hē'lon.

17 And the tabernacle was taken down; and the sons of Gēr'shŏn and the sons of Me-rā'rī set forward, bearing the tabernacle.

18 ¶ And the standard of the camp of Reu'-ben set forward according to their armies: and over his host was Ē-lī'zūr the son of Shĕd'ē-ur.

19 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Sīm'e-on was She-lū'mĭ-el the son of Zū-rī-shăd'da-ī.

20 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Găd was E-lī'a-săph the son of Deū'el.

21 And the Kō'hath-ītes set forward, bearing the sanctuary: and the other did set up the tabernacle against they came.

22 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm set forward acording to their armies: and over his host was E-lĭsh'-ă-mà the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.

23 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ma-năs'seh was Ga-mā'lĭ-el the son of Pe-dăh'zur.

24 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-min was Ăb'i-dăn the son of Gĭd-e-ō'nī.

25 ¶ And the standard of the camp of the children of Dăn set forward, which was the rereward of all the camps throughout their hosts: and over his host was Ā-hi-ē'zēr the son of Ăm-mi-shăd'da-ī.

26 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ēr was Pā'ĝi-el the son of Ōc'ran.

27 And over the host of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī was A-hī'rà the son of Ē'nan.

28 Thus were the journeyings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to their armies, when they set forward.

29 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş said unto Hō'băb, the son of Ra-gū'el the Mĭd'ĭ-an-īte, [2]Mō'şeş' father in law, We are journeying unto the place of which the [1]Lord said, [g]I will give it you: come thou with us, and we will do thee good: for [h]the [1]Lord hath spoken good concerning Ĭs'-ra-el.

30 And he said unto him, I will not go; but I will depart to mine own land, and to my kindred.

31 And he said, Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes.

32 And it shall be, if thou go with us, yea, it shall be, that what goodness the [1]Lord shall do unto us, the same will we do unto thee.

33 ¶ [6]And they departed from the mount of the [1]Lord three days' journey: and the [7]ark of the covenant of the Lord went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them.

34 And [i]the cloud of the [1]Lord was upon them by day, when they went out of the camp.

35 And it came to pass, when the ark set forward, that [2]Mō'şeş said, Rise [j]up, [1]Lord, and let thine enemies be scattered; and let them that hate thee flee before thee.

36 And when it rested, he said, Return, O [1]Lord, unto the many thousands of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The burning at Taberah quenched by Moses' prayer.* 4 *The people lust for flesh, and loathe manna.* 10 *Moses complaineth of his charge.* 16 *God divideth his burden unto seventy elders.* 31 *Quails are given in wrath.*

1 And when the people [a]complained, it displeased the [1]Lord: and the [1]Lord heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the [3]fire of the Lord [b]burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp.

2 And the people cried unto [2]Mō'şeş; and when [2]Mō'şeş [c]prayed unto the [1]Lord, the fire was quenched.

3 And he called the name of the place [4]Tăb'-e-rah: because the fire of the Lord burnt among them.

4 ¶ And the mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Ĭs'-ra-el also wept again, and said, Who shall give us [5]flesh to eat?

5 We [d]remember the fish, which we did eat in Ē'ğўpt freely; the cucumbers, and the [6]melons, and the [7]leeks, and the onions, and the garlick:

6 But now our soul is dried away: there is [8]nothing at all, beside this manna, before our eyes.

7 And the manna was as coriander seed, and the colour thereof as the colour of bdellium.

8 And the people went about, and gathered it, and ground it in mills, or beat it in a mortar, and baked it in pans, and made cakes of it: and the taste of it was as the taste of fresh [9]oil.

9 And when the dew fell upon the camp in the night, the manna fell upon it.

10 ¶ [10]Then [2]Mō'şeş heard the people weep throughout their families, every man in the door of his tent: and [e]the anger of the [1]Lord was kindled greatly; Mō'şeş also was [11]displeased.

11 And [2]Mō'şeş said unto the [1]Lord, Where-fore hast thou afflicted thy servant? and where-fore have I not found favour in thy sight, that thou layest the burden of all this people upon me?

12 Have I [12]conceived all this people? have I begotten them, that thou shouldest say unto

---

6. Vs. 33, 34 detail the three days' march, or an unbroken march of 72 hours, the ark being borne steadily on for this period before it came to a suitable stopping place.

7. So called because it contained Jehovah's covenant made with Israel.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 11 relates the discontent of the people concerning the manna which Jehovah was giving them. They desired their old-time Egyptian food and a drove of quails was miraculously sent to them.

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. Historical sketch of Moses, see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. Supernaturally kindled, perhaps by lightning.

4. The location of the spot where the burning occurred—the graves of lust.

5. That is, fish.

6. Mentioned nowhere else in the Bible. The melons of Egypt were the largest and most luscious in the world, and the thirst of the weary march directed their minds back to these melons.

7. This Hebrew word occurs 22 times in the Bible, once rendered court, once herb, twice hay, 17 times grass, and once leek. It evidently means grass in this verse.

8. Animal life fainting for refreshing food.

9. Olive oil and honey entered largely into the diet of the Hebrews in Canaan.

10. Vs. 10-15 detail the complaint and the infirmities of Moses. His imperfections as a mediator here appear.

11. Vexed because of their murmurings.

12. The cry of despair.

---

set it up; and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. (Num. 1:51.)

g. And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land; and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. (Gen. 12:7.)

h. And thou saidst, I will surely do thee good, and make thy seed as the sand of the sea, which cannot be numbered for multitude. (Gen. 32:12.)

i. See g, ch. 9.

j. Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered; let them also that hate him flee before him. As smoke is driven away, so drive them away; as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God. (Ps. 68:1, 2.)

Chapter 11.

a. And at Taberah, and at Massah, and at Kibroth-hattaavah, he provoked the Lord to wrath. (Dt. 9:22.)

b. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Ps. 106:8.)

c. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.) And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord, the fire was quenched. (Num. 11:2.) And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Intreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.)

d. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God; for it is not subject to the law of God; neither indeed can be. (Rom. 8:7.) Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. (Phil. 3:19.)

e. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.) Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and vex them in his sore displeasure. (Ps. 2:5.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nahum 1:6.)

me, [f]Carry them in thy bosom, as a nursing father beareth the sucking child, unto the land which thou swarest unto their fathers?

13 Whence should I have flesh to give unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh, that we may eat.

14 I am not able to bear all this people alone, because it is too heavy for me.

15 And if thou deal thus with me, [13]kill [g]me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favour in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness.

16 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Gather unto me seventy men of the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, whom thou knowest to be the elders of the people, and officers over them; and bring them unto the tabernacle of the congregation, that they may stand there with thee.

17 And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone.

18 And say thou unto the people, [h]Sanctify yourselves against to morrow, and ye shall eat flesh: for ye have wept in the ears of the Lord, saying, Who shall give us flesh to eat? for it was well with us in Ē'ğўpt: therefore the Lord will give you flesh, and ye shall eat.

19 Ye shall not eat one day, nor two days, nor five days, neither ten days, nor twenty days;

20 But even a [14]whole month, until it come out at your nostrils, and it be loathsome unto you: because that ye have despised the [i]Lord which is among you, and have wept before him, saying, Why came we forth out of Ē'ğўpt?

21 And [2]Mō'şeş said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month.

22 Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them?

23 And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Mō'şeş, Is the [1]Lord's [j]hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether [j]my word shall come to pass unto thee or not.

24 ¶ [15]And [2]Mō'şeş went out, and told the people the words of the [1]Lord, and gathered the seventy men of the elders of the people, and set them round about the tabernacle.

25 And the [1]Lord [k]came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease.

26 But there remained two of the men in the camp, the name of the one was Ēl'dăd, and the name of the other Mē'dăd: and the spirit rested upon them; and they were of them that were written, but went not out unto the tabernacle: and they prophesied in the camp.

27 And there ran a young man, and told [2]Mō'şeş, and said, Ēl'dăd and Mē'dăd do prophesy in the camp.

28 And Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nŭn, the servant of Mō'şeş, one of his young men, answered and said, My [16]lord Mō'şeş, [l]forbid them.

29 And [2]Mō'şeş said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all the Lord's people were prophets, and that the Lord would put his spirit upon them!

30 And [2]Mō'şeş gat him into the camp, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el.

31 ¶ [17]And there went forth a wind from the Lord, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side; and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were [18]two cubits high upon the face of the earth.

32 And the people stood up all that day, and all that night, and all the next day, and they gathered the quails: he that gathered least gathered ten [19]homers: and they spread them all abroad for themselves round about the camp.

33 And while the [m]flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the [1]Lord was kindled against the people, and the [1]Lord smote the people with a very great plague.

34 And he called the name of that place [20]Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah: because there they buried the people that lusted.

35 And the people journeyed from Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah unto Ha-zē'roth: and abode at Ha-zē'roth.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *God rebuketh the sedition of Miriam and Aaron.* 10 *Miriam's leprosy is healed at the prayer of Moses.* 14 *God commandeth her to be shut out of the host.*

1 And [1]Mĭr'ĭ-am and [2]Aâr'on spake against [3]Mō'şeş because of the [4]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an woman whom he had married: for he had married an [4]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an woman.

2 And they said, Hath the [5]Lord indeed spoken only by Mō'şeş? hath he not spoken also by us? And the [5]Lord [a]heard it.

3 [6](Now the man Mō'şeş was [b]very meek, above all the men which were upon the face of the earth.)

4 And the [5]Lord spake suddenly unto [3]Mō'şeş, and unto [2]Aâr'on, and unto [1]Mĭr'ĭ-am, Come out ye three unto the tabernacle of the congregation. And they three came out.

5 And the [5]Lord came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the taber-

13. The instance of Moses' weakness and infirmity.

14. Indigestion and the bad breath occasioned thereby.

15. Vs. 24-30, the seventy elders are appointed and qualified.

16. A title of great respect applied to Moses.

17. Vs. 31-34 detail the miracle of the quails and the graves of lust.

18. About two or three feet from the ground.

19. According to Josephus, about 55 bushels.

20. The graves of lust.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—In this ch. is detailed the sedition of Miriam, the sister of Moses, who was the only sister of the great deliverer.

1. The only sister of Moseš named in history, several years his senior, and from the feminine form of the verb, and the fact that she is mentioned first, she is supposed to be the moving spirit in this revolt against Moses.

2. Another evidence of the pliancy and instability of character of Aaron, as in the affair of the golden calf.

3. For history of the life of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

4. A Cushite woman. The marriage of Moses with the Cushite is supposed to have produced the rankling in Miriam's heart against her brother.

5. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

6. V. 3 is one of the verses quoted by the critics as an evidence against the authorship of Moses.

---

f. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.)

g. But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree; and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Lord, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. (I Ks. 19:4.)

h. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto thy people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth (13). Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thes. 2:13, 14.) For both he that sanctifieth, and they who are sanctified are all of one; for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.) By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all (10). For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. (Heb. 10:10, 14.) Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate (12). Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Heb. 13:12, 21.)

i. Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear. (Is. 59:1.) Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness; their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. (Is. 50:2.)

j. I the Lord have spoken it; it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God. (Ezek. 24:14.)

k. See ch. 12:5.

l. And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us; and we forbade him, because he followeth not us. (Mk. 9:38.)

m. They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths, The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel. (Ps. 78:30, 31.)

Chapter 12.

a. He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see? (Ps. 94:9.) It may be the Lord thy God will hear the words of Rabshakeh, whom the king of Assyria his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard; wherefore lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left. (Is. 37:4.)

b. Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitteth upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. (Mat. 21:5.) But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. (I Tim. 6:11.) In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. (II Tim. 2:25.)

nacle, and called Aâr'on and Mĭr'ĭ-am: and they both came forth.

6 And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the [5]Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him [c]in a dream.

7 My servant [3]Mō'şeş is not so, who is faithful in all mine house.

8 With him will I speak [d]mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches: and the similitude of the [5]Lord shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant [3]Mō'şeş?

9 [7]And the anger [e]of the [5]Lord was kindled against them; and he departed.

10 And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, [f]behold, [1]Mĭr'ĭ-am became leprous, white as snow: and [2]Aâr'on looked upon Mĭr'ĭ-am, and, behold, she was leprous.

11 And Aâr'on said unto [3]Mō'şeş, Alas, my lord, I beseech thee, lay not the sin upon us, wherein we have done foolishly, and wherein we have sinned.

12 Let her not be as one dead, of whom the flesh is half consumed when he cometh out of his mother's womb.

13 And Mō'şeş [g]cried unto the [5]Lord, saying, Heal her now, O God, I beseech thee.

14 ¶ And the [5]Lord said unto [3]Mō'şeş, If her father had but [8]spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again.

15 And [h]Mĭr'ĭ-am was shut out from the camp seven days: and the people journeyed not till Mĭr'ĭ-am was brought in again.

16 And afterward the people removed from Ha-zē'roth, and pitched in the wilderness of Pā'ran.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The names of the men who were sent to search the land.* 17 *Their instructions.* 21 *Their acts.* 26 *Their relation.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Send [3]thou men, that they may search the land of Cā'năan, which I give unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: of every tribe of their fathers shall ye send a man, every one a ruler among them.

3 And Mō'şeş by the commandment of the Lord sent them from the wilderness of Pā'ran: all those men were heads of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 And these were their names: of the tribe of Reu'ben, Shăm-mū'a the son of Zăc'cur.

5 Of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, Shā'phat the son of Hō'rī.

6 Of the tribe of Jū'dah, [6]Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh.

7 Of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, Ī'găl the son of Jō'şeph.

8 Of the tribe of Ē'phrā-ĭm, Ô-shē'a the son of Nŭn.

9 Of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, Păl'tī the son of Rā'phu.

10 Of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, Găd'dĭ-el the son of Sō'dī.

7. Vs. 9-15 detail the punishment of Miriam because of the rebellion she incited against Moses, therefore indirectly against Jehovah.

8. A common practice in the east of heaping humiliation upon an offending party.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—Ch. 13 details the naming and sending out of the twelve spies to inspect Canaan and to report the quality of the land, the number and military strength of the inhabitants.

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. For historical sketch of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. Although Canaan had been promised the Israelites, it was not to be received without full effort upon their part. Jehovah provides and gives strength, man must use this strength or fall by the wayside.

4. That is, valley.

5. Cluster of grapes.

6. Caleb, of the tribe of Judah. He was sent with Joshua and others to explore the land of Canaan. He joined with Joshua in opposing the discouraging reports of the other spies, for which cause both he and Joshua were exempt from the decree of death which was pronounced on the generation to which they belonged. Because of his faith in Jehovah, he was allowed to choose his own land in Canaan.

11 Of the tribe of Jō'şeph, namely, of the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, Găd'dī the son of Sū'sī.

12 Of the tribe of Dăn, Ăm'mĭ-el the son of Gē-măl'lī.

13 Of the tribe of Ăsh'ēr, Sē'thur the son of Mī'chael.

14 Of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, Näh'bī the son of Vŏph'sī.

15 Of the tribe of Găd, Gē-ū'el the son of Mā'chī.

16 These are the names of the men which [2]Mō'şeş sent to spy out the land. And Mō'şeş called Ô-shē'a the son of Nŭn Je-hŏsh'u-a.

17 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş sent them to spy out the land of Cā'năan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward, and go up into the mountain:

18 And see the land, what it is; and the people that dwelleth therein, whether they be strong or weak, few or many;

19 And what the land is that they dwell in, whether it be good or bad; and what cities they be that they dwell in, whether in tents, or in strong holds;

20 And what the land is, whether it be fat or lean, whether there be wood therein, or not. And be ye of good courage, and bring of the fruit of the land. Now the time was the time of the firstripe grapes.

21 ¶ So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zĭn unto Rē'hŏb, as men come to Hā'math.

22 And they ascended by the south, and came unto Hē'bron; where A-hĭ'măn, Shē'shāi, and Tăl'māi, the children of Ā'năk, were. (Now Hē'bron was built seven years before Zō'an in Ē'gўpt.)

23 And they came unto the [4]brook of Ēsh'cŏl, and cut down from thence a branch with one cluster of grapes, and they bare it between two upon a staff; and they brought of the pomegranates, and of the figs.

24 The place was called the [4]brook [5]Ēsh'cŏl, because of the cluster of grapes which the children of Ĭs'ra-el cut down from thence.

25 And they returned from searching of the land after forty days.

26 ¶ And they went and came to [2]Mō'şeş, and to Aâr'on, and to all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, unto the wilderness of Pā'ran, to Kā'desh; and brought back word unto them, and unto all the congregation, and shewed them the fruit of the land.

27 And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it.

28 Nevertheless [a]the people be strong that dwell in the land, and the cities are walled, and very great: and moreover we saw the children of Ā'năk there.

29 The [b]Ăm'a-lēk-ītes dwell in the land of the south: and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the Ăm'or-ītes, dwell in the mountains: and the Cā'năan-ītes dwell by the sea, and by the coast of Jor'dan.

---

c. But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife; for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost. (Matt. 1:20.)

d. And the Lord spake unto Moses face to face, as a man speaketh unto his friend. And he turned again into the camp; but his servant Joshua, the son of Nun, a young man, departed not out of the tabernacle. (Ex. 33:11.)

e. Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nahum 1:6.)

f. Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after ye were come forth out of Egypt. (Dt. 24:9.)

g. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.) And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord, the fire was quenched. (Num. 11:2.)

h. Take heed in the plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Levites shall teach you; as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do (8). Remember what the Lord thy God did unto Miriam by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Egypt. (Dt. 24:8, 9.)

Chapter 13.

a. Hear, O Israel; thou art to pass over Jordan this day, to go in to possess nations, greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven (1). A people great and tall, the children of Anakims, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Anak! (Dt. 9:1, 2.)

b. And so it was, when Israel had sown, that the Midianites came up and the Amalekites, and the children of the east, even they came up against them. (Jud. 6:3.) And the Midianites and the Amalekites and all the children of the east lay along in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number; as the sand by the seaside for multitude. (Jud. 7:12.)

30 And [c]Cā'leb stilled the people before Mō'şeş, and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it.

31 But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we.

32 And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature.

33 And there we saw the [d]giants, the sons of Ā'năk, which come of the giants: and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The people murmur.* 6 *Joshua and Caleb labour to still them.* 26 *The murmurers are deprived of entering into the land.* 36 *The men who raised the evil report die by a plague.*

1 [1]And all the congregation lifted up their voice, and cried; and the people wept that night.

2 And [a]all the children of Ĭs'ra-el murmured against [2]Mō'şeş and against Aâr'on: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would [3]God that we had died in the land of Ē'ğўpt! or would God we had died in this wilderness!

3 And wherefore hath the [4]Lord brought us unto this land, to fall by the sword, that our wives and our children should be a prey? were it not better for us to return into Ē'ğўpt?

4 And they said one to another, Let us [b]make a captain, and let us return into Ē'ğўpt.

5 Then Mō'şeş and Aâr'on fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ [5]And [6]Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, and [7]Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes:

7 And they spake unto all the company of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land.

8 If the [4]Lord delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey.

9 Only rebel not ye against the [4]Lord, neither [c]fear ye the people of the land; for they [8]are [d]bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Lord is [e]with us: fear them not.

10 But all the congregation bade stone them with stones. And the glory of the [4]Lord appeared in the tabernacle of the congregation before all the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—In this ch. the crisis of Israel's march is reached. Standing on the very threshold of the promised land the Israelites are excluded from its possessions because of their unfitness. During the three weeks' march from Sinai, three partial rebellions have broken out in the camp, and finally the people, because of their universal distrust of God and their threatened rejection of Moses and their purpose of returning to Egypt, overstepped the line between God's patience and his wrath.

1. Vs. 1-5 detail the cowardice of the Israelites.

2. For historical sketch of Moses see Ex., ch. 2, note 11.

3. The word God is not in the Hebrew and was substituted by the translators as the strongest English expression of the people's feelings of disgust.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Vs. 6-10 detail the account of Joshua's and Caleb's report of the Canaanites.

6. For life of Joshua see Ex. 2, note 2.

7. For life of Caleb see Ex. 13, note 6.

8. A figure, "we shall destroy them as easily as eating bread."

11 ¶ And the [4]Lord said unto [2]Mō'şeş, How long will this people provoke me? and how long will it be ere they believe me, for all the signs which I have shewed among them?

12 I will smite them with the pestilence, and disinherit them, and will make of thee a greater nation and mightier than they.

13 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş said unto the [4]Lord, Then the E-ğўp'tians shall hear it, (for thou broughtest up this people in thy might from among them;)

14 And they will tell it to the inhabitants of this land: for they have heard that thou [4]Lord art among this people, that thou Lord art seen face to face, and that thy [f]cloud standeth over them, and that thou goest before them, by day time in a pillar of a cloud, and in a pillar of fire by night.

15 ¶Now if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying,

16 Because the [4]Lord was not able to bring this people into the land which he sware unto them, therefore he hath slain them in the wilderness.

17 And now, I beseech thee, let the power of my Lord be great, according as thou hast spoken, saying,

18 The Lord is [g]longsuffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, [h]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation.

19 Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Ē'ğўpt even until now.

20 And the [4]Lord said, I have [i]pardoned according to thy word:

21 *But as truly as I live,* [j]*all the earth shall be filled with the glory of the Lord.*

22 Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles, which I did in Ē'ğўpt and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice;

23 Surely [k]they shall not see the land which I sware unto their fathers, neither shall any of them that provoked me see it:

24 But my servant [7]Cā'leb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and [l]his seed shall possess it.

25 (Now the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt in the valley.) To morrow turn you, and get you into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.

26 ¶ And the [4]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,

27 How [m]long shall I bear with this evil

---

c. Through God we shall do valiantly; for he it is that shall tread down our enemies. (Ps. 60:12.) All nations compassed me about; but in the name of the Lord will I destroy them. (Ps. 118:10.)

d. And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Philistines, named Goliath, of Gath, whose height was six cubits and a span (4). And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand shekels of brass (5). And he had greaves of brass upon his legs, and a target of brass between his shoulders (6). And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred shekels of iron; and one bearing a shield went before him. (I Sam. 17:4-7.)

Chapter 14.

a. But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the Lord. (Ps. 106:25.)

b. And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage; but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.)

c. And shall say unto them, Hear, O Israel; ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies; let not your hearts faint; fear not, and do not tremble; neither be ye terrified because of them. (Dt. 20:3.)

d. God brought him forth out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn; he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows. (Num. 24:8.)

e. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

f. Moreover thou leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar, and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go. (Neh. 9:12.)

g. The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.) But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fasting; By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned. (II Cor. 6:4-6.) But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, longsuffering, gentleness, goodness, faith. (Gal. 5:22.) Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water. (I Pet. 3:20.)

h. Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.)

i. Confess your faults one to another and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.)

j. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Is. 11:9.) For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Hab. 2:14.)

k. Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them in the wilderness, that I would not bring them into the land which I had given them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands. (Ezek. 20:15.)

l. His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. (Ps. 25:13.)

m. Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse gen-

congregation, which murmur against me? I have heard the murmurings of the children of Is'ra-el, which they murmur against me.

28 Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the [4]Lord, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you:

29 Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and [n]all that were numbered of you, according to your whole [9]number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me,

30 Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, save [7]Cā'leb [o]the son of Je-phŭn'neh, and [6]Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn.

31 But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which [p]ye have despised.

32 But as for you, your carcases, they shall fall in this wilderness.

33 And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcases be wasted in the wilderness.

34 After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even [q]forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years, [r]and ye shall know my breach of promise.

35 I the [4]Lord have said, I [s]will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die.

36 [11]And the men, which [2]Mō'şeş sent to search the land, who returned, and made all the congregation to murmur against him, by bringing up a slander upon the land,

37 Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died [t]by the plague before the Lord.

38 But [6]Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, and [7]Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh, which were of the men that went to search the land, lived still.

39 And [2]Mō'şeş told these sayings unto all the children of Is'ra-el: [u]and the people mourned greatly.

40 ¶ [12]And they rose up early in the morning, and gat them up into the top of the mountain, saying, Lo, we be here, and will go up unto the place which the [4]Lord hath promised: for we have sinned.

41 And [2]Mō'şeş said, Wherefore now do ye transgress [v]the commandment of the Lord? but it shall not prosper.

42 Go not up, for the [4]Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies.

43 For the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and the Cā'năan-ītes are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the [4]Lord, therefore the [4]Lord will not be with you.

44 But they presumed to go up unto the hill top: nevertheless the ark of the covenant of the [4]Lord, and [2]Mō'şeş, departed not out of the camp.

45 Then the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes came down, and the Cā'năan-ītes which dwelt in that hill, and smote them, and discomfited them, even unto Hor'mah.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The law of the meat offering and the drink offering.* 17 *The law of the first of the dough for an heave offering.* 22 *The sacrifice for sin of ignorance.* 32 *He that violated the sabbath is stoned.* 37 *The law of fringes.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Is'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come into the land of your habitations, which I give unto you,

3 And will make an offering by fire unto the [1]Lord, a [a]burnt [3]offering, or a sacrifice in performing a vow, or in a freewill offering, or in your solemn feasts, to make a sweet [b]savour unto the [1]Lord, of the herd, or of the flock:

4 Then shall he that offereth his offering unto the [1]Lord bring a meat [4]offering of a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an [5]hin of oil.

5 And the fourth part of an [5]hin of wine for a drink [6]offering shalt thou prepare with the burnt [3]offering or sacrifice, for [c]one lamb.

6 Or for a ram, thou shalt prepare for a [4]meat offering two tenth deals of flour mingled with the third part of an hin of oil.

7 And for a drink [6]offering thou shalt offer the third part of an [5]hin of wine, for a [b]sweet savour unto the [1]Lord.

8 And when thou preparest a bullock for a [a]burnt [3]offering, or for a sacrifice in performing a vow, or peace [7]offerings unto the [1]Lord:

9 Then shall he bring with a bullock a meat [8]offering of three tenth deals of flour mingled with half an [5]hin of oil.

10 And thou shalt bring for a drink [6]offering half an [5]hin of wine, for an offering made by fire, of a sweet [b]savour unto the [1]Lord.

11 Thus shall it be done for one bullock, or for one ram, or for a lamb, or a kid.

12 According to the number that ye shall prepare, so shall ye do to every one according to their number.

13 All that are born of the country shall do these things after this manner, in offering an offering made by fire, of a sweet [b]savour unto the [1]Lord.

14 And if a stranger sojourn with you, or whosoever be among you in your generations, and will offer an offering made by fire, of a [b]sweet savour unto the Lord; as ye do, so he shall do.

15 One ordinance shall be both for you of the congregation, and also for the stranger that sojourneth with you, an ordinance for ever in your generations: as ye are, so shall the stranger be before the Lord.

9. Except Caleb and Joshua.

11. Vs. 36-39 detail the fate of the spies as a particular condemnation passed upon them for their cowardice.

12. Vs. 40-45 detail the account of the punishment of the wicked presumptions of the people.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1490.

NOTE.—With this ch. commence the penal wanderings, which is the beginning of the third part of Numbers. These wanderings lasted for 37½ years.

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. Historical sketch of Moses, see Ex. 2, note 11.

3. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4. Meal or food offering.

5. The value of a hin was about 1¼ gallons.

6. An offering of wine poured upon the altar, symbolical of great joy.

7. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by clear conscience.

8. Meal or food offering.

eration, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. (Mat. 17:17.)

n. But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned? whose carcases fell in the wilderness? (Heb. 3:17.) But among these there was not a man of them whom Moses and Aaron the priests numbered, when they numbered the children of Israel in the wilderness of Sinai. (Num. 26:64.)

o. Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the Lord (36). But Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither; encourage him: for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. (Dt. 1:36, 38.)

p. Yea, they despise the pleasant land; they believe not his word. (Ps. 106:24.)

q. Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways. (Ps. 95:10.)

r. Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it. (Heb. 4:1.)

s. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.)

t. Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. (I Cor. 10:10.) I will therefore put you in remembrance, though you once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. (Jude 5.)

u. The foolishness of man perverteth his way; and his heart fretteth against the Lord. (Prov. 19:3.) For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected; for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears. (Heb. 12:17.) And the spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? Because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you. (II Chr. 24:20.)

v. Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot say; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear (1). But your iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear. (Is. 59:1, 2.)

Chapter 15.

a. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. Thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand which thou shalt give unto the Lord thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee. (Dt. 16:10.)

c. See f, ch. 6, Numbers.

16 One law and one manner shall be for you, and for the stranger that sojourneth with you.
17 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,
18 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land whither I bring you,
19 Then it shall be, that, when ye eat of the bread of the land, ye shall offer up an heave [9]offering unto the Lord.
20 Ye shall offer up a cake of the first of your dough for an [9]heave offering: as ye do the heave offering of the threshingfloor, so shall ye heave it.
21 Of the first of your dough ye shall give unto the [1]Lord an heave offering in your generations.
22 ¶ And [d]if he have erred, and not observed all these commandments, which the [1]Lord hath spoken unto [2]Mō'şeş,
23 Even all that the [1]Lord hath commanded you by the hand of [2]Mō'şeş, from the day that the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş, and henceforward among your generations;
24 *Then it shall be, if [e]ought be committed by ignorance without the knowledge of the congregation, that all the congregation shall offer one young bullock for a burnt offering, for a sweet savour unto the [1]Lord, with his meat [8]offering, and his drink offering, according to the manner, and one kid of the goats for a sin [10]offering.*
25 *And the priest shall make an [11]atonement for all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and it shall be forgiven them; for it is ignorance: and they shall bring their offering, a sacrifice made by fire unto the [1]Lord, and their sin offering before the Lord, for their ignorance:*
26 *And it shall be forgiven all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and the stranger that sojourneth among them; seeing all the people were in ignorance.*
27 ¶ *And if any soul sin [e]through ignorance, then he shall bring a she goat of the first year for a sin [10]offering.*
28 *And the priest shall make [f]an [11]atonement for the soul that sinneth ignorantly, when he sinneth by ignorance before the [1]Lord, to make an atonement for him; and it shall be forgiven him.*
29 *Ye shall have one law for him that sinneth through [e]ignorance, both for him that is born among the children of Ĭs'rael, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them.*
30 ¶ But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the [1]Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people.
31 Because he hath despised the word of the [1]Lord, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; [g]his iniquity shall be upon him.
32 ¶ And while the children of Ĭs'ra-el were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the [h]sabbath day.
33 And they that found him gathering sticks brought him unto [2]Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, and unto all the congregation.
34 And they put him in ward, because it was not declared what should be done to him.
35 And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Mō'şeş, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp.
36 And all the congregation brought him without the camp, and stoned him with stones, and he died; as the [1]Lord commanded [2]Mō'şeş.
37 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,
38 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and bid them that they make them fringes in the borders of their garments throughout their generations, and that they put upon the fringe of the borders a ribband of blue:
39 And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring:
40 That ye may remember, and do all my commandments, and be [i]holy unto your God.
41 I am the [1]Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Ē'gўpt, to be your God: I am the [1]Lord your God.

9. An offering waved upward and downward, upward signifying a presentation to Jehovah and downward signifying that Jehovah had returned the gift to the priest with his blessings upon it.

10. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it.

11. To condone, to cover, to make reconciliation for.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The rebellion of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram.* 31 *The earth swalloweth up Korah, and a fire consumeth others.* 41 *Fourteen thousand and seven hundred are slain by a plague for murmuring against Moses and Aaron.* 46 *Aaron stayeth the plague.*

1 Now Kō'rah, the son of Ĭz'har, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vī, and Dā'than and A-bī'răm, the sons of E-lī'ab, and Ōn, the son of Pē'leth, sons of Reu'ben, took men:
2 And they rose up before Mō'şeş, with certain of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, two hundred and fifty princes of the assembly, famous in the congregation, men of renown:
3 And they gathered themselves together against Mō'şeş and against Aâr'on, and said unto them, Ye take too much upon you, seeing all the congregation are holy, every one of them, and the [1]Lord is among them: wherefore then lift ye up yourselves above the congregation of the [1]Lord?
4 And when Mō'şeş heard it, he fell upon his face:
5 And he spake unto Kō'rah and unto all his company, saying, Even to morrow the [1]Lord will shew who are his, and who is [a]holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him.
6 This do; Take you censers, Kō'rah, and all his company;
7 And put fire therein, and put incense in them before the [1]Lord to morrow: and it shall be that the man whom the [1]Lord doth choose, he shall be holy: ye take too much upon you, ye sons of Lē'vī.
8 And [2]Mō'şeş said unto Kō'rah, Hear, I pray you, ye sons of Lē'vī:
9 Seemeth it but a small thing unto you, that the God of Ĭs'ra-el hath [b]separated you from the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, to bring you

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. For life of Moses see Ex. 2, note 11.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1471.

d. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. (I Jno. 2:1.)
e. And if the whole congregation of Israel sin through ignorance, and the thing be hid from the eyes of the assembly, and they have done somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which should not be done, and are guilty. (Lev. 4:13.) Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me; then shall I be upright, and I be innocent from the great transgression. (Ps. 19:13.) But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required; and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. (Lu. 12:48.)
f. See e, ch. 6, Numbers.
g. Six days shall work be done, but on the seventh day there shall be to you an holy day, a sabbath of rest to the Lord; whosoever doeth work therein shall be put to death (2). Ye shall kindle no fire throughout your habitations upon the sabbath day. (Ex. 35:2, 3.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.)
h. See i, ch. 20, Ex.
i. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation (15). Because it is written, Be ye holy; for I am holy. (I Pet. 1:15, 16.)
Chapter 16.
a. They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer; therefore they shall be holy. (Lev. 21:6.)
b. At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day. (Dt. 10:8.)

near to himself to do the service of the tabernacle of the [1]Lord, and to stand before the congregation to minister unto them?

10 And he hath brought thee near to him, and all thy brethren the sons of Lē'vī with thee: and seek ye the priesthood also?

11 For which cause both thou and all thy company are gathered together against the [1]Lord: and what is Aâr'on, that ye murmur against him?

12 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş sent to call Dā'than and A-bī'răm, the sons of E-lī'ab: which said, We will not come up:

13 Is it a small thing that thou hast brought us up out of a land that floweth with milk and honey, to kill us in the wilderness, except thou make thyself altogether a prince over us?

14 Moreover thou hast not brought us into a land that floweth with milk and honey, or given us inheritance of fields and vineyards: wilt thou [3]put out the eyes of these men? we will not come up.

15 And [2]Mō'şeş was very wroth, and said unto the [1]Lord, Respect not thou their offering: I have not taken one ass from them, neither have I hurt one of them.

16 And [2]Mō'şeş said unto Kō'rah, Be thou and all thy company before the Lord, thou, and they, and Aâr'on, to morrow:

17 And take every man his censer, and put incense in them, and bring ye before the [1]Lord every man his censer, two hundred and fifty censers; thou also, and Aâr'on, each of you his censer.

18 And they took every man his censer, and put fire in them, and laid incense thereon, and stood in the door of the tabernacle of the congregation with Mō'şes and Aâr'on.

19 And Kō'rah gathered all the congregation against them unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the glory of the Lord appeared unto all the congregation.

20 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş and unto Aâr'on, saying,

21 Separate yourselves from among this congregation, that I may [c]consume them in a moment.

22 And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, [d]the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall [e]one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation?

23 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

24 Speak unto the congregation, saying, Get you up from about the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and A-bī'răm.

25 And [2]Mō'şeş rose up and went unto Dā'than and A-bī'răm; and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el followed him.

26 And he spake unto the congregation, saying, Depart, I pray you, from the tents of these wicked men, and touch nothing of their's, lest ye be consumed in all their sins.

27 So they gat up from the tabernacle of Kō'rah, Dā'than, and A-bī'răm, on every side: and Dā'than and A-bī'răm came out, and stood in the door of their tents, and their wives, and their sons, and their little children.

28 And [2]Mō'şeş said, Hereby ye shall know that the [1]Lord hath sent me to do all these works; for I have not done them of mine own mind.

3. That is, Wilt thou utterly blind them as to thy purpose?

4. As the people had not arrived at that point where they could appreciate eternal rewards and punishment, they must receive swift and sure punishments in this life.

5. A warning against grasping after priestly prerogatives.

6. Vs. 41-50 detail the murmurings and the plague of the people and the atonement therefor.

29 If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the Lord hath not sent me.

30 But if the [1]Lord make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the [1]Lord.

31 ¶ And it came to pass, as he had made an end of speaking all these words, that the ground clave asunder that was under them:

32 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Kō'rah, and all their goods.

33 They, and all that appertained to them, went down [4]alive into the pit, and the earth closed upon them: and they perished from among the congregation.

34 And all Ĭs'ra-el that were round about them fled at the cry of them: for they said, Lest the earth swallow us up also.

35 And there [f]came out a fire from the [1]Lord, and consumed the two hundred and fifty men that offered incense.

36 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

37 Speak unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest, that he take up the censers out of the burning, and scatter thou the fire yonder; for they are hallowed.

38 The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar: for they offered them before the [1]Lord, therefore they are hallowed: and they shall be a sign unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

39 And Ē-le-ā'zar the priest took the brasen censers, wherewith they that were burnt had offered; and they were made broad plates for a covering of the [5]altar:

40 To be a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that no stranger, which is not of the seed of Aâr'on, come near to offer incense before the [1]Lord; that he be not as Kō'rah, and as his company: as the [1]Lord said to him by the hand of Mō'şeş.

41 ¶ [6]But on the morrow all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el murmured [g]against [2]Mō'şeş and against Aâr'on, saying, Ye have killed the people of the [1]Lord.

42 And it came to pass, when the congregation was gathered against [2]Mō'şeş and against Aâr'on, that they looked toward the tabernacle of the congregation: and, behold, the cloud covered it, and the glory of the Lord appeared.

43 And [2]Mō'şeş and Aâr'on came before the tabernacle of the congregation.

44 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

45 Get you up from among this congregation, that I may consume them as in a moment. And [h]they fell upon their faces.

46 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş said unto Aâr'on, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them: for there is wrath gone out from the [1]Lord; the plague is begun.

47 And Aâr'on took as [2]Mō'şeş commanded,

c. Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them, and I will make of thee a great nation. (Ex. 32:10.)

d. In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind. (Job 12:10.) Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was; and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. (Ecc. 12:7.)

e. And David spake unto the Lord, when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly; but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house. (II Sam 24:17.) The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ezek. 18:20.)

f. For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

g. Blessed are ye, when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Math. 5:11.) By honor and dishonor, by evil report and good report, as deceivers, and yet true. (II Cor. 6:8.)

h. And David lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Jerusalem; then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. (I Chr. 21:16.)

and ran into the midst of the congregation; and behold, the plague was begun among the people: and he put on incense, and made an [7]atonement for the people.

48 And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed.

49 Now they that died in the plague were fourteen thousand and seven hundred, beside them that died about the matter of Kō'rah.

50 And Aâr'on returned unto [2]Mō'şeş unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation: and the plague was stayed.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Aaron's rod among all the rods of the tribes only flourisheth.* 10 *It is left for a monument against the rebels.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and take of every one of them a rod according to the house of their fathers, of all their princes according to the house of their fathers twelve rods: write thou every man's name upon his rod.

3 And thou shalt write Aâr'on's name upon the rod of Lē'vī: for one rod shall be for the head of the house of their fathers.

4 And thou shalt lay them up in the tabernacle of the congregation before the testimony, where I will meet with you.

5 And it shall come to pass, that the man's rod, whom I shall choose, shall blossom: and I will make to cease from me the murmurings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, whereby they murmur against you.

6 ¶ And [2]Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and every one of their princes gave him a rod apiece, for each prince one, according to their fathers' houses, even twelve rods: and the rod of Aâr'on was among their rods.

7 And [2]Mō'şeş laid up the rods before the [1]Lord in the tabernacle of witness.

8 And it came to pass, that on the morrow [2]Mō'şeş went into the tabernacle of witness; and, behold, the rod of Aâr'on for the house of Lē'vī was [a]budded, and brought forth buds, and bloomed blossoms, and yielded almonds.

9 And Mō'şeş brought out all the rods from before the [1]Lord unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and they looked, and took every man his rod.

10 ¶ And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Mō'şeş, Bring Aâr'on's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels: and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not.

11 And [2]Mō'şeş did so: as the [1]Lord commanded him, so did he.

12 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el spake unto Mō'şeş, saying, Behold, we die, we perish, we all perish.

13 Whatsoever cometh [b]any thing near unto the tabernacle of the [1]Lord shall die: shall we be consumed with dying?

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The charge of the priests and Levites.* 9 *The priests' portion.* 21 *The Levites' portion.* 25 *The heave offering to the priests out of the Levites' portion.*

1 [4]And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Aâr'on, Thou and thy sons and thy father's house with thee shall [3]bear the iniquity of the sanctuary: and thou and thy sons with thee shall bear the iniquity of your priesthood.

2 And thy brethren also of the tribe of Lē'vī, the tribe of thy father, bring thou with thee, that they may be joined unto thee, and [c]minister unto thee: but thou and thy sons with thee shall minister before the tabernacle of witness.

3 And they shall keep thy charge, and the charge of all the tabernacle: only they shall not come nigh the vessels of the sanctuary and the altar, that [b]neither they, nor ye also, die.

4 And they shall be joined unto thee, and keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, for all the service of the tabernacle: and a stranger shall not come nigh unto you.

5 And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar: that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 And I, behold, I have taken your brethren the Lē'vītes from among the children of Ĭs'ra-el: to you they are given as a gift for the [1]Lord, to do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 Therefore thou and thy sons with thee shall keep your priest's office for every thing of the altar, and within the vail; and ye shall serve: I have given your priest's office unto you as a service of gift: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death.

8 ¶ [5]And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Aâr'on, Behold, I also have given thee the charge of mine heave [6]offerings of all the hallowed things of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; unto thee have I given them by reason of the anointing, and to thy sons, by an ordinance for ever.

9 This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire: every oblation of their's, every [c]meat [7]offering of their's, and every sin [8]offering [d]of their's, and every trespass [9]offering of their's, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy sons.

10 In the [10]most holy place shalt thou eat it; every male shall eat it: it shall be holy unto thee.

11 And this is thine; the [6]heave offering of their gift, with all the wave offerings of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: I have given them unto thee, and to thy sons and to thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: every one that is clean in thy house shall eat of it.

12 All the best of the oil, and all the best of the wine, and of the wheat, the firstfruits of them which they shall offer unto the [1]Lord, them have I given thee.

13 And whatsoever is first ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the [1]Lord, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it.

14 Every thing devoted in Ĭs'ra-el shall be thine.

15 Every thing that openeth the [e]matrix in all flesh, which they bring unto the [1]Lord, whether it be of men or beasts, shall [11]be thine: nevertheless the firstborn of man shalt thou surely redeem, and the firstling of unclean beasts shalt thou redeem.

---

7. To condone, to cover, to make reconciliation for.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1471.

NOTE.—This chapter details an account of the blossoming of Aaron's rod, as a credited sign to the priestly functions of Aaron.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Moses see Ex. 2, note 11.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1471.

NOTE.—This chapter details the complete law governing the duties and privileges of the sacerdotal tribe and of the revenue appointed for their support.

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. For historical life of Aaron see Ex. 4, note 21.

3. That is, to be responsible for whatever is done about the sanctuary. (Ex. 28:38.)

4. Vs. 1-7 detail the responsibilities of the priestly tribes.

5. Vs. 8-20 detail the priestly revenues.

6. An offering waved upward and downward as a consecration; upward, presenting to Jehovah, and downward, receiving it again from Jehovah with his blessing.

7. Meal or food offering.

8. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrong doer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it.

9. Offered when unwittingly trespassed against the ordinances of God in respect to holy things or of the rights of property, the special feature of which there was to be a restitution and a fine of one-fifth of the thing to be restored.

10. That is, inner court.

11. To be consecrated to Jehovah.

Chapter 17.

a. In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely, for them that are escaped of Israel. (Is. 4:2.) And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish; I the Lord have spoken and have done it. (Ezek. 17:24.)

b. See ch. 18:4, 7.

Chapter 18.

a. Bring the tribe of Levi near, and present them before Aaron the priest, that they may minister unto him. And they shall keep his charge, and the charge of the whole congregation before the tabernacle of the congregation, to do the service of the tabernacle. (Num. 3:6, 7.) And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it; but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 4:15.)

c. And Moses spake unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons that were left, Take the meat offering that remaineth of the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and eat it without leaven beside the altar; for it is most holy (12). And ye shall eat it in the holy place, because it is thy due, and thy sons' due, of the sacrifices of the Lord made by fire; for so I am commanded. (Lev. 10:12, 13.)

d. Speak unto Aaron and to his sons, saying, This is the law of the sin offering, In the place where the burnt offering is killed, shall the sin offering be killed before the Lord; it is most holy (25). The priest that offereth it for sin shall eat it; in the holy place shall it be eaten, in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Lev. 6:25, 26.)

e. Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine. (Ex. 13:2.)

16 And those that are to be redeemed from a month old shalt thou redeem, according to thine estimation, for the money of five [12]shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, which is twenty gerahs.

17 *But the firstling of a cow, or the firstling of a sheep, or the firstling of a goat, thou shalt not redeem; they are holy: thou shalt sprinkle their blood upon the altar, and shalt burn their fat for an offering made by fire, for a sweet savour unto the* [1]*Lord.*

18 And the flesh of them shall be thine, as the wave breast and as the right shoulder are thine.

19 All the heave [e]offerings of the holy things, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el offer unto the [1]Lord, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever: it is a [f]covenant of salt for ever before the [1]Lord unto thee and to thy seed with thee.

20 ¶ And the [1]Lord spake unto Aâr'on, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

21 And, behold, [g]I have given the children of Lē'vī all the tenth in Ĭs'ra-el for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 Neither must the children of Ĭs'ra-el henceforth come nigh the tabernacle of the congregation, lest they bear sin, and die.

23 But the Lē'vītes shall do the service of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they shall bear their iniquity: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations, that among the children of Ĭs'ra-el they have no inheritance.

24 But the tithes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which they offer as an heave offering unto the [1]Lord, I have given to the Lē'vītes to inherit: therefore I have said unto them, Among the children of Ĭs'ra-el they shall have no inheritance.

25 ¶ [13]And the [1]Lord spoke unto Mō'şeş, saying,

26 Thus speak unto the Lē'vītes, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Ĭs'ra-el the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the [1]Lord, even a tenth part of the tithe.

27 And this your heave offering shall be reckoned unto you, as though it were the corn of the threshingfloor, and as the fulness of the winepress.

28 Thus ye also shall offer an heave offering unto the Lord of all your tithes, which ye receive of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and ye shall give thereof the [1]Lord's heave offering to Aâr'on the priest.

29 Out of all your gifts ye shall offer every heave offering of the [1]Lord, of all the best thereof, even the hallowed part thereof out of it.

30 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, When ye have heaved the best thereof from it, then it shall be counted unto the Lē'vītes as the increase of the threshingfloor, and as the increase of the winepress.

31 And ye shall eat it in every place, ye and your households: for it is your reward for your service in the tabernacle of the congregation.

32 And ye shall bear no sin by reason of it, when ye have heaved from it the best of it: neither shall ye pollute the holy things of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, lest ye die.

CHAPTER 19.

The water of separation.

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş and unto [3]Aâr'on, saying,

2 *This is the ordinance of the law which the* [1]*Lord hath commanded, saying, Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they bring thee a* [4]*red* [a]*heifer without spot, wherein is no blemish, and upon which never came yoke:*

3 *And ye shall give her unto Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, that he may bring her forth without the camp, and one shall slay her before his face:*

4 *And Ē-le-ā'zar the priest shall take of her blood with his finger, and* [b]*sprinkle of her blood directly before the tabernacle of the congregation seven times:*

5 And one shall burn the heifer in his sight; her skin, and her flesh, and her blood, with her dung, shall he burn:

6 And the priest shall take cedar wood, and hyssop, and scarlet, and cast it into the midst of the burning of the heifer.

7 Then the priest shall wash his clothes, and he shall bathe his flesh in water, and afterward he shall come into the camp, and the priest shall be unclean until the even.

8 And he that burneth her shall wash his clothes in water, and bathe his flesh in water, and shall be unclean until the even.

9 And a man that is clean shall gather up the ashes of the [a]heifer, and lay them up without the camp in a clean place, and it shall be kept for the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el for a water of separation: it is a purification for sin.

10 And he that gathereth the ashes of the heifer shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: and it shall be unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and unto the stranger that sojourneth among them, for a statute for ever.

11 ¶ [5]He that toucheth the dead body of any man shall be unclean seven days.

12 He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean.

13 Whosoever toucheth the dead body of any man that is dead, and purifieth not himself, defileth the tabernacle of the [1]Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from Ĭs'ra-el: because the water of separation was not sprinkled upon him, he shall be unclean; his uncleanness is yet upon him.

14 This is the law, when a man dieth in a tent: all that come into the tent, and all that is in the tent, shall be unclean seven days.

15 And every [c]open vessel, which hath no covering bound upon it, is unclean.

16 And whosoever toucheth one that is slain with a sword in the open fields, or a dead body, or a bone of a man, or a grave, shall be unclean seven days.

17 *And for an unclean person they shall*

12. About $3.70.

13. Vs. 25-32 detail the revenues from the Levites to the priests.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1471.

NOTE.—This ch. details the directions for preparing the water of separation and occasions of its use. From the apparent arbitrary requirements of this statute the rabbis have styled it decretum absque ulla ratione, a decree without any reason. A better and more devout way of referring to this law would have been that, while there are reasons in the mind of Jehovah, they have not been disclosed to man, but are left to be conjectured.

1. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

2. For historical sketch of Moses see 11, ch. 2, Ex.

3. Historical sketch of Aaron, see 21, ch. 4, Ex.

4. No reason has been assigned in the Bible for the sex and color of this victim; however, some think this choice was a rebuke to pagan Egypt, as they regarded the red heifer as sacred, and worshiped it as the impersonation of the goddess Isis.

5. Vs. 11-22 detail the use of the purifying water, which was used chiefly to remove the uncleanness arising from the dead.

f. Ought ye not to know that the Lord God of Israel gave the kingdom over Israel to David for ever, even to him and his sons by a covenant of salt? (II Chr. 13:5.)

g. And verily they that are of the sons of Levi, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Abraham (5). And here men that die receive tithes; but there he receiveth them, of whom it is witnessed that he liveth. (Heb. 7:5, 8.)

Chapter 19.

a. For if the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh (13); How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:13, 14.) For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. (II Jno. 1:7.)

b. And this is the law of the meat offering; the sons of Aaron shall offer it before the Lord, before the altar. (Lev. 6:14.) Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ezek. 36:25.)

c. And upon whatsoever any of them, when they are dead, doth fall, it shall be unclean; whether it be any vessel of wood, or raiment, or skin, or sack, whatsoever vessel it be, wherein any work is done, it must be put into water, and it shall be unclean until the even; so it shall be cleansed. (Lev. 11:32.)

take of the ashes of the burnt heifer of purification for sin, and running water shall be put thereto in a vessel:

18 *And a clean person shall take hyssop, and dip it in the water, and sprinkle it upon the tent, and upon all the vessels, and upon the persons that were there, and upon him that touched a bone, or one slain, or one dead, or a grave:*

19 *And the clean person shall sprinkle upon the unclean on the third day, and on the seventh day: and on the seventh day he shall purify himself, and wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and shall be clean at even.*

20 But the man that shall be unclean, and shall not purify himself, that soul shall be cut off from among the congregation, because he hath defiled the sanctuary of the [1]Lord: the water of separation hath not been sprinkled upon him; he is unclean.

21 And it shall be a perpetual statute unto them, that he that sprinkleth the water of separation shall wash his clothes; and he that toucheth the water of separation shall be unclean until even.

22 And whatsoever the unclean person toucheth shall be unclean; and the soul that toucheth it shall be unclean until even.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The children of Israel come to Zin, where Miriam dieth.* 2 *They murmur for want of water.* 7 *Moses smiting the rock bringeth forth water at Meribah.* 22 *At mount Hor Aaron resigneth his place to Eleazar, and dieth.*

1 Then came the children of Ĭs'ra-el, even the whole congregation, into the desert of [1]Zĭn in the [2]first month: and the people abode in Kā'desh; and [3]Mĭr'ĭ-am died there, and was buried there.

2 [4]And [a]there was no water for the congregation: and they gathered themselves together against [5]Mō'şeş and against [6]Aâr'on.

3 And the people [5]chode with [5]Mō'şeş, and spake, saying, Would God that we had died when [9]our [b]brethren died before the [7]Lord!

4 And why have ye brought up the congregation of the [7]Lord into this [c]wilderness, that we and our cattle should die there?

5 And wherefore have ye made us to come up out of Ē'ğўpt, to bring us into this evil place? it is no place of seed, or of figs, or of vines, or of pomegranates; neither is there any water to drink.

6 And [5]Mō'şeş and [6]Aâr'on went from the presence of the assembly unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and they fell upon their faces: and the [10]glory of the [7]Lord appeared unto them.

7 ¶ And the [7]Lord spake unto [5]Mō'şeş, saying,

8 Take the rod, and gather thou the assembly together, thou, and Aâr'on thy brother, and speak ye unto the rock before their eyes; and it shall give forth his water, and thou shalt bring forth to them water out of the rock: so thou shalt give the congregation and their beasts drink.

9 And [5]Mō'şeş took the rod [d]from before the [7]Lord, as he commanded him.

10 And [5]Mō'şeş and [6]Aâr'on gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, [e]ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock?

11 And [5]Mō'şeş lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the [f]rock twice: and [g]the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also.

12 ¶ And the [7]Lord spake unto [5]Mō'şeş and Aâr'on, Because [h]ye believed [i]me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them.

13 This is the water of Mĕr'ĭ-bah; because the children of Ĭs'ra-el strove with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them.

14 ¶ [11]And [5]Mō'şeş sent messengers from Kā'desh unto the king of Ē'dom, Thus saith thy brother Ĭs'ra-el, Thou knowest all the travel that hath befallen us:

15 How our fathers went down into Ē'ğўpt, and we have dwelt in Ē'ğўpt a long time; and the Ē-ğўp'tians vexed us, and our fathers:

16 And [j]when we cried unto the [7]Lord, he heard our voice, and [k]sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Ē'ğўpt: and, behold, we are in Kā'desh, a city in the uttermost of thy border:

17 [l]Let us pass, I pray thee, through thy country: we will not pass [12]through the fields, or through the vineyards, neither will we drink of the water of the wells: we will go by the king's high way, we will not turn to the right hand nor to the left, until we have passed thy borders.

18 And Ē'dom said unto him, Thou shalt not pass by me, lest I come out against thee with the sword.

19 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, We will go by the high way: and if I and my cattle drink of thy water, then I will pay for it: I will only, without doing any thing else, go through on my feet.

20 And he said, Thou shalt not go through. And Ē'dom came out against him with much people, and with a strong hand.

21 Thus Ē'dom refused to give Ĭs'ra-el passage through his border: wherefore Ĭs'ra-el [m]turned away from him.

22 ¶ [13]And the children of Ĭs'ra-el, even the whole congregation, journeyed from Kā'desh, and came unto mount Hor.

23 And the [7]Lord spake unto [5]Mō'şeş and Aâr'on in mount Hor, by the coast of the land of Ē'dom, saying,

24 [6]Aâr'on shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which

Ch. 20. B. C. 1453-1452.

NOTE.—This ch. begins the fourth part of Numbers and details the march from Kadesh to the land of Moab, covering a period of one year, recorded in chs. 22-34. This ch. records the death of Miriam, the people's clamoring for water, and Moses' disobedience in smiting the rock, Aaron's death, and the name of his successor.

1. The valley along the western side of Mt. Seir.

2. The first month of the fortieth year of the exode.

3. Sister of Moses, who watched the ark in the Nile. In Micah 6:4 she is enrolled as one of the three deliverers. She was the first of the family who exhibited prophetic gifts. (Ex. 15:20.) She was one of the moving spirits in the rebellion against Moses, as a punishment was smitten with leprosy, but was restored through the earnest entreaty of [5]her brother. She was the wife of Hur and grandmother of Bezalcel, the architect.

4. Vs. 2-13 detail the people's clamor for water and the disobedience of Moses in smiting the rock.

5. For historical account of Moses see Ex. 2, note 11.

6. For life of Aaron see Ex. 4, note 21.

7. Jehovah, covenant-name of God.

8. That is, quarreled.

9. That is, died by the plague before the Lord. (Num. 14:37.)

10. This is the last occasion on which the glory of Jehovah appeared before Israel in the camp, although the cloud still continued visible over the tabernacle.

11. Vs. 14-21 detail the request and refusal of a passage through Edom.

12. The promises made in this verse are the direct commands of Jehovah.

13. Vs. 22-29 detail the journey to Mt. Hor and the death of Aaron.

Chapter 20.

a. And all the congregation of the children of Israel journeyed from the wilderness of Sin after their journeys, according to the commandment of the Lord, and pitched in Rephidim; and there was no water for the people to drink. (Ex. 17:1.)

b. And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their houses, and all the men that appertained unto Korah, and all their goods. (Num. 16:32.)

c. And the people thirsted there for water; and the people murmured against Moses and said, Wherefore is this that thou hast brought us up out of Egypt, to kill us and our children and cattle with thirst? (Ex. 17:3.)

d. The Lord said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not. (Num. 17:10.)

e. Because they provoked his spirit, so that he spake unadvisably with his lips. (Ps. 106:33.)

f. For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. (Ja. 1:20.)

g. And did all drink the same spiritual drink; for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was Christ. (I Cor. 10:4.) Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. (Ex. 17:6.)

h. But the Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me; and the Lord said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter. (Dt. 3:26.)

i. Then Moses said unto Aaron, This is it that the Lord spake, saying, I will be sanctified in them that come nigh me, and before all the people I will be glorified. And Aaron held his peace. (Lev. 10:3.) But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:15.)

j. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.)

k. This Moses whom they refused saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer by the hand of the angel, which appeared to him in the bush. (Acts 7:35.) Behold I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. (Ex. 23:20.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

l. See ch. 21:22.

m. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. (Rom. 12:18.) Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord. (Heb. 12:14.)

I have given unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Mĕr'ī-bah.

25 Take [6]Aâr-on and Ē-le-ā'zar his son, and bring them up unto mount Hor:

26 And strip Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son: and Aâr'on shall be gathered unto his people, and shall die there.

27 And [5]Mō'şeş did as the [7]Lord commanded: and they went up into mount Hor in the sight of all the congregation.

28 And [5]Mō'şeş stripped Aâr'on of his garments, and put them upon Ē-le-ā'zar his son; and Aâr'on died there in the top of the mount: and Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar came down from the mount.

29 And when all the congregation saw that Aâr'on was dead, they mourned for [6]Aâr'on thirty days, even all the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Israel destroy the Canaanites at Hormah.* 4 *The people murmuring are plagued with fiery serpents.* 7 *They repenting are healed by a brasen serpent.* 21 *Sihon is overcome,* 33 *and Og.*

1 [1]And when king Ā'răd the Cā'năan-īte, which dwelt in the south, heard tell that Ĭs'ra-el came by the way of the spies; then he fought against Ĭs'ra-el, and took some of them prisoners.

2 And Ĭs'ra-el [a]vowed a vow unto the [2]Lord, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities.

3 And the [2]Lord hearkened to the voice of Ĭs'ra-el, and delivered up the Cā'năan-ītes; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities; and he called the name of the place Hor'mah.

4 ¶ [3]And they journeyed from mount Hor by the way of the Red sea, to compass [b]the land of Ē'dom: and the soul of the people was much discouraged because of the way.

5 And the people [4]spake [b]against God, and against Mō'şeş, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Ē'gўpt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread.

6 [5]And the [2]Lord sent [6]fiery [c]serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Ĭs'ra-el died.

7 ¶ Therefore the people came to Mō'şeş, and said, We have sinned, for we have spoken against the [2]Lord, and against thee; [d]pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Mō'şeş prayed for the people.

8 *And the [2]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Make thee a fiery serpent, and set it upon a [c]pole: and it shall come to pass, that every one that is bitten, when he looketh upon it, shall live.*

9 *And Mō'şeş [c]made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole, and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he [7]beheld the serpent of brass, he lived.*

Ch. 21. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—In this ch. king Arad received notice, through his spies, of the gathering of the forces of Israel at Kadesh, and supposing the Israelites were preparing for an attack upon him, he moves forward and makes the attack himself. In the immediate battle which followed some of the Israelites were captured. The others continued their march southward along the parched Arabah, murmuring at the hardships of their journey. As a punishment Jehovah sent the fiery serpents among them; when they repented, Moses lifted up the brazen serpent, upon which they might look and be healed. They continued their journey, passing the southern end of Mt. Seïr and the valley of Zared, and reached the banks of the Arnon. Beginning with v. 14, the author inserts quotations from the book of the wars of Jehovah. Vs. 14-35, the remaining portion of the ch., detail the history of the battles with Sihon, king of the Amorites, and Og, of Bashan.

1. Vs. 1-3 detail the defeat of King Arad.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 4, 5 detail the compassing of Edom via the Red Sea. This march was made necessary because of the mountains barring the way in the southern Canaan.

4. This people is the New Israel, which has been reared in the wilderness. Because of disobedience, their fathers had perished, since the sentence of exclusion from Canaan had been given at Kadesh-barnea, thirty-eight years before. It is interesting to note, that though the new Israel is, in many points, like the old, still they have received much courage and sufficient faith in Jehovah to enable them to fight their way into Canaan.

5. Vs. 6-9 detail the account of the fiery serpents and the lifting up of the brazen serpent, by Moses.

6. As all the plagues of Israel were the intensification of natural evils, likewise it is claimed by most scholars, that these serpents were the serpents existing in the region of the Israelites' camp. They are called fiery, because of the rapid, intense inflammation resulting from their bite.

7. This verse signifies that the fiery serpents were not taken away immediately from among the people, but simply that a remedy was prepared, which would render harmless the virus in the veins of him who immediately looked upon the brazen serpent.

8. Vs. 10-20 detail a continuation of the wanderings of Israel.

9. Vs. 21-35 detail the victories over Sihon and Og.

10 ¶ [8]And the children of Ĭs'ra-el set forward, and pitched in Ō'both.

11 And they journeyed from Ō'both, and pitched at Ĭj-e-ăb'a-rĭm, in the wilderness which is before Mō'ab, toward the sunrising.

12 ¶ From thence they removed, and pitched in the valley of Zā'red.

13 From thence they removed, and pitched on the other side of Är'nŏn, which is in the wilderness that cometh out of the coasts of the Ăm'or-ītes: for Är'nŏn is the border of Mō'ab, between Mō'ab and the Ăm'or-ītes.

14 Wherefore it is said in the book of the wars of the [2]Lord, What he did in the Red sea, and in the brooks of Är'nŏn,

15 And at the stream of the brooks that goeth down to the dwelling of Är, and lieth upon the border of Mō'ab.

16 And from thence they went to Bē'er: that is the well whereof the [2]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, Gather the people together, and [f]I will give them water.

17 ¶ Then [g]Ĭs'ra-el sang this song, Spring up, O well; sing ye unto it:

18 The princes digged the well, the nobles of the people digged it, by the direction of [h]the lawgiver, with their staves. And from the wilderness they went to Măt'ta-nah:

19 And from Măt'ta-nah to Na-hā'lĭ-el: and from Na-hā'lĭ-el to Bā'mŏth:

20 And from Bā'mŏth in the valley, that is in the country of Mō'ab, to the top of Pĭş'gah, which looketh toward Jĕsh'i-mŏn.

21 ¶ [9]And Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'or-ītes, saying,

22 Let me pass through thy land: we will not turn into the fields, or into the vineyards; we will not drink of the waters of the well: but we will go along by the king's high way, until we be past thy borders.

23 And Sī'hŏn would not suffer Ĭs'ra-el to pass through his border: but Sī'hŏn gathered all his people together, and went out against Ĭs'ra-el into the wilderness: and he came to Jā'hăz, and fought against Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And Ĭs'ra-el smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Är'nŏn unto Jăb'bok, even unto the children of Ăm'mŏn: for the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn was strong.

25 And Ĭs'ra-el took all these cities: and Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in all the cities of the Ăm'or-ītes, in Hĕsh'bŏn, and in all the villages thereof.

26 For Hĕsh'bŏn was the city of Sī'hŏn the king of the Ăm'or-ītes, who had fought against the former king of Mō'ab, and taken all his land out of his hand, even unto Är'nŏn.

27 Wherefore they that speak in proverbs say, Come into Hĕsh'bŏn, let the city of Sī'hŏn be built and prepared:

28 For there is [i]a fire gone out of Hĕsh'bŏn, a flame from the city of Sī'hŏn: it hath consumed Är of Mō'ab, and the lords of the high places of Är'nŏn.

29 Woe to thee, Mō'ab! thou art undone, O

Chapter 21.

a. And Jacob vowed a vow, saying, If God will be with me, and will keep me in this way that I go, and will give me bread to eat, and raiment to put on. (Gen. 28:20.)

b. Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness? (Ps. 78:19.) And the children of Israel said unto them, Would to God we had died by the hand of the Lord in the land of Egypt, when we sat by the flesh pots, and when we did eat bread to the full, for ye have brought us forth into this wilderness, to kill this whole assembly with hunger. (Ex. 16:3.) And the mixt multitude that was among them fell a lusting; and the children of Israel also wept again and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat? (Num. 11:4.)

c. Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:9.) Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint. (Dt. 8:15.)

d. And Pharaoh said, I will let you go, that ye may sacrifice to the Lord your God in the wilderness; only ye shall not go very far away; entreat for me. (Ex. 8:28.) And all the people said unto Samuel, Pray for thy servants unto the Lord thy God, that we die not; for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king. (I Sam. 12:19.) Then answered Simon, and said, Pray ye to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me. (Acts 8:24.)

e. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up: That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. (Jno. 3:14, 15.)

f. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

g. Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: talk ye of all his wondrous works. (Ps. 105:2.) Then believed they his words; they sang his praise. (Ps. 106:12.)

h. For the Lord is our judge, the Lord is our lawgiver, the Lord is our king; he will save us. (Is. 33:22.) There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? (Js. 4:12.) For the Lord is our defence; and the Holy One of Israel is our king. (Ps. 89:18.)

i. And Heshbon shall cry, and Elealeh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jahaz; therefore the armed soldiers of Moab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him. (Is. 15:4.) They that fled stood under the shadow of Heshbon, because of the force; but a fire shall come forth out of Heshbon, and a flame from the midst of Sihon, and shall devour the corner of Moab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones (45). Woe be unto thee, O Moab! the people of Chemosh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives. (Jer. 48:45, 46.)

people of Chē'mŏsh: he hath given his sons that escaped, and his daughters, into captivity unto Sī'hŏn king of Ām'or-ītes.

30 We have shot at them; Hĕsh'bŏn is perished even unto Dī'bŏn, and we have laid them waste even unto Nō'phah, which reacheth unto Mĕd'e-bā.

31 ¶ Thus Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in the land of the Ām'or-ītes.

32 And Mō'şeş sent to spy out Ja-ā'zēr, and they took the villages thereof, and drove out the Ām'or-ītes that were there.

33 ¶ And they turned and went up by the way of [10]Bā'shăn: and Ōg the king of Bā'shăn went out against them, he, and all his people, to the battle at Ĕd're-ī.

34 And the [2]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Fear him not: for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn.

35 So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive: and they possessed his land.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Balak's first message for Balaam is refused.* 15 *His second message obtaineth him.* 22 *An angel would have slain him, if his ass had not saved him.* 36 *Balak entertaineth him.*

1 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [a]set forward, and pitched in the [1]plains of Mō'ab on this side Jor'dan by [2]Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

2 ¶ And Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por saw all that Ĭs'ra-el had done to the Ām'or-ītes.

3 And Mō'ab was sore afraid of the people, because they were many: and Mō'ab was distressed because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 And Mō'ab said unto the elders of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Now shall this company lick up all that are round about us, as the ox licketh up the grass of the field. And Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por was king of the Mō'ab-ītes at that time.

5 He sent messengers therefore unto [3][b]Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to Pē'thor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Ē'gўpt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me:

6 Come now therefore, I pray thee, [c]curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blessest is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed.

7 And the elders of Mō'ab and the elders of Mĭd'ĭ-an departed with the [d]rewards of divination in their hand; and they came unto [3]Bā'laam, and spake unto him the words of Bā'lăk.

8 And he said unto them, Lodge here this night, and I will bring you word again, as the Lord shall speak unto me: and the princes of Mō'ab abode with [3]Bā'laam.

9 And God came unto [3]Bā'laam, and said, What men are these with thee?

10 And [3]Bā'laam said unto God, Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, king of Mō'ab, hath sent unto me saying,

11 Behold, there is a people come out of Ē'gўpt, which covereth the face of the earth: come now, curse me them; peradventure I shall be able to overcome them, and drive them out.

12 And God said unto Bā'laam, Thou shalt not go with them; thou shalt not curse the people: for they [e]are blessed.

13 And [3]Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and said unto the princes of Bā'lăk, Get you into your land: for the [4]Lord refuseth to give me leave to go with you.

14 And the princes of Mō'ab rose up, and they went unto Bā'lăk, and said, [3]Bā'laam refuseth to come with us.

15 ¶ [5]And Bā'lăk sent yet again princes, more, and more honourable than they.

16 And they came to [3]Bā'laam, and said to him, Thus saith Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, Let nothing, I pray thee, hinder thee from coming unto me:

17 For I [f]will promote thee unto very great honour, and I will do whatsoever thou sayest unto me: come therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people.

18 And [3]Bā'laam answered and said unto the servants of Bā'lăk, If Bā'lăk would give me his house [6]full of silver and gold, [g]I cannot go beyond the word of the [4]Lord my God, to do less or more.

19 Now therefore, I pray you, tarry ye also here this night, that I may know what the Lord will say unto me more.

20 And God came unto Bā'laam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but [h]yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do.

21 And [3]Bā'laam rose up in the morning, and saddled his ass, and went with the [i]princes of Mō'ab.

22 ¶ And God's anger was kindled because he went: [j]and the angel of the [4]Lord stood in the way for an adversary against him. Now he was riding upon his ass, and his two servants were with him.

23 And the ass saw the [j]angel of the [4]Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and the ass turned aside out of the way, and went into the field: and Bā'laam smote the ass, to turn her into the way.

24 But the [j]angel of the [4]Lord stood in a path of the vineyards, a wall being on this side, and a wall on that side.

25 And when the ass saw the angel of the [4]Lord, she thrust herself unto the wall, and crushed Bā'laam's [k]foot against the wall: and he smote her again.

---

10. In the region in and around Bashan, recent explorers have discovered the ruins of many cities. Their cyclopean architecture is so perfectly preserved that the scriptural statement is confirmed, that the Rephaim (i. e., the giants) once flourished there.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1452.

1. Vs. 1-14 detail the first message to Balaam. The plains of Moab are a narrow strip of land about six miles wide, lying along the eastern bank of the Jordan, opposite the plains of Jericho. Here occurred the wonderful story of Balaam.

2. Here occurs the first mention of Jericho, "the city of palm trees."

3. The name Balaam, means destroyer, devourer. He was one of the dreaded wizards, conjurers or soothsayers of his time. The title of prophet or seer is never applied to Balaam. In Josh. 13:22, he is called the soothsayer, a term the sacred scriptures never apply to a true prophet. Although it is evident, from his acquaintance with Jehovah and obedience to his commands, that he was no mere heathen soothsayer. He is called by Bishop Newton, "This strange mixture of a man." The prophecies of Balaam are distinguished for their dignity, compassion, vividness and imagery. They are, by many, pronounced the equal of anything of the latter prophets. The great sin for which Balaam lost his life was his advice to Balak to engage Israel in idolatry and whoredom that they might offend God and be forsaken by him. (Num. 24:14; Mic. 6:5; II Pet. 2:15; Rev. 2:14). This evil advice was pursued by Balak; God commanded Moses to avenge the action by declaring war against the Armenianites, of whom many were slain, including five of their princes, among whom was Balaam.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Vs. 15-35 detail an account of the second message to Balaam.

6. A statement that he would not go counter to the commands of Jehovah for a house full of gold and silver, although he constantly labored to do so for a mere handful. A true picture of the covetous hypocrite.

Chapter 22.

a. And they departed from the mountains of Abarim, and pitched in the plains of Moab, by Jordan near Jericho. (Num. 33:48.) And hast brought forth thy people Israel out of the land of Egypt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror. (Jer. 32:21.)

b. Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. (Josh. 13:22.) O my people, remember now what Balak king of Moab consulted, and what Balaam the son of Beor answered him from Shittim unto Gilgal; that ye may know the righteousness of the Lord. (Mic. 6:5.) But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumbling block before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. (Rev. 2:14.)

c. See ch. 23:7.

d. And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.) A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment. (Prov. 17:23.)

e. Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it. (Num. 23:20.) For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.)

f. For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him. (Ps. 49:17.) For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? (Math. 16:26.)

g. And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I speak. (I Ks. 22:14.)

h. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought, he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations. (Ps. 33:10, 11.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Remember the former things of old; for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me. Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure. (Is. 46:9, 10.)

i. Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness. (II Pet. 2:15.) Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core. (Jude 11.)

j. And it came to pass by the way in the inn, that the Lord met him, and sought to kill him. (Ex. 4:24.) And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware. (Jud. 13:13.) And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men. (Math. 28:4.)

k. A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil; but the fool

26 And the [j]angel of the [4]Lord went further, and stood in a narrow place, where was no way to turn either to the right hand or to the left.

27 And when the ass saw the angel of the [4]Lord, she fell down under Bā'laam: and Bā'laam's anger was kindled, and he smote the ass with a staff.

28 And the [4]Lord [l]opened the [7]mouth of the ass, and she said unto Bā'laam, What have I done unto thee, that thou hast smitten me these three times?

29 And Bā'laam said unto the ass, Because thou hast mocked me: I would there were a sword in mine hand, [m]for now would I kill thee.

30 And the ass [n]said unto Bā'laam, Am not I thine ass, upon which thou hast ridden ever since I was thine unto this day? was I ever wont to do so unto thee? And he said, Nay.

31 Then the Lord [o]opened the eyes of Bā'laam, and he saw the angel of the Lord standing in the way, and his sword drawn in his hand: and he [p]bowed down his head, and fell flat on his face.

32 And the [j]angel of the Lord said unto him, Wherefore hast thou smitten thine ass these three times? behold, I went out to withstand thee, because thy way is [q]perverse before me:

33 And the ass saw me, and turned from me these three times: unless she had turned from me, surely now also I had slain thee, and saved her alive.

34 And Bā'laam said unto the [j]angel of the Lord, [r]I have sinned; for I knew not that thou stoodest in the way against me: now therefore, if it displease thee, I will get me back again.

35 And the [j]angel of the [4]Lord said unto Bā'laam, Go with the men: but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Bā'laam went with the princes of Bā'lāk.

36 ¶ [8]And when Bā'lāk heard that Bā'laam was come, he went out to meet him unto a city of Mō'ab, which is in the border of Är'nŏn, which is in the utmost coast.

37 And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Did I not earnestly send unto thee to call thee? wherefore camest thou not unto me? am I not able indeed to promote thee to honour?

7. No other statement in the Bible has been the occasion for so much dispute and ridicule as where the dumb animal is made to open its mouth and rebuke the madness of the prophet. By many it is claimed that this incident took place in a dream, as at that time Jehovah communed with man through this medium; but others maintain that the account should be received literally.

8. Vs. 36-41 detail an account of Balak receiving Balaam and the conversation between them.

9. This is the first mention in the Bible of Baal, the chief male deity of the Phoenicians and Canaanites. The worship of Baal was the predominant religion throughout western Asia. His priests would, during their services, dance about the altar, and slash themselves with long knives; and, according to Jer. 19:5, human sacrifices were offered to Baal.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—In this ch. are recorded Balak's sacrifices and Balaam's first two prophecies. It was here the intention of Balaam to pronounce upon Israel the curse of God, but his purpose was overruled by Providence, and he was compelled to pronounce blessings where he had intended to utter curses.

1. See 3, ch. 22.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 7-12 detail Balaam's first prophecy.

38 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Lo, I am come unto thee: have I now any power at all to say any thing? [s]the word that God putteth in my mouth, that shall I speak.

39 And Bā'laam went with Bā'lāk, and they came unto Kīr'jath-hū'zoth.

40 And Bā'lāk offered oxen and sheep, and sent to Bā'laam, and to the princes that were with him.

41 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Bā'lāk took Bā'laam, and brought him up into the [t]high places of [9]Bā'al, that hence he might see the utmost part of the people.

CHAPTER 23.

1, 13, 28 *Balak's sacrifice.* 7, 18 *Balaam's parable.*

1 And [1]Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven oxen and seven rams.

2 And Bā'lāk did as [1]Bā'laam had spoken; and Bā'lāk and Bā'laam offered on every altar a bullock and a ram.

3 And [1]Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Stand by thy burnt [a]offering, and I will go: peradventure the [2]Lord will come to meet me: and whatsoever he sheweth me I will tell thee. And he went to an high place.

4 And God met [1]Bā'laam: and he said unto him, I have prepared seven altars, and I have offered upon every altar a bullock and a ram.

5 And the [2]Lord put a word in Bā'laam's mouth, and said, Return unto Bā'lāk, and thus thou shalt speak.

6 And he returned unto him, and, lo, he stood by his burnt sacrifice, he, and all the princes of Mō'ab.

7 [3]And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'lāk the king of Mō'ab hath brought me from Ā'ram, out of the mountains of the east, saying, Come, curse me Jā'cob, and come, defy Ĭs'ra-el.

8 How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? [b]or how shall I defy, whom the [2]Lord hath not defied?

9 For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, [c]the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations.

10 Who [d]can count the dust of Jā'cob, and the number of the fourth part of Ĭs'ra-el? Let

---

rageth, and is confident. (Prov. 14:16.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Ja. 1:19.) For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. (I Cor. 3:19.) Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and make a wall, that she shall not find her paths. (Hos. 2:6.)

l. But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. (Math. 19:26.) But was rebuked for his iniquity; the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet. (II Pet. 2:16.)

m. A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. (Prov. 12:10.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked; who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. (Mat. 15:19.)

n. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.) Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings, hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Ps. 8:2.)

o. And God opened her eyes and she saw a well of water; and she went and filled the bottle with water, and gave the lad drink. (Gen. 21:19.) And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight. (Lu. 24:31.) And it came to pass, when they were come into Samaria, that Elisha said, Lord, open the eyes of these men that they may see. And the Lord opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Samaria. (II Ks. 6:20.)

p. When pride cometh, then cometh shame; but with the lowly is wisdom. (Prov. 11:2.) We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us; for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 3:25.) Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. (Prov. 16:18.)

q. Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children (14), Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness. (II Pet. 2:14, 15.) Then Jesus answered and said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me. (Mat. 17:17.) And Jesus answering said, O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither. (Lu. 9:41.)

r. Then said Saul, I have sinned; return, my son David; for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly. (I Sam. 26:21.) And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned; for I have transgressed the commandment of the Lord, and thy words; because I feared the people, and obeyed their voice. (I Sam. 15:24.) And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath put away thy sins; thou shalt not die. (II Sam. 12:13.) I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself? (Job 7:20.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

s. And Micaiah said, As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I speak. (I Ks. 22:14.)

t. Take heed to thyself, lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land whither thou goest, lest it be for a snare in the midst of thee (12). But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves. (Ex. 34:12, 13.) Ye shall utterly destroy all the places wherein the nations which ye shall possess serve their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree. (Dt. 12:2.)

Chapter 23.

a. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast labored from thy youth; if so be, thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail. (Is. 47:12.)

c. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone; the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew. (Dt. 33:28.) For thou didst separate them from all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Moses thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Egypt, O Lord God. (I Ks. 8:53.)

d. For they have taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons; so that the holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been cheap in this trespass. (Ezra 9:2.)

me die [e]the death of the righteous, and let my last end be like his!

11 And Bā'lāk said unto [1]Bā'laam, What hast thou done unto me? I took thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast [f]blessed them altogether.

12 And he answered and said, Must I not take heed to speak that which the [2]Lord hath put in my mouth?

13 [4]And Bā'lāk said unto him, Come, I pray thee, with me unto another place, from whence thou mayest see them: thou shalt see but the utmost part of them, and shalt not see them all: and curse me them from thence.

14 ¶ And he brought him into the field of Zō'phim, to the top of Pĭs'gah, [g]and built seven altars, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

15 And he said unto Bā'lāk, Stand here by thy [a]burnt offering, while I meet the Lord yonder.

16 And the [2]Lord met Bā'laam, and put a word in his mouth, and said, Go again unto Bā'lāk, and say thus.

17 And when he came to him, behold, he stood by his burnt offering, and the princes of Mō'ab with him. And Bā'lāk said unto him, [h]What hath the Lord spoken?

18 And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Bā'lāk, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zĭp'por:

19 God [i]is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good?

20 Behold, I have received commandment to bless: and [j]he hath blessed; and I cannot reverse it.

21 He hath not [k]beheld iniquity in Jā'cob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Ĭs'ra-el: the Lord his [l]God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them.

22 God brought them out of Ē'gўpt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn.

23 Surely there is no enchantment against Jā'cob, neither is there any divination against Ĭs'ra-el: according to this time it shall be said of Jā'cob and of Ĭs'ra-el, [m]What hath God wrought!

4. Vs. 13-26 record Balaam's second prophecy.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—In this ch. Balaam's career, as a public soothsayer, is brought to a close. Vs. 1-4 give an account of Israel's happiness.

1. See 3, ch. 22.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 5-14 record the third prophecy of Balaam. Balaam here receives his conception of the wonderful prosperity of Israel and the great power of the people.

24 Behold, the people shall rise up as a great lion, and lift up himself as a young lion: he shall not lie down until he eat of the prey, and drink the blood of the slain.

25 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Neither curse them at all, nor bless them at all.

26 But Bā'laam answered and said unto Bā'lāk, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Lord speaketh, that I must do?

27 ¶ And Bā'lāk said unto Bā'laam, Come, I pray thee, I will bring thee unto another place; peradventure it will please God that thou mayest curse me them from thence.

28 And Bā'lāk brought Bā'laam unto the top of Pē'or, that looketh toward Jĕsh'i-mŏn.

29 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lāk, Build me here seven altars, and prepare me here seven bullocks and seven rams.

30 And Bā'lāk did as Bā'laam had said, and offered a bullock and a ram on every altar.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Balaam prophesieth the happiness of Israel.* 10 *Balak in anger dismisseth him.* 15 *He prophesieth of the Star of Jacob.*

1 And when [1]Ba'laam saw that it [a]pleased the [2]Lord to bless Ĭs'ra-el, he went not, as at other times, to seek for enchantments, but he set his face toward the wilderness.

2 And [1]Bā'laam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Ĭs'ra-el abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the [b]spirit of God came upon him.

3 And he took up his parable, and said, [1]Bā'laam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

4 He hath said, which heard the words of God, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

5 [3]How goodly are thy tents, O Jā'cob, and thy tabernacles, O Ĭs'ra-el!

6 As the valleys are they spread forth, as gardens by the river's side, as the trees of lign aloes [c]which the Lord hath planted, and as cedar trees beside the waters.

7 He shall pour the water out of his buckets, and his seed shall be in many waters, and his king shall be higher than Ā'găg, and his kingdom shall be exalted.

---

e. Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. (Ps. 116:15.) He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence; and precious shall their blood be in his sight. (Ps. 72:14.)

f. Because they met not the children of Israel with bread and with water, but hired Balaam against them, that he should curse them; not in the blood of bullocks; or of lambs, or of he-goats. (Is. 1:10, 11.)

g. Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah (10). To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord; I am full of the burnt offering of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks; or of lambs, or of he goats. (Is. 1:10, 11.)

h. And he said, What is the thing that the Lord hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me; God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee. (I Sam. 3:17.) See v. 19.

i. And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent; for he is not a man, that he should repent. (I Sam. 15:29.) For I am the Lord, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. (Mal. 3:6.) For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.) In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Titus 1:2.)

j. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing. (Gen. 12:2.)

k. Saying, Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered. Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin. (Rom. 4:7, 8.) Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.) Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same. (Job 4:8.) Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. (Ps. 7:14.) For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips. (Prov. 22:18.) Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.)

l. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (I Jno. 4:16.) Incline your ear, and come unto me; hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you; cleanse your hands, ye sinners, and purify your hearts, ye double-minded. (Ja. 4:8.) The Lord is nigh to all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him; he also will hear their cry, and will save them. (Ps. 145:18, 19.)

m. Oh how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! (Ps. 31:19.) For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel; thou sawest it, and didst rejoice; wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? (I Sam. 19:5.) And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day; for today the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel. (I Sam. 11:13.)

Chapter 24.

a. Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee; for thou, O Lord God, hath spoken it. And with thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever. (II Sam. 7:29.) Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever; for thou blesseth, O Lord, and it shall be blessed for ever. (I. Chr. 17:27.) This also shall please the Lord better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs. (Ps. 69:31.) When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) But without faith it is impossible to please him; for he that cometh to God must believe that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. (Heb. 11:6.)

b. And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of prophets met him; and the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied among them. (I Sam. 10:10.) And Saul sent messengers to take David: and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prophesied. (I Sam. 19:20.) And the Spirit of God came upon Azariah the son of Oded. (II Chr. 15:1.) For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit (8). To another a working of miracles; to another prophesy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues. (I Cor. 12:8, 10.)

c. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when he cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. (Jer. 17:8.)

8 God brought him forth out of Ē'ġўpt: he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn: he shall eat up the nations his enemies, and shall break their bones, and pierce them through with his arrows.

9 He couched, he lay down as a lion, and as a great lion: who shall stir him up? [d]Blessed is he that blesseth thee, and cursed is he that curseth thee.

10 ¶ And Bā'lăk's anger was kindled against [1]Bā'laam, and he smote his hands together: and Bā'lăk said unto Bā'laam, I called thee to curse mine enemies, and, behold, thou hast altogether blessed them these three times.

11 Therefore now flee thou to thy place: I thought to promote thee unto great honour; but, lo, the Lord hath kept thee back from honour.

12 And Bā'laam said unto Bā'lăk, Spake I not also to thy messengers which thou sentest unto me, saying,

13 If Bā'lăk would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the commandment of the Lord, to do either good or bad of mine own mind; but what the Lord saith, that will I speak?

14 And now, behold, I go unto my people: come therefore, and I will advertise thee what this people shall do to thy people in the latter days.

15 ¶ [4]And he took up his parable, and said, Bā'laam the son of Bē'or hath said, and the man whose eyes are open hath said:

16 He hath said, which heard the words of God, and knew the knowledge of the most High, which saw the vision of the Almighty, falling into a trance, but having his eyes open:

17 *I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a* [e]*Star out of Jā'cob, and a* [f]*Sceptre shall rise out of Ĭs'ra-el, and shall smite the corners of Mō'ab, and destroy all the children of Shĕth.*

18 *And* [g]*Ē'dom shall be a possession, Sē'ĭr also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Ĭs'ra-el shall do valiantly.*

19 *Out of Jā'cob shall come he that shall have dominion, and shall destroy him that remaineth of the city.*

20 ¶ And when he looked on Ăm'a-lĕk, he took up his parable, and said, Ăm'a-lĕk was the first of the nations; but his latter end [h]shall be that he perish for ever.

21 And he looked on the Kĕn'ītes, and took up his parable, and said, Strong is thy dwellingplace, and thou puttest thy nest in a rock.

22 Nevertheless the Kĕn'īte shall be wasted, until Ās'shur shall carry thee away captive.

4. Vs. 15-24 record the fourth prophecy of Balaam. In these four prophecies of Balaam is gradually unfolded the divine purpose respecting Israel and his foes. In the first, is the denial of any ability to curse Jehovah's people. In the second, it is foretold that Israel will triumph over all her enemies. In the third, is a portrayal of the positive side of Israel's future. In the fourth, appear the names of the hostile nations, which will be conquered by Israel. Also a prediction of Israel's great prosperity.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—Balaam, having failed to induce Jehovah to withdraw his protection from Israel, now with Satanic cunning, plans the next step to strike at Israel's loyalty to Jehovah and moral purity of the people, believing that then Jehovah will abandon Israel. The daughters of Moab and Amalek are made the chief tempters. Thousands fall into the trap and perish by the judgments of God.

1. These plains are about seven miles east of the Jordan, and here the people were seduced into idolatry.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. For historical account of Moses, see 1, ch. 29, Deut.

4. Vs. 4-9 detail the account of the punishment of the idolatrous. That is, the judges were charged to convict and punish according to the law every apostate Israelite.

6. Vs. 10-13 detail the reward of Phinehas.

23 And he took up his parable, and said, Alas, who shall live when God doeth this!

24 And ships shall come from the coast of [i]Chĭt'tim, and shall afflict Ās'shur, and shall afflict Ē'bēr, and he also shall perish for ever.

25 And Bā'laam rose up, and went and returned to his place: and Bā'lăk also went his way.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Israel at Shittim commit whoredom and idolatry.* 6 *Phinehas killeth Zimri and Cozbi.* 10 *God giveth him an everlasting priesthood.* 16 *The Midianites are to be vexed.*

1 And Ĭs'ra-el abode in [1]Shĭt'tim, and the people began to [a]commit whoredom with the daughters of Mō'ab.

2 And they called the people unto the sacrifices of their gods: and the people did eat, and [b]bowed down to their gods.

3 And Ĭs'ra-el joined himself unto Bā'al-pē'or: and the [c]anger of the [2]Lord was kindled against Ĭs'ra-el.

4 [4]And the [2]Lord said unto [3]Mō'şeş, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the [2]Lord against the sun, [d]that the fierce [c]anger of the Lord may be turned away from Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And [3]Mō'şeş said unto the judges of Ĭs'ra-el, [e]Slay [5]ye every one his men that were joined unto Bā'al-pē'or.

6 ¶ And, behold, one of the children of Ĭs'ra-el came and brought unto his brethren a Mĭd'ĭ-an-īt-ish woman in the sight of Mō'şeş, and in the sight of all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, who were weeping before the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

7 And when Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the priest, saw it, he rose up from among the congregation, and took a javelin in his hand;

8 And he went after the man of Ĭs'ra-el into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Ĭs'ra-el, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

9 And [f]those that died in the plague were twenty and four thousand.

10 ¶ [6]And the [2]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

11 Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Ĭs'ra-el, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Ĭs'ra-el in my [g]jealousy.

---

d. Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee; be Lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee; cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee. (Gen. 27:29.)

e. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed; and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) Saying, Where is he that is born king of the Jews? for we have seen his star in the east, and are come to worship him. (Mat. 2:2.) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Rev. 22:16.)

f. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) The Lord shall send the rod of thy strength out of Zion: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies. (Ps. 110:2.) Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Ps 45:6.)

g. And he put garrisons in Edom, throughout all Edom put he garrisons; and all they of Edom became David's servants. And the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went. (II Sam. 8:14.)

h. Now go and smite Amalek, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, ox and sheep, camel and ass. (I Sam. 15:3.) For the ships of Chittim shall come against him; therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant; so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that forsake the holy covenant. (Dan. 11:30.)

Chapter 25.

a. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. (I Cor. 10:8.) But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. (Rev. 2:14.)

b. See vs. 3, 4. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrificed, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God; and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. (I Cor. 10:20.)

c. Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions; and the plague brake in upon them. (Ps. 106:29.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.) Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly; therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him. (Hos. 12:14.)

d. And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and show thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers. (Dt. 13:17.)

e. And he said unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Put every man his sword by his side, and go in and out from gate to gate, throughout the camp, and slay every man his brother, and every man his companion, and every man his neighbor. (Ex. 32:27.)

f. Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. (I Cor. 10:8.)

g. For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. (Ps. 78:58.) For thou shalt worship no other god; for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. (Ex. 34:14.) The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war; he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies. (Is. 42:13.) For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Israel. (Ezek. 38:19.)

12 Wherefore say, [h]Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace:
13 And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of [i]an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an [j]atonement for the children of Ĭs'ra-el.
14 Now the name of the Ĭs'ra-el-īte that was slain, even that was slain with the Mĭd'ī-an-īt-ish woman, was Zĭm'rī, the son of Sā'lu, a prince of a chief house among the Sĭm'e-on-ītes.
15 And the name of the Mĭd'ī-an-īt-ish woman that was slain was Cŏz'bī, the daughter of Zŭr; he was head over a people, and of a chief house in Mĭd'ī-an.
16 ¶ [7]And the [2]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,
17 Vex the Mĭd'ī-an-ītes, and smite them:
18 For they [k]vex you with their wiles, wherewith they have beguiled you in the matter of Pē'or, and in the matter of Cŏz'bī, the daughter of a prince of Mĭd'ī-an, their sister, which was slain in the day of the plague for Pē'or's sake.

CHAPTER 26.

1 The sum of all Israel is taken in the plains of Moab. 52 The law of dividing among them the inheritance of the land. 57 The families and number of the Levites. 63 None were left of them which were numbered at Sinai, but Caleb and Joshua.

1 And it came to pass after the plague, that the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş and unto Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on the priest, saying,
2 [3]Take the sum of all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, from twenty years old and upward, throughout their father's house, all that are able to go to war in Ĭs'ra-el.
3 And [2]Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest spake with them [a]in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ī-chō, saying,
4 Take the sum of the people, from twenty years old and upward; as the [1]Lord commanded [2]Mō'şeş and the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt.
5 ¶ Reu'ben, the eldest son of Ĭs'ra-el: the children of Reu'ben; Hā'noch, of whom cometh the family of the Hā'noch-ītes: of Păl'lu, the family of the Păl'lu-ītes:
6 Of Hĕz'rŏn, the family of the Hĕz'ron-ītes: of Cär'mī, the family of the Cär'mītes.
7 These are the families of the Reu'ben-ītes: and they that were numbered of them were forty and three thousand and seven hundred and thirty.
8 And the sons of Păl'lu; E-lī'ab.
9 And the sons of E-lī-ab; Ne-mū'el, and Dā'than, and A-bī'răm. This is that Dā'than and A-bī'răm, which were famous in the congregation, who strove against Mō'şeş and against Aâr'on in the company of Kō'rah, when they strove against the Lord:
10 And the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up together with Kō'rah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured two hundred and fifty men: [b]and they became a sign.
11 Notwithstanding the [c]children of Kō'rah died not.
12 ¶ The sons of Sĭm'e-on after their families: of Ne-mū'el, the family of the Ne-mū'el-ītes: of Jā'min, the family of the Jā'min-ītes: of Jā'chin, the family of the Jā'chin-ītes:
13 Of Zē'rah, the family of the Zär'hītes: of Shā'ul, the family of the Shā'ul-ītes.
14 These are the families of the Sĭm'e-on-ītes, twenty and two thousand and two hundred.
15 ¶ The children of Găd after their families: of Zē'phon, the family of the Zē'phon-ītes: of Hăg'gī, the family of the Hăg'gītes: of Shu'nī, the family of the Shu'nītes:
16 Of Ōz'nī, the family of the Ōz'nītes: of Ē'rī, the family of the Ē'rītes:
17 Of Ā'rōd, the family of the Ā'rōd-ītes: of Ă-rē'lī, the family of the Ă-rē'lītes.
18 These are the families of the children of Găd according to those that were numbered of them, forty thousand and five hundred.
19 The sons of Jū'dah were Ēr and Ō'nan: and Ēr and Ō'nan died in the land of Cā'năan.
20 And the sons of Jū'dah after their families were; of Shē'lah, the family of the Shē'lan-ītes: of Phā'rĕz, the family of the Phär'zītes: of Zē'rah, the family of the Zär'hītes.
21 And the sons of Phā'rĕz were; of Hĕz'rŏn, the family of the Hĕz'ron-ītes: of Hā'mŭl, the family of the Hā'mŭl-ītes.
22 These are the families of Jū'dah according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and sixteen thousand and five hundred.
23 ¶ Of the sons of Ĭs'sa-char after their families: of Tō'lă, the family of the Tō'lă-ītes: of Pū'ă, the family of the Pū'nītes:
24 Of Jăsh'ŭb, the family of the Jăsh'ŭb-ītes: of Shĭm'rŏn, the family of the Shĭm'ron-ītes.
25 These are the families of Ĭs'sa-char according to those that were numbered of them, threescore and four thousand and three hundred.
26 ¶ Of the sons of Zĕb'u-lun after their families: of Sē'red, the family of the Sär'dītes: of Ē'lon, the family of the Ē'lon-ītes: of Jăh'lĕ-el, the family of the Jăh'lĕ-el-ītes.
27 These are the families of the Zĕb'u-lun-ītes according to those that were numbered of them, threescore thousand and five hundred.
28 ¶ [d]The sons of Jō'şeph after their families were Ma-năs'seh and Ē'phră-ĭm.
29 Of the sons of Ma-năs'seh: of Mā'chĭr,

7. Vs. 16-18 record the command given of war against Midian.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—In this ch. the second census of Israel is detailed, the statute relating to Divine Inheritance is published; also the fact that Caleb and Joshua are the only survivors of the Sinaitic census. This, perhaps, was one of the chief purposes in the enumeration at this time. It should be remembered that here there is an enumeration only of those who established families, all others being omitted, which, if remembered, produces harmony with Gen. 46.

1. Jehovah, the covenant name of God.

2. For historical account of Moses, see Dt. 29, note 1.

3. Vs. 2-51 detail the second census.

h. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me; and the Lord, whom ye see, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

i. And thou shalt anoint them, as thou didst anoint their father, that they may minister unto me in the priest's office; for their anointing shall surely be an everlasting priesthood throughout their generations. (Ex. 40:15.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering; for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ (5). But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. (I Pet. 2:5, 9.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood (5), And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:5, 6.) And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof; for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation (9). And hast made us unto our God kings and priests; and we shall reign on the earth. (Rev. 5:9, 10.)

j. See e, ch. 6, Num.

k. But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit; therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. (Is. 63:10.) And grieve not the holy Spirit of God whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.) Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.)

Chapter 26.

a. See v. 63.

b. The censers of these sinners against their own souls, let them make them broad plates for a covering of the altar; for they offered them before the Lord, therefore they are hallowed; and they shall be a sign unto the children of Israel. (Num. 16:38.) And I will set my face against that man, and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ezek. 14:8.) Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. (I Cor. 10:6.) And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.)

c. The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son. The righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ezek. 18:20.)

d. And unto Joseph in the land of Egypt were born Manasseh and Ephraim, which Asenath the daughter of Potipherah priest of On bare unto him. (Gen. 46:20.)

the family of the Mā'chĭr-ītes: and Mā'chĭr begat Gĭl'e-ăd: of Gĭl'e-ăd come the family of the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes.

30 These are the sons of Gĭl'e-ăd: of Je-ē'zĕr, the family of the Je-ē'zĕr-ītes: of Hē'lek, the family of the Hē'lek-ītes:

31 And of Ăs'rĭ-el, the family of the Ăs'rĭ-el-ītes: and of Shē'chem, the family of the Shē'chem-ītes:

32 And of She-mī'dà, the family of the She-mī'dà-ītes: and of Hē'phĕr, the family of the Hē'phĕr-ītes.

33 ¶ And Ze-lō'phe-hăd the son of Hē'phĕr had no sons, but daughters: and the names of the daughters of Ze-lō'phe-hăd were Mäh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hŏg'lah, Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

34 These are the families of Ma-năs'seh, and those that were numbered of them, fifty and two thousand and seven hundred.

35 ¶ These are the sons of Ē'phrā'ĭm after their families: of Shu'the-lah, the family of the Shu'thal-hītes: of Bĕ'chĕr, the family of the Băch'rītes: of Tā'hăn, the family of the Tā'hăn-ītes.

36 And these are the sons of Shu'the-lah: of Ē'răn, the family of the Ē'răn-ītes.

37 These are the families of the sons of Ē'phrā-ĭm according to those that were numbered of them, thirty and two thousand and five hundred. These are the sons of Jō'seph after their families.

38 ¶ The sons of Bĕn'ja-min after their families: of Bē'là, the family of the Bē'là-ītes: of Ăsh'bel, the family of the Ăsh'bel-ītes: of A-hī'ram, the family of the A-hī'ram-ītes:

39 Of Shu'pham, the family of the Shu'pham-ītes: of Hū'pham, the family of the Hū'pham-ītes.

40 And the sons of Bē'là were Ärd and Nā'a-man: of Ärd, the family of the Ärd'ītes: and of Nā'a-man, the family of the Nā'a-mītes.

41 These are the sons of Bĕn'ja-min after their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and six hundred.

42 ¶ These are the sons of Dăn after their families: of Shu'ham, the family of the Shu'ham-ītes. These are the families of Dăn after their families.

43 All the families of the Shu'ham-ītes, according to those that were numbered of them, were threescore and four thousand and four hundred.

44 ¶ Of the children of Ăsh'ĕr after their families: of Jĭm'nà, the family of the Jĭm'nītes: of Jes'u-ī, the family of the Jes'u-ītes: of Be-rī'ah, the family of the Be-rī'ītes.

45 Of the sons of Be-rī'ah: of Hē'bĕr, the family of the Hē'bĕr-ītes: of Măl'chĭ-el, the family of the Măl'chĭ-el-ītes.

46 And the name of the daughter of Ăsh'ĕr was Sā'rah.

47 These are the families of the sons of Ăsh'ĕr according to those that were numbered of them; who were fifty and three thousand and four hundred.

48 ¶ Of the sons of Năph'ta-lī after their families: of Jäh'zĕ-el, the family of the Jäh'zĕ-el-ītes: of Gū'nī, the family of the Gū'nītes:

4. A summing up of the two censuses reveals the following table, which shows a decrease, probably brought about by the judgment strokes of Jehovah:

	Decrease.
Reuben	2,770
Simeon	37,100
Gad	5,150
Judah	1,900
Issachar	9,900
Zebulun	3,100
Manasseth	20,500
Ephraim	8,000
Dan	1,700
Asur	11,900
Naphtali	8,000

5. Vs. 51-56 detail the general directions for the allotment of Canaan.

6. Vs. 57-62 record the census of the Levites. As in the first enumeration, the census of the Levites is taken separately from the remainder of the Israelites, thus showing their non-military, non-secular and semi-priestly character.

7. Vs. 63-65 call to notice the fact that out of the total number of 603,550, only two (Caleb and Joshua) were alive, as has previously been announced by Jehovah, to enter the promised land.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—This ch. presents a supplementary statute concerning the inheritance of brotherless daughters; also the selection of Joshua as successor to Moses.

1. Vs. 1-11 give the law of inheritance made necessary by the occasion of Zelophehad's daughters.

49 Of Jē'zĕr, the family of the Jē'zĕr-ītes: of Shĭl'lem, the family of the Shĭl'lem-ītes.

50 These are the families of Năph'ta-lī according to their families: and they that were numbered of them were forty and five thousand and four hundred.

51 [5]These were the numbered of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, six hundred thousand and a [4]thousand seven hundred and thirty.

52 ¶And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

53 Unto these the land shall be divided for an inheritance according to the number of names.

54 To many thou shalt give the more inheritance, and to few thou shalt give the less inheritance: to every one shall his inheritance be given according to those that were numbered of him.

55 Notwithstanding the land shall be divided [e]by lot: according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit.

56 [6]According to the lot shall the possession thereof be divided between many and few.

57 ¶ And these are they that were numbered of the Lē'vītes after their families: of Gēr'shŏn, the family of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes: of Kō'hath, the family of the Kō'hath-ītes: of Me-rā'rī, the family of the Me-rā'rītes.

58 These are the families of the Lē'vītes: the family of the Lĭb'nītes, the family of the Hē'bron-ītes, the family of the Mäh'lītes, the family of the Mū'shītes, the family of the Kō'rath-ītes. And Kō'hath begat Ăm'răm.

59 And the name of Ăm'răm's wife was [f]Jŏch'e-bed, the daughter of Lē'vī, whom her mother bare to Lē'vī in Ē'gўpt: and she bare unto Ăm'răm Aâr'on and Mō'şeş, and Mĭr'ĭ-am their sister.

60 And unto Aâr'on was born Nā'dăb, and A-bī-hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

61 And Nā'dăb and [g]A-bī'hū died, when they offered strange fire before the Lord.

62 And those that were numbered of them were twenty and three thousand, all males from a month old and upward: [h]for they were not numbered among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, because there was [i]no inheritance given them among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

63 ¶ [7]These are they that were numbered by Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, who numbered the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

64 But among these there was not a man of them whom Mō'şeş and Aâr'on the priest numbered, when they numbered the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the wilderness of Sĭ'nāi.

65 For the [1]Lord had said of them, They shall [j]surely die in the wilderness. And there was not left a man of them, save Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh, and Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *The daughters of Zelophehad sue for an inheritance.* 6 *The law of inheritance.* 12 *Moses, being told of his death, sueth for a successor.* 18 *Joshua is appointed to succeed him.*

1 Then [1]came the daughters of Ze-lō'phe-

e. And Moses commanded the children of Israel, saying, This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the Lord commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe. (Num. 34:13.) By lot was their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half-tribe. (Josh. 14:2.)

f. And he looked this way and that way, and when he saw that there was no man, he slew the Egyptian, and hid him in the sand. (Ex. 2:12.) And Amram took him Jochebed his father's sister to wife; and she bare him Aaron and Moses: and the years of the life of Amram were an hundred and thirty and seven years. (Ex. 6:20.)

g. And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the Lord, which he commanded them not. And there went out fire from the Lord, and devoured them, and they died before the Lord. (Lev. 10:1, 2.) And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered strange fire before the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father. (Num. 3:4.) And Nadab and Abihu died before their father, and had no children: therefore Eleazar and Ithamar executed the priest's office. (I Chr. 24:2.)

h. Only thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take thee some of them among the children of Israel. (Num. 1:49.)

i. And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel. (Num. 18:20.) Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.) Only unto the tribe of Levi he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Israel made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them. (Josh. 13:14.)

j. Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the Lord, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you. (Num. 14:28.) For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. (Ps. 90:7.) But with many of them God was not well pleased; for they were

hăd, the son of Hē'phĕr, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ma-năs'seh, of the families of Ma-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph: and these are the names of his daughters; Mäh'lah, Nō'ah, and Hōg'lah, and Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

2 And they stood before Mō'şeş, and before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before the princes and all the congregation, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, saying,

3 Our father died in the wilderness, and he was not in the company of them that gathered themselves together against the [2]Lord in the company of Kō'rah; but [a]died in his own sin, and had no sons.

4 Why should the name of our father be done away from among his family, because he hath no son? Give unto us therefore a possession among the brethren of our father.

5 And Mō'şeş brought their cause before the Lord.

6 ¶And the [2]Lord spake unto Mōş'eş, saying,

7 The daughters of Ze-lō'phe-hăd speak right: thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them.

8 And thou shalt speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, If a man die, and have no son, then ye shall cause his inheritance to pass unto his daughter.

9 And if he have no daughter, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his brethren.

10 And if he have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his father's brethren.

11 And if his father have no brethren, then ye shall give his inheritance unto his kinsman that is next to him of his family, and he shall possess it: and it shall be unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el a [b]statute of judgment, as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

12 ¶ [3]And the [2]Lord said unto Mō'şeş, [c]Get thee up into this mount Āb'ă-rim, and see the land which I have given unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And when thou hast seen it, thou also shalt be gathered unto thy people, as Aâr'on thy brother was gathered.

14 For ye [d]rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zĭn, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes: that is the water of Mĕr'ĭ-bah in Kā'desh in the wilderness of Zĭn.

15 ¶ [4]And Mō'şeş spake unto the Lord, saying,

16 Let the [2]Lord, the [e]God of the spirits of [5]all flesh, set a man over the congregation,

17 Which [f]may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not as sheep which have no shepherd.

18 ¶ And the Lord said unto Mō'şeş, Take thee Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, a man [g]in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him;

19 And set him before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation; and [h]give him a charge in their sight.

20 And [h]thou shalt put some of thine honour upon him, that all the congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el [i]may be obedient.

21 And he shall stand before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him [j]after the judgment of Ū'rim before the Lord: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Ĭs'ra-el with him, even all the congregation.

22 And Mō'şeş did as the Lord commanded him: and he took Jŏsh'u-à, and set him before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before all the congregation:

23 And he laid his hands upon him, and gave [h]him a charge, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Offerings are to be observed.* 3 *The continual burnt offering.* 9 *The offering on the sabbath,* 11 *on the new moons.* 16 *at the passover,* 26 *in the day of firstfruits.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Mō'şeş, saying,

2 Command the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, My [4]offering, and my [5]bread for my [6]sacrifices made by fire, for a sweet savour unto me, shall ye observe to offer unto me in their due [7]season.

3 *And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord;* [a]*two lambs of the first year without spot* [8]*day by day, for a* [10]*continual* [b]*burnt* [9]*offering.*

4 *The one* [a]*lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even;*

5 And a tenth part of an [11]ephah of flour for a meat [12]offering, mingled with the fourth part of an [13]hin [c]of beaten oil.

6 It is a continual [b]burnt [9]offering, which was ordained in mount Sĭ'nāi for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

7 And the drink [14]offering thereof shall be the fourth part of an [13]hin for the one lamb: in the holy place shalt thou cause the strong wine to be poured unto the [1]Lord for a drink offering.

8 And the [a]other lamb shalt thou offer at even: as the meat [12]offering of the morning, and as the drink [14]offering thereof, thou shalt offer it, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the [1]Lord.

9 ¶ [15]*And on the* [d]*sabbath day two lambs of*

---

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 12-14 contain the warning Moses received of his death.

4. Vs. 15-23 detail the public consecration of Joshua as the successor to Moses.

5. Jehovah is here styled "the God of the spirits of all flesh," to teach the people his perfect acquaintance with the mental, moral and spiritual characteristics of men and, therefore, his ability and right to select the successor to the leadership of Israel. The doctrine of distinction between mind and matter is clearly taught here by Moses.

Ch. 28. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—Israel is now soon to enter the promised land, and will, therefore, have opportunity to erect a stationary tabernacle and to provide ample facilities for the many festal offerings provided by the statutes. Knobel suggests, "It was very fitting that this law should be issued a short time before the advance into Canaan; for it was there first, that the Israelites were in a position to carry out the sacrificial worship in its full extent, and to observe all the sacrificial and festal laws." Special emphasis is here given that the daily sacrifices are never to be neglected, even on the days when the yearly sacrifices occur.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Moses, see Dt. 29, note 1.

4. Oblation, R. V.

5. Food, R. V.

6. Offerings, R. V.

7. That is, the festal times of Jehovah, which were to be sanctified to his service. Such as the Sabbath, the daily and yearly feasts.

8. That is, in a day.

9. The sacrifice, to be completely burned, as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

10. Offered every morning and evening, at the door of the tabernacle, where Jehovah met and communed with his people. This continual burnt sacrifice ceased at the destruction of Jerusalem.

11. About one-tenth of a bushel.

12. That is, meal or food offering.

13. One hin equals one and one-fourth gallons.

14. An offering of joy and gratitude.

15. Vs. 9, 10 relate to the Sabbath offering.

---

overthrown in the wilderness (5). Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted. (I. Cor. 10:5, 6.)

Chapter 27.

a. I the Lord have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me; in this wilderness they shall be consumed and there they shall die. (Num. 14:35.) For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 6:23.) And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. (Gen. 2:9.)

b. So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings. (Num. 35:29.)

c. Get thee up into the top of Pisgah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes; for thou shalt not go over this Jordan. (Dt. 3:27.)

d. Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither. (Dt. 1:37.) They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sake. (Ps. 106:32.)

e. And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? (Num. 16:22.)

f. Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people; for who can judge this thy people, that is so great? (II Chr. 1:10.)

g. And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is? (Gen. 41:38.) And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war. And the Lord delivered Chushanrishathaim, king of Mesopotamia, into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chushanrishathaim. (Jud. 3:10.)

h. And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage; for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. (Dt. 31:7.) And the Spirit of the Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man. (I Sam. 10:6.) But charge Joshua, and encourage him, and strengthen him; for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see. (Dt. 3:28.) Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Is. 55:4.)

i. And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us we will go. (Josh. 1:16.)

j. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment, the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Lord; and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.)

Chapter 28.

a. See f, ch. 6, Numbers.

b. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

c. And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. (Ex. 29:40.)

d. See c, ch. 19, Lev.

the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat [12]offering, mingled with oil, and the drink [14]offering thereof:

10 *This is the [e]burnt [9]offering of every sabbath, beside the [b]continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.*

11 ¶ [16]And in the [f]beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the [1]Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven [a]lambs of the first year without spot;

12 And three tenth deals of flour for a meat [12]offering, mingled with oil, for one bullock; and two tenth deals of flour for a meat [12]offering, mingled with oil, for one ram;

13 And a several tenth deal of flour mingled with oil for a meat [12]offering unto [a]one lamb; for [b]a burnt [9]offering of a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the [1]Lord.

14 And their drink offerings shall be half an hin of wine unto a bullock, and the third part of an hin unto a ram, and a fourth part of an hin unto a lamb: this is the burnt offering of every month throughout the months of the year.

15 *And one kid of the goats for a sin offering unto the Lord shall be offered, beside the [b]continual burnt offering, and his drink offering.*

16 [17]*And in the [g]fourteenth day of the first month is the passover of the Lord.*

17 And in the [h]fifteenth day of this month is the feast: seven days shall unleavened bread be eaten.

18 In the first day shall be an holy convocation; ye shall do no manner of servile work therein:

19 *But ye shall offer a sacrifice made by fire for a [b]burnt [9]offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, and seven [a]lambs of the first year: [i]they shall be unto you without blemish:*

20 And their meat [12]offering shall be of flour mingled with oil: three tenth deals shall ye offer for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram;

21 A several tenth deal shalt thou offer for [a]every lamb, throughout the seven lambs:

22 *And one [j]goat for a sin [19]offering, to make an atonement for you.*

23 *Ye shall offer these beside the [b]burnt offering in the morning, which is for a continual burnt offering.*

24 After this manner ye shall offer daily, throughout the seven days, the meat of the sacrifice made by fire, of a [k]sweet savour unto the [1]Lord: it shall be offered beside the continual [l]burnt [9]offering, and his drink [14]offering.

25 And on the [m]seventh day ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work.

26 ¶ [18]Also in the day of the [n]firstfruits, when ye bring a new meat offering unto the Lord, after your weeks be out, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work:

27 *But ye shall offer the [b]burnt [9]offering for a sweet savour unto the [1]Lord; [o]two young bullocks, one ram, seven lambs of the first year;*

28 And their meat [12]offering of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto one bullock, two tenth deals unto one ram,

29 A several tenth deal unto one lamb, throughout the [a]seven lambs;

30 And one kid of the goats, to make [j]an atonement for you.

31 Ye shall offer them beside the [10]continual [l]burnt [9]offering, and his meat offering, (they shall be unto you without blemish) and their drink offerings.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *The offering at the feast of trumpets,* 7 *at the day of afflicting their souls,* 13 *and on the eight days of the feast of tabernacles.*

1 And [1]in the seventh month, on the first day of the month, ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work: it is a day of blowing the trumpets unto you.

2 *And ye shall offer a [a]burnt offering for a sweet savour unto the [4]Lord; one young bullock, one ram, and seven [b]lambs of the first year without blemish:*

3 And their meat [6]offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals for a bullock, and two tenth deals for a ram,

4 And one tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the [b]seven lambs:

5 *And one kid of the goats for a sin offering, to make [c]an atonement for you:*

6 *Beside the [a]burnt [5]offering of the month, and his meat [5]offering, and the daily burnt offering, and his meat offering, and their drink offerings, according unto their manner, for a sweet savour, a sacrifice made by fire unto the [4]Lord.*

7 ¶ [2]And [d]ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; [e]and ye shall afflict your souls: ye shall not do any work therein:

8 *But ye shall offer a [a]burnt [5]offering unto the [4]Lord for a sweet savour; one young bullock, one ram, and seven [b]lambs of the first year; they shall be unto you without [f]blemish:*

16. Vs. 11-15 detail the law of offerings at the new moon.

17. Vs. 16-25 detail the law of offerings at the passover.

18. Vs. 26-31 detail the offering of the feast of First Fruits.

19. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness, an atonement of sins of ignorance, either when the wrongdoer was ignorant of the law or forgetful of it. To be offered when the wrong done could not be undone.

Ch. 29. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—Ch. 29 is simply a continuation of ch. 28, and there is no real reason for its separation. It is devoted to a description of the Feast of Trumpets, the Feast of Tabernacles and the day of Atonement.

1. Vs. 1-6 detail the offerings at the feast of trumpets.

2. Vs. 7 11 detail the offerings of the day of Atonement.

3. Vs. 12-40 detail the Feast of Tabernacles.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. See 9, ch. 28.

6. That is, meal or food offering.

e. And the burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the Lord in the sabbath day shall be six lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish. (Ezek. 46:4.)

f. For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you. (II Cor. 2:4.)

g. In the 14th day of the 1st month at even is the Lord's passover. (Lev. 23:5.) Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God; for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. (Dt. 16:1.)

h. And on the fifteenth day of the same month is the feast of unleavened bread unto the Lord; seven days ye must eat unleavened bread. (Lev. 23:6.)

i. But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. (Lev. 22:20.) And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 15:21.)

j. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh. (Rom. 8:3.) Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12.) For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the other things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually, make the comers thereunto perfect. (Heb. 10:1.)

k. For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish. (II Cor 2:15.) And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.)

l. This shall be a continual burnt offering throughout your generations at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation before the Lord; where I will meet you, to speak there unto thee. (Ex. 29:42.)

m. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh day shall be a feast to the Lord. (Ex. 13:6.) But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days; in the seventh day is an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work therein. (Lev. 23:8.)

n. And the feast of harvest, the first-fruits of thy labors, which thou hast sown in the field; and the feast of ingathering, which is in the end of the year, when thou hast gathered in thy labors out of the field. (Ex. 23:16.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

o. And ye shall offer with the bread seven lambs without blemish of the first year, and one young bullock, and two rams; they shall be for a burnt offering unto the Lord, with their meat offering and their drink offerings, even an offering made by fire, of sweet savor unto the Lord (18). Then ye shall sacrifice one kid of the goat for a sin offering, and two lambs of the first year for a sacrifice of peace offerings. (Lev. 23:18, 19.)

Chapter 29.

a. For the purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

b. See f, ch. 6, Numbers.

c. See e, ch. 6, Numbers.

d. And this shall be a statute for ever unto you: that in the seventh month, on the 10th day of the month, ye shall afflict your souls, and do no work at all, whether it be one of your own country, or a stranger that sojourneth among you. (Lev. 16:29.) Also on the 10th day of this seventh month there shall be a day of atonement; it shall be an holy convocation unto you; and ye shall afflict your souls, and offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord. (Lev. 23:27.)

e. But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth; I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom. (Ps. 35:13.) Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord? (Is. 58:5.)

f. Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the Lord thy God any bullock or sheep wherein is blemish, or any evil-favoredness for that is an abomination unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 17:1,)

9 And their meat [6]offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals to a bullock, and two tenth deals to one ram,

10 A several tenth deal for one lamb, throughout the [b]seven lambs:

11 *One kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the sin offering of [c]atonement, and the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering of it, and their drink offerings.*

12 ¶ [g]And on the [d]fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the [4]Lord seven days:

13 *And [h]ye shall offer a burnt [5]offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the [4]Lord; thirteen young bullocks, two rams, and fourteen [b]lambs of the first year; they shall be without blemish:*

14 And their meat [6]offering shall be of flour mingled with oil, three tenth deals unto every bullock of the thirteen bullocks, two tenth deals to each ram of the two rams,

15 And a several tenth deal to each lamb of the [b]fourteen lambs:

16 *And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual [a]burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.*

17 ¶ *And on the second day ye shall offer twelve young bullocks, two rams, fourteen [b]lambs of the first year without spot:*

18 And their meat [6]offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the [b]lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

19 *And one kid of the goats for a sin offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and the meat offering thereof, and their drink offerings.*

20 ¶ *And on the third day eleven bullocks, two rams, fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish;*

21 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

22 *And one goat for a sin [7]offering; beside the continual burnt offering, and his meat offering, and his drink offering.*

23 ¶ *And on the fourth day ten bullocks, two rams, and fourteen [b]lambs of the first year without blemish:*

24 Their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the [b]lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

25 *And one kid of the goats for a sin [7]offering; beside the continual [a]burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.*

26 ¶ *And on the fifth day nine bullocks, two rams, [b]and fourteen lambs of the first year without spot:*

27 And their meat offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the [b]lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

7. See 19, ch. 28.

Ch. 30. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—Ch. 30 should be read in connection with Lev. 27, as in that ch. the object of vows, the rules respecting them and the mode of discharging them, is stated, this ch. merely emphasizing and specializing their force and renunciations.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, a religious promise unto Jehovah.

3. That is, profane his word, neither be slack or allow needless delay in paying.

4. Vs. 3-5 detail the vow of a maid.

5. Not in childhood, but in youth. The Hebrew canons define a youth thus, "A young man twelve years and one day. A daughter, eleven years and one day."

28 *And one goat for a sin [7]offering; beside the [a]continual burnt [5]offering, and his meat [6]offering, and his drink offering.*

29 ¶ *And on the sixth day eight [b]bullocks, two rams, and fourteen lambs of the first year without blemish:*

30 And their meat [6]offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

31 *And one goat for a sin [7]offering; beside the [a]continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.*

32 ¶ *And on the seventh day seven bullocks, two rams, and fourteen [b]lambs of the first year without blemish:*

33 And their meat [6]offering and their drink offerings for the bullocks, for the rams, and for the [b]lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

34 *And one goat for a sin [7]offering; beside the [a]continual burnt offering, his meat offering, and his drink offering.*

35 ¶ *On the eighth day ye shall have a [i]solemn assembly: ye shall do no servile work therein:*

36 *But ye shall offer a [a]burnt offering, a sacrifice made by fire, of a sweet savour unto the [4]Lord: one bullock, one ram, seven [b]lambs of the first year without blemish:*

37 Their meat [6]offering and their drink offerings for the bullock, for the ram, and for the [b]lambs, shall be according to their number, after the manner:

38 *And one goat for a sin [7]offering; beside the [a]continual burnt [5]offering, and his meat [6]offering, and his drink offering.*

39 These things ye shall do unto the [4]Lord in your set feasts, beside your vows, and your freewill offerings, for your burnt [5]offerings, and for your meat [6]offerings, and for your drink offerings, and for your peace offerings.

40 And Mō'şeş told the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to all that the [4]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Vows are not to be broken.* 3 *The exception of a maid's vow.* 6 *Of a wife's.* 9 *Of a widow's, or her that is divorced.*

1 And Mō'şeş spake unto the heads of the tribes concerning the children of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, This is the thing which the [1]Lord hath commanded.

2 If a [a]man [2]vow a vow unto the [1]Lord, or [b]swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, [3]he shall [c]do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth.

3 [4]If a woman also vow a vow unto the [1]Lord, and bind herself by a bond being in her father's house in [5]her youth;

4 And her father hear her vow, and her bond wherewith she hath bound her soul, and her father shall hold his peace at her: then all her [c]vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she hath bound her soul shall stand.

---

g. Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine. (Dt. 16:13.) In the seventh month, in the 15th day of the month, shall he do the like in the feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil. (Ezek. 45:25.)

h. They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required. (Ezra. 3:4.) And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering, often times the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins (11). But this man after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God (12). From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool (13). For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. (Heb. 10:11-14.)

i. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek; and his rest shall be glorious. (Is. 11:10.) In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink. (Jno. 7:37.) There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. (Heb. 4:9.)

Chapter 30.

a. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When a man shall make a singular vow, the person shall be for the Lord by thy estimation. (Lev. 27:2.) When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it; for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. (Dt. 23:21.) When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools; pay that which thou hast vowed. (Ecc. 5:4.)

b. Or if a soul swear, pronouncing with his lips to do evil, or to do good, whatsoever it be that a man shall pronounce with an oath, and it be hid from him; when he knoweth of it, then he shall be guilty in one of these. (Lev. 5:4.) And the king was sorry; nevertheless, for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her. (Math. 14:9.) And they came to the chief priests and elders and said, We have bound ourselves under a great curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul. (Acts 23:14.)

c. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation; I will pay my vows before them that fear him. (Ps. 22:25.) Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.) I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people. (Ps. 116:14.) Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Judah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows; for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off. (Nah. 1:15.)

5 But if her father disallow her in the day that he heareth; not any of her vows, or of her bonds wherewith she hath bound her soul, shall stand: and the Lord shall forgive her, because her father disallowed her.

6 [6]And if she had at all an husband, when she vowed, or uttered ought out of her lips, wherewith she bound her soul;

7 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her in the day that he heard it: then her [c]vows shall stand, and her bonds wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

8 But if her husband [d]disallowed her on the day that he heard it; then he shall make her vow which she vowed, and that which she uttered with her lips, wherewith she bound her soul, of none effect: and the Lord shall forgive her.

9 [7]But every vow of a widow, and of her that is divorced, wherewith they have bound their souls, shall stand against her.

10 [8]And if she vowed in her husband's house, or bound her soul by a bond with an oath;

11 And her husband heard it, and held his peace at her, and disallowed her not: then all her vows shall stand, and every bond wherewith she bound her soul shall stand.

12 But if her husband hath utterly made them void on the day he heard them; then whatsoever proceeded out of her lips concerning her vows, or concerning the bond of her soul, shall not stand: her husband hath made them void; and the Lord shall forgive her.

13 Every vow, and every binding oath to afflict the soul, her husband may establish it, or her husband may make it void.

14 But if her husband altogether hold his peace at her [9]from day to day; then he establisheth all her vows, or all her bonds, which are upon her: he confirmeth them, because he held his peace at her in the day that he heard them.

15 But if he shall any ways make them void after that he hath heard them; then he shall bear her iniquity.

16 These are the statutes, which the Lord commanded Mō'şeş, between a man and his wife, between the father and his daughter, being yet in her youth in her father's house.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *The Midianites are spoiled, and Balaam slain.* 19 *How the soldiers, with their captives and spoil, are to be purified.* 25 *The proportion whereby the prey is to be divided.* 48 *The voluntary oblation unto the treasury of the Lord.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, [2]saying,

2 [a]Avenge the children of Īs'ra-el of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes: afterward shalt thou be gathered unto thy people.

3 And Mō'şeş spake unto the people, saying, Arm some of yourselves unto the war, and let them go against the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, and [a]avenge the Lord of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

4 Of every tribe a thousand, throughout all the tribes of Īs'ra-el, shall ye send to the war.

5 So there were delivered out of the thousands of Īs'ra-el, a thousand of every tribe, twelve thousand armed for war.

6 And Mō'şeş sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phĭn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand.

7 And they warred against the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş; and [b]they slew all the males.

8 And they slew the kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an, beside the rest of them that were slain; namely, Ē'vĭ, and Rē'kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and Rē'bà, five kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an: [c]Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or they slew with the sword.

9 And the children of Īs'ra-el took all the women of Mĭd'ĭ-an captives, and their little ones, and took the spoil of all their cattle, and all their flocks, and all their goods.

10 And they burnt all their cities wherein they dwelt, and all their goodly castles, with fire.

11 And they took all the spoil, and all the prey, both of men and of beasts.

12 And they brought the captives, and the prey, and the spoil, unto Mō'şeş, and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the congregation of the children of Īs'ra-el, unto the camp at the plains of Mō'ab, which are by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

13 ¶ [3]And Mō'şeş, and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and all the princes of the congregation, went forth to meet them without the camp.

14 And Mō'şeş was wroth with the officers of the host, with the captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, which came from the battle.

15 And Mō'şeş said unto them, Have ye saved all the women alive?

16 Behold, these caused the children of Īs'ra-el, through the counsel of Bā'laam, to commit trespass against the [1]Lord in the matter of Pē'or, and there was a plague among the congregation of the [1]Lord.

17 Now therefore [d]kill every male among the little ones, and kill every woman that hath known man by lying with him.

18 But all the women children, that have not known a man by lying with him, keep alive for yourselves.

19 [4]And do ye abide without the camp seven days: whosoever hath killed any person, and whosoever hath touched any slain, purify both yourselves and your captives on the third day, and on the seventh day.

20 And purify all your raiment, and all that is made of skins, and all work of goats' hair, and all things made of wood.

21 ¶ And Ē-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the men of war which went to the battle, This is the ordinance of the law which the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş;

22 Only the gold, and the silver, the brass, the iron, the tin, and the lead,

23 Every thing that may abide the fire, ye

6. Vs. 6-8 detail the vow of a betrothed wife.

7. V. 9 specializes the vow of a widow or divorced wife; both must be paid.

8. Vs. 10-16 detail the vow of the wife.

9. The husband's power to render the wife's vow null and void must be exercised the day he hears of it, else his power expires.

Ch. 31. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—This ch. treats of the conquests of eastern Palestine, thus executing the sentence of Midian, pronounced in ch. 25:17. The proclaiming of this war, just before the rehearsal of the law, was the last administrative act of Moses, his death occurring soon after.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 2-12 detail an account of the conquering of Midian and death of Balaam.

3. Vs. 13-18 relate to the treatment of prisoners.

4. Vs. 19-24 relate to the ceremonial cleansing of the soldiers, prisoners and spoils.

d. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception. In sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16.) The wife hath not power of her own body, but the husband; and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife. (I Cor. 7:4.) Let your women keep silence in the churches; for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the law. (I Cor. 14:34.) Wives, submit yourselves unto your husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. (Col. 3:18.) Likewise ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives. (I Pet. 3:1.)

Chapter 31.

a. Vex the Midianites, and smite them. (Num. 25:17.) To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time; for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste (35). Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people; for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Dt. 32:35, 43.) O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.)

b. And when the Lord thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword. (Dt. 20:13.) And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man. (Jud. 21:11.) And David smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Achish. (I Sam. 27:9.)

c. Balaam also the son of Beor, the soothsayer, did the children of Israel slay with the sword among them that were slain by them. (Josh. 13:22.) The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) Whoso diggeth a pit shall fall therein; and he that rolleth a stone it will return upon him. (Prov. 26:27.) Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? (22). And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you; depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Math. 7:22, 23.)

d. And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man. (Jud. 21:11.)

shall make it go through the fire, and it shall be clean: nevertheless it shall be purified with the water of separation: and all that abideth not the fire ye shall make go through the water.

24 And [e]ye shall wash your clothes on the seventh day, and ye shall be clean, and afterward ye shall come into the camp.

25 ¶ [5]And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

26 Take the sum of the prey that was taken, both of man and of beast, thou, and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and the chief fathers of the congregation:

27 And divide the prey into two parts; between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation:

28 And levy a [f]tribute unto the [1]Lord of the men of war which went out to battle: one soul of five hundred, both of the persons and of the beeves, and of the asses, and of the sheep:

29 Take it of their half, and give it unto Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, for an heave offering of the [1]Lord.

30 And of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, thou shalt take one portion of fifty, of the persons, of the beeves, of the asses, and of the flocks, of all manner of beasts, and give them unto the Lē'vītes, which keep the charge of the tabernacle of the Lord.

31 And Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest did as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

32 And the booty, being the rest of the prey which the men of war had caught, was six hundred thousand and seventy thousand and five thousand sheep,

33 And threescore and twelve thousand beeves,

34 Of threescore and one thousand asses,

35 And thirty and two thousand persons in all, of women that had not known man by lying with him.

36 And the half, which was the portion of them that went out to war, was in number three hundred thousand and seven and thirty thousand and five hundred sheep:

37 And the [1]Lord's [g]tribute of the sheep was six hundred and threescore and fifteen.

38 And the beeves were thirty and six thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was threescore and twelve.

39 And the asses were thirty thousand and five hundred; of which the [1]Lord's tribute was threescore and one.

40 And the persons were sixteen thousand; of which the Lord's tribute was thirty and two persons.

41 And Mō'şeş gave the tribute, which was the [1]Lord's heave [6]offering, unto Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

42 And of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, which Mō'şeş divided from the men that warred,

5. Vs. 25-47 relate to the allotment of the spoils.

6. An offering waved horizontally upwards, presenting to Jehovah, then back again as an evidence that Jehovah had returned the offering, with his blessing.

7. Vs. 48-54 detail the free will thank-offering to Jehovah.

8. The fact that not one man in the whole twelve thousand failed to respond to the last roll call is an evidence of the supernatural element in this campaign.

9. The gold amounted to 16,750 shekels, which was equal to about $123,000 at that time, or would be equal to about $1,000,000 at the present time.

43 (Now the half that pertained unto the congregation was three hundred thousand and thirty thousand and seven thousand and five hundred sheep,

44 And thirty and six thousand beeves,

45 And thirty thousand asses and five hundred,

46 And sixteen thousand persons;)

47 Even of the children of Ĭs'ra-el's half, Mō'şeş took one portion of fifty, both of man and of beast, and gave them unto the Lē'vītes, which kept the charge of the tabernacle of the [1]Lord; as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

48 ¶ [7]And the officers which were over thousands of the hosts, the captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds, came near unto Mō'şeş:

49 And they said unto Mō'şeş, Thy servants have taken the sum of the men of war which are under our charge, and there [8]lacketh not one [h]man of us.

50 We have therefore brought an oblation for the Lord, what every man hath gotten, of jewels of gold, chains, and bracelets, rings, earrings, and tablets, [i]to make an atonement for our souls before the Lord.

51 And Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of them, even all wrought jewels.

52 And [9]all the gold of the offering that they offered up to the [1]Lord, of the captains of thousands, and of the captains of hundreds, was sixteen thousand seven hundred and fifty shekels.

53 (For the men of war had taken spoil, every man for himself.)

54 And Mō'şeş and Ē-le-ā'zar the priest took the gold of the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and brought it into the tabernacle of the congregation, for a memorial for the children of Ĭs'ra-el before the Lord.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *The Reubenites and Gadites sue for their inheritance on that side Jordan.* 6 *Moses reproveth them.* 16 *They offer him conditions.* 33 *Moses assigneth them the land.* 39 *They conquer it.*

1 Now [1]the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd had a very great multitude of cattle: and when they saw the land of Jā'zēr, and the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, that, behold, the place was a place for cattle;

2 The children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben came and spake unto Mō'şeş, and to Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto the princes of the congregation, saying,

3 Ăt'a-rōth, and Dī'bŏn, and Jā'zēr, and Nĭm'rah, and Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ē-le-ā'leh, and Shē'bam, and Nē'bo, and Bē'ŏn,

4 Even the [a]country which the Lord smote before the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, is a land for cattle, and thy servants have cattle:

5 Wherefore, said they, if we have found [b]grace in thy sight, let this land be given unto

1. Vs. 1-5 detail the clamor of Reuben and Gad to be immediately allowed their allotment.

---

e. And whosoever beareth ought of the carcase of them shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. (Lev. 11:25.) Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity and cleanse me from my sin. (Ps. 51:2.) In that day there shall be a fountain open to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.) That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.) And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? (13). And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 7:13, 14.)

f. Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the Lord. (I Chr. 26:27.) And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord; it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing. (Is. 23:18.)

g. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) They say unto him, Caesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Caesar the things which are Caesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. (Math. 22:21.)

h. I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.) And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword (7). And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword (8). For I will have respect unto you, and make you fruitful, and multiply you, and establish my covenant with you. (Lev. 26:7-9.) He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence; and precious shall their blood be in his sight. (Ps. 72:14.)

i. When thou takest a son of the children of Israel after their number, then shall they give every man a ransom for his soul unto the Lord, when thou numberest them; that there be no plague among them, when thou numberest them (12). And thou shalt take the atonement money of the children of Israel, and shalt appoint it for the service of the tabernacle of the congregation; that it may be a memorial unto the children of Israel before the Lord, to make an atonement for your souls. (Ex. 30:12, 16.)

Chapter 32.

a. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon; for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. (Num. 21:24.)

b. But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Ja. 4:6.) For the Lord God is a sun and a shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.) For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (Jno. 1:17.) Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus. (Rom. 3:24.)

thy servants for a possession, and bring us not over Jor'dan.

6 ¶ [2]And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto the children of Găd and to the children of Reu'ben, Shall your brethren go to war, and shall ye sit here?

7 And wherefore discourage ye the heart of the children of Is'ra-el from going over into the land which the Lord hath given them?

8 Thus did your fathers, when I sent them from Kā'desh-bär'ne-à to see the land.

9 For when they went up unto the valley of Ĕsh'cŏl, and saw the land, they discouraged the heart of the children of Is'ra-el, that they should not go into the land which the Lord had given them.

10 And the [c]Lord's anger was kindled the same time, and he sware, saying,

11 Surely none of the men that came up out of Ē'gўpt, from twenty years old and upward, shall see the land which I sware unto Ā'brā-hăm, unto Ī'ṣaac, and unto Jā'cob; because they have not wholly followed me:

12 Save Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh the Kĕn'ez-īte, and Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn: [d]for they have wholly followed the Lord.

13 And the [c]Lord's anger was kindled against Is'ra-el, and he made them wander in the wilderness forty years, until all the generation, that had done evil in the sight of the Lord, was consumed.

14 And, behold, ye are risen up in your fathers' stead, an increase of sinful men, to augment yet the fierce anger of the Lord toward Is'ra-el.

15 For if ye turn away from after him, he will yet again leave them in the wilderness; and ye shall destroy all this people.

16 ¶ [3]And they came near unto him, and said, We will build sheepfolds here for our cattle, and cities for our little ones:

17 But [e]we ourselves will go ready armed before the children of Is'ra-el, until we have brought them unto their place: and our little ones shall dwell in the fenced cities because of the inhabitants of the land.

18 We will not return unto our houses, until the children of Is'ra-el have inherited every man his inheritance.

19 For we will not inherit with them on yonder side Jor'dan, or forward; because our inheritance is fallen to us on this side Jor'dan eastward.

20 ¶ And [f]Mō'ṣeṣ said unto them, If ye will do this thing, if ye will go [4]armed before the [5]Lord to war,

21 And will go all of you armed over Jor'dan before the [5]Lord, until he hath driven out his enemies from before him,

22 And the land be subdued before the [5]Lord: then afterward ye shall return, and be guiltless before the [5]Lord, and before Is'ra-el; and this [g]land shall be your possession before the [5]Lord.

23 But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the [5]Lord: and be sure your sin will find you out.

24 Build you cities for your little ones, and folds for your sheep; and do that which hath proceeded out of your mouth.

2. Vs. 6-15 detail the remonstrances of Moses against the clamor of Reuben and Gad.

3. Vs. 16-32 relate the compromise petition of Reuben and Gad.

4. The ark of the covenant was the tabernacle of the visible presence of Jehovah. The ark was carried into battle and to go armed before it was called "Armed before the Lord."

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Vs. 33-42 detail the granting of the compromise petition of Reuben and Gad.

Ch. 33. B. C. 1491-1452.

1. Vs. 1-49 give the itinerary of the Israelites in their desert wanderings, seemingly as a memorial to after generations of the faithfulness of Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

25 And the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ, saying, Thy servants will do as my lord commandeth.

26 Our little ones, our wives, our flocks, and all our cattle, shall be there in the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd:

27 But thy servants will pass over, every man armed for war, before the Lord to battle, as my lord saith.

28 So concerning them Mō'ṣeṣ commanded Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, and the chief fathers of the tribes of the children of Is'ra-el:

29 And Mō'ṣeṣ said unto them, If the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben will pass with you over Jor'dan, every man armed to battle, before the [5]Lord, and the land shall be subdued before you; then ye shall give them the land of Gĭl'e-ăd for a possession:

30 But if they will not pass over with you armed, they shall have possessions among you in the land of Cā'năan.

31 And the children of Găd and the children of Reu'ben answered, saying, As the Lord hath said unto thy servants, so will we do.

32 We will pass over armed before the Lord into the land of Cā'năan, that the possession of our inheritance on this side Jor'dan may be our's.

33 [6]And [h]Mō'ṣeṣ gave unto them, even to the children of Găd, and to the children of Reu'ben, and unto half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh the son of Jō'ṣeph, the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, and the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shăn, the land, with the cities thereof in the coasts, even the cities of the country round about.

34 ¶ And the children of Găd built Dī'bŏn, and Ăt'a-rŏth, and Ăr'ō-ēr,

35 And Ăt'rŏth, Shō'phan, and Ja-ā'zēr, and Jŏg'be-hah,

36 And Bĕth-nĭm'rah, and Bĕth-hā'ran, fenced cities: and folds for sheep.

37 And the children of Reu'ben built Hĕsh'-bŏn, and Ē-le-ā'leh, and Kīr-jath-ā'im,

38 And Nē'bo, and Bā'al-mē'on, (their names being changed,) and Shĭb'mah: and gave other names unto the cities which they builded.

39 And the children of Mā'chĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh went to Gĭl'e-ăd, and took it, and dispossessed the Ām'or-īte which was in it.

40 And Mō'ṣeṣ gave Gĭl'e-ăd unto Mā'chĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh; and he dwelt therein.

41 And Jā'ĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh went and took the small towns thereof, and called them Hā'voth-jā'ĭr.

42 And Nō'bah went and took Kē'nath, and the villages thereof, and called it Nō'bah, after [i]his own name.

CHAPTER 33.

Journeys of the Israelites.

1 [1]These are the journeys of the children of Is'ra-el, which went forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt with their armies under the hand of Mō'ṣeṣ and Aâr'on.

2 And Mō'ṣeṣ wrote their goings out according to their journeys by the commandment of the [2]Lord: and these are their journeys according to their goings out.

---

c. And the Lord heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying. (Dt. 1:34.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them, and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

d. Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the Lord. (Dt. 1:36.) The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. (Ps. 37:29.) Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.)

e. And the children of Reuben, and the children of Gad, and half the tribe of Manasseh, passed over armed before the children of Israel, as Moses spake unto them. About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the Lord unto battle, to the plains of Jericho. (Josh. 4:12, 13.)

f. And I commanded you at that time, saying, The Lord your God hath given you this land to possess it; ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war. (Dt. 3:18.)

g. Until the Lord have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the Lord your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which Moses the Lord's servant gave you on this side Jordan toward the sunrising. (Josh. 1:15.) And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them; therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side Jordan. (Josh. 22:4.)

i. Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names. (Ps. 49:11.)

3 And they departed from Ra-mē'sēṣ in the first month, on the fifteenth day of the first month; on the morrow after the passover the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out with [a]an [3]high hand in the sight of all the Ē-ğyp'tiaṇs.

4 For the Ē-ğyp'tiaṇs buried all their firstborn, which the Lord had smitten among them: [b]upon their gods also the Lord executed judgments.

5 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el removed from Ra-mē'sēṣ, and pitched in Sŭc'coth.

6 And they departed from [4]Sŭc'coth, and pitched in Ē'tham, which is in the edge of the wilderness.

7 And they [c]removed from Ē'tham, and turned again unto Pī-ha-hī'roth, which is before Bā'al-zē'phon: and they pitched before Mig'dol.

8 And they departed from before Pī-ha-hī'roth, and passed through the midst of the sea into the wilderness, and went three days' journey in the wilderness of Ē'tham, and pitched in Mā'rah.

9 And they removed from Mā'rah, and came unto Ē'lĭm: and in Ē'lĭm were twelve fountains of water, and threescore and ten palm trees; and they pitched there.

10 And they removed from Ē'lĭm, and encamped by the Red sea.

11 And they removed from the Red sea, and encamped in the wilderness of Sĭn.

12 And they took their journey out of the wilderness of Sĭn, and encamped in Dŏph'kah.

13 And they departed from Dŏph'kah, and encamped in Ā'lush.

14 And they removed from Ā'lush, and encamped at Rĕph'ī-dim, where was no water for the people to drink.

15 And they departed from Rĕph'ī-dim, and pitched in the wilderness of Sī'nāi.

16 And they removed from the desert of Sī'nāi, and pitched at Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah.

17 And they departed from Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah, and encamped at Ha-zē'roth.

18 And they departed from Ha-zē'roth, and pitched in [5]Rĭth'mah.

19 And they departed from Rĭth'mah, and pitched at Rĭm'mon-pā'rez.

20 And they departed from Rĭm'mon-pā'rez, and pitched in Lĭb'nah.

21 And they removed from Lĭb'nah, and pitched at Rĭs'sah.

22 And they journeyed from Rĭs'sah, and pitched in Ke-hĕl'a-thah.

23 And they went from Ke-hĕl'a-thah, and pitched in mount Shā'pher.

24 And they removed from mount Shā'pher, and encamped in Hăr'a-dah.

25 And they removed from Hăr'a-dah, and pitched in Măk-hē'loth.

26 And they removed from Măk-hē'loth, and encamped at Tā'hăth.

27 And they departed from Tā'hăth, and pitched at Tā'rah.

28 And they removed from Tā'rah, and pitched in Mĭth'cah.

29 And they went from Mĭth'cah, and pitched in Hăsh-mō'nah.

30 And they departed from Hăsh-mō'nah, and encamped at Mo-sē'roth.

31 And they departed from Mo-sē'roth, and pitched in Bĕn-e-jā'a-kăn.

32 And they removed from Bĕn-e-jā'a-kăn, and encamped at Hor-ha-ğĭd'gad.

3. The high hand of the omnipotent Jehovah.

4. Supposed to have been a military station about 15 miles east of Rameses. No trace of it exists at the present time.

5. Rithmah means "broom," therefore supposed to signify the valley of the "broom-bushes."

6. Beginning with v. 52, Jehovah charges Moses to destroy the Canaanites and to distribute their property among the Israelites.

33 And they went from Hor-ha-ğĭd'gad, and pitched in Jŏt'ba-thah.

34 And they removed from Jŏt'ba-thah, and encamped at E-brō'nah.

35 And they departed from E-brō'nah, and encamped at Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bēr.

36 And they removed from Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bēr, and pitched in the wilderness of Zĭn, which is Kā'desh.

37 And they removed from Kā'desh, and pitched in mount Hor, in the edge of the land of Ē'dom.

38 And Aâr'on the priest went up into mount Hor at the commandment of the Lord, and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Ĭs'ra-el were come out of the land of Ē'ğypt, in the first day of the fifth month.

39 And Aâr'on was an hundred and twenty and three years old when he died in mount Hor.

40 And king Ā'răd the Cā'năan-īte, which dwelt in the south in the land of Cā'năan, heard of the coming of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

41 And they departed from mount Hor, and pitched in Zal-mō'nah,

42 And they departed from Zal-mō'nah, and pitched in Pū'non.

43 And they departed from Pū'non, and pitched in Ō'both.

44 And they departed from Ō'both, and pitched in Ĭj'e-ăb'a-rĭm, in the border of Mō'ab.

45 And they departed from Ī'ĭm, and pitched in Dī'bon-găd.

46 And they removed from Dī'bon-găd, and encamped in Ăl'mŏn-dĭb-la-thā'ĭm.

47 And they removed from Ăl'mŏn-dĭb-la-thā'ĭm, and pitched in the mountains of Ăb'ă-rim, before Nē'bo.

48 And they departed from the mountains of Ăb'ă-rim, and pitched in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

49 And they pitched by Jor'dan, from Bĕth-jĕs'ĭ-mŏth even unto Ā'bĕl-shĭt-tim in the plains of Mō'ab.

50 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'sēṣ in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō, saying,

51 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, [d]When ye are passed over Jor'dan into the land of Cā'năan;

52 [6]Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images, and quick pluck down all their high places:

53 And ye shall dispossess the inhabitants of the land, and dwell therein: for [e]I have given you the land to possess it.

54 And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families: and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit.

55 But if ye will not drive out the inhabitants of the land from before you; then it shall come to pass, that those which ye let remain of them shall be [f]pricks in your eyes, and thorns in your sides, and shall vex you in the land wherein ye dwell.

56 Moreover it shall come to pass, that I shall do unto you, as I thought to do unto them.

Chapter 33.

a. And the Lord hardened the heart of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and he pursued after the children of Israel; and the children of Israel went out with an high hand. (Ex. 14:8.)

b. Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods; for in the thing wherein they dealt, proudly he was above them. (Ex. 18:11.) The burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt; and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence; and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. (Is. 19:1.)

c. But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea, beside Pihahiroth, before Baalzephon. (Ex. 14:9.)

d. And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jordan, and all the Israelites passed over on dry ground, until all the people were passed clean over Jordan. (Josh. 3:17.)

e. The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.) And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing; and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? (Dan. 4:35.)

f. Know for a certainty that the Lord your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you. (Josh. 23:13.)

CHAPTER 34.

1 *The borders of the land.* 16 *The names of the men which shall divide the land.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, [2]saying,
2 Command the children of Īs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye come into the land of Cā'năan; (this is the land that shall fall unto you for an inheritance, even the land of Cā'-năan with the coasts thereof:)
3 Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zĭn along by the coast of Ē'dom, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward:
4 And your border shall turn from the south to the ascent of A-krăb'bim, and pass on to Zĭn: and the going forth thereof shall be from the south to Kā'desh-bär'ne-a, and shall go on to Hā'zar-ăd'dar, and pass on to Āz'mōn:
5 And the border shall fetch a compass from Āz'mōn unto the [a]river of Ē'gўpt, and the goings out of it shall be at the sea.
6 And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border: this shall be your west border.
7 And this shall be your north border: from the great sea ye shall point out for you mount Hor:
8 From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hā'math; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zē'dăd:
9 ¶ And the border shall go on to Zĭph'rŏn, and the goings out of it shall be at Hā'zar-ē'-nan: this shall be your north border.
10 And ye shall point out your east border from Hā'zar-ē'nan to Shē'pham:
11 And the coast shall go down from Shē'-pham to Rĭb'lah, on the east side of Ā'in; and the border shall descend, and shall reach unto the side of the sea of Chĭn'ne-rĕth eastward:
12 And the border shall go down to Jor'dan, and the goings out of it shall be at the salt sea: this shall be your land with the coasts thereof round about.
13 And Mō'şeş commanded the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, [b]This is the land which ye shall inherit by lot, which the [1]Lord commanded to give unto the nine tribes, and to the half tribe:
14 For the tribe of the children of Reu'ben according to the house of their fathers, and the tribe of the children of Găd according to the house of their fathers, have received their inheritance; and half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh have received their inheritance:
15 The two tribes and the half tribe have received their inheritance on this side Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō eastward, toward the sunrising.
16 [3]And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,
17 These are the names of the men which shall divide the land unto you: Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jōsh'u-a the son of Nŭn.
18 And ye shall take one prince of every tribe, to divide the land by inheritance.
19 And the names of the men are these:

Ch. 34. B. C. 1452.

NOTE.—This ch. designates the border of the holy land and gives the names of the men who were assigned to divide it. Special command has been given to the Israelites to exterminate the Canaanites and in the case of a failure to do so they were to be punished; hence the necessity of definitely locating the boundary as in this ch.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 1-15 give the boundaries of the promised land.

3. Vs. 16-29 give the names of the commissioners selected to distribute the land among the tribes. There were two ex-officio members of this commission, viz., Eleazar, the high priest, and Joshua, the commander of the army. In Gen. 15:18, Deut. 11:24, and II Sam. 8:3, the Euphrates is given as the eastern boundary, while in this ch. and Josh. 8:9-12, a different boundary is given. According to Haley these differences simply indicate the maxima and minima of the promised land, the actual extent to be determined by the people's loyalty and faithfulness to Jehovah.

Ch. 35. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—It will be observed that the tribe of Levi was to have no territorial allotment, but in this ch. they are given 48 cities scattered among the twelve tribes, which compares with the prediction of Jacob. (Gen. 49:4-7.) Moses had found the feeling of revenge so deeply rooted in the habits of the people that it could not be removed at once, he could only check its fury and relieve its horrors. He therefore established the cities of refuge as a means of escape for the suspected who were innocent, not as a screen for the guilty; if they reached the city of refuge they were assured a fair, judicial trial, which would reveal the innocence or the guilt of the accused.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 1-5 relate to the command of Jehovah concerning the giving of cities to the Levites.

3. About 608 yards.

4. About 1,216 yards.

5. Vs. 6-34 relate to the establishing of the cities of refuge.

Of the tribe of Jū'dah, Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh.
20 And of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'-e-on, She-mū'el the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.
21 Of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, E-lī'dad the son of Chĭs'lon.
22 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Dăn, Bŭk'kī the son of Jŏg'lī.
23 The prince of the children of Jō'şeph, for the tribe of the children of Ma-năs'seh, Hăn'-nĭ-el the son of Ē'phŏd.
24 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm, Ke-mū'el the son of Shĭph'-tan.
25 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Zĕb'u-lun, E-lĭz'a-phăn the son of Pär'-nach.
26 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Īs'sa-char, Păl'tĭ-el the son of Āz'zan.
27 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Āsh'ĕr, A-hī'hud the son of Shĕl'o-mī.
28 And the prince of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī, Pĕd'a-hĕl the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd.
29 They are they whom the [1]Lord commanded to divide the inheritance unto the children of Īs'ra-el in the land of Cā'năan.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Eight and forty cities for the Levites with their suburbs.* 6 *Six of them to be cities of refuge.* 9 *The laws of murder.* 31 *No satisfaction for murder.*

1 And the [1]Lord spake unto Mō'şeş in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'ĭ-chō, [2]saying,
2 Command the [a]children of Īs'ra-el, that they give unto the Lē'vītes of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Lē'vītes suburbs for the cities round about them.
3 And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts.
4 And the suburbs of the cities, which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes, shall reach from the wall of the city and outward a [3]thousand cubits round about.
5 And ye shall measure from without the city on the east side [4]two thousand cubits, and on the south side [4]two thousand cubits, and on the west side [4]two thousand cubits, and on the north side two thousand cubits; and the city shall be in the midst: this shall be to them the suburbs of the cities.
6 [5]And among the cities which ye shall give unto the Lē'vītes there shall be [b]six cities for refuge, which ye shall appoint for the man-slayer, that he may flee thither: and to them ye shall add forty and two cities.
7 So all the cities which ye shall give to the Lē'vītes shall be forty and eight cities: them shall ye give with their suburbs.
8 And the cities which ye shall give shall be

Chapter 34.

a. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the channel of the river into the stream of Egypt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Israel. (Is. 27:12.)

b. And these are the countries which the children of Israel inherited in the land of Canaan, which Eleazar the priest, and Joshua the son of Nun, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel, distributed for inheritance to them (1). By lot was their inheritance, as the Lord commanded by the hand of Moses, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe. (Josh. 14:1, 2.)

Chapter 35.

a. And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan saying, The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. (Josh. 21:2.) Moreover when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall offer an oblation unto the Lord, an holy portion of the land; the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy and all the borders thereof round about. (Ezek. 45:1.) And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side; and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it (8). The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth (9). And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof (10). It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zadok, which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Israel went astray, as the Levites went astray (11). And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them, a thing most holy by the border of the Levites (12). And they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the first-fruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord. (Ezek. 48:8-12, 14.)

b. Then Moses severed three cities on this side Jordan toward the sunrising. (Dt. 4:41.) Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses. (Josh. 20:2.) And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs (3). Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and Libnah with her suburbs. (Josh. 21:3, 13.)

of the possession of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: from them that have many ye shall give many; but from them that have few ye shall give few: every one shall give of his cities unto the Lē'vītes according to his inheritance which he inheriteth.

9 ¶ And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş, saying,

10 Speak unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, When ye be come over Jor'dan into the land of Çā'năan;

11 Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares.

12 And they shall be unto you cities for refuge from the avenger; that the manslayer die not, until he stand before the congregation in judgment.

13 And of these cities which ye shall give six cities shall ye have for refuge.

14 Ye shall give three cities on this side Jor'dan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Cā'năan, which shall be cities of refuge.

15 These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them: that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither.

16 [6]And if he [c]smite him with an instrument of iron, so that he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

17 And if he smite him with throwing a stone, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

18 Or if he smite him with an hand weapon of wood, wherewith he may die, and he die, he is a murderer: the murderer shall surely be put to death.

19 The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him.

20 But if he thrust him of hatred, or hurl at him by [d]laying of wait, that he die;

21 Or in enmity smite him with his hand, that he die: he that smote him shall surely be put to death; for he is a murderer: the revenger of blood shall slay the murderer, when he meeteth him.

22 [7]But if he thrust him suddenly without enmity, or have cast upon him any thing without laying of wait,

23 Or with any stone, wherewith a man may die, seeing him not, and cast it upon him, that he die, and was not his enemy, neither sought his harm:

24 Then [e]the congregation shall judge between the slayer and the revenger of blood according to these judgments:

25 And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of his refuge, whither he was fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil.

26 But if the slayer shall at any time come without the border of the city of his refuge, whither he was fled;

27 And the revenger of blood find him without the borders of the city of his refuge, and the revenger of blood kill the slayer; he shall not be guilty of blood:

28 Because he should have remained in the city of his refuge until the death of the high priest: but after the death of the high priest the slayer shall return into the land of his possession.

29 So these things shall be for a statute of judgment unto you throughout your generations in all your dwellings.

30 Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the [f]mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die.

31 Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death: but he shall be surely put to death.

32 And ye shall take no satisfaction for him that is fled to the city of his refuge, that he should come again to dwell in the land, until the death of the priest.

33 So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but [g]by the blood of him that shed it.

34 Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell: for [h]I the Lord dwell among the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *The inconvenience of the inheritance of daughters 5 is remedied by marrying in their own tribes, 7 lest the inheritance should be removed from the tribe.*

1 And the chief fathers of the families of the children of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ma-năs'seh, of the families of the sons of Jō'şeph, came near, and spake before Mō'şeş, and before the princes, the chief father of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

2 And they said, The [1]Lord commanded [a]my lord to give the land for an inheritance by lot to the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and my lord was commanded by the [1]Lord to give the inheritance of Ze-lō'phe-hăd our brother unto his daughters.

3 And if they be married to any of the sons of the other tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, then shall their inheritance be taken from the inheritance of our fathers, and shall be put to the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall it be taken from the lot of our inheritance.

4 And when [b]the jubile of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall be, then shall their inheritance be put unto the inheritance of the tribe whereunto they are received: so shall their inheritance be taken away from the inheritance of the tribe of our fathers.

6. Vs. 16-21 relate to intentional murder.

7. Vs. 22-28 relate to the treatment of manslaughter by accident.

Ch. 35. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—It is to be observed throughout the giving of the divine law that no law was ever pronounced until made necessary by some conditions existing in the human race. This ch., therefore, not only furnishes the law confining the marriage of heiresses and their own tribe, but also reveals a dual truth, viz., "He that asketh receiveth," and "God's laws were enacted as human needs required."

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

c. And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 24:17.) But if any man hate his neighbor, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities (11): Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die. (Dt. 19:11, 12.)

d. But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die. (Ex. 21:14.)

e. And he shall dwell in that city, until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days; then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled. (Josh. 20:6.)

f. At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. (Dt. 17:6.) But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. (Mat. 18:16.) He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses. (Heb. 10:28.)

g. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.)

h. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. And they shall know that I am the Lord their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them; I am the Lord their God. (Ex. 29:45, 46.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

Chapter 36.

a. Notwithstanding the land shall be divided by lot; according to the names of the tribes of their fathers they shall inherit. (Num. 26:55.) And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance: every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth: according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. (Num. 33:54.)

b. And ye shall hallow the 50th year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. (Lev. 25:10.)

5 And Mō'şeş commanded the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to the word of the [1]Lord, saying, The tribe of the sons of [2]Jō'şeph hath said well.

6 This is the thing which the [1]Lord doth command concerning the daughters of Ze-lō'-phe-hăd, saying, Let them marry to whom they think best; only to the family of the tribe of their father shall they marry.

7 So shall not the inheritance of the children of Ĭs'ra-el remove from tribe to tribe: for every one of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers.

8 And every daughter, that possesseth an inheritance in any tribe of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, shall be wife unto one of the family of the tribe of her father, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el may enjoy every man the inheritance of his fathers.

2. Nominally speaking, there was no tribe of Joseph, but really two tribes, Ephraim and Manasseh, so that Joseph was treated as the firstborn so far as the inheritance was concerned. (W.)

9 Neither shall the inheritance remove from one tribe to another tribe; but every one of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall keep himself to his own inheritance.

10 Even as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so did the daughters of Ze-lō'phe-hăd:

11 For Mäh'lah, Tĭr'zah, and Hōg'lah, and Mĭl'cah, and Nō'ah, the daughters of Ze-lō'-phe-hăd, were married unto their father's brothers' sons:

12 And they were married into the families of the sons of Ma-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph, and their inheritance remained in the tribe of the family of their father.

13 These are the commandments and the judgments, which the Lord commanded by the hand of Mō'şeş unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the plains of Mō'ab by Jor'dan near Jĕr'-ĭ-chō.

DEUTERONOMY

NOTE.—The name Dt. means repetition or copy of the law. By some scholars Dt. has been styled "reformulated, previous laws." The purpose of the book was to be a people's hand-book of Hebrew Law: it was intended to be popular and not technical and was publicly read before the assembled people once every seven years at the Feast of Tabernacles, that everyone might clearly know and understand what should and should not be done. Popular hand-books of the law are quite common in the present age, but were quite uncommon at that time and for thousands of years afterward; which is taken as proof that the author was divinely guided in thus being so far in advance of his times. The language is not that of a mere law-giver but of an orator, a poet and a sympathetic preacher. The love and affection of Jehovah toward the nation collectively, as distinguished from his love toward individuals, is a special feature. Again and again love and devotion to Jehovah are insisted upon as the true foundation for all human action. Upon this book is largely founded the N. T. doctrine, "God so loved the world," etc. Another feature of the book is that the people of Jehovah are holy unto him and cannot, therefore, join themselves to other gods (ch. 7:6). It is to be observed that the Book of Dt. produces in the mind of the reader a far different impression from the other books of the law; which difference is chiefly due to the spiritual tone and the constant appeal to the emotions. In Dt. the thought is ever held before the reader that God is ever present and his law within man's heart (Dt. 30:11-14). Also that man's relation to God is most truly expressed by love (Dt. 6:5; 10:12).

Dt. has been called the Gospel of the law, but little attention is paid to the form of worship; it seeks chiefly to establish the worship of one God (ch. 6:4). It not only demands the absolute destruction of all heathen gods but also enjoins the putting away of all visible representations of Jehovah (ch. 4:15).

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Moses rehearseth the story* 6 *of God's promise,* 19 *of sending the spies to search the land,* 34 *of God's anger for their incredulity,* 41 *and disobedience.*

1 [1]These be the words which Mō'şeş spake unto all Ĭs'ra-el on this side Jor'dan in the wilderness, in the plain over against the Red sea, between Pā'ran, and Tō'phel, and Lā'ban, and Ha-zē'roth, and Dĭz'a-hăb.

2 [2](There are eleven days' journey from Hō'reb by the way of mount Sē'ĭr unto Kā'desh-băr'ne-â.)

3 And it came to pass in the [a]fortieth year, in the eleventh month, on the first day of the month, that Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, according unto all that the Lord had given him in commandment unto them;

4 After he had slain Sī'hŏn the king of the Ăm'or-ītes, which dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ōg the king of Bā'shăn, which dwelt at Ās'ta-rŏth in Ĕd're-ī:

5 On this side Jor'dan, in the land of Mō'ab, began Mō'şeş to declare this law, saying,

6 [3]The [4]Lord our God spake unto us in [5]Hō'reb, saying, Ye have dwelt long [b]enough in this mount:

7 Turn [c]you, and take your journey, and go to the mount of the Ăm'or-ītes, and unto all the places nigh thereunto, in the plain, in the hills, and in the vale, and in the south, and by the sea side, to the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, and unto Lĕb'a-non, unto the great river, the river Eū-phrā'tēş.

8 Behold, I have set the land before you: go in and possess the land which the [4]Lord sware unto your fathers, Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'şaac, and Jā'cob, to give unto them and to their seed after them.

9 ¶ [6]And I spake unto you at that time, saying, I am not able to bear you myself alone:

10 The [4]Lord your God hath multiplied you, and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1, 2 form a connecting link between Dt. and the preceding books.

2. According to v. 2, the journey to the promised land is only 11 days distant, yet, owing to the people's rebellion, they wandered in the wilderness 40 years before allowed to enter the promised land.

3. Beginning with v. 6 and extending to v. 40 of ch. 4, Moses addresses the people with the promised land in their sight. Moses reviews the incidents of their journey from Horeb to the plains of Moab. He calls to their mind how rebellious they have been, how faithful Jehovah has been, and how, because of their sins, they were kept wandering in the wilderness forty years, and then pleads with them not to continue their transgressions and thus forfeit the promised land.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Horeb, the mountain range, of which Sinai is the summit, on which the law was given. Vs. 6-46 review the journey from Horeb to Kadesh.

6. Vs. 9-18 recount the appointment of judges and the assignment of their duty. For particulars, see Ex. 18:13-26.

11 (The [4]Lord God of your fathers make you a thousand times so many more as ye are, and bless you, [d]as he hath promised you!)

12 How can I myself alone bear your cumbrance, and your burden, and your strife?

13 Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you.

14 And ye answered me, and said, The thing which thou hast spoken is good for us to do.

15 So I took the chief of your tribes, wise men, and known, and made them heads over you, captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, and captains over fifties, and captains over tens, and officers among your tribes.

16 And I charged your judges at that time, saying, Hear the causes between your brethren, and [e]judge righteously between every man and his brother, and the [f]stranger that is with him.

17 [e]Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall [g]not be afraid of the face of man; for the [h]judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, [i]bring it unto me, and I will hear it.

18 And I commanded you at that time all the things which ye should do.

19 ¶ And when we departed from Hō'reb, we [j]went through all that great and terrible wilderness, which ye saw by the way of the mountain of the Ăm'or-ītes, as the Lord our God commanded us; and we came to Kā'desh-băr'ne-â.

20 And I said unto you, Ye are come unto the mountain of the Ăm'or-ītes, which the [4]Lord our God doth give unto us.

21 Behold, the [4]Lord thy God hath set the land before thee: go up and possess it, as the [4]Lord God of thy fathers hath said unto thee; [k]fear not, neither be discouraged.

22 ¶ And ye came near unto me every one of you, and said, We will send men before us, and they shall search us out the land, and bring us word again by what way we must go up, and into what cities we shall come.

Ref. Deuteronomy. Chapter 1.

a. And Aaron the priest went up into mount Hor, at the commandment of the Lord and died there, in the fortieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the first day of the fifth month. (Num. 33:38.)

b. In the third month when the children of Israel were gone forth out of the land of Egypt, the same day came they into the wilderness of Sinai. (Ex. 19:1.)

c. Turn you at my reproof; behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you. I will make known my words unto you. (Prov. 1:23.) Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old. (Lam. 5:21.) Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God, Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. (Ezek. 14:6.) For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God; wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye. (Ezek. 18:32.) Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. (Ezek. 33:9.)

d. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. (Gen. 22:17.)

e. Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment. (Prov. 24:23.) Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. (Jno. 8:15.) But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature because I have refused him; for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do; for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment. (II Chr. 19:6.)

f. Ye shall have one manner of law, as well for the stranger, as for one of your own country; for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 24:22.)

g. To have respect to persons is not good; for, for a piece of bread that man will transgress. (Prov. 28:21.)

h. And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do; for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment. (II Chr. 19:6.)

i. And they judged the people at all seasons; the hard causes they brought unto Moses, but every small matter they judged themselves. (Ex. 18:26.)

j. And the children of Israel took their journeys out of the wilderness of Sinai; and the cloud rested in the wilderness of Paran. (Num. 10:12.) Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint. (Dt. 8:15.)

k. Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed; for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life,

23 And the saying pleased me well: and I took twelve men of you, one of a tribe:
24 And they turned and went up into the mountain, and came unto the valley of Ĕsh'cŏl, and searched it out.
25 And they took of the fruit of the land in their hands, and brought it down unto us, and brought us word again, and said, It is a good land which the [4]Lord our God doth give us.
26 Notwithstanding ye would not go up, but rebelled against the commandment of the [4]Lord your God:
27 And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the [4]Lord [l]hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Ē'gў̆pt, to deliver us into the hand of the Ăm'or-ītes, to destroy us.
28 Whither shall we go up? our brethren have [m]discouraged our heart, saying, [n]The people is greater and taller than we; the cities are great and walled up to heaven; and moreover we have seen the sons of the Ăn'a-kĭms there.
29 Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be [k]afraid of them.
30 The [4]Lord your [o]God which goeth before you, he shall fight for you, according to all that he did for you in Ē'gў̆pt before your eyes;
31 And in the wilderness, where thou hast seen how that the [4]Lord thy God [p]bare thee, as a man doth bear his son, in all the way that ye went, until ye came into this place.
32 Yet in this thing [q]ye did not believe the [4]Lord your God,
33 Who went in the way before you, [r]to search you out a place to pitch your tents in, in fire by night, to shew you by what way ye should go, and in a cloud by day.
34 And the [4]Lord heard the voice of your words, and was wroth, and sware, saying,
35 Surely there shall not one of these men of this evil generation see that good land, which I sware to give unto your fathers,
36 Save Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh; he shall see it, and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the [4]Lord.
37 Also the [4]Lord was [s]angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither.
38 But [7]Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither: [t]encourage him: for he shall cause Ĭs'ra-el to inherit it.
39 Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had [u]no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it.
40 But as for you, turn you, and take your journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea.
41 Then ye answered and said unto me, We have sinned against the [4]Lord, we will go up and fight, according to all that the [4]Lord our God commanded us. And when ye had girded on every man his weapons of war, ye were ready to go up into the hill.
42 And the [4]Lord said unto me, Say unto them, Go not up, neither fight; for I am not among you; lest ye be smitten before your enemies.
43 So I spake unto you; and ye would not hear, but rebelled against the commandment of the Lord, and went presumptuously up into the hill.
44 And the Ăm'or-ītes, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Sē'ĭr, even unto Hor'mah.
45 And ye returned and wept before the Lord; [v]but the Lord would not hearken to your voice, nor give ear unto you.
46 So ye abode in Kā'desh many days, according unto the days that ye abode there.

7. In ch. 34, Joshua is given the place of Moses, therefore he under the command of God, causes Israel to inherit the land.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-23 review the journey from Kadesh to the land of the Amorites.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The story is continued, that they were not to meddle with the Edomites,* 9 *nor with the Moabites,* 17 *nor with the Ammonites,* 24 *but Sihon the Amorite was subdued by them.*

1 [1]Then we turned, and took our journey into the wilderness by the way of the Red sea, as the [2]Lord spake unto me: and we compassed mount Sē'ĭr many days.
2 And the [2]Lord spake unto me, saying,
3 Ye have compassed this mountain long enough: turn you northward.
4 And command thou the people, saying, Ye are to pass through the coast of your brethren the children of Ē'saŭ, which dwell in Sē'ĭr; and they shall be afraid of you: take ye good heed unto yourselves therefore:
5 Meddle not with them; for I will not give you of their land, no, not so much as a foot breadth; because [a]I have given mount Sē'ĭr unto Ē'saŭ for a possession.
6 Ye shall buy meat of them for money, that ye may eat; and ye shall also buy water of them for money, that ye may drink.
7 For the [2]Lord thy God hath blessed thee in all the works of thy hand: he knoweth thy walking through this great wilderness: these

---

of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. (Ex. 14:14.) In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us; our God shall fight for us. (Neh. 4:20.) For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.)

l. Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness. (Dt. 9:28.)

m. And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you; for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath. (Josh. 2:11.)

n. But the men that went up with him said, We be not able to go up against the people; for they are stronger than we (31). And there we saw the giants, the sons of Anak, which come of the giants; and we were in our own sight as grasshoppers, and so we were in their sight. (Num. 13:31, 33.)

o. The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. (Ex. 14:14.) In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us; our God shall fight for us. (Neh. 4:20.)

p. Ye have seen what I did unto the Egyptians, and how I bare you on eagles' wings, and brought you unto myself. (Ex. 19:4.) As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings taketh them, beareth them on her wings. (Dt. 32:11.) In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

q. Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word. (Ps. 106:24.) I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Egypt, afterward destroyed them that believed not. (Jude 5.)

r. And they departed from the mount of the Lord three days' journey: and the ark of the covenant of the Lord went before them in the three days' journey, to search out a resting place for them. (Num. 10:33.)

s. For ye rebelled against my commandment in the desert of Zin, in the strife of the congregation, to sanctify me at the water before their eyes; that is the water of Meribah, in Kadesh in the wilderness of Zin. (Num. 27:14.) They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sake. (Ps. 106:32.) And the Lord said unto him, This is the land which I sware unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed; I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither. (Dt. 34:4.)

t. And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. (Dt. 31:7.)

u. Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good. For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of both her kings. (Is. 7:15, 16.) The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep; from whence then hast thou that living water? (Jno. 4:11.) And that servant, which knew his Lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. (Lu. 12:47.) (For the children being not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth.) (Rom. 9:11.)

v. Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.) If I regard iniquity in mine heart, the Lord will not hear me. (Ps. 66:18.) Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out mine hand, and no man regarded. (Prov. 1:24.)

Chapter 2.

a. Thus dwelt Esau in mount Seir; Esau is Edom. (Gen. 36:8.) And I gave unto Isaac, Jacob and Esau; and I give unto Esau mount Seir, to possess it; but Jacob and his children went down into Egypt. (Josh. 24:4.)

forty years the [2]Lord thy God hath been with thee; thou hast lacked nothing.

8 And when we passed by from our brethren the children of Ē'saụ, which dwelt in Sē'ĭr, through the way of the plain from Ē'lăth, and from Ē'zĭ-on-gā'bēr, we turned and passed by the way of the wilderness of Mō'ab.

9 And the [2]Lord said unto me, Distress not the Mō'ab-ītes, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ār unto the children of Lŏt for a possession.

10 The Ē'mĭms dwelt therein in times past, a people great, and many, and tall, as the Ăn'a-kĭms;

11 Which also were accounted giants, as the Ăn'a-kĭms; but the Mō'ab-ītes call them Ē'mĭms.

12 The Hō'rĭms also dwelt in Sē'ĭr beforetime; but the children of Ē'saụ succeeded them, when they had destroyed them from before them, and dwelt in their stead; as Ĭs'ra-el did unto the land of his possession, which the Lord gave unto them.

13 Now rise up, [3]said I, and get you over the [4]brook Zē'red. And we went over the brook Zē'red.

14 And the space in which we came from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ä, until we were come over the brook Zē'red, was thirty and eight years; until all the generation of the men of war were wasted out from among the host, as the [2]Lord sware unto them.

15 For indeed the [b]hand of the [2]Lord was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed.

16 ¶ So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people,

17 That the [2]Lord spake unto me, saying,

18 Thou art to pass over through Ār, the coast of Mō'ab, this day:

19 And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ām'mŏn, distress them not, nor meddle with them: for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ām'mŏn any possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lŏt for a possession.

20 (That also was accounted a land of giants: giants dwelt therein in old time; and the Ām'mŏn-ītes call them [5]Zam-zŭm'mims;

21 A people great, and many, and tall, as the Ăn'a-kĭms; but the [2]Lord destroyed them before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead:

22 As he did to the children of Ē'saụ, which dwelt in Sē'ĭr, when he destroyed the Hō'rĭms from before them; and they succeeded them, and dwelt in their stead even unto this day:

23 And the Ā'vĭms which dwelt in Ha-zē'rĭm, even unto Āz'zah, the Căph'tŏ-rĭms, which came forth out of Căph'tor, destroyed them, and dwelt in their stead.)

24 ¶ [6]Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Är'nŏn: behold, I have given into thine hand Sī'hŏn the Ām'or-īte, king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and his land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle.

25 This day will I begin to put the dread of thee and the fear of thee upon the nations that are under the whole heaven, who shall hear report of thee, and shall tremble, and be in anguish because of thee.

3. "Said I" is not in the Hebrew and should be omitted. The connection is with v. 9, as it is Jehovah who said, "Rise up and get you over the brook."

4. That is, valley.

5. Meaning noisy people.

6. Vs. 24-37 review the conquest of the Amorites.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-11 review the conquest of Og and a view of the land.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Angob is a vast waste of basalt in the midst of a fertile plain. It has an elevation of about 30 feet. In this region were located the sixty cities mentioned in the text.

26 ¶ And I sent messengers out of the wilderness of Kĕd'e-mŏth unto Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn with words of peace, saying,

27 [c]Let me pass through thy land: I will go along by the high way, I will neither turn unto the right hand nor to the left.

28 Thou shalt sell me meat for money, that I may eat; and give me water for money, that I may drink: only I will pass through on my feet;

29 (As the children of Ē'saụ which dwell in Sē'ĭr, and the Mō'ab-ītes which dwell in Ār, did unto me;) until I shall pass over Jor'dan into the land which the Lord our God giveth us.

30 But Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day.

31 And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have begun to give Sī'hŏn and his land before thee: begin to possess, that thou mayest inherit his land.

32 Then Sī'hŏn came out against us, he and all his people, to fight at Jā'hăz.

33 And the Lord our God [d]delivered him before us; and we smote him, and his sons, and all his people.

34 And we took all his cities at that time, and utterly destroyed the men, and the women, and the little ones, of every city, we left none to remain:

35 Only the cattle we took for a prey unto ourselves, and the spoil of the cities which we took.

36 From Ār'ŏ-ēr, which is by the brink of the river of Är'nŏn, and from the city that is by the river, even unto Gĭl'e-ăd, there was not one city too strong for us: [e]the Lord our God delivered all unto us:

37 Only unto the land of the children of Ām'mŏn thou camest not, nor unto any place of the river Jăb'bok, nor unto the cities in the mountains, nor unto whatsoever the Lord our God forbad us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 The conquest of Og king of Bashan. 11 The bigness of his bed. 12 The distribution of lands to the two tribes and half. 23 Moses' prayer to enter into the land. 26 He is permitted to see it.

1 [1]Then we turned, and went up the way to Bā'shăn: and Ōg the king of Bā'shăn came out against us, he and all his people, to battle at Ĕd're-ī.

2 And the [2]Lord said unto me, [a]Fear him not: for I will deliver him, and all his people, and his land, into thy hand; and thou shalt do unto him as thou [b]didst unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, which dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn.

3 So the [2]Lord our God delivered into our hands Ōg also, the king of Bā'shăn, and all his people: and we smote him until none was left to him remaining.

4 And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of [3]Är'gŏb, the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shăn.

5 All these cities were fenced with high walls, gates, and bars; beside unwalled towns a great many.

b. Therefore their days did he consume in vanity, and their years in trouble. (Ps. 78:33.) Therefore he lifted up his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness. (Ps. 106:26.)

c. And Israel sent messengers unto Sihon king of the Amorites, saying. (Num. 21:21.)

d. And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. (Dt. 7:2.)

e. For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them; but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them. (Ps. 44:3.)

Chapter 3.

a. Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.) The Lord is my light and my salvation: whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. (Ex. 14:14.) In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us. Our God shall fight for us. (Neh. 4:20.) For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.)

b. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. (Num. 21:24.)

6 And we utterly destroyed them, as we did unto Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn, utterly destroying the men, women, and children, of every city.

7 But all the cattle, and the spoil of the cities, we took for a prey to ourselves.

8 And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Ăm'or-ītes the land that was on this side Jor'dan, from the river of Är'nŏn unto mount Hĕr'mŏn;

9 (Which Hĕr'mŏn the Sī-dō'nĭ-anş call Sir'i-ŏn; and the Ăm'or-ītes call it Shē'nir;)

10 All the cities of the plain, and all Gĭl'e-ăd, and all Bā'shăn, unto Săl'chah and Ĕd're-ī, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shăn.

11 For only Ōg king of Bā'shăn remained of the [c]remnant of giants; behold, his bedstead was a bedstead of iron; is it not in Răb'bath of the children of Ăm'mŏn? nine cubits was the length thereof, and four cubits the breadth of it, after the cubit of a man.

12 [4]And this land, which we possessed at that time, from Är'ō-ēr, which is by the river Är'nŏn, and half mount Gĭl'e-ăd, and the cities thereof, gave I unto the Reu'ben-ītes and to the Găd'ītes.

13 And the rest of Gĭl'e-ăd, and all Bā'shăn, being the kingdom of Ōg, gave I unto the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh; all the region of Är'gŏb, with all Bā'shăn, which was called the land of giants.

14 Jā'ĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh took all the country of Är'gŏb unto the coasts of Gĕsh'u-rī and Ma-ăch'a-thī; and called them after his own name, Bā'shăn-hā'voth-jā'ĭr, unto this day.

15 And I gave Gĭl'e-ăd unto Mā'chĭr.

16 And unto the Reu'ben-ītes and unto the Găd'ītes I gave from Gĭl'e-ăd even unto the river Är'nŏn half the valley, and the border even unto the river Jăb'bok, which is the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn;

17 The plain also, and Jor'dan, and the coast thereof, from Chĭn'ne-rĕth even unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, under Ăsh'dŏth-pĭs'gah eastward.

18 ¶ And I commanded you at that time, saying, The [2]Lord your God hath given you this land to possess it: ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el, all that are meet for the war.

19 But your wives, and your little ones, and your cattle, (for I know that ye have much cattle,) shall abide in your cities which I have given you;

20 Until the [2]Lord have given rest unto your brethren, as well as unto you, and until they also possess the land which the [2]Lord your God hath given them beyond Jor'dan: and then shall ye [d]return every man unto his possession, which I have given you.

21 ¶ [5]And I commanded Jŏsh'u-â at that time, saying, Thine eyes have seen all that the Lord your God hath done unto these two kings: so shall the [2]Lord do unto all the kingdoms whither thou passest.

4. Vs. 12-20 review the division of the conquered land. The land east of the Jordan to the tribes of Reuben and Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh; the southern part from Aroer and Gilead as far as Jabbok to the Reubenites and Gadites; the northern part of Gilead with Bashan to the half tribe of Manasseh.

5. Vs. 21-29 review the appointment of Joshua as successor to Moses.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Ch. 4 is a fervent and forcible appeal to the people to remain true to Jehovah, thus closing his first discourse with promises of prosperity if the people will keep the commands and statutes of Jehovah.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

22 Ye shall not [a]fear them: for the [2]Lord your God he shall fight for you.

23 And I besought the [2]Lord at that time, saying,

24 O Lord God, thou hast begun to shew thy servant thy greatness, and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth, that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might?

25 I pray thee, let me go over, and see the good land that is beyond Jor'dan, that goodly mountain, and Lĕb'a-non.

26 But the [2]Lord was wroth with me for your sakes, and would not hear me: and the Lord said unto me, Let it suffice thee; speak no more unto me of this matter.

27 Get thee up into the top of Pĭs'gah, and lift up thine eyes westward, and northward, and southward, and eastward, and behold it with thine eyes: for thou shalt not go over this Jor'dan.

28 But charge Jŏsh'u-â, and encourage him, and strengthen him: for he shall go over before this people, and he shall cause them to inherit the land which thou shalt see.

29 So we abode in the valley over against Bĕth-pē'or.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *An exhortation to obedience.* 41 *Moses appointeth the three cities of refuge on that side Jordan.*

1 Now therefore heaken, O Ĭs'ra-el, unto the [a]statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the [1]Lord God of your fathers giveth you.

2 Ye shall not [b]add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the [1]Lord your God which I command you.

3 Your eyes have seen what the [1]Lord did because of Bā'al-pē'or: for all the men that followed Bā'al-pē'or, the Lord thy God hath destroyed them from among you.

4 But ye that did [c]cleave unto the Lord your God are alive every one of you this day.

5 Behold, I have taught you statutes and [a]judgments, even as the Lord my God commanded me, that ye should do so in the land whither ye go to possess it.

6 Keep therefore and do them; for this is [d]your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people.

7 For what nation is there so great, who hath [e]God so nigh unto them, as the [1]Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for?

8 And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and [a]judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day?

9 Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, [f]lest thou forget the things

c. Yet destroyed I the Amorite before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks: yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath. (Amos 2:9.)

d. And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side Jordan. (Josh. 22:4.)

Chapter 4.

a. And I gave them my statutes, and showed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them. (Ezek. 20:11.) For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them. (Rom. 10:5.) And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? (Dt. 4:8.)

b. What thing soever I command you, observe to do it; thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it. (Dt. 12:32.) Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. (Prov. 30:6.) But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Math. 15:9.) For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book. (Rev. 22:18.)

c. But cleave unto the Lord your God, as ye have done unto this day. (Josh. 23:8.) Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto the Lord. (Acts 11:23.) Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.)

d. And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job. 28:28.) The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple: (Ps. 19:7.) And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.)

e. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.)

f. Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding: (Prov. 3:13.) For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. (Gen. 18:19.) And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt. 6:7.) Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old, he will not depart from it. (Prov. 22:6.) And, ye fathers, provoke not your chil-

which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but [f]teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons;

10 Specially the day that thou stoodest before the [1]Lord thy God in Hō'reb, when the [1]Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children.

11 And ye came near and stood under the mountain; and the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness.

12 And the [1]Lord spake unto you out of the midst of the fire: ye heard the voice of the words, but saw no similitude; only ye heard a voice.

13 And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone.

14 ¶ And the [1]Lord commanded me at that time to teach you statutes and [a]judgments, that ye might do them in the land whither ye go over to possess it.

15 [2]Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves; for ye saw no manner of [g]similitude on the day that the [1]Lord spake unto you in [3]Hō'reb out of the midst of the fire:

16 Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, [h]the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female,

17 The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air,

18 The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth:

19 And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the [1]Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven.

20 But the [1]Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Ē'gўpt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day.

21 Furthermore the [1]Lord was angry with me for your sakes, and sware that I should not go over Jor'dan, and that I should not go in unto that good land, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance:

22 But I must die in this land, I must not go over Jor'dan: but ye shall go over, and possess that good land.

23 Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the [1]Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a [i]graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the [1]Lord thy God hath forbidden thee.

24 For the [j]Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a [k]jealous God.

25 ¶ [4]When thou shalt beget children, and children's children, and ye shall have remained long in the land, and shall corrupt yourselves, and make a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, and shall do evil in the sight of the [1]Lord thy God, to [l]provoke him to anger:

26 I call [m]heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jor'dan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed.

27 And the [1]Lord shall [5]scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you.

28 And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell.

29 But if from thence thou [n]shalt seek the [1]Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul.

30 When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the [1]Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice;

31 (For the [1]Lord thy God is a merciful God;) [o]he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them.

32 For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one [p]side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it?

33 Did ever people hear the voice of God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as thou hast heard, and live?

34 Or hath God assayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Ē'gўpt before your eyes?

35 Unto thee it was shewed, that thou might-

2. Vs. 15-24. Moses specially pleads with the people to forego idolatry.

3. The mountain range of which Sinai is the summit.

4. Vs. 25-28 predict a dispersion among the heathen if the people rebel against Jehovah.

5. Vs. 27-40 become a prophecy which was fulfilled when the rebellious people were scattered by the Assyrians, Babylonians and Romans.

dren to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. (Eph. 6:4.)

g. To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him? (Is. 40:18.) God that made the world and all things therein, seeing that he is Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands (24): Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. (Acts 17:24, 29.)

h. And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible men, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things. (Rom. 1:23.)

i. Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.) Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them. (Dt. 11:16.) Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me; for there is no saviour beside me. (Hos. 13:4.) Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen. (I Jno. 5:21.)

j. And the sight of the glory of the Lord was like devouring fire on the top of the mount in the eyes of the children of Israel. (Ex. 24:17.) The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? (Is. 33:14.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

k. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) I am the Lord; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

l. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Israel: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jacob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about. (Lam. 2:3.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

m. Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. (Is. 1:2.)

n. Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.) Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. (Jer. 29:12.) And thou, Solomon, my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.)

o. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) And David said to Solomon his son, Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed; for the Lord God, even my God, will be with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work, for the service of the house of the Lord. (I Chr. 28:20.) There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.) I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous forsaken, nor his seed begging bread. (Ps. 37:25.) Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.)

p. And he shall send angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Math. 24:31.)

est know that the Lord he is God; [q]there is none else beside him.

36 Out of heaven he made thee to hear his voice, that he might instruct thee: and upon earth he shewed thee his great fire; and thou heardest his words out of the midst of the fire.

37 And because he loved thy fathers, therefore he chose their seed after them, and brought thee out in his sight with his mighty power out of Ē'gўpt;

38 To drive out nations from before thee greater and mightier than thou art, to bring thee in, to give thee their land for an inheritance, as it is this day.

39 Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that [r]the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else.

40 Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, [s]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever.

41 ¶ [6]Then Mō'şeş severed three cities on this side Jor'dan toward the sunrising;

42 That the slayer might flee thither, which should kill his neighbour unawares, and hated him not in times past; and that fleeing unto one of these cities he might live:

43 Namely, Bē'zēr in the wilderness, in the plain country, of the Reu'ben-ītes; and Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd, of the Găd'ītes; and Gō'lan in Bā'shăn, of the Ma-năs'sītes.

44 ¶ [7]And this is the law which Mō'şeş set before the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

45 These are the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which Mō'şeş spake unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, after they came forth out of Ē'gўpt,

46 On this side Jor'dan, in the valley over against Bēth-pē'or, in the land of Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, who dwelt at Hĕsh'bŏn, whom Mō'şeş and the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote, after they were come forth out of Ē'gўpt:

47 And they possessed his land, and the land of Ōg king of Bā'shăn, two kings of the Ām'or-ītes, which were on this side Jor'dan toward the sunrising;

48 From Ăr'ō-ēr which is by the bank of the river Ăr'nŏn, even unto mount Sī'ŏn, which is Hēr'mŏn,

49 And all the plain on this side Jor'dan eastward, even unto the sea of the plain, under the springs of Pĭş'gah.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The covenant in Horeb.* 6 *The ten commandments.* 22 *At the people's request Moses receiveth the law from God.*

1 And Mō'şeş called all Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them.

2 The [1]Lord our God [q]made a covenant with us in [2]Hō'reb.

3 The [1]Lord [b]made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day.

4 The [1]Lord [c]talked with you face to face in the mount out of the midst of the fire,

5 (I stood between the [1]Lord and you at that time, to shew you the word of the [1]Lord: for ye were afraid [d]by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying,

6 ¶ [3]I am the [1]Lord [e]thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of bondage.

7 Thou [e]shalt have none other gods before me.

8 Thou shalt not make thee [f]any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth:

9 Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them, nor serve them: for I the [1]Lord thy God am a [g]jealous God, [h]visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me,

10 And shewing [i]mercy unto thousands of them that love me and keep my commandments.

11 Thou shalt not take the name of the [1]Lord thy [j]God in vain: for the [1]Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain.

12 Keep the [k]sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee.

6. Vs. 41-43 detail the selection of the three cities of refuge.

7. The second discourse begins with v. 44 and extends to v. 19, ch. 26.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Range of mountains of which Sinai is the summit.

3. Vs. 6-21 repeat the ten commandments. This repetition in sight of the land of promise occurs thirty-eight years after the giving of the law on Sinai. There are some variations in the language, but not the slightest deviation from the thought.

---

q. There is none holy as the Lord: for there is none beside thee: neither is there any rock like our God. (I Sam. 2:2.) I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me. (Is. 45:5.) And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; the Lord our God is one Lord. (Mk. 12:29.)

r. And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath. (Josh. 2:11.) I am the Lord; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

s. Thou shalt not eat it; that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the Lord (25). Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the Lord thy God. (Dt. 12:25, 28.)

Chapter 5.

a. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.)

b. For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. (Math. 13:17.) Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Egypt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I regarded them not, saith the Lord. (Heb. 8:9.)

c. And there arose not a prophet since in Israel like unto Moses, whom the Lord knew face to face. (Dt. 34:10.)

d. And it came to pass on the third day, in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled. (Ex. 19:16.)

e. I am the Lord thy God, which have brought thee out of the land of Egypt, out of the house of bondage. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. (Ex. 20:2, 3.) Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. (Ezek. 20:7.) Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me; for there is no saviour beside me. (Hos. 13:4.)

f. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth: (Ex. 20:4.) For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears; we would know therefore what these things mean. (Acts. 17:20.) Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.)

g. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) I am the Lord; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

h. Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.) After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise. (Num. 14:34.) Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. (Heb. 8:12.)

i. Thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name. (Jer. 32:18.) And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.) Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.)

j. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. (Ex. 20:7.) And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:12.)

k. Moreover also I gave them my sabbaths, to be a sign between me and them, that they might know that I am the Lord that sanctify them. (Ezek. 20:12.) And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified



CLIMBING THE GREAT PYRAMID OF CHEOPS.

13 [l]Six days thou shalt labour, and do all thy work:
14 But the seventh day is the [k]sabbath of the [1]Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, nor thy manservant, nor thy maidservant, nor thine ox, nor thine ass, nor any of thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; that thy manservant and thy maidservant may rest as well as thou.
15 And remember that thou wast a servant in the land of Ĕ'gўpt, and that the [1]Lord thy God brought thee out thence through a mighty hand and by a stretched out arm: therefore the [1]Lord thy God commanded thee to keep the [k]sabbath day.
16 ¶ Honour [4][m]thy father and thy mother, as the [1]Lord thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee.
17 Thou [n]shalt not kill.
18 Neither [o]shalt thou commit adultery.
19 Neither [p]shalt thou steal.
20 Neither shalt thou [q]bear false witness against thy neighbour.
21 Neither [r]shalt thou desire thy neighbour's wife, neither shalt thou covet thy neighbour's house, his field, or his manservant, or his maidservant, his ox, or his ass, or any thing that is thy neighbour's.
22 ¶ These words the [1]Lord spake unto all your assembly in the mount out of the midst of the fire, of the cloud, and of the thick darkness, with a great voice: and he added no more. And [s]he wrote them in two tables of stone, and delivered them unto me.
23 And it came to pass, when ye heard the voice out of the midst of the darkness, (for the mountain did burn with fire,) that ye came near unto me, even all the heads of your tribes, and your elders;
24 And ye said, Behold, the [1]Lord our God hath shewed us his glory and his greatness, and we have heard his voice out of the midst of the fire: we have seen this day that God doth talk with man, and he liveth.
25 Now therefore why should we die? for this great fire will consume us: if we hear the voice of the Lord our God any more, then we shall die.

4. In the parallel passage, of v. 16, found in Exodus, long life is promised as a reward of obedience to this command.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In ch. 5 is the decalogue and in ch. 6 Moses continues to impress its great truths.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

26 For who is there of all flesh, that hath heard the voice of the living God speaking out of the midst of the fire, as we have, and lived?
27 Go thou near, and hear all that the [1]Lord our God shall say: and speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it.
28 And the [1]Lord heard the voice of your words, when ye spake unto me; and the [1]Lord said unto me, I have heard the voice of the words of this people, which they have spoken unto thee: they have well said all that they have spoken.
29 [t]O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and [u]keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever!
30 Go say to them, Get you into your tents again.
31 But as for thee, stand thou here by me, and I will speak unto thee all the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which thou shalt teach them, that they may do them in the land which I give them to possess it.
32 Ye shall observe to do therefore as the [1]Lord your God hath commanded you: [v]ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left.
33 Ye shall walk in all the [w]ways which the [1]Lord your God hath commanded you, that ye may live, and that it may be well with you, and that ye may prolong your days in the land which ye shall possess.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The end of the law is obedience.* 3 *An exhortation thereto.*

1 Now these are the commandments, the statutes, and the judgments, which the [1]Lord your God commanded to teach you, that ye might [a]do them in the land whither ye go to possess it:
2 That thou [b]mightest fear the [1]Lord thy God, to keep [a]all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged.
3 ¶ Hear therefore, O Is'ra-el, and observe to do it; that it may be well with thee, and that ye may increase mightily, as the [1]Lord

it: because that in it he had rested from all his work which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Six days shall work be done: but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. (Lev. 23:3.) See, for that the Lord hath given you the sabbath, therefore he giveth you on the sixth day, the bread of two days: abide ye every man in his place; let no man go out of his place on the seventh day. (Ex. 16:29.) For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God did rest the seventh day from all his works. (Heb. 4:4.)

l. Six days thou shalt work; but on the seventh day thou shalt rest; in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. (Ex. 34:21.) The sleep of a laboring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep. (Ecc. 5:12.) And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you. (I Thes. 4:11.) Six days shall work be done; but the seventh day is the sabbath of rest, an holy convocation; ye shall do no work therein: it is the sabbath of the Lord in all your dwellings. (Lev. 23:3.)

m. Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:3.) And he that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:17.) Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Math. 15:4.) Honor thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 19:19.) Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honor thy father and mother. (Mk. 10:19.) Honor thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise). (Eph. 6:2.)

n. See l, ch. 20, Ex.
o. See m, ch. 20, Ex.
p. See n, ch. 20, Ex.
q. See o, ch. 20, Ex.
r. See q, ch. 20, Ex.

s. And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them. (Ex. 24:12.)

t. O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end! (Dt. 32:29.) O that my people had hearkened unto me, and Israel had walked in my ways! (Ps. 81:13.) O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea. (Is. 48:18.) Saying, If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes. (Lu. 19:42.)

u. Therefore thou shalt love the Lord thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway. (Dt. 11:1.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by, (Zech. 3:7.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.)

v. Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom, to the right hand or to the left. (Josh. 23:6.) Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: remove thy foot from evil. (Prov. 4:27.)

w. But this thing commanded I them saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people; and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you. (Jer. 7:23.) And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. (Lu. 1:6.) For bodily exercise profiteth little, but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

Chapter 6.

a. Therefore thou shalt love the Lord thy God, and keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments alway. (Dt. 11:1.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways; and if thou wilt keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by. (Zech. 3:7.) My son, forget not my law: but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently. (Ps. 119:4.)

b. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do all his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

God of thy fathers hath promised thee, in the land that floweth with milk and honey.

4 Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el: the [2]Lord [c]our God is one [1]Lord:

5 And thou [d]shalt love the [1]Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might.

6 And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart:

7 And thou shalt [e]teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

8 And thou [f]shalt [3]bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes.

9 And thou shalt write [4]them upon the posts of thy house, and on thy gates.

10 And it shall be, when the [1]Lord thy [c]God shall have brought thee into the land which he sware unto thy fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ī'ṣaac, and to Jā'cob, to give thee great and goodly cities, [g]which thou buildest not,

11 And houses full of all good things, which thou filledst not, and wells digged, which thou diggedst not, vineyards and olive trees, which thou plantedst not; when thou shalt have eaten and be full;

12 Then beware lest thou forget the [1]Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of E'ġўpt, from the house of bondage.

13 Thou shalt [b]fear the Lord thy God, and [h]serve him, and [i]shalt swear by his name.

14 Ye shall not [j]go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you;

15 (For the [1]Lord thy God is a jealous [k]God among you) lest the anger of the [1]Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth.

16 ¶ Ye shall [l]not tempt the [1]Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Măs'sah.

17 Ye shall diligently [a]keep the commandments of the [1]Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee.

18 And thou shalt do that which is right and good in the sight of the [1]Lord; that it may be well with thee, and that thou mayest go in and possess the good land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers,

19 To cast out all thine enemies from before thee, as the [1]Lord hath spoken.

20 And when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What mean the testimonies, and the statutes, and the judgments, which the [1]Lord our God hath commanded you?

21 Then thou shalt say unto thy son, We were Phā'raōh's bondmen in E'ġўpt; and the [1]Lord brought us out of E'ġўpt with a mighty hand:

22 And the Lord shewed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon E'ġўpt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his household, before our eyes:

23 And he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he sware unto our fathers.

24 And the [1]Lord commanded us to do all these statutes, to [b]fear the [1]Lord our God, for our good always, that he [m]might preserve us alive, as it is at this day.

25 And it shall be our righteousness, if we observe to do all these commandments before the [1]Lord our God, as he hath commanded us.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *All communion with the nations is forbidden,* 4 *for fear of idolatry,* 6 *for the holiness of the people,* 17 *for the assuredness of victory which God will give over them.*

1 When the [1]Lord thy God shall bring thee into the land whither thou goest to possess it, and hath cast out many nations before thee, the Hĭt'tītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, and the Ām'or-ītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, seven nations greater and mightier than thou;

2 And when the [1]Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor shew mercy unto them:

3 Neither [a]shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son.

4 For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods: so will the anger of the [1]Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly.

5 But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall [b]destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire.

6 For thou art an holy people unto the [1]Lord thy God: the [1]Lord thy God [c]hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth.

7 The [1]Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people:

8 But because the [1]Lord loved you, and because he would keep the oath which he had sworn unto your fathers, hath the [1]Lord brought you out with a mighty hand, and redeemed you out of the house of bondmen, from the hand of Phā'raōh king of E'ġўpt.

9 Know therefore that the [1]Lord thy God, he

2. Jehovah is our God, Jehovah alone. (R. V.)

3. The Jews literally applied this teaching. Little leather boxes, each with four compartments in which were four portions of the written law, were bound upon hands, arms and forehead. The straps on the leather boxes were to be tied in such a manner that together with the Greek letter "Shin" on them they would form the word "Shaddhai"—"The Almighty."

4. It was a common custom at that time to place signs and inscriptions on the lintels and door posts and various public places to constantly remind the people that the eyes of their God were upon them.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

c. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The Mighty God, The Everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) And Jesus answered him, The first of all the commandments is, Hear O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord: (Mk. 12:29.) One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.) Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus (5): Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:5, 6.)

d. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Math. 22:37.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my days. (Prov. 23:26.)

e. And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. (Eph. 6:4.)

f. Bind them continually upon thine heart, and tie them about thy neck. (Prov. 6:21.) Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart. (Prov. 7:3.)

g. And I have given you a land for which ye did not labor, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and olive yards which ye planted not do ye eat. (Josh. 24:13.) And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labor of the people. (Ps. 105:44.)

h. And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Lu. 4:8.)

i. But the king shall rejoice in God; every one that sweareth by him shall glory: but the mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped. (Ps. 63:11.)

j. And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. (Jer. 25:6.)

k. See g, ch. 5, Dt.

l. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. (Math. 4:7.) And now we call the crowd happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. (Mal. 3:15.) But Jesus perceived their wickedness and said, Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites? (Math. 22:18.) Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:9.)

m. The Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. (Ps. 41:2.) And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. (Lu. 10:28.)

Chapter 7.

a. Of the nations concerning which the Lord said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods. Solomon clave unto these in love. (I Ks. 11:2.)

b. Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works; but thou shalt utterly overthrow them; and quite break down their images. (Ex. 23:24.)

c. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

is God, [d]the faithful God, which keepeth covenant [e]and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments to a thousand generations;

10 [2]And [f]repayeth them that hate him to their face, to destroy them: he will not be slack to him that hateth him, he will repay him to his face.

11 Thou shalt therefore keep the commandments, and the statutes, and the judgments, which I command thee this day, to do them.

12 ¶ [3]Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep, and do them, that the [1]Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and [e]the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers:

13 And he will [g]love thee, and bless thee, and multiply thee: he will also bless the fruit of thy womb, and the fruit of thy land, thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep, in the land which he sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

14 Thou shalt be blessed above all people: there shall not be male or female barren among you, or among your cattle.

15 And the [1]Lord will take away from thee all sickness, and will put none of the [h]evil diseases of Ē'gўpt, which thou knowest, upon thee; but will lay them upon all them that hate thee.

16 And thou shalt consume all the people which the [1]Lord thy God shall deliver thee; thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be [i]a snare unto thee.

17 If thou shalt say in thine heart, These nations are more than I; how can I dispossess them?

18 Thou shalt not be afraid of them: but shalt well [j]remember what the [1]Lord thy God did unto Phā'raōh, and unto all Ē'gўpt;

19 The great temptations which thine eyes saw, and the signs, and the wonders, and the mighty hand, and the stretched out arm, whereby the [1]Lord thy God brought thee out: so shall the Lord thy God do unto all the people of whom thou art afraid.

20 Moreover the [1]Lord thy God will send the hornet [4]among them, until they that are left, and hide themselves from thee, be destroyed.

21 Thou shalt not be [j]affrighted at them: for the [1]Lord thy God is among you, [k]a mighty God and terrible.

22 And the [1]Lord thy God will put out those nations before thee by little and little: thou mayest not consume them at once, lest the beasts of the field increase upon thee.

23 But the [1]Lord thy God shall deliver them unto thee, and shall destroy them with a mighty destruction, until they be destroyed.

24 And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven: there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them.

25 The graven images of their gods [l]shall ye burn with fire: thou shalt not desire the silver or gold that is on them, nor take it unto thee, lest thou be [i]snared therein: for it is an abomination to the [1]Lord thy God.

26 Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing.

2. This verse has received many interpretations, the majority concurring in the belief that Jehovah punishes each one that hates him, so that each may know he is smitten of God. (W.)

3. Vs. 12-15 contain the promise of great blessings if the people will keep the commandments of Jehovah.

4. Three different interpretations of the word hornet have been given, viz., 1st, that the word is used literally; 2nd, that the Amorites are meant; 3rd, that it is simply used in the sense of dread as a figurative expression of uncontrolled terror.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *An exhortation to obedience in regard of God's dealing with them.*

1 All the commandments which I command thee this day shall ye observe to do, that ye may live, and multiply, and go in and possess the land which the [1]Lord sware unto your fathers.

2 And thou shalt remember all the way which the [1]Lord thy God led thee [a]these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and [b]to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no.

3 And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth [c]not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the [1]Lord doth man live.

4 Thy raiment [d]waxed not old upon thee, neither did thy foot swell, these forty years.

5 Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man [e]chasteneth his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee.

6 Therefore thou shalt keep the command-

Ch. 8. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—For fear that, after their long years of wandering, the people will, in coming into possession of the land of promise, be inclined to forget their Jehovah, their God, and adopt idolatrous worship, Moses reviews Jehovah's merciful dealings with them and warns them against forgetting him.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

d. Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One; to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Is. 49:7.) God is faithful, by whom ye were called unto the fellowship of his Son Jesus Christ our Lord. (I Cor. 1:9.) If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot deny himself. (II Tim. 2:13.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

e. And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.) And said, I beseech thee, O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him, and observe his commandments. (Neh. 1:5.)

f. The way of peace they know not; and there is no judgment in their goings: they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace. (Is. 59:8.) God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. (Nah. 1:2.)

g. For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.) Because thy loving-kindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. (Ps. 63:3.) He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me; and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (Jno. 14:21.)

h. For I will at this time send all my plagues upon thine heart, and upon thy servants, and upon thy people; that thou mayest know that there is none like me in all the earth. (Ex. 9:14.)

i. And Gideon made an ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ophrah, and all Israel went thither a whoring after it: which thing became a snare unto, Gideon and to his house. (Jud. 8:27.) And they served their idols which were a snare unto them. (Ps. 106:36.)

j. Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth; (Ps. 105:5.) Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: their defences departed from them, and the Lord is with us; fear them not. (Num. 14:9.)

k. Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. (Neh. 9:32.)

l. And he took the calf which they had made, and burned it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. (Ex. 32:20.) And when they had left their gods there, David gave a commandment and they were burned with fire. (I Chr. 14:12.)

Chapter 8.

a. To him which led his people through the wilderness; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:16.) Also I brought you up from the land of Egypt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Amorite. (Amos 2:10.) That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Is. 63:12.)

b. Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no. (Ex. 16:4.) And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) Examine me, O Lord, and prove me; try my reins and my heart. (Ps. 26:2.) I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love. (II Cor. 8:8.) But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. (Gal. 6:4.)

c. Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. (Ps. 104:29.) But he answered and said, It is written, Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God. (Math. 4:4.)

d. Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their feet swelled not. (Neh. 9:21.)

e. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men. (II Sam. 7:14.) For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth, even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. (Prov. 3:12.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. (Heb. 12:5.) As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be jealous therefore, and repent. (Rev. 3:19.)

ments of the [1]Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to fear him.

7 For the [1]Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land, a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills;

8 A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey;

9 A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig brass.

10 When thou hast eaten and art full, then [f]thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee.

11 Beware that thou forget not the [1]Lord thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day:

12 [g]Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein;

13 And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied;

14 Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou [h]forget the [1]Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of bondage;

15 Who [a]led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; [i]who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint;

16 Who fed thee in the wilderness with [j]manna, which thy fathers knew not, that he might humble thee, and that he might [b]prove thee, to do thee [k]good at thy latter end;

17 And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth.

18 But thou shalt remember the [1]Lord thy God: [l]for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day.

19 And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the [1]Lord [h]thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day that ye shall surely perish.

20 As the nations which the [1]Lord destroyeth before your face, so shall ye perish; because ye would not be obedient unto the voice of the [1]Lord your God.

CHAPTER 9.

Moses dissuadeth them from the opinion of their own righteousness, by rehearsing their several rebellions.

1 Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el: Thou art to pass over Jor'dan this day, to go in to possess [a]nations greater and mightier than thyself, cities great and fenced up to heaven,

2 A people great and tall, the children of the Ān'a-kĭmş, whom thou knowest, and of whom thou hast heard say, Who can stand before the children of Ā'năk!

3 Understand therefore this day, that the [1]Lord thy God is he which goeth [b]over before thee; as a [c]consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the [1]Lord hath said unto thee.

4 Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the [1]Lord thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, [d]for my righteousness the [1]Lord hath brought me in to possess this land: but [e]for the wickedness of these nations the [1]Lord doth drive them out from before thee.

5 Not for [f]thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land: but for the wickedness of these nations the [1]Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform [g]the word which the [1]Lord sware unto thy fathers, Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'şaac, and Jā'cob.

6 Understand therefore, that the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee not this good land to possess it for [d]thy righteousness; for thou art a stiffnecked people.

7 ¶ Remember, and forget not, how thou provokedst the [1]Lord thy God to wrath in the wilderness: from the day that thou didst depart out of the land of Ē'gўpt, until ye came unto this place, ye have been rebellious against the [1]Lord.

8 Also in [2]Hō'reb ye [h]provoked the [1]Lord to wrath, so that the [1]Lord was angry with you to have destroyed you.

9 When I was gone up into the mount to receive the tables of stone, even the tables of the covenant which the [1]Lord made with you, then I abode in the mount forty days and forty nights, I neither did eat bread nor drink water:

10 And the [1]Lord delivered unto me two tables of stone written with the finger of God; and on them was written according to all the words, which the [1]Lord spake with you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly.

11 And it came to pass at the end of forty days and forty nights, that the [1]Lord gave me the two tables of stone, even the tables of the [2]covenant.

12 And the [1]Lord said unto me, Arise, [i]get thee down quickly from hence; for thy people which thou hast brought forth out of Ē'gўpt have corrupted themselves; they are [j]quickly turned aside out of the way which I com-

Ch. 9. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Moses has already assured the people that they shall overcome the nations of Canaan. Now in ch. 9 he seeks to impress upon them that Jehovah gives them good land, not because of their righteousness, but because of his mercy and longsuffering. To emphasize these facts he rehearses their many rebellions against Jehovah.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Mountain range of which Sinai is the summit. Thus bringing their minds back to the time they provoked Jehovah at the giving of the law.

3. The commandments, the table of the law.

f. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. (I Cor. 10:31.) My heart is toward the governors of Israel, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the Lord. (Jud. 5:9.) Stand up and bless the Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise. (Neh. 9:5.)

g. Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in vain. (Prov. 30:9.)

h. Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 6:12.) Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. (Ps. 50:22.) That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments. (Ps. 78:7.) See v. 18.

i. And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice; and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. (Num. 20:11.) He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths. (Ps. 78:15.)

j. And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat. (Ex. 16:15.)

k. Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. (Heb. 12:11.)

l. The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.) For she did not know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Baal. (Hos. 2:8.)

Chapter 9.

a. See ch. 7:1.

b. Behold, the ark of the covenant of the Lord of all the earth passeth over before you into Jordan. (Josh. 3:11.)

c. For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.) For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God. (Dt. 4:24.)

d. Not for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Israel. (Ezek. 36:32.)

e. But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full. (Gen. 15:16.) Defile not ye yourself in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you: (Lev. 18:24.)

f. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost: (Tit. 3:5.)

g. And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. (Gen. 12:7.)

h. They made a calf in Horeb, and worshipped the molten image. (Ps. 106:19.)

i. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go, get thee down; for thy people, which thou broughtest out of the land of Egypt, have corrupted themselves. (Ex. 32:7.)

j. And yet they would not hearken unto their judges, but they went a whoring after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the Lord; but they did not so. (Jud. 2:17.)

manded them; they have made them a molten image.

13 Furthermore the [1]Lord spake unto me, saying, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a [k]stiffnecked people:

14 Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and [l]blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they.

15 So I turned and came down from the mount, and the mount burned with fire: and the two tables of the covenant were in my two hands.

16 And I looked, and, behold, ye had sinned against the [1]Lord your God, and had made you a molten calf: ye had turned aside [k]quickly out of the way which the [1]Lord had commanded you.

17 And I took [4]the two tables, and cast them out of my two hands, and brake them before your eyes.

18 And I [m]fell down before the Lord, as at the first, forty days and forty nights: I did neither eat bread, nor drink water, because of all your sins which ye sinned, in doing wickedly in the sight of the Lord, to provoke [n]him to anger.

19 For I was afraid of the anger and hot displeasure, wherewith the [1]Lord was wroth against you to destroy you. [o]But the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also.

20 And the [1]Lord was very [n]angry with Aâr'on to have destroyed him: and I prayed for Aâr'on also the same time.

21 And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount.

22 And at Tăb'e-rah, and at Măs'sah, and at Kĭb'roth-hat-tā'a-vah, [n]ye provoked the [1]Lord to wrath.

23 Likewise when the [1]Lord sent you from Kā'desh-bär'ne-â, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the Lord your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice.

24 Ye have been rebellious against the [1]Lord from the day that I knew you.

25 Thus I [m]fell down before the [1]Lord forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the [1]Lord had said he would destroy you.

26 I [p]prayed therefore unto the [1]Lord, and said, O [1]Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Ē'gўpt with a mighty hand.

27 Remember thy servants, Ā'brā-hăm, Ĭ'ṣaac, and Jā'cob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin:

28 Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, [q]Because the [1]Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness.

29 Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *God's mercy in restoring the two tables,* 6 *in continuing the priesthood,* 8 *in separating the tribe of Levi,* 10 *in hearkening unto Moses' suit for the people.* 12 *An exhortation unto obedience.*

1 At that time the [1]Lord said unto me, [a]Hew thee two tables of stone like unto the first, and come up unto me into the mount, and make thee an [b]ark of wood.

2 And I will write [c]on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put [c]them in the ark.

3 And I made an ark of [a]shittim wood, and hewed two tables of stone like unto the first, and went up into the mount, having the two tables in mine hand.

4 And he [c]wrote on the tables, according to the first writing, the ten [2]commandments, which the [1]Lord spake unto you in the mount out of the midst of the fire in the day of the assembly: and the [1]Lord gave them unto me.

5 And I turned myself and [d]came down from the mount, and put the tables [c]in the ark which I had made; and there they be, as the [1]Lord commanded me.

6 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el took their journey from Be-ē'rŏth of the children of Jā'a-kăn to Mo-sē'rā: there Aâr'on died, and there he was buried, and Ē-le-ā'zar his son ministered in the priest's office in his stead.

7 From thence they journeyed unto Gŭd'go-dah; and from Gŭd'go-dah to Jŏt'băth, a land of rivers of waters.

8 ¶ At that time the [1]Lord separated the tribe of Lē'vī, to bear the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord, to stand before the [1]Lord to minister unto him, and [f]to bless in his name, unto this day.

9 Wherefore Lē'vī [g]hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the [1]Lord is his inheritance, according as the [1]Lord thy God promised him.

10 And I stayed in the mount, according to the first time, forty days and forty nights; and the Lord hearkened unto me at that time also, and the [1]Lord would not destroy thee.

11 And the Lord said unto me, Arise, take

4. This statement was equivalent to saying that the covenant Jehovah had made with them was now broken through their disobedience.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1451.

NOTE. -In ch. 10 Moses continues to impress upon the people the long-suffering and the patient mercy of Jehovah toward his people in spite of their sins.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. In ch. 9 v. 10, it reads, "Written with the finger of God."

k. And the Lord said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiff-necked people. (Ex. 32:9.) For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck; behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death? (Dt. 31:27.) Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the Lord their God. (II Ks. 17:14.)

l. Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever. (Ps. 9:5.) Let his posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their name be blotted out. (Ps. 109:13.)

m. And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments. (Ex. 34:28.) Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them. (Ps. 106:23.)

n. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them. (Ps. 21:9.) And when the people complained, it displeased the Lord: and the Lord heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the Lord burnt among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. (Num. 11:1)

o. And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And the Lord said unto Moses, I will do this thing also that thou hast spoken: for thou hast found grace in my sight, and I know thee by name. (Ex. 33:17.)

p. And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? (Ex. 32:11.) The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. (Prov. 15:29.)

q. For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. (Ex. 32:12.)

Chapter 10.

a. And Bezaleel made the ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half was the length of it, and a cubit and a half the breadth of it, and a cubit and a half the height of it. (Ex. 37:1.)

b. And they shall make an ark of shittim wood: two cubits and a half shall be the length thereof, and a cubit and a half the breadth thereof, and a cubit and a half the height thereof. (Ex. 25:10.)

c. And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments. (Ex. 34:28.)

d. And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him. (Ex. 34:29.)

e. And he took and put the testimony into the ark, and set the staves on the ark, and put the mercy seat above upon the ark. (Ex. 40:20.)

f. On this wise ye shall bless the children of Israel. (Num. 6:23.)

g. And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance; and ye shall give them no possession in Israel: I am their possession. (Ezek. 44:28.)

thy journey before the people, that they may go in and possess the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give unto them.

12 ¶ And now, Is'ra-el, what doth the [1]Lord thy God [h]require of thee, but to fear the [1]Lord [i]thy God, to walk in all his ways, and [j]to love him, and to serve the [1]Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul,

13 To keep the commandments of the Lord, and his statutes, which I command thee this day for thy good?

14 Behold, [k]the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the [1]Lord's thy God, the [l]earth also, with all that therein is.

15 Only the [1]Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day.

16 Circumcise therefore the [m]foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked.

17 For the [1]Lord your God is [n]God of gods, and [n]Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth [o]not persons, nor taketh reward:

18 He doth execute [p]the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment.

19 Love ye therefore the stranger: for ye were strangers in the land of E'gyp't.

20 Thou shalt fear [i]the [1]Lord thy God; him shalt [q]thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name.

21 He is thy praise, and he is thy God, that hath done for thee these great and terrible things, which thine eyes have seen.

22 Thy fathers went down into E'gyp't with threescore and ten persons; and now the [1]Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *An exhortation to obedience,* 2 *by their own experience of God's great works,* 8 *by promise of God's great blessings.*

1 Therefore thou shalt [a]love the [1]Lord thy God, and [b]keep his charge, and his statutes, and his judgments, and his commandments, alway.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In ch. 11, the requirement of love to Jehovah is more fully developed, also that his love is to be shown by obedience; and in order that the people may be able to obey, a careful study of the word of God is enjoined, the chapter closing with a blessing and a curse set before the people.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Jehovah is now speaking. Vs. 13-21 is one of the four the Jews place in their phylacteries.

2 And know ye this day: for I speak **not** with your children which have not known, and which have not seen the chastisement of the [1]Lord your God, his greatness, his mighty hand, and his stretched out arm,

3 And his miracles, and his acts, which he did in the midst of E'gyp't, unto Pha'raoh the king of E'gyp't and unto all his land;

4 And what he did unto the army of E'gyp't, unto their horses, and to their chariots; how he made the water of the Red sea to overflow them as they pursued after you, and how the [1]Lord hath destroyed them unto this day;

5 And what [c]he did unto you in the wilderness, until ye came into this place;

6 And what he did unto Da'than and A-bi'ram, the sons of E-li'ab, the son of Reu'ben: how the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed them up, and their households, and their tents, and all the substance that was in their possession, in the midst of all Is'ra-el:

7 But your eyes have seen all the great acts of the [1]Lord which he did.

8 Therefore shall ye keep [d]all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may [e]be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it;

9 And that ye may [f]prolong your days in the land, which the [1]Lord sware unto your fathers to give unto them and to their seed, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 ¶For the land, whither thou goest in to possess it, is not as the land of E'gyp't, from whence ye came out, where thou sowedst thy seed, and wateredst it with thy foot, as a garden of herbs:

11 But the land, whither ye go to possess it, is a land of hills and valleys, and drinketh water of the rain of heaven:

12 A land which the [1]Lord thy God careth for: [g]the eyes of the [1]Lord thy God are always upon it, from the beginning of the year even unto the end of the year.

13 ¶ And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken [2h]diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, [a]to love the [1]Lord your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul,

---

h. He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.)

i. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments, for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

j. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Math. 22:37.) And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. (Prov. 23:26.)

k. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens, cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? (I Ks. 8:27.) The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's; but the earth hath he given to the children of men. (Ps. 115:16.)

l. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth. (Gen. 14:19.) The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.)

m. In whom also ye are circumcised with a circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. (Col. 2:11.)

n. O give thanks unto the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:2.) The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:47.) These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14.)

o. Wherefore now let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed, and do it: for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (II Chr. 19:7.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

p. A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation. (Ps. 68:5.) The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. (Ps. 146:9.)

q. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Mat. 4:10.) Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.)

Chapter 11.

a. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God, with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Math. 22:37.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. (Prov. 23:26.) And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.)

b. Thus saith the Lord of hosts: If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by. (Zech. 3:7.)

c. The earth opened and swallowed up Dathan and covered the company of Abiram. (Ps. 106:17.)

d. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

e. Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land which I sware unto their fathers to give them. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:6, 7.)

f. The fear of the Lord prolongeth days, but the years of the wicked shall be shortened. (Prov. 10:27.)

g. And the Lord said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. (I Ks. 9:3.)

h. Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. (Dt. 6:17.) And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.) Hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. (Is. 55:2.) For he

14 That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil.

15 And I will [i]send grass in thy fields for thy cattle, that thou mayest eat and be full.

16 Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them;

17 And then the [1]Lord's [j]wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the [1]Lord giveth you.

18 ¶ Therefore shall ye lay up these my words in your heart and in your soul, and bind them for a sign upon your hand, that they may be as frontlets between your eyes.

19 And ye shall teach [k]them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up.

20 And thou shalt write them upon the door posts of thine house, and upon thy gates:

21 That [l]your days may be multiplied, and the days of your children, in the land which the [1]Lord sware unto your fathers to give them, as the days of heaven upon the earth.

22 ¶ For if ye shall [h]diligently keep all these commandments which I command you, to do them, to love the Lord your God, to walk in all his ways, and to cleave unto him;

23 Then will the [1]Lord drive out all these nations from before you, and ye shall possess greater nations and mightier than yourselves.

24 Every [m]place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be your's; from the wilderness and Lĕb'a-non, from the river, the river Eū-phrā'tēs, even unto the uttermost sea shall your coast be.

25 There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the [1]Lord your God shall lay the fear [n]of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you.

26 ¶ Behold, I set before you this day a blessing [o]and a curse;

27 [p]A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the [1]Lord your God, which I command you this day:

28 And a [q]curse, if ye will not obey the commandments of the [1]Lord your God, but turn aside out of the way which I command you this day, to go after other gods, which ye have not known.

29 And it shall come to pass, when the [1]Lord thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, and the curse upon mount Ē'bal.

30 Are they not on the other side Jor'dan, by the way where the sun goeth down, in the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, which dwell in the champaign over against Gĭl'găl, beside the plains of Mō'reh?

31 For ye shall pass over Jor'dan to go in to possess the land which the [1]Lord your God giveth you, and ye shall possess it, and dwell therein.

32 And ye shall observe to do all the statutes and judgments which I set before you this day.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Monuments of idolatry are to be destroyed.* 5 *The place of God's service is to be kept.* 15, 23 *Blood is forbidden.* 17, 20, 26 *Holy things must be eaten in the holy place.* 19 *The Levite is not to be forsaken.* 29 *Idolatry is not to be enquired after.*

1 These are the statutes and judgments, which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the [1]Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth.

2 Ye shall [a]utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree:

3 And ye shall [a]overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the [b]graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place.

4 Ye shall not do so unto the [1]Lord your God.

5 But unto the place which the [1]Lord your God shall [c]choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come:

6 And thither ye shall bring your [d]burnt [2]offerings, and your sacrifices, and your [e]tithes, and heave [3]offerings of your hand, and your vows, and your freewill [4]offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks:

7 And there ye shall eat before the [1]Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Lord thy God hath blessed thee.

8 Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes.

9 For ye are not as yet come to the rest and to the inheritance, which the [1]Lord your God giveth you.

10 But when ye go over Jor'dan, and dwell in the land which the [1]Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety;

11 Then there shall be [f]a place which the [1]Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt [2]offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave [3]offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the [1]Lord:

Ch. 12. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In the first verse of ch. 12, Moses tells the Israelites that the laws and statutes and judgments, which he is now about to give them, are for their special guidance and instruction, not in the wilderness, but in the land which Jehovah giveth them. Chs. 12-26 record the discourse on these laws and gives the people explicit directions for government in their religious, civil and social interests. Nearly forty years have elapsed since the giving of the decalogue; there is, therefore, such modification made in the earlier legislation as the present conditions require.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

3. An offering waved upward and downward horizontally in a dedicatory spirit; upward presenting to Jehovah, back again indicating that Jehovah had returned the offering with his blessing.

4. A thanksgiving offering for favors already received.

---

that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. (Heb. 11:6.)

i. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man. (Ps. 104:14.)

j. Lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth. (Dt. 6:15.) When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee: (I Ks. 8:35.)

k. Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old, he will not depart from it. (Prov. 22:6.) And ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath; but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. (Eph. 6:4.)

l. For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee. (Prov. 3:2.) Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many. (Prov. 4:10.)

m. Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Moses. (Josh. 1:3.)

n. I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.)

o. And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations whither the Lord thy God hath driven thee. (Dt. 30:1.)

p. And thou shalt make holy garments for Aaron thy brother, for glory and for beauty. (Ex. 28:2.)

q. If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

Chapter 12.

a. But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves. (Ex. 34:13.) Then ye shall drive out all the inhabitants of the land from before you, and destroy all their pictures, and destroy all their molten images and quite pluck down all their high places. (Num. 33:52.)

b. Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee. (Dt. 12:30.) Fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice. (Jud. 6:10.)

c. That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name there. (Dt. 26:2.) That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there. (I Ks. 8:29.) But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved. (Ps. 78:68.)

d. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

e. Thou shalt truly tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year. (Dt. 14:22.)

f. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. (Josh. 18:1.)

12 And ye shall rejoice before the [1]Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your menservants, and your maidservants, and the Lē′vīte that is within your gates; forasmuch as [g]he hath no part nor inheritance with you.

13 *Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy* [d]*burnt* [2]*offerings in every place that thou seest:*

14 *But in the place which the* [1]*Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt* [2]*offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee.*

15 Notwithstanding [5]thou mayest kill and eat flesh in all thy gates, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, according to the blessing of the [1]Lord thy God which he hath given thee: the unclean and the clean may eat thereof, as of the roebuck, and as of the hart.

16 Only ye shall [6]not eat [h]the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water.

17 ¶ Thou mayest not eat within thy gates the tithe of thy corn, or of thy wine, or of thy oil, or the firstlings of thy herds or of thy flock, nor any of thy vows which thou vowest, nor thy freewill [3]offerings, or heave [5]offering of thine hand:

18 But thou must eat them before the [1]Lord thy God in the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē′vīte that is within thy gates: and thou shalt [i]rejoice before the [1]Lord thy God in all that thou puttest thine hands unto.

19 Take heed to thyself that thou forsake not the Lē′vīte as long as thou livest upon the earth.

20 ¶ When the [1]Lord thy God shall enlarge thy border, as he hath promised thee, and thou shalt say, I will eat flesh, because thy soul longeth to eat flesh; thou mayest eat flesh, whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

21 If the place which the [1]Lord thy God hath chosen to put his name there be too far from thee, then thou shalt kill of thy herd and of thy flock, which the [1]Lord hath given thee, as I have commanded thee, and thou shalt eat in thy gates whatsoever thy soul lusteth after.

22 Even as the roebuck and the hart is eaten, so thou shalt eat them: the unclean and the clean shall eat of them alike.

23 Only be sure that thou eat not the blood: [h]for the blood is the life; and thou mayest not eat the life with the flesh.

24 Thou shalt not eat it; thou shalt pour it upon the earth as water.

25 Thou shalt not eat it; [j]that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, when thou shalt do that [k]which is right in the sight of the [1]Lord.

26 Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows, thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the [1]Lord shall choose:

27 And thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, the flesh and the [l]blood, upon the altar of the Lord thy God: and the blood of thy sacrifices shall be poured out upon the altar of the Lord thy God, and thou shalt eat the flesh.

28 Observe and hear all these words which I command thee, that it may [m]go well with thee, and with thy children after thee for ever, when thou doest that which is good and right in the sight of the [1]Lord thy God.

29 ¶ When the [1]Lord thy God shall cut off the nations from before thee, whither thou goest to possess them, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their land;

30 Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise.

31 Thou shalt [n]not do so unto the [1]Lord thy God: for every abomination to the [1]Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods.

32 What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: [o]thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Enticers to idolatry,* 6 *how near soever unto thee,* 9 *are to be stoned to death.* 12 *Idolatrous cities are not to be spared.*

1 If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder,

2 And [a]the sign or the wonder come to pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them;

3 Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the [1]Lord your God [b]proveth you, to know whether ye [c]love the [1]Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul.

4 Ye shall [d]walk after the [1]Lord your God, and fear him, and keep his commandments, and obey his voice, and ye shall serve him, and cleave unto him.

5 And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall [e]be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the [1]Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Ē′gўpt, and redeemed you out of the house of

5. During the march through the wilderness, the people were forbidden to kill any animal except at the tabernacle, but now that law has been modified as per v. 15.

6. The law forbidding the eating of blood was not to be considered a trivial matter. Even the minutest taste of animal blood was considered something horrible, as the blood was believed to contain the life.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—From their past experiences, Moses was convinced that the greatest peril before the Israelites was their tendency toward idolatrous worship; he, therefore, in ch. 13, announces directions for the punishment of all who would lead the people into idolatry.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

g. Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren: the Lord is his inheritance according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.) And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Israel. I am their possession. (Ez. 44:28.)

h. Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water. (Dt. 15:23.) But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul (11). For it is the life of all flesh: the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. (Lev. 17:11, 14.)

i. I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life. And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labor, it is the gift of God. (Ecc. 3:12, 13.)

j. Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

k. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians, for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.) And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did, that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. (I Ks. 11:38.)

l. For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. (Lev. 17:11.)

m. What man is he that feareth the Lord? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose: his soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. (Ps. 25:12, 13.)

n. And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that they should not do like them. (II Ks. 17:15.)

o. Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. (Prov. 30:6.) For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, if any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book. (Rev. 22:18.)

Chaper 13.

a. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? (Math. 7:22.)

b. See b, ch. 8, Dt.

c. See a, ch. 11, Dt.

d. For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. (II Jno. 1:7.)

e. Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall those prophets be consumed. (Jer. 14:15.) And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. (I Ks. 18:40.)

bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the [1]Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the [f]evil away from the midst of thee.

6 ¶ If thy brother, [2]the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice [g]thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers;

7 Namely, of the gods of the people which are round about you, nigh unto thee, or far off from thee, from the one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth;

8 Thou shalt [g]not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him:

9 But thou shalt surely kill him; thine hand shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterwards the hand of all the people.

10 And thou shalt stone him with stones, that he die; because he hath sought to thrust thee away from the [1]Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the house of bondage.

11 And [h]all Ĭs'ra-el shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you.

12 ¶ If thou shalt hear say in one of thy cities, which the [1]Lord thy God hath given thee to dwell there, saying,

13 Certain [3]men, the children of Bē'lĭ-al, are [i]gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known;

14 Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold if it be truth, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you;

15 Thou shalt surely smite the inhabitants of that city with the edge of the sword, destroying it utterly, and all that is therein, and the cattle thereof, with the edge of the sword.

16 And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the [1]Lord thy God: and it shall be an heap for ever; it shall not be built again.

17 And [j]there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand: that the [1]Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and shew thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, [k]as he hath sworn unto thy fathers;

18 When thou shalt hearken to the voice of the [1]Lord thy God, to keep all his commandments which I command thee this day, to do that which is right in the eyes of the [1]Lord thy God.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *God's children are not to disfigure themselves.* 3 *What may, and what may not be eaten,* 4 *of beasts,* 9 *of fishes,* 11 *of fowls.* 22 *Tithes of divine service.*

2. Even though the influence toward idolatry should come from a member of the family, the law was to be administered just the same. Though this law seemed severe, we can see the need of this severity when we understand the debasing influence of the heathen possessing the land.

3. Literally, sons of worthless or wicked men.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In this ch. the people are forbidden to mutilate or disfigure themselves in mourning as the heathen did, because Jehovah's people were holy unto him, therefore their bodies were holy. Instructions are also given concerning what the people may and may not eat.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The heathens believed their gods were appeased by human suffering, therefore they cut themselves with knives when in mourning. The Israelites were forbidden to follow this practice.

3. Vs. 3-21 enumerate the animals that might be eaten and also those that were prohibited.

4. The ordinary deer.

5. That is, the gazelle.

6. A species of the antelope.

7. Another species of the antelope.

1 Ye are [a]the children of the [1]Lord your God: [b]ye shall not [2]cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead.

2 For thou art an [c]holy people unto the [1]Lord thy God, and the [1]Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth.

3 ¶ [3]Thou shalt not eat any abominable thing.

4 These are the beasts which ye shall eat: the ox, the sheep, and the goat,

5 The [4]hart, and the [5]roebuck, and the fallow deer, and the wild goat, and the [6]pygarg, and the wild ox, and the [7]chamois.

6 And every beast that parteth the hoof, and cleaveth the cleft into two claws, and cheweth the cud among the beasts, that ye shall eat.

7 Nevertheless these ye shall not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the cloven hoof; as the camel, and the hare, and the coney: for they chew the cud, but divide not the hoof; therefore they are unclean unto you.

8 And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase.

9 ¶ These ye shall eat of all that are in the waters: all that have fins and scales shall ye eat:

10 And whatsoever hath not fins and scales ye may not eat; it is unclean unto you.

11 ¶ Of all clean birds ye shall eat.

12 But these are they of which ye shall not eat: the eagle, and the ossifrage, and the ospray,

13 And the glede, and the kite, and the vulture after his kind,

14 And every raven after his kind,

15 And the owl, and the night hawk, and the cuckow, and the hawk after his kind,

16 The little owl, and the great owl, and the swan,

17 And the pelican, and the gier eagle, and the cormorant,

18 And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat.

19 And every creeping thing that flieth is unclean unto you: they shall not be eaten.

20 But of all clean fowls ye may eat.

21 ¶ [d]Ye shall not eat of any thing that dieth of itself: thou shalt give it unto the stranger that is in thy gates, that he may eat it; or thou mayest sell it unto an alien: for thou art [c]an holy people unto the [1]Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk.

22 Thou shalt truly [e]tithe all the increase of thy seed, that the field bringeth forth year by year.

23 And thou shalt eat before the [1]Lord thy God, in the place which he shall choose to place his name there, the tithe of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the firstlings of thy herds and of thy flocks; that thou mayest learn to [f]fear the Lord thy God always.

f. But them that are without God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person. (I Cor. 5:13.)

g. Then said his wife unto him, Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse God, and die. (Job 2:9.) Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide; keep the doors of the mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. (Mic. 7:5.) My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. (Prov. 1:10.)

h. And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you. (Dt. 19:20.)

i. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. (I Jno. 2:19.) These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. (Jud. 19.)

j. Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it; but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing. (Dt. 7:26.)

k. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore. (Gen. 22:17.)

Chapter 14.

a. And it shall come to pass that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God. (Hos. 1:10.) The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. (Rom. 8:16.)

b. But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have not hope. (I Thes. 4:13.)

c. And ye shall be holy unto me; for I the Lord am holy, and have severed you from other people, that ye should be mine. (Lev. 20:26.) I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.)

d. Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth up even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth: (Ezek. 4:14.)

e. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30.)

f. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to

24 And if the way be too long for thee, so that thou art not able to carry it; or if the place be too far from thee, which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose to set his name there, when the [1]Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

25 Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose:

26 And thou shalt bestow that money for whatsoever thy soul lusteth after, for oxen, or for sheep, or for wine, or for strong drink, or for whatsoever thy soul desireth: and thou shalt eat there before the [1]Lord thy God, and thou shalt rejoice, thou, and thine household,

27 And [g]the Lē'vīte that is within thy gates; thou shalt not forsake him; for [h]he hath no part nor inheritance with thee.

28 ¶ At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates:

29 And the Lē'vīte, [h](because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the [i]stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the [j]Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The seventh year a year of release for the poor.* 12 *An Hebrew servant,* 16 *except he will not depart, must in the seventh year go forth free and well furnished.*

1 At the end of every seven [1]years thou shalt make a release.

2 And this is the manner of the release: Every creditor that lendeth ought unto his neighbour [3]shall release it; he shall not exact it of his neighbour, or of his brother; because it is called the [2]Lord's release.

3 Of a foreigner [4]thou [a]mayest exact it again: but that which is thine with thy brother thine hand shall release;

4 Save when there shall be no poor among you; for the [2]Lord shall [b]greatly bless thee in the land which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it:

Ch. 15. B. C. 1451.

1. The same as the Sabbatical in Ex. 23:11, Lev. 25:4.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, release for that year, not released from all obligation to pay.

4. A foreigner means one not a follower of Jehovah. They would have the income from their land for that year and a different law should apply to them.

5. As the Israelites had been commanded not to exact return of money loaned to the poor, they were given the command of v. 7 for fear they might become harsh in their treatment of the poor.

6. The first hint toward the teaching of the N. T. doctrine, "Do as you would be done by."

7. Not necessarily the Sabbatical year, but the seventh year from the beginning of his service.

5 Only if thou carefully hearken unto the voice of the [2]Lord thy God, to observe to do all these commandments which I command thee this day.

6 For the [2]Lord thy God [b]blesseth thee, as he promised thee: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, but thou shalt not borrow; and thou shalt reign over many nations, but they shall not reign over thee.

7 ¶ If there be among you a [5]poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee, [c]thou shalt not harden thy heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother:

8 But [d]thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt [6]surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth.

9 Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and [e]thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him nought; and [f]he cry unto the Lord against thee, and it be [g]sin unto thee.

10 Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that [d]for this thing the [2]Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto.

11 For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine [d]hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land.

12 ¶ And if thy brother, an Hē'brew man, or an Hē'brew woman, be sold [h]unto thee, and serve thee six years; then in the seventh year thou [7]shalt let him go free from thee.

13 And when thou sendest him out free from thee, thou shalt not let him go away empty:

14 Thou shalt furnish him liberally out of thy flock, and out of thy floor, and out of thy wine-press: of that wherewith the [2]Lord thy God hath [i]blessed thee thou shalt give unto him.

15 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Ē'gўpt, and the [2]Lord thy God redeemed thee: therefore I command thee this thing to day.

16 And it shall be, [j]if he say unto thee, I will not go away from thee; because he loveth

---

prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

g. It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. (Rom. 15:27.)

h. Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.) And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; I am their inheritance; and ye shall give them no possession of Israel; I am their possession. (Ezek. 44:28.)

i. When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbors; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee. But when thou makest a feast, call the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind; And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee; for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. (Lu. 14:12-14.)

j. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase (9). So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. (Prov. 3:9, 10.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

Chapter 15.

a. Unto a stranger thou mayest lend upon usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury, that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to, in the land whither thou goest to possess it. (Dt. 23:20.)

b. And the Lord shall command the blessing upon thee and thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 28:8.) Then I will command my blessing upon you in the sixth year and it shall bring forth fruit for three years. (Lev. 25:21.) So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. (Prov. 3:10.)

c. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.) And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt relieve him; yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee. (Lev. 25:35.) Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do. (Gal. 2:10.)

d. He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed. (Ps. 37:26.) He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth; but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he (21). He that oppresseth the poor, reproacheth his Maker, but he that honoreth him, hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:21, 31.) But love ye your enemies; and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest. (Lu. 6:35.) But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.) Blessed is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. (Ps. 41:1.) The righteous considereth the cause of the poor; but the wicked regardeth not to know it. (Prov. 29:7.)

e. Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats. (Prov. 23:6.) He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him. (Prov. 28:22.)

f. So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted. (Job. 34:28.) For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) I know that the Lord will maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor. (Ps. 140:12.)

g. Then shall he say also to them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. (Math. 25:41.) Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping. (Ps. 6:8.) As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world. (Math. 13:40.)

h. If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. (Ex. 21:2.)

i. The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise that now is, and of that which is, to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. (Ps. 37:4.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Math. 6:33.)

j. And if the servant shall plainly say, I love my master, my wife, and my children; I will not go out free (5). Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or

thee and thine house, because he is well with thee;

17 Then thou shalt take an [s]aul, and thrust it through his ear unto the door, and he shall be thy servant for ever. And also unto thy maidservant thou shalt do likewise.

18 It shall not seem hard unto thee, when thou sendest him away free from thee; for he hath been worth a double hired servant to thee, in serving thee six years: and the [2]Lord thy God shall bless thee in all that thou doest.

19 ¶ *All the firstling males that come of thy herd and of thy flock thou shalt sanctify unto the [2]Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work with the firstling of thy bullock, nor shear the firstling of thy sheep.*

20 Thou shalt eat it before the [2]Lord thy God year by year in the place which the [2]Lord shall choose, thou and thy household.

21 And if there be [k]any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the [2]Lord thy God.

22 Thou shalt eat it within thy gates: the unclean and the clean person shall eat it alike, as the roebuck, and as the hart.

23 Only thou shalt not eat the blood thereof; thou shalt pour it upon the ground as water.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The feast of the passover,* 9 *of weeks,* 13 *of tabernacles.* 16 *Every male must offer, as he is able, at these three feasts.* 18 *Of judges and justice.* 21 *Groves and images are forbidden.*

1 *Observe the month of Ā'bĭb, and keep the [2][a]passover [a]unto the [1]Lord thy God: for in the month of Ā'bĭb the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Ē'gўpt by night.*

2 *Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the [2][a]passover unto the [1]Lord thy God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the [1]Lord shall choose to place his name there.*

3 Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it; seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread [3]therewith, even the bread of affliction; for thou camest forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt in haste: that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt all the days of thy life.

4 And there shall be no leavened bread seen with thee in all thy coast seven days; neither [b]shall there any thing of the flesh, which thou sacrificedst the first day at even, remain all night until the morning.

5 Thou mayest not sacrifice the [2]passover within any of thy gates, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee:

6 But at the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose to place his name in, there thou shalt sacrifice the passover [c]at even, at the going down of the sun, at the season that thou camest forth out of Ē'gўpt.

8. The pierced ear was a badge of slavery.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The Feast of the Passover, commemorating the passing of the Death Angel over the Hebrew homes in Egypt.

3. The Israelites left Egypt in such haste that they had no leavened bread prepared, hence the unleavened bread became to them bread of affliction, symbolizing the burdens of their servile life while in bondage.

4. Called the Feast of Weeks from the fact that seven weeks or a week of weeks intervened between the passover and this festival; also called Pentecost from its occurring on the fiftieth day from the second day of the passover.

5. The Feast of Ingathering, when all the harvests had been gathered in. In the N. T. we read, "In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me and drink."

7 And thou shalt roast [d]and eat it in the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents.

8 Six days thou shalt eat unleavened bread: and [e]on the seventh day shall be a solemn assembly to the [1]Lord thy God: thou shalt do no work therein.

9 ¶ [f]Seven [4]weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn.

10 And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the [1]Lord thy God with a tribute of a freewill offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the [1]Lord thy God, according [g]as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee:

11 And thou shalt rejoice before the [1]Lord thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'vīte that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the [1]Lord thy God hath chosen to place his name there.

12 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Ē'gўpt: and thou shalt observe and do these statutes.

13 ¶ Thou shalt [h]observe the feast [5]of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine:

14 And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy manservant, and thy maidservant, and the Lē'vīte, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates.

15 Seven days shalt thou keep a solemn feast unto the [1]Lord thy God in the place which the [1]Lord shall choose: because the [1]Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thine increase, and in all the works of thine hands, therefore thou shalt surely rejoice.

16 ¶ Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the [1]Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the [1]Lord empty:

17 Every man shall give as he is able, according to the blessing of the [1]Lord thy God which he hath given thee.

18 ¶ Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment.

19 [i]Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt [j]not respect persons, [k]neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous.

20 That which is altogether just shalt thou follow, that thou mayest live, and inherit the land which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee.

21 ¶ Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of

---

unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an aul; and he shall serve him for ever. (Ex. 21:5, 6.)

k. Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the Lord thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein is blemish, or an evil favoredness, for that is an abomination unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 17:1.)

Chapter 16.

a. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us (7). Therefore let us keep the feast, not with old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness, but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth. (I Cor. 5:7, 8.) Through faith he kept the passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest he that destroyed the first-born should touch them. (Heb. 11:28.)

b. And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; and that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. (Ex. 12:10.) Thou shalt not offer the blood of my sacrifice with leaven; neither shall the sacrifice of the feast of the passover be left until the morning. (Ex. 34:25.)

c. And about the 9th hour Jesus cried with a loud voice saying, My God! My God! Why hast thou forsaken me? (Math. 27:46.)

d. And they shall eat the flesh, in that night roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs they shall eat it. (Ex. 12:8.) And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance; but the other holy offerings sod they in pots and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people. (II Chr. 35:13.)

e. Seven days thou shalt eat unleavened bread, and in the seventh shall be a feast to the Lord. (Ex. 13:6.) But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days; and the seventh day is an holy convocation, and ye shall do no servile work therein. (Lev. 23:8.)

f. And thou shalt observe the feast of weeks, of the first-fruits of wheat harvest, and the feast of ingathering at the year's end. (Ex. 34:22.) Ye shall count unto you from the morrow after the sabbath, from the day that ye brought the sheep of the wave offering; seven sabbaths shall be complete. (Lev. 23:15.) And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. (Acts 2:1.)

g. Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. (I Cor. 16:2.)

h. The 15th day of this 7th month shall be the feast of tabernacles for seven days unto the Lord. (Lev. 23:34.) And on the 15th day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days. (Num. 29:12.)

i. Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to arrest judgment (2). Thou shall not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause. (Ex. 23:2, 6.)

j. These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment. (Prov. 24:23.)

k. And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and

any trees near unto the altar of the [1]Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee.

22 Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the [1]Lord thy God hateth.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The things sacrificed must be sound.* 2 *Idolaters must be slain.* 8 *Hard controversies are to be determined by the priests and judges.* 14 *The election,* 16 *and duty of a king.*

1 *Thou shalt not sacrifice unto the [1]Lord thy God any bullock, or sheep, wherein is [c]blemish, or any evilfavouredness: for that is an abomination unto the [1]Lord thy God.*

2 ¶ If there be found among you, within any of thy gates which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, man or woman, that hath wrought wickedness in the sight of the [1]Lord thy God, in transgressing his covenant,

3 And hath gone and [b]served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded;

4 And it be told thee, and thou hast heard of it, and enquired diligently, and, behold, it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought in Īs'ra-el:

5 Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which have committed that [b]wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die.

6 At the [c]mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death.

7 The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you.

8 ¶ If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, [d]and get thee up into the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose;

9 And thou shalt come unto the priests the Lē'vītes, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; [e]and they shall shew thee the sentence of judgment:

10 And thou shalt do according to the sentence, which they of that place which the [1]Lord shall choose shall shew thee; and thou shalt observe to do according to all that they inform thee:

11 According to the sentence of the law which they shall teach thee, and according to the judgment which they shall tell thee, thou shalt do: thou shalt not decline from the sentence which they shall shew thee, to the right hand, nor to the left.

12 And the man that [f]will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest that standeth to [g]minister there before the [1]Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Īs'ra-el.

13 And all the people shall hear, and fear, and do no more presumptuously.

14 ¶ [2]When thou art come unto the land which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt possess it, and shalt dwell therein, and shalt say, [h]I will set a [3]king over me, like [i]as all the nations that are about me;

15 Thou shalt in any wise set him king over thee, whom the [1]Lord thy God shall choose: one from among thy brethren shalt thou set king over thee: thou mayest not set a [4]stranger over thee, which is not thy brother.

16 But he shall not multiply horses [j]to himself, nor cause the people to return to Ē'gўpt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the [1]Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way.

17 Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that [k]his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself [l]silver and gold.

18 And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Lē'vītes:

19 And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to [m]fear the [1]Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them:

20 That his heart be not lifted up above his brethren, and that he turn [n]not aside from the commandment, to the right hand, or to the left: to the end that he may prolong his days in his kingdom, he, and his children, in the midst of Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The Lord is the priests' and Levites' inheritance.* 3 *The priest's due.* 6 *The Levite's portion.* 9 *The abominations of the nations are to be avoided.* 15 *Christ the Prophet is to be heard.*

1 The priests the Lē'vītes, and all the tribe of Lē'vī, [a]shall have no part nor inheritance

Ch. 17. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 14-20 detail the selection of a king and rules for his conduct.

3. Not a command, but a prophecy, which was afterward verified, by the people's demand for a king.

4. A proposition upon which the Jews placed much stress.

---

perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.) A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment. (Prov. 17:23.) Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; and a gift destroyeth the heart. (Ecc. 7:7.)

Chapter 17

a. See ch. 1, Lev.

b. And in all things that I have said unto you, be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth (13). Thou shalt not bow down to their gods, nor serve them, nor do after their works; but thou shalt utterly overthrow them, and quite break down their images. (Ex. 23:13, 24.) Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.) Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Lord God of Israel. (Josh. 24:23.)

c. Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses; but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. (Num. 35:30.) But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. (Math. 18:16.) It is also written in your law that the testimony of two men is true. (Jno. 8:17.)

d. But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.)

e. And if controversy thy shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies, and they shall hallow my sabbaths. (Ezek. 44:24.)

f. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.) Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another; for thy people are as they that strive with the priest. (Hos. 4:4.)

g. For the Lord thy God hath chosen him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons for ever. (Dt. 18:5.)

h. And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. (I Sam. 10:19.)

i. Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways; now make us a king to judge us like all the nations (5). And the Lord said to Samuel, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. (I Sam. 8:5, 22.)

j. And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen. (I Ks. 4:26.) Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.) Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong. (Is. 31:1.)

k. And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines; and his wives turned away his heart. (I Ks. 11:3.)

l. And all king Solomon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lebanon were of pure gold, none were of silver. (I Ks. 10:21.) He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house, but he that hateth gifts shall live. (Prov. 15.27.) Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth! (Is. 5:8.)

m. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

n. Because David did that which was right in the eyes of the Lord, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save only in the matter of Uriah the Hittite. (I Ks. 15:5.)

Chapter 18.

a. Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.) And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; I am

with Ĭs'ra-el: they [b]shall eat the offerings of the [1]Lord made by fire, and his [2]inheritance.

2 Therefore shall they have no inheritance [a]among their brethren: the [1]Lord is their inheritance, as he hath said unto them.

3 ¶ And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the [3]maw.

4 The [c]firstfruit also of thy corn, of thy wine, and of thine oil, and the first of the fleece of thy sheep, shalt thou give him.

5 For the [1]Lord thy God hath chosen [d]him out of all thy tribes, to stand to minister in the name of the Lord, him and his sons for ever.

6 ¶ And if a Lē'vīte come from any of thy gates out of all Ĭs'ra-el, where he [e]sojourned, and come with all the desire of his mind unto the place which the Lord shall choose;

7 Then he shall minister in the name of the Lord his God, as all his brethren the Lē'vītes do, which stand there before the Lord.

8 They shall have like portions to eat, beside that which cometh of the sale of his patrimony.

9 ¶ [f]When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, [f]thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations.

10 There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter [5]to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a [6]witch,

11 Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a [7]necromancer.

12 For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and [g]because of these abominations the [1]Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee.

13 Thou shalt be [8]perfect [h]with the [1]Lord thy God.

14 For these nations, which thou shalt possess, hearkened unto observers of times, and unto diviners: but as for thee, the [1]Lord thy God hath not suffered thee so to do.

15 ¶ [9]*The [1]Lord thy God will [i]raise up unto thee a [10]Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken;*

16 According to all that thou desiredst of the [1]Lord thy God in [11]Hō'reb in the day of the assembly, saying, Let me not hear again the voice of the [1]Lord my God, neither let me see this great fire any more, that I die not.

Ch. 18.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The inheritance of Jehovah, i. e., the sacrifices, the tithes, the firstfruits, because they were to be entirely devoted to the service of Jehovah.

3. The stomach of a ruminating animal.

4. Vs. 9-14 relate to the prohibition of soothsaying and idolatrous worship.

5. The heathen were in the habit of sacrificing children to Molech, the fire god of the eastern nations.

6. A sorcerer, a magician.

7. One who makes inquiries of the dead; one who claims to hold communion with departed spirits.

8. That is, upright or sincere.

9. Vs. 15, 16 relate to the true prophet to be raised up unto the people.

10. One of the most vexed passages of scripture and has received various interpretations, namely: (1) That the word prophet refers to a particular person to be prominent in the nation's history; (2) that the word applied collectively to the entire body of Hebrew prophets; (3) that the word comprehends the plurality of prophets in an ideal unity at some future time culminating in Christ; (4) that the word relates directly and exclusively to the Messiah; (5) that the word refers to a successive line of prophets finally culminating in the Messiah. We give all the views that the reader may take his choice.

11. The range of mountains of which Sinai is the summit.

12. A repetition of v. 15.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2 That is, iron.

3. From the wood or handle.

4. That is, hit or strike.

17 And the [1]Lord said unto me, They have well spoken that which they have spoken.

18 *I will [i]raise them up a [12]Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; [j]and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him.*

19 *And it [k]shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him.*

20 But the prophet, which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die.

21 And if thou say in thine heart, How shall we know the word which the Lord hath not spoken?

22 When a prophet speaketh in the name of the [1]Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the [1]Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *The cities of refuge.* 4 *The privilege thereof for the manslayer.* 14 *The landmark is not to be removed.* 15 *Two witnesses at the least.* 16 *The punishment of a false witness.*

1 When the [1]Lord thy God hath cut off the nations, whose land the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, and thou succeedest them, and dwellest in their cities, and in their houses;

2 Thou shalt separate [a]three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

3 Thou shalt prepare thee a way, and divide the coasts of thy land, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee to inherit, into three parts, that every slayer may flee thither.

4 ¶ And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbour ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past;

5 As when a man goeth into the wood with his neighbour to hew wood, and his hand fetcheth a stroke with the ax to cut down the tree, and the [2]head slippeth from the [3]helve, and [4]lighteth upon his neighbour, that he die; he shall flee unto one of those cities, and live:

6 Lest the avenger of the blood pursue the slayer, while his heart is hot, and overtake him, because the way is long, and slay him; whereas he was not worthy of death, inasmuch as he hated him not in time past.

7 Wherefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt separate [a]three cities for thee.

---

their inheritance; and ye shall give them no possession in Israel; I am their possession. (Ez. 44:28.)

b. Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? (I Cor. 9:13.)

c. Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors; the first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. (Ex. 22:29.)

d. At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister unto him, and to bless in name, his unto this day. (Dt. 10:8.)

e. Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, of the inheritance of their possession, cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs also for the cities round about them. And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle; and for their goods, and for all their beasts. (Num. 35:2, 3.)

f. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nation, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you. (Lev. 18:26.) Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God; for every abomination to the Lord which he hateth have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. (Dt. 12:30, 31.)

g. Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things; for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you. (Lev. 18:24.) If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. (I Cor. 3:17.)

h. And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared unto Abram and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil (1). And the Lord said unto Satan, Hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? (Job. 1:1, 8.) Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Math. 5:48.) Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come and follow me. (Math. 19:21.) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Heb. 13:21.)

i. Philip findeth Nathaniel, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Moses in the law, and the prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth, the son of Joseph. (Jno. 1:45.) For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22.)

j. When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. (Jno. 8:28.) For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. And I know that his commandment is life everlasting; whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak. (Jno. 12:49, 50.)

k. And it shall come to pass, that every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people. (Acts 3:23.)

Chapter 19.

a. Speak to the children of Israel, saying, Appoint out for you cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Moses. (Josh. 20:2.)

8 And if the [1]Lord thy God [b]enlarge thy coast, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, and give thee all the land which he promised to give unto thy fathers;

9 If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to [c]love the [1]Lord thy God, and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add [a]three cities more for thee, beside these three:

10 That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee.

11 ¶ But if any man [d]hate his neighbour, and lie in wait for him, and rise up against him, and smite him mortally that he die, and fleeth into one of these cities:

12 Then the elders of his city shall send and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hand of the avenger of blood, that he may die.

13 Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Ĭs'ra-el, that it may go well with thee.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not remove thy neighbour's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it.

15 ¶ [e]One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established.

16 ¶ If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong;

17 Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the [1]Lord, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days;

18 And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a [f]false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother;

19 Then [f]shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you.

20 And those which remain shall hear, and fear, and shall henceforth commit no more any such evil among you.

21 And thine eye shall not pity; but [g]life [g]shall go for life, eye for eye, tooth for tooth, hand for hand, foot for foot.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The priest's exhortation to encourage the people to battle.* 10 *How to use the cities that accept or refuse the proclamation of peace.*

1 When thou goest out to battle against thine enemies, and seest [a]horses, and chariots, and a people more than thou, be not afraid of them: for the [1]Lord thy God is [b]with thee, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

2 And it shall be, when ye are come nigh unto the battle, that the priest shall approach and speak unto the people,

3 And shall say unto them, Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el, ye approach this day unto battle against your enemies: let not your hearts faint, [b]fear not, and do not tremble, neither be ye terrified because of them;

4 For the [1]Lord your God is he that goeth with you, [c]to fight for you against your enemies, to save you.

5 ¶ And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it.

6 And what man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? let him also go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man eat of it.

7 And what man is there that hath [d]betrothed [2]a wife, and hath not taken her? let him go and return unto his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man take her.

8 And the officers shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there [e]that is fearful and fainthearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart.

9 And it shall be, when the officers have made an end of speaking unto the people, that they shall make captains of the armies to lead the people.

10 [3]¶ When thou comest nigh unto a city to fight against it, then proclaim peace unto it.

11 And it shall be, if it make thee answer of peace, and open unto thee, then it shall be, that all the people that is found therein shall be tributaries unto thee, and they shall serve thee.

12 And if it will make no peace with thee, but will make war against thee, then thou shalt besiege it:

13 And when the [1]Lord thy God hath delivered it into thine hands, thou shalt smite every male thereof with the edge of the sword:

14 But the women, and the little ones, and the cattle, and all that is in the city, even all the spoil thereof, shalt thou take unto thyself; and thou shalt eat the spoil of thine enemies, which the [1]Lord thy God hath given thee.

15 Thus shalt thou do unto all the cities which are very far off from thee, which are not of the cities of these nations.

16 But of the cities of these people, which the [1]Lord thy God doth give thee for an in-

5. A severe law made necessary because of the harsh and cruel practice of society. The wise legislator adapts laws to the circumstances of the people. He makes laws to regulate things as they are, not as he would like them perhaps.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The betrothed to be exempt from military service, as also the newly married. (Ch. 24:5).

3. In vs. 10-20 are given special directions to prevent wanton destruction of life and property.

b. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.)

c. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Math. 22:37.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. (Prov. 23:26.)

d. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer, and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:15.)

e. But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established. (Math. 18:16.) It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. (Jno. 8:17.) Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses. (I Tim. 5:19.)

f. A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape. (Prov. 19:5.)

g. Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth; as he that hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again. (Lev. 24:20.)

Chapter 20.

a. Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.) Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong, but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord! (Is. 31:1.)

b. He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel; the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them. (Num. 23:21.) Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee (6). And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee; fear not, neither be dismayed. (Dt. 31:6, 8.) And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. (II Chr. 13:12.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:19.)

c. Ye shall not fear them; for the Lord your God he shall fight for you. (Dt. 3:22.) One man of you shall chase a thousand; for the Lord your God he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. (Josh. 23:10.)

d. When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business; but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer up his wife which he hath taken. (Dt. 24:5.)

e. Whosoever is fearful and afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gilead. (Jud. 7:3.)

heritance, thou [f]shalt save alive [4]nothing that breatheth:

17 But thou shalt utterly destroy them; namely, the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ăm'or-ītes, the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes; as the [2]Lord thy God hath commanded thee:

18 That [g]they teach you not to do after all their abominations, which they have done unto their gods; so shall ye sin against the Lord your God.

19 ¶ When thou shalt besiege a city a long time, in making war against it to take it, thou shalt not destroy the trees thereof by forcing an ax against them: for thou mayest eat of them, and thou shalt not cut them down (for the tree of the field is man's life) to employ them in the siege:

20 Only the trees which thou knowest that they be not trees for meat, thou shalt destroy and cut them down; and thou shalt build bulwarks against the city that maketh war with thee, until it be subdued.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *The expiation of an uncertain murder.* 10 *The usage of a captive taken to wife.* 18 *A stubborn son is to be stoned to death.* 22 *The malefactor must not hang all night on a tree.*

1 [1]If one be found slain in the land which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it, lying in the field, and it be not known who hath slain him:

2 Then thy elders and thy judges shall come forth, and they shall measure unto the cities which are round about him that is slain:

3 And it shall be, that the city which is next unto the slain man, even the elders of that city shall take an heifer, which hath not been [3]wrought with, and which hath not drawn in the yoke;

4 *And the elders of that city shall bring down the heifer unto a rough valley, which is neither eared nor sown, and shall strike off the heifer's neck there in the valley:*

5 And the priests the sons of Lē'vī shall come near; for them the [2]Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the [2]Lord; and by their [a]word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried:

6 And all the elders of that city, that are next unto the slain man, [b]shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley:

7 And they shall answer and say, Our hands have not shed this blood, neither have our eyes seen it.

8 Be merciful, O [2]Lord, [c]unto thy people Ĭs'ra-el, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood [d]unto thy people of Ĭs'ra-el's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them.

9 So shalt thou put away the guilt of innocent blood from among you, when thou shalt do that which is right in the sight of the [2]Lord.

10 ¶ [4]When thou goest forth to war against thine enemies, and the [2]Lord thy God hath delivered them into thine hands, and thou hast taken them captive,

11 And seest among the captives a beautiful woman, and hast a desire unto her, that thou wouldest have her to thy wife;

12 Then thou shalt bring her home to thine house; and she shall shave her head, and pare her nails;

13 And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife.

14 And it shall be, if thou have no delight in her, then thou shalt let her go whither she will; but thou shalt not sell her at all for money, thou shalt not make merchandise of her, because thou hast humbled her.

15 ¶ [5]If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the firstborn son be her's that was hated:

16 Then it shall be, when he maketh his sons to inherit that which he hath, that he may not make the son of the beloved firstborn before the son of the hated, which is indeed the firstborn:

17 But he shall acknowledge the son of the hated for the firstborn, by [e]giving him a double portion of all that he hath: for he is the beginning of his strength; the right of the firstborn is his.

18 ¶ [6]If a man have a stubborn and rebellious son, which will not obey the voice of his [f]father, or the voice of his mother, and that, when they have chastened him, will not hearken unto them:

19 Then shall his father and his mother lay hold on him, and bring him out unto the elders of his city, and unto the gate of his place;

20 And they shall say unto the elders of his city, This our son is stubborn and rebellious, he will not obey our voice; he is a glutton, and a drunkard.

21 And all the men of his city shall stone him with stones, that he die: so shalt thou put evil away from among you; and all Ĭs'ra-el [g]shall hear, and fear.

22 ¶ And if a man have committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang [7]him on a tree:

4. Not a human being was to be left alive. Their idolatrous worship was so firmly established in their lives that it could only be done away with by annihilating the people.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-9 detail instructions to be observed when a person was found slain.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. One that has never known service or been applied to common use.

4. Vs. 10-14 detail the rules concerning the captured females in wars after the Canaanites had been extirpated. This law was far in advance of any other nation of that time.

5. Vs. 15-17 relate to the right of the firstborn. Moses does not here institute the right of primogeniture, but seeks to prevent its abuse.

6. Vs. 18-21 relate to the punishment of an incorrigible son.

7. The body is hanged upon a tree after being put to death to be ignominiously exposed to public view.

f. And Israel vowed a vow unto the Lord, and said, If thou wilt indeed deliver this people into my hand, then I will utterly destroy their cities. And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities (2, 3). So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive; and they possessed his land. (Num. 21:2, 3, 35.) And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Israel took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe. (Josh. 11:14.)

g. For they will turn away thy son from following me, that they may serve other gods; so will the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and destroy thee suddenly. (Dt. 7:4.) Be not deceived; evil communications corrupt good manners. (I Cor. 15:33.)

Chapter 21.

a. If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy, within thy gates: then shalt thou arise, and get thee up into the place which the Lord thy God shall choose; And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire, and they shall show thee the sentence of judgment. (Dt. 17:8, 9.)

b. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. (Ps. 19:12.) When Pilate saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person; see ye to it. (Math. 27:24.)

c. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

d. Wherefore they cried unto the Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O Lord, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and lay not upon us innocent blood; for thou, O Lord, hast done as it pleased thee. (Jonah 1:14.)

e. Now the sons of Reuben, the first-born of Israel, (for he was the first-born); but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph, the son of Israel: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. (I Chr. 5:1.)

f. Honor thy father and thy mother; that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) Ye shall fear every man, his mother, and his father, and keep my sabbaths; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:3.) My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother. (Prov. 1:8.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.) Children, obey your parents in the Lord; for this is right. (Eph. 6:1.)

g. And all Israel shall hear, and fear, and shall do no more any such wickedness as this is among you. (Dt. 13:11.)

23 His body shall [h]not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is [i]accursed of God;) that thy land [j]be not defiled, which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Of humanity toward brethren.* 5 *The sex is to be distinguished by apparel.* 13 *The punishment of him that slandereth his wife.* 20, 22 *Of adultery,* 25 *of rape,* 28 *and of fornication.* 30 *Incest.*

1 Thou shalt not see thy brother's ox or his [a]sheep go astray, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt in any case bring them again unto thy brother.

2 And if thy brother be not nigh unto thee, or if thou know him not, then thou shalt bring it unto thine own house, and it shall be with thee until thy brother seek after it, and thou shalt restore it to him again.

3 In like manner shalt thou do with his ass; and so shalt thou do with his raiment; and with all lost thing of thy brother's, which he hath lost, and thou hast found, shalt thou do likewise: thou mayest not hide thyself.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or [a]his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again.

5 ¶ [1]The woman [b]shall not wear that which pertaineth unto a man, neither shall a man put on a woman's garment: for all that do so are abomination unto the [2]Lord thy God.

6 ¶ If a bird's nest chance to be before thee in the way in any tree, or on the ground, whether they be young ones, or eggs, and the dam sitting upon the young, or upon the eggs, [c]thou shalt not take the dam with the young:

7 But thou shalt in any wise let the dam go, and take the young to thee; that it may be [d]well with thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days.

8 ¶ When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house, if any man fall from thence.

9 ¶ Thou shalt not sow thy vineyard with divers seeds: lest the fruit of thy seed which thou hast sown, and the fruit of thy vineyard, be defiled.

10 ¶ Thou shalt not [e]plow with an ox and an ass together.

11 ¶ Thou [f]shalt not wear a garment of divers sorts, as of woollen and linen together.

12 ¶ Thou shalt make thee [3]fringes upon the four [g]quarters of thy vesture, wherewith thou coverest thyself.

13 ¶ [5]If any man take a wife, and go in unto her, and hate her,

14 And give occasions of speech against her, and bring up an evil name upon her, and say, I took this woman, and when I came to her, I found her not a maid:

15 Then shall the father of the damsel, and her mother, take and bring forth the tokens of the damsel's virginity unto the elders of the city in the gate:

16 And the damsel's father shall say unto the elders, I gave my daughter unto this man to wife, and he hateth her;

17 And, lo, he hath given occasions of speech against her, saying, I found not thy daughter a maid; and yet these are the tokens of my daughter's virginity. And they shall spread the cloth before the elders of the city.

18 And the elders of that city shall take that man and [6]chastise [g]him;

19 And they shall amerce him in an hundred shekels of silver, and give them unto the father of the damsel, because he hath brought up an evil name upon a virgin of Ĭs'ra-el: and she shall be his wife; he may not put her away all his days.

20 But if this thing be true, and the tokens of virginity be not found for the damsel:

21 Then they shall bring out the damsel to the door of her father's house, and the men of her city shall stone her with stones that she die: because she hath wrought folly in Ĭs'ra-el, to play the whore in her father's house: so shalt thou put [h]evil away from among you.

22 ¶ If a man be found lying with [i]a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Ĭs'ra-el.

23 ¶ If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her;

24 Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbour's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you.

25 ¶ But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die:

26 But unto the damsel thou shalt do nothing; there is in the damsel no sin worthy of

---

Ch. 22. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In vs. 1-8 Moses enjoins upon the people the neighborly spirit in helping to protect one another's property.

1. The sexes are forbidden interchange of dress as a prohibition in the interest of morality, thus seeking to prevent among the Israelites an immoral practice which was much in vogue at that time among heathen nations.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Tassels.

4. Wings.

5. Vs. 13-29 relate to purity and morality in the marriage state.

6. That is, to fine him 50 shekels.

---

h. And the king of Ai he hanged on a tree until eventide; and as soon as the sun was down, Joshua commanded that they should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day. (Josh. 8:29.) Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death. (Jno. 18:31.)

i. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Take all the heads of the people, and hang them up before the Lord against the sun, that the fierce anger of the Lord may be turned away from Israel. (Num. 25:4.)

j. Defile not therefore the land which ye shall inhabit, wherein I dwell; for I the Lord dwell among the children of Israel. (Num. 35:34.)

Chapter 22.

a. If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. (Ex. 23:4.) Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another. (Rom. 12:10.) And this commandment have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also. (I Jno. 4:21.) Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Execute true judgment, and show mercy and compassions every man to his brother. (Zech. 7:9.)

b. Let all things be done decently and in order. (I Cor. 14:40.)

c. And whether it be a cow or ewe, ye shall not kill it and her young both in one day. (Lev. 22:28.) Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep; O Lord, thou preservest man and beast. (Ps. 36:6.) Are not five sparrows sold for two farthings? and not one of them is forgotten before God? (Luke 12:6.)

d. Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.)

e. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:14-16.)

f. Ye shall keep my statutes. Thou shalt not let thy cattle gender with a diverse kind; thou shalt not sow thy field with mingled seed; neither shall a garment mingled of linen and woolen come upon thee. (Lev. 19:19.)

g. Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. (Ex. 18:21.) For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain; for he is the minister of God; a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil. (Rom. 13:4.)

h. And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in. So shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee. (Dt. 13:5.)

i. And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 20:10.) Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not commit adultery; But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart (Math. 5:27, 28.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled; but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

death: for as when a man riseth against his neighbour, and slayeth him, even so is this matter:

27 For he found her in the field, and the betrothed damsel cried, and there was none to save her.

28 ¶ If a man find a [j]damsel that is a virgin, which is not betrothed, and lay hold on her, and lie with her, and they be found;

29 Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty [7]shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days.

30 ¶ A man shall not [k]take his father's wife, nor discover his father's skirt.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Who may or may not enter into the congregation.* 15 *Of the fugitive servant.* 17 *Of filthiness.* 18 *Of abominable sacrifices.* 19 *Of usury.* 21 *Of vows.* 24 *Of trespasses.*

1 [1]He that is wounded in the stones, or hath his privy member cut off, shall not enter into the congregation of the [2]Lord.

2 A bastard shall not enter into the congregation of the [2]Lord; even to his tenth generation shall he not enter into the congregation of the Lord.

3 An Ām'mŏn-īte or Mō'ab-īte shall not enter into the congregation of the Lord; even to their tenth generation shall they not enter into the congregation of the Lord for ever:

4 Because they met you not with [a]bread and with water in the way, when ye came forth out of Ē'gўpt; and because [b]they hired against thee Bā'laam the son of Bē'or of Pē'thor of Měs'o-po-tā'mĭ-à, to curse thee.

5 Nevertheless the [2]Lord thy God would not hearken unto Bā'laam; but the [2]Lord thy God turned the curse [c]into a blessing unto thee, because the [2]Lord thy God loved thee.

6 Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever.

7 ¶ Thou shalt not abhor an Ē'dom-īte; for he is thy brother: thou shalt not abhor an E-ġўp'tian; because [d]thou wast a stranger in his land.

8 The children that are begotten of them shall enter into the congregation of the [2]Lord in their third generation.

9 ¶ When the host goeth forth against thine enemies, then keep thee from every wicked thing.

10 ¶ If there be among you any man, that is not clean by reason of uncleanness that chanceth him by night, then shall he go abroad out of the camp, he shall not come within the camp:

11 But it shall be, when evening cometh on, he shall wash himself with water: and when the sun is down, he shall come into the camp again.

7. About $37.50.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-8 relate to persons who are not to be received into the congregation.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The prostitution of women was part of the service of the heathen worship of Astarte.

4. The word usury here means interest. An Israelite was to exact nothing from a brother Israelite for the use of money, food or anything he might borrow; but from a non-Israelite he might collect reasonable interest.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-4 relate to the law of divorce.

12 ¶ Thou shalt have a place also without the camp, whither thou shalt go forth abroad:

13 And thou shalt have a paddle upon thy weapon; and it shall be, when thou wilt ease thyself abroad, thou shalt dig therewith, and shalt turn back and cover that which cometh from thee:

14 For the [2]Lord thy God [e]walketh in the midst of thy camp, to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee.

15 ¶ Thou shalt not deliver unto his master the servant which is escaped from his master unto thee:

16 He shall dwell with thee, even among you, in that place which he shall choose in one of thy gates, where it liketh him best: thou shalt not oppress him.

17 ¶ There shall be no [3]whore of the daughters of Īs'ra-el, nor a sodomite of the sons of Īs'ra-el.

18 Thou shalt not bring the hire of a whore, or the price of a dog, into the house of the [2]Lord thy God for any vow: for even both these are abomination unto the [2]Lord thy God.

19 ¶ [f]Thou shalt not lend upon [4]usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usury of any thing that is lent upon usury:

20 Unto a stranger [g]thou mayest lend upon [4]usury; but unto thy brother thou shalt not lend upon usury: [h]that the [2]Lord thy God may bless thee in all that thou settest thine hand to in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

21 ¶ When thou shalt [i]vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it: for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee.

22 But if thou shalt forbear to vow, it shall be no sin in thee.

23 That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a freewill offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth.

24 ¶ When thou comest into thy neighbour's vineyard, then thou mayest eat grapes thy fill at thine own pleasure; but thou shalt not put any in thy vessel.

25 When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbour, [j]then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou [k]shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbour's standing corn.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Of divorce.* 5 *A new married man goeth not to war.* 6, 10 *Of pledges.* 7 *Of manstealers.* 8 *Of leprosy.* 14 *The hire is to be given.* 16 *Of justice.* 19 *Of charity.*

1 When [1]a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favour in his eyes, because he hath found

j. And if a man entice a maid, that is not betrothed, and lie with her; he shall surely endow her to be his wife. If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins. (Ex. 22:16, 17.)

k. The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover: it is thy father's nakedness. (Lev. 18:8.) Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:20.) It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. (I Cor. 5:1.)

Chapter 23.

a. And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine, and he was the priest of the most high God. (Gen. 14:18.) He that receiveth you, receiveth me, and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me (40). And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water, only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Math. 10:40, 42.)

b. He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt; behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me. Come now therefore, I pray thee, curse me this people; for they are too mighty for me: peradventure I shall prevail, that we may smite them, and that I may drive them out of the land: for I wot that he whom thou blesseth is blessed, and he whom thou cursest is cursed. (Num. 22:5, 6.)

c. As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless shall not come. (Prov. 26:2.)

d. Also thou shalt not oppress a stranger: for ye know the heart of a stranger, seeing ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. (Ex. 23:9.) Love ye therefore the stranger; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt. (Dt. 10:19.)

e. And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people. (Lev. 26:12.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

f. Take thou no usury of him, or increase; but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. (Lev. 25:36.)

g. But the stranger that dwelleth with you shall be unto you as one born among you, and thou shalt love him as thyself; for ye were strangers in the land of Egypt; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:34.)

h. Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him; because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. (Dt. 15:10.)

i. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools; pay that which thou hast vowed. Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. (Ecc. 5:4, 5.)

j. At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. (Mat. 12:1.)

k. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry. (Col. 3:5.)

some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house.

2 And when she is departed out of his house, she may go and be another man's wife.

3 And if the latter husband hate her, and write her a bill of divorcement, and giveth it in her hand, and sendeth her out of his house; or if the latter husband die, which took her to be his wife;

4 Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the Lord: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

5 ¶ When a man hath taken a new wife, he shall not go out to war, neither shall he be charged with any business: but he shall be free at home one year, and shall cheer [a]up his wife which he hath taken.

6 ¶ No man shall take the nether or the upper millstone to pledge: for he taketh a man's life to pledge.

7 ¶ If a man be found [b]stealing any of his brethren of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and maketh merchandise of him, or selleth him; then that thief shall die; and thou shalt put evil away from among you.

8 ¶ Take heed in the [3]plague of leprosy, that thou observe diligently, and do according to all that the priests the Lē'vītes shall teach you: as I commanded them, so ye shall observe to do.

9 Remember [c]what the [2]Lord thy God did unto Mĭr'ĭ-am by the way, after that ye were come forth out of Ē'ğўpt.

10 ¶ When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge.

11 Thou shalt stand abroad, and the man to whom thou dost lend shall bring out the pledge abroad unto thee.

12 And if the man be [4]poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge:

13 In any case thou shalt deliver him the pledge again when the sun goeth down, that he may sleep in his own raiment, [d]and bless thee: and it shall be [e]righteousness unto thee before the [2]Lord thy God.

14 ¶ Thou shalt not [f]oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates:

15 At his day [g]thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest [h]he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee.

16 The fathers shall [i]not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

17 ¶ Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take [j]a widow's raiment to pledge:

18 But thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in Ē'ğўpt, and the [2]Lord thy God redeemed thee thence: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

19 ¶ When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and [k]for the widow: that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands.

20 When thou beatest thine olive tree, thou shalt not go over the boughs again: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

21 When thou gatherest the grapes of thy vineyard, thou shalt not glean it afterward: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless, and for the widow.

22 And thou shalt remember that thou wast a bondman in the land of Ē'ğўpt: therefore I command thee to do this thing.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Stripes must not exceed forty.* 4 *The ox is not to be muzzled.* 5 *Of raising seed unto a brother.* 11 *Of the immodest woman.* 13 *Of unjust weights.* 17 *Memory of Amalek is to be blotted out.*

1 [1]If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked.

2 And it shall be, if the wicked man be worthy to be beaten, that the judge shall cause him to lie down, and to be beaten before his face, according to his [a]fault, by a certain number.

3 [b]Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed: lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee.

4 ¶ Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn.

5 ¶ [2]If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her.

6 And it shall be, that the firstborn which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders, and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Ĭs'ra-el, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother.

8 Then the elders of his city shall call him,

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Keil suggests this passage to mean, "Be on thy guard because of the plague of leprosy, that thou dost not have to bear it, as the punishment for thy rebellion against Jehovah."

4. Meaning covering or clothing; and, if it was all the creditor had, was to be returned to him at night. (Ex. 22:25-27.)

Ch. 25. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-3 relate to laws concerning corporal punishment.

2. Vs. 5-10 relate to the marriage of a childless widow to her husband's brother.

Chapter 24.

a. Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice with the wife of thy youth. (Prov. 5:18.)

b. And he that stealeth a man, and selleth him, or if he be found in his hand, he shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:16.)

c. Remember Lot's wife. (Lu. 17:32.) And having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your obedience is fulfilled. (II Cor. 10:6.)

d. When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me. (Job 29:11.) The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well. (II Tim. 1:18.)

e. And that was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore. (Ps. 106:31.) He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honor. (Ps. 112:9.)

f. He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker; but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.) And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

g. Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. (Lev. 19:13.) Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbor's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work. (Jer. 22:13.) Behold, the hire of the laborers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Ja. 5:4.)

h. By reason of the multitude of oppressions, they make the oppressed to cry; they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty. (Job 35:9.)

i. The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ezek. 18:20.) Say ye to the righteous that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.)

j. If thou at all take thy neighbor's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down. (Ex. 22:26.)

k. He that hath pity upon the poor, lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. (Prov. 19:17.)

Chapter 25.

a. But he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more. (Luke 12:48.)

b. Of the Jews five times received I forty stripes save one. (II Cor. 11:24.)

and speak unto him: and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her;

9 Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, [3]and [c]loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house.

10 And his name shall be called in Ĭs'ra-el, The house of him that hath his shoe loosed.

11 ¶ When men strive together one with another, and the wife of the one draweth near for to deliver her husband out of the hand of him that smiteth him, and putteth forth her hand, and taketh him by the secrets:

12 Then thou shalt cut off her hand, thine eye shall not pity her.

13 ¶ [4]Thou [d]shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small.

14 Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small.

15 But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the [6]Lord thy God giveth thee.

16 For all that do [e]such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the [6]Lord thy God.

17 ¶ Remember [5]what Ām'a-lĕk did unto thee by the way, when ye were come forth out of Ē'gўpt;

18 How he met thee by the way, and smote the hindmost of thee, even all that were feeble behind thee, when thou wast faint and weary; and he feared [f]not God.

19 Therefore it shall be, when the [6]Lord thy God hath given thee rest from all thine enemies round about, in the land which the [6]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance to possess it, that thou shalt blot out the remembrance of Ām'a-lĕk from under heaven; thou shalt not forget it.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *The confession of him that offereth the basket of firstfruits.* 12 *The prayer of him that giveth his third year's tithes.* 16 *The covenant between God and the people.*

1 And it shall be, when thou art come in unto the land which the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and possessest it, and dwellest therein;

2 That thou shalt take of the first of [g]all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the [1]Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the [1]Lord thy God shall choose to place his name there.

3 And thou shalt go unto the priest that shall be in those days, and say unto him, I profess this day unto the [1]Lord thy God, that I am come unto the country which the [1]Lord sware unto our fathers for to give us.

4 And the priest shall take the basket out of thine hand, and set it down before the altar of the [1]Lord thy God.

5 And thou shalt speak and say before the [1]Lord thy God, A Sўr'ĭ-an ready to perish was my father, and he went down into Ē'gўpt, and sojourned there with a [b]few, and became there a nation, great, mighty, and populous:

6 And the Ē-gўp'tians [c]evil entreated us, and afflicted us, and laid upon us hard bondage:

7 And when we cried unto the [1]Lord God of our fathers, the [1]Lord [d]heard our voice, and looked on our affliction, and our labour, and our oppression:

8 And the [1]Lord brought us forth out of Ē'gўpt with a mighty hand, and with an outstretched arm, and with great terribleness, and with signs, [e]and with wonders:

9 And he hath brought us into this place, and hath given us this land, even a land that floweth with milk and honey.

10 And now, behold, I have brought the firstfruits of the land, which thou, O [1]Lord, [f]hast given me. And thou shalt set it before the [1]Lord thy God, and worship before the [1]Lord thy God:

11 And thou shalt rejoice in [g]every good thing which the [1]Lord thy God hath given unto thee, and unto thine house, thou, and the Lē'vīte, and the stranger that is among you.

12 ¶ When thou hast made an end of tithing [2]all the [h]tithes of thine increase the third year, which is the [i]year of tithing, and hast given it unto the Lē'vīte, the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, that they may eat within thy gates, and be filled;

13 Then thou shalt say before the [1]Lord thy God, I have brought away the hallowed things out of mine house, and also have given them unto the Lē'vīte, and unto the stranger, to the fatherless, and to the widow, according to all thy commandments which thou hast commanded me: I have not transgressed thy commandments, neither have I [j]forgotten them:

14 I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the [1]Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me.

15 Look [k]down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

16 ¶ This day the [1]Lord thy God hath com-

3. The taking off of a shoe and handing to another denoted the transfer of right of possession. It arose from the custom of standing upon a piece of land when taking possession of it, after having bought it.

4. Vs. 13-19 detail the duty of right dealing with another.

5. This particular part of the discourse is concluded by reminding the people of the enmity of the Amalekites. (Ex. 17:8-16).

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Directions are given in this ch. concerning the offerings connected with the social and religious life of the people.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The presenting of tithes was always accompanied by prayer and thanksgiving. The second tithe of the third year was to be used for a festal meal for the poor.

c. Now this was the manner in former time in Israel concerning redeeming, and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbor; and this was a testimony in Ĭsrael. (Ruth 4:7.)

d. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure. (Lev. 19:35.) Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord, and a false balance is not good. (Prov. 20:23.) Ye shall have just balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath. (Ezek. 45:10.) Shall I count them pure with the wicked balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights? (Mic. 6:11.)

e. A false balance is abomination to the Lord: but a just weight is his delight. (Prov. 11:1.) That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. (I Thes. 4:6.)

f. The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes. (Ps. 36:1.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) There is no fear of God before their eyes. (Rom. 3:18.)

Chapter 26.

a. And whatsoever is ripe in the land, which they shall bring unto the Lord, shall be thine; every one that is clean in thine house shall eat of it. (Num. 18:13.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

b. And the sons of Joseph, which were born in Egypt, were two souls; all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten. (Gen. 46:27.) Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude. (Dt. 10:22.)

c. Therefore they did set over them taskmasters, to afflict them with their burdens. (Ex. 1:11.)

d. And the people believed; and when they heard that the Lord had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped. (Ex. 4:31.)

e. Or hath God essayed to go and take him a nation from the midst of another nation, by temptations, by signs, and by wonders, and by war, and by a mighty hand, and by a stretched out arm, and by great terrors, according to all that the Lord your God did for you in Egypt before your eyes? (Dt. 4:34.)

f. The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.)

g. I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life. And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labor, it is the gift of God. (Ecc. 3:12, 13.)

h. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's; it is holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30.)

i. At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithes of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates. (Dt. 14:28.)

j. I am small and despised; yet do not I forget thy precepts (141). Consider mine affliction and deliver me; for I do not forget thy law (153). I have gone astray like a lost sheep; see thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments. (Ps. 119:141, 153, 176.)

k. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and thy glory; where is thy zeal and thy strength; the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained? (Is. 63:15.) Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord; for he is raised up out of his holy habitation. (Zech. 2:13.)

manded thee to do these statutes and judgments: thou shalt therefore keep and do them with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

17 Thou hast avouched the Lord this day to be thy God, and to walk in his ways, and to keep his statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and to hearken unto his voice:

18 And the [1]Lord [l]hath avouched thee this day to be his peculiar people, as he hath promised thee, and that thou shouldest keep all his commandments;

19 And to make thee [m]high above all nations which he hath made, in praise, and in name, and in honour; and that thou mayest be an [3]holy people unto the Lord thy God, as he hath spoken.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *The people are commanded to write the law upon stones,* 5 *and to build an altar of whole stones.* 11 *The tribes divided on Gerizim and Ebal.* 14 *The curses pronounced on mount Ebal.*

1 And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ with the elders of Īs'ra-el commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day.

2 And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over Jor'dan unto the land which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaister them with plaister:

3 And thou shalt [3]write upon them all the [4]words of this law, when thou art passed over, that thou mayest go in unto the land which the [2]Lord thy God giveth thee, a land that floweth with milk and honey; as the [2]Lord God of thy fathers hath promised thee.

4 Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jor'dan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I command you this day, in mount Ē'bal, and thou shalt plaister them with plaister.

5 And there shalt thou build an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones: thou shalt not lift up [a]any iron tool upon them.

6 Thou shalt build the altar of the [2]Lord thy God of whole stones: and thou shalt offer [b]burnt [5]offerings thereon unto the Lord thy God:

7 And thou shalt offer peace [6]offerings, and shall eat there, and rejoice before the [2]Lord thy God.

8 And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly.

9 ¶ And Mō'ṣeṣ and the priests the Lē'vītes spake unto all Īs'ra-el, saying, Take heed, and hearken, O Īs'ra-el; this day thou art become the people of the [2]Lord thy God.

10 Thou shalt therefore obey the voice of the [2]Lord thy God, and do his commandments and [c]his statutes, which I command thee this day.

11 ¶ And [1]Mō'ṣeṣ charged the people the same day, saying,

12 These shall stand upon mount Gĕr'ī-zĭm to bless the people, when ye are come over Jor'dan; Sĭm'e-on, and Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, and Īs'sa-char, and Jō'ṣeph, and Bĕn'ja-min:

13 And these shall stand upon mount Ē'bal to curse; Reu'ben, Găd, and Ash'ĕr, and Zĕb'-u-lun, Dăn, and Năph'ta-lī.

14 ¶ [7]And the Lē'vītes shall speak, and say unto all the men of Īs'ra-el with a loud voice,

15 Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or [d]molten image, an abomination unto the [2]Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen.

16 Cursed be he [e]that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

17 Cursed be [f]he that removeth his neighbour's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen.

18 Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen.

---

3. Jehovah had selected the children of Israel to be devoted to him as a holy people as an example to other nations.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—With this ch. begins the third discourse concerning the renewal of the covenant between Jehovah and his people. Moses also directs the building of a monument upon which the law is to be inscribed. He announces the manner in which the blessings and curses are to be proclaimed upon Mt. Gerizim and Mt. Ebal respectively. See Josh. 8:30-33.

1. Rather Moses (from the Egypt. word Mos or Mas, to draw). Moses was born during the three years of the existence of the edict issued by the king, giving all people authority; in fact, ordering them to put to death every Hebrew male child. In order to preserve his life, his mother made a little ark of bulrushes and when the child was three months old (she being able to keep him concealed until this time) put him in the ark and set him afloat on the Nile at or about the place where the daughter of Pharaoh was wont to go and bathe daily. His sister Miriam was set to watch that no harm befell the infant child. He was discovered by Pharaoh's daughter who, despite the edict to kill all infant Hebrew male children, resolved to adopt him as her own child. His sister, Miriam, who had been watching, offered to go and get a nurse, which offer was accepted by Pharaoh's daughter, and the child's mother was brought as his hired nurse, in all of which there seems to have been the hand of God, executing the plan. Moses was reared in the Egyptian court and given the best education possible in Egypt, but he always seemed to be saddened by the oppression and suffering of his people. At one time, while strolling among them, he saw an Egyptian attempting to kill a Hebrew man. M. went to the rescue of the Hebrew, slew the offending party, but, fearing the deed might become known, he fled into Midian and there at the well met the seven daughters of the priest. He drove off the shepherds and helped the daughters water their sheep, and afterward married Zipporah, one of the seven daughters. After a time the king of Egypt, from whom M. had fled, died. Then Jehovah told M. to return to Egypt, as all the men who sought his life were dead. M. at once set out with his wife and son, but on the way, Jehovah sought to kill him because he was not circumcised. Zipporah, his wife, averted the divine wrath by circumcising their son. On the way, after M. had reached Goshen, the angel of Jehovah appeared to him in a burning bush, without being consumed. Jehovah told M. that he had seen the oppression of his people and had come to deliver them and to bring them to Canaan, and that he, M., was to be their leader. M. feared that the people would not believe Jehovah had sent him; whereupon, Jehovah gave three signs to convince them; first, a rod turned into a serpent and back into a rod again; second, his hand made leprous and then restored to health; third water poured on the ground and turned into blood. Then M. plead his lack of fluent speech, and Jehovah answered, "I will be with thy mouth and teach thee what to say." Pharaoh refused to let the Israelites go, whereupon Jehovah, through M., afflicted the Egyptians with the ten plagues, closing the plague season with the slaying of the firstborn of the Egyptians, and the E., in a panic, made the I. start on their journey in such haste that they carried their dough with them unbaked. The I.'s, under the leadership of M., were guided by Jehovah in a pillar of cloud by day, and fire by night. M. led the people in the wilderness toward the sea. Pharaoh, recovering from his terror, pursued them with his army. Coming up to them, the pillar placed itself between the I.'s and the E.'s. A strong east wind drove back the waters of the Red Sea, and M. and his people crossed in safety, the waters again coming together as the hosts of Pharaoh were attempting to cross and drowning them all. From the sea M. led Israel through the wilderness to Sinai and they encamped before the mountain. Jehovah came down upon Sinai, called M. to him, and conversed with him. M. was alone allowed to approach Jehovah, and from him, while on the mount, M. received the ten commandments, that is, the words of the covenant written on two tables of stone. Without anything to eat or drink, M. remained with Jehovah forty days and forty nights. During this time the people corrupted themselves and made the golden calf. Jehovah now prepared to kill them all, but upon the intercession of M., he repented of the evil he would do them. When M. reached the camp, he called to his aid all who were faithful to Jehovah. The Levites responded and at the command of M., killed 3,000 of the evildoers. Because of the sin of the people, Jehovah now refused to go with them, essaying to send his angel; but, being moved by their prayers, he again repented and said, "My presence shall go with thee." After the departure from Sinai, the I.'s were fed with manna from heaven. At Kadesh they lacked water, but at the command of Jehovah, M. smote the rock and the waters burst forth. M. sent Caleb and others to spy out the highlands of Canaan. They reported the land fertile, but the inhabitants powerful. Because his people had tempted him ten times, none of the adults of that generation save Caleb were allowed to enter Canaan. Jehovah called M. to the top of Pisgah, whence he showed him all Canaan. After M.'s death, Jehovah buried him in the valley of Moab; his tomb no man knoweth. Though Jehovah had communed with his patriarchs, M. was the first man to receive a divine commission to perform miracles. (Hast.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The words were to be written in before the cement dried, then when it dried it became as "writing in stone."

4. Some authorities claim that only the decalogue was inscribed; others that the blessings and curses were added; and still others that the entire 613 enactments were written in the stone.

5. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

6. An offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, an offering to God in gratitude.

7. Vs. 14-26 treat of the twelve curses pronounced against the transgressors of the law.

---

1. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God: and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. (Ex. 6:7.) For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. (Dt. 7:6.) Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord. (Jer. 2:3.)

m. He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Israel, a people near unto him. Praise ye the Lord. (Ps. 148:14.)

Chapter 27.

a. And if thou wilt make me an altar of stone, thou shalt not build it of hewn stone, for if thou lift up thy tool upon it, thou hast polluted it. (Ex. 20:25.)

b. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

c. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command thee this day that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

d. Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. (Ex. 34:17.) Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it; for I am the Lord, your God. (Lev. 26:1.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth. (Dt. 5:8.)

e. See m, ch. 5, Deut.

f. Thou shalt not curse the deaf, nor put a stumbling block before the blind, but shalt fear thy God: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:14.)

19 Cursed be he that [g]perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen.

20 Cursed be he [h]that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen.

21 Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen.

22 Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen.

23 Cursed be he that lieth with his mother in law. And all the people shall say, Amen.

24 Cursed be he that [i]smiteth his neighbour secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen.

25 Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen.

26 Cursed be he that [j]confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *The blessings for obedience.* 15 *The curses for disobedience.*

1 [1]And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken [3]diligently [a]unto the voice of the [2]Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the [2]Lord thy God will set thee [a]on high above all nations of the earth:

2 And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the [2]Lord thy God.

3 Blessed [b]shalt thou be in the city, and blessed shalt thou be in the field.

4 Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

5 Blessed shall be thy basket and thy [4]store.

6 Blessed [c]shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

7 The [2]Lord shall cause thine enemies that rise up against thee to be smitten before thy face: they shall come out against thee one way, and flee before thee seven ways.

8 The [2]Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that [d]thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee.

9 The [2]Lord shall establish thee an [e]holy people unto himself, as he hath sworn unto thee, if thou shalt keep the commandments of the Lord thy God, and walk in his ways.

10 And all people of the earth shall see that thou art called [f]by the name of the Lord: and they shall be afraid of thee.

11 And the [2]Lord shall make thee [g]plenteous in goods, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy ground, in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers to give thee.

12 The [2]Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand: and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow.

13 And the [2]Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them:

14 And thou [h]shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them.

15 ¶ [5]But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee:

16 Cursed shalt thou be in the city, and cursed shalt thou be in the field.

17 Cursed shall be thy basket and thy store.

18 Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep.

19 Cursed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and cursed shalt thou be when thou goest out.

20 The [2]Lord shall send upon thee cursing, [i]vexation, and [6]rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsoken me.

21 The [2]Lord shall make the pestilence cleave unto thee, until he have consumed thee from off the land, whither thou goest to possess it.

22 The [2]Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish.

23 And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron.

24 The [2]Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

25 The [2]Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one

Ch. 28. B. C. 1451.

1. Vs. 1-14 treat of blessings promised to obedient.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Thus at the beginning of the address, at the middle, and at the close, Moses lays down the conditions on which these blessings will be bestowed.

4. Dough of kneading-trough.

5. Vs. 15-68 detail the curses propounded for disobedience.

6. Condemnation implying God's curse upon all their efforts.

g. He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. (Dt. 10:18.)

h. The nakedness of thy father's wife shalt thou not uncover; it is thy father's nakedness. (Lev. 18:8.) It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. (I Cor. 5:1.)

i. And he that killeth any man shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 24:17.) Moreover ye shall take no satisfaction for the life of a murderer, which is guilty of death; but he shall be surely put to death. (Num. 35:31.)

j. And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel: Cursed be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant. (Jer. 11:3.) For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse; for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. (Gal. 3:10.)

Chapter 28.

a. Righteousness exalteth a nation; but sin is a reproach to any people. (Prov. 14:34.) But glory, honor, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gentile. (Rom. 2:10.)

b. Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord: that walketh in his ways (1). Behold, that thus shall a man be blessed that feareth the Lord (4). The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion. And thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life. (Ps. 128:1, 4, 5.)

c. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore. (Ps. 121:8.)

d. Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him; because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. (Dt. 15:10.) Let the beauty of the Lord our God be upon us; and establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it. (Ps. 90:17.)

e. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people; for all the earth is mine. And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 19:5, 6.) We are thine; thou never bearest rule over them; they were not called by thy name. (Is. 63:19.)

f. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.)

g. The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

h. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee; turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whither soever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.)

i. The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked; but he blesseth the habitation of the just. (Prov. 3:33.) If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings; yea, I have cursed them already because ye do not lay it to heart. (Mal. 2:2.)

way against them, and flee seven ways before them: and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

26 And thy carcase shall be meat unto all fowls of the air, and unto the beasts of the earth, and no man shall fray them away.

27 The [2]Lord will smite thee with the botch of E'gypt, and with the emerods, and with the scab, and with the itch, whereof thou canst not be healed.

28 The [2]Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart:

29 And thou shalt grope at noonday as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee.

30 Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof.

31 Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them.

32 Thy sons and thy daughters shall be given unto another people, and thine eyes shall look, and fail with longing for them all the day long: and there shall be no might in thine hand.

33 The fruit of thy land, and all thy labours, shall a nation which thou knowest not eat up; and thou shalt be only oppressed and crushed alway:

34 So that thou shalt be mad for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

35 The [2]Lord shall [7]smite thee in the knees, and in the legs, with a sore botch that cannot be healed, from the sole of thy foot unto the top of thy head.

36 The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone.

37 And thou shalt become [j]an astonishment, a proverb, and a byword, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee.

38 Thou [k]shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall consume it.

39 Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them.

40 Thou shalt have olive trees throughout all thy coasts, but thou shalt not anoint thyself with the oil; for thine olive shall cast his fruit.

41 Thou shalt beget sons and daughters, but thou shalt not enjoy them; for they shall go into captivity.

42 All thy trees and fruit of thy land shall the locust consume.

43 The stranger that is within thee shall get up above thee very high; and thou shalt come down very low.

44 He shall lend to thee, and thou shalt not lend to him: he shall be the head, and thou shalt be the tail.

45 [8]Moreover all these curses shall come upon thee, and shall pursue thee, and overtake thee, till thou be destroyed; because thou hearkenedst not unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which he commanded thee:

46 And they shall be upon thee for a sign and for a wonder, and upon thy seed for ever.

47 Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things;

48 Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee.

49 The Lord shall bring [9]a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as [l]swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand;

50 A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor shew favour to the young:

51 And he shall eat the fruit of thy cattle, and the fruit of thy land, until thou be destroyed: which also shall not leave thee either corn, wine, or oil, or the increase of thy kine, or flocks of thy sheep, until he have destroyed thee.

52 And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until thy high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates throughout all thy land, which the Lord thy God hath given thee.

53 And thou [m]shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee:

54 So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave:

55 So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates.

56 The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter,

57 And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates.

58 If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful [n]name, THE [2]LORD THY GOD;

59 Then the [2]Lord will make thy plagues wonderful, and the plagues of thy seed, even

7. That is, leprosy. Leprosy is a type of sin, we are therefore to understand that the nation would be cut off from communion with Jehovah, as with leprosy it would be unclean.

8. The curses of v. 15 are here repeated like a sad refrain.

9. Compare this statement with the account of Josephus, Jewish War, book 7, ch. 2. Also see II Kings 6:28.

j. And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.) And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing; fear not, but let your hands be strong. (Zech. 8:13.)

k. Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. (Micah. 6:15.) Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes. (Hag. 1:6.)

l. For thus saith the Lord; Behold, he shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Moab. (Jer. 48:40.) Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven, they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness. (Lam. 4:19.) He shall come as an eagle against the house of the Lord; because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law. (Hos. 8:1.)

m. And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him today, and we will eat my son tomorrow. So we boiled my son, and did eat him; and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; and she hath hid her son. (II Ks. 6:28, 29.) And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons, and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, in the siege and straitness wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them. (Jer. 19:9.) The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children, they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people. (Lam. 4:10.)

n. I am the Lord; that is my name; and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

great plagues, and of long continuance, and sore sicknesses, and of long continuance.

60 Moreover he will bring upon thee all the diseases of Ē'gўpt, which thou wast afraid of; and they shall cleave unto thee.

61 Also every sickness, and every plague, which is not written in the book of this law, them will the Lord bring upon thee, until thou be destroyed.

62 And ye shall be left few in number, whereas ye were as the stars of heaven for multitude; because thou wouldest not obey the voice of the [2]Lord thy God.

63 And it shall come to pass, that as the [2]Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the [2]Lord [o]will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it.

64 And the [2]Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone.

65 And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the [2]Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind:

66 And thy life shall hang in doubt before thee; and thou shalt fear day and night, and shalt have none assurance of thy life:

67 In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see.

68 And the [2]Lord shall bring thee into Ē'gўpt again with ships, by the way whereof I spake unto thee, Thou shalt see it no more again: and there ye shall be sold unto your enemies for bondmen and bondwomen, and no man shall buy you.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *Moses exhorteth them to obedience, by the memory of the works they have seen.* 10 *All are presented before the Lord to enter into his covenant.* 29 *Secret things belong unto God.*

1 These are the words of the covenant, which the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş to make with the children of Ĭs'ra-el in the land of Mō'ab, beside the covenant which he made with them in [2]Hō'reb.

2 ¶ And Mō'şeş called unto all Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Ye have seen all that the [1]Lord did before your eyes in the land of Ē'gўpt unto Phā'raōh, and unto all his servants, and unto all his land;

3 The great temptations which thine eyes have seen, the signs, and those great miracles:

4 Yet the [1]Lord hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day.

5 And I have [a]led you forty years in the wilderness: your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot.

6 Ye have not eaten bread, neither have ye drunk wine or strong drink: that ye might know that I am the [1]Lord your God.

7 And when ye came unto this place, Sī'hŏn the king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and Ōg the king of Bā'shăn, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them:

8 And we took their land, and gave it for an inheritance unto the Reu'ben-ītes, and to the Găd'ītes, and to the half tribe of Manăs'seh.

9 [b]Keep therefore the words of this covenant, and do them, that ye may prosper in all that ye do.

10 ¶ Ye stand this day all of you before the [1]Lord your God; your captains of your tribes, your elders, and your officers, with all the men of Ĭs'ra-el,

11 Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water:

12 That thou shouldest enter into covenant with the [1]Lord thy God, and into his oath, which the [1]Lord thy God maketh with thee this day:

13 That he may [c]establish thee to day for a people unto himself, and that he may be unto thee a God, as he hath said unto thee, and as he hath sworn unto thy fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ī'şaac, and to Jā'cob.

14 [3]Neither with you only do I make [d]this covenant and this oath;

15 But with him that standeth here with us this day before the [1]Lord our God, and also with him that is not here with us this day:

16 (For ye know how we have dwelt in the land of Ē'gўpt; and how we came through the nations which ye passed by;

17 And ye have seen their abominations, and their idols, wood and stone, silver and gold, which were among them:)

18 Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the [1]Lord our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood;

19 And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, [e]I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add [f]drunkenness to thirst:

20 The [1]Lord will not spare him, but then the [g]anger of the [1]Lord and his [h]jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the [1]Lord shall blot out his name from under heaven.

21 And the Lord shall separate him unto evil out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, according to all the curses of the covenant that are written in this book of the law:

22 So that the generation to come of your children that shall rise up after you, and the stranger that shall come from a far land, shall say, when they see the plagues of that land, and the sicknesses which the Lord hath laid upon it;

23 And that the whole land thereof is brim-

Ch. 29. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—In chs. 29, 30 the covenant which Jehovah commanded Moses to make with the people is repeated, just as they are about to enter the promised land.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The mountain system of which Sinai was the summit.

3. In vs. 14, 15, Moses tells the people that the covenant Jehovah made with them is not to them only, but to their children also. "For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all them that are afar off." Acts 2:39.

o. I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh. (Prov. 1:26.) Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the Mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies. (Is. 1:24.)

Chapter 29.

a. And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldst keep his commandments, or no. (Dt. 8:2.)

b. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee; turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.)

c. And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. (Gen. 17:6, 7.)

d. For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second. For, finding fault with them, he saith, Behold the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah. (Heb. 8:7, 8.)

e. The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt; they have done abominable works; there is none that doeth good. (Ps. 14:1.)

f. Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my spirit, that they may add sin to sin. (Is. 30:1.)

g. O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture? (Ps. 74:1.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.)

h. For thou shalt worship no other gods; for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. (Ex. 34:14.) How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire? (Ps. 79:5.)

stone, and salt, and burning, that it is not sown, nor beareth, nor any grass groweth therein, like the overthrow of Sŏd'om, and Gomŏr'rah, Ăd'mah, and Zē-bō'im, which the [1]Lord overthrew in [g]his anger, and in his wrath:

24 Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger?

25 Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the [1]Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of E'gўpt:

26 For they went and served other gods, and worshipped them, gods whom they knew not, and whom he had not given unto them:

27 And the [g]anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the [i]curses that are written in this book:

28 And the Lord [j]rooted them out of their land in anger, and in wrath, and in great indignation, and cast them into another land, as it is this day.

29 The secret-[4]things belong unto the Lord our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of [k]this law.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Great mercies promised unto the repentant.* 11 *The commandment is manifest.* 15 *Death and life are set before them.*

1 And it shall come to pass, when all [2]these things are come upon thee, the blessing and the curse, which I have set before thee, and [a]thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations, whither the [1]Lord thy God hath driven thee,

2 And shalt [b]return unto the [1]Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul;

3 That then the [1]Lord thy God will turn [c]thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the [1]Lord thy God hath scattered thee.

4 If [d]any of thine be driven out unto the outmost parts of heaven, from thence will the [1]Lord thy God gather thee, and from thence will he fetch thee:

5 And the [1]Lord thy God will bring thee into the land which thy fathers possessed, and thou shalt possess it; and he will do thee good, and multiply thee above thy fathers.

6 And the [1]Lord thy God will circumcise [e]thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the [1]Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live.

7 And the [1]Lord thy God will put all these curses upon thine enemies, and on them that hate thee, which persecuted thee.

8 And thou shalt return and obey the voice of the [1]Lord, and do all his commandments which I command thee this day.

9 And the [1]Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers:

10 If thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the [1]Lord thy God, to keep his commandments and his statutes which are written in this book of the law, and if thou turn unto the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul.

11 ¶ For this commandment which I command thee this day, it is not hidden [3]from thee, neither is it far off.

12 It is [f]not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

13 Neither is it beyond the sea, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go over the sea for us, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it?

14 But the word is very nigh unto thee, in thy mouth, and in thy heart, that thou mayest do it.

15 ¶ See, I have set [g]before thee this day life and good, and death and evil;

16 In that I command thee this day to [h]love the Lord thy God, to walk in his ways, and to keep [i]his commandments and his statutes and his judgments, that thou mayest live and multiply: and the Lord thy God shall bless thee in the land whither thou goest to possess it.

17 But if thine heart turn away, so that thou wilt not hear, but shalt be drawn away, and worship other gods, and serve them;

18 [j]I denounce unto you this day, that ye shall surely perish, and that ye shall not prolong your days upon the land, whither thou passest over Jor'dan to go to possess it.

19 I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live:

20 That thou mayest love the [h]Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey [i]his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him: for he is thy life, and the length of thy days: that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, to Ī'ṣaac, and to Jā'cob, to give them.

4. The day and hour no man knows. The time belongs unto Jehovah.

Ch. 30. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The future concerning which he has spoken.

3. That is, Jehovah does not require impossible things of his people. Jehovah asks nothing for himself, but all he asks is along the line of man's religious duty.

i. Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. (Dan. 9:11.)

j. God shall likewise destroy thee for ever; he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. (Ps. 52:5.) But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.)

k. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. (Ps. 19:7.) Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the prophets; let them hear them. (Lu. 16:29.) All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.)

Chapter 30.

a. Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness (47). And so return unto thee with all their heart, with all their soul, in the land of their enemies which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name. (I Ki. 8:47, 48.)

b. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.) Therefore also now, saith the Lord, Turn ye even to me, with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. (Joel 2:12.)

c. And I will be found of you, saith the Lord, and I will turn away your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord. And I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. (Jer. 29:14.) Turn again our captivity, O Lord, as the streams in the south. (Ps. 126:4.)

d. But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them, though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. (Neh. 1:9.)

e. Circumcise therefore the foreskin of your heart, and be no more stiffnecked. (Dt. 10:16.) And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh. (Ezek. 11:19.)

f. But the righteousness which is of faith speaketh on this wise, Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is to bring Christ down from above.) (Rom. 10:6.)

g. Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse. (Dt. 11:26.) See v. 1.

h. See a, ch. 11, Dt.

i. See c, ch. 27, Dt.

j. I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. (Dt. 4:26.)

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Moses encourageth the people.* 14 *God giveth a charge to Joshua,* 19 *and a song to testify against the people.* 24 *Moses delivereth the book of the law to the Levites to keep.*

1 And [1]Mō'şeş went and spake these words unto all Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And he said unto them, I [a]am an hundred and [3]twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in: also the [2]Lord hath said unto me, [b]Thou shalt not go over this Jor'dan.

3 The [2]Lord thy God, [c]he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them: and Jŏsh'u-à, he shall go over before thee, as the [2]Lord hath said.

4 And the [2]Lord shall do unto them as he did to Sī'hŏn and to Ōg, kings of the Ām'orītes, and unto the land of them, whom he destroyed.

5 And the [2]Lord shall give them up before your face, that ye may do unto them according unto all the commandments which I have commanded you.

6 Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the [2]Lord thy God, he [d]it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor [e]forsake thee.

7 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş called unto [4]Jŏsh'u-à, and said unto him in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou must go with this people unto the land which the [2]Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it.

8 And the [2]Lord, [f]he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed.

9 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Lē'vī, which bare the ark of the covenant of the [2]Lord, and unto all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 And [1]Mō'şeş commanded them, saying, At the end of every seven years, in the solemnity of the year of release, in the feast of tabernacles,

11 When all Ĭs'ra-el is come to [g]appear before the [2]Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Ĭs'ra-el in their hearing.

12 Gather the [h]people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the [2]Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of this law:

13 And that their children, which have not known any thing, may hear, and learn to fear the [1]Lord your God, as long as ye live in the land whither ye go over Jor'dan to possess it.

14 ¶ And the [2]Lord [5]said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call [4]Jŏsh'u-à, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And [1]Mō'şeş and [4]Jŏsh'u-à went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation.

Ch. 31. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—As a law-giver and interpreter, Moses has finished his work. His next duties are to appoint and install his successor.

1. For historical account of Moses, see 1, ch. 27.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The life of Moses is divided into three parts of forty years each; (1) He was forty years old when he fled from Egypt into Midian; (2) he was eighty when he appeared before Pharaoh, and commanded him to let the Israelites go; (3) he wandered forty years in the wilderness.

4. For historical account of Joshua, see 2, ch. 17, Ex.

5. Under the directions of Jehovah, Moses and Joshua present themselves in the tabernacle, that Joshua may be installed in his position. Jehovah appears in the pillar of cloud, which stood before the door, and tells Moses that after his death the people will renounce Jehovah and follow after heathen gods.

6. Moses, after delivering the law unto the priests, calls the elders of the tribes and all in official position together and gives them the wonderful ode which is called the song of Moses. It begins with ch. 32.

15 And the [2]Lord appeared in the tabernacle in a pillar of a cloud: and the pillar of the cloud stood over the door of the tabernacle.

16 ¶ And the [2]Lord said unto [1]Mō'şeş, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land, whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them.

17 Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall [i]befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us?

18 And I will surely hide my face in that day for all the evils which they shall have wrought, in that they are turned [j]unto other gods.

19 Now therefore write ye this song for you, and teach it the children of Ĭs'ra-el: put it in their mouths, that this song may be a witness for me against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 For when I shall have brought them into the land which I sware unto their fathers, that floweth with milk and honey; and they shall have eaten and filled themselves, and waxen fat; then will they turn unto other gods, and serve them, and provoke me, and break my covenant.

21 And it shall come to pass, when many evils and troubles are befallen them, that this song shall testify against them as a witness; for it shall not be forgotten out of the mouths of their seed: for I know their imagination which they go about, even now, before I have brought them into the land which I sware.

22 ¶ [1]Mō'şeş therefore wrote this song the same day, and taught it the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 And he gave [4]Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn a charge, and said, Be strong and of a good courage: for thou shalt bring the children of Ĭs'ra-el into the land which I sware unto them: and I will be with thee.

24 ¶ And it came to pass, when [1]Mō'şeş had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished,

25 That [1]Mō'şeş commanded the Lē'vītes, which bare the ark of the covenant of the [2]Lord, saying,

26 Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee.

27 For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck: behold, while I am yet alive with you this day, ye have been rebellious against the Lord; and how much more after my death?

28 ¶ [6]Gather [h]unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them.

29 For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lord, to

---

Chapter 31.

a. And Moses was fourscore years old, and Aaron fourscore and three years old, when they spake unto Pharaoh. (Ex. 7:7.) And Moses was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated. (Dt. 34:7.)

b. And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. (Num. 20:12.)

c. Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God is he which goeth over before thee, as a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face: so shalt thou drive them out, and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee. (Dt. 9:3.)

d. For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.)

e. Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

f. Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land; and verily thou shalt be fed. (Ps. 37:3.)

g. Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

h. Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. (Dt. 4:10.)

i. Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and

provoke him to anger through the work of your hands.

30 And Mō'ses spake in the ears of all the congregation of Is'ra-el the words of this song, until they were ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Moses' song, which setteth forth God's mercy and vengeance.* 46 *He exhorteth them to set their hearts upon it.* 48 *God sendeth him up to mount Nebo, to see the land, and die.*

1 Give ear, O ye heavens, and I will speak; and hear, O earth, the words of my mouth.

2 My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass:

3 Because I will [1]publish the name of the [2]Lord: ascribe ye greatness unto our God.

4 He is the Rock, [c]his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a [b]God of truth and without [c]iniquity, just and right is he.

5 They have corrupted themselves, their spot is not the spot of his children: they are a perverse and crooked generation.

6 Do ye thus [d]requite the [2]Lord, O foolish people and unwise? is not he thy father that hath bought thee? hath he not made thee, and established thee?

7 ¶ Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will shew thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee.

8 When the most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Ād'ăm, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Is'ra-el.

9 For the [2]Lord's portion is his people; Jā'cob is the lot of his inheritance.

10 [3]He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple [c]of his eye.

11 As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings:

12 So the [2]Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him.

13 He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock;

14 Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bā'shăn, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape.

15 ¶ But Jĕsh'u-rŭn waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation.

16 They provoked him to [f]jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to [g]anger.

17 They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not.

18 Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee.

19 And when the [2]Lord saw it, he abhorred them, because of the provoking of his sons, and of his daughters.

20 And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be: for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith.

21 They have moved me to [f]jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to [g]anger with a foolish nation.

22 For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains.

23 I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them.

24 They shall be burnt with hunger, and devoured with burning heat, and with bitter destruction: I will also send the teeth of beasts upon them, with the poison of serpents of the dust.

25 The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs.

26 I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men:

27 Were it not that I feared the wrath of the enemy, lest their adversaries should behave themselves strangely, and lest they should say, Our hand is high, and the Lord hath not done all this.

28 For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them.

29 O that they were wise, that they understood this, that they would consider their latter end!

30 How should [h]one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them up?

31 For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges.

32 For their vine is of the vine of Sŏd'om, and of the fields of Go-mŏr'rah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter:

33 [4]Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps.

34 Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures?

35 To me belongeth [i]vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste.

Ch. 32. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—"This song is a compendious outline or draft of and also the common key to all prophecy and bears the same fundamental relation to it as the decalogue to all other laws, and the Lord's Prayer to all other prayers. The law-giver summed up the whole prophetic contents of chs. 27-30, and threw them into the form of a song that they might be perpetuated in the memories and mouths of the people. This song sets before the nation, its entire history to the end of time; and is divided into four periods, namely: (1) The creation and rise of Israel. (2) The ingratitude and apostasy of Israel. (3) The consequent surrender of Israel to the power of the heathen. (4) The restoration of Israel sifted but not destroyed, and the unanimity of all nations in the praise of Jehovah, who reveals himself, both in judgment and in mercy." (Delitzsch.)

1. That is, proclaim.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 10-14 are a poetical description of Israel's deliverance from Egyptian bondage through the care and guidance of Jehovah.

4. A figure employed to suggest that the nation will become corrupt and deserve to perish as the Sodomites.

on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. (Neh. 9:32.)

Chapter 32.

a. As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him. (II Sam. 22:31.) The word of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. (Ps. 12:6.) I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy. (Prov. 30:3.)

b. But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.)

c. Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding; Far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity. (Job. 34:10.) To show that the Lord is upright, he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.)

d. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? (Ps. 116:12.)

e. Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide me under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 17:8.) Keep my commandments, and live; and my law as the apple of thine eye. (Prov. 7:2.) For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that toucheth you, toucheth the apple of his eye. (Zech. 2:8.)

f. For thou shalt worship no other god; for the Lord, whose name is Jealous, is a jealous God. (Ex. 34:14.) For the Lord thy God is a consuming fire, even a jealous God. (Dt. 4:24.) For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. (Ps. 78:58.) See v. 21.

g. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel. (Jud. 10:7.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.)

h. One man of you shall chase a thousand; for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. (Josh. 23:10.)

i. O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.) For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zion. (Is. 34:8.) God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. (Nah. 1:2.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. (Heb. 10:30.)

36 For the Lord shall judge his people, [j]and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left.

37 And he shall say, Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted,

38 Which did eat the fat of their sacrifices, and drank the wine of their drink offerings? let them rise up and help you, and be your protection.

39 See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand.

40 For I lift up my hand to heaven, and say, I live for ever.

41 *If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment; I will* [k]*render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me.*

42 *I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy.*

43 *Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will* [k]*avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people.*

44 ¶ And Mō'şeş came and spake all the words of this song in the ears of the people, he, and Ho-shē'ā the son of Nŭn.

45 And Mō'şeş made an end of speaking all these words to all Ĭs'ra-el:

46 And he said unto them, Set your hearts unto all the words which I testify among you this day, which ye shall command your children to observe to do, all the words of this law.

47 For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life: and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over Jor'dan to possess it.

48 And the Lord spake unto Mō'şeş that selfsame day, saying,

49 Get thee up into this mountain Āb'ă-rim, unto mount Nē'bo, which is in the land of Mō'ab, that is over against Jĕr'ĭ-chō; and behold the land of Cā'năan, which I give unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el for a possession:

50 And die in the mount whither thou goest up, and be gathered unto thy people; as Aär'on thy brother died in mount Hor, and was gathered unto his people:

51 Because ye trespassed against me among the children of Ĭs'ra-el at the waters of Mĕr'ĭ-bah-Kā'desh, in the wilderness of Zĭn; because ye sanctified me not in the midst of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

52 Yet thou shalt see the land before thee; but thou shalt not go thither unto the land which I give the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *The majesty of God.* 6 *The blessings of the twelve tribes.* 26 *The excellency of Israel.*

1 And this is the blessing, wherewith [1]Mō'şeş the man of God blessed the children of Ĭs'ra-el before his death.

Ch. 33. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—The work of Moses is rapidly drawing to a close—he has heard the command of Jehovah, "Get thee up into this mountain and die there." But just before he leaves his people forever, he gives them the blessing of this ch.

1. For historical account of Moses, see 1, ch. 27.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The signal manifestation of Jehovah at the beginning of the law.

4. Vs. 6-25 detail the blessings upon the tribes.

2 And he said, The [2]Lord came from [3]Sī'nāi, and rose up from Sē'ĭr unto them; he shined forth from mount Pā'ran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went [a]a fiery law for them.

3 Yea, he [b]loved the people; all the [c]saints are in thy hand: and they sat down at thy feet; every one shall receive of thy words.

4 Mō'şeş commanded us a law, even the inheritance of the congregation of Jā'cob.

5 And he was king in Jĕsh'u-rŭn, when the heads of the people and the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered together.

6 [4]¶ Let Reu'ben live, and not die; and let not his men be few.

7 ¶ And this is the blessing of Jū'dah: and he said, Hear, Lord, the voice of Jū'dah, and bring him unto his people: let his hands be sufficient for him; and be thou an help to him from his enemies.

8 ¶ And of Lē'vī he said, Let thy Thŭm'mim and thy Ū'rim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Măs'sah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Mĕr'ĭ-bah;

9 Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant.

10 They shall teach Jā'cob thy judgments, and Ĭs'ra-el thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar.

11 Bless, [2]Lord, his substance, and accept the work of his hands: smite through the loins of them that rise against him, and of them that hate him, that they rise not again.

12 ¶ And of Bĕn'ja-min he said, The beloved of the Lord shall dwell in safety by him; and the Lord shall cover him all the day long, and he shall dwell between his shoulders.

13 ¶ And of Jō'şeph he said, Blessed [d]of the Lord be his land, for the precious things of heaven, for the dew, and for the deep that coucheth beneath,

14 And for the precious fruits brought forth by the sun, and for the precious things put forth by the moon,

15 And for the chief things of the ancient mountains, and for the precious things of the lasting hills,

16 And for the precious things of the earth and fulness thereof, and for the good will [e]of him that dwelt in the bush: let the blessing come upon the head of Jō'şeph, and upon the top of the head of him that was separated from his brethren.

17 His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and these are the thousands of Ma-năs'seh.

18 ¶ And of Zĕb'u-lun he said, Rejoice, Zĕb'u-lun, in thy going out; and, Ĭs'sa-char, in thy tents.

19 They shall [f]call the people unto the mountains; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abun-

j. And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth; both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. (Gen. 6:7.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.)

k. How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them, that dwell on the earth? (Rev. 6:10.)

Chapter 33.

a. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.) Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it. (Acts 7:53.)

b. When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt. (Hos. 11:1.)

c. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) Gather my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant with me by sacrifice. (Ps. 50:5.)

d. Even by the God of thy father, who shall help thee; and by the Almighty, who shall bless thee with blessings of heaven above, blessings of the deep that lieth under, blessings of the breasts, and of the womb. (Gen. 49:25.)

e. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush: and he looked, and, behold, the bush burned with fire, and the bush was not consumed (2). And when the Lord saw that he turned aside to see, God called unto him out of the midst of the bush, and said, Moses, Moses. And he said, Here am I. (Ex. 3:2, 4.)

f. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths; for out of Zion

dance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand.

20 ¶ And of Găd he said, Blessed be he that enlargeth Găd: he dwelleth as a lion, and teareth the arm with the crown of the head.

21 And he provided the first part for himself, because there, in a portion of the lawgiver, was he seated; and he came with the heads of the people, he executed the justice of the Lord, and his judgments with Ĭs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And of Dăn he said, Dăn is a lion's whelp: he shall leap from Bā'shăn.

23 ¶ And of Năph'ta-lī he said, O Năph-ta-lī, satisfied with favour, and full with the blessing of the Lord: possess thou the west and the south.

24 ¶ And of Ăsh'ĕr he said, Let Ăsh'ĕr be blessed with children; let him be acceptable to his brethren, and let him dip his foot in oil.

25 Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be.

26 ¶ There is none like unto the God of Jĕsh'u-rŭn, [g]who rideth upon the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky.

27 The eternal God is thy [h]refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms: and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them.

28 Ĭs'ra-el then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jā'cob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew.

29 Happy art thou, O Ĭs'ra-el: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Moses from mount Nebo vieweth the land.* 5 *He dieth there.* 6 *His burial.* 7 *His age.* 8 *Thirty days' mourning for him.* 9 *Joshua succeedeth him.* 10 *The praise of Moses.*

1 And [1]Mō'şeş went up from the plains of Mō'ab unto the mountain of Nē'bo, to the top of Pĭş'gah, that is over against Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And the [2]Lord shewed him all the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, unto Dăn,

2 And all Năph'ta-lī, and the land of Ē'phră-ĭm, and Ma-năs'seh, and all the land of Jū'dah, unto the utmost sea,

3 And the south, and the plain of the valley of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, the city of palm trees, unto Zō'ar.

4 And the [2]Lord said unto him, [a]This is the land which I sware unto Ā'bră-hăm, unto Ĭ'şaac, and unto Jā'cob, saying, I will give it unto thy seed: I have caused thee to see it with thine eyes, but thou shalt not go over thither.

5 ¶ So [1]Mō'şeş the [b]servant of the Lord died there in the land of Mō'ab, according to the word of the Lord.

6 And he buried him in a valley in the land of Mō'ab, over against Bĕth-pē'or: but no [c]man knoweth of his sepulchre unto this day.

7 ¶ And [1]Mō'şeş was an hundred and twenty years old when he died: his eye was not dim, nor his natural force abated.

8 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el wept for [1]Mō'şeş in the plains of Mō'ab thirty days: so the days of weeping and mourning for Mō'şeş were ended.

9 ¶ And Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn was full of the [d]spirit of wisdom; for Mō'şeş had laid his hands upon him: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el hearkened unto him, and did as the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

10 ¶ And there [3]arose not a prophet since in Ĭs'ra-el like unto Mō'şeş, whom the [2]Lord knew face to face,

11 In all the signs and the wonders, which the [2]Lord sent him to do in the land of Ē'ġўpt to Phā'raōh, and to all his servants, and to all his land,

12 And in all that mighty hand, and in all the great terror which [1]Mō'şeş shewed in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el.

Ch. 34. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Ch. 34 is the work of another author and has been attached for the purpose of giving a closing account of the life and death of Moses.

1. For historical account of Moses, see 1, ch. 27.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. At the time of this writing, no prophet had arisen like unto Moses who wrought such mighty miracles, who knew Jehovah face to face; but in the fullness of time Jesus of Nazareth came, who, like Moses, was "Mighty in deed and word, before God and all the people." (Luke 24: 19.) Yet not like Moses, faithful in the house of God as a servant, but as a son. (Heb. 3:5, 6.) (W.)

---

shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. (Is. 2:3.)

g. Sing unto God, sing praises to his name; extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name JAH, and rejoice before him. (Ps. 68:4.) Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot; who walketh upon the wings of the wind. (Ps. 104:3.) Was the Lord displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation? (Hab. 3:8.)

h. Lord, thou hast been our dwelling place in all generations. (Ps. 90:1.) The God of my rock; in him will I trust; he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence. (II Sam. 22:3.) The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. (Ps. 9:9.) But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud thy mercy in the morning; for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. (Ps. 59:16.)

Chapter 34.

a. Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours; from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea, shall your coast be. (Dt. 11:24.)

b. See Joshua 1:1, 2.

c. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. (Jude 9.)

d. And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. (Is. 11:2.) Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm. (Dan. 6:3.) Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manner from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. (Neh. 9:20.) And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. (Acts 6:10.)

THE BOOK OF

JOSHUA

NOTE.—Joshua, the sixth book of the Bible, was named after him who occupies so important a place in the series of events narrated therein. It must have been written about the time of Joshua, because Rahab was still alive when it was written (ch. 6:25). It is considered as highly probable that Joshua himself was the author of the book up to v. 28 of the last ch., when a friendly hand subjoined a few verses to record the death and burial of Joshua, the author of the main portion. The authority for the Book of Joshua is proven mainly by the great number of allusions made to it in other portions of the Bible. See I Ks. 16:34; Ps. 68:12-14. 78:54, 55; 114:3-5; Heb. 13:5; and other references. While the Book of Joshua is written as a semi-history, it was written not to preserve great historical facts as history, nor to furnish an exhaustive record of the times and people—the purpose was to show the hand of God in the affairs of men, i. e., God in history. Josh. is properly divided into three parts: (1) The first 12 chs. record the history of Israel from the point where Dt. left it at the death of Moses through the conquest of western Palestine, (2) the next 9 chs. (12-21) detail the division of the land among the tribes, (3) the next 3 chs. (22-24) form an appendix, giving Joshua's speech to Reuben, Gad and the half-tribe Manasseh and an account of the last days of Joshua, his death, burial of Joseph's body, and death of Eleazar, son of Aaron.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The Lord appointeth Joshua to succeed Mō'şeş. 5, 9 God promiseth to assist Joshua. 8 He giveth him instructions. 10 He prepareth the people to pass over Jordan.*

1 [1]Now [2]after the death of [4]Mō'şeş the servant of the [3]Lord it came to pass, that the [3]Lord [5]spake unto [6]Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nūn, Mō'şeş' minister, [a]saying,

2 [4]Mō'şeş [b]my servant is dead; now therefore arise, go over this [7]Jor'dan, thou, and all this people, unto the land which I do give to them, even to the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 Every place that the sole of your foot shall tread upon, that have I given unto you, as I said unto Mō'şeş.

4 From the [c]wilderness and this [8]Lĕb'a-non even unto the great river, the river [9]Eū-phrā'-tēş, all the land of the Hĭt'tītes, and unto the [10]great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast.

5 There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I [d]was with [4]Mō'şeş, so I will be with thee: I will [e]not fail thee, nor forsake thee.

6 Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them.

7 Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the [11]law, which [4]Mō'şeş my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest [12]prosper whithersoever thou goest.

8 This [f]book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate [g]therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for [h]then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt [13]have good success.

9 Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not [i]afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the [3]Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest.

10 ¶ [14]Then [6]Jŏsh'u-â commanded the officers of the people, saying,

11 Pass through the host, and command the people, saying, [15]Prepare you victuals; for within three days ye shall pass over this [7]Jor'dan, to go in to possess the land, which the [3]Lord your God giveth you to possess it.

12 ¶ And to the Reu'ben-ītes, and to the Găd'ītes, and to half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, spake [6]Jŏsh'u-â, saying,

13 Remember the word which [4]Mō'şeş the servant of the [3]Lord commanded you, saying, The [3]Lord your God hath given you rest, and hath given you this land.

14 Your wives, your little ones, and your cattle, shall remain in the land which [4]Mō'şeş gave you on this [16]side Jor'dan; but ye shall pass before your brethren armed, all the mighty men of valour, and help them;

Ch. 1. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—According to common chronology, the time of these events is about 1451 B. C. At Shittim, in the plains of Moab, opposite Jericho, about seven miles west of the Jordan, (Num. 33:49.) Here it was in the groves of acacia, that Israel had been beguiled by the Midianites into licentiousness, here Jehovah had visited them by divine judgments for their sin, and here they had witnessed the last works and received the last counsels of Moses.

1. Vs. 1-9, detail the account of Joshua's receiving his divine commission.

2. That is, after 30 days of mourning in honor of the great law-giver. (Dt. 34:38.)

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. For historical account of Moses, see note 1, ch. 27, Dt.

5. Supposed to have spoken through the Urim of the high priest.

6. Joshua, successor to Moses, the second leader of Israel, now first makes his appearance. His name was originally Hosea, which means deliverance, but in Num. 13:16 his name was changed by Moses into Jehoshua or Joshua, thus giving him the addition of the memorial name Jah, making it mean the Jehovah Saviour. Joshua was the military leader of Israel under the direction of Moses through all the desert journey. And after the death of M., God encouraged and directed J. directly to take on him the government of the Hebrews, and promised to give him his continued presence and support. He died at the age of 110, and was buried at Timnath-Sarah, his own city. J. possessed the character of the devout warrior, combining strength with gentleness. With the simplicity of a child he obeyed the divine impulse.

7. This celebrated river was in full view from the elevation on which the Israelites were encamped. Thus far in scriptural history the Jordan has acquired no special importance. But henceforth, in Jewish and Christian literature, in sacred song and figurative expressions of Christian hope, this small stream occupies a larger place than any other river of the world. In the poetic language of Tacitus, "The Lebanon nourishes and pours out the Jordan." It flows entirely through the first and second lake, and is retained by the third. These lakes (each with a triple name) are the Merom of the Old Testament, called Samochonitis in ancient classics and Huleh in modern geography; the second, the Sea of Galilee or Lake of Gennesaret, called also Tiberias; the third lake is the Dead Sea, called in the Old Testament the Salt Sea and the Sea of the Plain. The river, which in most of its course flows in a deep trench, ends at the Dead Sea, 1,308 feet below the level of the Mediterranean. The general course of its current is to the south, but the river has a number of sharp bends, which deflect the regular flow of its waters. From the rapidity of the flow, it may be styled almost a continuous cataract. From the first lake to the second, a distance of less than nine miles, is a descent of 600 feet; and from the Lake of Tiberias to the Dead Sea are twenty-seven great rapids, besides a great many of less magnitude.

The average descent through its whole course is nearly twelve feet in a mile, justifying the name of the "descender." Its length is about 200 miles, from the roots of Ante-Lebanon, where it bursts forth, in all its purity, to the Sea of Salt, where it is lost in a briny, seething, caldron; yet the distance by a straight line between these points is less than ninety miles. There are shallows where it can be forded. It is subject to periodical overflows when the snows of Lebanon melt. At these times it overflows the first of the two terraces which constitute its banks. Within its lowest banks it varies in width from seventy feet, where it enters the Sea of Galilee, to 180 yards at the Dead Sea. (W.)

8. A double range of mountains, constituting the eastern limit of Phoenicia and the northern limit of Palestine.

9. The great river of western Asia, 1,400 miles long. In Gen. 2:14 it is mentioned in connection with the garden of Eden.

10. The Mediterranean Sea.

11. The Torah. The whole body of the moral, ceremonial and political laws.

12. That is, act wisely.

13. Do wisely.

14. Vs. 10, 11, give the preparation for the march.

15. Not the manna but their natural product. Manna did not cease to fall till they had entered Canaan, but, as is it became putrid if kept over night, a supply was given each day.

16. Beyond the Jordan. (R. V.)

Ref. Joshua. Chapter 1.

a. But Joshua the son of Nun, which standeth before thee, he shall go in thither; encourage him; for he shall cause Israel to inherit it. (Dt. 1:38.)

b. So Moses the servant of the Lord died there in the land of Moab, according to the word of the Lord. (Dt. 34:5.)

c. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) Then your south quarter shall be from the wilderness of Zin along by the coast of Edim, and your south border shall be the outmost coast of the salt sea eastward. (Num. 34:3.)

d. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee, and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. (Ex. 3:12.)

e. Be strong, and of good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set judgment in the earth; and the isles shall wait for his law. (Is. 42:4.)

f. And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book, out of that which is before the priests the Levites: And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them. (Dt. 17:18, 19.) Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. (Ps. 119:9.)

g. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:2.) Stand in awe, and sin not; commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. (Ps. 4:4.) How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them! If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand; when I awake, I am still with thee. (Ps. 139:17, 18.) I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands. (Ps. 143:5.) Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my redeemer. (Ps. 19:14.)

h. Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfill the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel; be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee; turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

i. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.)

15 Until the [3]Lord have given your brethren rest, as he hath given you, and they also have possessed the land which the [3]Lord your God giveth them: then ye shall return unto the land of your possession, and enjoy it, which [4]Mō'şeş the Lord's servant gave you on this side [7]Jor'dan toward the sunrising.

16 ¶ And they answered [6]Jŏsh'u-â, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go.

17 According as we hearkened unto [4]Mō'şeş in all things, so will we hearken unto thee: only the Lord thy God be with thee, as he was with [4]Mō'şeş.

18 Whosoever he be that doth rebel against thy commandment, and will not hearken unto thy words in all that thou commandest him, he shall be put to death: only be strong and of a good courage.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Rahab receiveth and concealeth the two spies.* 8 *The covenant between her and them.* 23 *Their return and relation.*

1 And [1]Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nŭn sent out of Shĭt'tim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, [2]even Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rā'hăb, and lodged there.

2 And [a]it was told the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, saying, Behold, there came men in hither to night of the children of Ĭs'ra-el to search out the country.

3 And the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō sent unto Rā'hăb, saying, Bring forth the men that are come to thee, which are entered into thine house: for they be come to search out all the country.

4 And the woman took the two men, and hid them, and said thus, There came men unto me, but [3]I wist not whence they were:

5 And it came to pass about the time of shutting of the gate, when it was dark, that the men went out: whither the men went I wot not: pursue after them quickly; for ye shall overtake them.

6 But she had brought them up to the roof of the house, and hid them with the stalks of flax, which she had laid in order upon the roof.

7 And the men pursued after them the way to Jor'dan unto the fords: and as soon as they which pursued after them were gone out, they shut the gate.

8 ¶ And before they were laid down, she came up unto them upon the roof;

9 And she said unto the men, I know that the [4]Lord hath given you the land, and that your [b]terror is fallen upon us, and that all the inhabitants of the land faint because of you.

10 For we have heard how the [4]Lord dried [c]up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Ē'gўpt; and what [d]ye did unto the two kings of the Am'or-ītes, that were on the other side Jor'dan, Sī'hŏn and Ōg, whom ye utterly destroyed.

11 And as soon as we had heard these things, [e]our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the [4]Lord your God, he is [f]God in heaven above, and in earth beneath.

12 Now therefore, I pray you, swear unto me by the [4]Lord, since I have shewed you kindness, that ye will also shew kindness unto my father's house, and give me a true token:

13 And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death.

14 And the men answered her, Our life [5]for your's, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the [4]Lord hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee.

15 Then she let them down by a cord through the window: for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall.

16 And she said unto them, Get you to the mountain, lest the pursuers meet you; and hide yourselves there three days, until the pursuers be returned: and afterward may ye go your way.

17 And the men said unto her, We will be blameless of this thine oath which thou hast made us swear.

18 Behold, when we come into the land, thou shalt bind this line of scarlet thread in the window which thou didst let us down by: and [g]thou shalt bring thy father, and thy mother, and thy brethren, and all thy father's household, home unto thee.

19 And it shall be, that whosoever shall go out of the doors of thy house into the street, his blood shall be upon his head, and we will be guiltless: and whosoever shall be with thee in the house, his blood shall be on our head, if any hand be upon him.

20 And if thou utter this our business, then we will be quit of thine oath which thou hast made us to swear.

21 And she said, According unto your words, so be it. And she sent them away, and they departed: and she bound the scarlet line in the window.

22 And they went, and came unto the mountain, and abode there three days, until the pursuers were returned: and the pursuers sought them throughout all the way, but found them not.

23 ¶ So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain, and passed over, and came to [1]Jŏsh'u-â the son of Nŭn, and told him all things that befell them:

24 And they said unto [1]Jŏsh'u-â, Truly the [4]Lord [h]hath delivered into our hands all the land; for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Joshua cometh to Jordan.* 2 *The officers instruct the people for the passage.* 7 *The Lord encourageth Joshua.* 9 *Joshua encourageth the people.* 14 *The waters of Jordan are divided.*

1 And [1]Jŏsh'u-â rose early in the morning;

Ch. 2. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Vs. 1-24 record the adventures of the two spies sent by Joshua to spy out Jericho.

1. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

2. That is, particularly Jericho.

3. That is, know not.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Paraphrased the oath meant, "We put our life and soul in the hand of Jehovah as a pledge for thee, that he may destroy us, if anyone injures thee or thine."

Ch. 3. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—This ch. treats of the preparation for and the crossing of the Jordan. The stream was full and swollen (Keil), yet the nation moved courageously forward to its banks, as they had 40 years before, under the leadership of Moses, to the banks of the Red Sea.

1. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

Chapter 2.

a. Except the Lord build the house; they labor in vain that build it; except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain. (Ps. 127:1.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)

b. And they journeyed, and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. (II Cor. 5:11.)

c. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

d. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon; for the border of the children of Ammon was strong (24). And the Lord said unto Moses, Fear him not; for I have delivered him into thy hand, and all his people, and his land; and thou shalt do to him as thou didst unto Sihon king of the Amorites, which dwelt at Heshbon. So they smote him, and his sons, and all his people, until there was none left him alive; and they possessed his land. (Num. 21:24, 34, 35.)

e. And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Amorites, which were on the side of Jordan westward, and all the kings of the Canaanites, which were by the sea, heard that the Lord had dried up the waters of Jordan from before the children of Israel, until we were passed over, that their heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Israel. (Josh. 5:1.) Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt. (Is. 13:7.)

f. Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath; there is none else. (Dt. 4:39.) And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you: for the Lord your God, he is God in heaven above, and in earth beneath. (Josh. 2:11.) I am the Lord; that is my name; and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

g. And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rahab, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Israel. (Josh. 6:23.)

h. And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them: the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand. (Josh. 21:44.)

and they removed from Shĭt'tim, and came to Jor'dan, he and all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and lodged there before they passed over.

2 And it came to pass after three days, that the officers went through the host;

3 And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the [2]ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord your God, and the priests the Lĕ'vītes bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it.

4 Yet there shall be a [a]space between you and it, about two [4]thousand cubits by measure: come not near unto it, that ye may know the way by which ye must go: for ye have not passed this way heretofore.

5 And [1]Jŏsh'u-à said unto the people, Sanctify [b]yourselves: for to morrow the Lord will do [5]wonders among you.

6 And [1]Jŏsh'u-à spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant, and went before the people.

7 ¶ And the [3]Lord said unto [1]Jŏsh'u-à, This day will I begin to magnify [c]thee in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, that they may know that, as I was with [6]Mō'şeş, so I will be with thee.

8 And thou shalt command the priests that bear the ark of the covenant, saying, When ye are come to the brink of the water of Jor'dan, ye shall stand still in Jor'dan.

9 ¶ And [1]Jŏsh'u-à said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Come hither, and hear the words of the [3]Lord your God.

10 And [1]Jŏsh'u-à said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail [d]drive out from before you the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hīt'tītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, and the Ăm'or-ītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes.

11 Behold, the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord of [e]all the earth passeth over before you into Jor'dan.

12 Now therefore take you [7]twelve men out of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, out of every tribe a man.

13 And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the Lord, the [3]Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jor'dan, that the waters of Jor'dan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap.

14 ¶ [8]And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jor'dan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people;

15 And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jor'dan [f]overfloweth [9]all his banks all the time of harvest,)

16 That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Ăd'ăm, that is beside Zăr'e-tăn: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

17 And the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord stood firm on dry ground in the midst of Jor'dan, and all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes passed over on dry ground, until all the [10]people were passed clean over Jor'dan.

2. A chest made of shittim or acacia wood, four feet long, two and one-third feet in breadth and depth, and overlaid with gold within and without. The lid was called the mercy-seat; standing on it were the cherubim, with outstretched wings, between which Jehovah had taken up his abode. When on the march, it was wrapped in the veil of the dismantled tabernacle. (Num. 4: 5, 6.) It was therefore hidden from view. It contained the two tablets of stone upon which was written the decalogue, the pot of manna and Aaron's rod that budded. (Heb. 9:4.)

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. About 1,000 yards.

5. That is, open a passage through the Jordan, as he had through the Red Sea.

6. For historical account of Moses, see 1, ch. 27, Dt.

7. In ch. 4, vs. 4, 5, is stated the reason for the selection of these twelve men.

8. Vs. 14, 15, detail the crossing of the Jordan on dry ground, the waters having been banked up by Jehovah as were also the waters of the Red Sea.

9. Occasioned by the melting of snow on Lebanon.

10. The 40 years' wandering has been brought to a close, the Jordan has been crossed, and the promised land reached.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Twelve men are appointed to take twelve stones for a memorial out of Jordan.* 9 *Twelve other stones are set up in the midst of Jordan.* 10, 19 *The people pass over.* 14 *God magnifieth Joshua.* 20 *The twelve stones are pitched in Gilgal.*

1 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over Jor'dan, that the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, saying,

2 Take you twelve men out of the people, out of every tribe a man,

3 And command ye them, saying, Take you hence out of the midst of Jor'dan, out of the place where the priests' feet stood firm, twelve stones, and ye shall carry them over with you, and leave them in the [3]lodging place, where ye shall lodge this night.

4 Then [2]Jŏsh'u-à called the twelve men, whom he had prepared of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, out of every tribe a man:

5 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à said unto them, Pass over before the ark of the [1]Lord your God into the midst of Jor'dan, and take you up every man of you a stone upon his shoulder, according unto the number of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

6 That this may be a sign among you, that when [a]your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones?

7 Then ye shall answer them, That the waters of Jor'dan were cut off before the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord; when it passed over Jor'dan, the waters of Jor'dan were cut off: and these stones shall be for a memorial unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el for ever.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did so as [2]Jŏsh'u-à commanded, and took up twelve stones out of the midst of Jor'dan, as the [1]Lord spake unto Jŏsh'u-à, according to the number of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and carried them over with them unto the place where they lodged, and laid them down there.

9 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à set up [b]twelve stones in the midst of Jor'dan, in the place where the feet of the priests which bare the ark of the covenant stood: and they are there unto this day.

10 ¶ For the priests which bare the ark stood in the midst of Jor'dan, until every thing was finished that the [1]Lord commanded [2]Jŏsh'-

Ch. 4. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Ch. 4 is devoted to the building of the monuments. The writer did not seem to desire to interrupt the mentioning of events in their order, in ch. 3, to give details concerning the monuments, hence the description is reserved for a separate ch.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Joshua see 6, ch. 1.

3. Gilgal, six miles west of the Jordan, vs. 19, 20.

Chapter 3.

a. And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it; whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death. (Ex. 19:12.)

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy; for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 20:7.) For I am the Lord your God; ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy. (Lev. 11:44.) Up, sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against tomorrow; for thus saith the Lord God of Israel, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Israel; thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you. (Josh. 7:13.)

c. See ch. 4:14.

d. And I will send an angel before thee; and I will drive out the Canaanite, the Amorite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the Jebusite. (Ex. 33:2.)

e. The earth is the Lord's, and the fullness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.) Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth. (Zech. 4:14.) And the angel answered and said unto me, These are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from standing before the Lord of all the earth. (Zech. 6:5.)

f. These are they that went over Jordan in the first month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east and toward the west. (I Chr. 12:15.) If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan? (Jer. 12:5.) Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jordan against the habitation of the strong. (Jer. 49:19.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves; for tomorrow the Lord will do wonders among you. (Josh. 3:5.)

Chapter 4.

a. And it shall be when thy son asketh thee in time to come, saying, What is this? that thou shalt say unto him. By strength of hand the Lord brought us out from Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Ex. 13:14.) We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. (Ps. 44:1.) Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us. We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. For he established a testimony in Jacob, and appointed a law in Israel, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children. That the generations to come might know them, even the children which should be born, who should arise and declare them to their children. (Ps. 78:3-6.)

b. And Jacob rose up early in the morning, and took the stone that he had put for his pillows, and set it up for a pillar, and poured oil

u-à to speak unto the people, according to all that Mō'şeş commanded [2]Jŏsh'u-à: and the people hasted and passed over.

11 And it came to pass, when all the people were clean passed over, that the [4]ark of the Lord passed over, and the priests, in the presence of the people.

12 And the children of Reu'ben, and the children of Găd, and half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, passed over armed before the children of Is'ra-el, as Mō'şeş spake unto them:

13 About forty thousand prepared for war passed over before the [1]Lord unto battle, to the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

14 ¶ On that day the [1]Lord magnified [2]Jŏsh'u-à in the sight of all [5]Is'ra-el; and they feared him, as they feared Mō'şeş, all the days of his life.

15 And the [1]Lord spake unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, saying,

16 Command the priests that bear the [4]ark of the testimony, that they come up out of Jor'dan.

17 [2]Jŏsh'u-à therefore commanded the priests, saying, Come ye up out of Jor'dan.

18 And it came to pass, when the priests that bare the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord were come up out of the midst of Jor'dan, and the soles of the priests' feet were lifted up unto the dry land, that the waters of Jor'dan returned unto their place, and flowed over all his banks, as they did before.

19 ¶ And the people came up out of Jor'dan on the tenth day of the first month, and encamped in Gĭl'găl, in the east border of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

20 And those twelve stones, which they took out of Jor'dan, did [2]Jŏsh'u-à pitch in Gĭl'găl.

21 And he spake unto the children of Is'ra-el, saying, When your children shall ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean these stones?

22 Then ye shall let your children know, saying, Is'ra-el came over this Jor'dan on dry land.

23 For the [1]Lord your God dried up the waters of Jor'dan from before you, until ye were passed over, as the Lord your God did to the Red sea, [c]which he dried up from before us, until we were gone over:

24 That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the [1]Lord, that it is [d]mighty: that ye might fear [c]the [1]Lord your God for ever.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The Canaanites are afraid.* 2 *Joshua reneweth circumcision.* 10 *The passover is kept at Gilgal.* 12 *Manna ceaseth.* 13 *An Angel appeareth to Joshua.*

1 And it came to pass, when all the kings of the Ăm'or-ītes, which were on the side of Jor'dan westward, and all the kings of the Cā'năan-ītes, which were by the sea, heard that the [1]Lord had dried up the waters of Jor'dan from before the children of Is'ra-el, until we were passed over, that their [d]heart melted, neither was there spirit in them any more, because of the children of Is'ra-el.

2 ¶ [3]At that time the [1]Lord said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, Make thee sharp knives, and circumcise again the children of Is'ra-el the second time.

3 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à made him sharp knives, and circumcised the children of Is'ra-el at the hill of the [4]foreskins.

4 And this is the cause why [2]Jŏsh'u-à did circumcise: [b]All the people that came out of Ē'gўpt, that were males, even all the men of war, died in the wilderness by the way, after they came out of Ē'gўpt.

5 Now all the people that came out were circumcised: but all the people that were born in the wilderness by the way as they came forth out of Ē'gўpt, [5]them they had not circumcised.

6 [6]For the children of Is'ra-el walked [c]forty years in the wilderness, till all the people that were men of war, which came out of Ē'gўpt, were consumed, because they obeyed not the voice of the [1]Lord: unto whom the [1]Lord sware that he would not shew them the land, which the Lord sware unto their fathers that he would give us, a land that floweth with milk and honey.

7 And their children, whom he raised up in their stead, them [2]Jŏsh'u-à circumcised: for they were uncircumcised, because they had not circumcised them by the way.

8 And it came to pass, when they had done circumcising all the people, that they abode in their places in the camp, till they were whole.

9 And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, This day have I [7]rolled away [d]the reproach of Ē'gўpt from off you. Wherefore the name of the place is called Gĭl'găl unto this day.

10 ¶ [8]And the children of Is'ra-el encamped in Gĭl'găl, and kept the passover on the fourteenth day of the month at even in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

11 And they did eat of the old [9]corn of the land on the morrow after the passover, unleavened cakes, and parched corn in the selfsame day.

12 ¶ And the manna ceased on the morrow after they had eaten of the old corn of the land; neither had the children of Is'ra-el manna any more; but they did eat of the fruit of the land of Cā'năan that year.

13 ¶ [10]And it came to pass, when [2]Jŏsh'u-à was by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, that he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, behold, there stood [e]a man over against him with his sword drawn in his hand: and [2]Jŏsh'u-à went unto him, and said unto him, Art thou for us, or for our adversaries?

14 And he said, Nay; but as [11]captain of the host of the Lord am I now come. And Jŏsh'u-à fell [f]on his face to the earth, and did worship, and said unto him, What saith my lord unto his servant?

---

4. For description of the ark see 2, ch. 3.

5. Which was the fulfilling of the promise, ch. 3. v. 7.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Historical of Joshua; see 6, ch. 1.

3. Vs. 2-9, circumcision restored.

4. The hill on which the rite of circumcision occurred.

5. The reason the rite of circumcision had not been observed during the 40 years wandering in the wilderness is that during the 40 years of wandering Israel was under divine displeasure and consequently temporarily rejected by Jehovah, therefore the people were prohibited from the use of the sign of the covenant which was circumcision.

6. V. 6 gives the reason why the children of Israel had not been observing the rite of circumcision, but as the sentence of exclusion had expired, they were again allowed the privilege of using the sign of the covenant.

7. For 40 years the Egyptians has cast the reproach upon Israel that Jehovah had brought them out of Egypt to allow them to die in the wilderness, but now they had been led into the Promised Land and this reproach had been rolled away.

8. Vs. 10, 11 record the keeping of the third passover and the manna's ceasing to fall. The passover had been kept only once since the Israelites left Egypt—that was at Sinai, the second year of their journey in the desert. There was from that year till the entering into the Promised Land no observance of the passover, because the children of Israel were under the ban of divine displeasure.

9. They ate of the produce of the land, the word old is not in the Hebrew.

10. Vs. 13-15 of ch. 5, and all of ch. 6, detail the divine plan for the destruction of Jericho and the selection of the captains of the Israelites.

11. The prince of the army of heaven, "not the Israelitish host and their prince," was the word of God. He was the divine logos, who in the fullness of time became flesh. (John 1.)

---

upon the top of it. (Gen. 28:18.) And Joshua said unto all the people, Behold, the stone shall be a witness unto us, for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which he spake unto us; it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny your God. (Josh. 24:27.) Then Samuel took a stone, and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the Lord helped us. (I Sam. 7:12.)

c. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea, and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

d. Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased. (Ex. 15:16.) Thou hast a mighty arm; strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. (Ps. 89:13.)

e. That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. (Dt. 6:2.) And Moses said unto the people, Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.)

Chapter 5.

a. The people shall hear, and be afraid; sorrow shall take hold on the inhabitants of Palestina. (Ex. 15:14.) Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail. (Ps. 48:6.)

b. Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from 20 years old and upward, which have murmured against me. (Num. 14:29.) So it came to pass, when all the men of war were consumed and dead from among the people. (Dt. 2:16.)

c. Forty years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways. (Ps. 95:10.)

d. Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt, and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) Defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt; I am the Lord your God. (Ezek. 20:7.)

e. And he lift up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood by him; and, when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door, and bowed himself toward the ground. (Gen. 18:2.) And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day. (Gen. 32:24.) And, while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel. (Acts 1:10.)

f. And Abram fell on his face; and God talked with him. (Gen. 17:3.) And there came a fire out from before the Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat; which when all the people

15 And the captain of the [1]Lord's host said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, [g]Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Jŏsh'u-à did so.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Jericho is shut up.* 2 *God instructeth Joshua how to besiege it.* 12 *The city is compassed.* 17 *It must be accursed.* 20 *The walls fall down.* 22 *Rahab is saved.* 26 *The builder of Jericho is cursed.*

1 [1]Now Jĕr'ĭ-chō [2]was straitly shut up because of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: none went out, and none came in.

2 And the [3]Lord said unto [4]Jŏsh'u-à, See, I have given into thine hand Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and the king thereof, and the mighty men of valour.

3 And ye shall compass [5]the city, all ye men of war, and go round about the city once. Thus shalt thou do six days.

4 And [6]seven priests shall bear before the ark [6]seven [a]trumpets of rams' horns: and the [6]seventh day ye shall compass the city [6]seven times, and the priests shall blow with the trumpets.

5 And it shall come to pass, that when they make a long blast with the ram's horn, and when ye hear the sound of the trumpet, all the people shall shout with a great shout; and the wall of the city shall fall down flat, and the people shall ascend up every man straight before him.

6 ¶ [7]And Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn called the priests, and said unto them, Take up the ark of the covenant, and let seven priests bear seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the Lord.

7 And he said unto the people, Pass on, and compass the city, and let him that is armed pass on before the ark of the [3]Lord.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, when [4]Jŏsh'u-à had spoken unto the people, that the seven priests bearing the seven trumpets of rams' horns passed on [8]before the [3]Lord, and blew with the trumpets: and the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord followed them.

9 ¶ And the armed men went before the priests that blew with the trumpets, and the rereward came after the ark, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

10 And [4]Jŏsh'u-à had commanded the people, saying, Ye shall not shout, nor make any noise with your voice, neither shall any word proceed out of your mouth, until the day I bid you shout; then shall ye shout.

11 So the ark of the [3]Lord compassed the city, going about it once: and they came into the camp, and lodged in the camp.

12 ¶ And [4]Jŏsh'u-à rose early in the morning, and the priests took up the ark of the [3]Lord.

13 And seven priests bearing seven trumpets of rams' horns before the ark of the Lord went on continually, and blew with the trumpets: and the armed men went before them; but the rereward came after the ark of the Lord, the priests going on, and blowing with the trumpets.

14 And the second day they compassed the city once, and returned into the camp: so they did six days.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they rose early about the dawning of the day, and compassed the city after the same manner seven times: only on that day they compassed the city seven times.

16 And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, [4]Jŏsh'u-à said unto the people, [b]Shout; for the Lord hath given you the city.

17 ¶ And the city shall be accursed, even it, and all that are therein, to the [3]Lord: only Rā'hăb the harlot shall live, she and all that are with her in the house, because she hid the messengers that we sent.

18 And ye, [c]in any wise keep yourselves from the accursed thing, lest ye make yourselves accursed, when ye take of the accursed thing, and make the camp of Ĭs'ra-el a curse, and trouble it.

19 But all the silver, and gold, and vessels of brass and iron, are consecrated unto the [3]Lord: they shall come into the treasury of the [3]Lord.

20 So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city.

21 And they utterly [10]destroyed all that was in the city, both man and woman, young and old, and ox, and sheep, and ass, with the edge of the sword.

22 But [4]Jŏsh'u-à had said unto the two men that had spied out the country, Go into the harlot's house, and bring out thence the woman, and all that she hath, [d]as ye sware unto her.

23 And the young men that were spies went in, and brought out Rā'hăb, and her father, and her mother, and her brethren, and all that she had; and they brought out all her kindred, and left them without the camp of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And they burnt the city with fire, and all that was therein: only the silver, and the gold, and the vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the [3]Lord.

25 And [4]Jŏsh'u-à saved Rā'hăb the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Ĭs'ra-el even unto this day; because she hid the messengers, which [4]Jŏsh'u-à sent to spy out Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

26 ¶ And [4]Jŏsh'u-à [11]adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the [3]Lord, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jĕr'ĭ-chō: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his firstborn, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it.

27 So the [3]Lord was with [4]Jŏsh'u-à; and his fame was noised throughout all the country.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The Israelites are smitten at Ai.* 6 *Joshua's complaint.* 16 *Achan is taken by the lot.* 19 *His confession.* 22 *He and all he had are destroyed in the valley of Achor.*

Ch. 6. B. C. 1451.

1. There is no more unfortunate division of chs. in the Bible than occurs here. The conversation between the captain and his lieutenant is cut in twain, and the revelation of the warrior in ch. 5, is without any perceptible result. The new ch. should commence at ch. 5:13 and the first verse of ch. 6 should be in a parenthesis. Then it will clearly appear that the revelation of the captain of the Lord's host is an introduction to the history of the conquest of Jericho. (W.)

2. That is, was effectually shut up or blockaded.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. For historical account of Josh. see G. ch. 1.

5. That is, march around.

6. Seven, the Bible number sig. perfection.

7. Vs. 6-21 detail the conquest of Jericho.

8. That is, before the ark of the covenant.

9. About 1427 B. C.

10. This indiscriminate massacre was at the command of Jehovah. (Dt. 20:16, 17)—"But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth, but thou shalt utterly destroy them, viz., the Hittites, the Amorites, the Canaanites and the Perizzites, the Hivites and the Jebusites, as the Lord thy God has commanded thee." The command to destroy these people had been issued because of the excessive, willful, habitual and incurable wickedness. (Lev. 18: 24-30) "Defile not ye yourselves in any of these things: for in all these the nations are defiled which I cast out before you; and the land is defiled; therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes and my judgments, and shall not commit any of these abominations; neither any of your own nations, nor any stranger that sojourneth among you; for all these abominations have the men of the land done, which were before you, and the land is defiled; that the land spue not you out also, when ye defile it, as it spued out the nations that were before you. For whosoever shall commit any of these abominations, even the souls that commit them shall be cut off from among their people."

11. Bound them with an oath.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1451.

NOTE.—Jericho has fallen into the hands of the Israelites and Jehovah has become a terror to the idolatrous nations of the land. The Israelites glorying in their triumph are in exceeding great danger of forgetting Jehovah, hence the severe punishment of Achan and the solemn lesson it teaches.

---

saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces. (Lev. 9:24.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

g. And he said, Draw not nigh hither; put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. (Ex. 3:5.) Then said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet; for the place where thou standest is holy ground. (Acts 7:33.)

Chapter 6.

a. And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers and lamps within the pitchers. (Jud. 7:16.)

b. And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal, and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and of Gideon. (Jud. 7:20.) And when Judah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind; and they cried unto the Lord, and the priests sounded with the trumpets. (II Chr. 13:14.)

c. Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thy house; lest thou be a cursed thing like it; but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it, for it is a cursed thing. (Dt. 7:26.) Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52: 11.) Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil, cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.) Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. (II Cor. 6:17.) And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph 5:11.)

d. And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the Lord hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee. (Josh. 2:14.) By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace. (Heb. 11:31.)

1 But the [5]children of Ĭs'ra-el committed a trespass in the [4]accursed thing: for [1a]Ā'chăn, the son of Cär'mī, the son of Zăb'dī, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the [2]Lord was kindled against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And [3]Jŏsh'u-à sent men from Jĕr'ĭ-chō to Ā'ī, which is beside Bĕth-ā'ven, on the east side of [6]Bĕth'-el, and spake unto them, saying, Go up and view the country. And the men went up and viewed Ā'ī.

3 And they returned to Jŏsh'u-à, and said unto him, Let not all the people go up; but let about two or three thousand men go up and smite Ā'ī; and make not all the people to labour thither; for they are but few.

4 So there went up thither of the people about three thousand men: and they fled before the men of Ā'ī.

5 And the men of Ā'ī smote of them about thirty and six men: for they chased them from before the gate even unto Shĕb'a-rīm, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of [b]the people melted, and became as water.

6 ¶ And [3]Jŏsh'u-à rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the [2]Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and put dust upon their heads.

7 And [3]Jŏsh'u-à said, Alas, O [2]Lord God, wherefore [c]hast thou at all brought this people over Jor'dan, to deliver us into the hand of the Ăm'or-ītes, to destroy us? would to God we had been content, and dwelt on the other side Jor'dan!

8 O [2]Lord, what shall I say, when Ĭs'ra-el turneth their backs before their enemies!

9 For the Cā'năan-ītes and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and [d]what wilt thou do unto [7]thy great name?

10 ¶ And the [2]Lord said unto [3]Jŏsh'u-à, Get [8]thee up; wherefore liest thou thus upon thy face?

11 Ĭs'ra-el hath sinned, and they have also transgressed my covenant which I commanded them: for they have even taken of the [4]accursed thing, and have also stolen, and dissembled also, and they have put it even among their own stuff.

12 Therefore the children of Ĭs'ra-el could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye [e]destroy the accursed from among you.

13 Up, [f]sanctify the people, and say, Sanctify yourselves against to morrow: for thus saith the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, There is an accursed thing in the midst of thee, O Ĭs'ra-el: thou canst not stand before thine enemies, until ye take away the accursed thing from among you.

1. A man of the tribe of Judah, son of Carmi. After the fall of Jericho he took a portion of the spoils which was a violation of the law made by Jehovah. As a punishment he was put to death.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

4. That is, the spoils of war.

5. When there was but one sinner, how can the whole nation be charged with sin, is a question over which many have stumbled; but such are the relations of human society that the whole is punished for the sins of the part. Sins of nations and communities are punished in this life because nations and communities do not exist after death. It should be remembered however, that this punishment is temporal and not eternal to those who are not personally responsible for the sin. Keil says, "The scriptures teach that a nation is one organic whole in which the individuals are merely members of the same body and are not atoms isolated from one another and the whole. The state is therefore treated as a divine institution, founded upon family relationships and intended to promote the love of all to one another. As all then are combined in a fellowship established by God, the good or evil deeds of an individual affect beneficially or injuriously the whole society."

6. House of God. A city and holy place in central Palestine, was originally called Luz. It was named by Jacob at the time of his dream, beholding the angels descending and ascending from the open heavens.

7. That is, with thy great name.

8. An implication that this great sin must be put away before the people are restored to Jehovah's favor, as the "sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord; but the prayer of the upright is his delight." (Prov. 15:8.)

9. About $125.00, but a dollar then had about ten times the purchasing power it has at the present time.

10. A shekel of gold was equal to about five and a half dollars, therefore the wedge was equal to about $275.

11. That is, the shekels of silver were under the Babylonish garment.

12. A statement of much dispute. Some claim that the sons and daughters were taken simply to witness the execution, others claim that they were executed with their father.

13. That is, trouble.

14 In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribes: and it shall be, that the tribe which the [2]Lord taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the [2]Lord shall take shall come by households; and the household which the [2]Lord shall take shall come man by man.

15 And it shall be, that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the [2]Lord, and because he hath wrought folly in Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ So [3]Jŏsh'u-à rose up early in the morning, and brought Ĭs'ra-el by their tribes; and the tribe of Jū'dah was taken:

17 And he brought the family of Jū'dah; and he took the family of the Zär'hītes: and he brought the family of the Zär'hītes man by man; and Zăb'dī was taken:

18 And he brought his household man by man; and Ā'chăn, the son of Cär'mī, the son of Zăb'dī, the son of Zē'rah, of the tribe of Jū'dah, was taken.

19 And [3]Jŏsh'u-à said unto [1]Ā'chăn, My son, give, [g]I pray thee, glory to the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; [h]hide it not from me.

20 And [1]Ā'chăn answered [3]Jŏsh'u-à, and said, Indeed I have sinned against the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, and thus and thus have I done:

21 When I saw among the spoils a goodly Băb'ў-lō'nish garment, and two hundred [9]shekels of silver, and a wedge of [10]gold of fifty shekels weight, then I [i]coveted them, and took them; and, behold, they are hid in the earth in the midst of my tent, and the [11]silver under it.

22 ¶ So [3]Jŏsh'u-à sent messengers, and they ran unto the tent; and, behold, it was hid in his tent, and the silver under it.

23 And they took them out of the midst of the tent, and brought them unto [3]Jŏsh'u-à, and unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and laid them out before the [2]Lord.

24 And Jŏsh'u-à, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, took Ā'chăn the son of Zē'rah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, [12]and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had: and they brought them unto the valley of Ā'chor.

25 And [3]Jŏsh'u-à said, Why hast thou troubled us? the [2]Lord shall trouble thee this day. [j]And all Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, and burned them with fire, after they had stoned them with stones.

26 And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So [k]the [2]Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of [13]Ā'chor, unto this day.

Chapter 7.

a. Did not Achan the son of Zerah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Israel? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity. (Josh. 22:20.)

b. And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them, and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. (Lev. 26:36.)

c. And Moses returned unto the Lord, and said, Lord, wherefore hast thou so evil entreated this people? why is it that thou hast sent me? (Ex. 5:22.)

d. Wherefore should the Egyptians speak and say, For mischief did he bring them out, to slay them in the mountains, and to consume them from the face of the earth? Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. (Ex. 32:12.)

e. Neither shalt thou bring an abomination into thine house, lest thou be a cursed thing like it: but thou shalt utterly detest it, and thou shalt utterly abhor it; for it is a cursed thing. (Dt. 7:26.)

f. See f, ch. 3, Josh.

g. Speak unto the children of Israel, When a man or woman shall commit any sin that men commit, to do a trespass against the Lord, and that person be guilty (6). Then they shall confess their sin which they have done; and he shall recompense his trespass with the principal thereof and add unto it the fifth part thereof, and give it unto him against whom he hath trespassed. (Num. 5:6, 7.)

h. But if ye will not do so, behold, ye have sinned against the Lord: and be sure your sin will find you out. (Num. 32:23.) Then Peter said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together to tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out. (Acts 5:9.) For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them. (Is. 59:12.)

i. For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.) Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. (Ex. 20:7.) Then shalt thou bring forth that man or that woman, which hath committed that wicked thing, unto thy gates, even that man or that woman, and shalt stone them with stones, till they die. (Dt. 17:5.)

k. And there shall cleave nought of the cursed thing to thine hand;

CHAPTER 8.

1 *God encourageth Joshua.* 3 *The stratagem whereby Ai was taken.* 29 *The king thereof is hanged.* 30 *Joshua buildeth an altar.*

1 And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, [a]Fear not, neither be thou dismayed: take all the people of war with thee, and arise, go up to Ā'ī: see, I have given into thy hand the king of Ā'ī, and his people, and his city, and his land:

2 And thou shalt do to Ā'ī and her king as thou didst unto Jĕr'ī-chō and her king: only the spoil thereof, and the cattle thereof, shall ye take for a prey unto yourselves: lay thee an ambush for the city behind it.

3 ¶ So [2]Jŏsh'u-à arose, and all the people of war, to go up against Ā'ī: and Jŏsh'u-à chose out thirty thousand mighty men of valour, and sent them away by night.

4 And he commanded them, saying, Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city: go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready:

5 And I, and all the people that are with me, will approach unto the city: and it shall come to pass, when they come out against us, as at the first, that [b]we will flee before them,

6 (For they will come out after us) till we have drawn them from the city; for they will say, They flee before us, as at the first: therefore we will flee before them.

7 Then ye shall rise up from the ambush, and seize upon the city: for the [1]Lord your God will deliver it into your hand.

8 And it shall be, when ye have taken the city, that ye shall set the city on fire: according to the commandment of the [1]Lord shall ye do. [c]See, I have commanded you.

9 ¶ [2]Jŏsh'u-à therefore sent them forth: and they went to lie in ambush, and abode between Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, on the west side of Ā'ī: but Jŏsh'u-à lodged that night among the people.

10 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à [d]rose up early in the morning, and numbered the people, and went up, he and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, before the people to Ā'ī.

11 And all the people, even the people of war that were with him, went up, and drew nigh, and came before the city, and pitched on the north side of Ā'ī: now there was a valley between them and Ā'ī.

12 And he took about five thousand men, and set them to lie in ambush between Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, on the west side of the city.

13 And when they had set the people, even all the host that was on the north of the city, and [3]their liers in wait on the west of the city, [2]Jŏsh'u-à went that night into the midst of the valley.

14 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king of Ā'ī saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Ĭs'ra-el to battle, he and all his people, at a [4]time appointed, before the plain; but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city.

15 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à and all Ĭs'ra-el made as if they were beaten before them, and fled by the way of the wilderness.

16 And all the people that were in Ā'ī were called together to pursue after them: and they pursued after [2]Jŏsh'u-à, and were drawn away [e]from the city.

17 And there was not a man left in Ā'ī or Bĕth'-el, that went not out after Ĭs'ra-el: and they left the city open, and pursued after Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, Stretch out the spear that is in thy hand toward Ā'ī; for I will give it into thine hand. And Jŏsh'u-à stretched out the spear that he had in his hand toward the city.

19 And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire.

20 And when the men of Ā'ī looked behind them, they saw, and, behold the smoke of the city ascended up to heaven, and they had no power to flee this way or that way: and the people that fled to the wilderness turned back upon the pursuers.

21 And when [2]Jŏsh'u-à and all Ĭs'ra-el saw that the ambush had taken the city, and that the smoke of the city ascended, then they turned again, and slew the men of Ā'ī.

22 And the other issued out of the city against them; so they were in the midst of Ĭs'ra-el, some on this side, and some on that side: and they smote them, so that they let [f]none of them remain or escape.

23 And the king of Ā'ī they took alive, and brought him to [2]Jŏsh'u-à.

24 And it came to pass, when Ĭs'ra-el had made an end of slaying all the inhabitants of Ā'ī in the field, in the wilderness wherein they chased them, and when they were all fallen on the edge of the sword, until they were consumed, that all the Ĭs'ra-el-ĭtes returned unto Ā'ī, and smote it with the edge of the sword.

25 And so it was, that all that fell that day, both of men and women, were twelve thousand, even all the men of Ā'ī.

26 For [2]Jŏsh'u-à drew not his hand back, wherewith he stretched out the spear, until he had utterly destroyed all the inhabitants of Ā'ī.

27 Only the cattle and the spoil of that city Ĭs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves, according unto the word of the [1]Lord which he commanded Jŏsh'u-à.

28 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à burnt Ā'ī, and made it an [g]heap for ever, even a desolation unto this day.

29 And [h]the king of Ā'ī he hanged on a tree until eventide: and as soon as the sun was down, [2]Jŏsh'u-à commanded that [i]they

Ch. 8. B. C. 1451.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Josh. see G. ch. 1.

3. Their lying in wait.

4. A selected place or appointed place of the plain. (Gesenius and Furst.)

---

that the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and show thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers. (Dt. 13:17.)

Chapter 8.

a. Behold, the Lord thy God hath set the land before thee; go up and possess it, as the Lord God of thy fathers hath said unto thee: Fear not, neither be discouraged. (Dt. 1:21.) Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou d.smayed; for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.)

b. And the children of Benjamin said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Israel said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways. (Jud. 20:32.)

c. And they answered Joshua, saying, All that thou commandest us we will do, and whithersoever thou sendest us, we will go. (Josh. 1:16.)

d. I will early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all wicked doers from the city of the Lord. (Ps. 101:8.) I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. (Ps. 119:60.) Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might: for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.) O house of David, thus saith the Lord; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. (Jer. 21:12.)

e. And the children of Benjamin went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other two Gibeah in the field, about 30 men of Israel. (Jud. 20:31.) The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. (Ps. 9:16.)

f. And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. (Dt. 7:2.)

g. And thou shalt gather all the spoil of it into the midst of the street thereof, and shalt burn with fire the city, and all the spoil thereof every whit, for the Lord thy God: and it shall be an heat for ever; it shall not be built again. (Dt. 13:16.)

h. He poureth contempt upon princes and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way. (Ps. 107:40.) The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath. (Ps. 110:5.)

i. His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day (for he that is hanged is accursed of God); that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Dt. 21:23.) And it came to pass at the time of the

should take his carcase down from the tree, and cast it at the entering of the gate of the city, and raise thereon a great heap of stones, that remaineth unto this day.

30 ¶ [4]Then [2]Jŏsh'u-â [j]built an altar unto the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el in mount Ē'bal,

31 As Mō'şeş the servant of the Lord commanded the children of Ĭsra-el, as it is written in the book of the law of Mō'şeş, an altar of whole stones, over which no man hath lift up any iron; and they offered thereon [k]burnt offerings unto the Lord, and sacrificed peace offerings.

32 ¶ And [l]he wrote there upon the stones a copy of the law of Mō'şeş, which he wrote in the presence of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

33 And all Ĭs'ra-el, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Lē'vītes, which bare the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, and half of them over against mount Ē'bal; as Mō'şeş the servant of the [1]Lord had commanded before, that they should bless the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

34 And afterward he read all the words of the law, the [m]blessings and cursings, according to all that is written in the book of the law.

35 There was not a word of all that Mō'şeş commanded, which Jŏsh'u-â read not before all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, with the women, and the little ones, and the strangers that were conversant among them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The kings combine against Israel.* 3 *The Gibeonites by craft obtain a league.* 16 *For which they are condemned to perpetual bondage.*

1 And it came to pass, when all the kings which were on this [1]side Jor'dan, in the hills, and in the valleys, and in all the coasts of the great sea over against Lĕb'a-non, the Hĭt'tīte, and the Ām'or-īte, the Cā'năan-īte, the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, the Hī-vīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte, heard thereof;

2 That they gathered themselves together, to [3]fight with [2]Jŏsh'u-â and with Ĭs'ra-el, with one accord.

3 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on heard what [2]Jŏsh'u-â had done unto Jĕr'ĭ-chō and to Ā'ĭ,

4 They did work wilily, and went and made as if they had been ambassadors, and took old sacks upon their asses, and wine bottles, old, and rent, and bound up;

5 And old shoes and [4]clouted upon their feet, and old garments upon them; and all the bread of their provision was dry and mouldy.

6 And they went to [2]Jŏsh'u-â unto the camp at Gĭl'găl, and said unto him, and to the men of Ĭs'ra-el, We be come from a far country: now therefore make ye a league with us.

4. Vs. 30-35 refer to the altar and service on Mt. Ebal.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1451.

1. On the west side of Jordan.

2. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

3. How Josh. surprised and captured these confederations is recorded in chs. 10 and 11.

4. Patched.

5. Though Jehovah had issued a special command relative to alliance with aliens, the chosen people settled the question without considering Jehovah or his commands.

6. Because of their sins, part of the Promised Land had been taken from them, hence the people murmured.

7. Though permitted to live, they should live as slaves, their punishment for disobedience.

7 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el said unto the Hī'vītes, Peradventure ye dwell among us; and [a]how shall we make a league with you?

8 And they said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-â, We are thy servants. And Jŏsh'u-â said unto them, Who are ye? and from whence come ye?

9 And they said unto him, From a very far country thy servants are come because of the name of the [1]Lord thy God: for we have [b]heard the fame of him and all that he did in Ē'gўpt,

10 And all that he did to the two kings of the Ām'or-ītes, that were beyond Jor'dan, to Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and to Ōg king of Bā'shăn, which was at Āsh'ta-rōth.

11 Wherefore our elders and all the inhabitants of our country spake to us, saying, Take victuals with you for the journey, and go to meet them, and say unto them, We are your servants: therefore now make ye a league with us.

12 This our bread we took hot for our provision out of our houses on the day we came forth to go unto you; but now, behold, it is dry, and it is mouldy:

13 And these bottles of wine, which we filled, were new; and, behold, they be rent: and these our garments and our shoes are become old by reason of the very long journey.

14 And the men took of their victuals and asked not [5]counsel at the mouth of the [1]Lord.

15 And [2]Jŏsh'u-â made [c]peace with them, and made a league with them, to let them live: and the princes of the congregation sware unto them.

16 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbours, and that they dwelt among them.

17 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gĭb'e-on, and Che-phī'rah, and Be-ē'rōth, and Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

18 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote them not, [d]because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el. And all the congregation [6]murmured against the princes.

19 But all the princes said unto all the congregation, We have sworn unto them by the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el: now therefore we may not touch them.

20 This we will do to them; we will even let them live, lest wrath be upon us, because of the oath which we sware unto them.

21 And the princes said unto them, Let them live; but let them be [e]hewers of wood and [7]drawers of water unto all the congregation: as the princes had promised them.

22 ¶ And [2]Jŏsh'u-â called for them, and he spake unto them, saying, Wherefore have ye beguiled us, saying, We are very far from you: when ye dwell among us?

23 Now therefore ye are [f]cursed, and there

---

going down of the sun, that Joshua commanded, and they took them down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day. (Josh. 10:27.)

j. And the Lord appeared unto Abram and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land; and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bethel, and pitched his tent, having Bethel on the west, and Hai on the east; and there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord. (Gen. 12:7, 8.) Therefore it shall be when ye be gone over Jordan, that ye shall set up these stones, which I commanded you this day, in mount Ebal, and thou shalt plaster them with plaster. And there shalt thou build an altar unto the Lord thy God, an altar of stones; thou shalt not lift up any iron tool upon them. (Dt. 27:4, 5.)

k. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

l. And it shall be on the day when ye shall pass over Jordan unto the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, that thou shalt set thee up great stones, and plaster them with plaster (2). And thou shalt write upon the stones all the words of this law very plainly. (Dt. 27:2, 8.)

m. I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing; therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live (19). That thou mayest love the Lord thy God, and that thou mayest obey his voice, and that thou mayest cleave unto him; for he is thy life, and the length of thy days; that thou mayest dwell in the land which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, to give them. (Dt. 30:19, 20.)

Chapter 9.

a. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. (Ex. 23:32.) And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. (Dt. 7:2.)

b. For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed. (Josh. 2:10.)

c. And the king called the Gibeonites, and said unto them (now the Gibeonites were not of the children of Israel, but of the remnant of the Amorites; and the children of Israel had sworn unto them; and Saul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Israel and Judah). (II Sam. 21:2.)

d. In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoreth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Ps. 15:4.)

e. Your little ones, your wives, and thy stranger that is in thy camp, from the hewer of thy wood unto the drawer of thy water. (Dt. 29:11.)

f. And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. (Gen. 9:25.)

shall none of you be freed from being bondmen, and hewers of wood and drawers of water for the house of my God.

24 And they answered Jŏsh'u-à, and said, Because it was certainly told thy servants, how that the Lord thy God [g]commanded his servant Mō'şeş to give you all the land, and to destroy all the inhabitants of the land from before you, therefore we were sore afraid of our lives because of you, and have done this thing.

25 And now, behold, we are [h]in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do.

26 And so did he unto them, and delivered them out of the hand of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that they slew them not.

27 And Jŏsh'u-à made them that day hewers of wood and drawers of water for the congregation, and for the altar of the Lord, even unto this day, in the place which he should choose.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Five kings war against Gibeon.* 10 *God fighteth against them with hailstones.* 12 *The sun and moon stand still at the word of Joshua.* 16 *The five kings are mured in a cave.* 23 *They are brought forth,* 26 *and hanged.* 28 *Seven kings more are conquered.* 43 *Joshua returneth to Gilgal.*

1 Now it came to pass, when A-don'i-zē'dec king of [1]Je-ru'sa-lĕm had heard how Jŏsh'u-à had taken Ā'ī, and had utterly destroyed it; as he had done to Jĕr'ī-chō and her king, so he had done to Ā'ī and her king; and how the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on had made peace with Ĭs'ra-el, and were among them;

2 That they [b]feared greatly, because Gĭb'e-on was a great city, as one of the royal cities, and because it was greater than Ā'ī, and all the men thereof were mighty.

3 Wherefore A-dŏn'i-zē'dec king of [1]Je-ru'sa-lĕm sent unto Hō'ham king of [2]Hē'brŏn, and unto Pī'ram king of [3]Jär'mŭth, and unto Japhī'à king of Lā'chish, and unto Dē'bīr king of Ĕg'lŏn, saying,

4 Come up unto me, and help me, that we may smite Gĭb'e-on: for [c]it hath made peace with Jŏsh'u-à and with the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 Therefore the five kings of the Ăm'or-ītes, the king of [1]Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the king of [2]Hē'brŏn, the king of [3]Jär'mŭth, the king of Lā'chish, the king of Ĕg'lŏn, gathered themselves together, and went up, they and all their hosts, and encamped before Gĭb'e-on, and made war against it.

6 ¶ And the men of [4]Gĭb'e-on sent unto [5]Jŏsh'u-à to the camp to Gĭl'găl, saying, Slack not thy hand from thy servants; come up to us quickly, and save us, and help us: for all the kings of the Ăm'or-ītes that dwell in the mountains are gathered together against us.

7 So [5]Jŏsh'u-à ascended from Gĭl'găl, he, and all the people of war with him, and all the mighty men of valour.

8 ¶ And the [6]Lord said unto Jŏsh'u-à, Fear them not: for I have delivered them into thine [d]hand; there shall not a man of them stand before thee.

9 [5]Jŏsh'u-à therefore came unto them suddenly, and went up from Gĭl'găl all night.

10 And the [6]Lord [e]discomfited them before Ĭs'ra-el, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gĭb'e-on, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Bĕth-hō'rŏn, and smote them to A-zē'kah, and unto Măk-kē'dah.

11 And it came to pass, as they fled from before Ĭs'ra-el, and were in the going down to Bĕth-hō'rŏn, [f]that the [6]Lord cast down great [7]stones from heaven upon them unto A-zē'kah, and they died: they were more which died with [7]hailstones than they whom the children of Ĭs'ra-el slew with the sword.

12 ¶ [8]Then spake [5]Jŏsh'u-à to the [6]Lord in the day when the Lord delivered up the Ăm'or-ītes before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and he said in the sight of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]Sun, [9]stand thou still upon Gĭb'e-on; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ăj'a-lŏn.

13 And the sun stood still, and the moon stayed, until the people had avenged themselves upon their enemies. Is not this written in the book of [10]Jā'shēr? So the sun stood still in the midst of heaven, and hasted not to go down about a whole day.

14 And there was no day like that before it or after it, that the [6]Lord hearkened unto

Ch. 10. B. C. 1451.

1. The first time that mention is made in the Bible of this celebrated city.

2. Situated 20 miles south of Jerusalem, among the mountains of Judah, it is 2,800 feet above the sea level and has the greatest elevation of any city in Palestine; it is 600 feet higher than Jerusalem, and is one of the most ancient cities in the world.

3. A town about 18 miles southwest of Jerusalem.

4. An ancient city of Canaan belonging to the Hivites.

5. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

7. Supposed by some to be a shower of meteoric stones, by others to mean hailstones.

8. Vs. 12-15 detail the standing still of the sun and moon.

9. Various have been the theories devised to explain the manner of this stupendous miracle. Some assert that the passage is merely a poetical interpolation to adorn the narrative and heighten its effect. They alleged that it is never quoted in the catalogues of the Old Testament miracles. To this we reply that, as we never find any exhaustive catalogues of those miracles, the omission of this proves nothing. The writer of the epistle to the Hebrews omits the striking and unquestioned miracle of the passage of the Jordan (see Heb. 11:29, 30). Others explain this miracle as merely a poetical statement of the fact that the Israelites, in answer to Joshua's prayer, were endowed with power to do two days' work in one—a theory too absurd to call for sober refutation. There are others who insist that the earth's motion on its axis was actually arrested, causing a cessation of the apparent diurnal revolution of the sun and moon. Our objection to this theory is, that it involves several secret miracles. A sudden check in the velocity of rotation of the earth on its axis would violently throw down objects on its surface, especially near the equator. Prof. Mitchell has ascertained that, if a resisting force were gradually applied, like a brake to a car wheel, "in forty seconds the motion might cease entirely, and the change would not be sensible to the inhabitants of the earth, except from the appearance of the heavens." But this would require a direct interposition of a secret miracle to keep the ocean, which is sustained at a higher level in the equatorial regions by the centrifugal force, from flowing toward the poles, and from submerging much of the continents, and to keep the Mediterranean Sea from dashing over Palestine. Again: By the recent discovery of the correlation of forces it has been demonstrated that a force requisite to arrest the revolution of the earth, must convert momentum into heat equal to that generated by the burning of a mass of anthracite coal fourteen times as large as the globe itself. Another secret miracle would be required to prevent this universal conflagration. But the secret miracles so far as we know, have no place in the divine system, since they cannot authenticate a revelation, or demonstrate to man the interposition of God's hand in the course of nature. We, therefore, with a large number of commentators and Christian philosophers, adopt the theory that the standing still of the sun and moon was optical, and not literal—that we have a description of phenomena as presented to the eyes of the spectators. A miracle performed upon the vision (eyesight) of the people, instead of on the sun and moon would be none the less a miracle. The language of the scriptures is evidently popular and not scientific; as when we speak of the earth as standing still and the sun as rising and setting. By the supernatural refraction, or bending of the rays of light, the sun and moon might maintain a stationary appearance for several hours. Even by natural refraction we daily see the sun before it has risen above, and after it has gone below, the horizon. The miraculous receding of the shadow of the dial of Ahaz (II Ks. 20:11; Is. 38:8), was probably caused by a similar supernatural refraction of the sun's rays. The explanation of these astronomical miracles involves the principle which is found in nearly all miracles, viz., the intensifying of some natural agency rather than the violation of any natural laws. As in case of the widow's cruse and the feeding of the multitudes, new oil and new loaves were not created, but that which was in existence multiplied, so do we believe that instead of a new and strange force brought to bear on nature the natural laws of refraction were intensified in both of these miracles.

There is no astronomical difficulty in the statement of the positions of the sun and the moon at that time. To Joshua, standing at Upper Bethhoron, the direction of Gibeon was southeast, which would also be the direction of the sun in the early part of the day, at which time the moon might have been in the southwest, above the valley of Aijalon, approaching its setting. To the question why Joshua should ask for the day to be lengthened, while more than half the day was still unspent, we reply that the account does not say that he asked for such a miracle. He "spake to the Lord." We are left to supply the subject matter of his prayer, which would naturally be for aid to annihilate God's foes. He received no answer, but is suddenly endowed with the gift of faith that at his command to the sun and moon God will work an unheard-of miracle, for the demonstration of his sovereignty over physical law and of his interest in his people. It is quite probable that the sun and the moon, the gods of so many pagan nations, were the divinities of the Canaanites, to whom they were then appealing for aid against the victorious Hebrews. If this be true, there is a peculiar appropriateness in this miracle, strikingly demonstrating to both armies the superiority of the God of Joshua. (W.)

10. A poetical book of national songs. It presumably was written to celebrate the upright men of Israel.

g. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor with their gods. (Ex. 23:32.) And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them and utterly destroy them. Thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. (Dt. 7:2.)

h. But Abram said unto Sarai, Behold, thy maid is in thy hand; do to her as it pleaseth thee. And when Sarai dealt hardly with her, she fled from her face. (Gen. 16:6.)

Chapter 10.

a. See ch. 8, vs. 21, 22.

b. Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased. (Ex. 15:16.) There shall no man be able to stand before you; for the Lord your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you. (Dt. 11:25.)

c. See ch. 9, v. 15.

d. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life; as I was with Moses, so will I be with thee; I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.)

e. And the Lord discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet. (Jud. 4:15.) Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them. (Ps. 18:14.) For the Lord shall rise up as in Mt. Perazim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gibeon, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act. (Is. 28:21.)

f. The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire. Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them. (Ps. 18:13, 14.) And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard; and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hail stones. (Is. 30:30.) And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent, and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. (Rev. 16:21.)

g. The sun and moon stood still in their habitation; at the light

the voice of a man: for the Lord fought for Is'ra-el.

15 ¶ And [5]Jŏsh'u-à returned, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Gĭl'găl.

16 [12]But these five kings fled, and hid themselves in a cave at Măk-kē'dah.

17 And it was told [5]Jŏsh'u-à, saying, The five kings are found hid in a cave at Măk-kē'dah.

18 And Jŏsh'u-à said, Roll great stones upon the mouth of the cave, and set men by it for to keep them:

19 And stay ye not, but pursue after your enemies, and smite the hindmost of them; suffer them not to enter into their cities: for the [6]Lord your God hath delivered them into your hand.

20 And it came to pass, when [5]Jŏsh'u-à and the children of Ĭs'ra-el had made an end of slaying them with a very great slaughter, till they were consumed, that the rest which remained of them entered into fenced cities.

21 And all the people returned to the camp to [5]Jŏsh'u-à at Măk-kē'dah in peace: none moved his tongue against any of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

22 [12]Then said [5]Jŏsh'u-à, Open the mouth of the cave, and bring out those five kings unto me out of the cave.

23 And they did so, and brought forth those five kings unto him out of the cave, the king of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the king of Hē'brŏn, the king of Jär'mŭth, the king of Lā'chish, and the king of Ĕg'lŏn.

24 And it came to pass, when they brought out those kings unto Jŏsh'u-à, that [5]Jŏsh'u-à called for all the men of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto the captains of the men of war which went with him, Come near, put your feet upon the necks of these kings. And they came near, and put their feet upon the necks of them.

25 And Jŏsh'u-à said unto them, Fear not, [h]nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage: for thus shall the Lord do to all your enemies against whom ye fight.

26 And afterward [5]Jŏsh'u-à smote them, and slew them, and hanged them on five trees: and they were hanging upon the trees until the evening.

27 And it came to pass at the time of the going down of the sun, that Jŏsh'u-à commanded, and they took them [i]down off the trees, and cast them into the cave wherein they had been hid, and laid great stones in the cave's mouth, which remain until this very day.

28 ¶ [13]And that day Jŏsh'u-à took Măk-kē'dah, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof he utterly destroyed, them, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain: and he did to the king of Măk-kē'dah as he did unto the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

29 Then [5]Jŏsh'u-à passed from Măk-kē'dah, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto Lĭb'nah, and fought against Lĭb'nah:

30 And the [6]Lord delivered it also, and the king thereof, into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el; and he smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein; he let none remain in it; but did unto the king thereof as he did unto the king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō.

31 ¶ And [5]Jŏsh'u-à passed from Lĭb'nah, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto Lā'chish, and encamped against it, and fought against it:

32 And the [6]Lord delivered Lā'chish into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, which took it on the second day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein, according to all that he had done to Lĭb'nah.

11. Vs. 16-21 record the pursuit and slaughter of the Amorites.

12. Vs. 22-27 detail the execution of the five kings.

13. Vs. 28-43 detail the conquest of southern Palestine.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1450.

NOTE.—Ch. 11 opens, in vs. 1-15, with the description of the great battle of Merom. "The battle of Bethhoron is represented as the most important battle of the conquest, because, being the first, it struck the decisive blow. But in all such struggles there is usually one last effort made for the defeated cause. This, in the subjugation of Canaan, was the battle of Merom. Round Jabin were assembled the heads of all the tribes who had not yet fallen under Joshua's sword. As the British chiefs were driven to Land's End before the advance of the Saxon, so at this Land's End of Palestine were gathered for the last struggle, not only the kings of the north, in the immediate neighborhood, but from the desert valley of the Jordan south of the Sea of Galilee, from the Maritime plain of Philistia, from the height above Sharon, and from the still unconquered Jebus, the Hivite who dwelt in the valley of Baalgad under Hermon." (Stanley.)

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

3. That is, hamstring them.

33 ¶ Then Hō'ram king of Gē'zēr came up to help Lā'chish; and Jŏsh'u-à smote him and his people, until he had left him none remaining.

34 ¶ And from Lā'chish Jŏsh'u-à passed unto Ĕg'lŏn, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him; and they encamped against it, and fought against it:

35 And they took it on that day, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and all the souls that were therein he utterly destroyed that day, according to all that he had done to Lā'chish.

36 And [5]Jŏsh'u-à went up from Ĕg'lŏn, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto Hē'brŏn; and they fought against it:

37 And they took it, and smote it with the edge of the sword, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof, and all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining, according to all that he had done to Ĕg'lŏn; but destroyed it utterly, and all the souls that were therein.

38 ¶ And [5]Jŏsh'u-à returned, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, to Dē'bĭr; and fought against it:

39 And he took it, and the king thereof, and all the cities thereof; and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and utterly destroyed all the souls that were therein; he left none remaining: as he had done to Hē'brŏn, so he did to Dē'bĭr, and to the king thereof; as he had done also to Lĭb'nah, and to her king.

40 ¶ So Jŏsh'u-à smote all the country of the hills, and of the south, and of the vale, and of the springs, and all their kings: he left none remaining, but utterly destroyed all that breathed, as the [6]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el commanded.

41 And [5]Jŏsh'u-à smote them from Kā'desh-bär'ne-à even unto Gā'zà, and all the country of Gō'shen, even unto Gĭb'e-on.

42 And all these kings and their land did [5]Jŏshu-à take at one time, because the [6]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el fought for Ĭs'ra-el.

43 And [5]Jŏsh'u-à returned, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, unto the camp to Gĭl'găl.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Divers kings overcome at the waters of Merom.* 10 *Hazor is taken and burnt.* 16 *All the country taken by Joshua.* 21 *The Anakims cut off.*

1 And it came to pass, when Jā'bin king of Hā'zor had heard those things, that he sent to Jō'băb king of Mā'dŏn, and to the king of Shĭm'rŏn, and to the king of Ăch'shăph,

2 And to the kings that were on the north of the mountains, and of the plains south of Chĭn'ne-rŏth, and in the valley, and in the borders of Dor on the west,

3 And to the Cā'năan-īte on the east and on the west, and to the Ăm'or-īte, and the Hĭt'tīte, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zīte, and the Jĕb'u-sīte in the mountains, and to the Hī'vīte under Hĕr'mŏn in the land of Mĭz'peh.

4 And they went out, they and all their hosts with them, much people, even as the sand that is upon the sea shore in multitude, with horses and chariots very many.

5 And when all these kings were met together, they came and pitched together at the waters of Mē'rom, to fight against Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And the [1]Lord said unto [2]Jŏsh'u-à, Be not afraid because of them: for to morrow about this time will I deliver them up all slain before Ĭs'ra-el: thou shalt [3]hough [a]their horses, and burn their chariots with fire.

---

of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering sphere. (Hab. 3:11.)

h. Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.)

i. His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day (for he that is hanged is accursed of God); that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Dt. 21:23.)

Chapter 11.

a. And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots. (II Sam. 8:4.)

7 So Jŏsh'u-à came, and all the people of war with him, against them by the waters of Mē'rom suddenly; and they fell upon them.

8 [1]And the Lord delivered them into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, who smote them, and chased them unto great Zī'dŏn, and unto Mĭs're-photh-mā'im, and unto the valley of Mĭz'peh eastward; and they smote them, until they left them none remaining.

9 And Jŏsh'u-à did unto them as the [1]Lord bade him: he [q]houghed their horses, and burnt their chariots with fire.

10 ¶ And [2]Jŏsh'u-à at that time turned back, and took Hā'zor, and smote the king thereof with the sword: for Hā'zor beforetime was the head of all those kingdoms.

11 And they smote all the souls that were therein with the edge of the sword, utterly destroying them: there was not any left to breathe: and he burnt Hā'zor with fire.

12 And all the cities of those kings, and all the kings of them, did [2]Jŏsh'u-à take, and smote them with the edge of the sword, and he utterly destroyed them, as Mō'şeş the servant of the [1]Lord commanded.

13 But as for the cities that stood still in their strength, Ĭs'ra-el burned none of them, save Hā'zor only; that did Jŏsh'u-à burn.

14 And all the spoil of these cities, and the cattle, the children of Ĭs'ra-el took for a prey unto themselves; but every man they smote with the edge of the sword, until they had destroyed them, neither left they any to breathe.

15 ¶ As the [1]Lord [b]commanded Mō'şeş his servant, so did Mō'şeş command [2]Jŏsh'u-à, and [c]so did Jŏsh'u-à; he left nothing undone of all that the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

16 [4]So [2]Jŏsh'u-à took all that land, the hills, and all the south country, and all the land of Gō'shen, and the valley, and the plain, and the mountain of Ĭs'ra-el, and the valley of the same.

17 Even from the mount Hā'lăk, that goeth up to Sē'ĭr, even unto Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lĕb'a-non under mount Hēr'mŏn: and all their kings he took, and smote them, and slew them.

18 [2]Jŏsh'u-à made war a long time with all those kings.

19 There was not a city that made peace with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, save the Hī'vītes the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-on: all other they took in battle.

20 For it was of the [1]Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Ĭs'ra-el in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favour, but that he might destroy them, as the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

21 ¶ And at that time came [2]Jŏsh'u-à, and cut off the Ăn'a-kĭmş from the mountains, from Hē'bron, from Dē'bĭr, from Ā'nab, and from all the mountains of Jū'dah, and from all the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el: Jŏsh'u-à destroyed them utterly with their cities.

22 There was none of the Ăn'a-kĭmş left in the land of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: only in Gā'zà, in Găth, and in Ăsh'dŏd, there remained.

23 So [2]Jŏsh'u-à took the whole land, according to all that the [1]Lord said unto Mō'şeş; and Jŏsh'u-à gave it for an inheritance unto Ĭs'ra-el according to their divisions by their tribes. And the land rested from war.

4. Vs. 8-23 give a summary of Joshua's conquests.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1452-1451.

NOTE.—In ch. 12 is a recapitulation of the conquests made in the Promised Land with a few additional places named.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

3. Vs. 7-24 detail the list of the 31 kings on the west side of Jordan, which Joshua smote. As the land here mentioned was only 15 miles one way and about 50 the other, it is evident that the 31 cities mentioned were the capitals of very insignificant kingdoms.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The two kings whose countries Moses took and disposed of.* 7 *The one and thirty kings on the other side Jordan which Joshua smote.*

1 Now these are the kings of the land, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote, and possessed their land on the other side Jor'dan toward the rising of the sun, [a]from the river Ăr'nŏn [b]unto mount Hēr'mŏn, and all the plain on the east:

2 Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'or-ītes, who dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn, and ruled from Ăr'ŏ-ēr, which is upon the bank of the river Ăr'nŏn, and from the middle of the river, and from half Gĭl'e-ăd, even unto the river Jăb'bok, which is the border of the children of Ăm'mŏn;

3 And from the plain to the sea of Chĭn'ne-rŏth on the east, and unto the sea of the plain, even the salt sea on the east, the way to Bĕth-jĕsh'ĭ-mŏth; and from the south, under Ăsh'dŏth-pĭş'gah:

4 ¶ And the coast of Ŏg king of Bā'shăn, which was of the remnant of the giants, that dwelt at Ăsh'ta-rŏth and at Ĕd're-ī,

5 And reigned in mount Hēr'mŏn, and in Săl'cah, and in all Bā'shăn, unto the border of the Gĕsh'u-rītes and the Ma-ăch'a-thītes, and half Gĭl'e-ăd, the border of Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'bŏn.

6 Them did Mō'şeş the servant of the [1]Lord and the children of Ĭs'ra-el smite: and Mō'şeş the servant of the Lord gave it for a possession unto the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ītes, and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh.

7 ¶ [3]And these are the kings of the country which [2]Jŏsh'u-à and the children of Ĭs'ra-el smote on this side Jor'dan on the west, from Bā'al-gad in the valley of Lĕb'a-non even unto the mount Hā'lăk, that goeth up to Sē'ĭr; which Jŏsh'u-à gave unto the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el for a possession according to their divisions;

8 In the mountains, and in the valleys, and in the plains, and in the springs, and in the wilderness, and in the south country; the Hĭt'tītes, the Ăm'or-ītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes:

9 ¶ The king of Jĕr'ĭ-chō, one; the king of Ā'ĭ, which is beside Bĕth'-el, one;

10 The king of Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm, one; the king of Hē'bron, one;

11 The king of Jär'mŭth, one; the king of Lā'chish, one;

12 The king of Ĕg'lŏn, one; the king of Gē'zĕr, one;

13 The king of Dē'bĭr, one; the king of Gē'dĕr, one;

14 The king of Hor'mah, one; the king of Ā'răd, one;

15 The king of Lĭb'nah, one; the king of A-dŭl'lăm, one;

16 The king of Măk-kē'dah, one; the king of Bĕth'-el, one;

17 The king of Tăp'pu-ah, one; the king of Hē'phēr, one;

18 The king of Ā'phek, one; the king of La-shâr'on, one;

19 The king of Mā'dŏn, one; the king of Hā'zor, one;

20 The king of Shĭm'ron-mē'ron, one; the king of Ăch'shăph, one;

21 The king of Tā'a-năch, one; the king of Me-ğĭd'do, one;

22 The king of Kē'desh, one; the king of Jŏk'ne-ăm of Cär'mel, one;

b. Observe thou which I command thee this day; behold, I drive out before thee the Amorite, and the Canaanite, and the Hittite, and the Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the Jebusite. (Ex. 34:11.)

c. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee; turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.)

Chapter 12.

a. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon; for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. (Num. 21:24.)

b. And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan, from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon (which Hermon the Sidonians call Sirion and the Amorites call it Shenir). (Dt. 3:8, 9.)

23 The king of Dor in the coast of Dor, one; the king of [c]the nations of Gĭl'găl, one;
24 The king of Tĭr'zah, one: all the kings thirty and one.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The bounds of the land not yet conquered.* 15 *The bounds of the inheritance of Reuben.* 22 *Balaam slain.* 24 *The bounds of the inheritance of Gad,* 29 *and of the half tribe of Manasseh.*

1 Now [1]Jŏsh'u-å was old and stricken in years; and the [2]Lord said unto him, Thou art old and stricken in years, and there remaineth yet very much land to be possessed.
2 This [a]is the land that yet remaineth: all the borders of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and all Gĕsh'-u-rĭ,
3 From Sī'hor, which is before Ē'gўpt, even unto the borders of Ēk'rŏn northward, which is counted to the Cā'năan-īte: five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; the Gā'zăth-ītes, and the Ash'-dŏth-ītes, the Ēsh'ka-lŏn-ītes, the Gĭt'tītes, and the Ēk'rŏn-ītes; also the Ā'vītes:
4 From the south, all the land of the Cā'-năan-ītes, and the Me-ā'rah that is beside the Sī-dō'nĭ-anș, unto Ā'phek, to the borders of the Ām'or-ītes:
5 And the land of the Gĭb'lītes, and all Lĕb'a-non, toward the sunrising, from Bā'al-gad under mount Hēr'mŏn unto the entering into Hā'math.
6 All the inhabitants of the hill country from Lĕb'a-non unto Mĭs're-photh-mā'im, and all the Sī-dō'nĭ-anș, them will I drive out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el: only divide thou it by [3]lot unto the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes for an inheritance, as I have commanded thee.
7 [4]Now therefore divide this land for an inheritance unto the nine tribes, and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh,
8 With whom the Reu'ben-ītes and the Găd'-ītes have received their inheritance, which Mō'șeș [b]gave them, beyond Jor'dan eastward, even as Mō'șeș the servant of the Lord gave them;
9 From Ār'ŏ-ēr, that is upon the bank of the river Är'nŏn, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain of Měd'-e-bå unto Dī'bŏn;
10 And all the cities of Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, which reigned in Hĕsh'bŏn, unto the border of the children of Ām'mŏn;
11 And Gĭl'e-ăd, and the border of the Gĕsh'-u-rītes and Ma-ăch'a-thītes, and all mount Hēr'mŏn, and all Bā'shăn unto Săl'cah;
12 All the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'shăn, which reigned in Ăsh'ta-rŏth and in Ēd're-ī, who remained of the remnant of the giants: for these did Mō'șeș smite, and cast them out.
13 Nevertheless the children of Ĭs'ra-el expelled not the Gĕsh'u-rītes, nor the Ma-ăch'-a-thītes: but the Gĕsh'u-rītes and the Ma-ăch'-a-thītes dwell among the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes until this day.
14 Only unto the tribe of Lē'vī he gave none inheritance; the sacrifices of the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el made by fire are their inheritance, as he said unto them.
15 ¶ [5]And Mō'șeș gave unto the tribe of the children of Reu'ben inheritance according to their families.
16 And their coast was from Ār'ŏ-ēr, that is on the bank of the river Är'nŏn, and the city that is in the midst of the river, and all the plain by Měd'e-bå;
17 Hĕsh'bŏn, and all her cities that are in the plain; Dī'bŏn, and Bā'mŏth-bā'al, and Bēth-bā'al-mē'on,
18 And Ja-hā'zå, and Kĕd'e-mŏth, and Mĕph'a-ăth,
19 And Kīr-jath-ā'im, and Sĭb'mah, and Zā'reth-shā'har in the mount of the valley,
20 And Bĕth-pē'or, and Ăsh'dŏth-pĭș'gah, and Bĕth-jĕsh'ī-mŏth,
21 And all the cities of the plain, and all the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, which reigned in Hĕsh-bŏn, whom Mō'șeș smote with the princes of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Ē'vī, and Rē'-kem, and Zûr, and Hûr, and Rē'bå, which were dukes of Sī'hŏn, dwelling in the country.
22 ¶ Bā'laam also the son of Bē'or, the soothsayer, did the children of Ĭs'ra-el slay with the sword among them that were slain by them.
23 And the border of the children of Reu'-ben was Jor'dan, and the border thereof. This was the inheritance of the children of Reu'ben after their families, the cities and the villages thereof.
24 [6]And Mō'șeș gave inheritance unto the tribe of Găd, even unto the children of Găd according to their families.
25 And their coast was Jā'zēr, and all the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd, [c]and half the land of the children of Ām'mŏn, unto Ār'ŏ-ēr that is before Răb'bah;
26 And from Hĕsh'bŏn unto Rā'math-mĭz'-peh, and Bĕt'ŏ-nim; and from Mā-ha-nā'im unto the border of Dē'bīr;
27 And in the valley, Bĕth-ā'răm, and Bĕth-nĭm'rah, and Sŭc'coth, and Zā'phŏn, the rest of the kingdom of Sī'hŏn king of Hĕsh'-bŏn, Jor'dan and his border, even unto the edge of the sea of Chĭn'ne-rĕth on the other side Jor'dan eastward.
28 This is the inheritance of the children of Găd after their families, the cities, and their villages.
29 ¶ [7]And Mō'șeș gave inheritance unto the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh: and this was the possession of the half tribe of the children of Ma-năs'seh by their families.
30 And their coast was from Mā-ha-nā'im, all Bā'shăn, all the kingdom of Ōg king of Bā'shăn, and all the towns of Jā'ĭr, which are in Bā'shăn, threescore cities:
31 And half Gĭl'e-ăd, and Ăsh'ta-rŏth, and Ēd're-ī, cities of the kingdom of Ōg in Bā'-shăn, were pertaining unto the children of Mā'chĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh, even to the one half of the children of Mā'chĭr by their families.
32 These are the countries which Mō'șeș did distribute for inheritance in the plains of Mō'ab, on the other side Jor'dan, by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, eastward.
33 But unto the tribe of Lē'vī Mō'șeș gave not any inheritance: the [d]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el was their inheritance, as he said unto them.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1445.

NOTE. Ch. 13 begins a record of the division and settlement of Canaan. Vs. 1-6 detail a list of the unconquered cities and districts.

1. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, the relative locations were to be determined by lot, while the size of the land apportioned to each tribe was to be according to the size of the tribes. (Num. 26:53-56.)

4. Vs. 7-14 review the trans-Jordanic allotments.

5. Vs. 15-23 define Reuben's lot. From v. 15 to ch. 19, inclusive, is recorded a minute description of the territorial assignments made by Joshua, which constitute what we would consider a modern deed of real estate, legally locating the boundaries of each possession.

6. Vs. 24-28 give the description of Gad's lot, which was to be found in the central district of eastern Palestine.

7. Vs. 29-33 detail the allotment of Manasseh's, which was called the eastern lot.

c. Nevertheless the dimness shall not be such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zebulun, and the land of Naphtali, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, in Galilee of the nations. (Is. 9:1.)

Chapter 13

a. The Lord thy God, he will go over before thee, and he will destroy these nations from before thee, and thou shalt possess them; and Joshua, he shall go over before thee, as the Lord hath said. (Dt. 31:3.)

b. And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coast, even the cities of the country round about. (Num. 32:33.)

c. And when thou comest nigh over against the children of Ammon, distress them not nor meddle with them; for I will not give thee of the land of the children of Ammon any possession; because I have given it unto the children of Lot for a possession. (Dt. 2:19.) And the king of the children of Ammon answered unto the messengers of Jephthah, Because Israel took away my land, when they came up out of Egypt, from Arnon even unto Jabbok, and unto Jordan; now therefore restore those lands again peaceably. (Jud. 11:13.)

d. And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them; I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel. (Num. 18:20.) Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.)

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The nine tribes and a half are to have their inheritance by lot.* 6 *Caleb by privilege obtaineth Hebron.*

1 And these are the countries which the children of Ĭs'ra-el inherited in the land of Cā'năan, which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-ā the son of Nūn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, distributed for inheritance to them.

2 By lot [a]was their inheritance, as the [1]Lord commanded by the hand of Mō'şeş, for the nine tribes, and for the half tribe.

3 For Mō'şeş had given the inheritance of two tribes and an half tribe on the other side Jor'dan: but unto the Lē'vītes he gave none inheritance among them.

4 For the children of Jō'şeph were two tribes, Ma-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm: therefore they gave no part unto the Lē'vītes in the land, save cities to dwell in, with their suburbs for their cattle and for their substance.

5 As the [1]Lord commanded Mō'şeş, so the children of Ĭs'ra-el did, and they divided the land.

6 ¶ [2]Then the children of Jū'dah came unto Jŏsh'u-ā in Gĭl'găl: and Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh the Kĕn'ez-īte said unto him, Thou knowest [b]the thing that the Lord said unto Mō'şeş the man of God concerning me and thee in Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā.

7 Forty years old was I when Mō'şeş the servant of the [1]Lord sent me from Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā to espy out the land; and I brought him word again as it was in mine heart.

8 Nevertheless my brethren that went up with me made the heart of the people melt: but [c]I wholly followed the [1]Lord my God.

9 And Mō'şeş sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God.

10 And now, behold, the [1]Lord hath kept me alive, as he said, these forty and five years, even since the [1]Lord spake this word unto Mō'şeş, while the children of Ĭs'ra-el wandered in the wilderness: and now, lo, I am this day fourscore and five years old.

11 As yet I am as strong this day as I was in the day that Mō'şeş sent me: as my strength was then, even so is my strength now, for war, both to go out, and to come in.

12 Now therefore give me this mountain, whereof the Lord spake in that day; for thou heardest in that day how the Ăn'a-kĭmş were there, and that the cities were great and fenced: if so be the [1]Lord will be [d]with me, then I shall be able to drive them out, as the [1]Lord said.

13 And [3]Jŏsh'u-ā blessed him, and gave unto Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh Hē'bron for an inheritance.

14 Hē'bron therefore became the inheritance of Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh the Kĕn'ez-īte unto this day, because that he wholly followed the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And the name of Hē'bron before was Kīr'jath-ăr'bà; which Ăr'bä was a great man among the Ăn'a-kĭmş. And the land had rest from war.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—Ch. 14 is an introduction to the division of the land west of Jordan (i. e., Canaan proper) to the nine and a half tribes. It should here be observed that in everything pertaining to civil government Joshua was the acknowledged chief, but in matters settled by lot appeal was always made to Jehovah, therefore, Eleazar, as high priest, is named before Joshua (although the term high priest had not been actually adopted at this time).

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Records the account of Caleb's inheritance.

3. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The borders of the lot of Judah.* 13 *Caleb's portion and conquest.* 16 *Othniel hath Achsah, Caleb's daughter, to wife.* 21 *The cities of Judah.* 63 *The Jebusites not conquered.*

1 This then was the lot of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah by their families; even to the border of Ē'dom the wilderness of Zĭn southward was the uttermost part of the south coast.

2 And their south border was from the shore of the [1]salt sea, from the bay that looketh southward:

3 And it went out to the south side to Ma-al'eh-a-crăb'bim, and passed along to Zĭn, and ascended up on the south side unto Kā'desh-bär'ne-ā, and passed along to Hĕz'rŏn, and went up to Ā'där, and fetched a compass to Kär'ka-ā:

4 From thence it passed toward Āz'mŏn, and went out unto the river of Ē'gўpt; and the goings out of that coast were at the sea: this shall be your south coast.

5 And the east border was the salt sea, even unto the end of Jor'dan. And their border in the north quarter was from the bay of the sea to the uttermost part of Jor'dan:

6 And the border went up to Bĕth-hŏg'la, and passed along by the north of Bĕth-ăr'ă-bah; and the border went up to the stone of Bō'han the son of Reu'ben:

7 And the border went up toward Dē'bīr from [a]the valley of Ā'chor, and so northward, looking toward Gĭl'găl, that is before the going up to A-dŭm'mĭm, which is on the south side of the river: and the border passed toward the waters of Ēn-shē'mesh, and the goings out thereof were at Ēn-rō'gel:

8 And the border went up by the valley of the [b]son of Hĭn'nom unto the south side of the Jĕb'u-sīte; the same is Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hĭn'nom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants northward:

9 And the border was drawn from the top of the hill unto the fountain of the water of Nĕph'to-ah, and went out to the cities of mount Ē'phron; and the border was drawn to Bā'al-ah, which is Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm:

10 And the border compassed from Bā'al-ah westward unto mount Sē'ĭr, and passed along unto the side of mount Jē'a-rĭm, which is Chĕs'ă-lon, on the north side, and went down to Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and passed on to Tĭm'nah:

11 And the border went out unto the side of Ĕk'rŏn northward: and the border was drawn to Shĭ'crŏn, and passed along to mount Bā'al-ah, and went out unto Jăb'nĕ-el; and the goings out of the border were at the sea.

12 And the west border was [c]to the great sea, and the coast thereof. This is the coast of the children of Jū'dah round about according to their families.

13 ¶ And unto Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh he gave a part among the children of Jū'dah, according to the commandment of the [2]Lord to Jŏsh'u-ā, even the city of Ăr'bà the father of Ā'năk, which city is Hē'bron.

14 And Cā'leb drove thence the three sons

Ch. 15. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—This ch. records the original lot of Judah (vs. 1-12). Its territory embraced half of western Palestine. Later a portion of the original lot of Judah was assigned to Simeon. (Ch. 19:1)—"And the second lot came forth to Simeon even for the tribe of the children of Simeon, according to their families; and their inheritance was within the inheritance of the children of Judah."

1. The Dead Sea, now supposed to cover the sites of the destroyed cities, Sodom and Gomorrah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Chapter 14.

a. And ye shall divide the land by lot for an inheritance among your families; and to the more ye shall give the more inheritance, and to the fewer ye shall give the less inheritance; every man's inheritance shall be in the place where his lot falleth; according to the tribes of your fathers ye shall inherit. (Num. 33:54.)

b. But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. (Num. 14:24.) Save Caleb the son of Jephunneh; he shall see it; and to him will I give the land that he hath trodden upon, and to his children, because he hath wholly followed the Lord. (Dt. 1:36.)

c. But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. (Num. 14:24.)

d. What shall we then say to these things? if God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

Chapter 15.

a. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day. (Josh. 7:25.)

b. And he defiled Topheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hinnom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Molech. (II Ks. 23:10.) And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hinnom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee (2). Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place shall no more be called Tophet, nor the valley of the son of Hinnom, but the valley of slaughter. (Jer. 19:2, 6.)

c. And as for the western border, ye shall even have the great sea for a border; this shall be your west border. (Num. 34:6.)

of Ā'năk, Shē'shāi, and A-hī'măn, and Tāl'-māi, the children of Ā'năk.

15 And he went up thence to the inhabitants of Dē'bīr: and the name of Dē'bīr before was Kīr'jath-sē'phēr.

16 ¶ And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kīr'-jath-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'sah my daughter to wife.

17 And Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kē'năz, the brother of Cā'leb, took it: and he gave him Ăch'sah his daughter to wife.

18 And it came to pass, as she came unto him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field: and [d]she lighted off her ass; and Cā'-leb said unto her, What wouldest thou?

19 Who answered, Give me a blessing; for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And he gave her the upper springs, and the nether springs.

20 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah according to their families.

21 And the uttermost cities of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah toward the coast of Ē'dom southward were Kăb'ze-el, and Ē'dēr, and Jā'gŭr,

22 And Kī'nah, and Di-mō'nah, and Ād'ă-dah,

23 And Kē'desh, and Hā'zor, and Ĭth'nan,

24 Zīph, and Tē'lem, and Bē'ă-lōth,

25 And Hā'zor, Ha-dăt'tah, and Kē'rĭ-ŏth, and Hĕz'rŏn, which is Hā'zor,

26 Ā'măm, and Shē'mà, and Mŏl'a-dah,

27 And Hā'zar-găd'dah, and Hĕsh'mŏn, and Bĕth-pā'let,

28 And Hā'zar-shụ'al, and Bē'er-shē'bà, and Bĭz-jŏth'jah,

29 Bā'al-ah, and Ī'ĭm, and Ā'zem,

30 And Ĕl'to-lăd, and Chē'sĭl, and Hor'mah,

31 And Zĭk'lăg, and Măd-măn'nah, and Săn-săn'nah,

32 And Lĕb'a-ŏth, and Shĭl'him, and Ā'in, and Rĭm'mon: all the cities are twenty and nine, with their villages:

33 And in the valley, Ēsh'tă-ŏl, and Zō're-ah, and Āsh'nah,

34 And Za-nō'ah, and Ēn-găn'nĭm, Tăp'-pu-ah, and Ē'nam,

35 Jär'mŭth, and A-dŭl'lăm, Sō'coh, and A-zē'kah,

36 And Shăr-ā'ĭm, and Ād-i-thā'ĭm, and Gĕ-dē'rah, and Gĕd-ĕ-rŏth-ā'ĭm; fourteen cities with their villages:

37 Zē'nan, and Hăd'a-shah, and Mĭg'dal-găd,

38 And Dĭl'ĕ-an, and Mĭz'peh, and Jŏk'-the-el,

39 Lā'chish, and Bŏz'kăth, and Ĕg'lŏn,

40 And Căb'bon, and Läh'mam, and Kĭth'-lish,

41 And Gĕ-dē'rŏth, Bĕth-dā'gon, and Nā'-a-mah, and Măk-kē'dah; sixteen cities with their villages:

42 Lĭb'nah, and Ē'thēr, and Ā'shan,

43 And Jĭph'tah, and Āsh'nah, and Nē'zib,

44 And Kĕi'lah, and Ach'zĭb, and Ma-rē'-shah; nine cities with their villages:

45 Ēk'rŏn, with her towns and her villages:

46 From Ēk'rŏn even unto the sea, all that lay near Āsh'dŏd, with their villages:

47 Āsh'dŏd with her towns and her villages, Gā'zà with her towns and her villages, unto the river of Ē'gўpt, and the great sea, and the border thereof:

48 ¶ And in the mountains, Shā'mĭr, and Jăt'tĭr, and Sō'coh,

Ch. 16. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—Chs. 16, 17 form one continued story describing the allotment made to the house of Joseph, composed of the two tribes Ephraim and Manasseh, which for more than 400 years were the most powerful of the tribes. From their ranks came Joshua, the great conqueror; Gideon, the greatest of the judges, and Saul, the first king.

1. Vs. 1-4 locate the general borders of the sons of Joseph.

2. Vs. 5-10 detail the outline of Ephraim's borders.

3. The first mention of the fatal mistake of the Israelites in neglecting the divine command to exterminate the idolaters. (Dt. 20:16)—"But of the cities of these people, which the Lord thy God doth give thee for an inheritance, thou shalt save alive nothing that breatheth."

49 And Dăn'nah, and Kīr'jath-san'nah, which is Dē'bīr,

50 And Ā'nab, and Ēsh'te-mōh, and Ā'nĭm,

51 And Gō'shen, and Hō'lōn, and Gī'loh; eleven cities with their villages:

52 Ā'rab, and Dụ'mah, and Ē'shĕ-an,

53 And Jā'num, and Bĕth-tăp'pu-ah, and A-phē'kah,

54 And Hŭm'tah, and Kīr'jath-är'bà, which is Hē'bron, and Zī'or; nine cities with their villages:

55 Mā'on, Cär'mel, and Zĭph, and Jŭt'tah,

56 And Jĕz're-el, and Jŏk'de-ăm, and Za-nō'ah,

57 Cāin, Gĭb'e-ah, and Tĭm'nah; ten cities with their villages:

58 Hăl'hŭl, Bĕth'-zûr, and Gē'dor,

59 And Mā'a-răth, and Bĕth-ā'nŏth, and Ĕl'te-kon; six cities with their villages:

60 Kīr'jath-bā'al, which is Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, and Răb'bah; two cities with their villages:

61 In the wilderness, Bĕth-ăr'ă-bah, Mĭd'-din, and Sĕc'a-cah,

62 And Nĭb'shăn, and the city of Salt, and Ēn-gē'dī; six cities with their villages.

63 ¶ As for the Jĕb'u-sītes the inhabitants of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, the children of Jū'dah could not drive them out: but the Jĕb'u-sītes dwell with the children of Jū'dah at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm unto this day.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The general borders of the sons of Joseph.*
5 *The border of the inheritance of Ephraim.*
10 *The Canaanites not conquered.*

1 [1]And the lot of the children of Jō'sẹph fell from Jor'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, unto the water of Jĕr'ĭ-chō on the east, to the wilderness that goeth up from Jĕr'ĭ-chō throughout mount Bĕth'-el,

2 And goeth out from Bĕth'-el to [a]Lŭz, and passeth along unto the borders of Ăr'chī to Āt'a-rŏth,

3 And goeth down westward to the coast of Japh-lē'tī, unto the coast of Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether, and to Gē'zēr: and the goings out thereof are at the sea.

4 So the children of Jō'sẹph, Ma-năs'seh and Ē'phră-ĭm, took their inheritance.

5 ¶ [2]And the border of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm according to their families was thus: even the border of their inheritance on the east side was Āt'a-rŏth-ăd'där, unto Bĕth-hō'rŏn the upper;

6 And the border went out toward the sea to Mĭch'mĕ-thah on the north side, and the border went about eastward unto Tā'a-năth-shī'lōh, and passed by it on the east to Ja-nō'hah;

7 And it went down from Ja-nō'hah to Āt'-a-rŏth, and to Nā'a-răth, and came to Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and went out at Jor'dan.

8 The border went out from Tăp'pu-ah westward unto the river Kā'nah; and the goings out thereof were at the sea. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm by their families.

9 And the separate cities for the children of Ē'phră-ĭm were among the inheritance of the children of Ma-năs'seh, all the cities with their villages.

10 And they [b]drave [3]not out the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Gē'zēr: but the Cā'năan-ītes dwell among the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes unto this day, and serve under tribute.

---

d. And when Abigail saw David, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell before David on her face, and bowed herself to the ground. (I Sam. 25:23.)

Chapter 16.

a. And the border went over from thence toward Luz to the side of Luz, which is Bethel southward; and the border descended to Ataroth-adar, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether Bethhoron. (Josh. 18:13.) And the man went into the land of the Hittites, and built a city, and called the name thereof Luz; which is the name thereof unto this day. (Jud. 1:26.)

b. Neither did Ephraim drive out the Canaanites that dwelt in Gezer; but the Canaanites dwelt in Gezer among them. (Jud. 1:29.) For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife. (I Ks. 9:16.)



TILLING THE SOIL NEAR SHILOH.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The lot of Manasseh.* 7 *His coast.* 12 *The Canaanites not driven out.* 14 *The children of Joseph obtain another lot.*

1 There [1]was also a lot for the tribe of Ma-năs'seh; for he was the [a]firstborn of Jō'şeph; to wit, for Mā'chĭr the firstborn of Ma-năs'seh, the father of Gĭl'e-ăd: because he was a man of war, therefore he had Gĭl'e-ăd and Bā'shăn.

2 There was also a lot for the rest of the children of Ma-năs'seh by their families; for the children of Ā-bī-ē'zēr, and for the children of Hē'lek, and for the children of Ăs'rĭ-el, and for the children of Shē'chem, and for the children of Hē'phēr, and for the children of Shemī'dà: these were the male children of Ma-năs'seh the son of Jō'şeph by their families.

3 ¶ But Ze-lō'phe-hăd, the son of Hē'phēr, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ma-năs'seh, had no sons, but daughters: and these are the names of his daughters, Mäh'lah, and Nō'ah, Hŏg'lah, Mĭl'cah, and Tĭr'zah.

4 And they came near before Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and before Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, and before the princes, saying, [b]The [2]Lord commanded Mō'şeş to give us an inheritance among our brethren. Therefore according to the commandment of the [1]Lord he gave them an inheritance among the brethren of their father.

5 And there fell ten portions to Ma-năs'seh, beside the land of Gĭl'e-ăd and Bā'shăn, which were on the other side Jor'dan;

6 Because the daughters of Ma-năs'seh had an inheritance among his sons: and the rest of Ma-năs'seh's sons had the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

7 ¶ And the coast of Ma-năs'seh was from Ăsh'ēr to Mĭch'mĕ-thah, that lieth before Shē'chem; and the border went along on the right hand unto the inhabitants of Ēn-tăp'pu-ah.

8 Now Ma-năs'seh had the land of Tăp'pu-ah: but Tăp'pu-ah on the border of Ma-năs'seh belonged to the children of Ē'phră-ĭm;

9 And the coast descended unto the river Kā'nah, southward of the river: these cities of Ē'phră-ĭm are among the cities of Ma-năs'seh: the coast of Ma-năs'seh also was on the north side of the river, and the outgoings of it were at the sea:

10 Southward it was Ē'phră-ĭm's, and northward it was Ma-năs'seh's, and the sea is his border; and they met together in Ăsh'ēr on the north, and in Ĭs'sa-char on the east.

11 And Ma-năs'seh had in Ĭs'sa-char and in Ăsh'ēr Bĕth-shē'ăn and her towns, and Ĭb'le-ăm and her towns, and the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Ēn'-dor and her towns, and the inhabitants of Tā'a-năch and her towns, and the inhabitants of Me-gĭd'do and her towns, even three countries.

12 Yet the children of [c]Ma-năs'seh could not drive out the inhabitants of those cities; but the Cā'năan-ītes would dwell in that land.

13 Yet it came to pass, when the children of Ĭs'ra-el were waxen strong, that they put the Cā'năan-ītes to tribute; but did not utterly drive them out.

14 [3]And the children of Jō'şeph spake unto [4]Jŏsh'u-à, saying, Why hast thou given me but one lot and one portion to inherit, seeing I am [d]a great people, forasmuch as the [2]Lord hath blessed me hitherto?

15 And [4]Jŏsh'u-à answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes and of the giants, if mount Ē'phră-ĭm be too narrow for thee.

16 And the children of Jō'şeph said, The hill is not enough for us: and all the Cā'năan-ītes that dwell in the land of the valley have chariots of iron, both they who are of Bĕth-shē'ăn and her towns, and they who are of the valley of Jĕz're-el.

17 And [4]Jŏsh'u-à spake unto the house of Jō'şeph, even to Ē'phră-ĭm and to Ma-năs'seh, saying, Thou art a great people, and hast great power: thou shalt not have one lot only:

18 But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Cā'năan-ītes, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The tabernacle is set up at Shiloh.* 2 *The remainder of the land is divided into seven parts.* 10 *Joshua divideth it by lot.* 11 *The lot and border of Benjamin.* 21 *Their cities.*

1 And the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el assembled together [a]at [1]Shī'lōh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them.

2 [4]And there remained among the children of Ĭs'ra-el seven tribes, which had not yet received their inheritance.

3 And [2]Jŏsh'u-à said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, [b]How long are ye slack to go to possess the land, which the [3]Lord God of your fathers hath given you?

4 Give out from among you three men for each tribe: and I will send them, and they shall rise, and go through the land, and describe it according to the inheritance of them; and they shall come again to me.

5 And they shall divide it into seven parts: Jū'dah shall abide in their coast on the south, and the house of Jō'şeph shall abide in their coasts on the north.

6 Ye shall therefore describe the land into seven parts, and bring the description hither to me, that I may cast lots for you here before the Lord our God.

7 But the Lē'vītes have no part among you; for the priesthood of the [3]Lord is [c]their inheritance: and Găd, and Reu'ben, and half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, have received their inheritance beyond Jor'dan on the east, which Mō'şeş the servant of the [3]Lord gave them.

8 ¶ And the men arose, and went away: and [2]Jŏsh'u-à charged them that went to describe

---

Ch. 17. B. C. 1444.

1. Vs. 1-13, define the lot apportioned to Manasseh in western Palestine.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 14-18 detail the complaint of the children of Joseph. This passage is considered by all scholars the most poorly worded composition in the Bible.

4. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1444.

1. Meaning rest. Situated 20 miles north of Jerusalem, 12 miles north of Bethel, and 10 south of Shechem.

2. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 2-10 tell of final survey and division of the land. The location of the seat of worship at Shiloh and the consequential removal of the camp had necessarily interrupted the division of the land for a time but it has now been taken up again.

Chapter 17.

a. And Joseph called the name of the first-born Manasseh; for God, said he, hath made me forget all my toil, and all my father's house. (Gen. 41:51.) And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father; for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head. (Gen. 48:18.)

b. And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying, The daughters of Zelophehad speak right; thou shalt surely give them a possession of an inheritance among their father's brethren; and thou shalt cause the inheritance of their father to pass unto them. (Num. 27:6, 7.)

c. Neither did Manasseh drive out the inhabitants of Bethshean and her towns, nor Taanach and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ibleam and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Megiddo and her towns; but the Canaanites would dwell in that land. And it came to pass, when Israel was strong, that they put the Canaanites to tribute, and did not utterly drive them out. (Jud. 1:27, 28.)

d. And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it; he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great; but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. (Gen. 48:19.)

Chapter 18.

a. Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Levites unto Eleazar the priest, and unto Joshua the son of Nun, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Israel. And they spake unto them at Shiloh in the land of Canaan, saying, The Lord commanded by the hand of Moses to give us cities to dwell in, with the suburbs thereof for our cattle. (Josh. 21:1, 2.) But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. (Jer. 7:12.)

b. Arise, that we may go up against them; for we have seen the land, and behold, it is very good: and are ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land. (Jud. 18:9.)

c. And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou shalt have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them; I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel. (Num 18:20.) Wherefore Levi hath no part nor inheritance with his brethren; the Lord is his inheritance, according as the Lord thy God promised him. (Dt. 10:9.) And it shall be unto them for an inheritance; I am their inheritance; ye shall give them no possession in Israel; I am their possession. (Ezek. 44:28.)

the land, saying, Go and walk through the land, and describe it, and come again to me, that I may here cast lots for you before the Lord in Shī'lōh.

9 And the men went and passed through the land, and described it by cities into seven parts in a book, and came again to [2]Jŏsh'u-à to the host at Shī'lōh.

10 ¶ And [2]Jŏsh'u-à cast lots for them in Shī'lōh before the [3]Lord: and there Jŏsh'u-à divided the land unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el according to their divisions.

11 ¶ [5]And the lot of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-min came up according to their families: and the coast of their lot came forth between the children of Jū'dah and the children of Jō'sĕph.

12 And their border on the north side was from Jor'dan; and the border went up to the side of Jĕr'ĭ-chō on the north side, and went up through the mountains westward; and the goings out thereof were at the wilderness of Bĕth-ā'ven.

13 And the border went over from thence toward Lŭz, to the side of Lŭz, [d]which is Bĕth'-el, southward; and the border descended to Āt'a-rŏth-ā'dăr, near the hill that lieth on the south side of the nether Bĕth-hō'rŏn.

14 And the border was drawn thence, and compassed the corner of the sea southward, from the hill that lieth before Bĕth-hō'rŏn southward; and the goings out thereof were at Kĭr'jath-bā'al, which is Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, a city of the children of Jū'dah: this was the west quarter.

15 And the south quarter was from the end of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, and the border went out on the west, and went out to the well of waters of Nĕph'to-ah:

16 And the border came down to the end of the mountain that lieth before the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, and which is in the valley of the giants on the north, and descended to the valley of Hĭn'nom, to the side of Je-bū'si on the south, and descended to Ĕn-rō'gĕl,

17 And was drawn from the north, and went forth to Ĕn-shē'mesh, and went forth toward Gĕl'ĭ-lŏth, which is over against the going up of A-dŭm'mĭm, and descended to the stone of Bō'han the son of Reu'ben,

18 And passed along toward the side over against Ār'a-bah northward, and went down unto Ăr'a-bah:

19 And the border passed along to the side of Bĕth-hŏg'lah northward: and the outgoings of the border were at the north bay of the salt sea at the south end of Jor'dan: this was the south coast.

20 And Jor'dan was the border of it on the east side. This was the inheritance of the children of Bĕn'ja-min, by the coasts thereof round about, according to their families.

21 Now the cities of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-min according to their families were Jĕr'ĭ-chō, and Bĕth-hŏg'lah, and the valley of Kĕ'ziz,

22 And Bĕth-ăr'a-bah, and Zĕm-a-rā'im, and Bĕth'-el,

23 And Ā'vĭm, and Pā'rah, and Ŏph'rah,

24 And Chĕ'phăr-ha-ăm'mo-nāi, and Ŏph'nī, and Gā'bà; twelve cities with their villages:

25 Gĭb'e-on, and Rā'mah, and Be-ē'rŏth,

26 And Mĭz'peh, and Che-phī'rah, and Mō'zah,

27 And Rĕ'kem, and Ĭr'pĕ-el, and Tăr'a-lah,

28 And Zē'lah, Ĕ'leph, and Je-bū'si, which is Je-ru'sa-lĕm, Gĭb'e-ath, and Kĭr'jath; fourteen cities with their villages. This is the inheritance of the children of Bĕn'ja-min [e]according to their families.

5. Vs. 11-28 give an account of Benjamin's lot. B.'s portion lay to the south of Joseph's, so the descendants of Rachel were adjoining each other. B.'s lot included the site of the sacred edifice on Mt. Moriah, which constitutes a fulfillment of the prophecy in Dt. 33:12—"And of Benjamin he said, The beloved of the Lord shall dwell in safety by him; and the Lord shall cover him all the day long and he shall dwell between his shoulders."

Ch. 19. B. C. 1444.

1. Vs. 1-9 describe Simeon's lot as taken out of the original lot of Judah. Thus fulfilling the prophecy of Jacob in Gen. 49:7 —"Cursed be their anger for it was fierce; and their wrath for it was cruel. I will divide them in Jacob and scatter them in Israel."

2. Vs. 10-16 detail the lot of Zebulun.

3. Vs. 17-23 detail the lot of Issachar. Their portion was bounded on the north by Zebulun, on the east by the Jordan, on the south and west by Manasseh. It embraced a large portion of the plain of Esdraelon. In order to secure this desirable land the children of Issachar had humbly bowed themselves to the service of the Canaanites. They almost assumed a slavish servitude to them, thus strikingly fulfilling the prophecy of dying Jacob in Gen. 49:14, 15—"Issachar is a strong ass couching down between two burdens: And he saw that rest was good, and the land that it was pleasant: and bowed his shoulder to bear, and became a servant unto tribute."

CHAPTER 19.

1 *The lot of Simeon,* 10 *of Zebulun,* 17 *of Issachar,* 24 *of Asher,* 32 *of Naphtali,* 40 *of Dan.* 49 *The children of Israel give an inheritance to Joshua.*

1 [1]And the second lot came forth to Sĭm'e-on, even for the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on according to their families: and their inheritance was [a]within the inheritance of the children of Jū'dah.

2 And they had in their inheritance Bē'er-shĕ'bà, and Shĕ'bà, and Mŏl'a-dah,

3 And Hā'zar-shu'al, and Bā'lah, and Ā'zem,

4 And Ĕl'to-lăd, and Bĕ'thŭl, and Hor'mah,

5 And Zĭk'lăg, and Bĕth-mär'că-bŏth, and Hā'zar-sū'sah,

6 And Bĕth-lĕb'a-ōth, and Sha-ru'hen; thirteen cities and their villages:

7 Ā'ĭn, Rĕm'mon, and Ē'thĕr, and Ā'shan; four cities and their villages:

8 And all the villages that were round about these cities to Bā'al-ath-bē'ĕr, Rā'math of the south. This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on according to their families.

9 Out of the portion of the children of Jū'dah [a]was the inheritance of the children of Sĭm'e-on: for the part of the children of Jū'dah was too much for them: therefore the children of Sĭm'e-on had their inheritance within the inheritance of them.

10 ¶ [2]And the third lot came up for the children of Zĕb'u-lun according to their families: and the border of their inheritance was unto Sā'rid:

11 And their border went up toward the sea, and Măr'a-lah, and reached to Dăb'bashĕth, and reached to the river that is before Jŏk'ne-ăm;

12 And turned from Sā'rid eastward toward the sunrising unto the border of Chĭs'lŏth-tā'bor, and then goeth out to Dăb'e-răth, and goeth up to Ja-phī'a,

13 And from thence passeth on along on the east to Gĭt'tah-hē'phĕr, to Ĭt'tah-kā'zin, and goeth out to Rĕm'mon-meth'o-ăr to Nē'ah;

14 And the border compasseth it on the north side to Han'na-thon: and the outgoings thereof are in the valley of Jĭph'thah-el:

15 And Kăt'tath, and Na-hăl'lal, and Shĭm'rŏn, and I-dā'lah, and Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm: twelve cities with their villages.

16 This is the [b]inheritance of the children of Zĕb'u-lun according to their families, these cities with their villages.

17 ¶ [3]And the fourth lot came out to Ĭs'sachar, for the children of Ĭs'sa-char according to their families.

18 And their border was toward Jĕz're-el, and Che-sŭl'lŏth, and Shu'nem,

19 And Haph-rā'im, and Shī'hŏn, and Ăn-ă-hā'rath,

20 And Răb'bĭth, and Kĭsh'ĭ-ōn, and Ā'bĕz,

21 And Rē'meth, and Ĕn-găn'nĭm, and Ĕn-hăd'dah, and Bĕth-păz'zez;

22 And the coast reacheth to Tā'bor, and Sha-hăz'ĭ-mah, and Bĕth-shē'mĕsh; and the outgoings of their border were at Jor'dan: sixteen cities with their villages.

23 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ĭs'sa-char according to their families, the cities and their villages.

d. And he called the name of that place Bethel; but the name of that city was called Luz at the first. (Gen. 28:19.) And the house of Joseph sent to descry Bethel. (Now the name of the city before was Luz.) (Jud. 1:23.)

e. And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation. (Acts 17:26.)

Chapter 19.

a. Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath for it was cruel; I will divide them in Jacob and scatter them in Israel. (Gen. 49:7.)

b. See e ch. 18.

24 ¶ [4]And the fifth lot came out for the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr according to their families.

25 And their border was Hĕl'kăth, and Hă'lī, and Bē'ten, and Ăch'shăph,

26 And A-lăm'me-lech, and Ă'măd, and Mī'-she-al; and reacheth to [5]Cär'mel [c]westward, and to Shī'hor-lĭb'nath;

27 And turneth toward the sunrising to Bĕth-dā'gon, and reacheth to Zĕb'u-lun, and to the valley of Jĭph'thah-el toward the north side of Bĕth-ē'mĕk, and Nē'ĭ-el, and goeth out to Cā'bŭl on the left hand,

28 And Hē'bron, and Rē'hŏb, and Hăm'-mŏn, and Kā'nah, even unto great Zī'dŏn;

29 And then the coast turneth to Rā'mah, and to the strong city Tȳre; and the coast turneth to Hō'sah; and the outgoings thereof are at the sea from the coast to Ăch'zīb:

30 Ŭm'mah also, and Ă'phek, and Rē'hŏb: twenty and two cities with their villages.

31 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Ăsh'ĕr according to their families, these cities with their villages.

32 ¶ [6]The sixth lot came out to the children of Năph'ta-lī even for the children of Năph'-ta-lī according to their families.

33 And their coast was from Hē'leph, from Ăl'lŏn to Zā'a-năn'nim, and Ăd'a-mī, Nē'keb, and Jăb'ne-el, unto Lā'kŭm; and the outgoings thereof were at Jor'dan:

34 And then the coast turneth westward to Ăz'nŏth-tā'bor, and goeth out from thence to Hŭk'kŏk, and reacheth to Zĕb'u-lun on the south side, and reacheth to Ăsh'ĕr on the west side, and to Jū'dah upon Jor'dan toward the sunrising.

35 And the fenced cities are Zĭd'dim, Zēr, and Hăm'măth, Răk'kăth, and Chĭn'ne-rĕth,

36 And Ăd'a-mah, and Rā'mah, and Hā'zor,

37 And Kē'desh, and Ēd're-ī, and Ēn-hā'zor,

38 And Ī'ron, and Mĭg'dal-ēl, Hō'rem, and Bĕth-ā'năth, and Bĕth-shē'mĕsh; nineteen cities with their villages.

39 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Năph'ta-lī according to their families, the cities and their villages.

40 ¶ [7]And the seventh lot came out for the tribe of the children of Dăn according to their families.

41 And the coast of their inheritance was Zō'rah, and Ēsh'tă-ŏl, and Ĭr-shē'mĕsh,

42 And Sha-al-ăb'bin, and Ăj'a-lŏn, and Jĕth'lah,

43 And Ē'lŏn, and Thĭm'na-thah, and Ēk'-rŏn,

44 And Ĕl'te-keh, and Gĭb'be-thon, and Bā'-al-ath,

45 And Jē'hŭd, and Bĕn'e-bē'răk, and Găth-rĭm'mon,

46 And Me-jär'kŏn, and Răk'kŏn, with the border before Jā'phō.

47 And the [d]coast of the children of Dăn went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dăn went up to fight against Lē'-shem, and took it and [e]smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it, and dwelt therein, and called Lē'shem, Dăn, after the name of Dăn their father.

48 This is the inheritance of the tribe of the children of Dăn according to their families, these cities with their villages.

49 ¶ [8]When they had made an end of dividing the land for inheritance by their coasts, the children of Īs'ra-el gave an inheritance to Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn among them:

50 [9]According to the word of the Lord they gave him the city which he asked, even Tĭm'-nath-sē'rah in mount Ē'phrā'ĭm: and he built the city, and dwelt therein.

51 These are the inheritances, which Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, and the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el, divided for an inheritance by lot in Shī'lōh before the Lord, at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. So they made an end of dividing the country.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *God commandeth, 7 and the children of Israel appoint the six cities of refuge.*

1 The [1]Lord also spake unto [2]Jŏsh'u-a, saying,

2 Speak to the children of Īs'ra-el, saying, Appoint out for you [c]cities of refuge, whereof I spake unto you by the hand of Mō'şeş:

3 That the slayer that killeth any person unawares and unwittingly may flee thither: and they shall be your refuge from the avenger of blood.

4 And when he that doth flee unto one of those cities shall stand at the entering of the gate of the city, and shall declare his cause in the ears of the elders of that city, they shall take him into the city unto them, and give him a place, that he may dwell among them.

5 And if the avenger of blood pursue after him, then they shall not deliver the slayer up into his hand; because he smote his neighbour unwittingly, and hated him not beforetime.

6 And he shall dwell in that city, [b]until he stand before the congregation for judgment, and until the death of the high priest that shall be in those days: then shall the slayer return, and come unto his own city, and unto his own house, unto the city from whence he fled.

7 ¶ [3]And [4]they appointed Kē'desh in Găl'ĭ-lēe in mount Năph'ta-lī, and Shē'chem in mount Ē'phrā'ĭm, and Kĭr'jath-är'bà, which is Hē'-bron, in the mountain of Jū'dah.

8 And on the other side Jor'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō eastward, they assigned Bē'zēr in the wilderness upon the plain out of the tribe of Reu'-ben, and Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd out of the tribe of Găd, and Gō'lan in Bā'shăn out of the tribe of Ma-năs'seh.

9 These [c]were the cities appointed for all the children of Īs'ra-el, and for the stranger that sojourneth among them, that whosoever killeth any person at unawares might flee thither, and not die by the hand of the avenger of blood, until he stood before the congregation.

---

4. Vs. 24-31 detail the lot of Asher, which extended along the shores of the Mediterranean from Tantura, south of Mt. Carmel, to Zidon on the north, and to Zibulun and Naphtah on the east, and included the rich plain of Phoenicia, fulfilling the prophecy of Jacob (Gen. 49:20) — "His bread shall be fat and he shall yield royal dainties," and of Moses in Dt. 33:24, 25—"He shall dip his foot in oil, his shoes shall be iron and brass." The great plain of Phoenicia was rich in corn, wine and oil and contained many manufactories and skilled workmen in iron and brass.

5. A range of connected mountains some 1,500 feet high; is described by all travelers as being one of the most beautiful districts extant.

6. Vs. 32-39 detail the selection of Naphtali's portion, which was bounded on the east by the Sea of Galilee and the Jordan, on the west and north by Asher and south by Zebulun. The richness of Naphtali's portion is pointed out in the song of Moses where he speaks of him in Dt. 33:23 — "Satisfied with the favor, and full with the blessing of the Lord, possessing the west and the south."

7. Vs. 40-48 detail the portion of Dan, which was the seventh lot selected. It lay on the west of Benjamin, partially surrounded by Judah and Ephraim. Its boundaries are not stated, being easily located as they were.

8. Vs. 49, 50 detail the inheritance of Joshua; his portion was not selected by lot, but by himself, according to the word of the Lord.

9. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—Chs. 20, 21 are devoted to the naming of the cities of refuge and the Levitical cities. Among all classes of people there is an inherent sense of justice which impels men to seek the punishment of evil-doers. Among uncultivated people immediate punishment is always inflicted, therefore the cities of refuge were set apart for the purpose of affording the homicide protection from the vengeance of an irate people and to grant the suspected a just trial. Vs. 1-6 record the Lord's command to Joshua regarding cities of refuge.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

4. In vs. 7-9 the Israelites appoint by name the cities of refuge. There were three on the west and three on the east of Jordan.

---

c. Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. (I Ks. 18:19.) As I live, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tabor is among the mountains, and as Carmel by the sea, so shall he come. (Jer. 46:18.)

d. In those days there was no king in Israel, and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel. (Jud. 18:1.)

e. Dan shall be a serpent by the way, an adder in the path, that biteth the horse heels so that his rider shall fall backward. (Gen. 49:17.)

Chapter 20.

a. And if a man lie not in wait, but God deliver him into his hand; then I will appoint thee a place whither he shall flee. (Ex. 21:13.) Then ye shall appoint you cities to be cities of refuge for you; that the slayer may flee thither, which killeth any person at unawares (11). Ye shall give three cities on this side of Jordan, and three cities shall ye give in the land of Canaan, which shall be cities of refuge. (Num. 35:11, 14.) Thou shalt separate three cities for thee in the midst of thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it (2). If thou shalt keep all these commandments to do them, which I command thee this day, to love the Lord thy God and to walk ever in his ways; then shalt thou add three cities more for thee, beside these three. (Dt. 19:2, 9.)

b. And the congregation shall deliver the slayer out of the hand of the revenger of blood, and the congregation shall restore him to the city of refuge, whither he has fled: and he shall abide in it unto the death of the high priest, which was anointed with the holy oil. (Num. 35:25.)

c. These six cities shall be a refuge, both for the children of Israel and for the stranger, and for the sojourner among them; that every one that killeth any person unawares may flee thither. (Num. 35:15.)

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Eight and forty cities given by lot, out of the other tribes, unto the Levites.* 43 *God gave the land, and rest unto the Israelites.*

1 Then came near the heads of the fathers of the Lē'vītes unto Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and unto Jŏsh'u-a the son of Nŭn, and unto the heads of the fathers of the tribes of the children of Ĭs'ra-el;

2 And they spake unto them at Shī'lōh [a]in the land of Cā'năan, saying, The [1]Lord [b]commanded by the hand of Mō'sĕs to give us cities to dwell in, with the [2]suburbs thereof for our cattle.

3 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el gave unto the Lē'vītes out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs.

4 And the lot came out for the families of the Kō'hath-ītes: and the children of Aâr'on the priest, which were of the Lē'vītes, had by lot out of the tribe of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on, and out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, thirteen cities.

5 And the rest of the children of Kō'hath had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ē'phrăĭm, and out of the tribe of Dăn, and out of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, ten cities.

6 And the children of Gēr'shŏn had by lot out of the families of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, and out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and out of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh in Bā'shăn, thirteen cities.

7 The children of Me-rā'rī by their families had out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Găd, and out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, twelve cities.

8 And the [c]children of Ĭs'ra-el gave by lot unto the Lē'vītes these cities with their suburbs, [d]as the Lord commanded by the hand of Mō'sĕs.

9 ¶ [3]And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on, these cities which are here mentioned by name,

10 Which the children of Aâr'on, being of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes, who were of the children of Lē'vī, had: for their's was the first lot.

11 And they gave them the city of Är'bà the father of Ā'năk, which city is Hē'bron, in the hill country of Jū'dah, with the suburbs thereof round about it.

12 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, gave they to Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh for his possession.

13 ¶ Thus they gave to the children of Aâr'on the priest Hē'bron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Lĭb'nah with her suburbs,

14 And Jăt'tĭr with her suburbs, and Ēsh-tē-mō'à with her suburbs,

15 And Hō'lŏn with her suburbs, and Dē'bĭr with her suburbs,

16 And Ā'ĭn with her suburbs, and Jŭt'tah with her suburbs, and Bĕth-shē'mĕsh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes.

17 And out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, Gĭb'e-on with her suburbs, Gē'bà with her suburbs,

18 Ăn'a-thoth with her suburbs, and Ăl'mŏn with her suburbs; four cities.

19 All the cities of the children of Aâr'on, the priests, were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—This ch. records the selection of the Levitical cities. Vs. 1-8 enumerate the 41 cities given by lot out of the portion of the other tribes unto the Levites.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The suburbs here mentioned are laid down in Num. 35:4, 5, but very obscurely, therefore there is great diversity among expositors as to the form of their location.

3. Vs. 9-42 detail the cities of the priests.

4. Vs. 43-45 record the divine promises fulfilled when God gave the people rest.

20 ¶ And the families of the children of Kō'hath, the Lē'vītes which remained of the children of Kō'hath, even they had the cities of their lot out of the tribe of Ē'phrăĭm.

21 For they gave them Shē'chem with her suburbs in mount Ē'phrăĭm, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Gē'zēr with her suburbs,

22 And Kĭb'za-im with her suburbs, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn with her suburbs; four cities.

23 And out of the tribe of Dăn, Ēl'te-keh with her suburbs, Gĭb'be-thon with her suburbs,

24 Ăĭj'a-lŏn with her suburbs, Găth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs; four cities.

25 And out of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, Tā'năch with her suburbs, and Găth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs; two cities.

26 All the cities were ten with their suburbs for the families of the children of Kō'hath that remained.

27 ¶ And unto the children of Gēr'shŏn, of the families of the Lē'vītes, out of the other half tribe of Ma-năs'seh they gave Gō'lan in Bā'shăn with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Be-ĕsh'-te-rah with her suburbs; two cities.

28 But out of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char, Kĭ'shon with her suburbs, Dăb'a-reh with her suburbs,

29 Jär'mŭth with her suburbs, Ĕn-găn'nĭm with her suburbs; four cities.

30 And out of the tribe of Āsh'ēr, Mĭ'shal with her suburbs, Āb'dŏn with her suburbs,

31 Hĕl'kăth with her suburbs, and Rē'hŏb with her suburbs; four cities.

32 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, Kē'desh in Găl'ĭ-lēe with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Hăm'moth-dor with her suburbs, and Kär'tan with her suburbs; three cities.

33 All the cities of the Gēr'shon-ītes according to their families were thirteen cities with their suburbs.

34 ¶ And unto the families of the children of Me-rā'rī, the rest of the Lē'vītes, out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, Jŏk'ne-ăm with her suburbs, and Kär'tah with her suburbs,

35 Dĭm'nah with her suburbs, Nā'ha-lăl with her suburbs; four cities.

36 And out of the tribe of Reu'ben, Bē'zēr with her suburbs, and Ja-hā'zah with her suburbs,

37 Kĕd'e-mŏth with her suburbs, and Mĕph'a-ăth with her suburbs; four cities.

38 And out of the tribe of Găd, Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mā-ha-nā'ĭm with her suburbs,

39 Hĕsh'bŏn with her suburbs, Jā'zēr with her suburbs; four cities in all.

40 So all the cities for the children of Me-rā'rī by their families, which were remaining of the families of the Lē'vītes, were by their lot twelve cities.

41 All [e]the cities of the Lē'vītes within the possession of the children of Ĭs'ra-el were forty and eight cities with their suburbs.

42 These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities.

43 ¶ [4]And the [1]Lord gave unto Ĭs'ra-el all the land which he sware to give unto their fathers; and they possessed it, and dwelt therein.

Chapter 21.

a. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. (Josh. 18:1.)

b. Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites, of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. (Num. 35:2.)

c. Cursed be their anger, for it was fierce; and their wrath for it was cruel: I will divide them in Jacob, and scatter them in Israel. (Gen. 49:7.) The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the Lord. (Prov. 16:33.)

d. See b, ch. 21.

e. So all the cities which we shall give to the Levites shall be forty and eight cities; them shall ye give with their suburbs. (Num. 35:7.) They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law; they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar. (Dt. 33:10.)

44 And the [1]Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that he sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the [1]Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand.

45 There [f]failed not ought of any good thing which the [1]Lord had spoken unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; all came to pass.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The two tribes and half with a blessing are sent home.* 10 *They build the altar of testimony in their journey.* 11 *The Israelites are offended thereat.* 21 *They give them good satisfaction.*

1 Then [1]Jŏsh'u-â called the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ītes, and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh,

2 And said unto them, Ye have kept [a]all that Mō'şeş the servant of the [2]Lord commanded you, [b]and have obeyed my voice in all that I commanded you:

3 Ye have not left your brethren these many days unto this day, but have kept the charge of the commandment of the [2]Lord your God.

4 And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, [c]which Mō'şeş the servant of the [2]Lord gave you on the other side Jor'dan.

5 But [d]take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Mō'şeş the servant of the Lord charged you, [e]to love the [2]Lord your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul.

6 So Jŏsh'u-â [f]blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents.

7 ¶ Now to the one half of the tribe of Ma-năs'seh Mō'şeş had given possession in Bā'shăn: but unto the other half thereof gave [1]Jŏsh'u-â among their brethren on this side Jor'dan westward. And when Jŏsh'u-â sent them away also unto their tents, then he blessed them,

8 And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tents, and with very much cattle, with silver, and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment: divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren.

9 ¶ And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh returned, and departed from the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of Shī'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'năan, to go unto the country of Gĭl'e-ăd, to the land of their possession, whereof they were possessed, according to the word of the [2]Lord by the hand of Mō'şeş.

10 ¶ [3]And when they came unto the borders of Jor'dan, that are in the land of Cā'năan, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh built there an altar by Jor'dan, a great altar to see to.

11 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el heard say, Behold, the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh have built an altar over against the land of Cā'năan, in the borders of Jor'dan, at the passage of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

12 And when the children of Ĭs'ra-el heard of it, the whole congregation of the children of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together at Shī'lōh, to go up to war against them.

13 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el sent [g]unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, into the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, Phĭn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest,

14 And with him ten princes, of each chief house a prince throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el; and each one was an head of the house of their fathers among the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 ¶ And they came unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, unto the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, and they spake with them, saying,

16 Thus saith the whole congregation of the [2]Lord, What trespass is this that ye have committed against the God of Ĭs'ra-el, to turn away this day from following the [2]Lord, in that ye have builded you an altar, [h]that ye might rebel this day against the Lord?

17 Is the iniquity of Pē'or too little for us, from which we are not cleansed until this day, although there was a plague in the congregation of the Lord,

18 But that ye must turn away this day from following the Lord? and it will be, seeing ye rebel to day against the [2]Lord, that to morrow he will be [4]wroth with the whole congregation of Ĭs'ra-el.

19 Notwithstanding, if the land of your possession be unclean, then pass ye over unto the land of the possession of the [2]Lord, wherein the Lord's tabernacle dwelleth, and take possession among us: but rebel not against the [2]Lord, nor rebel against us, in building you an altar beside the altar of the Lord our God.

20 Did not [i]Ā'chăn the son of Zē'rah commit a trespass in the accursed thing, and wrath fell on all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el? and that man perished not alone in his iniquity.

21 ¶ Then the [j]children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh answered, and said unto the heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el,

22 The [2]Lord God of gods, the [2]Lord God of gods, he [k]knoweth, and Ĭs'ra-el he shall

Ch. 22. B. C. 1444.

NOTE.—In this ch. the two and a half tribes are dismissed with a blessing (vs. 1-9).

1. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 10-34 detail the building of an altar of witness at the Jordan by the two and a half tribes.

4. The moral world is filled with an inflexible law, even more so than the physical world, as the physical may be suspended for the moral.

f. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrow; And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. (Ex. 3:7, 8.) Blessed be the Lord, that hath given rest unto his people Israel, according to all that he promised; there hath not failed one word of all his good promise which he promised by the hand of Moses his servant. (I Ks. 8:56.)

Chapter 22.

a. The Lord your God hath given you this land to possess it; ye shall pass over armed before your brethren the children of Israel, all that are meet for the war. (Dt. 3:18.)

b. See ch. 1:16, 17.

c. And Moses gave unto them, even to the children of Gad, and to the children of Reuben, and unto half the tribe of Manasseh the son of Joseph, the kingdom of Sihon king of the Amorites, and the kingdom of Og king of Bashan, the land, with the cities thereof in the coast, even the cities of the country round about. (Num. 32:33.)

d. And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart (6). Ye shall diligently keep the commandments of the Lord your God, and his testimonies, and his statutes, which he hath commanded thee. (Dt. 6:6, 17.) Thou hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently. (Ps. 119:4.) Love worketh no ill to his neighbor; therefore love is the fulfilling of the law. (Rom. 13:10.) Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned. (I Tim. 1:5.)

e. And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) For this is the love of God that we keep his commandments; and his commandments are not grievous. (I Jno. 5:3.)

f. And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord of hosts. (II Sam. 6:18.) And he led them out as far as to Bethany, and he lifted up his hands, and blessed them. (Lu. 24:50.)

g. Then shalt thou enquire, and make search, and ask diligently; and, behold, if it be true, and the thing certain, that such abomination is wrought among you. (Dt. 13:14.)

h. Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest: But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. (Dt. 12:13, 14.) For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king. (I Sam. 15:23.)

i. But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing; and the anger of the Lord was kindled against the children of Israel (1). And the men of Ai smote of them about thirty and six men. (Josh. 7:1, 5.)

j. A soft answer turneth away wrath; but grievous words stir up anger. (Prov. 15:1.) He that answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him. (Prov. 18:13.)

k. Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men). (I Ks. 8:39.) But he knoweth the way that I take: when he

know; if it be in rebellion, or if in transgression against the Lord, (save us not this day,)

23 That we have built us an altar to turn from following the [2]Lord, or if to offer thereon burnt offering or meat offering, or if to offer peace offerings thereon, let the [2]Lord himself require it;

24 And if we have not rather done it for fear of this thing, saying, In time to come your children might speak unto our children, saying, What have ye to do with the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el?

25 For the [2]Lord hath made Jor'dan a border between us and you, ye children of Reu'ben and children of Găd; ye have no part in the Lord: so shall your children make our children cease from fearing the [2]Lord.

26 Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice:

27 But that it may be [l]a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might [m]do the service of the [2]Lord before him with our [4]burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace [5]offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the [2]Lord.

28 Therefore said we, that it shall be, when they should so say to us or to our generations in time to come, that we may say again, Behold the pattern of the altar of the [2]Lord, which our fathers made, not for burnt offerings, nor for sacrifices; but it is a witness between us and you.

29 God forbid that we should rebel against the [2]Lord, and turn this day from following the Lord, to build an altar for burnt offerings, for meat offerings, or for sacrifices, beside the altar of the Lord our God, that is before his tabernacle.

30 ¶ And when Phĭn'e-has the priest, and the princes of the congregation and heads of the thousands of Ĭs'ra-el which were with him, heard the words that the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd and the children of Ma-năs'seh spake, it pleased them.

31 And Phĭn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest said unto the children of Reu'ben, and to the children of Găd, and to the children of Ma-năs'seh, This day we perceive that the [2]Lord is [n]among us, because ye have not committed this trespass against the [2]Lord: now ye have delivered the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the [2]Lord.

32 ¶ And Phĭn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar the priest, and the princes, returned from the children of Reu'ben, and from the children of Găd, out of the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, unto the land of Că'năan, to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and brought them word again.

33 And the thing pleased the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el [o]blessed God, and did not intend to go up against them in battle, to destroy the land wherein the children of Reu'ben and Găd dwelt.

34 And the children of Reu'ben and the children of Găd called the altar [6]Ĕd: for it shall be a witness between us that the Lord is God.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

5. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience and was to be eaten by the offerer and his friends in a festive banquet, therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received. The peace offering was a vehicle for thanksgiving.

6. These words are not in the original; we may correctly render them, "The children of God named the altar, that it might be a witness among us that Jehovah is God."

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Joshua's exhortation before his death,* 3 *by former benefits,* 5 *by promises,* 11 *and by threatenings.*

1 And it came to pass a [1]long time after that the [2]Lord [a]had given rest unto Ĭs'ra-el from all their enemies round about, that [3]Jŏsh'u-ă waxed old and stricken in age.

2 And Jŏsh'u-ă called for all Ĭs'ra-el, and for their elders, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers, and said unto them, I am old and stricken in age:

3 And ye have seen all that the [2]Lord your God hath done unto all these nations because of you; for the [2]Lord your God is he that hath fought for you.

4 Behold, I have divided unto you by lot these nations that remain, to be an inheritance for your tribes, from Jor'dan, with all the nations that I have cut off, even unto the great sea westward.

5 [4]And the [2]Lord your God, he shall expel them from before you, and drive them from out of your sight; and ye shall possess their land, as the [2]Lord your God hath promised unto you.

6 Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Mō̆'sĕs, that ye [b]turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left;

7 That ye [c]come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make [d]mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them:

8 But cleave unto the [2]Lord your God, as ye have done unto this day.

9 For the [2]Lord hath driven out from before you great nations and strong: but as for you, [e]no man hath been able to stand before you unto this day.

10 One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the [2]Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you.

11 Take good heed therefore unto yourselves, that ye love the [2]Lord your God.

12 [5]Else if ye do in any wise go back, and cleave unto the remnant of these nations, even these that remain among you, and shall make marriages with them, and go in unto them, and they to you:

13 Know for a certainty that the [2]Lord your God will no more drive out any of these nations from before you; [f]but they shall be snares and traps unto you, and scourges in

1. About 14 years after the conquest, about 7 years after the division of Canaan and in the 110th year of Joshua's life.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

4. Vs. 5-11 detail Joshua's pleading with the people to remain faithful to Jehovah their God, as the fulfillment of many of his promises to them was assurance that all promises would be fulfilled.

5. Vs. 12-16 declare the threatenings of punishment in case of disobedience to be as certain as the fulfillment of promises which are the result of obedience.

---

hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold. (Job 23:10.) Shall not God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart. (Ps. 44:21.) O Lord, thou hast searched me and known me. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. (Ps. 139:1, 2.) But thou, O Lord, knowest me, thou hast seen me and tried mine heart toward thee. (Jer. 12:3.)

l. And Laban said, This heap is a witness between me and thee this day. Therefore was the name of it called Galeed. (Gen. 31:48.) Then Samuel took a stone and set it between Mizpeh and Shen, and called the name of it Ebenezer, saying, Hitherto hath the Lord helped us. (I Sam. 7:12.)

m. Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord. And ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maidservants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you (11-12). Only thy holy things which thou hast, and thy vows thou shalt take, and go unto the place which the Lord shall choose. (Dt. 12:11, 12, 26.)

n. And I will set my tabernacle among you, and my soul shall not abhor you. And I will walk among you and be your God, and ye shall be my people. (Lev. 26:11, 12.) In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you; for we have heard that God is with you. (Zech. 8:23.)

o. And David said to all the congregation, Now bless the Lord your God. And all the congregation blessed the Lord God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king. (I Chr. 29:20.) Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said, Lord, now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word. (Luke 2:28, 29.)

Chapter 23.

a. And the Lord gave them rest round about, according to all that ye sware unto their fathers: and there stood not a man of all their enemies before them; the Lord delivered all their enemies into their hand. (Josh 21:44.)

b. Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. (Dt. 5:32.)

c. Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. (Prov. 4:14.)

d. Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god; their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and sworn by them that are no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the harlots' houses. (Jer. 5:7.)

e. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life; as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee; I will not fail thee nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.)

f. For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father. (I Ks. 11:4.)

your sides, and thorns in your eyes, until ye perish from off this good land which the [2]Lord your God hath given you.

14 And, behold, this day [g]I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the [2]Lord your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof.

15 Therefore [h]it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the [2]Lord your God promised you; so shall the [2]Lord bring upon you all [i]evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you.

16 When ye have transgressed the covenant of the [2]Lord your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the [2]Lord be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Joshua assembleth the tribes at Shechem.* 14 *He reneweth the covenant between them and God.* 29 *Joshua's age, death, and burial.* 32 *Joseph's bones are buried.* 33 *Eleazar dieth.*

1 And Jŏsh'u-ă gathered all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to Shē'chem, and called for the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and for their heads, and for their judges, and for their officers; and they [a]presented themselves before God.

2 [3]And [1]Jŏsh'u-ă said unto all the people, Thus saith the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Your fathers dwelt on the other side of the flood in old time, even Tē'rah, the father of Ā'bră-hăm, and the father of Nā'chor: and they served other gods.

3 And [b]I took your father Ā'bră-hăm from the other side of the flood, and led him throughout all the land of Cā'năan, and multiplied his seed, and gave him Ĭ'ṣaac.

4 And I gave unto [4]Ĭ'ṣaac [5]Jā'cob and [6]Ē'saụ: and I gave unto Ē'saụ mount Sē'ĭr, to possess it; but Jā'cob and his children went down into Ē'ġўpt.

5 [c]I sent [7]Mō'ṣeṣ also and Aâr'on, and [d]I plagued Ē'ġўpt, according to that which I did among them: and afterward I brought you out.

6 And I brought your fathers out of Ē'ġўpt: and ye came unto the sea; and the [e]Ē-ġўp'tians pursued after your fathers with chariots and horsemen unto the Red sea.

7 And when they cried unto the [2]Lord, he put darkness between you and the E-ġўp'tians, and brought the sea upon them, and covered them; and your eyes have seen what I have done in Ē'ġўpt: and ye dwelt in the wilderness a long season.

8 And I brought you into the land of the Ām'or-ītes, which dwelt on the other side Jor'dan; and they fought with you: and I gave them into your hand, that ye might possess their land; and I destroyed them from before you.

9 Then Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, king of Mō'ab, arose and warred against Ĭs'ra-el, and sent and called Bā'laam the son of Bē'or to curse you:

10 But I [f]would not hearken unto Bā'laam; therefore he blessed you still: so I delivered you out of his hand.

11 And ye went over Jor'dan, and came unto Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and the men of Jĕr'ĭ-chō fought against you, the Ām'or-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭzzītes, and the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Hĭt'tītes, and the Gĭr'ga-shītes, the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes; and I delivered them into your hand.

12 And I sent the hornet before you, which drave them out from before you, even the two kings of the Ām'or-ītes; but not [g]with thy sword, nor with thy bow.

13 And I have given you a land for which ye did not labour, and cities which ye built not, and ye dwell in them; of the vineyards and oliveyards which ye planted not do ye eat.

14 ¶ Now [h]therefore fear the [2]Lord, and serve him in [i]sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Ē'ġўpt; and serve ye the [2]Lord.

15 And if it seem evil unto you to serve the [2]Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Ām'or-ītes, in whose land ye dwell: [j]but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord.

16 And the people answered and said, God forbid that we should forsake the Lord, to serve other gods;

17 For the [2]Lord our God, he it is that brought us up and our fathers out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, from the house of bondage, and which did those great signs in our sight, and preserved us in all the way wherein we went, and among all the people through whom we passed:

18 And the [2]Lord drave out from before us all the people, even the Ām'or-ītes which dwelt in the land: therefore will we also serve the [2]Lord; for he is our God.

19 And Jŏsh'u-ă said unto the people, [k]Ye cannot serve the [2]Lord: for he is an holy God;

Ch. 24. B. C. 1427.

NOTE.—This ch. contains Joshua's farewell address (vs. 1-24), also a subsequent addition to the book by some friendly hand, giving an account of Joshua's death.

1. For historical account of Josh. see 6, ch. 1.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 2-13 relate God's benefits and blessings. In this part of his address Joshua briefly capitulates the principal proofs of the divine goodness to Israel from the call of Abraham to their establishment in the Land of Promise, and showed them that they were indebted to Jehovah for all things and that they need claim no special fitness.

4. For historical account of Isaac see 1, ch. 27, Gen.

5. For historical account of Jacob see 1, ch. 49.

6. For historical account of Esau see 8, ch. 25, Gen.

7. For historical account of Moses see 1, ch. 27, Dt.

g. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.)

h. And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. (Dt. 28:63.)

i. I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, and your enemies shall eat it. (Lev. 26:16.)

Chapter 24.

a. And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversaries and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands. (I Sam. 10:19.)

b. And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran. And said unto him, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall show thee. (Acts 7:2, 3.)

c. Come now therefore, and I will send thee unto Pharaoh, that thou mayest bring forth my people the children of Israel out of Egypt. (Ex. 3:10.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go in unto Pharaoh; for I have hardened his heart, and the heart of his servants, that I might show these my signs before him. (Ex. 10:1.) And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, This month shall be unto you the beginning of months; it shall be the first month of the year to you. (Ex. 12:1, 2.)

e. But the Egyptians pursued after them, all the horses and chariots of Pharaoh, and his horsemen, and his army, and overtook them encamping by the sea. (Ex. 14:9.)

f. Nevertheless the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam, but the Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee. (Dt. 23:5.)

g. For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them; but thy right hand and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them (3). For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me. (Ps. 44:3, 6.)

h. And now Israel what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul? (Dt. 10:12.) And Samuel said to all the people, See ye him whom the Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted and said, God save the king. (I Sam. 10:24.)

i. And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God. (Dt. 18:13.) Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord. (Ps. 119:1.) Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. (Eph. 6:24.)

j. For I know him, that he will command his children and his household after him, and they shall keep the way of the Lord, to do justice and judgment; that the Lord may bring upon Abraham that which he hath spoken of him. (Gen. 18:19.)

k. No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one and despise the

he is a jealous God; [9]he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins.

20 If ye forsake the [2]Lord, and serve strange gods, [l]then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good.

21 And the people said unto [1]Jŏsh'u-à, Nay; but we will serve the [2]Lord.

22 And Jŏsh'u-à said unto the people, Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the [2]Lord, to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses.

23 Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And the people said unto Jŏsh'u-à, The [2]Lord our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey.

25 [8]So [1]Jōsh'u-à [m]made a covenant with the people that day, and set them a statute and an ordinance in Shē'chem.

26 ¶ And [1]Jŏsh'u-à wrote these words in the book of the law of God, and took a great stone, and set it up there under an oak, that was by the sanctuary of the [2]Lord.

27 And [1]Jŏsh'u-à said unto all the people, Behold, this stone shall be a witness unto us; for it hath heard all the words of the Lord which he spake unto us: it shall be therefore a witness unto you, lest ye deny our God.

28 So [1]Jŏsh'u-à let the people depart, every man unto his inheritance.

29 ¶ [10]And it came to pass after these things, that [1]Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, the servant of the [2]Lord, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

30 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tĭm'nath-sē'rah, which is in mount Ē'phră-ĭm, on the north side of the hill of Gā'ăsh.

31 And Ĭs'ra-el [n]served the [2]Lord all the days of [1]Jŏsh'u-à, and all the days of the elders that overlived Jŏsh'u-à, and which had known all the works of the [2]Lord, that he had done for Ĭs'ra-el.

32 ¶ And the bones of Jō'sĕph, which the children of Ĭs'ra-el brought up out of Ē'gĭpt, buried they in Shē'chem, in a parcel of ground which Jā'cob bought of the sons of Hā'mor the father of Shē'chem for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Jō'sĕph.

33 And Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Aâr'on died; and they buried him in a hill that pertained to Phĭn'e-has his son, which was given him in mount Ē'phră-ĭm.

8. Vs. 25-28, the great stone of witnesses.

9. This is not a contradiction to Ex. 34:7, where Moses speaks of God "as forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin." While God is forgiving to the truly penitent, he will by no means fail to punish the incorrigible sinner.

10. Vs. 29, 30 record Joshua's death and burial.

---

o'her. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Mat. 6:24.) No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Lu. 16:13.)

l. But they rebelled, and vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. (Is. 63:10.)

m. And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people, between the king also and the people. (II Ks. 11:17.)

n. And the people served the Lord all the days of Joshua, and all the days of the elders that outlived Joshua, who had seen all the great works of the Lord that he did for Israel. (Jud. 2:7.)

THE BOOK OF

JUDGES

NOTE.—Judges, the third in the list of historical books of the Old Testament, consists of two parts—the first contains the purpose of the book and its general treatment (chs. 1-16); the second part constitutes an appendix (chs. 17-21). The purpose of the book is clearly manifested throughout its entire extent—and namely, to prove that the only way to happiness is to shun idolatry and obey the commandments of Jehovah. The author seeks to show the children of Israel that the many calamities which they had suffered since the death of Joshua were owing to their forsaking Jehovah and embracing idolatry, also that when they repented and obeyed the commandments of Jehovah he delivered them from their enemies and again made them to prosper. Thus the design of the author was not to write a correct and complete history of the children of Israel in the period between Joshua and the kings. If he had had such a purpose, he would have described the condition of their domestic affairs, also the government in the several tribes, and the relations they sustained to one another, but on the contrary, he seems to shun all such subjects and to deal only with their relations to Jehovah, enlarging upon obedience and its benefits and disobedience and its retributions.

The authorship of the first 16 chs. had been assigned to Joshua, Samuel, and Ezra, although it has not been proven just which one, if any of them, was the author. The first 16 chs. must have been written about the time of Saul's or David's reign. The appendix is of a later date and not so easily located as the first part. The Book of Judges gives us a clear and vivid insight into the divine providence of history. The period covered by the book is commonly estimated at about 350 years.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The acts of Judah and Simeon.* 8 *Jerusalem taken.* 10 *Hebron taken.* 11 *Othniel hath Achsah to wife for taking of Debir.* 17 *Hormah, Gaza, Askelon, and Ekron taken.* 21 *The acts of Benjamin.* 22 *Of the house of Joseph, who take Beth-el.* 30 *Of Zebulun.* 31 *Of Asher.* 33 *Of Naphtali.* 34 *Of Dan.*

1 Now after the death of Jŏsh'u-â it came to pass, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el asked [a]the [1]Lord, saying, Who [2]shall go up for us against the Cā'năan-ītes first, to fight against them?

2 And the [1]Lord said, [3]Jū'dah [b]shall go up: behold, I have delivered the land into his hand.

3 And Jū'dah said unto Sĭm'e-on his brother, Come up with me into my lot, that we may fight against the Cā'năan-ītes; and I likewise will go with thee into thy lot. [c]So Sĭm'e-on went with him.

4 [4]And Jū'dah went up; and the [1]Lord [d]delivered the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes into their hand: and they slew of them in Bē'zek ten thousand men.

5 And they found A-dŏn'i-bē'zek in Bē'zek: and they fought against him, and they slew the Cā'năan-ītes and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes.

6 But A-dŏn'i-bē'zek fled; and they pursued after him, and caught him, and cut off his thumbs and his great toes.

7 And A-dŏn'i-bē'zek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered their meat under my table; as [e]I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and there he died.

8 Now the children of Jū'dah had fought against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and had taken it, and smitten it with the edge of the sword, and set the city on fire.

9 ¶ And afterward the children of Jū'dah went down to fight against the Cā'năan-ītes, that dwelt in the mountain, and in the south, and in the valley.

10 And Jū'dah went against the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Hē'bron: (now the name of Hē'bron before was Kĭr'jath-ăr-bâ:) and they slew Shē'shāi, and A-hĭ'măn, and Tăl'māi.

11 And from thence he went against the inhabitants of Dē'bĭr: and the name of Dē'bĭr before was Kĭr'jath-sē'phēr:

12 And Cā'leb said, He that smiteth Kĭr'jath-sē'phēr, and taketh it, to him will I give Ăch'sah my daughter to wife.

13 And Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kē'năz, Cā'leb's [f]younger brother, took it: and he gave him Ăch'sah his daughter to wife.

14 And it came to pass, when she came to him, that she moved him to ask of her father a field; and she lighted from off her ass; and Cā'leb said unto her, What wilt thou?

15 And she said unto him, Give me a blessing: for thou hast given me a south land; give me also springs of water. And Cā'leb gave her the upper springs and the nether springs.

16 ¶ And the [g]children of the Kĕn'īte, Mō'şeş' father in law, went up out of the city of palm trees with the children of Jū'dah into the wilderness of Jū'dah, which lieth in the south of Ā'răd; and they went and dwelt among the people.

17 And Jū'dah went with Sĭm'e-on his brother, and they slew the Cā'năan-ītes that inhabited Zē'phath, and utterly destroyed it. And the name of the city was called [h]Hor'mah.

18 Also Jū'dah took Gā'zà with the coast thereof, and Ăs'ke-lŏn with the coast thereof, and Ĕk'rŏn with the coast thereof.

19 And the [1]Lord [i]was with Jū'dah; and he drave out the inhabitants of the mountain; but could not drive out the inhabitants of the valley, because they had chariots of iron.

20 And they [j]gave Hē'bron unto Cā'leb, as Mō'şeş said: and he expelled thence the three sons of Ā'năk.

21 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min did not drive out the Jĕb'u-sītes that inhabited Je-ru'sa-lĕm; but the Jĕb'u-sītes dwell with the children of Bĕn'ja-min in Je-ru'sa-lĕm unto this day.

22 ¶ And the house of Jō'şeph, they also

Ch. 1. B. C. 1425.

NOTE.—Chs. 1-3 are an introduction to the main part of the book.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. As Joshua had been selected by God to succeed Moses, so he trusted God to choose his successor. He died leaving no leader, therefore the people asked the question, "Who?"

3. That is, the tribe. Judah the individual had long been dead. (Dt. 1:35.) This selection of Judah was a fulfilling of the blessings of the dying Jacob. (Gen. 49:8.) "Thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise; thy hand shall be upon the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee."

4. Vs. 4-21. Adonizedek justly requited.

Ref. Judges. Chapter 1.

a. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) And the children of Israel arose, and went up to the house of God, and asked counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Benjamin? And the Lord said, Judah shall go up first. (Jud. 20:18.)

b. Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise; thine hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee. (Gen. 49:8.)

c. Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labor. (Ecc. 4:9.)

d. And that ye will save alive my father, and my mother, and my brethren, and my sisters, and all that they have, and deliver our lives from death. (Josh. 2:13.) And turn ye not aside; for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver. (I Sam. 12:21.) To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. (Ps. 33:19.) Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.)

e. For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy, and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.) He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) Blessed are the merciful; for they shall obtain mercy. (Mat. 5:7.) Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith; these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. (Mat. 23:23.)

f. See ch. 3, v. 9.

g. And Saul said unto the Kenites, Go, depart, get you down from among the Amalekites, lest I destroy you with them: for ye showed kindness to all the children of Israel when they came up out of Egypt. (I Sam. 15:6.)

h. And the Lord hearkened to the voice of Israel, and delivered up the Canaanites; and they utterly destroyed them and their cities; and he called the name of the place Hormah. (Num. 21:3.)

i. And the Lord was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went forth; and he rebelled against the king of Assyria, and served him not. (II Ks. 18:7.) He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel; the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them. (Num. 23:21.) Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee (6). And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee; fear not, neither be dismayed. (Dt. 31:6, 8.) And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. (II Chr. 13:12.)

j. But my servant Caleb, because he had another spirit with him, and hath followed me fully, him will I bring into the land whereinto he went; and his seed shall possess it. (Num. 14:24.) And Moses sware on that day, saying, Surely the land whereon thy feet have trodden shall be thine inheritance, and thy children's for ever, because thou hast wholly followed the Lord my God (9). And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh, Hebron for an inheritance. (Josh. 14:9, 13.)

went up against Bĕth'-el: and the [1]Lord [i]was with them.

23 And the house of Jō'ṣeph sent to descry Bĕth'-el. (Now the name of the city before was Lŭz.)

24 And the spies saw a man come forth out of the city, and they said unto him, Shew us, we pray thee, the entrance into the city, and we will shew thee mercy.

25 And when he shewed them the entrance into the city, they smote the city with the edge of the sword; but they let go the man and all his family.

26 And the man went into the land of the Hĭt'tītes, and built a city, and called the name thereof Lŭz: which is the name thereof unto this day.

27 ¶ [6]Neither did Ma-năs'seh drive out the inhabitants of Bĕth-shĕ'ăn and her towns, nor Tā'a-năch and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Dor and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Ĭb'le-ăm and her towns, nor the inhabitants of Me-gĭd'do and her towns: but the Cā'năan-ītes would dwell in that land.

28 And it came to pass, when Ĭs'ra-el was strong, that they put the Cā'năan-ītes to [5]tribute, and did not utterly drive them out.

29 ¶ Neither did Ē'phrăĭm drive out the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in Gē'zēr; but the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt in Gē'zēr among them.

30 ¶ Neither did Zĕb'u-lun drive out the inhabitants of Kĭt'rŏn, nor the inhabitants of Nā'ha-lŏl; but the Cā'năan-ītes dwelt among them, and became tributaries.

31 ¶ Neither did Ăsh'ēr drive out the inhabitants of Āc'chō, nor the inhabitants of Zĭ'dŏn, nor of Ăh'lăb, nor of Āch'zĭb, nor of Hĕl'bah, nor of Ā'phĭk, nor of Rĕ'hŏb:

32 But the Ăsh'ēr-ītes dwelt among the Cā'năan-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: for they did not drive them out.

33 ¶ Neither did Năph'ta-lī drive out the inhabitants of Bĕth-shĕ'mĕsh, nor the inhabitants of Bĕth-ā'năth; but he dwelt among the Cā'năan-ītes, the inhabitants of the land: nevertheless the inhabitants of Bĕth-shĕ'mĕsh and of Bĕth-ā'năth became tributaries unto them.

34 And the Ām'or-ītes forced the children of Dăn into the mountain: for they would not suffer them to come down to the valley:

35 But the Ām'or-ītes would dwell in mount Hē'rĕṣ in Āij'a-lŏn, and in Sha-ăl'bim: yet the hand of the house of Jō'ṣeph prevailed, so that they became tributaries.

36 And the coast of the Ām'or-ītes was from the going up to A-krăb'bim, from the rock, and upward.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *An angel rebuketh the people at Bochim.* 6 *The wickedness of the new generation after Joshua.* 14 *God's anger and pity towards them.* 20 *The Canaanites are left to prove Israel.*

1 And an [a]angel of the [1]Lord came up from Gĭl'găl to Bō'chim, and said, I made you to go up out of Ē'gўpt, and have brought you unto the land which I sware unto your fathers; [b]and I said, I will never break my covenant with you.

2 And ye shall make no league with the inhabitants of this land; ye shall throw down their altars: but ye have not obeyed my voice: why [2]have ye done this?

3 Wherefore I also said, I will not drive them out from before you; but they shall be as thorns in your sides, and their gods shall be a snare unto you.

4 And it came to pass, when the angel of the [1]Lord spake these words unto all [3]the children of Ĭs'ra-el, that the people lifted up their voice, and wept.

5 And they called the name of that place [4]Bō'chim: and they sacrificed there unto the [1]Lord.

6 ¶ [5]And when Jŏsh'u-à had let the people go, the children of Ĭs'ra-el went every man unto his inheritance to possess the land.

7 And the people [c]served the [1]Lord all the days of Jŏsh'u-à, and all the days of the elders that outlived Jŏsh'u-à, who had seen all the great works of the [1]Lord, that he did for Ĭs'ra-el.

8 And Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn, the servant of the [1]Lord, died, being an hundred and ten years old.

9 And they buried him in the border of his inheritance in Tĭm'nath-hē'rĕṣ, in the mount of Ē'phrăĭm, on the north side of the hill Gā'ăsh.

10 And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers: and there arose another generation after them, which [d]knew not the [1]Lord, nor yet the works which he had done for Ĭs'ra-el.

11 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the [1]Lord, and served [6]Bā'al-ĭm:

12 And they forsook the [1]Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the [1]Lord to [e]anger.

13 And they forsook the Lord, and served Bā'al and [7]Ăsh'ta-rŏth.

14 ¶ And the [8]anger [e]of the Lord was [f]hot against Ĭs'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies.

15 [9]Whithersoever they went out, the hand of the [1]Lord was [g]against them for evil, as the [1]Lord had said, and as the [1]Lord had sworn unto them: and they were greatly distressed.

16 ¶ Nevertheless, the [1]Lord raised up [10]judges, which delivered them out of the hand of those that spoiled them.

17 And yet they would not hearken unto

---

5. Slaves to the love of money.

6. Vs. 27-36, the cowardly inactivity of the rest of the tribe.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1425-1406.

NOTE.—There is a deep and general spirit of discouragement possessing the Hebrews which inclines them to compromise with their unsubdued enemy, the result of which could have been nothing else than the turning of the Israelites from Jehovah to paganism, as they were the compromising ones; therefore the condition proves the wisdom of the Divine command to exterminate the Canaanites. The present critical state of the nation calls for a renewal of this command, which is found in ch. 2.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The angel had here asked the people an unanswerable question, because to give a reason for sin is to justify it, and sin is always unreasonable, and therefore can not be justified.

3. The only instance on record where the angel of the Lord addressed an assembly.

4. Messenger.

5. Vs. 6-23 detail a general description of the times of the Judges.

6. The chief heathen god—a modification of Baal.

7. The plural form of Ashtoreth—the female divinity of the Zidonians.

8. That is, righteous indignation because of grief at wrongdoing.

9. At all times, whether at peace or in war.

10. The special gift of Jehovah as deliverers to raise the people up out of their disobedience.

Chapter 2.

a. And the angel of the Lord found her by a fountain of water in the wilderness, by the fountain in the way to Shur. (Gen. 16:7.) Behold I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. (Ex. 23:20.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.) And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Mat. 24:31.)

b. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. (Gen. 17:7.)

c. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.) And now Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lord charged you, to love the Lord your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul. (Josh. 22:5.) If ye do return unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only. (I Sam. 7:3.) And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served, that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord. (Josh. 24:15.) Yea, all kings shall fall down before him; all nations shall serve him. (Ps. 72:11.)

d. And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. (Ex. 5:2.) In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. ((II Thes. 1:8.) They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.)

e. For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. (Ps. 78:58.) How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire? (Ps. 79:5.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.)

f. And the Lord rejected all the seed of Israel, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight. (II Ks. 17:20.)

g. Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you. (Josh. 7:12.) And it shall come to pass,

their judges, but they went a [11]whoring [h]after other gods, and bowed themselves unto them: they turned quickly out of the way which their fathers walked in, obeying the commandments of the [1]Lord; but they did not so.

18 And when the [1]Lord raised them up judges, then the [1]Lord [i]was with the judge, and delivered them out of the hand of their enemies all the days of the judge: for it [12]repented [j]the [1]Lord because of their groanings by reason of them that oppressed them and vexed them.

19 And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way.

20 ¶ And the anger [e]of the Lord was hot against Ĭs'ra-el; and he said, Because that this people hath [k]transgressed my covenant which I commanded their fathers, and have not hearkened unto my voice;

21 I also will not henceforth drive out any from before them of the nations which Jŏsh'u-ā left when he died:

22 That through them I may [l]prove Ĭs'ra-el, whether they will keep the way of the [1]Lord to walk therein, as their fathers did keep it, or not.

23 Therefore the [1]Lord left those nations, without driving them out hastily; neither delivered he them into the hands of Jŏsh'u-ā.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The nations which were left to prove Israel.* 6 *They commit idolatry.* 8 *Othniel deliver-eth them from Chushan-rishathaim.* 12 *Ehud from Eglon.* 31 *Shamgar from the Philistines.*

1 [1]Now these are the nations which the Lord [2]left, [a]to prove Ĭs'ra-el by them, even as many of Ĭs'ra-el as had not known all the wars of Cā'năan;

2 Only that the generations of the children of Ĭs'ra-el might know, to teach [3]them war, at the least such as before knew nothing thereof;

3 Namely, five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and all the Cā'năan-ītes, and the Sī-dō'nī-ans, and the Hī'vītes that dwelt in mount Lĕb'a-non, from mount Bā'al-hĕr'mŏn unto the entering in of Hā'math.

4 And they were [a]to prove Ĭs'ra-el by them, to know whether they would hearken unto the [b]commandments of the [4]Lord, which he commanded their fathers by the hand of Mō'şeş.

5 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el dwelt among the Cā'năan-ītes, Hĭt'tītes, and Ām'or-ītes, and Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and Hī'vītes, and Jĕb'u-sītes:

6 And they took their daughters to be their wives, and gave their daughters to their sons, and served their gods.

7 [c]And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil in the sight of the [4]Lord, and forgat the [4]Lord their God, and served [c]Bā'al-ĭm and [c]the groves.

8 ¶ Therefore the anger of the [4]Lord was hot against Ĭs'ra-el, and he sold them into the hand of Chū'shan-rĭsh-a-thā'im king [7]of Mĕs-o-po-tā'mĭ-ā: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el served Chū'shan-rĭsh-a-thā'im eight years.

9 And when the children of Ĭs'ra-el [d]cried unto the [4]Lord, the Lord [8]raised up a deliverer to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, who delivered them, even Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kĕ'năz, Cā'leb's younger brother.

10 And the [9]Spirit [e]of the [4]Lord came upon him, and he judged Ĭs'ra-el, and went out to war: and the Lord delivered Chū'shan-rĭsh-a-thā'im king of Mĕs-o-po-tā'mĭ-ā into his hand; and his hand prevailed against Chū'shan-rĭsh-a-thā'im.

11 And the land had rest forty years. And [10]Ŏth'nĭ-el the son of Kĕ'năz died.

12 ¶ [11]And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the [4]Lord: and the Lord strengthened [12]Ĕg'lŏn the [f]king of [13]Mō'ab against Ĭs'ra-el, because they had done evil in the sight of the Lord.

13 And he [14]gathered unto him the children of Ām'mŏn and Ām'a-lĕk, and went and smote Ĭs'ra-el, and possessed the city of palm trees.

14 So the children of Ĭs'ra-el served Ĕg'lŏn the king of Mō'ab eighteen years.

15 But when the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the [4]Lord, the [4]Lord raised them up a deliverer, [15]Ē'hŭd the son of Gē'rā, a Bĕn'ja-mīte, a man lefthanded: and by him the children of Ĭs'ra-el sent a present unto Ĕg'lŏn the king of Mō'ab.

16 But Ē'hŭd made him a dagger which had two edges, of a [16]cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh.

17 And he brought the present unto Ĕg'lŏn king of Mō'ab: and Ĕg'lŏn was a very fat man.

18 And when he had made an end to offer the present, he sent away the people that bare the present.

19 But he himself turned again from the quarries that were by Gĭl'găl, and said, I have a secret errand unto thee, O king: who said, Keep silence. And all that stood by him went out from him.

20 And [15]Ē'hŭd came unto him; and he was sitting in a summer parlour, which he had for himself alone. And Ē'hŭd said, I have a message from God unto thee. And he arose out of his seat.

21 And Ē'hŭd put forth his left hand, and

---

11. A covenant with God is as sacred as the marriage tie; so to break that covenant is as the act of infidelity on the part of a wife.

12. That is, grieved. This verse means "Jehovah was grieved by their wailings on account of their oppressors and persecutors."

Ch. 3. B. C. 1406-1336.

1. Vs. 1-6 give the list of the nations that Jehovah left to prove Israel.

2. It was the purpose of Jehovah that the Canaanites should all be destroyed, that the Israelites might not be subjected to the blighting effects of idolatry in their midst, but the Hebrews themselves thwarted this purpose by refusing to obey the commands of Jehovah; therefore Jehovah controls the consequences of their disobedience, that as little evil and as much good as possible may be the result of their disobedience. In this instance their faithlessness was overruled to bring about the following results: First, trial and proof of Israel; second, prevention of wild beasts from overrunning the land; third, training the people in the art of war for protection against the foes in their midst.

3. The nations left through disobedience are intended to teach Israel the art of war.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Vs. 7-11 detail Chushan's oppression and the deliverance by Othniel. With v. 7 also begins the principal part of the historical division of the book.

6. A modification of the chief god, Baal.

7. That part between the Euphrates and Tigris rivers, a plain about 700 miles long and from 20 to 250 miles wide.

8. Every nation had had its national saviour in the hour of need, when obedient to Jehovah.

9. This expression occurs six times in the Book of Judges and means the Divine impulse that quickened the people of that age to feats of valor.

10. The first judge of Israel and brother or nephew of Caleb.

11. Vs. 12-20 detail the oppression by Moab and the deliverance by Ehud.

12. That is, encouraged with consciousness of ability.

13. The territory east of the Dead Sea and south of the Arnon river.

14. Eglon gathered unto himself.

15. Son of Gera, a left-handed Benjaminite, who by bold exploit delivered his people from Eglon, King of Moab, who had oppressed Israel for 18 years.

16. The cubit here (the Hebrew "Gomed") means a span or a hand's-length, and occurs nowhere else in the scripture.

---

if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth. (Dt. 28:1.)

h. And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations. (Lev. 17:7.)

i. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee. I will not fail thee nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.)

j. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.)

k. When ye have transgressed the covenant of the Lord your God, which he commanded you, and have gone and served other gods, and bowed yourselves to them; then shall the anger of the Lord be kindled against you, and ye shall perish quickly from off the good land which he hath given unto you. (Josh. 23:16.)

l. See b, ch. 8, Dt.

Chapter 3.

a. And it came to pass after these things that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. (Gen. 22:1.) Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. (Dt. 13:3.) For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. (I Cor. 11:19.) And thou shalt remember all the way which the Lord thy God led thee these forty years in the wilderness, to humble thee, and to prove thee, to know what was in thine heart, whether thou wouldest keep his commandments, or no. (Dt. 8:2.)

b. See c, ch. 27, Dt.

c. But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves. (Ex. 34:13.) Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Lord thy God. (Dt. 16:21.)

d. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies; and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

e. And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him. (Num. 27:18.) And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. (I Sam. 11:6.)

f. And when they forgat the Lord their God, he sold them into

took the dagger from his right thigh, and thrust it into his [17]belly:

22 And the haft also went in after the blade; and the fat closed upon the blade, so that he could not draw the dagger out of his belly; and the [18]dirt came out.

23 Then [15]Ē'hŭd went forth through the porch, and shut the doors of the parlour upon him, and locked them.

24 When he was gone out, his servants came; and when they saw that, behold, the doors of the parlour were locked, they said, Surely he covereth his feet in his summer chamber.

25 And they tarried till they were ashamed: and, behold, he opened not the doors of the parlour; therefore they took a key, and opened them: and, behold, their lord was fallen down dead on the earth.

26 And [15]Ē'hŭd escaped while they tarried, and passed beyond the quarries, and escaped unto Sē'ī-răth.

27 And it came to pass, when he was come, that [g]he blew a trumpet in the [h]mountain of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the children of Ĭs'ra-el went down with him from the mount, and he before them.

28 And he said unto them, Follow after me: for the [4]Lord [i]hath delivered your enemies the Mō'ab-ītes into your hand. And they went down after him, and took the fords of Jor'dan toward Mō'ab, and suffered not a man to pass over.

29 And they slew of Mō'ab at that time about ten thousand men, all [19]lusty, and all men of valour; and there escaped not a man.

30 So Mō'ab was subdued that day under the hand of Ĭs'ra-el. And the land had rest fourscore years.

31 ¶ And after him was Shăm'găr the son of Ā'năth, which slew of the Phĭ'lĭs'tĭneş six hundred men with an ox goad: and he also delivered Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Deborah and Barak deliver them from Jabin and Sisera.* 18 *Jael killeth Sisera.*

1 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el again did evil in the sight of the [1]Lord, when Ē'hŭd was dead.

2 And the [1]Lord sold them into the hand of Jā'bin king of Cā'năan, that reigned in Hā'zor; the captain of whose host [a]was Sĭs'e-rā, which dwelt in Ha-rō'sheth of the Ġĕn'tīleş.

3 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the [1]Lord: for he had nine hundred chariots of iron; and twenty years he [b]mightily oppressed the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 ¶ And [2]Dĕb'o-rah, [c]a prophetess, the wife of Lăp'i-dŏth, she judged Ĭs'ra-el at that time.

5 And she dwelt under the palm tree of [2]Dĕb'o-rah between Rā'mah and Bĕth'-el in mount Ē'phră-ĭm: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el came up to her for judgment.

6 And she sent and called Bā'rak the son of A-bĭn'ŏ-ăm out of Kē'desh-năph'ta-lī, and said unto him, Hath not the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount [3]Tā'bor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Năph'ta-lī and of the children of Zĕb'u-lun?

7 And I [4]will draw unto thee to the river Kī'shŏn Sĭs'e-rā, the captain of Jā'bin's army, with his chariots and his multitude; and I will deliver him into thine hand.

8 And Bā'rak said unto her, If thou wilt go with me, then I will go: but if thou wilt not go with me, then I will not go.

9 And she said, I will surely go with thee: notwithstanding the journey that thou takest shall not be for thine honour; for the [1]Lord shall sell Sĭs'e-rā into the hand of a woman. And [2]Dĕb'o-rah arose, and went with Bā'rak to Kē'desh.

10 ¶ And Bā'rak called Zĕb'u-lun and Năph'ta-lī to Kē'desh; and he went up with ten thousand men at his feet: and Dĕb'o-rah went up with him.

11 Now Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte, which was of the children of Hō'băb the father in law of Mō'şeş, had severed himself from the Kĕn'ītes, and pitched his tent unto the plain of Zā-a-nā'im, which is by Kē'desh.

12 And they shewed Sĭs'e-rā that Bā'rak the son of A-bĭn'ŏ-ăm was gone up to mount Tā'bor.

13 And Sĭs'e-rā gathered together all his chariots, even nine hundred chariots of iron, and all the people that were with him, from Ha-rō'sheth of the Ġĕn'tīleş unto the river of Kī'shŏn.

14 And [2]Dĕb'o-rah said unto Bā'rak, Up; for this is the day in which the Lord hath delivered Sĭs'e-rā into thine hand: [d]is not the Lord gone out before thee? So Bā'rak went down from mount Tā'bor, and ten thousand men after him.

15 And the [1]Lord [5]discomfited [e]Sĭs'e-rā, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Bā'rak; so that Sĭs'e-rā lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet.

16 But Bā'rak pursued after the chariots, and after the host, unto Ha-rō'sheth of the Ġĕn'tīleş: and all the host of Sĭs'e-rā fell upon the edge of the sword; and there was not a man left.

17 Howbeit Sĭs'e-rā [f]fled away on his feet to the tent of Jā'el the wife of Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte: for there was peace between Jā'bin the king of Hā'zor and the house of Hē'bĕr the Kĕn'īte.

18 ¶ And Jā'el went out to meet Sĭs'e-rā, and said unto him, Turn in, my lord, turn in to me; fear not. And when he had turned in unto her into the tent, she covered him with a mantle.

19 And he said unto her, Give me, I pray thee, a little water to drink; for I am thirsty.

17. The kings.

18. The English translation making "dirt" the subject of the verb "came out," rather than the place from which a thing comes, is unfortunate. The word rendered "dirt" evidently means the place in Eglon's body where the sword came out or the apartment of the palace through which Ehud escaped.

19. Fat men. Stout, robust men.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1316-1296.

NOTE.—In ch. 4 is recorded the most fearful oppression and remarkable triumph of the age of the Judges.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. One of the most remarkable characters of the Old Testament.

3. One of the most remarkable mountains of Palestine, the occupation of which gave Barak advantage over Sisera, his opponent.

4. Deborah, who speaks in the name of Jehovah.

5. That is, confused and confounded him.

---

the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab; and they fought against them. (I Sam. 12:9.)

g. But the Spirit of the Lord came upon Gideon, and he blew a trumpet; and Abiezer was gathered after him. (Jud. 6:34.) And Jonathan smote the garrison of the Philistines that was in Geba; and the Philistines heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hebrews hear. (I Sam. 13:3.)

h. And Gideon sent messengers throughout all mount Ephraim, saying, Come down against the Midianites, and take before them the waters unto Bethbarah and Jordan. Then all the men of Ephraim gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Bethbarah and Jordan. (Jud. 7:24.) And there was a man of mount Ephraim, whose name was Micah. (Jud. 17:1.)

i. And all this assembly know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you into our hands. (I Sam. 17:47.) For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me. (Ps. 44:6.) Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 4:6.)

Chapter 1.

a. See f, ch. 3.

b. Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison. (Ps. 83:9.) Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection unto their hand. (Ps. 106:42.)

c. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise, and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.) Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Ps. 8:2.)

d. Understand therefore this day, that the Lord thy God is he which goeth over before thee; as a consuming fire he shall destroy them, and he shall bring them down before thy face; so shalt thou drive them out and destroy them quickly, as the Lord hath said unto thee. (Dt. 9:3.) For ye shall not go out with haste nor go by flight; for the Lord will go before you, and the God of Israel will be your rereward. (Is. 52:12.)

e. And the Lord discomfited them before Israel, and slew them with a great slaughter at Gibeon, and chased them along the way that goeth up to Bethhoron. (Josh. 10:10.) Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings and discomfited them. (Ps. 18:14.)

f. He poureth contempt upon princes and weakeneth the strength of the mighty (21). He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way. (Job 12:21, 24.) Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him. Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place. (Job 40:11, 12.)

And she opened a bottle of milk, and gave him drink, and covered him.

20 Again he said unto her, Stand in the door of the tent, and it shall be, when any man doth come and enquire of thee, and say, Is there any man here? that thou shalt say, No.

21 Then Jā'el Hē'bēr's wife took a [6]nail of the tent, and took an hammer in her hand, and went softly unto him, and smote the nail into his temples, and fastened it into the ground: for he was fast asleep and weary. So he died.

22 And, behold, as Bā'rak pursued Sĭs'e-rà, Jā'el came out to meet him, and said unto him, Come, and I will shew thee the man whom thou seekest. And when he came into her tent, behold, Sĭs'e-rà lay dead, and the nail was in his temples.

23 So [g]God subdued on that day Jā'bĭn the king of Cā'năan before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 And the hand of the children of Ĭs'ra-el [7]prospered, and prevailed against Jā'bĭn the king of Cā'năan, until they had destroyed Jā'bĭn king of Cā'năan.

CHAPTER 5.

The song of Deborah and Barak.

1 Then sang [1]Dĕb'o-rah and Bā'rak the son of A-bĭn'ŏ-ăm on that day, saying,

2 Praise ye the [2]Lord for the avenging of Ĭs'ra-el, when the people willingly offered themselves.

3 Hear, O ye kings; give ear, O ye [3]princes; I, even [4]I, will sing unto the [2]Lord; I will sing praise to the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 [2]Lord, when thou wentest out of Sē'ĭr, when thou marchedst out of the field of Ē'dom, [a]the earth trembled, and the heavens dropped, the clouds also dropped water.

5 The mountains melted from before the [2]Lord, even that Sī'nāi from before the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 In the days of Shăm'gär the son of Ā'năth, in the days of [5]Jā'el, the highways were unoccupied, and the travellers walked through byways.

7 The inhabitants of the villages ceased, they ceased in Ĭs'ra-el, until that I [1]Dĕb'o-rah arose, that I arose a mother in Ĭs'ra-el.

8 They [b]chose new gods; then was war in the gates: was there a shield or spear seen among forty thousand in Ĭs'ra-el?

9 My heart is toward the governors of Ĭs'ra-el, that offered themselves willingly among the people. Bless ye the [2]Lord.

10 Speak, ye that ride on white asses, ye that sit in judgment, and walk by the way.

11 They that are delivered from the noise of archers in the places of drawing water, there shall they rehearse the righteous acts of the [2]Lord, even the righteous acts toward the inhabitants of his villages in Ĭs'ra-el: then shall the people of the [2]Lord go down to the gates.

12 Awake, awake, [1]Dĕb'o-rah: awake, awake, utter a song: arise, Bā'rak, and lead thy captivity captive, thou son of A-bĭn'ŏ-ăm.

13 Then he made him that remaineth have dominion over the nobles among the people: the [2]Lord made me have dominion over the mighty.

14 Out of Ē'phrā-ĭm was there a root of them against Ām'a-lĕk; after thee, Bĕn'ja-min, among thy people; out of Mā'chĭr came down governors, and out of Zĕb'u-lun they that handle the pen of the writer.

15 And the princes of Ĭs'sa-char were with Dĕb'o-rah; even Ĭs'sa-char, and also Bā'rak: he was sent on foot into the valley. For the divisions of Reu'ben there were great thoughts of heart.

16 Why abodest thou among the sheepfolds, to hear the bleatings of the flocks? For the divisions of Reu'ben there were great searchings of heart.

17 Gĭl'e-ăd abode beyond Jor'dan: and why did Dăn remain in ships? Ăsh'ēr continued on the sea shore, and abode in his breaches.

18 Zĕb'u-lun and Năph'ta-lī were a people that jeoparded their lives unto the death in the high places of the field.

19 The kings came and fought, then fought the kings of Cā'năan in Tā'a-năch by the waters of Me-gĭd'do; they took no gain of money.

20 They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sĭs'e-rà.

21 The river of Kĭ'shŏn swept them away, that ancient river, the river Kĭ'shŏn. O my soul, thou hast trodden down strength.

22 Then were the horsehoofs broken by the means of the pransings, the pransings of their mighty ones.

23 Curse ye Mē'rŏz, said the [c]angel of the [2]Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the [2]Lord, to the help of the [d]Lord against the mighty.

24 Blessed above women shall Jā'el the wife of Hē'bēr the Kĕn'īte be, [e]blessed shall she be above women in the tent.

25 He asked water, and she gave him milk; she brought forth butter in a lordly dish.

26 She put her hand to the nail, and her right hand to the workmen's hammer; and with the hammer she smote Sĭs'e-rà, she smote off his head, when she had pierced and stricken through his temples.

27 At her feet he bowed, he fell, he lay down: at her feet he bowed, he fell: where he bowed, there he fell down dead.

28 The mother of Sĭs'e-rà looked out at a window, and cried through the lattice, Why is his chariot so long in coming? why tarry the wheels of his chariots?

29 Her wise ladies answered her, yea, she returned answer to herself,

30 Have [f]they not sped? have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sĭs'e-rà a prey of divers colours, a prey of divers colours of needlework, of divers colours of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil?

31 So [g]let all thine enemies perish, O [2]Lord: but let them that love him be as the sun when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years.

6. A tent pin.

7. That is, went forward and was strong or successful against.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1296.

NOTE.—Ch. 5, commonly known as Deborah's song, is one of the greatest poems in Hebrew literature. It possesses force, beauty, grandeur and sublimity, metaphors, sudden and abrupt transitions, and here and there touches of sarcasm most exquisitely set. The following analysis of the poem shows the thought and purpose of the author:

(1) Opening hymn to Jehovah, vs. 2-5.
(2) The emergency, vs. 6-8.
(3) Triumphal chorus, vs. 9-12.
(4) Assembling of the tribes to war, vs. 13-18.
(5) Picture of the battle, vs. 19-23.
(6) Enemy ruined, vs. 24-31.

Thus the poem is seen to readily divide itself into six parts.

1. One of the most prominent figures in the Old Testament.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The kings and princes of Canaan and, as Keil suggests, the whole earth, are here meant, as there were no kings in Israel at this time.

4. That is, Deborah.

5. Not the wife of Heber mentioned in ch. 4, v. 17, but, by many scholars, supposed to be a judge who lived soon after the time of Shamgar and of whom we have no other mention.

g. So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Canaanites, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would. (Neh. 9:24.) It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me. (Ps. 18:47.)

Chapter 5.

a. When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains flowed down at thy presence. (Is. 64:3.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.)

b. They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. (Dt. 32:16.) Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.)

c. And the angel of the Lord spake unto Philip, saying, Arise and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is desert. (Acts 8:26.) And the angel of the Lord said unto Manoah, Of all that I said unto the woman, let her beware. (Jud. 13:13.) The angel of the Lord said unto Elijah, Go down with him: be not afraid of him. (II Ks. 1:15.)

d. And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's and he will give you into our hands. (I Sam. 17:47.) Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 4:6.)

e. And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favored, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women. (Luke 1:28.)

f. The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoil; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them. (Ex. 15:9.)

g. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.) Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison. (Ps. 83:9.)

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The Israelites for their sin are oppressed by Midian.* 8 *A prophet rebuketh them.* 11 *An angel sendeth Gideon for their deliverance.* 17 *Gideon's present is consumed with fire.* 25 *Gideon destroyeth Baal's altar, and offereth a sacrifice upon the altar Jehovah-shalom.* 28 *Joash defendeth his son, and calleth him Jerubbaal.* 33 *Gideon's army.* 36 *Gideon's signs.*

1 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did [a]evil in the sight of the [1]Lord: and the [1]Lord delivered them into the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an seven years.

2 And the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an prevailed against Ĭs'ra-el: and because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes the children of Ĭs'ra-el made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds.

3 And so it was, when Ĭs'ra-el had sown, that the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes came up, and the [2]Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and the [3]children of the east, even they came up against them;

4 And they encamped against them, and destroyed the increase of the earth, till thou come unto Gā'zā, and left no sustenance for Ĭs'ra-el, neither sheep, nor ox, nor ass.

5 For they came up with their cattle and their tents, and they came as grasshoppers for multitude; for both they and their camels were without number: and they entered into the land to destroy it.

6 And Ĭs'ra-el was greatly impoverished because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the [1]Lord.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when the children of Ĭs'ra-el cried unto the [1]Lord because of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes,

8 That the [1]Lord sent a prophet unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which said unto them, Thus saith the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, I brought you up from Ē'ġўpt, and brought you forth out of the house of bondage;

9 And I delivered you out of the hand of the E-ġўp'tians, and out of the hand of all that oppressed you, and I drave them out from before you, and gave you their land;

10 And I said unto you, I am the [1]Lord your God; [b]fear not the gods of the Ăm'or-ītes, in whose land ye dwell: but ye have not obeyed my voice.

11 ¶ [4]And there came an [5]angel [c]of the [1]Lord, and sat under an oak which was in Ōph'rah, that pertained unto Jō'ăsh the Ā'bĭ-ĕz'rīte: and his son [6]Gĭd'e-on threshed wheat by the winepress, to hide it from the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

12 And the [c]angel of the [1]Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty [7]man of valour.

13 And [6]Gĭd'e-on said unto him, Oh my Lord, if the [1]Lord be with us, why then is all this befallen us? and [d]where be all his miracles which our fathers told us of, saying, Did not the [1]Lord bring us up from Ē'ġўpt? but now the [1]Lord hath [e]forsaken us, and delivered us into the hands of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

14 And the [1]Lord looked upon him, and said, Go in this thy might, and thou shalt save Ĭs'ra-el from the hand of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes: have [f]not I sent thee?

15 And he said unto him, Oh my [1]Lord, wherewith shall I save Ĭs'ra-el? behold, my family is poor in Ma-năs'seh, and I am the least in my father's house.

16 And the [1]Lord said unto him, Surely [g]I will be with thee, and thou shalt smite the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes as one man.

17 And he said unto him, If now I have [h]found [8]grace in thy sight, then shew me a sign that thou talkest with me.

18 Depart not [h]hence, I pray thee, until I come unto thee, and bring forth my present, and set it before thee. And he said, I will tarry until thou come again.

19 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on went in, and made ready a kid, and unleavened cakes of an [9]ephah of flour: the flesh he put in a basket, and he put the broth in a pot, and brought it out unto him under the oak, and presented it.

20 And the [10]angel of [c]God said unto him, Take the flesh and the unleavened cakes, and lay them upon this rock, and pour out the broth. And he did so.

21 ¶ Then the angel [c]of the [1]Lord put forth the end of the staff that was in his hand, and touched the flesh and the unleavened cakes; and there rose up fire out of the rock, and consumed the flesh and the unleavened cakes. Then the angel of the [1]Lord departed out of his sight.

22 And when [6]Gĭd'e-on perceived that he was an [c]angel of the Lord, Gĭd'e-on said, Alas, O Lord God! [i]for because I have [i]seen an angel of the [1]Lord face to face.

23 And the Lord said unto him, Peace [j]be unto thee; [k]fear not: thou shalt not die.

24 Then [6]Gĭd'e-on built an altar there unto the [1]Lord, and called it Je-hō'vah-shā'lom: unto this day it is yet in Ōph'rah of the Ā'bĭ-ĕz'rītes.

25 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the [1]Lord said unto him, Take thy father's young bullock, even the second bullock of seven years old, and throw down the altar of Bā'al that thy father hath, and cut down the grove that is by it:

26 And build an altar unto the [1]Lord thy God upon the top of this rock, [11]in the ordered

---

Ch. 6, B. C. 1256-1249.

NOTE.—V. 1 opens with the statement of the sins of Israel and their punishment at that time. Though, after many long and oppressive years of servitude and sorrow, they would repent and God would deliver them again, yet they would not profit by their bitter experiences, but would again and again do evil; thus through their own voluntary wickedness they forged around their necks, the yoke of bondage to other nations.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
2. A nomadic race who had degenerated into a band of robbers.
3. A general name indiscriminately applied to the tribes dwelling in the deserts east of Palestine.
4. Vs. 11-24 detail the call of Gideon.
5. That is, a manifestation of Jehovah himself, which is shown by vs. 14-16, 22, 23.
6. Gideon, son of Joash of the tribe of Manasseth. He was surnamed Jerubbaal the fifth judge in Israel. For seven years the Israelites had been subjected to the most oppressive tyranny they had experienced since leaving Egypt. Jehovah now calls to their deliverer, namely, Gideon. He was thrashing his corn in a secluded place for fear of the Midianites when an angel of the Lord appeared to him and said, "The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valor." However the sin of the people was so great that Gideon was doubtful of Jehovah's being with them further, and again he received the startling message of v. 14. He then plead the circumstances of his family, but was answered, "Surely I will be with thee." Gideon then demurred no more but urged his heavenly visitor to come and eat with him. The angel, however, ate naught of what was set before him, but directed Gideon to lay it upon the rock as upon an altar, whereupon, it was consumed by a supernatural fire and the angel disappeared. Gideon asked for a sign. A fleece was laid out in the open thrashing-floor; next morning it was quite wet while all surrounding it was perfectly dry. The next night the order was reversed, the soil surrounding was quite wet and the fleece perfectly dry. Gideon's service to the Israelites was great, and they offered him the crown, but he declined, saying, "I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you; Jehovah, he shall rule over you." He had seventy sons and many wives and died at a very advanced age.
7. Gideon is here called a hero, not because of what he has done, but as a prophecy of what he will do.
8. Favor, mercy and recognition.
9. About four and one-half pecks.
10. Angel of God is here used instead of Angel of Jehovah, as in v. 11, for the reason—says Cassel—that "the nature of the angel as a divine being here begins to declare itself," and Elohim is used instead of Jehovah to indicate "how the angel in his individual appearance can contain in himself the power of God."
11. In an orderly manner.

Chapter 6.

a. And it came to pass when the judge was dead, that they returned and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them, and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings nor from their stubborn way. (Jud. 2:19.)

b. With whom the Lord had made a covenant and charged them, saying, Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them. (II Ks. 17:35.)

c. See c, ch. 5, Judges.

d. Lord, where are thy former loving-kindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy truth? (Ps. 89:49.) Behold, the Lord's hand is not shortened, that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear. (Is. 59:1.)

e. The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) For the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. (Jer. 29:13.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.)

f. Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed: for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.)

g. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee, that I have sent thee: when thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. (Ex. 3:12.) There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.) What shall we then say to these things? if God be for us who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

h. And the sons of strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee; for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favor have I had mercy on thee. (Is. 60:10.) For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Ja. 4:6.) Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Ps. 138:6.) My Lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant. (Gen. 18:3.)

i. And she called the name of the Lord that spake unto her, Thou God seest me: for she said, Have I also here looked after him that seeth me? (Gen. 16:13.) Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. (Ex. 33:20.)

j. O man greatly beloved, fear not: peace be unto thee; be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my Lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me. (Dan. 10:19.) Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another. (Mk. 9:50.) I will hear what God the Lord will speak: for he will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints. But let them not turn again to folly. (Ps. 85:8.) Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom. 5:1.) Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ. (Gal. 1:3.) Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:3.) Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 1:2.)

k. Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.)

place, and take the second bullock, and offer a burnt [12]sacrifice with the wood of the grove which thou shalt cut down.

27 Then [6]Gĭd'e-on took ten men of his servants, and did as the [1]Lord had said unto him: and so it was, because he feared his father's household, and the men of the city, that he could not do it by day, that he did it by night.

28 ¶ And when the men of the city arose early in the morning, behold, the altar of Bā'al was cast down, and the grove was cut down that was by it, and the second bullock was offered upon the altar that was built.

29 And they said one to another, Who hath done this thing? And when they enquired and asked, they said, [6]Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh hath done this thing.

30 Then the men of the city said unto Jō'ăsh, Bring out thy son, that he may die: because he hath cast down the altar of Bā'al, and because he hath cut down the grove that was by it.

31 And Jō'ăsh said unto all that stood against him, Will ye plead for Bā'al? will ye save him? he that will plead for him, let him be put to death whilst it is yet morning: if he be a [13]god, let him plead for himself, because one hath cast down his altar.

32 Therefore on that day he called him Jerŭb'ba'ăl, saying, Let Bā'al plead against him, because he hath thrown down his altar.

33 ¶ [14]Then all the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and the children of the east were gathered together, and went over, and pitched in the valley of Jĕz're-el.

34 But [l]the [15]Spirit of the [1]Lord came upon Gĭd'e-on, and he blew a [m]trumpet; and Ā'bĭ-ē'zĕr was gathered after him.

35 And he sent messengers throughout all Ma-năs'seh; who also was gathered after him: and he sent messengers unto Āsh'ĕr, and unto Zĕb'u-lun, and unto Năph'ta-lī; and they came up to meet them.

36 ¶ [16]And [6]Gĭd'e-on said unto God, If thou wilt save Ĭs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said,

37 Behold, [n]I will put a fleece of wool in the floor; and if the dew be on the fleece only, and it be dry upon all the earth beside, then shall I know that thou wilt save Ĭs'ra-el by mine hand, as thou hast said.

38 And it was so: for he rose up early on the morrow, and thrust the fleece together, and wringed the dew out of the fleece, a bowl full of water.

39 And Gĭd'e-on said unto God, Let not thine [o]anger be hot against me, and I will speak but this once: let me prove, I pray thee, but this once with the fleece; let it now be dry only upon the fleece, and upon all the ground let there be dew.

40 And God did so that night: for it was dry upon the fleece only, and there was dew on all the ground.

12. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

13. As Jehovah had done whenever the Israelites worshiped other Gods.

14. Vs. 33-35 detail the preparations for war.

15. That is, literally clothed him, as it were; wrapped him around as with a garment or coat of mail as a protection against his enemies.

16. Vs. 36-40 record the sign of the fleece.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1249.

1. Vs. 1-8 give an account of the reducing of Gideon's army to 300.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. For life of Gideon, see 6, ch. 6.

4. Vs. 9-15 record the encouragement of Gideon through the interpretations of a dream of a barley cake.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Gideon's army of two and thirty thousand is brought to three hundred.* 16 *His stratagem of trumpets and lamps in pitchers.* 24 *The Ephraimites take Oreb and Zeeb.*

1 [1]Then [a]Je-rŭb'ba-ăl, who is [3]Gĭd'e-on, and all the people that were with him, [b]rose up early, and pitched beside the well of Hā'rod: so that the host of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes were on the north side of them, by the hill of Mō'reh, in the valley.

2 And the [2]Lord said unto [3]Gĭd'e-on, The people that are with thee are too many for me to give the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes into their hands, lest Ĭs'ra-el [c]vaunt themselves against me, saying, Mine own hand hath saved me.

3 Now therefore go to, proclaim in the ears of the people, saying, Whosoever is fearful and [d]afraid, let him return and depart early from mount Gĭl'e-ăd. And there returned of the people twenty and two thousand; and there remained ten thousand.

4 And the [2]Lord said unto [3]Gĭd'e-on, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there: and it shall be, that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go.

5 So he brought down the people unto the water: and the [2]Lord said unto [3]Gĭd'e-on, Every one that lappeth of the water with his tongue, as a dog lappeth, him shalt thou set by himself; likewise every one that boweth down upon his knees to drink.

6 And the number of them that lapped, putting their hand to their mouth, were three hundred men: but all the rest of the people bowed down upon their knees to drink water.

7 And the [2]Lord said unto [3]Gĭd'e-on, [e]By the three hundred men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes into thine hand: and let all the other people go every man unto his place.

8 So the people took victuals in their hand, and their trumpets: and he sent all the rest of Ĭs'ra-el every man unto his tent, and retained those three hundred men: and the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an was beneath him in the valley.

9 ¶ [4]And it came to pass the same night, [f]that the [2]Lord said unto him, Arise, get thee down unto the host; for I have delivered it into thine hand.

10 But if thou fear to go down, go thou with Phū'rah thy servant down to the host:

11 And thou shalt hear what they say; and afterward shall thine hands be strengthened to go down unto the host. Then went he down with Phū'rah his servant unto the outside of the armed men that were in the host.

12 And the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes and all the children of the east lay along

---

Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved. (I Chr. 16:30.) Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come; and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. (Rev. 14:7.) And his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation. (Luke 1:50.)

l. And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel and went out to war. (Jud. 3:10.) Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse. (I Chr. 12:18.)

m. And when they shall blow with them, all the assembly shall assemble themselves to thee at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 10:3.) And it came to pass, when he was come, that he blew a trumpet in the mountain of Ephraim, and the children of Israel went down with him from the mount, and he before them. (Jud. 3:27.)

n. Cast it on the ground. And he cast it on the ground, and it became a serpent; and Moses fled from before it (3). And the Lord said unto Moses, Put forth thine hand, and take it by the tail. And he put forth his hand, and caught it, and it became a rod in his hand (4): And the Lord said furthermore unto him, Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom: and when he took it out, behold, his hand was leprous as snow (6). And he said, Put thine hand into thy bosom again. And he put his hand into his bosom again: and plucked it out of his bosom, and, behold, it was turned again as his other flesh. (Ex. 4:3, 4, 6, 7.)

o. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them: and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) Therefore the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel. (Jud. 3:8.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) The Lord is merciful, and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.)

Chapter 7.

a. See ch. 6:32.

b. Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.) And thou say in thine heart, My power and the might of mine hand hath gotten me this wealth. (Dt. 8:17.) By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom. (Is. 10:13.) Not by might, nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 4:6.) That no flesh should glory in his presence. (I Cor. 1:29.) But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (II Cor. 4:7.)

d. And the officer shall speak further unto the people, and they shall say, What man is there that is fearful and faint hearted? let him go and return unto his house, lest his brethren's heart faint as well as his heart. (Dt. 20:8.)

e. Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the Lord will work for us: for there is no restraint to the Lord to save by many or by few. (I Sam. 14:6.)

f. And God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, Jacob, Jacob. And he said, Here am I. And he said, I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go down into Egypt: for I will there make

in the valley like grasshoppers for multitude; and their camels were without number, as the sand by the sea side for multitude.

13 And when [3]Gĭd'e-on was come, behold, there was a man that told a dream unto his fellow, and said, Behold, I dreamed a dream, and, lo, [g]a cake of barley bread tumbled into the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an, and came unto a tent, and smote it that it fell, and overturned it, that the tent lay along.

14 And his fellow answered and said, This is nothing else save the sword of [3]Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh, a man of Ĭs'ra-el: for into his hand hath God delivered Mĭd'ĭ-an, and all the host.

15 ¶ [5]And it was so, when [3]Gĭd'e-on heard the telling of the dream, and the interpretation thereof, that he worshipped, and returned into the host of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Arise; for the [2]Lord hath [h]delivered into your hand the host of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

16 And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers.

17 And he said unto them, Look on me, and do likewise: and, behold, when I come to the outside of the camp, it shall be that, as I do, so shall ye do.

18 When I blow with a trumpet, I and all that are with me, then blow ye the trumpets also on every side of all the camp, and say, The sword of the [2]Lord, and of Gĭd'e-on.

19 ¶ So [3]Gĭd'e-on, and the hundred men that were with him, came unto the outside of the camp in the beginning of the middle [6]watch; and they had but newly set the watch: and they blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers that were in their hands.

20 And the three companies blew the trumpets, and brake the pitchers, and held the lamps in their left hands, and the trumpets in their right hands to blow withal: and they cried, The sword of the Lord, and of Gĭd'e-on.

21 And they [i]stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the host ran, and cried, and fled.

22 And the three hundred [j]blew the trumpets, and the [2]Lord [k]set every man's sword [7]against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Bĕth-shĭt'tah in Zĕr'e-răth, and to the border of Ā'bĕl-me-hō'lah, unto Tăb'bath.

23 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together out of Năph'ta-lī, and out of Āsh'ēr, and out of all Ma-năs'seh, and pursued after the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes.

24 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on sent messengers throughout all mount Ē'phră-ĭm, saying, Come down against the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, and take before them the waters unto Bĕth-bā'rah and Jor'dan. Then all the men of Ē'phră-ĭm gathered themselves together, and took the waters unto Bĕth-bā'rah and Jor'dan.

25 And they took two princes of the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes, Ō'reb and Zē'eb; and they slew Ō'reb upon the rock Ō'reb, and Zē'eb they slew at the winepress of Zē'eb, and pursued Mĭd'ĭ-an, and brought the heads of Ō'reb and Zē'eb to Gĭd'e-on on the other side Jor'dan.

5. Vs. 15-25 detail the defeat of the Midianites.

6. At midnight.

7. The Midianites were so astounded and discomfited that they madly and wildly slew one another.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Gideon pacifieth the Ephraimites.* 4 *Succoth and Penuel refuse to relieve Gideon's army.* 10 *Zebah and Zalmunna are taken.* 13 *Succoth and Penuel are destroyed.* 29 *Gideon's children, and death.* 33 *The Israelites' idolatry and ingratitude.*

Ch. 8. B. C. 1249.

1. Vs. 1-3 recount the anger of the Ephraimites.

2. Vs. 4-12 detail the pursuit and defeat of Zebah and Zalmunna.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Terrified.

5. Vs. 13-17, punishment of Succoth and Penuel.

6. Most modern scholars render this expression "by the ascent of Cheres"; therefore the verse would read, "Gideon returned from the battle by the ascent of Cheres," a mountain road.

1 [1]And the men of Ē'phră-ĭm said unto him, Why hast thou served us thus, that thou calledst us not, when thou wentest to fight with the Mĭd'ĭ-an-ītes? And they did chide with him sharply.

2 And he said unto them, What have I done now in comparison of you? Is not the gleaning of the grapes of Ē'phră'ĭm better than the vintage of Ā'bĭ-ē'zēr?

3 God hath delivered into your hands the princes of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Ō'reb and Zē'eb: and what was I able to do in comparison of you? Then their anger was abated toward him, when he had said that.

4 ¶ [2]And Gĭd'e-on came to Jor'dan, and passed over, he, and the three hundred men that were with him, faint, yet pursuing them.

5 And he said unto the men of Sŭc'coth, Give, I pray you, loaves of bread unto the people that follow me; for they be faint, and I am pursuing after Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà, kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

6 ¶ And the princes of Sŭc'coth said, Are the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thine army?

7 And Gĭd'e-on said, Therefore when the [3]Lord [a]hath delivered Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà into mine hand, then I will tear your flesh with the thorns of the wilderness and with briers.

8 ¶ And he went up thence [b]to Pe-nū'el, and spake unto them likewise: and the men of Pe-nū'el answered him as the men of Sŭc'coth had answered him.

9 And he spake also unto the men of Pe-nū'el, saying, When I come again in peace, I will break down this tower.

10 ¶ Now Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà were in Kär'kor, and their hosts with them, about fifteen thousand men, all that were left of all the hosts of the children of the east: for there fell an hundred and twenty thousand men that drew sword.

11 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on went up by the way of them that dwelt in tents on the east of Nō'bah and Jŏg'be-hah, and smote the host: for the host was secure.

12 And when Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà fled, he pursued after them, and took the two kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an, Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà, and [4]discomfited all the host.

13 ¶ [5]And Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh returned from battle [6]before the sun was up,

---

of thee a great nation. (Gen. 12:2, 3.) In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men. (Job. 4:13.)

g. Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Lord, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. Behold I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff. (Is. 41:14, 15.) But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

h. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come. (Acts 2:20.)

i. Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand ye still, and see the salvation of the Lord with you, O Judah and Jerusalem: fear not, nor be dismayed; tomorrow go out against them, for the Lord will be with you. (II Chr. 20:17.) And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show to you today. (Ex. 14:13.)

j. And it came to pass at the seventh time, when the priests blew with the trumpets, Joshua said unto the people, Shout; for the Lord hath given you the city (16). So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets; and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him and they took the city. (Josh. 6:16, 20.) But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (II Cor. 4:7.)

k. For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian. (Is. 9:4.) And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle; and, behold, every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great discomfiture. (I Sam. 14:20.)

Chapter 8.

a. See h, ch. 7.

b. And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. (Gen. 32:30.)

14 And caught a young man of the men of Sŭc'coth, and enquired of him: and he described unto him the princes of Sŭc'coth, and the elders thereof, even threescore and seventeen men.

15 And he came unto the men of Sŭc'coth, and said, Behold Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà, with whom ye did upbraid me, saying, Are the hands of Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà now in thine hand, that we should give bread unto thy men that are weary?

16 And he took the elders of the city, and thorns of the wilderness and briers, and with them he taught the men of Sŭc'coth.

17 And he beat down the [7]tower of Pe-nū'el, and slew the men of the city.

18 ¶ [8]Then said he unto Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà, What manner of men were they whom ye slew at Tā'bor? And they answered, As thou art, so were they; each one resembled the children of a king.

19 And he said, They were my brethren, even the sons of my mother: as the [3]Lord liveth, if ye had saved them alive, I would not slay you.

20 And he said unto Jē'thēr his firstborn, Up, and slay them. But the youth drew not his sword: for he feared, because he was yet a youth.

21 Then Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà said, Rise thou, and fall upon us: for as the man is, so is his strength. And Gĭd'e-on arose, and slew Zē'bah and Zal-mŭn'nà, and took away the ornaments that were on their camels' necks.

22 ¶ [9]Then the men of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Gĭd'e-on, Rule thou over us, both thou, and thy son, and thy son's son also: for thou hast delivered us from the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an.

23 And Gĭd'e-on said unto them, I will not rule over you, neither shall my son rule over you: [c]the [3]Lord shall [10]rule over you.

24 ¶ And Gĭd'e-on said unto them, I would desire a request of you, that ye would give me every man the earrings of his prey. (For they had golden earrings, because they were Ĭsh'-ma-el-ītes.)

25 And they answered, We will willingly give them. And they spread a garment, and did cast therein every man the earrings of his prey.

26 And the weight of the golden earrings that he requested was a thousand and seven hundred [11]shekels of gold; beside ornaments, and collars, and purple raiment that was on the kings of Mĭd'ĭ-an, and beside the chains that were about their camels' necks.

27 And Gĭd'e-on made an [12]ephod thereof, and put it in his city, even in Ŏph'rah: and all Ĭs'ra-el went thither a [13]whoring after it: which thing became [d]a snare unto Gĭd'e-on, and to his house.

28 ¶ Thus was Mĭd'ĭ-an subdued before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, so that they lifted up their heads no more. And the country was in quietness forty years in the days of Gĭd'e-on.

29 ¶ And Je-rŭb'ba-ăl the son of Jō'ăsh went and dwelt in his own house.

30 And Gĭd'e-on had threescore and ten sons of his body begotten: for he had many wives.

31 And his concubine that was in Shē'chem, she also bare him a son, whose name he called A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.

32 ¶ And [14]Gĭd'e-on the son of Jō'ăsh died in a good old age, and was buried in the sepulchre of Jō'ăsh his father, in Ŏph'rah of the Ā'bĭ-ēz'rītes.

33 And it came to pass, [e]as soon as Gĭd'e-on was dead, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el turned again, and went a whoring after Bā'al-ĭm, and made Bā'al-bē'rith their god.

34 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el remembered not the [3]Lord their God, who had delivered them out of the hands of all their enemies on every side:

35 Neither [f]shewed they kindness to the house of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl, namely, Gĭd'e-on, according to all the goodness which he had shewed unto Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Abimelech by conspiracy with the Shechemites, and murder of his brethren, is made king.* 22 *Gaal conspireth with the Shechemites against him.* 34 *Abimelech overcometh them, and soweth the city with salt.* 46 *He burneth the hold of the god Berith.* 50 *At Thebez he is slain by a piece of a millstone.*

1 [1]And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech the son of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl went to Shē'chem unto his mother's brethren, and communed with them, and with all the family of the house of his mother's father, saying,

2 Speak, I pray you, in the ears of all the men of Shē'chem, Whether is better for you, either that all the sons of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl, which are threescore and ten persons, reign over you, or that one reign over you? remember also that I am your bone and your flesh.

3 And his mother's brethren spake of him in the ears of all the men of Shē'chem all these words: and their hearts inclined to follow A-bĭm'ĕ-lech; for they said, He is our brother.

4 And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver out of the house of Bā'al-bē'rith, wherewith A-bĭm'ĕ-lech hired vain and light persons, which followed him.

5 And he went unto his father's house at Ŏph'rah, and slew his brethren the sons of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone: notwithstanding yet Jō'tham the youngest son of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl was left; for he hid himself.

6 And all the men of Shē'chem gathered together, and all the house of Mĭl'lo, and went, and made A-bĭm'ĕ-lech king, by the plain of the pillar that was in Shē'chem.

7 ¶ [2]And when they told it to Jō'tham, he went and stood in the top of [a]mount Gĕr'ĭ-zĭm, and lifted up his voice, and cried, and said unto them, Hearken unto me, ye men of Shē'chem, that God may hearken unto you.

8 The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us.

9 But the olive tree said unto them, Should I leave my fatness, wherewith by me they honour God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?

7. Penuel, an important stronghold. The tower served the dual service of a watch tower and a fortress.

8. Vs. 18-21 detail the execution of Zebah and Zalmunna.

9. Vs. 22-55 record the conclusion of Gideon's history.

10. That is, the Lord and not Gideon shall be your ruler.

11. About seventy pounds troy.

12. A sacred garment to be worn by a high priest. It is described in Ex. 28:6-12.

13. A metaphor referring to the conduct of a faithless wife; a figure the sacred writers often used to depict the idolatries of Israel.

14. For life of Gideon, see 6, ch. 6.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1209-1206.

1. Vs. 1-6, Abimelech made king.

2. Vs. 7-21, Jotham reproached them by a parable.

c. And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. (I Sam. 8:7.) And when ye saw that Nahash the king of the children of Ammon came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when the Lord your God was your king. (I Sam. 12:12.) O Lord our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us; but by thee only will we make mention of thy name. (Is. 26:13.)

d. And thou shalt consume all the people which the Lord thy God shall deliver thee: thine eye shall have no pity upon them: neither shalt thou serve their gods; for that will be a snare unto thee. (Dt. 7:16.)

e. And it came to pass, when the judge was dead, that they returned, and corrupted themselves more than their fathers, in following other gods to serve them; and to bow down unto them; they ceased not from their own doings, nor from their stubborn way. (Jud. 2:19.)

f. There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it (14): Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man. (Ecc. 9:14, 15.) Be sober, be vigilant, because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

Chapter 9.

a. And it shall come to pass, when the Lord thy God hath brought thee in unto the land whither thou goest to possess it, that thou shalt put the blessing upon mount Gerizim, and the curse upon mount Ebal. (Dt. 11:29.) And all Israel, and their elders, and officers, and their judges, stood on this side the ark and on that side before the priests the Levites, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, as well the stranger, as he that was born among them; half of them over against mount Gerizim, and half of them over against mount Ebal. (Josh. 8:33.) Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in Jerusalem is the place where men ought to worship. (Jno. 4:20.)

10 And the trees said to the fig tree, Come thou, and reign over us.
11 But the fig tree said unto them, Should I forsake my sweetness, and my good fruit, and go to be promoted over the trees?
12 Then said the trees unto the vine, Come thou, and reign over us.
13 And the vine said unto them, Should I leave my wine, which cheereth[3] God and man, and go to be promoted over the trees?
14 Then said all the trees unto the bramble, Come thou, and reign over us.
15 And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my [b]shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the [c]cedars of Lĕb'a-non.
16 Now therefore, if ye have done truly and sincerely, in that ye have made A-bĭm'ĕ-lech king, and if ye have dealt well with Je-rŭb'ba-ăl and his house, and have done unto him according to the deserving of his hands;
17 (For my father fought for you, and adventured his life far, and delivered [d]you out of the hand of Mĭd'ĭ-an:
18 And ye are risen up against my father's house this day, and have slain his sons, threescore and ten persons, upon one stone, and have made A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, the son of his maidservant, king over the men of Shē'chem, because he is your brother;)
19 If ye then have dealt truly and sincerely with Je-rŭb'ba-ăl and with his house this day, then [e]rejoice ye in A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and let him also rejoice in you:
20 But if not, let fire come out from A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and devour the men of Shē'chem, and the house of Mĭl'lo; and let fire come out from the men of Shē'chem, and from the house of Mĭl'lo, and devour A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.
21 And Jō'tham ran away, and fled, and went to Bē'er, and dwelt there, for fear of A-bĭm'ĕ-lech his brother.
22 ¶ [4]When A-bĭm'ĕ-lech had reigned [5]three years over Ĭs'ra-el,
23 Then [f]God sent an [6]evil spirit between A-bĭm'ĕ-lech and the men of Shē'chem; and the men of Shē'chem [g]dealt treacherously with A-bĭm'ĕ-lech:
24 That the [h]cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl might come, and their blood be laid upon A-bĭm'ĕ-lech their brother, which slew them; and upon the men of Shē'chem, which aided him in the killing of his brethren.
25 And the men of Shē'chem set liers in wait for him in the top of the mountains, and they robbed all that came along that way by them: and it was told A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.
26 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed came with his brethren, and went over to Shē'chem: and the men of Shē'chem put their confidence in him.
27 And they went out into the fields, and gathered their vineyards, and trode the grapes, and made [i]merry, and went into the house of their god, and did eat and drink, and cursed A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.
28 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed said, Who is A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and who is Shē'chem, that we should serve him? is not he the son of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl? and Zē'bul his officer? serve the men of Hā-mor the father of Shē'chem: for why should we serve him?
29 And would to God this people were under my hand! then would I remove A-bĭm'ĕ-lech. And he said to A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, Increase thine army, and come out.
30 ¶ And when Zē'bul the ruler of the city heard the words of Gā'al the son of Ē'bed, his anger was kindled.
31 And he sent messengers unto A-bĭm'ĕ-lech privily, saying, Behold, Gā'al the son of Ē'bed and his brethren be come to Shē'chem; and, behold, they fortify the city against thee.
32 Now therefore up by night, thou and the people that is with thee, and lie in wait in the field:
33 And it shall be, that in the morning, as soon as the sun is up, thou shalt rise early, and set upon the city: and, behold, when he and the people that is with him come out against thee, then mayest thou do to them [j]as thou shalt find occasion.
34 ¶ And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech rose up, and all the people that were with him, by night, and they laid wait against Shē'chem in four companies.
35 And Gā'al the son of Ē'bed went out, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and A-bĭm'ĕ-lech rose up, and the people that were with him, from lying in wait.
36 And when Gā'al saw the people, he said to Zē'bul, Behold, there come people down from the top of the mountains. And Zē'bul said unto him, Thou seest the shadow of the mountains as if they were men.
37 And Gā'al spake again and said, See there come people down by the middle of the land, and another company come along by the plain of Me-on'e-nĭm.
38 Then said Zē'bul unto him, Where is now thy mouth, wherewith thou saidst, Who is A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, that we should serve him? is not this the people that thou hast despised? go out, I pray now, and fight with them.
39 And Gā'al went out before the men of Shē'chem, and fought with A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.
40 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech chased him, and he fled before him, and many were overthrown and wounded, even unto the entering of the gate.
41 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech dwelt at A-ru'mah: and Zē'bul thrust out Gā'al and his brethren, that they should not dwell in Shē'chem.
42 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people went out into the field; and they told A-bĭm'ĕ-lech.
43 And he took the people, and divided them into three companies, and laid wait in the field, and looked, and, behold, the people

3. Much wine was poured out as a drink offering, in the sacred services to Jehovah. Therefore like the olive oil, it might be said in this sense to cheer and honor him.

4. Vs. 22-57 detail Gaal's conspiracy, the downfall and death of Abimelech.

5. Three years' rule, confined mainly to Shechem and tribes of Israel.

6. To bring judgments on them for their wickedness.

b. That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt. (Is. 30:2.) They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lebanon. (Hos. 14:7.)

c. And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan. (Is. 2:13.) Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick bows. (Ez. 31:3.)

d. See h, ch. 7.

e. Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son. (Is. 8:6.)

f. And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit from God troubleth thee. (I Sam. 16:15.) And I will set the Egyptians against the Egyptians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbor; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom (2). The Lord hath mingled a perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Egypt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit. (Is. 19:2, 14.)

g. Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Is. 33:1.)

h. Then king Solomon sware by the Lord, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. (I Ks. 2:23.) His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:16.) The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: Verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:10, 11.)

i. Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jazer the vine of Sibmah: I will water thee with my tears, O Heshbon, and Elealeh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen. And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease. (Is. 16:9, 10.)

j. And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou do as occasion serve thee; for God is with thee. (I Sam. 10:7.) Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.)

were come forth out of the city; and he rose up against them, and smote them.

44 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and the company that was with him, rushed forward, and stood in the entering of the gate of the city: and the two other companies ran upon all the people that were in the fields, and slew them.

45 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech fought against the city all that day; and he took the city, and slew the people that was therein, and [k]beat down the city, and sowed it with salt.

46 ¶ And when all the men of the tower of Shē'chem heard that, they entered into an hold of the house of the god Bē'rith.

47 And it was told A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem were gathered together.

48 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech gat him up to mount Zăl'mŏn, he and all the people that were with him; and A-bĭm'ĕ-lech took an ax in his hand, and cut down a bough from the trees, and took it, and laid it on his shoulder, and said unto the people that were with him, What ye have seen me do, make haste, and do as I have done.

49 And all the people likewise cut down every man his bough, and followed A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, and put them to the hold, and set the hold on fire upon them; so that all the men of the tower of Shē'chem died also, about a thousand men and women.

50 ¶ Then went A-bĭm'ĕ-lech to Thē'bez, and encamped against Thē'bez, and took it.

51 But there was a strong tower within the city, and thither fled all the men and women, and all they of the city, and shut it to them, and gat them up to the top of the tower.

52 And A-bĭm'ĕ-lech came unto the tower, and fought against it, and went hard unto the door of the tower to burn it with fire.

53 And a [l]certain woman cast a piece of a millstone upon A-bĭm'ĕ-lech's head, and [7]all to brake his scull.

54 Then he called hastily unto the young man his armourbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through, and he died.

55 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el saw that [6]A-bĭm'ĕ-lech was dead, they departed every man unto his place.

56 ¶ Thus God [m]rendered the wickedness of A-bĭm'ĕ-lech, which he did unto his father, in slaying his seventy brethren:

57 And all the evil of the men of Shē'chem did God render upon their heads: and upon them came the curse of Jō'tham the son of Je-rŭb'ba-ăl.

6. Abimelech, one of the judges; a son of Gideon by a Shechemite concubine. With aid of hired troops he murdered all of his seventy brothers except the youngest, Jotham, who managed to escape. He received his death stroke from a stone flung from a wall by a woman, whereupon he ordered his armor-bearer to kill him that it could not be said he was killed by a woman.

7. That is, and she brake his skull.

CHAPTER 10.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1206-1161.

1 *Tola judgeth Israel in Shamir.* 3 *Jair, whose thirty sons had thirty cities.* 6 *The Philistines and Ammonites oppress Israel.* 10 *In their misery God sendeth them to their false gods.* 15 *Upon their repentance he pitieth them.*

1. Vs. 1-5, Tola judgeth Israel in Shamer. Tola was one of the minor judges following Abimelech.

1 And after A-bĭm'ĕ-lech there arose to defend Ĭs'ra-el [1]Tō'lă the son of Pū'ah, the son of Dō'do, a man of Ĭs'sa-char; and he dwelt in Shā'mĭr in mount Ē'phră-ĭm.

2 And he judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty and three years, and died, and was buried in Shā'mĭr.

3 ¶ And after him arose Jā'ĭr, a Gĭl'e-ăd-īte, and judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty and two years.

4 And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Hā'voth-jā'ĭr unto this day, which are in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

5 And Jā'ĭr died, and was buried in Cā'mŏn.

2. Vs. 6-9, the Israelites oppressed by Philistines and Ammonites.

6 ¶ [2]And the children [a]of Ĭs'ra-el did evil again in the sight of the [3]Lord, and served [4]Bā'al-ĭm, and [5]Ash'ta-rŏth, and the [b]gods of Sўr'ĭ-ă, and the gods of [c]Zī'dŏn, and the gods of Mō'ab, and the gods of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and the gods of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and forsook the [3]Lord, and served not him.

7 And the anger [d]of the [3]Lord was hot against Ĭs'ra-el, and he [e]sold them into the hands of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and into the hands of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

8 And that year they vexed and oppressed the children of Ĭs'ra-el: eighteen years, all the children of Ĭs'ra-el that were on the other side Jor'dan in the land of the Ăm'or-ītes, which is in Gĭl'e-ăd.

9 Moreover the children of Ăm'mŏn passed over Jor'dan to fight also against Jū'dah, and against Bĕn'ja-min, and against the house of Ē'phră-ĭm; so that Ĭs'ra-el was sore distressed.

10 [6]¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [7]cried [f]unto the [3]Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken [g]our God, and also served [4]Bā'al-ĭm.

11 And the [3]Lord said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Did not I deliver you from the E-gўp'tians, and from the Ăm'or-ītes, from the children of Ăm'mŏn, and from the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes?

12 The Zī-dō'nĭ-anş also, and the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and the Mā'on-ītes, did oppress you; and

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Modification of Baal, chief heathen deity.

5. Female heathen god.

6. Vs. 10-16 record the humiliation and repentance of Israel.

7. In a half-hearted manner, as they had not put away their idols. Their confession was wrung from them through fear of their enemies and not through any real penitence for wrong doing.

k. And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees. (II Ks. 3:25.) A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. (Ps. 107:34.) Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Surely Moab shall be as Sodom, and the children of Ammon as Gomorrah, even the breeding of nettles, and salt pits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them. (Zeph. 2:9.)

l. Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity? (Job 31:3.) Therefore hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Edom, and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Teman: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them. (Jer. 49:20.) But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

m. And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man. (Gen. 9:5.) If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works? (Prov. 24:12.) For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. (Gal. 6:7.)

Chapter 10.

a. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim. (Jud. 2:11.) And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years. (Jud. 13:1.)

b. And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lord to anger. And they forsook the Lord, and served Baal and Ashtaroth. (Jud. 2:12, 13.)

c. Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtaroth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcom the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father. (I Ks. 11:33.) And they served their idols: which were a snare unto them. (Ps. 106:36.)

d. Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal. (II Ks. 23:26.) And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice. (I Ks. 11:9.) But a prophet of the Lord was there, whose name was Oded: and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the Lord God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven. (II Chr. 28:9.) For the wrath of God is revealed from heaven against all ungodliness and unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness. (Rom. 1:18.)

e. And when they forgat the Lord their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab, and they fought against them. (I Sam. 12:9.)

f. See d, ch. 3, Judges.

g. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind: for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; the Lord is with you, while ye be with him: and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of

ye cried to me, and I delivered you out of their hand.

13 Yet ye have forsaken me, and served other gods: wherefore I [8]will deliver you no more.

14 Go and [h]cry unto the gods which ye have chosen; let them deliver you in the time of your tribulation.

15 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said unto the [3]Lord, We [i]have sinned: do thou unto us whatsoever seemeth good unto thee; deliver us only, we pray thee, this day.

16 [9]And they [j]put away the strange gods from among them, and served the [3]Lord: and his soul [k]was grieved for the misery of Ĭs'ra-el.

17 Then the children of Ām'mŏn were gathered together, and encamped in Gĭl'e-ăd. And the children of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves together, and encamped in Mĭz'peh.

18 And the people and princes of Gĭl'e-ăd said one to another, What man is he that will begin to fight against the children of Ām'mŏn? he shall be head over all the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The covenant between Jephthah and the Gileadites.* 12 *The treaty of peace between him and the Ammonites is in vain.* 29 *Jephthah's vow.* 32 *His conquest of the Ammonites.* 34 *He performeth his vow on his daughter.*

1 [1]Now [2]Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte was [a]a mighty man of valour, and he was the son of an harlot: and Gĭl'e-ăd begat Jĕph'thah.

2 And Gĭl'e-ăd's wife bare him sons; and his wife's sons grew up, and they thrust out Jĕph'thah, and said unto him, Thou shalt not inherit in our father's house; for thou art the son of a strange woman.

3 Then [2]Jĕph'thah fled from his brethren, and dwelt in the land of Tŏb: and there were gathered vain men to Jĕph'thah, and went out with him.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in process of time, that the children of Ām'mŏn made war against Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And it was so, that when the children of Ām'mŏn made war against Ĭs'ra-el, the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd went to fetch [2]Jĕph'thah out of the land of Tŏb:

6 And they said unto Jĕph'thah, Come, and be our captain, that we may fight with the children of Ām'mŏn.

7 And [2]Jĕph'thah said unto the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, Did not ye hate me, and expel me out of my father's house? and why are ye come unto me now when ye are in distress?

8 And the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto Jĕph'thah, Therefore [b]we turn again to thee now, that thou mayest go with us, and fight against the children of Ām'mŏn, and be our head over all the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd.

8. Jehovah here tells Israel that he will deliver them no more, although he did afterward deliver them again and again. There is no contradiction, however, for these statements were conditional, he would deliver them no more until their confession and repentance were genuine.

9. Vs. 16-18 they repent, Jehovah pities them, and preparation for war is made.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1143.

NOTE.—As this ch. centers largely around Jephthah, and as his history properly began with v. 17 of ch. 10, this ch. should have begun with v. 17 of that ch.

1. Vs. 1-11 detail the election of Jephthah.

2. One of the judges of Israel and conqueror of the Ammonites; of his antecedents little is known save that he was a Gileadite warrior and the son of a harlot. At one time he was driven from his home (v. 7) and became the leader of a band of freebooters in the land of Tob. The Israelites east of the Jordan being invaded by the Ammonites, it now became very necessary for them to seek a leader. They turned to Jephthah. An agreement was reached whereby Jephthah was to become their leader, and, if the Ammonites were conquered, he was to be made chief of his people. A solemn compact was entered into binding both parties. It seems at this time Jephthah went to the holy place or altar at Mizpeh of Gilead and there vowed to sacrifice whomsoever should come out to meet him if he should return victorious. His daughter came out to meet him on his return, and the story closes by saying he did unto her as he vowed.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 12-28, Jephthah's message to the king of Ammon.

9 And [2]Jĕph'thah said unto the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, If ye bring me home again to fight against the children of Ām'mŏn, and the [3]Lord [c]deliver them before me, shall I be your head?

10 And the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto Jĕph'thah, The [3]Lord [d]be witness between us, if we do not so according to thy words.

11 Then [2]Jĕph'thah went with the elders of Gĭl'e-ăd, and the people made him head and captain over them: and Jĕph'thah uttered all his words [e]before the [3]Lord in Mĭz'peh.

12 ¶ [4]And Jĕph'thah sent messengers unto the king of the children of Ām'mŏn, saying, What hast thou to do with me, that thou art come against me to fight in my land?

13 And the king of the children of Ām'mŏn answered unto the messengers of Jĕph'thah, Because Ĭs'ra-el took away my land, when they came up out of Ē'gўpt, from Är'nŏn even unto Jăb'bok, and unto Jor'dan: now therefore restore those lands again peaceably.

14 And [2]Jĕph'thah sent messengers again unto the king of the children of Ām'mŏn:

15 And said unto him, Thus saith Jĕph'thah, Ĭs'ra-el took not away the land of Mō'ab, nor the land of the children of Ām'mŏn:

16 But when Ĭs'ra-el came up from Ē'gўpt, and walked through the wilderness unto the Red sea, and came to Kā'desh;

17 Then Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto the king of Ē'dom, saying, Let me, I pray thee, pass through thy land: but the king of Ē'dom would not hearken thereto. And in like manner they sent unto the king of Mō'ab: but he would not consent: and Ĭs'ra-el abode in Kā'desh.

18 Then they went along through the wilderness, and compassed the land of Ē'dom, and the land of Mō'ab, and came by the east side of the land of Mō'ab, and pitched on the other side of Är'nŏn, but came not within the border of Mō'ab: for Är'nŏn was the border of Mō'ab.

19 And Ĭs'ra-el sent messengers unto Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, the king of Hĕsh'bŏn; and Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, Let us pass, we pray thee, through thy land into my place.

20 But Sī'hŏn trusted not Ĭs'ra-el to pass through his coast: but Sī'hŏn gathered all his people together, and pitched in Jā'hăz, and fought against Ĭs'ra-el.

21 And the [3]Lord God of [c]Ĭs'ra-el delivered Sī'hŏn and all his people into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, and they smote them: so Ĭs'ra-el possessed all the land of the Ām'or-ītes, the inhabitants of that country.

22 And they possessed all the coasts of the Ām'or-ītes, from Är'nŏn even unto Jăb'bok, and from the wilderness even unto Jor'dan.

23 So now the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el hath dispossessed the Ām'or-ītes from before his people Ĭs'ra-el, and shouldest thou possess it?

24 Wilt not thou possess that which Chē'mŏsh thy god giveth thee to possess? So

---

my roaring? (Ps. 22:1.) And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? (Mat. 27:46.)

h. And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Lord hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab. (II Ks. 3:13.) Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Assyria? (II Ks. 18:33.) But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. (Jer. 2:28.)

i. I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? Why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself? (Job 7:20.) How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin. (Job 13:23.) I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.) I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. (Ps. 103:12.) But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. (Ps. 130:4.) For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Mat. 26:28.)

j. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.)

k. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

Chapter 11.

a. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valor. (Jud. 6:12.)

b. And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him. (Luke 17:4.)

c. See h, ch. 7, Jud.

d. Then they said to Jeremiah, The Lord be a true and faithful witness between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Lord thy God shall send thee to us. (Jer. 42:5.)

e. Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beersheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the Lord in Mizpeh. (Jud. 20:1.) And Samuel called the people together unto the Lord to Mizpeh. (I Sam. 10:17.) Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3.)

whomsoever the [3]Lord our God [f]shall drive out from before us, them will we possess.

25 And now art thou any thing better than Bā'lăk the son of Zĭp'por, king of Mō'ab? did he ever strive against Ĭs'ra-el, or did he ever fight against them,

26 While Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in Hĕsh'bŏn and her towns, and in Ăr'ō-ēr and her towns, and in all the cities that be along by the coasts of Ăr'nŏn, three hundred years? why therefore did ye not recover them within that time?

27 Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me: the [3]Lord the Judge [g]be judge this day between the children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Ăm'mŏn.

28 Howbeit the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn hearkened not unto the words of Jĕph'thah which he sent him.

29 [4]¶ Then the [h]Spirit of the [3]Lord came upon Jĕph'thah, and he passed over Gĭl'e-ăd, and Ma-năs'seh, and passed over Mĭz'peh of Gĭl'e-ăd, and from Mĭz'peh of Gĭl'e-ăd he passed over unto the children of Ăm'mŏn.

30 And Jĕph'thah [5]vowed a vow unto the [3]Lord, and said, If thou shalt without fail deliver the children of Ăm'mŏn into mine hands,

31 Then it shall be, that whatsoever cometh forth of the doors of my house to meet me, when I return in peace from the children of Ăm'mŏn, shall surely be the [3]Lord's, and I will offer it up for a burnt offering.

32 ¶ So Jĕph'thah passed over unto the children of Ăm'mŏn to fight against them; and the [3]Lord delivered them into his hands.

33 And he smote them from Ăr'ō-ēr, even till thou come to Mĭn'nith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ăm'mŏn were subdued before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

34 ¶ And Jĕph'thah came to Mĭz'peh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter.

35 And it came to pass, when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter! thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me: for I [i]have opened my mouth unto the [3]Lord, and [j]I cannot go back.

36 And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the [3]Lord, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the [3]Lord hath taken [k]vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

37 And she said unto her father, Let this thing be done for me: let me alone two months, that I may go up and down upon the mountains, and bewail my virginity, I and my fellows.

38 And he said, Go. And he sent her away for two months: and she went with her companions, and bewailed her virginity upon the mountains.

39 And it came to pass at the end of two months, that she returned unto her father, who did with her according to his vow which he had vowed: and she knew no man. And it was a custom in Ĭs'ra-el,

40 That the daughters of Ĭs'ra-el went yearly to [7]lament the daughter of Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-ĭte four days in a year.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The Ephraimites, quarrelling with Jephthah, are slain by the Gileadites.* 7 *Jephthah dieth.* 8 *Ibzan,* 11 *and Elon,* 13 *and Abdon, who had forty sons and thirty nephews, judged Israel.*

1 [1]And the men of Ē'phră-ĭm gathered themselves together, and went northward, and said unto Jĕph'thah, Wherefore passedst thou over to fight against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and didst not call us to go with thee? we will burn thine house upon thee with fire.

2 And Jĕph'thah said unto them, I and my people were at great strife with the children of Ăm'mŏn; and when I called you, ye delivered me not out of their hands.

3 And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I [a]put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and the [2]Lord delivered them into my hand: wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me?

4 [3]Then Jĕph'thah gathered together all the men of Gĭl'e-ăd, and fought with Ē'phră-ĭm: and the men of Gĭl'e-ăd smote Ē'phră-ĭm, because they said, Ye Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes are fugitives of Ē'phră-ĭm among the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes, and among the Ma-năs'sītes.

5 And the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes took the [b]passages of Jor'dan before the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes: and it was so, that when those Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes which were escaped said, Let me go over; that the men of Gĭl'e-ăd said unto him, Art thou an Ē'phră-ĭm-īte? If he said, Nay;

6 Then said they unto him, Say now Shĭb'bo-lĕth: and he said Sĭb'bo-lĕth: for he could not frame to pronounce it right. Then they took him, and slew him at the passages of Jor'dan: and there fell at that time of the Ē'phră-ĭm-ītes forty and two thousand.

7 And [4]Jĕph'thah judged Ĭs'ra-el six years. Then died Jĕph'thah the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte, and was buried in one of the cities of Gĭl'e-ăd.

8 ¶ And after him [6]Ĭb'zăn of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm judged Ĭs'ra-el.

---

5. Vs. 29-40 detail Jephthah's vow and victory.

6. It should be remembered that nowhere do the scriptures commend Jephthah's vow.

7. That is, to commemorate, to celebrate, to praise.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1143.

NOTE.—In this ch. the Ephraimites complain that they had not been invited to participate in the war against Ammon, consequently they are jealous and are quarreling with Jephthah. But in Jephthah the men of Ephraim find a man of such stern and resolute character that their jealousy is soon put to silence.

1. Vs. 1-3, the Ephraimites quarreling with Jephthah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 4-15, the Ephraimites were discovered by the way they pronounced the word Shibboleth and were slain by the Gileadites.

4. See 2, ch. 11.

6. That is, civil judge, to do justice in northeast Israel.

---

f. Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out from before thee saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land, but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee. (Dt. 9:4.)

g. That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen. 18:25.)

h. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:18.) And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him. (Mk. 1:10.)

i. Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let thy words be few. (Ecc. 5:2.) But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. (Mat. 6:7.) In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise. (Prov. 10:19.)

j. In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoreth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Ps. 15:4.) When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. Better is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay. (Ecc. 5:4, 5.) If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word, he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. (Num. 30:2.)

k. Is this not laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures? To me belongeth vengeance, and recompense; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:34, 35.) God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth: the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. (Nah. 1:2.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Chapter 12.

a. And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me. (I Sam. 28:21.) Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in mine hand? (Job 13:14.) My soul is continually in mine hand: yet do I not forget thy law. (Ps. 119:109.)

b. And the children of Israel heard say, Behold, the children of Reuben and the children of Gad and the half tribe of Manasseh have built an altar over against the land of Canaan, in the borders of Jordan, at the passage of the children of Israel. (Josh. 22:11.) Follow after me: for the Lord hath delivered your enemies the Moabites into your hand. And they went down after him and took the fords of Jordan toward Moab, and suffered not a man to pass over. (Jud. 3:28.)

9 And he had thirty sons, and thirty daughters, whom he sent abroad, and took in thirty daughters from abroad for his sons. And he judged Ĭs'ra-el seven years.

10 Then died Ĭb'zăn, and was buried at Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

11 ¶ And after him [7]Ē'lŏn, a Zĕb'u-lon-īte, judged Ĭs'ra-el; and he judged Ĭs'ra-el ten years.

12 And Ē'lŏn the Zĕb'u-lon-īte died, and was buried in Ăij'a-lŏn in the country of Zĕb'u-lun.

13 ¶ And after him [8]Ăb'dŏn the son of Hĭl'lel, a Pĭr'a-thon-īte, judged Ĭs'ra-el.

14 And he had forty sons and thirty nephews, that rode on threescore and ten ass colts: and he judged Ĭs'ra-el eight years.

15 And Ăb'dŏn the son of Hĭl'lel the Pĭr'athon-īte died, and was buried in Pĭr'a-thon in the land of Ē'phră-ĭm, in the mount of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Israel is in the hand of the Philistines.* 2 *An angel appeareth to Manoah's wife.* 8 *The angel appeareth to Manoah.* 15 *Manoah's sacrifice, whereby the angel is discovered.* 24 *Samson is born.*

1 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el [a]did evil again in the sight of the [1]Lord; and the [1]Lord [b]delivered them into the [c]hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes forty years.

2 ¶ And there was a certain man of Zō'rah, of the family of the Dăn'ītes, whose name was Ma-nō'ah; and his wife was barren, and bare not.

3 And the [d]angel of the [1]Lord appeared unto the woman, and said unto her, Behold now, thou art barren, and bearest not: but thou shalt conceive, and bear a son.

4 Now therefore beware, I pray thee, and drink [e]not wine nor strong drink, and eat not any unclean thing:

5 For, lo, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and no [f]razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a [2]Năz'a-rīte unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to [g]deliver Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

6 ¶ Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, [h]A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the [i]countenance of an angel of God, very terrible: but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name:

7 But he said unto me, Behold, thou shalt conceive, and bear a son; and now drink no wine nor strong drink, neither eat any unclean thing: for the child shall be a [2]Năz'a-rīte to God from the womb to the day of his death.

8 ¶ Then Ma-nō'ah intreated the Lord, and said, O my [1]Lord, let the man of God which thou didst send come again unto us, and teach us what we shall do unto the child that shall be born.

9 And God hearkened to the voice of Ma-nō'ah; and the [j]angel of God came again unto the woman as she sat in the field: but Ma-nō'ah her husband was not with her.

10 And the woman made haste, and ran, and shewed her husband, and said unto him, Behold, the man hath appeared unto me, that came unto me the other day.

11 And Ma-nō'ah arose, and went after his wife, and came to the man, and said unto him, Art thou the man that spakest unto the woman? And he said, I am.

12 And Ma-nō'ah said, Now let thy words come to pass. How shall we order the child and how shall we do unto him?

13 And the angel [j]of the [1]Lord said unto Ma-nō'ah, Of all that I said unto the woman let her beware.

14 She may not eat of any thing that cometh of the vine, neither let her drink wine or strong drink, nor eat any unclean thing: all that I commanded her let her observe.

15 ¶ And Ma-nō'ah said unto the angel [j]of the [1]Lord, I pray thee, let us detain thee, until we shall have made ready a kid for thee.

16 And the angel [j]of the [1]Lord said unto Ma-nō'ah, Though thou detain me, I will not eat of thy bread: and if thou wilt offer a [k]burnt offering, thou must offer it unto the [1]Lord. For Ma-nō'ah knew not that he was [j]an angel of the Lord.

17 And Ma-nō'ah said unto the angel [j]of the [1]Lord, What is thy name, that when thy sayings come to pass we may do thee honour?

18 And the angel [j]of the [1]Lord said unto him, Why askest thou thus after my name, seeing it is secret?

19 So Ma-nō'ah took a kid with a [3]meat offering, and offered it upon a rock unto the Lord: and the angel did wonderously; and Ma-nō'ah and his wife looked on.

20 For it came to pass, when the flame went up toward heaven from off the altar, that the [j]angel of the Lord ascended in the flame of the altar. And Ma-nō'ah and his wife looked on it, and [l]fell on their faces to the ground.

7. A civil judge in northeast Israel.

8. A civil judge in northeast Israel.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1161.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. For the law of the Nazarite, see Num. 6:21. This was the key to the divine side of Samson's life.

3. Meal offering.

Chapter 13.

a. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and served Baalim. (Jud. 2:11.) And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and forgat the Lord their God, and served Baalim and the groves. (Jud. 3:7.) And the children of Israel again did evil in the sight of the Lord, when Ehud was dead. (Jud. 4:1.) And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord: and the Lord delivered them into the hand of Midian seven years. (Jud. 6:1.)

b. See h, ch. 7.

c. And when they forgat the Lord their God, he sold them into the hand of Sisera, captain of the host of Hazor, and into the hand of the Philistines, and into the hand of the king of Moab; and they fought against them. (I Sam. 12:9.)

d. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valor. (Jud. 6:12.) And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou art highly favored, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women (28). And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:28, 31.)

e. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lord: He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes nor eat moist grapes or dried. (Num. 6:2, 3.) For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost even from his mother's womb. (Luke 1:15.)

f. All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head: until the days be fulfilled, in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow. (Num. 6:5.) And she vowed a vow and said, O Lord of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the Lord all the days of his life, and there shall no razor come upon his head. (I Sam. 1:11.)

g. So the Philistines were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Israel: and the hand of the Lord was against the Philistines all the days of Samuel. (I Sam. 7:13.) And after this it came to pass that David smote the Philistines and subdued them: and David took Methegammah out of the hand of the Philistines. (II Sam. 8:1.) Now after this it came to pass that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them, and took Gath and her towns out of the hand of the Philistines. (I Chr. 18:1.)

h. And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. (Dt. 33:1.) And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt in Pharaoh's house? (I Sam. 2:27.) And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God, and he is an honorable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can show us our way that we should go. (I Sam. 9:6.) And the woman said to Elijah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the Lord in thy mouth is truth. (I Ks. 17:24.)

i. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow. (Mat. 28:3.) And as he prayed the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistening. (Luke 9:29.) And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of an angel. (Acts 6:15.)

j. Behold, I send an Angel before thee to keep thee in the way and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. Beware of him, and obey his voice, provoke him not: for he will not pardon your transgressions: for my name is in him. (Ex. 23:20, 21.) Now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee: behold, mine Angel shall go before thee: Nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them. (Ex. 32:34.)

k. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

l. And there came a fire out from before the Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw they shouted and fell upon their faces. (Lev. 9:24.) And David lifted up his eyes and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched

21 But the [j]angel of the [1]Lord did no more appear to Ma-nō'ah and to his wife. Then Ma-nō'ah knew that he was an angel of the [1]Lord.

22 And Ma-nō'ah said unto his wife, We shall surely die, because we have seen God.

23 But his wife said unto him, If the Lord were pleased to kill us, he would not have received a [k]burnt [4]offering and a meat [3]offering at our hands, neither would he have shewed us all these things, nor would as at this time have told us such things as these.

24 ¶ And the woman bare a son, and called his name [6]Săm'son: and the child grew, and the Lord blessed him.

25 And the [m]Spirit of the Lord began to move him at times in the camp of Dăn between Zō'rah and Ĕsh'tă-ōl.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Samson desireth a wife of the Philistines. 5 In his journey he killeth a lion. 8 In a second journey he findeth honey in the carcase. 10 Samson's marriage feast. 12 His riddle by his wife is made known. 19 He spoileth thirty Philistines. 20 His wife is married to another.

1 [1]And Săm'son went down to Tĭm'nath, and saw a woman in Tĭm'nath of the daughters of the Phĭ'lĭs'tĭnes.

2 And he came up, and told his father and his mother, and said, I have seen a woman in Tĭm'nath of the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: now therefore get her for me to wife.

3 Then his father and his mother said unto him, Is there never a woman among the daughters of thy [a]brethren, or among all my people, that thou goest to take a wife of the uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And Săm'son said unto his father, Get her for me; for she pleaseth me well.

4 But his father and his mother knew not that it was [b]of the [2]Lord, that he sought an occasion against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: for at that [3]time the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had dominion over Ĭs'ra-el.

5 ¶ Then went Săm'son [4]down, and his father and his mother, to Tĭm'nath, and came to the vineyards of Tĭm'nath: and, behold, a young lion roared against him.

6 [5]And [c]the Spirit of the [2]Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done.

7 And he went down, and talked with the woman; and she pleased Săm'son well.

8 ¶ And after a time he returned to take her, and he turned aside to see the carcase of the lion: and, behold, there was a swarm of [6]bees and honey in the carcase of the lion.

9 And he took thereof in his hands, and went on eating, and came to his father and mother, and he gave them, and they did eat: but he told not them that he had taken the honey out of the carcase of the lion.

10 ¶ [7]So his father went down unto the woman: and Săm'son made there a feast; for so used the young men to do.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

5. The celebrated deliverer and judge of Israel, renowned for his physical strength, ignominious for his moral infirmities, and revenged in his tragical death. He was a son of the tribe of Dan. His mother's name is not given in the Bible. The oracle spake to his mother and told her that her child would be a son and a Nazarite from his birth, upon whose head no razor should come, and that he was to be a deliverer of his people. She was accordingly directed to perform her part of abstinence required by the Nazarite law. He became infatuated with Delilah, a woman of Sorek, who induced him to betray the secret of his strength. After deceiving her twice, he finally told her the truth, viz., that if his hair was clipped he would have no more strength than other men. She lulled him to sleep with his head in her lap and called the barbers to cut his hair. Then the Philistines rushed in upon him and captured him, burning out his eyes. Forgetting the secret of his strength, they allowed his hair to grow out again. At one of their great gatherings, when an immense multitude had collected to mock him, he was led by a child into their midst. He grasped the massive pillars, supporting the roof upon which had gathered thousands, and bowing himself with resistless force, he caused the whole building to topple, whereupon the roof with its herd falls into the ruins, killing the entire assemblage, including Samson himself. Thus was brought to a close one of the most remarkable characters of history, either sacred or profane.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1141.

Vs. 1-5. Samson seeks a wife among the Philistines.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The reason why Jehovah was preparing a way to overthrow the Philistines' dominion over Israel.

4. The laws of that age required the parents of the bridegroom to negotiate the marriage of their son. For this purpose Samson's parents accompany him to Timnath.

5. Vs. 6-9. Samson kills a lion.

6. Dr. Kitto says: "In the East insects, particularly swarms of ants, will—in an astonishingly short time—clean completely out all the soft parts of any carcass, leaving the skeleton entire, covered by its integuments drawn over the skeleton; the bones and skin will rapidly be deprived of all their moisture by the heat of the sun, forming a very convenient and desirable habitation for a swarm of bees."

7. Vs. 10, 11. Samson's marriage feast. At that time the wedding festivities lasted a week. A large number of people were entertained in separate apartments—the females with the bride and the males with the groom.

8. Vs. 12-18. Samson propounds a riddle to the Philistines.

9. It was customary at that time to put riddles in poetical form as Samson has done in this case. S.'s riddle was cunningly stated, as no one would look to the lion, the king of beasts, to find sweetness.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1140.

1. Vs. 1, 2. the Philistines play traitor with Samson and give his wife to another.

2. Samson seeks revenge and burns the Philistines' corn.

11 And it came to pass, when they saw him, that they brought thirty companions to be with him.

12 ¶ [8]And Săm'son said unto them, I will now put forth a riddle unto you: if ye can certainly declare it me within the seven days of the feast, and find it out, then I will give you thirty sheets and thirty change of garments:

13 But if ye cannot declare it me, then shall ye give me thirty sheets and thirty change of garments. And they said unto him, Put forth thy riddle, that we may hear it.

14 And he said unto them, [9]Out of the eater came forth meat, and out of the strong came forth sweetness. And they could not in three days expound the riddle.

15 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Săm'son's wife, [d]Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is it not so?

16 And Săm'son's wife wept before him, and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee?

17 And she wept before him the seven days, while their feast lasted: and it came to pass on the seventh day, that he told her, because she lay sore upon him: and she told the riddle to the children of her people.

18 And the men of the city said unto him on the seventh day before the sun went down, What is sweeter than honey? and what is stronger than a lion? And he said unto them, If ye had not plowed with my heifer, ye had not found out my riddle.

19 ¶ And the Spirit [c]of the [2]Lord came upon him, and he went down to Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and slew thirty men of them, and took their spoil, and gave change of garments unto them which expounded the riddle. And his anger was kindled, and he went up to his father's house.

20 But Săm'son's wife was given to his companion, whom he had used as his friend.

CHAPTER 15.

Samson's revenge on the Philistines.

1 [1]But it came to pass within a while after, in the time of wheat harvest, that Săm'son visited his wife with a kid; and he said, I will go in to my wife into the chamber. But her father would not suffer him to go in.

2 And her father said, I verily thought that thou hadst utterly hated her; therefore I gave her to thy companion: is not her younger sister fairer than she? take her, I pray thee, instead of her.

3 [2]¶ And Săm'son said concerning them, Now shall I be more blameless than the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, though I do them a displeasure.

4 And Săm'son went and caught three hundred foxes, and took firebrands, and turned

---

out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces. (I Chr. 21:16.)

m. And the spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel and went out to war. (Jud. 3:10.) And the spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. (I Sam. 11:6.)

Chapter 14.

a. And I will make thee swear by the Lord, the God of heaven, and the God of the earth, that thou shalt not take a wife unto my son of the daughters of the Canaanites, among whom I dwell. But thou shalt go unto my country, and to my kindred, and take a wife unto my son Isaac. (Gen. 24:3, 4.)

b. For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favor, but that he might destroy them as the Lord commanded Moses. (Josh. 11:20.) So the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was of God that the Lord might perform his work, which he spake by the hand of Ahijah, the Shilonite to Jeroboam the son of Nebat. (II Chr. 10:15.)

c. And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war. (Jud. 3:10.) And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. (I Sam. 11:6.) And I will come down and talk with thee there: and I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. (Num. 11:17.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:18.)

d. And the lords of the Philistines came up unto her, and said unto her, Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him

tail to tail, and put a firebrand in the midst [3]between two tails.

5 And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives.

6 ¶ [4]Then the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Who hath done this? And they answered, Săm'son, the son in law of the Tĭm'nīte, because he had taken his wife, and given her to his companion. [a]And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up, and burnt her and her father with fire.

7 ¶ And Săm'son said unto them, Though ye have done this, yet will I be avenged of you, and after that I will cease.

8 And he smote them [5]hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Ē'tam.

9 ¶ [6]Then the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up, and pitched in Jū'dah, and spread themselves in Lē'hī.

10 And the men of Jū'dah said, Why are ye come up against us? And they answered, To bind Săm'son are we come up, to do to him as he hath done to us.

11 Then three thousand men of Jū'dah went to the top of the rock Ē'tam, and said to Săm'son, Knowest thou not that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes are rulers over us? what is this that thou hast done unto us? And he said unto them, As they did unto me, so have I done unto them.

12 And they said unto him, We are come down to bind thee, that we may deliver thee into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And Săm'son said unto them, Swear unto me, that ye will not fall upon me yourselves.

13 And they spake unto him, saying, No; but we will bind thee fast, and deliver thee into their hand: but surely we will not kill thee. And they bound him with two new cords, and brought him up from the rock.

14 ¶ And when he came unto Lē'hī, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes shouted against him: and the Spirit [b]of the Lord came mightily upon him, and the cords that were upon his arms became as flax that was burnt with fire, and his bands loosed from off his hands.

15 And he found a new jawbone of an ass, and put forth his hand, and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith.

16 And Săm'son said, With the jawbone of an ass, heaps upon heaps, with the jaw of an ass have I slain a thousand men.

17 And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking, that he cast away the jawbone out of his hand, and called that place Rā'math-lē'hī.

18 ¶ And he was sore athirst, and called on the Lord, and said, Thou hast given this great deliverance into the hand of thy servant: and now shall I die for thirst, and fall into the hand of the uncircumcised?

19 But God clave an hollow place that was in the jaw, and there came water thereout; and when he had drunk, [c]his spirit came again, and he revived: wherefore he called the name thereof Ēn-hak'ko-rē, which is in Lē'hī unto this day.

20 And he judged Ĭs'ra-el in the days of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes twenty years.

3. It would seem that Samson was well acquainted with the habits of the foxes; for, though they pulled against each other at first, they soon began running side by side and thus scattered the fire through the neighboring corn fields.

4. Vs. 6-8. Samson revenges himself for his wife's death.

5. That is, with great confusion or indiscriminate slaughter.

6. Vs. 9-20 recount Samson's being bound by the men of Judah and delivered to the Philistines and also his exploit with the jawbone of an ass.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Samson at Gaza escapeth, and carrieth away the gates of the city.* 4 *Delilah enticeth Samson.* 15 *At last she overcometh him.* 21 *The Philistines take him, and put out his eyes.* 22 *He pulleth down the house upon the Philistines, and dieth.*

1 [1]Then went [2]Săm'son to Gā'zā, and saw there an harlot, and went in unto her.

2 And it was told the Gā'zītes, saying, Săm'son is come hither. And they [a]compassed him in, and laid wait for him all night in the gate of the city, and were quiet all the night, saying, In the morning, when it is day, we shall kill him.

3 And Săm'son lay till midnight, and arose at midnight, and took the doors of the gate of the city, and the two posts, and went away with them, bar and all, and put them upon his shoulders, and carried them up to the top of an hill that is before Hē'bron.

4 ¶ [3]And it came to pass afterward, that he loved a woman in the valley of Sō'rek, whose name was [4]De-lī'lah.

5 And the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up unto her, and said unto her, [b]Entice him, and see wherein his great strength lieth, and by what means we may prevail against him, that we may bind him to afflict him: and we will give thee every one of us [5]eleven hundred pieces of silver.

6 ¶ And De-lī'lah said to Săm'son, Tell me, I pray thee, wherein thy great strength lieth, and wherewith thou mightest be bound to afflict thee.

7 And Săm'son said unto her, If they bind me with seven green withs that were never dried, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

8 Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes brought up to her seven green withs which had not been dried, and she [c]bound him with them.

9 Now there were men lying in wait, abiding with her in the chamber. And she said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes be upon thee, [2]Săm'son. And he brake the withs, as a thread of tow is broken when it toucheth the fire. So his strength was not known.

10 And [4]De-lī'lah said unto [2]Săm'son, Behold, thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: now tell me, I pray thee, wherewith thou mightest be bound.

11 And he said unto her, If they bind me fast with new ropes that never were occupied, then shall I be weak, and be as another man.

12 [4]De-lī'lah therefore took new ropes, and

Ch. 16. B. C. 1120.

NOTE.—With this ch. is begun the story of how the mighty Samson fell.

1. Vs. 1-3. his exploit with the gates of Gaza.

2. See 5, ch. 13.

3. Vs. 4-14. Delilah bribed and corrupted by the Philistines.

4. Meaning languishing or enfeebling, a suggestion of the power of her life.

5. The silver shekel was worth in our money about 62 cents and 1,100 shekels worth about $682. This amount from each of the five would make a total of about $3,410.

---

to afflict him: and we will give thee, every one of us, eleven hundred pieces of silver. (Jud. 16:5.)

Chapter 15.

a. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is it not so? (Jud. 14:15.)

b. See c, ch. 14, Jud.

c. And they told him all the words of Joseph, which he had said unto them: and when he saw the wagons which Joseph had sent to carry him, the spirit of Jacob their father revived. (Gen. 45:27.) He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. (Is. 40:29.)

Chapter 16.

a. And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. (I Sam. 23:26.) They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together. (Ps. 88:17.) They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the Lord I will destroy them. They compassed me about like bees: they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the Lord I will destroy them. (Ps. 118:11, 12.)

b. And it came to pass on the seventh day, that they said unto Samson's wife, Entice thy husband, that he may declare unto us the riddle, lest we burn thee and thy father's house with fire: have ye called us to take that we have? is it not so? (Jud. 14:15.) To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words; Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the covenant of her God. For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead. None that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life. (Prov. 2:16-19.) For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb and her mouth is smoother than oil. But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. Her feet go down to death; her steps take hold on hell. Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are movable, that thou canst not know them. Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth. Remove thy way far from her and come not nigh the door of her house: Lest thou give thine honor unto others, and thy years unto the cruel: Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth, and thy labors be in the house of a stranger; And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed. (Prov. 5:3-11.) With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him. He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks; Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life. (Prov. 7:21-23.)

c. For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread; and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life. (Prov. 6:26.)

bound [d]him therewith, and said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes be upon thee, [2]Săm'son. And there were liers in wait abiding in the chamber. And he brake them from off his arms like a thread.

13 And [4]De-lī'lah said unto [2]Săm'son, Hitherto thou hast mocked me, and told me lies: tell me wherewith thou mightest be bound. And he said unto her, If thou weavest the seven locks of my head with the web.

14 And she fastened it with the pin, and said unto him, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes be upon thee, [2]Săm'son. And he awaked out of his sleep, and went away with the pin of the beam, and with the web.

15 [6]¶ And she said unto him, [e]How canst thou say, I love thee, when thine heart is not with me? thou hast mocked me these three times, and hast not told me wherein thy great strength lieth.

16 And it came to pass, when she pressed him daily with her words, and urged him, so that his soul was vexed unto death;

17 That he [f]told her all his heart, and said unto her, There hath not come a [g]razor upon mine head; for I have been a Năz'a-rīte unto God from my mother's womb: if I be shaven, then my strength will go from me, and I shall become weak, and be like any other man.

18 And when De-lī'lah saw that he had told her all his heart, she sent and called for the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, saying, Come up this once, for he hath shewed me all his heart. Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up unto her, and brought money in their hand.

19 And she [h]made him sleep upon her knees; and she called for a man, and she caused him to shave off the seven locks of his head; and she began to afflict him, and his strength went from him.

20 And she said, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes be upon thee, Săm'son. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the [7]Lord [i]was departed from him.

21 ¶ [8]But the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took him, and put out his eyes, and brought him down to Gā'zā, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house.

22 Howbeit the hair of his head began to grow again [9]after he was shaven.

23 [10]Then the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered them together for to offer a great sacrifice unto Dā'gŏn their god, and to rejoice: for they said, Our god hath delivered Săm'son our enemy into our hand.

24 And when the people saw him, they praised their god: for they said, Our god hath delivered into our hands our enemy, and the destroyer of our country, which slew many of us.

25 And it came to pass, when their hearts were merry, that they said, Call for [2]Săm'son, that he may make us sport. And they called for Săm'son out of the prison house; and he made them sport: [11]and they set him between the pillars.

26 [12]And Săm'son said unto the lad that held him by the hand, Suffer me that I may feel the pillars whereupon the house standeth, that I may lean upon them.

27 Now the house was full of men and women; and all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were there; and there were upon the roof about three thousand men and women, that beheld while Săm'son made sport.

28 And [2]Săm'son called unto the [7]Lord, and said, O [7]Lord God, [j]remember me, I pray thee, and strengthen me, I pray thee, only this once, O God, that I may be at once avenged of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes for my two eyes.

29 And Săm'son took hold of the two middle pillars upon which the house stood, and on which it was borne up, of the one with his right hand, and of the other with his left.

30 And [2]Săm'son said, Let me die with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And he bowed himself with all his might; and the house fell upon the lords, and upon all the people that were therein. So the dead which he slew at his death were more than they which he slew in his life.

31 Then his brethren and all the house of his father came down, and took him, and brought him up, and buried him between Zō'rah and Ēsh'tă-ŏl in the buryingplace of Manō'ah his father. And he judged Ĭs'ra-el twenty years.

6. Vs. 15-20, Samson yields to the persuasion of Delilah, reveals unto her the secret of his strength, is betrayed and overcome.

7. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

8. Vs. 21-28, the Philistines put out his eyes.

9. We must not conclude that Samson's strength lay in his hair, but in his Nazarite vow, of which his unshaven hair was the outward symbol.

10. Vs. 23-25, the Philistines' feast of Dagon.

11. Amusing themselves by gloating over the awkward stumbling of their once powerful, though now blind and humble, antagonist.

12. Vs. 26-31 detail Samson's death and his revenge upon the Philistines.

CHAPTER 17.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1406.

NOTE.—Ch. 17 is the beginning of the appendix which was added to the Book of Judges by a later hand, though whether a different author from the writer of the first 16 chs. is unknown. It seems to have been added for the purpose of revealing the lawlessness and misrule of those times.

1. Vs. 1-4, Micah restored the stolen money to his mother, who makes an image with part of it.

2. The central portion of the great mountain range which forms the back-bone of Palestine.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. An Ephraimite, who secretly took from his mother 1,100 shekels of silver, but later—becoming alarmed at his mother's imprecations on the culprit who took her money—he restores it to her, and she forgives him and lets him have the money.

1 Of the money that Micah first stole, then restored, his mother maketh images, 5 and he ornaments for them. 7 He hireth a Levite to be his priest.

1 [1]And there was a man of [2]mount Ē'phrăĭm, whose name was [4]Mī'cah.

2 And he said unto his mother, The eleven hundred shekels of silver that were taken from thee, about which thou cursedst, and spakest of also in mine ears, behold, the silver is with me; I took it. And his mother said, [a]Blessed be thou of the [3]Lord, my son.

3 And when he had restored the eleven hundred shekels of silver to his mother, his mother said, I had wholly dedicated the silver unto the [3]Lord from my hand for my son, to make a [b]graven image and a molten image: now therefore I will restore it unto thee.

4 Yet he restored the money unto his

d. He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks. ((Prov. 7:22.)

e. And Samson's wife wept before him and said, Thou dost but hate me, and lovest me not: thou hast put forth a riddle unto the children of my people, and hast not told it to me. And he said unto her, Behold, I have not told it my father nor my mother, and shall I tell it thee? (Jud. 14:16.)

f. A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself. (Prov. 18:2.) Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide; keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. (Mic. 7:5.)

g. All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head; until the days be fulfilled in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy, and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow. (Num. 6:5.) For, lo, thou shalt conceive and bear a son; and no razor shall come on his head: for the child shall be a Nazarite unto God from the womb: and he shall begin to deliver Israel out of the hand of the Philistines. (Jud. 13:5.)

h. With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him (21). Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth (24). Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death. (Prov. 7:21, 24, 27.) And I find more bitter than death a woman whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. (Ecc. 7:26.)

i. Go not up, for the Lord is not among you; that ye be not smitten before your enemies. For the Amalekites and the Canaanites are there before you, and ye shall fall by the sword: because ye are turned away from the Lord, theretore the Lord will not be with you. (Num. 14:42, 43.) But the spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lord troubled him. (I Sam. 16:14.) And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God has departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets nor by dreams; therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. Then said Samuel, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the Lord is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy? (I Sam. 28:15, 16.) Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. (Ps. 33:16.) Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches: But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:23, 24.) Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them! (Hos. 9:12.)

j. O Lord, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy long-suffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke. (Jer. 15:15.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them; for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.)

Chapter 17.

a. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth. (Gen. 14:19.) Blessed be thou of the Lord, my daughter; for thou hast shown more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich. (Ruth 3:10.)

b. Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Ye shall not make with me gods

mother; and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven [b]image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Mī'cah.

5 And the man [4]Mī'cah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest.

6 In those days there was no king in Ĭs'ra-el, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

7 ¶ And there was a young man out of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-[5]jū'dah of the family of Jū'dah, who was a Lē'vīte, and he sojourned there.

8 And the man departed out of the city from Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah to sojourn where he could find a place: and he came to mount Ē'phră-ĭm to the house of Mī'cah, as he journeyed.

9 And [4]Mī'cah said unto him, Whence comest thou? And he said unto him, I am a Lē'vīte of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, and I go to sojourn where I may find a place.

10 And [4]Mī'cah said unto him, Dwell with me, and be unto me a father and a priest, and I will give thee ten shekels of silver by the year, and a suit of apparel, and thy victuals. So the Lē'vīte went in.

11 And the Lē'vīte was content to dwell with the man; and the young man was unto him as one of his sons.

12 And [4]Mī'cah consecrated the Lē'vīte; and the young man became his priest, and was in the house of Mī'cah.

13 Then said Mī'cah, Now know I that the [3]Lord will do me good, seeing I have a Lē'vīte to my priest.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The Danites send five men to seek out an inheritance.* 3 *At the house of Micah they consult with Jonathan.* 7 *They search Laish, and bring back news of good hope.* 11 *Six hundred men are sent to surprise it.* 27 *They win Laish, and call it Dan.* 30 *They set up idolatry.*

1 [1]In those days there was no king in Ĭs'ra-el: and in those days the [a]tribe of the Dăn'ītes sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And the children of Dăn sent of their family five men from their coasts, men of valour, from [b]Zō'rah, and from Ĕsh'tă-ōl, to [c]spy out the land, and to search it; and they said unto them, Go, search the land: who when they came to mount Ē'phră-ĭm, to the house of Mī'cah, they lodged there.

3 When they were by the house of Mī'cah, they knew the voice of the young man the Lē'vīte: and they turned in thither, and said unto him, Who brought thee hither? and what makest thou in this place? and what hast thou here?

4 And he said unto them, Thus and thus dealeth Mī'cah with me, and hath hired me, and I am his priest.

5 And they said unto him, Ask counsel, we pray thee, of God, that we may know whether our way which we go shall be prosperous.

6 And the priest said unto them, [3]Go in peace: before the [2]Lord is your way wherein ye go.

7 ¶ Then the five men departed, and came to Lā'ish, and saw the people that were therein, how they dwelt careless, after the manner of the Zī-dō'nī-anş, quiet and secure; and there was no magistrate in the land, that might put them to shame in any thing; and they were far from the Zī-dō'nī-anş, and had no business with any man.

8 And they came unto their brethern to Zō'rah and Ĕsh'tă-ōl: and their brethren said unto them, What say ye?

9 And they said, [d]Arise, that we may go up against them: for we have seen the land, and, behold, it is very good: and are ye still? be not slothful to go, and to enter to possess the land.

10 When ye go, ye shall come unto a people secure, and to a large land: for God hath given it into your hands; a place where there is no want of any thing that is in the earth.

11 ¶ And there went from thence of the family of the Dăn'ītes, out of Zō'rah and out of Ĕsh'tă-ōl, six hundred men appointed with weapons of war.

12 And they went up, and pitched in Kīr'-jath-jē'a-rĭm, in Jū'dah: wherefore they called that place Mā'ha-neh-dăn unto this day: behold, it is behind Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

13 And they passed thence unto mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and came unto the house of Mī'cah.

14 ¶ Then [e]answered the five men that went to spy out the country of Lā'ish, and said unto their brethren, Do ye know that there is in these houses an ephod, and teraphim, and a graven [f]image, and a molten image? now therefore consider what ye have to do.

15 And they turned thitherward, and came to the house of the young man the Lē'vīte, even unto the house of Mī'cah, and saluted him.

16 And the six hundred men appointed with their weapons of war, which were of the children of Dăn, stood by the entering of the gate.

17 And the five men that went to spy out the land went up, and came in thither, and took the [g]graven image, and the ephod, and the [4]teraphim, and the molten image: and the priest stood in the entering of the gate with the six hundred men that were appointed with weapons of war.

18 And these went into Mī'cah's house, and fetched the carved image, the ephod, and the teraphim, and the molten image. Then said the priest unto them, What do ye?

19 And they said unto him, Hold thy peace, [h]lay thine hand upon thy mouth, and go with

5. Bethlehem-judah, not being one of the cities allotted to the Levites, the young man sojourns here, i. e., a short time as a stranger.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1406.

1. This ch. relates the Danites' conquest in the north.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The Danites had requested the priest to communicate with God. He does so and reports a favorable reply.

4. A family idol.

of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. (Ex. 34:17.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth: Thou shalt not bow down thyself unto them nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Dt. 5:8, 9.)

Chapter 18.

a. And the coast of the children of Dan went out too little for them: therefore the children of Dan went up to fight against Leshem, and took it and smote it with the edge of the sword, and possessed it and dwelt therein, and called Leshem, Dan, after the name of Dan their father. (Josh. 19:47.)

b. And the Spirit of the Lord began to move him at times in the camp of Dan between Zorah and Eshtaol. (Jud. 13:25.)

c. And Moses sent them to spy out the land of Canaan, and said unto them, Get you up this way southward and go up into the mountain. (Num. 13:17.) And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. (Josh. 2:1.)

d. And Caleb stilled the people before Moses and said, Let us go up at once, and possess it; for we are well able to overcome it. (Num. 13:30.) So the two men returned, and descended from the mountain and passed over, and came to Joshua the son of Nun, and told him all things that befell them (23): And they said unto Joshua, Truly the Lord hath delivered into our hands all the land: for even all the inhabitants of the country do faint because of us. (Josh. 2:23, 24.)

e. Then answered one of the people and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were faint. (I Sam. 14:28.)

f. See b, ch. 17, Judges.

g. Yet he restored the money unto his mother: and his mother took two hundred shekels of silver, and gave them to the founder, who made thereof a graven image and a molten image: and they were in the house of Micah. And the man Micah had an house of gods, and made an ephod, and teraphim, and consecrated one of his sons, who became his priest. (Jud. 17:4, 5.) And Laban went to shear his sheep, and Rachel had stolen the images that were her father's (19). And now though thou wouldest needs be gone, because thou sore longest after thy father's house, yet wherefore hast thou stolen my gods? (Gen. 31:19, 30.) Behold they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion. (Is. 41:29.) Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. (Mic. 5:13.)

h. Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth. (Job 21:5.) The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth. (Job. 29:9.) Behold, I am vile; what shall I answer thee? I will lay mine hand upon my mouth. (Job 40:4.) If thou

us, and be to us a father and a priest: is it better for thee to be a priest unto the house of one man, or that thou be a priest unto a tribe and a family in Is'ra-el?

20 And the priest's heart was glad, and he took the ephod, and the [f]teraphim, and the graven image, and went in the midst of the people.

21 So they turned and departed, and put the little ones and the cattle and the carriage before them.

22 ¶ And when they were a good way from the house of Mī'cah, the men that were in the houses near to Mī'cah's house were gathered together, and overtook the children of Dăn.

23 And they cried unto the children of Dăn. And they turned their faces, and said unto Mī'cah, What aileth thee, that thou comest with such a company?

24 And he said, Ye have taken away [g]my gods which I made, and the priest, and ye are gone away: and what have I more? and what is this that ye say unto me, What aileth thee?

25 And the children of Dăn said unto him, Let not thy voice be heard among us, lest angry fellows run upon thee, and thou lose thy life, with the lives of thy household.

26 And the children of Dăn went their way: and when Mī'cah saw that they were too strong for him, he turned and went back unto his house.

27 And they took the things which Mī'cah had made, and the priest which he had, and came unto Lā'ish, unto a people that were at quiet and secure: and they smote them with the edge of the sword, and burnt the city with fire.

28 And there was no deliverer, because it was far from Zī'dŏn, and they had no business with any man; and it was in the valley that lieth by Bĕth-rē'hŏb. And they built a city, and dwelt therein.

29 And they called the name of the [5]city Dăn, after the name of Dăn their father, who was born unto Is'ra-el: howbeit the name of the city was Lā'ish at the first.

30 ¶ And the children of Dăn set up the graven image: and Jŏn'a-than, the son of Gēr'shŏm, the son of Ma-năs'seh, he and his sons were priests to the tribe of Dăn [i]until the day of the captivity of the land.

31 And they set them up Mī'cah's graven image, which he made, [j]all the time that the house of God was in Shī'lōh.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *A Levite goeth to Beth-lehem to fetch home his wife.* 16 *An old man entertaineth him at Gibeah.* 22 *The Gibeonites abuse his concubine to death.* 29 *He divideth her into twelve pieces, to send them to the twelve tribes.*

1 And it came to pass on those days, [a]when there was no king in Is'ra-el, that there was a certain Lē'vīte sojourning on the side of mount Ē'phră-ĭm, who took to him a [1]concubine out of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah.

2 And his concubine played the whore against him, and went away from him unto her father's house to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, and was there four whole months.

3 And her husband arose, and went after her, to speak friendly unto her, and to bring her again, having his servant with him, and a couple of asses: and she brought him into her father's house: and when the father of the damsel saw him, he rejoiced to meet him.

4 And his father in law, the damsel's father, retained him; and he abode with him three days: so they did eat and drink, and lodged there.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the fourth day, when they arose early in the morning, that he rose up to depart: and the damsel's father said unto his son in law, Comfort thine heart with a morsel of bread, and afterward go your way.

6 And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry.

7 And when the man rose up to depart, his father in law urged him: therefore he lodged there again.

8 And he arose early in the morning on the fifth day to depart: and the damsel's father said, Comfort thine heart, I pray thee. And they tarried until afternoon, and they did eat both of them.

9 And when the man rose up to depart, he, and his [1]concubine, and his servant, his father in law, the damsel's father, said unto him, Behold, now the day draweth toward evening, I pray you tarry all night: behold, the day groweth to an end, lodge here, that thine heart may be merry; and to morrow get you early on your way, that thou mayest go home.

10 But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jē'bus, which is Je-ru'sa-lĕm; and there were with him two asses saddled, his concubine also was with him.

11 And when they were by Jē'bus, the day was far spent; and the servant said unto his master, Come, I pray thee, and let us turn in into this city of the Jĕb'u-sītes, and lodge in it.

12 And his master said unto him, We will not turn aside hither into the city of a stranger, that is not of the children of Is'ra-el; we will pass over to Gī'bē-ah.

13 And he said unto his servant, Come, and let us draw near to one of these places to lodge all night, in Gī'bē-ah, or in Rā'mah.

14 And they passed on and went their way; and the sun went down upon them when they were by Gī'bē-ah, which belongeth to Bĕn'ja-min.

15 And they turned aside thither, to go in and to lodge in Gī'bē-ah: and when he went in, he sat him down in a street of the city: for there was no man that took them into his house to lodging.

16 ¶ And, behold, there came an old man from his work out of the field at even, which was also of mount Ē'phră-ĭm; and he sojourned in Gī'bē-ah: but the men of the place were Bĕn'ja-mītes.

17 And when he had lifted up his eyes, he saw a wayfaring man in the street of the city: and the old man said, Whither goeth thou? and whence comest thou?

18 And he said unto him, We are passing from Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah toward the side of mount Ē'phră-ĭm; from thence am I: and I went to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, but I am now going to the [b]house of the [2]Lord; and there is no man that receiveth me to house.

5. Henceforth this city became the northern limit of Israel, hence the expression "From Dan to Beer-sheba."

Ch. 19. B. C. 1406.

1. This ch. relates to the Levite and his concubine—a wife of second or inferior rank, having only the right of cohabitation.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, lay thine hand upon thy mouth. (Prov. 30:32.)

i. And the children of Israel did evil again in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord delivered them into the hand of the Philistines forty years. (Jud. 13:1.) And the Philistines put themselves in array against Israel: and when they joined battle, Israel was smitten before the Philistines: And they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men. (I Sam. 4:2.) So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men. (Ps. 78:60.)

j. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel, assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them. (Josh. 18:1.) And they found among the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male; and they brought them unto the camp to Shiloh, which is in the land of Canaan. (Jud. 21:12.) And the word of Samuel came to all Israel. Now Israel went out against the Philistines to battle, and pitched beside Ebenezer; and the Philistines pitched in Aphek. (I Sam. 4:1.)

Chapter 19.

a. In those days there was no king in Israel, but every man did that which was right in his own eyes. (Jud. 17:6.) In those days there was no king in Israel: every man did that which was right in his own eyes. (Jud. 21:25.)

b. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled

19 Yet there is both straw and [3]provender for our asses; and there is bread and wine also for me, and for thy handmaid, and for the young man which is with thy servants: there is no want of any thing.

20 And the old man said, [c]Peace be with thee; howsoever let all thy wants lie upon me; only lodge not in the street.

21 So he brought him into his house, and gave [3]provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink.

22 ¶ Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Bē'lĭ'al, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, [4]Bring [d]forth the man that came into thine house, that we may [4]know him.

23 And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you, do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly.

24 Behold, here is my daughter a maiden, and his concubine; them I will bring out now, and humble ye them, and do with them what seemeth good unto you: but unto this man do not so vile a thing.

25 But the men would not hearken to him: so the man took his concubine, and brought her forth unto them; and they knew her, and abused her all the night until the morning: and when the day began to spring, they let her go.

26 Then came the woman in the dawning of the day, and fell down at the door of the man's house where her lord was, till it was light.

27 And her lord rose up in the morning, and opened the doors of the house, and went out to go his way: and, behold, the woman his concubine was fallen down at the door of the house, and her hands were upon the threshold.

28 And he said unto her, Up, and let us be going. But none answered. Then the man took her up upon an ass, and the man rose up, and gat him unto his place.

29 ¶ And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine, and [e]divided her, together with her [5]bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 And it was so, that all that saw it said, There was no such deed done nor seen from the day that the children of Ĭs'ra-el came up out of the land of Ē'gўpt unto this day: consider of it, [f]take advice, and speak your minds.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *The Levite in a general assembly declareth his wrong.* 8 *The decree of the assembly.* 12 *The Benjamites make head against the Israelites.* 18 *The Israelites in two battles lose forty thousand.* 26 *They destroy all the Benjamites, except six hundred.*

1 Then all the children of Ĭs'ra-el went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, with the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, unto the [1]Lord in Mĭz'peh.

2 And the chief of all the people, even of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, presented themselves in the assembly of the people of God, four hundred thousand footmen that drew sword.

3 (Now the children of Bĕn'ja-min heard that the children of Ĭs'ra-el were gone up to Mĭz'peh.) Then said the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Tell us, how was this wickedness?

4 And the Lē'vīte, the husband of the woman that was slain, answered and said, I came into Gĭb'e-ah that belongeth to Bĕn'ja-min, I and my concubine, to lodge.

5 And the men of Gĭb'e-ah rose against me, and beset the house round about upon me by night, and thought to have slain me: and [a]my concubine have they forced, that she is dead.

6 And [b]I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Ĭs'ra-el: for they [c]have committed lewdness and folly in Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Behold, ye are all children of Ĭs'ra-el; [d]give here your advice and counsel.

8 ¶ And all the people arose as one man, saying, We will not any of us go to his tent, neither will we any of us turn into his house.

9 But now this shall be the thing which we will do to Gĭb'e-ah; we will go up by lot against it;

10 And we will take ten men of an hundred throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, and an hundred of a thousand, and a thousand out of ten thousand, to fetch victual for the people, that they may do, when they come to Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-min, according to all the folly that they have wrought in Ĭs'ra-el.

11 So all the men of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered against the city, knit together as one man.

12 ¶ [2]And the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el sent men through all the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, saying, What wickedness is this that is done among you?

13 Now therefore deliver us the men, the children of Bē'lĭ-al, which are in Gĭb'e-ah, that we may put them to death, and [e]put away evil from Ĭs'ra-el. But the children of Bĕn'ja-min would not hearken to the voice of their brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el:

14 But the children of Bĕn'ja-min gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gĭb'e-ah, to go out to battle against the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min were numbered at that time out of the cities twenty and six thousand men that drew sword, beside the inhabitants of Gĭb'e-ah, which were numbered seven hundred chosen men.

16 Among all this people there were seven hundred chosen men lefthanded; every one could sling stones at an hair breadth, and not miss.

17 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el, beside Bĕn'ja-

3. That is, barley.

4. The wicked, rude, impudent ways of Sodom.

5. That is, according to her bones; or severing the limbs by the joints.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1406.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God. Vs. 1-11 treat of the counsel to Mizpah.

2. Vs. 12-19 detail the preparations for war.

together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them. (Josh. 18:1.)

c. Peace be to you, fear not: your God, and the God of your father, hath given you treasure in your sacks: I had your money. And he brought Simeon out unto them. (Gen. 43:23.) And the Lord said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not; thou shalt not die. (Jud. 6:23.)

d. And they called unto Lot, and said unto him, Where are the men which came in to thee this night? bring them out unto us that we may know them. (Gen. 19:5.) For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature. And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of a woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet. (Rom. 1:26, 27.)

e. And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel, by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the Lord fell on the people, and they came out with one consent. (I Sam. 11:7.)

f. Behold, ye are all children of Israel; give here your advice and counsel. (Jud. 20:7.) Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom. (Prov. 13:10.)

Chapter 20.

a. See ch. 19, vs. 25, 26.

b. See ch. 19, v. 29.

c. And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it; and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel, in lying with Jacob's daughter, which thing ought not to be done. (Gen. 34:7.) And it shall be that he that is taken with the accursed thing shall be burnt with fire, he and all that he hath: because he hath transgressed the covenant of the Lord, and because he hath wrought folly in Israel. (Josh. 7:15.)

d. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. And Moses came and called for the elders of the people, and laid before their faces all these words which the Lord commanded him. And all the people answered together and said, All that the Lord hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lord. And the Lord said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. And Moses told the words of the people unto the Lord. (Ex. 19:5-9.) Only by pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom. (Prov. 13:10.)

e. And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken

min, were numbered four hundred thousand men that drew sword: and these were men of war.

18 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el arose, and went up to the house of God, and [f]asked [3]counsel of God, and said, Which of us shall go up first to the battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min? And the [1]Lord said, Jū'dah shall go up first.

19 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el rose up in the morning, and encamped against Gĭb'e-ah.

20 [4]And the men of Ĭs'ra-el went out to battle against Bĕn'ja-min; and the men of Ĭs'ra-el put themselves in array to fight against them at Gĭb'e-ah.

21 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min came forth out of Gĭb'e-ah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes that day twenty and two thousand mĕn.

22 And the people the men of Ĭs'ra-el encouraged themselves, and set their battle again in array in the place where they put themselves in array the first day.

23 (And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up and wept before the [1]Lord until even, and asked [f]counsel of the [1]Lord, saying, [5]Shall I go up again to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min my brother? And the [1]Lord said, Go up against him.)

24 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el came near against the children of Bĕn'ja-min the second day.

25 And Bĕn'ja-min went forth against them out of Gĭb'e-ah the second day, and destroyed down to the ground of the children of Ĭs'ra-el again eighteen thousand men; all these drew the sword.

26 ¶ Then all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the [1]Lord, and fasted that day until even, and offered [6]burnt [g]offerings and peace [7]offerings before the [1]Lord.

27 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el enquired [h]of the [1]Lord, (for the ark of the covenant of God was there in those days,

28 And Phĭn'ĕ-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on, stood before it in those days,) saying, Shall I yet again go out to battle against the children of Bĕn'ja-min my brother, or shall I cease? And the [1]Lord said, Go up; for to morrow I will deliver them into thine hand.

29 And Ĭs'ra-el set [8]liers [i]in wait round about Gĭb'e-ah.

30 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el went up against the children of Bĕn'ja-min on the third day, and put themselves in array against Gĭb'e-ah, as at other times.

31 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min went out against the people, and were drawn away from the city; and they began to smite of the people, and kill, as at other times, in the highways, of which one goeth up to the house of God, and the other to Gĭb'e-ah in the field, about thirty men of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min said, They are smitten down before us, as at the first. But the children of Ĭs'ra-el said, Let us flee, and draw them from the city unto the highways.

33 And all the men of Ĭs'ra-el rose up out of their place, and put themselves in array at Bā'al-tā'mär: and the liers in wait of Ĭs'ra-el came forth out of their places, even out of the meadows of Gĭb'e-ah.

34 And there came against Gĭb'e-ah ten thousand chosen men out of all Ĭs'ra-el, and the battle was sore: [j]but they knew not that evil was near them.

35 And the [1]Lord smote Bĕn'ja-min before Ĭs'ra-el: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el destroyed of the Bĕn'ja-mītes that day twenty and five [9]thousand and an hundred men: all these drew the sword.

36 So the children of Bĕn'ja-min saw that they were smitten: for the men of Ĭs-ra-el gave place to the Bĕn'ja-mītes, because they trusted unto the [8]liers in wait which they had set beside Gĭb'e-ah.

37 And the [8]liers [k]in wait hasted, and rushed upon Gĭb'e-ah; and the [8]liers in wait drew themselves along, and smote all the city with the edge of the sword.

38 Now there was an appointed sign between the men of Ĭs'ra-el and the [8]liers in wait, that they should make a great flame with smoke rise up out of the city.

39 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el retired in the battle, Bĕn'ja-min began to smite and kill of the men of Ĭs'ra-el about thirty persons: for they said, Surely they are smitten down before us, as in the first battle.

40 But when the flame began to arise up out of the city with a pillar of smoke, the Bĕn'ja-mītes looked behind them, and, behold, the flame of the city ascended up to heaven.

41 And when the men of Ĭs'ra-el turned again, the men of Bĕn'ja-min [l]were amazed: for they saw that evil was come upon them.

42 Therefore they turned their backs before the men of Ĭs'ra-el unto the way of the wilderness: but the battle overtook them; and them which came out of the cities they destroyed in the midst of them.

43 Thus they inclosed the Bĕn'ja-mītes round about, and chased them, and trode them down with ease over against Gĭb'e-ah toward the sunrising.

44 And there fell of Bĕn'ja-min eighteen thousand men; all these were men of valour.

45 And they turned and fled toward the wilderness unto the rock of Rĭm'mŏn: and they gleaned of them in the highways five

3. By means of the Urim on the ephod of the high priest.

4. Vs. 20-48, detail the war against Benjamin.

5. It is to be observed that here they inquire of Jehovah, while in v. 18 they ask of God; as if, in the latter instance, they had refused to recognize the proper character of Jehovah as the covenant God.

6. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

7. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace; an offering to God in gratitude for blessings received.

8. Soldiers in ambush.

9. 18,000 fell in battle (v. 44), 5,000 killed along the highway (v. 45), 2,000 killed as they fled to Gidom (v. 45)—a total of 25,000.

unto the priest that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. (Dt. 17:12.) And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel. (II Chr. 25:16.) Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same but have pleasure in them that do them. (Rom. 1:32.)

f. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart when he goeth in before the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.) And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) And the men took of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the mouth of the Lord. (Josh. 9:14.) Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. (Ezra 8:21.)

g. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

h. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.) In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.)

i. Behold, ye shall lie in wait against the city, even behind the city; go not very far from the city, but be ye all ready. (Josh. 8:4.)

j. And it came to pass when the king of Ai saw it, that they hasted and rose up early, and the men of the city went out against Israel to battle, he and all his people, at a time appointed, before the plain: but he wist not that there were liers in ambush against him behind the city. (Josh. 8:14.) In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice. (Prov. 29:6.) Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.) Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know. (Is. 47:11.)

k. And the ambush arose quickly out of their place, and they ran as soon as he had stretched out his hand: and they entered into the city, and took it, and hasted and set the city on fire. (Josh. 8:19.)

l. His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.) The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness. The righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but transgressors shall be taken in their own naughtiness. (Prov. 11:5, 6.) In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice. (Prov. 29:6.)

thousand men; and pursued hard after them unto Gī'dom, and slew two thousand men of them.

46 So that all which fell that day of Bĕn'ja-min were twenty and five thousand men that drew the sword; all these were men of valour.

47 But six hundred men turned and fled to the wilderness unto the rock Rĭm'mŏn, and abode in the rock Rĭm'mŏn four months.

48 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el turned again upon the children of Bĕn'ja-min, and smote them with the edge of the sword, as well the men of every city, as the beast, and all that came to hand: also they set on fire all the cities that they came to.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *The people bewail the desolation of Benjamin.* 8 *By the destruction of Jabesh-gilead they provide them four hundred wives.* 16 *They surprise the virgins that danced at Shiloh.*

1 Now the men of Ĭs'ra-el had sworn in Mĭz'peh, saying, There shall not any of us give his daughter unto Bĕn'ja-min to wife.

2 And the people came to the house of God, and abode there till even before God, and lifted up their voices, and wept sore;

3 And said, O [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, why is this come to pass in Ĭs'ra-el, that there should be to day [2]one tribe lacking in Ĭs'ra-el?

4 And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and [c]built there an altar, and offered [b]burnt [3]offerings and peace [4]offerings.

5 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said, Who is there among all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el that came not up with the congregation unto the [1]Lord? [c]For they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the Lord to Mĭz'peh, saying, He shall surely be put to death.

6 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el repented them for Bĕn'ja-min their brother, and said, There is one tribe cut off from Ĭs'ra-el this day.

7 How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing we have sworn by the [1]Lord that we will not give them of our daughters to wives?

8 ¶ And they said, What one is there of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el that came not up to Mĭz'peh to the [1]Lord? And, behold, there came none to the camp from Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd to the assembly.

9 For the people were numbered, and, behold, there were none of the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd there.

10 And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go[d] and [5]smite the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1406.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. A fearful thought had now come upon them in their reflection that one tribe was lacking and that Benjamin, the youngest, who was particularly dear to Jacob, their common ancestor.

3. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace, an offering of gratitude to God for blessings received.

5. In attempting to remedy one calamity they cause another. It is to be observed that, in all this trouble, not once did they take counsel of Jehovah.

11 And this is the thing that ye shall do, Ye shall utterly destroy every male, and every woman that hath lain by man.

12 And they found among the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd four hundred young virgins, that had known no man by lying with any male: and they brought them unto the camp to Shī'lōh, which is in the land of Cā'năan.

13 And the whole congregation sent some to speak to the children of Bĕn'ja-min that were in the rock Rĭm'mŏn, and to call peaceably unto them.

14 And Bĕn'ja-min came again at that time; and they gave them wives which they had saved alive of the women of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd: and yet so they sufficed them not.

15 And the people repented them for Bĕn'ja-min, because that the [1]Lord had made a breach in the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then the elders of the congregation said, How shall we do for wives for them that remain, seeing the women are destroyed out of Bĕn'ja-min?

17 And they said, There must be an inheritance for them that be escaped of Bĕn'ja-min, that a tribe be not destroyed out of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 Howbeit we may not give them wives of our daughters: for the children of Ĭs'ra-el have sworn, saying, Cursed be he that giveth a wife to Bĕn'ja-min.

19 Then they said, Behold, there is a feast of the [1]Lord in Shī'lōh yearly in a place which is on the north side of Bĕth'-el, on the east side of the highway that goeth up from Bĕth'-el to Shē'chem, and on the south of Le-bō'nah.

20 Therefore they commanded the children of Bĕn'ja-min, saying, Go and lie in wait in the vineyards;

21 And see, and, behold, if the daughters of Shī'lōh come out [e]to dance in dances, then come ye out of the vineyards, and catch you every man his wife of the daughters of Shī'lōh, and go to the land of Bĕn'ja-min.

22 And it shall be, when their fathers or their brethren come unto us to complain, that we will say unto them, Be favourable unto them for our sakes: because we reserved not to each man his wife in the war: for he did not give unto them at this time, that ye should be guilty.

23 And the children of Bĕn'ja-min did so, and took them wives, according to their number, of them that danced, whom they caught: and they went and returned unto their inheritance, and repaired the cities, and dwelt in them.

24 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el departed thence at that time, every man to his tribe and to his family, and they went out from thence every man to his inheritance.

25 In those days there was no king in Ĭs'ra-el: [f]every man did that which was right in his own eyes.

Chapter 21.

a. And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel. (II Sam. 24:25.)

b. For purpose and design of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

c. They fought from heaven; the stars in their courses fought against Sisera. (Jud. 5:20.)

d. Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty. (Jud. 5:23.) And he took a yoke of oxen, and hewed them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Israel by the hands of messengers, saying, Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Samuel, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the fear of the Lord fell on the people and they came out with one consent. (I Sam. 11:7.)

e. And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. (Ex. 15:20.) And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and, behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances: and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. (Jud. 11:34.) And it came to pass as they came, when David was returned from the slaughter of the Philistine, that the women came out of all cities of Israel singing and dancing, to meet king Saul, with tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick. (I Sam. 18:6.) Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. (Jer. 31:12.)

f. Ye shall not do after all the things that we do here this day, every man whatsoever is right in his own eyes. (Dt. 12:8.) In those days there was no king in Israel; and in those days the tribe of the Danites sought them an inheritance to dwell in; for unto that day all their inheritance had not fallen unto them among the tribes of Israel. (Jud. 18:1.)

THE BOOK OF

RUTH

NOTE.—The Book of Ruth is universally recognized as one of the most beautiful, romantic Hebrew idyls of history. It bears the name of its gentle heroine whose spirit permeates each of its 85 verses. It comes as a transition paragraph between the bloody narratives of the Judges to the introduction of the rise of the Israelitish monarchy. While its author and date of writing are unknown, still such expressions as the oath, "The Lord do so to me and more also" (ch. 1:17) frequently used in the books of Samuel and the Kings and never elsewhere, suggest that the author of Ruth and the author of Samuel, if not the same person, at least were contemporaries and must have written as late as the closing years of David's reign. Of all the passages of the Bible, this little book is one of the most beautiful. Cassel says, "The 85 vs. of the book of Ruth enclose a garden of roses as fragrant and full of mystic calyxes as those which the modern traveler still finds blooming and twining about the solitary ruins of Israel and Moab, this side of Jordan and beyond." It displays in pure and charming form the beauty of home love. It teaches the power of friendship and exemplifies the strength of womanly virtue. It displays the beauty of a true love, and the reward of an honest devotion. It condemns not, neither does it blame, the well disposed Orpah though she turns back. It condemns not, neither does it reprove the anonymous relatives who refuse to marry Ruth; but, in contrast, it causes the brightness of the blessing of love that lights up the life of Ruth to become known. "Orpah is forgotten; the name of the superstitious kinsman is unknown, but Ruth is the grandmother of David." The Book of Ruth preaches not by deeds of mighty men of valor and war-inspired faith, such as Saul, Gideon and Samson, but by friendship mellowed with sincere love. It tells not of a prophetic woman, like Deborah, in whose breast burned the fires which quicken a nation to enthusiasm, but of a woman in whose heart ever existed the gentle flame of love for the household hearth, which sorrow, distress and desertion can quench not but rather cause to flame the brighter. "Hence appears the design of this little book, to preserve from oblivion a most interesting narrative, to shed a tender and romantic lustre on David's ancestral history, and prophetically to indicate, by this adoption of a Gentile woman into the royal genealogy, the final breaking down, through the Messiah, of all national partition walls, so that Jew and Gentile, high and low, are joint heirs with Christ to a heavenly inheritance."

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Elimelech driven by famine into Moab, dieth there.* 4 *Mahlon and Chilion, having married wives of Mō'ab, die also.* 6 *Naomi returning homeward,* 8 *dissuadeth her two daughters in law from going with her.* 14 *Orpah leaveth her, but Ruth accompanieth her.* 19 *They two come to Beth-lehem.*

1 [1]Now it came to pass in the days when the [2]judges ruled, that there was [a]a famine in the land. And a certain man of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah went to sojourn in the country of Mō'ab, he, and his wife, and his two sons.

2 And the name of the man was [3]E-lĭm'ĕ-lech, and the name of his wife [4]Na-ō'mī, and the name of his two sons [5]Mäh'lon and [6]Chĭl'ĭ-on, Ĕph'răth-ītes of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah. And they came into the country of Mō'ab, and continued there.

3 And [3]E-lĭm'ĕ-lech Na-ō'mi's husband died; and she was left, and her two sons.

4 And they took them wives of the women [7]of Mō'ab; the name of the one was [8]Ôr'pah, and the name of the other [9]Ruth: and they dwelled there about ten years.

5 And Mäh'lon and Chĭl'ĭ-on died also both of them; and the [10]woman was left of her two sons and her husband.

6 ¶ [11]Then she arose with her daughters in law, that she might return from the country of Mō'ab: for she had heard in the country of Mō'ab how that the [12]Lord had visited [b]his people in [c]giving them bread.

7 Wherefore she went forth out of the place where she was, and her two daughters in law with her; and they went on the way to return unto the land of Jū'dah.

8 And [4]Na-ō'mī said unto her two daughters in law, Go, [d]return each to her mother's house: the [12]Lord deal kindly with you, as ye have dealt with the dead, and with me.

9 The [12]Lord grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice, and wept.

10 And they said unto her, Surely we will return with thee unto thy people.

11 And [4]Na-ō'mī said, Turn again, my daughters: why will ye go with me? are there yet any more sons in my womb, [e]that they may be your husbands?

12 Turn again, my daughters, go your way; for I am too old to have an husband. If I should say, I have hope, if I should have an husband also to night, and should also bear sons;

13 Would ye tarry for them till they were grown? would ye stay for them from having husbands? nay, my daughters; for it grieveth me much for your sakes that the hand [f]of the [12]Lord is gone out against me.

14 And they lifted up their voice, and wept again: and [8]Ôr'pah kissed her mother in law; but [9]Ruth [13]clave [g]unto her.

15 And she said, Behold, thy sister in law is gone back unto her people, and unto her gods: return thou after thy sister in law.

16 And [9]Ruth said, Intreat [14]me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God:

17 Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the [12]Lord [h]do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me.

18 When she saw that she was stedfastly minded to go with her, then she left speaking unto her.

19 ¶ So they two went until they came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm. And it came to pass, when they were come to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that all the city was moved about them, and they said, [i]Is this [4]Na-ō'mī?

20 And she said unto them, Call me not [5]Na-ō'mī, call me [15]Mā'rà: for the Almighty hath dealt very bitterly with me.

21 I went out full, and the Lord hath brought me home again empty: why then call ye me Na-ō'mī, seeing the Lord hath testified against me, and the Almighty hath afflicted me?

22 So Na-ō'mī returned, and Ruth the Mō'-ab-ĭt-ess, her daughter in law, with her, which returned out of the country of Mō'ab: and they came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm in the beginning of [16]barley harvest.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1322-1312.

1. Elimelech and family are driven by famine into Moab and Elimelech dies there (vs. 1-5).
2. A period of more than 300 years, extending from the death of Joshua's generation unto the time of Samuel's resignation at Gilgal and Saul's being made king.
3. It is interesting to notice the meaning of the names of this family. Elimelech, My God a king.
4. Naomi, my pleasantness.
5. Means sickliness.
6. Means consumption.
7. In the marriage of Ruth, the Gentile Moabite, to Mahlon, the Bethlehemite, a Gentile woman is adopted into the family from which Christ had his human lineage, thus typifying the reception of the Gentiles into the kingdom of the Messiah.
8. Daughter-in-law of Naomi, who remained with her kindred in Moab, when Naomi went to her own country.
9. A Moabitish woman who marries into the stock of Israel, after the death of her husband, also of her husband's brother and father. Naomi, her mother-in-law, resolves to go back into her own country. Ruth remains true to the laws of the time and accompanies her mother-in-law on her homeward journey. She accordingly arrives at Bethlehem with her mother, where in the extremity of want she goes to the harvest fields of Boaz to glean after the reapers. Boaz was a wealthy kinsman of her husband whose duty it became, according to the laws of his people, to marry Ruth, which by a little successful strategy was brought about.

Ruth stands in scripture as the embodiment of true filial love.

10. She was the only one left of the family which came from Bethlehem.
11. Vs. 6-22 relate the trial of Ruth's filial devotion and her return to Bethlehem with Naomi.
12. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
13. She would not forsake her, because of her tender affection for her mother-in-law and because she desired to know more of the God of Israel.
14. This reply of Ruth to Naomi is regarded as one of the tenderest and most beautiful passages in all literature.
15. That is, bitter.
16. The barley harvest of Bethlehem is during the month of April.

Ref. Ruth. Chapter 1.

a. Then spake Elisha unto the woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the Lord hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land seven years. (II Ks. 8:1.) And the man departed out of the city from Bethlehem-judah to sojourn where he could find a place. (Jud. 17:8.)

b. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people. (Lu. 1:68.)

c. I will abundantly bless her provision; I will satisfy her poor with bread. (Ps. 132:15.) Give us this day our daily bread. (Mat. 6:11.)

d. And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites in whose land ye dwell; but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord. (Josh. 24:15.)

e. If brethren dwell together, and one of them die and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger; her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. (Dt. 25:5.) And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. (Gen 38:8.)

f. Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends: for the hand of God hath touched me. (Job 19:21.) For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah. (Ps. 32:4.)

g. A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. (Prov. 17:17.)

h. What is the thing that the Lord hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee. (I Sam. 3:17.) Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of Elisha the son of Shaphat shall stand on him this day. (II Ks. 6:31.)

i. Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn. (Is. 23:7.) All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? (Lam. 2:15.)

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Ruth gleaneth in the fields of Boaz.* 4 *Boaz taking knowledge of her,* 8 *sheweth her great favour.* 18 *That which she got, she carrieth to Naomi.*

1 [1]And Na-ŏ′mī had a kinsman of her husband's, a mighty man of wealth, of the family of E-lĭm′ĕ-lech; and his name was [2]Bō′ăz.

2 And Ruth the Mō′ab-īt-ess said unto Na-ŏ′mī, Let me now go to the field, and [3]glean [a]ears of corn after him in whose sight I shall find grace. And she said unto her, Go, my daughter.

3 And she went, and came, and gleaned in the field after the reapers: and her [4]hap was to light on a part of the field belonging unto Bō′ăz, who was of the kindred of E-lĭm′ĕ-lech.

4 ¶ And, behold, Bō′ăz came from Bĕth′-lĕhĕm, and said unto the reapers, [b]The Lord be with you. And they answered him, The Lord bless thee.

5 Then said Bō′ăz unto his servant that was set over the reapers, Whose damsel is this?

6 And the servant that was set over the reapers answered and said, It is the Mō′ab-īt-ish damsel that came back with Na-ŏ′mī out of the country of Mō′ab:

7 And she said, I pray you, let me glean and gather after the reapers among the sheaves: so she came, and hath continued even from the morning until now, that she tarried a little in the house.

8 Then said [2]Bō′ăz unto Ruth, Hearest thou not, my daughter? Go not to glean in another field, neither go from hence, but abide here fast by my maidens:

9 Let thine eyes be on the field that they do reap, and go thou after them: have I not charged the young men that they shall not touch thee? and when thou art athirst, go unto the vessels, and drink of that which the young men have drawn.

10 Then she fell on her face, and bowed herself to the ground, and said unto him, Why have I found grace in thine eyes, that thou shouldest take knowledge of me, seeing I am a stranger?

11 And [2]Bō′ăz answered and said unto her, It hath fully been shewed me, all that thou hast done unto thy mother in law since the death of thine husband: and how thou hast left thy father and thy mother, and the land of thy nativity, and art come unto a people which thou knewest not heretofore.

12 The [5]Lord [c]recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the [5]Lord God of Ĭs′ra-el, under [d]whose wings thou [6]art come to trust.

13 Then she said, Let me find favour in thy sight, my lord; for that thou hast comforted me, and for that thou hast spoken friendly unto thine handmaid, though I be not like unto one of thine handmaidens.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1312.

1. This ch. presents a perfect picture of an eastern harvest scene which may be seen in all of its reality in the harvest fields of Bethlehem at the present time.

2. A wealthy Bethlehemite and relative of the first husband of Ruth, whom he eventually married under the obligations of the Levirate law, which he willingly assumed. By his marriage with Ruth, he became the father of Obed from whom came Jesse, the father of David. He thus became one of the direct ancestors of Christ, and as such he is spoken of in Mat. 1:5.

3. In the scriptures corn is used as the generic name for grain of all kinds.

4. It happened.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. A figure representing Jehovah as an eagle with outstretched wings hovering over his own.

7. About one and a half bushels.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1312.

NOTE.—To perfectly understand this ch. it is necessary to consider the ancient custom and laws of Levirate marriages, so called from the Latin "Levir," meaning a brother-in-law. The Mosaic law on this subject is given in Dt. 25:5-10 and is in substance as follows: If a man dies and leaves no children, his brother is under obligations to marry the widow, and she has a legal right to demand it of him, this obligation, however, not being absolutely binding upon him. If he refuses to marry her, he is tried before a counsel of the elders and publicly states his reasons for not wanting to marry her, and then she unlooses his shoe from off his foot, and spits in his face, and says, "So shall it be done unto the man who will not build up his brother's house." From the book of Ruth we see that the law was construed so that if there was no surviving brother, the obligation developed upon the next nearest male kinsman. By clear yet polite strategy, Ruth seeks to avail herself of this right with Boaz, her husband's kinsman. Ch. 3 narrates her appeal to Boaz.

1. That is, that she may be happily married again and obtain relief or rest from the sorrow and affliction which now encompass her.

14 And Bō′ăz said unto her, At mealtime come thou hither, and eat of the bread, and dip thy morsel in the vinegar. And she sat beside the reapers: and he reached her parched corn, and she did eat, and was sufficed, and left.

15 And when she was risen up to glean, Bō′ăz commanded his young men, saying, Let her glean even among the sheaves, and reproach her not:

16 And let fall also some of the handfuls of purpose for her, and leave them, that she may glean them, and rebuke her not.

17 So she gleaned in the field until even, and beat out that she had gleaned: and it was about an [7]ephah of barley.

18 ¶ And she took it up, and went into the city: and her mother in law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed.

19 And her mother in law said unto her, Where hast thou gleaned to day? and where wroughtest thou? blessed be he that did [e]take knowledge of thee. And she shewed her mother in law with whom she had wrought, and said, The man's name with whom I wrought to day is Bō′ăz.

20 And Na-ŏ′mī said unto her daughter in law, [f]Blessed be he of the [5]Lord, who hath not left off his kindness to the living and to the dead. And Na-ŏ′mī said unto her, The man is near of kin unto us, one of our next kinsmen.

21 And Ruth the Mō′ăb-īt-ess said, He said unto me also, Thou shalt keep fast by my young men, until they have ended all my harvest.

22 And Na-ŏ′mī said unto Ruth her daughter in law, It is good, my daughter, that thou go out with his maidens, that they meet thee not in any other field.

23 So she kept fast by the maidens of Bō′ăz to glean unto the end of barley harvest and of wheat harvest; and dwelt with her mother in law.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *By Naomi's instruction,* 5 *Ruth lieth at Boaz' feet.* 8 *Boaz acknowledgeth the right of a kinsman.* 14 *He sendeth her away with six measures of barley.*

1 Then Na-ŏ′mī her mother in law said unto her, My daughter, shall [a]I not seek [1b]rest for thee, that it may be well with thee?

2 And now is not Bō′ăz of our kindred, with whose maidens thou wast? Behold, he winnoweth barley to night in the threshingfloor.

3 Wash thyself therefore, and anoint thee, and put thy raiment upon thee, and get thee down to the floor: but make not thyself known unto the man, until he shall have done eating and drinking.

4 And it shall be, when he lieth down, that

Chapter 2.

a. And when ye reap the harvest of your land, thou shalt not wholly reap the corners of thy field, neither shalt thou gather the gleanings of thy harvest. (Lev. 19:9.) When thou cuttest down thine harvest in thy field, and hast forgot a sheaf in the field, thou shalt not go again to fetch it: it shall be for the stranger, for the fatherless and for the widow; that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hands. (Dt. 24:19.)

b. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him and said, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valor. (Jud. 6:12.) Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand, nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom. Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the Lord be upon you; we bless you in the name of the Lord. (Ps. 129:7, 8.) Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. (II Thes. 3:16.)

c. For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the Lord reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day. (I Sam. 24:19.) When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbors; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee. (Luke 14:12.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompence, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

d. Keep me as the apple of the eye; hide me under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 17:8.) How excellent is thy loving-kindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 36:7.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.)

e. Blessed is he that considereth the poor; the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. (Ps. 41:1.) He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth; but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. (Prov. 14:21.) Then Jesus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest; go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven; and come, take up the cross and follow me. (Mk. 10:21.) But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

f. And David sent messengers unto the men of Jabesh-gilead, and said unto them, Blessed be ye of the Lord, that ye have showed this kindness unto your Lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him. (II Sam. 2:5.) The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me; and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy. (Job 29:13.) The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me and was not ashamed of my chain. (II Tim. 1:16.)

Chapter 3.

a. But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. (I Tim. 5:8.)

b. The Lord grant you that ye may find rest, each of you in the house of her husband. Then she kissed them; and they lifted up their voice and wept. (Ruth 1:9.)

thou shalt mark the place where he shall lie, and thou shalt go in, and uncover his [2]feet, and lay thee down; and he will tell thee what thou shalt do.

5 And she said unto her, All that thou sayest unto me I will do.

6 ¶ And she went down unto the floor, and did according to all that her mother in law bade her.

7 And when Bō'ăz had eaten and drunk, and [c]his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down.

8 ¶ And it came to pass at midnight, that the man was afraid, and turned himself: and, behold, a woman lay at his feet.

9 And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: spread [3]therefore [d]thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art a near kinsman.

10 And he said, Blessed be thou of the Lord, my daughter: for thou hast shewed more kindness in the latter end than at the beginning, inasmuch as thou followedst not young men, whether poor or rich.

11 And now, my daughter, fear not; I will do to thee all that thou requirest: for all the city of my people doth know that thou art a [4][c]virtuous woman.

12 And now it is true that I am thy near kinsman: howbeit there is a kinsman nearer than I.

13 Tarry this night, and it shall be in the morning, that if he will [f]perform unto thee the part of a kinsman, well; let him do the kinsman's part: but if he will not do the part of a kinsman to thee, then will I do the part of a kinsman to thee, as the Lord liveth: lie down until the morning.

14 ¶ And she lay at his feet until the morning: and she rose up before one could know another. And he said, [g]Let it not be known that a woman came into the floor.

15 Also he said, Bring the vail that thou hast upon thee, and hold it. And when she held it, he measured six measures of barley, and laid it on her: and she went into the city.

16 And when she came to her mother in law, she said, Who art [5]thou, my daughter? And she told her all that the man had done to her.

17 And she said, These six measures of barley gave he me; for he said to me, Go not empty unto thy mother in law.

18 Then said she, Sit still, my daughter, until thou know how the matter will fall: for the man will not be in rest, until he have finished the thing this day.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Boaz calleth into judgment the next kinsman.* 6 *He refuseth the redemption according to the manner in Israel.* 9 *Boaz buyeth the inheritance.* 11 *He marrieth Ruth.* 13 *She beareth Obed the grandfather of David.* 18 *The generation of Pharez.*

1 Then went Bō'ăz up to the gate, and sat him down there: and, behold, the kinsman of whom Bō'ăz spake came by; unto whom he said, Ho, such a one! turn aside, sit down here. And he turned aside, and sat down.

2 And he took ten men of the elders of the city, and said, Sit ye down here. And they sat down.

3 And he said unto the kinsman, Na-ō'mī, that is come again out of the country of Mō'ab, selleth a [1]parcel of land, which was our brother E-lĭm'ĕ'lech's:

4 And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it: but if thou wilt not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is [a]none to redeem it beside thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it.

5 Then said Bō'ăz, What day thou buyest the field of the hand of Na-ō'mī, thou must buy it also of Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess, the wife of the dead, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance.

6 ¶ And the kinsman said, I cannot redeem it for myself, lest I mar mine own inheritance: redeem thou my right to thyself; for I cannot redeem it.

7 Now this was the [b]manner in former time in Īs'ra-el concerning redeeming and concerning changing, for to confirm all things; a man [2]plucked off his shoe, and gave it to his neighbour: and this was a testimony in Īs'ra-el.

8 Therefore the kinsman said unto Bō'ăz, Buy it for thee. So he drew off his shoe.

9 ¶ [4]And Bō'ăz said unto the elders, and unto all the people, Ye are witnesses this day, that I have bought all that was E-lĭm'ĕ-lech's, and all that was Chĭl'ī-ŏn's and Mäh'lon's, of the hand of Na-ō'mī.

10 Moreover Ruth the Mō'ab-īt-ess, the wife of Mäh'lon, have I purchased to be my wife, to raise up the name of the dead upon his inheritance, [c]that the name of the dead be not cut off from among his brethren, and from the gate of his place: ye are witnesses this day.

11 And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said, We are witnesses. The [3]Lord make the woman that is come into thine house like Rā'chel and like Lē'ah, which two did build the house of Īs'ra-el: and do thou worthily in Ēph'ra-tah, and be famous in Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm:

12 And let thy house be like the house of Phā'rĕz, whom Tā'mar bare unto Jū'dah, of the seed which the Lord shall give thee of this young woman.

13 ¶ So Bō'ăz took Ruth, and she was his wife: and when he went in unto her, the Lord gave her conception, and she bare a son.

14 And the [d]women said unto Na-ō'mī, Blessed be the [3]Lord, which hath not left thee this day without a kinsman, that his name may be famous in Īs'ra-el.

15 And he shall be unto thee a restorer of

---

2. An act which would be considered immodest in this age, but not so according to the Levirate law. Ruth had the right to claim the favor of marriage with Boaz, therefore this act instead of being considered a compromise of virtue, was regarded as prudent and worthy of praise. (See vs. 10, 11.)

3. That is, literally, "spread thy wing," meaning take in unto thee in the protection and intimacy of the marriage relation.

4. That is, a woman of strength, of excellence and worth, in all virtuous relations.

5. That is, under what circumstances returnest thou the espoused of Boaz or in thy original state?"

Ch. 4. B. C. 1312.

NOTE.—Closely connected with the Levirate law was the law of the redemption of property, namely, the land of Israel belonged to Jehovah, and he commanded that it should never be sold from his people, therefore an inheritance was never allowed to pass into the hands of another family except for a period of time to terminate the next year of jubilee. If, because of poverty, one was compelled to sell a piece of land (as was Naomi, in v. 3) it was the duty of the nearest kinsman to redeem it. However, he who redeemed it made the purchase only for the time set by the original purpose, i. e., to the next year of jubilee (Lev. 25:23-34); but, if the kinsman should buy the land and also marry the widow, then the land would pass to the offspring of that marriage. This ch. affords us a picture of an ancient court assembled unto the above mentioned law. Vs. 1-12 describe the counsel at the gate of Bethlehem.

1. According to the law in Num. 27:8-11, the land never passed into the possession of a wife, hence Naomi's selling was more of a rent for a set time, as according to the note at the beginning of this ch.

2. The manner of transferring a possession or a right of ownership to another.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 9-17 detail the redemption by Boaz, also his marriage to Ruth, and the birth of Obed.

c. And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry. (Jud. 19:6.) Now Absalom had commanded his servants saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous and be valiant. (II Sam. 13:28.)

d. Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine. (Ez. 16:8.)

e. A virtuous woman is a crown to her husband; but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones. (Prov. 12:4.)

f. If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger; her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. (Dt. 25:5.) Master, Moses said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife and raise up seed unto his brother. (Mat. 22:24.)

g. Recompense no man evil for evil. Provide thing honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.) Let not then your good be evil spoken of. (Rom. 14:16.) Give none offence, neither to the Jews nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God. (I Cor. 10:32.) Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord but also in the sight of men. (II Cor. 8:21.) Abstain from all appearance of evil. (I Thes. 5:22.)

Chapter 4.

a. If thy brother be waxen poor, and hath sold away some of his possessions, and if any of his kin come to redeem it, then shall he redeem that which his brother sold. (Lev. 25:25.)

b. And if the man like not to take his brother's wife, then let his brother's wife go up to the gate unto the elders and say, My husband's brother refuseth to raise up unto his brother a name in Israel, he will not perform the duty of my husband's brother. Then the elders of his city shall call him and speak unto him; and if he stand to it, and say, I like not to take her. Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house. (Dt. 25:7-9.)

c. And it shall be that the first-born which she beareth shall succeed in the name of his brother which is dead, that his name be not put out of Israel. (Dt. 25:6.)

d. And her neighbors and her cousins heard how the Lord had shown great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her. (Lu. 1:58.) Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. (Rom. 12:15.)

thy life, and [c]a nourisher of thine old age: for thy daughter in law, which loveth thee, which is better to thee than seven sons, hath born him.

16 And Na-ō'mī took the child, and laid it in her bosom, and became nurse unto it.

17 And the women her neighbours gave it a name, saying, There is a son born to Na-ō'mī; and they called his name [5]Ō'bed: he is the [f]father of Jĕs'se, the father of Dā'vid.

5. Son of Boaz and Ruth; the father of Jesse and the grandfather of David; hence, an ancestor of Christ.

6. Here in v. 17 is brought out the author's purpose in writing the deeply interesting and touching narrative of Ruth.

7. Vs. 18-22 give the genealogy of David.

18 ¶ [7]Now these are the generations of Phā'rĕz: Phā'rĕz begat Hĕz'rŏn,

19 And Hĕz'rŏn begat Răm, and Răm begat Ăm-mĭn'a-dab,

20 And Ăm-mĭn'a-dab begat Năh'shŏn, and Năh'shŏn begat Săl'mŏn,

21 And Săl'mŏn begat Bō'ăz, and Bō'ăz begat Ō'bed,

22 And Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se, and Jĕs'se begat Dā'vid.

c. And there will I nourish you: for yet there are five years of famine; lest thou, and thy household, and all that thou hast, come to poverty. (Gen. 45:11.) Cast thy burden upon the Lord and he shall sustain thee; he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. (Ps. 55:22.)

THE FIRST BOOK OF

SAMUEL

NOTE.—The Books of Samuel may be said to consist of three interlaced biographies, viz.: Samuel, Saul, and David. The preceding Book of Judges treats of the affairs of the Israelites as they were administered after the conquest. The first Book of Samuel gives an account of the birth and call of Samuel. It describes the condition of the people at that time and then relates the election of Samuel as judge, his successful regency, the profligacy of his sons, the clamor for a change in the government, the installation of Saul as king and his rash and reckless character. Then is taken up the selection of David as king, his long and harassing experiences with Saul, and finally the defeat and death of Saul on the field of Gilboa, and the formal establishment of religious worship at Jerusalem, then the historian treats of the sad mistake of David's sin, of his repentance and re-acceptance into divine favor. As David was the real founder of the monarchy and arranger of the religious economy of his country, its great hero, legislator and poet, a large portion of the book is devoted to his life and works. The Books of Samuel are more biographical than any of the other of the historical series of the Old Testament, but only so far as those biographies help to develop the theocratic element of the government.

CHAPTER 1.

The birth of Samuel.

1 [1]Now there was a certain man of Rā-math-ā'im-zō'phim, of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and his name was [2]Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of E-lī'hū, the son of Tō'hu, the son of Zūph, an Ĕph'răth-īte:

2 And he had [3]two wives; the name of the one was Hăn'nah, and the name of the other Pe-nĭn'nah: and Pe-nĭn'nah had children, but Hăn'nah had no children.

3 And this man went up out of his city yearly to worship and to sacrifice unto the [4]Lord of hosts in [5]Shī'lōh. And the two sons of [6]Ē'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, the priests of the [4]Lord, were there.

4 ¶ And when the time was that Ĕl'kă-nah offered, he gave to Pe-nĭn'nah his wife, and to all her sons and her daughters, portions:

5 But unto Hăn'nah he gave a [7]worthy portion; for he loved Hăn'nah: but the [4]Lord had shut up her womb.

6 And her [8]adversary also provoked her [10]sore, for to make her fret, because the [4]Lord had shut up her womb.

7 And as he did so year by year, when she went up to the house of the [4]Lord, so she provoked her; therefore she wept, and did not eat.

8 Then said [2]Ĕl'kă-nah her husband to her, Hăn'nah, why weepest thou? and why eatest thou not? and why is thy heart grieved? am not I better to thee than ten sons?

9 ¶ So Hăn'nah rose up after they had eaten in [5]Shī'lōh, and after they had drunk. Now [6]Ē'lī the priest sat upon a seat by a post of the temple of the [4]Lord.

10 And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the [4]Lord, and wept sore.

11 And she vowed a vow, and said, O [4]Lord of hosts, if thou wilt indeed look on the affliction of thine handmaid, and remember me, and not forget thine handmaid, but wilt give unto thine handmaid a man child, then I will give him unto the [4]Lord all the days of his life, and [a]there shall no [11]razor come upon his head.

12 And it came to pass, as she continued praying before the Lord, that [6]Ē'lī marked her mouth.

13 Now Hăn'nah, she spake in her heart; only her lips moved, but her voice was not heard: therefore Ē'lī thought she had been drunken.

14 And [6]Ē'lī said unto her, How long wilt thou be drunken? put away thy wine from thee.

15 And Hăn'nah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have [b]poured out my soul before [12]the Lord.

16 Count not thine handmaid for a daughter [13]of [c]Bē'lī-al: for out of the abundance of my complaint and grief have I spoken hitherto.

17 Then [6]Ē'lī answered and said, Go in [d]peace: and the [c]God of Is'ra-el grant thee thy petition that thou hast asked of him.

18 And she said, Let thine handmaid find grace in thy sight. So the woman went her way, and did eat, and her countenance was no more sad.

19 ¶ And they rose up in the morning early, and worshipped before the [4]Lord, and returned, and came to their house to Rā'mah: and [2]Ĕl'kă-nah knew Hăn-nah his wife; and the [4]Lord [f]remembered her.

20 Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hăn'nah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called [14]his name [15]Săm'u-el, saying, Because I have asked him of the [4]Lord.

21 [16]And the man [2]Ĕl'kă-nah, and all his house, went up to offer unto the Lord the yearly sacrifice, and his vow.

22 But Hăn'nah went not up; for she said unto her husband, I will not go up until the child be weaned, and then I will bring him, that he may appear [g]before the [4]Lord, and there abide for ever.

23 And Ĕl'kă-nah her husband said unto her, Do what seemeth thee good; tarry until thou have weaned him; only the [4]Lord establish his [17]word. So the woman abode, and gave her son suck until she weaned him.

24 ¶ And when she had weaned him, she took him up with her, with three bullocks, and one [18]ephah of flour, and a bottle of wine, and brought him unto the house of the [4]Lord in [5]Shī'lōh: and the child was young.

25 And they slew a bullock, and brought the child to [6]Ē'lī.

26 And she said, Oh my lord, as thy soul liveth, my lord, I am the woman that stood by thee here, praying unto the [4]Lord.

27 For this child [h]I prayed; and the [4]Lord hath given me my petition which I asked of him:

28 Therefore also I have lent him to the [4]Lord; as long as he liveth he shall be lent to the [4]Lord. And he worshipped the [4]Lord there.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1171.

1. The first 12 chs. of Samuel are invaluable for the light they throw on the darkest period of the Hebrew history. In these chs. through the record of Eli's administration we are able to perceive much of the gloom, lawlessness and violence of the people. The book opens abruptly with the particulars of Samuel's birth. We find at the head of both the civil and ecclesiastical government a man far advanced in years whose name has not been previously mentioned.

2. The husband of Hannah and father of Samuel; but little is known concerning him, although what has been said places him in a very favorable light. He was a devout Levite and a man of great wealth.

3. The time and laws allowed such actions and custom sanctioned it, but the practice was always the occasion of domestic broils; polygamy has its origin with Lamech. (Gen. 4:19.)

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Shiloh is 13 miles north of Ramah; here the tabernacle was located after the Israelites had driven the inhabitants out of the land. (Josh. 18:1.) "And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there and the land was subdued before them."

6. Eli is supposed to have been the first high priest of the line of Ithamar, youngest son of Aaron; he also served as civil judge after the death of Samson, which seems to have been the purpose of the Theocratical institution, as Jehovah had made no provisions for a governor. Eli is said to have judged Israel 40 years. I Sam. 4:18, last clause of the verse, "And he had judged Israel 40 years."

8. That is, a double portion.

9. That is, Peninnah, who was jealous of Hannah because of the many favors shown her.

10. Tantalized her, by causing her sons and daughters to show off or parade before her.

11. That is, the Nazarite vow, which could be taken for a certain period or for life. Samson and John the Baptist are supposed to be the only other examples of a Nazarite for life.

12. That is, in the tabernacle.

13. Worthlessness, lowness, wickedness.

14. That is, hear of God. Alluding to Jehovah's answer to Hannah's prayer.

15. That is, asked of God.

16. Vs. 21-28. Samuel dedicated to the Lord at Shiloh.

17. That is, the Lord carry out and perfect the purpose begun in the life of the child.

18. About one bushel. See Num. 15:1-13, for the law of meat offering.

Ref. I Samuel. Chapter 1.

a. All the days of the vow of his separation there shall no razor come upon his head; until the days be fulfilled in the which he separateth himself unto the Lord, he shall be holy and shall let the locks of the hair of his head grow. (Num. 6:5.)

b. Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah. (Ps. 62:8.) Trust ye in the Lord for ever; for in the Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength. (Is. 26:4.) When I remember these things, I pour out my soul in me; for I had gone with the multitude; I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with the multitude that kept holyday. (Ps. 42:4.) Turn you at my reproof; behold, I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you. (Prov. 1:23.)

c. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? And what concord hath Christ with Belial? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel? (II Cor. 6:14, 15.)

d. And he said unto her, Daughter be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole: go in peace. (Lu. 8:48.)

e. Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel. We will rejoice in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we will set up our banners: the Lord fulfil all thy petitions. (Ps. 20:4, 5.) And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. (I Jno. 5:14, 15.) And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord: I will praise thee; though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortest me. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:1, 2.)

f. For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more. (Heb. 8:12.) I have shown you all things, how that so laboring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jesus, how he said, It is more blessed to give than to receive. (Acts 20:35.)

g. See ch. 2, v. 11.

h. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (Jno. 15:7.) After these things

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Hannah's song in thankfulness.* 12 *The sin of Eli's sons.* 18 *Samuel's ministry.* 22 *Eli reproveth his sons.* 27 *A prophecy against Eli's house.*

1 And Hăn'nah [a]prayed, and said, My heart rejoiceth in the [2]Lord, mine horn is exalted in the [2]Lord: my mouth is enlarged over mine enemies; because [b]I rejoice in thy salvation.

2 There is none [c]holy as the [2]Lord: for there is none beside thee: neither is there any [1]rock like our God.

3 Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth: for the [2]Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him [3]actions are weighed.

4 The bows [4]of the mighty men are broken, and they that stumbled are girded with strength.

5 They that were full have hired out themselves for bread; and they that were hungry ceased: so that the barren hath born [5]seven; and she that hath many children is waxed feeble.

6 The [2]Lord killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up.

7 The [2]Lord [d]maketh poor, and maketh rich: he [e]bringeth low, and lifteth up.

8 He [f]raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make [6]them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the [2]Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them.

9 He will [g]keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by [h]strength [7]shall no man prevail.

10 *The adversaries of the [2]Lord shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them: the Lord [i]shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed.*

11 [8]And Ēl'kă-nah went to Rā'mah to his house. And the child did minister unto the [2]Lord [9]before Ē'lī the priest.

12 ¶ Now the sons of Ē'lī were sons of [10]Bē'lī-al; [j]they knew not the [2]Lord.

13 And the priest's custom with the people was, that, when any man offered sacrifice, the priest's servant came, while the flesh was in seething, with a fleshhook of three teeth in his hand;

14 And he struck it into the pan, or kettle, or caldron, or pot; all that the fleshhook brought up the priest took for himself. So they did in [11]Shī'lōh unto all the Īs'ra-el-ītes that came thither.

15 Also before they burnt the fat, the priest's servant came, and said to the man that sacrificed, Give flesh to roast for the priest; for he will not have sodden flesh of thee, but raw.

16 And if any man said unto him, Let them not fail to burn the fat presently, and then take as much as thy soul desireth; then he would answer him, Nay; but thou shalt give it me now: and if not, I will take it by force.

17 Wherefore the sin [12]of the young men was very great before the [2]Lord: for men abhorred [k]the offering of the Lord.

18 ¶ [16]But Săm'u-el ministered before the [2]Lord, being a child, girded with a linen ephod.

19 Moreover his mother made him a little coat, and brought it to him from year to year, when she came up with her husband to offer the yearly sacrifice.

20 ¶ And Ē'lī blessed Ēl'kă-nah and his wife, and said, The [2]Lord give thee seed of this woman for the [13]loan which is lent to the [2]Lord. And they went unto their own home.

21 And the [2]Lord visited Hăn'nah, so that she conceived, and bare three sons and two daughters. And the child Săm'u-el [l]grew before the [2]Lord.

22 ¶ Now Ē'lī was very old, and heard all that his sons did unto all Īs'ra-el; and how they lay with the women that assembled at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

23 And he said unto them, Why do ye such things? for I hear of your evil dealings by all this people.

24 Nay, my sons; for it is no good report that I hear: ye make the Lord's people to transgress.

25 If one man [m]sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the [2]Lord, who shall intreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the [2]Lord [n]would slay them.

26 And the child Săm'u-el grew on, and was in [o]favour with the [2]Lord, and also with men.

27 ¶ [14]And there came a man of God unto Ē'lī, and said unto him, Thus saith the [2]Lord, [p]Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Ē'gўpt in Phā'raōh's house?

28 And did I choose him out of all the tribes of Īs'ra-el to be my priest, to offer upon mine altar, to burn incense, to wear an ephod before me? and did I give unto the house of thy father all the offerings made by fire of the children of Īs'ra-el?

Ch. 2. B. C. 1165.

NOTE.—Hannah's song and prayer of this ch. constitute one of the four songs of thanksgiving uttered by women which are prophetic foreshadowing of the universal deliverance and victory of Christ. This song, like the other three, viz., the song of Sarah on the birth of Isaac (Gen. 21:6, 7), the song of Miriam after the passage of the Red Sea (Ex. 15:1-21), and the song of the Virgin Mary (Luke 1:46-55), should be read as prophetic, spoken under inspiration by Jehovah.

1. Refuge, shelter.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, actions, whether good or evil is intended, are weighed.

4. Heroes armed with the bow.

5. Seven children, the number of fullness, perfection.

6. Joseph, Gideon, Saul, David and Daniel are examples.

7. By his own strength.

8. Vs. 11-17 detail the wickedness of Eli's son. It is interesting to observe how the sacred writer has contrasted in holy ministrations the worthlessness of Eli's sons and the virtue and piety of Samuel.

9. That is, under his supervision.

10. Worthless, wicked.

11. See 5, ch. 1.

12. Was not only great before Jehovah, but likewise abhorred by men and had a tendency to bring the sacred service into ill repute.

13. The petition which he asked.

14. Vs. 27-36, prophecy against Eli's house.

came Jesus and his disciples into the land of Judea; and there he tarried with them, and baptized. (Jno. 3:22.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.)

Chapter 2.

a. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.) Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3.)

b. But I have trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. (Ps. 13:5.)

c. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.)

d. Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither; the Lord gave and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. (Job 1:21.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Ja. 1:17.)

e. But God is the judge; he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:7.) And he changeth the times and the seasons; he removeth kings, and setteth up kings; he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding. (Dan. 2:21.)

f. This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. (Dan. 4:17.) He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous; but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. (Job 36:7.)

g. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) And saith unto him, If thou be the son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee; and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. (Mat. 4:6, 7.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

h. And Jonathan said to the young man that bear his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the Lord will work for us; for there is no restraint to the Lord to save by many or by few. (I Sam. 14:6.)

i. Before the Lord; for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. (Ps. 96:13.) And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True; and in righteousness he doth judge and make war. (Rev. 19:11.)

j. And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.)

k. But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:8.) For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. (Rom. 2:24.)

l. And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom; and the grace of God was upon him. (Luke 2:40.)

m. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.)

n. Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way; and he that hateth reproof shall die. (Prov. 15:10.)

o. So shalt thou find favor and good understanding in the sight of God and man. (Prov. 3:4.) For he that in these things serveth Christ, is acceptable to God, and approved of men. (Rom. 14:18.)

p. The anger of the Lord was kindled against Moses, and he said, Is not Aaron the Levite thy brother? I know that he can speak well.

29 Wherefore [15]kick ye at my sacrifice and at mine offering, which I have commanded in my [q]habitation; and honourest thy sons above me, to make yourselves fat with the chiefest of all the offerings of Is'ra-el my people?

30 Wherefore the [2]Lord God of Is'ra-el saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the [2]Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honour me [r]I will honour, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed.

31 Behold, the days come, that I will cut off thine arm, and the arm of thy father's house, that there shall not be an old man in thine house.

32 And thou shalt see an enemy in my habitation, in all the wealth which God shall give Is'ra-el: and there shall not be an old man in thine house for ever.

33 And the man of thine, whom I shall not cut off from mine altar, shall be to consume thine eyes, and to grieve thine heart: and all the increase of thine house shall die in the flower of their age.

34 And this shall be [s]a sign unto thee, that shall come upon thy two sons, on Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has; in one day they shall die both of them.

35 *And I will raise me up a faithful priest, that shall do according to that which is in mine heart and in my mind: and* [t]*I will build him a sure house; and he shall walk before mine anointed for ever.*

36 And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left in thine house shall come and crouch to him for a piece of silver and a morsel of bread, and shall say, Put me, I pray thee, into one of the priests' offices, that I may eat a piece of bread.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *How the word of the Lord was first revealed to Samuel.* 11 *God telleth Samuel the destruction of Eli's house.* 15 *Samuel telleth Eli the vision.* 19 *Samuel groweth in credit.*

1 And the child Săm'u-el ministered unto the [1]Lord before Ē'lī. And the word [q]of the [1]Lord was [2]precious in those days; there was no open vision.

2 And it came to pass at that time, when Ē'lī was laid down in his place, and his eyes began to wax dim, that he could not see;

3 And ere the lamp of God went out in the temple of the Lord, where the ark of God was, and Săm'u-el was laid down to sleep;

4 That the [1]Lord called Săm'u-el: and he answered, Here am I.

5 And he ran unto Ē'lī, and said, Here am I; for thou calledst me. And he said, I called not; lie down again. And he went and lay down.

6 And the [1]Lord called yet again, Săm'u-el. And Săm'u-el arose and went to Ē'lī, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And he answered, I called not, my son; lie down again.

7 Now Săm'u-el did not yet [3]know the [1]Lord, neither was the word of the [1]Lord yet revealed unto him.

8 And the [1]Lord called Săm'u-el again the third time. And he arose and went to Ē'lī, and said, Here am I; for thou didst call me. And Ē'lī perceived that the [1]Lord had called the child.

9 Therefore Ē'lī said unto Săm'u-el, Go, lie down: and it shall be, if he call thee, that thou shalt say, Speak, Lord; for thy servant heareth. So Săm'u-el went and lay down in his place.

10 And the [1]Lord came, and stood, and called as at other times, Săm'u-el, Săm'u-el. Then Săm'u-el answered, [b]Speak; for thy servant heareth.

11 ¶ And the [1]Lord said to Săm'u-el, Behold, I will do a thing in Is'ra-el, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle.

12 In that day I will perform against [c]Ē'lī all things which I have spoken concerning his house: when I begin, I will also make an end.

13 For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not.

14 And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Ē'lī, that the iniquity of Ē'lī's house [d]shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever.

15 ¶ And Săm'u-el lay until the morning, and opened the doors of the house of the [1]Lord. And Săm'u-el feared to shew Ē'lī the vision.

16 Then Ē'lī called Săm'u-el, and said, Săm'u-el, my son. And he answered, Here am I.

17 And he said, What is the thing that the [1]Lord hath said unto thee? I pray thee hide it not from me: God do so to thee, and more also, if thou hide any thing from me of all the things that he said unto thee.

18 And Săm'u-el told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, [e]It is the [1]Lord: let him do what seemeth him good.

19 ¶ And Săm'u-el grew, and the Lord was with him, [f]and did let none of his words fall to the ground.

20 And all Is'ra-el from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà knew that Săm'u-el was established to be a prophet of the [1]Lord.

15. Despised, treated with contempt, as Eli in allowing his sons to desecrate the holy service.

16. Vs. 18-26 detail Samuel's ministry.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1141.

NOTE.—The Lord appeared to Samuel in a vision and called him to his divine commission.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, precious or costly, meaning that direct revelations from Jehovah had, through the sinfulness of the priesthood, become very rare. As sin in the heart drives away the holy spirit, so in the Hebrew nation it drove away the spirit of prophecy.

3. That is, did not know him in the way of receiving communications from him.

And also, behold, he cometh forth to meet thee; and when he seeth thee he will be glad in his heart. (Ex. 4:14.)

q. But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.) That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name there. (Dt. 26:2.)

r. The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (Ps. 18:20.) The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (II Sam. 22:21.) Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law. (Mal. 2:9.)

s. Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree; and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign it shall not be cut off. (Is. 55:13.) Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know. (Acts 2:22.)

t. And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lord telleth thee that he will make thee an house. (II Sam. 7:11.) And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as David my servant did, that I will be with thee and build thee a sure house, as I built for David, and will give Israel unto thee. (I Ks. 11:38.)

Chapter 3.

a. We see not our signs; there is no more any profit; neither is there among us any that knoweth how long. (Ps. 71:9.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. (Amos 8:11.)

b. And he, trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. (Acts 9:6.) And the people asked him, saying, What shall we then do? (Luke 3:10.) Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter, and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? (Acts 2:37.)

c. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever; but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.) The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (Ps. 18:20.)

d. The soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.)

e. Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither; the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. (Job 1:21.) I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it. (Ps. 39:9.) Then said Hezekiah to Isaiah, Good is the word of the Lord which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days. (Is. 39:8.)

f. And he said unto them, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God, and he is an honorable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass; now let us go thither; peradventure he can show us our way that we should go. (I Sam. 9:6.)

21 And the [1]Lord [g]appeared again in Shī'lōh: for the [1]Lord revealed himself to Săm'u-el in Shī'lōh by the word of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The Israelites are overcome by the Philistines at Eben-ezer.* 3 *They fetch the ark unto the terror of the Philistines.* 10 *They are smitten again, the ark taken, Hophni and Phinehas are slain.* 12 *Eli, falling backward, breaketh his neck.* 19 *Phinehas' wife, discouraged in her travail with Ichabod, dieth.*

1 [1]And the word [2]of Săm'u-el came to all Ĭs'ra-el. Now Ĭs'ra-el went out against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes to battle, and pitched beside Ēb'en-ē'zēr: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes pitched in Ā'phek.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes put themselves in array against Ĭs'ra-el: and when they joined battle, Ĭs'ra-el was smitten before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and they slew of the army in the field about four thousand men.

3 ¶ And when the people were come into the camp, the elders of Ĭs'ra-el said, Wherefore hath the [3]Lord smitten us to day before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? Let us fetch the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord out of [4]Shī'lōh unto us, that, when it cometh among us, it may save us out of the hand of our enemies.

4 So the people sent to [4]Shī'lōh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between [a]the cherubim: and the two sons of Ē'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, were there with the ark of the covenant of God.

5 And when the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord came into the camp, all Ĭs'ra-el shouted with a great shout, so that the earth rang again.

6 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard the noise of the shout, they said, What meaneth the noise of this great shout in the camp of the Hē'brews? And they understood that the ark of the [3]Lord was come into the camp.

7 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were afraid, for they said, God is come into the camp. And they said, Woe unto us! for there hath not been such a thing heretofore.

8 Woe unto us! who shall deliver us out of the hand of these mighty Gods? these are the Gods that smote the E'gўp'tians with all the plagues in the wilderness.

9 Be strong, [b]and quit yourselves like men, O ye Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, that ye be not servants unto the Hē'brews, as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men, and fight.

10 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought, and Ĭs'ra-el [c]was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Ĭs'ra-el thirty thousand footmen.

11 And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Ē'lī, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, were slain.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1141.

1. This ch. gives the result of sin in the priesthood which is directly responsible for the downfall of Eli's house and the loss of the ark. Thus is shown to the Israelites their own petty weakness. Through sin they had grieved God and he withdrew from them. And now they are learning the lesson that amidst unrestrained wickedness of the people and a profligate priesthood, Jehovah would even forsake the sacred symbols, for, though they held the ark, Jehovah was not in their midst.

2. Transposed, "now the word of Samuel came to all Israel and all Israel went out," etc.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Thirteen miles north of Ramah, the place where the tabernacle was set up after the Israelites had driven the inhabitants out of the land.

5. Vs. 12-22, Eli hears the sad news of calamity. Eli, now 91 years old, has gone out to the wayside to catch the first news of the battle field. He hears "the ark of God is taken," his sorrow-stricken heart gives way under the strain and the venerable priest and judge falls backward and breaks his neck.

6. Usual signs of grief and calamity.

7. A beautiful passage of Hebrew literature, each thought rising in intensity until the thrilling climax is reached.

8. The capture of the ark here recorded is called "the captivity of the land," being so intimately connected as it was in the theocratic government of the land.

9. That is, where is the glory?

Ch. 5. B. C. 1141.

NOTE.—In ch. 5 we are given the reasons why Jehovah allowed the ark to be captured by the Philistines. The capture served a double purpose. First, to convince the Israelites that the reason Jehovah had removed his presence from among them was their great wickedness. Second, to convince the rejoicing, idol-worshiping Philistines who had captured it that God was mightier than their heathen idols. With great rejoicing they carried the ark into the presence of Dagon, their chief heathen deity, as much as to say, "Our god is mightier than the mighty God of Israel." But no sooner was the ark brought into the presence of their gods than they all fell down and were broken, and terrible plagues visited the heathen worshipers. Hence, it was being shown to the heathen Philistines that Jehovah's power was not in sword or strength of army, but in the ark alone, the mere symbol of his presence.

1. A distance of nearly 30 miles.

2. One of the chief cities of Philistia and a principal place of the worship of Dagon.

3. The ark was thus placed before Dagon as a dedicatory offering to the heathen god.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. A fulfilling of Is. 19:1. "Behold the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud and shall come into Egypt, and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it."

12 ¶ [5]And there ran a man of Bĕn'ja-min out of the army, and came to [4]Shī'lōh the same day with his clothes rent, [6]and [d]with earth upon his head.

13 And when he came, lo, Ē'lī sat upon a seat by the wayside watching: for his heart trembled for the ark of God. And when the man came into the city, and told it, all the city cried out.

14 And when Ē'lī heard the noise of the crying, he said, What meaneth the noise of this tumult? And the man came in hastily, and told Ē'lī.

15 Now Ē'lī was ninety and eight years old; and his eyes were dim, that he could not see.

16 And the man said unto Ē'lī, I am he that came out of the army, and I fled to day out of the army. And he said, What is there done, my son?

17 And the messenger answered and said, [7]Ĭs'ra-el is fled before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and there hath been also a great slaughter among the people, and thy two sons also, Hŏph'nī and Phĭn'e-has, are dead, and the ark [8]of God is taken.

18 And it came to pass, when he made mention of the ark of God, that he fell from off the seat backward by the side of the gate, and his neck brake, and he died: for he was an old man, and heavy. And he had judged Ĭs'ra-el forty years.

19 ¶ And his daughter in law, Phĭn'e-has' wife, was with child, near to be delivered: and when she heard the tidings that the ark of God was taken, and that her father in law and her husband were dead, she bowed herself and travailed; for her pains came upon her.

20 And about the time of her death the women that stood by her said unto her, Fear not; for thou hast born a son. But she answered not, neither did she regard it.

21 And she named the child [9]Ĭch'a-bŏd, saying, The glory is departed from Ĭs'ra-el: because the ark of God was taken, and because of her father in law and her husband.

22 And she said, The glory is departed from Ĭs'ra-el: for the ark of God is taken.

CHAPTER 5.

Dagon falleth before the ark.

1 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took the ark of God, and brought [1]it from Ēb'en-ē'zēr unto [2]Ăsh'dŏd.

2 When the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes took the ark of God, they brought it into the house of Dā'gŏn, and set it [3]by Dā'gŏn.

3 ¶ And when they of Ăsh'dŏd arose early on the morrow, behold, Dā'gŏn was fallen [a]upon his face [5]to the earth before the ark of the [4]Lord. And they took Dā'gŏn, and set him in his place again.

4 And when they arose early on the morrow morning, behold, Dā'gŏn was fallen upon his face to the ground before the ark of the [4]Lord; and the head [b]of Dā'gŏn and both the palms of his hands were cut off upon the

---

g. God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets. (Heb. 1:1.) And he said, Hear now my words: if there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream (6). With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Lord shall he behold; wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses? (Num. 12:6, 8.)

Chapter 4.

a. And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim, which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:18-22.) And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim, and he spake unto him. (Num. 7:89.)

b. Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. (I Cor. 16:13.)

c. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies, they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. (Lev. 26:17.) The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies; thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Dt. 28:25.) The children of Ephraim being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle (9). He gave his people over also unto the sword; and was wroth with his inheritance. (Ps. 78:9, 62.)

d. And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. (Josh. 7:6.) And it came to pass, that when David was come to the top of the mount, where he worshipped God, behold, Hushai the Archite came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head. (II Sam. 15:32.) And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. (Job 2:12.)

Chapter 5.

a. The burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. (Is. 19:1.)

b. Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish and conceal not: say, Babylon is taken, Bel is confounded,

threshold; only the stump of Dā'gŏn was left to him.

5 Therefore neither the priests of Dā'gŏn, nor any that come into Dā'gŏn's house, tread on the threshold of [3]Dā'gŏn in [2]Ăsh'dŏd unto this day.

6 But the hand [c]of the [4]Lord was heavy upon them of Ăsh'dŏd, and he destroyed them, and smote them with [6]emerods, even Ăsh'dŏd, and the coasts thereof.

7 And when the men of [2]Ăsh'dŏd saw that it was so, they said, The ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el shall not abide with us: for his hand is sore upon us, and upon Dā'gŏn our god.

8 They sent therefore and gathered all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş unto them, and said, What shall we do with the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el? And they answered, Let the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el be carried about unto Găth. And they carried the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el about thither.

9 And it was so, that, after they had carried it about, the hand [c]of the [4]Lord was against the city with a very great destruction: and he smote the men of the city, both small and great, and they had [6]emerods in their secret parts.

10 ¶ Therefore they sent the ark of God to Ēk'rŏn. And it came to pass, as the ark of God came to Ēk'rŏn, that the Ēk'ron-ītes cried out, saying, They have brought about the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el to us, to slay us and our people.

11 So they sent and gathered together all the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş, and said, Send away the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, and let it go again to his own place, that it slay us not, and our people: for there was a deadly destruction throughout all the city; the hand of God was very heavy there.

12 And the men that died not were smitten with the [6]emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The Philistines take counsel how to send back the ark.* 10 *They bring it on a new cart unto Beth-shemesh.* 19 *The people are smitten for looking into the ark.*

1 And the ark of the [1]Lord was in the country of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş seven months.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş [a]called for the priests and the diviners, saying, What shall we do to the ark of the [1]Lord? tell us wherewith we shall send it to his place.

3 And they said, If ye send away the ark of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, send it not [b]empty; but in any wise return him a [2]trespass [c]offering: then ye shall be healed, and it shall be known to you why his hand is not removed from you.

4 Then said they, What shall be the [c]trespass offering which we shall return to him? They answered, Five golden emerods, and five golden mice, according to the number of the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş: for one plague was on you all, and on your lords.

5 Wherefore ye shall make images of your emerods, and images of your mice that mar the land; and ye shall [d]give glory unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el: peradventure he will lighten [c]his hand from off you, and from off your gods, and from off your land.

6 Wherefore then do ye harden your hearts, [f]as the E-gŷp'tians and Phā'raōh hardened their hearts? when he had wrought wonderfully among them, did they not let the people go, and they departed?

7 Now therefore make [g]a new cart, and take two milch kine, on which there hath come no yoke, and tie the kine to the cart, and bring their calves home from them:

8 And take the ark of the Lord, and lay it [5]upon the cart; and put the jewels of gold, which ye return him for a [2]trespass [c]offering, in a coffer by the side thereof; and send it away, that it may go.

9 And see, if it goeth up by the way of his own coast to Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, then he hath done us this great evil: but if not, then we shall know that it is not his hand that smote us; it was a chance that happened to us.

10 ¶ And the men did so; and took two milch kine, and tied them to the cart, and shut up their calves at home:

11 And they laid the ark of the [1]Lord upon the cart, and the coffer with the mice of gold and the images of their emerods.

12 And the kine took the straight way to the way of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and went along the highway, lowing as they went, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left; and the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş went after them unto the border of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh.

13 And they of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh were reaping their wheat harvest in the valley: and they lifted up their eyes, and saw the ark, and rejoiced to see it.

14 And the cart came into the field of Jŏsh'u-ă, a Bĕth-shē'mīte, and stood there, where there was a great stone: and they clave the wood of the cart, and offered the kine a burnt offering unto the [1]Lord.

15 And the Lē-vītes took down the ark of the [1]Lord, and the coffer that was with it, wherein the jewels of gold were, and put them on the great stone: and the men of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh offered burnt offerings and sacrificed sacrifices the same day unto the [1]Lord.

16 And when the five lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş had seen it, they returned to Ēk'rŏn the same day.

17 And these are the golden emerods which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş returned for a [c]trespass offering unto the Lord; for Ăsh'dŏd one, for Gā'zā

6. Bloody dysentery or tumors.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1140.

NOTE.—As the ark had been a plague to the Philistines ever since they had captured it, many of them now wished to return it, while others were in a quandary as to the best thing to do. This ch. treats of the Philistines' desire and attempt to do something with it.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Offering when one had unwittingly trespassed against the ordinances of God, in respect to holy things or the rights of property.

3. This method of transporting the ark was forbidden by Jehovah.

Merodach is broken in pieces; her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces. (Jer. 50:2.) And your altars shall be desolate, and your images shall be broken; and I will cast down your slain men before your idols (4). In all your dwelling places the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be abolished. (Ezek. 6:4, 6.)

c. Behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep; there shall be a very grievous murrain. (Ex. 9:3.) For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me; my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah. (Ps. 32:4.) For indeed the hand of the Lord was against them, to destroy them from among the host, until they were consumed. (Dt. 2:15.) But if ye will not obey the voice of the Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall the hand of the Lord be against you, as it was against your fathers. (I Sam. 12:15.)

Chapter 6.

a. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers; now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. (Ex. 7:11.) Then the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chaldeans, for to show the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king. (Dan. 2:2.)

b. Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles; and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

c. If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance in the holy things of the Lord; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the Lord a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thy estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering. (Lev. 5:15.)

d. My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done, hide it not from me. (Josh. 7:19.) Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the islands. (Is. 42:12.) Give glory to the Lord your God, before he cause darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness. (Jer. 13:16.) Then again called they the man that was blind and said unto him, Give God the praise; we know that this man is a sinner. (Jno. 9:24.) Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come; and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters. (Rev. 14:7.)

e. Remove thy stroke away from me; I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. (Ps. 39:10.)

f. And he hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he hearkened not unto them; as the Lord had said. (Ex. 7:13.)

g. And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah; and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart. (II Sam. 6:3.)

one, for Ăs'ke-lŏn one, for Găth one, for Ēk'-rŏn one;

18 And the golden mice, according to the number of all the cities of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes belonging to the five lords, both of fenced cities, and of country villages, even unto the great stone of Ā'bĕl, whereon they set down the ark of the Lord: which stone remaineth unto this day in the field of Jŏsh'u-à, the Bĕth-shē'mīte.

19 ¶ And [h]he smote the men of Bĕth-shē'-mĕsh, because they had looked into the ark of the [1]Lord, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men: and the people lamented, because the [1]Lord had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter.

20 And the men of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh said, Who is able to stand before this holy Lord God? and to whom shall he go up from us?

21 ¶ And they sent messengers to the inhabitants of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, saying, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have brought again the ark of the [1]Lord; come ye down, and fetch it up to you.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *They of Kirjath-jearim bring the ark into the house of Abinadab.* 2 *After twenty years* 3 *the Israelites solemnly repent at Mizpeh.* 7 *The Lord discomfiteth the Philistines by thunder at Eben-ezer.* 15 *Samuel peaceably and religiously judgeth Israel.*

1 And the men of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm came, and fetched up the ark of the [1]Lord, and brought it into the house of [2]A-bĭn'ă-dăb in the hill, and sanctified [3]Ē-le-ā'zar his son to keep the ark of the [1]Lord.

2 [4]And it came to pass, while the ark abode in Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, that the time was long; for it was [5]twenty years: and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el [6]lamented after the [1]Lord.

3 ¶ And Săm'u-el spake unto all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, If ye do [a]return unto the [1]Lord with all your hearts, then [b]put away the strange gods and [8]Āsh'ta-rŏth from among you, and prepare [c]your hearts unto the [1]Lord, and [d]serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

4 Then the children of Ĭs'ra-el did put away [7]Bā'al-ĭm and [8]Āsh'ta-rŏth, and [d]served the Lord only.

5 And Săm'u-el said, Gather all Ĭs'ra-el to [9]Mĭz'peh, and I will pray for you unto the Lord.

6 And they gathered together to [9]Mĭz'peh, and [10]drew [e]water, and poured it out before the [1]Lord, and fasted on that day, and said there, [f]We have sinned against the [1]Lord. And Săm'u-el judged the children of Ĭs'ra-el in [9]Mĭz'peh.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1140-1120.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. A Levite, father of Eleazar. The ark of the covenant on being brought back from the land of the Philistines was left at his house, where it remained until removed by David.

3. Son of Abinadab and into whose hand the keeping of the ark was intrusted while at his father's home.

4. Vs. 2-17, the reforms and deliverances of Samuel.

5. Twenty years of silence; a period concerning which we have no record.

6. Longed for his glory to appear again.

7. A modification of the chief heathen deity of the Zidonians.

8. The chief female deity of many of the heathen nations.

9. A city of Benjamin where Saul was inaugurated, chiefly noted for the events of this ch. Its location is not definitely known but supposed to be about 5 miles west of Jerusalem.

10. An oriental method of conferring an oath or promise. Some authorities have maintained that this is a symbolical action, indicating humiliation before God. "They poured out their heart like water in penitence before the Lord."

11. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

12. A memorial or monument to remind Israel that their victories were not of themselves but of Jehovah; it was at this place that the ark was captured 20 years before.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1112-1095.

1. Samuel had made his sons assistant judges. Their administration had been so pernicious and wicked that the people began to clamor for a king. This ch. is devoted to a record of this time. They may also have had their fears that Samuel meant to make the judgeship hereditary in his family, which would have been agreeable to the Israelites if the sons had been as their father, but their wickedness bore heavily on the people and they desired to flee from it, hence they cry unto Samuel for a king.

7 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that the children of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered together to [9]Mĭz'peh, the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up against Ĭs'ra-el. And when the children of Ĭs'-ra-el heard it, they were afraid of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el said to Săm'-u-el, Cease [g]not to cry unto the [1]Lord our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

9 ¶ *And Săm'u-el took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a* [11]*burnt* [h]*offering wholly unto the* [1]*Lord:* and Săm'u-el [g]cried unto the [1]Lord for Ĭs'ra-el; and the [1]Lord heard him.

10 And as Săm'u-el was offering up the [h]burnt offering, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes drew near to battle against Ĭs'ra-el: but the [1]Lord thundered with a great thunder on that day upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and discomfited them; and they were smitten before Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el went out of Mĭz'-peh, and pursued the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and smote them, until they came under Bĕth'-căr.

12 Then Săm'u-el took a stone, and set it between Mĭz'peh and Shĕn, and called the name of it [12]Ĕb'en-ē'zēr, saying, Hitherto hath the [1]Lord helped us.

13 ¶ So the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were subdued, and they came no more into the coast of Ĭs'ra-el: and the hand of the [1]Lord was against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes all the days of Săm'u-el.

14 And the cities which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had taken from Ĭs'ra-el were restored to Ĭs'-ra-el, from Ēk'rŏn even unto Găth; and the coasts thereof did Ĭs'ra-el deliver out of the hands of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And there was peace between Ĭs'ra-el and the Ăm'or-ītes.

15 And Săm'u-el judged Ĭs'ra-el all the days of his life.

16 And he went from year to year in circuit to Bĕth'-el, and Gĭl'găl, and Mĭz'peh, and judged Ĭs'ra-el in all those places.

17 And his return was to Rā'mah; for there was his house; and there he judged Ĭs'-ra-el; and there he [i]built an altar unto the [1]Lord.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *By occasion of the ill government of Samuel's sons, the Israelites ask a king.* 6 *Samuel praying, is comforted by God:* 10 *He telleth the manner of a king.* 19 *God willeth Samuel to yield unto the importunity of the people.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, when Săm'u-el was old, that he made his sons judges over Ĭs'-ra-el.

2 Now the name of his firstborn was Jō'el; and the name of his second, A-bī'ah: they were judges in Bē'er-shē'bà.

h. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.)

Chapter 7.

a. Come, and let us return unto the Lord; for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. (Hos. 6:1.) And the Lord shall smite Egypt; he shall smite and heal it, and they shall return even to the Lord, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them. (Is. 19:22.) Let the wicked forsake his way and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.) Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return? (Mal. 3:7.)

b. Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments. (Gen. 35:2.) Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth; and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. (I Cor. 10:14.)

c. That prepareth his heart to seek God, the Lord God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary. (II Chr. 30:19.) If thou prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him. (Job 11:13.)

d. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.) And Jesus answered and said unto him, Get thee behind me, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Luke 4:8.)

e. For we must needs die, and are as waters spilt on the ground which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person; yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him. (II Sam. 14:14.)

f. Now in the twenty and fourth day of this month, the children of Israel were assembled with fasting, and with sackclothes, and earth upon them. And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. (Neh. 9:1, 2.) And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. (Ps. 106:6.)

g. God forbid that I should sin against the Lord in ceasing to pray for you; but I will teach you the good and the right way. (I Sam. 12:23.) Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. (Ps. 55:17.) The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord; but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Prov. 15:8.) And all things whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. (Mat. 21:22.) But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zacharias; for thy prayer is heard. (Luke 1:13.) Peter therefore was kept in prison; but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him. (Acts 12:5.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. (Ja. 5:16.)

h. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

i. And it came to pass on the morrow that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. (Jud. 21:4.)

3 And his sons [a]walked not in his ways, but turned aside after [2]lucre, [b]and took bribes, and perverted judgment.

4 Then all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el gathered themselves together, and came to Săm'u-el unto Rā'mah,

5 And said unto him, Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways: now make us a king to judge us like all the nations.

6 ¶ But the thing [3]displeased Săm'u-el, when they said, Give us a king to judge us. And Săm'u-el prayed [c]unto the [6]Lord.

7 And the [6]Lord said unto Săm'u-el, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but [d]they have rejected [4]me, that I should not reign over them.

8 According to all the works which they have done since the day that I brought them up out of Ē'gўpt even unto this day, wherewith they have forsaken me, and served other gods, so do they also unto thee.

9 Now therefore hearken unto their voice: howbeit yet protest solemnly unto them, and shew them the manner of the king that [5]shall reign over them.

10 ¶ And Săm'u-el told all the words of the [6]Lord unto the people that asked of him a king.

11 And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots.

12 And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots.

13 And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers.

14 And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants.

15 And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants.

16 And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work.

17 He will take the tenth of your sheep: and ye shall be his servants.

18 And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the [6]Lord [e]will not hear you in that day.

19 ¶ Nevertheless the people [f]refused to obey the voice of Săm'u-el; and they said, Nay; but we will have a king over us;

20 That we also may be like all the nations; and that our king may judge us, and go out before us, and fight our battles.

21 And Săm'u-el heard all the words of the people, and he rehearsed them in the ears of the Lord.

22 And the Lord said to Săm'u-el, Hearken unto their voice, and make them a king. And Săm'u-el said unto the men of Ĭs'ra-el, Go ye every man unto his city.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Saul despairing to find his father's asses, 15 according to God's revelation, 18 cometh to Samuel. 19 Samuel entertaineth Saul at the feast. 25 Samuel bringeth Saul on his way.*

1 [1]Now there was a man of Bĕn'ja-min, whose name was Kĭsh, the son of A-bī'el, the son of Zē'ror, the son of Be-chō'răth, the son of A-phī'ah, a Bĕn'ja-mīte, a mighty man of power.

2 And he had a son, whose name was Saul, a choice young man, and a goodly: and there was not among the children of Ĭs'ra-el a goodlier person than he: from his shoulders and upward he was higher than any of the people.

3 And the asses of Kĭsh Saul's father were lost. And Kĭsh said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses.

4 And he passed through mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and passed through the land of Shăl'i-shà, but they found them not: then they passed through the land of Shā'lim, and there they were not: and he passed through the land of the Bĕn'ja-mītes, but they found them not.

5 And when they were come to the land of Zŭph, Saul said to his servant that was with him, Come, and let us return; lest my father leave caring for the asses, and take thought for us.

6 And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city [a]a man of God, and he is an honourable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass: now let us go thither; peradventure he can shew us our way that we should go.

7 Then said [2]Saul to his servant, But, behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God: what have we?

8 And the servant answered Saul again, and said, Behold, I have here at hand the fourth [3]part of a shekel of silver: that will I give to the man of God, to tell us our way.

9 (Beforetime in Ĭs'ra-el, when a man went to [b]enquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.)

10 Then said Saul to his servant, Well said; come, let us go. So they went unto the city where the man of God was.

11 ¶ And as they went up the hill to the city, they found young maidens going out to draw water, and said unto them, Is the seer here?

12 And they answered them, and said, He

---

2. That is, ill-gotten gain; unjust gain.

3. Was evil in the eyes of.

4. It is to be observed here that the Israelites had virtually rejected God's theocratic form of government for them and were clamoring for a king, not after the heart of Jehovah, but after the model of the heathen nations. Not for the purpose of following the will of Jehovah, but in the footsteps of heathen nations, were they seeking a king. Their rejection of God was complete, their punishment was terrible.

5. The rights and powers which a king will demand for his privilege, explained in vs. 11-17.

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1095.

1. In this ch. Saul comes to the front and is introduced to us in vs. 1-14, as hunting the asses of his father which had strayed from home; he is unable to find them and seeks Samuel; Jehovah reveals his coming to Samuel and makes known his appointment as king (vs. 15-27).

2. The first king of Israel, son of Kish, of the tribe of Benjamin. In the name of Jehovah, through Samuel as the instrument, Saul was early anointed king and was commanded to go home and wait till the opportunity presented itself for decisive action, then deliver his people. He did not have to wait long, as Nahash, chief of Ammon, made war on the inhabitants of Jabesh-Gilead, and when they offered to surrender, no milder terms would be granted them than to bore out their right eye. The news reached Saul as he was returning home from his day's labor. He hastily sent a summons throughout the south and his people were stirred to action; thus Saul made war against Nahash and defeated him. The people now gladly hailed him as their new leader and publicly crowned him as their new king. For several years Saul reigned with much success, but through a quarrel with Samuel the king lost the support of the latter and by his disobedience soon brought upon himself the prophecy of the fall of his house. He succumbed to a melancholy mood and David, the young, skillful harp player of the sheep fold, was brought to the court to soothe the king, with the charms of music. But soon Saul becomes jealous of David and many times makes attempts upon his life. The Philistines roused themselves to action and waged a bitter warfare against Saul. After much severe fighting, Saul having seen his army routed and his sons killed, fell upon his own sword, thus bringing to a close the reign of the first king of Israel, whose 40 years of leadership ended as ignominiously as it had begun auspiciously.

3. About fifteen cents.

Chapter 8.

a. And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labor wherein I have labored, and wherein I have shown myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity. (Ecc. 2:19.) Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice and then it was well with him? (Jer. 22:15.)

b. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.) And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.) A wicked man taketh a gift out of the bosom to pervert the ways of judgment. (Prov. 17:23.)

c. Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. (Prov. 3:5.) See g, ch. 7.

d. And ye have this day rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands. (I Sam. 10:19.) This shall be, when the Lord shall give you in the evening flesh to eat, and in the morning bread to the full; for that the Lord heareth your murmurings which ye murmur against him; and what are we? your murmurings are not against us, but against the Lord. (Ex. 16:8.)

e. But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof. (Prov. 1:25.) And when ye spread forth your hands I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers I will not hear; your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Then shall they cry unto the Lord, but he will not hear them; he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings. (Mic. 3:4.)

f. I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not. (Is. 66:4.)

Chapter 9.

a. And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. (Dt. 33:1.) And, behold, there came a man of God out of Judah, by the word of the Lord unto Bethel; and Jeroboam stood by the altar to burn incense. (I Ks. 13:1.)

b. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.) And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. (Mat. 21:22.) And what-

is; behold, he is before you: make haste now, for he came to day to the city; for there is a sacrifice of the people to day in the high place:

13 As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him.

14 And they went up into the city: and when they were come into the city, behold, Săm'u-el came out against them, for to go up to the high place.

15 ¶ [4]Now the Lord had [c]told Săm'u-el in his ear a day before [2]Saul came, saying,

16 To morrow about this time I will send thee a man out of the land of Bĕn'ja-min, and thou shalt [d]anoint him to be captain over my people Is'ra-el, that he may save my people out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: for I have [e]looked upon my people, because their cry is come unto me.

17 And when Săm'u-el saw [2]Saul, the [4]Lord said unto him, Behold the man whom I spake to thee of! this same shall reign over my people.

18 Then [2]Saul drew near to Săm'u-el in the gate, and said, Tell me, I pray thee, where the seer's house is.

19 And Săm'u-el answered [2]Saul, and said, I am the seer: go up before me unto the high place; for ye shall eat with me to day, and to morrow I will let thee go, and will tell thee all that is in thine heart.

20 And as for thine asses that were lost three days ago, set not thy mind on them; for they are found. And on whom is all the desire of Is'ra-el? Is it not on thee, and on all thy father's house?

21 And [2]Saul answered and said, Am not I a Bĕn'ja-mīte, of the smallest of the tribes of Is'ra-el? and [f]my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min? wherefore then speakest thou so to me?

22 And Săm'u-el took [2]Saul and his servant, and brought them into the parlour, and made them sit in the chiefest place among them that were bidden, which were about thirty persons.

23 And Săm'u-el said unto the cook, Bring the portion which I gave thee, of which I said unto thee, Set it by thee.

24 And the cook took up the shoulder, and that which was upon it, and set it before Saul. And Săm'u-el said, Behold that which is left! set it before thee, and eat: for unto this time hath it been kept for thee since I said, I have invited the people. So [2]Saul did eat with Săm'u-el that day.

25 ¶ And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Săm'u-el communed with [2]Saul upon the top of the house.

26 And they arose early: and it came to pass about the spring of the day, that Săm'u-el called [2]Saul to the top of the house, saying, Up, that I may send thee away. And Saul arose, and they went out both of them, he and Săm'u-el, abroad.

27 And as they were going down to the end of the city, Săm'u-el said to [2]Saul, Bid the servant pass on before us, (and he passed on,) but stand thou still a while, that I may shew thee the word of God.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Samuel anointeth Saul.* 2 *He confirmeth him by prediction of three signs.* 9 *Saul's heart is changed, and he prophesieth.* 17 *Saul is chosen at Mizpeh by lot.*

1 [1]Then Săm'u-el took a vial of oil, and poured it upon [2]his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the [3]Lord hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance?

2 When thou art departed [4]from me to day, then thou shalt find two men by Rā'chel's sepulchre in the border of Bĕn'ja-min at Zĕl'zah; and they will say unto thee, The asses which thou wentest to seek are found: and, lo, thy father hath left the care of the asses, and sorroweth for you, saying, What shall I do for my son?

3 Then shalt thou go on forward from thence, and thou shalt come to the plain of Tā'bor, and there shall meet thee three men going up to God to Bĕth'-el, one carrying three kids, and another carrying three loaves of bread, and another carrying a bottle of wine:

4 And they will salute thee, and give thee two loaves of bread; which thou shalt receive of their hands.

5 After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a [5]psaltery, and a [6]tabret, and [7]a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy:

6 And the [a]Spirit of the [3]Lord will come upon thee, and thou shalt prophesy with them, and shalt be turned into another man.

7 And let it be, when these signs are come unto thee, that thou [8]do as occasion serve thee; for God [b]is with thee.

8 And thou shalt go down before me [c]to Gĭl'găl; and, behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer [9]burnt [d]offerings, and to sacrifice sacrifices of [10]peace offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry, till I come to thee, and shew thee what thou shalt do.

9 ¶ And it was so, that when he had turned his back to go from Săm'u-el, God gave him another heart: and all those signs came to pass that day.

10 And when they came thither to the hill, behold, a company of [c]prophets met him; and

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1095.

1. Ch. 10 is a very unfortunate division of this narrative, as there is no break in the thought; nine and ten should, therefore, form one ch.

2. That is, Saul's head.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. In vs. 2-7 Samuel gives Saul three signs by which he shall know that Jehovah has called him to be king of Israel.

5. Stringed instruments of a triangular form.

6. Something like the modern tambourine.

7. A wind-instrument similar to the modern flute.

8. That is, when thou seest these signs, what thou seest, should be done.

9. Sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

10. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, therefore to be offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

soever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it. (Jno. 14:13, 14.)

c. Samuel also said unto Saul, The Lord sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Israel: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lord. (I Sam. 15:1.) And afterward they desired a king; and God gave unto them Saul the son of Cis, a man of the tribe of Benjamin, by the space of forty years. (Acts 13:21.)

d. Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance? (I Sam. 10:1.)

e. And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto them. (Ex. 2:25.) And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows (7). Now therefore, behold, the cry of the children of Israel is come unto me: and I have also seen the oppression wherewith the Egyptians oppressed them. (Ex. 3:7, 9.)

f. And he said unto him, Oh my Lord, wherewith shall I save Israel? behold, my family is poor in Manasseh, and I am the least in my father's house. (Jud. 6:15.)

Chapter 10.

a. And the Lord came down in a cloud and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders; and it came to pass that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied and did not cease. (Num. 11:25.) Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. (I Cor. 14:1.)

b. And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him, and said unto him, The Lord is with thee, thou mighty man of valor. (Jud. 6:12.) He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel; the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them. (Num. 23:21.) Be strong and of a good courage, fear not nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee (6). And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed. (Dt. 31:6, 8.) And, behold, God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. (II Chr. 13:12.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.)

c. See ch. 11, v. 14.

d. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

e. And Saul sent messengers to take David; and when they saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Samuel standing as ap-

the Spirit of God came upon him, and he prophesied [f]among them.

11 And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come unto the son of Kĭsh? [g]Is [11]Saul also among the prophets?

12 And one of the same place answered and said, But [h]who is their father? Therefore it became a proverb, Is Saul also among the prophets?

13 And when he had made an end of prophesying, he came to the high place.

14 ¶ And [11]Saul's uncle said unto him and to his servant, Whither went ye? And he said, To seek the asses: and when he saw that they were no where, we came to Săm'u-el.

15 And [11]Saul's uncle said, Tell me, I pray thee, what Săm'u-el said unto you.

16 And [11]Saul said unto his uncle, He told us plainly that the asses were found. But of the matter of the kingdom, whereof Săm'u-el spake, he told him not.

17 ¶ [12]And Săm'u-el called the people together unto the [3]Lord to Mĭz'peh;

18 And said unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, I brought up Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, and delivered you out of the hand of the E-gўp'tianş, and out of the hand of all kingdoms, and of them that oppressed you:

19 And ye have this day [i]rejected your God, who himself saved you out of all your adversities and your tribulations; and ye have said unto him, Nay, but set a king over us. Now therefore present yourselves before the [3]Lord by your tribes, and by your thousands.

20 And when Săm'u-el had caused [j]all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to come near, the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min was taken.

21 When he had caused the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min to come near by their families, the family of Mā'trī was taken, and [11]Saul the son of Kĭsh was taken: and when they sought him, he could not be found.

22 Therefore they enquired of the [3]Lord further, if the man should yet come thither. And the Lord answered, Behold, he hath hid himself among the [13]stuff.

23 And they ran and fetched him thence: and when he stood among the people, he was higher than any of the people from his shoulders and upward.

24 And Săm'u-el said to all the people, See ye him whom the [3]Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king.

25 Then Săm'u-el told the people the manner of the kingdom, and wrote it in a book, and laid it up before the [3]Lord. And Săm'u-el sent all the people away, every man to his house.

26 ¶ And [11]Saul also went home to Gĭb'e-ah; and there went with him a band of men, whose hearts God had touched.

27 But the children of [k]Bē'lĭ-al said, How shall this man save us? And they despised him, and brought him no presents. But he held his peace.

11. See 2. ch. 9.

12. Vs. 17-27 detail the public election of Saul at Mizpeh.

13. That is, utensils, vessels, baggage.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Nahash offereth them of Jabesh-gilead a reproachful condition.* 4 *They send messengers, and are delivered by Saul.* 12 *Saul thereby is confirmed, and his kingdom renewed.*

1 [1]Then Nā'hăsh the [a]Ăm'mŏn-īte came up, and encamped against Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd: and all the men of Jā'besh said unto Nā'hăsh, Make a [b]covenant with us, and we will serve thee.

2 And Nā'hăsh the [a]Ăm'mŏn-īte answered them, On this condition will I make a [b]covenant with you, that I may thrust out all your right eyes, and lay it for [c]a reproach upon all Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And the elders of Jā'besh said unto him, Give us seven days' respite, that we may send messengers unto all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el: and then, if there be no man to save us, we will come out to thee.

4 ¶ Then came the messengers to Gĭb'e-ah of Saul, and told the tidings in the ears of the people: and all the people lifted up their voices, and wept.

5 And, behold, Saul came after the herd out of the field; and Saul said, What aileth the people that they weep? And they told him the tidings of the men of Jā'besh.

6 And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly.

7 And he took a yoke of oxen, and [2]hewed[d] them in pieces, and sent them throughout all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el by the hands of messengers, saying, [e]Whosoever cometh not forth after Saul and after Săm'u-el, so shall it be done unto his oxen. And the [f]fear of the [3]Lord fell on the people, and they came out with one consent.

8 And when he numbered them in [g]Bē'zek, the children of Ĭs'ra-el were three hundred thousand, and the men of Jū'dah thirty thousand.

9 And they said unto the messengers that came, Thus shall ye say unto the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd, To morrow, by that time the sun be hot, ye shall have help. And the messengers came and shewed it to the men of Jā'besh; and they were glad.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1095.

1. Vs. 1-11 detail Saul's victory over the Ammonites. Though there was a great popular demonstration at Saul's election as king at Mizpeh, the fact that he was allowed to go back to private life after Israel's great clamor for a king indicated that there was much dissatisfaction among the people over the election of their new king. He was too young and inexperienced to know much of the nation; it was therefore very necessary that he must perform some great feat to win their confidence and esteem. In this ch. he has this opportunity and proves himself abundantly equal to the task.

2. "It was the custom among the ancient Scythians," says Lucian, "that when an individual was deeply interested or moved in a matter, to cut an ox in two pieces and send it to those whom he expected to help avenge the wrong." So in this case, the very manner in which Saul summoned the people to prepare for battle with the Ammonites gave them courage and inspired them with confidence in the new king.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

pointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also prephesied. (I Sam. 19:20.)

f. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you; depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Mat. 7:21-23.)

g. Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. (Acts 4:13.)

h. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.) The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. (Jno. 3:8.)

i. And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee; for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. (I Sam. 8:7.)

j. In the morning therefore ye shall be brought according to your tribe; and it shall be, that the tribe which the Lord taketh shall come according to the families thereof; and the family which the Lord shall take shall come by households; and the household which the Lord shall take shall come man by man. (Josh. 7:14.) Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, show whether of these two thou hast chosen. (Acts 1:24.)

k. Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known. (Dt. 13:13.)

Chapter 11.

a. And the younger, she also bare a son, and called his name Benammi; the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day. (Gen. 19:38.) For history of Ammonites see Jud. 11:4, 33.

b. Thou shalt make no covenant with them nor with their gods. (Ex. 23:32.) Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever? (Job 41:4.)

c. And they said unto them, We cannot do this thing, to give our sister to one that is uncircumcised; for that were a reproach unto us (Gen. 34:14.) And David spake to the man that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Philistine, and taketh away the reproach from Israel? for who is this uncircumcised Philistine, that he should defy the armies of the living God? (I Sam. 17:26.)

d. And when he was come into his house, he took a knife, and laid hold on his concubine and divided her, together with her bones, into twelve pieces, and sent her into all the coasts of Israel. (Jud. 19:29.) And the congregation sent thither twelve thousand men of the valiantest, and commanded them, saying, Go and smite the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead with the edge of the sword, with the women and the children. (Jud. 21:10.)

e. And the children of Israel said, Who is there among all the tribes of Israel that came not up with the congregation unto the Lord? for they had made a great oath concerning him that came not up to the Lord to Mizpeh, saying, He shall surely be put to death. (Jud. 21:5.)

f. In the fear of the Lord is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge. (Prov. 14:26.)

g. And Judah went up; and the Lord delivered the Canaanites and

10 Therefore the men of Jā'besh said, To morrow we will come out unto you, and ye shall do with us all that seemeth good unto you.

11 And it was so on the morrow, that Saul put the people in three [h]companies; and they came into the midst of the host in the morning watch, and slew the [a]Ăm'mŏn-ītes until the heat of the day: and it came to pass, that they which remained were scattered, so that two of [i]them were not left together.

12 ¶ [j]And the people said unto Săm'u-el, Who is he that said, Shall Saul reign over us? [j]bring the men, that we may put them to death.

13 And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day: for to day the [3]Lord hath wrought [k]salvation in Is'ra-el.

14 Then said Săm'u-el to the people, Come, and let us go to [c]Gĭl'găl, and renew the kingdom there.

15 And all the people went to Gĭl'găl; and there they made Saul king before the [3]Lord in Gĭl'găl; and there they sacrificed sacrifices of peace [6]offerings before the [3]Lord; and there Saul and all the men of Is'ra-el rejoiced greatly.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Samuel testifieth his integrity.* 6 *He reproveth the people of ingratitude.* 16 *He terrifieth them with thunder in harvest time.* 20 *He comforteth them in God's mercy.*

1 [1]And Săm'u-el said unto all Is'ra-el, Behold, I have hearkened unto [a]your voice in all that ye said unto me, and have made a [b]king over you.

2 And now, behold, the king walketh [c]before you: and I am old and grayheaded; and, behold, my sons are with you: and I have walked before you from my childhood unto this day.

3 Behold, here I am: witness against me before the [2]Lord, and before his anointed: whose [d]ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any bribe to [e]blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you.

4 And they said, Thou hast not defrauded us, nor oppressed us, neither hast thou taken ought of any man's hand.

5 And he said unto them, The [2]Lord is witness against you, and his anointed is witness this day, that ye have not found [f]ought in my hand. And they answered, He is witness.

6 ¶ And Săm'u-el said unto the people, It is the [2]Lord that advanced Mō'şeş and Aär'on, and that brought [g]your fathers up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

7 Now therefore stand still, that I may [h]reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the Lord, which he did to you and to your fathers.

8 When Jā'cob was come into Ē'gўpt, and your fathers [i]cried unto the Lord, then the [2]Lord sent Mō'şeş and Aär'on, which brought forth your fathers out of Ē'gўpt, and made them dwell in this place.

9 And when they forgat the [2]Lord their God, he sold them into the hand of Sīs'e-rà, captain of the host of Hā'zor, and into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş, and into the hand of the king of Mō'ab, and they fought against them.

10 And they cried [i]unto the [2]Lord, and said, We [j]have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served [4]Bā'al-ĭm and Ăsh'ta-rŏth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee.

11 And the [2]Lord sent Je-rŭb'ba-ăl, and Bē'dăn, and Jĕph'thah, and Săm'u-el, and delivered [k]you out of the hand of your enemies on every side, and ye dwelled safe.

12 And when ye saw that Nā'hăsh the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn came against you, ye said unto me, Nay; but a king shall reign over us: when the [2]Lord your God was your king.

13 Now therefore behold the king whom ye have chosen, and whom ye have desired! and, behold, the [2]Lord hath set a king over you.

14 If ye will [l]fear the [2]Lord, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the [2]Lord, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the [2]Lord your God:

15 But if ye will [m]not obey the voice of the [2]Lord, but rebel against the commandment of the [2]Lord, then shall the hand of the [2]Lord be against you, as it was against your fathers.

16 ¶ Now therefore stand and see this great thing, which the [2]Lord will do before your eyes.

17 Is it not wheat harvest to day? [n]I will call unto the [2]Lord, and he shall send thunder and rain; that ye may perceive and see that

4. Vs. 12-15 detail the reaction of popular favor in behalf of Saul.

5. The place where, after Israel's 40 years of wandering in the wilderness, the reproach of Egypt was rolled away; hence a sacred spot to Israel (Josh. 5:2-9).

6. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience; an offering to God in gratitude for blessings received.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1095.

1. Ch. 12 is the farewell address Samuel delivers to the people. He is getting well along in years and knows his days are almost ended; he therefore takes this opportunity when the entire nation rings with the praises and plaudits of the new king, to tell them of his retirement and to warn them against disobedience.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, as Jehovah had always delivered them they were obedient unto him; why should they then seek a human king like the heathen nations?

4. The chief male and female deities of many eastern nations. They had displayed great wickedness in asking for a king "like the nations," thus evidently preferring a ruler such as the heathen nations had to the leadership of Jehovah.

---

the Perizzites into their hand: and they slew of them in Bezek ten thousand men. And they found Adonibezek in Bezek; and they fought against him, and they slew the Canaanites and the Perizzites. (Jud. 1:4, 5.)

h. And he divided the three hundred men into three companies, and he put a trumpet in every man's hand, with empty pitchers, and lamps within the pitchers. (Jud. 7:16.)

i. For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Ja. 2:13.)

j. But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me. (Luke 19:27.)

k. And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show to you today; for the Egyptians whom ye have seen today, you shall see them again no more for ever. (Ex. 14:13.)

Chapter 12.

a. Behold, thou art old, and thy sons walk not in thy ways; now make us a king to judge us like all the nations. (I Sam. 8:5.)

b. See ch. 10, v. 14.

c. Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not as sheep which have no shepherd. (Num. 27:17.) Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may go out and come in before this people; for who can judge this thy people, that is so great? (II Chr. 1:10.)

d. I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. (Acts 20:33.)

e. Thou shalt not wrest judgment: thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. (Dt. 16:19.) Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment (2). Thou shalt not wrest the judgment of thy poor in his cause. (Ex. 23:2, 6.)

f. Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? and when he had said this he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. (Jno. 18:38.) And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offense toward God and toward men. (Acts 24:16.) Pilate therefore went forth again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, that ye may know that I find no fault in him (4). When the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him. (Jno. 19:4, 6.)

g. For I brought thee up out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Moses, Aaron, and Miriam. (Mic. 6:4.)

h. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord; though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Is. 1:18.) Hear ye O, mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth; for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. (Mic. 6:2.)

i. See d, ch. 3, Judges.

j. See i, ch. 10, Judges.

k. See h, ch. 7, Judges.

l. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.)

m. If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt, and consume you, after that he hath done you good. (Josh. 24:20.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

n. Then spake Joshua to the Lord in the day when the Lord delivered up the Amorites before the children of Israel, and he said in the sight of Israel, Sun, stand thou still upon Gibeon; and thou, Moon, in the valley of Ajalon. (Josh. 10:12.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.) Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them; for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. (I Tim. 4:16.)

your wickedness is great, which ye have done in the sight of the [2]Lord, in asking [s]you a king.

18 So Săm'u-el called unto the Lord; and the Lord sent thunder and [o]rain that day: and all the people greatly [t]feared the Lord and Săm'u-el.

19 And all the people said unto Săm'u-el, [p]Pray for thy servants unto the [2]Lord thy God, that we die not: for we have added unto all our sins this evil, to ask us a king.

20 ¶ And Săm'u-el said unto the people, Fear not: ye have done all this wickedness: yet turn not aside from following the [2]Lord, but serve the [q]Lord with all your heart;

21 And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain.

22 For the [2]Lord will not forsake his people [r]for his great name's sake: because it hath pleased the [2]Lord to make you his people.

23 Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the [2]Lord in ceasing to pray for you: but I will teach you the [s]good and the right way:

24 Only [t]fear the [2]Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart: for consider how great things he hath done for you.

25 But if ye shall still do wickedly, [t]ye shall be consumed, both ye and your king.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Saul's selected band.* 3 *He calleth the Hebrews to Gilgal against the Philistines.* 6 *The distress of the Israelites.* 8 *Saul, weary of staying for Samuel, sacrificeth.* 11 *Samuel reproveth him.*

1 [1]Saul reigned one year; and when he had reigned two years over Is'ra-el,

2 Saul chose him three thousand men of Is'ra-el; whereof two thousand were with Saul in Mich'mash and in mount Běth'-el, and a thousand were with Jŏn'a-than in Gib'e-ah of Běn'ja-min: and the rest of the people he sent every man to his tent.

3 And [2]Jŏn'a-than smote the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes that was in Gē'bā, and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard of it. And Saul blew the trumpet throughout all the land, saying, Let the Hē'brews hear.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1093.

1. NOTE.—With this ch. commences the history of Saul's reign, and on to the end of the first book of Samuel we are hurried through a series of events both thrilling and instructive, until the section closes with the tragic fall of Israel's first monarch. The reader's mind is saddened as he finds a reign so auspiciously begun and strengthened by many a noble conquest, deteriorate into a foul persecution of the youthful shepherd of Bethlehem. As we read on to the end of his life, we are gradually made to feel that the princely, broad-shouldered son of Kish was unequal to the task of successfully transforming the loose confederacy of the Hebrews into a monarchy. But an index to it all is given in the single passage of Hosea: "I gave thee a king in mine anger and took him away in my wrath." The first three chs. of this section (13,14,15) give a detailed account of the three great errors of Saul's reign. The first is his disobedience at Gilgal, where it is announced to him that his dynasty shall end with himself. The second is his rash and foolish vow, which he found himself unable to fulfill; a vow which will ever associate him with Jephthah. The third is his most grievous disobedience in failing to execute the divine judgment against the Amelekites. All his subsequent misfortunes and his insane pursuit of David were fruits of judicial blindness, the penal consequence of his three fatal errors. (W.)

2. Eldest son of Saul, a man of great strength, fleet of foot and of wonderful endurance. A noted archer of his time, he was active in all the campaigns of his father, and with him shared the perils and enterprises of that stormy reign, and was finally in an indirect way involved in his father's ruin. The Philistines had been in effective occupation of the Israelites' territory and Saul, it seems, had not been able to drive them back. When (in ch. 13) a third of the forces of Israel were given to Jonathan and the first effective blow struck against the Philistines, though defeated for the time, they were not disconcerted and answered the attack of Jonathan by invading the highlands with an overwhelming force. The Israelites did not respond to the call of their king, but, on the contrary, many that were then in the field deserted, until the army of three thousand dwindled to a band of 600 men. The two armies came face to face on opposite sides of a deep ravine near the passage of Michmash. Jonathan, believing that God was upon his side, scaled the opposing, rocky rampart and fell upon the astonished garrison. As the Philistines fled, Jonathan struck down 20. This bold, daring, successful, eagle-like coup so affected the Philistines that they were stirred with great confusion. Saul, seeing the effect upon the enemy, joins in the attack, and soon the Philistines are put to utter rout. Because of his military prowess the Israelites hold Jonathan in great reverence. It is his true friendship for David, however, which most strongly appeals to the world at large. He has given us a true example of what constitutes friendship, namely, warmth of affection, unselfishness, helpfulness, confidence and constancy. Jonathan was killed with his father Saul, on Mt. Gilboa in battle with the Philistines (I Sam. 31:2).

3. Vs. 6-15 detail the people's distress and Saul's untimely sacrifice.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4 And all Is'ra-el heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and that Is'ra-el also was had in abomination with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And the people were called together after Saul to Gĭl'găl.

5 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together to fight with Is'ra-el, thirty thousand chariots, and six thousand horsemen, and people as the sand which is on the sea shore in multitude: and they came up, and pitched in Mich'mash, eastward from Bĕth-ā'-ven.

6 [3]When the men of Is'ra-el saw that they were in a strait, (for the people were distressed,) then the people [u]did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits.

7 And some of the Hē'brews went over Jor'-dan to the land of Găd and Gĭl'e-ăd. As for Saul, he was yet in Gĭl'găl, and all the people followed him trembling.

8 ¶ And he [b]tarried seven days, according to the set time that Săm'u-el had appointed: but Săm'u-el came not to Gĭl'găl; and the people were scattered from him.

9 And Saul said, Bring hither [c]a burnt [4]offering to me, and peace [5]offerings. [d]And he offered the [c]burnt offering.

10 And it came to pass, that as soon as he had made an end of offering the [c]burnt [4]offering, behold, Săm'u-el came; and Saul went out to meet him, that he might salute him.

11 ¶ And Săm'u-el said, What hast thou done? And Saul said, Because I saw that the people were scattered from me, and that thou camest not within the days appointed, and that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together at Mich'mash:

12 Therefore said I, The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes will come down now upon me to Gĭl'găl, and I have not made supplication unto the [6]Lord: I [7]forced myself therefore, and offered [c]a burnt offering.

13 And Săm'u-el said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the [e]commandment of the [6]Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Is'ra-el for ever.

14 But now thy kingdom shall not continue: the [6]Lord hath sought him a man after his own heart, and the [e]Lord hath commanded him

5. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience; therefore an offering to God in gratitude for blessings received.

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

7. That is, contrary to his conscience and belief; a poor excuse, though one often given.

o. Then all the men of Judah and Benjamin gathered themselves together unto Jerusalem within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month: and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain. (Ezra 10:9.)

p. And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he hath committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. (Ja. 5:15.) And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mat. 9:2.) And the inhabitants shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.)

q. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lord charged you, to love the Lord your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart, and with all your soul. (Josh. 22:5.) And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods, and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. (I Sam. 7:3.) And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord. (Josh. 24:15.) Yea, all kings shall fall down before him; all nations shall serve him. (Ps. 72:11.)

r. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Ps. 106:8.) Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory; remember, break not thy covenant with us. (Jer. 14:21.)

s. Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Israel, when thou hast taught them the good way wherein they should walk; and send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance. (II Chr. 6:27.) Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.)

t. If ye forsake the Lord, and serve strange gods, then he will turn and do you hurt and consume you, after that he hath done you good. (Josh. 24:20.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

Chapter 13.

a. And the hand of Midian prevailed against Israel; and because of the Midianites the children of Israel made them the dens which are in the mountains, and caves, and strong holds. (Jud. 6:2.)

b. Thou shalt go down before me to Gilgal; and behold, I will come down unto thee, to offer burnt offerings: and to sacrifice sacrifices of peace offerings: seven days shalt thou tarry till I come to thee, and show thee what thou shalt do. (I Sam. 10:8.)

c. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

d. But in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. (Dt. 12:14.) But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction; for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went in to the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. (II Chr. 26:16.) And no man taketh this honor unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. (Heb. 5:4.)

e. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them; I am

to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the [6]Lord commanded thee.

15 And Săm'u-el arose, and gat him up from Gĭl'găl unto Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-min. And Saul numbered the people that were present with him, about six hundred men.

16 [8]And Saul, and [2]Jŏn'a-than his son, and the people that were present with them, abode in Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-min: but the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes encamped in Mĭch'mash.

17 ¶ And the spoilers came out of the camp of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes in three companies: one company turned unto the way that leadeth to Ŏph'rah, unto the land of Shu'al:

18 And another company turned the way to Bĕth-hō'rŏn: and another company turned to the way of the border that looketh to the valley of Ze-bō'im toward the wilderness.

19 ¶ Now [7]there was no [9]smith found throughout all the land of Ĭs'ra-el: for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Lest the Hē'brews make them swords or spears:

20 But all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes went down to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, to sharpen every man his share, and his coulter, and his ax, and his mattock.

21 Yet they had a file for the mattocks, and for the coulters, and for the forks, and for the axes, and to sharpen the goads.

22 So it came to pass in the day of battle, that there was neither sword nor spear found in the hand of any of the people that were with Saul and Jŏn'a-than: but with Saul and with Jŏn'a-than his son was there found.

23 And the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went out to the passage of Mĭch'mash.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Jonathan goeth and miraculously smiteth the Philistines' garrison.* 17 *Saul setteth on them.* 21 *The captivated Hebrews, and the hidden Israelites, join against them.* 24 *Saul's unadvised adjuration hindereth the victory.* 47 *Saul's strength and family.*

1 Now it came to pass upon a day, that Jŏn'a-than the son of Saul said unto the [1]young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison, that is on the other side. But he told not his father.

2 And Saul tarried in the uttermost part of Gĭb'e-ah under a pomegranate tree which is in Mĭg'rŏn: and the people that were with him were about six hundred men;

3 And A-hī'ah, the son of A-hī'tub, Ĭch'a-bŏd's brother, the son of Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē'lī, the [2]Lord's priest in Shī'lōh, wearing an [3]ephod. And the people knew not that Jŏn'a-than was gone.

4 ¶ And between the passages, by which Jŏn'a-than sought to go over unto the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison, there was a sharp rock on the one side, and a sharp rock on the other side: and the name of the one was Bō'zĕz, and the name of the other Sē'neh.

5 The forefront of the one was situate northward over against Mĭch'mash, and the other southward over against Gĭb'e-ah.

6 And Jŏn'a-than said to the young man that bare his armour, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the [2]Lord will work for us; for there is no [a]restraint to the [2]Lord to save by many or by few.

7 And his armourbearer said unto him, Do all that is in thine heart: turn thee; behold, I am with thee according to thy heart.

8 Then said Jŏn'a-than, Behold, we will pass over unto these men, and we will discover ourselves unto them.

9 If they say thus unto us, Tarry until we come to you; then we will stand still in our place, and will not go up unto them.

10 But if they say thus, [4]Come up unto us; then we will go up: for the [2]Lord hath [b]delivered them into our hand: and [c]this shall be a sign unto us.

11 And both of them discovered themselves unto the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said, Behold, the Hē'brews come forth out of the holes where they had hid themselves.

12 And the men of the garrison answered Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer, and said, Come up to us, and we will shew you a thing. And Jŏn'a-than said unto his armourbearer, Come up after me: for the Lord hath [b]delivered them into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And Jŏn'a-than climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armourbearer after him: and they fell before Jŏn'a-than; and his armourbearer [13]slew after him.

14 And that [d]first slaughter, which Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer made, was about twenty men, within as it were an [5]half acre of land, which a yoke of oxen might plow.

15 And there [e]was [8]trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was a [7]very great [f]trembling.

16 And the watchmen of Saul in Gĭb'e-ah of Bĕn'ja-min looked; and, behold, the multitude [8]melted away, and they went on beating down one another.

17 Then said Saul unto the people that were with him, Number now, and see who is gone from us. And when they had numbered, behold, Jŏn'a-than and his armourbearer were not there.

8. Vs. 16-23 detail the positions and movements of the two armies.

9. That is, an engraver or worker in metals.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1087.

1. An officer corresponding to the aid-de-camp in modern service.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A priestly garment.

4. This is the sign which Jonathan had selected so as to know the will of Jehovah. He had said, "If Jehovah is with us, let the Philistine garrison invite us to come unto them and we will then know that Jehovah has delivered them unto us."

5. That is, within the land which a yoke of oxen would plow in a day.

6. Fear, consternation, confusion.

7. That is, supernatural terror, or the fear of God had fallen upon them.

8. That is, killed one another, their swords were turned against one another (v. 20).

the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

f. And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths; none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land. (II Ks. 24:14.)

Chapter 14.

a. Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear; and this uncircumcised Philistine shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the living God. (I Sam. 17:36.) How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them up? (Dt. 32:30.) And the Lord said unto Gideon, The people are yet too many; bring them down unto the water, and I will try them for thee there; and it shall be that of whom I say unto thee, This shall go with thee, the same shall go with thee; and of whomsoever I say unto thee, This shall not go with thee, the same shall not go (4). And the Lord said unto Gideon, By the 300 men that lapped will I save you, and deliver the Midianites into thine hand; and let all the other people go every man unto his place. (Jud. 7:4, 7.) Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy and for thy truth's sake (1). But our God is in the heavens; he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased. (Ps. 115:1, 3.) The Lord is on my side; I will not fear what can man do unto me? (Ps. 118:6.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

b. See h, ch. 7, Judges.

c. Let down thy pitcher, I pray thee, that I may drink; and she shall say, Drink, and I will give thy camels drink also; let the same be she that thou hast appointed for thy servant Isaac, and thereby shall I know that thou hast shown kindness unto my master. (Gen. 24:14.) And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself; for then shall the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. (II Sam. 5:24.)

d. And they stood every man in his place round about the camp; and all the host ran, and cried, and fled. (Jud. 7:21.)

e. Wherefore they arose and fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their lives. (II Ks. 7:7.) Terror shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet. (Job 18:11.) They saw it, and so they marveled; they were troubled, and hasted away. Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail. (Ps. 48:5, 6.)

f. And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come; and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.)

18 And Saul said unto A-hī'ah, Bring hither the ark [9]of God. For the ark of God was at that time with the children of Īs'ra-el.

19 ¶ And it came to pass, while Saul [g]talked unto the priest, that the noise that was in the host of the Phī-līs'tĭnes went on and increased: and Saul said unto the priest, [10]Withdraw [h]thine hand.

20 And Saul and all the people that were with him assembled themselves, and they came to the battle: and, behold, [i]every man's sword was against his fellow, and there was a very great [11]discomfiture.

21 Moreover the [12]Hē'brews that were with the Phī-līs'tĭnes, before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Īs'ra-el-ītes that were with Saul and Jŏn'a-than.

22 Likewise all the men of Īs'ra-el which [j]had hid themselves in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, when they heard that the Phī-līs'tĭnes fled, even they also followed hard after them in the battle.

23 So the [2]Lord [k]saved Īs'ra-el that day: and the battle passed over unto Bĕth-ā'ven.

24 ¶ [13]And the men of Īs'ra-el were distressed that day: for Saul had adjured the people, saying, [l]Cursed be the man that eateth any food until evening, that I may be avenged on mine enemies. So none of the people tasted any food.

25 And all they of the land came to a wood; and there was [15]honey [m]upon the ground.

26 And when the people were come into the wood, behold, the honey dropped; but no man put his hand to his mouth: for the people feared the oath.

27 But Jŏn'a-than heard not when his father charged the people with the oath: wherefore he put forth the end of the rod that was in his hand, and dipped it in an honeycomb, and put his hand to his mouth; and his eyes were enlightened.

28 Then answered one of the people, and said, Thy father straitly charged the people with an oath, saying, [l]Cursed be the man that eateth any food this day. And the people were faint.

9. It is thought by most scholars that the septuagint is correct, here it has ephod instead of ark. The ephod and not the ark was used for making inquiries of God, and the expression, "Bring hither the ark," is uncommon and unnatural in this connection, but "Bring hither the ephod" is quite common. The ark at this time was at Kirjath-jearim in the possession of the Israelites, where it had not been removed since returned by the Philistines. The septuagint-reading would stand, "Bring hither the ephod, for he (Ahiah) bore the ephod in that day before Israel."

10. That is, refrain from doing what I have commanded thee.

11. Consternation, riot.

12. That is, those who had deserted Saul and gone over to the Philistines.

13. Slew them after him. (R. V.)

14. Vs. 24-46 detail Saul's hasty oath.

15. In that country bees were wild and very numerous and were not kept in hives, but lived in trees; their comb attached to the limbs and hanging down as hornets' nests, would very frequently, because of its own weight, break loose and drop to the ground.

16. God answered not that day, indicating that in some way they had incurred the divine displeasure.

29 Then said Jŏn'a-than, My father hath troubled the land: see, I pray you, how mine eyes have been enlightened, because I tasted a little of this honey.

30 How much more, if haply the people had eaten freely to day of the spoil of their enemies which they found? for had there not been now a much greater slaughter among the Phī-līs'tĭnes?

31 And they smote the Phī-līs'tĭnes that day from Mĭch'mash to Āij'a-lŏn: and the people were very faint.

32 And the people flew upon the spoil, and took sheep, and oxen, and calves, and slew them on the ground: and the people did eat them [n]with the blood.

33 ¶ Then they told Saul, saying, Behold, the people sin against the [2]Lord, in that they eat with the blood. And he said, Ye have transgressed: roll a great stone unto me this day.

34 And Saul said, Disperse yourselves among the people, and say unto them, Bring me hither every man his ox, and every man his sheep, and slay them here, and eat; and sin not against the [2]Lord in eating [n]with the blood. And all the people brought every man his ox with him that night, and slew them there.

35 And Saul [o]built an altar unto the Lord: the same was the first altar that he built unto the Lord.

36 ¶ And Saul said, Let us go down after the Phī-līs'tĭnes by night, and spoil them until the morning light, and let us not leave a man of them. And they said, Do whatsoever seemeth good unto thee. Then said the priest, [p]Let us draw near hither unto God.

37 And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Phī-līs'tĭnes? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Īs'ra-el? But he answered [16]him [q]not that day.

38 And Saul said, Draw ye near hither, all the chief of the people: and know and see wherein this sin hath been this day.

39 For, as the [2]Lord [r]liveth, which saveth Īs'ra-el, though it be in Jŏn'a-than my son, he

---

g. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord; at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.)

h. And the men took of their victuals, and asked not counsel at the mouth of the Lord. (Josh. 9:14.) They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel. (Ps. 106:13.)

i. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host. (Jud. 7:22.) But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (II Cor. 4:7.)

j. When the men of Israel saw that they were in a strait (for the people were distressed,) then the people did hide themselves in caves, and in thickets, and in rocks, and in high places, and in pits. (I Sam. 13:6.)

k. Thus the Lord saved Israel that day out of the hand of the Egyptians; and Israel saw the Egyptians dead upon the sea shore. (Ex. 14:30.) But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the Lord their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. (Hos. 1:7.) Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known (8). And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. (Ps. 106:8, 10.)

l. And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the Lord, that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first-born, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. (Josh. 6:26.) Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen. Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that removeth his neighbor's landmark. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife: because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his mother-in-law. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbor secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that take reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:15-26.)

m. And they told him, and said, We came unto the land whither thou sentest us, and surely it floweth with milk and honey; and this is the fruit of it. (Num. 13:27.) And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. (Mat. 3:4.)

n. But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood. (Lev. 3:17.) Moreover ye shall eat no manner of blood, whether it be a fowl or of beast, in any of your dwellings. (Lev. 7:26.) Ye shall not eat any thing with the blood: neither shall ye use enchantment, nor observe times. (Lev. 19:26.) Only ye shall not eat the blood; ye shall pour it upon the earth as water. (Dt. 12:16.)

o. And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was intreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel. (II Sam. 24:25.) And it came to pass on the morrow, that the people rose early, and built there an altar, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. (Jud. 21:4.)

p. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. (Ja. 4:8.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

q. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. (Ps. 66:18.) Now we know that God heareth not sinners; but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. (Jno. 9:31.) Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.) There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men. (Job 35:12.) They cried, but there was none to save them; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not. (Ps. 18:41.) The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. (Ps. 66:18.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) The Lord is far from the wicked; but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. (Prov. 15:29.) He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. (Prov. 28:9.)

r. And Nathan departed unto his house. And the Lord struck the child that Uriah's wife bare unto David, and it was very sick. (II Sam. 12:15.)

shall surely die. But there was not a man among all the people that answered him.

40 Then said he unto all Ĭs'ra-el, Be ye on one side, and I and Jŏn'a-than my son will be on the other side. And the people said unto Saul, Do what seemeth good unto thee.

41 Therefore Saul said unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Give a perfect lot. [s]And Saul and Jŏn'a-than were taken: but the people escaped.

42 And Saul said, Cast lots between me and Jŏn'a-than my son. And Jŏn'a-than [17]was taken.

43 Then Saul said to Jŏn'a-than, [t]Tell me what thou hast done. And Jŏn'a-than told him, and said, I did but taste a little honey with the end of the rod that was in mine hand, and, lo, I must die.

44 And Saul answered, [u]God do so and more also: for thou shalt surely die, Jŏn'a-than.

45 And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jŏn'a-than die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Ĭs'ra-el? God forbid: [v]as the [2]Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jŏn'a-than, that he died not.

46 Then Saul went up from following the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went to their own place.

47 ¶ [18]So Saul took the kingdom over Ĭs'ra-el, and fought against all his enemies on every side, against Mō'ab, and against the children of Ăm'mŏn, and against Ē'dom, and against the kings of Zō'bah, and against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and whithersoever he turned himself, he vexed them.

48 And he gathered an host, and smote the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, and delivered Ĭs'ra-el out of the hands of them that spoiled them.

49 Now the sons of Saul were Jŏn'a-than, and Ĭsh'u-ī, and Mĕl'chĭ-shu'a: and the names of his two daughters were these; the name of the firstborn Mē'rab, and the name of the younger Mī'chal:

50 And the name of Saul's wife was A-hĭn'o-am, the daughter of A-hĭm'a-ăz: and the name of the captain of his host was Ăb'nēr, the son of Nēr, Saul's uncle.

51 And Kĭsh was the father of Saul; and Nēr the father of Ăb'nēr was the son of A-bī'el.

52 And there was sore war against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes all the days of Saul: and when Saul saw any strong man, or any valiant man, he took him unto him.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Samuel sendeth Saul to destroy Amalek.* 8 *He spareth Agag and the best of the spoil.* 10 *Samuel denounceth unto Saul God's rejection of him for his disobedience.* 24 *Saul's humiliation.* 32 *Samuel killeth Agag.* 34 *Samuel and Saul part.*

1 [1]Săm'u-el also said unto Saul, The [2]Lord [a]sent me to anoint thee to be king over his people, over Ĭs'ra-el: now therefore hearken thou unto the voice of the words of the Lord.

2 Thus saith the [2]Lord of hosts, I remember that which Ăm'a-lĕk did to Ĭs'ra-el, how he laid wait for him in the way, when he came up from Ē'gўpt.

3 Now go and smite Ăm'a-lĕk, and utterly destroy all that they have, and spare them not; but slay both man and woman, infant and suckling, [b]ox and sheep, [3]camel and ass.

4 And Saul gathered the people together, and numbered them in Tĕl'a-im, two hundred thousand footmen, and ten thousand men of Jū'dah.

5 And Saul came to a city of Ăm'a-lĕk, and laid wait in the valley.

6 ¶ And Saul said unto the Kĕn'ītes, Go, depart, get you down [c]from among the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes, lest I destroy you with them: for ye shewed kindness to all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came up out of Ē'gўpt. So the Kĕn'ītes departed from among the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes.

7 And Saul smote the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes from Hăv'ĭ-lah until thou comest to Shūr, that is over against Ē'gўpt.

8 And [d]he took [4]Ā'găg king of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes alive, and [e]utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword.

9 But Saul and the people spared [4]Ā'găg, [5]and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them: but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly.

10 ¶ [6]Then came the word of the [2]Lord unto Săm'u-el, saying,

11 It [f]repenteth [f]me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not [g]performed my commandments. And [h]it grieved Săm'u-el; and he [i]cried unto the [2]Lord all night.

12 And when Săm'u-el rose early to meet Saul in the morning, it was told Săm'u-el, saying, Saul came to Cär'mel, and, behold, he set him up a place, and is gone about, and passed on, and gone down to Gĭl'găl.

13 And Săm'u-el came to Saul: and Saul said unto him, Blessed be thou of the [2]Lord: [j]I have performed the commandment of the [2]Lord.

14 And Săm'u-el said, What meaneth then this bleating of the sheep in mine ears, and the lowing of the oxen which I hear?

15 And Saul said, They have brought them from the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes: [s]for the [k]people spared the best of the sheep and of the oxen, to sac-

17. Jonathan had not knowingly transgressed. He had not sinned before God, but was guilty of violating the king's hasty oath.

18. Vs. 47-52 detail briefly wars and genealogy of Saul.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1079.

NOTE. In ch. 15, Jehovah seeks to give Saul's obedience another test. In ch. 13:14, he notified the king that, because of his disobedience, his kingdom should not be established in his house. "But now thy kingdom shall not continue; the Lord has sought him a man after his own heart, and the Lord has commanded him to be captain over his people, because thou hast not kept that which the Lord commanded thee." But before the final rejection Jehovah gives Saul one more trial. The occasion is found with the Amalekites, who have always been enemies of the chosen people.

1. See 16, ch. 1, I Samuel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Such wholesale and absolute destruction would show that they were not waging the war for the spoils which might be captured, but simply executing the wrath of God as divine retribution; therefore, when Saul commanded the best of the flock to be spared, he was again evidencing that rash and offensive interference with the divine judgments which had so often characterized him. In this act Saul committed two sins, inasmuch as he violated two commands: First, he did not execute the command to destroy every living thing; second, he appropriated unto his own use a part of the accursed thing, i. e., the flocks that he had spared which had been accursed of God to destruction.

4. The common title of the Amalekite king as Pharaoh of Egypt.

5. The one to parade his power in leading captive so illustrious a slave. The second, to gratify his own covetous desires.

6. Vs. 10-35 relate how God rejects Saul for disobedience; they also record Samuel's last words to the fallen monarch.

7. To be sorry for, an avenge for sin committed.

8. The old sin of laying it on another, weak in sinning and doubly weak in denying it before Jehovah.

---

s. So Joshua rose up early in the morning, and brought Israel by their tribes; and the tribe of Judah was taken. (Josh. 7:16.)

t. And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. (Josh. 7:19.)

u. So and more also do God unto the enemies of David, if I leave of all that pertain to him, by the morning light, any that pisseth against the wall. (I Sam. 25:22.)

v. And Solomon said, If he will show himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth; but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. (I Ks. 1:52.) But there shall not an hair of your head perish. (Luke 21:18.) We, then, as workers together with him, beseech you also that ye receive not the grace of God in vain. (II Cor. 6:1.)

Chapter 15.

a. See I Sam. 9:16.

b. And Joshua, and all Israel with him, took Achan the son of Zerah, and the silver, and the garment, and the wedge of gold, and his sons, and his daughters, and his oxen, and his asses, and his sheep, and his tent, and all that he had; and they brought them unto the valley of Achor. (Josh. 7:24.)

c. And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place. (Gen. 19:12.) Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev. 18:4.)

d. The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore: and thou shalt make streets for thee in Damascus, as my father made in Samaria. Then said Ahab, I will send thee away with this covenant. So he made a covenant with him, and sent him away. (I Ks. 20:34.)

e. And it came to pass, when David and his men had come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burned it with fire. (I Sam. 30:1.)

f. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God; for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.)

g. See ch. 13, v. 13, I Sam.

h. See ch. 16, v. 1, I Sam.

i. See d, ch. 3, Jud.

j. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Luke 18:11.) See ch. 13, I Sam.

k. The woman whom thou gavest to be with me, she gave me of the tree, and I did eat. (Gen. 3:12.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

rifice unto the [2]Lord thy God; and the rest we have utterly destroyed.

16 Then Săm'u-el said unto Saul, [9]Stay, and I will tell thee what the [2]Lord hath said to me this night. And he said unto him, Say on.

17 And Săm'u-el said, When thou wast little in thine own sight, wast thou not made the head of the tribes of Is'ra-el, and the [2]Lord anointed thee king over Is'ra-el?

18 And the [2]Lord sent thee on a journey, and said, Go and utterly destroy the sinners the Am'a-lĕk-ītes, and fight against them until they be consumed.

19 Wherefore then didst thou [l]not obey the voice of the [2]Lord, but didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the [2]Lord?

20 And Saul said unto Săm'u-el, Yea, I have obeyed the voice of the [2]Lord, and have gone the way which the Lord sent me, and have brought [4]A'găg the king of Am'a-lĕk, and have utterly destroyed the Am'a-lĕk-ītes.

21 But the [k]people took of the spoil, sheep and oxen, the chief of the things which should have been utterly destroyed, to sacrifice unto the [2]Lord thy God in Gĭl'găl.

22 And Săm'u-el said, Hath the [2]Lord as great delight in [m]burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the [l]voice of the [2]Lord? Behold, [n]to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams.

23 For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected [o]the word of the [2]Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king.

24 ¶ And Saul said unto Săm'u-el, I [p]have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the [2]Lord, and thy words: because I [q]feared the people, and obeyed their voice.

25 Now therefore, I pray thee, pardon my sin, and turn again with me, that I may worship the [2]Lord.

26 And Săm'u-el said unto Saul, I will not [r]return with thee: for thou hast rejected [o]the word of the [2]Lord, and the [2]Lord hath rejected thee from being king over Is'ra-el.

27 And as Săm'u-el turned about to go away, he laid hold upon the skirt of his mantle, and it rent.

28 And Săm'u-el said unto him, The [2]Lord hath [s]rent the kingdom of Is'ra-el from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbour of thine, that is better than thou.

29 And also the Strength of Is'ra-el will not [10]lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent.

30 Then he said, I have [p]sinned: yet honour me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Is'ra-el, and turn again with me, that I may worship the [2]Lord thy God.

31 So Săm'u-el turned again after Saul; and Saul worshipped the Lord.

32 ¶ Then said Săm'u-el, Bring ye hither to me [4]A'găg the king of the Am'a-lĕk-ītes. And A'găg came unto him [11]delicately. And A'găg said, Surely the bitterness of death is past.

33 And Săm'u-el said, [12]As thy sword hath made women childless, so shall thy mother be childless among women. And [t]Săm'u-el hewed A'găg in pieces before the [2]Lord in Gĭl'găl.

34 ¶ Then Săm'u-el went to Rā'mah; and Saul went up to his house to Gĭb'e-ah of Saul.

35 And Săm'u-el came no more to see Saul until the day of his death: nevertheless Săm'u-el mourned for Saul: and the [2]Lord [7]repented that he had made Saul king over Is'ra-el.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Samuel sent by God cometh to Beth-lehem.* 6 *His human judgment reproved.* 11 *He anointeth David.* 15 *Saul sendeth for David to quiet his evil spirit.*

1 And the [2]Lord said unto Săm'u-el, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Is'ra-el? [3]fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to [1]Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-īte: for I have provided [a]me a king among his sons.

2 And Săm'u-el said, How can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me. And the [2]Lord said, Take an heifer with thee, and say, [b]I am come to sacrifice to the [2]Lord.

3 And call Jĕs'se to the sacrifice, and I will shew thee what thou shalt do: and thou shalt anoint unto me him whom I name unto thee.

4 And Săm'u-el did that which the [2]Lord spake, and came to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm. And the elders of the town [c]trembled at his coming, and said, Comest thou peaceably?

5 And he said, Peaceably: I am come to sacrifice unto the [2]Lord: [d]sanctify yourselves, and come with me to the sacrifice. And he sanctified Jĕs'se and his sons, and called them to the sacrifice.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on [e]E-lī'ab, and said, Surely the [2]Lord's anointed is before him.

---

9. That is, cease from thy false, hypocritical apologies.

10. Compare v. 11 and note 7. "Jehovah has feelings of love and anger; love for the righteous and anger toward the wicked. If the righteous man turn from his righteousness, or the wicked man from his wickedness, toward him correspondingly Jehovah's feelings change. This is often called repentance in God. But beyond this the divine nature is not subject to change. In man, however, repentance implies sinfulness and fallibility, and involves a moral and religious change, so that it is never after the manner of man that God repents."

11. According to the R. V. this clause is rendered, "And Agag came unto him cheerfully." Some authorities have rendered it, "Agag came unto him in fetters." In the first instance they claim that Agag thought that he was not to be put to death, consequently came cheerfully; but as there is only one other instance in the Bible where this Hebrew word is thus used, but little foundation is afforded them thus to reason. The others claim that the sense of the context indorses the idea that he was brought in fetters or bound, and, as there is also one other use of the Hebrew in this sense, they have equal authority for such translation.

12. A figurative expression indicating the wanton cruelty and wickedness of Agag.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1063.

NOTE.—Ch. 16 introduces us to him who is destined to be the greatest of all the kings—that man after Jehovah's heart—spoken of in ch. 13: 14. "The Lord has sought a man after his own heart." However, until the death of Saul, he is incessantly persecuted by the jealous king and is no more than an exile or an outlaw.

1. See 16. ch. 1.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, for the purpose of anointing another king.

4. The only one in the scripture who bears this name; his genealogy is given in Ruth 4:18-22 and I Chr. 2:5-12.

---

l. And ye murmured in your tents, and said, Because the Lord hated us, he hath brought us forth out of the land of Egypt, to deliver us into the hand of the Amorites, to destroy us. (Dt. 1:27.) But this thing commanded I them, saying, Obey my voice, and I will be your God, and ye shall be my people; and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you. (Jer. 7:23.) And they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lord; and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lord your God. (Zech. 6:15.) Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. (Acts 5:29.) Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death or of obedience unto righteousness? (Rom. 6:16.) And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him. (Heb. 5:9.)

m. I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds. (Ps. 50:8, 9.) To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice. (Prov. 21:3.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. (Is. 1:11.)

n. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice; for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mat. 9:13.)

o. And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand. And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell; and great was the fall of it. (Mat. 7:26, 27.) He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth. (Luke 11:23.) And ye have not his word abiding in you; for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not. (Jno. 5:38.)

p. See i, ch. 10, Judges.

q. Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment. (Ex. 23:2.) The fear of man bringeth a snare; but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be saved. (Prov. 29:25.) I, even I, am he that comforteth you; who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass. (Is. 51:12.)

r. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor; and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.)

s. And the Lord hath done to him as he spake by me; for the Lord hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbor, even to David. (I Sam. 28:17.)

t. And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal; let not one of them escape. And they took them; and Elijah brought them down to the brook Kishon, and slew them there. (I Ks. 18:40.)

Chapter 16.

a. He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds. (Ps. 78:70.) And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfill all my will. (Acts 13:22.)

b. Let me go, I pray thee, for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there; and now, if I have found favor in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren: Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table. (I Sam. 20:29.)

c. And as he reasoned of righteousness, temperance, and judgment to come, Felix trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee. (Acts 24:25.)

d. And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves; for tomorrow the Lord will do wonders among you. (Josh. 3:5.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy; for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 20:7.)

e. Elihu, one of the brethren of David; of Issachar; Omri the son of Michael. (I Chr. 27:18.)

7 But the [2]Lord said unto Săm'u-el, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the [2]Lord [f]seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart.

8 Then Jĕs'se called A-bĭn'a-dăb, and made him pass before Săm'u-el. And he said, Neither hath the Lord chosen this.

9 Then Jĕs'se made Shăm'mah to pass by. And he said, Neither hath the [2]Lord chosen this.

10 Again, Jĕs'se made seven of his sons to pass before Săm'u-el. And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, The [2]Lord hath not chosen these.

11 [7]And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and, behold, he [g]keepeth the sheep. And Săm'u-el said unto Jĕs'se, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down till he come hither.

12 And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was [2]ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the [2]Lord said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he.

13 Then Săm'u-el took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the [6]Spirit [h]of the [2]Lord came upon [12]Dā'vid from that day forward. So Săm'u-el rose up, and went to Rā'mah.

14 ¶ [8]But the [i]Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the [2]Lord troubled him.

15 And Saul's servants said unto him, Behold now, an evil spirit [9]from God troubleth thee.

16 Let our lord now command thy servants, which are before thee, to seek out a man, who is a cunning player on an harp: and it shall come to pass, when the evil spirit from God is upon thee, that he shall [10]play with his hand, and thou shalt be well.

17 And Saul said unto his servants, Provide me now a man that can play well, and bring him to me.

18 Then answered one of the servants, and said, Behold, I have seen a son of Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-īte, that is cunning in playing, and a mighty valiant man, and a man of war, and prudent in [11]matters, and a comely person, and the [2]Lord is with him.

19 ¶ Wherefore Saul sent messengers unto Jĕs'se, and said, Send me Dā'vid thy son, which is with the sheep.

20 And Jĕs'se took an ass laden with bread, and a bottle of wine, and a kid, and sent them by Dā'vid his son unto Saul.

21 And Dā'vid came to Saul, and [j]stood before him: and he loved him greatly; and he became his armourbearer.

22 And Saul sent to Jĕs'se, saying, Let Dā'vid, I pray thee, stand before me; for he hath found favour in my sight.

23 And it came to pass, when the evil spirit from God was upon Saul, that [12]Dā'vid took an harp, and played with his hand: so Saul was refreshed, and was well, and the evil spirit departed from him.

5. That is, red, either of face or hair, but doubtless his hair is meant, as in Gen. 25:25, "And the first came out red all over like a hairy garment, and they called his name Esau." As red here refers to hair, by analogy is given the same meaning in this verse.

6. That is, the spirit of development, of discretion, to act prudently, wisely, judiciously on all occasions.

7. Vs. 11-14, Samuel anoints David king.

8. Vs. 14-23, David's introduction to the court of Saul.

9. A demon, the evil spirit sent by the permission of Jehovah, as in the case of Job 2:7, "So went Satan forth from the presence of the Lord and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown."

10. There are many instances where the power of music has been used to calm a disordered mind. Censorinus, a writer of the third century, says that "Asclepiades was accustomed by the melody of sound to allay the ravings of the delirious." Xenogrates is said to have done the same. In the memoirs of the French Royal Academy of Sciences the following is found: "A person who was seized with fever, which soon threw him into a violent delirium, accompanied by bitter cries, by tears, by terrors and almost constant wakefulness, the third day was brought under the influence of music. Gradually his troubled visage relaxed and soon assumed a calm and serene expression, his eyes became tranquil, his convulsions ceased, and the fever absolutely left him."

11. That is, speech.

12. David was brought into the court of Saul to play for the old king to calm his troubled spirits.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1063.

NOTE.—Throughout all the days of Saul, constant and bitter warfare was waged with the Philistines. This ch. merely describes one of the engagements in which the giant Goliath had been bantering and daring the Israelites for many days. David accepts the giant's challenge and slays him.

1. One of the cities of Judah about 14 miles southwest of Jerusalem.

2. The giant whom David slew, at Ephesdammim. Politically he was a Philistine, but not of their blood. He is supposed to be of the rephite or giant breed, living at Gath. See II Sam. 21:15-22 and I Chr. 20:4-8. "The Hebrew makes him 6 cubits and a span in height; counting the cubits at 21 inches, this would make him over 11 feet high. He is probably the largest man of whom we have any authentic record." (Hast. B. D.) For forty days he had been defying the Israelites and daring them to send a man to meet him in single combat, but they were terrified at his presence until David volunteered to fight him and with his sling sent a stone whirling which struck him squarely in the forehead and he fell to the ground; David running up, with the giant's own sword severed Goliath's head from his body. The Goliath of II Sam. 21:19 is probably a different person.

3. At 21 inches per cubit, equals 11½ feet; at 18 inches, equals 9½ feet.

4. An armor or covering for the body made of overlapping plates of brass.

5. Each shekel equals one-half ounce avoir.; 5,000 shekels equal 100 lbs., as the weight of the armor.

6. Protections of brass bound over his shins.

7. A shield.

8. About 18 lbs.

9. About one bushel.

10. Slices of curdled milk.

CHAPTER 17.

Goliath's proud challenge.

1 Now the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at [1]Shō'choh, which belongeth to Jū'dah, and pitched between Shō'choh and A-zē'kah, in Ē'pheş-dam'mim.

2 And Saul and the men of Ĭs'ra-el were gathered together, and pitched by the valley of Ē'lah, and set the battle in array against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş.

3 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş stood on a mountain on the one side, and Ĭs'ra-el stood on a mountain on the other side: and there was a valley between them.

4 ¶ And there went out a champion out of the camp of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş, named [2]Go-lī'ath, of Găth, whose height was [3]six cubits and a span.

5 And he had an helmet of brass upon his head, and he was armed with a coat [4]of mail; and the weight of the coat was five thousand [5]shekels of brass.

6 And he had [6]greaves of brass upon his legs, and a [7]target of brass between his shoulders.

7 And the staff of his spear was like a weaver's beam; and his spear's head weighed six hundred [8]shekels of iron: and one bearing a shield went before him.

8 And he stood and cried unto the armies of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto them, Why are ye come out to set your battle in array? am not I a Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and ye servants to Saul? choose you a man for you, and let him come down to me.

9 If he be able to fight with me, and to kill me, then will we be your servants: but if I prevail against him, and kill him, then shall ye be our servants, and serve us.

10 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne said, I defy the armies of Ĭs'ra-el this day; give me a man, that we may fight together.

11 When Saul and all Ĭs'ra-el heard those words of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, they were dismayed, and greatly afraid.

12 ¶ Now Dā'vid was the son of that Ēph'răth-īte of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-jū'dah, whose name was Jĕs'se; and he had [a]eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul.

13 And the three eldest sons of Jĕs'se went and followed Saul to the battle: and the names of his three sons that went to the battle were Ē-lī'ab the firstborn, and next unto him A-bĭn'a-dăb, and the third Shăm'mah.

14 And Dā'vid was the youngest: and the three eldest followed Saul.

15 But Dā'vid went and returned from Saul to feed his father's sheep at Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

16 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne drew near morning and evening, and presented himself forty days.

17 And Jĕs'se said unto Dā'vid his son, Take now for thy brethren an [9]ephah of this parched corn, and these ten loaves, and run to the camp to thy brethren;

18 And carry these ten [10]cheeses unto the

f. For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. (Is. 55:8.) But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.)

g. Now therefore, so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel. (II Sam. 7:8.) He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds. (Ps. 78:70.)

h. And the Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand: but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. (Jud. 14:6.) And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war. (Jud. 3:10.) And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. (I Sam. 11:6.)

i. And Saul was afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, and was departed from Saul. (I Sam. 18:12.) The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out, as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the Lord was departed from him. (Jud. 16:20.) Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy Spirit from me. (Ps. 51:11.)

j. Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom. (I Ks. 10:8.) Seest thou a man diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men. (Prov. 22:29.)

Chapter 17.

a. Again, Jesse made seven of his sons to pass before Samuel. And Samuel said unto Jesse, The Lord hath not chosen these. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him; for we will not sit down till he come hither. (I Sam. 16:10, 11.) And Jesse begat his first-born Eliab, and Abinadab the second, and Shimma the third. (I Chr. 2:13.)

captain of their thousand, and [b]look how thy brethren fare, and take their pledge.

19 Now Saul, and they, and all the men of Is'ra-el, were in the valley of E'lah, fighting with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid rose up early in the morning, and left the sheep with a keeper, and took, and went, as Jĕs'se had commanded him; and he came to the trench, as the host was going forth to the fight, and shouted for the battle.

21 For Is'ra-el and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had put the battle in array, army against army.

22 And Dā'vid left [11]his carriage in the hand of the keeper of the carriage, and ran into the army, and came and saluted his brethren.

23 And as he talked with them, behold, there came up the champion, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne of Gath, [2]Go-lī'ath by name, out of the armies of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and spake according to the same words: and Dā'vid heard them.

24 And all the men of Is'ra-el, when they saw the man, fled from him, and were sore afraid.

25 And the men of Is'ra-el said, Have ye seen this man that is come up? surely to defy Is'ra-el is he come up: and it shall be, that the man who killeth him, the king will enrich him with great riches, and will give him his daughter, and make his father's house free in Is'ra-el.

26 And Dā'vid spake to the men that stood by him, saying, What shall be done to the man that killeth this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and taketh away the reproach from Is'ra-el? for who is this [c]uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, that he should defy the armies of [d]the living God?

27 And the people answered him after this manner, saying, So shall it be done to the man that killeth him.

28 ¶ And E-lī'ab his eldest brother heard when he spake unto the men; and [c]E-lī'ab's anger was kindled against Dā'vid, and he said, Why camest thou down hither? and with whom hast thou left those few sheep in the wilderness? I know thy pride, and the naughtiness of thine heart; for thou art come down that thou mightest see the battle.

29 And Dā'vid said, What have I now done? Is there [12]not a cause?

30 ¶ And he turned from him toward another, and spake after the same manner: and the people answered him again after the former manner.

31 And when the words were heard which Dā'vid spake, they rehearsed them before Saul: and he sent for him.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, Let no man's heart fail because of him; thy servant will go and fight with this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

33 And Saul said to Dā'vid, Thou art not able to go against this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne to fight with him: for thou art but a youth, and he a man of war from his youth.

34 And Dā'vid said unto Saul, Thy servant kept his father's sheep, and there came a lion, and a bear, and took a lamb out of the flock:

35 And I went out after him, and smote him, and delivered it out of his mouth: and when he arose against me, I caught him by his beard, and smote him, and slew him.

36 Thy servant slew both the lion and the bear: and this uncircumcised Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne shall be as one of them, seeing he hath defied the armies of the [d]living God.

37 Dā'vid said moreover, The [13]Lord that [f]delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne. And Saul said unto Dā'vid, Go, and the [13]Lord [g]be with thee.

38 ¶ And Saul armed Dā'vid with his armour, and he put an helmet of brass upon his head; also he armed him with a coat of mail.

39 And Dā'vid girded his sword upon his armour, and he assayed to go; for he had not proved it. And Dā'vid said unto Saul, I cannot go with these; for I have not proved them. And Dā'vid put them off him.

40 And he took his staff in his hand, and chose him five smooth stones out of the brook, and put them in a shepherd's bag which he had, even in a [14]scrip; and his sling was in his hand: and he drew near to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

41 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne came on and drew near unto Dā'vid; and the man that bare the shield went before him.

42 And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne looked about, and saw Dā'vid, he [h]disdained him: for he was but a youth, and ruddy, and of a fair countenance.

43 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne said unto Dā'vid, Am I [i]a dog, that thou comest to me with [15]staves? [16]And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne cursed Dā'vid by his gods.

44 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne said [j]to Dā'vid, Come to me, and I will give thy flesh unto the fowls of the air, and to the beasts of the field.

45 Then said Dā'vid to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name [k]of the [13]Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Is'ra-el, whom thou hast defied.

46 This day will the [13]Lord deliver thee into mine hand; and I will smite thee, and take

11. That is, the vessel which he carried, such as those holding the parched corn, the ten loaves and the cheese, which Jesse had sent by him to the camp.

12. That is, what wrong have I committed, what is the proof?

13. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

14. A pouch or knapsack.

15. Staff, his shepherd's crook.

16. Vs. 43-47. Such threats and parleying as are found in these verses, abound in Homer.

b. Go, I pray thee, see whether it be well with thy brethren, and well with the flocks; and bring me word again. So he sent him out of the vale of Hebron, and he came to Shechem. (Gen. 37:14.)

c. And Jonathan said to the young man that bare his armor, Come, and let us go over unto the garrison of these uncircumcised: it may be that the Lord will work for us: for there is no restraint to the Lord to save by many or by few. (I Sam. 14:6.)

d. But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.) Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. (I Tim. 6:17.)

e. And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him (4). And his brethren said to him, Shalt thou indeed reign over us? or shalt thou indeed have dominion over us? And they hated him yet the more for his dreams and for his words (8). And his brethren envied him, but his father observed the saying. (Gen. 37:4, 8, 11.) And a man's foes shall be they of his own household. (Mat. 10:36.)

f. He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters. He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me; for they were too strong for me. (Ps. 18:16, 17.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.) I will remember the works of the Lord; surely I will remember thy wonders of old. (Ps. 77:11.)

g. The Lord do so and much more to Jonathan; but if it please my father to do the evil, then I will show it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace; and the Lord be with thee as he hath been with my father. (I Sam. 20:13.) Now, my son, the Lord be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the Lord thy God, as he hath said of thee (11). Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the Lord be with thee. (I Chr. 22:11, 16.)

h. For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel; not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. (I Cor. 1:17, 18.)

i. After whom is the king of Israel come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after a dead dog, after a flea. (I Sam. 24:14.) Am I a dog's head, which against Judah do show kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of David, that thou chargest me today with a fault concerning this woman? (II Sam. 3:8.)

j. And Benhadad sent unto him and said, The gods do so unto me and more also, if the dust of Samaria shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me. And the king of Israel answered and said, Tell him, Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off. (I Ks. 20:10, 11.)

k. God is my strength and power; and he maketh my way perfect (33). He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. (II Sam. 22:33, 35.) Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth. (Ps. 124:8.) They that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever. (Ps. 125:1.) For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strongholds. (II Cor. 10:4.) Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. (Heb. 11:33, 34.)

thine head from thee; and I will give the carcases of the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes this day unto the fowls of the air, and to the wild beasts of the earth; that all the earth may know [l]that there is a God in Ĭs'ra-el.

47 And all this assembly shall know that the [13]Lord saveth [m]not with sword and spear: for the battle [n]is the [13]Lord's, and he will give you into our hands.

48 And it came to pass, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne arose, and came and drew nigh to meet Dā'vid, that Dā'vid hasted, and ran toward the army to meet the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

49 And Dā'vid put his hand in his bag, and took thence a stone, and slang it, and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne in his forehead, that the stone sunk into his forehead; and he fell upon his face to the earth.

50 So Dā'vid [o]prevailed over the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of Dā'vid.

51 Therefore Dā'vid ran, and stood upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and took his sword, and drew it out of the sheath thereof, and slew him, and cut off his head therewith. And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes saw their champion was dead, [p]they fled.

52 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el and of Jū'dah arose, and shouted, and pursued the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, until thou come to the valley, and to the gates of Ēk'rŏn. And the wounded of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fell down by the way to Shā-a-rā'ĭm, even unto Găth, and unto Ēk'rŏn.

53 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el returned from chasing after the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and they spoiled their tents.

54 And Dā'vid took the head of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and brought it to Je-ru'sa-lĕm; but he put his armour in his tent.

55 ¶ And when Saul saw Dā'vid go forth against the Phĭ-lĭs'tine, he said unto Āb'nēr, the captain of the host, Āb'nēr, whose son [q]is this youth? And Āb'nēr said, As thy soul liveth, O king, I cannot tell.

56 And the king said, Enquire thou whose son the stripling is.

57 And as Dā'vid returned from the [r]slaughter of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, Āb'nēr took him, and brought him before Saul with the head of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne in his hand.

58 And Saul said to him, Whose son art thou, thou young man? And Dā'vid answered, I am the son of thy servant Jĕs'se the Bĕth'-lē-hĕm-īte.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1063.

1. That is, after the interview in the last verses of ch. 17.

2. Vs. 5-9 detail David's advance to great honor in the kingdom and Saul's jealousy.

3. Tambourine or timbrel.

4. Suspiciously and jealously watched his every movement.

5. Vs. 10-12, Saul's first attempt to kill David.

6. Formerly Saul had been inspired by the holy spirit, but now that spirit has left him and a foul demon occupies its place and accordingly his religious exercises now resemble the frantic ravings of a mad man.

7. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

8. Vs. 13-16 detail the fears with which Saul views David because of the latter's success and popularity.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Jonathan loveth David.* 5 *Saul envieth his praise,* 10 *seeketh to kill him in his fury,* 12 *feareth him for his good success,* 17 *offereth him his daughters for a snare.* 22 *David giveth two hundred foreskins of the Philistines for Michal's dowry.*

1 And it came to pass, when he had made an [1]end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jŏn'a-than was knit with the soul of Dā'vid, and [a]Jŏn'a-than loved him as his own soul.

2 And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house.

3 Then Jŏn'a-than and Dā'vid made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul.

4 And Jŏn'a-than stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to Dā'vid, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle.

5 ¶ [2]And Dā'vid went out whithersoever Saul sent him, and behaved himself wisely: and Saul set him over the men of war, and he was accepted in the sight of all the people, and also in the sight of Saul's servants.

6 And it came to pass as they came, when Dā'vid was returned from the slaughter of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, that the women came out of all cities of Ĭs'ra-el, singing [b]and dancing, to meet king Saul, with [3]tabrets, with joy, and with instruments of musick.

7 And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands.

8 And Saul was very wroth, and the saying displeased him; and he said, They have ascribed unto Dā'vid ten thousands, and to me they have ascribed but thousands: and what can he have more but the kingdom?

9 And Saul eyed [4]Dā'vid from that day and forward.

10 [5]¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that the evil spirit from God came upon Saul, [c]and he [6]prophesied in the midst of the house: and Dā'vid played with his hand, as at other times: and there was a javelin in Saul's hand.

11 And Saul [d]cast the javelin; for he said, I will smite Dā'vid even to the wall with it. And Dā'vid avoided out of his presence twice.

12 ¶ And Saul was afraid of Dā'vid, because the [7]Lord [e]was with him, and was departed [f]from Saul.

13 [8]Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went [g]out and came in before the people.

14 And Dā'vid behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the [7]Lord [h]was with him.

---

l. That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Ps. 106:8.) Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thine hand, and high is thy right hand. (Ps. 89:13.)

m. For I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me. But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us. (Ps. 44:6, 7.) But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the Lord their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. (Hos. 1:7.) Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 4:6.)

n. Hearken ye, all Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the Lord unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's. (II Chr. 20:15.) Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him; for there be more with us than with him. (II Chr. 32:7.)

o. See Jud. 15:15.

p. Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. (Heb. 11:34.)

q. See ch. 16, vs. 21, 22.

r. One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. (Josh. 23:10.)

Chapter 18.

a. And Jonathan caused David to swear again, because he loved him; for he loved him as he loved his own soul. (I Sam. 20:17.) I am distressed for thee, my brother Jonathan; very pleasant hast thou been unto me; thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women. (II Sam. 1:26.) A man that hath friends must show himself friendly, and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. (Prov. 18:24.)

b. And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. (Ex. 15:20.) And Jephthah came to Mizpeh unto his house, and behold, his daughter came out to meet him with timbrels and with dances; and she was his only child; beside her he had neither son nor daughter. (Jud. 11:34.)

c. And it came to pass, when mid-day was past, and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice nor any to answer, nor any that regarded. (I Ks. 18:29.) And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying. (Acts 16:16.)

d. Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy? (Prov. 27:4.)

e. Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren, and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah. (I Sam. 16:13.)

f. And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed; for the Philistines make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams; therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do. (I Sam. 28:15.)

g. Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that ledest out and broughtest in Israel; and the Lord said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel. (II Sam. 5:2.)

h. And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man;

15 Wherefore when Saul saw that he behaved himself very wisely, he was afraid of him.

16 But all Is'ra-el and Ju'dah loved Da'vid, because he went out and came in before them.

17 ¶ And Saul said to Da'vid, Behold my elder daughter Me'rab, her [i]will I give thee to wife: only be thou valiant for me, and fight the [j]Lord's battles. For Saul said, Let not mine hand be upon him, but let the hand of the Phi-lis'tines be upon him.

18 And Da'vid said unto Saul, Who [k]am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Is'ra-el, that I should be son in law to the king?

19 But it came to pass at the time when Me'rab Saul's daughter should have been given to Da'vid, that she was given unto A'dri-el the Me-ho'lath-ite to wife.

20 And Mi'chal Saul's daughter loved Da'vid: and they told Saul, and the thing pleased him.

21 And Saul said, I will give him her, that she may be a [l]snare to him, and that the hand of the Phi-lis'tines may be against him. Wherefore Saul said to Da'vid, Thou shalt this day be my son in law in the one of the twain.

22 ¶ And Saul commanded his servants, saying, Commune with Da'vid secretly, and say, Behold, the king hath delight in thee, and all his servants love thee: now therefore be the king's son in law.

23 And Saul's servants spake those words in the ears of Da'vid. And Da'vid said, Seemeth it to you a light thing to be a king's son in law, seeing that I am a poor man, and lightly esteemed?

24 And the servants of Saul told him, saying, On this manner spake Da'vid.

25 And Saul said, Thus shall ye say to Da'vid, The king desireth [m]not any dowry, but an hundred foreskins of the Phi-lis'tines, to be avenged of the king's enemies. But Saul thought to make Da'vid fall by the hand of the Phi-lis'tines.

26 And when his servants told Da'vid these words, it pleased Da'vid well to be the king's son in law: and the days were not expired.

27 Wherefore Da'vid arose and went, he and his men, and slew of the Phi-lis'tines two hundred men; and [n]Da'vid brought their foreskins, and they gave them in full [10]tale to the king, that he might be the king's son in law. And Saul gave him Mi'chal his daughter to wife.

28 ¶ And Saul saw and knew that the [7]Lord was with Da'vid, and that Mi'chal Saul's daughter loved him.

29 And Saul was yet the more afraid of Da'vid; and Saul became Da'vid's enemy continually.

30 Then the princes of the Phi-lis'tines went forth: and it came to pass, after they went forth, that Da'vid behaved himself [o]more wisely than all the servants of Saul; so that his name was much set by.

9. Vs. 17-21, as a snare to his feet, Saul offers David his daughter in marriage.

10. Full count or number.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1063-1062.

1. Throughout ch. 18, Saul is secretly planning the death of David, but, as is often the case, his plans miscarry. The king, finding that it was going to be impossible to bring about David's death in the way first devised, openly instructs his officers and his son Jonathan to kill David, but the friendship Jonathan holds for David causes the king to countermand his orders for a time. Vs. 1-7 detail Jonathan's intercession for David.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 8-17 detail the renewed and more cruel attempts of Saul upon the life of David.

4. New wars gave David more chances and opportunities of winning fresh laurels, which served to intensify the melancholy and wicked thoughts of Saul.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Jonathan discloseth his father's purpose to kill David.* 4 *He persuadeth his father to reconciliation.* 8 *By reason of David's good success in a new war, Saul's malicious rage breaketh out against him.* 20 *Saul's messengers sent to take David,* 22 *and Saul himself, prophesy.*

1 [1]And Saul [a]spake to Jon'a-than his son, and to all his servants, that they should kill Da'vid.

2 But Jon'a-than Saul's son delighted much in Da'vid: and Jon'a-than told Da'vid, saying, Saul my father [b]seeketh to kill thee: now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself:

3 And I will go out and stand beside my father in the field where thou art, and I will commune with my father of thee; and what I see, that I will tell thee.

4 ¶ And Jon'a-than spake good of Da'vid unto Saul his father, and said unto him, Let not the king [c]sin against his servant, against Da'vid; because he hath not sinned against thee, and because his works have been to thee-ward very good:

5 For he did put his [d]life in his hand, and [e]slew the Phi-lis'tine, and the [2]Lord wrought a great [f]salvation for all Is'ra-el: thou sawest it, and didst rejoice: wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay Da'vid without a cause?

6 And Saul hearkened unto the voice of Jon'a-than: and Saul sware, As the [2]Lord liveth, he shall not be slain.

7 And Jon'a-than called Da'vid, and Jon'a-than shewed him all those things. And Jon'a-than brought Da'vid to Saul, and he was in his presence, as in times past.

8 ¶ [3]And there was war [4]again: and Da'vid went out, and fought with the Phi-lis'tines, and slew them with a great slaughter; and they fled from him.

9 And [g]the evil spirit from the [2]Lord was upon Saul, as he sat in his house with his javelin in his hand: and Da'vid played with his hand.

10 And Saul [h]sought to smite Da'vid even to the wall with the javelin; but he slipped away out of Saul's presence, and he smote the javelin into the wall: and Da'vid fled, and escaped that night.

11 [i]Saul also sent messengers unto Da'vid's house, to watch him, and to slay him in the morning: and Mi'chal Da'vid's wife told him,

---

and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. (Gen. 39:2.) So the Lord was with Joshua; and his fame was noised throughout all the country. (Josh. 6:27.)

i. See ch. 17, v. 25.

j. I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid; for the Lord will certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of the Lord, and evil hath not been found in thee all thy days. (I Sam. 25:28.)

k. And Saul answered and said, Am not I a Benjamite, of the smallest of the tribes of Israel? and my family the least of all the families of the tribe of Benjamin? wherefore then speakest thou so to me? (I Sam. 9:21.) Then went king David in, and sat before the Lord, and he said, Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house that thou hast brought me hitherto? (II Sam. 7:18.)

l. And Pharaoh's servant said unto him, How long shall this man be a snare unto us? let the men go, that they may serve the Lord their God: knowest thou not yet that Egypt is destroyed? (Ex. 10:7.)

m. Ask me never so much dowry and gift, and I will give according as ye shall say unto me; but give me the damsel to wife. (Gen. 34:12.) If her father utterly refuse to give her unto him, he shall pay money according to the dowry of virgins. (Ex. 22:17.)

n. And David sent messengers to Ishbosheth, Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Michal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Philistines. (II Sam. 3:14.)

o. For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. (Luke 21:15.) And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. (Acts 6:10.)

Chapter 19.

a. Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy? (Prov. 27:4.)

b. And when Paul's sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul. (Acts 23:16.)

c. And Reuben answered them, saying, Spake I not unto you, saying, Do not sin against the child; and ye would not hear? therefore, behold, also his blood is required. (Gen. 42:22.)

d. And when I saw that ye delivered me not, I put my life in my hands, and passed over against the children of Ammon, and the Lord delivered them into my hand; wherefore then are ye come up unto me this day, to fight against me? (Jud. 12:3.) My soul is continually in my hand; yet do I not forget thy law. (Ps. 119:109.)

e. See ch. 17, v. 49.

f. And Saul said, There shall not a man be put to death this day; for today the Lord hath wrought salvation in Israel. (I Sam. 11:13.) And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Philistines; and the Lord saved them by a great deliverance. (I Chr. 11:14.)

g. But the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lord troubled him. (I Sam. 16:14.) And Saul was afraid of David, because the Lord was with him, and was departed from Saul. (I Sam. 18:12.) The Philistines be upon thee, Samson. And he awoke out of his sleep, and said, I will go out, as at other times before, and shake myself. And he wist not that the Lord was departed from him. (Jud. 16:20.) Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy Holy Spirit from me. (Ps. 51:11.)

h. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.

saying, If thou save not thy life to night, to morrow thou shalt be slain.

12 ¶ So Mī'chal [j]let Dā'vid down through a window: and he went, and fled, and escaped.

13 And Mī'chal took an image, and laid it in the bed, and put a pillow of goats' [5]hair for his bolster, and covered it with a cloth.

14 And when Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid, she said, He is sick.

15 And Saul sent the messengers again to see Dā'vid, saying, Bring him up to me in the bed, that I may slay him.

16 And when the messengers were come in, behold, there was an image in the bed, with a pillow of goats' hair for his bolster.

17 And Saul said unto Mī'chal, Why hast thou deceived me so, and sent away mine enemy, that he is escaped? And Mī'chal answered Saul, He said unto me, Let me go; why should I kill thee?

18 ¶ [6]So Dā'vid fled, and escaped, and came to Săm'u-el to [k]Rā'mah, and told him all that Saul had done to him. And he and Săm'u-el went and dwelt in Nā'ioth.

19 And it was told Saul, saying, Behold, Dā'vid is at Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

20 And Saul sent messengers to take Dā'vid: and when they [7]saw the company of the prophets prophesying, and Săm'u-el standing as appointed over them, the Spirit of God was upon the messengers of Saul, and they also [l]prophesied.

21 And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the [8]third time, and they prophesied also.

22 Then went [9]he also to Rā'mah, and came to a great well that is in Sē'chu: and [9]he asked and said, Where are Săm'u-el and Dā'vid? And one said, Behold, they be at Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

23 And [9]he went thither to Nā'ioth in Rā'mah: and [m]the Spirit of God was upon [9]him also, and he went on, and prophesied, until he came to Nā'ioth in Rā'mah.

24 And [9]he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Săm'u-el in like manner, and lay down [10]naked [n]all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, [o]Is Saul also among the prophets?

CHAPTER 20.

1 *David consulteth with Jonathan for his safety.* 11 *Jonathan and David renew their covenant by oath.* 18 *Jonathan's token to David.* 24 *Saul, missing David, seeketh to kill Jonathan.* 35 *Jonathan lovingly taketh his leave of David.*

1 And Dā'vid fled from Nā'ioth in Rā'mah, and came and said before Jŏn'a-than, What have I done? what is mine iniquity? and what is my sin before thy father, that he seeketh my life?

2 And he said unto him, God forbid; thou shalt not die: behold, my father will do nothing either great or small, but that he will shew it me: and why should my father hide this thing from me? it is not so.

3 And Dā'vid sware moreover, and said, Thy father certainly knoweth that I have found grace in thine eyes; and he saith, Let not Jŏn'a-than know this, lest he be grieved: but truly as the [1]Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, there is but a step between me and death.

4 Then said Jŏn'a-than unto Dā'vid, Whatsoever thy soul desireth, I will even do it for thee.

5 And Dā'vid said unto Jŏn'a-than, Behold, to morrow is the [2]new [a]moon, and I should not fail to sit with the king at meat: but let me go, that I may [b]hide myself in the field unto the third day at even.

6 If thy father at all miss me, then say, Dā'vid earnestly asked leave of me that he might run to Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm his city: for there is a yearly sacrifice there for all the family.

7 If he say thus, It is well; thy servant shall have peace: but if he be very wroth, then be sure that evil is determined by him.

8 Therefore thou shalt [c]deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a [d]covenant of the [1]Lord with thee: notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father?

9 And Jŏn'a-than said, Far be it from thee: for if I knew certainly that evil were determined by my father to come upon thee, then would not I tell it thee?

10 Then said Dā'vid to Jŏn'a-than, Who shall tell me? or what if thy father answer thee roughly?

11 ¶ And Jŏn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, Come, and let us go out into the field. And they went out both of them into the field.

12 And Jŏn'a-than said unto Dā'vid, O Lord God of Is'ra-el, when I have sounded my father about to morrow any time, or the third day, and, behold, if there be good toward Dā'vid, and I then send not unto thee, and shew it thee;

13 The Lord do so [e]and much more to Jŏn'a-than: but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will shew it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace: and the Lord be with [3]thee, as he hath been with my father.

14 And thou shalt not only while yet I live

---

5. That is, a texture or fabric of goat's hair at the head of the bed to make it resemble a sleeping person with disheveled hair.

6. Vs. 18-24 detail David's life and Saul's pursuit to Ramath.

7. This exercise seems to have consisted in the ecstatic utterance of prayer to God, as in the case of the elders in the time of Moses. (Num. 11:25) And so powerful was this prophesying that all who came near were affected by it. (W.)

8. Saul is now so frenzied with jealousy that he seems to take no warning from the fact that Jehovah thwarts every one of his plans to take the life of David.

9. King Saul.

10. Divested of his upper garments.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1062.

NOTE.—This ch. records in vs. 1-10 David and Jonathan consulting with reference to the safety of David, and also Jonathan's last intercession for David.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, the beginning of the Jewish month, when, according to the law (Num. 28:11), all Israel was to offer a burnt offering unto the Lord. "And in the beginnings of your months, ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord, two young bullocks, one ram and seven lambs of the first year without spot."

3. According to Keil, these words express the presentiment in Jonathan's mind that David was to occupy the throne of Israel.

(Job. 5:2.) For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.) The bloodthirsty hate the upright; but the just seek his soul. (Prov. 29:10.)

i. See Ps. 59.

j. Then she let them down by a cord through the window; for her house was upon the town wall, and she dwelt upon the wall. (Josh. 2:15.) But their lying awake was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him. Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket. (Acts 9:24, 25.)

k. A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. (Prov. 17:17.) For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth; for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.)

l. And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders; and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. (Num. 11:25.) And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

m. The Spirit of the Lord came mightily upon him, and he rent him as he would have rent a kid, and he had nothing in his hand; but he told not his father or his mother what he had done. (Jud. 14:6.) And the Spirit of the Lord came upon him, and he judged Israel, and went out to war. (Jud. 3:10.) And the Spirit of God came upon Saul when he heard those tidings, and his anger was kindled greatly. (I Sam. 11:6.) Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren; and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. (I Sam. 16:13.) Cast me not away from thy presence; and take not thy holy spirit from me. (Ps. 51:11.)

n. Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and naked; I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls. (Mic. 1:8.)

o. And it came to pass, when all that knew him beforetime saw that, behold, he prophesied among the prophets, then the people said one to another, What is this that is come upon the son of Kish? Is Saul also among the prophets? (I Sam. 10:11.) But all that heard him were amazed, and said, Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Jerusalem, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them down unto the chief priests? (Acts 9:21.)

Chapter 20.

a. Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God; I am the Lord your God. (Num. 10:10.) Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a Sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. (Lev. 23:24.)

b. See ch. 19:2.

c. And the men answered her, Our life for yours, if ye utter not this our business. And it shall be, when the Lord hath given us the land, that we will deal kindly and truly with thee. (Josh. 2:14.)

d. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. (I Sam. 18:3.) And they two made a covenant before the Lord: and David abode in the wood, and Jonathan went to his house. (I Sam. 23:18.)

e. Where thou diest will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me. (Ruth 1:17.)

shew me the kindness of the [1]Lord, that I die not:

15 But also thou shalt not cut off thy kindness from my house for ever: no, not when the [1]Lord hath cut off the enemies of Dā'vid every one from the face of the earth.

16 So Jŏn'a-than made a [d]covenant with the house of Dā'vid, saying, Let the [1]Lord even require it at the hand of Dā'vid's enemies.

17 And Jŏn'a-than caused Dā'vid to swear again, because he loved him: for he loved him as he loved his own soul.

18 Then Jŏn'a-than said to Dā'vid, To morrow is the new moon: and thou shalt be missed, because thy seat will be empty.

19 And when thou hast stayed three days, then thou shalt go down quickly, and come to [b]the place where thou didst hide thyself when the [4]business was in hand, and shalt remain by the stone Ē'zĕl.

20 And I will shoot three arrows on the side thereof, as though I shot at a mark.

21 And, behold, I will send a lad, saying, Go, find out the arrows. If I expressly say unto the lad, Behold, the arrows are on this side of thee, take them; then come thou: for there is peace to thee, and no hurt; [f]as the [1]Lord liveth.

22 But if I say thus unto the young man, Behold, the arrows are beyond thee; go thy way: for the Lord hath sent thee away.

23 And as touching the matter which thou and I have spoken of, behold, the Lord be between thee and me for ever.

24 ¶ So Dā'vid [g]hid himself in the field: and when the new moon was come, the king sat him down to eat meat.

25 And the king sat upon his seat, as at other times, even upon a seat by the wall: and Jŏn'a-than arose, and Āb'nĕr sat by Saul's side, and Dā'vid's place was empty.

26 Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day: for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is [h]not clean; surely he is not clean.

27 And it came to pass on the morrow, which was the second day of the month, that Dā'vid's place was empty: and Saul said unto Jŏn'a-than his son, Wherefore cometh not the son of Jĕs'se to meat, neither yesterday nor to day?

28 And Jŏn'a-than answered Saul, Dā'vid earnestly asked leave of me to go to Bĕth'-lĕhĕm:

29 And he said, Let me go, I pray thee; for our family hath a sacrifice in the city; and my brother, he hath commanded me to be there: and now, if I have found favour in thine eyes, let me get away, I pray thee, and see my brethren. Therefore he cometh not unto the king's table.

30 Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jŏn'a-than, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jĕs'se to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness?

31 For as long [5]as the son of Jĕs'se liveth upon the ground, thou shalt not be established, nor thy kingdom. Wherefore now send and fetch him unto me, for he shall surely die.

32 And Jŏn'a-than answered Saul his father, and said unto him, Wherefore [i]shall he be slain? what hath he done?

33 And Saul cast a javelin at him to smite him: whereby Jŏn'a-than knew that it was determined of his father to slay [6]Dā'vid.

34 So Jŏn'a-than arose from the table in fierce anger, and did eat no meat the second day of the month: for he was grieved for Dā'vid, because his father had done him shame.

35 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Jŏn'a-than went out into the field at the time appointed with Dā'vid, and a little lad with him.

36 And he said unto his lad, Run, find out now the arrows which I shoot. And as the lad ran, he shot an arrow beyond him.

37 And when the lad was come to the place of the arrow which Jŏn'a-than had shot, Jŏn'a-than cried after the lad, and said, Is not the arrow beyond thee?

38 And Jŏn'a-than cried after the lad, Make speed, haste, stay not. And Jŏn'a-than's lad gathered up the arrows, and came to his master.

39 But the lad knew not any thing: only Jŏn'a-than and Dā'vid knew the matter.

40 And Jŏn'a-than gave his [7]artillery unto his lad, and said unto him, Go, carry them to the city.

41 ¶ And as soon as the lad was gone, Dā'vid arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until Dā'vid [8]exceeded.

42 And Jŏn'a-than said to Dā'vid, Go in peace, forasmuch as we have sworn both of us in the name of the Lord, saying, The Lord be between me and thee, and between my seed and thy seed for ever. And he arose and departed: and Jŏn'a-than went into the city.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *David at Nob obtaineth of Ahimelech hallowed bread.* 7 *Doeg was present.* 8 *David taketh Goliath's sword.* 10 *David at Gath feigneth himself mad.*

1 [1]Then came Dā'vid to [2]Nŏb to A-hĭm'e-lech the priest: and A-hĭm'e-lech was afraid at the meeting of Dā'vid, and said unto him, Why art thou alone, and no man with thee?

2 And Dā'vid said [3]unto A-hĭm'e-lech the priest, The [a]king hath commanded me a business, and hath said unto me, Let no man know any thing of the business whereabout I send thee, and what I have commanded thee: and

4. That is, that business or affair similar to the one now in hand, when Jonathan was interceding in behalf of David in the preceding ch.

5. The first time that Saul reveals his feelings that David is to occupy the throne.

6. Heretofore, Jonathan had attributed his father's attempts to take the life of David to his fits of anger, but now he realizes the king's ulterior purpose and, true to his promise, he arises abruptly from the table to hastily bid David to flee for his life.

7. His bow, arrow and quiver.

8. That is, surpass Jonathan in the exhibition of his grief.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1062.

1. Vs. 1-9 detail David's flight to Nob, where he goes for the purpose of escaping from the frenzied Saul and to meet the high priest to inquire of the Lord concerning his way, but he meets with an obstacle in Doeg, the Edomite.

2. A city situated a little north of Jerusalem, but in sight of it.

3. Pure fabrications for the purpose of deceiving Ahimelech, allaying any suspicions and make sure his escape from the king.

f. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.) That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes. (Is. 65:16.) And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth. in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory. (Jer. 4:2.)

g. A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished. (Prov. 27:12.) And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place; as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Is. 32:2.)

h. Moreover the soul that shall touch any unclean thing, as the uncleanness of man or any unclean beast, or any abominable unclean thing, and eat of the flesh of the sacrifice of peace offerings, which pertain unto the Lord, even that soul shall be cut off from his people. (Lev. 7:21.) And he that sitteth on any thing whereon he sat that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. And he that toucheth the flesh of him that hath the issue shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even (6, 7). And whosoever toucheth any thing that was under him shall be unclean until the even; and he that beareth any of those things shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. And whomsoever he toucheth that hath the issue, and hath not rinsed his hands in water, he shall wash his clothes, and bathe himself in water, and be unclean until the even. (Lev. 15:6, 7, 10, 11.)

i. And Jacob was wroth, and chode with Laban: and Jacob answered and said to Laban, What is my trespass? what is my sin, that thou hast so hotly pursued after me? (Gen. 31:36.) For he did put his life in his hand, and slew the Philistine, and the Lord wrought a great salvation for all Israel; thou sawest it, and didst rejoice; wherefore then wilt thou sin against innocent blood, to slay David without a cause? (I Sam. 19:5.) Deliver the poor and needy; rid them out of the hand of the wicked. (Ps. 82:4.) A true witness delivereth souls; but a deceitful witness speaketh lies. (Prov. 14:25.) If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain. (Prov. 24:11.) Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy. (Prov. 31:9.) Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. (Lev. 15:6, 7, 10, 11.)

Chapter 21.

a. Remove from me the way of lying; and grant me thy law graciously. (Ps. 119:29.) Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips. (Ps. 141:3.) The fear of man bringeth a snare, but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.)

I have appointed my servants to such and such a place.

3 Now therefore what [4]is under thine hand? give me five loaves of bread in mine hand, or what there is present.

4 And the priest answered Dā'vid, and said, There is no common bread under mine hand, but there is [b]hallowed bread; if the young men have kept themselves at least from women.

5 And Dā'vid answered the priest, and said unto him, Of a truth women have been kept from us about these three days, since I came out, and the [5]vessels of the young men are holy, and the bread is [6]in a manner common, yea, though it were sanctified this day in the vessel.

6 So the priest [c]gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the shewbread, that was taken from before the [7]Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away.

7 Now a certain man of the servants of Saul was there that day, detained before the [7]Lord; and his name was [d]Dō'eg, an Ē'dom-īte, the chiefest of the [8]herdmen that belonged to Saul.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto A-hĭm'e-lech, And is there not here under thine hand spear or sword? for I have neither brought my sword nor my weapons with me, because the king's business required haste.

9 And the priest said, The sword of Go-lī'ath the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, whom thou slewest in the valley of Ē'lah, behold, it is here wrapped in a cloth behind the ephod: if thou wilt take that, take it: for there is no other save that here. And Dā'vid said, There is none like that; give it me.

10 ¶ [9]And Dā'vid arose, and [10]fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Ā'chĭsh the [11]king of Gāth.

11 And the servants of Ā'chĭsh said unto him, Is not this Dā'vid the king of the land? did they not sing one to another of him in dances, saying, [e]Saul hath slain his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

12 And Dā'vid laid up these words in his heart, and was sore afraid of Ā'chĭsh the king of Gāth.

13 And he changed his behaviour before them, and feigned himself mad in their hands, and [12]scrabbled on the doors of the gate, and let his spittle fall down upon his beard.

14 Then said Ā'chĭsh unto his servants, Lo, ye see the man [13]is mad: wherefore then have ye brought him to me?

15 Have I need of mad men, that ye have brought this fellow to play the mad man in my presence? shall this fellow come into my house?

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Companies resort unto David at Adullam.* 5 *Admonished by Gad, he cometh to Hareth.* 6 *Saul, going to pursue him, complaineth of his servants' unfaithfulness.* 11 *Saul commandeth to kill the priests.* 17 *The footmen refusing, Doeg executeth it.*

4. What food hast thou on hand?

5. That is, their persons. This word is used also in I Thess. 4:4, "That every one of you should know how to possess this vessel in sanctification and honor."

6. The Hebrew literally rendered reads, "And this way is common and how much more today sanctified in the vessel" (Clarke). The Hebrew is doubtless correct as David would not have called common and unclean that which Jehovah had sanctified.

7. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

8. Overseer and manager of this department of the king's affairs.

9. Vs. 10-15, tell of David at Gath.

10. His fear of detection is becoming so great that he secretly flees from Nob.

11. Upon this occasion David composed the 106 psalms.

12. Made marks.

13. There has always been a peculiar sort of respect and protection throughout the east guaranteed to those who were supposed to be under some kind of supernatural influence; thus David knew that his madness guaranteed his safety.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1062.

1. For life of David see 11, ch. 2.

2. Upon this occasion David wrote Psalm 35, from which we infer that he was driven from this place.

3. Vs. 3, 4, David in Mizpeh.

4. A fortress, or citadel; a fortified place.

5. A member of Samuel's school of prophets. He also wrote one of the books of the Acts of David (I Chr. 29:29). "Now the acts of David the king, first and last, behold they are written in the book of Samuel the seer and in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the book of Gad the seer.

6. Vs. 6-19 detail an account of Saul's anger and his slaughter of the priests of Nob.

7. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

8. Little or great.

1 [1]Dā'vid therefore [2]departed thence, and escaped [a]to the cave A-dŭl'lăm: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him.

2 And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them: and there were with him about four hundred men.

3 ¶ [3]And Dā'vid went thence to Mĭz'peh of Mō'ab: and he said unto the king of Mō'ab, [b]Let my father and my mother, I pray thee, come forth, and be with you, till I know what God will do for me.

4 And he brought them before the king of Mō'ab: and they dwelt with him all the while that Dā'vid was in the [4]hold.

5 ¶ And the prophet [5]Gād [c]said unto Dā'vid, Abide not in the hold; depart, and get thee into the land of Jū'dah. Then Dā'vid departed, and came into the forest of Hā'reth.

6 ¶ [6]When Saul heard that Dā'vid was discovered, and the men that were with him, (now Saul abode in Gĭb'e-ah under a tree in Rā'mah, having his spear in his hand, and all his servants were standing about him;)

7 Then Saul said unto his servants that stood about him, Hear now, ye Bĕn'ja-mītes; will the son of Jĕs'se give every one of you fields and vineyards, and make you all captains of thousands, and captains of hundreds;

8 That all of you have conspired against me, and there is none that sheweth me that my [d]son hath made a league with the son of Jĕs'se, and there is none of you that is sorry for me, or sheweth unto me that my son hath stirred up my servant against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

9 ¶ Then answered [e]Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte, which was set over the servants of Saul, and said, I saw the son of Jĕs'se coming to Nŏb, to A-hĭm'e-lech the son of A-hī'tub.

10 And he enquired of the [7]Lord for him, and gave him victuals, and gave him the sword of Go-lī'ath the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne.

11 Then the king sent to call A-hĭm'e-lech the priest, the son of A-hī'tub, and all his father's house, the priests that were in Nŏb: and they came all of them to the king.

12 And Saul said, Hear now, thou son of A-hī'tub. And he answered, Here I am, my lord.

13 And Saul said unto him, Why have ye conspired against me, thou and the son of Jĕs'se, in that thou hast given him bread, and a sword, and hast enquired of God for him, that he should rise against me, to lie in wait, as at this day?

14 Then A-hĭm'e-lech answered the king, and said, And who is so faithful among all thy servants as Dā'vid, which is the king's son in law, and goeth at thy bidding, and is honourable in thine house?

15 Did I then begin to enquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, [8]less or more.

---

b. And thou shalt set upon the table show bread before me always. (Ex. 25:30.) And thou shalt take fine flour and bake twelve cakes thereof; two tenth deals shall be in one cake. (Lev. 24:5.) How he entered into the house of God, and did eat the show bread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for him which were with him, but only for the priest? (Mat. 12:4.)

c. Have ye not read what David did when he was an hungered, and they that were with him? (Mat. 12:3.) Have ye never read what David did when he had need, and was an hungered, he, and they that were with him? (Mk. 2:25.) Have ye not read so much as this, what David did, when himself was an hungered, and they which were with him? (Luke 6:3.)

d. See Ps. 52.

e. And the women answered one another as they played, and said, Saul hath slain his thousands, and David his ten thousands. (I Sam. 18:7.)

Chapter 22.

a. And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to David in the harvest time unto the cave of Adullam: and the troop of the Philistines pitched in the valley of Rephaim. (II Sam. 23:13.) Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Cherith, that is before Jordan. (I Ks. 17:3.) They wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and in dens and caves of the earth. (Heb. 11:38.)

b. See m, ch. 5, Dt.

c. And the Lord spake unto Gad, David's seer, saying, Go and tell David, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee. (I Chr. 21:9, 10.) And he set the Levites in the house of the Lord with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of David, and of Gad the king's seer, and Nathan the prophet; for so was the commandment of the Lord by his prophets. (II Chr. 29:25.)

d. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. (I Sam. 18:3.) Then Saul's anger was kindled against Jonathan, and he said unto him, Thou son of the perverse rebellious woman, do not I know that thou hast chosen the son of Jesse to thine own confusion, and unto the confusion of thy mother's nakedness? (I Sam. 20:30.)

e. See Ps. 52.

16 And the king said, Thou shalt surely die, A-hĭm'e-lech, thou, and all thy father's house.
17 ¶ And the king said unto the footmen that stood about him, Turn, and slay the priests of the [7]Lord; because their hand also is with Dā'vid, and because they knew when he fled, and did not shew it to me. But the servants of the king would not put forth their hand to fall upon the priests of the [7]Lord.
18 And the king [f]said to Dō'eg, Turn thou, and fall upon the priests. And Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte turned, and he fell upon the priests, and slew on that day fourscore and five persons that did wear a linen ephod.
19 And Nŏb, the city of the priests, smote [g]he with the edge of the sword, both men and women, children and sucklings, and oxen, and asses, and sheep, with the edge of the sword.
20 ¶ [9]And one of the sons of A-hĭm'e-lech the son of A-hī'tub, named [10]A-bī'a-thär, escaped, and fled after Dā'vid.
21 And A-bī'a-thär [11]shewed Dā'vid that Saul had slain the [7]Lord's priests.
22 And Dā'vid said unto A-bī'a-thär, I knew it that day, when Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte was there, that he would surely tell Säul: I have occasioned the death of all the persons of thy father's house.
23 Abide thou with me, fear not: for he that seeketh my life seeketh thy life: but with me thou shalt be in safeguard.

CHAPTER 23.

1 David rescueth Keilah. 14 In Ziph Jonathan cometh and comforteth him. 19 The Ziphites discover him to Saul. 25 At Maon he is rescued from Saul by the invasion of the Philistines. 29 He dwelleth at En-gedi.

1 Then they told Dā'vid, saying, Behold, the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fight against Kēi'lah, and they rob the threshingfloors.
2 Therefore Dā'vid [a]enquired of the [1]Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite these Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And the [1]Lord said unto Dā'vid, Go, and smite the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and save Kēi'lah.
3 And Dā'vid's men said unto him, Behold, we be afraid here in Jū'dah: how much more then if we come to Kēi'lah against the armies of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes?
4 Then Dā'vid [a]enquired of the [1]Lord yet again. And the Lord answered him and said, Arise, go down to Kēi'lah; for I will deliver the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes into thine hand.
5 So Dā'vid and his men went to Kēi'lah, and fought with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and brought away their cattle, and smote them with a great slaughter. So Dā'vid saved the inhabitants of Kēi'lah.
6 And it came to pass, when A-bī'a-thär the son of A-hĭm'e-lech fled to Dā'vid to Kēi'lah, that he came down with an [2]ephod in his hand.
7 ¶ And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was come to Kēi'lah. And Saul said, God [b]hath delivered him into mine hand; for he is shut in, by entering into a town that hath gates and bars.
8 And Saul called all the people together to war, to go down to Kēi'lah, to besiege Dā'vid and his men.
9 ¶ And Dā'vid knew that Saul secretly practised mischief against him; and he said to A-bī'a-thär the priest, Bring hither the [2]ephod.
10 Then said Dā'vid, O [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, thy servant hath certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Kēi'lah, [c]to destroy the city for my sake.
11 Will the men of Kēi'lah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the [1]Lord said, He will come down.
12 Then said Dā'vid, Will the men of Kēi'lah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the [1]Lord said, They will deliver thee up.
13 ¶ Then Dā'vid and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Kēi'lah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was escaped from Kēi'lah; and he forbare to go forth.
14 [3]And Dā'vid abode in the wilderness in strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Zĭph. And Saul sought him [d]every day, but [c]God delivered him not into his hand.
15 And Dā'vid saw that Saul was come out to seek his life: and Dā'vid was in the wilderness of Zĭph in a wood.
16 ¶ And Jŏn'a-than Saul's son arose, and went to Dā'vid into the wood, and strengthened his hand in God.
17 And he said unto him, Fear not: for the hand of Saul my father shall not find thee; and thou shalt be king over Ĭs'ra-el, and I shall be next unto thee; and [f]that also Saul my father knoweth.
18 And they two [4]made a [g]covenant before the [1]Lord: and Dā'vid abode in the wood, and Jŏn'a-than went to his house.
19 ¶ Then came up the Zĭph'ītes to Saul to Gĭb'e-ah, saying, Doth not Dā'vid hide himself with us in strong holds in the wood, in the hill of Hăch'ī-lah, which is on the south of Jĕsh'ī-mŏn?
20 Now therefore, O king, come down according to all the desire of thy soul to come

9. Vs. 20-23. Abiathar escapes and flees after David.

10. The thirteenth high priest of the Jews and fourth in descent from Eli. When his father Ahimelech was slain with the priests at Nob by Saul, Abiathar escaped and fled to David, bearing with him the ephod of the priestly raiment. He was well received by David and was made the priest of the party during its exile. When David became king, Abiathar was made high priest. In later life he, with other rebels of the kingdom, attempted to thwart the divine plan by making Adonijah king instead of Solomon.

11. Therefore, when Solomon became king, he commanded Abiathar to retire to private life, at the same time telling him that his friendship for David was all that saved him from death.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1062-1061.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. A part of the priestly garment.

3. Vs. 14-29 detail David's wandering in the desert of Ziph and Maon.

4. The last time that Jonathan and David ever met.

f. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people. (Prov. 28:15.)
g. Because he hath oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not; Surely he shall not feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired. (Job 20:19, 20.) Why standeth thou afar off, O Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble? (1). To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress. (Ps. 10:1, 18.)

Chapter 23.

a. And he shall stand before Eleazer the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord; at his word they shall go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) Now after the death of Joshua, it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? (Jud. 1:1.) And when Saul enquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets. (I Sam. 28:6.) And David enquired at the Lord saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all. (I Sam. 30:8.) And enquired not of the Lord; therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse. (I Chr. 10:14.) I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go; I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:5, 6.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.)
b. The enemy said, I will pursue, I will overtake, I will divide the spoils; my lust shall be satisfied upon them; I will draw my sword, my hand shall destroy them. (Ex. 15:9.) God hath forsaken him; persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him. (Ps. 71:11.)
c. And Joab answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy. (II Sam. 20:20.) Wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. (Esth. 3:6.) Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter. (Ps. 44:22.)
d. For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul; they have not set God before them. Selah. Behold, God is my helper; the Lord is with them that uphold my soul. (Ps. 54:3, 4.)
e. Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) What shall we then say to these things? if God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil, for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.)
f. See ch. 24, v. 20.
g. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. (I Sam. 18:3.) Therefore thou shalt deal kindly with thy servant; for thou hast brought thy servant into a covenant of the Lord with thee; notwithstanding, if there be in me iniquity, slay me thyself; for why shouldest thou bring me to thy father? (I Sam. 20:8.)

down; and our part shall be to deliver him into the king's hand.

21 And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the [2]Lord; for ye have compassion on me.

22 Go, I pray you, prepare yet, and know and see his place where his haunt is, and who hath seen him there: for it is told me that he dealeth very subtilly.

23 See therefore, and take knowledge of all the lurking places where he hideth himself, and come ye again to me with the certainty, and I will go with you: and it shall come to pass, if he be in the land, that I will search him out throughout all the thousands of Jū'dah.

24 And they arose, and went to Zĭph before Saul: but Dā'vid and his men were in the wilderness [5]of Mā'on, in the plain on the south of Jĕsh'ĭ-mŏn.

25 Saul also and his men went to seek him. And they told Dā'vid: wherefore he came down [6]into a rock, and abode in the wilderness of Mā'on. And when Saul heard that, he pursued after Dā'vid in the wilderness of Mā'on.

26 And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and Dā'vid and his men on that side of the mountain: and Dā'vid [h]made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed Dā'vid and his men round about to take them.

27 ¶ But there came a messenger unto Saul, saying, Haste thee, and come; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have invaded the land.

28 Wherefore Saul returned from pursuing after Dā'vid, and went against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: therefore they called that place Sē'lā-hăm-mah-lē'koth.

29 ¶ And Dā'vid went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at Ĕn-gē'dī.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *David in a cave at En-gedi, having cut off Saul's skirt, spareth his life.* 8 *He sheweth thereby his innocency.* 16 *Saul taketh an oath of David, and departeth.*

1 And it came to pass, [a]when Saul was returned from following the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, that it was told him, saying, Behold, Dā'vid is in the wilderness of Ĕn-gē'dī.

2 Then Saul took three thousand chosen men out of all Ĭs'ra-el, and went to seek [b]Dā'vid and his men upon the rocks of the wild goats.

3 And he came to the [1]sheepcotes by the way, where was a cave; and Saul went in to cover his feet: and Dā'vid and his men remained in the sides of the cave.

4 And the men of Dā'vid said unto him, Behold the day of which the Lord said unto thee, Behold, I will deliver thine enemy into thine hand, that thou mayest do to him as it shall seem good unto thee. Then Dā'vid arose, and cut off the skirt of Saul's robe privily.

5 And it came to pass afterward, that Dā'vid's [c]heart smote him, because he had cut off Saul's skirt.

6 And he said unto his men, The [2]Lord forbid that I should do this thing unto my master, the [2]Lord's anointed, to stretch forth mine hand against him, seeing he is the anointed of the [2]Lord.

7 So Dā'vid [d]stayed his servants with these words, and suffered them not to rise against Saul. But Saul rose up out of the cave, and went on his way.

8 Dā'vid also arose afterward, and went out of the cave, and cried after Saul, saying, My lord the king. And when Saul looked behind him, Dā'vid stooped with his face to the earth, and bowed himself.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Saul, Wherefore hearest [e]thou men's words, saying, Behold, Dā'vid seeketh thy hurt?

10 Behold, this day thine eyes have seen how that the [2]Lord had [f]delivered thee to day into mine hand in the cave: and some bade me kill thee: but mine eye spared thee; and I said, I will not put forth mine hand against my lord; for he is the [2]Lord's anointed.

11 Moreover, my father, see, yea, see the skirt of thy robe in my hand: for in that I cut off the skirt of thy robe, and killed thee not, know thou and see that there is neither evil nor transgression in mine hand, and I have not sinned against thee; yet thou huntest my soul to take it.

12 The [2]Lord [g]judge between me and thee, and the [2]Lord avenge me of thee: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

13 As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee.

14 After whom is the king [h]of Ĭs'ra-el come out? after whom dost thou pursue? after [3]a dead dog, after a flea.

15 The [2]Lord therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid had made an end of speaking these words unto Saul, that Saul said, Is this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Saul lifted up his voice, and wept.

17 And he said to Dā'vid, Thou art [i]more righteous than I: for thou hast rewarded [j]me good, whereas I have rewarded thee evil.

18 And thou hast shewed this day how that thou hast dealt well with me: forasmuch as when the Lord had [f]delivered me into thine hand, thou killedst me not.

19 For if a man find his enemy, will he let him go well away? wherefore the [2]Lord reward thee good for that thou hast done unto me this day.

20 And now, behold, [k]I know well that thou shalt surely be king, and that the kingdom of Ĭs'ra-el shall be established in thine hand.

21 Swear now therefore unto me by the [2]Lord, that thou wilt not cut off my seed after me, and that thou wilt not destroy my name out of my father's house.

22 And Dā'vid sware unto Saul. And Saul went home; but Dā'vid and his men gat them up unto the hold.

5. About 4 miles southeast of Ziph. Compare Joshua 15:55.

6. Literally, he went down the rock.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1061.

1. Enclosures built by the shepherds to protect their herds.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A term of contempt. Thus David represents himself as too insignificant and contemptible for Israel's king to pursue.

h. For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes; nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee. (Ps. 31:22.)

Chapter 24.

a. See ch. 23, v. 28.

b. They also that seek after my life lay snares for me; and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long. (Ps. 38:12.)

c. And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done; and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. (II Sam. 24:10.)

d. If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy). (Ps. 7:4.) But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.) Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.)

e. When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet. (Ps. 141:6.) He that laboreth, laboreth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him. (Prov. 16:26.) He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends. (Prov. 17:9.)

f. See h, ch. 7, Judges.

g. Wherefore I have not sinned against thee, but thou doest me wrong to war against me; the Lord the Judge be judge this day between the children of Israel and the children of Ammon. (Jud. 11:27.) I would seek unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause. (Job 5:8.)

h. Great men are not always wise; neither do the aged understand judgment. (Job 32:9.) He shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray. (Prov. 5:23.)

i. And Judah acknowledged them, and said, She hath been more righteous than I; because that I gave her not to Selah my son. And he knew her again no more. (Gen. 38:26.)

j. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.)

k. See ch. 23:17.

CHAPTER 25.

1 Samuel dieth. 2 David sendeth to Nabal. 10 Provoked by Nabal's churlishness, he mindeth to destroy him. 14 Abigail understanding thereof, 18 taketh a present, 23 and by her wisdom 32 pacifieth David. 36 Nabal hearing thereof dieth. 39 David taketh Abigail and Ahinoam to be his wives.

1 [1]And [2]Săm'u-el died; and all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes were gathered together, and lamented him, and buried him in his house at Rā'mah. And Dā'vid arose, and went down to the wilderness of Pā'ran.

2 And there was a man in Mā'on, whose possessions were in Cär'mel; and the man was very great, and he had three thousand sheep, and a thousand goats: and he was shearing his sheep in Cär'mel.

3 Now the name of the man was Nā'bal; and the name of his wife Ăb'ĭ-gāil: and she was a woman of good understanding, and of a beautiful countenance: but the man was [c]churlish [d]and evil in his doings; and he was of the house of Cā'leb.

4 ¶ And Dā'vid heard in the wilderness that Nā'bal did shear his sheep.

5 And Dā'vid sent out ten young men, and Dā'vid said unto the young men, Get you up to Cär'mel, and go to Nā'bal, and greet him in my name:

6 And thus shall ye say to him that liveth in prosperity, [b]Peace be both to thee, and peace be to thine house, and peace be unto all that thou hast.

7 And now I have heard that thou hast shearers: now thy shepherds which were with us, we hurt them not, neither was there ought missing unto them, all the while they were in Cär'mel.

8 Ask thy young men, and they will shew thee. Wherefore let the young men find favour in thine eyes: for we come in [c]a good day: give, I pray thee, whatsoever cometh to thine hand unto thy servants, and to thy son Dā'vid.

9 And when Dā'vid's young men came, they spake to Nā'bal according to all those words in the name of Dā'vid, and ceased.

10 ¶ And Nā'bal answered Dā'vid's servants, and said, Who is Dā'vid? and who is the son of Jĕs'se? there be many servants now a days that break away every man from his master.

11 Shall I then take my bread, and my water, and my flesh that I have killed for my shearers, and give it unto men, whom I know not whence they be?

12 So Dā'vid's young men turned their way, and went again, and came and told him all those sayings.

13 And Dā'vid said unto his men, Gird ye on every man his sword. And they girded on every man his sword; and Dā'vid also girded on his sword: and there went up after Dā'vid about four hundred men; and two hundred abode by the stuff.

14 ¶ But one of the young men told Ăb'ĭ-gāil, Nā'bal's wife, saying, Behold, Dā'vid sent messengers out of the wilderness to salute our master; and he railed on them.

15 But the men were very good unto us, and we were not hurt, neither missed we any thing, as long as we were conversant with them, when we were in the fields:

16 They were [d]a wall unto us both by night and day, all the while we were with them keeping the sheep.

17 Now therefore know and consider what thou wilt do; for evil is determined against our master, and against all his household: for he is such a son of [4]Bē'lĭ-al, that a man cannot speak to him.

18 ¶ Then Ăb'ĭ-gāil made haste, and took two hundred loaves, and two bottles of wine, and five sheep ready dressed, and five measures of parched corn, and an hundred clusters of raisins, and two hundred cakes of figs, and laid them on asses.

19 And she said unto her servants, Go on before me; behold, I come after you. But she told not her husband Nā'bal.

20 And it was so, as she rode on the ass, that she came down by the covert of the hill, and, behold, Dā'vid and his men came down against her; and she met them.

21 Now Dā'vid had said, Surely in vain have I kept all that this fellow hath in the wilderness, so that nothing was missed of all that pertained unto him: and he hath [e]requited me evil for good.

22 So and more also do God unto the enemies of Dā'vid, if I leave of all that pertain to him by the morning light any that [5]pisseth against the wall.

23 And when Ăb'ĭ-gāil saw Dā'vid, she hasted, and lighted off the ass, and fell before Dā'vid on her face, and bowed herself to the ground,

24 And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine [6]audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid.

25 Let not my lord, I pray thee, regard this man of [4]Bē'lĭ-al, even [7]Nā'bal: for as his name is, so is he; Nā'bal is his name, and folly is with him: but I thine handmaid saw not the young men of my lord, whom thou didst send.

26 Now therefore, my lord, as the [8]Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, seeing the [8]Lord hath [f]withholden thee from coming to shed blood, and from avenging thyself with thine own hand, now let thine enemies, and they that seek evil to my lord, be as Nā'bal.

27 And now this [g]blessing which thine handmaid hath brought unto my lord, let it even be given unto the young men that follow my lord.

28 I pray thee, forgive the trespass of thine handmaid: for the [8]Lord will [h]certainly make my lord a sure house; because my lord fighteth the battles of the [8]Lord, and evil hath not been found in thee all thy days.

29 Yet a man is risen to pursue thee, and to seek thy soul: but the soul of my lord shall

Ch. 25. B. C. 1060.

1. This ch. is devoted largely to incidents connected with the wanderings of David in the wilderness.

2. For life of Samuel, see 16, ch. 1.

3. Harsh, cross, surly.

4. Son of wickedness.

5. Man child. (R. V.)

6. That is, ears.

7. That is, fool.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Chapter 25.

a. The vile person shall be no more called liberal, nor the churl said to be bountiful (5). The instruments also of the churl are evil; he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right. (Is. 32:5, 7.)

b. Then the spirit came upon Amasai, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, David, and on thy side, thou son of Jesse; peace, peace, be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then David received them, and made them captains of the band. (I Chr. 12:18.) Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces. (Ps. 122:7.) And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house. (Luke 10:5.)

c. Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared; for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your strength. (Neh. 8:10.)

d. And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground, and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. (Ex. 14:22.) Hast not thou made a hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? Thou hast blessed the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land. (Job 1:10.)

e. And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. (Ps. 109:5.) Whoso rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house. (Prov. 17:13.)

f. And God said unto him in a dream, Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me; therefore suffered I thee not to touch her. (Gen. 20:6.)

g. Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it. (Gen. 33:11.)

h. And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lord telleth thee that he will make thee an house. (II Sam. 7:11.) Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised to David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Israel. (I Ks. 9:5.)

be bound in the bundle of life with the [s]Lord thy God; and the souls of thine enemies, them shall he sling out, as out of the middle of a sling.

30 And it shall come to pass, when the Lord shall have done to my lord according to all the good that he hath spoken concerning thee, and shall have appointed thee ruler over Is'ra-el;

31 That this shall be no grief unto thee, nor offence of heart unto my lord, either that thou hast shed blood causeless, or that my lord hath avenged himself: but when the Lord shall have dealt well with my lord, then remember thine handmaid.

32 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Ăb'ī-gāil, Blessed [i]be the [s]Lord God of Is'ra-el, which sent thee this day to meet me:

33 And blessed be thy advice, and blessed be thou, which hast kept me this day from coming to shed blood, and from avenging myself with mine own hand.

34 For in very deed, as the Lord God of Is'ra-el liveth, which hath kept me back from hurting thee, except thou hadst hasted and come to meet me, surely there had not been left unto Nā'bal by the morning light any that [5]pisseth against the wall.

35 So Dā'vid received of her hand that which she had brought him, and said unto her, Go up in peace to thine house; see, I have hearkened to thy voice, and have accepted thy person.

36 ¶ And Ăb'ī-gāil came to Nā'bal; and, behold, he held a feast in his house, like the feast of a king; and Nā'bal's heart was merry within him, for he was [j]very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light.

37 But it came to pass in the morning, when the wine was gone out of Nā'bal, and his wife had told him these things, that his heart died within him, and he became as [9]a stone.

38 And it came to pass about ten days after, that the [s]Lord [k]smote Nā'bal, that he died.

39 ¶ And when Dā'vid heard that Nā'bal was dead, he said, Blessed be the [s]Lord, that hath pleaded the cause of my reproach from the hand of Nā'bal, and hath kept his servant from evil: for the [s]Lord hath returned the wickedness of Nā'bal upon his own head. And Dā'vid sent and communed with Ăb'ī-gāil, to take her to him to wife.

40 And when the servants of Dā'vid were come to Ăb'ī-gāil to Cär'mel, they spake unto her, saying, Dā'vid sent us unto thee, to take thee to him to wife.

41 And she arose, and bowed herself on her face to the earth, and said, Behold, let thine handmaid be a servant to wash the feet of the servants of my lord.

42 And Ăb'ī-gāil hasted, and arose, and rode upon an ass, with five damsels of her's that went after her; and she went after the messengers of Dā'vid, and became his wife.

43 Dā'vid also took A-hĭn'o-am of Jĕz're-el; and they were also both of them his wives.

44 ¶ But Saul had given Mī'chal his daughter, Dā'vid's wife, to Phăl'tī the son of Lā'ish, which was of Găl'lĭm.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Saul, by the discovery of the Ziphites, cometh to Hachilah against David.* 5 *David stayeth Abishai from killing Saul, but taketh his spear and cruse.* 13 *David reproveth Abner,* 18 *and exhorteth Saul.* 21 *Saul acknowledgeth his sin.*

1 [1]And the Zĭph'ītes came unto Saul to Gĭb'e-ah, saying, Doth not Dā'vid hide himself in the hill of Hăch'ī-lah, which is before Jĕsh'ī-mŏn?

2 Then Saul arose, and went down to the wilderness of Zĭph, having three thousand chosen men of Is'ra-el with him, to seek Dā'vid in the wilderness of Zĭph.

3 And Saul pitched in the hill of Hăch'ī-lah, which is before Jĕsh'ī-mŏn, by the way. But Dā'vid abode in the wilderness, and he saw that Saul came after him into the wilderness.

4 Dā'vid therefore sent out spies, and understood that Saul was come in [2]very deed.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid arose, and came to the place where Saul had pitched: and Dā'vid beheld the place where Saul lay, and Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, the captain of his host: and Saul lay in the trench, and the people pitched round about him.

6 [3]Then answered Dā'vid and said to A-hĭm'e-lech the Hĭt'tīte, and to A-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, brother to Jō'ab, saying, Who will go down with me to Saul to the camp? And A-bĭsh'ă-ī said, I will go down with thee.

7 So Dā'vid and A-bĭsh'ă-ī came to the people by night: and, behold, Saul lay sleeping within the trench, and his spear stuck in the ground at his bolster: but Ăb'nēr and the people lay round about him.

8 Then said A-bĭsh'ă-ī to Dā'vid, God hath delivered thine enemy into thine hand this day: now therefore let me smite him, I pray thee, with the spear even to the earth at once, and I will not smite [5]him the second time.

9 And Dā'vid said to A-bĭsh'ă-ī, Destroy him not: for who can stretch forth his hand against the [4]Lord's anointed, and be guiltless?

10 Dā'vid said furthermore, As the [4]Lord liveth, the [4]Lord [a]shall smite him; or his day shall [b]come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish.

11 The [4]Lord forbid that I should stretch forth mine hand against the Lord's anointed: but, I pray thee, take thou now the spear that is at his bolster, and the cruse of water, and let us go.

12 So Dā'vid took the spear and the cruse of water from Saul's bolster; and they gat them away, and no man saw it, nor knew it, neither awaked: for they were all asleep; because a [c]deep sleep from the [4]Lord was fallen upon them.

13 ¶ Then Dā'vid went over to the other

9. Paralyzed with horror, grief.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1060.

1. Vs. 1-5 detail the Ziphite's second attempt to betray David.

2. Of a certainty.

3. Vs. 6-25 narrate how David spares Saul's life the second time.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5 So complete will be the work of the first stroke that he will not smite him a second time.

i. And Jethro said, Blessed be the Lord, who hath delivered you out of the hand of the Egyptians, and out of the hand of Pharaoh, who hath delivered the people from under the hand of the Egyptians. (Ex. 18:10.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people. (Luke 1:68.)

j. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.) Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contention? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? (Prov. 23:29.) Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them! (Is. 5:11.) Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart. (Hos. 4:11.)

k. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error, and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) In whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind. (Job 12:10.) All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust. (Job 34:15.) Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled; thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. (Ps. 104:29.)

Chapter 26.

a. O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. Lift up thyself, thou Judge of the earth; render a reward to the proud (1, 2). And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off. (Ps. 94:1, 2, 23.) And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? (Luke 18:7.) Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath; for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. (Rom. 12:19.)

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die; call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Dt. 31:14.) Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling? (Job 7:1.) Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass. (Job 14:5.) The Lord shall laugh at him; for he seeth that his day is coming. (Ps. 37:13.)

c. And the Lord God caused a deep sleep to fall upon Adam, and he slept; and he took one of his ribs, and closed up the flesh instead thereof. (Gen. 2:21.) And when the sun was going down, a deep sleep fell upon Abram; and, lo, an horror of great darkness fell upon him. (Gen. 15:12.)

side, and stood on the top of an hill afar off; a great space being between them:

14 And Dā'vid cried to the people, and to Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, saying, Answerest thou not, Āb'nēr? Then Āb'nēr answered and said, Who art thou that criest to the king?

15 And Dā'vid said to Āb'nēr, Art not thou a valiant man? and who is like to thee in Īs'ra-el? wherefore then hast thou not kept thy lord the king? for there came one of the people in to destroy the king thy lord.

16 This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the [4]Lord liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the [4]Lord's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster.

17 And Saul knew Dā'vid's voice, and said, Is this thy voice, my son Dā'vid? And Dā'vid said, It is my voice, my lord, O king.

18 And he said, Wherefore doth my lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand?

19 Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the Lord have [d]stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering; but if they be the children of men, cursed be they before the [4]Lord; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the [4]Lord, saying, Go, serve other gods.

20 Now therefore, let not my blood fall to the earth before the face of the [4]Lord: for the king of Īs'ra-el is come out to seek a flea, as when one doth hunt a partridge in the mountains.

21 ¶ Then said Saul, I have sinned: return, my son Dā'vid: for I will no more do thee harm, because my soul was precious in thine eyes this day: behold, I have played the fool, and have erred exceedingly.

22 And Dā'vid answered and said, Behold the king's spear! and let one of the young men come over and fetch it.

23 The Lord [e]render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness: for the Lord delivered thee into my hand to day, but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the Lord's anointed.

24 And, behold, as thy life was much set by this day in mine eyes, so let my life be much set by in the eyes of the Lord, and let him deliver me out of all tribulation.

25 Then Saul said to Dā'vid, Blessed be thou, my son Dā'vid: thou shalt both do great things, and also shalt still [f]prevail. So Dā'vid went on his way, and Saul returned to his place.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Saul hearing David to be in Gath seeketh no more for him.* 5 *David beggeth Ziklag of Achish.* 8 *He, invading other countries, persuadeth Achish he fought against Judah.*

1 [1]And Dā'vid said in his heart, I shall now perish one day by the hand of Saul: [a]there is nothing better for me than that I should speedily escape into the land of the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes; and Saul shall despair of me, to seek me any more in any coast of Īs'ra-el: so shall I escape out of his hand.

2 And Dā'vid arose, and he passed over [b]with the six hundred men that were with him [c]unto Ā'chĭsh, the son of Mā'och, king of Gāth.

3 And Dā'vid dwelt with Ā'chĭsh at Gāth, he and his men, every man with his household, even Dā'vid with his two wives, A-hĭn'o-am the Jĕz're-el-īt-ess, and Āb'ī-gāil the Cär'mel-īt-ess, Nā'bal's wife.

4 And it was told Saul that Dā'vid was fled to Gāth: and he sought no more again for him.

5 ¶ [2]And Dā'vid said unto Ā'chĭsh, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee?

6 Then Ā'chĭsh gave him [3]Zĭk'lăg that day: wherefore Zĭk'lăg pertaineth unto the kings of Jū'dah unto this day.

7 And the time that Dā'vid dwelt in the country of the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes was a full year and four months.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid and his men went up, and invaded the Gĕsh'u-rītes, and the Gĕz'rītes, and the Ām'a-lĕk-ītes: for those nations were of old the inhabitants of the land, as thou goest to Shūr, even unto the land of Ēgўpt.

9 And Dā'vid smote the land, and left neither man nor woman alive, and took away the sheep, and the oxen, and the asses, and the camels, and the apparel, and returned, and came to Ā'chĭsh.

10 And Ā'chĭsh said, Whither have ye made a road to day? And Dā'vid said, Against the south of Jū'dah, and against the south of the Je-răh'me-el-ītes, and against the south of the Kĕn'ītes.

11 And Dā'vid saved neither man nor woman alive, to bring tidings to Gāth, saying, Lest they should tell on us, saying, So did Dā'vid, and so will be his manner all the while he dwelleth in the country of the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes.

12 And Ā'chĭsh believed Dā'vid, saying, He hath made his people Īs'ra-el utterly to abhor him; therefore he shall be my servant for ever.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Achish putteth confidence in David.* 3 *Saul, having destroyed the witches,* 4 *and now in his fear forsaken of God,* 7 *seeketh to a witch.* 9 *The witch raiseth up Samuel.* 15 *Saul, hearing his ruin, fainteth.* 21 *The woman refresheth him with meat.*

1 And it came to pass in those days, that the [a]Phī-lĭs'tĭnes gathered their armies together for warfare, to fight with Īs'ra-el. And Ā'chĭsh said unto Dā'vid, Know thou assuredly, that thou shalt go out with me to battle, thou and thy men.

2 And Dā'vid said to Ā'chĭsh, Surely thou shalt know [b]what thy servant can do. And Ā'chĭsh said to Dā'vid, Therefore will I make thee keeper of mine [1]head for ever.

Ch. 27. B. C. 1058.

1. Vs. 1-4. David at Gath the second time.

2. Vs. 5-12. David in possession of Ziklag.

3. A city in the extreme south of Palestine. Joshua 15:31; 19:5.

Ch. 28. B. C. 1056.

1. That is, chief of the body guards.

---

d. And David said to Abishai, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Benjamite do it? Let him alone, and let him curse; for the Lord hath bidden him. (II Sam. 16:11.) And again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah. (II Sam. 24:1.)

e. The Lord shall judge the people; judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me. (Ps. 7:8.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy; for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him. But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are as a shadow; because he feareth not before God. (Ecc. 8:12, 13.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:10, 11.)

f. And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:28.) No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:17.)

Chapter 27.

a. See ch. 26:19.

b. See ch. 25:13.

c. And David arose, and fled that day for fear of Saul, and went to Achish the king of Gath. (I Sam. 21:10.) And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shimei ran away unto Achish son of Maachah king of Gath; and they told Shimei, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Gath. (I Ks. 2:39.)

Chapter 28.

a. See ch. 29:1.

b. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.) Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live; and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken. Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. (Amos 5:14, 15.)

3 ¶ Now Săm'u-el [c]was dead, and all Ĭs'ra-el had lamented him, and buried him in Rā'mah, even in his own city. And Saul had put away those that had [d]familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land.

4 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered themselves together, and came and pitched in Shu'nem: and Saul gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together, and they pitched in Gĭl-bō'a.

5 [2]And when Saul saw the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, he was [e]afraid, and his heart greatly trembled.

6 And when Saul enquired [f]of the Lord, the Lord [g]answered him not, neither by dreams, nor [h]by Ū'rim, nor by prophets.

7 ¶ Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Ĕn'-dor.

8 And Saul disguised himself, and put on other raiment, and he went, and two men with him, and they came to the woman by night: and [i]he said, I pray thee, divine unto me by the familiar spirit, and bring me him up, whom I shall name unto thee.

9 And the woman said unto him, Behold, thou knowest what Saul hath done, how he hath cut off those that have familiar spirits, and the wizards, out of the land: wherefore then layest thou a snare for my life, to cause me to die?

10 And Saul sware to her by the [3]Lord, saying, As the [3]Lord liveth, there shall no punishment happen to thee for this thing.

11 Then said the woman, Whom shall I bring up unto thee? And he said, Bring me up Săm'u-el.

12 And when the woman saw Săm'u-el, she cried with a loud voice: and the woman spake to Saul, saying, Why hast thou deceived me? for thou art Saul.

13 And the king said unto her, Be not afraid: for what sawest thou? And the woman said unto Saul, I saw gods ascending out of the earth.

14 And he said unto her, What form is he of? And she said, An old man cometh up; and he is covered with a mantle. And Saul perceived that it was Săm'u-el, and he [j]stooped with his face to the ground, and bowed himself.

15 ¶ And Săm'u-el [4]said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me, to bring me up? And Saul answered, [k]I am sore distressed; for the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes make war against me, and God is departed from me, and answereth me no more, neither by prophets, nor by dreams: therefore I have called thee, that thou mayest make known unto me what I shall do.

16 Then said Săm'u-el, Wherefore then dost thou ask of me, seeing the [3]Lord is departed from thee, and is become thine enemy?

17 And the [3]Lord hath done to him, as he spake by me: for the [3]Lord hath rent the kingdom out of thine hand, and given it to thy neighbour, even to Dā'vid:

18 Because [l]thou obeyedst not the voice of the [3]Lord, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Ăm'a-lĕk, therefore hath the [3]Lord done this thing unto thee this day.

19 Moreover the [3]Lord will also deliver Ĭs'ra-el with thee into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and to morrow shalt thou and thy sons be with me: the [3]Lord also shall deliver the host of Ĭs'ra-el into the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

20 Then Saul fell straightway all along on the earth, and [m]was sore afraid, because of the words of Săm'u-el: and there was no strength in him; for he had eaten no bread all the day, nor all the night.

21 ¶ And the woman came unto Saul, and saw that he was sore troubled, and said unto him, Behold, thine handmaid hath obeyed thy voice, and I have put my life in my hand, and have hearkened unto thy words which thou spakest unto me.

22 Now therefore, I pray thee, hearken thou also unto the voice of thine handmaid, and let me set a morsel of bread before thee; and eat, that thou mayest have strength, when thou goest on thy way.

23 But he refused, and said, I will not eat. But his servants, together with the woman, compelled him; and he hearkened unto their voice. So he arose from the earth, and sat upon the bed.

24 And the woman had a fat calf in the house; and she hasted, and killed it, and took flour, and kneaded it, and did bake unleavened bread thereof:

25 And she brought it before Saul, and before his servants; and they did eat. Then they rose up, and went away that night.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *David marching with the Philistines to fight with Isra-el, 3 is disallowed by their princes. 6 Achish dismisseth him, with commendations of his fidelity.*

1 [1]Now the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes gathered together all their armies to Ā'phek: and the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes pitched by a fountain which is in Jĕz're-el.

2 And the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes passed on by hundreds, and by thousands: but Dā'vid and his men passed on in the rereward with Ā'chĭsh.

3 Then said the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, What do these Hē'brews here? And Ā'chĭsh said unto the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, Is not this Dā'vid, the servant of Saul the king of Ĭs'ra-el, which hath been with me these

2. Vs. 5-25 detail Saul's distress and his interview with the witch of Endor.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. That is, through the medium of the witch, the ancient form of what is now termed spiritualism.

Ch. 29. B. C. 1056.

1. In this ch. we are told how David was removed from the embarrassing position in which Achish's demand had placed him (ch. 28:1, 2).

c. See ch. 25:1.

d. Thou shalt not suffer a witch to live. (Ex. 22:18.) Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:31.) There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch. (Dt. 18:10.)

e. Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet. (Job 18:11.) But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. (Is. 57:20.)

f. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

g. And Saul asked counsel of God, Shall I go down after the Philistines? wilt thou deliver them into the hand of Israel? But he answered him not that day. (I Sam. 14:37.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear; your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns. (Jer. 4:3.)

h. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart when he goeth in before the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.) And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah. (Dt. 33:8.) And they took Absalom, and cast him into a great pit in the woods, and laid a very great heap of stones upon him; and all Israel fled every one to his tent. (II Sam. 18:17.)

i. So Saul died for his transgression which he committed against the Lord, even against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a familiar spirit, to enquire of it. (I Chr. 10:13.) And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and that mutter; should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead? (Is. 8:19.)

j. And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved, and for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thes. 2:10, 11.) See ch. 24:8.

k. And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed. (Prov. 5:11.) The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways; and a good man shall be satisfied from himself. (Prov. 14:14.)

l. But Saul and the people spared Agag, and the best of the sheep, and of the oxen, and of the fatlings, and the lambs, and all that was good, and would not utterly destroy them; but every thing that was vile and refuse, that they destroyed utterly. (I Sam. 15:9.) Nevertheless Saul spake not any thing that day; for he thought, Something hath befallen him, he is not clean; surely he is not clean. (I Sam. 20:26.)

m. That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? (Job 20:5.) These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself; but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. (Ps. 50:21.)

days, or these years, and I have found no fault in him since he fell unto me unto this day?

4 And the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were wroth with him; and the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he [a]be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men?

5 Is not this Dā'vid, of whom they sang one to another in dances, saying, Saul slew his thousands, and Dā'vid his ten thousands?

6 ¶ Then Ā'chĭsh called Dā'vid, and said unto him, Surely, as the [2]Lord liveth, thou hast been upright, and thy going out and thy coming in with me in the host is good in my sight: for I have not found evil in thee since the day of thy coming unto me unto this day: nevertheless the lords favour thee not.

7 Wherefore now return, and go in peace, that thou displease not the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

8 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto Ā'chĭsh, But what have I done? and what hast thou found in thy servant so long as I have been with thee unto this day, that I may not go fight against the enemies of my lord the king?

9 And Ā'chĭsh answered and said to Dā'vid, I know that thou art good in my sight, [b]as an angel of God: notwithstanding the princes of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have said, He shall not go up with us to the battle.

10 Wherefore now rise up early in the morning with thy master's servants that are come with thee: and as soon as ye be up early in the morning, and have light, depart.

11 So Dā'vid and his men rose up early to depart in the morning, to return into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes. And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up to Jĕz're-el.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The Amalekites spoil Ziklag. 4 David is encouraged by God to pursue them. 11 He recovereth all the spoil. 22 David's law to divide the spoil equally between them that fight and them that keep the stuff. 26 He sendeth presents to his friends.

1 [1]And it came to pass, when Dā'vid and his men were come to Zĭk'lăg on the third day, that the Ām'a-lĕk-ītes had invaded the south, and Zĭk'lăg, and smitten Zĭk'lăg, and burned it with fire;

2 And had taken the women captives, that were therein: they slew not any, either great or small, but carried them away, and went on their way.

3 ¶ So Dā'vid and his men came to the city, and, behold, it was burned with fire; and their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, were taken captives.

4 Then Dā'vid and the people that were with him lifted up their voice and wept, until they had no more power to weep.

5 And Dā'vid's two wives were taken captives, A-hĭn'o-am the Jĕz're-el-ī-tess, and Ăb'ī-gāil the wife of Nā'bal the Cär'mel-īte.

6 And Dā'vid was greatly distressed; for the people spake [a]of stoning him, because the soul of all the people was grieved, every man for his sons and for his daughters: but Dā'vid encouraged himself in the [2]Lord his God.

7 And Dā'vid said to A-bī'a-thär the priest, A-hĭm'e-lech's son, I pray thee, bring me hither the [3]ephod. And A-bī'a-thär brought thither the ephod to Dā'vid.

8 And Dā'vid [b]enquired at the [2]Lord, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he [c]answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all.

9 So Dā'vid went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Bē'sor, where those that were left behind stayed.

10 But Dā'vid pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Bē'sor.

11 ¶ And they found an E-gўp'tian in the field, and brought him to Dā'vid, and gave him bread, and he did eat; and they made him drink water;

12 And they gave him a piece of a cake of figs, and two clusters of raisins: and when he had eaten, his spirit came again to him: for he had eaten no bread, nor drunk any water, three days and three nights.

13 And Dā'vid said unto him, To whom belongest thou? and whence art thou? And he said, I am a young man of Ē'gўpt, servant to an Ām'a-lĕk-īte; and my master left me, because three days agone I fell sick.

14 We made an invasion upon the south of the Chĕr'eth-ītes, and upon the coast which belongeth to Jū'dah, and upon the south of Că'leb; and we burned Zĭk'lăg with fire.

15 And Dā'vid said to him, Canst thou bring me down to this company? And he said, Swear unto me by God, that thou wilt neither kill me, nor deliver me into the hands of my master, and I will bring thee down to this company.

16 ¶ And when he had brought him down, behold, they were spread abroad upon all the earth, [d]eating and drinking, and dancing, because of all the great spoil that they had taken out of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and out of the land of Jū'dah.

17 And Dā'vid smote them from the twilight even unto the evening of the next day: and there escaped not a man of them, save four hundred young men, which rode upon camels, and fled.

18 And Dā'vid recovered all that the Ām'a-lĕk-ītes had carried away: and David rescued his two wives.

19 And there was nothing lacking to them, neither small nor great, neither sons nor daughters, neither spoil, nor any thing that they had taken to them: Dā'vid recovered all.

20 And Dā'vid took all the flocks and the herds, which they drave before those other cattle, and said, This is Dā'vid's spoil.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 30. B. C. 1056.

1. This ch. details David's return to Ziklag and revenge upon the Amalekites.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Perhaps to get the Thummim to communicate with Jehovah.

Chapter 29.

a. Moreover the Hebrews that were with the Philistines before that time, which went up with them into the camp from the country round about, even they also turned to be with the Israelites that were with Saul and Jonathan. (I Sam. 14:21.)

b. And he hath slandered thy servant unto my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God; do therefore what is good in thine eyes. (II Sam. 19:27.) Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable; for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king, to discern good and bad; therefore the Lord thy God will be with thee. (II Sam. 14:17.)

Chapter 30.

a. And Moses cried unto the Lord, saying, What shall I do unto this people? they be almost ready to stone me. (Ex. 17:4.) Then took they up stones to cast at him; but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by. (Jno. 8:59.)

b. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

c. Our fathers trusted in thee; they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. They cried unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:4, 5.) Blessed be the Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications. (Ps. 28:6.) And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) He shall call upon me, and I will answer him; I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.)

d. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:19, 20.) And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. (Luke 21:34.) For when they shall say, Peace and safety, then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thes. 5:3.)

21 ¶ And Dā'vid came to the two hundred men, which were so faint that they could not follow Dā'vid, whom they had made also to abide at the brook Bē'sor: and they went forth to meet Dā'vid, and to meet the people that were with him: and when Dā'vid came near to the people, he saluted them.

22 Then answered all the wicked men and men of Bē'lī-al, of those that went with Dā'vid, and said, Because they went not with us, we will not give them ought of the spoil that we have recovered, save to every man his wife and his children, that they may lead them away, and depart.

23 Then said Dā'vid, Ye shall not do so, my brethren, with that which the [2]Lord hath given us, who hath preserved us, and delivered the company that came against us into our hand.

24 For who will hearken unto you in this matter? but [e]as his part is that goeth down to the battle, so shall his part be that tarrieth by the stuff: they shall part alike.

25 And it was so from that day forward, that he made it a statute and an ordinance for Īs'ra-el unto this day.

26 ¶ And when Dā'vid came to Zīk'lăg, he sent of the spoil unto the elders of Jū'dah, even to his friends, saying, Behold a present for you of the spoil of the enemies of the [2]Lord;

27 To them which were in Bĕth'-el, and to them which were in south Rā'moth, and to them which were in Jăt'tīr,

28 And to them which were in Ăr'ŏ-ēr, and to them which were in Sīph'moth, and to them which were in Ēsh-te-mō'ă,

29 And to them which were in Rā'chăl, and to them which were in the cities of the Jerăh'me-el-ītes, and to them which were in the cities of the Kĕn'ītes,

30 And to them which were in Hor'mah, and to them which were in Chor-ā'shan, and to them which were in Ā'thăch,

31 And to them which were in Hē'bron, and to all the places where Dā'vid himself and his men were wont to haunt.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Saul and his armourbearer kill themselves.* 7 *The Philistines possess the forsaken towns of the Israelites.* 8 *They triumph over the dead carcases.* 11 *They of Jabesh-gilead, recovering the bodies by night, burn them at Jabesh, and mournfully bury their bones.*

Ch. 31. B. C. 1056.

1. This ch. records the death of Saul and his sons. It should form the concluding part of ch. 28, as it continues the Philistine war, begun in that ch. and broken off in ch. 29:11.

2. After his sons had been killed, Saul had to bear the brunt of the battle.

3. Mock me.

4. For life of Saul, see 2, ch. 9. His sons received the same treatment, and while it seemed barbarous to us, we must not judge the actions of that early day by our standard.

1 [1]Now the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought against Īs'ra-el: and the men of Īs'ra-el fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and fell down slain in mount Gĭl'bō'ă.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes followed hard upon Saul and upon his sons; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes slew Jŏn'a-than, and A-bĭn'a-dab, and Mĕl'chī-shu'ă, Saul's sons.

3 And the battle [a]went [2]sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers.

4 Then said [b]Saul unto his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and [3]abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and [c]fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that [4]Saul was dead, he fell likewise upon his sword, and died with him.

6 So [4]Saul died, and his three sons, and his armourbearer, and all his men, that same day together.

7 ¶ And when the men of Īs'ra-el that were on the other side of the valley, and they that were on the other side Jor'dan, saw that the men of Īs'ra-el fled, and that [4]Saul and his sons were dead, they forsook the cities, and fled; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and dwelt in them.

8 And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his three sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'ă.

9 And they cut [5]off his head, and stripped off his armour, and sent into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes round about, to publish it in the house of their idols, and among the people.

10 And they put his armour in the house of Ăsh'ta-rŏth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bĕth'-shăn.

11 ¶ And when the inhabitants of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd heard of that which the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had done to Saul;

12 All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bĕth'-shăn, and came to Jā'besh, and burnt them there.

13 And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jā'besh, and fasted seven days.

e. And divide the prey into two parts, between them that took the war upon them, who went out to battle, and between all the congregation. (Num. 31:27.) And he spake unto them, saying, Return with much riches unto your tent, and with very much cattle, with silver and with gold, and with brass, and with iron, and with very much raiment; divide the spoil of your enemies with your brethren. (Josh. 22:8.)

Chapter 31.

a. And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon Mount Gilboa, behold, Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him. (II Sam. 1:6.)

b. Then he called hastily unto the young man his armor-bearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew me. And his young man thrust him through, and he died. (Jud. 9:54.) So I stood upon him, and slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen; and I took the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord. (II Sam. 1:10.)

THE SECOND BOOK OF

SAMUEL

NOTE.—The Second Book or Samuel begins with the death of Saul, and the first 24 chs. are devoted largely to the incidents connected with the reign of David. It is a direct continuation of I Sam., and there seems to be no good good reason for its separation.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The Amalekite, who brought tidings of the overthrow, and accused himself of Saul's death, is slain.* 17 *David lamenteth Saul and Jonathan with a song.*

Ch. 1. B. C. 1056.

1 [1]Now it came to pass after the death of Saul, when Dā'vid was returned from the slaughter of the Ām'a-lĕk-ītes, and Dā'vid had abode two days in Zīk'lăg;

1. Vs. 1-16. David hears of the death of Saul and Jonathan.

2 It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, [a]a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, [2]and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to Dā'vid, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance.

2. Usual sign of calamity and grief.

3 And Dā'vid said unto him, From whence comest thou? And he said unto him, Out of the camp of Īs'ra-el am I escaped.

3. Jehovah had commanded Saul to smite all the Amalekites, and for his disobedience in not doing so, he forfeited his crown and kingdom and now one of those same Amalekites lifts the crown from off the brow of Saul.

4 And Dā'vid said unto him, How went the matter? I pray thee, tell me. And he answered, That the people are fled from the battle, and many of the people also are fallen and dead; and Saul and Jŏn'a-than his son are dead also.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5 And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, How knowest thou that Saul and Jŏn'a-than his son be dead?

5. Vs. 17-27 detail David's lamentations over Saul and Jonathan.

6 And the young man that told him said, As I happened by chance upon mount Gīl-bō'a, behold, [b]Saul leaned upon his spear; and, lo, the chariots and horsemen followed hard after him.

7 And when he looked behind him, he saw me, and called unto me. And I answered, Here am I.

8 And he said unto me, Who art thou? And I answered him, I am an Ām'a-lĕk-īte.

9 He said unto me again, Stand, I pray thee, upon me, and slay me: for anguish is come upon me, because my life is yet whole in me.

10 So I stood upon him, and [c]slew him, because I was sure that he could not live after that he was fallen: and I took [3]the crown that was upon his head, and the bracelet that was on his arm, and have brought them hither unto my lord.

11 Then Dā'vid took hold on his clothes, and [d]rent them; and likewise all the men that were with him:

12 And they mourned, and wept, and fasted until even, for Saul, and for Jŏn'a-than his son, and for the people of the [4]Lord, and for the house of Īs'ra-el; because they were fallen by the sword.

6. This lamentation, which evidently sprang from the depths of a tender, sorrowful heart, is one of the most beautiful odes of the Old Testament. Though for many years Saul, with a deadly hatred, had been chasing David from mountain to mountain, vainly endeavoring to take his life, when the unfortunate monarch meets his fate, David bears him no resentment.

7. A book of national songs, meaning the upright. It must have been written near the time of David's reign, as it included the ode in this ch. Its author or compiler is unknown. The book has also been lost; but it is not thought to have been of divine inspiration or else it would have been preserved for the benefit of mankind.

13 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto the young man that told him, Whence art thou? And he answered, I am the son of a stranger, an Ām'a-lĕk-īte.

14 And Dā'vid said unto him, How wast thou not afraid to stretch forth thine hand to destroy the [4]Lord's anointed?

15 And Dā'vid called one of the young men, and said, Go near, and fall upon him. And he smote him that he died.

16 And Dā'vid said unto him, [e]Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the [4]Lord's anointed.

17 ¶ [5]And Dā'vid lamented with this [6]lamentation over Saul and over Jŏn'a-than his son:

18 (Also he bade them teach the children of Jū'dah the use of the bow: behold, it is written in the book of [7]Jā'shēr.)

19 The beauty of Īs'ra-el is slain upon thy high places: how are the mighty fallen!

20 Tell it not in Găth, publish it not in the streets of Ās'ke-lŏn; lest the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph.

21 Ye mountains of Gīl-bō'a, [f]let there be no dew, neither let there be rain, upon you, nor fields of offerings: for there the shield of the mighty is vilely cast away, the shield of Saul, as though he had not been anointed with oil.

22 From the blood [g]of the slain, from the fat of the mighty, the bow of Jŏn'a-than [h]turned not back, and the sword of Saul returned not empty.

23 Saul and Jŏn'a-than were lovely and pleasant in their lives, and in their death they were not divided: they were swifter than eagles, they were stronger than lions.

24 Ye daughters of Īs'ra-el, weep over Saul, who clothed you in scarlet, with other delights, who put on ornaments of gold upon your apparel.

25 How are the mighty fallen in the midst of the battle! O Jŏn'a-than, thou wast slain in thine high places.

26 I am distressed for thee, my brother Jŏn'a-than: very pleasant hast thou been unto me: [i]thy love to me was wonderful, passing the love of women.

27 How are the mighty fallen, and the weapons of war perished!

Ref. II Samuel. Chapter 1.

a. When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Ziklag, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings. (II Sam. 4:10.) And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head. (I Sam. 4:12.)

b. And the Philistines followed hard upon Saul and upon his son; and the Philistines slew Jonathan, and Abinadab, and Melchishua, Saul's sons (2). And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him; and he was sore wounded of the archers (3). Then said Saul unto his armorbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith: lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it. (I Sam. 31:2-4.)

c. Then he called hastily unto the young man his armorbearer, and said unto him, Draw thy sword, and slay me, that men say not of me, A woman slew him. And his young man thrust him through; and he died. (Jud. 9:54.)

d. And Reuben returned unto the pit; and, behold, Joseph was not in the pit; and he rent his clothes (29). And he returned unto his brethren, and said, The child is not; and I, whither shall I go? (30). And they took Joseph's coat, and killed a kid of the goats, and dipped the coat in the blood (31). And they sent the coat of many colors, and they brought it to their father; and said, This have we found; know not whether it be thy son's coat or no (32). And he knew it, and said, It is my son's coat; an evil beast hath devoured him; Joseph is without doubt rent in pieces (33). And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. (Gen. 37: 29-34.)

e. And David said to Abishai, Destroy him not; for who can stretch forth his hand against the Lord's anointed, and be guiltless? (I Sam. 26:9.) And afterward when David heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the Lord for ever from the blood of Abner the son of Ner (28). Let it rest on the head of Joab, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Joab one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread. (II Sam. 3:28, 29.)

f. Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty. (Jud. 5:23.) But the children of Benjamin gathered themselves together out of the cities unto Gibeah, to go out to battle against the children of Israel. (Jud. 20:14.)

g. I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword shall devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy. (Deut. 32:42.) The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams; for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. (Is. 34:6.)

h. And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow, and to his girdle. (I Sam. 18:4.)

i. And it came to pass, when he had made an end of speaking unto Saul, that the soul of Jonathan was knit with the soul of David, and Jonathan loved him as his own soul (1). And Saul took him that day, and would let him go no more home to his father's house (2). Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul (3). And Jonathan stripped himself of the robe that was upon him, and gave it to David, and his garments, even to his sword, and to his bow and to his girdle. (I Sam. 18:1-4.) And when it was told Saul, he sent other messengers, and they prophesied likewise. And Saul sent messengers again the third time, and they prophesied also. (I Sam. 19:21.)

CHAPTER 2.

1 David goeth up to Hebron, where he is made king of Judah. 8 Abner maketh Ish-bosheth king of Israel. 12 A mortal skirmish between twelve of Abner's and twelve of Joab's men. 18 Asahel is slain. 25 At Abner's motion Joab soundeth a retreat.

1 [1]And it came to pass [2]after this, that Dā'vid [a]enquired of the [3]Lord, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Jū'dah? And the [3]Lord said unto him, Go up. And Dā'vid said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto [b]Hē'bron.

2 So Dā'vid went up thither, and his two wives also, A-hĭn'o-am the Jĕz're-el-ī-tess, and Ăb'ī-gāil Nā'bal's wife the Cär'mel-īte.

3 And his men that were with him did Dā'vid bring up, every man with his household: and they dwelt in the cities of Hē'bron.

4 And the men of Jū'dah came, and there they anointed Dā'vid king over the house of Jū'dah. And they told Dā'vid, saying, That the men of [c]Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd were they that buried Saul.

5 ¶ And Dā'vid sent messengers unto the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd, and said unto them, Blessed [d]be ye of the [3]Lord, that ye have shewed this kindness unto your lord, even unto Saul, and have buried him.

6 And now the [3]Lord [e]shew kindness and truth unto you: and I also [f]will requite you this kindness, because ye have done this thing.

7 Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Jū'dah have anointed me king over them.

8 ¶ But Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of Saul's host, took Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and brought him over to Mā-ha-nā'im;

9 And made him king over Gĭl'e-ăd, and over the Ash'ŭr-ītes, and over Jĕz're-el, and over E'phrā-ĭm, and over Bĕn'ja-min, and over all Is'ra-el.

10 Ish-bō'sheth Saul's son was forty years old when he began to reign over Is'ra-el, and reigned two years. But the house of Jū'dah followed Dā'vid.

11 And the time that Dā'vid was king in Hē'bron over the house of Jū'dah was seven years and six months.

12 ¶ [4]And Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, and the servants of Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, went out from Mā-ha-nā'im to Gĭb'e-on.

13 And [5]Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, and the servants of Dā'vid, went out, and met together by the pool of Gĭb'e-on: and they sat down, the one on the one side of the pool, and the other on the other side of the pool.

14 And Ăb'nēr said to [5]Jō'ăb, Let the young men now arise, and play before us. And Jō'ăb said, Let them arise.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1056-1053.

1. Vs. 1-17. David is made king in Hebron over Judah and Ishbosheth made king in Mahanaim over Israel.

2. That is, after his lamentations over the death of Saul and Jonathan.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 12-32 detail the battle of Gibeon.

5. Joab here appears as the leader of David's hosts, but was not made their captain until after the capture of the Jebusites. Ch. 5:8, also I. Chr. 11:6—"And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first, shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief."

6. Vs. 19-22. Asahel slain.

15 Then there arose and went over by number twelve of Bĕn'ja-min, which pertained to Ish-bō'sheth the son of Saul, and twelve of the servants of Dā'vid.

16 And they caught every one his fellow by the head, and thrust his sword in his fellow's side; so they fell down together: wherefore that place was called Hĕl'kăth-haz'zu-rĭm, which is in Gĭb'e-on.

17 And there was a very sore battle that day; and Ăb'nēr was beaten, and the men of Is'ra-el, before the servants of Dā'vid.

18 ¶ And there were three sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah there, Jō'ăb, and A-bĭsh'ă-ī, and Ā'sa-hĕl: and Ā'sa-hĕl was as light of foot [g]as a wild roe.

19 [6]And Ā'sa-hĕl pursued after Ăb'nēr; and in going he turned not to the right hand nor to the left from following Ăb'nēr.

20 Then Ăb'nēr looked behind him, and said, Art thou Ā'sa-hĕl? And he answered, I am.

21 And Ăb'nēr said to him, Turn thee aside to thy right hand or to thy left, and lay thee hold on one of the young men, and take thee his armour. But Ā'sa-hĕl would not turn aside from following of him.

22 And Ăb'nēr said again to Ā'sa-hĕl, Turn thee aside from following me: wherefore should I smite thee to the ground? how then should I hold up my face to [5]Jō'ăb thy brother?

23 Howbeit he refused to turn aside: wherefore Ăb'nēr with the hinder end of the spear smote him under the fifth rib, that the spear came out behind him; and he fell down there, and died in the same place: and it came to pass, that as many as came to the place where Ā'sa-hĕl fell down and died stood still.

24 [5]Jō'ăb also and A-bĭsh'ă-ī pursued after Ăb'nēr: and the sun went down when they were come to the hill of Ăm'mah, that lieth before Gī'ah by the way of the wilderness of Gĭb'e-on.

25 ¶ And the children of Bĕn'ja-min gathered themselves together after Ăb'nēr, and became one troop, and stood on the top of an hill.

26 Then Ăb'nēr called to Jō'ăb, and said, Shall the sword devour for ever? knowest thou not that it will be bitterness in the latter end? how long shall it be then, ere thou bid the people return from following their brethren?

27 And Jō'ăb said, As God liveth, unless thou [h]hadst spoken, surely then in the morning the people had gone up every one from following his brother.

28 So Jō'ăb blew a trumpet, and all the people stood still, and pursued after Is'ra-el no more, neither fought they any more.

29 And Ăb'nēr and his men walked all that night through the plain, and passed over Jor'-

---

Chapter 2.

a. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) Therefore David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah (2). Then David enquired of the Lord yet again. And the Lord answered him and said, Arise, go down to Keilah; for I will deliver the Philistines into thine hand (4). And David knew that Saul secretly practiced mischief against him; and he said to Abiathar the priest, Bring hither the ephod (9). Then said David, O Lord God of Israel, thy servant has certainly heard that Saul seeketh to come to Keilah, to destroy the city for my sake (10). Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? Will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the Lord said, He will come down (11). Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the Lord said, They will deliver thee up. (I Sam. 23:2, 4, 9-12.)

b. And to them which were in Hebron, and to all the places where David himself and his men were wont to haunt. (I Sam. 30:31.) And the days that David reigned over Israel were forty years; seven years reigned he in Hebron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Jerusalem. (I Ks. 2:11.) And Joshua blessed him, and gave unto Caleb the son of Jephunneh Hebron for an inheritance. (Josh. 14:13.)

c. And when the inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead heard of that which the Philistines had done to Saul (11), All the valiant men arose, and went all night, and took the body of Saul and the bodies of his sons from the wall of Bethshan, and came to Jabesh, and burnt them there (12). And they took their bones, and buried them under a tree at Jabesh, and fasted seven days. (I Sam. 41:11-13.)

d. And Saul said, Blessed be ye of the Lord; for ye have compassion on me. (I Sam. 23:21.) Ye are blessed of the Lord which made heaven and earth. (Ps. 115:15.)

e. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God; for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) For thy mercy is great above the heavens; and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds. (Ps. 108:4.) Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.)

f. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.)

g. He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places. (Ps. 18:33.) Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of Bether. (Sol. 2:17.) Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountain of spices. (Song 8:14.)

h. And of the Gadites there separated themselves unto David into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains. (I Chr. 12:8.)



GIDEON'S SPRING.

dan, and went through all Bĭth'rŏn, and they came to [i]Mā-ha-nā'im.

30 And Jō'ăb returned from following Ăb'nēr: and when he had gathered all the people together, there lacked [7]of Dā'vid's servants nineteen men and Ā'sa-hĕl.

31 But the servants of Dā'vid had smitten of Bĕn'ja-min, and of Ăb'nēr's men, so that three hundred and threescore men died.

32 ¶ And they took up Ā'sa-hĕl, and buried him in the sepulchre of his father, which was in Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm. And Jō'ăb and his men went all night, and they came to Hē'bron at break of day.

CHAPTER 3.

Abner revolteth to David.

1 [1]Now there was long [2]war [a]between the house of Saul and the house of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker.

2 ¶ And unto Dā'vid [b]were [3]sons born in Hē'bron: and his firstborn was Ăm'nŏn, of A-hĭn'o-am the Jĕz're-el-īt-ess;

3 And his second, Chĭl'e-ăb, of Ăb'ī-gāil the wife of Nā'bal the Cär'mel-īte; and the third, Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Mā'a-cah the daughter of Tăl'māi king of Gē'shŭr;

4 And the fourth, Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth; and the fifth, Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Ăb'i-tal;

5 And the sixth, Ĭth're-ăm, by Ĕg'lah Dā'vid's wife. These were born to Dā'vid in Hē'bron.

6 ¶ And it came to pass, while there was war between the house of Saul and the house of Dā'vid, that Ăb'nēr made himself strong for the house of Saul.

7 [4]And Saul had a concubine, whose name was [c]Rĭz'pah, the daughter of A-ī'ah: and Ĭsh-bō'sheth said to Ăb'nēr, Wherefore hast thou gone in unto my father's concubine?

8 Then was Ăb'nēr very wroth for the words of Ĭsh-bō'sheth, and said, Am I [d]a dog's head, which against Jū'dah do shew kindness this day unto the house of Saul thy father, to his brethren, and to his friends, and have not delivered thee into the hand of Dā'vid, that thou chargest me to day with a fault concerning this woman?

9 So [e]do God to Ăb'nēr, and more also, except [f]as the [5]Lord hath sworn to Dā'vid, even so I do to him;

10 To translate the kingdom from the house of Saul, and to set up the throne of Dā'vid over Ĭs'ra-el and over Jū'dah, [g]from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà.

11 And he could not answer Ăb'nēr a word again, because he feared him.

12 ¶ And Ăb'nēr sent messengers to Dā'vid on his behalf, saying, Whose is the land? saying also, Make thy league with me, and, behold, my hand shall be with thee, to bring about all Is'ra-el unto thee.

13 ¶ And he said, Well; I will make a league with thee: but one thing I require of thee, that is, Thou shalt not see my face, except thou first bring Mī'chal Saul's daughter, when thou comest to see my face.

14 And Dā'vid sent messengers to Ĭsh-bō'sheth Saul's son, saying, Deliver me my wife Mī'chal, which I espoused to me for an hundred foreskins of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

15 And Ĭsh-bō'sheth sent, and took her from her husband, even from Phăl'tī-el the son of Lā'ish.

16 And her husband went with her along weeping behind her to Ba-hū'rim. Then said Ăb'nēr unto him, Go, return. And he returned.

17 ¶ And Ăb'nēr had communication with the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Ye sought for Dā'vid in times past to be king over you:

18 Now then do it: for the [5]Lord hath spoken of Dā'vid, saying, By the hand of my servant Dā'vid I will save my people Ĭs'ra-el out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and out of the hand of all their enemies.

19 And Ăb'nēr also spake in the ears of Bĕn'ja-min: and Ăb'nēr went also to speak in the ears of Dā'vid in Hē'bron all that seemed good to Ĭs'ra-el, and that seemed good to the whole house of Bĕn'ja-min.

20 So Ăb'nēr came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and twenty men with him. And Dā'vid made Ăb'nēr and the men that were with him a feast.

21 And Ăb'nēr said unto Dā'vid, I will arise and go, and will gather all Ĭs'ra-el unto my lord the king, that they may make a league with thee, and that thou mayest reign over all that [h]thine heart desireth. And Dā'vid sent Ăb'nēr away; and he went in peace.

22 ¶ [6]And, behold, the servants of Dā'vid and Jō'ăb came from pursuing a troop, and brought in a great spoil with them: but Ăb'nēr was not with Dā'vid in Hē'bron; for he had sent him away, and he was gone in peace.

23 When Jō'ăb and all the host that was with him were come, they told Jō'ăb, saying, Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr came to the king, and he hath sent him away, and he is gone in peace.

24 Then Jō'ăb came to the king, and said, What hast thou done? behold, Ăb'nēr came unto thee; why is it that thou hast sent him away, and he is quite gone?

7. While Abner lost 360.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1053-1048.

1. Vs. 1-6 continue the account of the war between the house of Saul and David. Six sons are born to D.

2. That is, hostilities between the two houses (Saul and David) continued for two years, hence called the long war.

3. One of the ways in which the house of David was made stronger, which seems to have been the purpose of the writer in introducing it here.

4. Vs. 7-21 detail Abner's revolt.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Vs. 22-39, Joab assassinates Abner.

i. And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim. (Gen. 32:2.) And out of the tribe of Gad, Ramoth in Gilead with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer; and Mahanaim with her suburbs. (Josh. 21:38.) And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king David, and said unto David, Arise, and pass quickly over the water; for thus hath Ahithophel counselled against you (21). Then David arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jordan; by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jordan (22). And when Ahithophel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and hanged himself and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father (23). Then David came to Mahanaim. And Absalom passed over Jordan, he and all the men of Israel with him. (II Sam. 17:21-24.) See v. 14.

Chapter 3.

a. He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. (Ps. 46:9.) And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.)

b. Now these were the sons of David which were born unto him in Hebron; the first-born Amnon, of Ahinoam the Jezreelitess; the second Daniel, of Abigail the Carmelitess (1). The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur; the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith (2). The fifth, Shephatiah of Abital; the sixth, Ithream by Eglah his wife. (I Chr. 3:1-3.)

c. But the king took the two sons of Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, whom she bare unto Saul, Armoni and Mephibosheth; and the five sons of Michal the daughter of Saul, whom she brought up for Adriel the son of Barzillai the Meholathite (8). And he delivered them into the hands of the Gibeonites and they hanged them in the hill before the Lord; and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest (9). And Rizpah the daughter of Aiah took sackcloth and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night (10). And it was told David what Rizpah the daughter of Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had done. (II Sam. 21:8-11.)

d. Thou shalt not bring the hire of the whore, or the price of the dog, into the house of the Lord thy God for any vow; for even both these are abomination unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 23:18.) Then said Abishai the son of Zeruiah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? Let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head. (II Sam. 16:9.)

e. Where thou diest will I die, and there will I be buried; the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me. (Ruth 1:17.) Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by tomorrow about this time. (I Ks. 19:2.)

f. And Samuel said unto him, The Lord hath rent the kingdom of Israel from thee this day, and hath given it to a neighbor of thine, that is better than thou. (I Sam. 15:28.) See I Sam. 25:28-31.

g. Then all the children of Israel went out, and the congregation was gathered together as one man, from Dan even to Beersheba, with the land of Gilead, unto the Lord in Mizpeh. (Jud. 20:1.) And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon. (I Ks. 4:25.)

h. And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Israel. (I Ks. 11:37.)

25 Thou knowest Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, that he came to deceive thee, and to know thy going out and thy coming in, and to know all that thou doest.

26 And when Jō'ăb was come out from Dā'vid, he sent messengers after Ăb'nēr, which brought him again from the well of Sī'rah: but Dā'vid knew it not.

27 And when Ăb'nēr was returned to Hē'bron, Jō'ăb took him aside in the gate to speak with him quietly, and smote him there under the fifth rib, that he died, for the blood of Ā'sa-hĕl his brother.

28 ¶ And afterward when Dā'vid heard it, he said, I and my kingdom are guiltless before the [5]Lord for ever from the blood of Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr:

29 Let it [i]rest on the head of Jō'ăb, and on all his father's house; and let there not fail from the house of Jō'ăb one that hath an issue, or that is a leper, or that leaneth on a staff, or that falleth on the sword, or that lacketh bread.

30 So Jō'ăb and A-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother slew Ăb'nēr, because he had slain their brother Ā'sa-hĕl at Gĭb'e-on in the battle.

31 ¶ And Dā'vid said to Jō'ăb, and to all the people that were with him, Rend your clothes, and gird you with sackcloth, and mourn before Ăb'nēr. And king Dā'vid himself followed the bier.

32 And they buried Ăb'nēr in Hē'bron: and the king lifted up his voice, and wept at the grave of Ăb'nēr; and all the people wept.

33 And the king lamented over Ăb'nēr, and said, Died Ăb'nēr as a [7]fool dieth?

34 Thy hands were not bound, nor thy feet put in fetters: as a man falleth before wicked men, so fellest thou. And all the people wept again over him.

35 And when all the people came to cause Dā'vid to eat meat while it was yet day, Dā'vid sware, saying, So do God to me, and more also, if I taste bread, or ought else, till the sun be down.

36 And all the people took notice of it, and it pleased them: as whatsoever the king did pleased all the people.

37 For all the people and all Ĭs'ra-el understood that day that it was not of the king to slay Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr.

38 And the king said unto his servants, Know ye not that there is a prince and a great man fallen this day in Ĭs'ra-el?

39 And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah be too hard [8]for me: [j]the [5]Lord shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The Israelites being troubled at the death of Abner,* 2 *Baanah and Rechab slay Ish-bosheth, and bring his head to Hebron.*

1 [1]And when Saul's son heard that Ăb'nēr was dead in Hē'bron, his hands [2]were feeble, and all the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes were troubled.

2 And Saul's son had two men that were captains of bands: the name of the one was Bā'a-nah, and the name of the other Rē'chăb, the sons of Rĭm'mŏn a Be-ē'rŏth-īte, of the children of Bĕn'ja-min: (for Be-ē'rŏth also was reckoned to Bĕn'ja-min.

3 And the Be-ē'rŏth-ītes fled to Gĭt'ta-ĭm, and were sojourners there until this day.)

4 And Jŏn'a-than, Saul's son, had a son [a]that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jŏn'a-than out of Jĕz're-el, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass, as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was [3]Me-phĭb'o-sheth.

5 And the sons of Rĭm'mŏn the Be-ē'rŏth-īte, Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah, went, and came about the heat of the day to the house of Ĭsh-bō'sheth, who lay on a bed at noon.

6 And they came thither into the midst of the house, as though they would have fetched wheat; and they smote him [b]under the fifth rib: and Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah his brother escaped.

7 For when they came into the house, he lay on his bed in his bed-chamber, and they smote him, and slew him, and beheaded him, and took his head, and gat them away through the plain all night.

8 And they brought the head of Ĭsh-bō'sheth unto Dā'vid to Hē'bron, and said to the king, Behold the head of Ĭsh-bō'sheth the son of Saul thine enemy, [c]which sought thy life; and the [4]Lord hath avenged my lord the king this day of Saul, and of his seed.

9 ¶ And Dā'vid answered Rē'chăb and Bā'a-nah his brother, the sons of Rĭm'mŏn the Be-ē'rŏth-īte, and said unto them, As the [4]Lord liveth, [d]who hath redeemed my soul out of all adversity,

10 When one told me, saying, Behold, Saul is dead, thinking to have brought good tidings, I took hold of him, and slew him in Zĭk'lăg, who thought that I would have given him a reward for his tidings:

11 How much more, when wicked men have slain a righteous [5]person in his own house upon his bed? shall I not therefore now [e]require his blood of your hand, and take you away from the earth?

12 And Dā'vid commanded his young men, and they slew them, and cut off their hands and their feet, and hanged them up over the pool in Hē'bron. But they took the head of Ĭsh-bō'sheth, and buried it in the sepulchre of Ăb'nēr in Hē'bron.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The tribes come to Hebron to anoint David king over Israel.* 4 *David's age.* 6 *He taking Zion from the Jebusites dwelleth in it.* 11 *Hiram sendeth to David.* 13 *Eleven sons are born to him in Jerusalem.* 17 *David smiteth the Philistines at Baal-perazim,* 22 *and again at the mulberry trees.*

1 [1]Then came all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, and spake, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and

7. The impious, dissolute, profane are called fools in the scripture.

8. That is, too strong, perhaps, in authority and ancient law of blood revenge.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1048.

1. Vs. 1-8, the assassination of Ishbosheth.

2. A fig. expressive of fear and excitement.

3. The only living member of Saul's family; the son of Jonathan, he was heir apparent to the throne but was physically disqualified.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Ishbosheth was guilty of no offense, was rather what is known as weak and inoffensive, and doubtless would have made no attempt to gain the throne if it had not been for Abner.

i. Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever; but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the Lord. (I Ks. 2:33.)

j. And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa the son of Jether, the captain of the host of Judah (32). Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Joab, and upon the head of his seed for ever; but upon David, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the Lord (33). So Benaiah the son of Jehoiada went up, and fell upon him and slew him, and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness. (I Ks. 2:32-34.)

Chapter 4.

a. And the asses of Kish Saul's father were lost. And Kish said to Saul his son, Take now one of the servants with thee, and arise, go seek the asses (3). And he said unto him, Behold now, there is in this city a man of God, and he is an honorable man; all that he saith cometh surely to pass; now let us go thither; peradventure he can show us our way that we should go. (I Sam. 9:3, 6.)

b. See ch. 2:23.

c. But Jonathan Saul's son delighted much in David, and Jonathan told David, saying, Saul my father seeketh to kill thee; now therefore, I pray thee, take heed to thyself until the morning, and abide in a secret place, and hide thyself. (I Sam. 19:2.)

d. The angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. (Gen. 48:16.)

e. And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of man (5). Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed; for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:5, 6.) When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them; he forgetteth not the cry of the humble. (Ps. 9:12.)

broughtest in Ĭs'ra-el: and the [2]Lord said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, and thou shalt be a captain over Ĭs'ra-el.

3 So all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came to the king to Hē'bron; and king Dā'vid made a [a]league with them in Hē'bron before the Lord: and they anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el.

4 ¶ Dā'vid was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years.

5 In Hē'bron he reigned over Jū'dah seven years and six months: and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm he reigned thirty and three years over all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

6 ¶ [3]And the [b]king and his men went [c]to Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto the Jĕb'u-sītes, the inhabitants of the land: which spake unto Dā'vid, saying, Except thou take away the blind [4]and the lame, thou shalt not come in hither: thinking, Dā'vid cannot come in hither.

7 Nevertheless Dā'vid took the strong hold of Zī'ŏn: the same is the city of Dā'vid.

8 And Dā'vid said on that day, Whosoever getteth up to the [5]gutter, and smiteth the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the lame and the blind, that are hated of Dā'vid's soul, he shall be chief and captain. Wherefore they said, The blind and the lame shall not come into the house.

9 So Dā'vid dwelt in the fort, and called it the city of Dā'vid. And Dā'vid built [d]round about from Mĭl'lo and inward.

10 And Dā'vid went on, and grew great, and the [2]Lord God of hosts was with him.

11 ¶ [6]And Hĭ'ram king of Tȳre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and cedar trees, and carpenters, and masons: and they built Dā'vid an house.

12 And Dā'vid perceived that the [2]Lord had established him king over Ĭs'ra-el, and that he had exalted his kingdom [e]for his people Ĭs'ra-el's sake.

13 ¶ And Dā'vid [f]took him more [7]concubines and wives out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, after he was come from Hē'bron: and there were yet sons and daughters born to Dā'vid.

14 And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; Shăm-mū'ah, and Shō'băb, and Nā'than, and Sŏl'o-mon,

15 Ĭb'hăr also, and Ēl-ĭ-shu'a, and Nē'pheg, and Ja-phī'a,

16 And E-lĭsh'a-mā, and E-lī'a-dā, and E-lĭph'a-lĕt.

17 ¶ [8]But when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that they had anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el, all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up to seek Dā'vid; and Dā'vid heard of it, and went down to the hold.

18 The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes also came and spread themselves in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

19 And Dā'vid [g]enquired of the [2]Lord, saying, Shall I go up to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the [2]Lord said unto Dā'vid, Go up: for I will doubtless deliver the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes into thine hand.

20 And Dā'vid came to Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm, and Dā'vid smote them there, and said, The Lord hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. Therefore he called the name of that place Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm.

21 And there they left their images, and Dā'vid and his men burned them.

22 ¶ And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came up yet again, and spread themselves in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

23 And when [9]Dā'vid enquired of the [2]Lord, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

24 And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a [9]going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself: for then shall the [2]Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

25 And Dā'vid did so, as the [2]Lord had commanded him; and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from Gē'bà until thou come to Gā'zēr.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *David fetcheth the ark from Kirjath-jearim on a new cart.* 6 *Uzzah is smitten at Perez-uzzah.* 12 *David, bringing the ark into Zion with sacrifices, danceth before it.* 17 *He placeth it in a tabernacle with great joy and feasting.* 20 *Michal reproving David for his religious joy is childless to her death.*

1 Again, Dā'vid [a]gathered together all the chosen men of Ĭs'ra-el, thirty thousand.

2 And Dā'vid arose, and went with all the people that were with him from [1]Bā'ă-lē of Jū'dah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name [2]is called by the name of the Lord of hosts that dwelleth [b]between the cherubim.

3 And they set the ark of God [c]upon a new cart, and brought it out of the house of [3]A-bĭn'a-dăb, that was in Gĭb'e-ah: and Ŭz'zah and A-hĭ'o, the sons of A-bĭn'a-dăb, drave the new cart.

4 And they brought it out of the house of A-bĭn'a-dăb which was at Gĭb'e-ah, accompanying the ark of God: and A-hĭ'o went before the ark.

5 And Dā'vid and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el played before the [4]Lord on all manner of instruments made of fir wood, even on harps, and on psalteries, and on timbrels, and on cornets, and on cymbals.

6 ¶ And when they came to Nā'chŏn's thresh-

Ch. 5. B. C. 1048-1047.

1. Vs. 1-5, David made king over all Israel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 6-10, detail the capture of Zion.

4. Taunting David with the lame and the blind, as much as to say, Thou canst not even take them, much less us.

5. The word translated gutter here is rendered water spout in Ps. 42:7. Keil translates it cataract; Furst translates it a hollow passage which would mean the water conduit beneath the citadel.

6. Vs. 11-16 detail David's temporal prosperity and intercourse with Hiram.

7. He had eight wives and 10 concubines in all. While polygamy was permitted, it was always condemned by Jehovah.

8. Vs. 17-25 detail the wars with the Philistines. As long as David reigned in Hebron and therefore only over a part of the country, the P. took but little notice of him, but as soon as he became king of all Israel, and the stronghold of the Jebusites fell into his hands, they became alarmed and gathered their forces together to crush him.

9. That is, the noise of something moving as of a mighty army, as indeed it was -the sound of Jehovah's vast host going before the army of Israel and leading David to victory, as in the case of Elisha (II. Ks. 6.17) —"And Elisha prayed and said, Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha."

Ch. 6. B. C. 1042.

NOTE.—David was doubtless acquainted with Jehovah's promise in Dt. 12:5-11 to choose out of all the tribes a place to put his name; and now, having had the assistance of Jehovah in capturing Zion, he seemed to be impressed that it was the chosen city, and it was manifestly proper that the ark of the covenant be brought to it from its obscurity in Kirjath-jearim. For this occasion David probably composed the 24th Ps.

1. Another name for Kirjath-jearim.

2. According to De Wette and Keil —"Over which is called the name of Jehovah of hosts."

3. That is, in the hill. Here the ark had been in obscurity and neglect for more than 60 years.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Chapter 5.

a. And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and the people. (II Ks. 11:17.)

b. And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land (4). And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David (5). And David said, Whosoever smiteth the Jebusites first shall be chief and captain. So Joab the son of Zeruiah went first up, and was chief (6). And David dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of David (7). And he built the city round about, even from Millo round about; and Joab repaired the rest of the city (8). So David waxed greater and greater; for the Lord of hosts was with him. (I Chr. 11:4-9.)

c. And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. (Jud. 1:21.) As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day. (Josh 15:63.)

d. And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Solomon built Millo, and repaired the breaches of the city of David his father. (I Ks. 11:27.)

e. For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name; I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. (Is. 45:4.)

f. Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away; neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold. (Dt. 17:17.) These were all the sons of David, besides the sons of the concubines, and Tamar their sister. (I Chr. 3:9.)

g. And it came to pass after this, that David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go up into any of the cities of Judah? And the Lord said unto him, Go up. And David said, Whither shall I go up? And he said, Unto Hebron. (II Sam. 2:1.) Therefore, David enquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I go and smite these Philistines? And the Lord said unto David, Go, and smite the Philistines, and save Keilah. (I Sam. 23:2.) And David enquired at the Lord, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all. (I Sam. 30:8.) And enquired not of the Lord; therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse. (I Chr. 10:14.) Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding (5). In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:5, 6.)

Chapter 6.

a. So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim. (I Chr. 13:5.)

b. So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubim; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. (I Sam. 4:4.) (To the chief musician upon Shoshannim-Eduth, A Psalm of Asaph.) Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth. (Ps. 80:1.) And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.)

c. But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none; because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their shoulders. (Num. 7:9.)

ingfloor, Ŭz'zah put forth his hand to the ark of God, and took hold of it; for the oxen shook it.

7 And the anger [d]of the [4]Lord was kindled against Ŭz'zah; and [e]God smote him there for his [5]error; and there he died by the ark of God.

8 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the [4]Lord had made a breach upon Ŭz'zah: and he called the name of the place [6]Pē'rez-ŭz'zah to this day.

9 And Dā'vid [f]was afraid of the Lord that day, and said, How shall the ark of the [4]Lord come to me?

10 So Dā'vid would not remove the ark of the Lord unto him into the city of Dā'vid: but Dā'vid carried it aside into the house of [g]Ō'bed-ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte.

11 And the ark of the Lord continued in the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte three months: and the [4]Lord [h]blessed Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all his household.

12 ¶ And it was told king Dā'vid, saying, The [4]Lord hath blessed the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all that pertaineth unto him, because of the ark of God. So Dā'vid went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom into the city of Dā'vid with gladness.

13 And it was so, and when they that bare the ark of the [4]Lord had gone six paces, he sacrificed oxen and fatlings.

14 And Dā'vid danced before the [4]Lord with all his might; and Dā'vid was girded with a linen ephod.

15 So Dā'vid and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el brought up the ark of the [4]Lord with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet.

16 And as the ark of the Lord came into the city of Dā'vid, [i]Mī'chal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king Dā'vid leaping and dancing before the [4]Lord; and she [7]despised him in her heart.

17 ¶ And they brought in the ark of the [4]Lord, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that Dā'vid had pitched for it: and Dā'vid offered [j]burnt [8]offerings and peace [9]offerings before the Lord.

18 And as soon as Dā'vid had made an end of offering burnt [8]offerings and peace [9]offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the [4]Lord of hosts.

19 And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Ĭs'ra-el, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house.

20 ¶ [10]Then Dā'vid returned to bless his household. And Mī'chal the daughter of Saul came out to meet Dā'vid, and said, [k]How glorious was the king of Ĭs'ra-el to day, who uncovered himself to day in the eyes of the handmaids of his servants, as one of the vain fellows shamelessly uncovereth himself!

21 And Dā'vid said unto Mī'chal, It was before the [4]Lord, which chose me before thy father, and before all his house, to appoint me ruler over the people of the [4]Lord, over Ĭs'ra-el: therefore will I play before the [4]Lord.

22 And I will yet be more vile than thus, and will be base in mine own sight: and of the maidservants which thou hast spoken of, of them shall I be had in honour.

23 Therefore Mī'chal the daughter of Saul had no child unto the day of her death.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Nathan first approving the purpose of David to build God an house,* 4 *after by the word of God forbiddeth him.* 12 *He promiseth him benefits and blessings in his seed.* 18 *David's prayer and thanksgiving.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, [a]when the king sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies;

2 That the king said unto [2]Nā'than the prophet, See now, I dwell in [b]an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth [c]within curtains.

3 And Nā'than said to the king, Go, do all that is [d]in thine heart; for the [1]Lord is with thee.

4 ¶ And it came to pass that night, that the word of the [1]Lord came unto Nā'than, saying,

5 Go and tell my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the [1]Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in?

6 Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle.

7 In all the places wherein I have walked with all the children of Ĭs'ra-el spake I a word with any of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, whom I commanded [e]to feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Why build ye not me an house of cedar?

8 Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the [1]Lord of hosts, I took thee from the [3]sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Ĭs'rā-el:

9 And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee [f]a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth.

10 Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Ĭs'ra-el, and will [g]plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move

5. That is, for his rashness, or on account of his error. There were two offenses of which he was guilty: first, moving the ark on a cart instead of having it carried on poles; second, presuming to touch the ark itself.

6. That is, the breach of Uzzah.

7. She had been used to notions of royalty as she was the daughter of a king, therefore she thought that King David was acting in a manner unbecoming his royal dignity.

8. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

9. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, therefore an offering to God in gratitude for blessings received.

10. Vs. 20-23 relate Michal's rebuke to David and his punishment.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1042.

NOTE.—In this ch. are recorded David's purpose to build the temple and Nathan's message from God concerning it. Vs. 1-17.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Successor of Samuel as prophet. He is here introduced to us as David's chief spiritual adviser. It was he who was called upon to warn D. of his sins. It was Nathan who first discovered the plot of Adonijah and it was he who finally baffled it.

3. That is, sheepfold or pen.

d. But a prophet of the Lord was there, whose name was Oded; and he went out before the host that came to Samaria, and said unto them, Behold, because the Lord God of your fathers was wroth with Judah, he hath delivered them into your hands, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth up unto heaven. (II Chr. 28:9.) And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless. (Ex. 22:24.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) Then the earth shook and trembled; and the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth (8). There went up a smoke out of his nostrils and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it. (II Sam. 22:8, 9.)

e. And he smote the men of Bethshemesh, because they had looked into the ark of the Lord, even he smote of the people fifty thousand and threescore and ten men; and the people lamented, because the Lord had smitten many of the people with a great slaughter. (I Sam. 6:19.)

f. My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments. (Ps. 119:120.) When Simon Peter saw it, he fell down at Jesus' knees, saying, Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord. (Luke 5:8.)

g. Moreover the sons of Obededom were Shemaiah the first-born, Jehozabad the second, Joah the third, and Sacar the fourth, and Nethaneel the fifth (4). Ammiel the sixth, Issachar the seventh, Peulthai the eighth; for God blessed him (5). Also unto Shemaiah his son were sons born that ruled throughout the house of their father; for they were mighty men of valor (6). The sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and Rephael, and Obed, Elzabad, whose brethren were strong men, Elihu, and Semachiah (7). All these of the sons of Obededom; they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Obededom. (I Ch. 26:4-8.)

h. And Laban said unto him, I pray thee, if I have found favor in thine eyes, tarry; for I have learned by experience that the Lord hath blessed me for thy sake. (Gen. 30:27.)

i. See ch. 3:14.

j. For the law and purpose of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

k. Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise; why shouldest thou destroy thyself? (Ecc. 7:16.) Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey; and the Lord saw it and it displeased him that there was no judgment. (Is. 59:15.)

Chapter 7.

a. Now it came to pass, as David sat in his house, that David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Lord remaineth under curtains. (I Chr. 17:1.)

b. See ch. 5:11.

c. Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet; with cherubim of cunning work shalt thou make them. (Ex. 26:1.) And he brought the ark into the tabernacle, and set up the vail of the covering, and covered the ark of the testimony; as the Lord commanded Moses. (Ex. 40:21.)

d. And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the Lord God of Israel. (I Ks. 8:17.)

e. And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a governor, that shall rule my people Israel. (Mat. 2:6.)

f. And I will make of thee a great nation, and I will bless thee, and make thy name great; and thou shalt be a blessing. (Gen. 12:2.)

g. For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring

no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime,

11 And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el, and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the [1]Lord telleth thee that he will make thee an house.

12 ¶ And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, [h]I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom.

13 [4]He shall build [i]an house for my name, and *I will stablish the throne of his* [5]*kingdom for ever.*

14 I [j]will be his [6]father, and he shall be my son. [k]If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men:

15 But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took [l]it from Saul, whom I put away before thee.

16 *And* [m]*thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever.*

17 *According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.*

18 ¶ [7]*Then went king Dā'vid in, and* [8]*sat before the* [1]*Lord, and he said,* [n]*Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?*

19 *And this was yet a small thing in thy sight, O* [1]*Lord God; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come. And* [o]*is this the manner of man, O* [1]*Lord God?*

20 And what can Dā'vid say more unto thee? for thou, [1]Lord God, [p]knowest thy servant.

21 For thy [q]word's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all these great things, to make thy servant know them.

22 Wherefore [r]thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

23 And [s]what one nation in the earth is like thy people, even like Ĭs'ra-el, whom God went to redeem for a people to himself, and to make him a name, and to do for you great things and terrible, for thy [9]land, before thy people, which thou redeemedst to thee from Ĕ'gўpt, from the nations and their gods?

24 For thou hast confirmed to thyself thy people Ĭs'ra-el to be a people unto thee for ever: and thou, Lord, art become their God.

25 *And now, O* [1]*Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said.*

26 And let [t]thy name be magnified for ever, saying, The [1]Lord of hosts is the God over Ĭs'ra-el: and let the house of thy servant Dā'vid be established before thee.

27 For thou, O [1]Lord of hosts, God of Ĭs'ra-el, hast revealed to thy servant, saying, I will build thee an house: therefore hath thy servant found in his heart to pray this prayer unto thee.

28 And now, O [1]Lord God, thou art that God, and thy words be true, and thou hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

29 *Therefore now let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may continue for ever before thee: for thou, O* [1]*Lord God, hast spoken it: and with* [u]*thy blessing let the house of thy servant be blessed for ever.*

CHAPTER 8.

1 *David subdueth the Philistines and the Mō'abites.* 3 *He smiteth Hadadezer, and the Syrians.* 9 *Toi sendeth Joram with presents to bless him.* 16 *David's officers.*

1 [1]And [a]after this it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and subdued them: and Dā'vid took [2]Mē'theg-ăm'mah out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

4. That is, Solomon.

5. This passage refers temporally to David and his family, but indirectly to a greater than David.

6. This is true of Solomon to the extent that God made him greater than all the other kings of the earth, but in a larger sense it is true of Christ.

7. Vs. 18-29 give us David's prayer.

8. That is, before the ark of the covenant in the sanctuary.

9. The land of Canaan, which was God's land because it was the land of divine promise.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1040.

1. That is, after the events of the last ch. vs. 1-14, give a summary of David's victories.

2. The capital city of the province.

them again to this land; and I will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up. (Jer. 24:6.) And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Lord thy God. (Amos 9:15.)

h. And the Lord hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of David my father, and sit on the throne of Israel, as the Lord promised, and have built an house for the name of the Lord God of Israel. (I Ks. 8:20.) The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.)

i. And behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God, as the Lord spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name. (I Ks. 5:5.) Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father. (I Ks. 6:12.) Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto thy name. (I Ks. 8:19.)

j. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? (Heb. 1:5.) He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation (26). Also I will make him my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth. (Ps. 89:26, 27.)

k. Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand; but I will make him prince all the days of his life for David my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my commandments and my statutes. (I Ks. 11:34.) If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments; If they break my statutes, and keep not my commandments; Then will I visit their transgression with the rod, and their iniquity with stripes. Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. (Ps. 89:30-33.)

l. For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king. (I Sam. 15:23.) But the spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lord troubled him. (I Sam. 16:14.)

m. The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever; and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? Who is the Son of man? (Jno. 12:34.) His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. Selah. (Ps. 89:36, 37.) See v. 13.

n. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shown unto thy servant; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan; and now I am become two bands. (Gen. 32:10.) And Moses said unto God, Who am I, that I should go unto Pharaoh, and that I should bring forth the children of Israel out of Egypt?' (Ex. 3:11.) And David said unto Saul, Who am I? and what is my life, or my father's family in Israel, that I should be son-in-law to the king? (I Sam. 18:18.)

o. For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. (Is. 55:8, 9.)

p. O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. (Ps. 139:1.) But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. (Jno. 21:17.)

q. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:32.) O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things. (I Chr. 17:19.)

r. For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be feared above all gods. (I Chr. 16:25.) Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O Lord; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. (Jer. 10:6.) O Lord God, thou hast begun to show thy servant thy greatness and thy mighty hand: for what God is there in heaven or in earth that can do according to thy works, and according to thy might? (Dt. 3:24.) Let mount Zion rejoice, let the daughters of Judah be glad, because of thy judgments. (Ps. 48:11.) For thou art great, and doest wondrous things; thou art God alone. (Ps. 86:10.) For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord? (Ps. 89:6.)

s. For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for? (Dt. 4:7.) See Dt. 32:38.

t. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things (18). And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:18, 19.) After this manner therefore pray ye: Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. (Mat. 6:9.)

u. The Lord bless thee, and keep thee: The Lord make his face to shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. (Num. 6:24-26.) He is the tower of salvation for his king: and showeth mercy to his anointed, unto David, and to his seed for evermore. (II Sam. 22:51.) See Ps. 89:20-29.

Chapter 8.

a. See I Chr., ch. 18.

2 And he [b]smote Mō'ab, and measured them with [3]a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Mō'ab-ītes became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ Dā'vid smote also Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, the son of Rē'hŏb, king of Zō'bah, as he went to recover his border at the river Eū-phrā'tēş.

4 And Dā'vid took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and Dā'vid [4]houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sȳr'ī-anş of Da-măs'cus came to succour Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Sȳr'ī-anş two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Sȳr'ī-ā of Da-măs'cus: and the Sȳr'ī-anş became servants to Dā'vid, and brought gifts. And the [8]Lord preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of [5]gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, and brought them to Je-rų'sa-lĕm.

8 And from Bē'tah, and from Bĕr'o-thāi, cities of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, king Dā'vid took exceeding much brass.

9 ¶ When Tō'ī king of Hā'math heard that Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr,

10 Then Tō'ī sent Jō'ram his son unto king Dā'vid, to salute him, and to bless him, because he had fought against Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, and smitten him: for Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr had wars with Tō'ī. And Jō'ram brought with him vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and vessels of brass:

11 Which also king Dā'vid did dedicate unto the [8]Lord, with the silver and gold that he had dedicated of all nations which he subdued;

12 Of Sȳr'ī-ā, and of Mō'ab, and of the children of Ām'mŏn, and of the Phī-lĭs'tĭneş, and of Ăm'a-lĕk, and of the spoil of Hăd-ăd-ē'zēr, son of Rē'hŏb, king of Zō'bah.

13 And Dā'vid gat him a name when he returned from smiting of the Sȳr'ī-anş in the valley of [6]salt, being eighteen thousand men.

14 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'dom; throughout all Ē'dom put he garrisons, and all [c]they of Ē'dom became Dā'vid's servants. And the [8]Lord preserved [d]Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

15 [9]And Dā'vid reigned over all Īs'ra-el; and Dā'vid executed judgment and justice unto all his people.

16 And Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah was over the host; and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of A-hī'lud was recorder;

17 And Zā'dŏk the son of A-hī'tub, and A-hĭm'e-lech the son of A-bī'a-thär, were the priests; and Sĕr-a-ī'ah was the [7]scribe;

18 And Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dă was over both the Chĕr'eth-ītes and the Pē'leth-ītes; and Dā'vid's sons were chief rulers.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *David by Ziba sendeth for Mephibosheth.* 7 *For Jonathan's sake he entertaineth him at his table, and restoreth him all that was Saul's.* 9 *He maketh Ziba his farmer.*

1 And Dā'vid said, Is there yet any that is left of the house of Sąul, that I may [a]shew hĭm kindness for Jŏn'a-than's sake?

2 And there was of the house of Sąul a servant whose name was Zī'bą. And when they had called him unto Dā'vid, the king said unto him, Art thou Zī'bą? And he said, Thy servant is he.

3 And the king said, Is there not yet any of the house of Sąul, that I may shew [a]the kindness of God unto him? And Zī'bą said unto the king, Jŏn'a-than hath yet a son, which is lame on his feet.

4 And the [b]king said unto him, Where is he? And Zī'bą said unto the king, Behold, he is in the house of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ām'mi-el, in [1]Lo-dē'bär.

5 ¶ Then king Dā'vid sent, and fetched him out of the house of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ām'mi-el, from Lo-dē'bär.

6 Now when Me-phĭb'o-shĕth, the son of Jŏn'a-than, the son of Sąul, was come unto Dā'vid, he fell on his face, and did reverence. And Dā'vid said, Me-phĭb'o-shĕth. And he answered, Behold thy servant!

7 ¶ And Dā'vid said unto him, Fear [c]not: for I will surely shew thee kindness for Jŏn'a-than thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Sąul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually.

8 And he bowed himself, and said, What is thy servant, that thou shouldest look upon such a [2]dead dog as I am?

9 ¶ Then the king called to Zī'bą, Sąul's servant, and said unto him, I have given unto thy master's son all that pertained to Sąul and to all his house.

10 Thou therefore, and thy sons, and thy servants, shall till the land for him, and thou shalt bring in the fruits, that thy master's son may have food to eat: but Me-phĭb'o-shĕth thy master's son shall eat bread alway at my table. Now Zī'bą had fifteen sons and twenty servants.

11 Then said Zī'bą unto the king, According to all that my lord the king hath commanded his servant, so shall thy servant do. As for Me-phĭb'o-shĕth, said the king, he shall eat at my table, as one of the king's sons.

12 And Me-phĭb'o-shĕth had a young son, whose name was Mī'chą. And all that dwelt in the house of Zī'bą were servants unto Me-phĭb'o-shĕth.

13 So Me-phĭb'o-shĕth dwelt in Je-rų'sa-lĕm: for he did eat continually at the king's table; and was lame on both his feet.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villainously entreated.* 6 *The Ammonites are overcome by Joab and Abishai.* 15 *Shobach is slain by David.*

1 And it [a]came to pass [1]after this, that the [b]king of the children of [2]Ām'mŏn died, and [3]Hā'nŭn his son reigned in his stead.

2 Then said Dā'vid, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nŭn the son of Nā'hăsh, as his father shewed kindness unto me. And Dā'vid sent to comfort him by the hand of his servants for his father. And Dā'vid's servants came into the land of the children of Ām'mŏn.

3 And the princes of the children of Ām'-

---

3. A method then much in vogue for measuring the captives. They were made to lie down side by side and were measured with the line—two-thirds to be put to death and one-third kept alive.

4. Cut the hamstrings, a common custom in ancient warfare.

5. Gold-plated shields.

6. The great plain to the south of the Dead Sea, which abounds in much rock salt and many salt springs and streams.

7. That is, secretary.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9. Vs. 15-18, David's officials.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1040.

NOTE.—In this ch. David learns that Mephibosheth was a descendant of Saul. He sends for him and restores unto him all that was Saul's.

1. A town of Gilead; its exact location is unknown.

2. The strongest possible fig, used as expressive of unworthiness.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1037.

NOTE.—This ch. details David's wars with the Ammonites and Syrians, which was the greatest and longest of all the campaigns of David. It finally resulted in extending the kingdom of David from the desert of Paran to the Euphrates.

1. After the events of the last ch.

2. The country adjoining the Moabites. The Ammonites were the descendants of the youngest daughter of Lot. "And the younger, she also bare a son and called his name Benammi; the same is the father of the children of Ammon unto this day." (Gen. 19:38.)

3. Son and successor of Nahash, king of the Ammonites. As David had in times past been befriended by Nahash, he now sends an embassy to Hanun to condole with him upon the death of his father. The young, rash king misjudges their motive and has them treated in the most shameful manner by shaving off half of their beard and cutting off their robes near the middle. David vows vengeance upon Canaan for this insult, which in this war he was allowed to reap.

b. I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

c. Let people serve thee, and nations bow down to thee: be lord over thy brethren, and let thy mother's sons bow down to thee: cursed be every one that curseth thee, and blessed be he that blesseth thee. (Gen. 27:29.) And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. (Num. 24:18.)

d. The Lord shall preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore. (Ps. 121:8.) The Lord preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy. (Ps. 145:20.)

Chapter 9.

a. Then Jonathan and David made a covenant, because he loved him as his own soul. (I Sam. 18:3.) And thou shalt not only while yet I live show me the kindness of the Lord, that I die not. (I Sam. 20:14.) Thine own friend, and thy father's friend forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbor that is near than a brother far off. (Prov. 27:10.)

b. And Jonathan, Saul's son, had a son that was lame of his feet. He was five years old when the tidings came of Saul and Jonathan out of Jezreel, and his nurse took him up, and fled: and it came to pass as she made haste to flee, that he fell, and became lame. And his name was Mephibosheth. (II Sam 4:4.)

c. Now therefore fear thee not; I will nourish you and your little ones. And he comforted them and spake kindly unto them. (Gen. 50:21.)

Chapter 10.

a. See 1, ch. 19:1-19.

b. Then Nahash the Ammonite came up, and encamped against Jabesh-gilead: and all the men of Jabesh said unto Nahash, Make a covenant with us, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 11:1.)

mŏn said unto [3]Hā'nŭn their lord, Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? hath not Dā'vid rather sent his servants unto thee, to search the city, and to spy it out, and to overthrow it?

4 Wherefore [3]Hā'nŭn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved off the one half of their [4]beards, and cut off their garments in the middle, even to their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 When they told it unto Dā'vid, he sent to meet them, because the men were greatly ashamed: and the king said, Tarry at Jĕr'ĭ-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of [2]Ām'mŏn saw that they [5]stank [c]before Dā'vid, the children of Ām'mŏn sent and hired the Sȳr'ĭ-anş of Bĕth-rē'hŏb, and the Sȳr'ĭ-anş of Zō'bà, twenty thousand footmen, and of king Mā'a-cah a thousand men, and of Ĭsh'tŏb twelve thousand men.

7 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'ăb and all the host of [d]the mighty men.

8 And the children of [2]Ām'mŏn came out, and put the battle in array at the entering in of the gate: and the Sȳr'ĭ-anş of Zō'bà, and of Rē'hŏb, and Ĭsh'tŏb, and Mā'a-cah, were by themselves in the field.

9 When Jō'ăb saw that the front of the battle was against him before and behind, he chose of all the choice men of Ĭs'ra-el, and put them in array against the Sȳr'ĭ-anş:

10 And the rest of the people he delivered into the hand of A-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, that he might put them in array against the children of Ām'mŏn.

11 And he said, If the Sȳr'ĭ-anş be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ām'mŏn be too strong for thee, then I will come and help thee.

12 Be of [e]good courage, and let us [6]play [f]the men for our people, and for the cities of our God: and the [7]Lord do that which seemeth him good.

13 And Jō'ăb drew nigh, and the people that were with him, unto the battle against the Sȳr'ĭ-anş: and they fled before him.

14 And when the children of Ām'mŏn saw that the Sȳr'ĭ-anş were fled, then fled they also before A-bĭsh'ă-ī, and entered into the city. So Jō'ăb returned from the children of Ām'mŏn, and came to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

15 ¶ And when the Sȳr'ĭ-anş saw that they were smitten before Ĭs'ra-el, they gathered themselves together.

16 And Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr sent, and brought out the Sȳr'ĭ-anş that were beyond the river: and they came to Hē'lam; and Shō'băch the captain of the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr went before them.

17 And when it was told Dā'vid, he gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together, and passed over Jor'dan, and came to Hē'lam. And the Sȳr'ĭ-anş set themselves in array against Dā'vid, and fought with him.

18 And the Sȳr'ĭ-anş fled before Ĭs'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew the men of seven hundred chariots of the Sȳr'ĭ-anş, and forty thousand horsemen, and smote Shō'băch the captain of their host, who died there.

19 And when all the kings that were servants to Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr saw that they were smitten before Ĭs'ra-el, they made peace with Ĭs'ra-el, and served them. So the Sȳr'ĭ-anş feared to help the children of Ām'mŏn any more.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *While Joab besieged Rabbah, David committeth adultery with Bath-sheba.* 6 *Uriah, sent for by David to cover the adultery, would not go home.* 14 *He carrieth to Joab the letter of his death.* 18 *Joab sendeth the news thereof to David.* 26 *David taketh Bath-sheba to wife.*

1 And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go [1]forth to battle, that Dā'vid sent Jō'ăb, and his servants with him, and all Ĭs'ra-el; and they destroyed the children of Ām'mŏn, and besieged [2]Răb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried still at Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

2 ¶ [3]And it came to pass in an eveningtide, that Dā'vid arose from off his bed, [a]and walked upon the roof of the king's house: and from the roof he [b]saw a woman washing herself; and the woman was very beautiful to look upon.

3 And Dā'vid sent and enquired after the woman. And one said, Is not this Băth'-shĕ-bà, the daughter of E-lī'ăm, the wife of U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte?

4 And Dā'vid sent messengers, and took her; and she came in unto him, and [c]he lay with her; for she was [d]purified from her [4]uncleanness: and she returned unto her house.

5 And the woman conceived, and sent and told [5]Dā'vid, and said, [e]I am with child.

6 ¶ [6]And Dā'vid sent to Jō'ăb, saying, Send me U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte. And Jō'ăb sent U-rī'ah to Dā'vid.

7 And when U-rī'ah was come unto him, Dā'vid demanded of him how Jō'ăb did, and how the people did, and how the war prospered.

8 And Dā'vid said to U'rī'ah, [f]Go down to thy house, and wash thy feet. And U-rī'ah departed out of the king's house, and there followed him a mess of meat from the king.

9 But [g]U-rī'ah slept at the door of the king's house, with all the servants of his lord, and went not down to his house.

---

3. Among the oriental nations much attention and care was given to the beard, and a greater insult could not be put upon any one than to cut off the beard, and to cut half of it was even worse.

5. That is, were held in abomination.

6. That is, show yourselves courageous and brave.

7. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1035.

1. At the close of April, after the cold, rainy season, which was the time of the year the kings usually went forth to battle.

2. The great city of the Ammonites, 14 miles northeast of Heshbon and 22 miles east of the Jordan.

3. Vs. 2-5. David's great sin: the crimes which polluted his mighty soul and darkened his life-history with an ineffaceable stain.

4. And when she had purified herself, she returned.

5. The law required the death of both parties. (Lev. 20:10). David immediately sets about to conceal their guilt.

6. Vs. 6-27. David's plan to conceal his sin and to kill Uriah.

c. And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me to make me stink among the inhabitants of the land among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: and I, being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. (Gen. 34:30.) And they said unto them, The Lord look upon you and judge; because ye have made our savor to be abhorred in the eyes of Pharaoh and in the eyes of his servants, to put a sword in their hand to slay us. (Ex. 5:21.) And all Israel heard say that Saul had smitten a garrison of the Philistines, and that Israel also was had in abomination with the Philistines. And the people were called together after Saul to Gilgal. (I Sam. 13:4.)

d. These be the names of the mighty men whom David had: The Tachmonite that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Abino the Eznite; he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time. (II Sam. 23:8.)

e. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh. (Ezek. 11:19.) Be strong and of a good courage: for unto this people shalt thou divide for an inheritance the land, which I sware unto their fathers to give them. (Josh. 1:6.)

f. Be strong and quit yourselves like men, O ye Philistines, that ye be not servants unto the Hebrews, as they have been to you: quit yourselves like men and fight. (I Sam. 4:9.) Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. (I Cor. 16:13.)

Chapter 11.

a. When thou buildest a new house, then thou shalt make a battlement for thy roof, that thou bring not blood upon thine house if any man fall from thence. (Dt. 22:8.) And when they were come down from the high place into the city, Samuel communed with Saul upon the top of the house. (I Sam. 9:25.) Let him which is on the housetop not come down to take any thing out of his house. (Mat. 24:17.) On the morrow as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the housetop to pray about the sixth hour. (Acts 10:9.)

b. I made a covenant with mine eyes; why then should I think upon a maid? (Job 31:1.) But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh upon a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. (Mat. 5:28.)

c. But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his own lust and enticed (14). Then, when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. (James 1:14, 15.) See Ps. 51.

d. See Lev. 12:2-5, Lev. 15:19-28, Lev. 18:19.

e. And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 20:10.) If a man be found lying with a woman married to an husband, then they shall both of them die, both the man that lay with the woman, and the woman: so shalt thou put away evil from Israel. (Dt. 22:22.)

f. Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree. (Gen. 18:4.) And he said, Behold now, my lords, turn in I pray you into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. (Gen. 19:2.)

g. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:12, 13.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)

10 And when they had told Dā'vid, saying, U-rī'ah went not down unto his house, Dā'vid said unto U-rī'ah, Camest thou not from thy journey? why then didst thou not go down unto thine house?

11 And U-rī'ah said unto Dā'vid, [h]The ark, and Īs'ra-el, and Jū'dah, abide in tents; and [i]my lord Jō'ăb, and the servants of my lord, are encamped in the open fields; shall I then go into mine house, to eat and to drink, and to lie with my wife? as thou livest, and as thy soul liveth, I will not do this thing.

12 And Dā'vid said to U-rī'ah, [j]Tarry here to day also, and to morrow I will let thee depart. So U-rī'ah abode in Je-ru'sa-lĕm that day, and the morrow.

13 And when Dā'vid had called him, he did eat and drink before him; and he [k]made him drunk: and at even he went out to lie on his bed with the servants of his lord, but went [l]not down to his house.

14 ¶ And it came to pass in the morning, that Dā'vid [l]wrote a [3]letter to Jō'ăb, and sent it by the hand of U-rī'ah.

15 And he wrote in the letter, saying, Set ye U-rī'ah in the forefront of the hottest battle, and retire ye from him, that he may [m]be smitten, and die.

16 And it came to pass, when Jō'ăb observed the city, that he assigned U-rī'ah unto a place where he knew that valiant men were.

17 And the men of the city went out, and fought with Jō'ăb: and there fell some of the people of the servants of Dā'vid; and U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte died also.

18 ¶ Then Jō'ăb sent and told Dā'vid all the things concerning the war;

19 And charged the messenger, saying, When thou hast made an end of telling the matters of the war unto the king,

20 And if so be that the king's wrath arise, and he say unto thee, Wherefore approached ye so nigh unto the city when ye did fight? knew ye not that they would shoot from the wall?

21 Who smote A-bĭm'e-lech the son of Je-rŭb'be-shĕth? did not a woman cast a piece of a millstone upon him from the wall, that he died in Thē'bez? why went ye nigh the wall? then say thou, Thy servant U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte is dead also.

22 ¶ So the messenger went, and came and shewed Dā'vid all that Jō'ăb had sent him for.

23 And the messenger said unto Dā'vid, Surely the men prevailed against us, and came out unto us into the field, and we were upon them even unto the entering of the gate.

24 And the shooters shot from off the wall upon thy servants; and some of the king's servants be dead, and thy servant U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte is dead also.

25 Then Dā'vid said unto the messenger, Thus shalt thou say unto Jō'ăb, Let not this thing displease thee, for the sword devoureth [n]one as well as another: make thy battle more strong against the city, and overthrow it: and encourage thou him.

26 ¶ And when the wife of U-rī'ah heard that U-rī'ah her husband was dead, she mourned [9]for her husband.

27 And when the mourning was past, Dā'vid sent and fetched her to his house, and she became his wife, and bare him a son. But the thing that Dā'vid had done [10]displeased the Lord.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb.* 7 *David confesseth his sin, and is pardoned.* 15 *David mourneth and prayeth for the child, while it lived.* 24 *Solomon is born, and named Jedidiah.* 26 *David taketh Rabbah, and tortureth the people thereof.*

1 [1]And the [2]Lord sent Nā'than unto Dā'vid. [a]And he came unto him, and said unto him, There were two men in one city; the one rich, and the other poor.

2 The rich man had exceeding many flocks and herds:

3 But the poor man had nothing, save one little ewe lamb, which he had bought and nourished up: and it grew up together with him, and with his children; it did eat of his own meat, and drank of his own cup, and lay in his bosom, and was unto him as a daughter.

4 And there came a traveller unto the rich man, and he spared to take of his own flock and of his own herd, to dress for the wayfaring man that was come unto him; but took the poor man's lamb, and dressed it for the man that was come to him.

5 And Dā'vid's anger was greatly kindled against the man; and he said to Nā'than, As the [2]Lord liveth, the man that hath done this thing [b]shall surely die:

6 And he shall restore [c]the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity.

7 ¶ And Nā'than said to Dā'vid, [3]Thou [d]art the man. Thus saith the Lord God of Īs'ra-el, I anointed thee king over Īs'ra-el, and I delivered thee out of the hand of Saul;

8 And I gave thee [e]thy master's house, and thy master's wives into thy bosom, and gave thee the house of Īs'ra-el and of Jū'dah; and if that had been too little, I would moreover have given unto thee such and such things.

9 Wherefore hast thou [f]despised the [4]com-

---

7. It seems to have been an act of Providence to bring into the open light the sin of David, which has given to the world one of the most solemn warnings against sin found in the Bible.

8. Thus far having been defeated in his efforts to conceal his sin, the king now writes a letter planning the death of Uriah.

9. Probably seven days, but not longer, as they were anxious to consummate their foul purpose, therefore no unnecessary time must be lost.

10. That is, was evil in the eyes of the Lord.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1034.

NOTE.—About a year had passed. Uriah had been killed in battle and was forgotten, the child of guilt had been born in the royal house and received all the passionate tenderness of David's emotional heart; but the conditions shift in this ch. and the prophet Nathan appears on the scene, as if to demand redress at the hands of a sinful man, making clear and manifest the sin of the king in the indignation which he himself expresses at the sin of another.

1. Vs. 1-14 detail Nathan's parable against David.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. David had already pronounced sentence upon the sin discussed and it only remains to show him that he is the guilty party, as is done in this verse.

4. That is, David was guilty of murder, had broken the commandment which said, "Thou shalt not kill."

h. That the king said unto Nathan the prophet, See now, I dwell in an house of cedar, but the ark of God dwelleth within curtains (2). Whereas I have not dwelt in any house since the time that I brought up the children of Israel out of Egypt, even to this day, but have walked in a tent and in a tabernacle. (II Sam. 7:2, 6.)

i. It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Beelzebub, how much more shall they call them of his household? (Mat. 10:25.)

j. Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue; Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth: Yet his meat in his bowels is turned, it is the gall of asps within him. (Job 20:12-14.)

k. And they made their father drink wine that night: and the first-born went in and lay with her father; and he perceived not when she lay down nor when she arose. (Gen. 19:33.) Woe unto him that giveth his neighbor drink, that puttest thy bottle to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness! (Hab. 2:15.)

l. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. Keep back thy servant also from presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression. (Ps. 19:12, 13.) Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) So she wrote letters in Ahab's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Naboth. And she wrote in the letters saying, Proclaim a fast, and set Naboth on high among the people: and set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out and stone him, that he may die. (I Ks. 21:8-10.)

m. See ch. 12, v. 9.

n. I returned and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favor to men of skill: but time and chance happeneth to them all. For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. (Ecc. 9:11, 12.)

Chapter 12.

a. See Ps. 51.

b. This thing is not good that thou hast done. As the Lord liveth, ye are worthy to die, because ye have not kept your master, the Lord's anointed. And now see where the king's spear is, and the cruse of water that was at his bolster. (I Sam. 26:16.)

c. If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox and four sheep for a sheep. (Ex. 22:1.) And Zacchaeus stood, and said unto the Lord, Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, I restore him fourfold. (Luke 19:8.)

d. And they slew every one his man: and the Syrians fled; and Israel pursued them: and Benhadad the king of Syria escaped on an horse with the horsemen. (I Ks. 20:20.)

e. And David said unto him, Fear not: for I will surely show thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. (II Sam. 9:7.)

f. Wherefore then didst thou not obey the voice of the Lord, but

mandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? [g]thou hast killed U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

10 Now therefore [h]the sword [5]shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte to be thy wife.

11 Thus saith the [2]Lord, Behold, I will raise up [6]evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will [i]take thy wives [7]before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbour, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun.

12 For thou didst it secretly: [j]but I will do this thing before all Īs'ra-el, and before the sun.

13 And Dā'vid [l]said unto Nā'than, I have sinned against the [2]Lord. And Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, [8]The Lord also hath [m]put away thy sin; thou shalt not die.

14 Howbeit, [9]because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the Lord [n]to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die.

15 ¶ [10]And Nā'than departed unto his house. And the [2]Lord struck the child that U-rī'ah's wife bare unto Dā'vid, and it was very sick.

16 Dā'vid therefore besought God for the child; and Dā'vid [o]fasted, and went in, and lay all night upon the earth.

17 And the elders of his house arose, and went to him, to raise him up from the earth: but he would not, neither did he eat bread with them.

18 And it came to pass on the seventh day, that the child died. And the servants of Dā'vid feared to tell him that the child was dead: for they said, Behold, while the child was yet alive, we spake unto him, and he would not hearken unto our voice: how will he then vex himself, if we tell him that the child is dead?

19 But when Dā'vid saw that his servants whispered, Dā'vid perceived that the child was dead: therefore Dā'vid said unto his servants, Is the child dead? And they said, He is dead.

5. A prediction which was fulfilled in all of its terrible consequences.

6. Another prediction which was fulfilled in Absalom's rebellion.

7. A prophecy fulfilled in ch. 16:22—"So they spread Absalom a tent on the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubine in the sight of all Israel."

8. An example of saving grace, showing that pardon is awaiting the repentant sinner.

9. The honor of God's law must be upheld. Though David has been forgiven, he must suffer and pay the cost of violated law; to this period of his life belongs Ps. 51.

10. Vs. 15-23, affliction and death of the child of David and Bathsheba. These verses constitute one of the most highly colored and graphically pictured sections of the Old Testament.

11. Before the ark in the sanctuary.

12. David's expression of faith in a future life.

13. That is, beloved of the Lord.

14. More than 100 pounds.

15. That is, cut or sawed asunder. According to Shaw, the unfortunate beings were placed between two boards and were then sawed to pieces. Hebrews 11:37—"They were stoned, they were sawed asunder, were tempted, were slain with a sword."

16. "That is, thrashing instruments of iron. They were made to lie down on the ground and a heavy thrashing instrument or roller with jagged iron projections underneath was drawn over them."

17. That is, any iron cutting instrument with a sharp blade. (Keil.)

18. That is, burned to death by forcing them through the intense heat of brick-kilns. A mode of punishment rather common at that time.

20 Then Dā'vid arose from the earth, and washed, and anointed himself, and changed his apparel, and came into the [11]house of the [2]Lord, and worshipped: then he came to his own house; and when he required, they set bread before him, and he did eat.

21 Then said his servants unto him, What thing is this that thou hast done? thou didst fast and weep for the child, while it was alive; but when the child was dead, thou didst rise and eat bread.

22 And he said, While the child was yet alive, I fasted and wept: for I said, Who can [p]tell whether God will be gracious to me, that the child may live?

23 But now he is dead, wherefore should I fast? can I bring him back again? [q]I shall go [12]to him, but [r]he shall not return to me.

24 ¶ And Dā'vid comforted Bāth'-shĕ-bà his wife, and went in unto her, and lay with her: and she bare a son, and [s]he called his name Sŏl'o-mon: and the Lord loved him.

25 And he sent by the hand of Nā'than the prophet; and he called his name [13]Jĕd-ī-dī'ah, because of the Lord.

26 ¶ And Jō'ăb fought against Răb'bah of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and took the royal city.

27 And Jō'ăb sent messengers to Dā'vid, and said, I have fought against Răb'bah, and have taken the city of waters.

28 Now therefore gather the rest of the people together, and encamp against the city, and take it: lest I take the city, and it be called after my name.

29 And Dā'vid gathered all the people together, and went to Răb'bah, and fought against it, and took it.

30 And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a [14]talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on Dā'vid's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance.

31 And he brought forth the people that were therein, and [t]put them under [15]saws, and under harrows [16]of iron, and under axes [17]of iron, and made them pass through the [18]brick-

---

didst fly upon the spoil, and didst evil in the sight of the Lord? (I Sam. 15:19.) Because he hath despised the word of the Lord, and hath broken his commandment, that soul shall utterly be cut off; his iniquity shall be upon him. (Num. 15:31.)

g. See ch. 11, v. 15.

h. And king Solomon sent by the hand of Benaiah the son of Jehoiada; and he fell upon him that he died. (I Ks. 2:25.) Now Absalom had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Amnon's heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Amnon, then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? Be courageous and be valiant. (II Sam. 13:28.) Then said Joab, I may not tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand and thrust them through the heart of Absalom, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak. (II Sam. 18:14.)

i. And Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Go in unto thy father's concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Israel shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father; then shall the hands of all that are with thee be strong. So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel. (II Sam. 16:21, 22.)

j. So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in sight of all Israel. (II Sam. 16:22.)

l. And Saul said unto Samuel, I have sinned: for I have transgressed the commandment of the Lord, and thy words; because I feared the people and obeyed their voice (24). Then he said, I have sinned; yet honor me now, I pray thee, before the elders of my people, and before Israel, and turn again with me, that I may worship the Lord thy God. (I Sam. 15:24, 30.) And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. (II Sam. 24:10.) And the publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) I have sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself? (Job 7:20.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but who confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

m. Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. (Ps. 32:1.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Micah 7:18.) Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. For he that is dead is freed from sin. Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him. (Rom. 6:6-8.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

n. Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord; that my people is taken away for naught? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lord; and my name continually every day is blasphemed. (Is. 52:5.) For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. (Rom. 2:24.)

o. Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the Lord, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord. (Jud. 20:26.) Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord. (Joel 1:14.)

p. Go and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years. (Is. 38:5.) Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not? (Jonah 3:9.) Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? (Jno. 3:9.)

q. For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. For in this we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven: If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked (1-3). We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. (II Cor. 5:1-3, 8.) For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come. (Heb. 13:14.) And all his sons and all his daughters rose up to comfort him; but he refused to be comforted; and he said, For I will go down into the grave unto my son mourning. Thus his father wept for him. (Gen. 37:35.)

r. The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more; thine eyes are upon me, and I am not. As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more. He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more. (Job. 7:8-10.)

s. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. (I Chr. 22:9.)

t. They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with a sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented. (Hebrew 11:37.)

kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ăm'mŏn. So Dā'vid and all the people returned unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Amnon loving Tamar, feigning himself sick, ravisheth her.* 15 *He hateth her.* 19 *Absalom entertaineth her.* 23 *At a sheepshearing he killeth Amnon.* 30 *David grieving is comforted by Jonadab.* 37 *Absalom flieth to Talmai at Geshur.*

1 And it came to pass [1]after this, that Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Dā'vid had a fair sister, whose name was Tā'mar; and Ăm'nŏn the son of Dā'vid loved her.

2 And Ăm'nŏn was so vexed, that he fell sick for his sister Tā'mar; for she was a virgin; and Ăm'nŏn thought it hard for him to do any thing to her.

3 But Ăm'nŏn had a friend, whose name was Jŏn'a-dăb, the son of Shĭm'e-ah Dā'vid's brother: and Jŏn'a-dăb was a very subtil man.

4 And he said unto him, Why art thou, being the king's son, lean [c]from day to day? wilt thou not tell me? And Ăm'nŏn said unto him, I love Tā'mar, my brother Ăb'sa-lŏm's sister.

5 And Jŏn'a-dăb said unto him, Lay thee down on thy bed, and make thyself sick: and when thy father cometh to see thee, say unto him, I pray thee, let my sister Tā'mar come, and give me meat, and dress the meat in my sight, that I may see it, and eat it at her hand.

6 ¶ [2]So Ăm'nŏn lay down, and made himself sick: and when the king was come to see him, Ăm'nŏn said unto the king, I pray thee, let Tā'mar my sister come, and make me a couple of cakes in my sight, that I may eat at her hand.

7 Then Dā'vid sent home to Tā'mar, saying, Go now to thy brother Ăm'nŏn's house, and dress him meat.

8 So Tā'mar went to her brother Ăm'nŏn's house; and he was laid down. And she took flour, and kneaded it, and made cakes in his sight, and did bake the cakes.

9 And she took a pan, and poured them out before him; but he refused to eat. And Ăm'nŏn said, [b]Have out all men from me. And they went out every man from him.

10 And Ăm'nŏn said unto Tā'mar, Bring the meat into the chamber, that I may eat of thine hand. And Tā'mar took the cakes which she had made, and brought them into the chamber to Ăm'nŏn her brother.

11 And when she had brought them unto him to eat, he took hold of her, and said unto her, Come lie with me, my sister.

12 And she answered him, Nay, my brother, do not force me; for no such thing ought to be done in Ĭs'ra-el: do not thou this [c]folly.

13 And I, whither shall I cause my shame to go? and as for thee, thou shalt be as one of the fools in Ĭs'ra-el. Now therefore, I pray thee, speak unto the king; for he [d]will not withhold me from thee.

14 Howbeit he would not hearken unto her voice: but, being stronger than she, [e]forced her, and lay with her.

15 ¶ Then Ăm'nŏn hated her exceedingly; so that the hatred wherewith he hated her was greater than the love wherewith he had loved her. And Ăm'nŏn said unto her, Arise, be gone.

16 And she said unto him, There is no cause: this evil in sending me away is greater than the other that thou didst unto me. But he would not hearken unto her.

17 Then he called his servant that ministered unto him, and said, Put now this woman out from me, and bolt the door after her.

18 And she had a garment [f]of divers colours upon her: for with such robes were the king's daughters that were virgins apparelled. Then his servant brought her out, and bolted the door after her.

19 ¶ And Tā'mar put [3]ashes [g]on her head, and rent her garment of divers colours that was on her, and laid her hand on her head, and went on crying.

20 [4]And Ăb'sa-lŏm her brother said unto her, Hath Ăm'nŏn thy brother been with thee? but hold now thy peace, my sister: he is thy brother; regard not this thing. So Tā'mar remained [5]desolate in her brother Ăb'sa-lŏm's house.

21 ¶ But when king Dā'vid heard of all these things, he was very wroth.

22 And Ăb'sa-lŏm spake unto his brother Ăm'nŏn neither good nor bad: for Ăb'sa-lŏm hated [h]Ăm'nŏn, because he had forced his sister Tā'mar.

23 ¶ And it came to pass after two full years, that Ăb'sa-lŏm had sheepshearers in Bā'al-hā'zor, which is beside Ē'phrăm: and Ăb'sa-lŏm invited all the king's sons.

24 And Ăb'sa-lŏm came to the king, and said, Behold now, thy servant hath sheepshearers; let the king, I beseech thee, and his servants go with thy servant.

25 And the king said to Ăb'sa-lŏm, Nay, my son, let us not all now go, lest we be chargeable unto thee. And he pressed him: howbeit he would not go, but blessed him.

26 Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm, If not, I pray thee, let my brother Ăm'nŏn go with us. And the king said unto him, Why should he go with thee?

Ch. 13. B. C. 1032-1030.

NOTE.—The power and charm of David's strength and name had begun to be somewhat diminished because of his sins, and in this ch. he begins to reap some of the harvest of his evil doings. Vs. 1-5 detail Amnon's love for Tamar.

1. That is, soon after the events of the last ch. judgments begin to follow close upon the heels of sin.

2. Vs. 6-20, Amnon defiles Tamar.

3. The usual signs of humiliation, agony and despair.

4. Vs. 20-36, Absalom plans revenge against Amnon.

5. That is, was never married.

Chapter 13.

a. The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves. (Is. 3:9.)

b. Then Joseph could not refrain himself before all them that stood by him; and he cried, Cause every man to go out from me. And there stood no man with him while Joseph made himself known unto his brethren. (Gen. 45:1.)

c. And the man, the master of the house, went out unto them, and said unto them, Nay, my brethren, nay, I pray you do not so wickedly; seeing that this man is come into mine house, do not this folly. (Judges 19:23.) And I took my concubine, and cut her in pieces, and sent her throughout all the country of the inheritance of Israel: for they have committed lewdness and folly in Israel. (Jud. 20:6.) And the sons of Jacob came out of the field when they heard it; and the men were grieved, and they were very wroth, because he had wrought folly in Israel in lying with Jacob's daughter; which thing ought not to be done. (Gen. 34:7.)

d. And yet indeed she is my sister; she is the daughter of my father, but not the daughter of my mother; and she became my wife. (Gen. 20:12.)

e. But if a man find a betrothed damsel in the field, and the man force her, and lie with her: then the man only that lay with her shall die. (Dt. 22:25.)

f. Now Israel loved Joseph more than all his children, because he was the son of his old age: and he made him a coat of many colors (3). And it came to pass when Joseph was come unto his brethren, that they stript Joseph out of his coat, his coat of many colors that was on him. (Gen. 37:3, 23.) Have they not sped? have they not divided the prey; to every man a damsel or two; to Sisera a prey of divers colors, a prey of divers colors, of needlework, of divers colors of needlework on both sides, meet for the necks of them that take the spoil. (Jud. 5:30.)

g. And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. (Josh. 7:6.) And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. (Job 2:12.) And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head. (I Sam. 4:12.)

h. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. (Lev. 19:17.) He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him. But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. (I Jno. 2:9-11.) In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother. For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous (10-12). We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death (14). Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:10-12, 14, 15.)

27 But Ăb'sa-lŏm pressed him, that he let Ăm'nŏn and all the king's sons go with him.

28 ¶ Now Ăb'sa-lŏm had commanded his servants, saying, Mark ye now when Ăm'nŏn's [i]heart is merry with wine, and when I say unto you, Smite Ăm'nŏn; then kill him, fear not: have not I commanded you? be courageous, and be valiant.

29 And the servants of Ăb'sa-lŏm did unto Ăm'nŏn as Ăb'sa-lŏm had commanded. Then all the king's sons arose, and every man gat him up upon his [6]mule, and fled.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were in the way, that tidings came to Dā'vid, saying, Ăb'sa-lŏm hath slain all the king's sons, and there is not one of them left.

31 Then the king arose, and tare his garments, and lay on the earth; and all his servants stood by with their clothes rent.

32 And Jŏn'a-dăb, the son of Shĭm'e-ah Dā'vid's brother, answered and said, Let not my lord suppose that they have slain all the young men the king's sons; for Ăm'nŏn only is dead: for by the appointment of Ăb'sa-lŏm this hath been determined from the day that he forced his sister Tā'mar.

33 Now therefore [j]let not my lord the king take the thing to his heart, to think that all the king's sons are dead: for Ăm'nŏn only is dead.

34 But Ăb'sa-lŏm fled. And the young man that kept the watch lifted up his eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came much people by the way of the hill side behind him.

35 And Jŏn'a-dăb said unto the king, Behold, the king's sons come: as thy servant said, so it is.

36 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of speaking, that, behold, the king's sons came, and lifted up their voice and wept: and the king also and all his servants wept very sore.

37 ¶ But Ăb'sa-lŏm fled, and went to Tăl'māi, the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd, king of Gē'shŭr. And Dā'vid mourned for his son every day.

38 So Ăb'sa-lŏm fled, and went to Gē'shŭr, and was there three years.

39 And the soul of king Dā'vid longed to go forth unto Ăb'sa-lŏm: for he was comforted concerning Ăm'nŏn, seeing he was dead.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Joab, suborning a widow of Tekoah to incline the king's heart to fetch home Absalom, bringeth him to Jerusalem. 25 Absalom's beauty, hair, and children. 28 After two years, Absalom by Joab is brought into the king's presence.

1 [1]Now Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah perceived that the king's heart was toward Ăb'sa-lŏm.

2 And Jō'ăb sent to Te-kō'ah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel, and anoint not thyself with oil, but be as a woman that had a long time mourned for the dead:

3 And come to the king, and speak on this manner unto him. So Jō'ăb [a]put the words in her mouth.

4 ¶ And when the woman of Te-kō'ah spake to the king, she [b]fell on her face to the ground, and did obeisance, and said, Help, O king.

5 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, I am indeed a widow woman, and mine husband is dead.

6 And thy handmaid had two sons, and they two strove together in the field, and there was none to part them, but the one smote the other, and slew him.

7 And, behold, [c]the whole family is risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also: and so they shall quench [2]my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth.

8 And the king said unto the woman, Go to thine house, and I will give charge concerning thee.

9 And the woman of Te-kō'ah said unto the king, My Lord, O king, [d]the iniquity be on me, and on my father's house: and the king and his throne be guiltless.

10 And the king said, Whosoever saith ought unto thee, bring him to me, and he shall not touch thee any more.

11 Then said she, I pray thee, let the king remember the [3]Lord thy God, that thou wouldest not suffer [e]the revengers of blood to destroy any more, lest they destroy my son. And he said, [f]As the [3]Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of thy son fall to the earth.

12 Then the woman said, Let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak one word unto my lord the king. And he said, Say on.

13 And the woman said, Wherefore then hast thou thought such a thing against the people of God? for the king doth speak this thing as one which is faulty, in that the king doth not fetch home again his banished.

14 For we [g]must needs die, and are as water spilt on the ground, which cannot be gathered up again; neither doth God respect any person: yet doth he devise means, that his banished be not expelled from him.

15 Now therefore that I am come to speak of this thing unto my lord the king, it is because the people have made me afraid: and thy handmaid said, I will now speak unto the king; it may be that the king will perform the request of his handmaid.

16 For the king will hear, to deliver his handmaid out of the hand of the man that would destroy me and my son together out of the inheritance of God.

6. The first mention of mules in the Bible. The word in Gen. 36:24 should be rendered, warm springs. (R. V.)

Ch. 14. B. C. 1027.

1. Vs. 1-21. Joab believing that Absalom is to be the next king, desires to stand in his good favor, consequently instructs a woman of Tekoah how to prevail upon David to secure Absalom's return.

2. A fig. illustrating the extinguishing of one's descendants.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

i. And they sat down, and did eat and drink both of them together: for the damsel's father had said unto the man, Be content, I pray thee, and tarry all night, and let thine heart be merry. (Jud. 19:6.) And when Boaz had eaten and drunk, and his heart was merry, he went to lie down at the end of the heap of corn: and she came softly, and uncovered his feet, and laid her down. (Ruth 3:7.) And Nabal's heart was merry within him, for he was very drunken: wherefore she told him nothing, less or more, until the morning light. (I Sam. 25:36.) And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. (Ps. 104:15.)

j. Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Jerusalem, that the king should take it to his heart. (II Sam. 19:19.)

Chapter 14.

a. And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. (Ex. 4:15.)

b. And as soon as the lad was gone, David arose out of a place toward the south, and fell on his face to the ground, and bowed himself three times: and they kissed one another, and wept one with another, until David exceeded. (I Sam. 20:41.) It came even to pass on the third day, that, behold, a man came out of the camp from Saul with his clothes rent, and earth upon his head: and so it was, when he came to David, that he fell to the earth, and did obeisance. (II Sam. 1:2.)

c. The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him. (Num. 35:19.) Then the elders of his city shall stand and fetch him thence, and deliver him into the hands of the avenger of blood, that he may die. Thine eye shall not pity him, but thou shalt put away the guilt of innocent blood from Israel, that it may go well with thee. (Dt. 19:12, 13.)

d. And his mother said unto him, Upon me be thy curse, my son: only obey my voice, and go fetch me them. (Gen. 27:13.) And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my Lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. (I Sam. 25:24.) Then answered all the people, and said, His blood be on us, and on our children. (Mat. 27:25.)

e. The revenger of blood himself shall slay the murderer: when he meeteth him, he shall slay him. (Num. 35:19.)

f. Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid: as the Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. (I Sam. 14:45.) Wherefore I pray you to take some meat: for this is for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you. (Acts 27:34.)

g. All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust. (Job. 34:15.) And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment. (Heb. 9:27.)

17 Then thine handmaid said, The word of my lord the king shall now be comfortable: for as an angel of God, so is my lord the king to discern good and bad: therefore the [3]Lord thy God will be with thee.

18 Then the king answered and said unto the woman, Hide not from me, I pray thee, the thing that I shall ask thee. And the woman said, Let my lord the king now speak.

19 And the king said, Is not the hand of Jō'ăb with thee in all this? And the woman answered and said, As thy soul liveth, my lord the king, none can turn to the right hand or to the left from ought that my lord the king hath spoken: for thy servant Jō'ăb, he bade me, and he put all these words in the mouth of thine handmaid:

20 To fetch about this form of speech hath thy servant Jō'ăb done this thing: and my lord is wise, according to the wisdom of an angel of God, to know all things that are in the earth.

21 ¶ [4]And the king said unto Jō'ăb, Behold now, I have done this thing: go therefore, bring the young man Āb'sa-lŏm again.

22 And Jō'ăb fell to the ground on his face, and bowed himself, and thanked the king: and Jō'ăb said, To day thy servant knoweth that I have found grace in thy sight, my lord, O king, in that the king hath fulfilled the request of his servant.

23 So Jō'ăb arose and went to Gē'shŭr, and brought Āb'sa-lŏm to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

24 And the king said, Let him turn to his own house, and let him not see my face. So Āb'sa-lŏm returned to his own house, and saw not the king's face.

25 ¶ But in all Ĭs'ra-el there was none to be so much praised as Āb'sa-lŏm for his beauty: from the sole of his foot even to the crown of his head there was no blemish in him.

26 And when he [5]polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred [6]shekels after the king's weight.

27 And unto Āb'sa-lŏm there were born three sons, and one daughter, whose name was Tā'mar: she was a woman of a fair countenance.

28 ¶ So Āb'sa-lŏm dwelt two full years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and saw not the king's face.

29 Therefore [7]Āb'sa-lŏm sent for Jō'ăb, to have sent him to the king; but he would not come to him: and when he sent again the second time, he would not come.

30 Therefore he said unto his servants, See, Jō'ăb's field is near mine, and he hath barley there; go and [h]set it on fire. And Āb'sa-lŏm's servants set the field on fire.

31 Then Jō'ăb arose, and came to Āb'sa-lŏm unto his house, and said unto him, Wherefore have thy servants set my field on fire?

32 And Āb'sa-lŏm answered Jō'ăb, Behold, I sent unto thee, saying, Come hither, that I may send thee to the king, to say, Wherefore am I come from Gē'shŭr? it had been good for me to have been there still: now therefore let me see the king's face; and if there be [i]any iniquity in me, let him kill me.

33 So Jō'ăb came to the king, and told him: and when he had called for Āb'sa-lŏm, he came to the king, and bowed himself on his face to the ground before the king: and the king [j]kissed Āb'sa-lŏm.

4. Vs. 21-23, Joab brings Absalom back to Jerusalem.

5. Cut or clipped his hair, which was done only once a year.

6. From four to five pounds.

7. The third son of David and the only son of Maacah. In personal appearance he was called the handsomest man of the kingdom and was particularly noted for the wonderful growth of his hair, which appears to have been regarded by all people with great admiration. He would cut his hair once each year, clipping about five pounds each time. He had a sister, Tamar, who was wronged by his half-brother Amnon. Absalom vowed vengeance against his half-brother, which he had an opportunity of executing in about two years at a sheep-shearing festival. He was compelled to flee from the king's palace and for three years remained with his grandfather, King Talmai (I Samuel, 13:30-38), at the end of which time he was brought back to his father through the skillful planning of Joab. He later revolted against his father and a great war ensued, in which Absalom was killed by Joab.

CHAPTER 15.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1024-1023.

NOTE.—Beginning with this ch. and extending through the following four is given a history of Absalom's rebellion. He has always possessed an inordinate ambition for the throne. Amnon, his elder brother, is now out of the way, but still he seems to fear that he will not inherit the throne, consequently plans and carries out the rebellion of his ch.

1. Vs. 1-12 detail Absalom's rebellion.

2. Authorized.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. This is an error in the translation, as David reigned only 40 years in all; therefore, according to Josephus and Keil and others, it should read four years.

5. Vs. 13-30, detail David's flight from Jerusalem.

6. Still conscious of his own sin, as a punishment for which this evil had been predicted by the prophet Nathan, in ch. 12:11, David is without courage, hence flees in weakness.

1 Absalom stealeth the hearts of Israel. 7 He obtaineth leave to go to Hebron. 10 He maketh there a great conspiracy. 13 David fleeth from Jerusalem. 24 Zadok and Abiathar are sent back with the ark. 31 David curseth Ahithophel's counsel. 32 Hushai is sent back with instructions.

1 And it [1]came to pass after this, that Āb'sa-lŏm prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him.

2 And Āb'sa-lŏm [a]rose up early, and stood beside the way of the gate: and it was so, that when any man that had a controversy came to the king for judgment, then Āb'sa-lŏm called unto him, and said, Of what city art thou? And he said, Thy servant is of one of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And Āb'sa-lŏm said unto him, See, [b]thy matters are good and right; but there is no man [2]deputed of the king to hear thee.

4 Āb'sa-lŏm said moreover, Oh that I were made judge in the land, that every man which hath any suit or cause might come unto me, and I would do him justice!

5 And it was so, that when any man came nigh to him to do him obeisance, he put forth his hand, and took him, and kissed him.

6 And on this manner did Āb'sa-lŏm to all Ĭs'ra-el that came to the king for judgment: so Āb'sa-lŏm stole the hearts of the men of Is'ra-el.

7 ¶ And it came to pass after [4]forty years, that Āb'sa-lŏm said unto the king, I pray thee, let me go and pay my vow, which I have vowed unto the [3]Lord, in Hē'bron.

8 For thy servant vowed a vow while I abode at Gē'shŭr in Sўr'ĭ-à, saying, If the [3]Lord shall bring me again indeed to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, then I will serve the [3]Lord.

9 And the king said unto him, Go in peace. So he arose, and went to Hē'bron.

10 ¶ But Āb'sa-lŏm sent spies throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, As soon as ye hear the sound of the trumpet, then ye shall say, Āb'sa-lŏm reigneth in Hē'bron.

11 And with Āb'sa-lŏm went two hundred men out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, that were called; and they went in their simplicity, and they knew not any thing.

12 And Āb'sa-lŏm sent for A-hĭth'o-phel the Gĭ'lo-nīte, Dā'vid's counsellor, from his city, even from Gĭ'loh, while he offered sacrifices. And the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Āb'sa-lŏm.

13 [5]¶ And there came a messenger to Dā'vid, saying, The hearts of the men of Ĭs'ra-el are after Āb'sa-lŏm.

14 And Dā'vid said unto all his servants that were with him at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, [6]Arise, and let us flee; for we shall not else escape from Āb'sa-lŏm: make speed to depart, lest he overtake us suddenly, and bring evil upon us, and smite the city with the edge of the sword.

15 And the king's servants said unto the king, Behold, thy servants are ready to do whatsoever my lord the king shall appoint.

16 And [c]the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten

h. And when he had set the brands on fire, he let them go into the standing corn of the Philistines, and burnt up both the shocks, and also the standing corn, with the vineyards and olives. (Jud. 15:5.) If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked. (Prov. 29:12.)

i. If I covered my transgressions as Adam, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom. (Job 31:33.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.) Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? Nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the Lord. (Jer. 8:12.)

j. And Esau ran to meet him, and embraced him, and fell on his neck, and kissed him: and they wept. (Gen. 33:4.) Moreover he kissed all his brethren, and wept upon them: and after that his brethren talked with him. (Gen. 45:15.) But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. (Luke 15:20.)

Chapter 15.

a. For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood, (Prov. 1:16.)

b. A good man obtaineth favor of the Lord: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn. (Prov. 12:2.)

c. See Ps. 3.

women, which were concubines, to keep the house.

17 And the king went forth, and all the people after him, and tarried in a place that was far off.

18 And all his servants passed on beside him; and all the Chĕr'eth-ītes, and all the Pē'leth-ītes, and all the Gīt'tītes, six hundred men which came after him from Găth, passed on before the king.

19 ¶ Then said the king to Ĭt'ta-ī the Gīt'tīte, Wherefore goest thou also with us? return to thy place, and abide with the king: for thou art a stranger, and also an exile.

20 Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? seeing I go [d]whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee.

21 And Ĭt'ta-ī answered the king, and said, As the [3]Lord [e]liveth, and as my lord the king liveth, surely in what place my lord the king shall be, whether in death or life, even there also will thy servant be.

22 And Dā'vid said to Ĭt'ta-ī, Go and pass over. And Ĭt'ta-ī the Gīt'tīte passed over, and all his men, and all the little ones that were with him.

23 And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over: the king also himself passed over the brook Kĭd'ron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness.

24 ¶ And lo Zā'dŏk also, and all the Lē'vītes were with him, bearing the ark of the covenant of God: and they set down the ark of God; and A-bī'a-thär went up, until all the people had done passing out of the city.

25 And the king said unto Zā'dŏk, Carry back the ark of God into the city: if I shall find favour in the eyes of the [3]Lord, he [f]will bring me again, and shew me both it, and his habitation:

26 But if he thus say, I have no delight [g]in thee; behold, here am I, let him do to me as seemeth good unto him.

27 The king said also unto Zā'dŏk the priest, Art not thou a seer? return into the city in peace, and your two sons with you, A-hĭm'a-ăz thy son, and Jŏn'a-than the son of A-bī'a-thär.

28 See, I will tarry in the plain of the wilderness, until there come word from you to certify me.

29 Zā'dŏk therefore and A-bī'a-thär carried the ark of God again to Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and they tarried there.

30 ¶ And Dā'vid went up by the ascent of mount Ŏl'i-vĕt, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up.

31 ¶ [7]And one told Dā'vid, saying, A-hĭth'o-phel is among the conspirators with Ăb'sa-lŏm. And Dā'vid said, O [3]Lord, I pray thee, turn the counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel into foolishness.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, that when Dā'vid was come to the top [8]of the mount, where he worshipped [9]God, behold, Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte came to meet him with his coat rent, and earth upon his head:

33 Unto whom Dā'vid said, If thou passest on with me, then thou shalt be a burden unto me:

34 But if thou return to the city, and say unto Ăb-sa'lōm, I will be thy servant, O king; as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel.

35 And hast thou not there with thee Zā'dŏk and A-bī'a-thär the priests? therefore it shall be, that what thing soever thou shalt hear out of the king's house, thou shalt tell it to Zā'dŏk and A-bī'a-thär the priests.

36 Behold, they have there with them their two sons, A-hĭm'a-ăz Zā'dŏk's son, and Jŏn'a-than A-bī'a-thär's son; and by them ye shall send unto me every thing that ye can hear.

37 So Hū'shāi [h]Dā'vid's friend came into the city, and Ăb'sa-lŏm came into Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

7. Vs. 31-37. Hushai sent to defeat the counsellor of Ahithophel.

8. Top of Mount Olives.

9. Though his life is in danger David pauses to worship Jehovah. How true the adage, says Clark, "Prayer and provender never hinder any man's journey."

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Ziba obtaineth his master's inheritance.* 5 *Shimei curseth David.* 5 *At Bahurim Shimei curseth David.* 9 *David with patience abstaineth from revenge.* 15 *Hushai insinuateth himself into Absalom's counsel.* 20 *Ahithophel's counsel.*

Ch. 16. B. C. 1023.

1 And [2]when Dā'vid was a little past the top of the hill, behold, Zī'bà the servant of Mephĭb'o-shĕth met him, with a couple of asses saddled, and upon them two hundred loaves of bread, and an hundred bunches of raisins, and an hundred of summer fruits, and a bottle of wine.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2 And the king said unto Zī'bà, What meanest thou by these? And Zī'bà said, The asses be for the king's household to ride on; and the bread and summer fruit for the young men to eat; and the wine, that [a]such as be faint in the wilderness may drink.

2. Vs. 1-4. Ziba's hypocrisy and slander.

3 And the king said, And where is thy master's son? And Zī'bà said unto the king, Behold, he abideth at Je-rū'sa-lĕm: for he said, To day shall the house of Īs'ra-el restore me the kingdom of my father.

4 Then said the king to Zī'bà, Behold, thine are all that pertained unto Mĕ-phĭb'o-shĕth. And Zī'bà said, I humbly beseech thee that I may find grace in thy sight, my lord, O king.

3. Vs. 5-14 detail the cursing of Shimei.

5 ¶ [3]And when king Dā'vid came to Ba-hū'rim, behold, thence came out a man of the family of the house of Saul, whose name was [b]Shĭm'e-ī, the son of Gē'rà: he came forth, and cursed still as he came.

6 And he cast stones at Dā'vid, and at all the servants of king Dā'vid: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left.

7 And thus said Shĭm'e-ī when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Bē'lī-al:

8 The [1]Lord hath [c]returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the Lord hath deliv-

d. Then David and his men, which were about six hundred, arose and departed out of Keilah, and went whithersoever they could go. And it was told Saul that David was escaped from Keilah; and he forbare to go forth. (I Sam. 23:13.)

e. And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee: for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge: thy people shall be my people, and thy God my God. (Ruth 1:16.) A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. (Prov. 17:17.)

f. O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. (Ps. 43:3.)

g. If the Lord delight in us, then he will bring us into this land, and give it us; a land which floweth with milk and honey. (Num. 14:8.) He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me. (II Sam. 22:20.) Thou shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called Hephzibah, and thy land Beulah: for the Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married. (Is. 62:4.)

h. And Absalom said to Hushai, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend? (II Sam. 16:17.) A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity. (Prov. 17:17.)

Chapter 16.

a. Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts. (Prov. 31:6.) And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. (Ps. 104:15.) Drink no longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities. (I Tim. 5:23.)

b. And, behold, thou hast with thee Shemei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the Lord, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood. (I Ks. 2:8, 9.)

c. That the cruelty done to the threescore and ten sons of Jerubbaal might come, and their blood be laid upon Abimelech their brother, which

ered the kingdom into the hand of Ăb'sa-lŏm thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man.

9 ¶ Then said A-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah unto the king, Why should this dead dog curse my lord the king? let me go over, I pray thee, and take off his head.

10 And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah? so let him curse, because the [d]Lord hath said [4]unto him, Curse Dā'vid. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so?

11 And Dā'vid said to A-bĭsh'ă-ī, and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Bĕn'ja-mīte do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the Lord hath bidden him.

12 It may be that the Lord will look on mine affliction, and that the Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day.

13 And as Dā'vid and his men went by the way, Shĭm'e-ī went along on the hill's side over against him, and cursed as he went, and threw stones at him, and cast dust.

14 And the king, and all the people that were with him, came weary, and refreshed themselves there.

15 ¶ [5]And Ăb'sa-lŏm, and all the people the men of Ĭs'ra-el, came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and A-hĭth'o-phel with him.

16 And it came to pass, when Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte, Dā'vid's friend, was come unto Ăb'-sa-lŏm, that Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, God save the king, God save the king.

17 And Ăb'sa-lŏm said to Hū'shāi, Is this thy kindness to thy friend? why wentest thou not with thy friend?

18 And Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Nay; but whom the [1]Lord, and this people, and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el, choose, his will I be, and with him will I abide.

19 And again, whom should I serve? should I not serve in the presence of his son? as I have served in thy father's presence, so will I be in thy presence.

20 ¶ [6]Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm to A-hĭth'o-phel, Give [e]counsel among you what we shall do.

21 And A-hĭth'o-phel said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Go in unto thy father's [f]concubines, which he hath left to keep the house; and all Ĭs'ra-el shall hear that thou art abhorred of thy father: then shall the [g]hands of all that are with thee be strong.

22 So they spread Ăb'sa-lŏm a tent upon the [7]top of the house; and Ăb'sa-lŏm went in unto his father's concubines [h]in the sight of [8]all Ĭs'-ra-el.

23 And the counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel, which he counselled in those days, was as if a man had enquired at the oracle of God: so was all the counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel both with Dā'vid and with Ăb'sa-lŏm.

4. That is, that David recognizes Shimei's cursing as one of the divine judgments being sent upon him for his past sins.

5. Vs. 15-19. Absalom enters Jerusalem and meets Hushai.

6. Vs. 20-23. The impious and degenerate counsel of Ahithophel.

7. The roof of the palace, where David looked upon Bathsheba (ch. 11:2).

8. A fulfillment of Nathan's bitter prophecy. (Ch. 12:11, 12.)

Ch. 17. B. C. 1023.

NOTE.—Absalom having followed the first advice of Ahithophel, returns amidst his shame in ch. 17, to advise with his counsellors, whom he has called around him. Kitto says, "This is the first cabinet council to which history admits us." In this ch. the vicious Ahithophel advises Absalom to continue his lewd pleasures at Jerusalem, while he at the head of a strong force pursues David. But Hushai appears and succeeds in defeating the unholy advice.

1. An indication that the followers of Absalom were rapidly gaining strength.

2. David.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Ahithophel's counsel is overthrown by Hushai's, according to God's appointment.* 15 *Secret intelligence is sent unto David.* 23 *Ahithophel hangeth himself.* 25 *Amasa is made captain.* 27 *David at Mahanaim is furnished with provision.*

1 Moreover A-hĭth'o-phel said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, Let me now choose out [1]twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after Dā'vid this night:

2 And I will come upon him while he is weary and weak handed, and will make him afraid: and all the people that are with him shall flee; and I will [a]smite the king only:

3 And I will bring back all the people unto thee: the man [2]whom thou seekest is as if all returned: so all the people shall be in [b]peace.

4 And the saying pleased Ăb'sa-lŏm well, and all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 Then said Ăb'sa-lŏm, Call now Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte also, and let us hear likewise what he saith.

6 And when Hū'shāi was come to Ăb'sa-lŏm, Ăb'sa-lŏm spake unto him, saying, A-hĭth'o-phel hath spoken after this manner: shall we do after his saying? if not; speak thou.

7 And Hū'shāi said unto Ăb'sa-lŏm, The counsel that A-hĭth'o-phel hath given is not good at this time.

8 For, said Hū'shāi, thou knowest thy father and his men, that they be mighty men, and they be chafed in their minds, as a bear robbed of her whelps in the field: and thy father is a man of war, and will not lodge with the people.

9 Behold, he is hid now in some pit, or in some other place: and it will come to pass, when some of them be overthrown at the first, that whosoever heareth it will say, There is a slaughter among the people that follow Ăb'-sa-lŏm.

10 And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Ĭs'ra-el knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men.

11 Therefore I counsel that all Ĭs'ra-el be generally gathered unto thee from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, as the sand [c]that is by the sea for multitude; and that thou go to battle in thine own person.

12 So shall we come upon him in some place where he shall be found, and we will light upon him as the dew falleth on the ground: and of him and of all the men that are with him there shall not be left so much as one.

13 Moreover, if he be gotten into a city, then shall all Ĭs'ra-el bring ropes to that city, and we will draw it into the river, until there be not one small stone found there.

14 And Ăb'sa-lŏm and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el said, The counsel of Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte is

---

slew them; and upon the men of Shechem, which aided him in the killing of his brethren. (Jud. 9:24.)

d. Am I now come up without the Lord against this place to destroy it? The Lord said to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it. (II Ks. 18:25.) Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good? (Lam. 3:38.)

e. The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that his day is coming. The wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation. Their sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken. (Ps. 37:12-15.)

f. And David came to his house at Jerusalem; and the king took the ten women his concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood. (II Sam. 20:3.)

g. Therefore now let your hands be strengthened, and be ye valiant: for your master Saul is dead, and also the house of Judah have anointed me king over them. (II Sam. 2:7.) And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong. (Zech. 8:13.)

h. Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will raise up evil against thee out of thine own house, and I will take thy wives before thine eyes, and give them unto thy neighbor, and he shall lie with thy wives in the sight of this sun. (II Sam. 12:11.) The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves. (Is. 3:9.)

Chapter 17.

a. Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.) But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance. (Mat. 21:38.)

b. They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace. (Jer. 6:14.) Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others daubed it with untempered mortar. (Ezek. 13:10.)

c. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. (Gen. 22:17.)

better than the counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel. For the [3]Lord [d]had appointed to defeat the good counsel of A-hĭth'o-phel, to the intent that the [3]Lord might bring evil upon Ăb'sa-lŏm.

15 ¶ [4]Then said Hū'shāi unto Zā'dŏk and to A-bī'a-thär the priests, Thus and thus did A-hĭth'o-phel counsel Ăb'sa-lŏm and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el; and thus and thus have I counselled.

16 Now therefore send quickly, and tell Dā'vid, saying, Lodge not this night in the plains of the wilderness, but speedily pass over; lest the king be swallowed up, and all the people that are with him.

17 Now Jŏn'a-than and A-hĭm'a-ăz stayed by Ĕn-rō'gel; for they might not be seen to come into the city: and a [5]wench went and told them; and they went and told king Dā'vid.

18 Nevertheless a lad saw them, and told Ăb'sa-lŏm: but they went both of them away quickly, and came to a man's house in Ba-hū'rim, which had a well in his court; whither they went down.

19 And the woman took and spread a covering over the well's mouth, and spread ground corn thereon; and the thing was not known.

20 And when Ăb'sa-lŏm's servants came to the woman to the house, they said, Where is A-hĭm'a-ăz and Jŏn'a-than? And the woman said unto them, They be gone over the brook of water. And when they had sought and could not find them, they returned to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

21 And it came to pass, after they were departed, that they came up out of the well, and went and told king Dā'vid, and said unto Dā'vid, Arise, and pass quickly over the water: for thus hath A-hĭth'o-phel [6]counselled against you.

22 Then Dā'vid arose, and all the people that were with him, and they passed over Jor'dan: by the morning light there lacked not one of them that was not gone over Jor'dan.

23 ¶ And when A-hĭth'o-phel saw that his counsel was not followed, he saddled his ass, and arose, and gat him home to his house, to his city, and put his household in order, and [6][e]hanged himself, and died, and was buried in the sepulchre of his father.

24 [7]Then Dā'vid came to Mā-ha-nā'im. And Ăb'sa-lŏm passed over [8]Jor'dan, he and all the men of Ĭs'ra-el with him.

25 ¶ And Ăb'sa-lŏm made Ăm'a-sà captain of the host instead of Jō'ăb: which Ăm'a-sà was a man's son, whose name was Ĭth'rà an Ĭs'ra-el-īte, that went in to Ăb'ī-gail the daughter of Nā'hăsh, sister to Zĕr-u-ī'ah Jō'ăb's mother.

26 So Ĭs'ra-el and Ăb'sa-lŏm pitched in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

27 ¶ And it came to pass, when Dā'vid was come to Mā-ha-nā'im, that Shō'bī the son of Nā'hăsh of Răb'bah of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and Mā'chĭr the son of Ăm'mĭ-el of Lo-dē'bär, and Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte of Ro-gē'lim,

28 Brought [f]beds, and [9]basons, and earthen vessels, and wheat, and barley, and flour, and parched corn, and beans, and lentiles, and parched pulse,

29 And honey, and butter, and sheep, and [10]cheese of kine, for Dā'vid, and for the people that were with him, [g]to eat: for they said, The people is hungry, and weary, and thirsty, in the wilderness.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *David viewing the armies in their march giveth them charge of Absalom.* 6 *The Israelites are sore smitten in the wood of Ephraim.* 9 *Absalom, hanging in an oak, is slain by Joab.* 18 *Absalom's place.* 19 *Ahimaaz and Cushi bring tidings to David.* 33 *David mourneth for Absalom.*

1 And Dā'vid numbered the people that were with him, and set captains of thousands and captains of hundreds over them.

2 And Dā'vid sent forth a third part of the people under the hand of Jō'ăb, and a third part under the hand of A-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, Jō'ăb's brother, and a third part under the hand of Ĭt'ta-ī the Gĭt'tīte. And the king said unto the people, I will surely go forth with you myself also.

3 But the people answered, Thou shalt not go forth: for if we flee away, they will not care for us; neither if half of us die, will they care for us: but now thou art worth ten thousand of us: therefore now it is better that thou [1]succour us out of the city.

4 And the king said unto them, What seemeth you best I will do. And the king stood by the gate side, and all the people came out by hundreds and by thousands.

5 And the king commanded Jō'ăb and A-bĭsh'ă-ī and Ĭt'ta-ī, saying, Deal gently for my sake with the young man, even with Ăb'sa-lŏm. And all the people heard when the king gave all the captains charge concerning Ăb'sa-lŏm.

6 ¶ So the people went out into the field against Ĭs'ra-el: and the battle was in the wood [a]of Ē'phrä-ĭm;

7 Where the people of Ĭs'ra-el were slain before the servants of Dā'vid, and there was there a great slaughter that day of twenty thousand men.

8 For the battle was there scattered over the face of all the country: and the wood devoured more people that day than the sword devoured.

9 ¶ And Ăb'sa-lŏm met the servants of Dā'vid. And Ăb'sa-lŏm rode upon a mule, and the mule went under the thick boughs of a great oak, and [b]his head caught hold of the oak, and he was taken up between the heaven

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 15-22, Hushai sends a message to David.

5. A female servant.

6. There were several points of resemblance in the characters of Ahithophel and Judas Iscariot.

7. Vs. 24-26, Absalom pursues David.

8. Perhaps several months after David had crossed, Absalom had been anointed king (ch. 19:10) and gathered troops from all the tribes.

9. Cups.

10. Curded milk.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1023.

NOTE.—The forces of David and Absalom now meet in the woods of Ephraim. David gains the day and Absalom in his flight is killed.

1. Ready to reinforce.

d. And one told David, saying, Ahithophel is among the conspirators with Absalom. And David said, O Lord, I pray thee, turn the counsel of Ahithophel into foolishness (31). But if thou return to the city, and say unto Absalom, I will be thy servant, O king: as I have been thy father's servant hitherto, so will I now also be thy servant: then mayest thou for me defeat the counsel of Ahithophel. (II Sam. 15:31, 34.)

e. But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.) Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity? (Job 31:3.) And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. (Mat. 27:5.)

f. The liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that watereth shall be watered also himself. (Prov. 11:25.) Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. (Mat. 5:7.)

g. O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him (8). O fear the Lord, ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him (9). The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:8-10.) He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous giveth and spareth not. (Prov. 21:26.) Cast thy bread upon the waters: for thou shalt find it after many days. (Ecc. 11:1.) Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (7). Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine help shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy reward. (Is. 58:7, 8.) Give to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again. And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise (30, 31). And if ye lent to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again. But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:30, 31, 34-36.) Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. (Rom. 12:13.)

Chapter 18.

a. So Israel and Absalom pitched in the land of Gilead. (II Sam. 17:26.) And Joshua answered them, If thou be a great people, then get thee up to the wood country, and cut down for thyself there in the land of the Perizzites and of the giants, if mount Ephraim be too narrow for thee (15). But the mountain shall be thine; for it is a wood, and thou shalt cut it down: and the outgoings of it shall be thine: for thou shalt drive out the Canaanites, though they have iron chariots, and though they be strong. (Josh. 17:15, 18.)

b. And when he polled his head, (for it was at every year's end that he polled it: because the hair was heavy on him, therefore he polled it:) he weighed the hair of his head at two hundred shekels after the king's weight. (II Sam. 14:26.)

and the earth; and the mule that was under him went away.

10 And a certain man saw it, and told Jō'ăb, and said, Behold, I saw Ăb'sa-lŏm hanged in an oak.

11 And Jō'ăb said unto the man that told him, And, behold, thou sawest him, and why didst thou not smite him there to the ground? and I would have given thee ten shekels of silver, and a girdle.

12 And the man said unto Jō'ăb, Though I should receive a thousand shekels of silver in mine hand, yet would I not put forth mine hand against the king's son: for in our hearing the king charged thee and A-bish'ă-ī and Ĭt'ta-ī, saying, Beware that none touch the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm.

13 Otherwise I should have wrought falsehood against mine own life: for there is no matter hid from the king, and thou thyself wouldest have set thyself against me.

14 Then said Jō'ăb, I may not [2]tarry thus with thee. And he took three darts in his hand, and thrust them through the heart of Ăb'sa-lŏm, while he was yet alive in the midst of the oak.

15 And ten young men that bare Jō'ăb's armour compassed about and smote Ăb'sa-lŏm, and slew him.

16 And Jō'ăb blew the trumpet, and the people returned from pursuing after Ĭs'ra-el: for Jō'ăb held back the people.

17 And they took Ăb'sa-lŏm, and cast him into a great pit in the wood, and [c]laid a very great heap of stones upon him: and all Ĭs'ra-el fled every one to his tent.

18 ¶ Now Ăb'sa-lŏm in his lifetime had taken and reared up for himself a pillar, which is in the king's dale: for he said, [d]I have no son to keep my name in remembrance: and he called the [e]pillar after his own name: and it is called unto this day, Ăb'sa-lŏm's place.

19 ¶ Then said A-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk, Let me now run, and bear the king tidings, how that the [3]Lord hath avenged him of his enemies.

20 And Jō'ăb said unto him, Thou shalt not bear tidings this day, but thou shalt bear tidings another day: but this day thou shalt bear no tidings, because the king's son is dead.

21 Then said Jō'ăb to Cū'shī, Go tell the king what thou hast seen. And Cū'shī bowed himself unto Jō'ăb, and ran.

22 Then said A-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk yet again to Jō'ăb, But howsoever, let me, I pray thee, also run after Cū'shī. And Jō'ăb said, Wherefore wilt thou run, my son, seeing that thou hast no tidings [4]ready?

23 But howsoever, said he, let me run. And he said unto him, Run. Then A-hĭm'a-ăz ran by the way of the plain, and overran Cū'shī.

24 And Dā'vid sat between the two gates: and [f]the watchman went up to the roof over the gate unto the wall, and lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold a man running alone.

2. No time to lose. Absalom had forfeited his life in each of four crimes: First, the murder of his brother Amnon; second, the rebellion against his father (Dt. 21:18-21); third, inciting insurrection in the state; fourth, having lain with his father's concubines. (Lev. 18:29.)

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Ahimaaz had always borne good news to David, therefore Joab does not want him to be the bearer of the news of the death of Absalom.

5. The most touching of all of David's lamentations or elegies.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1023.

NOTE.—When Joab returned, being the stern warrior he was, he became indignant at David's grief. He was incapable of appreciating the finer emotions of D.'s nature, hence with him the only object was the crushing of the rebellion.

1. Vs. 1-8 detail Joab's reproof of David.

25 And the watchman cried, and told the king. And the king said, If he be alone, there is tidings in his mouth. And he came apace, and drew near.

26 And the watchman saw another man running: and the watchman called unto the porter, and said, Behold another man running alone. And the king said, He also bringeth tidings.

27 And the watchman said, Me thinketh the running of the foremost is like the running of A-hĭm'a-ăz the son of Zā'dŏk. And the king said, He is a good man, and cometh with good tidings.

28 And A-hĭm'a-ăz called, and said unto the king, All is well. And he fell down to the earth upon his face before the king, and said, Blessed be the [3]Lord thy God, which hath delivered up the men that lifted up their hand against my lord the king.

29 And the king said, Is the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm safe? And A-hĭm'a-ăz answered, When Jō'ăb sent the king's servant, and me thy servant, I saw a great tumult, but I knew not what it was.

30 And the king said unto him, Turn aside, and stand here. And he turned aside, and stood still.

31 And, behold, Cū'shī came; and Cū'shī said, Tidings, my lord the king: for the [3]Lord [g]hath avenged thee this day of all them that rose up against thee.

32 And the king said unto Cū'shī, Is the young man Ăb'sa-lŏm safe? And Cū'shī answered, The enemies of my lord the king, and all that rise against thee to do thee hurt, be as that young man is.

33 ¶ And the king was much moved, and went up to the chamber over the gate, and wept: and as he went, thus he said, [h]O [5]my son Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son Ăb'sa-lŏm! would God I had died for thee, O Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son!

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Joab causeth the king to cease his mourning.* 9 *The Israelites are earnest to bring the king back.* 18 *Shimei is pardoned.* 24 *Mephibosheth excused.* 32 *Barzillai dismissed, Chimham his son is taken into the king's family.*

1 And [1]it was told Jō'ăb, Behold, the king weepeth and mourneth for Ăb'sa-lŏm.

2 And the [a]victory that day was turned into mourning unto all the people: for the people heard say that day how the king was grieved for his son.

3 And the people gat them by stealth that day into the city, as people being ashamed steal away when they flee in battle.

4 But the king [b]covered his face, and the king cried with a loud voice, O my son Ăb'sa-lŏm, O Ăb'sa-lŏm, my son, my son!

5 And Jō'ăb came into the house to the king, and said, Thou hast shamed this day the faces of all thy servants, which this day have saved

---

c. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called The valley of Achor, unto this day. (Josh. 7:26.) Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah Lord! or, Ah his glory! He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem. (Jer. 22:18, 19.)

d. His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. (Job 18:17.)

e. Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names. (Ps. 49:11.)

f. And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jezreel, and he spied the company of Jehu as he came, and said, I see a company. And Joram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace? (II Ks. 9:17.)

g. When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. (Ps. 27:2.) He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for there were many with me. (Ps. 55:18.)

h. Now therefore the sword shall never depart from thine house; because thou hast despised me, and hast taken the wife of Uriah the Hittite to be thy wife. (II Sam. 12:10.) The proverbs of Solomon. A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the heaviness of his mother. (Prov. 10:1.) A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him. (Prov. 17:25.)

Chapter 19.

a. Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah. (Ps. 3:8.) It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect (32). He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms. Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and thy gentleness hath made me great. Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip. (Ps. 18:32, 34-36.)

b. And there ran a man of Benjamin out of the army, and came to Shiloh the same day, with his clothes rent, and with earth upon his head. (I Sam. 4:12.) And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up and had his head covered, and he went barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up. (II Sam. 15:30.)

thy life, and the lives of thy sons and of thy daughters, and the lives of thy wives, and the lives of thy concubines;

6 In that thou lovest thine enemies, and hatest thy friends. For thou hast declared this day, that thou regardest neither princes nor servants: for this day I perceive, that if [3]Ăb'-sa-lŏm had lived, and all we had died this day, then it had pleased thee well.

7 Now therefore arise, go forth, and speak comfortably unto thy servants: for I swear by the [2]Lord, if thou go not forth, there will not tarry one with thee this night: and that will be worse unto thee than all the evil that befell thee from thy youth until now.

8 Then the king arose, and sat in the gate. And they told unto all the people, saying, Behold, the king doth sit in the gate. And all the people came before the king: for [c]Ĭs'ra-el had fled every man to his tent.

9 ¶ [4]And all the people were at strife throughout all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, The king [d]saved us out of the hand of our enemies, and he delivered us out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and now he is fled out of the land for Ăb'sa-lŏm.

10 And Ăb'sa-lŏm, whom we anointed over us, is dead in battle. Now therefore why speak ye not a word of bringing the king back?

11 ¶ And king Dā'vid sent to Zā'dŏk and to A-bī'a-thär the priests, saying, Speak unto the elders of Jū'dah, saying, Why are ye the last to bring the king back to his house? seeing the speech of all Ĭs'ra-el is come to the king, even to his house.

12 Ye are my brethren, ye are my bones and my flesh: wherefore then are ye the last to bring back the king?

13 And say ye to Ăm'a-sà, Art thou not of my bone, and of my flesh? [e]God do so to me, and more also, if thou be not captain of the host before me continually in the room of Jō'ăb.

14 And he bowed the heart of all the men of Jū'dah, even as the heart of one man; so that they sent this word unto the king, Return thou, and all thy servants.

15 [5]So the king returned, and came to Jor'dan. And Jū'dah came to Gĭl'găl, to go to meet the king, to conduct the king over Jor'dan.

16 ¶ And Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rà, a Bĕn'ja-mīte, which was Ba-hū'rim, hasted and came down with the men of Jū'dah to meet king Dā'vid.

17 And there were a thousand men of Bĕn'ja-min with him, and Zī'bà the servant of the house of Saul, and his fifteen sons and his twenty servants with him; and they went over Jor'dan before the king.

18 And there went over a ferry boat to carry over the king's household, and to do what he thought good. And Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rà fell down before the king, as he was come over Jor'dan;

19 And said unto the king, [f]Let not my lord impute iniquity unto me, neither do thou remember [g]that which thy servant did perversely the day that my lord the king went out of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that the king should take it to his heart.

20 For thy servant doth know that I have sinned: therefore, behold, I am come the first this day of all the house of Jō'seph to go down to meet my lord the king.

21 But A-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah answered and said, Shall not Shĭm'e-ī be put to death for this, because he cursed the [2]Lord's anointed?

22 And Dā'vid said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Ĭs'ra-el? for do not I know that I am this day king over Ĭs'ra-el?

23 Therefore [h]the king said unto Shĭm'e-ī, Thou shalt not die. And the king sware unto him.

24 ¶ [6]And Me-phĭb'o-shĕth the son of Saul came down to meet the king, and had neither dressed his feet, nor trimmed his beard, nor washed his clothes, from the day the king departed until the day he came again in peace.

25 And it came to pass, when he was come to Je'ru'sa-lĕm to meet the king, that the king said unto him, Wherefore wentest not thou with me, Me-phĭb'o-shĕth?

26 And he answered, My lord, O king, my servant deceived me: for thy servant said, I will saddle me an ass, that I may ride thereon, and go to the king; because thy servant is lame.

27 And he hath slandered thy servant unto [i]my lord the king; but my lord the king is as an angel of God: do therefore what is good in thine eyes.

28 For all of my father's house were but dead men before my lord the king: yet didst thou set thy servant among them that did eat at thine own table. What right therefore have I yet to cry any more unto the king?

29 And the king said unto him, Why speakest thou any more of thy matters? I have said, [j]Thou and Zī'bà divide the land.

30 And Me-phĭb'o-shĕth said unto the king, Yea, let him take all, forasmuch as my lord the king is come again in peace unto his own house.

31 ¶ [7]And Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte came down from Ro-gē'lim, and went over Jor'dan with the king, to conduct him over Jor'dan.

32 Now Bär-zĭl'la-ī was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mā-ha-nā'im; for he was a very great man.

33 And the king said unto Bär-zĭl'la-ī, Come

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. See 7, ch. 14.

4. Vs. 9-14 detail the rivalry between Israel and Judah over David's return.

5. Vs. 15-23. The confession and pardon of Shimei.

6. Vs. 24-30 detail the meeting with Mephibosheth.

7. Vs. 31-39 detail David's parting with Barzillai.

c. So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. (I Ks. 12:16.) And Judah was put to the worse before Israel; and they fled every man to their tents. (II Ks. 14:12.)

d. So David prevailed over the Philistine with a sling and with a stone, and smote the Philistine, and slew him; but there was no sword in the hand of David. (I Sam. 17:50.) Therefore Saul removed him from him, and made him his captain over a thousand; and he went out and came in before the people. (I Sam. 18:13.)

e. Where thou diest, will I die, and there will I be buried: the Lord do so to me, and more also, if ought but death part thee and me. (Ruth 1:17.) Then Jezebel sent a messenger unto Elijah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by tomorrow about this time. (I Ks. 19:2.)

f. Did I then begin to inquire of God for him? be it far from me: let not the king impute any thing unto his servant, nor to all the house of my father: for thy servant knew nothing of all this, less or more. (I Sam. 22:15.) And he cast stones at David, and at all the servants of king David: and all the people and all the mighty men were on his right hand and on his left. And thus said Shimei when he cursed, Come out, come out, thou bloody man, and thou man of Belial. The Lord hath returned upon thee all the blood of the house of Saul, in whose stead thou hast reigned; and the Lord hath delivered the kingdom into the hand of Absalom thy son: and, behold, thou art taken in thy mischief, because thou art a bloody man. (II Sam. 16:6-8.)

g. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.) Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. (Mat. 5:25.)

h. And, behold, thou hast with thee Shimei the son of Gera, a Benjamite of Bahurim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mahanaim: but he came down to meet me at Jordan, and I sware to him by the Lord, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword. Now therefore hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood. (I Ks. 2:8, 9.)

i. And, behold, the whole family has risen against thine handmaid, and they said, Deliver him that smote his brother, that we may kill him, for the life of his brother whom he slew; and we will destroy the heir also; and so they shall quench my coal which is left, and shall not leave to my husband neither name nor remainder upon the earth. (II Sam. 14:7.)

j. How long will ye judge unjustly, and accept the persons of the wicked? Selah. (Ps. 82:2.) The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it. (Prov. 29:4.)

thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

34 And Bär-zĭl'la-ī said unto the king, How [k]long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm?

35 I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the [l]voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king?

36 Thy servant will go a little way over Jor'dan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward?

37 Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chĭm'ham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee.

38 And the king answered, Chĭm'ham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee.

39 And all the people went over Jor'dan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Bär-zĭl'la-ī, and [m]blessed him; and he returned unto his own place.

40 [8]Then the king went on to Gĭl'găl, and Chĭm'ham went on with him: and all the people of Jū'dah conducted the king, and also half the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

41 ¶ And, behold, all the men of Ĭs'ra-el came to the king, and said unto the king, Why have our brethren the men of Jū'dah stolen thee away, and have brought the king, and his household, and all Dā'vid's men with him, over Jor'dan?

42 And all the men of Jū'dah answered the men of Ĭs'ra-el, Because the king is near of kin to us: wherefore then be ye angry for this matter? have we eaten at all of the king's cost? or hath he given us any gift?

43 And the men of Ĭs'ra-el answered the men of Jū'dah, and said, We have ten [n]parts in the king, and we have also more right in Dā'vid than ye: why then did ye despise us, that our advice should not be first had in bringing back our king? And the words of the men of Jū'dah were fiercer than the words of the men of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Sheba maketh a party in Israel.* 3 *David's ten concubines are shut up in perpetual prison.* 4 *Amasa is slain by Joab.* 14 *Joab pursueth Sheba unto Abel.* 16 *A wise woman saveth the city by Sheba's head.* 23 *David's officers.*

1 And there happened to be there a man of [1]Bĕ'lĭ-al, [a]whose name was Shē'bà, the son of Bĭch'rī, a Bĕn'ja-mīte: and he blew a trumpet, and said, We have no part in Dā'vid, neither have we inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: [b]every man to his tents, O Ĭs'ra-el.

2 So [c]every man of Ĭs'ra-el went up from after Dā'vid, and followed Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī: but the men of Jū'dah clave unto their king, from Jor'dan even to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid came to his house at Je-ru'sa-lĕm; and the king took the ten women his [d]concubines, whom he had left to keep the house, and put them in ward, and fed them, but went not in unto them. So they were shut up unto the day of their death, living in widowhood.

4 ¶ Then said the king to Ăm'a-sà, Assemble me the men of Jū'dah within three days, and be thou here present.

5 So Ăm'a-sà went to assemble the men of Jū'dah: but he tarried longer than the set time which he had appointed him.

6 And Dā'vid said to [2]A-bĭsh'ă-ī, Now shall Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī do us more harm than did Āb'sa-lŏm: take thou thy lord's servants, and pursue after him, lest he get him fenced cities, and escape us.

7 And there went out after him Jō'ăb's men, and the Chĕr'eth-ītes, and the Pē'leth-ītes, and all the mighty men: and they went out of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, to pursue after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

8 When they were at the great stone which is in Gĭb'e-on, Ăm'a-sà went before them. And Jō'ăb's garment that he had put on was girded unto him, and upon it a girdle with a sword fastened upon his loins in the sheath thereof; and as he went forth it fell out.

9 And Jō'ăb said to Ăm'a-sà, Art thou in health, my brother? And Jō'ăb took Ăm'a-sà by the beard with the right hand to [e]kiss him.

10 But Ăm'a-sà took no heed to the sword that was in Jō'ăb's hand: so [f]he smote him therewith in the [3]fifth rib, and shed out his bowels to the ground, and struck him not again; and he died. So Jō'ăb and A-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother pursued after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

11 And one of Jō'ăb's men stood by him, and said, He that favoureth Jō'ăb, and he that is for Dā'vid, let him go after Jō'ăb.

12 And Ăm'a-sà wallowed in blood in the midst of the highway. And when the man saw that all the people stood still, he removed Ăm'a-sà out of the highway into the field, and cast a cloth upon him, when he saw that every one that came by him stood still.

13 When he was removed out of the highway, all the people went on after Jō'ăb, to pursue after Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī.

14 ¶ And he went through all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el unto Ā'bĕl, and to Bĕth-mā'a-chah, and all the Bē'rītes: and they were gathered together, and went also after him.

15 And they came and besieged him in Ā'bĕl of Bĕth-mā'a-chah, and they cast up a

8. Vs. 40-43, the strife at Gilgal between Israel and Judah over King David.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1022.

1. Man of worthlessness or wickedness.

2. Joab had been suspended as chief commander and superseded by another, therefore it was necessary to send others to look after the matter.

3. Abdomen.

k. Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am. Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:4, 5.)

l. I gathered me also silver and gold, and a peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts. (Ecc. 2:8.) Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them. And the harp, and the viol, the tabret and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands. (Is. 5:11, 12.)

m. And he blessed him, and said, Blessed be Abram of the most high God, possessor of heaven and earth. (Gen. 14:19.) So Joshua blessed them, and sent them away: and they went unto their tents. (Josh. 22:6.)

n. And Ahijah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelve pieces. And he said to Jeroboam, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee. (I Ks. 11:30, 31.)

Chapter 20.

a. Certain men, the children of Belial, are gone out from among you, and have withdrawn the inhabitants of their city, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which ye have not known. (Dt. 13:13.)

b. So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. (I Ks. 12:16.)

c. The beginning of strife is as when one letteth out water: therefore leave off contention, before it be meddled with. (Prov. 17:14.)

d. And the king went forth, and all his household after him. And the king left ten women, which were concubines, to keep the house. (II Sam. 15:16.) So they spread Absalom a tent upon the top of the house; and Absalom went in unto his father's concubines in the sight of all Israel. (II Sam. 16:22.)

e. And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. (Luke 22:47.)

f. Moreover thou knowest also what Joab the son of Zeruiah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Israel. Unto Abner the son of Ner, and unto Amasa the son of Jether, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet. (I Ks. 2:5.)

bank against the city, and it stood in the trench: and all the people that were with Jō'ăb battered the wall, to throw it down.

16 ¶ Then cried a wise woman out of the city, Hear, hear; say, I pray you, unto Jō'ăb, Come near hither, that I may speak with thee.

17 And when he was come near unto her, the woman said, Art thou Jō'ăb? And he answered, I am he. Then she said unto him, Hear the words of thine handmaid. And he answered, I do hear.

18 Then she spake, saying, They were wont to speak in old time, saying, They shall surely ask counsel at Ā'bĕl: and so they ended the matter.

19 I am one of them that are peaceable and faithful in Ĭs'ra-el: thou seekest to destroy a city and a mother in Ĭs'ra-el: why wilt thou swallow up [g]the [4]inheritance of the [5]Lord?

20 And Jō'ăb answered and said, Far be it, far be it from me, that I should swallow up or destroy.

21 The matter is not so: but a man of mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī by name, hath lifted up his hand against the king, even against Dā'vid: deliver him only, and I will depart from the city. And the woman said unto Jō'ăb, Behold, his head shall be thrown to thee over the wall.

22 Then the woman went unto all the people in her wisdom. And they cut off the head of Shē'bà the son of Bĭch'rī, and cast it out to Jō'ăb. And he blew a trumpet, and they retired from the city, every man to his tent. And Jō'ăb returned to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm unto the king.

23 ¶ Now Jō'ăb was over all the host of Ĭs'ra-el: and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà was over the Chĕr'eth-ītes and over the Pē'leth-ītes:

24 And A-dō'răm was over the tribute: and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of A-hī'lud was recorder:

25 And Shē'bà was scribe: and Zā'dŏk and A-bī'a-thär were the priests:

26 And Ī'rà also the Jā'ïr-īte was a chief ruler about Dā'vid.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *The three years' famine for the Gibeonites ceaseth, by hanging seven of Saul's sons.* 10 *Rizpah's kindness unto the dead.* 12 *David burieth the bones of Saul and Jonathan in his father's sepulchre.* 15 *Four valiants of David slay four giants.*

1 Then [2]there was a famine in the days of Dā'vid three years, year after year; and Dā'vid [3]enquired [a]of the [1]Lord. And the [1]Lord answered, [b]It is for Sạul, and for his bloody house, because he slew the Gĭb'e-on-ītes.

2 And the king called the Gĭb'e-on-ītes, and said unto them; (now the Gĭb'e-on-ītes were not of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, but [c]of the remnant of the Ăm'or-ītes; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el had sworn unto them: and Sạul sought to slay them in his zeal to the children of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.)

3 Wherefore Dā'vid said unto the Gĭb'e-on-ītes, What shall I do for you? and wherewith shall I make the atonement, that ye may bless [d]the inheritance of the Lord?

4 And the Gĭb'e-on-ītes said unto him, We will have no silver nor gold of Sạul, nor of his house; neither for us shalt thou kill any man in Ĭs'ra-el. And he said, What ye shall say, that will I do for you.

5 And they answered the king, The man that consumed us, and that devised against us that we should be destroyed from remaining in any of the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el,

6 Let seven men of his sons be delivered unto us, and we will hang them up unto the [1]Lord in Gĭb'e-ah of Sạul, whom the [1]Lord did choose. And the king said, I will [4]give them.

7 But the king spared Me-phĭb'o-shĕth, the son of Jŏn'a-than the son of Sạul, because of the Lord's oath that was between them, between Dā'vid and Jŏn'a-than the son of Sạul.

8 But the king took the two sons of Rĭz'pah the daughter of A-ī'ah, whom she bare unto Sạul, Är-mō'nī and Me-phĭb'o-shĕth; and the five sons of Mī'chal the daughter of Sạul, whom she brought up for Ā'drĭ-el the son of Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Me-hō'lath-īte:

9 And he delivered them into the hands of the Gĭb'e-on-ītes, and they hanged them in the hill before the [1]Lord: and they fell all seven together, and were put to death in the days of harvest, in the first days, in the beginning of barley harvest.

10 ¶ And Rĭz'pah the daughter of A-ī'ah took sackcloth, and spread it for her upon the rock, from the beginning of harvest until water dropped upon them out of heaven, and suffered neither the birds of the air to rest on them by day, nor the beasts of the field by night.

11 [5]And it was told Dā'vid what Rĭz'pah the daughter of A-ī'ah, the concubine of Sạul, had done.

12 ¶ And Dā'vid went and took the bones of Sạul and the bones of Jŏn'a-than his son from the men of Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd, which had stolen them from the street of Bĕth'-shăn, where the [e]Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had hanged them, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [f]had slain Sạul in Gĭl-bō'à:

13 And he brought up from thence the bones of Sạul and the bones of Jŏn'a-than his son; and they gathered the bones of them that were hanged.

14 And the bones of Sạul and Jŏn'a-than his son buried they in the country of Bĕn'ja-min in Zē'lah, in the sepulchre of Kĭsh his father: and they performed all that the king commanded. And after that God was intreated for the land.

15 ¶ [6]Moreover the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes [g]had yet war again with Ĭs'ra-el; and Dā'vid went down, and his servants with him, and fought against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and Dā'vid waxed faint.

16 And Ĭsh'bi-bē'nŏb, which was of the sons

4. Israel, which had been consecrated for the chosen people.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1021-1019.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 1-9, three years' famine and the Gibeonites avenged.

3. That is, sought the face of the Lord in prayer, instead of by the Urim. It is interesting to observe that a different expression is used for the inquiring of the Lord through prayer, than that used when they inquired by the means of Urim.

4. David would not or dare not refuse. (Num. 35:33.)

5. Vs. 11-14, burial of the bones of Saul and Jonathan.

6. Vs. 15-22 detail the heroic deeds of David's men in the Philistine war.

g. Now therefore, I pray thee, let my lord the king hear the words of his servant. If the Lord have stirred thee up against me, let him accept an offering: but if they be the children of men, cursed be they before the Lord; for they have driven me out this day from abiding in the inheritance of the Lord, saying, Go, serve other gods. (I Sam. 26:19.) Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us. (Ps. 124:3.)

Chapter 21.

a. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

b. So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. (Num. 35:33.)

c. And when the inhabitants of Gibeon heard what Joshua had done unto Jericho and to Ai (3). And it came to pass at the end of three days after they had made a league with them, that they heard that they were their neighbors, and that they dwelt among them. And the children of Israel journeyed, and came unto their cities on the third day. Now their cities were Gibeon, and Chephirah, and Beeroth, and Kirjath-jearim. And the children of Israel smote them not, because the princes of the congregation had sworn unto them by the Lord God of Israel. And all the congregation murmured against the princes. (Joshua 9:3, 16-18.)

d. But the Lord hath taken you, and brought you forth out of the iron furnace, even out of Egypt, to be unto him a people of inheritance, as ye are this day. (Dt. 4:20.) For the Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. (Dt. 32:9.) For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Egypt, from the midst of the furnace of iron. (I Ks. 8:51.) Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance. (Ps. 33:12.) Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed; this mount Zion, wherein thou hast dwelt. (Ps. 74:2.) From following the ewes great with young he brought him to feed Jacob his people, and Israel his inheritance. (Ps. 78:71.) The portion of Jacob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: The Lord of hosts is his name. (Jer. 10:16.)

e. And they put his armor in the house of Ashtaroth; and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan. (I Sam. 31:10.)

f. Then said Saul unto his armorbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and thrust me through, and abuse me. But his armorbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. Therefore Saul took a sword, and fell upon it. (I Sam. 31:4.)

g. See II Sam. 17:25.

of the giant, the weight of whose spear weighed [7]three hundred shekels of brass in weight, he being girded with a new sword, thought to have slain Dā'vid.

17 But A-bīsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah succoured him, and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭne, and killed him. Then the men of Dā'vid sware unto him, saying, Thou shalt go no more out with us to battle, that thou quench not the light of Īs'ra-el.

18 And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş at Gŏb: then Sīb'be-chāi the Hū'shath-īte slew Săph, which was of the sons of the giant.

19 And there was again a battle in Gŏb with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş, where Ēl-hā'nan the son of Ja-ăr'ĕ-ŏr'e-ğĭm, a Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm-īte, slew the brother of Go-lī'ath the Gīt'tīte, the staff of whose spear was like a weaver's beam.

20 And there was yet a battle in Găth, where was a man of great stature, that had on every hand six fingers, and on every foot six toes, four and twenty in number; and he also was born to the giant.

21 And when he defied Īs'ra-el, Jŏn'a-than the son of Shĭm'e-ah the brother of Dā'vid slew him.

22 These four were born to the giant in Găth, and fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 22.

A psalm of thanksgiving for God's powerful deliverance, and manifold blessings.

1 [1]And Dā'vid [a]spake unto the [2]Lord the words of this song in the day that the [2]Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul:

2 And he said, The [2]Lord [b]is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer;

3 The God of my rock; [c]in him will I trust: he is my [d]shield, and the [e]horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my [f]refuge, my saviour; thou savest me from violence.

4 I will call on the [2]Lord, who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

5 When the [3]waves of death compassed me, the floods of ungodly men made me afraid;

6 The sorrows of hell compassed me about; the snares of death prevented me;

7 In my distress I called upon the [2]Lord, and cried to my God: and he did [g]hear my voice out of his temple, and my cry did enter into his ears.

8 Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth.

9 There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

10 He bowed the heavens also, and came down; and darkness was under his feet.

11 And he rode upon a [4]cherub, and did fly: and he was seen upon the wings of the wind.

7. Nine pounds and a half, avoir.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1018.

1. This ch., an ode of thanksgiving, is practically the same as the 18th Ps., and was composed by David to celebrate his deliverances from his foes. In tone, spirit, feeling and sentiment this ode bears a striking resemblance to the last song of Moses in Dt. 32:1-43. Many Hebrew scholars consider the 18th Ps. to be a revision of this ch.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Pangs.

4. Jehovah's dwelling place had been over the mercyseat between the cherubim, so he is here represented as borne upon the wings of the cherub.

5. That is, wilfully and purposely turned aside from Jehovah's service.

6. By referring to his iniquity, David shows that when he speaks of his uprightness he is not laying claim to absolute purity and perfection, but to his treatment of his enemies and his observance of the religious ordinances.

7. Mount; fortifications.

12 And he made darkness pavilions round about him, dark waters, and thick clouds of the skies.

13 Through the brightness before him were coals of fire kindled.

14 The Lord [h]thundered from heaven, and the most High uttered his voice.

15 And he sent out arrows, and scattered them; lightning, and discomfited them.

16 And the channels of the sea appeared, the foundations of the world were discovered, at the rebuking of the [2]Lord, at the blast of the breath of his nostrils.

17 He sent from above, he took me; he drew me out of many waters;

18 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them that hated me: for they were too strong for me.

19 They prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the [2]Lord was my stay.

20 He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

21 The [2]Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

22 For I have kept the ways of the [2]Lord, and have not wickedly [5]departed from my God.

23 For all his [i]judgments were before me: and as for his statutes, I did not depart from them.

24 I was also upright before him, and have kept myself from [6]mine iniquity.

25 Therefore the [2]Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye sight.

26 With [j]the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright.

27 With the pure thou wilt shew thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt shew thyself unsavoury.

28 And the [k]afflicted people thou wilt save: but thine eyes are upon the haughty, that thou mayest bring them down.

29 For thou art my lamp, O [2]Lord: and the [2]Lord will lighten my darkness.

30 For by thee I have run through a troop: by my God have I [7]leaped over a wall.

31 As for God, his way [l]is perfect; [m]the word of the [2]Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him.

32 For who is God, save the [2]Lord? and who is a rock, save our God?

33 God is my strength and power: and he maketh my way perfect.

34 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet: and setteth me upon my high places.

35 He teacheth my hands to war; so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

36 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy gentleness hath made me great.

37 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me; so that my feet did not slip.

Chapter 22.

a. See Ps. 18.

b. He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

c. And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold, I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.)

d. After these things the word of the Lord came unto Abram in a vision, saying, Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward. (Gen. 15:1.) My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me. (Ps. 144:2.)

e. And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David. (Luke 1:69.)

f. But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. (Ps. 59:16.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. (Jer. 16:19.)

g. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.)

h. And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. (Is. 30:30.)

i. See c, ch. 13, I Sam.

j. See c, ch. 21, Dt.

k. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.)

l. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvelous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.)

m. The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. (Ps. 12:6.) Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. (Prov. 30:5.)

38 I have pursued mine enemies, and destroyed them; and turned not again until I had consumed them.
39 And I have consumed them, and wounded them, that they could not arise: yea, they are fallen under my feet.
40 For thou hast girded me with strength to battle; them that rose up against me hast thou subdued under me.
41 Thou [8]hast also given me the necks of mine enemies, that I might destroy them that hate me.
42 They looked, but there was none to save; even [n]unto the [2]Lord, but he answered them not.
43 Then did I beat them as small as the dust of the earth, I did stamp them as the mire of the street, and did spread them abroad.
44 Thou also hast delivered me from the strivings of my people, thou hast kept me to be [o]head of the heathen: [p]a people which I knew not shall serve me.
45 Strangers shall submit themselves unto me: as soon as they hear, they shall be obedient unto me.
46 Strangers shall fade away, and they shall be afraid out of their close places.
47 The [2]Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and exalted be the God of the [q]rock of my salvation.
48 It is God that avengeth me, and that bringeth down the people under me,
49 And that bringeth me forth from mine enemies: thou also hast lifted me up on high above them that rose up against me: thou hast delivered me from the violent man.
50 Therefore I will give thanks unto thee, O [2]Lord, among the [r]heathen, and I will sing praises unto thy name.
51 He is the tower of [s]salvation for his king: and sheweth mercy to his anointed, unto Dā'vid, and to his seed [t]for evermore.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *David, in his last words, professeth his faith in God's promises.* 8 *A catalogue of David's mighty men.*

1 [1]Now these be the last words of Dā'vid. Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se said, and the man who was raised up on high, the anointed of the God of Jā'cob, and the sweet psalmist of Ĭs'ra-el, said,
2 *The Spirit of the* [2]*Lord spake by me, and his word* [3]*was in my tongue.*
3 *The God of Ĭs'ra-el said, the Rock of Ĭs'ra-el spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear* [a]*of God.*
4 *And he shall be as the* [b]*light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain.*
5 *Although my house be not so with God; yet he hath made with me an everlasting covenant, ordered in all things, and sure:* for this is all my salvation, and all my desire, although he make it not to grow.

8. It is to be observed that David devoutly ascribes all his victories to God.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1018.

1. Vs. 1-7 give the last words of David. D. has now come close to the end of his life, and like the dying Jacob, his memory clings to the promises of Jehovah and his spirit looks forward into the future to the coming of the Messiah. "When thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee." (Ch. 7:16.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, divinely inspired.

4. Sons of worthlessness or wickedness.

5. Barley.

6. Vs. 8-39 give a detailed list of David's mighty men. This is substantially the same list as I Chr. 11: 10-47.

6 ¶ But the sons of [4]Bē'lĭ-al shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands:
7 But the man that shall touch them must be fenced with iron and the staff of a spear; and they shall be utterly burned with fire in the same place.
8 ¶ [c]These be the names of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had: The Tăch'mo-nīte that sat in the seat, chief among the captains; the same was Ăd'ĭ-nō the Ēz'nīte: he lift up his spear against eight hundred, whom he slew at one time.
9 And after him was Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'do the A-hō'hīte, one of the three mighty men with Dā'vid, when they defied the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes that were there gathered together to battle, and the men of Ĭs'ra-el were gone away:
10 He arose, and smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes until his hand was weary, and his hand clave unto the sword: and the [2]Lord wrought a great victory that day; and the people returned after him only to spoil.
11 And after him was Shăm'mah the son of Ăg'ē-ē the Hā'ra-rīte. And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were gathered [e]together into a troop, where was a piece of ground full of [5]lentiles: and the people fled from the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.
12 But he stood in the midst of the ground, and defended it, and slew the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and the Lord wrought a great victory.
13 And three of the thirty chief went down, and came to Dā'vid in the harvest time unto [d]the cave of A-dŭl'lăm: and the troops of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes pitched in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.
14 And Dā'vid was then in an hold, and the garrison of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes was then in Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm.
15 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, which is by the gate!
16 And the three mighty men brake through the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and drew water out of the well of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that was by the gate, and took it, and brought it to Dā'vid: nevertheless he would not drink thereof, but poured it out unto the [2]Lord.
17 And he said, Be it far from me, O [2]Lord, that I should do this: is not this [e]the blood of the men that went in jeopardy of their lives? therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mighty men.
18 And A-bĭsh'ă-ī, the brother of Jō'ăb, the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, was chief among three. And he lifted up his spear against three hundred, and slew them, and had the name among three.
19 Was he not most honourable of three? therefore he was their captain: howbeit he attained not unto the first three.
20 And Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dă, the son of a valiant man, of Kăb'ze-el, who had done many acts, he slew two lionlike men of Mō'ab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow:
21 And he slew an Ē-gŷp'tian, a goodly

n. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer: they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.)
o. And the Lord shall make thee the head, and not the tail; and thou shalt be above only, and thou shalt not be beneath; if that thou hearken unto the commandments of the Lord thy God, which I command thee this day, to observe and to do them. (Dt. 28:13.)
p. Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee. (Is. 55:5.)
q. He shall cry unto me, Thou art my father, my God, and the rock of my salvation. (Ps. 89:26.)
r. And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written. For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. (Rom. 15:9.)
s. It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword. (Ps. 144:10.)
t. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:12, 13.) His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven. (Ps. 89:29.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32, 33.) The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? (Jno. 12:34.)

Chapter 23.

a. See e, ch. 12, I Sam.
b. But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.)
c. He was with David at Pasdammim, and there the Philistines were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Philistines. (I Chr. 11:13.)
d. David therefore departed thence, and escaped to the cave Adullam: and when his brethren and all his father's house heard it, they went down thither to him. (I Sam. 22:1.)
e. And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. (Lev. 17:10.)

man: and the E-ğŷp'tian had a spear in his hand; but he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the E-ğŷp'tian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

22 These things did Be-nā'iah the son of Jehoi'a-dà, and had the name among three mighty men.

23 He was more honourable than the thirty, but he attained not to the first three. And Dā'vid set him over his guard.

24 Ā'sa-hĕl the brother of Jō'ăb was one of the thirty; Ēl-hā'nan the son of Dō'do of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm,

25 Shăm'mah the Hā'rod-īte, Ēl'i-kà the Hā'rod-īte,

26 Hē'lez the Păl'tīte, Ī'rà the son of Īk'-kĕsh the Te-kō'īte,

27 Ā-bĭ-ē'zĕr the Ăn'ĕ-thŏth-īte, Me-bun'nāi the Hū'shath-īte,

28 Zăl'mŏn the A-hō'hīte, Ma-hăr'a-ī the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte,

29 Hē'leb the son of Bā'a-nah, a Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, Ĭt'ta-ī the son of Rī'bāi out of Gĭb'e-ah of the children of Bĕn'ja-min,

30 Be-nā'iah the Pĭr'a-thon-īte, Hĭd'da-ī of the brooks of Gā'ăsh,

31 Ā'bĭ-ăl'bŏn the Ăr'băth-īte, Āz'ma-veth the Băr-hū'mīte,

32 E-lī'ah-bà the Sha-ăl'bo-nīte, of the sons of Jā'shen, Jŏn'a-than,

33 Shăm'mah the Hā'ra-rīte, A-hī'am the son of Shā'răr the Hā'ra-rīte,

34 E-lĭph'e-lĕt the son of A-hăs'ba-ī, the son of the Ma-ăch'a-thīte, E-lī'ăm the son of A-hĭth'o-phel the Gī'lo-nīte,

35 Hĕz'ra-ī the Căr'mel-īte, Pā'a-rāi the Ăr'bīte,

36 Ī'găl the son of Nā'than of Zō'bah, Bā'nī the Găd'īte,

37 Zē'lek the Ăm'mŏn-īte, Nā'ha-rī the Be-ē'rŏth-īte, armourbearer to Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah,

38 Ī'rà an Ĭth'rīte, Gā'rĕb an Ĭth'rīte,

39 U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte: thirty and seven in all.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *David, tempted by Satan, forceth Joab to number the people.* 15 *After the death of threescore and ten thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem.*

1 [1]And [2]again the [a]anger of the [3]Lord was kindled against Ĭs'ra-el, and he moved Dā'vid against them to say, Go, number Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

2 For the king said to Jō'ăb the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people.

3 And Jō'ăb said unto the king, Now the Lord thy God add unto the people, how many soever they be, an hundredfold, and that the eyes of my lord the king may see it: but why doth my lord the king delight in this thing?

4 Notwithstanding the king's word prevailed against Jō'ăb, and against the captains of the host. And Jō'ăb and the captains of the host went out from the presence of the king, to number the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 ¶ And they passed over Jor'dan, and pitched in Ăr'ŏ-ēr, on the right side of the city that lieth in the midst of the river of Găd, and toward Jā'zēr:

6 Then they came to Gĭl'e-ăd, and to the land of Täh'tim-hŏd'shī; and they came to Dăn-jā'an, and about to Zī'dŏn,

7 And came to the strong hold of Tȳre, and to all the cities of the Hī'vītes, and of the Cā'năan-ītes: and they went out to the south of Jū'dah, even to Bĕ'er-shē'bà.

8 So when they had gone through all the land, they came to Je-rū'sa-lĕm at the end of nine months and twenty days.

9 And Jō'ăb gave up the sum of the number of the people unto the king: and there were in Ĭs'ra-el eight hundred thousand valiant men that drew the sword; and the men of Jū'dah were five hundred thousand men.

10 ¶ And Dā'vid's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And Dā'vid said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done: and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have [b]done very foolishly.

11 For when Dā'vid was up in the morning, the word of the Lord came unto the prophet Găd, Dā'vid's seer, saying,

12 Go and say unto Dā'vid, Thus saith the Lord, I offer thee three things; choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

13 So Găd came to Dā'vid, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me.

14 And Dā'vid said unto Găd, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the [3]Lord; [c]for his mercies are great: and [d]let me not fall into the hand of man.

15 ¶ So the Lord [e]sent a pestilence upon Ĭs'ra-el from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà seventy thousand men.

16 And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Je-rū'sa-lĕm to destroy it, the [3]Lord [f]repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough: stay now thine hand. And the angel of the [3]Lord was by the threshingplace of A-rạu'nah the Jĕb'u-sīte.

17 And Dā'vid spake unto the Lord when he [4]saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, [g]I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house.

18 ¶ And Găd came that day to Dā'vid, and said unto him, [h]Go up, rear an altar unto the Lord in the threshingfloor of A-rạu'nah the Jĕb'u-sīte.

19 And Dā'vid, according to the saying of Găd, went up as the Lord commanded.

20 And A-rạu'nah looked, and saw the king

Ch. 24. B. C. 1017.

1. In this ch. is recorded the anger of Jehovah over the sin of David in numbering the people and also the punishment given him.

2. That is, after the famine spoken of in ch. 21:1.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. "And David lifted up his eyes and saw the angel of the Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand, stretched out over Jerusalem. Then David and the elders of Israel who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces." I Chr. 21:16.

Chapter 24.

a. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) Therefore the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of Chushanrishathaim king of Mesopotamia: and the children of Israel served Chushanrishathaim eight years. (Jud. 3:8.) Because thou obeyedst not the voice of the Lord, nor executedst his fierce wrath upon Amalek, therefore hath the Lord done this thing unto thee this day. (I Sam. 28:18.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah: and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice. (I Ks. 11:9.)

b. And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. (I Sam. 13:13.)

c. See c, ch. 21, Dt.

d. I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst show them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. (Is. 47:6.)

e. So the Lord sent pestilence upon Israel: and there fell of Israel seventy thousand men. (I Chr. 21:14.)

f. See f, ch. 15, I Sam.

g. And David said unto God, Is it not I that commandeth the people to be numbered? Even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O Lord my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued. (I Chr. 21:17.)

h. Then the angel of the Lord commanded Gad to say to David, that David should go up, and set up an altar unto the Lord in the threshing floor of Ornan the Jebusite. (I Chr. 21:18.)

and his servants coming on toward him: and A-ra'nah went out, and bowed himself before the king on his face upon the ground.

21 And A-ra'nah said, Wherefore is my lord the king come to his servant? And Dā'vid said, To buy the threshingfloor of thee, to build an altar unto the Lord, that the plague [i]may be stayed from the people.

22 And A-ra'nah said unto Dā'vid, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, [j]here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood.

5. As a type and a symbol of his complete consecration to Jehovah.

6. Which became the site of the temple.

7. Expressive of his confidence of peace with Jehovah and his gratitude for divine favors. Thus is closed the record of David's life with Jehovah's answer to the petitions of a contrite heart.

23 All these things did A-ra'nah, as a king, give unto the king. And A-ra'nah said unto the king, The Lord thy God accept [k]thee.

24 And the king said unto A-ra'nah, Nay; but I will surely buy it of thee at a price: neither will I offer [5]burnt offerings unto the Lord my God of that which doth cost me nothing. So Dā'vid bought the threshingfloor and the oxen for fifty shekels of silver.

25 And Dā'vid built [6]there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt [5]offerings and peace [7]offerings. So the [8]Lord was intreated for the land, and the [8]plague was stayed from Is'ra-el.

i. And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. (Num. 16:48.)

j. And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after Elijah, and ministered unto him. (I Ks. 19:21.)

k. For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. (Ezek. 20:40.)

KINGS

NOTE.—The Books of Kings take up the history of the kingdom of Israel where David's reign leaves off in II Sam. and goes forward through the First and Second Books, covering a period of about 400 years, including the brilliant portion of Solomon's reign, his fall and the division of the kingdom. While these books are considered the truest history of the Old Testament, yet their purpose is not merely historical but religious and admonitory. "The leading thought upon which the writer of Kings may be said to lay chief stress is, (1) whole-hearted devotion to Jehovah as Israel's only God, the obligation based upon the fact that Jehovah has made a choice of Israel, (2) sacrificial worship of Jehovah, to be conducted only at the temple of Jerusalem, the place chosen by Jehovah to set his name." Conformity to these two principles is made the test to which the deeds of the Kings are brought and in accordance with which judgment is pronounced upon their characters. David is taken as the writer's ideal king. The marked prosperity of the earlier part of Solomon's reign is traced to his love for Jehovah and the keeping of his statues; the decay of Solomon's power and glory is traced to his marriage with foreign women in direct violation of Jehovah's commands (Dt. 7:1-4; Ex. 34:12-16). Idolatrous worship is now brought into the kingdom, which is regarded by the writer as the great blot upon Israel's history. It was a double offence, (1) a violation of the second commandment, (2) a fatal blow aimed at the centralization of worship at the temple in Jerusalem. The maintenance of this practice is what brought about the destruction of the kingdom of Israel. While the descendants of the house of David, through the kingdom of Judah, are regarded by the writer with favorable consideration, yet in every case is mentioned to their discredit that, "The high places were not removed," i. e., that the sacrificial worship of Jehovah was conducted at other places than the central sanctuary at Jerusalem. Hezekiah and Josiah received unqualified approval, because of their efforts along the line of religious reformation, constantly striving to remove the high places.

The last ch. of the Second Book of Kings shows that they must have been written after the destruction of Jerusalem. It is impossible to decide definitely the question of authorship. Some claim that Jeremiah was the author, others Ezra, and still others that it was Baruch, to whom Jeremiah dictated much. "Then Jeremiah called Baruch, the son of Neriah, and Baruch wrote from the mouth of Jeremiah all the words of the Lord, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book. (Jer. 36:4.)

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Abishag cherisheth David in his extreme age.* 5 *Adonijah usurpeth the kingdom.* 28 *David reneweth his oath to Bath-sheba.* 32 *Solomon being anointed king by Zadok and Nathan, the people triumph.* 50 *Adonijah, flying to the horns of the altar, is dismissed by Solomon.*

Ch. 1. B. C. 1015.

1 Now king Dā'vid was [1]old and stricken in years; and they covered him with clothes, but he gat no heat.

1. He was in his 70th year.

2 Wherefore his [2]servants said unto him, Let there be sought for my lord the king a young virgin: and let her stand before the king, and let her cherish him, and let her lie in thy bosom, that my lord the king may get heat.

2. According to Josephus, his physicians.

3 So they sought for a fair damsel throughout all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el, and found Ăb'ĭ-shag a Shu'nam-mīte, and brought her to the king.

4 And the damsel was very fair, and cherished the king, and ministered to him: but the king [3]knew her not.

3. An explicit statement vindicating the honor of David.

5 ¶ [5]Then [4]Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah[a] the son of [6]Hăg'gĭth exalted himself, saying, I will be king: and he [b]prepared himself chariots and horsemen, and fifty men to run before him.

4. The fourth son of David.

5. Vs. 5-10, Adonijah's usurpation.

6 And his father had not displeased him at any time in saying, Why hast thou done so? and he also was a very [7]goodly man; and his mother bare him after Ăb'sa-lōm.

6. Egotism, a proud ambition.

7 And he conferred with Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, and with A-bī'a-thär the priest: and [c]they following Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah helped him.

7. That is, handsome, like his half-brother Absalom.

8 But Zā'dŏk the priest, and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dă, and Nā'than the prophet, and Shĭm'e-ī, and Rē'ī, and the mighty men which belonged to Dā'vid, were not with Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah.

8. Vs. 11-40, Solomon made king by David's appointment.

9 And Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah slew sheep and oxen and fat cattle by the stone of Zō'he-lĕth, which is by Ĕn-rō'gel, and called all his brethren the king's sons, and all the men of Jū'dah the king's servants:

9. According to I Chr. 22:9—"Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about; for his name shall be Solomon (i. e., peaceable), and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days." Therefore Jehovah had foretold David, that Solomon should succeed him on the throne.

10 But Nā'than the prophet, and Be-nā'iah, and the mighty men, and Sŏl'o-mon his brother, he called not.

11 ¶ [8]Wherefore Nā'than spake unto Băth'-shĕ-bà the mother of Sŏl'o-mon, saying, Hast thou not heard that Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth [d]doth reign, and Dā'vid our lord knoweth it not?

12 Now therefore come, let me, I pray thee, give [e]thee counsel, that thou mayest save thine own life, and the life of thy son Sŏl'o-mon.

10. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

13 Go and get thee in unto king Dā'vid, and say unto him, Didst not thou, my lord, O king, [9]swear unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly [f]Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne? why then doth Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah reign?

14 Behold, while thou yet talkest there with the king, I also will come in after thee, and confirm thy words.

15 ¶ And Băth'-shĕ-bà went in unto the king into the chamber: and the king was very old; and Ăb'ĭ-shag the Shu'nam-mīte ministered unto the king.

16 And Băth'-shĕ-bà bowed, and did obeisance unto the king. And the king said, What wouldest thou?

17 And she said unto him, My lord, thou swarest by the [10]Lord thy God unto thine handmaid, saying, Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne.

18 And now, behold, Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah reigneth; and now, my lord the king, thou knowest it not:

19 And he hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the sons of the king, and A-bī'a-thär the priest, and Jō'ăb the captain of the host: but Sŏl'o-mon thy servant hath he not called.

20 And thou, my lord, O king, the eyes of all Ĭs'ra-el are upon thee, that thou shouldest tell them who shall sit on the throne of my lord the king after him.

21 Otherwise it shall come to pass, when my lord the king shall sleep with his fathers, that I and my son Sŏl'o-mon shall be counted offenders.

22 ¶ And, lo, while she yet talked with the king, Nā'than the prophet also came in.

23 And they told the king, saying, Behold Nā'than the prophet. And when he was come in before the king, he bowed himself before the king with his face to the ground.

24 And Nā'than said, My lord, O king, hast thou said, Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne?

25 For he is gone down this day, and hath slain oxen and fat cattle and sheep in abundance, and hath called all the king's sons, and the captains of the host, and A-bī'a-thär the priest; and, behold, they eat and drink before him, and say, God save king Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah.

Ref. I Kings, Chapter 1.

a. And the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith; and the fifth, Shephatiah the son of Abital. (II Sam. 3:4.) The third, Absalom the son of Maachah the daughter of Talmai king of Geshur: the fourth, Adonijah the son of Haggith. (I Chr. 3:2.)

b. And it came to pass after this, that Absalom prepared him chariots and horses, and fifty men to run before him. (II Sam. 15:1.)

c. And king Solomon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Abishag the Shunamite for Adonijah? ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for Abiathar the priest, and for Joab the son of Zeruiah (22). Then tidings came to Joab: for Joab had turned after Adonijah, though he turned not after Absalom. And Joab fled unto the tabernacle of the Lord, and caught hold on the horns of the altar. (I Ks. 2:22, 28.)

d. See a, ch. 1, I Ks.

e. Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. (Prov. 15:22.)

f. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. (I Chr. 22:9.)

26 But me, even me thy servant, and Zā'dŏk the priest, and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà, and thy servant Sŏl'o-mon, hath he not called.

27 Is this thing done by my lord the king, and thou hast not shewed it unto thy servant, who should sit on the throne of my lord the king after him?

28 ¶ Then king Dā'vid answered and said, [11]Call me Băth'-shĕ-bà. And she came into the king's presence, and stood before the king.

29 And the king sware, and said, [10]As the Lord liveth, [g]that hath redeemed my [12]soul out of all distress,

30 Even as I sware unto thee by the [10]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Assuredly Sŏl'o-mon thy son shall reign after me, and he shall sit upon my throne in my stead; even so will I certainly do this day.

31 Then Băth'-shĕ-bà bowed with her face to the earth, and did reverence to the king, and said, Let my lord king Dā'vid live for ever.

32 ¶ And king Dā'vid said, Call me Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà. And they came before the king.

33 The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your lord, and cause Sŏl'-o-mon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to [13]Gī'hon:

34 And let Zā'dŏk the priest and Nā'than the prophet [h]anoint him there king over Ĭs'-ra-el: and blow ye with the trumpet, and say, God save king [14]Sŏl'o-mon.

35 Then ye shall come up after him, that he may come and sit upon my throne; for he shall be king in my stead: and I have appointed him to be ruler over Ĭs'ra-el and over Jū'dah.

36 And Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà answered the king, and said, Amen: the [10]Lord God of my lord the king say so too.

37 [i]As the [10]Lord hath been with my lord the king, even so be he with Sŏl'o-mon, and make his throne greater than the throne of my lord king Dā'vid.

38 So Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà, and the Chĕr'eth-ītes, and the Pē'leth-ītes, went down, and caused Sŏl'o-mon to ride upon king Dā'vid's [13]mule, and brought him to Gī'-hon.

39 And Zā'dŏk the priest took an horn of oil out of the [j]tabernacle, and [k]anointed [14]Sŏl'o-mon. And they blew the trumpet; and all the people said, God save king Sŏl'o-mon.

40 And all the people came up after him, and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them.

41 ¶ [15]And Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah and all the guests that were with him heard it as they had made an end of eating. And when Jō'ăb heard the sound of the trumpet, he said, Wherefore is this noise of the city being in an uproar?

42 And while he yet spake, behold, Jŏn'a-than the son of A-bī'a-thär the priest came: and Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah said unto him, Come in; for thou art a valiant man, and bringest good tidings.

43 And Jŏn'a-than answered and said to Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah, Verily our lord king Dā'vid hath made Sŏl'o-mon king.

44 And the king hath sent with him Zā'dŏk the priest, and Nā'than the prophet, and Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà, and the Chĕr'-eth-ītes, and the Pē'leth-ītes, and they have caused him to ride upon the king's [13]mule:

45 And Zā'dŏk the priest and Nā'than the prophet have anointed him king in Gī'hon: and they are come up from thence rejoicing, so that the city rang again. This is the noise that ye have heard.

46 And also [14]Sŏl'o-mon [l]sitteth on the throne of the kingdom.

47 And moreover the king's servants came to bless our lord king Dā'vid, saying, God make the name of Sŏl'o-mon better than thy name, and make his throne greater than thy throne. And the king bowed himself upon the bed.

48 And also thus said the king, Blessed be the [10]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, which hath [m]given one to sit on my throne this day, mine eyes even seeing it.

49 And all the guests that were with Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah were afraid, and rose up, and went every man his way.

50 ¶ And Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah feared because of [14]Sŏl'-o-mon, and arose, and went, and caught hold [n]on the [16]horns of the altar.

51 And it was told Sŏl'o-mon, saying, Behold, Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah feareth king [14]Sŏl'o-mon: for, lo, he hath caught hold on the [16]horns of the altar, saying, Let king Sŏl'o-mon swear unto me to day that he will not slay his servant with the sword.

52 And [14]Sŏl'o-mon said, If he will shew himself a worthy man, [o]there shall not an hair [17]of him fall to the earth: [p]but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die.

53 So king [14]Sŏl'o-mon sent, and they brought him down from the altar. And he came and bowed himself to king Sŏl'o-mon: and Sŏl'o-mon said unto him, Go to thine house.

11. As was the custom at that time, when the king was talking with a special person, the others who might have been present retire, which Bathsheba did when the king was talking to Nathan.

12. A calling to memory the foul and dark sin of David's life, which would be readily understood by Bathsheba.

13. To ride upon the king's mule was an honor second only to being crowned king.

14. Son of David and Bathsheba. Though the reign of Solomon is second only in importance to that of David, yet there was so little of variety of incidents connected with it, that far less space is given to it in the Bible narrative than to David. His elder brother Adonijah has made an attempt to usurp the throne, but he had been thwarted by David, who had been told by Jehovah in I Chr. 22:9 that Solomon should be his successor. During his reign, the nation enjoyed a great season of peace as a consequence of the victories of David; therefore the people were given an opportunity of turning their attention to the general industries, and as a result, the wealth of Solomon is almost beyond comprehension. Besides wealth, Solomon was known for the number of great buildings which he erected, viz., the temple at Jerusalem, the king's palace, the queen's palace, the house of the forest of Lebanon, his porch and the porch of the law-court. He had 700 wives and 300 concubines. He was especially known for his wisdom and sagacity, which Jehovah said should never be surpassed. "He was full of sublime devotion, equally full of practical sagacity; the extemporizer of the loftiest litany in existence, withal the author of the pungent proverbs; able to mount up on rapture's ethereal pinion to the region of the seraphim, but keenly alive to all the details of business and shrewd in all human intercourse." (Hamilton, the royal preacher.)

15. Vs. 41-53, Adonijah's alarm.

16. The altar in the tabernacle on Zion, which was the emblem of security, so it was sacrilege to commit violence on any person who fled there for safety, unless guilty of a very flagrant offence.

17. Thus the very first official act of the new king was one indicative of magnanimity.

g. The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. (Gen. 48:16.) The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.) Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name (1). Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving kindness and tender mercies (4). The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed. (Ps. 103:1, 4, 6.)

h. Then Samuel took a vial of oil, and poured it upon his head, and kissed him, and said, Is it not because the Lord hath anointed thee to be captain over his inheritance? (I Sam. 10:1.) And the men of Judah came, and there they anointed David king over the house of Judah. And they told David, saying, That the men of Jabesh-gilead were they that buried Saul. (II Sam. 2:4.) Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the Lord, I have anointed thee king over Israel. Then open the door and flee, and tarry not. (II Ks. 9:3.) And he brought forth the king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king. (II Ks. 11:12.)

i. According as we hearkened unto Moses in all things, so will we hearken unto thee; only the Lord thy God be with thee, as he was with Moses. (Josh. 1:17.) Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren; and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah. (I Sam. 16:13.) The Lord do so and much more to Jonathan; but if it please my father to do thee evil, then I will show it thee, and send thee away, that thou mayest go in peace; and the Lord be with thee, as he hath been with my father. (I Sam. 20:13.)

j. Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels, and of cassia five hundred shekels, after the shekel of the sanctuary, and of oil olive an hin. And thou shalt make it an oil of holy ointment, an ointment compound after the art of the apothecary; it shall be an holy anointing oil. (Ex. 30:23-25.) I have found David my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him. (Ps. 89:20.)

k. And did eat and drink before the Lord on that day with great gladness. And they made Solomon the son of David king the second time, and anointed him unto the Lord to be the chief governor, and Zadok to be priest. (I Chr. 29:22.)

l. Then Solomon sat on the throne of the Lord as king instead of David his father, and prospered; and all Israel obeyed him. (I Chr. 29:22.)

m. The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.)

n. But if a man come presumptuously upon his neighbor, to slay him with guile; thou shalt take him from mine altar, that he may die. (Ex. 21:14.) And he made the horns thereof on the four corners of it; the horns thereof were of the same; and he overlaid it with brass. (Ex. 38:2.)

o. And the people said unto Saul, Shall Jonathan die, who hath wrought this great salvation in Israel? God forbid; as the Lord liveth, there shall not one hair of his head fall to the ground; for he hath wrought with God this day. So the people rescued Jonathan, that he died not. (I Sam. 14:45.)

p. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's; and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. (Dt. 1:17.)

CHAPTER 2.

1 David, having given a charge to Solomon, 3 of religiousness, 5 of Joab, 7 of Barzillai, 8 of Shimei, 10 dieth. 13 Adonijah is put to death. 26 Abiathar is deprived of the priesthood. 28 Joab fleeing to the horns of the altar is there slain.

1 Now [a]the days of Dā'vid drew nigh that he should die; and he charged Sŏl'o-mon his son, saying,

2 [b]I go the way of all the earth: be thou strong therefore, and [1]shew thyself a man;

3 And keep the [2]charge of the [3]Lord thy God, [c]to walk in his ways, to keep [4]his [d]statutes, and his commandments, and his judgments, and his testimonies, [5]as it is written in the law of Mō'sĕs, that thou mayest prosper in all that thou doest, and whithersoever thou turnest thyself:

4 That the [3]Lord may [e]continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, [f]If thy children take heed to their way, to walk [g]before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 Moreover thou knowest also what [6]Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah did to me, and what he did to the two captains of the hosts of Ĭs'ra-el, unto Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, and unto Ăm'a-să the son of Jē'thēr, whom he slew, and shed the blood of war in peace, and put the blood of war upon his girdle that was about his loins, and in his shoes that were on his feet.

6 Do [h]therefore according to thy wisdom, and let not his hoar head go down to the grave in peace.

7 But shew kindness unto the sons of Bär-zĭl'la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte, and let them be of those that eat [i]at thy table: for so they came to me when I fled because of Ăb'sa-lŏm thy brother.

8 And, behold, thou hast with thee Shĭm'e-ī the son of Gē'rą, a Bĕn'ja-mīte of Ba-hū'rim, which cursed me with a grievous curse in the day when I went to Mā-ha-nā'im: but he came down to meet me at Jor'dan, and I sware to him by the [3]Lord, saying, I will not put thee to death with the sword.

9 Now therefore [j]hold him not guiltless: for thou art a wise man, and knowest what thou oughtest to do unto him; but his hoar head bring thou down to the grave with blood.

10 So [7]Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid.

11 And the days that Dā'vid reigned [k]over Ĭs'ra-el were forty years: seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Je-rų'sa-lĕm.

12 ¶ [8]Then sat Sŏl'o-mon upon the throne of Dā'vid his father; and his kingdom was established greatly.

13 ¶ And Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth came to Băth'-shĕ-bą the mother of Sŏl'o-mon. And she said, Comest thou peaceably? And he said, Peaceably.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1015-1014.

1. Be righteous in word and deed.

2. Charge thyself with the responsibility of guarding the name and honor of Jehovah.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. See that all thy people observe them.

5. Comprehensive term for all the law.

6. David counsels Solomon to punish Joab, not for any of the sins he has committed against man, but for the sins he has committed against the majesty of God.

7. See 11, ch. 16. I. Sam.

8. Vs. 12-25, detail the fall of Adonijah.

9. To ask thus for a concubine of the deceased king was virtually to invade the royal harem.

10. He had not only sinned against man, but had rebelled against Jehovah, in his attempt to usurp the throne from Solomon, who had been appointed by Jehovah.

11. Vs. 28-35, death of Joab.

14 He said moreover, I have somewhat to say unto thee. And she said, Say on.

15 And he said, Thou knowest that the kingdom was mine, and that all Ĭs'ra-el set their faces on me, that I should reign: howbeit the kingdom is turned about, and is become my brother's: for [l]it was his from the [3]Lord.

16 And now I ask one petition of thee, deny me not. And she said unto him, Say on.

17 And he said, Speak, I pray thee, unto Sŏl'o-mon the king, (for he will not say thee nay,) that he give me Ăb'ī-shag the Shų'nam-mīte to wife.

18 And Băth'-shĕ-bą said, Well; I will speak for thee unto the king.

19 ¶ Băth'-shĕ-bą therefore went unto king Sŏl'o-mon, to speak unto him for Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah. And the king rose up to meet her, and bowed himself unto her, and sat down on his throne, and caused a seat to be set for the king's mother; and she sat on his right hand.

20 Then she said, I desire one small petition of thee; I pray thee, say me not nay. And the king said unto her, Ask on, my mother: for I will not say thee nay.

21 And she said, Let Ăb'ī-shag the Shų'nam-mīte be given to Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah thy brother to wife.

22 And king Sŏl'o-mon answered and said unto his mother, And why dost thou ask Ăb'ī-shag the Shų'nam-mīte for Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah? [9]ask for him the kingdom also; for he is mine elder brother; even for him, and for A-bī'a-thär the priest, and for Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah.

23 Then king Sŏl'o-mon sware by the [3]Lord, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah have not spoken this word against his own life.

24 Now therefore, as the Lord liveth, which hath established me, and set me on the throne of [7]Dā'vid my father, and who hath made me an house, as he promised, Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah shall be [10]put to death this day.

25 And king Sŏl'o-mon sent by the hand of Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dă; and he fell upon him that he died.

26 ¶ And unto A-bī'a-thär the priest said the king, Get thee to Ăn'a-thoth, unto thine own fields; for thou art worthy of death: but I will not at this time put thee to death, because thou barest the ark of the [3]Lord God before Dā'vid my father, and because thou hast been afflicted in all wherein my father was afflicted.

27 So Sŏl'o-mon thrust out A-bī'a-thär from being priest unto the [3]Lord; that he might fulfil the word of the [3]Lord, which he spake concerning the house of Ē'lī in Shī'lōh.

28 ¶ [11]Then tidings came to Jō'ăb: for Jō'ăb had turned after Ăd-ŏ-nī'jah, though he turned not after Ăb'sa-lŏm. And Jō'ăb fled unto the tabernacle of the [3]Lord, and caught hold on the horns of the altar.

29 And it was told king Sŏl'o-mon that Jō'ăb was fled unto the tabernacle of the [3]Lord; and, behold, he is by the altar. Then Sŏl'o-mon

Chapter 2.

a. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken; for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen. 3:19.) And the time drew nigh that Israel must die: and he called his son Joseph, and said unto him, If now I have found grace in thy sight, put, I pray thee, thy hand under my thigh, and deal kindly and truly with me; bury me not, I pray thee, in Egypt. (Gen. 47:29.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thy days approach that thou must die: call Joshua, and present yourselves in the tabernacle of the congregation, that I may give him a charge. And Moses and Joshua went, and presented themselves in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Dt. 31:14.)

b. And, behold, this day I am going the way of all the earth: and ye know in all your hearts, and in all your souls, that not one thing hath failed of all the good things which the Lord your God spake concerning you; all are come to pass unto you, and not one thing hath failed thereof. (Josh. 23:14.) And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment. (Heb. 9:27.)

c. And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them. (Dt. 17:19.)

d. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

e. And now, O Lord God, the word that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant, and concerning his house, establish it for ever, and do as thou hast said. (II Sam. 7:25.)

f. If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore. (Ps. 132:12.)

g. I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. (II Ks. 20:3.)

h. See v. 9.

i. And David said unto him, Fear not; for I will surely show thee kindness for Jonathan thy father's sake, and will restore thee all the land of Saul thy father; and thou shalt eat bread at my table continually. (II Sam. 9:7.)

j. Thou shalt not take the name of the Lord thy God in vain; for the Lord will not hold him guiltless that taketh his name in vain. (Ex. 20:7.)

k. David was thirty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years. (II Sam. 5:4.)

l. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest;



THE GROTTO OF JEREMIAH.



GROTTO OF ELIJAH, ON MT. CARMEL.

sent Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dā, saying, Go, fall upon him.

30 And Be-nā'iah came to the tabernacle of the [3]Lord, and said unto him, Thus saith the king, [12]Come forth. And he said, Nay; but I will die here. And Be-nā'iah brought the king word again, saying, Thus said Jō'ăb, and thus he answered me.

31 And the king said unto him, Do as he hath said, and fall upon him, and bury him; that thou mayest take away the innocent blood, which Jō'ăb shed, from me, and from the house of my father.

32 And the [3]Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, my father Dā'vid not knowing thereof, to wit, Ăb'nēr the son of Nēr, captain of the host of Ĭs'ra-el, and Ăm'a-sà the son of Jē'thēr, captain of the host of Jū'dah.

33 Their blood shall therefore return upon the head of Jō'ăb, and upon the head of his seed for ever: but upon Dā'vid, and upon his seed, and upon his house, and upon his throne, shall there be peace for ever from the [3]Lord.

34 So Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà went up, and fell upon him, and slew him: and he was buried in his own house in the wilderness.

35 ¶ And the king put Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà in his room over the host: and Zā'dŏk the priest did the king put in the room of A-bī'a-thär.

36 ¶ [13]And the king sent and called for Shĭm'e-ī, and said unto him, Build thee an house in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and dwell there, and go not forth thence any whither.

37 For it shall be, that on the day thou goest out, and passest over the [m]brook Kĭd'ron, thou shalt know for certain that thou shalt surely die: [n]thy blood shall be upon thine own head.

38 And Shĭm'e-ī said unto the king, The saying is good: as my lord the king hath said, so will thy servant do. And Shĭm'e-ī dwelt in Je-ru'sa-lĕm many days.

39 And it came to pass at the end of three years, that two of the servants of Shĭm'e-ī ran away unto Ā'chĭsh son of Mā'a-chah king of Găth. And they told Shĭm'e-ī, saying, Behold, thy servants be in Găth.

40 And Shĭm'e-ī arose, and saddled his ass, and went to Găth to Ā'chĭsh to seek his servants: and Shĭm'e-ī went, and brought his servants from Găth.

41 And it was told Sŏl'o-mon that Shĭm'e-ī had gone from Je-ru'sa-lĕm to Găth, and was come again.

12. So flagrant had been the sins of Joab that even the altar would not protect him, consequently he was commanded to come forth. See Ex. 21:14.

13. Vs. 36-46, death of Shimei.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1014.

1. To join by contracts as in marriage.

2. He had not as yet built a palace for himself, and he considered the palace of David, where the ark dwelt, too holy for the residence of a foreign princess.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. That is, the customs, usages, of religious conduct practiced by David.

5. Vs. 4-15, Solomon's wise choice. The choice of wisdom is the gift from God.

6. The most distinguished of all the high places where the people went to sacrifice.

7. A great number denoting the national significance of the occasion.

8. A youth, not yet quite 20.

42 And the king sent and called for Shĭm'e-ī, and said unto him, Did I not make thee to swear by the [3]Lord, and protested unto thee, saying, Know for a certain, on the day thou goest out, and walkest abroad any whither, that thou shalt surely die? and thou saidst unto me, The word that I have heard is good.

43 Why then hast thou not [o]kept the oath of the [3]Lord, and the commandment that I have charged thee with?

44 The king said moreover to Shĭm'e-ī, Thou knowest all the wickedness which thine heart is privy to, that thou didst to Dā'vid my father: therefore the [3]Lord shall return [p]thy wickedness upon thine own head;

45 And king Sŏl'o-mon shall be blessed, and *the throne of Dā'vid shall be established before the Lord for ever.*

46 So the king commanded Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà; which went out, and fell upon him, that he died. And the kingdom was established in the hand of Sŏl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Solomon marrieth Pharaoh's daughter.* 2 *Solomon sacrificeth at Gibeon.* 5 *Solomon, in the choice which God gave him, obtaineth wisdom, riches, and honour.*

1 And [a]Sŏl'o-mon made [2]affinity with Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and took Phā'raōh's daughter, and brought her into the city of Dā'vid, until he had made an end of building his [2]own house, and the house of the Lord, and [b]the wall of Je-ru'sa-lĕm round about.

2 Only [c]the people sacrificed in high places, because there was no house built unto the name of the [3]Lord, until those days.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon [d]loved the [3]Lord, walking in the statutes of [4]Dā'vid his father: only he sacrificed and burnt incense in high places.

4 [5]And the king went to Gĭb'e-on to sacrifice there; for that was the great [6]high place: a thousand [7]burnt offerings did Sŏl'o-mon offer upon that altar.

5 ¶ In [e]Gĭb'e-on the [3]Lord appeared to Sŏl'o-mon in a dream by night: and God said, Ask [f]what I shall give thee.

6 And Sŏl'o-mon [g]said, Thou hast shewed unto thy servant Dā'vid my father great mercy, according as he walked before thee in truth, and in righteousness, and in uprightness of heart with thee; and thou hast kept for him this great kindness, that thou hast given him a son to sit on his throne, as it is this day.

7 And now, O [3]Lord my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of Dā'vid my father: and I am but a little [8]child: I know not how [h]to go out or come in.

---

and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about; for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. (I Chr. 22:9.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)

m. And all the country wept with a loud voice, and all the people passed over; the king also himself passed over the brook Kidron, and all the people passed over, toward the way of the wilderness. (II Sam. 15:23.) When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. (Jno. 18:1.)

n. For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death; he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him. (Lev. 20:9.) And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed. (II Sam. 1:16.)

o. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head. (Ezek. 17:19.)

p. His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:16.)

Chapter 3.

a. And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the Lord done this unto this land, and to this house? (I Ks. 9:8.) For Pharaoh king of Egypt had gone up, and taken Gezer, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Canaanites that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Solomon's wife (16). But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her; then did he build Millo. (I Ks. 9:16, 24.)

b. And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the Lord, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo and Gezer. (I Ks. 9:15.)

c. What man soever there be of the house of Israel, that killeth an ox, or lamb, or goat, in the camp, or that killeth it out of the camp, And bringeth it not unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, to offer an offering unto the Lord before the tabernacle of the Lord; blood shall be imputed unto that man; he hath shed blood; and that man shall be cut off from among his people; To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace offerings unto the Lord. (Lev. 17:3-5.) Take heed to thyself that thou offer not thy burnt offerings in every place that thou seest; but in the place which the Lord shall choose in one of thy tribes, there thou shalt offer thy burnt offerings, and there thou shalt do all that I command thee. (Dt. 12:13, 14.)

d. And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) O love the Lord, all ye his saints; for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. (Ps. 31:23.) And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.) But if any man love God, the same is known of him. (I Cor. 8:3.)

e. That the Lord appeared to Solomon the second time, as he had appeared unto him at Gibeon. (I Ks. 9:2.) And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice. (I Ks. 11:9.)

f. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (Jno. 15:7.)

g. And Solomon said unto God, Thou hast shown great mercy unto David my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead. (II Chr. 1:8.) Now therefore so shalt thou say unto my servant David, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, from following the sheep, to be ruler over my people, over Israel; And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of

8 And thy servant is in the midst of thy people which thou hast chosen, a great people, that cannot be numbered nor counted for multitude.

9 Give therefore thy servant an [9]understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people?

10 And the speech pleased the [3]Lord, that Sŏl'o-mon had asked this thing.

11 And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself [9]understanding to discern judgment;

12 Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, [i]I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none [10]like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee.

13 And I have also [j]given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days.

14 And if thou wilt walk in my ways, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as thy father Dā'vid did walk, then I will lengthen [11]thy days.

15 And Sŏl'o-mon awoke; and, behold, it was a dream. And he came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and stood before the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and offered up burnt [12]offerings, and offered peace [13]offerings, and [k]made a feast to all his servants.

16 ¶ [14]Then came there two women, that were harlots, unto the king, and stood before him.

17 And the one woman said, O my lord, I and this woman dwell in one house; and I was delivered of a child with her in the house.

18 And it came to pass the third day after that I was delivered, that this woman was delivered also: and we were together; there was no stranger with us in the house, save we two in the house.

19 And this woman's child died in the night; because she overlaid it.

20 And she arose at midnight, and took my son from beside me, while thine handmaid slept, and laid it in her bosom, and laid her dead child in my bosom.

21 And when I rose in the morning to give my child suck, behold, it was dead: but when I had considered it in the morning, behold, it was not my son, which I did bear.

22 And the other woman said, Nay; but the living is my son, and the dead is thy son. And this said, No; but the dead is thy son, and the living is my son. Thus they spake before the king.

23 Then said the king, The one saith, This is my son that liveth, and thy son is the dead: and the other saith, Nay; but thy son is the dead, and my son is the living.

24 And the king said, Bring me a sword. And they brought a sword before the king.

25 And the king said, Divide the living child in two, and give half to the one, and half to the other.

26 Then spake the woman whose the living child was unto the king, for [l]her [15]bowels yearned upon her son, and she said, O my lord, give her the living child, and in no wise slay it. But the other said, Let it be neither mine nor thine, but divide it.

27 Then the king answered and said, Give her the living child, and in no wise slay it: she is the mother thereof.

28 And all Is'ra-el heard of the judgment which the king had judged; and they feared the king: for they saw that the wisdom of God was in him, to do judgment.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Solomon's princes.* 7 *His twelve officers for provision.* 20, 24 *The peace and largeness of his kingdom.* 22 *His daily provision.* 26 *His stables.* 29 *His wisdom.*

1 So king Sŏl'o-mon was king [1]over all Is'-ra-el.

2 And these were the princes which he had; Az-a-rī'ah the son of Zā'dŏk the priest,

3 Ĕl-i-hō'reph and A-hī'ah, the sons of Shī'-shà, scribes; Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of A-hī'lud, the recorder.

4 And Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà was over the host: and Zā'dŏk and A-bī'a-thär were the priests:

5 And Az-a-rī'ah the son of Nā'than was over the officers: and Zā'bud the son of Nā'than was principal officer, and the king's friend:

6 And A-hī'shär was over the household: and Ăd-ŏ-nī'ram the son of Ăb'dà was over the tribute.

7 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had twelve officers over all Is'ra-el, which provided victuals for the king and his household: each man his month in a year made provision.

8 And these are their names: The son of Hûr, in mount Ē'phrā-ĭm:

9 The son of Dē'kär, in Mā'kăz, and in Sha-ăl'bim, and Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and Ē'lon-bĕth-hā'-năn:

10 The son of Hē'sed, in Ar'ụ-bŏth; to him pertained Sō'choh, and all the land of Hē'-phēr:

11 The son of A-bĭn'a-dăb, in all the region of Dor; which had Tā'phath the daughter of Sŏl'o-mon to wife:

12 Bā'a-nà the son of A-hī'lud; to him pertained Tā'a-năch and Me-gĭd'do, and all Bĕth-shē'ăn, which is by Zär'ta-nah beneath Jĕz'-

---

9. Ability to consider, to perceive, to understand, to be able to render justice.

10. Not that his wisdom was supernatural to the extent that it required no effort upon his part; the ability was supernatural, its development he must accomplish himself.

11. His latter days were so sinful that he failed to meet the conditions of long continued prosperity.

12. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

13. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace, afforded by a clear conscience, therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

14. Vs. 16-28, Solomon's judicial sagacity as shown by his verdict to the two mothers.

15. Had compassion upon.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1014.

NOTE.—In this ch. is given a list of the chief officers of the reign of Solomon, which is doubtless introduced thus early in his reign for the purpose of showing the power, brilliancy and glory of it.

1. Solomon was the only king of whom this was true, throughout his whole reign.

thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth. Moreover I will appoint a place for my people Israel, and will plant them, that they may dwell in a place of their own, and move no more; neither shall the children of wickedness afflict them any more, as beforetime, And as since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Israel and have caused thee to rest from all thine enemies. Also the Lord telleth thee that he will make thee an house. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men: But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee; thy throne shall be established for ever. According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nathan speak unto David. (II Sam. 7:8-17.)

h. Let the Lord, the God of the spirits of all flesh, set a man over the congregation, Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in; that the congregation of the Lord be not as sheep which have no shepherd. (Num. 27:16, 17.)

i. And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore. And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt (29, 30). And there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Solomon from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom. (I Ks. 4:29, 30, 34.) And the Lord gave Solomon wisdom, as he promised him; and there was peace between Hiram and Solomon; and they two made a league together. (I Ks. 5:12.) So king Solomon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom. And all the earth sought to Solomon to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart. (I Ks. 10:23, 24.) I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have gotten more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Jerusalem; yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge. And I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly; I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 1:16, 17.)

j. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

k. And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants; and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants. (Gen. 40:20.) In the third year of his reign, he made a feast unto all his princes and his servants, the power of Persia and Media, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him. (Esth. 1:3.) And when a convenient day was come that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee. (Mk. 6:21.)

l. And Joseph made haste; for his bowels did yearn upon his brother; and he sought where to weep; and he entered into his chamber, and wept there. (Gen. 43:30.) How shall I give thee up, Ephraim?

re-el, from Bĕth-shĕ'ăn to Ā'bĕl-me-hō'lah, even unto the place that is beyond Jŏk'ne-ăm:

13 The son of Gē'bĕr, in Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd; to him pertained the towns of Jā'ĭr the son of Ma-năs'seh, which are in Gĭl'e-ăd; to him also pertained [a]the region of Ăr'gŏb, which is in Bā'shăn, [2]threescore great cities with walls and brasen bars:

14 A-hĭn'a-dăb the son of Ĭd'dō had Mā-ha-nā'im:

15 A-hĭm'a-ăz was in Năph'ta-lī; he also took Băs'măth the daughter of Sŏl'o-mon to wife:

16 Bā'a-nah the son of Hū'shāi was in Āsh'ēr and in Ā'lŏth:

17 Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Păr'ŭ-ah, in Ĭs'sa-char:

18 Shĭm'e-ī the son of Ē'lah, in Bĕn'ja-min:

19 Gē'bĕr the son of Ū'rī was in the country of Gĭl'e-ăd, in the country of [b]Sī'hŏn king of the Ăm'or-ītes, and of Og king of Bā'shăn; and he was the only officer which was in the land.

20 ¶ [3]Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el were many, [c]as the [4]sand which is by the sea in multitude, eating and [d]drinking, and making merry.

21 And Sŏl'o-mon reigned [e]over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and unto the border of Ē'gўpt: they brought presents, and served Sŏl'o-mon all the days of his life.

22 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon's provision for one day was thirty [5]measures of fine flour, and [6]three-score measures of meal,

23 Ten fat [7]oxen, and twenty oxen out of the pastures, and an hundred sheep, beside harts, and roebucks, and fallowdeer, and fatted fowl.

24 For he had dominion over all the region on this side the river, from Tĭph'sah even to Āz'zah, over all the kings on this side the river: and he had peace on all sides round about him.

25 And Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el dwelt safely, every man under his [8]vine and under his fig tree, from Dăn even to Bē'er-shē'bà, all the days of Sŏl'o-mon.

26 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had forty thousand stalls of [f]horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen.

27 And those officers provided victual for king Sŏl'o-mon, and for all that came unto king Sŏl'o-mon's table, every man in his month: they lacked nothing.

28 Barley also and straw for the horses and dromedaries brought they unto the place where the officers were, every man according to his charge.

29 ¶ And God gave Sŏl'o-mon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of [9]heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore.

2. "With my own eyes I have seen and know this statement to be literally true. The cities are there to this day. Some of them retain the ancient names recorded in the Bible. Bashan is literally crowded with towns and large villages, and, though the vast majority of them are deserted, they are not ruined. Many of the houses in the ancient cities of Bashan are perfect, as if only finished yesterday; the walls are sound, the roofs unbroken, the doors, and even the window shutters, in their places. The walls are from five to eight feet thick, built of large, square blocks of basalt; the roofs are formed of slabs of the same material, hewn like planks, and reaching from wall to wall; the very doors and window shutters are of stone, hung upon pivots projecting above and below. Some of these ancient cities have from 200 to 500 houses still perfect, but not a man to dwell in them. On one occasion, from the battlements of the castle of Salpah, I counted some 30 towns and villages, dotting the surface of the vast plain, many of them almost as perfect as when they were built, and yet for more than five centuries there has not been a single inhabitant in one of them." (Porter, Giant Cities of Bashan.)

3. Vs. 20-34, Solomon's wealth and wisdom.

4. Fulfilling the promise made to Abraham (Gen. 22:17)—"I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand that is upon the sea shore."

5. About 340 bushels.

6. About 700 bushels.

7. That is, stall fed, made fat for the occasion. The others were simply taken from the pastures.

8. A fig, illustrating the comfort and tranquillity of the time.

9. In the scriptures used as the seat of the desires, of love and of hatred.

10. "He spake," therefore only preserved by oral tradition; some of them have been preserved in the Book of Proverbs and still others in Eccl.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1014.

NOTE.—In this ch. we are given the preparations for building the temple, while the three following chs. detail the building and dedication of it. The temple was to be the central seat of national worship and hence designed to be the chief factor in molding the religious life of the Hebrew race. Its building was the chief act of Solomon's reign. It was built on Ornan's thrashing floor, where David had seen the angel of Jehovah. II. Chr. 3:1—"Then Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the Lord appeared unto David, his father, in the place that David had prepared in the thrashing floor or Ornan, the Jebusite."

1. David was morally incapacitated on account of his many wars and because of much blood which he had shed before Jehovah. (I Chr. 22:8)—"But the word of the Lord came to him saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly and hast made great wars; thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight."

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

30 And Sŏl'o-mon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Ē'gўpt.

31 For he was wiser than all men; than Ē'than the Ēz'ra-hīte, and Hē'man, and Chăl'cŏl, and Dăr'dà, the sons of Mā'hol: and his fame was in all nations round about.

32 And he spake three [10]thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five.

33 And he spake of trees, from the cedar tree that is in Lĕb'a-non even unto the hyssop that springeth out of the wall: he spake also of beasts, and of fowl, and of creeping things, and of fishes.

34 And [g]there came of all people to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon, from all kings of the earth, which had heard of his wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Hiram, sending to congratulate Solomon, is certified of his purpose to build the temple, and desired to furnish him with timber thereto.* 7 *Hiram furnisheth him with trees.* 13 *The number of Solomon's workmen and labourers.*

1 And Hī'ram king of Tўre sent his servants unto Sŏl'o-mon; for he had heard that they had anointed him king in the room of his father: for Hī'ram was ever a lover of Dā'vid.

2 And Sŏl'o-mon [a]sent to Hī'ram, saying,

3 Thou knowest how that Dā'vid my father [b]could [1]not build an house unto the name of the [2]Lord his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the [2]Lord put them under the soles of his feet.

4 But now the Lord my God hath given me [c]rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrent.

5 And, behold, I [d]purpose to build an house unto the name of the [2]Lord my God, as [e]the [2]Lord spake unto Dā'vid my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name.

6 Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lĕb'a-non; and my servants shall be with thy servants: and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sī-dō'nĭans.

7 ¶ And it came to pass, when Hī'ram heard the words of Sŏl'o-mon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord this day, which hath given unto Dā'vid a wise son over this great people.

8 And Hī'ram sent to Sŏl'o-mon, saying, I have considered the things which thou sentest to me for: and I will do all thy desire con-

---

how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. (Hos. 11:8.)

Chapter 4.

a. And we took all his cities at that time, there was not a city which we took not from them, threescore cities, all the region of Argob, the kingdom of Og in Bashan. (Dt. 3:4.)

b. And we took at that time out of the hand of the two kings of the Amorites the land that was on this side Jordan from the river of Arnon unto mount Hermon. (Dt. 3:8.)

c. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore, and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. (Gen. 22:17.)

d. And there they were with David three days, eating and drinking; for their brethren had prepared for them. (I Chr. 12:39.) But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid; for the mouth of the Lord of hosts hath spoken it. (Mic. 4:4.)

e. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) From the wilderness and this Lebanon even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. (Josh. 1:4.) He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. (Ps. 72:8.)

f. But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses: forasmuch as the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. (Dt. 17:16.)

g. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions. (I Ks. 10:1.) And all the kings of the earth sought the presence of Solomon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart. (II Chr. 9:23.)

Chapter 5.

a. And Solomon sent to Huram the king of Tyre, saying, As thou didst deal with David my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me. (II Chr. 2:3.)

b. Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? (II Sam. 7:5.) But the word of the Lord came to me, saying, Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars; thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much blood upon the earth in my sight. (I Chr. 22:8.)

c. Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about; for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his days. (I Chr. 22:9.)

d. Behold, I build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual showbread, and for the burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbath, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the Lord our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Israel. (II Chr 2:4.)

e. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:13.)

cerning timber of cedar, and concerning timber of fir.

9 My servants shall bring them down from Lĕb'a-non unto the sea: [f]and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, [g]in giving food for my household.

10 So Hī'ram gave Sŏl'o-mon cedar trees and fir trees according to all his desire.

11 And Sŏl'o-mon gave Hī'ram twenty [3]thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and [4]twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Sŏl'o-mon to Hī'ram year by year.

12 And the [2]Lord gave Sŏl'o-mon wisdom, as he promised him: and there was peace between Hī'ram and Sŏl'o-mon; and they two made a league together.

13 ¶ [5]And king Sŏl'o-mon raised a levy out of all Ĭs'ra-el; and the levy was thirty thousand men.

14 And he sent them to Lĕb'a-non, ten thousand a month by courses: a month they were in Lĕb'a-non, and two months at home: and Ād-ŏ-nī'ram was over the levy.

15 And Sŏl'o-mon had [6]threescore and ten thousand that bare burdens, [h]and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains;

16 Beside the chief of Sŏl'o-mon's officers which were over the work, three thousand and three hundred, which ruled over the people that wrought in the work.

17 And the king commanded, and they brought great stones, costly stones, and hewed stones, to lay the foundation of the house.

18 And Sŏl'o-mon's builders and Hī'ram's builders did hew them, and the stonesquarers: so they prepared timber and stones to build the house.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The building of Solomon's temple.* 5 *The chambers thereof.* 15 *The ceiling and adorning of it.* 23 *The cherubim.* 31 *The doors.* 36 *The court.* 37 *The time of building it.*

1 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Ĭs'ra-el were come out of the land of Ē'gўpt, in the fourth year of Sŏl'o-mon's reign over Ĭs'ra-el, in the month Zĭf, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the [1]Lord.

2 And the house which king Sŏl'o-mon built for the [1]Lord, the length thereof was [2]threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty [3]cubits, and the height thereof [4]thirty cubits.

3 And the porch [5]before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house.

4 And for the house he made [6]windows [a]of narrow lights.

5 ¶ And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the [7]oracle: and he made chambers round about:

6 The [8]nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made narrow rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house.

7 And the house, when it was in building, was built of stone made ready before it was brought thither: so that there was neither hammer nor ax nor any tool of iron heard in the house, while it was in building.

8 The door for the middle chamber was in the right side of the house: and they went up with winding stairs into the middle chamber, and out of the middle into the third.

9 So he built the house, and finished it; and covered the house with beams and boards of cedar.

10 And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar.

11 ¶ And the word of the Lord came to Sŏl'o-mon, saying,

12 Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and [b]keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto Dā'vid thy father:

13 And [c]I will dwell among the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and will not [d]forsake my people Ĭs'ra-el.

14 So Sŏl'o-mon built the house, and finished it.

15 And he built the walls of the house within with boards of cedar, both the floor of the house, and the walls of the ceiling: and he covered them on the inside with wood, and covered the floor of the house with planks of fir.

16 And he built twenty cubits on the sides of the house, both the floor [e]and the walls with boards of cedar: he even built them for it within, even for the oracle, even for the most [e]holy place.

17 And the house, that is, the temple before it, was forty cubits long.

18 And the cedar of the house within was

---

3. About 2,222 bushels.

4. About 1,560 gal.

5. Vs. 13-18, the laborers of Lebanon.

6. These were not Israelites but foreigners dwelling in the land; according to II Chr. 2:17, there were 153,600 of these, 70,000 who bore burdens, 80,000 were hewers and the remaining 3,600 were overseers.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1012-1005.

NOTE.—This ch. is devoted to a description of the temple, which was the first and greatest work of Solomon. It had been David's purpose and desire to build the temple, but he had been told by Jehovah, that he had shed too much blood to be allowed to build it. (I Chr. 22:8.)

In all measurements of the temple the cubit is about 18 inches.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. About 90 feet.

3. About 30 feet.

4. About 45 feet. These dimensions are just double those of the tabernacle.

5. The large vestibule or entrance in front of the temple. According to II Chr. 3:4, the porch was 120 cubits or 180 ft. high.

6. Openings of concealed network.

7. Holy of holies.

8. That is, the lower story of the wing.

f. And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to Joppa; and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. (II Chr. 2:16.)

g. They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zidon, and to them of Tyre, to bring cedar trees from Lebanon to the sea of Joppa, according to the grant that they had of Cyrus king of Persia. (Ezra 3:7.) And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon; but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's country. (Acts 12:20.)

h. And all the people that were left of the Amorites, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and Jebusites, which were not of the children of Israel. Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Israel also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Solomon levy a tribute of bondservice unto this day. (I Ks. 9:20, 21.) And Solomon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Israel, after the numbering wherewith David his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred. And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work. (II Chr. 2:17, 18.)

Chapter 6.

a. And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches; and windows were round about inward; and upon each post were palm trees. (Ezek. 40:16.)

b. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

c. Now therefore, O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me. (II Chr. 6:16.) And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3.)

d. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt. (Dt. 7:18.) And Joshua said unto them, Fear not, nor be dismayed, be strong and of good courage; for thus shall the Lord do to all your enemies against whom ye fight. (Josh. 10:25.) Have not I commanded thee? Be strong and of a good courage; be not afraid, neither be thou dismayed; for the Lord thy God is with thee whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:9.)

e. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not; for I will appear in a cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even unto the wings of the cherubim. (I Ks. 8:6.) And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, 20 cubits, and the breadth thereof 20 cubits; and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents. (II Chr. 3:8.) And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand; and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place. (Ezek. 45:3.) And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all. (Heb. 9:3.)

carved with knops and open flowers: all was cedar; there was no stone seen.

19 And the oracle he prepared in the house within, to set there the ark of the covenant of the Lord.

20 And the oracle in the forepart was twenty cubits in length, and twenty cubits in breadth, and twenty cubits in the height thereof: and he overlaid it with pure gold; and so covered the altar which was of cedar.

21 So Sŏl'o-mon overlaid the house within with pure gold: and he made a partition by the chains of gold before the oracle; and he overlaid it with gold.

22 And the whole [9]house he overlaid with gold, until he had finished all the house: also the whole altar that was by the [7]oracle he overlaid with gold.

23 ¶ And within the [7]oracle he made [f]two [10]cherubim of olive tree, each ten cubits high.

24 And [11]five cubits was the one wing of the cherub, and five [11]cubits the other wing of the cherub: from the uttermost part of the one wing unto the uttermost part of the other were ten cubits.

25 And the other cherub was ten [12]cubits: both the cherubim were of one measure and one size.

26 The height of the one cherub was ten [12]cubits, and so was it of the other cherub.

27 And he set the cherubim within the inner house: and they stretched forth the wings of the cherubim, so that the wing of the one touched the one wall, and the wing of the other cherub touched the other wall; and their wings touched one another in the midst of the house.

28 And he overlaid the [10]cherubim with gold.

29 And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, within and without.

30 And the floor of the house he overlaid with gold, within and without.

31 ¶ And for the entering of the [7]oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall.

32 The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubim, and upon the palm trees.

33 So also made he for the door of the temple posts of olive tree, a fourth part of the wall.

34 And the two doors were of fir tree: the [g]two leaves of the one door were folding, and the two leaves of the other door were folding.

35 And he carved thereon cherubim and palm trees and open flowers: and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work.

36 ¶ And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams.

37 ¶ In the fourth year was the foundation of the house of the [1]Lord laid, in the month Zĭf:

38 And in the eleventh year, in the month Būl, which is the eighth month, was the house finished throughout all the parts thereof, and according to all the fashion of it. So was he seven years in building it.

9. That is, the whole interior of the holy and most holy place, according to the tabernacle. (Ex. 26:29) —"And thou shalt overlay the boards with gold and make their rings of gold for places for the bars; and thou shalt overlay the bars with gold."

10. Composite images significant of all forms of creature life as symbols of the living presence of Jehovah in all departments of the animal world.

11. About seven and a half feet.

12. About 15 feet.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The building of Solomon's house.* 2 *Of the house of Lebanon.* 6 *Of the porch of pillars.* 7 *Of the porch of judgment.* 8 *Of the house for Pharaoh's daughter.* 13 *Hiram's work of the two pillars.* 23 *Of the molten sea.* 27 *Of the ten bases.* 38 *Of the ten lavers,* 40 *and all the vessels.*

1 But Sŏl'o-mon was building his own house [1]thirteen [a]years, and he finished all his house.

2 ¶ He built also the house of the forest of [2]Lĕb'a-non; the length thereof was an [3]hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty [4]cubits, and the height thereof thirty [5]cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars.

3 And it was covered with cedar above upon the beams, that lay on forty five pillars, fifteen in a row.

4 And there were windows in three rows, and light was against light in three ranks.

5 And all the doors and posts were square, with the windows: and light was against light in three ranks.

6 ¶ And he made a porch of pillars; the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth thereof thirty cubits: and the porch was before them: and the other pillars and the thick beam were before them.

7 ¶ Then he made a porch for the [b]throne where he might judge, even the porch of judgment: and it was covered with cedar from one side of the floor to the other.

8 ¶ And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Sŏl'o-mon made also an house [c]for Phā'raōh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch.

9 All these were of costly stones, according to the measures of hewed stones, sawed with saws, within and without, even from the foundation unto the coping, and so on the outside toward the great court.

10 And the [d]foundation was of costly stones, even great stones, stones of ten cubits, and stones of eight cubits.

11 And above were costly stones, after the measures of hewed stones, and cedars.

12 And the great court round about was with three rows of hewed stones, and a row of cedar beams, both for the inner court of the house of the Lord, and for the porch of the house.

13 ¶ [e]And king Sŏl'o-mon sent and fetched Hī'ram out of Tȳre.

14 He was a widow's son of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and his father was a man of Tȳre, a worker in brass: and [e]he was filled with

1. Almost twice as long as it took to build the temple, because there had been very extensive preparations made for the temple and no previous arrangements for the palace.

2. So called from the vast amount of the cedars of Lebanon used in its construction. It was the great hall of state.

3. 150 feet.

4. About 75 feet.

5. About 45 feet.

6. Vs. 13-51. King Hiram's work.

f. And he made two cherubim of gold, beaten out of one piece made he them, on the two ends of the mercy seat (7). One cherub on the end on this side, and another cherub on the other end on that side; out of the mercy seat made he the cherubim on the two ends thereof (8). And the cherubim spread out their wings on high, and covered with their wings over the mercy seat, with their faces one to another; even to the mercy seatward were the faces of the cherubim. (Ex. 37:7-9.)

g. And the temple and the sanctuary had two doors (23). And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door (24). And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubim and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without. (Ezek. 41:23-25.)

Chapter 7.

a. And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Solomon had built the two houses, the house of the Lord, and the king's house. (I Ks. 9:10.) I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards: I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits. (Ecc. 2:4, 5.)

b. Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold. (I Ks. 10:18.) For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of David. (Ps. 122:5.) A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes. (Prov. 20:8.) Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end. Upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.)

c. And Solomon brought up the daughter of Pharaoh out of the city of David unto the house that he had built for her; for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of David king of Israel, because the places are holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath come. (II Chr. 8:11.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation; he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.) According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon (10). For other foundation can no man lay than that is laid, which is Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 3:10, 11.)

e. And I have filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, and in

wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Sŏl'o-mon, and wrought all his work.

15 For he cast [f]two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about.

16 And he made two chapiters of molten brass, to set upon the tops of the pillars: the height of the one chapiter was five cubits, and the height of the other chapiter was five cubits:

17 And nets of checker work, and wreaths of chain work, for the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars; seven for the one chapiter, and seven for the other chapiter.

18 And he made the pillars, and two rows round about upon the one network, to cover the chapiters that were upon the top, with pomegranates: and so did he for the other chapiter.

19 And the chapiters that were upon the top of the pillars were of lily work in the porch, four cubits.

20 And the chapiters upon the two pillars had pomegranates also above, over against the belly which was by the network: and the pomegranates were [g]two hundred in rows round about upon the other chapiter.

21 And he set up the pillars in the porch of the temple: and he set up the right pillar, and called the name thereof Jā'chin: and he set up the left pillar, and called the name thereof [h]Bō'ăz.

22 And upon the top of the pillars was lily work: so was the work of the pillars finished.

23 ¶ And he made [i]a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits: and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

24 And under the brim of it round about there were knops compassing it, ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about: the knops were cast in two rows, when it was cast.

25 It stood upon [j]twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

26 And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers [7]of lilies: it contained [8]two thousand baths.

27 ¶ And he made ten bases of brass; four cubits was the length of one base, and four cubits the breadth thereof, and three cubits the height of it.

28 And the work of the bases was on this manner: they had borders, and the borders were between the ledges:

29 And on the borders that were between the ledges were lions, oxen, and cherubim: and upon the ledges there was a base above: and beneath the lions and oxen were certain additions made of thin work.

30 And every base had four brasen wheels, and plates of brass: and the four corners thereof had undersetters: under the laver were undersetters molten, at the side of every addition.

31 And the mouth of it within the chapiter and above was a cubit: but the mouth thereof was round after the work of the base, a cubit and an half: and also upon the mouth of it were gravings with their borders, foursquare, not round.

32 And under the borders were four wheels; and the axletrees of the wheels were joined to the base: and the height of a wheel was a cubit and half a cubit.

33 And the work of the wheels was like the work of a chariot wheel: their axletrees, and their naves, and their felloes, and their spokes, were all molten.

34 And there were four undersetters to the four corners of one base: and the undersetters were of the very base itself.

35 And in the top of the base was there a round compass of half a cubit high: and on the top of the base the ledges thereof and the borders thereof were of the same.

36 For on the plates of the ledges thereof, and on the borders thereof, he graved [k]cherubim, lions, and palm trees, according to the proportion of every one, and additions round about.

37 After this manner he made the ten bases: all of them had one casting, one measure, and one size.

38 ¶ Then made he [l]ten lavers of brass: one laver contained forty [9]baths: and every laver was four [10]cubits: and upon every one of the ten bases one laver.

39 And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left [11]side of the house: and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the [12]south.

40 ¶ And Hī'răm made the lavers, and the shovels, and the basons. So Hī'răm made an end of doing all the work that he made king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the Lord:

41 The two pillars, and the two bowls of the chapiters that were on the top of the two pillars; and the two networks, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters which were upon the top of the pillars;

42 And four hundred pomegranates for the two networks, even two rows of pomegranates for one network, to cover the two bowls of the chapiters that were upon the pillars;

43 And the ten bases, and ten lavers on the bases;

44 And one sea, and twelve oxen under the sea;

7. That is, engraved with lily flowers.

8. About 17,000 gallons.

9. About 355 gallons.

10. Four cubits (6 ft.) in diameter at the mouth.

11. The north side of the building.

12. Southeast from the front of the temple.

---

understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship, To devise cunning works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass. (Ex. 31:3, 4.) As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom; and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams. (Dan. 1:17.)

f. The height of the one pillar was 18 cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass; and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass; and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work. (II Ks. 25:17.) Also he made before the house two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits. (II Chr. 3:15.) And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers; it was hollow. (Jer. 52:21.)

g. And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about. (Jer. 52:23.)

h. Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out; and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name. (Rev. 3:12.)

i. And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. (II Ks. 25:13.) Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brazen sea that was in the house of the Lord, the Chaldeans brake, and carried all the brass of them to Babylon. (Jer. 52:17.)

j. It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east; and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward (4). And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held three thousand baths. (II Chr. 4:4, 5.)

k. And he carved thereon cherubim and palm trees and open flowers; and covered them with gold fitted upon the carved work. (I Ks 6:35.) And before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal: and in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts, full of eyes before and behind (6). And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle (7). And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within; and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. (Rev. 4:6-8.)

l. And the Lord spake unto Moses, saying (17), Thou shalt also make a laver of brass, and his foot also of brass, to wash withal; and

45 And the [m]pots, and the shovels, and the basons: and all these vessels, which Hī'ram made to king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the Lord, were of bright brass.

46 In the plain of Jor'dan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Sŭc'coth [n]and Zär'than.

47 And Sŏl'o-mon left all the vessels unweighed, because they were exceeding many: neither was the weight of the brass found out.

48 And Sŏl'o-mon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the Lord: the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the shewbread was,

49 And the candlesticks of pure gold, five on the right side, and five on the left, before the oracle, with the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs of gold,

50 And the bowls, and the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers of pure gold; and the hinges of gold, both for the doors of the inner house, the most holy place, and for the doors of the house, to wit, of the temple.

51 So was ended all the work that king Sŏl'o-mon made for the house of the Lord. And Sŏl'o-mon brought in the things which Dā'vid his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the Lord.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The feast of the dedication of the temple.* 12, 54 *Solomon's blessing.* 62 *His sacrifice of peace offerings.*

1 Then Sŏl'o-mon assembled the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, unto king Sŏl'o-mon in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that they might bring [a]up the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord out of the city of Dā'vid, which is Zī'ŏn.

2 And all the men of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves unto king Sŏl'o-mon at the feast in the month Ēth'a-nīm, which is the seventh month.

3 And all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came, and the priests took up the ark.

4 And they brought up the ark of the [1]Lord, and the [b]tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Lē'vītes bring up.

5 And king Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, that were assembled unto him, were with him before the ark, sacrificing sheep and oxen, that could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

6 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the [1]Lord unto his place, into the oracle of the house, to the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubim.

7 For the cherubim spread forth their two wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

8 And they drew out the staves, that the ends of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without: and there they are [2]unto this day.

9 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Mō'şeş put there at Hō'reb, when the [1]Lord made a covenant with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

10 And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place, that the cloud filled the house of the [1]Lord,

11 So that the priests could not stand to minister because of the cloud: for the glory of the [1]Lord had filled the house of the [1]Lord.

12 ¶ Then spake Sŏl'o-mon, The [1]Lord said that he would dwell [c]in the thick darkness.

13 I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever.

14 And the king turned his face about, and blessed all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el: (and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el stood;)

15 And he said, Blessed be the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, which spake with his mouth unto Dā'vid my father, and hath with his hand fulfilled it, saying,

16 Since [d]the day that I brought forth my people Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, I chose no city out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to build an house, that my name might be therein; but I chose Dā'vid to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el.

17 And it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 And the [1]Lord said unto Dā'vid my father, Whereas it was in thine heart to build an house unto my name, thou didst well that it was in thine heart.

19 Nevertheless thou shalt not build the house; but thy son that shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house unto my name.

20 And the [1]Lord hath performed his word that he spake, and I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el, as the [1]Lord promised, and have built an house for the name of the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

21 And I have set there a place for the ark, wherein is [e]the covenant of the [1]Lord, which he made with our fathers, when he brought them out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

22 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven:

23 [3]And he said, [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, there is [f]no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, [g]who keepest covenant and

---

Ch. 8. B. C. 1004.

NOTE.—This ch. details the account of the dedication of the temple. Solomon, being the divinely appointed king in whom the Hebrew monarchy reached the summit of its glory, was the proper one to perform the dedicatory ceremonies.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. This must have been written before the destruction of Jerusalem, as the temple was still standing.

3. Vs. 23-53, record Solomon's prayer of dedication. This prayer is substantially repeated in II Chr. 6:14-42. It is divided into three parts: (1) Adoration of Jehovah, for fulfilling his promise to David. Vs. 23, 24.

(2) Prayer for continued blessings. Vs. 25-30.

(3) Prayer for specific blessings (vs. 31-53), viz., trespass (vs. 31, 32); when smitten before enemies (vs. 33, 34); in times of drought (vs. 35, 36); famine or plague (vs. 37-40); for devout stranger (vs. 41-43); for success in battle (vs. 44, 45); for deliverance from captivity (vs. 46-53).—(W.) It is to be observed that there are seven specific blessings here mentioned, corresponding in number with the seven petitions of the Lord's prayer, also that seven is the scriptural number of fullness, completeness, perfection.

---

thou shalt put it between the tabernacle of the congregation and the altar, and thou shalt put water therein. (Ex. 30:17, 18.) He made also ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them; such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in. (II Chr. 4:6.) Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. (Titus 3:5.)

m. And thou shalt make his pans to receive his ashes, and his shovels, and his basons, and his fleshhooks, and his firepans: all the vessels thereof thou shalt make of brass. (Ex. 27:3.) In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar (20). Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and in Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts; and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 14:20, 21.)

n. That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan; and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off; and the people passed over right against Jericho. (Josh. 3:16.)

Chapter 8.

a. And they brought in the ark of the Lord, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it; and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord. (II Sam. 6:17.)

b. So Solomon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gibeon; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Moses the servant of the Lord had made in the wilderness. (II Chr. 1:3.)

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not; for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.) He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies. (Ps. 18:11.) Clouds and darkness are round about him; righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Ps. 97:2.)

d. Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Egypt, I chose no city among all the tribes of Israel to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Israel. (II Chr. 6:5.)

e. Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. (Dt. 31:26.)

f. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? Who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God; for there is none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (II Sam. 7:22.)

g. Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations. (Dt. 7:9.) And

mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart:

24 Who hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him: thou spakest also with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

25 Therefore now, [1]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that thou promisedst him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit on the throne of Īs'ra-el; so [4]that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me.

26 And now, O God of Īs'ra-el, let thy word, I pray thee, be verified, which thou spakest unto thy servant Dā'vid my father.

27 But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded?

28 Yet have thou respect unto the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O [1]Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and to the prayer, which thy servant prayeth before thee to day:

29 That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place.

30 And hearken thou to the supplication of thy servant, and of thy people Īs'ra-el, when they shall pray toward this place: and hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place: and when thou hearest, forgive.

31 ¶ If any man trespass against his neighbour, and an oath [5]be laid upon him to cause him to swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house:

32 Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning [h]the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness.

33 ¶ When thy people Īs'ra-el be smitten down before the enemy, because they have sinned against thee, and shall turn again to thee, and confess thy name, and pray, and make supplication unto thee in this house:

34 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy people Īs'ra-el, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest unto their fathers.

35 ¶ When heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou afflictest them:

36 Then hear thou in heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Īs'ra-el, that thou teach [i]them the good way wherein they should walk, and give rain upon thy land, which thou hast given to thy people for an inheritance.

4. Only if thy children, etc.

5. A reference to the requirements of the law in Exodus 22:7-11. This law provided that if a man was suspected of trespass, yet not sufficient evidence against him to convict him, he could be required to make an oath of his integrity.

6. Pious Gentiles. See Num. 15: 14-16.

37 ¶ If there be in the land famine, if there be pestilence, blasting, mildew, locust, or if there be caterpiller; if their enemy besiege them in the land of their cities; whatsoever plague, whatsoever sickness there be;

38 What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Īs'ra-el, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house:

39 Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou, even thou only, knowest the [j]hearts of all the children of men;)

40 That they may fear thee all the days that they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

41 Moreover concerning a [6]stranger, that is not of thy people Īs'ra-el, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake;

42 (For they shall hear of thy great name, and of thy strong hand, and of thy stretched out arm:) when he shall come and pray toward this house;

43 Hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for: that all people of the earth may know thy name, to fear thee, as do thy people Īs'ra-el; and that they may know that this house, which I have builded, is called by thy name.

44 ¶ If thy people go out to battle against their enemy, whithersoever thou shalt send them, and shall pray unto the [1]Lord toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house that I have built for thy name:

45 Then hear thou in heaven their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

46 If they sin against thee, (for [k]there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near;

47 [l]Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We [m]have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness;

48 And so return unto thee with all their heart, and with all their soul, in the land of their enemies, which led them away captive, and pray unto thee toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, the city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name:

49 Then hear thou their prayer and their [n]supplication in heaven thy dwelling place, and maintain their cause,

50 And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who

said, I beseech thee, O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments. (Neh. 1:5.) Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the troubles seem little before thee that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Assyria unto this day. (Neh. 9:32.)

h. If there be a controversy between men, and they come unto judgment, that the judges may judge them; then they shall justify the righteous, and condemn the wicked. (Dt. 25:1.)

i. Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. (Ps. 27:11.) And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those; the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. (Is. 35:8.) Moreover as for me, God forbid that I should sin against the Lord in ceasing to pray for you; but I will teach you the good and the right way (23). Only fear the Lord, and serve him in truth with all your heart; for consider how great things he hath done for you. (I Sam. 12:23, 24.)

j. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven; his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.)

k. Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one. (Job 14:4.) If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? (Ps. 130:3.) And enter not into judgment with thy servant; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. (Ps. 143:2.) Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? (Prov. 20:9.) For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. (Ecc. 7:20.) For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Ja. 3:2.) If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. (Jno. 1:8.)

l. If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me (40); Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. (Lev. 26:40, 42.)

m. See i, ch. 10, Judges.

n. See d, ch. 3, Judges.

carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them:

51 For they be thy people, and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest forth out of Ē′gўpt, from the midst of the furnace of iron:

52 That thine eyes may be open unto the supplication of thy servant, and unto the supplication of thy people Ĭs′ra-el, to hearken unto them in all that they call for unto thee.

53 For thou didst separate them from among all the people of the earth, to be thine inheritance, as thou spakest by the hand of Mō′sĕs thy servant, when thou broughtest our fathers out of Ē′gўpt, O [1]Lord God.

54 And it was so, that when Sŏl′o-mon had made an end of praying all this prayer and supplication unto the [1]Lord, he arose from before the altar of the [1]Lord, from kneeling on his knees with his hands spread up to heaven.

55 And he stood, and blessed all the congregation of Ĭs′ra-el with a loud voice, saying,

56 Blessed be the [1]Lord, that hath given rest unto his people Ĭs′ra-el, according to all that he promised: there [o]hath not failed one word of all his good promise, which he promised by the hand of Mō′sĕs his servant.

57 The [1]Lord our God be with us, as he was with our fathers: let him not leave us, nor forsake us:

58 That he may [p]incline our hearts unto him, to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and his statutes, and his judgments, which he commanded our fathers.

59 And let these my words, wherewith I have made supplication before the [1]Lord, be nigh unto the [1]Lord our God day and night, that he maintain the cause of his servant, and the cause of his people Ĭs′ra-el at all times, as the matter shall require:

60 That all the [q]people of the earth may know that the [1]Lord is God, and that there is none else.

61 Let your heart therefore be perfect with the [1]Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day.

62 ¶ And the king, and all Ĭs′ra-el with him, offered sacrifice before the Lord.

63 And Sŏl′o-mon offered a sacrifice of [4]peace offerings, which he offered unto the [1]Lord, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Ĭs′ra-el dedicated the house of the [1]Lord.

64 The same day did the king hallow the middle of the court that was before the house of the [1]Lord: for there he offered [r]burnt [5]offerings, and meat offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings: because the brasen altar that was before the [1]Lord was too little to receive the burnt [5]offerings, and meat [6]offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings.

65 And at that time Sŏl′o-mon held a feast, and all Ĭs′ra-el with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hā′math unto the river of Ē′gўpt, before the [1]Lord our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days.

66 On the eighth day he sent the people away: and they blessed the king, and went unto their tents joyful and glad of heart for all the goodness that the [1]Lord had done for Dā′vid his servant, and for Ĭs′ra-el his people.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *God's covenant in a vision with Solomon.* 10 *The mutual presents of Solomon and Hiram.* 24 *Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house.* 25 *Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifice.*

1 And it came to pass, when Sŏl′o-mon had finished the building of the house of the [1]Lord, and the king's house, and all Sŏl′o-mon's desire which he was pleased to do,

2 That the [1]Lord appeared to Sŏl′o-mon the second time, [a]as he had appeared unto him at Gĭb′e-on.

3 And the [1]Lord said unto him, [b]I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

4 And if thou wilt walk before me, as Dā′vid thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments:

5 Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Ĭs′ra-el for ever, [c]as I promised to Dā′vid thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man upon the throne of Ĭs′ra-el.

6 But if ye shall at all turn from following me, ye or your children, and will not keep my commandments and my statutes which I have set before you, but go and serve other gods, and worship them:

7 Then [d]will I cut off Ĭs′ra-el out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Ĭs′ra-el shall be a proverb and a byword among all people:

8 And at his house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the [1]Lord done thus unto this land, and to this house?

9 And they shall answer, Because they forsook the [1]Lord their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Ē′gўpt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them: therefore hath the [1]Lord brought upon them all this evil.

10 ¶ [2]And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, when Sŏl′o-mon had built the two houses, the house of the [1]Lord, and the king's house,

11 (Now Hī′ram the king of Tўre had furnished Sŏl′o-mon with cedar trees and fir trees, and with gold, according to all his desire,)

4. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

5. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

6. That is, meal offering.

Ch. 9. B. C. 992.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 10-28, the mutual presence of Solomon and Hiram.

o. But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety (10). Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord. (Dt. 12:10, 11.) There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass. (Josh. 21:45.)

p. Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to covetousness. (Ps. 119:36.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:33.)

q. That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) Now therefore, O Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord God, even thou only. (II Ks. 19:19.)

r. For purpose and design of burnt offering see Lev., ch. 1.

Chapter 9.

a. In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream by night; and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. (I Ks. 3:5.)

b. Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble; thou wilt prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear. (Ps. 10:17.) The righteous cry and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. (Ps. 34:17.)

c. If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore. (Ps. 132:12.)

d. I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. (Dt. 4:26.) And the king of Babylon smote them, and slew them at Riblah in the land of Hamath. So Judah was carried away out of their land. (II Ks. 25:21.) Until the Lord removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said, by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day. (II Ks. 17:23.)

that then king Sŏl'o-mon gave Hī'ram twenty cities in the land of Găl'ĭ-lēe.

12 And Hī'ram came out from Tȳre to see the cities which Sŏl'o-mon had given him; and they pleased him not.

13 And he said, What cities are these which thou hast given me, my brother? And he called them the land of [3]Cā'bŭl unto this day.

14 And Hī'ram sent to the king sixscore talents of gold.

15 ¶ And this is the reason of the levy which king Sŏl'o-mon raised; for to build the house of the [1]Lord, and his own house, and Mĭl'lō, and the wall of Je-rų'sa-lēm, and Hā'zor, and Me-gĭd'do, and Gē'zēr.

16 For Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt had gone up, and taken Gē'zēr, and burnt it with fire, and slain the Cā'năan-ītes that dwelt in the city, and given it for a present unto his daughter, Sŏl'o-mon's wife.

17 And Sŏl'o-mon built Gē'zēr, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether,

18 And Bā'al-ath, and Tăd'mor in the wilderness, in the land,

19 And all the cities of store that Sŏl'o-mon had, and cities for his chariots, and cities for his horsemen, and that which Sŏl'o-mon desired to build in Je-rų'sa-lēm, and in Lĕb'a-non, and in all the land of his dominion.

20 And all the people that were left of the Ăm'or-ītes, Hĭt'tītes, Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, Hī'vītes, and Jĕb'u-sītes, which were not of the children of Ĭs'ra-el,

21 Their children that were left after them in the land, whom the children of Ĭs'ra-el also were not able utterly to destroy, upon those did Sŏl'o-mon levy a tribute of [e]bondservice unto this day.

22 But of the children of Ĭs'ra-el did Sŏl'o-mon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen.

23 These were the chief of the officers that were over Sŏl'o-mon's work, five hundred and fifty, which bare rule over the people that wrought in the work.

24 ¶ But Phā'raōh's daughter came up out of the city of Dā'vid unto her house which Sŏl'o-mon had built for her: then did he build Mĭl'lō.

25 ¶ And three [4]times in a year did Sŏl'o-mon offer burnt [5]offerings and peace [6]offerings upon the altar which he built unto the [1]Lord, and he burnt incense upon the altar that was before the [1]Lord. So he finished the house.

26 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made a navy of ships in Ē'zĭ-on-gē'bēr, which is beside Ē'lōth, on the shore of the Red sea, in the land of Ē'dom.

27 And Hī'ram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Sŏl'o-mon.

28 And they came to [f]Ō'phĭr, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty [7]talents, and brought it to king Sŏl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon.* 14 *Solomon's gold.* 16 *His targets.* 18 *The throne of ivory.* 21 *His vessels.* 24 *His presents.* 26 *His chariots and horses.*

1 And when the [a]queen of [1]Shē'bà heard of the fame of Sŏl'o-mon concerning the name of the [2]Lord, she came to prove [b]him with hard questions.

2 And she came to Je-rų'sa-lĕm with a very great train, with camels that bare spices, and very much gold, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sŏl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

3 And Sŏl'o-mon told her all her questions: there was not any thing hid from the king, which he told her not.

4 And when the queen of [1]Shē'bà had seen all Sŏl'o-mon's wisdom, and the house that he had built,

5 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the [2]Lord; there was no [3]more spirit in her.

6 And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom.

7 Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard.

8 Happy are thy men, happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and that hear thy wisdom.

9 Blessed [c]be the [2]Lord thy God, which delighteth in thee, to set thee on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el: because the [2]Lord loved Ĭs'ra-el for ever, therefore made he thee king, to do judgment and justice.

10 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty [4]talents of gold, and of spices very great store, and precious stones: there came no more such abundance of spices as these which the queen of Shē'bà gave to king Sŏl'o-mon.

11 And the [d]navy also of Hī'ram, that brought gold from Ō'phĭr, brought in from Ō'phĭr great plenty of [5]almug trees, and precious stones.

12 And the king made of the [5]almug trees pillars for the house of the [2]Lord, and for the king's house, harps also and psalteries for singers: there came no such almug trees, nor were seen unto this day.

13 And king Sŏl'o-mon gave unto the queen of [1]Shē'bà all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which Sŏl'o-mon gave her of his royal bounty. So she turned and went to her own country, she and her servants.

14 ¶ [6]Now the weight of gold that came to Sŏl'o-mon in one year was [7]six hundred threescore and six talents of gold,

15 Beside that he had of the merchantmen, and of the traffick of the spice merchants, and of all the kings of A-rā'bĭ-à, and of the governors of the country.

16 ¶ And king Sŏl'o-mon made two [8]hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred [9]shekels of gold went to one target.

17 And he made three hundred [10]shields of beaten gold; three pound of gold went to one shield: and the king put them in the [e]house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non.

3. Displeasing or dirty.

4. At the three great feasts (Ex. 23:14-16)—the feast of the passover, the feast of harvest and the feast of weeks.

5. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

6. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

7. $13,020,000.

Ch. 10. B. C. 992.

1. Queen of a region in southern Arabia, originally settled by Sheba the son of Joktan. Hence, our Lord called the queen of this region the "queen of the south," and spoke of her as coming from the ends of the earth, i. e., from the extreme southern portion of the land. (Stanley.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Completely overwhelmed with astonishment.

4. About $3,600,000.

5. The sandal wood tree.

6. Vs. 14-29, Solomon's vast revenues.

7. Over $15,000,000; in thus hoarding great wealth, Solomon was transgressing the law of God. (Dt. 17:17)—"Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away; neither greatly multiply unto himself silver and gold."

8. Large shields as a protection to the body.

9. About 18 pounds.

10. About nine pounds.

e. And he said, Cursed be Canaan; a servant of servants shall he be unto his brethren. (Gen. 9:25.) Now these are the chief of the province that dwell in Jerusalem; but in the cities of Judah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Israel, the priests, and the Levites, and the Nethinims, and the children of Solomon's servants. (Neh. 11:3.)

f. Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. (Job 22:24.) Kings' daughters were among thy honorable women; upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ophir. (Ps. 45:9.) I will make a man more precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ophir. (Is. 13:12.)

Chapter 10.

a. The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it; for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. (Mat. 12:42.)

b. See b, ch. 8, Dt.

c. And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. (I Ks. 5:7.)

d. And Hiram sent in the navy his servants, shipmen that had knowledge of the sea, with the servants of Solomon (27). And they came to Ophir, and fetched from thence gold, four hundred and twenty talents, and brought it to king Solomon. (I Ks. 9:27, 28.)

e. He built also the house of the forest of Lebanon; the length thereof was an hundred cubits, and the breadth thereof fifty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits, upon four rows of cedar pillars, with cedar beams upon the pillars. (I Ks. 7:2.)

18 ¶ Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with the best gold.

19 The throne had six steps, and the top of the throne was round behind: and there were stays on either side on the place of the seat, and two lions stood beside the stays.

20 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps: there was not the like made in any kingdom.

81 ¶ And all king Sŏl'o-mon's drinking vessels were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non were of pure gold; none were of silver: it was nothing accounted of in the days of Sŏl'o-mon.

22 For the king had at sea a navy of Thär'shish with the navy of Hī'ram: once in three years came the navy of Thär'shish, bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

23 So king Sŏl'o-mon exceeded all the kings of the earth for riches and for wisdom.

24 ¶ And all the earth sought to Sŏl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, which God had put in his heart.

25 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and garments, and armour, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

26 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon [f]gathered together chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, whom he bestowed in the cities for chariots, and with the king at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

27 And the king made silver to be in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycomore trees that are in the vale, for abundance.

28 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had horses brought out of Ē'gўpt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

29 And a chariot came up and went out of Ē'gўpt for six [11]hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an [12]hundred and fifty: and so for all the kings of the Hīt'tītes, and for the kings of Sўr'ī-à, did they bring them out by their means.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Solomon's wives and concubines.* 4 *In his old age they draw him to idolatry.* 14 *Solomon's adversaries were Hadad, who was entertained in Egypt,* 23 *Rezon, who reigned in Damascus,* 26 *and Jeroboam, to whom Ahijah prophesied.*

1 But king Sŏl'o-mon loved [a]many strange women, together with the daughter of Phā'raōh, women of the Mō'ab-ītes, Ām'mŏn-ītes, Ē'dom-ītes, Zī-dō'nĭ-anṣ, and Hīt'tītes;

11. About $175.

12. About $45.00.

Ch. 11. B. C. 984-980.

NOTE.—Ch. 11 introduces us to the sins of Solomon—that darkest period of his whole career, so widely at variance with his early piety and glory, that the author of Chr. passes over it in silence. But still his record stands as a warning to the vain pomp and glory of the world. (I Cor. 10:12) —"Let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall." The secret of Solomon's glory in the early part of his reign and his downfall in his latter life, is found in the fact that early in life he was rich toward God, but later he transferred his riches to gold and silver, horses and chariots, wives and concubines, the riches and pleasure of life.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Well did Solon exclaim, "No man should be counted blessed, until he has nobly ended a happy, noble life."

3. He who abstains from idolatry, who is devoted to Jehovah, and walks in all the commandments of the law, the same is a perfect man before God.

4. Vs. 9-13 detail the Lord's anger against Solomon.

5. The divine antagonism to sin.

6. Vs. 14-40 detail Solomon's adversaries.

2 Of the nations concerning which the [1]Lord said unto the children of Īs'ra-el, Ye [b]shall not go in to them, neither shall they come in unto you: for surely they will turn away your heart after their gods: Sŏl'o-mon clave unto these in love.

3 And he had seven hundred wives, princesses, and three hundred concubines: and his wives turned away his heart.

4 For it came to pass, when Sŏl'o-mon was [2]old, [a]that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not [3]perfect [c]with the Lord his God, as was the heart of Dā'vid his father.

5 For Sŏl'o-mon went after [d]Āsh'tŏ-rĕth the goddess of the Zī-dō'nĭ-anṣ, and after Mĭl'com the abomination of the Ām'mŏn-ītes.

6 And Sŏl'o-mon did evil in the sight of the [1]Lord, and went not fully after the [1]Lord, as did Dā'vid his father.

7 Then did Sŏl'o-mon build an high place for Chĕ'mŏsh, the abomination of Mō'ăb, in the hill that is before Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and for Mō'lech, the abomination of the children of Ām'mŏn.

8 And likewise did he for all his strange wives, which burnt incense and sacrificed unto their gods.

9 ¶ [4]And the [1]Lord was [5]angry [e]with Sŏl'o-mon, because his heart was turned from the [1]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, which had appeared unto him twice,

10 And had [f]commanded him concerning this thing, that he should not go after [g]other gods: but he kept not that which the [1]Lord commanded.

11 Wherefore the Lord said unto Sŏl'o-mon, Forasmuch as this is done of thee, and thou hast not kept my covenant and my statutes, which I have commanded thee, I will surely rend the kingdom from thee, and will give it to thy servant.

12 Notwithstanding in thy days I will not do it for Dā'vid thy father's sake: but I will rend it out of the hand of thy son.

13 Howbeit I will not rend [h]away all the kingdom; but will give one [i]tribe to thy son for Dā'vid my servant's sake, and for Je-rụ'sa-lĕm's sake which I have chosen.

14 ¶ [6]And the [1]Lord stirred up an adversary unto Sŏl'o-mon, Hā'dăd the Ē'dom-īte: he was of the king's seed in Ē'dom.

15 For it came to pass, when Dā'vid was in Ē'dom, and Jō'ăb the captain of the host was gone up to bury the slain, after he had smitten every male in Ē'dom;

16 (For six months did Jō'ăb remain there

---

f. But he shall not multiply horses to himself, nor cause the people to return to Egypt, to the end that he should multiply horses; forasmuch as the Lord hath said unto you, Ye shall henceforth return no more that way. (Dt. 17:16.) And Solomon had forty thousand stalls of horses for his chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen. (I Ks. 4:26.)

Chapter 11.

a. Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away; neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold. (Dt. 17:17.) In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab (23). And their children spake half in the speech of Ashdod, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people (24). And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves (25). Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel; nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin (26). Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives? (Neh. 13:23-27.) See v. 3.

b. And thou take of their daughters unto thy sons, and their daughters go a whoring after their gods, and make thy sons go a whoring after their gods. (Ex. 34:16.) Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. (Dt. 7:3.)

c. Thou shalt be perfect with the Lord thy God. (Dt. 18:13.) Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left. (Josh. 23:6.) Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. (I Ks. 8:61.) Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord (1). Blessed are they that keep his testimonies, and that seek him with the whole heart (2). They also do know iniquity: they walk in his ways (3). Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments. (Ps. 119:1-3, 6.)

d. And they forsook the Lord, and served Baal and Ashtaroth. (Jud. 2:13.)

e. For we are consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled. (Ps. 90:7.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.)

f. Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father. (I Ks. 6:12.)

g. And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. (Ex. 23:13.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen. (Dt. 27:15.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.)

h. But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. (II Sam. 7:15.) Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take away from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. (Ps. 89:33.)

i. And it came to pass, when all Israel heard that Jeroboam was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Israel; there was none that followed the house of David but the tribe of Judah only. (I Kings 12:20.)

with all Ĭs'ra-el, until he had cut off every male in Ē'dom:)

17 That Hā'dăd fled, he and certain Ē'dom-ītes of his father's servants with him, to go into Ē'gўpt; Hā'dăd being yet a little child.

18 And they arose out of Mĭd'ĭ-an, and came to Pā'ran: and they took men with them out of Pā'ran, and they came to Ē'gўpt, unto Phā-raōh king of Ē'gўpt; which gave him an house, and appointed him victuals, and gave him land.

19 And Hā'dăd found great favour in the sight of Phā'raōh, so that he gave him to wife the sister of his own wife, the sister of Täh'pen-ēs the queen.

20 And the sister of Täh'pen-ēs bare him Ge-nū'băth his son, whom Täh'pen-ēs weaned in Phā'raōh's house: and Ge-nū'băth was in Phā'raōh's household among the sons of Phā-raōh.

21 And when Hā'dăd heard in Ē'gўpt that Dā'vid slept with his fathers, and that Jō'ăb the captain of the host was dead, Hā'dăd said to Phā'raōh, Let me depart, that I may go to mine own country.

22 Then Phā'raōh said unto him, But what hast thou lacked with me, that, behold, thou seekest to go to thine own country? And he answered, Nothing: howbeit let me go in any wise.

23 ¶ And God stirred him up another adversary, Rē'zon the son of E-lī'a-dah, which fled from his lord Hăd'ăd-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah:

24 And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when Dā'vid slew them of Zō'bah: and they went to Da-măs-cus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Da-măs'cus.

25 And he was an adversary to Ĭs'ra-el all the days of [j]Sŏl'o-mon, beside the mischief that Hā'dăd did: and he abhorred Ĭs'ra-el, and reigned over Sўr'ĭ-ā.

26 ¶ And Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, an Ĕph'răth-īte of Zĕr'e-dā, Solomon's servant, whose mother's name was Ze-rū'ah, a widow woman, even he lifted up his hand against the king.

27 And this was the cause that he lifted up his hand against the king: Sŏl'o-mon built Mĭl'lō, and repaired the breaches of the city of Dā'vid his father.

28 And the man Jĕr-o-bō'am was a mighty man of valour: and Sŏl'o-mon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Jō-sĕph.

29 And it came to pass at that time when Jĕr-o-bō'am went out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, that the prophet A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte found him in the way; and he had clad himself with a new garment; and they two were alone in the field:

30 And A-hī'jah caught the new garment that was on him, and rent it in twelve pieces:

31 And he said to Jĕr-o-bō'am, Take thee ten pieces: for thus saith the [i]Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, Behold, I will [k]rend the kingdom out of the hand of Sŏl'o-mon, and will give ten tribes to thee:

32 (But he shall have one tribe for my servant Dā'vid's sake, and for Je-rū'sa-lĕm's sake, the city which I have chosen out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el:)

7. See 14, ch. 1.

8. Son of Solomon; he was 41 years old when he began to reign; he must therefore have been born the year before S. ascended the throne. From the record it appears that Rehoboam was S.'s only son.

Ch. 12. B. C. 975.

NOTE.—Ch. 12 introduces us to the revolt of the 10 tribes. (Vs. 1-19). There had been quite a feeling of jealousy and rivalry growing up between the tribe of Judah and the rest of Israel, which dates back to the time when the tribe of Judah made David king, without the concurrent action of the other tribes. It showed itself again in the contention between Judah and the 10 tribes, when bringing David back to Jerusalem (II Sam., 19:41-43); also again in the rebellion of Sheba; but the strong hand of David and of Solomon kept down any successful revolt during their reign. But when a weaker came to the throne, the restraining power being removed, a revolt occurred.

1. See 8, ch. 11.

33 Because that they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ash'tō-rĕth the [l]goddess of the Zī-dō'nĭ-anş, Chē'mŏsh the god of the Mō'-ab-ītes, and Mĭl'com the god of the children of Am'mŏn, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did Dā'vid his father.

34 Howbeit I will not take the whole kingdom out of his hand: but I will make him prince all the days of his life for Dā'vid my servant's sake, whom I chose, because he kept my [m]commandments and my statutes:

35 But I will take the kingdom out of his son's hand, and will give it unto thee, even ten tribes.

36 And unto his son will I give one tribe, that Dā'vid my servant may have a light alway before me in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, the city which I have chosen me to put my name there.

37 And I will take thee, and thou shalt reign according to all that thy soul desireth, and shalt be king over Ĭs'ra-el.

38 And it shall be, if thou wilt hearken unto all that I command thee, and wilt walk in my ways, and do that is right in my sight, to keep my statutes and my commandments, as Dā'vid my servant did; that I will be with thee, and build thee a sure house, as I built for Dā'vid, and will give Ĭs'ra-el unto thee.

39 And I will for this afflict the seed of Dā'vid, but not for ever.

40 Sŏl'o-mon sought therefore to kill Jĕr-o-bō'ăm. And Jĕr-o-bō'am arose, and fled into Ē'gўpt, unto Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt, and was in Ē'gўpt until the death of Sŏl'o-mon.

41 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Sŏl'o-mon, and all that he did, and his wisdom, are they not written in the book of the acts of Sŏl'o-mon?

42 And the time that Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Je-rū'sa-lĕm over all Ĭs'ra-el was forty years.

43 And [n]Sŏl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and [o]Rē-ho-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, make a suit of relaxation unto him.* 6 *Rehoboam answereth them roughly.* 16 *Ten tribes, revolting, kill Adoram, and make Rehoboam to flee.* 21 *Rehoboam, raising an army, is forbidden by Shemaiah.* 25 *Jeroboam strengtheneth himself by cities.*

1 And [1]Rē-ho-bō'am went to Shē'chem: for all Ĭs'ra-el were come to Shē'chem to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who was yet in [a]Ē'gўpt, heard of it, (for he was fled from the presence of king Sŏl'o-mon, and Jĕr-o-bō'am dwelt in Ē'gўpt;)

3 That they sent and called him. And Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el came, and spake unto Rē-ho-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our [b]yoke grievous: now therefore make thou the grievous service of thy father, and his heavy yoke which he put upon us, lighter, and we will serve thee.

---

j. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.)

k. See ch. 12:10-20.

l. And they forsook the Lord, and served Baal and Ashtaroth. (Jud. 2:13.) And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only: and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. (I Sam. 7:3.)

m. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

Chapter 12.

a. Solomon sought therefore to kill Jeroboam, and Jeroboam arose, and fled into Egypt, unto Shishak king of Egypt, and was in Egypt until the death of Solomon. (I Ks. 11:40.)

b. And he said, This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you; He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots (11). And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots (12). And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers (13). And he will take your fields.

5 And he said unto them, Depart yet for three days, then come again to me. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-ho-bō'am consulted with the old men, that stood before Sŏl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, and said, How do ye advise that I may answer this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou wilt be a servant unto this people this day, and wilt serve them, and answer them, and speak good words to them, then they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he forsook the counsel of the old men, which they had given him, and consulted with the young men that were grown up with him, and which stood before him:

9 And he said unto them, What counsel give ye that we may answer this people, who have spoken to me, saying, Make the yoke which thy father did put upon us lighter?

10 And the young men that were grown up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou speak unto this people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our yoke heavy, but make thou it lighter unto us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 And now whereas my father did lade you with a heavy yoke, I will add to your yoke: my father hath chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 ¶ So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the people came to [1]Rē-ho-bō'am the third day, as the king had appointed, saying, Come to me again the third day.

13 And the king answered the people roughly, and forsook the old men's counsel that they gave him;

14 And spake to them after the counsel of the young men, saying, My father made your [c]yoke heavy, and I will add to your yoke: my father also chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for [d]the cause was from the [2]Lord, that he might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte unto Jĕr'o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

16 ¶ So when all Ĭs'ra-el saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Dā'vid? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: to your tents, O Ĭs'ra-el: now see to thine own house, Dā'vid. So Ĭs'ra-el departed unto their tents.

17 But as for the children of Ĭs'ra-el which dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, [1]Rē-ho-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-ho-bō'am sent A-dō'răm, who was over the tribute; and all Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. Therefore king Rē-ho-bō'am made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

19 So Ĭs'ra-el rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

20 And it came to pass, when all Ĭs'ra-el heard that [3]Jĕr'o-bō'am was come again, that they sent and called him unto the congregation, and made him king over all Ĭs'ra-el: there was none that followed the house of Dā'vid, but the tribe of Jū'dah only.

21 ¶ And when [1]Rē-ho-bō'am was come to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, he assembled all the house of Jū'dah, with the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against the house of Ĭs'ra-el, to bring the kingdom again to Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon.

22 But the word of God came unto Shĕm-a-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

23 Speak unto Rē'ho-bō'am, the son of Sŏl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and unto all the house of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, and to the remnant of the people, saying,

24 Thus saith the [2]Lord, Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Ĭs'ra-el: return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the [2]Lord, and returned to depart, according to the word of the [2]Lord.

25 ¶ [4]Then Jĕr-o-bō'am built Shē'chem in mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and dwelt therein; and went out from thence, and built Pe-nū'el.

26 And Jĕr-o-bō'am said in his heart, Now shall the kingdom return to the house of Dā'vid:

27 If this people go up to do sacrifice in the house of the [2]Lord at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, then shall the heart of this people turn again unto their lord, even unto [1]Rē-ho-bō'am king of Jū'dah, and they shall kill me, and go again to Rē-ho-bō'am king of Jū'dah.

28 Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm: behold thy [5]gods, O Ĭs'ra-el, which brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

29 And he set the one in Bĕth'-el, and the other put he in Dăn.

30 And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dăn.

31 And he made an house of high places, and [e]made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Lē'vī.

32 And Jĕr-o-bō'am ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Jū'dah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Bĕth'-el, sacrificing unto the calves that he

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The people, through their representatives, were about to meet at Shechem to demand of Rehoboam a lightening of their burdens. They had sent to Egypt and brought back Rehoboam, who was at the head of the assembly, making the demand of R. R. refused their request and Jeroboam was called in consultation and crowned king.

4. Vs. 25-33 detail the works and idolatry of Jeroboam.

5. Rather, Behold thy God. See Exodus 32:4. It is thus seen that the very words of Aaron are quoted.

and your vineyards, and your oliveyards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants (14). And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants (15). And he will take your menservants, and your maidservants, and your goodliest young men, and your asses, and put them to his work (16). He will take the tenth of your sheep; and ye shall be his servants (17). And ye shall cry out in that day because of your king which ye shall have chosen you; and the Lord will not hear you in that day. (I Sam. 8:11-18.)

c. And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor (13). And they made their lives bitter with hard bondage, in mortar, and in brick, and in all manner of service in the field; all their service, wherein they made them serve, was with rigor. (Ex. 1:13, 14.) And Pharaoh said, Behold, the people of the land now are many, and ye make them rest from their burdens (5). And Pharaoh commanded the same day the taskmasters of the people, and their officers, saying (6), Ye shall no more give the people straw to make brick, as heretofore; let them go and gather straw for themselves (7). And the tale of the bricks, which they did make heretofore, ye shall lay upon them; ye shall not diminish ought thereof; for they be idle; therefore they cry, saying, Let us go and sacrifice to our God (8). Let there more work be laid upon the men, that they may labor therein; and let them not regard vain words (9). There is no straw given unto thy servants. And they say to us, Make brick; and, behold, thy servants are beaten; but the fault is in thine own people (16). But he said, Ye are idle, ye are idle; therefore ye say, Let us go and do sacrifice to the Lord (17). Go therefore now and work; for there shall no straw be given you, yet shall ye deliver the tale of bricks. (Ex. 5:5-9, 16-18.)

d. But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the Lord, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines; for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel. (Jud. 14:4.) And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God, by coming to Joram; for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. (II Chr. 22:7.) Daniel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever, for wisdom and might are his (20). And he changeth the times and the seasons; he removeth kings, and setteth up kings; he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding. (Dan. 2:20, 21.) This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men (17). And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing; and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth; and none can stay his hand, or say unto him, What doest thou? (Dan. 4:17, 35.)

e. After this thing Jeroboam returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of people priests of the high places; whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places. (I Ks. 13:33.) So they feared the Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places. (II Ks. 17:32.) Have ye not cast out the priests of the Lord, the sons of Aaron, and the Levites, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods. (II Chr. 13:9.)

had made: and he placed in Bĕth'-el the priests of the high places which he had made.

33 So he offered upon the altar which he had made in Bĕth'-el the fifteenth day of the eighth month, even in the month which he had devised of his own heart; and ordained a feast unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and he offered upon the altar, and burnt incense.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Jeroboam's hand withereth, 6 and at the prayer of the prophet is restored. 7 The prophet departeth from Beth-el. 11 An old prophet, seducing him, bringeth him back. 20 He is reproved by God, 23 slain by a lion, 26 buried by the old prophet, 31 who confirmeth his prophecy. 33 Jeroboam's obstinacy.*

1 And, behold, there [a]came a [1]man of God out of Jū'dah by the word of the [2]Lord unto Bĕth'-el: and Jĕr-o-bō'am stood by the altar to burn incense.

2 And he cried against the altar in the word of the [2]Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the [2]Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of Dā'vid, Jo-sī'ah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee.

3 And he gave a [3]sign [b]the same day, saying, This is the sign which the [2]Lord hath spoken; Behold, the altar shall be rent, and the ashes that are upon it shall be poured out.

4 And it came to pass, when king Jĕr-o-bō'am heard the saying of the man of God, which had cried against the altar in Bĕth'-el, that he put forth his hand from the altar, saying, Lay hold on him. And his hand, which he put forth against him, [4]dried up, so that he could not pull it in again to him.

5 The altar also was rent, and the ashes poured out from the altar, according to the sign which the man of God had given by the word of the [2]Lord.

6 And the king answered and said unto the man of God, [c]Intreat now the face of the [2]Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the [2]Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before.

7 And the king said unto the man of God, Come home with me, and refresh thyself, and I will give thee a reward.

8 And the man of God said unto the king, If thou wilt give me half thine house, I will not go in with thee, neither will I eat bread nor drink water in this place:

9 For so was it charged me by the word of the [2]Lord, saying, [d]Eat no bread, nor drink water, nor turn again by the same way that thou camest.

10 So he went another way, and returned not by the way that he came to Bĕth'-el.

11 ¶ Now there dwelt an old prophet in Bĕth'-el; and his sons came and told him all the works that the man of God had done that day in Bĕth'-el: the words which he had spoken unto the king, them they told also to their father.

12 And their father said unto them, What way went he? For his sons had seen what way the man of God went, which came from Jū'dah.

13 And he said unto his sons, Saddle me the ass. So they saddled him the ass: and he rode thereon,

14 And went after the man of God, and found him sitting under an oak: and he said unto him, Art thou the man of God that camest from Jū'dah? And he said, I am.

15 Then he said unto him, Come home with me, and eat bread.

16 And he said, I may not return with thee, nor go in with thee: neither will I eat bread nor drink water with thee in this place:

17 For it was said to me by the word of the [2]Lord, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest.

18 He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the [2]Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. [5]But he lied unto him.

19 So he went back with him, and did eat bread in his house, and drank water.

20 ¶ And it came to pass, as they sat at the table, that the word of the [2]Lord came unto the prophet that brought him back:

21 And he cried unto the man of God that came from Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the [2]Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast disobeyed the mouth of the [2]Lord, and hast not kept [e]the commandment which the [2]Lord thy God commanded thee,

22 But camest back, and hast eaten bread and drunk water in the place, of the which the [2]Lord did say to thee, [d]Eat no bread, and drink no water; thy carcase shall not come [6]unto the sepulchre of thy fathers.

23 ¶ And it came to pass, after he had eaten bread, and after he had drunk, that he [7]saddled for him the ass, to wit, for the prophet whom he had brought back.

24 And when he was gone, [f]a lion met him by the way, and slew him: and his carcase was cast in the way, and the ass stood by it, the lion also stood by the carcase.

25 And, behold, men passed by, and saw the carcase cast in the way, and the lion standing by the carcase: and they came and told it in the city where the old prophet dwelt.

26 And when the prophet that brought him back from the way heard thereof, he said, It is the man of God, who was disobedient unto the word of the [2]Lord: therefore the [2]Lord hath [g]delivered him unto the lion, which hath torn him, and slain him, according to the word of the [2]Lord, which he spake unto him.

27 And he spake to his sons, saying, Saddle me the ass. And they saddled him.

28 And he went and found his carcase cast in the way, and the ass and the lion [8]standing by the carcase: the lion had not eaten the carcase, nor torn the ass.

Ch. 13. B. C. 975.

NOTE. In this ch. two prophets are brought forward, although their names are nowhere given. They were perhaps trained in the school of prophets by Samuel. (I Sam. 19:5.)

1. A truly accredited prophet.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, he wrought a miracle.

4. Another miracle; performed not through the agency of man, but directly by Jehovah.

5. A proof of his degenerate spiritual condition.

6. Thou shalt not reach home, dead or alive.

7. Another ass perhaps belonging to the sons of the prophet.

8. Here is a clear manifestation of the hand of God. An ass is choice food for a lion; and man he never attacks, save when he can get no other prey. It is also the lion's custom to tear and mangle his prey; but in this case the lion acted contrary to his nature and did not harm the ass, neither did he mangle the man. It was simply a fulfillment of the prophecy.

Chapter 13.

a. But the word of God came unto Shemaiah the man of God, saying. (I Ks. 12:22.) Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Judah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bethel. (II Ks. 23:17.)

b. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What signs showest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things? (Jno. 2:18.) For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom. (I Cor. 1:22.)

c. Now therefore forgive, I pray thee, my sin only this once, and intreat the Lord your God, that he may take away from me this death only. (Ex. 10:17.) Therefore the people came to Moses, and said, We have sinned; for we have spoken against the Lord, and against thee; pray unto the Lord, that he take away the serpents from us. And Moses prayed for the people. (Num. 21:7.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.) Then answered Simon, and said, Pray to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me. (Acts 8:24.)

d. But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolator, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. (I Cor. 5:11.) For he that biddeth him God speed is partaker of his evil deeds. (II Jno. 11.)

e. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

f. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign; according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God. (Ezek. 24:24.) For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God; and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

g. See h, ch. 1, Jud.

29 And the prophet took up the carcase of the man of God, and laid it upon the ass, and brought it back: and the old prophet came to the city, to mourn and to bury him.

30 And he laid his carcase in his own grave; and they mourned over him, saying, Alas, my brother!

31 And it came to pass, after he had buried him, that he spake to his sons, saying, When I am dead, then bury me in the sepulchre wherein the man of God is buried; lay my bones beside his bones:

32 For the saying which he cried by the word of the [2]Lord against the altar in Bĕth'-el, and against all the houses of the high places which are in the cities of Sa-mā'rĭ-â, shall surely come to pass.

33 ¶ After this thing Jĕr-o-bō'am returned not from his evil way, but made again of the lowest of the people priests of the high places: whosoever would, he consecrated him, and he became one of the priests of the high places.

34 And this [9]thing became sin unto the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, even [h]to cut it off, and to destroy it from off the face of the earth.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Jeroboam sendeth his wife to the prophet Ahijah at Shiloh.* 5 *Ahijah denounceth God's judgment.* 17 *Abijah dieth, and is buried.* 19 *Nadab succeedeth Jeroboam.* 21 *Rehoboam's wicked reign.* 25 *Shishak spoileth Jerusalem.*

1 At that time [1]A-bī'jah the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am fell sick.

2 And Jĕr-o-bō'am said to his wife, Arise, I pray thee, and disguise thyself, that thou be not known to be the wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am; and get thee to [2]Shī'lōh: behold, there is [3]A-hī'jah the prophet, which told me that I should be king over this people.

3 And take with thee ten loaves, and [4]cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him: he shall tell thee what shall become of the child.

4 And Jĕr-o-bō'am's wife did so, and arose, and went to [2]Shī'lōh, and came to the house of [3]A-hī'jah. But A-hī'jah could not see; for his eyes were set by reason of his age.

5 ¶ And the [2]Lord said unto [3]A-hī'jah, Behold, the wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am cometh to ask a thing of thee for her son; for he is sick: thus and thus shalt thou say unto her: for it shall be, when she cometh in, that she shall feign herself to be another woman.

6 And it was so, when [3]A-hī'jah heard the sound of her feet, as she came in at the door, that he said, Come in, thou wife of Jĕr-o-bō'am; why feignest thou thyself to be another? for I am sent to thee with heavy tidings.

7 Go, tell Jĕr-o-bō'am, Thus saith the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Forasmuch as I exalted thee from among the people, and made thee prince over my people Ĭs'ra-el,

8 And rent [a]the kingdom away from the house of Dā'vid, and gave it thee: and yet thou hast not been as my servant Dā'vid, who [b]kept my commandments, and who followed me with all his heart, to do that only which was right in mine eyes;

9 But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, [c]and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and [5]hast cast me behind thy back:

10 Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and will [d]cut off from Jĕr-o-bō'am him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Ĭs'ra-el, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, as a man taketh away dung, till it be all gone.

11 Him that dieth of Jĕr-o-bō'am in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat: for the [2]Lord hath spoken it.

12 Arise thou therefore, get thee to thine own house: and when thy feet enter into the city, the child shall die.

13 And all Ĭs'ra-el shall mourn for him, and bury him: for he only of Jĕr-o-bō'am shall come to the grave, because in him there is found [6]some [c]good thing toward the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el in the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am.

14 Moreover the [2]Lord shall raise him up a [7]king over Ĭs'ra-el, who shall cut off the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am that day: but what? even now.

15 For the [2]Lord shall smite Ĭs'ra-el, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Ĭs'ra-el out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, [8]provoking the [2]Lord to [9]anger.

16 And he shall give Ĭs'ra-el up because of the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am, who did sin, and who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

17 ¶ And Jĕr-o-bō'am's wife arose, and departed, and came to Tĭr'zah: and when she came to the threshold of the door, the child died;

18 And they buried him; and all Ĭs'ra-el mourned for him, according to the word of the [2]Lord, which he spake by the hand of his servant A-hī'jah the prophet.

19 And the rest of the acts of Jĕr-o-bō'am, how he warred, and how he reigned, behold, they are written in the book [10]of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 And the days which Jĕr-o-bō'am reigned were two and twenty years: and he slept with his fathers, and Nā'dăb his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ And Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Jū'dah. Rē-ho-bō'am was forty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the city which the [2]Lord did choose out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ăm'mŏn-ĭt-ess.

22 And Jū'dah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they [11]provoked [f]him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done.

23 For they also built them high places, and images, and [c]groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree.

24 And there was also [12]sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the [2]Lord cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 ¶ And it came to pass in the fifth year of

---

9. This sacrilegious impiety.

Ch. 14. B. C. 956-972.

NOTE.—It should be observed how prominent the conflict is becoming between the prophets and the kings. In this ch. another prophet at Shiloh proclaims the end of the house of Jeroboam. Ahijah's second prophecy is detailed in vs. 1-18.

1. The king's oldest son, heir apparent to the throne.

2. Shiloh is 13 miles north of Ramoth, where the tabernacle was located after the Israelites had driven the inhabitants out of the land.

3. The prophet of Shiloh, who told Jeroboam of the rise and fall of Israel; he was one of the historians of Solomon's reign. (II Chr. 9:29) "Now the rest of the acts of Solomon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nathan the prophet, and in the prophecy of Ahijah the Shilonite?"

4. That is, cakes.

5. A fig. denoting the rejection of Jehovah.

6. That is, not thoroughly set in corruption.

7. This prophecy is fulfilled in I Ks. 15:27-30. The king's name was Baasha.

8. Condemnation in the sight of.

9. To the execution of judgment.

10. This book was doubtless the state paper kept by the recorder.

11. A fig. representing the jealousy of Jehovah as the jealousy of a husband concerning a faithless wife.

12. Men consecrated to the practice of lewdness as a religious rite.

---

h. For the children of Israel walked in all the sins of Jeroboam which he did; they departed not from them (22); Until the Lord removed Israel out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Israel carried away out of their own land to Assyria unto this day. (II Ks. 17:22, 23.) See ch. 14, v. 10. Chs. 15, 29, 30.

Chapter 14.

a. And he said to Jeroboam, Take the ten pieces: for thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel, Behold, I will rend the kingdom out of the hand of Solomon, and will give ten tribes to thee. (I Ks. 11:31.)

b. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

c. Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save. (Is. 45:20.) But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? Let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. (Jer. 2:28.) As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.)

d. For the whole house of Ahab shall perish; and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel. (II Ks. 9:8.)

e. Nevertheless there are good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared thine heart to seek God. (II Chr. 19:3.)

f. They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities; and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.) Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? (I Cor. 10:22.)

king Rē-ho-bō'am, that Shī'shăk king of Ē'ġўpt came up against Je-rų'sa-lĕm:

26 And he took away the treasures of the house of the [2]Lord, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Sŏl'-o-mon had made.

27 And king Rē-ho-bō'am made in their stead brasen shields, and committed them unto the hands of the chief of the guard, which kept the door of the king's house.

28 And it was so, when the king went into the house of the [2]Lord, that the guard bare them, and brought them back into the guard chamber.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the [10]chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

30 And there was [g]war between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am all their days.

31 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid. And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ăm'mŏn-ĭt-ess. And [13]A-bī'jam his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 Abijam's wicked reign. 7 Asa succeedeth him. 9 Asa's good reign. 23 Jehoshaphat succeedeth Asa. 25 Nadab's wicked reign. 27 Baasha conspiring against him executeth Ahijah's prophecy. 31 Nadab's acts and death. 33 Baasha's wicked reign.

1 Now in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt reigned A-bī'jam over Jū'dah.

2 Three years reigned he in Je-rų'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Mā'a-chăh, the daughter of A-bĭsh'a-lŏm.

3 And he walked in all the sins of his father, which he had done before him: and his heart [a]was [1]not perfect with the [2]Lord his God, as the heart of Dā'vid his father.

4 Nevertheless for Dā'vid's [b]sake did the [2]Lord his God give him a [3]lamp in Je-rų'sa-lĕm, to set up his son after him, and to establish Je-rų'sa-lĕm:

5 Because Dā'vid did that which was right in the eyes of the [2]Lord, and turned not aside from any thing that he commanded him all the days of his life, save [4]only in the matter of U-rī'ah the Hīt'tīte.

6 And there was war between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am all the days of his life.

7 Now the rest [5]of the acts of A-bī'jam, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? And there was war between A-bī'jam and Jĕr-o-bō'am.

8 And A-bī'jam slept with his fathers; and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and [6]Ā'sà his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ [7]And in the twentieth year of Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el reigned Ā'sà over Jū'-dah.

10 And forty and one years reigned he in Je-rų'sa-lĕm. And his [8]mother's name was Mā'a-chah, the daughter of A-bĭsh'a-lŏm.

11 And [6]Ā'sà did that which was right in the eyes of the [2]Lord, as did Dā'vid [9]his father.

12 And he took away the [10]sodomites out of the land, and removed all the idols that his fathers had made.

13 And also [8]Mā'a-chah his mother, even [c]her he removed from being queen, because she had made [11]an idol in a grove; and [6]Ā'sà destroyed her idol, and burnt it by the brook Kĭd'ron.

14 But the [d]high places were not removed: nevertheless Ā'sà's heart was perfect with the [12]Lord all his days.

15 And he brought in the things which his father had dedicated, and the things which himself had dedicated, into the house of the [2]Lord, silver, and gold, and vessels.

16 ¶ And there was war between [6]Ā'sà and [13]Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el all their days.

17 And [13]Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el went up against Jū'dah, and built Rā'mah, that he might not suffer any to go out or come in to [6]Ā'sà king of Jū'dah.

18 Then [6]Ā'sà took all the silver and the gold that were left in the treasures of the house of the [2]Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and delivered them into the hand of his servants: and king Ā'sà sent them to Bĕn-hā'dăd, the son of Tăb'rĭ-mŏn, the son of Hē'-zĭ-on, king of Sўr'ĭ-à, that dwelt at Da-măs'-cus, saying,

19 There is a [14]league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold; come and break thy league with Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el, that he may depart from me.

20 So Bĕn-hā'dăd hearkened unto king Ā'sà, and sent the captains of the hosts which he had against the cities of Ĭs'ra-el and smote Ī'jon, and Dăn, and Ā'bĕl-bĕth-mā'a-chah, and all Cĭn'ne-rŏth, with all the land of Năph'-ta-lī.

21 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shà heard thereof, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and dwelt in Tĭr'zah.

22 Then king Ā'sà made a proclamation throughout all Jū'dah; none was exempted: and they took away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shà had builded; and king Ā'sà built with them Gē'bà of Bĕn'ja-min, and Mĭz'pah.

23 The rest of all the acts of Ā'sà, and all his might, and all that he did, and the cities which he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah? Nevertheless in the time of his [e]old age he was diseased in his feet.

24 And Ā'sà slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ And Nā'dăb the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in the second year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah, and reigned over Ĭs'-ra-el two years.

26 And he did evil in the sight of the Lord, and walked in the way of his father, and in his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

27 ¶ And Bā'a-shà the son of A-hī'jah, of the house of Ĭs'sa-char, conspired against him; and Bā'a-shà smote him at Gĭb'be-thon, which belonged to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; for Nā'dăb and all Ĭs'ra-el laid siege to Gĭb'be-thon.

28 Even in the third year of Ā'sà king of

13. Called Abijah in the Chronicles.

Ch. 15. B. C. 958-914.

1. That is, he did not observe the statutes of the law and the true worship of Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A light preserved in the person of the kings of Jerusalem, as a standing prophecy of the coming of Messiah, the "light of the world."

4. The great crying sin of David's life.

5. Found in II Chr. ch. 13.

6. Third king of Judah and reigned 41 year. He zealously rooted out many of the idolatrous practices which had grown up under the preceding kings. He paid great attention to preparing and developing the military strength of his country. Nevertheless, like many of the other kings, he failed to remain faithful to the last and formed an unholy alliance with Benhadad.

7. Vs. 9-24 detail Asa's reign.

8. That is, the name of his grandmother and mother.

9. That is, his grandfather.

10. Men consecrated to the practice of lewdness as a religious rite.

11. An idol set up in honor of a lewd, licentious goddess.

12. That is, he followed the commandments of God, in his own heart.

13. Vs. 27, 28 detail the manner in which Baasha became king.

14. A covenant or treaty, binding two nations together.

g. See ch. 15, v. 6.

Chapter 15.

a. For it came to pass, when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods; and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father. (I Ks. 11:4.) Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be not ashamed. (Ps. 119:80.)

b. Howbeit the Lord would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever. (II Chr. 21:7.)

c. If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou nor thy fathers (6); Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him. (Dt. 13:6, 8.)

d. And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord; nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. (I Ks. 22:43.)

e. Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them. (Ecc. 12:1.)

Jū'dah did Bā'a-shà [f]slay him, and reigned in his stead.

29 And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote [15]all the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am; he left not to Jĕr-o-bō'am any that breathed, until he had [g]destroyed him, according unto the saying of the Lord, which he spake by his servant A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte:

30 Because of the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am which he sinned, and which he made Ĭs'ra-el sin, by his provocation wherewith he provoked the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger.

31 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Nā'dăb, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

32 And there was war between Ā'sà and Bā'a-shà king of Is'ra-el all their days.

33 In the third year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah began Bā'a-shà the son of A-hī'jah to reign over all Ĭs'ra-el in Tĭr'zah, twenty and four years.

34 And he did evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, and walked in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and in his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

CHAPTER 16.

1, 7 *Jehu's prophecy against Baasha.* 6 *Elah succeedeth him.* 8 *Zimri conspiring against Elah succeedeth him.* 15 *Omri forceth Zimri desperately to burn himself.* 21 *Omri prevaileth against Tibni.* 23 *Omri buildeth Samaria.* 27 *Ahab succeedeth him.* 29 *Ahab's most wicked reign.*

1 Then the word of the [1]Lord came to Jē'hū [a]the son of [2]Ha-nā'nī against Bā'a-shà, saying,

2 Forasmuch as I [b]exalted thee out of the dust, and made thee prince over my people Ĭs'ra-el; and thou hast walked in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and hast made my people Ĭs'ra-el to sin, to [3]provoke me to anger with their sins;

3 Behold, I will take away the posterity of Bā'a-shà, and the posterity of his house; and will make thy house like the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

4 Him that dieth of Bā'a-shà in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat.

5 Now the rest of the acts of Bā'a-shà, and what he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

6 So Bā'a-shà slept with his fathers, and was buried in Tĭr'zah: and Ē'lah his son reigned in his stead.

7 And also by the hand of the prophet Jē'hū the son of Ha-nā'nī came the word of the [1]Lord against Bā'a-shà, and against his house, even for all the evil that he did in the sight of the [1]Lord, in provoking him to anger with the work of his hands, in being like the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am; and because he [c]killed him.

8 ¶ [4]In the twenty and sixth year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah began [4]Ē'lah the son of Bā'a-shà to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Tĭr'zah, two years.

9 And his servant Zĭm'rī, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was

15. Thus fulfilling the prophecy of Ahijah. (Ch. 14:10-14.)

Ch. 16. B. C. 930-925.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. The seer who reproved Asa for seeking help from the king of Syria. (II Chr. 16:7.)

3. Caused Jehovah to execute judgment.

4. Vs. 8-14 detail the reign of Elah.

5. Vs. 15-20 detail the reign of Zimri.

6. The sixth king of Israel; he reigned 12 years.

7. The citadel. The fortified or strongest place.

8. About $3,320.

9. The only great city of Palestine, created by the kings.

10. He went further in sin than any of the others.

in Tĭr'zah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Ăr'zà steward of his house in Tĭr'zah.

10 And Zĭm'rī went in and smote him, and killed him, in the twenty and seventh year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah, and reigned in his stead.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when he began to reign, as soon as he sat on his throne, that he slew all the house of Bā'a-shà: he left him not one that pisseth against a wall, neither of his kinsfolks, nor of his friends.

12 Thus did Zĭm'rī destroy all the house of Bā'a-shà, according to the word of the [1]Lord, which he spake against Bā'a-shà by Jē'hū the prophet,

13 For all the sins of Bā'a-shà, and the sins of Ē'lah his son, by which they sinned, and by which they made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, in provoking the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger [d]with their vanities.

14 Now the rest of the acts of Ē'lah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

15 ¶ [5]In the twenty and seventh year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah did Zĭm'rī reign [e]seven days in Tĭr'zah. And the people were encamped against Gĭb'be-thon, which belonged to the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

16 And the people that were encamped heard say, Zĭm'rī hath conspired, and hath also slain the king: wherefore all Ĭs'ra-el made [6]Ōm'rī, the captain of the host, king over Ĭs'ra-el that day in the camp.

17 And Ōm'rī went up from Gĭb'be-thon, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, and they besieged Tĭr'zah.

18 And it came to pass, when [5]Zĭm'rī saw that the city was taken, that he went into the palace [7]of the king's house, and burnt the king's house over him with fire, and died,

19 For [f]his sins which he sinned in doing evil in the sight of the Lord, in walking in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am, and in his sin which he did, to make Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

20 Now the rest of the acts of Zĭm'rī, and his treason that he wrought, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

21 ¶ Then were the people of Ĭs'ra-el divided into two parts: half of the people followed Tĭb'nī the son of Gĭ'nath, to make him king; and half followed Ōm'rī.

22 But the people that followed Ōm'rī prevailed against the people that followed Tĭb'nī the son of Gĭ'nath: so Tĭb'nī died, and [6]Ōm'rī reigned.

23 ¶ In the thirty and first year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah began Ōm'rī to reign over Ĭs'ra-el, twelve years: six years reigned he in Tĭr'zah.

24 And he bought the hill Sa-mā'rĭ-à of Shē'mēr for two [8]talents of silver, and built on the hill, and called the name of the city which he built, after the name of Shē'mēr, owner of the hill, [9]Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

25 ¶ But [6]Ōm'rī wrought evil in the eyes of the [1]Lord, and did [10]worse than all that were before him.

f. To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time; for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.)

g. His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street (17). He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world (18). He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. (Job 18:17-19.)

Chapter 16.

a. Now the rest of the acts of Jehoshaphat, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Jehu the son of Hanani, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Israel. (II Chr. 20:34.)

b. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them. (I Sam. 2:8.) For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south (6). But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:6, 7.) And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding. (Dan. 2:21.) This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. (Dan. 4:17.)

c. And the Lord said unto him, Call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu, and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel. (Hos. 1:4.)

d. They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities; and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.) Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing; their molten images are wind and confusion. (Is. 41:29.) They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy. (Jonah 2:8.) As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.)

e. That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? (Job 20:5.) I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree (35). Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)

f. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hand. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.)

26 For he walked in all the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, and in his sin wherewith he made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, to provoke the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger with their [g]vanities.

27 Now the rest of the acts of Ōm'rī which he did, and his might that he shewed, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

28 So Ōm'rī slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sa-mā'rĭ-à: and Ā'hăb his son reigned in his stead.

29 ¶ [11]And in the thirty and eighth year of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah began Ā'hăb the son of Ōm'rī to reign over Ĭs'ra-el: and Ā'hăb the son of Ōm'rī reigned over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à twenty and two years.

30 And Ā'hăb the son of Ōm'rī did evil in the sight of the [1]Lord above [13]all that were before him.

31 And it came to pass, as if it had been a [14]light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, that he took to wife [15]Jĕz'e-bĕl the daughter of Ĕth'bā-al king of the Zī-dō'nĭ-anş, and went and served [16]Bā'al, and worshipped him.

32 And he reared up an altar for Bā'al in the house of Bā'al, which he had built in Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

33 And [11]Ā'hăb made a grove; and Ā'hăb did more to provoke the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el to anger than all the kings of Ĭs'ra-el that were before him.

34 ¶ In his days did Hī'el the Bĕth'-el-īte build [17]Jĕr'ĭ-chō: he laid the [18]foundation thereof in [19]A-bī'răm his firstborn, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Sē'gub, according [h]to the word of the [1]Lord, which he spake by Jŏsh'u-à the son of Nŭn.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Elijah, having prophesied against Ahab, is sent to Cherith, where the ravens feed him.* 8 *He is sent to the widow of Zarephath.* 17 *He raiseth the widow's son.* 24 *The woman believeth him.*

1 And [1]E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, who was of the inhabitants of Gĭl'e-ăd, said unto Ā'hăb, As the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el liveth, before whom I stand, [a]there shall not be dew [3]nor rain [4]these [b]years, but according to my word.

2 And the word of the [5]Lord came unto him, saying,

3 Get thee hence, and turn thee eastward, and hide thyself by the brook Chē'rĭth, that is before Jor'dan.

4 And it shall be, that thou shalt drink of the brook; and [c]I have [6]commanded the ravens to feed thee there.

5 So he went and did according unto the word of the [5]Lord: for he went and dwelt by the brook Chē'rĭth, that is before Jor'dan.

6 And the ravens [7]brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook.

7 And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land.

8 ¶ And the word of the [5]Lord came unto him, saying,

9 Arise, get thee to Zăr'e-phăth, which belongeth to Zī'dŏn, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee.

10 So he arose and went to Zăr'e-phăth. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, [d]Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink.

11 And as she was going to fetch it, he called to her, and said, Bring me, I pray thee, a morsel of bread in thine hand.

12 And she said, As the [5]Lord thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a [8]barrel, and a little oil in a [9]cruse: and, behold, I am gathering two [10]sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it, and die.

13 And [1]E-lī'jah said unto her, Fear not; go and do as thou hast said: but make me thereof a little cake first, and bring it unto me, and after make for thee and for thy son.

14 For thus saith the [5]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, The barrel of meal shall not waste, neither shall the cruse of oil fail, until the day that the [5]Lord sendeth rain upon the earth.

15 And she went and did [e]according to the

---

11. Vs. 29-34 introduce the beginning of Ahab's reign.
13. Even more wicked than his father, Omri.
14. That is, it was nothing to him to break the commandments of God.
15. The name from which has come the modern name Isabella—the first instance of an Israelitish king choosing a wife from among the Canaanites. This marriage has been pronounced a turning point in the history of Israel, as portrayed in the following chs. Her character embraces all that is most terrible in the vicious and corrupt women of history.
16. The chief heathen god of the Zidonians.
17. In Josh. 6:26, Joshua pronounced a curse upon the man who should attempt to rebuild the walls of Jericho. Several hundred years had now passed and no one had been so impious as to despise the curse. It had been inhabited but not fortified.
18. That is, at the cost of his life.
19. In a proud and haughty spirit.

Ch. 17. B. C. 910.

1. Elijah the Tishbite appears before us in this ch. like a thunderbolt out of a clear sky. We have little knowledge of his parentage. It is interesting to observe that whenever the powers of darkness appear incarnate in some ruling personage, and a host of heathen gods are round about, then Jehovah prepares an incarnation of the divine spirit to confound the emissaries of Satan and to strengthen the hands of his own followers. In Elijah appears to be such an incarnation of the divine majesty. The very first sentence that E. utters is a denunciation of the wickedness of Ahab, and this denunciation he supports by a solemn oath. V. 1: "As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years." (Ja. 5:17)—"And it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months." The famine continued its ravages for three years and six months, at the end of which period E. again stood before Ahab to give the wicked king another opportunity of repenting and turning to Jehovah. The king advances to meet E. to accuse him face to face of being the author of their troubles, but E. hurls back the charge upon the wicked king and requests the king to summon an assembly on Mt. Carmel, that there they might prove who is the troubler of Israel. Elijah proposes that this contest be decided by a miracle from heaven. As Baal, the heathen god, was supposed to preside over fire, E., desiring to give them every advantage possible to make the disgrace of their defeat the keener, proposes that an offering be placed upon the altar and that each pray to his god for the fire to consume the offering (I Ks. 18:24). The offer is accepted. The Baalites, amidst all the heathen orgies of their idolatrous worship, pray long and loud for fire, but Baal responds not, and they finally, through sheer exhaustion, are compelled to acknowledge that their god will not hear them. Then E. reverently and humbly appears before Jehovah, and, charging God with the care and protection of his covenant, his truth, and his glory, prays for an answer. Behold, the fire from heaven comes down and not only consumes the offering, but also licks up the water around the altar which E. had poured upon it. The effect was what E. wanted and the people exclaimed with one voice: "The Lord, he is God." E. now commands the people to kill the juggling priests of Baal. Ahab gives his consent. E. then prays for rain, and Jehovah sends it. (Ja. 5:18)—"And he prayed again and the heavens gave rain and the earth brought forth her fruit." For many years E. endeavors to reform Israel, but finally Jehovah calls him up higher, the prophet is translated and without death is taken to heaven. His mantle was transferred to Elisha.
2. The reader should observe that in contrast to Ahab's lifeless idol-god, E. is constantly calling upon the living god—a statement peculiar to himself.
3. A punishment which Jehovah had threatened, and which Elijah was now executing, in the case of idolatry. (Dt. 11:16, 17)—"Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and you turn aside and serve other gods, and worship them; and then the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven and there be no rain."
4. The indictment, "These years" is used, leaving the length of time to be determined by the obstinacy of Ahab's wickedness.
5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
6. God takes care of his own.
7. The rationalistic schools have vainly attempted to explain this by natural means, but the fact remains, nevertheless, that at the command of Jehovah, the ravens provided for the wants of Elijah.
8. A bucket or jar.
9. A flask.
10. That is, a few sticks; as in Is. 7:21, "Two sheep," and in Hos. 6:2, "Two days," means a few sheep and a few days.
11. A miracle similar to Jesus' feeding the multitude with five loaves and two fishes.

---

g. Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country; Is not the Lord in Zion? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities? (Jer. 8:19.) And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein. (Acts 14:15.)

h. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.) And Joshua adjured them at that time, saying, Cursed be the man before the Lord that riseth up and buildeth this city Jericho: he shall lay the foundation thereof in his first-born, and in his youngest son shall he set up the gates of it. (Josh. 6:26.) It is time for thee, Lord, to work; for they have made void thy law. (Ps. 119:126.) Whoso despiseth the word shall be destroyed; but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded. (Prov. 13:13.)

Chapter 17.

a. Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. (Ja. 5:17.)

b. But I tell you of a truth, many widows were in Israel in the days of Elias, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land. (Luke 4:25.)

c. Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed. (Ps. 37:3.)

d. The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.) He shall dwell on high; his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks; bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure. (Is. 33:16.) There cometh a woman of Samaria to draw water; Jesus saith unto her, Give me to drink. (Jno. 4:7.) They were stoned, were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword; they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented. (Heb. 11:37.)

e. And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa; and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. (II Chr. 20:20.) He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward (41). And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:41, 42.)

saying of [1]E-lī'jah: and she, and he, and her house, did eat many days.

16 And the [8]barrel [f]of meal wasted not, neither did the [9]cruse of oil fail, according to the word of the [5]Lord, which he spake by [1]E-lī'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass after these things, that the son of the woman, the mistress of the house, fell sick; and his sickness was so sore, that there was no breath left in him.

18 And she said unto [1]E-lī'jah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son?

19 And he said unto her, Give me thy son. And he took him out of her bosom, and carried him up into a [12]loft, where he abode, and laid him upon his own bed.

20 And he cried unto [g]the [5]Lord, and said, O [5]Lord my God, hast thou also brought evil upon the widow with whom I sojourn, by slaying her son?

21 And he [h]stretched himself upon the child three [13]times, and cried unto the [5]Lord, and said, O [5]Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again.

22 And the [5]Lord heard the voice of [1]E-lī'jah; and the soul of the child came into him again, and he [i]revived.

23 And [1]E-lī'jah took the child, and brought him down out of the chamber into the house, and delivered him unto his mother: and E-lī'jah said, See, thy [14]son liveth.

24 ¶ And the woman said to [1]E-lī'jah, Now by this I know that thou art a man of God, and that the word of the [5]Lord in thy mouth is truth.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Elijah, sent to Ahab, meeteth good Obadiah.* 9 *Obadiah bringeth Ahab to Elijah.* 17 *Elijah, reproving Ahab, by fire from heaven convinceth Baal's prophets.* 41 *Elijah, by prayer obtaining rain, followeth Ahab to Jezreel.*

1 [1]And it came to pass after many days, that the word of the [2]Lord came to [3]E-lī'jah in the [4]third year, saying, Go, shew thyself unto Ā'hăb; [a]and I will send rain upon the earth.

2 And [3]E-lī'jah went to shew himself unto Ā'hăb. And there was a sore famine in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā.

3 And Ā'hăb called Ō-ba-dī'ah, which was the governor of his house. (Now Ō-ba-dī'ah [b]feared the [2]Lord greatly:

4 For it was so, when [5]Jĕz'e-bĕl cut off the prophets of the [2]Lord, that Ō-ba-dī'ah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and [c]fed them with bread and water.)

5 And Ā'hăb said unto Ō-ba-dī'ah, Go into the land, unto all fountains of water, and unto all brooks: peradventure we may find grass to save the horses and mules alive, that we lose not all the beasts.

6 So they divided the land between them to pass throughout it: Ā'hăb went one way by himself, and Ō-ba-dī'ah went another way by himself.

7 ¶ And as Ō-ba-dī'ah was in the way, behold, [3]E-lī'jah met him: and he knew him, and fell on his face, and said, Art thou that my lord E-lī'jah?

8 And he answered him, I am: go, tell thy lord, Behold, [3]E-lī'jah is here.

9 And he said, What have [6]I sinned, that thou wouldest deliver thy servant into the hand of Ā'hăb, to slay me?

10 As the [2]Lord thy God liveth, there is no [7]nation or kingdom, whither my lord hath not sent to seek thee: and when they said, He is not there; he took [8]an oath of the kingdom and nation, that they found thee not.

11 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, [3]E-lī'jah is here.

12 And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the [d]Spirit of the [2]Lord [9]shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ā'hăb, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the [2]Lord from my youth.

13 Was it not told my lord what I did when Jĕz'e-bĕl slew the prophets of the [2]Lord, how I hid an hundred men of the Lord's prophets by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water?

14 And now thou sayest, Go, tell thy lord, Behold, [3]E-lī'jah is here: and he shall slay me.

15 And E-lī'jah said, As the [2]Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, I will surely shew myself unto him to day.

16 So Ō-ba-dī'ah went to meet Ā'hăb, and told him: and Ā'hăb went to meet [3]E-lī'jah.

17 ¶ And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb saw [3]E-lī'jah, that Ā'hăb said unto him, Art thou [c]he that troubleth Ĭs'ra-el?

18 And he answered, I have not troubled Ĭs'ra-el; but thou, and thy father's house, in [f]that ye have forsaken the commandments of the [2]Lord, and thou hast followed Bā'al-ĭm.

19 Now therefore send, and gather to me all Ĭs'ra-el unto mount Cär'mel, and the prophets of Bā'al four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at [9]Jĕz'e-bĕl's table.

20 So Ā'hăb sent unto all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and gathered the prophets together unto mount Cär'mel.

21 And [3]E-lī'jah came unto all the people, and said, How [g]long halt ye between two opinions? if the [2]Lord be God, follow him: but if Bā'al, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word.

22 Then said [3]E-lī'jah unto the people, I, even I [10]only, remain a prophet of the [2]Lord;

---

12. The upper chamber.

13. Compare this action with Elisha in raising the widow's son. (II Ks. 4:34)—"And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands; and he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm." Three was a sacred number and the prophet's stretching himself three times upon the child was in keeping with their three-fold form of daily prayer. (Dan. 6.10)—"And his windows being open in his chamber, toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day and prayed and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime." Notice also the three-fold benediction of the high priest. (Num. 6:24-26)—"The Lord bless thee and keep thee; the Lord make his face to shine upon thee and be gracious unto thee; the Lord lift up his countenance upon thee and give thee peace."

14. The first record of the resurrection of the dead.

Ch. 18. B. C. 906.

1. Vs. 1-16, Elijah meeting Obadiah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. See 1, ch. 17.

4. That is, some time during the year of the famine.

5. That is, killed.

6. He was afraid to announce Elijah's presence lest the king should accuse him of having known the prophet's whereabouts heretofore.

7. That is, Ahab had hunted, as he supposed, everywhere for the prophet.

8. That is, he made each kingdom swear to him that Elijah was not in their boundaries.

9. That is, the prophets of Ashtaroth, the female divinity of the Zidonians.

10. Observe the contest: On the one side the lone prophet of Jehovah, on the other 450 priests of Baal with thousands of friends and sympathizers behind them. "But if the Lord be for us, who can be against us?"

---

f. Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him; because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. (Dt. 15:10.) There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. (Prov. 11:24.)

g. And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. (Ja. 5:15.)

h. And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands; and he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm (34). Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him; and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. (II Ks. 4:34, 35.)

i. See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no God with me; I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal; neither is there any that can deliver out of mine hand. (Dt. 32:39.) And he came and touched the bier; and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. (Luke 7:14.) Women received their dead raised to life again; and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection. (Heb. 11:35.)

Chapter 18.

a. The Lord shall open unto thee his good treasure, the heaven to give the rain unto thy land in his season, and to bless all the work of thine hand; and thou shalt lend unto many nations, and thou shalt not borrow. (Dt. 28:12.)

b. See e, ch. 12, I Sam.

c. He that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me (40). He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward (41). And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:40-42.)

d. So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was strong upon me. (Ezek. 3:14.) And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more; and he went on his way rejoicing. (Acts 8:39.)

e. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. (Luke 23:2.)

f. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

g. No man can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Mat. 6:24.) So these nations feared the Lord, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children; as did their fathers, so do they unto this day. (II Ks. 17:41.)

but Bā'al's prophets are four hundred and fifty men.

23 Let them therefore give us two bullocks; and let them choose one bullock for themselves, and cut it in pieces, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under: and I will dress the other bullock, and lay it on wood, and put no fire under:

24 And call ye on the name of your gods, and I will call on the name of the [2]Lord: and the God that answereth by [11]fire, let him be God. And all the people answered and said, It is well spoken.

25 And [3]E-lī'jah said unto the prophets of Bā'al, Choose you one bullock for yourselves, and dress it first; for ye are many; and call on the name of your gods, but put no fire under.

26 And they took the bullock which was given them, and they dressed it, and called on the name of Bā'al from morning even until noon, saying, O Bā'al, hear us. But there was no voice, nor any that answered. And they [12]leaped upon the altar which was made.

27 And it came to pass at noon, that [3]E-lī'jah mocked them, and said, Cry aloud: for he is a god; either he is talking, or he is pursuing, or he is in a journey, or peradventure he sleepeth, and must be awaked.

28 And they cried aloud, and [13]cut themselves after their manner with knives and lancets, till the blood gushed out upon them.

29 And it came to pass, when midday was past, [h]and they prophesied until the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that there was neither voice, nor any to answer, nor any that regarded.

30 And [3]E-lī'jah said unto all the people, Come near unto me. And all the people came near unto him. And he repaired the altar of the [2]Lord that was broken down.

31 And [3]E-lī'jah took twelve stones, according to the number of the tribes of the sons of Jā'cob, unto whom the word of the [2]Lord came, saying, Īs'ra-el shall be thy name:

32 And with the stones he built an altar in the name [i]of the [2]Lord: and he made a trench about the altar, as great as would contain [14]two measures of seed.

33 And he put the wood in order, and cut the bullock in pieces, and laid him on the wood, and said, Fill four [15]barrels with water, and pour it on the burnt sacrifice, and on the wood.

34 And he said, Do it the second time. And they did it the second time. And he said, Do it the third time. And they did it the third time.

35 And the water ran round about the altar; and he filled the trench also with water.

36 And it came to pass at the time of the offering of the evening sacrifice, that [3]E-lī'jah the prophet came near, and said, [2]Lord God of [16]Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'ṣaac, and of Īs'ra-el, [j]let it be known this day that thou art God in Īs'ra-el, and that I am thy servant, and that I have done all these things at thy word.

37 Hear me, O [2]Lord, hear me, that this people may know that thou art the [2]Lord God, and that thou hast [k]turned their heart back again.

38 Then the [17]fire of the [2]Lord [l]fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench.

39 And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces: and they said, The [2]Lord, he is the God; the [2]Lord, he is the God.

40 And [3]E-lī'jah said unto them, Take the prophets of Bā'al; let not one of them escape. And they took them: and E-lī'jah brought them down to the brook Kī'shŏn, and slew them there.

41 ¶ [18]And [3]E-lī'jah said unto Ā'hăb, Get thee up, eat and drink; for there is a sound of abundance of rain.

42 So Ā'hăb went up to eat and to drink. And [3]E-lī'jah went up to the top of Cär'mel; and he cast himself down upon the earth, and put his face between his knees,

43 And said to his servant, Go up now, look toward the sea. And he went up, and looked, and said, There is nothing. And he said, Go again [19]seven times.

44 And it came to pass at the [19]seventh time, that he said, Behold, there ariseth a little cloud out of the sea, like a man's hand. And he said, Go up, say unto Ā'hăb, Prepare thy chariot, and get thee down, that the rain stop thee not.

45 And it came to pass in the mean while, that the heaven was black with clouds and wind, and there was a great rain. And Ā'hăb rode, and went to Jĕz're-el.

46 And the hand of the [2]Lord was on [3]E-lī'jah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ā'hăb to the entrance of Jĕz're-el.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Elijah, threatened by Jezebel, fleeth to Beersheba.* 4 *In the wilderness he is comforted by an angel.* 9 *At Horeb God appeareth unto him, sending him to anoint Hazael, Jehu, and Elisha.* 19 *Elisha followeth Elijah.*

1 [1]And Ā'hăb told [2]Jĕz'e-bĕl all that [3]E-lī'jah had done, and withal how he had slain all the prophets with the sword.

2 Then [4]Jĕz'e-bĕl sent a messenger unto [3]E-lī'jah, saying, So let the gods do to me, and more also, if I make not thy life as the life of one of them by to morrow about this time.

3 And when he saw that, he arose, and [6]went for his life, and came to Bē'er-shē'bà, which belongeth to Jū'dah, and left his servant there.

4 ¶ But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he [a]requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Lord, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers.

5 And as he lay and slept under a juniper tree, behold, then an angel touched him, and said unto him, Arise and eat.

6 And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake [7]baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head. And he did eat and drink, and laid him down again.

7 And the angel of the [8]Lord came again the

---

11. As Baal was the sun-god, of course his followers must acknowledge that they were treated fairly when the test was to be one of fire.

12. Or leap up and down at the altar.

13. In their frenzied fear of defeat, they cut and slashed themselves with knives, endeavoring to attract the attention of their god.

14. According to Keil, a space large enough to produce three measures of grain or 12 quarts. Others claim that the trench would hold about 12 quarts.

15. The common water jars, still in use in the east; each holding from three to five gallons.

16. Observe the contrast in the frenzied prayers of the priests of Baal and the simple prayer of Elijah, turning the hearts of the people back to their fathers.

17. Chrysostom says this fire fell from heaven, as a proof to all present that it was from heaven, as at that time many sorcerers were in the habit of making tests by fire, by having someone secretly placed to kindle the fire for them at the right time.

18. Vs. 41-46, Elijah praying for rain.

19. Seven is the Bible number of perfection; Jericho fell after being compassed seven times on the seventh day (Josh. 6:15-20). Naaman was cleansed after he had washed seven times (II Ks. 5:14). There are 77 generations from Adam to Christ.

Ch. 19. B. C. 906.

1. Vs. 1-18, Jezebel's attempt upon the life of Elijah and his flight to Horeb.

2. The woman whose life embraced all that was cruel, reckless and murderous in all the women of history.

3. See 1, ch. 17.

4. A characteristic vow such as mark the history of the Semitic race; as for example, the vow of Jephthah (Jud. 11:30, 31), of Saul (I Sam. 14:24).

6. Ahab should have had the courage to stand by the truth against the impious unbelief of his kin, but he had not, and Jehovah, through Elijah, withdraws from them for a season.

7. Whether prepared by the angel or by some traveler, it was under the directions of Jehovah for the express purpose of providing for Elijah.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

h. And David and all Israel went to Jerusalem, which is Jebus; where the Jebusites were, the inhabitants of the land (4). And the inhabitants of Jebus said to David, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless David took the castle of Zion, which is the city of David. (I Chr. 11:4, 5.)

i. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him. (Col. 3:17.)

j. Now therefore, O Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord God, even thou only. (II Ks. 19:19.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the most high over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

k. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke; turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lord my God. (Jer. 31:18.)

l. And there came a fire out from before the Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat; which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces. (Lev. 9:24.) And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings, and called upon the Lord; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt offering. (I Chr. 21:26.) Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the house. (II Chr. 7:1.)

Chapter 19.

a. And if thou deal thus with me, kill me, I pray thee, out of hand, if I have found favor in thy sight; and let me not see my wretchedness. (Num. 11:15.) He left Judaea, and departed again into Galilee. (Jno. 4:3.)



JERUSALEM, FROM JAFFA GATE.



JERUSALEM, LOOKING WEST FROM BETHSHEBA.

second time, and touched him, and said, Arise and eat; because the journey is too great for thee.

8 And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat [10]forty days and forty nights unto [9]Hō'reb the mount of God.

9 ¶ And he came thither unto a cave, and lodged there; and, behold, the word of the [8]Lord came to him, and he said unto him, What doest thou here, [3]E-lī'jah?

10 And he said, I have been very jealous for the [8]Lord God of hosts: for the children of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

11 And he said, Go forth, and stand [b]upon the mount before the [8]Lord. And, behold, the [8]Lord [11]passed by, and a great and strong wind rent the mountains, and brake in pieces the rocks before the [8]Lord; but the Lord was not in the wind: and after the wind an earthquake; but the [8]Lord was not in the earthquake:

12 And after the earthquake a fire; but the [8]Lord was not in the fire: and after the fire a still small voice.

13 And it was so, when [3]E-lī'jah heard it, that he wrapped his face in his mantle, and went out, and stood in the entering in of the cave. And, behold, there came a voice unto him, and said, What doest thou here, E-lī'jah?

14 And he said, I have been very jealous for the [8]Lord God of hosts: because the children of Is'ra-el have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away.

15 And the [8]Lord said unto him, Go, return on thy way to the wilderness of Da-măs'cus: [c]and when thou comest, anoint Hăz'a-el to be king over Sȳr'ī-à:

16 And Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī shalt thou anoint to be king over Is'ra-el: and [12]E-lī'shà the son of Shā'phat of Ā'bĕl-me-hō'lah shalt thou anoint to be prophet in thy room.

17 And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hăz'a-el shall Jē'hū slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jē'hū shall E-lī'shà slay.

18 Yet I have left me seven thousand in Is'ra-el, all the knees which have not bowed unto Bā'al, [d]and every mouth which hath not kissed him.

19 [13]¶ So he departed thence, and found [12]E-lī'shà the son of Shā'phat, who was plowing with [14]twelve yoke of oxen before him, and he with the twelfth: and [4]E-lī'jah passed by him, and cast his mantle upon him.

20 And he left the oxen, and ran after [4]E-lī'jah, and said, Let me, I pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee?

21 And he returned back from him, and took a yoke of oxen, and slew them, and boiled [c]their flesh with the instruments of the oxen, and gave unto the people, and they did eat. Then he arose, and went after [4]E-lī'jah, and ministered unto him.

9. The range of mountains of which Sinai is the sumit.

10. Elijah is here miraculously sustained on the same mountain where Moses had twice fasted the same length of time. (Ex. 24:18) -"And Moses went into the midst of the cloud and gat him up into the mount; and Moses was in the mount 40 days and 40 nights." (Ex. 34:28) -"And he was there with the Lord, 40 days and 40 nights."

11. As he did by Moses. (Ex. 33:21-23 and 34:6).

12. Successor to Elijah. He received his divine commission direct from his predecessor, whose mantle fell upon him. Sixty of his 90 years of life were spent as a prophet.

13. Vs. 19-21, the call of Elisha.

14. That is, plowing in the company of eleven others, each of whom was plowing, which is still a customary sight in the east.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Ben-hadad besiegeth Samaria.* 13 *By the direction of a prophet, the Syrians are slain.* 22 *As the prophet forewarned Ahab, the Syrians come against him in Aphek.* 28 *The Syrians are smitten again.* 31 *The Syrians submitting themselves, Ahab sendeth Ben-hadad away with a covenant.* 35 *The prophet denounceth God's judgment against him.*

1 And Bĕn-hā'dăd the king of Sȳr'ī-à gathered all his host together: and there were thirty and two kings with him, and horses, and chariots: and he went up and besieged Sa-mā'rī-à, and warred against it.

2 And he sent messengers to Ā'hăb king of Is'ra-el into the city, and said unto him, Thus saith Bĕn-hā'dăd,

3 Thy silver and thy gold is mine; thy wives also and thy children, even the goodliest, are mine.

4 And the king of Is'ra-el answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, [a]I am thine, and all that I have.

5 And the messengers came again, and said, Thus speaketh Bĕn-hā'dăd, saying, Although I have sent unto thee, saying, Thou shalt deliver me thy silver, and thy gold, and thy wives, and thy children;

6 Yet I will send my servants unto thee to morrow about this time, and they shall search thine house, and the houses of thy servants; and it shall be, that whatsoever is pleasant in thine eyes, they shall put it in their hand, and take it away.

7 Then the king of Is'ra-el called all the [b]elders of the land, and said, Mark, I pray you, and see how this man seeketh mischief: for he sent unto me for my wives, and for my children, and for my silver, and for my gold; and I denied him not.

8 And all the elders and all the people said unto him, Hearken not unto him, nor consent.

9 Wherefore he said unto the messengers of Bĕn-hā'dăd, Tell my lord the king, All that thou didst send for to thy servant at the first I will do: but this thing I may not do. And the messengers departed, and brought him word again.

10 And Bĕn-hā'dăd sent unto him, and said, The gods do so unto me, and more also, if the dust of Sa-mā'rī-à shall suffice for handfuls for all the people that follow me.

11 And the king of Is'ra-el answered and said, Tell him, [c]Let not him that girdeth on his harness boast himself as he that putteth it off.

12 And it came to pass, when Bĕn-hā'dăd heard this message, as he was [d]drinking, he and the kings in the [1]pavilions, that he said unto his servants, Set yourselves in [2]array.

Ch. 20. B. C. 901-900.

1. Tents.

2. In order.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there; and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them. (Ex. 24:12.)

c. And Hazael said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel; their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child (12). And Hazael said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And Elisha answered, The Lord hath shown me that thou shalt be king over Syria. (II Ks. 8:12, 13.)

d. And now they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves. (Hos. 13:2.)

e. And Araunah said unto David, Let my lord the king take and offer up what seemeth good unto him: behold, here be oxen for burnt sacrifice, and threshing instruments and other instruments of the oxen for wood. (II Sam. 24:22.)

Chapter 20.

a. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things; and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

b. Go, and gather the elders of Israel together, and say unto them, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, of Isaac, and of Jacob, appeared unto me, saying, I have surely visited you, and seen that which is done to you in Egypt. (Ex. 3:16.) So all the elders of Israel came to the king to Hebron; and king David made a league with them in Hebron before the Lord; and they anointed David king over Israel. (II Sam. 5:3.)

c. Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. (Prov. 27:1.) Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof; and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit. (Ecc. 7:8.)

d. It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink (4): Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. (Prov. 31:4, 5.) Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a child, and thy princes eat in the morning! (16). Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness! (Ecc. 10:16, 17.)

And they set themselves in array against the city.

13 ¶ And, behold, there came a prophet unto Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Thus saith the [3]Lord, Hast thou seen all this great multitude? behold, I will deliver it into thine hand this day; and [e]thou shalt know that I am the [3]Lord.

14 And Ā'hăb said, By whom? And he said, Thus saith the [3]Lord, Even by the young men of the princes of the provinces. Then he said, Who shall order the battle? And he answered, Thou.

15 Then he numbered the young men of the princes of the provinces, and they were two hundred and thirty two: and after them he numbered all the people, even all the children of Ĭs'ra-el, being seven thousand.

16 And they went out at noon. But Bĕn-hā'dăd was [f]drinking himself drunk in the pavilions, he and the kings, the thirty and two kings that helped him.

17 And the young men of the princes of the provinces went out first; and Bĕn-hā'dăd sent out, and they told him, saying, There are men come out of Sa-mā'rĭ-â.

18 And he said, [g]Whether they be come out for peace, take them alive; or whether they be come out for war, take them alive.

19 So these young men of the princes of the provinces came out of the city, and the army which followed them.

20 And they slew every one his man: and the [h]Sўr'ĭ-anş fled; and Ĭs'ra-el pursued them: and Bĕn-hā'dăd the king of Sўr'ĭ-â escaped on an horse with the horsemen.

21 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el went out, and smote the horses and chariots, and slew the Sўr'ĭ-anş with a great slaughter.

22 ¶ And the prophet came to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of the year the king of Sўr'ĭ-â will come up against thee.

23 And the servants of the king of Sўr'ĭ-â said unto him, Their [i]gods are gods of the [4]hills; therefore they were stronger than we; but let us fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they.

24 And do this thing, Take the kings away, every man out of his place, and put captains in their rooms:

25 And number thee an army, like the army that thou hast lost, horse for horse, and chariot for chariot: and we will fight against them in the plain, and surely we shall be stronger than they. And he hearkened unto their voice, and did so.

26 And it came to pass at the return of the year, that Bĕn-hā'dăd numbered the Sўr'ĭ-anş, and went up to Ā'phek, to fight against Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el were numbered, and were all present, and went against them: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el pitched before them like two little flocks of kids; but the Sўr'ĭ-anş filled the country.

28 ¶ And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Thus saith the [3]Lord, [j]Because the Sўr'ĭ-anş have said, The [3]Lord is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand, and ye shall know that I am the [3]Lord.

29 And they pitched one over against the other seven days. And so it was, that in the seventh day the battle was joined: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el slew of the Sўr'ĭ-anş an hundred thousand footmen in one day.

30 But the rest fled to Ā'phek, into the city; and there a wall [5]fell upon twenty and seven thousand of the men that were left. And Bĕn-hā'dăd fled, and came into the city, into an inner chamber.

31 ¶ And his servants said unto him, Behold now, we have heard that the kings of the house of Ĭs'ra-el are merciful kings: let us, I pray thee, put sackcloth on our loins, and ropes upon our heads, and go out to the king of Ĭs'ra-el: peradventure he will save thy life.

32 So they girded sackcloth on their loins, and put ropes on their heads, and came to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, and said, Thy servant Bĕn-hā'dăd saith, I pray thee, let me live. And he said, Is he yet alive? he is my brother.

33 Now the men did diligently observe whether any thing would come from him, and did hastily catch it: and they said, Thy brother Bĕn-hā'dăd. Then he said, Go ye, bring him. Then Bĕn-hā'dăd came forth to him; and he caused him to come up into the chariot.

34 And Bĕn-hā'dăd said unto him, The cities, which my father took from thy father, I will restore; and thou shalt make streets for thee in Da-măs'cus, as my father made in Sa-mā'rĭ-â. Then said Ā'hăb, I will send thee away with this covenant. So [k]he made a covenant with him, and sent him away.

35 ¶ [6]And a certain man of the sons [7]of the prophets said unto his neighbour [l]in the word of the [3]Lord, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man refused to smite him.

36 Then said he unto him, Because thou hast not obeyed the voice of the Lord, behold, as soon as thou art departed from me, a lion shall slay thee. And as soon as he was departed from him, a lion found him, and slew him.

37 Then he found another man, and said, Smite me, I pray thee. And the man smote him, so that in smiting he wounded him.

38 So the prophet departed, and waited for the king by the way, and disguised himself with ashes upon his face.

39 And as the king passed by, he cried unto the king: and he said, Thy servant went out into the midst of the battle; and, behold, a

4. Perhaps a designation coming from the fact that they knew Israel received the law at Mt. Sinai and of the temple on Mt. Moriah and of the worship on high places.

5. Supposed to be the result of an earthquake.

6. Vs. 35-43, reproof of Ahab.

7. That is, a member of one of the schools of the prophets. The head of the school was called a spiritual father.

e. His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealings shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:16.) The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.)

f. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging; and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.) Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart. (Hos. 4:11.) And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit. (Eph. 5:18.)

g. Talk no more so exceeding proudly; let not arrogancy come out of your mouth; for the Lord is a God of knowledge, and by him actions are weighed. (I Sam. 2:3.) When pride cometh, then cometh shame; but with the lowly is wisdom. (Prov. 11:2.) Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. (Prov. 16:18.) Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility. (Prov. 18:12.) For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. (Luke 14:11.)

h. And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. (Lev. 26:8.) There is no king saved by the multitude of an host; a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. (Ps. 33:16.)

i. I am the Lord: that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit (19). Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods? (20). Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is The Lord. (Jer. 16:19-21.) Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened (21). Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools (22), And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things. (Rom. 1:21-23.)

j. Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears; therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. (Is. 37:29.)

k. Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us; for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves. (Is. 28:15.)

l. For it was said to me by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest (17). He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee unto thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him. (I Ks. 13:17, 18.)

man turned aside, and brought a man unto me, and said, Keep this man: if by any means he be missing, then shall thy life be for his life, or else thou shalt pay a talent of silver.

40 And as thy servant was busy here and there, he was gone. And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, [m]So shall thy judgment be; thyself hast decided it.

41 And he hasted, and took the ashes away from his face; and the king of Ĭs'ra-el discerned him that he was of the prophets.

42 And he said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Because thou hast let go out of thy hand a man [8]whom I appointed to utter destruction, therefore thy life shall go for his life, and thy people for his people.

43 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el [n]went to his house heavy and displeased, and came to Sa-mā'rĭ-ā.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Ahab coveteth Naboth's vineyard.* 5 *Jezebel writing letters against Naboth, he is condemned of blasphemy.* 15 *Ahab taketh possession of the vineyard.* 17 *Elijah denounceth judgments against Ahab and Jezebel.* 25 *Ahab repenting, God deferreth the judgment.*

1 And it came to pass after these things, that Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte had a vineyard, which was in Jĕz're-el, hard by the palace of Ā'hăb king of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā.

2 And Ā'hăb spake unto Nā'bŏth, saying, Give [a]me thy vineyard, that I may have it for a garden of herbs, because it is near unto my house: and I will give thee for it a better vineyard than it; or, if it seem good to thee, I will give thee the worth of it in money.

3 And Nā'bŏth said to Ā'hăb, The [1]Lord forbid it me, [b]that I should give the inheritance of my fathers unto thee.

4 And Ā'hăb came into his house heavy and displeased because of the word which Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte had spoken to him: for he had said, I will not give thee the inheritance of my fathers. And he laid him down upon his bed, and turned away his face, and would eat no bread.

5 ¶ But Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife came to him, and said unto him, Why is thy spirit so sad, that thou eatest no bread?

6 And he said unto her, Because I spake unto Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, and said unto him, Give me thy vineyard for money; or else, if it please thee, I will give thee another vineyard for it: and he answered, I will not give thee my vineyard.

7 And Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife said unto him, Dost thou [c]now govern the kingdom of Ĭs'ra-el? arise, and eat bread, and let thine heart be merry: I will give thee the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte.

8 So she wrote letters in Ā'hăb's name, and sealed them with his seal, and sent the letters unto the elders and to the nobles that were in his city, dwelling with Nā'bŏth.

9 And she wrote in the letters, saying, [2]Proclaim a fast, and set Nā'bŏth on high among the people:

10 And set [3]two men, sons of [4]Bĕ'lĭ-al, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst [5]blaspheme God and the king. And then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die.

11 And the men of his city, even the elders and the nobles who were the inhabitants in his city, did as Jĕz'e-bĕl had sent unto them, and as it was written in the letters which she had sent unto them.

12 They [2]proclaimed a fast, and set Nā'bŏth on high among the people.

13 And there came in two [3]men, children of [1]Bĕ'lĭ-al, and sat before him: and the men of Bĕ'lĭ-al witnessed against him, even against Nā'bŏth, in the presence of the people, saying, Nā'bŏth did blaspheme God and the king. Then they carried him forth out of the city, and stoned him with stones, that he died.

14 Then they sent to [6]Jĕz'e-bĕl, saying, Nā'bŏth is stoned, and is dead.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when Jĕz'e-bĕl heard that Nā'bŏth was stoned, and was dead, that Jĕz'e-bĕl said to Ā'hăb, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, which he refused to give thee for money: for Nā'bŏth is not alive, but dead.

16 And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb heard that Nā'bŏth was dead, that Ā'hăb rose up to go down to the vineyard of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte, to take possession of it.

17 ¶ And the word of the [1]Lord came to [7]E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, saying,

18 [8]Arise, go down to meet Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el, which is in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā: behold, he is in the vineyard of Nā'bŏth, whither he is gone down to possess it.

19 And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the [1]Lord, Hast [d]thou killed, and also taken possession? And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the [1]Lord, In the place where dogs [9]licked the blood of Nā'bŏth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine.

20 And Ā'hăb said to [7]E-lī'jah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, [e]I have found thee: because thou hast [10]sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the [1]Lord.

21 Behold, [f]I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ā'hăb him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Ĭs'ra-el,

22 And will make thine house like the house of Jĕr'o-bō'am, the son of Nĕ'băt, and like the house of Bā'a-shā the son of A-hī'jah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

23 And of Jĕz'e-bĕl also spake the [1]Lord, saying, The dogs shall [11]eat Jĕz'e-bĕl by the wall of Jĕz're-el.

24 Him that dieth of Ā'hăb in the city the

8. Benhadad, whom God had in judgment devoted to destruction. (Jer. 49:27)—"And I will kindle a fire in the wall of Damascus and it shall consume the palaces of Benhadad."

Ch. 21. B. C. 899.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, assembled the people together for the purpose of doing penance.

3. The law required at least two witnesses to convict of any great crime. (Num. 35:30)—"Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses; but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die."

4. Of worthlessness, of wickedness.

5. To give in a bad sense a parting salutation, to wish away, to curse from your presence.

6. The most wicked woman of history.

7. See 1, ch. 17.

8. Vs. 18-29, Elijah's prophecy against Ahab.

9. Because of the repentance of Ahab (v. 29), this prophecy was not fulfilled, although at the pool of Samaria dogs did lick his blood. (I Ks. 22:38)—"And one washed the chariot in the pool of Samaria; and the dogs licked up his blood."

10. Sold thyself unto sin; i. e., utterly given over to sin and crime.

11. This was fulfilled in II Ks. 9:30-37.

m. Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I; yea, thine own lips testify against thee. (Job 15:6.) And he saith unto him, Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant. Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow. (Luke 19:22.)

n. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Micaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the Lord; but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Jehoshaphat said, Let not the king say so. (I Ks. 22:8.)

Chapter 21.

a. Thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's house, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's wife, nor his manservant, nor his maidservant, nor his ox, nor his ass, nor any thing that is thy neighbor's. (Ex. 20:17.) Woe to him that coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil! (Hab. 2:9.) And he said unto them, Take heed, and beware of covetousness; for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. (Luke 12:15.) Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry (5). For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience. (Col. 3:5, 6.)

b. The land shall not be sold for ever; for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me. (Lev. 25:23.) So shall not the inheritance of the children of Israel remove from tribe to tribe; for every one of the children of Israel shall keep himself to the inheritance of the tribe of his fathers. (Num. 36:7.)

c. And he will take the tenth of your seed, and of your vineyards, and give to his officers, and to his servants. (I Sam. 8:15.)

d. And the Lord said unto Cain, Where is Abel thy brother? And he said, I know not; Am I my brother's keeper? (Gen. 4:9.) Wherefore hast thou despised the commandment of the Lord, to do evil in his sight? thou hast killed Uriah the Hittite with the sword, and hast taken his wife to be thy wife, and hast slain him with the sword of the children of Ammon. (II Sam. 12:9.)

e. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought. (Is. 29:21.) They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly. (Amos 5:10.)

f. To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time; for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.) For the whole house of Ahab shall perish; and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel. (II Ks. 9:8.) O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.)

dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat.

25 ¶ But there was none like unto Ā'hăb, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the [1]Lord, whom Jĕz'e-bĕl his wife stirred up.

26 And he did very abominably in following idols, according to all things as did the Ăm'or-ītes, whom the [1]Lord cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And it came to pass, when Ā'hăb heard those words, that he rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his flesh, and fasted, and lay in sackcloth, and went softly.

28 And the word of the Lord came to E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, saying,

29 Seest thou how Ā'hăb [g]humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days: but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Ahab is slain at Ramoth-gilead.* 37 *The dogs lick up his blood, and Ahaziah succeedeth him.* 41 *Jehoshaphat's good reign.* 50 *Jehoram succeedeth him.* 51 *Ahaziah's evil reign.*

1 [1]And they continued three [2]years without war between Sȳr'ī-ā and Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And it came to pass in the third year, that Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah came down to the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto his servants, Know ye that Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd is our's, and we be still, and take it not out of the hand of the king of Sȳr'ī-ā?

4 And he said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt. Wilt thou go with me to battle to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd? And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, I am as thou art, my people as thy people, my horses as thy horses.

5 And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, Enquire, I pray thee, at the word of the [3]Lord to day.

6 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el [a]gathered the prophets together, about [4]four [b]hundred men, and said unto them, Shall I go against Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for the [3]Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

7 And [c]Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the [3]Lord besides, that we might enquire of him?

8 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, [d]There is yet one man, Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lah, by whom we may inquire of the [3]Lord: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Let not the king say so.

9 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el called an officer, and said, Hasten hither Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lah.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah sat each on his throne, having put on their robes, in a void place in the entrance of the gate of Sa-mā'rī-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

11 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-nah made him horns of iron: and he said, Thus saith the [3]Lord, With these shalt thou push the Sȳr'ī-anş, until thou have consumed them.

12 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd, and prosper: for the [3]Lord shall deliver it into the king's hand.

13 And the messenger that was gone to call Mī-cā'iah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good.

14 And Mī-cā'iah said, As the [3]Lord liveth, what the [3]Lord saith unto me, that will I speak.

15 ¶ So he came to the king. And the king said unto him, Mī-cā'iah, shall we go against Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall we forbear? And he answered him, Go, and prosper: for the [3]Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

16 And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the [3]Lord?

17 And he said, I saw all Ĭs'ra-el scattered upon the hills, as [5]sheep that have not a shepherd: and the [3]Lord said, These have no master: let them return every man to his house in peace.

18 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would prophesy no good concerning me, but evil?

19 And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the [3]Lord: I saw the [3]Lord [6]sitting on his throne, [e]and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left.

20 And the [3]Lord said, Who shall persuade Ā'hăb, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd? And one said on this manner, and another said on that manner.

21 And there came forth a [7]spirit, and stood before the [3]Lord, and said, I will persuade him.

22 And the [3]Lord said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so.

23 Now therefore, behold, the [3]Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the [3]Lord hath spoken evil concerning thee.

24 But Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-nah went near, and smote Mī-cā'iah on the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the [3]Lord from me to speak unto thee?

25 And Mī-cā'iah said, Behold, thou shalt see in that day, when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

26 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, Take Mī-cā'iah, and carry him back unto Ā'mon the

Ch. 22. B. C. 897-913.

1. Vs. 1-40 detail the Syrian wars until Ahab's death.

2. The three years from the time of the covenant between Ahab and Benhadad. (Ch. 20:34.)

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The prophets who complied with the calf-worship.

5. A fig. of a people who have lost their leader.

6. A vision like unto Isaiah or Ezekiel.

7. The spirit administering the divine judgment. Compare Job 1:6-12.

---

g. When he slew them, then they sought him; and they returned and enquired early after God (21). And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer (35). Nevertheless they did flatter him with their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues (36). For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant. (Ps. 78:34-37.)

Chapter 22.

a. Now therefore send, and gather to me all Israel unto mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. (I Ks. 18:19.)

b. Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of Israel that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their own hearts, Hear ye the word of the Lord (2). Thus saith the Lord God: Woe unto the foolish prophets that follow their own spirit, and have seen nothing! (3) O Israel, thy prophets are like the foxes in the deserts (4). Ye have not gone up into the gaps, neither made up the hedge for the house of Israel to stand in the battle in the day of the Lord (5). They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith, and the Lord hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word (6). Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The Lord saith it: albeit I have not spoken? (7). Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God (8). And mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies; they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord God. (Ezek. 13:2-9.)

c. But Jehoshaphat said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord, that we may enquire of the Lord by him? And one of the king of Israel's servants answered and said, Here is Elisha the son of Shaphat, which poured water on the hands of Elijah. (II Ks. 3:11.)

d. And he said, I have been very jealous for the Lord God of hosts; for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. (I Ks. 19:10.)

e. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word (20). Bless ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye ministers of his, that do his pleasure. (Ps. 103:20, 21.) And the man that stood among the myrtle trees answered and said, These are they whom the Lord hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth. (Zech. 1:10.) And of the angels he saith, Who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire (7). Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:7, 14.)

governor of the city, and to Jō'ăsh the king's son;

27 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of [8]affliction and with water of [9]affliction, until I come in peace.

28 And Mī-cā'iah said, If thou return at all in peace, [f]the [3]Lord hath not spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, O people, every one of you.

29 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd.

30 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, I will disguise myself, and enter into the battle; but put thou on thy robes. And the king of Ĭs'ra-el disguised himself, and went into the battle.

31 But the king of Sўr'ĭ-à commanded his thirty and two captains that had rule over his chariots, saying, Fight neither with small nor great, save only with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, that they said, Surely it is the king of Ĭs'ra-el. And they turned aside to fight against him: and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt [9]cried out.

33 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Ĭs'ra-el, that they turned back from pursuing him.

34 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Ĭs'ra-el between the joints of the harness: wherefore he said unto the driver of his chariot, Turn thine hand, and carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

35 And the battle increased that day: and the king was stayed up in his chariot against the Sўr'ĭ-ans, and died at even: and the blood ran out of the wound into the midst of the chariot.

36 And there went a proclamation throughout the host about the going down of the sun, saying, Every man to his city, and every man to his own country.

37 ¶ So the king died, and was brought to Sa-mā'rĭ-à; and they buried the king in Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

38 And one washed the chariot in the pool of Sa-mā'rĭ-à; and the [10]dogs licked up his blood; and they washed his armour; according unto the word of the [3]Lord which he spake.

39 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hăb, and all that he did, and the ivory house which he made, and all the cities that he built, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

40 So Ā'hăb slept with his fathers; and Ā-ha-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

41 ¶ [11]And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Ā'sà began to reign over Jū'dah in the fourth year of Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el.

42 Je-hŏsh'a-phăt was thirty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and five years in Je-rų'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was A-zū'bah the daughter of Shĭl'hĭ.

43 And he walked in all the ways of Ā'sà his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the [3]Lord: nevertheless [g]the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places.

44 And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt made peace with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

45 Now the rest of the acts of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, and his might that he shewed, and how he warred, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

46 And the remnant of the [12]sodomites, [h]which remained in the days of his father Ā'sà, he took out of the land.

47 There was then no king in Ē'dom: a deputy was king.

48 Je-hŏsh'a-phăt made ships of Thạr'shish to go to Ō'phĭr for gold: but they went not; for the ships were broken at Ē'zĭ-on-gē'bĕr.

49 Then said Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Ā'hăb unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Let my servants go with thy servants in the ships. But Je-hŏsh'a-phăt would not.

50 ¶ And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Je-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.

51 ¶ Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Ā'hăb began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à the seventeenth year of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, and reigned two years over Ĭs'ra-el.

52 And he did evil in the sight of the [3]Lord, and walked in the way of his father, and in the way of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin:

53 For he [i]served Bā'al, and worshipped him, and provoked to anger the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, according to all that his father had done.

8. The food of the prison.

9. A cry to Jehovah for help.

10. A partial fulfilling of ch. 21: 19.

11. Vs. 41-50, reign of Jehoshaphat. A fuller account of this reign is given in II Chr., chs. 17-20.

12. Those consecrated to a special lewd practice in their form of heathen worship.

f. If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the Lord hath not sent me (Num. 16:29.) But the prophet which shall presume to speak a word in my name, which I have not commanded him to speak, or that shall speak in the name of other gods, even that prophet shall die. (Dt. 18:20.)

g. But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitations shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.) For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree. (I Ks. 14:23.) But the high places were not taken away; the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in high places. (II Ks. 12:3.)

h. But the men of Sodom were wicked and sinners before the Lord exceedingly. (Gen. 13:13.) And he took away the sodomites out of the land and removed all the idols that his fathers had made. (I Ks. 15:12.) Even as Sodom and Gomorrah, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. (Jude 7.)

i. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord and served Baalim. (Jud. 2:11.) And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. (I Ks. 16:31.)

KINGS

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Moab rebelleth.* 5 *Elijah twice bringeth fire from heaven upon them whom Ahaziah sent to apprehend him.* 13 *He telleth the king of his death.* 17 *Jehoram succeedeth Ahaziah.*

1 Then Mō'ab [1]rebelled [a]against Ĭs'ra-el after the death of Ā'hăb.

2 And Ā-hā-zī'ah fell down through a lattice in his upper chamber that was in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and was sick: and he sent messengers, and said unto them, Go, enquire of Bā'al-zē'bŭb the god of Ēk'rŏn whether I shall recover of this disease.

3 But the angel [b]of the [2]Lord said to [3]E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, Arise, go up to meet the messengers of the king of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and say unto them, Is it not because there is not a God in Ĭs'ra-el, that ye go to enquire of Bā'al-zē'bŭb the god of Ēk'rŏn?

4 Now therefore thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt [c]surely die. And [3]E-lī'jah departed.

5 ¶ And when the messengers turned back unto him, he said unto them, Why are ye now turned back?

6 And they said unto him, There came a man up to meet us, and said unto us, Go, turn again unto the king that sent you, and say unto him, Thus saith the [2]Lord, Is it not because there is not a God in Ĭs'ra-el, that thou sendest to enquire of Bā'al-zē'bŭb the [d]god of Ēk'rŏn? therefore thou shalt not come down from that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

7 And he said unto them, What manner of man was he which came up to meet you, and told you these words?

8 And they answered him, He was an [4][e]hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is [3]E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte.

9 [5]Then the king sent unto him a captain of fifty with his fifty. And he went up to him: and, behold, he sat on the top of an hill. And he spake unto him, Thou man [f]of God, the king hath said, Come down.

10 And [3]E-lī'jah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then [g]let fire [6]come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

11 Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man [f]of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly.

12 And [3]E-lī'jah answered and said unto them, If I be a man [f]of God, let [g]fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire [f]of [7]God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty.

13 ¶ And he [h]sent again a captain of the third fifty with his fifty. And the third captain of fifty went up, and came and fell on his knees before [3]E-lī'jah, and besought him, and said unto him, O man of God, I pray thee, let my life, and the life of these fifty thy servants, be precious in thy sight.

14 Behold, there came fire down from heaven, and burnt up the two captains of the former fifties with their fifties: therefore let my life now be precious in thy sight.

15 And the angel of the [2]Lord said unto [3]E-lī'jah, Go down with him: be not [i]afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king.

16 And he said unto him, Thus saith the [2]Lord, Forasmuch as thou hast sent messengers to enquire of Bā'al-ze'bŭb the god of Ēk'rŏn, is it not because there is no God in Ĭs'ra-el to enquire of his word? therefore thou shalt not come down off that bed on which thou art gone up, but shalt surely die.

17 ¶ So he died according to the word of the [2]Lord which E-lī'jah had spoken. And Je-hō'ram reigned in his stead in the second year of Je-hō'ram the son of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah; because he had no son.

18 Now the rest of the acts of Ā-ha-zī'ah which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Elijah with his mantle divideth Jordan,* 9 *and is taken up by a fiery chariot into heaven.* 12 *Elisha is acknowledged his successor.* 19 *Elisha with salt healeth the unwholesome waters.* 23 *Bears destroy the children that mocked Elisha.*

1 And it came to pass, when [1]the [2]Lord would [a]take up [3]E-lī'jah into [5]heaven by a whirlwind, that E-lī'jah went with [4]E-lī'shà from Gĭl'găl.

Ch. 1. B. C. 896.

1. During the time of David, the Moabites were brought under subjection to Israel. (II Sam. 8:2)—"And he smote Moab and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death and with one full line to keep alive; and so the Moabites became David's servants and brought gifts." The history of this rebellion is resumed in ch. 3, and the narrative of it here, in connection with the implied sickness of Ahaziah, leads us to infer that the sickness of this monarch is what prevented an attempt to subdue the rebellion.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. See 1, ch. 17, I Ks.

4. That is, the man with the hairy garment, which appeared to be Elijah's only dress.

5. Vs. 9 16. Elijah prays for fire from heaven.

6. A miracle which would at the same time execute the divine judgment.

7. To the incorrigible, God is ever a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29)—"For our God is a consuming fire."

Ref. II Kings. Chapter 1.

a. And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive; and so the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts. (II Sam. 8:2.)

b. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) The Lord God of heaven, which took me from my father's house, and from the land of my kindred, and which spake unto me, and that sware unto me, saying, Unto thy seed will I give this land; he shall send his angel before thee, and thou shalt take a wife unto my son from thence. (Gen. 24:7.) Therefore now go, lead the people unto the place of which I have spoken unto thee; behold, mine angel shall go before thee; nevertheless in the day when I visit I will visit their sin upon them. (Ex. 32:34.)

c. As righteousness tendeth to life; so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death. (Prov. 11:19.)

d. Thou shalt have no other god before me (3). Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth (4). Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:3-5.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another God; their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names unto my lips. (Ps. 16:4.)

e. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophet shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive. (Zech. 13:4.) And the same John had his raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was locusts and wild honey. (Mat. 3:4.) And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey. (Mk. 1:6.)

f. Then the woman came and told her husband, saying, A man of God came unto me, and his countenance was like the countenance of an angel of God, very terrible; but I asked him not whence he was, neither told he me his name. (Judg. 13:6.) And there came a man of God unto Eli, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Did I plainly appear unto the house of thy father, when they were in Egypt, in Pharaoh's house? (I Sam. 2:27.)

g. And when the people complained, it displeased the Lord; and the Lord heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the Lord burned among them, and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. (Num. 11:1.) And when his disciples James and John saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as Elias did? (Luke 9:54.)

h. Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him. (Prov. 27:22.) Why should ye be stricken any more? Ye will revolt more and more. The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. (Is. 1:5.) O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? Thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction; they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

i. I, even I, am he that comforteth you; who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass? (Is. 51:12.) Thou therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them. (Jer. 1:17.) And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions; be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. (Ez. 2:6.)

Chapter 2.

a. And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. (Gen. 5:24.) By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. (Heb. 11:5.)

2 And E-lī'jah said unto E-lī'shà, [b]Tarry here, I pray thee; for the [2]Lord hath sent me to Bĕth'-el. And E-lī'shà said unto him, As the [2]Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Bĕth'-el.

3 And the sons of the prophets that were at Bĕth'-el came forth to [4]E-lī'shà, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the [2]Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he said, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

4 And [3]E-lī'jah said unto him, E-lī'shà, tarry here, I pray thee; for the [2]Lord hath sent me to Jĕr'ī-chō. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jĕr'ī-chō.

5 And the sons of the prophets that were at Jĕr'ī-chō came to [4]E-lī'shà, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the [2]Lord will take away thy master from thy head to day? And he answered, Yea, I know it; hold ye your peace.

6 And [3]E-lī'jah said unto him, Tarry, I pray thee, here; for the [2]Lord hath sent me to Jor'dan. And he said, As the [2]Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And they two went on.

7 And fifty men of the sons of the prophets went, and stood to view afar off: and they two stood by Jor'dan.

8 And [3]E-lī'jah took his mantle, and wrapped it together, and smote the waters, and they [c]were divided hither and thither, so that they two went over on dry ground.

9 ¶ And it came to pass, when they were gone over, that [3]E-lī'jah said unto E-lī'shà, Ask what I shall do for thee, before I be taken away from thee. And [4]E-lī'shà said, I pray thee, let a [d]double portion of thy spirit be upon me.

10 And he said, Thou hast asked a hard thing: nevertheless, if thou [e]see [e]me when I am taken from thee, it shall be so unto thee; but if not, it shall not be so.

11 And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a [f]chariot [f]of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and [3]E-lī'jah went up by a [g]whirlwind into heaven.

12 ¶ And [4]E-lī'shà saw it, and he cried, My father, my father, the chariot of Ĭs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more: and he took hold of his own clothes, and [g]rent them in two pieces.

13 He took up also the [g]mantle of [3]E-lī'jah that fell from him, and went back and stood by the bank of Jor'dan;

14 And he took the mantle of Elijah that fell from him, and smote the waters, and said, [10]Where is the Lord God of [3]E-lī'jah? and when he also had smitten [h]the waters, they parted hither and thither: and E-lī'shà went over.

15 And when the sons of the prophets which were to view at Jĕr'ī-chō saw him, they said, The spirit of [3]E-lī'jah doth rest on [4]E-lī'shà. And they came to meet him, and bowed themselves to the ground before him.

16 ¶ And they said unto him, Behold now, there be with thy servants fifty strong men; let them go, we pray thee, and seek thy master: lest peradventure the Spirit [i]of the [2]Lord hath taken him up, and cast him upon some mountain, or into some valley. And he said, Ye shall not send.

17 And when they urged him till he was ashamed, he said, Send. They sent therefore fifty men; and they sought three days, but found him not.

18 And when they came again to him, (for he tarried at Jĕr'ī-chō,) he said unto them, Did I not say unto you, Go not?

19 ¶ And the men of the city said unto [4]E-lī'shà, Behold, I pray thee, the situation of this city is pleasant, as my lord seeth: but the water is naught, and the ground barren.

20 And he said, Bring me a new cruse, and put salt therein. And they brought it to him.

21 And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and [j]cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the [2]Lord, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land.

22 So the waters were healed unto this day, according to the saying of E-lī'shà which he spake.

23 ¶ [11]And he went up from thence unto Bĕth'-el: and as he was going up by the way, there came forth [12]little children out of the city, and [k]mocked him, and said unto him, Go up, thou bald [13]head; go up, thou bald head.

24 And he turned back, and looked on them, and cursed them [14]in the name of the [2]Lord. And there came forth two she bears out of the wood, and tare forty and two [15]children of them.

25 And he went from thence to mount Cär'-mel, and from thence he returned to Sa-mā'rī-à.

Ch. 2. B. C. 896.

NOTE.—In this ch. is recorded one of the most impressive incidents of Old Testament history. It occurred near the place where Moses died and was buried. (Dt. 34:5.) Keil says, Elijah ascending in the fiery tempest is a symbol of the judicial righteousness of God, because as minister and preacher of the law, he preached to the apostate generation, the fire of the anger of divine righteousness. Christ ascended silently and a cloud received him out of their sight. He ascended as the Son, to whom all power is given. Since Moses and Elijah met with Jesus on the Mount of Transfiguration (Mat. 17:1-3), it is interesting to compare their manner of leaving the world. Though Moses was the law-giver, he died on account of his sin at Kadish. (Dt. 32:50, 51.) Moses passed from life unto death by the way of the law, which worketh death as the wages of sin. But Elijah, as forerunner of Christ, prepares his way by turning the hearts of the fathers to the children (Mal. 4:5, 6; Mat. 11:14), and ascends to heaven without tasting death, thus pointing to Christ who destroys the power of sin and of death and abolishes the curse of the law from everyone who believeth.

1. From this verse it seems there was a set time when Jehovah was to take Elijah from the world.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. See note 1, ch. 17, I Ks.

4. See note 12, ch. 19, I Ks.

5. To the heavenly abode of God and his angels. (Keil.)

6. A sign which was to appear unto Elisha.

7. Creations of the spiritual world. A part of that great host, heard by David above the mulberry tree. (II Sam. 5:24)—"And let it be when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself, for then shall the Lord go out before thee to smite the host of the Philistines."

8. At the moment when the chariot of fire separated them a tempest broke upon Elijah and carried him into heaven. It is not said whether he was in the chariot of fire or not.

9. The same mantle which Elijah had cast upon Elisha (I Ks. 19:16-19).

10. Thus the first miracle of Elisha is identical in nature with the last of Elijah, (V. 8.)

11. Vs. 23-25, the mocking children cursed. "The offense of the mocking children, involving as it did a blasphemous insult upon one of the Lord's most signal acts, made a near approach to what in the New Testament is called the sin against the Holy Ghost." (Kitto.)

12. The Greek word here used for youth, is without reference to exact age, but when preceded by little, means a young man who has not reached maturity.

13. A term of abuse and contempt in the east, meaning a social outcast.

14. As the prophet was mocked to insult the name of the Lord, they were cursed in the name of the Lord. Such an insult Jehovah could not allow to go unpunished before the people of Bethel.

15. The ringleaders.

b. And she said, Behold, thy sister-in-law has gone back unto her people, and unto her gods; return thou after thy sister-in-law (15). And Ruth said, Intreat me not to leave thee, or to return from following after thee; for whither thou goest, I will go; and where thou lodgest, I will lodge; thy people shall be my people and thy God my God. (Ruth 1:15, 16.)

c. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.) And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priest that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest) (15), That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan; and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off; and the people passed over right against Jericho. (Josh. 3:15, 16.)

d. And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders; and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. (Num. 11:25.)

e. And, while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel. (Acts 1:10.)

f. And Elisha prayed, and said, Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw; and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. (II Ks. 6:17.) The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels; the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. (Ps. 68:17.) Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire. (Ps. 104:4.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

g. And Jacob rent his clothes, and put sackcloth upon his loins, and mourned for his son many days. (Gen. 37:34.) And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. (Josh. 7:6.)

h. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my father. (Jno. 14:12.)

i. And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me; but I thy servant fear the Lord from my youth. (I Ks. 18:12.) And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Jerusalem, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where was the seat of the image of jealousy, which provoketh to jealousy. (Ez. 8:3.) And when they were come up out of the water, the Spirit of the Lord caught away Philip, that the eunuch saw him no more; and he went on his way rejoicing. (Acts 8:39.)

j. And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord showed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet; there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them. (Ex. 15:25.) When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay. (Jno. 9:6.)

k. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.) The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagle shall eat it. (Prov. 30:17.)

CHAPTER 3.

1 Jehoram's reign. 6 Jehoram, with Jehoshaphat, and the king of Edom, by Elisha obtaineth water, and promise of victory. 21 The Moabites, coming to spoil, are overcome. 26 The king of Moab raiseth the siege.

1 Now Je-hō'ram the son of Ā'hăb began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à the eighteenth year of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, and reigned twelve years.

2 And he wrought evil in the sight of the [1]Lord; but not like his father, and like his mother: for he put away the [a]image of Bā'al that his father had made.

3 Nevertheless he cleaved unto the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

4 ¶ [2]And [3]Mē'shà king of Mō'ab was a sheepmaster, and [b]rendered unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool.

5 But it came to pass, when Ā'hăb was dead, that the king of Mō'ăb rebelled against the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ And king Je-hō'ram went out of Sa-mā'rĭ-à the same time, and numbered all Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And he went and sent to Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah, saying, The king of Mō'ab hath rebelled against me: wilt thou go with me against Mō'ab to battle? And he said, I will go up: I am as thou art, my people as thy people, and my horses as thy horses.

8 And he said, Which way shall we go up? And he answered, The way through the wilderness of Ē'dom.

9 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el went, and the king of Jū'dah, and the king of Ē'dom: and they fetched [4]a compass of seven days' journey: and there was no water for the host, and for the cattle that followed them.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, Alas! [c]that the [1]Lord hath called these three kings together to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab!

11 But Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the [1]Lord, that we may enquire [d]of the [1]Lord by him? And one of the king of Ĭs'ra-el's servants answered and said, Here is [5]E-lī'shà the son of Shā'phat, which poured water on the hands of E-lī'jah.

12 And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, The word of the [1]Lord is with him. So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt and the king of Ē'dom went down to him.

13 And E-lī'shà said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, What have I to do with thee? get thee to [e]the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto him, Nay: for the [1]Lord hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Mō'ab.

14 And E-lī'shà said, As the Lord of hosts liveth, before whom I stand, surely, were it not that I regard the presence of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah, I would not look toward thee, nor see thee.

15 But now bring me a [6]minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand [f]of the [1]Lord came upon him.

16 And he said, Thus saith the [1]Lord, Make this valley full of ditches.

17 For thus saith the Lord, Ye shall not see wind, neither shall ye see rain; yet that valley [g]shall be filled with water, that ye may drink, both ye, and your cattle, and your beasts.

18 And this is but a [h]light thing in the sight of the Lord: he will [i]deliver the Mō'ab-ītes also into your hand.

19 And ye shall smite every fenced city, and every choice city, and shall fell every good tree, and stop all wells of water, and mar every good piece of land with stones.

20 And it came to pass in the morning, when the meat [7]offering was offered, that, behold, there came water [8]by the way of Ē'dom, and the country was filled with water.

21 ¶ And when all the Mō'ab-ītes heard that the kings were come up to fight against them, they gathered all that were able to put on armour, and upward, and stood in the border.

22 And they rose up early in the morning, and the sun shone upon the water, and the Mō'ab-ītes saw the water on the other side as red as blood:

23 And they said, This is blood: the kings are surely slain, and they have smitten one another: now therefore, Mō'ab, to the spoil.

24 And when they came to the camp of Ĭs'ra-el, the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes rose up and smote the Mō'ab-ītes, so that they fled before them: but they went forward smiting the Mō'ab-ites, even in their country.

25 And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kĭr-hăr'a-sĕth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it.

26 ¶ And when the king of Mō'ab saw that the battle was too sore for him, he took with him seven hundred men that drew swords, to break through even unto the king of Ē'dom: but they could not.

27 Then he took his [9]eldest son that should have reigned in his stead, and offered [j]him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Ĭs'ra-el: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land.

Ch. 3. B. C. 896-895.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Vs. 4-27, the war with Mesha, king of Moab. Great interest has recently been revived concerning the Biblical history of Mesha, king of Moab, because of the discovery in 1870 of a monumental stone at Dibon, containing inscriptions relative to these wars, thus confirming the Old Testament history. For account of this discovery see "Recovering Jerusalem," pp. 389-402, and "Bibliotheca Sacra" for 1870, pp. 625-646.

3. A king of Moab, immensely rich in flocks and herds.

4. Made a circuit of. (R. V.)

5. The prophet thus seems to have been close by the camp. Perhaps Jehovah had instructed him to be near at hand, ready to make known the divine will at the proper time.

6. A musical instrument.

7. Meal or food offering, i. e., at sunrise.

8. Water from the heavy rainfalls from the mountain of Edom.

9. That is, his own son.

Chapter 3.

a. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:3-5.) Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play. (I Cor. 10:7.) Cursed be the man that maketh any molten or graven image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hand of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer, and say, Amen. (Dt. 27:15.)

b. Send ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sela to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zion. For it shall be, that as a wandering bird, cast out of a nest, so the daughters of Moab shall be at the fords of Arnon. (Is. 16:1, 2.) And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive; and so the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts. (I Sam. 8:2.)

c. When he slew them, then they sought him; and they returned and inquired early after God. (Ps. 78:34.) The foolishness of man perverteth his way; and his heart fretteth against the Lord. (Prov. 19:3.)

d. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

e. Now therefore send, and gather me all Israel unto Mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. (I Ks. 18:19.)

f. The word of the Lord came expressly unto Ezekiel the priest, the son of Buzi, in the land of the Chaldeans by the river Chebar; and the hand of the Lord was there upon him. (Ezek. 1:3.) And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Judah sat before me, that the hand of the Lord God fell there upon me. (Ezek. 8:1.)

g. He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs. (Ps. 107:35.) I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys; I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. (Is. 41:18.)

h. Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: Is there any thing too hard for me? (Jer. 32:27.) And Jesus, looking upon them, saith, With men it is impossible, but not with God; for with God all things are possible. (Mk. 10:27.) Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us. (Eph. 3:20.)

i. And there came a man of God, and spake unto the king of Israel, and said, Thus saith the Lord, Because the Syrians have said the Lord is God of the hills, but he is not God of the valleys, therefore will I deliver all this great multitude into thine hand; and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (I Ks. 20:28.)

j. Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God; for every abomination to the Lord which he hateth have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. (Dt. 12:31.) And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart. (Jer. 7:31.) Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and

CHAPTER 4.

1 Elisha multiplieth the widow's oil. 8 He giveth a son to the good Shunammite. 18 He raiseth again her dead son. 42 He satisfieth an hundred men with twenty loaves.

1 [1]Now there cried a certain [2]woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto E-lī'shâ, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Lord: and the creditor is come [a]to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen.

2 And E-lī'shâ said unto her, What shall I do for thee? tell me, what hast thou in the house? And she said, Thine handmaid hath not any thing in the house, save [b]a pot of oil.

3 Then he said, Go, borrow thee vessels abroad of all thy neighbours, even empty vessels; borrow not a few.

4 And when thou art come in, thou shalt shut the door upon thee and upon thy sons, and shalt pour out into all those vessels, and thou shalt set aside that which is full.

5 So she went from him, and shut the door upon her and upon her sons, who brought the vessels to her; and she poured out.

6 And it came to pass, when the vessels were full, that she said unto her son, Bring me yet a vessel. And he said unto her, There is not a vessel more. And the oil stayed.

7 Then she came and told the man of God. And he said, Go, sell the oil, and pay thy debt, and live thou and thy children of the rest.

8 ¶ [3]And it fell on a day, that E-lī'shâ passed to Shu'nem, where was a great woman; and she constrained him to eat bread. And so it was, that as oft as he passed by, he turned in thither to eat bread.

9 And she said unto her husband, Behold now, I perceive that this is an holy man of God, which passeth by us continually.

10 Let us make [c]a little chamber, I pray thee, on the wall; and let us set for him there a bed, and a table, and a stool, and a candlestick: and it shall be, when he cometh to us, that he shall turn in thither.

11 And it fell on a day, that he came thither, and he turned into the chamber, and lay there.

12 And he said to Ge-hā'zī his servant, Call this Shu'nam-mīte. And when he had called her, she stood before him.

13 And he said unto him, Say now unto her, Behold, thou hast been careful for us with all this care; what is to be done for thee? wouldest thou be spoken for to the king, or to the captain of the host? And she answered, I dwell among mine own people.

14 And he said, What then is to be done for her? And Ge-hā'zī answered, Verily she hath no child, and her husband is old.

15 And he said, Call her. And when he had called her, she stood in the door.

16 And he said, [d]About this season, according to the time of life, thou shalt embrace a son. And she said, Nay, my lord, thou man of God, do not lie unto thine handmaid.

17 And the woman conceived, and bare a son at that season that E-lī'shâ had said unto her, according to the time of life.

18 ¶ And when the child was grown, it fell on a day, that he went out to his father to the reapers.

19 And he said unto his father, My head, my head. And he said to a lad, Carry him to his mother.

20 And when he had taken him, and brought him to his mother, he sat on her knees till noon, and then died.

21 And she went up, and laid him on the bed of the man of God, and shut the door upon him, and went out.

22 And she called unto her husband, and said, Send me, I pray thee, one of the young men, and one of the asses, that I may run to the man of God, and come again.

23 And he said, Wherefore wilt thou go to him to day? it is neither new moon, nor sabbath. And she said, It shall be well.

24 Then she saddled an ass, and said to her servant, Drive, and go forward; slack not thy riding for me, except I bid thee.

25 So she went and came unto the man of God to mount Cär'mel. And it came to pass, when the man of God saw her afar off, that he said to Ge-hā'zī his servant, Behold, yonder is that Shu'nam-mīte:

26 Run now, I pray thee, to meet her, and say unto her, Is it well with thee? is it well with thy husband? is it well with the child? And she answered, It is well.

27 And when she came to the man of God to the hill, she caught him by the feet: but Ge-hā'zī came near to thrust her away. And the man of God said, Let her alone; for her soul is vexed within her: and the [4]Lord hath hid it from me, and hath not told me.

28 Then she said, Did I desire a son of my lord? did I not say, Do not deceive me?

29 Then he said to Ge-hā'zī, Gird up thy loins, and take my staff in thine hand, and go thy way: if thou meet any man, salute him not; and if any salute thee, answer him not again: and lay [e]my staff upon the face of the child.

30 And the mother of the child said, As the [4]Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. And he arose, and followed her.

31 And Ge-hā'zī passed on before them, and laid the staff upon the face of the child; but there was neither voice, nor hearing. Wherefore he went again to meet him, and told him, saying, The child is not awaked.

32 And when E-lī'shâ was come into the house, behold, the child was dead, and laid upon his bed.

33 He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and [f]prayed unto the [4]Lord.

Ch. 4. B. C. 895.

1. Chs. 4-8 are devoted largely to a detailed account of Elijah's miracles, affording us alike an insight into the life of Elisha and acquainting us with the school of the prophets. It is to be observed that there is a striking difference between the miracles of Elisha and Elijah; those of Elijah were of stern rebuke and denunciation, while those of Elisha were gracious, soothing and beneficent. By illustration we might say the miracles of Elisha were like the still small voice following in the wake of the whirlwind and earthquake of Elijah's ministry.

2. According to a rabbinical conjecture the wife of Obadiah, who fed the persecuted prophets. (I Ks. 18: 5.)

3. Vs. 8-37. Elisha and the Shunamite woman.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

thy daughters, whom thou hast born unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter, that thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them? (Ezek. 16:20, 21.)

Chapter 4.

a. And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bondservant: But as an hired servant, and as a sojourner, he shall be with thee, and shall serve thee until the year of jubile. And then shall he depart from thee, both he and his children with thee, and shall return unto his own family, and unto the possession of his father shall he return. (Lev. 25:39-41.) And every one that was in distress, and every one that was in debt, and every one that was discontented, gathered themselves unto him; and he became a captain over them; and there were with him about four hundred men. (I Sam. 22:2.) For there were that said, We, our sons, our daughters, are many; therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live. Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth. There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards. Yet now our flesh is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children; and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought into bondage already; neither is it in our power to redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards. (Neh. 5:2-5.)

b. As the Lord thy God liveth, I have not a cake, but an handful of meal in a barrel, and a little oil in a cruse; and, behold, I am gathering two sticks, that I may go in and dress it for me and my son, that we may eat it and die. (I Ks. 17:12.)

c. He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. (Mat. 10:41.) And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.) Distributing to the necessity of saints, given to hospitality. (Rom. 12:13.) Let brotherly love continue. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:1, 2.)

d. I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tenth door, which was behind him (10). Is any thing too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. (Gen. 18:10, 14.)

e. And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul: So that from his body were brought unto the sick, handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. (Acts 19:11, 12.)

f. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

34 And he went up, and lay upon the child, and put his mouth upon his [5]mouth, and his eyes upon his eyes, and his hands upon his hands: and he stretched himself upon the child; and the flesh of the child waxed warm.

35 Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and [g]stretched himself upon him: and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes.

36 And he called Ge-hā'zī, and said, Call this Shu'nam-mīte. So he called her. And when she was come in unto him, he said, Take up thy son.

37 Then she went in, and fell at his feet, and bowed herself to the ground, and took up her son, and went out.

38 ¶ [7]And [6]E-lī'shà came again to Gĭl'găl: and there was a [9]dearth in the land; and the sons of the prophets were sitting before him: and he said unto his servant, Set on the great pot, and [8]seethe pottage for the sons of the prophets.

39 And one went out into the field to gather herbs, and found a wild vine, and gathered thereof wild gourds his lap full, and came and [10]shred them into the pot of pottage: for they [h]knew them not.

40 So they poured out for the men to eat. And it came to pass, as they were eating of the pottage that they cried out, and said, O thou man of God, there is death in the pot. And they could not eat thereof.

41 But he said, Then bring [11]meal. And [i]he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot.

42 ¶ [12]And there came a man from Bā'al-shal'ĭ-shà, and brought the man of God bread of the firstfruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat.

43 And his [13]servitor said, What, should [j]I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the [4]Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof.

44 So he set it before them, and they did eat, and [k]left thereof, according to the word of the [4]Lord.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Naaman is sent to Samaria to be cured of his leprosy.* 8 *Elisha sendeth him to Jordan.* 20 *Gehazi is smitten with leprosy.*

1 [1]Now [2]Nā'a-man, captain of the host of the king of Sўr'ĭ-à, was a great man with his master, and honourable, because by him the [3]Lord had given deliverance unto Sўr'ĭ-à: he was also a mighty man in valour, but he [a]was a leper.

2 And the Sўr'ĭ-ans had gone out by companies, and had brought away captive out of the land of Ĭs'ra-el a little [4]maid; and she waited on Nā'a-man's wife.

3 And she said unto her mistress, Would God my lord were with the prophet that is in Sa-mā'rĭ-à! for he would recover him of his leprosy.

4 And one went in, and told his lord, saying, Thus and thus said the maid that is of the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And the king of Sўr'ĭ-à said, Go to, go, and I will send a letter unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el. And he departed, and took with him ten [5]talents of silver, and six thousand [6]pieces of gold, and ten changes of raiment.

6 And he brought the letter to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Now when this letter is come unto thee, behold, I have therewith sent Nā'a-man my servant to thee, that thou mayest recover [a]him of his leprosy.

7 And it came to pass, when the king of Ĭs'ra-el had read the letter, that he rent his clothes, and said, Am I [b]God, to kill and to make alive, that this man doth send unto me to recover a man of his leprosy? wherefore consider, I pray you, and see how he seeketh a quarrel against me.

8 ¶ And it was so, when [7]E-lī'shà the man of God had heard that the king of Ĭs'ra-el had rent his clothes, that he sent to the king, saying, Wherefore hast thou rent thy clothes? let him come now to me, and he shall know that there is a prophet in Ĭs'ra-el.

9 So Nā'a-man came with his horses and with his chariot, and stood at the door of the house of [7]E-lī'shà.

10 And [7]E-lī'shà sent a messenger unto him, saying, Go and [c]wash in Jor'dan seven [8]times, and thy flesh shall come again to thee, and thou shalt be clean.

11 But Nā'a-man was [d]wroth, and went away, and said, Behold, I thought, He will surely come out to me, and stand, and call on the name of the [3]Lord his God, and strike his hand over the place, and recover the leper.

12 Are not Āb'ā-nà and Phär'par, rivers of Da-măs'cus, better than all the waters of Ĭs'ra-el? may I not wash in them, and be clean? So he turned and [e]went away in a rage.

13 And his servants came near, and spake unto him, and said, My father, if the prophet had bid thee do some great thing, wouldest thou not have done it? how much rather then, when he saith to thee, Wash, and be clean?

14 Then went he down, and dipped himself [8]seven times in Jor'dan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh [f]came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and [a]he was clean.

15 ¶ And he returned to the man of God, he and all his company, and came, and stood before him: and he said, Behold, now [g]I know that there is [h]no God in all the earth, but in

5. To convey his own animal-heat to the dead child.

6. See 12, ch. 19, I Ks.

7. Vs. 38-41, the healing and sweetening of the poisonous pottage.

8. To boil.

9. The 7 years of famine prophesied by Elisha. Ch. 8:1—last clause —"For the Lord hath called for a famine, and it shall also come upon the land seven years."

10. That is, sliced.

11. There was nothing in the meal, but the act was to express the fact that in the work of God man has a part.

12. Vs. 42-44, the miraculous feeding of 100 men.

13. Minister.

Ch. 5. B. C. 894.

1. It is interesting to observe, that of the many miracles performed by Elijah, affecting the person of man, this is the only incident of the person's being a heathen—the others were all Israelites. Naaman, though a heathen, met all the conditions of the word of Jehovah, hence was healed, thus typifying the salvation which is for all who meet the conditions.

2. According to some authorities, the man who killed Ahab.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. As Joseph in Egypt, and Daniel in Babylon, this girl becomes the instrument by which Jehovah is made known to the heathen.

5. About $17,000.

6. Probably shekels; if so, about $34,000.

7. See 12, ch. 19, I Ks.

8. Signifying perfection.

g. And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. (I Ks. 17:21.)

h. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? (Mat. 7:16.)

i. And he cried unto the Lord, and the Lord showed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet: there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them. (Ex. 15:25.) And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Lord, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death or barren land. (II Ks. 2:21.)

j. But he said unto them, Give ye them to eat. And they said, We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people. (Luke 9:13.) There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves and two small fishes; but what are they among so many? (Jno. 6:9.)

k. And they did all eat, and were filled; and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. (Mat. 14:20.) And they did all eat and were filled; and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full. (Mat. 15:37.)

Chapter 5.

a. And many lepers were in Israel in the time of Eliseus the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Naaman the Syrian. (Luke 4.27.)

b. And Jacob's anger was kindled against Rachel: and he said, Am I in God's stead, who hath withheld from thee the fruit of the womb? (Gen. 30:2.) See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no God with me; I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal; neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Dt. 32:39.)

c. When he had thus spoken he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam (which is by interpretation, Sent). He went his way therefore and washed and came seeing. (Jno. 9:6, 7.) See ch. 4, v. 41.

d. But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God, for they are foolishness unto him; neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

e. Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry; for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. (Ecc. 7:9.) He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. (Prov. 16:32.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Ja. 1:19.)

f. His flesh shall be fresher than a child's; he shall return to the days of his youth. (Job 33:25.)

g. For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. (Rom. 10:10.)

h. The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:47.) Therefore I make a decree, that every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort. (Dan. 3:29.)

Ĭs'ra-el: now therefore, I pray thee, take a [i]blessing of thy servant.

16 But he said, As the [3]Lord liveth, before whom I stand, [j]I will receive none. And he urged him to take it; but he refused.

17 And [2]Nā'a-man said, Shall there not then, I pray thee, be given to thy servant two mules' burden [10]of earth? for thy servant will henceforth offer neither [k]burnt [9]offering nor sacrifice unto other [l]gods, but unto the [3]Lord.

18 In this thing the [3]Lord pardon thy servant, that when my master goeth into the house of Rĭm'mŏn to worship there, and he leaneth on my hand, and I bow myself in the house of Rĭm'mŏn: when I bow down myself in the house of Rĭm'mŏn, the Lord pardon thy servant in this thing.

19 And he said unto him, Go in peace. So he departed from him a little way.

20 ¶ [11]But Ge-hā'zī, the servant of E-lī'shà the man of God, said, Behold, my master hath spared Nā'a-man this Sŷr'ĭ-an, in not receiving at his hands that which he brought: but, as the Lord liveth, I will run [m]after him, and take somewhat of him.

21 So Ge-hā'zī followed after Nā'a-man. And when Nā'a-man saw him running after him, he lighted down from the chariot to meet him, and said, Is all well?

22 And he said, All is well. My master hath sent me, saying, Behold, even now there be come to me from mount Ē'phrā'ĭm two young men of the sons of the prophets: give them, I pray thee, a talent of silver, and two changes of garments.

23 And Nā'a-man said, Be content, take two [12]talents. And he urged him, and bound two talents of silver in two bags, with two changes of garments, and laid them upon two of his servants; and they bare them before him.

24 And when he came to the tower, he took them from their hand, and bestowed them in the house: and he let the men go, and they departed.

25 But he went in, and stood before his master. And E-lī'shà said unto him, Whence comest thou, Ge-hā'zī? And he said, Thy servant went [n]no whither.

26 And he [o]said unto him, Went not mine heart with thee, when the man turned again from his chariot to meet thee? Is [13]it a time to receive money, and to receive garments, and oliveyards, and vineyards, and sheep, and oxen, and menservants, and maidservants?

27 The leprosy therefore of Nā'a-man [p]shall cleave unto thee, and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence [q]a leper as white as snow.

9. A sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

10. It was a peculiar belief of the East that their god could be worshiped only upon his own soil. (I Ks. 20:23.) Therefore, Naaman desired to take some of the soil with him.

11. Vs. 20-27, Gehazi's curse.

12. About $3,320.

13. Shall we identify ourselves with the corrupt prophets who bring dishonor on Jehovah's name by ourselves becoming avaricious and grasping?

Ch. 6. B. C. 893-892.

NOTE.—In this ch. is the miracle of the lost axe made to swim. The striking contrast existing between the cure of Naaman and the lost axe should be observed, inasmuch as the cure of N. shows the power of God to relieve the distress of one of the great and honorable ones of the world; but, lest some one might think that Jehovah displays his power and mercy only on great occasions and in behalf of the great alone, the record of the lost axe is immediately added, teaching God's sympathy for the poor and humble in their petty trials. Here a poor, unknown prophet of Jericho has a miracle wrought in his behalf in a sphere so insignificant as to fail to attract the attention of man; although with God there are no great and no small. The loss of the axe, which this poor man had borrowed, was to him a great calamity, because he was too poor to buy another to replace it. Therefore the miracle in the behalf of N., the rich and the great, followed immediately by the miracle of the poor, unknown man, shows that all things, whether great or small, receive the attention of the Great All-Father and that the interests and welfare of the great and poor alike are objects of his mercy and consideration.

1. The members of one of the prophetical schools.

2. The place where we are is too small for our accommodation.

3. That is, was made to float, so that the man could reach forth and take it.

4. Vs. 8-23 treat of another class of the wonders of the ministry of Elijah. The Syrians smitten with blindness. In these incidents he appears as a prophet rather than a worker of miracles.

5. That is, by observing the counsel of the prophet and not foolishly exposing himself.

6. See 12, ch. 19, I Ks.

7. A beautiful eminence about 12 miles north of Samaria, where Joseph went in search of his brethren. (Gen. 37:17)—"And the man said, They are departed hence; for I heard them say, Let us go to Dothan. And Joseph went after his brethren, and found them in Dothan."

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Elisha causeth iron to swim.* 8 *He discloseth the king of Syria's counsel.* 13 *The army sent to apprehend Elisha is smitten with blindness.* 24 *The famine in Samaria causeth women to eat their own children.* 30 *The king sendeth to slay Elisha.*

1 And the sons [1]of the prophets said unto E-lī'shà, Behold now, the place where we dwell with thee is too [2]strait for us.

2 Let us go, we pray thee, unto Jor'dan, and take thence every man a beam, and let us make us a place there, where we may dwell. And he answered, Go ye.

3 And one said, Be content, I pray thee, and go with thy servants. And he answered, I will go.

4 So he went with them. And when they came to Jor'dan, they cut down wood.

5 But as one was felling a beam, the ax head fell into the water: and he cried, and said, Alas, master! for it was borrowed.

6 And the man of God said, Where fell it? And he shewed him the place. And [a]he cut down a stick, and cast it in thither; and the [3]iron did swim.

7 Therefore said he, Take it up to thee. And he put out his hand, and took it.

8 ¶ [4]Then the king of Sŷr'ĭ-à warred against Ĭs'ra-el, and took counsel with his servants, saying, In such and such a place shall be my camp.

9 And the man of God sent unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [b]Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Sŷr'ĭ-ans are come down.

10 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once [5]nor twice.

11 Therefore the heart of the king of Sŷr'ĭ-à was sore troubled for this thing; and he called his servants, and said unto them, Will ye not shew me which of us is for the king of Ĭs'ra-el?

12 And one of his servants said, None, my lord, O king: but [c]E-lī'shà, the prophet that is in Ĭs'ra-el, telleth the king of Ĭs'ra-el the words that thou speakest in thy bedchamber.

13 ¶ And he said, Go and spy where he is, that I may send and fetch him. And it was told him, saying, Behold, he is in [7]Dō'than.

14 Therefore sent he thither horses, and chariots, and a great host: and they came by night, and compassed the city about.

15 And when the servant of the man of God was risen early, and gone forth, behold, an host compassed the city both with horses and chariots. And his servant said unto him, Alas, my master! how shall we do?

---

i. Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee, because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it. (Gen. 33:11.)

j. And Abram said to the king of Sodom, I have lift up my hand unto the Lord, the most high God, the possessor of heaven and earth, That I will not take from a thread even to a shoelatchet, and that I will not take any thing that is thine, lest thou shouldest say, I have made Abram rich. (Gen. 14:22, 23.) Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils; freely ye have received, freely give. (Mat. 10:8.)

k. For the purpose and the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

l. Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. (Mic. 5:13.) Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. (Gal. 4:8.) As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.) And the building of the wall of it was of jasper; and the city was pure gold like unto clear glass. (Rev. 21:18.)

m. For the wicked boasteth of his heart's desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the Lord abhorreth. (Ps. 10:3.) He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live. (Prov. 15:27.) Take heed, and beware of covetousness; for man's life consisteth not in the abundance of things which he possesseth. (Luke 12:15.) For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

n. See v. 22.

o. Then Saul (who also is called Paul), filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him, And said, O full of all subtility and all mischief, thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord? (Acts 13:9, 10.)

p. For the love of money is the root of all evil, which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

q. Put now thine hand into thy bosom. And he put his hand into his bosom; and when he took it out, behold his hand was leprous as snow. (Ex. 4:6.) And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow. (Num. 12:10.) And the Lord smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. (II Ks. 15:5.)

Chapter 6.

a. And he went forth unto the spring of the waters, and cast the salt in there, and said, Thus saith the Lord, I have healed these waters; there shall not be from thence any more death and barren land. (II Ks. 2:21.) Then bring meal. And he cast it into the pot; and he said, Pour out for the people, that they may eat. And there was no harm in the pot. (II Ks. 4:41.) And he cried unto the Lord; and the Lord showed him a tree, which when he had cast into the waters, the waters were made sweet; there he made for them a statute and an ordinance, and there he proved them. (Ex. 15:25.)

b. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) For the froward is abomination to the Lord; but his secret is with the righteous. (Prov. 3:32.) Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7.)

16 And he answered, Fear not: for [c]they that be with us are more than they that be with them.

17 And [c]E-lī'shà [d]prayed, and said, [s]Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the [s]Lord opened [9]the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of [e]horses and chariots of fire round about E-lī'shà.

18 And when they came down to him, [c]E-lī'shà prayed unto the [s]Lord, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And [f]he smote them with blindness according to the word of E-lī'shà.

19 ¶ And [c]E-lī'shà said unto them, This is not the way, neither is this the city: follow me, and I will bring you to the man whom ye seek. But he led them to Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

20 And it came to pass, when they were come into Sa-mā'rĭ-à, that E-lī'shà said, [s]Lord, open the eyes of these men, that they may see. And the [s]Lord opened their eyes, and they saw; and, behold, they were in the midst of Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

21 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto [c]E-lī'shà, when he saw them, My father, shall I smite them? shall I smite them?

22 And he answered, Thou shalt not smite them: wouldest thou smite those whom thou hast taken captive with thy sword and with thy bow? [g]set bread and water before them, that they may eat and drink, and go to their master.

23 And he prepared great provision for them: and when they had eaten and drunk, he sent them away, and they went to their master. So the bands of Sўr'ĭ-à came [10]no more into the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Běn-hā'dăd king of Sўr'ĭ-à gathered all his host, and went up, and besieged Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

25 And there was a great famine in Sa-mā'rĭ-à: and, behold, they besieged it, until an ass's [11]head was sold for fourscore pieces of silver, and the fourth part of a cab of [12]dove's dung for five pieces of silver.

26 And as the king of Ĭs'ra-el was passing by upon the wall, there cried a woman unto him, saying, Help, my lord, O king.

27 And he said, If the [s]Lord do not help thee, whence shall I help thee? out of the barnfloor, or out of the winepress?

28 And the king said unto her, What aileth thee? And she answered, This woman said unto me, Give thy son, that we may eat him to day, and we will eat my son to morrow.

29 So we [13]boiled [h]my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him: and she hath hid her son.

30 ¶ And it came to pass, when the king heard the words of the woman, that he rent his clothes; and he passed by upon the wall, and the people looked, and, behold, he had sackcloth within upon his flesh.

31 Then he said, God do so and more also to me, if the head of [c]E-lī'shà [t]the son of Shā'phat shall stand on him this day.

32 But [c]E-lī'shà [i]sat in his house, and the elders sat with him; and the king sent a man from before him: but ere the messenger came to him, he said to the elders, See how this son of a murderer hath sent to take away mine head? look, when the messenger cometh, shut the door, and hold him fast at the door: is not the sound of his master's feet behind him?

33 And while he yet talked with them, behold, the messenger came down unto him: and he said, Behold, this evil is of the [s]Lord; what [j]should I wait for the [s]Lord any longer?

CHAPTER 7.

1 Elisha prophesieth incredible plenty in Samaria. 3 Four lepers, venturing on the host of the Syrians, bring tidings of their flight. 12 The king spoileth the tents of the Syrians. 17 The lord who would not believe the prophecy of plenty, having the charge of the gate, is trodden to death in the press.

1 Then E-lī'shà said, [1]Hear ye the word of the [2]Lord; Thus saith the [2]Lord, To morrow about this time shall a measure of fine flour be sold for a shekel, and [3]two measures of barley for a shekel, in the gate of Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

2 Then a lord on whose hand the king leaned answered the man of God, and said, Behold, [4][a]if the [2]Lord would make windows in heaven, might this thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt [5]not eat thereof.

3 ¶ And there were four leprous men at the entering in of the gate: and they said one to another, Why sit we here until we die?

4 If we say, We will enter into the city, then the famine is in the city, and we shall die there: and if we sit still here, we die also. Now therefore come, and let us fall unto the host of the Sўr'ĭ-anș: if they save us alive, we shall live; and if they kill us, we shall but die.

5 And they rose up in the twilight, to go unto the camp of the Sўr'ĭ-anș: and when they were come to the uttermost part of the camp of Sўr'ĭ-à, behold, there was no man there.

6 For the [2]Lord had made the host of the Sўr'ĭ-anș [b]to hear a noise of chariots, and a

---

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9. That is, Jehovah opened his spiritual eyes to enable him to see the hosts of which Elisha spoke.

10. Struck him with fear of the prophet and his God.

11. A very undesirable part of an unclean beast; used to explain the dire extent of the famine.

12. That is, about a quart.

13. A fulfillment of Dt. 28:53—"And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God giveth thee."

Ch. 7. B. C. 892.

1. Ch. 7 is a direct continuation of Ch. 6. Therefore the division of chs. at this point makes a very unfortunate interruption in the narrative.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A vessel containing about two and a half gallons. The seah.

4. Sarcasm, the result of unbelief.

5. Deserved punishment for such unbelief.

c. Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him; for there be more with us than with him. (II Chr. 32:7.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (1) Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear; though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident. (Ps. 27:1, 3.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

d. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; Seek, and you shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; for every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.)

e. And it came to pass as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. (II Ks. 2:11.) The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels; the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. (Ps. 68:17.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them that shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

f. And they smote the men that were at the door of the house with blindness, both small and great; so that they wearied themselves to find the door. (Gen. 19:11.) And now, behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand. (Acts 13:11.)

g. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. (Prov. 25:21.) Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink; for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. (Rom. 12:20.)

h. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. (Lev. 26:29.) And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee. (Dt. 28:53.)

i. The Lord is on my side; I will not fear; what can man do unto me? It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in princes. (Ps. 118:6, 9.)

j. What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? And what profit should we have if we pray unto him? (Job 21:15.) Ye have said, It is vain to serve God; and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of hosts? (Mal. 3:14.) And men were scorched with great heat, and blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues; and they repented not to give him glory. (Rev. 16:9.) Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. (Prov. 1:31.) But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord; and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. (Jer. 21:14.)

Chapter 7.

a. In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened (Gen. 7:11.) The fountains also of the deep and the windows of heaven were stopped, and the rain from heaven was restrained. (Gen. 8:2.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

b. And upon them that are left alive I will send a faintness into

noise of horses, even the noise of a great host: and they said one to another, Lo, the king of Ĭs'ra-el hath hired against us the kings of the Hĭt'tītes, and the kings of the E-gŭp'tians, to come upon us.

7 Wherefore they arose and [c]fled in the twilight, and left their tents, and their horses, and their asses, even the camp as it was, and fled for their life.

8 And when these lepers came to the uttermost part of the camp, they went into one tent, and did eat and drink, and carried thence silver, and gold, and raiment, and went and hid it; and came again, and entered into another tent, and carried thence also, and went and hid it.

9 Then they said one to another, We do not well: this day is a day of good tidings, and we hold our peace: if we tarry till the morning light, some mischief will come upon us: now therefore come, that we may go and tell the king's household.

10 So they came and called unto the porter of the city: and they told them, saying, We came to the camp of the Sŷr'ĭ-ans, and, behold, there was no man there, neither voice of man, but horses tied, and asses tied, and the tents as they were.

11 And he called the porters; and they told it to the king's house within.

12 ¶ And the king arose in the night, and said unto his servants, I will now shew you what the Sŷr'ĭ-ans have done to us. They know that we be hungry; therefore are they gone out of the camp to hide themselves in the field, saying, When they come out of the city, we shall catch them alive, and get into the city.

13 And one of his servants answered and said, Let some take, I pray thee, five of the horses that remain, which are left in the city, (behold, they are as all the multitude of Ĭs'ra-el that are left in it: behold, [c]I say, they are even as all the multitude of the Ĭs'ra-el-ītes that are consumed:) and let us send and see.

14 They took therefore two chariot horses; and the king sent after the host of the Sŷr'ĭ-ans, saying, Go and see.

15 And they went after them unto Jor'dan: and, lo, all the way was full of garments and vessels, which the Sŷr'ĭ-ans had cast away in their haste. And the messengers returned, and told the king.

16 And the people went out, and spoiled the tents of the Sŷr'ĭ-ans. So a measure of [3]fine flour was sold for a shekel, and two measures of barley for a shekel, [d]according to the word of the [2]Lord.

17 ¶ And the king appointed the lord on whose hand he leaned to have the charge of the gate: and the people [7]trode upon him in the gate, and he died, as the man of God had said, who spake when the king came down to him.

6. A repetition which did not exist in the Hebrew manuscript but has been inserted for the purpose of emphasizing the condition of the inhabitants of Samaria.

7. Trodden under foot, trampled upon.

Ch. 8. B. C. 891-885.

1. A Shunamite woman.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The Bible number of perfection, sig. the extent and intensity of the famine.

4. Vs. 7-15, Hazael made king of Syria.

5. It is interesting to observe that the sick king inquired not of his own God but of the prophet of the living God.

18 And it came to pass as the man of God had spoken to the king, saying, Two measures of barley for a shekel, and a measure of fine flour for a shekel, shall be to morrow about this time in the gate of Sa-mā'rĭ-à:

19 And that lord answered the man of God, and said, Now, behold, if the Lord should make windows in heaven, might such a thing be? And he said, Behold, thou shalt see it with thine eyes, but shalt not eat thereof.

20 [c]And so it fell out unto him: for the people trode upon him in the gate, and he died.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The Shunammite hath her land restored by the king.* 7 *Hazael, being sent with a present by Ben-hadad to Elisha at Damascus, killeth his master, and succeedeth him.* 16 *Jehoram's wicked reign in Judah.* 23 *Ahaziah succeedeth Jehoram.* 25 *Ahaziah's wicked reign.* 28 *He visiteth Joram wounded, at Jezreel.*

1 Then spake E-lī'shà unto the [1]woman, whose son he had restored to life, saying, Arise, and go thou and thine household, and sojourn wheresoever thou canst sojourn: for the [2]Lord [d]hath called for a famine; and it shall also come upon the land [3]seven years.

2 And the woman arose, and did after the saying of the man of God: and she went with her household, and sojourned in the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes seven years.

3 And it came to pass at the seven years' end, that the woman returned out of the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: and she went forth to cry unto the king for her house and for her land.

4 And the king talked with Ge-hā'zī the servant of the man of God, saying, Tell me, I pray thee, all the great things that E-lī'shà hath done.

5 And it came to pass, as he was telling the king how he had [b]restored a dead body to life, that, behold, the [1]woman, whose son he had restored to life, cried to the king for her house and for her land. And Ge-hā'zī said, My lord, O king, this is the woman, and this is her son, whom E-lī'shà restored to life.

6 And when the king asked the woman, she told him. So the king appointed unto her a certain officer, saying, Restore all that was her's, and all the fruits of the field since the day that she left the land, even until now.

7 ¶ [4]And E-lī'shà came to Da-măs'cus; and Běn-hā'dăd the king of Sŷr'ĭ-à was sick; and it was told him, saying, The man of God is come hither.

8 And the king said unto Hăz'a-el, Take [c]a present in thine hand, and go, meet the man of God, and [5]enquire of the [2]Lord by him, saying, Shall I [d]recover of this disease?

9 So Hăz'a-el went to meet him, and took a present with him, even of every good thing of Da-măs'cus, forty camels' burden, and came and stood before him, and said, Thy son Běn-

their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and the sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. (Lev. 26:36.) And let it be, when thou hearest the sound of a going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt bestir thyself; for then shall the Lord go out before thee, to smite the host of the Philistines. (II Sam. 5:24.) A dreadful sound was in his ears; in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him. (Job 15:21.)

c. There were they in great fear, where no fear was; for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee; thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them. (Ps. 53:5.) The wicked flee when no man pursueth; but the righteous are bold as a lion. (Prov. 28:1.)

d. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (I Thes. 5:24.) Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised. (Heb. 10:23.)

e. And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. (Num. 20:12.) When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him while he is eating. (Job 20:23.) And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believe not? (Heb. 3:18.)

Chapter 8.

a. So Gad came to David, and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days pestilence in thy land? Now advise and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me. (II Sam. 24:13.) Moreover he called for a famine upon the land; he brake the whole staff of bread. (Ps. 105:16.) And I called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labor of the hands. (Hag. 1:11.)

b. Then he returned, and walked in the house to and fro; and went up, and stretched himself upon him; and the child sneezed seven times, and the child opened his eyes. (II Ks. 4:35.)

c. Behold, if we go, what shall we bring the man? for the bread is spent in our vessels, and there is not a present to bring to the man of God; what have we? (I Sam. 9:7.) And take with thee ten loaves and cracknels, and a cruse of honey, and go to him; and he shall tell thee what shall become of the child. (I Ks. 14:3.)

d. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

hā'dăd king of Sȳr'ī-à hath sent me to thee, saying, Shall I recover of this disease?

10 And E-lī'shà said unto him, Go, say unto him, [6]Thou mayest certainly recover: howbeit the [2]Lord hath shewed me that he shall surely die.

11 And he settled his countenance stedfastly, until [7]he was ashamed: and the man [c]of God wept.

12 And Hăz'a-el said, Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the [8]evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Īs'ra-el: their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with the sword, and wilt [f]dash their children, and rip up their women with child.

13 And Hăz'a-el said, But what, is thy servant a dog, that he should do this great thing? And E-lī'shà answered, The [2]Lord hath shewed me that thou shalt be king over Sȳr'ī-à.

14 So he departed from E-lī'shà, and came to his master; who said to him, What said E-lī'shà to thee? And he answered, He told me that thou shouldest [9]surely recover.

15 And it came to pass on the morrow, that he took a thick cloth, and dipped it in water, and spread it on his face, so that he died: and Hăz'a-el reigned in his stead.

16 ¶ [10]And in the fifth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb king of Īs'ra-el, Je-hŏsh'a-phăt being then king of Jū'dah, Je-hō'ram the son of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah began to reign.

17 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned eight years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

18 And he walked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-el, as did the house of Ā'hăb: for the daughter of Ā'hăb was his wife: and he did evil in the sight of the [2]Lord.

19 Yet the [2]Lord would not destroy Jū'dah for Dā'vid his servant's sake, [g]as he promised him to give him always a light, and to his children.

20 ¶ In his days Ē'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah, and made a king over themselves.

21 So Jō'ram went over to Zā'ïr, and all the chariots with him: and he rose by night, and smote the Ē'dom-ītes which compassed him about, and the captains of the chariots: and the people fled into their tents.

22 Yet Ē'dom revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah unto this day. Then Lĭb'nah revolted at the same time.

23 And the rest of the acts of Jō'ram, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

24 And Jō'ram slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā-ha-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

25 ¶ [11]In the twelfth year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb king of Īs'ra-el did Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Je-hō'ram king of Jū'dah begin to reign.

6. That is, this disease shall not cause thy death, but thou shalt surely die.

7. The wicked king becoming embarrassed under the searching gaze of the prophet.

8. A prophecy of his future life.

9. By some authorities it is claimed that the word "not" is here omitted.

10. Vs. 16-24 detail the reign of Jehoram.

11. Vs. 25-29, Ahaziah's reign.

Ch. 9. B. C. 884.

NOTE.—In this ch. Jehu is made king as the chosen avenger. In I Ks. 19:16, it had previously been made known to Elijah that Jehu should be anointed. ("And Jehu, the son of Nimshi, shalt thou anoint to be king over Israel.") But the commission had been transferred to Elisha, who fulfills it in this ch. by the hand of one of his disciples.

1. His brethren in arms, his fellow-soldiers.

2. A secret chamber. Jehu is to be anointed in secret, as were Saul and David.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

26 Two and twenty years old was Ā-ha-zī'ah when he began to reign; and he reigned one year in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Āth-a-lī'ah, the daughter of Ōm'rī king of Īs'ra-el.

27 And [h]he walked in the way of the house of Ā'hăb, and did evil in the sight of the Lord, as did the house of Ā'hăb: for he was the son in law of the house of Ā'hăb.

28 ¶ And he went with Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb to the war against Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ī-à in Rā'moth-gī'le-ăd; and the Sȳr'ī-ans wounded Jō'ram.

29 And king Jō'ram went back to be healed in Jĕz're-el of the wounds which the Sȳr'ī-ans had given him at Rā'mah, when he fought against Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ī-à. And Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Je-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb in Jĕz're-el, because he was sick.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Elisha sendeth a young prophet to anoint Jehu at Ramoth-gilead.* 11 *Jehu killeth Joram in the field of Naboth.* 27 *Ahaziah is slain at Gur, and buried at Jerusalem.* 30 *Proud Jezebel is thrown down out of a window, and eaten by dogs.*

1 And E-lī'shà the prophet called one of the children of the prophets, and said unto him, Gird up thy loins, and take this box of oil in thine hand, and go to Rā'moth-gī'le-ăd:

2 And when thou comest thither, look out there Jē'hū the son of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Nĭm'shī, and go in, and make him arise up from among [1]his brethren, and carry him to an [2]inner chamber;

3 Then take the box of oil, and pour it on his head, and say, Thus saith the [3]Lord, I have anointed thee king over Īs'ra-el. Then open the door, and flee, and tarry not.

4 ¶ So the young man, even the young man the prophet, went to Rā'moth-gī'le-ăd.

5 And when he came, behold, the captains of the host were sitting; and he said, I have an errand to thee, O captain. And Jē'hū said, Unto which of all us? And he said, To thee, O captain.

6 And he arose, and went into the house; and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the [3]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, I have anointed thee king over the people of the [3]Lord, even over Īs'ra-el.

7 And thou shalt smite the house of Ā'hăb thy master, that I [a]may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the [3]Lord, [b]at the hand of Jĕz'e-bĕl.

8 For the whole house of Ā'hăb shall perish: and [c]I will cut off from Ā'hăb him that pisseth against the wall, and him [d]that is shut up and left in Īs'ra-el:

9 And I will make the house of Ā'hăb like the house of [e]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt,

---

e. And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it. (Luke 19:41.)

f. Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God; they shall fall by the sword; their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up. (Hos. 13:15.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border. (Amos 1:13.)

g. He shall build an house for my name; and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:13.) Nevertheless for David's sake did the Lord his God give him a lamp in Jerusalem, to set up his son after him, and to establish Jerusalem. (I Ks. 15:4.) Howbeit the Lord would not destroy the house of David, because of the covenant that he had made with David, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever. (II Chr. 21:7.)

h. He also walked in the ways of the house of Ahab; for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly. Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the Lord like the house of Ahab; for they were his counsellors, after the death of his father, to his destruction. (II Chr. 22:3, 4.)

Chapter 9.

a. Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. (Ps. 116:15.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

b. And it came to pass, when Jezebel heard that Naboth was stoned, and was dead, that Jezebel said to Ahab, Arise, take possession of the vineyard of Naboth, the Jezreelite, which he refused to give thee for money; for Naboth is not alive, but dead. (I Ks. 21:15.)

c. Therefore, behold, I will bring evil upon the house of Jeroboam and will cut off from Jeroboam him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, and will take away the remnant of the house of Jeroboam, as a man taketh away dung till it all be gone. (I Ks. 14:10.)

d. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left. (Dt. 32:36.) For the Lord saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter; for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel. (II Ks. 14:26.)

e. And it came to pass, when he reigned, that he smote all the house of Jeroboam; he left not to Jeroboam any that breathed, until he had destroyed him, according unto the saying of the Lord, which he spake by his servant Ahijah the Shilonite. (I Ks. 15:29.) And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to sin. (I Ks. 21:22.) See c, ch. 9.

and like the house of Bā'a-shà the son of A-hī'jah:

10 And the dogs shall eat Jĕz'e-bĕl in the portion of Jĕz're-el, and there shall be none to bury her. And he opened the door, and fled.

11 ¶ Then [7]Jē'hū came forth to the servants of his lord: and one said unto him, Is all well? wherefore came [f]this mad [4]fellow to thee? And he said unto them, Ye know the man, and his communication.

12 And they said, It is false; tell us now. And he said, Thus and thus spake he to me, saying, Thus saith the [3]Lord, I have anointed thee king over Ĭs'ra-el.

13 Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, [5]Jē'hū is king.

14 [6]So [7]Jē'hū the son of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of Nĭm'shī conspired against Jō'ram. (Now Jō'ram had kept Rā'math-gĭl'e-ăd, he and all Ĭs'ra-el, because of Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-à.

15 But king Jō'ram was returned to be healed in Jĕz're-el of the wounds which the Sўr'ĭ-ans had given him, when he fought with Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ĭ-à.) And [7]Jē'hū said, If it be your minds, then let none go forth nor escape out of the city to go to tell it in Jĕz're-el.

16 So [7]Jē'hū rode in a chariot, and went to Jĕz're-el; for Jō'ram lay there. And Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah was come down to see Jō'ram.

17 And there stood a watchman on the tower in Jĕz're-el, and he spied the company of Jē'hū as he came, and said, I see a company. And Jō'ram said, Take an horseman, and send to meet them, and let him say, Is it peace?

18 So there went one on horseback to meet him, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And [7]Jē'hū said, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me. And the watchman told, saying, The messenger came to them, but he cometh not again.

19 Then he sent out a second on horseback, which came to them, and said, Thus saith the king, Is it peace? And [7]Jē'hū answered, What hast thou to do with peace? turn thee behind me.

20 And the watchman told, saying, He came even unto them, and cometh not again: and the driving is like the driving of Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī; for he driveth furiously.

21 And Jō'ram said, Make ready. And his chariot was made ready. And [9]Jō'ram king of Ĭs'ra-el and Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah went out, each in his chariot, and they went out against Jē'hū, and met him in the [8]portion of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte.

22 And it came to pass, when Jō'ram saw Jē'hū, that he said, Is it peace, Jē'hū? And he answered, What peace, [h]so long as the whoredoms of [g]thy mother Jĕz'e-bĕl and her witchcrafts are so many?

23 And Jō'ram turned his hands, and fled, and said to Ā-ha-zī'ah, There is treachery, O Ā-ha-zī'ah.

4. The prophet.

5. It is to be observed with what eager readiness they threw off their allegiance to Jehoram.

6. Vs. 14-26, death of Jehoram.

7. A commander in the Israelite army, who was at this time stationed at Ramoth-Gilead. A council of war being held by the commander, the prophet appeared at the door of the tent and called forth Jehu, declaring that he had a message to deliver to him. As soon as they were alone, the man drew forth a horn of oil and poured it upon Jehu's head, saying, "Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the Lord, even over Israel, and thou shalt smite the house of Ahab, thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the Lord at the hand of Jezebel." (II Ks. 9:6, 7.) Jehu displayed great enthusiasm in exterminating the high places, but, like the others, he fell short of his full duty and consequently brought disaster upon his house in the fourth generation.

8. In that fatal spot where, it had been declared, the dogs should lick his blood. (I Ks. 21:19)—"And thou shalt speak unto him saying, Thus saith the Lord, In the place where dogs lick the blood of Naboth, shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine."

9. Infidelity in both spiritual and carnal matters, she was the impersonation of the grossest forms of wickedness.

10. Vs. 30-37, the fate of Jezebel.

11. A powder prepared from antimony, or from lead ore and zinc, which was mixed with water and put around the eyes.

12. In Jehu the eunuchs recognized their future sovereign, hence instantly obeyed his command.

13. That is, drove his horses and chariot over her body, as she lay mangled on the walk.

14. Eastern travelers assert that in many places they found dogs kept ferocious and known as devouring dogs for the purpose of eating human beings, and such was their ferocity that there was nothing left save the skull, bottom of the feet and palm of the hand.

Ch. 10. B. C. 884.

1. Used in a general sense, meaning all of his posterity.

2. Written epistles were at this time quite common.

24 And Jē'hū drew a bow with his full strength, and smote Je-hō'ram between his arms, and the arrow went out at his heart, and he sunk down in his chariot.

25 Then said Jē'hū to Bĭd'kär his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Nā'bŏth the Jĕz're-el-īte: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ā'hăb his father, the [3]Lord [i]laid this burden upon him;

26 Surely I have seen yesterday the blood of Nā'bŏth, and the blood of his sons, saith the [3]Lord; and I will requite [j]thee in this plat, saith the [3]Lord. Now therefore take and cast him into the plat of ground, according to the word of the [3]Lord.

27 ¶ But when Ā-ha-zī'ah the king of Jū'dah saw this, he fled by the way of the garden house. And Jē'hū followed after him, and said, Smite him also in the chariot. And they did so at the going up to Gûr, which is by Ĭb'le-ăm. And he fled to Me-gĭd'do, and died there.

28 And his servants carried him in a chariot to Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and buried him in his sepulchre with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

29 And in the eleventh year of Jō'ram the son of Ā'hăb began Ā-ha-zī'ah to reign over Jū'dah.

30 ¶ [10]And when Jē'hū was come to Jĕz're-el, Jĕz'e-bĕl heard of it; and she [11]painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window.

31 And as [7]Jē'hū entered in at the gate, she said, [k]Had Zĭm'rī peace, who slew his master?

32 And he lifted up his face to the window, and said, Who is on my side? who? And there looked out to him two or three eunuchs.

33 And he said, Throw her down. So they [12]threw her down: and some of her blood was sprinkled on the wall, and on the horses: and he [12]trode her under foot.

34 And when he was come in, he did eat and drink, and said, Go, see now this cursed woman, and bury her: for she is a king's daughter.

35 And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, [13]and the feet, and the palms of her hands.

36 Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the [3]Lord, which he spake by his servant E-lī'jah the Tĭsh'bīte, saying, In the portion of Jĕz're-el shall dogs eat the flesh of Jĕz'e-bĕl:

37 And the carcase of [l]Jĕz'e-bĕl shall be as dung upon the face of the field in the portion of Jĕz're-el; so that they shall not say, This is Jĕz'e-bĕl.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Jehu causeth seventy of Ahab's children to be beheaded.* 12 *At the shearing house he slayeth two and forty of Ahaziah's brethren.* 18 *By subtilty he destroyeth all the worshippers of Baal.* 29 *Jehu followeth Jeroboam's sins.* 32 *Hazael oppresseth Israel.* 35 *Jehoahaz succeedeth Jehu.*

1 And Ā'hăb had [1]seventy sons in Sa-mā'rĭ-à. And Jē'hū wrote [2]letters, and sent to Sa-

f. The Lord hath made thee priest instead of Jehoiada the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the Lord, for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks. (Jer. 29:26.) He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? (Jno. 10:20.) And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. (Acts 26:24.)

g. And the destruction of Ahaziah was of God, by coming to Joram: for when he was come, he went out with Jehoram against Jehu the son of Nimshi, whom the Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ahab. (II Chr. 22:7.)

h. And Ahab the son of Omri did evil in the sight of the Lord above all that were before him. And it came to pass as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel, the daughter of Ethbaal, king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. And he reared up an altar for Baal in the house of Baal, which he had built in Samaria. (I Ks. 16:30-32.) Now therefore send and gather to me all Israel unto Mount Carmel, and the prophets of Baal four hundred and fifty, and the prophets of the groves four hundred, which eat at Jezebel's table. (I Ks. 18:19.) But hast walked in the way of the kings of Israel, and hast made Judah and the inhabitants of Jerusalem to go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ahab, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself. (II Chr. 21:13.)

i. Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? Because he humbleth himself before me I will not bring evil in his days: but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house. (I Ks. 21:29.)

j. And thou shalt speak unto him, saying, Thus saith the Lord, Hast thou killed, and also taken possession? and thou shalt speak unto him saying, Thus saith the Lord, In the place where dogs licked the blood of Naboth shall dogs lick thy blood, even thine. (I Ks. 21:19.)

k. And his servant Zimri, captain of half his chariots, conspired against him, as he was in Tirzah, drinking himself drunk in the house of Arza, steward of his house in Tirzah (9). And the people that were encamped heard say, Zimri hath conspired and hath also slain the king; wherefore all Israel made Omri, the captain of the host, king over Israel that day in the camp. (I Ks. 16:9, 16.)

l. Which perished at Endor; they became as dung for the earth. (Ps. 83:10.) They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be la-

mā'rĭ-à, unto the rulers of Jĕz're-el, to the elders, and to them that brought up Ā'hăb's children, saying,

2 Now as soon as this letter cometh to you, seeing your master's sons are with you, and there are with you chariots and horses, a fenced city also, and armour;

3 Look even out the best and meetest of your master's sons, and set him on his father's throne, and fight for your master's house.

4 But they were exceedingly afraid, and said, Behold, [3]two kings stood not before him: how then shall we stand?

5 And he that was over the house, and he that was over the city, the elders also, and the bringers up of the children, sent to Jē'hū, saying, We [a]are thy servants, and will do all that thou shalt bid us; we will not make any king: do thou that which is good in thine eyes.

6 Then he wrote a letter the second time to them, saying, If ye be mine, and if ye will hearken unto my voice, take ye the heads of the men your master's sons, and come to me to Jĕz're-el by to morrow this time. Now the king's sons, being seventy persons, were with the great men of the city, which brought them up.

7 And it came to pass, when the letter came to them, that they took the king's sons, and [b]slew seventy persons, and put their heads in baskets, and sent him them to Jĕz're-el.

8 ¶ And there came a messenger, and told him, saying, They have brought the heads of the king's sons. And he said, Lay ye them in [4]two heaps at the entering in of the gate until the morning.

9 And it came to pass in the morning, that he went out, and stood, and said to all the people, Ye be righteous: behold, I conspired against my master, and slew him: but who slew all these?

10 Know now that there shall fall [c]unto the earth nothing of the word of the [5]Lord, which the [5]Lord spake concerning the house of Ā'hăb: for the [5]Lord hath done that which he spake by his servant E-lī'jah.

11 So Jē'hū slew all that remained of the house of Ā'hăb in Jĕz're-el, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining.

12 ¶ [6]And he arose and departed, and came to Sa-mā'rĭ-à. And as he was at the shearing house in the way,

13 Jē'hū met [d]with the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and said, Who are ye? And they answered, We are the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah; and we go down to salute the children of the king and the children of the queen.

14 And he said, Take them alive. And they took them alive, and slew them at the pit of the shearing house, even two and forty men; neither left he any of them.

15 ¶ And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Je-hŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chăb coming to meet him: and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Je-hŏn'a-dăb answered, It is. If it be, [e]give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot.

16 And he said, Come with me, and see my [8]zeal [f]for the [5]Lord. So they made him ride in his chariot.

17 And when he came to Sa-mā'rĭ-à, he [g]slew all that remained unto Ā'hăb in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, till he had destroyed them, according to the saying of the [5]Lord, which he spake to E-lī'jah.

18 ¶ [9]And Jē'hū gathered all the people together, and said unto them, Ā'hăb served [h]Bā'al a little; but Jē'hū shall serve him much.

19 Now therefore call unto me all the prophets of Bā'al, all his servants, and all his priests; let none be wanting: for I have a great sacrifice to do to Bā'al; whosoever shall be wanting, he shall not live. But [10]Jē'hū did it in [11]subtilty, to the intent that he might destroy the worshippers of Bā'al.

20 And Jē'hū said, Proclaim a solemn assembly for [h]Bā'al. And they proclaimed it.

21 And Jē'hū sent through all Ĭs'ra-el: and all the worshippers of Bā'al came, so that there was not a man left that came not. And they came into the house of [h]Bā'al; and the house of Bā'al was full from one end to another.

22 And he said unto him that was over the vestry, Bring forth vestments for all the worshippers of [h]Bā'al. And he brought them forth vestments.

23 And Jē'hū went, and Je-hŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chăb, into the house of [h]Bā'al, and said unto the worshippers of Bā'al, Search, and look that there be here with you none of the servants of the [5]Lord, but the worshippers of Bā'al only.

24 And when they went in to offer sacrifices and burnt [12]offerings, Jē'hū appointed fourscore men without, and said, If any of the men whom I have brought into your hands escape, he that letteth him go, his life shall be for the life of him.

25 And it came to pass, as soon as he had made an end of offering the burnt [12]offering, that Jē'hū said to the guard and to the captains, Go in, and slay them; let none come forth. And they smote them with the edge of the sword; and the guard and the captains cast them out, and went to the city of the house of [h]Bā'al.

26 And they brought forth the images out of the house of [h]Bā'al, and burned them.

27 And they brake down the image of [h]Bā'al, and brake down the house of [h]Bā'al, and made it a [13]draught house unto this day.

3. Joram and Ahaziah.

4. This cutting off of heads in numbers and laying them in heaps was a common custom in the oriental countries.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Vs. 12-17, the slaughter of the brethren of Ahaziah.

8. An expression of Jehu's further determination to continue his work of destruction, which was commanded by Jehovah in v. 30—"And the Lord said unto Jehu, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in my heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel."

9. Vs. 18-28, the slaughter of the Baal worshipers. Thus Jehu completes the work which Elijah began at the brook Kishon. (I Ks. 18:40)—"And Elijah said unto them, Take the prophets of Baal, let not one of them escape. And they took them and E. brought them down to the brook Kishon and slew them there."

10. A subtle, deceptive plan. While his efforts in destroying idolatry were approved by Jehovah, his subtility was not.

11. Trickery.

12. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

13. A sewer house, a place for refuse and filth.

---

mented, neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth; and they shall be consumed by the sword and by famine; and their carcasses shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. (Jer. 16:4.)

Chapter 10.

a. And now, behold, we are in thine hand; as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. (Josh. 9:25.) And the king of Israel answered and said, My lord, O king, according to thy saying, I am thine, and all that I have. (I Ks. 20:4.)

b. Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy prosperity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel. (I Ks. 21:21.)

c. And Samuel grew, and the Lord was with him, and did let none of his words fall to the ground. (I Sam. 3:19.) The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations. (Ps. 33:11.) The Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? And his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back? (Is. 14:27.) The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Is. 40:8.) Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my word shall not pass away. (Mat. 24:35.) For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth and the flower thereof falleth away. But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. (I Pet. 1:24, 25.)

d. And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them. (II Chr. 22:8.)

e. And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and, being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass. (Ezra 10:19.)

f. I have been very jealous for the Lord God of hosts; for the children of Israel have forsaken thy covenant, thrown down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life to take it away. (I Ks. 19:10.)

g. And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebel. For the whole house of Ahab shall perish; and I will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel. (II Ks. 9:7, 8.) And it came to pass, that, when Jehu was executing judgment upon the house of Ahab, and found the princes of Judah, and the sons of the brethren of Ahaziah, that ministered to Ahaziah, he slew them. (II Chr. 22:8.)

h. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:3-5.) Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of



CATACOMBS, ALEXANDRIA, EGYPT.

28 Thus Jē'hū destroyed Bā'al out of Ĭs'ra-el.
29 ¶ [14]Howbeit [15]from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, Jē'hū departed not from after them, to wit, [i]the golden calves that were in Bĕth'-el, and that were in Dăn.
30 And the [5]Lord said unto Jē'hū, Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ā'hăb according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth [16]generation shall sit on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el.
31 But Jē'hū took no heed to walk in the law of the [5]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.
32 ¶ In those days the [5]Lord began to [17]cut Ĭs'ra-el short: and Hăz'a-el [j]smote them in all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el;
33 From Jor'dan eastward, all the land of Gĭl'e-ăd, the Găd'ītes, and the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Ma-năs'sītes, from Ăr'ō-ēr which is by the river Ăr'nŏn, even Gĭl'e-ăd and Bā'shăn.
34 Now the rest of the acts of Jē'hū, and all that he did, and all his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?
35 And Jē'hū slept with his fathers: and they buried him in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā. And [18]Je-hō'a-hăz his son reigned in his stead.
36 And the time that Jē'hū reigned over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā was twenty and eight years.

CHAPTER 11.

1 Jehoash, being saved from Athaliah's massacre, is hid six years in the house of God. 4 Jehoiada, giving order to the captains, in the seventh year, anointeth him king. 13 Athaliah is slain. 17 Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.

1 And when [1]Ăth-a-lī'ah the mother of Ā-ha-zī'ah saw that her [2]son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the [3]seed royal.
2 But Je-hŏsh'e-bà, the daughter of king Jō'ram, sister of Ā-ha-zī'ah, took Jō'ăsh the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons which were slain; and they hid him, even him and his nurse, in the bedchamber from Ăth-a-lī'ah, so that he was not slain.
3 And he was with her hid in the house of the [5]Lord six years. And Ăth-a-lī'ah did reign over the land.
4 ¶ [6]And the seventh [7]year Je-hoi'a-dà sent and fetched the rulers over [8]hundreds, with the captains and the guard, and brought them to him into the house of the [5]Lord, and made a covenant with them, and took an oath of them in the house of the [5]Lord, and shewed them the king's son.
5 And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house;
6 And a third part shall be at the gate of Sûr; and a third part at the gate behind the guard: so shall ye keep the watch of the house, that it be not broken down.
7 And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the [5]Lord about the king.
8 And ye shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand: and he that cometh within the ranges, let him be slain: and be ye with the king as he goeth out and as he cometh in.
9 And the captains over [a]the hundreds did according to all things that Je-hoi'a-dà the priest commanded: and they took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that should go out on the sabbath, and came to Je-hoi'a-dà the priest.
10 And to the captains over hundreds did the priest give king [9]Dā'vid's spears and shields, that were in the temple of the [5]Lord.
11 And the guard stood, every man with his weapons in his hand, round about the king, from the right corner of the temple to the left corner of the temple, along by the altar and the temple.
12 And he brought forth the [10]king's son, and put the crown upon him, and gave him the [11][b]testimony; and they made him king, and anointed him; and they clapped their hands, and said, God save the king.
13 ¶ And when Ăth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the guard and of the people, she came to the people into the temple of the [5]Lord.
14 And when she looked, behold, the king stood by [c]a pillar, as the manner was, and the princes and the trumpeters by the king, and all the people of the land rejoiced, and blew with trumpets: and Ăth-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and cried, Treason, Treason.
15 But Je-hoi'a-dà the priest commanded the captains of the hundreds, the officers of the host, and said unto them, Have her forth without the ranges: and him that followeth her kill with the sword. For the priest had said, Let her not be slain in the house of the [5]Lord.
16 And they laid hands on her; and she went by the [12]way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain.
17 ¶ And Je-hoi'a-dà made a [13]covenant between the [5]Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king [14]also and the people.
18 And all the people of the land went into the house of Bā'al, and [d]brake it down; his altars and his images brake they in pieces thoroughly, and slew Măt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars. And the priest appointed officers over the house of the [5]Lord.
19 And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings.
20 And all the people of the land rejoiced, and the city was in quiet: and they slew Ăth-a-lī'ah with the sword beside the king's house.
21 Seven years old was [15]Je-hō'ash when he began to reign.

---

14. Vs. 29-36. Jehu's sins and death.

15. It should be observed that while Jehu figures as an instrument of God, to punish the wicked house of Ahab, the inspired writer does not attempt to conceal Jehu's short-comings and sins.

16. That is, Jehu's son, Jehoahaz, reigned 17 years; Jehoash, 16 years; Jeroboam (the 2nd), 41 years; Zachariah, six months. Thus was the word of Jehovah fulfilled.

17. Also was fulfilled the prophecy of Hosea. (Hos. 1:4) "And the Lord said unto him, call his name Jezreel; for yet a little while and I will avenge the blood of Jezreel upon the house of Jehu and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Israel."

18. Son of Jehu, king of Israel; he reigned 17 years. (II Ks. 10:35.) He followed the evil courses of the house of Jeroboam, which brought great adversity. At length overwhelmed by his calamities, he acknowledged the authority of Jehovah and a deliverer was raised up over Israel in Joash, the king's son.

Ch. 11. B. C. 884-878.

1. Daughter of Ahab and Jezebel. A worthy daughter of a wicked mother. Athaliah became the wife of Jehoram, which, according to II Chr. 21:6, caused Jehoram to walk in the ways of the wickedness of the house of Ahab "for he had the daughter of Ahab's wife."

2. Ahaziah.

3. Destroyed her own grandchildren and all others who might claim title to the throne, as she had resolved to usurp it.

5. Jehovah, the covenant name of God.

6. Vs. 4-21. fall of Athaliah and elevation of Joash.

7. The seventh year of the reign of Athaliah.

8. Officers of the army, over squads of 100 men each.

9. That is, to avoid the suspicion which would have been excited if the troops entered the temple armed, they were supplied with the arms kept in the temple, trophies of the many wars of David.

10. Joash, now seven years old.

11. The laws of Moses.

12. She went by way of the horses' entry to the king's house. (R. V.)

13. A renewal of the covenant; the people to return from heathen worship to Jehovah.

14. The second covenant with the people, exacting obedience and right doing upon their part.

15. That is, Joash, eighth king of Judah. He became king at the age of seven and reigned 41 years.

---

the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. (Dt. 27:15.) There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. (Ps. 81:9.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.)

i. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem; behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. And he sat the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan. (I Ks. 12:28, 29.)

j. Why weepeth my lord? And he answered, Because I know the evil that thou wilt do unto the children of Israel; their strong holds wilt thou set on fire, and their young men wilt thou slay with a sword, and wilt dash their children, and rip up their women with child. (II Ks. 8:12.)

Chapter 11.

a. So the Levites and all Judah did according to all things that Jehoiada the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath; for Jehoiada the priest dismissed not the courses. (II Chr. 23:8.)

b. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple; the statutes are right, rejoicing the heart; the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. (Ps. 19:7, 8.) Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples. (Is. 8:16.)

c. The king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book; and all the people stood to the covenant. (II Ks. 23:3.) And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book. (II Chr. 34:31.)

d. And he shall overthrow their altars, and break their pillars, and burn their groves with fire; and ye shall hew down the graven images of their gods, and destroy the names of them out of that place. (Dt. 12:3.)

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jehoash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada.* 17 *Hazael is diverted from Jerusalem by a present of the hallowed treasures.* 19 *Jehoash being slain, Amaziah succeedeth him.*

1 [1]In the seventh year of Jē'hū Je-hō'ash [a]began to reign; and forty years reigned he in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Zĭb'ī-ah of Bē'er-shē'bà.

2 And Je-hō'ash did that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord all his days [3]wherein Je-hoi'a-dà the priest instructed him.

3 But the [b]high [4]places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places.

4 ¶ And [5]Je-hō'ash said to the priests, All the money of the [6]dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Lord, even the money of every one that passeth the [7]account, the money that every man is [8]set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's [9]heart to bring into the house of the [2]Lord,

5 Let the priests take it to them, every man of his acquaintance: and let them repair the breaches of the house, wheresoever any breach shall be found.

6 But it was so, that in the three and twentieth year of king Je-hō'ash the priests had not repaired the breaches of the house.

7 Then king Je-hō'ash called for [5]Je-hoi'a-dà the priest, and the other priests, and said unto them, Why repair ye not the breaches of the house? now therefore receive no more money of your acquaintance, but deliver it for the breaches of the house.

8 And the priests consented to receive no more money of the people, neither to repair the breaches of the house.

9 But Je-hoi'a-dà the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the [2]Lord: and the priests that kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the [2]Lord.

10 And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the [2]Lord.

11 And they gave the money, being told, into the hands of them that did the work, that had the oversight of the house of the [2]Lord: and they laid it out to the carpenters and builders, that wrought upon the house of the [2]Lord,

12 And to masons, and hewers of stone, and to buy timber and hewed stone to repair the breaches of the house of the [2]Lord, and for all that was laid out for the house to repair it.

13 Howbeit there were not made for the house of the [2]Lord [10]bowls of silver, snuffers, basons, trumpets, any vessels of gold, or vessels of silver, of the money that was brought into the house of the [2]Lord:

14 But they gave that to the workmen, and repaired therewith the house of the [2]Lord.

15 Moreover they reckoned not with the men, into whose hand they delivered the money to be bestowed on workmen: for they dealt [c]faithfully.

16 The [d]trespass money and sin money was not brought into the house of the [2]Lord: it was the [e]priests'.

17 ¶ Then Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ī-à went up, and fought against Găth, and took it: and Hăz'a-el set his face to go up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

18 And Je-hō'ash king of Jū'dah took all the hallowed things that Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, and Je-hō'ram, and Ā-ha-zī'ah, his fathers, kings of Jū'dah, had dedicated, and his own hallowed things, and all the gold that was found in the treasures of the house of the Lord, and in the king's house, and sent it to Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ī-à: and he went away from Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

19 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Jō'ash, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And his servants arose, and made a conspiracy, and slew [11]Jō'ash in the house of Mĭl'lō, which goeth down to Sĭl'là.

21 For Jŏz'a-chär the son of Shĭm'e-ăth, and Je-hŏz'a-băd the son of Shō'mer, his servants, smote him, and he died; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and [12]Ām-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Jehoahaz's wicked reign.* 8 *Joash succeedeth him.* 14 *Elisha dying prophesieth to Joash three victories over the Syrians.* 20 *Elisha's bones raise up a dead man.* 22 *Hazael dying, Joash getteth three victories over Ben-hadad.*

1 In the three and twentieth year of Jō'ash the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Jū'dah [1]Je-hō'a-hăz the son of Jē'hū began to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and reigned seventeen years.

2 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, and followed the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, which made Ĭs'ra-el to sin; he departed not therefrom.

3 ¶ And the anger of the [2]Lord [a]was kindled against Ĭs'ra-el, and he delivered them into the hand of Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ī-à, and into the hand of Bĕn-hā'dăd the son of Hăz'a-el, all their days.

4 And Je-hō'a-hăz besought the [2]Lord, and the [2]Lord hearkened unto him: for [b]he saw the oppression of Ĭs'ra-el, because the king of Sўr'ī-à oppressed them.

5 (And the [2]Lord gave [c]Ĭs'ra-el a [3]saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Sўr'ī-ans: and the children of Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in their tents, as beforetime.

Ch. 12. B. C. 878-856.

1. This ch. details the reign of Joash, a contraction of Jehoash. Vs. 1-5 give a general character of his reign. Vs. 4-16 describe the repairing of the temple. Vs. 17, 18, the Syrian invasion under Hazael. Vs. 19-21, an account of the king's assassination and burial. A parallel and fuller account is given in II Chr. 24th ch.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, as long as he remained true to the counsels of Jehovah expressed through the high priest, he prospered.

4. Therefore leaving before the people a constant temptation to idolatry.

5. King Joash.

6. The money annually contributed to the sanctuary. (Ex. 30:12-16.)

7. Ex. 30:13—"Every man that passeth among them that are numbered (in the census) shall give a shekel after the shekel of the sanctuary."

8. The money paid by those making singular vows. (Lev. 27:1-8.)

9. That is, free-will offering.

10. That is, no money was used for making these articles until the building was completely repaired.

11. The king, a contraction of Jehoash.

12. King of Judah, who succeeded his father Jehoash, about 800 B. C. Specially noted for his wars with Edom and with Israel.

Ch. 13. B. C. 856-839.

1. Under his government the policy of calf-worship of his predecessors was continued, therefore Israel's apostasy became greater and greater, until punishment was sent upon the nation which was correspondingly severe. When the king in his extremity called upon Jehovah, he was heard, not on his own account, but on account of the covenant. (Ps. 66: 18)—"If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me."

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Jehoash, the king's son, who recovered from the Syrians the cities his father had lost.

Chapter 12.

a. Joash was seven years when he began to reign; and he reigned forty years in Jerusalem. His mother's name also was Zibiah of Beersheba. (II Chr. 24:1.)

b. But the high places were not removed; nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the Lord all his days. (I Ks. 15:14.) And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord; nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. (I Ks. 22:43.) Howbeit the high places were not taken away; as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places. (II Ks. 14:4.)

c. Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. (I Cor. 4:2.) Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us. (II Cor. 8:20.)

d. If a soul commit a trespass, and sin through ignorance, in the holy things of the Lord; then he shall bring for his trespass unto the Lord a ram without blemish out of the flocks, with thine estimation by shekels of silver, after the shekel of the sanctuary, for a trespass offering. (Lev. 5:15.)

e. As the sin offering is, so is the trespass offering; there is one law for them: The priest that maketh atonement therewith shall have it. (Lev. 7:7.) This shall be thine of the most holy things, reserved from the fire; every oblation of theirs, every meat offering of theirs, and every sin offering of theirs, and every trespass offering of theirs, which they shall render unto me, shall be most holy for thee and for thy son. (Num. 18:9.)

Chapter 13.

a. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.) And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

b. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.) The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.) Great in counsel and mighty in work; for thine eyes are open upon all ways of the sons of men; to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.)

c. For the Lord saw the affliction of Israel, that it was very bitter; for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Israel. And the Lord said not that he would blot out the name of Israel from under heaven; but he saved them by the hand of Jeroboam the son of Joash. (II Ks. 14:26, 27.)

6 Nevertheless they departed not from the sins of the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am, who made Ĭs'ra-el sin, but walked therein: and there remained the grove also in Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ.)

7 Neither did he leave of the people to Je-hō'a-hăz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ had destroyed them, and had made them like the [4]dust by threshing.

8 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Je-hō'a-hăz, and all that he did, and his might, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

9 And Je-hō'a-hăz slept with his fathers; and they buried him in Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ: and Jō'ash his son reigned in his stead.

10 ¶ [5]In the thirty and seventh year of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah began Je-hō'ash the son of Je-hō'a-hăz to reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ, and reigned sixteen years.

11 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord; he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el sin: but he walked therein.

12 And the rest of the acts of Jō'ash, and all that he did, and his might wherewith he fought against Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

13 And Jō'ash slept with his fathers; and Jĕr-o-bō'am sat upon his throne: and Jō'ash was buried in Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

14 ¶ [7]Now [8]E-lī'shȧ was fallen sick of his sickness whereof he died. And Jō'ash the king of Ĭs'ra-el came down unto him, and wept over his face, and said, O my father, my father, [d]the chariot of Ĭs'ra-el, and the horsemen thereof.

15 And E-lī'shȧ said unto him, Take bow and arrows. And he took unto him bow and arrows.

16 And he said to the king of Ĭs'ra-el, Put thine hand upon the bow. And he put his hand upon it: and E-lī'shȧ put his hands upon the king's hands.

17 And he said, Open the window eastward. And he opened it. Then E-lī'shȧ said, Shoot. And he shot. And he said, The arrow of the [2]Lord's [e]deliverance, and the arrow of deliverance from Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ: for thou shalt smite the Sȳr'ĭ-anș in Ā'phek, till thou have consumed them.

18 And he said, Take the arrows. And he took them. And he said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, Smite upon the ground. And he smote thrice, and stayed.

19 And the man of God was wroth with him, and said, Thou shouldest have smitten five or six times; then hadst thou smitten Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ till thou hadst consumed it: whereas now thou shalt smite Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ but thrice.

20 ¶ And [9]E-lī'shȧ died, and they buried him. And the bands of the Mō'ab-ītes invaded the land at the coming in of the year.

21 And it came to pass, as they were burying a man, that, behold, they spied a band of men; and they cast the man into the sepulchre of E-lī'shȧ: and when the man was let [10]down, and touched the bones of E-lī'shȧ, he [f]revived, and stood up on his feet.

22 ¶ But Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ oppressed Ĭs'ra-el all the days of Je-hō'a-hăz.

23 And the [2]Lord was [g]gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and [h]had respect unto them, [i]because of his covenant with Ā'brȧ-hăm, Ĭ'ṣaac, and Jā'cob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet.

24 So Hăz'a-el king of Sȳr'ĭ-ȧ died; and [11]Bĕn-hā'dăd his son reigned in his stead.

25 And Je-hō'ash the son of Je-hō'a-hăz took again out of the hand of Bĕn-hā'dăd the son of Hăz'a-el the cities, which he had taken out of the hand of Je-hō'a-hăz his father by war. [j]Three times did Jō'ash beat him, and recovered the cities of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Amaziah's good reign.* 7 *His victory over Edom.* 15 *Jeroboam succeedeth Jehoash.* 17 *Amaziah slain by a conspiracy.* 21 *Azariah succeedeth him.* 23 *Jeroboam's wicked reign.* 28 *Zachariah succeedeth him.*

1 In the second year of Jō'ash son of Je-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el reigned Ăm-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah.

2 He was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and reigned twenty and nine years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Je-ho-ăd'dan of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the [1]Lord, yet not like Dā'vid his father: he did [2]according to all things as Jō'ash his father did.

4 Howbeit the [a]high places were not taken away: as yet the people did sacrifice and burnt incense on the high places.

5 ¶ And it came to pass, as soon as the kingdom was confirmed in his hand, that he slew his servants which had slain the king his father.

6 But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book [3]of the law of Mō'ṣeș, wherein the [1]Lord commanded, saying, The fathers [b]shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin.

7 He slew of Ē'dom in the valley of salt ten thousand, and took Sē'lah by war, and called the name of it Jŏk'the-el unto this day.

8 ¶ Then Ăm-a-zī'ah sent messengers to Je-hō'ash, the son of Je-hō'a-hăz son of Jē'hū, king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Come, let us look one another in the face.

9 And Je-hō'ash the king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, [c]The thistle that was in Lĕb'a-non sent to the cedar that was in Lĕb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lĕb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

---

4. That is, destroyed them all; many, perhaps, with thrashing instruments of iron.

5. Vs. 10-13, reign of Joash.

7. Vs. 14-21 detail the sickness, death and burial of Elisha.

8. During all the bloody period passed over from the time of Jehu's anointing to the present, Elisha seems to have retired from public affairs.

9. He prophesied about 60 years.

10. That is, his body was put in the same tomb with Elisha.

11. King of Syria; he was thrice defeated by Joash, king of Israel.

Ch. 14. B. C. 839-810.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, began well and ended ill; he had the spirit but not the perfect heart to carry out his good designs.

3. Dt. 24:16—"The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers; every man shall be put to death for his own sin."

d. And Elisha saw it, and he cried, My father, my father! the chariot of Israel, and the horsemen thereof. And he saw him no more; and he took hold of his own clothes, and rent them in two pieces. (II Ks. 2:12.)

e. See h, ch. 7, Jud.

f. And the graves were opened, and many bodies of the saints which slept arose. (Mat. 27:52.) He that is our God is the God of salvation; and unto God the Lord belong the issues from death. (Ps. 68:20.)

g. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Ezek. 20:9.) See ch. 14, v. 27.

h. And God heard their groaning, and God remembered his covenant with Abraham, with Isaac, and with Jacob. And God looked upon the children of Israel, and God had respect unto them. (Ex. 2:24, 25.)

i. Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. (Ex. 32:13.) And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly (2). And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying (3), As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee; and thou shalt be a father of many nations (4). Neither shall thy name be any more called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; a father of many nations have I made thee. (Gen. 17:2-5.)

j. See vs. 18, 19.

Chapter 14.

a. But the high places were not taken away: the people still sacrificed and burnt incense in the high places. (II Ks. 12:3.) But the high places were not removed; nevertheless Asa's heart was perfect with the Lord all his days. (I Ks. 15:14.)

b. The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers; every man shall be put to death for his own sin. (Dt. 24:16.) Behold all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine; the soul that sinneth, it shall die (4). The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ezek. 18:4, 20.)

c. The trees went forth on a time to anoint a king over them; and they said unto the olive tree, Reign thou over us. (Jud. 9:8.)

10 Thou hast indeed smitten Ē'dom, and thine [d]heart hath lifted thee up: glory of this, and tarry at home: for why shouldest thou [e]meddle to thy hurt, that you shouldest fall, even thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

11 But Ām-a-zī'ah would not hear. Therefore Je-hō'ash king of Ĭs'ra-el went up; and he and Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah looked one another in the face at Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, which belongeth to Jū'dah.

12 And Jū'dah was put [4]to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el; and they fled every man to their tents.

13 And Je-ho'ash king of Ĭs'ra-el took Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Je-hō'ash the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, at Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and came to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and brake down the wall of Je-rū'sa-lĕm from the gate of Ē'phrā-ĭm unto the corner gate, [5]four hundred cubits.

14 And he took all [f]the gold and silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of the [1]Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house, and hostages, and returned to Sa-mā'rī-ā.

15 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Je-hō'ash which he did, and his might, and how he fought with Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

16 And Je-hō'ash slept with his fathers, and was buried in Sa-mā'rī-ā with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el; and [6]Jĕr-o-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

17 ¶ And Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Je-hō'ash son of Je-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el fifteen years.

18 And the rest of the acts of Ām-a-zī'ah, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

19 Now they made a [7]conspiracy against him in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and he fled to Lā'chish; but they sent after him to [g]Lā'chish, and slew him there.

20 And they brought him on horses: and he was buried at Je-rū'sa-lĕm with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid.

21 ¶ And all the people of Jū'dah took [8]Āz-a-rī'ah, which was sixteen years old, and made him king instead of his father Ām-a-zī'ah.

22 He built Ē'lăth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

23 ¶ In the fifteenth year of Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ash king of Jū'dah [6]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ash king of Ĭs'ra-el began to reign in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and reigned forty and one years.

24 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [1]Lord: he departed not from all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

25 He restored the coast of Ĭs'ra-el from [h]the entering of Hā'math unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the [1]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, which he spake by the hand of his servant [9]Jō'nah, the son of A-mit'ta-ī, the prophet, which was of Găth-hē'phĕr.

26 For the [1]Lord [i]saw the affliction of Ĭs'ra-el, that it was very bitter: for there was not any shut up, nor any left, nor any helper for Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And the [j]Lord said not that he would blot out the name of Ĭs'ra-el from under heaven: but he saved them by the hand of [6]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ash.

28 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of [6]Jĕr-o-bō'am, and all that he did, and his might, how he warred, and how he recovered Da-măs'cus, and Hā'math, [k]which belonged to Jū'dah, for Ĭs'ra-el, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el?

29 And [6]Jĕr-o-bō'am slept with his fathers, even with the kings of Ĭs'ra-el; and Zăch-a-rī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Azariah's good reign.* 5 *Jotham succeedeth him.* 8 *Zachariah, reigning ill, is slain by Shallum,* 13 *who is slain by Menahem.* 16 *Menahem strengtheneth himself by Pul.* 21 *Pekahiah succeedeth him,* 23 *and is slain by Pekah.* 27 *Pekah is oppressed, by Tiglath-pileser, and slain by Hoshea.* 32 *Jotham's good reign.* 36 *Ahaz succeedeth him.*

1 In the twenty and seventh year of Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el began Āz-a-rī'ah son of Ām-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

2 Sixteen years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned [1]two and fifty years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Jĕch-o-lī'ah of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

3 And he did that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, according to all that his father Ām-a-zī'ah had done;

4 [a]Save that the high [3]places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burnt incense still on the high places.

5 ¶ And the [2]Lord [b]smote [4]the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and [c]dwelt in a [5]several house. And Jō'tham the king's son was over the house, judging the people of the land.

6 And the rest of the acts of Āz-a-rī'ah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

7 So Āz-a-rī'ah slept with his fathers; and they buried him with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and [6]Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

8 ¶ In the thirty and eighth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah did Zăch-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕr-o-bō'am reign over Ĭs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā six months.

9 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, as his fathers had done: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin.

---

4. Was smitten.

5. About 700 ft.

6. The fourth ruler of the dynasty of Jehu; he reigned for 41 years.

7. His going after the gods of Edom. (II Chr. 25:27)—"Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the Lord, they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem." His defeat by Joash and the consequent spoiling of the temple culminated in a conspiracy at the close of his reign.

8. One of the most common names in scripture.

9. The prophet of Nineveh.

Ch. 15. B. C. 810-771.

1. One of the most eventful reigns in Judah and Israel. In his day lived the prophets Isaiah, Hosea, Amos, Joel and Jonah. A fuller account of his reign is given in II Chr. 26.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Places of Baal worship.

4. That is, for burning incense, thereby usurping priestly functions.

5. A free house or hospital.

6. Tenth king of Judah; ascended the throne at 25; reigned 16 years; during the latter years of his reign his father was excluded from the public, as he had leprosy. Jotham profited by the experience of the king before him and he ruled in the fear of God. He was rewarded by a peaceful reign.

d. Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 8:14.) But Hezekiah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up; therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Judah and Jerusalem. (II Chr. 32:25.) Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him; but the just shall live by his faith. (Hab. 2:4.)

e. He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him is like one that taketh a dog by the ears. (Prov. 26:17.)

f. See II Ks. 12:18; I Ks. 14:26.

g. Now after the time that Amaziah did turn away from following the Lord they made a conspiracy against him in Jerusalem; and he fled to Lachish; but they sent to Lachish after him and slew him there. (II Chr. 25:27.)

h. So they went up, and searched the land from the wilderness of Zin unto Rehob, as men come to Hamath. (Num. 13:21.) From mount Hor ye shall point out your border unto the entrance of Hamath; and the goings forth of the border shall be to Zedad. (Num. 34:8.)

i. And Jehoahaz besought the Lord, and the Lord hearkened unto him; for he saw the oppression of Israel, because the king of Syria oppressed them. (II Ks. 13:4.) And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.) The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.) Great in counsel and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men. (Jer. 32:19.)

j. The Lord gave Israel a saviour, so that they went out from under the hand of the Syrians: and the children of Israel dwelt in their tents as beforetime. (II Ks. 13:5.)

k. Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus; and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the Lord preserved David, whithersoever he went. (II Sam. 8:6.) And he gathered men unto him, and became captain over a band, when David slew them of Zobah; and they went to Damascus, and dwelt therein, and reigned in Damascus. (I Ks. 11:24.)

Chapter 15.

a. But the high places were not taken away; the people still sacrificed the burnt incense in the high places. (II Ks. 12:3.)

b. Then Uzziah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense; and while he was wroth with the priest, the leprosy even rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the Lord, from beside the incense altar. And Azariah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence. Yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the Lord had smitten him. And Uzziah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a leper, for he was cut off from the house of the Lord; and Jotham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land. (II Chr. 26:19-21.)

c. All the days wherein the plague shall be in him he shall be defiled; he is unclean; he shall dwell alone; without the camp shall his habitation be. (Lev. 13:46.)

10 And Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh conspired against him, and [7]smote [d]him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

11 And the rest of the acts of Zăch-a-rī'ah, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

12 This was the word of the [2]Lord [e]which he spake unto Jē'hū, saying, Thy sons shall sit on the throne of Īs'ra-el unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass.

13 ¶ [8]Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh began to reign in the nine and thirtieth year of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah; and he reigned a full month in Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

14 For Mĕn'a-hĕm the son of Gā'dī went up from Tĭr'zah, and came to Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and smote Shăl'lum the son of Jā'besh in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and slew him, and reigned in his stead.

15 And the rest of the acts of Shăl'lum, and his conspiracy which he made, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Then Mĕn'a-hĕm smote Tĭph'sah, and all that were therein, and the coasts thereof from Tĭr'zah: because they opened not to him, therefore he smote it; and all [f]the women therein that were with child he ripped up.

17 In the nine and thirtieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah began Mĕn'a-hĕm the son of Gā'dī to reign over Īs'ra-el, and reigned ten years in Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

18 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord: he departed not all his days from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Īs'ra-el to sin.

19 And [10]Pŭl the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à came against the land: and Mĕn'a-hĕm gave Pŭl a thousand [9]talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to [g]confirm the kingdom in his hand.

20 And Mĕn'a-hĕm exacted the money of Īs'ra-el, even of all the mighty men of wealth, of each man fifty shekels of silver, to give to the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à. So the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à turned back, and stayed not there in the land.

21 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Mĕn'a-hĕm, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el?

22 And Mĕn'a-hĕm slept with his fathers; and Pĕk-a-hī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

23 ¶ In the fiftieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah Pĕk-a-hī'ah the son of Mĕn'a-hĕm began to reign over Īs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and reigned [h]two years.

24 And he did that which [i]was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Īs'ra-el to sin.

25 But Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, in the palace of the king's house, with Ăr'gŏb and A-rī'eh, and with him fifty men of the Gĭl'e-ăd-ītes: and he killed him, and reigned in his room.

26 And the rest of the acts of Pĕk-a-hī'ah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

27 ¶ In the two and fiftieth year of Āz-a-rī'ah king of Jū'dah Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah began to reign over Īs'ra-el in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and reigned twenty years.

28 And he did that which was [i]evil in the sight of the Lord: he departed not from the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Īs'ra-el to sin.

29 In the days of Pē'kah king of Īs'ra-el came Tĭg'lath-pī-lē'sĕr king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and took Ī'jon, and Ā'bĕl-bĕth-mā'a-chah, and Ja-nō'ah, and Kē'desh, and Hā'zor, and Gĭl'e-ăd, and Găl'ĭ-lēe, all the land of Năph'ta-lī, and carried them captive to Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

30 And Ho-shē'à the son of Ē'lah made a conspiracy against Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jō'tham the son of Ūz-zī'ah.

31 And the rest of the acts of Pē'kah, and all that he did, behold, they are written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

32 ¶ In the second year of Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah king of Īs'ra-el began Jō'tham the son of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah to reign.

33 Five and twenty years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Je-rū'shà, the daughter of Zā'dŏk.

34 And he did that which [j]was right in the sight of the [2]Lord: he did according to all that his father Ūz-zī'ah had done.

35 ¶ Howbeit the high places were not removed: the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the Lord.

36 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

37 In those days the Lord began to send against Jū'dah Rē'zĭn the king of Sўr'ĭ-à, and Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah.

38 And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Ā'hăz his son reigned in his stead.

7. That is, openly in the presence of all.

8. Vs. 13-15, rule of Shallum.

9. About $17,000.00.

10. The first Assyrian king whose invasion of Israel is mentioned in the Bible.

CHAPTER 16.

Ch. 16. B. C. 742-740.

1. In this ch. is recorded the reign of Ahaz, the most disastrous reign yet experienced by Judah. The kingdom sunk to its lowest depth. The predominant characteristic of the king was weakness. History fails to record one single trait worthy of respect.

2. Here appears to be a discrepancy which is explained by the fact that most scholars claim the first and last years of Jotham's reign to have been only parts of years.

1 *Ahaz's wicked reign.* 10 *He diverteth the brasen altar to his own devotion.* 17 *He spoileth the temple.* 19 *Hezekiah succeedeth him.*

1 [1]In the seventeenth [2]year of Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah Ā'hăz the son of Jō'tham king of Jū'dah began to reign.

---

d. And the high places of Isaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Israel shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jeroboam with a sword. (Amos 7:9.)

e. Because thou hast done well in executing that which is right in mine eyes, and hast done unto the house of Ahab according to all that was in mine heart, thy children of the fourth generation shall sit on the throne of Israel. (II Ks. 10:30.)

f. Samaria shall become desolate; for she hath rebelled against her God; they shall fall by the sword; their infants shall be dashed in pieces; and their women with child shall be ripped up. (Hos. 13:16.)

g. See ch. 14:5.

h. Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? (Job 20:4, 5.) I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)

i. See h, ch. 15. Many sorrows shall be to the wicked; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) Blessings are upon the head of the just; but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked (6). He that walketh uprightly walketh surely; but he that perverteth his ways shall be known (9). The lips of the righteous feed many; but fools die for want of wisdom (21). It is a sport to a fool to do mischief; but a man of understanding hath wisdom. The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him; but the desire of the righteous shall be granted. As the whirlwind passeth so is the wicked no more; but the righteous is an everlasting foundation (23-25). The hope of the righteous shall be gladness; but the expectation of the wicked shall perish. The way of the Lord is strength to the upright; but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. The righteous shall never be removed; but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth (28-30). (Prov. 10:6, 9, 21, 23-25, 28-30.) In the house of the righteous is much treasure; but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble. (Prov. 15:6.) The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked; but he blesseth the habitation of the just. (Prov. 3:33.) But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked. (Is. 57:20, 21.) There is no darkness nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. (Job 34:22.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) The Lord preserveth all them that love him; but all the wicked will he destroy. (Ps. 145:20.)

j. The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) See Ps. 112. But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.) For whosoever shall do the will of my father which is in heaven, the same as my brother, and sister, and mother. (Mat. 12:50.) Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land and verily thou shalt be fed. (Ps. 37:3.) To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice. (Prov. 21:3.) Blessed are the pure in heart; for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you; and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.

2 Twenty years old was Ā'hăz when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and did not that [a]which was right in the sight of the [3]Lord his God, like Dā'vid his father.

3 But he walked in the way of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, yea, [b]and made his son to pass through the [4]fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the [3]Lord cast out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 And he sacrificed and burnt incense in the [5]high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 ¶ Then Rē'zin king of Sўr'ĭ-ȧ and Pē'kah son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah king of Ĭs'ra-el came up to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm to war: and they besieged Ā'hăz, but could not overcome him.

6 At that time Rē'zin king of Sўr'ĭ-ȧ recovered Ē'lath to Sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and drave the Jews from Ē'lath: and the Sўr'ĭ-anṣ came to Ē'lath, and dwelt there unto this day.

7 So Ā'hăz sent messengers to Tĭg'lath-pī-lē'ṣer king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, saying, I am thy servant and thy son: come up, and save me out of the hand of the king of Sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and out of the hand of the king of Ĭs'ra-el, which rise up against me.

8 And Ā'hăz took the silver and gold that was found in the house of the [3]Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house, and sent it for a present to the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ.

9 And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ hearkened unto him: for the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ went up against Da-măs'cus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kīr, and slew Rē'zin.

10 ¶ And king Ā'hăz went to Da-măs'cus to meet Tĭg'lath-pī-lē'ṣer king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and saw an altar that was at Da-măs'cus: and king Ā'hăz sent to U-rī'jah the priest the fashion of the altar, and the pattern of it, according to all the workmanship thereof.

11 And U-rī'jah the priest built an altar according to all that king Ā'hăz had sent from Da-măs'cus: so U-rī'jah the priest made it against king Ā'hăz came from Da-măs'cus.

12 And when the king was come from Da-măs'cus, [c]the king saw the altar: and the king approached to the altar, and offered thereon.

13 And he burnt his burnt [6]offering and his meat [7]offering, and poured his drink [8]offering, and sprinkled the blood of his peace [9]offerings, upon the altar.

14 And he brought also the brasen altar, which was [10]before the [3]Lord, from the forefront of the house, from between the altar and the house of the [3]Lord, and put it on the north side of the altar.

15 And king Ā'hăz commanded U-rī'jah the priest, saying, Upon the great altar burn the [d]morning [6]burnt offering, and the evening meat [7]offering, and the king's burnt sacrifice, and his meat [7]offering, with the burnt [6]offering of all the people of the land, and their meat [7]offering, and their drink [8]offerings; and sprinkle upon it all the blood of the burnt [6]offering, and all the blood of the sacrifice: and the brasen altar shall be for me to enquire by.

16 Thus did U-rī'jah the priest, according to all that king Ā'hăz commanded.

17 ¶ And king Ā'hăz cut off the borders of the bases, and removed the laver from off them; and took down the sea from off the brasen oxen that were under it, and put it upon a pavement of stones.

18 And the covert for the sabbath that they had built in the house, and the king's entry without, turned he from the house of the [3]Lord for the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ.

19 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ā'hăz which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

20 And Ā'hăz slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Hoshea's wicked reign. 3 He conspireth against Shalmaneser with So king of Ĕ'gўpt. 6 Samaria is taken. 24 The strange nations, which were transplanted in Samaria, being plagued with lions, make a mixture of religions.

1 [1]In the twelfth year of Ā'hăz king of Jū'dah began Ho-shē'ȧ the son of Ē'lah to reign in Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ over Ĭs'ra-el nine years.

2 And he did that which [a]was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, but not [3]as the kings of Ĭs'ra-el that were before him.

3 ¶ Against him came up Shăl-man-ē'ṣer king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ; and Ho-shē'ȧ became his servant, and gave him presents.

4 And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ found conspiracy in Ho-shē'ȧ: for he had sent messengers to Sō king of Ē'gўpt, and brought no present to the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, as he had done year by year: therefore the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ shut him up, and bound him in prison.

5 ¶ Then the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ came up throughout all the land, and went up to Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ, and besieged it three years.

6 ¶ In the ninth year of Ho-shē'ȧ the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ took Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ, and carried Ĭs'ra-el away into Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and placed them in Hā'lah and in Hā'bor by the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdeṣ.

7 For so [4]it was, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el [a]had sinned against the [2]Lord their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from under the hand of Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and had feared other gods,

8 And [b]walked in the statutes of the heathen, whom the [2]Lord cast out from before the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, which they had made.

9 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el did secretly [5]those [c]things that were not right against the [2]Lord their God, and they built them high places in all their cities, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

10 And they set them up images and groves

---

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Thus the last is the best of Israel's kings; but the wickedness of the kingdom under previous administrations had been so great that punishment must come, hence no one man was able to prevent the destruction.

4. The burning of the children in sacrifice, which was condemned by Moses in Lev. 18:21—"And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God. I am the Lord." And again in Dt. 18:10—"There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or daughter pass through the fire."

5. The places of heathen worship.

6. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

7. A meal or food offering; a medium of communion.

8. An offering in the enjoyment of mirth.

9. A thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience; therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

10. That is, before or in front of the holy place. The brazen altar was 20 cubits sq. and 10 cubits high. (II Chr. 4:1)—"Moreover he made an altar of brass, 20 cubits the length thereof, and 20 cubits the breadth thereof, and 10 cubits the height thereof."

Ch. 17. B. C. 730-678.

1. Vs. 1-23 detail the reign of Hosea and fall of Israel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Thus the last is the best of Israel's kings; but the wickedness of the kingdom under previous administrations had been so great that punishment must come, hence no one man was able to prevent the destruction.

4. That is, it came to pass when? So momentous was the fall of Israel that the writer pauses in the midst of the narrative to treat at length the moral aspect.

5. That is, covered their conduct in regard to things not right before Jehovah.

Amen. (Mat. 28:20.) That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. (Jno. 3:15.)

Chapter 16.

a. See i, ch. 15.

b. And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God. (Lev. 18:21.) Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils, and shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan; and the land was polluted with blood. (Ps. 106:37, 38.) But draw near hither, ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the adulterer and the whore (3). Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks? (Is. 57:3, 5.) Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter, That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them? (Ezek. 16:20, 21.) And I polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might know that I am the Lord. (Ezek. 20:26.)

c. But when he was strong, his heart was lifted up to his destruction; for he transgressed against the Lord his God, and went into the temple of the Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense. (II Chr. 26:16.)

d. The one lamb thou shalt offer in the morning, and the other lamb thou shalt offer at even; And with the one lamb a tenth deal of flour mingled with the fourth part of an hin of beaten oil; and the fourth part of an hin of wine for a drink offering. And the other lamb thou shall offer at even, and shalt do thereto according to the meat offering of the morning, and according to the drink offering thereof, for a sweet savor, an offering made by fire unto the Lord. (Ex. 29:39-41.)

Chapter 17.

a. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations. (Dt. 18:9.)

c. Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Israel do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The Lord seeth us not; The Lord hath forsaken the earth. (Ezek. 8:12.)

in every high hill, and under every green tree:
11 And there they burnt incense in all the high places, as did the heathen whom the [2]Lord carried away before them; and wrought wicked things to [c]provoke the [2]Lord to anger:
12 For they served idols, [d]whereof the [2]Lord had said unto them, Ye shall not do this thing.
13 Yet the [2]Lord testified against Ĭs'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, by [7]all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep [e]my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets.
14 Notwithstanding they would not hear, but hardened their necks, like to the neck of their fathers, that did not believe in the [2]Lord their God.
15 And they rejected [f]his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed [g]vanity, and [h]became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the [2]Lord had charged them, that they should not do like them.
16 And they left all the commandments of the [2]Lord their God, and [d]made them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and [8]worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Bā'al.
17 And they caused their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire, and used divination and enchantments, and sold themselves to do [a]evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, to provoke him to anger.
18 Therefore the Lord was very [9]angry with Ĭs'ra-el, and [10]removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Jū'dah only.
19 Also [11]Jū'dah kept not the commandments of the [2]Lord their God, but walked in the statutes of Ĭs'ra-el which they made.
20 And the [2]Lord rejected all the seed of Ĭs'ra-el, and afflicted them, and delivered them into the hand of spoilers, until he had cast them out of his sight.
21 For he rent Ĭs'ra-el from the house of Dā'vid; and they made Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt king: and Jĕr-o-bō'am drave Ĭs'ra-el from following the Lord, and made them sin a great sin.
22 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el walked in all the sins of Jĕr-o-bō'am which he did; they departed not from them;
23 Until the [2]Lord removed Ĭs'ra-el out of his sight, as he had said by all his servants the prophets. So was Ĭs'ra-el carried away out of their own land to [12]Ăs'sўr'ĭ-à unto this day.
24 ¶ [13]And the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à brought men from Băb'ў-lon, and from Cū'thah, and from Ā'và, and from Hā'math, and from Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm, and placed them in the cities of Sa-mā'rĭ-à, instead of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: and they possessed Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and dwelt in the cities thereof.
25 And so it was at the beginning of their dwelling there, that [i]they feared not the Lord: therefore the Lord sent lions among them, which slew some of them.
26 Wherefore they spake to the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, saying, The nations which thou hast removed, and placed in the cities of Sa-mā'rĭ-à, know not the manner of the God of the land: therefore he hath sent lions among them, and, behold, they slay them, because they know not the manner of the God of the land.
27 Then the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à commanded, saying, Carry thither one of the priests whom ye brought from thence; and let them go and dwell there, and let him teach them the manner of the God of the land.
28 Then one of the priests whom they had carried away from Sa-mā'rĭ-à came and dwelt in Bĕth'-el, and taught them how they should fear [j]the [2]Lord.
29 Howbeit every nation made [d]gods of their own, and put them in the houses of the high places which the [14]Sa-măr'ĭ-tans had made, every nation in their cities wherein they dwelt.
30 And the men of Băb'ў-lon made Sŭc'-coth-bē'noth, and the men of Cūth made Nēr'-gal, and the men of Hā'math made Ăsh'ĭ-mà,
31 And the Ā'vītes made Nĭb'hăz and Tăr'-tăk, and the Sĕph'ar-vītes burnt their children in fire to A-drăm'me-lech and A-năm'me-lech, the gods of Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm.
32 So they feared [i]the [2]Lord, and made unto themselves of the lowest of them priests of the high places, which sacrificed for them in the houses of the high places.
33 They feared the [2]Lord, [i]and served their own [d]gods, after the manner of the nations whom they carried away from thence.
34 Unto this day they do after the former manners: they fear [i]not the [2]Lord, neither do they after their statutes, or after their ordinances, or after the law and commandment which the [2]Lord commanded the children of Jā'cob, [k]whom he named Ĭs'ra-el;
35 With whom the [2]Lord had made a covenant, and charged them, saying, [l]Ye shall not fear other gods, nor [d]bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them:
36 But the [2]Lord, who brought you up out of the land of Ē'gўpt with great power and a stretched out arm, [m]him shall ye fear, and him shall ye worship, and to him shall ye do sacrifice.
37 And the statutes, and the ordinances, and the law, [n]and the commandment, which he wrote for you, ye shall observe to do for evermore; and ye shall not fear other gods.
38 And the covenant that I have made with you [o]ye shall not forget; neither shall ye fear other gods.
39 But the [2]Lord your God [i]ye shall fear; and he shall [p]deliver you out of the hand of all your enemies.
40 Howbeit they did not hearken, but they did after their former manner.

6. To call forth his judgments.

7. That is, many prophets had been sent to warn them, viz., Elisha, Isaiah, Hosea, Amos, Micah, and many others of less note.

8. That is, the heavenly bodies, the sun, moon and stars.

9. Moved against their sins.

10. That is, out of the holy land.

11. V. 19 is a parenthetical expression thrown in by the writer, intimating that Judah also was ripe for punishment.

12. The Syrian captivity lasted to the date of this writing; how much longer is a matter of conjecture.

13. Vs. 24-41 relate the origin of the Samaritans.

14. Not a new nation, but the Israelites under a new name, so called from their capital city.

d. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth; thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:3-5.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.) But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone; which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.)

e. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

f. Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Dt. 29:25.)

g. As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.)

h. They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Ps. 115:8.)

i. That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:12.)

j. See e, ch. 12, I Sam.

k. Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel; for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:28.)

l. I am the Lord your God; fear not the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell; but ye have not obeyed my voice. (Jud. 6:10.)

m. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him thou shalt serve, and to him thou shalt cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.)

n. See e, ch. 13, I Sam

o. Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing, which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. (Dt. 4:23.)

p. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is

41 So these nations [q]feared the Lord, and served their graven images, both their children, and their children's children: as did their fathers, so do they unto this day.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Hezekiah's good reign.* 4 *He destroyeth idolatry, and prospereth.* 13 *Sennacherib invading Judah is pacified by a tribute.*

1 Now it came to pass in the third year of Ho-shē'ȧ son of Ē'lah king of Ĭs'ra-el, that Hĕz-e-kī'ah the son of Ā'hāz king of Jū'dah began to reign.

2 Twenty and [2]five years old was he when he began to reign; and he reigned twenty and nine years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. His mother's name also was Ā'bī, the daughter of Zăch-a-rī'ah.

3 And he did [a]that which was right in the sight of the [3]Lord, according to all that Dā'vid his father did.

4 ¶ He [b]removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the [c]brasen serpent that Mō'şeş had made: for unto those days the children of Ĭs'ra-el did burn incense to it: and he called it Ne-hŭsh'tan.

5 He [d]trusted in the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el; so that after him was [4][e]none like him among all the kings of Jū'dah, nor any that were before him.

6 For he [f]clave to the Lord, and departed not from following him, but kept his [g]commandments, which the Lord commanded Mō'şeş.

7 And the Lord [h]was with him; and he prospered whithersoever he went forth: and he [i]rebelled against the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and served him not.

8 He smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş, even unto Gā'zȧ, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchmen to the fenced city.

9 ¶ [5]And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, which was the seventh year of Ho-shē'ȧ son of Ē'lah king of Ĭs'ra-el, that Shăl-man-ē'şer king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ came up against Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ, and besieged it.

10 And at the end of three years they took it: even in the sixth year of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, that is the ninth year of Ho-shē'ȧ king of Ĭs'ra-el, Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ was taken.

11 And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ did carry away Ĭs'ra-el unto Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and put them in Hā'lah and in Hā'bor by the river of Gō'zan, and in the cities of the Mēdeş:

12 Because [j]they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Mō'şeş the servant of the [3]Lord commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them.

13 ¶ [6]Now in the fourteenth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah did Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ come up against all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

14 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah sent to the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ to Lā'chish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ appointed unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah three [7]hundred talents of silver and thirty [8]talents of gold.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah gave him all the silver that was found in the house of the [3]Lord, and in the treasures of the king's house.

16 At that time did Hĕz-e-kī'ah cut off the gold from the doors of the temple of the [3]Lord, and from the pillars which Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had overlaid, and gave it to the king of [9]Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ.

17 ¶ [10]And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ sent Tär'tan and Răb'sa-rĭs and Răb'-sha-keh from Lā'chish to king Hĕz-e-kī'ah with a great host against Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And they went up and came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And when they were come up, they came and stood by the conduit of the upper pool, which is in the highway of the [11]fuller's field.

18 And when they had called to the king, there came out to them E-lī'a-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, which was over the household, and Shĕb'nȧ the scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder.

19 And Răb'-sha-keh said unto them, Speak ye now to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the great king, the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

20 Thou sayest, (but they are but vain words,) I have counsel and strength for the war. Now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

21 Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Ē'gўpt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt unto all that trust on him.

22 But if ye say unto me, We [k]trust in the Lord our God: is not that he, whose high places and whose altars Hĕz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and hath said to Jū'dah and Je-ru'sa-lĕm, Ye shall worship before this altar in Je-ru'sa-lĕm?

23 Now therefore, I pray thee, give pledges to my lord the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ, and I will deliver thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

24 How then wilt thou turn away the face

Ch. 18. B. C. 726-710.

1. The remaining portion of II Ks. is devoted to the history of Judah, and dates from the fall of Israel to the Babylonian captivity.

2. For this to be true, Ahaz could only have been about 11 years old at the time of the birth of his son Hezekiah. Keil says that "in the East girls of 9 or 10 years are married to boys of 11 and 12, and sometimes even much younger."

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. That is, none like him in his confidence in God.

5. Vs. 9-12 give the fall of the kingdom of Israel. So great a catastrophe was it that it was given in the records of Judah as well as Israel.

6. Vs. 13-16 detail Sennacherib's invasion of Judah. Hezekiah's reign as given in chs. 18 to 20 has given a parallel account so nearly identical in Is. 38, 39 as to indicate that both accounts must have been written by the same author.

7. About $500,000.00.

8. A gold talent of the Hebrews was worth about $56,000; 30 talents would equal $1,707,000.

9. The statements of v. 16 are confirmed by the inscriptions discovered among the ruins of Nineveh.

10. Vs. 17-37. Rab-Shakeh's insulting message to Hezekiah.

11. Supposed to be a highway leading from the west side of the city northward, and so called because it was near the field where the fullers went to dry their cloth.

---

my helper and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil; For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

q. No servant can serve two masters; for either he will hate the one and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Luke 16:13.) God is a Spirit; and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (Jno. 4:24.) I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot; I would thou wert cold or hot. (Rev. 3:15.)

Chapter 18.

a. See j, ch. 15.

b. But thus shall ye deal with them; ye shall destroy their altars, and break down their images, and cut down their groves, and burn their graven images with fire. (Dt. 7:5.)

c. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. (Num. 21:9.)

d. Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him; but I will maintain mine own ways before him. (Job 13:15.) But I have trusted in thy mercies; my heart will rejoice in thy salvation. (Ps. 13:5.) The fear of man bringeth a snare; but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be saved. (Prov. 29:25.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) Trust ye in the Lord for ever; for in the Lord Jehovah is everlasting strength. (Is. 26:4.)

e. And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Moses; neither after him arose there any like him. (II Ks. 23:25.)

f. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.)

g. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

h. The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. (Ja. 4:8.) And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your hearts. (Jer. 29:13.)

i. See ch. 16:7.

j. Neither have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land (6). Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets. (Dan. 9:6, 10.) For so it was, that the children of Israel had sinned against the Lord their God, which had brought them up out of the land of Egypt, from under the hand of Pharaoh king of Egypt, and had feared other gods. (II Ks. 17:7.)

k. But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice; let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them; let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. (Ps. 5:11.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) O taste and see that the Lord is good; blessed is the man that trusteth in him (8). The Lord redeemeth the soul of his

of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on E'gypt for chariots and for horsemen?

25 Am I now come up without the [3]Lord against this place to destroy it? The Lord said [l]to me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

26 Then said E-lī'a-kīm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, and Shĕb'nà, and Jō'ah, unto Răb'sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, to thy servants in the Sўr'ĭ-an language; for we understand it: and talk not with us in the Jews' language in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

27 But Răb'-sha-keh said unto them, Hath my master sent me to thy master, and to thee, to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men which sit on the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

28 Then Răb'-sha-keh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à:

29 Thus saith the king, [m]Let not Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you out of his hand:

30 Neither let Hĕz-e-kī'ah make you trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us, and this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à.

31 Hearken not to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me, and then eat ye every man of his own vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his cistern:

32 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, [n]a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards, a land of oil olive and of honey, that ye may live, and not die: and hearken not unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, when he persuadeth you, saying, The Lord [o]will deliver us.

33 Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered at all his land out of the hand of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à?

34 Where are the gods of Hā'math, and of Ăr'pad? where are the gods of Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm, Hē'nà, and Ī'vah? have they delivered Sa-mā'rĭ-à out of mine hand?

35 Who are they among all the gods of the countries, that have delivered their country out of mine hand, [p]that the Lord should deliver Je-rụ'sa-lĕm out of mine hand?

36 But the people held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

37 Then came E-lī'a-kīm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, which was over the household, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and Jō'ah the son of Ā'saph the recorder, to Hĕz-e-kī'ah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Răb'-sha-keh.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Hezekiah sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them.* 6 *Isaiah comforteth them.* 8 *Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah.* 14 *Hezekiah's prayer.* 20 *Isaiah's prophecy of the destruction of Sennacherib.* 35 *An angel slayeth the Assyrians.* 36 *Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.*

1 And it came to pass, when king Hĕz-e-kī'ah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with sackcloth, and went into the house of the [2]Lord.

2 And he sent E-lī'a-kĭm, which was over the household, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and the elders of the priests, covered with sackcloth, to I-ṣā'ĭah the prophet the son of Ā'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-e-kī'ah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may be the [2]Lord thy God will hear all the words of Răb'-sha-keh, whom the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à his master hath sent to reproach the living God; and will reprove the words which the [2]Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore [q]lift up thy prayer for the remnant that are left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah came to I-ṣā'ĭah.

6 ¶ [3]And [4]I-ṣā'ĭah said unto them, Thus shall ye say to your master, Thus saith the [2]Lord, [b]Be not afraid of the words which thou hast heard, with which the servants of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will send a [5]blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and shall return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ [6]So Răb'-sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à warring against Lĭb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lā'chish.

9 And when he heard say of Tĭr'ha-kah king of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à, Behold, he is come out to fight against thee: he sent messengers again unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying,

10 Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God [c]in whom thou trustest deceive thee, saying, Je-rụ'sa-lĕm shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à have done to all lands, by destroying them utterly: and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed; as Gō'zan, and Hā'ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of Ē'dĕn which were in The-lā'sar?

13 Where is the king of Hā'math, and the king of Ăr'pad, and the king of the city of Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm, of Hē'nà, and Ī'vah?

14 ¶ [7]And Hĕz-e-kī'ah received the letter of the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah went up into the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed before the [2]Lord, and said, O [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, which dwell-

Ch. 19. B. C. 710.

1. Vs. 1-5 detail Hezekiah's grief and message to Isaiah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 6, 7 detail Isaiah's reply.

4. A prophet under the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, king of Judah. According to Jewish tradition, Isaiah was either a brother or nephew of king Amaziah. The age in which this prophet lived was one of the most critical in history, as it was an age when the true mission of Israel was in need of being specially emphasized, and to this mission Isaiah was divinely called. His public service covered about 22 years. Isaiah was a resident and native of Jerusalem. Like Elijah, his dress was hairy sackcloth, the symbol of repentance. (Isaiah 22:12)—"And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping and to mourning and to baldness and to girding with sackcloth." Thus his very appearance constantly admonished the people, "Repent, repent!"

5. That is, a plague or pestilence.

6. Vs. 8-13, Sennacherib's second message to Hezekiah.

7. Vs. 14-19 give Hezekiah's prayer.

servants; and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:8, 22.) It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in man. It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in princes. (Ps. 118:8, 9.)

l. The Lord shall bring upon thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's house, days that have not come, from the day that Ephraim departed from Judah; even the king of Assyria. (Is. 7:17.) O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation. I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets. (Is. 10:5, 6.)

m. Now therefore let not Hezekiah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him; for no god of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers; how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand? (II Chr. 32:15.)

n. For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land; a land of brooks of water, of fountains and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; a land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive, and honey. (Dt. 8:7, 8.)

o. See p, ch. 17, II Ks.

p. Ye shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. (Ps. 72:8, 9.) Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well; but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands? (Dan. 3:15.)

Chapter 19.

a. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Ja. 5:16.)

b. And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show you today; for the Egyptians whom ye have seen today, ye shall see them again no more for ever. (Ex. 14:13.)

c. He trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. (II Ks. 18:5.) Whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.) But he that putteth his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain. (Is. 57:13.)

est between the cherubim, [d]thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth.

16 [2]Lord, bow down thine ear, and hear: open, [2]Lord, thine eyes, and see: and hear the words of Sĕn-năch'e-rīb, which hath sent him to reproach the living God.

17 Of a truth, [2]Lord, the kings of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à have destroyed the nations and their lands,

18 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

19 Now therefore, O [2]Lord our God, I beseech thee, save thou us out of his hand, [e]that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord God, even thou only.

20 ¶ [8]Then I-ṣā'ĭah the son of Ā'moz sent to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the [2]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, That which thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à I have heard.

21 This is the word that the [2]Lord hath spoken concerning him; The virgin [9]the daughter of Zī'ŏn hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Je-rū'sa-lĕm hath shaken her head at thee.

22 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the [f]Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 By thy messengers thou hast reproached the Lord, and hast said, [g]With the multitude of my chariots I am come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lĕb'a-non, and will cut down the tall cedar trees thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the lodgings of his borders, and into the forest of his Cär'mel.

24 I have digged and drunk strange waters, and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of besieged places.

25 Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps.

26 Therefore their inhabitants were of small power, they were dismayed and confounded; they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

27 But [h]I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

28 Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

29 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof.

30 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall yet again take root downward, and bear fruit upward.

8. Vs. 20-34, Isaiah's prophecy: for rich, poetic diction and emphatic outbursts of righteous indignation, one of the most beautiful prophecies of the Bible.

9. A personification of the mountain on which the Jewish metropolis stood.

10. Vs. 35-37, the smiting and the flight of the Assyrians.

Ch. 20. B. C. 713.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. A sincere desire to walk circumspectly in the law of Jehovah.

31 For out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zī'ŏn: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shield, nor cast a bank against it.

33 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the [2]Lord.

34 For I will defend this city, to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

35 ¶ [10]And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-anṣ an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

36 So Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nĭn'e-veh.

37 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nĭs'rŏch his god, that A-drăm'me-lech and Sha-rē'zer his sons smote him with the sword: and they escaped into the land of Är-mē'nĭ-à. And Ē'sar-hăd'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened.* 8 *The sun goeth ten degrees backward for a sign of that promise.* 14 *Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.* 20 *Manasseh succeedeth Hezekiah.*

1 In those days was Hĕz-e-kī'ah sick unto death. And the prophet I-ṣā'ĭah the son of Ā'moz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the [1]Lord, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live.

2 Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the [1]Lord, saying,

3 I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have [a]walked before thee in truth and with a perfect [2]heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah wept sore.

4 And it came to pass, afore I-ṣā'ĭah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the [1]Lord came to him, saying,

5 Turn again, and tell Hĕz-e-kī'ah the captain of my people, Thus saith the [1]Lord, the God of Dā'vid thy father, I have [b]heard thy prayer, I have seen [c]thy tears: behold, I will heal thee: on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lord.

6 And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ăs-sŷr'ĭ-à; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

7 And I-ṣā'ĭah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered.

8 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said unto I-ṣā'ah, What shall be the sign that the [1]Lord will heal me,

d. And when all the people saw it, they fell on their faces; and they said, The Lord, he is the God; the Lord, he is the God. (I Ks. 18:39.) For all the gods of the nations are idols; but the Lord made the heavens. (Ps. 96:5.) I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God. (Is. 44:6.)

e. That men may know that thou, whose name alone is Jehovah, art the most high over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

f. I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God; unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Israel. (Ps. 71:22.) For Israel hath not been forsaken, nor Judah of his God, of the Lord of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Israel. (Jer. 51:5.)

g. Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.) Help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. O Lord, thou art our God; let not man prevail against thee. (II Chr. 14:11.)

h. O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. (Ps. 139:1-3.)

Chapter 20.

a. Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. (Gen. 6:9.) The Lord appeared to Abram and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments, as at this day. (I Ks. 8:61.)

b. O Thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. (Ps. 65:2.) Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears. (Is. 38:5.)

c. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were. O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more. (Ps. 39:12, 13.)

and that I shall go up into the house of the [1]Lord the third day?

9 And I-ṣā'iah said, [d]This sign shalt thou have of the [1]Lord, that the [1]Lord will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees?

10 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees.

11 And I-ṣā'iah the prophet cried unto the [1]Lord: and he [3]brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ā'hăz.

12 ¶ At that time Be-rō'dăch-băl'a-dăn, the son of Băl'a-dăn, king of Băb'ў-lon, sent letters and a present unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that Hĕz-e-kī'ah had been sick.

13 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah hearkened unto them, and shewed them all the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hĕz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

14 ¶ Then came I-ṣā'iah the prophet unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country, even from Băb'ў-lon.

15 And he said, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, All the things that are in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

16 And I-ṣā'iah said unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the Lord.

17 Behold, the days come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store unto this day, [e]shall be carried into Băb'ў-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

18 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

19 Then said Hĕz-e-kī'ah unto I-ṣā'iah, Good is the word of the [1]Lord which thou hast spoken. And he said, Is it not good, if peace and truth be in my days?

20 ¶ And the rest of the acts of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and all his might, and how he made a pool, and a conduit, and brought water into the city, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

21 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah slept with his fathers: and Ma-năs'seh his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Manasseh's reign.* 10 *His wickedness causeth prophecies against Judah.* 17 *Amon succeedeth him.* 23 *He being slain by his servants, Josiah is made king.*

3. A miraculous sign.

Ch. 21. B. C. 698.

1. Vs. 1-18 detail the reign of Manasseh.

2. Only 12 years old when made king, he immediately took into his own hands the reins of government. His inexperience may partly account for the great wickedness of his reign. He reigned 55 years, the longest period of any Jewish king

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Imitating the wickedness of Ahaz.

5. An image of Ashrah.

1 [1]Ma-năs'seh [2]was twelve years old when he began to reign, and reigned fifty and five years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Hĕph'zĭ-bah.

2 And he did that which was [a]evil in the sight of the [3]Lord, after the abominations of the heathen, whom the [3]Lord cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 For he built up again the high places which Hĕz-e-kī'ah his father had destroyed; and he reared up altars for Bā'al, and made a grove, as did Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el; and worshipped [b]all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 And he built altars in the house of the [3]Lord, of which the [3]Lord said, [c]In Je-ru'sa-lĕm will I put my name.

5 And he built altars for all the host of heaven in the two courts of the house of the [3]Lord.

6 And he made his son pass [4]through the fire, and observed times, and used enchantments, and dealt with familiar spirits and wizards: he wrought much wickedness in the sight of the [3]Lord, [d]to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set a graven [5]image [c]of the grove that he had made in the house, of which the Lord said to Dā'vid, and to Sŏl'o-mon his son, In this house, and in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I make the feet of Ĭs'ra-el move any more out of the land which I gave their fathers: only if they will observe to do according to all that I have commanded them, and according to all the law that my servant Mō'sĕs commanded them.

9 But they hearkened not: and Ma-năs'seh seduced them to do more evil than did the nations whom the Lord destroyed before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 ¶ And the [3]Lord spake by his servants the prophets, saying,

11 Because Ma-năs'seh king of Jū'dah hath done these abominations, and hath done wickedly above all that the Ăm'or-ītes did, which were before him, and hath made Jū'dah also to sin with his idols:

12 Therefore thus saith the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Je-ru'sa-lĕm and Jū'dah, that whosoever heareth of it, both [f]his ears shall tingle.

13 And I will stretch over Je-ru'sa-lĕm [g]the line of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and the plummet of the house of Ā'hăb: and I will wipe Je-ru'sa-lĕm as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down.

14 And I will forsake the remnant of mine inheritance, and deliver them into the hand of their enemies; and they shall become a prey and a spoil to all their enemies;

15 Because they have done that which was evil in my sight, and have provoked me [d]to anger, since the day their fathers came forth out of Ē'gўpt, even unto this day.

---

d. And this shall be a sign unto thee from the Lord, that the Lord will do this thing that he hath spoken. Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down. (Is. 38:7, 8.)

e. I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. (Lev. 26:33.) Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, concerning the vessels that remain in the house of the Lord and in the house of the king of Judah and of Jerusalem; They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place. (Jer. 27:21, 22.)

Chapter 21.

a. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Dt. 4:19.)

c. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:13.) I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. (I Ks. 9:3.)

d. He shall purify himself with it on the third day, and on the seventh day he shall be clean: but if he purify not himself the third day, then the seventh day he shall not be clean. (Num. 19:12.) The anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzzah; and God smote him there for his error; and there he died by the ark of God. (II Sam. 6:7.) The anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he delivered into the hand of Hazael king of Syria, and into the hand of Benhadad the son of Hazael, all their days. (II Ks. 13:3.)

e. Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 26:1.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth. (Dt. 5:8.) Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods? (Jer. 16:20.)

f. Behold, I will do a thing in Israel, at which both the ears of every one that heareth it shall tingle. (I Sam. 3:11.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle. (Jer. 19:3.)

g. The Lord hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zion: he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from

16 Moreover Ma-năs'seh [6]shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Je-ru'sa-lĕm from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Jū'dah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord.

17 ¶ Now the [7]rest of the acts of Ma-năs'seh, and all that he did, and his sin that he sinned, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

18 And Ma-năs'seh slept with his fathers, and was buried in the garden of his own house, in the garden of Ūz'zà: and Ā'mon his son reigned in his stead.

19 ¶ [8]Ā'mon was twenty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned two [8]years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Me-shŭl'le-mĕth, the daughter of Hā'ruz of Jŏt'bah.

20 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, as his father Ma-năs'seh did.

21 And he walked in all the way that his father walked in, and served the idols that his father served, and worshipped them:

22 And he [h]forsook the Lord God of his fathers, and walked not in the way of the Lord.

23 ¶ And the servants of Ā'mon conspired against him, and slew the king in his own house.

24 And the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Ā'mon; and the people of the land made Jo-sī'ah his son king in his stead.

25 Now the rest of the acts of Ā'mon which he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

26 And he was buried in his sepulchre in the garden of Ūz'zà: and Jo-sī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Josiah's good reign.* 8 *Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord.* 15 *Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.*

1 [1]Jo-sī'ah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned thirty and one years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Je-dī'dah, the daughter of Ăd-a-ī'ah of Bŏs'cath.

2 And he did that which [a]was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, and walked in all the way of Dā'vid his father, and [b]turned not aside to the right hand or to the left.

3 ¶ And it came to pass in the [3]eighteenth year of king Jo-sī'ah, that the king sent Shā'phan the son of Āz-a-lī'ah, the son of Me-shŭl'lam, the scribe, to the house of the [2]Lord, saying,

4 Go up to Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest, that he may sum the silver which is brought into the house of the Lord, which the keepers of the door have gathered of the people:

5 And let them deliver it into the hand of the doers of the work, that have the oversight of the house of the [2]Lord: and let them give it to the doers of the work which is in the house of the [2]Lord, to repair the breaches of the house,

6 Unto carpenters, and builders, and masons, and to buy timber and hewn stone to repair the house.

7 Howbeit there was no reckoning made with them of the money that was delivered into their hand, because they dealt faithfully.

8 ¶ [4]And Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest said unto Shā'phan the scribe, I [5]have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hĭl-kī'ah gave the book to Shā'phan, and he read it.

9 And Shā'phan the scribe came to the king, and brought the king word again, and said, Thy servants have gathered the money that was found in the house, and have delivered it into the hand of them that do the work, that have the oversight of the house of the [2]Lord.

10 And Shā'phan the scribe shewed the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest hath delivered me a book. And Shā'phan read it before the king.

11 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the words of the book of the law, that he rent his clothes.

12 And the king commanded Hĭl'kī'ah the priest, and A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and Ăch'bor the son of Mī-chā'iah, and Shā'phan the scribe, and A-sa-hī'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

13 Go ye, [c]enquire of the [2]Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Jū'dah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is [d]the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us.

14 So Hĭl-kī'ah the priest, and A-hī'kam, and Ăch'bor, and Shā'phan, and A-sa-hī'ah, went unto [6]Hŭl'dah the prophetess, the wife of Shăl'lum the son of Tĭk'vah, the son of Hăr'has, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Je-ru'sa-lĕm in the college;) and they communed with her.

15 ¶ And she said unto them, Thus saith the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Tell the man that sent you to me,

16 Thus saith the [2]Lord, Behold, [e]I will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the words of the book which the king of Jū'dah hath read:

17 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke [f]me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched.

18 But to the king of Jū'dah which sent you [c]to enquire of the Lord, thus [g]shall ye say to him, Thus saith the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, As touching the words which thou hast heard;

19 Because thine [h]heart was tender, and

6. Supposed to be the prophets of v. 10, who reproved him by the word of Jehovah. Josephus says, "He barbarously slew all the righteous men among the Hebrews. Every day he slew some of them, till Jerusalem was overflowed with blood."

7. A fuller account of his reign is given in II Chr., ch. 33.

8. Vs. 19-26 detail the reign of Amon.

9. It is a fact of history that sons of idolatrous kings, who succeeded their fathers, seldom reigned more than two years.

Ch. 22. B. C. 641-624.

1. The 17th king of Judah. He became king at eight years of age and reigned 31 years. He is one of the most honored personages of Jewish history; especially was his reign distinguished for his enmity to all forms of idolatry. His life and reign was the fulfilling of the prophecy made 326 years before Josiah's birth in I Ks. 13:2—"And he cried against the altar in the word of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee." No king who reigned in Israel was more lamented at his death than Josiah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A memorial year because it was the year in which the Book of the Law was discovered and the passover held.

4. Vs. 8-11, discovery of the Book of the Law.

5. The Book of the Law which Moses wrote, either the exact copy or the original. It had probably been concealed in the walls of the temple by someone.

6. All that is known is recorded here and in the parallel history of Chr. Only two other women of the Old Testament bear the title of Prophetess, viz., Miriam, sister of Moses and Aaron (Ex. 25:20), and Deborah (Jud. 4:4), neither of which arose to the spiritual elevation of Huldah.

---

destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the wall to lament, they languished together. (Lam. 2:8.) Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Israel: I will not again pass by them any more. (Amos 7:8.)

h. And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lord to anger. (Jud. 2:12.)

Chapter 22.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you; ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. (Dt. 5:32.)

c. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

d. The anger of the Lord was kindled against this land, to bring upon it all the curses that are written in this book. (Dt. 29:27.)

e. Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even thy departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:11, 12.)

f. The anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) The anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him. (Hos. 12:14.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

g. Though a sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him. (Ecc. 8:12.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doing. (Is. 3:10.)

h. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. (Ps. 51:17.) I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Is. 57:15.)

thou hast [i]humbled thyself before the Lord, when thou heardest what I spake against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, that they should become a desolation and [j]a curse, and hast rent thy clothes, and wept before me; I also have heard thee, saith the [2]Lord.

20 Behold therefore, I will gather thee unto thy fathers, and thou [k]shalt be gathered into thy grave in peace; and thine eyes shall not see all the evil which I will bring upon this place. And they brought the king word again.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Josiah causeth the book to be read in a solemn assembly.* 3 *He reneweth the covenant of the Lord.* 4 *He destroyeth idolatry.* 21 *He kept a most solemn passover.* 24 *He put away witches and all abomination.* 29 *Josiah is slain at Megiddo.*

1 [1]And the king [2]sent, and they gathered unto him all the elders of Jū'dah and of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 And the king went up into the house of the [3]Lord, and all the men of Jū'dah and all the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm with him, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the people, both small and great: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant which was found in the house of the [3]Lord.

3 ¶ And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the [3]Lord, to walk after the [3]Lord, and to keep his [a]commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all [4]their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people [4]stood to the covenant.

4 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the [3]Lord all the vessels that were made for Bā'al, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Je-ru'sa-lĕm in the fields of Kĭd'ron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bĕth'-el.

5 And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Jū'dah had ordained to burn incense [5]in the high places in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the places round about Je-ru'sa-lĕm; them also that burned incense unto [b]Bā'al, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven.

6 And he brought out the grove from the house of the [3]Lord, without Je-ru'sa-lĕm, unto the brook Kĭd'ron, and burned it at the brook Kĭd'ron, and stamped it small to powder, and cast the powder thereof upon the graves of the children of the people.

7 And he brake down the houses of [c]the [6]sodomites, that were by the house of the [3]Lord, where the women wove hangings for the grove.

8 And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Jū'dah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burned incense, from Gē'bà to Bē'er-shē'bà, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Jŏsh'u-à the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city.

9 Nevertheless the [d]priests of the high places came not up to the altar of the [3]Lord in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, but they did eat of the unleavened bread among their brethren.

10 And he defiled Tō'pheth, which is in the valley of the children of Hĭn'nom, that no man might make his son or his daughter to pass through the fire to Mō'lech.

11 And he took away the horses that the kings of Jū'dah had given to the sun, at the entering in of the house of the Lord, by the chamber of Nā'than-mē'lech the chamberlain, which was in the suburbs, and burned the chariots of the sun with fire.

12 And the altars that were on the top of the upper chamber of Ā'hăz, which the kings of Jū'dah had made, and the altars which Ma-năs'seh had made in the two courts of the house of the [3]Lord, did the king beat down, and brake them down from thence, and cast the dust of them into the brook Kĭd'ron.

13 And the high places that were before Je-ru'sa-lĕm, which were on the right hand of the mount of [7]corruption, which Sŏl'o-mon the king of Ĭs'ra-el had builded for Ash'tō-rĕth the abomination of the Zī-dō'nĭ-ans, and for Chē'mōsh the abomination of the Mō'ab-ītes, and for Mĭl'com the abomination of the children of Ăm'mŏn, did the king defile.

14 And he brake in pieces the [b]images, and cut down the groves, and filled their places with the bones of men.

15 ¶ Moreover the altar that was at Bĕth'-el, and the high place which Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who made Ĭs'ra-el to sin, had made, both that altar and the high place he brake down, and burned the high place, and stamped it small to powder, and burned the grove.

16 And as Jo-sī'ah turned himself, he spied the sepulchres that were there in the mount, and sent, and took the bones out of the sepulchres, and burned them upon the altar, and polluted it, according to the word [e]of the Lord which the man of God proclaimed, who proclaimed these words.

17 Then he said, What title is that that I see? And the men of the city told him, It is the sepulchre of the man of God, which came from Jū'dah, and proclaimed these things that thou hast done against the altar of Bĕth'-el.

18 And he said, Let him alone; let no man move his bones. So they let his bones alone, with the bones of the prophet that came out of Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

19 And all the houses also of the high places that were in the cities of Sa-mā'rĭ-à, which the kings of Ĭs'ra-el had made to provoke the [f]Lord to anger, Jo-sī'ah took away, and did to them according to all the acts that he had done in Bĕth'-el.

20 And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

21 ¶ *And the king commanded all the people,*

Ch. 23. B. C. 624-610.

1. Vs. 1-25 detail the great reformation under Josiah.

2. The king seeks every opportunity to instruct the people in the law and destroy idolatrous worship throughout the land.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. That is, they entered into the covenant.

5. That is, priests of the calf-worship.

6. Prostitutes, dedicated to lewd practices in their religious rites.

7. That is, Mount of Olives, so called because of the idolatrous altars erected by Solomon.

i. Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days, but in his sons' days will I bring the evil upon his house. (I Ks. 21:29.)

j. So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. (Jer. 44:22.)

k. Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace. (Ps. 37:37.) The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart; and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come. (Is. 57:1, 2.)

Chapter 23.

a. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

b. And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. (Ex. 23:13.) Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.) Now therefore put away, said he, the strange gods which are among you, and incline your heart unto the Lord God of Israel. (Josh. 24:23.) Ye shall not fear other gods, nor bow yourselves to them, nor serve them, nor sacrifice to them. (II Ks. 17:35.)

c. And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lord cast out before the children of Israel. (I Ks. 14:24.)

d. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7, 8.)

e. O altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon these shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee. (I Ks. 13:2.)

f. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) For the fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. (Dt. 32:22.) God judgeth the righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Ephraim provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him. (Hos. 12:14.)

saying, Keep the passover unto the Lord your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant.

22 *Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Is'ra-el, nor in all the days of the kings of Is'ra-el, nor of the kings of Jū'dah;*

23 *But in the eighteenth year of king Josī'ah, wherein this passover was holden to the* [3]*Lord in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.*

24 ¶ Moreover, the workers with familiar spirits, and the wizards, and the images, and the idols, and all the abominations that were spied in the land of Jū'dah and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, did Jo-sī'ah put away, that he might perform the words of the law which were written in the book that Hĭl-kī'ah the priest found in the house of the [3]Lord.

25 And like unto him was there no king before him, that turned to the [3]Lord with all his heart, and with all his soul, and with all his might, according to all the law of Mō'şeş; neither after him arose there any like him.

26 ¶ [8]Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Jū'dah, because of all the provocations that Ma-nās'seh had provoked him withal.

27 And the [3]Lord said, I will remove Jū'dah also out of my sight, as I have removed Is'ra-el, and will cast off this city Je-rū'sa-lĕm which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, [g]My name shall be there.

28 Now the rest of the acts of Jo-sī'ah, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

29 ¶ In his days Phā'raōh-nē'choh king of Ē'ġĭpt went up against the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à to the river Eū-phrā'tēş: and king Jo-sī'ah went against him; and he slew him at Me-ġĭd'do, when he had seen him.

30 And his servants carried him in a chariot dead from Me-ġĭd'do, and brought him to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and buried him in his own sepulchre. And the people of the land took Je-hō'a-hăz the son of Jo-sī'ah, and anointed him, and made him king in his father's stead.

31 ¶ Je-hō'a-hăz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign; and he reigned three months in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Ha-mū'tal, the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

32 And he did that which was [h]evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

33 And Phā'raōh-nē'choh put him in bands at Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math, that he might not reign in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and put the land to a tribute of an [9]hundred talents of silver, and a [10]talent of gold.

34 And Phā'raōh-nē'choh made E-lī'a-kĭm the son of Jo-sī'ah king in the room of Jo-sī'ah his father, and turned his name to Je-hoi'a-kim, and took Je-hō'a-hăz away: and he came to Ē'ġĭpt, and died there.

35 And Je-hoi'a-kim gave the silver and the gold to Phā'raōh; but he taxed the land to give the money according to the commandment of Phā'raōh: he [i]exacted the silver and the gold of the people of the land, of every one according to his taxation, to give it unto Phā'raōh-nē'choh.

36 ¶ Je-hoi'a-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign; and he reigned eleven years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Ze-bū'dah, the daughter of Pe-dā'iah of Rū'mah.

37 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [3]Lord, according to all that his fathers had done.

8. Vs. 26-30, the conclusion of Josiah's history.

9. About $166,000.

10. About $56,900.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Jehoiakim, first subdued by Nebuchadnezzar, then rebelling against him, procureth his own ruin.* 5 *Jehoiachin succeedeth him.* 10 *Jerusalem is taken and carried captive into Babylon.* 17 *Zedekiah is made king, and reigneth ill unto the utter destruction of Judah.*

Ch. 24. B. C. 607-593.

1. In vs. 2 and 3 is emphasized the thought that the afflictions of Judah were direct judgments of Jehovah for the sins of the nation.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 8-17, the first great deportation of exiles of Babylon.

1 In [a]his days Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came up, and Je-hoi'a-kim became his servant three years: then he turned and rebelled against him.

2 And the [2]Lord [b]sent [1]against him bands of the Chăl'deeş, and bands of the Sўr'ĭ-anş, and bands of the Mō'ab-ītes, and bands of the children of Ăm'mŏn, and sent them against Jū'dah to destroy it, according to the word of the [2]Lord, which he spake by his servants the prophets.

3 Surely at the commandment of the [2]Lord came this upon Jū'dah, to remove them out of his sight, for the sins of Ma-nās'seh, according to all that he did;

4 And [c]also for the innocent blood that he shed: for he filled Je-rū'sa-lĕm with innocent blood; which the [2]Lord [d]would not pardon.

5 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Je-hoi'a-kim, and all that he did, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Jū'dah?

6 So Je-hoi'a-kim slept with his fathers: and Je-hoi'a-chin his son reigned in his stead.

7 And the king of Ē'ġĭpt came not again any more out of his land: for the king of Băb'ў-lon had taken from the river of Ē'ġĭpt unto the river Eū-phrā'tēş all that pertained to the king of Ē'ġĭpt.

8 ¶ [3]Je-hoi'a-chin was eighteen years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Je-rū'sa-lĕm three months. And his mother's name was Ne-hŭsh'tà, the daughter of Ĕl'na-than of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

9 And he did that which [e]was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, according to all that his father had done.

10 ¶ At that time the servants of Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came up against Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and the city was besieged.

11 And Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came against the city, and his servants did besiege it.

12 And Je-hoi'a-chin the king of Jū'dah went out to the king of Băb'ў-lon, he, and his mother, and his servants, and his princes, and his officers: and the king of Băb'ў-lon took him in the eighth year of his reign.

13 And he [f]carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures

g. And the Lord said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication, that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. (I Ks. 9:3.)

h. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

i. By the blessing of the upright the city is exalted; but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked. (Prov. 11:11.) In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked is trouble. (Prov. 15:6.)

Chapter 24.

a. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. (Lev. 26:25.) In the third year of the reign of Jehoiakim king of Judah came Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon unto Jerusalem, and besieged it. (Dan. 1:1.)

b. Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the Chaldeans and into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon, and he shall take it. (Jer. 32:28.) Then the nation set against him on every side from the provinces, and spread their net over him: he was taken in their pit. (Ezek. 19:8.)

c. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; beside his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 21:16.)

d. Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth. (Jer. 15:1.) We have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned. (Lam. 3:42.)

e. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

f. Behold, the day is come, that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Babylon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord. (Is. 39:6.)

of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Sŏl'o-mon king of Ĭs'ra-el had made in the temple of the [2]Lord, as the [2]Lord had said.

14 And he carried away all Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valour, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land.

15 And he carried away Je-hoi'a-chin to Băb'ĭ-lon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Je-ru'sa-lĕm to Băb'ĭ-lon.

16 And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Băb'ĭ-lon brought captives to Băb'ĭ-lon.

17 ¶ And the king of Băb'ĭ-lon made Măt-ta-nī'ah his father's brother king in his stead, and changed his name to Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

18 Zĕd-e-kī'ah was twenty and one years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Je'ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Ha-mū'tal, the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

19 And he did that which [c]was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Je-hoi'a-kim had done.

20 For through the anger of the [2]Lord it came to pass in Je-ru'sa-lĕm and Jū'dah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zĕd-e-kī'ah rebelled against the king of Băb'ĭ-lon.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Jerusalem is besieged.* 4 *Zedekiah taken, his sons slain, his eyes put out.* 8 *Nebuzar-adan defaceth the city, carrieth the remnant into captivity,* 13 *spoileth and carrieth away the treasures.* 18 *The nobles are slain at Riblah.* 22 *Gedaliah being slain, the rest flee into Egypt.*

1 And it came to pass [c]in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon came, he, and all his host, against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about.

2 And the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

3 And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land.

4 ¶ And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden: (now the Chăl'deeș were against the city round about:) and the king went the way toward the plain.

5 And the army of the Chăl'deeș pursued after the king, and overtook him in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and all his army were scattered from him.

6 So they took the king, and brought him up to the king of Băb'ĭ-lon to Rĭb'lah; and they gave judgment upon him.

7 And they [1]slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah before his eyes, and put out the eyes of Zĕd-e-kī'ah, and bound him with fetters of brass, and carried him to Băb'ĭ-lon.

8 ¶ [2]And in the fifth month, on the seventh day of the month, which is the nineteenth year of king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon, came Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan, captain of the guard, a servant of the king of Băb'ĭ-lon, unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm:

9 And he burnt the house of the [3]Lord, [b]and the king's house, and all the houses of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and every great man's house burnt he with fire.

10 And all the army of the Chăl'deeș that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Je-ru'sa-lĕm round about.

11 Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Băb'ĭ-lon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard carry away.

12 But the captain of the guard left of the poor of the land to be vinedressers and husbandmen.

13 And the pillars of [c]brass that were in the house of the [3]Lord, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chăl'deeș break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Băb'ĭ-lon.

14 And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

15 And the firepans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away.

16 The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Sŏl'o-mon had made for the house of the Lord; the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

17 The height of the one pillar was eighteen cubits, and the chapiter upon it was brass: and the height of the chapiter three cubits; and the wreathen work, and pomegranates upon the chapiter round about, all of brass: and like unto these had the second pillar with wreathen work.

18 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Sĕr-a-ī'ah the chief priest, and Zĕph-a-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

19 And out of the city he took an officer that was set over the men of war, and five men of them that were in the king's presence, which were found in the city, and the principal scribe of the host, which mustered the people of the land, and threescore men of the people of the land that were found in the city:

20 And Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan captain of the guard took these, and brought them to the king of Băb'ĭ-lon to Rĭb'lah:

21 And the king of Băb'ĭ-lon smote them, and [4]slew them at Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'-math. [d]So Jū'dah was carried away out of their land.

22 ¶ [5]And as for the people that remained in the land of Jū'dah, whom Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ĭ-lon had left, even over them he made Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam, the son of Shā'phan, ruler.

23 And when all the captains of the armies, they and their men, heard that the king of Băb'ĭ-lon had made Gĕd-a-lī'ah governor, there came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah, even Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Jo-hā'nan the son of Ca-rē'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Tan'hu-mĕth the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, and Ja-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of a Mä-ăch'a-thīte, they and their men.

24 And Gĕd-a-lī'ah sware to them, and to their men, and said unto them, Fear not to be the servants of the Chăl'deeș: dwell in the land,

Ch. 25. B. C. 590-588.

1. The king's sons were killed before his eyes to intensify his woes and also to end his dynasty.

2. Vs. 8-21 detail the destruction of the temple and of the kingdom of Judah.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. These officers were guilty of treason with Zedekiah, therefore punished with death.

5. Vs. 22-26 relate the appointment of Gedaliah as ruler, also an account of his assassination. A fuller account is given in Jer., chs. 40-44.

Chapter 25.

a. Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. (Jer. 34:2.)

b. But I will send a fire upon Judah, and it shall devour the palaces of Jerusalem. (Amos 2:5.)

c. For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece: and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about. (I Ks. 7:15.)

d. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. (Lev. 26:33.) The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. (Dt. 28:36.) Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Damascus, saith the Lord, whose name is The God of hosts. (Amos 5:27.)

and serve the king of Băb'ў-lon; and it shall be well with you.

25 But it came to pass in the seventh month, that Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, the son of E-lĭsh'a-mà, of the seed royal, came, and ten men with him, and smote Gĕd-a-lī'ah, that he died, and the Jews and the Chăl'dees that were with him at Mĭz'pah.

26 And all the people, both small and great, and the captains of the armies, arose, and came to Ē'ġўpt: for they were afraid of the Chăl'dees.

27 [6]¶ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Je-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, on the seven and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'vĭl-me-rō'dach king of Băb'ў-lon in the year that he began to reign did lift up the head of Je-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah out of prison;

28 And he spake kindly to him, and set his throne above the throne of the [e]kings that were with him in Băb'ў-lon;

29 And changed his prison garments: and he did eat bread continually before him all the days of his life.

30 And his allowance was a continual allowance given him of the king, a daily rate for every day, all the days of his life.

6. Vs. 27-30 relate the release of Jehoiachin from prison. Compare Ezra 1:2.

e. O thou king, the most high God gave Nebuchadnezzar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honor: And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down. (Dan. 5:18, 19.)

THE FIRST BOOK OF THE

CHRONICLES

NOTE.—The Book of Chronicles immediately follows First and Second Kings because it continues the history of those books. It is evident that the two Books of Chr. were written as one and have been divided only for convenience, like the modern method of dividing books into volumes. The name Chronicles means in Hebrew, "Annals," or "Records of" (lit. the acts of the day). The period covered by Chr. extends from Adam to the restoration of the Jews under Cyrus. In Chr. are found many parallel accounts of portions of Samuel and Kings, viz., the entire active life of Samuel, also Saul, except the close; David's lament for Saul and Jonathan, his conflicts with Ishbosheth; the story of Uriah and Bathsheba; the story of Amnon and Tamar; Absalom's flight, recall, rebellion, and David's exile; 18th Psalm; most of Solomon's life; the history of the northern kingdoms. It also should be remembered that Chr. condenses many statements, therefore exact precision is sometimes lacking. The parts of Chr. which have no parallels in Samuel and Kings are mostly moral reflections and exclamations of calamities as divine judgments. Throughout Chr. the author stamps himself as a man of unusual sincerity and moral earnestness. By his method of reasoning, falsehood, infidelity and deception are impossibilities. He was versed in the law and knew its religious powers. Jehovah was near his people in the administration of the law, Jehovah himself enforcing it. To be a member of God's people was to him a great privilege, and genealogies that assured such membership were of great importance.

These feelings, convictions and inheritances determined his method of writing history. With him, obedience to God and devotion to Jehovah was a passion. His belief in God, actively governing the world, was intense. In all things he saw the good rewarded and the evil punished. He conceived Jehovah as constantly demanding obedience and worship but always long-suffering and plenteous in mercy to his people. In his thought, obedience in any degree was an avenue to God. He believed the law to be a means of spiritual growth and exemplified it; thus in Chr. we are taught how God can use historical writings to enforce his truth. The author's heart was aflame with such intense religious zeal that in his delineation of character, he desired only to remember their devotion to Jehovah. David and Solomon are his ideal kings. The purpose of the author seems to have been to furnish his people, as returned exiles, with a synopsis of their history from the creation of man to the time of his writing, and to point out to them how Jehovah blessed and prospered the people when the kings put their trust in him and endeavored to maintain his worship in purity, also how Jehovah visited with misfortunes and disasters those who forsook his laws and countenanced idolatry. He illustrates his principle by making especially conspicuous the fact that the ruin of the temple and the kingdom followed directly upon the succession of three wicked kings—viz., Jehoiakim, Jehoiachin, and Zedekiah. Such being his purpose, the author may have omitted many things which preceding historians of his nation had furnished and may have given more prominence to other points upon which he felt his people needed special instructions. Such authorities as Eickhorn, Havernick, Keil and Furst, with many more modern ones, believe Ezra to have been the author of Chr.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Adam's line to Noah.* 5 *The sons of Japheth.* 8 *The sons of Ham.* 17 *The sons of Shem.* 24 *Shem's line to Abraham.* 34 *Posterity of Abraham by Esau.*

1 [1]Ad'ăm, [a]Shĕth, Ē'nosh,
2 Kē'nan, Ma-hā'la-lē-el, Jē'rĕd,
3 Hē'noch, Me-thu'se-lah, Lā'mech,
4 Nō'ah, Shĕm, Hăm, and Jā'pheth.

5 ¶ The sons of Jā'pheth; Gō'mer, and Mā'gŏg, and Măd'a-ī, and Jā'văn, and Tu'bal, and Mē'shech, and Tī'ras.
6 And the sons of Gō'mer; Ash'chĕ-naz, and Rī'phăth, and To-gär'mah.
7 And the sons of Jā'văn; E-lī'shah, and Tär'shish, Kĭt'tĭm, and Dŏd'a-nĭm.
8 ¶ The sons of Hăm; Cūsh, and Mĭz'ra-ĭm, Pŭt, and Cā'năan.
9 And the sons of Cŭsh; Sē'bà, and Hăv'ĭ-lah, and Săb'tà, and Rā'a-mah, and Săb'te-chà. And the sons of Rā'a-mah; Shē'bà, and Dē'dan.
10 And Cūsh begat Nĭm'rŏd: he began to be mighty upon the earth.
11 And Mĭz'ra-ĭm begat Lu'dĭm, and Ăn'a-mĭm, and Lē'ha-bĭm, and Năph'tu-hĭm,
12 And Păth-ru'sĭm, and Căs'lu-hĭm, (of whom came the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes,) and Căph'tho-rĭm.
13 And Cā'năan begat Zī'dŏn his firstborn, and Hĕth,
14 The Jĕb'u-sīte also, and the Ām'or-īte, and the Gĭr'ga-shīte,
15 And the Hī'vīte, and the Ärk'īte, and the Sĭn'īte,
16 And the Är'vad-īte, and the Zĕm'a-rīte, and the Hā'math-īte.
17 ¶ The sons of Shĕm; Ē'lăm, and Ăs'shur, and Är-phax'ăd, and Lŭd, and Ā'ram, and Ūz, and Hūl, and Gē'thēr, and Mē'shech.
18 And Är-phax'ăd begat Shē'lah, and Shē'lah begat Ē'bĕr.
19 And unto Ē'bĕr were born two sons: the name of the one was Pē'leg; because in his days the earth was divided: and his brother's name was Jŏk'tan.
20 And Jŏk'tan begat Ăl-mō'dăd, and Shē'leph, and Hā'zar-mā'veth, and Jē'rah,
21 Ha-dō'ram also, and Ū'zal, and Dĭk'lah,
22 And Ē'bal, and A-bĭm'ă-el, and Shē'bà,
23 And Ō'phĭr, and Hăv'ĭ-lah, and Jō'băb. All these were the sons of Jŏk'tan.
24 ¶ Shĕm, Är-phax'ăd, Shē'lah,
25 Ē'bĕr, Pē'leg, Rē'u,

Ch. 1. B. C. 4004-1676.

NOTE. -The first nine chs. of Chr. are called the record of genealogists. To the reader this portion may be uninteresting, but it should be remembered that to the returned exiles it was of the greatest importance. In Ezra 2:61-63, certain "children of the priests" were unable to find a record of their genealogy; hence, as polluted, were put from the priesthood and not allowed to eat of the holy things. Again the inheritance of the land depended on one's ability to show his family in Israel and thus prove his title to the heritage of his fathers. In the first ch. are the genealogies from Adam to Israel. The other nations might boast of their antiquity, the Hebrew nation alone could uninterruptedly trace its origin back to the creation of man.

26 Sē'rug, Nā'hor, Tē'rah,
27 [b]Ā'brăm; the same is Ā'bră-hăm.
28 The sons of Ā'bră-hăm; [c]Ī'şaac, and Ĭsh'ma-el.
29 ¶ These are their generations: The firstborn of Ĭsh'ma-el, Ne-bā'ioth; then Kē'dăr, and Ăd'be-el, and Mĭb'sam,
30 Mĭsh'mà, and Dū'mah, Măs'sà, Hā'dăd, and Tē'mà,
31 Jē'tur, Nā'phish, and Kĕd'e-mah. These are the sons of Ĭsh'ma-el.
32 ¶ Now the sons of Ke-tū'rah, Ā'bră-hăm's concubine: she bare Zĭm'răn, and Jŏk'shan, and Mē'dan, and Mĭd'ĭ-an, and Ĭsh'băk, and Shu'ah. And the sons of Jŏk'shan; Shē'bà, and Dē'dan.
33 And the sons of Mĭd'ĭ-an; Ē'phah, and Ē'phēr, and Hē'noch, and A-bī'dà, and Ēl'da-ah. All these are the sons of Ke-tū'rah.
34 And Ā'bră-hăm begat Ī'şaac. The sons of Ī'şaac; Ē'şau and Ĭs'ra-el.
35 ¶ The sons of Ē'şau; Ĕl'ĭ-phăz, Reu'el, and Jē'ŭsh, and Ja-ā'lam, and Kō'rah.
36 The sons of Ĕl'ĭ-phăz; Tē'man, and Ō'mar, Zē'phī, and Gā'tam, Kē'năz, and Tĭm'nà, and Ām'a-lĕk.
37 The sons of Reu'el; Nā'hăth, Zē'rah, Shăm'mah, and Mĭz'zah.
38 And the sons of Sē'ĭr; Lō'tan, and Shō'bal, and Zĭb'e-on, and Ā'nah, and Dī'shon, and Ē'zär, and Dī'shan.
39 And the sons of Lō'tan; Hō'rī, and Hō'mam: and Tĭm'nà was Lō'tan's sister.
40 The sons of Shō'bal; A-lī'an, and Măn'a-hăth, and Ē'bal, Shē'phī, and Ō'nam. And the sons of Zĭb'e-on; A-ī'ah, and Ā'nah.
41 The sons of Ā'nah; Dī'shon. And the sons of Dī'shon; Ām'răm, and Ēsh'băn, and Ĭth'ran, and Chē'ran.
42 The sons of Ē'zēr; Bĭl'hăn, and Zā'van, and Jā'kan. The sons of Dī'shan; Ūz, and Ā'răn.
43 ¶ Now these are the kings that reigned in the land of Ē'dom before any king reigned over the children of Ĭs'ra-el; Bē'là the son of Bē'or: and the name of his city was Dĭn'hă-bah.
44 And when Bē'là was dead, Jō'băb the son of Zē'rah of Bŏz'rah reigned in his stead.
45 And when Jō'băb was dead, Hū'sham of the land of the Tē'man-ītes reigned in his stead.
46 And when Hū'sham was dead, Hā'dăd the son of Bē'dăd, which smote Mĭd'ĭ-an in the

Ref. I Chronicles. Chapter 1.

a. And Adam knew his wife again; and she bare a son, and called his name Seth: for God, said she, hath appointed me another seed instead of Abel, whom Cain slew (25). And to Seth, to him also there was born a son; and he called his name Enos: then began men to call upon the name of the Lord. (Gen. 4:25, 26.) And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth. (Gen. 5:3.)

b. Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham; for a father of many nations have I made thee. (Gen. 17:5.)

c. For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him (2). And Abraham called the name of his son that was born unto him, whom Sarah bare to him, Isaac. (Gen. 21:2, 3.)

field of Mō'ab, reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Ā'vĭth.

47 And when Hā'dăd was dead, Săm'lah of Măs're-kah reigned in his stead.

48 And when Săm'lah was dead, Shā'ul of Rē-hō'both by the river reigned in his stead.

49 And when Shā'ul was dead, Bā'al-hā'nan the son of Ăch'bor reigned in his stead.

50 And when Bā'al-hā'nan was dead, Hā'dăd reigned in his stead: and the name of his city was Pā'ī; and his wife's name was Me-hĕt'a-bel, the daughter of Mā'tred, the daughter of Mĕz'a-hāb.

51 ¶ Hā'dăd died also. And the [d]dukes of Ē'dom were; duke Tĭm'nah, duke Ā-lī'ah, duke Jē'thĕth,

52 Duke A-hō-lĭb'ă-mah, duke Ē'lah, duke Pī'non,

53 Duke Kē'năz, duke Tē'man, duke Mĭb'zar,

54 Duke Mag'dĭ-el, duke Ī'ram. These are the dukes of Ē'dom.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The sons of Israel.* 3 *The posterity of Judah by Tamar.* 13 *The children of Jesse.* 18 *The posterity of Caleb the son of Hezron.* 21 *Hezron's posterity by the daughter of Machir.* 25 *Jerahmeel's posterity.* 34 *Sheshan's posterity.* 42 *Another branch of Caleb's posterity.* 50 *The posterity of Caleb the son of Hur.*

1 These are the sons of Ĭs'ra-el; [a]Reu'ben, Sĭm'e-on, Lē'vī, and Jū'dah, Ĭs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lun,

2 Dăn, Jō'seph, and Bĕn'ja-min, Năph'ta-lī, Găd, and Ăsh'ĕr.

3 ¶ The sons of [b]Jū'dah; Ēr, and Ō'nan, and Shē'lah: which three were born unto him of the daughter of Shu'a the Cā'năan-īt-ess. And Ēr, the firstborn of Jū'dah, was evil in the sight of the Lord; and he slew him.

4 And [c]Tā'mar his daughter in law bare him Phā'rĕz and Zē'rah. All the sons of Jū'dah were five.

5 The sons of Phā'rĕz; Hĕz'rŏn, and Hā'mŭl.

6 And the sons of Zē'rah; Zīm'rī, and Ē'than, and Hē'man, and Căl'cŏl, and Dā'ra: five of them in all.

7 And the sons of Căr'mī; Ā'char, the troubler of Ĭs'ra-el, who transgressed in the [d]thing accursed.

8 And the sons of Ē'than; Ăz-a-rī'ah.

9 The sons also of Hĕz'rŏn, that were born unto him; Je-räh'me-el, and Răm, and Che-lū'bāi.

10 And Răm begat Ăm-mĭn'a-dab; and Ăm-mĭn'a-dab begat Năh'shŏn, prince of the children of Jū'dah;

11 And Năh'shŏn begat Săl'mà, and Săl'mà begat Bō'ăz,

12 And Bō'ăz begat Ō'bed, and Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se,

13 ¶ And Jĕs'se begat his firstborn E-lī'ab, and A-bĭn'a-dăb the second, and Shĭm'mà the third,

14 Ne-thăn'e-el the fourth, Răd'da-ī the fifth,

15 Ō'zem the sixth, Dā'vid the seventh:

16 Whose sisters were Zĕr-u-ī'ah, and Ăb'ī-gāil. And the sons of Zĕr-u-ī'ah; A-bĭsh'ă-ī, and Jō'ăb, and Ā'sa-hĕl, three.

17 And Ăb'ī-gāil bare Ăm'a-sà: and the father of Ăm'a-sà was Jē'thĕr the Ĭsh'me-el-īte.

18 ¶ And Cā'leb the son of Hĕz'rŏn begat children of A-zū'bah his wife, and of Jē'rī-ŏth: her sons are these; Jē'shĕr, and Shō'băb, and Ăr'dŏn.

19 And when A-zū'bah was dead, Cā'leb took unto him Ēph'răth, which bare him Hūr.

20 And Hūr begat Ū'rī, and Ū'rī begat [e]Be-zal'ĕ-el.

21 ¶ And afterward Hĕz'rŏn went in to the daughter of Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd, whom he married when he was threescore years old; and she bare him Sē'gub.

22 And Sē'gub begat Jā'ĭr, who had three and twenty cities in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

23 And he took Gē'shŭr, and Ā'ram, with the towns of Jā'ĭr, from them, with Kē'nath, and the towns thereof, even threescore cities. All these belonged to the sons of Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd.

24 And after that Hĕz'rŏn was dead in Cā'leb-ĕph'ra-tah, then A-bī'ah Hĕz'rŏn's wife bare him Ăsh'ŭr the father of Te-kō'à.

25 ¶ And the sons of Je-räh'me-el the firstborn of Hĕz'rŏn were, Răm the firstborn, and Bū'nah, and Ō'ren, and Ō'zem, and Ā-hī'jah.

26 Je-räh'me-el had also another wife, whose name was Āt'a-rah; she was the mother of Ō'nam.

27 And the sons of Răm the firstborn of Je-räh'me-el were, Mā'ăz, and Jā'min, and Ē'kĕr.

28 And the sons of Ō'nam were, Shăm'ma-ī, and Jā'dà. And the sons of Shăm'ma-ī; Nā'dăb and Ăb'ī-shur.

29 And the name of the wife of Ăb'ī-shur was Ăb-i-hā'il, and she bare him Ah'băn, and Mō'lid.

30 And the sons of Nā'dăb; Sē'led, and Ăp'pa-im: but Sē'led died without children.

31 And the sons of Ăp'pa-im; Ĭsh'ī. And the sons of Ĭsh'ī; Shē'shan. And the children of Shē'shan; Ah'lāi.

32 And the sons of Jā'dà the brother of Shăm'ma-ī; Jē'thĕr, and Jŏn'a-than: and Jē'thĕr died without children.

33 And the sons of Jŏn'a-than; Pē'leth, and Zā'zà. These were the sons of Je-räh'me-el.

34 ¶ Now Shē'shan had no sons, but daughters. And Shē'shan had a servant, an E-gўp'tian, whose name was Jär'hà.

35 And Shē'shan gave his daughter to Jär'hà his servant to wife; and she bare him Āt'tāi.

36 And Āt'tāi begat Nā'than, and Nā'than begat Zā'băd,

37 And Zā'băd begat Ēph'lăl, and Ēph'lăl begat Ō'bed,

38 And Ō'bed begat Jē'hū, and Jē'hū begat Ăz-a-rī'ah,

39 And Ăz-a-rī'ah begat Hē'lez, and Hē'lez begat E-lē'a-sah,

40 And E-lē'a-sah begat Sĭ-săm'a-ī, and Sĭ-săm'a-ī begat Shăl'lum,

41 And Shăl'lum begat Jĕk-a-mī'ah, and Jĕk-a-mī'ah begat E-lĭsh'a-mà.

42 ¶ Now the sons of Cā'leb the brother of

Ch. 2. B. C. 1752-1471.

NOTE.—In ch. 1 the author named the pre-Israelitish generations, which leads him in this ch. to the development of his main object, i. e., the generations of Israel. First, he names the 12 patriarchs; then, as the author's purpose is to give the sacred history of the house of David who was the "lion" of the tribe of Judah, he branches off from the 12 patriarchs and gives the families of the tribe of Judah—they were of deepest interest to a Jew filled with Messianic hope, returned from the Babylonish exile.

d. And these are the names of the dukes that came of Esau, according to their families, after their places, by their names; duke Timnah, duke Alvah, duke Jetheth. (Gen. 36:40.) Then the dukes of Edom shall be amazed; the mighty men of Moab, trembling, shall take hold upon them; all the inhabitants of Canaan shall melt away. (Ex. 15:15.)

Chapter 2.

a. And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the Lord hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me. (Gen. 29:32.) And it came to pass, as her soul was in departing, (for she died) that she called his name Benoni: but his father called him Benjamin. (Gen. 35:18.)

b. And she conceived, and bare a son; and he called his name Er. (Gen. 38:3.) The sons of Judah were Er and Onan: and Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. (Num. 26:19.)

c. And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez (29). And afterward came out his brother, that had the scarlet thread upon his hand: and his name was called Zarah. (Gen. 38:29, 30.)

d. But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing; for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son of Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the Lord was kindled against the children of Israel. (Josh. 7:1.)

e. See, I have called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah. (Ex. 31:2.) And Moses said unto the children of Israel, See, the Lord hath called by name Bezaleel the son of Uri, the son of Hur, of the tribe of Judah (30); And he hath filled him with the spirit of God, in wisdom, in understanding, and in knowledge, and in all manner of workmanship (31); And to devise curious works, to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass (32), And in the cutting of stones, to set them, and in carving of wood, to make any manner of cunning work. (Ex. 35:30-33.) Then wrought Bezaleel and Aholiab, and every wise hearted man, in whom the Lord put wisdom and understanding to know how to work all manner of work for the service of the sanctuary, according to all that the Lord had commanded. (Ex. 36:1.)

Je-räh'me-el were, Mē'shà his firstborn, which was the father of Zĭph; and the sons of Ma-rē'shah the father of Hē'bron.

43 And the sons of Hē'bron; Kō'rah, and Tăp'pu-ah, and Rē'kem, and Shē'mà.

44 And Shē'mà begat Rā'hăm, the father of Jor'ko-ăm: and Rē'kem begat Shăm'ma-ī.

45 And the son of Shăm'ma-ī was Mā'on: and Mā'on was the father of Bĕth'-zûr.

46 And Ē'phah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Hā'-ran, and Mō'zà, and Gā'zĕz: and Hā'ran begat Gā'zĕz.

47 And the sons of Jäh'da-ī; Rē'gem, and Jō'tham, and Gē'shăm, and Pē'let, and Ē'phah, and Shā'aph.

48 Mā'a-chah, Cā'leb's concubine, bare Shē'-ber, and Tīr'ha-nah.

49 She bare also Shā'aph the father of Mād-măn'nah, Shē'và the father of Măch'be-nah, and the father of Gīb'e-à: and the daughter of Cā'leb was Ăch'sà.

50 ¶ These were the sons of Cā'leb the son of Hûr, the firstborn of Ĕph'ra-tah; Shō'bal the father of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm,

51 Săl'mà the father of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, Hā'-reph the father of Bĕth-gā'dēr.

52 And Shō'bal the father of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm had sons; Hăr'ō-eh, and half of the Ma-nā'heth-ītes.

53 And the families of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm; the Ĭth'rītes, and the Pū'hītes, and the Shū'-math-ītes, and the Mish'ra-ītes; of them came the Zā're-ath-ītes, and the Ēsh'tă-ul-ītes.

54 The sons of Săl'mà; Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, and the Ne-tŏph'a-thītes, Āt'a-rŏth, the house of Jō'ăb, and half of the Ma-nā'heth-ītes, the Zō'-rītes.

55 And the families of the scribes which dwelt at Jā'bĕz; the Tī'rath-ītes, the Shĭm'e-ath-ītes, and Sū'chath-ītes. These are the Kĕn'ītes that came of Hē'măth, the father of the house of [f]Rē'chăb.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The sons of David.* 10 *His line to Zedekiah.* 17 *The successors of Jeconiah.*

1 [1]Now these were the sons of Dā'vid, which were born unto him in Hē'bron; the firstborn Ăm'nŏn, of A-hĭn'o-am the Jĕz're-el-ī-ess; the second Dăn'iel, of Ăb'ī-gāil the Cär'mel-ī-ess:

2 The third, Ăb'sa-lŏm the son of Mā'a-chah the daughter of Tăl'māi king of Gē'shŭr: the fourth, Ăd-ō-nī'jah the son of Hăg'gĭth:

3 The fifth, Shĕph-a-tī'ah of Ăb'ī-tăl: the sixth, Ĭth're-ăm by Ēg'lah his wife.

4 These six were born unto him in Hē'bron; and there he reigned seven years and six months: and in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm he reigned thirty and three years.

5 And these were born unto him in Je-rụ'-sa-lĕm; Shĭm'e-à, and Shō'băb, and Nā'than, and Sŏl'o-mon, four, of Băth'-shụ-à the daughter of Ăm'mĭ-el:

6 Ĭb'här also, and E-lĭsh'a-mà, and E-lĭph'-e-lĕt,

7 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Ja-phī'à,

8 And E-lĭsh'a-mà, and E-lī'a-dà, and E-lĭph'e-lĕt, nine.

9 These were all the sons of Dā'vid, beside the sons of the concubines, and Tā'mar their sister.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1053-563.

1. NOTE.—Ch. 3 is devoted largely to the generations of David. In this ch. certain critics claim foundation for their belief regarding the date of Chr., since the descendants of David, in vs. 19-24, seem to bring the genealogy down as late as Alexander, which is a later day than that at which the Old Testament canon is supposed to have been written. However, some later editors may have added the names which have caused a dispute. Then, too, a few names as a fragment is not sufficient to settle the question of the date of the writing of a book.

2. Vs. 10-16, record of David's descendants to Zedekiah, which record brings the line down to the captivity, through a constant succession of good and bad influences. Though it has rarely happened that a crown was transmitted from father to son for 17 reigns, yet such was the case here—it was the promised reward of David's piety.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1727-1700.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. are recorded the fragments of certain Jewish families which the writer seems to have added as a supplement to the previous list.

2. Vs. 1-8 give a record of the house of Judah by Caleb, which seems to have been introduced for the purpose of presenting the name of Shobal, whose generations were named in Ch. 2:52.

3. Vs. 9-20 treat of Jabez and his prayer. Jabez is here especially mentioned because of his sincere piety, as well as his public works. The prayer here recorded is in the form of a vow similar to Jacob's. (Gen. 28:20, 21)—"And Jacob vowed a vow saying, If God will be with me and will keep me in this way that I go and will give me bread to eat and raiment to put on, so that I come again to my Father's house in peace, then shall the Lord be my God." Jabez's enterprise here was probably the expulsion of the Canaanites from the territory around him. See v. 10.

10 ¶ [2]And Sŏl'o-mon's son was Re-ho-bō'am; A-bī'à his son, Ā'sà his son, Je-hŏsh'a-phăt his son,

11 Jō'ram his son, [a]Ā-ha-zī'ah his son, Jō'ăsh his son,

12 Ăm-a-zī'ah his son, Āz-a-rī'ah his son, Jō'tham his son,

13 Ā'hăz his son, Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son, Ma-năs'seh his son,

14 Ā'mon his son, Jo-sī'ah his son.

15 And the sons of Jo-sī'ah were, the first-born Jo-hā'nan, the second Je-hoi'a-kim, the third Zĕd-e-kī'ah, the fourth Shăl'lum.

16 And the sons of Je-hoi'a-kim; Jĕc-o-nī'ah his son, Zĕd-e-kī'ah his son.

17 ¶ And the sons of Jĕc-o-nī'ah; Ās'sĭr, Sa-lā'thĭ-el his son,

18 Măl-chī'ram also, and Pe-dā'iah, and She-nā'zar, Jĕc-a-mī'ah, Hŏsh'a-mà, and Nĕd-a-bī'ah.

19 And the sons of Pe-dā'iah [b]were, Ze-rŭb'-ba-bĕl, and Shĭm'e-ī: and the sons of Ze-rŭb'-ba-bĕl; Me-shŭl'lam, and Hăn-a-nī'ah, and Shĕl'o-mĭth their sister:

20 And Ha-shụ'bah, and Ō'hel, and Bĕr-e-chī'ah, and Hăs-a-dī'ah, Jū'shăb-hē'sĕd, five.

21 And the sons of Hăn-a-nī'ah; Pĕl-a-tī'ah, and Je-sā'iah: the sons of Rĕph-a-ī'ah, the sons of Ăr'nan, the sons of Ō-ba-dī'ah, the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah.

22 And the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah; Shĕm-a-ī'-ah: and the sons of Shĕm-a-ī'ah; Hăt-tŭsh, and Īg'e-ăl, and Ba-rī'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Shā'phat, six.

23 And the sons of Nē-a-rī'ah; Ēl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī, and Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and Āz'rī-kam, three.

24 And the sons of Ēl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī were, Hŏd-a-ī'ah, and E-lī'a-shib, and Pĕl-a-ī'ah, and Ăk'-kŭb, and Jo-hā'nan, and Dăl-a-ī'ah, and Ăn-ā'-nī, seven.

CHAPTER 4.

1, 11 *The posterity of Judah by Caleb the son of Hur.* 5 *Of Ashur the posthumous son of Hezron.* 9 *Of Jabez, and his prayer.* 21 *The posterity of Shelah.* 24 *The posterity and cities of Simeon.*

1 [1]The sons of [2]Jū'dah; [a]Phā'rĕz, Hĕz'rŏn, and Cär'mī, and Hûr, and Shō'bal.

2 And Rē-a-ī'ah the son of Shō'bal begat Jā'hăth; and Jā'hăth begat A-hū'ma-ī, and Lā'-hăd. These are the families of the Zō'rath-ītes.

3 And these were of the father of Ē'tam; Jĕz're-el, and Ĭsh'mà, and Ĭd'băsh: and the name of their sister was Hăz-e-lĕl-pō'nī:

4 And Pe-nū'el the father of Gē'dor, and Ē'zēr the father of Hū'shah. These are the sons of Hûr, the firstborn of Ĕph'ra-tah, the father of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

5 ¶ And Ăsh'ŭr the father of Te-kō'à had two wives, Hē'lah and Nā'a-rah.

6 And Nā'a-rah bare him A-hū'zam, and Hē'phĕr, and Tĕm'e-nī, and Hā-a-hăsh'ta-rī. These were the sons of Nā'a-rah.

7 And the sons of Hē'lah were, Zē'reth, and Jĕz'o-ar, and Ēth'nan.

8 And Cŏz begat Ā'nub, and Zo-bē'bah, and the families of A-hăr'hel the son of Hā'rum.

9 ¶ [3]And Jā'bĕz was [b]more honourable than his brethren: and his mother called his name

---

f. Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink (2). Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Jonadab the son of Rechab shall not want a man to stand before me for ever. (Jer. 35:2, 19.)

Chapter 3.

a. And he returned to be healed in Jezreel because of the wounds which were given him at Ramah, when he fought with Hazael king of Syria. And Azariah the son of Jehoram king of Judah went down to see Jehoram the son of Ahab at Jezreel, because he was sick. (II Chr. 22:6.) And they came up into Judah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wife; so that there was never a son left him, save Jehoahaz, the youngest of his sons. (II Chr. 21:17.)

b. Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God. (Ezra 3:2.)

Chapter 4.

a. And it came to pass, as he drew back his hand, that, behold, his brother came out: and she said, How hast thou broken forth? this breach be upon thee: therefore his name was called Pharez. (Gen. 38:29.) And the sons of Judah; Er, and Onan, and Shelah, and Pharez, and Zarah: but Er and Onan died in the land of Canaan. And the sons of Pharez were Hezron and Hamul. (Gen. 46:12.)

b. And the young man deferred not to do the thing, because he had delight in Jacob's daughter: and he was more honorable than all the house of his father. (Gen. 34:19.) Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be an everlasting remembrance. (Ps. 112:6.)

Jā'bĕz, saying, Because I [c]bare him with sorrow.

10 And Jā'bĕz called on the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Oh that thou wouldest bless me indeed, and enlarge my coast, and that thine hand might be with me, and that thou wouldest keep me from evil, that it may not grieve me! And God granted him that which he requested.

11 ¶ And Chē'lŭb the brother of Shu'ah begat Mē'hĭr, which was the father of Ēsh'ton.

12 And Ēsh'ton begat Bĕth-rā'phā, and Pasē'ah, and Te-hĭn'nah the father of Ĭr-nā'hăsh. These are the men of Rē'chah.

13 And the sons of Kē'năz; Ŏth'nĭ'el, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah: and the sons of Ŏth'nĭ'el; Hā-thăth.

14 And Me-on'o-thāi begat Ŏph'rah: and Sĕr-a-ī'ah begat Jō'ăb, the [4]father of the valley of Chăr'a-shĭm; for they were craftsmen.

15 And the sons of Cā'leb the son of Jephun'neh; Ĭ'rŭ, Ē'lah, and Nā'am: and the sons of Ē'lah, even Kē'năz.

16 And the sons of Je-ha-lē'le-el; Zĭph, and Zī'phah, Tĭr'ĭ-ā, and A-sā're-el.

17 And the sons of Ēz'rà were, Jē'thĕr, and Mē'rĕd, and Ē'phĕr, and Jā'lon: and she bare Mĭr'ĭ-am, and Shăm'ma-ī, and Ĭsh'bah the father of Ēsh-te-mō'ā.

18 And his wife Jē-hū-dī'jah bare Jē'rĕd the father of Gē'dor, and Hē'bĕr the father of Sō'cho, and Je-kū'thĭ-el the father of Za-nō'ah. And these are the sons of Bĭth'ĭ-ah the daughter of Phā'raōh, which Mē'rĕd took.

19 And the sons of his wife Ho-dī'ah the sister of Nā'ham, the father of Kēi'lah the Găr'mīte, and Ēsh-te-mō'ā the Ma-ăch'a-thīte.

20 And the sons of Shī'mon were, Ăm'nŏn, and Rĭn'nah, Bĕn-hā'năn, and Tī'lon. And the sons of Ĭsh'ĭ were, Zō'heth, and Bĕn-zo'heth.

21 ¶ The sons of Shē'lah the son of Jū'dah were, Ēr the father of Lē'cah, and Lā'a-dah the father of Ma-rē'shah, and the families of the [5]house of them that wrought fine linen, of the house of Āsh-bē'ā,

22 And Jō'kim, and the men of Chō'ze-bà, and Jō'ăsh, and Sā'răph, who had the dominion in Mō'ab, and Jăsh'u-bī-lē'hĕm. And these are ancient things.

23 These were the potters, and those that dwelt among plants and hedges: there they dwelt with the king for his work.

24 ¶ [c]The sons of Sĭm'e-on were, Ne-mū'el, and Jā'mĭn, Jā'rib, Zē'rah, and Shā'ul:

25 Shăl'lum his son, Mĭb'sam his son, Mĭsh'mà his son.

26 And the sons of Mĭsh'mà; Ha-mū'el his son, Zăc'chur his son, Shĭm'e-ī his son.

27 And Shĭm'e-ī had sixteen sons and six daughters; but his brethren had not many children, neither did all their family multiply, like to the children of Jū'dah.

28 And they dwelt at Bē'er-shē'bà, and Mŏl'a-dah, and Hā'zar-shu'al,

29 And at Bĭl'hah, and at Ē'zĕm, and at Tō'lăd,

30 And at Bĕth-u'el, and at Hor'mah, and at Zĭk'lăg,

31 And at Bĕth-mär'că-bŏth, and Hā'zar-sū'sim, and at Bĕth-bĭr'e-ī, and at Shā-a-rā'im. These were their cities unto the reign of Dā'vid.

32 And their villages were, Ē'tam, and Ā'in, Rĭm'mŏn, and Tō'chen, and Ā'shan, five cities:

33 And all their villages that were round about the same cities, unto Bā'al. These were their habitations, and their genealogy.

34 And Me-shō'băb, and Jăm'lech, and Jō'shah the son of Ăm-a-zī'ah,

35 And Jō'el, and Jē'hū the son of Jŏs-ĭ-bī'ah, the son of Sĕr-a-ī'ah, the son of Ā'sĭ'el,

36 And Ēl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī, and Ja-ak'o-bah, and Jĕsh-o-ha-ī'ah, and Ā-sa-ī'ah, and A-dī'el, and Jē'sĭm'ĭ-el, and Be-nā'iah,

37 And Zĭ'zà the son of Shī'phī, the son of Āl'lŏn, the son of Je-dā'iah, the son of Shĭm'rī, the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah;

38 These mentioned by their names were princes in their families: and the house of their fathers increased greatly.

39 ¶ And they went to the entrance of Gē'dor, even unto the east side of the valley, to seek pasture for their flocks.

40 And they found fat pasture and good, and the land was wide, and quiet, and peaceable; for they of Hăm had dwelt there of old.

41 And these written by name came in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and [d]smote their tents, and the habitations that were found there, and destroyed them utterly unto this day, and dwelt in their rooms: because there was pasture there for their flocks.

42 And some of them, even of the sons of Sĭm'e-on, five hundred men, went to mount Sē'ĭr, having for their captains Pĕl-a-tī'ah, and Nē-a-rī'ah, and Rĕph-a-ī'ah, and Ŭz'zĭ-el, the sons of Ĭsh'ī.

43 And they smote the [e]rest of the Ăm'a-lĕk-ītes that were escaped, and dwelt there unto this day.

4. That is, father of those who dwelt there and founder of the place. These inhabitants were craftsmen and descendants of Joab, son of Seraiah.

5. The descendants of Ashbea were noted for working in fine linen.

6. V. 24-43, the generations of Simeon.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1700-1451.

1. NOTE.—This ch. is devoted to the trans-Jordanic tribes, viz., Reuben, Gad and Eastern Manasseh. Here are recorded many facts not mentioned elsewhere.

2. V. 1-10 give the line of Reuben. In vs. 1, 2 is given the reason why the line of Reuben was not mentioned first.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The line of Reuben unto the captivity.* 11 *The chief men and habitations of Gad.* 18 *The number and conquest of Reuben, Gad, and the half of Manasseh.*

1 [1]Now the sons of Reu'ben the firstborn of Ĭs'ra-el, (for [a]he was the firstborn; but, forasmuch as he [b]defiled his father's bed, [c]his [2]birthright was given unto the sons of Jō'şeph the son of Ĭs'ra-el: and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.

2 For [d]Jū'dah prevailed above his brethren, and of him came the [e]chief ruler; but the birthright was Jō'şeph's:)

3 The sons, I say, of Reu'ben the firstborn

c. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16.)

d. He smote the Philistines, even unto Gaza, and the borders thereof, from the tower of the watchman to the fenced city. (II Ks. 18:8.)

e. And he took Agag the king of the Amalekites alive, and utterly destroyed all the people with the edge of the sword. (I Sam. 15:8.) Of Syria, and of Moab, and of the children of Ammon, and of the Philistines, and of Amalek, and of the spoil of Hadadezer, son of Rehob king of Zobah. (II Sam. 8:12.)

Chapter 5.

a. And Leah conceived, and bare a son, and she called his name Reuben: for she said, Surely the Lord hath looked upon my affliction; now therefore my husband will love me. (Gen. 29:32.) These are the sons of Israel; Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, Issachar, and Zebulun. (I Chr. 2:1.)

b. And Jacob came unto Isaac his father unto Mamre, unto the city of Arbah, which is Hebron, where Abraham and Isaac sojourned. (Gen. 35:27.)

c. And he blessed Joseph, and said, God, before whom my fathers Abraham and Isaac did walk, the God which fed me all my life long unto this day (15), The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth (16). And when Joseph saw that his father laid his right hand upon the head of Ephraim, it displeased him: and he held up his father's hand, to remove it from Ephraim's head unto Manasseh's head (17). And Joseph said unto his father, Not so, my father: for this is the first-born; put thy right hand upon his head (18). And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations (19). And he blessed them that day, saying, In thee shall Israel bless, saying, God make thee as Ephraim and as Manasseh: and he set Ephraim before Manasseh (20). And Israel said unto Joseph, Behold, I die: but God shall be with you, and bring you again unto the land of your fathers (21). Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow. (Gen. 48:15-22.)

d. Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise: thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee (8). Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up: he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up? (9). The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:8-10.) Gilead is mine, and Manasseh is mine; Ephraim also is the strength of mine head; Judah is my lawgiver. (Ps. 60:7.)

e. But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that

of Ĭs'ra-el were, Hā'noch, and Păl'lu, Hĕz'rŏn, and Cär'mī.

4 The sons of Jō'el; Shĕm-a-ī'ah his son, Gŏg his son, Shĭm'e-ī his son,

5 Mī'cah his son, Rē-a-ī'ă his son, Bā'al his son,

6 Be-ē'rah his son, whom Tĭl'gath-pĭl-nē'sĕr king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à carried away captive: he was prince of the Reu'ben-ītes.

7 And his brethren by their families, when the genealogy of their generations was reckoned, were the chief, Je-ī'el, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah,

8 And Bē'là the son of Ā'zaz, the son of Shē'mà, the son of Jō'el, who dwelt in Ăr'ŏ-ēr, even unto Nē'bo and Bā'al-mē'on:

9 And eastward he inhabited unto the entering in of the wilderness from the river Eū-phrā'tēs: because their cattle were multiplied in the land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

10 And in the days of Saul they made war with the [3]Hā'gar-ītes, who fell by their hand: and they dwelt in their tents throughout all the east land of Gĭl'e-ăd.

11 ¶ [4]And the children of Găd dwelt over against them, in the land of Bā'shăn unto Săl'cah:

12 Jō'el the chief, and Shā'pham the next, and Ja-ā'năi, and Shā'phat in Bā'shăn.

13 And their brethren of the house of their fathers were, Mī'chaĕl, and Me-shŭl'lam, and Shē'bà, and Jō'ra-ī, and Jā'chan, and Zī'à, and Hē'bĕr, seven.

14 These are the children of Ăb-i-hā'il the son of Hū'rī, the son of Ja-rō'ah, the son of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mī'chaĕl, the son of Je-shĭsh'a-ī, the son of Jäh'dō, the son of Bŭz;

15 Ā'hī the son of Ăb'dĭ-ĕl, the son of Gū'nī, chief of the house of their fathers.

16 And they dwelt in Gĭl'e-ăd in Bā'shăn, and in her towns, and in all the suburbs of Shâr'on, upon their borders.

17 All these were reckoned by genealogies in the days of Jō'thăm king of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el.

18 ¶ The sons of Reu'ben, and the Găd'ītes, and half the tribe of Ma-năs'seh, of valiant men, men able to bear buckler and sword, and to shoot with bow, and skilful in war, were four and forty thousand seven hundred and threescore, that went out to the war.

19 And they made war with the Hā'gar-ītes, with Jē'tŭr, and Nē'phish, and Nō'dăb.

20 And they were helped against them, and the Hā'gar-ītes were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was intreated of them; because they [f]put their trust in him.

21 And they took away their cattle; of their camels fifty thousand, and of sheep two hundred and fifty thousand, and of asses two thousand, and of men an hundred thousand.

22 For there fell down many slain, because the war was of God. And they dwelt in their steads until the captivity.

23 ¶ And the children of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh dwelt in the land: they increased from Bā'shăn unto Bā'al-hĕr'mŏn and Sē'nīr, and unto mount Hĕr'mŏn.

24 And these were the heads of the house of their fathers, even Ē'phĕr, and Ĭsh'ī, and E-lī'el, and Āz'rĭ'el, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and Hŏd-a-vī'ah, and Jäh'dĭ-el, mighty men of valour, famous men, and heads of the house of their fathers.

25 ¶ And they [g]transgressed against the God of their fathers, and went a [h]whoring after the gods of the people of the land, whom God destroyed before them.

26 And the God of Ĭs'ra-el stirred up the spirit of Pŭl king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and the spirit of Tĭl'gath-pĭl-nē'sĕr king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and he carried them away, even the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ītes, and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, and brought them unto Hā'lah, and Hā'bor, and Hā'rà, and to the river Gō'zan, unto this day.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The sons of Levi.* 4 *The line of the priests unto the captivity.* 16 *The families of Gershom, Merari, and Kohath.* 49 *The office of Aaron.* 54 *The cities of the priests and Levites.*

1 [1]The [a]sons of Lē'vī; Gēr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī.

2 And the sons of Kō'hath; Ăm'răm, Ĭz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

3 And the children of Ăm'răm; Aâr'on, and Mō'sĕs, and Mĭr'ĭ-am. The sons also of Aâr'on; Nā'dăb, and A-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

4 ¶ Ē-le-ā'zar begat Phĭn'e-has, Phĭn'e-has begat A-bish'u-à,

5 And A-bish'u-à begat Bŭk'kī, and Bŭk'kī begat Ŭz'zĭ,

6 And Ŭz'zĭ begat Zĕr-a-hī'ah, and Zĕr-a-hī'ah begat Me-rā'ioth,

7 Me-rā'ioth begat Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Ăm-a-rī'ah begat A-hī'tub,

8 And A-hī'tub begat Zā'dŏk, and Zā'dŏk begat A-hĭm'a-ăz,

9 And A-hĭm'a-ăz begat Āz-a-rī'ah, and Āz-a-rī'ah begat Jo-hā'nan,

10 And Jo-hā'nan begat Āz-a-rī'ah, (he it is that executed the priest's office in the temple [b]that Sŏl'o-mon built in Je-ru'sa-lĕm:)

11 And Āz-a-rī'ah begat Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Ăm-a-rī'ah begat A-hī'tub,

12 And A-hī'tub begat Zā'dŏk, and Zā'dŏk begat Shăl'lum,

13 And Shăl'lum begat Hĭl-kī'ah, and Hĭl-kī'ah begat Āz-a-rī'ah,

14 And Āz-a-rī'ah begat Sĕr-a-ī'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah begat Je-hŏz'a-dăk,

15 And Je-hŏz'a-dăk went into captivity, when the Lord carried away Jū'dah and Je-ru'sa-lĕm by the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar.

16 ¶ The sons of Lē'vī; Gēr'shŏm, Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī.

17 And these be the names of the sons of Gēr'shŏm; Lĭb'nī, and Shĭm'e-ī.

18 And the sons of Kō'hath were, Ăm'răm, and Ĭz'har, and Hē'bron, and Ŭz'zĭ-el.

19 The sons of Me-rā'rī; Mäh'lī, and Mū'shī. And these are the families of the Lē-vītes according to their fathers.

20 Of Gēr'shŏm; Lĭb'nī his son, Jā'hăth his son, Zĭm'mah his son,

3. The same as the Ishmaelites, who were all descendants of Hagar, Sarah's hand-maid.

4. Vs. 11-26 detail the line of Gad. The generations of Gad and the half-tribe of Manasseh are given in connection with the Reubenites because they were associated together in a separate colony.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1700-1444.

1. NOTE—In this ch. are given the generations of the sons of Levi (vs. 1-48), called the line of the priests. A list of their dwelling places is also given, which substantially agrees with Joshua 21. Being the line of the priests, the generations of Levi were next in importance to Judah.

---

is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Mic. 5:2.) And thou Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a governor, that shall rule my people Israel. (Mat. 2:6.)

f. Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them (4). They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:4, 5.) He trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. (II Ks. 18:5.) It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in man (8). It is better to trust in the Lord than to put confidence in princes. (Ps. 118:8, 9.)

g. But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked; thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. (Dt. 32:15.)

h. And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. (Jer. 25:6.) Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations. (Ezek. 14:6.) Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every man the abominations of his eyes, and defile not yourselves with the idols of Egypt: I am the Lord your God. (Ezek. 20:7.)

Chapter 6.

a. See Ex. 6:16-25.

b. And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the Lord. (I Ks. 6:1.) Then Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the Lord appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ornan the Jebusite. (II Chr. 3:1.)

21 Jō'ah his son, Ĭd'dō his son, Zē'rah his son, Jē-at'e-rāi his son.
22 The sons of Kō'hath; Ăm-mĭn'a-dab his son, Kō'rah his son, Ăs'sĭr his son,
23 Ĕl'kă-nah his son, and E-bī'a-săph his son, and Ās'sĭr his son,
24 Tā'hăth his son, Ū'rĭ-el his son, Ŭz-zī'ah his son, and Sā'ul his son.
25 And the sons of Ĕl'kă-nah; A-măs'a-ī, and A-hī'mŏth.
26 As for Ĕl'kă-nah: the sons of Ĕl'kă-nah; Zō'phāi his son, and Nā'hăth his son,
27 E-lī'ab his son, Jĕr'o-hăm his son, Ĕl'kă-nah his son.
28 And the sons of Săm'u-el; the firstborn Văsh'nī, and A-bī'ah.
29 The sons of Me-rā'rī; Mäh'lī, Lĭb'nī his son, Shĭm'e-ī his son, Ŭz'zà his son,
30 Shĭm'e-à his son, Hag-gī'ah his son, Ā-sa-ī'ah his son.
31 And these are they whom Dā'vid set over the service of song in the house of the Lord, after that the ark [c]had rest.
32 And they ministered before the dwelling place of the tabernacle of the congregation with singing, until Sŏl'o-mon had built the house of the Lord in Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and then they waited on their office according to their order.
33 And these are they that waited with their children. Of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes: Hē'man a singer, the son of Jō'el, the son of She-mū'el,
34 The son of Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of E-lī'el, the son of Tō'ah,
35 The son of Zŭph, the son of Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of Mā'hath, the son of A-măs'a-ī,
36 The son of Ĕl'kă-nah, the son of Jō'el, the son of Āz-a-rī'ah, the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah,
37 The son of Tā'hăth, the son of Ās'sĭr, the son of E-bī'a-săph, the son of Kō'rah,
38 The son of Īz'har, the son of Kō'hath, the son of Lē'vī, the son of Īs'ra-el.
39 And his brother Ā'saph, who stood on his right hand, even Ā'saph the son of Bĕr-a-chī'ah, the son of Shĭm'e-à,
40 The son of Mī'chaĕl, the son of Bā-a-sē'iah, the son of Măl-chī'ah,
41 The son of Ēth'nī, the son of Zē'rah, the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah,
42 The son of Ē'than, the son of Zĭm'mäh, the son of Shĭm'e-ī,
43 The son of Jā'hăth, the son of Gĕr'shŏm, the son of Lē'vī.
44 And their brethren the sons of Me-rā'rī stood on the left hand: Ē'than the son of Kĭsh'ī, the son of Ăb'dī, the son of Măl'luch,
45 The son of Hash-a-bī'ah, the son of Ăm-a-zī'ah, the son of Hĭl-kī'ah,
46 The son of Ăm'zī, the son of Bā'nī, the son of Shā'mer,
47 The son of Mäh'lī, the son of Mū'shī, the son of Me-rā'rī, the son of Lē'vī.
48 Their brethren also the Lē'vītes were appointed unto all manner of service of the tabernacle of the house of God.
49 ¶ [2]But Aâr'on and his sons offered [d]upon the altar of the [e]burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most holy, and to make [f]an atonement for Īs'ra-el, according to all that Mō'şeş the servant of God had commanded.
50 And these are the sons of Aâr'on; Ē-le-ā'zar his son, Phĭn'e-has his son, A-bish'u-à his son,
51 Bŭk'kī his son, Ŭz'zī his son, Zĕr-a-hī'ah his son,
52 Me-rā'ioth his son, Ăm-a-rī'ah his son, A-hī'tub his son,
53 Zā'dŏk his son, A-hĭm'a-ăz his son.
54 ¶ [3]Now these are their dwelling places throughout their castles in their coasts, of the sons of Aâr'on, of the families of the Kō'hath-ītes: for their's was the lot.
55 And they gave them Hē'bron in the land of Jū'dah, and the suburbs thereof round about it.
56 But the fields of the city, and the villages thereof, they gave to Cā'leb the son of Je-phŭn'neh.
57 And to the sons of Aâr'on they gave the cities of Jū'dah, namely, Hē'bron, the city of refuge, and Lĭb'nah with her suburbs, and Jăt'tĭr, and Ēsh-te-mō'à, with their suburbs,
58 And Hī'len with her suburbs, Dē'bīr with her suburbs,
59 And Ā'shan with her suburbs, and Bĕth-shē'mĕsh with her suburbs:
60 And out of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min; Gē'bà with her suburbs, and Āl'e-mĕth with her suburbs, and Ăn'a-thoth with her suburbs. All their cities throughout their families were [4]thirteen cities.
61 And unto the sons of Kō'hath, which were left of the family of that tribe, were cities given out of the half tribe, namely, out of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, by lot, ten cities.
62 And to the sons of Gĕr'shŏm throughout their families out of the tribe of Īs'sa-char, and out of the tribe of Āsh'ĕr, and out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī, and out of the tribe of Ma-năs'seh in Bā'shăn, thirteen cities.
63 Unto the sons of Me-rā'rī were given by lot, throughout their families, out of the tribe of Reu'ben, and out of the tribe of Găd, and out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, twelve cities.
64 And [g]the children of Īs'ra-el gave to the Lē'vītes these cities with their suburbs.
65 And they gave by lot out of the tribe of the children of Jū'dah, and out of the tribe of the children of Sĭm'e-on, and out of the tribe of the children of Bĕn'ja-min, these cities, which are called by their names.
66 And the residue of the families of the sons of Kō'hath had cities of their coasts out of the tribe of Ē'phră-ĭm.
67 And they gave unto them, of the cities [5]of refuge, Shē'chem in mount Ē'phră-ĭm with her suburbs; they gave also Gē'zĕr with her suburbs,
68 And Jŏk'me-ăm with her suburbs, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn with her suburbs,
69 And Āij'a-lŏn with her suburbs, and Găth-rĭm'mon with her suburbs:
70 And out of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh; Ā'nĕr with her suburbs, and Bĭl'ĕ-ăm with her suburbs, for the family of the remnant of the sons of Kō'hath.
71 Unto the sons of Gĕr'shŏm were given out of the family of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh,

2. Vs. 49-81 describe the office of Aaron and his sons, giving the successive names of the high priests.

3. The dwelling places of the sons of Aaron.

4. In this ch. only 11 cities are mentioned, the other two being given in Joshua 21:16-18. "And Ain with her suburbs and Juttah with her suburbs and Bethshemesh with her suburbs; nine cities out of those two tribes. And out of the tribe of Benjamin, Gibeon with her suburbs, Geba with her suburbs, Anathoth"—etc.

5. The names of the cities of refuge here given are quite different to those of Joshua 21:13-18, but this can easily be accounted for, as changes may have taken place during the lapse of time incident thereto.

c. So they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that David had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God. (I Chr. 16:1.) And they brought in the ark of the Lord, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord. (II Sam. 6:17.) And they brought up the ark of the Lord, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, even those did the priests and the Levites bring up. (I Ks. 8:4.)

d. Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. (Ex. 29:38.) But his inwards and his legs shall he wash in water: and the priest shall burn all on the altar, to be a burnt sacrifice, an offering made by fire, of a sweet savor unto the Lord. (Lev. 1:9.) And thou shalt appoint Aaron and his sons, and they shall wait on their priest's office: and the stranger that cometh nigh shall be put to death. (Num. 3:10.) For every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins. (Heb. 5:1.)

e. For the law of burnt offerings see ch. 1, Lev.

f. See e, ch. 6, Num.

g. And the children of Israel gave unto the Levites out of their inheritance, at the commandment of the Lord, these cities and their suburbs (3). All the cities of the Levites within the possession of the children of Israel were forty and eight cities with their suburbs (4). These cities were every one with their suburbs round about them: thus were all these cities. (Josh. 21:3, 41, 42.) Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them (2). And the cities shall they have to dwell in; and the suburbs of them shall be for their cattle, and for their goods, and for all their beasts. (Num. 35:2, 3.)

Gō'lan in Bā'shăn with her suburbs, and Ăsh'ta-rŏth with her suburbs:

72 And out of the tribe of Ĭs'sa-char; Kē'desh with her suburbs, Dăb'e-răth with her suburbs,

73 And Rā'moth with her suburbs, and Ā'nem with her suburbs:

74 And out of the tribe of Ăsh'ēr; Mā'shal with her suburbs, and Ăb'dŏn with her suburbs,

75 And Hū'kŏk with her suburbs, and Rē'hŏb with her suburbs:

76 And out of the tribe of Năph'ta-lī; Kē'desh in Găl'ī-lēe with her suburbs, and Hăm'mŏn with her suburbs, and Kīr-jath-ā'im with her suburbs.

77 Unto the rest of the children of Me-rā'rī were given out of the tribe of Zĕb'u-lun, Rĭm'mŏn with her suburbs, Tā'bor with her suburbs:

78 And on the other side Jor'dan by Jĕr'ĭ-chō, on the east side of Jor'dan, were given them out of the tribe of Reu'ben, Bē'zēr in the wilderness with her suburbs, and Jäh'zah with her suburbs,

79 Kĕd'e-mŏth also with her suburbs, and Mĕph'a-ăth with her suburbs:

80 And out of the tribe of Găd; Rā'moth in Gĭl'e-ăd with her suburbs, and Mā-ha-nā'im with her suburbs,

81 And [h]Hĕsh'bŏn with her suburbs, and Jā'zēr with her suburbs.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The sons of Issachar,* 6 *of Benjamin,* 13 *of Naphtali,* 14 *of Manasseh,* 20, 24 *and of Ephraim.* 21 *The calamity of Ephraim by the men of Gath.* 23 *Beriah is born.*

1 [1]Now the sons of Ĭs'sa-char were, Tō'lă, and Pū'ah, Jăsh'ŭb, and Shĭm'rŏm, four.

2 And the sons of Tō'lă; Ŭz'zī, and Rĕph-a-ī'ah, and Jē'rī-el, and Jäh'ma-ī, and Jĭb'sam, and She-mū'el, heads of their father's house, to wit, of Tō'lă: they were valiant men of might in their generations; [a]whose number was in the days of Dā'vid two and twenty thousand and six hundred.

3 And the sons of Ŭz-zī; Ĭz'ra-hī'ah: and the sons of Ĭz'ra-hī'ah; Mī'chaël, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Jō'el, Ĭsh-ī'ah, five: all of them chief men.

4 And with them, by their generations, after the house of their fathers, were bands of soldiers for war, six and thirty thousand men: for they had many wives and sons.

5 And their brethren among all the families of Ĭs-sa-char were valiant men of might, reckoned in all by their genealogies fourscore and seven thousand.

6 ¶ The sons of Bĕn'ja-min; Bē'lă, and Bē'chēr, and Je-dī'a-el, three.

7 And the sons of Bē'lă; Ĕz'bŏn, and Ŭz'zī, and Ŭz'zĭ-el, and Jĕr'i-mŏth, and Ī'rī, five; heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour; and were reckoned by their genealogies twenty and two thousand and thirty and four.

8 And the sons of Bē'chēr; Ze-mī'ra, and Jō'ash, and E-li-ē'zēr, and Ēl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī, and Ōm'rī, and Jĕr'i-mŏth, and A-bī'ah, and Ăn'a-thoth, and Ăl'a-mĕth. All these are the sons of Bē'chēr.

9 And the number of them, after their genealogy by their generations, heads of the house of their fathers, mighty men of valour, was twenty thousand and two hundred.

10 The sons also of Je-dī'a-el; Bĭl'hăn: and the sons of Bĭl'hăn; Jĕ'ŭsh, and Bĕn'ja-min, and Ē'hŭd, and Chĕ-nā'ă-nah, and Zē'than, and Thär'shish, and A-hĭsh'a-här.

11 All these the sons of Je-dī'a-el, by the heads of their fathers, mighty men of valour, were seventeen thousand and two hundred soldiers, fit to go out for war and battle.

12 Shŭp'pim also, and Hŭp'pim, the children of Ĭr, and Hū'shim, the sons of Ā'hēr.

13 ¶ The sons of Năph'ta-lī; Jäh'zī-el, and Gū'nī, and Jē'zēr, and Shăl'lum, the sons of Bĭl'hah.

14 ¶ The sons of Ma-năs'seh; Ăsh'rī-el, whom she bare: (but his concubine the Ā'ram-īt-ess bare Mā'chĭr the father of Gĭl'e-ăd:

15 And Mā'chĭr took to wife the sister of Hŭp'pim and Shŭp'pim, whose sister's name was Mā'a-chah;) and the name of the second was Ze-lō'phe-hăd: and Ze-lō'phe-hăd had daughters.

16 And Mā'a-chah the wife of Mā'chĭr bare a son, and she called his name Pē'resh; and the name of his brother was Shē'resh; and his sons were Ū'lam and Rā'kem.

17 And the sons of Ū'lam; Bē'dăn. These were the sons of Gĭl'e-ăd, the son of Mā'chĭr, the son of Ma-năs'seh.

18 And his sister Hăm-mŏl'e-kĕth bare Ĭ'shod, and Ā-bī-ē'zēr, and Ma-hā'lah.

19 And the sons of She-mī'dah were, A-hī'an, and Shē'chem, and Lĭk'hī, and Ā'nĭ-am.

20 ¶ And the sons of Ē'phră-ĭm; Shū'the-lah, and Bē'red his son, and Tā'hăth his son, and Ēl'ă-dah his son, and Tā'hăth his son,

21 ¶ And Zā'băd his son, and Shū'the-lah his son, and Ē'zēr, and Ē'le-ăd, whom the men of Găth that were born in that land slew, because they came down to take away their cattle.

22 And Ē'phră-ĭm their father mourned [b]many days, and his brethren came to comfort him.

23 ¶ And when he went in to his wife, she conceived, and bare a son, and he called his name Be-rī'ah, because it went evil with his house.

24 (And his daughter was Shē'rah, who built Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether, and the upper, and Ŭz'zen-shē'rah.)

25 And Rē'phah was his son, also Rē'sheph, and Tē'lah his son, and Tā'hăn his son,

26 Lā'ă-dăn his son, Ăm-mī'hŭd his son, E-lĭsh'a-mā his son,

27 Nŏn his son, Je-hŏsh'u-ah his son.

28 ¶ And their possessions and habitations were, Bĕth'-el and the towns thereof, and eastward Nā'a-răn, and westward Gē'zēr, with the towns thereof; Shē'chem also and the towns thereof, unto Gā'zā and the towns thereof:

Ch. 7. B. C. 1706-1400.

NOTE.—This ch. gives fragmentary genealogies of the tribes of Benjamin, Issachar, Manasseh, Naphtali, Ephraim and Asher, with a few remarks on the valor of the sons of Issachar and Asher and on a certain calamity of Ephraim.

---

h. Rise ye up, take your journey, and pass over the river Arnon: behold, I have given into thine hand Sihon the Amorite, king of Heshbon, and his land: begin to possess it, and contend with him in battle. (Dt. 2:24.) Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sihon, and the land of the king of Heshbon, and the land of Og king of Bashan. (Neh. 9:22.) Thy neck is as a tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fish-pools in Heshbon, by the gate of Bathrabbim: thy nose is as the tower of Lebanon, which looketh toward Damascus. (Songs 7:4.)

Chapter 7.

a. And again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah (1). For the king said to Joab, the captain of the host, which was with him, Go now through all the tribes of Israel, from Dan even to Beersheba, and number ye the people, that I may know the number of the people. (II Sam. 24:1, 2.) And Satan stood up against Israel, and provoked David to number Israel (1). And David said to Joab and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Israel from Beersheba even to Dan; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it (2). And Joab answered, The Lord make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Israel? (3). Nevertheless the kings were prevailed against Joab. Wherefore Joab departed, and went throughout all Israel, and came to Jerusalem (4). And Joab gave the sum of the number of the people unto David. And all they of Israel were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Judah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword. (I Chr. 21:1-5.)

b. Now when Job's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Eliphaz the Temanite, and Bildad the Shuhite, and Zophar the Naamathite: for they had made an appointment together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him. (Job 2:11.) And many of the Jews came to Martha and Mary, to comfort them concerning their brother. (Jno. 11:19.)

29 And by the borders of the children of Ma-năs'seh, Bĕth-shē'ăn and her towns, Tā'-năch and her towns, Me-gĭd'do and her towns, Dor and her towns. In these dwelt the children of Jō'sĕph the son of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 ¶ The sons of Ăsh'ēr; Ĭm'nah, and Ĭs'u-ah, and Ĭsh'u-āi, and Be-rī'ah, and Sē'rah their sister.

31 And the sons of Be-rī'ah; Hē'bĕr, and Măl'chĭ-el, who is the father of Bĭr'za-vĭth.

32 And Hē'bĕr begat Jăph'let, and Shō'mer, and Hō'tham, and Shu'a their sister.

33 And the sons of Jăph'let; Pā'sach, and Bĭm'hăl, and Ăsh'vath. These are the children of Jăph'let.

34 And the sons of Shā'mer; Ā'hi, and Rōh'-gah, Je-hŭb'bah, and Ā'ram.

35 And the sons of his brother Hē'lem; Zō'-phah, and Ĭm'na, and Shē'lesh, and Ā'măl.

36 The sons of Zō'phah; Sū'ah, and Här'ne-phĕr, and Shu'al, and Bē'rī, and Ĭm'rah,

37 Bĕ'zĕr, and Hŏd, and Shăm'ma, and Shĭl'-shah, and Ĭth'ran, and Be-ē'ra.

38 And the sons of Jĕ'thĕr; Je-phŭn'neh, and Pĭs'pah, and Ā'ra.

39 And the sons of Ŭl'la; Ā'rah, and Hăn'-ĭ-el, and Re-zī'a.

40 All these were the children of Ăsh'ēr, heads of their fathers house, choice and mighty men of valour, chief of the princes. And the number throughout the genealogy of them that were apt to the war and to battle was twenty and six thousand men.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The sons and chief men of Benjamin.* 33 *The stock of Saul and Jonathan.*

1 [1]Now Bĕn'ja-min [2]begat Bē'la his firstborn. Ash'bel the second, and A-hăr'ah the third,

2 Nō'hah the fourth, and Rā'pha the fifth.

3 And the sons of Bē'la were, Ăd'där, and Gē'ra, and A-bī'hŭd,

4 And A-bish'u-a, and Nā'a-man, and A-hō'-ah,

5 And Gē'ra, and She-phū'phan, and Hū'-ram.

6 And these are the sons of Ē'hŭd: these are the heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Gē'ba, and they removed them to Măn'a-hăth:

7 And Nā'a-man, and A-hī'ah, and Gē'ra, he removed them, and begat Ŭz'za, and A-hī'-hud.

8 And Shā-ha-rā'im begat children in the country of Mō'ab, after he had sent them away; Hū'shim, and Bā'a-ra were his wives.

9 And he begat of Hō'desh his wife, Jō'băb, and Zĭb'ī-a, and Mē'sha, and Măl'cham,

10 And Jĕ'ŭz, and Shăch-ī'a, and Mĭr'ma. These were his sons, heads of the fathers.

11 And of Hū'shim he begat Ăb'ĭ-tūb, and Ĕl'pă-al.

12 The sons of Ĕl'pă-al; Ē'bĕr, and Mī'-sham, and Shā'med, who built Ō'no, and Lŏd, with the towns thereof:

13 Be-rī'ah also, and Shē'ma, who were heads of the fathers of the inhabitants of Ā-ĭj'a-lŏn, who drove away the inhabitants of Găth:

14 And A-hī'o, Shā'shak, and Jĕr'e-mŏth,

15 And Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Ā'răd, and Ā'der,

16 And Mī'chaĕl, and Ĭs'pah, and Jō'ha, the sons of Be-rī'ah;

17 And Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Me-shŭl'lam, and Hĕz'e-kī, and Hē'bĕr,

18 Ĭsh'mĕ-rāi also, and Jĕz-lī'ah, and Jō'-băb, the sons of Ĕl'pā-al;

19 And Jā'kim, and Zĭch'rī, and Zăb'dī,

20 And E-li-ē'na-ī, and Zĭl'thāi, and E-lī'el,

21 And Ăd-a-ī'ah, and Bĕr-a-ī'ah, and Shĭm'-rath, the sons of Shĭm'hī;

22 And Ĭsh'păn, and Hē'bĕr, and E-lī'el,

23 And Ăb'dŏn, and Zĭch'rī, and Hā'nan,

24 And Hăn-a-nī'ah, and Ē'lam, and Ăn-to-thī'jah,

25 And Ĭph-e-dē'iah, and Pe-nū'el, the sons of Shā'shak;

26 And Shăm-she-rā'ī, and Shē-ha-rī'ah, and Ăth-a-lī'ah,

27 And Jăr-ĕ-sī'ah, and E-lī'ah, and Zĭch'rī, the sons of Jĕr'o-hăm.

28 These were heads of the fathers, by their generations, chief men. These dwelt in Je-rū'-sa-lĕm.

29 And at Gĭb'e-on dwelt the father of Gĭb'-e-on, whose wife's name was Mā'a-chah:

30 And his firstborn son Ăb'dŏn, and Zûr, and Kĭsh, and Bā'al, and Nā'dăb,

31 And Gē'dor, and A-hī'o, and Zā'cher.

32 And Mĭk'loth begat Shĭm'e-ah. And these also dwelt with their brethren in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, over against them.

33 ¶ [3]And Nēr begat Kĭsh, and Kĭsh begat Saul, and Saul begat Jŏn'a-than, and Măl-chī-shū'a, and A-bĭn'a-dăb, and Ĕsh-bā'al.

34 And the son of Jŏn'a-than was Mĕr'ib-bā'al; and Mĕr'ib-bā'al begat Mī'cah.

35 And the sons of Mī'cah were, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and Tā'rea, and Ā'hăz.

36 And Ā'hăz begat Je-hō'a-dah; and Je-hō'-a-dah begat Ăl'e-mĕth, and Ăz'ma-veth, and Zĭm'rī; and Zĭm'rī begat Mō'za,

37 And Mō'za begat Bĭn'e-a: Rā'pha was his son, E-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zel his son:

38 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names are these, Ăz'rī-kam, Bŏch'e-rū, and Ĭsh'ma-el, and Shē-a-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nan. All these were the sons of Ā'zel.

39 And the sons of Ē'shĕk his brother were, Ū'lam his firstborn, Jē'hŭsh the second, and E-lĭph'e-lĕt the third.

40 And the sons of Ū'lam were mighty men of valour, [a]archers, and had many sons, and sons' sons, an hundred and fifty. All these are of the sons of Bĕn'ja-min.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The original of Israel's and Judah's genealogies.* 2 *The Israelites,* 10 *the priests,* 14 *and the Levites, with Nethinims, which dwelt in Jerusalem.* 35 *The stock of Saul and Jonathan.*

1 [1]So all Ĭs'ra-el were reckoned by genealogies; and, behold, they were written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah who were [a]carried away to Băb'y-lon for their transgression.

2 ¶ Now the [b]first inhabitants that dwelt in their possessions in their cities were, the [2]Ĭs'-ra-el-ītes, the priests, Lē'vītes, and the Nĕth'-i-nĭms.

3 And in Je-rū'sa-lĕm dwelt of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bĕn'ja-min,

Ch. 8. B. C. 1706-1040.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. the descendants of Benjamin are taken up again. Keil says that the record here given was separated from that of 7:6-11, because it was taken from another genealogical doctrine; but Rawlinson suggests that it was because the historical sections commencing with ch. 10 are to begin with Saul, therefore the genealogical portion of ch. 8 is made to end with an account of this Benjamite monarch.

2. Vs. 1-52 record the sons and chief men of Benjamin.

3. Vs. 33-40 record the line of Saul and Jonathan.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1200-1030.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. are given the original registers of Israel's and Judah's genealogies. In giving the list of the inhabitants of Jerusalem (vs. 2-17) there is a strong resemblance to the record of the 11th ch. of Neh. The two lists are identical in plan and contain many of the same names, but otherwise they differ much. The difference may readily be accounted for, for in this ch. the list is a register of the first inhabitants who settled Jerusalem immediately after the exile, while that of Neh. belongs to a later date or to the time of the writer himself.

2. Four classes or divisions of the inhabitants.

Chapter 8.

a. And Asa had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Judah three hundred thousand; and out of Benjamin, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand; all these were mighty men of valor. (II Chr. 14:8.) And Uzziah prepared for them throughout all the hosts shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones. (II Chr. 26:14.) Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows. (Neh. 4:13.)

Chapter 9.

a. Wherefore the Lord brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Assyria, which took Manasseh among the thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Babylon. (II Chr. 33:11.) Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand (17). And all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Babylon (18). And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Jerusalem, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof (19). And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia. (II Chr. 36:17-20.)

b. See Neh. 11:3-22.

and of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, and Ma-năs'-seh;

4 Ū'tha-ī the son of Ăm-mī'hŭd, the son of Ōm'rī, the son of Ĭm'rī, the son of Bā'nī, of the children of Phā'rĕz the son of Jū'dah.

5 And of the Shī'lo-nītes; Ā-sa-ī'ah the firstborn, and his sons.

6 And of the sons of Zē'rah; Je-ū'el, and their brethren, six hundred and ninety.

7 And of the sons of Bĕn'ja-min; Săl'lu the son of Me-shūl'lam, the son of Hŏd-a-vī'ah, the son of Hăs-e-nū'ah,

8 And Ĭb-nē'iah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, and Ē'lah the son of Ūz'zī, the son of Mĭch'rī, and Me-shūl'lam the son of Shĕph-a-thī'ah, the son of Re-ū'el, the son of Ĭb-nī'jah;

9 And their brethren, according to their generations, nine hundred and fifty and six. All these men were chief of the fathers in the house of their fathers.

10 ¶ And of the priests; Je-dā'iah, and Je-hoi'a-rĭb, and Jā'chin,

11 And Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, the son of Me-shūl'lam, the son of Zā'dŏk, the son of Me-rā'ioth, the son of A-hī'tub, the [3]ruler of the house of God;

12 And Ăd-a-ī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Păsh'ŭr, the son of Măl-chī'jah, and Ma-ăs'ī-āi the son of A-dī'el, the son of Jäh'-zē-rah, the son of Me-shūl'lam, the son of Me-shĭl'le-mĭth, the son of Ĭm'mēr;

13 And their brethren, heads of the house of their fathers, a thousand and seven hundred and threescore; very able men for the work of the service of the house of God.

14 And of the Lē'vītes; Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Hăs'shub, the son of Āz'rī-kam, the son of Hash-a-bī'ah, of the sons of Me-rā'rī;

15 And Băk-băk'kar, Hē'resh, and Gā'lăl, and Măt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'cah, the son of Zĭch'rī, the son of Ā'saph;

16 And Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, the son of Gā'lăl, the son of Jĕd'u-thŭn, and Bĕr-e-chī'ah the son of Ā'sa, the son of Ĕl'kă-nah, that dwelt in the villages of the Ne-tŏph'-a-thītes.

17 And the porters were, Shăl'lum, and Āk'-kŭb, and Tăl'mon, and A-hī'măn, and their brethren: Shăl'lum was the chief;

18 Who hitherto waited in the [c]king's gate eastward: they were [4]porters in the companies of the children of Lē'vī.

19 And Shăl'lum the son of Kō're, the son of E-bī'a-săph, the son of Kō'rah, and his brethren, of the house of his father, the Kō'-rah-ītes, were over the work of the service, keepers of the gates of the tabernacle: and their fathers, being over the host of the Lord, were keepers of the entry.

20 And [d]Phĭn'e-has the son of Ē-le-ā'zar was the ruler over them in time past, and the Lord was with him.

21 And Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Me-shĕl-e-mī'ah was porter of the door of the tabernacle of the congregation.

22 All these which were chosen to be porters in the gates were two hundred and twelve. These were reckoned by their genealogy in their villages, whom Dā'vid and Săm'u-el the seer did [5]ordain in their set office.

23 So they and their children had the oversight of the gates of the house of the Lord, namely, the house of the tabernacle, by wards.

24 In four quarters were the porters, toward the east, west, north, and south.

25 And their brethren, which were in their villages, were to come after seven days from time to time with them.

26 For these Lē'vītes, the four chief porters, were in their set office, and were over the chambers and treasuries of the house of God.

27 ¶ And they lodged round about the house of God, because the charge was upon them, and the opening thereof every morning pertained to them.

28 And certain of them had the charge of the [6]ministering vessels, that they should bring them in and out by [7]tale.

29 Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine, and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices.

30 And some of the sons of the priests made [e]the ointment of the spices.

31 And Măt-ti-thī'ah, one of the Lē'vītes, who was the firstborn of Shăl'lum the Kō'rah-īte, had the set office over the things that were made in the pans.

32 And other of their brethren, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes, were over the [f]shewbread, to prepare it every sabbath.

33 And these are the singers, chief of the fathers of the Lē'vītes, who remaining in the chambers were free: for they were employed in that work day and night.

34 These chief fathers of the Lē'vītes were chief throughout their generations; these dwelt at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

35 ¶ [8]And in Gĭb'e-on dwelt the father of Gĭb'e-on, Je-hī'el, whose wife's name was Mā'-a-chah:

36 And his firstborn son Āb'dŏn, then Zûr, and Kĭsh, and Bā'al, and Nēr, and Nā'dăb,

37 And Gē'dor, and A-hī'o, and Zēch-a-rī'ah, and Mĭk'loth.

38 And Mĭk'loth begat Shĭm'e-ăm. And they also dwelt with their brethren at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, over against their brethren.

39 And Nēr begat Kĭsh; and Kĭsh begat Saul; and Saul begat Jŏn'a-than, and Măl-chĭ-shū'a, and A-bĭn'a-dăb, and Ēsh-bā'al.

40 And the son of Jŏn'a-than was Mĕr'ib-bā'al: and Mĕr'ib-bā'al begat Mī'cah.

41 And the sons of Mī'cah were, Pī'thon, and Mē'lech, and Täh-rē'a, and Ā'hăz.

42 And Ā'hăz begat Jā'rah; and Jā'rah begat Ăl'e-mĕth, and Āz'ma-veth, and Zĭm'rī; and Zĭm'rī begat Mō'za;

43 And Mō'za begat Bĭn'e-a; and Rĕph-a-ī'ah his son, E-lē'a-sah his son, Ā'zel his son.

44 And Ā'zel had six sons, whose names are these, Āz'rī-kam, Bŏch'e-ru, and Ĭsh'ma-el, and Shē-a-rī'ah, and Ō-ba-dī'ah, and Hā'nan: these were the sons of Ā'zel.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Saul's overthrow and death.* 8 *The Philistines triumph over Saul.* 13 *Saul's sin, for which the kingdom was translated from him to David.*

1 [1]Now [a]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes fought against Ĭs'-

3. The designation of the high priest, who was given the chief authority over the temple; although in Jer. 20:1 others than the high priest were given this title, they merely had charge of a temple police.

4. Gate or door keepers.

5. That is, founded or established.

6. The more costly vessels, such as the golden libation cup.

7. By number or actual count.

8. Vs. 35-44, a parallel account with ch. 8:29-38, and is repeated here to make a transition to the record of Saul's death, which is given in ch. 10 as an introduction to the history of David.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1056.

NOTE.—With this ch. begins what is known as the historical section of Chr., which extends to ch. 29. The writer has completed his register of the generations from Adam to the time of his writing and in this ch. introduces the history of David's reign by taking up an account of the fall of the house of Saul. Ch. 10 is almost identical with I Sam. 31.

1. Vs. 1-7 detail the death and overthrow of Saul.

c. And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. (II Ks. 11:19.)

d. Phinehas the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy. (Num. 25:11.) And Moses sent them to the war, a thousand of every tribe, them and Phinehas the son of Eleazar the priest, to the war, with the holy instruments, and the trumpets to blow in his hand. (Num. 31:6.) Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed. (Ps. 106:30.)

e. Take thou also unto thee principal spices, of pure myrrh five hundred shekels, and of sweet cinnamon half so much, even two hundred and fifty shekels, and of sweet calamus two hundred and fifty shekels. (Ex. 30:23.)

f. And he set the bread in order upon it before the Lord; as the Lord had commanded Moses. (Ex. 40:23.) (See Heb. 9:2-24.) Then Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Moses gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven (32). For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. (Jno. 6:32, 33.)

Chapter 10.

a. Now the Philistines fought against Israel: and the men of Israel fled from before the Philistines, and fell down slain in mount Gilboa. (I Sam. 31:1.)

ra-el; and the men of Ĭs'ra-el fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and fell down slain in mount Gĭl-bō'a.

2 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes followed hard after Saul, and after his sons; and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes slew Jŏn'a-than, and A-bĭn'a-dăb, and Măl-chĭ-shū'a, the sons of Saul.

3 And the battle went sore against Saul, and the archers hit him, and he was wounded of the archers.

4 Then said Saul to his armourbearer, Draw thy sword, and thrust me through therewith; lest these uncircumcised come and abuse me. But his armourbearer would not; for he was sore afraid. So Saul took a sword, and fell upon it.

5 And when his armourbearer saw that Saul was dead, he fell likewise on the sword, and died.

6 So Saul died, and his three sons, and [2]all his house died together.

7 And when all the men of Ĭs'ra-el that were in the valley saw that they fled, and that Saul and his sons were dead, then they forsook their cities, and fled: and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and dwelt in them.

8 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came to strip the slain, that they found Saul and his sons fallen in mount Gĭl-bō'a.

9 And when they had stripped him, they took his head, and his armour, and sent into the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes round about, to carry tidings unto their idols, and to the people.

10 And [b]they put his armour in the house of their gods, and fastened his head in the [2]temple of Dā'gŏn.

11 ¶ And when all Jā'besh-gĭl'e-ăd heard all that the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes had done to Saul,

12 They arose, all the valiant men, and took away the body of Saul, and the bodies of his sons, and brought them to Jā'besh, and buried their bones under the oak in Jā'besh, and fasted seven days.

13 ¶ So Saul [4]died for his transgression which he committed against the Lord, [c]even against the word of the Lord, which he kept not, and also for asking counsel of one that had a [d]familiar spirit, [e]to enquire of it;

14 And [e]enquired [f]not of the [5]Lord: therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *David is made king at Hebron.* 4 *He winneth the castle of Zion from the Jebusites by Joab's valour.* 10 *A catalogue of David's mighty men.*

1 [1]Then all Ĭs'ra-el [2]gathered themselves to Dā'vid unto Hē'bron, saying, Behold, we are thy bone and thy flesh.

2 And moreover in time past, even when Saul was king, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Ĭs'ra-el: and the Lord thy God said unto thee, Thou shalt feed my people Ĭs'ra-el, and thou shalt be ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el.

3 Therefore came all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el to the king to Hē'bron; and Dā'vid made a covenant with them in Hē'bron before the Lord; and they anointed Dā'vid king over Ĭs'ra-el, according to the word of the Lord by Săm'u-el.

4 ¶ [3]And Dā'vid and all Ĭs'ra-el went to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which is Jē'bus; where the Jĕb'u-sītes were, the inhabitants of the land.

5 And the inhabitants of Jē'bus said to Dā'vid, Thou shalt not come hither. Nevertheless Dā'vid took the castle of Zī'on, which is the city of Dā'vid.

6 And Dā'vid said, Whosoever smiteth the [a]Jĕb'u-sītes first shall be chief and captain. So Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah went first up, and was chief.

7 And Dā'vid dwelt in the castle; therefore they called it the city of Dā'vid.

8 And he built the city round about, even from Mĭl'lo round about: and Jō'ăb repaired the rest of the city.

9 So Dā'vid waxed greater and greater: for the Lord of hosts was with him.

10 [4]¶ These also are the chief of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had, who strengthened themselves with him in his kingdom, and with all Ĭs'ra-el, to make him king, according to the word of the Lord concerning Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And this is the number of the mighty men whom Dā'vid had; Ja-shō'be-ăm, an Hăch'mo-nīte, the chief of the captains: he lifted up his spear against three hundred slain by him at one time.

12 And after him was Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Dō'do, the A-hō'hīte, who was one of the three mighties.

13 He was with Dā'vid at Păs-dăm'mim, and there the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes were gathered together to battle, where was a parcel of ground full of barley; and the people fled from before the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

14 And they set themselves in the midst of that parcel, and delivered it, and slew the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and the Lord saved them by a great [b]deliverance.

15 ¶ Now three of the thirty captains went down to the rock to Dā'vid, into the cave of A-dŭl'lăm; and the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes encamped in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

16 And Dā'vid was then in the hold, and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes' garrison was then at Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm.

17 And Dā'vid longed, and said, Oh that one would give me drink of the water of the well of Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, that is at the gate!

18 And the three brake through the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and drew water out of the well of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm, that was by the gate, and

---

2. All who accompanied him to the war.

3. The Philistines' retaliation for the disposition made of the head of Goliath. (I Sam. 17:54.)—"And David took the head of the Philistine and brought it to Jerusalem, but he put his armor in his tent."

4. These brief statements on the cause of the fall of Saul show that the writer is preparing the foundation for the reign of David.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. That is, inquired only when he was possessed of fits of superstition and terror, or when he felt that he was forsaken of God. (I Sam. 28:15)—"And Samuel said to Saul, Why hast thou disquieted me to bring me up? And Saul answered, I am sore distressed, for the Philistines make war against me and God is departed from me and answereth me no more, neither by prophets nor by dreams."

Ch. 11. B. C. 1048-1047.

1. NOTE.—Ch. 11 is parallel with II Sam. 5:1-10 and 23:8-39.

2. Vs. 1-3, David made king.

3. Vs. 4-9, David, through Joab's valor, wins the castle of Zion from the Jebusites.

4. Vs. 10-47, a register of David's chief men.

b. And they put his armor in the house of Ashtaroth: and they fastened his body to the wall of Bethshan. (I Sam. 31:10.) I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I showed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them. (Is. 48:5.)

c. And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. (I Sam. 13:13.) For rebellion is as the sin of witchcraft, and stubbornness is as iniquity and idolatry. Because thou hast rejected the word of the Lord, he hath also rejected thee from being king. (I Sam. 15:23.)

d. Regard not them that have familiar spirits, neither seek after wizards, to be defiled by them: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:31.) And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people (6). A man also or woman that hath a familiar spirit, or that is a wizard, shall surely be put to death: they shall stone them with stones: their blood shall be upon them. (Lev. 20:6, 27.) When thou art come into the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not learn to do after the abominations of those nations (9). There shall not be found among you any one that maketh his son or his daughter to pass through the fire, or that useth divination, or an observer of times, or an enchanter, or a witch (10). Or a charmer, or a consulter with familiar spirits, or a wizard, or a necromancer (11). For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord: and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee. (Dt. 18:9-12.)

e. Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and inquire of her. And his servants said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor. (I Sam. 28:7.)

f. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

Chapter 11.

a. And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. (Jud. 1:21.) But the man would not tarry that night, but he rose up and departed, and came over against Jebus, which is Jerusalem: and there were with him two asses saddled; his concubine also was with him. (Jud. 19:10.) And the border went up by the valley of the son of Hinnom unto the south side of the Jebusite; the same is Jerusalem: and the border went up to the top of the mountain that lieth before the valley of Hinnom westward, which is at the end of the valley of the giants northward (8). As for the Jebusites the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the children of Judah could not drive them out: but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Judah at Jerusalem unto this day. (Josh. 15:8, 63.)

b. There is none like unto the God of Jeshurun, who rideth upon

took it, and brought it to Dā'vid: but Dā'vid would not drink of it, but poured it out to the Lord,

19 And said, My God forbid it me, that I should do this thing: shall I drink the blood of these men that have put their lives in jeopardy? for with the jeopardy of their lives they brought it. Therefore he would not drink it. These things did these three mightiest.

20 ¶ And A-bĭsh'ă-ī the brother of Jō'ăb, he was chief of the three: for lifting up his spear against three hundred, he slew them, and had a name among the three.

21 Of the three, he was more honourable than the two; for he was their captain: howbeit he attained not to the first three.

22 Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà, the son of a valiant man of Kăb'ze-el, who had done many acts; he slew two lionlike men of Mō'ab: also he went down and slew a lion in a pit in a snowy day.

23 And he slew an E-ġўp'tian, a man of great stature, five cubits high; and in the E-ġўp'tian's hand was a spear like a weaver's beam; and he went down to him with a staff, and plucked the spear out of the E-ġўp'tian's hand, and slew him with his own spear.

24 These things did Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà, and had the name among the three mighties.

25 Behold, he was honourable among the thirty, but attained not to the first three: and Dā'vid set him over his guard.

26 ¶ Also the valiant men of the armies were, Ā'sa-hĕl the brother of Jō'ăb, Ĕl-hā'nan the son of Dō'do of Bĕth'-lē-hĕm,

27 Shăm'moth the Hā'ro-rīte, Hē'lez the Pĕl'o-nīte,

28 Ī'rà the son of Ĭk'kĕsh the Te-kō'īte, Ā-bĭ-ē'zĕr the Ăn'toth-īte,

29 Sĭb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-īte, Ī'lāi the A-hō'hīte,

30 Ma-hăr'a-ī the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, Hē'led the son of Bā'a-nah the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte,

31 Ĭth'a-ī the son of Rī'bāi of Gĭb'e-ah, that pertained to the children of Bĕn'ja-min, Benā'iah the Pĭr'a-thon-īte,

32 Hū'rāi of the brooks of Gā'ăsh, A-bī'el the Är'băth-īte,

33 Āz'ma-veth the Ba-hā'rŭm-īte, E-lī'ah-bà the Sha-ăl'bo-nīte,

34 The sons of Hā'shem the Gī'zo-nīte, Jŏn'a-than the son of Shā'gē the Hā'ra-rīte,

35 A-hī'am the son of Sā'car the Hā'ra-rīte, Ĕl'ī-phal the son of Ur,

36 Hē'phĕr the Mĕch'e-rath-īte, A-hī'jah the Pĕl'o-nīte,

37 Hĕz'rō the Cär'mel-īte, Nā'a-rāi the son of Ĕz'bā-ī,

38 Jō'el the brother of Nā'than, Mīb'har the son of Hag-gē'rī,

39 Zē'lek the Ăm'mŏn-īte, Nā-hăr'a-ī the Bē'rŏth-īte, the armourbearer of Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah,

40 Ī'rà the Ĭth'rīte, Gā'rĕb the Ĭth'rīte,

41 U-rī'ah the Hĭt'tīte, Zā'băd the son of Ah'lāi,

42 Ăd'ī-nà the son of Shī'zà the Reu'ben-īte, a captain of the Reu'ben-ītes, and thirty with him,

43 Hā'nan the son of Mā'a-chah, and Jōsh'a-phăt the Mīth'nīte,

44 Ūz-zī'à the Ăsh'tĕ-răth-īte, Shā'mà and Je-hī'el the sons of Hō'than the Ar'ō-ēr-īte,

45 Je-dī'a-el the son of Shĭm'rī, and Jō'hà his brother, the Tī'zīte,

46 E-lī'el the Mā'ha-vīte, and Jĕr'ī-bāi, and Jōsh-a-vī'ah, the sons of Ĕl'na-ăm, and Ĭth'mah the Mō'ab-īte,

47 E-lī'el, and Ō'bed, and Jā'sĭ-el the Mĕs'o-ba-īte.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The companies that came to David at Ziklag.*
23 *The armies that came to him at Hebron.*

1 [1]Now these are they that came to Dā'vid to [a]Zīk'lăg, while he yet kept himself close because of Saul the son of Kĭsh: and they were among the mighty men, helpers of the war.

2 They were armed with bows, and could use both the right hand and the left in hurling stones and shooting arrows out of a bow, even of Saul's brethren of Bĕn'ja-min.

3 The chief was Ā-hi-ē'zĕr, then Jō'ăsh, the sons of She-mā'ah the Gĭb'e-ath-īte; and Jĕ'zĭ-el, and Pē'let, the sons of Āz'ma-veth; and Bĕr'ă-chah, and Jē'hū the Ăn'toth-īte,

4 And Ĭs-ma-ī'ah the Gĭb'e-on-īte, a mighty man among the thirty, and over the thirty; and Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and Ja-hā'zĭ-el, and Jo-hā'nan, and Jōs'a-băd the Gĕd'ĕ-răth-īte,

5 E-lū'za-ī, and Jĕr'ĭ-mŏth, and Bē-a-lī'ah, and Shĕm-a-rī'ah, and Shĕph-a-tī'ah the Hăr'ŭ-phīte,

6 Ĕl'kă-nah, and Je-sī'ah, and A-zăr'e-el, and Jo-ē'zĕr, and Ja-shō'be-ăm, the Kor'hītes,

7 And Jo-ē'lah, and Zēb-a-dī'ah, the sons of Jĕr'o-hăm of Gē'dor.

8 And of the Găd'ītes there separated themselves unto Dā'vid [b]into the hold to the wilderness men of might, and men of war fit for the battle, that could handle shield and buckler, whose [c]faces were like the faces of lions, and were as swift as the roes upon the mountains;

9 Ē'zĕr the first, Ō-ba-dī'ah the second, E-lī'ab the third,

10 Mĭsh-măn'nah the fourth, Jĕr-e-mī'ah the fifth,

11 Ăt'tāi the sixth, E-lī'el the seventh,

12 Jo-hā'nan the eighth, Ĕl'za-băd the ninth,

13 Jĕr-e-mī'ah the tenth, Măch'ba-nāi the eleventh.

14 These were of the sons of Găd, captains of the host: one of the [2]least was over an hundred, and the greatest over a thousand.

15 These [3]are they that went over Jor'dan in the first [4]month, when it had overflown all his banks; and they put to flight all them of the valleys, both toward the east, and toward the west.

16 And there came of the children of Bĕn'ja-min and Jū'dah to the hold unto Dā'vid.

17 And Dā'vid went out to meet them, and answered and said unto them, If ye be come peaceably unto me to help me, mine heart shall be knit unto you: but if ye be come to betray

Ch. 12. B. C. 1058-1056.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. are records nowhere else recorded; they form supplements to and should be read in connection with I Sam. 22:2; 27:7; 29:11 and II Sam 2:3.

2. That is, one who was least could resist 100 and the greatest could resist 1,000.

3. That is these Gadites.

4. The month of Abib, corresponding to our April.

---

the heaven in thy help, and in his excellency on the sky (26). Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places. (Dt. 33:26, 29.) Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. Selah. (Ps. 3:8.) Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land. (Ps. 85:9.) The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the Lord. (Prov. 21:31.) O Lord, be gracious unto us; we have waited for thee; be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble (2). At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered. (Is. 33:2, 3.) I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour. (Is. 43:11.) Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel. (Jer. 3:23.) Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me: for there is no saviour beside me. (Hos. 13:4.)

Chapter 12.

a. And David said unto Achish, If I have now found grace in thine eyes, let them give me a place in some town in the country, that I may dwell there: for why should thy servant dwell in the royal city with thee? (5). Then Achish gave him Ziklag that day: wherefore Ziklag pertaineth unto the kings of Judah unto this day. (I Sam. 27:5, 6.)

b. And David abode in the wilderness and strong holds, and remained in a mountain in the wilderness of Ziph. And Saul sought him every day, but God delivered him not into his hand (14). And David went up from thence, and dwelt in strong holds at Engedi. (I Sam. 23:14, 29.)

c. And he also that is valiant, whose heart is as the heart of a lion, shall utterly melt: for all Israel knoweth that thy father is a mighty man, and they which be with him are valiant men. (II Sam. 7:10.) And Benaiah the son of Jehoiada, the son of a valiant man, of Kabzeel, who had done many acts, he slew two lion-like men of Moab: he went down also and slew a lion in the midst of a pit in time of snow. (II Sam. 23:20.)

me to mine enemies, seeing there is no wrong in mine hands, the God of our fathers look thereon, and [d]rebuke it.

18 Then the spirit came upon Ā-măs'a-ī, who was chief of the captains, and he said, Thine are we, Dā'vid, and on thy side, thou son of Jĕs'se: peace, peace be unto thee, and peace be to thine helpers; for thy God helpeth thee. Then Dā'vid received them, and made them captains of the band.

19 And there fell some of Ma-năs'seh to Dā'vid, when he came with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnĕs against Saul to battle: but they helped them not: for the lords of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnĕs upon advisement sent him away, saying, [e]He will fall to his master Saul to the jeopardy of our heads.

20 As he went to Zĭk'lăg, there fell to him of Ma-năs'seh, Ăd'nah, and Jŏz'a-băd, and Jedī'a-el, and Mī'chaël, and Jŏz'a-băd, and E-lī'hū, and Zĭl'thāi, captains of the thousands that were of Ma-năs'seh.

21 And they helped Dā'vid against [f]the band of the rovers: for they were all mighty men of valour, and were captains in the host.

22 For at that time day by day there came to Dā'vid to help him, until it was a great host, like the host of God.

23 ¶ [5]And these are the numbers of the bands that were ready armed to the war, and came to Dā'vid to Hē'bron, to turn the kingdom of Saul to him, [g]according to the word of the Lord.

24 The children of Jū'dah that bare shield and spear were six thousand and eight hundred, ready armed to the war.

25 Of the children of Sĭm'e-on, mighty men of valour for the war, seven thousand and one hundred.

26 Of the children of Lē'vī four thousand and six hundred.

27 And Je-hoi'a-dà was the leader of the Aâr'on-ītes, and with him were three thousand and seven hundred;

28 And Zā'dŏk, a young man mighty of valour, and of his father's house twenty and two captains.

29 And of the children of Bĕn'ja-min, the kindred of Saul, three thousand: for hitherto the greatest part of them had kept the ward of the house of Saul.

30 And of the children of Ē'phrā-ĭm twenty thousand and eight hundred, mighty men of valour, famous throughout the house of their fathers.

31 And of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh eighteen thousand, which were expressed by name, to come and make Dā'vid king.

32 And of the children of Ĭs'sa-char, which were men that had understanding of the times, to know what Ĭs'ra-el ought to do; the heads of them were two hundred; and all their brethren were at their commandment.

33 Of Zĕb'u-lun, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, with all instruments of war, fifty thousand, which could keep rank: they were not of double heart.

34 And of Năph'ta-lī a thousand captains, and with them with shield and spear thirty and seven thousand.

35 And of the Dăn'ītes expert in war twenty and eight thousand and six hundred.

36 And of Āsh'ĕr, such as went forth to battle, expert in war, forty thousand.

37 And on the other side of Jor'dan, of the Reu'ben-ītes, and the Găd'ītes, and of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, with all manner of instruments of war for the battle, an hundred and twenty thousand.

38 All these men of war, that could keep [6]rank, came with a perfect heart to Hē'bron, to make Dā'vid king over all Ĭs'ra-el: and all the rest of Ĭs'ra-el were of one heart to make Dā'vid king.

39 And there they were with Dā'vid three days, eating and drinking: for their brethren had prepared for them.

40 Moreover they that were nigh them, even unto [7]Ĭs'sa-char and Zĕb'u-lun and Năph'ta-lī, brought bread on asses, and on camels, and on mules, and on oxen, and meat, meal, cakes of figs, and bunches of raisins, and wine, and oil, and oxen, and sheep abundantly: for there was joy in Ĭs'ra-el.

5. Vs. 23-40, the warriors who made David king of all Israel.

6. That is, keep the army in order.

7. Showing that not only the nearby tribes, but those to the far north, also, contributed to this great national feast.

CHAPTER 13.

1 David fetcheth the ark with great solemnity from Kirjath-jearim. 9 Uzza being smitten, the ark is left at the house of Obed-edom.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1045.

1. NOTE.—This ch. coincides with II Sam. 6:1-11, only some additions are here given.

1 [1]And Dā'vid [a]consulted with the captains of thousands and hundreds, and with every leader.

2. Vs. 2-8, David takes the ark from Kirjath-jearim.

2 [2]And Dā'vid said unto all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, If it seem good unto you, and that it be of the Lord our God, let us send abroad unto our brethren every where, that are left in all the land of Ĭs'ra-el, and with them also to the priests and Lē'vītes which are in their cities and suburbs, that they may gather themselves unto us:

3 And let us bring again the ark of our God to us: for we enquired not at it in the days of Saul.

4 And all the congregation said that they would do so: for the thing was right in the eyes of all the people.

5 So Dā'vid gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together, from Shī'hor of Ē'gўpt even unto the entering of Hē'măth, to bring the ark of God from Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm.

6 And Dā'vid went up, and all Ĭs'ra-el, to Bā'al-ah, that is, to Kīr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, which belonged to Jū'dah, to bring up thence the ark of God the Lord, that [b]dwelleth between the cherubim, whose name is called on it.

7 And they carried the ark of God in a new

d. And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? (Zech. 3:2.)

e. And the princes of the Philistines were wroth with him; and the princes of the Philistines said unto him, Make this fellow return, that he may go again to his place which thou hast appointed him, and let him not go down with us to battle, lest in the battle he be an adversary to us: for wherewith should he reconcile himself unto his master? should it not be with the heads of these men? (I Sam. 29:4.)

f. And it came to pass, when David and his men were come to Ziklag on the third day, that the Amalekites had invaded the south, and Ziklag, and smitten Ziklag, and burnt it with fire (1). And David inquired of the Lord, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue: for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all (8). So David went, he and the six hundred men that were with him, and came to the brook Besor, where those that were left behind stayed (9). But David pursued, he and four hundred men: for two hundred abode behind, which were so faint that they could not go over the brook Besor. (I Sam. 30:1, 8-10.)

g. And the Lord said unto Samuel, How long wilt thou mourn for Saul, seeing I have rejected him from reigning over Israel? fill thine horn with oil, and go, I will send thee to Jesse the Bethlehemite: for I have provided me a king among his sons (1). And Samuel said unto Jesse, Are here all thy children? And he said, There remaineth yet the youngest, and behold, he keepeth the sheep. And Samuel said unto Jesse, Send and fetch him: for we will not sit down until he come hither (11). And he sent, and brought him in. Now he was ruddy, and withal of a beautiful countenance, and goodly to look to. And the Lord said, Arise, anoint him: for this is he (12). Then Samuel took the horn of oil, and anointed him in the midst of his brethren: and the Spirit of the Lord came upon David from that day forward. So Samuel rose up, and went to Ramah. (I Sam. 16:1, 11-13.)

Chapter 13.

a. Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. (Prov. 15:22.)

b. So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubim: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. (I Sam. 4:4.) And thou shalt make two cherubim of gold, of beaten work shalt thou make them, in the two ends of the mercy seat (18). And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:18, 22.) And when Moses was gone into the tabernacle of the congregation to speak with him, then he heard the voice of one speaking unto him from off the mercy seat that was upon the ark of testimony, from between the two cherubim: and he spake unto them. (Num. 7:89.)

cart out of the house of A-bĭn'a-dăb: and Ŭz'zà and A-hī'o drave the cart.

8 And Dā'vid and all Ĭs'ra-el played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets.

9 ¶ And when they came unto the threshingfloor of Chī'don, Ŭz'zà put forth his hand to hold the ark; for the oxen stumbled.

10 And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Ŭz'zà, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God.

11 And Dā'vid was displeased, because the Lord had made a breach upon Ŭz'zà: wherefore that place is called Pē'rez-ŭz'zà to this day.

12 And Dā'vid was afraid of God that day, saying, How shall I bring the ark of God home to me?

13 So Dā'vid brought not the ark home to himself to the city of Dā'vid, but carried it aside into the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom the Gĭt'tīte.

14 And the ark of God remained with the family of Ō'bed-ē'dom in his house three months. And the Lord blessed the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom, and all that he had.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Hiram's kindness to David.* 2 *David's felicity in people, wives, and children.* 8 *His two victories against the Philistines.*

1 [1]Now Hī'ram king of Tȳre sent messengers to Dā'vid, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house.

2 And Dā'vid perceived that the Lord had confirmed him king over Ĭs'ra-el, for his kingdom was lifted up on high, because of his people Ĭs'ra-el.

3 ¶ [2]And Dā'vid took more wives at Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and Dā'vid begat more sons and daughters.

4 Now these are the names of his children which he had in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; Shăm-mū'à, and Shō'băb, Nā'than, and Sŏl'o-mon,

5 And Ĭb'hăr, and Ē-lī-shū'à, and Ĕl'pa-let,

6 And Nō'gah, and Nē'pheg, and Ja-phī'à,

7 And E-lĭsh'a-mà, and Bē-ĕl-ī'a-dà, and E-lĭph'a-lĕt.

8 ¶ [3]And when the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes heard that [a]Dā'vid was anointed king over all Ĭs'ra-el, all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes went up to seek Dā'vid. And Dā'vid heard of it, and went out against them.

9 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes came and spread themselves in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

10 And Dā'vid [b]enquired of God, saying, Shall I go up against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes? And wilt thou deliver them into mine hand? And the Lord said unto him, Go up; for I will deliver them into thine hand.

11 So they came up to Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm: and Dā'vid smote them there. Then Dā'vid said, God hath broken in upon mine enemies by mine hand like the breaking forth of waters: therefore they called the name of that place Bā'al-pĕr'a-zĭm.

12 And when they had left their gods there, Dā'vid gave a commandment, and they were burned with fire.

13 And the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes yet again spread themselves abroad in the valley.

14 Therefore Dā'vid [b]enquired again of God; and God said unto him, Go not up after them; turn away from them, [c]and come upon them over against the mulberry trees.

15 And it shall be, when thou shalt hear a sound of going in the tops of the mulberry trees, that then thou shalt go out to battle: for God is gone forth before thee to smite the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

16 Dā'vid therefore did as [d]God commanded him: and they smote the host of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from Gĭb'e-on even to Gā'zer.

17 And the fame of Dā'vid went out into all lands; and the Lord brought the [e]fear of him upon all nations.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1043.

1. NOTE.—This ch. is almost identical with II Sam. 5:11-25.

2. Vs. 3-7, list of David's wives.

3. Vs. 8-17 detail David's victories over the Philistines.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *David, having prepared a place for the ark, ordereth it to be brought from Obed-edom.* 25 *He performeth the solemnity thereof with great joy.* 29 *Michal despiseth him.*

1 [1]And Dā'vid made him houses in the city of Dā'vid, and prepared [a]a place for the ark of God, and pitched for it a tent.

2 Then Dā'vid said, [2]None ought to carry the ark of God but the Lē'vītes: for them hath the Lord chosen to carry the [b]ark of God, and to minister unto him for ever.

3 And Dā'vid [c]gathered all Ĭs'ra-el together to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, to bring up the ark of the Lord unto his place, which he had prepared for it.

4 And Dā'vid assembled the children of Aâr'on, and the Lē'vītes:

5 Of the sons of Kō'hath; Ū'rĭ-el the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twenty:

6 Of the sons of Me-rā'rī; Ā-sa-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred and twenty:

7 Of the sons of Gēr'shŏm; Jō'el the chief, and his brethren an hundred and thirty:

8 Of the sons of E-lĭz'a-phăn; Shĕm-a-ī'ah the chief, and his brethren two hundred:

9 Of the sons of Hē'bron; E-lī'el the chief, and his brethren fourscore:

10 Of the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve.

11 And Dā'vid called for Zā'dŏk and A-bī'athär the priests, and for the Lē'vītes, for Ū'rĭ-el, Ā-sa-ī'ah, and Jō'el, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and E-lī'el, and Ăm-mĭn'a-dăb,

12 And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Lē'vītes: [d]sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el unto the place that I have prepared for it.

13 For [e]because ye did it not at the first,

Ch. 15. B. C. 1042.

1. NOTE.—This ch. gives a parallel account with II Sam. 6:12-23. In detailing the transfer of the ark from the house of Obededom to Jerusalem. In this ch. additional prominence is given to the priests and the Levites.

2. Num. 1:50—"But thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony and over all the vessels thereof and over all things that belong to it; they shall bear the tabernacle and all the vessels thereof; and they shall minister unto it and shall encamp round about the tabernacle." The failure to follow this command was the cause of a great misfortune which attended a previous attempt to take the ark to Jerusalem.

Chapter 14.

a. But when the Philistines heard that they had anointed David king over Israel, all the Philistines came up to seek David; and David heard of it, and went down to the hold. (II Sam. 5:17.)

b. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

c. And when David inquired of the Lord, he said, Thou shalt not go up; but fetch a compass behind them, and come upon them over against the mulberry trees. (II Sam. 5:23.)

d. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

e. There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the Lord your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you. (Dt. 11:25.) I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.)

Chapter 15.

a. How he sware unto the Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jacob (2); Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed (3), I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids (4), Until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. (Ps. 132:2-5.)

b. At that time the Lord separated the tribe of Levi, to bear the ark of the covenant of the Lord, to stand before the Lord to minister unto him, and to bless in his name, unto this day. (Dt. 10:8.) And Moses wrote this law, and delivered it unto the priests the sons of Levi, which bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and unto all the elders of Israel. (Dt. 31:9.) And they commanded the people, saying, When ye see the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, and the priests the Levites bearing it, then ye shall remove from your place, and go after it. (Josh. 3:3.)

c. Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the city of David, which is Zion. (I Ks. 8:1.) So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjathjearim. (I Chr. 13:5.)

d. And Joshua said unto the people, Sanctify yourselves: for tomorrow the Lord will do wonders among you. (Josh. 3:5.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.) Sanctify yourselves therefore, and be ye holy: for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 20:7.)

e. And they set the ark of God upon a new cart, and brought it

the [f]Lord our God made a breach upon us, for that we sought him not after the due order.

14 So the priests and the Lē'vītes sanctified themselves to bring up the ark of the Lord God of Īs'ra-el.

15 And the children of the Lē'vītes bare the ark of God upon their shoulders with the staves thereon, as [g]Mō'şeş commanded according to the word of the Lord.

16 [1]And Dā'vid spake to the chief of the Lē'vītes to appoint their brethren to be the singers with instruments of [h]musick, psalteries and harps and cymbals, sounding, by lifting up the voice with joy.

17 So the Lē'vītes [2]appointed Hē'man the son of Jō'ĕl; and of his brethren, Ā'saph the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah; and of the sons of Me-rā'rī their brethren, Ē'than the son of Kŭsh-ā'iah;

18 And with them their brethren of the second degree, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, Bĕn, and Ja-ā'zĭ-el, and She-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Je-hī'el, and Ūn'nī, E-lī'ab, and Be-nā'iah, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Măt-ti-thī'ah, and E-lĭph'e-leh, and Mīk-nē'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Je-ī'el, the porters.

19 So the singers, Hē'man, Ā'saph, and Ē'than, [3]were appointed to sound with cymbals of brass;

20 And Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Ā'zĭ-el, and She-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Je-hī'el, and Ūn'nī, and E-lī'ab, and Mā-a-sē'iah, and Be-nā'iah, with psalteries on Āl'a-mŏth;

21 And Măt-ti-thī'ah, and E-lĭph'e-leh, and Mīk-nē'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom, and Je-ī'el, and Āz-a-zī'ah, with harps on the Shĕm'ī-nĭth to excel.

22 And Chĕn-a-nī'ah, chief of the Lē'vītes, was [4]for song: he instructed about the song, because he was skilful.

23 And Bĕr-ĕ-chī'ah and Ēl'kă-nah were doorkeepers for the ark.

24 And Shĕb-a-nī'ah, and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, and Ne-thăn'e-el, and A-măs'a-ī, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Be-nā'iah, and E-li-ē'zēr, the priests, did blow with the trumpets before the ark of God: and Ō'bed-ē'dom and Je-hī'ah were doorkeepers for the ark.

25 ¶ So [i]Dā'vid, and the elders of Īs'ra-el, and the captains over thousands, went to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the house of Ō'bed-ē'dom with joy.

26 And it came to pass, when God [5]helped the Lē'vītes that bare the ark of the covenant of the Lord, that they offered seven bullocks and seven rams.

27 And Dā'vid was clothed with a robe of fine linen, and all the Lē'vītes that bare the ark, and the singers, and Chĕn-a-nī'ah the master of the song with the singers: Dā'vid also had upon him an ephod of linen.

28 [j]Thus all Īs'ra-el brought up the ark of the covenant of the Lord with shouting, and with sound of the cornet, and with trumpets, and with cymbals, making a noise with psalteries and harps.

29 ¶ And it came to pass, [k]as the ark of the covenant of the Lord came to the city of Dā'vid, that Mī'chal the daughter of Saul looking out at a window saw king Dā'vid dancing and playing: and she [l]despised him in her heart.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *David's festival sacrifice.* 4 *He ordereth a choir to sing thanksgiving.* 7 *The psalm of thanksgiving.*

1 [1]So [a]they brought the ark of God, and set it in the midst of the tent that Dā'vid had pitched for it: and they offered burnt sacrifices and peace offerings before God.

2 And when Dā'vid had made an end of offering the burnt offerings and the peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord.

3 And he dealt to every one of Īs'ra-el, both man and woman, to every one a loaf of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine.

4 ¶ And he appointed certain of the Lē'vītes to minister before the ark of the [2]Lord, and to [2]record, [b]and to thank and praise the [3]Lord God of Īs'ra-el:

5 Ā'saph the chief, and next to him Zĕch-a-rī'ah, Je-ī'el, and She-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Je-hī'el, and Măt-ti-thī'ah, and E-lī'ab, and Be-nā'iah, and Ō'bed-ē'dom: and Je-ī'el with psalteries and with harps; but Ā'saph made a sound with cymbals;

6 Be-nā'iah also and Ja-hā'zĭ-el the priests with trumpets continually before the ark of the covenant of God.

7 ¶ Then on that day [4]Dā'vid delivered first this psalm to thank the [3]Lord into the hand of Ā'saph and his brethren.

8 [c]Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people.

9 Sing. [d]unto him, sing psalms unto him, talk ye of all his wondrous works.

10 Glory [e]ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice that seek the Lord.

11 Seek [f]the [3]Lord and his strength, seek his face continually.

12 Remember his [g]marvellous works that he

---

3. To these men was entrusted the training of those who were to furnish the music for the procession.

4. The three chief musicians; thus each of the three great divisions of the tribe of Levi had a representative in the choir. Their genealogy is recorded in ch. 6:31-42.

5. The singers were divided into three companies: First, the three chiefs, who used cymbals; second, eight others, who played with psalteries; third, six others, who played with harps.

6. That is, he instructed in the carrying of the ark.

7. That is, by enabling them to move the ark six paces without injury. The people were fearful that Jehovah would not allow the ark to be moved again (II Sam. 6:13), but as soon as their fear appeared to be without foundation, they offered sacrifice to God.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1042.

1. NOTE.—This ch. continues the account of the removal of the ark (vs. 4-42), and records the detail of the service David instituted at this time. From this service grew the more elaborate service of the temple.

2. That is, to write a memorial.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 7-43. David's Psalm of thanksgiving.

---

out of the house of Abinadab that was in Gibeah: and Uzzah and Ahio, the sons of Abinadab, drave the new cart. (II Sam. 6:3.)

f. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against Uzza, and he smote him, because he put his hand to the ark: and there he died before God (10). And David was displeased, because the Lord had made a breach upon Uzza: wherefore that place is called Perezuzza to this day. (I Chr. 13:10, 11.)

g. And thou shalt put the staves into the rings by the sides of the ark, that the ark may be borne with them. (Ex. 25:14.) And when Aaron and his sons have made an end of covering the sanctuary, and all the vessels of the sanctuary, as the camp is to set forward; after that, the sons of Kohath shall come to bear it: but they shall not touch any holy thing, lest they die. These things are the burden of the sons of Kohath in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 4:15.) But unto the sons of Kohath he gave none; because the service of the sanctuary belonging unto them was that they should bear upon their shoulders. (Num. 7:9.)

h. Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings. (Ps. 33:2.) The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels. (Ps. 68:25.) Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness (2). Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp (3). Praise him with the timbrel and dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs (4). Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high sounding cymbals. (Ps. 150:2-5.)

i. Then Solomon assembled the elders of Israel, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Israel, unto king Solomon in Jerusalem, that they might bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord out of the city of David, which is Zion. (I Ks. 8:1.)

j. And David and all Israel played before God with all their might, and with singing, and with harps, and with psalteries, and with timbrels, and with cymbals, and with trumpets. (I Chr. 13:8.)

k. And as the ark of the Lord came into the city of David, Michal Saul's daughter looked through a window, and saw king David leaping and dancing before the Lord; and she despised him in her heart. (II Sam. 6:16.)

l. Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine. (Acts 2:13.)

Chapter 16.

a. And they brought in the ark of the Lord, and set it in his place, in the midst of the tabernacle that David had pitched for it: and David offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord (17). And as soon as David had made an end of offering burnt offerings and peace offerings, he blessed the people in the name of the Lord of hosts (18). And he dealt among all the people, even among the whole multitude of Israel, as well to the women as men, to every one a cake of bread, and a good piece of flesh, and a flagon of wine. So all the people departed every one to his house. (II Sam. 6:17-19.)

b. See Ps. 38 and Ps. 70.

c. O give thanks unto the Lord; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people. (Ps. 105:1.) I will exalt thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever. (Ps. 145:1.)

d. Make a joyful noise unto the Lord, all ye lands. (Ps. 100:1.)

e. O magnify the Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together. (Ps. 34:3.) In the Lord shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory. (Is. 45:25.)

f. Seek the Lord, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Bethel (6). Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken. (Amos 5:6, 14.)

g. The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein. (Ps. 111:2.) Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Ps. 45:6.) For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Mk. 12:36.) For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand. (Acts

hath done, his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;

13 O ye seed of Ĭs'ra-el his servant, ye children of Jā'cob, his chosen ones.

14 He is the [3]Lord our God; his judgments are in all the earth.

15 Be ye mindful always of his covenant; the word which he commanded to a thousand generations;

16 Even of the covenant which he made with Ā'brā-hăm, and of his oath unto Ī'ṣaac;

17 And hath confirmed the same to Jā'cob for a law, and to Ĭs'ra-el for an everlasting covenant,

18 Saying, Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'năan, the lot of your inheritance;

19 When ye were but few, even a few, and strangers in it.

20 And when they went from nation to nation, and from one kingdom to another people;

21 He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he [h]reproved kings for their sakes,

22 Saying, [i]Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.

23 [5]Sing [j]unto the [3]Lord, all the earth; shew forth from day to day his salvation.

24 Declare [k]his glory among the heathen; his marvellous [l]works among all nations.

25 For [l]great is the [3]Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be feared above all gods.

26 For all the gods of the [m]people are idols: but the [3]Lord made the heavens.

27 Glory and [n]honour are in his presence; strength and gladness are in his place.

28 Give unto the [3]Lord, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the [3]Lord glory and strength

29 Give unto the [3]Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the [3]Lord in the beauty of holiness.

30 Fear before him, all the earth: the world also shall be stable, that it be not moved.

31 *Let the* [o]*heavens be glad, and let the earth rejoice: and let men say among the nations,* [p]*The* [3]*Lord reigneth.*

32 *Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof: let the fields rejoice, and all that is therein.*

33 *Then shall the trees of the wood sing out at the presence of the* [3]*Lord, because he cometh to judge the earth.*

34 [6]O give [q]thanks unto the [3]Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever.

35 And say ye, [r]Save us, O God of our salvation, and gather us together, and deliver us from the heathen, that we may give thanks to thy holy name, and glory in thy praise.

36 Blessed [s]be the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el for ever and ever. And all the people said, Amen, and praised the Lord.

37 ¶ So he left there before the ark of the covenant of the [3]Lord Ā'saph and his brethren, to minister before the ark continually, as every day's work required:

38 And Ō'bed-ē'dom with their brethren, threescore and eight; Ō'bed-ē'dom also the son of Jĕd'u-thŭn and Hō'sah to be porters:

39 And Zā'dŏk the priest, and his brethren the priests, before the tabernacle of the [3]Lord in the high place that was at Gĭb'e-on,

40 To offer [t]burnt offerings unto the [3]Lord upon the altar of the burnt offering continually morning and evening, and to do according to all that is written in the law of the Lord, which he commanded Ĭs'ra-el;

41 And with them Hē'man and [7]Jĕd'u-thŭn and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the [3]Lord, [u]because his mercy endureth for ever;

42 And with them Hē'man and Jĕd'u-thŭn with trumpets and cymbals for those that should make a sound, and with musical instruments of God. And the sons of Jĕd'u-thŭn were porters.

43 And all the people departed every man to his house: and Dā'vid returned to bless his house.

5. Vs. 23-33 are almost the same as Ps. 116.

6. Vs. 34-36 are nearly the same as Ps. 106:1, 47, 48.

7. The same as Ethan of ch. 6:44 and ch. 15:17, 19.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1042.

1. NOTE.—With some very slight verbal exceptions, this ch. is identical with II Sam. 7.

2. Vs. 1-10. David forbidden to build the temple.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Nathan first approving the purpose of David, to build God an house,* 3 *after by the word of God forbiddeth him.* 11 *He promiseth him blessings and benefits in his seed.*

1 [1]Now it came to [2]pass, as Dā'vid sat in his house, that Dā'vid said to Nā'than the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Lord remaineth under curtains.

2 Then Nā'than said unto Dā'vid, Do all that is in thine heart; for God is with thee.

3 ¶ And it came to pass the same night, that the word of God came to Nā'than, saying,

4 Go and tell Dā'vid my servant, Thus saith the Lord, Thou shalt not build me an house to dwell in:

5 For I have not dwelt in an house since the day that I brought up Ĭs'ra-el unto this day; but have gone from tent to tent, and from one tabernacle to another.

6 Wheresoever I have walked with all Ĭs'-

2:34.) But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.) Who has gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

h. And the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai Abram's wife. (Gen. 12:17.) But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife. (Gen. 20:3.) Thus saith the Lord, In this thou shalt know that I am the Lord; behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood (17). And the fish that is in the river shall die and the river shall stink; and the Egyptians shall lothe to drink of the water of the river. (Ex. 7:17, 18.)

i. Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm. (Ps. 105:15.)

j. O clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with a voice of triumph. (Ps. 47:1.) O sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the earth. (Ps. 96:1.)

k. And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. (Is. 12:4.)

l. For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord? (6). God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him (7). O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee? (Ps. 89:6-8.)

m. Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.) They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Ps. 115:8.) Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion. (Is. 41:29.)

n. O Lord our God, how excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens. (Ps. 8:1.)

o. And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying. (Luke 2:13.) Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.)

p. Say among the heathen that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously. (Ps. 96:10.) And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15.)

q. Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 106:1.) O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:1.)

r. Save us, O Lord our God, and gather us from among the heathen, to give thanks unto thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise (47). Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord. (Ps. 106:47, 48.)

s. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things (18). And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory: Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:18, 19.) And Ezra blessed the Lord, the great God: and all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the Lord with their faces to the ground. (Neh. 8:6.)

t. For the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

u. And when all the people of Israel saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the Lord upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (II Chr. 7:3.)

ra-el, spake I a word to any of the judges of Ĭs'ra-el, whom I commanded to feed my people, saying, Why have ye not built me an house of cedars?

7 Now therefore thus shalt thou say unto my servant Dā'vid, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, I took thee from the sheepcote, even from following the sheep, that thou shouldest be ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el:

8 And I have been with thee whithersoever thou hast walked, and have cut off all thine enemies from before thee, and have made thee a name like the name of the great men that are in the earth.

9 Also I will [3]ordain a place for my people Ĭs'ra-el, and will plant them, and they shall dwell in their place, and shall be moved no more; neither shall the children of wickedness waste them any more, as at the [4]beginning,

10 And since the time that I commanded judges to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el. Moreover I will subdue all thine enemies. Furthermore I tell thee that the Lord will build thee an house.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when thy days be expired that thou must go to be with thy fathers, that I will raise up thy seed after thee, which shall be of thy sons; and I will establish his kingdom.

12 He shall build me an house, and *I will stablish his throne for ever.*

13 I [a]will be his father, and he shall be my son: and I will not take my mercy away from him, as I took it from him that was before thee:

14 *But* [b]*I will settle him in mine house and in my kingdom for ever: and his throne shall be established for evermore.*

15 *According to all these words, and according to all this vision, so did Nā'than speak unto Dā'vid.*

16 ¶ [c]*And Dā'vid the king came and sat before the Lord, and said, Who* [d]*am I, O Lord God, and what is mine house, that thou hast brought me hitherto?*

17 *And yet this was a small thing in thine eyes, O God; for thou hast also spoken of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and hast regarded me according to the estate of a man of high degree, O Lord God.*

18 What can Dā'vid speak more to thee for the honour of thy servant? for [e]thou knowest thy servant.

19 O Lord, for thy servant's sake, and according [f]to thine own heart, hast thou done all this greatness, in making known all these great things.

3. That is, appoint a place, namely, the land of Canaan.

4. That is, when in the bondage of Egypt.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1040.

NOTE.—This ch. is almost a direct parallel to II Sam., ch. 8.

20 O Lord, there is [g]none like thee, neither is there any God beside thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears.

21 And what one nation in the earth is like thy people Ĭs'ra-el, whom God went to redeem to be his own people, to make thee a name of greatness and terribleness, by driving out nations from before thy people, whom thou hast redeemed out of Ē'gўpt?

22 For thy people Ĭs'ra-el didst thou make thine own people for ever; and thou, Lord, becamest their God.

23 *Therefore now, Lord, let the thing that thou hast spoken concerning thy servant and concerning his house be established for ever, and do as thou hast said.*

24 Let it even be established, that thy name [h]may be magnified for ever, saying, The Lord of hosts is the God of Ĭs'ra-el, even a God to Ĭs'ra-el: and let the house of Dā'vid thy servant be established before thee.

25 For thou, O my God, hast told thy servant that thou wilt build him an house: therefore thy servant hath found in his heart to pray before thee.

26 And now, Lord, thou art God, and [i]hast promised this goodness unto thy servant:

27 *Now therefore let it please thee to bless the house of thy servant, that it may be before thee for ever: for thou blessest, O Lord, and it shall be blessed for ever.*

CHAPTER 18.

1 *David subdueth the Philistines and the Moabites.* 3 *He smiteth Hadarezer and the Syrians.* 13 *He putteth garrisons in Edom.*

1 [1]Now after this it came to pass, that Dā'vid smote the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and subdued them, and took Găth and her towns out of the hand of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

2 And he [a]smote Mō'ab; and the Mō'ab-ītes became Dā'vid's servants, and brought gifts.

3 ¶ And Dā'vid smote Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah unto Hā'math, as he [b]went to stablish his dominion by the river Eū-phrā'tēs.

4 And Dā'vid took from him a thousand chariots, and seven thousand horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: Dā'vid also houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them an hundred chariots.

5 And when the Sўr'ĭ-anş of Da-măs'cus came to help Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah, Dā'vid slew of the Sўr'ĭ-anş two and twenty thousand men.

6 Then Dā'vid put garrisons in Sўr'ĭ-à-da-măs'cus; and the Sўr'ĭ-anş became Dā'vid's

---

Chapter 17.

a. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? (Heb. 1:5.) I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men (14): But my mercy shall not depart away from him, as I took it from Saul, whom I put away before thee. (II Sam. 7:14, 15.)

b. His seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me. (Ps. 89:36.) The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment, and with justice henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.) And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they and their children, and their children's children, for ever: and my servant David shall be their prince for ever. (Ezek. 37:25.) And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) But in the last days it shall come to pass that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. (Mic. 4:1.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.) But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:8.)

c. Then went king David in, and sat before the Lord, and he said, Who am I, O Lord God? and what is my house, that thou hast brought me hitherto? (II Sam. 7:18.)

d. I am not worthy of the least of all the mercies, and of all the truth, which thou hast shown unto thy servants; for with my staff I passed over this Jordan, and now I am become two bands. (Gen. 32:10.) What is man that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him? (Job 7:17.)

e. O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. (Ps. 139:1.) He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. (Jno. 21:17.)

f. Even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. (Mat. 11:26.) In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will. (Eph. 1:11.)

g. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. (Ps. 86:8.)

h. Father, glorify thy name. Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again. (Jno. 12:28.)

i. In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Titus 1:2.)

Chapter 18.

a. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

b. In that same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea, shall your coast be. (Dt. 11:24.)

servants, and brought gifts. Thus the Lord preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

7 And Dā'vid took the shields of gold that were on the servants of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr, and brought them to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

8 Likewise from Tīb'hath, and from Chŭn, cities of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr, brought Dā'vid very much brass, wherewith [c]Sŏl'o-mon made the brasen sea, and the pillars, and the vessels of brass.

9 ¶ Now when Tō'u king of Hā'math heard how Dā'vid had smitten all the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr king of Zō'bah;

10 He sent Ha-dō'ram his son to king Dā'vid, to enquire of his welfare, and to congratulate him, because he had fought against Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr, and smitten him; (for Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr had war with Tō'u;) and with him all manner of vessels of gold and silver and brass.

11 ¶ Them also king Dā'vid dedicated unto the Lord, with the silver and the gold that he brought from all these nations; from Ē'dom, and from Mō'ab, and from the children of Ăm'mŏn, and from the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes, and from Ăm'a-lēk.

12 Moreover A-bĭsh'ă-ī the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah slew of the Ē'dom-ītes in the valley of salt eighteen thousand.

13 ¶ And he put garrisons in Ē'dom; and all the Ē'dom-ītes became Dā'vid's servants. Thus the [d]Lord preserved Dā'vid whithersoever he went.

14 ¶ So Dā'vid reigned over all Ĭs'ra-el, and executed judgment and justice among all his people.

15 And Jō'ăb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah was over the host; and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the son of A-hī'lud, recorder.

16 And Zā'dŏk the son of A-hī'tub, and A-bĭm-ĕ-lech the son of A-bī'a-thär, were the priests; and Shăv'shà was scribe;

17 And Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà was over the Chĕr'eth-ītes and the Pē'leth-ītes; and the sons of Dā'vid were chief about the king.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *David's messengers, sent to comfort Hanun the son of Nahash, are villainously entreated.* 6 *The Ammonites are overcome by Joab and Abishai.* 16 *Shophach is slain by David.*

1 [1]Now it came to pass after this, that Nā'hăsh the king of the children of Ăm'mŏn died, and his son reigned in his stead.

2 And Dā'vid said, I will shew kindness unto Hā'nŭn the son of Nā'hăsh, because his [1]father shewed kindness to me. And Dā'vid sent messengers to comfort him concerning his father. So the servants of Dā'vid came into the land of the children of Ăm'mŏn to Hā'nŭn, to comfort him.

3 But the princes of the children of Ăm'mŏn said to Hā'nŭn, Thinkest thou that Dā'vid doth honour thy father, that he hath sent comforters unto thee? are not his servants come unto thee for to search, and to overthrow, and to spy out the land?

4 Wherefore Hā'nŭn took Dā'vid's servants, and shaved [2]them, and cut off their garments in the midst hard by their buttocks, and sent them away.

5 Then there went certain, and told Dā'vid how the men were served. And he sent to meet them: for the men were greatly ashamed. And the king said, Tarry at Jĕr'ĭ-chō until your beards be grown, and then return.

6 ¶ And when the children of Ăm'mŏn saw that they had made themselves odious to Dā'vid, Hā'nŭn and the children of Ăm'mŏn sent a thousand talents of silver to hire them chariots and horsemen out of Mĕs'o-po-tā'mī-à, and out of Sўr'ĭ-à-mā'a-chah, and out of Zō'bah.

7 So they hired thirty and two thousand chariots, and the king of Mā'a-chah and his people; who came and pitched before Mĕd'e-bà. And the children of Ăm'mŏn gathered themselves together from their cities, and came to battle.

8 And when Dā'vid heard of it, he sent Jō'ăb, and all the host of the mighty men.

9 And the children of Ăm'mŏn came out, and put the battle in array before the gate of [a]the city: and the kings that were come were by themselves in the field.

10 Now when Jō'ăb saw that the battle was set against him before and behind, he chose out of all the choice of Ĭs'ra-el, and put them in array against the Sўr'ĭ-anş.

11 And the rest of the people he delivered unto the hand of A-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, and they set themselves in array against the children of Ăm'mŏn.

12 And he said, If the Sўr'ĭ-anş be too strong for me, then thou shalt help me: but if the children of Ăm'mŏn be too strong for thee, then I will help thee.

13 Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is good in his sight.

14 So Jō'ăb and the people that were with him drew nigh before the Sўr'ĭ-anş unto the battle; and they [b]fled before him.

15 And when the children of Ăm'mŏn saw that the Sўr'ĭ-anş were fled, they likewise fled before A-bĭsh'ă-ī his brother, and entered into the city. Then Jō'ăb came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

16 ¶ And when the Sўr'ĭ-anş saw that they were put to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el, they sent messengers, and drew forth the Sўr'ĭ-anş that were beyond the river: and Shō'phăch the captain of the host of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr went before them.

17 And it was told Dā'vid; and he gathered all Ĭs'ra-el, and passed over Jor'dan, and came upon them, and set the battle in array against them. So when Dā'vid had put the battle in array against the Sўr'ĭ-anş, they fought with him.

18 But the Sўr'ĭ-ans fled before Ĭs'ra-el; and Dā'vid slew of the Sўr'ĭ-ans seven thousand men which fought in chariots, and forty thousand footmen, and killed Shō'phăch the captain of the host.

19 And when the servants of Hăd-ăr-ē'zēr saw that they were put to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el, they made peace with Dā'vid, and became his servants: neither would the Sўr'ĭ-anş help the children of Ăm'mŏn any more.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Rabbah is besieged by Joab, spoiled by David, and the people thereof tortured.* 4 *Three giants are slain in three several overthrows of the Philistines.*

1 [1]And [a]it came to pass, that after the year was expired, at the time that kings go out to

Ch. 19. B. C. 1037.

NOTE.—This ch. is a parallel account with II Sam., ch. 10.

1. How, where or when we are nowhere told. But perhaps it was in his flight from King Saul.

2. An offense of the most aggravating character and one which was not to be even thought of, save with horror.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1035.

NOTE.—It is to be observed that in this ch. parallel accounts are given of fragments of II Sam., ch. 11; 1-12; vs. 27, 30, 31; ch. 21:19-22, yet the writer makes no mention of David's sin against Uriah.

c. For he cast two pillars of brass, of eighteen cubits high apiece; and a line of twelve cubits did compass either of them about (15). And he made a molten sea, ten cubits from the one brim to the other: it was round all about, and his height was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. (I Ks. 7:15, 23.)

d. See Ps. 121.

Chapter 19.

a. And it came to pass, after the year was expired, at the time when kings go forth to battle, that David sent Joab, and his servants with him, and all Israel; and they destroyed the children of Ammon, and besieged Rabbah. But David tarried still at Jerusalem. (II Sam. 11:1.)

b. And ye shall chase your enemies, and they shall fall before you by the sword. And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. (Lev. 26:7, 8.)

Chapter 20.

a. See a, ch. 19. And the prophet came to the king of Israel, and said unto him, Go, strengthen thyself, and mark, and see what thou doest: for at the return of the year the king of Syria will come up against thee. (I Ks. 20:22.)

battle, Jō'ăb led forth the power of the army, and wasted the country of the children of Am'mŏn, and came and besieged Răb'bah. But Dā'vid tarried at Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And Jō'ăb smote Răb-bah, and destroyed it.

2 And Dā'vid [b]took the crown of their king from off his head, and found it to weigh a talent of gold, and there were precious stones in it; and it was set upon Dā'vid's head: and he brought also exceeding much spoil out of the city.

3 And he brought out the people that were in it, and cut them with saws, and with harrows of iron, and with axes. Even so dealt Dā'vid with all the cities of the children of Am'mŏn. And Dā'vid and all the people returned to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

4 ¶ And [c]it came to pass after this, that there arose war at Gē'zēr with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; at which time Sĭb'be-chāi the Hū'shath-īte slew Sĭp'pāi, that was of the children of the giant: and they were subdued.

5 And there was war again with the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes; and Ĕl-hā'nan the son of Jā'ĭr slew Läh'mī the brother of Go-lī'ath the Gĭt'tīte, whose spear staff was like a weaver's beam.

6 And yet again there was war at Găth, where was a man of great stature, whose fingers and toes were four and twenty, six on each hand, and six on each foot: and he also was the son of the giant.

7 But when he defied Ĭs'ra-el, Jŏn'a-than the son of Shĭm'e-ă Dā'vid's brother slew him.

8 These were born unto the giant in Găth; and they fell by the hand of Dā'vid, and by the hand of his servants.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *David forceth Joab to number the people.* 9 *David having three plagues propounded by Gad chooseth the pestilence.* 14 *After the death of seventy thousand, David by repentance preventeth the destruction of Jerusalem.* 18 *David purchaseth Ornan's threshingfloor: where, having built an altar, God giveth a sign of his favour by fire, and stayeth the plague.*

1 [1]And Sā'tan [a]stood up against Ĭs'ra-el, and provoked Dā'vid to number Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid said to Jō'ăb and to the rulers of the people, Go, number Ĭs'ra-el from Bĕ'er-shĕ'bà even to Dăn; and bring the number of them to me, that I may know it.

3 And Jō'ăb answered, The [3]Lord make his people an hundred times so many more as they be: but, my lord the king, are they not all my lord's servants? why then doth my lord require this thing? why will he be a cause of trespass to Ĭs'ra-el?

4 Nevertheless the [b]king's word prevailed against Jō'ăb. Wherefore Jō'ăb departed, and went throughout all Ĭs'ra-el, and came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm:

5 ¶ And Jō'ăb gave the sum of the number of the people unto Dā'vid. And all they of Is'ra-el were a thousand thousand and an hundred thousand men that drew sword: and Jū'dah was four hundred threescore and ten thousand men that drew sword.

6 But [2]Lē'vī and Bĕn'ja-min counted he not among them: for the king's word was abominable to Jō'ăb.

7 And God was displeased with this thing; therefore he smote Ĭs'ra-el.

8 And Dā'vid said unto God, [c]I have sinned greatly, because I have done this thing: but now, I beseech thee, do away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly.

9 ¶ And the [3]Lord spake unto Găd, Dā'vid's seer, saying,

10 Go and tell Dā'vid, saying, Thus saith the [3]Lord, I offer thee three things: choose thee one of them, that I may do it unto thee.

11 So Găd came to Dā'vid, and said unto him, Thus saith the [3]Lord, Choose thee

12 Either three years' famine; or three months to be destroyed before thy foes, [d]while that the sword of thine enemies overtaketh thee; or else three days the sword of the [3]Lord, even the pestilence, in the land, and the angel of the Lord destroying throughout all the coasts of Ĭs'ra-el. Now therefore advise thyself what word I shall bring again to him that sent me.

13 And Dā'vid said unto Găd, I am in a great strait: let me fall now into the hand of the [3]Lord; for very great are [e]his mercies: but let me not fall into the hand of man.

14 ¶ So the Lord sent pestilence upon Ĭs'ra-el: and there fell of Ĭs'ra-el seventy thousand men.

15 And God sent an [f]angel unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm to destroy it: and as he was destroying, the [3]Lord beheld, and he repented [g]him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed, It is enough, stay now thine hand. And the angel of the [3]Lord stood by the threshingfloor of Ôr'nan the Jĕb'u-sīte.

16 And Dā'vid lifted up his eyes, and saw the angel of the [3]Lord stand between the earth and the heaven, having a drawn sword in his hand stretched out over Je-ru'sa-lĕm. Then

Ch. 21. B. C. 1017.

1. NOTE.—This ch. is supplemented by the last ch. of II Sam.

2. According to Num. 1:49—"Thou shalt not number the tribe of Levi, neither take the sum of them among the children of Israel."

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

b. And he took their king's crown from off his head, the weight whereof was a talent of gold with the precious stones: and it was set on David's head. And he brought forth the spoil of the city in great abundance (30). And he brought forth the people that were therein, and put them under saws, and under harrows of iron, and under axes of iron, and made them pass through the brick-kiln: and thus did he unto all the cities of the children of Ammon. So David and all the people returned unto Jerusalem. (II Sam. 12:30, 31.)

c. See II Sam. 21:18-22.

Chapter 21.

a. And again the anger of the Lord was kindled against Israel, and he moved David against them to say, Go, number Israel and Judah. (II Sam. 24:1.) Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themelves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them. (Job 1:6.) And he showed me Joshua the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Satan standing at his right hand to resist him. (Zech. 3:1.) And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Rev. 12:9.)

b. But Peter and John answered and said unto them, Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye. (Acts 4:19.) Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. (Acts 5:29.)

c. And David's heart smote him after that he had numbered the people. And David said unto the Lord, I have sinned greatly in that I have done; and now, I beseech thee, O Lord, take away the iniquity of thy servant; for I have done very foolishly. (II Sam. 24:10.) And David said unto Nathan, I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord also hath put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. (II Sam. 12:13.) And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly: thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee: for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. (I Sam. 13:13.)

d. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.) So Gad came to David and told him, and said unto him, Shall seven years of famine come unto thee in thy land? or wilt thou flee three months before thine enemies, while they pursue thee? or that there be three days' pestilence in thy land? Now advise, and see what answer I shall return to him that sent me. (II Sam. 24:13.)

e. (For the Lord thy God is a merciful God;) he will not forsake thee, neither destroy thee, nor forget the covenant of thy fathers which he sware unto them. (Dt. 4:31.) Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God. (Neh. 9:31.) O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 107:1.) Gracious is the Lord, and righteous; yea, our God is merciful. (Ps. 116:5.) To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:4.) To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. (Dan. 9:9.)

f. And when the angel stretched out his hand upon Jerusalem to destroy it, the Lord repented him of the evil, and said to the angel that destroyed the people, It is enough; stay now thine hand. And the angel of the Lord was by the threshing-place of Araunah the Jebusite. (II Sam. 24:16.)

g. And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. (Gen. 6:6.) For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.)

Dā'vid and the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, who were clothed in sackcloth, fell upon their faces.

17 And Dā'vid said unto God, Is it not I that commanded the people to be numbered? even I it is that have sinned and done evil indeed; but as for these sheep, what have they done? let thine hand, I pray thee, O [3]Lord my God, be on me, and on my father's house; but not on thy people, that they should be plagued.

18 ¶ Then the [h]angel of the Lord commanded Găd to say to Dā'vid, that Dā'vid should go up, and set up an altar unto the [2]Lord in the threshingfloor of Ôr'nan the Jĕb'u-sīte.

19 And Dā'vid went up at the saying of Găd, which he spake in the name of the [3]Lord.

20 And Ôr'nan turned back, and saw the angel; and his four sons with him hid themselves. Now Ôr'nan was threshing wheat.

21 And as Dā'vid came to Ôr'nan, Ôr'nan looked and saw Dā'vid, and went out of the threshingfloor, and bowed himself to Dā'vid with his face to the ground.

22 Then Dā'vid said to Ôr'nan, Grant me the place of this threshingfloor, that I may build an altar therein unto the Lord: thou shalt grant it me for the full price: that the plague may be [i]stayed from the people.

23 And Ôr'nan said unto Dā'vid, Take it to thee, and let my lord the king do that which is good in his eyes: lo, I give thee the oxen also for burnt offerings, and the threshing instruments for wood, and the wheat for the meat offering; I give it all.

24 And king Dā'vid said to Ôr'nan, Nay; but I will verily buy it for the full price: for I will not take that which is thine for the Lord, nor offer burnt offerings without cost.

25 So Dā'vid gave to Ôr'nan for the place six hundred shekels of gold by weight.

26 And Dā'vid built there an altar unto the [3]Lord, and offered [j]burnt [4]offerings and peace [5]offerings, and called upon the [3]Lord; and he answered him from heaven by fire upon the altar of burnt [4]offering.

27 And the [3]Lord commanded the angel; and he put up his sword again into the sheath thereof.

28 ¶ At that time when Dā'vid saw that the [3]Lord had answered him in the threshingfloor of Ôr'nan the Jĕb'u-sīte, then he sacrificed there.

29 For the tabernacle of the [3]Lord, which Mō'sĕs made in the wilderness, and the altar of the burnt offering, were at that season in the high place at Gĭb'e-on.

30 But Dā'vid could not go before it to [6][k]enquire of God: for he was afraid [l]because of the sword of the angel of the [3]Lord.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

5. Thanksgiving offering of one in the enjoyment of peace afforded by a clear conscience, therefore offered to God in gratitude for blessings received.

6. That is, David was convinced by divine revelation that the threshing floor of Ornan was the chosen spot, hence for spiritual reasons David could not go to Gibeon and therefore was afraid of the sword of the angel of the Lord.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1017.

1. NOTE.—Beginning with this ch. the remainder of I Chr. is a connecting link between Sam. and the Kings and furnishes much information not elsewhere given concerning David's preparation for building the temple and his counsels to Solomon and to Israel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. An offering to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4. That is, the house to be builded to Jehovah is to be made great to an exceeding extent for a name and for an ornament to all the land.

5. Perhaps by Nathan, who explained to him why he should not build the temple.

6. David had not carried on his wars against the will of God, for they were often called "Wars of the Lord," and in order to establish Israel in Canaan, much bloodshed was necessary. Nevertheless bloodshed was not in harmony with the ultimate plans of Jehovah, therefore, hands of blood must not build the temple.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *David, foreknowing the place of the temple, prepareth abundance for the building of it.* 6 *He instructeth Solomon in God's promises, and his duty in building the temple.*

1 [1]Then Dā'vid said, [a]This is the house of the [2]Lord God, and this is the altar of the burnt [3]offering for Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And Dā'vid commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Ĭs'ra-el; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God.

3 And Dā'vid prepared iron in abundance for the nails for the doors of the gates, and for the joinings; and brass in abundance without weight;

4 Also cedar trees [b]in abundance: for the Zī-dō'nī-anş and they of Tȳre brought much cedar wood to Dā'vid.

5 And Dā'vid said, [c]Sŏl'o-mon my son is young and tender, and the house that is to be builded for the [2]Lord must be exceeding [4]magnifical, of fame and of glory throughout all countries: I will therefore now make preparation for it. So Dā'vid prepared abundantly before his death.

6 ¶ Then he called for Sŏl'o-mon his son, and charged him to build an house for the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And Dā'vid said to Sŏl'o-mon, My son, as for me, [d]it was in my mind to build an house unto the name of the [2]Lord my God:

8 But the word of the [2]Lord came to me, [5]saying, [e]Thou hast shed blood abundantly, and hast made great wars: thou shalt not build an house unto my name, because thou hast shed much [6]blood upon the earth in my sight.

9 Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him [f]rest from all his enemies round about: for his name shall be Sŏl'o-mon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Ĭs'ra-el in his days.

10 He shall [g]build an house for my name; and [h]he shall be my son, and I will be his father; and I will establish the throne of his kingdom over Ĭs'ra-el for ever.

11 Now, my son, the Lord [i]be with thee; and prosper thou, and build the house of the Lord thy God, as he hath said of thee.

12 Only the [2]Lord [j]give thee wisdom and understanding, and give thee charge concerning Ĭs'ra-el, that thou mayest keep the law of the Lord thy God.

13 Then shalt [k]thou prosper, if thou takest

h. Behold, I send an Angel before thee, to keep thee in the way, and to bring thee into the place which I have prepared. (Ex. 23:20.) And the angel of the Lord said unto Elijah, Go down with him; be not afraid of him. And he arose, and went down with him unto the king. (II Ks. 1:15.)

i. And he stood between the dead and the living; and the plague was stayed. (Num. 16:48.) And he went after the man of Israel into the tent, and thrust both of them through, the man of Israel, and the woman through her belly. So the plague was stayed from the children of Israel. (Num. 25:8.)

j. For the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

k. See a, ch. 23, I Sam.

l. My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments. (Ps. 119:120.)

Chapter 22.

a. Then Solomon began to build the house of the Lord at Jerusalem in mount Moriah, where the Lord appeared unto David his father, in the place that David had prepared in the threshing-floor of Ornan the Jebusite. (II Chr. 3:1.) But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.)

b. Now therefore command thou that they hew me cedar trees out of Lebanon; and my servants shall be with thy servants; and unto thee will I give hire for thy servants according to all that thou shalt appoint: for thou knowest that there is not among us any that can skill to hew timber like unto the Sidonians. (I Ks. 5:6.)

c. Furthermore David the king said unto all the congregation, Solomon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the Lord God. (I Chr. 29:1.)

d. And Nathan said to the king, Go, do all that is in thine heart; for the Lord is with thee. (II Sam. 7:3.) And it was in the heart of David my father to build an house for the name of the Lord God of Israel. (I Ks. 8:17.) Who found favor before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jacob. (Acts 7:46.)

e. Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the Lord his God, for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Lord put them under the soles of his feet. (I Ks. 5:3.)

f. And Judah and Israel dwelt safely, every man under his vine and under his fig tree, from Dan even to Beersheba, all the days of Solomon. (I Ks. 4:25.) But now the Lord my God hath given me rest on every side, so that there is neither adversary nor evil occurrence. (I Ks. 5:4.)

g. He shall build an house for my name; and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:13.) And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God, as the Lord spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name. (I Ks. 5:5.)

h. For unto which of the angels said he at any time, Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son? (Heb. 1:5.)

i. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

j. Keep therefore and do them: for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. (Dt. 4:6.) Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people? (I Ks. 3:9.) Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son. (Ps. 72:1.)

k. Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.) Say ye to

heed to fulfil [l]the statutes and judgments which the [2]Lord charged Mō'şeş with concerning Ĭs'ra-el: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed.

14 Now, behold, in my [7]trouble I have prepared for the house of the Lord an hundred [8]thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand [9]talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance: timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto.

15 Moreover there are workmen with thee in abundance, hewers and workers of stone and timber, and all manner of cunning men for every manner of work.

16 Of the gold, the silver, and the brass, and the iron, there is no number. Arise therefore, and be doing, and the [2]Lord be with thee.

17 ¶ Dā'vid also commanded all the princes of Ĭs'ra-el to help Sŏl'o-mon his son, saying,

18 Is not the [2]Lord your God with you? and hath he not given [m]you rest on every side? for he hath given the inhabitants of the land into mine hand; and the land is subdued before the Lord, and before his people.

19 Now set your heart and your soul to seek the [2]Lord your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the [2]Lord God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the [2]Lord, and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the [2]Lord.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *David maketh Solomon king.* 2 *The number and distribution of the Levites.* 7 *The families of the Gershonites.* 12 *The sons of Kohath.* 21 *The sons of Merari.* 24 *The office of the Levites.*

1 So when Dā'vid was old and full of days, [1]he made [a]Sŏl'o-mon his son king over Ĭs'ra-el.

2 ¶ And he gathered together all the princes of Ĭs'ra-el, with the priests and the Lē'vītes.

3 Now the Lē'vītes were numbered from the age of thirty years and upward: and their number by their polls, man by man, was thirty and eight thousand.

4 Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the [2]Lord; and six thousand were officers and judges:

5 Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the Lord with the instruments which I made, said Dā'vid, to praise therewith.

6 And Dā'vid divided them into courses among the sons of Lē'vī, namely, Gēr'shŏn, Kō'hath, and Me-rā'rī.

7 ¶ Of the Gēr'shŏn-ītes were, Lā'a-dăn, and Shĭm'e-ī.

8 The sons of Lā'a-dăn; the chief was Je-hī'el, and Zē'tham, and Jō'el, three.

9 The sons of Shĭm'e-ī; Shĕl'o-mĭth, and Hā'zī-el, and Hā'ran, three. These were the chief of the fathers of Lā'a-dăn.

10 And the sons of Shĭm'e-ī were, Jā'hăth, Zī'nà, and Jē'ŭsh, and Be-rī'ah. These four were the sons of Shĭm'e-ī.

11 And Jā'hăth was the chief, and Zī'zah the second: but Jē'ŭsh and Be-rī'ah had not many sons; therefore they were in one reckoning, according to their father's house.

12 ¶ The sons of Kō'hath; Ăm'răm, Ĭz'har, Hĕ'bron, and Ŭz'zī-el, four.

13 The sons of Ăm'răm; Aâr'on and Mō'şeş: and Aâr'on was [3]separated, that he should sanctify the most holy things, he and his sons for ever, to burn incense before the Lord, to minister unto him, and to bless in his name for ever.

14 Now concerning Mō'şeş the man of God, his sons were named of the tribe of Lē'vī.

15 The sons of Mō'şeş were, Gēr'shŏm, and E-li-ē'zēr.

16 Of the sons of Gēr'shŏm, Shĕb'u-el was the chief.

17 And the sons of E-li-ē'zēr were, Rē-ha-bī'ah the chief. And E-li-ē'zēr had none other sons; but the sons of Rē-ha-bī'ah were very many.

18 Of the sons of Ĭz'har; Shĕl'o-mĭth the chief.

19 Of the sons of Hē'bron; Je-rī'ah the first, Ăm-a-rī'ah the second, Ja-hā'zĭ-el the third, and Jĕk-a-mē'am the fourth.

20 Of the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Mī'cah the first, and Je-sī'ah the second.

21 ¶ The sons of Me-rā'rī; Mäh'lī, and Mū'shī. The sons of Mäh'lī; Ē-le-ā'zar, and Kĭsh.

22 And Ē-le-ā'zar died, and had no sons, but daughters: and their brethren the sons of Kĭsh took them.

23 The sons of Mū'shī; Mäh'lī, and Ē'dēr, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, three.

24 ¶ These were the sons of Lē'vī after the house of their fathers; even the chief of the fathers, as they were counted by number of names by their polls, that did the work for the service of the house of the [2]Lord, from the age of [4]twenty years and upward.

25 For Dā'vid said, The [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el hath given rest unto his people, that they may dwell in Je-ru'sa-lĕm for ever:

26 And also unto the Lē'vītes; they shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof.

27 For by the last words of Dā'vid the Lē'vītes were numbered from twenty years old and above:

28 Because their office was to wait on the sons of Aâr'on for the service of the house of the [2]Lord, in the courts, and in the chambers, and in the purifying of all holy things, and the work of the service of the house of God;

29 Both for the shewbread, and for [b]the fine flour for meat [5]offering, and for the unleavened cakes, and for that which is baked in the pan, and for that which is fried, and for all manner of measure and size;

30 And to stand every morning to thank and praise the [2]Lord, and likewise at even;

31 And to offer all burnt [6]sacrifices unto the [2]Lord in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the [2]Lord:

32 And that they should [c]keep the charge of the tabernacle of the congregation, and the charge of the holy place, and the charge of the sons of Aâr'on their brethren, in the service of the house of the Lord.

---

7. That is, in my poverty, affliction, distress.

8. About $5,690,000,000.

9. About $1,660,000,000.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—David not only makes Solomon king over Israel, but also makes very thorough arrangements completely organizing the kingdom before turning it over to his son.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. As high priest.

4. The age has now been reduced from 30 years to 20. As the tabernacle was to be carried about no more, such mature strength was not necessary, therefore the Levites could begin their service at an earlier age —a practice which afterwards prevailed. Ez. 3:8, last clause. "Appointed the Levites from 20 years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the Lord."

5. Meal or food offering.

6. That is, to assist the priest in offering.

---

the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

l. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

m. And now the Lord your God hath given rest unto your brethren, as he promised them: therefore now return ye, and get you unto your tents, and unto the land of your possession, which Moses the servant of the Lord gave you on the other side Jordan. (Josh. 22:4.) And it came to pass, when the king sat in his house, and the Lord had given him rest round about from all his enemies. (II Sam. 7:1.)

Chapter 23.

a. The king also said unto them, Take with you the servants of your Lord, and cause Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon. (I Ks. 1:33.) And of all my sons, (for the Lord hath given me many sons,) he hath chosen Solomon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the Lord over Israel. (I Chr. 28:5.)

b. This is the offering of Aaron, and of his sons, which they shall offer unto the Lord in the day when he is anointed; the tenth part of an ephah of fine flour for a meat offering perpetual, half of it in the morning, and half thereof at night. (Lev. 6:20.) Some of them also were appointed to oversee the vessels, and all the instruments of the sanctuary, and the fine flour, and the wine and the oil, and the frankincense, and the spices. (I Chr. 9:29.)

c. But the Levites shall pitch round about the tabernacle of testimony, that there be no wrath upon the congregation of the children of Israel: and the Levites shall keep the charge of the tabernacle of testimony. (Num. 1:53.)

CHAPTER 24.

1 *The divisions of the sons of Aaron by lot into four and twenty orders.* 20 *The Kohathites,* 27 *and the Merarites divided by lot.*

1 [1]Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aär'on. The sons of Aär'on; [a]Nā'dăb, and A-bī'hū, Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ĭth'a-mär.

2 But Nā'dăb and [b]A-bī'hū died before their father, and had no children: therefore Ē-le-ā'zar and Ĭth'a-mär executed the priest's office.

3 And Dā'vid distributed them, both Zā'dŏk of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and A-hĭm'e-lech of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär, according to their offices in their service.

4 And there were more chief men found of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar than of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär; and thus were they divided. Among the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar there were sixteen chief men of the house of their fathers, and eight among the sons of Ĭth'a-mär according to the house of their fathers.

5 Thus were they divided [c]by lot, one sort with another; for the governors of the sanctuary, and governors of the house of God, were of the sons of Ē-le-ā'zar, and of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär.

6 And Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Ne-thăn'e-el the scribe, one of the Lē'vītes, wrote them before the king, and the princes, and Zā'dŏk the priest, and A-hĭm'e-lech the son of A-bī'a-thär, and before the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē'vītes: one principal household being taken for Ē-le-ā'zar, and one taken for Ĭth'a-mär.

7 Now the first lot came forth to Je-hoi'a-rĭb, the second to Je-dā'iah,

8 The third to Hā'rim, the fourth to Se-ō'rim,

9 The fifth to Măl-chī'jah, the sixth to Mĭj'a-mĭn,

10 The seventh to Hăk'kŏz, the eighth to A-bī'jah,

11 The ninth to Jĕsh'u-ah, the tenth to Shech-a-nī'ah,

12 The eleventh to E-lī'a-shib, the twelfth to Jā'kim,

13 The thirteenth to Hŭp'pah, the fourteenth to Je-shĕb'e-ăb,

14 The fifteenth to Bĭl'gah, the sixteenth to Ĭm'mēr,

15 The seventeenth to Hē'zir, the eighteenth to Āph'sēs,

16 The nineteenth to Pĕth-a-hī'ah, the twentieth to Je-hĕz'e-kel,

17 The one and twentieth to Jā'chin, the two and twentieth to Gā'mŭl,

18 The three and twentieth to Del-a-ī'ah, the four and twentieth to Mā-a-zī'ah.

19 These were the [d]orderings of them in their service to come into the house of the Lord, according to [e]their manner, under Aär'on their father, as the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el had commanded him.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. is given an account of the divisions of the sons of Aaron into 24 orders, which were distributed by lot, each to take its turn in the holy service, serving one week at a time, commencing and ending on the Sabbath. (II Chr. 23:8.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, these besides the priests just enumerated.

4. These orders were decided by lot, that in the classification no house could have an advantage over another, hence some difference between this list and that of ch. 23.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. are given the number, names and classification into 24 lots, of the musicians.

2. The public recitation of Psalms, a practice coming from the schools of the prophets. (I Sam. 10:5)—"After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines; and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets, coming down from the high place, with a psaltery and a tabret and a pipe and a harp before them, and they shall prophesy."

3. With Shimei mentioned in v. 17.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Heman had also the gift of revelation, therefore the ability to reveal the word of God.

20 ¶ And the [3]rest of the sons of Lē'vī were these: Of the sons of Ăm'răm; Shŭ'ba-el: of the sons of Shŭ'ba-el; Jeh-dē'iah.

21 Concerning Rē-ha-bī'ah: of the sons of Rē-ha-bī'ah, the first was Ĭs'shī-ah.

22 Of the Ĭz'har-ītes; Shĕl'o-mŏth: of the sons of Shĕl'o-mŏth; Jā'hăth.

23 And the sons of Hē'bron; Je-rī'ah the first, Ăm-a-rī'ah the second, Ja-hā'zĭ-el the third, Jĕk-a-mē'am the fourth.

24 Of the sons of Ŭz'zĭ-el; Mī'chah: of the sons of Mī'chah; Shā'mĭr.

25 The brother of Mī'chah was Ĭs'shī-ah: of the sons of Ĭs'shī-ah; Zĕch-a-rī'ah.

26 The sons of Me-rā'rī were Mäh'lī and Mū'shī: the sons of Ja-a-zī'ah; Bē'nō.

27 ¶ The sons of Me-rā'rī by Ja-a-zī'ah; Bē'nō, and Shō'hăm, and Zăc'cur, and Ĭb'rī.

28 Of Mäh'lī came Ē-le-ā'zar, who had no sons.

29 Concerning Kĭsh: the son of Kĭsh was Je-räh'me-el.

30 The sons also of Mū'shī; Mäh'lī, and Ē'dĕr, and Jĕr'i-mŏth. These were the sons of the Lē'vītes after the house of their fathers.

31 These likewise cast lots over against their brethren the sons of Aär'on in the presence of Dā'vid the king, and Zā'dŏk, and A-hĭm'e-lech, and the chief of the fathers of the priests and Lē'vītes, even the [4]principal fathers over against their younger brethren.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The number and offices of the singers.* 8 *Their division by lot into four and twenty orders.*

1 [1]Moreover Dā'vid and the captains of the host separated to the service of the sons of Ā'saph, and of Hē'man, and of Jĕd'u-thŭn, who should [a]prophesy [2]with harps, with psalteries, and with cymbals: and the number of the workmen according to their service was:

2 Of the sons of Ā'saph; Zăc'cur, and Jō'sĕph, and Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Ās-ă-rē'lah, the sons of Ā'saph under the hands of Ā'saph, which prophesied according to the order of the king.

3 Of Jĕd'u-thŭn: the sons of Jĕd'u-thŭn; Gĕd-a-lī'ah, and Zē'rī, and Je-shā'iah, Hash-a-bī'ah, and Măt-ti-thī'ah, six, [3]under the hands of their father Jĕd'u-thŭn, who prophesied with a harp, to give thanks and to praise the [4]Lord.

4 Of Hē'man: the sons of Hē'man; Bŭk-kī'ah, Măt-ta-nī'ah, Ŭz'zĭ-el, Shĕb'u-el, and Jĕr'i-mŏth, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Ha-nā'nī, E-lī'a-thah, Gĭd-dal'tī, and Ro-măm'tĭ-ē'zĕr, Jŏsh-bĕk'a-shah, Măl'lo-thī, Hō'thir, and Ma-hā'zī-ŏth:

5 All these were the sons of Hē'man the king's [b]seer in the [5]words of God, to lift up the horn. And [c]God gave to Hē'man fourteen sons and three daughters.

6 All these were under the hands of their

Chapter 24.

a. And Nadab and Abihu, the sons of Aaron, took either of them his censer, and put fire therein, and put incense thereon, and offered strange fire before the Lord, which he commanded them not. (Lev. 10:1.)

b. And Nadab and Abihu died before the Lord, when they offered strange fire before the Lord, in the wilderness of Sinai, and they had no children: and Eleazar and Ithamar ministered in the priest's office in the sight of Aaron their father. (Num. 3:4.)

c. And Joshua cast lots for them in Shiloh before the Lord: and there Joshua divided the land unto the children of Israel according to their divisions. (Josh. 18:10.) The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the Lord. (Prov. 16:33.) The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty. (Prov. 18:18.) And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. (Acts 1:26.)

d. According to the commandment of the Lord they were numbered by the hand of Moses, every one according to his service, and according to his burden: thus were they numbered of him, as the Lord commanded Moses. (Num. 4:49.) Let all things be done decently and in order. (I Cor. 14:40.)

e. And he commanded them, saying, This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you that enter in on the sabbath shall even be keepers of the watch of the king's house (5). And two parts of all you that go forth on the sabbath, even they shall keep the watch of the house of the Lord about the king. (II Ks. 11:5, 7.) And it came to pass, that, while he executed the priest's office before God in the order of his course (8). And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house. (Luke 1:8, 23.)

Chapter 25.

a. And Miriam the prophetess, the sister of Aaron, took a timbrel in her hand; and all the women went out after her with timbrels and with dances. (Ex. 15:20.) And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. (Num. 11:25.) After that thou shalt come to the hill of God, where is the garrison of the Philistines: and it shall come to pass, when thou art come thither to the city, that thou shalt meet a company of prophets coming down from the high place with a psaltery, and a tabret, and a pipe, and a harp, before them; and they shall prophesy. (I Sam. 10:5.)

b. (Beforetime in Israel, when a man went to inquire of God, thus he spake, Come, and let us go to the seer: for he that is now called a Prophet was beforetime called a Seer.) (I Sam. 9:9.)

c. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which

father for song in the house of the Lord, with cymbals, psalteries, and harps, for the service of the house of God, according to the king's order to Ā'saph, Jĕd'u-thūn, and Hē'man.

7 So the number of them, with their brethren that were instructed in [d]the songs of the Lord, even all that were cunning, was two hundred fourscore and eight.

8 ¶ And they cast lots, [e]ward against ward, as well the small as the great, the teacher as the scholar.

9 Now the first lot came forth for Ā'saph to Jō'seph: the second to Gĕd-a-lī'ah, who with his brethren and sons were twelve:

10 The third to Zăc'cur, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

11 The fourth to Īz'rī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

12 The fifth to Nĕth-a-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

13 The sixth to Bŭk-kī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

14 The seventh to Je-shăr'e-lah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

15 The eighth to Je-shā'iah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

16 The ninth to Măt-ta-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

17 The tenth to Shĭm'e-ī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

18 The eleventh to A-zăr'e-el, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

19 The twelfth to Hash-a-bī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

20 The thirteenth to Shu'ba-el, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

21 The fourteenth to Măt-ti-thī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

22 The fifteenth to Jĕr'e-mōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

23 The sixteenth to Hăn-a-nī'ah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

24 The seventeenth to Jōsh-bĕk'a-shah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

25 The eighteenth to Ha-nā'nī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

26 The nineteenth to Măl'lo-thī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

27 The twentieth to E-lī'a-thah, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

28 The one and twentieth to Hō'thir, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

29 The two and twentieth to Gĭd-dal'tī, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

30 The three and twentieth to Ma-hā'zī-ōth, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve:

31 The four and twentieth to Ro-măm'tĭ-ē'zēr, he, his sons, and his brethren, were twelve.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *The divisions of the porters.* 13 *The gates assigned by lot.* 20 *The Levites that had charge of the treasures.* 29 *Officers and judges.*

1 [1]Concerning the divisions of the porters: Of the Kor'hītes was Me-shĕl-e-mī'ah the son of Kō're, of the sons of Ā'saph.

2 And the sons of Me-shĕl-e-mī'ah were, Zĕch-a-rī'ah the firstborn, Je-dī'a-el the second, Zĕb-a-dī'ah the third, Jăth'nĭ-el the fourth,

3 Ē'lăm the fifth, Je-ho-hā'nan the sixth, Ĕl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī the seventh.

4 Moreover the sons of Ō'bed-ē'dom were, Shĕm-a-ī'ah the firstborn, Je-hōz'a-băd the second, Jō'ah the third, and Sā'car the fourth, and Ne-thăn'e-el the fifth,

5 Ăm'mĭ-el the sixth, Ĭs'sa-char the seventh, Pe-ŭl'thāi the eighth: for God blessed him.

6 Also unto Shĕm-a-ī'ah his son were sons born, that ruled throughout the house of their father: for they were mighty men of valour.

7 The sons of Shĕm-a-ī'ah; Ōth'nī, and Rē'pha-el, and Ō'bed, Ĕl'za-băd, whose brethren were strong men, E-lī'hū, and Sĕm-a-chī'ah.

8 All these of the sons of Ō'bed-ē'dom: they and their sons and their brethren, able men for strength for the service, were threescore and two of Ō'bed-ē'dom.

9 And Me-shĕl-e-mī'ah had sons and brethren, strong men, eighteen.

10 Also Hō'sah, of the children of Me-rā'rī, had sons; Sĭm'rī the chief, (for though he was not [a]the firstborn, yet his father made him the chief;)

11 Hĭl-kī'ah the second, Tĕb-a-lī'ah the third, Zĕch-a-rī'ah the fourth: all the sons and brethren of Hō'sah were thirteen.

12 Among these were the divisions of the porters, even among the chief men, having wards one against another, to minister in the house of the Lord.

13 ¶ And they cast lots, as well the small [b]as the great, according to the house of their fathers, for every gate.

14 And the lot eastward fell to Shĕl-e-mī'ah. Then for Zĕch-a-rī'ah his son, a wise counsellor, they cast lots; and his lot came out northward.

15 To Ō'bed-ē'dom southward; and to his sons the house of A-sŭp'pim.

16 To Shŭp'pim and Hō'sah the lot came forth westward, with the gate Shăl'le-chĕth, by the causeway of the going [c]up, ward against ward.

17 Eastward were six Lē'vītes, northward four a day, southward four a day, and toward A-sŭp'pim two and two.

18 At Păr'bar westward, four at the causeway, and two at Păr'bar.

19 These are the divisions of the porters among the sons of Kō're, and among the sons of Me-rā'rī.

20 ¶ And of the Lē'vītes, A-hī'jah was over the [d]treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things.

21 As concerning the sons of Lā-a-dăn; the sons of the Gēr'shon-īte Lā'a-dăn, chief fathers, even of Lā'a-dăn the Gēr'shon-īte, were Je-hī'e-lī.

22 The sons of Je-hī'e-lī; Zē'tham, and Jō'el

6. That is, they cast lots to determine the order which the different choruses of singers should serve.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. is given the division of the porters or the door-keepers. It will be observed here that Obededom, who kept the ark (ch. 13:14) from the time of its removal to Jerusalem, now holds a very common and honored place among the porters or door-keepers.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

God hath graciously given thy servant. (Gen. 33:5.) Now the Philistines gathered together their armies to battle, and were gathered together at Shochoh, which belongeth to Judah, and pitched between Shochoh and Azekah, in Ephes-dammim. (I Sam. 17:1.) Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord: and the fruit of the womb is his reward. (Ps. 127:3.) Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. (Is. 8:18.)

d. And Hezekiah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the Lord began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by David king of Israel. (II Chr. 29:27.) Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings (2). Sing unto him a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise. (Ps. 33:2, 3.) Praise ye the Lord. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power. (Ps. 150:1.) Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord. (Eph. 5:19.) Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. (Col. 3:16.) Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms. (Ja. 5:13.)

Chapter 26.

a. If thou doest well, shalt thou not be accepted? and if thou doest not well, sin lieth at the door. And unto thee shall be his desire, and thou shalt rule over him. (Gen. 4:7.) Now the sons of Reuben, the first-born of Israel, (for he was the first-born;) but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel; and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright. (I Chr. 5:1.)

b. Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth, I perceive that God is no respecter of persons. (Acts 10:34.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.) Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all and in all. (Col. 3:11.)

c. And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cupbearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the Lord; there was no more spirit in her. (I Ks. 10:5.)

d. And thither ye shall bring your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, and your tithes, and heave offerings of your hand, and your vows and your free-will offerings, and the firstlings of your herds and of your flocks. (Dt. 12:6.) So was ended all the work that king Solo-

his brother, which were over the treasures of the house of the Lord.

23 Of the Ăm'răm-ītes, and the Ĭz'har-ītes, the Hē'bron-ītes, and the Ŭz'zĭ-el-ītes:

24 And Shĕb'u-el the son of Gēr'shŏm, the son of Mō'şeş, was ruler of the treasures.

25 And his brethren by E-li-ē'zēr; Rē-ha-bī'ah his son, and Je-shā'iah his son, and Jō'ram his son, and Zĭch'rī his son, and Shĕl'o-mĭth his son.

26 Which Shĕl'o-mĭth and his brethren were over all the treasures of the dedicated things, which Dā'vid the king, and the chief fathers, the captains over thousands and hundreds, and the captains of the host, had dedicated.

27 Out of the spoils won in battles did they dedicate to maintain the house of the [2]Lord.

28 And all [3]that Săm'u-el the seer, and Şaul the son of Kĭsh, and Āb'nēr the son of Nēr, and Jō'āb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah, had dedicated; and whosoever had dedicated any thing, it was under the hand of Shĕl'o-mĭth, and of his brethren.

29 ¶ Of the Ĭz'har-ītes, Chĕn-a-nī'ah and his sons were for the outward business over Ĭs'ra-el, for officers and judges.

30 And of the Hē'bron-ītes, Hash-a-bī'ah and his brethren, men of valour, a thousand and seven hundred, were officers among them of Ĭs'ra-el on this side Jor'dan westward in all the business of the Lord, and in the service of the king.

31 Among the Hē'bron-ītes was Je-rī'jah the chief, even among the Hē'bron-ītes, according to the generations of his fathers. In the fortieth year of the reign of Dā'vid they were sought for, and there were found among them mighty men of valour at Jā'zēr of Gīl'e-ăd.

32 And his brethren, men of valour, were two thousand and seven hundred chief fathers, whom king Dā'vid made rulers over the Reu'ben-ītes, the Găd'ītes, and the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh, for every matter pertaining to God, and affairs of the king.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *The twelve captains for every several month.* 16 *The princes of the twelve tribes.* 23 *The numbering of the people is hindered.*

1 [1]Now the children of Ĭs'ra-el after their number, to wit, the chief fathers and captains of thousands and hundreds, and their officers that served the king in any matter of the courses, which came in and went out month by month throughout all the months of the year, of every course were twenty and four thousand.

2 Over the first course for the first month was Ja-shō'be-ăm the son of Zăb'dī-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

3 Of the children of Pē'rez was the chief of all the captains of the host for the first month.

4 And over the course of the second month was Dŏd'a-ī an A-hō'hīte, and of his course was Mĭk'loth also the ruler: in his course likewise were twenty and four thousand.

5 The third captain of the host for the third month was Be-nā'iah the son of Je-hoi'a-dă, a chief priest: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

6 This is that Be-nā'iah, who was mighty among the thirty, and above the thirty: and in his course was Ăm-mĭz'a-bad his son.

7 The fourth captain for the fourth month was Ā'sa-hĕl the brother of Jō'ăb, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah his son after him: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

8 The fifth captain for the fifth month was Shăm'huth the Ĭz'ra-hīte: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

9 The sixth captain for the sixth month was Ĭ'rà the son of Ĭk'kĕsh the Te-kō'ite: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

10 The seventh captain for the seventh month was Hē'lez the Pĕl'o-nīte, of the children of Ē'phrăĭm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

11 The eighth captain for the eighth month was [a]Sĭb'be-cāi the Hū'shath-īte, of the Zăr'hītes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

12 The ninth captain for the ninth month was Ā-bĭ-ē'zēr the Ăn-e-toth'īte, of the Bĕn'jamītes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

13 The tenth captain for the tenth month was Ma-hăr'a-ī, the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, of the Zăr'hītes: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

14 The eleventh captain for the eleventh month was Be-nā'iah the Pĭr'a-thon-īte, of the children of Ē'phrăĭm: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

15 The twelfth captain for the twelfth month was Hĕl'da-ī the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, of Ŏth'nĭ-el: and in his course were twenty and four thousand.

16 ¶ [2]Furthermore over the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: the ruler of the Reu'ben-ītes was E-li-ē'zēr the son of Zĭch'rī: of the Sĭm'e-on-ītes, Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Mā'a-chah:

17 Of the Lē'vītes, Hash-a-bī'ah the son of Ke-mū'el: of the Aär'on-ītes, Zā'dŏk:

18 Of Jū'dah, [b]E-lī'hū, one of the brethren of Dā'vid: of Ĭs'sa-char, Ōm'rī the son of Mī'chaël:

19 Of Zĕb'u-lun, Ĭsh-ma-ī'ah the son of Ō-ba-dī'ah: of Năph'ta-lī, Jĕr'i-mŏth the son of Ăz'rĭ-el:

20 Of the children of Ē'phrăĭm, Ho-shē'à the son of Āz-a-zī'ah: of the half tribe of Manăs'seh, Jō'el the son of Pe-dā'iah:

21 Of the half tribe of Ma-năs'seh in Gīl'e-ăd, Ĭd'dō the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah: of Bĕn'jamin, Ja-ā'sĭ-el the son of Āb'nēr:

22 Of Dăn, A-zăr'e-el the son of Jĕr'o-hăm. These were the princes of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 ¶ But Dā'vid took not the number of them from twenty years old and under: because [c]the Lord had said he would increase Ĭs'ra-el like to the stars of the heavens.

24 Jō'āb the son of Zĕr-u-ī'ah began to number, but he finished not, because there fell wrath for it against Ĭs'ra-el; neither was the number [3]put in the account of the chronicles of king Dā'vid.

25 ¶ [4]And over the king's treasures was Āz'ma-veth the son of A-dī'el: and over the storehouses in the fields, in the cities, and in the villages, and in the castles, was Je-hŏn'a-than the son of Ŭz-zī'ah:

3. That is, the sacred treasury had been receiving contributions as early as the time of Sam. (Josh. 6: 24--"And they burnt the city with fire and all that was therein; only the silver and the gold and vessels of brass and of iron, they put into the treasury of the house of the Lord."

Ch. 27. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. the military force is divided into 12 legions of 24,000 men each; each legion or army to serve on duty for a month at a time. During the remainder of the year they might attend to their own affairs. Vs. 1-15, the selection of the military captains.

2. Vs. 16-22, the princes of the tribe. For some reason not known, the tribes of Asher and Gad are not mentioned here.

3. Through fear produced by the wrath of God which followed the taking of the census, they were afraid to place the count on record.

4. Vs. 25-31, the list of officers of the king's revenue, which is interesting not only for giving the names of the officers, but also in showing the various sources of David's revenue.

mon made for the house of the Lord. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the Lord. And he took away the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house; he even took away all: and he took away all the shields of gold which Solomon had made. (I Ks. 14:26.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

Chapter 27.

a. And it came to pass after this, that there was again a battle with the Philistines at Gob; then Sibbechai the Hushathite slew Saph, which was of the sons of the giant. (II Sam. 21:18.)

b. And it came to pass, when they were come, that he looked on Eliab, and said, Surely the Lord's anointed is before him. (I Sam. 16:6.)

c. And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them; and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. (Gen. 15:5.) Remember Abraham, Isaac, and Israel, thy servants, to whom thou swarest by thine own self, and saidst unto them, I will multiply your seed as the stars of heaven, and all this land that I have spoken of will I give unto your seed, and they shall inherit it for ever. (Ex. 32:13.) The Lord your God hath multiplied you; and, behold, ye are this day as the stars of heaven for multitude. (Dt. 1:10.) Thy fathers went down into Egypt with threescore and ten persons; and now the Lord thy God hath made thee as the stars of heaven for multitude. (Dt. 10:22.) Therefore sprang there even of one, and him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable. (Heb. 11:12.)

26 And over them that did the work of the field for tillage of the ground was Ēz'rī the son of Chĕ'lūb:

27 And over the vineyards was Shĭm'e-ī the Rā'math-īte: over the increase of the vineyards for the wine cellars was Zāb'dī the Shĭph'-mīte:

28 And over the olive trees and the sycomore trees that were in the low plains was Bā'al-hā'nan the Gĕd'ĕ-rīte: and over the cellars of oil was Jō'ăsh:

29 And over the herds that fed in Shâr'on was Shĭt'ra-ī the Shâr'on-īte: and over the herds that were in the valleys was Shā'phat the son of Ād'la-ī:

30 Over the camels also was Ō'bil the Īsh'-ma-el-īte: and over the asses was Jeh-dē'iah the Me-rŏn'o-thīte:

31 And over the flocks was Jā'zīz the Hā'-gēr-īte. All these were the rulers of the substance which was king Dā'vid's.

32 [5]Also Jŏn'a-than Dā'vid's uncle was a counsellor, a wise man, and a scribe: and Je-hī'el the son of Hăch'mo-nī was with the king's sons:

33 And A-hĭth'o-phel was the king's counsellor: and Hū'shāi the Ăr'chīte was the king's companion:

34 And after A-hĭth'o-phel was Je-hoi'a-dȧ the son of Be-nā'iah, and A-bī'a-thär: and the general of the king's army was Jō'ăb.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *David in a solemn assembly having declared God's favour to him, and promise to his son Solomon, exhorteth them to fear God.* 9, 20 *He encourageth Solomon to build the temple.* 11 *He giveth him patterns for the form, and gold and silver for the materials.*

1 [1]And Dā'vid assembled all the princes of Īs'ra-el, the princes of the tribes, and the captains of the companies that ministered to the king by course, and the captains over the thousands, and captains over the hundreds, and the stewards over all the substances and possession of the king, and of his sons, with the officers, and with the mighty men, and with all the valiant men, unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

2 Then Dā'vid the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in [a]mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the [2]Lord, and for [b]the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building:

3 But God said unto me, [c]Thou shalt not build an house for my name, because thou hast been a man of war, and hast shed blood.

4 *Howbeit the [2]Lord God of Īs'ra-el chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Īs'ra-el for ever: for he hath chosen [d]Jū'dah to be the ruler; and of the house of Jū'dah, the house of my father; and among the sons of my father he liked me to make me king over all Īs'ra-el:*

5 And of all my sons, (for the Lord hath given me many sons,) [e]he hath chosen Sŏl'o-mon my son to sit upon the throne of the kingdom of the Lord over Īs'ra-el.

5. Vs. 32-34 give David's chief counselors.

Ch. 28. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—In this ch. is recorded David's last national counsel or assembling of the people together. The three departments of government—viz., ecclesiastical, political and military—have been thoroughly organized and David now assembles at Jerusalem the chief representative of the people, and turns over the kingdom to Solomon, with a most solemn injunction to build the temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Which had been revealed to him by Jehovah.

4. Solomon made them all of gold.

5. That is, the cherubim themselves, as they were supposed to be the chariot on which Jehovah rode. (Ps. 18:10)—"And he rode upon a cherub and did fly; yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind."

6. That is, conscious of the divine inspiration, David had committed his pattern to writing.

6 And he said unto me, Sŏl'o-mon thy son, he shall build my house and my courts: for I have chosen him to be my son, and I will be his father.

7 Moreover I will establish his kingdom for ever, if he be constant to do my [f]commandments and my judgments, as at this day.

8 Now therefore in the sight of all Īs'ra-el the congregation of the Lord, and in the audience of our God, keep and seek for all the commandments of the Lord your God: that ye may possess this good land, and leave it for an inheritance for your children after you for ever.

9 ¶ And thou, Sŏl'o-mon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him [g]with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the [2]Lord [h]searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever.

10 Take [i]heed now; for the Lord hath chosen thee to build an house for the sanctuary: be strong, and do it.

11 ¶ Then [3]Dā'vid gave to Sŏl'o-mon his son [j]the pattern of the [k]porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasures thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlours thereof, and of the place of the mercy seat,

12 And the pattern of all that he had by the spirit, of the courts of the house of the Lord, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things:

13 Also for the courses of the priests and the Lē'vītes, and for all the work of the service of the house of the Lord, and for all the vessels of service in the house of the Lord.

14 He gave of gold by weight for things of gold, for all instruments of all manner of service; silver also for all instruments of silver by weight, for all instruments of every kind of service:

15 Even the weight for the candlesticks of gold, and for their lamps of gold, by weight for every candlestick, and for the lamps thereof: and for the candlesticks of [4]silver by weight, both for the candlestick, and also for the lamps thereof, according to the use of every candlestick.

16 And by weight he gave gold for the tables of shewbread, for every table; and likewise silver for the tables of silver:

17 Also pure gold for the fleshhooks, and the bowls, and the cups: and for the golden basons he gave gold by weight for every bason; and likewise silver by weight for every bason of silver:

18 And for the altar of incense refined gold by weight; and gold for the pattern of the [5]chariot of the cherubim, that spread out their wings, and covered the ark of the covenant of the [2]Lord.

19 All this, said Dā'vid, the [2]Lord made me understand in writing [6]by his hand upon me, even all the works of this pattern.

Chapter 28.

a. Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed (3); Until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jacob. (Ps. 132:3, 5.)

b. Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy. (Ps. 99:5.) We will go into his tabernacles; we will worship at his footstool. (Ps. 132:7.)

c. Go and tell my servant David, Thus saith the Lord, Shalt thou build me an house for me to dwell in? (II Sam. 7:5.) Thou knowest how that David my father could not build an house unto the name of the Lord his God for the wars which were about him on every side, until the Lord put them under the soles of his feet. (I Ks. 5:3.)

d. Judah, thou art he whom thy brethren shall praise; thy hand shall be in the neck of thine enemies; thy father's children shall bow down before thee. (Gen. 49:8.)

e. So when David was old and full of days, he made Solomon his son king over Israel. (I Chr. 23:1.) Behold, a son shall be born to thee, who shall be a man of rest; and I will give him rest from all his enemies round about; for his name shall be Solomon, and I will give peace and quietness unto Israel in his day. (I Chr. 22:9.)

f. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

g. I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart. (Ps. 101:2.)

h. Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest (for thou, even thou only, knowest the hearts of all the children of men). (I Ks. 8:39.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts; and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

i. Keep thy heart with all diligence; for out of it are the issues of life. (Prov. 4:23.)

j. And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shown thee in the mount. (Ex. 25:40.)

k. And the house which king Solomon built for the Lord, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits. (I Ks. 6:2.)

20 And Dā'vid said to Sŏl'o-mon his son, [l]Be strong and of good courage, and do it: fear not, nor be dismayed: for the [2]Lord God, even my God, will be with thee; [m]he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee, until thou hast finished all the work for the service of the house of the [2]Lord.

21 And, behold, the courses of the priests and the Lē'vītes, even they shall be with thee for all the service of the house of God: and there shall be with thee for all manner of workmanship every willing skilful man, for any manner of service: also the princes and all the people will be wholly at thy commandment.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *David causeth the princes and people to offer willingly.* 20 *The people make Solomon king.* 26 *David's reign and death.*

1 [1]Furthermore Dā'vid the king said unto all the congregation, Sŏl'o-mon my son, whom alone God hath chosen, is yet young and [a]tender, and the work is great: for the palace is not for man, but for the [2]Lord God.

2 Now I have prepared with all my might for the house of my God the gold for things to be made of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and the brass for things of brass, the iron for things of iron, and wood for things of wood; [b]onyx stones, and stones to be set, glistering stones, and of divers colours, and all manner of precious stones, and marble stones in abundance.

3 Moreover, because I have [c]set my affection to the house of my God, I have of mine [d]own proper good, of gold and silver, which I have given to the house of my God, over and above all that I have prepared for the holy house,

4 Even three thousand talents of gold, of the gold of [3]Ō'phīr, and seven thousand talents of refined silver, to overlay the walls of the houses withal:

5 The gold for things of gold, and the silver for things of silver, and for all manner of work to be made by the hands of artificers. And who then is willing to consecrate his service this day unto the [2]Lord?

6 ¶ Then the chief of the fathers and princes of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, and the captains of thousands and of hundreds, with the rulers of the king's work, offered willingly,

Ch. 29. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—This ch. is a continuation of ch. 28; David continues his address to the people, exhorting the chief men to contribute to the house of God. Their liberal response (vs. 6-9); then David's thanksgiving in prayer (vs. 10-19); finally the sacrificial feast, which brings the assembly to a close (vs. 20-22); then are attached the acts and death of David (vs. 26-30).

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Supposed to be a region somewhere in Arabia.

4. That is, preserved forever in the people this liberal spirit of giving.

7 And gave for the service of the house of God of gold five thousand talents and ten thousand drams, and of silver ten thousand talents, and of brass eighteen thousand talents, and one hundred thousand talents of iron.

8 And they with whom precious stones were found gave them to the treasure of the house of the Lord, by the hand of Je-hī'el the Gēr'shon-īte.

9 Then the people rejoiced, for that they [e]offered willingly, because with perfect heart they offered willingly to the [2]Lord: and Dā'vid the king also rejoiced with great joy.

10 ¶ Wherefore Dā'vid blessed the Lord before all the congregation: and Dā'vid said, [f]Blessed be thou, [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el our father, for ever and ever.

11 Thine, [g]O [2]Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all.

12 Both riches [h]and honour come of thee, and thou reignest over all; and in thine hand is power and might; and in thine hand it is to make great, and to give strength unto all.

13 Now therefore, our God, we thank thee, and praise thy glorious name.

14 But who am I, and what is my people, that we should be able to offer so willingly after this sort? for all things come of thee, and of thine own have we given thee.

15 For [i]we are strangers before thee, and sojourners, as were all our fathers: [j]our days on the earth are as a shadow, and there is none abiding.

16 O [2]Lord our God, all this store that we have prepared to build thee an house for thine holy name cometh of thine hand, and is all thine own.

17 I know also, my God, that thou [k]triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee.

18 O [2]Lord God of Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'ṣaac, and of Ĭs'ra-el, our fathers, keep [4]this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee:

---

l. And Moses called unto Joshua, and said unto him in the sight of all Israel, Be strong and of good courage; for thou must go with this people unto the land which the Lord hath sworn unto their fathers to give them; and thou shalt cause them to inherit it. (Dt. 31:7.) Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel; be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.)

m. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life; as I was with Moses so I will be with thee; I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.) And he shall deliver their kings into thine hand, and thou shalt destroy their name from under heaven; there shall no man be able to stand before thee, until thou have destroyed them. (Dt. 7:24.)

Chapter 29.

a. And now, O Lord my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father; and I am but a little child; I know not how to go out or come in. (I Ks. 3:7.) For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother. (Prov. 4:3.)

b. And thou shalt take two onyx stones, and grave on them the names of the children of Israel. (Ex. 28:9.) Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire; and all our pleasant things are laid waste (11). Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore? (Is. 64:11, 12.)

c. Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honor dwelleth. (Ps. 26:8.) How amiable are thy tabernacles, O Lord of hosts! (Ps. 84:1.)

d. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:3.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

e. Let your heart therefore be perfect with the Lord our God, to walk in his statutes, and to keep his commandments as at this day. (I Ks. 8:61.) Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom. (II Chr. 9:7.)

f. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. (Ps. 72:18.) Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lord from his place. (Ezek. 3:12.)

g. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (I Tim. 1:17.) And every creature which is in heaven and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13.)

h. But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. (Dt. 8:18.) The blessing of the Lord it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.) For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things; to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Ja. 1:17.)

i. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears; for I am a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were. (Ps. 39:12.) These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.) Dearly beloved, I beseech you, as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. (I Pet. 2:11.)

j. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down; he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. (Job 14:2.) For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told. (Ps. 90:9.) My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass. (Ps. 102:11.) Man is like to vanity; his days are as a shadow that passeth away. (Ps. 144:4.)

k. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight; but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

19 And [l]give unto Sŏl'o-mon my son a perfect heart, to keep thy [m]commandments, thy testimonies, and thy statutes, and to do all these things, and to build the palace, for the which [n]I have made provision.

20 ¶ And Dā'vid said to all the congregation, Now bless the [2]Lord your God. And all the congregation blessed the [2]Lord God of their fathers, and bowed down their heads, and worshipped the Lord, and the king.

21 And they sacrificed sacrifices unto the [2]Lord, and offered burnt [5]offerings unto the [2]Lord, on the morrow after that day, even a thousand bullocks, a thousand rams, and a thousand lambs, with their drink offerings, and sacrifices in abundance for all Ĭs'ra-el:

22 And did eat and drink before the [2]Lord on that day with great gladness. And they made Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king the [6]second time, and anointed him unto the Lord to be the chief governor, and Zā'dŏk to be priest.

23 Then Sŏl'o-mon sat on the throne of the Lord as king instead of Dā'vid his father, and prospered; and all Ĭs'ra-el obeyed him.

5. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

6. He was first anointed hastily, because of Adonijah's attempt to usurp the throne (I Ks. 1:5-49).

24 And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king Dā'vid, submitted themselves unto Sŏl'o-mon the king.

25 And the Lord magnified Sŏl'o-mon exceedingly in the sight of all Ĭs'ra-el, and bestowed [o]upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Ĭs'ra-el.

26 ¶ Thus Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se reigned over all Ĭs'ra-el.

27 And the time that he reigned over Ĭs'ra-el was forty years; seven years reigned he in Hē'bron, and thirty and three years reigned he in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

28 And he died in a good old age, full of days, riches, and honour: and Sŏl'o-mon his son reigned in his stead.

29 Now the acts of Dā'vid the king, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of Săm'u-el the seer, and in the book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the book of Găd the seer,

30 With all his reign and his might, and the times that went over him, and over Ĭs'ra-el, and over all the kingdoms of the countries.

---

l. For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.) They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lord; but such as are upright in their way are his delight. (Prov. 11:20)

m. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

n. Now, behold, in my trouble I have prepared for the house of the Lord an hundred thousand talents of gold, and a thousand thousand talents of silver; and of brass and iron without weight; for it is in abundance; timber also and stone have I prepared; and thou mayest add thereto. (I Chr. 22:14.)

o. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honor; so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ks. 3:13.) So I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Jerusalem; also my wisdom remained with me. (Ecc. 2:9.)

CHRONICLES

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The offering of Solomon at Gibeon.* 7 *Solomon's choice of wisdom is blessed by God.* 13 *Solomon's strength and wealth.*

1 [1]And [3]Sŏl'o-mon the son of [4]Dā'vid was strengthened in his kingdom, and the [2]Lord [a]his God was with him, and magnified him exceedingly.

2 Then [3]Sŏl'o-mon spake unto all Ĭs'ra-el, to the captains of thousands and of hundreds, and to the judges, and to every governor in all Ĭs'ra-el, the chief of the fathers.

3 So [3]Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation with him, went to the high place that was at Gĭb'e-on; for there was the tabernacle of the congregation of God, which Mō'şeş the servant of the [2]Lord had made in the wilderness.

4 But the ark of God had [4]Dā'vid brought up from Kĭr'jath-jĕ'a-rĭm to the place which Dā'vid had prepared for it: for he had pitched a tent for it at Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

5 Moreover the brasen altar, that Be-zal'ĕ-el the son of Ū'rī, the son of Hûr had made, he put before the tabernacle of the [2]Lord: and [3]Sŏl'o-mon and the congregation sought unto it.

6 And Sŏl'o-mon went up thither to the brasen altar before the [2]Lord, which was at the tabernacle of the congregation, and offered a thousand burnt [5]offerings upon it.

7 ¶ In [b]that night did God appear unto [3]Sŏl'o-mon, and said unto him, Ask what I shall give thee.

8 And Sŏl'o-mon said unto God, Thou hast shewed great mercy unto Dā'vid my father, and hast made me to reign in his stead.

9 Now, O [2]Lord God, let thy promise unto Dā'vid my father be established: [c]for thou hast made me king over a people like the dust of the earth in multitude.

10 Give me now wisdom and knowledge, that I may [d]go out and come in before this people: for who can judge this thy people, that is so great?

11 And God [e]said to [3]Sŏl'o-mon, Because this was in thine heart, and thou hast not asked riches, wealth, or honour, nor the life of thine enemies, neither yet hast asked long life; but hast asked wisdom and knowledge for thyself, that thou mayest judge my people, over whom I have made thee king:

12 Wisdom and knowledge [f]is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honour, such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like.

13 ¶ [6]Then Sŏl'o-mon came from his journey to the high place that was at Gĭb'e-on to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, from before the tabernacle of the congregation, and reigned over Ĭs'ra-el.

14 And Sŏl'o-mon gathered chariots and horsemen: and he had a thousand and four hundred chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen, which he placed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

15 And the [g]king made silver and gold at Je-rū'sa-lĕm as plenteous as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the vale for abundance.

16 And Sŏl'o-mon had horses brought out of Ē'gўpt, and linen yarn: the king's merchants received the linen yarn at a price.

17 And they fetched up, and brought forth out of Ē'gўpt a chariot for six hundred shekels of silver, and an horse for an hundred and fifty: and so brought they out horses for all the kings of the Hĭt'tītes, and for the kings of Sўr'ĭ-à, by their means.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1015.

1. The first nine chs. of the Second Book of Chr. contain a history of Solomon's reign.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. See 14, ch. 1, I Ks.

4. See 11, ch. 16, I Sam.

5. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

6. Vs. 13-17 describe Solomon's riches.

CHAPTER 2.

1, 17 *Solomon's labourers for the building of the temple.* 3 *His embassage to Huram for workmen and provision of stuff.*

1 [1]And [2]Sŏl'o-mon [a]determined to build an house for the name of the [3]Lord, and an house for his kingdom.

2 And [2]Sŏl'o-mon told out threescore and ten thousand men to bear burdens, and fourscore thousand to hew in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred to oversee them.

3 ¶ And [2]Sŏl'o-mon sent to Hū'ram the king of Tўre, saying, [b]As thou didst deal with Dā'vid my father, and didst send him cedars to build him an house to dwell therein, even so deal with me.

4 Behold, I build an house to the name of the Lord my God, to dedicate it to him, and to burn before him sweet incense, and for the continual shewbread, and for the [c]burnt offerings morning and evening, on the sabbaths and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts of the Lord our God. This is an ordinance for ever to Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And the house which I build is great: for [d]great is our God above all gods.

6 But who [c]is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him?

7 Send me now therefore a man [4]cunning to work in gold, and in silver, and in brass, and in iron, and in purple, and crimson, and blue, and that can skill to grave with the cunning men that are with me in Jū'dah and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, whom Dā'vid my father did provide.

8 Send me also cedar trees, fir trees, and algum trees, out of Lĕb'a-non: for I know that thy servants can skill to cut timber in Lĕb'a-non; and, behold, my servants shall be with thy servants,

9 Even to prepare me timber in abundance: for the house which I am about to build shall be wonderful great.

10 And, behold, I will give to thy servants,

Ch. 2. B. C. 1015.

1. NOTE.—This ch. is parallel with I Ks., ch. 5; simply enough difference to show that the letters of Solomon and Hiram are extracts from the original letters and that neither in I Ks. nor in Chr. have we complete letters.

2. See 14, ch. 1, I Ks.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. A skilled master-workman.

Ref. II Chronicles. Chapter 1.

a. And the Lord maguified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been on any king before him in Israel. (I Chr. 29:25.)

b. In Gibeon the Lord appeared to Solomon in a dream by night; and God said, Ask what I shall give thee. (I Ks. 3:5.) Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. (Prov. 3:5.)

c. And now, O Lord my God, thou hast made thy servant king instead of David my father; and I am but a little child; I know not how to go out or come in. (I Ks. 3:7.)

d. Which may go out before them, and which may go in before them, and which may lead them out, and which may bring them in: that the congregation of the Lord be not as sheep which have no shepherd. (Num. 27:17.) I am an hundred and twenty years old this day; I can no more go out and come in; also the Lord hath said unto me, Thou shalt not go over this Jordan. (Dt. 31:2.)

e. And God said unto him, Because thou hast asked this thing, and hast not asked for thyself long life; neither hast asked riches for thyself, nor hast asked the life of thine enemies; but hast asked for thyself understanding to discern judgment. (I Ks. 3:11.)

f. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger; but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:10.) But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Luke 12:31.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

g. And the king made silver to be in Jerusalem as stones, and cedars made he to be as the sycamore trees that are in the vale, for abundance. (I Ks. 10:27.) Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ophir as the stones of the brooks. (Job 22:24.)

Chapter 2.

a. And, behold, I purpose to build an house unto the name of the Lord my God, as the Lord spake unto David my father, saying, Thy son, whom I will set upon thy throne in thy room, he shall build an house unto my name. (I Ks. 5:5.)

b. Now Hiram king of Tyre sent messengers to David, and timber of cedars, with masons and carpenters, to build him an house. (I Chr. 14:1.)

c. This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continual offering. (Num. 28:3.)

the hewers that cut timber, twenty thousand measures of beaten wheat, and twenty thousand measures of barley, and twenty thousand baths of wine, and twenty thousand baths of oil.

11 ¶ Then Hū'ram the king of Tȳre answered in writing, which he sent to Sŏl'o-mon, Because the [3]Lord hath loved his people, he hath made thee king over them.

12 Hū'ram said moreover, [f]Blessed be the [3]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, [g]that made heaven and earth, who hath given to Dā'vid the king a wise son, endued with prudence and understanding, that might build an house for the Lord, and an house for his kingdom.

13 And now I have sent a [5]cunning man, endued with understanding, of Hū'ram my father's,

14 The son of a woman of the daughters of Dăn, and his father was a man of Tȳre, skilful to work in gold, and in silver, in brass, in iron, in stone, and in timber, in purple, in blue, and in fine linen, and in crimson; also to grave any manner of graving, and to find out every device which shall be put to him, with thy cunning men, and with the cunning men of my lord Dā'vid thy father.

15 Now therefore the wheat, and the barley, the oil, and the wine, which my lord hath spoken of, let him send unto his servants:

16 And we will cut wood out of Lĕb'a-non, as much as thou shalt need: and we will bring it to thee in flotes by sea to Jŏp'pā; and thou shalt carry it up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

17 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon numbered all the strangers that were in the land of Ĭs'ra-el, after the numbering wherewith [h]Dā'vid his father had numbered them; and they were found an hundred and fifty thousand and three thousand and six hundred.

18 And he set threescore and ten thousand of them to be bearers of burdens, and fourscore thousand to be hewers in the mountain, and three thousand and six hundred overseers to set the people a work.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The place, and time of building the temple.*
3 *The measure and ornaments of the house.*
14 *The vail and pillars.*

1 [1]Then [a]Sŏl'o-mon began to build the house of the [2]Lord at Je-rū'sa-lĕm in mount Mo-rī'-ah, where the Lord appeared unto Dā'vid his father, in the place that Dā'vid had prepared in the threshingfloor of Ôr'nan the Jĕb'u-sīte.

2 And he began to build in the second day of the second month, in the fourth year of his reign.

3 ¶ [3]Now these are the things wherein Sŏl'o-mon was instructed for the [b]building of the house of God. The length by cubits after the first measure was threescore cubits, and the breadth twenty cubits.

4 And the [c]porch that was in the front of the house, the length of it was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the height was an hundred and twenty: and he overlaid it within with pure gold.

5 And the greater house he cieled with fir tree, which he overlaid with fine gold, and set thereon palm trees and chains.

6 And he garnished the house with precious stones for beauty: and the gold was gold of Pär-vā'im.

7 He overlaid also the house, the beams, the posts, and the walls thereof, and the doors thereof, with gold; and graved cherubim on the walls.

8 [4]And he made the most holy house, the length whereof was according to the breadth of the house, twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits: and he overlaid it with fine gold, amounting to six hundred talents.

9 And the weight of the nails was fifty shekels of gold. And he overlaid the upper chambers with gold.

10 And in the most holy house he made two cherubim of image work, and overlaid them with gold.

11 ¶ And the wings of the cherubim were twenty cubits long: one wing of the one cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was likewise five cubits, reaching to the wing of the other cherub.

12 And one wing of the other cherub was five cubits, reaching to the wall of the house: and the other wing was five cubits also, joining to the wing of the other cherub.

13 The wings of these cherubim spread themselves forth twenty cubits: and they stood on their feet, and their faces were inward.

14 [5]And he made the [d]vail of blue, and purple, and crimson, and fine linen, and wrought cherubim thereon.

15 Also he made before the house [e]two pillars of thirty and five cubits high, and the chapiter that was on the top of each of them was five cubits.

16 And he made chains, as in the oracle, and put them on the heads of the pillars; and made an hundred pomegranates, and put them on the chains.

17 And he reared up the pillars before the temple, one on the right hand, and the other on the left; and called the name of that on the right hand Jā'chin, and the name of that on the left Bō'ăz.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The altar of brass.* 2 *The molten sea upon twelve oxen.* 6 *The ten lavers, candlesticks and tables.* 9 *The courts, and the instruments of brass.* 19 *The instruments of gold.*

1 Moreover he made an altar of brass, twenty cubits the length thereof, and twenty cubits the breadth thereof, and ten cubits the height thereof.

2 ¶ [1]Also [a]he made a molten sea of ten cubits from brim to brim, round in compass, and five

5. A skilled workman.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1012.

1. NOTE.—Chs. 3, 4, 5, 6, narrate the building and the dedication of the temple and correspond with I Ks., chs. 6-8.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 3-7, measures of an ornament to the house.

4. Vs. 8-13, dimensions of the most holy house.

5. Vs. 14-17, the veil and pillars.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1012.

1. NOTE.—Vs. 2-5, the molten sea.

d. For I know that the Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all gods. (Ps. 135:5.) Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised; he also is to be feared above all gods. (I Chr. 16:25.)

e. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? (I Ks. 8:27.)

f. And it came to pass, when Hiram heard the words of Solomon, that he rejoiced greatly, and said, Blessed be the Lord this day, which hath given unto David a wise son over this great people. (I Ks. 5:7.)

g. In the beginning God created the heaven and the earth. (Gen. 1:1.) Our help is in the name of the Lord, who made heaven and earth. (Ps. 124:8.) Lord, thou art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is. (Acts 4:24.) And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer. (Rev. 10:6.)

h. And David commanded to gather together the strangers that were in the land of Israel; and he set masons to hew wrought stones to build the house of God. (I Chr. 22:2.)

Chapter 3.

a. And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month of Zif, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of the Lord. (I Ks. 6:1.)

b. And the house which king Solomon built for the Lord, the length thereof was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof twenty cubits, and the height thereof thirty cubits. (I Ks. 6:2.)

c. And the porch before the temple of the house, twenty cubits was the length thereof, according to the breadth of the house; and ten cubits was the breadth thereof before the house. (I Ks. 6:3.)

d. And thou shalt make a vail of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of cunning work; with cherubim shall it be made. (Ex. 26:31.) And, behold, the vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent. (Mat. 27:51.) And after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all. (Heb. 9:3.)

e. And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers; it was hollow. (Jer. 52:21.)

Chapter 4.

a. And he made a molten sea ten cubits from the one brim to the other; it was round all about, and its height was five cubits; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about. (I Ks. 7:23.)

cubits the height thereof; and a line of thirty cubits did compass it round about.

3 And under it was the similitude of oxen, which did compass it round about: ten in a cubit, compassing the sea round about. Two rows of oxen were cast, when it was cast.

4 It stood upon twelve oxen, three looking toward the north, and three looking toward the west, and three looking toward the south, and three looking toward the east: and the sea was set above upon them, and all their hinder parts were inward.

5 And the thickness of it was an handbreadth, and the brim of it like the work of the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; and it received and held [b]three thousand baths.

6 ¶ [2]He made also [c]ten lavers, and put five on the right hand, and five on the left, to wash in them: such things as they offered for the burnt offering they washed in them; but the sea was for the priests to wash in.

7 And he made ten candlesticks of gold according to their form, and set them in the temple, five on the right hand, and five on the left.

8 He [d]made also ten tables, and placed them in the temple, five on the right side, and five on the left. And he made an hundred basons of gold.

9 ¶ Furthermore he made the court of the priests, and the great court, and doors for the court, and overlaid the doors of them with brass.

10 And [e]he set the sea on the right side of the east end, over against the south.

11 And Hū'ram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basons. And Hū'ram finished the work that he was to make for king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of God;

12 To wit, the two pillars, and the pommels, and the chapiters which were on the top of the two pillars, and the two wreaths to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were on the top of the pillars;

13 And four hundred pomegranates on the two wreaths; two rows of pomegranates on each wreath, to cover the two pommels of the chapiters which were upon the pillars.

14 He made also bases, and lavers made he upon the bases;

15 One sea, and twelve oxen under it.

16 The pots also, and the shovels, and the fleshhooks, and all their instruments, did Hū'ram [f]his father make to king Sŏl'o-mon for the house of the [3]Lord of bright brass.

17 In the plain of Jor'dan did the king cast them, in the clay ground between Sŭc'coth and Ze-rĕd'a-thah.

18 Thus Sŏl'o-mon made all these vessels in great abundance: for the weight of the brass could not be found out.

19 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon made all the vessels that were for the house of God, the golden altar also, and the tables whereon the shewbread was set;

20 Moreover the candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold;

2. Vs. 6-18, the 10 lavers, candlesticks and tables.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1005-1004.

1. In these measures the cubit is about 18 inches.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 2-13, bringing up the ark of the covenant.

21 And the flowers, and the lamps, and the tongs, made he of gold, and that perfect gold;

22 And the snuffers, and the basons, and the spoons, and the censers, of pure gold: and the entry of the house, the inner doors thereof for the most holy place, and the doors of the house of the temple, were of gold.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The dedicated treasures.* 2 *The solemn induction of the ark into the oracle.* 11 *God giveth a visible sign of his favour.*

1 [1]Thus [a]all the work that Sŏl'o-mon made for the house of the [2]Lord was finished: and Sŏl'o-mon brought in all the things that Dā'vid his father had dedicated; and the silver, and the gold, and all the instruments, put he among the treasures of the house of God.

2 ¶ [3]Then Sŏl'o-mon assembled the elders of Ĭs'ra-el, and all the heads of the tribes, the chief of the fathers of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm, to bring up the ark of the covenant of the Lord [b]out of the city of Dā'vid, which is Zī'ŏn.

3 Wherefore all the men of Ĭs'ra-el assembled themselves unto the king in the feast which was in the seventh month.

4 And all the elders of Ĭs'ra-el came; and the [c]Lē'vītes took up the ark.

5 And they brought up the ark, and the tabernacle of the congregation, and all the holy vessels that were in the tabernacle, these did the priests and the Lē'vītes bring up.

6 Also king Sŏl'o-mon, and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el that were assembled unto him before the ark, sacrificed sheep and oxen, which could not be told nor numbered for multitude.

7 And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubim:

8 For the cherubim spread forth their wings over the place of the ark, and the cherubim covered the ark and the staves thereof above.

9 And they drew out the staves of the ark, that the [d]ends of the staves were seen from the ark before the oracle; but they were not seen without. And there it is unto this day.

10 There was nothing in the ark save the two tables which Mō'sĕs put [e]therein at Hō'reb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of Ĭs'ra-el, when they came out of Ē'gўpt.

11 ¶ And it came to pass, when the priests were come out of the holy place: (for all the priests that were present were sanctified, and did not then wait by course:

12 Also the Lē'vītes which were the singers, all of them of Ā'saph, of Hē'man, of Jĕd'u-thŭn, with their sons and their brethren, being arrayed in white linen, having cymbals and psalteries and harps, stood at the east end of the altar, and with them an hundred and twenty priests sounding with trumpets:)

13 It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord;

---

b. And it was an hand breadth thick, and the brim thereof was wrought like the brim of a cup, with flowers of lilies; it contained two thousand baths. (I Ks. 7:26.)

c. Then made he ten lavers of brass; one laver contained forty baths; and every laver was four cubits; and upon every one of the ten bases one laver. (I Ks. 7:38.)

d. And Solomon made all the vessels that pertained unto the house of the Lord; the altar of gold, and the table of gold, whereupon the showbread was. (I Ks. 7:48.)

e. And he put five bases on the right side of the house, and five on the left side of the house; and he set the sea on the right side of the house eastward over against the south. (I Ks. 7:39.)

f. He was a widow's son of the tribe of Naphtali, and his father was a man of Tyre, a worker in brass; and he was filled with wisdom, and understanding, and cunning to work all works in brass. And he came to king Solomon, and wrought all his work (14). And the pots, and the shovels, and the basons; and all these vessels, which Hiram made to king Solomon for the house of the Lord, were of bright brass. (I Ks. 7:14, 15.)

Chapter 5.

a. So was ended all the work that king Solomon made for the house of the Lord. And Solomon brought in the things which David his father had dedicated; even the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, did he put among the treasures of the house of the Lord. (I Ks. 7:51.)

b. So David went and brought up the ark of God from the house of Obededom into the city of David with gladness. (II Sam. 6:12.)

c. And Joshua spake unto the priests, saying, Take up the ark of the covenant, and pass over before the people. And they took up the ark of the covenant and went before the people. (Josh. 3:6.)

d. And they drew out the staves, that the end of the staves were seen out in the holy place before the oracle, and they were not seen without; and there they are unto this day. There was nothing in the ark save the two tables of stone, which Moses put there at Horeb, when the Lord made a covenant with the children of Israel, when they came out of the land of Egypt. (I Ks. 8:8, 9.)

e. And I will write on the tables the words that were in the first tables which thou brakest, and thou shalt put them in the ark. (Dt. 10:2.) And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the Lord, that he made with the children of Israel. (II Chr. 6:11.)

and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the Lord, saying, For [f]he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord;

14 So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: [g]for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of God.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Solomon blesseth God.* 12 *Solomon's prayer in the consecration of the temple, upon the brasen scaffold.*

1 [1]Then said Sŏl'o-mon, The [2]Lord hath said that he would dwell in the [a]thick darkness.

2 But I have built an house of habitation for thee, and a place for thy dwelling for ever.

3 And the king turned his face, and blessed the whole congregation of Ĭs'ra-el: and all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el stood.

4 And he said, Blessed be the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, who hath with his hands fulfilled that which he spake with his mouth to my father Dā'vid, saying,

5 Since the day that I brought forth my people out of the land of Ē'ġўpt I chose no city among all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el to build an house in, that my name might be there; neither chose I any man to be a ruler over my people Ĭs'ra-el:

6 But I have chosen Je-rų'sa-lĕm, that my name might be there; and have [b]chosen Dā'vid to be over my people Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Now [c]it was in the heart of Dā'vid my father to build an house for the name of the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

8 But the Lord said to Dā'vid my father, Forasmuch as it was in thine heart to build an house for my name, thou didst well [d]in that it was in thine heart:

9 Notwithstanding thou shalt not build the house; but thy son which shall come forth out of thy loins, he shall build the house for my name.

10 The Lord therefore hath performed his word that he hath spoken: for I am risen up in the room of Dā'vid my father, and am set on the throne of Ĭs'ra-el, as the [2]Lord promised, and have built the house for the name of the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1004.

1. Vs. 1-41. Solomon blesses the people and praises God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

11 And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the [2]Lord, that he made with the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

12 ¶ And he stood before the altar of the Lord in the presence of all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and [e]spread forth his hands:

13 For Sŏl'o-mon had made a brasen scaffold, of five cubits long, and five cubits broad, and three cubits high, and had set it in the midst of the court: and upon it he stood, and kneeled down upon his knees before all the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, and spread forth his hands toward heaven,

14 And said, O [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, [f]there is no God like thee in the heaven, nor in the earth; which [g]keepest covenant, and shewest mercy unto thy servants, that [h]walk before thee with all their hearts:

15 Thou which hast kept with thy servant Dā'vid my father that which thou hast promised him; and spakest with thy mouth, and hast fulfilled it with thine hand, as it is this day.

16 Now therefore, O [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, keep with thy servant Dā'vid my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Ĭs'ra-el; [i]yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me.

17 Now then, O [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, let thy word be verified, which thou hast spoken unto thy servant Dā'vid.

18 But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? behold, heaven and the [j]heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built!

19 Have respect therefore to the prayer of thy servant, and to his supplication, O [2]Lord my God, to hearken unto the cry and the prayer which thy servant prayeth before thee:

20 That thine [k]eyes may be open upon this house day and night, upon the place whereof thou hast said that thou wouldest put thy name there; to hearken unto the prayer which thy servant [l]prayeth toward this place.

21 Hearken therefore unto the supplications of thy servant, and of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, which they shall make toward this place: hear thou from thy dwelling place, even from heaven; and when thou hearest, [m]forgive.

---

f. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever (34). And with them Heman and Jeduthun, and the rest that were chosen, who were expressed by name, to give thanks to the Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever. (I Chr. 16:34, 41.) O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever (1). O give thanks unto the God of heaven; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:1, 26.)

g. And the posts of the door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke. (Is. 6:4.) And the glory of the Lord came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east. (Ezek. 43:4.) And I will shake all nations, and the desire of all nations shall come; and I will fill his house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.) And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled. (Rev. 15:8.)

Chapter 6.

a. Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the vail before the mercy seat, which is upon the ark; that he die not; for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy seat. (Lev. 16:2.)

b. Howbeit the Lord God of Israel chose me before all the house of my father to be king over Israel for ever; for he hath chosen Judah to be the ruler. (I Chr. 28:4.)

c. David said to Nathan the prophet, Lo, I dwell in an house of cedars, but the ark of the covenant of the Lord remaineth under curtains. (I Chr. 17:1.) Hear me, my brethren, and my people; As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building. (I Chr. 28:2.)

d. For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. (II Cor. 8:12.) Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all. (Luke 21:3.)

e. At the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the Lord my God. (Ezra 9:5.) And then shall that wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thes. 2:8.)

f. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath; there is none else. (Dt. 4:39.) Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations. (Dt. 7:9.)

g. And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments. (Dan. 9:4.) O Lord God of heaven, the great and terrible God, that keepeth covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments. (Neh. 1:5.)

h. And Enoch walked with God and he was not; for God took him. (Gen. 5:24.)

i. If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore. (Ps. 132:12.)

j. But who is able to build him an house, seeing the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain him? who am I then, that I should build him an house, save only to burn sacrifice before him? (II Chr. 2:6.) Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool; where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? (Is. 66:1.) Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool; what house will ye build me? saith the Lord; or what is the place of my rest? (Acts 7:49.)

k. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:18.) The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) For Jerusalem is ruined, and Judah is fallen; because their tongue and their doings are against the Lord, to provoke the eyes of his glory. (Is. 3:8.) Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity. (Hab. 1:13.)

l. Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. (Dan. 6:10.)

m. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions, for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.)

22 ¶ If a man sin against his neighbour, and an oath be laid upon him to make him swear, and the oath come before thine altar in this house;

23 Then hear thou from heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, by [n]requiting the wicked, by recompensing his way upon his own head; and by justifying the righteous, by giving him according to his righteousness.

24 ¶ And if thy people Ĭs'ra-el be put to the worse before the enemy, because [o]they have sinned against thee; and shall return and confess thy name, and pray and make supplication before thee in this house;

25 Then hear thou from the heavens, and forgive the sin of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and bring them again unto the land which thou gavest to them and to their fathers.

26 ¶ When the heaven is shut up, and there is no rain, because they have sinned against thee; yet if they pray toward this place, and confess thy name, and turn from their sin, when thou dost afflict them:

27 Then hear thou from heaven, and forgive the sin of thy servants, and of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, when thou hast taught them the good way, wherein they should walk; and [p]send rain upon thy land, which thou hast given unto thy people for an inheritance.

28 ¶ If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locusts, or caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness there be:

29 Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Ĭs'ra-el, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house:

30 Then hear thou from heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and render unto every man according unto all his ways, whose heart thou knowest; (for thou only knowest [q]the hearts of the children of men:)

31 That they may [r]fear thee, to walk in thy ways, so long as they live in the land which thou gavest unto our fathers.

32 ¶ Moreover concerning the stranger, which is not of thy people Ĭs'ra-el, but is come from a far country for thy great name's sake, and thy mighty hand, and thy stretched out arm; if they come and pray in this house;

33 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, and do according to all that the stranger calleth to thee for; that all people of the earth may know thy name, and fear thee, as doth thy people Ĭs'ra-el, and may know that this house which I have built is called by thy name.

34 If thy people go out to war against their enemies by the way that thou shalt send them, and they pray unto thee toward this city which thou hast chosen, and the house which I have built for thy name;

35 Then hear thou from the heavens their prayer and their supplication, and maintain their cause.

36 If they sin against thee, (for there is [s]no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near;

37 Yet if they bethink themselves in the land whither they are carried captive, and turn and pray unto thee in the land of their captivity, saying, We have sinned, we have done amiss, and have dealt wickedly;

38 If they return to thee [t]with all their heart and with all their soul in the land of their captivity, whither they have carried them captives, and pray toward their land, which thou gavest unto their fathers, and toward the city which thou hast chosen, and toward the house which I have built for thy name:

39 Then hear thou from the heavens, even from thy dwelling place, their prayer and their supplications, and maintain their cause, and forgive thy people which have sinned against thee.

40 Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

41 Now therefore [3]arise, O Lord God, into thy resting place, thou, and the ark of thy strength: let thy priests, O Lord God, be [u]clothed with salvation, and let thy saints rejoice in goodness.

42 O Lord God, turn not away the face of thine anointed: [v]remember the mercies of Dā'vid thy servant.

3. These words are not found in the account of this prayer in I Ks.; but they occur in Ps. 132, which is generally believed to have been written by Solomon in reference to this occasion.

CHAPTER 7.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1004.

1 *God having given testimony to Solomon's prayer by fire from heaven, and glory in the temple, the people worship him.* 4 *Solomon's solemn sacrifice.* 12 *God appearing to Solomon giveth him promises upon condition.*

1. In this ch. is given an account of the fire which came down from heaven and consumed the burnt offering, Jehovah thus setting his divine approval upon the dedication of the temple as he had upon that of the tabernacle. (Lev. 9:24) "And there came a fire out from heaven before the Lord and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat; which, when seen by all the people, they shouted and fell on their faces."

1 [1]Now [2]when Sŏl'o-mon had made an end of praying, *the [a]fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of the Lord filled the house.*

2 And the priests could not enter into the house of the [2]Lord, because the glory of the Lord had filled the [2]Lord's house.

2. Vs. 1-3. God's approval of Solomon's prayer.

3 And when all the children of Ĭs'ra-el saw how the fire came down, and the glory of the [2]Lord upon the house, they bowed themselves with their faces to the ground upon the pavement, and worshipped, and praised the [2]Lord, saying, For he is good; [b]for his mercy endureth for ever.

n. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath. (Rom. 2:8.)

o. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:4.) Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. (Luke 15:21.)

p. Ask ye of the Lord rain in the time of the latter rain; so the Lord shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field. (Zech. 10:1.)

q. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven; his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.) Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.)

r. Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.)

s. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? (Prov. 20:9.) For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. (Ecc. 7:20.) If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. (I Jno. 1:8.)

t. Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. (Jer. 29:12.)

u. I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. (Is. 61:10.)

v. Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee. (Is. 55:5.)

Chapter 7.

a. And there came a fire out from before the Lord, and consumed upon the altar the burnt offering and the fat: which when all the people saw, they shouted, and fell on their faces. (Lev. 9:24.) Then the fire of the Lord fell, and consumed the burnt sacrifice, and the wood, and the stones, and the dust, and licked up the water that was in the trench. (I Ks. 18:38.)

b. And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the Lord, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, Praise the Lord; for his mercy endureth for ever. (II Chr. 20:21.) It came even to pass, as the

4 ¶ [3]Then the king and all the people offered sacrifices before the [2]Lord.

5 And king Sŏl'o-mon offered a sacrifice of twenty and two thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep: so the king and all the people dedicated the house of God.

6 And the priests waited on their offices: the Lē'vītes also with instruments of musick of the [2]Lord, which Dā'vid the king had made to praise the [2]Lord, because his mercy endureth for ever, when Dā'vid praised by their ministry; and the priests sounded trumpets before them, and all Ĭs'ra-el stood.

7 Moreover Sŏl'o-mon hallowed the middle of the court that was before the house of the [2]Lord: for there he offered burnt offerings, and the fat of the peace offerings, because the brasen altar which Sŏl'o-mon had made was not able to receive the burnt offerings, and the meat offerings, and the fat.

8 ¶ Also at the same time Sŏl'o-mon kept the feast seven days, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him, a very great congregation, from the entering in of Hā'math unto the river of Ē'gўpt.

9 And in the eighth day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days, and the feast seven days.

10 And on the three and twentieth day of the seventh month he sent the people away into their tents, glad and merry in heart for the goodness that the [2]Lord had shewed unto Dā'vid, and to Sŏl'o-mon, and to Ĭs'ra-el his people.

11 Thus Sŏl'o-mon finished the house of the [2]Lord, and the king's house: and all that came into Sŏl'o-mon's heart to make in the house of the [2]Lord, and in his own house, he prosperously effected.

12 ¶ [1]And the [2]Lord [c]appeared to Sŏl'o-mon by night and said unto him, I have heard thy prayer, and have chosen this place to myself for an house of sacrifice.

13 If I shut up heaven that there be no rain, or if I command the locusts to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people;

14 If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land.

15 Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place.

16 For now have I chosen and sanctified this house, that my name may be there for ever: and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually.

17 And as for thee, if [d]thou wilt walk before me, as Dā'vid thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments;

18 Then will I stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with Dā'vid thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Ĭs'ra-el.

19 But [e]if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them;

20 Then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have sanctified for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and will make it to be a proverb and a byword among all nations.

21 And this house, which is high, shall be an astonishment to every one that passeth by it; so that he shall say, [f]Why hath the [2]Lord done thus unto this land, and unto this house?

22 And it shall be answered, Because they forsook the [2]Lord God of their fathers, which brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and laid hold on other gods, and worshipped them, and served them: therefore [g]hath he brought all this evil upon them.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Solomon's buildings.* 11 *Pharaoh's daughter removeth to her house.* 12 *Solomon's yearly solemn sacrifices.* 17 *The navy fetcheth gold from Ophir.*

1 [1]And it came to pass at the end of twenty years, wherein [2]Sŏl'o-mon had built the house of the [3]Lord, and his own house,

2 That the cities which Hū'ram had restored to Sŏl'o-mon, [2]Sŏl'o-mon built them, and caused the children of Ĭs'ra-el to dwell there.

3 And [2]Sŏl'o-mon went to Hā'math-zō'bah, and prevailed against it.

4 And he built Tăd'mor in the wilderness, and all the store cities, which he built in Hā'math.

5 Also he built Bĕth-hō'rŏn the upper, and Bĕth-hō'rŏn the nether, fenced cities, with walls, gates, and bars;

6 And Bā'al-ath, and all the store cities that [2]Sŏl'o-mon had, and all the chariot cities, and the cities of the horsemen, and all that Sŏl'o-mon desired to build in Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and in Lĕb'a-non, and throughout all the land of his dominion.

7 ¶ As for all the people that were left of the Hĭt'tītes, and the Ām'or-ītes, and the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, and the Hī'vītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, which were not of Ĭs'ra-el,

8 But of their children, who were left after them in the land, whom the children of Ĭs'ra-el consumed not, them did [2]Sŏl'o-mon make to pay tribute until this day.

9 But of the children of Ĭs'ra-el did Sŏl'o-mon make no servants for his work; but they were men of war, and chief of his captains, and captains of his chariots and horsemen.

10 And these were the chief of king [2]Sŏl'o-mon's officers, even two hundred and fifty, that bare rule over the people.

11 ¶ And [2]Sŏl'o-mon [a]brought up the daughter of Phā'raōh out of the city of Dā'vid unto the house that he had built for her: for he said, My wife shall not dwell in the house of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el, because the places are holy, whereunto the ark of the Lord hath come.

12 ¶ Then [2]Sŏl'o-mon offered burnt offerings

3. Vs. 4-11. Solomon's sacrifices.

4. Vs. 12-22. God appears to Solomon.

Ch. 8. B. C. 992.

1. Vs. 1-6. the numerous buildings of Solomon.

2. See 14, ch. 1, I Ks.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

---

trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever; that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord. (II Chr. 5:13.)

c. And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land; and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. (Gen. 12:7.) And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, the Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me, and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.)

d. And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments. (I Ks. 9:4.)

e. If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) Yea, all Israel hath transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. (Dan. 9:11.)

f. And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbor, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great city? (Jer. 22:8.)

g. Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight; there was none left but the tribe of Judah only. (II Ks. 17:18.) But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)

Chapter 8.

a. And his house where he dwelt had another court within the porch, which was of the like work. Solomon made also an house for Pharaoh's daughter, whom he had taken to wife, like unto this porch. (I Ks. 7:8.) But Pharaoh's daughter came up out of the city of David unto her house which Solomon had built for her; then did he build Millo. (I Ks. 9:24.)

unto the [3]Lord on the altar of the Lord, which he had built before the porch,

13 Even after a certain rate [b]every day, offering according to the commandment of Mō'şeş, on the sabbaths, and on the new moons, and on the solemn feasts, [c]three times in the year, even in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles.

14 ¶ And he appointed, according to the order of Dā'vid his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Lē'vītes to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required: the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had Dā'vid the man of God commanded.

15 And they departed not from the commandment of the king unto the priests and Lē'vītes concerning any matter, or concerning the treasures.

16 Now all the work of [2]Sŏl'o-mon was prepared unto the day of the foundation of the house of the [3]Lord, and until it was finished. So the house of the Lord was perfected.

17 ¶ Then went [2]Sŏl'o-mon to Ē'zī-on-gē'bēr, and to Ē'lŏth, at the sea side in the land of Ē'dom.

18 And Hū'ram sent him by the hands of his servants ships, and servants that had knowledge of the sea; and they went with the servants of [2]Sŏl'o-mon to Ō'phīr, and took thence four hundred and fifty talents of gold, and brought them to king Sŏl'o-mon.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The queen of Sheba admireth the wisdom of Solomon.* 13 *Solomon's gold.* 15 *His targets.* 17 *The throne of ivory.* 20 *His vessels.* 23 *His presents.* 25 *His chariots and horse.* 26 *His tribute.* 29 *His reign and death.*

1 [1]And [a]when the queen of Shē'bà heard of the fame of Sŏl'o-mon, she came to prove [2]Sŏl'o-mon with hard questions at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, with a very great company, and camels that bare spices, and gold in abundance, and precious stones: and when she was come to Sŏl'o-mon, she communed with him of all that was in her heart.

2 And [2]Sŏl'o-mon told her all her questions: and there was nothing hid from Sŏl'o-mon which he told her not.

3 And when the queen of Shē'bà had seen the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon, and the house that he had built,

4 And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendance of his ministers, and their apparel; his cupbearers also, and their apparel; and his ascent by which he went up into the house of the Lord; there was no more spirit in her.

5 And she said to the king, It was a true report which I heard in mine own land of thine acts, and of thy wisdom:

6 Howbeit I believed not their words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the one half of the greatness of thy wisdom was not told me: for thou exceedest the fame that I heard.

7 Happy are thy men, and happy are these thy servants, which stand continually before thee, and hear thy wisdom.

8 Blessed [b]be the [3]Lord thy God, which delighted in thee to set thee on his throne, to be king for the [3]Lord thy God: because thy God loved Īs'ra-el, to establish them for ever, therefore made he thee king over them, to do judgment and justice.

9 And she gave the king an hundred and twenty talents of gold, and of spices great abundance, and precious stones: neither was there any such spice as the queen of Shē'bà gave king [2]Sŏl'o-mon.

10 And the servants also of Hū'ram, and the servants of Sŏl'o-mon, which brought gold from Ō'phīr, brought algum trees and precious stones.

11 And the king made of the algum trees terraces to the house of the [3]Lord, and to the king's palace, and harps and psalteries for singers: and there were none such seen before in the land of Jū'dah.

12 And king [2]Sŏl'o-mon gave to the queen of Shē'bà all her desire, whatsoever she asked, beside that which she had brought unto the king. So she turned, and went away to her own land, she and her servants.

13 ¶ [4]Now the weight of gold that came to Sŏl'o-mon in one year was six hundred and threescore and six [5]talents of gold;

14 Beside that which chapmen and merchants brought. And all the [c]kings of A-rā'bĭ-à and governors of the country brought gold and silver to Sŏl'o-mon.

15 ¶ And king [2]Sŏl'o-mon made two hundred targets of beaten gold: six hundred shekels of beaten gold went to one target.

16 And three hundred shields made he of beaten gold: three hundred shekels of gold went to one shield. And the king put them in the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non.

17 Moreover the king made a great throne of ivory, and overlaid it with pure gold.

18 And there were six steps to the throne, with a footstool of gold, which were fastened to the throne, and stays on each side of the sitting place, and two lions standing by the stays:

19 And twelve lions stood there on the one side and on the other upon the six steps. There was not the like made in any kingdom.

20 ¶ And all the drinking vessels of king Sŏl'o-mon were of gold, and all the vessels of the house of the forest of Lĕb'a-non were of pure gold: none were of silver; it was not any thing accounted of in the days of Sŏl'o-mon.

21 For the king's ships went to [d]Tär'shish with the servants of Hū'ram: every three years once came the ships of Tär'shish bringing gold, and silver, ivory, and apes, and peacocks.

22 And king [2]Sŏl'o-mon [e]passed all the kings of the earth in riches and wisdom.

23 ¶ And all the kings of the earth sought

Ch. 9. B. C. 992.

1. Vs. 1-12 detail the visit of the Queen of Sheba to Solomon. It is stated that one of the chief features which won the admiration of the Queen of Sheba was the magnificent arched viaduct that crossed the valley from Mt. Zion to the opposite hill, through which Solomon went into the house of the Lord. This arch was about 350 ft. long and 130 ft. high and was one of the greatest wonders in Jerusalem.

2. See 14, ch. 1, I Ks.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 13-28, Solomon's riches.

5. About $17,000,000 of gold and about $15,000,000 of silver.

b. Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. (Ex. 29:38.) And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot day by day, for a continual burnt offering (3). And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof (9). And in the beginnings of your months ye shall offer a burnt offering unto the Lord; two young bullocks, and one ram, seven lambs of the first year without spot. (Num. 28:3, 9, 11.)

c. Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. (Ex. 23:14.) Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles. (Dt. 16:16.)

Chapter 9.

a. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions. (I Ks. 10:1.) The queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it; for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Solomon; and, behold, a greater than Solomon is here. (Mat. 12:42.)

b. Blessed be the Lord, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:18, 19.)

c. Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee. (Ps. 68:29.) The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents; the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. (Ps. 72:10.) All they from Sheba shall come; they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the Lord. (Is. 60:6.)

d. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (Jno. 1:3.) Pass ye over to Tarshish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle (6). Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for your strength is laid waste. (Is. 23:6, 14.)

e. Behold, I have done according to thy words; lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honor; so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ks. 3:12, 13.)

the presence of [2]Sŏl'o-mon, to hear his wisdom, that God had put in his heart.

24 And they brought every man his present, vessels of silver, and vessels of gold, and raiment, harness, and spices, horses, and mules, a rate year by year.

25 ¶ And Sŏl'o-mon had four thousand stalls for horses and chariots, and twelve thousand horsemen; whom he bestowed in the chariot cities, and with the king at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

26 ¶ And he [f]reigned over all the kings from [g]the river even unto the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and to the border of Ē'gўpt.

27 And the king made silver in Je-ru'sa-lĕm as stones, and cedar trees made he as the sycomore trees that are in the low plains in abundance.

28 And they brought unto [2]Sŏl'o-mon horses out of Ē'gўpt, and out of all lands.

29 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Sŏl'o-mon, first and last, are they not written in the book of Nā'than the prophet, and in the prophecy of A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte, and in the visions of Ĭd'dō the seer against Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt?

30 And [2]Sŏl'o-mon reigned in Je-ru'sa-lĕm over all Ĭs'ra-el forty years.

31 And [2]Sŏl'o-mon slept with his fathers, and he was buried in the city of Dā'vid his father: and Rē-ho-bō'am his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The Israelites, assembled at Shechem to crown Rehoboam, by Jeroboam make a suit of relaxation unto him.* 6 *Rehoboam answereth them roughly.* 16 *Ten tribes revolting kill Hadoram and make Rehoboam to flee.*

1 [1]And Rē-ho-bō'am went to Shē'chem: for to Shē'chem were all Ĭs'ra-el come to make him king.

2 And it came to pass, when Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, who was in Ē'gўpt, whither he had fled from the presence of Sŏl'o-mon the king, heard it, that Jĕr-o-bō'am returned out of Ē'gўpt.

3 And they sent and called him. So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all Ĭs'ra-el came and spake to Rē-ho-bō'am, saying,

4 Thy father made our [a]yoke grievous: now therefore ease thou somewhat the grievous servitude of thy father, and his heavy yoke that he put upon us, and we will serve thee.

5 And he said unto them, Come again unto me after three days. And the people departed.

6 ¶ And king Rē-ho-bō'am took counsel with the old men that had stood before Sŏl'o-mon his father while he yet lived, saying, What counsel give ye me to return answer to this people?

7 And they spake unto him, saying, If thou be kind to this people, and please them, and speak good words to them, they will be thy servants for ever.

8 But he [b]forsook the counsel which the old men gave him, and took counsel with the young men that were brought up with him, that stood before him.

Ch. 10. B. C. 975.

1. NOTE.—Beginning with ch. 10, and extending to ch. 36, is given a history of the kingdom of Judah. It should be observed that the permanency of the kingdom of Judah is one of the marvels of history which can be explained only from the fact of the interposition of Jehovah. While other kingdoms fell, it remained. Revolutions swept over all nations, dynasties after dynasties crumbled, yet it flourished. The great Assyrian Empire developed, oppressed both Israel and Judah and was finally overthrown, yet the kingdoms of Judah, with a descendant of David on the throne, maintained its individuality unbroken, resolute and hopeful; and finally, after its fall under Nebuchadnezzar and the 70 years of exile, we find the scattered Judeans coming back to the fatherland, rebuilding their temple and capital, still guided and governed by a descendant of the house of David. Ch. 10 is a direct parallel with I Ks. 12:1-19.

Ch. 11. B. C. 975-974.

1. Vs. 1-17. Rehoboam raising an army to subdue Israel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9 And he said unto them, What advice give ye that we may return answer to this people, which have spoken to me, saying, Ease somewhat the yoke that thy father did put upon us?

10 And the young men that were brought up with him spake unto him, saying, Thus shalt thou answer the people that spake unto thee, saying, Thy father made our [a]yoke heavy, but make thou it somewhat lighter for us; thus shalt thou say unto them, My little finger shall be thicker than my father's loins.

11 For whereas my father put a heavy yoke upon you, I will put more to your yoke: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

12 So Jĕr-o-bō'am and all the people came to Rē-ho-bō'am on the third day, as the king bade, saying, Come again to me on the third day.

13 And the king answered [c]them roughly; and king Rē-ho-bō'am forsook the counsel of the old men,

14 And answered them after the advice of the young men, saying, My father made your yoke heavy, but I will add thereto: my father chastised you with whips, but I will chastise you with scorpions.

15 So the king hearkened not unto the people: for [d]the cause was of God, that the Lord might perform his word, which he spake by the hand of A-hī'jah the Shī'lo-nīte to Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt.

16 ¶ And when all Ĭs'ra-el saw that the king would not hearken unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in Dā'vid? and we have none inheritance in the son of Jĕs'se: every man to your tents, O Ĭs'ra-el: and now, Dā'vid, see to thine own house. So all Ĭs'ra-el went to their tents.

17 But as for the children of Ĭs'ra-el that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, Rē-ho-bō'am reigned over them.

18 Then king Rē-ho-bō'am sent Ha-dō'ram that was over the tribute; and the children of Ĭs'ra-el stoned him with stones, that he died. But king Rē-ho-bō'am made speed to get him up to his chariot, to flee to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

19 And Ĭs'ra-el rebelled against the house of Dā'vid unto this day.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Rehoboam, raising an army to subdue Israel, is forbidden by Shemaiah.* 13 *The priests and Levites strengthen the kingdom of Judah.* 18 *The wives and children of Rehoboam.*

1 [1]And when Rē-ho-bō'am was come to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, he gathered of the house of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min an hundred and fourscore thousand chosen men, which were warriors, to fight against Ĭs'ra-el, that he might bring the kingdom again to Rē-ho-bō'am.

2 But the word of the [2]Lord came to Shĕm-a-ī'ah the man of God, saying,

3 Speak unto Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon, king of Jū'dah, and to all Ĭs'ra-el in Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, saying,

4 Thus saith the [2]Lord, Ye shall not go up,

---

f. And Solomon reigned over all kingdoms from the river unto the land of the Philistines, and unto the border of Egypt; they brought presents, and served Solomon all the days of his life. (I Ks. 4:21.)

g. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.) He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. (Ps. 72:8.)

Chapter 10.

a. This will be the manner of the king that shall reign over you: He will take your sons, and appoint them for himself, for his chariots, and to be his horsemen; and some shall run before his chariots. And he will appoint him captains over thousands, and captains over fifties; and will set them to ear his ground, and to reap his harvest, and to make his instruments of war, and instruments of his chariots. And he will take your daughters to be confectionaries, and to be cooks, and to be bakers. And he will take your fields, and your vineyards, and your olive-yards, even the best of them, and give them to his servants. (I Sam. 8:11-14.) And Solomon had threescore and ten thousand that bear burdens, and fourscore thousand hewers in the mountains. (I Ks. 5:15.) And this is the reason of the levy which king Solomon raised; for to build the house of the Lord, and his own house, and Millo, and the wall of Jerusalem, and Hazor, and Megiddo and Gezer. (I Ks. 9:15.)

b. He that walketh with wise men shall be wise; but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. (Prov. 13:20.) Who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labor wherein I have labored, and wherein I have shown myself wise unto the son. This is also vanity. (Ecc. 2:19.)

c. The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble. (Prov. 12:13.) A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil; but the fool rageth, and is confident. (Prov. 14:16.)

d. But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:20.) Ye shall not go up, nor fight against your brethren the children of Israel; return every man to his house; for this thing is from me. They hearkened therefore to the word of the Lord, and returned to depart, according to the word of the Lord. (I Ks. 12:24.)



PLAIN OF SHARON



GATHERING THE "ROSES OF SHARON."

nor fight against your brethren: return every man to his house: for this thing is done of me. And they obeyed [a]the words of the [2]Lord, and returned from going against Jĕr-o-bō'am.

5 ¶ [3]And Rē-ho-bō'am dwelt in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and built cities for defence in Jū'dah.

6 He built even Bĕth'-lē-hĕm, and Ē'tam, and Tē-kō'á,

7 And Bĕth'-zûr, and Shō'cō, and A-dụl'lăm,

8 And Găth, and Ma-rē'shah, and Zĭph,

9 And Ăd-o-rā'ĭm, and Lā'chish, and A-zē'kah,

10 And Zō'rah, and Ăij'a-lŏn, and Hē'bron, which are in Jū'dah and in Bĕn'ja-min fenced cities.

11 And he fortified the strong holds, and put captains in them, and store of victual, and of oil and wine.

12 And in every several city he put shields and spears, and made them exceeding strong, having Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min on his side.

13 ¶ [4]And the priests and the Lē'vītes that were in all Ĭs'ra-el resorted to him out of all their coasts.

14 For the Lē'vītes left their suburbs and their possession, and came to Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: for Jĕr-o-bō'am and his sons had cast them off from executing the priest's office unto the [2]Lord:

15 And he ordained him priests for the high places, and for the [b]devils, and for the calves which he had made.

16 And after them out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el such as [5]set their hearts to seek the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el came to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, to sacrifice unto the [2]Lord God of their fathers.

17 So they strengthened the kingdom of Jū'dah, and made Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon strong, three years: for three years they walked in the way of Dā'vid and Sŏl'o-mon.

18 ¶ [6]And Rē-ho-bō'am took him Mā'ha-lath the daughter of Jĕr'i-mŏth the son of Dā'vid to wife, and Ăb-i-hā'il the daughter of E-lī'ab the son of Jĕs'se;

19 Which bare him children; Jē'ŭsh, and Shăm-a-rī'ah, and Zā'ham.

20 And after her he took Mā'a-chah the daughter of Ăb'sa-lŏm; which bare him A-bī'jah, and Ăt'tāi, and Zī'zá, and Shĕl'o-mĭth.

21 And Rē-ho-bō'am loved Mā'a-chah the daughter of Ăb'sa-lŏm above all his wives and his concubines: (for he took eighteen wives, and threescore concubines; and begat twenty and eight sons, and threescore daughters.)

22 And Rē-ho-bō'am made A-bī'jah the son of Mā'a-chah the chief, to be ruler among his brethren: for he thought to make him king.

23 And he dealt [7]wisely, and dispersed of all his children throughout all the countries of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, unto every fenced city: and he gave them victual in [8]abundance. And he desired many [9]wives.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Rehoboam, forsaking the Lord, is punished by Shishak.* 5 *He and the princes, repenting, are delivered from destruction, but not from spoil.* 13 *The reign and death of Rehoboam.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, when Rē-ho-bō'am had established the kingdom, and had strengthened himself, [a]he forsook the law of the [2]Lord, and all Ĭs'ra-el with him.

2 And it came to pass, that in the fifth year of king Rē-ho-bō'am Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt came up against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, because they had transgressed against the [2]Lord,

3 With twelve hundred chariots, and threescore thousand horsemen: and the people were without number that came with him out of E'gўpt; the Lụ'bĭmṣ, the [3]Sŭk'kĭ-ĭmṣ, and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anṣ.

4 And he took the fenced cities which pertained to Jū'dah, and came to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

5 ¶ Then came [4]Shĕm-a-ī'ah the prophet to Rē-ho-bō'am, and to the princes of Jū'dah, that were gathered together to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm because of Shī'shăk, and said unto them, Thus saith the [2]Lord, Ye have forsaken me, and therefore have I also left you in the hand of Shī'shăk.

6 Whereupon the princes of Ĭs'ra-el and the king [b]humbled themselves; and they said, [c]The [2]Lord is righteous.

7 And when the [2]Lord saw that they humbled themselves, the word of the [d]Lord came to Shĕm-a-ī'ah, saying, They have humbled themselves; therefore I will not destroy them, but I will grant them some deliverance; and my wrath shall not be poured out upon Je-rụ'sa-lĕm by the hand of Shī'shăk.

8 Nevertheless they shall be his servants; that they may know [e]my service, and the service of the kingdoms of the countries.

9 So Shī'shăk king of Ē'gўpt came up against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and took away the treasures of the house of the [2]Lord, and the treasures of the king's house; he took all: he carried away also the shields of gold which Sŏl'o-mon had made.

10 Instead of which king Rē-ho-bō'am made shields of brass, and committed them to the hands of the chief of the guard, that kept the entrance of the king's house.

11 And when the king entered into the house of the [2]Lord, the guard came and fetched them, and brought them again into the guard chamber.

12 And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the [2]Lord turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether: and also in Jū'dah things went well.

13 ¶ So king Rē-ho-bō'am strengthened himself in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and reigned: for Rē-ho-bō'am was one and forty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned seventeen years in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, the city which the [2]Lord had chosen out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, to put his name there. And his mother's name was Nā'a-mah an Ăm'mŏn-ĭt-ess.

14 And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the [2]Lord.

15 Now the acts of Rē-ho-bō'am, first and last, are they not written in the book of Shĕm-a-ī'ah the prophet, and of Ĭd'dō the seer concerning genealogies? And there were wars between Rē-ho-bō'am and Jĕr-o-bō'am continually.

16 And Rē-ho-bō'am slept with his fathers, and was buried in the city of Dā'vid: and A-bī'jah his son reigned in his stead.

---

1. NOTE.—This ch. is a parallel account of I Ks. 14:21-31. It places special emphasis on the religious causes of Rehoboam's misfortune, the appearance and words of the prophet Shemaiah, and the compassion of Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The only occurrence of this word, and is supposed to be a tribe of Arabs.

4. A prophet of God sent to Rehoboam to forbid his war against Israel. Some years after this, as the King of Egypt (Shishak) was preparing to make an attack on Judea, Shemaiah told Rehoboam that they had forsaken Jehovah and now that Jehovah would forsake him. The king was penitent and, humbling himself, said, "The Lord is just," whereupon God moderated his anger and their punishment.

3. Vs. 5 12. Rehoboam fortifying his city.

4. Jeroboam's instituting the calf worship drove many of the priests and Levites out of the northern kingdom.

5. The more pious Israelites, who would not worship Baal, but followed their priests and Levites to Jerusalem.

6. Vs. 18-23 give Rehoboam's family.

7. That is, he shrewdly placed them in separate cities.

8. He gave them princely living, that they might have an abundance and not become jealous of Abijah.

9. That is, he asked for many wives for his sons.

Ch. 12. B. C. 972-958.

Chapter 11.

a. See e, ch. 13, I Sam.

b. And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations. (Lev. 17:7.) But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrificed, they sacrificed to devils, and not to God; and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. (I Cor. 10:20.)

Chapter 12.

a. And Judah did evil in the sight of the Lord, and they provoked him to jealousy with their sins which they had committed, above all that their fathers had done. For they also built them high places, and images, and groves, on every high hill, and under every green tree. And there were also sodomites in the land: and they did according to all the abominations of the nations which the Lord cast out before the children of Israel. (I Ks. 14:22-24.)

b. When he slew them, then they sought him; and they returned and enquired early after God. (Ps. 78:34.) Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. (Js. 4:10.)

c. And Pharaoh sent, and called for Moses and Aaron, and said unto them, I have sinned this time; the Lord is righteous, and I and my people are wicked. (Ex. 9:27.)

d. And the word of the Lord came to Elijah the Tishbite, saying, Seest thou how Ahab humbleth himself before me? because he humbleth himself before me, I will not bring the evil in his days; but in his son's days will I bring the evil upon his house. (I Ks. 21:28, 29.)

e. Because thou servedst not the Lord thy God with joyfulness, and with gladness of heart, for the abundance of all things. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things; and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:47, 48.)

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Abijah succeeding maketh war against Jeroboam.* 4 *He declareth the right of his cause.* 13 *Trusting in God, he overcometh Jeroboam.* 21 *The wives and children of Abijah.*

1 [1]Now in the eighteenth year of king Jĕr-o-bō'am began A-bī'jah to reign over Jū'dah.

2 He reigned three years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. His mother's name also was Mī-chā'iah the daughter of Ū'rĭ-el of Gĭb'e-ah. And there was war between A-bī'jah and Jĕr-o-bō'am.

3 And A-bī'jah set the battle in array with an army of valiant men of war, even four hundred thousand chosen men: Jĕr-o-bō'am also set the battle in array against him with eight hundred thousand chosen men, being mighty men of valour.

4 ¶ And A-bī'jah stood up upon mount Zĕm-a-rā'im, which is in mount Ē'phră-ĭm, and said, Hear me, thou Jĕr-o-bō'am, and all Ĭs'ra-el;

5 Ought ye not to know that the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el [a]gave the kingdom over Ĭs'ra-el to Dā'vid for ever, even to him and to his sons by a covenant [3]of salt?

6 Yet [b]Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Nē'băt, the servant of Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, is risen up, and hath rebelled against his lord.

7 And there are gathered unto him vain men, the children of Bē'lĭ-al, and have strengthened themselves against Rē-ho-bō'am the son of Sŏl'o-mon, when Rē-ho-bō'am was young and tenderhearted, and could not withstand them.

8 And now ye think to withstand the kingdom of the [2]Lord in the hand of the sons of Dā'vid; and ye be a great multitude, and there are with you golden calves, which Jĕr-o-bō'am [c]made you for gods.

9 Have ye not cast out the priests of the [2]Lord, the sons of Aâr'on, and the Lē'vītes, and have made you priests after the manner of the nations of other lands? so that whosoever cometh to consecrate himself with a young bullock and seven rams, the same may be a priest of them that are no gods.

10 But as for us, the [2]Lord is our God, and we have not forsaken him; and the priests, which minister unto the Lord, are the sons of Aâr'on, and the Lē'vītes wait upon their business:

11 And they burn unto the [2]Lord every morning and every evening burnt sacrifices and sweet incense: the shewbread also set they in order upon the pure table; and the candlestick of gold with the lamps thereof, [d]to burn every evening: for we keep the charge of the Lord our God; but ye have forsaken him.

12 And, behold, God [e]himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Ĭs'ra-el, fight ye not against the [2]Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper.

13 ¶ But Jĕr-o-bō'am caused an ambushment to come about behind them: so they were before Jū'dah, and the ambushment was behind them.

14 And when Jū'dah looked back, behold, the battle was before and behind: and they cried unto the [2]Lord, and the priests sounded with the trumpets.

15 Then the men of Jū'dah gave a shout: and as the men of Jū'dah shouted, it came to pass, that God smote Jĕr-o-bō'am and all Ĭs'ra-el before A-bī'jah and Jū'dah.

16 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el fled before Jū'dah: and God delivered them into their hand.

17 And A-bī'jah and his people slew them with a great slaughter: so there fell down slain of Ĭs'ra-el five [4]hundred thousand chosen men.

18 Thus the children of Ĭs'ra-el were brought under at that time, and the children of Jū'dah prevailed, [f]because they relied upon the [2]Lord God of their fathers.

19 And A-bī'jah pursued after Jĕr-o-bō'am, and took cities from him, Bĕth'-el with the towns thereof, and Jĕsh'a-nah with the towns thereof, and Ē'phră-ĭm with the towns thereof

20 Neither did Jĕr-o-bō'am recover strength again in the days of A-bī'jah: and the [2]Lord struck [5]him, and he died.

21 ¶ But A-bī'jah waxed mighty, and married fourteen wives, and begat twenty and two sons, and sixteen daughters.

22 And the rest of the acts of A-bī'jah, and his ways, and his sayings, are written in the [6]story of the prophet Ĭd'dō.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Asa succeeding destroyeth idolatry.* 9 *Calling on God, he overthroweth Zerah, and spoileth the Ethiopians.*

1 So A-bī'jah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'sà his son reigned in his stead. In his days the [1]land was quiet ten years.

2 And Ā'sà did that which was [a]good and right in the eyes of the [2]Lord his God:

3 For he took away the altars of the strange gods, and the high [3]places, and brake [b]down the images, and cut down the groves:

4 And commanded Jū'dah to seek the Lord God of their fathers, and to do the law and the commandment.

5 Also he took away out of all the cities of Jū'dah the high places and the images: and the kingdom was quiet before him.

6 ¶ And he built fenced cities in Jū'dah: for the land had rest, and he had no war in those years; because the [2]Lord had given him rest.

7 Therefore he said unto Jū'dah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the [2]Lord our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered.

8 And Ā'sà had an army of men that bare targets and spears, out of Jū'dah three hundred thousand; and out of Bĕn'ja-min, that bare shields and drew bows, two hundred and fourscore thousand: all these were mighty men of valour.

9 ¶ [4]And there came out against them Zē'rah the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an with an host of a thousand

---

Ch. 13. B. C. 958-957.

1. This ch. furnishes a much fuller account of Abijah's reign than its parallel, I Ks. 15:1-8.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The memorial of God's covenant with man was the meat offering, which could not be offered without salt. (Lev. 2:13)—"And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt." Salt was the symbol of incorruptibility and was, therefore, equivalent to a holy and inviolable covenant (Num. 18:19).

4. The number of killed and wounded during the war.

5. There is no record where Jeroboam died suddenly, therefore what is meant here, doubtless, was the fearful prophecy of Abijah (I Ks. 14: 7-16).

6. That is, a commentary, consisting of moral reflections on the ways and acts of the kings.

Ch. 14. B. C. 955-951.

1. A result probably of Abijah's victory over Jeroboam.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The places of Baal worship.

4. Vs. 9-15 give an account of the war with Zerah, the Ethiopian.

Chapter 13.

a. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. He shall build an house for my name, and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:12, 13.)

b. All the heave offerings of the holy things, which the children of Israel offer unto the Lord, have I given thee, and thy sons and thy daughters with thee, by a statute for ever; it is a covenant of salt for ever before the Lord unto thee, and to thy seed with thee. (Num. 18:19.)

c. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. (I Ks. 12:28.) For from Israel was it also; the workman made it; therefore it is not God; but the calf of Samaria shall be broken in pieces. (Hos. 8:6.)

d. And thou shalt command the children of Israel, that they bring thee pure olive oil beaten for the light, to cause the lamp to burn always. In the tabernacle of the congregation without the vail, which is before the testimony, Aaron and his son shall order it from evening to morning before the Lord; it shall be a statute for ever unto their generations on the behalf of the children of Israel. (Ex. 27:20, 21.)

e. For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.) Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.)

f. They cried unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.)

Chapter 14.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. But ye shall destroy their altars, break their images, and cut down their groves. (Ex. 34:13.)

thousand, and three hundred chariots; and came unto Ma-rē'shah.

10 Then Ā'sà went out against him, and they set the battle in array in the valley of Zĕph'a-thah at Ma-rē'shah.

11 And Ā'sà [c]cried unto the [2]Lord his God, and said, [2]Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power: help us, O [2]Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and [d]in thy name we go against this multitude. O [2]Lord, thou art our God; let not man prevail against thee.

12 So the [2]Lord smote the [5]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş before Ā'sà, and before Jū'dah; and the Ē-thĭ-ō'-pĭ-anş fled.

13 And Ā'sà and the people that were with him pursued them unto Gē'rär: and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş were overthrown, that they could not recover themselves; for they were destroyed before the [2]Lord, and before his host; and they carried away very much spoil.

14 And they smote all the cities round about Gē'rär; for [e]the fear of the [2]Lord came upon them: and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them.

15 They smote also the tents of cattle, and carried away sheep and camels in abundance, and returned to Je-rų'sa-lĕm.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Asa with Judah and many of Israel make a solemn covenant with God.* 16 *He putteth down Maachah his mother for her idolatry.* 18 *He bringeth dedicated things into the house of God.*

1 And the [c]Spirit of God came upon [1]Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Ō'ded:

2 And he went out to meet [3]Ā'sà, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Ā'sà, and all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min; [b]The [2]Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and [c]if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but [d]if ye forsake him, he will forsake you.

3 Now for a long season Ĭs'ra-el hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law.

4 But [e]when they in their trouble did turn unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, and sought him, he was found of them.

5 And in those times there was no peace to him that went out, nor to him that came in, but great vexations were upon all the inhabitants of the countries.

6 And [f]nation was destroyed of nation, and city of city: for God did vex them with all adversity.

7 Be ye strong therefore, and let not your hands be weak: for your work shall be [g]rewarded.

5. That is, by inspiring his own people and striking with terror the enemy.

Ch. 15. B. C. 941.

1. This is the only mention of Azariah; he was a member of the school of prophets.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. It should be observed how carefully Jehovah times his opportunities of admonishing his people. Asa had just returned from a victory which was manifestly gained by the help of Jehovah. How appropriate then was the occasion for admonishing him that Jehovah's mercies were conditional upon obedience to his law.

4. Vs. 8-19, reforms of Asa and renewal of the covenant; the requirements of the ancient law (Ex. 22:20), "He that sacrificeth unto any God save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed."

8 [4]And when Ā'sà heard these words, and the prophecy of Ō'ded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ē'phrä-ĭm, and renewed the altar of the Lord, that was before the porch of the [2]Lord.

9 And he gathered all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, and the strangers with them out of Ē'phrä-ĭm and Ma-nās'seh, and out of Sĭm'-e-on: for they fell to him out of Ĭs'ra-el in abundance, when they saw that the [2]Lord his God was with him.

10 So they gathered themselves together at Je-rų'sa-lĕm in the third month, in the fifteenth year of the reign of Ā'sà.

11 And they offered unto the [2]Lord the same time, of the spoil which they had brought, seven hundred oxen and seven thousand sheep.

12 And they [h]entered into a covenant to seek the [2]Lord God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul;

13 That [i]whosoever would not seek the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el should be put to death, whether small or great, whether man or woman.

14 And they sware unto the [2]Lord with a loud voice, and with shouting, and with trumpets, and with cornets.

15 And all Jū'dah rejoiced at the oath: for they had sworn with all their heart, and sought him with their whole desire; and he was found of them: and the Lord gave them rest round about.

16 ¶ And also concerning Mā'a-chah the mother of Ā'sà the king, he removed her from being queen, because she had made an idol in a grove: and Ā'sà cut down her idol, and stamped it, and burnt it at the brook Kĭd'ron.

17 But the high places were not taken away out of Ĭs'ra-el: nevertheless the heart of Ā'sà was perfect all his days.

18 ¶ And he brought into the house of God the things that his father had dedicated, and that he himself had dedicated, silver, and gold, and vessels.

19 And there was no more war unto the five and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sà.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Asa by the aid of the Syrians, diverteth Baasha from building of Ramah.* 7 *Being reproved thereof by Hanani, he putteth him in prison.* 13 *His death and burial.*

1 In the six and thirtieth year of the reign of Ā'sà Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el came up against Jū'dah, and built Rā'mah, to the intent that he might let none go out or come in to Ā'sà king of Jū'dah.

---

c. And when Pharaoh drew nigh, the children of Israel lifted up their eyes, and, behold, the Egyptians marched after them; and they were sore afraid; and the children of Israel cried out unto the Lord. (Ex. 14:10.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered; they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.)

d. But I come to thee in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied. (I Sam. 17:45.) The name of the Lord is a strong tower; the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. (Prov. 18:10.) The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nah. 1:7.)

e. And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) There shall no man be able to stand before you; for the Lord your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you. (Dt. 11:25.)

Chapter 15.

a. And Balaam lifted up his eyes, and he saw Israel abiding in his tents according to their tribes; and the spirit of God came upon him. (Num. 24:2.)

b. Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. (Js. 4:8.) He hath not beheld iniquity in Jacob, neither hath he seen perverseness in Israel; the Lord his God is with him, and the shout of a king is among them. (Num. 23:21.) Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee (6). And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee; fear not, neither be dismayed. (Dt. 31:6, 8.) (See II Chr., ch. 13, v. 12.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee; be not dismayed; for I am thy God; I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee. (Is. 41:10.)

c. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. (Jer. 29:13.)

d. And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you. (II Chr. 24:20.)

e. But if from thence thou shalt seek the Lord thy God, thou shalt find him, if thou seek him with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 4:29.)

f. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom; and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. (Mat. 24:7.)

g. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous; verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.)

h. And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and with all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant. (II Ks. 23:3.)

i. He that sacrificeth unto any god, save unto the Lord only, he shall be utterly destroyed. (Ex. 22:20.)

2 Then Ā'sâ brought out silver and gold out of the treasures of the house of the [1]Lord and of the king's house, and sent to Bĕn-hā'dăd king of Sȳr'ī-â, that dwelt at Da-măs'cus, saying,

3 There is a league between me and thee, as there was between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent the silver and gold; go, break thy league with Bā'a-shâ king of Īs'ra-el, that he may depart from me.

4 And Bĕn-hā'dăd hearkened unto king Ā'sâ, and sent the captains of his armies against the cities of Īs'ra-el; and they smote Ī'jon, and Dăn, and Ā'bĕl-mā'im, and all the store cities of Năph'ta-lī.

5 And it came to pass, when Bā'a-shâ heard it, that he left off building of Rā'mah, and let his work cease.

6 Then Ā'sâ the king took all Jū'dah; and they carried away the stones of Rā'mah, and the timber thereof, wherewith Bā'a-shâ was building; and he built therewith Gē'bà and Mĭz'pah.

7 ¶ And at that time Ha-nā'nī the seer came to Ā'sâ king of Jū'dah, and said unto him, [a]Because thou hast relied on the king of Sȳr'ī-â, and not relied on the [1]Lord thy God, therefore is the host of the king of Sȳr'ī-â escaped out of thine hand.

8 Were not the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş and the Lū'bĭmş a huge host, with very many chariots and horsemen? yet, because thou didst rely on the [1]Lord, he delivered them into thine hand.

9 For the [b]eyes of the [1]Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to shew himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast [c]done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars.

10 Then Ā'sâ was wroth with the seer, and put him in a prison house; for he was in a rage with him because of this thing. And Ā'sâ oppressed some of the people the same time.

11 ¶ And, behold, the acts of Ā'sâ, first and last, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el.

12 And Ā'sâ in the thirty and ninth year of his reign [d]was diseased in his feet, until his disease was exceeding great: yet in his disease he sought not to the Lord, but to the physicians.

13 ¶ And Ā'sâ slept with his fathers, and died in the one and fortieth year of his reign.

14 And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of Dā'vid, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odours and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art: and they made a very [2]great burning for him.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Jehoshaphat, succeeding Asa, reigneth well, and prospereth.* 7 *He sendeth Levites with the princes to teach Judah.* 12 *His greatness, captains, and armies.*

Ch. 16. B. C. 940.

1. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

2. That is, the burning of the spices customary at a funeral of kings.

Ch. 17. B. C. 914-940.

1. Jehoshaphat's reign begins with this ch. and extends to ch. 21, and is much more fully treated here than in the Book of Ks.; perhaps for the reason that under his reign Judah prospered more than under any other king, hence the writer of Chr. took great pains in detailing the caution, prudence, wisdom, enterprise and piety of the king.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, our Pentateuch.

4. Supposed to be an insertion by some scribe, as the original figures had been lost. This number would require a minimum population of 1,480 sq. miles, more than three times that of any known country of the world.

1 [1]And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt his son reigned in his stead, and strengthened himself against Īs'ra-el.

2 And he placed forces in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, and set garrisons in the land of Jū'dah, and in the cities of Ē'phrā-ĭm, which Ā'sâ his father had taken.

3 And the [2]Lord was with [a]Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, because he walked in the first ways of his father Dā'vid, and sought not unto Bā'al-ĭm;

4 But sought to the [2]Lord God of his father, and [b]walked in his commandments, and not after the doings of Īs'ra-el.

5 Therefore the [2]Lord stablished the kingdom in his hand; and all Jū'dah brought to Je-hŏsh'a-phăt presents; and he had riches and honour in abundance.

6 And his heart was lifted up in the ways of the [2]Lord: [c]moreover he took away the high places and groves out of Jū'dah.

7 ¶ Also in the third year of his reign he sent to his princes, even to Bĕn-hā'il, and to Ō-ba-dī'ah, and to Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and to Nethăn'e-el, and to Mī-chā'iah, to teach in the cities of Jū'dah.

8 And with them he sent Lē'vītes, even Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah, and Ā'sa-hĕl, and She-mĭr'a-mŏth, and Je-hŏn'a-than, and Ād-o-nī'jah, and To-bī'jah, and Tŏb-ăd-o-nī'jah, Lē'vītes; and with them E-lĭsh'a-mà and Je-hō'ram, priests.

9 And they [d]taught in Jū'dah, and had the book [3]of the law of the [2]Lord with them, and went about throughout all the cities of Jū'dah, and taught the people.

10 ¶ And the [e]fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Jū'dah, so that they made no war against Je-hŏsh'a-phăt.

11 Also some of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭneş brought Jehŏsh'a-phăt presents, and tribute silver; and the A-rā'bĭ-anş brought him flocks, seven thousand and seven hundred rams, and seven thousand and seven hundred he goats.

12 ¶ And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt waxed great exceedingly; and he built in Jū'dah castles, and cities of store.

13 And he had much business in the cities of Jū'dah: and the men of war, mighty men of valour, were in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

14 And these are the numbers of them according to the house of their fathers: Of Jū'dah, the captains of thousands; Ăd'nah the chief, and with him mighty men of valour three hundred [4]thousand.

15 And next to him was Je-ho-hā'nan the captain, and with him two hundred and fourscore thousand.

16 And next him was Ăm-a-sī'ah the son of Zĭch'rī, who willingly offered himself unto the [2]Lord; and with him two hundred thousand mighty men of valour.

17 And of Bĕn'ja-min; E-lī'a-dà a mighty man of valour, and with him armed men with bow and shield two hundred thousand.

18 And next him was Je-hŏz'a-băd, and with

Chapter 16.

a. Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help; and stay on horses, and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord! (Is. 31:1.) Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. (Jer. 17:5.)

b. The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.)

c. And Samuel said to Saul, Thou hast done foolishly; thou hast not kept the commandment of the Lord thy God, which he commanded thee; for now would the Lord have established thy kingdom upon Israel for ever. (I Sam. 13:13.)

d. The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. (Dt. 28:22.) Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. (Jer. 17:5.)

Chapter 17.

a. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

b. And they were both righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord blameless. (Luke 1:6.) I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. (II Ks. 20:3.)

c. And he walked in all the ways of Asa his father; he turned not aside from it, doing that which was right in the eyes of the Lord; nevertheless the high places were not taken away; for the people offered and burnt incense yet in the high places. (I Ks. 22:43.) See 19:3.

d. And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. (Lev. 10:11.) For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth; for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.)

e. And they journeyed; and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) There shall no man be able to stand before you; for the Lord your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that you shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you. (Dt. 11:25.) And they smote all the cities round about Gerar; for the fear of the Lord came upon them; and they spoiled all the cities; for there was exceeding much spoil in them. (II Chr. 14:14.)

him an hundred and fourscore thousand ready prepared for the war.

19 These waited on the king, beside those whom the king put in the fenced cities throughout all Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Jehoshaphat, joined in affinity with Ahab, is persuaded to go with him against Ramoth-gilead. 33 Ahab is slain there.

1 [1]Now Je-hŏsh'a-phăt [a]had riches and honour in abundance, and [b]joined affinity with Ā'hăb.

2 And after certain years he went down to Ā'hăb to Sa-mā'rĭ-ā. And Ā'hăb killed sheep and oxen for him in abundance, and for the people that he had with him, and persuaded him to go up with him to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd.

3 [3]And Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah, Wilt thou go with me to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd? And he answered him, I am as thou art, and my people as thy people; and we will be with thee in the war.

4 ¶ And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said unto the king of Ĭs'ra-el, Enquire, [c]I pray thee, at the word of the [2]Lord to day.

5 Therefore the king of Ĭs'ra-el gathered together of prophets four hundred men, and said unto them, Shall we go to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And they said, Go up; for God will deliver it into the king's hand.

6 But Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Is there not here a prophet of the Lord besides, that we might enquire of him?

7 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, There is yet one man, by whom we may enquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he never prophesied good unto me, but always evil: the same is Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lā. And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt said, Let not the king say so.

8 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el called for one of his officers, and said, Fetch quickly Mī-cā'iah the son of Ĭm'lā.

9 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah sat either of them on his throne, clothed in their robes, and they sat in a void place at the entering in of the gate of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā; and all the prophets prophesied before them.

10 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-nah had made him horns of iron, and said, Thus saith the [2]Lord, With these thou shalt push Sўr'ĭ-ā until they be consumed.

11 And all the prophets prophesied so, saying, Go up to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd, and prosper: for the [2]Lord shall deliver it into the hand of the king.

12 And the messenger that went to call Mī-cā'iah spake to him, saying, Behold, the words of the prophets declare good to the king with one assent; let thy word therefore, I pray thee, be like one of their's, and speak thou good.

13 And Mī-cā'iah said, As the [2]Lord liveth, [d]even what my God saith, that will I speak.

14 And when he was come to the king, the king said unto him, Mī-cā'iah, shall we go to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd to battle, or shall I forbear? And he said, Go ye up, and prosper, and they shall be delivered into your hand.

15 And the king said to him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou say nothing but the truth to me in the name of the [2]Lord?

16 Then he said, I did see all Ĭs'ra-el scattered upon the mountains, as sheep that have no shepherd: and the [2]Lord said, These have no master; let them return therefore every man to his house in peace.

17 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said to Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Did I not tell thee that he would not prophesy good unto me, but evil?

18 Again he said, Therefore hear the word of the [2]Lord; I [e]saw the [2]Lord sitting upon his throne, and all the host of heaven standing on his right hand and on his left.

19 And the [2]Lord said, Who shall entice Ā'hăb king of Ĭs'ra-el, that he may go up and fall at Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd? And one spake saying after this manner, and another saying after that manner.

20 Then there came out a [f]spirit, and stood before the Lord, and said, I will entice him. And the Lord said unto him, Wherewith?

21 And he said, I will go out, and be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And the Lord said, Thou shalt entice him, and thou shalt also prevail: go out, and do even so.

22 Now therefore, behold, [g]the Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil against thee.

23 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Chĕ-nā'ă-nah came near, and smote Mī-cā'iah upon the cheek, and said, Which way went the Spirit of the Lord from me to speak unto thee?

24 And Mī-cā'iah said, Behold, thou shalt see on that day when thou shalt go into an inner chamber to hide thyself.

25 Then the king of Ĭs'ra-el said, Take ye Mī-cā'iah, and carry him back to Ā'mon the governor of the city, and to Jō'ăsh the king's son;

26 And say, Thus saith the king, Put this fellow in the prison, and feed him with bread of affliction and with water of affliction, until I return in peace.

27 And Mī-cā'iah said, If thou certainly re-

Ch. 18. B. C. 897.

1. In this ch. Jehoshaphat and Ahab go against Ramoth-Gilead.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 3-34, the remaining portion of this chapter, is parallel with 1 Kings 22:4-39.

Chapter 18.

a. See II Chr. 17:5.

b. And he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, as did the house of Ahab; for the daughter of Ahab was his wife; and he did evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 8:18.) Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers; for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Chr. 6:14.)

c. And they arose, and went to Ziph before Saul; but David and his men were in the wilderness of Maon, in the plain on the south of Jeshimon. (I Sam. 23:24.) And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord; at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? (Jud. 1:1.) And when Saul enquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets. (I Sam. 28:6.) And David enquired at the Lord, saying, Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all. (I Sam. 30:8.) And enquired not of the Lord; therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse. (I Chr. 10:14.) I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go; I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:5, 6.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

d. If Balak would give me his house full of silver and gold, I cannot go beyond the word of the Lord my God, to do less or more (18). And God came unto Balaam at night, and said unto him, If the men come to call thee, rise up, and go with them; but yet the word which I shall say unto thee, that shalt thou do (20). And the angel of the Lord said unto Balaam, Go with the men; but only the word that I shall speak unto thee, that thou shalt speak. So Balaam went with the princes of Balak. (Num. 22:18, 20, 35.) Must I not take heed to speak that which the Lord hath put in my mouth? (12). But Balaam answered and said unto Balak, Told not I thee, saying, All that the Lord speaketh, that I must do? (Num. 23:12, 26.) As the Lord liveth, what the Lord saith unto me, that will I speak. (I Ks. 22:14.) And it shall come to pass, that whatsoever the Lord shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will keep nothing back from you. (Jer. 42:4.)

e. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.) For I was alive without the law once; but when the commandment came, sin revived, and I died. (Rom. 7:9.)

f. Now there was a day when the sons of God came to present themselves before the Lord, and Satan came also among them. (Job 1:6.) Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders. (II Thes. 2:9.)

g. With him is strength and wisdom; the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.) And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. (Ezek. 14:9.) Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God; for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man. (Js. 1:13.)

turn in peace, then hath not the Lord spoken by me. And he said, Hearken, all ye people.

28 So the king of Ĭs'ra-el and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah went up to Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd.

29 And the king of Ĭs'ra-el said unto Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, I will disguise myself, and will go to the battle; but put thou on thy robes. So the king of Ĭs'ra-el disguised himself; and they went to the battle.

30 Now the king of Sȳr'ĭ-à had commanded the captains of the chariots that were with him, saying, Fight ye not with small or great, save only with the king of Ĭs'ra-el.

31 And it came to pass, when the captains of the chariots saw Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, that they said, It is the king of Ĭs'ra-el. Therefore they compassed about him to fight: but Je-hŏsh'a-phăt cried out, and the Lord helped him; and God moved [h]them to depart from him.

32 For it came to pass, that, when the captains of the chariots perceived that it was not the king of Ĭs'ra-el, they turned back again from pursuing him.

33 And a certain man drew a bow at a venture, and smote the king of Ĭs'ra-el between the joints of the harness: therefore he said to his chariot man, Turn thine hand, that thou mayest carry me out of the host; for I am wounded.

34 And the battle increased that day: howbeit the king of Ĭs'ra-el stayed himself up in his chariot against the Sȳr'ĭ-ans until the even: and about the time of the sun going down he died.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Jehoshaphat, reproved by Jehu, visiteth his kingdom.* 5 *His instructions to the judges,* 8 *to the priests and Levites.*

1 [1]And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt the king of Jū'dah returned to his house in peace to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

2 And Jē'hū the son of Ha-nā'nī the seer went out to meet him, and said to king Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Shouldest [a]thou help the ungodly, and love them that hate the [4]Lord? therefore is wrath upon thee from before the [4]Lord.

3 Nevertheless there are [b]good things found in thee, in that thou hast taken away the groves out of the land, and hast prepared [c]thine heart to seek God.

4 [2]And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt dwelt at Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and he went [3]out again through the people from Bē'er-shē'bà to mount Ē'phrā-ĭm, and brought them back unto the [4]Lord God of their fathers.

5 ¶ And he [d]set judges in the land throughout all the fenced cities of Jū'dah, city by city,

6 And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for [e]ye judge not for man, but for the [4]Lord, [f]who is with you in the judgment.

Ch. 19. B. C. 896.

1. Vs. 1-3, Jehoshaphat rebuked by Jehu.

2. Vs. 4-11, Jehoshaphat's reforms continued.

3. "Again" here refers to his previous reforms, in ch. 17.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 20. B. C. 896.

1. The Dead Sea.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 6-12 give the prayer of Jehoshaphat, which should be compared with the prayer of Asa (ch. 14:11), and of Solomon at the dedication of the temple (ch. 6:28-31).

7 Wherefore now let the fear of the [4]Lord be upon you; take heed and do it: for [g]there is no iniquity with the [4]Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts.

8 ¶ Moreover in Je-rū'sa-lĕm did Je-hŏsh'a-phăt set of the Lē'vītes, and of the priests, and of the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, for the judgment of the [4]Lord, and for controversies, when they returned to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

9 And he charged them, saying, Thus shall ye do [h]in the fear of the [4]Lord, faithfully, and with a perfect heart.

10 And [i]what cause soever shall come to you of your brethren that dwell in their cities, between blood and blood, between law and commandment, statutes and judgments, ye shall even warn them that they trespass not against the [4]Lord, and so [j]wrath come upon you, and upon your brethren: this do, and ye shall not trespass.

11 And, behold, Ām-a-rī'ah the chief priest is over you in all matters of the [4]Lord; and Zĕb-a-dī'ah the son of Ĭsh'ma-el, the ruler of the house of Jū'dah, for all the king's matters: also the Lē'vītes shall be officers before you. Deal courageously, and the Lord shall be with the good.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Jehoshaphat proclaimeth a fast.* 5 *His prayer.* 14 *The prophecy of Jahaziel.* 22 *The great overthrow of the enemies.* 26 *The people, having blessed God at Berachah, return in triumph.* 31 *Jehoshaphat's reign.* 35 *His convoy of ships unhappily perished.*

1 It came to pass after this also, that the children of Mō'ab, and the children of Ām'mŏn, and with them other beside the Ām'mŏnītes, came against Je-hŏsh'a-phăt to battle.

2 Then there came some that told Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the [1]sea on this side Sȳr'ĭ-à; and, behold, they be in Hăz'a-zŏn-tā'mar, which is Ēn-gē'dī.

3 And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt feared, and set himself to seek the [2]Lord, and proclaimed a [a]fast throughout all Jū'dah.

4 And Jū'dah gathered themselves [b]together, to ask help of the [2]Lord: even out of all the cities of Jū'dah they came to seek the [2]Lord.

5 ¶ And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt stood in the congregation of Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, in the house of the [2]Lord, before the new court,

6 And [3]said, O [2]Lord God of our fathers, art not thou [c]God in heaven? and [d]rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and [e]in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee?

---

h. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.)

Chapter 19.

a. See II Chr., ch. 18, vs. 1-3.

b. And when he humbled himself, the wrath of the Lord turned from him, that he would not destroy him altogether; and also in Judah things went well. (II Chr. 12:12.)

c. For Ezra had prepared his heart to seek the law of the Lord, and to do it, and to teach in Israel statutes and judgments. (Ezra 7:10.)

d. Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes; and they shall judge the people with just judgment. (Dt. 16:18.)

e. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's; and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. (Dt. 1:17.)

f. God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods. (Ps. 82:1.) If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter; for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. (Ecc. 5:8.)

g. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. (Dt. 10:17.) How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands. (Job 34:19.) Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons. (Acts 10:34.) For there is no respect of persons with God. (Rom. 2:11.) And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. (Eph. 6:9.) What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. (Rom. 9:14.) For all his ways are judgment; a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

h. The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spake to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. (II Sam. 23:3.)

i. If there arise a matter too hard for thee in judgment, between blood and blood, between plea and plea, and between stroke and stroke, being matters of controversy within thy gates; then thou shalt arise, and get thee up into the place which the Lord thy God shall choose. (Dt. 17:8.)

j. And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a censer, and put fire therein from off the altar, and put on incense, and go quickly unto the congregation, and make an atonement for them; for there is wrath gone out from the Lord; the plague is begun. (Num. 16:46.)

Chapter 20.

a. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. (Jonah 3:5.)

b. Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord. (Joel 1:14.)

c. Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath; there is none else. (Dt. 4:39.)

d. For the Lord most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth. (Ps. 47:2.) To the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. (Dan. 4:17.)

e. God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God. (Ps. 62:11.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil; For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.)

7 Art not thou [f]our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Is'ra-el, and gavest it to the seed of Ā'brā-hăm thy friend for ever?

8 And they dwelt therein, and have built thee a sanctuary therein for thy name, saying,

9 If, [g]when evil cometh upon us, as the sword, judgment, or pestilence, or famine, we stand before this house, and in thy presence, (for thy name is in this house,) and cry unto thee in our affliction, then thou wilt hear and help.

10 And now, behold, the children of Ām'mŏn and Mō'ab and mount Sē'ĭr, whom thou wouldest not let Ĭs'ra-el invade, when they came out of the land of Ē'gўpt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not;

11 Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession, which thou hast given us to inherit.

12 O our God, wilt thou not [h]judge them? for [i]we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: [j]but our eyes are upon thee.

13 And all Jū'dah stood before the Lord, with their little ones, their wives, and their children.

14 ¶ Then upon Ja-hā'zĭ-el the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Be-nā'iah, the son of Je-ĭ'el, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, a Lē'vīte of the sons of Ā'saph, came the [k]Spirit of the [2]Lord in the midst of the congregation;

15 And he said, Hearken ye, all Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and thou king Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Thus saith the [2]Lord unto you, [l]Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not your's, but God's.

16 To morrow go ye down against them: behold, they come up by the cliff of Zĭz; and ye shall find them at the end of the brook, before the wilderness of Jĕr'u-el.

17 [m]Ye shall not need to fight in this battle: set yourselves, stand [4]ye still, and see the salvation of the [2]Lord with you, O Jū'dah and Je-rų'sa-lĕm: fear not, nor be dismayed; to morrow go out against them: [n]for the Lord will be with you.

18 And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt bowed his head with his face to the ground: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Je-rų'sa-lĕm fell before the [2]Lord, worshipping the [2]Lord.

19 And the Lē'vītes, of the children of the Kō'hath-ītes, and of the children of the Kor'hītes, stood up to praise the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el with a loud voice on high.

20 ¶ And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness [5]of Te-kō'ā: and as they went forth, Je-hŏsh'a-phăt stood and said, Hear me, O Jū'dah, and ye inhabitants of Je-rų'sa-lĕm; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper.

21 And when he had consulted with the people, he appointed singers unto the Lord, and that should praise the beauty of holiness, as they went out before the army, and to say, [o]Praise the Lord; [p]for his mercy endureth for ever.

22 ¶ And when they began to sing and to praise, the Lord set ambushments against the children of Ām'mŏn, Mō'ab, and mount Sē'ĭr, which were come against Jū'dah; and they were smitten.

23 For the children of Ām'mŏn and Mō'ab stood up against the inhabitants of mount Sē'ĭr, utterly to slay and destroy them: and when they had made an end of the inhabitants of Sē'ĭr, every one helped to destroy another.

24 And when Jū'dah came toward the watch tower in the wilderness, they looked unto the multitude, and, behold, they were dead bodies fallen to the earth, and none escaped.

25 And when Je-hŏsh'a-phăt and his people came to take away the spoil of them, they found among them in abundance both riches with the dead bodies, and precious jewels, which they stripped off for themselves, more than they could carry away: and they were three days in gathering of the spoil, it was so much.

26 ¶ And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Bĕr'ă-chah; for there they blessed the [2]Lord: therefore the name of the same place was called, The valley of Bĕr'ă-chah, unto this day.

27 Then they returned, every man of Jū'dah and Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and Je-hŏsh'a-phăt in the forefront of them, to go again to Je-rų'sa-lĕm with joy; for the [2]Lord had [q]made them to rejoice over their enemies.

28 And they came to Je-rų'sa-lĕm with psalteries and harps and trumpets unto the house of the [2]Lord.

29 And the [r]fear of God was on all the kingdoms of those countries, when they had heard that the [2]Lord fought against the enemies of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 So the realm of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt was quiet: for his [s]God gave him rest round about.

31 ¶ And Je-hŏsh'a-phăt reigned over Jū'dah: he was thirty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and five years in Je-rų'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was A-zū'bah the daughter of Shĭl'hī.

32 And he walked in the way of Ā'sà his father, and departed not from it, doing that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord.

33 Howbeit the high places were not taken away: for as yet the people had not prepared their hearts unto the God of their fathers.

34 Now the rest of the acts of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, first and last, behold, they are written in

4. As Moses commanded Israel when the Egyptians were destroyed in the Red Sea. (Ex. 14:13, 14) —"And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not; stand still and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show you to-day: for the Egyptians whom ye have seen to-day, ye shall see them again no more for ever: the Lord shall fight for you and ye shall hold your peace."

5. A wilderness located on a broad eminence twelve miles south of Jerusalem. Commonly known as the desert country beyond Jerusalem toward the Dead Sea.

f. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God; and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God, which bringeth you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians. (Ex. 6:7.)

g. If there be dearth in the land, if there be pestilence, if there be blasting, or mildew, locust, or caterpillers; if their enemies besiege them in the cities of their land; whatsoever sore or whatsoever sickness there be; Then what prayer or what supplication soever shall be made of any man, or of all thy people Israel, when every one shall know his own sore and his own grief, and shall spread forth his hands in this house. (II Chr. 6:28, 29.)

h. For I have told him that I will judge his house for ever for the iniquity which he knoweth; because his sons made themselves vile, and he restrained them not. (I Sam. 3:13.)

i. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

j. Mine eyes are ever toward the Lord; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net. (Ps. 25:15.) I will lift up mine eyes unto the hills, from whence cometh my help. (Ps. 121:1.) Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens. (Ps. 123:1.)

k. And Moses said unto him, Enviest thou for my sake? would God that all the Lord's people were prophets, and that the Lord would put his spirit upon them! (Num. 11:29.)

l. Dread not, neither be afraid of them. (Dt. 1:29.) Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them. (Dt. 31:6.) Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him. (II Chr. 32:7.)

m. And Moses said unto the people, Fear ye not, stand still, and see the salvation of the Lord, which he will show to you to-day; for the Egyptians whom ye have seen today, ye shall see them again no more for ever. (Ex. 14:13.)

n. Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us; their defense is departed from them, and the Lord is with us; fear them not. (Num. 14:9.) With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the Lord our God to help us, and to fight our battles. (II Chr. 32:8.)

o. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; bring an offering, and come before him; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (I Chr. 16:29.) O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:1.)

p. It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of musick, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever; that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord. (II Chr. 5:13.)

q. Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced; for God had made them rejoice with great joy; the wives also and the children rejoiced; so that the joy of Jerusalem was heard even afar off. (Neh. 12:43.)

r. And the fear of the Lord fell upon all the kingdoms of the lands that were round about Judah. (II Chr. 17:10.)

s. When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only. (Job 34:29.)

the book of Jē'hū the son of Ha-nā'nī, who is mentioned in the book of the kings of Īs'ra-el.

35 ¶ And after this did Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Jū'dah join himself with Ā-ha-zī'ah king of Īs'ra-el, who did very wickedly:

36 And he joined himself with him to make ships to go to Tär'shish: and they made the ships in Ē'zī-on-gā'bēr.

37 Then E-li-ē'zēr the son of Dŏd'a-vah of Ma-rē'shah prophesied [b]against Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, saying, Because thou hast joined thyself with Ā-ha-zī'ah, the [2]Lord hath broken thy works. And the ships were broken, that they were not able to go to Tär'shish.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Jehoram, succeeding Jehoshaphat, slayeth his brethren.* 12 *The prophecy of Elijah against him in writing.* 18 *His incurable disease, infamous death, and burial.*

1 [1]Now Je-hŏsh'a-phăt slept with his fathers, and was buried with his fathers in the city of Dā'vid. And Je-hō'ram his son reigned in his stead.

2 And he had brethren the sons of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, Ăz-a-rī'ah, and Je-hī'el, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Āz-a-rī'ah, and Mī'chaĕl, and Shĕph-a-tī'ah: all these were the sons of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt king of Īs'ra-el.

3 And their father gave them great gifts of silver, and of gold, and of precious things, with fenced cities in Jū'dah: but the kingdom gave he to Je-hō'ram; because he was the firstborn.

4 Now when Je-hō'ram was risen up to the kingdom of his father, he strengthened himself, and [a]slew all his brethren with the sword, and divers also of the princes of Īs'ra-el.

5 ¶ [3]Je-hō'ram was thirty and two years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eight years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

6 And he walked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-el, like as did the house of Ā'hăb: for he had the daughter of Ā'hăb to wife: and he wrought that which was evil in the eyes of the [2]Lord.

7 *Howbeit the [2]Lord would not destroy the house of Dā'vid, because of the covenant that he had made with Dā'vid, and as he promised to give a light to him and to his sons for ever.*

8 ¶ In his days the Ē'dom-ītes revolted from under the dominion of Jū'dah, and made themselves a king.

9 Then Je-hō'ram went forth with his princes, and all his chariots with him: and he rose up by night, and smote the Ē'dom-ītes which compassed him in, and the captains of the chariots.

10 So the Ē'dom-ītes revolted from under the hand of Jū'dah unto this day. The same time also did Lĭb'nah revolt from under his hand; because he had forsaken the [2]Lord God of his fathers.

11 Moreover he made high places in the mountains of Jū'dah, and caused the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm to commit fornication, and compelled Jū'dah [4]thereto.

12 ¶ And there came a [c]writing to him from E-lī'jah the prophet, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Dā'vid thy father, Because thou hast not walked in the ways of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt thy father, nor in the ways of Ā'sà king of Jū'dah,

13 But hast walked in the way of the kings of Īs'ra-el, and hast made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm to [b]go a whoring, like to the whoredoms of the house of Ā'hăb, and also hast slain thy brethren of thy father's house, which were better than thyself:

14 Behold, with a great plague will the Lord smite thy people, and thy children, and thy wives, and all thy goods:

15 And thou shalt have great sickness by disease of thy [c]bowels, until thy bowels fall out by reason of the sickness day by day.

16 ¶ Moreover the Lord [c]stirred up against Je-hō'ram the spirit of the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes, and of the A-rā'bī-anş, that were near the Ē-thī-ō'pī-anş:

17 And they came up into Jū'dah, and brake into it, and carried away all the substance that was found in the king's house, and his sons also, and his wives; so that there was never a son left him, save Je-hō'a-hăz, the youngest of his sons.

18 ¶ And after all this the Lord smote him in his bowels with an incurable disease.

19 And it came to pass, that in process of time, after the end of two years, his bowels fell out by reason of his sickness: so he died of sore diseases. And his people made no burning for him, like the burning of his fathers.

20 Thirty and two years old was he when he began to reign, and he reigned in Je-rū'sa-lĕm eight years, and departed without being desired. Howbeit they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but not in the sepulchres of the kings.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Ahaziah succeeding reigneth wickedly.* 5 *He is slain by Jehu.* 10 *Athaliah, destroying all the seed royal, save Joash, whom Jehoshabeath her aunt hid, usurpeth the kingdom.*

1 [1]And the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm made Ā-ha-zī'ah his youngest son king in his stead: for the band of men that came with the A-rā'bī-anş to the camp had slain all the eldest. So Ā-ha-zī'ah the son of Je-hō'ram king of Jū'dah reigned.

2 Forty and two years old was Ā-ha-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned one year in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. His mother's name also was [3]Ăth-a-lī'ah the daughter of Ōm'rī.

3 He also walked in the ways of the house of Ā'hăb: for his mother was his counsellor to do wickedly.

4 Wherefore he did evil in the sight of the [2]Lord like the house of Ā'hăb: for they [c]were his counsellors after the death of his father to his destruction.

5 ¶ He walked also after their counsel, and went with Je-hō'ram the son of Ā'hăb king of Īs'ra-el to war against Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ī-à at Rā'moth-gĭl'e-ăd: and the Sўr'ī-anş smote Jō'ram.

6 And he returned to be healed in Jĕz're-el because of the wounds which were given him at Rā'mah, when he fought with Hăz'a-el king of Sўr'ī-à. And Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Je-hō'ram king of Jū'dah went down to see Je-hō'ram the son of Ā'hăb at Jĕz're-el, because he was sick.

7 And the destruction of Ā-ha-zī'ah [b]was of God by coming to Jō'ram: for when he was come, he went out with Je-hō'ram against Jē'hū the son of Nĭm'shī, [c]whom the [2]Lord had anointed to cut off the house of Ā'hăb.

---

6. A fact mentioned only by the writer of Chr. This is twice Jehoshaphat was censured by the prophets for his actions toward the kingdom of Israel. The other is the rebuke of Jehu (ch. 19:2, 3).

Ch. 21. B. C. 889.

1. Vs. 1-4, Jehoram succeeds Jehoshaphat.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 5-7, Jehoram's wicked reign.

4. Probably the influence of Athaliah, Jehoram's wife, daughter of Jezebel.

5. This is the only notice we have in the Chr. of Elijah, but it is sufficient to show that, though his ministry was of the northern kingdom, still he did not forget Judah. This verse indicates that Elijah was yet alive. The simple fact that we have had the record of Elijah's ascension does not imply that it had actually taken place at this writing; because the writer nowhere aims at chronological order, he merely had a story to tell and he weaves in his events to serve the best interests of his purpose. The writer of Kings desired to group together the miracles of Elisha, and it was but natural for him to record the ascension of Elijah, the master and teacher, whose spirit rested so mightily upon Elisha.

6. An appropriate punishment for him, who had not the "bowels of compassion." This disease was supposed to have been a violent and most loathsome form of inflammatory dysentery.

Ch. 22. B. C. 885-884.

1. Vs. 1-9 detail Ahaziah's wicked reign.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. That is, grand-daughter; is here mentioned simply to show that she belonged to the idolatrous race.

Chapter 21.

a. And Cain talked with Abel his brother; and it came to pass, when they were in the field, that Cain rose up against Abel his brother, and slew him. (Gen. 4:8.) And he went unto his father's house at Ophrah, and slew his brethren the sons of Jerubbaal, being threescore and ten persons, upon one stone. (Jud. 9:5.)

b. Lest thou make a covenant with the inhabitants of the land, and they go a whoring after their gods, and do sacrifice unto their gods, and one call thee, and thou eat of his sacrifice. (Ex. 34:15.) Is it peace, Jehu? And he answered, What peace, so long as the whoredoms of thy mother Jezebel and her witchcrafts are so many? (II Ks. 9:22.)

c. And the Lord stirred up an adversary unto Solomon, Hadad the Edomite; he was of the king's seed in Edom (14). And God stirred him up another adversary, Rezon the son of Eliadah, which fled from his lord Hadadezer king of Zobah. (I Ks. 11:14, 23.)

Chapter 22.

a. He that walketh with wise men shall be wise; but a companion of fools shall be destroyed. (Prov. 13:20.)

b. But his father and his mother knew not that it was of the Lord, that he sought an occasion against the Philistines: for at that time the Philistines had dominion over Israel. (Jud. 14:4.)

c. And he arose, and went into the house: and he poured the oil on his head, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, I have anointed thee king over the people of the Lord, even over Israel.

8 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'hū was [d]executing judgment upon the house of Ā'hāb, and found the princes of Jū'dah, and the sons of the brethren of Ā-ha-zī'ah, that ministered to Ā-ha-zī'ah, he slew them.

9 And he sought Ā-ha-zī'ah: and they caught him, (for he was hid in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā,) and brought him to Jē'hū: and when they had slain him, they buried him: Because, said they, he is the son of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt, who sought the [2]Lord with all his heart. So the house of Ā-ha-zī'ah had no power to keep still the kingdom.

10 ¶ [4]But when Ăth-a-lī'ah the mother of Ā-ha-zī'ah saw that her son was dead, she arose and destroyed all the seed royal of the house of Jū'dah.

11 But Je-ho-shăb'e-ăth, the daughter of the king, took Jō'ăsh the son of Ā-ha-zī'ah, and stole him from among the king's sons that were slain, and put him and his nurse in a bedchamber. So Je-ho-shăb'e-ăth, the daughter of king Je-hō'ram, the wife of Je-hoi'a-dà the priest, (for she was the sister of Ā-ha-zī'ah,) hid him from Ăth-a-lī'ah, so that she slew him not.

12 And he was with them hid in the house of God six years: and Ăth-a-lī'ah reigned over the land.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Jehoiada, having set things in order, maketh Joash king.* 12 *Athaliah is slain.* 16 *Jehoiada restoreth the worship of God.*

1 [1]And in the seventh year Je-hoi'a-dà strengthened himself, and took the captains of hundreds, Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, and Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Je-ho-hā'nan, and Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Ō'bed, and Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah, and E-lĭsh'a-phăt the son of Zĭch'-rī, into covenant with him.

2 And they [a]went about in Jū'dah, and gathered the Lē'vītes out of all the cities of Jū'dah, and the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, and they came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

3 And all the congregation made a covenant with the king in the house of God. And he said unto them, Behold, the king's son shall reign, as the [2]Lord hath [b]said of the sons of Dā'vid.

4 This is the thing that ye shall do; A third part of you entering on the sabbath, of the priests and of the Lē'vītes, shall be porters of the doors;

5 And a third part shall be at the king's house; and a third part at the gate of the foundation: and all the people shall be in the courts of the house of the [2]Lord.

6 But let none come into the house of the [2]Lord, save the priests, and they that minister of the Lē'vītes; they shall go in, for they are holy: but all the people shall keep the watch of the [2]Lord.

7 And the Lē'vītes shall compass the king round about, every man with his weapons in his hand; and whosoever else cometh into the house, he shall be put to death: but be ye with the king when he cometh in, and when he goeth out.

8 So the Lē'vītes and all Jū'dah did according to all things that Je-hoi'a-dà the priest had commanded, and took every man his men that were to come in on the sabbath, with them that were to go out on the sabbath: for Je-hoi'a-dà the priest dismissed not the courses.

9 Moreover Je-hoi'a-dà the priest delivered to the captains of hundreds spears, and bucklers, and shields, that had been king Dā'vid's, which were in the house of God.

10 And he set all the people, every man having his weapon in his hand, from the right side of the temple to the left side of the temple, along by the altar and the temple, by the king round about.

11 Then they brought out the king's son, and put upon him the crown, and [c]gave him the testimony, and made him king. And Je-hoi'a-dà and his sons anointed him, and said, [d]God save the king.

12 ¶ Now when Ăth-a-lī'ah heard the noise of the people running and praising the king, she came to the people into the house of the [2]Lord:

13 And she looked, and, behold, the king stood at his pillar at the entering in, and the princes and the trumpets by the king: and all the people of the land rejoiced, and sounded with trumpets, also the singers with instruments of musick, and such as taught to sing praise. Then Ăth-a-lī'ah rent her clothes, and said, Treason, Treason.

14 Then Je-hoi'a-dà the priest brought out the captains of hundreds that were set over the host, and said unto them, Have her forth of the ranges: and whoso followeth her, let him be slain with the sword. For the priest said, Slay her not in the house of the [2]Lord.

15 So they laid hands on her; and when she was come to the entering of the horse gate by the king's house, they [e]slew her there.

16 ¶ And Je-hoi'a-dà made [f]a covenant between him, and between all the people, and between the king, that they should be the [2]Lord's people.

17 Then all the people went to the house of Bā'al, and brake it down, and brake his altars and his images in pieces, and slew Măt'tan the priest of Bā'al before the altars.

18 Also Je-hoi'a-dà appointed the offices of the house of the [2]Lord by the hand of the priests the Lē'vītes, whom Dā'vid had distributed in the house of the Lord, to offer the burnt [3]offerings of the [2]Lord, as it is written in the law of Mō'sĕs, with rejoicing and with singing, as it was ordained by Dā'vid.

19 And he set the porters at the gates of the house of the [2]Lord, that none which was unclean in any thing should enter in.

20 [g]And he took the captains of hundreds, and the nobles, and the governors of the people, and all the people of the land, and brought

4. Athaliah destroys all the seed royal, save Joash, who had been hidden; her attempt at seeking revenge on the house of David for the destruction of the wicked family of Ahab.

Ch. 23. B. C. 878.

1. In this ch. the wicked Athaliah is overthrown and Joash made king. A parallel to II Ks. 11:4-21.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

And thou shalt smite the house of Ahab thy master, that I may avenge the blood of my servants the prophets, and the blood of all the servants of the Lord, at the hand of Jezebel. (II Ks. 9:6, 7.)

d. Know now that there shall fall unto the earth nothing of the word of the Lord, which the Lord spake concerning the house of Ahab; for the Lord hath done that which he spake by his servant Elijah. So Jehu slew all that remained of the house of Ahab in Jezreel, and all his great men, and his kinsfolks, and his priests, until he left him none remaining. (II Ks. 10:10, 11.)

Chapter 23.

a. A good man showeth favor and lendeth; he will guide his affairs with discretion. (Ps. 112:5.)

b. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. (II Sam. 7:12.) Then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom upon Israel for ever, as I promised David thy father. (I Ks. 9:5.) Then I will stablish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I have covenanted with David thy father, saying, There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel. (II Chr. 7:18.) See II Chr. 21:7.

c. And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites. (Dt. 17:18.) Be wise now therefore, O ye kings; be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling. (Ps. 2:10, 11.)

d. See ye him whom the Lord hath chosen, that there is none like him among all the people? And all the people shouted, and said, God save the king! (I Sam. 10:24.)

e. And surely your blood of your lives will I require; at the hand of every beast will I require it, and at the hand of man; at the hand of every man's brother will I require the life of a man. (Gen. 9:5.) For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.)

f. And Jehoiada made a covenant between the Lord and the king and the people, that they should be the Lord's people; between the king also and the people. (II Ks. 11:17.) And because of all this we make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Levites, and priests, seal unto it. (Neh. 9:38.)

g. And he took the rulers over hundreds, and the captains, and the guard, and all the people of the land; and they brought down the king from the house of the Lord, and came by the way of the gate of the guard to the king's house. And he sat on the throne of the kings. (II Ks. 11:19.)

down the king from the house of the [2]Lord: and they came through the high gate into the king's house, and set the king upon the throne of the kingdom.

21 [h]And all the people of the land rejoiced: and the city was quiet, after that they had slain Ăth-a-lī'ah with the sword.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Joash reigneth well all the days of Jehoiada.* 4 *He giveth order for the repair of the temple.* 15 *Jehoiada's death.* 17 *Joash slayeth Zechariah the son of Jehoiada.* 23 *Joash is spoiled by the Syrians, and slain.* 27 *Amaziah succeedeth him.*

1 [1]Joash was seven years old when he began to reign, and he reigned forty years in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm. His mother's name also was Zĭb'ĭ-ah of Bē'er-shē'bà.

2 And Jō'ăsh did that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord all the days of Je-hoi'a-dà the priest.

3 And Je-hoi'a-dà took for him two wives; and he begat sons and daughters.

4 ¶ And it came to pass after this, that Jō'ash was minded to repair the house of the [2]Lord.

5 And he gathered together the priests and the Lē'vītes, and said to them, Go out unto the cities of Jū'dah, and [a]gather of all Ĭs'ra-el money to repair the house of your God from year to year, and see that ye hasten the matter. Howbeit the Lē'vītes hastened it not.

6 And the king called for Je-hoi'a-dà the chief, and said unto him, Why hast thou not required of the Lē'vītes to bring in out of Jū'dah and out of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm the collection, according to the commandment of Mō'sẹs the servant of the [2]Lord, and of the congregation of Ĭs'ra-el, for the tabernacle of witness?

7 For the sons of Ăth-a-lī'ah, that wicked woman, had broken up the house of God; and also all the dedicated things of the house of the [2]Lord did they bestow upon Bā'al-ĭm.

8 And at the king's commandment [b]they made a chest, and set it without at the gate of the house of the Lord.

9 And they made [c]a proclamation through Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, to bring in to the Lord the collection that Mō'sẹs the servant of God laid upon Ĭs'ra-el in the wilderness.

10 And all the princes and all the people rejoiced, and brought in, and cast into the chest, until they had made an end.

11 Now it came to pass, that at what time the chest was brought unto the king's office by the hand of the Lē'vītes, and when [d]they saw that there was much money, the king's scribe and the high priest's officer came and emptied the chest, and took it, and carried it to his place again. Thus they did day by day, and gathered money in abundance.

12 And the king and Je-hoi'a-dà gave it to such as did the work of the service of the house of the [2]Lord, and hired masons and carpenters to repair the house of the [2]Lord, and also such as wrought iron and brass to mend the house of the [2]Lord.

13 So the workmen wrought, and the work was perfected by them, and they set the house of God in his state, and strengthened it.

14 And when they had finished it, they brought the rest of the money before the king and Je-hoi'a-dà, whereof were made vessels for the house of the [2]Lord, even vessels to minister, and to offer withal, and spoons, and vessels of gold and silver. And they offered [e]burnt [3]offerings in the house of the [2]Lord continually all the days of Je-hoi'a-dà.

15 ¶ But Je-hoi'a-dà waxed old, and was [f]full of days when he died; an hundred and [4]thirty years old was he when he died.

16 And they buried him in the city of Dā'vid among the kings, because he had done good in Ĭs'ra-el, both toward God, and toward his house.

17 [5]Now after the death of Je-hoi'a-dà came the princes of Jū'dah, and made obeisance to the king. Then the king hearkened unto them.

18 And they left the house of the [2]Lord God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm for this their trespass.

19 Yet he [g]sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the [2]Lord; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear.

20 And the Spirit of God came upon Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-dà the priest, which stood [6]above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? [h]because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you.

21 And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Lord.

22 Thus Jō'ăsh the king remembered not the kindness which Je-hoi'a-dà his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The Lord look upon it, and require it.

23 ¶ And it came to pass at the end of the year, that the host of Sỹr'ĭ-à came up against him: and they came to Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and destroyed all the princes of the people from among the people, and sent all the spoil of them unto the king of Da-măs'cus.

24 For the army of the Sỹr'ĭ-ans [i]came with a small company of men, and the [2]Lord delivered a very great host into their hand, because they had forsaken the [2]Lord God of their fathers. So they executed judgment against Jō'ăsh.

25 And when they were departed from him, (for they left him in great diseases,) his own servants conspired against him for the blood of the sons of Je-hoi'a-dà the priest, and slew him on his bed, and he died: and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid, but they buried him not in the sepulchres of the kings.

26 And these are they that conspired against him; Zā'băd the son of Shĭm'e-ăth an Ām'mŏn-ĭt-ess, and Je-hŏz'a-bad the son of Shĭm'rith a Mō'ab-ĭt-ess.

Ch. 24. B. C. 878-840.

1. This ch. is the parallel to II Ks. 12, although it contains some important points not given in Ks.—viz., the marriage and the family of the Kings (v. 3), Athaliah's breaking up the temple and presenting the dedicated things to Baal (v. 7). Vs. 15-22 relate how Joash came to depart from the truth.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

4. Much the oldest man since the days of the patriarchs.

5. Vs. 17-22 detail the idolatry and wickedness of King Joash.

6. That is, a broad and positive position before the people and rebuked their sinful ways.

h. And all the people came up after him; and the people piped with pipes, and rejoiced with great joy, so that the earth rent with the sound of them. (I Ks. 1:40.)

Chapter 24.

a. All the money of the dedicated things that is brought into the house of the Lord, even the money of every one that passeth the account, the money that every man is set at, and all the money that cometh into any man's heart to bring into the house of the Lord. (II Ks. 12:4.)

b. But Jehoiada the priest took a chest, and bored a hole in the lid of it, and set it beside the altar, on the right side as one cometh into the house of the Lord; and the priest that kept the door put therein all the money that was brought into the house of the Lord. (II Ks. 12:9.)

c. And Moses gave commandment; and they caused it to be proclaimed throughout the camp, saying, Let neither man nor woman make any more work for the offering of the sanctuary. So the people were restrained from bringing. (Ex. 36:6.)

d. And it was so, when they saw that there was much money in the chest, that the king's scribe and the high priest came up, and they put up in bags, and told the money that was found in the house of the Lord. (II Ks. 12:10.)

e. For the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

f. And thou shalt go to thy fathers in peace; thou shalt be buried in a good old age. (Gen. 15:15.) Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season. (Job 5:26.) The fear of the Lord prolongeth days; but the years of the wicked shall be shortened. (Prov. 10:27.)

g. And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place. (II Chr. 36:15.)

h. The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

i. And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight; and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. (Lev. 26:8.) One thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill. (Is. 30:17.)

27 ¶ Now concerning his sons, and the greatness of the burdens laid upon him, and the repairing of the house of God, behold, they are written in the story of the book of the kings. And Ăm-a-zī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Amaziah beginneth to reign well.* 11 *He overthroweth the Edomites.* 14 *Amaziah, proud of his victory, serveth the gods of Edom.* 17 *He provoketh Joash to his overthrow.* 25 *His reign.* 27 *He is slain by conspiracy.*

1 [1]Ăm-a-zī'ah was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned twenty and nine years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Je-ho-ăd'dan of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 And he did that which [a]was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, but not with a perfect heart.

3 ¶ Now it came to pass, when the kingdom was established to him, that he slew his servants that had killed the king his father.

4 But he slew not their children, but did as it is written in the law in the book of Mō'sĕs, where the [2]Lord commanded, saying, [b]The fathers shall not die for the children, neither shall the children die for the fathers, but every man shall die for his own sin.

5 ¶ Moreover Ăm-a-zī'ah gathered Jū'dah together, and made them captains over thousands, and captains over hundreds, according to the houses of their fathers, throughout all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min: and he numbered them from twenty years old and above, and found them three hundred thousand choice men, able to go forth to war, that could handle spear and shield.

6 He hired also an hundred thousand mighty men of valour out of Ĭs'ra-el for an hundred talents of silver.

7 But there came a man of God to him, saying, O king, let not the army of Ĭs'ra-el go with thee; for the [2]Lord is not with Ĭs'ra-el, to wit, with all the children of Ē'phrăĭm.

8 But if thou wilt go, do it, be strong for the battle: God shall make thee fall before the enemy: for God hath [c]power to help, and to cast down.

9 And Ăm-a-zī'ah said to the man of God, But what shall we do for the hundred talents which I have given to the army of Is'ra-el? And the man of God answered, The [2]Lord is [d]able to give thee much more than this.

10 Then Ăm-a-zī'ah separated them, to wit, the army that was come to him out of Ē'phrăĭm, to go home again: wherefore their anger was greatly kindled against Jū'dah, and they returned home in great anger.

11 ¶ And Ăm-a-zī'ah strengthened himself, and led forth his people, and went to the valley of salt, and smote of the children of Sē'ĭr ten thousand.

12 And other ten thousand left alive did the children of Jū'dah carry away captive, and brought them unto the top of the rock, and cast them down from the top of the rock, that they all were broken in pieces.

13 ¶ But the soldiers of the army which Ăm-a-zī'ah sent back, that they should not go with him to battle, fell upon the cities of Jū'dah, from Sa-mā'rĭ-ā even unto Bĕth-hō'rŏn, and smote three thousand of them, and took much spoil.

14 ¶ Now it came to pass, after that Ăm-a-zī'ah was come from the slaughter of the Ē'dom-ītes, that he brought the gods of the children of Sē'ĭr, and set them up to be [e]his gods, and bowed down himself before them, and burned incense unto them.

15 Wherefore the anger [f]of the [2]Lord was kindled against Ăm-a-zī'ah, and he sent unto him a prophet, which said unto him, Why hast thou sought after the gods of the people, which could [g]not deliver their own people out of thine hand?

16 And it came to pass, as he talked with him, that the king said unto him, Art thou made of the king's counsel? forbear; why shouldest thou be smitten? Then the prophet forbare, and said, I know that God hath determined to destroy thee, because thou hast done this, and hast not hearkened unto my counsel.

17 ¶ Then Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah took advice, and sent to Jō'ăsh, the son of Je-hō'a-hăz, the son of Jē'hū, king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Come, let us see one another in the face.

18 And Jō'ăsh king of Ĭs'ra-el sent to Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, The thistle that was in Lĕb'a-non sent to the cedar that was in Lĕb'a-non, saying, Give thy daughter to my son to wife: and there passed by a wild beast that was in Lĕb'a-non, and trode down the thistle.

19 Thou sayest, Lo, thou hast smitten the Ē'dom-ītes; and thine heart lifteth thee up to boast: abide now at home; why shouldest thou [h]meddle to thine hurt, that thou shouldest fall, even thou, and Jū'dah with thee?

20 But Ăm-a-zī'ah would not hear; for it [i]came of God, that he might deliver them into the hand of their enemies, because they sought after the gods of Ē'dom.

21 So Jō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el went up; and they saw one another in the face, both he and Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, at Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, which belongeth to Jū'dah.

22 And Jū'dah was put to the worse before Ĭs'ra-el, and they fled every man to his tent.

23 And Jō'ăsh the king of Ĭs'ra-el took Ăm-a-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, the son of Jō'ăsh, the son of Je-hō'a-hăz, at Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and brought him to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and brake down the wall of Je-ru'sa-lĕm from the gate of Ē'phrăĭm to the corner gate, four hundred cubits.

Ch. 25. B. C. 839-827.

1. This ch. records the reign of Amaziah more fully than its parallel of II Ks. 14:1-22. The following additions especially recorded: The preparations for war with the Edomites (vs. 5-10), the capture and casting from the rocks 10,000 children of Seir (v. 12). Amaziah's departure from the truth and casting off of the prophets (vs. 14-16). It is to be observed that in the early part of the reign, when he did that which was right before the Lord, he prospered, but when he later adopted the idolatry of the Edomites, his downfall began, and soon resulted in his ruin, as the judgment of God against idolatry, the working out of which was one of the purposes of the writer of Chr.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Chapter 25.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers; every man shall be put to death for his own sin. (Dt. 24:16.) But every one shall die for his own iniquity; every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge. (Jer. 31:30.) The soul that sinneth, it shall die. The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son; the righteousness of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness of the wicked shall be upon him. (Ezek. 18:20.)

c. And Asa cried unto the Lord his God, and said, Lord, it is nothing with thee to help, whether with many, or with them that have no power; help us, O Lord our God; for we rest on thee, and in thy name we go against this multitude. O Lord, thou art our God; let not man prevail against thee. (II Chr. 14:11.)

d. But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God; for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. (Dt. 8:18.)

e. Thou shalt have no other gods before me (3). Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:3, 5.) The Lord will be terrible unto them; for he will famish all the gods of the earth; and men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen. (Zeph. 2:11.) Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols; worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.)

f. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. (Dt. 32:22.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

g. Behold, they are all vanity; their works are nothing; their molten images are wind and confusion. (Is. 41:29.) Every man is brutish in his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image; for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. (Jer. 10:14.) They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove; yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. (Is. 46:7.)

h. A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes. (Prov. 18:6.)

i. Wherefore the king hearkened not unto the people; for the cause was from the Lord, that he might perform his saying, which the Lord spake by Ahijah the Shilonite unto Jeroboam the son of Nebat. (I Ks. 12:15.) See II Chr. 22:7.

24 And he took all the gold and the silver, and all the vessels that were found in the house of God with Ō'bed-ē'dom, and the treasures of the king's house, the hostages also, and returned to Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

25 ¶ And Ām-a-zī'ah the son of Jō'ăsh king of Jū'dah lived after the death of Jō'ăsh son of Je-hō'a-hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el fifteen years.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Ăm-a-zī'ah, first and last, behold, are they not written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el?

27 ¶ Now after the time that Ăm-a-zī'ah did turn away from following the [2]Lord they made a conspiracy against him in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; and he fled to Lā'chish: but they sent to Lā'chish after him, and slew him there.

28 And they brought him upon horses, and buried him with his fathers in the city of Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Uzziah, reigning well in the days of Zechariah, prospereth.* 16 *He invadeth the priest's office, and is smitten with leprosy.* 22 *He dieth, and Jotham succeedeth him.*

1 [1]Then all the people of Jū'dah took Ŭz-zī'ah, who was sixteen years old, and made him king in the room of his father Ăm-a-zī'ah.

2 He built Ē'lōth, and restored it to Jū'dah, after that the king slept with his fathers.

3 Sixteen years old was Ŭz-zī'ah when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and two years in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm. His mothers' name also was Jĕc-o-lī'ah of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

4 And he did that which [a]was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, according to all that his father Ăm-a-zī'ah did.

5 And he sought God in the days of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, who [b]had understanding in the visions of God: and as long as he [5]sought the [2]Lord, God made him to prosper.

6 And he went forth and warred against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnẹs, and brake down the wall of Găth, and the wall of Jăb'neh, and the wall of Ăsh'dŏd, and built cities about Ăsh'dŏd, and among the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnẹs.

7 And God helped him against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnẹs, and against the A-rā'bĭ-anẹs that dwelt in Gûr-bā'al, and the Me-hū'nimṣ.

8 And the Ām'mŏn-ītes gave gifts to Ŭz-zī'ah: and his name spread abroad even to the entering in of Ē'gўpt; for he strengthened himself exceedingly.

9 Moreover Ŭz-zī'ah built towers in Je-rụ'salem at the corner gate, and at the valley gate, and at the turning of the wall, and fortified them.

10 Also he built towers in the desert, and [c]digged many wells: for he had much cattle, both in the low country, and in the plains: husbandmen also, and vine dressers in the mountains, and in Cär'mel: for he loved husbandry.

11 Moreover Ŭz-zī'ah had an host of fighting men, that went out to war by bands, according to the number of their account by the hand of Je-ĭ'el the scribe and Mā-a-sē'iah the ruler, under the hand of Hăn-a-nī'ah, one of the king's captains.

Ch. 26. B. C. 810-765.

1. This ch. contains almost all that is known of the life and character of Uzziah, the parallel account in II Ks. furnishing only a general view of his reign; while in this ch. is given an acc unt of his buildings, wars, riches, army, pride, fame, sacrilege, leprosy and death.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. A sudden and awful judgment of Jehovah, as in the case of Miriam (Num. 12:10), "And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow: and Aaron looked upon Miriam, and, behold, she was leprous." And Gehazi (II Ks. 5:27), "The leprosy therefore of Naaman shall cleave unto thee and unto thy seed for ever. And he went out from his presence as white as snow."

5. One of the writer's efforts to show the moral lessons of history.

Ch. 27. B. C. 758.

1. Ch. 27 is a parallel of II Ks. 15:32-38, concerning Jotham's reign. His constant desire was "to do that which was right in the sight of the Lord," which, the Chronicler says, was the cause of his prosperity.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

12 The whole number of the chief of the fathers of the mighty men of valour were two thousand and six hundred.

13 And under their hand was an army, three hundred thousand and seven thousand and five hundred, that made war with mighty power, to help the king against the enemy.

14 And Ŭz-zī'ah prepared for them throughout all the host shields, and spears, and helmets, and habergeons, and bows, and slings to cast stones.

15 And he made in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm engines, invented by cunning men, to be on the towers and upon the bulwarks, to shoot arrows and great stones withal. And his name spread far abroad; for he was marvellously helped, till he was strong.

16 ¶ But [d]when he was strong, his heart was [c]lifted up to his destruction: for he transgressed against the [2]Lord his God, and went into the temple of the [2]Lord to burn incense upon the altar of incense.

17 And Āz-a-rī'ah the priest went in after him, and with him fourscore priests of the Lord, that were valiant men:

18 And they withstood Ŭz-zī'ah the king, and said unto him, It appertaineth not unto thee, Ŭz-zī'ah, to burn incense unto the [2]Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aâr'on, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed; neither shall it be for thine honour from the [2]Lord God.

19 Then Ŭz-zī'ah was wroth, and had a censer in his hand to burn incense: and while he was wroth with the priests, [f]the leprosy even [3]rose up in his forehead before the priests in the house of the [2]Lord, from beside the incense altar.

20 And Āz-a-rī'ah the chief priest, and all the priests, looked upon him, and, behold, he was leprous in his forehead, and they thrust him out from thence; yea, himself hasted also to go out, because the [2]Lord had smitten him.

21 And [g]Ŭz-zī'ah the king was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house, being a leper; for he was cut off from the house of the [2]Lord: and Jō'tham his son was over the king's house, judging the people of the land.

22 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ŭz-zī'ah, first and last, did I-ṣā'iah the prophet, the son of Ā'moz, write.

23 So Ŭz-zī'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him with his fathers in the field of the burial which belonged to the kings; for they said, He is a leper: and Jō'tham his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Jotham reigning well prospereth.* 5 *He subdueth the Ammonites.* 7 *His reign.* 9 *Ahaz succeedeth him.*

1 [1]Jō'tham was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm. His mother's name also was Je-rụ'shah, the daughter of Zā'dŏk.

2 And he did that which [a]was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, according to all that his father Ŭz-zī'ah did: howbeit he entered not

Chapter 26.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. I have dreamed a dream, and there is none that can interpret it; and I have heard say of thee, that thou canst understand a dream to interpret it. (Gen. 41:15.) As for these four children, God gave them knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom; and Daniel had understanding in all visions and dreams. (Dan. 1:17.) Then was the secret revealed unto Daniel in a night vision. (Dan. 2:19.)

c. And Isaac digged again the wells of water, which they had digged in the days of Abraham his father; for the Philistines had stopped them after the death of Abraham; and he called their names after the names by which his father had called them. And Isaac's servants digged in the valley, and found there a well of springing water. And the herdmen of Gerar did strive with Isaac's herdmen, saying, The water is ours; and he called the name of the well Esek, because they strove with him. (Gen. 26:18-20.)

d. But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked; thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. (Dt 32:15.) Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him; but the just shall live by his faith. (Hab. 2:4.)

e. Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 8:14.)

f. And the cloud departed from off the tabernacle; and, behold, Miriam became leprous, white as snow. (Num. 12:10.)

g. And the Lord smote the king, so that he was a leper unto the day of his death, and dwelt in a several house. (II Ks. 15:5.)

Chapter 27.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

into the temple of the [2]Lord. And [b]the people did yet corruptly.

3 He built the high gate of the house of the [2]Lord, and on the wall of Ō'phel he built much.

4 Moreover he built cities in the mountains of Jū'dah, and in the forests he built castles and towers.

5 ¶ [c]He fought also with the king of the Ām'mŏn-ītes, and prevailed against them. And the children of Ām'mŏn gave him the same year an hundred [3]talents of silver, and ten thousand measures of [4]wheat, and ten thousand of barley. So much did the children of Ām'mŏn pay unto him, both the second year, and the third.

6 So Jō'tham became mighty, because he prepared his ways before the [2]Lord his God.

7 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Jō'tham, and all his wars, and his ways, lo, they are written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

8 He was five and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned sixteen years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

9 ¶ And Jō'tham slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city of Dā'vid: and Ā'hăz his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Ahaz reigning wickedly is greatly afflicted by the Syrians.* 16 *Sending for aid to Assyria he is not helped thereby.* 22 *In his distress he groweth more idolatrous.* 26 *He dying, Hezekiah succeedeth him.*

1 [1]Ā'hăz was twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned sixteen years in Je-ru'sa-lĕm: but he did [a]not that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, like Dā'vid his father:

2 For he walked in the ways of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el, and made also [b]molten images for Bā'al-ĭm.

3 Moreover he burnt incense in the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, and burnt [c]his children in the fire, after the abominations of the heathen whom the [2]Lord had cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 He sacrificed also and burnt incense in the high places, and on the hills, and under every green tree.

5 Wherefore the [2]Lord his God delivered him into the hand of the king of Sȳr'ĭ-ā; and they smote him, and carried away a great multitude of them captives, and brought them to Da-măs'cus. And he was also delivered into the hand of Ĭs'ra-el, who smote him with a great slaughter.

6 ¶ For Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah slew in Jū'dah an hundred and twenty thousand in one day, which were all valiant men; because they had [d]forsaken the [2]Lord God of their fathers.

7 And Zĭch'rī, a mighty man of Ē'phră-ĭm, slew Mā-a-sē'iah the king's son, and Āz'rĭ-kam the governor of the house, and Ēl'kā-nah that was next to the king.

8 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el carried away captive of their brethren two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Sa-mā'rĭ-ā.

9 But a prophet of the [2]Lord was there, whose name was Ō'ded: and he went out before the host that came to Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and said unto them, Behold, because the [2]Lord God of your fathers was wroth with Jū'dah, he hath delivered them into your hand, and ye have slain them in a rage that reacheth [e]up unto heaven.

10 And now ye purpose to keep under the children of Jū'dah and Je-ru'sa-lĕm for bondmen and bondwomen unto you: but are there not with you, even [f]with you, sins against the Lord your God?

11 Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye have taken captive of your brethren: [g]for the fierce wrath of the [2]Lord is upon you.

12 Then certain of the heads of the children of Ē'phră-ĭm, Ăz-a-rī'ah the son of Jo-hā'nan, Bĕr-e-chī'ah the son of Me-shĭl'le-mŏth, and Je-hĭz-kī'ah the son of Shăl'lum, and Ām'a-sà the son of Hăd'la-ī, stood up against them that came from the war,

13 And said unto them, Ye shall not bring in the captives hither: for whereas we have offended against the [2]Lord already, ye intend to add more to our sins and to our trespass: for our trespass is great, and there is fierce wrath against Ĭs'ra-el.

14 So the armed men left the captives and the spoil before the princes and all the congregation.

15 And the men which were expressed by name rose up, and took the captives, and with the spoil clothed all that were naked among them, and arrayed them, and shod them, and [h]gave them to eat and to drink, and anointed them, and carried all the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jĕr'ĭ-chō, the city of palm trees, to their brethren: then they returned to Sa-mā'rĭ-ā.

16 ¶ At that time did king Ā'hăz send unto the kings of Ās-sȳr'ĭ-ā to help him.

17 For again the Ē'dom-ītes had come and smitten Jū'dah, and carried away captives.

18 The Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes also had invaded the cities of the low country, and of the south of Jū'dah, and had taken Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, and Ā'j'a-lŏn, and Gĕ-dē'rŏth, and Shō'chō with the villages thereof, and Tĭm'nah with the villages thereof, Gĭm'zō also and the villages thereof: and they dwelt there.

19 For the [2]Lord brought Jū'dah low because of Ā'hăz king of Ĭs'ra-el; for he made Jū'dah naked, and transgressed sore against the [2]Lord.

20 And Tĭl'gath-pĭl-nē'ser king of Ās-sȳr'ĭ-ā came unto him, and distressed him, but strengthened him not.

21 For Ā'hăz took away a portion out of the house of the [2]Lord, and out of the house of the king, and of the princes, and gave it unto the king of Ās-sȳr'ĭ-ā: but he helped him not.

3. A coin equal to 3,600 shekels or $2,700.

4. About 2,200 bushels, each of wheat and of barley.

Ch. 28. B. C. 741-740.

1. This ch. records the reign of Ahaz and is parallel to ch. 16, which should be read in connection with this ch., as they treat of separate subjects of the reign. The ultimate purpose of the writer of Chr. seems to have been to treat of Ahab in such a manner as to show his warnings expressed in his many reverses and how he stiffened his neck and continued to sin more.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

b. Howbeit the high places were not removed; the people sacrificed and burned incense still in the high places. He built the higher gate of the house of the Lord. (II Ks. 15:35.)

c. And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool. (II Ks. 3:4.)

Chapter 28.

a. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. Thou shalt make thee no molten gods. (Ex. 34:17.) Turn ye not unto idols, nor make to yourselves molten gods; I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:4.) Ye shall not make with me gods of silver, neither shall ye make unto you gods of gold. (Ex. 20:23.) Thou shalt not make thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the waters beneath the earth. (Dt. 5:8.) Neither shalt thou set thee up any image; which the Lord thy God hateth. (Dt. 16:22.)

c. And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God; I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:21.) And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hinnom; also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards; he wrought much evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger. (II Chr. 33:6.)

d. Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee; know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts. (Jer. 2:19.)

e. And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. (Gen. 4:10.) And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God; for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. (Ezra 9:6.) For her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Rev. 18:5.)

f. For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God; and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

g. For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.)

h. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee. (Prov. 25:21, 22.) But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you. (Luke 6:27.)

22 ¶ And in the time of his distress did he trespass yet more against the Lord: this is that king Ā'hăz.

23 For he sacrificed unto the gods of Dămăs'cus, which smote him: and he said, Because the gods of the kings of Sȳr'ī-ā help them, therefore will I sacrifice to them, that they may help me. But they were the ruin of him, and of all Īs'ra-el.

24 And Ā'hăz gathered together the vessels of the house of God, and cut in pieces the vessels of the house of God, and shut [3]up the doors of the house of the [2]Lord, and he made him altars in every [4]corner of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

25 And in every several city of Jū'dah he made high places to burn incense unto other gods, and provoked to anger the [2]Lord God of his fathers.

26 ¶ Now the rest of his acts and of all his ways, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el.

27 And Ā'hăz slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the city, even in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: but they brought him not into the sepulchres of the kings of Īs'ra-el: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *Hezekiah's good reign.* 3 *He restoreth religion.* 5 *He exhorteth the Levites.* 12 *They sanctify themselves, and cleanse the house of God.* 20 *Hezekiah offereth solemn sacrifices.*

1 [1]Hĕz-e-kī'ah began to reign when he was five and twenty years old, and he reigned nine and twenty years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was A-bī'jah, the daughter of Zĕch-a-rī'ah.

2 And he did that which was right in the sight of the [2]Lord, according to all that Dā'vid his father had done.

3 ¶ [3]He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened [4]the doors of the house of the [2]Lord, and repaired them.

4 And he brought in the priests and the Lē'vītes, and gathered them together into the east street,

5 And said unto them, Hear me, ye Lē'vītes, [a]sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place.

6 For our fathers have trespassed, and done that which [b]was evil in the eyes of the [2]Lord our God, and have forsaken him, and have turned away their faces from the habitation of the [2]Lord, and turned their backs.

7 Also they have shut up the doors of the porch, and put out the lamps, and have not burned incense nor offered burnt offerings in the holy place unto the God of Īs'ra-el.

8 Wherefore the wrath of the [2]Lord was upon Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and he hath delivered them to trouble, to astonishment, and to [c]hissing, as ye see with your eyes.

9 For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this.

10 Now it is in mine heart to make [d]a covenant with the [2]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us.

11 My sons, [e]be not now negligent: for the [2]Lord hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and burn incense.

12 ¶ Then the Lē'vītes arose, Mā'hath the son of A-măs'a-ī, and Jō'el the son of Āz-a-rī'ah, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes: and of the sons of Me-rā'rī, Kīsh the son of Āb'dī, and Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Je-hal'e-lĕl: and of the Gĕr'shon-ītes; Jō'ah the son of Zĭm'mah, and Ē'dĕn the son of Jō'ah:

13 And of the sons of Ĕl'za-phăn; Shĭm'rī, and Je-ī'el: and of the sons of Ā'saph; Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Măt-ta-nī'ah:

14 And of the sons of Hē'man; Je-hī'el, and Shĭm'e-ī: and of the sons of Jĕd'u-thūn; Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ŭz-zī'el.

15 And they gathered their brethren, and sanctified themselves, and came, according to the commandment of the king, by the words of the [2]Lord, to cleanse the house of the [2]Lord.

16 And the priests went into the inner part of the house of the [2]Lord, to cleanse it, and brought out all the uncleanness that they found in the temple of the [2]Lord into the court of the house of the [2]Lord. And the Lē'vītes took it, to carry it out abroad into the brook Kĭd'ron.

17 Now they began on the first day of the first month to sanctify, and on the eighth day of the month came they to the porch of the [2]Lord: so they sanctified the house of the [2]Lord in eight days; and in the sixteenth day of the first month they made an end.

18 Then they went in to Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and said, We have cleansed all the house of the [2]Lord, and the altar of burnt offering, with all the vessels thereof, and the shewbread table, with all the vessels thereof.

19 Moreover all the vessels, which king Ā'hăz in his reign did cast away in his transgression, have we prepared and sanctified, and, behold, they are before the altar of the [2]Lord.

20 ¶ Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king rose early, and gathered the rulers of the city, and went up to the house of the [2]Lord.

21 *And they brought seven bullocks, and seven rams, and seven lambs, and seven he goats, for a sin offering for the kingdom, and for the sanctuary, and for Jū'dah. And he commanded the priests the sons of Aâr'on to offer them on the altar of the Lord.*

22 *So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and [f]sprinkled it on the altar: likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar: they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar.*

23 *And they brought forth the he goats for the sin offering before the king and the congregation; and they laid their hands upon them:*

24 *And the priests killed them, and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar, to make [g]an atonement for all Īs'ra-el: for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Īs'ra-el.*

25 And he set the Lē'vītes in the house of the [2]Lord with cymbals, with psalteries, and with harps, according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of Găd the king's seer, and Nā'-

3. That is, suspended the temple service, which remained closed till the first year of Hezekiah's reign. (Ch. 29:3)—"He in the first year of his reign, in the first month, opened the doors of the house of the Lord, and repaired them."

4. He erected altars throughout his kingdom, and for that reason he thought it was not necessary to continue the daily service at the temple.

Ch. 29. B. C. 726.

1. In chs. 29-32 the religious reformation of the reign of Hezekiah receives attention.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Vs. 3-36, Hezekiah restoring the temple service.

4. The first month here means the month of Abib or Nisan, the first month of the Jewish year.

Chapter 29.

a. And said unto them, Ye are the chief of the fathers of the Levites; sanctify yourselves, both ye and your brethren, that ye may bring up the ark of the Lord God of Israel unto the place that I have prepared for it. (I Chr. 15:12.) So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the Lord by the hand of Moses. (II Chr. 35:6.)

b. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

c. And at this house, which is high, every one that passeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss; and they shall say, Why hath the Lord done thus unto this land, and to this house? (I Ks. 9:8.) To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head. (Jer. 18:16.)

d. And they entered into a covenant to seek the Lord God of their fathers with all their heart and with all their soul. (II Chr. 15:12.)

e. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived; neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.)

f. And he brought the bullock for the sin offering; and Aaron and his sons laid their hands upon the head of the bullock for the sin offering. And he slew it; and Moses took the blood, and put it upon the horns of the altar round about with his finger, and purified the altar, and poured the blood at the bottom of the altar, and sanctified it, to make reconciliation upon it. (Lev. 8:14, 15.) Moreover he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry. (Heb. 9:21.)

g. See e, ch. 6, Num.

than the prophet: for so was the commandment of the [2]Lord by his prophets.

26 And the Lē'vītes stood with the instruments of Dā'vid, and the priests with [h]the trumpets.

27 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah commanded to offer the burnt offering upon the altar. And when the burnt offering began, the song of the [2]Lord began also with the trumpets, and with the instruments ordained by Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el.

28 And all the congregation worshipped, and the singers sang, and the trumpeters sounded: and all this continued until the burnt offering was finished.

29 And when they had made an end of offering, the king and all that were present with him bowed themselves, and worshipped.

30 Moreover Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king and the princes commanded the Lē'vītes to sing praise unto the Lord with the words of Dā'vid, and of Ā'saph the seer. And they sang praises with gladness, and they bowed their heads and worshipped.

31 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered and said, Now ye have consecrated yourselves unto the [2]Lord, come near and bring sacrifices and thank offerings [i]into the house of the [2]Lord. And the congregation brought in sacrifices and thank offerings; and as many as were of a free heart burnt offerings.

32 And the number of the burnt offerings, which the congregation brought, was threescore and ten bullocks, an hundred rams, and two hundred lambs: all these were for a burnt offering to the [2]Lord.

33 And the consecrated things were six hundred oxen and three thousand sheep.

34 But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings: wherefore their brethren the Lē'vītes did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: for the Lē'vītes were more [j]upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests.

35 And also the burnt offerings were in abundance, with the fat of the peace offerings, and the drink offerings for every burnt offering. So the service of the house of the [2]Lord was set in order.

36 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah rejoiced, and all the people, that God had prepared the people: for the thing was done suddenly.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Hezekiah proclaimeth a solemn passover on the second month for Judah and Israel.* 13 *The assembly, having destroyed the altars of idolatry, keep the feast fourteen days.*

1 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah [1]sent to all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, and wrote letters also to Ē'phră-ĭm and Ma-năs'seh, that they should come to the house of the [2]Lord at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, *to keep the passover unto the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.*

2 For the king had taken counsel, and his princes, and all the congregation in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, *to keep the passover in the [3]second [a]month.*

3 For they could not keep it at that time, because the priests had not sanctified themselves sufficiently, neither had the people gathered themselves together to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

4 And the thing pleased the king and all the congregation.

5 So they established a decree to make proclamation throughout all Ĭs'ra-el, from Bē'er-shē'bà even to Dăn, that they should come *to keep the passover unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el at Je-ru'sa-lĕm:* for they had not done it of a long time in such sort as it was written.

6 So the [4]posts went with the letters from the king and his princes throughout all Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, and according to the commandment of the king, saying, Ye children of Ĭs'ra-el, [b]turn again unto the [2]Lord God of Ā'bră-hăm, Ĭ'saac, and Ĭs'ra-el, and he will return to the remnant of you, that are escaped out of the hand of the kings of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

7 And be not ye [c]like your fathers, and like your brethren, which trespassed against the [2]Lord God of their fathers, who therefore gave them up to desolation, as ye see.

8 Now be ye not stiffnecked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the [2]Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever: and serve the [2]Lord your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you.

9 For if ye turn again unto the [2]Lord, your brethren and your children shall find [d]compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the [2]Lord your God is gracious [e]and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye [f]return unto him.

10 So the posts passed from city to city through the country of Ē'phră-ĭm and Ma-năs'seh even unto Zĕb'u-lun: but [g]they laughed them to scorn, and mocked them.

11 Nevertheless divers of Āsh'ĕr and Manăs'seh and of Zĕb'u-lun humbled themselves, and came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

12 Also in Jū'dah the hand of God was to give them one heart to do the commandment of the king and of the princes, by the word of the [2]Lord.

13 ¶ And there assembled at Je-ru'sa-lĕm much people to keep the feast of unleavened bread in the second month, a very great congregation.

14 And they arose and took away the [h]altars

Ch. 30. B. C. 726.

1. Hezekiah had already caused an atonement to be made for all Israel (ch. 29:24). "And the priests killed them and they made reconciliation with their blood upon the altar to make an atonement for all Israel; for the king commanded that the burnt offering and the sin offering should be made for all Israel." And now he seeks to get all the tribes of the northern kingdom to unite with Judah at the temple in keeping the passover.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The law allowed the keeping of the passover in the second month if for any special reason, such as death or absence on a journey, they were unable to keep it on the first. (Num. 9:10, 11)—"Speak unto the children of Israel saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord. The 14th day of the second month at even they shall keep it, and eat it with unleavened bread and bitter herbs."

4. Runners, messengers.

h. And the sons of Aaron, the priests, shall blow with the trumpets: and they shall be to you for an ordinance for ever throughout your generations (8). Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God; I am the Lord your God. (Num. 10:8, 10.)

i. If he offer it for a thanksgiving, then he shall offer with the sacrifice of thanksgiving unleavened cakes mingled with oil, and unleavened wafers anointed with oil, and cakes mingled with oil, of fine flour, fried. (Lev. 7:12.)

j. My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart. (Ps. 7:10.)

Chapter 30.

a. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If any man of you or of your posterity shall be unclean by reason of a dead body, or be in a journey afar off, yet he shall keep the passover unto the Lord. (Num. 9:10.)

b. O Israel, return unto the Lord thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity. (Hosea 14:1.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God; for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return? (Mal. 3:7.)

c. But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols. (Ezek. 20:18.)

d. If they shall confess their iniquity, and the iniquity of their fathers, with their trespass which they trespassed against me, and that also they have walked contrary unto me. (Lev. 26:40.)

e. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, the Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

e. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts; and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.)

g. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)

h. And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. And the idols he shall utterly abolish. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats; To go into the clefts of the rocks,

that were in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and all the altars for incense took they away, and cast them into the brook Kĭd'ron.

15 *Then they killed the passover* on the fourteenth day of the second month: and the priests and the Lē'vītes were [h]ashamed, and sanctified themselves, and brought in the burnt offerings into the house of the [2]Lord.

16 And they stood in their [5]place after their manner, according to the law of Mō'şeş the man of God: the priests sprinkled the blood, which they received of the hand of the Lē'vītes.

17 For there were many in the congregation that were not sanctified: therefore the Lē'vītes [6]had the charge of the killing of the passovers for every one that was not clean, to sanctify them unto the [2]Lord.

18 For a multitude of the people, even many of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and Ma-năs'seh, Ĭs'sa-char, and Zĕb'u-lun, had not cleansed themselves, yet did they eat the passover otherwise than it was written. But Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed for them, saying, The good [2]Lord pardon every one

19 That prepareth his heart to seek God, the [2]Lord God of his fathers, though he be not cleansed according to the purification of the sanctuary.

20 And the [2]Lord hearkened to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and healed the people.

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el that were present at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, kept the feast of unleavened bread seven days with great gladness: and the Lē'vītes and the priests praised the [2]Lord day by day, singing with loud instruments unto the [2]Lord.

22 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah spake comfortably unto all the Lē'vītes that taught the good knowledge of the Lord: and they did eat throughout the feast seven days, offering peace offerings, and [j]making confession to the Lord God of their fathers.

23 And the whole assembly took counsel to keep other seven days: and they kept other seven days with gladness.

24 For Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah did give to the congregation a thousand bullocks and seven thousand sheep; and the princes gave to the congregation a thousand bullocks and ten thousand sheep: and a great number of priests sanctified themselves.

25 And all the congregation of Jū'dah, with the priests and the Lē'vītes, and all the congregation that came out of Ĭs'ra-el, and the strangers that came out of the land of Ĭs'ra-el, and that dwelt in Jū'dah, rejoiced.

26 So there was great joy in Je-ru'sa-lĕm: for since the time [7]of Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el there was not the [7]like in Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

27 ¶ Then the priests the Lē'vītes arose and blessed the people: and their voice was heard, and their prayer came up to his holy [k]dwelling place, even unto heaven.

5. That is, each discharging his duties according to the law.

6. Because the people were not sufficiently cleansed or set apart to kill the paschal lamb.

7. Solomon had held a 14 days' feast at the dedication of the temple (ch. 7:9). "And in the 8th day they made a solemn assembly: for they kept the dedication of the altar seven days and the feast seven days."

CHAPTER 31.

1 *The people is forward in destroying idolatry.* 2 *Hezekiah ordereth the courses of the priests and Levites.* 5 *The people's forwardness in offerings and tithes.* 20 *The sincerity of Hezekiah.*

1 [1]Now when all this was finished, all Ĭs'ra-el that were present went out to the cities of Jū'dah, and [a]brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places and the altars out of all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, in Ē'phrā-ĭm also and Ma-năs'seh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Ĭs'ra-el returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities.

2 ¶ [2]And Hĕz-e-kī'ah appointed the courses of [b]the priests and the Lē'vītes after their courses, every man according to his service, the priests and Lē'vītes [c]for burnt [3]offerings and for peace offerings, to minister, and to give thanks, and to praise in the gates of the tents of the [4]Lord.

3 He appointed also the king's portion of his substance for the burnt offerings, to wit, for the morning and evening [d]burnt offerings, and the burnt offerings for the sabbaths, and for the new moons, and for the set feasts, as it is written in the law of the [4]Lord.

4 Moreover he commanded the people that dwelt in Je-ru'sa-lĕm to give the [e]portion of the priests and the Lē'vītes, that they might be encouraged in the law of the [4]Lord.

5 ¶ And as soon as the commandment came abroad, the children of Ĭs'ra-el brought in abundance the [f]firstfruits of corn, wine, and oil, and honey, and of all the increase of the field; and the tithe of all things brought they in abundantly.

6 And concerning the children of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, that dwelt in the cities of Jū'dah, they also brought in the tithe of oxen and sheep, and the [g]tithe of holy things which were consecrated unto the [4]Lord their God, and laid them by heaps.

7 In the third month they began to lay the foundation of the heaps, and finished them in the seventh month.

8 And when Hĕz-e-kī'ah and the princes came and saw the heaps, they blessed the [4]Lord, and his people Ĭs'ra-el.

9 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah questioned with the priests and the Lē'vītes concerning the heaps.

10 And Ăz-a-rī'ah the chief priest of the house of Zā'dŏk answered him, and said, Since the people began [h]to bring the offerings into

---

and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. (Is. 2:17-21.)

i. But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings; wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves; for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests. (II Chr. 29:34.)

j. Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure; and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives. (Ezra 10:11.)

k. A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation. (Ps. 68:5.) For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Is. 57:15.) Thus saith the Lord, Keep ye judgment, and do justice; for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed. (Is. 56:1.)

Chapter 31.

a. He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brazen serpent that Moses had made: for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it; and he called it Nehushtan. (II Ks. 18:4.)

b. And David divided them into courses among the sons of Levi, namely, Gershon, Kohath, and Merari. (I Chr. 23:6.) Now these are the divisions of the sons of Aaron. The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and Ithamar. (I Chr. 24:1.)

c. And to stand every morning to thank and praise the Lord, and likewise at even; And to offer all burnt sacrifices unto the Lord in the sabbaths, in the new moons, and on the set feasts, by number, according to the order commanded unto them, continually before the Lord. (I Chr. 23:30, 31.)

d. For the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

e. And I perceived that the portions of the Levites had not been given them; for the Levites and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field. (Neh. 13:10.) Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? (I Chr. 9:13.)

f. Thou shall not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors; the first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. (Ex. 22:29.) The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk. (Ex. 23:19.) Then brought all Judah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries. (Neh. 13:12.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me; there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. (Ezek. 20:40.)

g. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's; it is holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30.) At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithe of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates. (Dt. 14:28.)

h. Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth; from this day will I bless you. (Hag. 2:19.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me

the house of the [1]Lord, we have had enough to eat, and have left plenty: for the [1]Lord hath blessed his people; and that which is left is this great store.

11 ¶ Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah commanded to prepare chambers in the house of the [1]Lord; and they prepared them,

12 And brought in the offerings and the [g]tithes and the dedicated things faithfully: over which Cŏn-ŏ-nī'ah the Lē'vīte was ruler, and Shĭm'e-ī his brother was the next.

13 And Je-hī'el, and Āz-a-zī'ah, and Nā'hăth, and Ā'sa-hĕl, and Jĕr'i-mŏth, and Jŏz'abăd, and E-lī'el, and Īs-ma-chī'ah, and Mā'hath, and Be-nā'iah, were overseers under the hand of Cŏn-ŏ-nī'ah and Shĭm'e-ī his brother, at the commandment of Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and Āz-a-rī'ah the ruler of the house of God.

14 And Kō're the son of Ĭm'nah the Lē'vīte, the porter toward the east, was over the free-will offerings of God, to distribute the oblations of the [1]Lord, and the most holy things.

15 And next him were Ē'dĕn, and Mĭ-nī'amin, and Jĕsh'u-à, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Shĕc-a-nī'ah, in the cities of the priests, in their set office, to give to their brethren by courses, as well to the great as to the small:

16 Beside their genealogy of males, from three years old and upward, even unto every one that [5]entereth into the house of the Lord, his daily portion for their service in their charges according to their courses;

17 Both to the genealogy of the priests by the house of their fathers, and the Lē'vītes from twenty years old and upward, in their charges by their courses;

18 And to the genealogy of all their little ones, their wives, and their sons, and their daughters, through all the congregation: for in their set office they sanctified themselves in holiness:

19 Also of the sons of Aâr'on the priests, which were in [i]the fields of the suburbs of their cities, in every several city, the men that were [j]expressed by name, to give portions to all the males among the priests, and to all that were reckoned by genealogies among the Lē'vītes.

20 ¶ And thus did Hĕz-e-kī'ah throughout all Jū'dah, and [k]wrought that which was good and right and truth before the Lord his God.

21 And in every work that he began in the service of the house of God, and in the law, and in the commandments, to seek his God, he did it with all his heart, and prospered.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Sennacherib invading Judah, Hezekiah fortifieth himself, and encourageth his people.* 21 *An angel destroyeth the host of the Assyrians, to the glory of Hezekiah.* 27 *His wealth and works.* 32 *He dying, Manasseh succeedeth him.*

1 [1]After [a]these things, and the establishment thereof, Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à came, and entered into Jū'dah, and encamped against the fenced cities, and thought to win them for himself.

2 And when Hĕz-e-kī'ah saw that Sĕn-năch'e-rīb was come, and that he was purposed to fight against Je-rų'sa-lĕm,

3 He took counsel with his princes and his mighty men to stop the waters of the fountains which were without the city: and they did help him.

4 So there was gathered much people together, who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à come, and find much water?

5 Also he strengthened himself, and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Mĭl'lo in the city of Dā'vid, and made darts and shields in abundance.

6 And he set captains of war over the people, and gathered them together to him in the street of the gate of the city, and spake comfortably to them, saying,

7 [b]Be strong and courageous, [c]be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à, nor for all the multitude that is with him: [d]for there be more with us than with him:

8 With him is an [e]arm of flesh; but [d]with us is the [2]Lord our God to help us, and to fight our battles. And the people rested themselves upon the words of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah.

9 ¶ After this did Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à send his servants to Je-rų'sa-lĕm, (but he himself laid siege against Lā'chish, and all his power with him,) unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and unto all Jū'dah that were at Je-rų'sa-lĕm, saying,

10 Thus saith Sĕn-năch'e-rīb king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à, Whereon do ye trust, that ye abide in the siege in Je-rų'sa-lĕm?

11 Doth not Hĕz-e-kī'ah persuade you to give over yourselves to die by famine and by thirst, saying, The [2]Lord our God shall deliver us out of the hand of the king of Ās-sŷr'ĭ-à?

12 Hath not the same Hĕz-e-kī'ah taken away his high places and his altars, and commanded Jū'dah and Je-rų'sa-lĕm, saying, Ye shall worship before one altar, and burn incense upon it?

13 Know ye not what I and my fathers have done unto all the people of other lands? [f]were the gods of the nations of those lands any ways able to deliver their lands out of mine hand?

14 Who was there among all the gods of those nations that my fathers utterly destroyed, that could deliver his people out of mine hand, that your God should be able to deliver you out of mine hand?

15 Now therefore let not Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you, nor persuade you on this manner, neither yet believe him: for no good of any nation or kingdom was able to deliver his people out of mine hand, and out of the hand of my fathers:

5. "That is, the sons three years old and upward of the priests who went to Jerusalem to serve their course usually accompanied their fathers, and with them ate their daily portions in the holy place, so that no distribution was made in the Levitical cities for those who were at the time on service at the temple."

Ch. 32. B. C. 713-710.

1. Vs. 1-23. Sennacherib, king of Assyria, defeats Judah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

---

now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

i. But the field of the suburbs of their cities may not be sold; for it is their perpetual possession. (Lev. 25:34.) Command the children of Israel, that they give unto the Levites of the inheritance of their possession cities to dwell in; and ye shall give also unto the Levites suburbs for the cities round about them. (Num. 35:2.)

j. See vs. 12-15.

k. I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. (II Ks. 20:3.) And he did that which was right in the sight of the Lord, and walked in all the way of David his father, and turned not aside to the right hand or to the left. (II Ks. 22:2.)

Chapter 32.

a. See II Ks. 18:13-19; and Is. 36:1-37.

b. Be strong and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them; for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.)

c. And he said, Hearken ye, all Judah, and the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and thou king Jehoshaphat, Thus saith the Lord unto you, Be not afraid nor dismayed by reason of this great multitude; for the battle is not yours, but God's. (II Chr. 20:15.)

d. And he answered, Fear not; for they that be with us are more than they that be with them. (II Ks. 6:16.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (1). Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not fear; though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident. (Ps. 27:1, 3.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

e. Thus saith the Lord: Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. (Jer. 17:5.)

f. Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not; They have ears, but they hear not; noses have they, but they smell not; They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they walk not; neither speak they through their throat. They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Ps. 115:4-8.)

[g]how much less shall your God deliver you out of mine hand?

16 And his servants spake yet more against the [2]Lord God, and against his servant Hĕz-e-kī'ah.

17 He wrote also letters to rail on the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, and to speak against him, saying, As the gods of the nations of other lands have not delivered their people out of mine hand, so shall not the God of Hĕz-e-kī'ah deliver his people out of mine hand.

18 Then they cried with a loud voice in the Jews' speech unto the people of Je-rū'sa-lĕm that were on the wall, to affright them, and to trouble them; that they might take the city.

19 And they spake against the God of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, as against the gods of the people of the earth, which were [h]the work of the hands of man.

20 And for this cause Hĕz-e-kī'ah the king, and the prophet I-sā'iah the son of Ā'moz, prayed and cried to heaven.

21 ¶ And the [2]Lord sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valour, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Ās-sȳr'ī-ā. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his god, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword.

22 Thus the [2]Lord [i]saved Hĕz-e-kī'ah and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm from the hand of Sĕn-năch'e-rīb the king of Ās-sȳr'ī-ā, and from the hand of all other, and guided them on every side.

23 And many brought gifts unto the [2]Lord to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and presents to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah: so that he was magnified in the sight of all nations from thenceforth.

24 ¶ [j]In those days Hĕz-e-kī'ah was sick to the death, and prayed unto the Lord: and he spake unto him, and he gave him a sign.

25 But Hĕz-e-kī'ah rendered not again according to the benefit done unto him; for his heart was lifted up: therefore there was wrath upon him, and upon Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

26 Notwithstanding Hĕz-e-kī'ah humbled himself for the pride of his heart, both he and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, so that the wrath of the Lord came not upon them in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah.

27 ¶ And Hĕz-e-kī'ah had exceeding much riches and honour: and he made himself treasuries for silver, and for gold, and for precious stones, and for spices, and for shields, and for all manner of [3]pleasant jewels;

28 Storehouses also for the increase of corn, and wine, and oil; and stalls for all manner of beasts, and cotes [4]for flocks.

29 Moreover he provided him cities, and possessions of flocks and herds in abundance: for God had given him substance very much.

30 This same Hĕz-e-kī'ah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gī'hon, and brought it straight down to the west side of the city of Dā'vid. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prospered in all his works.

31 ¶ Howbeit in the business of the ambassadors of the princes of Bāb'ȳ-lon, who sent unto him to enquire of the wonder that was done in the land, God left him, to try him, that he might know all that was in his heart.

32 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and his goodness, behold, they are written in the vision of I-sā'iah the prophet, the son of Ā'moz, and in the book of the kings of Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el.

33 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah slept with his fathers, and they buried him in the chiefest of the sepulchres of the sons of Dā'vid: and all Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm did him [k]honour at his death. And Ma-năs'seh his son reigned in his stead.

3. That is, precious jewels, which, according to the original, may refer to jewels as precious stones or to furniture.

4. Rather flocks for the stalls. According to the original he not only prepared stalls for the flocks but also provided flocks for the stalls.

Ch. 33. B. C. 698-677.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *Manasseh's wicked reign.* 11 *He is carried into Babylon.* 12 *Upon his prayer to God he is released, and putteth down idolatry.* 20 *He dying, Amon succeedeth him.* 21 *Amon is slain by his servants.* 25 *Josiah succeedeth him.*

1 [1]Ma-năs'seh was twelve years old when he began to reign, and he reigned fifty and five years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm:

2 But did that which was [a]evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, like unto the abominations of the heathen, whom the [2]Lord had cast out before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

3 ¶ For he built again the high places which Hĕz-e-kī'ah his father had [b]broken down, and he reared up altars for Bā'al-ĭm, and [c]made groves, and worshipped [d]all the host of heaven, and served them.

4 Also he built altars in the house of the [2]Lord, whereof the [2]Lord had said, In Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall my name be for ever.

5 And he built altars for all the host of

1. Vs. 1-10 are almost identical with II Ks. 21:8, 9, then in vs. 11-19 is additional information concerning Manasseh's captivity in Babylon, his humiliation, final restoration and reform.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

---

g. And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. (Ex. 5:2.) Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands? (Dan. 3:15.)

h. And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. (Dt. 4:28.) Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. (Ps. 115:4.) The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. (Ps. 135:15.) For the customs of the people are vain; for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman with the ax. (Jer. 10:3.)

i. As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts defend Jerusalem; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it. (Is. 31:5.)

j. In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And the prophet Isaiah the son of Amoz came to him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order; for thou shalt die, and not live. Then he turned his face to the wall, and prayed unto the Lord, saying, I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. And it came to pass, afore Isaiah was gone out into the middle court, that the word of the Lord came to him, saying, Turn again, and tell Hezekiah the captain of my people, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears; behold, I will heal thee; on the third day thou shalt go up unto the house of the Lord. And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered. And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lord will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Lord the third day? And Isaiah said, This sign shalt thou have of the Lord, that the Lord will do the thing that he hath spoken: shall the shadow go forward ten degrees, or go back ten degrees? And Hezekiah answered, It is a light thing for the shadow to go down ten degrees: nay, but let the shadow return backward ten degrees. And Isaiah the prophet cried unto the Lord: and he brought the shadow ten degrees backward, by which it had gone down in the dial of Ahaz. (II Ks. 20:1-11.) In those days was Hezekiah sick unto death. And Isaiah the prophet the son of Amoz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt die, and not live. Then Hezekiah turned his face toward the wall, and prayed unto the Lord, And said, Remember now, O Lord, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. Then came the word of the Lord to Isaiah, saying, Go, and say to Hezekiah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of David thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears; behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years. And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria; and I will defend this city. And this shall be a sign unto thee, from the Lord, that the Lord will do this thing that he has spoken; Behold, I will bring again the shadow of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down. (Is. 38:1-8.)

k. Therefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever; but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.) The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.)

Chapter 33.

a. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. He removed the high places, and brake the images, and cut down the groves, and brake in pieces the brazen serpent that Moses had made; for unto those days the children of Israel did burn incense to it; and he called it Nehushtan. See II Ks. 18:4. See ch. 31:1.

c. Thou shalt not plant thee a grove of any trees near unto the altar of the Lord thy God, which thou shalt make thee. (Dt. 16:21.)

d. And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded. (Dt. 17:3.)

heaven in the two courts of the house of the Lord.

6 And he caused his children to pass through the fire in the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom: also he observed times, and used enchantments, and used witchcraft, and dealt with a familiar spirit, and with wizards: he wrought much evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, to provoke him to anger.

7 And he set [c]a carved image, the idol which he had made, in the house of God, of which God had said to Dā'vid and to Sŏl'o-mon his son, In this house, and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which I have chosen before all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, will I put my name for ever:

8 Neither will I any more remove the foot of Ĭs'ra-el from out of the land which I have appointed for your fathers; so that they will take heed to do all that I have commanded them, according to the whole law and the statutes and the ordinances by the hand of Mō'sēs.

9 So Ma-năs'seh made Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm to err, and to do worse than the heathen, whom the [2]Lord had destroyed before the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

10 And the [2]Lord spake to Ma-năs'seh, and to his people: but they would not hearken.

11 ¶ Wherefore the [2]Lord brought upon them the captains of the host of the king of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ā, which took Ma-năs'seh among the [3]thorns, and bound him with fetters, and carried him to Băb'ў-lon.

12 And when he was in affliction, he besought the [2]Lord his God, and [f]humbled himself greatly before the God of his fathers,

13 And prayed unto him: and he was intreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Je-rū'sa-lĕm into his kingdom. Then Ma-năs'seh [g]knew that the Lord he was God.

14 Now after this he built a wall without the city of Dā'vid, on the west side of Gī'hon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ō'phel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Jū'dah.

15 And he took away the strange gods, and the idol out of the house of the [2]Lord, and all the altars that he had built in the mount of the house of the [2]Lord, and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and cast them out of the city.

16 And he repaired the altar of the [2]Lord, and sacrificed thereon peace offerings and thank offerings, and commanded Jū'dah to serve the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

17 Nevertheless the people did sacrifice still in the high places, yet unto the [2]Lord their God only.

18 ¶ Now the rest of the acts of Ma-năs'seh, and his prayer unto his God, and the words of the seers that spake to him in the name of the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

19 His prayer also, and how God was intreated of him, and all his sins, and his trespass, and the places wherein he built high places, and set up groves and graven images, before he was humbled: behold, they are written among the sayings of the seers.

20 ¶ So Ma-năs'seh slept with his fathers, and they buried him in his own house: and Ā'mon his son reigned in his stead.

21 ¶ Ā'mon was two and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned two years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

22 But he did that which [a]was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord, as did Ma-năs'seh his father: for Ā'mon sacrificed unto all the carved images which Ma-năs'seh his father had made, and served them;

23 And humbled not himself before the [2]Lord, as Ma-năs'seh his father had humbled himself; but Ā'mon trespassed more and more.

24 And his servants conspired against him, and slew him in his own house.

25 ¶ But the people of the land slew all them that had conspired against king Ā'mon; and the people of the land made Jo-sī'ah his son king in his stead.

3. That is, took him with hooks, a humiliating custom of Assyria when taking their distinguished captives.

CHAPTER 34.

Ch. 34. B. C. 641-624.

1 Josiah's good reign. 3 He destroyeth idolatry. 14 Hilkiah having found a book of the law, Josiah sendeth to Huldah to enquire of the Lord. 23 Huldah prophesieth the destruction of Jerusalem, but respite thereof in Josiah's time.

1 [1]Jo-sī'ah was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned in Je-rū'sa-lĕm one and thirty years.

1. Chs. 34, 35 are parallel with II Ks., chs. 22, 23.

2 And he did that which was [a]right in the sight of the [2]Lord, and walked in the ways of Dā'vid his father, and declined neither to the right hand, nor to the left.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3 ¶ For in the eighth year of his reign, while he was [b]yet young, he began to [c]seek after the God of Dā'vid his father: and in the twelfth year he began to purge Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm from the high places, and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images.

4 And [d]they brake down the altars of Bā'alĭm in his presence; and the images, that were on high above them, he cut down; and the groves, and the carved images, and the molten images, he brake in pieces, and made dust of them, and [e]strowed it upon the graves of them that had sacrificed unto them.

5 And he [f]burnt the bones of the priests

e. And he set a graven image of the grove that he had made in a house, of which the Lord said to David, and to Solomon his son, In this house, and in Jerusalem, which I have chosen out of all tribes of Israel, will I put my name for ever. (II Ks. 21:7.) For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. (Eph. 5:5.)

f. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time. (I Pet. 5:6.)

g. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

Chapter 34.

a. See j, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. Wherefore it came to pass, when the time was come about after Hannah had conceived, that she bare a son, and called his name Samuel, saying, Because I have asked him of the Lord. (I Sam. 1:20.) Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word. (Ps. 119:9.) I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. (Prov. 8:17.) Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them. (Ecc. 12:1.) And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.)

c. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts; if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. (Jer. 29:13.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.)

d. And I will destroy your high places, and cut down your images, and cast your carcases upon the carcases of your idols, and my soul shall abhor you. (Lev. 26:30.)

e. And he took the calf which they had made, and burnt it in the fire, and ground it to powder, and strawed it upon the water, and made the children of Israel drink of it. (Ex. 32:20.) And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temple of the Lord all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven: and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bethel. (II Ks. 23:4.)

f. And he slew all the priests of the high places that were there upon the altars, and burned men's bones upon them, and returned to Jerusalem. (II Ks. 23:20.) And he cried against the altar in the word of the Lord, and said, O altar, altar, thus saith the Lord; Behold, a child shall be born unto the house of David, Josiah by name; and upon thee shall he offer the priests of the high places that burn incense upon thee, and men's bones shall be burnt upon thee. (I Ks. 13:2.)

upon their altars, and cleansed Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

6 And so did he in the cities of Ma-năs'seh, and Ē'phrā-ĭm, and Sĭm'e-on, even unto Năph'ta-lī, with their mattocks round about.

7 And when he had broken down the altars and the groves, and had beaten the [g]graven images into powder, and cut down all the idols throughout all the land of Ĭs'ra-el, he returned to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

8 ¶ Now in the eighteenth year of his reign, when he had purged the land, and the house, he sent Shā'phan the son of Ăz-a-lī'ah, and Mā-a-sē'iah the governor of the city, and Jō'ah the son of Jō'a-hăz the recorder, to repair the house of the [2]Lord his God.

9 And when they came to Hĭl-kī'ah the high priest, they delivered the money that was brought into the house of God, which the Lē'vītes that kept the doors had gathered of the hand of Ma-năs'seh and Ē'phrā-ĭm, and of all the remnant of Ĭs'ra-el, and of all Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min; and they returned to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

10 And they put it in the hand of the workmen that had the oversight of the house of the [2]Lord, and they gave it to the workmen that wrought in the house of the [2]Lord, to repair and amend the house:

11 Even to the [3]artificers and builders gave they it, to buy hewn stone, and timber for couplings, and to floor the houses which the kings of Jū'dah had destroyed.

12 And the men did the [h]work faithfully: and the overseers of them were Jā'hăth and Ō-ba-dī'ah, the Lē'vītes, of the sons of Me-rā'rī; and Zĕch-a-rī'ah and Me-shŭl'lam, of the sons of the Kō'hath-ītes, to set it forward; and other of the Lē'vītes, all that could [4]skill of instruments of musick.

13 Also they were over the bearers of burdens, and were overseers of all that wrought the work in any manner of service: [i]and of the Lē'vītes there were [5]scribes, and officers, and porters.

14 ¶ And when they brought out the money that was brought into the house of the [2]Lord, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest found [j]a book of the law of the [2]Lord given by Mō'şĕş.

15 And Hĭl-kī'ah answered and said to Shā'phan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the [2]Lord. And Hĭl-kī'ah delivered the book to Shā'phan.

16 And Shā'phan carried the book to the king, and brought the king word back again, saying, All that was committed to thy servants, they do it.

17 And they have gathered together the money that was found in the house of the [2]Lord, and have delivered it into the hand of the overseers, and to the hand of the workmen.

18 Then Shā'phan the scribe told the king, saying, Hĭl-kī'ah the priest hath given me a book. And Shā'phan read [k]it before the king.

19 And it came to pass, when the king had heard the [l]words of the law, that he rent his clothes.

20 And the king commanded Hĭl-kī'ah, and A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and Āb'dŏn the son of Mī'cah, and Shā'phan the scribe, and Ā-sa-ī'ah a servant of the king's, saying,

21 Go, enquire [m]of the [2]Lord for me, and for them that are left in Ĭs'ra-el and in Jū'dah, concerning the words of the book that is found: for great is the wrath of the [2]Lord that is poured out upon us, because our fathers have not kept the word of the [2]Lord, to do after all that is written in this book.

22 And Hĭl-kī'ah, and they that the king had appointed, went to Hŭl'dah the [n]prophetess, the wife of Shăl'lum the son of Tĭk'vath, the son of Hăs'rah, keeper of the wardrobe; (now she dwelt in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm in the college:) and they spake to her to that effect.

23 ¶ And she answered them, Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Tell ye the man that sent you to me,

24 Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I [o]will bring evil upon this place, and upon the inhabitants thereof, even all the curses that are written in the book which they have read before the king of Jū'dah:

25 Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched.

26 And as for the king of Jū'dah, who sent you to [n]enquire of the Lord, so shall ye say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el concerning the words which thou hast heard;

27 Because thine heart was tender, and thou didst humble thyself before God, when thou heardest his words against this place, and against the inhabitants thereof, and humbledst thyself before me, and didst rend thy clothes, and weep before me; I have even heard thee also, saith the Lord.

28 Behold, I will gather thee to thy fathers, and thou shalt be gathered to thy grave in peace, neither shall thine eyes see all the evil that I will bring upon this place, and upon the inhabitants of the same. So they brought the king word again.

29 ¶ Then the king sent and gathered together all the elders of Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

30 And the king went up into the house of the Lord, and all the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and all the people, great and small: and he read in their ears all the words of the book of the covenant that was found in the house of the Lord.

31 And the king stood in his place, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments, and his testimonies, and his statutes, with all his heart, and with all his soul, to perform the words of the covenant which are written in this book.

32 And he caused all that were present in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm and Bĕn'ja-min to stand to it. And the inhabitants of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm did accord-

3. That is, skilled workmen.

4. That is, all who were skilled in the use of musical instruments.

5. Here for the first time is mentioned an order of scribes or division of the Levitical body, although the order was probably founded by Hezekiah, who employed special men to search out and copy the uncollected proverbs of Solomon. (Prov. 25:1.) Hence a class or order of scribes must have been instituted at that time.

g. And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust; and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. (Dt. 9:21.) For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin. (Is. 31:7.)

h. A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent. (Prov. 28:20.)

i. Of which, twenty and four thousand were to set forward the work of the house of the Lord; and six thousand were officers and judges: Moreover four thousand were porters; and four thousand praised the Lord with the instruments which I made, said David, to praise therewith. (I Chr. 23:4, 5.)

j. And it came to pass, when Moses had made an end of writing the words of this law in a book, until they were finished (24). Take this book of the law, and put it in the side of the ark of the covenant of the Lord your God, that it may be there for a witness against thee. (Dt. 31:24, 26.) And Hilkiah the high priest said unto Shaphan the scribe, I have found the book of the law in the house of the Lord. And Hilkiah gave the book to Shaphan, and he read it. (II Ks. 22:8.)

k. And it shall be with him, and he shall read therein all the days of his life: that he may learn to fear the Lord his God, to keep all the words of this law and these statutes, to do them. (Dt. 17:19.) This book of the law shall not depart out of thy mouth; but thou shalt meditate therein day and night, that thou mayest observe to do according to all that is written therein: for then thou shalt make thy way prosperous, and then thou shalt have good success. (Josh. 1:8.)

l. See Dt. 28.

m. See c, ch. 18, II Chr.

n. And Deborah, a prophetess, the wife of Lapidoth, she judged Israel at that time. (Jud. 4:4.) And there was one Anna, a prophetess, a daughter of Phanuel, of the tribe of Aser; she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity. (Luke 2:36.) And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. (Acts 21:9.)

o. Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:9.)

ing to the covenant of God, the God of their fathers.

33 And Jo-sī'ah took away all the abominations out of all the countries that pertained to the children of Īs'ra-el, and made all that were present in Īs'ra-el to serve, even to serve the [2]Lord their God. And all his days they departed not from following the [2]Lord, the God of their fathers.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Josiah keepeth a most solemn passover.* 20 *He, provoking Pharaoh-necho, is slain at Megiddo.* 25 *Lamentations for Josiah.*

1 [1]*Moreover Jo-sī'ah* [a]*kept a passover unto the* [2]*Lord in Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and they killed the passover on the* [b]*fourteenth day of the first month.*

2 *And he set the priests in their charges, and* [c]*encouraged them to the service of the house of the* [2]*Lord,*

3 *And said unto the Lē'vītes* [d]*that taught all Īs'ra-el, which were holy unto the* [2]*Lord, Put the holy ark* [e]*in the house which Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid king of Īs'ra-el did build;* [f]*it shall not be a burden upon your shoulders: serve now the* [2]*Lord your God, and his people Īs'ra-el,*

4 *And prepare yourselves by the houses of your fathers, after your courses, according to the writing of Dā'vid king of Īs'ra-el, and according to the writing of Sŏl'o-mon his son.*

5 *And stand in the holy place according to the divisions of the families of the fathers of your brethren the people, and after the division of the families of the Lē'vītes.*

6 *So kill the passover, and sanctify yourselves, and prepare your brethren, that they may do according to the word of the* [2]*Lord by the hand of Mō'sĕs.*

7 *And Jo-sī'ah gave to the people, of the flock, lambs and kids, all for the passover offerings, for all that were present, to the number of thirty thousand, and three thousand bullocks: these were of the king's substance.*

8 *And his princes gave willingly unto the people, to the priests, and to the Lē'vītes: Hĭl-kī'ah and Zĕch-a-rī'ah and Je-hī'el, rulers of the house of God, gave unto the priests for the passover offerings two thousand and six hundred small cattle, and three hundred oxen.*

9 *Cŏn-a-nī'ah also, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah and Nethăn'e-el, his brethren, and Hash-a-bī'ah and Je-ī'el and Jŏz'a-băd, chief of the Lē'vītes, gave unto the Lē'vītes for passover offerings five thousand small cattle, and five hundred oxen.*

10 *So the service was prepared, and the priests stood in their place, and the Lē'vītes in their courses, according to the king's commandment.*

11 *And they killed the passover, and the priests* [g]*sprinkled the blood from their hands, and the Lē'vītes* [h]*flayed them.*

Ch. 35. B. C. 623-610.

1. Though this ch. is parallel to the passover recorded in II Ks. 23, the writer of Kings disposes of it in three verses (21-23), while the Chronicler devotes to it 19 verses (1-19), thus dwelling more fully on the religious side of the king's reign than does the Book of Kings.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The message from Necho, king of Egypt, to Josiah. Although Necho was a heathen, he declared himself to be one favored of Jehovah.

12 *And they removed the burnt offerings, that they might give according to the divisions of the families of the people, to offer unto the* [2]*Lord, as it is written in the book of Mō'sĕs. And so did they with the oxen.*

13 *And they* [i]*roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people.*

14 *And afterward they made ready for themselves, and for the priests: because the priests the sons of Aâr'on were busied in offering of burnt offerings and the fat until night; therefore the Lē'vītes prepared for themselves, and for the priests the sons of Aâr'on.*

15 *And the singers the sons of Ā'saph were in their place, according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and Ā'saph, and Hē'man, and Jĕd'u-thun the king's seer; and the porters waited at every gate; they might not depart from their service; for their brethren the Lē'vītes prepared for them.*

16 *So all the service of the* [2]*Lord was prepared the same day, to keep the passover, and to offer burnt offerings upon the altar of the* [2]*Lord, according to the commandment of king Jo-sī'ah.*

17 *And the children of Īs'ra-el that were present kept the passover at that time, and the feast of unleavened* [j]*bread seven days.*

18 *And there was no passover like to that kept in Īs'ra-el from the days of Săm'u-el the prophet; neither did all the kings of Īs'ra-el keep such a passover as Jo-sī'ah kept, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and all Jū'dah and Īs'ra-el that were present, and the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

19 *In the eighteenth year of the reign of Jo-sī'ah was this passover kept.*

20 ¶ After all this, when Jo-sī'ah had prepared the temple, Nē'cho king of Ē'gўpt came up to fight against Chär'chĕ-mish by Ēū-phrā'tēs: and Jo-sī'ah went out against him.

21 But he sent ambassadors to him, saying, What have I to do with thee, thou king of Jū'dah? I come not against thee this day, but against the house wherewith I have war: for God [3]commanded me to make haste: forbear thee from meddling with God, who is with me, that he destroy thee not.

22 Nevertheless Jo-sī'ah would not turn his face from him, but disguised himself, that he might fight with him, and hearkened not unto the words of Nē'cho from the mouth of God, and came to fight in the valley of Me-gĭd'do.

23 And the archers shot at king Jo-sī'ah; and the king said to his servants, Have me away; for I am sore wounded.

24 His servants therefore took him out of that chariot, and put him in the second chariot that he had; and they brought him to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and he died, and was buried in one of

---

Chapter 35.

a. And the king commanded all the people, saying, Keep the passover unto the Lord your God, as it is written in the book of this covenant (21). Surely there was not holden such a passover from the days of the judges that judged Israel, nor in all the days of the kings of Israel, nor the kings of Judah. (II Ks. 2:21, 22.)

b. And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. (Ex. 12:6.) And the children of the captivity kept the passover upon the fourteenth day of the first month. (Ezra 6:19.)

c. And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place (5). My sons, be not now negligent; for the Lord hath chosen you to stand before him, to serve him, and that ye should minister unto him, and burn incense. (II Chr. 29:5, 11.)

d. They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar. (Dt. 33:10.) O thou that art named the house of Jacob, is the spirit of the Lord straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly?

e. And the priests brought in the ark of the covenant of the Lord unto his place, to the oracle of the house, into the most holy place, even under the wings of the cherubim. (II Chr. 5:7.)

f. And also unto the Levites; they shall no more carry the tabernacle, nor any vessels of it for the service thereof. (I Chr. 23:26.)

g. So they killed the bullocks, and the priests received the blood, and sprinkled it on the altar; likewise, when they had killed the rams, they sprinkled the blood upon the altar; they killed also the lambs, and they sprinkled the blood upon the altar. (II Chr. 29:22.)

h. But the priests were too few, so that they could not flay all the burnt offerings; wherefore their brethren the Levites did help them, till the work was ended, and until the other priests had sanctified themselves: for the Levites were more upright in heart to sanctify themselves than the priests. (II Chr. 29:34.)

i. And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; and with bitter herbs shall they eat it. Eat not of it raw, nor sodden at all with water, but roast with fire; his head with his legs, and with the purtenance thereof. (Ex. 12:8, 9.) And thou shalt roast and eat it in the place which the Lord thy God shall choose: and thou shalt turn in the morning, and go unto thy tents. (Dt. 16:7.)

j. Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses; for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. (Ex. 12:15.)

the sepulchres of his fathers. And all Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm mourned for Jo-sī'ah.

25 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mī'ah lamented for Jo-sī'ah: and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Jo-sī'ah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Ĭs'ra-el: and, behold, they are written in the lamentations.

26 Now the rest of the acts of Jo-sī'ah, and his goodness, according to that which was written in the law of the Lord,

27 And his deeds, first and last, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Jehoahaz is deposed by Pharaoh, and carried into Egypt.* 5 *Jehoiakim and* 9 *Jehoiachin are brought into Babylon.* 14 *Jerusalem is wholly destroyed.* 22 *The proclamation of Cyrus.*

1 [1]Then the people of the land took Je-hō'a-hăz the son of Jo-sī'ah, and made him king in his father's stead in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

2 Je-hō'a-hăz was twenty and three years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

3 And the king of Ē'gўpt put him down at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and condemned the land in an hundred talents of silver and a talent of gold.

4 And the king of Ē'gўpt made E-lī'a-kĭm his brother king over Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and turned his name to Je-hoi'a-kim. And Nē'cho took Je-hō'a-hăz his brother, and carried him to Ē'gўpt.

5 ¶ Je-hoi'a-kim was twenty and five years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and he did that which [a]was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord his God.

6 Against him came up Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and bound him in fetters, to carry him to Băb'ў-lon.

7 Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar also carried of the vessels of the house of the [2]Lord to Băb'ў-lon, and put them in his temple at Băb'ў-lon.

8 Now the rest of the acts of Je-hoi'a-kim, and his abominations which he did, and that which was found in him, behold, they are written in the book of the kings of Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah: and Je-hoi'a-chin his son reigned in his stead.

9 ¶ Je-hoi'a-chin was eight years old when he began to reign, and he reigned three months and ten days in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord.

10 And when the year was expired, king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar sent, and brought him to Băb'ў-lon, with the goodly vessels of the house of the Lord, and made Zĕd-e-kī'ah his brother king over Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

11 ¶ Zĕd-e-kī'ah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and reigned eleven years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

12 And he did that which was evil in the sight of the [2]Lord his God, and humbled not himself before Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet speaking from the mouth of the [2]Lord.

13 And [b]he also rebelled against king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar, who had made him swear by God: but he stiffened his neck, and hardened his heart from turning unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el.

14 ¶ Moreover all the chief of the priests, and the people, transgressed very much after all the abominations of the heathen; and polluted the house of the [2]Lord which he had hallowed in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

15 And the [2]Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place:

16 But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the [2]Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy.

17 Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chăl'dees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand.

18 And [c]all the vessels of the house of God, great and small, and the treasures of the house of the [2]Lord, and the treasures of the king, and of his princes; all these he brought to Băb'ў-lon.

19 And they burnt the house of God, and brake down the wall of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and burnt all the palaces thereof with fire, and destroyed all the goodly vessels thereof.

20 And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Băb'ў-lon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Pēr'sĭà:

21 To fulfil the word of the [2]Lord by the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, until the land [d]had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years.

22 ¶ Now in the first year of Çў'rus king of Pēr'sĭà, that the word of the [2]Lord spoken by the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah [e]might be accomplished, the [2]Lord stirred up the spirit of Çў'rus king of Pēr'sĭà, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

23 Thus saith Çў'rus king of Pēr'sĭà, All the kingdoms of the earth hath the Lord God of heaven given me; and he hath charged me to build him an house in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which is in Jū'dah. Who is there among you of all his people? The [2]Lord his God be with him, and let him go up.

Ch. 36. B. C. 610-593.

1. In this ch. is a brief summary of the reigns of Jehoahaz, Jehoiakim and Zedekiah, and an account of the fall of Jerusalem, the destruction of the temple and the captivity of the Jews; all of which are more fully treated in the parallel account of II Ks. 23:35.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Chapter 36.

a. See i, ch. 15, II Ks.

b. But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? (Ezek. 17:15.)

c. And the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, did the Chaldees break in pieces, and carried the brass of them to Babylon. (II Ks. 25:13.)

d. And thou shalt put the mercy seat upon the ark of the testimony in the most high place. (Lev. 26:34.)

e. Then Hananiah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jeremiah's neck, and brake it. (Jer. 28:10.)

EZRA

NOTE.—Ezra is a direct continuation of the Chronicles and is by the same author, viz., Ezra. This book covers a period of about 80 years and affords the principal information concerning the return of the Jews from the Babylonish exile and the rebuilding of the temple. The last 4 chs. are devoted largely to the life of the writer and may be considered his autobiography. As the first 6 chs. are mainly devoted to the rebuilding of the temple and are largely copies of letters from the king of that time, a very noticeable feature of the book is its diversity of language occasioned by the above mentioned letters, all of which were copied in their native language. It is therefore written partly in Hebrew and partly in Chaldee.

Nehemiah treats of the same period as the Book of Ezra.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The proclamation of Cyrus for the building of the temple.* 7 *Cyrus restoreth the vessels of the temple to Sheshbazzar.*

1 Now [1]in the first [2]year of Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'şiȧ, that the word of the [3]Lord by the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah might be fulfilled, the [3]Lord stirred up the [4]spirit of Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'şiȧ, that he made a [a]proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying,

2 Thus saith Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'şiȧ, The [3]Lord God of heaven hath given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged [b]me to build him an house at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which is in Jū'dah.

3 Who is there among you of all his people? his God be with him, and let him go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which is in Jū'dah, and build the house of the [3]Lord God of Īs'ra-el, (he is [c]the God,) which is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

4 And whosoever remaineth in any place where he sojourneth, let the men of his place help him with silver, and with gold, and with goods, and with beasts, beside the freewill offering for the house of God that is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

5 ¶ [5]Then rose up the chief of the fathers of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, with all them whose spirit God had [d]raised, to go up to build the house of the [3]Lord which is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

6 And all they that were about them strengthened their hands with vessels of silver, with gold, with goods, and with beasts, and with precious things, beside all that was willingly offered.

7 ¶ Also [e]Çȳ'rus the king brought forth the vessels of the house of the Lord, which Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar had brought forth out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and had put them in the house of his gods;

8 Even those did Çȳ'rus king of Pēr'şiȧ bring forth by the hand of Mĭth're-dăth the treasurer, and numbered them unto Shĕsh-băz'zar, the prince of Jū'dah.

9 And this is the number of them: thirty chargers of gold, a thousand [6]chargers of silver, nine and twenty knives,

10 Thirty basons of gold, silver basons of a second sort four hundred and ten, and other vessels a thousand.

11 All the vessels of gold and of silver were five thousand and four hundred. All these did Shĕsh-băz'zar bring up with them of the captivity that were brought up from Băb'ȳ-lon unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

Ch. 1. B. C. 536.

1. Chs. 1-6 record the rebuilding of the temple. Cyrus' proclamation to rebuild is given in this ch., vs. 1-4.

2. That is, the first year Ezra ruled over Babylon.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Through Daniel, who called the king's attention to Isaiah's prophecies concerning him.

5. Vs. 5-11 detail the preparation to return from exile and the restoring of the vessels of Cyrus.

6. Basins or cups.

Ch. 2. B. C. 536.

1. In this ch. is given the list of the exiles who returned with Zerubbabel, vs. 1-70, which is parallel to Neh. 7:6-73.

2. Not the same man whose history is given in the Book of Neh. This one is unknown, save the mention here made.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The number that return, of the people,* 36 *of the priests,* 40 *of the Levites,* 43 *of the Nethinims,* 55 *of Solomon's servants,* 62 *of the priests which could not shew their pedigree.*

1 [1]Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the [a]king of Băb'ȳ-lon had carried away unto Băb'ȳ-lon, and came again unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm and Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

2 Which came with Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl: Jēsh'u-ȧ, [2]Nē-he-mī'ah, Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Rē-el-ā'iah, Mor'de-cāi, Bĭl'shăn, Mĭz'par, Bĭg'va-ī, Rē'hum, Bā'a-nah. The number of the men of the people of Īs'ra-el:

3 The children of Pā'rŏsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

4 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

5 The children of Ā'rah, seven hundred seventy and five.

6 The children of Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jēsh'u-ȧ and Jō'ăb, two thousand eight hundred and twelve.

7 The children of Ē'lam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

8 The children of Zăt'tu, nine hundred forty and five.

9 The children of Zăc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

10 The children of Bā'nī, six hundred forty and two.

11 The children of Bĕb'ă-ī, six hundred twenty and three.

12 The children of Āz'gad, a thousand two hundred twenty and two.

13 The children of A-dŏn'ī-kăm, six hundred sixty and six.

14 The children of Bĭg'va-ī, two thousand fifty and six.

15 The children of Ā'dĭn, four hundred fifty and four.

16 The children of Ā'tēr of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

17 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and three.

18 The children of Jō'rah, an hundred and twelve.

19 The children of Hā'shum, two hundred twenty and three.

20 The children of Gĭb'bar, ninety and five.

21 The children of Bĕth'-lē-hĕm, an hundred twenty and three.

22 The men of Ne-tō'phah, fifty and six.

Ref. Ezra. Chapter 1.

a. But in the first year of Cyrus the king of Babylon the same king Cyrus made a decree to build this house of God. (Ezra 5:13.)

b. That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure; even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid. (Is. 44:28.) Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gate; and the gates shall not be shut (1). I have made the earth, and created man upon it; I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded. I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways; he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts. (Is. 45:1, 12, 13.)

c. I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel; for he is the living god, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. (Dan. 6:26.)

d. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. (Prov. 16:1.) For it is God which worketh in you, both to will and to do of his good pleasure. (Phil. 2:13.) Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Heb. 13:21.)

e. And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took out of the temple that was in Jerusalem, and brought them into the temple of Babylon, those did Cyrus the king take out of the temple of Babylon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Sheshbazzar, whom he had made governor. (Ezra 5:14.) And also let the gold and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nebuchadnezzar took forth out of the temple which is at Jerusalem, and brought unto Babylon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Jerusalem, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God. (Ezra 6:5.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths; none remained save the poorest sort of the people of the land. And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives and his officers, and the mighty of the land; those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. And all the men of might, even seven thousand, and craftsmen and smiths a thousand, all that were strong and apt for war, even them the king of Babylon brought captive to Babylon. (II Ks. 24:14-16.)

23 The men of An'a-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.
24 The children of Az'ma-veth, forty and two.
25 The children of Kir'jath-a'rim, Che-phi'rah, and Be-e'roth, seven hundred and forty and three.
26 The children of Ra'mah and Ga'ba, six hundred twenty and one.
27 The men of Mich'mas, an hundred twenty and two.
28 The men of Beth'-el and A'i, two hundred twenty and three.
29 The children of Ne'bo, fifty and two.
30 The children of Mag'bish, an hundred fifty and six.
31 The children of the other E'lam, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.
32 The children of Ha'rim, three hundred and twenty.
33 The children of Lod, Ha'did, and O'no, seven hundred twenty and five.
34 The children of Jer'i-cho, three hundred forty and five.
35 The children of Se-na'ah, three thousand and six hundred and thirty.
36 ¶ The priests: the children of Je-da'iah, of the house of Jesh'u-a, nine hundred seventy and three.
37 The children of Im'mer, a thousand fifty and two.
38 The children of Pash'ur, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.
39 The children of Ha'rim, a thousand and seventeen.
40 ¶ The Le'vites: the children of Jesh'u-a, and Kad'mi-el, of the children of Hod-a-vi'ah, seventy and four.
41 ¶ The singers: the children of A'saph, an hundred twenty and eight.
42 ¶ The children of the porters: the children of Shal'lum, the children of A'ter, the children of Tal'mon, the children of Ak'kub, the children of Hat'i-ta, the children of Sho'ba-i, in all an hundred thirty and nine.
43 ¶ The Neth'i-nims: the children of Zi'ha, the children of Ha-su'pha, the children of Tab'a-oth,
44 The children of Ke'ros, the children of Si'a-ha, the children of Pa'don,
45 The children of Leb'a-nah, the children of Hag'a-bah, the children of Ak'kub,
46 The children of Ha'gab, the children of Shal'ma-i, the children of Ha'nan,
47 The children of Gid'del, the children of Ga'har, the children of Re-a-i'ah,
48 The children of Re'zin, the children of Ne-ko'da, the children of Gaz'zam,
49 The children of Uz'za, the children of Pa-se'ah, the children of Be'sai,
50 The children of As'nah, the children of Me-hu'nim, the children of Ne-phu'sim,
51 The children of Bak'buk, the children of Ha-ku'pha, the children of Har'hur,
52 The children of Baz'luth, the children of Me-hi'da, the children of Har'sha,
53 The children of Bar'kos, the children of Sis'e-ra, the children of Tha'mah,
54 The children of Ne-zi'ah, the children of Hat'i-pha.
55 ¶ The children of Sol'o-mon's servants: the children of So'ta-i, the children of Soph'e-reth, the children of Pe-ru'da,
56 The children of Ja-a'lah, the children of Dar'kon, the children of Gid'del,
57 The children of Sheph-a-ti'ah, the children of Hat'til, the children of Poch'e-reth of Ze-ba'im, the children of A'mi.
58 All the Neth'i-nims, and the children of Sol'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.
59 And these were they which went up from Tel-me'lah, Tel-har'sa, Che'rub, Ad'dan, and Im'mer: but they could not shew their father's house, and their seed, whether they were of Is'ra-el:
60 The children of Del-a-i'ah, the children of To-bi'ah, the children of Ne-ko'da, six hundred fifty and two.
61 ¶ And of the children of the priests: the children of Ha-ba'iah, the children of Koz, the children of Bar-zil'la-i; which took a wife of the daughters of Bar-zil'la-i the Gil'e-ad-ite, and was called after their name:
62 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but they were not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.
63 And the Tir'sha-tha said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with U'rim [3]and with [b]Thum'mim.
64 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,
65 Beside their servants and their maids, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and there were among them two hundred singing men and singing women.
66 Their horses were seven hundred thirty and six; their mules, two hundred forty and five;
67 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five; their asses, six thousand seven hundred and twenty.
68 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers, when they came to the house of the [4]Lord which is at Je-ru'sa-lem, offered freely for the house of God to set it up in his place:
69 They gave [c]after their ability unto the treasure of the work threescore and one thousand [5]drams of gold, and five thousand pound of silver, and one hundred priests' garments.
70 So the priests, and the Le'vites, and some of the people, and the singers, and the porters, and the Neth'i-nims, dwelt in their cities, and all Is'ra-el in their cities.

3. From this record it appears that the Urim and Thummim were lost during the captivity; there is no reliable record of their having been found.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. That is, gold darics of the Persian Empire, with a value of about $5.52.

Ch. 3. B. C. 536.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The altar is set up.* 4 *Offerings frequented.* 7 *Workmen prepared.* 8 *The foundations of the temple are laid in great joy and mourning.*

1 And when the seventh month was come, and the children of Is'ra-el were in the cities, the people gathered themselves together as one man to Je-ru'sa-lem.
2 Then stood up Jesh'u-a the son of Joz'a-dak, and his brethren the priests, and Ze-rub'ba-bel the son of She-al'ti-el, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Is'ra-el, to offer [a]burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Mo'ses the man of God.
3 And they set the altar upon his bases; for fear was upon them because of the people of those countries: and they offered burnt [1]offerings thereon unto the [2]Lord, even burnt offerings morning and evening.
4 They kept also the feast of tabernacles, as it is written, and offered the daily burnt [1]offerings by number, according to the custom, as the duty of every day required;
5 And afterward offered the [b]continual burnt [1]offering, both of the new moons, and of all the set feasts of the [2]Lord that were con-

1. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

b. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart when he goeth in before the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.)
c. Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. (I Cor. 16:2.) Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:7.)

Chapter 3.
a. For the law of the burnt offerings see Lev. ch. 1.
b. Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two

secrated, and of every one that willingly offered a freewill [3]offering unto the [2]Lord.

6 From the first day of the seventh month began they to offer burnt offerings unto the [2]Lord. But the foundation of the temple of the [2]Lord was not yet laid.

7 They gave money also unto the masons, and to the carpenters; and meat, and drink, and oil, unto them of Zī'dŏn, and to them of Tȳre, to bring cedar trees from Lĕb'a-non to the sea of Jŏp'pà, according to the grant that they had of Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şià.

8 ¶ [4]Now in the second year of their coming unto the house of God at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, in the second month, began Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tĭ-el, and Jĕsh'u-à the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and the remnant of their brethren the priests and the Lē'vītes, and all they that were come out of the captivity unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; and appointed the Lē'vītes, from twenty years old and upward, to set forward the work of the house of the [2]Lord.

9 Then stood Jĕsh'u-à with his sons and his brethren, Kăd'mĭ-el and his sons, the sons of Jū'dah, together, to set forward the workmen in the house of God: the sons of Hĕn'a-dăd, with their sons and their brethren the Lē'vītes.

10 And when the builders laid the foundation [c]of the temple of the [2]Lord, they set the priests in their apparel with trumpets, and the Lē'vītes the sons of Ā'saph with cymbals, to praise the [2]Lord, after the ordinance of Dā'vid king of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the [2]Lord; because he is good, [d]for his mercy endureth for ever toward Ĭs'ra-el. And all the people shouted with a great shout, when they praised the [2]Lord, because the foundation of the house of the [2]Lord was laid.

12 But many of the priests and Lē'vītes and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy:

13 So that the people could not discern the noise of the shout of joy from the noise of the weeping of the people: for the people shouted with a loud shout, and the noise was heard afar off.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The adversaries, being not accepted in the building of the temple, endeavour to hinder it.* 7 *Their letter to Artaxerxes.* 17 *The decree of Artaxerxes.* 23 *The building is hindered.*

1 [1]Now when the adversaries of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min heard that the children of the captivity builded the temple unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el;

2 Then they came to Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and to the chief of the fathers, and said unto them, Let us build with you: for we seek your God, as ye do; and we do sacrifice unto him since the days of Ē'sar-hăd'don king of Ās'sur, which brought us up hither.

3 But Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, and Jĕsh'u-à, and the rest of the chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, said unto them, Ye have [a]nothing to do with us to build an house unto our God; but we ourselves together will build unto the [2]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, as king Çȳ'rus the king of Pĕr'şià hath commanded us.

4 Then the people of the land weakened the hands of the people of Jū'dah, and troubled them in building,

5 And hired counsellors against them, to frustrate their purpose, all the days [3]of Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şià, even until the reign of [4]Da-rĭ'us king of Pĕr'şià.

6 And in the reign of A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, in the beginning of his reign, wrote they unto him an accusation against the inhabitants of Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

7 ¶ And in the days of [5]Är-tăx-ērx'eş wrote Bĭsh'lăm, Mĭth're-dăth, Tā'be-el, and the rest of their companions, unto Är-tăx-ērx'eş king of Pĕr'şià; and the writing of the letter was written in the Sȳr'ĭ-an tongue, and interpreted in the Sȳr'ĭ-an tongue.

8 Rē'hŭm the chancellor and Shĭm'shāi the scribe wrote a letter against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm to Är-tăx-ērx'eş the king in this sort:

9 Then wrote Rē'hŭm the chancellor, and Shĭm'shāi the scribe, and the rest of their companions; the Dī'na-ītes, the A-phär'sath-chītes, the Tär'pel-ītes, the A-phär'sītes, the Är'chĕ-vītes, the Bāb-ȳ-lō'nĭans, the Sụ'san-chītes, the De-hā'vītes, and the Ē'lăm-ītes,

10 And the rest of the nations whom the great and noble Ās-năp'pēr brought over, and set in the cities of Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and the rest that are on this side the river, and at such a time.

11 ¶ This is the copy of the letter that they sent unto him, even unto Är-tăx-ērx'eş the king; Thy servants the men on this side the river, and at such a time.

12 Be it known unto the king, that the Jews which came up from thee to us are come unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, building the rebellious and the bad city, and have set up the walls thereof, and joined the foundations.

13 Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not [b]pay toll, tribute, and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings.

14 Now because we have maintenance from the king's palace, and it was not meet for us to see the king's dishonour, therefore have we sent and certified the king;

15 That search may be made in the book of the records of thy fathers: so shalt thou find in the book of the records, and know that this city is a rebellious city, and hurtful unto kings and provinces, and that they have moved sedition within the same of old time: for which cause was this city destroyed.

16 We certify the king that, if this city be builded again, and the walls thereof set up, by this means thou shalt have no portion on this side the river.

17 ¶ Then sent the king an answer unto Rē'hŭm the chancellor, and to Shĭm'shāi the scribe, and to the rest of their companions that dwell in Sa-mā'rĭ-à, and unto the rest beyond the river, Peace, and at such a time.

18 The letter which ye sent unto us hath been plainly read before me.

19 And I commanded, and search hath been made, and it is found that this city of old time

3. That is, an offering freely given, over and above the requirements of the law.

4. Vs. 8-13 detail the laying of the foundation of the second temple.

Ch. 4. B. C. 535-522.

1. Vs. 1-24, the rebuilding of the temple suspended.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Cyrus reigned 29 years, and during that time the enemies of Israel could not secure a reverse of the king's edict to rebuild the temple.

4. Darius was a usurper of the throne of Cyrus.

5. Known in history as Magian Smerdis, who was a usurper. During his reign the enemies of Israel succeeded in putting a stop to the rebuilding of the temple.

lambs of the first year day by day continually. (Ex. 29:38.) And ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savor unto the Lord; one young bullock, one ram, and seven lambs of the first year without blemish. (Num. 29:2.)

c. Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, The hands of Zerubbabel have laid the foundation of this house; his hand shall also finish it; and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you. For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth. (Zech. 4:8-10.)

d. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:1.) The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness; the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride; the voice of them that shall say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lord. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Lord. (Jer. 33:11.)

Chapter 4.

a. Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial in Jerusalem. (Neh. 2:20.) Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, asketh drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. (Jno. 4:9.)

b. Also we certify you, that, touching any of the priests and Levites, singers, porters, Nethinims, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them. (Ezra 7:24.)

hath made insurrection against kings, and that rebellion and sedition have been made therein.

20 There have been mighty kings also over Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, which have ruled over all [c]countries [d]beyond the river; and toll, tribute, and custom, was paid unto them.

21 Give ye now commandment to cause these men to cease, and that this city be not builded, until another commandment shall be given from me.

22 Take heed now that ye fail not to do this: why should damage grow to the hurt of the kings?

23 ¶ Now when the copy of king Är-tăx-ẽrx'ēş' letter was read before Rē'hŭm, and Shĭm'shāi the scribe, and their companions, they went up in haste to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm unto the Jewş, and made them to cease by force and power.

24 Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm. So it ceased unto the second [e]year of the reign of Da-rī'us king of Pēr'şiȧ.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Zerubbabel and Jeshua, incited by Haggai and Zechariah, set forward the building of the temple.* 3 *Tatnai and Shetharborznai could not hinder the Jews.*

1 Then the prophets, Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of [1]Īd'dō, prophesied unto the Jewş that were in Jū'dah and Je-rụ'sa-lĕm in the name of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, even unto them.

2 Then rose up Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tī-el, and Jĕsh'u-ȧ the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and began to build the house of God which is at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: and with them were the prophets of God [2]helping them.

3 ¶ At the same time came to them Tăt'na-ī, governor on this side the river, and Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, and their companions, and said thus unto them, Who hath commanded you to build this house, and to make up this wall?

4 Then said we unto them after this manner, What are the names of the men that make this building?

5 But the [a]eye of their God was upon the elders of the Jewş, that they could not cause them to cease, till the matter came to Da-rī'us: and then they returned answer by letter concerning this matter.

6 ¶ The copy of the letter that Tăt'na-ī, governor on this side the river, and Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, and his companions the A-phär'săch-ītes, which were on this side the river, sent unto Da-rī'us the king:

7 They sent a letter unto him, wherein was written thus; Unto Da-rī'us the king, all peace.

8 Be it known unto the king, that we went into the province of Jū-dē'ȧ, to the house of the great God, which is builded with great stones, and timber is laid in the walls, and this work goeth fast on, and prospereth in their hands.

9 Then asked we those elders, and said unto them thus, Who commanded you to build this house, and to make up these walls?

10 We asked their names also, to certify thee, that we might write the names of the men that were the chief of them.

11 And thus they returned us answer, saying, We are the [b]servants of the God of heaven and earth, and build the house that was builded these many years ago, which a great king of Ĭs'ra-el builded and set up.

12 But after [c]that our fathers had provoked the God of heaven unto wrath, he gave them into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, the Chăl-dē'an, who destroyed this house, and carried the people away into Băb'ў-lon.

13 But in the first year of Çў'rus the king of Băb'ў-lon the same king Çў'rus made a decree to build this house of God.

14 And the vessels also of gold and silver of the house of God, which Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar took out of the temple that was in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and brought them into the temple of Băb'ў-lon, those did Çў'rus the king take out of the temple of Băb'ў-lon, and they were delivered unto one, whose name was Shĕsh-băz'zar, whom he had made governor;

15 And said unto him, Take these vessels, go, carry them into the temple that is in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and let the house of God be builded in his place.

16 Then came the same Shĕsh-băz'zar, and laid the foundation of the house of God which is in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: and since that time even until now hath it been in building, and yet it is not finished.

17 Now therefore, if it seem good to the king, let there be search made in the king's treasure house, which is there at Băb'ў-lon, whether it be so, that a decree was made of Çў'rus the king to build this house of God at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and let the king send his pleasure to us concerning this matter.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Darius, finding the decree of Cyrus, maketh a new decree for the advancement of the building.* 13 *The temple is finished.* 16 *The feast of the dedication is kept,* 19 *and the passover.*

1 [1]Then Da-rī'us the king made a decree, and search was made in the house of the rolls, where the treasures were laid up in Băb'ў-lon.

2 And there was found at Āch'me-thȧ, in the palace that is in the province of the Mēdeş, a roll, and therein was a record thus written:

3 In the first year of Çў'rus the king the same Çў'rus the king made a decree concerning the house of God at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, Let the house be builded, the place where they offered sacrifices, and let the foundations thereof be strongly laid; the height thereof threescore [2]cubits, and the breadth thereof threescore cubits;

4 With [a]three rows of great stones, and a row of new timber: and let the expences be given out of the king's house:

6. As Artaxerxes was assassinated in less than a year from the time he was made king, and as the order to rebuild the temple was reissued during the second year of the reign of Darius, successor to Artaxerxes, the period during which the building was suspended was not longer than two years.

Ch. 5. B. C. 520.

1. In his prophecy, Zechariah called himself "the son of Barachias, the son of Iddo," which shows that Iddo was his grandfather. The word son here, as elsewhere in the Bible, is used in the sense of descendant.

2. That is, urging and inspiring them by such exhortations as are found in the first ch. of Haggai.

Ch. 6. B. C. 519.

1. Vs. 1-12 constitute that part of the answer of Darius to the letter of Tatnai, which has been recorded.

2. These measurements do not coincide with the measures of I Ks. 6:2. "And the house which king Solomon built for the Lord, the length thereof was threescore cubits and the breadth thereof 20 cubits, and the height thereof 30 cubits." It is not, however, supposed that Cyrus here gave the exact measurements or at least the dimensions were not followed in rebuilding.

c. For he was wiser than all men; than Ethan the Ezrahite, and Heman, and Chalcol, and Darda, the sons of Mahol; and his fame was in all nations round about. (I Ks. 4:31.)

d. From the wilderness and this Lebanon, even unto the great river, the river Euphrates, all the land of the Hittites, and unto the great sea toward the going down of the sun, shall be your coast. (Josh. 1:4.)

Chapter 5.

a. This Ezra went up from Babylon; and he was a ready scribe in the law of Moses, which the Lord God of Israel had given; and the king granted him all his request, according to the hand of the Lord his God upon him (6). And hath extended mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes: and I was strengthened as the hand of the Lord my God was upon me; and I gathered together out of Israel chief men to go up with me. (Ezra 7:6, 28.) For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose part is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. (II Chr. 16:9.) Behold the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee: yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.)

b. I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. (Ps. 119:46.) Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.) For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.)

c. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, until there was no remedy. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age; he gave them all into his hand. (II Chr. 36:16, 17.)

Chapter 6.

a. Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee. (Ps. 68:29.) And he built the inner court with three rows of hewed stone, and a row of cedar beams. (I Ks. 6:36.)

5 And also let the golden and silver vessels of the house of God, which Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar took forth out of the temple which is at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and brought unto Băb'y-lon, be restored, and brought again unto the temple which is at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, every one to his place, and place them in the house of God.

6 Now therefore, Tăt'na-ī, governor beyond the river, Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, and your companions the A-phär'săch-ītes, which are beyond the river, be ye far from thence:

7 Let the work of this house of God alone; let the governor of the Jews and the elders of the Jews build this house of God in his place.

8 Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expences be given unto these men, that they be not hindered.

9 And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, let it be given them day by day without fail:

10 That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savours unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons.

11 Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and being set up, let him be hanged thereon; [b]and let his house be made a dunghill for this.

12 And the God that hath caused his [c]name to dwell there destroy all kings and people, that shall put to their hand to alter and to destroy this house of God which is at Je-ru'sa-lĕm. I Da-rī'us have made a decree; let it be done with speed.

13 ¶ [3]Then Tăt'na-ī, governor on this side the river, Shē'thär-bŏz'na-ī, and their companions, according to that which Da-rī'us the king had sent, so they did speedily.

14 And the elders of the Jews builded, and they prospered through the prophesying of Hăg'ga-ī the prophet and Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Ĭd'dō. And they builded, and finished it, according to the commandment of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, and according to the commandment of Çў'rus, and Da-rī'us, and Ăr-tăx-ērx'ēş king of Pĕr'şiá.

15 And this house was finished on the third day of the month Ā'där, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Da-rī'us the king.

16 ¶ And the children of Ĭs'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the rest of the children of the captivity, kept [d]the dedication of this house of God with joy,

17 *And offered at the dedication of this house of God an hundred bullocks, two hundred rams, four hundred lambs; and for a sin offering for all Ĭs'ra-el, twelve he goats, according to the number of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.*

18 *And they set the priests in their divisions, and the Lē'vītes in their courses, for the service of God, which is at Je-ru'sa-lĕm; as it is written in the book of Mō'şeş.*

19 [4]*And the children of the captivity kept the passover* [e]*upon the fourteenth day of the first month.*

20 *For the priests and the Lē'vītes were purified together, all of them were pure, and killed the passover for all the children of the captivity, and for their brethren the priests, and for themselves.*

21 And the children of Ĭs'ra-el, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated [f]themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, did eat,

22 And kept the feast of [g]unleavened bread seven days with joy: for the [5]Lord had made them joyful, and [h]turned the heart of the king of Ăs-sўr'ī-à unto them, to strengthen their hands in the work of the house of God, the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ezra goeth up to Jerusalem.* 11 *The gracious commission of Artaxerxes to Ezra.* 27 *Ezra blesseth God for his favour.*

1 [1]Now after these [2]things, in the reign of [3]Är-tăx-ērx'ēş king of Pēr'şiá, [4]Ēz'rà the son of Sĕr-a-ī'ah, the son of Āz-a-rī'ah, the son of Hĭl-kī'ah,

2 The son of Shăl'lum, the son of Zā'dōk, the son of A-hī'tub,

3 The son of Ām-a-rī'ah, the son of Āz-a-rī'ah, the son of Me-rā'ioth,

4 The son of Zĕr-a-hī'ah, the son of Ŭz'zī, the son of Bŭk'kī,

5 The son of A-bĭsh'u-à, the son of Phĭn'e-has, the son of Ē-le-ā'zar, the son of Aâr'on the chief priest:

6 This Ēz'rà went up from Băb'y-lon; and he was a ready [5]scribe in the law of Mō'şeş, which the [6]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el had given: and the king granted him all his request, according [a]to the hand of the [6]Lord his God upon him.

7 And there went up some of the children of Ĭs'ra-el, and of the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the singers, and the porters, and the Nĕth'i-nĭmş, unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm, in the seventh year of Är-tăx-ērx'ēş the king.

8 And he came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm in the fifth month, which was in the seventh year of the king.

9 For upon the first day of the first month began he to go up from Băb'y-lon, and on the first day of the fifth month came he to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, [b]according to the good hand of his God upon him.

10 For Ēz'rà had prepared his heart to seek [c]the law of the [6]Lord, and to do it, and to [d]teach in Ĭs'ra-el statutes and judgments.

11 ¶ [7]Now this is the copy of the letter that

3. Vs. 13-18 detail the finishing of the temple and its dedication.

4. Vs. 19-22, observing the passover.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Ch. 7. B. C. 457.

1. The remaining four chs. of the book are largely concerning the life of Ezra—the author.

2. Fifty-seven years after the events of the close of ch. 6.

3. Which was, according to vs. 7, 8, the seventh and eighth years of his reign.

4. The priest, author of this book. He was born and reared in exile. But by perseverence in his work, he became one of the greatest men of his age; he is supposed to have been the founder of the great synagogue and its system of worship.

5. Not only a copyist, but a skilled and thorough student of the law.

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

7. Vs. 11-26, letter and decree of Artaxerxes.

b. The king answered and said to the Chaldeans, The thing is done for me; if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill. (Dan. 2:5.) Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort. (Dan. 3:29.)

c. For the Lord hath chosen Zion; he hath desired it for his habitation. This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it. (Ps. 132:13, 14.) And the Lord said unto him, I have heard thy prayer and thy supplication that thou hast made before me: I have hallowed this house, which thou hast built, to put my name there for ever; and mine eyes and mine heart shall be there perpetually. (I Ks. 9:3.)

d. And Solomon offered a sacrifice of peace offerings, which he offered unto the Lord, two and twenty thousand oxen, and an hundred and twenty thousand sheep. So the king and all the children of Israel dedicated the house of the Lord. (I Ks. 8:63.) Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared; for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your strength. (Neh. 8:10.)

e. And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. (Ex. 12:6.)

f. And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. (Ex. 12:48.)

g. Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses; for whosoever eateth leavened bread from the first day until the seventh day, that soul shall be cut off from Israel. (Ex. 12:15.)

h. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. (Prov. 21:1.)

Chapter 7.

a. For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is against all them that forsake him. (Ezra 8:22.)

b. And a letter unto Asaph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me. (Neh. 2:8.)

c. And I will walk at liberty; for I seek thy precepts. (Ps. 119:45.)

d. They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they

the king Är-tăx-ērx'ēş gave unto Ēz'rà the priest, the scribe, even a scribe of the words of the commandments of the [c]Lord, and of his statutes to Ĭs'ra-el.

12 Är-tăx-ērx'ēş, king of kings, unto Ēz'rà the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect [8]peace, and at such a time.

13 I make a decree, that all they of the people of Ĭs'ra-el, and of his priests and Lē'vītes, in my realm, which are minded of their own freewill to go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, go with thee.

14 Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors, to enquire concerning Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand;

15 And to carry the silver and gold, which the king and his counsellors have freely offered unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el, whose habitation is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm,

16 And all the silver and gold that thou canst find in all the province of Băb'ў-lon, with the freewill offering of the people, and of the priests, offering willingly for the house of their God which is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm:

17 That thou mayest buy speedily with this money bullocks, rams, lambs, with their [e]meat offerings and their drink offerings, and offer them upon the altar of the house of your God which is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

18 And whatsoever shall seem good to thee, and to thy brethren, to do with the rest of the silver and the gold, that do after the will of your God.

19 The vessels also that are given thee for the service of the house of thy God, those deliver thou before the God of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

20 And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house.

21 And I, even I Är-tăx-ērx'ēş the king, do make a decree to all the treasurers which are beyond the river, that whatsoever Ēz'rà the priest, the scribe of the law of the God of heaven, shall require of you, it be done speedily,

22 Unto an hundred [9]talents of silver, and to an hundred [10]measures of wheat, and to an hundred [11]baths of wine, and to an hundred baths of oil, and salt without prescribing how much.

23 Whatsoever is commanded by the God of heaven, let it be diligently done for the house of the God of heaven: for why should there be wrath against the realm of the king and his sons?

24 Also we certify you, that touching any of the priests and Lē'vītes, singers, porters, Nĕth'-i-nĭmş, or ministers of this house of God, it shall not be lawful to impose toll, tribute, or custom, upon them.

25 And thou, Ēz'rà, after the wisdom of thy God, that is in thine hand, set magistrates and judges, which may judge all the people that are beyond the river, all such as know the laws of thy God; and teach ye [f]them that know them not.

8. The word "peace" has been supplied by English translators. Some authorities supply the word "scribe," applying it to Ezra as a perfect scribe, which is the translation of the R. V.

9. About $166,000.

10. About 1,100 bushels.

11. About 875 gallons.

12. Vs. 27, 28 record the thanksgiving of Ezra.

Ch. 8. B. C. 457.

1. Vs. 1-14 give Ezra's companions from Babylon.

2. Vs. 15-20, Ezra sends to Iddo for ministers for the temple service.

26 And whosoever will not do the law of thy God, and the law of the king, let judgment be executed speedily upon him, whether it be unto death, or to banishment, or to confiscation of goods, or to imprisonment.

27 ¶ [12]Blessed [g]be the [c]Lord God of our fathers, which hath put such a thing as this in the king's heart, to beautify the house of the Lord which is in Je-rū'sa-lĕm:

28 And hath extended [h]mercy unto me before the king, and his counsellors, and before all the king's mighty princes. And I was strengthened as the hand of the Lord my God was upon me, and I gathered together out of Ĭs'ra-el chief men to go up with me.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The companions of Ezra, who returned from Babylon.* 24 *He committeth the treasures to the custody of the priests.* 33 *The treasure is weighed in the temple.*

1 [1]These are now the chief of their fathers, and this is the genealogy of them that went up with me from Băb'ў-lon, in the reign of Är-tăx-ērx'ēş the king.

2 Of the sons of Phĭn'e-has; Gĕr'shŏm: of the sons of Ĭth'a-mär; Dăn'iel: of the sons of Dā'vid; Hăt'tŭsh.

3 Of the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah, of the sons of Phā'rŏsh; Zĕch-a-rī'ah: and with him were reckoned by genealogy of the males an hundred and fifty.

4 Of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ĕl-i-hō-ē'-nā-ī the son of Zĕr-a-hī'ah, and with him two hundred males.

5 Of the sons of Shĕch-a-nī'ah; the son of Ja-hā'zĭ-el, and with him three hundred males.

6 Of the sons also of Ā'dĭn; Ē'bed the son of Jŏn'a-than, and with him fifty males.

7 And of the sons of Ē'lăm; Je-shā'iah the son of Ăth-a-lī'ah, and with him seventy males.

8 And of the sons of Shĕph-a-tī'ah; Zĕb-a-dī'ah the son of Mī'chaĕl, and with him fourscore males.

9 Of the sons of Jō'ăb; Ō-ba-dī'ah the son of Je-hī'el, and with him two hundred and eighteen males.

10 And of the sons of Shĕl'o-mĭth; the son of Jŏs-ĭ-phī'ah, and with him an hundred and threescore males.

11 And of the sons of Bĕb'ă-ī; Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Bĕb'ă-ī, and with him twenty and eight males.

12 And of the sons of Ăz'gad; Jo-hā'nan the son of Hăk'ka-tăn, and with him an hundred and ten males.

13 And of the last sons of A-dŏn'ĭ-kăm, whose names are these, E-lĭph'e-lĕt, Je-ĭ'el, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and with them threescore males.

14 Of the sons also of Bĭg'va-ī; Ū'tha-ī, and Zăb'bud, and with them seventy males.

15 ¶ [2]And I gathered them together to the river that runneth to A-hā'và; and there abode we in tents three days: and I viewed the people, [a]and the priests, and found there none of the sons of Lē'vī.

---

shall put incense before thee, and hold burnt sacrifice upon thine altar. (Dt. 33:10.) And Ezra the priest brought the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding upon the first day of the seventh month. And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate, from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law. (Neh. 8:2, 3.) For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.) Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, rebuke, exhort, with all long-suffering and doctrine. (II Tim. 4:2.)

e. And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt. Then Moses and Aaron fell on their faces before all the assembly of the congregation of the children of Israel. And Joshua the son of Nun and Caleb the son of Jephunneh, which were of them that searched the land, rent their clothes. And they spake unto all the company of the children of Israel, saying, The land, which we passed through to search it, is an exceeding good land. (Num. 14:4-7.)

f. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.) Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old. (Mat. 13:52.)

g. Wherefore David blessed the Lord before all the congregation: and David said, Blessed be thou, Lord God of Israel our father, for ever and ever. (I Chr. 29:10.)

h. O Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name; and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant him mercy in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer. (Neh. 1:11.)

Chapter 8.

a. A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both. (Prov. 27:3.) Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

16 [3]Then I sent for E-li-ē'zĕr, for Ā'rĭ-el, for Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and for Ēl'na-than, and for Jā'rĭb, and for Ēl'na-than, and for Nā'than, and for Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and for Me-shŭl'lam, chief men; also for Joi'a-rĭb, and for Ēl'na-than, men of understanding.

17 And I sent them with commandment unto Id'dō the chief at the place Ca-sĭph'ī-à, and I told them what they should say unto Id'dō, and to his brethren the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, at the place Ca-sĭph'ī-à, that they should bring unto us ministers for the house of our God.

18 And [b]by the good hand of our God upon us they brought us a man of understanding, of the sons of Mäh'lī, the son of Lē'vī, the son of Ĭs'ra-el; and Shĕr-e-bī'ah, with his sons and his brethren, eighteen;

19 And Hash-a-bī'ah, and with him Je-shā'iah of the sons of Me-rā'rī, his brethren and their sons, twenty;

20 Also of the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, whom Dā'vid and the princes had appointed for the service of the Lē'vītes, two hundred and twenty Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms: all of them were expressed by name.

21 ¶ Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river of A-hā'và, that we might [c]afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance.

22 For I was ashamed to require of the king a band of soldiers and horsemen to help us against the enemy in the way: because we had spoken unto the king, saying, The hand of our God is upon all them for [d]good that seek him; but his power and his wrath is [e]against all them that forsake him.

23 So we fasted and besought our God for this: and he was [f]intreated for us.

24 ¶ Then I separated twelve of the chief of the priests, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Hash-a-bī'ah, and ten of their brethren with them,

25 And weighed unto them the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, even the offering of the house of our God, which the king, and his counsellors, and his lords, and all Ĭs'ra-el there present, had offered:

26 I even weighed unto their hand six [4]hundred and fifty talents of silver, and silver vessels an hundred [5]talents, and of gold an [6]hundred talents;

27 Also twenty basons of gold, of a thousand [7]drams; and two vessels of fine copper, precious as gold.

28 And I said unto them, Ye are holy unto the [8]Lord; the vessels are holy also; and the silver and the gold are a freewill offering [g]unto the [8]Lord God of your fathers.

29 Watch [h]ye, and keep them, until ye weigh them before the chief of the priests and the Lē'vītes, and chief of the fathers of Ĭs'ra-el, at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, in the chambers of the house of the Lord.

30 So took the priests and the Lē'vītes the weight of the silver, and the gold, and the vessels, to bring them to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm unto the house of our God.

31 ¶ [9]Then we departed from the river of A-hā'và on the twelfth day of the first month, to go unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: and the hand of our God was upon us, and he delivered us from the hand of the enemy, and of such as lay in wait by the way.

32 And we came to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and abode there three days.

33 ¶ Now on the fourth day was the silver and the gold and the vessels weighed in the house of our God by the hand of Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'ah the priest; and with him was Ē-le-ā'zar the son of Phĭn'e-has; and with them was Jŏz'a-băd the son of Jēsh'u-à, and Nō-a-dī'ah the son of Bĭn'nu-ī, Lē'vītes;

34 By number and by weight of every one: and all the weight was written at that time.

35 *Also the children of those that had been carried away, which were come out of the captivity, offered burnt offerings unto the God of Ĭs'ra-el, twelve bullocks for all Ĭs'ra-el, ninety and six rams, seventy and seven lambs, twelve he goats for a sin offering: all this was a burnt offering unto the Lord.*

36 ¶ And they delivered the king's commissions unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors on this side the river: and they furthered the people, and the house of God.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Ezra mourneth for the affinity of the people with strangers.* 5 *He prayeth unto God with confession of sins.*

1 Now when these [1]things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Ĭs'ra-el, and the priests, and the Lē'vītes, have not [a]separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Cā'năan-ītes, the Hĭt'tītes, the Pĕr'ĭz-zītes, the Jĕb'u-sītes, the Ām'mŏn-ītes, the Mō'ab-ītes, the E-gўp'tians, and the Ām'or-ītes.

2 For they have [b]taken of their daughters for themselves, and for their sons: so that the [c]holy seed have mingled themselves with the people of those lands: yea, the hand of the princes and rulers hath been chief in this trespass.

3 [2]And when I heard this thing, I rent my garment and my mantle, and plucked off the hair of my head and of my beard, and sat down astonied.

---

3. That is, none of the sons of Levi who were not priests. All the priests were sons of Levi, but not all the sons of Levi were priests.

4. About $1,000,000.

5. $366,000.

6. About $5,700,000.

7. About $5,500.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9. Vs. 31-36 detail the journey and arrival at Jerusalem.

Ch. 9. B. C. 457.

1. That is, the things stated in ch. 8:33-36, viz., the delivering of the treasury, the burnt offering, and the king's commission.

2. Vs. 3-15, the prayer and grief of Ezra, regarding the intermarriages of the Jews with the idolatrous nations, forbidden in Ex. 34:12-16, and in Dt. 7:1-3.

b. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.) And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.)

c. For whatsoever soul it be that shall not be afflicted in that same day, he shall be cut off from among his people. (Lev. 23:29.) Wherefore have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labors (3). Then shalt thou call, and the Lord shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity. (Is. 58:3, 9.)

d. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. (Ps. 33:18, 19.) But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not. (Ps. 35:15.) And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.)

e. The face of the Lord is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth. (Ps. 34:16.) And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. (Lev. 17:10.)

f. And prayed unto him; and he was entreated of him, and heard his supplication, and brought him again to Jerusalem into his kingdom. Then Manasseh knew that the Lord he was God. (II Chr. 33:13.) And the Lord shall smite Egypt; he shall smite and heal it; and they shall return even to the Lord, and he shall be entreated of them, and shall heal them. (Is. 19:22.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. (Mat. 21:22.)

g. They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. They shall not take a wife that is a whore, or profane; neither shall they take a woman put away from her husband: for he is holy unto his God. Thou shalt sanctify him therefore; for he offereth the bread of thy God: he shall be holy unto thee: for I the Lord, which santify you, am holy. (Lev. 21:6-8.)

h. Blessed are those servants whom the Lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to set down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants. (Luke 12:37, 38.)

Chapter 9.

a. And the seed of Israel separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers. (Neh. 9:2.)

b. Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. (Dt. 7:3.)

c. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth. (Dt. 14:2.) And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odors and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art; and they made a very great burning for him. (II Chr. 16:14.)

4 Then were assembled unto me every one that [d]trembled at the words of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, because of the transgression of those that had been carried away; and I sat astonied until the evening sacrifice.

5 ¶ And at the evening sacrifice I arose up from my heaviness; and having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the Lord my God,

6 And said, [e]O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens.

7 Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day.

8 And now for a little space grace hath been shewed from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage.

9 For we [e]were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Pĕr'şiă, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Jū'dah and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

10 And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? for we have forsaken thy commandments,

11 Which thou hast commanded by thy servants the prophets, saying, The land, unto which ye go to possess it, is an unclean land with the filthiness of the people of the lands, with their abominations, which have filled it from one end to another with their uncleanness.

12 Now therefore give not your daughters unto their sons, neither take their [f]daughters unto your sons, nor seek their peace or their wealth for ever: that ye may be strong, and eat the good of the land, and [g]leave it for an inheritance to your children for ever.

13 And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this;

14 Should we again break thy commandments, and [h]join in affinity with the people of these abominations? wouldest not thou be angry with us till thou hadst consumed us, so that there should be no remnant nor escaping?

15 O Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are [i]before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Shechaniah encourageth Ezra to reform the strange marriages.* 9 *The people, at the exhortation of Ezra, repent, and promise amendment.* 15 *The care to perform it.* 18 *The names of them which had married strange wives.*

1 [1]Now when Ēz'rà had prayed, and when he had confessed, weeping and casting himself down before the house of God, there assembled unto him out of Ĭs'ra-el a very great congregation of men and women and children: for the people wept very sore.

2 And Shĕch-a-nī'ah the son of Je-hī'el, one of the sons of Ē'lăm, answered and said unto Ēz'rà, We have trespassed [a]against our God, and have taken strange wives of the people of the land: yet now there is hope in Ĭs'ra-el concerning this thing.

3 Now therefore let us make a covenant with our God to put away all the wives, and such as are born of them, according to the counsel of my lord, and of those that tremble at [b]the commandment of our God; and let it be done according to the law.

4 Arise; for this matter belongeth unto thee: we also will be with thee: be of good courage, and do it.

5 Then arose Ēz'rà, and made the chief priests, the Lē'vītes, and all Ĭs'ra-el, to swear that they should do according to this word. And they sware.

6 ¶ Then Ēz'rà rose up from before the house of God, and went into the chamber of Jo-hā'nan the son of E-lī'a-shib: and when he came thither, he did eat no bread, nor drink water: for he mourned because of the transgression of them that had been carried away.

7 And they made proclamation throughout Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto all the children of the captivity, that they should gather themselves together unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm;

8 And that whosoever would not come within three days, according to the counsel of the princes and the elders, all his substance should be forfeited, and himself separated from the congregation of those that had been carried away.

9 ¶ Then all the men of Jū'dah and Bĕn'ja-min gathered themselves together unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm within three days. It was the ninth month, on the twentieth day of the month; and all the people sat in the street of the house of God, trembling because of this matter, and for the great rain.

10 And Ēz'rà the priest stood up, and said unto them, Ye have transgressed, and have taken strange wives, to increase the trespass of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 Now therefore [c]make confession unto the [2]Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and [d]separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives.

12 Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do.

13 But the people are many, and it is a time of much rain, and we are not able to stand without, neither is this a work of one day or

3. This prayer of Ezra's is one of the most perfect examples of humiliation and confession ever uttered. It does not contain one direct supplication, but its every utterance is a confession of sin, past and present, and a personal humiliation before Jehovah.

Ch. 10. B. C. 457-456.

1. Vs. 1-17. Ezra reforms their strange marriages and secures the putting away of their forbidden wives. This action on the part of Ezra must not be judged by the standard of our Lord (Mat. 5:32 and 19:4-9), because Ezra was to reconstruct or restore the Jewish state on the basis of the Mosaic law, and that law positively forbade marriage with the heathens. (Dt. 7:3)—"Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son." The violation of this command had been the main cause of Israel's many troubles; therefore Ezra could not re-establish the Jews and leave in effect among them the very principle which heretofore had effected their ruin.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

d. For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. (Is. 66:2.)

e. Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned. (Neh. 1:6.)

f. Thou shalt not seek their peace nor their prosperity all thy days for ever. (Dt. 23:6.)

g. A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just. (Prov. 13:22.)

h. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Chr. 6:14.)

i. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law; that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. (Rom. 3:19.)

Chapter 10.

a. Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives? (Neh. 13:27.)

b. And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them: Neither shalt thou make marriages with them; thy daughter thou shalt not give unto his son, nor his daughter shalt thou take unto thy son. (Dt. 7:2, 3.)

c. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord. (Jer. 3:12, 13.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

d. Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. (Is. 1:16, 17.) And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. (Rom. 12:2.)

two: for we are many that have transgressed in this thing.

14 Let now our rulers of all the congregation stand, and let all them which have taken strange wives in our cities come at appointed times, and with them the elders of every city, and the judges thereof, until [e]the fierce wrath of our God for this matter be turned from us.

15 ¶ Only [3]Jŏn'a-than the son of Ā'sa-hĕl and Ja-ha-zī'ah the son of Tĭk'vah were employed about this matter: and Me-shŭl'lam and Shab-bĕth'a-ī the Lē'vīte helped them.

16 And the children of the captivity did so. And Ēz'rà the priest, with certain chief of the fathers, after the house of their fathers, and all of them by their names, were separated, and sat down in the first day of the tenth month to examine the matter.

17 And they made an end with all the men that had taken strange wives by the first day of the first month.

18 ¶ [4]And among the sons of the priests there were found that had taken strange wives: namely, of the sons of Jĕsh'u-à the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and his brethren; Mā-a-sē'iah, and E-li-ē'zēr, and Jā'rib, and Gĕd-a-lī'ah.

19 And they [f]gave their hands that they would put away their wives; *and being* [g]*guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass.*

20 And of the sons of Ĭm'mēr; Ha-nā'nī, and Zĕb-a-dī'ah.

21 And of the sons of Hā'rim; Mā-a-sē'iah, and E-lī'jah, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Je-hī'el, and Ūz-zī'ah.

22 And of the sons of Păsh'ŭr; Ēl-i-ō-ē'nā-ī, Mā-a-sē'iah, Ĭsh'ma-el, Ne-thăn'e-el, Jŏz'a-băd, and Ēl'a-sah.

23 Also of the Lē'vītes; Jŏz'a-băd, and Shĭm'e-ī, and Ke-lā'iah, (the same is Kĕl'ĭ-tà,) Pĕth-a-hī'ah, Jū'dah, and E-li-ē'zēr.

24 Of the singers also; E-lī'a-shib: and of the porters; Shăl'lum, and Tē'lem, and Ū'rī.

3. So complete and simple was Ezra's method for the disposition of each case, that only the persons mentioned in this verse needed to give it their attention.

4. Vs. 18-44 give the list of those who had taken strange wives.

25 Moreover of Ĭs'ra-el: of the sons of Pā'rŏsh; Ra-mī'ah, and Je-zī'ah, and Măl-chī'ah, and Mī'a-mĭn, and Ē-le-ā'zar, and Măl-chī'jah, and Be-nā'iah.

26 And of the sons of Ē'lăm; Măt-ta-nī'ah, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Je-hī'el, and Ăb'dī, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, and E-lī'ah.

27 And of the sons of Zăt'tu; Ēl-i-ō-ē'nā-ī, E-lī'a-shib, Măt-ta-nī'ah, and Jĕr'e-mŏth, and Zā'băd, and A-zī'zà.

28 Of the sons also of Bĕb'ă-ī; Je-ho-hā'nan, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Zăb'bāi, and Ăth'lāi.

29 And of the sons of Bā'nī; Me-shŭl'lam, Măl'luch, and Ăd-a-ī'ah, Jăsh'ŭb, and Shē'al, and Rā'moth.

30 And of the sons of Pā'hath-mō'ab; Ăd'nà, and Chē'lăl, Be-nā'iah, Mā-a-sē'iah, Măt-ta-nī'ah, Be-zăl'ĕ-el, and Bĭn'nu-ī, and Ma-năs'seh.

31 And of the sons of Hā'rim; E-li-ē'zēr, Ĭsh-ī'jah, Măl-chī'ah, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Shĭm'e-on,

32 Bĕn'ja-min, Măl'luch, and Shĕm-a-rī'ah.

33 Of the sons of Hā'shum; Măt-te-nā'ī, Măt'ta-thah, Zā'băd, E-lĭph'e-lĕt, Jĕr'e-māi, Ma-năs'seh, and Shĭm'e-ī.

34 Of the sons of Bā'nī; Ma-ăd'āi, Ăm'răm, and Ū'el,

35 Be-nā'iah, Be-dē'iah, Chĕl'luh,

36 Va-nī'ah, Mĕr'e-mŏth, E-lī'a-shib,

37 Măt-ta-nī'ah, Măt-te-nā'ī, and Jā'a-sau,

38 And Bā'nī, and Bĭn'nu-ī, Shĭm'e-ī,

39 And Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and Nā'than, and Ăd-a-ī'ah,

40 Măch-nă-dē'bāi, Shăsh'a-ī, Shăr'a-ī,

41 A-zăr'e-el, and Shĕl-e-mī'ah, Shĕm-a-rī'ah,

42 Shăl'lum, Ăm-a-rī'ah, and Jō'sĕph.

43 Of the sons of Nē'bo; Je-ī'el, Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, Zā'băd, Ze-bī'nà, Ja-dā'u, and Jō'el, Be-nā'iah.

44 All [h]these had taken strange wives: and some of them had wives by whom they had children.

---

e. Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal. (II Ks. 23:26.) Now hear me therefore, and deliver the captives again, which ye hath taken captive of your brethren: for the fierce wrath of the Lord is upon you. (II Chr. 28:11.) Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with the Lord God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us. (II Chr. 29:10.)

f. And all the princes, and the mighty men, and all the sons likewise of king David, submitted themselves unto Solomon the king. (I Chr. 29:24.) Now be ye not stiff-necked, as your fathers were, but yield yourselves unto the Lord, and enter into his sanctuary, which he hath sanctified for ever; and serve the Lord your God, that the fierceness of his wrath may turn away from you. (II Chr. 30:8.) My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thine hand with a stranger. (Prov. 6:1.) Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts. (Prov. 22:26.)

g. Then it shall be, because he hath sinned, and is guilty, that he shall restore that which he took violently away, or the thing which he hath deceitfully gotten, or that which was delivered him to keep, or the lost thing which he found. (Lev. 6:4.)

h. But king Solomon loved many strange women, together with the daughter of Pharaoh, women of the Moabites, Ammonites, Edomites, Zidonians, and Hittites. (I Ks. 11:1.) For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil. (Prov. 5:3.) To keep thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman. (Prov. 6:24.) Stolen waters are sweet, and bread eaten in secret is pleasant. But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the depths of hell. (Prov. 9:17, 18.) Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat. (Mat. 7:13.)

THE

BOOK OF NEHEMIAH

NOTE —This book takes its name from him who is its chief character as well as its author. It is a continuation of the Book of Ezra. It was written wholly in the Hebrew and so keenly and clearly does it remain true to the design of sacred history (i. e., presenting the faults and failures of the chosen people, as well as their virtues and successes with frankness and directness, showing the cause of retribution or triumph, the forsaking of Jehovah and his worship, or obedience to his commands, and with sincerity depicting the deplorable weakness of the Jews, recording their sins and corruptions, humiliation and penitence, and the absence of the miraculous presence of Jehovah), that it has disarmed adverse criticism until there are none to dispute the authenticity of the Book of Nehemiah. The only portions which are questioned as to authorship are chs. 8, 9 and 10, but criticism is here very feebly maintained, as few can find sufficient foundation for believing that there would be an interpolation of three chs. in the middle of the book. Such would be unnatural and unreasonable, therefore the criticism regarding it has fallen of itself for the want of a structural principle to sustain it.

The book gives an account of the deep affliction and humiliation of Nehemiah, cup bearer to King Artaxerxes Longimanus, in the 20th year of whose reign Nehemiah became so deeply distressed on account of the weakness and humiliation of his people that he obtained a commission from the king to visit Jerusalem and rebuild it. Then follows a history of his administration, a list of those who went up to the Holy City with Zerubbabel, and an account of the reorganization of the religious service. The book closes with an account of the abuses corrected by Nehemiah.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Nehemiah, understanding by Hanani the misery of Jerusalem, mourneth, fasteth, and prayeth.* 5 *His prayer.*

1 The [1]words of [2]Nē-he-mī'ah the son of [3]Hăch-a-lī'ah. And it came to pass in the month [4]Chis'leū, in the twentieth year, as I was in Shu'shan [5]the palace,

2 That Ha-nā'nī, one of my brethren, came, he and certain men of Jū'dah; and I asked them concerning the Jews that had escaped, which were left of the captivity, and concerning Je-ru'sa-lēm.

3 And they said unto me, The remnant that are left of the captivity there in the province are in great affliction and reproach: [a]the wall of Je-ru'sa-lēm also is broken down, and the gates [6]thereof are burned with fire.

4 ¶ [7]And it came to pass, when I heard these words, that I sat down and wept, and mourned certain days, and fasted, and prayed before the God of heaven,

5 And said, I beseech thee, [b]O [8]Lord God of heaven, the great [9]and terrible God, that keepeth [c]covenant and mercy for them that love him and observe his commandments:

6 Let thine ear now be attentive, and [d]thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Is'ra-el thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Is'ra-el, which we have sinned against thee: both I and my father's house have sinned.

7 We [e]have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have [f]not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ṣeṣ.

8 Remember, I beseech thee, the word [g]that thou commandedst thy servant Mō'ṣeṣ, saying, [g]If ye transgress, I will scatter you abroad among the nations:

9 But if ye [h]turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them; though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part

Ch. 1. B. C. 446.

NOTE.—Chs. 1-6 are devoted to the rebuilding of the walls and gates of Jerusalem. The incidents and difficulties attending thereto.

1. In contrast with all the other historical books, but like each of the other 12 minor prophets, Nehemiah opens with the announcement of the author's name.

2. The genealogy of Nehemiah is unknown, save that he is the son of Hachalia (Neh. 1:1) and brother of Hanani (Neh. 7:2). He was cup bearer in the royal palace, and during the twentieth year of the reign of his king, Artaxerxes, in the year 444 B. C., the king noticed his sorrow of heart as depicted in his saddened countenance, inquired the cause thereof, and finding it to be on account of the mournful and desolate condition of his people in Judea, the king gave him a commission to go and rebuild the walls of Jerusalem and to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. Nehemiah began his difficult but joyous task in the year B. C. 444, and completed it in 52 days. (Neh. 6: 15-16)—"So the wall was finished in the twenty-fifth day of the month Elul, in fifty and two days," although Nehemiah remained there for 12 years, or until B. C. 432, promoting the public good. (Neh. 5:14)—"Moreover from the time that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Judah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Artaxerxes the king, that is, 12 years, I and my brethren have not eaten the bread of the governor." As soon as he had completed the rebuilding of the walls, Nehemiah turned his attention to reforms which he desired to inaugurate, viz.: (1) He caused a more general public reading and exposition of the law (Neh. 8: 1-12); (2) the magnificent celebrations of the feast of tabernacles (Neh. 8:13-18); (3) a national feast when all the sins of the people were confessed (ch. 9); (4) a solemn covenant to God (ch. 10). History presents but few examples of a rigid, positive adherence to duty, a sterner and more uncompromising opposition to wrong, private or public, a more unswerving faith in God, or a purer patriotism, than are evidenced in Nehemiah.

3. Supposed to be a descendant of Judah, of the family of David.

of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there.

10 Now these are thy servants and thy people, whom thou hast redeemed by thy great power, and by thy strong hand.

11 O [8]Lord, I beseech thee, let now thine ear be attentive to the prayer of thy servant, and to the prayer of thy servants, who desire to fear thy name: and prosper, I pray thee, thy servant this day, and grant [i]him mercy [10]in the sight of this man. For I was the king's cupbearer.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Artaxerxes sendeth Nehemiah with letters and commission to Jerusalem.* 9 *Nehemiah cometh to Jerusalem.* 12 *He vieweth secretly the ruins of the walls.* 17 *He inciteth the Jews to build.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the month [2]Nī'san, in the twentieth year of Är-tăx-ērx'ēṣ the king, that wine was before him: and I took up the wine, and gave it unto the king. Now I had not been beforetime sad in his presence.

2 Wherefore the king said unto me, Why is thy countenance sad, seeing thou art not sick? this is nothing else but [a]sorrow of heart. Then I was very sore afraid,

3 And said unto the king, Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire?

4 Then the king said unto me, For what dost thou make request? So I [b]prayed to the God of heaven.

5 And I said unto the king, If it please the king, and if thy servant have found favour in thy sight, that thou wouldest send me unto Jū'dah, unto the city of my fathers' sepulchres, that I may build it.

6 And the king said unto me, (the queen also sitting by him,) For how long shall thy journey be? and when wilt thou return? So

4. The ninth month of the Jewish year, corresponding with our December.

5. The principal palace of the Persian Empire.

6. Which was done more than a century before by the Chaldean army (II Ks. 25:9, 10) —"And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house, burnt he with fire, and all the army of the Chaldees that were with the captain of the guard brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about."

7. Vs. 4-11 detail the grief and prayer of Nehemiah.

8. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

9. So called because of the terrible judgments he had visited upon his people for their many disobediences.

10. That is, give him a favorable hearing before the king.

Ch. 2. B. C. 445.

1. Vs. 1-8, Nehemiah receives his commission from the king to go to Jerusalem and rebuild the walls.

2. The first month of the Jewish year, corresponding with our April.

Ref. Nehemiah. Chapter 1.

a. See ch. 2:17.

b. And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments. (Dan. 9:4.)

c. And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.) For I have said, Mercy shall be built up for ever; thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens. (Ps. 89:2.) Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations. (Dt. 7:9.)

d. Now, my God, let, I beseech thee, thine eyes be open, and let thine ears be attent unto the prayer that is made in this place. (II Chr. 6:40.) Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.)

e. We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments. (Dan. 9:5.)

f. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

g. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste (33). And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' land; and also in the inquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. (Lev. 26:33, 39.)

h. But when they in their trouble did turn unto the Lord God of Israel, and sought him, he was found of them. (II Chr. 15:4.) Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.. (Jer. 29:12.)

i. But the Lord was with Joseph, and showed him mercy, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. (Gen. 39:21.)

Chapter 2.

a. A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance; but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken. (Prov. 15:13.)

b. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

it pleased the king to send me; and I set [3]him a time.

7 Moreover I said unto the king, If it please the king, let letters be given me to the governors beyond the river, that they may convey me over till I come into Jū'dah;

8 And a letter unto Ā'saph the keeper of the king's forest, that he may give me timber to make beams for the gates of the palace which appertained to the house, and for the wall of the city, and for the house that I shall enter into. And the king granted me, according to the good hand of my God upon me.

9 [4]¶ Then I came to the governors beyond the river, and gave them the king's letters. Now the king had sent captains of the army and horsemen with me.

10 When [5]Săn-băl'lat the Hŏr'o-nīte, and To-bī'ah [6]the servant, the Ām'mŏn-īte, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.

11 So I came to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and was there three days.

12 ¶ And I arose in the night, I and some few men with me; neither told I any man what my God had put in my heart to do at Je-rū'sa-lĕm: neither was there any beast with me, save the beast that I rode upon.

13 And I went out by night by the gate of the valley, even before the dragon well, and to the dung [7]port, and viewed the walls of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, which were broken down, and the gates thereof were consumed with fire.

14 Then I went on to the gate of the fountain, and to the king's pool: but there was no place for the beast that was under me to pass.

15 Then went I up in the night by the brook, and viewed the wall, and turned back, and entered by the gate of the valley, and so returned.

16 And the rulers knew not whither I went, or what I did; neither had I as yet told it to the Jews, nor to the priests, nor to the nobles, nor to the rulers, nor to the rest that did the work.

17 ¶ Then said I unto them, Ye see the distress that we are in, how Je-rū'sa-lĕm lieth waste, and the gates thereof are burned with fire: come, and let us build up the wall of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, that we be no more a reproach.

18 Then I told them of the hand of my God which was good upon me; as also the king's words that he had spoken unto me. And they said, Let us rise up and build. So they strengthened their hands for this good work.

19 But when Săn-băl'lat the Hŏr'o-nīte, and To-bī'ah the servant, the Ām'mŏnīte, and Gē'shem the A-rā'bĭ-an, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king?

20 Then answered I them, and said unto them, The God of heaven, [c]he will prosper us; therefore we his servants will arise and build: but ye have no portion, nor right, nor memorial, in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

CHAPTER 3.

The names and order of them that builded the wall.

1 [1]Then E-lī'a-shib the high priest rose up with his brethren the priests, and they builded the sheep gate; they sanctified it, and set up the doors of it; even unto the tower of Mē'ah they sanctified it, unto the tower of Ha-năn'e-el.

2 And next unto him builded the men of Jĕr'ĭ-chō. And next to them builded Zăc'cur the son of Ĭm'rī.

3 But the fish gate did the sons of Hăs-sĕnā'ah build, who also laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

4 And next unto them repaired Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'jah, the son of Kŏz. And next unto them repaired Me-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Me-shĕz'a-be-el. And next unto them repaired Zā'dŏk the son of Bā'a-nà.

5 And next unto them the [2]Te-kō'ītes repaired; but their [3]nobles put not their necks [4]to [a]the work of their [5]Lord.

6 Moreover the old gate repaired Je-hoi'a-dà the son of Pa-sē'ah, and Me-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕs-ŏ-dē'iah; they laid the beams thereof, and set up the doors thereof, and the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

7 And next unto them repaired Mĕl-a-tī'ah the Gĭb'e-on-īte, and Jā'don the [6]Me-rŏn'o-thīte, the men of Gĭb'e-on, and of Mĭz'pah, unto the throne of the governor on this side the river.

8 Next unto him repaired Ūz'zĭ-el the son of Här-ha-ī'ah, of the goldsmiths. Next unto him also repaired Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of one of the apothecaries, and they fortified Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto the [7]broad wall.

9 And next unto them repaired Rĕph-a-ī'ah the son of Hūr, the ruler of the half part of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

10 And next unto them repaired Je-dā'iah the son of Ha-rū'maph, even over against his house. And next unto him repaired Hăt'tŭsh the son of Hash-ab-nī'ah.

11 Măl-chī'jah the son of Hā'rim, and Hā'shub the son of Pā'hath-mō'ab, repaired the other piece, and the tower of the furnaces.

12 And next unto him repaired Shăl'lum the son of Ha-lō'hesh, the ruler of the half part of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, [8]he and [b]his daughters.

13 The valley gate repaired Hā'nŭn, and the inhabitants of Za-nō'ah; they built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and a thousand [9]cubits on the wall unto the dung [10]gate.

14 But the dung gate repaired Măl-chī'ah the son of Rē'chăb, the ruler of part of Bĕth-hăc'çĕ-rĕm; he built it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof.

15 But the gate of the fountain repaired Shăl'lun the son of Cŏl-hō'zeh, the ruler of part of Mĭz'pah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Sĭ-lō'ah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of Dā'vid.

16 After him repaired Nē-he-mī'ah the son of Āz'bŭk, the ruler of the half part of Bĕth'zûr, unto the place over against the sepulchres of Dā'vid, and to the pool that was made, and unto the house of the mighty.

17 After him repaired the Lē'vītes, Rē'hŭm the son of Bā'nī. Next unto him repaired Hash-a-bī'ah, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah, in his part.

18 After him repaired their brethren, Băv'ă-ī the son of Hĕn'a-dăd, the ruler of the half part of Kēi'lah.

19 And next to him repaired Ē'zēr the son of Jĕsh'u-à, the ruler of Mĭz'pah, another

3. The time which he thought necessary to rebuild the walls, but which was afterward extended to 12 years to give him opportunity of re-establishing his people.

4. Vs. 9-16. Nehemiah's journey to Jerusalem.

5. An officer in the Persian government, and noted only because of his hostility to the Jews.

6. A hatred perhaps greatly intensified because of Ezra's recent legislation requiring all Jews to put away their foreign wives (Ezra 10).

7. The gate through which the garbage was taken.

Ch. 3. B. C. 445.

1. This ch. registers the name and order of those engaged in rebuilding the wall.

2. Men of Tekoak, 12 miles south of Jerusalem.

3. The wealthy and those who considered themselves of high birth.

4. They worked not, considering themselves above such labor, which is mentioned to their shame.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Inhabitants of Meronoth, now unknown.

7. The part that spanned the upper part of the Tyropoeon Valley which was thicker than any other part of the wall.

8. Jerusalem and suburbs; daughters are frequently used in the scriptures to signify villages dependent upon a larger city.

9. About 1,820 feet.

10. The gate through which the garbage was carried out.

c. Except the Lord build the [a]house, they labor in vain that build it: except the Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain. (Ps. 127:1.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

Chapter 3.

a. Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof, because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty. (Jud. 5:23.)

b. And there shall be a knop under two branches of the same, and a knop under two branches of the same, according to the six branches that proceed out of the candlestick. (Ex. 25:35.) And Joanna the wife of Chuza Herod's steward, and Susanna, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance. (Luke 8:3.) And I intreat thee also, true yokefellow, help those women which labored with me in the gospel, with Clement also, and with other my fellow-laborers, whose names are in the book of life. (Phil. 4:3.)

piece over against the going up to the armoury at the turning of the wall.

20 After him Bā'ruch the son of Zăb'bāi earnestly repaired [c]the other piece, from the turning of the wall unto the door of the house of E-lī'a-shib the high priest.

21 After him repaired Mĕr'e-mŏth the son of U-rī'jah the son of Kōz another piece, from the door of the house of E-lī'a-shib even to the end of the house of E-lī'a-shib.

22 And after him repaired the priests, the men of the plain.

23 After him repaired Bĕn'ja-min and Hā'shub over against their house. After him repaired Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Ăn-a-nī'ah by his house.

24 After him repaired Bĭn'nu-ī the son of Hĕn'a-dăd another piece, from the house of Āz-a-rī'ah unto the turning of the wall, even unto the corner.

25 Pā'lal the son of Ū'za-ī, over against the turning of the wall, and the tower which lieth out from the king's high house, that was by the court of the prison. After him Pe-dā'iah the son of Pā'rŏsh.

26 Moreover the Nĕth'i-nĭms dwelt in Ō'phel, unto the place over against the water gate toward the east, and the tower that lieth out.

27 After them the Te-kō'ītes repaired another piece, over against the great tower that lieth out, even unto the wall of Ō'phel.

28 From above the [d]horse gate repaired the priests, every one over against his house.

29 After them repaired Zā'dŏk the son of Ĭm'mēr over against his house. After him repaired also Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Shĕch-a-nī'ah, the keeper of the east gate.

30 After him repaired Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and Hā'nŭn the sixth son of Zā'laph, another piece. After him repaired Me-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah over against his chamber.

31 After him repaired Măl-chī'ah the goldsmith's son unto the place of the Nĕth'i-nĭms, and of the merchants, over against the gate Mĭph'kăd, and to the going up of the corner.

32 And between the going up of the corner unto the sheep gate repaired the goldsmiths and the merchants.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *While the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prayeth and continueth the work.* 7 *He setteth a watch.* 13 *He armeth the labourers,* 19 *and giveth military precepts.*

1 [1]But it came to pass, that when Săn-băl'lat heard that we builded the wall, he was [a]wroth, and took great indignation, and mocked the Jews.

2 And he spake before his brethren and the army of Sa-mā'rī-ā, and said, What do these feeble Jews? will they fortify themselves? will they sacrifice? will they make an end in a day? will they revive [2]the stones out of the heaps of the rubbish which are burned?

3 Now To-bī'ah the Ām'mŏn-īte was by him, and he said, Even that which they build, if a fox go up, he shall even break down their stone wall.

4 Hear, [b]O our [3]God; for we are despised: and turn their reproach upon their own head, and give them for a [4]prey in the land of captivity:

5 And [c]cover not [5]their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders.

6 So built we the wall; and all the wall was joined together unto the half [6]thereof: for the people had a mind to work.

7 ¶ But it came to pass, that when Săn-băl'lat, and To-bī'ah, and the A-rā'bĭ-ans, and the Ām'mŏn-ītes, and the Ash'dŏd-ītes, heard that the walls of Je-ru'sa-lĕm were made up, and that the breaches began to be stopped, then they were very wroth,

8 And conspired [d]all of them together to come and to fight [7]against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and to hinder it.

9 Nevertheless [e]we made our [8]prayer unto our God, and set a watch [8]against them day and night, because of them.

10 And Jū'dah said, The strength of the bearers of burdens is decayed, and there is much rubbish; so that we are not able to build the wall.

11 And our adversaries said, They shall not know, neither see, till we come in the midst among them, and slay them, and cause the work to cease.

12 And it came to pass, that when the Jews which dwelt by them came, they said unto us ten times, From all places whence ye shall return unto us [9]they will be upon you.

13 ¶ Therefore set I in the lower places behind the wall, and on the higher places, I even set the people after their families with their swords, their spears, and their bows.

14 And I looked, and rose up, and said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, [f]Be not ye afraid of them: remember the [10]Lord, which is great and [g]terrible, and fight for your brethren, your sons, and your daughters, your wives, and your houses.

15 And it came to pass, when our enemies heard that it was known unto us, [h]and God had brought their counsel [11]to nought, that we returned all of us to the wall, every one unto his work.

16 And it came to pass from that time forth, that the [12]half of my servants wrought in the work, and the other half of them held both the spears, the shields, and the bows, and the

Ch. 4. B. C. 445.

1. This ch. is devoted to an account of the troubles from the Samaritans. In vs. 1-6 the enemies scoff, Nehemiah prays, and the workmen work. A strange combination of forces, but one which shows the sublime faith of Nehemiah.

2. Ridiculing the idea that a feeble band of returned exiles could restore the great stones of Jerusalem which had been broken and destroyed by fire.

3. In his faith, Nehemiah carries the bitter derision of his enemies to Jehovah.

4. That is, caused them to suffer violence and capture.

5. That is, pardoned not, forgave not their sins. Like David, Nehemiah voices the injured cry of downtrodden humanity and utters with divine inspiration the judgments of righteousness upon a wicked oppressor. Ps. 123 and 124 were probably written on this occasion.

6. That is, half completed.

7. Their purpose was never executed, which was an answer to the prayer of Nehemiah.

8. While Nehemiah had perfect confidence in Jehovah and recognized the fact that "man's extremity is God's opportunity," he believed that they must exercise their own discretion and vigilance and that Jehovah would crown said efforts with success, which he did.

9. That is, from all places, ye must return unto us. (R. V.) "They will be upon you" has been supplied by the translators.

10. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

11. It is interesting to observe here that though the enemy's designs were betrayed, and preparations for defense were all made by man, yet they are attributed to God.

12. Coats of mail.

c. Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.) Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.)

d. And they laid hands on her; and she went by the way by the which the horses came into the king's house: and there was she slain. (II Ks. 11:16.) And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down, any more for ever. (Jer. 31:40.)

Chapter 4.

a. When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. (Neh. 2:10.) Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? (1). He that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the Lord shall have them in derision. (Ps. 2:1, 4.) Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him (which is the sect of the Sadducees) and were filled with indignation. (Acts 5:17.)

b. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt (3). Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud. (Ps. 123:3, 4.)

c. Add iniquity unto their iniquity; and let them not come into thy righteousness. (Ps. 69:27.) Yet, Lord, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger. (Jer. 18:23.)

d. Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King and my God. (Ps. 84:3.)

e. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. (Mat. 26:41.) Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints. (Eph. 6:18.)

f. Only rebel not ye against the Lord, neither fear ye the people of the land; for they are bread for us: their defence is departed from them, and the Lord is with us: fear them not. (Num. 14:9.) Then I said unto you, Dread not, neither be afraid of them. (Dt. 1:29.)

g. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. (Dt. 10:17.) O give thanks unto the God of gods; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:2.) The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:47.)

h. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. (Job 5:12.) The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought; he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. (Ps. 33:10.)

[13]habergeons; and the rulers were behind all the house of Jū'dah.

17 They which builded on the wall, and they that bare burdens, with those that laded, every one with [i]one of his hands wrought in the work, and with the other hand held a weapon.

18 For the builders, every one had his sword girded by his side, and so builded. And he that sounded the trumpet was by me.

19 ¶ And I said unto the nobles, and to the rulers, and to the rest of the people, The work is great and large, and we are separated upon the wall, one far from another.

20 In what place therefore ye hear the sound of the trumpet, resort ye thither unto us: [j]our God shall fight for us.

21 So we laboured in the work: and half of them held the spears from the rising of the morning till the stars appeared.

22 Likewise at the same time said I unto the people, Let every one with his servant lodge within Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that in the night they may be a guard to us, and labour on the day.

23 So neither I, nor my brethren, nor my servants, nor the men of the guard which followed me, none of us put off our clothes, saving that every one put them off for washing.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The Jews complain of their debt, mortgage, and bondage.* 6 *Nehemiah rebuketh the usurers.* 14 *He forbeareth his own allowance, and keepeth hospitality.*

1 [1]And there was a great [2]cry [a]of the people and of their wives against their [b]brethren the Jews.

2 For there were that said, We, our sons, and our daughters, are many: therefore we take up corn for them, that we may eat, and live.

3 Some also there were that said, We have mortgaged our lands, vineyards, and houses, that we might buy corn, because of the dearth.

4 There were also that said, We have borrowed money for the king's tribute, and that upon our lands and vineyards.

5 Yet now our flesh [c]is as the flesh of our brethren, our children as their children: and, lo, we bring into bondage our sons and our daughters to be servants, and some of our daughters are brought unto bondage already: neither is it in our power to redeem them; for other men have our lands and vineyards.

6 ¶ And I was very [3]angry when I heard their cry and these words.

7 Then I consulted with myself, and [d]I rebuked the nobles, and the rulers, and said unto them, [4]Ye [e]exact usury, every one of his brother. And I [f]set a great assembly against them.

8 And I said unto them, We after our ability have [g]redeemed our brethren the Jews, which were sold unto the heathen; and will ye even sell your brethren? or shall they be sold unto us? Then held they their peace, and found nothing to answer.

9 Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk [h]in the fear of our God [i]because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies?

10 I likewise, and my brethren, and my servants, might exact of them money and corn: I pray you, let us leave off this usury.

11 Restore, [5]I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their oliveyards, and their houses, also the [6]hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, and the oil, that ye exact of them.

12 Then said they, We will restore them, and will require [7]nothing of them; so will we do as thou sayest. Then I called the priests, and took an oath of them, that they should do according to this promise.

13 Also [j]I shook [8]my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labour, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the [9]Lord. And the people did according to this promise.

14 ¶ [10]Moreover from the time [11]that I was appointed to be their governor in the land of Jū'dah, from the twentieth year even unto the two and thirtieth year of Är-tăx-ērx'ēs the king, that is, twelve years, I and my brethren have not [12]eaten the bread of the governor.

15 But the former governors that had been before me were chargeable unto the people, and had taken of them bread and wine, beside [13]forty shekels of silver; yea, even their servants bare rule over the people: but so did not I, because of the fear of God.

16 Yea, also I continued in the work of this wall, neither bought we any land: and all my servants were gathered thither unto the work.

17 Moreover there were at my table an hundred and fifty of the Jews and rulers, beside those that came unto us from among the heathen that are about us.

18 Now that which was [14]prepared for me daily was one ox and six choice sheep; also fowls were prepared for me, and once in ten days store of all sorts of wine: yet for all this required not I the bread of the governor, because the bondage was heavy upon this people.

19 Think upon me, my God, for good, according to all that I have done for this people.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Sanballat practiseth by craft, by rumors, by hired prophecies, to terrify Nehemiah.* 15 *The work is finished.* 17 *Secret intelligence passeth between the enemies and the nobles of Judah.*

1 Now it came to pass, when Săn-băl'lat,

Ch. 5. B. C. 445.

1. This ch. is one largely of reforms. The people had been pouring into the ears of Jeremiah their complaint of death and bondage (vs. 1-5).

2. That is, of poverty and oppression.

3. A righteous indignation.

4. Unlawful interest. (Ex. 22: 25)—"If thou lend money to any of my people that are poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as a usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury."

5. It is as easy for Jehovah to answer immediately as at some time in the future, and Nehemiah's prayer for an immediate answer is an expression of perfect faith.

6. 1 per cent per month.

7. Not only restore the unlawful interest but the legal also, thus endeavoring to make amends for the wrongs committed.

8. That is, shake the bosom, which was a symbolical act, designating the casting out from the covenant-people those who performed not their promise. The garment of the bosom was used for this act, as it covered the heart, the seat of confidence and trust.

9. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

10. Vs. 14-18 detail the example of self-denial of Nehemiah.

11. The twentieth year of the reign of Artaxerxes, 444 B. C.

12. That is, had not received the customary salary.

13. That is, after receiving their salary of $22.00 per day, still they took of the people bread and wine.

14. Nehemiah here details his daily personal expenses, for which he had asked no remuneration.

i. O ye seed of Israel his servant, ye children of Jacob, his chosen ones. (I Chr. 16:13.) Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. (Eph. 6:10.)

j. The Lord shall fight for you, and ye shall hold your peace. (Ex. 14:14.) One man of you shall chase a thousand: for the Lord your God, he it is that fighteth for you, as he hath promised you. (Josh. 23:10.) There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.)

Chapter 5.

a. For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. (Is. 5:7.) Behold, the hire of the laborers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Ja. 5:4.)

b. If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother. (Dt. 15:7.) And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee. (Lev. 25:35.)

c. Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (Is. 58:7.) And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and the bounds of their habitation. (Acts 17:26.)

d. And if it be eaten at all on the third day, it is abominable; it shall not be accepted. (Lev. 19:7.) Then that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. (I Tim. 5:20.) If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. (Ex. 22:25.) In thee have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbors by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God. (Ezek. 22:12.)

f. Open rebuke is better than secret love. (Prov. 27:5.) And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. (Mat. 18:17.)

g. After that he is sold he may be redeemed again; one of his brethren may redeem him. (Lev. 25:48.)

h. Take thou no usury of him, or increase; but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. (Lev. 25:36.)

i. Howbeit, because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the Lord to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee shall surely die. (II Sam. 12:14.) For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. (Rom. 2:24.)

j. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. (Mat. 10:14.) And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. (Acts 18:6.)

and To-bī'ah, and Gē'shem the A-rā'bī-an, and the rest of our enemies, heard that I had builded the wall, and that there was no breach left therein; (though at that time I had not set up the doors upon the gates;)

2 That Săn-băl'lat and Gē'shem sent unto me, saying, Come, let us meet together in some one of the villages in the plain of Ō'no. But they [1]thought [a]to do me mischief.

3 And I [b]sent messengers unto them, saying, I am doing a great work, so that I cannot come down: [2]why should the work cease, whilst I leave it, and come down to you?

4 Yet they sent unto me [c]four times after this sort; and I answered them after the same manner.

5 Then sent Săn-băl'lat his servant unto me in like manner the fifth time with an open [3]letter in his hand;

6 Wherein was written, It is reported among the heathen, and Găsh'mū saith it, that [d]thou and the Jews think to rebel: for which cause thou buildest the wall, that thou mayest be their king, according to these words.

7 And thou hast also appointed prophets to preach of thee at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, saying, There is a king in Jū'dah: and now shall it be reported to the king according to these words. Come now therefore, and let us take counsel together.

8 Then I sent unto him, saying, There are no such things done as thou sayest, but thou [4]feignest [e]them out of thine own heart.

9 For they all made us afraid, saying, Their hands shall be weakened from the work, that it be not done. Now therefore, [f]O God, strengthen my hands.

10 Afterward I came unto the house of Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Del-a-ī'ah the son of Me-hĕt'a-beel, who was shut up; and he said, Let us meet together in the house of God, within the temple, and let us shut the doors of the temple: for they will come to slay thee; yea, in the night will they come to slay thee.

11 And I said, Should [g]such a man as I flee? and who is there, that, being as I am, would go into the temple to save his life? I will not go in.

12 And, lo, I perceived that God had not sent him; but that [h]he pronounced this prophecy against me: for To-bī'ah and Săn-băl'lat had hired him.

13 Therefore was he hired, that I should be afraid, and do so, and sin, and that they might have matter for an evil report, that they might reproach me.

14 My God, think thou upon To-bī'ah and Săn-băl'lat according to these their works, and on the [5]prophetess Nō-a-dī'ah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear.

15 ¶ So the wall was finished in the twenty and fifth day of the month [6]Ē'lŭl, in fifty [7]and two days.

16 And it came to pass, that when all our enemies heard thereof, and all the heathen that were about us saw these things, they were much cast down in their own eyes: for they perceived that this work was wrought of our God.

17 ¶ Moreover in those days the nobles of Jū'dah sent many letters unto To-bī'ah, and the letters of To-bī'ah came unto them.

18 For there were many in Jū'dah sworn unto him, because he was the son in law of Shĕch-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'rah; and his son Jo-hā'nan had taken the daughter of Me-shŭl'lam the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah.

19 Also they reported his good deeds before me, and uttered my words to him. And To-bī'ah sent letters to put me in fear.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Nehemiah committeth the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah.* 5 *A register of the genealogy of them which came out of Babylon,* 9 *of the people,* 39 *of the priests,* 43 *of the Levites,* 46 *of the Nethinims,* 57 *of Solomon's servants,* 63 *and of the priests which could not find their pedigree.*

1 [1]Now it came to pass, when the wall was built, and I had set up the doors, and the porters and the singers and the Lē'vītes were appointed,

2 That I gave my brother Ha-nā'nī, and Hăn-a-nī'ah the ruler of the palace, charge over Je-rū'sa-lĕm: for he [a]was a faithful man, and [b]feared God above many.

3 And I said unto them, Let not the gates of Je-rū'sa-lĕm be opened until the sun be hot; and while they stand by, let them shut the doors, and bar them: and appoint watches of the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, every one in his watch, and every one to be over against his house.

4 [2]Now the city was large and great: but the people were few therein, and the houses were not builded.

5 ¶ And my God put [c]into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy. And I found a register of the genealogy of them which came up at the first, and found written therein,

6 These are the children of the province, that went up out of the captivity, of those that had been carried away, whom Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon had carried away, and came again to Je-rū'sa-lĕm and to Jū'dah, every one unto his city;

7 Who came with Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, Jĕsh'u-a, Nĕ-he-mī'ah, Ăz-a-rī'ah, Rā-a-mī'ah, Na-hăm'-

---

Ch. 6. B. C. 445.

1. That is, to take prisoner or to assassinate. Thus, by intrigue, they had hoped to be able to take Nehemiah from his work.

2. Though Nehemiah was aware of their design, he was too wise to declare it, therefore made his refusal on the ground of the importance of his labor in hand.

3. Having failed in every attempt to entrap Nehemiah, Sanballat now sends him open letters which any one may read, thus hoping to excite the people and terrify Nehemiah.

4. Nehemiah now thrust back at them the secret of their plot.

5. The only record made of this prophetess, who allowed herself to be bribed by the enemy.

6. The sixth month of the Jewish year, corresponding to our September.

7. Thus completed in less than two months.

Ch. 7. B. C. 445-536.

1. Vs. 1-4 Nehemiah commits the charge of Jerusalem to Hanani and Hananiah.

2. Vs. 5-38 detail the genealogy of the returned exiles from Babylon. A parallel to Ezra, ch. 2.

Chapter 6.

a. The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth. (Ps. 37:12.) They speak vanity every one with his neighbor: with flattering lips, and with a double heart, do they speak. (Ps. 12:2.) Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbor. This is also vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 4:4.)

b. The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going. (Prov. 14:15.)

c. My son, if sinners entice thee, consent thou not. (Prov. 1:10.) For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. (Prov. 4:16.) Their feet are swift to shed blood. (Rom. 3:15.) And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers. (Eph. 4:11.)

d. Be it known now unto the king, that if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute and custom, and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings. (Ezra 4:13.) And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Caesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. (Luke 23:2.) But when Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, and Geshem the Arabian, heard it, they laughed us to scorn, and despised us, and said, What is this thing that ye do? will ye rebel against the king? (Neh. 2:19.)

e. But ye are forgers of lies, ye are all physicians of no value. (Job 13:4.) Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully. (Ps. 52:2.)

f. Thy shoes shall be iron and brass; and as thy days, so shall thy strength be. (Dt. 33:25.) In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul. (Ps. 138:3.)

g. The wicked flee when no man pursueth; but the righteous are bold as a lion. (Prov. 28:1.)

h. Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life. (Ezek. 13:22.)

Chapter 7.

a. And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shelemiah the priest, and Zadok the scribe; and of the Levites, Pedaiah: and next to them was Hanan the son of Zaccur, the son of Mattaniah: for they were counted faithful; and their office was to distribute unto their brethren. (Neh. 13:13.) Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. (I Cor. 4:2.)

b. And Joseph said unto them the third day, This do, and live; for I fear God. (Gen. 42:18.) Moreover thou shalt provide out of all the people able men, such as fear God, men of truth, hating covetousness; and place such over them, to be rulers of thousands, and rulers of hundreds, rulers of fifties, and rulers of tens. (Ex. 18:21.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) Let not thine heart envy sinners; but be thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. (Prov. 23:17.)

c. For the Lord giveth wisdom; out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. (Prov. 2:6.) In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.) For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.) And the sons of Helah were Zereth, and Jezoar and Ethnan. (I Chr. 4:7.) Of the sons of Uzziel; Amminadab the chief, and his brethren an hundred and twelve. (I Chr. 15:10.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

a-nī, Mor'de-cāi, Bĭl'shăn, Mĭs'pe-rĕth, Bĭg'va-ī, Nĕ'hum, Bā'a-nah. The number, I say, of the men of the people of Ĭs'ra-el was this;

8 The children of Pā'rŏsh, two thousand an hundred seventy and two.

9 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, three hundred seventy and two.

10 The children of Ā'rah, six hundred fifty and two.

11 The children of Pā'hath-mō'ab, of the children of Jĕsh'u-ā and Jō'ăb, two thousand and eight hundred and eighteen.

12 The children of Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

13 The children of Zăt'tu, eight hundred forty and five.

14 The children of Zăc'ca-ī, seven hundred and threescore.

15 The children of Bĭn'nu-ī, six hundred forty and eight.

16 The children of Bĕb'ă-ī, six hundred twenty and eight.

17 The children of Āz'gad, two thousand three hundred twenty and two.

18 The children of A-dŏn'ī-kăm, six hundred threescore and seven.

19 The children of Bĭg'va-ī, two thousand threescore and seven.

20 The children of Ā'dĭn, six hundred fifty and five.

21 The children of Ā'tĕr of Hĕz-e-kī'ah, ninety and eight.

22 The children of Hā'shum, three hundred twenty and eight.

23 The children of Bē'zāi, three hundred twenty and four.

24 The children of Hā'riph, an hundred and twelve.

25 The children of Gĭb'e-on, ninety and five.

26 The men of Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm and Ne-tō'phah, an hundred fourscore and eight.

27 The men of Ān'a-thoth, an hundred twenty and eight.

28 The men of Bĕth-ăz'ma-veth, forty and two.

29 The men of Kĭr'jath-jē'a-rĭm, Che-phī'rah, and Be-ē'rŏth, seven hundred forty and three.

30 The men of Rā'mah and Gā'bă, six hundred twenty and one.

31 The men of Mĭch'mas, an hundred and twenty and two.

32 The men of Bĕth'-el and Ā'ī, an hundred twenty and three.

33 The men of the other Nē'bo, fifty and two.

34 The children of the other Ē'lăm, a thousand two hundred fifty and four.

35 The children of Hā'rim, three hundred and twenty.

36 The children of Jĕr'ī-chō, three hundred forty and five.

37 The children of Lŏd, Hā'did, and Ō'no, seven hundred twenty and one.

38 The children of Se-nā'ah, three thousand nine hundred and thirty.

39 ¶ [3]The priests: the children of Je-dā'iah, of the house of Jĕsh'u-ā, nine hundred seventy and three.

40 The children of Ĭm'mēr, a thousand fifty and two.

41 The children of Păsh'ŭr, a thousand two hundred forty and seven.

3. Vs. 39-73 detail the genealogy of the priests.

42 The children of Hā'rim, a thousand and seventeen.

43 ¶ The Lē'vītes: the children of Jĕsh'u-ā, of Kăd'mī-el, and of the children of Ho-dē'vah, seventy and four.

44 ¶ The singers: the children of Ā'saph, an hundred forty and eight.

45 ¶ The porters: the children of Shăl'lum, the children of Ā'tĕr, the children of Tăl'mon, the children of Ăk'kŭb, the children of Hăt'ĭ-tă, the children of Shō'ba-ī, an hundred thirty and eight.

46 ¶ The Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms: the children of Zī'hă, the children of Ha-sū'phă, the children of Tăb'ba-ōth,

47 The children of Kē'ros, the children of Sī'ă, the children of Pā'don,

48 The children of Lĕb'a-nă, the children of Hăg'a-bă, the children of Shăl'ma-ī,

49 The children of Hā'nan, the children of Gĭd'del, the children of Gā'här,

50 The children of Rē-a-ī'ah, the children of Rē'zin, the children of Ne-kō'dă,

51 The children of Găz'zam, the children of Ŭz'ză, the children of Pha-sē'ah,

52 The children of Bē'sāi, the children of Me-ū'nim, the children of Ne-phīsh'e-sĭm,

53 The children of Băk'bŭk, the children of Ha-kū'phă, the children of Här'hûr,

54 The children of Băz'lith, the children of Me-hī'dă, the children of Här'shă,

55 The children of Bär'kŏs, the children of Sĭs'e-ră, the children of Tā'mah,

56 The children of Ne-zī'ah, the children of Hăt'ĭ-phă.

57 ¶ The children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants: the children of Sō'ta-ī, the children of Sŏph'e-rĕth, the children of Pe-rī'dă,

58 The children of Ja-ā'lă, the children of Där'kon, the children of Gĭd'del,

59 The children of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, the children of Hăt'til, the children of Pŏch'e-rĕth of Ze-bā'im, the children of Ā'mon.

60 All the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms, and the children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants, were three hundred ninety and two.

61 And these were they which went up also from Tĕl-mĕ'lah, Tĕl-ha-rē'shă, Chĕ'rub, Ăd'dŏn, and Ĭm'mēr: but they could not shew their father's house, nor their seed, whether they were of Ĭs'ra-el.

62 The children of Del-a-ī'ah, the children of To-bī'ah, the children of Ne-kō'dă, six hundred forty and two.

63 ¶ And of the priests: the children of Ha-bā'ĭah, the children of Kŏz, the children of Bär-zĭl'la-ī, which took one of the daughters of [d]Bär-zĭl-la-ī the Gĭl'e-ăd-īte to wife, and was called after their name.

64 These sought their register among those that were reckoned by genealogy, but it was not found: therefore were they, as polluted, put from the priesthood.

65 And the Tĭr'sha-thă said unto them, that they should not eat of the most holy things, till there stood up a priest with [e]Ū'rim and Thŭm'mim.

66 ¶ The whole congregation together was forty and two thousand three hundred and threescore,

67 Beside their manservants and their maidservants, of whom there were seven thousand three hundred thirty and seven: and they had

d. And Barzillai the Gileadite came down from Rogelim, and went over Jordan with the king, to conduct him over Jordan (31). Now Barzillai was a very aged man, even fourscore years old: and he had provided the king of sustenance while he lay at Mahanaim; for he was a very great man (32). And the king said unto Barzillai, Come thou over with me, and I will feed thee with me in Jerusalem (33). And Barzillai said unto the king, How long have I to live, that I should go up with the king unto Jerusalem? (34). I am this day fourscore years old: and can I discern between good and evil? can thy servant taste what I eat or what I drink? can I hear any more the voice of singing men and singing women? wherefore then should thy servant be yet a burden unto my lord the king? (35). Thy servant will go a little way over Jordan with the king: and why should the king recompense it me with such a reward? (36). Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother. But behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee (37). And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee (38). And all the people went over Jordan. And when the king was come over, the king kissed Barzillai, and blessed him; and he returned unto his own place (39). Then the king went on to Gilgal, and Chimham went on with him: and all the people of Judah conducted the king, and also half the people of Israel. (II Sam. 19:31-40.)

e. And thou shalt put in the breastplate of judgment the Urim and

two hundred forty and five singing men and singing women.

68 Their horses, seven hundred thirty and six: their mules, two hundred forty and five:

69 Their camels, four hundred thirty and five: six thousand seven hundred and twenty asses.

70 ¶ And some of the chief of the fathers gave unto the work. The Tĭr'sha-thà gave to the treasure a thousand drams of gold, fifty basons, five hundred and thirty priests' garments.

71 And some of the chief of the fathers gave to the treasure of the work twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand and two hundren pound of silver.

72 And that which the rest of the people gave was twenty thousand drams of gold, and two thousand pound of silver, and threescore and seven priests' garments.

73 So the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the porters, and the singers, and some of the people, and the Nĕth'ī-nĭms, and all Ĭs'ra-el, dwelt in their cities; and when the seventh month came, the children of Ĭs'ra-el were in their cities.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The religious manner of reading and hearing the law.* 13 *The forwardness of them to hear and be instructed.* 9 *They comfort the people.* 16 *They keep the feast of tabernacles.*

1 [1]And all the people gathered themselves together as one man into the street that was before the water gate; and they spake unto [2]Ēz'rà the scribe to bring the book of the law of Mō'sęs, which the [3]Lord had commanded to Ĭs'ra-el.

2 And Ēz'rà [4]the priest brought [a]the law before the congregation both of men and women, and all that could hear with understanding, [b]upon the first day of the seventh month.

3 And he read therein before the street that was before the water gate from the morning until midday, before the men and the women, and those that could understand; and the ears of all the people were attentive unto the book of the law.

4 And Ēz'rà the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Măt-tĭ-thī'ah, and Shĕ'-mà, and Ān-a-ī'ah, and U-rī'jah, and Hĭl-kī'ah, and Mā-a-sē'iah, on his right hand; and on his left hand, Pe-dā'iah, and Mĭsh'a-el, and Măl-chī'ah, and Hā'shum, and Hăsh-băd'a-nà, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Me-shŭl'lam.

5 And Ēz'rà opened the book in the sight of all the people; (for he was above all the people;) and when he opened it, all the people stood up:

6 And Ēz'rà blessed the Lord, the great God. And all the people answered, Amen, Amen, with [c]lifting up their hands: and they bowed their heads, and worshipped the Lord with their faces to the ground.

7 Also Jĕsh'u-à, and Bā'nī, and Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Jā'mĭn, Āk'kŭb, Shab-bĕth'a-ī, Ho-dī'jah, Mā-a-sē'iah, Kĕl'ĭ-tà, Āz-a-rī'ah, Jŏz'a-băd, Hā'nan, Pĕl-a-ī'ah, and the Lē'vītes, [d]caused the people to understand the law: and the people stood in their place.

8 So they read in the book in the law of God [e]distinctly, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading.

9 ¶ [5]And Nē-he-mī'ah, which is the Tĭr'sha-thà, and Ēz'rà the priest the scribe, and the Lē'vītes that taught the people, said unto all the people, This day is holy unto the Lord your God; mourn not, nor weep. For all the people wept, when they heard the words of the law.

10 Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, [f]and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your strength.

11 So thè Lē'vītes stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved.

12 And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them.

13 ¶ [6]And on the second day were gathered together the chief of the fathers of all the people, the priests, and the Lē'vītes, unto Ēz'rà the scribe, even to understand the words of the law.

14 And they found written in the law which the [3]Lord had commanded by Mō'sęs, that the children of Ĭs'ra-el should dwell in booths in the feast of the seventh month:

15 And that they should publish and proclaim in all their cities, and in Je-rų'sa-lĕm, saying, Go forth unto the mount, and fetch olive branches, and pine branches, and myrtle branches, and palm branches, and branches of thick trees, to make booths, as it is written.

16 ¶ So the people went forth, and brought them, and made themselves booths, every one upon the roof of his house, and in their courts, and in the courts of the house of God, and in the street of the water gate, and in the street of the gate of Ē'phrà-ĭm.

17 And all the congregation of them that were come again out of the captivity made booths, and sat under the booths: for since the days of Jĕsh'u-à the son of Nŭn unto that day had not the children of Ĭs'ra-el done so. And there was very great gladness.

18 Also day by day, from the first day unto the last day, he read in the book of the law of God. And they kept the feast seven days; and on the eighth day was a solemn assembly, according unto the manner.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *A solemn fast, and repentance of the people.* 4 *The Levites make a religious confession of God's goodness, and their wickedness.*

Ch. 8. B. C. 445.

1. Vs. 1-8 detail the religious manner of reading and expounding the law.

2. The first mention of Ezra for 12 years. It is presumed that he had been at battle during this time.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Ezra was a descendant of Aaron and therefore a priest.

5. Vs. 9-12 detail the feast of the new moon. The reading of the law has wrought a deep impression on the people and caused them to return to the observance of the feast.

6. Vs. 13-18, the feast of tabernacles.

---

the Thummim; and they shall be upon Aaron's heart, when he goeth in before the Lord: and Aaron shall bear the judgment of the children of Israel upon his heart before the Lord continually. (Ex. 28:30.) And he put the breastplate upon him: also he put in the breastplate the Urim and the Thummim. (Lev. 8:8.) And the Lord said unto Moses, Take thee Joshua the son of Nun, a man in whom is the spirit, and lay thine hand upon him (18). And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord; at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:18, 21.) And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah. (Dt. 33:8.)

Chapter 8.

a. When all Israel is come to appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose, thou shalt read this law before all Israel in their hearing (11). Gather the people together, men, and women, and children, and thy stranger that is within thy gates, that they may hear, and that they may learn, and fear the Lord your God, and observe to do all the words of this law. (Dt. 31:11, 12.)

b. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. (Lev. 23:24.)

c. Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

d. And that ye may teach the children of Israel all the statutes which the Lord hath spoken unto them by the hand of Moses. (Lev. 10:11.) They shall teach Jacob thy judgments, and Israel thy law: they shall put incense before thee, and whole burnt sacrifice upon thine altar. (Dt. 33:10.)

e. And the Lord answered me and said, Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it. (Hab. 2:2.)

f. Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Adar a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another. (Esth. 9:19.) And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth. (Rev. 11:10.)

Ch. 9. B. C. 445.

1. Vs. 1-37. the people repent of their past sins, the Levites confess God's manifold goodness and bemoan their own wickedness.

2. Two days after the feast of tabernacles.

3. A loose garment made of goat's hair, the emblem of mourning and distress.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Thus the Levites call upon the people to join in the prayers of Jehovah.

6. Beginning with v. 6 is one of the most solemn and impressive prayers of the Bible, in which they make public confession of all their sins, both public and private. They begin with the profound adoration of God, whose supreme majesty is acknowledged in creation, preservation and government of all; then they enumerate his mercies and favors to them as a nation, beginning with the call of Abraham, tracing in full the signal instances of their many deliverances and the promulgation of the divine law; especially they magnify God's forbearance and long-suffering shown them in their frequent rebellions, their signal triumph over enemies, and happy settlement in the Promised Land. They confess their many acts of disobedience and acknowledge in their captivity a severe though just punishment of their sins, and throw themselves upon the mercy of Jehovah and express the purpose of making a national covenant, pleading obedience in the future. This prayer should be studied in connection with Dan. 9 and Ps. 196.

1 [1]Now in the twenty [2]and fourth day of this month the children of Ĭs'ra-el were assembled with fasting, and with [3]sackclothes, and earth upon them.

2 And the seed of Ĭs'ra-el separated themselves from all strangers, and stood and [a]confessed their sins, and the iniquities of their fathers.

3 And they stood up in their place, and read in the book of the law of the [4]Lord their God one fourth part of the day; and another fourth part they confessed, and worshipped the [4]Lord their God.

4 ¶ Then stood up upon the stairs, of the Lē'vītes, Jēsh'u-a, and Bā'nī, Kăd'mī-el, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Bŭn'nī, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Bā'nī, and Chĕn'-a-nī, and cried with a loud voice unto the [4]Lord their God.

5 Then the Lē'vītes, Jĕsh'u-a, and Kăd'mī-el, Bā'nī, Hash-ăb-nī'ah, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Ho-dī'jah, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, and Pĕth-a-hī'ah, said, Stand [5]up and bless the [4]Lord your God for ever and ever: and blessed be thy glorious name, which is exalted above all blessing and praise.

6 [6]Thou, even thou, art [4]Lord alone; [b]thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee.

7 Thou art the [4]Lord the God, who didst choose Ā'brăm, and broughtest him forth out of Ur of the Chăl'deeş, and gavest him the name of Ā'brā-hăm;

8 And foundest his heart faithful before thee, and madest a covenant with him to give the land of the Cā'năan-ītes, the Hīt'tītes, the Ām'or-ītes, and the Pĕr'īz-zītes, and the Jĕb'u-sītes, and the Gīr'ga-shītes, to give it, I say, to his seed, and hast performed thy words; for thou art righteous:

9 And didst see the affliction of our fathers in Ē'gўpt, and heardest their cry by the Red sea;

10 And shewedst signs and wonders upon Phā'raōh, and on all his servants, and on all the people of his land: for thou knewest that they dealt proudly against them. So didst thou get thee a name, as it is this day.

11 And thou didst divide the sea before them, so that they went through the midst of the sea on the dry land; and their persecutors thou threwest into the deeps, as a stone into the mighty waters.

12 Moreover thou [c]leddest them in the day by a cloudy pillar; and in the night by a pillar of fire, to give them light in the way wherein they should go.

13 Thou camest down also upon mount Sī'-nāi, and spakest with them from heaven, and [d]gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments:

14 And madest known unto them thy [e]holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Mō'şeş thy servant:

15 And [f]gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them.

16 But they and our fathers [g]dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments,

17 And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed [h]a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, [i]gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not.

18 Yea, when they had made them a molten calf, and said, This is thy God that brought thee up out of Ē'gўpt, and had wrought great provocations;

19 Yet thou in thy manifold [j]mercies forsookest them not in the wilderness: the pillar of the cloud departed not from them by day, to lead them in the way; neither the pillar of fire by night, to shew them light, and the way wherein they should go.

20 Thou gavest also thy good spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst.

21 Yea, forty years didst thou sustain them in the wilderness, so that they lacked nothing; their clothes waxed not old, and their [k]feet swelled not.

22 Moreover thou gavest them kingdoms and nations, and didst divide them into corners: so they possessed the land of Sī'hŏn, and the land of the king of Hĕsh'bŏn, and the land of Ōg king of Bā'shăn.

23 Their children also [l]multipliedst thou as the stars of heaven, and broughtest them into the land, concerning which thou hadst promised to their fathers, that they should go in to possess it.

24 So the children went in and possessed the land, and thou subduedst before them the inhabitants of the land, the Cā'năan-ītes, and gavest them into their hands, with their kings, and the people of the land, that they might do with them as they would.

25 And they took strong cities, and a fat land, and possessed houses full of all goods, wells digged, vineyards, and oliveyards, and

---

Chapter 9.

a. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper; but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.) Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord. (Jer. 3:13.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

b. Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of water. (Rev. 14:7.) Behold, the heaven, and the heaven of heavens, is the Lord's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is. (Dt. 10:14.)

c. And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. (Ex. 13:21.)

d. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes (8): The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether. (Ps. 19:8, 9.) Wherefore the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. (Rom. 7:12.) But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully. (I Tim. 1:8.)

e. And God blessed the seventh day, and sanctified it; because that in it he had rested from all his work, which God created and made. (Gen. 2:3.) Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. (Is. 56:2.) And he said unto them, The sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath. (Mk. 2:27.)

f. Our fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat. (Jno. 6:31.)

g. We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. (Ps. 106:6.) See v. 10.

h. And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt. (Num. 14:4.)

i. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

j. And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.)

k. And I have led you forty years in the wilderness; your clothes are not waxen old upon you, and thy shoe is not waxen old upon thy foot. (Dt. 29:5.)

l. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the seashore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies (Gen. 22:17.)

fruit trees in abundance: so they did eat, and were filled, and became fat, and delighted themselves in thy great goodness.

26 Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations.

27 Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when thy cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies.

28 But after they had rest, they did evil again before thee: therefore leftest thou them in the hand of their enemies, so that they had the dominion over them: yet when they returned, and cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and many times didst thou deliver them according to thy mercies;

29 And testifiedst against them, that thou mightest bring them again unto thy law: yet they dealt proudly, and hearkened not unto thy commandments, but sinned against thy judgments, (*m*which if a man do, he shall live in them;) and withdrew the shoulder, and hardened their neck, and would not hear.

30 Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands.

31 Nevertheless for thy great mercies' sake thou didst not utterly consume them, nor forsake them; for thou art a gracious and merciful God.

32 Now therefore, our God, the great, the mighty, and the terrible God, who keepest covenant and mercy, let not all the trouble seem little before thee, that hath come upon us, on our kings, on our princes, and on our priests, and on our prophets, and on our fathers, and on all thy people, since the time of the kings of Ās-sȳr'ī-à unto this day.

33 Howbeit thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly:

34 Neither have our kings, our princes, our priests, nor our fathers, kept thy law, nor hearkened unto thy commandments and thy testimonies, wherewith thou didst testify against them.

35 For they have not served thee in their kingdom, and in thy great goodness that thou gavest them, and in the large and fat land which thou gavest before them, neither turned they from their wicked works.

36 Behold, *n*we are servants this day, and for the land that thou gavest unto our fathers to eat the fruit thereof and the good thereof, behold, we are servants in it:

37 And it yieldeth much increase unto the kings whom thou hast set over us because of our sins: also they have dominion over our bodies, and over our cattle, at their pleasure, and we are in great distress.

38 And because of all this we *o*make a sure covenant, and write it; and our princes, Lē'vītes, and priests, seal unto it.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The names of them that sealed the covenant.*
29 *The points of the covenant.*

1 Now those [1]that sealed were, Nē-he-mī'ah, the Tir'sha-thà, the son of Hăch-a-lī'ah, and Zĭd-kī'jah,
2 Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Āz-a-rī'ah, Jĕr-e-mī'ah,
3 Păsh'ŭr, Ām-a-rī'ah, Măl-chī'jah,
4 Hăt'tŭsh, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Măl'luch,
5 Hā'rim, Mĕr'e-mŏth, Ō-ba-dī'ah,
6 Dăn'iel, Gĭn'nĕ-thon, Bā'ruch,
7 Me-shŭl'lam, A-bī'jah, Mĭj'a-mĭn,
8 Mā-a-zī'ah, Bĭl'ga-ī, Shĕm-a-ī'ah: these were the priests.
9 And the Lē'vītes: both Jĕsh'u-à the son of Āz-a-nī'ah, Bĭn'nu-ī of the sons of Hĕn'a-dăd, Kăd'mī-el;
10 And their brethren, Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Ho-dī'jah, Kĕl'ĭ-tà, Pĕl-a-ī'ah, Hā'nan,
11 Mī'chà, Rē'hŏb, Hash-a-bī'ah,
12 Zăc'cur, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Shĕb-a-nī'ah,
13 Ho-dī'jah, Bā'nī, Bĕn'ī-nū.
14 The chief of the people; Pā'rŏsh, Pā'hath-mō'ah, Ē'lăm, Zăt'thu, Bā'nī,
15 Bŭn'nī, Āz'gad, Bĕb'ā-ī,
16 Ād-ō-nī'jah, Bĭg'va-ī, Ā'dĭn,
17 Ā'tēr, Hĭz-kī'jah, Āz'zur,
18 Ho-dī'jah, Hā'shum, Bē'zāi,
19 Hā'rĭph, Ān'a-thŏth, Nĕb'a-ī,
20 Măg'pī-ăsh, Me-shŭl'lam, Hē'zir,
21 Me-shĕz'a-be-el, Zā'dŏk, Jad-dū'à,
22 Pĕl-a-tī'ah, Hā'nan, Ān-a-ī'ah,
23 Ho-shē'à, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Hā'shub,
24 Hăl-lō'hesh, Pĭl'e-hà, Shō'bek,
25 Rē'hŭm, Ha-shăb'nah, Mā-a-sē'iah,
26 And A-hī'jah, Hā'nan, Ā'nan,
27 Măl'luch, Hā'rim, Bā'a-nah.
28 ¶ [2]And the rest of the people, the priests, the Lē'vītes, the porters, the singers, the Nĕth'ī-nĭms, and all they *q*that had separated themselves from the people of the lands unto the law of God, their wives, their sons, and their daughters, every one having knowledge, and having understanding;
29 They clave to their brethren, their nobles, and entered into a curse, [3]and into an oath, *b*to walk in God's law, which was given by Mō'sēs the servant of God, and to observe and do all the *c*commandments of the Lord our God, and his judgments and his statutes;

Ch. 10. B. C. 445.

1. The names of the heads of families who signed the covenant.

2. Vs. 28-31 recount the oath of the people to keep the law.

3. That is, bound themselves by public vows and invoked the curse of God upon themselves if they failed to keep it.

m. For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them. (Rom. 10:5.) And the law is not of faith; but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. (Gal. 3:12.) Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.)

n. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

o. And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book. And all the people stood to the covenant. (II Ks. 23:3.) For, lo, our fathers have fallen by the sword, and our sons and our daughters and our wives are in captivity for this (9). Now it is in mine heart to make a covenant with the Lord God of Israel, that his fierce wrath may turn away from us. (II Chr. 29:9, 10.)

Chapter 10.

a. Now when these things were done, the princes came to me, saying, The people of Israel, and the priests, and the Levites, have not separated themselves from the people of the lands, doing according to their abominations, even of the Canaanites, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the Jebusites, the Ammonites, the Moabites, the Egyptians, and the Amorites. (Ezra. 9:1.) Now therefore make confession unto the Lord God of your fathers, and do his pleasure: and separate yourselves from the people of the land, and from the strange wives (11). Then all the congregation answered and said with a loud voice, As thou hast said, so must we do (12). And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass. (Ezra 10:11, 12, 19.) Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Israel all the mixed multitude. (Neh. 13:3.)

b. See o, ch. 9. Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

c. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.) But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments

30 And that we would not give our daughters unto the people of the land, nor take their daughters for our sons:

31 And if the people of the land bring ware or any victuals on the sabbath [d]day to sell, that we would not buy it of them on the sabbath, or on the holy day: and that we would leave the seventh year, and the exaction of every debt.

32 [4]Also we made ordinances for us, to charge ourselves with the third [5]part of a shekel for the service of the house of our God;

33 For the shewbread, and for the continual meat [6]offering, and for the continual burnt [7]offering, of the sabbaths, of the new moons, for the set feasts, and for the holy things, and *for the sin* [8]*offerings to make an atonement for Is'ra-el*, and for all the work of the house of our God.

34 And we cast the lots among the priests, the Lē'vītes, and the people, for the wood [9]offering, to bring it into the house of our God, after the houses of our fathers, at times appointed year by year, to burn upon the altar of the Lord our God, as it is written in the law:

35 And [e]to bring the firstfruits of our ground, and the firstfruits of all fruit of all trees, year by year, unto the house of the Lord:

36 Also the firstborn of our sons, and of our cattle, as it is [f]written in the law, and the firstlings of our herds and of our flocks, to bring to the house of our God, unto the priests that minister in the house of our God:

37 And that we should bring the firstfruits of our dough, and our offerings, and the fruit of all manner of trees, of wine and of oil, unto the priests, to the chambers of the house of our God; and [g]the tithes of our ground unto the Lē'vītes, that the same Lē'vītes might have the tithes in all the cities of our tillage.

38 And the priest the son of Aâr'on shall be with the Lē'vītes, when the Lē'vītes [h]take tithes: and the Lē'vītes shall bring up the tithe of the tithes unto the house of our God, to the chambers, into the treasure house.

39 For the children of Īs'ra-el and the children of Lē'vī shall bring the offering of the corn, of the new wine, and the oil, unto the chambers, where are the vessels of the sanctuary, and the priests that minister, and the porters, and the singers: [i]and we will not forsake [10]the house of our God.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The rulers, voluntary men, and the tenth man chosen by lot, dwell at Jerusalem.* 3 *A catalogue of their names.* 20 *The residue dwell in other cities.*

1 [1]And the rulers of the people dwelt at Je-rū'sa-lĕm: the rest of the people also cast lots, to bring one of ten to dwell in Je-rū'sa-lĕm the [a]holy city, and nine parts to dwell in other cities.

2 And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

3 ¶ [2]Now these are the chief of the province that dwelt in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: but in the cities of Jū'dah dwelt every one in his possession in their cities, to wit, Īs'ra-el, the priests, and the Lē'vītes, and the Nĕth'i-nĭms, and the children of Sŏl'o-mon's servants.

4 And at Je-rū'sa-lĕm dwelt certain of the children of Jū'dah, and of the children of Bĕn'ja-min. Of the children of Jū'dah; Ăth-a-ī'ah the son of Ūz-zī'ah, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Ām-a-rī'ah, the son of Shĕph-a-tī'ah, the son of Ma-hā'la-lē-el, of the children of Pē'rez;

5 And Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Bā'rŭch, the son of Cŏl-hō'zeh, the son of Ha-zā'iah, the son of Ăd-a-ī'ah, the son of Joi'a-rīb, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Shi-lō'nī.

6 All the sons of Pē'rez that dwelt at Je-rū'sa-lĕm were four hundred threescore and eight valiant men.

7 And these are the sons of Bĕn'ja-min; Săl'lu the son of Me-shŭl'lam, the son of Jō'ed, the son of Pe-dā'iah, the son of Kŏl-a-ī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, the son of Ĭth'ī-el, the son of Je-sā'iah.

8 And after him Găb'ba-ī, Săl'la-ī, nine hundred twenty and eight.

9 And Jō'el the son of Zĭch'rī was their overseer: and Jū'dah the son of Se-nū'ah was second over the city.

10 Of the priests: Je-dā'iah the son of Joi'a-rīb, Jā'chin.

11 Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, the son of Me-shŭl'lam, the son of Zā'dŏk, the son of Me-rā'ioth, the son of A-hī'tub, was the ruler of the house of God.

12 And their brethren that did the work of the house were eight hundred twenty and two: and Ād-a-ī'ah the son of Jĕr'o-hăm, the son of Pĕl-a-lī'ah, the son of Ām'zī, the son of Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Păsh'ŭr, the son of Măl-chī'ah,

13 And his brethren, chief of the fathers, two hundred forty and two: and A-măsh'a-ī the son of A-zăr'e-el, the son of A-hăs'ă-ī, the son of Me-shĭl'le-mŏth, the son of Ĭm'mēr,

14 And their brethren, mighty men of valour, an hundred twenty and eight: and their overseer was Zăb'dĭ-el, the son of one of the great men.

15 Also of the Lē'vītes: Shĕm-a-ī'ah the son of Hā'shub, the son of Āz'rĭ-kam, the son of Hash-a-bī'ah, the son of Bŭn'nī;

16 And Shab-bĕth'a-ī and Jŏz'a-băd, of the chief of the Lē'vītes, had the oversight of the outward business of the house of God.

17 And Măt-ta-nī'ah the son of Mī'chà, the son of Zăb'dī, the son of Ā'saph, was the principal to begin the thanksgiving in prayer: and Băk-bŭk-ī'ah the second among his brethren, and Āb'dà the son of Shăm-mū'à, the son of Gā'lăl, the son of Jĕd'u-thŭn.

18 All the Lē'vītes in [a]the holy city were two hundred fourscore and four.

19 Moreover the porters, Āk'kŭb, Tăl'mon,

---

4. Vs. 32-39 detail the arrangements of the temple service, which were immediately made.

5. About 20 cents.

6. That is, meat or food offering.

7. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

8. Offered as a propitiation or covering of minor offenses, the removal of ceremonial uncleanness.

9. That is, the providing of the wood for the burnt offering.

10. That is, we will not fail to provide offerings, wood and tithes, according to the law. But in ch. 13: 10, 11, is recorded how soon they broke their vow.

Ch. 11. B. C. 445.

1. Vs. 1, 2 detail the manner of increasing the inhabitants of Jerusalem. Those who volunteered were accepted and one was selected out of every ten by lot.

2. Vs. 3-16 give a list of the chiefs of the province, which is a parallel to I Chr. 9, the two accounts agreeing in the main, though there are some differences, as Nehemiah belongs to a later time.

and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. (Dt. 6:2.)

d. But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:10.) Keep the sabbath day to sanctify it, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee. (Dt. 5:12.)

e. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe a kid in his mother's milk. (Ex. 23:19.)

f. Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine (2). That thou shalt set apart unto the Lord all that openeth the matrix, and every firstling that cometh of a beast which thou hast; the males shall be the Lord's (12). And every firstling of an ass thou shalt redeem with a lamb: and if thou wilt not redeem it, then thou shalt break his neck: and all the first-born of man among thy children shalt thou redeem. (Ex. 13:2, 12, 13.)

g. And all the tithe of the land, whether of the seed of the land, or of the fruit of the tree, is the Lord's: it is holy unto the Lord. (Lev. 27:30.)

h. Thus speak unto the Levites, and say unto them, When ye take of the children of Israel the tithes which I have given you from them for your inheritance, then ye shall offer up an heave offering of it for the Lord, even a tenth part of the tithe. (Num. 18:26.)

i. Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more, as ye see the day approaching. (Heb. 10:25.)

Chapter 11.

a. For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Israel: The Lord of hosts is his name. (Is. 48:2.) Awake, awake; put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. (Is. 52:1.) Then the devil taketh him up into the holy city, and setteth him on a pinnacle of the temple. (Mat. 4:5.)

and their brethren that kept the gates, were an hundred seventy and two.

20 ¶ And the residue of Ĭs'ra-el, of the priests, and the Lē'vītes, were in all the cities of Jū'dah, every one in his inheritance.

21 But the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms dwelt in Ō'phel: and Zī'hà and Gĭs'pà were over the Nĕth'ĭ-nĭms.

22 The overseer also of the Lē'vītes at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm was Ūz'zī the son of Bā'nī, the son of Hash-a-bī'ah, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mī'chà. Of the sons of Ā'saph, the singers were over the business of the house of God.

23 For [b]it was the king's commandment concerning them, that a certain portion should be for the singers, due for every day.

24 And Pĕth-a-hī'ah the son of Me-shĕz'a-be-el, of the children of Zē'rah the son of Jū'dah, was at the king's hand in all matters concerning the people.

25 And for the villages, with their fields, some of the children of Jū'dah dwelt at Kĭr'jath-är'bà, and in the villages thereof, and at Dī'bŏn, and in the villages thereof, and at Je-kāb'ze-el, and in the villages thereof,

26 And at Jĕsh'u-à, and at Mō'a-dah, and at Bĕth-phē'let,

27 And at Hā'zar-shụ'al, and at Bē'er-shē'bà, and in the villages thereof,

28 And at Zĭk'lăg, and at Mĕk'o-nah, and in the villages thereof,

29 And at Ēn-rĭm'mon, and at Zā're-ah, and at Jär'mŭth,

30 Za-nō'ah, A-dŭl'lăm, and in their villages, at Lā'chish, and the fields thereof, at A-zē'kah, and in the villages thereof. And they dwelt from Bē'er-shē'bà unto the valley of Hĭn'nom.

31 The children also of Bĕn'ja-min from Gē'bà dwelt at Mĭch'mash, and A-ī'jà, and Bĕth'-el, and in their villages,

32 And at Ān'a-thoth, Nŏb, Ān-a-nī'ah,

33 Hā'zor, Rā'mah, Gĭt'ta-ĭm,

34 Hā'did, Ze-bō'ĭm, Ne-băl'lat,

35 Lŏd, and Ō'no, the valley of craftsmen.

36 And of the Lē'vītes were divisions in Jū'dah, and in Bĕn'ja-min.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The priests, 8 and the Levites, which came up with Zerubbabel. 10 The succession of high priests. 22 Certain chief Levites. 27 The solemnity of the dedication of the walls. 44 The offices of priests and Levites appointed in the temple.*

1 [1]Now these are the priests and the Lē'vītes that went up with Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tĭ-el, and Jĕsh'u-à: Sĕr-a-ī'ah, Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Ēz'rà,

2 Ăm-a-rī'ah, Măl'luch, Hăt'tŭsh,

3 Shĕch-a-nī'ah, Rē'hŭm, Mĕr'e-mŏth,

4 Ĭd'dō, Gĭn'nĕ-thō, A-bī'jah,

5 Mī'a-mĭn, Ma-a-dī'ah, Bĭl'gah,

6 Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Joi'a-rīb, Je-dā'iah,

7 Săl'lu, Ā'mok, Hĭl-kī'ah, Je-dā'iah. These were the chief of the priests and of their brethren in the days of Jĕsh'u-à.

8 Moreover the Lē'vītes: Jĕsh'u-à, Bĭn'nu-ī, Kăd'mĭ-el, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, Jū'dah, and Măt-ta-nī'ah, which was over the thanksgiving, he and his brethren.

9 Also Băk-bŭk-ī'ah and Ŭn'nī, their brethren, were over against them in the watches.

10 ¶ [2]And Jĕsh'u-à begat Joi'a-kĭm, Joi'a-kĭm also begat E-lī'a-shib, and E-lī'a-shib begat Joi'a-dà,

11 And Joi'a-dà begat Jŏn'a-than, and Jŏn'a-than begat Jad-dū'à.

12 And in the days of Joi'a-kĭm were priests, the chief of the fathers: of Ser-a-ī'ah, Mĕr-a-ī'ah; of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Hăn-a-nī'ah;

13 Of Ēz'rà, Me-shŭl'lam; of Ăm-a-rī'ah, Je-ho-hā'nan;

14 Of Mĕl'ĭ-cū, Jŏn'a-than; of Shĕb-a-nī'ah, Jō'seph;

15 Of Hā'rim, Ād'nà; of Me-rā'ioth, Hĕl'ka-ī;

16 Of Ĭd'dō, Zĕch-a-rī'ah; of Gĭn'nĕ-thon, Me-shŭl'lam;

17 Of A-bī'jah, Zĭch'rī; of Mĭ-nī'a-min, of Mō-a-dī'ah, Pĭl'tāi;

18 Of Bĭl'gah, Shăm-mū'à; of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, Je-hŏn'a-than;

19 And of Joi'a-rĭb, Măt-te-nā'ī; of Je-dā'iah, Ūz'zī;

20 Of Săl'la-ī, Kăl'la-ī; of Ā'mok, Ē'bĕr;

21 Of Hĭl-kī'ah, Hash-a-bī'ah; of Je-dā'iah, Ne-thăn'e-el.

22 ¶ The Lē'vītes in the days of E-lī'a-shib, Joi'a-dà, and Jo-hā'nan, and [3]Jad-dū'à, were recorded chief of the fathers: also the priests, to the reign of Da-rī'us the Pĕr'sian.

23 The sons of Lē'vī, the chief of the fathers, were written in the book of the [4]chronicles, even until the days of Jo-hā'nan the son of E-lī'a-shib.

24 And the chief of the Lē'vītes: Hash-a-bī'ah, Shĕr-e-bī'ah, and Jĕsh'u-à the son of Kăd'mĭ-el, with their brethren over against them, to praise and to give thanks, according to the commandment of Dā'vid the man of God, ward over against ward.

25 Măt-ta-nī'ah, and Băk-bŭk-ī'ah, Ō-ba-dī'ah, Me-shŭl'lam, Tăl'mon, Āk'kŭb, were porters keeping the ward at the thresholds of the gates.

26 These were in the days of Joi'a-kĭm the son of Jĕsh'u-à, the son of Jŏz'a-dăk, and in the days of Nē-he-mī'ah the governor, and of Ēz'rà the priest, the scribe.

27 ¶ [5]And at the dedication of the wall of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm they sought the Lē'vītes out of all their places, to bring them to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, to keep the dedication with gladness, [a]both with thanksgivings, and with singing, with cymbals, psalteries, and with harps.

28 And the sons of the singers gathered themselves together, both out of the plain country round about Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and from the villages of Ne-tŏph'a-thī;

29 Also from the house of Gĭl'găl, and out of the fields of Gē'bà and Āz'ma-veth: for the singers had builded them villages round about Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

30 And the priests and the Lē'vītes [b]purified themselves, and purified the people, and the gates, and the wall.

31 Then I brought up the princes of Jū'dah upon the wall, and appointed two great companies of them that gave thanks, whereof one went on the right hand upon the wall toward the dung gate:

32 And after them went Hŏsh-a-ī'ah, and half of the princes of Jū'dah,

33 And Āz-a-rī'ah, Ēz'rà, and Me-shŭl'lam,

34 Jū'dah, and Bĕn'ja-min, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah,

35 And certain of the priests' sons with

Ch. 12. B. C. 536-445.

1. Vs. 1-9 give a list of the priests and Levites who came with Zerubbabel to Jerusalem. Of the 24 courses into which the priesthood had been divided (I Chr. 24:1-20) only four returned from the captivity (Ezra 2:36-39), but they are again divided into original number—24.

2. Vs. 10-47, the list of the priests and Levites is continued in the order of succession.

3. The high priest who was contemporary with Alex. the Great.

4. That is, the public annals of the Jewish nation.

5. Vs. 27-43 detail the dedication of the walls of Jerusalem.

b. Moreover I make a decree what ye shall do to the elders of these Jews for the building of this house of God: that of the king's goods, even of the tribute beyond the river, forthwith expenses be given unto these men, that they be not hindered (8). And that which they have need of, both young bullocks, and rams, and lambs, for the burnt offerings of the God of heaven, wheat, salt, wine, and oil, according to the appointment of the priests which are at Jerusalem, let it be given them day by day without fail. (Ezra 6:8, 9.) And whatsoever more shall be needful for the house of thy God, which thou shalt have occasion to bestow, bestow it out of the king's treasure house. (Ezra 7:20.)

Chapter 12.

a. It came even to pass, as the trumpeters and singers were as one, to make one sound to be heard in praising and thanking the Lord; and when they lifted up their voice with the trumpets and cymbals and instruments of music, and praised the Lord, saying, For he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: that then the house was filled with a cloud, even the house of the Lord. (II Chr. 5:13.)

b. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.)

trumpets; namely, Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Jŏn'-a-than, the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah, the son of Mī-chā'iah, the son of Zăc'cur, the son of Ā'saph:

36 And his brethren, Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and A-zăr'a-el, Mĭl-a-lā'ī, Gĭl'a-lāi, Ma-ā'ī, Nethăn'e-el, and Jū'dah, Ha-nā'nī, with the musical instruments of Dā'vid the man of God, and Ĕz'rà the scribe before them.

37 And at the fountain gate, which was over against them, they went up by the stairs of the city of Dā'vid, at the going up of the wall, above the house of Dā'vid, even unto the water gate eastward.

38 And the other company of them that gave thanks went over against them, and I after them, and the half of the people upon the wall, from beyond the tower of the furnaces even unto the broad [a]wall;

39 And from above the gate of Ē'phrā'ĭm, and above the old gate, and above the fish gate, and the tower of Ha-năn'e-el, and the tower of Mē'ah, even unto the sheep gate: and they stood still in the prison gate.

40 So stood the two companies of them that gave thanks in the house of God, and I, and the half of the rulers with me:

41 And the priests; E-lī'a-kĭm, Mā-a-sē'iah, Mĭ-nī'a-min, Mī'chā'iah, Ēl-i-ō-ē'nă-ī, Zĕch-a-rī'ah, and Hăn-a-nī'ah, with trumpets;

42 And Mā-a-sē'iah, and Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ē-le-ā'zar, and Ūz'zī, and Je-ho-hā'nan, and Măl-chī'jah, and Ē'lăm, and Ē'zĕr. And the singers sang loud, with Jĕz-ra-hī'ah their overseer.

43 Also that day they offered great sacrifices, and rejoiced: [c]for God had made them rejoice with great joy: the wives also and the children rejoiced: so that the joy of Je-rū'salĕm was heard even afar off.

44 ¶ [6]And at that time were some appointed over the chambers for the treasures, for the offerings, for the firstfruits, and for the tithes, to gather into them out of the fields of the cities the portions of the law for the priests and Lē'vītes: for Jū'dah rejoiced for the priests and for the Lē'vītes that waited.

45 And both the singers and the porters kept the ward of their God, and the ward of the purification, according to the commandment of Dā'vid, and of Sŏl'o-mon his son.

46 For in the days of Dā'vid and Ā'saph of old there were chief of the singers, and songs of praise and thanksgiving unto God.

47 And all Ĭs'ra-el in the days of Ze-rŭb'babĕl, and in the days of Nē-he-mī'ah, gave the portions of the singers and the porters, every day his portion: and they sanctified holy things unto the Lē'vītes; and the Lē'vītes sanctified them unto the children of Aâr'on.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Upon the reading of the law separation is made from the mixed multitude.* 15 *The violation of the sabbath,* 23 *and the marriages with strange wives.*

1 [1]On that day they read in the book of Mō'sĕs in the audience of the people; and therein was found written, that the Ăm'mŏnīte and the Mō'ab-īte should not come into the congregation of God for ever;

2 Because they met not the children of Ĭs'ra-el with bread and with water, but hired Bā'laam against them, that he should curse them: howbeit our God [a]turned the curse into a blessing.

3 Now it came to pass, when they had heard the law, that they separated from Ĭs'ra-el all the mixed multitude.

4 ¶ [2]And before this, E-lī'a-shib the priest, having the oversight of the chamber of the house of our God, was allied unto To-bī'ah:

5 And he had prepared for him a great chamber, where aforetime they laid the meat [3]offerings, the frankincense, and the vessels, and the tithes of the corn, the new wine, and the oil, which [b]was commanded to be given to the Lē'vītes, and the singers, and the porters; and the offerings of the priests.

6 But in all this time was not I at Je-rū'salĕm: for in the two and thirtieth year of Är-tăx-ērx'ēs king of Băb'ў-lon came I unto the king, and after certain days obtained I leave of the king:

7 And I came to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and understood of the evil that E-lī'a-shib did for To-bī'ah, in preparing him a chamber in the courts of the house of God.

8 And it grieved me sore: therefore I cast forth all the household stuff of To-bī'ah out of the chamber.

9 Then I commanded, and they cleansed [4]the [c]chambers: and thither brought I again the vessels of the house of God, with the meat offering and the frankincense.

10 ¶ [5]And I perceived that the [6]portions of the Lē'vītes had [d]not been given them: for the Lē'vītes and the singers, that did the work, were fled every one to his field.

11 Then contended I with the rulers, and said, Why is the house of God forsaken? And I gathered them together, and set them in their place.

12 Then brought all Jū'dah the tithe of the corn and the new wine and the oil unto the treasuries.

13 And I made treasurers over the treasuries, Shĕl-e-mī'ah the priest, and Zā'dŏk the scribe, and of the Lē'vītes, Pe-dā'iah: and next to them was Hā'nan the son of Zăc-cur, the son of Măt-ta-nī'ah: for they were counted faithful, and their office was to distribute unto their brethren.

14 Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof.

15 ¶ [7]In those days saw I in Jū'dah some treading wine [8]presses [e]on the sabbath, and bringing in sheaves, and lading asses; as also wine, grapes, and figs, and all manner of burdens, which they brought into Je-rū'sa-lĕm on the sabbath day: and I testified against them in the day wherein they sold victuals.

16 There dwelt men of Tўre also therein, which brought fish, and all manner of ware, and sold on the sabbath unto the children of Jū'dah, and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

17 Then I contended with the nobles of Jū'dah, and said unto them, What evil thing is this that ye do, and profane the sabbath day?

18 Did not your fathers thus, and did not our God bring all this evil upon us, and upon this city? yet ye bring more wrath upon Ĭs'ra-el by profaning the sabbath.

19 And it came to pass, that when the gates of Je-rū'sa-lĕm began to be dark before the

6. Vs. 44-47 give the Levitical appointments. Verse 44 is also the commencement of the story of the later reforms of Nehemiah, which continues to ch. 13:31.

Ch. 13. B. C. 445-434.

1. Vs. 1-3 detail the separating of the children from the mixed multitude.

2. Vs. 4-9, the cleansing of the chamber of the temple occupied by Tobiah.

3. Meal or food offering.

4. By removing all foreign things and again sanctifying or setting aside to holy uses.

5. Vs. 10-14, the restoring of the portion of the Levites.

6. That is, the vow or covenant of ch. 12:44-47 had not been kept.

7. Vs. 15-22, stopping the desecration of the Sabbath.

8. A direct violation of the fourth commandment. (Ex. 20:8-11)—"Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work, but the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant nor thy maid-servant nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates; for in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it." This was also a forgetting of their covenant (ch. 10:31).

c. For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands. (Ps. 92:4.) When the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream. (Ps. 126:1.)

Chapter 13.

a. Nevertheless the Lord thy God would not hearken unto Balaam; but the Lord thy God turned the curse into a blessing unto thee, because the Lord thy God loved thee. (Dt. 23:5.)

b. And, behold, I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 18:21.)

c. And said unto them, Hear me, ye Levites, sanctify now yourselves, and sanctify the house of the Lord God of your fathers, and carry forth the filthiness out of the holy place. (II Chr. 29:5.)

d. Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. (Mal. 3:8.)

e. But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:10.) Thus saith the Lord; Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem. (Jer. 17:21.)

sabbath, I commanded that the gates should be shut, and charged that they should not be opened till after the sabbath: and some of my servants set I at the gates, that there should no burden be brought in on the sabbath day.

20 So the merchants and sellers of all kind of ware lodged without Je-ru'sa-lĕm once or twice.

21 Then I testified against them, and said unto them, Why lodge ye about the wall? if ye do so again, I will lay hands on you. From that time forth came they no more on the sabbath.

22 And I commanded the Lē'vītes that they should cleanse themselves, and that they should come and keep the gates, to sanctify the sabbath day. Remember me, O my God, concerning this also, and spare me according to the greatness of thy mercy.

23 ¶ [9]In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ash'dŏd, of Am'mŏn, and of Mō'ab:

24 And their children spake half in the speech of Ash'dŏd, and could not speak in the Jews' language, but according to the language of each people.

25 And I contended with them, and cursed them, and smote certain of them, and plucked off their hair, and made them swear by God, saying, Ye shall not give your daughters unto their sons, nor take their daughters unto your sons, or for yourselves.

26 Did not Sŏl'o-mon king of Is'ra-el sin by these things? yet [f]among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Is'ra-el: nevertheless even him did [10]outlandish women cause to sin.

27 Shall we then hearken unto you to do all this great evil, to transgress against our God in marrying strange wives?

28 And one of the sons of Joi'a-dă, the son of E-lī'a-shib the high priest, was son in law to Săn-băl'lat the Hŏr'o-nīte: therefore I chased him from me.

29 Remember [g]them, O my God, because they have defiled the priesthood, and [h]the covenant of the priesthood, and of the Lē'vītes.

30 Thus cleansed I them from all strangers, and appointed the wards of the priests and the Lē'vītes, every one in his business;

31 And for the wood offering, at times appointed, and for the firstfruits. [i]Remember me, O my God, for good.

9. Vs. 23-31 detail the dissolving of foreign marriages. Its very practice was defeating one of the purposes of God, as he had isolated and set apart the Jews from all other nations that they might be a people for the nurturing of the great ideas of the true religion, so as to prepare a people from among whom the Messiah could be brought forth. Constantly intermingling and intermarrying with other nations could but eventually defeat this design.

10. That is, foreign women.

---

* f. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honor: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ks. 3:13.) Wisdom and knowledge is granted unto thee; and I will give thee riches, and wealth, and honor, such as none of the kings have had that have been before thee, neither shall there any after thee have the like. (II Chr. 1:12.)

g. My God, think thou upon Tobiah and Sanballat according to these their works, and on the prophetess Noadiah, and the rest of the prophets, that would have put me in fear. (Neh. 6:14.)

h. And ye shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Levi, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:4.) And he shall have it, and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel. (Num. 25:13.)

i. See vs. 14-22.

THE

BOOK OF ESTHER

NOTE.—Esther takes its name from the woman who is its heroine. It is altogether unique and reads like an oriental romance. A strong and very striking picture of the faithlessness and extravagance of the king is presented. We see him reveling in every carnal luxury and pleasure, feasting nobles and princes without number, and knowing no limit to his extravagance and folly. Amidst the splendor of gold and variegated robes of royal splendor, the scenes of the Persian Court all pass before us like an enchanted vision. Nowhere in it is found the theocratic spirit so conspicuous in the other historical books. The name of God is not even mentioned in it. Throughout it breathes the vindictive spirit of the Jews toward their enemies. They have lost their national spirit during their exile through contact with other races, still they remain true to the great principles of their religion. Mordecai would not compromise his religion by bowing down to a mortal (Esth. 3:2, 3). And at the moment when destruction threatened his nation, in confidence he expects divine help (Esth. 4:14). Therefore the author's purpose is to show that the follies of Xerxes and Haman were not sanctioned by Jehovah, but were divinely overruled. In it is shown the character of those who did not return from exile and the fact that they, a part of the chosen people, though they prefer not to return to Jerusalem, still are subjects of divine oversight and care.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Ahasuerus maketh royal feasts.* 10 *Vashti, sent for, refuseth to come.* 13 *Ahasuerus maketh the decree of men's sovereignty.*

Ch. 1. B. C. 521-519.

1 Now it came to pass in the days of A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs, (this is A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs which reigned, from [1]Ĭnd′ia even unto Ē-thĭ-ō′pĭ-à, over an hundred and seven and twenty provinces:)

2 That in those days, when the king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs sat on the throne of his kingdom, which was in Shu′shan the palace,

3 In the third year of his reign, he [a]made a feast unto all his princes and his servants; the power of Pēr′şià and Mē′dĭ-à, the nobles and princes of the provinces, being before him:

4 When he shewed the riches of his glorious kingdom and the honour of his excellent majesty many days, even an hundred and fourscore days.

5 And when these days were expired, the king made a feast unto all the people that were present in Shu′shan the palace, both unto great and small, seven days, in the court of the garden of the king's palace;

6 Where were white, green, and blue, hangings, fastened with cords of fine linen and purple to silver rings and pillars of marble: the [b]beds were of gold and silver, upon a pavement of red, and blue, and white, and black, marble.

7 And they gave them drink in vessels of gold, (the vessels being [2]diverse one from another,) and royal wine in abundance, according to the state of the king.

8 And the drinking was according to the law; none did compel: for so the king had appointed to all the officers of his house, that they should do according to every man's pleasure.

9 Also [3]Văsh′tī the queen made a feast for the women in the royal house which belonged to king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs.

10 ¶ [4]On the seventh day, when the heart of the king was merry with wine, he commanded Me-hū′man, Bĭz′thà, Hăr-bō′nà, Bĭg′thà, and A-băg′thà, Zē′thăr, and Căr′cas, the seven chamberlains that served in the presence of A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs the king,

11 To bring [c]Văsh′tī the queen before the king with the crown royal, to shew the people and the princes her beauty: for she was fair to look on.

12 But the queen Văsh′tī [5]refused to come at the king's commandment by his chamberlains: therefore was the king very wroth, and his anger burned in him.

13 ¶ Then the king said to the wise men, which knew the times, (for so was the king's manner toward all that knew law and judgment:

14 And the next unto him was Căr-shē′nà, Shē′thăr, Ad′mă-thà, Tär′shish, Mē′rēş, Mär′se-nà, and Mē-mū′can, the [d]seven princes of Pēr′şià and Mē′dĭ-à, which saw the king's face, and which sat the first in the kingdom;)

15 What shall we do unto the queen Văsh′tī according to law, because she hath not performed the commandment of the king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs by the chamberlains?

16 And Mē-mū′can answered before the king and the princes, Văsh′tī the queen hath not done wrong to the king only, but also to all the princes, and to all the people that are in all the provinces of the king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs.

17 For this deed of the queen shall come abroad unto all women, so that they shall despise their husbands in their eyes, when it shall be reported, The king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs commanded Văsh′tī the queen to be brought in before him, but she came not.

18 Likewise shall the ladies of Pēr′şià and Mē′dĭ-à say this day unto all the king's princes, which have heard of the deed of the queen. Thus shall there arise too much contempt and wrath.

19 If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Pēr′şians and the Mēdes, [e]that it be not altered, That Văsh′tī come no more before king A-hăş-ū-ē′rŭs; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she.

20 And when the king's decree which he shall make shall be published throughout all his empire, (for it is great,) all the wives shall give [f]to their husbands honour, both to great and small.

21 And the saying pleased the king and the princes; and the king did according to the word of Mē-mū′can:

22 For he sent letters into all the king's provinces, [g]into every province according to the

1. That is, from Indus to the Upper Nile.

2. That is, the vessels differing from one another.

3. Probably one of his favorite concubines whom the king delighted to honor, and was therefore allowed to preside as queen over his drunken feasts.

4. Vs. 10-22. Vashti's refusal to obey the king's command and consequential divorce.

5. Performing the duties of a queen, she assumed the dignity of a queen, and refused the ordinary treatment of a concubine by allowing herself to be immodestly exposed before the drunken revelers.

Ref. Esther. Chapter 1.

a. And it came to pass the third day, which was Pharaoh's birthday, that he made a feast unto all his servants: and he lifted up the head of the chief butler and of the chief baker among his servants. (Gen. 40:20.) Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Esther's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king. (Esth. 2:18.) And when a convenient day was come, that Herod on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Galilee. (Mk. 6:21.)

b. And sattest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil. (Ezek. 23:41.) That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall. (Amos 6:4.)

c. A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps. (Prov. 16:9.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.)

d. Forasmuch as thou art sent of the king, and of his seven counsellors, to inquire concerning Judah and Jerusalem, according to the law of thy God which is in thine hand. (Ezra 7:14.) Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction. (Prov. 10:14.)

e. Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse. (Esth. 8:8.) Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. (Dan. 6:8.)

f. Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. (Eph. 5:22, 23.) Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord. (Col. 3:18.) Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives. (I Pet. 3:1.)

g. Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sivan, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mordecai commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from India unto Ethiopia, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language. (Esth. 8:9.)

writing thereof, and to every people after their language, that every man should [h]bear rule in his own house, and that it should be published according to the language of every people.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *A queen is to be chosen.* 5 *Mordecai the nursing father of Esther.* 8 *Esther is preferred before the rest.* 12 *The manner of purification, and going in to the king.* 15 *Esther, best pleasing the king, is made queen.* 21 *Mordecai, discovering a treason, is recorded in the chronicles.*

1 [1]After these [2]things, when the wrath of king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs was appeased, he remembered Văsh'tī, and what she had done, and [a]what was decreed against her.

2 Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, Let there be fair young [3]virgins sought for the king:

3 And let the king appoint officers in all the provinces of his kingdom, that they may gather together all the fair young virgins unto Shu'shan the palace, to the house of the women, unto the custody of Hē'gē the king's chamberlain, keeper of the women; and let their things for purification be given them:

4 And let the maiden which pleaseth the king be queen instead of Văsh'tī. And the thing pleased the king; and he did so.

5 ¶ Now in Shu'shan the palace there was a certain Jew, whose name was [4]Mor'de-cāi, the son of Jā'ĭr, the son of Shĭm'e-ī, the son of Kish, a Bĕn'ja-mīte;

6 [b]Who had been carried away from Je-ru'sa-lĕm with the captivity which had been carried away with Jĕc-o-nī'ah king of Jū'dah, whom Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon had carried away.

7 And he brought up Ha-dăs'sah, that is, [5]Ĕs'thēr, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful; whom Mor'de-cāi, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter.

8 ¶ So it came to pass, when the king's commandment and his decree was heard, and when many maidens were gathered together unto Shu'shan the palace, to the custody of Hēg'a-ī, that [5]Ēs'thēr was brought also unto the king's house, to the custody of Hēg'a-ī, keeper of the women.

9 And the maiden pleased him, and she obtained kindness of him; and he speedily gave her her things for purification, with such things as belonged to her, and seven maidens, which were meet to be given her, out of the king's house: and he preferred her and her maids unto the best place of the house of the women.

10 [5]Ēs'thēr had not shewed her people nor her kindred: for Mor'de-cāi had charged her that she should [c]not shew it.

Ch. 2. B. C. 518-515.

1. Vs. 1-18. Esther is made queen.

2. That is, after the events of the last ch., particularly the divorce of Vashti.

3. The servants of the king were striving to prevent Vashti's restoration.

4. Esther's uncle, son of Jair of the tribe of Benjamin, one of the king's servants.

5. The fair young Jewish maiden selected to fill the place of Vashti.

6. Vs. 19-23. Mordecai exposes a court conspiracy.

7. The official records kept by the royal scribes.

11 And Mor'de-cāi walked every day before the court of the women's house, to know how Ēs'thēr did, and what should become of her.

12 ¶ Now when every maid's turn was come to go in to king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, after that she had been twelve months, according to the manner of the women, (for so were the days of their purification accomplished, to wit, six months with oil of myrrh, and six months with sweet odours, and with other things for the purifying of the women;)

13 Then thus came every maiden unto the king; whatsoever she desired was given her to go with her out of the house of the women unto the king's house.

14 In the evening she went, and on the morrow she returned into the second house of the women, to the custody of Sha-ăsh'găz, the king's chamberlain, which kept the concubines: she came in unto the king no more, except the king delighted in her, and that she were called by name.

15 ¶ Now when the turn of Ēs'thēr, the daughter of Ăb-i-hā'il the uncle of Mor'de-cāi, who had taken her for his daughter, was come to go in unto the king, she required nothing but what Hēg'a-ī the king's chamberlain, the keeper of the women, appointed. And Ēs'thēr obtained favour in the sight of all them that looked upon her.

16 So Ēs'thēr was taken unto king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs into his house royal in the tenth month, which is the month Tē'beth, in the seventh year of his reign.

17 And the king loved Ēs'thēr above all the women, and she obtained grace and favour [d]in his sight more than all the virgins; so that he [e]set the royal crown upon her head, and made her queen instead of Văsh'tī.

18 Then the king made a great feast unto all his princes and his servants, even Ēs'thēr's feast; and he made a release to the provinces, and gave gifts, according to the state of the king.

19 [6]And when the virgins were gathered together the second time, then Mor'de-cāi sat in the king's gate.

20 Ēs'thēr had not yet shewed her kindred nor her people; as Mor'de-cāi had charged her: for Ēs'thēr did the commandment of Mor'de-cāi, like as when she was brought up with him.

21 ¶ In those days, while Mor'de-cāi sat in the king's gate, two of the king's chamberlains, Bĭg'thăn and Tē'resh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

22 And the thing was known to Mor'de-cāi, who [f]told it unto Ēs'thēr the queen; and Ēs'thēr certified the king thereof in Mor'de-cāi's name.

23 And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were [g]both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the [7]chronicles before the king.

---

h. Therefore as the church is subject unto Christ, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing. (Eph. 5:24.) Husbands, love your wives, and be not bitter against them. (Col. 3:19.)

Chapter 2.

a. See ch. 1:19.

b. And he carried away all Jerusalem, and all the princes, and all the mighty men of valor, even ten thousand captives, and all the craftsmen and smiths: none remained, save the poorest sort of the people of the land. And he carried away Jehoiachin to Babylon, and the king's mother, and the king's wives, and his officers, and the mighty of the land, those carried he into captivity from Jerusalem to Babylon. (II Ks. 24:14, 15.) And them that had escaped from the sword carried he away to Babylon; where they were servants to him and his sons until the reign of the kingdom of Persia. (II Chr. 36:20.)

c. And upon them that are left alive of you I will send a faintness into their hearts in the lands of their enemies; and a sound of a shaken leaf shall chase them; and they shall flee, as fleeing from a sword; and they shall fall when none pursueth. (Lev. 26:36.) And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind. (Dt. 28:65.)

d. And Mordecai commanded to answer Esther, Think not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews. For if thou altogether holdeth thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this? (Esth. 4:13, 14.) The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. (Prov. 21:1.)

e. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them. (I Sam. 2:8.) For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south. But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:6, 7.) He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill; That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people. (Ps. 113:7, 8.)

f. I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions. (Prov. 8:12.) Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. (Phil. 2:4.)

g. And if a man hath committed a sin worthy of death, and he be to be put to death, and thou hang him on a tree: His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Haman, despised by Mordecai, seeketh revenge upon all the Jews.* 7 *He casteth lots.* 8 *He obtaineth by calumniation a decree of the king to put the Jews to death.*

1 [1]After these things did king A-hăş-ū-ē'-rŭs promote Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thà the Ā'găg-īte, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him.

2 And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gate, bowed, [a]and reverenced Hā'man: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But [b]Mor'de-cāi bowed [2]not, nor did him reverence.

3 Then the king's servants, which were in the king's gate, said unto Mor'de-cāi, Why [3]transgressest thou the king's commandment?

4 Now it came to pass, when they spake daily unto him, and he hearkened not unto them, that they told Hā'man, to see whether Mor'de-cāi's matters [4]would stand: for he had told them that he was a Jew.

5 And when Hā'man saw that Mor'de-cāi [c]bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Hā'man [d]full of wrath.

6 And he thought scorn [5]to lay hands on Mor'de-cāi alone; for they had shewed him the people of Mor'de-cāi: wherefore Hā'man [e]sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of A-hăş-ū-ē'-rŭs, even the people of Mor'de-cāi.

7 ¶ In the first month, that is, the month Nī'san, in the twelfth year of king A-hăş-ū-ē'-rŭs, they cast Pûr, that is, the lot, before Hā'man from day to day, and from month to month, to the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'dăr.

8 ¶ And Hā'man said unto king A-hăş-ū-ē'-rŭs, There is a certain people scattered abroad and dispersed among the people in all the provinces of thy kingdom; and [f]their laws are diverse from all people; neither keep [6]they the king's laws: therefore it is not for the king's profit to suffer them.

9 If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten [7]thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries.

10 And the king [g]took his [8]ring from his hand, and gave it unto Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thà the Ā'găg-īte, the Jews' enemy.

11 And the king said unto Hā'man, The silver is given to thee, the people also, to do with them as it seemeth good to thee.

12 Then were the king's scribes called on the thirteenth day of the first month, and there was written according to all that Hā'man had commanded unto the king's lieutenants, and to the governors that were over every province, and to the rulers of every people of every province according to the writing thereof, and to every people after their language; [h]in the name of king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs was it written, and sealed with the king's ring.

13 And the letters were sent by posts into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in [9]one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Ā'dăr, and [i]to take the spoil of them for a prey.

14 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, that they should be ready against that day.

15 The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment, and the decree was given in Shu'shan the palace. And the king and Hā'man sat down [j]to drink; but the city Shu'shan was perplexed.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The great mourning of Mordecai and the Jews.* 4 *Esther sendeth to Mordecai, who sheweth the cause, and adviseth her to undertake the suit.* 10 *She excusing herself is threatened by Mordecai.* 15 *She appointing a fast undertaketh the suit.*

1 [1]When Mor'de-cāi perceived all that was done, Mor'de-cāi rent his clothes, and put on sackcloth [a]with ashes, and went out into the midst of the city, and cried with a loud and a bitter cry;

2 And came even before the king's gate: for none might enter into the king's gate clothed with sackcloth.

3 And in every province, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, there was great mourning among the Jews, and fasting, and weeping, and wailing; and many lay in sackcloth and ashes.

4 ¶ So Ēs'thēr's maids and her chamberlains came and told it her. Then was the queen exceedingly grieved; and she sent raiment to clothe Mor'de-cāi, and to take away his sackcloth from him: but he received it not.

5 Then called Ēs'thēr for Hā'tăch, one of the king's chamberlains, whom he had appointed to attend upon her, and gave him a commandment to Mor'de-cāi, to know what it was, and why it was.

6 So Hā'tăch went forth to Mor'de-cāi unto

Ch. 3. B. C. 510.

1. Vs. 1-15, Haman promoted and the cruel edict issued against the Jews.

2. Haman was requiring worship like a god, which to a Jew was idolatry, and Mordecai refused to bow down.

3. Because he was a Jew and the rules of his religion would not allow even the semblance of idolatrous worship.

4. That is, would religious scruples of a Jew be allowed to stand in opposition to Persian law?

5. That is, it was too little a thing to punish Mordecai alone, his whole race must suffer.

6. Likewise, because of religious scruples, Daniel and his companions had refused to keep the law of heathen kings. (Dan. 1:8)—"But Daniel purposed in his heart that he would not defile himself with the portion of the king's meat nor with the wine which he drank, therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself."

7. About $1,700,000.

8. The signet or seal of authority. (Esther 8:8)—"For the writing which is written in the king's name and sealed with the king's ring may no man reverse."

9. Eleven months' notice was given that the dread of such judgment might hang heavily on the condemned race.

Ch. 4. B. C. 510.

1. This ch. is devoted to the mourning and fasting of the condemned race after the cruel edict had been published. Everything seemed to have been perfectly thought out and planned. After their fasting of three days, in which all the people engaged, Esther shows her sublime faith in Jehovah by resolving to go unbidden before the king, trusting in Jehovah for deliverance.

(Dt. 21:22, 23.) On that night could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king. And it was found written, that Mordecai had told of Bigthana and Teresh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. (Esth. 6:1, 2.)

Chapter 3.

a. And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt. (Gen. 41:43.)

b. But the midwives feared God, and did not as the king of Egypt commanded them, but saved the men children alive. (Ex. 1:17.) In whose eyes a vile person is contemned; but he honoreth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Ps. 15:4.)

c. Then went Haman forth that day joyful and with a glad heart: but when Haman saw Mordecai in the king's gate, that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mordecai. (Esth. 5:9.)

d. A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but a fool's wrath is heavier than them both. (Prov. 27:3.) Then was Nebuchadnezzar full of fury, and the form of his visage was changed against Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated. (Dan. 3:19.)

e. Come, and let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Israel may be no more in remembrance. (Ps. 83:4.)

f. Be it known now unto the king, that, if this city be builded, and the walls set up again, then will they not pay toll, tribute, and custom; and so thou shalt endamage the revenue of the kings. (Ezra 4:13.) And brought them to the magistrate, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city. (Acts 16:20.)

g. And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck. (Gen. 41:42.) Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, may no man reverse. (Esth. 8:8.)

h. Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. (Dan. 6:8.)

i. Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey. (Esth. 8:11.)

j. Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord. (Ps. 14:4.) Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness. For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear: For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat. (Prov. 30:20-22.) In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hands with scorners. (Hos. 7:5.) That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments. (Amos 6:6.) When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked dareth rule, the people mourn. (Prov. 29:2.)

Chapter 4.

a. And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. (Josh. 7:6.) And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes. (Ezek. 27:30.)

the street of the city, which was before the king's gate.

7 And Mor'de-cāi told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Hā'man had promised to pay to the king's treasuries for the Jews, to destroy them.

8 Also he gave him [b]the copy of the writing of the decree that was given at Shu'shan to destroy them, to shew it unto Ēs'thēr, and to declare it unto her, and to charge her that she should go in unto the king, to make supplication unto him, and to make [c]request before him for her people.

9 And Hā'tăch came and told Ēs'thēr the words of Mor'de-cāi.

10 ¶ Again Ēs'thēr spake unto Hā'tăch, and gave him commandment unto Mor'de-cāi;

11 All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, [d]except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live: but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days.

12 And they told to Mor'de-cāi Ēs'thēr's words.

13 Then Mor'de-cāi commanded to answer Ēs'thēr, Think [e]not with thyself that thou shalt escape in the king's house, more than all the Jews.

14 For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and [f]deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knowest whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this?

15 ¶ Then Ēs'thēr bade them return Mor'de-cāi this answer,

16 Go, gather together all the Jews that are present in Shu'shan, and [g]fast ye for me, and neither eat nor drink three days, night or day: I also and my maidens will fast likewise; and so will I go in unto the king, which is not according to the law: and if I perish, I perish.

17 So Mor'de-cāi went his way, and did according to all that Ēs'thēr had commanded him.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Esther obtaineth the grace of the golden sceptre, and inviteth the king and Haman to a banquet.* 6 *She inviteth them to another banquet the next day.* 9 *Haman, proud of his advancement, repineth at the contempt of Mordecai.* 14 *By the counsel of Zeresh he buildeth for him a pair of gallows.*

1 [1]Now it came to pass on [2]the third [a]day, that Ēs'thēr put on her royal apparel, and stood in [b]the inner court of the king's house, over against the king's house: and the king sat upon his royal throne in the royal house, over against the gate of the house.

2 And it was so, when the king saw Ēs'thēr the queen standing in the court, that [c]she obtained favour in his sight: and the king held out to Ēs'thēr the golden sceptre that was in his hand. So Ēs'ther drew near, and touched the top of the sceptre.

3 Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Ēs'thēr? and what is thy request? [c]it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom.

4 And Ēs'thēr answered, If it seem good unto the king, let the king and Hā'man come this day unto the banquet that I have prepared for him.

5 Then the king said, Cause Hā'man to make haste, that he may do as Ēs'thēr hath said. So the king and Hā'man came to the banquet that Ēs'thēr had prepared.

6 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'thēr at the banquet of wine, What [d]is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? even to the half of the kingdom it shall be performed.

7 Then answered Ēs'thēr, and said, My petition and my request is;

8 If I have found favour in the sight of the king, and if it please the king to grant my petition, and to perform my request, let the king and Hā'man come to the banquet that I shall prepare for them, and I will do to morrow as the king hath said.

9 ¶ [3]Then went Hā'man forth that day joyful and [e]with a glad heart: but when Hā'man saw Mor'de-cāi in the king's gate, [f]that he stood not up, nor moved for him, he was full of indignation against Mor'de-cāi.

10 Nevertheless Hā'man refrained himself: and when he came home, he sent and called for his friends, and Zē'resh his wife.

11 And Hā'man told them of the glory of his riches, and the multitude of his children, and all the things wherein the king had promoted him, and how he had [g]advanced him above the princes and servants of the king.

12 Hā'man said moreover, Yea, Ēs'thēr the queen did let no man come in with the king unto the banquet that she had prepared but myself; and [h]to morrow am I invited unto her also with the king.

13 Yet [i]all this availeth me nothing, so long as I see Mor'de-cāi the Jew sitting at the king's gate.

14 ¶ Then said Zē'resh his wife and all his friends unto him, Let a gallows be made of fifty [4]cubits high, and to morrow [b]speak thou unto the king that Mor'de-cāi may be hanged thereon: then go thou in merrily with the king unto the banquet. And the thing pleased Hā'man; and he caused [j]the gallows to be made.

Ch. 5. B. C. 510.

1. In this ch. Esther displays a wisdom in making her plans but little short of divine inspiration.

2. That is, the third day from the day of the transaction between the queen and Mordecai.

3. Vs. 9-14. Haman's indignation at Mordecai.

4. 75 feet.

b. See ch. 3:14, 15.

c. A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger. (Prov. 15:1.)

d. See ch. 5:2. See ch. 8:4.

e. The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be saved. (Prov. 29:25.)

f. Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. (Lev. 26:42.)

g. Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord. (Joel 1:14.) So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. (Jonah 3:5.)

Chapter 5.

a. See ch. 4:16.

b. See ch. 6:4.

c. The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. (Prov. 21:1.) And he sware unto her, Whatsoever thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom. (Mk. 6:23.)

d. And the king said again unto Esther on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Esther? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom. (Esth. 7:2.)

e. Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth, That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? (Job 20:4, 5.)

f. And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath. (Esth. 3:5.) In whose eyes a vile person is condemned; but he honoreth them that fear the Lord. He that sweareth to his own hurt, and changeth not. (Ps. 15:4.) And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Mat. 10:28.)

g. After these things did king Ahasuerus promote Haman the son of Hammedatha the Aggagite, and advanced him, and set his seat above all the princes that were with him. And all the king's servants, that were in the king's gates, bowed, and reverenced Haman: for the king had so commanded concerning him. But Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence. (Esth. 3:1, 2.)

h. Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. (Prov. 27:1.) Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thes. 5:3.)

i. For wrath killeth the foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one. (Job 5:2.) A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones. (Prov. 14:30.)

j. And Harbonah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, the gallows fifty cubits high, which Haman had made for

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Ahasuerus, reading in the chronicles of the good service done by Mordecai, taketh care for his reward.* 4 *Haman, coming to sue that Mordecai might be hanged, unawares giveth counsel that he might do him honour.* 12 *Complaining of his misfortune, his friends tell him of his final destiny.*

1 On that [1]night [a]could not the king sleep, and he commanded to bring the book of records of the chronicles; and they were read before the king.

2 And it was found written, that Mor'de-cāi had [b]told of Bĭg'tha-nà and Tē'resh, two of the king's chamberlains, the keepers of the door, who sought to lay hand on the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs.

3 And the king said, What [c]honour and dignity hath been done to Mor'de-cāi for this? Then said the king's servants that ministered unto him, There is nothing done for him.

4 ¶ And the king said, Who is in the court? Now Hā'man was come into the outward court of the king's house, [d]to speak unto the king to hang Mor'de-cāi on the [2]gallows that he had prepared for him.

5 And the king's servants said unto him, Behold, Hā'man standeth in the court. And the king said, Let him come in.

6 So Hā'man came in. And the king said unto him, What shall be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour? Now Hā'man thought in his heart, To whom would the king delight to do honour more than to myself?

7 And Hā'man answered the king, For the man whom the king delighteth to honour,

8 Let the royal apparel be brought which the king useth to wear, and [e]the horse that the king rideth upon, and the crown [3]royal which is set upon his head:

9 And let this apparel and horse be delivered to the hand of one of the king's most noble princes, that they may array the man withal whom the king delighteth to honour, and bring him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaim [f]before him, Thus shall it be done to the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

10 Then the king said to Hā'man, Make haste, [g]and take the apparel and the horse, as thou hast said, and do even so to Mor'de-cāi the Jew, that sitteth at the king's gate: let nothing fail of all that thou hast spoken.

11 Then took Hā'man the apparel and the horse, and arrayed Mor'de-cāi, and brought him on horseback through the street of the city, and proclaimed before him, Thus shall it be done unto the man whom the king delighteth to honour.

12 ¶ And Mor'de-cāi came again to the king's gate. But Hā'man hastened to his house mourning, and having his head covered.

Ch. 6. B. C. 510.

1. The night succeeding the events of last ch.

2. Scaffold 75 ft. high upon which he wanted to hang Mordecai, that all the people might see.

3. That is, a horse on which the king is wont to ride and on whose head is set a royal crown.

Ch. 7. B. C. 510.

1. Vs. 1-10, Haman's plot is uncovered, he stands convicted before the king, and is hanged on the scaffold he made for Mordecai.

2. With passion, courage, confidence, and hope, the wronged queen boldly exposes the culprit who sought to destroy her race and before whom her heart failed only yesterday.

3. 75 feet.

13 And Hā'man told Zē'resh his wife and all his friends every thing that had befallen him. Then said his wise men and Zē'resh his wife unto him, If Mor'de-cāi be of the seed of the Jews, before whom thou hast begun to fall, thou shalt not prevail against him, but shalt surely fall before him.

14 And while they were yet talking with him, came the king's chamberlains, and hasted to bring Hā'man unto the banquet that Ēs'thēr had prepared.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Esther, entertaining the king and Haman, maketh suit for her own life and her people's.* 5 *She accuseth Haman.* 7 *The king in his anger, understanding of the gallows which Haman had made for Mordecai, causeth him to be hanged thereon.*

1 [1]So the king and Hā'man came to banquet with Ēs'thēr the queen.

2 And the king said again unto Ēs'thēr on the second day at the banquet of wine, What is thy petition, queen Ēs'thēr? and it shall be granted thee: and what is thy request? and it shall be performed, even to the half of the kingdom.

3 Then Ēs'thēr the queen answered and said, If I have found favour in thy sight, O king, and if it please the king, let my life be given me at my petition, and my people at my request:

4 For we are [a]sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage.

5 ¶ Then the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs answered and said unto Ēs'thēr the queen, Who is he, and where is he, that durst presume in his heart to do so?

6 And Ēs'thēr said, The adversary and enemy is this [2]wicked Hā'man. Then Hā'man was afraid before the king and the queen.

7 ¶ And the king arising from the banquet of wine in his wrath went into the palace garden: and Hā'man stood [b]up to make request for his life to Ēs'thēr the queen; for he saw that there was evil [c]determined against him by the king.

8 Then the king returned out of the palace garden into the place of the banquet of wine; and Hā'man was fallen upon the bed whereon Ēs'thēr was. Then said the king, Will he force the queen also before me in the house? As the word went out of the king's mouth, they covered Hā'man's face.

9 And Hăr-bō'nah, one of the chamberlains, said before the king, Behold also, the gallows [3]fifty cubits high, which Hā'man had made for Mor'de-cāi, who [d]had spoken good for the

---

Mordecai, who had spoken good for the king, standeth in the house of Haman. Then the king said, Hang him thereon. So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified. (Esth. 7:9, 10.) Behold, they belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for who, say they, doth hear? (Ps. 59:7.) For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.)

Chapter 6.

a. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up or left. (Dt. 32:36.) And the preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. (Prov. 16:1.) The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will. (Prov. 21:1.) O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.)

b. And when inquisition was made of the matter, it was found out; therefore they were both hanged on a tree: and it was written in the book of the chronicles before the king. (Esth. 2:23.)

c. And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.)

d. See ch. 5:14.

e. Take with you the servants of your lord, and call Solomon my son to ride upon mine own mule, and bring him down to Gihon. (I Ks. 1:33.)

f. And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck. And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt. (Gen. 41:42, 43.)

g. To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:11-13.) Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.) For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. (Luke 14:11.)

Chapter 7.

a. If it please the king, let it be written that they may be destroyed: and I will pay ten thousand talents of silver to the hands of those that have the charge of the business, to bring it into the king's treasuries. (Esth. 3:9.) And Mordecai told him of all that had happened unto him, and of the sum of the money that Haman had promised to pay to the king's treasuries of the Jews, to destroy them. (Esth. 4:7.)

b. The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous. (Prov. 14:19.) A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him. (Prov. 28:17.)

c. The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it. (Prov. 16:14.) The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favor is as dew upon the grass. (Prov. 19:12.)

d. In those days, while Mordecai sat in the king's gate, two of the

king, standeth in the house of Hā'man. Then the king sand, Hang him thereon.

10 So they hanged [e]Hā'man on the gallows that he had prepared for Mor'de-cāi. Then was the king's wrath pacified.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Mordecai is advanced.* 3 *Esther maketh suit to reverse Haman's letters.* 7 *Ahasuerus granteth to the Jews to defend themselves.*

1 [1]On that [2]day did the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs give the house of Hā'man the Jews' enemy unto Ēs'thēr the queen. And Mor'de-cāi came before the king; for Ēs'thēr had told [a]what he was unto her.

2 And the king took off [b]his ring, which he had taken from Hā'man, and gave it unto Mor'de-cāi. And Ēs'thēr set Mor'de-cāi over the house of Hā'man.

3 ¶ And Ēs'thēr spake yet again before the king, and fell down at his feet, and besought him with tears to put away the mischief of Hā'man the Ā'găg-īte, and his device that he had devised against the Jews.

4 Then [c]the king held out the golden sceptre toward Ēs'thēr. So Ēs'thēr arose, and stood before the king,

5 And said, If it please the king, and if I have found favour in his sight, and the thing seem right before the king, and I be pleasing in his eyes, let it be written to reverse the letters devised by Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thà the Ā'găg-īte, which he wrote to destroy the Jews which are in all the king's provinces:

6 For how can I endure to see [d]the evil that shall come unto my people? or how can I endure to see the destruction of my kindred?

7 ¶ Then the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs said unto Ēs'thēr the queen and to Mor'de-cāi the Jew, Behold, I have given Ēs'thēr the house of Hā'man, and him they have hanged upon the gallows, because he laid his hand upon the Jews.

8 Write ye also for the Jews, as it liketh you, in the king's name, and seal it with the king's ring: for the writing which is written in the king's name, and sealed with the king's ring, [e]may no man reverse.

9 Then were the king's scribes called at that time in the third month, that is, the month Sī'van, on the three and twentieth day thereof; and it was written according to all that Mor'de-cāi commanded unto the Jews, and to the lieutenants, and the deputies and rulers of the provinces which are from Ĭnd'ĭa unto

Ch. 8. B. C. 510.

1. In this ch. Mordecai is promoted and a new edict in behalf of the Jews is issued.

2. On the day of Haman's execution.

3. Divine interposition in behalf of the Jews had been so strikingly manifested that many adopted their faith and became proselytes, embracing Judaism and the true religion.

Ch. 9. B. C. 509.

1. Vs. 1-19 detail the two days of vengeance, during which the Jews killed many of their enemies. Two edicts were now before the people—one by Haman, ordering the massacre of the Jews, and the other by Mordecai, empowering the Jews to take all needful measures for self-defense—both of equal authority.

Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à, an hundred twenty and seven provinces, unto every province according to the writing thereof, and unto every people after their language, and to the Jews according to their writing, and according to their language.

10 And he wrote in the king A-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs' name, and sealed it with the king's ring, and sent letters by posts on horseback, and riders on mules, camels, and young dromedaries:

11 Wherein the king granted the Jews which were in every city to gather themselves together, and to stand for their life, to destroy, to slay, and to cause to perish, all the power of the people and province that would assault them, both little ones and women, and to take the spoil of them for a prey,

12 Upon one day in all the provinces of king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, namely, upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Ā'dăr.

13 The copy of the writing for a commandment to be given in every province was published unto all people, and that the Jews should be ready against that day to avenge themselves on their enemies.

14 So the posts that rode upon mules and camels went out, being hastened and pressed on by the king's commandment. And the decree was given at Shu'shan the palace.

15 ¶ And Mor'de-cāi went out from the presence of the king in royal apparel of blue and white, and with a great crown of gold, and with a garment of fine linen and purple: and [f]the city of Shu'shan rejoiced and was glad.

16 The Jews had [g]light, and gladness, and joy, and honour.

17 And in every province, and in every city, whithersoever the king's commandment and his decree came, the Jews had joy and gladness, a feast and a good day. And many of the people of the land [3]became Jews; for [h]the fear of the Jews fell upon them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The Jews slay their enemies, with the ten sons of Haman.* 13 *Ahasuerus granteth another day of slaughter, and Haman's sons to be hanged.* 20 *The two days of Purim are made festival.*

1 [1]Now [c]in the twelfth month, that is, the month Ā'dăr, on the thirteenth day of the same, when the [b]king's commandment and his decree drew near to be put in execution, in the day that the enemies of the Jews hoped to have power over them, (though it was

---

king's chamberlains, Bigthan and Teresh, of those which kept the door, were wroth, and sought to lay hand on the king Ahasuerus. And the thing was known to Mordecai, he told it unto Esther the queen; and Esther certified the king thereof in Mordecai's name. (Esth. 2:21, 22.)

e. He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made. His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealings shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:15, 16.) The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made, in the net which they hid is their own foot taken. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. (Ps. 9:15, 16.) I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.) But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows. (Esth. 9:25.)

Chapter 8.

a. And he brought up Hadassah, that is, Esther, his uncle's daughter: for she had neither father nor mother, and the maid was fair and beautiful; whom Mordecai, when her father and mother were dead, took for his own daughter. (Esth. 2:7.)

b. And Pharaoh took off his ring from his hand, and put it upon Joseph's hand, and arrayed him in vestures of fine linen, and put a gold chain about his neck. (Gen. 41:42.) But the father said to his servants, Bring forth the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet. (Luke 15:22.)

c. See ch. 4:11, ch. 5:2.

d. Let the king live for ever: why should not my countenance be sad, when the city, the place of my fathers' sepulchres, lieth waste, and the gates thereof are consumed with fire? (Neh. 2:3.) For we are sold, I and my people, to be destroyed, to be slain, and to perish. But if we had been sold for bondmen and bondwomen, I had held my tongue, although the enemy could not countervail the king's damage. (Esth. 7:4.) See ch. 9:1.

e. If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she. (Esth. 1:19.) Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the law of the Medes and Persians, which altereth not. (Dan. 6:8.)

f. The posts went out, being hastened by the king's commandment; and the decree was given in Shushan the palace. And the king and Haman sat down to drink; but the city Shushan was perplexed. (Esth. 3:15.) Thou hast turned for me my morning into dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness. (Ps. 30:11.) He that rebuketh a man afterward shall find more favor than he that flattereth with the tongue. (Prov. 28:23.) When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn. (Prov. 29:2.)

g. Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart. (Ps. 97:11.) Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness. (Ps. 112:4.)

h. Fear and dread shall fall upon them; by the greatness of thine arm they shall be as still as a stone; till thy people pass over, O Lord, till the people pass over, which thou hast purchased. (Ex. 15:16.) There shall no man be able to stand before you: for the Lord your God shall lay the fear of you and the dread of you upon all the land that ye shall tread upon, as he hath said unto you. (Dt. 11:25.)

Chapter 9.

a. See ch. 8:12.

b. And the letters were sent by post into all the king's provinces, to destroy, to kill, and to cause to perish, all Jews, both young and old, little children and women, in one day, even upon the thirteenth day of the twelfth month, which is the month Adar, and to take the spoil of them for a prey. (Esth. 3:13.)

turned [2]to the contrary, that the Jews had rule over them that hated them;)

2 The Jews gathered themselves together in their cities throughout all the provinces of the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, to lay hand on such as sought their hurt: and no man could withstand them; for the fear of [3]them fell upon all people.

3 And all the rulers of the provinces, and the lieutenants, and the deputies, and officers of the king, helped the Jews; because the fear of Mor'de-cāi fell upon them.

4 For Mor'de-cāi was great in the king's house, and his fame went out throughout all the provinces: for this man Mor'de-cāi [c]waxed greater and greater.

5 Thus the Jews smote all their enemies with the stroke of the sword, and slaughter, and destruction, and did what they [4]would unto those that hated them.

6 And in Shu'shan the palace the Jews slew and destroyed five hundred men.

7 And Pär-shăn'da-thā, and Dăl'phon, and Ăs'pā-thā,

8 And Pŏr'a-thā, and Ăd-a-lī'a, and A-rĭd'a-thā,

9 And Pär-măsh'tā, and A-rĭs'a-ī, and A-rĭd'a-ī, and Va-jĕz'a-thā,

10 The [d]ten sons of Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thā, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand.

11 On that day the number of those that were slain in Shu'shan the palace was brought before the king.

12 ¶ And the king said unto Ēs'thēr the queen, The Jews have slain and destroyed five hundred men in Shu'shan the palace, and the ten sons of Hā'man; what have they done in the rest of the king's provinces? now what is thy petition? and it shall be granted thee: or what is thy request further? and it shall be done.

13 Then said Ēs'thēr, If it please the king, let it be granted to the Jews which are in Shu'shan to do to morrow also according unto [5]this day's decree, and let Hā'man's ten sons [6]be hanged upon the gallows.

14 And the king commanded it so to be done: and the decree was given at Shu'shan; and they hanged Hā'man's ten sons.

15 For the Jews that were in Shu'shan gathered themselves together on the fourteenth day also of the month Ā'där, and slew three hundred men at Shu'shan; but on the prey they laid not their hand.

16 But the other Jews that were in the king's provinces gathered themselves together, and stood for their lives, and had rest from their enemies, and slew of their foes [7]seventy and five thousand, but they laid not their hands on the prey,

17 On the thirteenth day of the month Ā'där; and on the fourteenth day of the same rested they, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

18 But the Jews that were at Shu'shan assembled together on the thirteenth day thereof, and on the fourteenth thereof; and on the fifteenth day of the same they rested, and made it a day of feasting and gladness.

19 Therefore the Jews of the villages, that dwelt in the unwalled towns, made the fourteenth day of the month Ā'där [e]a day of gladness and feasting, and a good day, and of sending portions one to another.

20 ¶ [8]And Mor'de-cāi wrote these things, and sent letters unto all the Jews that were in all the provinces of the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, both nigh and far,

21 To stablish this among them, that they should keep the fourteenth day of the month Ā'där, and the fifteenth day of the same, yearly,

22 As the days wherein the Jews rested from their enemies, and the month which was turned unto them from sorrow to joy, and from mourning into a good day: that they should make them days of feasting and joy, and of [f]sending portions one to another, and gifts to the poor.

23 And the Jews undertook to do as they had begun, and as Mor'de-cāi had written unto them;

24 Because Hā'man the son of Hăm-mĕd'a-thā, the Ā'găg-īte, the enemy of all the Jews, [g]had devised against the Jews to destroy them, and had cast Pûr, that is, the lot, to consume them, and to destroy them;

25 But when Ēs'thēr came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows.

26 Wherefore they called these days Pū'rim after the name of Pûr. Therefore for all the words of this letter, and of that which they had seen concerning this matter, and which had come unto them,

27 The Jews ordained, and took upon them, and upon their seed, and upon all such as joined themselves unto them, so as it should not fail, that they would keep these two days according to their writing, and according to their appointed time every year;

28 And that these days should be remembered and kept throughout every generation, every family, every province, and every city; and that these days of Pū'rim should not fail from among the Jews, nor the memorial of them perish from their seed.

29 Then Ēs'thēr the queen, the daughter of Ăb-i-hā'il, and Mor'de-cāi the Jew, wrote with [h]all authority, to confirm this second letter of Pū'rim.

30 And he sent the letters unto all the Jews, to the hundred twenty and seven provinces of the kingdom of A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs, with words of peace and truth,

31 To confirm these days of Pū'rim in their times appointed, according as Mor'de-cāi the Jew and Ēs'thēr the queen had enjoined them, and as they had decreed for themselves and

2. Thus, as it will ever be, the providence of God overturns and brings to naught the counsels of the wicked.

3. A general feeling of terror spread among the people upon seeing that the Jews were the special favorites of Jehovah.

4. That is, carry their work of retaliation to any length they desired. It is to the credit of the Jews, that nowhere is it found that they began the work of destruction.

5. That is, the decree of this day was "Stand for thy life."

6. They had already been slain (v. 10) but—as was frequently customary—Esther would have their dead bodies hanged and exposed to public derision.

7. This great slaughter appears to have been the result of a carefully prepared attack on the Jews by their adversaries which was overruled by divine providence.

8. Vs. 20-32 detail the feast of Purim, held to commemorate this great deliverance of the Jews.

c. So David waxed greater and greater: for the Lord of hosts was with him. (I Chr. 11:9.) And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace (37). And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him. (Ps. 37:37, 40.) But the path of the just is as a shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.) Now there was long war between the house of Saul and the house of David: but David waxed stronger and stronger, and the house of Saul waxed weaker and weaker. (II Sam. 3:1.)

d. He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. (Job 18:19.) This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty. If his children be multiplied, it is for the sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread. Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and his widows shall not weep. (Job 27:13-15.) Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men. (Ps. 21:10.)

e. And thou shalt rejoice before the Lord thy God, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite that is within thy gates, and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are among you, in the place which the Lord thy God hath chosen to place his name there (11). And thou shalt rejoice in thy feast, thou, and thy son, and thy daughter, and thy man-servant, and thy maid-servant, and the Levite, the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, that are within thy gates. (Dt. 16:11, 14.)

f. So the Levites stilled all the people, saying, Hold your peace, for the day is holy; neither be ye grieved. And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them. (Neh. 8:11, 12.)

g. And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shown him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. (Esth. 3:6.)

h. For if thou altogether holdest thy peace at this time, then shall there enlargement and deliverance arise to the Jews from another place; but thou and thy father's house shall be destroyed: and who knoweth whether thou art come to the kingdom for such a time as this? (Esth. 4:14.)

for their seed, the matters of the fastings and their cry.

32 And the decree of Ēs'thēr confirmed these matters of Pū'rim; and it was [9]written in the book.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Ahasuerus' greatness.* 3 *Mordecai's advancement.*

1 [1]And the king A-hăş-ū-ē'rŭs laid a tribute upon the land, and upon the isles of the sea.

9. In the national annals.

Ch. 10. B. C. 495.

1. This little ch. of three verses is the closing statement declaring the greatness of Mordecai.

2 And all the acts of his power and of his might, and the declaration of the greatness of Mor'de-cāi, whereunto the king advanced him, are they not written in the book of the chronicles of the kings of Mē'dĭ-à and Pēr'şià?

3 For Mor'de-cāi the Jew was [a]next unto king A-hăs-ū-ē'rŭs, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed.

Chapter 10.

a. Thou shalt be over my house, and according unto thy word shall all my people be ruled: only in the throne will I be greater than thou. And Pharaoh said unto Joseph, See, I have set thee over all the land of Egypt (40, 41). And he made him to ride in the second chariot which he had; and they cried before him, Bow the knee: and he made him ruler over all the land of Egypt. I am Pharaoh, and without thee shall no man lift up his hand or foot in all the land of Egypt. (Gen. 41: 40, 41, 43, 44.)

THE

BOOK OF JOB

NOTE.—In this book, named from its hero, is presented a new class of scriptural writings, viz., a sacred drama—the prologue, chs. 1, 2; the dialogue, chs. 3-41; the epilogue, ch. 42. Its subject is human life; its voice, the voice of the sons of God; its purpose, a vindication of the moral government of God in its relations to man. It treats of sin and evil concretely, laying before us its unfolding through the actual experiences of a man known in heaven, earth and hell for his piety. Its ever present question is, wherefore is evil? A question among the first to present itself and the last to leave the mind. In it we step outside of the Israelitish fold and study the life of man in the abstract, whose thoughts, experiences and trials are representative in their character and have always been the common heritage of mankind.

It is the experience book of humanity, which no one can read without his sympathy being stirred to the depths. The conception of the book is simple and godlike—it is to speak to man through man's experiences, the greatest imaginable sufferings of a righteous man, being the lesson leaf from which are drawn the deeper principles of divine government. The consideration of the afflictions of the righteous carries with it that veiled and impenetrable mystery —the prosperity of the wicked. The author, with the boldness of inspiration, looks deep into the excrescences of evil—the suffering of the righteous and the prosperity of the wicked—and shows that they are in harmony with a perfect regime of righteousness, wisdom and love. Here the human heart passes under the surgeon's knife and is laid bare as nowhere else in the scriptures.

With a shudder like Dante, as he emerges from the depths of his own imagination, the triumphant Job, penitent in ashes, and clinging to God through incorruptible integrity, comes forth from the seething fires of passion, doubt, and suffering with a firmer faith in Jehovah. As to the historic reality of Job there is none now to dispute, though there was a time when some critics claimed it to be a fabrication, merely a myth, but they failed in their attempt to prove it such. Their argument fell of its own disintegration. All history, even with their approval, acknowledged the historical reality and actual existence of Noah and Daniel; and in Ez. 14:14 is found "Though these three men, Noah, Daniel and Job, were in it, they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord God." To thus associate Job, if he had been only fictitious, with men who had a real existence, as Noah and Daniel, would be extremely unnatural. Job was a man of actual existence and many bitter experiences. By some authorities he is given as the author of this book; others claim that Moses is, while a third class are unable to decide.

The Book of Job has ever been considered one of the most sublime of the Bible narratives, and is surpassed only by some of the striking passages of Isaiah, and by the prayer of Habakkuk. In the decline and fall of the Roman Empire, Gibbons, the historian, says, in comparing the Koran with the Book of Job, "His lofty strains must yield to the sublime simplicity of the Book of Job, composed in a remote age, in the same country and in the same language." However, Mr. Gibbons is mistaken, inasmuch as the Koran was written in Arabic and Job was written in Hebrew. Carlyle says, "A noble book! All men's book! Such living likenesses were never since drawn. Sublime sorrow, sublime reconciliation; oldest choral melody, as of the heart of mankind; as soft and great as the summer midnight, as the world with its suns and stars. There is nothing written, I think, of equal literary merit."

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The holiness, riches, and religious care of Job for his children.* 6 *Satan, appearing before God, by calumniation obtaineth leave to tempt Job.* 13 *Understanding of the loss of his goods and children, in his mourning he blesseth God.*

1 There was a [1]man in the land of Ūz, whose name was [2]Jōb; and that man was [a]perfect and [3]upright, and one that feared [b]God, and [4]eschewed evil.

2 And there were born unto him seven sons and three daughters.

3 His substance also was seven thousand sheep, and three thousand camels, and five hundred yoke of oxen, and five hundred she asses, and a very great household; so that this man was the greatest of all the men of the east.

4 And his sons went and feasted in their houses, every one his day; and sent and called for their three sisters to eat and to drink with them.

5 And it was so, when the days of their feasting were gone about, that Jōb sent and [5]sanctified them, and rose up early in the morning, and [c]offered burnt [6]offerings according to the number of them all: for Jōb said, It may be that my sons have sinned, and [7]cursed [d]God in their hearts. Thus did Jōb continually.

6 ¶ [8]Now there was [9]a day when the [10]sons of God came to present themselves before the [11]Lord, and Sā'tan came also [12]among them.

7 And the [13]Lord said unto Sā'tan, Whence comest thou? Then Sā'tan answered the [13]Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

8 And the [13]Lord said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant [2]Jōb, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect [a]and an [3]upright man, one that [b]feareth God, and [4]escheweth evil?

9 Then Sā'tan answered the [13]Lord, and said, Doth Jōb [b]fear [14]God for [15]nought?

10 Hast not thou [e]made an hedge about him, and about his house, and about all that he hath on every side? thou hast [16]blessed [f]the work of his hands, and his substance is increased in the land.

11 But put forth thine hand now, and touch [17]all that he hath, and he will curse [18]thee to thy face.

12 And the [13]Lord said unto Sā'tan, Behold, all that he hath is in thy [19]power; only upon himself put not forth thine hand. So Sā'tan went [20]forth from the presence of the [13]Lord.

13 ¶ [21]And there was a day [g]when his sons and his daughters were eating and drinking wine in their eldest brother's house:

14 And there came a messenger unto Jōb, and said, The oxen were plowing, and the asses feeding beside them:

Ch. 1. B. C. 1520.

NOTE.—Chs. 1 and 2 constitute the prologue or introduction to the sacred drama of Job. Ch. 1, vs. 1-5, proclaim the piety and prosperity of Job.

1. These very first words pointing to Job as bearing the noble title of "a man," in contradistinction to "mean man," lay the historical basis for the entire book. (Is. 2:9)—"And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not." (Is. 5:15)—"And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and eyes of the lofty shall be humbled."

2. An Arabian patriarch and the hero of the book which bears his name, mentioned elsewhere only in Ez. 14:14 and 20, and in Js. 5:11.

3. That is, positive in contrast with negative sincerity and innocence of heart.

4. To turn off, to leave undone, to be without.

5. That is, purified them.

6. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

7. That is, renounce God.

8. Vs. 6-12, Jehovah's permission to prove Job.

9. Came to pass on the day.

10. The angels of God; beings of some one of the several gradations of the intelligent and holy universe, their close similarity and relationship to Jehovah expressed in the designation of "sons of God."

11. The creating, self-existing I AM.

12. An expression savoring of intrusion, an unexpectedness of appearance, an effrontery on the part of Satan; and God's immediate attention directed thereto, marks the irreconcilable antagonism and distinction between good and evil.

13. Jehovah, the personal name of God, expressive of his inner self; the self-existing and covenant-keeping name of God.

14. Four terms of description are here used of Job—"Perfect and upright, feareth God, and escheweth evil." Satan selects the most assailable, i. e., fear, the one to which even Satanic nature might lay some claim.

15. Without good reason, the sounding of the problem of the Book of Job.

16. Thus Satan even acknowledges that God's benediction is the source of good.

17. Satan again acknowledges the all-power of God; he has but to put forth his hand and all things will blossom or wither.

18. "Renounce thee and condemn thee.

19. That is, in thy hands all virtue is now to be put to the supreme test. In v. 8, Jehovah had declared Job to be the best man in the world; in v. 9, Satan claimed he was such only because of selfishness. Now if Satan could succeed in proving Job to be insincere, there would be no real substantial good in the world, and virtue for virtue's sake unknown.

20. Not resume his roaming "to and fro," but to destroy virtue.

21. Vs. 13-19 detail the messengers of misfortune, one for each of the four graces (v. 8) which Jehovah had declared Job to possess.

Ref. Job. Chapter 1.

a. Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. (Gen. 6:9.) The Lord appeared to Abram, and said unto him, I am the Almighty God; walk before me and be thou perfect. (Gen. 17:1.) And this shall be the priest's due from the people, from them that offer a sacrifice, whether it be ox or sheep; and they shall give unto the priest the shoulder, and the two cheeks, and the maw. (Dt. 18:3.) Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Mat. 5:48.)

b. The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.) And by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.)

c. For the law of the burnt offering see Lev. ch. 1.

d. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies: These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man. (Mat. 15:19, 20.) And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen. 6:5.) Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. (Prov. 6:14.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders. (Mk. 7:21.)

e. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) O that I were as in months past, as in the days when God preserved me; When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness; As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of God was upon my tabernacle; When the Almighty was yet with me, when my children were about me; When I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil. (Job 29:2-6.)

f. Blessed is every one that heareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways. (Ps. 128:1.) The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it. (Prov. 10:22.) For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the light that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

g. For man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them. (Ecc. 9:12.)

15 And the Sa-bē'anş fell upon them, and took them away; yea, they have slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I [22]only am escaped alone to tell thee.

16 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The fire of [23]God is fallen from heaven, and hath burned up the sheep, and the servants, and consumed them; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

17 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, The [24]Chăl-dē'anş made out three bands, and fell upon the camels, and have carried them away, yea, and slain the servants with the edge of the sword; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

18 While he was yet speaking, there came also another, and said, Thy sons and thy daughters were eating and drinking [25]wine in their eldest brother's house:

19 And, behold, there came a great wind from the [26]wilderness, and smote the four corners of the house, and it fell upon the young men, and they [27]are dead; and I only am escaped alone to tell thee.

20 [28]Then Jōb arose, and rent his mantle, and shaved his head, and [h]fell down upon the ground, and worshipped,

21 And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the [13]Lord [i]gave, and the [13]Lord hath [j]taken away; blessed be the name of the [29]Lord.

22 In all this Jōb sinned not, nor charged God foolishly.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Satan obtaineth further leave to tempt Job.* 7 *He smiteth him with sore boils.* 9 *Job reproveth his wife, moving him to curse God.* 11 *His three friends condole with him in silence.*

1 [1]Again [a]there was a day when the sons [2]of God came to present themselves before the [3]Lord, and Sā'tan came also among them to present himself before the Lord.

2 And the [3]Lord said [b]unto Sā'tan, From whence comest thou? And Sā'tan [c]answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it.

3 And the [3]Lord said unto Sā'tan, Hast thou considered my servant Jōb, that there is none like him in the earth, [d]a perfect and an [4]upright man, one that feareth [e]God, and [5]escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou [6]movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause.

4 And Sā'tan answered the [3]Lord, and said, Skin [7]for skin, yea, all that a man hath will he give for his life.

5 But put forth thine hand now, and touch his bone and his flesh, and he will curse thee to thy face.

6 And the [3]Lord said unto Sā'tan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life.

7 ¶ So went Sā'tan forth from the presence of the [3]Lord, and smote Jōb with sore [8]boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown.

8 And he took him a [9]potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the [10]ashes.

9 ¶ Then said [f]his [11]wife unto him, [g]Dost thou still retain thine integrity? curse [12]God, and die.

10 But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What? shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall we not receive evil? In all this did not Jōb [h]sin with his lips.

11 ¶ [13]Now when Jōb's three friends heard of all this evil that was come upon him, they came every one from his own place; Ēl'ī-phăz the Tē'man-īte, and Bĭl'dăd the Shu'-hīte, and Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-īte: for they had made an appointment [14]together to come to mourn with him and to comfort him.

12 And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and [i]sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven.

13 So they sat down with him upon the ground [15]seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Job curseth the day and services of his birth.* 13 *The ease of death.* 20 *He complaineth of life, because of his anguish.*

1 [1]After [2]this opened Jōb his mouth, and cursed his day.

2 And Jōb spake, and said,

3 [3]Let the day [a]perish wherein I was born, and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived.

4 Let that day be darkness; let not God regard it from above. neither let light shine upon it.

5 Let darkness and [b]the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let [c]the blackness of the day terrify it.

6 As for that night, let darkness seize upon it; let it not be joined unto the days of the year, let it not come into the number of the months.

7 Lo, let that night be solitary, let no joyful voice come therein.

8 Let them curse it that curse the day, who are ready to raise up their mourning.

---

12. Job's wife here uses the very words that Satan had predicted Job would use; she tells him to curse (i. e., renounce) God and die.

13. Vs. 11-13, the visit of the three friends to comfort him.

14. It is still the practice among the Arabs, that when a special calamity befalls a family, the relatives and friends hasten to console them.

15. The orientals mourn with the unfortunate seven days. (Gen. 50:10) —"And they came to the threshing floor of Atad, which is beyond Jordan, and there they mourned with a great and very sore lamentation; and he made a mourning for his father seven days."

Ch. 3. B. C. 1520.

1. This ch. has been called "the lamentations of Job."

2. The events of last ch.

3. Vs. 3-10. Job curses his birth and very existence.

---

h. Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time. (I Pet. 5:6.)

i. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

j. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? is thine eye evil, because I am good? (Mat. 20:15.)

Chapter 2.

a. See ch. 1:6-8.

b. See ch. 1:8.

c. See ch. 1:9.

d. See a, ch. 1.

e. See b, ch. 1.

f. And when the woman saw that the tree was good for food, and that it was pleasant to the eyes, and a tree to be desired to make one wise, she took of the fruit thereof, and did eat, and gave also unto her husband with her; and he did eat. (Gen. 3:6.)

g. What is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him? (Job 21:15.)

h. I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. (Ps. 39:1.) Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.) In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly. (Job 1:22.)

i. And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes. (Ezek. 27:30.) And Joshua rent his clothes, and fell to the earth upon his face before the ark of the Lord until the eventide, he and the elders of Israel, and put dust upon their heads. (Josh. 7:6.)

Chapter 3.

a. Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed. (Jer. 20:14.)

b. Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death. (Ps. 44:19.) Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth. (Amos 5:8.)

c. And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. (Amos 8:10.)

9 Let the stars of the twilight thereof be dark; let it look for light, but have none; neither let it see the dawning of the day:
10 Because it shut not up the doors of my mother's womb, nor hid sorrow from mine eyes.
11 [4]Why died I not from the womb? why did I not give up the ghost when I came out of the belly?
12 Why did the knees prevent me? or why the breasts that I should suck?
13 For now should I have lain still and been quiet, and I should have slept: then had I been at rest,
14 With kings and counsellors of the earth, which built desolate places for themselves;
15 Or with princes that had gold, who filled their houses with silver:
16 Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light.
17 There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest.
18 There the prisoners rest together; they hear not the voice of the oppressor.
19 The small and great are there; and the servant is free from his master.
20 Wherefore is light given to him that is in misery, and life unto the [d]bitter in soul;
21 Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures;
22 Which rejoice exceedingly, and are glad, when they can find the grave?
23 Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in?
24 For my sighing cometh before I eat, and my roarings are poured out like the waters.
25 For the thing which I greatly feared is come upon me, and that which I was afraid of is come unto me.
26 I was not in safety, [5]neither had I rest, neither was I quiet; yet trouble came.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job for want of religion.* 7 *He teacheth God's judgments to be not for the righteous, but for the wicked.*

1 [1]Then Ēl'ī-phāz the Tē'man-īte answered and said,
2 If we assay to commune with thee, wilt thou be grieved? but who can withhold himself from speaking?
3 Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands.
4 Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees.
5 But now it is come upon thee, and thou faintest; it toucheth thee, and thou art troubled.
6 Is not this thy fear, thy confidence, thy hope, and the uprightness of thy ways?
7 Remember, I pray thee, who ever perished, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off?

4. Vs. 11-19. Job curses his life in four phases.

5. Trouble came upon trouble without any intermission between them.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1520.

1. Vs. 2-11, the first proposition—misery implies guilt.

2. That is, no reliance; does not put his trust or dependence in them.

3. Bluster, braggadocio.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1520.

1. Vs. 1-5 proclaim the folly of murmuring. Eliphaz advances the idea that Job, in his present mood, need expect no help from anyone.

2. Passionate sorrow or grief. Eliphaz, using the word for, intimates that men reap what they sow.

3. That is, evil or iniquity groweth not like a weed, but is a divine appointment on account of sin.

4. Vs. 1-11, the moral government of God.

5. Therefore as affliction is ordered by God on account of sin, I would have you seek God for relief.

8 Even as I have seen, [a]they that plow iniquity, and sow wickedness, reap the same.
9 By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed.
10 The roaring of the lion, and the voice of the fierce lion, and [b]the teeth of the young lions, are broken.
11 The old lion perisheth for lack of prey, and the stout lion's whelps are scattered abroad.
12 Now a thing was secretly brought to me, and mine ear received a little thereof.
13 [c]In thoughts from the visions of the night, when deep sleep falleth on men,
14 Fear came upon me, and trembling, which made all my bones to shake.
15 Then [d]a spirit passed before my face; the hair of my flesh stood up:
16 It stood still, but I could not discern the form thereof: an image was before mine eyes, there was silence, and I heard a voice, saying,
17 Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker?
18 Behold, he [e]put no [2]trust in his servants; and his angels he [3]charged with folly:
19 How much less in them that dwell in houses of clay, whose foundation is in the dust, which are crushed before the moth?
20 They are destroyed from morning to evening: they perish for ever without any regarding it.
21 Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The harm of inconsideration.* 3 *The end of the wicked is misery.* 6 *God is to be regarded in affliction.* 17 *The happy end of God's correction.*

1 Call now, if there be [1]any that will answer thee; and to which of the saints wilt thou turn?
2 For wrath [2]killeth the [a]foolish man, and envy slayeth the silly one.
3 I have seen the [b]foolish taking root: but suddenly I cursed his habitation.
4 His children are far from safety, and they are crushed in the gate, neither is there any to deliver them.
5 Whose harvest the hungry eateth up, and taketh it even out of the thorns, and the robber swalloweth up their substance.
6 Although affliction [3]cometh not forth of the dust, neither doth trouble spring out of the ground;
7 Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward.
8 [4]I would [c]seek [5]unto God, and unto God would I commit my cause:

d. Therefore I will not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul. (Job 7:11.) My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul. (Job 10:1.) And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure. (Job 21:25.) And she was in bitterness of soul, and prayed unto the Lord and wept sore. (I Sam. 1:10.) Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts. (Prov. 31:6.) I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul. (Is. 38:15.) And they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing. (Ezek. 27:31.)

Chapter 4.

a. Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. (Ps. 7:14.) He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity. (Prov. 22:8.)

b. Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O Lord. (Ps. 58:6.)

c. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction. (Job 33:15, 16.)

d. Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

e. For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment. (II Pet. 2:4.)

Chapter 5.

a. A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones. (Prov. 14:30.) Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. (Prov. 23:17.) Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy? (Prov. 27:4.) Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thine hatred against them. (Ezek. 35:11.) But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth (14). For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. (Js. 3:14, 16.) Charity suffereth long, and is kind: charity envieth not. (I Cor. 13:4.)

b. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.) For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. (Ps. 73:3.) The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked. (Prov. 3:33.) Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously? Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins. But thou, O Lord, knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter. (Jer. 12:1-3.)

c. I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.) And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) He shall call

9 Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number:

10 Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields:

11 To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety.

12 [6]He disappointeth the devices of the [7]crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise.

13 He taketh the [8]wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the [9]froward is carried headlong.

14 They meet with darkness in the daytime, and grope in the noonday as in the night.

15 But he saveth the poor from the sword, from their mouth, and from the hand of the mighty.

16 So the [10]poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth.

17 [12]Behold, [11]happy [d]is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty:

18 For he maketh sore, and bindeth up: he woundeth, and his hands make whole.

19 [e]He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in [13]seven [f]there shall no evil touch thee.

20 In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword.

21 Thou [g]shalt be hid from the scourge of the tongue: neither shalt thou be afraid of destruction when it cometh.

22 At destruction and famine thou shalt laugh: neither shalt thou be afraid of the beasts of the earth.

23 For thou shalt be in league with the stones [h]of the field: and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee.

24 And thou shalt know that thy tabernacle shall be in peace; and thou shalt visit thy habitation, and shalt not sin.

25 Thou shalt know also that thy seed shall be great, and thine offspring as the grass of the earth.

26 Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a [14]shock of corn cometh in in his season.

27 Lo this, we have searched it, so it is; hear it, and know thou it for thy [15]good.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Job sheweth that his complaints are not causeless.* 8 *He wisheth for death, wherein he is assured of comfort.* 14 *He reproveth his friends of unkindness.*

1 [1]But Jōb answered and said,

2 [2]Oh that my grief were throughly weighed, and my calamity laid in the balances together!

3 For now it would be heavier than the sand of the sea: therefore my words are swallowed up.

4 For the [3]arrows [a]of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the [4]terrors of God do set themselves in array against me.

5 Doth the wild ass bray when he hath grass? or loweth the ox over his fodder?

6 Can that which is [5]unsavoury be eaten without salt? or is there any taste in the white of an egg?

7 The things that my soul refused to touch are as my sorrowful meat.

8 Oh that I might have [6]my request; and that God would grant me the thing that I long for!

9 Even that it would [7]please God to destroy me; that he would let loose his hand, and cut me off!

10 Then should I yet have [8]comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One.

11 [9]What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life?

12 Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass?

13 Is not my help in me? and is wisdom driven quite from me?

14 [10]To him [11]that is afflicted pity should be shewed from his friend; but he forsaketh [12]the fear of the Almighty.

15 My brethren have dealt deceitfully as a brook, and as the stream of brooks they pass away;

16 Which are blackish by reason of the ice, and wherein the snow is hid:

17 What time they wax warm, they vanish: when it is hot, they are consumed out of their place.

18 [13]The paths of their way are turned aside; they go to nothing, and perish.

19 The troops of [15]Tē'mà looked, the companies of Shē'bà waited for them.

20 They were [14]confounded because they had hoped; they came thither, and were ashamed.

21 For now ye are [16]nothing; ye see [b]my casting down, and are afraid.

22 Did I say, Bring unto me? or, Give a reward for me of your substance?

23 Or, [17]Deliver me from the enemy's hand? or, Redeem me from the hand of the mighty?

24 Teach [18]me, and I will [c]hold my tongue: and cause me to understand wherein I have erred.

25 How forcible are right words! but what doth your arguing reprove?

26 Do ye imagine to reprove words, and the speeches of one that is desperate, which are as wind?

27 Yea, ye overwhelm the fatherless, and ye dig a pit for your friend.

28 Now therefore be content, look upon me; for it is evident unto you if I lie.

29 Return, I pray you, let it not be iniquity; yea, return again, my [19]righteousness is in it.

30 Is there iniquity [d]in my tongue? cannot [c]my taste discern perverse things?

---

6. Vs. 12-16, human arrogance and wisdom, God overturns and brings to shame.
7. Cunning, evil-minded.
8. That is, those whose "wisdom is of this world." (1 Cor. 3:19)—"For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God, for it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness."
9. Crooked or cunning.
10. Eliphaz here declares the special protection of the poor in contrast with Job's riches.
11. Blessed is the man. The same as one of the beatitudes. It also appears in Ps. 94; Prov. 3; Heb. 12.
12. Vs. 17-26, the blessings of the man whom God correcteth.
13. That is, in all troubles, as seven is the Bible number of perfection or completeness.
14. Like a shock of corn going in fullness to the thrashing floor.
15. For thyself. Throughout his address Eliphaz suggests to Job that he is in the hands of a righteous God—let him suffer.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1520.

1. Job's first reply is recorded in chs. 6 and 7. In ch. 6 he makes a touching appeal to man; in ch. 7 he appeals with all the fervor of a sorrow-stricken heart to God. Ewald calls this reply "the monologue of despair." For a while he defends his lamentation in ch. 3—then finally admits he has spoken imprudently. In his appeal to God, he pleads the vanity of life, the certainty of death and his own littleness, as reasons for his asking for relief from the judgments of the divine visitations now upon him. Eliphaz suggests premature death as the punishment of the wicked, while Job declares death to be his hope.
2. Vs. 2-10, Job justifies his lamentations and maintains his grief cannot be weighed.
3. Calamities. (Dt. 32:23)—"I will heap mischief upon them; I will spend my arrows upon them."
4. The effects of the divine judgment upon him are similar to the poisonous arrows of man.
5. As insipid food demands seasoning or condiment, so calamity justifies complaint.
6. As though all understood what the desire of his heart was.
7. To God belongs the giving and taking of life. "Thou shalt not kill" includes self-destruction. With all his longing for death, Job never once intimates a thought of taking his own life.
8. A positive assertion in the belief of a future life.
9. Vs. 11-20, Job discourses on the deceitfulness of human friendship.
10. In vs. 14-17, Job declares the withholding of sympathy to be like the failure of a summer brook.
11. To the despairing, the true friend showeth pity; hence, as their friendship has consisted merely of words and ceremony, they are not true friends.
12. "He who withholds mercy from his neighbor, forsakes the fear of God."
13. Vs. 18-20, Job pictures the perishing of a wandering caravan hunting water.
14. Put to shame.
15. The ninth of the sons of Ishmael (Gen. 25:15).
16. Like the streams the starving caravan looked for.
17. He had asked nothing at their hand.
18. If they believed he was really guilty, teach him his wrong.
19. My cause is a righteous one.

---

upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.)

d. Before I was afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word (67). It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes. (Ps. 119:67, 71.) My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of his correction: For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth: even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. (Prov. 3:11, 12.) My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:5, 6.) As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten. (Rev. 3:19.)

e. Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. (Ps. 34:19.)

f. There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. (Ps. 91:10.)

g. Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Ps. 31:20.) Come, and let us devise devices against Jeremiah: for the law shall not perish from the priests, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words. (Jer. 18:18.)

h. The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox. And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the cockatrice den. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all mine holy mountain; for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Is. 11:6-9.)

Chapter 6.

a. O Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure. For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore. (Ps. 38:1, 2.)

b. My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore, and my kinsmen stand afar off. (Ps. 38:11.) Lover and friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness. (Ps. 88:18.)

c. I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. (Ps. 39:1.)

d. My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit. (Job 27:4.) Who is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him show out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom. (Js. 3:13.)

e. Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Job excuseth his desire of death.* 12 *He complaineth of his own restlessness,* 17 *and God's watchfulness.*

1 [1]Is there not [a]an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling?

2 As a servant earnestly desireth the shadow, and as an hireling looketh for the reward of his work:

3 So am I made to possess [2]months of [b]vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me.

4 When I lie down, I say, When shall I arise, and the night be gone? and I am full of tossings to and fro unto the dawning of the day.

5 My flesh is clothed [c]with [3]worms and clods of dust; my skin is broken, and become loathsome.

6 My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope.

7 O remember that [d]my life is wind: mine eye shall no more [4]see good.

8 The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not.

9 As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the [7]grave shall come up no more.

10 He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more.

11 Therefore I will [e]not refrain my mouth; I will speak in the anguish of my spirit; I will complain in the bitterness of my soul.

12 [5]Am I a sea, or a whale, that thou settest a watch over me?

13 When I say, My bed shall comfort me, my couch shall ease my complaint;

14 Then thou scarest me with dreams, and terrifiest me through visions:

15 So that my soul chooseth strangling, and death rather than my life.

16 I [f]loathe it; I would not live alway: let me alone; for [g]my days are vanity.

17 [6]What [h]is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him?

18 And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment?

19 How long wilt thou not depart from me, nor let me alone till I swallow down my spittle?

20 I have [i]sinned; what shall I do unto thee, O thou [j]Preserver of men? why hast thou set me as a mark against thee, so that I am a burden to myself?

Ch. 7. B. C. 1520.

1. Vs. 1-11, Job bewails the vanity of life.

2. He suffers misery month after month.

3. It was quite common in cases of elephantiasis for maggots to infest the sore under the dry crust, and such Job declares to be his condition.

4. That is, enjoy, good.

5. Vs. 12-16, Job maintains his guiltlessness of wrongdoing and pleads for relief.

6. Vs. 17-21, for the first time Job admits that sin may be the cause of his trouble.

7. Sheol, a state or place which the righteous expect to enter. (R. V.)

Ch. 8. B. C. 1520.

1. Bildad answers Job, and—like Eliphaz—stoically maintains that the afflictions of Job are the retributions for sins committed. Bildad seeks to justify and render impregnable his position from the standpoint of the justice of God. Like Eliphaz, he pleads with Job to repent.

2. Vs. 2-7, the justice of God proclaimed.

3. The world-wide idea of God.

4. Vs. 5-7, as certain as God punishes the wicked, he will reward the righteous.

5. Are unintentional, an unconscious prophecy of what actually took place.

6. Job had said (ch. 6:24), "Teach me." Bildad now summons the proverbs of the fathers as a crushing blow, answering Job's request to be taught.

7. What mire is to the rush, or papyrus and water to the flag, such the grace of God is to the soul.

8. Illustrating the state of the hypocrite.

9. Frail as the spider's web; a fitting illustration, because the spider does the best she can, but not so with man.

10. That is, assist.

21 And why dost thou not pardon my transgression, and take away mine iniquity? for now shall I sleep in the dust; and thou shalt seek me in the morning, but I shall not be.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Bildad sheweth God's justice in dealing with men according to their works.* 20 *He applieth God's just dealing to Job.*

1 [1]Then answered Bil'dăd the Shu'hīte, and said,

2 [2]How long wilt thou speak these things? and how long shall the words of thy mouth be like a strong wind?

3 Doth God [a]pervert judgment? or doth the [3]Almighty pervert justice?

4 If thy children have sinned against him, and he have cast them away for their transgression;

5 [4]If thou wouldest seek unto God betimes, and make thy supplication to the Almighty;

6 If thou wert pure and upright; surely now he would awake for thee, and make the habitation of thy righteousness prosperous.

7 [5]Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase.

8 For [b]enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers:

9 (For [c]we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow:)

10 Shall not they teach [6]thee, and tell thee, and utter words out of their heart?

11 Can the rush grow up without mire? can the flag grow [7]without water?

12 Whilst it is yet in his greenness, and not cut down, it [8]withereth before any other herb.

13 So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish:

14 Whose hope shall [9]be cut off, and whose trust shall be a spider's web.

15 He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure.

16 He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden.

17 His roots are wrapped about the heap, and seeth the place of stones.

18 If he destroy him from his place, then it shall deny him, saying, I have not seen thee.

19 Behold, this is the joy of his way, and out of the earth shall others grow.

20 Behold, God will not [d]cast away a perfect man, neither will he [10]help the evildoers:

(Job 12:11.) For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat. (Job 34:3.)

Chapter 7.

a. Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass (5). O that thou wouldest hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be passed, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me! If a man die, shall he live again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, till my change come. (Job 14:5, 13, 14.) Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them. (Job 39:4.) To every thing there is a season, and a time to every purpose under the heaven: A time to be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted. (Ecc. 3:1, 2.)

b. Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:5.)

c. I have said to corruption, Thou are my father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister. (Job 17:14.) And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God. (Job 19:26.)

d. For he remembered they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again. (Ps. 78:39.) For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Js. 4:14.)

e. I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me (1). I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it. (Ps. 39:1, 9.) Lo, I have not refrained my lips, O Lord, thou knowest. (Ps. 40:9.)

f. My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul. (Job 10:1.)

g. Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity. (Ps. 62:9.)

h. What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Ps. 8:4.) Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him! (Ps. 144:3.) What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Heb. 2:6.)

i. How many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin. (Job 13:23.) I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. (Ps. 32:5.) Lord, be merciful unto me; heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he removed our transgressions from us. (Ps. 103:12.) But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. (Ps. 130:4.) For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Mat. 26:28.)

j. His eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.) And all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

Chapter 8.

a. That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen. 18:25.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Yea, surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment. (Job 34:12.) But if our unrighteousness commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? (I speak as a man.) (Rom. 3:5.)

b. For ask now of the days that are past, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it? (Dt. 4:32.)

c. Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:5.)

d. Though he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord

21 Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing.
22 They that hate thee shall be clothed with shame; and the dwelling place of the wicked shall come to nought.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Job, acknowledging God's justice, sheweth there is no contending with him.* 22 *Man's innocency is not to be condemned by afflictions.*

1 [1]Then Jōb answered and said,
2 [2]I know it is so of a truth: but how should [a]man be just with God?
3 If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one [3]of a thousand.
4 He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and [4]hath prospered?
5 Which removeth the mountains, and they [5]know not: which overturneth them in his anger.
6 Which [b]shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble.
7 Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars.
8 Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea.
9 Which maketh Ärc-tū'rus, Ō-rī'on, and Plē'ia-dēs, and the chambers of the south.
10 Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number.
11 Lo, [c]he goeth by me, and I see him not: he passeth on also, but I perceive him not.
12 Behold, he [6]taketh away, [d]who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou?
13 If God will not withdraw his anger, the proud helpers do stoop under him.
14 How much less shall I [7]answer him, and choose out my words to reason with him?
15 Whom, [e]though I were righteous, yet would I not answer, but I would make supplication to my judge.
16 If I had called, and he had answered me; yet would I not believe that he had hearkened unto my voice.
17 [8]For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds [f]without cause.
18 He will not suffer me to take my breath, but filleth me with bitterness.
19 If I speak of strength, lo, he is strong: and if of judgment, who shall set me a time to plead?
20 If I [9]justify myself, mine own mouth shall condemn me: if I say, I am perfect, it shall also prove me perverse.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1520.

1. In chs. 9 and 10 is recorded Job's second reply or his answer to Bildad.

2. Vs. 2-12, the apparent antagonism of God to the righteous, as indicated to Job by his own case, is a mystery.

3. Man could not have an answer for "one in a thousand of his sins."

4. Remained unpunished.

5. A Hebraism for "in a moment."

6. Job regards death as the work of God.

7. Such as I.

8. Vs. 17-20, Job declares his sufferings proved God to be almighty, but not just.

9. Job declares it impossible to plead against God.

10. Job here asserts his own innocence, a fact he shrank from in v. 20, but in his extreme agony of soul and body he yields to the temptation.

11. If God be not the author of this state of affairs, who is?

12. A courier or messenger.

13. Snow-water was regarded by the ancients as possessing peculiar cleansing power.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1520.

1. I will give "loose or rein" to my complaint.

2. Though in v. 20 of ch. 9, Job charged God with declaring him guilty, he now prays God "Fasten not guilt upon me."

3. Is it becoming thee?

4. Not limited to eyes of flesh, but comprehends the heart.

5. Job here declares that God will outlive man, therefore there is no necessity for hurried punishment, consequently to administer it would not be justice.

21 Though I were [10]perfect, yet would I not know my soul: I would despise my life.
22 This is one thing, therefore I said it, [g]He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked.
23 If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent.
24 The earth is given into the hand of the wicked: he covereth the faces of the judges thereof; if not, where, and [12]who is he?
25 [11]Now my days are swifter than a post: they flee away, they see no good.
26 They are passed away as the swift ships: as the eagle that hasteth to the prey.
27 If I say, I will forget my complaint, I will leave off my heaviness, and comfort myself:
28 I am afraid of all my sorrows, I know that thou wilt not hold me innocent.
29 If I be wicked, why then labour I in vain?
30 If I wash myself with snow [13]water, and make my hands never so clean;
31 Yet shalt thou plunge me in the ditch, and mine own clothes shall abhor me.
32 For [h]he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment.
33 Neither is there any [i]daysman betwixt us, that might lay his hand upon us both.
34 Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me:
35 Then would I speak, and not fear him; but it is not so with me.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Job, taking liberty of complaint, expostulateth with God about his afflictions.* 18 *He complaineth of life, and craveth a little ease before death.*

1 My soul is weary of my life; I will leave my [1]complaint upon myself; I will speak in the bitterness of my soul.
2 I will say unto God, Do not [2]condemn me; shew me wherefore thou contendest with me.
3 Is [3]it good unto thee that thou shouldest oppress, that thou shouldest despise the work of thine hands, and shine upon the counsel of the wicked?
4 Hast thou [4]eyes of flesh? or [a]seest thou as man seeth?
5 Are thy days [5]as the days of man? are thy years as man's days,
6 That thou enquirest after mine iniquity, and searchest after my sin?

---

upholdeth him with his hand. (Ps. 37:24.) And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (I Thes. 5:23, 24.) Remember, I pray thee, whoever perish, being innocent? or where were the righteous cut off? (Job 4:7.)

Chapter 9.

a. And enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. (Ps. 143:2.) Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. (Rom. 3:20.) Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. (Gal. 2:16.)

b. Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land (6). I will shake the heavens and the earth. (Hag. 2:6, 21.) Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. (Heb. 12:26.)

c. Behold, I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him: On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him. (Job 23:8, 9.) Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him. (Job 35:14.)

d. Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? (Is. 45:9.) Cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. (Jer. 18:6.) Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.) For shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? (Is. 29:16.)

e. If I be wicked, woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up mine head. I am full of confusion; therefore see thou mine affliction. (Job 10:15.) Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law; that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. (Rom. 3:19.)

f. Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without transgression. (Job 34:6.) Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents; but that the works of God should be made manifest in him. (Jno. 9:3.)

g. All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead. (Ecc. 9:2, 3.) Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. (Ezek. 21:3.)

h. That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: neither may he contend with him that is mightier than he. (Ecc. 6:10.) Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

i. If one man sin against another, the judge shall judge him: but if a man sin against the Lord, who shall entreat for him? Notwithstanding they hearkened not unto the voice of their father, because the Lord would slay them. (I Sam. 2:25.) For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. (I Tim. 2:5.)

Chapter 10.

a. Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.)

7 Thou knowest that I am [c]not wicked; and there is none that can deliver out of thine hand.

8 [7]Thine [b]hands have made me and fashioned me together round about; yet thou dost destroy me.

9 Remember, I beseech thee, that thou hast made me as the clay; and wilt thou bring me into dust again?

10 Hast thou not poured me out as milk, and curdled me like cheese?

11 Thou hast clothed me with skin and flesh, and hast fenced me with bones and sinews.

12 Thou hast granted me life and favour, and thy visitation hath preserved my spirit.

13 [8]And these things hast thou hid in thine heart: I know that this is with thee.

14 If I sin, then thou markest me, and thou wilt not acquit me from mine iniquity.

15 If I be wicked, [c]woe unto me; and if I be righteous, yet will I not lift up my head. I am full of confusion; therefore [d]see thou mine affliction;

16 For it increaseth. Thou huntest me as a fierce lion: and again thou shewest thyself marvellous upon me.

17 Thou renewest thy witnesses against me, and increasest thine indignation upon me; changes and war are against me.

18 Wherefore then hast thou brought me forth out of the womb? Oh that I had given up the ghost, and no eye had seen me!

19 I should have been as though I had not been; I should have been carried from the womb to the grave.

20 Are not my days few? cease then, and let me alone, that I may take comfort a little,

21 Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness and [c]the shadow of death:

22 A land of darkness, as darkness itself: and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Zophar reproveth Job for justifying himself.* 5 *God's wisdom is unsearchable.* 13 *The assured blessing of repentance.*

1 [1]Then answered Zō'phar the Nā'a-mathīte, and said,

2 [2]Should not the multitude of words be answered? and should a man full of talk be justified?

3 Should thy lies make men hold their peace? and when thou mockest, shall no man make thee ashamed?

4 For thou hast said, My doctrine is [3]pure, and I am clean in thine eyes.

5 But oh that God would speak, and open his lips against thee;

6 And that he would shew thee the secrets of wisdom, that they are double to that which is! Know therefore that [a]God exacteth of [4]thee less than thine iniquity deserveth.

7 [5]Canst thou [b]by searching find out God? canst thou find out the Almighty unto perfection?

8 It is as high as [c]heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know?

9 The measure thereof is longer than the earth, and broader than the sea.

10 If he [7]cut off, and shut up, or gather together, then who can hinder him?

11 For [c]he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it?

12 For vain man would be wise, though man be born like a wild ass's colt.

13 [8]If thou [d]prepare thine heart, and stretch out thine hands toward him;

14 If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles.

15 For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear:

16 [9]Because thou shalt forget thy misery, and remember it as [10]waters that pass away:

17 And thine age shall be clearer than the noonday; thou shalt shine forth, thou shalt be as the morning.

18 [11]And thou shalt be secure, because there is hope; yea, thou shalt dig about thee, and thou shalt take thy rest in safety.

19 Also thou shalt lie down, and none shall make thee afraid; yea, many shall make suit unto thee.

20 But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and [c]they shall not escape, and their [12]hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Job maintaineth himself against his friends that reprove him.* 7 *He acknowledgeth God's omnipotency.*

1 [1]And Jōb answered and said,

2 No doubt but [2]ye are the people, and wisdom shall die with you.

3 But I have understanding as well as you; I am not inferior to you: yea, who knoweth not such things as these?

4 I am as one mocked of his neighbour, [c]who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn.

5 He that is ready to slip with his feet is as a [3]lamp despised in the thought of him that is at ease.

6 The tabernacles of [b]robbers prosper, and they that provoke God are secure; into whose hand God bringeth abundantly.

7 [4]But ask [c]now the [5]beasts, and they shall

---

6. Job had previously confessed himself to be a sinner; he therefore means here, a distinction from the gross or overtly wicked.

7. Vs. 8-12, Job declares his treatment now is not in keeping with the love and wisdom displayed in the creation of man.

8. Vs. 13-22, Job declares that a life of misery is less desirable than death.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. Zophar delivers his first address. It should be observed that each of Job's friends (?) appealed to a different source of authority in his attempt to convince Job of his sin. Eliphaz appeals to the spiritual world; Bildad to the wisdom of the past; Zophar, the youngest of the three, relies on himself. Zophar regards Job's calamities as direct punishments from God; as proof of his position, he portrays in beautiful imagery the happiness and security of the just, concluding with the doom of the wicked.

2. Vs. 2-6, a severe censure pronounced upon Job.

3. The claim made by Job, i. e., he was without intentional sin.

4. That is, God forgives more than he punishes, consequently Zophar seeks to inform Job that his sins are greater than his punishment.

5. Vs. 7-9, God's wisdom is unsearchable.

6. The wisdom of God is above the heavens, beneath the depths of Sheol (the under world) and broader than the sea.

7. If he pass by and gather the people together in trial, who can prevent it?

8. Vs. 13-20, Zophar exhorts Job to repentance.

9. Vs. 16, 17, present sorrows forgotten.

10. A figure—thy grief, now so tumultuous, will completely pass away, as the waters of the mountain torrents, if thou wilt only repent.

11. Vs. 18-20, Job shall always be held securely within the fold, if he repents.

12. The downfall of the wicked is beyond recovery, except through repentance, and thus without repentance, Job will die.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1520.

1. Beginning with ch. 12, is recorded Job's third reply, and in a single sentence (v. 6) he sets at naught all their pretentious arguments. Then Job turns to God, who is infinite in knowledge and power, and who holds the results of all things in his hands, and pleads the miserable lot of man, as a reason for clemency on the part of God. Job is painfully aware that in his semi-complaining appeal he takes his life in his own hands, yet so boundless is his faith in the love, justice and mercy of God, that he declares that though God should smite him, yet will he trust him. With the entire physical man overburdened with pain, and his soul pricked to the quick by the thrusts of persecuting friends, he prays to God that he will hide him in the grave until the present dark scheme shall have passed, then give him another trial under a different regime.

2. With irony, Job would meet their false reasoning.

3. As a torch to the wanderer, so Job has been to his friends. Once they gladly used his aid in their need, and they in their prosperity mock him in his need.

4. Vs. 7-12. Even the brute creation might have taught Zophar that divine wisdom about which he spoke so much.

5. The scriptures frequently summon the so-called inferior creation to instruct man in things pertaining to wisdom. The world of instinct is a mystery into which man cannot enter. "Every creature has a trumpet in his mouth to proclaim the Deity."

---

b. The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands. (Ps. 138:8.) But now, O Lord, thou art our Father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and all are the work of thine hand. (Is. 64:8.) Thine hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may learn thy commandments. (Ps. 119:73.)

c. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. (Is. 64:6.) So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do. (Luke 17:10.)

d. Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins. (Ps. 25:18.)

e. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) Let darkness and the shadow of death stain it; let a cloud dwell upon it; let the blackness of the day terrify it. (Job 3:5.)

Chapter 11.

a. Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments, and true laws, good statutes and commandments. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. (Lam. 3:22.)

b. He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart; so that no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end. (Ecc. 3:11.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

c. I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

d. And he did evil, because he prepared not his heart to seek the Lord. (II Chr. 12:14.) We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. (Ps. 78:4.)

e. Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself. (Amos 2:14.)

Chapter 12.

a. He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.)

b. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)

c. Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise. (Prov. 6:6.)

teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee:

8 Or speak to the earth, and it shall teach thee: and the fishes of the sea shall declare unto thee.

9 Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the [e]Lord hath wrought this?

10 In [d]whose hand is the soul of every living thing, and the breath of all mankind.

11 Doth not the ear try words? and the mouth taste his meat?

12 With [7]the ancient is wisdom; and in length of days understanding.

13 [8]With [e]him [e]is wisdom and strength, he hath counsel and understanding.

14 Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again: he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening.

15 Behold, he [f]withholdeth the [10]waters, and they dry up: also he sendeth them out, and they overturn the earth.

16 With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his.

17 He leadeth counsellors away spoiled, and maketh the judges fools.

18 He looseth the bond of kings, and girdeth their loins with a girdle.

19 He leadeth princes away spoiled, and overthroweth the mighty.

20 He removeth [g]away the speech of the trusty, and taketh away the understanding of the aged.

21 He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty.

22 He [h]discovereth deep things out of darkness, and bringeth out to light the shadow of death.

23 [i]He increaseth the nations, and destroyeth them: he enlargeth the nations, and straiteneth them again.

24 He taketh away the heart of the chief of the people of the earth, and causeth them to wander in a wilderness where there is no way.

25 They grope in the dark without light, and he [11]maketh them to stagger like a drunken man.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Job reproveth his friends of partiality.* 14 *He professeth his confidence in God:* 20 *and intreateth to know his sins, and God's purpose in afflicting him.*

1 [1]Lo, mine eye hath seen all this, mine ear hath heard and understood it.

2 What ye know, the same do I know also: I am not inferior unto you.

3 Surely I would speak to the Almighty, and I desire to reason with God.

4 But ye are forgers of [2]lies, ye are all physicians of no value.

5 O that ye would altogether hold your peace! and [a]it should be your wisdom.

6 Hear now my [3]reasoning, and hearken to the pleadings of my lips.

7 Will ye speak wickedly for God? and talk deceitfully for him?

8 Will ye accept [4]his person? will ye contend for God?

9 Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him?

10 He will surely reprove you, if ye do secretly accept persons.

11 Shall not his excellency make you afraid? and his dread fall upon you?

12 Your remembrances are like unto ashes, your bodies to bodies of clay.

13 [5]Hold your peace, let me alone, that I may speak, and let come on me what will.

14 Wherefore do I take my flesh in my teeth, and put my life in [6]mine hand?

15 Though [b]he slay me, yet will I [7]trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him.

16 He also shall [8]be [c]my salvation: for an hypocrite shall not come before him.

17 [9]Hear diligently my speech, and my declaration with your ears.

18 Behold now, I have ordered my cause; I know that I shall be justified.

19 Who is [10]he that will plead with me? for now, if I hold my tongue, I shall give up the ghost.

20 Only do not two [11]things unto me: then will I not hide myself from thee.

21 Withdraw thine hand far from me: and let not thy [12]dread make me afraid.

22 Then call thou, [13]and I will answer: or let me speak, and answer thou me.

23 [14]How [15]many are mine iniquities and sins? make me to know my transgression and my sin.

24 [d]Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy?

25 Wilt thou break a leaf driven to and fro? and wilt thou pursue the dry stubble?

26 For thou writest bitter things against me, and [e]makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth.

27 Thou puttest my feet also in the [16]stocks, and lookest narrowly unto all my paths; thou settest a print upon the heels of my feet.

28 And he, as a rotten thing, consumeth, as a garment that is moth eaten.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Job intreateth God for favour, by the shortness of life, and certainty of death.* 7 *Though life once lost be irrecoverable, yet he waiteth for his change.* 16 *By sin the creature is subject to corruption.*

---

d. O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? (Num. 16:22.) But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified. (Dan. 5:23.) What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. (Acts 17:18.)

e. He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength: who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered? (Job 9:4.) Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. (Job 36:5.) Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict. (Job 37:23.)

f. As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. (I Ks. 17:1.)

g. For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water, The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient, The captain of fifty, and the honorable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning artificer, and the eloquent orator. (Is. 3:1-3.)

h. Fear them not therefore; for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. (Mat. 10:26.) Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. (I Cor. 4:5.)

i. He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease. (Ps. 107:38.) Thou hast multiplied the nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil. (Is. 9:3.) Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hadst removed it far unto all the ends of the earth. (Is. 26:15.)

Chapter 13.

a. Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding. (Prov. 17:28.)

b. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the righteous hath hope in his death. (Prov. 14:32.) And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God. (Job 19:26.) Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace. (Ps. 37:37.) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. (II Cor. 5:8.)

c. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.)

d. How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord? for ever? How long wilt thou hide thy face from me? (Ps. 13:1.) I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him. (Is. 8:17.)

e. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions:

1 Man that is born [1]of a woman is of few days, and [a]full of trouble.
2 He [b]cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not.
3 And [c]dost thou open thine eyes upon such an one, and bringest me into judgment with thee?
4 Who [d]can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not [2]one.
5 Seeing his [3]days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass;
6 Turn from him, that he may rest, till he shall accomplish, as an hireling, his day.
7 [4]For [5]there is hope of a tree, if it be cut down, that it will sprout again, and that the tender branch thereof will not cease.
8 Though the root thereof wax old in the earth, and the stock thereof die in the ground;
9 Yet through the [6]scent of water it will bud, and bring forth boughs like a plant.
10 But man dieth, and [7]wasteth away: yea, man giveth up the ghost, and where is he?
11 As the waters fail from the sea, and the flood decayeth and drieth up:
12 So man lieth down, and riseth not: [e]till the heavens be no more, they shall not awake, nor be raised out of their sleep.
13 O that thou wouldest [8]hide me in the grave, that thou wouldest keep me secret, until thy wrath be past, that thou wouldest appoint me a set time, and remember me!
14 If a man die, shall he live [9]again? all the days of my appointed time will I wait, [f]till my [10]change come.
15 Thou [g]shalt call, and I will answer thee: thou wilt have a desire to the work of thine hands.
16 For now thou numberest my steps: dost thou not watch over my sin?
17 My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity.
18 And surely the mountain falling cometh to nought, and the rock is removed out of his place.
19 The waters wear the stones: thou washest away the things which grow out of the dust of the earth and thou destroyest the hope of man.
20 Thou prevailest for ever against him, and he passeth: thou changest his [11]countenance, and sendest him away.
21 His sons come to honour, and [h]he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them.
22 But his flesh upon him shall have pain, and [i]his soul within him shall mourn.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Eliphaz reproveth Job of impiety in justifying himself.* 17 *He proveth by tradition the unquietness of wicked men.*

Ch. 14. B. C. 1520.

1. Like produces like. If a woman is frail and subject to suffering and infirmities her offspring will be likewise affected. Hence, Job's appeal for mercy is based upon constitutional weakness. The "sad estate of man as man," is the subject of this ch.
2. "That which is born of the flesh is flesh."
3. Not fatalism, but the divine knowledge.
4. Vs. 7-12. Job assigns another reason why God should be merciful to man, i. e., the hopelessness of his death.
5. Introducing another reason for the plea in v. 6.
6. Odor or mist.
7. Lies powerless.
8. The dead in the grave are God's hidden treasures.
9. Job gives the answer in the remaining portion of the verse. "All the days of my appointed time, will I wait till my change comes."
10. Relief.
11. Death is the seal or change put upon its victim as a token of victory.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1520.

1. With this ch. the second part of the controversy between Job and his friends (?) takes place, and Eliphaz delivers his second address.
2. In vs. 2-19, Eliphaz maintains Job's speeches prove his guilt.
3. That which is within, it means, with inmost being.
4. Job's theory that God treats the righteous and the unrighteous alike makes prayer unnecessary.
5. Thine own speech condemneth thee.
6. The same word used of the serpent in Gen. 3:1, signifying deceit.
7. Vs. 7-11, ironical questions, put to Job concerning his superior wisdom and self-sufficiency.
8. Wast thou present at the secret counsels of God, that thou shouldst possess so much wisdom?
9. Withhold or keep back to thyself.
10. Vs. 12-16. Eliphaz suggests the trouble with Job to be his ignorance of the true character of sin.
11. Eliphaz here takes up Job's admission of the frailty of man "born of woman," hence Job is a self-admitted sinner.
12. Exceeding fondness for sin.
13. Sin.
14. Vs. 20-24, Eliphaz maintains that notwithstanding their appearance, fear and anxiety constantly torment the wicked throughout their lives.
15. Writhes in pain.
16. His life prolonged for punishment because of wrongdoing.
17. Sound of many terrors, the terrors of the Lord.
18. "Behind the knight, sits dark care."
19. In the mirror of the imagination he sees himself wandering about as food for a consuming despair.
20. Trouble and anguish make war as an army against the wicked.
21. Boasteth of thyself.
22. With neck erect.
23. Masses of fat.

1 [1]Then answered Ĕl'ĭ-phăz the Tē'man-īte, and said,
2 [2]Should a wise man utter vain knowledge, and fill his [3]belly with the east wind?
3 Should he reason with unprofitable talk? or with speeches wherewith he can do no good?
4 Yea, thou castest off fear, and [4]restrainest prayer before God.
5 For thy mouth uttereth thine [5]iniquity, and thou choosest the tongue of the [6]crafty.
6 Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I: yea, thine own lips testify against thee.
7 [7]Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills?
8 [a]Hast thou heard the [8]secret of God? and dost thou [9]restrain wisdom to thyself?
9 What knowest thou, that we know not? what understandest thou, which is not in us?
10 With us are both the grayheaded and very aged men, much elder than thy father.
11 Are the consolations of God small with thee? is there any secret thing with thee?
12 [10]Why doth thine heart carry thee away? and what do thy eyes wink at,
13 That thou turnest thy spirit against God, and lettest such words go out of thy mouth?
14 What [b]is man, that he should be clean? and he which is [11]born of a woman, that he should be righteous?
15 Behold, he putteth no trust in his saints; yea, the heavens are not clean in his sight.
16 How much more abominable and filthy is man, [c]which [12]drinketh [13]iniquity like water?
17 I will shew thee, hear me; and that which I have seen I will declare;
18 Which wise men have told from their fathers, and have not hid it:
19 Unto whom alone the earth was given, and [d]no stranger passed among them.
20 [14]The wicked man [15]travaileth with pain all his days, and the number of years [16]is hidden to the oppressor.
21 A [17]dreadful sound is in his ears: [e]in prosperity the destroyer [18]shall come upon him.
22 He believeth not that he shall return out of darkness, and he is waited for of the sword.
23 He wandereth abroad for bread, saying, Where [19]is it? he knoweth that the day of darkness is ready at his hand.
24 Trouble [20]and anguish shall make him afraid; they shall prevail against him, as a king ready to the battle.
25 For he stretcheth out his hand against God, and strengtheneth [21]himself against the Almighty.
26 He runneth upon him, even on his [22]neck, upon the thick bosses of his bucklers:
27 Because he covereth his face with his fatness, and maketh [23]collops of fat on his flanks.
28 And he dwelleth in desolate cities, and in

according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord. (Ps. 25:7.)

Chapter 14.

a. For all his days are sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity. (Ecc. 2:23.) Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. (Job 5:7.)

b. What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. (Is. 40:6.) For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away: But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. (I Pet. 1:24, 25.)

c. Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him! (Ps. 144:3.) What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Heb. 2:6.)

d. Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. (Ps. 51:5.) That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. (Jno. 3:6.)

e. For, behold, I create new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Is. 65:17.) But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. (II Pet. 3:7.) And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. (Rev. 21:1.)

f. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. (I Cor. 15:53.)

g. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. (Ps. 50:4.) Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice. (Jno. 5:28.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thes. 4:16.)

h. For the living know that they shall die: but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. (Ecc. 9:5.)

i. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 8:12.)

Chapter 15.

a. For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? (Rom. 11:34.)

b. If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. (I Jno. 1:8.) Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one. (Job 14:4.) Who can say, I have made mine heart clean, I am pure from my sin? (Prov. 20:9.) For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. (Ecc. 7:20.)

c. An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked devoureth iniquity. (Prov. 19:28.)

d. So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more. (Joel 3:17.)

e. For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruc-

houses which no man inhabiteth, which are ready to become heaps.

29 He shall not be rich, neither shall his substance continue, neither shall he prolong the perfection thereof upon the earth.

30 He shall not depart out of darkness; the flame shall dry up his branches, and by [f]the breath [24]of his mouth shall he go away.

31 [25]Let not him that is [26]deceived trust [g]in vanity: for [27]vanity shall be his recompence.

32 It shall be accomplished [h]before his time, and his branch shall not be green.

33 He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower [28]as the olive.

34 For the congregation of hypocrites shall be desolate, [i]and [29]fire shall consume the tabernacles of bribery.

35 They [j]conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth [30]deceit.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Job reproveth his friends of unmercifulness.* 7 *He sheweth the pitifulness of his case.* 17 *He maintaineth his innocency.*

1 [1]Then Jōb answered and said,

2 [2]I have heard many such things: miserable comforters are ye all.

3 Shall [3]vain words have an end? or what emboldeneth thee that thou [4]answerest?

4 I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and [a]shake mine head at you.

5 But I would strengthen you with my mouth, and the moving of my lips should asswage your grief.

6 [5]Though I speak, my grief is not asswaged: and though I forbear, what am I eased?

7 But now he hath made me weary: thou hast made desolate all my company.

8 And thou hast filled me with wrinkles, which is a witness against me: and my leanness rising up in me beareth witness to my face.

9 He teareth [6]me in his wrath, who hateth me: he gnasheth upon me with his teeth; mine enemy sharpeneth his eyes upon me.

10 They have [7]gaped upon me with their mouth; they have smitten me upon the cheek reproachfully; they have gathered themselves together against me.

11 God hath delivered me to the [8]ungodly, and turned me over into the hands of the wicked.

12 [9]I was at ease, but he hath broken me asunder: he hath also taken me by my neck, and shaken me to pieces, and set me up for his mark.

13 His archers compass me round about, he

24. By the breath of God's mouth he was given life, by his breath it shall be taken away.

25. Vs. 31-35, the conclusion Eliphaz would have Job to draw is: The Godless are miserable; therefore the most miserable are the most Godless; hence Job is a great sinner.

26. "Let him not trust in evil; he is deceived, for evil shall be his reward."

27. For sin, the wicked get destruction. (Gal. 6, 7)—"Be not deceived; God is not mocked; for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap."

28. Images of incompleteness, typifying the sinner's ruin as the fruit of his own conduct. (Is. 3:11) —"Woe unto the wicked! It shall be ill with him, for the rewards of his hands shall be given him."

29. A fig. employed for the wrath of God.

30. The end toward which the entire address has pointed—Job is self-deceived.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1520.

1. Chs. 16, 17, contain Job's fourth speech, his second reply to Eliphaz. In this address Job rises to the heights of sublime faith. Crushed and wounded, he imagines himself weltering in his own blood, yet in his darkest hours he has hope —hope that the blood of the innocent has power with God.

He rises to the certainty that God sees and feels his woes: conscious of his sympathy, he supplicates God to plead with God in his behalf. With a faith sublime, he believes his sufferings shall not injure the cause of virtue.

2. Vs. 2-5, Job repudiates the heartless consolation of his friends.

3. Windy words.

4. "Wherefore do ye weary yourselves contradicting?" (Umbreit.)

5. Vs. 6-17, a description of Job's sorrows, deserted and preyed upon by his friends.

6. Raschi, Cocceius, Adam Clark, Taylor Lewis, and others, think that here Job speaks of Satan with his mocking friends.

7. Opened wide.

8. The evil one.

9. Vs. 12-17, Job maintains his life of innocence, and harsh persecution.

10. The kidneys.

11. Job here compares the human body to a citadel or fortified place, within which the besiegers have forced breaches.

12. Inflamed with much tears.

13. In heaven Job rests his hope.

14. As God helped Jacob to wrestle against himself, so now Job pleads with God to plead with God for him.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1520.

1. My spirit is consumed. (R. V.)

2. Vs. 9-23, Job continues to pray for a mediator, claiming as his cause is just it would be a crime against virtue for God not to adjudicate his case.

3. And they have spit in my face. (R. V.)

4. Astonished, surprised.

5. Ewald says, "Job's main thought now is, for justice beyond death, to seek in another life the fruitage of faith, hope and charity. He reasons up to an eternal and

cleaveth my reins [10]asunder, and doth not spare; he poureth out my gall upon the ground.

14 He breaketh me with [11]breach upon breach, he runneth upon me like a giant.

15 I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and [b]defiled my horn in the dust.

16 My face is [12]foul with weeping, and on my eyelids is the shadow of death;

17 Not for any injustice in mine hands: also my prayer is pure.

18 O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place.

19 Also now, [13]behold, my witness [d]is in heaven, and my record is on high.

20 My friends scorn me: but mine eye poureth out tears unto God.

21 O [c]that one might [14]plead for a man with God, as a man pleadeth for his neighbour!

22 When a few years are come, then I shall [f]go the way whence I shall not return.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Job appealeth from men to God.* 6 *The unmerciful dealing of men with the afflicted may astonish, but not discourage the righteous.* 11 *His hope is not in life, but in death.*

1 [1]My breath is corrupt, my days are extinct, the [a]graves are ready for me.

2 Are there not mockers with me? and doth not mine eye continue in their provocation?

3 [2]Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee; who is he that will strike hands with me?

4 For thou hast hid their heart from understanding: therefore shalt thou not exalt them.

5 He that speaketh flattery to his friends, even the eyes of his children shall fail.

6 He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime [3]I was as a tabret.

7 Mine eye also is dim by reason of sorrow, and all my members are as a shadow.

8 Upright men shall be [4]astonied at this, and the innocent shall stir up himself against the hypocrite.

9 [b]The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and [c]stronger.

10 [5]But as for you all, do ye return, and come now: for I cannot find one wise man among you.

11 My days are past, my purposes are broken off, even the thoughts of my heart.

12 They change the night into day: the light is short because of darkness.

13 If I wait, the grave is mine house: I have made my bed in the darkness.

14 I have said to corruption, Thou art my

---

tion cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thes. 5:3.)

f. By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. (Job 4:9.)

g. None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity. (Is. 59:4.)

h. Hast thou marked the old way which wicked men have trodden? which were cut down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood. (Job 22:15, 16.) But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

i. The sinners in Zion are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? Who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings? (Is. 33:14.)

j. Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. (Ps. 7:14.) Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. (Hos. 10:13.)

Chapter 16.

a. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head. (Ps. 22:7.) I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shaked their heads. (Ps. 109:25.) All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? (Lam. 2:15.)

b. If I regard iniquity in mine heart, the Lord will not hear me: But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. (Ps. 66:18, 19.)

d. For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers. (Rom. 1:9.) For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetousness; God is witness. (I Thess. 2:5.)

e. Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth after it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? (Is. 45:9.) Nay, but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

f. As the cloud is consumed and vanisheth away: so he that goeth down to the grave shall come up no more. He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more. (Job 7:9, 10.) Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the street. (Ecc. 12:5.)

Chapter 17.

a. For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave. I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength. (Ps. 88:3, 4.)

b. Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Peter 1:5.) The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) (See Ps. 112.) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.)

c. He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully, (Ps. 24:4.)

[c]father: to the worm, Thou art my mother, and my sister.

15 And where is now my hope? as for my hope, who shall see it?

16 They shall go down to the bars of the pit, when our rest together is in the dust.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Bildad reproveth Job of presumption and impatience.* 5 *The calamities of the wicked.*

1 Then [f]answered Bĭl'dăd the Shu'hīte, and said,

2 [2]How long will it be ere ye make an end of words? mark, and afterwards we will speak.

3 Wherefore are we counted as beasts, and reputed vile in your sight?

4 He teareth himself in his anger: shall the earth be forsaken for thee? and shall the rock be removed out of his place?

5 [3]Yea, [a]the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine.

6 The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him.

7 The steps of his strength shall be straitened, and his own counsel shall cast him down.

8 For he is cast into a net by his own feet, and he walketh upon a snare.

9 The gin shall take him by the heel, and the robber shall prevail against him.

10 The snare is laid for him in the ground, and a trap for him in the way.

11 Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall [4]drive him to his feet.

12 [5]His strength shall be hungerbitten, and destruction shall be ready at his side.

13 It shall devour the strength of his skin: even the firstborn [6]of death shall devour his strength.

14 [b]His confidence shall be rooted out of his tabernacle, and it shall bring him to the king [7]of terrors.

15 It shall dwell in his tabernacle, because it is none of his: [8]brimstone [c]shall be scattered upon his habitation.

16 His roots shall be dried up beneath, and above shall his branch be cut off.

17 [9]His [d]remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street.

18 He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world.

19 He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings.

20 They that come after him shall be astonied at his day, as they that went before were affrighted.

21 Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that [e]knoweth [10]not God.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Job, complaining of his friends' cruelty, sheweth there is misery enough in him to feed their cruelty.* 21, 28 *He craveth pity.* 23 *He believeth the resurrection.*

1 [1]Then Jōb answered and said,

2 How [2]long will ye vex my soul, and break me in pieces with words?

3 These [3]ten times have ye reproached me: ye are not ashamed that ye make yourselves strange to me.

4 And be it indeed that I have erred, [a]mine error remaineth with myself.

5 If indeed ye will [b]magnify yourselves against me, and [4]plead against me my reproach:

6 Know now that God hath overthrown me, and hath compassed me with his net.

7 Behold, I cry out of wrong, but I am not heard: I cry aloud, but there is no judgment.

8 He hath [c]fenced up my way that I cannot pass, and he hath set darkness in my paths.

9 He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head.

10 He hath destroyed me on every side, and I am gone: and mine hope hath he removed like a tree.

11 He hath also kindled his wrath against me, and he counteth me unto him as one of his enemies.

12 His troops come together, and raise up their way [d]against me, and encamp round about my tabernacle.

13 [5]He hath put my [6]brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me.

14 My kinsfolk [c]have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me.

15 They that dwell in mine house, and my maids, count me for a stranger: I am an alien in their sight.

16 I called my servant, and he gave me no answer; I intreated him with my mouth.

17 My breath is strange to my wife, though I intreated for the children's sake of mine own body.

18 Yea, young children despised me; I arose, and they spake against me.

19 All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me.

20 My bone cleaveth to my skin and to my flesh, and I am escaped with the skin [7]of my teeth.

21 Have pity upon me, have pity upon me, O ye my friends; for the hand of God hath touched me.

22 Why do ye persecute me as God, and are not satisfied with my flesh?

23 Oh that my words were now written! oh that they were printed in a [8]book!

24 That they were graven with an iron pen and lead in the rock for ever!

25 [9]*For* [f]*I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth:*

Chapter 18.

1. In this ch. is recorded Bildad's second reply. He continues to upbraid Job for his sins, and in a masterly manner does he paint the doom of the miserable sinner and in the darkest colors he draws the misfortune and calamities of Job.

2. How long will ye hunt for words? Consider and afterward we will speak. (R. V.)

3. Vs. 5-21, Bildad teaches the inevitable punishment of incorrigible sinners.

4. Terrors personified shall chase him and so close are they after the wicked man that they are said to be at his heels.

5. Close to devour him.

6. Whatever is pre-eminent in the scriptures is considered the first-born. So here the chiefest, most deadly disease that death has ever engendered.

7. Death, whose first-born has done its work.

8. Comparing the calamity of Job by the "fire of God" (Job 1:16), to the destruction of the guilty Sodom and Gomorrah with fire and brimstone. (Gen. 19:24)—"And the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire."

9. Vs. 17-21, the cutting off of the wicked.

10. A blow at Job's solemn protestations. (Job 16:19)—"Now behold my witness is in heaven and my record is on high."

Ch. 19. B. C. 1520.

1. Job's fifth reply is recorded in this ch. Amid a complete wreck of his former self, in that darkest of all hours, when he has been forsaken by his wife, his brethren and his friends, and God seems to have thrown him overboard, still he utters words of faith that he wishes might be inscribed imperishably - and so, indeed, they are.

2. With indignation Job hurls back the reflection in ch. 18:2.

3. Used for many times.

4. That is, prove me guilty if you would magnify yourselves.

5. Vs. 13-20, Job's servants even now treat him with contempt.

6. Job mentions six different phases of friendship which has turned against him. His brethren, his acquaintance, his kinsmen, his familiar friends, the sojourners in his house, and his bosom friends.

7. In the last stages of this disease the mouth, tongue and gums are affected and filled with ulcers, but thus far Job has escaped this affliction.

8. Despairing of ever receiving justice from his friends now, he wishes his words could be preserved, imperishably to posterity—engraved, as was customary at that time—attesting his hope of vindication at resurrection.

9. In vs. 25-27 Job voices his confession of faith which he desires to have "printed in a book."

Chapter 18.

a. But the lamp of the wicked shall be put out. (Prov. 13:9.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.) The candle of the wicked shall be put out. (Prov. 24:20.)

b. The hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the expectation of the wicked shall perish. (Prov. 10:28.)

c. Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven, (Gen. 19:24.)

d. The face of the Lord is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth. (Ps. 34:16.) But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressor shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.)

e. And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:3.) Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name. (Jer. 10:25.) Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God. (I Thess. 4:5.) In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thess. 1:8.) Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. (Ex. 5:2.) For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. (I Cor. 1:21.)

Chapter 19.

a. Who can understand his errors? cleanse thou me from secret faults. (Ps. 19:12.) Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine; the soul that sinneth, it shall die. (Ezek. 18:4.)

b. Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me; when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me. (Ps. 38:16.) Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.)

c. He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out; he hath made my chain heavy. Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer. (Lam. 3:7, 8.) Why is light given to a man whose way is hid, and whom God hath hedged in? (Job 3:23.)

d. Many are the afflictions of the righteous; but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. (Ps. 34:19.)

e. A man that hath friends must show himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother. (Prov. 18:24.) Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth; but I have called you friend; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:14, 15.)

f. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.) Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began. (II Tim. 1:9.)

26 *And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet* [g]*in my flesh shall I see God:*

27 *Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another;* though my reins be consumed within me.

28 [10]But ye should say, Why persecute we him, seeing the root of the matter is found in me?

29 Be ye afraid of the sword: for wrath bringeth the punishments of the sword, that ye may know [11]there is a judgment.

CHAPTER 20.

Zophar sheweth the state and portion of the wicked.

1 Then [1]answered Zō'phar the Nā'a-mathīte, and said,

2 [2]Therefore [3]do my thoughts cause me to answer, and for this I make haste.

3 I have heard the check of my reproach, and the spirit of my understanding causeth me to answer.

4 Knowest thou not this of old, since man was placed upon earth,

5 That the [a]triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the [4]hypocrite but for a moment?

6 Though his [5]excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds;

7 Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he?

8 He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found: yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night.

9 The eye also which saw him shall see him no more; neither shall his place any more behold him.

10 His children shall seek to please the poor, and his hands shall restore their goods.

11 His bones are full of the sin of his youth, which shall lie down with him in the dust.

12 Though wickedness be [6]sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue;

13 Though he spare it, and forsake it not; but keep it still within his mouth:

14 Yet his meat [7]in his bowels is [8]turned, it is the gall of asps within him.

15 He hath [b]swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly.

16 He shall suck the poison of asps: the viper's tongue shall slay him.

17 He shall not see the [9]rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter.

18 That which he laboured for shall he restore, and shall not swallow it down: according to his substance shall the restitution be, and he shall not rejoice therein.

10. In vs. 28, 29, Job's faith becomes so strong that he ceases to be supplicant for pity and warns his persecutors to beware and not to provoke the wrath of heaven.

11. Dillmann says, "If there were no other argument for a life to come, sin would furnish one never to be refuted: the incomplete punishment of sin in this life necessitates a future life."

Ch. 20. B. C. 1520.

1. Worsted in argument, Job's antagonists allow themselves to be goaded on to greater exasperation, rather than to be won to sympathy; and in this address Zophar intends to teach Job that, instead of talking so piously, he had much better give himself to repentance.

2. Vs. 2-5, the triumph of the wicked is but for a moment.

3. Because of what thou hast said.

4. The ungodly Zōphar would hurl at Job that his boasted triumphant faith is but the triumphing of the wicked and therefore of short duration.

5. His exultation.

6. Though sin be sweet to the taste (i. e., the passion), it is deadly to the vitals of life. (Prov. 20:17) —"Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterward his mouth shall be filled with gravel."

7. That is, the wickedness upon which he has fed his passions.

8. Changed into poison.

9. Rivers and brooks are used as symbols of prosperity in the East.

10. Heaven and earth combine to make certain the doom of the wicked.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1520.

1. Job's sixth reply—his second answer to Zophar. The three friends who have been upbraiding and condemning Job, adhered to the last to their main propositions—that the wicked are punished in this life. For the first time Job meets this issue face to face, devoting his entire answer to its consideration, and conclusively shows that the punishment of the wicked is in the next life.

2. As ye have no other comfort or solace to give, at least yield me the consolation of an attentive listening.

3. In vs. 7-16, though the wicked constantly defy God, he prospers them unto Sheol.

19 Because he hath [c]oppressed and hath forsaken the poor; because he hath violently taken away an house which he builded not;

20 Surely he shall not [d]feel quietness in his belly, he shall not save of that which he desired.

21 There shall none of his meat be left; therefore shall no man look for his goods.

22 In the fulness of his sufficiency he shall be in straits: every hand of the wicked shall come upon him.

23 [10]When he is about to fill his belly, God shall cast the fury of his wrath upon him, and shall rain it upon him [e]while he is eating.

24 He shall [f]flee from the iron weapon, and the bow of steel shall strike him through.

25 It is drawn, and cometh out of the body; yea, the glittering sword cometh out of his gall: terrors are upon him.

26 All darkness shall be hid in his secret places: a fire not blown shall consume him; it shall go ill with him that is left in his tabernacle.

27 The heaven [g]shall reveal his iniquity; and the earth shall rise up against him.

28 The increase of his house shall depart, and his goods shall flow away in the day of his wrath.

29 This [h]is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Job sheweth that even in the judgment of man he hath reason to be grieved.* 7 *Sometimes the wicked do so prosper, as they despise God.* 27 *The judgment of the wicked is in another world.*

1 [1]But Jōb answered and said,

2 Hear diligently my speech, and let this be your [2]consolations.

3 Suffer me that I may speak; and after that I have spoken, mock on.

4 As for me, is my [a]complaint to man? and if it were so, why should not my spirit be troubled?

5 Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth.

6 Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh.

7 [3]Wherefore [b]do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power?

8 Their seed is established in their sight with them, and their offspring before their eyes.

9 Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them.

10 Their bull gendereth, and faileth not; their cow calveth, and casteth not her calf.

11 They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance.

g. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness; I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. (Ps. 17:15.) For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face; now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (I Cor. 13:12.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be; but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I John 3:2.)

Chapter 20.

a. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)

b. Then Judas, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders, saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. (Mat. 27:3, 4.)

c. Rob not the poor, because he is poor; neither oppress the afflicted in the gate; For the Lord will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them. (Prov. 22:22, 23.) Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. (Mat. 5:42.)

d. There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt. (Ecc. 5:13.) Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:20.)

e. And while the flesh was yet between their teeth, ere it was chewed, the wrath of the Lord was kindled against the people; and the Lord smote the people with a very great plague. (Num. 11:33.) They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths, The wrath of God came upon them, and slew the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Israel. (Ps. 78:30, 31.)

f. And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare. (Is. 24:18.) As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. (Amos 5:19.)

g. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity; the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. (Is. 26:21.) Gather unto me all the elders of your tribes, and your officers, that I may speak these words in their ears, and call heaven and earth to record against them. (Dt. 31:28.)

h. For what portion of God is there from above? And what inheritance of the Almighty from on high? Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity? (Job 31:2, 3.)

Chapter 21.

a. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? Why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring? O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent. (Ps. 22:1, 2.)

b. Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee; yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously? Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root; they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit; thou art near in their mouth, and far from their range. But thou, O Lord, knowest me; thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee; pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter. (Jer. 12:1-3.)

12 They take the [4]timbrel and [5]harp, and rejoice at the sound of the [6]organ.
13 They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave.
14 Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways.
15 What [c]is the Almighty, that we should serve him? and what profit should we have, if we pray unto him?
16 Lo, their good is not in their hand: the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
17 How [7]oft is the [d]candle of the wicked put out! and how oft cometh their destruction upon them! God distributeth sorrows in his anger.
18 They are as stubble before the wind, and as chaff that the storm [e]carrieth away.
19 God layeth up [f]his iniquity for his children: he rewardeth him, and he shall know it.
20 His eyes shall [8]see his destruction, and he shall drink of the wrath of the Almighty.
21 For what pleasure hath he in his house after him, when the number of his months is cut off in the midst?
22 Shall any teach God [9]knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high.
23 One dieth in his full strength, being wholly at ease and quiet.
24 His breasts are full of milk, and his bones are moistened with marrow.
25 And another dieth in the bitterness of his soul, and never eateth with pleasure.
26 They shall lie down [g]alike in the dust, and the worms shall cover them.
27 [10]Behold, I know your thoughts, and the devices which ye wrongfully imagine against me.
28 For ye say, Where is the house of the prince? and where are the dwelling places of the wicked?
29 Have ye not asked them that go by the way? and do ye not know their tokens,
30 That the [h]wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall be brought forth to the day of wrath.
31 [11]Who shall declare his way to his face? and who shall repay him what he hath done?
32 Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb.
33 The clods of the valley shall be sweet unto him, and every man shall draw after him, as there are innumerable before him.
34 How then comfort ye me in vain, seeing in your answers there remaineth falsehood?

4. A small hand drum, i. e., one beaten with the hands.

5. Supposed to be a lyre, the earliest invented musical instrument. (Gen. 4:21)—"And his brother's name was Jubal; he was the father of all such as handle the harp and organ."

6. A wind instrument, probably the pipe.

7. A question in the sense of doubt, meaning not often.

8. Job continues to answer the theory of substitution and that it is right that the parent, not the child, should see destruction.

9. Job's reply: "In all these assertions you try to teach God how he ought to teach men, rather than prove that he does in fact so deal with them."

10. In vs. 27-34, Job gives the report of travelers that the punishment of the wicked is held in abeyance.

11. In vs. 31-34, Job declares the doom of the wicked to be sure, though he rises above accountability to man in life and is honored by man in death.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. Eliphaz delivers his third address, and is still maintaining that God punishes not for his own profit nor for the sake of human piety, but on account of sin, therefore an infinite sufferer must necessarily be an infinite sinner. In answering Job's doctrine that the wicked prosper, he makes the discussion personal and charges Job with the guilt of oppression and cruelty to the weak and defenseless. Therefore that Job should suffer was the result of his sins, demonstrating the fact that the wicked are punished in this life.

2. Vs. 2-11, the bill of accusations.

3. He ironically asks if God punishes Job, to thus disarm him through fear.

4. No end to thine iniquities or sins.

5. Eliphaz now accuses Job of those sins generally ascribed to wicked men of wealth.

6. Our failure to do becomes a sin as well as wrongdoing. (Mat. 25:42, 43)—"For I was an hungered and ye gave me no meat, I was thirsty and ye gave me no drink; I was a stranger and ye took me not in; naked and ye clothed me not; sick and in prison and ye visited me not."

7. Vs. 12-20, Eliphaz declares that the fate of the antediluvians, should be a warning to Job.

8. Wilt thou keep?

9. Arrested by death.

10. In vs. 21-30, repentance will insure restoration in the divine favor.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Eliphaz sheweth that man's goodness profiteth not God.* 5 *He accuseth Job of divers sins.* 21 *He exhorteth him to repentance, with promises of mercy.*

1 [1]Then Ĕl'ĭ-phăz the Tē'man-īte answered and said,
2 [2]Can [a]a man be profitable unto God, as he that is wise may be profitable unto himself?
3 Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect?
4 Will he [3]reprove thee for fear of thee? will he enter with thee into judgment?
5 Is not thy wickedness great? and thine [4]iniquities infinite?
6 [5]For thou hast taken a pledge from thy brother for nought, and stripped the naked of their clothing.
7 Thou hast not given [c]water [b]to the weary to drink, and thou hast withholden bread from the hungry.
8 But as for the mighty man, he had the earth; and the honourable man dwelt in it.
9 Thou hast sent widows away empty, and the arms of the fatherless have been broken.
10 Therefore snares are round about thee, and sudden fear troubleth thee;
11 Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee.
12 [7]Is not God in [c]the height of heaven? and behold the height of the stars, how high they are!
13 And thou sayest, How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud?
14 Thick clouds are a covering to him, that he seeth not; and he walketh in the circuit of heaven.
15 Hast thou marked the [8]old [d]way which wicked men have trodden?
16 Which were cut [9]down out of time, whose foundation was overflown with a flood:
17 Which said unto God, Depart from us: and what can the Almighty do for them?
18 Yet he filled [e]their houses with good things: but the counsel of the wicked is far from me.
19 The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn.
20 Whereas our substance is not cut down, but the remnant of them the fire consumeth.
21 [10]Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at [f]peace: thereby good shall come unto thee.

c. Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. (Ex. 5:2.)

d. Yea, the light of the wicked shall be put out, and the spark of his fire shall not shine. The light shall be dark in his tabernacle, and his candle shall be put out with him. (Job 18:5, 6.)

e. The ungodly are not so; but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. (Ps. 1:4.) Let them be as chaff before the wind; and let the angel of the Lord chase them. (Ps. 35:5.) The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters; but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind. (Is. 17:13.) Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away; yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly. (Is. 29:5.) Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney. (Hos. 13:3.)

f. In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge. (Jer. 31:29.) What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Israel, saying, The fathers have eaten sour grapes, and the children's teeth are set on edge? (Ezek. 18:2.) Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them; for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.)

g. All things come alike to all; there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not; as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. (Ecc. 9:2.)

h. The Lord hath made all things for himself; yea, even the wicked for the day of evil. (Prov. 16:4.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.) This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God. (Job 20:29.)

Chapter 22.

a. O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord; my goodness extendeth not to thee. (Ps. 16:2.) So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are unprofitable servants; we have done that which was our duty to do. (Luke 17:10.)

b. If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail; Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof. (Job 31:16, 17.) Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. (Prov. 3:27.) Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh. (Is. 58:7.) And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:42.) As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country. (Prov. 25:25.)

c. The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool; where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? (Is. 66:1.) But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? (I Ks. 8:27.)

d. The earth also was corrupt before God, and the earth was filled with violence. And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. (Gen. 6:11-13.)

e. Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down; deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword; From men which are thine hand, O Lord, from men of the world, which have their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thine hid treasure; they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes. (Ps. 17:13, 14.)

f. Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me. (Is. 27:5.) Therefore being

22 Receive, I pray thee, the law from his mouth, and lay up his [g]words in thine heart.
23 If thou return to the Almighty, thou shalt be built up, thou shalt put away iniquity far from thy tabernacles.
24 Then shalt thou lay up gold as dust, and the gold of Ō'phĭr as the stones of the brooks.
25 Yea, the Almighty shall be thy [11]defence, and thou shalt have [12]plenty of silver.
26 For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God.
27 Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows.
28 Thou shalt also [h]decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways.
29 When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save [i]the humble person.
30 He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Job longeth to appear before God,* 6 *in confidence of his mercy.* 8 *God, who is invisible, observeth our ways.* 11 *Job's innocency.*

1 [1]Then Jōb answered and said,
2 [2]Even to day is my complaint bitter: my stroke is heavier than my groaning.
3 Oh that I knew where I might find him! that I might come even to his [3]seat!
4 I would order my cause before him, and fill my mouth with arguments.
5 I would know the words which he would answer me, and understand what he would say unto me.
6 [4]Will [a]he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me.
7 There the righteous might dispute with him; so should I be delivered for ever from my judge.
8 Behold, [b]I go forward, but he is not there; and backward, but I cannot perceive him:
9 On the left hand, where he doth work, but I cannot behold him: he hideth himself on the right hand, that I cannot see him:
10 [5]But he knoweth [c]the way that I take: when [d]he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold.
11 My foot hath held his steps, his way have I kept, and not declined.
12 Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food.
13 But he is in one [6]mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth.
14 For he performeth the thing that is [c]appointed for me: and many such things are with him.
15 Therefore am I [f]troubled at his presence: when I consider, I am afraid of him.
16 For God maketh my heart [7]soft, and the Almighty [8]troubleth me:
17 Because I was not cut off before the darkness, neither hath he covered the darkness from my face.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Wickedness goeth often unpunished.* 17 *There is a secret judgment for the wicked.*

1 [1]Why, seeing [a]times are not hidden from the Almighty, do they that know him not see his days?
2 Some remove [b]the [2]landmarks; they violently take away flocks, and feed thereof.
3 They drive away the ass of the fatherless, they [c]take the widow's ox for a pledge.
4 They turn the needy out of the way: [d]the poor of the earth hide themselves together.
5 Behold, as wild [3]asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a [4]prey: the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children.
6 They reap every one his corn in the field: and they gather the vintage of the wicked.
7 They [e]cause the naked to lodge without clothing, that they have no covering in the cold.
8 They are wet with the showers of the mountains, and embrace the rock for want of a shelter.
9 [f]They pluck the fatherless from the breast, and take a pledge of the poor.
10 They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry;
11 Which make oil within their walls, and tread their winepresses, and suffer thirst.
12 Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: [f]yet God layeth not folly to them.
13 [g]They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof.
14 The murderer rising with the light killeth the poor and needy, and in the night is as a thief.
15 The eye also of the adulterer waiteth for

11. Thy gold.

12. Silver of strength.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1520.

1. In chs. 23 and 24, is recorded Job's seventh reply. Eliphaz has been exhorting Job to prayer and holy living. In reply Job answers that the trouble is not upon his part but that he cannot find God; he has been hunting for him north, south, east and west, and it seems that God is hiding from him, lest by hearing his cause, love of righteousness would force him to absolve Job. The thought that, if he could secure a trial, he would come forth thoroughly vindicated, buoys Job up to almost superhuman endurance.

2. Indicating that the debate has been carried on for many days. (Ewald.)

3. Might present his case to the throne of God. From the false accusation of his friends, Job again makes a direct appeal to God.

4. God would put strength in him, as in Jacob's case.

5. Vs. 10-13, Job expresses absolute confidence in the purposes of God.

6. God is one mind always, unchangeable.

7. Faint.

8. Terri.eth me.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. Job seems to be possessed with the thought that God winks at evil and prospers the wicked—the problem of the mystery of evil.

2. Remove the boundary between good and evil. Such is the emotion of Job's heart, that he feels the wicked are set free without bounds.

3. Support.

4. Food.

5. In vs. 9-12, the fact that Job feels that God has hidden himself from him causes him to think that God likewise is hidden from the cry of the power everywhere.

6. Vs. 13-17, foul deeds seek the night.

justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom. 5:1.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.) And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

g. Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. (Ps. 119:11.)

h. Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3.)

i. Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly; but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Ps. 138:6.) Surely he scorneth the scorners; but he giveth grace unto the lowly. (Prov. 3:34.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Js. 4:6.) Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility; for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. (I Pet. 5:5.)

Chapter 23.

a. For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth; for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. (Is. 57:16.)

b. Lo, he goeth by me, and I see him not; he passeth on also, but I perceive him not. (Job 9:11.) Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see. (I Tim. 6:16.)

c. O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. Thou compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways. (Ps. 139:1-3.)

d. Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress. (Ps. 17:3.) Blessed is the man that endureth temptation; for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.) That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:7.) And that thou shouldest visit him every morning, and try him every moment? (Job 7:18.) O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just; for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.) The Lord trieth the righteous; but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth. (Ps. 11:5.)

e. That no man should be moved by these afflictions; for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. (I Thes. 3:3.) So am I made to possess months of vanity, and wearisome nights are appointed to me. (Job 7:3.)

f. My flesh trembleth for fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments. (Ps. 119:120.)

Chapter 24.

a. It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. (Acts 1:7.)

b. Thou shalt not remove thy neighbor's landmark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it. (Dt. 19:14.) Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless. (Prov. 23:10.)

c. When thou dost lend thy brother any thing, thou shalt not go into his house to fetch his pledge (10). And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge (12). Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge. (Dt. 24:10, 12, 17.) If thou at all take thy neighbor's raiment to pledge, thou shalt deliver it unto him by that the sun goeth down. (Ex. 22:26.)

d. When the wicked rise, men hide themselves; but when they perish, the righteous increase. (Prov. 28:28.)

e. And if the man be poor, thou shalt not sleep with his pledge. (Dt. 24:12.)

f. Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.)

the twilight, saying, No eye shall see me: and disguiseth his face.

16 In the dark they dig through houses, which they had marked for themselves in the daytime: [g]they know not the light.

17 For the morning is to them even as the shadow of death: if one knows them, they are in the terrors of the shadow of death.

18 He is swift as the waters; their portion is cursed in the earth: he beholdeth not the way of the vineyards.

19 Drought and heat consume the snow waters: so doth the grave those which have sinned.

20 The womb shall forget him; the worm [7]shall feed sweetly on him; [h]he shall be no more remembered; and wickedness shall be broken as a tree.

21 He evil entreateth the barren that beareth not: and doeth not good to the widow.

22 He draweth also the mighty with his power: he riseth up, and no man is sure of life.

23 Though it be given him to be in safety, whereon he resteth; yet his [8]eyes are upon their ways.

24 They are exalted [i]for a little while, but are gone and brought low; they are taken out of the way as all other, and cut off as the tops of the ears of corn.

25 And if it be not so now, who will make me a liar, and make my speech nothing worth?

CHAPTER 25.

Bildad sheweth that man cannot be justified before God.

1 [1]Then answered Bĭl'dăd the Shu'hīte, and said,

2 Dominion and fear are with him, he maketh [2]peace in his high places.

3 Is there any number of his armies? and upon whom doth not [a]his light arise?

4 How [b]then can man be justified with God? or how can he be clean that is born of a woman?

5 Behold even to the moon, and it shineth not; yea, the stars are not pure in his sight.

6 How much less man, that is a worm? and the son of man, which is a worm?

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Job, reproving the uncharitable spirit of Bildad,* 5 *acknowledgeth the power of God to be unsearchable.*

1 [1]But Jōb answered and said,

2 [2]How hast thou [a]helped him that is [b]without power? how savest thou the arm that hath no strength?

3 How hast thou counselled him that hath no wisdom? and how hast thou plentifully declared the thing as it is?

4 To whom hast thou uttered words? and whose spirit came from thee?

5 [3]Dead things are formed from [4]under the waters, and the inhabitants thereof.

6 Hell [c]is naked before him, and destruction hath no covering.

7 He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing.

8 [5]He bindeth up the waters in his thick clouds; and the cloud is not rent under them.

9 He holdeth back the face of his throne, and spreadeth his cloud upon it.

10 He hath [d]compassed the waters with bounds, until the day and night come to an end.

11 The pillars of [6]heaven tremble and are astonished at his [7]reproof.

12 He divideth the sea with his power, and by his understanding he smiteth through the proud.

13 By [e]his spirit he hath garnished the heavens; his hand hath formed the crooked serpent.

14 Lo, these are parts of his ways: but how little a portion is heard of him? but the thunder of his power who can understand?

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Job protesteth his sincerity.* 8 *The hypocrite is without hope.* 11 *The blessings which the wicked have are turned into curses.*

1 [1]Moreover Jōb continued his parable, and said,

2 [2]As [3]God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul;

3 All the while my breath is in me, and the spirit of God is in my nostrils;

4 My lips shall not speak wickedness, nor my tongue utter deceit.

5 God forbid that I should justify you: till I die [a]I will not remove [4]mine integrity from me.

6 My righteousness I [b]hold fast, and will not let it go: [c]my heart [5]shall not reproach me so long as I live.

7 Let mine enemy be [6]as the wicked, and he that riseth up against me as the unrighteous.

8 For what [d]is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul?

9 Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh [e]upon him?

---

7. The grave is welcome.

8. That is, God's eyes.

Ch. 25. B. C. 1520.

1. In the six verses of ch. 25, is recorded Bildad's third and last reply, in which he only seeks to scorn the idea that Job, born in corruption, could dare or hope to meet Jehovah and plead his cause as he expresses his desire to do. (Ch. 23.)

2. A glimpse into the future world, peace and tranquillity established among the heavenly hosts.

Ch. 26. B. C. 1520.

1. In ch. 26, is recorded Job's eighth reply. In this address Job reaches his climax in declaring God triumphant over all evil, which is the might and glory of God.

2. In vs. 2-4, Job administers a sharp rebuke to Bildad.

3. In vs. 5-14, Job gives a wonderful description of the majesty and glory of God.

4. A figure of the day, commonly used to intensify the terrors of sheol by declaring that it extended beneath and through the seas and was infested with the sea-monsters.

5. The holding of the waters suspended in the heavens was to Job a manifestation of divine power.

6. The popular idea that the mountains were pillars supporting the heavens is here used fig. by Job, as is evidenced from v. 7.

7. Thunder, which was often called "The voice of God." (Ps. 104:7)—"At thy rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hastened away."

Ch. 27. B. C. 1520.

1. In ch. 27 and 28 is recorded Job's ninth and final address to his friends and his triumph over their false accusations. After Job finishes his eighth address, he pauses for an answer, but his accusers have been silenced and again he makes a most solemn appeal to God; again he takes up the discussion concerning the prosperity of the wicked, declaring it to be only apparent and transient. Throughout this address he adheres to the belief that there will be a future adjustment concerning sin and also that it should receive a measure of retribution in this life.

2. Vs. 2-10, Job assumes the oath of his innocence, fully conscious of the gravity of such an action, as no one who enjoyed his religious experience could be as the wicked.

3. That is, by the living God.

4. His integrity, which his friends had denied because of his misfortunes.

5. That is, conscience.

6. That is, they must be as the wicked sentiments which they have expressed.

---

g. Every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. (Jno. 3:20.)

h. The memory of the just is blessed; but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.) Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever. O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end; and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them. (Ps. 9:5, 6.)

i. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)

Chapter 25.

a. That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven; for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. (Mat. 5:25.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

b. Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his Maker? (Job 4:17.) What is man, that he should be clean? and he which is born of a woman, that he should be righteous? (Job 15:14.) If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? (Ps. 130:3.) And enter not into judgment with thy servant; for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. (Ps. 143:2.) I know it is so of a truth; but how should man be just with God? (Job 9:2.)

Chapter 26.

a. A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver. (Prov. 25:11.)

b. What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life? Is my strength the strength of stones? or is my flesh of brass? (Job 6:11, 12.)

c. Hell and destruction are before the Lord; how much more then the hearts of the children of men? (Prov. 15:11.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight; but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

d. Fear ye not me? saith the Lord; will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it; and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it? (Jer. 5:22.)

e. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth. (Ps. 33:6.)

Chapter 27.

a. Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him; but I will maintain mine own ways before him. (Job 13:15.)

b. The Lord said unto Satan, hast thou considered my servant Job, that there is none like him in the earth, a perfect and an upright man, one that feareth God, and escheweth evil? and still he holdeth fast his integrity, although thou movedst me against him, to destroy him without cause. (Job 2:3.)

c. And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. (Acts 24:16.) Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day. (Acts 23:1.)

d. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? (Mat. 16:26.) None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him: (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever). (Ps. 49:7, 8.)

e. They cried, but there was none to save them; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not. (Ps. 18:41.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) Then shall they cry unto the Lord, but he will not hear them. (Mic. 3:4.) There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men. Surely God will not hear vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it. (Job 35:12, 13.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear; your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.)

10 Will he delight himself in the Almighty? will he always call upon God?

11 [7]I will teach you by the hand of God: that which is with the Almighty will I not conceal.

12 Behold, all ye yourselves have seen it; why then are ye thus altogether [8]vain?

13 This is the portion of a wicked man with God, and the heritage of oppressors, which they shall receive of the Almighty.

14 If [f]his children be multiplied, it is for the [9]sword: and his offspring shall not be satisfied with bread.

15 Those that remain of him shall be buried in death: and [g]his widows shall not weep.

16 Though he heap up silver as the dust, and prepare raiment as the clay;

17 He may prepare it, but [h]the just shall put it on, and the innocent shall divide the silver.

18 He buildeth his house as [10]a moth, and as a booth that the keeper maketh.

19 The rich man shall lie down, but he shall not be gathered: he openeth his eyes, and he is not.

20 Terrors take hold on him as waters, a tempest stealeth him away in the night.

21 The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place.

22 For God shall cast upon him, and not spare: he would fain flee out of his hand.

23 Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *There is a knowledge of natural things.*
12 *But wisdom is an excellent gift of God.*

1 [1]Surely there is a vein [2]for the silver, and a place for gold where they fine it.

2 Iron is taken out of the earth, and brass is molten out of the stone.

3 [a]He setteth an end to darkness, and [3]searcheth out all perfection: the stones of darkness, and the shadow of death.

4 The flood breaketh out from the inhabitant: even the waters forgotten of the [4]foot: they are dried up, they are gone away from men.

5 As for the earth, out of it cometh bread: and under it is turned up as it were fire.

6 The stones of it are the place of sapphires: and it hath dust of gold.

7 There is a path which no fowl knoweth, and which the vulture's eye hath not seen:

8 The lion's [5]whelps have not trodden it, nor the fierce lion passed by it.

9 He putteth forth his hand upon the rock; he overturneth the mountains by the roots.

10 He cutteth out rivers among the rocks; and his eye seeth every precious thing.

11 He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light.

12 [6]But where shall [7]wisdom be found? and where is the place of understanding?

13 Man knoweth not the [b]price [8]thereof; neither is it found in the land of the living.

14 The [c]depth saith, It is not in me: and the sea saith, It is not with me.

15 It [d]cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof.

16 It cannot be valued with the gold of Ō'phĭr, with the precious onyx, or the sapphire.

17 The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold.

18 No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies.

19 The [9]topaz of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold.

20 Whence then cometh [10]wisdom? and where is the place of understanding?

21 Seeing it is hid from the eyes of all living, and kept close from the fowls of the air.

22 Destruction and death say, We have heard the fame thereof with our ears.

23 [11]God [e]understandeth the way thereof, and he knoweth the place thereof.

24 For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and [f]seeth under the whole heaven;

25 To make [g]the weight for the winds; and he weigheth the waters by measure.

26 When he made a decree [12]for the rain, and a way for the lightning of the thunder:

27 Then [13]did he see it, and declare it; he prepared it, yea, and searched it out.

28 And [h]unto [14]man he said, Behold, the fear [15]of [i]the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding.

CHAPTER 29.

Job bemoaneth his former prosperity and honour.

1 [1]Moreover Jōb continued his parable, and said,

2 [2]Oh that I were as in months past, as in the days when God [3]preserved me;

3 When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness;

4 As I was in the days of my youth, when the secret of [a]God was upon my tabernacle;

5 When the Almighty was yet with me, when my [4]children were about me;

6 When [b]I washed my steps with butter, and the rock poured me out rivers of oil;

Ch. 28. B. C. 1520.

1. Job's discourse on wisdom, in this ch., is worthy of comparison with Paul's panegyric of charity. (I Cor. 13.) From the deep mysteries surrounding the punishments of the wicked, expressed in ch. 27, he passes to a discussion of divine wisdom whose ways are unsearchable.

2. "For" links the present ch. to the last 10 vs. of ch. 27.

3. The miner.

4. An expression used like "Let my right hand forget her cunning," to express temporary disability.

5. Lit., sons of pride.

6. Vs. 12-22, Job applies his preceding descriptions to wisdom.

7. Used comprehensively to express both intellectual and moral qualities.

8. Man knows not the value of wisdom.

9. One of the most precious gems, ranging in color from a wine-yellow to a carnation red, lilac or pale green. A single topaz has been known to sell for more than $1,000,000.00.

10. Job repeats this question, endeavoring to force a reply from his accusers.

11. Vs. 23-28, wisdom is of God.

12. The laws of nature.

13. Then the day of creation.

14. Unto Adam.

15. Fear, the mother of foresight.

Ch. 29. B. C. 1520.

1. Again Job pauses for a reply from his accusers, but receives none. He continues in the next three chs. to discourse with himself concerning the unsearchable ways of God. He takes a retrospective view of prosperity arising to the conception that God's favor is in itself a sufficient reward and is the greatest blessing to be desired, which makes a very material development in Job's spiritual insight and growth of faith.

2. Job now proceeds to illustrate by his own case the mysteriousness of God's dealings, as set forth in ch. 28.

3. From calamity, as in former days.

4. Job here declares the blessings of children to be next to that of God.

---

f. The ten sons of Haman the son of Hammedatha, the enemy of the Jews, slew they; but on the spoil laid they not their hand. (Esth. 9:10.)

g. Their priests fell by the sword; and their widows made no lamentation. (Ps. 78:64.)

h. He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor. (Prov. 28:8.) For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy; but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 2:26.) A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children; and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just. (Prov. 13:22.)

Chapter 28.

a. Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness. (Ecc. 2:13.)

b. She is more precious than rubies; and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. (Prov. 3:15.)

c. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out. (Rom. 11:33.)

d. Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. (Prov. 8:10, 11.) How much better is it to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver. (Prov. 16:16.)

e. Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world. (Acts 15:18.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight. (Heb. 4:13.)

f. The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.) For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) For mine eyes are upon all their ways; they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. (Jer. 16:17.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight. (Heb. 4:13.)

g. He causeth the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries. (Ps. 135:7.)

h. The secret things belong unto the Lord our God; but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law. (Dt. 29:29.) And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.)

i. Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. (Dt. 4:6.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge. (Prov. 1:7.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; and the knowledge of the holy is understanding. (Prov. 9:10.) A wise man feareth, and departeth from evil. (Prov. 14:16.) The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom. (Prov. 15:33.)

Chapter 29.

a. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) For the froward is abomination to the Lord; but his secret is with the righteous. (Prov. 3:32.) If any man will do his will he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. (Jno. 7:17.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.)

b. He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter. (Job 20:17.) He made him ride on the high places of the earth,

7 When I went out to the gate through the city, when I prepared my seat in the street!
8 The young men saw me, and hid themselves: and the aged arose, and stood up.
9 The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth.
10 The nobles held their peace, and their [c]tongue cleaved to the roof of their mouth.
11 [5]When the ear heard me, then it blessed me; and when the eye saw me, it gave witness to me:
12 Because [d]I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him.
13 The blessing of him that was ready to perish came upon me: and I caused the widow's heart to sing for joy.
14 I [e]put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem.
15 I was [f]eyes to the blind, and feet was I to the lame.
16 I was a father to the [d]poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out.
17 And I brake the jaws of the wicked, and plucked the spoil out of his teeth.
18 [6]Then I said, I shall die in my nest, and I shall multiply my days as the sand.
19 My root was spread out [g]by the waters, and the dew lay all night upon my branch.
20 My glory was fresh in me, and my bow was renewed in my hand.
21 Unto me men gave ear, and waited, and kept silence at my counsel.
22 After my words they spake not again; and my speech dropped upon them.
23 And they waited for me as for the rain; and they opened their mouth wide as for the latter rain.
24 If I laughed on them, they believed it not; and the light of my countenance they cast not down.
25 I chose out their way, and sat chief, and dwelt as a king in the army, as one that comforteth the mourners.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Job's honour is turned into extreme contempt.* 15 *His prosperity into calamity.*

1 But [1]now they that are younger than I have me in derision, whose fathers I would have disdained to have set with the dogs of my flock.
2 Yea, whereto might the strength of their hands profit me, in whom old age was perished?
3 For want and famine they were solitary; fleeing into the wilderness in former time desolate and waste.
4 Who cut up [2]mallows by the bushes, and juniper roots for their meat.
5 They were driven forth from among men, (they cried after them as after a thief;)
6 To dwell in the cliffs of the valleys, in caves of the earth, and in the rocks.
7 Among the bushes they brayed; under the nettles they were gathered together.
8 They were children of fools, yea, children of base men: they were viler than the earth.
9 And now am I their [3]song, yea, [a]I am their byword.
10 They abhor me, they flee far from me, and [b]spare not to spit [4]in my face.
11 Because he hath loosed my cord, and afflicted me, they have also let loose the bridle before me.
12 Upon my right hand rise the youth; they push away my feet, and they raise up against me the ways of their destruction.
13 They mar my path, they set forward my calamity, they have no helper.
14 They came upon me as a wide breaking in of waters: in the desolation they rolled themselves upon me.
15 Terrors are turned upon me: they pursue my soul as the wind: and my welfare passeth away as a cloud.
16 And now my soul is [c]poured out [5]upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me.
17 My bones are [d]pierced in me in the night season: and my sinews take no rest.
18 By the great force of my disease is my garment [6]changed: it bindeth me about as the collar of my coat.
19 He hath cast me into the mire, and I am become like dust and ashes.
20 I cry [e]unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not.
21 Thou art become cruel to me: with thy strong hand thou opposest thyself against me.
22 Thou liftest me up to the wind; thou causest me to ride upon it, and dissolvest my substance.
23 For I know that thou wilt bring me to death, and to the house appointed for all living.
24 [7]Howbeit he will not stretch out his hand to the grave, though they cry in his destruction.
25 Did [f]not I [8]weep for him that was in trouble? was not my soul grieved for the poor?
26 When I looked for good, then evil came unto me: and when I waited for light, there came darkness.
27 My bowels boiled, and rested not: the days of affliction prevented me.
28 I went mourning [g]without the sun: I stood up, and I cried in the congregation.
29 I am a brother to dragons, and a companion to owls.

5. Vs. 11-17. true prosperity rests upon the solid foundation of benevolence and righteousness.

6. In vs. 18-25, Job declares there is reason to believe that the prosperity of the righteous shall endure.

Ch. 30. B. C. 1520.

1. Job continues his lament, which has failed to move either God or man, but still he calmly holds fast to his integrity and faith and awaits the end.

2. Sea purslane, a kind of thornless bramble, bitter and somewhat saltish.

3. The song of derision of the outcasts of humanity.

4. That is, to spit before him, which in the east at that time, was considered a reproach and insult.

5. Dissolved or overcome with grief.

6. The skin; he was clothed as with a garment with the incrustation of ulcerations.

7. In vs. 24-31, Job expresses the thought that his doom has already been sealed, as those in the grave, hence God's refusal to answer his prayer.

8. Job advances the thought that the sincere sympathizer with men has reason to expect divine sympathy. (Ps. 41:1-3)—"Blessed is he who considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in the time of trouble. The Lord will preserve him and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth; and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. The Lord will strengthen him upon the bed of languishing; thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness."

that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock; Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. (Dt. 32:13, 14.)

c. If I do not remember thee, let my tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Jerusalem above my chief joy. (Ps. 137:6.)

d. For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. (Ps. 72:12.) Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard. (Prov. 21:13.) For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged; and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.)

e. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness. (Eph. 6:14.) For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head. (Is. 59:17.)

f. Leave us not, I pray thee; forasmuch as thou knowest how we are to encamp in the wilderness, and thou mayest be to us instead of eyes. (Num. 10:31.)

g. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when he cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. (Jer. 17:8.)

Chapter 30.

a. He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime I was as a tabret. (Job. 17:6.) But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together; yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not. (Ps. 35:15.) I made sackcloth also my garments; and I became a proverb to them. They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards. (Ps. 69:11, 12.) I was a derision to all my people; and their song all the day (14). Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their musick. (Lam. 3:14, 63.)

b. If her father had but spit in her face, should she not be ashamed seven days? let her be shut out from the camp seven days, and after that let her be received in again. (Num. 12:14.) Then shall his brother's wife come unto him in the presence of the elders, and loose his shoe from off his foot, and spit in his face, and shall answer and say, So shall it be done unto that man that will not build up his brother's house. (Dt. 25:9.) And I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair; I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands. (Mat. 26:67.)

c. No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit; I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the Lord. (I Sam. 1:15.)

d. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak; O Lord, heal me; for my bones are vexed. (Ps. 6:2.)

e. O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent. (Ps. 22:2.) And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us. (Mat. 15:23.)

f. Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep. (Rom. 12:15.)

g. I am the man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath. He hath led me, and brought me into darkness, but not into light. (Lam. 3:1, 2.)

30 My skin is black upon me, and my bones are burned with heat.

31 My harp also is turned to mourning, and my organ into the voice of them that weep.

CHAPTER 31.

Job maketh a solemn protestation of his integrity in several duties.

1 [1]I made a covenant with [2]mine [a]eyes; why then should I think upon a maid?

2 For what portion of God is there from above? and what inheritance of the Almighty from on high?

3 Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity?

4 Doth [b]not he see my ways, and count all my steps?

5 [3]If I have walked with vanity, or if my foot hath hasted to deceit;

6 Let me [4]be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity.

7 If my step hath turned out of the way, and mine heart [c]walked after mine eyes, and if any blot hath cleaved to mine hands;

8 Then let me sow, and let another eat; yea, let my offspring be rooted out.

9 [5]If mine heart have been deceived by a woman, or if I have laid wait at my neighbour's door;

10 Then let my wife [6]grind unto another, and let others bow down upon her.

11 For this is an heinous crime; yea, it is an iniquity to be punished by the judges.

12 For it is a fire that [7]consumeth to destruction, and would root all mine increase.

13 If I did despise the cause of my manservant or of my maidservant, when they contended with me;

14 What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him?

15 Did not he that [d]made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb?

16 [8]If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail;

17 Or have eaten my morsel myself alone, and the fatherless hath not eaten thereof;

18 (For from my youth [9]he was brought up with me, as with a father, and I have [10]guided her from my mother's womb;)

19 If I have seen any perish for want of clothing, or any poor without covering;

20 If his loins have not blessed me, and if he were not warmed with the fleece of my sheep;

Ch. 31. B. C. 1520.

1. In "this masterly piece of moral painting" we have a most pleasing view of a gentle and amiable spirit ennobled by one common love of God and man. At first sight, this review of Job's life seems a Pharisaical display of virtue, a quasi-invoice of righteousness; but it is to be remembered that Job has been forced to defence under circumstances which Sir Richard Steele states "may justify a man in saying not only as much as will refute his adversaries, but if he can, he may assert things of himself praiseworthy, which ought not to be called vanity in him, but simply justice against his opponents." We have, moreover, an insight into the patriarchal religion, the most ancient religion of our race. The religion of Job was not of Israel, nor from Moses, but Abrahamic, the "din Ibrahim" (religion of Abraham), as the Arab calls it even to the present day. There is a striking resemblance between this exhibit of moral duty and the ten commandments of piety peculiar to the "din Ibrahim." There is displayed a most remarkable insight into the motives and springs of moral action—the rudiments of good and evil. The heart he regards as the fount of moral action—the field from which man may look the saint, but be the devil.

Job anticipates, to a wonderful degree, various elements of "the sermon on the mount," more especially the responsibility connected with the subtle beginnings of action, the unseen primordia of the outward deed. And yet it is worthy of special consideration that "a conscience so wonderfully delicate and enlightened as that which Job had disclosed in these his closing discourses, appears as in need of repentance, and unable to secure from God a verdict of unconditional justification." (Zockler.)

2. Determined his eyes shall not transgress. Compare the words of Christ in Mat. 5:28—"But I say unto you, that whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her, hath committed adultery with her already, in his heart."

3. In vs. 5-8 Job declares he has never practiced deceit or advocated dishonest principles.

4. Lit., let God weigh me in a balance of righteousness and he shall know my integrity.

5. Vs. 9-15, Job affirms that he has always practiced righteousness in all the relations of domestic life.

6. Be a slave or concubine unto another if he has ever been unfaithful.

7. In the early ages, adultery was punished by burning. (Gen. 38:24.)

8. In vs. 16-23 Job declares he has ever practiced righteousness in civil life in all his dealings with others.

9. The fatherless.

10. The widow.

11. In vs. 24-34, Job declares that he has not only been virtuous in his domestic and civil life, but he has always been honorable in the discharge of his sacred and private obligations to man; he has never cherished malice or attempted revenge nor laid claim to virtues he did not possess.

12. Job returns to his wish to be heard by the Almighty.

21 If I have lifted up my hand against the fatherless, when I saw my help in the gate:

22 Then let mine arm fall from my shoulder blade, and mine arm be broken from the bone.

23 For destruction from God was a terror to me, and by reason of his highness I could not endure.

24 [11]If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence;

25 If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much;

26 [e]If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness;

27 And my heart hath been secretly enticed, or my mouth hath kissed my hand:

28 This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above.

29 If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him:

30 Neither have I suffered my mouth [f]to sin by wishing a curse to his soul.

31 If the men of my tabernacle said not, Oh that we had of his flesh! we cannot be satisfied.

32 [g]The stranger did not lodge in the street: but I opened my doors to the traveller.

33 If I covered my transgressions as Ad'ăm, by hiding mine iniquity in my bosom:

34 Did I fear a [h]great multitude, or did the contempt of families terrify me, that I kept silence, and went not out of the door?

35 [12]Oh that one would hear me! behold, my desire is, that the Almighty would answer me, and that mine adversary had written a book.

36 Surely I would take it upon my shoulder, and bind it as a crown to me.

37 I would declare unto him the number of my steps; as a prince would I go near unto him.

38 If my land cry against me, or that the furrows likewise thereof complain;

39 If I have eaten the fruits thereof without money, or have caused the owners thereof to lose their life:

40 Let thistles grow instead of wheat, and cockle instead of barley. The words of Jōb are ended.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Elihu is angry with Job and his three friends.* 11 *He reproveth them for not satisfying of Job.* 16 *His zeal to speak.*

1 [1]So these three men ceased to answer Jōb, because he was righteous [2]in his own eyes.

Ch. 32. B. C. 1520.

1. With this ch. the scene changes and another actor in this drama of life appears on the stage in the person of Elihu, a young man of high descent, probably of the lineage of Abraham. He appears to have been present before, but stood in the background as a silent listener, until he sees the accusers of Job are no longer able to answer Job's defense, and becoming impatient with a righteous indignation against the "friends," also against what he conceives to be Job's self-righteousness, he now enters the discussion with a moderation which served as a beautiful contrast to the intemperance and severity of the other three. Job has repeatedly made a very impassioned appeal to be heard by God; but before this can be, his troubled mind must be soothed, which office Elihu seems to fill in this poem, as John the Baptist, a divinely commissioned bearer of truth, prepared the way for the coming of the Son of God. God reasons with man through man, hence the office of Elihu in the Book of Job.

2. "The three friends," as they retire from the discussion, defeated, excuse their miserable failure to convince Job "because he was righteous in his own eyes."

Chapter 31.

a. That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. (Mat. 5:28.)

b. For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. (II Chr. 16:9.) For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. (Job 34:21, 22.) For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth all his goings. (Prov. 5:21.) The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.) For thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men; to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.)

c. And it shall be unto you for a fringe, that ye may look upon it, and remember all the commandments of the Lord, and do them; and that ye seek not after your own heart and your own eyes, after which ye use to go a whoring. (Num. 15:39.) And if thy right eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee; for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell. (Mat. 5:29.)

d. In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride; but the lips of the wise shall preserve them. (Prov. 14:3.) The rich and poor meet together; the Lord is the maker of them all. (Prov. 22:2.) Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers? (Mal. 2:10.) One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.)

e. And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations unto the whole heaven. (Dt. 4:19.) Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them. (Dt. 11:16.) And he brought me into the inner court of the Lord's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped the sun toward the east. (Ezek. 8:16.)

f. Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.) Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not. (Rom. 12:14.)

g. Behold now, my lords, turn in, I pray you, into your servant's house, and tarry all night, and wash your feet, and ye shall rise up early, and go on your ways. And they said, Nay; but we will abide in the street all night. (Gen. 19:2.) Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:2.) Use hospitality one to another without grudging. (I Pet. 4:9.)

h. Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou

2 Then was kindled the wrath of [3]E-lī'hū the son of Băr'ă-chel the [4]Bū-zīte, of the kindred of Răm: against Jōb was his wrath kindled, because he justified himself rather than God.

3 Also against his three friends was his wrath kindled, because they had found no answer, and yet had [5]condemned Jōb.

4 Now [3]E-lī'hū had waited till Jōb had spoken, because they were elder than he.

5 When [3]E-lī'hū saw that there was no answer in the mouth of these three men, then his wrath was kindled.

6 And [3]E-lī'hū the son of Băr'ă-chel the [4]Bū'zīte answered and said, I am young, and ye are very old; wherefore I was afraid, and durst not shew you mine opinion.

7 I said, [a]Days should speak, and multitude of years should teach wisdom.

8 But there is a spirit in man: and the [b]inspiration of the Almighty giveth them understanding.

9 Great men are [c]not always wise: neither do the aged understand judgment.

10 Therefore I said, Hearken to me; I also will shew mine opinion.

11 [6]Behold, I waited for your words; I gave ear to your reasons, whilst ye searched out what to say.

12 Yea, I attended unto you, and, behold, there was none of you that convinced Jōb, or that answered his words:

13 Lest ye [d]should say, We have found [7]out wisdom: God [8]thrusteth him down, not man.

14 Now he hath not directed his words against me: neither will I answer him with your speeches.

15 They were [9]amazed, they answered no more: they left off speaking.

16 When I had waited, (for they spake not, but stood still, and answered no more;)

17 I said, I will answer also my part, I also will shew mine opinion.

18 For I am full of matter, the spirit within me constraineth me.

19 Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like new bottles.

20 I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer.

21 Let me not, I pray you, accept any man's person, neither let me give flattering titles unto man.

22 For I know not to give flattering titles; in so doing my maker would soon take me away.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *Elihu offereth to reason with Job.* 8 *He excuseth God from giving man an account of his ways, by his greatness.* 14 *God calleth man to repentance by visions,* 19 *by afflictions,* 23 *and by his ministry.*

1 Wherefore, [1]Jōb, I pray thee, hear my speeches, and hearken to all my words.

2 Behold, now I have opened my mouth, my tongue hath spoken in my mouth.

3 My words shall be of the [a]uprightness of my heart: and my lips shall utter knowledge clearly.

4 The spirit of God hath [b]made me, and the breath of the Almighty hath given me life.

5 If thou canst answer me, set thy words in order before me, stand up.

6 Behold, I am according to thy wish in God's stead: I also am formed out of the clay.

7 Behold, my terror shall not make thee afraid, neither shall my [2]hand be heavy upon thee.

8 Surely thou hast spoken [3]in mine hearing, and I have heard the voice of thy words, saying,

9 I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me.

10 Behold, he [c]findeth occasions against me, he counteth me for his enemy,

11 He putteth my feet in the stocks, he marketh all my paths.

12 Behold, in [4]this thou art not just: I will answer thee, that God is greater than man.

13 Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters.

14 For God [5]speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not.

15 In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed;

16 Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction,

17 That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man.

18 He keepeth back his soul from the pit, and his life from perishing by the sword.

19 [6]He is [7]chastened also with pain upon his bed, and the multitude of his bones with strong pain:

20 So that his life abhorreth bread, and his soul dainty meat.

21 His flesh is consumed away, that it cannot be seen; and his bones that were not seen stick out.

22 Yea, his soul draweth near unto the grave, and his life to the destroyers.

23 [8]*If there be* [d]*a messenger with him, an interpreter, one among a thousand, to shew unto man his uprightness:*

24 *Then he is gracious unto him, and saith, Deliver him from going down to the pit: I have found a ransom.*

25 His flesh shall be fresher than a child's: he shall return to the days of his youth:

26 He shall pray [e]unto God, and he will be favourable unto him: and he shall see his face with joy: for he will render unto man his righteousness.

27 He looketh upon men, and if any say, I have sinned, and perverted that which was right, and it profited me not;

28 He will deliver his soul from going into the pit, and his life shall see the light.

29 [9]Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man,

30 To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living.

---

3. Son of Barachel, the Buzite of the family of Ram, therefore a descendant from Nahor, brother of Abraham. (Gen. 22:20, 21.) He is introduced as an interlocutor in the Book of Job.

4. The name of a son of Nahor, Abraham's brother.

5. In their extremity, the only way they could justify God was to condemn Job.

6. Vs. 11-14. Elihu tells the three friends that their failure was because of their dealings in personal invectives, rather than the principles of right, wrong and reason.

7. The friends were prevented from convincing Job because of their inordinate vanity.

8. That is, God putteth him to flight.

9. Confounded.

Ch. 33. B. C. 1520.

1. The first time Job has been addressed by his name. In Vs. 1-7 Elihu tells Job to give attention and if he cannot answer him (Elihu) how foolish must his challenge of God have been.

2. In Job 9:34; 13:21; 23:6, Job expresses a fear to contend with God lest the Divine Majesty should overwhelm him; but Elihu assures Job that he can listen to him, as he is human like unto himself.

3. That is, spoken openly, charging God with cruelty, which had greatly astonished Elihu.

4. In this (i. e., thy view of God) thou art wrong.

5. In many ways God seeks to gently reprove man of sin.

6. In vs. 19-22 Elihu declares that if man will not be obedient to the gentle reproof of God, then the divine visitations of dangerous diseases will fall upon him.

7. That is, purifies, not as Eliphaz would declare, to burn up, to punish.

8. In vs. 23-28 Elihu declares that an intercessor and mediator will seek out a ransom for man, a prophecy finding its fulfillment in Christ.

9. The fifth time the word shabhath (pit) has been used in this description.

---

speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment. (Ex. 23:2.) The fear of man bringeth a snare; but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.)

Chapter 32.

a. For enquire, I pray thee, of the former age, and prepare thyself to the search of their fathers: (For we are but of yesterday, and know nothing, because our days upon earth are a shadow). (Job 8:8, 9.)

b. Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart? (Job 38:36.)

c. For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believed (21). For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called. (I Cor. 1:21, 26.)

d. Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches. (Jer. 9:23.) I know that the way of man is not in himself; it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.)

Chapter 33.

a. Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labor of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father; knowing, brethren beloved, your election of God. (I Thes. 1:3, 4.)

b. And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. (Gen. 2:7.) By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth. (Ps. 33:6.)

c. Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and holdest me for thine enemy? (24). For thou writest bitter things against me, and makest me to possess the iniquities of my youth. (Job. 13:24, 26.)

d. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me; and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in; behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

e. Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High; And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:14, 15.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you; For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

31 Mark well, O Jōb, hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I will speak.
32 If thou hast any thing to say, answer me: speak, for I desire to justify thee.
33 If not, [f]hearken unto me: hold thy peace, and I shall teach thee wisdom.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Elihu accuseth Job for charging God with injustice.* 10 *God omnipotent cannot be unjust.* 31 *Man must humble himself unto God.*

1 [1]Furthermore E-lī'hū answered and said,
2 Hear my words, O ye wise men; and give ear unto me, ye that have knowledge.
3 For the ear trieth words, as the mouth tasteth meat.
4 Let us choose [2]to us judgment: let us know among ourselves what is good.
5 [3]For Jōb hath said, [a]I am righteous: and [b]God hath taken away my judgment.
6 Should I lie against my right? my wound is incurable without transgression.
7 What man is like Jōb, who drinketh up [4]scorning like water?
8 Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men.
9 For he hath said, [c]It [5]profiteth a man nothing that he should delight himself with God.
10 [6]Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: [d]far [7]be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty, that he should commit iniquity.
11 For the [e]work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways.
12 Yea, [8]surely God will not do wickedly, neither will the Almighty pervert judgment.
13 Who hath given him a charge over the earth? or who hath disposed the whole world?
14 If he set his heart upon man, if he [f]gather unto himself his spirit and his breath;
15 All flesh shall perish together, and man shall turn again unto dust.
16 If now thou hast understanding, hear this: hearken to the voice of my words.
17 Shall even [g]he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just?
18 Is it fit to say to a king, Thou art wicked? and to princes, Ye are ungodly?
19 How much less to him that [h]accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands.
20 In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without hand.

Ch. 34. B. C. 1520.

1. After closing his first discourse, Elihu pauses and waits for Job to answer; but upon Job's not doing so, Elihu begins his second discourse in this ch. to establish the justice of God. He bases his argument on the necessity of the divine nature's being upright and just.

2. Prove the right.

3. In vs. 5-9 Elihu cites the principal objectionable sayings of Job.

4. Who scoffeth in derision, as the wicked.

5. An expression used of Job in ch. 21: 15, though he applies it to the wicked.

6. In vs. 10-30 Elihu declares the nature of God makes it impossible for him to do wrong, and necessary for him to do right.

7. Far from God be wickedness and iniquity.

8. Of a surety God will not do wickedly. R. V.

9. Vs. 21-24, the deeds of all men are open and known to God.

10. Nothing hidden, not even in sheol.

11. Without searching them out.

12. Vs. 31-37 declare that Job has "spoken without knowledge" and added "rebellion unto his sin" and he must repent.

Ch. 35. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. is recorded Elihu's third discourse. In vs. 2-16 he shows Job that he is in error when he claims that piety does not work a man's good, although man's righteousness is too imperfect to have any claims upon God, therefore, the reward which God gives is gratuitous and not merited.

2. In vs. 1, 2 Elihu states the subject of the ch.—i. e., his answer to "What profit shall I have if I be cleansed from my sin?"

3. That is, Elihu attributes to Job the sentiment that he had been more just to God than God had been to him.

4. Lit., what shall I gain more than by sin?

21 [9]For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings.
22 There is no darkness, nor [10]shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves.
23 For he [i]will not lay upon man more than right; that he should enter into judgment with God.
24 He shall break in pieces mighty men without [11]number, and set others in their stead.
25 Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed.
26 He striketh them as wicked men in the open sight of others;
27 Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his ways:
28 So that they cause the cry of the poor to come unto him, and he heareth the cry of the afflicted.
29 When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only:
30 That the hypocrite [j]reign not, lest the people be ensnared.
31 [12]Surely it is meet to be said unto God, I have borne chastisement, I will not offend any more:
32 That which I see not teach thou me: if I have done iniquity, I will do no more.
33 Should it be according to thy mind? he will recompense it, whether thou refuse, or whether thou choose; and not I: therefore speak what thou knowest.
34 Let men of understanding tell me, and let a wise man hearken unto me.
35 Jōb hath spoken without knowledge, and his words were without wisdom.
36 My desire is that Jōb may be tried unto the end because of his answers for wicked men.
37 For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *Comparison is not to be made with God, because our good or evil cannot extend unto him.* 9 *Many cry in their afflictions, but are not heard for want of faith.*

1 [1]E-lī'hū spake [2]moreover, and said,
2 Thinkest thou this to be right, that thou saidst, My [3]righteousness is more than God's?
3 For thou saidst, What advantage will it be unto thee? and, What [4]profit shall I have, if I be cleansed from my sin?

f. Come, ye children, hearken unto me; I will teach you the fear of the Lord. (Ps. 34:11.)

Chapter 34.

a. I am clean without transgression, I am innocent; neither is there iniquity in me. (Job 33:9.)

b. As God liveth, who hath taken away my judgment; and the Almighty, who hath vexed my soul. (Job 27:2.)

c. This is one thing, therefore I said it, He destroyeth the perfect and the wicked. (Job 9:22.)

d. That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked; and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen. 18:25.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgments; a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid. (Rom. 9:14.)

e. If thou sayest, Behold, we know it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works? (Prov. 24:12.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.) And my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.)

f. Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was; and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. (Ecc. 12:7.) Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled; thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. (Ps. 104:29.)

g. He that ruleth over man must be just, ruling in the fear of God. (II Sam. 23:3.) Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land; when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it. I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree. (Ps. 37:34, 35.) If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter; for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. (Ecc. 5:8.) In the land shall be his possession in Israel; and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Israel according to their tribes. (Ezek. 45:8.) Hear this word, ye kine of Bashan, that are in the mountain of Samaria, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink. The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the day shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fish hooks. (Amos 4:1, 2.)

h. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. (Dt. 10:17.) He saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. (Acts 10:3.) For there is no respect of persons with God. (Rom. 2:11.) And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening; knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. (Eph. 6:9.) But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done; and there is no respect of persons. (Col. 3:25.)

i. And after all that has come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this. (Ezra 9:13.)

j. When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn (2). If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked. (Prov. 29:2, 12.)

4 I will answer thee, and thy companions with thee.
5 Look unto the heavens, and see; and behold the clouds which are higher than thou.
6 If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him?
7 [a]If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand?
8 Thy wickedness may hurt a man as thou art; and thy righteousness may profit the son of man.
9 [5]By reason of the multitude of oppressions they make the oppressed to cry: they cry out by reason of the arm of the mighty.
10 But none saith, [b]Where is God my maker, [c]who giveth songs in the night;
11 Who [d]teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven?
12 There [e]they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men.
13 Surely God will not hear [5]vanity, neither will the Almighty regard it.
14 Although thou sayest thou shalt not see him, yet judgment is before him; therefore trust thou in him.
15 But now, because it is not so, [7]he hath visited in his anger; yet he [8]knoweth it not in great extremity:
16 Therefore doth Jōb open his mouth in vain; he multiplieth words without knowledge.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Elihu sheweth how God is just in his ways.*
16 *How Job's sins hinder God's blessings.*
24 *God's works are to be magnified.*

1 [1]E-lī'hū also [2]proceeded, and said,
2 Suffer me a little, and I will shew thee that I have yet to speak in God's behalf.
3 I will fetch my knowledge from afar, and will ascribe righteousness to my Maker.
4 For truly my words shall not be false: he that is perfect in knowledge is with thee.
5 [3]Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength [a]and wisdom.
6 He preserveth [4]not the life of the wicked: but giveth right to the poor.
7 He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted.

5. In vs. 9-16 Elihu declares that piety which has to be called forth through suffering is of but little value.

6. A vain and empty cry.

7. God.

8. Job.

Ch. 36. B. C. 1520.

1. In chs. 36, 37 is recorded Elihu's fourth and last discourse. In reading the discourse of Elihu it is interesting to observe that at first he enters upon his task simply the preacher of repentance, speaking plainly and simply, with as little art as possible, but now he stands forth "the eulogist and glorifier of God. Rising to the exigencies of the occasion, he at once surpasses all the former speakers in power, loftiness and adornment of his discourse. Nay, even rivaling in this respect the representative of Jehovah himself." (Zockler.)

2. This being Elihu's fourth speech, he is exceeding the others, hence his politeness in saying, "bear with me a little farther."

3. In vs. 5-7 Elihu begins to advance some general principles concerning the government of God; first, that God is not the promoter of the interests of the wicked, but he is committed to the final and eternal promotion of the righteous.

4. An answer to Job in ch. 21:7—"Wherefore do the wicked live?"

5. In vs. 8-12 the second general principle is stated—the sufferings of the righteous are intended to be restorative to both temporal and spiritual prosperity; failing, they entail destruction.

6. Vs. 13-15, third general principle—hypocrisy provokes the wrath of God.

7. Vs. 16-18, as an affectionate God, the Lord seeks to draw the soul out of trouble into spiritual prosperity.

8. From the grasp or mouth of trouble.

9. Thine own death; leave that in the hands of God.

8 [5]And if they be [b]bound in fetters, and be holden in cords of affliction;
9 Then he sheweth them their work, and their transgressions that they have exceeded.
10 He openeth also their ear to discipline, and commandeth that they return from iniquity.
11 If they obey and serve him, they shall spend [c]their days in prosperity, and their years in pleasures.
12 But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge.
13 [6]But the hypocrites in heart heap up wrath: they cry not when he bindeth them.
14 They die [d]in youth, and their life is among the unclean.
15 He delivereth the [e]poor in his affliction, and openeth their ears in oppression.
16 [7]Even so would he have removed thee out of the [8]strait into a broad place, where there is no straitness; and that which should be set on thy table should be full of fatness.
17 But thou hast fulfilled the judgment of the wicked: judgment and justice take hold on thee.
18 Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot [f]deliver thee.
19 Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength.
20 Desire not the [9]night, when people are cut off in their place.
21 Take heed, regard not iniquity: for this [g]hast thou chosen rather than affliction.
22 Behold, God exalteth by his power: who [h]teacheth like him?
23 Who hath enjoined him his way? or who [i]can say, Thou hast wrought iniquity?
24 Remember that thou [j]magnify his work, which men behold.
25 Every man may see it; man may behold it afar off.
26 Behold, God is great, and [k]we know him not, neither can the number [l]of his years be searched out.
27 For he maketh small the drops of water: [m]they pour down rain according to the vapour thereof:
28 Which the clouds do drop and distil upon man abundantly.
29 Also can any understand the spreadings of the clouds, or the noise of his tabernacle?

Chapter 35.

a. If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself; but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it. (Prov. 9:12.) For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? Or who hath first given to him? (Rom. 11:34, 35.)

b. I, even I, am he that comforteth you; who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass; And forgettest the Lord thy Maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? and where is the fury of the oppressor? (Is. 51:12, 13.)

c. Yet the Lord will command his loving-kindness in the daytime, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life. (Ps. 42:8.)

d. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thine hands; thou hast put all things under his feet; All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field. (Ps. 8:6, 7.) And we know that the Son of God is come, and hath given us an understanding, that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. (I Jno. 5:20.)

e. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger; thou hast been my help; leave me not; neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. (Job 27:9.)

Chapter 36.

a. With him is strength and wisdom; the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.) Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out; he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice; he will not afflict. (Job 37:23.)

b. For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. Such as sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron. (Ps. 107:9, 10.)

c. If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land; But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword; for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 1:19, 20.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

d. But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction; bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

e. For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard. (Ps. 22:24.)

f. None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him: (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever). (Ps. 49:7, 8.) What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah. (Ps. 89:48.)

g. Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season. (Heb. 11:25.)

h. Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or being his counsellor hath taught him? (Is. 40:13.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or whom hath been his counsellor? (Rom. 11:33, 34.) Who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ. (I Cor. 2:16.)

i. He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment; a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Wherefore now let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed and do it; for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (II Chr. 19:7.)

j. O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep. (Ps. 92:5.) Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.)

k. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face; now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (I Cor. 13:12.)

l. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days; thy years are throughout all generations (24). But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. (Ps. 102:24, 27.)

m. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it; thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water; thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it. Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly; thou settlest the furrows thereof; thou makest it soft with showers; thou blesseth the springing thereof. (Ps. 65:9, 10.)

30 Behold, he spreadeth his light upon it, and covereth the bottom of the sea.
31 For by them judgeth he the people; he giveth meat in abundance.
32 With clouds he covereth the light; and commandeth it not to shine by the cloud that cometh betwixt.
33 The noise [10]thereof sheweth concerning it, the cattle also concerning the vapour.

CHAPTER 37.

1 *God is to be feared because of his great works.* 15 *His wisdom is unsearchable in them.*

1 [1]At this also my heart trembleth, and is moved out of his place.
2 Hear attentively the noise of his voice, and the sound that goeth out of his mouth.
3 He directeth it under the whole heaven, and his lightning unto the ends of the earth.
4 After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard.
5 God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend.
6 For he saith to the snow, Be thou on the earth; likewise to the small rain, and to the great rain of his strength.
7 He sealeth up the hand of every man; that all men may know his work.
8 Then the beasts go into dens, and remain in their places.
9 Out of the south cometh the whirlwind: and cold out of the north.
10 By the breath of God frost is given: and the breadth of the waters is straitened.
11 Also by [2]watering he wearieth the thick cloud: he scattereth his bright cloud:
12 And it is turned round about by his counsels: that they may do whatsoever he commandeth them upon the face of the world in the earth.
13 He causeth it to come, whether for correction, or for his land, or for mercy.
14 Hearken unto this, O Jōb: stand still, and consider the wondrous works of God.
15 Dost thou know [3]when God disposed them, and caused the light of his cloud to shine?
16 Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous [a]works of him which is perfect in knowledge?
17 How thy garments are warm, when he quieteth the earth by the south wind?
18 Hast thou with him [b]spread out the sky, which is strong, and as a molten [4]looking glass?
19 Teach us what we shall say unto him; for we cannot order our speech by reason of darkness.

10. Lit., "His thunder announces his coming, even to the cattle." (Ewald.)

Ch. 37. B. C. 1520.

1. In all phenomena of nature the power, majesty and wisdom of God are apparent.

2. With moisture he loadeth the clouds.

3. How?

4. Mirrors were then made of highly polished molten metal, which is here used as an image of the bright, smiling skies.

5. Regardeth those wise in their own conceit.

Ch. 38. B. C. 1520.

1. In chs. 38, 39 is recorded Jehovah's discourse, "the aim of which is to prove that the Almighty and only wise God, with whom no mortal should dispute, might also ordain suffering, simply to prove and test the righteous." (Zockler.) Elihu has discharged his duty, that of convincing the mind of Job and thus preparing his soul for conviction—a work which belongs not to man but to God, hence Jehovah appears at this time.

2. Jehovah.

3. A recognition of the nobleness of manhood, of normal man. (I Cor. 6:13)—"Watch thee, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong."

4. The day of Creation.

5. An order of angels.

6. Sons of Elohim.

7. A figure of speech—the sea is but an infant in the hand of God.

8. The dawn of day.

9. The fountains beneath the sea.

10. The deep caverns of the sea or middle of the sea, which can only be known by searching.

11. Job has been talking of death, but has he even seen the gate?

20 Shall it be told him that I speak? if a man speak, surely he shall be swallowed up.
21 And now men see not the bright light which is in the clouds: but the wind passeth, and cleanseth them.
22 Fair weather cometh out of the north: with God is terrible majesty.
23 Touching the Almighty, [c]we cannot find him out: [d]he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he [e]will not afflict.
24 Men do therefore [f]fear him: he [5]respecteth not any that are wise of heart.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *God challengeth Job to answer.* 4 *God, by his mighty works, convinceth Job of ignorance,* 31 *and of imbecility.*

1 [1]Then the [2]Lord answered [a]Jōb out of the whirlwind, and said,
2 Who is this that darkeneth counsel by words without knowledge?
3 Gird up now thy loins like [3]a man; for I will demand of thee, and answer thou me.
4 Where [b]wast thou when I [4]laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding.
5 Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it?
6 Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened? or who laid the corner stone thereof;
7 When the morning [5]stars sang together, and all the sons [6]of God shouted for joy?
8 Or [c]who shut up the sea with doors, when it brake forth, as if it had issued out of the womb?
9 When I made the cloud the garment thereof, and thick darkness a [7]swaddlingband for it,
10 And brake up for it my decreed place, and set bars and doors,
11 And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further: and here shall thy proud waves be stayed?
12 Hast thou commanded the [8]morning since thy days: and caused the dayspring to know his place;
13 That it might take hold of the ends of the earth, that the wicked might be shaken out of it?
14 It is turned as clay to the seal; and they stand as a garment.
15 And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken.
16 Hast thou entered into the [9]springs of the sea? or hast thou walked in the [10]search of the depth?
17 Have [d]the gates of [11]death been opened unto thee? or hast thou seen the doors of the shadow of death?

Chapter 37.
a. O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all; the earth is full of thy riches. (Ps. 104:24.)
b. I am the Lord that maketh all things; that stretcheth forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself. (Is. 44:24.)
c. Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see; to whom be honor and power everlasting. Amen. (I Tim. 6:16.) So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the clouds; for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of God. (II Chr. 5:14.) Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. (Ex. 33:20.)
d. Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any; he is mighty in strength and wisdom. (Job 36:5.) With him is strength and wisdom; the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.)
e. For he doth not afflict willingly, nor grieve the children of men. (Lam. 3:33.)
f. And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul; but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Mat. 10:28.) Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have they that do his commandments. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil; pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) And by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

Chapter 38.
a. And it came to pass on the third day in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled (16). And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire; and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. (Ex. 19:16, 18.) The Lord hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet. (Nah. 1:3.)
b. When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment; when he appointed the foundations of the earth. (Prov. 8:29.) Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell? (Prov. 30:4.)
c. He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap; he layeth up the depth in storehouses. (Ps. 33:7.) Thou hast set a bound that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth. (Ps. 104:9.) Fear ye not me? saith the Lord; will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it; and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it? (Jer. 5:22.)
d. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death. (Ps. 9:13.)

18 Hast thou perceived the breadth of the earth? declare if thou knowest it all.
19 Where is the way where light dwelleth? and as for darkness, where is the place thereof,
20 That thou shouldest take it to the bound thereof, and that thou shouldest know the paths to the house thereof?
21 Knowest thou it, because thou wast then born? or because the number of thy days is great?
22 Hast thou entered into the [12]treasures of the snow? or hast thou seen the [12]treasures of the hail,
23 Which I have reserved against the time of trouble, against the day of battle and war?
24 By what way is the light parted, which scattereth the east wind upon the earth?
25 Who hath divided a [13]watercourse for the overflowing of waters, or a way for the lightning of thunder;
26 To cause it to rain on the earth, where no man is; on the wilderness, wherein there is no man;
27 To [e]satisfy the desolate and waste ground; and to cause the bud of the tender herb to spring forth?
28 Hath the rain a [14]father? or who hath begotten the drops of dew?
29 Out of whose womb came the ice? and the [f]hoary frost of heaven, who hath gendered it?
30 The waters are hid as with a stone, and the face of the deep is frozen.
31 Canst thou bind the [15]sweet influences of [g]Plē'ia-dēs, or loose [16]the bands of O-rī'on?
32 Canst thou bring forth [17]Măz'za-rŏth in his season? or canst thou guide Ärc-tū'rus [18]with his sons.
33 Knowest thou [h]the [19]ordinances of heaven? canst thou set the dominion thereof in the earth?
34 Canst thou lift up thy voice to the clouds, that abundance of waters may cover thee?
35 Canst thou send lightnings, that they may go, and say unto thee, Here we are?
36 [i]Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart?
37 Who can number the clouds in wisdom? or who can stay the [20]bottles of heaven,
38 When the dust groweth into hardness, and the clods cleave fast together?
39 Wilt thou hunt the prey for the lion? or fill the appetite of the young lions,
40 When they couch in their dens, and abide in the covert to lie in wait?
41 [j]Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Of the wild goats and hinds.* 5 *Of the wild ass.* 9 *The unicorn.* 13 *The peacock, stork, and ostrich.* 19 *The horse.* 26 *The hawk.* 27 *The eagle.*

1 [1]Knowest thou the [2]time when the wild goats of the rock bring forth? or canst thou mark when the hinds do calve?
2 Canst thou number the months that they fulfil? or knowest thou the time when they bring forth?
3 They bow themselves, they bring forth their young ones, they cast out their sorrows.
4 Their young ones are in good liking, they grow up with corn; they go forth, and return not unto them.
5 Who hath sent out the wild ass free? or who hath loosed the bands of the wild ass?
6 [a]Whose house I have made the wilderness, and the barren land his dwellings.
7 He scorneth the multitude of the city, neither regardeth he the crying of the driver.
8 The range of the mountains is his pasture, and he searcheth after every green thing.
9 Will the [b]unicorn be willing to serve thee, or abide by thy crib?
10 Canst thou bind the unicorn with his band in the furrow? or will he harrow the valleys after thee?
11 Wilt thou trust him, because his strength is great? or wilt thou leave thy labour to him?
12 Wilt thou believe him, that he will bring home thy seed, and gather it into thy barn?
13 Gavest thou the goodly wings unto the peacocks? or wings and feathers unto the ostrich?
14 Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in dust,
15 And forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them.
16 She is [c]hardened against her young ones, as though they were not her's: her labour is in vain without fear;
17 Because God hath deprived her of wisdom, neither hath he [d]imparted to her understanding.
18 What time she lifteth up herself on high, she scorneth the horse and his rider.
19 Hast thou given the horse strength? hast thou clothed his neck with thunder?
20 Canst thou make him afraid as a grasshopper? the glory of his nostrils is terrible.
21 He paweth in the valley, and rejoiceth in his strength: [e]he goeth on to meet the armed men.
22 He mocketh at fear, and is not affrighted; neither turneth he back from the sword.
23 The quiver rattleth against him, the glittering spear and the shield.
24 He swalloweth the ground with fierceness and rage: neither believeth he that it is the sound of the trumpet.
25 He saith among the trumpets, Ha, ha; and he smelleth the battle afar off, the thunder of the captains, and the shouting.
26 Doth the hawk fly by thy wisdom, and stretch her wings toward the south?

12. The storehouses from which God draws the snow and the hail.

13. Dost thou know the division of the falling water into drops?

14. Can Job assign any visible origin for the rain?

15. Lit., canst thou forbid the sweet flowers to come forth, when the seven stars arise in the spring?

16. Lit., canst thou open up the bands of winter, when Orion ties them up?

17. The 12 signs of the zodiac.

18. The great bear and the three stars which form the tail.

19. The laws which guide the stars in the heavens and control the seasons.

20. Rain-filled clouds.

Ch. 39. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. the questions applied to Job are taken from the animate creation. He has been measuring himself with God, but can he answer the secret of the difference between wild and tame animals of the same genus; does he understand the law of gestation; or the migratory instincts of rapacious birds? Job is plied with these and many similar questions until he sees the mystery of suffering to be but one of the many mysteries of nature; and he who cannot understand the natural world is foolish in condemning the government of the spiritual world. As rapidly as Job is able to comprehend it, the truth is unfolded to him that the "path of suffering is the path of glory."

2. God not only knows but directs these laws of nature. Knowest thou them?

e. He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs. (Ps. 107:35.)
f. He giveth snow like wool; he scattereth the hoar frost like ashes. (Ps. 147:16.)
g. Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south. (Job 9:9.) Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number; he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth. (Is. 40:26.) Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night; that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth; the Lord is his name. (Amos 5:8.)
h. Thus saith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Lord of hosts is his name: If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Lord, then the seat of Israel also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever. (Jer. 31:35, 36.) He hath also established them for ever and ever; he hath made a decree which shall not pass. (Ps. 148:6.)
i. Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts; and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. (Ps. 51:6.) For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy; but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 2:26.)
j. He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry. (Ps. 147:9.) Behold the fowls of the air; for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they? (Mat. 6:26.)

Chapter 39.

a. Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey; the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children. (Job 24:5.) A wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her. (Jer. 2:24.)
b. God brought them out of Egypt; he hath as it were the strength of an unicorn. (Num. 23:22.) His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth. (Dt. 33:17.)
c. For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness. (Rom. 4:3.)
d. Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven? (Job 35:11.)
e. I hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright; no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle. (Jer. 8:6.)

27 Doth the eagle mount up at thy command, and [f]make her nest on high?
28 She dwelleth and abideth on the rock, upon the crag of the rock, and the strong place.
29 From thence she seeketh the prey, and her eyes behold afar off.
30 Her young ones also suck up blood: and where the slain are, there is she.

CHAPTER 40.

1 Job humbleth himself to God. 6 God stirreth him up to shew his righteousness, power, and wisdom. 15 Of the behemoth.

1 [1]Moreover the Lord answered Jōb, and said,
2 Shall he that [a]contendeth with the Almighty instruct him? he that reproveth God, let him answer it.
3 ¶ [3]Then Jōb answered the [2]Lord, and said,
4 Behold, I am [b]vile; what shall I answer thee? I [c]will lay mine hand upon my mouth.
5 Once have I spoken; but I will not answer: yea, twice; but I will proceed no further.
6 ¶ [4]Then [d]answered the Lord unto Jōb out of the whirlwind, and said,
7 Gird up thy loins now like a man: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.
8 Wilt thou [e]also disannul my judgment? wilt thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous?
9 Hast thou an arm like God? or canst thou thunder with [f]a voice like him?
10 [g]Deck thyself now with majesty and excellency; and array thyself with glory and beauty.
11 Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him.
12 Look on every one that is [h]proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place.
13 Hide them in the dust together; and bind their faces in secret.
14 Then will I also confess unto thee that thine own right hand can save thee.
15 ¶ [5]Behold now [6]behemoth, which I made with thee; he eateth grass as an ox.
16 Lo now, his strength is in his loins, and his force is in the navel of his belly.

Ch. 40. B. C. 1520.

1. In this ch. God pauses for Job to answer. It is significant to observe here that God closes v. 1, which is the close of the present address, with "Let him answer." The same original verb that Job so defiantly used in closing his address. (Job 31:35)—"Let the Almighty answer."

2. Jehovah.

3. In vs. 4, 5 is recorded Job's confession.

4. In vs. 6-14 God answers Job and tells him to take upon himself the attributes of deity, then he will confess that he is able to save himself.

5. Vs. 15-24, before Job assumes to be equal with God, he should try to compete with some of the animals which are the creatures of God.

6. Supposed to be the hippopotamus.

Ch. 41. B. C. 1520.

1. Vs. 1-11, the intractableness of the leviathan.

2. The crocodile.

3. If Job is not able to stand before the leviathan would he dare appear before God?

4. Vs. 12-22, Jehovah resumes the description of the leviathan, that he may present the wisdom necessary in creating a reptile whose eyes and mouth, nostrils and breath are a source of terror.

17 He moveth his tail like a cedar: the sinews of his stones are wrapped together.
18 His bones are as strong pieces of brass; his bones are like bars of iron.
19 He is the chief of the ways of God: he that made him can make his sword to approach unto him.
20 Surely the mountains [i]bring him forth food, where all the beasts of the field play.
21 He lieth under the shady trees, in the covert of the reed, and fens.
22 The shady trees cover him with their shadow; the willows of the brook compass him about.
23 Behold, he drinketh up a river, and hasteth not: he trusteth that he can draw up [j]Jordan into his mouth.
24 He taketh it with his eyes: his nose pierceth through snares.

CHAPTER 41.

Of God's great power in the leviathan.

1 [1]Canst thou draw out [2]leviathan [a]with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down?
2 Canst thou put [b]an hook into his nose? or bore his jaw through with a thorn?
3 Will he make many supplications unto thee? will he speak soft words unto thee?
4 Will he make a covenant with thee? wilt thou take him for a servant for ever?
5 Wilt thou play with him as with a bird? or wilt thou bind him for thy maidens?
6 Shall the companions make a banquet of him? shall they part him among the merchants?
7 Canst thou fill his skin with barbed irons? or his head with fish spears?
8 [3]Lay thine hand upon him, remember the battle, do no more.
9 Behold, the hope of him is in vain: shall not one be cast down even at the sight of him?
10 None is so fierce that dare stir him up: who [c]then is able to stand before me?
11 Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? whatsoever is [d]under the whole heaven is mine.
12 [4]I will not conceal his parts, nor his power, nor his comely proportion.
13 Who can discover the face of his gar-

f. Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwelleth in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill; though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord. (Jer. 49:16.)

Chapter 40.

a. Why dost thou strive against him? for he giveth not account of any of his matters. (Job 33:13.) For he addeth rebellion unto his sin, he clappeth his hands among us, and multiplieth his words against God. (Job 34:37.) Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? (Is. 45:9.) O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

b. O my God, I am ashamed, and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God; for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. (Ezra 9:6.) Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:4.)

c. The princes refrained talking, and laid their hand on their mouth. (Job 29:9.) I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it. (Ps. 39:9.) Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord; for he is raised up out of his holy habitation. (Zech. 2:13.) Mark me, and be astonished, and lay your hand upon your mouth. (Job 21:5.)

d. Then the Lord answered Job out of the whirlwind. (Job 38:1.)

e. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight; that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:4.) God forbid; yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Rom. 3:4.)

f. After it a voice roareth; he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard. (Job 37:4.) The voice of the Lord is upon the waters; the God of glory thundereth; the Lord is upon many waters. (Ps. 29:3.)

g. The Lord reigneth, he is clothed with majesty; the Lord is clothed with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself; the world also is established, that it cannot be moved. (Ps. 93:1.) Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honor and majesty. (Ps. 104:1.)

h. For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low. (Is. 2:12.) And those that walk in pride he is able to abase. (Dan. 4:37.)

i. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man; that he may bring forth food out of the earth. (Ps. 104:14.)

j. And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. (Gen. 13:10.) If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jordan? (Jer. 12:5.)

Chapter 41.

a. There go the ships; there is that leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein. (Ps. 104:26.) In that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea. (Is. 27:1.) Thou brakest the heads of leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness. (Ps. 74:14.)

b. Because thy rage against me, and thy tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. (Is. 37:29.)

c. He is wise in heart, and mighty in strength; who hath hardened himself against him, and hath prospered? (Job 9:4.) Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? (I Cor. 10:22.) Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it. (Ezek. 22:14.)

d. Behold, the heaven and the heaven of heavens is the Lord's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is. (Dt. 10:14.) The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein. (Ps. 24:1.) The earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. (I Cor. 10:26.) Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people; for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) Which removeth the mountains, and they know not; which overturneth them in his anger. Which shaketh the earth out of her place, and the pillars thereof tremble. Which commandeth the sun, and it riseth not; and sealeth up the stars. Which alone spreadeth out the heavens and treadeth upon the waves of the sea. Which maketh Arcturus, Orion, and Pleiades, and the chambers of the south. Which doeth great things past finding out; yea, and wonders without number. (Job 9:5-10.)

ment? or who can come to him with his double bridle?

14 Who can open the [5]doors of his face? his teeth are terrible round about.

15 His scales are his [6]pride, shut up together as with a close seal.

16 One is so near to another, that no air can come between them.

17 They are joined one to another, they stick together, that they cannot be sundered.

18 By his [7]neesings a light doth shine, and his eyes are like the eyelids of the morning.

19 Out of his mouth go burning lamps, and sparks of fire leap out.

20 Out of his nostrils goeth smoke, as out of a seething pot or caldron.

21 His breath kindleth coals, and a flame goeth out of his mouth.

22 In his neck remaineth strength, and sorrow is turned into joy before him.

23 The flakes of his flesh are joined together: they are firm in themselves; they cannot be moved.

24 His heart is as firm as a stone; yea, as hard as a piece of the nether millstone.

25 When he raiseth up himself, the mighty are afraid: by reason of breakings they purify themselves.

26 The sword of him that layeth at him cannot hold: the spear, the dart, nor the habergeon.

27 He esteemeth iron as straw, and brass as rotten wood.

28 The arrow cannot make him flee: slingstones are turned with him into stubble.

29 Darts are counted as stubble: he laugheth at the shaking of a spear.

30 Sharp stones are under him: he spreadeth sharp pointed things upon the mire.

31 He maketh the deep to boil like a pot: he maketh the sea like a pot of ointment.

32 He maketh a path to shine after him; one would think the deep to be hoary.

33 Upon earth there is not his like, who is made without fear.

34 He beholdeth all high things: he is a king over all the children of pride.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *Job submitteth himself unto God.* 7 *God, preferring Job's cause, maketh his friends submit themselves, and accepteth him.* 10 *He magnifieth and blesseth Job.* 16 *Job's age and death.*

1 [1]Then Jōb answered the Lord, and said,

2 I know that thou [a]canst do every thing, and that no thought can be withholden from thee.

3 Who is he that hideth counsel without knowledge? therefore have I uttered that I understood not; [b]things too wonderful for me, which I knew not.

4 Hear, I beseech thee, and I will speak: I will demand of thee, and declare thou unto me.

5 I have [c]heard of thee by the hearing of the ear: but now mine eye seeth thee.

6 Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes.

7 ¶ [2]And was it so, that after the Lord had spoken these words unto Jōb, the Lord said to Ēl'ī-phăz the Tē'man-īte, My wrath is kindled against thee, and against thy two friends: for ye have not spoken of me the thing that is right, as my servant Jōb hath.

8 Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and [d]go to my servant Jōb, and offer up for yourselves a burnt [4]offering; and my servant Jōb shall pray [e]for you: for him will I accept: lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Jōb.

9 So Ēl'ī-phăz the Tē'man-īte and Bĭl'dăd the Shu'hīte and Zō'phar the Nā'a-math-īte went, and did [f]according as the [3]Lord commanded them: the Lord also accepted Jōb.

10 [g]And the [3]Lord turned the captivity of Jōb, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord gave Jōb twice as much as he had before.

11 Then came there unto him all his brethren, and all his sisters, and all they that had been of his acquaintance before, and did eat bread with him in his house: and they bemoaned him, and comforted him over all the evil that the [3]Lord had brought upon him: every man also gave him a piece of money, and every one an earring of gold.

12 [g]So the [3]Lord blessed [g]the latter end of Jōb more than his beginning: for he had fourteen thousand sheep, and six thousand camels, and a thousand yoke of oxen, and a thousand she asses.

13 He had also seven sons and three daughters.

14 And he called the name of the first, Je-mī'mà; and the name of the second, Ke-zī'à; and the name of the third, [h]Kĕr'en-hap'puch.

15 And in all the land were no women found so fair as the daughters of Jōb: and their father gave them inheritance among their brethren.

16 After this [7]lived [i]Jōb an hundred and forty years, and saw his sons, and his sons' sons, even four generations.

17 So Jōb died, being old and full of days.

---

5. His jaws which open back to his eyes and ears.

6. His strong shields.

7. Sneezing. It has been abundantly attested by travelers that, when sneezing, this reptile forces a heavy spray through its nostrils, through which the sun shines, producing a beautiful, luminous appearance.

Ch. 42. B. C. 1520.

1. In vs. 2-6 of this ch. is recorded Job's second and last reply to God.

2. Vs. 7, 8, Jehovah addresses Eliphaz and his friends and condemns their folly.

3. Jehovah.

4. The sacrifice to be completely burned as a sweet savor to Jehovah, offered when one was in the mood of grief or apprehension, to secure protection against threatened danger or disaster.

5. Vs. 11, 12. Job restored to his former dignity and honor.

6. Vs. 12-17. the end of Job is made more blessed than the beginning.

7. Job is supposed to have lived to be 240 years old. If he lived 140 years after his restoration, he was something like 100 years old when his calamities came upon him.

Chapter 42.

a. Is any thing too hard for the Lord? (Gen. 18:14.) Ah Lord God; behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.) For with God nothing shall be impossible. (Luke 1:37.)

b. Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward; they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee; if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Ps. 40:5.) Lord, my heart is not haughty, nor mine eyes lofty; neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me. (Ps. 131:1.) To him that stretched out the earth above the waters. (Ps. 136:6.)

c. So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. (Rom. 10:17.)

d. Therefore if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. (Mat. 5:23, 24.)

e. So Abraham prayed unto God; and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they bare children. (Gen. 20:17.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.)

f. The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.) For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Mat. 12:50.)

g. Though thy beginning was small, yet thy latter end should greatly increase. (Job 8:7.) Ye have heard of the patience of Job, and have seen the end of the Lord; that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy. (Js. 5:11.)

h. For thou art the glory of their strength. (Ps. 89:17.) Lo, children are an heritage of the Lord. (Ps. 127:3.) Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house; thy children like olive plants round about thy table. Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the Lord. The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion; and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life. Yea, thou shalt see thy children's children, and peace upon Israel. (Ps. 128:3-6.)

i. Thou shalt come to thy grave in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season. (Job 5:26.) Length of days is in her right hand. (Prov. 3:16.)

THE

BOOK OF PSALMS

NOTE.—"Because of the essential nature and scope of sacred lyrical poetry, no book of the Bible so intertwines itself with all other sacred books and so interpenetrates all Bible history and prophecy, all secular and spiritual knowledge, as the Psalms." The book contains 150 Psalms written by several authors, viz.: David, 84; Asaph, 12; Sons of Korah, a Levitical family, 11; Heman, the Ezrehite, 1; Ethan, brother of Heman, son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, 1; Solomon, 12; Moses, 1 (Psalm 90). As David wrote the greatest number, he is called the "sweet psalmist of Israel." It is the purpose throughout the Psalms to develop the religious teachings of man's relation to God, and man's relation to man. "I am Jehovah, your God," resounds throughout the Psalms, as the reason assigned for social virtue and kindness in man's relation to man. The question is asked, "Who shall abide in God's tabernacle and dwell in his holy hill"? Immediately the answer is given, "He who is upright, true, and practices all virtue towards men." It was the intention of God for man to enjoy the blessings of this life, therefore in a warning tone the Psalmist asks, "Who is happy?" and immediately answers, "He who delights in the law of the Lord." God is ever and constantly leading man toward a perfect life on earth. In the Psalms he gives him a definition of the perfect man, "One who loves the sanctuary and the worship of God, in their spiritual and not merely their formal import, and who trusts the Lord steadfastly for temporal as for spiritual blessings." In the character set forth by the Psalms as the perfect man towards God are seen single heartedness, intentional absence of guile, purity of heart as the mainspring of actions, justice, fortitude, self control, rectitude in dealings between man and man, generosity, sympathy with the sufferings, affection toward friends, humility and a broken and contrite heart.

PSALM 1.

1 *The happiness of the godly.* 4 *The unhappiness of the ungodly.*

1 [1]Blessed [a]is the man that [2]walketh not in the [4]counsel [b]of the [3]ungodly, nor [5]standeth in the way of [6]sinners, nor [7]sitteth in the [8]seat of the [9]scornful.

2 But his [11]delight is in the law of the [12]Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and [13]night.

3 And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall [c]prosper.

4 The [3]ungodly are not [14]so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away.

5 Therefore the [3]ungodly [d]shall not stand in the [15]judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous.

6 For [e]the [12]Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall [16]perish.

PSALM 2.

1 *The kingdom of Christ.* 10 *Kings are exhorted to accept it.*

1 [1]*Why do the [2]heathen rage, and the people [3]imagine a [4]vain thing?*

2 *The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the [5]Lord, and against [a]his [6]anointed, saying,*

3 *Let [b]us break [7]their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us.*

4 *He [c]that sitteth in the heavens shall laugh: the [5]Lord shall have them in derision.*

5 *Then [8]shall he speak unto them in his wrath, and [9]vex them in his sore displeasure.*

6 *Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zĭ'ŏn.*

7 *I will declare the [10]decree: the [5]Lord hath said unto me, [d]Thou art [11]my Son; this day have I [12]begotten thee.*

8 *Ask [e]of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession.*

9 *Thou [f]shalt break them with a rod [13]of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel.*

10 *Be wise now therefore, O ye kings: be instructed, ye judges of the earth.*

11 *Serve the [5]Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling.*

12 [14]*Kiss the Son, lest he be [g]angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed [h]are all they that put their trust in him.*

PSALM 3.

The security of God's protection.

A [1]Psalm of [2]Dā'vid, when he fled from Āb'salŏm his son.

1 [3]Lord, how are they increased that trouble me! many are they that rise up against me.

2 Many there be which say of my soul, [a]There is no help for him in God. [4]Sē'lah.

Psalm 1.

1. It is universally conceded by Hebrew scholars that Ps. 1 is rightly placed first in the series, as it forms an introduction to the entire book. Its subject is the law of God, the blessings of those who keep it, and the certain doom and despair of those who neglect it, which is the subject of the whole book. This Psalm is closely allied in its admonitory character to Ps. 37, 49 and 73. Its testimony concerning the beauty of the divine law is like Ps. 19 and 119. It was written by David or Ezra and is for the purpose of a preface or foreword to the Book of Psalms.
2. Fig., the habit of daily life.
3. The wicked, here supposed to mean men void of true piety though otherwise moral.
4. Influenced by.
5. Abideth.
6. Those who have missed the mark of God's desire toward them.
7. Who contenteth himself.
8. In the company of.
9. Those who mock God's law.
11. Obedience and the joy of obedience, the pleasure which comes from performance of duty.
12. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
13. Continually.
14. The contrast is absolute, no part is common.
15. They shall be overthrown, their work shall be brought to judgment.
16. Not annihilated, but plans, expectations and enjoyments to be destroyed.

Psalm 2.

1. Written on the delivery of the promise by Nathan to David, a prophecy of the Messiah. In Acts 4:25 the approximate date of writing and name of the author is given, "Who by the mouth of thy servant David hast said, Why did the heathen rage and the people imagine vain things?" In this Ps. is set forth the futility of man's hostile attitude toward God, also God's determination to perfect his purpose, and therefore the danger attending those who resist him.
2. Conspirators; a prophetic vision of the raging opposition of the enemies of God, as the raging of the sea.
3. Meditate.
4. Vanity, emptiness.
5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
6. Messiah in Heb., Christ in Greek.
7. Their Jehovah and his Messiah.
8. Then, at the time when the wicked or heathen thought they were about to succeed.
9. To trouble, perplex, cause a miscarriage of their plans.
10. The author here in prophecy speaks in the person of Christ, called in v. 2, the Anointed; in v. 6, Jehovah's King, and in v. 7, Jehovah's Son.
11. The author of decree, Jehovah.
12. Give expression to this decree or order.
13. The scepter, emblem of authority and symbol of severity.
14. Pay homage and respect.

Psalm 3.

1. This Ps. is founded on II Sam. 15:17 (David's flight from Absalom) and is very closely allied to Ps. 4.
2. The first Ps. to bear the name of David.
3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
4. A word occurring 73 times in the Ps. and three times in Habakkuk; denoting a pause, rest or silence.

Ref. Psalms. Psalm 1.

a. Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. (Prov. 4:14.)

b. Lo, their good is not in their hand; the counsel of the wicked is far from me. (Job 21:16.)

c. For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. (Ps. 37:4.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

d. The foolish shall not stand in thy sight; thou hatest all workers of iniquity. (Ps. 5:5.)

e. I am the good shepherd and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (Jno. 10:14.) Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

Psalm 2.

a. Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness; therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Ps. 45:7.) The adversaries of the Lord shall be broken to pieces; out of heaven shall he thunder upon them; the Lord shall judge the ends of the earth; and he shall give strength unto his king, and exalt the horn of his anointed. (I Sam. 2:10.) Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut. (Is. 45:1.)

b. But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us. (Luke 19:14.) I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the Lord, and the judgment of their God; but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds. (Jer. 5:5.)

c. The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven; his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.) But the Lord is in his holy temple; let all the earth keep silence before him. (Hab. 2:20.)

d. God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:33.)

e. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the ancient of days, and they brought him near before him (13). And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations and languages, should serve him; his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:13, 14.) I have glorified thee on the earth; I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do (4). And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. (Jno. 17:4, 5.)

f. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Mat. 21:44.) And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron; and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne. (Rev. 12:5.)

g. Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted; and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. (Ezek. 5:13.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

h. Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) But let all those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that love thy name be joyful in thee. (Ps. 5:11.) The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.) See Mat. 5:3-12.

Psalm 3.

a. And Absalom sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite, David's counsellor, from his city, even from Giloh, while he offered sacrifices. And

3 But thou, O [3]Lord, art a shield for me; my glory, and [b]the lifter [5]up of mine head.
4 I cried [c]unto the [3]Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. [4]Sē'lah.
5 I [d]laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the [3]Lord sustained me.
6 I will not be [6]afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about.
7 [7]Arise, O [3]Lord; save me, O my God: for thou hast [8]smitten all mine enemies upon the cheek bone; thou hast broken the teeth of the ungodly.
8 Salvation [e]belongeth unto the [3]Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. [4]Sē'lah.

PSALM 4.

1 *David prayeth for audience.* 6 *Man's happiness is in God's favour.*

To the chief [2]Musician on Nĕg'ī-nŏth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 [1]Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; [a]have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer.
2 O ye sons of [3]men, how long will ye turn my glory into shame? how long will ye love vanity, and seek after [4]leasing? [5]Sē'lah.
3 But know [7]that the [8]Lord hath set apart him that is [8]godly for himself: the [6]Lord will [b]hear when I call unto him.
4 Stand in awe, and [c]sin not: commune with your own heart upon your bed, and be still. [5]Sē'lah.

5. Restoration to former honor and dignity.
6. The night has brought an answer to his prayer and with confidence David asserts his fearlessness of the enemy.
7. In a military sense. David calls upon Jehovah to smite the enemy.
8. Prophetically perfect, indicating what the answer shall be.

Psalm 4.

1. A Ps. of David, written during the flight from Absalom (II Sam. 15).
2. To the superintendent or overseer of the music. Neginoth means stringed instrument.
3. Those of high rank, leaders of the rebellion.
4. Lying.
5. Pause, rest, silence.
6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
7. A warning not to persist against the decrees of God.
8. That is, merciful.
9. Be diligent in all religious duties.
10. The secret of David's success, popularity and power of self-control.
11. Answer to some prayer, supposed to be Ps. 3:5, 6.

Psalm 5.

1. This Ps. is properly a continuation of Ps. 4; written during the flight from Absalom. It is a prayer against the wicked for a vindication of the righteous persecuted.
2. A pipe or flute.
3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
4. Because.
5. Abide with thee. Same principle taught in Ps. 15.
6. The proud, idle boasters.
7. A general term for vanity, sinfulness and evil of a general sort.
8. Lying.

5 Offer the [9]sacrifices [d]of righteousness, and [c]put your trust [10]in the [6]Lord.
6 There be many that say, Who will shew us any good? [6]Lord, lift [f]thou up the light of thy countenance upon us.
7 Thou hast put [11]gladness [g]in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased.
8 I will both lay me down in peace, and sleep: for thou, [6]Lord, only makest me dwell [h]in safety.

PSALM 5.

1 *David prayeth, and professeth his study in prayer.* 7 *He prayeth unto God to guide him,* 10 *to destroy his enemies,* 11 *and to preserve the godly.*

To the chief Musician upon [2]Nē'hĭ-lōth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 [1]Give ear to my words, O [3]Lord, consider [a]my meditation.
2 Hearken unto the voice of [b]my cry, my King, and my God: for unto thee [c]will I pray.
3 My [d]voice shalt thou hear in the morning, O [3]Lord; in the morning will I direct [c]my prayer unto thee, and will look up.
4 For [4]thou art not a God that hath pleasure in wickedness: neither shall evil [5]dwell with thee.
5 The [6]foolish [e]shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of [7]iniquity.
6 Thou shalt destroy them that speak [8]leasing: the [3]Lord will abhor the bloody and deceitful man.
7 But as for me, I will come into thy house

---

the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Absalom. (II Sam. 15:12.) All they that see me, laugh me to scorn; they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying (7), He trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him; let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. (Ps. 22:7, 8.)

b. And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord. (Ps. 27:6.)

c. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

d. And I will give peace in the land, and ye shall lie down, and none shall make you afraid; and I will rid evil beasts out of the land, neither shall the sword go through your land. (Lev. 26:6.) When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet. (Prov. 3:24.)

e. Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no God but me: for there is no saviour besides me. (Hos. 13:4.) The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation. (Ps. 35:3.) The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the Lord. (Prov. 21:31.) I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no saviour. (Is. 43:11.) He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. (I Jno. 2:9.) After this I beheld, and lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands. (Rev. 7:9.)

Psalm 4.

a. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

b. Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping (8). The Lord hath heard my supplication; the Lord will receive my prayer. (Ps. 6:8, 9.) I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech. (Ps. 17:6.)

c. Trust in the Lord and do good: so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed. (Ps. 37:3.) Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. (Ps. 33:8.) Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath. (Eph. 4:26.)

d. Then shalt thou be pleased with the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering; then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar. (Ps. 51:19.) They shall call the people unto the mountain; there they shall offer sacrifices of righteousness: for they shall suck of the abundance of the seas, and of treasures hid in the sand. (Dt. 33:19.)

e. Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed (3). Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:3, 5.) Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him; God is a refuge for us. Selah. (Ps. 62:8.)

f. The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. (Num. 6:26.) Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved (3). Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. (Ps. 80:3, 7.) Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 89:15.) Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and teach me thy statutes. (Ps. 119:135.)

g. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.)

h. Wherefore ye shall do my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them; and ye shall dwell in the land in safety (18). And the land shall yield her fruit, and ye shall eat your fill, and dwell therein in safety. (Lev. 25:18, 19.) And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time; and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. (Lev. 26:5.) But when ye go over Jordan, and dwell in the land which the Lord your God giveth you to inherit, and when he giveth you rest from all your enemies round about, so that ye dwell in safety. (Dt. 12:10.)

Psalm 5.

a. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength and my redeemer. (Ps. 19:14.) My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Lord. (Ps. 104:34.)

b. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

c. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7). For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

d. For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favor is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. (Ps. 30:5.)

e. Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity; wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he? (Hab. 1:13.)

in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy [g]fear will [f]I worship toward thy holy temple.

8 [h]Lead me, O [3]Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face.

9 For [9]there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue.

10 Destroy thou them, [10]O God; let them fall by their own counsels; cast them out in the multitude of their transgressions; for they have rebelled against thee.

11 But let all [11]those that put their trust in thee rejoice: let them ever shout for joy, because thou defendest them: let them also that [i]love thy name be joyful in thee.

12 For thou, [3]Lord, [j]wilt bless the righteous; with favour wilt thou compass him as with a shield.

PSALM 6.

1 *David's complaint in his sickness.* 8 *By faith he triumpheth over his enemies.*

To the [1]chief Musician on [2]Nĕğ'ĭ-nŏth upon [3]Shem'ĭ-nĭth, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 O [4]Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 Have mercy upon me, O [4]Lord; for I am weak: O [4]Lord, [a]heal me; for my bones are vexed.

3 My soul is also sore vexed: but thou, O [4]Lord, [5]how long?

4 Return, O [4]Lord, deliver [c]my soul: oh save me for thy mercies' sake.

5 For in [d]death [5]there is no [6]remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks?

6 I am weary with my groaning; all the night make I my bed [7]to swim; I water my couch with my tears.

7 Mine eye is consumed because of grief; it waxeth old because of all mine enemies.

8 Depart [e]from me, all ye [f]workers of iniquity; for the [4]Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping.

9 The [4]Lord [g]hath heard my supplication; the [4]Lord will receive my prayer.

10 Let all mine [h]enemies be ashamed and sore vexed: let them return and be ashamed [i]suddenly.

PSALM 7.

1 *David prayeth against the malice of his enemies.* 10 *By faith he seeth his defence, and the destruction of his enemies.*

[1]Shĭg-gā'ion [2]of Dā'vid, which he sang unto the [3]Lord, concerning the words of [4]Cūsh the Bĕn'ja-mīte.

1 O [3]Lord my God, in [a]thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me:

2 Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver.

3 O [3]Lord my God, if I have [5]done this; if there be iniquity in my hands;

4 If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy:)

5 Let the enemy persecute my soul, and take it; yea, let him tread down my life upon the earth, and lay mine honour in the dust. [6]Sē'lah.

6 Arise, O [3]Lord, in thine anger, lift up thyself because of the rage of mine enemies: and awake for me to the judgment that thou hast commanded.

7 So shall the congregation of the people compass thee about: for their sakes therefore return thou on high.

8 The [3]Lord shall judge the people: judge me, [b]O [3]Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me.

9 Oh let [c]the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish [c]the just; [d]for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins.

10 My defence is of God, which saveth the upright in heart.

---

9. The "for" states the reason for the prayer (v. 8), that is, his enemies have no faithfulness nor reliability; they know not the truth and have no fixed principle.

10. Visit upon them the consequences of their sins.

11. Let those who trust thee receive the reward of their righteousness.

Psalm 6.

1. Ps. 6 is a prayer of David pleading for mercy in time of trouble or sickness, supposed to have been written near the end of his life. The affliction of this Ps. seems to be a judgment and as such David accepts it.

2. Stringed instruments.

3. Meaning eighth; by some claimed to be an instrument with eight strings; by others the eighth or lowest note sung by men.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. A contrast between death and this life.

6. David's regret here is not one coming from a fear of death, but a dislike of being cut off from the worship and service of God among the living.

7. A hyperbole for great weeping.

Psalm 7.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the reproaches of Shimei. David prays for relief because he is innocent, and in the relief of the innocent God is glorified. This Ps. is founded on II Sam. 16:13, 14.

2. To wander, to reel, that is, an ode irregular in meter.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The Cushites were a dark-skinned people and the word is used here fig., signifying the character of the black hearted barbarian Benjamite.

5. Sought revenge in blood, as his enemies had accused him (II Sam. 16:5-8).

6. Silence, pause, rest.

---

f. See a, Ps. 4.

g. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God; and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

h. Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. (Ps. 27:11.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.)

i. But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. (I Cor. 2:9.)

j. His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed. (Ps. 112:2.)

Psalm 6.

a. Come, and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. (Hos. 6:1.) I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. (Ps. 147:3.) Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved; for thou art my praise. (Jer. 17:14.)

b. Return, O Lord, how long? and let it repent thee concerning thy servants. (Ps. 90:13.)

c. Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.)

d. Wilt thou show wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Selah (10). Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction? (11). Shall thy wonders be known in the dark? and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness? (Ps. 88:10-12.) Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.) For the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee; they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth. (Is. 38:18.)

e. Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God. (Ps. 119:115.) Surely thou wilt slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men. (Ps. 139:19.) And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Mat. 7:23.) But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are: depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. (Luke 13:27.)

f. The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. (Ps. 5:5.) Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord. (Ps. 14:4.) Is not destruction to the wicked? and a strange punishment to the workers of iniquity? (Job 31:3.) Which goeth in company with the workers of iniquity, and walketh with wicked men (8). There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. (Job 34:8, 22.) The way of the Lord is strength to the upright: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. (Prov. 10:29.)

g. But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer (19). Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy from me. (Ps. 66:19, 20.) I love the Lord, because he hath heard my voice and my supplications. (Ps. 116:1.)

h. My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt. (Ps. 71:24.) Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil. (Ps. 40:14.) When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for God is for me. (Ps. 56:9.) Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, Aha, aha! (Ps. 70:3.)

i. How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors. (Ps. 73:19.)

Psalm 7.

a. In the Lord put I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain? (Ps. 11:1.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Ps. 31:1.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion. (Ps. 71:1.)

b. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

c. Evil shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:21.) And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off. (Ps. 94:23.)

d. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.)

e. And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the Highest himself shall establish her. (Ps. 87:5.) The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee. (Ps. 102:28.) In righteousness shalt thou be established; thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee. (Is. 54:14.) But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. (II Thes. 3:3.)

11 God judgeth the [f]righteous, and God is angry with the wicked every day.
12 If he turn not, he will whet [7]his sword; he hath bent his bow, and made it ready.
13 He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors.
14 Behold, he [e]travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood.
15 He made a pit, and digged it, and [f]is fallen into the [9]ditch which he made.
16 His mischief [g]shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate.
17 I [h]will praise [h]the [3]Lord according to his righteousness: and will sing praise to the name of the [3]Lord most high.

PSALM 8.

God's glory is magnified by his works, and by his love to man.

[1]To the chief Musician upon [2]Gĭt'tith, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 O [3]Lord our Lord, how [a]excellent is thy name in all the earth! who hast set thy glory above the heavens.
2 Out of [b]the [4]mouth of babes and [5]sucklings hast thou ordained [6]strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger.
3 When I [c]consider thy heavens, the work of thy fingers, the moon and the stars, which thou hast ordained;
4 What [d]is [7]man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him?
5 For thou hast made him a [8]little lower than the angels, and hast crowned him with glory and honour.

7. David now borrows his imagery from the weapons of the warrior. "Whet his sword" means sure punishment.
8. Bring forth with pain; thus his character and punishment are both described and he shall reap what he has sowed.
9. His purpose will be disappointing unto him. He shall suffer the effect of what he has tried to fasten upon another.

Psalm 8.

1. This Ps. was written near the end of David's life and celebrates the glory of God and the dignity of man in the image of God, and has been called the "lyric echo of the first ch. of Gen."
2. Upon an instrument of this name, meaning of a joyous character.
3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
4. The infant is a wonderful illustration of God's power, in its physical constitution, instincts and mentality.
5. Under three years of age.
6. Laid the foundation of power.
7. The author here rises to man's true rank and greatness in the image of God.
8. For a little while or time, lower than the angels, for the suffering of death. But the sequel shows that, by resurrection and ascension to the right hand of God, human nature is carried above the rank of angels, which illustrates the ultimate dignity of man in the image of God.
9. The power belonging to the image of God in man, thus making him partly regal in his nature.

Psalm 9.

1. This Ps. was written by David after the removal of the ark to Zion and after a great victory over his enemies, and glorifies the divine government for providing security to God's people and punishment to the wicked.
2. The name or title of a tune.
3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6 Thou [e]madest him to have [9]dominion over the works of thy hands; thou [f]hast put all things under his feet:
7 All sheep and oxen, yea, and the beasts of the field;
8 The fowl of the air, and the fish of the sea, and whatsoever passeth through the paths of the seas.
9 O [3]Lord our Lord, how [g]excellent is thy name in all the earth!

PSALM 9.

1 [1]*David praiseth God for executing of judgment.* 11 [e]*He inciteth others to praise him.*

To the chief Musician upon [2]Mŭth-lab'ben, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 I will praise thee, O [3]Lord, [a]with my whole heart; I [b]will shew forth all thy marvellous works.
2 I will be glad and rejoice in thee: I will sing praise to thy name, O thou most High.
3 When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence.
4 For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne [c]judging right.
5 Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast [d]put out their name for ever and ever.
6 O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them.
7 But [e]the [3]Lord shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment.
8 And he shall judge [e]the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness.
9 The [3]Lord also will be a [f]refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble.

But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. (I Pet. 5:10.)

f. So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified. (Esth. 7:10.) His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.) He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. (Ecc. 10:8.)

g. And the Lord shall return his blood upon his own head, who fell upon two men more righteous and better than he, and slew them with the sword, thy father David not knowing thereof, to wit, Abner the son of Ner, captain of the host of Israel, and Amasa, the son of Jether, captain of the host of Judah. (I Ks. 2:32.) But when Esther came before the king, he commanded by letters that his wicked device, which he devised against the Jews, should return upon his own head, and that he and his sons should be hanged on the gallows. (Esth. 9:25.)

h. My mouth shall show forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof (15). I will go in the strength of the Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only. (Ps. 71:15, 16.)

Psalm 8.

a. Sing forth the honor of his name: make his praise glorious. (Ps. 66:2.) And blessed be his glorious name for ever; and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:19.) Let them praise thy great and terrible name; for it is holy. (Ps. 99:3.) If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD. (Dt. 28:58.) As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name. (Is. 63:14.) And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now shall he be great unto the ends of the earth. (Micah 5:4.) But cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen. (Mal. 1:14.)

b. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. (Mat. 11:25.) And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jesus saith unto them, Yea; have ye never read, Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise? (Mat. 21:16.) But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

c. The works of the Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein. (Ps. 111:2.) The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them. (Ps. 89:11.) Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh. 9:6.)

d. What is man, that thou shouldest magnify him? and that thou shouldest set thine heart upon him? (Job 7:17.) Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him! (Ps. 144:3.) But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Heb. 2:6.)

e. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Gen. 1:26.)

f. For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him. (I Cor. 15:27.) O Lord, how manifold are thy works! in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches. (Ps. 104:24.) See v. 1.

Psalm 9.

a. I will praise thee, O Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore. (Ps. 86:12.)

b. That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works. (Ps. 26:7.) Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Ps. 40:5.) O God, thou hast taught me from my youth; and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works. (Ps. 71:17.) We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. (Ps. 78:4.) Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people. (Ps. 96:3.) O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth. (Is. 25:1.)

c. O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah. (Ps. 67:4.) Say among the heathen that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously. (Ps. 96:10.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.) Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.)

d. The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.) Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous. (Ps. 69:28.) Let me alone, that I may destroy them, and blot out their name from under heaven: and I will make of thee a nation mightier and greater than they. (Dt. 9:14.) The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his name from under heaven. (Dt. 29:20.)

e. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) They shall perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment. (Heb. 1:11.)

f. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence (9). But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble (16). Unto

10 And they that know [g]thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, [3]Lord, hast not [h]forsaken them that seek thee.

11 Sing praises to the [3]Lord, which dwelleth in Zī'ŏn: declare among the people his doings.

12 When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble.

13 Have [i]mercy upon me, O [3]Lord; [j]consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death:

14 That I may shew forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zī'ŏn: I will rejoice in thy salvation.

15 The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken.

16 The [3]Lord is [k]known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. [4]Hig-gā'ion. [5]Sē'lah.

17 The wicked shall be turned into [6]hell, and all the nations [l]that forget God.

18 For the needy [m]shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation [n]of the poor shall not perish for ever.

19 Arise, O [3]Lord; let not man prevail: let the heathen be judged in thy sight.

20 Put them in fear, O [3]Lord: that the nations may know themselves to be but men. [6]Sē'lah.

PSALM 10.

1 *David complaineth to God of the outrage of the wicked.* 12 *He prayeth for remedy.* 16 *He professeth his confidence.*

1 [1]Why [2]standest thou afar off, O [3]Lord? why hidest thou thyself in times of trouble?

2 The [4]wicked in his pride doth persecute the [5]poor: [a]let them be taken in the devices that they have imagined.

3 For the wicked boasteth [b]of his heart's [c]desire, and blesseth the covetous, whom the [3]Lord abhorreth.

4 The wicked, [d]through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts.

5 His ways are [e]always grievous; thy judgments are far above out of his sight: as for all his enemies, he [6]puffeth at them.

6 He hath said in his heart, [f]I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity.

7 His mouth [g]is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under [h]his [7]tongue is mischief and vanity.

8 He sitteth in the lurking places of the [i]villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor.

9 He lieth [j]in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net.

10 He croucheth, and humbleth himself, that the poor may fall by his strong ones.

11 He hath said [k]in his heart, [8]God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it.

12 [9]Arise, O [3]Lord; O God, [10]lift up thine hand: forget not the humble.

13 Wherefore doth [l]the wicked contemn God? he hath said in his heart, Thou wilt not [11]require it.

14 Thou hast [m]seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth [n]himself unto thee; thou art the helper [o]of the fatherless.

15 Break thou [p]the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none.

---

1. Meditation.

5. Pause, rest, silence.

6. The place of future punishment for the wicked.

Psalm 10.

1. Ps. 10 was written during the Babylonish captivity. The writer is complaining of his treatment at the hands of the wicked.

2. An appeal for help.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The man who, with intent, indifference or carelessness, breaks the law of God.

5. The humble and afflicted; the opposite to the wicked. Called innocent in v. 8, fatherless in v. 14, the oppressed in v. 18.

6. Expression of scorn, contempt, ridicule.

7. Yet unspoken but formed in the heart as poison, like the serpent's sack of poison hidden under its tongue.

8. The mistake of the wicked if judgment is delayed, they think God has forgotten.

9. Smite, or punish the wicked.

10. Exert thy power.

11. God will overlook and not require an answer, saith the wicked.

---

thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my defence, and the God of my mercy. (Ps. 59:9, 16, 17.) My goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom I trust; who subdueth my people under me. (Ps. 144:2.)

g. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

h. For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.) For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. (Ps. 94:14.)

i. Hear, O Lord, and have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper. (Ps. 30:10.) Have mercy upon me, O Lord, for I am in trouble: mine eye is consumed with grief, yea, my soul and my belly. (Ps. 31:9.) And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.)

j. Look upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive all my sins. (Ps. 25:18.) Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law. (Ps. 119:153.) Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O Lord, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself. (Lam. 1:9.)

k. And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.) And when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence! (Is. 64:2.) Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known among them, when I have judged thee. (Ezek. 35:11.)

l. Now consider this, ye that forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver. (Ps. 50:22.) Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good. (Prov. 14:22.)

m. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) See v. 12.

n. So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off. (Prov. 24:14.) He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. (Ps. 72:4.)

Psalm 10.

a. His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.)

b. They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches. (Ps. 49:6.) Lord how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph? (3) How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves? (Ps. 94:3, 4.)

c. The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the desire of the wicked shall perish. (Ps. 112:10.)

d. And Pharaoh said, Who is the Lord, that I should obey his voice to let Israel go? I know not the Lord, neither will I let Israel go. (Ex. 5:2.)

e. Whose mouth is full of cursing and bitterness (14). Their feet are swift to shed blood (15). Destruction and misery are in their ways (16). And the way of peace have they not known (17). There is no fear of God before their eyes. (Rom. 3:14-18.)

f. For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night (2). For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thes. 5:2, 3.)

g. For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak. (Ps. 59:12.) As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him (17). As he clothed himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come unto his bowels like water, and like oil into his bones. (Ps. 109:17, 18.)

h. They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent, adders' poison is under their lips. Selah. (Ps. 140:3.) Though wickedness be sweet in his mouth, though he hide it under his tongue. (Job 20:12.)

i. The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. (Mic. 7:2.) If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause. (Prov. 1:11.)

j. For, lo, they lie in wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; not for my transgression, nor for my sin, O Lord. (Ps. 59:3.) The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. (Mic. 7:2.)

k. Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not. (Ezek. 9:9.)

l. O God, how long shall the adversary reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme thy name for ever? (Ps. 74:10.)

m. Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.) For mine eyes are upon all their ways; they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. (Jer. 16:17.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

n. Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. (Ps. 55:22.) Use hospitality one to another without grudging. (I Pet. 4:9.)

o. A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation. (Ps. 68:5.) The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and the widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. (Ps. 146:9.)

p. And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken. (Job 38:15.) For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord upholdeth the righteous. (Ps. 37:17.)

16 *The* [3]*Lord is King for ever and ever: the heathen are perished out of his land.*

17 [3]Lord, thou hast heard the desire of the humble: thou wilt [q]prepare their heart, thou wilt cause thine ear to hear:

18 To [r]judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more [12]oppress.

PSALM 11.

1 *David encourageth himself against his enemies.* 4 *The* [1]*providence and justice of God.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 In the [2]Lord put [a]I my trust: how say ye to my soul, Flee as a bird to your mountain?

2 For, lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may [3]privily shoot at the upright in heart.

3 If the [4]foundations be destroyed, what can the righteous do?

4 [b]The [2]Lord is in his holy temple, the [2]Lord's throne is in heaven: [c]his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men.

5 The [2]Lord [d]trieth the righteous: but the wicked and him that loveth violence his soul hateth.

6 Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, [5]fire and brimstone, and an horrible [6]tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup.

7 For the righteous [2]Lord loveth righteousness; [c]his countenance doth behold the upright.

PSALM 12.

1 *David, destitute of human comfort, craveth help of God. He comforteth himself with* [1]*God's judgments, and confidence in God's tried promises.*

To the chief Musician upon [2]Shĕm'i-nith, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Help, [3]Lord; for the [a]godly [4]man ceaseth; for the faithful fail from among the children of men.

2 They [b]speak [5]vanity every one with his neighbour: with flattering lips and with a double [6]heart do they speak.

3 The [3]Lord shall cut off all [c]flattering lips, and the tongue that [d]speaketh proud things:

4 Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us?

5 For [7]the oppression [c]of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, [8]saith the [3]Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him.

6 The words of the [3]Lord are [f]pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified [9]seven times.

7 Thou shalt keep them, O [3]Lord, thou [g]shalt preserve them from this generation for [10]ever.

8 The wicked [h]walk on every side, when the vilest men are exalted.

PSALM 13.

1 *David complaineth of delay in help.* 3 *He prayeth for* [1]*preventing grace.* 5 *He boasteth of divine mercy.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 How long [2]wilt thou forget me, O [3]Lord? for ever? [a]how long wilt thou hide thy face from me?

2 How long shall I take counsel in my soul, having sorrow in my heart daily? how long shall mine enemy be exalted over me?

3 Consider and hear me, O [3]Lord my God: lighten [b]mine eyes, [c]lest I sleep the sleep of death;

4 Lest mine enemy say, I have prevailed against him; and those that trouble me rejoice when I am moved.

5 But I [d]have [4]trusted in thy mercy; my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation.

6 I will [5]sing unto the [3]Lord, because he hath [e]dealt bountifully with me.

PSALM 14.

1 *David describeth the* [1]*corruption of a natural man.* 7 *He glorieth in the salvation of God.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

12. Terrify, to make afraid.

Psalm 11.

1. This Ps., magnifying Jehovah as a refuge and defense, was written on the occasion of David's being advised to flee to the mountains when Saul was seeking his life.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. In darkness or treacherously.

4. The law and will of God.

5. An allusion to the destruction of Sodom and Gomorrah (Gen. 19: 24, 25).

6. A hot wind.

Psalm 12.

1. Another Ps. of praise, written near the close of David's life, praising God as a helper from the snares of the treacherous.

2. Upon the eighth or octave.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The merciful man ceaseth. Exact parallel to Mic. 7:2.

5. Emptiness, without purpose.

6. A heart to make promise and purpose to do the contrary.

7. The cause.

8. The answer to the prayer.

9. The Bible term for perfectly, completely.

10. To eternity.

Psalm 13.

1. This Ps. was written during the Babylonish captivity and is the author's prayer for help from the affliction of his enemies and is called one of the "Psalms of suffering."

2. Until when?

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. In the past tense, thus indicating the habit of his life.

5. Faith is triumphant and brings the joy of praise to the heart.

Psalm 14.

1. Written during the Babylonish captivity and treats of the folly of wickedness.

q. O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee. (I Chr. 29:18.)

r. Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy (3). Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the land of the wicked. (Ps. 82:3, 4.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.) The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. (Ps. 9:9.) O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name. (Ps. 74:21.)

Psalm 11.

a. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Ps. 2:12.)

b. But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him. (Hab. 2:20.)

c. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

d. And it came to pass after these things, that God did tempt Abraham, and said unto him, Abraham: and he said, Behold, here I am. (Gen. 22:1.) Blessed is the man that endureth temptation, for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Ja. 1:12.)

e. Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Ps. 45:7.)

Psalm 12.

a. The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come. (Is. 57:1.) The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men. (Mic. 7:2.)

b. And if he come to see me, he speaketh vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself, when he goeth abroad, he telleth it. (Ps. 41:6.) Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood. (Ps. 144:8.)

c. Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts. (Ps. 28:3.) The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords. (Ps. 55:21.) Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbor with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait. (Jer. 9:8.)

d. They are corrupt and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily. They set their mouth against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth. (Ps. 73:8, 9.) I considered the horns, and behold there come up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots; and behold in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things. (Dan 7:8.) And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. (Rev. 13:5.)

e. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows (7). And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. (Ex. 3:7, 8.)

f. As for God, his way is perfect; the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all them that trust in him. (II Sam. 22:31.) As for God his way is perfect: the word of the Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him. (Ps. 18:30.) The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes (8). The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether (9). More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold; sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. (Ps. 19:8-10.) Thy word is very pure. (Ps. 119:140.)

g. For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.) Ye that love the Lord, hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints: he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. (Ps. 97:10.)

h. Destroy, O Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city (9). Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it (10). Wickedness is in the midst thereof; deceit and guile depart not from her streets. (Ps. 55:9-11.)

Psalm 13.

a. Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us? (Dt. 31:17.)

b. And now for a little space grace hath been showed from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. (Ezra 9:8.)

c. In their heat, I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lord. (Jer. 51:39.)

d. O our God, wilt thou not judge them? for we have no might against this great company that cometh against us; neither know we what to do: but our eyes are upon thee. (II Chr. 20:12.) But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. (Ps. 52:8.)

e. Return unto thy rest, O my soul; for the Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee. (Ps. 116:7.) Deal bountifully with thy servant, that I may live and keep thy word. (Ps. 119:17.) The righteous shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me. (Ps. 142:7.)

1 The [2]fool [a]hath said in his [3]heart, There is no God. They are corrupt, they have done abominable works, there is none that doeth good.

2 The [4]Lord [b]looked [5]down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, [c]and [6]seek God.

3 They are all gone aside, they are all together become [d]filthy: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

4 Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who [e]eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the [4]Lord.

5 There were they in great fear: for God is in the generation of the righteous.

6 Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the [4]Lord [f]is his refuge.

7 *Oh that the salvation of Is'ra-el were come out of [7]Zī'ŏn! when the [4]Lord bringeth [8]back the captivity of his people, Jā'cob shall rejoice, and Is'ra-el shall be glad.*

PSALM 15.

David [1]describeth a citizen of Zion.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 [2]Lord, who shall [3]abide in thy tabernacle? who [a]shall dwell in thy holy [4]hill?

2 He [b]that walketh [5]uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh [c]the truth in his heart.

3 He that [d]backbiteth not with his tongue, nor doeth evil to his [6]neighbour, nor taketh up a reproach against his [7]neighbour.

4 In whose eyes a [c]vile person is contemned; but he honoureth them that fear the [2]Lord. He that sweareth [f]to his own hurt, [8]and changeth not.

5 He [g]that putteth not out his money to [9]usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall [10]never be moved.

PSALM 16.

1 *David fleeth to God for preservation.* 5 *He [1]sheweth the hope of his calling, and of life everlasting.*

[2]Mīch'tam of Dā'vid.

1 Preserve me, O God: [a]for in thee do I put my trust.

2 O my [3]soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my [4]Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee;

3 But to the saints that are in the earth, and to the excellent, in whom is all my delight.

4 Their sorrows [b]shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink [5]offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips.

5 The [4]Lord is the [c]portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot.

6 The [6]lines are fallen unto me in pleasant places; yea, I have a goodly heritage.

7 I will bless the [4]Lord, who hath given me counsel: my [7]reins also instruct me in the night seasons.

8 [d]*I have set the [4]Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved.*

9 *Therefore my heart is glad, and my [8]glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope.*

10 *For [e]thou wilt not leave my soul in [9]hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine [f]Holy One to see corruption.*

---

occasion of the promise of deliverance by Nathan to David.
2. Golden, i. e., a precious Ps.
3. These words are not in the original, but have been added because "Thou hast said" is second person, feminine, and is supposed to be David's address to his soul.
4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
5. A libation of wine poured upon the sacrifice after it is placed upon the altar.
6. The chains used in measuring land.
7. The kidneys, as the seat of the tenderest feelings.
8. Honor, majesty, renown.
9. The region of the dead, the grave.

Psalm 14.

a. The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts. (Ps. 10:4.)

b. The Lord looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men. From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth. (Ps. 33:13, 14.) For he hath looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the Lord behold the earth. (Ps. 102:19.)

c. Now set your heart and your soul to seek the Lord your God; arise therefore, and build ye the sanctuary of the Lord God, to bring the ark of the covenant of the Lord and the holy vessels of God, into the house that is to be built to the name of the Lord. (I Chr. 22:19.) And the children of Israel, which were come again out of captivity, and all such as had separated themselves unto them from the filthiness of the heathen of the land, to seek the Lord God of Israel, did eat. (Ezra 6:21.)

d. How much more abominable and filthy is man, which drinketh iniquity like water? (Job 15:16.) There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness. (Prov. 30:12.) And delivered just Lot, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked. (II Pet. 2:7.)

e. When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat up my flesh, they stumbled and fell. (Ps. 27:2.) For they have eaten up Jacob and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate. (Jer. 10:25.) Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail. (Amos 8:4.)

f. But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. (Ps. 40:17.) God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) I cried unto thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living. (Ps. 142:5.) For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. (Jer. 16:19.)

Psalm 15.

a. He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil (15). He shall dwell on high: his place of defense shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his water shall be sure. (Is. 33:15, 16.) Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place? (3). He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart: who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully (4). He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. (Ps. 24:3-5.)

b. He that hath clean hands and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. (Ps. 24:4.) He that walketh righteously and speaketh uprightly. (Is. 33:15.)

c. Behold thou desirest truth in the inward parts: and in the hidden part thou shalt make me to know wisdom. (Ps. 51:6.) Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbor; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates. (Zech. 8:16.) If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jesus. (Eph. 4:21.)

d. Who so privily slandereth his neighbor, him will I cut off. (Ps. 101:5.) Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people; neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbor: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:16.) He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool. (Prov. 10:18.)

e. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith (8). But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, as theirs also was (9). (II Tim. 3:8, 9.)

f. And it came to pass when he saw her, that he rent his clothes, and said, Alas, my daughter; thou hast brought me very low, and thou art one of them that trouble me; for I have opened my mouth unto the Lord, and I cannot go back. (Jud. 11:35.)

g. He that hath not given forth upon usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed true judgment between man and man (8). Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept my judgments, to deal truly; he is just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord God. (Ezek. 18:8, 9.) If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. (Ex. 22:25.) Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. (Lev. 25:36.)

Psalm 16.

a. O keep my soul and deliver me: let me not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee. (Ps. 25:20.)

b. Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.)

c. My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever. (Ps. 73:26.) Thou art my portion, O Lord. (Ps. 119:57.) The Lord is my portion, saith my soul. (Lam. 3:24.)

d. For David speaketh concerning him, I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved (25). Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope (26). Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption (27). Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. (Acts 2:25-28.)

e. But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave; for he shall receive me. Selah. (Ps. 49:15.) Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 2:27.) Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 13:35.)

f. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.)

11 Thou wilt shew me the [g]path of life: in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there [h]are pleasures for evermore.

PSALM 17.

1 David [1]craveth defence of God against his enemies. 10 He sheweth their pride, craft, and cagerness. 13 He prayeth against them in confidence of his hope.

A Prayer of Dā'vid.

1 Hear [3]the right, O [2]Lord, attend unto my cry, give ear unto my prayer, that goeth not out of [4]feigned lips.

2 Let my sentence come forth from thy presence; let thine eyes behold the things that are equal.

3 Thou hast [5]proved [a]mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast [6]tried me, and shalt [7]find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth [b]shall not transgress.

4 Concerning the [8]works of men, by [c]the word of thy lips I have kept me from the paths of the destroyer.

5 Hold up my goings in thy paths, that my footsteps slip not.

6 I have called upon thee, for thou wilt hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me, and hear my speech.

7 Shew thy marvellous lovingkindness, O thou that savest by thy right hand them which put their trust in thee from those that rise up against them.

8 Keep [d]me as the [9]apple of the eye, [c]hide me under the shadow of thy wings.

9 From the wicked that oppress me, from my deadly enemies, [f]who compass me about.

10 They are inclosed in their own fat: with their mouth they speak proudly.

11 They have now compassed us in our steps: they have set their eyes bowing down to the earth;

12 Like a lion that is greedy of his prey, and as it were a young lion lurking in secret places.

13 Arise, O [2]Lord, [10]disappoint him, cast him down: deliver [g]my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword:

Psalm 17.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the murder of the priests by Doeg. It is called a prayer, as it is principally a petition for help and protection.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. It should be observed here, that David does not ask God to hear the righteous, but to hear righteousness.

4. Lips of deceit.

5. Afflictions he accepts as tests to prove him.

6. His character was rigidly tested at all times by all methods.

7. No concealed iniquity or sin.

8. Courses of the world.

9. A beautiful phrase denoting perfect safety.

10. Prevent him.

Psalm 18.

1. This Ps. was written on the conclusion of David's wars. A Ps. of David spoken unto Jehovah in the day that Jehovah delivered him from all his enemies, one of the most majestic of the Ps.

2. A praise Ps.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. In this verse the writer uses six terms borrowed from the military defences, signifying strength, and applies them to the security of God, viz., strength, rock, fortress, shield, horn, tower or high place.

5. Cords of death.

6. Bound, as a captive bound.

7. At the time when God answered his prayer.

8. A token of God's anger against sin. Compare with the destruction of Sodom, Gen. 19:27, 28.

9. A figure of the heavens bending low.

10. A figure symbolizing the direct agencies employed to execute the divine will.

14 From men which are thy hand, O [2]Lord, from men [11]of the world, which have [h]their portion in this life, and whose belly thou fillest with thy hid treasure: they are full of children, and leave the rest of their substance to their babes.

15 As for me, I [i]will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness.

PSALM 18.

David [1]praiseth God for his manifold and marvellous blessings.

To the chief Musician, A [2]Psalm of Dā'vid, the servant of the Lord, who spake unto the Lord the words of this song in the day that the Lord delivered him from the hand of all his enemies, and from the hand of Saul. And he said,

1 I will love thee, O [3]Lord, my strength.

2 The [3]Lord [a]is my [4]rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, [b]in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower.

3 I will call upon the [3]Lord, [c]who is worthy to be praised: so shall I be saved from mine enemies.

4 *The [d]sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid.*

5 *The [5]sorrows of hell compassed me about: the [6]snares of death prevented me.*

6 *In my distress I [c]called upon the [3]Lord, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears.*

7 *[7]Then [f]the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth.*

8 There went up a [8]smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it.

9 He bowed [9]the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet.

10 And [g]he rode upon a [10]cherub, and did

g. Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. (Acts 2:28.)

h. They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures. (Ps. 36:8.)

Psalm 17.

a. But he knoweth the way that I take: when he hath tried me, I shall come forth as gold. (Job 23:10.) Examine me, O Lord, and prove me: try my reins and my heart. (Ps. 26:2.)

b. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Js. 3:2.) I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. (Ps. 39:1.)

c. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God. (Rom. 12:2.) Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? by taking heed thereto according to thy word (9). I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word. (Ps. 119:9, 101.)

d. He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness: he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye. (Dt. 32:10.) For he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. (Zech. 2:8.)

e. How excellent is thy loving kindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 36:7.) Yea in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be over past. (Ps. 57:1.) I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah. (Ps. 61:4.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.) He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty (1). He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust. (Ps. 91:1, 4.) The Lord recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Lord God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust. (Ruth 2:12.)

f. And Saul went on this side of the mountain, and David and his men on that side of the mountain: and David made haste to get away for fear of Saul; for Saul and his men compassed David and his men round about to take them. (I Sam. 23:26.)

g. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.)

h. For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked (3). For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm (4). They are not in trouble as other men; neither are they plagued like other men (5). Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment (6). Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish. (Ps. 73:3-7.) But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. (Luke 16:25.)

i. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.) For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.)

Psalm 18.

a. Unto thee will I cry, O Lord my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit (Ps. 28:1.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) I will say unto God my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? (Ps. 42:9.) When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. (Dt. 32:8.) For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our God? (31) The Lord liveth; and blessed be my Rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted. (Ps. 18:31, 46.)

b. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. (Heb. 2:13.)

c. Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey (4). Vow, and pray unto the Lord your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared. (Ps. 76:4, 11.)

d. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow. (Ps. 116:3.)

e. And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. (Ps. 86:7.) Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily. (Ps. 102:2.)

f. And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. (Acts 4:31.) O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; Selah (7); The earth shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sinai itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Israel. (Ps. 68:7, 8.) Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. (Is. 13:13.)

g. The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubim; let the earth be moved. (Ps. 99:1.) Thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth. (Ps. 80:1.)

fly: yea, he [h]did fly upon the wings of the wind.

11 He made darkness his [11]secret place; his [i]pavilion round about him were dark [12]waters and thick clouds of the skies.

12 At the [13]brightness that was before him his thick clouds passed, hail stones and coals of fire.

13 The [3]Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave [j]his [14]voice; hail [15]stones and coals of fire.

14 Yea, [k]he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and [16]discomfited them.

15 Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O [3]Lord, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils.

16 He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters.

17 He delivered me from my strong enemy, and from them which hated me: for they were too strong for me.

18 They [17]prevented me in the day of my calamity: but the [3]Lord [l]was my stay.

19 He [m]brought me forth also into a large place; he delivered me, because he delighted in me.

20 [n]The [3]Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me.

21 For I have kept the ways of the [3]Lord, and have not [o]wickedly departed from my God.

22 For all his judgments were before me, and I did not put away his statutes from me.

23 I was also upright before him, and I kept myself from mine iniquity.

24 Therefore [p]hath the [3]Lord [18]recompensed me according to my righteousness, according to the cleanness of my hands in his eyesight.

25 With [q]the merciful thou wilt shew thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt shew thyself upright;

26 With the pure thou wilt shew [r]thyself pure; and with the [s]froward thou wilt shew thyself froward.

27 For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down [t]high looks.

28 For thou wilt light my candle: the [3]Lord my God will [u]enlighten my darkness.

29 For by thee I have run through a troop; and by my God have I leaped over a wall.

30 As for God, [v]his way is perfect: the word [w]of the [3]Lord is tried: he is a buckler to all those that trust in him.

31 [x]For who is God save the [3]Lord? or who is [y]a rock save our God?

32 It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect.

33 He maketh my feet like hinds' feet, and setteth me upon my high places.

34 He teacheth my hands to war, so that a bow of steel is broken by mine arms.

35 Thou hast also given me the shield of thy salvation: and thy right hand hath holden me up, and [z]thy gentleness hath made me great.

36 Thou hast enlarged my steps under me, that my feet did not slip.

37 I have pursued mine enemies, and overtaken them: neither did I turn again till they were consumed.

38 I have wounded them that they were not able to rise: they are fallen under my feet.

39 For thou hast girded me with strength unto the battle: thou hast subdued under me those that rose up against me.

40 Thou hast also [aa]given me the necks of mine enemies; that I might destroy them that hate me.

41 They cried, but there was none to save them: [bb]even unto the [3]Lord, but he answered them not.

42 Then did I beat them small as the dust before the wind: I did cast them out as the dirt in the streets.

43 Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the

11. That is, men who live for temporary and perishable things, who live for the present, passing time. The same as those spoken of in Mat. 13:22; Mark 4:19; Luke 16:8; Ps. 10:18.

12. Storm-clouds.

13. His glory which preceded him.

14 God's command to the elements.

15. An allusion to Ex. 9:24, "So there was hail, and fire mingled with the hail."

16. Defeated them.

17. Stood before me.

18. God will deal with men as they deal with one another. He applies their own principles to them.

h. Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind (3). Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire. (Ps. 104:3, 4.)

i. Clouds and darkness are round about him; righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Ps. 97:2.)

j. The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters. (Ps. 29:3.)

k. And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. (Is. 30:30.) He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. (Ps. 7:13.) The clouds poured out water: the sky sent out a sound: thine arrows also went abroad. (Ps. 77:17.) Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows and destroy them. (Ps. 144:6.)

l. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Israel, and such as are escaped of the house of Jacob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in truth. (Is. 10:20.) Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. (Is. 50:10.)

m. I called upon the Lord in distress: the Lord answered me, and set me in a large place. (Ps. 118:5.)

n. The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (II Sam. 22:21.) The Lord shall judge the people; judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me. (Ps. 7:8.) Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness. (I Ks. 8:32.) He shall pray unto God, and he will be favorable unto him; he shall see his face with joy; for he will render unto man his righteousness. (Job 33:26.)

o. And all his days they departed not from following the Lord, the God of their fathers. (II Chr. 34:33.) I have not departed from thy judgments; for thou hast taught me. (Ps. 119:102.)

p. The Lord render to every man his righteousness and his faithfulness; for the Lord delivered thee into my hand today: but I would not stretch forth mine hand against the Lord's anointed. (I Sam. 26:23.)

q. And justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness. (I Ks. 8:32.) For thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) Blessed are the merciful; for they shall obtain mercy. (Mat. 5:7.)

r. Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity; wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he? (Hab. 1:13.)

s. And if ye will not be reformed by me by these things, but will walk contrary unto me: Then will I also walk contrary unto you and will punish you yet seven times for your sins. (Lev. 26:23, 24.) Surely he scorneth the scorners; but he giveth grace unto the lowly. (Prov. 3:34.) And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.)

t. These six things doth the Lord hate; yea, seven are an abomination unto him; A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood. (Prov. 6:16, 17.) Whoso privily slandereth his neighbor, him will I cut off; him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer. (Ps. 101:5.)

u. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) When his candle shined upon my head, and when by his light I walked through darkness. (Job 29:3.)

v. He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment; a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honor and brightness returned unto me: and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me. (Dan. 4:36.) Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.) Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Mat. 5:48.)

w. The words of the Lord are pure words, as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. (Ps. 12:6.) Thy word is very pure. (Ps. 119:140.) Every word of God is pure. (Prov. 30:5.)

x. Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name. For thou art great, and doest wondrous things; thou art God alone. (Ps. 86:8-10.) I am the Lord and there is none else, there is no God besides me. (Is. 45:5.)

y. He only is my rock and my salvation. (Ps. 62:2.) For their rock is not as our Rock, even our enemies themselves being judges. (Dt. 32:31.)

z. Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly; but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Ps. 138:6.) In all their afflictions he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them; in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

aa. Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them. (Ps. 21:12.) I will send my fear before thee, and will destroy all the people to whom thou shalt come, and I will make all thine enemies turn their backs unto thee. (Ex. 23:27.)

bb. Then shall they call upon me; but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.)

head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me.

44 As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me.

45 The strangers shall fade away, and be afraid out of their close places.

46 The [3]Lord [cc]liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God [dd]of my salvation be exalted.

47 [ee]It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me.

48 He [ff]delivereth me from mine enemies: yea, thou liftest me up above those that rise up against me: thou hast delivered me from the [gg]violent man.

49 Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O [3]Lord, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name.

50 Great deliverance [hh]giveth he to his king; and sheweth mercy to his anointed, *to Dā'vid, and to his seed for evermore.*

PSALM 19.

1 *The creatures shew* [1]*God's glory.* 12 *David prayeth for grace.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [a]heavens [2]declare the glory of God; and the firmament sheweth his handywork.

2 Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night sheweth knowledge.

3 There is no speech nor language, where their voice is not heard.

4 Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun,

5 Which is [b]as a bridegroom coming out of his chamber, and rejoiceth as a strong man to run a race.

6 His going forth [c]is from the end of the heaven, and his circuit unto the ends of it: and there is nothing hid from the heat thereof.

7 The [d]law of the [3]Lord is [4]perfect, [e]converting the soul: [f]the testimony of the [3]Lord is sure, [g]making wise the simple.

8 The [h]statutes of the [3]Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the [3]Lord is [i]pure, enlightening [j]the eyes.

9 The [k]fear of the [3]Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether.

10 More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb.

11 Moreover by them is thy [l]servant warned: and [m]in keeping of them there is great reward.

12 Who can [n]understand his errors? cleanse [o]thou me from secret faults.

13 Keep back thy servant also from [p]presumptuous sins; let them not have dominion [q]over me: then shall I be upright, and I shall be innocent from the great transgression.

14 Let the [5]words of my mouth, and [r]the meditation [6]of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength, and my [s]redeemer.

[1]PSALM 20.

1 *The church blesseth the king in his exploits.* 7 *Her confidence in God's succour.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [2]Lord [a]hear thee in the day of trouble; [b]the name of the God of Jā'cob defend thee;

2 Send thee help from the [3]sanctuary, and strengthen thee out of Zī'ŏn;

3 Remember all thy offerings, and accept thy burnt sacrifice; Sē'lah.

Psalm 19.

1. This Ps. was written near the close of David's life, praising God for his many deliverances.

2. Publish, proclaim.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The law of God's testimony for truth, his prescription of duty, therefore right, holy and perfect.

5. All that is done and said.

6. The innermost workings of the heart; its devices and secret counsels.

Psalm 20.

1. Written on the occasion of the war with the Ammonites and Assyrians. It was probably written to express the prayers of the pious for success.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The holy of holies.

cc. But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.) My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God. (Ps. 42:2.) And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Daniel; and the king spake and said to Daniel, O Daniel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions? (20). I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. (Dan. 6:20, 26.)

dd. Deliver me from blood guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation; and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. (Ps. 51:14.)

ee. O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.) Shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? (Luke 18:7.)

ff. Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me. (Ps. 59:1.)

gg. Deliver me, O Lord, from the evil man; preserve me from the violent man (1). Keep me, O Lord, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the violent man; who hath purposed to overthrow my goings. (Ps. 140:1, 4.)

hh. It is he that giveth salvation unto kings; who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword. (Ps. 144:10.) The king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice! (Ps. 21:1.)

Psalm 19.

a. It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in. (Is. 40:22.) Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shown it unto them. (Rom. 1:19.)

b. Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun. (Ecc. 11:7.)

c. The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose. (Ecc. 1:5.)

d. All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.)

e. He restoreth my soul; he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. (Ps. 23:3.)

f. Thy testimonies are very sure; holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) The works of his hands are verity and judgment; all his commandments are sure. (Ps. 111:7.)

g. Thou through thy commandments hast made me wiser than mine enemies; for they are ever with me (98). I understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts. (Ps. 119:98, 100.) Keep therefore and do them; for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. (Dt. 4:6.) And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.)

h. Thou camest down also upon mount Sinai, and spakest with them from heaven, and gavest them right judgments and true laws, good statutes and commandments. (Neh. 9:13.)

i. The words of the Lord are pure words; as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. (Ps. 12:6.)

j. The entrance of thy words giveth light; it giveth understanding unto the simple. (Ps. 119:130.)

k. Fear not; for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom; a good understanding have all they that do his commandments; his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.)

l. When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee. For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life. (Prov. 6:22, 23.)

m. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them. (Lev. 18:5.) For it is not a vain thing for you; because it is your life; and through this thing ye shall prolong your days in the land, whither ye go over Jordan to possess it. (Dt. 32:47.) Where there is no vision, the people perish; but he that keepeth the law, happy is he. (Prov. 29:18.)

n. For innumerable evils have compassed me about; mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head; therefore my heart faileth me. (Ps 40:12.) Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it. (Ps. 139:6.)

o. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-kindness; according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. Wash me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse me from my sin. (Ps. 51:1, 2.)

p. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously whether he be in the land or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.)

q. Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity have dominion over me. (Ps. 119:133.) Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. (Rom. 6:12.)

r. My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the Lord. (Ps. 104:34.)

s. And they remembered that God was their rock, and the high God their redeemer. (Ps. 78:35.) For I know that my redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. (Job 19:25.) Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Lord, and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 41:14.)

Psalm 20.

a. Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; in the day when I call answer me speedily. (Ps. 102:2.) And I will make there an altar unto God, who answered me in the day of my distress, and was with me in the way which I went. (Gen. 35:3.)

b. Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God. (Is. 50:10.)

4 Grant thee [c]according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel.

5 We will rejoice [d]in thy salvation, and in the name of our God we [e]will set up our banners: the [2]Lord fulfil all thy petitions.

6 Now know I that the [2]Lord saveth his [5]anointed; he will hear him from his holy [f]heaven with the saving strength of his right hand.

7 Some trust in chariots, and some in horses: but we will [f]remember the name of the Lord our God.

8 They are brought down and fallen: but we are risen, and stand upright.

9 Save, Lord: let the king hear us when we call.

[1]PSALM 21.

1 *A thanksgiving for victory.* 7 *Confidence of further success.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The king shall joy in thy strength, O [2]Lord; and in thy salvation how [a]greatly shall he rejoice!

2 Thou hast given him [b]his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. [3]Sē'lah.

3 For thou preventest him with the blessings of goodness: thou settest a crown of pure gold on his head.

4 He asked [4]life of thee, [c]and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever.

5 His glory is great in thy salvation: honour [d]and majesty hast thou laid upon him.

6 For thou hast made him most blessed for ever: thou hast made him exceeding glad with thy countenance.

7 For the king trusteth [e]in the [2]Lord, and through the mercy of the most High he shall not be moved.

8 Thine hand shall find out all thine enemies: thy right hand shall find out those that hate thee.

9 Thou shalt make them as [f]a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the [2]Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the [g]fire shall devour them.

10 Their [h]fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men.

11 For they intended evil against thee: they imagined a mischievous device, which they are not able to perform.

12 Therefore shalt thou make them turn their back, when thou shalt make ready thine arrows upon thy strings against the face of them.

13 Be thou exalted, Lord, in thine own strength: so will we sing [i]and praise thy power.

PSALM 22.

1 *David* [1]*complaineth in discouragement.* 9 *He prayeth in distress.* 23 *He praiseth God.*

To the chief Musician upon [2]Āij'e-lēth Shā'här, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 *My* [3]*God,* [a]*my God, why hast thou forsaken me?* why art thou so far from helping me, and from [b]the words of my [4]roaring?

2 O my God, I cry in the daytime, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent.

3 But thou art holy, [c]O thou that inhabitest the praises of Īs'ra-el.

4 Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them.

5 They [d]cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded.

6 *But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach* [e]*of men, and despised of the people.*

7 *All* [f]*they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying,*

8 *He* [5]*trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him: let him deliver him,* [g]*seeing he delighted in him.*

9 But thou art he that took me out of the womb: thou didst make me hope when I was upon my mother's breasts.

10 I was cast upon thee from the womb: thou art my God from my mother's belly.

---

1. Where he resides.

2. Not only David personally, but as the specially appointed head of the church.

Psalm 21.

1. A continuation of Ps. 20, written on the occasion of the war with the Ammonites and Assyrians.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Rest, silence, pause.

4. An allusion to David's sickness after his great sin. He has thoroughly repented (Ps. 51) and has been forgiven (Ps. 32, 40, 103), all of which occurred in two years.

Psalm 22.

1. Written on the occasion of the delivery of the promise by Nathan or in severe persecution. It belongs to the hour of David's greatest peril, founded on I Sam. 23:25, 26. (Delitzsch.)

2. The hind of the morning.

3. The same words quoted in Mat. 27:46 and Mark 15:34.

4. Outcry.

5. The same sarcastic passage was applied to Christ (Mat. 27:43), "He trusted in God: let him deliver him now, if he will have him."

c. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us; and if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. (I Jno. 5:14, 15.) Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah. (Ps. 21:2.)

d. And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:1, 2.) That I may show forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion: I will rejoice in thy salvation. (Ps. 9:14.)

e. Thou comest to me with a sword, and with a spear, and with a shield: but I come to thee in the name of the Lord of hosts, the God of the armies of Israel, whom thou hast defied. (I Sam. 17:45.) Thou hast given a banner to them that fear thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. (Ps. 60:4.)

f. And Huram made the pots, and the shovels, and the basins. And Huram finished the work that he was to make for king Solomon for the house of God. (II Chr. 4:11.)

Psalm 21.

a. That I may show forth all thy praise in the gates of the daughter of Zion; I will rejoice in thy salvation. (Ps. 9:14.) Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the Lord; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. (Is. 25:9.)

b. Grant thee according to thine own heart, and fulfil all thy counsel. (Ps. 20:4.) Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. (Ps. 37:4.)

c. Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations. (Ps. 61:6.) For there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore. (Ps. 133:3.) With long life will I satisfy him, and show him my salvation. (Ps. 91:16.)

d. Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O Most Mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. And in thy majesty ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. (Ps. 45:3, 4.) And the Lord magnified Solomon exceedingly in the sight of all Israel, and bestowed upon him such royal majesty as had not been upon any king before him in Israel. (I Chr. 29:25.)

e. And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:1, 2.) He trusted in the Lord God of Israel; so that after him was none like him among all the kings of Judah, nor any that were before him. (II Ks. 18:5.)

f. For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. (Dt. 32:22.) For, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble; and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. (Mal. 4:1.)

g. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured; coals were kindled by it. (Ps. 18:8.) A fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. (Ps. 50:3.) Thou shalt be visited of the Lord of hosts with thunder, and with earthquake and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire. (Is. 29:6.)

h. Cursed shall be the fruit of thy body and the fruit of thy land, the increase of thy kine and the flocks of thy sheep. (Dt. 28:18.) Ephraim is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit; yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb. (Hos. 9:16.)

i. And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces and worshipped God, saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned. (Rev. 11:16, 17.)

Psalm 22.

a. And about the ninth hour Jesus cried with a loud voice saying, Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? (Mat. 27:46.)

b. Who in the days of his flesh when he had offered up prayers and supplications with strong crying and tears unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared. (Heb. 5:7.)

c. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.)

d. Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:6.) And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) But when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised them up a deliverer. (Jud. 3:15.)

e. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.)

f. And they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads. (Mat. 27:39.) We are become a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. (Ps. 79:4.)

g. He brought me forth also into a large place: he delivered me, because he delighted in me. (Ps. 18:19.) This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee and was baptized of John in Jordan. (Mk. 1:9.)

h. They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths;

11 Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help.
12 Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bā'shăn have beset me round.
13 *They gaped upon me with their mouths, as a ravening and a roaring lion.*
14 *I am poured out like water, and all my bones are out of joint: my heart [h]is like [6]wax; it is melted in the midst of my bowels.*
15 *My [i]strength is dried up like a [7]potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death.*
16 *For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: [j]they pierced my hands and my feet.*
17 *I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.*
18 *They [k]part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.*
19 But be not thou far from me, O Lord: O my strength, [l]haste thee to help me.
20 Deliver [m]my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog.
21 Save [n]me from the [8]lion's mouth: for thou hast heard me from the horns of the [8]unicorns.
22 *I will [9]declare thy name unto [o]my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee.*
23 Ye that fear the [10]Lord, praise him; all ye the seed of Jā'cob, glorify him; and [p]fear him, all ye the seed of Īs'ra-el.
24 For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard.
25 My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him.
26 The [q]meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the [10]Lord that seek him: your heart shall live for ever.
27 *All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the [10]Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee.*
28 For [r]the kingdom is the [10]Lord's: and he is the governor among the nations.
29 All they that be fat upon earth shall eat and worship: all they that go down to the dust shall bow before him: and none can keep alive his own soul.
30 A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the [10]Lord for a generation.
31 *They shall come, and shall declare his righteousness unto a people that shall be born, that he hath done this.*

6. Has lost his courage.

7. His strength is consumed like the burning of a piece of pottery.

8. A figure of imminent death.

9. From fear and peril the poet abruptly turns to triumphant hope.

10. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

PSALM 23.

David's confidence in God's grace.

A [1]Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [2]Lord is [a]my shepherd; I shall [b]not want.
2 He maketh me to [3]lie down [c]in green pastures: he [d]leadeth me beside the still waters.
3 He [4]restoreth [e]my soul: he [f]leadeth me in the paths [g]of righteousness for his name's [h]sake.
4 Yea, though I walk [i]through the valley of the shadow of death, I will [j]fear no evil: [k]for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me.
5 Thou preparest a table before me in the presence of mine enemies: thou anointest my head with oil; my cup runneth over.
6 Surely goodness and [l]mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will [m]dwell in the house of the Lord for ever.

Psalm 23.

1. Written near the close of David's life; the writer selects his imagery from the shepherd's life which was his in early youth. It is a thanksgiving Ps.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. To rest.

4. Bringeth back, as a sheep that has strayed.

their soul is melted because of trouble. (Ps. 107:26.) For they chased them from before the gate even unto Shebarim, and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted, and became as water. (Josh. 7:5.) I will not be an healer: for in my house is neither bread nor clothing; make me not a ruler of the people. (Is. 3:7.) And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings, because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God. (Ezek. 21:7.)

i. A merry heart doeth good like a medicine; but a broken spirit drieth the bones. (Prov. 17:22.)

j. And when they were come to the place, which is called Calvary, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left. (Luke 23:33.) Reach hither thy finger and behold my hands: and reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing. (Jno. 20:27.)

k. Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34.)

l. But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O Lord, make no tarrying. (Ps. 70:5.)

m. It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth David his servant from the hurtful sword. (Ps. 144:10.)

n. Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion. (II Tim. 4:17.)

o. Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. (Jno. 20:17.) I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy loving-kindness and thy truth from the great congregation. (Ps. 40:10.) I will declare thy name unto my brethren; in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee. (Heb. 2:12.)

p. Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. (Prov. 9:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.) And by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

q. For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. (Ps. 107:9.)

r. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) And the kingdom shall be the Lord's. (Obad. 21.) And the Lord shall be king over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord and his name one. (Zech. 14:9.)

Psalm 23.

a. I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (Jno. 10:11.) For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (I Pet. 2:25.) For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water. (Rev. 7:17.) Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant. (Heb. 13:20.) Give ear, O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock. (Ps. 80:1.)

b. O fear the Lord ye his saints: for there is no want to them that fear him. The young lions do lack and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:9, 10.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)

c. Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy paths drop fatness. They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side. The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing. (Ps. 65:11-13.) I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel. (Ezek. 34:14.) I am the door; by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. (Jno. 10:9.)

d. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

e. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul; the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. (Ps. 19:7.)

f. Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy way straight before my face. (Ps. 5:8.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.)

g. Righteousness shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps. (Ps. 85:13.) I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths. (Prov. 4:11.) I lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment. (Prov. 8:20.)

h. For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. (Ps. 25:11.) Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.) For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off. (Is. 48:9.) O Lord, though our iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy name's sake: (Jer. 14:7.)

i. Though I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me; thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me. (Ps. 138:7.)

j. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you; not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. (Jno. 14:27.) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:7.)

k. When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.)

l. Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord (7). All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Ps. 25:7, 10.)

m. For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (II Cor. 5:1.) One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after: that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine en-

PSALM 24.

1 *God's lordship in the world.* 3 *The citizens of his spiritual kingdom.* 7 *An exhortation to receive him.*

A [1]Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [a]earth is the [2]Lord's, and the [3]fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.

2 For he hath founded it upon the seas, and established it upon the floods.

3 Who [b]shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall [c]stand in his holy place?

4 He that [d]hath clean hands, and [e]a pure heart; who hath not [f]lifted up his soul [4]unto vanity, [g]nor sworn deceitfully.

5 He shall receive [h]the blessing from the Lord, and [i]righteousness from the God [j]of his salvation.

6 This is the generation of them that seek him, that seek [k]thy face, O Jā'cob. Sē'lah.

7 *Lift up your heads, [l]O ye [5]gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting [6]doors; and the [m]King of glory shall come in.*

8 *Who is this King of glory? The [n]Lord strong and mighty, the Lord mighty in battle.*

9 *Lift up your heads, [l]O ye [5]gates; even lift them up, ye [6]everlasting doors; and the [m]King of glory shall come in.*

10 *Who is this King of glory? The [2]Lord of [n]hosts, he is the King of glory. [7]Sē'lah.*

PSALM 25.

1 *David's confidence in prayer.* 7 *He prayeth for remission of sins,* 16 *and for help in affliction.*

A [1]Psalm of Dā'vid.

Psalm 24.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the removal of the ark to Zion. (II Sam. 6.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. What it contains.

4. Worship to idols.

5. At this juncture the procession has reached the foot of Mt. Zion and has started to ascend the hill where the ark was to be deposited, and the call upon the gates is a call to the guards to perform their service.

6. Doors of eternity.

7. A pause, silence.

Psalm 25.

1. Written on the occasion of the Babylonish captivity. The subject is a prayer for the forgiveness of sin and the deliverance from enemies, an expression of faith in God; the language is elevated and beautiful; the tone earnest and pathetic.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Hebrew expression. "I direct all my desires to thee."

4. Shame and pale falsehood belonging to the wicked.

5. From everlasting.

6. Of the nation, not his own life, as it is proverbially innocent.

7. Dispensations.

8. Thus uniting tenderness and firmness. Compare with John 1:17. "For the law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ."

1 Unto [a]thee, O [2]Lord, do I lift [3]up my soul.

2 O my God, [b]I trust in thee: [c]let me not be [4]ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me.

3 Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be [4]ashamed which transgress without cause.

4 Shew [d]me thy ways, O [2]Lord; teach me thy paths.

5 Lead me in thy truth, [d]and teach me: for thou art the God [e]of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day.

6 Remember, [f]O [2]Lord, thy tender mercies and thy lovingkindnesses; for they have been [5]ever of old.

7 Remember not the [6]sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: [g]according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O [2]Lord.

8 Good and upright is the [2]Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way.

9 The meek [h]will he guide in judgment: and the meek will he teach his way.

10 All the [7]paths of the [2]Lord [i]are mercy [8]and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies.

11 For [j]thy name's sake, [k]O [2]Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great.

12 What man is he that feareth the [2]Lord? [d]him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose.

13 His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed [l]shall inherit the earth.

14 The [m]secret of the [2]Lord is with them that fear him; and he will shew them his covenant.

---

emies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the Lord. (Ps. 27:4-6.)

Psalm 24.

a. As soon as I am gone out of the city, I will spread abroad my hands unto the Lord; and the thunder shall cease, neither shall there be any more hail; that thou mayest know how that the earth is the Lord's. (Ex. 9:29.) Who hath prevented me, that I should repay him? whatsoever is under the whole heaven is mine. (Job 41:11.) For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof. (I Cor. 10:26.)

b. Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? (Ps. 15:1.) He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil: He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his water shall be sure. (Is. 33:15, 16.)

c. Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even as thy holy temple. (Ps. 65:4.)

d. The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. (Job 17:9.) He shall deliver the island of the innocent: and it is delivered by the pureness of thine hands. (Job. 22:30.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

e. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.) Create in me a clean heart, O God. (Ps. 51:10.) Truly God is good to Israel, even to such as are of a clean heart. (Ps. 73:1.)

f. Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies. (Ps. 40:4.) That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Israel; hath not defiled his neighbor's wife. (Ezek. 18:15.)

g. Or have found that which was lost, and lieth concerning it, and sweareth falsely; in any of all these that a man doeth, sinning therein. (Lev. 6:3.) And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: (Lev. 19:12.) And though they say, The Lord liveth; surely they swear falsely. (Jer. 5:2.)

h. Behold, I set before you this day a blessing and a curse; A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day. (Dt. 11:26, 27.) If thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth: And all these blessings shall come on thee, and overtake thee, if thou shalt hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God. (Dt. 28:1, 2.)

i. O continue thy loving-kindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart. (Ps. 36:10.) I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off and my salvation shall not tarry. (Is. 46:13.) The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness. (Jer. 51:10.)

j. Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation; on thee do I wait all the day. (Ps. 25:5.) Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my help; leave me not, neither forsake me, O God of my salvation. (Ps. 27:9.) Blessed be the Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. Selah. (Ps. 68:19.) Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease. (Ps. 85:4.) I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. (Mic. 7:7.)

k. Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, Lord, will I seek. (Ps. 27:8.)

l. Open to me the gates of righteousness; I will go into them and I will praise the Lord: This gate of the Lord, into which the righteous shall enter. (Ps. 118:19, 20.) Open ye the gates, that the righteous nation which keepeth the truth may enter in. (Is. 26:2.)

m. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (I Cor. 2:8.)

n. Thou hast a mighty arm, strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand. Justice and judgment are the habitations of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. Blessed is the people that know the joyful sound: they shall walk, O Lord, in the light of thy countenance. In thy name shall they rejoice all the day; and in their righteousness shall they be exalted. (Ps. 89:13-16.)

Psalm 25.

a. Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) For unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. (Ps. 86:4.)

b. I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God have I put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.)

c. Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Ro. 10:11.) Let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Ps. 31:1.)

d. I pray thee, if I have found grace in thy sight, show me now thy way, that I may know thee, that I may find grace in thy sight: and consider that this nation is thy people. (Ex. 33:13.) Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. (Ps. 27:11.) Teach me thy way, O Lord, I will walk in thy truth: (Ps. 86:11.) Teach me, O Lord, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end. (Ps. 119:33.) Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.)

e. He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. (Ps. 24:5.)

f. He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel; all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God (Ps. 98:3.) He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy. (Luke 1:54.)

g. Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy loving-kindness: according to the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions. (Ps. 51:1.)

h. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake. (Ps. 23:3.) Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path. (Ps. 27:11.)

i. Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord; let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me. (Ps. 40:11.)

j. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Ps. 79:9.) Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.)

k. Moreover the law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did much more abound. (Ro. 5:20.)

l. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way. (Ps. 37:23.) But the meek shall inherit the earth: and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace (11). The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. (Ps. 37:11, 29.)

m. For the froward is abomination to the Lord: but his secret is with the righteous. (Prov. 3:32.) If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself. (Jno. 7:17.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of

15 [9]Mine eyes are ever toward the [2]Lord; for he shall pluck my feet out of the net.

16 Turn [n]thee unto me, and have mercy upon me; for I am desolate and afflicted.

17 The troubles of my heart are enlarged: O bring thou me out of my distresses.

18 Look [o]upon mine affliction and my pain; and forgive [p]all my sins.

19 Consider mine enemies; for they are many; and they hate me with cruel hatred.

20 O keep my soul, and deliver me: let me [c]not be ashamed; for I put my trust in thee.

21 Let integrity and [q]uprightness preserve me; for I wait on thee.

22 Redeem Is'ra-el, O God, out of all his troubles.

PSALM 26.

David resorteth unto God in confidence of his integrity.

A [1]Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Judge [a]me, O [2]Lord; for I have walked [b]in mine [3]integrity: [c]I have trusted also in the [2]Lord; therefore I shall not [4]slide.

2 Examine me, [d]O [2]Lord, and prove me; try [5]my reins and my heart.

3 For thy lovingkindness is before mine eyes: and I have [e]walked in thy truth.

4 [6]I [f]have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers.

5 I have [g]hated the congregation of evil-doers; and will not sit with the wicked.

6 [h]I will wash mine hands in [7]innocency: so will I compass thine altar, O [2]Lord:

7 That I may publish with the voice of thanksgiving, and tell of all thy wondrous works.

8 [2]Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honour dwelleth.

9. With this verse the Psalmist returns to agonizing prayer.

Psalm 26.

1. This Ps. was written during the rebellion of Absalom and draws the line between the righteous and the wicked and expresses strong confidence in the judgments of God. David makes a strong plea, based on his avowed integrity and innocence of the charges of his enemies and expresses his delight in the worship of Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Whole heartedness.

4. Without wavering.

5. The kidneys, supposed by the ancients to be the seat of affection.

6. In vs. 4, 5, David pleads his upright intercourse with men.

7. As a sign of innocence. (Dt. 21:6)—"And all the elders of that city that are next unto the slain man shall wash their hands over the heifer that is beheaded in the valley."

Psalm 27.

1. Founded on the circumstances at Mahanaim after the battle and before the formal submission of a disaffected tribe. (II Sam. 18:19.) The central thought is, "Jehovah is my strength and my salvation, whom shall I fear?"

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. An image borrowed from the wild beast, expressive of savage severity.

4. Plans were thwarted.

5. Grace and excellence.

6. Tent, same as tabernacle of the next line.

9 Gather not my soul with sinners, nor my life with bloody men:

10 In whose hands is mischief, and their right hand is full of bribes.

11 But as for me, I will walk [b]in mine integrity: redeem me, and be merciful [i]unto me.

12 My foot standeth in an even place: in the congregations will I bless the Lord.

PSALM 27.

1 *David [1]sustaineth his faith by the power of God, 4 by his love to the service of God, 9 by prayer.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [2]Lord is [a]my light and my [b]salvation; whom [c]shall I fear? the [2]Lord is the [d]strength of my life; of whom shall I [c]be afraid?

2 When the wicked, even mine enemies and my foes, came upon me to eat [3]up my flesh, they [4]stumbled and fell.

3 Though an host should encamp against me, my heart shall not [c]fear: though war should rise against me, in this will I be confident.

4 One thing have I desired of the [2]Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the [2]Lord all the days of my life, to behold the [5]beauty of the Lord, and to enquire [c]in his temple.

5 For [f]in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his [6]pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock.

6 And now shall mine head be lifted up above mine enemies round about me: therefore will I offer in his tabernacle sacrifices of joy; I will sing, yea, I will sing praises unto the [2]Lord.

7 Hear, O [2]Lord, when I cry with my voice: [g]have mercy also upon me, and answer me.

8 When thou saidst, [h]Seek ye my face; my heart said unto thee, Thy face, [2]Lord, will I seek.

---

darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.)

n. Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) O turn unto me, and have mercy upon me. (Ps. 86:16.)

o. It may be that the Lord will look on mine affliction, and that the Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day. (II Sam. 16:12.) Have mercy upon me, O Lord; consider my trouble which I suffer of them that hate me, thou that liftest me up from the gates of death. (Ps. 9:13.)

p. Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) And the inhabitants shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.) When Jesus saw their faith he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mk. 2:5.)

q. And as for me, thou upholdest me in thine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever. (Ps. 41:12.) The integrity of the upright shall guide them. (Prov. 11:3.)

Psalm 26.

a. The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness and according to mine integrity that is in me. (Ps. 7:8.)

b. Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool. (Prov. 19:1.) Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich. (Prov. 28:6.) The just man walketh in his integrity. (Prov. 20:7.)

c. The fear of men bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed. (Ps. 25:2.)

d. The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts. (Prov. 17:3.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them; for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.) But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the Gospel, even so we speak. (I Thes. 2:4.)

e. Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name. (Ps. 86:11.) Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool. (Prov. 19:1.) The just man walketh in his integrity. (Prov. 20:7.)

f. Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. (Ps. 1:1.) And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they return not from their ways. (Jer. 15:7.)

g. I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) Do not I hate them, O Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee? I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies. (Ps. 139:21, 22.)

h. For Aaron and his sons shall wash their hands and their feet thereat. When they go into the tabernacle of the congregation, they shall wash with water that they die not; or when they come near to the altar to minister, to burn offering made by fire unto the Lord. (Ex. 30:19, 20.) Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency. (Ps. 73:13.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

i. The Lord, the Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) And I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you; for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful (Luke 6:36.) And she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary. (Luke 18:3.)

Psalm 27.

a. For thou wilt light my candle; the Lord my God will enlighten my darkness. (Ps. 18:28.) Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself; for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light; and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. (Is. 60:20.) Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.)

b. In God is my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God. (Ps. 62:7.) The Lord is my strength and song, and is become my salvation. (Ps. 118:14.) The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation. (Ex. 15:2.) Be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble. (Is. 33:2.)

c. In God I will praise his word; in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? (Ps. 118:6.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.)

d. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) God is our refuge and strength. (Ps. 46:1.) Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing. (Ps. 59:17.) Sing aloud unto God our strength. (Ps. 81:1.) For the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song. (Is. 12:2.) In the Lord have I righteousness and strength. (Is. 45:24.) O Lord, my strength and my fortress. (Jer. 16:19.)

e. Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? (Jud. 1:1.) Shall I pursue after this troop? shall I overtake them? And he answered him, Pursue; for thou shalt surely overtake them, and without fail recover all. (I Sam. 30:8.) And enquired not of the Lord; therefore he slew him, and turned the kingdom unto David the son of Jesse. (I Chr. 10:14.) I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) I laid me down and slept; I awaked; for the Lord sustained me. I will not be afraid of ten thousands of people, that have set themselves against me round about. (Ps. 3:5, 6.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.)

f. And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. (Is. 4:6.) And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.)

g. See i, Ps. 26.

h. Seek the Lord, and his strength; seek his face evermore. (Ps. 105:4.) Seek ye me, and ye shall live. (Amos 5:4.)

9 Hide not thy face far from me; put not thy servant away in anger: thou hast been my [i]help; leave me not, neither [j]forsake me, O God of my salvation.

10 When my father and [k]my mother forsake me, then the [2]Lord will take me up.

11 Teach me [l]thy way, O [2]Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies.

12 Deliver me [m]not over unto the will of mine enemies: *for* [n]*false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty.*

13 I had fainted, [o]unless I had believed to see the goodness of the [2]Lord in the land of the living.

14 [7]Wait [p]on the Lord: be of good courage, and he shall strengthen thine heart: [7]wait, I say, on the [2]Lord.

PSALM 28.

1 *David* [1]*prayeth earnestly against his enemies.* 6 *He blesseth God.* 9 *He prayeth for the people.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Unto thee will I cry, O [2]Lord [a]my rock; be not silent to me: lest, if thou be silent to me, I become like them that go down into the pit.

2 Hear the voice of my supplications, when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy [3]oracle.

3 Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbours, but mischief is in their hearts.

4 Give [b]them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavours: give them after the work of their hands; render [c]to them their desert.

5 Because [4]they regard not the works of the [2]Lord, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up.

6 Blessed [5]be the [2]Lord, because he hath heard the voice of my supplications.

7 The [2]Lord is [d]my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him.

8 The [2]Lord is [d]their strength, and he is the [e]saving strength of his anointed.

9 Save thy people, and bless thine inheritance: feed them also, and lift them up for ever.

[7] 7. Corresponding to the New Testament words, "Watch and hope." In the sense of expect, look for, hope.

Psalm 28.

1. Ps. 28 so closely resembles Ps. 27, that it is universally conceded to have been written by the same author, viz.: David, and to be of the same general date and occasion. While both psalms are divided into two divisions, viz.: (1) prayer; (2) hope and praise, Ps. 27 begins with praise and ends with prayer; Ps. 28 begins with prayer (vs. 1-5) and ends with praise (vs. 6-9).

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Holy of holies.

4. Here the writer states a reason for his prayer.

5. A sudden turning from prayer to praise.

Psalm 29.

1. In this Ps. are declared the voice and power of Jehovah in the storm. The name of Jehovah, the covenant-name of God, appears 18 times, the name of God twice. The central thought is, "Jehovah will bless and give strength to his people."

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Sons of God, angels and archangels.

4. Thunder.

5. Clouds or vapors.

6. The old name for Hermon.

7. Buffalo.

8. Lightning.

9. A figure expressing God's power over the elements.

Psalm 30.

1. This Ps. was written on the dedication of the thrashing floor of Araunah or Ornan, the site of the future temple of Solomon, on the summit of Mt. Moriah. It is a thanksgiving Ps., not for any particular deliverance, but for many deliverances in general.

2. A Psalm song for the dedication.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Restored to prosperity as the head of the nation.

PSALM 29.

1 *David* [1]*exhorteth princes to give glory to God,* 3 *by reason of his power,* 11 *and protection of his people.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Give [a]unto the [2]Lord, O ye [3]mighty, give unto the [2]Lord glory and strength.

2 Give unto the [2]Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the [2]Lord in the beauty of holiness.

3 The [4]voice of the [2]Lord is upon the [5]waters: the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters.

4 The voice of the [2]Lord is [b]powerful; the voice of the Lord is full of majesty.

5 The [4]voice of the [2]Lord breaketh the cedars; yea, the [2]Lord breaketh the cedars of [c]Lĕb'a-non.

6 He maketh them also to skip like a calf; Lĕb'a-non and [6]Sĭr'i-ŏn like a young [7]unicorn.

7 The voice of the [2]Lord divideth the [8]flames of fire.

8 The voice of the [2]Lord shaketh the wilderness; the [2]Lord shaketh the wilderness of Kā'desh.

9 The voice of the [2]Lord maketh the hinds to calve, and discovereth the forests: and in his temple doth every one speak of his glory.

10 The [2]Lord sitteth upon the [9]flood; yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever.

11 The [2]Lord will [d]give strength unto his people; the [2]Lord will bless his people with peace.

PSALM 30.

1 *David* [1]*praiseth God for his deliverance.* 4 *He exhorteth others to praise him by example of God's dealing with him.*

A Psalm and [2]Song at the dedication of the house of Dā'vid.

1 I will extol thee, O [3]Lord; for thou hast lifted me up, and hast not made my foes to rejoice over me.

2 O [3]Lord my God, I [a]cried unto thee, and thou hast [4]healed [b]me.

3 O [3]Lord, [c]thou hast brought up my soul from the grave: thou hast kept me alive, that I should not go down to the pit.

4 Sing unto the [3]Lord, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

---

i. But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. (Ps. 40:17.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.) But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O Lord, make no tarrying. (Ps. 70:5.)

j. The Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.)

k. Yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. (Is. 49:15.)

l. See d, Ps. 25.

m. The Lord will preserve him and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies. (Ps. 41:2.)

n. False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not. They rewarded me evil for good, to the spoiling of my soul. (Ps. 35:11, 12.)

o. He shall not be afraid of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the Lord. His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies. (Ps. 112:7, 8.)

p. Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him cometh my salvation (1). My soul, wait thou only upon God. (Ps. 62:1, 5.) Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed. (Ps. 25:3.) The Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, because they trust in him. (Ps. 37:40.) But wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee. (Prov. 20:22.) Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. (Is. 25:9.)

Psalm 28.

a. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.)

b. For thou renderest to every man according to his works. (Ps. 62:12.) The Lord reward him according to his works. (II Tim. 4:14.)

c. Come, ye children, hearken unto me; I will teach you the fear of the Lord. (Ps. 34:11.) I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ezek. 7:27.)

d. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid. (Ps. 27:1.)

e. Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) He is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.) For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction. (Jer. 16:19.)

Psalm 29.

a. Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength. Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come before him: worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (I Chr. 16:28, 29.)

b. To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice. (Ps. 68:33.)

c. The trees of the Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lebanon, which he hath planted. (Ps. 104:16.) And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon. (Jud. 9:15.)

d. He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall; but they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint. (Is. 40:29-31.)

Psalm 30.

a. But unto thee have I cried, O Lord; and in the morning shall my prayer prevent thee. (Ps. 88:13.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

b. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak: O Lord, heal me, for my bones are vexed. (Ps. 6:2.) Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) Come, and let us return unto the Lord; for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. (Hos. 6:1.)

c. I waited patiently for the Lord; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry. He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the

5 For his anger endureth but a moment; [d]in his favour is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning.

6 And in my prosperity I said, I shall never be moved.

7 [3]Lord, by thy favour thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou [c]didst hide thy face, and I was troubled.

8 I [a]cried to thee, O [3]Lord; and unto the Lord I made supplication.

9 What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? [f]Shall the dust praise thee? shall it declare thy truth?

10 Hear, O [3]Lord, and [g]have mercy upon me: Lord, be thou my helper.

11 Thou hast turned for me my mourning into [5]dancing: thou hast put off my sackcloth, and girded me with gladness;

12 To the end that my glory may sing praise to thee, and not be silent. O Lord my God, I will give thanks unto thee for ever.

[1]PSALM 31.

1 *David shewing his confidence in God craveth his help.* 9 *He prayeth in his calamity.* 19 *He praiseth God for his goodness.*

To the chief [2]Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 In thee, [a]O [3]Lord, do I put my trust; let me never [b]be [4]ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness.

2 Bow down thine ear to me; deliver [c]me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me.

3 For thou [d]art my rock and my fortress; therefore for [e]thy name's sake lead me, and guide me.

4 Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for [f]thou art my strength.

5 Into [g]thine hand I [6]commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O [3]Lord God of truth.

6 I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the [3]Lord.

7 I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities;

8 And hast not shut me up into the hand of the enemy: thou hast set my feet in a large room.

9 Have mercy [h]upon me, O [3]Lord, for I am in trouble: mine eye [6]is consumed with grief, yea, my [6]soul and my [6]belly.

10 For my life is spent with grief, and my years with sighing: my strength faileth because of mine iniquity, and my bones are consumed.

11 I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but [i]especially among my neighbours, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me.

12 I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel.

13 For I have heard the slander of many: fear [j]was on every side: while they took counsel together against me, they devised to take away my life.

14 But I [a]trusted in thee, O [3]Lord: I said, Thou art my God.

15 My times are in thy hand: [c]deliver me from the hand of mine enemies, and from them that persecute me.

16 Make [k]thy face to shine upon thy servant: save me for thy mercies' sake.

17 Let [b]me not be ashamed, O [3]Lord; for I have called upon thee: let the wicked be ashamed, and let them be silent in the grave.

18 Let [l]the lying lips be put to silence; which speak grievous things proudly and contemptuously against the righteous.

19 Oh [m]how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men!

20 Thou [n]shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man: thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues.

21 Blessed be the Lord: for he hath shewed me his marvellous kindness in a strong city.

22 For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee.

5. Into gladness. Not lit. meaning to dance. Dancing was never attached to their religious worship.

Psalm 31.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's persecution by Saul and was written under a feeling of desertion, suddenly turning into praise and hope founded upon triumphant faith.

2. To the director or overseer.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Not ashamed for ever.

5. Repeated by Christ upon the cross. (Luke 23:46) —"And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit."

6. The seat of the senses, the seat of life, the seat of feeling and sympathy.

miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my going. (Ps. 40:1, 2.)

d. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: because his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 118:1.) Because thy loving-kindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee. (Ps. 63:3.)

e. Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust. (Ps. 104:29.)

f. The dead praise not the Lord, neither any that go down into silence. (Ps. 115:17.) For the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth. (Is. 38:18.)

g. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (II Sam. 22:26.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

Psalm 31.

a. In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion. Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.)

b. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. (Ps. 25:2.)

c. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.)

d. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) To show that the Lord is upright; he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) O come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

e. For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity, for it is great. (Ps. 25:11.) Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Ps. 79:9.) Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.)

f. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

g. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46.) And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (Acts 7:59.)

h. With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou will show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

i. Thou hast put away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made me an abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth. (Ps. 88:8.)

j. Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side. (Jer. 6:25.)

k. The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee. (Num. 6:25.) There be many that say, Who will show us any good? Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. (Ps. 4:6.)

l. The Lord shall cut off all flattering lips, and the tongue that speaketh proud things. (Ps. 12:3.)

m. For since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. (Is. 64:4.) But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. (I Cor. 2:9.)

n. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. (Ps. 27:5.)

23 O love the Lord, all ye his saints: for the Lord [o]preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer.

24 Be of good courage, and he shall [p]strengthen your heart, all ye that hope in the Lord.

[1]PSALM 32.

1 *Blessedness consisteth in remission of sins.* 3 *Confession of sins giveth ease to the conscience.* 8 *God's promises bring joy.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid, [2]Mās'chĭl.

1 Blessed is he whose [a]transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered.

2 Blessed is the man unto whom the [3]Lord [b]imputeth not iniquity, and [c]in whose spirit there is no [4]guile.

3 When I kept silence, my bones waxed old through my roaring all the day long.

4 For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Sē'lah.

5 I acknowledged [5]my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, [d]I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Sē'lah.

6 For this [e]shall every one that is godly pray unto thee [f]in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the [g]floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him.

7 [h]Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Sē'lah.

8 I will [i]instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: [j]I will guide thee with mine eye.

Psalm 32.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the pardon of David's great sin and is considered a model of a penitent's petition.

2. Wisdom, understanding, occur in the titles of the 13 Ps., viz., 32, 42, 44, 45, 52, 53, 54, 55, 74, 78, 88, 89, 142.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Deceit, falsehood.

5. The great sin against Uriah.

6. Vs. 10, 11 are a summing up of the differences between the righteous and the wicked.

Psalm 33.

1. Written on the occasion of David's victories in the Syrian and Ammonitish war (II Sam. 12:26-31). It is a praise Ps. to God as creator and preserver.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Suitable, proper.

4. A stringed instrument resembling the harp; a kind of guitar, having six strings.

5. The creative fiat.

9 Be ye not as the horse, or as the mule, which have no understanding: whose mouth must be held in with bit and bridle, lest they come near unto thee.

10 [6]Many [k]sorrows shall be to the wicked: [l]but he that trusteth in the [3]Lord, mercy shall compass him about.

11 Be [m]glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart.

[1]PSALM 33.

1 *God is to be praised for his goodness,* 6 *for his power,* 12 *and for his providence.* 20 *Confidence is to be placed in God.*

1 Rejoice [a]in the [2]Lord, O ye righteous: for praise is [3]comely for the upright.

2 Praise the [2]Lord with harp: sing unto him with the [4]psaltery and an instrument of ten strings.

3 Sing unto him [b]a new song; play skilfully with a loud noise.

4 For the word [c]of the [2]Lord is right; and all his works are done in truth.

5 He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the [2]Lord.

6 [d]By the [5]word of the [2]Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth.

7 He gathereth the waters of the sea together as an heap: he layeth up the depth in storehouses.

8 Let all the earth [e]fear the [2]Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him.

9 For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast.

o. Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Pet. 1:5.)

p. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The king shall joy in thy strength, O Lord; and in thy salvation how greatly shall he rejoice! (Ps. 21:1.)

Psalm 32.

a. Thou hast forgiven the iniquity of thy people, thou hast covered all their sins. Selah. (Ps. 85:2.) Even as David also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God imputeth righteousness without works. (Rom. 4:6.)

b. To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. (II Cor. 5:19.)

c. Jesus saw Nathanael coming to him, and saith of him, Behold an Israelite indeed, in whom is no guile! (Jno. 1:47.)

d. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I John 1:9.) For I will declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry for my sin. (Ps. 38:18.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

e. Howbeit for this cause I obtain mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might show forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. (I Tim. 1:16.)

f. Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.) But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. (Ps. 69:13.) For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted and in the day of salvation have I succored thee; behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation. (II Cor. 6:2.)

g. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea; Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. Selah. (Ps. 46:1-3.) Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul. (Ps. 69:1.) Then the proud waters had gone over our soul. (Ps. 124:5.) When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee; when thou walkest through the fire thou shalt not be burned, neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.)

h. Thou art my hiding place and my shield; I hope in thy word. (Ps. 119:114.) Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Ps. 31:20.) He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Ps. 91:1.)

i. Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Is. 48:17.) Good and upright is the Lord; therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Ps. 25:8.)

j. An horse is a vain thing for safety; neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:17, 18.) He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. (Job 36:7.)

k. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Him that dieth of Baasha in the city shall the dogs eat; and him that dieth of his in the fields shall the fowls of the air eat. (I Ks. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners; but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.)

l. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities; but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion. Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me and save me. Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) O taste and see that the Lord is good; blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.) O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee. (Ps. 84:12.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

m. The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) But let the righteous be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice. (Ps. 68:3.) Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. (Ps. 97:12.)

Psalm 33.

a. Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart. (Ps. 32:11.) Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same thing to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe. (Phil. 3:1.) Rejoice in the Lord always; and again I say, Rejoice. (Phil. 4:4.)

b. And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and fear, and shall trust in the Lord. (Ps. 40:3.) O sing unto the Lord a new song: sing unto the Lord, all the earth. (Ps. 96:1.) O sing unto the Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory. (Ps. 98:1.) I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee. (Ps. 144:9.) Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. (Is. 42:10.)

c. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. (Ps. 19:8.)

d. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (John 1:1-3.) For this they willingly are ignorant of, that by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water. (II Pet. 3:5.)

e. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments; for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

10 The [2]Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect.
11 The counsel of the [2]Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations.
12 Blessed is the nation whose God is the [2]Lord; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance.
13 The [2]Lord [f]looketh from heaven; he beholdeth all the sons of men.
14 From the place of his habitation he looketh upon all the inhabitants of the earth.
15 He fashioneth their hearts alike; [g]he considereth all their works.
16 There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength.
17 An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength.
18 Behold, the [f]eye of the [2]Lord is upon them that [c]fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy;
19 To deliver [h]their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine.
20 Our soul waiteth for the [2]Lord: he is our help and our shield.
21 For our heart shall rejoice [a]in him, because we have trusted in his holy name.
22 Let [i]thy mercy, O [2]Lord, be upon us, according as we hope in thee.

[1]PSALM 34.

1 *David praiseth God, and exhorteth others thereto by his experience.* 8 *They are blessed that trust in God.* 11 *He exhorteth to the fear of God.* 15 *The privileges of the righteous.*

Psalm 34.

1. Written on the occasion of David's leaving the city of Gath. Its subject is the special providence of God watching his own, and the punishment of the wicked.

2. The title of the king.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. To make clear, to exclaim aloud.

5. Christ of the Old Testament.

6. Vs. 12-14 contain instructions for happy and useful living.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, when he changed his behaviour before [2]A-bĭm'ĕ-lĕch; who drove him away, and he departed.

1 I will bless the [3]Lord at all times: his praise shall continually be in my mouth.
2 My soul shall make [a]her [4]boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad.
3 O magnify the [3]Lord with me, and let us exalt his name together.
4 I [b]sought the [3]Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears.
5 They looked unto him, and were lightened: and their faces were not ashamed.
6 This poor [c]man cried, and the [3]Lord heard him, and [d]saved him out of all his troubles.
7 [e]The [5]angel of the [3]Lord [f]encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them.
8 O [g]taste and see that the [3]Lord is good: blessed is the man that [h]trusteth in him.
9 [i]O fear the [3]Lord, ye his saints: for there is [j]no want to them that fear him.
10 The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that [k]seek the [3]Lord shall not want any good thing.
11 Come, ye children, hearken unto me: I will teach you the fear of the [3]Lord.
12 [c]What [l]man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good?
13 Keep thy [m]tongue from evil, and thy lips from [n]speaking guile.
14 Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it.
15 [o]The eyes of the [3]Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry.
16 The face [p]of the [3]Lord is against them

f. For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. (II Chr. 16:9.) For he looketh to the ends of the earth, and seeth under the whole heaven. (Job 28:24.) The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. (Ps. 14:2.) The eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good. (Prov. 15:3.) He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the thrones; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. (Job 36:7.)

g. For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job. 34:21.) Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.)

h. See ch. 15, II Chr.

i. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful: with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

Psalm 34.

a. But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:24.) That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. (I Cor. 1:31.) But he that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. (II Cor. 10:17.)

b. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

c. I cried unto the Lord with my voice, and he heard me out of his holy hill. Selah. (Ps. 3:4.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.)

d. And David spake unto the Lord the words of this song in the day that the Lord had delivered him out of the hand of all his enemies, and out of the hand of Saul. (II Sam. 22:1.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

e. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. (Dan. 6:22.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.)

f. And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him. (Gen. 32:1.) And Elisha prayed, and said, Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. (II Ks. 6:17.) And I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now have I seen with mine eyes. (Zech. 9:8.)

g. How sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth! (Ps. 119:103.) And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come. (Heb. 6:5.) If so be ye have tasted that the Lord is gracious. (I Pet. 2:3.)

h. See l, Ps. 32.

i. See e, Ps. 32.

j. But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.) The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want. (Ps. 23:1.)

k. See c, Ps. 34.

l. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile (10). Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it (11). For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. (I Pet. 3:10-12.)

m. Set a watch, O Lord, before my mouth; keep the door of my lips. (Ps. 141:3.) He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction. (Prov. 13:3.) If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain. (Js. 1:26.)

n. Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not: but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.) He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous; but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. (Job 36:7.) Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:18.) For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. (I Pet. 3:12.)

o. He withdraweth not his eyes from the righteous: but with kings are they on the throne; yea, he doth establish them for ever, and they are exalted. (Job. 36:7.) Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:18.) For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, and his ears are open unto their prayers; but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil. (I Pet. 3:12.)

p. And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. (Lev. 17:10.) Therefore thus saith the Lord

that do evil, [q]to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth.

17 The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth [r]them out of all their troubles.

18 The [3]Lord [s]is nigh unto them that are of a [t]broken heart; and saveth such as be [u]of a contrite spirit.

19 Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the [3]Lord delivereth him out of them all.

20 *He keepeth all his bones: [v]not one of them is broken.*

21 Evil [w]shall slay the wicked: and they that hate the righteous shall be desolate.

22 The [3]Lord [x]redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate.

[1]PSALM 35.

1 *David prayeth for his own safety, and his enemies' confusion.* 11 *He complaineth of their wrong dealing.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Plead [2]my cause, O [3]Lord, with them that [a]strive with me: fight against them that fight against me.

2 Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for [b]mine help.

3 Draw out also the spear, and stop the way against them that [5]persecute me: say unto my soul, I am thy salvation.

4 [4]Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be [c]turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt.

5 Let them be as chaff before the wind: and let the angel of the [3]Lord chase them.

6 Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the [3]Lord [5]persecute them.

7 *For without cause have they hid for me their net in a pit, which without cause they have digged for my soul.*

8 Let [d]destruction come upon him at [6]unawares; and [c]let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall.

9 And my soul shall be joyful in the [3]Lord: it [f]shall rejoice in his salvation.

10 All my bones shall say, [3]Lord, [g]who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him?

11 *False witnesses did rise up; they laid to my charge things that I knew not.*

12 *They rewarded [h]me evil for good to the spoiling of my soul.*

13 But as for me, when they were sick, my clothing was sackcloth: I humbled my soul with fasting; and my prayer returned into mine own bosom.

14 I behaved myself as though he had been my friend or brother: I bowed down heavily, as one that mourneth for his mother.

15 *But in mine adversity they rejoiced, and gathered themselves together: yea, the abjects gathered themselves together against me, and I knew it not; they did tear me, and ceased not:*

16 *With hypocritical mockers in feasts, they gnashed upon me with their teeth.*

17 [3]Lord, how long wilt thou look on? rescue my soul from their destructions, my darling from the lions.

18 I will give thee thanks in the great congregation: I will praise thee among much people.

19 Let not them that are mine enemies [6]wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye *that hate me without a cause.*

20 For they speak not peace: but they devise deceitful matters against them that are quiet in the land.

21 *Yea, they opened their mouth wide against me, and said, Aha, aha, our eye hath seen it.*

Psalm 35.

1. Was written on the occasion of David's persecution by Doeg, at the time when the priests were put to death.

2. The words, "My cause," were not in the original.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Beginning with this verse. David prays directly against his enemies; heretofore he has prayed that their plans might be thwarted.

5. Pursuers.

6. Wrongfully.

---

of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Judah. (Jer. 44:11.) And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good. (Amos 9:4.)

q. The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.) O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them. (Ps. 9:6.) Let them be before the Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from the earth. (Ps. 109:15.) His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. (Job 18:17.)

r. Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain: (Acts 2:23.) Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

s. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words; and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded. (Ja. 4:8.)

t. He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. (Ps. 147:3.) And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written (17), The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:17, 18.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

u. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. (Ps. 51:17.) For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Is. 57:15.)

v. For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not be broken. (Jno. 19:36.)

w. And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off. (Ps. 94:23.) Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man to overthrow him. (Ps. 140:11.) For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again; but the wicked shall fall into mischief. (Prov. 24:16.)

x. My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed. (Ps. 71:23.) Who redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with loving-kindness and tender mercies. (Ps. 103:4.) O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life. (Lam. 3:58.)

Psalm 35.

a. Thou hast delivered me from the strivings of the people; and thou hast made me the head of the heathen: a people whom I have not known shall serve me. (Ps. 18:43.) But thus saith the Lord, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children. (Is. 49:25.)

b. Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake. (Ps. 44:26.)

c. Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil. (Ps. 40:14.) Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zion. (Ps. 129:5.)

d. Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know. (Is. 47:11.) For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thes. 5:3.)

e. He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made. (Ps. 7:15.) Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity (9). Let the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape. (Ps. 141:9, 10.) His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.) The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken. (Ps. 9:15.)

f. But I have trusted in thy mercy: my heart shall rejoice in thy salvation. (Ps. 13:5.) Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright. (Ps. 33:1.)

g. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee! (Ps. 71:19.)

h. They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is. (Ps. 38:20.) And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love. (Ps. 109:5.) Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them. (Jer. 18:20.) Jesus answered them, Many good works I have shown you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? (Jno. 10:32.)

22 This thou [i]hast seen, O [3]Lord: keep not silence: O [3]Lord, be not far from me.
23 Stir up thyself, and awake to my judgment, even unto my cause, my God and my [3]Lord.
24 Judge me, O [3]Lord my God, according to [j]thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me.
25 Let them not say in their hearts, Ah, so would we have it: let them not say, We have swallowed him up.
26 Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonour that magnify themselves against me.
27 Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favour my righteous cause: yea, let them say continually, Let the [3]Lord be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant.
28 And my tongue shall speak of thy righteousness and of thy praise all the day long.

[1]PSALM 36.

1 *The grievous estate of the wicked.* 5 *The excellency of God's mercy.* 10 *David prayeth for favour to God's children.*

To the chief Musician, A [2]Psalm of Dā'vid the servant of the Lord.

1 The transgression of the [a]wicked saith within my heart, that there is no [b]fear of God before his eyes.
2 For he flattereth himself in his own eyes, until his iniquity be found to be hateful.
3 The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit: he hath left off to be wise, and to do good.
4 He [c]deviseth mischief upon his bed; he setteth himself in a way that is not good; he abhorreth not evil.
5 Thy [d]mercy, O [3]Lord, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds.
6 Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; [e]thy judgments are a great deep: O [3]Lord, [f]thou preservest man and beast.

Psalm 36.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the wars with the Assyrians, founded on II Ks. 19:35 and Is. 37. Its subject is God's deliverance of his people.

2. A title, as, "Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ."

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 37.

1. Ps. 37 was written on an occasion of great affliction, when for a time it seems that the author was almost ready to despair; but, when he considers past blessings and deliverances, triumphant faith comes to him. The theme is that of a divine, rewarding providence; the purpose, to check and reprove the impatience of complaint.

2. The reason for not envying them.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Vs. 3-7, an exhortation to trust in God and wait patiently his time.

7 How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men [g]put their trust under the shadow of thy wings.
8 They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of [h]the river of thy pleasures.
9 For [i]with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light.
10 O continue thy lovingkindness unto them that know thee; and thy righteousness to the upright in heart.
11 Let not the foot of pride come against me, and let not the hand of the wicked remove me.
12 There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise.

[1]PSALM 37.

David persuadeth to patience and confidence in God, by the different estate of the godly and the wicked.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Fret [a]not thyself because of evildoers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity.
2 For [2]they shall [b]soon be cut down like the grass, and wither as the green herb.
3 [4]Trust [c]in the [3]Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed.
4 Delight [d]thyself also in the [3]Lord; and he shall give thee the desires [e]of thine heart.
5 Commit [f]thy way unto the [3]Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass.
6 And he shall [g]bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noonday.
7 Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: [d]fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass.

i. I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Egypt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Egypt. (Acts 7:34.)
j. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thes. 1:6.) And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. (Ex. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Psalm 36.

a. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.)
b. See e, Ps. 33.
c. Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practice it, because it is in the power of their hand. (Mic. 2:1.) For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. (Prov. 4:16.)
d. See i, Ps. 33.
e. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and the knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out. (Rom. 11:33.) Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, and thy footsteps are not known. (Ps. 77:19.) It is as high as heaven; what canst thou do? deeper than hell; what canst thou know? (Job 11:8.)
f. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring forth food out of the earth. (Ps. 104:14.) Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing. (Ps. 145:16.) Thou, even thou, art Lord alone; thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh. 9:6.)
g. The Lord recompense thy work, and a full reward be given thee of the Lord God of Israel, under whose wings thou art come to trust. (Ruth 2:12.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.) He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. (Ps. 91:4.)
h. There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacle of the Most High. (Ps. 46:6.) He shall not see the rivers, the floods, the brooks of honey and butter. (Job 20:17.) And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. (Rev. 22:1.)
i. In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.) Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. (Jno. 4:10.) For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. (Jer. 2:13.)

Psalm 37.

a. Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. (Prov. 23:17.) Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked. (Prov. 24:19.)
b. He cometh forth like a flower and is cut down; he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. (Job 14:2.) In the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth. (Ps. 90:6.) When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever. (Ps. 92:7.)
c. See l, Ps. 32.
d. Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 58:14.) In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul. (Ps. 94:19.) For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God. (Job. 22:26.) Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 58:14.)
e. Thou hast given him his heart's desire, and hast not withholden the request of his lips. Selah. (Ps. 21:2.) He will fulfil the desire of them that fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them. (Ps. 145:19.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7). For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.)
f. Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. (Ps. 55:22.) Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3.) Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. (I Pet. 5:7.)
g. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Mic. 7:9.) Light is sown for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart. (Ps. 97:11.) Then shall thy light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy reward (8). And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon-day. (Is. 58:8, 10.)

8 Cease from anger, and [h]forsake wrath: [i]fret not thyself in any wise to do evil.
9 For [j]evildoers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth.
10 For yet a little while, [k]and the wicked shall not be: yea, thou shalt diligently consider his place, and it shall not be.
11 But the [l]meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace.
12 The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth.
13 The Lord shall laugh at him: for he seeth that [m]his day is coming.
14 The [j]wicked have drawn out the sword, and have bent their bow, to cast down the poor and needy, and to slay such as be of upright conversation.
15 Their [j]sword shall enter into their own heart, and their bows shall be broken.
16 A [n]little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked.
17 For the arms [o]of the wicked shall be broken: but the [5]Lord [p]upholdeth the righteous.
18 The [3]Lord [q]knoweth the days of the upright: and their inheritance shall be for ever.
19 They shall not be [r]ashamed in the evil time: and [s]in the days of famine they shall be satisfied.
20 But the wicked [t]shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away.
21 The wicked borroweth, and payeth not again: but the righteous [u]sheweth mercy, and giveth.

5. The word "good" is not in the original. The Psalmist uses the word "man" in its noblest sense, in contradistinction to mean man.

22 For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be [v]cursed of him shall be cut off.
23 The [w]steps of a [5]good man are ordered by the [3]Lord: and he delighteth in his way.
24 Though [x]he fall, he shall not be utterly cast down: for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand.
25 I have been young, and now am old; yet have I not seen the righteous [y]forsaken, nor his seed begging bread.
26 He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed.
27 Depart from evil, and do good; and dwell for evermore.
28 For the Lord [z]loveth judgment, and [y]forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the [aa]wicked shall be cut off.
29 The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever.
30 The mouth [bb]of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment.
31 The law [cc]of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide.
32 The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him.
33 The Lord will not leave him in his hand, nor [dd]condemn him when he is judged.
34 Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the [aa]wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it.
35 I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree.
36 Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found.
37 Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the [ee]end of that man is peace.

h. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamor, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice. (Eph. 4:31.) But now ye also put off all these; anger, wrath, malice, blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth. (Col. 3:8.)

i. For I was envious at the foolish, when I saw the prosperity of the wicked. (Ps. 73:3.) Be ye angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath. (Eph. 4:26.)

j. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) I also could speak as ye do: if your soul were in my soul's stead, I could heap up words against you, and shake mine head at you. (Job. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.)

k. He shall return no more to his house, neither shall his place know him any more. (Job 7:10.) See vs. 35, 36.

l. Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. (Mat. 5:5.)

m. David said furthermore, As the Lord liveth, the Lord shall smite him; or his day shall come to die; or he shall descend into battle, and perish. (I Sam. 26:10.) They that come after him shall be astonished at his day, as they that went before were affrighted. (Job. 18:20.)

n. But godliness with contentment is great gain. (I Tim. 6:6.) Thou hast put gladness in my heart, more than in the time that their corn and their wine increased. (Ps. 4:7.) Better is little with the fear of the Lord than great treasure and trouble therewith. (Prov. 15:16.) Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right. (Prov. 16:8.)

o. Break thou the arm of the wicked and the evil man: seek out his wickedness till thou find none. (Ps. 10:15.) And from the wicked their light is withholden, and the high arm shall be broken. (Job 38:15.) Son of man, I have broken the arm of Pharaoh king of Egypt; and lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword. (Ezek. 30:21.)

p. By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee. (Ps. 71:6.) The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down. (Ps. 145:14.)

q. For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.) I will be glad and rejoice in thy mercy: for thou hast considered my trouble; thou hast known my soul in adversities. (Ps. 31:7.)

r. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Ps. 31:1.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. (Ps. 25:2.)

s. In famine he shall redeem thee from death: and in war from the power of the sword. (Job 5:20.) To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. (Ps. 33:19.)

t. For lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.) As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire, so let the wicked perish at the presence of God. (Ps. 68:2.) For my days are consumed like smoke, and my bones are burned as an hearth. (Ps. 102:3.)

u. A good man soweth favor, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion. (Ps. 112:5.) But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. (Luke 6:35.) As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever. (II Cor. 9:9.)

v. The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just. (Prov. 3:33.) If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. (Mal. 2:2.)

w. He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber. (Ps. 121:3.) A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps. (Prov. 16:9.) He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings. (Ps. 40:2.) Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved. (Ps. 66:9.) O that my ways were directed to keep thy statutes! (Ps. 119:5.)

x. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.) Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down but not destroyed. (II Cor. 4:9.) For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again; but the wicked shall fall into mischief. (Prov. 24:16.) The Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down. (Ps. 145:14.)

y. When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, I the Lord will hear them, I the God of Israel will not forsake them. (Is. 41:17.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.) For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.)

z. For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.) He loveth righteousness and judgment: the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. (Ps. 33:5.)

aa. Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men. (Ps. 21:10.) But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evil-doers shall never be renowned. (Is. 14:20.)

bb. In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding. (Prov. 10:13.) With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth. (Ps. 119:13.)

cc. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Ps. 40:8.) Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. (Ps. 119:11.) And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart. (Dt. 6:6.) Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; fear ye not the reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings. (Is. 51:7.) But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel: After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:33.)

dd. For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul. (Ps. 109:31.) The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants: and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.)

ee. And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever. (Is. 32:17.) He shall enter into peace; they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his

38 But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked [aa]shall be cut off.

39 But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble.

40 And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them, [ff]because they trust in him.

[1]PSALM 38.

David moveth God to take compassion of his pitiful case.

A Psalm of Dā'vid, to bring to [2]remembrance.

1 O [3]Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure.

2 For thine arrows stick fast in me, and thy hand presseth me sore.

3 There is no soundness in my flesh because of thine [a]anger; neither is there any rest in my bones because of my sin.

4 For mine iniquities are gone over mine head: as an heavy burden they are too heavy for me.

5 My wounds stink and are corrupt because of my foolishness.

6 I am troubled; I am bowed down greatly; I go mourning all the day long.

7 For my [4]loins are filled with a loathsome disease: and there is no soundness in my flesh.

8 I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart.

9 [5]Lord, all my desire is before thee; and my groaning is not hid from thee.

10 My heart panteth, my strength faileth me: as for the light of mine eyes, it also is gone from me.

11 My lovers and my [b]friends stand aloof from my sore; and my kinsmen stand afar off.

12 They also that seek after my life lay snares for me: and they that seek my hurt speak mischievous things, and imagine deceits all the day long.

13 But I, as a deaf man, heard not; and I was as a dumb man that openeth not his mouth.

14 Thus I was as a man that heareth not, and in whose mouth are no reproofs.

15 For in thee, O [3]Lord, [c]do I hope: thou wilt hear, O [3]Lord my God.

16 For I said, Hear me, lest otherwise they should rejoice over me: when my foot slippeth, they magnify themselves against me.

17 For I am ready to halt, and my sorrow is continually before me.

18 For I will [d]declare mine iniquity; I will be sorry [e]for my sin.

19 But mine enemies are [6]lively, and they are strong: and they that hate me wrongfully are multiplied.

20 They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; [f]because I follow the thing that good is.

21 Forsake [g]me not, O [3]Lord: O my God, be not far from me.

22 Make haste to help me, O [3]Lord [h]my salvation.

[1]PSALM 39.

1 *David's care of his thoughts.* 7 *The reverence of God's judgments,* 10 *and prayer, are his bridles of impatiency.*

To the chief Musician, even to [2]Jĕd'u-thŭn, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 I said, I will [a]take heed to my ways, that [b]I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me.

2 I was dumb with silence, I held my peace, even from good; and my sorrow was stirred.

3 My heart was hot within me; while I was musing [c]the fire burned: then spake I with my tongue,

4 [3]Lord, make me to [d]know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am.

5 Behold, thou hast made my days as an

Psalm 38.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the series of divine judgments upon David, his house and his kingdom after his sins. It is unsurpassed in the depth and tenderness of its spirit.

2. To record.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The seat of strength.

5. Vs. 9-15 relate to the trust of the writer in God.

6. Full of life, strong.

Psalm 39.

1. This Ps. was written near the close of David's life, when in a series of quiet reflections, he comments on the brevity of life, the vanity of things earthly, and the unsatisfying nature of worldly prosperity.

2. One of David's choristers (I Chr. 16:41, 42).

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

uprightness. (Is. 57:2.) Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (I Thes. 4:17.)

ff. And they were helped against them, and the Hagarites were delivered into their hand, and all that were with them: for they cried to God in the battle, and he was entreated of them; because they put their trust in him. (I Chr. 5:20.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Daniel up out of the den. So Daniel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God. (Dan. 6:23.) Our fathers trusted in thee: they trusted, and thou didst deliver them. (Ps. 22:4.)

Psalm 38.

a. And the Lord was angry with Solomon, because his heart was turned from the Lord God of Israel, which had appeared unto him twice. (I Ks. 11:9.) Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold I cannot speak: for I am a child. (Jer. 1:6.)

b. And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side. (Luke 10:31.) I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbors, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me. (Ps. 31:11.) My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me. (Job 19:14.)

c. O the hope of Israel, the saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night? (Jer. 14:8.) All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the Lord, the habitation of justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers. (Jer. 50:7.)

d. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.) He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

e. Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing (9). For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:9, 10.)

f. And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? (I Pet. 3:13.) If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things? (Jno. 3:12.)

g. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring? (1) Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help (11). But be not thou far from me, O Lord: O my strength, haste thee to help me. (Ps. 22:1, 11, 19.) This thou hast seen, O Lord: keep not silence: O Lord, be not far from me. (Ps. 35:22.)

h. The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. (Ex. 15:2.) Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.)

Psalm 39.

a. That the Lord may continue his word which he spake concerning me, saying, If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. (I Ks. 2:4.) Wherewithal shall a young man cleanse his way? By taking heed thereto according to thy word. (Ps. 119:9.) But Jehu took no heed to walk in the law of the Lord God of Israel with all his heart: for he departed not from the sins of Jeroboam, which made Israel to sin. (II Ks. 10:31.)

b. Keep thy tongue from evil and thy lips from speaking guile. (Ps. 34:13.) But he said unto her, Thou speakest as one of the foolish women speaketh. What! shall we receive good at the hand of God, and shall ye not receive evil? In all this did not Job sin with his lips. (Job 2:10.) Even so the tongue is a little member, and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth! (5). And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell (6). For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind (7). But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison (8). Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God (9). Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be (10). Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter? (11) Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh. (Ja. 3:5-12.)

c. Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and I could not stay. (Jer. 20:9.) For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah. (Ps. 32:4.) And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures? (Luke 24:32.)

d. So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. (Ps. 90:12.) How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me? (Ps. 119:84.) What is my strength, that I should hope? and what is mine end, that I should prolong my life? (Job 6:11.)

handbreadth; and [e]mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. [4]Sē'lah.

6 Surely every man walketh in a vain shew: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them.

7 And now, [2]Lord, what wait I for? my hope [f]is in thee.

8 Deliver [g]me from all my transgressions: make me not the reproach of the foolish.

9 I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it.

10 Remove thy stroke away from me: I am consumed by the blow of thine hand.

11 When thou with rebukes [h]dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Sē'lah.

12 Hear [i]my prayer, O [2]Lord, and give ear unto my cry; hold not thy peace at my tears: for I am [j]a stranger with thee, and a sojourner, as all my fathers were.

13 O spare me, that I may recover strength, before I go hence, and be no more.

[1]PSALM 40.

1 *The benefit of confidence in God.* 6 *Obedience is the best sacrifice.* 11 *The sense of David's evils inflameth his prayer.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 I waited patiently for the [2]Lord; and he inclined unto me, and heard [a]my cry.

2 He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings.

3 And he hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God: many shall see it, and [b]fear, and shall trust [c]in the [2]Lord.

4 Blessed is [c]that man that maketh the [2]Lord his trust, and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies.

5 Many, O [2]Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered.

6 *Sacrifice and [d]offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required.*

7 *Then said I, Lo, I come: in the volume of the [3]book it is [e]written of me,*

8 *[f]I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is [g]within my heart.*

9 I have preached righteousness in the great congregation: lo, I have not refrained my lips, O [2]Lord, [h]thou knowest.

10 [i]I have not hid thy righteousness within my heart; I have declared thy faithfulness and thy salvation: I have not concealed thy lovingkindness and thy truth from the great congregation.

11 [4]Withhold [j]not thou thy tender mercies from me, O [2]Lord: [k]let thy lovingkindness and thy truth continually preserve me.

12 For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up; they are more than the hairs of mine head: therefore my heart faileth me.

13 Be pleased, O [2]Lord, to [l]deliver me: O [2]Lord, make haste to help me.

14 Let them be ashamed and [m]confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil.

15 Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha.

16 Let all those that seek [n]thee rejoice [o]and

1. This Ps. was written late in David's life, about the close of the time when his many enemies had taken advantage of his sickness to menace the peace of his kingdom. Its subject is confidence in God, its purpose, to show that the best sacrifice which can be offered to Jehovah is service.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The law of Moses.

4. Beginning with v. 11 the tone of thanksgiving changes to a prayer and confession of sin.

4. Pause, rest, silence.

Psalm 40.

e. For a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night. (Ps. 90:4.) Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain? (Ps. 89:47.)

f. For in thee, O Lord, do I hope: thou wilt hear, O Lord my God. (Ps. 38:15.)

g. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)

h. So it shall be a reproach and a taunt, an instruction and an astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in furious rebukes. I the Lord have spoken it. (Ezek. 5:15.) But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbade the madness of the prophet. (II Pet. 2:16.)

i. Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee. (Ps. 102:1.) Hear my prayer, O Lord, give ear to my supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness. (Ps. 143:1.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.)

j. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were pursuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.) I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me. (Ps. 119:19.) Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. (I Pet. 2:11.)

Psalm 40.

a. We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God and have also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) We have sinned because we have forsaken the Lord and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth. (I Sam. 12:10.) The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.)

b. Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.) And by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

c. See 1, Ps. 32.

d. For I desired mercy and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.) But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mat. 9:13.) Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me (5): In burnt offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had no pleasure. (Heb. 10:5, 6.)

e. These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the prophets, and in the Psalms concerning me. (Luke 24:44.) Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. (Jno. 5:39.)

f. My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. (Jno. 4:34.) For I delight in the law of God after the inward man. (Rom. 7:22.)

g. The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide. (Ps. 37:31.) Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. (II Cor. 3:3.)

h. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off (2). For there is not the word in my tongue but, lo, O Lord, thou knowest it altogether. (Ps. 139:2, 4.) The Lord God of gods, the Lord God of gods, he knoweth, and Israel he shall know. (Josh. 22:22.)

i. And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shown you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house (20). For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. (Acts 20:20, 27.)

j. See i, Ps. 33.

k. O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles. (Ps. 43:3.) He shall send from heaven and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth. (Ps. 57:3.) O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him. (Ps. 61:7.) Mercy and truth preserve the king. (Prov. 20:28.)

l. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)

m. Let them be confounded and put to shame that seek after my soul: let them be turned back and brought to confusion that devise my hurt (4). Let them be ashamed and brought to confusion together that rejoice at mine hurt: let them be clothed with shame and dishonor that magnify themselves against me. (Ps. 35:4, 26.) Let them be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion that desire my hurt. (Ps. 70:2.) Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt. (Ps. 71:13.)

n. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

o. Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart. (Ps. 32:11.) Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you, it is safe. (Phil. 3:1.) Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. (Phil. 4:4.) Rejoice in the Lord, O ye righteous: for praise is comely for the upright (1). For the word of the Lord is right; and all his works are done in truth. (Ps. 33:1, 4.)

be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The [2]Lord be magnified.

17 But I am [p]poor and needy; yet the [2]Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and [l]my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God.

[1]PSALM 41.

1 *God's care of the poor.* 4 *David complaineth of his enemies' treachery:* 10 *He fleeth to God for succour.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Blessed [a]is he that considereth the poor: the [2]Lord will deliver him in [b]time of trouble.

2 The [2]Lord will preserve him, and keep him alive; and he shall be blessed upon the earth: and thou wilt not deliver him unto the will of his enemies.

3 The [2]Lord will [c]strengthen him upon the bed of languishing: thou wilt make all his bed in his sickness.

4 I said, [2]Lord, be merciful [d]unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee.

5 Mine enemies speak evil of me, When shall he die, and his name perish?

6 And if he come to see me, he [e]speaketh [3]vanity: his heart gathereth iniquity to itself; when he goeth abroad, he telleth it.

7 *All that hate me whisper together against me: against me do they devise my hurt.*

8 *An evil disease, say they, cleaveth fast unto him: and now that he lieth he shall rise up no more.*

9 *Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, [f]which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his [4]heel against me.*

Psalm 41.

1. This Ps. was written during the period after David's sins and before he was forgiven and morally restored, when many of his friends and advisers were secretly encouraging Absalom's plot.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. His professions of friendship are insincere and hypocritical.

4. A Hebrew phrase indicating treacherous conspiracy.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. A prayer for lawful punishment.

Psalm 42.

1. This Ps. begins Book 2 of the Ps., which ends with the 72nd, the chief difference between the first and second divisions is the name or title of God. The first division is called Jehovistic, i. e., the name of Jehovah predominates; it occurs 272 times, and the name Elohim, meaning God, occurs only 15 times. The second division is called Elovistic, as the name God occurs 164 times and Jehovah only 30 times. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's flight from Absalom, and expresses the author's great longing and thirst for God.

2. Causing to understand.

10 But thou, O [5]Lord, be [d]merciful unto me, and raise me up, that I may requite [e]them.

11 By this I know that thou [g]favourest me, because mine enemy doth not triumph over me.

12 And as for me, thou upholdest me in mine integrity, and settest me before thy face for ever.

13 Blessed [h]be the [5]Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el from everlasting, and to everlasting. Amen, and Amen.

[1]PSALM 42.

1 *David's zeal to serve God in the temple.*

To the chief Musician, [2]Măs'chĭl, for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 As the hart panteth after the water brooks, so panteth [a]my soul after thee, O God.

2 My [b]soul thirsteth for God, for [c]the living God: when shall I come and appear before God?

3 My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where [d]is thy God?

4 When I remember these things, [e]I pour out my soul in me: for I had gone with the multitude, I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with a multitude that kept holyday.

5 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? [f]hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance.

6 O my God, my soul is cast down within me: therefore will I remember thee from the

---

p. But I am poor and needy: make haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O Lord make no tarrying. (Ps. 70:5.) Bow down thine ear, O Lord, hear me: for I am poor and needy. (Ps. 86:1.) For I am poor and needy, and my heart is wounded within me. (Ps. 109:22.)

Psalm 41.

a. He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth; but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. (Prov. 14:21.) Then Jesus, beholding him, loved him, and said unto him, One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, take up the cross, and follow me. (Mk. 10:21.) But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.) Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy (3). Deliver the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked. (Ps. 82:3, 4.)

b. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. (Ps. 27:5.) They shall not be ashamed in the evil time: and in the days of famine they shall be satisfied. (Ps. 37:19.)

c. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me; for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord; he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

d. Have mercy upon me, O Lord; for I am weak; O Lord, heal me; for my bones are vexed. (Ps. 6:2.) And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

e. They speak vanity every one with his neighbor: with flattering lips and with a double heart do they speak. (Ps. 12:2.) They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies; they bless with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Selah. (Ps. 62:4.) He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him; (24) When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. (Prov. 26:24, 25.)

f. I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. (Jno. 13:18.) For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him (12): But it was thou, a man mine equal, my guide, and mine acquaintance (13). He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant. (Ps. 55:12, 13, 20.) My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me (14). All my inward friends abhorred me: and they whom I loved are turned against me. (Job 19:14, 19.) For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him. (Jer. 20:10.)

g. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord: and he delighteth in his way. (Ps. 37:23.) The Lord taketh pleasure in them that fear him, in those that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 147:11.)

h. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things (18). And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory: Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:18, 19.) Blessed be the Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 89:52.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel from everlasting to everlasting: and let all the people say, Amen. Praise ye the Lord. (Ps. 106:48.) Let every thing that hath breath praise the Lord. Praise ye the Lord. (Ps. 150:6.)

Psalm 42.

a. I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments. (Ps. 119:131.)

b. In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. (Jno. 7:37.) O God, thou art my God; early will I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is. (Ps. 63:1.) My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. (Ps. 84:2.) I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah. (Ps. 143:6.)

c. For they themselves show of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God. (I Thes. 1:9.) My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. (Ps. 84:2.) And Joshua said, Hereby ye shall know that the living God is among you, and that he will without fail drive out from before you the Canaanites, and the Hittites, and the Hivites, and the Perizzites, and the Girgashites, and the Amorites, and the Jebusites. (Josh. 3:10.) But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.) I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble, and fear before the God of Daniel; for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. (Dan. 6:26.) But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. (Mat. 26:63.) And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God. (Rom. 9:26.)

d. Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God? (Ps. 115:2.) Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God? (Joel 2:17.)

e. Trust in him at all times: ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah. (Ps. 62:8.) And Hannah answered and said, No, my lord, I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit: I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the Lord. (I Sam. 1:15.) And now my soul is poured out upon me; the days of affliction have taken hold upon me. (Job 30:16.) Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the watches pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger in the top of every street. (Lam. 2:19.)

f. The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him. (Lam. 3:24.) But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more. (Ps. 71:14.)

land of Jor'dan, and of the Hĕr'mon-ītes, from the hill Mī'zar.

7 Deep [g]calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: [h]all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me.

8 Yet the [3]Lord will [i]command his loving-kindness in the daytime, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life.

9 I will say unto God [j]my rock, Why hast thou forgotten me? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

10 As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God?

11 Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

[1]PSALM 43.

1 *David promiseth to serve God joyfully.* 5 *He encourageth his soul to trust in God.*

1 Judge [a]me, O [2]God, and plead my cause against an ungodly nation: O [b]deliver me from the [3]deceitful and unjust man.

2 For thou art the God of [c]my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy?

3 O send out thy light and thy truth: let them lead me; let them bring me unto thy holy hill, and to thy tabernacles.

4 Then will I go unto the altar of God, unto God my exceeding joy: yea, upon the harp will I praise thee, O God my God.

5 Why art [d]thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God.

[1]PSALM 44.

1 *The church, in memory of former favours,* 7 *complaineth of their present evils.*

To the [2]chief Musician for the sons of Kō'rah, Măs'chĭl.

1 We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old.

2 How thou didst drive [3]out the heathen with thy hand, and plantedst them; how thou didst afflict the people, and cast them out.

3 For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favour unto them.

4 Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jā'cob.

5 Through thee [a]will we push down our enemies: through thy name will we tread them under that rise up against us.

6 For [b]I will not trust in my bow, neither shall my sword save me.

7 But thou hast saved us from our enemies, and hast put them to shame that hated us.

8 In [c]God we boast all the day long, and praise thy name for ever. [4]Sē'lah.

9 [5]But thou hast cast off, and [d]put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies.

10 Thou makest us to [e]turn back from the enemy: and they which hate us spoil for themselves.

11 Thou hast given us like sheep appointed for meat; and hast [f]scattered us among the heathen.

12 Thou sellest [g]thy people for nought, and dost not increase thy wealth by their price.

13 Thou makest us a [h]reproach to our neighbours, a scorn and a [i]derision to them that are round about us.

14 Thou makest us a [j]byword among the heathen, a shaking of the head among the people.

15 My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me,

---

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 42.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's flight from Absalom and expresses the author's great longing and thirst for God.

2. The name God, signifying the original, creative fiat, the God of power and strength, was used exclusively in this Ps., the name Jehovah not being used.

3. Referring to Ahithophel.

Psalm 44.

1. This Ps. was written during the reign of Hezekiah; on the occasion of the blasphemous message of Rabshakeh.

2. An allusion to Ex. 10:2, "And that thou mayest tell in the ears of thy son, and of thy son's son what things I have wrought in Egypt and my signs which I have done among them, that ye may know how that I am the Lord."

3. Referring to the settlement of Canaan.

4. Pause, silence, rest.

5. Vs. 9-16, the thought turns to lamentation and complaint regarding their national distress.

g. Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumor shall be upon rumor; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. (Ezek. 7:26.)

h. Save me, O God; for the waters are come in unto my soul (1). I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me. (Ps. 69:1, 2.) Thy wrath lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. Selah. (Ps. 88:7.) And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jesus saith unto him, They have no wine. (Jno. 2:3.)

i. The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses, and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 28:8.) He shall send from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth. (Ps. 57:3.) As the dew of Hermon, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zion: for there the Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore. (Ps. 133:3.)

j. The Lord looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, and seek God. (Ps. 14:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) O come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

Psalm 43.

a. The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me. (Ps. 7:8.) Judge me, O Lord my God, according to thy righteousness; and let them not rejoice over me. (Ps. 35:24.)

b. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape; incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)

c. The Lord is my strength and my shield; my heart trusted in him, and I am helped: therefore my heart greatly rejoiceth; and with my song will I praise him. (Ps. 28:7.) Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord JEHOVAH is everlasting strength. (Is. 26:4.) I will love thee, O Lord, my strength. (Ps. 18:1.)

d. Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted in me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him for the help of his countenance (5). Why art thou cast down, O my soul? and why art thou disquieted within me? hope thou in God: for I shall yet praise him, who is the health of my countenance, and my God. (Ps. 42:5, 11.)

Psalm 44.

a. Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies. (Ps. 60:12.) His glory is like the firstling of his bullock, and his horns are like the horns of unicorns: with them he shall push the people together to the ends of the earth: and they are the ten thousands of Ephraim, and they are the thousands of Manasseh. (Dt. 33:17.) I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward, so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great. (Dan. 8:4.)

b. There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. (Ps. 33:16.) But I will have mercy upon the house of Judah, and will save them by the Lord their God, and will not save them by bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen. (Hos. 1:7.) And all this assembly shall know that the Lord saveth not with sword and spear: for the battle is the Lord's, and he will give you into our hands. (I Sam. 17:47.)

c. My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad. (Ps. 34:2.) But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:24.)

d. For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? (Ps. 43:2.) O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again (1). Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies? (Ps. 60:1, 10.) But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed. (Ps. 89:38.)

e. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies; they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. (Lev. 26:17.) O Lord, what shall I say, when Israel turneth their backs before their enemies! (8) Therefore the children of Israel could not stand before their enemies, but turned their backs before their enemies, because they were accursed: neither will I be with you any more, except ye destroy the accursed from among you. (Josh. 7:8, 12.)

f. And the Lord shall scatter you among the nations, and ye shall be left few in number among the heathen, whither the Lord shall lead you. (Dt. 4:27.) O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again. (Ps. 60:1.) To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands. (Ps. 106:27.)

g. Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders. (Jer. 15:13.) How should one chase a thousand, and two put ten thousand to flight, except their Rock had sold them, and the Lord had shut them up? (Dt. 32:30.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.)

h. We are become a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. (Ps. 79:4.) All that pass by the way spoil him: he is a reproach to his neighbors. (Ps. 89:41.)

i. Thou makest us a strife unto our neighbors: and our enemies laugh among themselves. (Ps. 80:6.) Thus saith the Lord God; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much. (Ezek. 23:32.)

j. He hath made me also a byword of the people; and aforetime I was as a tabret. (Job 17:6.) And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.)

16 For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger.

17 All [k]this is come upon us; yet have [l]we not forgotten thee, neither have we dealt falsely in thy covenant.

18 Our heart is not turned back, neither have our steps declined from thy way;

19 Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death.

20 If we have [l]forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god;

21 Shall not [m]God search this out? for he knoweth the secrets of the heart.

22 Yea, for thy sake are we killed all the day long; we are counted as sheep for the slaughter.

23 Awake, why sleepest thou, O Lord? arise, cast us not off for ever.

24 Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression?

25 For our soul is bowed down to the dust: our belly cleaveth unto the earth.

26 Arise for our help, and redeem us for thy mercies' sake.

[1]PSALM 45.

1 *The majesty and grace of Christ's kingdom.*
10 *The duty of the church, and the benefits thereof.*

To the chief Musician upon Sho-shăn'nim, for the sons of Kō'rah, Măs'chĭl, A Song of [2]loves.

1 My heart is inditing a good matter: I speak of the things which I have made touching the king: my tongue is the pen of a ready writer.

2 *Thou art fairer than the children of men: grace is poured into thy lips: therefore [3]God hath blessed thee for ever.*

3 Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O most mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty.

4 And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things.

5 Thine [a]arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee.

6 *Thy [b]throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a [c]right sceptre.*

7 *Thou lovest [d]righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, [e]thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy [4]fellows.*

8 All thy garments smell of myrrh, and aloes, and cassia, out of the ivory palaces, whereby they have made thee glad.

9 Kings' daughters were among thy honourable women: upon thy right hand did stand the queen in gold of Ō'phĭr.

10 [5]Hearken, O daughter, and consider, and incline thine ear; forget also thine own people, and thy father's house;

11 So shall the king greatly desire thy beauty: for he is thy [6]Lord; and worship thou him.

12 And the daughter of Tȳre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall intreat thy favour.

13 The [f]king's daughter is all glorious within: her clothing is of wrought gold.

14 She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee.

15 With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace.

16 Instead of thy fathers shall be thy children, [g]whom thou mayest make princes in all the earth.

17 [h]*I will make thy name to be remembered in all generations: therefore shall the people praise thee for [7]ever and ever.*

[1]PSALM 46.

1 *The confidence which the church hath in God.* 8 *An exhortation to behold it.*

To the chief Musician for the sons of Kō'rah, A Song upon [2]Ăl'a-mōth.

1 God is our refuge [a]and strength, a very [b]present help in trouble.

Psalm 45.

1. This Ps. was written by Solomon as a marriage Ps. on the occasion of moving his Egyptian wife from Zion to the new palace, which he had just completed for her.

2. Of the dearly beloved.

3. Because of his faultless character.

4. Other kings.

5. The remaining portion of the address is to the bride.

6. Here prophetically applied to Christ, the bride of the church.

7. Eternity to eternity.

Psalm 46.

1. This Ps. celebrates a great victory and was written on the occasion of the overthrow of Sennacherib (11 Ks. 18:13). It could not apply to Jehoshaphat's reign, as the war chariot here spoken of was impossible at that time.

2. A particular kind of music.

k. As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth. (Dan. 9:13.)

l. That they might set their hope in God, and not forget the works of God, but keep his commandments. (Ps. 78:7.) The bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law (61). For I am become like a bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes (83). My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law (109). I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts (141). Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law (153). I have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments. (Ps. 119: 61, 83, 109, 141, 153, 176.)

m. What then shall I do when God riseth up? and when he visiteth, what shall I answer him? (Job 31:14.) O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me (1). Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. (Ps. 139:1, 2.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart and with a willing mind: for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.)

Psalm 45.

a. Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper. (Ps. 120:4.) Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind. (Is. 5:28.) And he said, Hear ye now, O house of David: Is it a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also? (Is. 7:13.)

b. Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting. (Ps. 93:2.) But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom (8). Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Heb. 1:8, 9.)

c. Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth. With righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight (25). With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright (26). With the pure, thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee! (Ps. 71:19.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.)

d. He loveth righteousness and judgment; the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. (Ps. 33:5.) For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. (Heb. 7:26.) For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.) He loveth righteousness and judgment; the earth is full of the goodness of the Lord. (Ps. 33:5.)

e. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) Jesus saith unto her, Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. (Jno. 20:17.)

f. Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready (7). And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints (8). And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (Rev. 19:7-9.)

g. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvelous light. (I Pet. 2:9.) And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:6.)

h. For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering; for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

Psalm 46.

a. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) For thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, and my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) He is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

b. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) If a man love me he will keep

2 Therefore will not [e]we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea;

3 Though the waters thereof roar and be troubled, though the mountains shake with the swelling thereof. [3]Sē'lah.

4 There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the most High.

5 God is [d]in the midst of her; she shall not be moved: God shall help her, and that right early.

6 *The heathen raged, the kingdoms were moved: he uttered [e]his voice, [f]the earth melted.*

7 *The [4]Lord of hosts is [g]with us; the God of Jā'cob is [h]our refuge.* [3]*Sē'lah.*

8 *Come, behold the works of the [4]Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth.*

9 *He maketh wars [i]to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire.*

10 *Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth.*

11 The [4]Lord of hosts [g]is with us; the God of Jā'cob is our [h]refuge. [3]Sē'lah.

[1]PSALM 47.

The nations are exhorted cheerfully to entertain the kingdom of Christ.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 *O [2]clap your hands, all ye people; shout unto God with the voice of triumph.*

2 *For the [3]Lord most high is terrible; he is a great King over all the earth.*

3 *He [a]shall subdue the people under us, and the nations under our feet.*

4 He shall choose [4]our [b]inheritance for us, the excellency of Jā'cob whom he loved. Sē'lah.

5 God is gone up with a shout, the [3]Lord with the sound of a trumpet.

6 Sing praises to God, sing praises: sing praises unto our King, sing praises.

7 *For [c]God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding.*

3. Silence, pause, rest.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God, which is used twice in this Ps.

Psalm 47.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the hostile Arabian's invasion, whose object it was to drive the Israelites from the land. (II Chr. 20:11)—"Behold, I say, how they reward us, to come to cast us out of thy possession which thou hast given us to inherit." It is an exhortation to God, as king of the earth.

2. Demonstrations of joy.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. The keynote of this Ps. A past act in the future tense, expressive of a continuance of the act. Jehovah had chosen Israel.

5. The princes of the nation. (Hos. 4:18.)

Psalm 48.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of a survey of the fortifications of Zion, pronouncing them impregnable. The thought is the glory and beauty of Zion.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The admiration of the whole earth.

4. Ships built for the voyage to Tarshish, hence proverbial for great strength.

5. Pause, silence, rest.

Psalm 49.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the Babylonish captivity. Its theme is the folly of trusting in the prosperity of riches.

8 *God reigneth over the heathen: God sitteth upon the throne of his holiness.*

9 The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Ā'brăhăm: for the [5]shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted.

[1]PSALM 48.

The ornaments and privileges of the church.

A Song and Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 Great is the [2]Lord, and [a]greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness.

2 Beautiful for situation, the joy of the [3]whole earth, is mount Zī'ŏn, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King.

3 God [b]is known in her palaces for a refuge.

4 For, lo, the kings were assembled, they passed by together.

5 They saw it, and so they marvelled; they were troubled, and hasted away.

6 Fear took hold upon them there, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

7 Thou breakest the [4]ships of Tär'shish with an east wind.

8 As we have heard, so have we seen in the city of the [2]Lord of hosts, in the city of our God: God will [c]establish it for ever. [5]Sē'lah.

9 We have thought of thy lovingkindness, O God, in the midst of thy temple.

10 According to [d]thy name, O God, so is thy praise unto the ends of the earth: thy right hand is full of righteousness.

11 Let mount Zī'ŏn rejoice, let the daughters of Jū'dah be glad, because of thy judgments.

12 Walk about Zī'ŏn, and go round about her: tell the towers thereof.

13 Mark ye well her bulwarks, consider her palaces; that ye may tell it to the generation following.

14 For [e]this God is our God for ever and ever: he will be our [f]guide even unto death.

[1]PSALM 49.

An earnest persuasion to build the faith of resurrection, not on worldly power, but on God.

---

my words; and my Father will love him and we will come unto him and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.) Draw nigh to God and he will drew nigh to you. (Ja. 4:8.) For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for? (Dt. 4:7.)

c. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) The Lord is my light and my salvation: whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) When thou passest through the waters I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee; when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.)

d. For the Lord thy God walketh in the midst of thy camp to deliver thee, and to give up thine enemies before thee; therefore shall thy camp be holy: that he see no unclean thing in thee, and turn away from thee. (Dt. 23:14.) Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion; for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee. (Is. 12:6.)

e. The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hail stones and coals of fire. (Ps. 18:13.) Lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice. (Ps. 68:33.) The Lord shall roar from on high and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout as they that tread the grapes against all the inhabitants of the earth. (Jer. 25:30.) And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army; for his camp is very great: for he is strong that executeth his word. (Joel 2:11.)

f. And the Lord of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn; and it shall rise up wholly like a flood, and shall be drowned as by the flood of Egypt. (Amos 9:5.) And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as waters that are poured down a steep place. (Mic. 1:4.) The mountains quake at him and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein. (Nah. 1:5.)

g. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now. (Num. 14:19.) And behold God himself is with us for our captain, and his priests with sounding trumpets to cry alarm against you. O children of Israel, fight ye not against the Lord God of your fathers; for ye shall not prosper. (II Chr. 13:12.)

h. The Lord also will be a refuge for the oppressed, a refuge in times of trouble. (Ps. 9:9.) God is known in her palaces for her refuge. (Ps. 48:3.)

i. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.) And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off. (Mic. 4:3.)

Psalm 47.

a. It is God that avengeth me, and subdueth the people under me. (Ps. 18:47.) In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands. (Ezek. 20:6.)

b. Thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. (I Pet. 1:4.)

c. And the Lord shall be King over all the earth: in that day shall there be one Lord and his name one. (Zech. 14:9.)

Psalm 48.

a. The Lord is great and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared above all gods. (Ps. 96:4.) Great is the Lord and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. (Ps. 145:3.) For great is the Lord and greatly to be praised; he also is to be feared above all gods. (I Chr. 16:25.)

b. Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him; fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. (Ps. 37:7.) The Lord of hosts is with us; the God of Jacob is our refuge: Selah. (Ps. 46:7.)

c. That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church: and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Matt. 16:18.) And of Zion it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the highest himself shall establish her. (Ps. 87:5.)

d. For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles. (Mal. 1:11.) If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD. (Dt. 28:58.) For the Canaanites and all the inhabitants of the land shall hear of it, and shall environ us round, and cut off our name from the earth: and what wilt thou do unto thy great name? (Josh. 7:9.)

e. Lo, this is our God: we have waited for him and he will save us: this is the Lord; we have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation. (Is. 25:9.)

f. And the Lord shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not. (Is. 58:11.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.)

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 Hear [a]this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world:
2 Both low and high, rich and poor, together.
3 My mouth shall speak of wisdom; and the meditation [b]of my heart shall be of understanding.
4 I will incline mine ear to a [2]parable: I will open my dark [3]saying upon the harp.
5 Wherefore should I [c]fear in the days of evil, when the iniquity of my heels shall compass me about?
6 They that [d]trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches;
7 None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor [e]give to God a ransom for him:
8 (For [f]the [4]redemption of their soul is precious, and it [5]ceaseth for ever:)
9 That he should still live for ever, and not see corruption.
10 For he seeth that wise men die, likewise the fool and the brutish person perish, and leave their [g]wealth to others.
11 Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations; they call their lands after their own names.
12 Nevertheless man being in honour abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish.
13 This their way is their folly: yet their posterity approve their sayings. [6]Sē'lah.
14 Like sheep they are laid in the grave; death shall feed on them; and [h]the upright shall have dominion over them in the morning; and their beauty shall consume in the grave from their dwelling.
15 But God [i]will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall [j]receive me. Sē'lah.
16 Be not thou afraid when one is made rich, when the glory of his house is increased;
17 For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away: his glory shall not descend after him.
18 Though while he lived he blessed his soul: and men will praise thee, when thou doest well to thyself.
19 He shall go to the generation of his fathers; they shall never see light.
20 Man that is in honour, and understandeth not, is like the beasts that perish.

2. A discourse where spiritual truths are made clearer through comparison.

3. Revelations from God, same as parables.

4. The redemption price of man's life is very costly, costlier than man can pay.

5. Is wanting or omitted.

6. Pause, silence, rest.

[1]PSALM 50.

1 *The majesty of God in the church.* 7 *The pleasure of God is not in ceremonies,* 14 *but in obedience.*

A Psalm of [2]Ā'saph.

1 The mighty God, even the [3]Lord, hath spoken, and called the earth from the rising of the sun unto the going down thereof.
2 Out of Zī'ŏn, the [a]perfection of beauty, God hath shined.
3 *Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him.*
4 *He [b]shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people.*
5 *Gather [c]my saints together unto me; those that have made a covenant [d]with me by sacrifice.*
6 *And the heavens [e]shall declare his righteousness: for God is [f]judge himself.* Sē'lah.
7 Hear, O my people, and I will speak; O Īs'ra-el, and I will [4]testify against thee: I am God, even thy God.
8 I [h]will not reprove [g]thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me.
9 I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds.
10 For every beast of the forest is mine, and the cattle upon a thousand hills.
11 I know all the fowls of the mountains: and the wild beasts of the field are mine.

1. This Ps. was written at a time when the people of God were longing for the riches of this world and envious of the prosperity of the wicked. Its subject is, God the judge of the righteous and the wicked.

2. One of the three chief musicians. (I Chr. 15:17-19.)

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. For failure to worship.

Psalm 49.

a. Give ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth. (Ps. 78:1.) Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth. (Is. 1:2.) Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is. (Mic. 1:2.)

b. Let the words of my mouth, and the meditation of my heart, be acceptable in thy sight, O Lord, my strength and my redeemer. (Ps. 19:14.)

c. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

d. If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence (24). This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above. (Job 31:24, 28.) Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.) He that trusteth in his riches shall fall. (Prov. 11:28.) Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! (Mk. 10:24.)

e. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? (Mat. 16:26.) Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee (18). Will he esteem thy riches? no, not gold, nor all the forces of strength. (Job 36:18-19).

f. Because there is wrath, beware lest he take thee away with his stroke: then a great ransom cannot deliver thee. (Job 36:18.)

g. Surely every man walketh in a vain show: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them. (Ps. 39:6.) But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:20.)

h. And ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 4:3.) That ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Luke 22:30.) Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? (I Cor. 6:2.) And he that overcometh and keepeth my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations. (Rev. 2:26.)

i. I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes. (Hos. 13:14.) Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them. (Rev. 14:13.) For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine holy one to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) For thou hast delivered my soul from death: wilt thou not deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in the light of the living? (Ps. 56:13.)

j. Thou wilt show me the path of life; in thy presence is fulness of joy; at thy right hand there are pleasures for evermore. (Ps. 16:11.) Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and afterward receive me to glory. (Ps. 73:24.) And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. (Gen. 5:24.)

Psalm 50.

a. Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King. (Ps. 48:2.) They hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? (Lam. 2:15.)

b. Hear, ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. (Mic. 6:2.) I call heaven and earth to witness against you this day, that ye shall soon utterly perish from off the land whereunto ye go over Jordan to possess it; ye shall not prolong your days upon it, but shall utterly be destroyed. (Dt. 4:26.) Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. (Is. 1:2.)

c. I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine anger, even them that rejoice in my highness. (Is. 13:3.) Sing unto the Lord, O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. (Ps. 30:4.) For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.)

d. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Ps. 25:10.) And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people, and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient. (Ex. 24:7.) And in it have I put the ark, wherein is the covenant of the Lord, that he made with the children of Israel. (II Chr. 6:11.)

e. And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord; thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints. (Ps. 89:5.) The heavens declare his righteousness, and all the people see his glory. (Ps. 97:6.)

f. See c, Ps. 45.

g. Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. (Ps. 40:6.) For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give it; thou delightest not in burnt offering. (Ps. 51:16.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord; I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. (Is. 1:11.)

h. Will the Lord be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? shall I give my first-born for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul? (Mic. 6:7.) Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things. (Acts 17:25.)

12 If I were hungry, I would not tell thee: for the world is mine, and the fulness thereof.
13 Will I eat the flesh of bulls, or drink the blood of goats?
14 [i]Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the most High:
15 And [j]call upon me in the day of trouble: I will [k]deliver thee, and thou shalt [l]glorify me.
16 But unto the [m]wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth?
17 Seeing [n]thou hatest [5]instruction, and castest my [6]words behind thee.
18 When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with [o]him, and hast been partaker with adulterers.
19 Thou givest thy mouth to evil, and thy [p]tongue frameth deceit.
20 Thou sittest and [q]speakest against thy brother; thou slanderest thine own mother's son.
21 These things hast thou done, and [r]I kept silence; thou [s]thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes.
22 Now consider this, ye that [s]forget God, lest I tear you in pieces, and there be none to deliver.
23 Whoso offereth praise glorifieth me: and to him that ordereth his conversation aright will I shew the salvation of God.

5. Discipline.

6. Revelations.

[1]PSALM 51.

1 *David prayeth for remission of sins,* 6 *and for sanctification.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid, when Nā'than the prophet came unto him, after he had [2]gone in to Băth'-shĕ-bà.

1 Have mercy [a]upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness: according unto the multitude of thy tender mercies [b]blot out my transgressions.
2 Wash [c]me thoroughly from mine iniquity, and cleanse [d]me from my sin.
3 For [e]I acknowledge my transgressions: and [3]my sin is ever before me.
4 Against [f]thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil [g]in thy sight: [h]that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest.
5 Behold, [i]I was [5]shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me.
6 Behold, thou desirest truth [j]in the [6]inward parts: and in the hidden [6]part thou shalt make me [k]to know wisdom.
7 Purge me with [l]hyssop, and I shall be clean: wash me, and I shall be whiter than snow.

Psalm 51.

1. This is a penitential Ps. of the highest order and was written on the occasion of David's confession of his sins.

2. About one year after. (II Sam. 12:14)—"How be it because by this deed thou hast given great occasion to the enemies of the Lord to blaspheme, the child also that is born unto thee, shall surely die."

3. The plural is used, illustrating "Each single sin is the mother of many." David had committed adultery, which caused him to bring about the death of Uriah, used deceit to cover his sin, dishonor his family, weaken his kingdom, break the seventh commandment.

4. Lit., his sin against humanity was a sin against God.

5. Born with a sinful nature.

6. Lit., the inner man, as in Luke 11:39, "And the Lord said unto him, now do ye Pharisees make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness."

i. I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving. (Ps. 69:30.) And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing. (Ps. 107:22.) I will offer to thee sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. (Ps. 116:17.) Take with you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips. (Hos. 14:2.) By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

j. Thou shalt make thy prayer unto him, and he shall hear thee, and thou shalt pay thy vows. (Job 22:27.) He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.) Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he delivered them out of their distresses (6). Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:6, 13.) They shall call on my name and I will hear them. (Zech. 13:9.)

k. See r, Ps. 34.

l. Ye that fear the Lord, praise him; all ye the seed of Jacob, glorify him; and fear him, all ye the seed of Israel. (Ps. 22:23.)

m. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god. (Ps. 16:4.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish. (Ps. 73:27.) Evil pursueth sinners. (Prov. 13:21.)

n. Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? (21). Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou comm't adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, dost thou commit sacrilege? (Rom. 2:21, 22.) How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof. (Prov. 5:12.) Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge, but he that hateth reproof is brutish. (Prov. 12:1).

o. Who knowing the judgment of God that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. (Rom. 1:32.)

p. The words of his mouth are iniquity and deceit. (Ps. 36:3.) Thy tongue deviseth mischiefs: like a sharp razor, working deceitfully. (Ps. 52:2.)

q. Yea, young children despise me; I arose, and they spake against me. (Job 19:18.) And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death. (Mat. 10:21.)

r. Because sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil. (Ecc. 8:11.) I have long time holden my peace; I have been still and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once. (Is. 42:14.) Have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest me not? (Is. 57:11.)

s. So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish. (Job 8:13.) For he breaketh me with a tempest, and multiplieth my wounds without cause. (Job 9:17.)

Psalm 51.

a. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful. (Ps. 18:25.) And I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) Turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee. (Ps. 57:1.)

b. Blotting out the handwriting of ordinances, that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross. (Col. 2:14.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.) I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and as a cloud thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. (Is. 44:22.) Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. (Acts 3:19.) See vs. 9, 10.

c. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God. (Heb. 9:14.) But if we walk in the light as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.) Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.) Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil. (Is. 1:16.) When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. (Is. 4:4.) O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. (Jer. 4:14.) Arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord. (Acts 22:16.)

d. And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me. (Jer. 33:8.) In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded. (Ezek. 36:33.) How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin (7). If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us (8). If we confess our sins he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:7-9.)

e. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord, and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.) For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them. (Is. 59:12.)

f. Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) Yea, I know that thou didst this in the integrity of thy heart; for I also withheld thee from sinning against me. (Gen. 20:6.) There is none greater in this house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God? (Gen. 39:9.) I have sinned against the Lord. And Nathan said unto David, The Lord hath also put away thy sin; thou shalt not die. (II Sam. 12:13.)

g. Father, I have sinned against Heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son. (Luke 15:21.)

h. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Rom. 3:4.)

i. Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one. (Job 14:4.) The wicked are estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies. (Ps. 58:3.) Yea, thou castest off fear, and restrainest prayer before God. (Job 15:4.) Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and were by nature the children of wrath, even as others. (Eph. 2:3.)

j. He that walketh uprightly, and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. (Ps. 15:2.) Who hath put wisdom in the inward parts? or who hath given understanding to the heart? (Job 38:36.)

k. For the Lord giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. (Prov. 2:6.) For God giveth to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy. (Ecc. 2:26.) If any of you lack wisdom let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

l. And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out at the door of his house until the morning. (Ex. 12:22.) For when Moses had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book and all the people. (Heb. 9:19.)

8 Make me to hear joy [m]and gladness; that the bones which thou hast broken may rejoice.
9 Hide thy face from my sins, and blot out all mine iniquities.
10 Create [7]in [n]me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right [8]spirit within me.
11 Cast [o]me not away from thy presence; and take not thy [9]holy spirit from me.
12 Restore unto me the joy of thy salvation; and uphold me with thy [q]free spirit.
13 Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee.
14 Deliver me from [9]bloodguiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation: and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness.
15 O Lord, open thou [10]my lips; and my mouth shall shew forth thy praise.
16 For thou desirest not sacrifice; else would I give it: thou delightest not in burnt offering.
17 The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise.
18 Do good in thy [11]good pleasure unto Zĭ'ŏn: build thou the walls of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.
19 Then shalt thou be pleased with [r]the sacrifices of righteousness, with burnt offering and whole burnt offering: then shall they offer bullocks upon thine altar.

[1]PSALM 52.

David prophesieth the destruction of Doeg.

To the chief Musician, Măs'chĭl, A Psalm of Dā'vid, when [2]Dō'eg the Ē'dom-īte came and told Saul, and said unto him, Dā'vid is come to the house of A-hĭm'e-lĕch.

1 Why boastest thou [3]thyself in mischief, O [4]mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually.
2 Thy [a]tongue deviseth mischiefs; like a sharp razor, working deceitfully.
3 Thou lovest evil more than good; and lying [b]rather than to speak righteousness. [5]Sē'lah.
4 Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue.
5 God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. [5]Sē'lah.
6 The [c]righteous also shall see, and fear, and shall laugh at him:
7 Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness.
8 But I am like a [6]green olive tree in the house of God: [d]I trust in the mercy of [e]God for ever and ever.
9 I will praise thee for ever, because thou hast done it: and I will wait on thy name; for it is good before thy saints.

[1]PSALM 53.

David describeth the corruption of a natural man, 4 and convinceth the wicked by the light of their conscience.

To the chief Musician upon Mā'ha-lath, Măs'chĭl, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 The [a]fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. Corrupt are they, and have done abominable iniquity: [b]there is none that doeth good.
2 God looked down from heaven upon the children of men, to see if there were any that did understand, that did [c]seek God.
3 Every [d]one of them is gone back: they are altogether become filthy; there is none that doeth good, no, not one.
4 Have the workers of iniquity [e]no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread: they have not called upon God.
5 There were they in great [f]fear, where no fear was: for God hath scattered the bones of him that encampeth against thee: thou hast put them to shame, because God hath despised them.
6 Oh that the salvation of Ĭs'ra-el were come out of Zĭ'ŏn! When God bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jā'cob shall rejoice, and Ĭs'ra-el shall be glad.

[1]PSALM 54.

David prayeth for salvation.

To the chief Musician on Nĕg'ĭ-nŏth, Măs'chĭl, A Psalm of Dā'vid, when the Zĭph'ĭms came and said to Saul, Doth not Dā'vid hide himself with us?

1 Save me, O God, [2]by thy name, and judge me by thy strength.
2 Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth.
3 For strangers are risen up against me, and oppressors seek after my soul: they have not set God before them. [3]Sē'lah.
4 [4]Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord [a]is with them that uphold my soul.
5 He shall reward [5]evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth.

---

7. Heart-renewal; nothing short of a new creation, a new birth, would make David what he should be.

8. A steadfast, established, determined mind.

9. Allusion to II Sam. 11:14-17.

10. The lips of a guilty soul are closed to praises of God.

11. Lit., visit not my (David's) sin on this earth.

Psalm 52.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's persecution by Doeg (I Sam. 22:6-19). Its subject is the folly of wickedness.

2. Nothing is known of Doeg except the statements of I Sam. 21:7 and I Sam. 1.22.

3. The address to Doeg.

4. Mighty, meaning hero, a hero in crime.

5. Pause, rest, silence.

6. The olive tree was the emblem of peace and prosperity.

Psalm 53.

1. This Ps. was written during the Babylonish captivity and is a close reproduction of Ps. 14. In this Ps. the word "Jehovah" does not occur, but the name of God, "Elohim," meaning, the Supreme God, the Most High.

Psalm 54.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the treachery of the Ziphites to David. (I Sam. 23:23.) Its subject is the defence against enemies.

2. On account of thy name.

3. Pause, rest, silence.

4. The writer turns from the treachery of man to his faith and confidence in God.

5. The evil they would bring unto him shall recoil upon themselves.

m. They shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.) Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, joy and gladness from the house of our God? (Joel 1:16.)
n. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.) He that hath clean hands and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. (Ps. 24:4.) Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.) And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. (Acts 15:9.)
o. And the Lord was gracious unto them, and had compassion on them, and had respect unto them, because of his covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and would not destroy them, neither cast he them from his presence as yet. (II Ks. 13:23.) For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Jerusalem and Judah, until he had cast them out from his presence, that Zedekiah rebelled against the king of Babylon. (II Ks. 24:20.) And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim. (Jer. 7:15.)
p. And I will put my Spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments and do them. (Ez. 36:27.) But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9.)
q. Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is there is liberty. (II Cor. 3:17.) Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. (Ps. 110:3.)
r. And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. (Mal. 3:3.)
Psalm 52.
a. For there is no faithfulness in their mouth; their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they clatter with their tongue. (Ps. 5:9.) Who whet their tongue like a sword and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words. (Ps. 64:3.)
b. Take ye heed every one of his neighbor, and trust ye not in any brother; for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbor will walk with slanders (4). And they will deceive every one his neighbor, and will not speak the truth; they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity. (Jer. 9:4, 5.) The wicked are estranged from the womb; they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies. (Ps. 58:3.)
c. The righteous see it and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn. (Job 22:19.)
d. See 1, Ps. 32.
e. See a, Ps. 51.
Psalm 53.
a. The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts. (Ps. 10:4.) See Ps. 14.
b. There is none righteous, no, not one. (Rom. 3:10.)
c. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) For thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)
d. Lo, this only have I found, that God hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions. (Ecc. 7:29.)
e. For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have some understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. (Jer. 4:22.)
f. See b, Ps. 40.
Psalm 54.
a. The Lord taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me. (Ps. 118:7.) The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) He is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

6 I will freely sacrifice unto thee: I will praise thy name, O Lord; for it is good.

7 For he hath delivered [b]me out of all trouble: and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies.

[1]PSALM 55.

David complaineth of his fearful case.

To the chief Musician on Nĕg'ĭ-nŏth, Măs'chīl, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Give ear [a]to my prayer, O God; and hide not thyself from my supplication.

2 Attend unto me, [b]and hear me: I [2]mourn in my complaint, and make a noise;

3 Because of the voice of the enemy, because of the oppression of the wicked: for they cast iniquity upon me, and in wrath they hate me.

4 [c]My heart is sore pained within me: and the terrors of [d]death are fallen upon me.

5 Fearfulness and trembling are come upon me, and horror hath [e]overwhelmed me.

6 And I said, Oh that I had wings like a dove! for then would I fly away, and be at rest.

7 Lo, then would I wander far off, [3]and remain in the wilderness. [4]Sē'lah.

8 I would hasten my escape from the windy storm and tempest.

9 Destroy, O [5]Lord, and divide their tongues: for I have seen violence and strife in the city.

10 Day and night they go about it upon the walls thereof: mischief also and sorrow are in the midst of it.

11 Wickedness is in the midst thereof: deceit and guile depart not from her streets.

12 *For it was not an enemy that reproached me; then I could have borne it: neither was it he that hated me that did magnify himself against me; then I would have hid myself from him:*

13 *But it was thou, a man mine equal, my* [f]*guide, and mine acquaintance.*

Psalm 55.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of Absalom's rebellion (II Sam. 15) at the moment when David's kingdom was amidst a whirl of revolution. Its subject is destruction of the treacherous.

2. Wander about.

3. Dwell.

4. Pause, rest, silence.

5. Allusion to Gen. 11:7, "Go to, let us go down and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech."

Psalm 56.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's flight from Saul; he had taken refuge at the court of Achish. (I Sam. 21:10)—"And David arose and fled that day, for fear of Saul, and went to Achish, the king of Gath." This Ps. should be compared with Ps. 34 and 142.

2. The original "Maroon" here translated as a title of deity is given that meaning nowhere else in the scripture. Elsewhere it means high place, as in Is. 22:16. The meaning is that David's enemies are of the nobles, those high places.

14 *We took sweet counsel together, and walked unto the house of God in company.*

15 Let death seize upon them, and let them [g]go down quick into hell: for wickedness is in their dwellings, and among them.

16 As for me, I will call upon God; and the [5]Lord shall save me.

17 Evening, [h]and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice.

18 He hath delivered my soul in peace from the battle that was against me: for [i]there were many with me.

19 God shall hear, and afflict them, [j]even he that abideth of old. Sē'lah. Because they have no changes, therefore they [k]fear not God.

20 He hath put forth his hands against such as be at peace with him: he hath broken his covenant.

21 The words [l]of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were [l]softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords.

22 Cast thy [m]burden upon the [5]Lord, and he shall sustain thee: [n]he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved.

23 But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of [o]destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will [p]trust in thee.

[1]PSALM 56.

David complaineth of his enemies.

To the chief Musician upon Jō'nath-ē'lem-rechō'kim, Mĭch'tam of Dā'vid, when the Phĭlĭs'tĭnes took him in Găth.

1 Be [a]merciful unto me, O God: for man would swallow [b]me up; he fighting daily oppresseth me.

2 Mine enemies would daily swallow me up: for they be many that fight against me, O thou most [2]High.

3 What [c]time I am afraid, I will trust in thee.

---

b. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. (Mat. 6:13.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.)

Psalm 55.

a. Hear my prayer, O God; give ear to the words of my mouth. (Ps. 54:2.) Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations. (Ps. 61:6.) Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer, and attend to the voice of my supplications. (Ps. 86:6.)

b. But verily God hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer. (Ps. 66:19.) Give ear, O Lord, unto my prayer, and attend to the voice of my supplications (6). In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. (Ps. 86:6, 7.) Hear my voice, O God, in my prayer. (Ps. 64:1.)

c. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow. (Ps. 116:3.) I am feeble and sore broken: I have roared by reason of the disquietness of my heart. (Ps. 38:8.)

d. The sorrows of death compassed me, and the floods of ungodly men made me afraid (4). The sorrows of hell compassed me about: the snares of death prevented me. (Ps. 18:4, 5.) The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of hell gat hold upon me. (Ps. 116:3.)

e. Even when I remember I am afraid, and trembling taketh hold on my flesh. (Job 21:6.) My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me. (Is. 21:4.) They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon their faces, and baldness upon all their heads. (Ez. 7:18.)

f. Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. (Mic. 7:5.) And the conspiracy was strong; for the people increased continually with Absalom. (II Sam. 15:12.)

g. But if the Lord make a new thing, and the earth open her mouth, and swallow them up, with all that appertain unto them, and they go down quick into the pit; then ye shall understand that these men have provoked the Lord. (Num. 16:30.)

h. Now when Daniel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being opened in his chamber toward Jerusalem, he kneeled down upon his knees three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime. (Dan. 6:10.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.) Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour. (Acts 3:1.) Pray without ceasing. (I Thess. 5:17.) Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.)

i. Be strong and courageous, be not afraid nor dismayed for the king of Assyria, nor for all the multitude that is with him; for there be more with us than with him (7). With him is an arm of flesh; but with us is the Lord our God to help us, and to fight our battles. (II Chr. 32:7, 8.) Mine enemies would daily swallow me up; for they be many that fight against me, O thou Most High. (Ps. 56:2.)

j. The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms; and he shall thrust out the enemy from before thee; and shall say, Destroy them. (Dt. 33:27.) Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) Thy throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting. (Ps. 93:2.)

k. See b, Ps. 40.

l. They speak vanity every one with his neighbor: with flattering lips and with a double heart, do they speak. (Ps. 12:2.) Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts. (Ps. 28:3.) For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honey-comb, and her mouth is smoother than oil (3). But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a two-edged sword. (Prov. 5:3, 4.)

m. Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. (I Pet. 5:7.) Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? (Mat. 6:25.)

n. The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord, and he delighteth in his way (23). Though he fall he shall not be utterly cast down; for the Lord upholdeth him with his hand. (Ps. 37:23, 24.) He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved. (Ps. 15:5.) Surely he shall not be moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance. (Ps. 112:6.)

o. Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction. (Ps. 73:18.) But thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. (Is. 38:17.) They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas. (Ez. 28:8.)

p. See l, Ps. 32.

Psalm 56.

a. See a, Ps. 51.

b. He shall send from heaven and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. Selah. God shall send forth his mercy and his truth. (Ps. 57:3.) Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us. (Ps. 124:3.)

c. And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the Lord, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. (II Chr. 20:3.) In the Lord put I my trust. (Ps. 11:1.)

4 In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my [d]trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me.
5 Every day they wrest my words: all their thoughts are against me for evil.
6 They gather themselves together, they hide themselves, they mark my steps, when they wait for my soul.
7 Shall they escape [e]by iniquity? in thine anger cast down the people, O God.
8 Thou tellest my wanderings: put thou my tears into thy [3]bottle: [f]are they not in thy book?
9 When I cry unto thee, then shall mine enemies turn back: this I know; for [g]God is for me.
10 In God will I praise his word: in the Lord will I praise his word.
11 In God have I put [d]my trust: I will not be afraid what man can do unto me.
12 Thy [h]vows are upon me, O God: I will render praises unto thee.
13 For thou hast [i]delivered my soul from death: wilt not thou deliver my feet from falling, that I may walk before God in [j]the light of the living?

[1]PSALM 57.

David complaineth of his dangerous case.

To the chief Musician, Al-tăs'chith, Mĭch'tam of Dā'vid, when he fled from Saul in the cave.

1 Be merciful [a]unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth [b]in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast.
2 I will cry unto God most high; unto God [c]that performeth all things for me.
3 He [d]shall send [2]from heaven, and save me from the reproach of him that would swallow me up. [3]Sē'lah. God [e]shall send forth his mercy and his truth.
4 My soul is among [4]lions: and I lie even among them that are set on [5]fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their [f]tongue a sharp sword.
5 Be thou [g]exalted, O God, above the heavens; let thy glory be above all the earth.
6 They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, into the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. [3]Sē'lah.
7 [h]My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed: I will sing and give praise.
8 Awake up, my glory; awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.
9 I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: I will sing unto thee among the nations.
10 For [i]thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds.
11 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth.

[1]PSALM 58.

David reproveth wicked judges. 3 He describeth the nature of the wicked, 6 devoteth them to God's judgments.

To the chief Musician, Al-tăs'chith, Mĭch'tam of Dā'vid.

1 Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men?
2 Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; [a]ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth.
3 The wicked are [b]estranged from the womb: they go astray as soon as they be born, speaking lies.
4 Their poison is [c]like the poison of a serpent: they are like the deaf [2]adder that stoppeth her ear;
5 Which will not hearken to the voice of charmers, charming never so wisely.
6 Break their teeth, O God, in their mouth: break out the great teeth of the young lions, O [3]Lord.
7 Let them [d]melt away as waters which run

3. An allusion to the oriental practice of bottling the tears of mourners at funerals. The mourners were given a piece of white wool with which they kept their tears wiped away. The wool was afterward squeezed into a bottle and the tears used as the last remedy to restore the dying person.

Psalm 57.

1. This Ps. is founded on I Sam. 24, and is written directly on the occasion of David's sparing Saul's life in the cave.

2. David leaves the results of vindication with heaven.

3. Silence, pause, rest.

4. That is, Saul is as a lion to David.

5. Men inflamed with envy and malice.

Psalm 58.

1. This Ps. is a continuation of the 57th, and its division subject is a prayer for the punishment of the wicked.

2. The adder is here spoken of as being death to the charmer.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

d. Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have; for he hath said, I will never leave thee nor forsake thee (5). So that we may boldly say, the Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.) Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I have put my trust. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust. (Ps. 71:1.) He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.) O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee. (Ps. 84:12.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

e. There are the workers of iniquity fallen: they are cast down, and shall not be able to rise. (Ps. 36:12.) A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape. (Prov. 19:5.) Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant and be delivered? (Ez. 17:15.) And thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God? (Rom. 2:3.)

f. Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)

g. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? (Ps. 118:6.) Whom I shall see for myself, and mine eyes shall behold, and not another; though my reins be consumed within me. (Job 19:27.)

h. I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people. Precious in the sight of the Lord is the death of his saints. O Lord, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds. (Ps. 116:14-16.) Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.)

i. See r, Ps. 34.

j. Lo, all these things worketh God oftentimes with man (29). To bring back his soul from the pit, to be enlightened with the light of the living. (Job 33:29, 30.)

Psalm 57.

a. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) And I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) Thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me. (Ps. 57:1.)

b. See l, Ps. 32.

c. The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands. (Ps. 138:8.)

d. He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters. (Ps. 18:16.) Bow thy heavens, O Lord, and come down: touch the mountains and they shall smoke (5). Send thine hand from above; rid me and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children. (Ps. 144:5, 7.)

e. Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me. (Ps. 40:11.) All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Ps. 25:10.)

f. The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords. (Ps. 55:21.) Who whet their tongue like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words. (Ps. 64:3.)

g. Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens; and thy glory above all the earth. (Ps. 108:5.)

h. O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise even with my glory (1). Awake, psaltery and harp; I myself will awake early (2). I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations (3). For thy mercy is great above the heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds (4). Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth. (Ps. 108:1-5.)

i. For thy mercy is great above the heavens, and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds. (Ps. 108:4.) Thy mercy, O Lord, is in the heavens; and thy faithfulness reacheth unto the clouds. (Ps. 36:5.)

Psalm 58.

a. Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? (Ps. 94:20.) Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed. (Is. 10:1.)

b. Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. (Ps. 51:5.) Yea, thou heardest not; yet, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not open; for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb. (Is. 48:8.)

c. They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. (Ps. 140:3.) Surely the serpent will bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better. (Ecc. 10:11.) Their wine is the poison of dragons, and the cruel venom of asps. (Dt. 32:33.)

d. The wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall gnash with his teeth and melt away; the desire of the wicked shall perish. (Ps. 112:10.) And as soon as we had heard these things, our hearts did melt, neither did there remain any more courage in any man, because of you. (Josh. 2:11.) For they chased them from before the gates even unto Shebarim and smote them in the going down: wherefore the hearts of the people melted and became as water. (Josh. 7:5.) Therefore shall all hands be

continually: when he bendeth his bow to shoot his arrows, let them be as cut in pieces.

8 As a snail which melteth, let every one of them pass away: like the untimely [e]birth of a woman, that they may not see the sun.

9 Before your pots can feel the thorns, he shall take them [f]away as with a whirlwind, both living, and in his wrath.

10 The [g]righteous shall rejoice when he seeth [h]the [4]vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the [5]blood of the wicked.

11 So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward [i]for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth [j]in the earth.

[1]PSALM 59.

David prayeth to be delivered from his enemies.

To the chief Musician, Āl-tăs'chith, Mĭch'tam of Dā'vid; when Saul sent, and they watched the house to kill him.

1 Deliver [a]me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me.

2 Deliver [a]me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men.

3 For, lo, they lie in [3]wait for my soul: the mighty are gathered against me; [b]not for my transgressions, nor for my sin, O [2]Lord.

4 They run and prepare themselves without my fault: awake to help me, and behold.

5 Thou therefore, O [2]Lord God of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, [c]awake to visit all the heathen: be not merciful to any wicked transgressors. Sē'lah.

6 They return at evening: they make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

7 Behold, they [d]belch out with their mouth: swords are in their lips: for who, [e]say they, doth hear?

8 But thou, O [2]Lord, shalt laugh at them; thou shalt have all the heathen in derision.

4. Judicial justice.

5. A figure taken from the battlefield, symbolizing the complete destruction of the wicked.

Psalm 59.

1. This Ps. is founded on I Sam. 19:11. "Saul also sent messengers unto David's house to watch him and slay him in the morning: and Michal, David's wife, told him saying, If thou save not thy life tonight, tomorrow thou shalt be slain." The subject is a prayer for deliverance from enemies.

2. Spies were watching for David.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Pause, silence, rest.

5. They shall wander. Thus sin becomes a weapon for its own punishment.

Psalm 60.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the wars of Edom, when the final result was in the balance.

9 Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence.

10 The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies.

11 Slay them not, lest my people forget: scatter [f]them by thy power; and bring them down, O [2]Lord our [g]shield.

12 For the sin of their mouth and the words of their lips let them even be taken in their pride: and for cursing and lying which they speak.

13 Consume them in wrath, consume them, that they may not be: and let them know that God ruleth in Jā'cob unto the ends of the earth. [4]Sē'lah.

14 And at evening let them return; and let them make a noise like a dog, and go round about the city.

15 Let them [5]wander up and down for meat, and grudge if they be not satisfied.

16 But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and [g]refuge in the day of my trouble.

17 Unto thee, O my strength, will I sing: for God is my [g]defence, and the God [h]of my mercy.

[1]PSALM 60.

David complaining to God of former judgment.

To the chief Musician upon Shu'shan-ē'duth, Mĭch'tam of Dā'vid, to teach; when he strove with Ā'ram-nā-ha-rā'im and with Ā'ram-zō'bah, when Jō'ăb returned, and smote of Ē'dom in the valley of salt twelve thousand.

1 O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been [a]displeased; O turn thyself to us again.

2 Thou hast made the earth to tremble; thou hast broken it: heal the [b]breaches thereof; for it shaketh.

3 Thou [c]hast shewed thy people hard things:

faint, and every man's heart shall melt. (Is. 13:7.) For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water. (Ez. 21:7.)

e. Or as an hidden untimely birth I had not been; as infants which never saw light. (Job 3:16.) If a man beget an hundred children and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and also that he have no burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better than he. (Ecc. 6:3.)

f. So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm. (Ps. 83:15.) The east wind carrieth him away and he departeth; and as a storm hurleth him out of his place. (Job 27:21.) As the whirlwind passeth so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation. (Prov. 10:25.)

g. The righteous shall be glad in the Lord and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) Be glad in the Lord and rejoice, ye righteous; and shout for joy all ye that are upright in heart. (Ps. 32:11.) The righteous shall see it and rejoice. (Ps. 107:42.) The righteous see it and are glad. (Job 22:19.)

h. Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. (Ps. 91:8.) Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Dt. 32:43.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them; for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.)

i. The Lord rewarded me according to my righteousness; according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me. (Ps. 18:20.) Moreover by them is thy servant warned: and in keeping of them there is great reward. (Ps. 19:11.) Say ye to the righteous that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.) Rejoice ye in that day and leap for joy: for behold, your reward is great in heaven (23). But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest. (Luke 6:23, 35.) See Rom. 2:6-11.

j. Say among the heathen that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously. (Ps. 96:10.) And he shall judge the world in righteousness, he shall minister judgment to the people in uprightness. (Ps. 9:8.) For thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Selah. (Ps. 67:4.) But God is the judge: he putteth down one and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:7.) Lift up thyself, thou Judge of the earth; render a reward to the proud. (Ps. 94:2.)

Psalm 59.

a. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord is my helper and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.)

b. Wherefore doth my Lord thus pursue after his servant? for what have I done? or what evil is in mine hand? (I Sam. 26:18.) O Lord my God, if I have done this; if there be iniquity in my hands (3); If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy.) (Ps. 7:3, 4.) They that hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away. (Ps. 69:4.)

c. And all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and none can stay his hand or say unto him, What doest thou? (Dan. 4:35.) They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise; therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. (Is. 26:14.)

d. How long shall they utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves? (Ps. 94:4.) The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness (2). The heart of the righteous studieth to answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things. (Prov. 15:2, 28.)

e. God hath forgotten: he hideth his face; he will never see it. (Ps. 10:11.) How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the Most High? (Ps. 73:11.) The Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jacob regard it. (Ps. 94:7.) How doth God know? can he judge through the dark cloud? (Job 22:13.)

f. To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands. (Ps. 106:27.) Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs? (Ps. 114:6.) At the noise of the tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered. (Is. 33:3.)

g. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) The God of my rock; in him will I trust: he is my shield, and the horn of my salvation, my high tower, and my refuge, my saviour. (II Sam. 22:3.)

h. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful. (Ps. 18:25.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.)

Psalm 60.

a. How long, Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy jealousy burn like fire? (Ps. 79:5.) God is angry with the wicked every day. (Ps. 7:11.) Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath. (Ps. 90:11.) The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.)

b. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways, then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.) Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people and healeth the stroke of their wound. (Is. 30:26.)

c. Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.

thou hast made us to drink [d]the wine of astonishment.

4 Thou hast given [e]a banner to them that fear [f]thee, that it may be displayed because of the truth. [2]Sĕ'lah.

5 That thy beloved [g]may be delivered; save with thy right hand, and hear me.

6 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide [3]Shĕ'chem, and mete out the valley of [4]Sŭc'coth.

7 Gĭl'e-ăd is mine, and Ma-năs'seh is mine; Ē'phră-ĭm also is the strength of mine head; [h]Jū'dah is my lawgiver;

8 Mō'ab [i]is my washpot; over Ē'dom will I cast out my shoe: Phĭ-lĭs'tĭa, triumph thou because of me.

9 Who will bring me into the [5]strong city? who will lead me into Ē'dom?

10 Wilt not thou, O God, which hadst cast us off? and thou, O God, which didst not go out with our armies?

11 Give us help [j]from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

12 Through God [k]we shall do [5]valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

[1]PSALM 61.

1 *David fleeth to God upon his former experience.* 4 *He voweth perpetual service.*

To the chief Musician upon Nĕg'ĭ-nah, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Hear my cry, O God; attend unto my [a]prayer.

2 From the [b]end of the earth will I cry unto thee when my heart is overwhelmed: lead me to the [c]rock that is higher than I.

3 For thou hast been a shelter for me, and [d]a strong tower from the enemy.

4 I will abide in [e]thy tabernacle for ever: I will [f]trust in the [2]covert of thy wings. [3]Sĕ'lah.

5 For thou, O God, hast heard my vows: thou hast given me the [g]heritage of those that [h]fear thy name.

6 Thou wilt prolong the king's life: and his years as many generations.

7 He shall abide before God for ever: O prepare mercy and truth, which may preserve him.

8 So will I sing [i]praise unto thy name for ever, that I may daily perform my vows.

[1]PSALM 62.

1 *David professing his confidence in God discourageth his enemies.* 5 *He encourageth the godly.*

To the chief Musician, to Jĕd'u-thŭn, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 [2]Truly my soul waiteth upon God: from him [a]cometh my salvation.

2 He only is [b]my rock and my salvation; he is my defence; I shall not be greatly moved.

3 How long will ye imagine mischief against a man? ye shall be slain all of you: as a bowing wall shall ye be, and as a tottering fence.

4 They only consult to cast him down from his excellency: they delight in lies: [c]they bless

2. Pause, silence, rest.

3. A plain west of Jordan.

4. A valley east of Jordan.

5. Be victorious.

6. Selah, meaning rock, afterwards called Petra. Capital of Edom, situated about 50 miles southeast of the Dead Sea.

Psalm 61.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's flight from Absalom. (II Sam. 17:27-29.)

2. The wings of the cherubim on the lid of the ark of the covenant. (Ex. 25:18-22.)

3. Pause, rest, silence.

Psalm 62.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's flight from Absalom. (II Sam. 17:27-29.) Its subject is, God alone a refuge from treachery.

2. This word occurs seven times in this Ps., and is translated "truly" in v. 1, "only" in vs. 2, 4, 5, 6, and "surely" in v. 9.

(Ps. 66:12.) Thou, which hast showed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth. (Ps. 71:20.)

d. For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out and drink them. (Ps. 75:8.) Awake, awake, stand up, O Jerusalem, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury: thou hast drunken the dregs of the cup of trembling, and wrung them out (17). Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again. (Is. 51:17, 22.)

e. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious (10). And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. (Is. 11:10, 12.) And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth. (Is. 5:26.)

f. Fear not: for God has come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. (Ps. 111:10.) Fear God, and keep his commandments. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil. (Prov. 8:13.) By the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

g. That thy beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me. (Ps. 108:6.) It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to eat the bread of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep. (Ps. 127:2.) The beloved of the Lord shall dwell in safety by him; and the LORD shall cover him all the day long and he shall dwell between his shoulders. (Dt. 33:12.) Now will I sing to my well beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. (Is. 5:1.) What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? (Jer. 11:15.)

h. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a law giver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) I shall see him, but not now: I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Seth. (Num. 24:17.) And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek. (Is. 11:10.) Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest. (Mat. 21:9.)

i. And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive. And so the Moabites became David's servants and brought gifts. (II Sam. 8:2.)

j. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me; for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) Deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.)

k. Be of good courage, and let us behave ourselves valiantly for our people, and for the cities of our God: and let the Lord do that which is good in his sight. (I Chr. 19:13.) The right hand of the Lord is exalted; the right hand of the Lord doeth valiantly. (Ps. 118:16.) And Edom shall be a possession, Seir also shall be a possession for his enemies; and Israel shall do valiantly. (Num. 24:18.)

Psalm 61.

a. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek and ye shall find; knock and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

b. I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.) And in every place incense shall be offered unto my name and a pure offering; for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

c. The Lord is my rock and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) Let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

d. The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it and is saved. (Prov. 18:10.) Because of his strength will I wait upon thee: for God is my defence. (Ps. 59:9.)

e. He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) Surely goodness and mercy shall follow me all the days of my life: and I will dwell in the house of the Lord for ever. (Ps. 23:6.) One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to inquire in his temple. (Ps. 27:4.)

f. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord. (Ps. 26:1.) In God I will put my trust. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion (1). Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me and save me (2). Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) And again I will put my trust in him. (Heb. 2:13.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have; for he hath said, I will never leave thee nor forsake thee (5). The Lord is my helper and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.)

g. Therefore let no man glory in men. For all things are yours (21). And ye are Christ's, and Christ is God's. (I Cor. 3:21, 23.)

h. Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name. (Ps. 86:11.) So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. (Ps. 102:15.) If thou wilt not observe to do all the words of this law that are written in this book, that thou mayest fear this glorious and fearful name, THE LORD THY GOD. (Dt. 28:58.) So shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. (Is. 59:19.)

i. Thy vows are upon me O God: I will render praises unto thee. (Ps. 56:12.) Sing unto the Lord O ye saints of his, and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. (Ps. 30:4.) Praise the Lord with harp: sing unto him with the psaltery and an instrument of ten strings. (Ps. 33:2.) I, even I, will sing unto the Lord: I will sing praise to the Lord God of Israel. (Jud. 5:3.)

Psalm 62.

a. But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord; he is their strength in the time of trouble (39). And the Lord shall help them and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them because they trust in him. (Ps. 37:39, 40.) Salvation belongeth unto the Lord. (Ps. 3:8.) Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Israel. (Jer. 3:23.)

b. See c, Ps. 61.

c. Draw me not away with the wicked, and with the workers of iniquity, which speak peace to their neighbors, but mischief is in their hearts. (Ps. 28:3.) The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords. (Ps. 55:21.)

with their mouth, but they curse inwardly. Sē'lah.

5 My soul, wait thou [d]only upon God; for my expectation is from him.

6 He only [b]is my rock and my salvation: he is my defence; I shall not be moved.

7 In God is [a]my salvation and my glory: the rock of my strength, and my refuge, is in God.

8 Trust [c]in him at all times; ye people, pour [f]out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. [3]Sē'lah.

9 Surely men of low degree are [g]vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter [4]than vanity.

10 Trust [h]not in oppression, and become not vain in robbery: [i]if riches increase, set not your heart upon them.

11 God hath [j]spoken once; twice have I heard this; that [k]power belongeth unto God.

12 Also unto thee, [l]O Lord, belongeth mercy: for [m]thou renderest to every man according to his work.

[1]PSALM 63.

1 *David's thirst for God.* 9 *His confidence of his enemies' destruction.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid, when he was in the wilderness of Jū'dah.

1 O God, thou art my God; early will [a]I seek thee: my soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is;

2 To see thy power and thy glory, so as I have seen thee in the sanctuary.

3 Because [b]thy lovingkindness is better than life, my lips shall praise thee.

4 Thus will I bless [c]thee while I live: I will lift up my hands in thy name.

3. Pause, silence, rest.

4. An estimate of man after sin has corrupted him.

Psalm 63.

1. This Ps. is a prayer of David and is one of the most spiritual of the Psalms. It was written in the wilderness.

2. An emblem of protection. (Luke 13:34)—"Oh, Jerusalem, Jerusalem, which killest the prophets and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how oft would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not."

3. Symbols of a violent death.

Psalm 64.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of Saul's persecution of David. Its subject is a prayer for deliverance from secret enemies.

2. Complaint. (R. V.)

5 My soul shall be satisfied as with marrow and fatness; and my mouth shall praise thee with joyful lips:

6 When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate [d]on thee in the night watches.

7 Because thou hast been [e]my help, therefore in the shadow of thy [2]wings will I rejoice.

8 My soul followeth [f]hard after thee: thy right hand upholdeth me.

9 But those that seek my soul, to destroy it, shall go into the lower parts of the earth.

10 They shall fall [3]by the sword: they shall be a portion for foxes.

11 But the king shall rejoice in God; every one [g]that sweareth by him shall glory: but the [h]mouth of them that speak lies shall be stopped.

[1]PSALM 64.

David prayeth for deliverance.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Hear my voice, O God, in [a]my [2]prayer: preserve my life from fear of the enemy.

2 Hide me [b]from the secret counsel of the wicked; from the insurrection of the workers of iniquity:

3 Who whet their tongue [c]like a sword, and bend their bows to shoot their arrows, even bitter words:

4 That they may shoot in secret [d]at the perfect: suddenly do they shoot at him, and fear not.

5 They encourage themselves in an evil matter: they commune of laying snares privily; they say, Who shall see them?

6 They search out iniquities; they accomplish a diligent search: both the inward thought of every one of them, and the heart, is deep.

d. Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me (7). Rejoice not against me O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me (8). I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness (9). Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the Lord thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets. (Mic. 7:7-10.)

e. See f, Ps. 61.

f. No, my lord; I am a woman of a sorrowful spirit, I have drunk neither wine nor strong drink, but have poured out my soul before the Lord. (I Sam. 1:15.) When I remember these things I pour out my soul in me. (Ps. 42:4.) Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him. (Ps. 62:8.)

g. Behold, thou hast made my ways as an hand breadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee; verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:5.) All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity. (Is. 40:17.)

h. Trust ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord JEHOVAH is everlasting strength. (Is. 26:4.)

i. Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth. (Luke 12:15.) They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches. (Ps. 49:6.) Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.) If I rejoiced because my wealth was great, and because mine hand had gotten much. (Job 31:25.) Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! (Mk. 10:24.)

j. For God speaketh once, yea twice, yet man perceiveth it not. (Job 33:14.) Once have I spoken; but I will not answer; yea, twice; but I will proceed no further. (Job. 40:5.)

k. Alleluia; Salvation, and glory, and honor, and power, unto the Lord our God. (Rev. 19:1.) Thine, O Lord, is the greatness, and the power, and the glory, and the victory, and the majesty: for all that is in the heaven and in the earth is thine; thine is the kingdom, O Lord, and thou art exalted as head above all. (I Chr. 29:11.)

l. For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. (Ps. 86:5.) For he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.) Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. (Ps. 130:7.)

m. And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear. (I Pet. 1:17.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Psalm 63.

a. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) For thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) Seek the Lord and his strength, seek his face continually. (I Chr. 16:11.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

b. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good; turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Rom. 5:8.)

c. I will sing unto the Lord as long as I live; I will sing praise to my God while I have my being. (Ps. 104:33.) While I live will I praise the Lord; I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being. (Ps. 146:2.)

d. I will bless the Lord, who hath given me counsel; my reins also instruct me in the night seasons. (Ps. 16:7.) Yet the Lord will command his loving-kindness in the day time, and in the night his song shall be with me, and my prayer unto the God of my life. (Ps. 42:8.) I have remembered thy name, O Lord, in the night, and have kept thy law. (Ps. 119:55.)

e. Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. (II Cor. 1:10.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

f. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. (Is. 26:9.)

g. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.) I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. (Is. 45:23.) And he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth. (Is. 65:16.)

h. So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth. (Job 5:16.) And all iniquity shall stop her mouth. (Ps. 107:42.) That every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. (Rom. 3:19.)

Psalm 64.

a. See a, Ps. 61.

b. Deliver me, O Lord, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me. (Ps. 143:9.)

c. My soul is among lions: and I lie even among them that are set on fire, even the sons of men, whose teeth are spears and arrows, and their tongue a sharp sword. (Ps. 57:4.) They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah. (Ps. 140:3.)

d. He sitteth in the lurking places of the villages: in the secret places doth he murder the innocent: his eyes are privily set against the poor. (Ps. 10:8.) For lo, the wicked bend their bow, they make ready their arrow upon the string, that they may privily shoot at the upright in heart. (Ps. 11:2.)

7 But God [3]shall [e]shoot at them with an arrow; suddenly shall they be wounded.
8 So [f]they shall make their own tongue to fall upon themselves: all that see them shall flee away.
9 And all men shall [g]fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing.
10 The righteous [h]shall be glad in the [4]Lord, and shall trust [i]in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory.

[1]PSALM 65.

1 *David praiseth God for his grace.* 4 *The blessedness of God's chosen by reason of benefits.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm and Song of Dā'vid.

1 Praise waiteth for thee, O God, in Sī'ŏn: and unto thee shall the vow be performed:
2 O thou [a]that hearest prayer, [b]unto thee shall all flesh come.
3 Iniquities prevail against me: as for our transgressions, thou shalt purge [c]them away.
4 Blessed [d]is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple.
5 By [e]terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea:
6 Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power:
7 Which [f]stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people.
8 They also that dwell in the uttermost parts are afraid at [2]thy tokens: thou makest the outgoings of the morning and evening to rejoice.
9 Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn, when thou hast so provided for it.
10 Thou waterest the ridges thereof abundantly: thou settlest the furrows thereof: thou makest it soft with showers: thou blessest the springing thereof.
11 Thou crownest the year with thy goodness; and thy [g]paths drop fatness.
12 They drop upon the pastures of the wilderness: and the little hills rejoice on every side.
13 The pastures are clothed with flocks; the valleys also are covered over [3]with corn; they shout for joy, they also sing.

3. A symbol of the unseen shafts of God, which will be hurled at them.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 65.

1. This Ps. is founded on II Sam. 21:1-14, which is the occasion of the famine of three years' extent. David had called upon God and he had answered him.

2. The terrible things mentioned in v. 5.

3. The generic name for all kinds of grain.

[1]PSALM 66.

1 *David exhorteth to praise God,* 5 *to observe his great works,* 8 *to bless him for his gracious benefits.*

To the chief Musician, A Song or Psalm.

1 Make a joyful noise unto God, [a]all ye lands:
2 Sing forth the honour of his name: make his praise glorious.
3 Say unto God, How terrible art thou in thy works! [b]*through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee.*
4 *All* [c]*the earth shall worship thee, and shall sing unto thee; they shall sing to thy name.* [2]Sē'lah.
5 Come and [d]see the works of God: he is terrible in his doing toward the children of men.
6 He [e]turned the sea into dry land: [f]they went through the flood on foot: there did we rejoice in him.
7 He ruleth by his power for ever; his [g]eyes behold the nations: let not the rebellious exalt themselves. Sē'lah.
8 O bless our God, ye people, and make the voice of his praise to be heard:
9 Which holdeth [h]our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved.
10 For thou, O God, hast proved us: [i]thou hast tried us, as silver is tried.

Psalm 66.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of laying the foundation of the second temple.

2. Pause, silence, rest.

e. If he turn not, he will whet his sword: he hath bent his bow, and made it ready. He hath also prepared for him the instruments of death; he ordaineth his arrows against the persecutors. (Ps. 7:12, 13.)
f. The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: but the just shall come out of trouble. (Prov. 12:13.) A fool's mouth is his destruction and his lips are the snare of his soul. (Prov. 18:7.)
g. See h, Ps. 61.
h. Rejoice evermore. (I Thess. 5:16.) Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart. (Ps. 32:11.) The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn. (Job 22:19.)
i. See f, Ps. 61.

Psalm 65.

a. Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands command ye me. (Is. 45:11.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and faint not. (Luke 18:1.)
b. And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. (Is. 66:23.) And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (Jno. 12:32.) All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord: and shall glorify thy name. (Ps. 86:9.)
c. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God? (Heb. 9:14.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.) My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous: And he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:1, 2.)
d. Blessed are they that dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. Selah. (Ps. 84:4.) Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance. (Ps. 33:12.)
e. And in thy majesty ride prosperously because of truth and meekness and righteousness. (Ps. 45:4.) Through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee. (Ps. 66:3.)
f. Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Mat. 8:26.) Thou rulest the raging of the sea; when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. (Ps. 89:9.) The floods have lifted up, O Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves. The Lord on high is mightier than the noise of many waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea. (Ps. 93:3, 4.) He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. (Ps. 107:29.)
g. Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind. (Ps. 104:3.)

Psalm 66.

a. Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Dt. 32:43.) Sing aloud unto God our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jacob. (Ps. 81:1.) O come let us sing unto the Lord; let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)
b. As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me. (Ps. 18:44.) That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth (10); And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:10, 11.) By terrible things in righteousness wilt thou answer us, O God of our salvation; who art the confidence of all the ends of the earth, and of them that are afar off upon the sea. (Ps. 65:5.)
c. Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee. (Ps. 67:3.)
d. Come, behold the works of the Lord, what desolations he hath made in the earth. (Ps. 46:8.) Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea. (Ps. 106:22.)
e. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.) He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness. (Ps. 106:9.)
f. But Ehud made him a dagger which had two edges, of a cubit length; and he did gird it under his raiment upon his right thigh. And he brought the present unto Eglon king of Moab: and Eglon was a very fat man. (Jud. 3:16, 17.) The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back. (Ps. 114:3.)
g. The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.)
h. But hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified. (Dan. 5:23.) For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. (Acts 17:28.)
i. Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations. (I Pet. 1:6.) Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for

11 Thou broughtest us into the net; thou laidst affliction upon our loins.
12 Thou hast caused men to ride over our heads; we went through fire and through water: but thou broughtest us out into a wealthy place.
13 I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: [j]I will pay thee my vows,
14 Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble.
15 I will offer unto thee burnt sacrifices of fatlings, with the incense of rams; I will offer bullocks with goats. Sē'lah.
16 Come and hear, all ye that [k]fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul.
17 I cried unto him with my mouth, and he was extolled with my tongue.
18 [l]If I regard iniquity in my heart, the [3]Lord will not hear me:
19 But verily God [m]hath heard me; he hath attended to the voice of my prayer.
20 Blessed be God, which hath not turned away my prayer, nor his mercy [n]from me.

[1]PSALM 67.

A prayer for the enlargement of God's kingdom.

To the chief Musician on Nĕg'ĭ-nŏth, A Psalm or Song.

1 God be [a]merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause [b]his face to shine upon us; [2]Sē'lah.
2 That thy way may be known upon earth; [c]thy saving health among all nations.
3 Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.
4 *O let the nations be glad and sing for joy: for [d]thou shalt judge the people righteously, and govern the nations upon earth. Sē'lah.*

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 67.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the first harvest after the return from the Babylonish captivity, and is called one of the Mission Psalms, as it looks forward to the conversion of the world.

2. Rest, silence, pause.

3. Universal redemption.

Psalm 68.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the recovery of the ark from the enemy and its removal to Zion, and celebrates the sovereignty of God.

2. Poetical form for Jehovah.

3. Pause, rest, silence.

5 *Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee.*
6 *Then shall the earth yield her increase; and God, even our own God, shall bless us.*
7 *God shall bless us; and [e]all the ends [3]of the earth shall [f]fear him.*

[1]PSALM 68.

A prayer at the removing of the ark.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm or Song of Dā'vid.

1 Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him.
2 As smoke is driven away, so drive them away: as wax melteth before the fire, [a]so let the wicked perish at the presence of God.
3 But let the righteous [b]be glad; let them rejoice before God: yea, let them exceedingly rejoice.
4 Sing unto God, sing praises to his name: extol him that rideth upon the heavens by his name [2]JAH, and rejoice before him.
5 A father [c]of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation.
6 God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth [d]out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land.
7 O God, when thou wentest forth before thy people, when thou didst march through the wilderness; [3]Sē'lah:
8 The earth [e]shook, the heavens also dropped at the presence of God: even Sī'nāi itself was moved at the presence of God, the God of Ĭs'ra-el.
9 Thou, O God, didst send a [f]plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary.
10 Thy congregation hath dwelt therein: thou, O God, [g]hast prepared of thy goodness for the poor.

the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.) Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. (Is. 48:10.)

j. When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. (Ecc. 5:4.) My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation. I will pay my vows before them that fear him. (Ps. 22:25.) I will pay my vows unto the Lord now in the presence of all his people. (Ps. 116:14.)

k. See f, Ps. 60.

l. If iniquity be in thine hand, put it far away, and let not wickedness dwell in thy tabernacles (14). For then shalt thou lift up thy face without spot; yea, thou shalt be stedfast, and shalt not fear. (Job 11:14, 15.) The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. (Prov. 15:29.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. (Jno. 9:31.) Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. (Ja. 4:3.)

m. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

n. See a, Ps. 57.

Psalm 67.

a. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.)

b. The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee: The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. (Num. 6:25, 26.)

c. For mine eyes have seen thy salvation (30), Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people (31); A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:30-32.) For the grace of God that bringeth salvation, hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.)

d. Let the floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together (8) Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:8, 9.)

e. All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. (Ps. 22:27.) Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him. (Ps. 33:8.)

f. See f, Ps. 60.

Psalm 68.

a. When mine enemies are turned back, they shall fall and perish at thy presence. (Ps. 9:3.) But the wicked shall perish, and the enemies of the Lord shall be as the fat of lambs: they shall consume; into smoke shall they consume away. (Ps. 37:20.) It is burned with fire, it is cut down: they perish at the rebuke of thy countenance. (Ps. 80:16.)

b. Be glad in the Lord, and rejoice, ye righteous: and shout for joy, all ye that are upright in heart. (Ps. 32:11.) The righteous shall be glad in the Lord, and shall trust in him; and all the upright in heart shall glory. (Ps. 64:10.) Rejoice in the Lord, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness. (Ps. 97:12.)

c. Thou hast seen it; for thou beholdest mischief and spite, to requite it with thy hand: the poor committeth himself unto thee: thou art the helper of the fatherless. (Ps. 10:14.) The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and the widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. (Ps. 146:9.) He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. (Dt. 10:18.)

d. For the Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners. (Ps. 69:33.) To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death. (Ps. 102:20.) Such as sit in darkness and the shadow of death, being bound in affliction and iron: He brought them out of darkness, and the shadow of death, and brake their bands in sunder. (Ps. 107:10, 14.) And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell from his hands. (Acts 12:7.) And suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed. (Acts 16:26.)

e. The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook. (Ps. 77:18.) And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. (Ex. 19:18.) But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.)

f. And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. (Ps. 78:24.) Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. (Lev. 26:4.) Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields. (Job 5:10.)

g. Thou visitest the earth, and waterest it: thou greatly enrichest it with the river of God, which is full of water: thou preparest them corn,

11 The Lord gave the word: great was the company of those that published it.
12 Kings of armies did flee apace: and she that tarried at home divided the spoil.
13 Though ye have lien among the pots, yet shall ye be as the wings of a dove covered with silver, and her feathers with yellow gold.
14 When the Almighty scattered kings in it, it was white [5]as snow in Săl'mŏn.
15 The hill of God is as the hill of Bā'shăn; an high hill as the hill of Bā'shăn.
16 Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the [4]Lord will dwell in it for ever.
17 The chariots [h]of God are twenty thousand, even [6]thousands of angels: the [4]Lord is among them, as in Sī'nāi, in the holy place.
18 *Thou* [i]*hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity* [7]*captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the* [4]*Lord God might dwell among them.*
19 Blessed be the [4]Lord, who daily loadeth us with benefits, even the God of our salvation. [3]Sē'lah.
20 He that is our God is the God of salvation; and [j]unto God the [4]Lord belong the issues from death.
21 But God shall wound the head of his enemies, and the hairy scalp of such an one as goeth on still in his trespasses.
22 The [4]Lord said, I will bring again from Bā'shăn, I will bring my people again from the depths of the sea:
23 That thy foot may be dipped in the blood of thine enemies, and the tongue of thy dogs in the same.
24 They have seen thy goings, O God; even the goings of my God, my King, in the sanctuary.
25 The singers went before, the players on instruments followed after; among them were the damsels playing with timbrels.
26 Bless ye God in the congregations, even the [4]Lord, from the fountain of Īs'ra-el.
27 There is little Bĕn'ja-min with their ruler, the princes of Jū'dah and their council, the princes of Zĕb'u-lun, and the princes of Năph'ta-lī.
28 Thy God hath [k]commanded thy strength: strengthen, O God, that which thou hast wrought for us.
29 Because of thy temple at Je-ru'sa-lĕm shall kings bring presents unto thee.
30 Rebuke the company of spearmen, the multitude of the bulls, with the calves of the people, till every one submit himself with pieces of silver: scatter thou the people that delight in war.
31 Princes shall come out of Ē'gўpt; [l]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à shall soon stretch out her hands unto God.
32 Sing unto God, ye kingdoms of the earth; O sing praises unto the Lord; Sē'lah.
33 To him that rideth upon the heavens of heavens, which were of old; lo, he doth send out his voice, and that a mighty voice.
34 Ascribe ye strength unto God: his excellency is over Īs'ra-el, and his strength is in the clouds.
35 O God, thou art terrible out of thy holy places: the God of Īs'ra-el is he [m]that giveth strength and power unto his people. Blessed be God.

[1]PSALM 69.

David complaineth of his affliction.

To the chief Musician upon Sho-shăn'nim, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Save me, O God; for [a]the [2]waters are come in unto my soul.
2 I sink in deep mire, where there is no standing: I am come into deep waters, where the floods overflow me.
3 I am weary of my crying: my throat is dried: mine eyes fail while I wait for my God.
4 They that [b]hate me without a cause are more than the hairs of mine head: they that would destroy me, being mine enemies wrongfully, are mighty: then I restored that which I took not away.
5 O God, thou knowest my foolishness; and my sins are not hid from thee.
6 Let not them that wait on thee, O [3]Lord God of hosts, be [c]ashamed for my sake: let not those that seek thee be confounded for my sake, O God of Īs'ra-el.
7 Because for thy sake I have borne reproach; shame hath covered my face.
8 I [d]am become a stranger unto my brethren, and an alien unto my mother's children.
9 *For the zeal of thine house hath eaten me up; and the reproaches of them that reproached thee are fallen upon me.*
10 When I wept, and chastened my soul with fasting, that was to my reproach.
11 I made sackcloth also my garment; and [e]I became a proverb to them.
12 They that sit in the gate speak against me; and I was the song of the drunkards.
13 But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O [3]Lord, [f]in an acceptable time: O God, in the

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. "White" is not the original. Lit. the meaning is "It was when it snoweth in Salmon." (Keil.)

6. Many thousands repeated.

7. Perfect triumph, i. e., the source or cause of captivity is led captive.

Psalm 69.

1. In this Ps. the author is suffering great reproach and is almost overwhelmed by affliction. It was written on the occasion of David's stay in Mahanaim, during Absalom's rebellion.

2. Emblem of extreme distress and danger.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

when thou hast so provided for it. (Ps. 65:9.) O deliver not the soul of thy turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever. (Ps. 74:19.) Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people? (Ps. 78:20.) For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. (Ps. 107:9.)

h. And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints; from his right hand went a fiery law for them. (Dt. 33:2.) And Elisha prayed, and said, Lord, I pray thee, open his eyes, that he may see. And the Lord opened the eyes of the young man; and he saw: and, behold, the mountain was full of horses and chariots of fire round about Elisha. (II Ks. 6:17.) A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.)

i. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9.) Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8.)

j. See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal; neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Dt. 32:39.) Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. (II Cor. 1:10.)

k. The Lord will give strength unto his people; the Lord will bless his people with peace. (Ps. 29:11.) Thou art my King, O God: command deliverances for Jacob. (Ps. 44:4.)

l. From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering. (Zeph. 3:10.) And he arose and went: and, behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship (27), Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. (Acts 8:27, 28.)

m. And I will strengthen them in the Lord; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the Lord. (Zech. 10:12.) I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. (Jno. 15:5.) But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Christ Jesus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you. (I Pet. 5:10.)

Psalm 69.

a. For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) Deep calleth unto deep at the noise of thy waterspouts: all thy waves and thy billows are gone over me. (Ps. 42:7.) Or darkness, that thou canst not see; and abundance of waters cover thee. (Job 22:11.)

b. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. (Jno. 15:25.) Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye, that hate me without a cause. (Ps. 35:19.)

c. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Ps. 31:1.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. (Ps. 25:2.)

d. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.) He came unto his own, and his own received him not. (Jno. 1:11.) For neither did his brethren believe in him. (Jno. 7:5.)

e. And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.)

f. Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.) (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) (II Cor. 6:2.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon

multitude of thy [g]mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation.

14 Deliver [h]me out of the mire, and let me not sink: let me be delivered from them that hate me, and out of the deep waters.

15 Let not the waterflood overflow me, neither let the deep swallow me up, and let not the pit shut her mouth upon me.

16 Hear me, O [3]Lord; for thy lovingkindness is good: turn unto me according to the [g]multitude of thy tender mercies.

17 And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily.

18 Draw nigh unto my soul, and redeem it: [h]deliver me because of mine enemies.

19 Thou hast known [i]my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonour: mine adversaries are all before thee.

20 Reproach hath broken my heart; and I am full of heaviness: and I looked for some to take pity, but there was none; and for comforters, but I found none.

21 *They gave me also* [4]*gall for my meat;* [j]*and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.*

22 Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap.

23 Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake.

24 Pour out thine indignation upon them, and let thy wrathful anger take hold of them.

25 Let their habitation be desolate; and let none dwell in their tents.

26 For they persecute [k]him whom thou hast smitten; and they talk to the grief of those whom thou hast wounded.

27 Add iniquity unto their iniquity: and let them not come into thy righteousness.

28 Let them [l]be blotted out of the book of the living, [m]and not be written with the righteous.

29 But I am poor and sorrowful: let thy salvation, O God, set me up on high.

4. Poison of any kind.

Psalm 70.

1. Ps. 70 was written on the occasion of David's army going out to meet Absalom's hosts, and the Ps. is an earnest cry for the help of God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. An expression of taunting exultation over a fallen enemy. (Ezek. 25:3.)

Psalm 71.

1. Ps. 71 was written on Absalom's rebellion.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

30 I will praise the name of God with a song, and will magnify him with thanksgiving.

31 This also shall please the [3]Lord better than an ox or bullock that hath horns and hoofs.

32 The humble shall see this, and be glad: and your heart shall live that [n]seek God.

33 For the [3]Lord heareth the poor, and despiseth not his prisoners.

34 Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein.

35 For [o]God will save Zī'ŏn, and will build the cities of Jū'dah: that they may dwell there, and have it in possession.

36 The seed [p]also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein.

[1]PSALM 70.

David soliciteth God to the speedy destruction of the wicked, and preservation of the godly.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid, to bring to remembrance.

1 Make [a]haste, O God, [b]to deliver me; make haste to help me, O [2]Lord.

2 Let them [c]be ashamed and confounded that seek after my soul: let them be turned backward, and put to confusion, that desire my hurt.

3 Let them be turned back for a reward of their shame that say, [3]Aha, aha.

4 Let [d]all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: and let such as love thy salvation say continually, Let God be magnified.

5 But I am poor and needy: make [a]haste unto me, O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O [2]Lord, make no tarrying.

[1]PSALM 71.

1 *David prayeth both for himself and against the enemies of his soul,* 17 *and for perseverance.* 19 *He praiseth God.*

1 In [a]thee, O [2]Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion.

him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7). For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.)

g. See a, Ps. 67.

h. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Thou hast proved mine heart; thou hast visited me in the night; thou hast tried me, and shalt find nothing; I am purposed that my mouth shall not transgress. (Ps. 17:3.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)

i. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.) Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Heb. 12:2.) I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul (4). I cried unto thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my refuge and my portion in the land of the living. (Ps. 142:4, 5.)

j. They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink (34). And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. (Mat. 27:34, 48.) And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not. (Mark 15:23.) After this, Jesus knowing that all things were now accomplished, that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, I thirst (28). Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth (29). When Jesus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, It is finished; and he bowed his head, and gave up the ghost. (Jno. 19:28-30.)

k. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Is. 53:4.)

l. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Ex. 32:32.) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. (Rev. 3:5.)

m. Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven (Luke 10:20.) To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect. (Heb. 12:23.)

n. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

o. That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Judah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof. (Is. 44:26.) The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel. (Ps. 147:2.)

p. His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. (Ps. 25:13.) The children of thy servant shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee. (Ps. 102:28.)

Psalm 70.

a. Be pleased, O Lord, to deliver me: O Lord, make haste to help me (13). Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it: let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil (14). Let them be desolate for a reward of their shame that say unto me, Aha, aha (15). Let all those that seek thee rejoice and be glad in thee: let such as love thy salvation say continually, The Lord be magnified (16). But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer: make no tarrying, O my God. (Ps. 40:13-17.)

b. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Him being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

c. Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle. (Ps. 109:29.)

d. Although the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labor of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls (17). Yet I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the God of my salvation. (Hab. 3:17, 18.) By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.) Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe. (Phil. 3:1.) Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. (I Pet. 1:8.)

Psalm 71.

a. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will

2 Deliver [b]me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me.
3 Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress.
4 [b]Deliver me, O my God, out of the hand of the wicked, out of the hand of the unrighteous and cruel man.
5 For thou [c]art my hope, O [2]Lord God: thou art my trust from my youth.
6 By thee have I been holden up from the womb: thou art he that took me out of my mother's bowels: my praise shall be continually of thee.
7 [d]I am as a wonder unto many; but thou art my strong refuge.
8 Let my mouth be filled with thy praise and with thy honour all the day.
9 Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth.
10 For mine enemies speak against me; and they that lay wait for my soul [e]take counsel together,
11 Saying, God hath forsaken him: persecute and take him; for there is none to deliver him.
12 O [f]God, be not far from me: O my God, [g]make haste for my help.
13 Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonour that seek my hurt.
14 But I will hope continually, and will yet praise thee more and more.
15 My mouth shall shew forth thy righteousness and thy salvation all the day; for I know not the numbers thereof.
16 I will go in [h]the strength of the [2]Lord God: I will make mention of thy righteousness, even of thine only.
17 O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works.
18 Now also when I am old and greyheaded, O God, forsake me not; until I have shewed thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come.
19 Thy [3]righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: [i]O God, who is like unto thee!
20 Thou, which hast shewed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth.
21 Thou shalt increase my greatness, and comfort me on every side.
22 I will also praise thee with the psaltery, even thy truth, O my God: unto thee will I sing with the harp, O thou Holy One of Is'-ra-el.
23 My lips shall greatly rejoice when I sing unto thee; and my soul, which thou hast redeemed.
24 My tongue also shall talk of thy righteousness all the day long: for they are confounded, for they are brought unto shame, that seek my hurt.

3. Distinguished.

Psalm 72.

1. This is a Ps. of Solomon, portraying the world during the universal reign of Jehovah, and is one of the most beautiful chs. of the Bible.

2. The principles of right government.

[1]PSALM 72.

David, praying for Solomon, sheweth the goodness and glory of his, in type of Christ's kingdom. 18 *He blesseth God.*

A Psalm for Sŏl'o-mon.

1 *Give the king [2]thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son.*
2 *He [a]shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment.*
3 *The mountains shall bring peace [b]to the people, and the little hills, by righteousness.*
4 *He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor.*
5 *They shall fear thee as long as the sun and moon endure, throughout all generations.*
6 *He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth.*
7 *In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth.*
8 *[c]He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth.*
9 *They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust.*
10 *The kings of Tär'shish and of the isles*

---

not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion (1). Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me (2). Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee (5). So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.)

b. See b, Ps. 70.

c. O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. (Jer. 16:19.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.)

d. Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. (Is. 8:18.) For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels and to men. (I Cor. 4:9.)

e. Moreover Ahithophel said unto Absalom, Let me now choose out twelve thousand men, and I will arise and pursue after David this night. (II Sam. 17:1.) When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. (Mat. 27:1.)

f. Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help. (Ps. 22:11.) Forsake me not, O Lord: O my God, be not far from me. (Ps. 38:21.)

g. Lord, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee. (Ps. 141:1.) Make haste, O God, to deliver me; make haste to help me, O Lord. (Ps. 70:1.)

h. And I will strengthen them in the Lord; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the Lord. (Zech. 10:12.)

i. All my bones shall say, Lord, who is like unto thee, which deliverest the poor from him that is too strong for him, yea, the poor and the needy from him that spoileth him? (Ps. 35:10.) Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. (Ps. 86:8.)

Psalm 72.

a. Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. (Is. 32:1.) Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.) And the spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord (2). And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord; and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears (3). But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked (4). And righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins. (Is. 11:2-5.)

b. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.) For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire (5). For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given; and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:5, 6.) And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks; nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more (3). But they shall sit every man under his vine, and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lord of hosts hath spoken it. (Mic. 4:3, 4.)

c. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Ps. 2:8.) And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth. (Zech. 9:10.) And I will set thy bounds from the Red sea even unto the sea of the Philistines, and from the desert unto the river: for I will deliver the inhabitants of the land into your hand; and thou shalt drive them out before thee. (Ex. 23:31.)

shall bring presents: the kings of Shē'bà and Sē'bà shall offer gifts.

11 *Yea, all kings shall fall down before him: all nations shall serve him.*

12 *For he [d]shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper.*

13 *He shall spare [e]the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy.*

14 *He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight.*

15 *And he shall live, and to him shall be given of the gold of [3]Shē'bà: prayer also shall be made for him continually; and daily shall he be praised.*

16 *There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lĕb'a-non: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth.*

17 *His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and [f]men shall be blessed in him: [g]all nations shall call him blessed.*

18 *Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Īs'ra-el, who only doeth wondrous things.*

19 *And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory; Amen, and Amen.*

20 The prayers of Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se are ended.

[1]PSALM 73.

1 *The prophet, prevailing in a temptation, 2 sheweth the occasion thereof, the prosperity of the wicked. 15 Knowledge of God's purpose, in destroying of the wicked, and sustaining the righteous.*

A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 Truly God is good to Īs'ra-el, even to such as are of a [a]clean heart.

2 But as for me, my feet were almost gone; my steps had well nigh slipped.

3 For I was envious [b]at the foolish, when I saw the [c]prosperity of the wicked.

4 For there are no bands in their death: but their strength is firm.

5 They are not in trouble like other men; neither are they plagued like other men.

6 Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment.

7 Their eyes stand out with fatness: they have more than heart could wish.

8 They are [2]corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they [d]speak [3]loftily.

9 They set their mouth [e]against the heavens, and their tongue walketh through the earth.

10 Therefore his people return hither: and waters of a full cup are wrung out to them.

11 And they say, How doth God know? and is there knowledge in the most High?

12 Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches.

13 Verily I have cleansed my heart in vain, and washed my hands in innocency.

14 For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning.

15 If I say, I will speak thus; behold, I should offend against the generation of thy children.

16 When I thought to know this, it was too painful for me;

17 Until [f]I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end.

18 Surely thou didst set them in slippery places: thou castedst them down into destruction.

19 How are they brought into desolation, as in a moment! they are utterly consumed with terrors.

20 As a dream when one awaketh; so, O Lord, when thou awakest, thou shalt despise their image.

21 Thus my heart was grieved, and I was pricked in my reins.

22 So foolish was I, and ignorant: I was as a beast before thee.

23 Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand.

24 Thou shalt guide me with thy counsel, and [g]afterward receive me to glory.

25 Whom [4]have [h]I in heaven but thee? and there is none upon earth that I desire beside thee.

26 My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the [i]strength of my heart, and my portion for ever.

27 For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee.

28 But it is good for me to [j]draw near to God: I have put [k]my trust in the [5]Lord God, that I may declare all thy works.

3. He shall receive the prayers and the riches of the people.

Psalm 73.

1. This is the first in the third division of the Psalms, which extends to the 89th Ps. The subject of this Ps. is to contrast the end of the wicked with that of the righteous.

2. Mockers.

3. Haughtily.

4. Who in the heavens can be a saviour, save thee?

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

---

d. See b, Ps. 70.

e. He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. (Prov. 19:17.) He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor. (Prov. 28:8.)

f. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee; and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory. (Jer. 4:2.)

g. For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden; for behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed. (Lu. 1:48.) Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name (9). That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth (10). And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:9-11.)

Psalm 73.

a. He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. (Ps. 24:4.) Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. (Ps. 51:10.) Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.)

b. Fret not thyself because of evil doers, neither be thou envious against the workers of iniquity. (Ps. 37:1.) Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. (Prov. 23:17.)

c. Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. (Ps. 37:7.) Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously? (Jer. 12:1.)

d. For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. (II Pet. 2:18.) These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. (Jude 16.)

e. And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. (Rev. 13:6.)

f. Thy way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our God? (Ps. 77:13.) One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. (Ps. 27:4.)

g. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (Jno. 14:3.) For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (II Cor. 5:1.) Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (II Tim. 4:8.)

h. Yea, doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ. (Phil. 3:8.)

i. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

j. Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded. (Ja. 4:8.) Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. (Ps. 65:4.)

k. See a, Ps. 71.

[1]PSALM 74.

1 *The prophet complaineth of the desolation of the sanctuary.* 10 *He moveth God to help in consideration of his power.*

Mās'chĭl of Ā'saph.

1 O God, why hast [a]thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger [b]smoke against the sheep of thy pasture?

2 Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the [2]rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast [c]redeemed; this mount Zī'ŏn, wherein thou hast dwelt.

3 Lift up thy feet unto the perpetual desolation; even all that the enemy hath done wickedly in the sanctuary.

4 Thine enemies roar in the midst of thy congregations; [d]they set up their ensigns [3]for signs.

5 A man was famous according as he had lifted up axes upon the thick trees.

6 But now they break down the carved work thereof at once with axes and hammers.

7 They have cast fire into thy sanctuary, they have defiled by casting down the dwelling place of thy name to the ground.

8 They said in their hearts, Let us destroy them together: they have burned up all the synagogues of God in the land.

9 We see not our signs: [e]there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long.

10 O God, how long shall the adversary [f]reproach? shall the enemy blaspheme [g]thy name for ever?

11 Why withdrawest thou thy hand, even thy right hand? pluck it out of thy bosom.

12 For God is my King of old, working salvation in the midst of the earth.

13 Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength: thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters.

14 Thou brakest the heads of [4]leviathan in pieces, and gavest him to [h]be meat to the people inhabiting the wilderness.

15 Thou didst [i]cleave the fountain and the flood: [j]thou driedst up mighty rivers.

16 The day is thine, the night also is thine: thou hast [k]prepared the light and the sun.

Psalm 74.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple. The author was with the multitude on the way to Babylonia.

2. The land surveyor's rod. (Ezek. 40:1.)

3. Signals of victory were erected in the holy places as a direct challenge to Jehovah on the part of the heathen conqueror.

4. Crocodiles, the symbol of Egypt.

5. The emblem of innocence and fidelity, also timidity.

Psalm 75.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the overthrow of Sennacherib's army. Its subject is the humbling of the proud and the exaltation of the righteous.

2. Pause, silence, rest.

3. Defiantly, meaning lift not yourself up in defiance.

17 Thou hast set all the borders of the earth: thou hast made summer and winter.

18 Remember this, that the enemy hath reproached, O Lord, and that the foolish people have blasphemed thy name.

19 O deliver not the soul of thy [5]turtledove unto the multitude of the wicked: forget not the congregation of thy poor for ever.

20 Have respect unto the [l]covenant: for the dark places of the earth are full of the habitations of cruelty.

21 O let not the oppressed return ashamed: let the poor and needy praise thy name.

22 Arise, O God, plead thine own cause: remember how the foolish man reproacheth thee daily.

23 Forget not the voice of thine enemies: the tumult of those that rise up against thee increaseth continually.

[1]PSALM 75.

1 *The prophet praiseth God.* 2 *He promiseth to judge uprightly.*

To the chief Musician, Āl-tăs'chith, A Psalm or Song of Ā'saph.

1 Unto thee, O God, do we give thanks, unto thee do we give thanks: for that thy name is near thy wondrous works declare.

2 When I shall receive the congregation I will judge uprightly.

3 The earth and all the inhabitants thereof are dissolved: I [a]bear up the pillars of it. [2]Sē'lah.

4 I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly: and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn:

5 Lift not up your [3]horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck.

6 For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south.

7 But [b]God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another.

8 For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, [c]all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them.

9 But I will declare for ever; I will sing praises to the God of Jā'cob.

Psalm 74.

a. But thou hast cast off, and put us to shame; and goest not forth with our armies. (Ps. 44:9.) Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favorable no more? (Ps. 77:7.)

b. There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it. (Ps. 18:8.) How long, Lord? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire? (Ps. 89:46.) The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his name from under heaven. (Dt. 29:20.)

c. Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jacob and Joseph. Selah. (Ps. 77:15.) And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy. (Ps. 106:10.) Thou in thy mercy hast led forth the people which thou hast redeemed: thou hast guided them in thy strength unto thy holy habitation. (Ex. 15:13.) In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

d. He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions. (Dan. 6:27.)

e. And the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision. (I Sam. 3:1.) He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumor shall be upon rumor; then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law shall perish from the priest, and counsel from the ancients. (Ez. 7:26.) Behold the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. (Amos 8:11.)

f. For the voice of him that reproacheth and blasphemeth; by reason of the enemy and avenger. (Ps. 44:16.) And render unto our neighbors seven fold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord. (Ps. 79:12.) Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed. (Ps. 89:51.)

g. And he that blasphemeth the name of the Lord, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him: as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name of the Lord, shall be put to death. (Lev. 24:16.)

h. Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now. (Num. 14:19.) They that dwelt in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. (Ps. 72:9.)

i. He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths. (Ps. 78:15.) He opened the rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river. (Ps. 105:41.) Which turned the rock into a standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters. (Ps. 114:8.) And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. (Num. 20:11.) And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out. (Is. 48:21.)

j. The sea saw it, and fled: Jordan was driven back. (Ps. 114:3.) And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided (21). And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. (Ex. 14:21, 22.) For we have heard how the Lord dried up the water of the Red sea for you, when ye came out of Egypt; and what ye did unto the two kings of the Amorites, that were on the other side Jordan, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly destroyed. (Josh. 2:10.)

k. He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down. (Ps. 104:19.) To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever (7). The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:7, 8.)

l. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. (Gen. 17:7.) He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations. (Ps. 105:8.)

Psalm 75.

a. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.)

b. And the heavens shall declare his righteousness: for God is judge himself. Selah. (Ps. 50:6.)

c. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another God: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord,

10 *All the horns [4]of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted.*

[1]PSALM 76.

A declaration of God's majesty in the church.

To the chief Musician on Nĕg'ī-nŏth, A Psalm or Song of Ā'saph.

1 In Jū'dah is God known: his name is great in Ĭs'ra-el.

2 In [2]Sā'lem also is his tabernacle, and his dwelling place in Zī'ŏn.

3 There brake he the arrows of the bow, the shield, and the sword, and the battle. [3]Sē'lah.

4 Thou art more glorious and excellent than the mountains of prey.

5 The stouthearted are spoiled, they [a]have slept their sleep: and none of the men of might have found their hands.

6 At thy rebuke, O God of Jā'cob, both [b]the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep.

7 Thou, even thou, art [c]to be feared: and who [d]may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry?

8 *Thou didst cause judgment to be heard from heaven; the earth feared, and was still,*

9 *When God arose to judgment, to save all the meek of the earth.* [3]*Sē'lah.*

10 *Surely the [e]wrath of man shall praise thee: the remainder of wrath shalt thou restrain.*

11 Vow, [f]and pay unto the [4]Lord your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared.

12 He shall cut off the spirit of princes: he is terrible to the kings of the earth.

[1]PSALM 77.

The psalmist sheweth what fierce combat he had with diffidence.

To the chief Musician, to Jĕd'tu-hŭn, A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 I cried [a]unto God with my voice, even unto God with my voice; and he gave ear unto me.

2 In [b]the day of my trouble I [c]sought the Lord: my [2]sore ran in the night, and ceased not: my soul refused to be comforted.

3 I remembered God, and was troubled: I complained, and my spirit was overwhelmed. [3]Sē'lah

4 Thou holdest mine eyes [4]waking: I am so troubled that I cannot speak.

5 I have considered the days of old, the years of ancient times.

6 I call to remembrance my song in the night: I commune with mine own heart: and my spirit made diligent search.

7 Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favourable no more?

8 Is [d]his mercy clean gone for ever? doth his promise fail for evermore?

9 Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender [d]mercies? [3]Sē'lah.

10 [5]And I said, This is [e]my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the most High.

11 I will remember the works of the [2]Lord: surely I will remember thy wonders of old.

12 I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings.

13 Thy [f]way, O God, is in the sanctuary: who is so great a God as our God?

14 Thou art the God that doest wonders: thou hast declared thy strength among the people.

15 Thou hast with thine arm redeemed thy people, the sons of Jā'cob and Jō'sĕph. [3]Se'lah.

16 The [g]waters saw thee, O God, the waters saw thee; they were afraid: the depths also were troubled.

17 The clouds poured [6]out water: the skies sent out a [7]sound: thine arrows [8]also went abroad.

18 The voice of thy thunder was in the heaven: the lightnings lightened the world: the earth trembled and shook.

19 Thy way is in the sea, and thy path in the great waters, [h]and thy footsteps are not known.

20 Thou leddest thy people like a flock by the hand of Mō'sĕs and Aär'on.

[1]PSALM 78.

An exhortation to learn and preach the law of God.

Măs'chĭl of Ā'saph.

1 Give [a]ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth.

---

4. Destroy the official power.

Psalm 76.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the overthrow of Sennacherib's army. Its subject is the victorious power of the God of Israel.

2. The ancient name of Jerusalem.

3. Silence, pause, rest.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 77.

1. This Ps. was written during the Babylonish captivity and is the cry of one in trouble, to the God of Israel.

2. My hand was outstretched.

3. Pause, silence, rest.

4. Eyelids.

5. The remaining portion of this Ps. states the author's grounds of faith and hope in God.

6. Rain.

7. Thunder.

8. Lightning.

Psalm 78.

1. This Ps. was written soon after the removal of the ark to Zion. (II Sam. 6.) Its object was to unify and nationalize the tribes.

---

mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

Psalm 76.

a. Consider and hear me, O Lord my God: lighten mine eyes, lest I sleep the sleep of death. (Ps. 13:3.) In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lord. (Jer. 51:39.)

b. And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies. (Ps. 78:53.) Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord, and spake, saying, I will sing unto the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously: the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. (Ex. 15:1.) And Miriam answered them, Sing ye to the Lord, for he hath triumphed gloriously; the horse and his rider hath he thrown into the sea. (Ex. 15:21.)

c. God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. (Ps. 89:7.) For the Lord is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared above all gods. (Ps. 96:4.) For great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised: he also is to be feared above all gods. (I Chr. 16:25.)

d. Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.) If thou, Lord, shouldest mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand? (Ps. 130:3.) O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses: for we cannot stand before thee because of this. (Ezra 9:15.) But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and l[i]ke fuller's soap. (Mal. 3:2.) For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? (Rev. 6:17.)

e. Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them. (Ex. 18:11.) For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might show my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth. (Rom. 9:17.)

f. When thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed. (Ecc. 5:4.) Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.)

Psalm 77.

a. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

b. And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. (Ps. 86:7.)

c. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. (Is. 26:9.)

d. Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight; yet I will look again toward thy holy temple. (Jon. 2:4.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness; thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

e. Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and I must bear it. (Jer. 10:19.) And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief. (Mk. 9:24.)

f. Until I went into the sanctuary of God; then understood I their end. (Ps. 73:17.)

g. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

h. Touching the Almighty, we cannot find him out: he is excellent in power, and in judgment, and in plenty of justice: he will not afflict. (Job 37:23.)

Psalm 78.

a. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my

2 *I* [b]*will open my mouth in a* [2]*parable: I will utter dark sayings of old:*
3 Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us.
4 We [c]will not hide them from their children, shewing to the generation to come the praises of the [3]Lord, and his strength, and his [d]wonderful works that he hath done.
5 For he established a [e]testimony in Jā'cob, and appointed a law in Īs'ra-el, which he commanded our fathers, that they should make them known to their children:
6 That the [f]generation to come might know them, even the children which should be born; who should arise and declare them to be their children:
7 That they might set their hope in God, and not [g]forget the works of God, but keep his [h]commandments:
8 And might not be as their fathers, a stubborn and rebellious generation; a generation that set not their heart aright, and whose spirit was not stedfast with God.
9 The children of Ē'phrā'ĭm, being armed, and carrying bows, turned back in the day of battle.
10 They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to [i]walk in his law;
11 And [j]forgat his works, and his wonders that he had shewed them.
12 Marvellous things did he in the sight of their fathers, in the land of Ē'gўpt, in the field of Zō'an.
13 He [k]divided the sea, and caused them to pass through; and he made the waters to stand [4]as an heap.
14 In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire.
15 [l]He clave the rocks in the wilderness, and gave them drink as out of the great depths.
16 He brought streams also out of the rock, and caused waters to run down like rivers.
17 And they sinned yet more against him by provoking the most High in the wilderness.
18 And [m]they [5]tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust.
19 Yea, they spake against God; they said, Can God furnish a table in the wilderness?
20 Behold, he smote the rock, that the waters gushed out, and the streams overflowed; can he give bread also? can he provide flesh for his people?
21 Therefore the Lord heard this, and was wroth: so a fire was kindled against Jā'cob, and anger also came up against Īs'ra-el;
22 Because they [n]believed not in God, and trusted not in his salvation:
23 Though he had commanded the clouds from above, [o]and opened the doors of heaven,
24 And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven.
25 Man did eat [6]angels' food: he sent them meat to the full.
26 He caused an east wind to blow in the heaven: and by his power he brought in the south wind.
27 He rained flesh also upon them as dust, and feathered fowls like as the sand of the sea:
28 And he let it fall in the midst of their camp, round about their habitations.
29 So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire;
30 They were not estranged from their lust. But while their meat was yet in their mouths,
31 The wrath of God came upon them, and slew [7]the fattest of them, and smote down the chosen men of Īs'ra-el.
32 For all [8]this they sinned still, and believed not for his wondrous works.
33 Therefore their days did he [9]consume in [10]vanity, and their years in trouble.
34 When he [p]slew them, then they sought him: and they returned and enquired early after God.
35 And they remembered that God was their [q]rock, and the high God their redeemer.
36 Nevertheless they did flatter him with

2. Teach by parable.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Piled-up mass.

5. Provoked.

6. The food of one strong and mighty, not the food of celestial beings.

7. Healthiest and most robust.

8. In spite of.

9. Caused to be wasted away. There is no record of the three years of wandering after the sentence of Num. 14:28-35.

10. In emptiness.

covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) Hearken unto me, my people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law shall proceed from me, and I will make my judgment to rest for a light of the people. (Is. 51:4.)

b. I will incline mine ear to a parable: I will open my dark saying upon the harp. (Ps. 49:4.) All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them (34). That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 13:34, 35.)

c. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt. 6:7.) And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt. (Ex. 13:8.) That this may be a sign among you, that when your children ask their fathers in time to come, saying, What mean ye by these stones? (Josh. 4:6.)

d. O God, thou hast taught me from my youth: and hitherto have I declared thy wondrous works. (Ps. 71:17.) Dost thou know the balancings of the clouds, the wondrous works of him which is perfect in knowledge? (Job 37:16.)

e. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. (Ps. 19:7.) This he ordained in Joseph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Egypt: where I heard a language that I understood not. (Ps. 81:5.) To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. (Is. 8:20.)

f. This shall be written for the generations to come: and the people which shall be created shall praise the Lord. (Ps. 102:18.)

g. Only take heed to thyself, and keep thy soul diligently, lest thou forget the things which thine eyes have seen, and lest they depart from thy heart all the days of thy life: but teach them thy sons, and thy sons' sons. (Dt. 4:9.) Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 6:12.) Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 8:14.)

h. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you. (Dt. 4:2.) And Moses called all Israel, and said unto them, Hear, O Israel, the statutes and judgments which I speak in your ears this day, that ye may learn them, and keep, and do them (1). O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever. (Dt. 5:1, 29.) And Moses with the elders of Israel commanded the people, saying, Keep all the commandments which I command you this day. (Dt. 27:1.) But take diligent heed to do the commandment and the law, which Moses the servant of the Lord charged you, to love the Lord your God, and to walk in all his ways, and to keep his commandments, and to cleave unto him, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. (Josh. 22:5.)

i. Blessed are the undefiled in the way, who walk in the law of the Lord. (Ps. 119:1.) And they came in, and possessed it: but they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do. therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them. (Jer. 32:23.) They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers (10). Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore this evil is happened unto you, as at this day. (Jer. 44:10, 23.)

j. Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number. (Jer. 2:32.)

k. Thou didst divide the sea by thy strength; thou brakest the heads of the dragons in the waters. (Ps. 74:13.) To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:13.) And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

l. Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. (Ex. 17:6.) And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice: and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. (Num. 20:11.) And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (I Cor. 10:4.)

m. When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work. (Ps. 95:9.) But lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert. (Ps. 106:14.) Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. (Dt. 6:16.) Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:9.)

n. Yet in this thing ye did not believe the Lord your God. (Dt. 1:32.) Likewise when the Lord sent you from Kadesh-barnea, saying, Go up and possess the land which I have given you; then ye rebelled against the commandment of the Lord your God, and ye believed him not, nor hearkened to his voice. (Dt. 9:23.) And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believe not? (Heb. 3:18.)

o. Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

p. I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. (Hos. 5:15.)

q. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my

their mouth, and they lied unto him with their tongues.

37 For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant.

38 But he, being full of [r]compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not: yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath.

39 For he remembered [s]that they were but flesh; a wind that passeth away, and cometh not again.

40 How oft did they provoke him in the wilderness, and grieve him in the desert!

41 Yea, they turned back and [11]tempted [m]God, and limited the Holy One of Īs'ra-el.

42 They remembered not his hand, nor the day when he delivered them from the enemy.

43 [12]How he had wrought his signs in Ē'gўpt, and his wonders in the field of Zō'an:

44 And had turned their rivers into blood; and their floods, that they could not drink.

45 He sent divers sorts [13]of flies among them, which devoured them; and frogs, [14]which destroyed them.

46 He gave also their increase unto the caterpiller, and their labour unto the locust.

47 He destroyed their vines [15]with hail, and their sycomore trees with [16]frost.

48 He gave up their cattle also to the hail, and their flocks to [17]hot thunderbolts.

49 He cast upon them the [t]fierceness of his anger, wrath, and indignation, and trouble, by sending evil angels among them.

50 He made a way to his [u]anger; he spared not their soul from death, but gave their life over to the pestilence;

51 And smote all the firstborn in Ē'gўpt; the chief of their strength in the tabernacles of [18]Hăm:

52 But made his own people to go forth like sheep, and guided them in the wilderness like a flock.

53 And he led them on safely, so that they feared not: but the sea overwhelmed their enemies.

54 And he brought them to the border of his [v]sanctuary, even to this mountain, which his right hand had purchased.

55 [19]He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Īs'ra-el to dwell in their tents.

56 Yet [m]they [20]tempted and [21]provoked the most high God, and kept not his testimonies:

57 But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow.

58 For they provoked him to anger with their [22]high [n]places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images.

59 When God [23]heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Īs'ra-el:

60 So that he forsook the [24]tabernacle of Shī'lōh, the tent which he placed among men;

61 And [x]delivered his [25]strength [y]into captivity, and his glory into the enemy's hand.

62 He gave [z]his people over also unto the [26]sword; and was wroth with his inheritance.

63 The [aa]fire [27]consumed their young men; and their maidens [28]were not given to marriage.

64 Their priests [29]fell by the sword; and their widows [30]made no lamentation.

65 Then the [s]Lord [31]awaked as one out of sleep, and like a mighty man that shouteth by reason of wine.

66 And he smote his enemies in the [32]hinder parts: he put them to a perpetual reproach.

67 Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Jō'sęph, and chose not the tribe of Ē'phrăĭm:

68 But chose [33]the tribe of Jū'dah, the mount Zī'ŏn which he loved.

69 And he built his sanctuary like high palaces, like the earth which he hath established for ever.

70 He chose Dā'vid also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds:

71 From following the ewes great with young he brought him [bb]to feed Jā'cob his people, and Īs'ra-el his inheritance.

72 So he fed them according to the [cc]integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands.

PSALM 79.

1 *The psalmist complaineth of the desolation of Jerusalem.* 8 *He prayeth for deliverance,* 13 *and promiseth thankfulness.*

[1]A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled; [a]they have laid Je-rų'sa-lĕm on heaps.

2 The dead bodies of thy servants have they given to be meat unto the fowls of the heaven, the flesh of thy saints unto the beasts of the earth.

3 Their blood have they shed like water round about Je-rų'sa-lĕm; [b]and there was none to bury them.

4 We are become a reproach to our neigh-

---

11. Provoked.

12. The plagues of Egypt.

13. The fourth plague, supposed to be the dog-fly.

14. Frogs were emblematic of the spirits of devils.

15. Hail being common in Egypt, this miracle consisted in the severity of the hail and the fact of its being foretold.

16. Great hailstones.

17. Lightnings.

18. A poetical designation of Egypt.

19. The author now begins to develop his subject, i. e., the moral causes of the removal of the ark and tabernacle from Shiloh to Zion.

20. Provoked.

21. Rebelled against.

22. Places of idol worship.

23. A judicial hearing.

24. The ark had been at Shiloh for 300 years. (Josh. 18:1.) Neither it nor the tabernacle was ever taken back, a blow from which the tribe of Ephraim never recovered.

25. The ark of the covenant.

26. (I Sam. 4:10)—"Thirty thousand fell."

27. A symbol showing the severity of the battle.

28. Because the men were killed in battle.

29. Those who had accompanied the ark into the camp.

30. Because there was no formal funeral.

31. Caused their punishment to cease and smote their enemies.

32. The dreadful disease called hemorrhoids.

33. This is the point toward which the author is striving throughout the Psalms.

Psalm 79.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the destruction of Jerusalem and the temple and is closely allied to Ps. 74.

God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) O come, let us sing unto the Lord; let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

r. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.) But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Ps. 86:15.) Thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: The Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name. (Jer. 32:18.)

s. And the Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. (Gen. 6:3.) That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit. (Jno. 3:6.)

t. But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath. (Rom. 2:8.)

u. For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. (Dt. 32:22.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.) The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it. (Jer. 30:24.) Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? His fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

v. And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble. (Ex. 15:7.)

w. Ye shall utterly destroy all the places, wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree. (Dt. 12:2.)

x. Seek the Lord and his strength, seek his face continually. (I Chr. 16:11.)

y. And the ark of God was taken; and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were slain. (I Sam. 4:11.)

z. And the children of Benjamin came forth out of Gibeah, and destroyed down to the ground of the Israelites that day twenty and two thousand men. (Jud. 20:21.) And the Philistines fought, and Israel was smitten, and they fled every man into his tent: and there was a very great slaughter; for there fell of Israel thirty thousand footmen. (I Sam. 4:10.)

aa. And when the people complained, it displeased the Lord: and the Lord heard it; and his anger was kindled; and the fire of the Lord burnt among them and consumed them that were in the uttermost parts of the camp. (Num. 11:1.) For there is a fire gone out of Heshbon, a flame from the city of Sihon; it hath consumed Ar of Moab, and the lords of the high places of Arnon. (Num. 21:28.) Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see; but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them. (Is. 26:11.)

bb. Also in time past, when Saul was king over us, thou wast he that leddest out and broughtest in Israel: and the Lord said to thee, Thou shalt feed my people Israel, and thou shalt be a captain over Israel. (II Sam. 5:2.)

cc. And if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, in integrity of heart, and in uprightness, to do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my judgments. (I Ks. 9:4.)

Psalm 79.

a. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.)

b. And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the

bours, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us.

5 How long, [4]Lord? wilt thou be angry for ever? shall thy [c]jealousy burn like fire?

6 Pour out thy wrath upon the heathen that have not known thee, and upon the kingdoms that have not called upon thy name.

7 For they have devoured Jā'cob, and laid waste his dwelling place.

8 [d]O remember not [2]against us former iniquities: let thy tender mercies speedily [3]prevent us: for we are brought very low.

9 Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name: and deliver us, and purge away our sins, [e]for thy name's sake.

10 Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed.

11 Let the sighing of the prisoner come before thee; according to the greatness of thy power preserve thou those that are appointed to die;

12 And render [g]unto our neighbours sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O [4]Lord.

13 So we thy people and [f]sheep of thy pasture will give thee thanks for ever: we will shew forth thy praise to all generations.

PSALM 80.

1 *The psalmist complaineth of the miseries of the church.* 8 *God's former favours are turned into judgments.*

To the chief Musician upon Sho-shăn'nim-Ē'duth, A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 [1]Give ear, O Shepherd of Ĭs'ra-el, thou that leadest Jō'şeph like a flock; [a]thou that dwellest [2]between the [3]cherubim, shine forth.

2 Before Ē'phrā'ĭm and Bĕn'ja-min and Măn'ăs'seh stir up thy strength, and come and save us.

3 Turn [4]us again, [b]O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

4 O [5]Lord God of hosts, how long wilt thou be angry against the prayer of thy people?

2. Do not compel us to answer for the sins of former generations.

3. Go before.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 80.

1. This Ps. was written during the reformation under Hezekiah and is a beautiful, impassioned prayer.

2. The word "between" is not in the original, but is asserted on the authority of Ex. 25:22. "And there I will meet with thee and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony."

3. Emblems of God's living agency, his knowledge, patience, strength and swiftness in executing his purpose.

4. Cause us to return.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Figures expressive of great affliction.

7. Object of contention.

8. Cause us to turn back.

9. The Hebrew family.

10. The Mediterranean.

11. A figure expressive of severity.

12. Cause us to live.

13. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 81.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the dedication of the second temple in the time of Ezra. The passover was kept at this time. (Ezra 6:16-22.) The purpose of this Ps. was to encourage the people to cheerfully attend the annual festivals.

2. After the manner of Gath.

3. The tambourine.

5 Thou feedest them with the bread [6]of [c]tears; and givest them tears [6]to drink in great measure.

6 Thou makest us a [7]strife unto our neighbours: and our enemies laugh among themselves.

7 [8]Turn us again, O God of hosts, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

8 Thou hast brought a [9]vine [d]out of Ē'gўpt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it.

9 Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land.

10 The hills were covered with the shadow of it, and the boughs thereof were like the goodly cedars.

11 She sent out her boughs unto the [10]sea, and her branches unto the river.

12 Why hast thou then [e]broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her?

13 The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it.

14 Return, [f]we beseech thee, O God of hosts: look down from heaven, and behold, and visit this vine;

15 And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself.

16 It is [11]burned with fire, it is cut down: they perish at the [g]rebuke of thy countenance.

17 Let thy hand be upon the man of thy right hand, upon the son of man whom thou madest strong for thyself.

18 So will not we go back from thee: [12h]quicken us, and we will call upon thy name.

19 Turn us again, O Lord [13]God of hosts, cause [i]thy face to shine; and we shall be saved.

[1]PSALM 81.

An exhortation to a solemn praising of God.

To the chief Musician upon [2]Gĭt'tith, A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 Sing aloud unto God [a]our strength: make a joyful noise unto the God of Jā'cob.

2 Take a psalm, and bring hither the [3]tim-

---

streets of Jerusalem because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them. (Jer. 14:16.)

c. Therefore wait ye upon me, saith the Lord, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to gather the nation, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy. (Zeph. 3:8.)

d. I, even I, and he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.)

e. Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow. (Jer. 14:17.)

f. O God, why hast thou cast us off for ever? why doth thine anger smoke against the sheep of thy pasture? (Ps. 74:1.) And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more. Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God. And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 34:29-31.)

g. And the Lord said unto him, Therefore whosoever slayeth Cain, vengeance shall be taken on him sevenfold. And the Lord set a mark upon Cain, lest any finding him should kill him. (Gen. 4:15.) And if ye walk contrary unto me, and will not hearken unto me; I will bring seven times more plagues upon you according to your sins (21). Then I will walk contrary unto you also in fury; and I, even I, will chastise you seven times for your sins. (Lev. 26:21, 28.) The words of the Lord are pure words: as silver tried in a furnace of earth, purified seven times. (Ps. 12:6.) Seven times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments. (Ps. 119:164.) But if he be found, he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house. (Prov. 6:31.) Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. (Is. 30:26.)

Psalm 80.

a. The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubim; let the earth be moved. (Ps. 99:1.) And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercyseat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.) So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubim: and the two sons of Eli, Hophni and Phinehas, were there with the ark of the covenant of God. (I Sam. 4:4.) And David arose and went with all the people that were with him from Baale of Judah, to bring up from thence the ark of God, whose name is called by the name of the Lord of hosts that dwelleth between the cherubim. (II Sam. 6:2.)

b. Turn thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old. (Lam. 5:21.) O God, thou hast cast us off, thou hast scattered us, thou hast been displeased; O turn thyself to us again. (Ps. 60:1.) Turn us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine anger toward us to cease. (Ps. 85:4.)

c. My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God? (Ps. 42:3.) For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping. (Ps. 102:9.)

d. For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Israel, and the men of Judah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry. (Is. 5:7.) Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed; how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? (Jer. 2:21.) Many pastures hath destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. (Jer. 12:10.) And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs. (Ez. 17:6.)

e. For the Lord hath turned away the excellency of Jacob, as the excellency of Israel: for the emptiers have emptied them out, and marred their vine branches. (Nah. 2:2.)

f. Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the Lord shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem. (Zech. 1:17.)

g. When thou with rebukes dost correct man for iniquity, thou makest his beauty to consume away like a moth: surely every man is vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:11.) At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and the horse are cast into a dead sleep. (Ps. 76:6.)

h. Thou, which hast shown me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth. (Ps. 71:20.)

i. The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee (25): The Lord lift up his countenance upon thee, and give thee peace. (Num. 6:25, 26.) God be merciful unto us, and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us: Selah. (Ps. 67:1.) Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake. (Dan. 9:17.)

Psalm 81.

a. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

brel, the pleasant [4]harp with the [5]psaltery.
3 Blow [6]up the trumpet in the new moon, in the time appointed, on our solemn feast day.
4 For [b]this was a statute for Ĭs'ra-el, and a law of the God of Jā'cob.
5 This he ordained in Jō'seph for a testimony, when he went out through the land of Ē'gўpt: where I heard a language that I understood not.
6 I removed his shoulder from the burden: his hands were delivered from the pots.
7 Thou calledst in trouble, and I [c]delivered thee; [d]I answered thee in the secret place [7]of thunder: I proved thee at the waters of Měr'ĭ-bah. Sē'lah.
8 Hear, O my people, and I will testify unto thee: O Ĭs'ra-el, if thou wilt hearken unto me;
9 There shall be no [e]strange god in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god.
10 I am the Lord thy God, which brought thee out of the land of Ē'gўpt: [f]open thy mouth wide, and I will fill it.
11 But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Ĭs'ra-el would none [8]of me.
12 So I [g]gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels.
13 Oh [h]that my people had hearkened unto me, and Ĭs'ra-el had walked in my ways!
14 I should soon have subdued their enemies, and turned my hand against their adversaries.
15 The haters of the [9]Lord should have [i]submitted themselves unto him: but their time should have endured for ever.
16 He should have fed them also with the finest [j]of the wheat: and with honey [10]out of the rock should I have satisfied thee.

[1]PSALM 82.

1 *The psalmist, having exhorted the judges,* 5 *and reproved their negligence,* 8 *prayeth God to judge.*

A Psalm of Ā'saph.

1 God [a]standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among [b]the gods.
2 How long will [2]ye judge unjustly, and accept the [3]persons [c]of the wicked? [4]Sē'lah.
3 [d]Defend [5]the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy.
4 Deliver [e]the poor and needy: rid them out of the hand of the wicked.
5 They [f]know not, neither will they understand; they [g]walk on in darkness: all the [6]foundations of the earth are out of course.
6 I [h]have said, Ye are gods; and all of you are children of the most High.
7 But [7]ye [i]shall die [8]like men, and fall like one of the princes.
8 *Arise, O God, judge* [9]*the earth: for* [j]*thou shalt inherit all nations.*

[1]PSALM 83.

A prayer against them that oppress the church.

A Song or Psalm of [2]Ā'saph.

1 Keep not thou silence, O God: hold not thy peace, and be not [3]still, O God.
2 For, lo, [a]thine enemies make a tumult: and they that hate thee have lifted up the head.
3 They have taken [4]crafty counsel against thy people, and consulted against thy [5]hidden [b]ones.
4 They have said, Come, and [c]let us cut them off from being a nation; that the name of Ĭs'ra-el may be no more in remembrance.
5 For they have consulted together with one consent: they are confederate against thee:
6 The tabernacles [6]of [d]Ē'dom, and the [7]Ĭsh'-ma-el-ītes; of Mō'ab, and the [8]Hā'gar-ēnes;

---

4. A harp with 10 or 24 or 47 strings, triangular in shape, used on joyful occasions.
5. A 10 stringed instrument to accompany the voice.
6. The sounding of the trumpet to give public notice.
7. The recesses of Sinai, which mountain was to these people a mysterious seat of God. (Ex. 19:19.)
8. Were not inclined unto me.
9. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
10. A figure illustrating the riches from even the sterile places.

Psalm 82.
1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the appointment of the judges by Jehoshaphat and represents God speaking to the rulers and the judges. Its subject is unjust judgments rebuked.
2. How long will they be corrupt?
3. Give assurances and undue consideration to the wicked.
4. Pause, silence, rest.
5. Righteously judge the poor.
6. The principles of the righteous government are he e called the foundations of the earth, and they have been corrupted.
7. Jehovah calls the judges' attention back to the time when they were appointed in power and innocence and he called them gods.
8. Your office will not protect you, but you shall die like those you have falsely judged.
9. The king now speaks and asks God to take into his own hands the disordered affairs and judge them.

Psalm 83.
1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the desolation caused by the Assyrians.
2. A Levite.
3. Inactive.
4. Plotted a secret.
5. Those whom God protects.
6. The military tents of Edom.
7. From Ishmael, son of Abraham. (Gen. 16:11)—"Thou shalt call his name Ishmael, because Jehovah hath heard thy affliction."
8. A branch of the Ishmaelitish family, named from Hagar, mother of Ishmael.

b. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. (Lev. 23:24.)
c. See b, Ps. 70.
d. And when the voice of the trumpet sounded long, and waxed louder and louder, Moses spake, and God answered him by a voice. (Ex. 19:19.) And all the people saw the thunderings, and the lightnings, and the noise of the trumpet, and the mountains smoking: and when the people saw it, they removed, and stood afar off. (Ex. 20:18.)
e. If we have forgotten the name of our God, or stretched out our hands to a strange god. (Ps. 44:20.) Thou shalt have no other gods before me. (Ex. 20:3.) So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him. (Dt. 32:12.) I have declared, and have saved, and I have shown, when there was no strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God. (Is. 43:12.)
f. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (Jno. 15:7.) Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us (20), Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. (Eph. 3:20, 21.)
g. Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the Prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness? (Acts 7:42.)
h. O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea. (Is. 48:18.) O that there were such an heart in them, that they would fear me, and keep all my commandments always, that it might be well with them, and with their children for ever! (Dt. 5:29.)
i. As soon as they hear of me, they shall obey me: the strangers shall submit themselves unto me. (Ps. 18:44.) Say unto God, How terrible art thou in thy works! Through the greatness of thy power shall thine enemies submit themselves unto thee. (Ps. 66:3.)
j. He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat. (Ps. 147:14.) Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. (Dt. 32:14.)

Psalm 82.
a. If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in the province, marvel not at the matter; for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. (Ecc. 5:8.) The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people. (Is. 3:13.)
b. Then his master shall bring him unto the judges; he shall also bring him to the door, or unto the door post; and his master shall bore his ear through with an awl; and he shall serve him for ever. (Ex. 21:6.) If the thief be not found, then the master of the house shall be brought unto the judges, to see whether he have put his hand unto his neighbor's goods (8). Thou shalt not revile the gods, nor curse the ruler of thy people. (Ex. 22:28, 28.)
c. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. (Dt. 1:17.) It is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment. (Prov. 18:5.)
d. To judge the fatherless and the oppressed, that the man of the earth may no more oppress. (Ps. 10:18.) Thou shalt not pervert the judgment of the stranger, nor of the fatherless; nor take a widow's raiment to pledge. (Dt. 24:17.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth; and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.) He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was this not to know me? saith the Lord. (Jer. 22:16.)
e. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down; deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)
f. Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord? (Ps. 14:4.) For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. (Jer. 4:22.) Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel; Is it not for you to know judgment? (Mic. 3:1.)
g. Who leave the paths of uprightness, to walk in the ways of darkness. (Prov. 2:13.) Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness. (Is. 59:9.) Wherefore their ways shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness; they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:12.)
h. Jesus answered them, Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods? (34). If he called them gods unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken. (Jno. 10:34, 35.)
i. Yet shall he be brought to the grave, and shall remain in the tomb. (Job 21:32.) Nevertheless man being in honor abideth not: he is like the beasts that perish. (Ps. 49:12.) For they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit. (Ezek. 31:14.)
j. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Ps. 2:8.)

Psalm 83.
a. Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful (1): But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:1, 2.) Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of mighty waters. (Is. 17:12.)
b. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. (Col. 3:3.)
c. It came to pass after this also that the children of Moab, and the children of Ammon, and with them others besides the Ammonites, came against Jehoshaphat to battle. (II Chr. 20:1.)
d. And now, behold, the children of Ammon and Moab and mount Seir, whom thou wouldest not let Israel invade, when they came out

7 Gē'bal, and Ām'mŏn, and Ām'a-lĕk; the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes with the inhabitants of Tȳre;
8 Ās'sur also is joined with them: [c]they have holpen the children [9]of Lŏt. [10]Sē'lah.
9 Do unto them as unto the [f]Mĭd'ī-an-ītes; as to [g]Sĭs'e-rā, as to Jā'bin, at the brook of Kī'son:
10 Which perished at Ēn'dor: they became as dung for the earth.
11 Make their nobles like Ō'reb, and like Zē'eb: yea, all their princes as Zē'bah, and as Zal-mŭn'nā:
12 Who said, Let us take to ourselves the houses of God in possession.
13 O my God, make them like a [11]wheel; as the stubble before the wind.
14 As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire;
15 So [12]persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm.
16 Fill their faces with shame; that they [h]may seek thy name, O Lord.
17 Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame, and perish:
18 That men may know that thou, [i]whose name alone is JE-HŌ'VAH, art the most high over all the earth.

[1]PSALM 84.

The prophet longeth for communion of the sanctuary.

To the chief Musician upon Gĭt'tith, A Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 How [2]amiable [a]are thy tabernacles, O [3]Lord of hosts!
2 My soul longeth, [b]yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord: my heart and my flesh crieth out for the [c]living God.
3 Yea, the sparrow hath found an house, and the swallow a nest for herself, where she may lay her young, even thine altars, O Lord of hosts, my King, and my God.
4 Blessed are they that [4]dwell in thy house: they will be still praising thee. [5]Sē'lah.
5 Blessed is the man whose strength is in thee; in whose heart are the [d]ways of them.
6 Who passing through the valley of [6]Bā'cà make it a well; the rain also filleth the pools.
7 They go from strength to strength, every one of them in [e]Zī'ŏn appeareth before God.
8 O Lord God of hosts, hear [f]my prayer: give ear, O God of Jā'cob. Sē'lah.
9 Behold, O God [g]our [7]shield, and look upon the face of thine anointed.
10 [8]For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a [9]doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents [10]of wickedness.
11 [11]For the Lord God is a [h]sun and [12]shield: the Lord will give grace and [i]glory: [j]no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly.
12 O Lord of hosts, blessed [k]is the man that trusteth in thee.

[1]PSALM 85.

The psalmist prayeth for former mercies.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 [2]Lord, thou hast been [a]favourable unto thy land: thou hast brought [b]back [3]the [c]captivity of Jā'cob.
2 Thou hast forgiven the [c]iniquity of thy people, thou hast [4]covered all their sin. [5]Sē'lah.
3 Thou hast taken away all thy wrath: thou hast [d]turned thyself from the fierceness of thine anger.
4 Turn [6]us, O God of our salvation, and cause thine [e]anger toward us to cease.

1. This Ps. was written soon after the exile and on the occasion of the laying of the foundation of the second temple. (Ezra 3:8-13.) The subject is the blessings and the excellency of the true worshipers of God.
2. Lovely.
3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
4. Those who in heart abide in the house of God.
5. Pause, rest, silence.
6. Valley of weeping, lamentation.
7. Our protector.
8. The connective uniting the petition with the reason the Psalmist has made a choice of the courts of God.
9. One of the chief officers.
10. A free nomadic life with luxuries.
11. Because.
12. Symbol of defense.

Psalm 85.

1. This Ps. was written during the captivity on the occasion of the decree of Cyrus. (Ezra 1:2-4.) Its subject is the liberation or restoration of the Jews by the decree of Cyrus.
2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.
3. Brought back the captives.
4. Borne away, forgiven.
5. Pause, silence, rest.
6. Lead us back, spiritually convert, is here implied.

of the land of Egypt, but they turned from them, and destroyed them not. (II Chr. 20:10.) Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom, in the day of Jerusalem; who saith, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof. (Ps. 137:7.)

e. And the first-born bare a son, and called his name Moab: the same is the father of the Moabites unto this day. (Gen. 19:37.) Distress not the Moabites, neither contend with them in battle: for I will not give thee of their land for a possession; because I have given Ar unto the children of Lot for a possession. (Dt. 2:9.)

f. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host. (Jud. 7:22.)

g. And the Lord discomfited Sisera, and all his chariots, and all his host, with the edge of the sword before Barak; so that Sisera lighted down off his chariot, and fled away on his feet. (Jud. 4:15.)

h. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

i. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. (Ps. 9:16.)

Psalm 84.

a. One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. (Ps. 27:4.)

b. My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God? (Ps. 42:2.) If any man thirst let him come unto me and drink. (Jno. 7:37.) My soul thirsteth for thee, my flesh longeth for thee in a dry and thirsty land, where no water is. (Ps. 63:1.)

c. For they themselves show of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God. (I Thes. 1:9.)

d. Teach me thy way, O Lord; I will walk in thy truth: unite my heart to fear thy name. (Ps. 86:11.) I was glad when they said unto me, Let us go into the house of the Lord. (Ps. 122:1.) Arise, ye, and let us go up to Zion unto the Lord our God. (Jer. 31:6.)

e. Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

f. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands, unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7): For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

g. Fear not, Abram: I am thy shield, and thy exceeding great reward. (Gen. 15:1.) But thou, O Lord, art a shield for me; my glory, and the lifter up of mine head. (Ps. 3:3.) The Lord is my strength and my shield. (Ps. 28:7.) Scatter them by thy power; and bring them down, O Lord our shield. (Ps. 59:11.) O Israel, trust thou in the Lord: he is their help and their shield (9). O house of Aaron, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their shield (10). Ye that fear the Lord, trust in the Lord: he is their help and their shield. (Ps. 115:9-11.)

h. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory (19). Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. (Is. 60:19, 20.) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth and grow up as calves of the stall. (Mal. 4:2.) And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Rev. 21:23.)

i. Surely his salvation is nigh them that fear him; that glory may dwell in our land. (Ps. 85:9.)

j. The young lions do lack and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:10.)

k. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Ps. 2:12.) Blessed is that man that maketh the Lord his trust; and respecteth not the proud, nor such as turn aside to lies. (Ps. 40:4.)

Psalm 85.

a. And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. (Is. 12:1.) Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favorable no more? (Ps. 77:7.)

b. Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places; and the city shall be builded upon her own heat, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof. (Jer. 30:18.) Now I will bring again the captivity of Jacob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Israel, and will be jealous for my holy name. (Ez. 39:25.) Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the Lord is his refuge. (Ps. 14:6.) Also, O Judah, he hath set an harvest for thee, when I returned the captivity of my people. (Hos. 6:11.)

c. Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) The people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.) When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mk. 2:5.) Pardon, I beseech thee, the iniquity of this people according unto the greatness of thy mercy, and as thou hast forgiven this people, from Egypt even until now. (Num. 14:19.) For I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. (Jer. 31:34.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? (Mic. 7:18.)

d. Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them. (Ps. 106:23.) Turn from thy fierce wrath, and repent of this evil against thy people. (Ex. 32:12.) That the Lord may turn from the fierceness of his anger, and show thee mercy, and have compassion upon thee, and multiply thee, as he hath sworn unto thy fathers. (Dt. 13:17.) Nicodemus answered and said unto him, How can these things be? (Jno. 3:9.)

e. And the anger of the Lord was kindled against them; and he departed. (Num. 12:9.) The anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he sold them into the hands of the Philistines, and into the hands of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 10:7.) The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart. (Jer. 30:24.) Who can stand before his indigna-

5 Wilt [7]thou be angry with us for ever? wilt thou draw out thine anger to all generations?

6 Wilt thou not [f]revive us again: that thy people may rejoice in thee?

7 Shew us [g]thy mercy, O [2]Lord, and grant us thy salvation.

8 I will hear what God the [2]Lord will speak: for he [h]will speak peace unto his people, and to his saints: but let them not turn [i]again to [8]folly.

9 Surely his salvation is nigh them that [j]fear him; that glory may dwell in our land.

10 *Mercy [k]and truth are met together; [l]righteousness [10]and peace have kissed each other.*

11 *Truth [m]shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven.*

12 *Yea, [n]the Lord shall give that which is good; and our land shall yield her increase.*

13 Righteousness [o]shall go before him; and shall set us in the way of his steps.

[1]PSALM 86.

David relieth upon God's mercy.

A Prayer of Dā'vid.

1 Bow down thine ear, [a]O [5]Lord, hear me: for I am [2]poor [b]and [3]needy.

2 Preserve my soul; for I am [4]holy: O thou my God, save thy servant [c]that trusteth in thee.

3 Be [d]merciful unto me, O [5]Lord: for [e]I cry unto thee daily.

4 Rejoice the soul of thy servant: for unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul.

5 For thou, [5]Lord, [f]art good, and ready to [g]forgive; and plenteous in [d]mercy unto all them that call upon thee.

6 Give ear, O [5]Lord, unto [h]my prayer; and attend to the voice of my supplications.

7 In the day [i]of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me.

8 Among [j]the gods there is none like unto thee, O [5]Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works.

9 *[k]All nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O [5]Lord; and shall glorify thy name.*

10 For thou art great, and doest wondrous things: [l]thou art God alone.

11 Teach [m]me thy way, O [5]Lord; I will walk in thy truth: [e]unite my heart to [n]fear thy name.

12 I will praise thee, O [5]Lord my God, with all my heart: and I will glorify thy name for evermore.

13 For great is thy [d]mercy toward me: and thou hast [o]delivered my soul from the lowest [7]hell.

14 O God, the proud are risen against me, and the assemblies of violent men have sought

---

1. Their unbelief had been so great that 20 years had passed since the decree of Cyrus and yet the temple had not been rebuilt. This delay was the result of unbelief.

8. A general term for perverseness and impiety.

9. The mercy of God can never operate apart from his truth; they must go together.

10. A symbol of the harmony of the divine attributes.

Psalm 86.

1. This Ps. was written while David was at Mahanaim during Absalom's rebellion. (II Sam. 17:24.) It is a prayer for the special deliverances of God.

2. Poor in spirit. (Ps. 9:12)—"When he maketh inquisition for blood, he remembereth them: he forgetteth not the cry of the humble." (Mat. 5:3)—"Blessed are the poor in spirit, for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."

3. The afflicted.

4. Dedicated to God.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6. Concentrate all my faculties.

7. The lowest grave, sheol, a symbol of rescuing from imminent destruction.

tion? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him. (Nah. 1:6.)

f. O Lord I have heard thy speech and was afraid: O Lord, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst the years make known; in wrath remember mercy. (Hab. 3:2.) Thou, which hast showed me great and sore troubles, shalt quicken me again, and shalt bring me up again from the depths of the earth. (Ps. 71:20.) So will not we go back from thee: quicken us, and we will call upon thy name. (Ps. 80:18.)

g. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful. (Ps. 18:25.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) Have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.)

h. And he shall speak peace unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth. (Zech. 9:10.)

i. But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. (II Pet. 2:10.) But turned back, and dealt unfaithfully like their fathers: they were turned aside like a deceitful bow. (Ps. 78:57.)

j. See f, Ps. 60.

k. Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old. (Mic. 7:20.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee. (Ps. 57:1.) God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) For I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep mine anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.)

l. And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever. (Is. 32:17.) Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. (Luke 2:14.) And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace. (Ja. 3:18.) Peace, peace to him that is afar off, and to him that is near, saith the Lord; and I will heal him. (Is. 57:19.) And having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself. (Col. 1:20.)

m. Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the Lord have created it. (Is. 45:8.) For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.)

n. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Ja. 1:17.) No good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.)

o. Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.)

Psalm 86.

a. I have called upon thee, for thou will hear me, O God: incline thine ear unto me and hear my speech. (Ps. 17:6.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily. (Ps. 31:2.) Incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.)

b. But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. (Ps. 40:17.) But I am poor and needy; make haste unto me O God: thou art my help and my deliverer; O Lord, make no tarrying. (Ps. 70:5.)

c. See a, Ps. 71.

d. See a, Ps. 67.

e. We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies who vexed them; and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:19.)

f. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Ps. 25:8.)

g. But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. (Ps. 130:4.) Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.)

h. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands, unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

i. And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) In the day of my trouble I sought the Lord. (Ps. 77:2.)

j. For who in the heaven can be compared unto the Lord? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord? (Ps. 89:6.) Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.) Wherefore thou art great, O Lord God: for there is none like thee, neither is there any God besides thee, according to all that we have heard with our ears. (II Sam. 7:22.) Lord God of Israel, there is no God like thee, in heaven above, or on earth beneath, who keepest covenant and mercy with thy servants that walk before thee with all their heart. (I Ks. 8:23.) Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O Lord; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. (Jer. 10:6.)

k. Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him. (Is. 43:7.) Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest. (Rev. 15:4.) All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. (Ps. 22:27.)

l. Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord. (Dt. 6:4.) See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me. (Dt. 32:39.) O Lord of hosts, God of Israel, that dwellest between the cherubim, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth; thou hast made heaven and earth. (Is. 37:16.) I am the first, and I am the last; and besides me there is no God. (Is. 44:6.) The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Israel; The Lord our God is one Lord. (Mk. 12:29.) One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.)

m. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Is. 48:17.) Remember not the sins of my youth, nor my transgressions: according to thy mercy remember thou me for thy goodness' sake, O Lord. (Ps. 25:7.)

n. See f, Ps. 60.

o. For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling. (Ps. 116:8.) Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Deliver me

after my soul; and have not set thee before them.

15 But [p]thou, O [5]Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, longsuffering, and plenteous [q]in mercy and truth.

16 O turn unto me, and have [q]mercy upon me; give thy [q]strength unto thy servant, and save the son of thine handmaid.

17 Shew [r]me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, [5]Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me.

[1]PSALM 87.

The nature and glory of the church.

A Psalm [2]or Song for the sons of Kō'rah.

1 His foundation is in the holy [3]mountains.

2 The [4]Lord [a]loveth the gates of Zī ŏn more than all the dwellings of Jā'cob.

3 Glorious [b]things are spoken of thee, O city of God. [5]Sē'lah.

4 I will make mention of [6]Rā'hăb [c]and [7]Băb'-ў-lon to them that know me: behold Phĭ-lĭs'tiȧ, and [8]Tўre, with [9]Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ȧ; this man was born there.

5 And of Zī'ŏn it shall be said, This and that man was born in her: and the [d]highest himself shall establish her.

6 The [4][e]Lord shall count, when he [f]writeth [10]up the people, that this man was born there. Sē'lah.

7 As well the singers as the players on instruments shall be there: all my springs are in thee.

[1]PSALM 88.

A prayer containing a grievous complaint.

A Song or Psalm for the sons of Kō'rah, to the chief Musician [2]upon Mā'ha-lath Le-ăn'noth, Măs'chĭl of Hē'man the Ēz'ra-hīte.

1 O [3]Lord God of my salvation, I have [a]cried day [4]and night before thee:

2 Let my prayer [b]come before thee: incline thine ear unto my cry;

3 For my soul is full of troubles: and my life draweth nigh unto the grave.

4 I am counted with them that go down into the pit: I am as a man that hath no strength:

Psalm 87.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the dedication of the walls of Jerusalem, which is the date of the restoration of Jerusalem. (Neh. 12:27-43.) Its subject is praise of Zion and the privileges of citizenship therein, spiritually considered.

2. A song set to instrumental music.

3. Zion and Moriah, two mountains within Jerusalem, called the mountains of holiness.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Pause, silence, rest.

6. Sea monster, poetic title of Egypt.

7. Babel, the first of the kingdom. (Gen. 10:10)—"And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel."

8. The chief city of Phenicia, the greatest commercial city of the world at that time.

9. Cush, the father of the Cushites.

10. In the census roll: compare with the book of life. (Luke 10:20; Rev. 20:12-15.)

Psalm 88.

1. This Ps. was written during the affliction in Egypt and is said to be one of the saddest and most dismal passages in the scriptures. Its chief value lies in the expression of sorrow of one suffering under the weight of retributive justice.

2. Causing to understand.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Unceasingly, without pause.

5. Pause, rest, silence.

6. Wasteth away. (R. V.)

7. The world I do not see, meaning the grave.

8. Go before.

9. A constant death, so terrible had been the chastisements of God for disobedience.

Psalm 89.

1. This Ps. was written by Ethan, an Ezrahite, during the Babylonish captivity. It is a continuation of Ps. 88.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Reaffirming the promise. (II Sam. 7.)

5 Free among the dead, like the slain that lie in the grave, whom thou rememberest no more: and they are cut off from thy hand.

6 Thou hast laid me in the lowest pit, in darkness, in the deeps.

7 Thy wrath [c]lieth hard upon me, and thou hast afflicted me with all thy waves. [5]Sē'lah.

8 Thou hast put [d]away mine acquaintance far from me; thou hast made mean abomination unto them: I am shut up, and I cannot come forth.

9 Mine eye [6]mourneth by reason of affliction: [3]Lord, I have called daily upon thee, I have stretched out my hands unto thee.

10 Wilt thou shew wonders to the dead? shall the dead arise and praise thee? Sē'lah.

11 Shall thy lovingkindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction?

12 Shall [c]thy wonders be known in the [7]dark? [f]and thy righteousness in the land of forgetfulness?

13 But unto thee have [a]I cried, O [3]Lord; and in the morning shall my [b]prayer [8]prevent thee.

14 [3]Lord, why castest thou off my soul? why hidest thou thy face from me?

15 I am afflicted and ready to [9]die from my youth up: while [g]I suffer thy terrors I am distracted.

16 Thy fierce wrath goeth over me; thy terrors have cut me off.

17 They came round about me daily like water; they compassed me about together.

18 Lover and [h]friend hast thou put far from me, and mine acquaintance into darkness.

[1]PSALM 89.

1 *The psalmist praiseth God for his covenant,*
19 *for his kingdom of David.*

Măs'chĭl of Ē'than the Ēz'ra-hīte.

1 I will sing of the [a]mercies of the [2]Lord for ever: with my mouth will I make known thy [b]faithfulness to all generations.

2 For I have said, Mercy [c]shall be built up for ever: [b]thy faithfulness shalt thou establish in the very heavens.

3 *I have made a [3]covenant with my chosen,*
I have [d]sworn unto Dā'vid my servant,

4 *Thy seed will I establish for ever, and*

---

in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me: deliver me speedily. (Ps. 31:2.)

p. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) But thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.)

q. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) For thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) My God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) He is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

r. Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me. (Ps. 119:122.) If now I have found grace in thy sight, then show me a sign that thou talkest with me. (Jud. 6:17.)

Psalm 87.

a. Moreover he refused the tabernacle of Joseph, and chose not the tribe of Ephraim (67); But chose the tribe of Judah, the mount Zion which he loved. (Ps. 78:67, 68.)

b. Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. (Is. 60:1.)

c. Awake! awake! put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake! as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon? (Is. 51:9.)

d. That thou art Peter, and upon this rock will I build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.)

e. A seed shall serve him; it shall be accounted to the Lord for a generation. (Ps. 22:30.)

f. And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem. (Is. 4:3.) Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous. (Ps. 69:28.)

Psalm 88.

a. We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) See e, Ps. 86.

b. See h, Ps. 86.

c. For day and night thy hand was heavy upon me: my moisture is turned into the drought of summer. Selah. (Ps. 32:4.) I am consumed by the blow of thine hand. (Ps. 39:10.)

d. I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbors, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me. (Ps. 31:11.) I looked on my right hand and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul. (Ps. 142:4.) He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me (13). All my inward friends abhorred me; and they whom I loved are turned against me. (Job 19:13, 19.)

e. Before I go whence I shall not return, even to the land of darkness, and the shadow of death (21); A land of darkness, as darkness itself; and of the shadow of death, without any order, and where the light is as darkness. (Job 10:21, 22.)

f. I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken vessel. (Ps. 31:12.) And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done. (Ecc. 8:10.) For the living know that they shall die, but the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for the memory of them is forgotten. (Ecc. 9:5.)

g. For the arrows of the Almighty are within me, the poison whereof drinketh up my spirit: the terrors of God do set themselves in array against me. (Job 6:4.) Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. (Jno. 12:27.)

h. He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me. (Job 19:13.) I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbors, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me. (Ps. 31:11.) My lovers and my friends stand aloof from my sore, and my kinsmen stand afar off. (Ps. 38:11.)

Psalm 89.

a. But I will sing of thy power; yea, I will sing aloud of thy mercy in the morning: for thou hast been my defence and refuge in the day of my trouble. (Ps. 59:16.) I will sing of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O Lord, will I sing. (Ps. 101:1.)

b. Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction? (Ps. 88:11.) Show forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night. (Ps. 92:2.) Thy faithfulness is unto all generations. (Ps. 119:90.) Thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth. (Is. 25:1.) And the heavens shall praise thy wonders, O Lord; thy faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints (5). O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee? or to thy faithfulness round about thee? (8). But my faithfulness and mercy shall be with him (24). Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail (33). Lord, where are thy former loving-kindnesses, which thou swarest unto David in thy truth? (Ps. 89:5, 24, 33, 49.)

c. See a, Ps. 67.

d. And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David: he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ezek. 34:23.)

build up thy throne [c]*to all generations.* [4]Sē'lah.

5 And the [5]heavens shall praise thy wonders, O [2]Lord: thy [b]faithfulness also in the congregation of the saints.

6 For [f]who in the heaven can be compared unto the [2]Lord? who among the sons of the mighty can be likened unto the Lord?

7 God is greatly to be [g]feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him.

8 O Lord God of hosts, who is a strong Lord like unto thee? or to thy [b]faithfulness round about thee?

9 Thou rulest the [h]raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them.

10 Thou hast broken [6]Rā'hāb in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm.

11 The heavens are thine, the earth also is thine: as for the world and the fulness thereof, thou hast founded them.

12 The north and the south thou hast created them: Tā'bor and Hēr'mŏn shall rejoice in thy name.

13 Thou hast a mighty arm: strong is thy hand, and high is thy right hand.

14 Justice [i]and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: [a]mercy and truth shall go before thy face.

15 Blessed is the people that know the [i]joyful sound: they shall walk, O [2]Lord, in the [j]light of thy countenance.

16 In thy name shall they rejoice all the day: and in thy righteousness shall they be exalted.

17 For thou art the glory of their strength: and in thy favour our [k]horn shall be exalted.

18 For the [2]Lord [l]is our defence; and the Holy One of Īs'ra-el is our king.

19 *Then thou spakest in vision to thy holy one, and saidst, I have laid help upon one that is mighty; I have exalted one chosen out of the people.*

20 I have found Dā'vid my servant; with my holy oil have I anointed him:

4. Pause, rest, silence.

5. The abode of God.

6. Poetic title of Egypt.

7. Justice (the principle of righteousness) and judgment (its administration) must go together.

8. Shall not levy tribute.

9. The Mediterranean Sea.

10. Without end, referring to Christ's kingdom, as the prototype of David's throne.

11. His defenses.

21 With whom my hand shall be established: mine arm also shall strengthen him.

22 The enemy shall not [3]exact upon him; nor the son of wickedness afflict him.

23 And I will [m]beat down his foes before his face, and plague them that hate him.

24 But [b]my faithfulness and my mercy shall be with him: and in my name shall his [k]horn be exalted.

25 I will set his hand also in the [9]sea, and his right hand in the rivers.

26 He shall cry unto me, Thou art [n]my father, my God, and [o]the rock of my salvation.

27 *Also I will make him* [p]*my firstborn, higher than the kings of the earth.*

28 *My* [a]*mercy will I keep for him for evermore, and my covenant shall stand fast with him.*

29 *His seed also will I make to endure for ever,* [q]*and his throne as the days* [10]*of heaven.*

30 If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments;

31 If they break [r]my statutes, and keep not my commandments;

32 Then will I visit their transgression with the [s]rod, and their iniquity with stripes.

33 Nevertheless my lovingkindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail.

34 *My* [t]*covenant will I not break, nor alter the thing that is gone out of my lips.*

35 *Once have I sworn* [u]*by my holiness that I will not lie unto Dā'vid.*

36 *His* [v]*seed shall endure for ever, and his throne as the sun before me.*

37 *It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven.* Sē'lah.

38 But thou hast cast off and abhorred, thou hast been wroth with thine anointed.

39 Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: [w]thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground.

40 Thou hast broken down all his [11]hedges; thou hast brought his strong holds to ruin.

e. And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. (II Sam. 7:16.) My Spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth for ever. (Is. 59:21.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Luke 1:32.)

f. Among the gods there is none like unto thee, O Lord; neither are there any works like unto thy works. (Ps. 86:8.) Who is like unto the Lord our God who dwelleth on high? (Ps. 113:5.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? (Mic. 7:18.)

g. See f, Ps. 60.

h. He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers. (Nah. 1:4.) Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Mat. 8:26.)

i. With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the Lord, the King. (Ps. 98:6.) In the seventh month, in the first day of the month, shall ye have a sabbath, a memorial of blowing of trumpets, an holy convocation. (Lev. 23:24.) Also in the day of your gladness, and in your solemn days, and in the beginnings of your months, ye shall blow with the trumpets over your burnt offerings, and over the sacrifices of your peace offerings; that they may be to you for a memorial before your God: I am the Lord your God. (Num. 10:10.)

j. There be many that say, Who will show us any good? Lord, lift thou up the light of thy countenance upon us. (Ps. 4:6.) For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them; but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them. (Ps. 44:3.) God be merciful unto us and bless us; and cause his face to shine upon us. Selah. (Ps. 67:1.) Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. (Ps. 80:3.) Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 90:8.)

k. All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted. (Ps. 75:10.) But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an unicorn. (Ps. 92:10.) He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints. (Ps. 148:14.)

l. The princes of the people are gathered together, even the people of the God of Abraham: for the shields of the earth belong unto God: he is greatly exalted. (Ps. 47:9.)

m. Thou hast also given me the necks of mine enemies that I might destroy them that hate me. (Ps. 18:40.) And I was with thee whithersoever thou wentest, and have cut off all thine enemies out of thy sight, and have made thee a great name, like unto the name of the great men that are in the earth. (II Sam. 7:9.)

n. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men. (II Sam. 7:14.)

o. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer, my God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 31:3.) He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) Let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

p. Who is the image of the invisible God, the firstborn of every creature. (Col. 1:15.) Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.)

q. Of the increase of his government and peace, there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.) David shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Israel. (Jer. 33:17.) And there was given him dominion and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.)

r. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) But let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day. (Dt. 11:8.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life. (Dt. 6:2.)

s. Let him take his rod away from me, and let not his fear terrify me. (Job 9:34.) Their houses are safe from fear, neither is the rod of God upon them. (Job 21:9.)

t. Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations. (Dt. 7:9.) If ye can break my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season (20): Then may also my covenant be broken with David my servant that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Levites the priests, my ministers. (Jer. 33:20, 21.)

u. The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the day shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks. (Amos 4:2.)

v. And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever before thee: thy throne shall be established for ever. (II Sam. 7:16.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.)

w. The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned. (Lam. 5:16.)

41 All that pass by the way spoil him: he is [x]a reproach to his neighbours.
42 Thou hast set up the right hand of his adversaries; thou hast made all his enemies to rejoice.
43 Thou hast also turned the edge of his sword, and hast not made him to stand in the battle.
44 Thou hast made his glory to cease, and cast his throne down to the ground.
45 *The days of his youth hast thou shortened: thou hast* [y]*covered him with shame.* [4]Sē'lah.
46 How long, [2]Lord? wilt thou hide thyself for ever? shall thy wrath burn like fire?
47 Remember how short my time is: wherefore hast thou made all men in vain?
48 What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Sē'lah.
49 Lord, where are thy former lovingkindnesses, which thou swarest unto [z]Dā'vid in thy truth?
50 Remember, Lord, the reproach of thy servants; how I do bear in my bosom the reproach of all the mighty people;
51 Wherewith thine enemies have reproached, O Lord; wherewith they have reproached the footsteps of thine anointed.
52 Blessed be the [2]Lord for evermore. Amen, and Amen.

[1]PSALM 90.

Moses prayeth for the knowledge and sensible experience of God's good providence.

A Prayer of Mō'ṣeṣ the man of God.

1 Lord, thou hast been [a]our dwelling place in all generations.
2 Before the [b]mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God.
3 Thou turnest man to destruction; and sayest, [c]Return, ye children of men.
4 For [d]a thousand years in thy sight are but as yesterday when it is past, and as a watch in the night.
5 Thou carriest them away as with a flood; they are as a sleep: in the morning they are like grass which groweth up.
6 In [e]the morning it flourisheth, and groweth up; in the evening it is cut down, and withereth.
7 For we are [2]consumed by thine anger, and by thy wrath are we troubled.
8 Thou [f]hast set our [3]iniquities before thee, our [g]secret sins in the light of thy countenance.
9 For all our days are passed away in thy wrath: we spend our years as a tale that is told.
10 The days of our years are threescore years and ten; and if by reason of strength they be fourscore years, yet is their strength [h]labour and sorrow; for it is soon cut off, and we fly away.
11 Who knoweth the power of thine anger? even according to thy fear, so is thy wrath.
12 [i]So teach us to number our days, that we may apply [j]our hearts unto wisdom.
13 Return, O Lord, how long? and let it [4]repent [k]thee concerning thy servants.
14 O satisfy [l]us early with thy mercy; that we may rejoice and be glad all our days.
15 Make us glad according to the days wherein thou hast afflicted us, and the years wherein we have seen evil.
16 Let [m]thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children.
17 And let the [5]beauty [n]of the Lord our God be upon us: [o]and [6]establish thou the work of our hands upon us; yea, the work of our hands establish thou it.

Psalm 90.

1. Ps. 90 to 106 constitute the fourth book of the Hebrew division. This is the only Ps. accredited to Moses. It was written on the occasion of the sentence of God upon the unbelieving people. (Num. 14.) Its subject is eternity of God.

2. Wasting away under the effect of the death sentence.

3. God holds our sins before him, that, when the measure is full and forgiveness inadmissable, he makes them an object of punishment. (Delitzsch.)

4. Have compassion.

5. Grace, favor.

6. Accomplish, affirm.

x. Thou makest us a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and a derision to them that are round about us. (Ps. 44:13.) For the zeal of thine house hath eat me up; and the reproaches of them that reproach thee are fallen upon me (9). Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor: mine adversaries are all before thee. (Ps. 69:9, 19.)

y. My confusion is continually before me, and the shame of my face hath covered me. (Ps. 44:15.) Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul: let them be covered with reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt. (Ps. 71:13.) Let mine adversaries be clothed with shame, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion as with a mantle. (Ps. 109:29.)

z. Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.)

Psalm 90.

a. Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:3.) He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Ps. 91:1.) The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms. (Dt. 33:27.) Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come. (Ez. 11:16.)

b. Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth. (Prov. 8:25.) Art thou the first man that was born? or wast thou made before the hills? (Job 15:7.)

c. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen. 3:19.) Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was; and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. (Ecc. 12:7.)

d. But beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. (II Pet. 3:8.)

e. He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down; he fleeth also as a shadow and continueth not. (Job 14:2.) When the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever. (Ps. 92:7.) And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field. (Is. 40:6.)

f. These things hast thou done, and I kept silent; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. (Ps. 50:21.) For mine eyes are upon all their ways; they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. (Jer. 16:17.)

g. Who can understand his errors? Cleanse thou me from secret faults. (Ps. 19:12.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.)

h. Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labor and sorrow, that my days should be consumed with shame? (Jer. 20:18.) See Ecc. 12:2-7.

i. Lord, make me to know mine end, and the measure of my days, what it is; that I may know how frail I am. (Ps. 39:4.) See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise (15), Redeeming the time, because the days are evil (16). Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. (Eph. 5:15-17.) Then the man that lay with her shall give unto the damsel's father fifty shekels of silver, and she shall be his wife; because he hath humbled her, he may not put her away all his days. (Dt. 22:29.)

j. My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee (1); So that thou incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply thine heart to understanding (2); Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding (3); If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as hid treasures (4); Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God (5). For the Lord giveth wisdom; out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding. (Prov. 2:1-6.)

k. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.)

l. They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures. (Ps. 36:8.) Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. (Ps. 65:4.) Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's. (Ps. 103:5.) And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:14.)

m. O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Lord, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy. (Hab. 3:2.) We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. (Ps. 44:1.) I will meditate also of all thy work, and talk of thy doings. (Ps. 77:12.) For thou, Lord, hast made me glad through thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands. (Ps. 92:4.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

n. That I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. (Ps. 27:4.)

o. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. (Is. 26:12.) The steps of a good man are ordered by the Lord, and he delighteth in his way. (Ps. 37:23.) So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase. (I Cor. 3:7.)

[1]PSALM 91.

The happy state of the godly.

1 He that dwelleth in the [2]secret [a]place of the most High shall abide under the [3][b]shadow of the Almighty.

2 I will say of the [4]Lord, He is my refuge [c]and my fortress: my God; in him will I [d]trust.

3 Surely he shall [e]deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence.

4 He [f]shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth [g]shall be thy shield and buckler.

5 Thou [h]shalt not be afraid for the terror by [5]night; nor for the arrow that flieth by day;

6 Nor for the pestilence that walketh in darkness; nor for the destruction that wasteth at noonday.

7 A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee.

8 Only [i]with thine [6]eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked.

9 Because thou hast made the [4]Lord, which is [c]my refuge, even the most High, thy habitation;

10 There [j]shall [7]no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling.

11 For he shall give his [k]angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways.

12 They shall bear thee up in their hands, lest thou dash thy foot against a stone.

13 Thou shalt tread upon the [8]lion and [9]adder: the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet.

14 Because he hath set his love upon me, therefore I will deliver him: I will set him on high, because he hath known my name.

15 [l]He shall call upon me, and [m]I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and [n]honour him.

16 With [o]long life will I satisfy him, and shew him my salvation.

[1]PSALM 92.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God.

A Psalm or Song for the sabbath day.

1 It is a good thing to give thanks unto the [2]Lord, and to sing praises unto thy name, O most High:

2 To shew forth thy lovingkindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night,

3 Upon an instrument of ten strings, and upon the psaltery; upon the harp with a solemn sound.

4 For thou, [2]Lord, hast made me glad through [a]thy work: I will triumph in the works of thy hands.

5 O [2]Lord, how great are thy works! and [b]thy thoughts are very deep.

6 A [3]brutish man knoweth not; neither doth a fool understand this.

7 When [c]the wicked spring as the grass, and when all the workers of iniquity do flourish; it is that they shall be destroyed for ever:

8 But thou, [2]Lord, art most high for evermore.

9 For, lo, thine enemies, O [2]Lord, for, lo, thine enemies shall perish; all the workers of iniquity shall [d]be [4]scattered.

10 But my horn shalt thou exalt like the horn of an [5]unicorn: I shall be anointed with fresh oil.

11 Mine eye also shall see my desire on mine enemies, and mine ears shall hear my desire of the wicked that rise up against me.

12 The righteous [e]shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like a cedar in Lĕb'-a-non.

Psalm 91.

1. It is supposed that this Ps. was written by David on the occasion of the pestilence mentioned (II Sam. 24), although some Hebrew scholars ascribe the authorship to Moses.

2. Holy of holies.

3. The wings of the cherubim that "shadowed the mercy seat." (Heb. 9:5)—"And over it the cherubim of glory, shadowing the mercy seat."

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. A siege of war is here indicated.

6. Though the wicked fall by thousands, the righteous are in such safety that they see only the calamity.

7. This exemption from evil is the result of trust in God.

8. Representing open violence.

9. Representing secret, underhand, cunning plots.

Psalm 92.

1. The direct occasion of this Ps. is not known. Its subject is praise to God for his righteous judgments on the wicked and his special care of the righteous.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Stupid man, compared to a brute because his appetite and passions are his controlling principles.

4. Broken to pieces.

5. Buffalo.

Psalm 91.

a. For in the time of trouble he shall hide me in his pavilion: in the secret of his tabernacle shall he hide me; he shall set me up upon a rock. (Ps. 27:5.) Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Ps. 31:20.) Thou art my hiding place; thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.)

b. Keep me as the apple of the eye, hide me under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 17:8.) The Lord is thy keeper, the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand. (Ps. 121:5.) For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.) And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place; as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Is. 32:2.)

c. Ye have shamed the counsel of the poor, because the Lord is his refuge. (Ps. 14:6.) But the Lord is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. (Ps. 94:22.)

d. See a, Ps. 71.

e. See b, Ps. 70.

f. I will abide in thy tabernacle for ever: I will trust in the covert of thy wings. Selah. (Ps. 61:4.) And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people. (Is. 51:16.) How excellent is thy lovingkindness, O God! therefore the children of men put their trust under the shadow of thy wings. (Ps. 36:7.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.) Because thou hast been my help, therefore in the shadow of thy wings will I rejoice. (Ps. 63:7.)

g. Withhold not thou thy tender mercies from me, O Lord: let thy loving-kindness and thy truth continually preserve me. (Ps. 40:11.) Take hold of shield and buckler, and stand up for mine help. (Ps. 35:2.)

h. He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, in seven, there shall no evil touch thee. (Job 5:19.) Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. (Prov. 3:23.) When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee: and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shall not be burned: neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.)

i. And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, The Lord will be magnified from the border of Israel. (Mal. 1:5.) Wait on the Lord, and keep his way, and he shall exalt thee to inherit the land: when the wicked are cut off, thou shalt see it. (Ps. 37:34.) The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked. (Ps. 58:10.)

j. But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil. (Prov. 1:33.) There shall no evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief. (Prov. 12:21.)

k. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is written, He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone (6). Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. (Mat. 4:6, 7.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) For it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee (10); And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone. (Luke 4:10, 11.)

l. And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) I am as one mocked of his neighbor, who calleth upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn. (Job 12:4.)

m. For thou art the God of my strength: why dost thou cast me off? why go I in mourning because of the oppression of the enemy? (Ps. 43:2.)

n. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me, shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.) If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honor. (Jno. 12:26.)

o. He asked life of thee, and thou gavest it him, even length of days for ever and ever. (Ps. 21:4.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. (Dt. 6:2.)

Psalm 92.

a. Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Ps. 40:5.) Let thy work appear unto thy servants, and thy glory unto their children. (Ps. 90:16.)

b. This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working. (Is. 28:29.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out. (Rom. 11:33.) The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations. (Ps. 33:11.) Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Ps. 40:5.)

c. Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power? (Job 21:7.) Righteous art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they happy that deal very treacherously? (Jer. 12:1.)

d. Let God arise, let his enemies be scattered: let them also that hate him flee before him. (Ps. 68:1.) Thou hast broken Rahab in pieces, as one that is slain; thou hast scattered thine enemies with thy strong arm. (Ps. 89:10.)

e. But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. (Ps. 52:8.) This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes. (Song 7:7.) I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily and cast forth his roots as Lebanon (5). His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. (Hos. 14:5, 6.)

13 Those that be [f]planted in the house of the [2]Lord shall flourish [g]in the courts of our God.
14 They shall [h]still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing;
15 To shew that the [2]Lord [i]is upright: [j]he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him.

[1]PSALM 93.

The majesty, power, and holiness of Christ's kingdom.

1 The [2]Lord [a]reigneth, [b]he is clothed with majesty; the [2]Lord is clothed [c]with strength, wherewith he hath girded himself: the world also is stablished, that it cannot be moved.
2 Thy [d]throne is established of old: thou art from everlasting.
3 The floods have lifted up, O [2]Lord, the floods have lifted up their voice; the floods lift up their waves.
4 The [2]Lord [e]on high is mightier than the noise of many [3]waters, yea, than the mighty waves of the sea.
5 Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness [f]becometh thine house, O [2]Lord, for ever.

[1]PSALM 94.

1 *The prophet, calling for justice, complaineth of tyranny and impiety.* 8 *He teacheth God's providence.*

1 O [2]Lord God, to whom [a]vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, shew thyself.
2 Lift up thyself, thou [b]judge of the earth: render a reward to the proud.

Psalm 93.

1. This Ps. was written during the Babylonish captivity; its subject is the majesty of God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Many nations or peoples.

Psalm 94.

1. This Ps. was written during the siege of Jerusalem, by the Chaldeans, which lasted 18 months. (II Ks. 25: 1-4.) It was written during the last three days of the siege to prepare an antidote to despair when the fatal blow should come, in defeat. Its subject is imploring Jehovah to avenge his people.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Address to the Hebrews, who believed that God had turned them over to their enemies.

4. Impious, irreligious, dull of religious apprehension.

3 [2]Lord, [c]how long shall the wicked, how long shall the wicked triumph?
4 How long shall they [d]utter and speak hard things? and all the workers of iniquity boast themselves?
5 They break in pieces thy people, O [2]Lord, and afflict thine heritage.
6 They slay the widow and the stranger, and murder the fatherless.
7 Yet they say, The [2]Lord shall not see, neither shall the God of Jā'cob regard it.
8 Understand, ye [3]brutish among the people: and ye [4]fools, when will ye be wise?
9 [e]He that planted the ear, shall he not hear? he that formed the eye, shall he not see?
10 He that chastiseth the heathen, shall not he correct? he that [f]teacheth man knowledge, shall not he know?
11 The [2]Lord [g]knoweth the thoughts of man, that they are vanity.
12 Blessed is [h]the man whom thou chastenest, O [2]Lord, and teachest him out of thy law;
13 That thou mayest give him rest from the days of adversity, until the pit be digged for the wicked.
14 For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance.
15 But judgment [i]shall return unto righteousness: and all the upright in heart shall follow it.
16 Who will rise up for me against the evildoers? or who will [j]stand up for me against the workers of iniquity?

f. Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. (Is. 60:21.) And the vineyard which thy right hand hath planted, and the branch that thou madest strong for thyself. (Ps. 80:15.)
g. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name. (Ps. 100:4.) In the courts of the Lord's house, in the midst of thee, O Jerusalem. Praise ye the Lord. (Ps. 116:19.)
h. The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise. (Prov. 11:30.) And the remnant that is escaped out of the house of Judah shall again take root downward and bear fruit upward. (Is. 37:31.) Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.) And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace. (Js. 3:18.)
i. Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Ps. 25:8.) Therefore hearken unto me, ye men of understanding: far be it from God, that he should do wickedness; and from the Almighty that he should commit iniquity. (Job 34:10.)
j. He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) But the Lord is my defence; and my God is the rock of my refuge. (Ps. 94:22.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.)

Psalm 93.

a. How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! (Is. 52:7.) And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thundering, saying, Alleluia: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. (Rev. 19:6.) Say among the heathen that the Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall judge the people righteously. (Ps. 96:10.) The Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of isles be glad thereof. (Ps. 97:1.)
b. Bless the Lord, O my soul. O Lord my God, thou art very great; thou art clothed with honor and majesty. (Ps. 104:1.)
c. Which by his strength setteth fast the mountains; being girded with power. (Ps. 65:6.) Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rahab, and wounded the dragon? (Is. 51:9.)
d. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever, the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Ps. 45:6.) Thou, O Lord, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation. (Lam. 5:19.)
e. The Lord sitteth upon the flood; yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever. (Ps. 29:10.) Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people. (Ps. 65:7.) But thou, Lord, art most high for evermore. (Ps. 92:8.)
f. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (16). If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy: for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. (I Cor. 3:16, 17.) Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (Ps. 29:2.) O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness; fear before him, all the earth. (Ps. 96:9.)

Psalm 94.

a. The sword without, and terror within shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of gray hairs. (Dt. 32:25.) Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not; behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with a recompense; he will come and save you. (Is. 35:4.) God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. (Nah. 1:2.) Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. (Rom. 12:19.)
b. That be far from thee to do after this manner, to slay the righteous with the wicked: and that the righteous should be as the wicked, that be far from thee: Shall not the Judge of all the earth do right? (Gen. 18:25.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.) Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things; O God, who is like unto thee! (Ps. 71:19.)
c. Behold, as wild asses in the desert, go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey: the wilderness yieldeth for them and for their children. (Job 24:5.) I have seen the wicked in great power, and spreading himself like a green bay tree (35). Yet he passed away, and lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:35, 36.)
d. To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. (Jude 15.)
e. And the Lord said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or maketh the dumb, or deaf, or seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord? (Ex. 4:11.) The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them. (Prov. 20:12.)
f. Who teacheth us more than the beasts of the earth, and maketh us wiser than the fowls of heaven? (Job 35:11.) For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him. (Is. 28:26.)
g. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness (19). And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain. (I Cor. 3:19, 20.) For he knoweth vain men: he seeth wickedness also; will he not then consider it? (Job. 11:11.)
h. Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty. (Job 5:17.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him (5). For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:5, 6.) Thou shalt also consider in thine heart, that, as a man chasteneth his son, so the Lord thy God chasteneth thee. (Dt. 8:5.) My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord: neither be weary of his correction (11). For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth. (Prov. 3:11, 12.) As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. (Rev. 3:19.)
i. Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Ps. 97:2.) A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. (Is. 42:3.) I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Mic. 7:9.)
j. Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul

17 Unless the [2]Lord had been my help, my soul had almost dwelt in silence.
18 When I said, My foot slippeth; [k]thy mercy, O [2]Lord, held me up.
19 In the multitude of my thoughts within me thy comforts delight my soul.
20 Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law?
21 They gather themselves together against the soul of the righteous, and [l]condemn the innocent blood.
22 But the [2]Lord is my defence; and [m]my God is the rock of my refuge.
23 And he [n]shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness; yea, the [2]Lord our God shall cut them off.

[1]PSALM 95.

1 *An exhortation to praise God,* 8 *and not to tempt him.*

1 O come, let us sing unto the [2]Lord: let us make a joyful noise to [a]the rock of our salvation.
2 Let us come before his presence [b]with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him [c]with psalms.
3 For the [2]Lord is a great God, and a great King above all gods.
4 In his hand are the deep [3]places of the earth: the strength [3]of the hills is his also.
5 The sea is his, and he made it: and his hands formed the dry land.
6 O come, [d]let us worship and bow down: let us kneel before the [2]Lord our maker.
7 For he is our God; and we are the people of his pasture, and the sheep of his hand. [e]To day if ye will hear his voice,
8 Harden not your heart, as [f]in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness:
9 When your [g]fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work.
10 Forty [h]years long was I grieved with this generation, and said, It is a people that do err in their heart, and they have not known my ways:
11 Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest.

[1]PSALM 96.

1 *An exhortation to praise God,* 4 *for his greatness,* 8 *for his kingdom,* 11 *for his general judgment.*

1 O sing unto the [2]Lord a new song: sing unto the [2]Lord, all the earth.
2 Sing unto the [2]Lord, bless his name; shew forth his salvation from day to day.
3 Declare his glory among the heathen, his wonders among all people.
4 For the [2]Lord is great, and greatly to be praised: he is to be feared [a]above all gods.
5 For [b]all the gods of the nations are idols: [c]but the [2]Lord made the heavens.
6 Honour and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary.
7 Give [d]unto the [2]Lord, O ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength.
8 Give unto the [2]Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering, and come into his courts.
9 O worship the [2]Lord in the beauty of holiness: [a]fear before him, all the earth.
10 *Say among the heathen* [e]*that the* [2]*Lord reigneth: the world also shall be established that it shall not be moved: he shall* [f]*judge the people righteously.*

Psalm 95.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the annual feast of the tabernacle. (Lev. 23:34-43.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Sheol, or hades, the region of departed spirits.

Psalm 96.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the second removal of the ark. It is repeated almost verbatim in I Chr. 16:23-33, as having been used on this occasion. It is a prophecy of the submission of the Gentile nations to Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me from the workers of iniquity, and save me from bloody men. (Ps. 59:2.)

k. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) Go and proclaim these words, toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good; turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.)

l. He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord. (Prov. 17:15.)

m. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer: my God, my strength in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) O come, let us sing unto the Lord; let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

n. But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another God: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked; but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

Psalm 95.

a. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 31:3.) He is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) Let us make a joyful noise to the Rock of our salvation. (Ps. 95:1.)

b. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him and bless his name. (Ps. 100:4.) Sing unto the Lord with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God. (Ps. 147:7.)

c. Take a psalm, and bring hither the timbrel, the pleasant harp with the psaltery. (Ps. 81:2.) Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord. (Eph. 5:19.) Is any merry? let him sing psalms. (Js. 5:13.)

d. For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:20.) O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: fear before him all the earth. (Ps. 96:9.) Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy (5). Exalt the Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the Lord our God is holy. (Ps. 99:5, 9.)

e. Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, Today if ye will hear his voice, Harden not your hearts as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness; When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works forty years.) (Heb. 3:7-9.) While it is said, Today if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. (Heb. 3:15.) Today if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts. (Heb. 4:7.)

f. And he called the name of the place Massah, and Meribah, because of the chiding of the children of Israel, and because they tempted the Lord saying, Is the Lord among us or not? (Ex. 17:7.) This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them. (Num. 20:13.)

g. Because all those men which have seen my glory, and my miracles which I did in Egypt, and in the wilderness, and have tempted me now these ten times, and have not hearkened to my voice. (Num. 14:22.) Neither let us tempt Christ as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:9.)

h. Wherefore I was grieved with that generation and said, They do always err in their heart: and they have not known my ways (10). But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcasses fell in the wilderness? (Heb. 3:10, 17.) He brought them out after that he had shown wonders and signs in the land of Egypt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years. (Acts 7:36.) And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness. (Acts 13:18.)

Psalm 96.

a. See f, Ps. 60.

b. The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens. (Jer. 10:11.)

c. Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. (Is. 42:5.)

d. Give unto the Lord, O ye mighty, give unto the Lord glory and strength (1). Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (Ps. 29:1, 2.) Give unto the Lord, ye kindreds of the people, give unto the Lord glory and strength (28). Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name: bring an offering and come before him; worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (I Chr. 16:28, 29.)

e. The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15.)

f. Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) For all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight (25). With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright (26). With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy; for thou renderest to every man according to his works. (Ps. 62:12.) Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things. (Ps. 71:19.)

11 *Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof.*
12 *Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein: then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice*
13 *Before the* [2]*Lord: for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth:* [f]*he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth.*

[1]PSALM 97.

1 *The majesty of God's kingdom.* 7 *The church rejoiceth at God's judgment upon idolaters.* 10 *An exhortation to goodness and gladness.*

1 *The* [2]*Lord reigneth; let the earth rejoice; let the multitude of* [3]*isles be glad thereof.*
2 [a]*Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne.*
3 *A* [4]*fire* [b]*goeth before him, and burneth* [c]*up his enemies round about.*
4 *His lightnings enlightened the world: the earth saw, and trembled.*
5 *The hills melted like wax at the presence of the* [2]*Lord, at the presence of the Lord of the whole earth.*
6 The heavens declare his righteousness, and [d]all the people see his glory.
7 [5]Confounded [e]be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye [6]gods.
8 Zī'ŏn heard, and was glad; and the [7]daughters of Jū'dah rejoiced because of thy judgments, O [2]Lord.
9 For thou, [2]Lord, art [f]high above all the earth: thou art exalted far above all gods.
10 Ye that love the [2]Lord, [g]hate evil: [h]he preserveth the souls of his saints; he [i]delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked.
11 Light [8]is sown [j]for the righteous, and gladness for the upright in heart.

Psalm 97.

1. This Ps. was written by David, and is closely allied in every respect to Ps. 98. It heralds in joy the triumph of Jehovah over the gods of the nation as the greatest blessing of the world.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Foreign nations.

4. To his enemies the words of God are a consuming fire.

5. Put to shame, confusion.

6. Gods here, applies to kings and magistrates, as representative of Jehovah.

7. Poetical title for cities of Judah.

8. Hope and prosperity are diffused. (Prov. 2:8) "He keepeth the paths of judgment and preserveth the way of his saints."

Psalm 98.

1. This Ps. was written as a continuation of the same theme as 97.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The rivers.

Psalm 99.

1. This Ps. was written to be used at the dedication of Solomon's temple. Its subject is the kingly dominion of Jehovah and the holiness of his worship.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Meaning Jehovah is seated on his throne of judgment.

12 Rejoice in the [2]Lord, ye righteous; and give thanks at the remembrance of his holiness.

[1]PSALM 98.

The psalmist exhorteth all creatures to praise God.

A Psalm.

1 O sing unto the [2]Lord a new song; for he hath done marvellous things: [a]his right hand, and his holy arm, hath gotten him the victory.
2 *The* [2]*Lord* [b]*hath made known his salvation:* [c]*his righteousness hath he openly shewed in the sight of the heathen.*
3 *He hath* [d]*remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Īs'ra-el:* [e]*all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God.*
4 Make a joyful noise unto the [2]Lord, all the earth: make a loud noise, and rejoice, and sing praise.
5 Sing unto the [2]Lord with the harp; with the harp, and the voice of a psalm.
6 With trumpets and sound of cornet make a joyful noise before the [2]Lord, the King.
7 *Let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof; the world, and they that dwell therein.*
8 *Let the* [3]*floods clap their hands: let the hills be joyful together*
9 *Before the* [2]*Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness* [f]*shall he judge the world, and the people with equity.*

[1]PSALM 99.

The prophet exhorteth all, by the example of forefathers, to worship God at his holy hill.

1 The [2]Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the [3]cherubim; [a]let the earth be moved.
2 The [2]Lord is [b]great in Zī'ŏn; and he is high above all the people.

Psalm 97.

a. He made darkness his secret place; his pavilion round about him were dark waters and thick clouds of the skies. (Ps. 18:11.) Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee, and believe thee for ever. (Ex. 19:9.) And the mountain burned with fire unto the midst of heaven, with darkness, clouds, and thick darkness. (Dt. 4:11.)

b. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.) Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his feet. (Hab. 3:5.) There went up a smoke out of his nostrils, and fire out of his mouth devoured: coals were kindled by it. (Ps. 18:8.)

c. For behold the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. (Mal. 4:1.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

d. The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shown in the sight of the heathen. (Ps. 98:2.) Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. (Is. 6:3.) And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together. (Is. 40:5.) It shall come that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come and see my glory. (Is. 66:18.)

e. Thou shalt not make unto thee any graven image, or any likeness of any thing that is in heaven above, or that is in the earth beneath, or that is in the water under the earth. (Ex. 20:4.) For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. (Ps. 78:58.) They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods. (Is. 42:17.) They that make a graven image are all of them vanity (9). Behold, all his fellows shall be ashamed; and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together. (Is. 44:9, 11.)

f. Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come. (Eph. 1:21.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

g. Hate the evil and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. (Amos 5:15.) Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Ro. 12:9.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.)

h. He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. (Prov. 2:8.) O love the Lord all ye his saints: for the Lord preserveth the faithful, and plentifully rewardeth the proud doer. (Ps. 31:23.) The Lord preserveth all them that love him. (Ps. 145:20.)

i. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. (Dan. 6:22.) And the Lord shall help them, and deliver them: he shall deliver them from the wicked, and save them because they trust in him. (Ps. 37:40.) And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible. (Jer. 15:21.)

j. Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness; he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous. (Ps. 112:4.) Thou shalt also decree a thing, and it shall be established unto thee: and the light shall shine upon thy ways. (Job 22:28.) But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.)

Psalm 98.

a. And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. (Is. 59:16.) And I looked and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury it upheld me. (Is. 63:5.)

b. The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations: and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Is. 52:10.) For mine eyes have seen thy salvation. (Luke 2:30.)

c. And the Gentiles shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name. (Is. 62:2.) Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God. (Ro. 3:25.)

d. He hath holpen his servant Israel, in remembrance of his mercy (54). To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant. (Luke 1:54, 72.)

e. It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Is. 49:6.) And all flesh shall see the salvation of God. (Luke 3:6.)

f. See f, Ps. 96.

Psalm 99.

a. Give ear O Shepherd of Israel, thou that leadest Joseph like a flock; thou that dwellest between the cherubim, shine forth. (Ps. 80:1.) And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercy seat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.) So the people sent to Shiloh, that they might bring from thence the ark of the covenant of the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth between the cherubim. (I Sam. 4:4.)

b. Great is the Lord and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness. (Ps. 48:1.) Cry out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zion: for great is the Holy One of Israel in the midst of thee. (Is. 12:6.)

3 Let them praise [c]thy great and terrible name; for it is [d]holy.

4 The [e]king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost [f]establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jā'cob.

5 Exalt ye the [2]Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy.

6 Mō'ṣes and Aâr'on among his priests, and Săm'u-el among them that call upon his name; they called upon the [2]Lord, [g]and he answered them.

7 He [h]spake unto them in the [4]cloudy pillar: they kept his [i]testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them.

8 Thou answeredst them, O [2]Lord our God: thou wast a God that [j]forgavest [5]them, though thou tookest [k]vengeance of their [6]inventions.

9 Exalt the [2]Lord our God, and worship at his holy hill; for the [2]Lord our God is holy.

[1]PSALM 100.

An exhortation to praise God cheerfully.

A Psalm of praise.

1 Make a joyful noise unto the [2]Lord, all ye lands.

2 Serve [a]the [2]Lord with gladness: come before his presence with singing.

3 Know ye that the [2]Lord [b]he is God: [c]it is he that hath made us, and not we ourselves; [d]we are his people, and the sheep of his pasture.

4 Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name.

5 For the [2]Lord is good; [e]his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations.

4. To Moses and Aaron. (Ex. 19: 9)—"And Jehovah said unto Moses, Lo, I come unto thee in a thick cloud, that the people may hear when I speak with thee."

5. That is, Moses, Aaron and Samuel.

6. That is, evil doings.

Psalm 100.

1. This Ps. was issued as a special call to all the earth to render praise to God—man's creator, preserver and benefactor.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 101.

1. This Ps. was written by David soon after his reign began, telling what he wanted his kingdom to be. Luther calls this Ps. "David's mirror of a monarch."

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Prūdently, thoughtfully.

4. According to God's rule.

5. Turn from the right.

6. Not approve.

7. The New Jerusalem.

Psalm 102.

1. This Ps. was written toward the close of the exile, but before the decree had been issued to restore them. Its subject is a prayer for mercy on the church and nation.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

[1]PSALM 101.

David maketh a vow and profession of godliness.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 I will sing [a]of mercy and judgment: unto thee, O [2]Lord, will I sing.

2 I will [b]behave myself [3]wisely in a [4]perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will [c]walk within my house with a perfect heart.

3 I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them [d]that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me.

4 A [5]froward heart shall depart from me: I will not [e]know a wicked [6]person.

5 Whoso privily slandereth his neighbour, him will I cut off: him that hath an high look and a proud heart will not I suffer.

6 Mine eyes shall be upon the faithful of the land, that they may dwell with me: he that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me.

7 He that worketh deceit shall not dwell within my house: he that telleth lies shall not tarry in my sight.

8 I will [f]early destroy all the wicked of the land; that I may cut off all [g]wicked doers from the [7]city of the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 102.

1 *The prophet maketh a grievous complaint.*
18 *The mercies of God are to be recorded.*

A Prayer of the afflicted, when he is overwhelmed, and poureth out his complaint before the Lord.

1 Hear [a]my prayer, O [2]Lord, and let my cry come unto thee.

2 Hide [b]not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily.

c. Who shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy judgments are made manifest. (Rev. 15:4.) In Judah is God known; his name is great in Israel. (Ps. 76:1.)

d. But thou art holy, O thou that inhabitest the praises of Israel. (Ps. 22:3.) Ye shall be holy: for I the Lord your God am holy. (Lev. 19:2.) Ye cannot serve the Lord: for he is an holy God; he is a jealous God; he will not forgive your transgressions nor your sins. (Josh. 24:19.) There is none holy as the Lord. (I Sam. 2:2.) Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts. (Is. 6:3.)

e. Behold, God is mighty, and despiseth not any: he is mighty in strength and wisdom. (Job 36:5.) For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.)

f. He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) The Lord executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed. (Ps. 103:6.) Which executeth judgment for the oppressed; which giveth food to the hungry. (Ps. 146:7.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.)

g. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask and it shall be given you; seek and ye shall find; knock and it shall be opened unto you (7). For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

h. And it came to pass as Moses entered into the tabernacle, the cloudy pillar descended, and stood at the door of the tabernacle, and the LORD talked with Moses. (Ex. 33:9.) And the Lord came down in the pillar of the cloud, and stood in the door of the tabernacle, and called Aaron and Miriam. (Num. 12:5.)

i. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments and do them. (Lev. 22:31.) But let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee. (Dt. 6:2.)

j. But he being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. (Ps. 78:38.) And the Lord said, I have pardoned according to thy word. (Num. 14:20.)

k. Unto whom I sware in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest. (Ps. 95:11.) Therefore he brought down their heart with labor; they fell down and there was none to help. (Ps. 107:12.) And there fell of the people that day about three thousand men. (Ex. 32:28.)

Psalm 100.

a. Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there; thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord. (Dt. 12:11.)

b. Be still, and know that I am God: I will be exalted among the heathen, I will be exalted in the earth. (Ps. 46:10.) The Lord he is the God; the Lord he is the God. (I Ks. 18:39.)

c. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.)

d. Thus shall they know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Israel, are my people, saith the Lord God. And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 34:30, 31.)

e. See k, Ps. 94.

Psalm 101.

a. Deliver me from blood-guiltiness, O God, thou God of my salvation; and my tongue shall sing aloud of thy righteousness. (Ps. 51:14.) I will sing of the mercies of the Lord for ever. (Ps. 89:1.) They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness. (Ps. 145:7.)

b. And David behaved himself wisely in all his ways; and the Lord was with him. (I Sam. 18:14.)

c. For it came to pass when Solomon was old, that his wives turned away his heart after other gods: and his heart was not perfect with the Lord his God, as was the heart of David his father. (I Ks. 11:4.)

d. Be ye therefore very courageous to keep and to do all that is written in the book of the law of Moses, that ye turn not aside therefrom to the right hand or to the left. (Josh. 23:6.)

e. And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Mat. 7:23.)

f. Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. (Jer. 21:12.) All the horns of the wicked also will I cut off; but the horns of the righteous shall be exalted. (Ps. 75:10.)

g. And though they hide themselves in the top of Carmel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they hide from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them. (Amos 9:3.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Ro. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god; their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. (Prov. 14:21.) The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. (Ps. 33:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish. (Ps. 73:27.)

Psalm 102.

a. The Lord is nigh unto all of them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) See g, Ps. 99.

b. And hide not thy face from thy servant; for I am in trouble: hear me speedily. (Ps. 69:17.)

3 [c]For my days are consumed like smoke,
and [d]my bones are burned as an hearth.
4 My heart is smitten, and withered like grass; so that I forget to eat my bread.
5 By reason of the voice of my groaning my bones cleave to my skin.
6 I am like a [3]pelican [e]of the wilderness: I am like an owl of the desert.
7 I watch, and am as a sparrow alone upon the house top.
8 Mine enemies reproach me all the day; and they that are mad against me [f]are sworn against me.
9 For I have eaten ashes like bread, and mingled my drink with weeping,
10 Because of thine indignation and thy wrath: for [g]thou hast lifted me up, and cast me down.
11 My days are like a shadow that declineth; and [h]I am withered like grass.
12 But thou, O [2]Lord, shalt [i]endure for ever; and thy remembrance unto all generations.
13 Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zī'ŏn: for the time to favour her, yea, the set [4]time, is come.
14 For thy servants take pleasure in her stones, and favour the dust thereof.
15 *So the heathen shall [k]fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory.*
16 *When the Lord shall build up Zī'ŏn, he shall appear in his glory.*
17 He [l]will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer.
18 This shall [m]be [5]written for the generation to come: and [n]the people which shall be created shall praise the [2]Lord.
19 For he hath [o]looked down from the height of his sanctuary; from heaven did the [2]Lord behold the earth;
20 To hear the groaning of the prisoner; to loose those that are appointed to death;
21 To declare the name of the [2]Lord in Zī'ŏn, and his praise in Je-rū'sa-lĕm;
22 *When the [p]people are gathered together, and the kingdoms, to serve the [2]Lord.*
23 He weakened my strength in the way; he shortened my days.
24 I said, O my God, take me not away in the midst of my days: thy years are throughout all generations.
25 *Of [q]old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth: and the heavens are the work of thy hands.*
26 *They [r]shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment; as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed:*
27 *But [s]thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end.*
28 The children of thy servants shall continue, and their seed shall be established before thee.

[1]PSALM 103.

An exhortation to bless God for his mercy.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Bless the [2]Lord, O my [3]soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name.
2 Bless the [2]Lord, O my soul, and forget [4]not [c]all his benefits:
3 [b]Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth [c]all thy diseases;
4 Who [d]redeemeth thy life from destruction; who crowneth thee with lovingkindness and tender mercies;
5 Who satisfieth thy mouth with good things; so that thy youth is renewed like the eagle's.
6 The [2]Lord [e]executeth righteousness and judgment for all that are oppressed.

3. Symbolizing loneliness, solitariness.

4. For ending the captivity and the people's return. (Dan. 9:2)—"In the first year of his reign, I, Daniel understood by books, the number of the years whereof the word of Jehovah came to Jeremiah, the prophet, that he would accomplish 70 years in the desolation of Jerusalem."

5. The only mention in the Ps. where the great events are preserved in writing.

Psalm 103.

1. This Ps. was written by David on his recovery and pardon after the reproof of Nathan. (II Sam. 12.) The name Jehovah occurs 11 times in it, thus recognizing Jehovah as the covenant God and merciful ruler of his people.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Meaning the ego or self.

4. Any.

c. Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Js. 4:14.)

d. From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them; he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back; he hath made me desolate and faint all the day. (Lam. 1:13.)

e. And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work. (Zeph. 2:14.)

f. And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. (Acts 23:12.)

g. Lord, by thy favor thou hast made my mountain to stand strong: thou didst hide thy face, and I was troubled. (Ps. 30:7.) The east wind carrieth him away, and he departeth: and as a storm hurleth him out of his place. (Job 27:21.)

h. But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. (Js. 1:10.)

i. Who only hath immortality, dwelling in the light which no man can approach unto; whom no man hath seen, nor can see: to whom be honor and power everlasting. Amen. (I Tim. 6:16.) But the Lord shall endure for ever: he hath prepared his throne for judgment. (Ps. 9:7.) The Lord is King for ever and ever. (Ps. 10:16.) Thou, O Lord, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation. (Lam. 5:19.)

j. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. (Is. 40:2.)

k. See f, Ps. 60.

l. For the needy shall not alway be forgotten: the expectation of the poor shall not perish for ever. (Ps. 9:18.) For he hath not despised nor abhorred the affliction of the afflicted; neither hath he hid his face from him; but when he cried unto him, he heard. (Ps 22:24.) Let thine ear now be attentive, and thine eyes open, that thou mayest hear the prayer of thy servant, which I pray before thee now, day and night, for the children of Israel thy servants, and confess the sins of the children of Israel, which we have sinned against thee. (Neh. 1:6.)

m. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Ro. 15:4.) And they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. (I Cor. 10:11.)

n. This people have I formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise. (Is. 43:21.)

o. Look down from thy holy habitation, from heaven, and bless thy people Israel, and the land which thou hast given us, as thou swarest unto our fathers, a land that floweth with milk and honey. (Dt. 26:15.)

p. Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days. (Hos. 3:5.) All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. (Ps. 22:27.) And nations whom thou hast made shall come and worship before thee, O Lord; and shall glorify thy name. (Ps. 86:9.) Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gentiles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders (22). And kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord: for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me. (Is. 49:22, 23.)

q. And, Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands (10): They shall perish; but thou remainest: and they all shall wax old as doth a garment (11); And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shalt not fail. (Heb. 1:10-12.)

r. But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. (II Pet. 3:7.)

s. For I am the Lord, I change not. (Mal. 3:6.) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8.) I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he. (Is. 41:4.) Ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me. (Is. 43:10.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

Psalm 103.

a. Then beware lest thou forget the Lord, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 6:12.) Beware that thou forget not the Lord thy God, in not keeping his commandments, and his judgments, and his statutes, which I command thee this day. (Dt. 8:11.)

b. And the inhabitant shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.) When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mk. 2:5.) For thou, Lord, art good, and ready to forgive; and plenteous in mercy unto all them that call upon thee. (Ps. 86:5.) And he shall redeem Israel from all his iniquities. (Ps. 130:8.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.)

c. Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou art my praise. (Jer. 17:14.) O Lord my God, I cried unto thee, and thou hast healed me. (Ps. 30:2.) And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.) For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they call thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after. (Jer. 30:17.)

d. But God will redeem my soul from the power of the grave: for he shall receive me. Selah. (Ps. 49:15.)

e. The king's strength also loveth judgment; thou dost establish equity, thou executest judgment and righteousness in Jacob. (Ps. 99:4.) Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Egypt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even

7 He made known his ways unto Mō'şeş, his acts unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.
8 The [2]Lord [f]is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy.
9 He [g]will not always [5]chide: neither will he keep his anger for ever.
10 He [h]hath not dealt with us after our sins; nor rewarded us according to our iniquities.
11 For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy [i]toward them that [j]fear him.
12 As far as the east is from the west, so far hath he [k]removed our transgressions from us.
13 Like as a [l]father pitieth his children, so the [2]Lord pitieth them that fear him.
14 For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust.
15 As for man, his days are as grass: as a flower of the field, so he flourisheth.
16 For the wind passeth over it, and it is gone; and the place thereof shall know it no more.
17 But the [i]mercy of the [2]Lord is from everlasting to everlasting upon them that [j]fear him, and his righteousness unto children's children;
18 To [m]such as keep his covenant, and to those that remember his commandments to do them.
19 The [2]Lord hath prepared his throne in the heavens; and his kingdom ruleth over all.
20 Bless the [2]Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that [m]do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word.
21 Bless ye the [2]Lord, all ye [n]his hosts; ye [o]ministers of his, that do his pleasure.
22 Bless the [2]Lord, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the [2]Lord, O my soul.

[1]PSALM 104.

1 *A meditation upon the wonderful providence of God.* 33 *The prophet voweth perpetually to praise God.*

1 Bless the [2]Lord, O my soul. O [2]Lord my God, thou art very great; thou are clothed with honour and majesty.

5. Contend.

Psalm 104.

1. Ps. 104 is called "The great hymn of creation," as it is an expansion of Gen. 1. David is supposed to be its author.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. An allusion to the second day's work. (Gen. 1:6, 7.)

4. The rain clouds.

5. Lightning.

2 Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment: who [3]stretchest out the heavens like a curtain:
3 Who [a]layeth [4]the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind:
4 Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming [5]fire:
5 Who laid the foundations of the earth, that it should not be removed for ever.
6 Thou coveredst it with the deep as with a garment: the waters stood above the mountains.
7 At thy [b]rebuke they fled; at the voice of thy thunder they hasted away.
8 They go up by the mountains; they go down by the valleys unto the place which thou hast founded for them.
9 Thou hast set a bound [c]that they may not pass over; that they turn not again to cover the earth.
10 He sendeth the springs into the valleys, which run among the hills.
11 They give drink to every beast of the field: the wild asses quench their thirst.
12 By them shall the fowls of the heaven have their habitation, which sing among the branches.
13 He watereth the hills from his chambers: the earth is satisfied with the fruit of thy works.
14 [d]He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man: that he may bring fortn [e]food out of the earth;
15 And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart.
16 The trees of the [2]Lord are full of sap; the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, which he hath planted;
17 Where the birds make their nests: as for the stork, the fir trees are her house.
18 The high hills are a refuge for the wild goats; and the rocks for the conies.

---

at the Red sea. (Ps. 106:7.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

f. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Ps. 86:15.) The Lord is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18.) And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.) (Though Jesus himself baptised not, but his disciples.) (Jno. 4:2.)

g. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.) For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favor is life: weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. (Ps. 30:5.) For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made. (Is. 57:16.)

h. And after all that is come upon us for our evil deeds, and for our great trespass, seeing that thou our God hast punished us less than our iniquities deserve, and hast given us such deliverance as this. (Ezra 9:13.) It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. (Lam. 3:22.)

i. See k, Ps. 94.

j. See f, Ps. 60.

k. I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back. (Is. 38:17.) For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself. (Heb. 9:26.)

l. And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. (Mal. 3:17.)

m. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land, whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.) But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. (Dt. 6:2.)

n. And Jacob went on his way, and the angels of God met him (1). And when Jacob saw them, he said, This is God's host: and he called the name of that place Mahanaim. (Gen. 32:1, 2.) Praise ye him, all his angels: praise ye him, all his hosts. (Ps. 148:2.) And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying. (Luke 2:13.)

o. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.) Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire. (Ps. 104:4.)

Psalm 104.

a. It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his truth in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name. (Amos 9:6.)

b. Then the channels of waters were seen, and the foundations of the world were discovered at thy rebuke, O Lord, at the blast of the breath of thy nostrils. (Ps. 18:15.) He rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness. (Ps. 106:9.) Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. (Is. 50:2.)

c. And I will establish my covenant with you; neither shall all flesh be cut off any more by the waters of the flood; neither shall there any more be a flood to destroy the earth. (Gen. 9:11.)

d. And God said, Behold, I have given you every herb bearing seed, which is upon the face of all the earth, and every tree, in the which is the fruit of a tree yielding seed; to you it shall be for meat (29). And to every beast of the earth, and to every fowl of the air, and to every thing that creepeth upon the earth, wherein there is life, I have given every green herb for meat: and it was so. (Gen. 1:29, 30.)

e. He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry. (Ps. 147:9.)

19 [f]He appointed the moon for seasons: the sun knoweth his going down.
20 Thou makest darkness, and it is night: wherein all the beasts of the forest do creep forth.
21 The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God.
22 The sun ariseth, they gather themselves together, and lay them down in their dens.
23 Man goeth forth unto his work and to his labour until the evening.
24 O [2]Lord, how manifold are thy works! [g]in wisdom hast thou made them all: the earth is full of thy riches.
25 So is this great and wide sea, wherein are things creeping innumerable, both small and great beasts.
26 There go the ships: there is that [6][h]leviathan, whom thou hast made to play therein.
27 These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season.
28 That thou givest them they gather: thou openest thine hand, they are filled with good.
29 Thou hidest thy face, they are troubled: thou takest away their breath, they die, and return to their dust.
30 Thou [i]sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth.
31 The glory of the [2]Lord shall endure for ever: the Lord shall rejoice in his works.
32 He looketh on the earth, and it trembleth: he toucheth the hills, and they smoke.
33 I will sing unto the [2]Lord as long as I live: I will sing praise to my God while I have my being.
34 My meditation of him shall be sweet: I will be glad in the [2]Lord.
35 Let [j]the sinners be consumed out of the earth, and let the wicked be no more. Bless thou the [2]Lord, O my soul. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 105.

1 *An exhortation to praise God.* 7 *God's providence over Abraham,* 16 *over Joseph,* 23 *over Jacob in Egypt,* 26 *over Moses delivering the Israelites,* 37 *over the Israelites brought out of Egypt.*

6. Sea monsters.

Psalm 105.

1. This Ps. was written by David on the occasion of the second removal of the ark. The first 15 vs. are given in I Chr. 16:8-22.

2. The same as Isaiah 12:4. Three forms of glorifying God are mentioned in this verse, viz., give thanks, call upon his name, teach his deeds.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. Same as for ever.

5. Alluding to Pharaoh and Abimelech. (Gen. 12-17)—"And Jehovah plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues, because of Sarah, Abram's wife." (Gen. 20:3)—"But God came to Abimelech in a dream of the night and said to him, Behold thou art but a dead man, because of the woman whom thou hast taken, for she is a man's wife."

6. By his will.

1 O [a]give [b]thanks [2]unto the [3]Lord; call upon his name: make known his deeds among the people.
2 Sing unto him, sing psalms unto him: [c]talk ye of all his wondrous works.
3 Glory ye in his holy name: let the heart of them rejoice [d]that seek the [3]Lord.
4 Seek the [3]Lord, and his strength: seek his face evermore.
5 Remember his marvellous works that he hath done; his wonders, and the judgments of his mouth;
6 O ye seed of Ā'bră-hăm his servant, ye children of Jā'cob his chosen.
7 He is the [3]Lord our God; [e]his judgments are in all the earth.
8 He hath [f]remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand [4]generations.
9 Which [g]covenant he made with Ā'bră-hăm, and his oath unto Ī'ṣaac;
10 And confirmed the same unto Jā'cob for a law, and to Ĭs'ra-el for an everlasting covenant:
11 Saying, [h]Unto thee will I give the land of Cā'năan, the lot of your inheritance:
12 When [i]they were but a few men in number; yea, very few, and strangers in it.
13 When they went from one nation to another, from one kingdom to another people;
14 He [j]suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, [k]he reproved [5]kings for their sakes;
15 Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm.
16 Moreover he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread.
17 He sent a man before them, even Jō'ṣeph, who was sold for a servant:
18 Whose feet they hurt with fetters: he was laid in iron:
19 Until the time that his word came: the word of the [3]Lord tried him.
20 The king sent and loosed him; even the ruler of the people, and let him go free.
21 He made him lord of his house, and ruler of all his substance:
22 To bind his princes at his [6]pleasure; and teach his senators wisdom.

---

f. And God said, Let there be lights in the firmament of the heaven to divide the day from the night; and let them be for signs, and for seasons, and for days, and years. (Gen. 1:14.)

g. To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:5.) The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. (Prov. 3:19.) He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. (Jer. 10:12.)

h. Canst thou draw out leviathan with an hook? or his tongue with a cord which thou lettest down? (Job 41:1.)

i. Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live. (Ez. 37:9.)

j. But the wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it. (Prov. 2:22.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another God: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

Psalm 105.

a. And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. (Is. 12:4.) Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 106:1.) O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (I Chr. 16:34.)

b. Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them. (Ps. 99:6.)

c. Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I talk of thy wondrous works. (Ps. 119:27.) I will speak of the glorious honor of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works. (Ps. 145:5.)

d. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

e. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. (Is. 26:9.)

f. To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant. (Luke 1:72.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.)

g. Wherein God, willing more abundantly to show unto the heirs of promise the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath. (Heb. 6:17.) And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. (Gen. 17:2.) And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son (16). That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies (17.) And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen. 22:16-18.)

h. In the same day the Lord made a covenant with Abram, saying, Unto thy seed have I given this land, from the river of Egypt unto the great river, the river Euphrates. (Gen. 15:18.)

i. The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people. (Dt. 7:7.) And Jacob said to Simeon and Levi, Ye have troubled me, to make me to stink among the inhabitants of the land, among the Canaanites and the Perizzites: and I being few in number, they shall gather themselves together against me, and slay me; and I shall be destroyed, I and my house. (Gen. 34:30.)

j. And they journeyed: and the terror of God was upon the cities that were round about them, and they did not pursue after the sons of Jacob. (Gen. 35:5.) Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine. (Gen. 20:7.)

k. And the Lord plagued Pharaoh and his house with great plagues because of Sarai, Abram's wife. (Gen. 12:17.) But God came to Abimelech in a dream by night, and said to him, Behold, thou art but a dead man, for the woman which thou hast taken; for she is a man's wife (3). Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine. (Gen. 20:3, 7.)

23 Ĭs'ra-el also came into Ē'ġўpt; and Jā'cob sojourned in the land [7]of Hăm.
24 And he increased his people greatly; and made them stronger than their enemies.
25 He turned their heart to hate his people, to deal subtilly with his servants.
26 He sent Mō'şeş his servant; and Aâr'on whom he had chosen.
27 They shewed his signs among them, and wonders in the land of Hăm.
28 He sent darkness, and made it dark; and [l]they rebelled not against his word.
29 He turned their waters into blood, and slew their fish.
30 Their land brought forth frogs in abundance, in the chambers of their kings.
31 He spake, and there came divers sorts of flies, and lice in all their coasts.
32 He gave them hail for rain, and flaming fire in their land.
33 He smote their vines also and their fig trees; and brake the trees of their coasts.
34 He spake, and the locusts came, and caterpillers, and that without number,
35 And did eat up all the herbs in their land, and devoured the fruit of their ground.
36 He smote also all the firstborn in their land, [m]the chief of all their strength.
37 He brought them forth also with silver and gold: and there was not one feeble person among their tribes.
38 Ē'ġўpt was glad when they departed: for the fear of them fell upon them.
39 [n]He spread a cloud for a covering; and fire to give light in the night.
40 The [o]people asked, and he brought quails, and satisfied them with the bread [8]of heaven.
41 He [p]opened the [8]rock, and the waters gushed out; they ran in the dry places like a river.
42 For he remembered [q]his holy promise, and Ā'bră-hăm his servant.
43 And he brought forth his people with joy, and his chosen with gladness:
44 And gave them the lands of the heathen: and they inherited the labour of the people;
45 That [r]they might observe his statutes, and keep his laws. Praise ye the [3]Lord.

7. Called from Ham, the father of Mizraim.

8. Manna.

9. Referring to Horeb. (Ex. 17:6) —"Behold I will stand before thee there, upon the rock in Horeb, and thou shalt smite the rock and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink."

Psalm 106.

1. This Ps. was originally written by David as part of Ps. 105, on the occasion of the removal of the ark, but it was afterward divided into separate parts to serve different occasions. The object of this Ps. is to arouse the people to public worship and the faithful observance of the covenant.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The character of the man who shall enjoy true happiness.

[1]PSALM 106.

The story of the people's rebellion, and God's mercy.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. O give thanks unto the [2]Lord; for he is [a]good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2 Who [b]can utter the mighty acts of the [2]Lord? who can shew forth all his praise?
3 Blessed [3]are they that [c]keep judgment, and he that [d]doeth righteousness at all times.
4 Remember me, O [2]Lord, with the favour [e]that thou bearest unto thy people: O visit me with thy salvation;
5 That I may see the good of thy chosen, that I may rejoice in the gladness of thy nation, that I may glory with thine inheritance.
6 We [f]have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly.
7 Our fathers understood not thy wonders in Ē'ġўpt; they remembered not the multitude of thy mercies; but provoked him at the sea, even at the Red sea.
8 Nevertheless he saved them [g]for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known.
9 He [h]rebuked the Red sea also, and it was dried up: so he led them through the depths, as through the wilderness.
10 And he saved them from the hand of him that hated them, and redeemed them from the hand of the enemy.
11 And the waters covered their enemies: there was not one of them left.
12 Then believed they his words; they sang his praise.
13 They soon forgat [i]his works; they waited not for his counsel:
14 But [j]lusted exceedingly in the wilderness, and tempted God in the desert.

---

l. He spake unto them in the cloudy pillar: they kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. (Ps. 99:7.)

m. Reuben, thou art my firstborn, my might, and the beginning of my strength, the excellency of dignity, and the excellency of power. (Gen. 49.3.) Who smote the firstborn of Egypt, both of man and beast. (Ps. 135:8.) To him that smote Egypt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:10.)

n. And the Lord went before them by the day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. (Ex. 13:21.) In the daytime also he led them with a cloud, and all the night with a light of fire. (Ps. 78:14.) And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence. (Is. 4:5.)

o. I have heard the murmurings of the children of Israel: speak unto them, saying, At even ye shall eat flesh, and in the morning ye shall be filled with bread; and ye shall know that I am the Lord your God. (Ex. 16:12.)

p. And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Christ. (I Cor. 10:4.)

q. And also that nation, whom they shall serve, will I judge: and afterward shall they come out with great substance. (Gen. 15:14.)

r. Now therefore hearken, O Israel, unto the statutes and unto the judgments, which I teach you, for to do them, that ye may live, and go in and possess the land which the Lord God of your fathers giveth you. (Dt. 4:1.)

Psalm 106.

a. And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Mat. 19:17.) For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.)

b. Many, O Lord my God, are thy wonderful works which thou hast done, and thy thoughts which are to us-ward: they cannot be reckoned up in order unto thee: if I would declare and speak of them, they are more than can be numbered. (Ps. 40:5.)

c. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Mat. 22:37.) And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. (Prov. 23:26.)

d. Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? (1). He that walketh uprightly and worketh righteousness, and speaketh the truth in his heart. (Ps. 15:1, 2.) And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. (Acts 24:16.) And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.)

e. For they got not the land in possession by their own sword, neither did their own arm save them: but thy right hand, and thine arm, and the light of thy countenance, because thou hadst a favor unto them. (Ps. 44:3.) Look thou upon me, and be merciful unto me, as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name. (Ps. 119:132.)

f. We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments. (Dan. 9:5.) Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness. (I Ks. 8:47.) Since the days of our fathers have we been in a great trespass unto this day; and for our iniquities have we, our kings, and our priests, been delivered into the hand of the kings of the lands, to the sword, to captivity, and to a spoil, and to confusion of face, as it is this day. (Ezra 9:7.) We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments which thou commandest thy servant Moses. (Neh. 1:7.) We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 3:25.)

g. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen in whose sight I brought them out. (Ez. 20:14.)

h. He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bashan languisheth and Carmel and the flower of Lebanon languisheth. (Nah. 1:4.) Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? (Is. 63:11.)

i. And the people murmured against Moses, saying, What shall we drink? (Ex. 15:24.) And the whole congregation of the children of Israel murmured against Moses and Aaron in the wilderness. (Ex. 16:2.) Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the Lord? (Ex. 17:2.)

j. And they tempted God in their heart by asking meat for their lust. (Ps. 78:18.) And the mixed multitude that was among them fell a lusting: and the children of Israel also wept again, and said, Who shall give us flesh to eat? (Num. 11:4.) Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted (6). Neither let us tempt Christ, as some of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents. (I Cor. 10:6, 9.) Wherefore the people did chide with Moses, and said, Give us water that we may drink. And Moses said unto them, Why chide ye with me? wherefore do ye tempt the Lord? (Ex. 17:2.)

15 And he gave [k]them their request; but sent [l]leanness into their soul.
16 They envied Mō'şeş also in the camp, and Aâr'on the saint of the [2]Lord.
17 The earth opened and swallowed up Dā'than, and covered the company of A-bī'răm.
18 And a fire was kindled in their company; the flame [m]burned up the wicked.
19 They [n]made a calf in Hō'reb, and worshipped the molten image.
20 Thus [o]they changed their glory into the similitude of an ox that eateth grass.
21 They [i]forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Ē'gўpt;
22 Wondrous works in the land of Hăm, and terrible things by the Red sea.
23 Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Mō'şeş his chosen stood [p]before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them.
24 Yea, they despised the pleasant land, they believed not his word:
25 But murmured in their tents, and hearkened not unto the voice of the [2]Lord.
26 Therefore he lifted up [q]his hand against them, to overthrow them in the wilderness:
27 To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands.
28 They [r]joined themselves also unto Bā'al-pē'or, and ate the sacrifices of the dead.
29 Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them.

4. The waters of Meribah.

5. The first step in the sin of Moses—he allowed his meekness to give way to anger.

30 Then stood up Phĭn'e-has, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed.
31 And that [s]was counted unto him for righteousness unto all generations for evermore.
32 They angered him also at the waters of [t]strife, [t]so that it went ill with Mō'şeş for their sakes:
33 Because they provoked [5]his spirit, so that he [u]spake unadvisedly with his lips.
34 They [v]did not destroy the nations, concerning [w]whom the [2]Lord commanded them:
35 But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works.
36 And [x]they served their idols: which were a snare unto them.
37 Yea, [y]they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils,
38 And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Cā'năan: and [z]the land was polluted with blood.
39 Thus were they [aa]defiled with their own works, and went a whoring with their own inventions.
40 Therefore was the wrath [bb]of the [2]Lord kindled against his people, insomuch that he abhorred his own inheritance.
41 And [cc]he gave them into the hand of the heathen; and they that hated them ruled over them.
42 Their enemies also oppressed them, and they were brought into subjection under their hand.

k. So they did eat, and were well filled: for he gave them their own desire. (Ps. 78:29.) And there went forth a wind from the Lord, and brought quails from the sea, and let them fall by the camp, as it were a day's journey on this side, and as it were a day's journey on the other side, round about the camp, and as it were two cubits high upon the face of the earth. (Num. 11:31.)

l. Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire. (Is. 10:16.)

m. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass about him. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

n. And he received them at their hand and fashioned it with a graving tool, after he had made it a molten calf: and they said, These be thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. (Ex. 32:4.)

o. And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things. (Rom. 1:23.)

p. And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? (11). And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:11, 14.) Thus I fell down before the Lord forty days and forty nights, as I fell down at the first; because the Lord had said he would destroy you (25). I prayed therefore unto the Lord, and said, O Lord God, destroy not thy people and thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed through thy greatness, which thou hast brought forth out of Egypt with a mighty hand (26). Remember thy servants, Abraham, Isaac and Jacob; look not unto the stubbornness of this people, nor to their wickedness, nor to their sin (27). Lest the land whence thou broughtest us out say, Because the Lord was not able to bring them into the land which he promised them, and because he hated them, he hath brought them out to slay them in the wilderness (28). Yet they are thy people and thine inheritance, which thou broughtest out by thy mighty power and by thy stretched out arm. (Dt. 9:25-29.)

q. Unto whom I swear in my wrath that they should not enter into my rest. (Ps. 95:11.) For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world. (Heb. 4:3.) Say unto them, As truly as I live, saith the Lord, as ye have spoken in mine ears, so will I do to you (28): Your carcasses shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me (29). Doubtless ye shall not come into the land, concerning which I sware to make you dwell therein, save Caleb the son of Jephunneh, and Joshua the son of Nun (30.) But your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, them will I bring in, and they shall know the land which ye have despised (31). But as for you, your carcasses, they shall fall in this wilderness (32). And your children shall wander in the wilderness forty years, and bear your whoredoms, until your carcasses be wasted in the wilderness (33). After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquity, even forty years, and ye shall know my breach of promise (34). I the Lord have said, I will surely do it unto all this evil congregation, that are gathered together against me: in this wilderness they shall be consumed, and there they shall die. (Num. 14:28-35.)

r. I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first-ripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved. (Hos. 9:10.)

s. And he believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness. (Gen. 15:6.) For what saith the scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness (3). Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. (Rom. 4:3, 9.) Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. (Gal. 3:6.) Phinehas, the son of Eleazar, the son of Aaron the priest, hath turned my wrath away from the children of Israel, while he was zealous for my sake among them, that I consumed not the children of Israel in my jealousy (11). Wherefore say, Behold, I give unto him my covenant of peace (12). And he shall have it and his seed after him, even the covenant of an everlasting priesthood; because he was zealous for his God, and made an atonement for the children of Israel. (Num. 25:11-13.)

t. Also the Lord was angry with me for your sakes, saying, Thou also shalt not go in thither. (Dt. 1:37.)

u. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Js. 3:2.)

v. And the children of Benjamin did not drive out the Jebusites that inhabited Jerusalem; but the Jebusites dwell with the children of Benjamin in Jerusalem unto this day. (Jud. 1:21.)

w. And when the Lord thy God shall deliver them before thee; thou shalt smite them, and utterly destroy them; thou shalt make no covenant with them, nor show mercy unto them. (Dt. 7:2.)

x. And they forsook the Lord God of their fathers, which brought them out of the land of Egypt, and followed other gods, of the gods of the people that were round about them, and bowed themselves unto them, and provoked the Lord to anger. (Jud. 2:12.)

y. Thou shalt not do so unto the Lord thy God: for every abomination to the Lord, which he hateth, have they done unto their gods; for even their sons and their daughters they have burnt in the fire to their gods. (Dt. 12:31.) They sacrifice unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. (Dt. 32:17.) Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter (20), That thou hast slain my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them? (Ez. 16:20, 21.) But I say, that the things which the Gentiles sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils. (I Cor. 10:20.)

z. So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land can not be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. (Num. 35:33.)

aa. But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. (Mat. 15:18.) If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the temple of God is holy, which temple ye are. (I Cor. 3:17.) For all that do these things are an abomination unto the Lord; and because of these abominations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee. (Dt. 18:12.)

bb. When God heard this, he was wroth, and greatly abhorred Israel. (Ps. 78:59.) And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.)

cc. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them, from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest

43 Many times did he [dd]deliver them; but
they provoked him with their counsel, and
were brought low for their iniquity.
44 Nevertheless he regarded their affliction,
when [ee]he heard their cry:
45 And he [ff]remembered for them his cov-
enant, and [6]repented [gg]according to the multi-
tude of his mercies.
46 He [hh]made them also to be pitied of all
those that carried them captives.
47 Save us, O [2]Lord our God, and gather us
from among the heathen, to give thanks unto
thy holy name, and to triumph in thy praise.
48 Blessed be the Lord God of Is'ra-el from
everlasting to everlasting: and let all the peo-
ple say, Amen. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 107.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the redeemed, in praising God, to observe his manifold providence, 4 over travellers, 10 over captives, 17 over sick men, 23 over seamen, 33 and in divers varieties of life.*

1 O give thanks unto the [2]Lord, for [a]he is
good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2 Let the redeemed of the [2]Lord say so,
whom he hath redeemed from the hand of the
enemy;
3 And [b]gathered them out of the lands, from
the east, and from the west, from the north,
and from the south.
4 They wandered in the wilderness in a soli-
tary way; they found no city to dwell in.
5 Hungry and thirsty, their soul fainted in
them.
6 Then [c]they cried unto the [2]Lord in their
trouble, and he delivered [d]them out of their
distresses.
7 And he led them forth by the [e]right way,
that they might go to a city of habitation.
8 [f]Oh that men would praise the [2]Lord for
his goodness, and for his wonderful works to
the children of men!
9 For he satisfieth the longing soul, and
filleth the hungry soul with goodness.
10 Such as sit in darkness and in the shad-
ow of death, being bound in affliction and
iron;
11 Because they rebelled against the words
of God, and contemned [g]the counsel of the
most High:
12 Therefore he brought down their heart
with labour; they fell down, and there was
[h]none to help.
13 Then [i]they cried unto the [2]Lord in their
trouble, and he saved them out of their dis-
tresses.
14 [j]He brought them out of darkness and
the shadow of death, and [k]brake their bands
in sunder.
15 Oh that men would praise the [2]Lord for
his goodness, and for his wonderful works to
the children of men!
16 For he hath broken the gates of brass,
and cut the bars of iron in sunder.
17 [3]Fools [l]because of their transgression,
and because of their iniquities, are afflicted.
18 Their soul abhorreth all manner of meat;
and they draw near unto the gates of death.
19 Then they [i]cry unto the [2]Lord in their
trouble, and he saveth them out of their dis-
tresses.
20 He [m]sent his word, and healed them, and
delivered [d]them from their destructions.
21 Oh that men would praise the [2]Lord for

6. Changed his administration toward them.

Psalm 107.

1. This is the first of the fifth division, which includes the remainder of the book. Its occasion was the return of the exiles at the erection of the great altar. (Ezra 3:1-7.)

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Thoughtless, inconsiderate, perverse.

them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.)

dd. See b, Ps. 70.

ee. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And when the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, the Lord raised up a deliverer to the children of Israel, who delivered them, even Othniel the son of Kenaz, Caleb's younger brother. (Jud. 3:9.) See Jud. 6:7-24.

ff. And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity (41): Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. (Lev. 26:41, 42.) He hath remembered his covenant for ever, the word which he commanded to a thousand generations. (Ps. 105:8.)

gg. But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. (Lam. 3:32.) For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) And rend your hearts, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.)

hh. And I will show mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land. (Jer. 42:12.) And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them. (I Ks. 8:50.) For if ye turn again unto the Lord, your brethren and your children shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the Lord your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him. (II Chr. 30:9.) For we were bondmen; yet our God hath not forsaken us in our bondage, but hath extended mercy unto us in the sight of the kings of Persia, to give us a reviving, to set up the house of our God, and to repair the desolations thereof, and to give us a wall in Judah and in Jerusalem. (Ezra 9:9.)

Psalm 107.

a. And he said unto him, Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments. (Mat. 19-17.) For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.) Praise ye the Lord. O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 106:1.)

b. Fear not: for I am with thee; I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west. (Is. 43:5.) When I have brought them again from the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations (27). Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there. (Ez. 39:27, 28.)

c. And call upon me in the day of trouble: I will deliver thee and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) Then they cried unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saved them out of their distresses (13). Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he saveth them out of their distresses (19). Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:13, 19, 28.)

d. See b, Ps. 70.

e. That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the waters before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Is. 63:12.) Lead me, O Lord, in thy righteousness because of mine enemies; make thy ways straight before my face. (Ps. 5:8.) Then I proclaimed a fast there, at the river Ahava, that we might afflict ourselves before our God, to seek of him a right way for us, and for our little ones, and for all our substance. (Ezra 8:21.)

f. See vs. 15, 21, 31.

g. Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors. (Ps. 119:24.) But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him. (Luke 7:30.) But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof. (Prov. 1:25.)

h. And the anger of the Lord was hot against Israel, and he delivered them into the hands of spoilers that spoiled them, and he sold them into the hands of their enemies round about, so that they could not any longer stand before their enemies. (Jud. 2:14.) Be not far from me; for trouble is near; for there is none to help. (Ps. 22:11.)

i. And the children of Israel cried unto the Lord, saying, We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) Therefore thou deliveredst them into the hand of their enemies, who vexed them: and in the time of their trouble, when they cried unto thee, thou heardest them from heaven; and according to thy manifold mercies thou gavest them saviours, who saved them out of the hand of their enemies. (Neh. 9:27.) They cried unto thee, and were delivered: they trusted in thee, and were not confounded. (Ps. 22:5.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.)

j. God setteth the solitary in families: he bringeth out those which are bound with chains: but the rebellious dwell in a dry land. (Ps. 68:6.) And, behold, the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Peter on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands. (Acts 12:7.)

k. O Lord, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds. (Ps. 116:16.) For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. (Jer. 2:20.) For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder. (Nah. 1:13.) And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? (Luke 13:16.)

l. Wherefore doth a living man complain, a man for the punishment of his sins? (Lam. 3:39.) Behold, it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom (6), Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom. (Is. 65:6, 7.) All thy lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased (14). Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee. (Jer. 30:14, 15.) And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another. (Ez. 24:23.)

m. He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word run-

his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

22 And [n]let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing.

23 They that go down to the sea in ships, that do business in great waters;

24 These see the works of the [2]Lord, and his wonders in the deep.

25 For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof.

26 They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble.

27 They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wit's end.

28 Then [i]they cry unto the [2]Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses.

29 He [o]maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still.

30 Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven.

31 Oh that men would praise the [2]Lord for his goodness, and for his wonderful works to the children of men!

32 Let them exalt him also in the congregation of the people, and praise him in the assembly of the elders.

33 He [p]turneth rivers into a wilderness, and the watersprings into dry ground;

34 A [q]fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein.

35 He [r]turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into watersprings.

36 And there he maketh the hungry to dwell, that they may prepare a city for habitation;

37 And sow the fields, and plant vineyards, which may yield fruits of increase.

38 He blesseth them also, so that they are multiplied greatly; and suffereth not their cattle to decrease.

39 Again, they are [s]minished and brought low through oppression, affliction, and sorrow.

40 He [t]poureth contempt upon princes, and causeth them to wander in the wilderness, where there is no way.

41 Yet [u]setteth he the poor on high from affliction, and maketh him families like a flock.

42 The [v]righteous shall see it, and rejoice: and all [w]iniquity shall stop her mouth.

43 Whoso [x]is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the [2]Lord.

Psalm 108.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the conquest of Edom by Joab; its subject is, Praise God, the Victor.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

[1]PSALM 108.

David prayeth for God's assistance according to his promise.

A Song or Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 O God, my heart [a]is fixed; I will sing and give praise, even with my glory.

2 Awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early.

3 I will praise thee, O [2]Lord, among the people: and I will sing praises unto thee among the nations.

4 For thy [b]mercy is great above the heavens: and thy truth reacheth unto the clouds.

5 Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: and thy glory above all the earth;

6 That thy [c]beloved may be delivered: save with thy right hand, and answer me.

7 God hath spoken in his holiness; I will rejoice, I will divide Shĕ'chem, and mete out the valley of Sŭc'coth.

8 Gĭl'e-ăd is mine; Ma-năs'seh is mine; Ē'phrăĭm also is the strength of mine head; Jū'dah is my lawgiver;

9 Mō'ab is my washpot; over Ē'dom will I cast out my shoe; over Phĭ-lĭs'tĭă will I triumph.

10 Who will bring me into the strong city? who will lead me into Ē'dom?

11 Wilt not thou, O God, who hast cast us off? and wilt not thou, O God, go forth with our hosts?

12 Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man.

13 Through God we shall do valiantly: for he it is that shall tread down our enemies.

Psalm 109.

1. This Ps. has been called the "Imprecatory Psalm." Many people have experienced much trouble in reading it because of failing to recognize in the execrated Doeg the prophetic foreshadowing of Judas Iscariot and failing to see, also, that when speaking of his persecutors, David speaks in the person of Christ. In no sense should it be accepted as an expression of personal revenge on the part of David.

[1]PSALM 109.

David, complaining of his slanderous enemies, under the person of Judas devoteth them.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Hold not thy peace, O God of my praise;

2 For the mouth of the wicked and the mouth of the deceitful are opened against me: they have spoken [a]against me with a lying tongue.

3 *They compassed me about also with words*

I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed. (Mat. 8:8.)

n. I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. (Ps. 116:17.) By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

o. Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. (Ps. 89:9.) And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Mat. 8:26.)

p. And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. (I Ks. 17:1.)

q. And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. (Gen. 13:10.) And he overthrew those cities, and all the plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground. (Gen. 19:25.)

r. I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water. (Is. 41:18.)

s. In those days the Lord began to cut Israel short: and Hazael smote them in all the coasts of Israel. (II Ks. 10:32.) Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eyes spare, neither will I have any pity. (Ez. 5:11.) It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations. (Ez. 29:15.)

t. He poureth contempt upon princes, and weakeneth the strength of the mighty. (Job 12:21.)

u. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dung hill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them. (I Sam. 2:8.) Deliver me from mine enemies, O my God: defend me from them that rise up against me. (Ps. 59:1.) He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dung hill (7). That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people. (Ps. 113:7, 8.)

v. The righteous see it, and are glad: and the innocent laugh them to scorn. (Job 22:19.)

w. So the poor hath hope, and iniquity stoppeth her mouth. (Job 5:16.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

x. Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. (Hos. 14:9.)

Psalm 108.

a. My heart is fixed, O God, my heart is fixed; I will sing and give praise (7). Awake up, my glory: awake, psaltery and harp: I myself will awake early (8): I will praise thee, O Lord, among the people; I will sing unto thee among the nations (9): For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds (10). Be thou exalted, O God, above the heavens: let thy glory be above all the earth. (Ps. 57:7-11.)

b. For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord: for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be ye therefore merciful as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

c. See Ps. 60:5-12.

Psalm 109.

a. His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud: under his tongue is mischief and vanity. (Ps. 10:7.) Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue. (Ps. 52:4.)

of hatred; and fought against me without [b]*a cause.*

4 *For my love they are my adversaries: but I give myself unto prayer.*

5 *And they have rewarded me evil for good, and hatred for my love.*

6 Set thou a wicked man over him: and let Sā'tan stand at his right hand.

7 When he shall be judged, let him be condemned: and [c]let his prayer [2]become sin.

8 Let his days be few; and [d]let another take his office.

9 Let [e]his children be fatherless, and his wife a widow.

10 Let his children be continually vagabonds, and beg: let them seek their bread also out of their desolate places.

11 Let the [3]extortioner catch all that he hath; and let the strangers spoil his labour.

12 Let there be none to extend mercy unto him: neither let there be any to favour his fatherless children.

13 Let his [f]posterity be cut off; and in the generation following let their [g]name be blotted out.

14 Let the [h]iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the [4]Lord; and let not the sin of his mother [i]be blotted out.

15 Let them be before the [4]Lord continually, that he may cut off the memory of them from [j]the earth.

16 Because that he remembered not to shew mercy, but persecuted the poor and needy man, that he might even slay the broken in heart.

17 As he loved cursing, so [k]let it come unto him: as he delighted not in blessing; so let it be far from him.

18 As he clothed [l]himself with cursing like as with his garment, so let it come into his [5]bowels like water, and like oil into his bones.

19 Let it be unto him as the [l]garment which covereth him, and for a girdle wherewith he is girded continually.

20 Let this be the reward [m]of mine adversaries from the [4]Lord, and of them that speak evil against my soul.

21 But do thou for me, O God the Lord, for thy name's sake: because thy mercy is good, deliver thou me.

22 For I am poor [n]and needy, and my heart is [o]wounded within me.

23 I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust.

24 My knees are weak through [6]fasting; and my flesh faileth of fatness.

25 I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shaked their heads.

26 Help me, O [4]Lord my God: O save me according to thy [f]mercy:

27 That they may know that this is thy hand; that thou, [4]Lord, hast done it.

28 Let them curse, but [p]bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let [q]thy servant rejoice.

29 Let mine adversaries be clothed with sname, and let them cover themselves with their own confusion, as with a mantle.

30 I will greatly praise the [4]Lord with my mouth; yea, I will praise him among the multitude.

31 For he shall stand at the right hand of the [r]poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul.

[1]PSALM 110.

1 *The kingdom,* 4 *the priesthood,* 5 *the conquest,* 7 *and the passion of Christ.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 *The* [2]*Lord* [a]*said* [3]*unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool.*

2 *The* [2]*Lord shall send the rod* [4]*of thy strength out of Zī'ŏn: rule thou in the midst of thine enemies.*

3 [b]*Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from*

2. That is, when he prays against judgments which are due to sin, it should be considered or counted to him as sin.

3. The lender.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. Inward parts.

6. "This word is never used for that want of eating which proceeds from want of appetite, but always from the exercise of penitence as practiced by men, when overwhelmed or when threatened with severe suffering." (Hengstenberg.)

Psalm 110.

1. This Ps. is founded on the events of II Sam. 7, as a supplement to Ps. 2. It is acknowledged by Jew and Gentile to be the most highly Messianic of all the prophecies in the Psalms.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. This word is a donee or oracle of "Jehovah," meaning Christ.

4. The sceptre of the Messiah.

b. But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause. (Jno. 15:25.) Let not them that are mine enemies wrongfully rejoice over me: neither let them wink with the eye that hate me without a cause. (Ps. 35:19.)

c. He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. (Prov. 28:9.)

d. For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take. (Acts 1:20.)

e. And my wrath shall wax hot, and I will kill you with the sword; and your wives shall be widows, and your children fatherless. (Ex. 22:24.)

f. For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.)

g. The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot. (Prov. 10:7.) Thou hast rebuked the heathen, thou hast destroyed the wicked, thou hast put out their name for ever and ever (5). O thou enemy, destructions are come to a perpetual end: and thou hast destroyed cities; their memorial is perished with them. (Ps. 9:5, 6.)

h. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) The Lord is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18.) Behold, it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom (6). Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hill: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom. (Is. 65:6, 7.) Thou showest loving-kindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name. (Jer. 32:18.)

i. And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders. (Neh. 4:5.) Yet, Lord, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger. (Jer. 18:23.)

j. His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street. (Job 18:17.) The face of the Lord is against them that do evil, to cut off the remembrance of them from the earth. (Ps. 34:16.)

k. The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own way: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself. (Prov. 14:14.) I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 35:9.) For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.)

l. Therefore pride compasseth them about as a chain; violence covereth them as a garment. (Ps. 73:6.) The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 7:27.)

m. He shall reward evil unto mine enemies: cut them off in thy truth. (Ps. 54:5.) And he shall bring upon them their own iniquity, and shall cut them off in their own wickedness: yea, the Lord our God shall cut them off. (Ps. 94:23.) Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. (II Tim. 4:14.)

n. But I am poor and needy; yet the Lord thinketh upon me: thou art my help and my deliverer; make no tarrying, O my God. (Ps. 40:17.) Bow down thine ear, O Lord, hear me: for I am poor and needy. (Ps. 86:1.)

o. Therefore is my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate. (Ps. 143:4.) Men groan from out of the city, and the soul of the wounded crieth out: yet God layeth not folly to them. (Job 24:12.) The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear? (Prov. 18:14.)

p. And David said to Abishai and to all his servants, Behold, my son, which came forth of my bowels, seeketh my life: how much more now may this Benjamite do it? let him alone, and let him curse; for the Lord hath bidden him (11). It may be that the Lord will look on mine affliction, and that the Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day. (II Sam. 16:11, 12.)

q. Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit. (Is. 65:14.)

r. I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. (Ps. 16:8.) Nevertheless I am continually with thee: thou hast holden me by my right hand. (Ps. 73:23.) The Lord at thy right hand shall strike through kings in the day of his wrath. (Ps. 110:5.) The Lord is thy keeper: the Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand. (Ps. 121:5.)

Psalm 110.

a. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. (Ps. 45:6.) For David himself said by the Holy Ghost, The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Mk. 12:36.) For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand. (Acts 2:34.) But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.) Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

b. Praise ye the Lord for the avenging of Israel, when the people willingly offered themselves. (Jud. 5:2.) And the people blessed all the men, that willingly offered themselves to dwell at Jerusalem. (Neh. 11:2.)

the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth.

4 *The* [2]*Lord hath sworn, and will not* [5]*repent,* [c]*Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭz'e-dĕk.*

5 *The* [6]*Lord* [d]*at thy right hand shall strike through kings* [e]*in the day of his wrath.*

6 *He shall* [f]*judge among the heathen, he shall fill the places with the dead bodies; he shall wound the heads over many countries.*

7 *He* [g]*shall* [7]*drink of the brook in the way: therefore shall he lift up the head.*

[1]PSALM 111.

The psalmist by his example inciteth others to praise God.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. I will praise the Lord with my whole heart, in the assembly [a]of the upright, and in the congregation.

2 The works [b]of the [2]Lord are great, sought out of all them that have pleasure therein.

3 His work is [c]honourable and glorious: and [d]his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 He hath made his wonderful works to be remembered: the [2]Lord is [e]gracious and full of compassion.

5 He hath given meat unto them that [f]fear him: he will ever be mindful of his covenant.

6 He hath shewed his people the power of his works, that he may give them the heritage of the heathen.

7 The works of his hands are verity and [g]judgment; [h]all his commandments are sure.

8 They [i]stand fast for ever and ever, and are done in truth and uprightness.

9 He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name.

10 The [j]fear of the [2]Lord is the [3]beginning of wisdom: a good [4]understanding have all they that do [k]his commandments: his praise endureth for ever.

1. This Ps. was written on the return from captivity. Its subject is the works of God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Chief, first in importance (Prov. 1:7)—"The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge."

4. Wisdom, prudence, discretion.

5. Will not change his mind or alter his purpose.

6. The Hebrew "Adonah," meaning Christ.

7. Alluding to a battle field with the victor in pursuit of a flying enemy.

[1]PSALM 112.

Psalm 111.

1 *Godliness hath the promises of this life,* 4 *and of the life to come.*

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. [a]Blessed [3]is the man that feareth the [2]Lord, that [b]delighteth greatly in his commandments.

2 His seed shall be mighty upon earth: the generation of the upright shall be blessed.

3 Wealth and [c]riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever.

4 Unto the upright there ariseth light in the darkness: he is gracious, and full of compassion, and righteous.

5 [d]A good man sheweth favour, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion.

6 Surely he shall not be [e]moved for ever: the righteous shall be in everlasting remembrance.

7 He shall not be afraid [f]of evil tidings: his heart is fixed, trusting in the [2]Lord.

8 His heart is established, he shall not be afraid, until he see his desire upon his enemies.

9 He [g]hath dispersed, he hath [d]given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honour.

10 The [h]wicked shall see it, and be grieved; he shall [4]gnash with his teeth, and melt away: the [i]desire of the wicked shall perish.

Psalm 112.

1. Ps. 112 was written on the return from captivity and forms a supplement to Ps. 111. The subject there was the works of God in this, the godly man.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The theme or subject of the Ps.

4. A symbol of impotent rage. (Acts 7:54)—"When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart and they gnashed on him with their teeth."

---

c. Even he shall build the temple of the Lord; and he shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and he shall be a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both. (Zech. 6:13.) As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 5:6.) For he testifieth, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 7:17.)

d. I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. (Ps. 16:8.) For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul. (Ps. 109:31.)

e. Then shall he speak unto them in his wrath and vex them in his sore displeasure. (Ps. 2:5.) But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:5.) For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? (Rev. 6:17.)

f. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.) Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Johoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about. (Joel 3:12.) And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Mic. 4:3.)

g. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me: because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Sprit by measure unto him. (Jno. 3:24.)

Psalm 111.

a. God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. (Ps. 89:7.) Praise ye the Lord. Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints. (Ps. 149:1.)

b. O Lord, how great are thy works! and thy thoughts are very deep. (Ps. 92:5.)

c. Honor and majesty are before him: strength and beauty are in his sanctuary. (Ps. 96:6.) I will speak of the glorious honor of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works. (Ps. 145:5.)

d. Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever (3). He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honor. (Ps. 112:3, 9.) Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy law is the truth. (Ps. 119:142.)

e. But thou, O Lord, art a God full of compassion, and gracious, long-suffering, and plenteous in mercy and truth. (Ps. 86:15.) The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.) The Lord is gracious, and full of compassion, slow to anger, and of great mercy. (Ps. 145:8.)

f. See f, Ps. 60.

g. And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvelous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.)

h. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. (Ps. 19:7.) Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.)

i. Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever. (Ps. 119:160.) The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Is. 40:8.) For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. (Mat. 5:18.)

j. Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge. (Prov. 1:7.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom. (Prov. 9:10.) Behold the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom. (Job 28:28.)

k. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments and do them. (Lev. 22:31.) Thou shalt therefore keep his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 4:40.) If thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments which I command thee. (Dt. 6:2.)

Psalm 112.

a. Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways. (Ps. 128:1.)

b. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:2.) I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches. (Ps. 119:14.)

c. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honor: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ks. 3:13.) The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:10.) But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Lu. 12:31.) But bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

d. But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. (Luke 6:35.) And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee; then thou shalt relieve him: yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee. (Lev. 25:35.)

e. He that putteth not out his money to usury nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved. (Ps. 15:5.) Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. (Ps. 55:22.)

f. But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil. (Prov. 1:33.)

g. (As it is written, He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.) (II Cor. 9:9.)

h. There shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth, when ye shall see Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out. (Luke 13:28.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners; but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

i. So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish. (Job 8:13.) The hope of the righteous shall be gladness:

[1]PSALM 113.

An exhortation to praise God for his excellency.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. [a]Praise, O ye servants of the [2]Lord, praise the name of the [2]Lord.
2 Blessed [b]be the name of the [2]Lord from this time forth and for evermore.
3 From the [c]rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the [2]Lord's name is to be praised.
4 The [2]Lord is high above all nations, and his glory above the heavens.
5 Who is like unto the [2]Lord our God, who dwelleth on high,
6 Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth!
7 He [d]raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth the needy out of the dunghill;
8 That he may set him with princes, even with the princes of his people.
9 He maketh the barren woman to keep house, and to be a joyful mother of children. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 114.

An exhortation to fear God in his church.

1 When Ĭs'ra-el went out of Ē'gўpt, the house of Jā'cob from a people of strange language;
2 Jū'dah was his sanctuary, and Ĭs'ra-el his dominion.
3 The sea saw it, and fled: [a]Jor'dan was driven back.
4 The [b]mountains [2]skipped like rams, and the little hills like lambs.
5 What ailed thee, O thou sea, that thou fleddest? thou Jor'dan, that thou wast driven back?
6 Ye mountains, that ye skipped like rams; and ye little hills, like lambs?
7 Tremble, thou earth, at the presence of the Lord, at the presence of the God of Jā'cob;
8 Which [c]turned the rock into a [d]standing water, the flint into a fountain of waters.

[1]PSALM 115.

1 *Because God is truly glorious,* 4 *and idols are vanity,* 9 *he exhorteth to confidence in God.* 12 *God is to be blessed for his blessings.*

1 Not unto us, O [5]Lord, not unto us, but unto [a]thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake.
2 Wherefore should the heathen say, [b]Where is now [2]their God?
3 But our [3]God [c]is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased.
4 Their [d]idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
5 They have mouths, but they speak not: eyes have they, but they see not:
6 They have ears, but they hear not: noses have they, but they smell not:
7 They have hands, but they handle not: feet have they, but they walk not: neither speak they through their throat.
8 They [e]that [4]make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them.
9 O Ĭs'ra-el, trust [f]thou in the [5]Lord: he [g]is their help and their shield.
10 O house of Aâr'on, [f]trust in the [5]Lord: he is their [g]help and their shield.
11 Ye that [h]fear the [5]Lord, [f]trust in the [5]Lord: he is their help [g]and their shield.
12 The [5]Lord hath been mindful of us: he will [i]bless us; he will bless the house of Ĭs'ra-el; he will bless the house of Aâr'on.
13 He [j]will bless them that [h]fear the [5]Lord, both small and great.

Psalm 113.

1. This is one of the three great praise songs, to be sung at the three great festivals, viz., the Passover, Pentecost, and Tabernacles.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 114.

1. This Ps. was written on the return from captivity, and is pronounced by all one of the most beautiful and graphic of the historical poems.

2. Referring to Horeb and Sinai. (Ex. 19:18)—"The whole mountain quaked greatly." Meaning earthquake.

Psalm 115.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the victory of Jehoshaphat over the Arabians, II Chr. 20, where the issue was distinctly between God and the idolatrous invaders. The victory was won by prayer and not by battle.

2. A common taunt of the heathen wherever the chosen people fell into their hands. (Joel 2:17)—"Spare thy people, O Jehovah, and give not thy heritage to reproach, that the nations could rule over them; wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?"

3. Above gold, silver, wood, and things earthly, dwelling in the heavens.

4. The worshiper never rises above the worshiped—the heathen deities were considered guilty of all the vices of men, hence the worshipers did not rise above them.

5. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

---

but the expectation of the wicked shall perish. (Prov. 10:28.) When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth. (Prov. 11:7.)

Psalm 113.

a. The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants; and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.) The seed also of his servants shall inherit it: and they that love his name shall dwell therein. (Ps. 69:36.) Where is their God? let him be known among the heathen in our sight by the revenging of the blood of thy servants which is shed. (Ps. 79:10.)

b. Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his. (Dan. 2:20.) My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever. (Ps. 145:21.)

c. The mighty God, even the Lord, hath spoken and called the earth, from the rising of the sun and to the going down thereof. (Ps. 50:1.) From the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles. (Mal. 1:11.)

d. He raiseth up the poor out of the dust, and lifteth up the beggar from the dunghill, to set them among princes, and to make them inherit the throne of glory: for the pillars of the earth are the Lord's, and he hath set the world upon them. (I Sam. 2:8.)

Psalm 114.

a. And it shall come to pass, as soon as the soles of the feet of the priests that bear the ark of the Lord, the Lord of all the earth, shall rest in the waters of Jordan, that the waters of Jordan shall be cut off from the waters that come down from above; and they shall stand upon an heap (13). That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan. (Josh. 3:13, 16.)

b. He stood, and measured the earth: he beheld and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting. (Hab. 3:6.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken because he was wroth. (Ps. 18:7.) And mount Siani was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. (Ex. 19:18.)

c. And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice; and the water came out abundantly; and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. (Num. 20:11.) He turneth the wilderness into a standing water, and dry ground into water-springs. (Ps. 107:35.)

d. Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint. (Dt. 8:15.)

Psalm 115.

a. For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. (Is. 48:11.) I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. (Ez. 36:22.) Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name, worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness. (Ps. 29:2.) Give unto the Lord the glory due unto his name. (Ps. 96:8.)

b. My tears have been my meat day and night, while they continually say unto me, Where is thy God? (Ps. 42:3.) Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God? (Joel 2:17.)

c. For all the gods of the people are idols: but the Lord made the heavens. (I Chr. 16:26.) At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honor and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me: and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added unto me. (Dan. 4:36.) What profiteth the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it, the molten image and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols? (18). Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it (19). But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him. (Hab. 2:18-20.)

d. For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workmen with the ax. They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers that it move not. (Jer. 10:3, 4.) The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands (15). They have mouths but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not (16); They have ears but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths. (Ps. 135:15-17.)

e. They that make a graven image are all of them vanity; and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed. (Is. 44:9.) They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy. (Jon. 2:8.)

f. Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee not forsake thee (5). So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.) I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word: in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be put to confusion (1). Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me and save me (2). Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) In the Lord put I my trust. (Ps. 11:1.) O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in thee. (Ps. 84:12.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

g. Our soul waiteth for the Lord: he is our help and our shield. (Ps. 33:20.) Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. (Prov. 30:5.)

h. See f, Ps. 60.

i. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Christ. (Eph. 1:3.)

j. A blessing, if ye obey the commandments of the Lord your God, which I command you this day. (Dt. 11:27.) Blessings are upon the head of the just. (Prov. 10:6.)

14 The [5]Lord shall increase you more and more, you and your children.
15 Ye are blessed of the [5]Lord which made heaven and earth.
16 The heaven, even the heavens, are the [5]Lord's: but the earth hath he given to the children of men.
17 The dead praise not the [5]Lord, neither any that go down into silence.
18 [k]But we will bless the [5]Lord from this time forth and for evermore. Praise the [5]Lord.

[1]PSALM 116.

1 *The psalmist professeth his love and duty to God for his deliverance.* 12 *He studieth to be thankful.*

1 I love the [2]Lord, because he hath [a]heard my voice and my supplications.
2 Because he hath inclined his ear unto me, therefore will I call upon him as long as I live.
3 The sorrows of death compassed me, and the pains of [3]hell gat hold upon me: I found trouble and sorrow.
4 Then called I upon the name of the [2]Lord; O [2]Lord, I beseech thee, deliver my soul.
5 Gracious is the [2]Lord, and [b]righteous; yea, our God is merciful.
6 The [2]Lord preserveth the simple: I was brought [4]low, and he helped me.
7 Return unto thy [c]rest, O my soul; for the [2]Lord hath dealt bountifully with thee.
8 For thou hast [d]delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling.
9 I will walk before the [2]Lord in the land of the living.
10 I [e]believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted:
11 I said in my [5]haste, [f]All men are [6]liars.
12 What [g]shall I render unto the [2]Lord for all his benefits toward me?
13 I will take the cup of salvation, and call upon the name of the [2]Lord.
14 [h]I will pay my vows unto the [2]Lord now in the presence of all his people.
15 Precious [i]in the sight of the [2]Lord is the death of his saints.
16 O [2]Lord, truly I am thy servant; I am thy servant, and the son of thine handmaid: thou hast loosed my bonds.
17 I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the [2]Lord.
18 I will pay my vows unto the [2]Lord now in the presence of all his people,
19 In the courts of the [2]Lord's house, in the midst of thee, O Je-ru'sa-lĕm. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

Psalm 116.

1. This Ps. was written after the return of the exiles and is an evidence of the depth of the religious life in individuals after the return.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Heb. "straits of sheol," meaning environments of death.

4. Reduced to wretchedness.

5. Agitation, alarm, hasty retreat.

6. Every man is false, deceitful.

[1]PSALM 117.

An exhortation to praise God for his mercy and truth.

1 O praise the [2]Lord, all ye nations: praise him, all ye people.
2 For his [a]merciful kindness is great toward us: and [b]the truth of the [2]Lord endureth for ever. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

Psalm 117.

1. The shortest of the Ps. It is a doxology and was formerly a part of Ps. 67.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

[1]PSALM 118.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercy.* 5 *The psalmist sheweth how good it is to trust in God.*

1 O give thanks unto the [2]Lord; for [a]he is good: because his mercy [b]endureth for ever.
2 Let Is'ra-el now say, that his mercy [b]endureth for ever.
3 Let the house of Aâr'on now say, that his mercy [b]endureth for ever.
4 Let them now that [c]fear the [2]Lord say, that his mercy [b]endureth for ever.
5 I called upon the [2]Lord [d]in distress: the [2]Lord answered me, and set me in a large place.
6 The [2]Lord is [e]on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me?
7 The [2]Lord [f]taketh my part with them that help me: therefore shall I see my desire upon them that hate me.
8 It is [g]better to trust in the [2]Lord than to put confidence in man.
9 It is [h]better to [i]trust in the [2]Lord than to put confidence in princes.
10 All [3]nations compassed me about: but in the name of the [2]Lord will I destroy them.
11 They compassed me about; yea, they compassed me about: but in the name of the [2]Lord I will destroy them.

Psalm 118.

1. Written on the occasion of laying the foundation of the second temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. All heathen nations.

---

k. Every day I will bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever. (Ps. 115:2.)

Psalm 116.

a. I will love thee, O Lord, my strength. (Ps. 18:1.) Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity; for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping. (Ps. 6:8.) Incline thine ear, O Lord, and hear; open thine eyes, O Lord, and see; and hear all the words of Sennacherib, which hath sent to reproach the living God. (Is. 37:17.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) If a man love me he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.) Draw nigh to God and he will draw nigh to you. (Ja. 4:8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

b. For the righteous Lord loveth righteousness; and his countenance doth behold the upright. (Ps. 11:7.) Thou art righteous, O Lord, which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus. (Rev. 16:5.) Righteous art thou, O Lord, and upright are thy judgments. (Ps. 119:137.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous: for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day. (Ezra 9:15.) For the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice. (Dan. 9:14.)

c. Take my yoke upon you and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart; and ye shall find rest unto your soul. (Mat. 11:29.)

d. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. (Mat. 6:13.) Him being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified the slain. (Acts 2:23.) Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) If God be for us, who can be against us? (Ro. 8:31.)

e. We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believed, and therefore speak. (II Cor. 4:13.)

f. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Ro. 3:4.)

g. Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience. (I Tim. 3:9.)

h. My praise shall be of thee in the great congregation: I will pay my vows before them that fear him. (Ps. 22:25.)

i. He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight. (Ps. 72:14.)

Psalm 117.

a. For as the heaven is high above the earth, so great is his mercy toward them that fear him. (Ps. 103:11.)

b. For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.) Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is; which keepeth truth for ever. (Ps. 146:6.)

Psalm 118.

a. O give thanks unto the Lord, for he is good; for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 107:1.) Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter life, keep the commandments. (Mat. 19:17.) For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting. (Ps. 100:5.) O give thanks unto the Lord; for he is good. (Ps. 106:1.)

b. See Ps. 136:1-26.

c. See f, Ps. 60.

d. For thou hast delivered my soul from death, mine eyes from tears, and my feet from falling (8). I will walk before the Lord in the land of the living. (Ps. 116:8, 9.) In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God. (Ps. 18:6.) In the day of my trouble I will call upon thee: for thou wilt answer me. (Ps. 86:7.)

e. I, even I, am he that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass. (Is. 51:12.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

f. Behold, God is mine helper: the Lord is with them that uphold my soul. (Ps. 54:4.)

g. Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah. (Ps. 62:8.) Cease ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be accounted of? (Is. 2:22.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) Give us help from trouble: for vain is the help of man. (Ps. 108:12.) Woe to them that go down to Egypt for help, and stay on horses and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong: but they look not unto the Holy One of Israel, neither seek the Lord! (1). Now the Egyptians are men, and not gods; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. (Is. 31:1, 3.)

h. Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help. (Ps. 146:3.)

i. See f, Ps. 115.

12 They compassed me [j]about like bees; they are quenched as the fire of thorns: for in the name of the [2]Lord I will destroy them.
13 Thou hast thrust sore at me that I might fall: but the [2]Lord [k]helped me.
14 [l]The [2]Lord is my strength and song, and is become my salvation.
15 The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the [2]Lord doeth valiantly.
16 The [m]right hand of the [2]Lord is exalted: the right hand of the [2]Lord doeth valiantly.
17 [n]I shall not die, but live, and [4]declare the works of the [2]Lord.
18 The [2]Lord hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death.
19 [o]Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the [2]Lord:
20 This [p]gate of the [2]Lord, into which the righteous shall enter.
21 I will praise thee: for thou hast heard me, and art become my salvation.
22 *The [q]stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner.*
23 *This is the [2]Lord's doing; it is marvellous in our eyes.*
24 This is [r]the day which the [2]Lord hath made; we will rejoice and be glad in it.
25 Save now, I beseech thee, O [2]Lord: O [2]Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity.
26 Blessed [s]be he that cometh in the name of the [2]Lord: we have blessed you out of the house of the [2]Lord.
27 God [5]is the [2]Lord, which hath shewed us [6]light: bind the sacrifice with cords, even unto the horns of the altar.

4. That is, the true end of living is to glorify God.

5. The mighty one is Jehovah.

6. Prosperity and cheer. (Esth. 8: 16.)—"The Jews had light and gladness and joy and honor."

Psalm 119.

1. This Ps. is the longest ch. in the Bible, although it does not appear to have any special relation to any particular occasion. It is mainly a praise Ps., divided into 22 divisions of eight verses each, thus making a division for each letter of the Hebrew alphabet. Its author is unknown, its purpose is to encourage the worship of God.

2. The first division contains a general declaration of the blessings of faithfulness to God's law.

3. Perfect or sincere.

4. To live in the teachings of the Lord.

5. In the second division is emphasized the value of the word of God as a guide in early life.

6. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

28 Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: [t]thou art my God, I will exalt thee.
29 O give thanks unto the [2]Lord; for he is good: for his mercy [b]endureth for ever.

[1]PSALM 119.

This psalm containeth sundry prayers, praises, and professions of obedience.

ALEPH.

1 Blessed [2]are [a]the [3]undefiled in the way, [b]who walk in [4]the law of the [6]Lord.
2 Blessed are they that keep [c]his testimonies, and that [d]seek him with the [e]whole heart.
3 [f]They also do no iniquity: they walk in his ways.
4 Thou [g]hast commanded us to keep thy precepts diligently.
5 O that my ways were [h]directed to keep [c]thy statutes!
6 Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.
7 I will praise thee with [i]uprightness of heart, when I shall have learned thy righteous judgments.
8 I will keep [c]thy statutes: O [j]forsake me not utterly.

BETH.

9 Wherewithal [5]shall a [k]young man cleanse his way? by taking heed [l]thereto according to thy word.
10 With my whole heart have I sought thee: O let me not [m]wander from thy commandments.
11 Thy word have I [n]hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee.
12 Blessed art thou, O [6]Lord: [o]teach me thy statutes.

j. And the Amorites, which dwelt in that mountain, came out against you, and chased you, as bees do, and destroyed you in Seir even unto Hormah. (Dt. 1:44.)

k. Show me a token for good; that they which hate me may see it, and be ashamed: because thou, Lord, hast holpen me, and comforted me. (Ps. 86:17.)

l. Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust and not be afraid: for the Lord Jehovah is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.)

m. Thy right hand, O Lord, is become glorious in power: thy right hand, O Lord, hath dashed in pieces the enemy. (Ex. 15:6.)

n. Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? We shall not die. O Lord, thou hast ordained them for judgment: and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction. (Hab. 1:12.)

o. And Elam bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kir uncovered the shield. (Is. 22:6.)

p. Lift up your heads, O ye gates; and be ye lift up, ye everlasting doors; and the King of glory shall come in. (Ps. 24:7.) And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. (Is. 35:8.) Blessed are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city. (Rev. 22:14.)

q. Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Mat. 21:42.) This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. (Acts 4:11.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.)

r. (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) (II Cor. 6:2.)

s. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Hosanna in the highest. (Mat. 21:9.)

t. O Lord, thou art my God; I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; thy counsels of old are faithfulness and truth. (Is. 25:1.) The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation; he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. (Ex. 15:2.)

Psalm 119.

a. I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart (2). He that walketh in a perfect way, he shall serve me. (Ps. 101:2, 6.) But such as are upright in their way are his delight. (Prov. 11:20.) Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way. (Prov. 13:6.)

b. Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways. (Ps. 128:1.) That they may walk in my statutes, and keep mine ordinances, and do them. (Ez. 11:20.) That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes. (Ez. 18:17.) And he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths. (Mic. 4:2.)

c. All the paths of the Lord are mercy and truth unto such as keep his covenant and his testimonies. (Ps. 25:10.) They kept his testimonies, and the ordinance that he gave them. (Ps. 99:7.) Vs. 22-168. These are the statutes and judgments which ye shall observe to do in the land, which the Lord God of thy fathers giveth thee to possess it, all the days that ye live upon the earth. (Dt. 12:1.) And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me, as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and shalt observe my statutes and my judgments. (II Chr. 7:17.)

d. And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

e. Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) And it shall come to pass, if ye shall hearken diligently unto my commandments which I command you this day, to love the Lord your God, and to serve him with all your heart and with all your soul. (Dt. 11:13.) For the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart, and with all your soul. (Dt. 13:3.) And shalt return unto the Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. (Dt. 30:2.)

f. We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not. (I Jno. 5:18.) Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. (I Jno. 3:9.)

g. And he declared unto you his covenant, which he commanded you to perform, even ten commandments; and he wrote them upon two tables of stone. (Dt. 4:13.) Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house and from his labor, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. (Neh. 5:13.)

h. He brought me up also out of an horrible pit, out of the miry clay, and set my feet upon a rock, and established my goings. (Ps. 40:2.) Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established. (Prov. 4:26.)

i. See v. 62.

j. Forsake me not, O Lord: O my God, be not far from me. (Ps. 38:21.) Cast me not off in the time of old age; forsake me not when my strength faileth (9). Now also when I am old and grey-headed, O God, forsake me not; until I have shown thy strength unto this generation, and thy power to every one that is to come. (Ps. 71:9, 18.)

k. As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. (Ecc. 11:5.)

l. If thy children take heed to their way, to walk before me in truth with all their heart and with all their soul, there shall not fail thee (said he) a man on the throne of Israel. (I Ks. 2:4.) There shall not fail thee a man in thy sight to sit on the throne of Israel; so that thy children take heed to their way, that they walk before me as thou hast walked before me. (I Ks. 8:25.) There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me. (II Chr. 6:16.)

m. See vs. 21, 118.

n. The law of his God is in his heart; none of his steps shall slide. (Ps. 37:31.) I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Ps. 40:8.) But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart (19). But his mother kept all these sayings in her heart. (Luke 2:19, 51.)

o. Show me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. (Ps. 25:4.) See vs. 26, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135, 171.

13 With my lips have I declared all the judgments of thy mouth.
14 I have rejoiced in the way of thy testimonies, as much as in all riches.
15 I will [p]meditate in thy precepts, and have respect unto thy ways.
16 I will [q]delight myself in thy statutes: I will not forget thy word.

GIMEL.

17 Deal [r]bountifully with thy servant, that I may live, and keep thy word.
18 Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law.
19 I am a stranger in the earth: hide not thy commandments from me.
20 My soul breaketh for the longing that it hath unto thy judgments at all times.
21 Thou hast rebuked the proud that [r]are cursed, which do err from thy commandments.
22 Remove from me reproach and contempt; for I have kept thy [s]testimonies.
23 Princes also did sit and speak against me: but thy servant did meditate [p]in thy statutes.
24 Thy testimonies also are my delight and my counsellors.

DALETH.

25 My soul cleaveth unto the dust: [t]quicken thou me according to thy word.
26 I have declared my ways, and thou heardest me: [u]teach me thy statutes.
27 Make me to understand the way of thy precepts: so shall I [p]talk of thy wondrous works.
28 My soul melteth for heaviness: strengthen thou me according unto thy word.
29 Remove [v]from me the way of lying: and [w]grant me thy law graciously.
30 I have chosen the way of truth: thy judgments have I laid before me.
31 I have stuck unto thy testimonies: O [6]Lord, put me not to shame.
32 I will run the way of thy commandments, when thou [x]shalt enlarge my heart.

HE.

33 Teach [s]me, [u]O [6]Lord, the way of thy statutes; and I shall keep it unto the end.
34 Give [y]me understanding, and I shall keep thy law; yea, I shall observe it with my whole heart.
35 Make me to go in the [z]path of thy commandments; for therein do I delight.
36 Incline my heart unto thy testimonies, and not to [aa]covetousness.
37 Turn away mine eyes [bb]from beholding vanity; and [t]quicken thou me in thy way.

7. The third divlsion gives expression to experience under persecution, the writer pleading for an enlarged vision of Jehovah, as was experienced by Stephen at his death.

8. The persecution has passed, and in vs. 33-40 the writer urges the grasp and knowledge of the law.

9. Confirm unto thy servant thy word. (R. V.)

10. In vs. 41-48 the writer prays for courage.

11. In vs. 49-56 he gives expression to the comfort received of Jehovah in times of persecution.

12. In vs. 57-64 the Psalmist prays for a stronger and firmer hold upon the law of the Lord.

38 [9]Stablish thy word unto thy servant, who is devoted to thy fear.
39 Turn away my reproach which I fear: for thy judgments are good.
40 Behold, I have longed after thy precepts: quicken me in thy righteousness.

VAU.

41 Let [10]thy [cc]mercies come also unto me, O [6]Lord, even thy salvation, according to thy word.
42 So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for [dd]I trust in thy word.
43 And take not the word of truth utterly out of my mouth; for I have hoped [ee]in thy judgments.
44 So shall I keep thy law continually for ever and ever.
45 And I will walk at liberty: for I [d]seek thy precepts.
46 I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed.
47 And I will [q]delight myself in thy commandments, which I have loved.
48 My hands also will I lift up unto thy commandments, which I have loved; and I will [p]meditate in thy statutes.

ZAIN.

49 Remember the word unto thy servant, upon which thou hast caused me to [ee]hope.
50 This is my [11]comfort [ff]in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me.
51 The proud have had me greatly in derision: yet have I not declined from thy law.
52 I [gg]remembered thy judgments of old, O [6]Lord; and have comforted myself.
53 Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law.
54 Thy statutes have been my songs in the house of my pilgrimage.
55 I have remembered thy name, O [6]Lord, in the night, and have kept thy law.
56 This I had, because I kept [c]thy precepts.

CHETH.

57 Thou art [12]my portion, O [6]Lord: I have said that I would keep [c]thy words.
58 I intreated thy favour with my whole heart: [hh]be merciful unto me according to thy word.
59 I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies.
60 I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments.
61 The [c]bands of the wicked have robbed me: but I have not forgotten thy law.
62 At [ii]midnight I will rise to give thanks unto thee because of thy righteous judgments.

p. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:2.) See vs. 48, 78, 97, 148.
q. See vs. 24, 35, 47, 70, 77, 92, 143, 174.
r. For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:22.) Cursed be he that confirmeth not the words of this law to do them. (Dt. 27:26.)
s. My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep thy commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou that mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee. (Dt. 6:2.) Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them. (Lev. 22:31.)
t. Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.) See vs. 37, 40, 88, 93, 107, 149, 154, 156, 159.
u. Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. (Ps. 27:11.) Show me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. (Ps. 25:4.) See vs. 26, 64, 68, 108, 124, 135, 171.
v. Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty nor riches: feed me with food convenient for me. (Prov. 30:8.)
w. For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people. (Heb. 8:10.)
x. And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore. (I Ks. 4:29.) Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged. (Is. 60:5.) O ye Corinthians, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged (11). Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged. (II Cor. 6:11, 13.)
y. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.) See vs. 27, 73, 125, 144, 169.
z. Show me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths. (Ps. 25:4.) With whom took he counsel, and who instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and showed to him the way of understanding? (Is. 40:14.)
aa. Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of things which he possesseth. (Luke 12:15.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have. (Heb. 13:5.)
bb. Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly as an eagle toward heaven. (Prov. 23:5.) He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly, he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil. (Is. 33:15.)
cc. See v. 77, and k, Ps. 94.
dd. See f, Ps. 115.
ee. See vs. 49, 74, 81, 114, 147.
ff. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.) Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One. (Job 6:10.)
gg. Let us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord. (Lam. 3:40.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God. (Joel 2:13.)
hh. Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) Be merciful unto me, O God. (Ps. 56:1.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me. (Ps. 57:1.)
ii. And at midnight Paul and Silas prayed, and sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them. (Acts 16:25.)

63 I am a companion of all them that fear [jj]thee, and of them that keep thy precepts.
64 The [kk]earth, O [e]Lord, is full of thy mercy: [u]teach me thy statutes.

TETH.

65 Thou hast dealt well with thy servant, O [e]Lord, according unto thy word.
66 Teach me good judgment and knowledge: for I have believed thy commandments.
67 Before I was [ll]afflicted I went astray: but now have I kept thy word.
68 Thou art [mm]good, and doest good; teach me [u]thy statutes.
69 The proud have forged a lie against me: but I will keep thy precepts with [c]my whole heart.
70 Their heart is as fat as grease; but I [q]delight in thy law.
71 It is good for me that I have been afflicted; that I might learn thy statutes.
72 The [nn]law of thy mouth is better unto me than thousands of gold and silver.

JOD.

73 Thy hands have made me and fashioned me: give me understanding, that I may [13]learn thy commandments.
74 They that fear [jj]thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word.
75 I know, O [e]Lord, that thy judgments are right, and that thou in faithfulness hast afflicted me.
76 Let, I pray thee, thy [cc]merciful kindness be for my comfort, according to thy word unto thy servant.
77 Let thy tender [cc]mercies come unto me, that I may live: for thy law is my delight.
78 Let the proud [oo]be ashamed; for they dealt perversely with me without a cause: but I [p]will meditate in thy precepts.
79 Let those that fear [jj]thee turn unto me, and those that have known thy testimonies.
80 Let my heart be sound in thy statutes; that I be [pp]not ashamed.

CAPH.

81 My [14]soul fainteth for thy salvation: but I hope [cc]in thy word.
82 Mine eyes fail for thy word, saying, When wilt thou comfort me?
83 For I am become like a [15]bottle in the smoke; yet do I not forget thy statutes.
84 How many are the days of thy servant? when wilt thou execute judgment on them that persecute me?
85 The proud have digged pits for me, which are not after thy law.
86 All thy commandments are faithful: they persecute me wrongfully; help thou me.
87 They had almost consumed me upon earth; but I forsook not thy precepts.
88 Quicken [t]me after thy lovingkindness; so shall I keep the [c]testimony of thy mouth.

13. In vs. 73-80 the Psalmist feels that he has a message for others and he prays for strength to deliver it.

14. In vs. 81-88 the Psalmist again prays for deliverance from the afflictions which again surround him.

15. Meaning useless, unemployed, idle.

16. Vs. 89-96 state the reason why the law may be trusted—its seat is in the bosom of God.

17. In vs. 97-104 the Psalmist gives expression of the value of the living word.

18. Vs. 105-112, the word declared to be a guide to them who will follow it.

19. Utterances of praise.

20. Vs. 113-120, the Psalmist declares the word to be his hope and shield.

LAMED.

89 For ever, O [e]Lord, thy word is settled in [16]heaven.
90 Thy faithfulness is unto all generations: thou hast established the earth, and it abideth.
91 They continue this day according to thine ordinances: for all are thy servants.
92 Unless [qq]thy law had been my delights, I should then have perished in mine affliction.
93 I will never forget thy precepts: for with them thou hast quickened me.
94 I am thine, save me; for I have sought thy precepts.
95 The wicked have waited for me to destroy me: but I will consider thy testimonies.
96 I have seen an end of all perfection: but thy commandment is exceeding broad.

MEM.

97 O how [rr]love I thy [17]law! it is my [p]meditation all the day.
98 Thou through thy commandments hast made me [ss]wiser than mine enemies: for they are ever with me.
99 I have more understanding than all my teachers: [tt]for thy testimonies are my meditation.
100 I [tt]understand more than the ancients, because I keep thy precepts.
101 I have refrained my feet from every evil way, that I might keep thy word.
102 I have not departed from thy judgments: for thou [u]hast taught me.
103 How [uu]sweet are thy words unto my taste! yea, sweeter than honey to my mouth!
104 Through thy precepts I get understanding: therefore I hate every false way.

NUN.

105 Thy [18]word is a lamp [vv]unto my feet, and a light unto my path.
106 I have sworn, and I will perform it, that I will keep [c]thy righteous judgments.
107 I am afflicted very much: [t]quicken me, O [e]Lord, according unto thy word.
108 Accept, I beseech thee, the freewill [19]offerings of my mouth, O [e]Lord, and [o]teach me thy judgments.
109 My soul is continually in my hand: yet do I not forget thy law.
110 The wicked have laid a snare for me: yet I erred not from thy precepts.
111 Thy testimonies have I taken as an heritage for ever: for they are the rejoicing of my heart.
112 I have inclined mine heart to perform thy statutes alway, even unto the end.

SAMECH.

113 I hate vain thoughts: but thy law do [rr]I love.
114 Thou [ww]art my hiding [20]place and my shield: I hope in thy word.
115 Depart from me, ye evildoers: for I will keep the commandments of my God.

jj. See f, Ps. 60.
kk. I acknowledge my sin unto thee and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.)
ll. But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness; then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. (Dt. 32:15.) Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. (Heb. 12:11.)
mm. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) For his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 107:1.)
nn. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. (Ps. 19:10.) Receive my instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold. (Prov. 8:10.) As righteousness tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death. (Prov. 11:19.)
oo. Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause. (Ps. 25:3.) And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him. (Jer. 50:32.)
pp. Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed. (Ps. 31:1.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed. (Ps. 25:2.)
qq. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.)
rr. See vs. 47, 48, 127, 163, 165.
ss. I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Is. 48:17.)
tt. And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.) Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.)
uu. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honeycomb. (Ps. 19:10.) My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb which is sweet to thy taste (13): So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off. (Prov. 24:13, 14.)
vv. For the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life. (Prov. 6:23.)
ww. He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Ps. 91:1.) Thou shalt hide them in the secret of thy presence from the pride of man; thou shalt keep them secretly in a pavilion from the strife of tongues. (Ps. 31:20.) Thou art my hiding place. (Ps. 32:7.)

116 Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed [pp]of my hope.
117 Hold [qq]thou me up, and I shall be safe: and I will have respect unto thy statutes continually.
118 Thou hast trodden down all them that err from thy statutes: for their deceit is falsehood.
119 Thou puttest away all the wicked of the earth like dross: therefore [rr]I love thy testimonies.
120 My flesh trembleth for [jj]fear of thee; and I am afraid of thy judgments.

AIN.

121 I have done judgment and justice: leave [21]me not to mine oppressors.
122 Be [yy]surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me.
123 Mine eyes fail for thy salvation, and for the word of thy righteousness.
124 Deal with thy servant according unto thy mercy, and [o]teach me thy statutes.
125 I am thy servant; give me understanding, that I may know thy testimonies.
126 It is time for thee, Lord, to work: for they have made void thy law.
127 Therefore I [zz]love thy commandments above gold; yea, above fine gold.
128 Therefore I esteem all thy precepts concerning all things to be right; and I hate every false way.

PE.

129 Thy testimonies are wonderful: therefore doth my soul keep them.
130 The entrance of thy words giveth light; [aaa]it giveth understanding unto the simple.
131 I opened my mouth, and panted: for I longed for thy commandments.
132 Look thou upon me, and be [cc]merciful unto me, [rr]as thou usest to do unto those that love thy name.
133 Order my steps in thy word: and let not any iniquity [22]have dominion over me.
134 [bbb]Deliver me from the oppression of man: so will I keep [o]thy precepts.
135 Make thy face to shine upon thy servant; and [o]teach me thy statutes.
136 Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law.

TZADDI.

137 Righteous [ccc]art thou, O [6]Lord, and upright are thy judgments.
138 Thy testimonies that thou hast commanded are righteous and very faithful.
139 My zeal hath consumed me, because mine enemies have forgotten thy words.
140 Thy word is very [23]pure: therefore thy servant [rr]loveth it.
141 I am small and despised: yet do not I forget thy precepts.
142 Thy righteousness is an everlasting righteousness, and thy [24]law is [ddd]the truth.
143 Trouble and anguish have taken hold on me: yet thy commandments are my delights.

21. The thought of vs. 121-128 is, "Let him that thinketh he standeth, take heed lest he fall."

22. In vs. 129-136, because of his immediate peril, the Psalmist experiences an intense longing for perfect holiness.

23. Tried or refined.

24. Vs. 137-144, the word declared to be a living power to man.

25. Vs. 145-152 express a cry unto Jehovah that he may bear with his people.

26. Vs. 153-160, the Psalmist prays Jehovah to plead his cause, as the honor of God is always involved in the deliverance of those who trust him.

27. Vs. 161-168, "The joy of the Lord" is his strength, though persecutors surround him.

28. Many times.

144 The righteousness of thy testimonies is everlasting: give me understanding, and I shall live.

KOPH.

145 I cried [25]with my whole heart; hear me, O [6]Lord: I will keep [s]thy statutes.
146 I cried unto thee; save me, and I shall [c]keep thy testimonies.
147 I prevented the dawning of the morning, and cried: I hoped in thy word.
148 Mine eyes prevent the night watches, that I might [p]meditate in thy word.
149 Hear my voice according unto thy lovingkindness: O [6]Lord, quicken [t]me according to thy judgment.
150 They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law.
151 Thou art [eee]near, O [6]Lord; and all thy commandments are truth.
152 Concerning thy testimonies, I have known of old that thou hast founded them for ever.

RESH.

153 Consider mine affliction, and deliver me: for I do not forget thy law.
154 Plead [26]my [fff]cause, and deliver me: quicken me according to thy word.
155 Salvation is far from the wicked: for they seek not thy statutes.
156 Great are thy [ggg]tender mercies, O [6]Lord: quicken me [t]according to thy judgments.
157 Many are my persecutors and mine enemies; yet do I not decline from thy testimonies.
158 I beheld the transgressors, and was grieved; because they kept not thy word.
159 Consider how I [rr]love thy precepts: [t]quicken me, O [6]Lord, according to thy lovingkindness.
160 Thy word is true from the beginning: and every one of thy righteous judgments endureth for ever.

SCHIN.

161 Princes [27]have persecuted me without a cause: but my heart standeth in awe of thy word.
162 I rejoice at thy word, as one that findeth great spoil.
163 I hate and abhor lying: but thy law do [rr]I love.
164 Seven [28]times a day do I praise thee because of thy righteous judgments.
165 Great [hhh]peace have they which love thy law: and nothing shall offend them.
166 [6]Lord, I have hoped for thy salvation, and done thy commandments.
167 My soul hath kept thy testimonies; and I love them exceedingly.
168 I have [c]kept thy precepts and thy testimonies: [iii]for all my ways are before thee.

TAU.

169 Let [jjj]my cry come near before thee, O [6]Lord: give me understanding according to thy word.

xx. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.)
yy. By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. (Heb. 7:22.) Lay down now, put me in a surety with thee. (Job 17:3.)
zz. For wisdom is better than rubies; and all things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. (Prov. 8:11.)
aaa. The law of the Lord is perfect, converting the soul: the testimony of the Lord is sure, making wise the simple. (Ps. 19:7.) We have also a more sure word of prophecy. (II Pet. 1:19.)
bbb. That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear. (Luke 1:74.) Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.)
ccc. Howbeit thou art just in all that is brought upon us; for thou hast done right, but we have done wickedly. (Neh. 9:33.) O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, and unto all Israel, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee. (Dan. 9:7.)
ddd. The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether. (Ps. 19:9.) See vs. 151-160.
eee. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.)
fff. The Lord therefore be judge, and judge between me and thee, and see, and plead my cause, and deliver me out of thine hand. (I Sam. 24:15.) Plead my cause, O Lord, with them that strive with me: fight against them that fight against me. (Ps. 35:1.) I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Mic. 7:9.)
ggg. See k, Ps. 94.
hhh. My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments (1); For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee. (Prov. 3:1, 2.) And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever. (Is. 32:17.)
iii. For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth all his goings. (Prov. 5:21.)
jjj. In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God:

170 Let my supplication come before thee: deliver me according to thy word.
171 My lips shall utter praise, when thou hast taught [o]me thy statutes.
172 My tongue shall speak of thy word: for all thy commandments are righteousness.
173 Let [28]thine hand help me; for [kkk]I have chosen thy precepts.
174 I have longed for thy salvation, O [6]Lord; and thy law is my delight.
175 Let my soul live, and it shall praise thee; and let thy judgments help me.
176 I [lll]have gone astray like a lost sheep; seek thy servant; for I do not forget thy commandments.

[1]PSALM 120.

1 *David prayeth against Doeg, 3 reproveth his tongue, 5 complaineth of his necessary conversation with the wicked.*

A Song of degrees.

1 In my distress [a]I cried unto the [2]Lord, and he heard me.
2 Deliver [b]my soul, O [2]Lord, from [3]lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue.
3 What shall be given unto thee? or what shall be done unto thee, thou false tongue?
4 Sharp arrows of the mighty, with coals of juniper.
5 Woe is me, that I sojourn in Mē'sech, that I dwell in the tents of Kē'där!
6 My soul hath long dwelt with him that hateth peace.
7 I am for peace: but when I speak, they are for war.

[1]PSALM 121.

The safety of the godly, who trust in God's protection.

A Song of degrees.

1 I will lift up mine eyes [2]unto the hills, from whence cometh my help.
2 My help cometh from the [3]Lord, which made heaven and earth.
3 [a]He will not suffer thy foot to be moved: he that keepeth thee will not slumber.
4 Behold, he that keepeth Ĭs'ra-el shall neither slumber nor sleep.
5 The [3]Lord is thy keeper: the [3]Lord is thy shade upon thy right hand.
6 The [b]sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night.
7 The [3]Lord shall [c]preserve thee from all evil: he shall [d]preserve thy soul.
8 The [3]Lord shall [e]preserve thy going out and thy coming in from this time forth, and even for evermore.

[1]PSALM 122.

1 *David professeth his joy for the church, 6 and prayeth for the peace thereof.*

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

1 I was glad when they said unto me, [a]Let us go into the house of the [3]Lord.
2 Our feet shall stand within thy gates, O Je-rū'sa-lĕm.
3 Je-rū'sa-lĕm is builded as a city that is [2]compact together:
4 Whither [b]the tribes go up, the tribes of the [3]Lord, unto the testimony of Ĭs'ra-el, to give thanks unto the name of the [3]Lord.
5 For there are set thrones of judgment, the thrones of the house of Dā'vid.
6 Pray for the peace of Je-rū'sa-lĕm: they shall prosper that love thee.
7 Peace be within thy walls, and prosperity within thy palaces.
8 For my brethren and companions' sakes, I will now say, Peace be within thee.
9 Because of the house of the [3]Lord our God I will [c]seek thy good.

[1]PSALM 123.

1 *The godly profess their confidence in God, 3 and pray to be delivered from contempt.*

A Song of degrees.

1 Unto thee lift I up mine eyes, O thou that dwellest in the heavens.
2 Behold, as the eyes of servants look unto the hand of their masters, and as the eyes of a maiden unto the hand of her mistress; so our eyes wait upon the [2]Lord our God, until that he [a]have mercy upon us.
3 Have mercy upon us, O [2]Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are exceedingly filled with contempt.
4 Our soul is exceedingly filled [a]with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the [3]proud.

---

29. In vs. 169-176 the Psalmist declares the two chief wants of man, viz., strength of soul, that he may live righteously, and deliverance from outward evils, that he may find comfort. Thus is developed the subject of the Ps., viz., a source of strength and comfort is the divine law.

Psalm 120.

1. This Ps. was written as a pilgrim's song to be used by those going through Jerusalem to the national feast.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The source of the author's present trouble.

Psalm 121.

1. Ps. 121 is a model pilgrim's Ps., written at the close of the day, when the people are in sight of the hills of Jerusalem, as they halt for the night.

2. Hills of Jerusalem.

Psalm 122.

1. This Ps. is a retrospect, filled with gushings of present joy; was written by David on the occasion of the people's inviting him to return to Jerusalem to his throne. (II Sam. 19:9-20.

2. Jerusalem is builded in a rocky region, about three and three-quarter miles in circumference.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 123.

1. This Ps. was evidently written the night of the captivity, and comes from a heart overburdened with sorrow, who finds its only hope in Jehovah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Haughty, hard hearted toward inferiors.

---

he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears. (Ps. 18:6.) Hear my prayer, O Lord, and let my cry come unto thee. (Ps. 102:1.) O earth, cover not thou my blood, and let my cry have no place. (Job 16:18.)

kkk. But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her. (Luke 10:42.) Ye are witnesses against yourselves that ye have chosen you the Lord to serve him. And they said, We are witnesses. (Josh. 24:22.)

lll. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Is. 53:6.) What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost until he find it? (Luke 15:4.) For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (I Pet. 2:25.)

Psalm 120.

a. In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God. (Ps. 18:6.) Which my lips have uttered, and my mouth hath spoken, when I was in trouble. (Ps. 66:14.) Hide not thy face from me in the day when I am in trouble; incline thine ear unto me: in the day when I call answer me speedily. (Ps. 102:2.)

b. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. (Prov. 3:23.) No weapon that is born against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. (Is. 54:17.)

Psalm 121.

a. See b, Ps. 120.

b. They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. (Is. 49:10.) They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. (Rev. 7:16.)

c. He shall deliver thee in six troubles: yea, and seven there shall no evil touch thee. (Job 5:19.) Notwithstanding the Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Gentiles might hear: and I was delivered out of the mouth of the lion (17). And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: unto whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (II Tim. 4:17, 18.)

d. My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me (27): And I give them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand (28). My Father which gave them me is greater than all: and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. (Jno. 10:27-29.) Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. (Jno. 18:9.) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you (4). Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Pet. 1:4, 5.) Jude the servant of Jesus Christ, and brother of James, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and preserved in Jesus Christ, and called. (Jude 1.)

e. Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. (Dt. 28:6.) He keepeth the paths of judgment, and preserveth the way of his saints. (Prov. 2:8.) In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.)

Psalm 122.

a. Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. (Is. 2:3.) I went with them to the house of God, with the voice of joy and praise, with the multitude that kept holyday. (Ps. 42:4.) Come, let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths. (Mic. 4:2.) The inhabitants of one city shall go to another saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also. (Zech. 8:21.)

b. Three times in the year shall all the males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

c. When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. (Neh. 2:10.) For Mordecai the Jew was next unto king Ahasuerus, and great among the Jews, and accepted of the multitude of his brethren, seeking the wealth of his people, and speaking peace to all his seed. (Esth. 10:3.)

Psalm 123.

a. The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful. (Ps. 18:25.) For I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) Have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me. (Ps. 57:1.)

[1]PSALM 124.

The godly bless God for a miraculous deliverance.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

1 If it [2]had not been the [3]Lord who was [a]on our side, now may Ĭs'ra-el say;
2 If it had not been the [3]Lord who was on our side, when men rose up against us:
3 Then they had swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us:
4 Then the [b]waters had overwhelmed us, the stream had gone over our soul:
5 Then the proud waters had gone over our soul.
6 Blessed be the [3]Lord, who hath not given us as a prey to their teeth.
7 Our soul is escaped as a bird out of the snare of the fowlers: the snare is broken, and we are escaped.
8 Our [c]help is in the name of the [3]Lord, who made heaven and earth.

[1]PSALM 125.

1 *The safety of such as trust in God.* 4 *A prayer for the godly, and against the wicked.*

A Song of degrees.

1 They that [a]trust in the [2]Lord shall be as mount Zī'ŏn, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever.
2 As the mountains are round about Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm, so the Lord [b]is round about his people from henceforth even for ever.
3 For the [3]rod of the wicked shall not rest upon the lot of the righteous; lest the righteous put forth their hands unto iniquity.
4 Do good, O [2]Lord, unto those that be good, and to them that are upright in their hearts.
5 As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the [2]Lord shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace [c]shall be upon Ĭs'ra-el.

[1]PSALM 126.

The church, celebrating her return out of captivity.

A Song of degrees.

1 When the [2]Lord turned again the captivity of Zī'ŏn, [a]we were like them that dream.
2 Then [b]was our mouth filled with laughter, and our tongue with singing: then said they among the heathen, The [2]Lord hath done great things for them.
3 The [2]Lord hath done great things for us; whereof we are glad.
4 Turn again our captivity, O [2]Lord, as the streams in the south.

Psalm 124.

1. This Ps. was written by David to be used by the church upon any occasion of general deliverance.

2. Unless Jehovah was for us.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 125.

1. This Ps. was founded on the fourth and fifth chs. of Ezra and was written when the Hebrew people were in the Holy Land, persecuted by their heathen neighbors.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The sceptre, as emblem of their oppressive power.

Psalm 126.

1. This is one of the first Ps. written after the decree of Cyrus, and was founded on Ez. 1:1-4.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 127.

1. This Ps. was written by Solomon on the occasion of the erection of the first temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The bread of bitter labors. (Gen. 3:17)—"In sorrow shalt thou eat."

Psalm 128.

1. This Ps. is supplementary to 127. Its subject is man's dependence on God.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Alluding to the true dignity of man, which is found only in labor.

Psalm 129.

1. Ps. 129 is a retrospect of the many afflictions of Israel. Its subject is the overthrow of Zion's enemies.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Faithful in fulfilling his promises, therefore is righteous in them.

5 They that sow in tears shall reap in joy.
6 He that goeth forth and weepeth, bearing precious seed, shall doubtless come again with rejoicing, bringing his sheaves with him.

[1]PSALM 127.

1 *The virtue of God's blessing.* 3 *Good children are his gift.*

A Song of degrees for Sŏl'o-mon.

1 Except the [2]Lord build the house, they labour in vain that build it: except the [2]Lord keep the city, the watchman waketh but in vain.
2 It is vain for you to rise up early, to sit up late, to [a]eat the bread [3]of sorrows: for so he giveth his beloved sleep.
3 Lo, [b]children are an heritage of the [2]Lord: and [c]the fruit of the womb is his reward.
4 As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth.
5 Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate.

[1]PSALM 128.

The sundry blessings which follow them that fear God.

A Song of degrees.

1 Blessed is every one that [a]feareth the [2]Lord; that walketh in his ways.
2 For [b]thou shalt eat the labour [3]of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee.
3 Thy wife shall be as a fruitful vine by the sides of thine house: thy children like olive plants round about thy table.
4 Behold, that thus shall the man be blessed that feareth the [2]Lord.
5 [c]The [2]Lord shall bless thee out of Zī'ŏn: and thou shalt see the good of Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm all the days of thy life.
6 Yea, thou shalt [d]see thy children's children, and peace upon Ĭs'ra-el.

[1]PSALM 129.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for saving Israel in their great afflictions.* 5 *The haters of the church are cursed.*

A Song of degrees.

1 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth, may Ĭs'ra-el now say:
2 Many a time have they afflicted me from my youth: yet they have not prevailed against me.
3 The [a]plowers plowed upon my back: they made long their furrows.
4 The [2]Lord [b]is [3]righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked.

Psalm 124.
a. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)
b. He sent from above, he took me, he drew me out of many waters. (Ps. 18:16.) For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children. (Ps. 144:7.)
c. My help cometh from the Lord, which made heaven and earth. (Ps. 121:2.)

Psalm 125.
a. See f, Ps. 115.
b. For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her. (Zech. 2:5.)
c. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. (Gal. 6:16.)

Psalm 126.
a. And he went out, and followed him; and wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision. (Acts 12:9.)
b. Behold, God will not cast away a perfect man, neither will he help the evil doers (20): Till he fill thy mouth with laughing, and thy lips with rejoicing. (Job 8:20, 21.)

Psalm 127.
a. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. (Gen. 3:17.)
b. And he lifted up his eyes, and saw the women and the children; and said, Who are those with thee? And he said, The children which God hath graciously given thy servant. (Gen. 33:5.)
c. Blessed shall be the fruit of thy body, and the fruit of thy ground, and the fruit of thy cattle, the increase of thy kine, and the flocks of thy sheep. (Dt. 28:4.)

Psalm 128.
a. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandemnts: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)
b. Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)
c. The Lord that made heaven and earth bless thee out of Zion. (Ps. 134:3.)
d. And Joseph saw Ephraim's children of the third generation: the children also of Machir the son of Manasseh were brought up upon Joseph's knees. (Gen. 50:23.)

Psalm 129.
a. But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over. (Is. 51:23.) And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment. (Heb. 11:36.)
b. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thess. 1:6.)

5 Let them all be confounded and turned back that hate Zī'ŏn.

6 Let them be as the grass upon the house tops, which withereth afore it groweth up:

7 Wherewith the mower filleth not his hand; nor he that bindeth sheaves his bosom.

8 Neither do they which go by say, The blessing of the [2]Lord be upon you: we bless you in the name of the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 130.

1 *The psalmist professeth his hope in prayer, 5 and his patience in hope. 7 He exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

A Song of degrees.

1 Out [a]of the [2]depths have I cried unto thee, O [2]Lord.

2 [3]Lord, hear my voice: let thine ears be attentive to the voice [b]of my supplications.

3 If [c]thou, [3]Lord, shouldest [4]mark iniquities, O Lord, who shall stand?

4 But there is [d]forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared.

5 I wait for the [3]Lord, my soul doth wait, and in his word do I hope.

6 My soul waiteth for the [3]Lord more than they that watch for the morning: I say, more than they that watch for the morning.

7 Let Īs'ra-el hope in the [3]Lord: for [e]with the [3]Lord there is [f]mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption.

8 And [g]he shall redeem Īs'ra-el from all his iniquities.

[1]PSALM 131.

1 *David, professing his humility, 3 exhorteth Israel to hope in God.*

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

1 [2]Lord, my heart is not [3]haughty, nor mine eyes [3]lofty: [a]neither do I exercise myself in great matters, or in things too high for me.

2 Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, [b]as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child.

3 Let Īs'ra-el hope in the [2]Lord from henceforth and for ever.

[1]PSALM 132.

1 *David commendeth unto God the religious care he had for the ark. 8 His prayer at its removing.*

A Song of degrees.

1 [2]Lord, remember Dā'vid, and all his afflictions:

2 How he sware unto the [2]Lord, and vowed unto the mighty God of Jā'cob;

3 Surely I will not come into the tabernacle of my house, nor go up into my bed;

4 I will not give sleep to mine eyes, or slumber to mine eyelids,

5 Until I find out a place for the Lord, an habitation for the mighty God of Jā'cob.

6 Lo, we heard of it [a]at Ēph'ra-tah: we found it in the fields [3]of the wood.

7 We will go into his tabernacles: we will worship at his footstool.

8 Arise, O [2]Lord, into thy rest; thou, and the ark of thy strength.

9 Let thy priests [b]be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy.

10 For thy servant Dā'vid's sake turn not away the face of thine anointed.

11 *The [2]Lord hath sworn in truth unto Dā'vid; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne.*

12 *If thy children will keep my covenant and my testimony that I shall teach them, their children shall also sit upon thy throne for evermore.*

13 *For the [2]Lord hath chosen Zī'ŏn; he hath desired it for his habitation.*

14 *This is my rest for ever: here will I dwell; for I have desired it.*

15 *I will abundantly bless her provision: I will satisfy her poor with bread.*

16 *I will also clothe her priests with salvation: and her saints shall shout aloud for joy.*

17 *There [c]will I make the horn of Dā'vid to bud: I have ordained a [4]lamp for mine anointed.*

18 *His enemies will I clothe with shame: but upon himself shall his crown flourish.*

[1]PSALM 133.

The benefit of the communion of saints.

A Song of degrees of Dā'vid.

1 Behold, how good and how pleasant it is for [a]brethren to dwell together in unity!

2 It is like the precious [2]ointment upon the head, that ran down upon the beard, even Aâr'on's beard: that went down to the skirts of his garments;

3 As the dew [3]of Hēr'mŏn, and as the dew that descended upon the mountains of Zī'ŏn: for [b]there the [4]Lord commanded the blessing, even life for evermore.

[1]PSALM 134.

An exhortation to bless God.

A Song of degrees.

1 Behold, bless ye the [2]Lord, all ye servants of the [2]Lord, which by night stand in the house of the [2]Lord.

2 Lift [a]up your hands in the sanctuary, and bless the [2]Lord.

3 The [2]Lord that made heaven and earth [b]bless thee out of Zī'ŏn.

Psalm 130.

1. Ps. 130 is founded on Ezra 9:10, "And now, O our God, what shall we say after this? For we have forsaken thy commandments." Its subject is the Lord's forgiving love.

2. Great sorrow.

3. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

4. That is, weigh or watch our iniquities closely.

Psalm 131.

1. Ps. 131 is founded on II Sam. 24, after the judgments following the numbering of the people.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Denoting pride.

Psalm 132.

1. Ps. 132 is founded on II Sam. 6:12-19; on the occasion of the second removal of the ark, i. e., from the house of Obededom to Zion.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The city of groves, where David found the ark. (I Chr. 13:5, 6.)

4. A perpetual dynasty, fulfilled in Christ.

Psalm 133.

1. Ps. 133 was written by David on the occasion of united nations. Its subject is brotherly love.

2. Good oil. Alluding to the consecration of Aaron. (Lev. 8.)

3. "And as the dew" is not in the original, so the verse means, "Like the dew of Hermon, that came down upon the mountains of Zion."

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 134.

1. Ps. 134 is really the closing part of Ps. 120.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 130.

a. I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon. (Lam. 3:55.) And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the Lord, and he heard me; out of the belly of hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice. (Jon. 2:2.)

b. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7); For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

c. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight; for by the law is the knowledge of sin. (Rom. 3:20.)

d. Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.)

e. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.)

f. See a, Ps. 123.

g. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name Jesus: for he shall save his people from their sins. (Mat. 1:21.) And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. (I Jno. 3:5.)

Psalm 131.

a. Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. (Rom. 12:16.)

b. And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 18:3.) Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.)

Psalm 132.

a. And the men of Kirjath-jearim came, and fetched up the ark of the Lord, and brought it into the house of Abinadab in the hill, and sanctified Eleazar his son to keep the ark of the Lord. (I Sam. 7:1.) So David gathered all Israel together, from Shihor of Egypt even unto the entering of Hemath, to bring the ark of God from Kirjath-jearim. (I Chr. 13:5.)

b. I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. (Is. 61:10.)

c. In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 29:21.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people (68), And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David. (Luke 1:68, 69.)

Psalm 133.

a. And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren. (Gen. 13:8.) Let brotherly love continue. (Heb. 13:1.)

b. The Lord shall command the blessing upon thee in thy storehouses and in all that thou settest thine hand unto; and he shall bless thee in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 28:8.)

Psalm 134.

a. I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

b. The Lord shall bless thee out of Zion; and thou shalt see the good of Jerusalem all the days of thy life. (Ps. 128:5.)

[1]PSALM 135.

1 *An exhortation to praise God for his mercy,* 5 *for his power,* 8 *for his judgments.* 15 *The vanity of idols.* 19 *An exhortation to bless God.*

1 Praise ye the Lord. Praise ye the name of the Lord; praise him, O ye servants of the Lord.
2 Ye that stand in the house of the Lord, in the courts of the house of our God,
3 Praise the Lord; for the [a]Lord is good: sing praises unto his name; for it is pleasant.
4 For the Lord [b]hath chosen Jā'cob unto himself, and Ĭs'ra-el for his peculiar treasure.
5 For I know that the [c]Lord is great, and that our Lord is above all gods.
6 Whatsoever the Lord pleased, that did he in heaven, and in earth, in the seas, and all deep places.
7 He [d]causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings for the rain; he bringeth the wind out of his treasuries.
8 Who [e]smote the firstborn of Ē'gўpt, both of man and beast.
9 Who sent tokens and wonders into the midst of thee, O Ē'gўpt, upon Phā'raōh, and upon all his servants.
10 Who smote great nations, and slew mighty kings;
11 Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes, and Ōg king of Bā'shăn, and all the kingdoms of Cā'năan:
12 And gave their land for an heritage, an heritage unto Ĭs'ra-el his people.
13 Thy [f]name, O Lord, endureth for ever; and thy memorial, O Lord, throughout all generations.
14 For the Lord [g]will judge his people, and he will [2]repent himself concerning his servants.
15 The idols of the heathen are silver and gold, the work of men's hands.
16 They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not;
17 They have ears, but they hear not; neither is there any breath in their mouths.
18 They that make them are like unto them: so is every one that trusteth in them.
19 Bless the Lord, O house of Ĭs'ra-el: bless the Lord, O house of Aâr'on:
20 Bless the Lord, O house of Lē'vī: ye that fear the Lord, bless the Lord.
21 Blessed be the Lord out of Zī'ŏn, which dwelleth at Je-ru'sa-lĕm. Praise ye the Lord.

Psalm 135.

1. This Ps. was written to encourage the praise and worship of Jehovah and to pronounce the vanity of idols.

2. Will change his method of treating them and remember mercy when they worship him.

Psalm 136.

1. This Ps. is founded on Ezra 6: 16, 17, the occasion of the dedication of the second temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

[1]PSALM 136.

Exhortation to thank God for particular mercies.

1 O give thanks unto the [2]Lord; for he is [a]good: for his mercy endureth for ever.
2 O give thanks unto [b]the God of gods: for his mercy endureth for ever.
3 O give thanks to the [c]Lord of lords: for his mercy endureth for ever.
4 To him who alone doeth great wonders: for his mercy endureth for ever.
5 [d]To him that by wisdom made the heavens: for his mercy endureth for ever.
6 To [e]him that stretched out the earth above the waters: for his mercy endureth for ever.
7 [f]To him that made great lights: for his mercy endureth for ever:
8 The sun to rule by day: for his mercy endureth for ever:
9 The moon and stars to rule by night: for his mercy endureth for ever.
10 To him that smote Ē'gўpt in their firstborn: for his mercy endureth for ever:
11 [g]And brought out Ĭs'ra-el from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever:
12 With a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm: for his mercy endureth for ever.
13 [h]To him which divided the Red sea into parts: for his mercy endureth for ever:
14 And made Ĭs'ra-el to pass through the midst of it: for his mercy endureth for ever:
15 But overthrew Phā'raōh and his host in the Red sea: for his mercy endureth for ever.
16 [i]To him which led his people through the wilderness: for his mercy endureth for ever.
17 To him which smote great kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:
18 [j]And slew famous kings: for his mercy endureth for ever:
19 Sī'hŏn king of the Ām'or-ītes: for his mercy endureth for ever:
20 And Ōg the king of Bā'shăn: for his mercy endureth for ever:
21 And gave their land for an heritage: for his mercy endureth for ever:
22 Even an heritage unto Ĭs'ra-el his servant: for his mercy endureth for ever.
23 Who [k]remembered us in our low estate: for his mercy endureth for ever:
24 And hath redeemed us from our enemies: for his mercy endureth for ever.
25 [l]Who giveth food to all flesh: for his mercy endureth for ever.
26 O give thanks unto the God of heaven: for his mercy endureth for ever.

Psalm 135.

a. For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.) Thou art good, and doest good; teach me thy statutes. (Ps. 119:68.)

b. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.)

c. Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness. (Ps. 48:1.) Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised; and his greatness is unsearchable. (Ps. 145:3.)

d. When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures. (Jer. 10:13.)

e. And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon; for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. (Num. 21:24.)

f. And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations. (Ex. 3:15.)

g. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seest that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.)

Psalm 136.

a. See a, Ps. 135.

b. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. (Dt. 10:17.)

c. Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

d. The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. (Prov. 3:19.)

e. He stretcheth out the north over the empty place, and hangeth the earth upon nothing. (Job 26:7.)

f. And God made two great lights; the greater light to rule the day, and the lesser light to rule the night: he made the stars also. (Gen. 1:16.)

g. And it came to pass the selfsame day, that the Lord did bring the children of Israel out of the land of Egypt by their armies. (Ex. 12:51.)

h. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

i. Who led thee through that great and terrible wilderness, wherein were fiery serpents, and scorpions, and drought, where there was no water; who brought thee forth water out of the rock of flint. (Dt. 8:15.)

j. And when ye came unto this place, Sihon the king of Heshbon, and Og the king of Bashan, came out against us unto battle, and we smote them. (Dt. 29:7.)

k. And God remembered Noah, and every living thing, and all the cattle that was with him in the ark: and God made a wind to pass over the earth, and the waters asswaged. (Gen. 8:1.) I said, I would scatter them into corners, I would make the remembrance of them to cease from among men. (Dt. 32:26.) In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

l. These wait all upon thee; that thou mayest give them their meat in due season. (Ps. 104:27.) The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season (15). Thou openest thine hand, and satisfieth the desire of every living thing. (Ps. 145:15, 16.) The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow; but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. (Ps. 146:9.)

[1]PSALM 137.

1 *The constancy of the Jews in captivity.* 7 *The prophet curseth Edom and Babel.*

1 By the rivers of Băb'ў-lon, there we sat down, yea, we wept, when we remembered Zī'ŏn.

2 We hanged [a]our [2]harps upon the willows in the midst thereof.

3 For there they that carried us away captive required of us a song; and they that wasted us required of us mirth, saying, Sing us one of the songs of Zī'ŏn.

4 How shall we sing the Lord's song in a strange land?

5 If I forget thee, O Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, let my right hand forget her cunning.

6 If I do not remember thee, let my [b]tongue cleave to the roof of my mouth; if I prefer not Je-rụ'sa-lĕm above my chief joy.

7 Remember, O Lord, the children of Ē'dom in the day of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof.

8 O daughter of Băb'ў-lon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be, [d]that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us.

9 Happy shall he be, that taketh and [3]dasheth thy little ones against the stones.

[1]PSALM 138.

David praiseth God for the truth of his word.

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 I will praise thee with my whole heart: before [a]the gods will I sing praise unto thee.

2 I will worship [b]toward thy [2]holy temple, and praise thy name for thy lovingkindness and for thy truth: for thou hast magnified thy [c]word above all thy name.

3 In the day when I cried thou answeredst me, [d]and strengthenedst me with strength in my soul.

4 All the kings of the earth shall praise thee, O Lord, when they hear the words of thy mouth.

5 Yea, they shall sing in the ways of the Lord: for great is the glory of the Lord.

6 Though the Lord be high, yet [e]hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off.

7 Though [f]I walk in the midst of trouble, thou wilt revive me: thou shalt stretch forth thine hand against the wrath of mine enemies, and thy right hand shall save me.

8 [g]The Lord will perfect that which concerneth me: thy mercy, O Lord, endureth for ever: forsake not the works of thine own hands.

[1]PSALM 139.

David praiseth God for his allseeing providence.

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

Psalm 137.

1. This Ps. was written during the Babylonish captivity. Its subject is the sorrows of the exiles.

2. A symbol of mourning.

3. Retributive justice, for Babylon's cruel treatment of the Hebrews. (See Isa. 47.)

Psalm 138.

1. Ps. 138 was written on the completion of the building of the temple the second time.

2. The place of thy holiness.

Psalm 139.

1. Ps. 139 is the prayer of David when anointed king over all Israel.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Watch, guard.

4. Surrounded.

5. Celestial heights.

6. The lowest depth, the under world.

7. Way of eternity.

1 O [2]Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me.

2 Thou knowest my downsitting and mine uprising, thou understandest [a]my thought afar off.

3 Thou [3]compassest my path and my lying down, and art acquainted with all my ways.

4 For there is not a word in my tongue, but, lo, O [2]Lord, [b]thou knowest it altogether.

5 Thou hast [4]beset me behind and before, and laid thine hand upon me.

6 Such knowledge is too wonderful for me; it is high, I cannot attain unto it.

7 Whither shall I go from thy spirit? or whither shall I flee from thy presence?

8 If I ascend up into [5]heaven, thou art there: [c]if I make my bed in [6]hell, behold, thou art there.

9 If I take the wings of the morning, and dwell in the uttermost parts of the sea;

10 Even there shall thy hand lead me, and thy right hand shall hold me.

11 If I say, Surely the darkness shall cover me; even the night shall be light about me.

12 Yea, the darkness [d]hideth not from thee; but the night shineth as the day: the darkness and the light are both alike to thee.

13 For thou hast possessed my reins: thou hast covered me in my mother's womb.

14 I will praise thee; for I am fearfully and wonderfully made: marvellous are thy works; and that my soul knoweth right well.

15 My substance was not hid from thee, when I was made in secret, and curiously wrought in the lowest parts of the earth.

16 Thine eyes did see my substance, yet being unperfect; and in thy book all my members were written, which in continuance were fashioned, when as yet there was none of them.

17 How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them!

18 If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee.

19 Surely thou wilt [e]slay the wicked, O God: depart from me therefore, ye bloody men.

20 For they [f]speak against thee wickedly, and thine enemies take thy name in vain.

21 Do not hate them, O [2]Lord, that hate thee? and am not I grieved with those that rise up against thee?

22 I hate them with perfect hatred: I count them mine enemies.

23 Search [g]me, O God, and know my heart: try me, and know my thoughts:

24 And see if there be any wicked way in me, and [h]lead me in the [7]way everlasting.

Psalm 137.

a. The joy of our heart is ceased: our dance is turned into mourning. (Lam. 5:15.)

b. And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house. (Ez. 3:26.)

d. Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. (Rev. 18:6.)

Psalm 138.

a. I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. (Ps. 119:46.)

b. That thine eyes may be opened toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there: that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place. (I Ks. 8:29.) But as for me, I will come into thy house in the multitude of thy mercy: and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple. (Ps. 5:7.)

c. The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honorable. (Is. 42:21.)

d. And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (II Cor. 12:9.)

e. Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly. (Prov. 3:34.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Ja. 4:6.)

f. He restoreth my soul: he leadeth me in the paths of righteousness for his name's sake (3). Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:3, 4.) Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.)

g. I will cry unto God most high; unto God that performeth all things for me. (Ps. 57:2.) Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. (Phil. 1:6.)

Psalm 139.

a. And Jesus knowing their thoughts said, Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts? (Mat. 9:4.) But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men (24) And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (Jno. 2:24, 25.)

b. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

c. Hell and destruction are before the Lord: how much more then the hearts of the children of men? (Prov. 15:11.)

d. There is no darkness, nor shadow of death, where the workers of iniquity may hide themselves. (Job 34:22.)

e. But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.)

f. To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. (Jude 15.)

g. Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity. (Job 31:6.) Examine me, O Lord, and prove me; try my reins and my heart. (Ps. 26:2.)

h. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.)

[1]PSALM 140.

1 *David prayeth to be delivered from Saul and Doeg.* 12 *He comforteth himself by confidence in God.*

To the chief Musician, A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Deliver [a]me, O [2]Lord, from the evil [3]man: preserve me from the violent man;

2 Which imagine mischiefs in their heart; continually are they gathered together for war.

3 They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Sē'lah.

4 Keep me, O [2]Lord, from the hands of the wicked; preserve me from the [4]violent man; who have purposed to overthrow my goings.

5 The proud have hid a snare for me, and cords; they have spread a net by the wayside; they have set gins for me. Sē'lah.

6 I said unto the [2]Lord, [b]Thou art my God: hear the voice of my supplications, O [2]Lord.

7 O God the [2]Lord, the [c]strength of my salvation, thou hast covered my head in the day of battle.

8 Grant not, O [2]Lord, [d]the desires of the wicked: further not his wicked device; lest they exalt themselves. Sē'lah.

9 As for the head of those that compass me about, let the mischief of their own lips cover them.

10 [e]Let burning coals fall upon them: let them be cast into the fire; into deep pits, that they rise not up again.

11 Let not an evil speaker be established in the earth: evil shall hunt the violent man and overthrow him.

12 I know that the [2]Lord will [f]maintain the cause of the afflicted, and the right of the poor.

13 Surely the righteous shall give thanks unto thy name: the upright shall dwell in thy presence.

[1]PSALM 141.

1 *David prayeth that his suit may be acceptable,* 3 *his conscience sincere,* 7 *and his life safe from snares.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 [2]Lord, I cry unto thee: make haste unto me; give ear unto my voice, when I cry unto thee.

2 Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense; and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice.

3 Set a watch, O [2]Lord, before [a]my mouth; keep the door of my lips.

4 Incline [b]not my heart to any evil thing, to practise wicked works with men that work iniquity: [c]and let me not eat of their dainties.

5 Let the righteous smite me; it shall be a kindness: and let him reprove me; it shall be an excellent oil, which shall not break my head: for yet my prayer also shall be in their calamities.

6 When their judges are overthrown in stony places, they shall hear my words; for they are sweet.

7 Our bones are scattered at the grave's mouth, as when one cutteth and cleaveth wood upon the earth.

8 But mine eyes are unto thee, O God the Lord: in thee is my trust; leave not my soul destitute.

9 Keep me from the snares which they have laid for me, and the gins of the workers of iniquity.

10 Let [d]the wicked fall into their own nets, whilst that I withal escape.

[1]PSALM 142.

David sheweth that in his trouble all his comfort was in prayer unto God.

Mās'chĭl of Dā'vid; A Prayer when he was in the cave.

1 I cried [a]unto the [2]Lord with my voice; with my voice unto the [2]Lord did I make my supplication.

2 I poured out my complaint before him; I shewed before him my trouble.

3 When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me.

4 I looked on my right hand, and beheld, but there was no man that would know me: [b]refuge failed me; no man cared for my soul.

5 I cried unto thee, O [2]Lord: I said, Thou art [b]my refuge and my portion in the land of the living.

6 Attend unto [a]my cry; for I am [c]brought very low: deliver [d]me from my persecutors; for they are stronger than I.

7 Bring my soul out of prison, that I may praise thy name: the righteous [e]shall compass me about; for thou shalt deal bountifully with me.

[1]PSALM 143.

1 *David prayeth for favour in judgment.* 5 *He strengtheneth his faith by meditation and prayer.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Hear [a]my prayer, O [2]Lord, give ear to my

Psalm 140.

1. Ps. 140 was written by David on the occasion of his persecution by Doeg.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Worthless, without conscience or principle.

4. A violent man, aggressively evil.

Psalm 141.

1. Ps. 141 is founded on I Sam. 27:1, 2, the occasion of David's second sojourn in the Philistine country.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 142.

1. Ps. 142 is founded on I Sam. 22:1, the occasion of David's escape from Gath to the cave.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 143.

1. Ps. 143 was written by David the night of his flight before Absalom.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

Psalm 140.

a. See d, Ps. 116.

b. O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee. (Ps. 16:2.) But I trusted in thee, O Lord: I said, Thou art my God. (Ps. 31:14.)

c. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

d. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise (12). He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:12, 13.)

e. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.)

f. For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul. (Ps. 109:31.) For thou hast maintained my right and my cause; thou satest in the throne judging right. (Ps. 9:4.) For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks. (Ps. 18:27.) Defend the poor and fatherless: do justice to the afflicted and needy. (Ps. 82:3.)

Psalm 141.

a. Keep thy tongue from evil, and thy lips from speaking guile. (Ps. 34:13.) I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue: I will keep my mouth with a bridle, while the wicked is before me. (Ps. 39:1.) He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction. (Prov. 13:3.) Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles. (Prov. 21:23.)

b. And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Let no man say, when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man. (Ja. 1:13.)

c. Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats. (Prov. 23:6.)

d. Let destruction come upon him at unawares; and let his net that he hath hid catch himself: into that very destruction let him fall. (Ps. 35:8.)

Psalm 142.

a. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

b. But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost. (Job 11:20.) And the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape. (Jer. 25:35.)

d. O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me. (Ps. 7:1.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, never forsake thee (5). So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.)

e. My soul shall make her boast in the Lord: the humble shall hear thereof, and be glad. (Ps. 34:2.) They that fear thee will be glad when they see me; because I have hoped in thy word. (Ps. 119:74.)

Psalm 143.

a. See a, Ps. 142.

supplications: in thy faithfulness answer me, and in thy righteousness.

2 And enter [3]not into judgment with thy servant: for [b]in thy sight shall no man living be justified.

3 For the [c]enemy hath persecuted my soul; he hath smitten my life down to the ground; he hath made me to dwell in darkness, as those that have been long dead.

4 Therefore is [d]my spirit overwhelmed within me; my heart within me is desolate.

5 I remember the days of old; I meditate on all thy works; I muse on the work of thy hands.

6 I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Sē'lah.

7 Hear me speedily, O [2]Lord: my spirit faileth: hide not thy face from me, lest I be like unto them that go down into the pit.

8 Cause me to hear thy lovingkindness in the morning; for in thee do I [e]trust: cause me to know the way wherein I should walk; for I lift up my soul unto thee.

9 Deliver [f]me, O [2]Lord, from mine enemies: I flee unto thee to hide me.

10 Teach [g]me to do thy will; for thou art my God: [h]thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness.

11 Quicken me, O [2]Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble.

12 And of thy mercy cut off mine enemies, and destroy all them that afflict my soul: for I am thy servant.

[1]PSALM 144.

1 *David blesseth God for his mercy both to him and to man.* 9 *He promiseth to praise God.*

A Psalm of Dā'vid.

1 Blessed be the [2]Lord my [a]strength, which teacheth my hands to war, and my fingers to fight:

2 My [3]goodness, and my fortress; my high tower, and my deliverer; my shield, and he in whom [b]I trust; who subdueth my people under me.

3 [2]Lord, [c]what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him!

4 Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away.

5 Bow thy heavens, O [2]Lord, and come down: touch the mountains, and they shall smoke.

3. This verse gives a human quality to the Ps., as it recognizes the writer's own weakness.

Psalm 144.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the defeat of Absalom.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. The source from which goodness and mercy come.

Psalm 145.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of David's charge to Solomon, when Solomon was given the throne of the aged king.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

6 Cast forth lightning, and scatter them: shoot out thine arrows, and destroy them.

7 Send thine hand from above; rid me, and deliver me out of great waters, from the hand of strange children;

8 Whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood.

9 I will sing a new song unto thee, O God: upon a psaltery and an instrument of ten strings will I sing praises unto thee.

10 It is he that giveth salvation unto kings: who delivereth Dā'vid his servant from the nurtful sword.

11 Rid me, and [d]deliver me from the hand of strange children, whose mouth speaketh vanity, and their right hand is a right hand of falsehood:

12 That our sons may be as plants grown up in their youth; that our daughters may be as corner stones, polished after the similitude of a palace:

13 That our garners may be full, affording all manner of store: that our sheep may bring forth thousands and ten thousands in our streets:

14 That our oxen may be strong to labour; that there be no breaking in, nor going out; that there be no complaining in our streets.

15 Happy is [e]that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 145.

1 *David praiseth God for his goodness,* 17 *and for his saving mercy.*

Dā'vid's Psalm of praise.

1 I will extol thee, my God, O king; and I will bless thy name for ever and ever.

2 Every day will I bless thee; and I will praise thy name for ever and ever.

3 Great is the [2]Lord, and greatly to be praised; [a]and his greatness is unsearchable.

4 One generation shall praise thy works to another, and shall declare thy mighty acts.

5 I will speak of the glorious honour of thy majesty, and of thy wondrous works.

6 And men shall speak of the might of thy terrible acts: and I will declare thy greatness.

7 They shall abundantly utter the memory of thy great goodness, and shall sing of thy righteousness.

8 The [2]Lord [b]is gracious, and full of compassion; slow to anger, and of great [c]mercy.

9 The [2]Lord [d]is good to all: and his tender mercies are over all his works.

10 All [e]thy works shall praise thee, O [2]Lord; and thy saints shall bless thee.

---

b. Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children, and upon the children's children, unto the third and to the fourth generation. (Ex. 34:7.) Shall mortal man be more just than God? shall a man be more pure than his maker? (Job 4:17.) I know it is so of a truth: but how should man be just with God? (2) If he will contend with him, he cannot answer him one of a thousand. (Job 9:2, 3.)

c. O Lord my God, in thee do I put my trust: save me from all them that persecute me, and deliver me (1): Lest he tear my soul like a lion, rending it in pieces, while there is none to deliver. (Ps. 7:1, 2.)

d. From the end of the earth will I cry unto thee, when my heart is overwhelmed lead me to the rock that is higher than I. (Ps. 61:2.) When my spirit was overwhelmed within me, then thou knewest my path. In the way wherein I walked have they privily laid a snare for me. (Ps. 142:3.)

e. See f, Ps. 115.

f. See d, Ps. 116.

g. Show me thy ways, O Lord: teach me thy paths. (Ps. 25:4.)

h. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (Jno. 14:26.) That good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Holy Ghost which dwelleth in us. (II Tim. 1:14.)

Psalm 144.

a. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer, my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower (2). For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our God? (Ps. 18:2, 31.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.)

b. See f, Ps. 115.

c. But one in a certain place testified, saying, What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Heb. 2:6.)

d. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Arise, O Lord, disappoint him, cast him down: deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily: be thou my strong rock, for an house of defence to save me. (Ps. 31:2.)

e. Happy art thou, O Israel: who is like unto thee, O people saved by the Lord, the shield of thy help, and who is the sword of thy excellency! and thine enemies shall be found liars unto thee; and thou shalt tread upon their high places. (Dt. 33:29.) Blessed is the nation whose God is the Lord; and the people whom he hath chosen for his own inheritance. (Ps. 33:12.)

Psalm 145.

a. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

b. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) The Lord is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18.)

c. See a, Ps. 123.

d. For the Lord is good; his mercy is everlasting; and his truth endureth to all generations. (Ps. 100:5.) The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nah. 1:7.) That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. (Mat. 5:45.)

e. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork (1). Day unto day uttereth speech, and night unto night showeth knowledge. (Ps. 19:1, 2.)

11 They shall speak of the glory of thy kingdom, and talk of thy power;
12 To make known to the sons of men his mighty acts, and the glorious majesty of his kingdom.
13 Thy kingdom is [f]an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations.
14 The [2]Lord upholdeth all that fall, and raiseth up all those that be bowed down.
15 The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season.
16 Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing.
17 The [2]Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works.
18 The [2]Lord [g]is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him [h]in truth.
19 He will [i]fulfil the desire of them that [j]fear him: he also will hear their cry, and will save them.
20 The [2]Lord [k]preserveth all them that love him: but all the wicked will he destroy.
21 My mouth shall speak the praise of the [2]Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever.

[1]PSALM 146.

1 *The psalmist voweth perpetual praises to God.* 5 *God is only worthy to be trusted.*

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. Praise the Lord, O my [3]soul.
2 While I live will I praise the Lord: I will sing praises unto my God while I have any being.
3 Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help.
4 His [a]breath goeth forth, he returneth to his earth; in that very day his thoughts perish.
5 Happy [b]is he that hath the God of Jā'cob for his help, whose hope is in the Lord his God:
6 Which made heaven, and earth, the sea, and all that therein is: [c]which keepeth truth for ever:
7 Which executeth judgment for the oppressed: which giveth [d]food to the hungry. The Lord looseth the prisoners:
8 The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: the Lord raiseth them that are bowed down: the Lord loveth the righteous:
9 The Lord preserveth the strangers; he [e]relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down.
10 The Lord shall reign for ever, even thy God, O Zī'ŏn, unto all generations. Praise ye the Lord.

Psalm 146.

1. Ps. 146 is founded on Ez. 6:15-22, the occasion of the dedication of the second temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. There being no reflexive pronoun in the Hebrew, soul was used for self.

Psalm 147.

1. The subject of this Ps. is the excellency of the praise of God, and was written on the occasion of the completion of rebuilding the walls under Nehemiah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. Some have translated this expression, "He is pleasant."

Psalm 148.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the dedication of the second temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

[1]PSALM 147.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his care of the church.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord: for it is good [3]to sing praises unto our God; for it is pleasant; and praise is comely.
2 The [2]Lord doth build up Je-rū'sa-lĕm: [a]he gathereth together the outcasts of Īs'ra-el.
3 [b]He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds.
4 [c]He telleth the number of the stars; he calleth them all by their names.
5 Great is our [2]Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite.
6 The [2]Lord [d]lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground.
7 Sing unto the [2]Lord with thanksgiving; sing praise upon the harp unto our God:
8 Who covereth the heaven with clouds, who prepareth rain for the earth, who maketh grass to grow upon the mountains.
9 He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry.
10 He delighteth not in the strength of the horse: he taketh not pleasure in the legs of a man.
11 The [2]Lord taketh pleasure in them that [e]fear him, in those that hope in his mercy.
12 Praise the [2]Lord, O Jerū'sa-lĕm; praise thy God, O Zī'ŏn.
13 For he hath strengthened the bars of thy gates; he hath blessed thy children within thee.
14 He maketh peace in thy borders, and filleth thee with the finest of the wheat.
15 He sendeth forth his commandment upon earth: his word runneth very swiftly.
16 He giveth snow like wool: he scattereth the hoarfrost like ashes.
17 He casteth forth his ice like morsels: who can stand before his cold?
18 He sendeth out his word, and melteth them: he causeth his wind to blow, and the waters flow.
19 He sheweth his word unto Jā'cob, [f]his statutes and his judgments unto Īs'ra-el.
20 He [g]hath not dealt so with any nation: and as for his judgments, they have not known them. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 148.

1 *The psalmist exhorteth the celestial,* 7 *the terrestrial,* 11 *and the rational creatures to praise God.*

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. Praise ye the [2]Lord from the heavens: praise him in the heights.

f. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.)
g. Jesus answered, and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded. (Ja. 4:8.)
h. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (Jno. 4:24.)
i. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. (Jno. 5:14.)
j. See a, Ps. 128.
k. To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you (4). Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Pet. 1:4, 5.)

Psalm 146.

a. Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. (Ecc. 12:7.)
b. Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) Happy is that people, that is in such a case: yea, happy is that people, whose God is the Lord. (Ps. 144:15.)
c. Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old. (Mic. 7:20.)
d. For he satisfieth the longing soul, and filleth the hungry soul with goodness. (Ps. 107:9.) The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season. (Ps. 145:15.)
e. A father of the fatherless, and a judge of the widows, is God in his holy habitation. (Ps. 68:5.) He doth execute the judgment of the fatherless and widow, and loveth the stranger, in giving him food and raiment. (Dt. 10:18.)

Psalm 147.

a. That then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the Lord thy God hath scattered thee. (Dt. 30:3.)
b. And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written (17), The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:17, 18.) The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. (Ps. 34:18.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)
c. And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto him, So shall thy seed be. (Gen. 15:5.)
d. The Lord openeth the eyes of the blind: the Lord raiseth them that are bowed down: the Lord loveth the righteous. (Ps. 146:8.)
e. See a, Ps. 128.
f. Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments. (Mal. 4:4.)
g. For ask now of the days that are passed, which were before thee, since the day that God created man upon the earth, and ask from the one side of heaven unto the other, whether there hath been any such thing as this great thing is, or hath been heard like it. (Dt. 4:32.) Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways. (Acts 14:16.) What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision? (1) Much every way: chiefly, because that unto them were committed the oracles of God. (Rom. 3:1, 2.)

2 Praise ye him, all his [a]angels: praise ye him, all his hosts.
3 Praise ye him, sun and moon: praise him, all ye stars of light.
4 Praise him, [b]ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens.
5 Let them praise the name of the [2]Lord: for [c]he commanded, and they were created.
6 [d]He hath also established them for ever and ever: he hath made a decree which shall not pass.
7 Praise the [2]Lord from the earth, ye dragons, and all deeps:
8 Fire, and hail; snow, and vapours; stormy wind fulfilling his word:
9 Mountains, and all hills; fruitful trees, and all cedars:
10 Beasts, and all cattle; creeping things, and flying fowl:
11 Kings of the earth, and all [e]people; princes, and all judges of the earth:
12 Both young men, and maidens; old men, and children:
13 Let them praise the name of the [2]Lord: for his name alone is excellent; his glory is above the earth and heaven.
14 He also exalteth the horn of his people, the praise of all his saints; even of the children of Is'ra-el, a people near unto him. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 149.

The prophet exhorteth to praise God for his love to the church.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. Sing unto the [2]Lord a new song, and his praise in the congregation of saints.

Psalm 149.

1. Ps. 149 was written on the occasion of the rebuilding of the walls of Jerusalem by Nehemiah.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. With the pipe, i. e., wind-instrument.

4. Retributive justice.

Psalm 150.

1. This Ps. was written on the occasion of the dedication of the second temple.

2. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

3. With the pipe, i. e., wind-instrument.

4. Clanking cymbals.

5. Remember, reader, this command is addressed to you. Can you decline the honor?

2 Let Is'ra-el rejoice in him that made him: let the children of Zī'ŏn be joyful in their King.
3 Let them praise his name in the [3]dance: let them sing praises unto him with the timbrel and harp.
4 For the [2]Lord taketh [a]pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation.
5 Let the saints be joyful in glory: let them sing aloud upon their beds.
6 Let the high praises of God be in their mouth, and a twoedged sword in their hand;
7 To execute [4]vengeance upon the heathen, and punishments upon the people;
8 To bind their kings with chains, and their nobles with fetters of iron;
9 [b]To execute upon them the judgment written: [c]this honour have all his saints. Praise ye the [2]Lord.

[1]PSALM 150.

An exhortation to praise God.

1 Praise ye the [2]Lord. Praise God in his sanctuary: praise him in the firmament of his power.
2 Praise him for his mighty acts: praise him according to his excellent greatness.
3 Praise him with the sound of the trumpet: praise him with the psaltery and harp.
4 Praise him with the timbrel and [3]dance: praise him with stringed instruments and organs.
5 Praise him upon the loud cymbals: praise him upon the high [4]sounding cymbals.
6 Let [a]every thing that hath breath praise the [2]Lord. Praise [5]ye the [2]Lord.

Psalm 148.
a. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.)
b. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? behold, the heaven and heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded? (I Ks. 8:27.)
c. Through faith we understand that the worlds were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear. (Heb. 11:3.)
d. Thus saith the Lord; If thy covenant be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth (25); Then will I cast away the seed of Jacob, and David my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob; for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them. (Jer. 33:25, 26.)
e. For in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. (Acts 17:28.)
Psalm 149.
a. They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are his delight. (Prov. 11:20.) The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing. (Zeph. 3:17.)
b. These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14.) And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgment upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall know that I am the Lord their God. (Ez. 28:26.)
c. And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. (Rom. 16:20.) For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (I Jno. 5:4.)
Psalm 150.
a. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13.) Bless the Lord, all his works in all places of his dominion: bless the Lord, O my soul. (Ps. 103:22.) My mouth shall speak the praise of the Lord: and let all flesh bless his holy name for ever and ever. (Ps. 145:21.)

THE PROVERBS

NOTE.—The Book of Proverbs is pronounced by most Biblical scholars to be one of the greatest handbooks on right living ever published. It is preeminently an ideal educational book, teaching the whole duty of man. It declares that no one can be truly wise who is so utterly unwise as to disobey God or be ignorant of his rules of government of the universe or of man. In its teaching is given a complete outline of a perfect man. Nowhere is pronounced in more positive terms the folly of one's endeavoring to live contrary to the dictates of right; therefore to measure up to the perfect standard of a man, one must be obedient to the principles of righteousness. It condemns in the strongest language possible idleness, enviousness, drunkenness and strife; and commends at all times the true spirit of industry, frugality, chastity, temperance and integrity. Therefore it would teach as a second principle of the perfect man, both parts of the fourth commandment. Nowhere in all the range of literature or among the experiences of unfortunate man has there been pronounced such a withering condemnation upon the wiles and cunning of the woman who forgets the covenant of her God and whose house is the way of hell. As a third principle in the life of the perfect man, Prov. would command virtue and temperance in all things. In it is taught the measure of honor due from man to God, his Creator, filial devotion, respect to relatives, and the guiding principles of honesty and uprightness between man and man. In the Book of Psalms are first of all, lessons teaching holiness of the heart. In Prov. an honest, godly, frugal and industrious life is urged. Coleridge says, "The Book of Prov. is the best statesman's manual which was ever written. An adherence to the political economy and spirit of that collection of apothegms and essays would do more to eradicate from the people the causes of extravagance, debasement and ruin than all the contributions to political economy of all other writers together." In Prov. every duty in life is enjoined and skillfully commended to our observance, and every vice and species of folly is guarded against.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The use of the proverbs.* 7 *An exhortation to fear God, and believe his word.* 10 *To avoid the enticing of sinners.*

1 [1]The [2]proverbs [a]of [3]Sŏl'o-mon the son of Dā'vid, king of Ĭs'ra-el;

2 To know [4]wisdom [b]and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding;

3 To [c]receive the instruction of wisdom, justice, and judgment, and equity;

4 To give subtilty to the simple, to the young man knowledge and discretion.

5 A wise man will hear, and will increase learning; and a man of understanding shall attain unto wise counsels:

6 To understand a proverb, and the interpretation; the words of the wise, and their [5]dark sayings.

7 [6]¶ The [c]fear [7]of the Lord is [d]the beginning of knowledge: but [8]fools despise wisdom and instruction.

8 [9]My [10]son, [11]hear the [12]instruction of thy father, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

9 For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck.

10 ¶ My son, if sinners entice thee, [f]consent thou not.

11 If they say, Come with us, let us lay wait for blood, let us lurk privily for the innocent without cause:

12 Let us swallow them up alive as the grave; and whole, as those that go down into the pit:

13 We shall find all precious substance, we shall fill our houses with spoil:

14 Cast in thy lot among us; let us all have one purse:

15 My son, [g]walk not thou in the way with them; refrain thy foot from their path:

16 For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood.

17 Surely in vain the net is spread in the sight of any bird.

18 And they lay wait for their own blood; they lurk privily for their own lives.

19 [h]So are the ways of every one that is greedy of gain; which taketh away the life of the owners thereof.

20 ¶ [13]Wisdom [i]crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets:

21 She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city she uttereth her words, saying,

22 How long, ye simple ones, will ye love simplicity? and the scorners delight in their scorning, and fools hate knowledge?

23 Turn you at my reproof: behold, [j]I will pour out my spirit unto you, I will make known my words unto you.

24 ¶ Because [k]I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded;

25 But ye [l]have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof:

26 I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh;

27 When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you.

28 [m]Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me:

29 For that they [n]hated knowledge, and did not choose the [o]fear [14]of the Lord:

Ch. i. B. C. 1000.

1. In vs. 1-7 of ch. 1 are stated the title, object and motto of the book. In v. 1 is stated the title, in vs. 2-7 the object and purpose.

2. A proverb is a short, comprehensive expression, expressed in terms somewhat unusual or peculiar in import, so as to require a special effort of the mind to understand it.

3. For historical account of Solomon, see note 14, ch. 1, I Kings.

4. In Proverbs, wisdom is used in a comprehensive sense, meaning intelligence, judiciousness, sagacity, sound judgment, skill, knowledge in divine things, embracing the fundamental ideas and attainments of intellectual and spiritual things.

5. Riddles, or enigmas.

6. V. 7 contains a statement of the proposition which the author desires to prove in the course of his book.

7. Fear of Jehovah. Embracing the whole of religious conception. (Job. 28:28)—"And unto man he said, Behold the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding."

8. The reckless, gross, sensual.

9. Vs. 8-19 contain the advice of a father to his son, admonishing him to avoid the ways of evil men.

10. Every man is here addressed as a son.

11. Attend to, observe, give consideration unto.

12. Restraint, advice.

13. In vs. 20-33 are given the exhortation and warnings of wisdom.

14. Observe here, that when they hate knowledge, wisdom ceases to speak to them and speaks of them.

Ref. Proverbs. Chapter 1.

a. And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five. (I Ks. 4:32.)

b. The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honor is humility. (Prov. 15:33.)

c. Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end. (Prov. 19:20.) Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge. (Prov. 23:12.) My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and hide my commandments with thee (1): Then shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path. (Prov. 2:1, 9.)

d. And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.)

e. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding. (Prov. 9:10.) The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honor is humility. (Prov. 15:33.) And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.)

f. And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me. (Gen. 39:7.) And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:11.) When thou sawest a thief, then thou consentedst with him, and hast been partaker with adulterers. (Ps. 50:18.) Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him. (Dt. 13:8.)

g. Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. (Ps. 1:1.) Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men. (Prov. 4:14.)

h. For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.) He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live. (Prov. 15:27.)

i. Doth not wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice? (1). She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths (2). She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors. (Prov. 8:1-3.) She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city. (Prov. 9:3) In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. (Col. 2:3.)

j. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

k. I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not. (Is. 66:4.) But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear. (Zech. 7:11.)

l. But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptised of him. (Luke 7:30.)

m. Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. (Ja. 4:3.) They cried, but there was none to save them: even unto the Lord, but he answered them not. (Ps. 18:41.) Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them. (Jer. 11:11.) Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them. (Ez. 8:18.) Then shall they cry unto the Lord, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings. (Mic. 3:4.)

n. Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. (Job 21:14.)

o. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments, for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know

30 They [p]would none of my counsel: they despised all my reproof.

31 Therefore [q]shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices.

32 For the turning away of the simple shall slay them, and the prosperity of fools shall destroy them.

33 But [r]whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Wisdom promiseth godliness to her children,* 10 *and safety from evil company,* 20 *and direction in good ways.*

1 [1]My son, if thou wilt receive my words, and [2]hide my commandments with thee;

2 So that thou [3]incline thine ear unto wisdom, and apply [4]thine heart to understanding;

3 Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding;

4 If thou [a]seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures;

5 Then shalt thou understand the fear [b]of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God.

6 For the Lord [c]giveth wisdom: out of his mouth cometh knowledge and understanding.

7 He layeth up sound wisdom for the righteous: [d]he is a buckler to them that walk uprightly.

8 He keepeth [5]the paths of judgment, and preserveth the [e]way of his saints.

9 Then [6]shalt thou understand righteousness, and judgment, and equity; yea, every good path.

10 ¶ [7]When wisdom entereth into thine heart, and knowledge is pleasant unto thy soul;

11 Discretion shall preserve thee, understanding [f]shall keep thee:

12 To deliver [g]thee from the way of the evil man, from the man that speaketh froward things;

13 Who leave the paths of uprightness, to [h]walk in the ways of darkness;

14 Who rejoice to do evil, and delight in the frowardness of the wicked;

15 Whose ways are [i]crooked, and they froward in their paths:

16 To deliver thee from the strange woman, even from the stranger which flattereth with her words;

17 Which forsaketh the guide of her youth, and forgetteth the [j]covenant of her God.

18 For her house inclineth unto death, and her paths unto the dead.

19 None [k]that go unto her return again, neither take they hold of the paths of life.

20 That thou mayest [l]walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths [m]of the righteous.

21 For the upright shall dwell in the land, and the perfect shall remain in it.

22 But the [n]wicked shall be cut off from the earth, and the transgressors shall be rooted out of it.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *An exhortation to obedience,* 5 *to faith,* 7 *to mortification,* 9 *to devotion,* 11 *to patience.* 13 *The happy gain of wisdom.* 27 *An exhortation to charitableness,* 30 *peaceableness,* 31 *and contentedness.* 33 *The cursed state of the wicked.*

1 [1]My son, forget not my law; [a]but let thine heart keep my commandments:

2 For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee.

3 Let not mercy [b]and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; [c]write them upon the table of thine heart:

4 So shalt thou find favour and good understanding in the sight of God and man.

5 ¶ Trust [d]in the Lord with all thine heart;

Ch. 2. B. C. 1000.

1. In vs. 1-9 is shown how to find wisdom.

2. Treasure up.

3. Give attention to.

4. Apply thy mind, give thy intense consideration.

5. He guards those who walk in them.

6. Referring to vs. 1-4.

7. In vs. 10-22 is given the benefit or power of wisdom in keeping from evil associations.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1000.

1. In vs. 1-26 the reader is exhorted to obey and honor God.

---

the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

p. But my people would not hearken to my voice; and Israel would none of me. (Ps. 81:11.) See v. 25.

q. Even as I have seen, they that plow iniquity and sow wickedness, reap the same. (Job 4:8.) The backslider in heart shall be filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself. (Prov. 14:14.) He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail. (Prov. 22:8.) Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.)

r. When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet (24). Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh (25). For the Lord shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken. (Prov. 3:24-26.) What man is he that feareth the Lord? him shall he teach in the way that he shall choose (12). His soul shall dwell at ease; and his seed shall inherit the earth. (Ps. 25:12, 13.)

Chapter 2.

a. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. (Mat. 13:44.) For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. (Prov. 3:14.)

b. The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction. (Prov. 1:7.) And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.)

c. Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people? (I Ks. 3:9.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.)

d. For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.) Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him. (Prov. 30:5.)

e. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) Which holdeth our soul in life, and suffereth not our feet to be moved. (Ps. 66:9.)

f. When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee. (Prov. 6:22.)

g. He that trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered. (Prov. 28:26.)

h. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. (Jno. 3:19.) Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart. (Eph. 4:18.)

i. The way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble. (Prov. 4:19.) They know not, neither will they understand; they walk on in darkness: all the foundations of the earth are out of course. (Ps. 82:5.) And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil (19). For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved. (Jno. 3:19, 20.)

j. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. (Gen. 2:24.)

k. Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death. (Prov. 7:27.)

l. That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. (Heb. 6:12.)

m. But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.)

n. The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth. (Prov. 10:30.) For evil doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth (9). The righteous shall inherit the land, and dwell therein for ever. (Ps. 37:9, 29.) But the transgressors shall be destroyed together: the end of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:38.)

Chapter 3.

a. Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.)

b. Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good. (Prov. 14:22.) Whereas thou camest but yesterday, should I this day make thee go up and down with us? Seeing I go whither I may, return thou, and take back thy brethren: mercy and truth be with thee. (II Sam. 15:20.)

c. Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. (II Cor. 3:3.) The sin of Judah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is graven upon the table of their heart, and upon the horns of your altars. (Jer. 17:1.) Bind them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart. (Prov. 7:3.)

d. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion (1). Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me (2). Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.) O Lord of hosts, blessed is the man that trusteth in thee. (Ps. 84:12.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

and lean not [e]unto thine own understanding.
6 In [f]all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall [g]direct thy paths.
7 ¶ Be [h]not wise in thine own eyes: [i]fear the Lord, and depart from evil.
8 It shall be health to thy [2]navel, and marrow to thy bones.
9 [j]Honour the Lord with thy substance, and with the firstfruits of all thine increase:
10 So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine.
11 ¶ My son, [k]despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of his correction:
12 For whom the Lord loveth he correcteth; even as a father the son in whom he delighteth.
13 ¶ Happy is the man that findeth wisdom, and the man that getteth understanding.
14 For the [l]merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold.
15 She is more precious than rubies: and all [m]the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her.
16 Length [n]of days is in her right hand; and in her left hand riches and honour.
17 Her [o]ways are ways of pleasantness, and all her paths are peace.
18 She is [3]a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her: and happy is every one that retaineth her.
19 The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens.
20 By his knowledge the depths are broken up, and the clouds drop down the dew.
21 ¶ My son, let not them depart from thine eyes: keep sound wisdom and discretion:
22 So shall they be life unto thy soul, and grace to thy neck.
23 Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble.
24 When thou liest down, thou shalt not be afraid: yea, thou shalt lie down, and thy sleep shall be sweet.
25 Be not afraid of sudden fear, neither of the desolation of the wicked, when it cometh.
26 For the Lord shall be thy confidence, and shall keep thy foot from being taken.
27 ¶ [4]Withhold not [p]good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it.
28 Say not unto thy neighbour, Go, and come again, and to morrow I will give; when thou hast it by thee.
29 Devise [q]not evil against thy neighbour, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee.
30 ¶ Strive [r]not with a man without cause, if he have done thee no harm.
31 ¶ Envy thou not the oppressor, and choose none of his ways.
32 For the froward is abomination to the Lord: but his secret is with the righteous.
33 ¶ [5]The [s]curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked: but [t]he blesseth the habitation of the just.
34 Surely he [u]scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly.
35 The [v]wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools.

2. Sinews and bones.

3. "In short, wisdom leads into a paradise and supplies the place of the tree of life." (Patrick.)

4. Exhortation of certain duties and avoidance of certain evils. (Vs. 27-32.)

5. Vs. 33-35, the decisions of God upon the wise and unwise.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Solomon, to persuade obedience,* 3 *sheweth what instruction he had of his parents,* 5 *to study wisdom,* 14 *and to shun the path of the wicked.* 23 *He exhorteth to faith,* 23 *and sanctification.*

Ch. 4. B. C. 1000.

1 [1]Hear, ye children, the instruction of a father, and attend to know understanding.

1. In vs. 1-4 the author states that his instructions have been tried and proven.

2 For I give you good doctrine, forsake ye not my law.
3 For I was my father's son, tender and only beloved in the sight of my mother.
4 [2]He [a]taught me also, and said unto me, Let thine heart retain my words: keep my commandments, and live.

2. Directed.

5 Get wisdom, get understanding: forget it not; neither [3]decline from the words of my mouth.
6 Forsake her not, and she shall preserve thee: [b]love her, and she shall keep thee.

3. Turn away from.

e. Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches. (Jer. 9:23.)
f. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing in prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.)
g. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts. (Is. 45:13.)
h. Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. (Rom. 12:16.)
i. The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) There was a man in the land of Uz, whose name was Job; and that man was perfect and upright, and one that feared God, and eschewed evil. (Job 1:1.) And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.)
j. Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.) The first of the first-fruits of thy land thou shalt bring into the house of the Lord thy God. Thou shalt not seethe the kid in his mother's milk. (Ex. 23:19.) That thou shalt take of the first of all the fruit of the earth, which thou shalt bring of thy land that the Lord thy God giveth thee, and shalt put it in a basket, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose to place his name there. (Dt. 26:2.)
k. Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not the chastening of the Almighty. (Job 5:17.) Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law; (Ps. 94:12.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him (5): For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:5, 6.)
l. Receive my instruction and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold (10). My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver. (Prov. 8:10, 19.) How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver! (Prov. 16:16.) It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof (15). It cannot be valued with the gold of Ophir, with the precious onyx or the sapphire (16). The gold and the crystal cannot equal it: and the exchange of it shall not be for jewels of fine gold (17). No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies (18). The topaz of Ethiopia shall not equal it, neither shall it be valued with pure gold. (Job 28:15-19.)
m. For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it. (Prov. 8:11.) No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. (Job. 28:18.)
n. For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)
o. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Mat. 11:29.)
p. Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. (Rom. 13:7.) As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. (Gal. 6:10.)
q. Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. (Prov. 6:14.) Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good. (Prov. 14:22.)
r. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. (Rom. 12:18.)
s. If ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart. (Mal. 2:2.)
t. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.)
u. But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Ja. 4:6.) Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. (I Pet. 5:5.)
v. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.)
Chapter 4.
a. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind: for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.)
b. And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. (II Thes. 2:10.)

7 Wisdom [c]is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding.
8 [d]Exalt her, and she shall promote thee: she shall bring thee to [4]honour, when thou dost embrace her.
9 She shall give to thine head an ornament of grace: a crown of glory shall she deliver to thee.
10 Hear, O my son, and receive my sayings; and the years of thy life shall be many.
11 I have taught thee in the way of wisdom; I have led thee in right paths.
12 When thou goest, thy steps shall not be straitened; and when thou runnest, thou shalt not stumble.
13 Take fast hold of instruction; let her not go: keep her; for she is thy life.
14 ¶ Enter not into the path of the wicked, and go not in the way of evil men.
15 Avoid it, pass not by it, turn from it, and pass away.
16 For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall.
17 For they [5]eat the bread of wickedness, and drink the wine of violence.
18 [e]But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day.
19 The [f]way of the wicked is as darkness: they know not at what they stumble.
20 ¶ My son, attend to my words; incline thine ear unto my sayings.
21 Let them not depart from thine eyes; keep them in the midst of thine heart.
22 For they are life unto those that find them, and health to all their flesh.
23 ¶ Keep thy heart with all diligence; for [g]out of it are the [6]issues of life.
24 Put away from thee [h]a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee.
25 Let thine eyes look right on, and let thine eyelids look straight before thee.
26 Ponder the path of thy feet, and let all thy ways be established.
27 Turn not to the right hand nor to the left: [i]remove thy foot from evil.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Solomon exhorteth to the study of wisdom.* 3 *He sheweth the mischief of whoredom and riot.* 15 *He exhorteth to contentedness, liberality, and chastity.*

1 [1]My son, attend unto my wisdom, and bow thine ear to my understanding:
2 That thou mayest regard discretion, and that thy lips may keep knowledge.
3 ¶ For the lips of a strange woman drop as an honeycomb, and her mouth is smoother than oil:
4 But her end is bitter as wormwood, sharp as a [a]twoedged sword.
5 Her feet go down [b]to death; her steps take hold on hell.
6 Lest thou shouldest ponder the path of life, her ways are moveable, that thou canst not know them.
7 Hear me now therefore, O ye children, and depart not from the words of my mouth.
8 Remove thy way far from her, and come not nigh the door of her house:
9 Lest thou give thine honour unto others, and thy years unto the cruel:
10 Lest strangers be filled with thy wealth; and thy labours be in the house of a stranger;
11 And thou mourn at the last, when thy flesh and thy body are consumed,
12 And say, How have I hated instruction, and my heart despised reproof;
13 And have not obeyed the voice of my teachers, nor inclined mine ear to them that instructed me!
14 I was almost in all evil in the midst of the congregation and assembly.
15 ¶ [2]Drink waters out of thine own [3]cistern, and running waters out of thine own [3]well.
16 Let thy fountains be dispersed abroad, and rivers of waters in the streets.
17 Let them be only thine own, and not strangers' with thee.
18 Let thy fountain be blessed: and rejoice [c]with the wife of thy youth.
19 Let [d]her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou [4]ravished always with her love.
20 And why wilt thou, my son, be [4]ravished with a strange woman, and embrace the bosom of a stranger?
21 For the [e]ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he [5]pondereth all his goings.
22 ¶ His [f]own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins.
23 He [g]shall die without instruction; and in the greatness of his folly he shall go astray.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Against suretiship,* 6 *idleness,* 12 *and mischievousness.* 16 *Seven things hateful to God.* 20 *The blessings of obedience.*

1 [1]My son, if thou be surety for thy friend, if thou hast stricken thy hand with a stranger,
2 Thou art snared with the words of thy

4. Nothing is to be more highly prized than a cultivated mind and heart, the true meaning of wisdom as here used, as a result of which honor will follow as a natural consequence.

5. Their attachment for wickedness is as strong as their appetite for food.

6. The goings forth, the fountain of, the source.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1000.

1. In vs. 1-14 are recorded exhortations to chastity, regarding the unlawful indulgence of sexual desire.

2. The constant gratifications of his lust even caused him to think evil when in the assembly of the righteous.

3. Thine own wife.

4. Fully satisfied, absolutely enraptured with.

5. Considereth, taketh account of.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1000.

1. In ch. 5 the author treats of the chastity and honor due the married life, while in ch. 6 he treats of two evils which have a tendency to reduce the family to distress, viz., slothfulness and foolish suretyship. In vs. 1-5 he admonishes against indiscriminately assuming the risks of others.

c. But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her. (Luke 10:42.)
d. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.)
e. Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid. (Mat. 5:14.) That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world. (Phil. 2:15.)
f. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.) Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest the darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. (Jno. 12:35.)
g. O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. (Mat. 12:34.) But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man (18). For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. (Mat. 15:18, 19.) For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, (Mk. 7:21.) A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh. (Luke 6:45.)
h. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. (Eph. 1:29.)
i. Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. (Dt. 5:32.) And thou shalt not go aside from any of the words which I command thee this day, to the right hand, or to the left, to go after other gods to serve them. (Dt. 28:14.) Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.)

Chapter 5.

a. For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:12.)
b. Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers, God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)
c. Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy covenant. (Mal. 2:14.)
d. Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies. (Song 4:5.)
e. For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly: therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. (II Chr. 16:9.) Doth not he see my ways, and count all my steps? (Job 31:4.) For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.) And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their own doings have beset them about; they are before my face. (Hos. 7:2.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)
f. The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken. (Ps. 9:15.)
g. Doth not their excellency which is in them go away? they die, even without wisdom. (Job 4:21.) But if they obey not, they shall perish by the sword, and they shall die without knowledge. (Job 36:12.)

mouth, thou art taken with the words of thy mouth.

3 Do this now, my son, and deliver thyself, when thou art come into the hand of thy friend; go, humble thyself, and make sure thy friend.

4 Give not sleep to thine eyes, nor slumber to thine eyelids.

5 Deliver thyself as a roe from the hand of the hunter, and as a bird from the hand of the fowler.

6 ¶ [2]Go [a]to the [3]ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise:

7 Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler,

8 Provideth [4]her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest.

9 How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep?

10 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:

11 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth, and thy want as an armed man.

12 ¶ [5]A naughty [6]person, a wicked man, walketh with a froward mouth.

13 He winketh with his eyes, he speaketh with his feet, he teacheth with his fingers;

14 Frowardness is in his heart, he [b]deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord.

15 Therefore shall his calamity come suddenly; suddenly shall he be [c]broken without remedy.

16 ¶ [7]These six things doth the Lord hate: yea, seven are an abomination unto him:

17 A proud look, [d]a lying tongue, and hands [c]that shed innocent blood,

18 An [f]heart that deviseth wicked imaginations, [g]feet that be swift in running to mischief,

19 A false witness that speaketh lies, and he that soweth discord among brethren.

20 ¶ [8]My [h]son, keep thy father's commandment, and forsake not the law of thy mother:

21 Bind them continually upon thine heart, [9]and tie them about thy neck.

22 When thou goest, it shall lead thee; when thou sleepest, it shall keep thee; and when thou awakest, it shall talk with thee.

23 For [i]the commandment is a lamp; and the law is light; and reproofs of instruction are the way of life:

24 To keep [10]thee from the evil woman, from the flattery of the tongue of a strange woman.

25 [j]Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her [11]eyelids.

26 For by means of a whorish woman a man is brought to a piece of bread: and the adulteress will hunt for the precious life.

2. Vs. 6-11 admonish against slothfulness.

3. And learn industry.

4. It has been asserted by many critics, that ants never feed on grain, nor store up food of any kind, certainly extraordinary statements, if correct. However, Mr. E. R. Leland, in the Popular Science Monthly, gives the observations of Mr. Trahearne Moggridge throughout southern Europe, proving conclusively that ants have been found which lay by a store of supplies for winter. Again Dr. Darwin asserts that large brownish ants called agricultural ants (atta male faciens) dwelt in caved cities, and like thrifty farmers, they cultivate certain grasses and grains if they do not otherwise find it, cut it, thrash it, season it, and store it away in bins for winter use; and further, if any of it happens to get damp they will carry it out, sun it, stir it and dry it, then return it to its bin; thus far surpassing anything that Solomon ever wrote concerning the ant. "Solomon's statement concerning the ant has afforded one of the stock arguments against the truth of scripture, and yet we have his statements not only corroborated to the very letter by those who have visited Palestine for the express purpose of investigating its zoölogy, but far surpassed by the observations of a scientific man (of the United States) who had watched the insects for a series of years."

5. Vs. 12-15 give a picture of the wicked man.

6. A man of Belial, worthless, wicked.

7. Vs. 16-19, the writer exhorts against the practice of seven vices.

8. Vs. 20-35, exhort filial obedience.

9. Treasure them in your affections.

10. Thus one object of the Proverbs is to restrain the reader from sensual debasement.

11. The oriental women paint their eyelids so as to give them great artificial beauty.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1000.

1. This ch. is really a continuation of the teachings of the second and fifth chs., also the latter part of ch. 6, i. e. exhortation to filial obedience and the cultivation of wisdom and the walking in paths of purity.

2. That is, love, cherish and respect her.

27 Can a man take fire in his bosom, and his clothes not be burned?

28 Can one go upon hot coals, and his feet not be burned?

29 So he that goeth in to his neighbour's wife; whosoever toucheth her shall not be innocent.

30 Men do not despise a thief, if he steal to satisfy his soul when he is hungry;

31 But if he be found, [k]he shall restore sevenfold; he shall give all the substance of his house.

32 But whoso committeth adultery with a woman lacketh understanding: he that doeth it destroyeth [l]his own soul.

33 A wound and dishonour shall he get; and his reproach shall not be wiped away.

34 For jealousy [m]is the rage of a man: therefore he will not spare in the day of vengeance.

35 He will not regard any ransom; neither will he rest content, though thou givest many gifts.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Solomon persuadeth to a sincere and kind familiarity with wisdom.* 6 *In an example of his own experience, he sheweth* 10 *the cunning of an whore,* 22 *and the desperate simplicity of a young wanton.* 24 *He exhorteth from such wickedness.*

1 [1]My son, keep my words, and [a]lay up my commandments with thee.

2 Keep my [a]commandments, and live; [b]and my law as the apple of thine eye.

3 Bind [c]them upon thy fingers, write them upon the table of thine heart.

4 Say unto wisdom, Thou art [2]my sister; and call understanding thy kinswoman:

5 That they may keep thee from the strange woman, from the stranger which flattereth with her words.

6 ¶ For at the window of my house I looked through my casement,

7 And beheld among the simple ones, I discerned among the youths, a young man [d]void of understanding,

8 Passing through the street near her corner; and he went the way to her house,

9 In the twilight, in the evening, in the black and dark night:

10 And, behold, there met him a woman with the attire of an harlot, and subtil of heart.

11 (She is loud and stubborn; [e]her feet abide not in her house:

Chapter 6.

a. But ask now the beasts, and they shall teach thee; and the fowls of the air, and they shall tell thee. (Job 12:7.)

b. Woe to them that devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practice it, because it is in the power of their hand. (Mic. 2:1.) Devise not evil against thy neighbor, seeing he dwelleth securely by thee. (Prov. 3:29.)

c. And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them in Tophet, till there be no place to bury. (Jer. 19:11.)

d. Deliver my soul, O Lord, from lying lips, and from a deceitful tongue. (Ps. 120:2.)

e. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.)

f. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen. 6:5.)

g. Their feet are swift to shed blood. (Rom. 3:15.)

h. Children obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right. (Eph. 6:1.)

i. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. (Ps. 19:8.)

j. But I say unto you, That whosoever looketh on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart. (Mat. 5:28.)

k. If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. (Ex. 22:1.)

l. For it is a fire that consumeth to destruction, and would root out all mine increase. (Job 31:12.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

m. Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but who is able to stand before envy? (Prov. 27:4.) Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: for love is strong as death: jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most vehement flame. (Song S. 8:6.)

Chapter 7.

a. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.) Incline your ear, and come unto me; hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.)

b. Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Only be thou strong and very courageous, that thou mayest observe to do according to all the law, which Moses my servant commanded thee: turn not from it to the right hand or to the left, that thou mayest prosper whithersoever thou goest. (Josh. 1:7.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God givest thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.)

c. And thou shalt bind them for a sign upon thine hand, and they shall be as frontlets between thine eyes. (Dt. 6:8.)

d. For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge. (Jer. 4:22.)

e. And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busy bodies, speaking things which they ought not. (I Tim. 5:13.) To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not blasphemed. (Tit. 2:5.)

12 Now is she without, now in the streets, and lieth in wait at every corner.)
13 So she caught him, and kissed him, and with an [3]impudent face said unto him,
14 I have peace offerings with me; this day have I payed my vows.
15 Therefore came I forth to meet thee, diligently to seek thy face, and I have found thee.
16 I have decked my bed with coverings of tapestry, with carved works, with fine linen of Ē'gўpt.
17 I have perfumed my bed with myrrh, aloes, and cinnamon.
18 Come, let us take our fill of love until the morning: let us solace ourselves with loves.
19 For the goodman is not at home, he is gone a long journey:
20 He hath taken a bag of money with him, and will come home at the day appointed.
21 With her much fair speech she caused him to yield, with the flattering of her lips she forced him.
22 He goeth after her straightway, as an ox goeth to the slaughter, or as a fool to the correction of the stocks;
23 Till a dart strike through his liver; as a bird hasteth to the snare, and knoweth not that it is for his life.
24 ¶ Hearken unto me now therefore, O ye children, and attend to the words of my mouth.
25 Let not thine heart decline to her ways, go not astray in her paths.
26 For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, [f]many strong men have been slain by her.
27 Her house is the way to [4]hell, going down to the chambers of death.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The fame, 6 and evidency of wisdom. 10 The excellency, 12 the nature, 15 the power, 18 the riches, 22 and the eternity of wisdom.*

1 [1]Doth not [a]wisdom cry? and understanding put forth her voice?
2 She standeth in the top of high places, by the way in the places of the paths.
3 She crieth at the gates, at the entry of the city, at the coming in at the doors.
4 Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man.
5 [2]O ye [3]simple, understand wisdom: and, [3]ye fools, be ye of an understanding heart.
6 Hear; for I will speak of excellent things; and the opening of my lips shall be right things.
7 For my mouth shall [b]speak truth; and wickedness is an abomination to my lips.
8 All the words of my mouth are in righteousness; there is nothing froward or perverse in them.
9 They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge.
10 Receive my [c]instruction, and not silver; and knowledge rather than choice gold.
11 [d]For wisdom is better than rubies; and all the things that may be desired are not to be compared to it.
12 I wisdom dwell with prudence, and find out knowledge of witty inventions.
13 [e]The [4]fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and [f]the froward mouth, do I hate.
14 Counsel is mine, and sound wisdom: I am understanding; [g]I have strength.
15 [h]By me kings reign, and princes decree justice.
16 By me princes rule, and nobles, even all the judges of the earth.
17 [i]I love them that love me; and [j]those that seek me early shall find me.
18 Riches [k]and honour are with me; yea, durable riches and righteousness.
19 [l]My fruit is better than gold, yea, than fine gold; and my revenue than choice silver.
20 I [m]lead in the way of righteousness, in the midst of the paths of judgment:
21 That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their [5]treasures.
22 The [n]Lord possessed me in the beginning of his way, before his works of old.
23 I was set up from [6]everlasting, from the beginning, or ever the earth was.
24 When there were no depths, I was brought forth; when there were no fountains abounding with water.
25 Before the mountains were settled, before the hills was I brought forth:
26 While as yet he had not made the earth, nor the fields, nor the highest part of the dust of the world.
27 When he prepared the heavens, I was there: when he set a compass upon the face of the depth:
28 When he established the clouds above: when he strengthened the fountains of the deep:
29 When he gave to the sea his decree, that the waters should not pass his commandment: when he appointed the foundations of the earth:
30 Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him;
31 Rejoicing in the habitable part of his earth; and my delights were with the sons of men.
32 [7]Now therefore hearken unto me, O ye children: for blessed are they that keep my ways.
33 Hear instruction, and be wise, and refuse it not.

3. Bold, familiar airs.

4. The infernal world.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1000.

1. In contrast to the base character of ch. 7, the author in ch. 8 makes the strongest possible appeals for the acquisition of wisdom as personified under the character of a pure, lovely, affectionate woman; sincere in all of her affections and always conferring good upon her associates.

2. Vs. 5-21 detail the excellent things to which wisdom invites.

3. Inexperienced, unsuspecting.

4. Equivalent to true piety.

5. The heritage of those who love wisdom.

6. From eternity.

7. Vs. 32-36 detail the blessings resulting from observing wisdom's instructions, and a warning to those who heed not her teachings. Their conduct will bring their destruction, hence they are represented as loving death, because they love the things which bring death.

f. Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin. (Neh. 13:26.)

Chapter 8.

a. Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets (20): She crieth in the chief place of concourse, in the openings of the gates: in the city, she uttereth her words. (Prov. 1:20, 21.)

b. Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. (Jno. 8:14.) Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers. (Rom. 15:8.)

c. For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold (14). She is more precious than rubies: and all the things thou canst desire are not to be compared unto her. (Prov. 3:14, 15.)

d. No mention shall be made of coral, or of pearls: for the price of wisdom is above rubies. (Job 28:18.)

e. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil. (Prov. 3:7.)

f. Put away from thee a froward mouth, and perverse lips put far from thee. (Prov. 4:24.)

g. Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city. (Ecc. 7:19.)

h. And he changeth the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: he giveth wisdom unto the wise: and knowledge to them that know understanding. (Dan. 2:21.) And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.) Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God. (Rom. 13:1.)

i. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed that thy house and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.) He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (Jno. 14:21.)

j. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Ja. 1:5.)

k. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

l. It cannot be gotten for gold, neither shall silver be weighed for the price thereof. (Job 28:15.)

m. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

n. The Lord by wisdom hath founded the earth; by understanding hath he established the heavens. (Prov. 3:19.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

34 Blessed is the man that heareth me, watching daily at my gates, waiting at the posts of my doors.
35 For [o]whoso findeth me findeth life, and shall obtain favour of the Lord.
36 But he that sinneth against me [p]wrongeth his own soul: all they that hate me [8]love death.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The discipline,* 4 *and doctrine of wisdom.*
13 *The custom,* 16 *and error of folly.*

1 [1]Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars:
2 She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table.
3 She hath sent forth her maidens: she crieth upon the highest places of the city,
4 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
5 Come, [a]eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled.
6 Forsake the foolish, and live; and go in the way of understanding.
7 He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot.
8 Reprove not [b]a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee.
9 Give instruction to a wise man, and he will yet be wiser: teach a just man, and he will increase in learning.
10 The [2]fear [c]of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: and the knowledge of the holy is understanding.
11 For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased.
12 [d]If thou be wise, thou shalt be wise for thyself: but if thou scornest, thou alone shalt bear it.
13 ¶ [3]A foolish woman is clamorous: she is simple, and knoweth nothing.
14 For she sitteth at the door of her house, on a seat in the high places of the city,
15 To call passengers who go right on their ways:
16 Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him,
17 Stolen [e]waters are sweet, and bread [f]eaten in secret is pleasant.
18 But he knoweth not that the dead are there; and that her guests are in the [g]depths of [4]hell.

Ch. 9. B. C. 1000.

1. The discourse on wisdom is continued in this ch. In vs. 1-12, wisdom is represented as making a feast and inviting her guests.

2. This expression in modern language would read, to fear the Lord is the first and most important thing, in order to obtain knowledge.

3. Vs. 13-18 present a contrast in the picture of wisdom's opponent, the seductive harlot.

4. A dark picture of impurity.

Ch. 10. B. C. 1000.

1. The first nine chs. constitute an introductory discourse or foreword for the rest of the book and were doubtless written as one discourse or composition, ch. 10 beginning the book proper.

2. For historical account of Solomon, see note 14, ch. ., 1 Kings.

3. According to whether they accept or reject wisdom's ways.

4. A prating fool, one debased in his words.

5. Punishment is for him, who rejects wisdom's ways.

6. The unwise.

CHAPTER 10.

From this chapter to the five and twentieth are sundry observations of moral virtues, and their contrary vices.

1 [1]The proverbs of [2]Sŏl'o-mon. A wise [3]son maketh a glad father: but a foolish son is the [3]heaviness of his mother.
2 Treasures of [a]wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death.
3 [b]The Lord will not suffer the soul of the righteous to famish: but he casteth away the substance of the wicked.
4 He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but [c]the land of the diligent maketh rich.
5 He that gathereth in summer is a wise son: but he that sleepeth in harvest is a son that causeth shame.
6 Blessings are upon the head of the just: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
7 The memory of the just is blessed: but the name of the wicked shall rot.
8 The wise in heart will receive commandments: but a [4]prating fool shall fall.
9 He [d]that walketh uprightly walketh surely: but he that perverteth his ways shall be known.
10 He that winketh with the eye causeth sorrow: but a [4]prating fool shall fall.
11 The mouth of [e]a righteous man is a well of life: but violence covereth the mouth of the wicked.
12 Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love [f]covereth all sins.
13 In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod [5]is for the back of him that is void of understanding.
14 Wise men lay up knowledge: but the mouth of the foolish is near destruction.
15 [g]The rich man's wealth is his strong city: the destruction of the poor is their poverty.
16 The labour of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin.
17 He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth.
18 He that hideth hatred with lying lips, and he that uttereth a slander, is a fool.
19 In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise.
20 The tongue of the just is as choice silver: the heart of the wicked is little worth.
21 The lips of the righteous feed many: but [6]fools die for want of wisdom.
22 [h]The blessing of the Lord, it maketh rich, and he addeth no sorrow with it.

o. Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ (8), And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith. (Phil. 3:8, 9.)
p. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:3.)

Chapter 9.

a. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.) I am come unto my garden, my sister, my spouse; I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. (Song 5:1.) Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled. (Jno. 6:26.)
b. Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Mat. 7:6.) A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him; neither will he go unto the wise. (Prov. 15:12.)
c. Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom. (Job 28:28.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of knowledge: but fools despise wisdom and instruction. (Prov. 1:7.)
d. If thou sinnest, what doest thou against him? or if thy transgressions be multiplied, what doest thou unto him? (6). If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand? (Job. 35:6, 7.)
e. Bread of deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel. (Prov. 20:17.) Drink waters out of thine own cistern, and running waters out of thine own well. (Prov. 5:15.)
f. See e, ch. 9.
g. Her house is the way to hell, going down to the chambers of death. (Prov. 7:27.)

Chapter 10.

a. They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches (6); None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him. (Ps. 49:6, 7.)
b. Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. (Dan. 4:27.)
c. The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want. (Prov. 21:5.) The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat. (Prov. 13:4.)
d. Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil: for thou art with me; thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) Then shalt thou walk in thy way safely, and thy foot shall not stumble. (Prov. 3:23.) Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once. (Prov. 28:18.) He that walketh righteously, and speaketh uprightly; He shall dwell on high; his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure. (Is. 33:15, 16.)
e. The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. (Ps. 37:30.) The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. (Prov. 13:14.) The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, and the well-spring of wisdom as a flowing brook. (Prov. 18:4.)
f. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. (I Pet. 4:8.)
g. Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy; (I Tim. 6:17.)
h. That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures. (Prov. 8:21.) The Lord hath blessed my mas-

23 It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom.
24 [i]The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him: but the desire of the [j]righteous shall be granted.
25 As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation.
26 As vinegar to the teeth, and as smoke to the eyes, so is the sluggard to them that send him.
27 [k]The fear of the Lord prolongeth days: but the [l]years of the wicked shall be shortened.
28 The [m]hope of the righteous shall be gladness: but the [n]expectation of the wicked shall perish.
29 The way of the Lord is [o]strength to the upright: but [p]destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.
30 The righteous shall never be removed: but the wicked shall not inhabit the earth.
31 The mouth of the just bringeth forth wisdom: but the [7]froward tongue shall be cut out.
32 The lips of the righteous know what is acceptable: but the mouth of the wicked speaketh frowardness.

CHAPTER 11.

1 A [a]false [1]balance is abomination to the Lord: but [b]a just weight is his delight.
2 When [c]pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom.
3 The integrity of the upright shall guide them: but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them.
4 [d]Riches [2]profit not in the day of [3]wrath: but righteousness [e]delivereth from death.
5 The righteousness [f]of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness.
6 The [g]righteousness of the upright shall deliver them: but [h]transgressors shall be taken in their own [4]naughtiness.
7 When a wicked man dieth, his expectation [i]shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth.
8 The righteous [j]is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead.
9 An [k]hypocrite with his mouth destroyeth his neighbour: but through knowledge shall the just be delivered.
10 When it goeth well with the righteous, the city rejoiceth: and when the wicked perish, there is shouting.
11 By the blessing of the upright the city is [5]exalted: but it is overthrown by the mouth of the wicked.
12 He that is [6]void of wisdom despiseth his neighbour: but a man of understanding holdeth his peace.
13 A [l]talebearer revealeth secrets: but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter.
14 Where no [m]counsel is, the people fall: but [n]in the multitude of counsellors there is safety.
15 He that is surety for a stranger shall smart for it: and he that hateth suretiship is sure.
16 A gracious woman retaineth honour: and strong men retain riches.
17 The merciful man doeth good to his own soul: but he that is cruel troubleth his own flesh.
18 The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but [o]to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward.

7. Perverse tongue.

Ch. 11. B. C. 1000.

1. Deceit.

2. Are of no use.

3. Divine judgment.

4. Wickedness.

5. Built up, honored.

6. Destitute of heart.

ter greatly; and he is become great: and he hath given him flocks, and herds, and silver and gold and man-servants and maid-servants, and camels, and asses. (Gen. 24:35.) But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant, which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. (Dt. 8:18.)

i. When your fear cometh as desolation, and your destruction cometh as a whirlwind; when distress and anguish cometh upon you. (Prov. 1:27.) A dreadful sound is in his ears: in prosperity the destroyer shall come upon him. (Job. 15:21.) I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not. (Is. 66:4.)

j. Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. (Mat. 5:6.) And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us (14). And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him. (I Jno. 5:14, 15.) The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Prov. 15:8.)

k. For length of days, and long life, and peace, shall they add to thee. (Prov. 3:2.) For by me thy days shall be multiplied, and the years of thy life shall be increased. (Prov. 9:11.) The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. (Prov. 14:27.)

l. It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green (32). He shall shake off his unripe grape as the vine, and shall cast off his flower as the olive. (Job 15:32, 33.) But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

m. Beloved, now are we the sons of God, and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

n. When a wicked man dieth, his expectation shall perish: and the hope of unjust men perisheth. (Prov. 11:7.) So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish. (Job 8:13.) But the eyes of the wicked shall fail, and they shall not escape, and their hope shall be as the giving up of the ghost. (Job. 11:20.)

o. But they that wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk and not faint. (Is. 40:31.) I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. (Phil. 4:13.)

p. For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.) It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity. (Prov. 21:15.)

Chapter 11.

a. Divers weights and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord (10). Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord; and a false balance is not good. (Prov. 20:10, 23.) Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in meteyard, in weight, or in measure (35). Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt. (Lev. 19:35, 36.) Thou shall not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small (13). Thou shalt not have in thine house divers measures, a great and a small (14). But thou shalt have a perfect and just weight, a perfect and just measure shalt thou have: that thy days may be lengthened in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee (15). For all that do such things, and all that do unrighteously, are an abomination unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 25:13-16.)

b. A just weight and balance are the Lord's; all the weights of the bag are his work. (Prov. 16:11.) Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt. (Lev. 19:36.)

c. Pride goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall. (Prov. 16:18.) Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility. (Prov. 18:12.) A man's pride shall bring him low: but honor shall uphold the humble in spirit. (Prov. 29:23.)

d. Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land. (Zeph. 1:18.) Treasures of wickedness profit nothing; but righteousness delivereth from death. (Prov. 10:2.) They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels; because it is the stumbling block of their iniquity. (Ez. 7:19.)

e. And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark; for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. (Gen. 7:1.)

f. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:6.)

g. For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) Treasures of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death. (Prov. 10:2.)

h. He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him. (Ecc. 10:8.) The heathen are sunk down in the pit that they made: in the net which they hid is their own foot taken. (Ps. 9:15.)

i. See Prov. 10:28.

j. The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. (Ps. 34:17.) And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (II Tim. 4:18.)

k. So are the paths of all that forget God; and the hypocrite's hope shall perish: (Job 8:13.)

l. Thou shalt not go up and down as a tale-bearer among thy people: neither shalt thou stand against the blood of thy neighbor: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:16.) He that goeth about as a tale-bearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips. (Prov. 20:19.) And withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not. (I Tim. 5:13.)

m. Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established. (Prov. 15:22.) Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war. (Prov. 20:18.) For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety. (Prov. 24:6.)

n. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world (34); For I was an hungered and ye gave me meat; I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink; I was a stranger, and ye took me in (35): Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. (Mat. 25:34-36.)

o. Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your

19 As righteousness [p]tendeth to life: so he that pursueth evil [q]pursueth it to his own death.

20 They that are of a [7]froward heart are abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are his delight.

21 Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered.

22 As a jewel of gold in a swine's snout, so is a fair woman which is without discretion.

23 The desire of the righteous is only good: but the expectation of the wicked [r]is wrath.

24 There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty.

25 The [s]liberal soul shall be made fat: and he that [t]watereth shall be watered also himself.

26 He that [u]withholdeth corn, the people shall curse him: but blessing shall be upon the head of him that selleth it.

27 He that diligently seeketh good procureth favour: [v]but he that seeketh mischief, it shall come unto him.

28 He [w]that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous [x]shall flourish as a branch.

29 He that troubleth his own house shall inherit the wind: and the fool shall be servant to the wise of heart.

30 The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that [y]winneth souls is wise.

31 Behold, [z]the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Whoso loveth instruction loveth knowledge: but he that hateth reproof is [1]brutish.

2 A good man obtaineth favour of the Lord: but a man of wicked devices will he condemn.

3 A man shall not be established by wickedness: but the root of the righteous shall not be moved.

4 A virtuous [a]woman is a crown to her husband: but she that maketh ashamed is as rottenness in his bones.

5 The thoughts of the righteous are right: but the counsels of the wicked are deceit.

6 The words of the wicked are to lie in wait for blood: but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them.

7 The [b]wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand.

8 A man shall be commended according to his wisdom: but he that is of a [2]perverse heart shall be despised.

9 He that is [3]despised, and hath a servant, is better than he that honoureth himself, and lacketh bread.

10 A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel.

11 [c]He that tilleth his land shall be satisfied with bread: but he that followeth [d]vain persons is void of understanding.

12 The wicked desireth the net of evil men: but the [e]root of the righteous yieldeth fruit.

13 The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips: [f]but the just shall come out of trouble.

14 A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the [g]recompence of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him.

15 [h]The way of a fool is [4]right in his own eyes: but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise.

16 A fool's wrath is [5]presently known: but a prudent man covereth shame.

7. Perverse heart.

Ch. 12. B. C. 1000.

1. Stupid.

2. Crooked, deceitful.

3. Lightly esteemed.

4. So conceited that he takes no advice.

5. Known the same day.

---

fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. (Hos. 10:12.) For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting (8). And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:8, 9.)

p. The labor of the righteous tendeth to life: the fruit of the wicked to sin. (Prov. 10:16.) In the way of righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death. (Prov. 12:28.) The fear of the Lord tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil. (Prov. 19:23.)

q. The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead. (Prov. 21:16.) For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 6:23.) Then when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. (Js. 1:15.)

r. But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath (8), Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:8, 9.)

s. But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully (6). Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:6, 7.) Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase (9). So shall thy barns be filled with plenty, and thy presses shall burst out with new wine. (Prov. 3:9, 10.)

t. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. (Mat. 5:7.)

u. Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail (4), Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit? (Amos 8:4, 5.)

v. So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified. (Esth. 7:10.) He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made (15). His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:15, 16.) They have prepared a net for my steps; my soul is bowed down: they have digged a pit before me, unto the midst whereof they are fallen themselves. Selah. (Ps. 57:6.)

w. If I have made gold my hope, or have said to the fine gold, Thou art my confidence (24); This also were an iniquity to be punished by the judge: for I should have denied the God that is above. (Job 31:24, 28.) And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven (10). So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God. (Luke 12:10, 21.)

x. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. (Jer. 17:8.)

y. For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. (I Cor. 9:19.)

z. For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.) A wise man heareth his father's instruction, but a scorner heareth not rebuke (1). He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction. (Prov. 13:1, 3.) The Lord rewardeth me according to my righteousness: according to the cleanness of my hands hath he recompensed me (21). Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight. (II Sam. 22:21, 25.)

Chapter 12.

a. For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. (I Cor. 11:7.) Who can find a virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies (10). The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil. (Prov. 31:10, 11.)

b. Therefore whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock. (Mat. 7:24.) Therefore he knoweth their works, and he overturneth them in the night, so that they are destroyed. (Job 34:25.) As the whirlwind passeth, so is the wicked no more: but the righteous is an everlasting foundation. (Prov. 10:25.)

c. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen. 3:19.) He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough. (Prov. 28:19.)

d. And they gave him threescore and ten pieces of silver, out of the house of Baal-berith, wherewith Abimelech hired vain and light persons, which followed him. (Jud. 9:4.) I have not sat with vain persons, neither will I go in with dissemblers. (Ps. 26:4.)

e. For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaves shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. (Jer. 17:8.) I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit; for without me ye can do nothing. (Jno. 15:5.)

f. The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.) The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead. (Prov. 11:8.) Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles. (Prov. 21:23.)

g. Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. (Prov. 1:31.) If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works? (Prov. 24:12.) For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways. (Job. 34:11.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings (10). Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:10, 11.)

h. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Luke 18:11.) There is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death. (Prov. 14:12.) All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the Lord weigheth the spirits. (Prov. 16:2.) Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Lord pondereth the hearts. (Prov. 21:2.)

17 He that speaketh truth sheweth forth righteousness: but a false witness deceit.
18 There is that speaketh like the piercings of a sword: but the tongue of the wise is health.
19 The [i]lip of truth shall be established for ever: [j]but a lying tongue is but for a moment.
20 Deceit is in the heart of them that [6]imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy.
21 [k]There shall no [7]evil happen to the just: but the wicked shall be filled with mischief.
22 [l]Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight.
23 A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness.
24 The [m]hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute.
25 Heaviness in the heart of man maketh it stoop: but [n]a good word maketh it glad.
26 The righteous is more excellent than his neighbour: but the way of the wicked seduceth them.
27 The slothful man roasteth not that which he took in hunting: but the substance of a diligent man is precious.
28 In the way of [o]righteousness is life; and in the pathway thereof there is no death.

CHAPTER 13.

1 A wise son [1]heareth his father's instruction: [a]but a scorner heareth not rebuke.
2 A man shall [2]eat good by the fruit of his mouth: but the soul of the transgressors shall eat violence.
3 He that [3]keepeth [b]his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction.
4 The soul of the sluggard desireth, and hath nothing: but the soul of the diligent shall be made fat.
5 A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame.
6 Righteousness [c]keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner.
7 There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh [d]himself poor, yet hath great riches.
8 The ransom of a man's life are his riches: but the poor heareth not rebuke.
9 The light of the righteous rejoiceth: but the lamp of the wicked shall be put out.
10 Only by [4]pride cometh contention: but with the well advised is wisdom.
11 Wealth [e]gotten by [5]vanity shall be diminished: but he that gathereth by labour shall increase.
12 Hope [8]deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life.
13 Whoso [f]despiseth the [7]word [g]shall be destroyed: but he that feareth the commandment shall be rewarded.
14 [h]The law of the wise is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.
15 Good understanding giveth favour: but the way of transgressors is hard.
16 [i]Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly.
17 A wicked messenger falleth into mischief: but a faithful ambassador is health.
18 Poverty and shame shall be to him that refuseth instruction: but he that regardeth reproof shall be honoured.
19 The desire accomplished is sweet to the soul: but it is abomination to fools to depart from evil.
20 [j]He that walketh with wise men shall be wise: but a companion of [8]fools shall be destroyed.
21 [k]Evil [9]pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good [10]shall be repayed.
22 A good man leaveth an inheritance to his children's children: and the wealth of the sinner is laid up for the just.
23 Much food is in the tillage of the poor: but there is that is destroyed for want of judgment.
24 [l]He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes.
25 The righteous eateth to the satisfying of his soul: but the [11]belly of the wicked shall want.

CHAPTER 14.

1 Every [a]wise woman [1]buildeth her house:

---

6. Advisers of evil.

7. Calamity.

Ch. 13. B. C. 1000.

1. There is no verb in the original of this verse, the word heareth was added by the translater. Many prefer this rendering, "A wise son is one who has been instructed by his father."

2. That is, enjoy.

3. Watcheth.

4. Pride which preventeth instruction or wisdom.

5. Fraud or dishonesty.

6. The object of hope.

7. Of God or of wisdom.

8. Wicked person.

9. Results or consequences of their wickedness.

10. The good the righteous do, shall be returned to them, "Bread cast upon the waters."

11. Stomach.

Ch. 14. B. C. 1000.

1. In the maternal instruction of her family.

---

i. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. (Mat. 24:35.)
j. A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish. (Prov. 19:9.) Thou lovest all devouring words, O thou deceitful tongue. God shall likewise destroy thee for ever, he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah. (Ps. 52:4, 5.)
k. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thes. 1:6.) But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil. (Prov. 1:33.) There shall no evil befall thee, neither shall any plague come nigh thy dwelling. (Ps. 91:10.) And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? (I Pet. 3:13.)
l. A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood. (Prov. 6:17.) They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are his delight. (Prov. 11:20.) For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolators, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. (Rev. 22:15.)
m. And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph. (I Ki. 11:28.) He becometh poor that dealeth with a slack hand: but the hand of the diligent maketh rich. (Prov. 10:4.)
n. The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I shall know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. (Is. 50:4.)
o. That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 5:21.) The labor of the righteous tendeth to life; the fruit of the wicked to sin. (Prov. 10:16.) As righteousness tendeth to life; so he that pursueth evil pursueth it to his own death. (Prov. 11:19.)

Chapter 13.

a. He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame: and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot (7). Reprove not a scorner, lest he hate thee: rebuke a wise man, and he will love thee. (Prov. 9:7, 8.) The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness. (Prov. 15:2.)
b. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Js. 3:2.) A man shall be satisfied with good by the fruit of his mouth: and the recompense of a man's hands shall be rendered unto him. (Prov. 12:14.)
c. The integrity of the upright shall guide them; but the perverseness of transgressors shall destroy them (3). Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death (4). The righteousness of the perfect shall direct his way: but the wicked shall fall by his own wickedness. (Prov. 11:3-5.)
d. Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth. (Luke 12:33.) As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things. (II Cor. 6:10.)
e. An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; but the end thereof shall not be blessed. (Prov. 20:21.) Treasuries of wickedness profit nothing: but righteousness delivereth from death. (Prov. 10:2.) The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death. (Prov. 21:6.)
f. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)
g. Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)
h. Understanding is a well-spring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly. (Prov. 16:22.)
i. A prudent man concealeth knowledge: but the heart of fools proclaimeth foolishness. (Prov. 12:23.) The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness. (Prov. 15:2.) A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards. (Prov. 29:11.)
j. That thou mayest walk in the way of good men, and keep the paths of the righteous. (Prov. 2:20.) The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise. (Prov. 15:31.)
k. Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know. (Is. 47:11.)
l. Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die. (Prov. 23:13.) Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying. (Prov. 19:18.) Withhold not correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod he shall not die (13). Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt deliver his soul from hell. (Prov. 23:13, 14.)

Chapter 14.

a. And all the people that were in the gate, and the elders, said,

but the foolish plucketh [z]it down with her hands.

2 He that [b]walketh in his uprightness [3]feareth [c]the Lord: [d]but he that is [4]perverse in his ways despiseth him.

3 In the mouth of the foolish is a rod of pride: [e]but the lips of the wise shall preserve them.

4 Where no oxen are, the crib is clean: but much increase is by the strength of the ox.

5 A [f]faithful witness will not lie: but a false witness will [5]utter lies.

6 A scorner seeketh wisdom, and [6]findeth it not: but [g]knowledge is easy unto him that understandeth.

7 Go from the presence of a foolish man, when thou perceivest not in him the lips of knowledge.

8 The wisdom of the prudent is to understand his way: but the [h]folly of fools is deceit.

9 [i]Fools make a mock at sin: but among the righteous there is favour.

10 The heart knoweth his own bitterness; and a stranger doth not intermeddle with his joy.

11 [j]The house of the wicked shall be [7]overthrown: but the tabernacle of the upright shall flourish.

12 There [k]is a way which seemeth right unto a man, but [l]the end thereof are the ways of death.

13 Even in laughter the heart is sorrowful; and the end of that mirth is heaviness.

14 The [8]backslider in heart shall be [m]filled with his own ways: and a good man shall be satisfied from himself.

15 The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going.

16 A [n]wise man feareth, and departeth from evil: but the fool rageth, and is confident.

17 He that is soon angry dealeth foolishly: and a man of wicked devices is hated.

18 The simple inherit folly: but the prudent are crowned with knowledge.

2. Through lack of instruction destroy her family.

3. Righteously revereth.

4. Wicked.

5. That is, he who utters falsehood is a lying witness.

6. Wisdom reveals herself to true seekers, not to the scoffers.

7. Smitten, destroyed.

8. That declineth.

19 The evil bow before the good; and the wicked at the gates of the righteous.

20 [o]The poor is hated even of his own neighbour: but the rich hath many friends.

21 He that despiseth his neighbour sinneth: [p]but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he.

22 Do they not err that devise evil? but mercy and truth shall be to them that devise good.

23 In all labour there is profit: but the talk of the lips tendeth only to penury.

24 The crown of the wise is their riches: but the foolishness of fools is folly.

25 A true witness delivereth souls: but a deceitful witness speaketh lies.

26 In the [c]fear of the Lord is strong confidence: and his children shall have a place of refuge.

27 The [c]fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death.

28 In the multitude of people is the king's honour: but in the want of people is the destruction of the prince.

29 He [q]that is slow to wrath is of great understanding: but he that is hasty of spirit exalteth folly.

30 A sound heart is the life of the flesh: but envy the rottenness of the bones.

31 He [r]that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoureth him hath mercy on the poor.

32 The wicked is driven away in his wickedness: but the [s]righteous hath hope in his death.

33 Wisdom resteth in the heart of him that hath understanding: but that which is in the midst of fools is made known.

34 Righteousness exalteth a nation: but sin is a reproach to any people.

35 The king's favour is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame.

CHAPTER 15.

1 A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger.

We are witnesses. The Lord make the woman that is come into thine house like Rachel and like Leah, which two did build the house of Israel: and do thou worthily in Ephratah, and be famous in Bethlehem. (Ruth. 4:11.)

b. Better is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is perverse in his lips, and is a fool. (Prov. 19:1.) Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich. (Prov. 28:6.)

c. See o, ch. 1, Prov.

d. I am as one mocked of his neighbor; who calls upon God, and he answereth him: the just upright man is laughed to scorn. (Job 12:4.) Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths. (Prov. 2:15.)

e. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. (Dan. 12:3.) The words of the wicked are to lie and wait for blood; but the mouth of the upright shall deliver them. (Prov. 12:6.)

f. Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor. (Ex. 20:16.) Thou shalt not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. (Ex. 23:1.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful witness, and the first begotten of the dead, and the prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write: These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true witness, the beginning of the creation of God. (Rev. 3:14.)

g. Wisdom is before him that hath understanding: but the eyes of the fool are in the ends of the earth. (Prov. 17:24.) They are all plain to him that understandeth, and right to them that find knowledge. (Prov. 8:9.) It is as sport to a fool to do mischief: but a man of understanding hath wisdom. (Prov. 10:23.)

h. For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He taketh the wise in their own craftiness. (I Cor. 3:19.) See v. 24.

i. How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lust. (Jude 18.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. (Is. 1:11.) The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall be ashamed because of their sacrifices. (Hos. 4:19.)

j. He shall lean upon his house, but it shall not stand: he shall hold it fast, but it shall not endure. (Job 8:15.) The curse of the Lord is in the house of the wicked: but he blesseth the habitation of the just. (Prov. 3:33.) The wicked are overthrown, and are not: but the house of the righteous shall stand. (Prov. 12:7.) The Lord will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow. (Prov. 15:25.)

k. Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat. (Mat. 7:13.) The way of a fool is right in his own eyes; but he that hearkeneth unto counsel is wise. (Prov. 12:15.)

l. What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. (Rom. 6:21.)

m. So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels. (Ps. 81:12.) Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. (II Cor. 1:12.)

n. A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished. (Prov. 22:3.) Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil. (Prov. 3:7.) And unto man he said, Behold, the fear of the Lord, that is wisdom; and to depart from evil is understanding. (Job 28:28.) Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it. (Ps. 34:14.)

o. All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him. (Prov. 19:7.)

p. Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. (Ps. 41:1.)

q. He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. (Prov. 16:32.) The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression. (Prov. 19:11.) Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. (Ecc. 7:9.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Js. 1:19.)

r. And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.) But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.)

s. Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. (Job. 13:15.) And though after my skin worms destroy this body, yet in my flesh shall I see God. (Job 19:26.) Yea, though I walk through the valley of the shadow of death, I will fear no evil; for thou art with me: thy rod and thy staff they comfort me. (Ps. 23:4.) Mark the perfect man, and behold the upright: for the end of that man is peace. (Ps. 37:37.) We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. (II Cor. 5:8.) And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (II Tim. 4:18.)

2 The tongue of the wise useth knowledge aright: but the mouth of fools poureth out foolishness.

3 The [a]eyes of the Lord are in every place, beholding the evil and the good.

4 A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit.

5 A fool despiseth his father's instruction: but he that regardeth reproof is prudent.

6 In the house of the righteous is much treasure: but in the revenues of the wicked [b]is trouble.

7 The lips of the wise disperse knowledge: but the heart of the foolish doeth not so.

8 The sacrifice [c]of the wicked [1]is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight.

9 The way of the wicked is an [d]abomination unto the Lord: but he loveth him that [e]followeth after righteousness.

10 Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall [2]die.

11 Hell and destruction are before the Lord: how much more then [f]the hearts of the children of men?

12 A scorner loveth not one that reproveth him: neither will he go unto the wise.

13 A merry heart maketh a cheerful countenance: but by sorrow of the heart the spirit is broken.

14 The heart of him that hath understanding seeketh knowledge: but the mouth of fools feedeth on foolishness.

15 All the days of the afflicted are evil: but he that is of a merry heart hath a continual feast.

16 Better [g]is little with the [h]fear of the Lord than great treasure and trouble therewith.

17 Better is a dinner of herbs where love is, than a stalled ox and hatred therewith.

18 A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife.

19 The way of the slothful man is an hedge of thorns: but the way of the righteous [i]is made plain.

Ch. 15. B. C. 1000.

1. The worship or sacrifice of the unrepentant is not acceptable to God.

2. Come to a bad end.

3. Or correction.

4. Obeyeth.

Ch. 16. B. C. 1000.

1. "Man proposes, God disposes."

2. Knows, tests or proves the purposes.

20 A wise son maketh a glad father: but a foolish man despiseth his mother.

21 Folly is joy to him that is destitute of wisdom: but a man of understanding walketh uprightly.

22 Without counsel purposes are disappointed: but in the multitude of counsellors they are established.

23 A man hath joy by the answer of his mouth: and a word spoken in due season, how good is it!

24 The [j]way of life is above to the wise, that he may depart from hell beneath.

25 The Lord will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow.

26 The thoughts of the wicked are an abomination to the Lord: but the words of the pure are pleasant words.

27 He [k]that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house; but he that hateth gifts shall live.

28 The heart of the righteous studieth to [l]answer: but the mouth of the wicked poureth out evil things.

29 The Lord is [m]far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous.

30 The light of the eyes rejoiceth the heart: and a good report maketh the bones fat.

31 The ear that heareth the reproof of life abideth among the wise.

32 He that refuseth [3]instruction despiseth his own soul: but he that [4]heareth reproof getteth understanding.

33 The [h]fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honour is humility.

CHAPTER 16.

1 The preparations [3]of the [a]heart in man, and [b]the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord.

2 All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes; but the Lord [c]weigheth [2]the spirits.

3 Commit [d]thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established.

4 [e]The Lord hath made all things for himself: [f]yea, even the wicked for the [3]day of evil.

Chapter 15.

a. For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. (Jer. 16:17.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

b. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

c. For I the Lord love judgment, I hate robbery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, and I will make an everlasting covenant with them. (Is. 61:8.) To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me. (Jer. 6:20.) Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts. (Amos 5:22.)

d. A false balance is abomination to the Lord: but a just weight is his delight. (1) They that are of a froward heart are abomination to the Lord: but such as are upright in their way are his delight. (Prov. 11:1, 20.) Lying lips are abomination to the Lord: but they that deal truly are his delight. (Prov. 12:22.) Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lord: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished. (Prov. 16:5.) Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord. (Prov. 20:10.)

e. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. (I Tim. 6:11.)

f. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.) And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, show whether of these two thou hast chosen. (Acts 1:24.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

g. But godliness with contentment is great gain. (I Tim. 6:6.) Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right. (Prov. 16:8.) A little that a righteous man hath is better than the riches of many wicked. (Ps. 37:16.) Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labor. (Ecc. 4:9.)

h. See o, ch. 1, Prov.

i. And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. (Is. 35:8.)

j. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ. (Phil. 3:20.) If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God (1). Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth. (Col. 3:1, 2.)

k. Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth! (Is. 5:8.)

l. For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands. (I Pet. 3:5.)

m. That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:12.) Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. (Rom. 8:26.)

Chapter 16.

a. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand. (Prov. 19:21.)

b. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.)

c. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the Lord seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.)

d. Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him; and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.) Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment? (Mat. 6:25.) Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.) Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. (I Pet. 5:7.)

e. Even every one that is called by my name: for I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him. (Is. 43:7.) For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.)

f. That the wicked is reserved to the day of destruction? they shall

5 Every one that is proud in heart is an abomination to the Lord: though hand join in hand, he shall not be unpunished.
6 By [g]mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear [h]of the Lord men depart from evil.
7 When a man's ways [e]please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him.
8 Better is a little with righteousness than great revenues without right.
9 A man's heart deviseth his way: [j]but the Lord directeth his steps.
10 A divine sentence is in the lips of the king: his mouth transgresseth not in judgment.
11 A just [k]weight and balance are the Lord's: all the weights of the bag are his work.
12 It is an abomination to kings to commit wickedness: for the throne is established by righteousness.
13 Righteous lips are the delight of kings; and they love him that speaketh right.
14 The wrath of a king is as messengers of death: but a wise man will pacify it.
15 In the light of the king's countenance is life; and his favour is as a cloud of the latter rain.
16 How much better is it to get wisdom than gold! and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver!
17 The [l]highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul.
18 Pride [m]goeth before destruction, and an haughty spirit before a fall.
19 Better it is to be of an humble spirit with the [n]lowly, than to divide the spoil with the proud.
20 He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good: and whoso trusteth [o]in the Lord, happy is he.
21 The wise in heart shall be called prudent: and the sweetness of the lips increaseth learning.
22 Understanding is a wellspring of life unto him that hath it: but the instruction of fools is folly.
23 The heart [p]of the wise teacheth his mouth, and addeth learning to his lips.
24 Pleasant words are as an honeycomb, sweet to the soul, and health to the bones.
25 There is a way that seemeth right unto a man, but the end thereof are the ways of death.
26 He that laboureth laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him.
27 An ungodly man diggeth up evil: and in his lips there is as a burning fire.
28 A froward man soweth strife: and a whisperer separateth chief friends.
29 A violent man enticeth his neighbour, and leadeth him into the way that is not good.
30 He shutteth his eyes to devise froward things: moving his lips he bringeth evil to pass.
31 The hoary head is a crown of glory, if it be found in the way of righteousness.
32 He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that [q]ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city.
33 The lot is cast into the lap; but the whole disposing thereof is of the Lord.

CHAPTER 17.

1 Better is a dry morsel, and quietness therewith, than an house full of [1]sacrifices with strife.
2 A wise servant shall have rule over a son that causeth shame, and shall have part of the inheritance among the brethren.
3 The [a]fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the [2]Lord trieth the hearts.
4 A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue.
5 Whoso mocketh the poor [b]reproacheth his Maker: and he that is glad at calamities shall not be unpunished.
6 Children's children are the crown of old men; and a glory of children are their fathers.
7 Excellent speech becometh not a fool: much less do lying lips a prince.
8 A gift is as a precious stone in the eyes of him that hath it: whithersoever it turneth, it [c]prospereth.
9 He that covereth a transgression seeketh love; but he that repeateth a matter separateth very friends.
10 A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool.
11 An evil man seeketh only rebellion: therefore a cruel messenger shall be sent against him.
12 Let a bear robbed of her whelps meet a man, rather than a fool in his folly.
13 Whoso [d]rewardeth evil for good, evil shall not depart from his house.

3. That is, sin and suffering are indissolubly united.

Ch. 17. B. C. 1000.

1. Slaughter beasts.

2. Jehovah purifies the heart.

---

be brought forth to the day of wrath. (Job 21:30.) What if God, willing to show his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction. (Rom. 9:22.)

g. Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by rightcousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. (Dan. 4:27.) But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. (Luke 11:41.)

h. See o, ch. 1, Prov.

i. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. (Col. 1:10.)

j. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.)

k. Just balances, just weights, a just ephah, and a just hin, shall ye have: I am the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt. (Lev. 19:36.) The king's favor is toward a wise servant: but his wrath is against him that causeth shame. (Prov. 14:35.) He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend. (Prov. 22:11.)

l. And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. (Is. 35:8.) And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. (Acts 24:16.)

m. When pride cometh, then cometh shame: but with the lowly is wisdom. (Prov. 11:2.) Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility. (Prov. 18:12.) Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord. (Jer. 49:16.) The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, whose habitation is high; that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground? (3). Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord. (Obad. 3, 4.)

n. Surely he scorneth the scorners: but he giveth grace unto the lowly. (Prov. 3:34.) A man's pride shall bring him low: but honor shall uphold the humble in spirit. (Prov. 29:23.) For thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones. (Is. 57:15.)

o. Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

p. The mouth of the righteous speaketh wisdom, and his tongue talketh of judgment. (Ps. 37:30.) O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. (Mat. 12:34.)

q. The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; and it is his glory to pass over a transgression. (Prov. 19:11.) Be not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools. (Ecc. 7:9.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath (19): For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God. (Js. 1:19, 20.)

Chapter 17.

a. I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. (Mal. 3:3.)

b. If I rejoiced at the destruction of him that hated me, or lifted up myself when evil found him. (Job 31:29.)

c. But the Lord was with Joseph and showed him mercy, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. (Gen. 39:21.) And Pharaoh said unto his servants, Can we find such a one as this is, a man in whom the Spirit of God is? (Gen. 41:38.) Then this Daniel was preferred above the presidents and princes, because an excellent spirit was in him: and the king thought to set him over the whole realm. (Dan. 6:3.)

d. Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit

14 The beginning of [3]strife is [4]as when one letteth out water: therefore [e]leave off contention, before it be meddled with.

15 He that [f]justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord.

16 Wherefore is there a price in the hand of a fool to get wisdom, seeing he hath no heart to it?

17 A friend loveth at all times, and a brother is born for adversity.

18 A man void of understanding striketh hands, and becometh surety in the presence of his friend.

19 He loveth transgression that loveth strife: and he that exalteth his gate seeketh destruction.

20 He that hath a [5]froward heart findeth no good: and he that hath a perverse tongue falleth into mischief.

21 He that begetteth a fool doeth it to his sorrow: and the father of a fool hath no joy.

22 A merry heart doeth good like a medicine: but a broken spirit drieth the bones.

23 A wicked man taketh a [6]gift out of the bosom [g]to pervert the ways of judgment.

24 Wisdom [h]is before him that hath understanding; but the eyes of a fool are in the ends of the earth.

25 A foolish son is a grief to his father, and bitterness to her that bare him.

26 Also to punish the just is not good, nor to strike princes for equity.

27 He that [i]hath knowledge spareth his words: and a man of understanding is of an excellent spirit.

28 Even a fool, when he holdeth his peace, is counted wise: and he that shutteth his lips is esteemed a man of understanding.

CHAPTER 18.

1 Through [a]desire a man, having separated himself, seeketh and intermeddleth with all wisdom.

2 A fool hath no delight in understanding, but that his heart may discover itself.

3 When the wicked cometh, then cometh also contempt, and with [1]ignominy reproach.

4 The words of a man's mouth are as deep waters, [b]and the wellspring of wisdom as a flowing brook.

5 It [c]is not good to accept the person of the wicked, to overthrow the righteous in judgment.

3. Discord, contention.

4. A breaking forth of water, i. e., a little at first, but rapidly widening.

5. A crooked disposition.

6. A bribe.

Ch. 18. B. C. 1000.

1. Shame or dishonor.

2. Quarrel.

Ch. 19. B. C. 1000.

1. Crooked and deceitful.

2. Make slippery and dangerous the way.

6 A fool's lips enter into [2]contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes.

7 A fool's mouth is his destruction, and his lips are the snare of his soul.

8 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

9 He also that is slothful in his work is brother to him that is a great waster.

10 [d]The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe.

11 The rich man's wealth is his strong city, and as an high wall in his own conceit.

12 Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honour is humility.

13 He that [e]answereth a matter before he heareth it, it is folly and shame unto him.

14 The spirit of a man will sustain his infirmity; but a wounded spirit who can bear?

15 The [f]heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge.

16 A [g]man's gift maketh room for him, and bringeth him before great men.

17 He that is first in his own cause seemeth just; but his neighbour cometh and searcheth him.

18 The lot causeth contentions to cease, and parteth between the mighty.

19 A brother offended is harder to be won than a strong city: and their contentions are like the bars of a castle.

20 A man's belly shall be satisfied with the fruit of his mouth; and with the increase of his lips shall he be filled.

21 [h]Death and life are in the power of the tongue: and they that love it shall eat the fruit thereof.

22 Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favour of the Lord.

23 The poor useth intreaties; but the rich answereth roughly.

24 [i]A man that hath friends must shew himself friendly: and there is a friend that sticketh closer than a brother.

CHAPTER 19.

1 Better [a]is the poor that walketh in his integrity, than he that is [1]perverse in his lips, and is a fool.

2 Also, that the [b]soul be without knowledge, it is not good; and he that hasteth with his feet sinneth.

3 The foolishness of man [2]perverteth his way: [c]and his heart fretteth against the Lord.

---

for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them. (Jer. 18:20.) Recompense to no man evil for evil. (Rom. 12:17.)

e. And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you. (I Thess. 4:11.)

f. Keep thee far from a false matter; and the innocent and righteous slay thou not: for I will not justify the wicked. (Ex. 23:7.) Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him! (Is. 5:23.)

And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.)

b. The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all. (Ecc. 2:14.)

l. Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Js. 1:19.) In the multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise. (Prov. 10:19.)

Chapter 18.

a. But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ (17). These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. (Jude 17, 19.)

b. Give ear, O my people, to my law: incline your ears to the words of my mouth. I will open my mouth in a parable: I will utter dark sayings of old. (Ps. 78:1, 2.) O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh (34). A good man out of the good treasure of the heart, bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure, bringeth forth evil things (35). But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment (36). For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. (Mat. 12:34-37.)

c. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. (Lev. 19:15.) Thou shalt not pervert judgment, thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. (Dt. 16:19.)

d. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou hast been a shelter for me, and a strong tower from the enemy. (Ps. 61:3.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.)

e. It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry. (Prov. 20:25.) Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth? (Jno. 7:51.)

f. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him. (Eph. 1:17.)

g. And say ye moreover, Behold, thy servant Jacob is behind us. For he said, I will appease him with a present that goeth before me, and afterward I will see his face; peradventure he will accept of me. (Gen. 32:20.)

h. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. (Mat. 12:37.) The wicked is snared by the transgression of his lips. (Prov. 12:13.) He that keepeth his mouth keepeth his life: but he that openeth wide his lips shall have destruction. (Prov. 13:3.)

i. Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you (14). Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his Lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:14, 15.)

Chapter 19.

a. Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is perverse in his ways, though he be rich. (Prov. 28:6.)

b. For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. (Rom. 10:2.) In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thes. 1:8.)

c. Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. (Ps. 37:7.)

4 Wealth maketh many friends; but the poor is separated from his neighbour.
5 [d]A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall not escape.
6 Many will intreat the favour of the prince: and every man is a friend to him that giveth gifts.
7 All the brethren of the poor do hate him: how much more do his friends go far from him? he pursueth them with words, yet they are wanting to him.
8 He that getteth wisdom loveth his own soul: he that keepeth understanding shall find good.
9 [e]A false witness shall not be unpunished, and he that speaketh lies shall perish.
10 Delight is not seemly for a fool; much less [f]for a servant to have rule over princes.
11 The discretion of a man deferreth his anger; [g]and it is his glory to pass over a transgression.
12 The king's wrath is as the roaring of a lion; but his favour is as dew upon the grass.
13 A foolish son is the calamity of his father: and the contentions of a wife are a continual dropping.
14 House [h]and riches are the inheritance of fathers: and a prudent wife is from the Lord.
15 Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger.
16 He [i]that keepeth the commandment keepeth his own soul; but he that despiseth his ways shall die.
17 He [j]that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again.
18 Chasten thy son while there is hope, and let not thy soul spare for his crying.
19 A man of great wrath shall suffer punishment: for if thou deliver him, yet thou must do it again.
20 Hear counsel, and receive instruction, that thou mayest be wise in thy latter end.
21 [k]There are many devices in a man's heart; nevertheless the counsel of the Lord, that shall stand.
22 The desire of a man is his kindness: and a poor man is better than a liar.

3. Scoffer.

4. Greedily entereth into.

Ch. 20. B. C. 1000.

1. Purposes or plans, formed in secret.

23 [l]The fear of the Lord tendeth to life: and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil.
24 A slothful man hideth his hand in his bosom, and will not so much as bring it to his mouth again.
25 Smite a [3]scorner, and the simple will beware: and reprove one that hath understanding, and he will understand knowledge.
26 He that wasteth his father, and chaseth away his mother, is a son that causeth shame, and bringeth reproach.
27 Cease, my son, to hear [m]the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge.
28 An ungodly witness scorneth judgment: and the mouth of the wicked [4]devoureth iniquity.
29 Judgments are prepared for scorners, and stripes for the [n]back of fools.

CHAPTER 20.

1 Wine [a]is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise.
2 The fear of a king is as the roaring of a lion: whoso provoketh him to anger sinneth against his own soul.
3 It is [b]an honour for a man to cease from strife: but every fool will be meddling.
4 The sluggard will not plow by reason of the cold; therefore shall he beg in harvest, and have nothing.
5 Counsel [1]in the heart of man is like deep water; but a man of understanding will draw it out.
6 [c]Most men will proclaim every one his own goodness: but a faithful man who can find?
7 The just man walketh in his integrity: his children are blessed after him.
8 A king that sitteth in the throne of judgment scattereth away all evil with his eyes.
9 [d]Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin?
10 Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord.
11 Even a child is [e]known by his doings,

d. Thou shalt not raise a false report: put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. (Ex. 23:1.) A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly. (Prov. 21:28.) If a false witness rise up against any man to testify against him that which is wrong (16); Then both the men, between whom the controversy is, shall stand before the Lord, before the priests and the judges, which shall be in those days (17); And the judges shall make diligent inquisition: and, behold, if the witness be a false witness, and hath testified falsely against his brother (18); Then shall ye do unto him, as he had thought to have done unto his brother: so shalt thou put the evil away from among you. (Dt. 19:16-19.)

e. And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Daniel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, their children, and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den. (Dan. 6:24.)

f. There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler (5): Folly is set in great dignity, and the rich sit in low place. (Ecc. 10:5, 6.)

g. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.) Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. (Rom. 12:19.)

h. Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. (II Cor. 12:14.)

i. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. (Lev. 10:28.) But he said, Yea rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. (Luke 11:28.) The highway of the upright is to depart from evil: he that keepeth his way preserveth his soul. (Prov. 16:17.)

j. But this I say, He which soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully. (II Cor. 9:6.) For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

k. But he is in one mind, and who can turn him? and what his soul desireth, even that he doeth. (Job 23:13.) The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord (1). A man's heart deviseth his way: but the Lord directeth his steps. (Prov. 16:1, 9.)

l. For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) The fear of the Lord is a fountain of life, to depart from the snares of death. (Prov. 14:27.)

m. That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive. (Eph. 4:14.) If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, neither bid him God speed. (II Jno. 10.)

n. In the lips of him that hath understanding wisdom is found: but a rod is for the back of him that is void of understanding. (Prov. 10:13.) A fool's lips enter into contention, and his mouth calleth for strokes. (Prov. 18:6.) A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back. (Prov. 26:3.)

Chapter 20.

a. And he drank of the wine, and was drunken; and he was uncovered within his tent. (Gen. 9:21.) But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment. (Is. 28:7.) Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart. (Hos. 4:11.)

b. And Abram said unto Lot, Let there be no strife, I pray thee, between me and thee, and between my herdmen and thy herdmen; for we be brethren. (Gen. 13:8.) A wicked doer giveth heed to false lips; and a liar giveth ear to a naughty tongue. (Prov. 17:4.)

c. Therefore when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. (Mat. 6:2.) Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like clouds and wind without rain. (Prov. 25:14.) The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Luke 18:11.)

d. If they sin against thee, (for there is no man that sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them to the enemy, so that they carry them away captives unto the land of the enemy, far or near. (I Ks. 8:46.) If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. (I Jno. 1:8.) If they sin against thee, (for there is no man which sinneth not,) and thou be angry with them, and deliver them over before their enemies, and they carry them away captives unto a land far off or near. (II Chr. 6:36.) Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one. (Job 14:4.) What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin. (Rom. 3:9.)

e. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? (Mat. 7:16.)

whether his work be pure, and whether it be right.

12 [f]The hearing ear, and the seeing eye, the Lord hath made even both of them.

13 Love [g]not [2]sleep, lest thou come to poverty; open thine [3]eyes, and thou shalt be satisfied with bread.

14 It is naught, it is naught, saith the buyer: but when he is gone his way, then he boasteth.

15 There is gold, and a multitude of rubies[4]: but the lips of knowledge are a precious jewel.

16 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger: and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.

17 Bread of [4]deceit is sweet to a man; but afterwards his mouth shall be filled with gravel.

18 Every purpose is established by counsel: and with good advice make war.

19 He that goeth about as a talebearer revealeth secrets: therefore meddle not with him that flattereth with his lips.

20 Whoso [5]curseth [h]his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness.

21 An inheritance may be gotten hastily at the beginning; [i]but the end thereof shall not be blessed.

22 Say [j]not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee.

23 Divers weights are an abomination unto the Lord; and a false balance is not good.

24 [k]Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own way?

25 It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to [6]make enquiry.

26 A wise king scattereth the wicked, and bringeth the wheel over them.

27 The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the inward parts of the belly.

28 Mercy and truth preserve the king: and his throne is upholden by mercy.

29 The glory of young men is their strength: and the beauty of old men is the grey head.

30 The blueness of a wound cleanseth away evil: so do stripes the [7]inward parts of the belly.

2. For its indulgence.

3. Be diligent.

4. Enjoyment or possessions acquired by fraud or unfair means.

5. May mean either vile language or speaking lightly of.

6. That is, regret the vow or withhold the thing devoted.

7. Used figuratively, i. e., the inward smitings of the soul and conscience lead to a new and better life.

Ch. 21. B. C. 1000.

1. Weighs or proves.

2. Is preferred.

3. The lamp or light of the wicked.

4. Snare or death-trap.

5. Crooked, unsteady.

6. Contentious, quarreling.

7. The scoffer.

8. That is, refuseth to listen to entreaty or advice or restraint.

CHAPTER 21.

1 The king's heart is in the hand of the Lord, as the rivers of water: he turneth it whithersoever he will.

2 Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: [a]but the Lord [1]pondereth the hearts.

3 To [b]do justice and judgment is more [2]acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice.

4 An high look, and a proud heart, and the [3]plowing of the wicked, is sin.

5 The thoughts of the diligent tend only to plenteousness; but of every one that is hasty only to want.

6 The getting of treasures by a lying tongue is a [4]vanity tossed to and fro of them that seek death.

7 The robbery of the wicked shall [c]destroy them; because they refuse to do judgment.

8 The way of man is [5]froward and strange: but as for the pure, his work is right.

9 It is better to dwell in a corner of the house top, than with a [6]brawling woman in a wide house.

10 The [d]soul of the wicked desireth evil: his neighbour findeth no favour in his eyes.

11 When the [7]scorner is punished, the simple is made wise: and when the wise is instructed, he receiveth knowledge.

12 The [e]righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked [f]for their wickedness.

13 [g]Whoso stoppeth [8]his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard.

14 A gift in secret pacifieth anger: and a reward in the bosom strong wrath.

15 It is joy to the just to do judgment: but destruction shall be to the workers of iniquity.

16 The man that wandereth out of the way of understanding shall remain in the congregation of the dead.

17 He that loveth pleasure shall be a poor man: he that loveth wine and oil shall not be rich.

18 [h]The wicked shall be a ransom for the righteous, and the transgressor for the upright.

---

f. And the Lord said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord? (Ex. 4:11.) For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.)

g. Not slothful in business: fervent in spirit; serving the Lord. (Rom. 12:11.) How long wilt thou sleep, O sluggard? when wilt thou arise out of thy sleep? (9). Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep. (Prov. 6:9, 10.) Slothfulness casteth into a deep sleep; and an idle soul shall suffer hunger. (Prov. 19:15.) Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep. (Prov. 24:33.)

h. For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death; he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him. (Lev. 20:9.) For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Mat. 15:4.)

i. Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay! (Hab. 2:6.)

j. To me belongeth vengeance, and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.) Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.) Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:9.)

k. O Lord, I know that the way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps. (Jer. 10:23.) Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think anything as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

Chapter 21.

a. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men (24). And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (Jno. 2:24, 25.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and heart: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

b. For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.) The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Prov. 15:8.) And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices, as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. (I Sam. 15:22.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord; I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats (11). Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil (16); Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. (Is. 1:11, 16, 17.)

c. His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:16.) But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

d. The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity (4). Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. (Mic. 7:4, 5.) Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy? (Js. 4:5.)

e. Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. (Hos. 14:9.) Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer. (I Cor. 10:10.)

f. But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath (8), Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:8, 9.)

g. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.) And he would not; but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt (30). So when his fellow-servants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done (31). Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me (32). Shouldest not thou also have had had compassion on thy fellow-servant, even as I had pity on thee? (33). And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him. (Mat. 18:30-34.) But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.)

h. For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Israel, thy Saviour: I gave Egypt for thy ransom, Ethiopia and Seba for thee (3). Since thou wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honorable, and I have loved thee; therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life. (Is. 43:3, 4.)

19 It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman.
20 [i]There is treasure to be desired and oil in the dwelling of the wise; but a foolish man spendeth it up.
21 He [j]that followeth after righteousness and mercy findeth life, righteousness, and honour.
22 A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof.
23 Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles.
24 Proud and haughty scorner is his name, who dealeth in proud wrath.
25 The desire of the slothful killeth him; for his hands refuse to labour.
26 He coveteth greedily all the day long: but the righteous [k]giveth and spareth not.
27 The sacrifice of the wicked is [l]abomination: how much more, when he bringeth it with a wicked mind?
28 A false witness shall perish: but the man that heareth speaketh constantly.
29 A wicked man [9]hardeneth his face: but as for the upright, he directeth his way.
30 There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord.
31 The horse is prepared against the day of battle: but safety is of the Lord.

CHAPTER 22.

1 A good [a]name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favour rather than silver and gold.
2 The rich [b]and poor meet together: the Lord is [1]the maker of them all.
3 A [2]prudent [c]man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished.
4 By humility and the fear of the Lord are riches, and honour, and life.
5 Thorns and snares are in the way of the froward: [d]he that doth keep his soul shall be far from them.
6 Train up a child [e]in the [3]way he should go: and when he is old, he will not depart from it.
7 The rich ruleth over the poor, and the borrower is servant to the lender.
8 He that [f]soweth iniquity shall reap [4]vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail.
9 He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor.
10 Cast out the [5]scorner, and contention shall go out; yea, strife and reproach shall cease.
11 He that loveth pureness of heart, for the grace of his lips the king shall be his friend.
12 The eyes of the Lord preserve knowledge, and he overthroweth the words of the transgressor.
13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion without, I shall be slain in the streets.
14 The [g]mouth of strange women is a deep pit: he that is abhorred of the Lord shall fall therein.
15 Foolishness is bound in the heart of a child; but the rod of correction shall drive it far from him.
16 He [h]that oppresseth the poor to increase his riches, and he that giveth to the rich, shall surely come to want.
17 [6]Bow down thine ear, and hear the words of the wise, and apply thine heart unto my knowledge.
18 For it is a pleasant thing if thou keep them within thee; they shall withal be fitted in thy lips.
19 That thy trust may be in the Lord, I have made known to thee this day, even to thee.
20 Have not I written to thee excellent things in counsels and knowledge,
21 That I might make thee know the certainty of the words of truth; that [i]thou mightest answer the words of truth to them that send unto thee?
22 Rob not the poor, because he is poor: neither [j]oppress the afflicted in the gate:
23 For the Lord will plead their cause, and spoil the soul of those that spoiled them.
24 Make no [7]friendship with an angry man; and with a [8]furious man thou shalt not go:
25 Lest thou learn his ways, and get a snare to thy soul.
26 Be not thou one of them that strike hands, or of them that are sureties for debts.
27 If thou hast nothing to pay, why should he take away thy bed from under thee?
28 Remove not the ancient [k]landmark, which thy fathers have set.

9. Bold, impudent expression.

Ch. 22. B. C. 1000.

1. Therefore both equal in his sight.

2. Sagacious, far-seeing.

3. Early instruct and discipline.

4. Trouble, calamity.

5. The scoffer, the wicked.

6. Vs. 17-21 are an exhortation to give attention to the words of the wise.

7. Have no companionship.

8. A passionate man.

i. They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them (3). But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps. (Mat. 25:3, 4.) That I may cause those that love me to inherit substance; and I will fill their treasures. (Prov. 8:21.) By humility and the fear of the Lord are riches, and honor and life. (Prov. 22:4.) Wealth and riches shall be in his house: and his righteousness endureth for ever. (Ps. 112:3.)

j. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmovable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord. (I Cor. 15:58.) The way of the wicked is an abomination unto the Lord: but he loveth him that followeth after righteousness. (Prov. 15:9.) Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness: for they shall be filled. (Mat. 5:6.)

k. He is ever merciful, and lendeth; and his seed is blessed. (Ps. 37:26.) A good man showeth favor, and lendeth: he will guide his affairs with discretion (5). He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honor. (Ps. 112:5, 9.) Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. (Mat. 5:42.) Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labor, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. (Eph. 4:28.)

l. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Prov. 15:8.) I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he goats out of thy folds. (Ps. 50:9.) He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations. (Is. 66:3.) Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts. (Amos 5:22.)

Chapter 22.

a. He is in the way of life that keepeth instruction: but he that refuseth reproof erreth. (Prov. 10:17.) A good name is better than precious ointment; and the day of death than the day of one's birth. (Ecc. 7:1.)

b. Hear this, all ye people; give ear, all ye inhabitants of the world (1): Both low and high, rich and poor, together. (Ps. 49:1, 2.) My brethren, have not the faith of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Lord of glory, with respect of persons. (Js. 2:1.)

c. Come, my people, enter thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast. (Is. 26:20.) That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us. (Heb. 6:18.)

d. We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not. (I Jno. 5:18.) Whoso keepeth his mouth and his tongue keepeth his soul from troubles. (Prov. 21:23.)

e. And, ye fathers, provoke not your children to wrath: but bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord. (Eph. 6:4.)

f. Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity: ye have eaten the fruit of lies; because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. (Hos. 10:13.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap (7). For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. (Gal. 6:7, 8.)

g. And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. (Ecc. 7:26.)

h. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.)

i. But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:15.)

j. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

k. And this is the case of the slayer, which shall flee thither, that he may live: Whoso killeth his neighbor ignorantly, whom he hated not in time past. (Dt. 19:4.)

29 Seest thou a man [l]diligent in his business? he shall stand before kings; he shall not stand before mean men.

CHAPTER 23.

Ch. 23. B. C. 1000.

1 When thou sittest to eat with a ruler, consider diligently what is before thee:
2 And put a knife to [1]thy throat, if thou be a man given to appetite.
3 Be not desirous of his dainties: for they are deceitful meat.
4 Labour [a]not [2]to be rich: [b]cease from thine own wisdom.
5 Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly [c]away as an eagle toward heaven.
6 Eat [c]thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats:
7 For as he thinketh in his heart, so is he: Eat and drink, saith he to thee; but his heart is not with thee.
8 The morsel which thou hast eaten shalt thou vomit up, and lose thy sweet words.
9 [d]Speak not in the ears of a fool: for he will despise the wisdom of thy words.
10 Remove not the old landmark; and enter not into the fields of the fatherless:
11 For [e]their redeemer is mighty; he shall plead their cause with thee.
12 Apply thine heart unto instruction, and thine ears to the words of knowledge.
13 Withhold not [3]correction from the child: for if thou beatest him with the rod, he shall not die.
14 Thou shalt beat him with the rod, and shalt [f]deliver his soul from hell.
15 My son, if thine heart be wise, my heart shall rejoice, even mine.
16 Yea, my reins shall rejoice, when thy lips speak right things.
17 Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear [g]of the Lord all the day long.
18 For [h]surely there is an end; and thine expectation shall not be cut off.
19 Hear thou, my son, and be wise, and guide thine heart in the way.
20 Be [i]not among winebibbers; among riotous eaters of flesh:
21 For the drunkard and the glutton shall come to poverty: and drowsiness shall clothe a man with rags.
22 [j]Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old.
23 [k]Buy the truth, and sell it not; also wisdom, and instruction, and understanding.
24 The father of the righteous shall greatly rejoice: and he that begetteth a wise child shall have joy of him.
25 Thy father and thy mother shall be glad, and she that bare thee shall rejoice.
26 My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways.
27 For a whore is a deep [4]ditch; and a [4]strange woman is a narrow pit.
28 She also lieth in wait as for a prey, and increaseth the transgressors among men.
29 [l]Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes?
30 They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine.
31 Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his colour in the cup, when it moveth itself aright.
32 At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder.
33 Thine eyes shall behold strange women, and thine heart shall utter perverse things.
34 Yea, thou shalt be as he that lieth down in the midst of the sea, or as he that lieth upon the top of a mast.
35 [m]They have stricken me, shalt thou say, and I was not sick; they have beaten me, and I felt it not: when [n]shall I awake? I will seek it yet again.

1. That is, thou wilt be in great danger from over-indulgence.
2. Deceitfully, or over-anxiously.
3. That is, discipline.
4. Lewd.

CHAPTER 24.

Ch. 24. B. C. 1000.

1 Be not thou [1]envious against evil men, neither desire to be with them.
2 For their heart studieth destruction, and their lips talk of mischief.
3 Through wisdom is an house builded; and by understanding it is established:
4 And by knowledge shall the chambers be filled with all precious and pleasant riches.
5 A wise man [2]is strong; [a]yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength.
6 For by wise counsel thou shalt make thy war: and in multitude of counsellors there is safety.

1. Jealous, angry or excited, heated inwardly.
2. Powerful.
3. Inaccessible to him.

---

1. And the man Jeroboam was a mighty man of valor: and Solomon seeing the young man that he was industrious, he made him ruler over all the charge of the house of Joseph. (I Ks. 11:28.) The hand of the diligent shall bear rule: but the slothful shall be under tribute. (Prov. 12:24.) Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord. (Rom. 12:11.)

Chapter 23.

a. But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition (9). For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:9, 10.)

b. Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. (Rom. 12:16.) Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding (5). Be not wise in thine own eyes: fear the Lord, and depart from evil. (Prov. 3:5, 7.)

c. Incline not my heart to any evil thing, to practice wicked words with men that work iniquity: and let me not eat of their dainties. (Ps. 141:4.) Beware that there be not a thought in thy wicked heart, saying, The seventh year, the year of release, is at hand; and thine eye be evil against thy poor brother, and thou givest him naught; and he cry unto the Lord against thee, and it be sin unto thee. (Dt. 15:9.) He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him. (Prov. 28:22.)

d. Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Mat. 7:6.)

e. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) Their Redeemer is strong; the Lord of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. (Jer. 50:34.)

f. To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. (I Cor. 5:5.)

g. Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief. (Prov. 28:14.)

h. But Abraham said, Son, remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. (Luke 16:25.)

i. Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink. (Is. 5:22.) And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of life, and so that day come upon you unawares. (Luke 21:34.) And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit. (Eph. 5:18.)

j. Children, obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right (1). Honor thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise (2); That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. (Eph. 6:1-3.)

k. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath and buyeth that field. (Mat. 13:44.) Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. (Prov. 4:7.) The heart of the prudent getteth knowledge; and the ear of the wise seeketh knowledge. (Prov. 18:15.)

l. Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them! (11). And the harp, and the viol, the tabret, and pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but they regard not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands (12). Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink. (Is. 5:11, 12, 22.)

m. O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

n. Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to-morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant. (Is. 56:12.) But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire. (II Pet. 2:22.)

Chapter 24.

a. The words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools (17). Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good. (Ecc. 9:17, 18.) A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof. (Prov. 21:22.)

7 Wisdom is [3]too high for a fool: he openeth not his mouth in the gate.
8 He that deviseth to do evil shall be called a mischievous person.
9 The [b]thought of foolishness is sin: and the scorner is an abomination to men.
10 If thou faint in the day of adversity, thy strength is small.
11 [c]If thou forbear to deliver them that are drawn unto death, and those that are ready to be slain;
12 If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man [d]according to his works?
13 My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb, which is sweet to thy taste:
14 So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off.
15 Lay not wait, O wicked man, against the dwelling of the righteous; spoil not his resting place:
16 For [e]a just man falleth [4]seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief.
17 Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth:
18 Lest the Lord see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him.
19 Fret not thyself because of evil men, neither be thou envious at the wicked;
20 For [f]there shall be no reward to the evil man; the candle of the wicked shall be put out.
21 My son, [g]fear thou the Lord and the king: and meddle not with them that are given to change:
22 For their calamity shall rise suddenly; and who knoweth the ruin of them both?
23 These things also belong to the wise. [h]It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment.
24 He that saith unto the wicked, Thou art righteous; him shall the people curse, nations shall abhor him:
25 But to them that rebuke him shall be delight, and a good blessing shall come upon them.
26 Every man shall kiss his lips that giveth a right answer.
27 Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house.
28 Be [i]not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips.
29 [j]Say not, I will do so to him as he hath done to me: I will render to the man according to his work.
30 I went by the field of the slothful, and by the vineyard of the man void of understanding;
31 And, lo, [k]it was all grown over with thorns, and nettles had covered the face thereof, and the stone wall thereof was broken down.
32 Then I saw, and considered it well: I looked upon it, and received instruction.
33 Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep:
34 So shall thy poverty come as one that travelleth; and thy want as an armed man.

4. Indefinitely, or an indefinite number of times hath he fallen into calamity.

CHAPTER 25.

Ch. 25. B. C. 700.

1 *Observations about kings,* 8 *and about avoiding causes of quarrels, and sundry causes thereof.*

1 [1]These are also proverbs of Sŏl'o-mon, which the men of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah copied out.
2 [a]It is the glory of God to conceal a thing: but the honour of kings is [b]to search out a matter.
3 The heaven for height, and the earth for depth, and the heart of kings is unsearchable.
4 Take away the dross from the silver, and there shall come forth a vessel for the finer.
5 Take away the wicked from before the king, and his throne shall be established in righteousness.
6 Put [c]not forth thyself in the presence of the king, and stand not in the place of great men:
7 For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither; than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen.
8 [d]Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbour hath put thee to shame.
9 [2]Debate [e]thy cause with thy neighbour himself; and [3]discover [f]not a secret to another:

1. A new section or composition, as a separate part.

2. To reason with.

b. For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. (Mat. 15:19.) Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. (Acts 8:22.)
c. Hereby perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren. (I Jno. 3:16.)
d. Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)
e. Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. (Ps. 34:19.) Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.)
f. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.) Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) Let not him that is deceived trust in vanity: for vanity shall be his recompence. (Job 15:31.)
g. Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. (Rom. 13:7.) Honor all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king. (I Pet. 2:17.)
h. Ye shall not respect persons in judgment; but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's; and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. (Dt. 1:17) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.)
i. Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. (Lev. 19:11.) Thou shalt not bear false witness against thy neighbor. (Ex. 20:16.) Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbor: for we are members one of another. (Eph. 4:25.)
j. But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil: but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also (39). And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloak also (40). And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain (41). Give to him that asketh thee, and from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away. (Mat. 5:39-42.) Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamor, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice (31): And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:31, 32.)
k. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hast eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life (17); Thorns also and thistles shall it bring forth to thee; and thou shalt eat the herb of the field. (Gen. 3:17, 18.) But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned. (Heb. 6:8.)
Chapter 25.
a. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.) The proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel. (Prov. 1:1.)
b. And God gave Solomon wisdom and understanding exceeding much, and largeness of heart, even as the sand that is on the sea shore (29). And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt. (I Ks. 4:29, 30.) I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out. (Job 29:16.)
c. When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest more honorable than thou be bidden of him (8); And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room (9). For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. (Luke 14:8, 9, 11.) For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south (6). But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:6, 7.)
d. From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? (Js. 4:1.) What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death. (Rom. 6:21.)
e. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. (Mat.

10 Lest he that heareth it put thee to shame, and thine infamy turn not away.
11 A word fitly spoken is like apples of gold in pictures of silver.
12 As an earring of gold, and an ornament of fine gold, so is a wise reprover upon an obedient ear.
13 As the cold of snow in the time of harvest, so is a faithful messenger to them that send him: for he refresheth the soul of his masters.
14 Whoso boasteth himself of a false gift is like [g]clouds and wind without rain.
15 By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone.
16 Hast thou found honey? eat so much as is sufficient for thee, lest thou be filled therewith, and vomit it.
17 Withdraw thy foot from thy neighbour's house; lest he be weary of thee, and so hate thee.
18 A man that heareth false witness against his neighbour [h]is a maul, and a sword, and a sharp arrow.
19 Confidence in an [i]unfaithful man in time of trouble is like a broken tooth, and a foot out of joint.
20 As he that taketh away a garment in cold weather, and as vinegar upon [j]nitre, [k]so is he that singeth songs to an heavy heart.
21 If thine [l]enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink:
22 For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, [t]and the Lord shall reward thee.
23 The north wind driveth away rain: so doth an angry countenance a backbiting tongue.
24 It is better to dwell in the corner of the house top, than with a brawling woman and in a wide house.
25 As cold waters to a thirsty soul, so is good news from a far country.
26 A righteous [m]man falling down before the wicked is as a troubled fountain, and a corrupt spring.
27 It is not good to eat much honey: so [n]for men to search their own glory is not glory.
28 He that hath no rule over his own spirit is like a city that is broken down, and without walls.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Observations about fools,* 13 *about sluggards,* 17 *and about contentious busybodies.*

1 As snow in summer, and as rain in harvest, so honour is not seemly for a fool.
2 As the bird by wandering, as the swallow by flying, so the curse causeless [a]shall not come.
3 A whip for the horse, a bridle for the ass, and a rod for the fool's back.
4 Answer [b]not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him.
5 Answer a fool according to his folly, lest he be wise in his own conceit.
6 He that sendeth a message by the hand of a fool cutteth off the feet, and drinketh damage.
7 The legs of the lame are not equal: so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
8 As he that bindeth a stone in a sling, so is he that giveth honour to a fool.
9 As a thorn goeth up into the hand of a drunkard, so is a parable in the mouth of fools.
10 The great God that formed all things both rewardeth the fool, and rewardeth transgressors.
11 As a dog returneth to his vomit, so a fool returneth to his folly.
12 Seest thou a man wise in his own conceit? there is more hope of a fool than of him.
13 The slothful man saith, There is a lion in the way; a lion is in the streets.
14 As the door turneth upon his hinges, so doth the slothful upon his bed.
15 The slothful hideth his hand in his bosom; it grieveth him to bring it again to his mouth.
16 The sluggard is wiser in his own conceit than seven men that can render a [i]reason.
17 He that passeth by, and meddleth with strife belonging not to him, is like one that taketh a dog by the ears.
18 As a mad man who casteth firebrands, arrows, and death,
19 So is the man that deceiveth his neighbour, and saith, Am not I in sport?
20 Where no wood is, there the fire goeth out: so where there is no talebearer, the strife ceaseth.
21 As coals are to burning coals, and wood to fire; so is a [c]contentious man to kindle strife.
22 The words of a talebearer are as wounds, and they go down into the innermost parts of the belly.

3. Reveal or tell to others to his hurt.

4. An alkali native to India, Syria, Tripoli, Egypt, Hungary, was called by the natives "soap-earth," and was used in washing clothes.

Ch. 26. B. C. 700.

1. Give a right judgment.

5:25.) Moreover if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. (Mat. 18:15.)

f. A tale-bearer revealeth secrets; but he that is of a faithful spirit concealeth the matter. (Prov. 11:13.)

These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots. (Jude 12.) And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them. [illegible] is a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, [illegible] not to thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people. (Mic. 2:11.)

[illegible] and their tongue like a serpent; adders' poison [illegible] Selah. (Ps. 140:3.) Be not a witness against thy neighbour without cause; and deceive not with thy lips. (Prov. 24:28.) Thou shalt not bear [illegible] against thy neighbor. (Ex. 20:16.)

[illegible] of the broken reed on Egypt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh [illegible] unto him. (Is. 36:6.) At my first answer [illegible] all men forsook me: I pray God that it may [illegible] charge. (II Tim. 4:16.)

[illegible] and passed the night fasting: [illegible] brought before him: and his sleep [illegible] with them that do rejoice, and [illegible] (Dan. 6:18.)

[illegible] bless them that curse you, do good to them which hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you; that ye may [illegible] If thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: [illegible] thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee openly. (Mat. 6:4.) Render to no man evil for evil. [illegible] Recompense to no man evil for evil. [illegible] Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance belongeth unto me; I will recompense, saith the Lord. Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good. (Rom. 12:17-21.)

[illegible] and anointed them, and carried all of the feeble of them upon asses, and brought them to Jericho, the city of palm trees, to their brethren; then they returned to Samaria. (II Chr. 28:15.) Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head. (Rom. 12:20.)

l. It may be that the Lord will look on mine affliction, and that the Lord will requite me good for his cursing this day. (II Sam. 16:12.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

m. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.) Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee (69). But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. (Mat. 26:69, 70.)

n. For whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted. (Luke 14:11.)

Chapter 26.

a. How shall I curse, whom God hath not cursed? or how shall I defy, whom the Lord hath not defied? (Num. 23:8.) Let them curse, but bless thou: when they arise, let them be ashamed; but let thy servant rejoice. (Ps. 109:28.)

b. But they held their peace, and answered him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not. (Is. 36:21.) Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Mat. 7:6.)

c. A wrathful man stirreth up strife: but he that is slow to anger appeaseth strife. (Prov. 15:18.) An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression. (Prov. 29:22.) Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife. (Prov. 30:33.)

23 Burning lips and a [d]wicked heart are like a potsherd covered with silver dross.
24 He that hateth dissembleth with his lips, and layeth up deceit within him;
25 When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart.
26 Whose hatred is covered by deceit, his wickedness shall be shewed before the whole congregation.
27 Whoso [e]diggeth a pit shall fall therein: and he that rolleth a stone, it will return upon him.
28 A lying tongue [f]hateth those that are afflicted by it; and a flattering mouth worketh ruin.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Observations of self-love,* 5 *of true love,* 11 *of care to avoid offences,* 23 *and of the household care.*

1 Boast [1]not [a]thyself of to morrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth.
2 Let another man praise thee, and not thine own mouth; a stranger, and not thine own lips.
3 A stone is heavy, and the sand weighty; but [b]a fool's wrath is heavier than them both.
4 Wrath is cruel, and anger is outrageous; but [c]who is able to stand before envy?
5 Open rebuke is better than secret love.
6 Faithful are the wounds of a friend; but the kisses of an enemy are deceitful.
7 The full soul [2]loatheth an honeycomb; but to the hungry soul every bitter thing is sweet.
8 As a bird that [d]wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place.
9 Ointment and perfume rejoice the heart: so doth the [3]sweetness of a man's friend by hearty counsel.
10 Thine own friend, and thy father's friend, forsake not; neither go into thy brother's house in the day of thy calamity: for better is a neighbour that is near than a brother far off.
11 My son, be wise, and make my heart glad, [e]that I may answer him that reproacheth me.
12 A prudent man [f]foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself; but the simple pass on, and are punished.
13 Take his garment that is surety for a stranger, and take a pledge of him for a strange woman.
14 He that blesseth his friend with a loud voice, rising early in the morning, it shall be counted a curse to him.
15 A continual dropping in a very rainy day and a contentious woman are alike.
16 Whosoever hideth her hideth the wind, and the ointment of his right hand, which bewrayeth itself.
17 Iron sharpeneth iron; so a man sharpeneth the countenance of his friend.
18 Whoso [g]keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof: so he that waiteth on his master shall be honoured.
19 As in water face answereth to face, so the heart of man to man.
20 [h]Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied.
21 As the [4]fining pot for silver, and the furnace for gold; so is a man to his praise.
22 Though thou shouldest [5]bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a [6]pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him.
23 Be thou diligent [i]to know the state of thy flocks, and look well to thy herds.
24 For riches are not for ever: and [j]doth the crown endure to every generation?
25 The hay appeareth, and the tender grass sheweth itself, and herbs of the mountains are gathered.
26 The lambs are for thy clothing, and the goats are the price of the field.
27 And thou shalt have goats' milk enough for thy food, for the food of thy household, and for the maintenance for thy maidens.

CHAPTER 28.

General observations of impiety and religious integrity.

1 The wicked flee when no man pursueth: but the righteous are bold as a lion.
2 For the transgression of a land many are the princes thereof: but by a man of understanding and knowledge the state thereof shall be prolonged.
3 A [a]poor man that oppresseth the poor is like a sweeping rain which leaveth no food.
4 They that forsake the law praise the wicked: [b]but such as keep the law contend with them.

Ch. 27. B. C. 700.

1. Count not too confidently on the future, but redeem the present.

2. Lit., treadeth under foot.

3. Agreeableness.

4. A crucible.

5. Pound, beat.

6. A stone used to crush, to roll, to make fine.

d. And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him (47). But Jesus said unto him, Judas, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss? (Luke 22:47, 48.)
e. So they hanged Haman on the gallows that he had prepared for Mordecai. Then was the king's wrath pacified. (Est. 7:10.) He made a pit, and digged it, and is fallen into the ditch which he made (15). His mischief shall return upon his own head, and his violent dealing shall come down upon his own pate. (Ps. 7:15, 16.)
f. Righteousness keepeth him that is upright in the way: but wickedness overthroweth the sinner. (Prov. 13:6.) A man that flattereth his neighbor spreadeth a net for his feet. (Prov. 29:5.)
Chapter 27.
a. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink and be merry (19). But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:19, 20.) (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) (II Cor. 6:2.) Go to now, ye that say, To-day or to-morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain (13). Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Js. 4:13, 14.)
b. And when Haman saw that Mordecai bowed not, nor did him reverence, then was Haman full of wrath (5). And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shown him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. (Est. 3:5, 6.)
c. And wherefore slew he him? Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. (I Jno. 3:12.)
d. Which leaveth her eggs in the earth, and warmeth them in the dust, and forgetteth that the foot may crush them, or that the wild beast may break them. (Job 39:14, 15.)
e. As arrows are in the hand of a mighty man; so are children of the youth (4). Happy is the man that hath his quiver full of them: they shall not be ashamed, but they shall speak with the enemies in the gate. (Ps. 127:4, 5.) So shall I have wherewith to answer him that reproacheth me: for I trust in thy word. (Ps. 119:42.)
f. And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place; as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Is. 32:2.)
g. And Joseph found grace in his sight, and he served him: and he made him overseer over his house, and all that he had he put into his hand. (Gen. 39:4.) Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? (7). Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? (I Cor. 9:7, 13.) The husbandman that laboreth must be first partaker of the fruits. (II Tim. 2:6.)
h. Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and can not be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people. (Hab. 2:5.)
i. Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock. (Jer. 31:10.) As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. (Ez. 34:12.) To him the porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out. (Jno. 10:3.)
j. He hath stripped me of my glory, and taken the crown from my head. (Job 19:9.) Thou hast made void the covenant of thy servant: thou hast profaned his crown by casting it to the ground. (Ps. 89:39.) Thus saith the Lord God, Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high. (Ez. 21:26.)
Chapter 28.
a. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. (Mat. 18:28.)
b. And he answered, I have not troubled Israel; but thou, and thy father's house, in that ye have forsaken the commandments of the Lord, and thou hast followed Baalim. (I Ks. 18:18.) But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? (Mat. 3:7.) For John said unto him, It is not lawful for thee to have her. (Mat. 14:4.) And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:11.)

5 Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord understand all things.
6 Better is the poor that walketh in his uprightness, than he that is [1]perverse in his ways, though he be rich.
7 Whoso keepeth the law is a wise son: but he that is a companion of riotous men shameth his father.
8 He that by usury and unjust gain increaseth his substance, he shall gather it for him that will pity the poor.
9 [c]He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination.
10 Whoso causeth the righteous to go astray in an evil way, he shall fall himself into his own pit: but the [d]upright shall have good things in possession.
11 The rich man is wise in his own conceit; but the poor that hath understanding searcheth him out.
12 When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden.
13 He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy.
14 Happy is the man that feareth alway: but he that hardeneth his heart shall fall into mischief.
15 As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so [e]is a wicked ruler over the poor people.
16 The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days.
17 A man that doeth violence to the blood of any person shall flee to the pit; let no man stay him.
18 Whoso walketh uprightly shall be saved: but he that is perverse in his ways shall fall at once.
19 He that tilleth his land shall have plenty of bread: but he that followeth after vain persons shall have poverty enough.
20 A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent.
21 To have respect of persons is not good: for [f]for a piece of bread that man will transgress.
22 [g]He that hasteth to be rich hath an evil eye, and considereth not that poverty shall come upon him.
23 He that [2]rebuketh a man afterwards shall find more favour than he that flattereth with the tongue.
24 Whoso robbeth his father or his mother, and saith, It is no transgression; the same is the companion of a destroyer.
25 He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: [h]but he that putteth his trust in the Lord shall be made [3]fat.
26 He that [i]trusteth in his own heart is a fool: but whoso walketh wisely, he shall be delivered.
27 He that [j]giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse.
28 When the wicked rise, men hide themselves: but when they perish, the righteous increase.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *Observations of publick government,* 15 *and of private.* 22 *Of anger, pride, thievery, cowardice, and corruption.*

1 He, that being often reproved hardeneth his neck, shall suddenly be destroyed, and that without remedy.
2 When the righteous are in authority, the people rejoice: but when the wicked beareth rule, the people mourn.
3 Whoso loveth wisdom rejoiceth his father: but he that keepeth company with harlots spendeth his substance.
4 The king by judgment establisheth the land: but he that receiveth gifts overthroweth it.
5 A man that flattereth his neighbour spreadeth a net for his feet.
6 In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice.
7 The [a]righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it.
8 Scornful men bring a city into a snare: but wise men turn away wrath.
9 If a wise man contendeth with a foolish man, whether he rage or laugh, there is no rest.
10 The bloodthirsty hate the upright: but the just seek his soul.
11 A fool uttereth all his mind: but a wise man keepeth it in till afterwards.
12 If a ruler hearken to lies, all his servants are wicked.
13 The poor and the [1]deceitful man meet [2]together: the Lord lighteneth both their eyes.
14 The king that [b]faithfully judgeth the poor, his throne shall be established for ever.
15 The rod and reproof give wisdom: but a child left to himself bringeth his mother to shame.
16 When the wicked are multiplied, transgression increaseth: [c]but the righteous shall see their fall.
17 Correct [d]thy son, and he shall give thee rest; yea, he shall give delight unto thy soul.
18 Where [e]there is no [3]vision, the people

Ch. 28. B. C. 700.

1. Deceitful.

2. Reprove, admonish.

3. Have abundance.

Ch. 29. B. C. 700.

1. The oppressor.

2. Encounter each other.

c. For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears. (II Tim. 4:3.)

d. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) That ye be not slothful, but followers of them who through faith and patience inherit the promises. (Heb. 6:12.) Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:9.)

e. Then Herod, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bethlehem and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men. (Mat. 2:16.)

f. As I mine hand shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither shall they be written in the writing of the house of Israel, neither shall they enter into the land of Israel; and ye shall know that I am the Lord God. (Ezz. 13:9.)

g. And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, Receive ye the Holy Ghost. (Jno. 20:22.) Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted (9): But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away. (Js. 1:9, 10.)

h. But godliness with contentment is great gain. (I Tim. 6:6.) The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.)

i. Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. (Prov. 3:5.)

j. There is that scattereth and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. (Prov. 11:24.) He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. (Prov. 19:17.)

Chapter 29.

a. I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out. (Job 29:16.) They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. (Jer. 5:28.) Blessed is he that considereth the poor: the Lord will deliver him in time of trouble. (Ps. 41:1.) Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction (8). Open thy mouth, judge righteously, and plead the cause of the poor and needy. (Prov. 31:8, 9.)

b. He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. (Ps. 72:4.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.)

c. Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not: yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:36.) The righteous man wisely considereth the house of the wicked: but God overthroweth the wicked for their wickedness. (Prov. 21:12.) The righteous shall rejoice when he seeth the vengeance: he shall wash his feet in the blood of the wicked. (Ps. 58:10.) Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. (Ps. 91:8.)

d. He that spareth his rod hateth his son: but he that loveth him chasteneth him betimes. (Prov. 13:24.)

e. And the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And

perish: but [f]he that keepeth the law, happy is he.

19 A servant will not be corrected by words: for though he understand he will not answer.

20 Seest thou a man that is hasty in his words? there is more hope of a fool than of him.

21 He that delicately bringeth up his servant from a child shall have him become his son at the length.

22 An angry man stirreth up strife, and a furious man aboundeth in transgression.

23 [g]A man's pride shall bring him low: but honour shall uphold the humble in spirit.

24 Whoso is partner with a thief hateth his own soul: he heareth cursing, and bewrayeth it not.

25 The fear [h]of man bringeth a snare: but whoso [i]putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe.

26 Many seek the ruler's favour; but every man's judgment cometh from the Lord.

27 An unjust man is an abomination to the just: and he that is upright in the way is abomination to the wicked.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *Agur's confession of his faith.* 7 *The two points of his prayer.* 11 *Four wicked generations.* 15 *Four things insatiable.* 18 *Four things hard to be known.* 21 *Four things intolerable.*

1 [1]The words of Ā'gûr the son of Jā'keh, even the prophecy: the man spake unto Ĭth'-ĭ-el, even unto Ĭth'ĭ-el and Ū'cal,

2 Surely I am more [2]brutish than any man, and have not the understanding of a man.

3 I neither learned wisdom, nor have the knowledge of the holy.

4 Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell?

5 Every word of God is pure: he is a shield unto them that put their trust in him.

6 [a]Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a [3]liar.

7 Two things have I required of thee; deny me them not before I die:

8 Remove far from me [4]vanity and lies: give me neither poverty nor riches; [b]feed me with food convenient for me:

9 [c]Lest I be full, and deny thee, and say, Who is the Lord? or lest I be poor, and steal, and take the name of my God in [5]vain.

10 Accuse not a servant unto his master, lest he curse thee, and thou be found guilty.

11 There is a generation [d]that curseth their father, and doth not bless their mother.

12 There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness.

13 There is a generation, O how lofty are their eyes! and their eyelids are lifted up.

14 There is a generation, whose teeth are as swords, and their jaw teeth as knives, to devour the poor from off the earth, and the needy from among men.

15 The horseleach hath two daughters, crying, Give, give. There are three things that are never satisfied, yea, four things say not, It is enough:

16 The grave; and the barren womb; the earth that is not filled with water; and the fire that saith not, It is enough.

17 The eye that mocketh at his father, and despiseth to obey his mother, the ravens of the valley shall pick it out, and the young eagles shall eat it.

18 There be three things which are too wonderful for me, yea, four which I know not:

19 The way of an eagle in the air; the way of a serpent upon a rock; the way of a ship in the midst of the sea; and the way of a man with a maid.

20 Such is the way of an adulterous woman; she eateth, and wipeth her mouth, and saith, I have done no wickedness.

21 For three things the earth is disquieted, and for four which it cannot bear:

22 For a servant when he reigneth; and a fool when he is filled with meat;

23 For an odious woman when she is married; and an handmaid that is heir to her mistress.

24 There be four things which are little upon the earth, but they are exceeding wise:

25 The [e]ants are a people not strong, yet they prepare their meat in the summer;

26 The conies are but a feeble folk, yet make they their houses in the rocks;

27 The locusts have no king, yet go they forth all of them by bands;

28 The spider taketh hold with her hands, and is in king's palaces.

29 There be three things which go well, yea, four are comely in going:

30 A lion which is strongest among beasts, and turneth not away for any;

31 A greyhound; an he goat also; and a king, against whom there is no rising up.

32 If thou hast done foolishly in lifting up thyself, or if thou hast thought evil, [f]lay thine hand upon thy mouth.

33 Surely the churning of milk bringeth forth butter, and the wringing of the nose bringeth forth blood: so the forcing of wrath bringeth forth strife.

3. Divine instructions, prophetic guidance.

4. That is, saucy, contumacious.

Ch. 30. B. C. 700.

1. Ch. 30 is considered the most enigmatical and difficult portion of the Proverbs; it is a ch. of dark sayings, riddles, and on this account has been a ch. of much discussion.

2. Stupid, lacking in intelligence.

3. Falsifiers of his truth.

4. Deceptive things.

5. Impugn the Divine character.

---

the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision. (I Sam. 3:1.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. (Amos 8:11.)

f. If ye know these things, happy are ye if you do them. (Jno. 13:17.) But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. (Js. 1:25.)

g. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted. (Mat. 23:12.) And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost. (Acts 12:23.)

h. Therefore it shall come to pass, when the Egyptians shall see thee, that they shall say, This is his wife: and they will kill me, but they will save thee alive. (Gen. 12:12.) And Abraham said of Sarah his wife, She is my sister; and Abimelech king of Gerar sent, and took Sarah. (Gen. 20:2.) And I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. (Luke 12:4.) Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue (42): For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God. (Jno. 12:42, 43.)

i. The name of the Lord is a strong tower: the righteous runneth into it, and is safe. (Prov. 18:10.) He that is of a proud heart stirreth up strife: but he that putteth his trust in the Lord shall be made fat. (Prov. 28:25.) See Ps. 91:1-16.

Chapter 30.

a. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it, that ye may keep the commandments of the Lord your God which I command you. (Dt. 4:2.) For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book. (Rev. 22:18.)

b. Give us this day our daily bread. (Mat. 6:11.) Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips; I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food. (Job. 23:12.)

c. Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein (12). Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt; from the house of bondage. (Dt. 8:12, 14.) According to their pasture so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me. (Hos. 13:6.)

d. The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Luke 18:11.)

e. Go to the ant, thou sluggard; consider her ways, and be wise (6): Which having no guide, overseer, or ruler (7), Provideth her meat in the summer, and gathereth her food in the harvest. (Prov. 6:6-8.)

f. If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great offences. (Ecc. 10:4.) The nations shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf. (Mic. 7:16.) Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. (Rom. 3:19.)

CHAPTER 31.

1 *Lemuel's lesson of chastity and temperance.* 6 *The afflicted are to be comforted and defended.* 10 *The praise and properties of a good wife.*

1 The [1]words of king Lĕm'u-el, the prophecy that his mother taught him.

2 What, my son? and what, the son of my womb? and what, the son of my vows?

3 Give not thy strength unto women, nor thy ways [a]to that which destroyeth kings.

4 It is not for kings, [b]O Lĕm'u-el, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink:

5 Lest [c]they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted.

6 Give strong drink unto him that is ready to perish, and wine unto those that be of heavy hearts.

7 Let him drink, and forget his poverty, and remember his misery no more.

8 Open thy mouth for the dumb in the cause of all such as are appointed to destruction.

9 Open thy mouth, [d]judge righteously, and [e]plead the cause of the poor and needy.

10 ¶ [2]Who can find a [3]virtuous woman? for her price is far above rubies.

11 The heart of her husband doth safely trust in her, so that he shall have no need of spoil.

12 She will do him good and not evil all the days of her life.

13 She seeketh wool, and flax, and worketh willingly with her hands.

14 She is like the merchants' ships; she bringeth her food from afar.

15 She riseth also while it is yet night, and giveth meat to her household, and a portion to her maidens.

16 She considereth a field, and buyeth it: with the fruit of her hands she planteth a vineyard.

17 She girdeth her loins with strength, and strengtheneth her arms.

18 She perceiveth that her merchandise is good: her candle goeth not out by night.

19 She layeth her hands to the spindle, and her hands hold the distaff.

20 She stretcheth [f]out her hand to the poor; yea, she reacheth forth her hands to the needy.

21 She is not afraid of the snow for her household: for all her household are clothed with scarlet.

22 She maketh herself coverings of tapestry; her clothing is silk and purple.

23 Her husband is known in the gates, when he sitteth among the elders of the land.

24 She maketh fine linen, and selleth it; and delivereth girdles unto the merchant.

25 Strength and honour are her clothing; and she shall rejoice in time to come.

26 She openeth her mouth with wisdom; and in her tongue is the law of kindness.

27 She looketh well to the ways of her household, and eateth not the bread of idleness.

28 Her children arise up, and call her blessed; her husband also, and he praiseth her.

29 Many daughters have done virtuously, but thou excellest them all.

30 Favour is deceitful, and beauty is vain: but a woman that feareth the Lord, she shall be praised.

31 Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates.

Ch. 31. B. C. 1015.

1. Lemuel is supposed to have reduced the instructions and precepts which he received from his mother into poetic form and in that manner they became the "Words of Lemuel."

2. Beginning with v. 10, the remaining 22 stanzas constitute a poem on the Model Wife. It has been called "The golden A-B-C for wives." Also "The looking glass for ladies, by which they should dress themselves." The word virtuous has lost its original meaning. The author never intended to bring into this poem any idea whatever concerning the life of chastity, as he had no other character in his mind, but the words "Virtuous" meant strong, valiant, noble-minded, as applying to ability and valour with such modifications as a female character would imply.

Chapter 31.

a. Neither shall he multiply wives to himself, that his heart turn not away: neither shall he greatly multiply to himself silver and gold. (Dt. 17:17.) Did not Solomon king of Israel sin by these things? yet among many nations was there no king like him, who was beloved of his God, and God made him king over all Israel: nevertheless even him did outlandish women cause to sin. (Neh. 13:26.) For she hath cast down many wounded: yea, many strong men have been slain by her. (Prov. 7:26.)

b. Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness! (Ecc. 10:17.)

c. Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations. (Lev. 10:9.) And it shall be, when he sitteth upon the throne of his kingdom, that he shall write him a copy of this law in a book out of that which is before the priests the Levites. (Dt. 17:18.)

d. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. (Lev. 19:15.)

e. Because I delivered the poor that cried, and the fatherless, and him that had none to help him. (Job 29:12.) Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow. (Is. 1:17.) He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the Lord. (Jer. 22:16.)

f. We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. (Ps. 44:1.) But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

g. Praise ye the Lord. Blessed is the man that feareth the Lord, that delighteth greatly in his commandments. (Ps. 112:1.) My son, forget not my law, but let thine heart keep my commandments (1). So shalt thou find favor and good understanding in the sight of God and man. (Prov. 3:1, 4.)

ECCLESIASTES

OR, THE PREACHER

NOTE.—The author of this book has been a subject of much consideration on the part of the critics. Solomon was originally supposed to be the author. At present there are but few who hold this view, however they are unable to select anyone as author. The theme of the book is the path to true happiness. The author seeks to show the vanity of all mere pursuits when made the chief end of life as contrasted with the real blessedness of true wisdom, i. e., religion. All is vanity without God, whose name occurs 43 times in the book while the name Jehovah is not mentioned.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The preacher sheweth that all human courses are vain:* 4 *because the creatures are restless in their courses,* 9 *they bring forth nothing new, and all old things are forgotten.*

1 The words of the [a]Preacher, the son of Dā'vid, king in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

2 Vanity [1]of [b]vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity.

3 What [c]profit hath a man of all his labour which he taketh under [2]the sun?

4 One generation passeth away, and another generation cometh: but the earth abideth for ever.

5 The sun also ariseth, and the sun goeth down, and hasteth to his place where he arose.

6 The [d]wind goeth toward the south, and turneth about unto the north; it whirleth about continually, and the wind returneth again according to his circuits.

7 All the rivers run into the sea; yet the sea is not full; unto the place from whence the rivers come, thither they return again.

8 All things are full of labour; man cannot utter it: [c]the eye is not satisfied with seeing, nor the ear filled with hearing.

9 The thing [3]that hath been, it is that which shall be; and that which is done is that which shall be done: and there is no new [4]thing under the sun.

10 Is there any thing whereof it may be said, See, this is new? it hath been already of old time, which was before us.

11 There is no remembrance of former things; neither shall there be any remembrance of things that are to come with those that shall come after.

12 ¶ I the Preacher was king over Ĭs'ra-el in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

13 And I gave my heart to seek and search out by wisdom concerning all things that are done under heaven: this sore travail hath God given to the sons of man to be exercised therewith.

14 I have seen all the works that are done under the sun; and, behold, all is vanity and vexation of spirit.

15 That which is crooked cannot be made straight: and that which is wanting cannot be numbered.

Ch. 1. B. C. 977.

1. The author abruptly plunges into his subject by announcing that the struggle to satisfy the heart with worldly things is vain. Vanity of vanities is such a purpose.

2. An expression occurring 21 times in this book but nowhere else in the scriptures and means "on the earth."

3. That which hath been. (R. V.)

4. That is, new source of happiness.

Ch. 2. B. C. 977.

1. Come now.

2. Delusive, unreal.

3. That is, when made the chief end or purpose.

4. Accomplish.

5. All things considered but for themselves alone were vanity.

16 I communed with mine own heart, saying, Lo, I am come to great estate, and have [f]gotten more wisdom than all they that have been before me in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: yea, my heart had great experience of wisdom and knowledge.

17 And [g]I gave my heart to know wisdom, and to know madness and folly: I perceived that this also is vexation of spirit.

18 For [h]in much wisdom is much grief: and he that increaseth knowledge increaseth sorrow.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The vanity of human courses in the works of pleasure.* 12 *Though the wise be better than the fool, yet both have one event.* 24 *Nothing better than joy in our labour.*

1 I said [a]in mine heart, Go [1]to now, I will prove thee with mirth, therefore enjoy pleasure: and, behold, this also is [2]vanity.

2 I said [b]of laughter, It is [3]mad: and of mirth, What doeth [4]it?

3 I sought in mine heart to give [c]myself unto wine, yet acquainting mine heart with wisdom; and to lay hold on folly, till I might see what was that good for the sons of men, which they should do under the heaven all the days of their life.

4 I made me great works; I builded me houses; I planted me vineyards:

5 I made me gardens and orchards, and I planted trees in them of all kind of fruits:

6 I made me pools of water, to water therewith the wood that bringeth forth trees:

7 I got me servants and maidens and had servants born in my house; also I had great possessions of great and small cattle above all that were in Je-rū'sa-lĕm before me:

8 I gathered me also silver and gold, and the peculiar treasure of kings and of the provinces: I gat me men singers and women singers, and the delights of the sons of men, as musical instruments, and that of all sorts.

9 So [d]I was great, and increased more than all that were before me in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: also my wisdom remained with me.

10 And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept [5]not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labour: and [e]this was my portion of all my labour.

Ref. Ecclesiastes. Chapter 1.

a. See v. 12.

b. Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth; and mine age is as nothing before thee: verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah (5). Surely every man walketh in a vain show: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them. (Ps. 39:5, 6.) Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity. (Ps. 62:9.) For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope. (Rom. 8:20.)

c. Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labor that I had labored to do: and, behold, all was vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun. (Ecc. 2:11.) What profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboreth? (Ecc. 3:9.) And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath labored for the wind? (Ecc. 5:16.)

d. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. (Jno. 3:8.)

e. Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied. (Prov. 27:20.) There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labor; neither is his eye satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labor, and bereave my soul of good? This is also vanity, yea, it is a sore travail. (Ecc. 4:8.)

f. Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. (I Ks. 3:12.) And Solomon's wisdom excelled the wisdom of all the children of the east country, and all the wisdom of Egypt. (I Ks. 4:30.)

g. All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me. (Ecc. 7:23.) Prove all things; hold fast that which is good. (I Thess. 5:21.)

h. And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh. (Ecc. 12:12.) Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? (I Cor. 1:20.)

Chapter 2.

a. And I will say to my soul, Soul, thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry. (Luke 12:19.) The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth. (Ecc. 7:4.) Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labor, the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun. (Ecc. 8:15.)

b. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow. (Is. 50:11.)

c. A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry; but money answereth all things. (Ecc. 10:19.) And wine that maketh glad the heart of man, and oil to make his face to shine, and bread which strengtheneth man's heart. (Ps. 104:15.)

d. And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts and of thy wisdom (6). Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it: and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard. (I Ks. 10:6, 7.)

e. Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the

11 Then I looked on all the works that my hands had wrought, and on the labour that I had laboured to do: and, behold, all was [6]vanity and vexation of spirit, and there was no profit under the sun.

12 ¶ And I turned myself to behold wisdom, [f]and madness, and folly: for what can the man do that cometh after the king? even that which hath been already done.

13 Then I saw that wisdom excelleth folly, as far as light excelleth darkness.

14 The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness: and I myself perceived also that [g]one [7]event happeneth to them all.

15 Then said I in my heart, As it happeneth to the fool, so it happeneth even to me; and why was I then more wise? Then I said in my heart, that this also is [8]vanity.

16 For there is no remembrance of the wise more than of the fool for ever; seeing that which now is in the days to come shall all be forgotten. And how dieth the wise man? as the fool.

17 Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is [8]vanity and vexation of spirit.

18 ¶ Yea, I hated all my labour which I had taken under the sun: because I should leave it unto the man that shall be after me.

19 And who knoweth whether he shall be a wise man or a fool? yet shall he have rule over all my labour wherein I have laboured, and wherein I have shewed myself wise under the sun. This is also vanity.

20 Therefore I went about to cause my heart to despair of all the labour which I took under the sun.

21 For there is a man whose labour is in wisdom, and in knowledge, and in equity; yet to a man that hath not laboured therein shall he leave it for his portion. This also is [8]vanity and a great evil.

22 For what hath man of all his labour, and of the vexation of his heart, wherein he hath laboured under the sun?

23 For all his days are [h]sorrows, and his travail grief; yea, his heart taketh not rest in the night. This is also vanity.

24 ¶ There is nothing [9]better for a man, than that he should eat and drink, and that he should make his soul enjoy good in his labour. This also I saw, that it was from the hand of God.

25 For who can eat, or who else can hasten hereunto, more than I?

6. Unsatisfactory.

7. That is, death.

8. Unsatisfying, delusive, unreal.

9. The Hebrew has it, it is not good for a man that he should eat and drink to the satisfaction of his soul.

10. The advantage of obedience, the end of vanity and the source of all true, satisfying happiness.

Ch. 3. B. C. 977.

1. A fixed time for the animal and vegetable kingdoms, for inanimate nature.

2. A law governing the period of gestation, independent of us.

3. Rejoice.

26 For God giveth [10]to a man that is good in his sight wisdom, and knowledge, and joy: but to the sinner he giveth travail, to gather and to heap up, that he may give to him that is good before God. This also is vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *By the necessary change of times, vanity is added to human travail.* 11 *There is an excellency in God's works.* 16 *As for man, God shall judge his works.*

1 To every thing there is a [1]season, and a [a]time to every purpose under the heaven:

2 [b]A time to [2]be born, and a time to die; a time to plant, and a time to pluck up that which is planted;

3 A [c]time to kill, and a time to heal; a time to break down, and a time to build up;

4 A time to weep, and a time to laugh; a time to mourn, and a time to [3]dance;

5 A time to cast away stones, and a time to gather stones together; a time to embrace, and a time to refrain from embracing;

6 A time to get, and a time to lose; a time to keep, and a time to cast away;

7 A time to rend, and a time to sew; a time to keep silence, and a time to speak;

8 A time to love, and a time [d]to hate; a time of war, and a time of peace.

9 What [e]profit hath he that worketh in that wherein he laboureth?

10 I have seen the travail, which God hath given to the sons of men to be exercised in it.

11 He hath made every thing beautiful in his time: also he hath set the world in their heart, so that [f]no man can find out the work that God maketh from the beginning to the end.

12 I know that there is no good in them, but for a man to rejoice, and to do good in his life.

13 And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labour, it is the gift of God.

14 I know that, whatsoever God doeth, it shall be for ever: [g]nothing can be put to it, nor any thing taken from it: and God doeth it, that men should fear before him.

15 That which hath been is now; and that which is to be hath already been; and God requireth that which is past.

16 ¶ And moreover [h]I saw under the sun the place of judgment, that wickedness was there; and the place of righteousness, that iniquity was there.

17 I said in mine heart, [i]God shall judge

---

days of thy vanity: for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labor which thou takest under the sun. (Ecc. 9:9.) Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God will bring thee into judgment. (Ecc. 11:9.) Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. (I Tim. 6:17.)

f. I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness (25). And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her. (Ecc. 7:25, 26.) See ch. 1:17.

g. All things come alike to all: there is one event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth an oath. (Ecc. 9:2.)

h. Yet man is born unto trouble, as the sparks fly upward. (Job 5:7.) Man that is born of a woman is of few days, and full of trouble (1). He cometh forth like a flower, and is cut down: he fleeth also as a shadow, and continueth not. (Job 14:1, 2.)

Chapter 3.

a. Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him. (Ecc. 8:6.)

b. And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment (27): So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:27, 28.) Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass. (Job 14:5.)

c. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.)

d. If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. (Luke 14:26.) A righteous man hateth lying: but a wicked man is loathsome, and cometh to shame. (Prov. 13:5.) I will set no wicked thing before mine eyes: I hate the work of them that turn aside; it shall not cleave to me. (Ps. 101:3.)

e. And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath labored for the wind? (Ecc. 5:16.) See ch. 2:11. See ch. 1:3.

f. Then I beheld all the work of God, that a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labor to seek it out, yet he shall not find it: yea, farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it. (Ecc. 8:17.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

g. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

h. If thou seest the oppression of the poor, and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they. (Ecc. 5:8.)

i. For the work of a man shall he render unto him, and cause every man to find according to his ways. (Job 34:11.) Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) For the son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his

the righteous and the wicked: for there is a time there for every purpose and for every work.

18 I said in mine heart concerning the estate of the sons of men, that God might manifest them, and that they might see that they themselves are beasts.

19 For that which befalleth the sons of men befalleth beasts; even one thing befalleth them: as the one dieth, so dieth the other; yea, they have all one breath; so that a man hath no preeminence above a beast: for all is vanity.

20 All go unto one place; [j]all are of the dust, and all turn to dust again.

21 Who knoweth the spirit of man that [k]goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth?

22 Wherefore I perceive that there is nothing better, than that a man should rejoice in his own works; for that is his portion: for who [l]shall bring him to see what shall be after him?

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Vanity is increased unto men by oppression,* 4 *by envy,* 5 *by idleness,* 7 *by covetousness,* 9 *by solitariness,* 13 *by wilfulness.*

1 [1]So I returned, and considered all the oppressions that are done under the [2]sun: and behold the tears of such as were oppressed, and they had no comforter; and on the side of their oppressors there was power; but they had no comforter.

2 Wherefore [a]I praised the dead which are already dead more than the living which are yet alive.

3 Yea, better is he than both they, which hath not yet been, who hath not seen the evil work that is done under the sun.

4 ¶ Again, I considered all travail, and every right work, that for this a man is envied of his neighbour. This is also vanity and [3]vexation of spirit.

5 The [b]fool foldeth his hands together, and eateth his own flesh.

6 Better is an handful with quietness, than both the hands full with travail and vexation of spirit.

7 ¶ Then I returned, and I saw [3]vanity under the sun.

8 There is one alone, and there is not a second; yea, he hath neither child nor brother: yet is there no end of all his labour; neither is his eye [c]satisfied with riches; neither saith he, For whom do I labour, and bereave my soul of good? This is also [3]vanity, yea, it is a sore travail.

9 ¶ Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labour.

10 For if they fall, the one will lift up his fellow: but woe to him that is alone when he falleth; for he hath not another to help him up.

11 Again, if two lie together, then they heat: but how can one be warm alone?

12 And if one prevail against him, two shall withstand him; and a threefold cord is not quickly broken.

13 ¶ Better is a poor and a wise child than an old and foolish king, who will no more be admonished.

14 For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor.

15 I considered all the living which walk under the [2]sun, with the [4]second child that shall stand up in his stead.

16 There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is [3]vanity and vexation of spirit.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Vanities in divine service,* 8 *in murmuring against oppression,* 9 *and in riches.* 18 *Joy in riches is the gift of God.*

1 [1]Keep [a]thy [2]foot when thou goest to the house of God, and be more ready to hear, than [b]to give the sacrifice of fools: for they consider not that they do evil.

2 Be not rash [3]with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth: therefore let [c]thy words be few.

3 For a dream cometh through the multitude of business; and a fool's voice is known by multitude of words.

4 When [d]thou vowest a vow unto God, defer not to [d]pay it; for he hath no pleasure in fools: pay that which thou hast vowed.

5 Better [e]is it that thou shouldest not vow, than that thou shouldest vow and not pay.

6 Suffer not thy mouth to cause thy flesh to sin; [f]neither say thou before the angel, that it was an error: wherefore should God be angry at thy voice, and destroy the work of thine hands?

7 For in the multitude of dreams and many words there are also divers vanities: but [g]fear thou God.

8 ¶ If thou seest the oppression of the poor,

Ch. 4. B. C. 977.

1. The subject of ch. 4, is "Man's inhumanity to man."

2. On the earth.

3. Delusive.

4. The word here rendered "second" in verses 8, 10, is used in the sense of an ally, an associate, and is so interpreted here by the Hebrew scholars.

Ch. 5. B. C. 977.

1. The author has now made a wide examination into the powers of man, to satisfy himself, and has found them to be as vanity, therefore turns to the controlling power, "Whom no arts of man can withstand."

2. A fig. representing behavior, implying cautiousness.

3. Opposed to considerate reverence.

body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.)

j. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken; for dust thou art, and unto dust shall thou return. (Gen. 3:19.)

k. Then shalt the dust return to the earth as it was: and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it. (Ecc. 12:7.) And as it is appointed unto me once to die, but after this judgment (27). So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:27, 28.) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. (Rev. 20:12.)

l. His sons came to honor, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them. (Job 14:21.) Take therefore no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof. (Mat. 6:64.)

Chapter 4.

a. There the wicked cease from troubling; and there the weary be at rest. (Job 3:17.) Therefore I hated life; because the work that is wrought under the sun is grievous unto me: for all is vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 2:17.)

b. Yet a little sleep, a little slumber, a little folding of the hands to sleep (10). So shall thy poverty come as one that traveleth, and thy want as an armed man. (Prov. 6:10, 11.)

c. Hell and destruction are never full; so the eyes of man are never satisfied. (Prov. 27:20.) For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. (I Jno. 2:16.)

Chapter 5.

a. And he said, Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. (Ex. 3:5.) God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. (Ps. 89:7.) Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.)

b. The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Pr. 15:8.) For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.)

c. In a multitude of words there wanteth not sin: but he that refraineth his lips is wise. (Prov. 10:19.) But when ye pray, use not vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking. (Mat. 6:7.)

d. If a man vow a vow unto the Lord, or swear an oath to bind his soul with a bond; he shall not break his word; he shall do according to all that proceedeth out of his mouth. (Num. 30:2.) I will go into thy house with burnt offerings: I will pay thee my vows. (Ps. 66:13.) Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.) Vow, and pay unto the Lord your God: let all that be round about him bring presents unto him that ought to be feared. (Ps. 76:11.)

e. Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God. (Acts 5:4.) It is a snare to the man who devoureth that which is holy, and after vows to make enquiry. (Prov. 20:25.)

f. For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels. (I Cor. 11:10.) I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality. (I Tim. 5:21.)

g. Let not thine heart envy sinners: but be thou in the fear of the Lord all the day long. (Prov. 23:17.) Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear (28). For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:28, 29.)

and violent perverting of judgment and justice in a province, marvel not at the matter: for [h]he that is higher than the highest regardeth; and there be higher than they.

9 ¶ Moreover the profit of the earth is for all: the king himself is served by the field.

10 He that loveth silver shall not be satisfied [4]with silver; nor he that loveth abundance with increase: this is also [5]vanity.

11 When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes?

12 The sleep of a labouring man is sweet, whether he eat little or much: but the abundance of the rich will not suffer him to sleep.

13 There is a sore evil which I have seen under the sun, namely, riches kept for the owners thereof to their hurt.

14 But those riches perish by evil travail: and he begetteth a son, and there is nothing in his hand.

15 As [i]he came forth of his mother's womb, naked shall he return to go as he came, and shall take nothing of his labour, which he may carry away in his hand.

16 And this also is a sore evil, that in all points as he came, so shall he go: and what profit hath he that hath laboured for the wind?

17 All his days also he eateth in darkness, and he hath much sorrow and wrath with his sickness.

18 ¶ Behold that which I have seen: [j]it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labour that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him: for it is his portion.

19 Every man also to whom God hath given riches and wealth, and hath given him power to eat thereof, and to take his portion, and to rejoice in his labour; this is the gift of God.

20 For he shall not much remember the days of his life; because God [k]answereth him in the joy of his heart.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The vanity of riches without use.* 3 *Of children,* 6 *and old age without riches.* 11 *The conclusion of vanities.*

1 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, and it is common [1]among men:

2 A man to whom God hath [a]given riches, wealth, and honour, so that he wanteth nothing for his soul of all that he desireth, yet God [b]giveth him not power to eat thereof, but a stranger eateth it: this is [2]vanity, and it is an evil disease.

4. Shall not be satisfied with the love of money.

5. Unsatisfactory.

Ch. 6. B. C. 977.

1. The making of riches the chief aim.

2. Unsatisfactory, delusive.

3. The author now turns to the consideration of the value of common sense in human affairs.

Ch. 7. B. C. 977.

1. In this ch. the author discusses the value of prudence and discretion in all things.

2. That is, he who has achieved a good name, the day of his death is the day of his victory.

3. A fig. expression, meaning the cultivation of sympathy.

4. Sober reflections.

5. Reckless mirth.

6. Unsatisfactory.

3 ¶ If a man beget an hundred children, and live many years, so that the days of his years be many, and his soul be not filled with good, and [c]also that he have no burial; I say, that an untimely birth is better than he.

4 For he cometh in with vanity, and departeth in darkness, and his name shall be covered with darkness.

5 Moreover he hath not seen the sun, nor known any thing: this hath more rest than the other.

6 ¶ Yea, though he live a thousand years twice told, yet hath he seen no good: do not all go to one place?

7 All [d]the labour of man is for his mouth, and yet the appetite is not filled.

8 For what hath the wise more than the fool? what hath the poor, that knoweth to walk before the living?

9 ¶ [3]Better is the sight of the eyes than the wandering of the desire: this is also vanity and vexation of spirit.

10 That which hath been is named already, and it is known that it is man: neither [e]may he contend with him that is mightier than he.

11 ¶ Seeing there be many things that increase vanity, what is man the better?

12 For who knoweth what is good for man in this life, all the days of his vain life which he spendeth as [f]a shadow? for who can tell a man what shall be after him under the sun?

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Remedies against vanity are, a good name,* 2 *mortification,* 7 *patience,* 11 *wisdom.* 23 *The difficulty of wisdom.*

1 [1]A good [a]name is better than precious ointment; and [b]the day of [2]death than the day of one's birth.

2 ¶ It is better to go to the [c]house of [3]mourning, than to go to the house of feasting: for that is the end of all men; and the living will lay it to his heart.

3 [4]Sorrow is better than [5]laughter: for [d]by the sadness of the countenance the heart is made better.

4 The heart of the wise is in the house of mourning; but the heart of fools is in the house of mirth.

5 It is better to hear the rebuke of the wise, than for a man to hear the song of fools.

6 For as the crackling of thorns under a pot, so is the laughter of the fool: this also is [e]vanity.

7 ¶ Surely oppression maketh a wise man mad; [e]and a gift destroyeth the heart.

8 Better is the end of a thing than the beginning thereof: and the patient in spirit is better than the proud in spirit.

---

h. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.) God standeth in the congregation of the mighty; he judgeth among the gods. (Ps. 82:1.)

i. And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. (Job 1:21.) For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out. (I Tim. 6:7.)

j. Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. (I Tim. 6:17.)

k. And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. (Ex. 23:25.)

Chapter 6.

a. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches, and honour: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ki. 3:13.)

b. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:20.)

c. And they went to bury her: but they found no more of her than the skull, and the feet, and the palms of her hands. (II Ki. 9:35.) He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Jerusalem. (Jer. 22:19.)

d. He that laboureth, laboureth for himself; for his mouth craveth it of him. (Prov. 16:26.) But godliness with contentment is great gain (6). For we brought nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out (7). And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. (I Tim. 6:6-8.)

e. For he is not a man, as I am, that I should answer him, and we should come together in judgment. (Job 9:32.) Woe unto him that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands? (Is. 45:9.)

f. My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass. (Ps. 102:11.) I am gone like the shadow when it declineth: I am tossed up and down as the locust. (Ps. 109:23.) Lord, what is man, that thou takest knowledge of him! or the son of man, that thou makest account of him! (3). Man is like to vanity: his days are as a shadow that passeth away. (Ps. 144:3, 4.) Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Ja. 4:14.)

Chapter 7.

a. A good name is rather to be chosen than great riches, and loving favor rather than silver and gold. (Prov. 22:1.)

b. For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. (Phil. 1:23.) And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them. (Rev. 14:13.)

c. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. (Mat. 5:4.)

d. For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:10.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him (5). For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth (6). Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous, nevertheless afterward it yieldeth the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby. (Heb. 12:5, 6, 11.)

e. And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.) Thou shalt not wrest

9 Be [f]not hasty in thy spirit to be angry: for anger resteth in the bosom of fools.

10 Say not thou, What is the cause that the former days were better than these? for thou dost not enquire wisely concerning this.

11 ¶ Wisdom is good with an inheritance: and by it there is profit to them that see the sun.

12 For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence; but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it.

13 Consider the work of God: for [g]who can make that straight, which he hath made crooked?

14 In the day of prosperity be joyful, but in the day of adversity consider: God also hath set the one over against the other, to the end that man should find nothing after him.

15 All things have I seen in the days of my vanity: there is a just man that perisheth in his righteousness, and there is a wicked man that prolongeth his life in his wickedness.

16 [h]Be not righteous over much; neither make thyself over wise: why shouldest thou destroy thyself?

17 Be not over much wicked, neither be thou foolish: [i]why shouldest thou die before thy time?

18 It is good that thou shouldest take hold of this; yea, also from this withdraw not thine hand: for he that feareth God shall come forth of them all.

19 Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city.

20 [j]For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not.

21 [7]Also take no heed unto all words that are spoken; lest thou hear thy servant [8]curse thee:

22 For oftentimes also thine own heart knoweth that thou thyself likewise hast cursed others.

23 ¶ All this have I proved by wisdom: I said, I will be wise; but it was far from me.

24 That which is far off, and exceeding deep, who can find it out?

25 I applied mine heart to know, and to search, and to seek out wisdom, and the reason of things, and to know the wickedness of folly, even of foolishness and madness:

26 And I find more bitter than death the woman, whose heart is snares and nets, and her hands as bands: [k]whoso pleaseth God shall escape from her; but the sinner shall be taken by her.

27 Behold, this have I found, saith the preacher, counting one by one, to find out the account:

28 Which yet my soul seeketh, but I find not: one man among a thousand have I found; but a woman among all those have I not found.

29 Lo, this only have I found, that God [l]hath made man upright; but they have sought out many inventions.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Kings are greatly to be respected.* 12 *It is better with the godly in adversity, than with the wicked in prosperity.*

1 [1]Who is as the wise man? and who knoweth the interpretation of a thing? a man's wisdom maketh his face to shine, and the boldness of his face shall be changed.

2 I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, [a]and that in regard of the oath of God.

3 Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him.

4 Where the word of a king is, there is power: and who may say unto him, What doest thou?

5 Whoso keepeth the commandment shall feel no evil thing: and a wise man's heart discerneth both time and judgment.

6 ¶ Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, [2]therefore the misery of man is great upon him.

7 For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be?

8 [b]There is no man that hath power over the spirit to retain the spirit; neither hath he power in the day of death: and there is no discharge in that war; neither shall wickedness deliver those that are given to it.

9 All this have I seen, and applied my heart unto every work that is done under the sun: there is a time wherein one man ruleth over another to his own hurt.

10 And so I saw the wicked buried, who had come and gone from the place of the holy, and they were forgotten in the city where they had so done: this is also vanity.

11 Because [c]sentence against an evil work is not executed speedily, therefore the heart of the sons of men is fully set in them to do evil.

12 ¶ [3]Though a [d]sinner do evil an hundred times, and his days be prolonged, yet surely I know that [e]it shall be well with them that fear God, which fear before him:

13 But it shall not be well with the wicked, neither shall he prolong his days, which are

7. Should be "therefore."

8. Spoken evil.

Ch. 8. B. C. 977.

1. In this ch. is unfolded the philosophy of patience and its great value to those who possess it.

2. That is, when?

3. Because.

judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. (Dt. 16:19.)

f. He that is slow to anger is better than the mighty; and he that ruleth his spirit than he that taketh a city. (Prov. 16:32.) Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath. (Ja. 1:19.)

g. For the Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back? (Is. 14:27.)

h. Concerning zeal, persecuting the church, touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. (Phil. 3:6.) For I say, through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think, but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. (Rom. 12:3.)

i. It shall be accomplished before his time, and his branch shall not be green. (Job 15:32.) But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

j. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? (Prov. 20:9.) For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God. (Rom. 3:23.) If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us. (I Jno. 1:8.)

k. And it came to pass after these things, that his master's wife cast her eyes upon Joseph; and she said, Lie with me (7). But he refused, and said unto his master's wife, Behold, my master wotteth not what is with me in the house, and he hath committed all that he hath to my hand (8). There is none greater in the house than I; neither hath he kept back any thing from me but thee, because thou art his wife: how then can I do this great wickedness, and sin against God? (Gen. 39:7-9.)

l. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Gen. 1:27.)

Chapter 8.

a. Wherefore ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake. (Rom. 13:5.) Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work. (Tit. 3:1.)

b. They that trust in their wealth, and boast themselves in the multitude of their riches (6). None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him. (Ps. 49:6, 7.) Seeing his days are determined, the number of his months are with thee, thou hast appointed his bounds that he cannot pass. (Job 14:5.)

c. He hath said in his heart, I shall not be moved: for I shall never be in adversity. (Ps. 10:6.) These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. (Ps. 50:21.) Let favor be shown to the wicked, yet will he not learn righteousness: in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lord. (Is. 26:10.)

d. There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old: but the sinner being an hundred years old, shall be accursed. (Is. 65:20.) But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:5.)

e. But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace. (Ps. 37:11.) Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) But whoso hearkeneth unto me shall dwell safely, and shall be quiet from fear of evil. (Prov. 1:33.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

as a shadow; because he feareth [f]not before God.

14 There is a vanity which is done upon the earth; that there be just men, unto whom it [g]happeneth according to the work of the wicked; again, there be wicked men, to whom it happeneth according to the work of the righteous: I said that this also is vanity.

15 Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labour the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun.

16 ¶ When I applied mine heart to know wisdom, and to see the business that is done upon the earth: (for also there is that neither day nor night seeth sleep with his eyes:)

17 Then I beheld all the work of God, that [h]a man cannot find out the work that is done under the sun: because though a man labour to seek it out, yet he shall not find it; yea farther; though a wise man think to know it, yet shall he not be able to find it.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Like things happen to good and bad.* 4 *There is a necessity of death unto men.* 11 *God's providence ruleth over all.* 13 *Wisdom is better than strength.*

1 [1]For all [2]this I considered in my heart even to [3]declare all this, that the [a]righteous, and the wise, and their works, are in the hand of God: no man knoweth either love or hatred by all that is before them.

2 [b]All things come alike to all: there is one [4]event to the righteous, and to the wicked; to the good and to the clean, and to the unclean; to him that sacrificeth, and to him that sacrificeth not: as is the good, so is the sinner; and he that sweareth, as he that feareth, an oath.

3 This is an evil among all things that are done under the sun, that there is one [4]event unto all: yea, also the heart of the sons of men is full of evil, and madness is in their heart while they live, and after that they go to the dead.

4 ¶ For to him that is joined to all the living there is hope: for a living dog is better than a dead lion.

5 For the living know that they shall die: but [c]the dead know not any thing, neither have they any more a reward; for [d]the memory of them is forgotten.

Ch. 9. B. C. 977.

1. In this ch. the common liability of all men is discussed and illustrated.

2. "For" introduces the reason for the statements of the last verse of ch. 8.

3. To prove.

4. That is, death.

Ch. 10. B. C. 977.

1. In ch. 10, the author discusssos and illustrates the relations existing between folly and wisdom.

6 Also their love, and their hatred, and their envy, is now perished; neither have they any more a portion for ever in any thing that is done under the sun.

7 ¶ Go thy way, [e]eat thy bread with joy, and drink thy wine with a merry heart; for God now accepteth thy works.

8 Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment.

9 Live joyfully with the wife whom thou lovest all the days of the life of thy vanity, which he hath given thee under the sun, all the days of thy vanity: [f]for that is thy portion in this life, and in thy labour which thou takest under the sun.

10 Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest.

11 ¶ I returned, and saw under the sun, that the race is not to the swift, nor the battle to the strong, neither yet bread to the wise, nor yet riches to men of understanding, nor yet favour to men of skill; but time and chance happeneth to them all.

12 For [g]man also knoweth not his time: as the fishes that are taken in an evil net, and as the birds that are caught in the snare; so are the sons of men [h]snared in an evil time, when it falleth suddenly upon them.

13 ¶ This wisdom have I seen also under the sun, and it seemed great unto me:

14 There was a little city, and few men within it; and there came a great king against it, and besieged it, and built great bulwarks against it:

15 Now there was found in it a poor wise man, and he by his wisdom delivered the city; yet no man remembered that same poor man.

16 Then [i]said I, Wisdom is better than strength: nevertheless [j]the poor man's wisdom is despised, and his words are not heard.

17 The [k]words of wise men are heard in quiet more than the cry of him that ruleth among fools.

18 Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but [l]one sinner destroyeth much good.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Observations of wisdom and folly:* 16 *of riot,* 18 *slothfulness,* 19 *and money.* 20 *Men's thoughts of kings ought to be reverent.*

1 [1]Dead flies cause the ointment of the apothecary to send forth a stinking savour:

---

f. See o, ch. 1, Prov.

g. For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning. (Ps. 73:14.) The wise man's eyes are in his head; but the fool walketh in darkness; and I myself perceived also that one event happeneth to them all. (Ecc. 2:14.)

h. Which doeth great things and unsearchable; marvellous things without number. (Job 5:9.)

Chapter 9.

a. Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. (Is. 26:12.) Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

b. Wherefore do the wicked live, become old, yea, are mighty in power? (Job 21:7.) And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. (Mal. 3:15.)

c. He sees come to honor, and he knoweth it not; and they are brought low, but he perceiveth it not of them. (Job 14:21.) Doubtless thou art our father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our father, our redeemer: thy name is from everlasting. (Is. 63:16.)

I. The eye of him that hath seen me shall see me no more: thine eyes are upon me, and I am not. (Job 7:8.) They are dead, they shall not live, they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish. (Is. 26:14.)

e. Then I commended mirth, because a man hath no better thing under the sun, than to eat, and to drink, and to be merry: for that shall abide with him of his labor the days of his life, which God giveth him under the sun. (Ecc. 8:15.)

f. And also that every man should eat and drink, and enjoy the good of all his labor, it is the gift of God. (Ecc. 3:13.) Behold that which I have seen: it is good and comely for one to eat and to drink, and to enjoy the good of all his labor that he taketh under the sun all the days of his life, which God giveth him; for it is his portion. (Ecc. 5:18.)

g. Because to every purpose there is time and judgment, therefore the misery of man is great upon him (6). For he knoweth not that which shall be: for who can tell him when it shall be? (Ecc. 8:6, 7.) Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come (42). But know this, that if the good man of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up (43). Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 24:42-44.) But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you (1). For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (I Thess. 5:1, 2.)

h. In the transgression of an evil man there is a snare: but the righteous doth sing and rejoice. (Prov. 29:6.) But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee; then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:20.) For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape. (I Thess. 5:3.)

i. A wise man scaleth the city of the mighty, and casteth down the strength of the confidence thereof. (Prov. 21:22.) A wise man is strong; yea, a man of knowledge increaseth strength. (Prov. 24:5.) For wisdom is a defence, and money is a defence: but the excellency of knowledge is, that wisdom giveth life to them that have it (12). Wisdom strengtheneth the wise more than ten mighty men which are in the city. (Ecc. 7:12, 19.)

j. And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is that which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? (Mk. 6:2.)

k. My Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand. (Jno. 10:29.)

l. But the children of Israel committed a trespass in the accursed thing: for Achan, the son of Carmi, the son Zabdi, the son of Zerah, of the tribe of Judah, took of the accursed thing: and the anger of the Lord was kindled against the children of Israel. (Josh. 7:1.)

so doth a little folly him that is in reputation for wisdom and honour.

2 A wise [a]man's heart is at his right hand; but a fool's heart at his left.

3 Yea also, when he that is a fool walketh by the way, his wisdom faileth him, [b]and he saith to every one that he is a fool.

4 If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for [c]yielding pacifieth great offences.

5 There is an evil which I have seen under the sun, as an error which proceedeth from the ruler:

6 [2]Folly is set in great dignity, and the [3]rich sit in low place.

7 I have seen servants upon horses, and princes walking as servants upon the earth.

8 He that diggeth a pit shall fall into it; and whoso breaketh an hedge, a serpent shall bite him.

9 Whoso removeth stones shall be hurt therewith; and he that cleaveth wood shall be endangered thereby.

10 If the iron be blunt, and he do not whet the edge, then must he put to more strength: but wisdom is profitable to direct.

11 Surely the serpent will [d]bite without enchantment; and a babbler is no better.

12 The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself.

13 The beginning of the words of his mouth is foolishness: and the end of his talk is mischievous madness.

14 A fool also is full of words: a man cannot tell what shall be; and what shall be [e]after him, who can tell him?

15 The labour of the foolish wearieth every one of them, because he knoweth not how to go to the city.

16 ¶ Woe to thee, O land, when thy king is a [4]child, and thy princes eat in the morning!

17 Blessed art thou, O land, when thy king is the son of nobles, and thy princes eat in due season, for strength, and not for drunkenness!

18 ¶ By much slothfulness the building decayeth; and through idleness of the hands the house droppeth through.

19 ¶ A feast is made for laughter, and wine maketh merry: but money answereth all things.

20 ¶ Curse not the king, no not in thy thought; and curse not the rich in thy bedchamber: for [f]a bird of the air shall carry the voice, and that which hath wings shall tell the matter.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Directions for charity.* 7 *Death in life,* 9 *and the day of judgment in the days of youth, are to be thought on.*

2. Foolish men.

3. Not in mere wealth but in wisdom, as the antithesis to folly (i. e., foolish men).

4. Given to childish levity.

Ch. 11. B. C. 977.

1. In ch. 11 the matter of perverse things is set aside and the making of life happy by kindness and consideration toward others is taken up.

2. This is a bold figure which refers to the investment of doing good that may prove in the end of much advantage to the doer.

3. Compared with the hereafter.

Ch. 12. B. C. 977.

1. In this ch. are given the cautions, pointing out what should be done.

1 [1]Cast thy bread [2]upon [a]the waters: [b]for thou shalt find it after many days.

2 Give a portion [c]to seven, and also to eight; for thou knowest not what evil shall be upon the earth.

3 If the clouds be full of rain, they empty themselves upon the earth: and if the tree fall toward the south, or toward the north, in the place where the tree falleth, there it shall be.

4 He that observeth the wind shall not sow; and he that regardeth the clouds shall not reap.

5 As [d]thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child: even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all.

6 In the morning sow thy seed, and in the evening withhold not thine hand: for thou knowest not whether shall prosper, either this or that, or whether they both shall be alike good.

7 ¶ Truly the light is sweet, and a pleasant thing it is for the eyes to behold the sun:

8 But if a man live many years, and rejoice in them all; yet let him remember the days of darkness; for they shall be many. All that cometh is vanity.

9 ¶ Rejoice, O young man, in thy youth; and let thy heart cheer thee in the days of thy youth, and walk in the ways of thine heart, and in the sight of thine eyes: but know thou, that for all these things God [e]will bring thee into judgment.

10 Therefore remove sorrow from thy heart, and [f]put away evil from thy flesh: for childhood and youth are [3]vanity.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The Creator is to be remembered in due time.* 13 *The fear of God is the chief antidote of vanity.*

1 [1]Remember [a]now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them;

2 While the sun, or the light, or the moon, or the stars, be not darkened, nor the clouds return after the rain:

3 In the day when the keepers of the house shall tremble, and the strong men shall bow themselves, and the grinders cease because they are few, and those that look out of the windows be darkened,

4 And the doors shall be shut in the streets, when the sound of the grinding is low, and he shall rise up at the voice of the bird, and all the daughters of musick shall be brought low;

Chapter 10.

a. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

b. Every prudent man dealeth with knowledge: but a fool layeth open his folly. (Prov. 13:16.)

c. And fell at his feet, and said, Upon me, my lord, upon me let this iniquity be: and let thine handmaid, I pray thee, speak in thine audience, and hear the words of thine handmaid. (I Sam. 25:24.) By long forbearing is a prince persuaded, and a soft tongue breaketh the bone. (Prov. 25:15.)

d. For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lord. (Jer. 8:17.)

e. Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Ja. 4:14.)

f. And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out. (Luke 19:40.)

Chapter 11.

a. Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of the ox and the ass. (Is. 32:20.)

b. He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. (Prov. 19:17.) And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:42.) And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.) For God is not unrighteous to forget your work of labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

c. He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honor. (Ps. 112:9.)

d. The wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit. (Jno. 3:8.)

e. Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

f. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.) Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. (II Tim. 2:22.)

Chapter 12.

a. But thou shalt remember the Lord thy God: for it is he that giveth thee power to get wealth, that he may establish his covenant which he sware unto thy fathers, as it is this day. (Dt. 8:18.) When I remember thee upon my bed, and meditate on thee in the night watches. (Ps. 63:6.) I have remembered thy name, O Lord, in the night, and have kept thy law. (Ps. 119:55.)

5 Also when they shall be afraid of that which is high, and fears shall be in the way, and the almond tree shall flourish, and the grasshopper shall be a burden, and desire shall fail: because man goeth to his long home, and the mourners go about the streets:

6 Or ever the silver cord be loosed, or the golden bowl be broken, or the pitcher be broken at the fountain, or the wheel broken at the cistern.

7 Then shall the dust return to the earth as it was: [b]and the spirit shall return unto God who gave it.

8 ¶ [2]Vanity of vanities, saith the preacher; all is vanity.

9 And moreover, because the preacher was wise, he still taught the people knowledge;

2. The finale, which announces that the proposition stated has been demonstrated.

3. This book began with the vanity of vanities, man's attempt to satisfy himself, and concludes by pointing all things to God, who bringeth all things into judgment and taketh care of his own.

yea, he gave good heed, and sought out, and set in order many proverbs.

10 The preacher sought to find out acceptable words: and that which was written was upright, even words of truth.

11 The words of the wise are as goads, and as nails fastened by the masters of assemblies, which are given from one shepherd.

12 And further, by these, my son, be admonished: of making many books there is no end; and much study is a weariness of the flesh.

13 ¶ Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: [c]Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man.

14 For [d]God shall bring [3]every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil.

b. Who knoweth the spirit of man that goeth upward, and the spirit of the beast that goeth downward to the earth? (Ecc. 3:21.)

c. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

d. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. (Mat. 12:36.) Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained: whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31.) In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.) Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. (I Cor. 4:5.)

THE

SONG OF SOLOMON

NOTE.—This has been styled the "Song of Songs," which expresses its superior excellence, as the heaven of heavens is equivalent to the highest heaven; as the holy of holies is equivalent to the most holy. Therefore the Song of Songs means the most excellent song. Its author is not definitely known. There are those who have always claimed Solomon as the author, and others who believe the book was only written during his age and addressed to him. Jerome says that the Jews would not allow it to be read by anyone until he was 30 years old because of its allegorical nature and typical signification, which render it difficult to be understood. It is universally conceded that the book presents a historical fact or rather a succession of events, which actually occurred, but that these facts are expressed in an allegorical manner. In the book the literal meaning of truth exists, but is of little value, save only as prefiguring and suggesting some spiritual truth.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The church's love unto Christ.* 5 *She confesseth her deformity,* 7 *and prayeth to be directed to his flock.* 8 *Christ directeth her to the shepherds' tents:* 11 *and giveth her gracious promises.*

1 The [a]song of songs, which is Sŏl'o-mon's.

2 *Let him [1]kiss me with the kisses of his mouth: for thy love is better than wine.*

3 *Because of the savour of thy good ointments thy name is as ointment poured forth, therefore do the [2]virgins [b]love thee.*

4 [c]*Draw me, we will run after thee: the king [d]hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee, we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee.*

5 I am black, but comely, O ye daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, as the tents of Kē'dăr, as the curtains of Sŏl'o-mon.

6 Look not upon me, because I am black, because the sun hath looked upon me: my mother's children were angry with me; they made me the keeper of the vineyards; but mine own vineyard have I not kept.

7 *Tell me, O thou whom my soul loveth, where thou feedest, where thou makest thy flock to rest at noon:* for why should I be as one that turneth aside by the flocks of thy companions?

8 ¶ If thou know not, O thou fairest among women, go thy way forth by the footsteps of the flock, and feed thy kids beside the shepherds' tents.

9 I have compared thee, O my love, to a company of horses in Phā'raōh's chariots.

10 Thy cheeks are comely with rows of jewels, thy neck with chains of gold.

11 We will make thee borders of gold with studs of silver.

12 ¶ While the king sitteth at his table, my [3]spikenard sendeth forth the smell thereof.

13 A bundle of [4]myrrh is my wellbeloved unto me; he shall lie all night [5]betwixt my breasts.

14 My beloved is unto me as a cluster of [6]camphire in the vineyards of [7]Ēn-gē'dī.

15 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes.

16 Behold, thou art fair, my beloved, yea, pleasant: also our bed is green.

17 The beams of our house are cedar, and our rafters of fir.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1014.

1. The passionate outbreak of love and devotion.

2. In poetical language, as here, Virgin means candid.

3. A lowly herb, the emblem of humility.

4. Scented ointment or perfume.

5. This clause is not in the original, which says, "It shall remain," meaning the myrrh.

6. Cypress flowers.

7. A fertile spot on the western shore of the Dead Sea.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1014.

1. Meaning a common, unpretentious flower.

2. A cake made of pressed grapes.

3. The mountains of separation.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The mutual love of Christ and his church.* 14 *Christ's care of the church.* 16 *The profession of the church, her faith and hope.*

1 *I am the rose of [1]Shâr'on, and the lily of the valleys.*

2 *As the lily among thorns, so is my love among the daughters.*

3 *As the apple tree among the trees of the wood, so is my beloved among the sons. I sat down under his shadow with great delight, [a]and his fruit was sweet to my taste.*

4 *He brought me to the banqueting house, and his banner over me was love.*

5 *Stay me with [2]flagons, comfort me with apples: for I am sick of love.*

6 *His left hand is under my head, and his right hand doth embrace me.*

7 *I charge you, O ye daughters of Je-ru'salĕm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.*

8 ¶ *The voice of my beloved! behold, he cometh leaping upon the mountains, skipping upon the hills.*

9 *My beloved is like a roe or a young hart: behold, he standeth behind our wall, he looketh forth at the windows, shewing himself through the lattice.*

10 *My beloved spake, and said unto me, Rise up, my love, my fair one, and come away.*

11 *For, lo, the winter is past, the rain is over and gone;*

12 *The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land;*

13 *The fig tree putteth forth her green figs, and the vines with the tender grape give a good smell. Arise, my love, my fair one, and come away.*

14 ¶ O my dove, that art in the clefts of the rock, in the secret places of the stairs, let me see thy countenance, let me hear thy voice; for sweet is thy voice, and thy countenance is comely.

15 Take us the foxes, the little foxes, that spoil the vines: for our vines have tender grapes.

16 ¶ [b]*My beloved is mine, and I am his: he feedeth among the lilies.*

17 Until [c]the day break, and the shadows flee away, turn, my beloved, and be thou [d]like a roe or a young hart upon the mountains of [3]Bē'thēr.

Ref. Song of Solomon. Chapter 1.

a. And he spake three thousand proverbs: and his songs were a thousand and five. (I Ks. 4:32.)

b. Then shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet the bridegroom. (Mat. 25:1.) For I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. (II Cor. 11:2.)

c. The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with loving-kindness have I drawn thee. (Jer. 31:3.) I drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them. (Hos. 11:4.) No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him. (Jno. 6:44.) And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (Jno. 12:32.) Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect; but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus (12). Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended; but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are behind, and reaching forth unto those things which are before (13). I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:12-14.)

d. In my Father's house are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. I go to prepare a place for you. (Jno. 14:2.) And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:6.) She shall be brought unto the king in raiment of needlework: the virgins her companions that follow her shall be brought unto thee (14). With gladness and rejoicing shall they be brought: they shall enter into the king's palace. (Ps. 45:14, 15.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb (1). In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Rev. 22:1, 2.)

b. I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies. (Song 6:3.) I am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me. (Song 7:10.)

c. To give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins (77), Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the day-spring from on high hath visited us (78). To give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace. (Luke 1:77-79.) We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day star arise in your hearts. (II Pet. 1:19.) Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense. (Song 4:6.)

d. Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountain of spices. (Song 8:14.)

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The church's fight and victory in temptation.*
6 *The church glorieth in Christ.*

1 [1]By [a]night on my bed I sought him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

2 I will rise now, and go about the city in the streets, and in the broad ways I will seek him whom my soul loveth: I sought him, but I found him not.

3 The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth?

4 It was but a little that I [2]passed from them, but I found [b]him whom my soul loveth: I held him, and would not let him go, until I had brought him into my mother's house, and into the chamber of her that conceived me.

5 I charge you, O [3]ye daughters of Je-ru'-sa-lĕm, by the roes, and by the hinds of the field, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, till he please.

6 ¶ [c]*Who is this* [4]*that cometh out of the wilderness like pillars of smoke, perfumed with myrrh and frankincense, with all powders of the merchant?*

7 Behold his bed, which is Sŏl'o-mon's; threescore valiant men are about it, of the valiant of Ĭs'ra-el.

8 They all hold swords, being expert in war: every man hath his sword upon his thigh because of fear in the night.

9 King Sŏl'o-mon made himself a chariot of the wood of Lĕb'a-non.

10 He made the pillars thereof of silver, the bottom thereof of gold, the covering of it of purple, the midst thereof being paved with love, for the daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

11 Go forth, O ye daughters of [5]Zī'ŏn, and behold king Sŏl'o-mon with the crown wherewith his mother crowned him in the [d]day of his espousals, and in the day of the gladness of his heart.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Christ setteth forth the graces of the church.*
16 *The church prayeth to be made fit for his presence.*

1 Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a [1]flock of goats, that appear from mount Gĭl'e-ăd.

2 Thy teeth [2]are like a flock of sheep that are even shorn, which came up from the washing; whereof every one bear twins, and none is barren among them.

3 Thy lips are like a thread of scarlet, and thy speech is comely: thy temples are like a piece of a pomegranate within thy locks.

4 Thy neck is like the tower of Dā'vid builded [a]for an armoury, whereon there hang a thousand bucklers, all shields of mighty men.

Ch. 3. B. C. 1014.

1. At night when the mind is shut within itself and revels in fine memories, in tenderness and anxiety she longs for him.

2. Scarcely had I passed from them.

3. The court ladies.

4. The scene here changes from the country to the king's palace.

5. Women of Jerusalem.

Ch. 4. B. C. 1014.

1. The hair of goats of the east is very fine, like silk, hence the comparison.

2. Perfect.

3. A part of Lebanon.

5. A term of endearment.

6. A lowly herb, the emblem of humility.

Ch. 5. B. C. 1014.

1. Signifies that sympathies were aroused.

5 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins, which feed among the lilies.

6 *Until the day break, and the shadows flee away, I will get me to the mountain of myrrh, and to the hill of frankincense.*

7 [b]Thou art all fair, my love; there is no spot in thee.

8 ¶ Come with me from Lĕb'a-non, my spouse, with me from Lĕb'a-non: look from the top of [3]Ām'a-nâ, from the top of Shĕ'nir and Hĕr'mŏn, from the lions' dens, from the mountains of the leopards.

9 Thou hast ravished my heart, my sister, my [c]spouse; thou hast ravished my heart with one of thine eyes, with one chain of thy neck.

10 How fair is thy love, my sister, my spouse! how much better is thy love than wine! and the smell of thine ointments than all spices!

11 Thy lips, O my spouse, drop as the honeycomb: [d]honey and milk are under thy tongue; and the smell of thy garments is like the smell of Lĕb'a-non.

12 A garden inclosed [5]is my sister, my spouse; a spring shut up, a fountain sealed.

13 Thy plants are an orchard of pomegranates, with pleasant fruits; camphire, with [6]spikenard,

14 Spikenard and saffron; calamus and cinnamon, with all trees of frankincense; myrrh and aloes, with all the chief spices:

15 A fountain of gardens, a well of [e]living waters, and streams from Lĕb'a-non.

16 ¶ Awake, O north wind; and come, thou south; blow upon my garden, that the spices thereof may flow out. *Let my beloved come into his garden, and eat his pleasant fruits.*

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ awaketh the church with his calling.*
2 *The church having a taste of Christ's love is sick of love.*

1 *I am* [a]*come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O* [b]*friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved.*

2 ¶ *I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved* [c]*that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night.*

3 *I have put off my coat; how shall I put it on? I have washed my feet; how shall I defile them?*

4 *My beloved put in his hand by the hole of the door, and my* [1]*bowels were moved for him.*

5 *I rose up to open to my beloved; and my hands dropped with myrrh, and my fingers with sweet smelling myrrh, upon the handles of the lock.*

6 *I opened to my beloved; but my beloved*

Chapter 3.

a. With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. (Is. 26:9.)

b. I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. (Prov. 8:17.) He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (Jno. 14:21.)

c. Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? (Song 8:5.)

Chapter 4.

a. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:13.)

b. That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. (Eph. 5:27.)

c. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. (II Cor. 11:2.) And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will show thee the bride, the Lamb's wife. (Rev. 21:9.)

d. My son, eat thou honey, because it is good; and the honeycomb which is sweet to thy taste (13). So shall the knowledge of wisdom be unto thy soul: when thou hast found it, then there shall be a reward, and thy expectation shall not be cut off. (Prov. 24:13, 14.)

e. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. (Jno. 4:10.)

Chapter 5.

a. He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.) See ch. 4:16.

b. I say unto you, that likewise joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance. (Luke 15:7.) He that hath the bride is the bridegroom, but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. (Jno. 3:29.) Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you. (Jno. 15:14.)

c. Unto you, O men, I call; and my voice is to the sons of man (Prov. 8:4.) Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. (Rev. 3:20.)

had withdrawn himself, and was gone: my soul failed when he spake: I sought him, but I could not find him; I called him, but he gave me no answer.

7 *The watchmen that went about the city found me, they smote me, they wounded me; the keepers of the walls took away my vail from me.*

8 *I charge you, O daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, if ye find my beloved, that ye tell him, that I am sick of love.*

9 ¶ *What is thy beloved more than another beloved, O thou fairest among women? what is thy beloved more than another beloved, that thou dost so charge us?*

10 *My beloved is white and ruddy, the chiefest among ten thousand.*

11 *His head is as the most fine gold, his locks are bushy, and black as a raven.*

12 [d]*His eyes are as the eyes of doves by the rivers of waters, washed with milk, and* [2]*fitly set.*

13 *His cheeks are as a bed of spices, as sweet flowers: his lips like lilies, dropping sweet smelling myrrh.*

14 *His hands are as gold rings set with the beryl: his belly is as bright ivory overlaid with sapphires.*

15 *His legs are as pillars of marble, set upon sockets of fine gold: his* [3]*countenance is as Lĕb'a-non, excellent as the cedars.*

16 [e]*His* [4]*mouth is most sweet: yea, he is altogether lovely. This is my beloved, and this is my friend, O daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The church professeth her faith in Christ.*
4 *Christ sheweth the graces of the church,*
10 *and his love towards her.*

1 Whither is thy beloved gone, [a]O thou fairest among women? whither is thy beloved turned aside? that we may seek him with thee.

2 My beloved is gone down into his garden, to the beds of spices, to [b]feed in the gardens, and to gather lilies.

3 I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine: he feedeth among the lilies.

4 ¶ Thou art beautiful, O my love, as Tĭr'zah, comely as [1]Je-ru'sa-lĕm, [c]terrible as an army with banners.

5 Turn away thine eyes from me, for they have [2]overcome me: thy hair is [d]as a flock of goats that appear from Gĭl'e-ăd.

6 Thy teeth are as a flock of sheep which go up from the washing, whereof every one beareth twins, and there is not one barren among them.

7 As a piece of a pomegranate are thy temples within thy locks.

8 There are threescore queens, and fourscore concubines, and virgins without number.

9 My dove, my undefiled is but one; she is the only one of her mother, she is the choice one of her that bare her. The [3]daughters saw her, and blessed her; yea, the queens and the concubines, and they praised her.

10 ¶ Who is she that looketh forth as the morning, fair as the moon, clear as the sun, and terrible as an army with banners?

11 I went down into the garden of nuts to see the fruits of the valley, and [c]to see whether the vine flourished, and the pomegranates budded.

12 Or ever I was aware, my soul made me like the chariots of Ām-mĭn'a-dĭb.

13 Return, return, O [4]Shu'lam-īte; return, return, that we may look upon thee. What will ye see in the Shu'lam-īte? As it were the company of two armies.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *A further description of the church's graces.*
10 *The church professeth her faith and desire.*

1 How beautiful are [1]thy feet with shoes, O prince's daughter! the joints of thy thighs are like jewels, the work of the hands of a cunning workman.

2 Thy [2]navel is like a round goblet, which wanteth not liquor: thy [3]belly is like an heap of wheat set about with lilies.

3 Thy two breasts are like two young roes that are twins.

4 Thy neck is as a [4]tower of ivory; thine eyes like the fishpools in Hĕsh'bŏn, by the gate of Băth-răb'bim: thy nose is as the tower of Lĕb'a-non which looketh toward Da-măs'cus.

5 Thine head upon thee is like Căr'mel, and the hair of thine head like purple; the king is held in the galleries.

6 How fair and how pleasant art thou, O love, for delights!

7 This thy stature is like to a palm tree, and thy breasts to clusters of grapes.

8 I said, I will go up to the palm tree, I will take hold of the boughs thereof: now also thy breasts shall be as clusters of the vine, and the smell of thy [5]nose like apples;

9 And the roof of thy mouth like the best wine for my beloved, that goeth down sweetly, causing the lips of those that are asleep to speak.

10 ¶ I [a]am my beloved's, and his desire is toward me.

11 Come, my beloved, let us go forth into the field; let us lodge in the villages.

12 Let us get up early to the vineyards; let us [b]see if the vine flourish, whether the tender grape appear, and the pomegranates bud forth: there will [c]I give thee my loves.

13 The mandrakes give a smell, and at our gates [d]are all manner of pleasant fruits, new and old, which I have laid up for thee, O my beloved.

2. That is, as a stone beautifully set in the foil of a ring.

3. His whole mien and bearing.

4. His voice.

Ch. 6. B. C. 1014.

1. The perfection of duty.

2. Unmanned.

3. The maids-in-waiting.

4. A humble country girl. Shunem, a little village; the residence of Abishag, the last wife of David; also the home of the woman whose son Elisha restored to life.

Ch. 7. B. C. 1014.

1. The sandals of eastern ladies were highly ornamented and much noticed.

2. Girdle clasp.

3. Thy waist. (R. V.)

4. Like a tower for symmetry and stateliness and ivory for whiteness.

5. The fragrance of thy breath.

d. Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes. (Song 1:15.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.) His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire. (Rev. 1:14.)

e. More to be desired are they than gold, yea, than much fine gold: sweeter also than honey and the honey comb. (Ps. 19:10.) Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of hosts. (Jer. 15:16.) And all bare him witness, and wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Joseph's son? (Luke 4:22.)

Chapter 6.

a. And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 16:14.)

b. The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love; he will joy over thee with singing. (Zeph. 3:17.)

c. (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds) (4); Casting down imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Christ. (II Cor. 10:4, 5.)

d. Behold, thou art fair, my love; behold, thou art fair; thou hast doves' eyes within thy locks: thy hair is as a flock of goats, that appear from mount Gilead. (Song 4:1.)

e. The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree, he shall grow like a cedar in Lebanon (12). Those that be planted in the house of the Lord shall flourish in the courts of our God (13). They shall still bring forth fruit in old age; they shall be fat and flourishing. (Ps. 92:12-14.)

Chapter 7.

a. For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God (19). I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:19, 20.) I am my beloved's, and my beloved is mine; he feedeth among the lilies. (Song 6:3.)

b. Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? (II Cor. 13:5.)

c. For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. (Ez. 20:40.)

d. Then said he unto them, Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old. (Mat. 13:52.)

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The love of the church to Christ.* 6 *The vehemency of love.* 8 *The calling of the Gentiles.*

1 *O that thou wert* [1]*as my brother, that sucked the breasts of my mother! when I should find thee without, I would kiss thee; yea, I should not be despised.*

2 *I would lead thee, and bring thee into my mother's house, who would instruct me: I would cause thee to drink of spiced wine of the juice of my pomegranate.*

3 [a]*His left hand should be under my head, and his right hand should embrace me.*

4 *I charge you, O daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that ye stir not up, nor awake my love, until he please.*

5 Who is this that cometh up from the wilderness, leaning upon her beloved? I raised thee up under the apple tree: there thy mother brought thee forth: there she brought thee forth that bare thee.

6 ¶ Set me as a seal upon thine heart, as a seal upon thine arm: [b]for love is strong as death; jealousy is cruel as the grave: the coals thereof are coals of fire, which hath a most [2]vehement flame.

Ch. 8. B. C. 1014.

1. As innocently familiar as an own brother.

2. The fire flame of Jehovah.

3. Peace.

4. The Mount of Transfiguration.

7 Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned.

8 ¶ We [c]have a little sister, and she hath no breasts: what shall we do for our sister in the day when she shall be spoken for?

9 If she be a wall, we will build upon her a palace of silver: and if she be a [d]door, we will inclose her with boards of cedar.

10 I [e]am a wall, and my [f]breasts like towers: then was I in his eyes as one that found [3]favour.

11 Sŏl'o-mon had a vineyard at Bā'al-hā'-mon; he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver.

12 My vineyard, which is mine, is before me: thou, O Sŏl'o-mon, must have a thousand, and those that keep the fruit thereof two hundred.

13 Thou that dwellest in the gardens, the companions hearken to thy voice: cause me to hear it.

14 ¶ [g]*Make haste, my beloved, and be thou like to a roe or to a young hart upon the mountains of spices.*

Chapter 8.

a. And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (II Cor. 12:9.)

b. Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ. (Phil. 3:8.)

c. All the ends of the world shall remember and turn unto the Lord: and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. (Ps. 22:27.)

d. Behold, I stand at the door, and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. (Rev. 3:20.)

e. Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. (Col. 2:7.)

f. I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare. (Ez. 16:7.)

g. And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely (17). He which testifieth these things, saith, Surely I come quickly. Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jesus. (Rev. 22:17, 20.)

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET ISAIAH

NOTE.—Isaiah lived midway between Moses and Christ. The book is placed in the Hebrew Bible as the head of the prophetic writings. The writer rebukes the wicked, hypocritical Jews, exhorts them to repentance, and assures them of pardon, if they repent. In the boldest and most eloquent language he predicts the overthrow and utter destruction of the great wicked cities of the ancient world. He portrays in the most graphic manner the sufferings and the glory of Christ, the future Messiah, the universal extension of his kingdom, the glory and happiness under his beneficent sway; and, in language of incomparable grandeur, he sets forth the attributes and prerogatives of Jehovah. Upon the whole his prophecies are considered one of the most wonderful books of the ancient world. The book naturally sub-divides itself into three parts: the first 35 chs. constitute a series of prophecies, dealing with the political, social and moral conditions, and outlook of the chosen people; the second division of 5 chs. is largely historical and treats of the time of Hezekiah. The third division, comprising the last 26 chs., has been called the Book of Consolation, because the author treats so copiously of the attributes of Jehovah and of the reign of Christ, the coming Messiah. This portion of the book has been called The Evangelical Prophecies.

There are three schools of opinion concerning the authorship of this book. First, that Isaiah is the author, which opinion was universally accepted until the 12th century, when Aben Ezra, a distinguished Spanish rabbi, intimated that the prophecies of the last part of the book were written by King Jecholiah at the time of the Babylonian captivity. No particular attention, however, was paid to the criticism till 1780, when J. B. Koppe, Prof. at Gottengen, opened the attack concerning the author, claiming that Isaiah himself wrote not more than half the book. This school advances the opinion that Isaiah wrote about half of the book, that another wrote the middle or historical section, and that another (an unknown Isaiah) wrote the third or last division. The third school claimed that Isaiah wrote scarcely half the book, while many and various authors contributed toward the remaining part.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Isaiah complaineth of Judah for her rebellion.* 5 *He lamenteth her judgments.* 16 *He exhorteth to repentance.* 21 *He denounceth God's judgments.* 25 *He promiseth grace,* 28 *and threateneth destruction to the wicked.*

1 The [a]vision of [1]I-ṣā′iah the son of Ā′moz, which he saw concerning Jū′dah and Je-ru′sa-lĕm in the days of Ūz-zī′ah, Jō′tham, Ā′hāz, and Hĕz-e-kī′ah, kings of Jū′dah.

2 Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the [2]Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me.

3 The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Is′ra-el doth [b]not know, my people doth not consider.

4 [3]Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, [c]a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the [4]Holy One of Is′ra-el unto anger, they are [5]gone away backward.

5 ¶ Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will [d]revolt more and more: the whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint.

6 From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment.

7 Your country is desolate, your cities are burned with fire: your land, strangers devour it in your presence, and it is desolate, as overthrown by strangers.

8 [6]And the daughter of Zī′ŏn is left as a cottage in a vineyard, as a lodge in a garden of cucumbers, as a besieged city.

9 Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sŏd′om, and we should have been like unto Go-mŏr′rah.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sŏd′om; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Go-mŏr′rah.

Ch. 1. B. C. 760.

NOTE.—Chs. 1-6 relate to the people's hardening their hearts.

1. A prophet under the reigns of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz and Hezekiah, kings of Judah. According to the Jewish tradition, Isaiah was either a brother or nephew of King Amaziah. The age in which this prophet lived was one of the most critical in history, as it was an age when the true mission of Israel was in need of being especially emphasized, and to this mission Isaiah was divinely called. His public service covered about 22 years.

Isaiah was a resident and native of Jerusalem. Like Elijah, his dress was hairy-sackcloth, the symbol of repentance. (Is. 22:12)—"And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping and to mourning and to baldness and to girding with sackcloth." Thus his very appearance constantly admonished the people, "Repent, repent!"

2. The Hebrew, Jehovah, a name which the Jews never uttered, but used Adonai instead, which means Master, Lord.

3. Alas!

4. This phrase is used by Isaiah more than any other of the prophets. It frequently occurs throughout the Book of Isaiah, and is taken by some as a proof that Isaiah wrote the whole of the book.

5. Alienated or separated.

6. A rude, temporary shelter, erected in the open grounds.

7. Justice.

8. Vs. 21-31 contain an exclamation against the city.

11 To what purpose is the multitude of your [c]sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats.

12 When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts?

13 Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting.

14 Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them.

15 And [f]when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you: yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood.

16 ¶ Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; [g]cease to do evil;

17 Learn to do well; [h]seek [7]judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow.

18 Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool.

19 If [i]ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land:

20 But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

21 ¶ [8]How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers.

22 Thy silver is become dross, thy wine mixed with water:

23 Thy princes are [j]rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them.

Ref. Isaiah. Chapter 1.

a. And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6.) Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you. (I Pet. 1:10.) For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

b. And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they know not me, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:3.)

c. O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? (Mat. 3:7.) Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evil-doers shall never be renowned. (Is. 14:20.) Therefore as the fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust; because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 5:24.)

d. O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

e. I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. (Ps. 50:8.) He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man: he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations. (Is. 66:3.) To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me. (Jer. 6:20.)

f. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) And Solomon stood before the altar of the Lord, in the presence of all the congregation of Israel, and spread forth his hands toward heaven. (I Ks. 8:22.) And I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of Jacob, and I will look for him. (Is. 8:17.)

g. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.) They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever. (Jer. 25:5.)

h. He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.)

i. And it shall come to pass, if thou shalt hearken diligently unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe and to do all his commandments which I command thee this day, that the Lord thy God will set thee on high above all nations of the earth. (Dt. 28:1.)

j. All their wickedness is in Gilgal: for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes are revolters. (Hos. 9:15.)

24 *Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the mighty One of Is'ra-el,* [3]*Ah,* [k]*I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies:*

25 ¶ *And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin:*

26 *And I will restore thy judges as at the* [9]*first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, the faithful city.*

27 *Zi'ŏn shall be redeemed with judgment, and her converts with righteousness.*

28 ¶ *And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed.*

29 For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen.

30 For ye shall be as an oak whose leaf fadeth, and as a garden that hath no water.

31 And the strong shall be as tow, and the maker of it as a spark, and they shall both burn together, and none shall quench them.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Isaiah prophesieth the coming of Christ's kingdom.* 6 *Wickedness is the cause of God's forsaking.* 10 *He exhorteth to fear, because of the powerful effects of God's majesty.*

1 [1]The word [2]that I-ṣā'iah the son of Ā'moz saw concerning Jū'dah and Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 *And it shall come to pass in the last days,* [a]*that the mountain of the* [3]*Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it.*

3 *And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain* [4]*of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jā'cob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths:* [b]*for out of Zi'ŏn shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

4 *And he* [c]*shall judge* [5]*among the nations, and shall rebuke many people: and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more.*

5 O house [6]of Jā'cob, come ye, and let us walk in the light of the Lord.

6 ¶ Therefore thou hast forsaken thy people the house of Jā'cob, because they be replenished from the east, and are soothsayers like the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and they please themselves in the children of strangers.

7 Their land also is full of [7]silver and gold, neither is there any end of their treasures; their land is also full of horses, neither is there any end of their chariots:

8 Their land also is full of [d]idols; they worship the work of their own hands, that which their own fingers have made:

9 And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not.

10 ¶ *Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty.*

11 *The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.*

12 [8]*For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up; and he shall be brought low:*

13 *And upon all the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bā'shān,*

14 *And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up,*

15 *And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall,*

16 *And upon all the ships of Tär'shish, and upon all pleasant pictures.*

17 *And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low: and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day.*

18 *And the idols he shall utterly abolish.*

19 *And they shall go into the* [c]*holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for* [f]*fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth* [g]*to shake terribly the earth.*

20 *In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats;*

21 *To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth.*

22 Cease [h]ye from man, whose breath is in his nostrils: for wherein is he to be [9]accounted of?

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The great confusion which cometh by sin.* 9 *The impudency of the people.* 12 *The oppression and covetousness of the rulers.* 16 *The judgments which shall be for the pride of the women.*

1 For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Je-ru'sa-lĕm and from Jūdah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water,

2 The mighty man, and the man of war, the judge, and the prophet, and the prudent, and the ancient,

3 The captain of fifty, and the honourable man, and the counsellor, and the cunning [1]artificer, and the [2]eloquent orator.

4 And I will give children to be their princes, and [3]babes shall rule over them.

5 And the people shall be oppressed, every one by another, and every one by his neigh-

---

1. Chs. 2-4 constitute one connected discourse, opening with a glowing picture of the future exaltation and honor of Zion, then showing by way of contrast its present need and low moral condition, closing with a third picture setting forth its future glory.

2. A message or speech to Judah and Jerusalem.

3. Mount Zion.

4. Where Jehovah dwells.

5. Between.

6. The family of Israel or chosen people.

7. Not the silver and gold are lamented, but the people's intense longing and love for it.

8. Vs. 12-17. Jehovah antagonizes everything that comprises the holiness of his law.

9. Man's protection cannot be relied upon.

Ch. 3. B. C. 760.

1. Maker of war weapons.

2. Enchanter.

3. Ignorant, incompetent persons.

9. The corrupt judges shall be restored.

10. Meaning alloy or mixture of the four metals with the precious, symbolizing the sin in the human heart.

Ch. 2. B. C. 760.

k. Blessed shalt thou be when thou comest in, and blessed shalt thou be when thou goest out. (Dt. 28:6.)

Chapter 2.

a. But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. (Mic. 4:1.) Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. (Dan. 2:35.) And I looked, and lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. (Rev. 14:1.)

b. Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for salvation is of the Jews. (Jno. 4:22.)

c. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. (Jno. 5:22.)

d. As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (1 Cor. 8:4.)

e. Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us. (Luke 23:30.) And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb. (Rev. 6:16.) And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Rev. 9:6.)

f. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty: that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged: and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

g. For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land. (Hag. 2:6.) Whose voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. (Heb. 12:26.)

h. Labor not to be rich: cease from thine own wisdom. (Prov. 23:4.) Thus saith the Lord; Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and

bour: the child shall behave himself proudly against the ancient, and the base against the honourable.

6 When a man shall take hold of his brother of the house of his father, saying, Thou hast clothing, be thou our ruler, and let this ruin be under thy hand:

7 In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people.

8 For Je-ru'sa-lĕm is ruined, and Jū'dah is fallen: because their tongue and their doings are against the Lord, to [a]provoke the eyes of his glory.

9 ¶ The shew of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sŏd'om, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves.

10 Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings.

11 Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him.

12 ¶ As for my people, children are their oppressors, and women rule over them. O my people, they which lead thee cause thee to err, and destroy the way of thy paths.

13 The Lord standeth up to plead, and standeth to judge the people.

14 The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up [b]the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses.

15 What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts.

16 ¶ Moreover the Lord saith, Because the daughters of Zī'ŏn are haughty, and walk with stretched forth necks and [4]wanton eyes, walking and [5]mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet:

17 Therefore the Lord will smite with a [6]scab the crown of the head of the daughters of Zī'ŏn, and the Lord will discover their secret parts.

18 In that [7]day the Lord will take away the bravery of their tinkling ornaments about their feet, and their cauls, and their round tires like the moon,

19 The chains, and the bracelets, and the mufflers,

20 The bonnets, and the [8]ornaments of the legs, and the headbands, and the tablets, and the earrings,

21 The rings, and nose jewels,

22 The changeable suits of apparel, and the [9]mantles, and the [10]wimples, and the [11]crisping pins,

23 The glasses, and the fine linen, and the hoods, and the vails.

24 And it shall come to pass, that instead of sweet smell there shall be stink; and instead of a girdle a rent; and instead of well set hair baldness; and instead of a stomacher a girding of sackcloth; and burning instead of beauty.

25 Thy men shall fall by the sword, and thy mighty in the war.

26 And [c]her gates shall lament and mourn; and she being [d]desolate shall sit upon the ground.

CHAPTER 4.

Christ's kingdom shall be a sanctuary.

1 And in that [1]day seven [2]women shall take hold of one man, saying, We will eat our own bread, and wear our own apparel: only let us be called by thy name, to take away our reproach.

2 *In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the [a]fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Is'ra-el.*

3 *And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zī'ŏn, and he that remaineth in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, shall be called holy, even every one that is written [b]among the living in Je-ru'sa-lĕm:*

4 *When the Lord shall have washed away the [3]filth of the daughters of Zī'ŏn, and shall have purged the blood of Je-ru'sa-lĕm from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning.*

5 *And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zī'ŏn, and upon her assemblies, [c]a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be [d]a defence.*

6 *And [4]there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a [e]covert from storm and from rain.*

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Under the parable of a vineyard God excuseth his severe judgment.* 8 *His judgments upon covetousness,* 11 *upon lasciviousness,* 13 *upon impiety,* 20 *and upon injustice.* 26 *The executioners of God's justice.*

1 Now [1]will I sing [2]to my wellbeloved a song of my beloved touching [a]his [3]vineyard. My wellbeloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill:

2 And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest [4]vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: [b]and he looked

4. Fascinating glances attempting to allure.

5. Tripping nicely.

6. Leprosy.

7. The day of their coming punishment.

8. Short stepping chains from foot to foot fastened to ankle rings to give a measured gait.

9. Flowing upper garments.

10. A head covering, as a cloak or shawl thrown over the head.

11. Money bags or purses.

Ch. 4. B. C. 760.

1. That period described as yet coming to Jerusalem is a period of calamity.

2. An indefinite number.

3. Their silly and demoralizing pride, their vainglorioussness.

4. Here ends the prophecy begun in ch. 2. Its leading thought is the overthrow of the false glory of Israel and the establishment of a true glory, through judgment and severe discipline.

Ch. 5. B. C. 760.

1. This ch. presents, in a parable of the vine, the care of Jehovah for Judah.

2. In honor of my beloved Jehovah.

3. The tribes of Israel.

4. The noble stock of Abraham.

---

maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord. (Jer. 17:5.) I stretch forth my hands unto thee: my soul thirsteth after thee, as a thirsty land. Selah. (Ps. 143:6.)

Chapter 3.

a. Thus they provoked him to anger with their inventions: and the plague brake in upon them. (Ps. 106:29.) And let us consider one another to provoke unto love and to good works. (Heb. 10:24.) Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the wilderness (8). While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. (Heb. 3:8, 15.)

b. Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and headed it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. (Mat. 21:33.)

c. The ways of Zion do mourn, because none come to the solemn feast: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness. (Lam. 1:4.)

d. And he took him a potsherd to scrape himself withal; and he sat down among the ashes (8). So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great. (Job 2:8, 13.) The elders of the daughter of Zion sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Jerusalem hang down their heads to the ground. (Lam. 2:10.)

Chapter 4.

a. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim. (Joel 3:18.)

Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh (3). And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. (Rom. 1:3, 4.)

b. And when the Gentiles heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed. (Acts 13:48.)

c. And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. (Ex. 13:21.)

d. They that trust in the Lord shall be as mount Zion, which cannot be removed, but abideth for ever. (Ps. 125:1.) In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. (Is. 26:1.)

e. For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.)

Chapter 5.

a. Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it (8). Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land. (Ps. 80:8, 9.) In that day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine (2). I the Lord do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day. (Is. 27:2, 3.) Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? (Jer. 2:21.) Then began he to speak to the people this parable, A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time. (Luke 20:9.)

b. Do ye thus requite the Lord, O foolish people and unwise? is not

that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth [5]wild grapes.

3 [6]And now, O inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and men of Jū'dah, judge, I pray you, betwixt me and my vineyard.

4 What could have been done more to my vineyard, that I have not done in it? wherefore, when I looked that it should bring forth grapes, brought it forth wild grapes?

5 And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down:

6 And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned, nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it.

7 For the vineyard of the Lord of hosts is the house of Is'ra-el, and the men of Jū'dah his pleasant plant: and he looked for judgment, but behold oppression; for righteousness, but behold a cry.

8 ¶ [7]Woe unto them that join house to house, that lay field to field, till there be no place, that they may be placed alone in the midst of the earth!

9 In mine ears said the Lord of hosts, Of a truth many houses shall be desolate, even great and fair, without inhabitant.

10 Yea, [8]ten acres of vineyard shall yield one bath, and the seed of an [9]homer shall yield an ephah.

11 ¶ [10]Woe unto them that rise up early in the morning, that they may follow strong drink; that continue until night, till wine inflame them!

12 And the harp, and the [11]viol, the [12]tabret, and [13]pipe, and wine, are in their feasts: but [e]they regard [14]not the work of the Lord, neither consider the operation of his hands.

13 ¶ [d]Therefore [15]my people are gone into captivity, because they have no knowledge: and their honourable men are famished, and their multitude dried up with thirst.

14 Therefore [16]hell hath enlarged herself, and opened her mouth without measure: and their glory, and their multitude, and their pomp, and he that rejoiceth, shall descend into it.

15 And the mean man shall be brought down, and the mighty man shall be humbled, and the eyes of the lofty shall be humbled:

16 But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in [17]judgment, and [e]God that is holy shall be sanctified in righteousness.

17 Then [18]shall the lambs feed after their manner, and the waste places of the fat ones shall strangers eat.

18 [19]Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope:

19 That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the [20]counsel of the Holy One of Is'ra-el draw nigh and come, that we may know it!

20 ¶ Woe unto them [21]that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter!

21 Woe unto them that are [22]wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight!

22 Woe unto them that are mighty to drink wine, and men of strength to mingle strong drink:

23 Which justify the wicked for reward, and take away the righteousness of the righteous from him!

24 Therefore as the [g]fire devoureth the stubble, and the flame consumeth the chaff, so their root shall be as rottenness, and their blossom shall go up as dust: because they have cast away the law of the Lord of hosts, and despised the word of the Holy One of Is'ra-el.

25 Therefore is the anger [h]of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger [i]is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

26 ¶ [23]And he will [24]lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly:

27 None shall be weary nor stumble among them; none shall slumber nor sleep; neither shall the girdle of their loins be loosed, nor the latchet of their shoes be broken:

28 Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind:

29 Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions: yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it.

30 And in that day they shall roar against them like the roaring of the sea: and if one look unto the land, behold darkness and sorrow, and the light is darkened in the heavens thereof.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Isaiah, in a vision of the Lord in his glory,* 5 *being terrified, is confirmed for his message.* 9 *He sheweth the obstinacy of the people unto their desolation.* 13 *A remnant shall be saved.*

1 In the year that king Ŭz-zī'ah died I saw [1]also the [a]Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple.

---

5. Bad, wicked, rebellious men.

6. In vs. 3-7 is given the explanation or answer to the parable of the first and second verses, stating what is to be done.

7. In vs. 8-10, a woe is pronounced upon the landed aristocracy.

8. An acre of ground was the amount that could be plowed with a yoke of oxen in one day, or about three-fourths of an acre. Ten acres might be expected to produce 4,000 gallons of wine or 500 baths, instead of one, as here declared.

9. About 10 bushels.

10. Vs. 11, 12, the second woe is pronounced on high living and revelry.

11. A form of stringed instrument, the ancient guitar, four forms of which have been found in the ruins of Egypt.

12. A kind of drum.

13. A flute.

14. God is not in their thoughts.

15. As a consequence of their sins.

16. Sheol, the domain of the dead.

17. In the exercise of his justice.

18. When Jehovah is sanctified by Israel.

19. In vs. 18, 19 a woe is pronounced upon the defiant transgressors.

20. The prophet's predictions.

21. That say evil is good.

22. The self-conceited, the wise beyond God.

23. In vs. 26-30, foreign invaders, summoned to execute judgment.

24. A signal.

[illegible] thy father that hath bought thee? hath he not made thee, and [illegible] (Dt. 32:6.) Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and [illegible] rebelled against me (2). The ox knoweth his owner, and the [illegible] r's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider (Is. [illegible]).

[illegible] Wherefore [illegible] and new wine take away the heart. (Hos. 4:11.) Because they regard not the works of the Lord, nor the operation of his hands, he shall destroy them, and not build them up. (Ps. 28:5.) Because they turned back from him, and would not consider any of his [illegible] (Job 34:27.)

[illegible] My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: [illegible] thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children (Hos. 4:6.)

[illegible] And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth [illegible] and shutteth, and no man openeth (Rev. 3:7.) And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come (Rev. 4:8.)

f. Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. (Rom. 12:16.) Let no man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise (I Cor. 3:18.)

g. And in the greatness of thine excellency thou hast overthrown them that rose up against thee: thou sentest forth thy wrath, which consumed them as stubble. (Ex. 15:7.)

h. For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.) Go ye, enquire of the Lord for me, and for the people, and for all Judah, concerning the words of this book that is found: for great is the wrath of the Lord that is kindled against us, because our fathers have not hearkened unto the words of this book, to do according unto all that which is written concerning us (13). Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched. (II Ks. 22:13, 17.)

i. The Syrians before, and the Philistines behind; and they shall devour Israel with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still (12). Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evil-doer; and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still (17). Manasseh, Ephraim; and Ephraim, Manasseh: and they together shall be against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. (Is. 9:12, 17, 21.) O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us. (Dan. 9:16.)

2 Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly.

3 And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy, is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory.

4 And the posts of the [b]door moved at the voice of him that cried, and the house was filled with smoke.

5 ¶ Then said I, Woe is me! for I am undone; because I am a man of unclean lips, and I dwell in the midst of a people of unclean lips: for mine eyes have seen the King, the Lord of hosts.

6 Then flew [2]one of the seraphim unto me, [c]having a live coal in his hand, which he had taken with tongs from off [d]the altar:

7 And he laid it [3]upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged.

8 Also I heard the voice of the Lord, saying, Whom shall I send, [4]and who will go for [c]us? Then said I, Here am I; send me.

9 ¶ And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not.

10 Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed.

11 Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate,

12 And the Lord have [f]removed men far away, and there be a great forsaking in the midst of the land.

13 ¶ But yet in it shall be a tenth, and it shall return, and shall be eaten: as a teil tree, and as an oak, whose substance is in them, when they cast their leaves: so the holy seed [c]shall be the substance thereof.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Ahaz, being troubled with fear, is comforted by Isaiah.* 10 *Ahaz, having liberty to choose a sign, and refusing it, hath for a sign, Christ promised.*

1 And it came to pass in the days of Ā'hăz the son of Jō'than, the son of Ŭz-zī'ah, king of Jū'dah, that Rē'zin the king of Sȳr'ī-ȧ, and Pē'kah the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, king of Īs'ra-el, went up toward Je-ru'sa-lĕm to war against it, but could not prevail against it.

2 And it was told the house of [1]Dā'vid, saying, Sȳr'ī-ȧ is confederate with Ē'phrăĭm. And his heart was moved, and the heart of his people, as the trees of the wood are moved with the wind.

3 Then said the [2]Lord unto I-ṣā'iah, Go forth now to meet Ā'hăz, thou, and Shĕ'ăr-jā'shŭb thy son, at the end of the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field;

4 And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be fainthearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rē'zin with Sȳr'ī-ȧ, and of the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah.

5 Because Sȳr'ī-ȧ, Ē'phră-ĭm, and the son of Rĕm-a-lī'ah, have taken evil counsel against thee, saying,

6 Let us go up against Jū'dah, and vex it, and let us make a breach therein for us, and set a king in the midst of it, even the son of Tā'be-al:

7 Thus saith the Lord God, It shall not stand, neither shall it come to pass.

8 For the head of Sȳr'ī-ȧ is Da-mās'cus, and the head of Da-mās'cus is Rē'zin; and within threescore and five years shall Ē'phră-ĭm be broken, that it be not a people.

9 And the head of Ē'phră-ĭm is Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ, and the head of Sa-mā'rĭ-ȧ is Rĕm-a-lī'ah's son. If ye will not believe, surely ye shall not be established.

10 ¶ Moreover the [2]Lord spake [3]again unto Ā'hăz, saying,

11 Ask thee a [a]sign of the [2]Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above.

12 But Ā'hăz said, I will not ask, neither will I tempt the [2]Lord.

13 And he said, Hear ye now, O house of Dā'vid; It is a small thing for you to weary men, but will ye weary my God also?

14 *Therefore the [2]Lord himself shall give you a sign; [b]Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear [c]a son, and shall call his name [4]Im-măn'ū-el.*

15 *[5]Butter and honey shall he eat, that he may know to refuse the evil, and choose the good.*

16 *For before the child shall know to refuse the evil, and choose the good, the land that thou abhorrest shall be forsaken of [d]both her kings.*

17 ¶ The [2]Lord shall bring upon [6]thee, and upon thy people, and upon thy father's [7]house, days that have not come, from the day that Ē'phră-ĭm [e]departed from Jū'dah; even the king of Ās-sȳr'ī-ȧ.

18 And it shall come to pass in that day,

Ch. 6. B. C. 758.

1. The prophet is in communication with heaven.

2. The seraph flew from the throne first to the altar of incense, then to the prophet.

3. Purified the prophet's lips for the terrible utterances they were to deliver.

4. The inquiry Jehovah is always making.

5. The offspring of Abraham.

Ch. 7. B. C. 742.

1. The royal blood.

2. That is, Jehovah. Whenever the word Lord appears in capitals in the Old Testament, it implies the character of, and therefore means, the proper name of the God of Judah; the Hebrew is generally Jehovah.

3. Through Isaiah, the prophet.

4. God with us.

5. Curdled milk.

6. Judah.

7. The royal family.

Chapter 6.

a. And he said, Hear thou therefore the word of the Lord: I saw the Lord sitting on his throne, and all the host of heaven standing by him on his right hand and on his left. (I Ks. 22:19.) These things said Esaias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him. (Jno. 12:41.) And immediately I was in the spirit; and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne (2). And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne in sight like unto an emerald. (Rev. 4:2, 3.)

b. And the sound of the cherubim's wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh. (Ez. 10:5.)

c. Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. (Jer. 5:14.) I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire. (Mat. 3:11.)

d. And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. (Rev. 8:3.)

e. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Gen. 1:26.) The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. Amen. (II Cor. 13:14.)

f. And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.)

Chapter 7.

a. And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof. (Is. 37:30.) Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off. (Is. 55:13.) And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such things as grow of themselves, and in the second year that which springeth of the same; and in the third year sow ye, and reap and plant vineyards, and eat the fruits thereof. (II Ks. 19:29.)

b. Now all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying (22), Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name Emmanuel, which being interpreted is, God with us. (Mat. 1:22, 23.) And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name Jesus. (Luke 1:31.)

c. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

d. And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah, the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham, the son of Uzziah. (II Ks. 15:30.) And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir and slew Rezin. (II Ks. 16:9.)

e. So when all Israel saw that the king hearkened not unto them, the people answered the king, saying, What portion have we in David? neither have we inheritance in the son of Jesse: to your tents, O Israel: now see to thine own house, David. So Israel departed unto their tents. (I Ks. 12:16.)

[s]that the Lord shall hiss for the fly that is in the uttermost part of the rivers of Ē'gўpt, and for the bee that is in the land of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

19 And [s]they shall come, and shall rest all of them in the desolate valleys, and in the holes of the rocks, and upon all thorns, and upon all bushes.

20 In the same day shall the [z]Lord shave with a razor that is hired, namely, by them beyond the [10]river, by the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, the head, and the hair of the feet: and it shall also consume the beard.

21 And it shall came to pass in that day, that a man shall nourish a young cow, and two sheep;

22 And it shall come to pass, for the abundance of milk that they shall give he shall eat butter: for butter and honey shall every one eat that is left in the land.

23 And it shall come to pass in that day, that every place shall be, where there were a thousand vines at a thousand silverlings, it shall even be for [f]briers and thorns.

24 With arrows and with bows shall men come thither; because all the land shall become briers and thorns.

25 And on all hills that shall be digged with the mattock, there shall not come thither the fear of briers and thorns: but it shall be for the sending forth of oxen, and for the treading of [11]lesser cattle.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *In Maher-shalal-hash-baz, he prophesieth that Syria and Israel shall be subdued by Assyria.* 5 *Judah likewise for their infidelity.* 11 *Comfort shall be to them that fear God.*

1 Moreover the Lord said unto me, Take thee a great [1]roll, and write in it with a man's [2]pen concerning [3]Mā'hēr-shăl'al-hăsh'-băz.

2 And I took unto me faithful witnesses to record, Ū-rī'ah the priest, and Zĕch-a-rī'ah the son of Je-bĕr-e-chī'ah.

3 And I went unto the prophetess; and she conceived, and bare a son. Then said the Lord to me, Call his name Mā'hēr-shăl'al-hăsh'-băz.

4 For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Da-măs'cus and the spoil of Sa-mā'rĭ-à shall be taken away before the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

5 ¶ The Lord spake also unto me again, saying,

6 Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of [a]Shi-lō'ah that go softly, and rejoice in Rē'zin and Rĕm-a-lī'ah's son;

7 Now therefore, [4]behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters [5]of the river, strong and many, even the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks:

8 And he shall pass through Jū'dah; he shall overflow and go over, he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O [b]Ĭm-măn'ū-el.

9 ¶ Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces.

10 Take [c]counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: [d]for God is with us.

11 ¶ For the Lord spake thus to me with a strong hand, and instructed me that I should not walk in the way of this people, saying,

12 Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; [e]neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid.

13 Sanctify [f]the Lord of hosts himself; and [g]let him be your fear, and let him be your dread.

14 *And [h]he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a [i]stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Ĭs'ra-el, for a [6]gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.*

15 *And many among them shall [j]stumble, and fall, and be broken, and be snared, and be taken.*

16 Bind up the testimony, seal the law among my disciples.

17 And I will wait upon the Lord, that hideth his face from the house of Jā'cob, and I will look for him.

18 Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Is'ra-el from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zī'ŏn.

19 ¶ And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep, and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead?

20 To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them.

21 And they shall pass through it, hardly bestead and hungry: and it shall come to pass, that when they shall be hungry, they shall fret themselves, and curse their king and their God, and look upward.

22 And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *What joy shall be in the midst of afflictions, by the kingdom and birth of Christ.* 8 *The judgments upon Israel for their pride.*

1 Nevertheless [1]the dimness shall not be

---

5. In the days just threatened.

9. The armies.

10. The Euphrates.

11. That is, sheep and goats.

Ch. 8. B. C. 741.

1. A wooden or metallic tablet covered with wax.

2. That is, in the human alphabet.

3. Capture and pillage are close upon the assailed.

4. As a direct consequence.

5. The multitude of the invading army.

6. A trap.

Ch. 9. B. C. 740.

1. The picture is changing from that of darkness and woe to the bright dawn of the Messianic era.

f. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by his fierce anger. (Jer. 4:26.)

Chapter 8.

a. And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam, (which is by interpretation, Sent.) He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. (Jno. 9:7.)

b. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jno. 1:14.) And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.) See Is. 7:14.

c. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. (Job. 5:12.) And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it. (Is. 28:18.)

d. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

e. But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled (14): But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:14, 15.)

f. And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believe me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. (Num. 20:12.)

g. But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. (Luke 12:5.)

h. Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little sanctuary in the countries where they shall come. (Ez. 11:16.) For thou hast been a strength to the poor, a strength to the needy in his distress, a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall. (Is. 25:4.)

i. As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 9:33.) And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against. (Luke 2:34.) And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: whereunto also they were appointed. (I Pet. 2:8.)

j. Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Luke 20:18.) But the word of the Lord was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken. (Is. 28:13.) And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Mat. 21:44.) Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For they stumbled at that stumblingstone. (Rom. 9:32.)

such as was in her vexation, when at the first he lightly afflicted the land of Zĕb'u-lun and the land of Năph'ta-lī, and afterward did more grievously afflict her by the way of the sea, beyond Jor'dan, in Găl'ī-lēe of the nations.

2 *The people* [a]*that walked in darkness have seen a great light:* [2]*they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined.*

3 Thou hast multiplied the [3]nation, and not increased the joy: they joy before thee according to the joy in harvest, and as men rejoice when they divide the spoil.

4 For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of [b]Mĭd'ĭ-an.

5 For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire.

6 *For* [c]*unto us* [4]*a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful,* [5]*Counsellor,* [d]*The mighty God, The everlasting* [6]*Father, The Prince of Peace.*

7 *Of the increase of his government and peace* [c]*there shall be no end, upon the throne of Dā'vid, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this.*

8 ¶ The [7]Lord sent a word into Jā'cob, and it hath lighted upon Ĭs'ra-el.

9 And all the people shall know, even Ē'phrā-ĭm and the inhabitant of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, that say in the pride and stoutness of heart,

10 The bricks are fallen down, but we will build with hewn stones: the sycomores are cut down, but we will change them into cedars.

11 Therefore the Lord shall set up the adversaries of Rē'zĭn against him, and join his enemies together;

12 The Sўr'ĭ-anş before, and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes behind; and they shall devour Ĭs'ra-el with open mouth. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

13 ¶ For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Lord of hosts.

14 Therefore the Lord will cut off from Ĭs'ra-el head [8]and tail, branch and rush, in one day.

15 The ancient and honourable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail.

16 For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed.

2. Of the Messiah.

3. The spiritual Israel.

4. Jews first, then the Gentiles.

5. Supreme teacher, guide to men.

6. Father from eternity to eternity.

7. Adonai, Christ the Lord.

8. High and low.

9. No sincere recognition among them.

10. Wickedness.

11. Blackened by the fire of judgment.

12. The wicked being the fuel.

Ch. 10. B. C. 713.

1. Unrighteous judges.

2. Some of the unrighteous judgments spoken of in v. 1.

3. That is, the Assyrian is unconsciously God's instrument in inflicting punishment.

17 Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an [9]hypocrite and an evildoer, and every mouth speaketh [10]folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

18 ¶ For wickedness burneth as the fire: it shall devour the briers and thorns, and shall kindle in the thickets of the forest, and they shall mount up like the lifting up of smoke.

19 Through the wrath of the Lord of hosts is the land [11]darkened, and the people shall be as the [12]fuel of the fire: no man shall spare his brother.

20 And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, [f]and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm:

21 Ma-năs'seh, Ē'phrā-ĭm; and Ē'phrā-ĭm, Ma-năs'seh: and they together shall be against Jū'dah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The woe of tyrants.* 5 *Assyria shall be broken.* 20 *A remnant of Israel shall be saved.* 24 *Israel is comforted with promise of deliverance from Assyria.*

1 Woe unto them [2]that decree unrighteous [a]decrees, and that write grievousness which they have prescribed;

2 To turn [2]aside the needy from judgment, and to take away the right from the poor of my people, that [b]widows may be their prey, and that they may rob the fatherless!

3 And what will ye do in [c]the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory?

4 Without me they shall bow down under the prisoners, and they shall fall under the slain. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

5 ¶ O Ās-sўr'ĭ-an, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hand is mine indignation.

6 I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets.

7 Howbeit he meaneth [3]not so, neither doth his heart think so; but it is in his heart to destroy and cut off nations not a few.

8 For he saith, Are not my princes altogether kings?

9 Is not Căl'nō as Cär'chĕ-mĭsh? is not Hā'-

Chapter 9.

a. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying (14), The land of Zabulon and the land of Nephthalim, by the way of the sea, beyond Jordan, Galilee of the Gentiles (15). The people which sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up. (Mat. 4:14-16.) For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light (8). Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (Eph. 5:8, 14.)

b. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the host fled to Beth-shittah in Zererath, and to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath. (Jud. 7:22.) And the Lord of hosts shall stir up a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Midian at the rock of Oreb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Egypt. (Is. 10:26.)

c. For unto you is born this day in the city of David a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:11.) For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Is. 53:2.) For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.) For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (I Cor. 15:25.) And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.)

d. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth (5). In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:5, 6.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.) Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. (Tit. 2:13.)

e. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David (32). And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32, 33.)

f. And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. (Lev. 26:26.)

Chapter 10.

a. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought. (Is. 29:21.) None calleth for justice, nor any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; they conceive mischief: and bring forth iniquity (4). In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. (Is. 59:4, 13.) Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? (Ps. 94:20.)

b. The Lord will enter into judgment with the ancients of his people, and the princes thereof: for ye have eaten up the vineyard; the spoil of the poor is in your houses (14). What mean ye that ye beat my people to pieces, and grind the faces of the poor? saith the Lord God of hosts. (Is. 3:14, 15.)

c. And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:44.)

math as Ar'pad? is not Sa-mā'rĭ-à as Da-măs'cus?

10 As my hand hath found the kingdoms of the idols, and whose graven images did excel them of Je-ru'sa-lĕm and of Sa-mā'rĭ-à;

11 Shall I not, as I have done unto Sa-mā'rĭ-à and her idols, so do to Je-ru'sa-lĕm and her idols?

12 Wherefore it shall come to pass, that when the Lord hath performed his whole [4]work upon mount Zī'ŏn and on Je-ru'sa-lĕm, I will punish the fruit of the stout [5]heart of the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and the glory of his high looks.

13 For he [d]saith, By the strength of my hand I have done it, and by my wisdom; for I am prudent: and I have removed the bounds of the people, and have robbed their treasures, and I have put down the inhabitants like a valiant man:

14 And my hand hath found as a nest the riches of the people: and as one gathereth eggs that are left, have I gathered all the earth; and there was none that moved the wing, or opened the mouth, or peeped.

15 Shall [e]the ax boast itself against him that heweth therewith? or shall the saw magnify itself against him that shaketh it? as if the rod should shake itself against them that lift it up, or as if the staff should lift up itself, as if it were no wood.

16 Therefore shall the Lord, the Lord [6]of hosts, send among his fat ones leanness; and under his glory he shall kindle a burning like the burning of a fire.

17 And the light of Īs'ra-el shall be for a fire, and his Holy One for a flame: and it shall burn and devour his thorns and his [7]briers in one day;

18 And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth.

19 And the rest of the trees of his forest shall be few, that a child may write them.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the remnant of Īs'ra-el, and such as are escaped of the house of Jā'cob, shall no more again stay upon him that smote them; but shall stay upon the Lord, the Holy One of Īs'ra-el, in truth.

21 The remnant shall return, even the remnant of Jā'cob, unto the mighty God.

22 [f]For though thy people Īs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness.

23 For [g]the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land.

4. Of discipline and correction.

5. Pride and arrogance.

6. Commander of all agencies.

7. Meaning the Assyrian army.

8. The towns and villages named in vs. 29-34 lay within a range of 12 miles northeast from Jerusalem.

Ch. 11. B. C. 713.

1. The spirit of Jehovah, spirit by which the prophets spake. Seven gifts of the Holy Spirit are here spoken of (the Bible number indicating perfection), thus implying that the perfection of them was to be in him, viz., the spirit of wisdom, understanding, counsel, might, knowledge and fear of the Lord.

24 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, O my people that dwellest in Zī'ŏn, be not afraid of the Ās-sўr'ĭ-an: he shall smite thee with a rod, and shall lift up his staff against thee, after the manner of Ē'gўpt.

25 For yet a very little while, [h]and the indignation shall cease, and mine anger in their destruction.

26 And the Lord of hosts shall stir up [i]a scourge for him according to the slaughter of Mĭd'ĭ-an at the rock of Ō'reb: and as his rod was upon the sea, so shall he lift it up after the manner of Ē'gўpt.

27 And it shall come to pass in that day, that his burden shall be taken away from off thy shoulder, and his yoke from off thy neck, and the yoke shall be destroyed because of [j]the anointing.

28 He is come to A-ī'ath, he is passed to Mĭg'rŏn; at Mĭch'mash he hath laid up his carriages:

29 [8]They are gone over the passage: they have taken up their lodging at Gē'bà; Rā'mah is afraid; Gĭb'e-ah of Saul is fled.

30 Lift up thy voice, O daughter of Găl'lĭm: cause it to be heard unto Lā'ish, O poor Ăn'a-thoth.

31 Măd-mē'nah is removed; the inhabitants of Gē'bim gather themselves to flee.

32 As yet shall he remain at Nŏb that day: he shall shake his hand against the mount of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, the hill of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

33 Behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, shall lop the bough with terror: and the high ones of stature shall be hewn down, and the haughty shall be humbled.

34 And he shall cut down the thickets of the forest with iron, and Lĕb'a-non shall fall by a mighty one.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The peaceable kingdom of the Branch out of the root of Jesse.* 10 *The victorious restoration of Israel, and vocation of the Gentiles.*

1 *And [a]there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and [b]a Branch shall grow out of his roots:*

2 *And [c]the spirit of the [1]Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord;*

3 *And shall make him of quick understanding in the fear of the Lord: and he shall not judge after the sight of his eyes, neither reprove after the hearing of his ears:*

4 *But with [d]righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of*

d. By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hath said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lebanon; and will cut down the tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and the forest of his Carmel. (Is. 37:24.)

e. Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms. (Jer. 51:20.) Nay, but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

f. And I will bring the third part through the fire, and will refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: and they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God. (Zech. 13:9.) Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved (27). For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a short work will the Lord make upon the earth. (Rom. 9:27, 28.)

g. And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abomination he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (Dan. 9:27.)

h. And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done. (Dan. 11:36.)

i. Then the angel of the Lord went forth and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred and four score and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses (36). So Sennacherib king of Assyria departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nineveh (37). And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house at Nisroch his god, that Adrammelech and Sharezer his son smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of Armenia: and Esar-haddon his son reigned in his stead. (Is. 37:36-38.)

j. He suffered no man to do them wrong: yea, he reproved kings for their sakes (14): Saying, Touch not mine anointed, and do my prophets no harm. (Ps. 105:14, 15.) For of a truth against thy Holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod, and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together. (Acts 4:27.)

Chapter 11.

a. For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Is. 53:2.) And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. (Zech. 6:12.)

b. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.) Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant The BRANCH. (Zech. 3:8.)

c. And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water; and lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him. (Mat. 3:16.) And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. (Jno. 1:32.)

d. He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment (2). He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the

the earth: and he shall [c]*smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked.*

5 *And* [f]*righteousness shall be the girdle of his loins, and faithfulness the girdle of his reins.*

6 *The* [g]*wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them.*

7 *And the cow and the bear shall feed; their young ones shall lie down together: and the lion shall eat straw like the ox.*

8 *And the sucking child shall play on the hole of the asp, and the weaned child shall put his hand on the* [2]*cockatrice' den.*

9 *They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for* [h]*the earth shall be full of the* [3]*knowledge of the* [1]*Lord, as the waters cover the sea.*

10 ¶ *And in that day there shall be a root of Jĕs'se, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gen'tīles* [i]*seek: and his rest shall be glorious.*

11 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the [1]Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, [j]from Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, and from Ē'gўpt, and from Păth'ros, and from Cŭsh, and from Ē'lăm, and from Shĭ'när, and from Hā'math, and from the islands of the sea.

12 And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Ĭs'ra-el, and gather together [k]the dispersed of Jū'dah from the four corners of the earth.

13 The envy also of Ē'phrā-ĭm shall depart, and the adversaries of Jū'dah shall be cut off: Ē'phrā-ĭm shall not envy Jū'dah, and Jū'dah shall not vex Ē'phrā-ĭm.

14 But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Ē'dom and Mō'ab; and the children of Ām'mŏn shall obey them.

15 And the Lord shall utterly destroy [l]the tongue of the E-gўp'tian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod.

16 And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à; like as [m]it was to Ĭs'ra-el in the day that he came up out of the land of Ē'gўpt.

2. The viper.

3. True religion.

CHAPTER 12.

A joyful thanksgiving of the faithful for the mercies of God.

Ch. 12. B. C. 713.

1. This ch. is a thanksgiving hymn of the restored and converted Jew.

1 [1]And [a]in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me.

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JE-HŌ'VAH [b]is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation.

2. Proclaim his name.

3 Therefore with joy shall ye draw [c]water out of the wells of salvation.

3. Caused to be remembered.

4 And in that day shall ye say, [2]Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention [3]that his name is exalted.

5 Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth.

4. Jerusalem.

6 Cry [d]out and shout, thou inhabitant of Zī'ŏn: for great is the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el in the midst of [4]thee.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *God mustereth the armies of his wrath.* 6 *He threateneth to destroy Babylon by the Medes.* 19 *The desolation of Babylon.*

Ch. 13. B. C. 712.

1 The burden of Băb'ў-lon, which I-ṣā'iah the son of Ā'moz did see.

2 Lift ye up a banner upon the high mountain, exalt the voice unto [1]them, shake the hand, that they may go into the gates of the nobles.

1. The Medes.

3 I have commanded my sanctified ones, I have also called my mighty ones for mine

---

children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. (Ps. 72:2, 4.) Before the Lord; for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) The Lord is righteous in all his ways, and holy in all his works. (Ps. 145:17.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.) The fear of the Lord is clean, enduring for ever: the judgments of the Lord are true and righteous altogether. (Ps. 19:9.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight (25). With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright (26). With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.) Thy righteousness also, O God, is very high, who hast done great things: O God, who is like unto thee! (Ps. 71:19.)

e. And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:6.) And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with a spirit in his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thes. 2:8.)

f. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness. (Eph. 6:14.)

g. And in that day will I make a covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth and will make them to lie down safely. (Hos. 2:18.)

h. For the earth shall be filled with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Hab. 2:14.) The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Is. 52:10.) The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly showed in the sight of the heathen (2). He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God. (Ps. 98:2, 3.)

i. And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. (Rom. 15:10.) And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.)

j. I will bring them again also out of the land of Egypt, and gather them out of Assyria; and I will bring them into the land of Gilead and Lebanon; and place shall not be found for them. (Zech. 10:10.)

k. Then saith the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? (Jno. 7:35.)

l. Thus saith the Lord, which maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters. (Is. 43:16.) That saith to the deep, Be dry and I will dry up thy rivers. (Is. 44:27.) Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. (Is. 50:2.)

m. But the children of Israel walked upon dry land in the midst of the sea; and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. (Ex. 14:29.) Art thou not it which hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over? (Is. 51:10.) Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? (11). That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (12). That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble? (Is. 63:11-13.)

Chapter 12.

a. The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. (Is. 2:11.)

b. He trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. (Ps. 22:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer: my God, and my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

c. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water (10). But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:10, 14.) In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink (37). He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. (Jno. 7:37, 38.)

d. Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Jerusalem: for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Jerusalem. (Is. 52:9.) Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:1.) Sing, O daughter of Zion; shout, O Israel; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Jerusalem. (Zeph. 3:14.)

anger, even them that rejoice in my highness.
4 The noise of a multitude in the mountains, like as of a great people; a tumultuous noise of the kingdoms of nations gathered together: the Lord of hosts mustereth the host of the battle.
5 They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land.
6 ¶ *Howl ye; [a]for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty.*
7 *Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt:*
8 *And they shall be [2]afraid: pangs and sorrows shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames.*
9 *Behold, [b]the day of the Lord cometh, cruel both with wrath and a fierce anger, to lay the land desolate: and he shall destroy the sinners thereof out of it.*
10 *[1]For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be [c]darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine.*
11 *And I will punish [3]the [d]world for their evil, and the [e]wicked for their iniquity; and I will cause the [4]arrogancy [f]of the proud to cease, and will lay low the haughtiness of the [5]terrible.*
12 *I will make a man more [6]precious than fine gold; even a man than the golden wedge of Ō'phīr.*
13 *[7]Therefore [g]I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger.*
14 *And [8]it shall be as the [9]chascd roe, and as a sheep that no man taketh up: they shall every man turn to his own people, and flee every one into his own land.*
15 Every one that is found shall be thrust through; and every one that is joined unto them shall fall by the sword.
16 Their children also shall be dashed [h]to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished.
17 Behold, [i]I will stir up the Mēdes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it.
18 Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eye shall not spare children.
19 ¶ And Băb'ў-lon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chăl'dees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sŏd'om and Gomŏr'rah.
20 [j]It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the A-rā'bī-an pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there.
21 But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and [10]owls shall dwell there, and [11]satyrs shall dance there.
22 And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and [12]dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near [k]to come, and her days shall not be prolonged.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *God's merciful restoration of Israel.* 4 *Their triumphant insultation over Babel.* 24 *God's purpose against Assyria.*

1 [1]For the Lord will have [2]mercy on [3]Jā'cob, and [a]will yet choose Is'ra-el, and set them in their own land: [b]and the [4]strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jā'cob.
2 And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of [5]Is'ra-el shall [6]possess them in the land of the Lord for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them [7]captive, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors.
3 [8]And it shall come to pass in the day that the Lord shall give thee rest from thy sorrow, and from thy fear, and from the hard bondage wherein thou wast made to serve,
4 ¶ That thou [c]shalt take up this proverb

---

2. Dismayed.

3. That is, the Babylonian empire. (Luke 2:1)—"And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus that all the world should be taxed."

4. Babylon's prevailing sin.

5. Pirates and oppressors.

6. More scarce and rare.

7. Rather "because"; because of the wickedness described in v. 11.

8. Babylon.

9. A fig. representing that Babylon will be as timid when seeking an estate as a chased roe or gazelle.

10. That is, ostriches.

11. Wild goats.

12. Jackals.

Ch. 14. B. C. 712.

1. The word "for" is a sign of the continuation of thought from the 13th ch.

2. In accordance with a perpetual covenant.

3. That is, Israel.

4. Proselytes in Babylon to the true religion.

5. Jews.

6. As converts.

7. Into the true religion.

8. Vs. 3. 4 portray the state of the delivered.

Chapter 13.
a. Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sebat, in the second year of Darius, came the word of the Lord unto Zechariah, the son of Berechiah, the son of Iddo the prophet, saying. (Zech. 1:7.) For yourselves know perfectly that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (I Thes. 5:2.)
b. For, behold, the day cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. (Mal. 4:1.) For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. For by fire and by his sword will the Lord plead with all flesh: and the slain of the Lord shall be many. (Is. 66:15, 16.)
c. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heaven shall be shaken. (Mat. 24:29.)
d. And it came to pass in those days that there went out a decree from Caesar Augustus, that all the world should be taxed. (Luke 2:1.)
e. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him: for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.) The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers. (Is. 14:5.)
f. The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. (Is. 2:11.) The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honorable of the earth. (Is. 23:9.) And thou his son, O Belshazzar, hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this; but hast lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, thou hast not glorified. (Dan. 5:22, 23.)
g. For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land. (Hag. 2:6.) Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished. (Is. 51:6.)
h. Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and they cast lots for her honorable men, and all her great men were bound in chains. (Nah. 3:10.)
i. Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it: because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple. (Jer. 51:11.) A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. (Is. 21:2.)
j. For out of the north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast. (Jer. 50:3.) It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie a waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever (10). But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness (11). They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing (12). And thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls (13). The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there and find for herself a place of rest (14). There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate. (Is. 34:10-15.)
k. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come. (Jer. 51:33.)
Chapter 14.
a. Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the Lord shall yet comfort Zion, and shall yet choose Jerusalem. (Zech. 1:17.) Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zion: for lo, I come, and I will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the Lord (10). And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people; and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee (11). And the Lord shall inherit Judah, his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Jerusalem again. (Zech. 2:10-12.)
b. That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world (12). But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ (13). For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:12-14.)
c. Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting

against the king of Băb'ў-lon, and say, How hath the oppressor ceased! the golden city ceased!

5 The Lord hath broken the staff of the wicked, and the sceptre of the rulers.

6 He who smote the people in wrath with a continual stroke, he that ruled the nations in anger, is persecuted, and none hindereth.

7 The whole earth is at rest, and is quiet: they break forth into singing.

8 Yea, [d]the fir trees rejoice at thee, and the cedars of Lĕb'a-non, saying, Since thou art laid down, no feller is come up against us.

9 Hell [9]from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations.

10 All they shall speak and say unto thee, Art thou also become weak as we? art thou become like unto us?

11 Thy pomp is brought down to the grave, and the noise of thy viols: the worm is spread under thee, and the worms cover thee.

12 How art thou fallen from heaven, O Lu'-cĭ-fĕr, son of the morning! how art thou cut down to the ground, which didst weaken the nations!

13 For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into [10]heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north:

14 I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; [e]I will be like the most High.

15 Yet thou [f]shalt be brought down to [g]hell, to the sides of the pit.

16 They that see thee shall narrowly look upon thee, and consider thee, saying, Is this the man that made the earth to tremble, that did shake kingdoms;

17 That made the world as a wilderness, and destroyed the cities thereof; that opened not the house of his prisoners?

18 All the kings of the nations, even all of them, lie in glory, every one in his own house.

19 But thou art cast out of thy grave like an abominable branch, and as the raiment of those that are slain, thrust through with a sword, that go down to the stones of the pit; as a carcase trodden under feet.

20 Thou shalt not be joined with them in burial, because thou hast destroyed thy land, and slain thy people: the seed of evildoers shall never be renowned.

21 Prepare slaughter for his children [h]for the iniquity of their fathers; that they do not rise, nor possess the land, nor fill the face of the world with cities.

9. Sheol. The Hebrew renders this verse, "The kingdom of the dead below is all in an uproar on account of thee, to meet thee at thy coming."

10. An allusion to the tower of Babel. (Gen. 11:4.)

Ch. 15. B. C. 726.

1. The prophecy of this ch. is doubtless generic, as it covers the character of Moab for at least two centuries.

2. Examples of mourning, humiliation.

22 For I will rise up against them, saith the Lord of hosts, and cut off from Băb'ў-lon the name, and remnant, [i]and son, and nephew, saith the Lord.

23 I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water: and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of hosts.

24 ¶ The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand:

25 That I will break the Ās-sўr'ĭ-an in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot: then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders.

26 This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations.

27 For the Lord of hosts hath [j]purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back?

28 In the year that king Ā'hăz died was this burden.

29 ¶ Rejoice not thou, whole Păl-es-tī'nà, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent.

30 And the firstborn of the poor shall feed, and the needy shall lie down in safety: and I will kill thy root with famine, and he shall slay thy remnant.

31 Howl, O gate; cry, O city; thou, whole Păl-es-tī'nà, art dissolved: for there shall come from the north a smoke, and none shall be alone in his appointed times.

32 What shall one then answer the messengers of the nation? That the Lord hath founded Zī'ŏn, and the poor of his people shall [k]trust in it.

CHAPTER 15.

The lamentable state of Moab.

1 The [1]burden [a]of Mō'ab. Because in the night Ār of Mō'ab is laid waste, and brought to silence; because in the night Kīr of Mō'ab is laid waste, and brought to silence;

2 He is gone up to Bā'jith, and to Dī'bŏn, the high places, to weep: Mō'ab shall howl over Nē'bo, and over Mĕd'e-bà: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off.

3 In their streets they shall gird themselves with [2]sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly.

4 And [3]Hĕsh'bŏn shall cry, and Ē-le-ā'leh: their voice shall be heard even unto Jā'hăz:

---

proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay! (Hab. 2:6.)

d. I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descended into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth. (Ez. 31:16.)

e. Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in his heart, I am, and none else beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children. (Is. 47:8.) Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God or that is worshipped: so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. (II Thes. 2:4.)

f. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire, burning with brimstone. (Rev. 19:20.)

g. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born (4). And she brought forth a man child, who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne (5). And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days (6). And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels (7). And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven (8). And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Rev. 12:4-9.)

h. His remembrance shall perish from the earth, and he shall have no name in the street (17). He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. (Job. 18:17, 19.) Their fruit shalt thou destroy from the earth, and their seed from among the children of men. (Ps. 21:10.) For the Lord loveth judgment, and forsaketh not his saints; they are preserved for ever: but the seed of the wicked shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:28.)

i. He shall neither have son nor nephew among his people, nor any remaining in his dwellings. (Job 18:19.) That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. (Mat. 23:35.)

j. And said, O Lord God of our fathers, art not thou God in heaven? and rulest not thou over all the kingdoms of the heathen? and in thine hand is there not power and might, so that none is able to withstand thee? (II Chr. 20:6.) While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. (Dan. 4:31.)

k. I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the Lord. (Zeph. 3:12.) And it was broken in that day: and so the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the Lord. (Zech. 11:11.)

Chapter 15.

a. Against Moab thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Woe unto Nebo: for it is spoiled: Kiriathaim is confounded, and taken: Misgah is confounded and dismayed. (Jer. 48:1.) Thus saith the Lord; for three transgressions of Moab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he burned the bones of the king of Edom into lime. (Amos. 2:1.)

therefore the armed soldiers of Mō'ab shall cry out; his life shall be grievous unto him.

5 My heart shall cry out for Mō'ab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zō'ar, an heifer of three years old: for by the [b]mounting up of Lu'hith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Hōr-o-nā'im they shall raise up a cry of destruction.

6 For the waters of [4]Nim'rim shall be desolate: for the hay is withered away, the grass faileth, there is no green thing.

7 Therefore the abundance they have gotten, and that which they have laid up, shall they carry away to the brook of the willows.

8 For the cry is gone round about the borders of Mō'ab; the howling thereof unto Ēg'-la-īm, and the howling thereof unto Bē'er-ē'-lim.

9 For the waters of Dī'mon shall be full of blood: for I will bring more upon Dī'mon, lions upon him that escapeth of Mō'ab, and upon the remnant of the land.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Moab is exhorted to yield obedience to Christ's kingdom.* 6 *Moab is threatened for her pride.* 12 *The judgment of Moab.*

1 [a]Send [1]ye the lamb to the ruler of the land from Sē'lā to the wilderness, unto the mount of the daughter of Zī'ŏn.

2 [2]For it shall be, that, as a wandering bird cast out of the nest, so the daughters of [3]Mō'ab shall be at the fords of Är'nŏn.

3 Take [4]counsel, [b]execute judgment; make thy shadow as the night in the midst of the noonday; hide the outcasts; bewray not him that wandereth.

4 Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Mō'ab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: *for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land.*

5 *And in mercy* [c]*shall the throne be established: and he shall sit upon it in truth in the tabernacle of Dā'vid, judging, and seeking judgment, and hasting righteousness.*

6 ¶ We have heard of the [d]pride of Mō'ab; he is very proud: even of his haughtiness, and his pride, and his wrath: but his lies shall not be so.

7 Therefore shall Mō'ab howl for Mō'ab, every one shall howl: for the foundations [e]of Kīr-hăr'e-sĕth shall ye mourn; surely they are stricken.

8 For the fields of Hĕsh'bŏn languish, and the vine of Sīb'mah: the lords of the heathen have broken down the principal plants thereof, they are come even unto Jā'zēr, they wandered through the wilderness: her branches are stretched out, they are gone over the sea.

9 ¶ Therefore I will bewail with the weeping of Jā'zēr the vine of Sīb'mah: I will water thee with my tears, O Hĕsh'bon, and Ē-le-ā'-leh: for the shouting for thy summer fruits and for thy harvest is fallen.

10 And gladness is taken away, and joy out of the plentiful field; and in the vineyards there shall be no singing, neither shall there be shouting: the treaders shall tread out no wine in their presses; I have made their vintage shouting to cease.

11 Wherefore [5]my bowels shall sound like an [c]harp for Mō'ab, and mine inward parts for Kīr-hā'resh.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass, when it is seen that Mō'ab is weary on [f]the high place, that he shall come to his sanctuary to pray; but he shall not prevail.

13 This is the word that the Lord hath spoken concerning Mō'ab since that time.

14 But now the Lord hath spoken, saying, Within three years, as the years of an hireling, and the glory of Mō'ab shall be contemned, with all that great multitude; and the remnant shall be very small and feeble.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Syria and Israel are threatened.* 6 *A remnant shall forsake idolatry.* 9 *The rest shall be plagued for their impiety.*

1 The [1]burden [a]of Da-măs'cus. Behold, Da-măs'cus is taken [2]away from being a city, and it shall be a ruinous heap.

2 The cities of Ār'ō-ēr are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

3 [b]The fortress also shall cease from Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the kingdom from Da-măs'cus, and the remnant of Sўr'ī-ā: they shall be as the glory of the children of Īs'ra-el, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 And in that day it shall come to pass, that the glory of [3]Jā'cob shall be made thin, and the fatness of his flesh shall wax lean.

5 And [c]it shall be as when the harvestman gathereth the corn, and reapeth the ears with his arm; and it shall be as he that gathereth ears in the valley of Rĕph'a-ĭm.

6 ¶ Yet gleaning grapes shall be left in it, as the shaking of an olive tree, two or three berries in the top of the uppermost bough, four or five in the outmost fruitful branches thereof, saith the Lord God of Īs'ra-el.

7 At that [4]day shall a man [d]look to his Maker, and his eyes shall have respect to the Holy One of Īs'ra-el.

8 And he shall not look to the altars, the work of his hands, neither shall respect that which his fingers have made, either the groves, or the images.

9 ¶ In that day shall his strong cities be as a forsaken bough, and an uppermost branch,

---

3. An ancient royal residence of the Amorites. (Num. 21:26)—"For Heshbon was the city of Sihon, the king of the Amorites, who had fought against the former king of Moab."

4. Waters at the south of the Dead Sea; a fig. of a destructive war.

Ch. 16. B. C. 726.

1. The thought of ch. 15, concerning the horrors of war upon Moab, is continued in this ch.

2. And.

3. Judah and Babylon.

4. Apply the counsel given to the prophets.

5. An expression of deepest grief.

6. It was thought that grief was capable of causing the heart to beat and the nerves to tremble, producing a low sound like a harp.

Ch. 17. B. C. 741.

1. A declaration or conviction, moving to the utterance of a threat.

2. Destroyed.

3. Of the 10 tribes.

4. The day when calamity comes.

b. For in the going up of Luhith continual weeping shall go up: for in the going down of Horonaim the enemies have heard a cry of destruction. (Jer. 48:5.)

Chapter 16.

a. And Mesha king of Moab was a sheepmaster, and rendered unto the king of Israel an hundred thousand lambs, and an hundred thousand rams, with the wool. (II Ks. 3:4.)

b. Thus saith the Lord: Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. (Jer. 22:3.)

c. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.)

d. We have heard the pride of Moab (he is exceeding proud), his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart. (Jer. 48:29.) This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lord of hosts. (Zeph. 2:10.)

e. And they beat down the cities, and on every good piece of land cast every man his stone, and filled it; and they stopped all the wells of water, and felled all the good trees: only in Kir-haraseth left they the stones thereof; howbeit the slingers went about it, and smote it. (II Ks. 3:25.) Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Raze it, raze it, even to the foundation thereof. (Ps. 137:7.)

f. Moreover I will cause to cease in Moab, saith the Lord, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods. (Jer. 48:35.) He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off. (Is. 15:2.)

Chapter 17.

a. Fulfilled 740 B. C.

And the king of Assyria hearkened unto him: for the king of Assyria went up against Damascus, and took it, and carried the people of it captive to Kir, and slew Rezin. (II Ks. 16:9.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron. (Amos 1:3.) The burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Hadrach, and Damascus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Israel, shall be toward the Lord. (Zech. 9:1.)

b. And the carcasses of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away. (Jer. 7:33.)

c. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come. (Jer. 51:33.)

d. I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. (Hos. 5:15.) Come, and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. (Hos. 6:1.) Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me. (Mic. 7:7.)

which they left because of the children of Is'-ra-el: and there shall be desolation.

10 [e]Because thou hast forgotten the God of thy salvation, and hast not been mindful of the rock [f]of thy strength, therefore shalt thou plant pleasant plants, and shalt set it with strange slips:

11 In the day shalt thou make thy plant to grow, and in the morning shalt thou make thy seed to flourish: but the harvest shall be a heap in the day of grief and of desperate sorrow.

12 ¶ Woe to the multitude of many people, which make a noise like the noise of the seas; and to the rushing of nations, that make a rushing like the rushing of [g]mighty waters!

13 The nations shall rush like the rushing of many waters: but God shall rebuke them, and they shall flee far off, and shall be chased as the chaff of the mountains before the wind, and like a rolling thing before the whirlwind.

14 And behold at eveningtide trouble; and before the morning he is not. This is [h]the portion of them that spoil us, and the lot of them that rob us.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *God in care of his people will destroy the Ethiopians.* 7 *An access thereby shall grow unto the church.*

1 Woe [1]to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of E-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à:

2 That sendeth ambassadors by the [2]sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled!

3 All ye inhabitants of the world, and dwellers on the earth, see ye, when ye lifteth up an ensign on the mountains; and when he bloweth a trumpet, hear ye.

4 For so the Lord said unto me, I will take my rest, and I will consider in my dwelling [a]place like a clear heat [b]upon herbs, and like a cloud of dew in the heat of harvest.

5 For afore the harvest, when the bud is perfect, and the sour grape is ripening in the flower, he shall both cut off the sprigs with pruning hooks, and take away and cut down the branches.

6 They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them.

7 ¶ In that time shall [c]the present be brought unto the Lord of hosts of a people scattered and peeled, and from a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden under foot, whose land the rivers have spoiled, to the place of the name of the Lord of hosts, the mount Zī'ŏn.

Ch. 18. B. C. 714.

1. In this ch. the prophet announces the overthrow of Sennacherib's hosts, and desires the ambassadors of Ethiopia, now in Jerusalem, to take word of it to their own nations.

2. The Nile.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *The confusion of Egypt.* 18 *The calling of Egypt to the church.* 23 *The covenant of Egypt, Assyria, and Israel.*

1 The burden of [a]E'ġўpt. Behold, the Lord [b]rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into E'ġўpt: and the idols of E'ġўpt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of E'ġўpt shall melt in the midst of it.

2 And I will set the E-ġўp'tians against the [c]E-ġўp'tians: and they shall fight every one against his brother, and every one against his neighbour; city against city, and kingdom against kingdom.

3 And the spirit of E'ġўpt shall fail in the midst thereof; and I will destroy the counsel thereof: and they shall seek to the idols, and to the charmers, and to them that have familiar spirits, and to the wizards.

4 And the [a]E-ġўp'tians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts.

5 [1]And [d]the waters shall fail from the sea, and the river shall be wasted and dried up.

6 And they shall turn the rivers far away; and the brooks of defence shall be emptied and dried up: the reeds and flags shall wither.

7 The paper reeds by the brooks, by the mouth of the brooks, and every thing sown by the brooks, shall wither, be driven away, and be no more.

8 The fishers also shall mourn, and all they that cast angle into the brooks shall lament, and they that spread nets upon the waters shall languish.

9 Moreover they that work in fine flax, and they that weave networks, shall be confounded.

10 And they shall be broken in the purposes thereof, all that make sluices and ponds for fish.

Ch. 19. B. C. 714.

1. The Nile.

---

e. They soon forgat his works; they waited not for his counsel (13). They forgat God their saviour, which had done great things in Egypt. (Ps. 106:13, 21.)

f. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me (Ps. 31:3.) To show that the Lord is upright: he is my rock, and there is no unrighteousness in him. (Ps. 92:15.) O come, let us sing unto the Lord: let us make a joyful noise to the rock of our salvation. (Ps 95:1.)

g. The voice of the Lord is upon the waters: the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters. (Ps. 29:3.) And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will show unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters (1). And he saith unto me, The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes and nations, and tongues. (Rev. 17:1, 15.)

h. So let all thine enemies perish, O Lord: but let them that love him be as the sun, when he goeth forth in his might. And the land had rest forty years. (Jud. 5:31.) Do unto them as unto the Midianites; as to Sisera, as to Jabin, at the brook of Kison (9). Which perished at Endor: they became as dung for the earth (10). Make their nobles like Oreb, and like Zeeb; yea, all their princes as Zebah, and as Zalmunna (11); Who said, let us take to ourselves the house of God in possession (12). O my God, make them like a wheel; as the stubble before the wind (13). As the fire burneth a wood, and as the flame setteth the mountains on fire (14); So persecute them with thy tempest, and make them afraid with thy storm (15). Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lord (16). Let them be confounded and troubled for ever; yea, let them be put to shame and perish. (Ps. 83:9-17.)

Chapter 18.

a. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. (Is. 26:21.) I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. (Hos. 5:15.)

b. He shall come down like rain upon the mown grass: as showers that water the earth. (Ps. 72:6.) And he shall be as the light of the morning, when the sun riseth, even a morning without clouds; as the tender grass springing out of the earth by clear shining after rain. (II Sam. 23:4.) God came from Teman, and the Holy One from mount Paran. Selah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise. (Hab. 3:3.)

c. From beyond the rivers of Ethiopia my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering. (Zeph. 3:10.) For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal 1:11.)

Chapter 19.

a. Wherefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God: Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations? (30). For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Israel? as I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be enquired of by you (31). And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the heathen, as the families of the country, to serve wood and stone. (Ez. 20:30-32.) See Jer. 46:13-26.

b. He bowed the heavens also, and came down: and darkness was under his feet. And he rode upon a cherub and did fly: yea, he did fly upon the wings of the wind. (Ps. 18:9, 10.) Who layeth the beams of his chambers in the waters: who maketh the clouds his chariot: who walketh upon the wings of the wind. (Ps. 104:3.) Jesus saith unto him, Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power and coming in the clouds of heaven. (Mat. 26:64.)

c. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host, and the host fled to Beth-shittah, in Zererath, and to the border of Abel-meholah, unto Tabbath. (Jud 7:22.) And the watchmen of Saul in Gibeah of Benjamin looked; and, behold, the multitude melted away, and they went on beating down one another. (I Sam. 14:16.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry. (Jer. 51:36.) And I will make the rivers dry, and sell the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and

11 ¶ Surely the princes of Zō'an are fools, the counsel of the wise counsellors of Phā'raōh is become brutish: how say ye unto Phā'raōh, I am the son of the wise, the son of ancient kings?

12 Where [e]are they? where are thy wise men? and let them tell thee now, and let them know [f]what the Lord of hosts hath purposed upon Ē'ġўpt.

13 The princes of Zō'an are become fools, the princes of Nŏph are deceived; they have also seduced Ē'ġўpt, even [g]they that are the stay of the tribes thereof.

14 The Lord hath mingled a [h]perverse spirit in the midst thereof: and they have caused Ē'ġўpt to err in every work thereof, as a drunken man staggereth in his vomit.

15 Neither shall there be any work for Ē'ġўpt, which the head or tail, branch or rush, may do.

16 In that day shall Ē'ġўpt [i]be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lord of hosts, which he shaketh over it.

17 And the land of Jū'dah shall be a terror unto Ē'ġўpt, every one that maketh mention thereof shall be afraid in himself, because of the counsel of the Lord of hosts, which he hath determined against it.

18 ¶ In that day shall five cities in the land of Ē'ġўpt speak the languages of Cā'năan, and swear to the Lord of hosts; one shall be called, The city of destruction.

19 In that day shall there be an [2]altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Ē'ġўpt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord.

20 And [j]it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of hosts in the land of Ē'ġўpt: for they shall cry [k]unto the Lord because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall [l]deliver them.

21 And the Lord shall be known to Ē'ġўpt, and the E-ġўp'tiaṇs shall know the Lord in that day, and shall do sacrifice and oblation; yea, they shall vow a vow unto the Lord, and perform it.

22 And the Lord shall smite Ē'ġўpt: he shall smite and heal it: and they shall return even to the Lord, and he shall be intreated of them, and shall heal them.

23 ¶ In that day shall there be a highway out of Ē'ġўpt to Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and the Ās-sўr'ĭ-an shall come into Ē'ġўpt, and the E-ġўp'tiaṇs into Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and the E-ġўp'tiaṇs shall serve with the Ās-sўr'ĭ-aṇs.

24 In that day shall Ĭs'ra-el be the third with Ē'ġўpt and with Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, even a blessing in the midst of the land:

25 Whom the Lord of hosts shall bless, saying, Blessed be Ē'ġўpt my people, and Ās-sўr'ĭ-à [m]the work of my hands, and Ĭs'ra-el mine inheritance.

2. The altar here used is in the sense of a memorial of the conversion of the Egyptians to the true religion.

Ch. 20. B. C. 714.

1. The thought of ch. 19 concerning Egypt's future is followed in ch. 20 by view of prior calamities.

2. An official name, like "general."

3. Emblem of mourning, humiliation.

4. Coast on the Mediterranean.

CHAPTER 20.

A type prefiguring the shameful captivity of Egypt and Ethiopia.

1 [1]In the year that [2]Tär'tan came unto Ăsh'dŏd, (when Sär'gon the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à sent him,) and fought against Ăsh'dŏd, and took it;

2 At the same time spake the Lord by I-ṣā'iah the son of Ā'moz, saying, Go and loose [a]the [3]sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, [b]walking naked and barefoot.

3 And the Lord said, Like as my servant I-ṣā'iah hath walked naked and barefoot three years [c]for a sign and wonder upon Ē'ġўpt and upon Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à;

4 So shall the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à lead away the E-ġўp'tiaṇs prisoners, and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-aṇs captives, young and old, naked and barefoot, [d]even with their buttocks uncovered, to the shame of Ē'ġўpt.

5 And [e]they shall be afraid and ashamed of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à their expectation, and of Ē'ġўpt their glory.

6 And the inhabitant of this [4]isle shall say in that day, Behold, such is our expectation, whither we flee for help to be delivered from the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à: and how shall we escape?

Ch. 21. B. C. 714.

1. Ch. 21 contains three prophecies. The first is concerning the downfall of Babylon, which is now at its zenith.

2. Persia or Media.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *The prophet seeth in a vision the fall of Babylon by the Medes and Persians.* 11 *Edom, scorning the prophet, is moved to repentance.* 13 *The set time of Arabia's calamity.*

1 [1]The burden of the desert of the sea. As whirlwinds in the south pass through; so it cometh from the desert, from a [2]terrible land.

---

all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it. (Ez. 30:12.)

e. Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath not God made foolish the wisdom of this world? (I Cor. 1:20.)

f. The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand (24). This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. (Is. 14:24, 26.) For the scripture saith unto Pharaoh, Even for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might show my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth. (Rom. 9:17.)

g. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

h. And the Lord said unto him, Wherewith? And he said, I will go forth, and I will be a lying spirit in the mouth of all his prophets. And he said, Thou shalt persuade him, and prevail also: go forth, and do so. (I Ks. 22:22.) For the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. (Is. 29:10.)

i. The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned their dwelling-places: her bars are broken. (Jer. 51:30.) Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars. (Nah. 3:13.)

j. Therefore we said, Let us now prepare to build us an altar, not for burnt offering, nor for sacrifice (26): But that it may be a witness between us, and you, and our generations after us, that we might do the service of the Lord before him with our burnt offerings, and with our sacrifices, and with our peace offerings; that your children may not say to our children in time to come, Ye have no part in the Lord. (Josh. 22:26, 27.)

k. And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.) And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Luke 18:1.)

l. Be not afraid of their faces; for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: for thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) Thou art my hiding place: thou shalt preserve me from trouble; thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) What shall we then say to these things? if God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

m. And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:23.) Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also. (Rom. 3:29.)

Chapter 20.

a. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive. (Zech. 13:4.)

b. And he stripped off his clothes also, and prophesied before Samuel in like manner, and lay down naked all that day and all that night. Wherefore they say, Is Saul also among the prophets? (I Sam. 19:24.)

c. Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me are for signs and for wonders in Israel, from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. (Is. 8:18.)

d. And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare. (Jer. 13:22.)

e. Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. (II Ks. 18:21.)

2 A grievous vision is declared unto me; the [a]treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Ē'lăm: besiege, O Mē'dĭ-à; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease.

3 Therefore are my loins filled with pain: pangs have taken hold upon me, as the pangs of a woman that travaileth: I was bowed down at the hearing of it; I was dismayed at the seeing of it.

4 My heart panted, fearfulness affrighted me: the night [b]of my pleasure hath he turned into fear unto me.

5 Prepare [c]the table, watch in the watchtower, eat, drink: arise, ye princes, and anoint the shield.

6 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Go, set a watchman, let him declare what he seeth.

7 And he saw a chariot with a couple of horsemen, a chariot of asses, and a chariot of camels; and he hearkened diligently with much heed:

8 And he cried, [3]A lion: My Lord, I stand continually upon the watchtower in the daytime, and I am set in my ward [4]whole nights:

9 And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, [d]Băb'ў-lon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground.

10 O [e]my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, have I declared unto you.

11 ¶ The burden of [5]Dụ'mah. He calleth to me out of Sē'ĭr, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night?

12 The watchman said, The morning cometh, and also the night: if ye will enquire, enquire ye: return, come.

13 ¶ The burden upon A-rā'bĭ-à. In the forest in A-rā'bĭ-à shall ye lodge, O ye travelling companies of Dĕd'a-nĭm.

14 The inhabitants of the land of Tē'mà brought water to him that was thirsty, they prevented with their bread him that fled.

15 For they fled from the swords, from the drawn sword, and from the bent bow, and from the grievousness of war.

16 For thus hath the Lord said unto me, Within a year, according to the years of an hireling, and all the glory of Kē'dăr shall fail:

17 And the residue of the number of archers, the mighty men of the children of Kē'dăr, shall be diminished: for the Lord [f]God of Ĭs'ra-el hath spoken it.

3. As a lion.

4. Every night.

5. Dumah means silence, emblematic of the long silence which is to come over Edom.

Ch. 22. B. C. 712.

1. In this ch. is a prophecy against the people of Jerusalem because of the essentially heathen character which they have taken on.

2. Jerusalem, the seat of divine revelations, and visions, "the nursery of prophets."

3. Vs. 15-25 give the prophecy against Shebna, a scribe, the only instance of an individual being singled out as the subject of a prophecy by Isaiah.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The prophet lamenteth the invasion of Jewry by the Persians.* 15 *He prophesieth Shebna's deprivation,* 20 *and Eliakim, prefiguring the kingdom of Christ, his substitution.*

1 The [1]burden of the valley [2]of vision. What aileth thee now, that thou art wholly gone up to the house tops?

2 Thou that art full of stirs, a tumultuous city, a joyous city: thy slain men are not slain with the sword, nor dead in battle.

3 All thy rulers are fled together, they are bound by the archers: all that are found in thee are bound together, which have fled from far.

4 Therefore, said I, Look away from me; I will weep bitterly, labour not to comfort me, because of the spoiling of the daughter of my people.

5 For it is a day of trouble, and of treading down, and of perplexity [a]by the Lord God of hosts in the valley of vision, breaking down the walls, and of crying to the mountains.

6 And [b]Ē'lăm bare the quiver with chariots of men and horsemen, and Kīr uncovered the shield.

7 And it shall come to pass, that thy choicest valleys shall be full of chariots, and the horsemen shall set themselves in array at the gate.

8 ¶ And he discovered the covering of Jū'dah, and thou didst look in that day to the armour of the house of the forest.

9 [c]Ye have seen also the breaches of the city of Dā'vid, that they are many: and ye gathered together the waters of the lower pool.

10 And ye have numbered the houses of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and the houses have ye broken down to fortify the wall.

11 Ye made also a ditch between the two walls for the water of the old pool: but ye have not looked unto the maker thereof, neither had respect unto him that fashioned it long ago.

12 And in that day did the Lord God of hosts call to weeping, and to mourning, and to baldness, and to girding with sackcloth:

13 And [d]behold joy and gladness, slaying oxen, and killing sheep, eating flesh, and drinking wine: [e]let us eat and drink; for to morrow we shall die.

14 And it was revealed in mine ears by the Lord of hosts, Surely this iniquity [f]shall not be purged from you till ye die, saith the Lord God of hosts.

15 ¶ [3]Thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Go,

Chapter 21.

a. Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Is. 33:1.) Moreover the light of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound. (Is. 30:26.)

b. In the morning thou shalt say, Would God it were even! and at even thou shalt say, Would God that it were morning! for the fear of thine heart wherewith thou shalt fear, and for the sight of thine eyes which thou shalt see. (Dt. 28:67.)

c. In their heat I will make their feast, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lord. (Jer. 51:39.)

d. Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her: take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. (Jer. 51:8.) And there followed another angel saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. (Rev. 14:8.)

e. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; The daughter of Babylon is like a threshing-floor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come. (Jer. 51:33.) Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people; and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. (Mic. 4:13.)

f. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.)

Chapter 22.

a. The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah: he hath brought them down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof. (Lam. 2:2.)

b. Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of Elam, the chief of their might. (Jer. 49:35.) A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam; besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. (Is. 21:2.)

c. So there was gathered much people together who stopped all the fountains, and the brook that ran through the midst of the land, saying, Why should the kings of Assyria come, and find much water? (4). Also he strengthened himself and built up all the wall that was broken, and raised it up to the towers, and another wall without, and repaired Millo in the city of David, and made darts and shields in abundance (5). This same Hezekiah also stopped the upper watercourse of Gihon, and brought it straight down the west side of the city of David. And Hezekiah prospered in all his works. (II Chr. 32:4, 5, 30.)

d. Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols (23), But let judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream. (Amos 5:23, 24.) Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. (Ja. 5:5.)

e. If after the manner of men, I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not; let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we die. (I Cor. 15:32.) And as it was in the days of Noe, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man (26). They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all (27). Likewise also as it was in the days of Lot; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded (28); But the day came that Lot went out of Sodom it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all. (Luke 17:26-29.)

f. And therefore I have sworn unto the house of Eli, that the iniquity of Eli's house shall not be purged with sacrifice nor offering for ever. (I Sam. 3:14.) In thy filthiness is lewdness; because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee. (Ez. 24:13.)

get thee unto this treasurer, even unto Shĕb'-nà, which is over the house, and say,

16 What hast thou here? and whom hast thou here, that thou hast hewed thee out a sepulchre here, as he that heweth him out a sepulchre on high, and that graveth an habitation for himself in a rock?

17 Behold, the Lord will carry thee away with a mighty captivity, and will surely cover thee.

18 He will surely violently turn and toss thee like a ball into a large country: there shalt thou die, and there the chariots of thy glory shall be the shame of thy lord's house.

19 And I will [g]drive thee from thy station, and from thy state shall he pull thee down.

20 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will call my servant Ē-lī'a-kĭm the son of Hĭl-kī'ah:

21 And I will clothe him with thy robe, and strengthen him with thy girdle, and I will commit thy government into his hand: and he shall be a [h]father to the inhabitants of Je-rụ'-sa-lĕm, and to the house of Jū'dah.

22 *And the key of the house of Dā'vid will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open.*

23 And I will fasten him as [i]a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house.

24 And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons.

25 *In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall the nail that is fastened in the sure place be removed, and be cut down, and fall; and the burden that was upon it shall be cut off: for the Lord hath spoken it.*

CHAPTER 23.

1 *The miserable overthrow of Tyre.* 17 *Their unhappy return.*

1 The [1]burden of [a]Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tär'shish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chĭt'tim it is revealed to them.

2 Be still, ye inhabitants of the isle; thou whom the merchants of Zī'dŏn, that pass over the sea, have replenished.

3 And by great waters the seed of Sī'hor, the harvest of the [2]river, is her revenue; and she is a mart of nations.

4 Be thou ashamed, O Zī'dŏn: for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins.

5 As at the report concerning Ē'gўpt, [b]so shall they be sorely pained at the report of Tўre.

6 Pass ye over to Tär'shish; howl, ye inhabitants of the isle.

7 Is this your joyous city, whose antiquity is of ancient days? her own feet shall carry her afar off to sojourn.

8 Who hath taken this counsel against Tўre, [c]the crowning city, whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honourable of the earth?

9 The Lord of hosts hath purposed it, to stain [d]the pride of all glory, and to bring into contempt all the honourable of the earth.

10 Pass through thy land as a river, O daughter of Tär'shish: there is no more strength.

11 He stretched [e]out his hand over the sea, he shook the kingdoms: the Lord hath given a commandment against the merchant city, to destroy the strong holds thereof.

12 And [3]he said, [f]Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zī'dŏn: arise, pass over Chĭt'tim; there also shalt thou have no rest.

13 Behold the land of the Chăl-dē'ans; this people was not, till the Ăs-sўr'ī-an founded it for them that dwell in the wilderness: they set up the towers thereof, they raised up the palaces thereof; and he brought it to ruin.

14 Howl, ye ships of Tär'shish: for your strength is laid waste.

15 And it shall come to pass in that day, that Tўre shall be forgotten seventy years, according to the days of one king: after the end of seventy years shall Tўre sing as an harlot.

16 Take an harp, go about the city, thou harlot that hast been forgotten; make sweet melody, sing many songs, that thou mayest be remembered.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass after the end of seventy years, that the Lord will visit Tўre, and she shall turn to her hire, and [g]shall commit fornication with all the kingdoms of the world upon the face of the earth.

18 And her merchandise and her hire [h]shall be holiness to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing.

Ch. 23. B. C. 715.

1. This ch. records the prophecy respecting Tyre, which is the last of the prophecies of Isaiah relating to the heathen city.

2. The delta.

3. He, meaning Jehovah.

g. Cast abroad the rage of thy wrath: and behold every one that is proud, and abase him (11). Look on every one that is proud, and bring him low; and tread down the wicked in their place. (Job 40:11, 12.) And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken, and have done it. (Ez. 17:24.)

h. I was a father to the poor: and the cause which I knew not I searched out. (Job 29:16.) The righteous considereth the cause of the poor: but the wicked regardeth not to know it. (Prov. 29:7.)

i. And now for a little space grace hath been shown from the Lord our God, to leave us a remnant to escape, and to give us a nail in his holy place, that our God may lighten our eyes, and give us a little reviving in our bondage. (Ezra 9:8.)

Chapter 23.

a. Son of man, because that Tyrus hath said against Jerusalem, Aha, she is broken that was the gates of the people; she is turned unto me: I shall be replenished now she is laid waste (2). Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tyrus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up. (Ez. 26:2, 3.) Thus saith the Lord; for three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant (9): But I will send a fire on the wall of Tyrus, which shall devour the palaces thereof. (Amos 1:9, 10.) And Hamath also shall border thereby; Tyrus, and Zidon, though it be very wise (2). And Tyrus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets (3). Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and we will smite her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire. (Zech. 9:2-4.)

b. In that day shall Egypt be like unto women: and it shall be afraid and fear because of the shaking of the hand of the Lord of hosts, which he shaketh over it. (Is. 19:16.)

c. Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God: Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God. (Ez. 28:2.)

d. The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. (Is. 2:11.) He hath shown strength with his arm; he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts (51). He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree. (Luke 1:51, 52.)

e. That I will break the Assyrian in my land, and upon my mountains tread him under foot; then shall his yoke depart from off them, and his burden depart from off their shoulders (25). This is the purpose that is purposed upon the whole earth: and this is the hand that is stretched out upon all the nations. (Is. 14:25, 26.) And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land; and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.)

f. And the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee. (Rev. 18:22.)

g. And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will show unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters (1): With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication. (Rev. 17:1, 2.)

h. And the daughter of Tyre shall be there with a gift; even the rich among the people shall entreat thy favor. (Ps. 45:12.) The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. (Ps. 72:10.) In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar (20). Yea, every pot in Jerusalem and Judah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the Canaanite in the house of the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 14:20, 21.)

CHAPTER 24.

1 *The doleful judgments of God upon the land.* 13 *A remnant shall joyfully praise him.* 16 *God in his judgments shall advance his kingdom.*

1 [1]Behold, the Lord [a]maketh the [2]earth empty, and maketh it waste, and turneth it upside down, and scattereth abroad the inhabitants thereof.

2 And it shall be, as with the people, so with the [3]priest; as with the servant, so with his master; as with the maid, so with her mistress; [b]as with the buyer, so with the seller; as with the lender, so with the borrower; as with the taker of usury, so with the giver of usury to him.

3 The [4]land shall be utterly emptied, and utterly spoiled: for the Lord hath spoken this word.

4 The earth mourneth and fadeth away, the world languisheth and fadeth away, the [5]haughty people of the earth do languish.

5 The [c]earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant.

6 Therefore hath [d]the curse devoured the earth, and they that dwell therein are desolate: therefore the inhabitants of the earth are burned, and few men left.

7 The new wine [e]mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh.

8 The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the harp ceaseth.

9 They shall not drink wine with a song; strong drink shall be bitter to them that drink it.

10 The city of confusion is broken down: every house is shut up, that no man may come in.

11 There is a crying for wine in the streets; all joy is darkened, the mirth of the land is gone.

12 In the city is left [7]desolation, and the gate is smitten with destruction.

13 ¶ When thus it shall be in the midst of the land among the people, there shall be as the shaking of an olive tree, and as the gleaning grapes when the vintage is done.

14 *They shall lift up their voice, they shall sing for the majesty of the Lord, they shall cry aloud from the sea.*

Ch. 24. B. C. 712.

1. The discourse begun in ch. 24 extends to ch. 27, inclusive, and forms one continuous poetical prophecy, concerning the dispersion and successive calamities of the Jews.

2. The land of Judah.

3. Judgments shall be entered upon all alike.

4. The word "land" or "earth" occurs 12 times in this ch. and means the whole land of Israel.

5. The proud in spirit.

6. Because there is none to drink it.

7. Not a trace left of the original city as it was.

8. Wickedness cannot go unpunished.

Ch. 25. B. C. 712.

1. This ch. is a continuation of ch. 24 in the nature of a thanksgiving prophecy for the overthrow of the apostate faction and the establishing of Jehovah's throne. Isaiah is transported in spirit to the day of deliverance and sings of that time in the name of the delivered people.

2. Purposes which were planned long ago.

3. Foreigners, i. e., strangers to the covenant.

4. Nations other than the Jews which Babylon had afflicted.

5. The exiled Jews.

15 *Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Is'ra-el in the isles of the sea.*

16 ¶ From the uttermost part of the earth have we heard songs, even glory to the righteous. But I said, My leanness, my leanness, woe unto me! [c]the treacherous dealers have dealt treacherously; yea, the treacherous dealers have dealt very treacherously.

17 Fear, [f]and the pit, and the snare, are upon thee, O inhabitant of the earth.

18 And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake.

19 *The earth is utterly broken down, the earth is clean dissolved, the earth is moved exceedingly.*

20 *The earth shall reel to and fro like a drunkard, and shall be removed like a cottage; and the transgression thereof shall be heavy upon it; and it shall fall, and not rise again.*

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall punish the host of the high ones that are on high, and the kings of the earth upon the earth.

22 And they shall be gathered together, as prisoners are gathered in the pit, and shall be shut up in the prison, and after many days shall they be visited.

23 *Then the [8]moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of hosts shall [g]reign in mount Zi'on, and in Je-ru'sa-lem, and before his ancients gloriously.*

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The prophet praiseth God, for his judgments,* 6 *for his saving benefits,* 9 *and for his victorious salvation.*

1 O [1]Lord, thou art my God; [a]I will exalt thee, I will praise thy name; for thou hast done wonderful things; [2]thy counsels [b]of old are faithfulness and truth.

2 For thou hast made of a [c]city an heap; of a defenced city a ruin: a palace of [3]strangers to be no city; it shall never be built.

3 Therefore shall the [4]strong people glorify thee, the city [d]of the terrible nations shall fear thee.

4 For thou hast been a [e]strength to the [6]poor, a strength to the needy in his distress,

---

Chapter 24.

a. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. (Is. 2:19.) Therefore I will shake the heavens, and the earth shall remove out of her place, in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger. (Is. 13:13.) And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it. (Is. 30:32.) See vs. 19, 20.

b. The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn, for wrath is upon all the multitude thereof (12). For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive, for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself in the iniquity of his life. (Ez. 7:12, 13.)

c. And unto Adam he said, Because thou hast hearkened unto the voice of thy wife, and hath eaten of the tree, of which I commanded thee, saying, Thou shalt not eat of it: cursed is the ground for thy sake; in sorrow shalt thou eat of it all the days of thy life. (Gen. 3:17.) And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. (Lev. 18:25.) Therefore the Lord shall have no joy in their young men, neither shall have mercy on their fatherless and widows: for every one is an hypocrite and an evil-doer, and every mouth speaketh folly. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. (Is. 9:17.) So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are: for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. (Num. 35:33.)

d. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes which I command thee this day; that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:6.)

e. For the house of Israel and the house of Judah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the Lord. (Jer. 5:11). A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media; all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. (Is. 21:2.) Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Is. 33:1.) Surely as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Israel, saith the Lord. (Jer. 3:20.)

f. Fear, and the pit, and the snare, shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Moab, saith the Lord. (Jer. 48:43.) As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall and a serpent bit him. (Amos 5:19.) And it shall come to pass, that him that escapeth the sword of Hazael shall Jehu slay: and him that escapeth from the sword of Jehu shall Elisha slay. (I Ks. 19:17.)

g. But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels. (Heb. 12:22.) And I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more sea. (Rev. 21:1.)

Chapter 25.

a. The Lord is my strength and song, and he is become my salvation: he is my God, and I will prepare him an habitation; my father's God, and I will exalt him. (Ex. 15:2.) Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength and my song; he also is become my salvation. (Is. 12:2.) Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy. (Ps. 99:5.)

b. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.)

c. And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 51:37.)

d. And the same hour was there a great earthquake, and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven. (Rev. 11:13.)

e. The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me: for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will

[f]a refuge from the storm, a shadow from the heat, when the blast of the terrible ones is as a storm against the wall.

5 Thou shalt bring down the noise of strangers, as the heat in a dry place; even the heat with the shadow of a cloud: the branch of the terrible ones shall be brought low.

6 ¶ *And in* [6]*this mountain shall the Lord of hosts make unto* [g]*all people a feast of fat* [7]*things, a feast of wines on the lees, of fat things full of* [8]*marrow, of wines on the lees well refined.*

7 *And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering cast over all people, and the vail* [h]*that is spread over all nations.*

8 *He will* [i]*swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will* [j]*wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it.*

9 ¶ *And it shall be said in that day, Lo, this is our God; we have waited for him, and he will save us: this is the Lord; we* [k]*have waited for him, we will be glad and rejoice in his salvation.*

10 *For in this mountain shall the hand of the Lord rest, and Mō'ab shall be trodden down under him, even as straw is trodden down for the dunghill.*

11 *And he* [9]*shall spread forth his hands in the midst of them, as he that swimmeth spreadeth forth his hands to swim: and he shall bring down their pride together with the spoils of their hands.*

12 *And the fortress* [10]*of the high fort of thy walls shall he bring down, lay low, and bring to the ground, even to the dust.*

6. Zion, where the Messiah's kingdom was to have its central seat.

7. The rich mercies of God.

8. A fig. representing the choicest.

9. Jehovah.

10. Babylon.

Ch. 26. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 26 is a continuation of the prophecy begun in Ps. 24 and 25. The prophet Isaiah continues his vision far into the future when Jehovah has redeemed his people and the world-kingdoms of Assyria and Babylon, which so long oppressed the chosen people, have themselves been conquered.

2. Jerusalem.

3. The union of the two names Lord and Jehovah, expresses in the highest possible manner the unchanging love and power of God.

4. Babylon.

5. That is, the remnant which passes through the judgment.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *A song inciting to confidence in God,* 5 *for his judgments,* 12 *for his favour to his people.* 20 *An exhortation to wait on God.*

1 In [1]that day [a]shall this song be sung in the land of Jū'dah; We have a strong [2]city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks.

2 Open [b]ye the gates, that the righteous [c]nation which keepeth the truth may enter in.

3 Thou wilt keep him in [d]perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth [e]in thee.

4 Trust [e]ye in the Lord for ever: for in the Lord [3]JE-HŌ'VAH is [f]everlasting strength:

5 ¶ For he bringeth down them that dwell on high; the lofty city, he layeth it low; he layeth it [4]low, even to the ground; he bringeth it even to the dust.

6 The foot shall tread it down, even the feet of the poor, and the steps of the needy.

7 The way of the just is uprightness: thou, [g]most upright, dost weigh the path of the just.

8 Yea, in the way of thy judgments, O Lord, have we waited for thee; the desire of our soul is to [h]thy name, and to the remembrance of thee.

9 With my soul have I desired thee in the night; yea, with my spirit within me will I [i]seek thee early: *for* [j]*when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world* [5]*will learn righteousness.*

10 Let favour be shewed to the wicked, yet will he not [k]learn righteousness; in the land of uprightness will he deal unjustly, and will not behold the majesty of the Lord.

11 Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be [l]ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them.

---

trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord: he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

f. And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the daytime from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. (Is. 4:6.) And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Is. 32:2.)

g. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 8:11.) And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. (Luke 13:29.)

h. But even unto this day, when Moses is read, the vail is upon their heart. (II Cor. 3:15.) Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart. (Eph. 4:18.)

i. I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will be thy destruction: repentance shall be hid from mine eyes. (Hos. 13:14.) Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (I Cor. 15:24.) And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (Rev. 20:14.)

j. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of water: and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

k. And his father refused, and said, I know it, my son, I know it: he also shall become a people, and he also shall be great: but truly his younger brother shall be greater than he, and his seed shall become a multitude of nations. (Gen. 48:19.) Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. (Tit. 2:13.)

Chapter 26.

a. In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Is. 4:2.) And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedst me. (Is. 12:1.)

b. Open to me the gates of righteousness: I will go into them, and I will praise the Lord (19). This gate of the Lord into which the righteous shall enter. (Ps. 118:19, 20.)

c. In the Lord shall all the seed of Israel be justified, and shall glory. (Is. 45:25.) In righteousness shalt thou be established, thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee (14). No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:14, 17.) To appoint unto them that mourn in Zion, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, that he might be glorified. (Is. 61:3.)

d. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. (Jno. 14:27.) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:7.)

e. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust: let me never be put to confusion (1). Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me (2). Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1-3.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee (5). So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.)

f. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower (2). For who is God save the Lord? or who is a rock save our God? (31). The Lord liveth; and blessed be my rock; and let the God of my salvation be exalted. (Ps. 18:2, 31, 46.) Art thou not from everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O Lord, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction. (Hab. 1:12.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake, lead me, and guide me. (Ps. 31:3.)

g. He is the rock, his work is perfect: for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Show me thy ways, O Lord; teach me thy paths (4). Lead me in thy truth, and teach me: for thou art the God of my salvation: on thee do I wait all the day. (Ps. 25:4, 5.) Teach me thy way, O Lord, and lead me in a plain path, because of mine enemies. (Ps. 27:11.)

h. And in that day shall ye say, Praise the Lord, call upon his name, declare his doings among the people, make mention that his name is exalted. (Is. 12:4.) Wherefore glorify ye the Lord in the fires, even the name of the Lord God of Israel in the isles of the sea. (Is. 24:15.) See v. 13.

i. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

j. Fill their faces with shame; that they may seek thy name, O Lord. (Ps. 83:16.)

k. Teach me to do thy will; for thou art my God: thy spirit is good; lead me into the land of uprightness. (Ps. 143:10.)

l. For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not

12 ¶ Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us.

13 O Lord our God, other lords beside thee have had dominion over us: but by thee only will we make mention of thy name.

14 They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceased, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish.

15 Thou hast increased the nation, O Lord, thou hast increased the nation: thou art glorified: thou hast removed it far unto all the ends of the earth.

16 Lord, [m]in trouble have they visited thee, they poured out a prayer when thy chastening was upon them.

17 Like as a woman with child, that draweth near the time of her delivery, is in pain, and crieth out in her pangs; so have we been in thy sight, O Lord.

18 We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth; neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen.

19 *Thy dead men shall live, together with my dead body shall they arise. Awake and sing, ye that dwell in dust: for thy dew is as the dew of herbs, and the earth shall cast out the dead.*

20 ¶ *Come, my people, enter* [o]*thou into thy chambers, and shut thy doors about thee: hide thyself as it were* [n]*for a little moment, until the indignation be overpast.*

21 *For, behold, the Lord* [o]*cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her* [7]*blood, and shall no more cover her slain.*

CHAPTER 27.

1 *The care of God over his vineyard.* 7 *His chastisements differ from judgments.* 12 *The church of Jews and Gentiles.*

1 In [1]that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish [2]leviathan the piercing serpent, even [2]leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea.

2 In that [3]day sing ye unto her, A vineyard of red wine.

3 I the Lord do keep it; I will water it every moment: lest any hurt it, I will keep it night and day.

4 Fury is not in me: who would set [a]the briers and thorns against me in battle? I would go through them, I would burn them together.

5 Or let him take hold of my strength, that he may make peace with me; and he shall make peace with me.

6 He shall cause them that come of Jā'cob to [b]take root: Is'ra-el shall blossom and bud, and fill the face of the world with fruit.

7 ¶ Hath he smitten him, as he smote those that smote [4]him? or is he slain according to the slaughter of them that are slain by him?

8 [c]In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind.

9 By this therefore shall the iniquity of Jā'cob be purged; and this is all the fruit to take away his sin; when he maketh all the stones of the altar as chalkstones that are beaten in sunder, the groves and images shall not stand up.

10 Yet the defenced city shall be desolate, and the habitation forsaken, and left like a wilderness: there [d]shall the calf feed, and there shall he lie down, and consume the branches thereof.

11 When the boughs thereof are withered, they shall be broken off: the women come, and set them on fire: for [e]it is a people of no understanding: therefore he that made them will not have mercy on them, and [f]he that formed them will shew them no favour.

12 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall beat off from the channel of the river unto the stream of Ē'ġўpt, and ye shall be gathered one by one, O ye children of Is'ra-el.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great [g]trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Ās-sўr'ī-â, and the outcasts in the land of Ē'ġўpt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *The prophet threateneth Ephraim for their pride and drunkenness.* 16 *Christ the sure foundation is promised.* 23 *They are incited to the consideration of God's discreet providence.*

1 [1]Woe to [2]the crown of pride, to the drunkards of Ē'phră-ĭm, whose glorious beauty is a fading flower, which are on the [3]head of the fat valleys of them that are overcome with wine!

2 Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and [4]strong one, [a]which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand.

3 The crown of pride, the drunkards of Ē'phră-ĭm, shall be trodden under feet:

4 And the glorious beauty, which is on the

---

6. A fig. typifying God's protection of his own people in times of dire necessity.

7. Innocent blood which has been shed shall be avenged.

Ch. 27. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 27 is the closing part of chs. 24, 25 and 26. It completes the picture of God's true Israel and the fate of those who have been her oppressors.

2. Meaning all kinds of sea serpents and crocodiles.

3. The day when leviathan is destroyed.

4. Israel.

Ch. 28. B. C. 725.

1. Beginning with ch. 28 is a series of historic prophecies, a mingling of history with prophecy. This ch. is devoted to the denunciation or woes pronounced against Israel.

2. An expression announcing an impending calamity.

3. On Samaria's heights.

4. An invading army.

be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be ashamed: deliver me in thy righteousness. (Ps. 31:1.) O my God, I trust in thee: let me not be ashamed, let not mine enemies triumph over me. (Ps. 25:2.)

m. I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. (Hos. 5:15.) And they said unto him, Thus saith Hezekiah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth. (Is. 37:3.)

n. For his anger endureth but a moment; in his favor is life; weeping may endure for a night, but joy cometh in the morning. (Ps. 30:5.) For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory. (II Cor. 4:17.)

o. Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. (Ps. 50:3.) For, behold, the Lord cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth. (Mic. 1:3.) And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints. (Jude 14.)

Chapter 27.

a. But the sons of Belial shall be all of them as thorns thrust away, because they cannot be taken with hands. (II Sam. 23:6.)

b. I will be as the dew unto Israel: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lebanon (5). His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lebanon. (Hos. 14:5, 6.)

c. Will he plead against me with his great power? No; but he would put strength in me. (Job 23:6.) There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. (I Cor. 10:13.)

d. The cities of Aroer are forsaken: they shall be for flocks, which shall lie down, and none shall make them afraid. (Is. 17:2.) Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, the joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks. (Is. 32:14.)

e. For they are a nation void of counsel, neither is there any understanding in them. (Dt. 32:28.) The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. (Is. 1:3.) Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the Lord. (Jer. 8:7.)

f. Of the Rock that begat thee thou art unmindful, and hast forgotten God that formed thee. (Dt. 32:18.) But now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jacob, and he that formed thee, O Israel, Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine. (Is. 43:1.)

g. Make thee two trumpets of silver; of a whole piece shalt thou make them: that thou mayest use them for the calling of the assembly, and for the journeying of the camps. (Num. 10:2.) And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Mat. 24:31.) And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15.)

Chapter 28.

a. And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. (Is. 30:30.) Say unto them which daub it with untempered mortar that it shall fall: there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it. (Ez. 13:11.)

head of the fat valley, shall be a fading flower, and as the hasty fruit before the summer; which when he that looketh upon it seeth, while it is yet in his hand he eateth it up.

5 ¶ In that [5]day shall the Lord of hosts be for a crown of glory, and for a diadem of beauty, unto the residue of his people,

6 And for a spirit of judgment to him that sitteth in judgment, and for strength to them that turn the battle to the gate.

7 ¶ But they also [b]have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest [c]and the prophet have erred through strong drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment.

8 For all tables are full of vomit and filthiness, so that there is no place clean.

9 ¶ Whom [d]shall he teach knowledge? and whom shall he make to understand doctrine? them that are weaned from the milk, and drawn from the breasts.

10 For [6]precept must be upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little:

11 For with [e]stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people.

12 To whom he [7]said, This [f]is the rest wherewith ye may cause the weary to rest; and this is the refreshing: yet they would not hear.

13 But the word of the Lord was unto them precept upon precept, precept upon precept; line upon line, line upon line; here a little, and there a little; that they might go, and fall backward, and be broken, and snared, and taken.

14 ¶ Wherefore hear the word of the Lord, ye scornful [8]men, that rule this people which is in Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

15 Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves:

16 ¶ *Therefore [9]thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zi'ŏn for a foundation [g]a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste.*

17 Judgment also will I lay [10]to the line, and righteousness to the plummet: and the [11]hail shall sweep away the refuge of lies, and the waters shall overflow the hiding place.

18 ¶ And your covenant with death shall be disannulled, and your agreement with hell shall not stand; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, then ye shall be trodden down by it.

19 From the time that it goeth forth it shall take you: for morning by morning shall it pass over, by day and by night: and it shall be a vexation only to understand the report.

20 For the bed is shorter than that a man can stretch himself on it: and the covering narrower than that he can wrap himself in it.

21 *For the Lord shall rise up as in mount Pĕr'a-zim, he shall be wroth as in the valley of Gĭb'e-on, that he may do his work, his strange work; and bring to pass his act, his strange act.*

22 *Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong: for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a [12]consumption, even determined upon the whole earth.*

23 ¶ Give ye ear, and hear my voice; hearken, and hear my speech.

24 Doth the plowman plow all day to sow? doth he open and break the clods of his ground?

25 When he hath made plain the face thereof, doth he not cast abroad the fitches, and scatter the cummin, and cast in the principal wheat and the appointed barley and the rie in their place?

26 For his God doth instruct him to discretion, and doth teach him.

27 For the fitches are not threshed with a threshing instrument, neither is a cart wheel turned about upon the cummin; but the fitches are beaten out with a staff, and the cummin with a rod.

28 Bread corn is bruised; because he will not ever be threshing it, nor break it with the wheel of his cart, nor bruise it with his horsemen.

29 This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, [h]which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *God's heavy judgment upon Jerusalem.* 7 *The unsatiableness of her enemies.* 9 *The senselessness,* 13 *and deep hypocrisy of the Jews.* 18 *A promise of sanctification to the godly.*

1 [1]Woe to Ā'rĭ-el, to [2]Ā'rĭ-el, the city where Dā'vid dwelt! add ye year to [3]year; let them kill sacrifices.

2 Yet I will distress [4]Ā'rĭ-el, and there shall be heaviness and sorrow: and it shall be unto me as Ā'rĭ-el.

3 And I will camp against thee round about,

5. The time when the events here prophesied should come true.

6. The attempt of the scornful, drunken scoffers to mimic the prophet. They are selfwise and righteous and want no more of this elementary, childish teaching.

7. Jehovah.

8. The drunken, debased priests and false prophets, scorning the true prophets.

9. Therefore, on account of their sins, a terrible threatening is pronounced upon the evil ones.

10. All will be judged according to the exact justice of the law, the scoffer and the believer alike.

11. Divine judgments.

12. Destruction.

Ch. 29. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 29 begins with the prophecy announcing the invasion of Jerusalem, its ultimate failure and unbelief, or the invasion of Judea under Sennacherib.

2. Referring to Jerusalem, "the lion of God."

3. That is, go on from year to year in your sinful sacrifices.

4. That is, Jerusalem shall be severely purged.

b. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging: and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.) Who hath woe? who hath sorrow? who hath contentions? who hath babbling? who hath wounds without cause? who hath redness of eyes? (29). They that tarry long at the wine; they that go to seek mixed wine (30). Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his color in the cup, when it moveth itself aright (31). At the last it biteth like a serpent, and stingeth like an adder. (Prov. 23:29-32.) It is not for kings, O Lemuel, it is not for kings to drink wine; nor for princes strong drink (4). Lest they drink, and forget the law, and pervert the judgment of any of the afflicted. (Prov. 31:4, 5.) Whoredom and wine and new wine take away the heart. (Hos. 4:11.) And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your heart be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. (Luke 21:34.) And be not drunk with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit. (Eph. 5:18.)

c. His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. (Is. 56:10.) For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not self-willed, not soon angry, not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre. (Tit. 1:7.)

d. To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ear is uncircumcised and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it. (Jer. 6:10.) And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers. (Is. 30:20.) The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. (Is. 50:4.) See v. 26.

e. In the law it is written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all they will not hear me, saith the Lord. (I Cor. 14:21.)

f. Therefore he said unto Judah, Let us build these cities, and make about them walls, and towers, gates, and bars, while the land is yet before us; because we have sought the Lord our God, we have sought him, and he hath given us rest on every side. So they built and prospered. (II Chr. 14:7.)

g. This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner. (Acts 4:11.) As it is written, Behold, I lay in Zion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 9:33.) For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed (11). For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:11, 12.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone (20). In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto a holy temple in the Lord (21). In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit. (Eph. 2:20-22.) Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, Behold, I lay in Zion a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded (6). Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builder disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner. (I Pet. 2:6, 7.)

h. Let us come before his presence with thanksgiving, and make a joyful noise unto him with psalms. (Ps. 95:2.) How precious also are thy thoughts unto me, O God! how great is the sum of them! (17). If I should count them, they are more in number than the sand: when I awake, I am still with thee. (Ps. 139:17, 18.) Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 32:19.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee.

4 And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust.

5 Moreover the multitude of thy strangers shall be like small dust, and the multitude of the terrible ones shall be as chaff that passeth away: yea, it shall be at an instant suddenly.

6 Thou shalt [a]be [b]visited of the Lord of hosts [b]with thunder, and with earthquake, and great noise, with storm and tempest, and the flame of devouring fire.

7 ¶ And the multitude of all the nations that fight against Ā'rĭ-el, even all that fight against her and her munition, and that distress her, shall be as a dream of a night vision.

8 It shall even be as when an hungry man dreameth, and, behold, he eateth; but he awaketh, and his soul is empty: or as when a thirsty man dreameth, and, behold, he drinketh; but he awaketh, and, behold, he is faint, and his soul hath appetite: so shall the multitude of all the nations be, that fight against mount Zĭ'ŏn.

9 ¶ Stay yourselves, and wonder; cry ye out, and cry: they are drunken, but not with wine; they stagger, but not with strong drink.

10 For [c]the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered.

11 And the vision of all is become unto you as the words of a book that is sealed, which men deliver to one that is learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: and he saith, I cannot; for it is sealed:

12 And the book is delivered to him that is not learned, saying, Read this, I pray thee: [d]and he saith, I am not learned.

13 ¶ Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch [e]as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honour me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by [f]the precept [g]of men:

14 Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder: [g]for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be [h]hid.

15 Woe unto them that seek deep to hide their counsel from the Lord, and their works are in the dark, and they say, Who seeth us? and who knoweth us?

16 Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He [h]made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding?

17 *Is it not yet a very little while, and Lĕb'-a-non shall be turned into a fruitful field, and the fruitful field shall be esteemed as a forest?*

18 ¶ *And in that [i]day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness.*

19 [i]*The meek also shall increase their joy in the Lord, and [j]the poor among men shall rejoice in the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.*

20 For the terrible one is brought to nought, and the scorner is consumed, and all that watch for iniquity are cut off:

21 That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just [k]for a thing of nought.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord, who redeemed Ā'brā-hăm, concerning the house of Jā'-cob, Jā'cob shall not now be ashamed, neither shall his face now wax pale.

23 But when he seeth his children, [l]the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify [m]my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jā'cob, and shall [n]fear the God of Ĭs'-ra-el.

24 They also that erred in spirit shall come to understanding, and they that murmured shall learn doctrine.

CHAPTER 30.

1 The prophet threateneth the people for their confidence in Egypt, 8 and contempt of God's word. 18 God's mercies towards his church. 27 God's wrath, and the people's joy, in the destruction of Assyria.

1 [1]Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover [2]with a covering, but not of my spirit, [a]that they may add sin to sin:

2 That walk to go down into Ē'gўpt, and

5. This verse declares that physical agencies shall be employed to strike the retributive blow.

6. That is, the precepts of men rather than the precepts of God.

7. The day when Jehovah shall make the moral changes mentioned in v. 17.

Ch. 30. B. C. 713.

1. The prophecy of ch. 30 was probably delivered in the fall preceding the summer of 714 B. C., which was the year the Jews sent their ambassadors to Egypt to form an alliance, thus seeming to rely upon Egypt instead of Jehovah. Isaiah denounces this conduct, as God had prohibited alliances with heathen nations, it being a leading feature of Jewish policy that they should be a separate nation.

2. To keep secret.

Chapter 29.

a. And what will ye do in the day of visitation, and in the desolation which shall come from far? to whom will ye flee for help? and where will ye leave your glory? (Is. 10:3.) They are dead, they shall not live; they are deceived, they shall not rise: therefore hast thou visited and destroyed them, and made all their memory to perish (14). For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. (Is. 26:14, 21.) Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand. (Is. 28:2.)

b. For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kindom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places. (Mat. 24:7.) For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of sorrows. (Mk. 13:8.) And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven. (Luke 21:11.)

c. (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear); unto this day. (Rom. 11:8.) And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they receive not the love of truth, that they might be saved. (II Thes. 2:10.) Let their eyes be darkened, that they see not; and make their loins continually to shake. (Ps. 69:23.) Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Is. 6:10.)

d. But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. (Dan. 12:4.) And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne, a book written within and on the back side, sealed with seven seals. (Rev. 5:1.) And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see. (Rev. 6:1.)

e. And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.) Ye hypocrites, well did Esaias prophesy of you, saying (7), This people draws nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoreth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me. (Mat. 15:7, 8.)

f. (Touch not; taste not; handle not (21); Which are all to perish with the using;) After the commandments and doctrines of men? (Col. 2:21, 22.)

g. Concerning Edom, thus saith the Lord of hosts, Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished? (Jer. 49:7.) For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. (I Cor. 1:19.)

h. Nay, but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? shall a thing formed say to him that formed it, why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

i. These things have I spoken unto you that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. (Jno. 15:11.)

j. Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (Js. 2:5.) For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called (26). But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:26, 27.)

k. To have respect of persons is not good: for a piece of bread that man will transgress. (Prov. 28:21.)

l. Thy people also shall be all righteous; they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. (Is. 60:21.) For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.)

m. If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (I Pet. 4:11.)

n. See c, ch. 12, Ecc.

Chapter 30.

a. But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. (II Tim. 3:13.)

have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Phā'raōh, and to trust in the shadow of [a]Ē'gўpt!

3 Therefore shall the strength of Phā'raōh be your [4]shame, and the trust in the shadow of Ē'gўpt your [4]confusion.

4 For his princes were at Zō'an, and his ambassadors came to Hā'nēs.

5 They were all ashamed of a people that could not profit them, nor be an help nor profit, but a shame, and also a reproach.

6 The burden of the beasts of the south: into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them.

7 For [b]the E-gўp'tians shall help in vain, and to no purpose: therefore have I cried concerning this, Their strength is to sit still.

8 ¶ Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever:

9 That [c]this is a rebellious people, lying [5]children, children that will not hear the law of the Lord:

10 Which [d]say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, [e]speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits:

11 Get [f]you out of the way, turn aside out of the path, cause the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el to cease from before us.

12 Wherefore thus saith the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, Because ye despise this word, and trust in oppression and perverseness, and stay thereon:

13 Therefore this iniquity shall be to you as a breach ready to fall, swelling out in a high wall, whose breaking cometh suddenly at an instant.

14 And [g]he shall break it as the breaking of the potters' vessel that is broken in pieces; he shall not spare: so that there shall not be found in the bursting of it a sherd to take fire from the hearth, or to take water withal out of the pit.

15 For thus saith the Lord God, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength: [h]and ye would not.

16 But ye said, No; for we will flee upon horses; therefore shall ye flee: and, We will ride upon the swift; therefore shall they that pursue you be swift.

17 [i]One [6]thousand shall flee at the rebuke of one; at the rebuke of five shall ye flee: till ye be left as a beacon upon the top of a mountain, and as an ensign on an hill.

18 ¶ And therefore [7]will the [j]Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have [k]mercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment: [l]blessed are all they that wait for him.

19 For the people shall dwell in Zī'ŏn at Je-rų'sa-lĕm: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee.

20 And though the Lord give you the bread of adversity, and the water of affliction, yet shall not thy teachers be removed into a corner any more, but thine eyes shall see thy teachers:

21 And thine ears shall hear a word behind thee, saying, This is the way, walk ye in it, when ye turn to the right hand, and when ye turn to the left.

22 [m]Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence.

23 Then [n]shall he give the rain of thy seed, that thou shalt sow the ground withal; and bread of the increase of the earth, and it shall be fat and plenteous: in that day shall thy cattle feed in large pastures.

24 The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan.

25 And there shall be upon every high mountain, and upon every high hill, rivers and streams of waters in the day of the great slaughter, when the towers fall.

26 Moreover the light [o]of the moon shall be as the light of the sun, and the light of the sun shall be sevenfold, as the light of seven days, in the day that the Lord bindeth up the breach of his people, and healeth the stroke of their wound.

27 ¶ Behold, the name of the Lord cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burning thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire:

3. Rather than to trust in the protection of Jehovah.

4. Disappointment.

5. Because unfaithful to Jehovah. They had covenanted with him as his adopted children, but had proven false to their vows.

6. A thousand shall flee as one man.

7. On account of their wickedness.

b. Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt, into their own land. (Jer. 37:7.)

c. And he said, I will hide my face from them, I will see what their end shall be; for they are a very froward generation, children in whom is no faith. (Dt. 32:20.) Ah, sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evil doers, children that are corrupters: they have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward. (Is. 1:4.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will punish them: the young men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine. (Jer. 11:22.) But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink, and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophesy not. (Amos 2:12.) Prophesy ye not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame. (Mic. 2:6.)

e. And the messenger that was gone to call Micaiah spake unto him, saying, Behold now, the words of the prophets declare good unto the king with one mouth: let thy word, I pray thee, be like the word of one of them, and speak that which is good. (I Ks. 22:13.) If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people. (Mic. 2:11.)

f. But Elymas the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith. (Acts 13:8.)

g. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.) And I will make Jerusalem heaps and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 9:11.)

h. O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Mat. 23:37.) As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings (11); So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange God with him. (Dt. 32:11, 12.)

i. And five of you shall chase an hundred, and an hundred of you shall put ten thousand to flight: and your enemies shall fall before you by the sword. (Lev. 26:8.) The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them, and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Dt. 28:25.)

j. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness: but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.)

k. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness; thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me: for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.)

l. Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.)

m. Now when all this was finished, all Israel that were present went out to the cities of Judah, and brake the images in pieces, and cut down the groves, and threw down the high places, and the altars out of all Judah and Benjamin, and Ephraim also and Manasseh, until they had utterly destroyed them all. Then all the children of Israel returned, every man to his possession, into their own cities. (II Chr. 31:1.)

n. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

o. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. (Is. 60:19.)

28 And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to [p]sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err.

29 Ye shall have a song, as in the night when a holy solemnity is kept; and gladness of heart, as when one goeth with a pipe to come into the mountain of the Lord, to the mighty One of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall shew the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones.

31 For through the voice of the Lord shall the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an be beaten down, which smote with a rod.

32 And in every place where the grounded staff shall pass, which the Lord shall lay upon him, it shall be with [8]tabrets and harps: and in battles of shaking will he fight with it.

33 [q]For [9]Tō'phet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large: the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Lord, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *The prophet showeth the cursed folly in trusting to Egypt, and forsaking of God.*
8 *He sheweth the fall of Assyria.*

1 [1]Woe to them [a]that go down to Ē'ġўpt for help; and stay on horses, [b]and trust in chariots, because they are many; and in horsemen, because they are very strong; but they look not unto the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, [c]neither seek the Lord!

2 Yet he also is wise, and will bring evil, and will not call back his words: but will arise against the house of the evildoers, and against the help of them that work iniquity.

3 Now the Ē-ġўp'tians are [d]men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together.

4 For thus hath the Lord spoken unto me, Like as the lion and the young lion roaring on his prey, when a multitude of shepherds is called forth against him, he will not be afraid of their voice, nor abase himself for the noise of them: so shall the Lord of hosts come down to fight for mount Zī'ŏn, and for the hill thereof.

8. A tambourine.

9. The place or grove where the tambourines were prominent in the music.

Ch. 31. B. C. 713.

1. The prophecy of ch. 31 is a continuation of the same woes as given in the prophecy of ch. 30, but was issued some time after the prophecy of ch. 30.

2. Turn, because of the power and love of Jehovah just mentioned.

Ch. 32. B. C. 713.

1. In ch. 32 the scene changes from that of woe pronounced on the Jews because of their alliance with Egypt forward to the time when their punishment has been sufficient. They have returned to Jehovah, their God, and their desolations are represented as being succeeded by lasting peace and prosperity in the newly established kingdom of the Messiah.

2. One who knows, but unwisely, viciously.

3. Noble.

4. One who is niggardly or stingy, who refuses to do his part.

5. Beginning with v. 9, the prophet addresses himself to the women, particularly in high life.

6. Emblem of mourning and humiliation.

5 As birds flying, so will the Lord of hosts [e]defend Je-rų'sa-lĕm; defending also he will deliver it; and passing over he will preserve it.

6 ¶ Turn [2]ye unto him from whom the children of Ĭs'ra-el have deeply revolted.

7 For in that day every man shall cast away his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which your own hands have made unto you for a sin.

8 ¶ Then shall the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an [f]fall with the sword, not of a mighty man; and the sword, not of a mean man, shall devour him: but he shall flee from the sword, and his young men shall be discomfited.

9 And he shall pass over to his strong hold for fear, and his princes shall be afraid of the ensign, saith the Lord, whose [g]fire is in Zī'ŏn, and his furnace in Je-rų'sa-lĕm.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *The blessings of Christ's kingdom. Desolation is foreshewn.* 15 *Restoration is promised to succeed.*

1 *Behold, [1]a [a]king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment.*

2 *And a man shall be as an hiding place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place, as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land.*

3 *And [b]the eyes of them that see shall not be dim, and the ears of them that hear shall hearken.*

4 *The heart also of the rash shall understand knowledge, and the tongue of the stammerers shall be ready to speak plainly.*

5 The vile [2]person shall be no more called [3]liberal, nor the [4]churl said to be bountiful.

6 For the vile person will speak villany, and his heart will work iniquity, to practise hypocrisy, and to utter error against the Lord, to make empty the soul of the hungry, and he will cause the drink of the thirsty to fail.

7 The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right.

8 But the liberal deviseth liberal things; and by liberal things shall he stand.

9 ¶ Rise [5]up, ye women [c]that are at ease; hear my voice, ye careless daughters; give ear unto my speech.

10 Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come.

11 Tremble, ye women that are at ease; be troubled, ye careless ones: strip you, and make you bare, and gird [6]sackcloth upon your loins.

---

p. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thes. 2:8.)

q. And they have built the high places of Tophet, which is in the valley of the son of Hinnom, to burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart. (Jer. 7:31.)

Chapter 31.

a. But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? (Ez. 17:15.)

b. Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.) An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. (Ps. 33:17.) At the mouth of two witnesses, or three witnesses, shall he that is worthy of death be put to death; but at the mouth of one witness he shall not be put to death. (Dt. 17:6.)

c. As it is written in the law of Moses, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth. (Dan. 9:13.) They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings are fallen: there is none among them that calleth unto me. (Hos. 7:7.)

d. Put not your trust in princes, nor in the son of man, in whom there is no help. (Ps. 146:3.) Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and know God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee. (Ez. 28:9.) Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. (II Thes. 2:4.)

e. He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler. (Ps. 91:4.) As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings. (Dt. 32:11.) For I will defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. (Is. 37:35.)

f. And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. (II Ks. 19:35.)

g. The fire shall ever be burning upon the altar; it shall never go out. (Lev. 6:13.) Thou shalt make them as a fiery oven in the time of thine anger: the Lord shall swallow them up in his wrath, and the fire shall devour them. (Ps. 21:9.) For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her. (Zech. 2:5.)

Chapter 32.

a. Behold the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.) Give the king thy judgments, O God, and thy righteousness unto the king's son (1). He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment (2). The mountains shall bring peace to the people, and the little hills by righteousness (3). He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. (Ps. 72:1-4.) And David my servant shall be king over them: and they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgment, and observe my statutes, and do them. (Ez. 37:24.)

b. And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. (Is. 29:18.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.) From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jesus (17). Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with your spirit. Amen. (Gal. 6:17, 18.)

c. Woe to them that are at ease in Zion, and trust in the mountain of Samaria, which are named chief of the nations, to whom the house of Israel came! (Amos 6:1.)

12 They shall lament for the [7]teats, for the pleasant fields, for the fruitful vine.
13 Upon [d]the land of my people shall come up thorns and briers; yea, upon all the houses of joy in the joyous city:
14 Because the palaces shall be forsaken; the multitude of the city shall be left; the forts and towers shall be for dens for ever, a joy of wild asses, a pasture of flocks;
15 Until [e]the spirit be poured upon us from on high, and the wilderness be a fruitful field, and the fruitful field be counted for a forest.
16 [f]Then [8]judgment shall dwell in the wilderness, and righteousness remain in the fruitful field.
17 And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever.
18 And my people shall dwell in a peaceable habitation, and in sure dwellings, and in quiet resting places;
19 When it shall hail, coming down on the forest; and the city shall be low in a low place.
20 Blessed are ye that sow beside all waters, that send forth thither the feet of [g]the ox and the ass.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *God's judgments against the enemies of the church.* 13 *The privileges of the godly.*

1 [1]Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou [a]shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee.
2 O Lord, be [b]gracious unto us; we have waited for thee: be thou their arm every morning, our salvation also in the time of trouble.
3 At the noise of the [2]tumult the people fled; at the lifting up of thyself the nations were scattered.
4 And your spoil shall be gathered like the gathering of the caterpiller: as the running to and fro of locusts shall he run upon them.
5 The Lord is exalted; for he dwelleth on high: he hath filled Zī'ŏn with judgment and righteousness.
6 And wisdom [3]and knowledge shall be the stability of thy times, and strength of salvation: the fear of the Lord is his treasure.
7 Behold, their valiant ones shall cry without: [c]the ambassadors of peace shall weep bitterly.
8 The highways lie waste, the wayfaring man ceaseth: he hath broken the covenant, he hath despised the cities, he regardeth no man.
9 The earth mourneth and languisheth: Lĕb'a-non is ashamed and hewn down: Shâr'on is like a wilderness; and Bā'shăn and Căr'mel shake off their fruits.
10 Now [d]will I rise, saith the Lord; now will I be exalted; now will I lift up myself.
11 Ye shall conceive [c]chaff, ye shall bring forth stubble: your breath, as fire, shall devour you.
12 And the people shall be as the burnings of lime: as thorns cut up shall they be burned in the fire.
13 ¶ Hear, ye that are far off, what I have done; and, ye that are near, acknowledge my might.
14 The sinners in Zī'ŏn are afraid; fearfulness hath surprised the hypocrites. Who [4]among us shall dwell with the devouring fire? who among us shall dwell with everlasting burnings?
15 He [5]that walketh [f]righteously, and speaketh uprightly; he that despiseth the gain of oppressions, that shaketh his hands from holding of bribes, that stoppeth his ears from hearing of blood, and shutteth his eyes from seeing evil;
16 He shall dwell on high: his place of defence shall be the munitions of rocks: bread shall be given him; his waters shall be sure.
17 *Thine eyes shall see the king in his beauty: they shall behold the land that is very far off.*
18 Thine heart shall meditate terror. Where is the scribe? where is the receiver? where is he that counted the towers?
19 Thou shalt not see a fierce people, [g]a people of a deeper speech than thou canst perceive; of a stammering tongue, that thou canst not understand.
20 *Look upon Zī'ŏn, the city of our solemnities: thine eyes shall see Je-ru'sa-lĕm a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken.*
21 *But there the [h]glorious Lord will be unto us a place of broad rivers and streams; wherein shall go no galley with oars, neither shall gallant ship pass thereby.*
22 *For the Lord is our judge, the Lord is our lawgiver, the Lord is our king; he will save us.*
23 Thy tacklings are loosed; they could not well strengthen their mast, they could not spread the sail: then is the prey of a great spoil divided; the lame take the prey.

7. Meaning fertile fields which nourished life.

8. Justice.

Ch. 33. B. C. 713.

1. This ch. closes the last of Isaiah's prophecies respecting the overthrow of Sennacherib. It should be observed that Sennacherib seems to be constantly growing in pride, oppression, arrogance, and strength. Also that in each of these woes pronounced in the last three chs. there is a gradual and constant gain in the element of promise to Judah, which is, doubtless, the cause of the reforms under Hezekiah, during whose reign these prophecies were uttered.

2. Thus the coming of Jehovah is likened to the approach of a storm.

3. Sacred wisdom or piety.

4. If Jehovah's wrath could consume such a host in one night, who could endure it if continued for ever? (Mk. 9:44-48.)

5. Contains the answer to v. 14.

d. For lo, they are gone because of destruction: Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles. (Hos. 9:6.)
e. Thou sendest forth thy spirit, they are created: and thou renewest the face of the earth. (Ps. 104:30.) But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8.)
f. Thus saith the Lord; I am returned unto Zion and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem: and Jerusalem shall be called a city of truth; and the mountain of the Lord of hosts the holy mountain. (Zech. 8:3.)
g. Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand. (Acts 4:4.) Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ; And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ. (Eph. 3:8, 9.) The oxen likewise and the young asses that eat the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. (Is. 30:24.)

Chapter 33.

a. He that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints. (Rev. 13:10.)
b. And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you, and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment, blessed are all they that wait for him. For the people shall dwell in Zion at Jerusalem: thou shalt weep no more: he will be very gracious unto thee at the voice of thy cry; when he shall hear it, he will answer thee. (Is. 30:18, 19.)
c. And when they had called to the king, there came out to them Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder (18). Then came Eliakim the son of Hilkiah, which was over the household, and Shebna the scribe, and Joah the son of Asaph the recorder, to Hezekiah, with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Rabshakeh. (II Ks. 18:18, 37.)
d. For the oppression of the poor, for the sighing of the needy, now will I arise, saith the Lord; I will set him in safety from him that puffeth at him. (Ps. 12:5.) And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth (19). To go into the clefts of the rocks, and into the tops of the ragged rocks, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. (Is. 2:19, 21.)
e. We have been with child, we have been in pain, we have as it were brought forth wind; we have not wrought any deliverance in the earth, neither have the inhabitants of the world fallen. (Is. 26:18.) If I have rewarded evil unto him that was at peace with me; (yea, I have delivered him that without cause is mine enemy). (Ps. 7:4.) Then, when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. (Js. 1:15.)
f. Lord, who shall abide in thy tabernacle? who shall dwell in thy holy hill? (Ps. 15:1.) Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place? He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. (Ps. 24:3, 4.)
g. Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Lord: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say. (Jer. 5:15.)
h. There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High. (Ps. 46:4.) For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her a wall of fire round about, and will be the glory in the midst of her. (Zech. 2:5.)

24 And the inhabitants shall not say, I am sick: [i]the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *The judgments wherewith God revengeth his church.* 11 *The desolation of her enemies.* 16 *The certainty of the prophecy.*

1 *Come* [1]*near, ye* [2]*nations, to hear; and hearken, ye people: let the earth hear, and all that is therein; the world, and all things that come forth of it.*

2 *For the indignation of the Lord is upon all nations, and his fury upon all their armies: he hath utterly destroyed them, he hath delivered them to the slaughter.*

3 *Their slain also shall be cast out, and their stink shall come up out of their carcases, and the mountains shall be melted with their blood.*

4 *And* [a]*all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree.*

5 For [b]my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon I-dŭ-mē'ā, and upon the people of my curse, to judgment.

6 The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: [c]for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bŏz'rah, and a great slaughter in the land of I-dŭ-mē'ā.

7 And the [3]unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness.

8 [d]For it is the day of the Lord's vengeance, and the year of recompences for the controversy of Zī'ŏn.

9 And the streams thereof shall be turned into pitch, and the dust thereof into brimstone, and the land thereof shall become burning pitch.

10 It shall not be [d]quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever.

11 ¶ But the cormorant and the bittern shall possess it; the owl also and the raven shall dwell in it: and he shall stretch out upon it the line of confusion, and the stones of emptiness.

Ch. 34. B. C. 713.

1. Chs. 34, 35 contain one prophecy, the last issued during the active life of Isaiah. The second series, beginning with ch. 40 (chs. 36-39 being largely historical), were prepared for the more private use of Isaiah's disciples in the prophetic school at Jerusalem. In this ch. are pronounced woes upon the enemies of God everywhere of whom Edom is the representative. The main truth of all the prophecies is now being rapidly developed—i. e., God's enemies shall be punished; his own rebellious people disciplined, and finally delivered from all their enemies, when happier and more prosperous times shall come under Messiah.

2. All creation is summoned to witness the final fate of Jehovah's enemies.

3. Buffaloes.

4. All wrongdoers everywhere must be punished and the cause of the church vindicated.

Ch. 35. B. C. 713.

1. See note 1, ch. 34.

2. "The solitary place" mentioned in ch. 34, but now blossoming in luxuriant growth.

12 They shall call the nobles thereof to the kingdom, but none shall be there, and all her princes shall be nothing.

13 And [e]thorns shall come up in her palaces, nettles and brambles in the fortresses thereof: and it shall be an habitation of dragons, and a court for owls.

14 The wild beasts of the desert shall also meet with the wild beasts of the island, and the satyr shall cry to his fellow; the screech owl also shall rest there, and find for herself a place of rest.

15 There shall the great owl make her nest, and lay, and hatch, and gather under her shadow: there shall the vultures also be gathered, every one with her mate.

16 ¶ Seek ye out of [f]the book of the Lord, and read: no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: [g]for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them.

17 And he hath cast the [h]lot for them, and his hand hath divided it unto them by line: they shall possess it for ever, from generation to generation shall they dwell therein.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *The joyful flourishing of Christ's kingdom.* 3 *The weak are encouraged by the virtues and privileges of the gospel.*

1 *The* [1]*wilderness and the* [2]*solitary place shall be glad for them; and the desert shall rejoice, and blossom as the rose.*

2 *It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lĕb'-a-non shall be given unto it, the excellency of Căr'mel and Shâr'on, they shall see the glory of the Lord, and the excellency of our God.*

3 ¶ *Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees.*

4 *Say to them that are of a fearful heart, Be strong, fear not: behold, your God will come with vengeance, even God with* [a]*a recompence; he will come and save you.*

5 *Then the* [b]*eyes of the blind shall be opened, and* [c]*the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped.*

6 *Then shall the* [d]*lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert.*

7 *And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass with reeds and rushes.*

---

i. In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve. (Jer. 50:20.) And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob: For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins. (Rom. 11:26, 27.) And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:3, 4.)

Chapter 34.

a. And when I shall put thee out, I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light. (Ez. 32:7.) The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining. (Joel 3:15.)

b. For this is the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood; for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Euphrates. (Jer. 46:10.) Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts. They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. (Mal. 1:4.)

c. For I have sworn by myself, saith the Lord, that Bozrah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes. (Jer. 49:13.) Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests. (Zeph. 1:7.)

d. Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. (Mat. 25:41.) And again they said, Alleluia! And her smoke rose up for ever and ever. (Rev. 19:3.)

e. For, lo, they are gone because of destruction. Egypt shall gather them up, Memphis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles. (Hos. 9:6.)

f. And I will walk at liberty: for I seek thy precepts. (Ps. 119:45.) Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)

g. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) And also the Strength of Israel will not lie nor repent: for he is not a man, that he should repent. (I Sam. 15:29.) The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Is. 40:8.) For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. (Mat. 5:18.) Heaven and earth shall pass away; but my words shall not pass away. (Luke 21:33.)

h. He cast out the heathen also before them, and divided them an inheritance by line, and made the tribes of Israel to dwell in their tents. (Ps. 78:55.)

Chapter 35.

a. See d, ch. 11, Is.

b. When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay, And said unto him, Go, wash in the pool of Siloam (which is, by interpretation, Sent). He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing. (Jno. 9:6, 7.)

c. Jesus answered and said unto them, Go and show John again those things which ye do hear and see: The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the Gospel preached to them. (Mat. 11:4, 5.)

d. Jesus saith unto him, Rise, take up thy bed, and walk. And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath. (Jno. 5:8, 9.) Then Philip went down to the city of Samaria, and preached Christ unto them. And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Philip spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did. For unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them:

8 *And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; [c]the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein.*

9 *[f]No lion shall be there, nor any ravenous beast shall go up thereon, it shall not be found there; but the redeemed shall walk there:*

10 *And the [g]ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zī'ŏn with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and [h]sorrow and [3]sighing shall flee away.*

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Sennacherib invadeth Judah.* 4 *Rabshakeh, sent by Sennacherib, by blasphemous persuasions soliciteth the people to revolt.*

1 Now [3]it [c]came to pass in the fourteenth year of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, that Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à came up against all the defenced cities of Jū'dah, and took them.

2 And the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à sent Răb'sha-keh from Lā'chish to Je-rų'sa-lĕm unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah with a great army. And he stood by the conduit of the upper pool in the highway of the fuller's field.

3 Then came forth unto him E-lī'a-kĭm, Hĭl-kī'ah's son, which was over the house, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and Jō'ah, Ā'saph's son, the recorder.

4 ¶ And Răb'sha-keh said unto them, Say ye now to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Thus [3]saith the great king, the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, What confidence is this wherein thou trustest?

5 I say, sayest thou, (but they are but vain words) I have counsel and strength for war: now on whom dost thou trust, that thou rebellest against me?

6 Lo, thou trustest in the [b]staff of this broken reed, on Ē'gўpt; whereon if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt to all that trust in him.

7 But if thou say to me, We [c]trust in the Lord our God: is it not he, whose high places and whose altars Hĕz-e-kī'ah hath taken away, and said to Jū'dah and to Je-rų'sa-lĕm, Ye shall worship before this altar?

8 Now therefore give pledges, I pray thee, to my master the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, and I will give thee two thousand horses, if thou be able on thy part to set riders upon them.

9 How then wilt thou turn away the face of one captain of the least of my master's servants, and put thy trust on Ē'gўpt for chariots and for horsemen?

10 And am I now come up without the Lord against this land to destroy it? the Lord said unto me, Go up against this land, and destroy it.

11 ¶ Then said E-lī'a-kĭm and Shĕb'nà and Jō'ah unto Răb'sha-keh, Speak, I pray thee, unto thy servants in the Sўr'ĭ-an language; for we understand it: and speak not to us in the Jews' language, in the ears of the people that are on the wall.

12 ¶ But Răb'sha-keh said, Hath my master sent me to thy master and to thee to speak these words? hath he not sent me to the men that sit upon the wall, that they may eat their own dung, and drink their own piss with you?

13 Then Răb'sha-keh stood, and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and said, Hear ye the words of the great king, the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

14 [2]Thus saith the king, Let not Hĕz-e-kī'ah deceive you: for he shall not be able to deliver you.

15 Neither let Hĕz-e-kī'ah make you [c]trust in the Lord, saying, The Lord will surely deliver us: this city shall not be delivered into the hand of the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

16 Hearken not to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for thus saith the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à, [d]Make an agreement with me by a present, and come out to me: [e]and eat ye every one of his vine, and every one of his fig tree, and drink ye every one the waters of his own cistern;

17 Until I come and take you away to a land like your own land, a land of corn and wine, a land of bread and vineyards.

18 Beware lest Hĕz-e-kī'ah persuade you, saying, The Lord will deliver us. Hath any of the gods of the nations delivered his land out of the hand of the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à?

19 Where are the gods of Hā'math and Ăr'phad? where are the gods of Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm? and have they delivered Sa-mā'rĭ-à out of my hand?

20 Who are they among all the gods of these lands, that have delivered their land out of my hand, that the [f]Lord should deliver Je-rų'sa-lĕm out of my hand?

21 But they held their peace, and answered [g]him not a word: for the king's commandment was, saying, Answer him not.

22 ¶ Then came E-lī'a-kĭm, the son of Hĭl-

3. The enemies of God shall be scattered and no longer give trouble. Thus are embraced all the Gospel promises in this complete and perfect redemption.

Ch. 36. B. C. 713-710.

1. Chs. 36-39 form the historical appendage closing the first division of Isaiah, which were added to make more intelligible the parts of the prophecies referring to Assyria. These chs. record Sennacherib's invasion and the great slaughter of his armies.

2. Vs. 14-18 contain the special pleadings with the people against Hezekiah's influence and also against Jehovah.

---

and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed. And there was great joy in that city. (Acts 8:5-8.)

e. Awake! awake! put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. (Is. 52:1.) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27.)

f. And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. And I will make them and the places round about my hill a blessing; and I will cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be showers of blessing. (Ez. 34:25, 26.)

g. Therefore the redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zion; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away. (Is. 51:11.)

h. And I will rejoice in Jerusalem, and joy in my people: and the voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying. (Is. 65:19.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

Chapter 36.

a. Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. (II Ks. 18:13.)

b. And all the inhabitants of Egypt shall know that I am the Lord, because they have been a staff of reed to the house of Israel. When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulders; and when they leaned upon thee, thou breakest and madest all their loins to be at a stand. (Ez. 29:6, 7.)

c. Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities; but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) In God I will praise his word: in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.)

d. Take, I pray thee, my blessing that is brought to thee; because God hath dealt graciously with me, and because I have enough. And he urged him, and he took it. (Gen. 33:11.) Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went. (II Sam. 8:6.)

e. But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lord of hosts hath spoken it. (Mic. 4:4.)

f. These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. (Ps. 50:21.) They are corrupt, and speak wickedly concerning oppression: they speak loftily. They set their mouth against the heavens; and their tongue walketh through the earth. (Ps. 73:8, 9.) Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of music, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made, well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands. (Dan. 3:15.) And he opened his mouth in blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven. (Rev. 13:6.)

g. He that reproveth a scorner getteth to himself shame; and he that rebuketh a wicked man getteth himself a blot. (Prov. 9:7.) Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. (Prov. 26:4.) Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Mat. 7:6.)

kī'ah, that was over the household, and Shĕb'-nà the scribe, and Jō'ah, the son of Ā'saph, the recorder, to Hĕz-e-kī'ah with their clothes rent, and told him the words of Răb'sha-keh.

CHAPTER 37.

1 *Hezekiah mourning sendeth to Isaiah to pray for them.* 8 *Sennacherib sendeth a blasphemous letter to Hezekiah.* 21 *Isaiah's prophecy of the pride and destruction of Sennacherib, and the good of Zion.* 37 *Sennacherib is slain at Nineveh by his own sons.*

Ch. 37. B. C. 710.

1 [1]And [a]it came to pass, when king Hĕz-e-kī'ah heard it, that he rent his clothes, and covered himself with [2]sackcloth, and went [b]into the house of the Lord.

2 And he sent E-lī'a-kĭm, who was over the household, and Shĕb'nà the scribe, and the elders of the priests covered with [2]sackcloth, unto I-ṣā'iah the prophet the son of Ā'moz.

3 And they said unto him, Thus saith Hĕz-e-kī'ah, This day is a day of trouble, and of rebuke, and of blasphemy: for the children are come to the birth, and there is not strength to bring forth.

4 It may [3]be the Lord thy God will hear the words of Răb'sha-keh, whom the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à his master hath sent to reproach the living God, and will reprove the words which the Lord thy God hath heard: wherefore [c]lift up thy prayer for the remnant that is left.

5 So the servants of king Hĕz-e-kī'ah came to I-ṣā'iah.

6 ¶ And I-ṣā'iah said unto them, Thus shall ye say unto your master, Thus saith the Lord, Be not afraid of the words that thou hast heard, wherewith the servants of the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à have blasphemed me.

7 Behold, I will [d]send a blast upon him, and he shall hear a rumour, and return to his own land; and I will cause him to fall by the sword in his own land.

8 ¶ So Răb'sha-keh returned, and found the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à warring against [e]Lĭb'nah: for he had heard that he was departed from Lā'chish.

9 And he heard say concerning Tīr'ha-kah king of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à, He is come forth to make war with thee. And when he heard it, he sent messengers to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying,

10 [4]Thus shall ye speak to Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying, Let not thy God, in whom thou trustest, deceive thee, saying, Je-rų'sa-lĕm shall not be given into the hand of the king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à.

11 Behold, thou hast heard what the kings of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à have done to all lands by destroying them utterly; and shalt thou be delivered?

12 Have the gods of the nations delivered them which my fathers have destroyed, as Gō'zan, and Hā'ran, and Rē'zeph, and the children of Ē'dĕn which were in Te-lās'sar?

13 Where is the king of Hā'math, and the king of Ăr'phad, and the king of the city of Sĕph-ar-vā'ĭm, Hē'nà, and Ī'vah?

14 ¶ [5]And Hĕz-e-kī'ah received the letter from the hand of the messengers, and read it: and Hĕz-e-kī'ah went up unto the house of the Lord, and spread it before the Lord.

15 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah prayed unto the Lord, saying,

16 O Lord of hosts, God of Ĭs'ra-el, that dwellest [f]between the [6]cherubim, thou art the God, even thou alone, of all the kingdoms of the earth: thou hast made heaven and earth.

17 Incline [g]thine ear, O Lord, and hear; open thine eyes, O Lord, and see: and hear all the words of Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb, which hath sent to reproach the living God.

18 Of a truth, Lord, the kings of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à have laid waste all the nations, and their countries,

19 And have cast their gods into the fire: for they were no gods, but the work of men's hands, wood and stone: therefore they have destroyed them.

20 Now therefore, O Lord our God, save us from his hand, that all the kingdoms of the earth may know that thou art the Lord, even thou only.

21 ¶ Then I-ṣā'iah the son of Ā'moz sent unto Hĕz-e-kī'ah, saying, Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, Whereas thou hast prayed to me against Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ās-sўr'ĭ-à:

22 This is the word which the Lord hath spoken concerning him; The virgin, the daughter of Zī'ŏn, hath despised thee, and laughed thee to scorn; the daughter of Je-rų'sa-lĕm hath shaken her head at thee.

23 Whom hast thou reproached and blasphemed? and against whom hast thou exalted thy voice, and lifted up thine eyes on high? even against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 By thy servants hast thou reproached the Lord, and hast said, By the multitude of my chariots am I come up to the height of the mountains, to the sides of Lĕb'a-non; and I will cut down the [h]tall cedars thereof, and the choice fir trees thereof: and I will enter into the height of his border, and [i]the forest of his Cär'mel.

25 I have digged, and drunk water; and with the sole of my feet have I dried up all the rivers of the besieged places.

26 [j]Hast thou not heard long ago, how I have done it; and of ancient times, that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste defenced cities into ruinous heaps.

27 Therefore their inhabitants were [k]of small power, they were dismayed and confounded: they were as the grass of the field, and as the green herb, as the grass on the house tops, and as corn blasted before it be grown up.

28 But I know thy abode, and thy going out, and thy coming in, and thy rage against me.

29 Because thy rage against me, and thy

1. Beginning with v. 8 of ch. 37 is recorded the second attempt of the Assyrians to force the surrender of Jerusalem. In the first verses of the ch. the commissioners with whom the Assyrians have been pleading return to Jerusalem and make known to Hezekiah what has been said to them.

2. Emblem of mourning and humiliation.

3. Possibly.

4. In vs. 10-14 Sennacherib again insults Jehovah by placing him on a level with the heathen gods.

5. Vs. 14-20 record the actions of Hezekiah regarding the letter he received containing the insulting message of vs. 10-13.

6. The visible symbols of God's presence.

Chapter 37.

a. See II Ks. ch. 19.

b. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.) He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.)

c. Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord: And the prayer of faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:14-16.)

d. But the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lord troubled him. (I Sam. 16:14.)

e. Thus they gave to the children of Aaron the priest Hebron with her suburbs, to be a city of refuge for the slayer, and Libnah with her suburbs. (Josh. 21:13.) When the king of Babylon's army fought against Jerusalem, and against all the cities of Judah that were left, against Lachish and against Azekah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Judah. (Jer. 34:7.)

f. And there I will meet with thee, and I will commune with thee from above the mercyseat, from between the two cherubim which are upon the ark of the testimony, of all things which I will give thee in commandment unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 25:22.)

g. O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousness, but for thy great mercies. (Dan. 9:18.)

h. And shall consume the glory of his forest, and of his fruitful field, both soul and body: and they shall be as when a standard-bearer fainteth. (Is. 10:18.)

i. Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwelt solitarily in the wood, in the midst of Carmel: let them feed in Bashan and Gilead, as in the days of old. (Mic. 7:14.)

j. Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps. (II Ks. 19:25.)

k. And the Lord said unto Moses, Is the Lord's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or not. (Num. 11:23.) Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's. (Jer. 5:10.)

tumult, is come up into mine ears, therefore [l]will I put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest.

30 And this shall be a sign unto thee, Ye shall eat this year such as groweth of itself; and the second year that which springeth of the same: and in the third year sow ye, and reap, and plant vineyards, and eat the fruit thereof.

31 And the remnant that is escaped of the house of Jū'dah shall again take root downward, and bear fruit upward:

32 For out of Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall go forth a remnant, and [m]they that escape out of mount Zī'ŏn: the [n]zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this.

33 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the king of Ās-sȳr'ī-à, He shall not come into this city, nor shoot an arrow there, nor come before it with shields, nor cast a bank against it.

34 By the way that he came, by the same shall he return, and shall not come into this city, saith the Lord.

35 For I will [o]defend this city to save it for mine own sake, and for my servant Dā'vid's sake.

36 Then the [7]angel [p]of the Lord went forth, and smote in the camp of the Ās-sȳr'ī-anş a hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses.

37 ¶ So Sĕn-năch'e-rĭb king of Ās-sȳr'ī-à departed, and went and returned, and dwelt at Nĭn'e-veh.

38 And it came to pass, as he was worshipping in the house of Nĭs'rŏch his god, that A-drăm'me-lech and Sha-rē'zer his sons smote him with the sword; and they escaped into the land of [q]Är-mē'nī-à: and Ē'sar-hăd'don his son reigned in his stead.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *Hezekiah, having received a message of death, by prayer hath his life lengthened.* 8 *The sun goeth ten degrees backward, for a sign of that promise.* 9 *His song of thanksgiving.*

1 [1]In [a]those [2]days was Hĕz-e-kī'ah sick unto [3]death. And I-şā'iah the prophet the son of Ā'moz came unto him, and said unto him, Thus saith the Lord, Set thine house in order: for thou shalt [4]die, and not live.

2 Then Hĕz-e-kī'ah turned his face toward the wall, and [5]prayed unto the Lord,

3 And said, [b]Remember now, O Lord, I beseech thee, how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hĕz-e-kī'ah wept sore.

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord to I-şā'iah, saying,

5 Go, and say to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of Dā'vid thy father, I have heard thy prayer, I have seen thy tears: behold, I will add unto thy days fifteen years.

6 And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Ās-sȳr'ī-à: and I will defend this city.

7 And this shall be [6]a sign [c]unto thee from the Lord, that the Lord will do this thing that he hath spoken;

8 Behold, I will bring again the shadow [7]of the degrees, which is gone down in the sun dial of Ā'hăz, ten degrees backward. So the sun returned ten degrees, by which degrees it was gone down.

9 ¶ The writing of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, when he had been sick, and was recovered of his sickness:

10 I said in the cutting off of my days, I shall go to the gates of the grave: I am deprived of the residue of my years.

11 I said, I shall not see the Lord, even the Lord, [d]in the land of the living: I shall behold man no more with the inhabitants of the world.

12 [e]Mine age is departed, and is removed from me as a shepherd's tent: I have cut off like a weaver my life: he will cut me off with pining sickness: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

13 I reckoned till morning, that, as a lion, so will he break all my bones: from day even to night wilt thou make an end of me.

14 Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter: I did mourn as a dove: mine eyes fail with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed; [8]undertake for me.

15 What shall I say? he hath both spoken unto me, and himself hath done it: I shall go softly all my years in the bitterness of my soul.

16 O Lord, by these things men live, and in all these things is the life of my spirit: so wilt thou recover me, and make me to live.

17 Behold, for peace I had great bitterness: but thou hast in love to my soul delivered it from the pit of corruption: for thou hast cast all my sins behind thy back.

18 For [f]the grave cannot praise thee, death cannot celebrate thee: they that go down into the pit cannot hope for thy truth.

19 The living, the living, he shall praise thee, as I do this day: [g]the father to the children shall make known thy truth.

20 The Lord was ready to save me: therefore we will sing my songs to the stringed

7. Egyptian records have been found corroborating this statement.

Ch. 38. B. C. 713.

1. In this ch. are recorded Hezekiah's great sickness and his 15 years increased lease of life in answer to prayer.

2. About the time when Sennacherib was providentially routed from the land.

3. A sickness which from all appearances was to prove fatal.

4. Which was an indication of the ordinary course of the disease. But this 15 years of new lease of life was an illustration, not of a change of God's mind, but an illustration of God's dealings being unchangeably regulated by man's relations to him.

5. Earnestly plead with Jehovah.

6. A proof that God will fulfill his promise that Hezekiah should go up into the house of the Lord. (II Ks. 20:5-8.)

7. The sun dial was to be made to throw its shadows backward as a sign to Hezekiah. (Josh. 10:12-14.)

8. Assure me.

l. And his breath, as an overflowing stream, shall reach to the midst of the neck, to sift the nations with the sieve of vanity: and there shall be a bridle in the jaws of the people, causing them to err. (Is. 30:28.) And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords. (Ez. 38:4.)

m. Yet a small number that escaped the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs. (Jer. 44:28.)

n. For out of Jerusalem shall go forth a remnant, and they that escape out of mount Zion: the zeal of the Lord of hosts shall do this. (II Ks. 19:31.) Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.)

o. And I will add unto thy days fifteen years; and I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria, and I will defend this city for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. (II Ks. 20:6.) And I will deliver thee and this city out of the hand of the king of Assyria: and I will defend this city. (Is. 38:6.)

p. And it came to pass that night, that the angel of the Lord went out, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. (II Ks. 19:35.) And the Lord sent an angel, which cut off all the mighty men of valor, and the leaders and captains in the camp of the king of Assyria. So he returned with shame of face to his own land. And when he was come into the house of his God, they that came forth of his own bowels slew him there with the sword. (II Chr. 32:21.)

q. And the ark rested in the seventh month, on the seventeenth day of the month, upon the mountains of Ararat. (Gen. 8:4.)

Chapter 38.

a. See II Ks. ch. 2.

b. Remember me, O my God, concerning this, and wipe not out my good deeds that I have done for the house of my God, and for the offices thereof. (Neh. 13:14.)

c. And Hezekiah said unto Isaiah, What shall be the sign that the Lord will heal me, and that I shall go up into the house of the Lord the third day? (II Ks. 20:8.) Moreover the Lord spake again unto Ahaz, saying, Ask thee a sign of the Lord thy God; ask it either in the depth, or in the height above. (Is. 7:10, 11.)

d. One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple (4). I had fainted, unless I had believed to see the goodness of the Lord in the land of the living. (Ps. 27:4, 13.)

e. My days are swifter than a weaver's shuttle, and are spent without hope. (Job 7:6.) My days are like a shadow that declineth; and I am withered like grass. (Ps. 102:11.)

f. For in death there is no remembrance of thee: in the grave who shall give thee thanks? (Ps. 6:5.) What profit is there in my blood, when I go down to the pit? Shall the dust praise me? shall it declare thy truth? (Ps. 30:9.) Shall thy loving-kindness be declared in the grave? or thy faithfulness in destruction? (Ps. 88:11.) Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.)

g. And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt.

instruments all the days of our life in the house of the Lord.

21 For [h]I-ṣā'iah had said, Let them take a lump of figs, and lay it for a plaister upon the boil, and he shall recover.

22 Hĕz-e-kī'ah also had said, What [9]is the sign that I shall go up to the house of the Lord?

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Merodach-baladan, sending to visit Hezekiah, hath notice of his treasures.* 3 *Isaiah foretelleth the Babylonian captivity.*

1 [1]At that [2]time Me-rō'dăch-băl'a-dăn, the son of Băl'a-dăn, king of Băb'ў-lon, sent letters and a present to Hĕz-e-kī'ah: for he had heard that he had been sick, and was recovered.

2 And Hĕz-e-kī'ah was glad of them, and shewed them the house of his precious things, the silver, and the gold, and the spices, and the precious ointment, and all the house of his armour, and all that was found in his treasures: there was nothing in his house, nor in all his dominion, that Hĕz-e-kī'ah shewed them not.

3 ¶ Then came I-ṣā'iah the prophet unto king Hĕz-e-kī'ah, and said unto him, What said these men? and from whence came they unto thee? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah said, They are come from a far country unto me, even from Băb'ў-lon.

4 Then said he, What have they seen in thine house? And Hĕz-e-kī'ah answered, All that is in mine house have they seen: there is nothing among my treasures that I have not shewed them.

5 Then said I-ṣā'iah to Hĕz-e-kī'ah, Hear the word of the Lord of hosts:

6 [3]Behold, the days come, [a]that all that is in thine house, and that which thy fathers have laid up in store until this day, shall be carried to Băb'ў-lon: nothing shall be left, saith the Lord.

7 And of thy sons that shall issue from thee, which thou shalt beget, shall they take away; and they shall be eunuchs in the palace of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

8 Then said Hĕz-e-kī'ah to I-ṣā'iah, Good [4][b]is the word of the Lord which thou hast spoken. He said moreover, For there shall be peace and truth in my days.

9. What is the import or meaning of the sign?

Ch. 39. B. C. 712.

1. In which is recorded the prophecy of the Jews' capture by Babylon.

2. Soon after the recovery of Hezekiah.

3. Days of captivity which were fulfilled in 120 years. This is the first intimation that the Jews had that they would be taken to Babylon. The prophecies of Moses (Lev. 26:33; Dt. 28:64 and I Ks. 14:15) are all general.

4. Hezekiah was pronounced the noblest royal character since David; and, as a reward for his loyalty to Jehovah, his days were closed in peace.

Ch. 40. B. C. 712.

1. Beginning with ch. 40 the remaining portion of the book constitutes what is known as the later prophecies of Isaiah. The 40th ch. records the prophecy known as "the prophecy of comfort to the fearful in Zion."

2. The remnant, who are to be holy, purified of the idolatrous taint.

3. Another name for God's people.

4. The Jews understood it to be Elijah. (F.)

5. That is, transitory. Only God's promises are permanent and steadfast.

6. Rather, wind of Jehovah.

7. Fearlessly proclaimed the words.

CHAPTER 40.

1 *The promulgation of the gospel.* 3 *The preaching of John Baptist.* 9 *The preaching of the apostles.* 12 *The prophet, by the omnipotency of God,* 26 *comforteth the people.*

1 Comfort [1]ye, [a]comfort ye [2]my people, saith your God.

2 Speak ye comfortably to [3]Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and cry unto her, that her warfare [b]is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins.

3 ¶ *The voice of him that* [4]*crieth in the wilderness, Prepare* [c]*ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God.*

4 *Every valley shall be exalted, and every mountain and hill shall be made low: and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough places plain:*

5 *And the glory* [d]*of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh* [5]*shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.*

6 The voice said, Cry. And he said, What shall I cry? All flesh is grass, and all the goodliness thereof is as the flower of the field:

7 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: because the spirit [6]of the Lord bloweth upon it: surely the people is grass.

8 The grass withereth, the flower fadeth: but [c]the word of our God shall stand for ever.

9 ¶ O Zī'ŏn, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice [7]with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Jū'dah, Behold your God!

10 *Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him: behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.*

11 *He shall* [f]*feed his flock like a shepherd: he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young.*

12 ¶ Who hath measured the waters in the hollow of his hand, and meted out heaven with the span, and comprehended the dust of the earth in a measure, and weighed the mountains in scales, and the hills in a balance?

13 Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or being [9]his counsellor hath taught him?

14 With whom took he counsel, and who

6:7.) Which we have heard and known, and our fathers have told us. (Ps. 78:3.) We have heard with our ears, O God, our fathers have told us, what work thou didst in their days, in the times of old. (Ps. 44:1.)

h. And Isaiah said, Take a lump of figs. And they took and laid it on the boil, and he recovered. (II Ks. 20:7.)

Chapter 39.

a. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. (Lev. 26:33.) And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.) For the Lord shall smite Israel, as a reed is shaken in the water, and he shall root up Israel out of this good land, which he gave to their fathers, and shall scatter them beyond the river, because they have made their groves, provoking the Lord to anger. (I Ks. 14:15.)

b. And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good. (I Sam. 3:18.) And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. (Job 1:21.) I was dumb, I opened not my mouth; because thou didst it. (Ps. 39:9.)

Chapter 40.

a. And in that day thou shalt say, O Lord, I will praise thee: though thou wast angry with me, thine anger is turned away, and thou comfortedest me. (Is. 12:1.) Sing, O heaven; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. (Is. 49:13.) Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Israel will gather him, and keep him as a shepherd doth his flock. For the Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger than he. Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zion, and shall flow together to the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock, and of the herd; and their soul shall be as a watered garden: And they shall not sorrow any more at all. Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow. And I will satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:10-14.) Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God. (II Cor. 1:4.)

b. Is there not an appointed time to man upon earth? are not his days also like the days of an hireling? (Job 7:1.) But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law, To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons. (Gal. 4:4, 5.)

c. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) And thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways. (Luke 1:76.)

d. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:19.) And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jno. 1:14.) Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you, Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God. (I Pet. 1:20, 21.)

e. The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? (Jno. 12:34.)

f. I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (Jno. 10:11.) And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ez. 34:23.)

g. For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? Or who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again? (Rom. 11:34, 35.) For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ. (I Cor. 2:16.)

[h]instructed him, and taught him in the path of judgment, and taught him knowledge, and shewed to him the way of understanding?

15 Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing.

16 And Lĕb'a-non [s]is not sufficient to burn, nor the beasts thereof sufficient for a burnt offering.

17 All nations before him are as nothing; and they are counted to him less than nothing, and vanity.

18 ¶ To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him?

19 The workman melteth a graven image, and the goldsmith spreadeth it over with gold, and casteth silver chains.

20 He that is so impoverished that he hath no oblation chooseth a tree that will not rot; he seeketh unto him a cunning workman to prepare a graven image, that shall not be moved.

21 Have [i]ye not known? have ye not heard? hath it not been told you from the beginning? have ye not understood from the foundations of the earth?

22 It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; [j]that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in:

23 That bringeth the princes to nothing; he maketh the judges of the earth as vanity.

24 Yea, they shall not be planted; yea, they shall not be sown: yea, their stock shall not take root in the earth: and he shall also blow upon them, and they shall wither, and the whirlwind shall take them away as stubble.

25 [k]To whom then will ye liken me, or shall I be equal? saith the Holy One.

26 Lift up your eyes on high, and behold who hath created these things, that bringeth out their host by number: he calleth them all by names by the greatness of his might, for that he is strong in power; not one faileth.

27 Why sayest thou, O Jā'cob, and speakest, O Ĭs'ra-el, My way is hid from the Lord, and my judgment is passed over from my God?

28 ¶ Hast thou not known? hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? [l]there is no searching of his understanding.

29 He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength.

30 Even the youths shall faint and be weary, and the young men shall utterly fall:

31 But they that [m]wait upon the Lord shall renew their strength; they shall mount up with wings as eagles; they shall run, and not be weary; and they shall walk, and not faint.

8. All the forests of Lebanon could not furnish sufficient fuel to burn sacrifices worthy the glory of God.

Ch. 41. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 41 the prophet gives many reasons why the Jews should have confidence in God's promises of delivering them: also he challenges the heathen nations, which are devoted to idolatry, to make a test of their powers with his claims.

2. The greatness of Israel's persecutors shall be turned into desolation and, like their idols in which they place their trust, come to naught.

CHAPTER 41.

1 *God expostulateth with his people about his mercies to the church,* 10 *and about his promises.*

1 [1]Keep [a]silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near; then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment.

2 Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow.

3 He pursued them, and passed safely; even by the way that he had not gone with his feet.

4 Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he.

5 The isles saw it, and feared; the ends of the earth were afraid, drew near, and came.

6 They helped every one his neighbour; and every one said to his brother, Be of good courage.

7 So the carpenter encouraged the goldsmith, and he that smooth with the hammer him that smote the anvil, saying, It is ready for the sodering: and he fastened it with nails, that it should not be moved.

8 But thou, Ĭs'ra-el, art my servant, Jā'cob whom I have chosen, the seed of Ā'brā-hăm my [b]friend.

9 Thou whom I have taken from the ends of the earth, and called thee from the chief men thereof, and said unto thee, Thou art my servant; I have chosen thee, and not cast thee away.

10 ¶ Fear thou not; [c]for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness.

11 Behold, all [2]they that were incensed against thee shall be [d]ashamed and confounded: they shall be as nothing; and they that strive with thee shall perish.

12 Thou shalt seek them, and shalt not find them, even them that contended with thee: they that war against thee shall be as nothing, and as a thing of nought.

13 For I the Lord thy God will hold thy right hand, saying unto thee, [c]Fear not; I will help thee.

14 [c]Fear not, thou worm Jā'cob, and ye men of Ĭs'ra-el; I will help thee, saith the Lord, [e]and thy redeemer, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

h. Shall any teach God knowledge? seeing he judgeth those that are high. (Job 21:22.) Behold, God exalteth by his power: who teacheth like him? (Job 36:22.)

i. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handiwork. (Ps. 19:1.) Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.) Because that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shown it unto them. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. (Rom. 1:19, 20.)

j. Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea. (Job 9:8.) Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain. (Ps. 104:2.) He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion. (Jer. 10:12.)

k. Take ye therefore good heed unto yourselves, (for ye saw no manner of similitude on the day that the Lord spake unto you in Horeb out of the midst of the fire,) Lest ye corrupt yourselves, and make you a graven image, the similitude of any figure, the likeness of male or female, The likeness of any beast that is on the earth, the likeness of any winged fowl that flieth in the air, The likeness of any thing that creepeth on the ground, the likeness of any fish that is in the waters beneath the earth (15-18). Take heed unto yourselves, lest ye forget the covenant of the Lord your God, which he made with you, and make you a graven image, or the likeness of any thing which the Lord thy God hath forbidden thee. (Dt. 4:15-18, 23.)

l. Great is our Lord, and of great power: his understanding is infinite. (Ps. 147:5.) O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

m. Yea, let none that wait on thee be ashamed: let them be ashamed which transgress without cause. (Ps. 25:3.) And he said unto me, My grace is sufficient for thee; for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the power of Christ may rest upon me. (II Cor. 12:9.)

Chapter 41.

a. But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silent before him. (Hab. 2:20.) Be silent, O all flesh, before the Lord: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation. (Zech. 2:13.)

b. Art not thou our God, who didst drive out the inhabitants of this land before thy people Israel, and gavest it to the seed of Abraham thy friend for ever? (II Chr. 20:7.) And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness. and he was called the Friend of God. (Js. 2:23.)

c. Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Dt. 31:6.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt. (Dt. 7:18.) For the Lord your God is he that goeth with you, to fight for you against your enemies, to save you. (Dt. 20:4.)

d. But if thou shalt indeed obey his voice, and do all that I speak; then I will be an enemy unto thine enemies, and an adversary unto thine adversaries. (Ex. 23:22.)

e. For I know that my Redeemer liveth, and that he shall stand at the latter day upon the earth. (Job 19:25.)

15 *Behold, [f]I will make thee a new sharp threshing instrument having teeth: thou shalt thresh the mountains, and beat them small, and shalt make the hills as chaff.*

16 *Thou shalt fan them, and the wind shall carry them away, and the whirlwind shall scatter them: and thou shalt rejoice in the Lord, and shalt glory in the Holy One of Is'ra-el.*

17 When the poor and needy seek water, and there is none, and their tongue faileth for thirst, [g]I the Lord will hear them, I the God of Is'ra-el will not forsake them.

18 *I will open rivers in high places, and fountains in the midst of the valleys: I will make the wilderness a pool of water, and the dry land springs of water.*

19 *I will plant in the wilderness the cedar, the shittah tree, and the myrtle, and the oil tree; I will set in the desert the fir tree, and the pine, and the box tree together:*

20 That they may see, and know, and consider, and understand together, that the hand [h]of the Lord hath done this, and the Holy One of Is'ra-el hath created it.

21 [3]Produce your cause, saith the Lord; bring forth your strong reasons, saith the King of Jā'cob.

22 Let them bring them forth, and shew us what shall happen: let them shew the former things, what they be, that we may consider them, and know the latter end of them; or declare us things for to come.

23 Shew the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together.

24 Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you.

25 I have raised up one from the north, and he shall come: from the rising of the sun shall he call upon my name: and he shall come upon princes as upon mortar, and as the potter treadeth clay.

26 Who hath declared from the beginning, that we may know? and beforetime, that we may say, He is righteous? yea, there is none that sheweth, yea, there is none that declareth, yea, there is none that heareth your words.

27 The first shall say to Zī'ŏn, Behold, behold them: and I will give to Je-rū'sa-lĕm one that bringeth good tidings.

28 For I beheld, and there was no man; even among them, and there was no counsellor, that, when I asked of them, could answer a word.

29 Behold, they are [4]all vanity; their works are nothing: their molten images are wind and confusion.

3. Jehovah here addresses himself to the idolatrous people, telling them to produce the proof of the power of their gods.

4. Nothingness.

Ch. 42. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 42 God continues his controversy with the heathen nations, in this ch. calling their attention to the unsearchable riches of his love, having already in chs. 40, 41 directed their attention to his omnipotence and omniscience—three attributes which the idol gods have not.

2. Servant was the position assumed by the Son of God throughout his humiliation.

3. The divine rule and principle of judgment founded on justice.

4. Established his religion.

5. In vs. 5-9 addresses himself to his servant.

6. Of sin.

7. Jehovah, the incommunicable name.

8. Former prophecies.

9. That are now foretold.

10. In vs. 10-13 the new song in honor of the "new thing" which is the true religious spirit that is to fill the whole earth.

11. The wild Ishmaelites, implying their peaceful civilization.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *The office of Christ, graced with meekness and constancy.* 10 *An exhortation to praise God for his gospel.* 17 *He reproveth the people of incredulity.*

1 [1]*Behold [a]my [2]servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul [b]delighteth; [c]I have put my spirit upon him: he shall bring forth judgment to the Gĕn'tīleş.*

2 *He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street.*

3 *A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring [3]forth [d]judgment unto truth.*

4 *He shall not fail nor be discouraged, till he have set [4]judgment in the earth: and the isles shall wait for his law.*

5 ¶ [5]*Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein:*

6 *I [c]the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, for a light of the Gĕn'tīleş;*

7 *To open the blind eyes, to [f]bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house.*

8 *I [g]am the [6]Lord: that is [7]my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images.*

9 *Behold, the [8]former things are come to pass, and new [9]things do I declare: before they spring forth I tell you of them.*

10 [10]*Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof.*

11 *Let the wilderness and the cities thereof lift up their voice, the villages that [11]Kē'dăr doth inhabit: let the inhabitants of the rock sing, let them shout from the top of the mountains.*

12 *Let them give glory unto the Lord, and declare his praise in the islands.*

13 *The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies.*

14 *I have long time holden my peace; I have been still, and refrained myself: now will I cry like a travailing woman; I will destroy and devour at once.*

15 *I will make waste mountains and hills, and dry up all their herbs; and I will make the rivers islands, and I will dry up the pools.*

16 *And I will bring the blind by a way that they knew not; I will lead them in paths that*

f. Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass; and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. (Mic. 4:13.) (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds.) (II Cor. 10:4.)

g. The beasts of the field shall honor me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen. (Is. 43:20.) For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.) Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.)

h. And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb; and the hand of the Lord shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies. (Is. 66:14.) Who knoweth not in all these that the hand of the Lord hath wrought this? (Job 12:9.)

Chapter 42.

a. Behold, my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high. (Is. 52:13.) That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Behold my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my Spirit upon him, and he shall show judgment to the Gentiles. (Mat. 12:17, 18.)

b. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the Beloved. (Eph. 1:6.)

c. And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. (Is. 11:2.) For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. (Jno. 3:34.)

d. He shall judge thy people with righteousness, and thy poor with judgment (2). He shall judge the poor of the people, he shall save the children of the needy, and shall break in pieces the oppressor. (Ps. 72:2, 4.) Before the Lord; for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. (Ps. 96:13.)

e. Who raised up the righteous man from the east, called him to his foot, gave the nations before him, and made him rule over kings? he gave them as the dust to his sword, and as driven stubble to his bow. (Is. 41:2.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:5, 6.)

f. And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will. (II Tim. 2:26.) Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.)

g. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. (Ex. 3:14.)

they have not known: I will make darkness light before them, and crooked things straight. These things will I do unto them, and not forsake them.

17 ¶ They shall be turned back, they shall be greatly ashamed, that trust in graven images, that say to the molten images, Ye are our gods.

18 Hear, ye deaf; and look, ye blind, that ye may see.

19 Who [h]is blind, but my servant? or deaf, as my messenger that I sent? who is blind as he that is perfect, and blind as the Lord's servant?

20 Seeing many things, [i]but thou observest not; opening the ears, but he heareth not.

21 The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honourable.

22 [12]But this is a people robbed and spoiled; they are all of them snared in holes, and they are hid in prison houses: they are for a prey, and none delivereth; for a spoil, and none saith, Restore.

23 Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken and hear for the time to come?

24 Who gave Jā'cob for a spoil, and Ĭs'ra-el to the robbers? did not the Lord, he against whom we have sinned? for they would not walk in his ways, neither were they obedient unto his law.

25 Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he [13]knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart.

CHAPTER 43.

1 *The Lord comforteth the church with his promises.* 14 *He foretelleth them the destruction of Babylon,* 18 *and his wonderful deliverance of his people.* 22 *He reproveth the people as inexcusable.*

1 [1]But now thus saith the Lord that created thee, O Jā'cob, and he that formed thee, O Ĭs'ra-el, [a]Fear not: for I have redeemed thee, [b]I have called thee by thy name; thou art mine.

2 When thou passest through the waters, [c]I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou [d]walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee.

3 For I am the Lord thy God, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, thy Saviour: I [e]gave Ē'gўpt for thy [2]ransom, Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à and Sē'bà for thee.

4 Since thou [f]wast precious in my sight, thou hast been honourable, and I have loved thee: therefore will I give men for thee, and people for thy life.

5 Fear [g]not: for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west;

6 I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth;

7 Even every one that is called by my name: for [h]I have created him for my glory, I have formed him; yea, I have made him.

8 ¶ [3]Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears.

9 Let all the nations be gathered together, and let the people be assembled: who among them can declare this, and shew us former things? let them bring forth their witnesses, that they may be justified: or let them hear, and say, It is truth.

10 Ye [i]are my witnesses, saith the Lord, and my servant whom I have chosen: that ye may know and believe me, and understand that I am he: before me there was no God formed, neither shall there be after me.

11 I, even I, am the Lord; and beside me there is no [j]saviour.

12 I have declared, and have saved, and I have shewed, when there was no [k]strange god among you: therefore ye are my witnesses, saith the Lord, that I am God.

13 Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it?

14 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, your redeemer, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el; For your sake I have sent to Băb'ў-lon, and have brought down all their nobles, and the Chăl-dē'ans, whose cry is in the ships.

15 I am the Lord, your Holy One, the creator of Ĭs'ra-el, your [l]King.

16 Thus saith the Lord, which [4]maketh a way in the sea, and a path in the mighty waters;

17 Which bringeth forth the chariot and

12. Notwithstanding.

13. Knew not the lesson of repentance which the judgments were intended to teach. (Jer. 5:3) —"Oh, Lord, art not thine eyes upon the truth? Thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction; they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return."

Ch. 43. B. C. 712.

1. In this ch. Jehovah presents a series of arguments to assure Israel that notwithstanding her perversities toward him, he will deliver them and restore them.

2. It was apparent that either Israel or Egypt must perish. God chose that the mighty idol worship in Egypt should be destroyed and thus give way to Israel, the chosen people.

3. In vs. 8-13 God challenges the heathen nation to argue with him, his superiority to their idols.

4. Alluding to the passage through the Red Sea.

h. And Jesus said, For judgment I am come into this world, that they which see not might see, and that they which see might be made blind. (Jno. 9:39.) Bring forth the blind people that have eyes, and the deaf that have ears. (Is. 43:8.)

i. Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal? (Rom. 2:21.)

Chapter 43.

a. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) How much better is it to get wisdom than gold? and to get understanding rather to be chosen than silver? (Prov. 16:16.)

b. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles. (Is. 42:6.) For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me. (Is. 45:4.)

c. Be strong, and of a good courage, fear not, nor be afraid of them: for the Lord thy God, he it is that doth go with thee; he will not fail thee, nor forsake thee (6). And the Lord, he it is that doth go before thee; he will be with thee, he will not fail thee, neither forsake thee: fear not, neither be dismayed. (Dt. 31:6, 8.) Thou shalt not be afraid of them; but shalt well remember what the Lord thy God did unto Pharaoh, and unto all Egypt. (Dt. 7:18.)

d. He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God (25). And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them. (Dan. 3:25, 27.)

e. The righteous is delivered out of trouble, and the wicked cometh in his stead. (Prov. 11:8.)

f. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. And ye shall be unto me a kingdom of priests, and an holy nation. These are the words which thou shalt speak unto the children of Israel. (Ex. 19:5, 6.) For the Lord hath chosen Jacob unto himself, and Israel for his peculiar treasure. (Ps. 135:4.)

g. Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Lord; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid. (Jer. 30:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

h. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.)

i. Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God besides me? yea, there is no God; I know not any. (Is. 44:8.) Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.) He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (I Jno. 5:10.)

j. Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the Lord. and there is no God else besides me; a just God, and a Saviour; there is none besides me. (Is. 45:21.) Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Egypt, and thou shalt know no god but me; for there is no saviour besides me. (Hos. 13:4.)

k. They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. (Dt. 32:16.) There shall no strange god be in thee; neither shalt thou worship any strange god. (Ps. 81:9.)

l. I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes? (Hos. 13:10.)

horse, the army and the power; they shall lie down together, they shall not rise: they are extinct, they are quenched as tow.

18 ¶ Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old.

19 Behold, I will do a [m]new thing; now it shall spring forth; shall ye not know it? I will even make a way in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert.

20 The beast of the field shall honour me, the dragons and the owls: because I give waters in the wilderness, and rivers in the desert, to give drink to my people, my chosen.

21 This people have I formed for myself; they shall shew forth my praise.

22 ¶ But thou hast not called upon me, O Jā'cob; but thou hast been weary of me, O Īs'ra-el.

23 Thou hast not brought me the small cattle of thy burnt offerings; neither hast thou honoured me with thy sacrifices. I have not caused thee to serve with an offering, nor wearied thee with incense.

24 Thou hast bought me no sweet cane with money, neither hast thou filled me with the fat of thy sacrifices: but thou hast made me to serve with thy sins, thou hast [n]wearied me with thine iniquities.

25 I, even I, am he that [o]blotteth out thy transgressions [p]for mine own sake, and [q]will not remember thy sins.

26 Put me in remembrance: let us plead together: declare thou, that thou mayest be justified.

27 Thy [r]first father hath sinned, and thy teachers have transgressed against me.

28 Therefore I [s]have profaned the princes of the sanctuary, and have given Jā'cob to the curse, and Īs'ra-el to reproaches.

CHAPTER 44.

1 *God comforteth the church with his promises.* 21 *He exhorteth to praise God for his redemption and omnipotency.*

1 [1]Yet [2]now hear, [a]O Jā'cob my servant; and Īs'ra-el, whom I have chosen:

2 Thus saith the Lord that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; [b]Fear not, O Jā'cob, my servant; and thou, [3]Jĕs'u-rŭn, whom I have chosen.

3 For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring:

4 And they shall spring up as among the grass, as willows by the water courses.

Ch. 44. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 41 is a continuation of ch. 43.

2. Though thou hast sinned, still hear God's promise.

3. Elect people, people of deepest affection. (Gesenius.)

4. Vs. 6-28 declare the foolishness of idols.

5. That is, the makers are witnesses against idols and the idols are witnesses against their makers. The made cannot rise above its makers.

6. Irony, a man-made god, a god worshiped by its own maker.

7. As in a court of justice, to try an issue

5 One shall say, I am the Lord's; and another shall call himself by the name of Jā'cob; and another shall subscribe with his hand unto the Lord, and surname himself by the name of Īs'ra-el.

6 [4]Thus saith the Lord the King of Īs'ra-el, and his redeemer the Lord of hosts; [c]I am the first, and I am the last; and beside me there is no God.

7 And who, as I, shall call, and shall declare it, and set it in order for me, since I appointed the ancient people? and the things that are coming, and shall come, let them shew unto them.

8 Fear ye not, neither be afraid: have not I told thee from that time, and have declared it? ye are even my witnesses. Is there a God beside me? yea, [d]there is no God; I know not any.

9 ¶ They that make a graven image are all of them vanity: and their delectable things shall not profit; and they are [5]their own witnesses; they see not, nor know; that they may be ashamed.

10 Who hath [6]formed a god, or molten a graven image [e]that is profitable for nothing?

11 Behold, all his fellows shall be [f]ashamed: and the workmen, they are of men: let them all be gathered together, let them [7]stand up; yet they shall fear, and they shall be ashamed together.

12 The smith with the tongs both worketh in the coals, and fashioneth it with hammers, and worketh it with the strength of his arms: yea, he is hungry, and his strength faileth: he drinketh no water, and is faint.

13 The carpenter stretcheth out his rule; he marketh it out with a line; he fitteth it with planes, and he marketh it out with the compass, and maketh it after the figure of a man, according to the beauty of a man; that it may remain in the house.

14 He heweth him down cedars, and taketh the cypress and the oak, which he strengtheneth for himself among the trees of the forest: he planteth an ash, and the rain doth nourish it.

15 Then shall it be for a man to burn: for he will take thereof, and warm himself; yea, he kindleth it, and baketh bread; yea, he maketh a god, and worshippeth it; he maketh it a [f]graven image, and falleth down thereto.

16 He burneth part thereof in the fire; with part thereof he eateth flesh; he roasteth roast, and is satisfied: yea, he warmeth himself, and saith, Aha, I am warm, I have seen the fire:

m. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

n. Ye have wearied the Lord with your words: yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment? (Mal. 2:17.)

o. In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve. (Jer. 50:20.) Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. (Acts 3:19.)

p. Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. (Ez. 36:22.) For I will defend this city to save it, for mine own sake, and for my servant David's sake. (Is. 37:35.) For my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off (9). For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: for how should my name be polluted? and I will not give my glory unto another. (Is. 48:9, 11.)

q. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Is. 1:18.) Keep silence before me, O islands; and let the people renew their strength: let them come near, then let them speak: let us come near together to judgment. (Is. 41:1.) He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. (Is. 50:8.)

r. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned. (Rom. 5:12.)

s. The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jacob, and hath not pitied; he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Judah; he hath brought them down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof (2). The Lord hath cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemn feast. (Lam. 2:2, 7.)

Chapter 44.

a. Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jacob, saith the Lord; neither be dismayed, O Israel: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jacob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid. (Jer. 30:10.)

b. See g, ch. 43.

c. Hearken unto me, O Jacob and Israel, my called; I am he; I am the first; I also am the last. (Is. 48:12.) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8.)

d. Unto thee it was shown, that thou mightest know that the Lord he is God; there is none else beside him. (Dt. 4:35.) There is none holy as the Lord: for there is none besides thee; neither is there any rock like our God. (I Sam. 2:2.)

e. They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. (Jer. 10:5.)

f. Confounded be all they that serve graven images, that boast themselves of idols: worship him, all ye gods. (Ps. 97:7.) Every man is brutish in his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. They are vanity, and the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish. (Jer. 10:14, 15.) Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. (Acts 17:29.) But where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Judah. (Jer. 2:28.)

17 And the residue thereof he maketh a god, even his graven [f]image: he falleth down unto it, and worshippeth it, and prayeth unto it, and saith, Deliver me; for thou art my god.

18 They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand.

19 And none considereth in his heart, neither is there knowledge nor understanding to say, I have burned part of it in the fire; yea, also I have baked bread upon the coals thereof; I have roasted flesh, and eaten it: and shall I make the residue thereof an abomination? shall I fall down to the stock of a tree?

20 He feedeth on ashes: [g]a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right hand?

21 ¶ Remember these, O Jā'cob and Īs'ra-el; for thou art my servant: I have formed thee; thou art my servant: O Īs'ra-el, thou shalt not be forgotten of me.

22 I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have [h]redeemed thee.

23 Sing, [i]O ye heavens; for the Lord hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the Lord hath redeemed Jā'cob, and glorified himself in Īs'ra-el.

24 Thus saith the Lord, thy [h]redeemer, and he that formed thee from the womb, I am the Lord that maketh all things; that stretcheth [j]forth the heavens alone; that spreadeth abroad the earth by myself;

25 That frustrateth the tokens of the liars, and maketh diviners mad; that turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish;

26 That confirmeth the word of his servant, and performeth the counsel of his messengers; that saith to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, Thou shalt be inhabited; and to the cities of Jū'dah, Ye shall be built, and I will raise up the decayed places thereof:

27 [k]That saith to the deep, Be dry, and I will dry up thy rivers:

28 That saith of [8]Çȳ'rus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure: even saying to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid.

CHAPTER 45.

1 *God calleth Cyrus for his church's sake.* 5 *By his omnipotency he challengeth obedience.* 20 *He convinceth the idols of vanity by his saving power.*

8. Cyrus is here mentioned 170 years before his coming; is here spoken of as the Lord's servant.

Ch. 45. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 45 is a continuation of the last verse of 44 and is descriptive of the times of Cyrus and Messiah.

2. Hidden riches. Cyrus received from Croesus in Lydia alone over 100,000,000 sterling.

3. The holy spirit that righteousness may spring up.

4. Woe is human presumption.

5. Cyrus.

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Çȳ'rus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut;

2 I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight: I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron:

3 And I will give thee the [2]treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I, the Lord, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Īs'ra-el.

4 For Jā'cob my servant's sake, and Īs'ra-el mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me.

5 ¶ I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no [a]God beside me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me:

6 That [b]they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none beside me. I am the Lord, and there is none else.

7 I form the light, and create darkness: I make peace, and create evil: I the Lord do all these things.

8 *Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour* [3]*down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the Lord have created it.*

9 Woe unto him [4]that striveth with his Maker! Let the potsherd strive with the potsherds of the earth. Shall the clay say to him that [c]fashioneth it, What makest thou? or thy work, He hath no hands?

10 Woe unto him that saith unto his father, What begettest thou? or to the woman, What hast thou brought forth?

11 Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Īs'ra-el, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning [d]the work of my hands command ye me.

12 [e]I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded.

13 I have raised him [5]up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build [f]my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 Thus saith the Lord, The labour of Ē'gў̆pt, and merchandise of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à and of the Sa-bē'ans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they

---

g. My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err, and they have gone a whoring from under their God. (Hos. 4:12.) And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.)

h. For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:20.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:18, 19.)

i. Let the heaven and earth praise him, the seas, and every thing that moveth therein. (Ps. 69:34.) Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her. (Rev. 18:20.) Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. (Is. 42:10.)

j. Which alone spreadeth out the heavens, and treadeth upon the waves of the sea. (Job 9:8.) Who coverest thyself with light as with a garment; who stretchest out the heavens like a curtain. (Ps. 104:2.) It is he that sitteth upon the circle of the earth, and the inhabitants thereof are as grasshoppers; that stretcheth out the heavens as a curtain, and spreadeth them out as a tent to dwell in. (Is. 40:22.) Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. (Is. 42:5.)

k. A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols. (Jer. 50:38.) One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to show the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end. And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted (31, 32). Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry. (Jer. 51:31, 32, 36.)

Chapter 45.

a. It is God that girdeth me with strength, and maketh my way perfect. (Ps. 18:32.)

b. So the heathen shall fear the name of the Lord, and all the kings of the earth thy glory. (Ps. 102:15.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

c. But now, O Lord, thou art our Father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand. (Is. 64:8.) Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

d. But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hand, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel. (Is. 29:23.) Lord, thou wilt ordain peace for us: for thou also hast wrought all our works in us. (Is. 26:12.) But now, O Lord, thou art our Father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand. (Is. 64:8.)

e. Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. (Is. 42:5.) I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me. (Jer. 27:5.) See v. 18.

f. Thus saith Cyrus king of Persia, the Lord God of heaven hath

shall make supplication unto thee, saying, [g]Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God.

15 Verily thou art a God that hidest thyself, O God of Ĭs'ra-el, the Saviour.

16 They shall be ashamed, and also confounded, all of them: they shall go to confusion together that are makers of idols.

17 But Ĭs'ra-el shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end.

18 For thus saith the Lord that created the heavens; God himself that formed the earth and made it; he hath established it, he created it not in vain, he formed it to be inhabited: I am the Lord; and there is none else.

19 I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jā'cob, Seek ye me in vain: [h]I the Lord speak righteousness, I declare things that are right.

20 ¶ Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are [i]escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save.

21 Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the Lord? and there is no God else beside me; a just God and a Saviour; there is none beside me.

22 Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else.

23 [j]I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every [k]knee shall bow, [l]every tongue shall swear.

24 Surely, shall one say, in the Lord have I [m]righteousness and strength: even to him shall men come; and all that are incensed against him shall be ashamed.

25 In the Lord shall all the seed of Ĭs'ra-el be justified, and shall glory.

CHAPTER 46.

1 *The idols of Babylon could not save themselves.* 3 *God saveth his people to the end.* 5 *Idols are not comparable to God for power.*

1 [1]Bĕl [2]boweth [a]down, [3]Nē'bo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaden; [b]they are a burden to the weary beast.

2 They stoop, they bow down together; they could not deliver the burden, but themselves are gone into captivity.

3 ¶ Hearken unto me, O [4]house of Jā'cob, and all the remnant of the house of Ĭs'ra-el, which are borne by me from the belly, which are carried from the womb:

Ch. 46. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 46 the idols are overthrown—hence, if they could not save themselves, much less could they save Babylon; but Jehovah can and will save Israel, and Cyrus is to be his instrument.

2. Baal.

3. The Mercury of the Greeks.

4. Israel.

Ch. 47. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 46 was the downfall of Babylon's gods, in this ch. is the downfall of Babylon. Judgment cannot be complete till both of them are destroyed.

2. The proud, heretofore uncaptured, city.

3. Alluding to the prostitution of all classes at religious rites.

4. Take off thy veil, which is a mark of the lowest degradation.

5. Divine threat against Babylon.

6. Of all generations.

7. The attitude of mourning.

8. Mistress of the world.

9. The hand of the Chaldeans or Babylonians. (II Chr. 36:17)—"Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man or him who stooped for age; he gave them all into his hands."

4 And even to your old age I am he; and even to hoar hairs will I carry you: I have made, and I will bear; even I will carry, and will deliver you.

5 ¶ To whom will ye liken me, and make me equal, and compare me, that we may be like?

6 They lavish gold out of the bag, and weigh silver in the balance, and hire a goldsmith; and he maketh it a god: they fall down, yea, they worship.

7 They [c]bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble.

8 Remember this, and shew yourselves men: bring it again to mind, O ye transgressors.

9 [d]Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me,

10 Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, [e]My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure:

11 Calling a ravenous bird from the east, the man that executeth my counsel from a far country: yea, [f]I have spoken it, I will also bring it to pass; I have purposed it, I will also do it.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye stouthearted, that [g]are far from righteousness:

13 [h]I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zī'ŏn for Ĭs'ra-el my glory.

CHAPTER 47.

1 *God's judgment upon Babylon and Chaldea,* 6 *for their unmercifulness,* 7 *pride, and overboldness,* 11 *shall be unresistible.*

1 Come [1]down, and sit in the dust, O [2]virgin daughter of Băb'ў-lon, sit on the ground: there is no throne, O daughter of the Chăl-dē'anş: for thou shalt no more be called tender and [3]delicate.

2 Take the [a]millstones, and grind meal; uncover [4]thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers.

3 Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: [b]I will take [5]vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man.

4 [6]As for our redeemer, the Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 Sit [7]thou [c]silent, and get thee into darkness, O daughter of the Chăl-dē'anş: for thou shalt no more be called, the lady [8]of kingdoms.

6 ¶ I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into [9]thine hand: thou didst shew them no mercy;

---

given me all the kingdoms of the earth; and he hath charged me to build him an house at Jerusalem, which is in Judah. (Ezra 1:2.)

g. And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest: and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report that God is in you of a truth. (I Cor. 14:25.)

h. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. (Ps. 19:8.)

i. Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. (Ez. 6:8.)

j. For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself. (Heb. 6:13.)

k. For it is written, As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God. (Rom. 14:11.)

l. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.)

m. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. (I Cor. 1:30.)

Chapter 46.

a. And I will punish Bel in Babylon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Babylon shall fall. (Jer. 51:44.)

b. They are upright as the palm tree, but speak not: they must needs be borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good. (Jer. 10:5.)

c. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

d. Remember the days of old, consider the years of many generations: ask thy father, and he will show thee; thy elders, and they will tell thee. (Dt. 32:7.)

e. The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations. (Ps. 33:11.)

f. In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Tit. 1:2.)

g. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

h. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.) But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets. (Rom. 3:21.)

Chapter 47.

a. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified him down to Gaza, and bound him with fetters of brass; and he did grind in the prison house. (Jud. 16:21.)

b. Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord. (Rom. 12:19.) To me belongeth vengeance and recompense; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.)

c. He will keep the feet of his saints, and the wicked shall be silent in darkness; for by strength shall no man prevail. (I Sam. 2:9.)

upon the [10]ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke.

7 ¶ And thou saidst, I shall be a lady for ever: so that thou didst not lay these things to thy heart, neither didst remember the latter end of it.

8 [11]Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasures, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me; I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children:

9 But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments.

10 ¶ For thou [d]hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else beside me.

11 ¶ Therefore shall evil come upon thee; thou shalt not know from whence it riseth: and mischief shall fall upon thee; thou shalt not be able to put it off: and desolation [e]shall come upon thee suddenly, which thou shalt not know.

12 Stand now with thine enchantments, and with the multitude of thy sorceries, wherein thou hast laboured from thy youth; if so be thou shalt be able to profit, if so be thou mayest prevail.

13 Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up, and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee.

14 Behold, they shall be as [f]stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it.

15 Thus shall they be unto thee with whom thou hast laboured, even thy merchants, from thy youth: they shall wander every one to his quarter; none shall save thee.

CHAPTER 48.

1 *God, to convince the people of obstinacy, revealed his prophecies.* 12 *He exhorteth them to obedience.*

1 [1]Hear ye this, O house of Jā'cob, which are called by the name of Ĭs'ra-el, and are come forth out of the waters of Jū'dah, [a]which swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Ĭs'ra-el, but not in truth, nor in righteousness.

2 For they call themselves of the holy city, and stay themselves upon the God of Ĭs'ra-el; The Lord of hosts is his name.

3 I have declared the [2]former things from the beginning; and they went forth out of my mouth, and I shewed them; I did them [3]suddenly, [b]and they came to pass.

4 Because I knew that thou art [4]obstinate, and [c]thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass;

5 I have even from the beginning declared it to thee; before it came to pass I shewed it thee: lest thou shouldest say, Mine idol hath done them, and my graven image, and my molten image, hath commanded them.

6 Thou hast heard, see all this; and will not ye declare it? I have shewed thee new things from this time, even hidden things, and thou didst not know them.

7 They are created now, and not from the beginning; even before the day when thou heardest them not; lest thou shouldest say, Behold, I knew them.

8 Yea, thou heardest not; yea, thou knewest not; yea, from that time that thine ear was not opened: for I knew that thou wouldest deal very treacherously, and wast called a transgressor from the womb.

9 ¶ For [d]my name's sake will I defer mine anger, and for my praise will I refrain for thee, that I cut thee not off.

10 Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction.

11 For mine own sake, even for mine own sake, will I do it: [e]for how should my name be polluted? and [f]I will not give my glory unto another.

12 ¶ Hearken unto me, O Jā'cob and Ĭs'ra-el, my called; [g]I am he; I am the first, I also am the last.

13 [h]Mine hand also hath laid the foundation of the earth, and my right hand hath spanned the heavens: when I call unto them, they stand up together.

14 All ye, assemble yourselves, and hear; which among them hath declared these things? The Lord hath loved him: he will do his pleasure on Băb'ў-lon, and his arm shall be on the Chăl-dē'ans.

15 I, even I, have spoken; yea, I have called him: I have brought him, and he shall make his way prosperous.

16 ¶ Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the [i]Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me.

17 Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el; I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, [j]which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go.

18 O that thou hadst hearkened to my commandments! then had thy peace been as a river, and thy righteousness as the waves of the sea:

19 [k]Thy seed also had been as the sand, and the offspring of thy bowels like the gravel

10. Aged ones.

11. Vs. 8-11 contain a line of defenses presented by the princes of Babylon.

Ch. 48. B. C. 712.

1. That the people may not be obstinate and attribute the fall and fate of Babylon to strange gods, Jehovah foretells them new things to give comfort and strength to Israel.

2. Former events.

3. Were so sudden in the unexpected fulfillment that human agencies could not have accomplished it.

4. Unbelieving.

d. Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.) The iniquity of the house of Israel and Judah is exceeding great, and the land is full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not. (Ez. 9:9.)

e. In that night was Belshazzar the king of the Chaldeans slain. (Dan. 5:30.) They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Noe entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all. (Luke 17:27.)

f. For while they be folden together as thorns, and while they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry. (Nah. 1:10.) For, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble. (Mal. 4:1.)

Chapter 48.

a. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.)

b. There failed not ought of any good thing which the Lord had spoken unto the house of Israel; all came to pass. (Josh. 21:45.)

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, I have seen this people, and, behold, it is a stiff-necked people. (Ex. 32:9.) For I know thy rebellion, and thy stiff neck. (Dt. 31:27.)

d. Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Ps. 106:8.) See v. 11.

e. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Ez. 20:9.)

f. I am the Lord; that is my name: and my glory will I not give to another, neither my praise to graven images. (Is. 42:8.)

g. See now that I, even I, am he, and there is no god with me: I kill, and I make alive; I wound, and I heal: neither is there any that can deliver out of my hand. (Dt. 32:39.)

h. Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thy hands. (Ps. 102:25.)

i. After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you; for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me. (Zech. 2:8, 9.)

j. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) I am the Lord thy God which teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Is. 48:17.) Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Ps. 25:8.)

k. That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. (Gen. 22:17.) Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered. (Hos. 1:10.)

thereof; his name should not have been cut off nor destroyed from before me.

20 ¶ Go ye forth of Băb'ў-lon, flee ye from the Chăl-dē'ans, with a voice of singing declare ye, tell this, utter it even to the end of the earth; say ye, The Lord hath redeemed his servant Jā'cob.

21 And they thirsted not when he led them through the deserts: he caused the waters to flow out of the rock for them: he clave the rock also, and the waters gushed out.

22 There [l]is no peace, saith the Lord, unto the wicked.

CHAPTER 49.

1 *Christ, being sent to the Jews, complaineth of them.* 5 *He is sent to the Gentiles with gracious promises.* 13 *God's love is perpetual to his church.*

Ch. 49. B. C. 712.

1 [1]Listen, O isles, unto me; and [e]hearken, ye people, from far; [a]The Lord hath called me from the womb; from the bowels of my mother hath he made mention of my name.

1. In chs. 49-60, which embrace the series of the prophet's later utterances, he goes far beyond the time of the captivity of Cyrus, to the coming Messiah, the promised Immanuel.

2 And he hath made [2]my [b]mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me;

3 And said unto me, Thou art my servant, O Ĭs'ra-el, [c]in whom I will be glorified.

2. My words. Cutting, because painful to guilty souls.

4 Then [d]I said, I have laboured in vain, I have spent my strength for nought, and in vain: yet surely my judgment [3]is with the Lord, and my work with my God.

3. Reward.

5 ¶ And now, saith the Lord that formed me from the womb to be his servant, to bring Jā'cob again to him, Thou Ĭs'ra-el be not gathered, yet shall I be glorious in the eyes of the Lord, and my God shall be my strength.

6 *And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jā'cob, and to restore the preserved of Ĭs'ra-el: I will also give thee for a light [e]to the Gĕn'tīles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth.*

4. The servant of God, the Messiah, has been speaking, but now the words change to those of Jehovah.

7 *[4]Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Ĭs'ra-el, and his Holy One, [f]to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nations abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, and he shall choose thee.*

8 *Thus saith the Lord, [g]In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages;*

9 *That thou mayest say to the prisoners, Go forth; to them that are in darkness, Shew yourselves. They shall feed in the ways, and their pastures shall be in all high places.*

10 *They shall not [h]hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them: for he that hath mercy [i]on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them.*

11 *And I will make all my mountains a way, and my highways shall be exalted.*

12 *Behold, these shall come from far: and, lo, these from the north and from the west; and these from the land of Sī'nim.*

13 ¶ *Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have [i]mercy upon his afflicted.*

14 *But Zī'ŏn said, The Lord hath forsaken me, and my Lord hath forgotten me.*

15 *[j]Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will [k]I not forget thee.*

16 *Behold, I have graven thee upon the palms of my hands; thy walls are continually before me.*

17 *Thy children shall make haste; thy destroyers and they that made thee waste shall go forth of thee.*

18 ¶ *Lift up thine eyes round about, and behold: all these gather themselves together, and come to thee. As I live, saith the Lord, thou shalt surely clothe thee with them all, as with an ornament, and bind them on thee, as a bride doeth.*

19 *For thy waste and thy desolate places, and the land of thy destruction, shall even now be too narrow by reason of the inhabitants, and they that swallowed thee up shall be far away.*

20 *The children which thou shalt have, after [l]thou hast lost the other, shall say again in thine ears, The place is too strait for me: give place to me that I may dwell.*

21 *Then shalt thou say in thine heart, Who hath begotten me these, seeing I have lost my children, and am desolate, a captive, and removing to and fro? and who hath brought up these? Behold, I was left alone; these, where had they been?*

22 *Thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I will lift up mine hand to the Gĕn'tīles, and set up my standard to the people: and they shall bring thy sons in their arms, and thy daughters shall be carried upon their shoulders.*

23 *And kings shall be thy [m]nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their face toward*

l. There is no peace, saith my God, to the wicked. (Is. 57:21.)

Chapter 49.

a. Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. (Jer. 1:5.) For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and shall drink neither wine nor strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Holy Ghost, even from his mother's womb. (Luke 1:15.)

b. Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. (Hos. 6:5.) For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:12.)

c. Therefore, when he was gone out, Jesus said, Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him. (Jno. 13:31.) To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the Beloved. (Eph. 1:6.)

d. Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. (Ez. 3:19.) Wherefore I take you to record this day, that I am pure from the blood of all men. (Acts 20:26.)

e. A light to lighten the Gentiles, and the glory of thy people Israel. (Luke 2:32.) For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. (Acts 13:47.)

f. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.) Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands, Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Christ, Who is he that smote thee? (Mat. 26:67, 68.)

g. But as for me, my prayer is unto thee, O Lord, in an acceptable time: O God, in the multitude of thy mercy hear me, in the truth of thy salvation. (Ps. 69:13.)

h. They shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat. (Rev. 7:16.)

i. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

j. And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. (Mal. 3:17.)

k. As concerning the Gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are beloved for the fathers' sakes. For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:28, 29.)

l. And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. (Mat. 3:9.) I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through their fall salvation is come unto the Gentiles, for to provoke them to jealousy. (Rom. 11:11.)

m. The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. Yea, all kings shall fall down before him, all nations shall serve him. (Ps. 72:10, 11.) Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gentiles, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the Mighty One of Jacob. (Is. 60:16.)

the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord: [n]for they shall not be ashamed that wait for me.

24 ¶ Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered?

25 But thus saith the Lord, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children.

26 And I will feed them that oppress thee with their own flesh; and they shall be drunken with their own [o]blood, as with sweet wine: and all flesh shall know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'cob.

CHAPTER 50.

1 *Christ sheweth that the dereliction of the Jews is not to be imputed to him, by his ability to save, 7 and by his confidence in that assistance. 10 An exhortation to trust in God.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord, Where is the bill [2]of your mother's divorcement, whom I have put away? or which of my [a]creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away.

2 Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I [3]dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst.

3 I clothe the heavens with [4]blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering.

4 [5]The [b]Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that [c]is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned.

5 ¶ The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and [d]I was not rebellious, neither turned away back.

6 [e]*I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting.*

Ch. 50. B. C. 712.

1. In this ch. is recorded the Messiah's message to Israel, showing the cause of Zion's being forsaken. The explanation is given under the fig. of marital infidelity. The warning is followed by promises of blessings.

2. Zion is the mother, the Jews are the children, and God the husband and Father. God here asks them to show their bill of divorcement, but, as it has never been granted, they have sold themselves; thus it was not through any fault of his, but their own that they and Zion were put away and sold. (Gesenius.) Lowth gives the following translation: "I have never given your mother a regular bill of divorcement, I have merely put her away for a time and can, therefore, by right as husband, still take her back on her submission. I have not made you (the children) over to any creditor to satisfy a debt; I therefore have the right of a father over you, and can take you back on repentance, though, as rebellious children, you have sold yourselves to sin and its penalty."

3. Alluding to the deliverance from Egypt and the plague thereof.

4. As at Sinai. Another of the judgments of Egypt.

5. Vs. 4-10 are the words of the servant of God.

6. In torment.

Ch. 51. B. C. 712.

1. In this ch. is given encouragement to the faithful remnant of Israel to trust in God for deliverance from both the Babylonian exile and their present dispersion.

2. To those who fully observe the law.

3. Abraham.

4. When he was alone.

5. The Jews.

6. Gospel dispensation.

7. True religion.

8. That is, the promised deliverance.

7 ¶ For the Lord God will [f]help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed.

8 He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me.

9 Behold, the Lord God will help me; who is he that shall condemn me? lo, they all shall wax old as a garment; the moth shall eat them up.

10 ¶ Who is among you that feareth the Lord, that obeyeth the voice of his servant, that walketh in darkness, and hath no light? [g]let him trust in the name of the Lord, and stay upon his God.

11 Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks [h]that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie [i]down [c]in sorrow.

CHAPTER 51.

1 *An exhortation to trust in Christ, 3 by reason of his comfortable promises, 4 of his righteous salvation, 7 and man's mortality. 9 Christ by his sanctified arm defendeth his from the fear of man. 17 He bewaileth the afflictions of Jerusalem.*

1 [1]Hearken to me, ye [a]that follow after righteousness, [2]ye that seek [b]the Lord: look unto the [3]rock whence ye are hewn, and to the hole of the pit whence ye are digged.

2 Look unto Ā'brā-hăm your father, and unto Sā'rah that bare you: for I called him [4]alone, and blessed him, and increased him.

3 For the Lord shall comfort Zī'ŏn: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Ē'dĕn, and her desert [c]like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody.

4 ¶ Hearken unto me, my [5]people; and give ear unto me, O my nation: for a law [6]shall proceed from me, and I will make [d]my [7]judgment to rest for a light of the people.

5 My [e]righteousness is [5]near; my salvation is gone forth, and mine arms shall judge the

---

n. The Lord redeemeth the soul of his servants; and none of them that trust in him shall be desolate. (Ps. 34:22.) For the scripture saith, Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 10:11.)

o. And the wine-press was trodden without the city, and blood came out of the wine-press, even unto the horse-bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs. (Rev. 14:20.) For they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy. (Rev. 16:6.)

Chapter 50.

a. But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him to be sold, and his wife and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made. (Mat. 18:25.) Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Lord: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen. (II Ks. 4:1.)

b. And the Lord said unto him, Who hath made man's mouth? or who maketh the dumb, or deaf, or the seeing, or the blind? have not I the Lord? (Ex. 4:11.)

c. Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. (Mat. 11:28.)

d. But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence. (Jno. 14:31.) And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:8.)

e. Then did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands. (Mat. 26:67.) And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? (Jno. 18:22.) He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach. (Lam. 3:30.)

f. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

g. And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. (II Chr. 20:20.) Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) In God I will praise his word: in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

h. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

i. Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) Many sorrows shall be to the wicked: but he that trusteth in the Lord, mercy shall compass him about. (Ps. 32:10.) For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

Chapter 51.

a. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. (Rom. 3:20.)

b. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you, but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

c. A fire devoureth before them, and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Eden before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness: yea, and nothing shall escape them. (Joel 2:3.)

d. Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eyesight. With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure; and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.)

e. I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory. (Is. 46:13.) No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:17.)

people; the isles shall wait upon me, and [f]on mine arm shall they trust.

6 Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath: for the [g]heavens shall [g]vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished.

7 ¶ Hearken unto me, ye that know righteousness, the people in whose heart is my law; [h]fear ye not the [i]reproach of men, neither be ye afraid of their revilings.

8 For the moth shall eat them up like a garment, and the worm shall eat them like wool: but my righteousness shall be for ever, and my salvation from generation to generation.

9 ¶ Awake, awake, put on strength, O arm of the Lord; awake, as in the ancient days, in the generations of old. Art thou not it that hath cut Rā'hāb, and wounded the [10]dragon?

10 Art thou not it which [j]hath dried the sea, the waters of the great deep; that hath made the depths of the sea a way for the ransomed to pass over?

11 Therefore the [k]redeemed of the Lord shall return, and come with singing unto Zī'ŏn; and everlasting joy shall be upon their head: they shall obtain gladness and joy; and sorrow and mourning shall flee away.

12 I, even I, am he [l]that comforteth you: who art thou, that thou shouldest be afraid of a man that shall die, and of the son of man which shall be made as grass;

13 And forgettest the Lord thy maker, that hath stretched forth the heavens, and laid the foundations of the earth; and hast feared continually every day because of the fury of the oppressor, as if he were ready to destroy? [m]and where is the fury of the oppressor?

14 The captive exile hasteneth that he may be loosed, and that he should not die in the [11]pit, nor that his bread should fail.

15 But I am the Lord thy God, that divided [12]the sea, whose waves roared: The Lord of hosts is his name.

16 And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the [13]heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zī'ŏn, Thou art my people.

17 ¶ Awake, awake, stand up, O [14]Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, which hast drunk at the hand of the Lord the cup of his fury; thou [n]hast drunken the dregs of the cup of [15]trembling, and wrung them out.

9. Torn asunder.

10. The crocodile, emblem of Egypt. It was stamped on their coins.

11. In Babylon.

12. The Red Sea, when he led Israel through.

13. The new moral heaven.

14. Jerusalem is now in great stupor from drinking the wrath of God. The people are here called to stand up.

15. Reeling.

16. Two classes of evils—desolation and destruction over the land, famine and sword over the people.

17. It was common in the east to spread a net across the end of the street at night, therefore a person wishing to escape would be caught as an animal in a net.

Ch. 52. B. C. 712.

1. In this ch. is proclaimed the final deliverance of Zion.

2. Splendor.

3. Garments of beauty, i. e., decorated with the garment of Christ.

4. Israel.

5. Sennacherib.

6. The reason that God delivered the people to vindicate his own name, which was constantly blasphemed.

7. Whether he is honored and thought of as Eloi or Elohim or Jehovah.

8. The day when Zion and the people shall be restored.

9. The advent of the herald of such good news is beautiful to behold.

18 There is none to guide her among all the sons whom she hath brought forth; neither is there any that taketh her by the hand of all the sons that she hath brought up.

19 These two [16]things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: [o]by whom shall I comfort thee?

20 Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull [17]in a net: they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God.

21 ¶ Therefore hear now this, thou afflicted, and drunken, but not with wine:

22 Thus saith thy Lord the Lord, and thy God that pleadeth the cause of his people, Behold, I have taken out of thine hand the cup of trembling, even the dregs of the cup of my fury; thou shalt no more drink it again:

23 But I will put it into the hand of them that afflict thee; which have said to thy soul, Bow down, that we may go over: and thou hast laid thy body as the ground, and as the street, to them that went over.

CHAPTER 52.

1 *Christ persuadeth the church to believe his free redemption, 7 to receive the ministers thereof,* 11 *and to free themselves from bondage.* 13 *Christ's kingdom shall be exalted.*

1 [1]Awake, awake; put on thy [2]strength, O Zī'ŏn; put on thy beautiful [3]garments, O Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised [a]and the unclean.

2 Shake thyself from the dust; arise, and sit down, O Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: loose thyself from the bands of thy neck, O captive daughter of Zī'ŏn.

3 For thus saith the Lord, Ye have sold yourselves for nought; and ye shall be redeemed without money.

4 For thus saith the Lord God, [4]My people went down aforetime into Ē'gўpt to sojourn there; and the [5]Ās-sўr'ĭ-an oppressed them without cause.

5 Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought? they that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lord; and my name continually every day is [6]blasphemed.

6 Therefore my people shall know my [7]name: therefore they shall know in that [8]day that I am he that doth speak: behold, it is I.

7 ¶ How beautiful [9]upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tid-

f. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.) But exhort one another daily, while it is called Today; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. (Heb. 3:13.) Let them be confounded and consumed that are adversaries to my soul; let them be covered with reproach and dishonor that seek my hurt. (Ps. 71:13.)

g. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. (Mat. 24:35.) Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thy hands. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure: yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment, as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed. (Ps. 102:25, 26.) And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll: and all their host shall fall down, as the leaf falleth off from the vine, and as a falling fig from the fig tree. (Is. 34:4.)

h. And I say unto you, my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do. (Luke 12:4.)

i. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Mat. 5:11.) And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. (Acts 5:41.) Fear not: for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more. (Is. 54:4.)

j. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. (Ex. 14:21.) At the same time spake the Lord by Isaiah the son of Amoz, saying, Go and loose the sackcloth from off thy loins, and put off thy shoe from thy foot. And he did so, walking naked and barefoot. (Is. 20:2.) Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? That led them by the right hand of Moses with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name? (Is. 63:11, 12.)

k. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion, with songs and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.) Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jacob's tents, and have mercy on his dwelling places; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof. (Jer. 30:18.) The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness; the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride; the voice of them that shall say, Praise the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; for his mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lord. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Lord. (Jer. 33:11.)

l. Blessed be God, even the Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort. (II Cor. 1:3.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18)

m. Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he? (Job 20:7.)

n. The Lord shall smite thee with madness, and blindness, and astonishment of heart. (Dt. 28:28.)

o. Thus hath the Lord God shown unto me; and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part. (Amos 7:4.)

Chapter 52.

a. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27.)

ings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zĭ'ŏn, Thy God reigneth!

8 Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zĭ'ŏn.

9 ¶ [10]Break forth into joy, sing together, ye waste places of Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm: for the Lord hath comforted his people, he hath redeemed Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm.

10 The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of [11]our God.

11 ¶ [b]Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord.

12 For ye shall not go out with haste, nor go by flight: for the Lord will go before you; and the God of Ĭs'ra-el will be your rereward.

13 ¶ *Behold, [c]my servant shall deal prudently, he shall be exalted and extolled, and be very high.*

14 *As many were astonied at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men:*

15 *So [d]shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider.*

CHAPTER 53.

1 *The prophet, complaining of incredulity, excuseth the scandal of the cross, 4 by the benefit of his passion, 10 and the good success thereof.*

1 [1]*Who [a]hath believed our report? and to whom is the arm of the Lord revealed?*

2 *For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him.*

3 *He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed [2]him not.*

4 ¶ *Surely [b]he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted.*

5 *But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the [3]chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed.*

6 *All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the [5]Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all.*

7 *He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as [c]a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so [e]he openeth not his mouth.*

8 *He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for [d]he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken.*

9 *And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in [e]his mouth.*

10 ¶ *Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and [f]the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand.*

11 *He shall see [4]of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: [g]by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities.*

12 *Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was [h]numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and [i]made intercession for the transgressors.*

CHAPTER 54.

1 *The prophet, for the comfort of the Gentiles, prophesieth the amplitude of their church, 6 their certain deliverance out of affliction, 15 and their sure preservation.*

1 [1]Sing, O [2]barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the [3]Lord.

2 Enlarge the place of thy tent, and let them stretch forth the curtains of thine habitations: spare not, lengthen thy cords, and strengthen thy stakes;

3 For thou shalt break forth on the right hand and on the left; and thy seed shall inherit the Gĕn'tīles, and make the desolate cities to be inhabited.

4 Fear not; for thou shalt not be ashamed: neither be thou confounded; for thou shalt not be put to shame: for thou shalt forget the shame of thy youth, and shalt not remember the reproach of thy widowhood any more.

5 For thy Maker is [a]thine husband; the Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el; [b]The God of the whole earth shall he be called.

6 For the Lord hath called thee as a woman forsaken and grieved in spirit, and a wife of

10. The picture changes because Zion has been restored and the exiles returned home, and the people break forth in joyful song.

11. Partially fulfilled in the restoration of Egypt; absolutely fulfilled in the Gospel of Christ.

Ch. 53. B. C. 712.

1. Ch. 53 is concerning the coming and suffering of the Messiah. His coming has been announced until the people are looking for him, but they are looking for a king to reign amidst earthly splendor, hence are slow to accept him in his lowly station. He suffers a self-imposed humiliation, not on account of any fault of his, for he was without fault; but, through his willing, the faults of the human race meet on him.

2. Undervalued him.

3. Not punishment, strictly speaking, for punishment can come only where there is guilt, and he was without guilt, but he took on himself the chastisement whereby peace was to be effected between the children and the Father.

4. Much fruit.

5. Jehovah.

Ch. 54. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 54 is continued an account of the Messiah's sufferings, also Israel's penitence at her unbelief, she confesses her mistake of rejecting the Messiah and is joyfully restored by Jehovah. Israel converted is compared to a wife who has been put away for her unfaithfulness but now forgiven and taken home again. The pre-eminence of the Hebrew church, as the mother church of the world, is presented, while the converted Gentile is accepted as a new progeny of the restored wife.

2. The Jewish church.

3. Jehovah.

b. Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. (II Cor. 6:17.)

c. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

d. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.)

Chapter 53.

a. But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him: That the saying of Esaias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed? (Jno. 12:37, 38.)

b. That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by Esaias the prophet, saying, Himself took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses. (Mat. 8:17.)

c. The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth. (Acts 8:32.)

d. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

e. Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth. (I Pet. 2:22.) And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins, and in him is no sin. (I Jno. 3:5.)

f. Having predestinated us unto the adoption of children by Jesus Christ to himself, according to the good pleasure of his will. (Eph. 1:5.) Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power. (II Thess. 1:11.)

g. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.) According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the knowledge of him that hath called us to glory and virtue. (II Pet. 1:3.) My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. (I Jno. 2:1.)

h. And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, And he was numbered with the transgressors. (Mk. 15:28.)

i. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34.) Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25.) My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. (I Jno. 2:1.)

Chapter 54.

a. Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord; for I am married unto you: and I will take you one of a city, and two of a family, and I will bring you to Zion. (Jer. 3:14.) And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness, and in mercies. (Hos. 2:19.)

b. Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes of the Gentiles also. (Rom. 3:29.)

youth, when thou wast refused, saith thy God.
7 For a [c]small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee.
8 In a little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer.
9 For this is as the waters of [4]Nō'ah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of [4]Nō'ah should no more go over the earth; so have I [4]sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee.
10 For [d]the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness [c]shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee.
11 ¶ *O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted, behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colours, and lay thy foundations with sapphires.*
12 *And I will make thy windows of agates, and thy gates of carbuncles, and all thy borders of pleasant stones.*
13 *And all thy children shall be taught [f]of the Lord; and great shall be the peace [g]of thy children.*
14 *In righteousness shalt thou be established: thou shalt be far from oppression; for thou shalt not fear: and from terror; for it shall not come near thee.*
15 Behold, they shall surely gather together, but not by me: whosoever shall gather together against thee shall fall for thy sake.
16 Behold, I have created the smith that bloweth the coals in the fire, and that bringeth forth an instrument for his work; and I have created the waster to destroy.
17 ¶ No [h]weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 55.

1 *The prophet, with the promises of Christ, calleth to faith,* 6 *and to repentance.* 8 *The happy success of them that believe.*

1 [1]Ho, [a]every one that [2]thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; [b]come ye, buy, and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without [3]money and without price.
2 Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labour for that

4. As I kept my promise with Noah, that there should be no return of the flood, so do I swear to my people now that there shall be no return of the deluge of my wrath upon them.

Ch. 55. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 55 the Messiah's call to the Gentile world is recorded. Israel has been made to understand that her sins have been so great that a sacrifice of much greater value than the blood of animals is necessary for her salvation, therefore she must have faith in Christ, the coming Messiah.

2. Who has a keen sense of need

3. We are to buy, not with money, but by parting with everything which comes between us and Christ, who has paid the sacrificial price for us all.

4. Monitor, instructor.

5. The Gentile world.

6. Because man does not see his own thoughts regarding himself as God sees them, therefore he does not see himself the sinner that God does; consequently repentance is the first and immdiate duty.

Ch. 56. B. C. 712.

1. In ch. 56 is detailed and made plain the preparation needed by all who would be admitted to the kingdom of the Messiah. This ch. looks forward into the age of John the Baptist.

2. Equity, justice. John the Baptist preached a similar return to righteousness as necessary to prepare men for the coming of the Messiah (Luke 3:3 and 8:14), and so it shall be at the second coming (Mal. 4:4-6).

which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness.
3 Incline your ear, and [c]come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will [d]make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of Dā'vid.
4 *Behold, I have given him for [4]a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people.*
5 *Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest [5]not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Is'ra-el; for he hath glorified thee.*
6 ¶ Seek [c]ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near:
7 Let the wicked forsake [6]his way, and the unrighteous man [f]his [6]thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, [g]and he will have mercy [h]upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon.
8 ¶ For my thoughts are not [i]your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord.
9 For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts.
10 For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater:
11 So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it.
12 *For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands.*
13 *Instead of the thorn shall come up the fir tree, and instead of the brier shall come up the myrtle tree: and it shall be to the Lord for a name, for an everlasting sign that shall not be cut off.*

CHAPTER 56.

1 *The prophet exhorteth to sanctification.* 3 *He promiseth it shall be general.* 9 *He inveigheth against blind watchmen.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord, Keep ye [2]judgment, and do justice: [a]for my salvation is near to come, and my righteousness to be revealed.

---

c. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory. (II Cor. 4:17.)
d. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. Therefore will not we fear, though the earth be removed, and though the mountains be carried into the midst of the sea. (Ps. 46:1, 2.)
e. Nevertheless my loving-kindness will I not utterly take from him, nor suffer my faithfulness to fail. (Ps. 89:33.)
f. It is written in the Prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. (Jno. 6:45.)
g. Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid. (Jno. 14:27.)
h. Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savor of his knowledge by us in every place. (II Cor. 2:14.)
Chapter 55.
a. But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:14.) And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. (Rev. 22:17.)
b. Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and buyeth that field. (Mat. 13:44.)
c. Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. (Mat. 11:28.)
d. And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. (Jer. 32:40.) And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. (Acts 13:34.)
e. Agree with thine adversary quickly, whilst thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. (Mat. 5:25.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) For thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)
f. And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbor; and love no false oath: for all these are things that I hate, saith the Lord. (Zech. 8:17.) The instruments also of the churl are evil: he deviseth wicked devices to destroy the poor with lying words, even when the needy speaketh right. (Is. 32:7.) Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths. (Is. 59:7.)
g. Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.)
h. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be merciful unto me, O God, be merciful unto me; for my soul trusteth in thee: yea, in the shadow of thy wings will I make my refuge, until these calamities be overpast. (Ps. 57:1.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.) And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.)
Chapter 56.
a. And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 3:2.) From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 4:17.) There is none that understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. (Rom. 3:11, 12.)

2 Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; [b]that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil.

3 ¶ Neither let the [c]son of the [3]stranger, that hath joined himself to the Lord, speak, saying, The Lord hath utterly separated me from his people: neither let the [4]eunuch say, Behold, I am a dry tree.

4 For thus saith the Lord unto the [4]eunuchs that [d]keep my sabbaths, and choose the things that please me, and take hold of my covenant;

5 Even unto them will I give in [c]mine house and within my walls a place [f]and a name better than of sons and of daughters: I will give them an everlasting name, that shall not be cut off.

6 Also the sons of the [3]stranger, that join themselves to the Lord, to serve him, and to love the name of the Lord, to be his servants, every one that keepeth the [d]sabbath from polluting it, and taketh hold of my covenant;

7 Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: [g]their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for [h]mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people.

8 The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Is'ra-el saith, [i]Yet will I gather others to him, beside those that are gathered unto him.

9 ¶ All ye beasts of the field, come to devour, yea, all ye beasts in the forest.

10 His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber.

11 Yea, they are [5]greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter.

12 Come ye, say they, I will fetch wine, and we will fill ourselves with strong drink; and to morrow shall be as this day, and much more abundant.

CHAPTER 57.

1 *The blessed death of the righteous.* 3 *God reproveth the Jews for their idolatry.* 13 *He giveth evangelical promises to the penitent.*

1 [1]The righteous perisheth, and no man layeth it to heart: and merciful men are taken away, none considering that the righteous is taken away from the evil to come.

2 He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness.

3 ¶ But draw near hither, [a]ye sons of the sorceress, the seed of the [2]adulterer and the whore.

4 Against whom do ye sport yourselves? against whom make ye a wide mouth, and draw out the tongue? are ye not children of transgression, a seed of falsehood,

5 Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks?

6 Among the smooth stones of the stream is thy portion; they, they are thy lot: even to them hast thou poured a drink offering, thou hast offered a meat [3]offering. Should I receive comfort in these?

7 Upon a lofty and high mountain hast thou set thy bed: even thither wentest thou up to offer sacrifice.

8 Behind the doors also and the posts hast thou set up thy remembrance: for thou hast discovered thyself to another than me, and art gone up; thou hast enlarged thy bed, and made thee a covenant with them; thou lovedst their bed where thou sawest it.

9 And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell.

10 Thou art wearied in the greatness of thy way; yet saidst thou not, There is no hope: thou hast found the [4]life of thine hand; therefore thou wast not grieved.

11 And of whom [5]hast thou been afraid or feared, that thou hast lied, and hast not remembered me, nor laid it to thy heart? [b]have not I held my peace even of old, and thou fearest [c]me not?

12 I will declare thy righteousness, and thy works; for they shall not profit thee.

13 ¶ When thou criest, let thy companies deliver thee; but the wind shall carry them all away; vanity shall take them: but he that putteth [d]his trust in me shall possess the land, and shall inherit my holy mountain;

14 And shall say, Cast ye up, cast ye up, prepare the way, take up the stumblingblock out of the way of my people.

3. Gentiles.

4. Court ministers.

5. Strong of appetite.

Ch. 57. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 57 is proclaimed the retribution and death of the many because of ungodliness, although a remnant of the faithful ones shall survive the general judgment and be restored by God.

2. Adultery is a word uniformly used throughout the Old Testament for idolatry because the relation existing between Jehovah and Israel, through the covenant, was a marriage covenant.

3. Meal or food offering.

4. Living.

5. Israel did not want to deny God altogether, therefore they lied to him. He asked them "Why doest thou so? Whom dost thou fear? Certainly it cannot be me, seeing that thou hast not remembered me."

b. If thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honorable; and shalt honor him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking thine own words: Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jacob thy father: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 58:13, 14.)

c. There was a certain man in Cesarea called Cornelius, a centurion of the band called the Italian band, A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway. (Acts 10:1, 2.) And some of them believed, and consorted with Paul and Silas; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few. (Acts 17:4.)

d. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor, and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God; in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. (Ex. 20:8-11.) Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord. (Lev. 26:2.)

e. These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly: But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. (I Tim. 3:14, 15.)

f. Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (I Jno. 3:1.)

g. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

h. Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves. (Luke 19:46.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

i. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (Jno. 10:16.) That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him. (Eph. 1:10.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us; Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace; And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby. (Eph. 2:14-16.)

Chapter 57.

a. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

b. These things hast thou done, and I kept silence; thou thoughtest that I was altogether such an one as thyself: but I will reprove thee, and set them in order before thine eyes. (Ps. 50:21.)

c. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

d. And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.) In God I will praise his word, in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.) In thee, O Lord, do I put my trust; let me never be put to confusion. Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape: incline thine ear unto me, and save me. Be thou my strong habitation, whereunto I may continually resort: thou hast given commandment to save me; for thou art my rock and my fortress. (Ps. 71:1, 3.)

15 For [e]thus saith the high and lofty One that inhabiteth eternity, whose [e]name is Holy; I dwell in the high and holy place, [f]with him also that is of a contrite and humble spirit, to revive the spirit of the humble, and to revive the heart of the contrite ones.

16 [g]For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth: for the spirit should fail before me, and the souls which I have made.

17 For the iniquity of his [h]covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart.

18 I have seen his ways, and will heal him: I will lead him also, and restore comforts unto him and to his mourners.

19 I create [i]the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and [j]to him that is near, saith the Lord; and I will heal him.

20 But the [7]wicked are like the troubled [8]sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt.

21 There is no peace, saith my God, to the [8]wicked.

CHAPTER 58.

1 *The prophet, being sent to reprove hypocrisy,*
3 *expresseth a counterfeit fast and a true.*
8 *He declareth what promises are due unto godliness,* 13 *and to the keeping of the sabbath.*

1 [1]Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and shew my people their transgression, and the house of Jā'cob their sins.

2 Yet [a]they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did [b]righteousness, and forsook [c]not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight [d]in approaching to God.

3 ¶ Wherefore [e]have we fasted, say they, and thou seest not? wherefore have we afflicted our soul, and thou takest no knowledge? Behold, in the day of your fast ye find pleasure, and exact all your labours.

4 Behold, ye fast for strife and debate, and to smite with the fist of wickedness: ye shall not fast as ye do this day, to make your voice to be heard on high.

5 Is it [f]such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord?

6 Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke?

7 Is it not [g]to [2]deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh?

8 ¶ Then shall thy [3]light break forth as the morning, and thine health shall spring forth speedily: and thy righteousness shall go before thee; the glory of the Lord shall be thy rereward.

9 Then shalt thou call, and the Lord shall answer; thou shalt cry, and he shall say, Here I am. If thou take away from the midst of thee the yoke, the putting forth of the finger, and speaking vanity;

10 And if thou draw out thy soul to the hungry, and satisfy the afflicted soul; then shall thy light rise in obscurity, and thy darkness be as the noon day:

11 And the Lord shall guide thee continually, and satisfy thy soul in drought, and make fat thy bones: and thou shalt be like a watered garden, and like a spring of water, whose waters fail not.

12 And they that shall be of thee shall build the old waste places: thou shalt raise up the foundations of many generations; and thou shalt be called, The repairer of the breach, The restorer of paths to dwell in.

13 ¶ If [h]thou turn away thy foot from the sabbath, from doing thy pleasure on my holy day; and call the sabbath a delight, the holy of the Lord, honourable; and shalt honour him, not doing thine own ways, nor finding thine own pleasure, nor speaking [i]thine own words:

14 [j]Then shalt thou delight thyself in the Lord; and I will cause thee to ride [k]upon the high places of the earth, and feed thee with the heritage of Jā'cob thy father: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it.

CHAPTER 59.

1 *The damnable nature of sin.* 3 *The sins of the Jews.* 9 *Calamity is for sin.* 20 *The covenant of the Redeemer.*

1 [1]Behold, the Lord's hand is not [a]shortened,

Ch. 58. B. C. 698.

1. No sooner had Jehovah succeeded in largely destroying the direct idol worship than selfrighteous formalism was established and rapidly rose to a withering height. It is strongly condemned in this ch. and the worship which is to take its place enjoined.

2. Distribute.

3. Spiritual light.

Ch. 59. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 59 the people's great sin is rebuked and they acknowledge it to be the cause of their judgments. In the hour of their extremity the Messiah interposes in their behalf.

6. "For" states the reason for casting up the highways of v. 14.

7. The incorrigible.

8. The symbol of a perpetual disturbance of the soul.

9. Those who have unconditionally selected their lot.

e. Then should I yet have comfort; yea, I would harden myself in sorrow: let him not spare; for I have not concealed the words of the Holy One. (Job 6:10.) For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name. (Luke 1:49.)

f. The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. (Ps. 34:18.) Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Ps. 138:6.)

g. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.)

h. And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.)

i. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips, giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

j. For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. (Acts 2:39.) And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. (Eph. 2:17.)

Chapter 58.

a. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

b. Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness. (Is. 48:1.) Will ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Baal, and walk after other gods whom ye know not? And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are delivered to do all these abominations? (Jer. 7:9, 10.)

c. Ah sinful nation, a people laden with iniquity, a seed of evildoers, children that are corrupters! They have forsaken the Lord, they have provoked the Holy One of Israel unto anger, they are gone away backward (4). And the destruction of the transgressors and of the sinners shall be together, and they that forsake the Lord shall be consumed. (Is. 1:4, 28.) In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood. (Is. 59:13.)

d. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.) They draw nigh that follow after mischief: they are far from thy law. (Ps. 119:150.) Draw nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double-minded. (Js. 4:8.)

e. Ye have said, It is vain to serve God; and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of hosts? (Mal. 3:14.)

f. Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, even those seventy years, did ye at all fast unto me, even to me? (Zech. 7:5.)

g. And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment. (Ez. 18:7.) Then all those virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps. (Mat. 25:7.)

h. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Ye shall keep my sabbaths, and reverence my sanctuary: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:30.) Blessed is the man that doeth this, and the son of man that layeth hold on it; that keepeth the sabbath from polluting it, and keepeth his hand from doing any evil. (Is. 56:2.)

i. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. (Mat. 12:36.)

j. For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God. (Job 22:26.)

k. He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock. (Dt. 32:13.)

Chapter 59.

a. And the Lord said unto Moses, Is the Lord's hand waxed short? thou shalt see now whether my word shall come to pass unto thee or

that it cannot save; neither his ear heavy, that it cannot hear:

2 But your [b]iniquities have separated between you and your God, and your sins have hid his face from you, that he will not hear.

3 For [c]your hands are defiled with blood, and your fingers with iniquity; your lips [d]have spoken lies, your tongue hath muttered perverseness.

4 None calleth for justice, nor [e]any pleadeth for truth: they trust in vanity, and speak lies; [f]they conceive mischief, and bring forth iniquity.

5 They hatch [z]cockatrice' eggs, and weave the spider's web: he that eateth of their eggs dieth, and that which is crushed breaketh out into a viper.

6 Their webs shall not become garments, neither shall they cover themselves with their works: their works are works of iniquity, and the act of violence is in their hands.

7 [g]Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood: their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths.

8 The way of peace they know not; and there is no [3]judgment in their goings: [h]they have made them crooked paths: whosoever goeth therein shall not know peace.

9 ¶ [4]Therefore is [5]judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness.

10 [i]We grope for the wall like the blind, and we grope as if we had no eyes: we stumble at noon day as in the night; we are in desolate places as dead men.

11 We roar all like bears, and mourn sore like doves: we look for judgment, but there is none; for salvation, but it is far off from us.

12 For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us: for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them;

13 In transgressing and lying against the Lord, and departing away from our God, speaking oppression and revolt, conceiving and uttering from the heart words of falsehood.

14 [6]And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter.

15 Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment.

16 ¶ *And [j]he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him.*

17 *For he [7]put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloke.*

18 *According to their deeds, accordingly he will repay, fury to his adversaries, recompence to his enemies; to the islands he will repay recompence.*

19 *[k]So shall they [8]fear the name of the Lord from the [9]west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him.*

20 ¶ *And [l]the Redeemer shall come to Zĭ'ŏn, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jā'cob, saith the Lord.*

21 [m]As for me, this is my covenant with them, saith the Lord; [n]My spirit that is upon thee, and my words which I have put in thy mouth, shall not depart out of thy mouth, nor out of the mouth of thy seed, nor out of the mouth of thy seed's seed, saith the Lord, from henceforth and for ever.

CHAPTER 60.

1 *The glory of the church in the abundant access of the Gentiles,* 15 *and the great blessings after a short affliction.*

1 [1]*Arise,* [2]*shine; for thy light is come, and* [a]*the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee.*

2 *For, behold, the darkness shall cover the earth, and gross darkness the people: but the Lord shall arise upon thee, and his glory shall be seen upon thee.*

3 *And the* [b]*Gĕn'tīleş shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising.*

4 Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side.

5 Then thou shalt see, and flow together, and thine heart shall fear, and be enlarged; because the abundance of the sea shall be converted unto thee, the forces of the Gĕn'tīleş shall come unto thee.

---

2. A fabulous reptile, its gaze fatal, its eggs poisonous; used to symbolize the evil works of the people.

3. Right.

4. As the result of the foregoing.

5. Vindication.

6. Vs. 5 14 are a confession of the wicked condition of Jewish society from the days of John the Baptist to the breaking up of the nation, A. D. 70.

7. He, Christ. Christ is here represented as a warrior, armed in all points like his people, save the garment of vengeance, which belongs absolutely to him, as it is God's prerogative.

8. Those at enmity with him.

9. All Gentiles.

Ch. 60. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 60 is proclaimed the glory of the faithful remnant which had been spared through Israel's afflictions and were now to be restored.

2. Addresses to the delivered children of God.

not. (Num. 11:23.) Wherefore, when I came, was there no man? when I called, was there none to answer? Is my hand shortened at all, that it cannot redeem? or have I no power to deliver? behold, at my rebuke I dry up the sea, I make the rivers a wilderness: their fish stinketh, because there is no water, and dieth for thirst. (Is. 50:2.)

b. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Thus saith the Lord, Where is the bill of your mother's divorcement whom I have put away? or which of my creditors is it to whom I have sold you? Behold, for your iniquities have ye sold yourselves, and for your transgressions is your mother put away. (Is. 50:1.)

c. Their feet are swift to shed blood. (Rom. 3:15.) In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured your prophets, like a destroying lion (30). Also in thy skirts is found the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these. (Jer. 2:30, 34.) Make a chain; for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence. (Ez. 7:23.) By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood toucheth blood. (Hos. 4:2.)

d. Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves. (Is. 28:15.) That this is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Lord. (Is. 30:9.) See v. 13.

e. And judgment is turned away backward, and justice standeth afar off: for truth is fallen in the street, and equity cannot enter. Yea, truth faileth; and he that departeth from evil maketh himself a prey: and the Lord saw it, and it displeased him that there was no judgment. (Is. 59:14, 15.)

f. They conceive mischief, and bring forth vanity, and their belly prepareth deceit. (Job 15:35.) Behold, he travaileth with iniquity, and hath conceived mischief, and brought forth falsehood. (Ps. 7:14.)

g. For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.) A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood. (Prov. 6:17.)

h. As for such as turn aside unto their crooked ways, the Lord shall lead them forth with the workers of iniquity: but peace shall be upon Israel. (Ps. 125:5.) Whose ways are crooked, and they froward in their paths. (Prov. 2:15.)

i. And thou shalt grope at noon-day, as the blind gropeth in darkness, and thou shalt not prosper in thy ways: and thou shalt be only oppressed and spoiled evermore, and no man shall save thee. (Dt. 28:29.) They meet with darkness in the day-time, and grope in the noon-day as in the night. (Job 5:14.) And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in a clear day. (Amos 8:9.)

j. And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found none. Therefore have I poured out mine indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 22:30, 31.)

k. From the rising of the sun unto the going down of the same the Lord's name is to be praised. (Ps. 113:3.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

l. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Zion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. (Rom. 11:26.)

m. This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them. (Heb. 10:16.)

n. And I will put my Spirit within you, and to cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them. (Ez. 36:37.)

Chapter 60.

a. Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (Eph. 5:14.) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. (Mal. 4:2.)

b. And the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honor into it. (Rev. 21:24.)

6 The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Mĭd'ī-an and Ē'phah; all they from Shē'bà shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall shew forth the praises of the Lord.

7 All the flocks of Kē'dăr shall be gathered together unto thee, the rams of Ne-bā'ioth shall minister unto thee: they shall come up with acceptance on mine altar, and [c]I will glorify the house of my glory.

8 Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows?

9 Surely the isles shall wait for me, and the ships of Tär'shish first, to bring thy sons from far, their silver and their gold with them, unto [d]the name of the Lord thy God, and to the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el, because [e]he hath glorified thee.

10 And the sons of [3]strangers shall build up thy walls, and their kings shall minister unto thee: for in my wrath I smote thee, but in my favour have I had mercy on thee.

11 Therefore thy gates shall be open continually; they shall not be shut day nor night; that men may bring unto thee the forces of the Gĕn'tīleş, and that their kings may be brought.

12 For the nation and [f]kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted.

13 The glory of Lĕb'a-non shall come unto thee, the fir tree, the pine tree, and the box together, to beautify the place [g]of my sanctuary; and I will make the place of my feet glorious.

14 The sons also of them that afflicted thee shall come bending unto thee; and all they that despised thee shall [h]bow themselves down at the soles of thy feet; and they shall call thee, The city of the Lord, The Zī'ŏn of the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations.

16 Thou shalt also suck the milk of the Gĕn'tīleş, and shalt suck the breast of kings: and thou shalt know that I the Lord am thy Saviour and thy Redeemer, the mighty One of Jā'cob.

17 *For brass I will bring gold, and for iron I will bring silver, and for wood brass, and for stones iron: I will also make thy officers peace, and thine exactors righteousness.*

18 *Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders; but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise.*

19 *The [i]sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory.*

20 *[j]Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended.*

21 Thy people also shall be all righteous: they [k]shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified.

22 [l]A little one shall become a thousand, and a small one a strong nation: I the Lord will hasten it in his time.

CHAPTER 61.

1 *The office of Christ.* 4 *The forwardness,* 7 *and blessings of the faithful.*

1 [1]*The [a]Spirit of the Lord God is upon [2]me; because the [3]Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me [b]to bind up the brokenhearted, to proclaim [c]liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;*

2 *To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of [4]vengeance of our God; [d]to comfort all that mourn;*

3 *To appoint unto them that mourn in Zī'ŏn, to give unto them beauty for ashes, the oil of joy for mourning, the garment of praise for the spirit of heaviness; that they might be called trees of righteousness, the planting of the Lord, [e]that he might be glorified.*

4 ¶ And they shall [f]build the old wastes, they shall raise up the former desolations, and they shall repair the waste cities, the desolations of many generations.

5 And strangers shall stand and feed your flocks, and the sons of the alien shall be your plowmen and your vinedressers.

6 But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gĕn'tīleş, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves.

7 ¶ For your shame ye shall have double; and for confusion they shall rejoice in their portion: therefore in their land they shall possess the double: everlasting joy shall be unto them.

8 For I the Lord love judgment, I hate rob-

3. Those of foreign religions who have been converted to the true religion.

Ch. 61. B. C. 698.

1. Beginning with ch. 61 and continuing through the rest of the book is recorded an account of the Messiah's work of mercy and judgment—two of the chief characteristics which shall proclaim his work.

2. This passage was quoted by Jesus, given as his credentials in preaching, in Luke 4:18-21; also in Luke 1:35.

3. Jehovah.

4. Not to be till his second coming. (II Thess. 1:7-9)—"And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, in flaming fire, taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power."

c. And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts (7). The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Lord of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7, 9.)

d. At that time they shall call Jerusalem the throne of the Lord; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the Lord, to Jerusalem: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart. (Jer. 3:17.)

e. Behold, thou shalt call a nation that thou knowest not, and nations that knew not thee shall run unto thee because of the Lord thy God, and for the Holy One of Israel; for he hath glorified thee. (Is. 55:5.)

f. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Mat. 21:44.)

g. Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building. (I Chr. 28:2.) But ye are come unto mount Zion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels. (Heb. 12:22.)

h. Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Satan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold, I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee. (Rev. 3:9.)

i. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Rev. 21:23.) And there shall be no night there, and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 22:5.)

j. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day. (Amos 8:9.)

k. But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace (11). For such as be blessed of him shall inherit the earth; and they that be cursed of him shall be cut off. (Ps. 37:11, 22.) Blessed are the meek: for they shall inherit the earth. (Mat. 5:5.)

l. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field. (Mat. 13:31.)

Chapter 61.

a. And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet Esaias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written, The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the Gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:17, 18.)

b. He healeth the broken in heart, and bindeth up their wounds. (Ps. 147:3.)

c. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. (Jno. 8:36.) Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. (II Cor. 3:17.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.) And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. (Rev. 5:9.)

d. Blessed are they that mourn: for they shall be comforted. (Mat. 5:4.) And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. (II Cor. 1:7.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

e. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. (Jno. 15:8.)

f. Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities, I will also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded. (Ez. 36:33.)

bery for burnt offering; and I will direct their work in truth, [g]and I will make an everlasting covenant with them.

9 And their seed shall be known among the Gĕn'tīleş, and their offspring among the people: all that see them shall acknowledge them, that they are the seed which the Lord hath blessed.

10 I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels.

11 For as the earth bringeth forth her bud, and as the garden causeth the things that are sown in it to spring forth; so the Lord God will cause [h]righteousness and praise to spring forth before all the nations.

CHAPTER 62.

1 *The desire of the prophet to confirm the church in God's promises.* 5 *The office of the ministers (unto which they are incited) in preaching the gospel,* 10 *and preparing the people thereto.*

1 [1]*For Zī'ŏn's sake will I not hold my peace, and for Je-ru sa-lĕm's sake I will not rest, until the righteousness thereof go forth as brightness, and the salvation thereof as a lamp that burneth.*

2 *And the Gĕn'tīleş shall see thy righteousness, and all kings thy glory: [a]and thou shalt be called by a new name, which the mouth of the Lord shall name.*

3 *Thou shalt also be a crown of glory in the hand of the Lord, and a royal diadem in the hand of thy God.*

4 *Thou [b]shalt no more be termed Forsaken; neither shall thy land any more be termed Desolate: but thou shalt be called [2]Hĕph'zī-bah, and thy land [3]Beū'lah: for the Lord delighteth in thee, and thy land shall be married.*

5 ¶ *For as a young man marrieth a virgin, so shall thy sons marry thee: and as the bridegroom rejoiceth over the bride, so shall thy God rejoice over thee.*

6 [c]I have set watchmen upon thy walls, O Je-ru'sa-lĕm, which shall never hold their peace day nor night: ye that make mention of the Lord, keep not silence,

7 And give him no rest, till he establish, and till he make Je-ru'sa-lĕm [d]a praise in the earth.

8 The Lord hath sworn by his right hand, and by the arm of his strength, Surely I will no more give [e]thy corn to be meat for thine enemies; and the sons of the stranger shall not drink thy wine, for the which thou hast laboured:

9 But they that have gathered it shall eat it, and praise the Lord; and they that have brought it together shall drink it [f]in the courts of my holiness.

10 ¶ Go through, go through the gates; prepare ye the way of the people; cast up, cast up the highway; gather out the stones; lift up a standard for the people.

11 *Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zī'ŏn, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him.*

12 And they shall call them, The holy people, The redeemed of the Lord; and thou shalt be called, Sought out, A city not forsaken.

Ch. 62. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 62 the Messiah continues speaking concerning Jehovah's promises regarding his church.

2. The name of Hezekiah's wife, a type of Jerusalem as Hezekiah was one of the Messiah.

3. Thou art married.

CHAPTER 63.

1 *Christ sheweth who he is,* 2 *what his victory over his enemies,* 7 *and what his mercy toward his church.* 15 *The church in their prayer,* 17 *and complaint, profess their faith.*

1 [1]*Who is this that cometh from Ē'dom, with dyed garments from [2]Bŏz'rah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save.*

2 *Wherefore [a]art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the [3]winefat?*

3 *I have [b]trodden the winepress alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment.*

4 *For the day of [4]vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemer is come.*

5 *And I looked, and [c]there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me.*

6 *And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth.*

7 ¶ [5]I will mention the lovingkindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Ĭs'ra-el, which he hath bestowed on them according to his [d]mercies, and according to the multitude of his lovingkindnesses.

8 For he [e]said, Surely they are my people, children that will not lie: *so he was their Saviour.*

Ch. 63. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 63 the Messiah is represented as a returning conqueror who had achieved complete victory over his people's foes. His appearance is in answer to the prayer of his people.

2. A town within the limits of Edom.

3. The winepress.

4. After the second coming. See note 4. ch. 61.

5. From v. 7 to the close of the ch. is recorded the last controversy with Israel, stating her former mercies and sins.

---

g. Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.)

h. Truth shall spring out of the earth; and righteousness shall look down from heaven. (Ps. 85:11.) Drop down, ye heavens, from above, and let the skies pour down righteousness: let the earth open, and let them bring forth salvation, and let righteousness spring up together; I the Lord have created it. (Is. 45:8.) For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.)

Chapter 62.

a. Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and I will write upon him my new name. (Rev. 3:12.)

b. Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. (I Pet. 2:10.)

c. Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. (Ez. 3:17.) Thy watchmen shall lift up the voice; with the voice together shall they sing: for they shall see eye to eye, when the Lord shall bring again Zion. (Is. 52:8.)

d. At that time will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the Lord. (Zeph. 3:20.)

e. Thine ox shall be slain before thine eyes, and thou shalt not eat thereof: thine ass shall be violently taken away from before thy face, and shall not be restored to thee: thy sheep shall be given unto thine enemies, and thou shalt have none to rescue them. (Dt. 28:31.) And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat; they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds; they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees; they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword. (Jer. 5:17.)

f. And ye shall rejoice before the Lord your God, ye, and your sons, and your daughters, and your men-servants, and your maid-servants, and the Levite that is within your gates; forasmuch as he hath no part nor inheritance with you. (Dt. 12:12.)

Chapter 63.

a. And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. (Rev. 19:13.)

b. The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Judah, as in a wine-press. (Lam. 1:15.) And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the wine-press of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. (Rev. 19:15.)

c. Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. (Jno. 16:32.)

d. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.)

9 *In [c]all their affliction he was afflicted, [f]and the angel of his presence saved them: [g]in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old.*

10 ¶ But they rebelled, and [h]vexed his holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them.

11 Then he remembered the days of old, Mō'ṣeṣ, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his holy Spirit within him?

12 That led them by the right hand of Mō'ṣeṣ with his glorious arm, dividing the water before them, to make himself an everlasting name?

13 That led them through the deep, as an horse in the wilderness, that they should not stumble?

14 As a beast goeth down into the valley, the Spirit of the Lord caused him to rest: so didst thou lead thy people, to make thyself a glorious name.

15 ¶ Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained?

16 Doubtless thou art our father, [i]though Ā'brā-hām be ignorant of us, and Īs'ra-el acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our father, our redeemer; thy name is from everlasting.

17 ¶ O Lord, why [j]hast thou made us to err from thy ways, and hardened [k]our heart from thy fear? Return for thy servants' sake, the tribes of thine inheritance.

18 The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary.

19 We are thine: thou never barest rule over them; they were not called by thy name.

CHAPTER 64.

1 *The church prayeth for the illustration of God's power.* 5 *Celebrating God's mercy, it maketh confession of their natural corruptions.* 9 *It complaineth of their affliction.*

1 [1]Oh that thou wouldest rend the heavens, that thou wouldest come down, that the mountains might flow down at thy presence,

2 As when the melting fire burneth, the fire causeth the waters to boil, to make thy name known to thine adversaries, that the nations may tremble at thy presence!

3 When thou didst terrible things which we looked not for, thou camest down, the mountains [2]flowed down at thy presence.

4 For since the beginning of the world men [a]have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, beside thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him.

5 Thou meetest him that rejoiceth [b]and worketh righteousness, those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved.

6 But we are all as an [3]unclean thing, and all [c]our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away.

7 And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities.

8 But now, O Lord, thou art our father; we are the clay, [d]and thou our potter; and we all are [e]the work of thy hand.

9 ¶ Be not wroth very sore, O Lord, neither remember iniquity for ever: behold, see, we beseech thee, we are all thy people.

10 Thy holy cities are a wilderness, Zī'ŏn is a wilderness, Je-ru'sa-lĕm a desolation.

11 Our holy and our beautiful house, where our fathers praised thee, is burned up with fire: and all [f]our pleasant things are laid waste.

12 Wilt thou refrain thyself for these things, O Lord? wilt thou hold thy peace, and afflict us very sore?

CHAPTER 65.

1 *The calling of the Gentiles.* 2 *The Jews, for their incredulity, idolatry, and hypocrisy, are rejected.* 11 *Judgments on the wicked, and blessings on the godly.*

1 [1]I [a]am sought [2]of them that asked not for me; I am found [3]of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name.

2 I have spread out my hands all the day unto a [4]rebellious people, which walketh in a way that was not good, after their own thoughts;

3 A people that [5]provoketh me to anger continually to my face; [b]that sacrificeth in gardens, and burneth incense upon altars of brick;

4 Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments, which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels;

5 [c]Which say, Stand by thyself, come not

G. Jehovah.

Ch. 64. B. C. 698.

1. In this ch. is recorded Israel's importunate prayer for an illustration of God's power.

2. Trembled, alluding to the giving of the law at Sinai.

3. Legally unclean, as a leper; especially true of Israel at this time, as, through her unbelief, she is cut off from God's judgments, from the congregation of the righteous.

Ch. 65. B. C. 698.

1. Ch. 65 contains God's reply in justification of his dealings with Israel, and a reproof of their misdoings, also a promise of restoration.

2. The Gentiles.

3. Heathens who had found and accepted salvation.

4. The Jews.

5. Offended.

e. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? (Acts 9:4.)

f. And the angel of God, which went before the camp of Israel, removed and went behind them; and the pillar of the cloud went from before their face, and stood behind them. (Ex. 14:19.) And when Peter was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that the Lord hath sent his angel, and hath delivered me out of the hand of Herod, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews. (Acts 12:11.) For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9.)

g. The Lord did not set his love upon you, nor choose you, because ye were more in number than any people; for ye were the fewest of all people. (Dt. 7:7.)

h. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.) Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.)

i. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

j. O let me not wander from thy commandments. (Ps. 119:10.)

k. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Is. 6:10.) Therefore hath he mercy on whom he will have mercy, and whom he will he hardeneth. (Rom. 9:18.)

Chapter 64.

a. O how great is thy goodness, which thou hast laid up for them that fear thee; which thou hast wrought for them that trust in thee before the sons of men! (Ps. 31:19.) Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. (I Cor. 2:9.)

b. But in every nation he that feareth him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him. (Acts 10:35.) (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.) (Rom. 2:13.) For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. (I Cor. 12:13.)

c. And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith. (Phil. 3:9.)

d. O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. (Jer. 18:6.) Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

e. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.)

f. Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth: and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword. (Ez. 24:21.)

Chapter 65.

a. I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me. (Rom. 10:20.) That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:12.)

b. To the end that the children of Israel may bring their sacrifices, which they offer in the open field, even that they may bring them unto the Lord, unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, unto the priest, and offer them for peace offerings unto the Lord. (Lev. 17:5.)

c. Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? (Mat. 9:11.) The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Luke 18:11.) These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. (Jude 19.)

near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day.

6 Behold, [d]it is written before me: I will not keep silence, but will recompense, even recompense into their bosom,

7 Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, which have burned incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all.

9 *And I will bring forth a seed out of Jā'cob, and out of Jū'dah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there.*

10 *And Shâr'on shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Ā'chor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me.*

11 ¶ But ye are they that forsake the Lord, that forget my holy [g]mountain, that prepare [e]a table for that troop, and that furnish the drink offering unto that number.

12 Therefore will I [7]number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I called, ye did not answer; when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be [8]hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed.

14 Behold, my servants shall sing for joy of heart, but ye shall cry for sorrow of heart, and shall howl for vexation of spirit.

15 And ye shall leave your name [f]for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another [9]name:

16 That he who blesseth himself in the earth shall bless himself in the God of truth; and he that sweareth in the earth shall swear by the God of truth; because the former troubles are forgotten, and because they are hid from mine eyes.

17 ¶ *For, behold, I create [g]new heavens and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind.*

18 *But be ye glad and rejoice for ever in that which I create: for, behold, I create Je-rū'sa-lĕm a rejoicing, and her people a joy.*

19 *And I will rejoice in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and joy in my people: and the [h]voice of weeping shall be no more heard in her, nor the voice of crying.*

20 *There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner being an hundred years old shall be accursed.*

21 *And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them.*

22 *They shall not build, and another inhabit; they shall not plant, and another eat: for as the days of a tree are the days of my people, and mine elect shall long enjoy the work of their hands.*

23 *They shall not labour in vain, nor bring forth for trouble; for they are the seed of the blessed of the Lord, and their offspring with them.*

24 *And it shall come to pass, that [i]before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear.*

25 *The wolf and the lamb shall feed together, and the lion shall eat straw like the bullock: [j]and dust [10]shall be the serpent's meat. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my [k]holy mountain, saith the Lord.*

CHAPTER 66.

1 *God will be served in humble sincerity.* 5 *He comforteth the humble with the marvellous generation,* 10 *and with the gracious benefits of the church.* 19 *The Gentiles shall have an holy church.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord, [a]The [2]heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest?

2 For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even [b]to him that is poor and of a contrite spirit, and [3]trembleth at my word.

3 He that killeth an ox is as if he slew a man; he that sacrificeth a lamb, as if he cut off a dog's neck; he that offereth an oblation, as if he offered swine's blood; he that burneth incense, as if he blessed an idol. Yea, they have chosen their own ways, and their soul delighteth in their abominations.

4 I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; [c]because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not.

5 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, ye that tremble at his word; Your brethren that [d]hated you, that cast you out for my name's sake, said, [e]Let the Lord be glorified: *but he shall appear to our joy, and they shall be ashamed.*

6 A voice of noise from the city, a voice from the temple, a voice of the Lord that rendereth recompence to his enemies.

7 Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man child.

8 Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be

6. Moriah, on which the temple stood.

7. Doomed.

8. An allusion to the siege of Jerusalem under Titus, where 1,100,000 are said to have perished by famine.

9. Without distinction to Jew or Gentile, i. e., Christians.

10. An allusion to the first promise. (Gen. 3:14, 15)—"And Jehovah. God, said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, cursed art thou above all cattle and above every beast of the field; upon thy belly shalt thou go and dust shalt thou eat all the days of thy life: And I will put enmity between thee and the woman and between thy seed and her seed." It should be here observed that while all human afflictions are constantly blending together in harmony and peace under the rule of the Messiah, the primeval curse upon Satan continues with ever increasing weight until he is finally vanquished, finally biting only the dust in which he writhes.

Ch. 66. B. C. 698.

1. In ch. 66 is proclaimed the full and complete redemption of Zion, embracing the last conflict and perfect deliverance. It is an expressed prophecy of a complete change from the Mosaic dispensation to the Messianic dispensation.

2. A restatement of 1, ch. 6.

3. That is, the spiritual temple of the heart is God's favorite dwelling (Jno. 14:23), though it is not to supplant the outward place of worship. "Jesus answered and said unto him, if a man love me, he will keep my word; and my Father will love him and we will come unto him and make our abode with him."

d. Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)

e. Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils. (I Cor. 10:21.)

f. And it shall come to pass, that as ye were a curse among the heathen, O house of Judah, and house of Israel; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong. (Zech. 8:13.)

g. Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (II Pet. 3:13.) For as the new heavens, and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain. (Is. 66:22.)

h. For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

i. Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your Father knoweth what things ye have need of before ye ask him. (Mat. 6:8.)

j. And the Lord God said unto the serpent, Because thou hast done this, thou art cursed above all cattle, and above every beast of the field. (Gen. 3:14.) And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. (Rom. 16:20.)

k. I am returned unto Zion, and will dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and Jerusalem shall be called, A city of truth; and the mountain of the Lord of hosts, The holy mountain. (Zech. 8:3.)

Chapter 66.

a. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heaven, and heaven of heavens, cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded! (I Ks. 8:27.)

b. The Lord is nigh unto them that are of a broken heart; and saveth such as be of a contrite spirit. (Ps. 34:18.)

c. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded. (Prov. 1:24.) But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear. (Zech. 7:11.)

d. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. (Jno. 15:18.) Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. (I Jno. 3:13.) And ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. (Mat. 24:9.)

e. Woe unto them that draw iniquity with cords of vanity, and sin as it were with a cart rope: That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it! (Is. 5:18, 19.)

born at once? for as soon as Zī'ŏn travailed, she brought forth her children.

9 Shall I bring to the birth, and not cause to bring forth? saith the Lord: shall I cause to bring forth, and shut the womb? saith thy God.

10 Rejoice ye with [4]Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and be glad with her, all ye that love her: rejoice for joy with her, all ye that mourn for her:

11 That ye may suck, and be satisfied with the breasts of her consolations; that ye may milk out, and be delighted with the abundance of her glory.

12 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will extend peace to her like a river, and the glory of the Gĕn'tīleṣ like a flowing stream: then shall ye suck, ye shall be borne upon her sides, and be dandled upon her knees.

13 As one whom his mother comforteth, so will I comfort you; and ye shall be comforted in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

14 *And when ye see this, your heart shall rejoice, and your bones shall flourish like an herb: and the hand of the Lord shall be known toward his servants, and his indignation toward his enemies.*

15 *For, [f]behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire.*

16 *For by fire and by [g]his sword will the Lord plead with all flesh: and the slain of the Lord shall be many.*

17 They that sanctify themselves, and purify themselves in the gardens behind one tree in the midst, eating swine's flesh, and the abomination, and the mouse, shall be consumed together, saith the Lord.

18 For I [h]know their works and their thoughts: *it shall come, that I will gather all nations and tongues; and they shall come, and see my glory.*

19 And I will set a [5]sign among them, and I will send those that [6]escape of them unto the nations, to [7]Tär'shish, [8]Pŭl, and [8]Lŭd, that draw the bow, to [9]Tụ'bal, and [10]Jā'văn, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory; [i]and they shall declare my glory among the Gĕn'tīleṣ.

20 And they shall bring all your brethren for an offering unto the Lord out of all nations upon horses, and in chariots, and in litters, and upon mules, and upon swift beasts, to my holy mountain Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, saith the Lord, as the children of Ĭs'ra-el bring an offering in a clean vessel into the house of the Lord.

21 And I will also take of them for [j]priests and for Lē'vītes, saith the Lord.

22 For as the [k]new heavens and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain.

23 And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all [11]flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord.

24 And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh.

4. Jerusalem is now represented as a mother rejoicing over the birth of a new-born son, the world-embracing Zion.

5. A miracle, a sign, not an "ensign."

6. Dispersed Jews and converted Gentiles to be sent in all directions as missionaries.

7. Western end of the Mediterranean.

8. In Africa. (Jer. 46:9.)

9. In northern Asia. (Ez. 27:13.)

10. In Greece.

11. All nations.

f. For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire. (Is. 9:5.) In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thess. 1:8.)

g. In that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea. (Is. 27:1.)

h. For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:12.) I know thy works, and thy labor, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars. (Rev. 2:2.)

i. For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

j. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

k. Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (II Pet. 3:13.) And I saw a new heaven and a new earth. (Rev. 21:1.) For, behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Is. 65:17.)

THE BOOK OF THE

PROPHET JEREMIAH

NOTE.—As Moses appeared at the time of the sunrise of Jewish history, and Solomon at its noonday splendor, whose reign marked the very zenith of the nation, proudly spreading its limits out from the Euphrates to the Red Sea, so Jer. appeared at the sunset, when the once great nation had shrunk to the narrow limits of southern Palestine, in the hilly country of Judea, scarcely 50 miles square. So great the change, that its hope of safety and immunity came no longer from its invincible strength and wonderful resources, but from its insignificance.

The Book of Jer. is two-fold in its purpose: first, prophecies concerning the Jewish people; second, moral and spiritual instructions to keep before them the fact of and the character of the divine administration; and through it all is revealed as a woven thread, the sad refrain of impending calamity and judgment, which the prophet connects with the religious apostasy and moral corruption of the people. The book may be said to divide itself into four parts: (1) The historical, which is presented in the headings of particular prophecies and many incidental allusions, also many direct statements, shedding much light on the life of Jerusalem at this time. Many authorities claim that no other book of the Old Testament, not of itself historical, contains so much valuable historical matter as Jer.; (2) admonitions, embracing gentle reproofs for past faults and friendly cautions to guard against future dangers. It is the prophet's special purpose to awaken the people to a just sense of God and spiritual things, and to cause them to realize how far they had departed from the purity and simplicity of the divine plans. In order to convince them how widely they had departed from God's plans for them and to what depths they had fallen in sin, he drags to life some of their fearful abominations; (3) the mandatory threatening element. In this part of the book are portrayed some of the most terribly vivid and terrific descriptions of future evils which are recorded in the Old Testament; (4) prophecies, embracing promises and encouragement. "The one great truth that casts its glory over the whole picture is the truth of God's faithful covenant with His people. On the dark background of the people's sins the prophet ever seeks to place the glory of the Messianic salvation. And so, 'in that stormy sunset of prophecy, he beholds in spirit the dawn of a brighter and eternal day.'" Jer. seeks to draw the people's mind away from all things external—sacrifices, temples, art and law—back to things inward and real. People spoke much of reform. He would have said, "Break up the fallow ground and sow not among thorns" (Jer. 4:3). "Circumcise yourselves to the Lord and take away the foreskins of your heart" (Jer. 4:4). "O Jerusalem, wash thine heart from wickedness" (Jer. 4:14). Sin is "Stubbornness of the evil heart" (Jer. 7:24). With the prophets, sin is individually universal.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The time,* 3 *and the calling of Jeremiah.* 11 *His prophetical visions of an almond rod and a seething pot.* 15 *His heavy message against Judah.* 17 *God encourageth him.*

1 [1]The words of [2]Jĕr-e-mī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, of the priests that were in [3]Ăn'a-thŏth in the land of Bĕn'ja-min:

2 To whom [a]the word of the [4]Lord came in the days of [5]Jo-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon king of Jū'dah, in the thirteenth year of his reign.

3 It came also in the days of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, unto the end of the eleventh year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, unto the carrying away of Je-ru'sa-lĕm captive in the fifth month.

4 [6]Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I [b]sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations.

6 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, I cannot speak: for I am a child.

7 ¶ But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child: for [c]thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak.

8 Be not afraid of their faces: for [d]I am with thee to deliver [e]thee, saith the Lord.

9 Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched [f]my mouth. And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have [g]put my words in thy mouth.

10 See, I have this day set thee over the nations and over the kingdoms, to root out, and [7]to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying, Jĕr-e-mī'ah, what seest thou? And I said, I see a rod of an almond tree.

12 Then said the Lord unto me, Thou hast well seen: for I will hasten my word to perform it.

13 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot; and the face thereof is toward the north.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, Out of the north an evil shall break forth upon all the inhabitants of the land.

15 For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the Lord; and they shall come, and they shall [h]set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Jū'dah.

16 And I will [i]utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, [j]who have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands.

17 ¶ Now therefore gird up thy loins, and arise, and speak unto them all that I command thee: be not dismayed at their faces, lest I confound thee before them.

18 For, behold, I have made thee this day a defenced city, and an iron pillar, and brasen walls against the whole land, against the kings of Jū'dah, against the princes thereof, against the priests thereof, and against the people of the land.

19 And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; [k]for I am with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *God, having shewed his former kindness, expostulated with the Jews their causeless revolt.* 14 *They are the causes of their own calamities.* 20 *The sins of Judah.*

1 [1]Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

2 Go and cry in the ears of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, saying, Thus saith the Lord; I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown.

3 Is'ra-el was holiness unto the Lord, and the firstfruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord.

4 [2]Hear ye the word of the Lord, O house of

Ch. 1. B. C. 629.

1. The first three verses constitute a heading for the entire book. The title was probably written by Jer. himself, when he made a collection of his writings for his countrymen to take with them to Babylon.

2. Jer., the great prophet, called to his work when he says himself he was but a child, i. e., in young manhood, presents one of the strongest figures in Jewish history. In his life are found two characteristics of almost opposite import, viz., a heart full of tenderness and sympathy, as sensitive and delicate as a woman's, and a will of the firmness of the rockribbed mountain. In his character are combined the characteristics of both Peter and John—Petine in his quick, sympathetic and courageous actions, Johnian in his simplicity, spirituality and tenderness. He was called among his people at such a period as made it a life and death struggle. Though he was as prompt and courageous in the discharge of his duties as was Jehovah in his commands, of exquisite sensibility, timid and desponding, "he was as fearless when he had to face the whole world as he was cast down and dispirited when alone with God." He has been called "the weeping prophet."

3. A city three miles from Jerusalem.

4. Jehovah, the covenant-name of God.

5. The 16th year of Judah after the separation of Israel.

6. Vs. 4-19. Jer. called to the prophetical office.

7. Because a prophet of evil to his countrymen.

Ch. 2. B. C. 629.

1. In this ch. Jehovah is remonstrating with the Jews, reminding them of their former devotedness and the consequent blessings they received from Jehovah, also warning them not to rely on a heathen nation, as they had done.

2. Vs. 4-13 detail Jehovah's faithfulness and Israel's apostasy.

Ref. Jeremiah. Chapter 1.

a. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

b. But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace, To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood. (Gal. 1:15, 16.)

c. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.)

d. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

e. Deliver my soul from the sword; my darling from the power of the dog. (Ps. 22:20.) Deliver my soul from the wicked, which is thy sword. (Ps. 17:13.) Deliver me in thy righteousness, and cause me to escape. (Ps. 71:2.) Bow down thine ear to me; deliver me speedily. (Ps. 31:2.)

f. And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged. (Is. 6:7.)

g. And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people. (Is. 51:16.)

h. Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them. (Jer. 43:10.)

i. And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant, I also will do this unto you. (Lev. 26:15.)

j. The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. (Dt. 28:20.)

k. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

Jā'cob, and all the families of the house of Ĭs'ra-el:

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and [a]are become vain?

6 Neither said [3]they, Where is the Lord that brought us up out of the land of Ē'gў̆pt, that led us through the wilderness, through a land of deserts and of pits, through a land of drought, and of the shadow of death, through a land that no man passed through, and where no man dwelt?

7 And I brought you into a plentiful country, to eat the fruit thereof and the goodness thereof; but when ye entered, ye defiled my land, and made mine heritage an abomination.

8 The priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that handle the [b]law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Bā'al, and walked after things that do not profit.

9 ¶ Wherefore [c]I will yet [4]plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead.

10 For pass over the isles of Chĭt'tim, and see; and send unto Kē'dăr, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing.

11 [d]Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit.

12 Be astonished, O ye heavens, at this, and be horribly afraid, be ye very desolate, saith the Lord.

13 For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me the [e]fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water.

14 ¶ [5]Is Ĭs'ra-el a servant? is he a home-born slave? why is he spoiled?

15 The young [6]lions roared upon him, and yelled, and they made his land waste: his cities are burned without inhabitant.

16 Also the children of Nōph [7]and Ta-hăp'a-nēs have broken the crown of thy head.

17 Hast thou not procured this unto thyself, in that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, when he led thee by the way?

18 And now what hast thou to do [f]in the way of Ē'gў̆pt, to drink the waters of Sī'hor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Ās-sў̆r'ĭ-â, to drink the waters of the [8]river?

19 Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts.

20 ¶ [9]For of old [10]time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and [g]thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot.

21 Yet I had [h]planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed: how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me?

22 For though thou wash thee with [11]nitre, and take thee much [12]sope, yet thine iniquity is marked before me, saith the Lord God.

23 [i]How canst thou say, I am not polluted, I have not gone after Bā'al-ĭm? see thy way in the valley, know what thou hast done: thou art a swift dromedary traversing her ways;

24 A [13]wild ass used to the wilderness, that snuffeth up the wind at her pleasure; in her occasion who can turn her away? all they that seek her will not weary themselves; in her month they shall find her.

25 Withhold thy foot from being unshod, and thy throat from thirst: but thou saidst, There is no hope: no; for I have loved strangers, and after them will I go.

26 As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Ĭs'ra-el ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets.

27 Saying to a stock, Thou art my father; and to a stone, Thou hast brought me forth: for they have turned their back unto me, and not their face: but in the time of their [j]trouble they will say, Arise, and save us.

28 But [k]where are thy gods that thou hast made thee? let them arise, if they can save thee in the time of thy [l]trouble: for according to the number of thy cities are thy gods, O Jū'dah.

29 [14]Wherefore will ye plead with me? ye all have transgressed against me, saith the Lord.

30 In vain have I smitten your children; they received no correction: your own sword hath devoured [m]your prophets, like a destroying lion.

31 ¶ O generation, see ye the word of the Lord. Have I been a wilderness unto Ĭs'ra-el? a land of darkness? wherefore say my people, We are lords; we will come no more unto thee?

32 Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people [n]have forgotten me days without number.

33 Why trimmest thou thy way to seek love? therefore hast thou also taught the wicked ones thy ways.

34 Also in thy skirts is found [o]the blood of the souls of the poor innocents: I have not found it by secret search, but upon all these.

35 Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me. Behold, I will plead with thee, [p]because thou sayest, I have not sinned.

36 Why gaddest thou about so much to

3. Absolutely forgotten God.

4. Contend.

5. Vs. 14-19 detail Israel's punishment.

6. Meaning enemies, thirsting for plunder. (Is. 5:29)—"Their roaring shall be like a lion; they shall roar like young lions; yea they shall roar and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe and none shall deliver it."

7. Noph (Memphis), situated on the west bank of the Nile, south of Egypt; Tahapanes, situated on the Pelusiac arm of the Nile. The two names together represent Egypt.

8. The Euphrates.

9. Vs. 20-28 declare the extreme grossness of Egypt's idolatry.

10. From antiquity, eternity.

11. Mineral alkali.

12. Vegetable alkali.

13. An emblem of unrestrained licentiousness. (Job 24:5)—"Behold, as wild asses in the desert go they forth to their work; rising betimes for a prey; the wilderness yieldeth food for them and for their children."

14. Vs. 29-35 detail Israel's guilt and punishment.

Chapter 2.

a. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Rom. 1:21.)

b. The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did turn many away from iniquity. (Mal. 2:6.)

c. Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. (Mic. 6:2.)

d. For all people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever. (Mic. 4:5.)

e. For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light. (Ps. 36:9.) But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:14.)

f. Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin: That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! (Is. 30:1, 2.)

g. All that the Lord hath spoken we will do. And Moses returned the words of the people unto the Lord. (Ex. 19:8.)

h. Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it. (Ps. 80:8.) There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. (Mat. 21:33.)

i. There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness. (Prov. 30:12.)

j. We have sinned against thee, both because we have forsaken our God, and also served Baalim. (Jud. 10:10.)

k. Where are their gods, their rock in whom they trusted? (Dt. 32:37.)

l. Assemble yourselves and come; draw near together, ye that are escaped of the nations: they have no knowledge that set up the wood of their graven image, and pray unto a god that cannot save. (Is. 45:20.)

m. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous, And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets. (Mat. 23:29, 30.) Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers. (Acts 7:52.)

n. For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof. (Hos. 8:14.)

o. Yea, they sacrificed their sons and their daughters unto devils. And shed innocent blood, even the blood of their sons and of their daughters, whom they sacrificed unto the idols of Canaan: and the land was polluted with blood. (Ps. 106:37, 38.)

p. He that covereth his sins shall not prosper: but whoso confesseth and forsaketh them shall have mercy. (Prov. 28:13.)

change thy way? thou also shalt be ashamed of Ē'gўpt, as thou wast ashamed of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-ȧ.

37 Yea, thou shalt go forth from him, and thine hands upon thine head: for the Lord hath rejected thy confidences, and thou shalt not prosper in them.

CHAPTER 3.

1 God's great mercy in Judah's vile whoredom. 6 Judah is worse than Israel. 12 The promises of the gospel to the penitent. 20 Israel reproved, and called by God, maketh a solemn confession of their sins.

1 [1]They say, If a man put away his wife, and she go from him, and become another man's, [a]shall he return unto her again? shall not that land be greatly polluted? but thou hast played the harlot with many lovers; yet return again to me, saith the Lord.

2 Lift up thine eyes unto the [b]high places, and see where thou hast not been lien with. In the ways hast thou sat for them, as the A-rā'bĭ-an in the wilderness; and thou hast polluted the land with thy whoredoms and with thy wickedness.

3 Therefore the [c]showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a [d]whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed.

4 Wilt thou not from this time cry unto me, My father, thou art the guide of my youth?

5 Will he [e]reserve his anger for ever? will he keep it to the end? Behold, thou hast spoken and done evil things as thou couldest.

6 ¶ [2]The Lord said also unto me in the days of Jo-sī'ah the king, Hast thou seen that which [3]backsliding Ĭs'ra-el hath done? she is gone up upon every high mountain and under every green tree, and there hath played the harlot.

7 [f]And I said after she had done all these things, Turn thou unto me. But she returned not. And her [4]treacherous sister Jū'dah saw it.

8 And I saw, when for all the causes whereby backsliding Ĭs'ra-el committed adultery I had put her away, and given her a bill of divorce; yet her treacherous sister Jū'dah feared not, but went and played the harlot also.

9 And it came to pass through the lightness of her whoredom, that she defiled the land, and committed adultery with stones and with stocks.

10 And yet for all this her treacherous sister Jū'dah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the Lord.

11 [5]And the Lord said unto me, The backsliding Ĭs'ra-el hath justified herself more than [4]treacherous Jū'dah.

Ch. 3. B. C. 629-612.

1. Vs. 1-5, Israel's sin and punishment.

2. Vs. 6-10, Judah persists in following Israel.

3. That is, nearly a hundred years ago, Israel did as Judah is now doing, and she now ceases to exist as a kingdom.

4. Faithless.

5. Vs. 11-18, the call to return.

6. This passage is one of the sublimest in its reflection of the divine tenderness in the Old Testament. In spite of the faithlessness of his people, God remembers his covenant with them and, in his compassion, turns suppliant himself and pleads with them to return.

7. Though but one or two Israelites were in a foreign city, they should be remembered and restored; so in his spiritual kingdom, God gathers single converts and loses not one. (Mat. 18:14)—"Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven that one of these little ones should perish."

8. That is, they shall not seek the symbol because they have the reality.

9. Vs. 19-25 detail the conditions upon which the restoration will be made.

10. Just.

12 ¶ Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou [g]backsliding Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever.

13 [h]Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord.

14 Turn, O backsliding children, saith the Lord; for I am [6]married unto you: and I will take you [7]one of a city, and two [7]of a family, and I will bring you to Zī'ŏn:

15 And I will give you pastors according to mine heart, which shall [i]feed you with knowledge and understanding.

16 And it shall come to pass, when ye be multiplied and increased in the land, in those days, saith the Lord, [j]they shall say no more, The [8]ark of the covenant of the Lord: neither shall it come to mind: neither shall they remember it; neither shall they visit it; neither shall that be done any more.

17 *At that time they shall call Je-rў'sa-lĕm the throne of the Lord; and all the nations shall be gathered unto it, to the name of the Lord, to Je-rў'sa-lĕm: neither shall they walk any more after the imagination of their evil heart.*

18 In those days the house of Jū'dah shall walk with the house of Ĭs'ra-el, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers.

19 [9]But I said, How shall I put thee among the children, and give thee a pleasant land, a goodly heritage of the hosts of nations? and I said, Thou shalt call me, My father; and shalt not turn away from me.

20 ¶ Surely [10]as a wife treacherously departeth from her husband, so have ye dealt treacherously with me, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord.

21 A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Ĭs'ra-el: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God.

22 Return, ye backsliding children, and I [k]will heal your backslidings. Behold, we come unto thee; for thou art the Lord our God.

23 Truly in vain is salvation hoped for from the hills, and from the multitude of mountains: truly in the Lord our God is the salvation of Ĭs'ra-el.

24 [l]For shame hath devoured the labour of

Chapter 3.

a. Her former husband, which sent her away, may not take her again to be his wife, after that she is defiled; for that is abomination before the Lord: and thou shalt not cause the land to sin, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Dt. 24:4.)

b. Ye shall utterly destroy all the places wherein the nations which ye shall possess served their gods, upon the high mountains, and upon the hills, and under every green tree. (Dt. 12:2.)

c. And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass. (Lev. 26:19.) For thus saith the Lord to the men of Judah and Jerusalem, Break up your fallow ground, and sow not among thorns. Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. Declare ye in Judah, and publish in Jerusalem; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities. Set up the standard toward Zion: retire, stay not; for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction. (Jer. 4:3-6.)

d. But the house of Israel will not hearken unto thee; for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Israel are impudent and hard-hearted. Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads. (Ez. 3:7, 8.) Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the Lord. (Jer. 6:15.)

e. He will not always chide; neither will he keep his anger for ever. (Ps. 103:9.) For I will not contend for ever, neither will I be always wroth. (Is. 57:16.) See v. 12.

f. Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. (II Ks. 17:13.)

g. As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye, from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 33:11.)

h. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (Jno. 1:9.) And it shall come to pass, when all these things are come upon thee, the blessings and the curse, which I have set before thee, and thou shalt call them to mind among all the nations whither the Lord thy God hath driven thee, And shalt return unto the Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice, according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul; That then the Lord thy God will turn thy captivity, and have compassion upon thee, and will return and gather thee from all the nations, whither the Lord thy God hath scattered thee. (Dt. 30:1-3.) We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee. (Jer. 14:20.)

i. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

j. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father (21). God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (Jno. 4:21, 24.)

k. Come, and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up. (Hos. 6:1.) I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely; for mine anger is turned away from him. (Hos. 14:4.) For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord. (Jer. 30:17.)

l. I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers

our fathers from our youth; their flocks and their herds, their sons and their daughters.

25 We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God calleth Israel by his promise.* 3 *He exhorteth Judah to repentance by fearful judgments.*

1 [1]If thou wilt return, O Is'ra-el, saith the Lord, [a]return unto me: and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove.

2 And thou [b]shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall [c]bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory.

3 ¶ For thus saith the Lord to the men of Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, Break [d]up your fallow [2]ground, and sow not among thorns.

4 [3]Circumcise [e]yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Jū'dah and inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm: lest my fury [4]come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

5 Declare ye in Jū'dah, and publish in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and say, Blow ye the trumpet in the land: cry, gather together, and say, Assemble yourselves, and let us go into the defenced cities.

6 Set up the standard toward Zī'ŏn: retire, stay not: for I will bring evil from the north, and a great destruction.

7 The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gĕn'tīleṣ is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant.

8 For this gird you with sackcloth, lament and howl: for the fierce anger of the Lord is not turned back from us.

9 And it shall come to pass at that day, saith the Lord, that the heart of the king shall perish, and the heart of the princes; and the priests shall be astonished, and the prophets shall wonder.

10 Then said I, Ah, Lord God! surely thou [f]hast greatly deceived this people and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, saying, Ye shall have peace; whereas the sword reacheth unto the soul.

11 At that time shall it be said to this people and to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, A [5]dry wind of the high places in the wilderness toward the daughter of my people, not to fan, nor to cleanse,

12 Even a full wind from those places shall come unto me: now also will I give sentence against them.

13 Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled.

Ch. 4. B. C. 612.

1. In vs. 1-18 is recorded the call to Israel to return. It is unfortunate that a ch. division is made here, as ch. 4 is really a continuation of ch. 3. Vs. 1 and 2 of this ch. are the words of Jehovah answering the 25th verse of ch. 3 and must be read in this connection to be appreciated.

2. That is, enter upon a new life, prepare the soil of your hearts, that the seeds of repentance may fall upon good ground and not among thorns. (Mat. 13:7, 8)—"And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up and choked them; but others fell into good ground and brought forth fruit, some 100 fold, some 60 fold, some 30 fold."

3. A call to entire consecration.

4. Sin is a fuel which will surely be ignited by the divine fury and become a consuming fire.

5. A hot wind, that is, the simoon.

6. Vs. 19-31 record the lament for the coming desolation and ruin.

14 O Je-rū'sa-lĕm, wash thine heart from wickedness, that thou mayest be saved. How long shall thy vain thoughts lodge within thee?

15 For a voice declareth from Dăn, and publisheth affliction from mount E'phrā-ĭm.

16 Make ye mention to the nations; behold, publish against Je-rū'sa-lĕm, that watchers come from a far country, and give out their voice against the cities of Jū'dah.

17 As keepers of a field, are they against her round about; because she hath been rebellious against me, saith the Lord.

18 Thy way and thy doings have procured these things unto thee; this is thy wickedness, because it is bitter, because it reacheth unto thine heart.

19 ¶ [6]My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war.

20 Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment.

21 How long shall I see the standard, and hear the sound of the trumpet?

22 For my people is foolish, they have not known me; they are sottish children, and they have none understanding: they are wise to do evil, but to do good they have no knowledge.

23 I beheld the earth, and, lo, it was without form, and void; and the heavens, and they had no light.

24 I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly.

25 I beheld, and, lo, there was no man, and [g]all the birds of the heavens were fled.

26 I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by his fierce anger.

27 For thus hath the Lord said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end.

28 For this [h]shall the earth mourn, and the heavens above be black: because I have spoken it, I have purposed it, and will not repent, neither will I turn back [i]from it.

29 The [j]whole city shall flee for the noise of the horsemen and bowmen; they shall go into thickets, and climb up upon the rocks: every city shall be forsaken, and not a man dwell therein.

30 And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy [k]lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life.

31 For I have heard a voice as of a woman in travail, and the anguish as of her that bringeth forth her first child, the voice of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, that bewaileth herself, that spreadeth her hands, saying, Woe is me now! for my soul is wearied because of murderers.

---

as the first-ripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved. (Hos. 9:10.)

Chapter 4.

a. Therefore also now, saith the Lord, Turn ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning. (Joel 2:12.)

b. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.) And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness. (Zech. 8:8.)

c. And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. (Gal. 3:8.)

d. Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. (Hos. 10:12.)

e. In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. (Col. 2:11.)

f. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.) And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that prophet; and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. (Ez. 14:9.) For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. (Mat. 24:5.)

g. I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord. (Zeph. 1:3.)

h. Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. (Hos. 4:3.) I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering. (Is. 50:3.)

i. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.)

j. And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden; and the king went the way toward the plain. (II Ks. 25:4.)

k. She weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks:

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The judgments of God upon the Jews, for their perverseness,* 7 *for their adultery,* 10 *for their impiety,* 19 *for their contempt of God,* 25 *and for their great corruption.*

1 [1]Run ye to and fro through the streets of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, [a]if ye can find [2]a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the [3]truth; and I will pardon it.

2 And [b]though they say, The Lord liveth; surely they swear falsely.

3 O Lord, are not [c]thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but [d]they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return.

4 Therefore I said, Surely these are poor; they are foolish: for [e]they know not the way of the Lord, nor the judgment of their God.

5 I will get me unto the great men, and will speak unto them; for they have known the way of the Lord, and the [4]judgment of their God: but these have altogether broken the yoke, and burst the bonds.

6 Wherefore a [5]lion out of the forest shall slay them, and a [5]wolf of the [6]evenings shall spoil them, a [5]leopard shall watch over their cities: every one that goeth out thence shall be torn in pieces: because their transgressions are many, and their backslidings are increased.

7 ¶ [7]How shall I pardon thee for this? thy children have forsaken me, and [f]sworn by them that are [g]no gods: when I had fed them to the full, they then committed adultery, and assembled themselves by troops in the [8]harlots' houses.

8 They were as fed horses in the morning: every one [9]neighed after his neighbour's wife.

9 Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: [h]and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 ¶ Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's.

11 [10]For the house of Is'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have dealt very treacherously against me, saith the Lord.

12 [i]They have [11]belied the Lord, and said, It is not he; neither shall evil come upon us; neither shall we see sword nor famine:

13 And the prophets shall become wind, and the word is not in them: thus shall it be done unto them.

14 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, [j]behold, I will make my words in thy mouth [12]fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them.

Ch. 5. B. C. 612.

1. In ch. 5 the cause of the judgments is proclaimed to be the universal corruption of the people. In vs. 1-10 universal corruption is declared to make pardon impossible.

2. A godly man.

3. The truth of character.

4. Justice.

5. A detailing of the curse denounced in Lev. 26:22 —"I will also send wild beasts among you."

6. Plains.

7. Why?

8. An expression symbolizing both carnal and spiritual uncleanness.

9. Inflamed with lust.

10. In vs. 11-18 it is declared that God's word by his prophets shall be fulfilled in punishment.

11. Denied.

12. Like fire in its devouring energy.

13. Judah, which now represents the true Israel of God.

14. In vs. 19-31 it is declared that the obstinacy of Judah will call ruin down upon her.

15. The penalty shall be in keeping with the sin.

15 Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of [13]Is'ra-el, saith the Lord: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say.

16 Their quiver is as an open sepulchre, they are all mighty men.

17 And they shall eat up thine harvest, and thy bread, which thy sons and thy daughters should eat: they shall eat up thy flocks and thine herds: they shall eat up thy vines and thy fig trees: they shall impoverish thy fenced cities, wherein thou trustedst, with the sword.

18 Nevertheless in those days, saith the Lord, I will not make a full end with you.

19 ¶ [14]And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the Lord our God all these things unto us? then shalt thou answer them, [15]Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so [k]shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not your's.

20 Declare this in the house of Jā'cob, and publish it in Jū'dah, saying,

21 Hear now this, O [l]foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not:

22 Fear ye not me? saith the Lord: will ye not tremble at my presence, which have placed the sand for the bound of the sea by a perpetual decree, that it cannot pass it: and though the waves thereof toss themselves, yet can they not prevail; though they roar, yet can they not pass over it?

23 But this people hath a revolting and a rebellious heart; they are revolted and gone.

24 Neither say they in their heart, Let us now fear the Lord our God, that giveth [m]rain, both the former and the latter, in his season: he reserveth unto us the appointed weeks of the harvest.

25 ¶ Your iniquities have turned away these things, and your sins have withholden good things from you.

26 For among my people are found wicked men: they lay wait, as he that setteth snares; they set a trap, they catch men.

27 As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich.

28 They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge.

29 [n]Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

30 ¶ A wonderful and horrible thing is committed in the land;

among all her lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies. (Lam. 1:2.)

Chapter 5.

a. And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found none. (Ez. 22:30.)

b. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.) Hear ye this, O house of Jacob, which are called by the name of Israel, and are come forth out of the waters of Judah, which swear by the name of the Lord, and make mention of the God of Israel, but not in truth, nor in righteousness. (Is. 48:1.) And yet for all this her treacherous sister Judah hath not turned unto me with her whole heart, but feignedly, saith the Lord. (Jer. 3:10.)

c. For the eyes of the Lord run to and fro throughout the whole earth, to show himself strong in the behalf of them whose heart is perfect toward him. Herein thou hast done foolishly; therefore from henceforth thou shalt have wars. (II Chr. 16:9.)

d. She obeyed not the voice; she received not correction; she trusted not in the Lord; she drew not near to her God. (Zeph. 3:2.)

e. Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her appointed times; and the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the Lord. (Jer. 8:7.)

f. That ye come not among these nations, these that remain among you; neither make mention of the name of their gods, nor cause to swear by them, neither serve them, nor bow yourselves unto them. (Josh. 23:7.) And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The Lord liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Baal; then shall they be built in the midst of my people. (Jer. 12:16.)

g. Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. (Gal. 4:8.) And I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.)

h. So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day. (Jer. 44:22.)

i. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)

j. Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. (Hos. 6:5.)

k. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

l. And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive. (Mat. 13:14.)

m. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.)

n. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

31 The prophets prophesy [o]falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people [16]love [p]to have it so: and what will ye do in the [17]end thereof?

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The enemies sent against Judah* 4 *encourage themselves.* 9 *The prophet lamenteth the judgments of God because of their sins.* 26 *He calleth the people to mourn for the judgment on their sins.*

1 O [1]ye children of Bĕn'ja-min, gather yourselves to flee out of the midst of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and blow the trumpet in [2]Te-kō'a, and set up a sign of [3]fire in [4]Bĕth-hăc'çĕ-rĕm: for evil appeareth out of the north, and great destruction.

2 I have likened the daughter of Zī'ŏn to a comely and delicate woman.

3 The shepherds with their flocks shall come unto her; [a]they shall pitch their tents against her round about; they shall feed every one in his place.

4 Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out.

5 Arise, and let us go by night, and let us destroy her palaces.

6 ¶ [5]For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast a mount against Je-ru'sa-lĕm: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her.

7 As a fountain casteth out her waters, so she casteth out her wickedness: violence and [b]spoil is heard in her; before me continually is grief and wounds.

8 Be thou [c]instructed, O Je-ru'sa-lĕm, lest my soul depart from thee; lest I make thee desolate, a land not inhabited.

9 ¶ [7]Thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall thoroughly glean the remnant of Is'ra-el as a vine: turn back thine hand as a grapegatherer into the baskets.

10 To whom shall I speak, and give warning, that they may hear? behold, their ear [c]is uncircumcised, and they cannot hearken: behold, the word of the Lord is unto them a reproach; they have no delight in it.

11 Therefore I am full of the fury of the Lord; I am weary with holding in: I will pour it out upon the children abroad, and upon the assembly of young men together: for even the husband with the wife shall be taken, the aged with him that is full of days.

12 And [d]their houses shall be turned unto others, with their fields and wives together: for I will stretch out my hand upon the inhabitants of the land, saith the Lord.

13 For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to [e]covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

14 They have healed also the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

15 Were they ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore they shall fall among them that fall: at the time that I visit them they shall be cast down, saith the Lord.

16 [8]Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the [9]old [f]paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find [g]rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein.

17 Also I set [h]watchmen over you, saying, Hearken to the sound of the trumpet. But they said, We will not hearken.

18 ¶ Therefore hear, ye nations, and know, O congregation, what is among them.

19 Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit [i]of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it.

20 [j]To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Shē'bà, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, [k]I will lay [10]stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbour and his friend shall perish.

22 [11]Thus saith the Lord, Behold, a people cometh from the north [12]country, and a great nation shall be raised from the sides of the earth.

23 They shall lay hold on bow and [13]spear; they are cruel, and have no mercy; their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses, set in array as men for war against thee, O daughter of Zī'ŏn.

24 We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail.

25 Go not forth into the field, nor walk by the way; for the sword of the enemy and fear is on every side.

26 ¶ O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow [14]thyself in ashes: [l]make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter

16. The saddest indictment of all, for the people to delight in false prophets.

17. When judgment comes.

Ch. 6. B. C. 612.

1. In ch. 6 it is declared to Judah that the invading army coming upon her is the direct result of her sins. In vs. 1-5 is recorded the coming of the enemy's army.

2. About 11 miles south of Jerusalem.

3. The idea of fire is not in the original. The meaning is "set up a signal."

4. A beacon station, situated between Jerusalem and Tekoa.

5. Vs. 6-8, the siege.

6. Chastised.

7. In vs. 9-15 is declared the overthrow of Jerusalem and Israel.

8. In vs. 16-21 the justification of the overthrow of Jerusalem and Israel is declared to be in their stubborn resistance.

9. Go back to the ways of your fathers and begin life over, in the paths of truth.

10. That is, the reaction of sin upon the sinner.

11. In vs. 22-30 is recorded the greatness of the calamity.

12. Babylonia.

13. Javelin.

14. Cover thyself with ashes, as the sign of mourning.

o. They have seen vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith: and the Lord hath not sent them: and they have made others to hope that they would confirm the word. (Ez. 13:6.)

p. Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits. (Is. 30:10.)

Chapter 6.

a. And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about. (II Ks. 25:1.)

b. Violence is risen up into a rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of theirs; neither shall there be wailing for them (11). Make a chain; for the land is full of bloody crimes, and the city is full of violence. (Ez. 7:11, 23.)

c. And Moses spake before the Lord, saying, Behold, the children of Israel have not hearkened unto me; how then shall Pharaoh hear me, who am of uncircumcised lips? (Ex. 6:12.) Egypt, and Judah, and Edom, and the children of Ammon, and Moab, and all that are in the utmost corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Israel are uncircumcised in the heart. (Jer. 9:26.) Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51.)

d. Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof. (Dt. 28:30.)

e. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter. (Is. 56:11.) Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him. (Mic. 3:5.)

f. To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. (Is. 8:20.) Remember ye the law of Moses my servant, which I commanded unto him in Horeb for all Israel, with the statutes and judgments. (Mal. 4:4.) Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the Prophets; let them hear them. (Luke 16:29.)

g. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me; for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Mat. 11:29.)

h. The burden of Dumah. He calleth to me out of Seir, Watchman, what of the night? Watchman, what of the night? (Is. 21:11.) Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. (Ez. 3:17.)

i. Therefore shall they eat of the fruit of their own way, and be filled with their own devices. (Prov. 1:31.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

j. Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened; burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. (Ps. 40:6.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. (Is. 1:11.) I hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies. (Amos 5:21.)

k. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. (Job 5:12.)

l. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him,

lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us.

27 I have set thee for a tower and a fortress among my people, that thou mayest know and try their way.

28 They are all grievous revolters, walking with slanders: they are brass and iron; they are all corrupters.

29 The bellows are burned, the lead is consumed of the fire; the founder melteth in vain: for the wicked are not plucked away.

30 [15]Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lord hath rejected them.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Jeremiah is sent to call for true repentance, to prevent the Jews' captivity.* 17 *He threateneth them for their idolatry.* 29 *He exhorteth to mourn for their abominations in Tophet.*

1 [1]The word [2]that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the [3]Lord, saying,

2 Stand in the [4]gate of the Lord's house, and proclaim there this word, and say, Hear the word of the Lord, all ye of [5]Jū'dah, that enter in at these gates to worship the Lord.

3 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, Amend your ways and your doings, and I will cause you to dwell in this place.

4 Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, are [6]these.

5 For if ye thoroughly [a]amend your ways and your doings; if ye thoroughly [b]execute [7]judgment between a man and his neighbour;

6 If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not [8]innocent blood in this place, [c]neither walk after other gods to your hurt:

7 Then [d]will I cause you to dwell in this place, in the land that I gave to your fathers, for ever and ever.

8 ¶ Behold, ye trust in [e]lying words, that cannot profit.

9 Will [f]ye steal, murder, and commit adultery, and swear falsely, and burn incense unto Bā'al, and [g]walk after other gods whom ye know not;

10 [h]And come and stand before me in this house, which is called by my name, and say, We are [9]delivered to do all these abominations?

11 Is this house, which is called by my name, become a [i]den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lord.

12 But go ye now unto my place which was in Shī'lōh, [j]where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Ĭs'ra-el.

13 And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lord, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I [k]called you, but ye answered not;

14 Therefore [10]will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shī'lōh.

15 And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ē'phrā-ĭm.

16 Therefore pray not thou for this people, neither lift up cry nor prayer for them, neither make intercession to me: for I will not hear thee.

17 ¶ [11]Seest thou not what they do in the cities of Jū'dah and in the streets of Je-rū'sa-lĕm?

18 The children gather wood, and the fathers kindle the fire, and the women knead their dough, to make cakes to the [12]queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto other gods, that they may provoke me to anger.

19 Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces?

20 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched.

21 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Put your burnt offerings unto your sacrifices, and eat flesh.

22 For I spake not unto your fathers, nor commanded them in the day that I brought them out of the land of Ē'gўpt, concerning burnt offerings or sacrifices:

23 But this thing commanded I them, saying, [l]Obey my voice, and [m]I will be your God, and ye shall be my people: and walk ye in all the ways that I have commanded you, that it may be well unto you.

24 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear, but walked in the [n]counsels and in the

15. Refuse silver.

Ch. 7. B. C. 600.

1. Chs. 7-10 must be taken together, as they constitute one discourse, delivered at some public gathering. The prophet stood at the public gate of the temple and delivered his prophecy, that the people might all hear. For the historical setting of this discourse, read ch. 26. The purpose of this prophecy was to awaken the people to a conviction of their sins and appreciation of their danger, and through penitence and humiliation to lead them back to God. It was when Jer. referred to the ruin of Shiloh, declaring that Jerusalem might share a like fate, that the people were going to put him to death. (Jer. 26:1-9.)

2. In vs. 1-16 is declared the vanity or utter folly of putting their trust in the temple.

3. Jehovah.

4. One of the three gates leading to the inner court.

5. Spoken during one of the annual feasts.

6. The temple buildings.

7. Justice.

8. Referring to Molech, the national god of the Ammonites, to whom children were sacrificed by fire.

9. That is, that the mere standing in the temple will free them from all guilt.

10. After the delivery of this thought, the priests, prophets, and people took Jer. and said, "Thou shalt surely die." (Jer. 26.)

11. In vs. 17-28 hypocritical worship of Jehovah, joined to idolatry, is condemned.

12. The sun, moon and planets.

as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.)

Chapter 7.

a. Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah. (Is. 1:9.) If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Lord, return unto me; and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. And thou shalt swear, The Lord liveth, in truth, in judgment, and in righteousness; and the nations shall bless themselves in him, and in him shall they glory. (Jer. 4:1, 2.)

b. O house of David, thus saith the Lord; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. (Jer. 21:12.) Thus saith the Lord; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. (Jer. 22:3.) Concerning this house which thou art in building, if thou wilt walk in my statutes, and execute my judgments, and keep all my commandments to walk in them; then will I perform my word with thee, which I spake unto David thy father. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will not forsake my people Israel. (I Ks. 6:12, 13.)

c. Ye shall not go after other gods, of the gods of the people which are round about you, (For the Lord thy God is a jealous God among you,) lest the anger of the Lord thy God be kindled against thee, and destroy thee from off the face of the earth. (Dt. 6:14, 15.) And it shall be, if thou do at all forget the Lord thy God, and walk after other gods, and serve them, and worship them, I testify against you this day, that ye shall surely perish. (Dt. 8:19.)

d. They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever. (Jer. 25:5.) If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Lord, return unto me; and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. (Jer. 4:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.)

e. This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. (Jer. 13:25.) Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lord, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:32.) Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The Lord hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie. (Jer. 28:15.)

f. Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land. (Hos. 4:1.)

g. Thou shalt have no other gods before me. (Ex. 20:3.)

h. For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house. (Ez. 23:39.)

i. Saying unto them, It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but ye have made it a den of thieves. (Luke 19:46.)

j. Then there shall be a place which the Lord your God shall choose to cause his name to dwell there: thither shall ye bring all that I command you; your burnt offerings, and your sacrifices, your tithes, and the heave offering of your hand, and all your choice vows which ye vow unto the Lord. (Dt. 12:11.)

k. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded. (Prov. 1:24.) I also will choose their delusions, and will bring their fears upon them; because when I called, none did answer; when I spake, they did not hear: but they did evil before mine eyes, and chose that in which I delighted not. (Is. 66:4.)

l. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.)

m. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.)

n. So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust; and they walked in their own counsels. (Ps. 81:12.)

imagination of their evil heart, and went backward, and not forward.

25 Since the [13]day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them:

26 Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but [o]hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers.

27 Therefore thou shalt speak all these words unto them; but they will not hearken to thee: thou shalt also call unto them; but they will not answer thee.

28 But thou shalt say unto them, This is a nation that obeyeth not the voice of the Lord their God, nor receiveth correction: truth is [14]perished, and is cut off from their mouth.

29 ¶ [15]Cut off thine [16]hair, O Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath.

30 For the children of Jū'dah have done evil in my sight, saith the Lord: they have set their [17]abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it.

31 And they have built the [18]high places of Tō'phet, which is in the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, to [19]burn their sons and their daughters in the fire; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my heart.

32 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be called Tō'phet, nor the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, but the valley of [20]slaughter: for they shall bury in Tō'phet, till there be no [21]place.

33 And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall [22]fray them away.

34 Then will I cause to [p]cease from the cities of Jū'dah, and from the streets of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride: for [q]the land shall be desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The calamity of the Jews, both dead and alive.* 4 *He upbraideth their foolish and shameless impenitency.* 13 *He sheweth their grievous judgment,* 18 *and bewaileth their desperate estate.*

1 [1]At that time, saith the [2]Lord, they shall bring out the bones of the kings of Jū'dah, and the bones of his princes, and the bones of the priests, and the bones of the prophets, and the bones of the inhabitants of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, out of their graves:

2 And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and [a]whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; [b]they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth.

3 And [c]death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 ¶ [3]Moreover thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; Shall they fall, and not arise? shall he turn away, and not return?

5 Why then is this people of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm slidden back by a perpetual backsliding? they hold fast deceit, they refuse to return.

6 [4]I [d]hearkened and heard, but they spake not aright: no man repented him of his wickedness, saying, What have I done? every one turned to his course, as the horse rusheth into the battle.

7 Yea, the stork in the heaven knoweth her [5]appointed times; and [e]the turtle and the crane and the swallow observe the time of their coming; but my people know not the judgment of the [2]Lord.

8 How do ye say, We are wise, and the law of the [2]Lord is with us? Lo, certainly in vain made he it; the pen of the scribes is in vain.

9 The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the [2]Lord; and what wisdom is in them?

10 Therefore [f]will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, [g]from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely.

11 For they have healed the hurt of the daughter of my people slightly, saying, Peace, peace; when there is no peace.

12 Were they [h]ashamed when they had committed abomination? nay, they were not at all ashamed, neither could they blush: therefore shall [i]they fall among them that fall: in the time of their visitation they shall be cast down, saith the Lord.

13 ¶ [6]I will surely consume them, saith the Lord: there shall be no grapes [j]on the vine, nor figs on the [k]fig tree, and the leaf shall fade; and the things that I have given them shall pass away from them.

14 Why do we sit still? assemble yourselves, and let us enter into the defenced cities, and let us be silent there: for the Lord our God

13. From the very first day.

14. Faithfulness or truth in character, not objective truth.

15. In vs. 29-34 is recorded Jehovah's rejection of the nation.

16. Symbolical of defilement, i. e., cast off and abandoned.

17. Idols.

18. The high altars used for Baal worship in Jerusalem.

19. Ezekiel 16:20, 21—"Moreover thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters whom thou hast born unto me and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter? that thou hast slain my children and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?"

20. That is, where they sin, they shall die; where they have slaughtered their own children, in idolatrous blasphemy, they shall die.

21. No room, so many were there slain by the Chaldeans. (Ez. 6:5) - "And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Israel before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars."

22. Frighten.

Ch. 8. B. C. 600.

1. The section of prophecy recorded in this ch. is devoted to the universal and incurable impenitence of the Jews and the resulting punishment.

2. Jehovah.

3. Vs. 4-12 describe the wickedness and the punishment of the Jews.

4. Jehovah.

5. Migrating and returning.

6. Vs. 13-17 record the horrors of the coming visitation.

o. And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.)

p. I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. (Hos. 2:11.)

q. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. (Lev. 26:33.)

Chapter 8.

a. And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained to burn incense in the high places in the cities of Judah, and in the places round about Jerusalem; them also that burnt incense unto Baal, to the sun, and to the moon, and to the planets, and to all the host of heaven. (II Ks. 23:5.)

b. Wherefore they came again, and told him. And he said, This is the word of the Lord, which he spake by his servant Elijah the Tishbite, saying, In the portion of Jezreel shall dogs eat the flesh of Jezebel. (II Ks. 9:36.) Which perished at Endor: they became as dung for the earth. (Ps. 83:10.)

c. Which long for death, but it cometh not; and dig for it more than for hid treasures. (Job 3:21.) And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them. (Rev. 9:6.)

d. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.)

e. The ox knoweth his owner, and the ass his master's crib: but Israel doth not know, my people doth not consider. (Is. 1:3.) The flowers appear on the earth; the time of the singing of birds is come, and the voice of the turtle is heard in our land. (Song 2:12.)

f. Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof. (Dt. 28:30.)

g. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter. (Is. 56:11.) For the iniquity of his covetousness was I wroth, and smote him: I hid me, and was wroth, and he went on frowardly in the way of his heart. (Is. 57:17.)

h. The just Lord is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame. (Zeph. 3:5.) Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually (1). Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:1, 7.) The show of their countenance doth witness against them; and they declare their sin as Sodom, they hide it not. Woe unto their soul! for they have rewarded evil unto themselves. (Is. 3:9.)

i. Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will lay stumblingblocks before this people, and the fathers and the sons together shall fall upon them; the neighbor and his friend shall perish. (Jer. 6:21.) Therefore the Lord will cut off from Israel head and tail, branch and rush, in one day. (Is. 9:14.) For they shall eat, and not have enough; they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase; because they have left off to take heed to the Lord. (Hos. 4:10.)

j. Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill. (Is. 5:1.) He hath laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white. (Joel 1:7.)

k. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow

hath put us to silence, and given us [l]water of gall to drink, because we have [m]sinned against the Lord.

15 We [n]looked for peace, but no good came; and for a time of health, and behold trouble!

16 The snorting of his horses was heard from Dăn: the whole land trembled at the sound of the neighing of his strong ones; for they are come, and have devoured the land, and all that is in it; the city, and those that dwell therein.

17 For, behold, I will send serpents, cockatrices, among you, which will not be charmed, and they shall bite you, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ [1]When I would comfort myself against sorrow, my heart is faint in me.

19 Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: [s]Is not the Lord in Zī'ŏn? is not her king in her? Why have they provoked [o]me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities?

20 The harvest is past, the summer is ended, and we are not saved.

21 For the hurt of the daughter of my people am I hurt; [p]I am black; astonishment hath taken hold on me.

22 Is there no balm in [2]Gĭl'e-ăd; is there no physician there? why then is not the health of the daughter of my people recovered?

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Jeremiah lamenteth the Jews for their manifold sins, 9 and for their judgment.* 17 *He exhorteth to mourn for their destruction,* 23 *and to trust not in themselves, but in God.*

1 [1]Oh that my head were waters, and mine eyes a fountain of tears, that I might weep day and night for the slain of the daughter of my people!

2 Oh that I had in the wilderness a lodging place of wayfaring men; that I might leave my people, and go from them! for they be all adulterers, an assembly of treacherous men.

3 And they bend their tongues like their bow for lies: but they are not valiant for the truth upon the earth; for they proceed from evil to evil, and they [q]know not me, saith the Lord.

4 Take ye heed every one of his neighbour, and trust ye not in any brother: for every brother will utterly supplant, and every neighbour will walk with slanders.

5 And they will [b]deceive every one his neighbour, and will not speak the truth: they have taught their tongue to speak lies, and weary themselves to commit iniquity.

6 Thine habitation is in the midst of deceit; through deceit they refuse to know me, saith the Lord.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will [r]melt them, and try them; for how shall [3]I do for the daughter of my people?

8 Their tongue is as an arrow shot out; it speaketh deceit: one speaketh peaceably to his neighbour with his mouth, but in heart he layeth his wait.

9 ¶ [4]Shall I not visit them for these things? saith the Lord: shall not [c]my soul be avenged on such a nation as this?

10 For the mountains will I take up a weeping and wailing, and for the habitations of the wilderness a lamentation, because they are [d]burned up, so that none can pass through them; neither can men hear the voice of the cattle; both the fowl of the heavens and the beast are fled; they are gone.

11 And I will make [e]Je-ru'sa-lĕm heaps, and a den of [5]dragons; and I will make the cities of Jū'dah desolate, without an inhabitant.

12 ¶ Who [f]is the wise man, that may understand this? and who is he to whom the mouth [g]of the Lord hath spoken, that he may declare it, for what the land perisheth and is burned up like a wilderness, that none passeth through?

13 [6]And the Lord saith, Because they [h]have forsaken my law which I set before them, and have not obeyed my voice, neither walked therein;

14 But have [i]walked after the imagination

7. Vs. 18-22 detail the captivity and sorrow.

8. Through the vision of the prophet the cry of the exiled Jew is heard, asking why God had delivered them to the enemy; the answer to which is given in the latter half of v. 19.

9. One of the ointments which abound in Gilead, east of the Jordan.

Ch. 9. B. C. 600.

1. The section of prophecy recorded in ch. 9 gives Jer.'s lamentations over the sins and consequent punishment of the Jews. In vs. 1-8 is described the universal deceit and wickedness of the people.

2. Their punishment is to be corrective as well as retributive; they are to be put in the crucible and purified.

3. That is, what else can I do?

4. In vs. 9-15 are detailed the desolation of the land and the dispersion of the Jews.

5. Jackals.

6. Beginning with this verse is the statement of the people's awful sin and misery.

on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. (Mat. 21:19.)

l. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land. (Jer. 23:15.) They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink. (Mat. 27:34.) They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. (Ps. 69:21.) Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. (Lam. 3:19.)

m. We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 3:25.) We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for we have sinned against thee. (Jer. 14:20.)

n. Hast thou utterly rejected Judah? hath thy soul loathed Zion? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? We looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble! (Jer. 14:19.)

o. Take heed to yourselves, that your heart be not deceived, and ye turn aside, and serve other gods, and worship them; And then the Lord's wrath be kindled against you, and he shut up the heaven, that there be no rain, and that the land yield not her fruit; and lest ye perish quickly from off the good land which the Lord giveth you. (Dt. 11:16, 17.) Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) And the Lord plagued the people, because they made the calf which Aaron made. (Ex. 32:35.) Then my anger shall be kindled against them in that day, and I will forsake them, and I will hide my face from them, and they shall be devoured, and many evils and troubles shall befall them; so that they will say in that day, Are not these evils come upon us, because our God is not among us? (Dt. 31:17.)

p. Before their face the people shall be much pained; all faces shall gather blackness. (Joel 2:6.) She is empty, and void, and waste; and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness. (Nah. 2:10.)

Chapter 9.

a. And also all that generation were gathered unto their fathers. And there arose another generation after them, which knew not the Lord, nor yet the works which he had done for Israel. (Jud. 2:10.) Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. (Job 21:14.) Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of Israel: for the Lord hath a controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land. (Hos. 4:1.) And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.) Awake to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame. (I Cor. 15:34.)

b. The good man is perished out of the earth; and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net. (Mic. 7:2.)

c. Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: and shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? (9). Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? (Jer. 5:9, 29.) Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies. (Is. 1:24.)

d. How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end (4). Many pastors have destroyed my vineyard, they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness. (Jer. 12:4, 10.) If I cause noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts. (Ez. 14:15.)

e. And Babylon shall become heaps, a dwelling-place for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 51:37.) It shall blossom abundantly, and rejoice even with joy and singing: the glory of Lebanon shall be given unto it, the excellency of Carmel and Sharon; they shall see the glory of the Lord, and the excellency of our God. (Is. 35:2.)

f. Whoso is wise, and will observe these things, even they shall understand the loving-kindness of the Lord. (Ps. 107:43.) Who among you will give ear to this? who will hearken, and hear for the time to come? (Is. 42:23.) Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. (Hos. 14:9.)

g. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord. (Jer. 23:16.)

h. And it shall come to pass, when ye shall say, Wherefore doeth the Lord our God all these things unto us? Then shalt thou answer them, Like as ye have forsaken me, and served strange gods in your land, so shall ye serve strangers in a land that is not yours. (Jer. 5:19.) Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them. (Jer. 22:9.) But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments, which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them. (II Chr. 7:19.) If his children forsake my law, and walk not in my judgments. (Ps. 89:30.)

i. Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon

of their own heart, and after Bā'al-ĭm, which their fathers taught them:

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will [j]feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink.

16 [7]I will scatter them also among the heathen, whom neither they nor their fathers have known: [k]and I will send a sword after them, till I have consumed them.

17 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Consider ye, and call for the mourning women, that they may come; and send for [8]cunning women, that they may come:

18 And let them make haste, and take up a wailing for us, that our eyes may run down with tears, and our eyelids gush out with waters.

19 For a voice of wailing is heard out of Zĭ'ŏn. How are we spoiled! we are greatly confounded, because we have forsaken the land, because our dwellings have cast us out.

20 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O ye women, and let your ear receive the word of his mouth, and teach your daughters [9]wailing, and every one her neighbour lamentation.

21 For death is come up into our windows, [10]and is entered into our palaces, to cut off the children from without, and the young men from the streets.

22 Speak, Thus saith the Lord, Even the carcases of men shall fall as dung upon the open field, and as the handful after the harvestman, and none shall gather them.

23 ¶ [11]Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches.

24 But [l]let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise lovingkindness, judgment, and righteouness, in the earth: [m]for in these things I delight, saith the Lord.

25 ¶ [12]Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that [n]I will punish all them which are circumcised with the uncircumcised;

26 Ē'gўpt, and Jū'dah, and Ē'dom, and the children of Ām'mŏn, and Mō'ab, and all that are in the utmost [13]corners, that dwell in the wilderness: for all these nations are uncircumcised, and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el are [o]uncircumcised in the heart.

7. In vs. 16-21 is recorded the terrible carnival of death.

8. Skilled in wailing.

9. The ravages of death will soon overshadow the preparation for mourning. See v. 21.

10. Death shall come in by all avenues, thus symbolizing the universality of his conquests.

11. In vs. 23-26 is presented the only safety open to the people.

12. Beginning with this verse and extending to the 25th verse of the 10th ch. is provided the means of escape from the impending punishment.

13. Those who have the corners of the hair clipped. A practice forbidden to the Israelites. (Lev. 19: 27)—"Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard."

Ch. 10. B. C. 600.

1. The last section of the prophecy begun in ch. 7 records in this ch. the difference between the heathen idols and Jehovah, thus showing the utter nothingness of the false god.

2. Jehovah.

3. Religious worship.

4. In vs. 6-11 is declared the incomparableness of Jehovah.

5. Supposed to have been located in the southern part of Spain.

6. Supposed to be a corruption of Ophir.

7. Vs. 12-16 record the manifestations of the power of Jehovah.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The unequal comparison of God and idols.* 17 *The prophet exhorteth to flee from the calamity to come.* 19 *He lamenteth the spoil of the tabernacle by foolish pastors.*

1 [1]Hear ye the word which the [2]Lord speaketh unto you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el:

2 Thus saith the Lord, Learn [a]not the way of the [3]heathen, and be not dismayed at the signs of heaven; for the heathen are dismayed at them.

3 For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, the work of the hands of the workman, with the ax.

4 They deck it with silver and with gold; they fasten it with nails and with hammers, that it move not.

5 They are upright as the palm tree, [b]but speak not: they must needs be [c]borne, because they cannot go. Be not afraid of them; for [d]they cannot do evil, neither also is it in them to do good.

6 [4]Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O [2]Lord; thou art great, and thy name is great in might.

7 Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee.

8 But they are altogether brutish and foolish: the stock is a doctrine of vanities.

9 Silver spread into plates is brought from [5]Tär'shish, and gold from [6]Ū'phăz, the work of the workman, and of the hands of the founder: blue and purple is their clothing: they are all the work of cunning men.

10 But the [2]Lord is the true God, he is [e]the living God, and an everlasting king: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able [f]to abide his indignation.

11 Thus shall ye say unto them, The gods that have not made the heavens and the earth, even they shall perish from the earth, and from under these heavens.

12 [7]He [g]hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heavens by his discretion.

13 When he uttereth his voice, there is a

---

them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not. (Jer. 11:8.) Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. Professing themselves to be wise, they became fools, And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things. Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves. (Rom. 1:21-24.)

j. Thou feedest them with the bread of tears; and givest them tears to drink in great measure. (Ps. 80:5.) He hath filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood. (Lam. 3:15.)

k. Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite about it with a knife; and a third part thou shalt scatter in the wind; and I will draw out a sword after them. (Ez. 5:2.)

l. Some trust in chariots, and some in horses; but we will remember the name of the Lord our God. (Ps. 20:7.)

m. He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? He retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.)

n. But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:8, 9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.)

o. And that I also have walked contrary unto them, and have brought them into the land of their enemies; if then their uncircumcised hearts be humbled, and they then accept of the punishment of their iniquity: Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. (Lev. 26:41, 42.) For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh: But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:28, 29.)

Chapter 10.

a. And ye shall not walk in the manners of the nations which I cast out before you: for they committed all these things, and therefore I abhorred them. (Lev. 20:23.) After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do; neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. (Lev. 18:3.) Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. (Dt. 12:30.)

b. They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not. (Ps. 115:5.) Wce unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it. (Hab. 2:19.) Ye know that ye were Gentiles, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led. (I Cor. 12:2.)

c. Bel boweth down, Nebo stoopeth, their idols were upon the beasts, and upon the cattle: your carriages were heavy loaded; they are a burden to the weary beast (1). They bear him upon the shoulder, they carry him, and set him in his place, and he standeth; from his place shall he not remove: yea, one shall cry unto him, yet can he not answer, nor save him out of his trouble. (Is. 46:1, 7.)

d. Show the things that are to come hereafter, that we may know that ye are gods: yea, do good, or do evil, that we may be dismayed, and behold it together. Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you. (Is. 41:23, 24.)

e. Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.) These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14.)

f. Thou, even thou, art to be feared: and who may stand in thy sight when once thou art angry? (Ps. 76:7.)

g. He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding. When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapors to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures. Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. They are vanity, the work of errors:

multitude of waters in the heavens, and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth; he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

14 Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

15 They are vanity, [h]and the work of [8]errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

16 The [i]portion of Jā'cob is not like them: for he is the former of all things; and Ĭs'ra-el is the rod of his inheritance: The [2]Lord of hosts is his name.

17 ¶ [9]Gather up thy wares out of the land, O inhabitant of the fortress.

18 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will sling out the inhabitants of the land at this once, and will distress them, that they may find it so.

19 ¶ Woe is me for my hurt! my wound is grievous: but I said, Truly this is a grief, and [j]I must bear it.

20 My tabernacle is spoiled, and all my cords are broken: my children are gone forth of me, and they are not: there is none to stretch forth my tent any more, and to set up my curtains.

21 For the pastors are become brutish, and have not sought the [2]Lord: therefore they shall not prosper, and all their flocks shall be scattered.

22 Behold, the noise of the [10]bruit is come, and a great commotion out of the north country, to make the cities of Jū'dah desolate, and a den of dragons.

23 ¶ O Lord, I know that the [k]way of man is not in himself: it is not in man that walketh to direct his steps.

24 O Lord, correct me, [l]but with judgment; not in thine anger, lest thou bring me to nothing.

25 Pour out thy fury upon the heathen that [m]know thee not, and upon the families that call not on thy name: for they have eaten up Jā'cob, and devoured him, and consumed him, and have made his habitation desolate.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Jeremiah proclaimeth God's covenant,* 8 *rebuketh the Jews' disobeying thereof,* 11 *prophesieth evils to come upon them,* 18 *and upon the men of Anathoth, for conspiring to kill Jeremiah.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, saying,

2 [2]Hear ye the words of this [3]covenant, and speak unto the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm;

3 And say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el; [4]Cursed [a]be the man that obeyeth not the words of this covenant,

4 Which I commanded your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, from the iron furnace, saying, [b]Obey my voice, and do them, according to all which I command you: so shall ye be my people, and I will be your God:

5 That I may perform the [c]oath which I have sworn unto your fathers, to give them a land flowing with milk and honey, as it is this day. Then answered I, and said, So be it, O Lord.

6 Then the Lord said unto me, Proclaim all these [5]words in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, saying, Hear ye the words of this covenant, [d]and do them.

7 For I earnestly protested unto your fathers in the day that I brought them up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, even unto this day, rising early and protesting, saying, Obey my voice.

8 Yet they obeyed not, nor inclined their ear, but walked every one in the [6]imagination of their evil heart: therefore I will bring upon them all the words of this covenant, which I commanded them to do; but they did them not.

9 [7]And the Lord said unto me, [e]A conspiracy is found among the men of Jū'dah, and among the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

10 They are turned back to [f]the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Ĭs'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and [g]though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them.

12 Then shall the cities of Jū'dah and inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm go, and cry unto the gods unto whom they offer incense: but they

---

Ch. 11. B. C. 608.

1. In ch. 11 is given a brief epitome of the covenant or the book of the law (i. e., Dt., which was found in the temple in Josiah's reign), also Judah's revolt and the consequent wrath of God. In this and ch. 12 are the teachings which were instrumental in bringing about the wonderful revival during the reign of Josiah.

2. In vs. 2-8 is proclaimed the covenant between Jehovah and Israel.

3. An allusion to the Book of the Law found by Hilkiah, the priest.

4. A quotation from Dt. 27:26.

5. Book of the Law.

6. Stubbornness.

7. In vs. 9-13 is recorded the breaking of the covenant by Judah.

8. Mockery.

9. Vs. 17-25 detail the misery of the people.

10. The noise or rumor of invasion.

in the time of their visitation they shall perish. The Portion of Jacob is not like them; for he is the former of all things; and Israel is the rod of his inheritance: The Lord of hosts is his name. (Jer. 51:15-19.) Where wast thou when I laid the foundations of the earth? declare, if thou hast understanding. Who hath laid the measures thereof, if thou knowest? or who hath stretched the line upon it? Whereupon are the foundations thereof fastened, or who laid the corner stone thereof, When the morning stars sang together, and all the sons of God shouted for joy? (Job 38:4-7.) Praise him, ye heavens of heavens, and ye waters that be above the heavens. Let them praise the name of the Lord: for he commanded, and they were created. (Ps. 148:4, 5.)

h. Behold the voice of the cry of the daughter of my people because of them that dwell in a far country: Is not the Lord in Zion? is not her King in her? Why have they provoked me to anger with their graven images, and with strange vanities? (Jer. 8:19.) Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you. (Is. 41:24.)

i. The Lord is the portion of mine inheritance and of my cup: thou maintainest my lot. (Ps. 16:5.) My flesh and my heart faileth: but God is the strength of my heart, and my portion for ever. (Ps. 73:26.) Thou art my portion, O Lord: I have said that I would keep thy words. (Ps. 119:57.) The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him. (Lam. 3:24.)

j. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Mic. 7:9.)

k. The preparations of the heart in man, and the answer of the tongue, is from the Lord. (Prov. 16:1.) Man's goings are of the Lord; how can a man then understand his own way? (Prov. 20:24.) Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.) But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.)

l. O Lord, rebuke me not in thy wrath: neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure. (Ps. 38:1.)

m. Surely such are the dwellings of the wicked, and this is the place of him that knoweth not God. (Job 18:21.) Not in the lust of concupiscence, even as the Gentiles which know not God. (I Thess. 4:5.) Inflaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thess. 1:8.)

Chapter 11.

a. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:26.) For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. (Gal. 3:10.)

b. If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. (Lev. 26:3, 4.) Then shalt thou prosper, if thou takest heed to fulfil the statutes and judgments which the Lord charged Moses with concerning Israel: be strong, and of good courage; dread not, nor be dismayed. (I Chr. 22:13.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.)

c. Wherefore it shall come to pass, if ye hearken to these judgments, and keep and do them, that the Lord thy God shall keep unto thee the covenant and the mercy which he sware unto thy fathers. (Dt. 7:12.) Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac. (Ps. 105:9.)

d. If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. (Jno. 13:17.) For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified. (Rom. 2:13.) But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves (22). But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. (Js. 1:22, 25.)

e. There is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey: they have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof. (Ez. 22:25.)

f. But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols: I am the Lord your God; walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them. (Ez. 20:18, 19.) Ye shall observe to do therefore as the Lord your God hath commanded you: ye shall not turn aside to the right hand or to the left. (Dt. 5:32.)

g. They cried, but there was none to save them; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not. (Ps. 18:41.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide

shall not save them at all in the time of their trouble.

13 For according to the number of thy cities were thy gods, O Jū'dah; and according to the number of the streets of Je-rū'sa-lĕm have ye set up altars to that shameful thing, even altars to burn incense unto Bā'al.

14 [8]Therefore [h]pray [9]not thou for this people, neither lift up a cry [g]or prayer for them: for I will not hear them in the time that they cry unto me for their trouble.

15 What hath my beloved to do in mine house, seeing she hath wrought [i]lewdness with many, and the holy flesh is passed from thee? when thou doest evil, then thou rejoicest.

16 The Lord called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken.

17 For the Lord of hosts, [j]that planted thee, hath pronounced evil against thee, for the evil of the house of Īs'ra-el and of the house of Jū'dah, which they have done against themselves to provoke me to anger in offering incense unto Bā'al.

18 ¶ [10]And the Lord [k]hath given me knowledge of it, and I know it: then thou shewedst me their doings.

19 But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered.

20 But, O Lord of hosts, [l]that judgest righteously, that [m]triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I revealed my cause.

21 Therefore thus saith the Lord of the men of Ān'a-thŏth, that seek thy life, saying, Prophesy not in the name of the Lord, that thou die not by our hand:

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will [n]punish them: the young [o]men shall die by the sword; their sons and their daughters shall die by famine:

23 And there shall be no remnant of them: for I will bring evil upon the men of Ān'a-thŏth, even the year of their visitation.

8. In vs. 14-17 is detailed the calamity which came upon the people as a result of breaking the covenant.

9. Because they had passed beyond the point of limit of intercessory prayer.

10. In vs. 18-23 is recorded the conspiracy of the people of Anathoth.

Ch. 12. B. C. 608.

1. In ch. 12 is Jer.'s complaint of the prosperity of the wicked compared with his own hard lot. Jehovah answers him that his own punishment is yet to increase, even at the hands of his own people, although the severest punishment would be visited on the faithless people. (Jer. 7:13, 14.) Mercy is still to be extended to Israel, if she will repent.

2. Undisturbed, free from punishment.

3. In v. 5 Jehovah tells Jer. that his present afflictions, compared with those which are to come, are like running a race with footmen compared to a race with horsemen.

4. Vs. 7-13 are the language of Jehovah, describing with great pathos the punishment of Israel.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jeremiah, complaining of the wicked's prosperity, by faith seeth their ruin.* 5 *God admonisheth him of his brethren's treachery against him,* 7 *and lamenteth his heritage.* 14 *He promiseth to the penitent return from captivity.*

1 [1]Righteous [a]art thou, O Lord, when I plead with thee: yet let me talk with thee of thy judgments: Wherefore doth the [b]way of the wicked prosper? wherefore are all they [2]happy that deal very treacherously?

2 Thou hast planted them, yea, they have taken root: they grow, yea, they bring forth fruit: [c]thou art near in their mouth, and far from their reins.

3 But thou, O Lord, [d]knowest me: thou hast seen me, and tried mine heart toward thee: pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter.

4 How long shall the land mourn, and the herbs of every field wither, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein? the beasts are consumed, and the birds; because they said, He shall not see our last end.

5 ¶ [3]If thou hast run with the footmen, and they have wearied thee, then how canst thou contend with horses? and if in the land of peace, wherein thou trustedst, they wearied thee, then how wilt thou do in the swelling of Jor'dan?

6 For even thy brethren, and the house of thy father, even they have dealt treacherously with thee; yea, they have called a multitude after thee: believe them not, though they speak fair words unto thee.

7 ¶ [4]I have forsaken mine house, I have left mine heritage; I have given the dearly beloved of my soul into the hand of her enemies.

8 Mine heritage is unto me as a lion in the forest; it crieth out against me: therefore [e]have I hated it.

9 Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird, the birds round about are against her;

---

mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) When they fast, I will not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence. (Jer. 14:12.)

h. Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them, and I will make of thee a great nation. (Ex. 32:10.) If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. (I Jno. 5:16.)

i. Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms. (Ez. 16:25.) Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. (Tit. 1:15.)

j. Your riches are corrupted, and your garments are moth-eaten. (Js. 5:2.)

k. Will the men of Keilah deliver me up into his hand? will Saul come down, as thy servant hath heard? O Lord God of Israel, I beseech thee, tell thy servant. And the Lord said, He will come down. Then said David, Will the men of Keilah deliver me and my men into the hand of Saul? And the Lord said, They will deliver thee up. (I Sam. 23:11, 12.) And the man of God sent unto the king of Israel, saying, Beware that thou pass not such a place; for thither the Syrians are come down. And the king of Israel sent to the place which the man of God told him and warned him of, and saved himself there, not once nor twice. (II Ks. 6:9, 10.) He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the great abominations that the house of Israel committeth here, that I should go far off from my sanctuary? But turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations. (Ez. 8:6.)

l. The Lord shall judge the people: judge me, O Lord, according to my righteousness, and according to mine integrity that is in me. (Ps. 7:8.) Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Justice and judgment are the habitation of thy throne: mercy and truth shall go before thy face. (Ps. 89:14.)

m. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just; for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.)

n. But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord; and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. (Jer. 21:14.)

o. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stoopeth for age; he gave them all into his hand. (II Chr. 36:17.) Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle. (Jer. 18:21.)

Chapter 12.

a. The Lord is righteous: he hath cut asunder the cords of the wicked. (Ps. 129:4.) O Lord God of Israel, thou art righteous; for we remain yet escaped, as it is this day: behold, we are before thee in our trespasses; for we cannot stand before thee because of this. (Ezra 9:15.) See ch. 11:20.

b. And now we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt God are even delivered. (Mal. 3:15.) Therefore the law is slacked, and judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth. (Hab. 1:4.) As a cage is full of birds, so are their houses full of deceit: therefore they are become great, and waxen rich. They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. (Jer. 5:27, 28.)

c. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.) And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.) They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.)

d. And what can David say more unto thee? for thou, Lord God, knowest thy servant. (II Sam. 7:20.)

e. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.) All their wickedness is in Gilgal; for there I hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house. I will love them no more: all their princes are revolters. (Hos. 9:15.) The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the Lord the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jacob.

come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devour.

10 Many [5]pastors have destroyed my vineyard, [f]they have trodden my portion under foot, they have made my pleasant portion a desolate wilderness.

11 They have made it desolate, and being desolate it mourneth unto me; the whole land is made desolate, because [g]no man layeth it to heart.

12 The spoilers are come upon all high places through the wilderness: for the sword of the Lord [h]shall devour from the one end of the land even to the other end of the land: no flesh shall have peace.

13 They [i]have sown wheat, but shall reap thorns: they have put themselves to pain, but shall not profit: and they shall be ashamed of your revenues because of the fierce [j]anger of the Lord.

14 ¶ [6]Thus saith the Lord against all mine evil neighbours, that [k]touch the [7]inheritance which I have caused my people Is'ra-el to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Jū'dah from among them.

15 And it shall come to pass, after that I have plucked them out I will return, and have compassion on them, and [l]will bring them again, every man to his heritage, and every man to his land.

16 And it shall come to pass, if they will diligently learn the ways of my people, to swear by my name, The Lord liveth; as they taught my people to swear by Bā'al; then shall they be [m]built in the midst of my people.

17 But if they will not [n]obey, I will utterly pluck up and destroy that nation, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *In the type of a linen girdle, hidden at Euphrates, God prefigureth the destruction of his people.* 12 *Under the parable of the bottles filled with wine he foretelleth their drunkenness in misery.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord unto me, Go and get thee a linen girdle, and put it upon thy loins, and put [2]it not in water.

2 So I got a girdle according to the word of the Lord, and put it on my loins.

3 And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time, saying,

4 Take the girdle that thou hast got, which is upon thy loins, and arise, go to [3]Eū-phrā'tēs, and hide it there in a [4]hole of the rock.

5 So I went, and hid it by Eū-phrā'tēs, as the Lord commanded me.

6 And it came to pass after [5]many days, that the Lord said unto me, Arise, go to Eū-phrā'tēs, and take the girdle from thence, which I commanded thee to hide there.

7 Then I went to Eū-phrā'tēs, and digged, and took the girdle from the place where I had hid it: and, behold, the girdle was marred, it was profitable for nothing.

8 Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 Thus saith the Lord, After this manner [a]will I [6]mar the pride of Jū'dah, and the great pride of Je-rū'sa-lēm.

10 This evil people, which [b]refuse to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing.

11 For as the girdle cleaveth to the loins of a man, so have I caused to cleave unto me the whole house of Is'ra-el and the whole house of Jū'dah, saith the Lord; that [c]they might be unto me for a [7]people, and [7]for a name, and for a [7]praise, and for a [7]glory: but they would not hear.

12 ¶ Therefore thou shalt speak unto them this word; Thus saith the Lord God of Is'ra-el, Every bottle shall be filled with wine: and they shall say unto thee, Do we not certainly know that every bottle shall be filled with wine?

13 Then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will fill all the inhabitants of this land, even the kings that sit upon Dā'vid's throne, and the priests, and the prophets, and all the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lēm, with [8]drunkenness.

14 And [d]I will dash them one against another, even the fathers and the sons together,

---

5. Shepherds. The word "pastor," meaning shepherds, is not used in any other portion of the Old Testament than Jer.

6. In vs. 14-17 are promised pardon and restoration, conditioned upon the people's repentance.

7. Viz., Philistines, Ammonites, Moabites, Syrians, Edomites, etc.

Ch. 13. B. C. 602.

1. Ch. 13 is a complete whole and has been called the symbolical prophecy, as it is couched in figures and symbols which existed only in the prophet's mind.

2. Do not wash it.

3. The future scene of their captivity.

4. Typifying the prisons in which they are to be cast.

5. Time enough to become marred or mildewed. For answer to this figure, see v. 9.

6. Fulfilled in the loss of temporal greatness.

7. It is interesting to observe the many expressions used to explain the relation between Jehovah and his people, as if the language were almost too sterile to convey the meaning.

8. Which comes from the wine of God's wrath.

---

and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city, with all that is therein. (Amos 6:8.)

f. And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down. (Is. 5:5.) The people of thy holiness have possessed it but a little while: our adversaries have trodden down thy sanctuary. (Is. 63:18.)

g. Therefore he hath poured upon him the fury of his anger, and the strength of battle: and it hath set him on fire round about, yet he knew not; and it burned him, yet he laid it not to heart. (Is. 42:25.)

h. O thou sword of the Lord, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? Put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still. (Jer. 47:6.) The sword of the Lord is filled with blood; it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. (Is. 34:6.) And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good. (Amos 9:4.)

i. I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. (Lev. 26:16.) Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. (Mic. 6:15.) Ye have sown much, and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages, earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes. (Hag. 1:6.)

j. I beheld, and, lo, the fruitful place was a wilderness, and all the cities thereof were broken down at the presence of the Lord, and by his fierce anger. (Jer. 4:26.) And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the Lord. He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion, for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger. (Jer. 25:37, 38.)

k. For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you; for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. (Zech. 2:8.)

l. And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. (Amos 9:14.)

m. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. (Jer. 16:19.)

n. For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. (Is. 60:12.) Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. Be wise now therefore, O ye kings; be instructed, ye judges of the earth. Serve the Lord with fear, and rejoice with trembling. Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Ps. 2:8-12.)

Chapter 13.

a. Thou hast made us as the off-scouring and refuse in the midst of the people. (Lam. 3:45.) And I will break the pride of your power; and I will make your heaven as iron, and your earth as brass. (Lev. 26:19.) Enter into the rock, and hide thee in the dust, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty. The lofty looks of man shall be humbled, and the haughtiness of men shall be bowed down, and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. For the day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up, and he shall be brought low: And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan, And upon all the high mountains, and upon all the hills that are lifted up, And upon every high tower, and upon every fenced wall, And upon all the ships of Tarshish, and upon all pleasant pictures. And the loftiness of man shall be bowed down, and the haughtiness of men shall be made low; and the Lord alone shall be exalted in that day. (Is. 2:10-17.)

b. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord rose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.) Now, if thou shalt kill all this people as one man, then the nations which have heard the fame of thee will speak, saying. (Num. 14:15.)

c. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) And it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honor before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear and tremble for all the goodness, and for all the prosperity, that I procure unto it. (Jer. 33:9.)

d. And he shall snatch on the right hand, and be hungry; and he shall eat on the left hand, and they shall not be satisfied: they shall eat every man the flesh of his own arm: Manasseh, Ephraim: and Ephraim, Manassen: and they together shall be against Judah. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still.

saith the Lord: I will [c]not pity, nor spare, nor have mercy, but destroy them.

15 ¶ Hear ye, and give ear; be not proud: for the Lord hath spoken.

16 [f]Give glory to the Lord your God, before he cause [g]darkness, and before your feet stumble upon the dark mountains, and, while ye look for light, [h]he turn it into the shadow of death, and make it gross darkness.

17 But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eye shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the Lord's flock is carried away captive.

18 Say unto the king and to the queen, Humble yourselves, sit down: for your principalities shall come down, even the crown of your glory.

19 The cities of the south shall be shut up, and none shall open them: Jū'dah shall be carried away captive [i]all of it, it shall be wholly carried away captive.

20 Lift up your eyes, and behold them that come [8]from the north: where is the flock that was given thee, thy beautiful flock?

21 What wilt thou say when he shall punish thee? for thou hast taught them to be captains, and as chief over thee: shall not sorrows take thee, as a woman in travail?

22 ¶ And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare.

23 Can the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an change [j]his skin, or the leopard his spots? then may ye also do good, that are accustomed to do evil.

24 Therefore will I scatter them as the stubble that passeth away by the wind of the wilderness.

25 [10]This [k]is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast [l]forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood.

26 Therefore [m]will I discover thy skirts upon thy face, that thy shame may appear.

27 I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations [n]on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Je-rū'sa-lĕm! wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be?

9. Nebuchadnezzar and his army. (Jer. 1:14; also Jer. 6:22.)

10. In vs. 25-27 is drawn a fearfully vivid picture of the idolatry and apostasy of the people.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The grievous famine.* 7 *causeth Jeremiah to pray.* 10 *The Lord will not be entreated for the people.* 13 *Lying prophets are no excuse for them.* 17 *Jeremiah is moved to complain for them.*

Ch. 14. B. C. 601.

1. In this ch. is recorded the description of the physical calamity of the people and the prophet's twice repeated prayer, which was twice refused.

1 The [1]word of the Lord that [2]came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning the dearth.

2. In vs. 1-6 is described the terrible drouth, which shall parch the entire country of the Jews.

2 Jū'dah mourneth, and the [3]gates [a]thereof languish; they are black unto the ground; and the cry of Je-rū'sa-lĕm is gone up.

3. Meaning the cities.

3 And their nobles have sent their [4]little ones to the waters: they came to the [5]pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were [b]ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads.

4. The common people in contrast with the nobles. The word children is also used in the same sense in ch. 48:4 "Moab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard." The only other place in the Bible of such a use of the word.

4 Because the ground is chapt, for there was no rain in the earth, the plowmen were ashamed, they covered their heads.

5. Cisterns.

5 Yea, the hind [6]also calved in the field, and forsook it, because there was no grass.

6. Especially mentioned to show the extent of the drouth.

6 And the wild asses did stand in the high places, they snuffed up the wind like [7]dragons; their eyes did fail, because there was no grass.

7. Jackals.

7 ¶ [8]O Lord, though our [c]iniquities testify against us, do thou it for thy name's [d]sake: for our backslidings are many; we have sinned against thee.

8. In vs. 7-9, also 19-22, is recorded the prophet's prayer in behalf of the suffering people.

8 O the hope of Ĭs'ra-el, the [e]saviour thereof in time of trouble, why shouldest thou be as a stranger in the land, and as a wayfaring man that turneth aside to tarry for a night?

9 Why shouldest thou be as a man astonied, as a mighty man that cannot save? yet thou, O Lord, [f]art in the midst of us, and we are called by thy name; leave us not.

9. In vs. 10-18 the prophet's prayer is refused.

10 ¶ [9]Thus saith the Lord unto this people, Thus have they loved to wander, they have not refrained their feet, therefore the Lord doth not accept them; [g]he will now remember their iniquity, and visit their sins.

(Is. 9:20, 21.) And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons, and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, in the siege and straitness wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them. Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee, And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Even so will I break this people, and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them in Tophet, till there be no place to bury. (Jer. 19:9-11.)

e. The Lord will not spare him, but then the anger of the Lord and his jealousy shall smoke against that man, and all the curses that are written in this book shall lie upon him, and the Lord shall blot out his name from under heaven. (Dt. 29:20.)

f. And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. (Josh. 7:19.)

g. And they shall look unto the earth; and behold trouble and darkness, dimness of anguish; and they shall be driven to darkness. (Is. 8:22.) And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day: And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. (Amos 8:9, 10.)

h. Therefore is judgment far from us, neither doth justice overtake us: we wait for light, but behold obscurity; for brightness, but we walk in darkness. (Is. 59:9.) Though thou hast sore broken us in the place of dragons, and covered us with the shadow of death. (Ps. 44:19.)

i. And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savor of your sweet odors. (Lev. 26:31.)

j. Though thou shouldest bray a fool in a mortar among wheat with a pestle, yet will not his foolishness depart from him. (Prov. 27:22.) Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more. The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. (Is. 1:5.) And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God. (Mat. 19:24.)

k. This is the portion of a wicked man from God, and the heritage appointed unto him by God. (Job 20:29.) Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Evil pursueth sinners; but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

l. The wicked shall be turned into hell, and all the nations that forget God. (Ps 9:17.) They forgat God their Saviour, which had done great things in Egypt. Wondrous works in the land of Ham, and terrible things by the Red sea. (Ps. 106:21, 22.) Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number. (Jer. 2:32.)

m. Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honored her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness; yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward. (Lam. 1:8.) And now will I discover her lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand. (Hos. 2:10.)

n. Your iniquities, and the iniquities of your fathers together, saith the Lord, which have burnt incense upon the mountains, and blasphemed me upon the hills: therefore will I measure their former work into their bosom. (Is. 65:7.)

Chapter 14.

a. And her gates shall lament and mourn: and she, being desolate, shall sit upon the ground. (Is. 3:26.) And the men that died not were smitten with the emerods: and the cry of the city went up to heaven. (I Sam. 5:12.)

b. Let them be ashamed and confounded together that seek after my soul to destroy it; let them be driven backward and put to shame that wish me evil. (Ps. 40:14.) And David went up by the ascent of mount Olivet, and wept as he went up, and had his head covered; and he went barefoot: and all the people that was with him covered every man his head, and they went up, weeping as they went up. (II Sam. 15:30.)

c. For our transgressions are multiplied before thee, and our sins testify against us; for our transgressions are with us; and as for our iniquities, we know them. (Is. 59:12.) And the pride of Israel doth testify to his face: therefore shall Israel and Ephraim fall in their iniquity; Judah also shall fall with them. (Hos. 5:5.)

d. For thy name's sake, O Lord, pardon mine iniquity; for it is great. (Ps. 25:11.) Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Ps. 79:9.) Quicken me, O Lord, for thy name's sake: for thy righteousness' sake bring my soul out of trouble. (Ps. 143:11.)

e. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) For thou art my rock and my fortress; therefore for thy name's sake lead me, and guide me. Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me; for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:3, 4.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

f. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. (Ex. 29:45.) And I will set my tabernacle among you: and my soul shall not abhor you. And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people. (Lev. 26:11, 12.)

g. They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but the Lord accepteth them not: now will he remember their iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Egypt. (Hos. 8:13.)

11 Then said the Lord unto me, [h]Pray not for this people for their good.

12 When they fast, I will [i]not hear their cry; and when they offer burnt offering and an oblation, I will not accept them: but I will consume them by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence.

13 ¶ Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place.

14 Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that prophesy in my name, and I sent them not, yet they say, Sword and famine shall not be in this land; By sword and famine shall [j]those prophets be consumed.

16 And the people to whom they prophesy shall be cast out in the streets of Je-rụ́sa-lĕm because of the famine and the sword; and they shall have none to bury them, them, their wives, nor their sons, nor their daughters: for I will pour their wickedness upon them.

17 ¶ Therefore thou shalt say this word unto them; Let mine eyes run down with tears night and day, and let them not cease: for the virgin daughter of my people is broken with a great breach, with a very grievous blow.

18 If I go forth into the field, then behold the slain with the sword! and if I enter into the city, then behold them that are sick with famine! yea, both the prophet and the priest go about into a land that they know not.

19 Hast thou utterly rejected Jū́dah? hath thy soul lothed Zī́ŏn? why hast thou smitten us, and there is no healing for us? we looked for peace, and there is no good; and for the time of healing, and behold trouble!

20 We [k]acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers: for [l]we have sinned against thee.

21 Do not abhor us, for thy name's sake, do not disgrace the throne of thy glory: remember, break not thy covenant with us.

22 Are there any among the vanities of the Gĕn'tīles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? art not thou he, O Lord our God? therefore we will wait upon thee: for thou hast made all these things.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The utter rejection and manifold judgments of the Jews.* 10 *Jeremiah, complaining of their spite, receiveth a promise for himself,* 12 *and a threatening for them.* 15 *He prayeth.*

1 [1]Then said the Lord unto me, Though [a]Mṓses and [2]Săm'u-el stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth.

2 And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell [3]them, Thus saith the Lord; Such as are [4]for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity.

3 And I will [b]appoint over them four [4]kinds, saith the Lord: the sword to slay, and the dogs to tear, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the earth, to devour and destroy.

4 And I will cause them to be removed into all kingdoms of the earth, because of Ma-năs'seh the son of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, for that which he did in Je-rụ́sa-lĕm.

5 For who [5]shall have pity upon thee, O Je-rụ́sa-lĕm? or who shall bemoan thee? or who shall go aside to ask how thou doest?

6 Thou [c]hast [6]forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with [7]repenting.

7 And I will fan them with a fan in the gates of the land; I will bereave them of children, I will destroy my people, since they return not from their ways.

8 Their widows are increased to me above the sand of the seas: I have brought upon them against the mother of the young men a spoiler at noonday: I have caused him to fall upon it suddenly, and terrors upon the city.

9 She that hath borne seven [8]languisheth: she hath given up the ghost; her sun is gone down while it was [9]yet day: she hath been ashamed and confounded: and the residue of them will I deliver to the sword before their enemies, saith the Lord.

10 ¶ [10]Woe is [11]me, my mother, that thou hast borne me a man of [12]strife and a man of contention to the whole earth! I have neither lent on usury, nor men have lent to me on usury; yet every one of them doth curse me.

11 The Lord said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily [d]I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction.

12 [13]Shall iron break the northern iron and the steel?

13 Thy substance and thy treasures will I give to the spoil without price, and that for all thy sins, even in all thy borders.

14 And I will make thee to pass with thine enemies into a land which thou knowest not: for a fire is kindled in mine anger, which shall burn upon you.

15 ¶ O Lord, thou knowest: remember me, and visit me, and [14]revenge me of my persecutors; take me not away in thy longsuffering: know that for thy sake I have suffered rebuke.

16 Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of hosts.

Ch. 15. B. C. 601.

1. Ch. 15 is an unfortunate ch. division, as the discourse is directly continued from ch. 14. In the last verses of that ch. the prophet delivers an urgent, importunate prayer and in the first nine verses of ch. 15 is recorded an emphatic refusal.

2. The sin of the people has become so great that not even such holy men as Moses and Samuel, who had so often saved the people, could do any good now.

3. Each to his own faith, according to his sins, either to death, sword, famine or captivity.

4. Punishments.

5. They have rejected Jer., their best friend and most influential one with God, who now will pity them? How like their descendants, when they rejected and crucified Christ.

6. Rejected.

7. That is, Jehovah has so often spared them, and seen no repentance on their part in response to his forbearance, that now there can be no further delay.

8. That is, not one of her seven sons now remained.

9. A symbol of violence and calamity.

10. In vs. 10-21 the prophet is set right and comforted.

11. An expression showing the burden on the heart of Jer., similar to the language of Job, in Job 3:3—"Let the day perish wherein I was born and the night in which it was said, There is a man child conceived."

12. A prophet of evil omen.

13. Can one break iron? even iron and brass from the north? (R. V.)

14. Not a cry for vindictive revenge, but a prayer for vindication as a prophet of God, because the honor of God's cause is bound up in his (as God's representative) success or failure.

---

h. Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them, and I will make of thee a great nation. (Ex. 32:10.)

i. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them. (Jer. 11:11.)

j. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Jerusalem is profaneness gone forth into all the land. (Jer. 23:15.)

k. And at the evening sacrifice I rose up from my heaviness; and, having rent my garment and my mantle, I fell upon my knees, and spread out my hands unto the Lord my God, And said, O my God, I am ashamed and blush to lift up my face to thee, my God: for our iniquities are increased over our head, and our trespass is grown up unto the heavens. (Ezra 9:5, 6.)

l. O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee. (Dan. 9:8.) I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.) If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

Chapter 15.

a. Moses and Aaron among his priests, and Samuel among them that call upon his name; they called upon the Lord, and he answered them. (Ps. 99:6.) And Samuel took a sucking lamb, and offered it for a burnt offering wholly unto the Lord; and Samuel cried unto the Lord for Israel; and the Lord heard him. (I Sam. 7:9.)

b. I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. (Lev. 26:16.)

c. Hear, O earth: behold, I will bring evil upon this people, even the fruit of their thoughts, because they have not hearkened unto my words, nor to my law, but rejected it. (Jer. 6:19.) The wise men are ashamed, they are dismayed and taken: lo, they have rejected the word of the Lord; and what wisdom is in them? (Jer. 8:9.)

d. Now Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon gave charge concerning Jeremiah to Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard, saying, Take him, and look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee. (Jer. 39:11, 12.) And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Babylon, come; and I will look well unto

17 [c]I sat not in the assembly of the mockers, nor rejoiced; I sat alone because of thy hand: for thou hast filled me with indignation.

18 Why is my [f]pain perpetual, and my wound incurable, which refuseth to be healed? wilt thou be altogether unto me as a liar, and as waters that fail?

19 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord, If thou return, then will I bring thee again, and thou shalt stand before me: and if thou take forth the precious from the vile, thou shalt be as my mouth: let them return unto thee; but return not thou unto them.

20 And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee and to deliver thee, saith the Lord.

21 And I will [g]deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The prophet, under the types of abstaining from marriage, from houses of mourning and feasting, foresheweth the utter ruin of the Jews,* 10 *because they were worse than their fathers.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord came also unto me, saying,

2 Thou shalt not take [2]thee a wife, neither shalt thou have sons or daughters in [3]this place.

3 For thus saith the Lord concerning the sons and concerning the daughters that are born in this place, and concerning their mothers that bare them, and concerning their fathers that begat them in this land;

4 They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented; neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth.

5 For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lord, even lovingkindness and mercies.

6 Both the great and the small shall die in this land: they shall not be buried, neither shall men lament for them, nor cut [4]themselves, nor make themselves bald for them:

7 Neither shall men tear themselves for them in mourning, to comfort them for the dead; neither shall men give them the cup of consolation to drink for their father or for their mother.

8 Thou shalt not also go into the house of feasting, to sit with them to eat and to drink.

9 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, [a]I will cause to cease out of this place in your eyes, and in your days, the voice of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride.

10 ¶ [5]And it shall come to pass, when thou shalt shew this people all these words, and they shall say unto thee, [b]Wherefore hath the Lord pronounced all this great evil against us? or what is our iniquity? or what is our sin that we have committed against the Lord our God?

11 Then shalt thou say unto them, [c]Because your fathers have forsaken me, saith the Lord, and have walked after other gods, and have served them, and have worshipped them, and have forsaken me, and have not kept my law;

12 And ye have done [d]worse than your fathers; for, behold, ye walk every one after the [6]imagination of his evil heart, that they may not hearken unto me:

13 Therefore will I cast you out of this land into a land that ye know not, neither ye nor your fathers; and there shall ye serve other gods day and night; where I will not shew you favour.

14 ¶ Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that it shall no more be said, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt;

15 But, The Lord liveth, that brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el from the land of the north, and from all the lands whither he had driven them: and I will bring them again into their land that I gave unto their fathers.

16 ¶ [7]Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks.

17 For mine [e]eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes.

18 And first I will recompense their iniquity and their sin double; because they have [f]defiled my land, they have filled mine inheritance with the carcases of their detestable and abominable things.

19 O Lord, [g]my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gĕn'tīleş shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit.

Ch. 16. B. C. 601.

1. In ch. 16 is continued the prophecy concerning the cause and judgments now impending.

2. A command given because of the great catastrophe which was before the people. This prohibition should be compared with I Chr. 7:26 and Ez. 24:15-17.

3. Judea.

4. Forms of mourning forbidden in the law. (Lev. 19:28)—"Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead nor print any marks upon you."

5. In vs. 10-15 is recorded the cause of the impending judgment.

6. Stubbornness.

7. In vs. 16-21 are given many details of the exile.

---

thee; but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Babylon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go. (Jer. 40:4.)

e. Blessed is the man that walketh not in the counsel of the ungodly, nor standeth in the way of sinners, nor sitteth in the seat of the scornful. (Ps. 1:1.) Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. (II Cor. 6:17.) And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev. 18:4.)

f. Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee. (Jer. 30:15.)

g. But thus saith the Lord, Even the captives of the mighty shall be taken away, and the prey of the terrible shall be delivered: for I will contend with him that contendeth with thee, and I will save thy children. (Is. 49:25.) Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen. (Mat. 6:13.)

Chapter 16.

a. The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merryhearted do sigh. (Is. 24:7.) And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard. (Ez. 26:13.) I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. (Hos. 2:11.)

b. Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? (Dt. 29:24.) And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbor, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great city? (Jer. 22:8.) And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare. (Jer. 13:22.)

c. And they shall answer, Because they forsook the Lord their God, who brought forth their fathers out of the land of Egypt, and have taken hold upon other gods, and have worshipped them, and served them; therefore hath the Lord brought upon them all this evil. (I Ks. 9:9.) Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them. (Jer. 22:9.)

d. Yet they hearkened not unto me, nor inclined their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers. (Jer. 7:26.) But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. (II Tim. 3:13.)

e. For his eyes are upon the ways of man, and he seeth all his goings. (Job 34:21.) For the ways of man are before the eyes of the Lord, and he pondereth all his goings. (Prov. 5:21.) For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. (Luke 12:2.) Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. (I Cor. 4:5.) Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 90:8.)

f. The earth also is defiled under the inhabitants thereof; because they have transgressed the laws, changed the ordinance, broken the everlasting covenant. (Is. 24:5.)

g. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer; my God, my strength, in whom I will trust; my buckler, and the horn of my salvation, and my high tower. (Ps. 18:2.) The Lord is their strength,

20 Shall a man make gods unto himself, and they are no gods?

21 Therefore, behold, I will this once cause them to know, I will cause them to know mine hand and my might; and they shall know that my name is [h]The Lord.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The captivity of Judah for her sin.* 5 *Trust in man is cursed,* 7 *in God is blessed.* 12 *The salvation of God.* 15 *The prophet complaineth of the mockers of his prophecy.*

1 [1]The sin of Jū'dah is written with a pen of iron, and with the point of a diamond: it is [a]graven upon the table of [2]their heart, and upon the horns of your altars;

2 Whilst their children remember their altars and their [b]groves by the green trees upon the high hills.

3 O my mountain in the field, I will give thy substance and all thy treasures to the spoil, and thy high places for sin, throughout all thy borders.

4 And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever.

5 ¶ [3]Thus saith the Lord; [c]Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord.

6 For he shall be like the [4]heath in the desert, and shall not see when good cometh; but shall inhabit the parched places in the wilderness, in a [5]salt land and not inhabited.

7 [d]Blessed [6]is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is.

8 For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit.

9 ¶ [e]The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: [7]who can know it?

10 I the Lord [f]search the heart, I try the reins, even to give [g]every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings.

11 As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be [h]a fool.

12 ¶ A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary.

13 O Lord, the hope of Īs'ra-el, [i]all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters.

14 [8]Heal me, O Lord, and I shall be healed; save me, and I shall be saved: for thou art my praise.

15 ¶Behold, they say unto me, [j]Where is the word of the Lord? let it come now.

16 As for me, I have not hastened from being a [9]pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee.

17 Be not a terror unto me: thou art my hope in the day of evil.

18 Let them be confounded that persecute me, but let not me be confounded: let them be dismayed, but let not me be dismayed: bring upon them the day of evil, and destroy them with double destruction.

19 ¶ [10]Thus said the Lord unto me; Go and stand in the gate of the children of the people, whereby the kings of Jū'dah come in, and by the which they go out, and in all the gates of Je-ru'sa-lĕm;

20 And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the Lord, ye kings of Jū'dah, and all Jū'dah, and all the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that enter in by these gates:

21 Thus saith the Lord; [k]Take heed to yourselves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Je-ru'sa-lĕm;

22 Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do [l]ye any work, but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers.

23 But they obeyed not, neither inclined their ear, but made their neck stiff, that they might not hear, nor receive instruction.

24 And it shall come to pass, if ye diligently hearken unto me, saith the Lord, to bring in no burden through the gates of this city on the sabbath day, but hallow the sabbath day, to do no work therein;

Ch. 17. B. C. 601.

1. In ch. 17 is expressed the Jews' inveterate inclinations to idolatry. Vs. 1-4 record Judah's sin.

2. Instead of writing the law of God upon their hearts, according to his will, they had instead written sin.

3. Vs. 5-13 give the sources of ruin.

4. Shrub.

5 Barren.

6. In v. 6 is a description of the man who puts his trust in man, and in v. 8 is given a simile describing the man who puts his trust in God.

7. The answer is given in v. 10, i. e., God and he alone.

8. In vs. 14-18 is recorded the prayer of Jer. for protection.

9. A shepherd after thee.

10. In vs. 19-27 is the exhortation to hallow the Sabbath.

and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) Pull me out of the net that they have laid privily for me; for thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.) But the salvation of the righteous is of the Lord; he is their strength in the time of trouble. (Ps. 37:39.)

h. That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

Chapter 17.

a. Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart. (Prov. 3:3.) Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. (II Cor. 3:3.)

b. And the children of Israel did evil in the sight of the Lord, and forgat the Lord their God, and served Baalim and the groves. (Jud. 3:7.) For they shall be ashamed of the oaks which ye have desired, and ye shall be confounded for the gardens that ye have chosen. (Is. 1:29.) Enflaming yourselves with idols under every green tree, slaying the children in the valleys under the clifts of the rocks? (Is. 57:5.)

c. Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin. (Is. 30:1.)

d. He that handleth a matter wisely shall find good; and whoso trusteth in the Lord, happy is he. (Prov. 16:20.) Judge me, O Lord; for I have walked in mine integrity: I have trusted also in the Lord; therefore I shall not slide. (Ps. 26:1.) I have hated them that regard lying vanities: but I trust in the Lord. (Ps. 31:6.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

e. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen. 6:5.) For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders, Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness. (Mk. 7:21, 22.) But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Mat. 15:9.) For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me. (Rom. 7:11.) That ye put off, concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts. (Eph. 4:22.)

f. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts. (Prov. 17:3.) And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God. (Rom. 8:27.)

g. Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still; and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. (Rev. 22:11.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

h. But God said unto him, Thou fool, this night thy soul shall be required of thee: then whose shall those things be which thou hast provided? (Luke 12:20.)

i. For, lo, they that are far from thee shall perish: thou hast destroyed all them that go a whoring from thee. (Ps. 73:27.)

j. Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light. (Amos 5:18.)

k. And while the children of Israel were in the wilderness, they found a man that gathered sticks upon the sabbath day (32). And the Lord said unto Moses, The man shall be surely put to death: all the congregation shall stone him with stones without the camp. (Num. 15:32, 35.)

l. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:8-10.) Six days thou

25 Then [m]shall there enter into the gates of this city kings and princes sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, they, and their princes, the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and this city shall remain for ever.

26 And they shall come from the cities of Jū'dah, and from the places about Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and from the land of Bĕn'ja-min, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing [n]sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the Lord.

27 But if ye will not hearken unto me to hallow the sabbath day, and not to bear a burden, even entering in at the gates of Je-rū'sa-lĕm on the sabbath day; then [o]will I kindle a fire in the gates thereof, and it shall devour the palaces of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and it shall not be quenched.

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Under the type of a potter is shewed God's absolute power in disposing of nations.* 11 *Judgments threatened to Judah for her strange revolt.* 18 *Jeremiah prayeth against his conspirators.*

1 [1]The word which came to [2]Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, saying,

2 Arise, and go down to the potter's house, and there I will cause thee to hear my words.

3 Then I went down to the potter's house, and, behold, he wrought a work on the wheels.

4 And the vessel that he made of clay was marred in the hand of the potter: so he made it again another vessel, as seemed good to the potter to make it.

5 [3]Then the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

6 O house of Īs'ra-el, [a]cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, [b]as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Īs'ra-el.

7 At what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to pluck up, and to pull down, and to destroy it;

8 If [c]that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them.

9 And at what instant I shall speak concerning a nation, and concerning a kingdom, to build and to plant it;

10 If it do evil in my sight, that it obey not my voice, then I will repent of the good, wherewith I said I would benefit them.

Ch. 18. B. C. 605.

1. In ch. 18, by the symbol of the potter, moulding his vessel of clay, God, as sole sovereign, shows his absolute power in disposing of nations.

2. Vs. 1-4, the illustration of the potter.

3. In vs. 5-10 the parable is interpreted.

4. In vs. 11-17 the parable is applied to the condition of the Jews.

5. "Shall the snow of Lebanon fall from the rock of the field? or shall the cold waters that flow down from afar be dried up? for my people have forgotten me, they have burned incense to false gods; and they have been made to stumble in their ways in the ancient paths, to walk in bypaths, in a way not cast up."

6. In vs. 18-23 is recorded the manner in which people received the prophecy.

11 ¶ [4]Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: [d]return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good.

12 And they said, There is no hope: but we will walk after our own devices, and we will every one do the imagination of his evil heart.

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord; [e]Ask ye now among the heathen, who hath heard such things: the virgin of Īs'ra-el hath done a very horrible thing.

14 [5]Will a man leave the snow of Lĕb'a-non which cometh from the rock of the field? or shall the cold flowing waters that come from another place be forsaken?

15 Because my people [f]hath forgotten me, they have burned incense to vanity, and they have caused them to stumble in their ways from the [g]ancient paths, to walk in paths, in a way not cast up;

16 To make their land desolate, and a perpetual hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished, and wag his head.

17 I will scatter them as with an east wind before the enemy; I will shew them the back, and not the face, in the day of their calamity.

18 ¶ [6]Then said they, [h]Come, and let us devise devices against Jĕr-e-mī'ah; for the law shall not perish from the priest, nor counsel from the wise, nor the word from the prophet. Come, and let us smite him with the tongue, and let us not give heed to any of his words.

19 Give heed to me, O Lord, and hearken to the voice of them that contend with me.

20 Shall evil be recompensed for good? for they have digged a pit for my soul. Remember that I stood before thee to speak good for them, and to turn away thy wrath from them.

21 Therefore deliver up their children to the famine, and pour out their blood by the force of the sword; and let their wives be bereaved of their children, and be widows; and let their men be put to death; let their young men be slain by the sword in battle.

22 Let a cry be heard from their houses, when thou shalt bring a troop suddenly upon them: for they have digged a pit to take me, and hid snares for my feet.

23 Yet, Lord, thou knowest all their counsel against me to slay me: [i]forgive not their iniquity, neither blot out their sin from thy sight, but let them be overthrown before thee; deal thus with them in the time of thine anger.

---

shalt work; but on the seventh day thou shalt rest: in earing time and in harvest thou shalt rest. (Ex. 34:21.) Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you. Ye shall keep the sabbath therefore; for it is holy unto you: every one that defileth it shall surely be put to death: for whosoever doeth any work therein, that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Ex. 31:13, 14.)

m. Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.)

n. And let them sacrifice the sacrifices of thanksgiving, and declare his works with rejoicing. (Ps. 107:22.) I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. (Ps. 116:17.)

o. The Lord hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and hath kindled a fire in Zion, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof. (Lam. 4:11.)

Chapter 18.

a. Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? Hath not the potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make one vessel unto honor, and another unto dishonor? (Rom. 9:20, 21.)

b. But now, O Lord, thou art our Father; we are the clay, and thou our potter; and we all are the work of thy hand. (Is. 64:8.)

c. But if the wicked will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die. (Ez. 18:21.) Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 33:11.) And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God repented of the evil that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not. (Jon. 3:10.)

d. Yet the Lord testified against Israel and against Judah by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. (II Ks. 17:13.) Then spake Jeremiah unto all the princes, and to all the people, saying, The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard. Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God; and the Lord will repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you. (Jer. 26:12, 13.)

e. Who hath heard such a thing? who hath seen such things? Shall the earth be made to bring forth in one day? or shall a nation be born at once? for as soon as Zion travailed, she brought forth her children. (Is. 66:8.) For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing: Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit. (Jer. 2:10, 11.)

f. For my people have committed two evils; they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. (Jer. 2:13.) A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God. (Jer. 3:21.)

g. They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.) Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.) All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Is. 53:6.)

h. Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51.) For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having itching ears. (II Tim. 4:3.)

i. And cover not their iniquity, and let not their sin be blotted out

CHAPTER 19.

Under the type of breaking a potter's vessel is foreshewed the desolation of the Jews for their sins.

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord, Go and get a potter's earthen bottle, and take of the [2]ancients of the people, and of the [2]ancients of the priests;

2 And go forth unto the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, which is by the entry of the east gate, and proclaim there the words that I shall tell thee,

3 And say, Hear ye the word of the Lord, O kings of Jū'dah, and inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm; Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will bring evil upon this place, the which whosoever heareth, his ears shall tingle.

4 Because they [a]have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burned incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Jū'dah, and have filled this place with [b]the blood of innocents;

5 They have built also the high places of Bā'al, to burn their sons with fire for burnt offerings unto Bā'al, which I commanded not, nor spake it, neither came it into my mind:

6 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that this place shall no more be called Tō'phet, nor The valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, but The valley of slaughter.

7 And I will make void the counsel of Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm in this place; [c]and I will cause them to fall by the sword before their enemies, and by the hands of them that seek their lives: and their carcases will I give to be meat for the fowls of the heaven and for the beasts of the earth.

8 And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof.

9 And I will cause them to [3]eat the [d]flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend in the siege and straitness, wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them.

10 Then shalt thou break the bottle in the sight of the men that go with thee,

11 And shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; [e]Even so will I break this people and this city, as one breaketh a potter's vessel, that cannot be made whole again: and they shall bury them in Tō'phet, till there be no place to bury.

12 Thus will I do unto this place, saith the Lord, and to the inhabitants thereof, and even make this city as Tō'phet:

13 And the houses of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, shall be defiled as the place of Tō'phet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods.

14 [4]Then came Jĕr-e-mī'ah from Tō'phet, whither the Lord had sent him to prophesy; and he stood in [f]the court of the Lord's house; and said to all the people,

15 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will bring upon this city and upon all her towns all the evil that I have pronounced against it, because they have hardened their necks, that they might not hear my words.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Pashur, smiting Jeremiah, receiveth a new name, and a fearful doom.* 7 *Jeremiah complaineth of contempt,* 10 *of treachery,* 14 *and of his birth.*

1 [1]Now Păsh'ŭr the son of Ĭm'mēr the priest, who was also chief governor in the house of the Lord, heard that Jĕr-e-mī'ah prophesied these things.

2 Then Păsh'ŭr smote [2]Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, and put him in the [3]stocks that were in the high gate of Bĕn'ja-min, which was by the house of the Lord.

3 And it came to pass on the morrow, that Păsh'ŭr brought forth Jĕr-e-mī'ah out of the stocks. Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto him, The Lord hath not called thy name Păsh'ŭr, but Mā'gor-mĭs'sa-bīb.

4 For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will make thee a [a]terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Jū'dah into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall carry them captive into Băb'ў-lon, and shall slay them with the sword.

5 Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labours thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of thē kings of Jū'dah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Băb'ў-lon.

6 And thou, Păsh'ŭr, and all that dwell in thine house shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Băb'ў-lon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast [b]prophesied lies.

7 ¶ [4]O Lord, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived: thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me.

8 For since I spake, I cried out, I cried [5]violence and spoil; because the word of the Lord was made a reproach unto me, and a derision, daily.

9 Then I said, I will not make mention of him, nor speak any more in his name. But his word was in mine heart as a burning fire shut up in my bones, and I was weary with forbearing, and [c]I could not stay.

Ch. 19. B. C. 605.

1. In ch. 19, through the symbol of breaking a water pitcher is foretold the destruction of the Jews.

2. Elders.

3. A terrible famine to follow the other judgments to make the destruction complete. This part of the prophecy was fulfilled in Lam. 20:22.

4. Vs. 14, 15 properly belong to ch. 20, and give Jeremiah's message in the temple.

Ch. 20. B. C. 605.

1. In ch. 20 Jer. renews his predictions against Jerusalem, and Pashur, principal officer of the temple, places him in the stocks for prophesying within the temple.

2. This is the first occurrence mentioned showing that Jer. has a public recognition in his prophetical character.

3. An instrument of torture, having five holes in it, one for the neck, each hand and each foot, thus holding the body in a stooping posture. Paul and Silas were likewise punished. (Acts 16:24)—"Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison and made their feet fast into stocks."

4. In vs. 7-18 is recorded Jer.'s complaint.

5. That is, could not speak calmly and quietly, but through pain cried out.

---

from before thee: for they have provoked thee to anger before the builders. (Neh. 4:5.) Let the iniquity of his fathers be remembered with the Lord; and let not the sin of his mother be blotted out. (Ps. 109:14.) And the mean man boweth down, and the great man humbleth himself: therefore forgive them not. (Is. 2:9.)

Chapter 19.

a. The Lord shall send upon thee cursing, vexation, and rebuke, in all that thou settest thine hand unto for to do, until thou be destroyed, and until thou perish quickly; because of the wickedness of thy doings, whereby thou hast forsaken me. (Dt. 28:20.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.) O Lord, the hope of Israel, all that forsake thee shall be ashamed, and they that depart from me shall be written in the earth, because they have forsaken the Lord, the fountain of living waters. (Jer. 17:13.)

b. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another: besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 21:16.)

c. And I will set my face against you, and ye shall be slain before your enemies: they that hate you shall reign over you; and ye shall flee when none pursueth you. (Lev. 26:17.) The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Dt. 28:25.)

d. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. (Lev. 26:29.) The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughters of my people. (Lam. 4:10.)

e. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.) The precious sons of Zion, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter! (Lam. 4:2.)

f. And Jehoshaphat stood in the congregation of Judah and Jerusalem, in the house of the Lord, before the new court. (II Chr. 20:5.)

Chapter 20.

a. Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet. (Job 18:11.) Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: for fear was round about, saith the Lord. (Jer. 46:5.)

b. Then said I, Ah, Lord God! behold, the prophets say unto them, Ye shall not see the sword, neither shall ye have famine; but I will give you assured peace in this place. Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their hearts. (Jer. 14:13, 14.)

c. For I am full of matter; the spirit within me constraineth me. Behold, my belly is as wine which hath no vent; it is ready to burst like

10 ¶ For I heard the defaming of many, fear on every side. Report, say they, and we will report it. All my familiars watched for my halting, saying, Peradventure he will be enticed, and we shall prevail against him, and we shall take our revenge on him.

11 But [d]the Lord is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not [e]prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten.

12 But, O Lord of hosts, that [f]triest the righteous, and seest the reins and the heart, [g]let me see thy vengeance on them: for unto thee have I opened my cause.

13 Sing unto the Lord, praise ye the Lord: for he hath delivered the soul of the poor from the hand of evildoers.

14 ¶ Cursed be the day wherein I was born: let not the day wherein my mother bare me be blessed.

15 Cursed be the man who brought tidings to my father, saying, A man child is born unto thee; making him very glad.

16 And let that man be as the cities which the Lord overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noontide;

17 Because he slew me not from the womb; or that my mother might have been my grave, and her womb to be always great with me.

18 Wherefore came I forth out of the womb to see labour and sorrow, that my days should be consumed [h]with shame?

CHAPTER 21.

1 Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to enquire the event of Nebuchadrezzar's war. 3 Jeremiah foretelleth a hard siege and miserable captivity. 8 He counselleth the people to fall to the Chaldeans, 11 and upbraideth the king's house.

1 [1]The word which came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the [2]Lord, when king Zĕd-e-kī'ah sent unto him Păsh'ŭr the son of Mĕl-chī'ah, and Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, saying,

2 Enquire, [a]I pray thee, of the Lord for us; for Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon maketh war against us; if so be that the Lord will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us.

Ch. 21. B. C. 589.

1. With this ch. and extending to ch. 33, begins a series of prophecies concerning the judgments to be accomplished by the Chaldeans and of the Messianic salvation. In this ch. Zedekiah consults the prophet regarding the event of the war and receives God's answer.

2. For the historical setting of this ch. see chs. 37 and 38, between which it logically belongs.

3. Vs. 3-14 record the prophet's answer to the king's questions in vs. 1, 2.

4. The arm which so many times has been outstretched to fight for them will now, because of their sins, fight against them.

5. Will deliver into the hands of the enemy.

3 ¶ [3]Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto them, Thus shall ye say to Zĕd-e-kī'ah:

4 Thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Băb'ў-lon, and against the Chăl-dē'ans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city.

5 And I myself will fight against you with an [b]outstretched [4]hand and with a strong arm, even in anger, and in fury, and in great wrath.

6 And I will smite the inhabitants of this city, both man and beast: they shall die of a great pestilence.

7 And afterward, saith the Lord, I will deliver [5]Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and his servants, and the people, and such as are left in this city from the pestilence, from the sword, and from the famine, into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of those that seek their life: and he shall smite them with the edge of the sword; [c]he shall not spare them, neither have pity, nor have mercy.

8 ¶ And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, [d]I set before you the way of life, and the way of death.

9 He that abideth in this city shall die by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth out, and falleth to the Chăl-dē'ans that besiege you, he shall live, and [e]his life shall be unto him for a prey.

10 For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lord: it shall be given into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall burn it with fire.

11 ¶ And touching the house of the king of Jū'dah, say, Hear ye the word of the Lord;

12 O house of Dā'vid, thus saith the Lord; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings.

13 Behold, [f]I am against thee, O inhabitant of the valley, and rock of the plain, saith the Lord; which say, Who shall come down against us? or who shall enter into our habitations?

14 But I will punish you [g]according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it.

---

new bottles. I will speak, that I may be refreshed: I will open my lips and answer. (Job 32:18-20.) And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ. (Acts 18:5.)

d. Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

e. And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 15:20.)

f. I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.)

g. For he hath delivered me out of all trouble; and mine eye hath seen his desire upon mine enemies. (Ps. 54:7.) The God of my mercy shall prevent me: God shall let me see my desire upon mine enemies. (Ps. 59:10.)

h. For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ; we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honorable, but we are despised. Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked and are buffeted, and have no certain dwelling-place; And labor, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it; Being defamed, we entreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the off-scouring of all things unto this day. (I Cor. 4:9-13.) Thou hast known my reproach, and my shame, and my dishonor: mine adversaries are all before thee. (Ps. 69:19.)

Chapter 21.

a. Entreat the Lord (for it is enough) that there be no more mighty thunderings and hail; and I will let you go, and ye shall stay no longer. (Ex. 9:28.)

b. Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments. (Ex. 6:6.)

c. A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young. (Dt. 28:50.) And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth. (Ez. 7:9.) For, lo, I raise up the Chaldeans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of a land, to possess the dwelling places that are not theirs. They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves. Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat. They shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand. And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it. (Hab. 1:6-10.)

d. I call heaven and earth to record this day against you, that I have set before you life and death, blessing and cursing: therefore choose life, that both thou and thy seed may live. (Dt. 30:19.) If ye be willing and obedient, ye shall eat the good of the land: But if ye refuse and rebel, ye shall be devoured with the sword: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 1:19, 20.)

e. For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee; because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the Lord. (Jer. 39:18.)

f. Therefore, thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against you, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 13:8.) Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that steal my words every one from his neighbor. Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that use their tongues, and say, He saith. Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lord, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:30-32.

g. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make

CHAPTER 22.

1 *He exhorteth to repentance, with promises and threats.* 10 *The judgment of Shallum,* 13 *of Jehoiakim,* 20 *and of Coniah.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord; Go down to the house of the king of Jū'dah, and speak there this word,

2 And say, Hear the word of the Lord, O king of Jū'dah, that sittest upon the throne of Dā'vid, thou, and thy servants, and thy people that enter in by these gates:

3 Thus saith the Lord; [a]Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place.

4 For if ye do this thing indeed, then shall there enter in by the gates of this house kings sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, riding in chariots and on horses, he, and his servants, and his people.

5 But if ye will not hear these words, [b]I swear by myself, saith the Lord, that this house shall become a desolation.

6 For thus saith the Lord unto the king's house of Jū'dah; Thou art Gĭl'e-ăd [2]unto me, and the [2]head of Lĕb'a-non: yet surely I will make thee [c]a wilderness, and cities which are not inhabited.

7 And I will prepare destroyers against thee, every one with his weapons: and they shall cut down thy choice cedars, and cast them into the fire.

8 And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbour, [d]Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great city?

9 Then they shall answer, [e]Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them.

10 ¶ [3]Weep ye not for the [4]dead, neither bemoan him: but weep sore for him that goeth away: for he shall return no more, nor see his native country.

11 For thus saith the Lord touching Shăl'lum the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, which reigned instead of Jo-sī'ah his father, which went forth out of this place; He shall not return thither any more:

12 But he shall die in the place whither they have led him captive, and shall see this land no more.

13 ¶ Woe [5]unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; [f]that useth his neighbour's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work;

14 That saith, I will build me a wide house and large chambers, and cutteth him out windows; and it is [6]cieled with cedar, and painted with vermilion.

15 Shalt thou reign, because thou closest thyself in cedar? did not thy father eat and drink, and do judgment and justice, [g]and then it was well with him?

16 He judged the cause of the poor and needy; then [g]it was well with him: was not this to know me? saith the Lord.

17 But thine eyes and thine heart are not but for thy covetousness, and for to shed innocent blood, and for oppression, and for violence, to do it.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord concerning Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah; They shall not lament for him, saying, Ah my brother! or, Ah sister! they shall not lament for him, saying, Ah lord! or, Ah his glory!

19 He shall be buried with the burial of an ass, drawn and cast forth beyond the gates of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

20 ¶ Go up to Lĕb'a-non, and cry; and lift up thy voice in Bā'shăn, and cry from the passages: for all thy lovers are destroyed.

21 I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidst, I will not hear. [h]This hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice.

22 The wind shall eat up all thy pastors, and thy lovers shall go into captivity: surely then shalt thou be ashamed and [i]confounded for all thy wickedness.

23 O inhabitant of [7]Lĕb'a-non, that makest thy nest in the cedars, how gracious shalt thou be when pangs come upon thee, the pain as of a woman in travail!

24 As I live, saith the Lord, though Co-nī'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah were the signet upon my right hand, yet would I pluck thee thence;

25 [j]And I will give thee into the hand of them that seek thy life, and into the hand of them whose face thou fearest, even into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'y-lon, and into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 And I will cast thee out, and thy mother that bare thee, into another country, where ye were not born; and there shall ye die.

27 But to the land whereunto they desire to return, thither shall they not return.

28 Is this man Co-nī'ah a despised broken idol? is he [k]a vessel wherein is no pleasure?

Ch. 22. B. C. 609.

1. In this ch. is a short exhortation to repentance, and judgments are pronounced upon Shallum, Jehoiakim and Coniah. In vs. 1-9 is recorded the exhortation to righteousness.

2. Gilead, the most beautiful forest in all the holy land, and Lebanon, the symbol of stateliness and magnificence; therefore they were strong figures typifying Jehovah's feelings toward the house of Judah.

3. In vs. 10-30 are detailed the judgments on the three kings, Shallum, Jehoiakim and Coniah.

4. Those dying in God are not to be mourned for as much as those living in sin are to be pitied.

5. Jehoiakim.

6. Roofing.

7. Jerusalem.

---

my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Chapter 22.

a. For if ye thoroughly amend your ways and your doings; if you thoroughly execute judgment between a man and his neighbor. (Jer. 7:5.) And say unto them, Hear ye the word of the Lord, ye kings of Judah, and all Judah, and all the inhabitants of Jerusalem, that enter in by these gates. (Jer. 17:20.) O house of David, thus saith the Lord; Execute judgment in the morning, and deliver him that is spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor, lest my fury go out like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. (Jer. 21:12.)

b. For when God made promise to Abraham, because he could swear by no greater, he sware by himself. (Heb. 6:13.)

c. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.) A fruitful land into barrenness, for the wickedness of them that dwell therein. (Ps. 107:34.) Then said I, Lord, how long? And he answered, Until the cities be wasted without inhabitant, and the houses without man, and the land be utterly desolate. (Is. 6:11.)

d. Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Dt. 29:24, 25.)

e. Because they have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be kindled against this place, and shall not be quenched. (II Ks. 22:17.)

f. Because they have forsaken me, and have burned incense unto other gods, that they might provoke me to anger with all the works of their hands; therefore my wrath shall be poured out upon this place, and shall not be quenched. (II Chr. 34:25.) Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates. (Dt. 24:14.) Behold, the hire of the laborers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Js. 5:4.)

g. Blessed is every one that feareth the Lord; that walketh in his ways. For thou shalt eat the labor of thine hands: happy shalt thou be, and it shall be well with thee. (Ps. 128:1, 2.) Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.) Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will obey the voice of the Lord our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 42:6.) He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them. (Jno. 13:17.)

h. We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 3:25.)

i. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servant shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servant shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servant shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed. (Is. 65:13.) But the Lord is with me as a mighty terrible one: therefore my persecutors shall stumble, and they shall not prevail: they shall be greatly ashamed; for they shall not prosper: their everlasting confusion shall never be forgotten. (Jer. 20:11.)

j. I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their dead bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth. (Jer. 34:20.)

k. I am forgotten as a dead man out of mind: I am like a broken

wherefore are they cast out, he and his seed, and are cast into a land which they know not?

29 O earth, earth, earth, hear the word of the Lord.

30 Thus saith the Lord, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of Dā'vid, and ruling any more in Jū'dah.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *He prophesieth a restoration of the scattered flock.* 5 *Christ shall rule and save them.* 9 *Against false prophets,* 33 *and mockers of the true prophets.*

1 [1]Woe [a]be unto the [2]pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lord.

2 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el against the [2]pastors that feed my people; Ye have scattered my flock, and driven them away, and have not visited them: behold, I [b]will visit upon you the evil of your doings, saith the Lord.

3 And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase.

4 And I will set up shepherds over them which shall feed them: and they shall fear no more, nor be dismayed, neither shall they be lacking, saith the Lord.

5 ¶ *Behold,* [c]*the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto Dā'vid a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper,* [b]*and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth.*

6 *In his days Jū'dah shall be saved, and Ĭs'ra-el shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS.*

7 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that they shall no more say, The Lord liveth, which brought up the children of Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt;

8 But, the Lord liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Ĭs'ra-el out of the north country, [d]and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land.

9 ¶ [3]Mine heart within me is broken because of the prophets; all my bones shake; I am like a drunken man, and like a man whom wine hath overcome, because of the Lord, and because of the words of his holiness.

10 For the land is full of adulterers; for because of swearing the land mourneth; the pleasant places of the wilderness are dried up, and their course is evil, and their force is not right.

11 For [e]both prophet and priest are profane; yea, in my house have I found their wickedness, saith the Lord.

12 Wherefore their way shall be unto them as slippery ways in the darkness: they shall be driven on, and fall therein: for I will bring evil upon them, even the year of their visitation, saith the Lord.

13 And I have seen folly in the prophets of Sa-mā'rĭ-à; they prophesied in Bā'al, and caused my people Ĭs'ra-el to err.

14 I have seen also in the prophets of Je-rū'sa-lĕm an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies: they strengthen [f]also the hands of evildoers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sŏd'om, and the inhabitants thereof as Go-mŏr'rah.

15 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the prophets; Behold, I will feed them with wormwood, and make them drink the water of gall: for from the prophets of Je-rū'sa-lĕm is profaneness gone forth into all the land.

16 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not [g]unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord.

17 They say still unto them that despise me, The Lord hath said, Ye shall have peace; and they say unto every one that walketh after the imagination of his own heart, [h]No evil shall come upon you.

18 For [i]who hath stood in the counsel of the Lord, and hath perceived and heard his word? who hath marked [4]his word, and heard it?

19 Behold, a whirlwind of the Lord is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked.

20 The anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly.

21 I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran: I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied.

22 But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings.

23 Am [j]I a God at hand, saith the Lord, and not a God afar off?

24 Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the Lord. Do [k]not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord.

25 I have heard what the prophets said, that prophesy lies in my name, saying, I have dreamed, I have dreamed.

26 How long shall this be in the heart of the prophets that prophesy lies? yea, they are prophets of the deceit of their own heart;

27 Which think to [l]cause my people to forget my name by their dreams which they tell every man to his neighbour, as their fathers have forgotten my name for Bā'al.

Ch. 23. B. C. 599.

1. In ch. 23 is recorded the prophecy concerning the wicked rulers who are to be superseded by the king who should reign over the united and restored Jews.

2. Shepherds.

3. Vs. 9-40, the false prophets.

4. Should be "my word."

---

vessel. (Ps. 31:12.) Israel is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gentiles as a vessel wherein is no pleasure. (Hos. 8:8.)

Chapter 23.

a. Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? (Ez. 34:2.) Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them. (Ez. 34:10.)

b. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Therefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

c. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.)

d. Fear not; for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west. (Is. 43:5.)

e. Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. (Zeph. 3:4.)

f. Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life. (Ez. 13:22.)

g. Cease, my son, to hear the instruction that causeth to err from the words of knowledge. (Prov. 19:27.) Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. (Mat. 7:15.)

h. The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us. (Mic. 3:11.)

i. Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? (Job 15:8.) For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? But we have the mind of Christ. (I Cor. 2:16.)

j. Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dwelleth on high, Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth! (Ps. 113:5, 6.)

k. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heaven, and heaven of heavens, cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded! (I Ks. 8:27.) Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? (Is. 66:1.)

l. If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder, And the sign or the wonder come to

28 The prophet that hath a dream, let him tell a dream; and he that hath my word, let him speak my word [m]faithfully. What is the chaff to the wheat? saith the Lord.

29 Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lord; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces?

30 Therefore, behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that steal my words every one from his neighbour.

31 Behold, I am against the prophets, saith the Lord, that use their tongues, and say, He saith.

32 Behold, I am against them that prophesy false dreams, saith the Lord, and do tell them, and cause my people to err by their lies, and by their lightness; yet I sent them not, nor commanded them: therefore they shall not profit this people at all, saith the Lord.

33 ¶ And when this people, or the prophet, or a priest shall ask thee, saying, What is the burden of the Lord? thou shalt then say unto them, What burden? I will even forsake you, saith the Lord.

34 And as for the prophet, and the priest, and the people, that shall say, The burden of the Lord, I will even punish that man and his house.

35 Thus shall ye say every one to his neighbour, and every one to his brother, What hath the Lord answered? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

36 And the burden of the Lord shall ye mention no more: for every man's [n]word shall be his burden; for ye [o]have perverted the words of the living God, of the Lord of hosts our God.

37 Thus shalt thou say to the prophet, What hath the Lord answered thee? and, What hath the Lord spoken?

38 But since ye say, The burden of the Lord; therefore thus saith the Lord; Because ye say this word, The burden of the Lord, and I have sent unto you, saying, Ye shall not say, The burden of the Lord;

39 Therefore, behold, I, even I, [p]will [5]utterly forget you, and I will forsake you, and the city that I gave you and your fathers, and cast you out of my presence:

40 And I will bring an everlasting reproach upon you, and a perpetual shame, which shall not be forgotten.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Under the type of good and bad figs,* 4 *he foresheweth the restoration of them that were in captivity,* 8 *and the desolation of Zedekiah and the rest.*

5. As you have forgotten me.

Ch. 24. B. C. 598.

1. In ch. 24 is prophesied the restoration of the Jews, captive in Babylon, who are represented by a basket of good figs, also the destruction of those who remain, who are represented by a basket of wortbless figs. In vs. 1-3 is given the symbol of the two baskets.

2. The fig trees bore three crops a year. The first, which ripened in June, were the choicest.

3. Perhaps the sycamore figs, which, unless punctured as they ripen, are worthless.

4. Vs. 4-10 give the interpretation of the symbol of the two baskets of figs.

5. Partially fulfilled in the restoration from Babylon; fully fulfilled hereafter.

Ch. 25. B. C. 607-606.

1. In ch. 25 is recorded the prophecy of the 70 years' captivity, and after that the destruction of Babylon and all the other nations which oppressed the Jews.

1 [1]The Lord shewed me, and, behold, two baskets of figs were set before the temple of the Lord, after that Něb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon had carried away captive Jĕc-o-nī'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, and the princes of Jū'dah, with the carpenters and smiths, from Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and had brought them to Băb'ў-lon.

2 One basket had very good figs, even like the figs that are [2]first ripe: and the other basket had very [3]naughty figs, which could not be eaten, they were so bad.

3 Then said the Lord unto me, What seest thou, Jĕr-e-mī'ah? And I said, Figs; the good figs, very good; and the evil, very evil, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

4 ¶ [4]Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

5 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Like these good [2]figs, so will I [a]acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Jū'dah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chăl-dē'ans for their good.

6 For I will set mine eyes upon them for good, and I will bring [5]them again to this land: and I [b]will build them, and not pull them down; and I will plant them, and not pluck them up.

7 And I will give them [c]an heart to know me, that I am the Lord: and they shall be [d]my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart.

8 ¶ And as the evil figs, which cannot be eaten, they are so evil; surely thus saith the Lord, So will I give Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah, and his princes, and the residue of Je-rų'sa-lĕm, that remain in this land, and them that dwell in the land of Ē'gўpt:

9 And I will deliver them [e]to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt [f]and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them.

10 And I will send the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, among them, till they be consumed from off the land that I gave unto them and to their fathers.

CHAPTER 25.

1 *Jeremiah, reproving the Jews' disobedience to the prophets,* 8 *foretelleth the seventy years' captivity,* 12 *and the destruction of Babylon.* 15 *Under the type of a cup of wine he foresheweth the destruction of all nations.* 34 *The howling of the shepherds.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning all the people of Jū'dah in the fourth year of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king

---

pass, whereof he spake unto thee, saying, Let us go after other gods, which thou hast not known, and let us serve them; Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams; for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. (Dt. 13:1-3.)

m. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. (I Pet. 4:10.)

n. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. (Mat. 12:36.)

o. Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. (Gal. 1:7, 8.) As also in all his epistles, speaking in them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction (II Pet. 3:16.)

p. My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children. (Hos. 4:6.) Therefore will I do unto this house, which is called by my name, wherein ye trust, and unto the place which I gave to you and to your fathers, as I have done to Shiloh. And I will cast you out of my sight, as I have cast out all your brethren, even the whole seed of Ephraim. (Jer. 7:14, 15.) And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here. (Ez. 8:9.)

Chapter 24.

a. For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.)

b. Yea, I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul. (Jer. 32:41.) And I will cause the captivity of Judah, and the captivity of Israel, to return, and will build them, as at the first. (Jer. 33:7.)

c. And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. (Dt. 30:6.) A new heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you, and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh. (Ez. 36:26.)

d. And I have put my words in thy mouth, and I have covered thee in the shadow of mine hand, that I may plant the heavens, and lay the foundations of the earth, and say unto Zion, Thou art my people. (Is. 51:16.) And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness. (Zech. 8:8.)

e. The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Dt. 28:25.) Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people. (I Ks. 9:7.) Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ye have not hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbor: behold, I proclaim a liberty for you, saith the Lord, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Jer. 34:17.)

f. And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them. (Jer. 29:18.)

of Jū'dah, that was the first year of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon;

2 The which Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet spake unto all the people of Jū'dah, and to all the inhabitants of Je-rų'sa-lĕm, saying,

3 From the thirteenth year of Jo-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon king of Jū'dah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the Lord hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened.

4 [2]And the Lord hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear.

5 They said, [a]Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever:

6 And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt.

7 Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might [b]provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts; Because ye have not heard my words,

9 Behold, I will send and [c]take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations.

10 Moreover I will take from them the voice [d]of mirth, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the sound of the millstones, and the light of the candle.

11 And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Băb'ў-lon [3]seventy years.

12 ¶ [4]And it shall come to pass, when [e]seventy years [5]are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Băb'ў-lon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chăl-dē'ans, and will make it perpetual [6]desolations.

13 And I will bring upon that land all my words which I have pronounced against it, even all that is written in this book, which Jĕr-e-mī'ah hath prophesied against all the nations.

14 For many nations and great kings shall serve [7]themselves of them also: [f]and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands.

15 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God of Īs'ra-el unto me; Take the wine cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it.

16 And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them.

17 Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to [8]drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me:

18 To wit, [9]Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and the cities of Jū'dah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day;

19 [10]Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, and his servants, and his princes, and all his people;

20 And all the mingled people, and all the kings of the land of Ūz, and all the kings of the land of the Phī-lĭs'tĭnes, and Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and Āz'zah, and Ēk'rŏn, and the remnant of [11]Āsh'dŏd,

21 Ē'dom, and Mō'ab, and the children of Ām'mŏn,

22 And all the kings of Tў'rus, and all the kings of Zī'dŏn, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea,

23 Dē'dan, and Tē'mā, and Bŭz, and all that are in the utmost corners,

24 And all the kings of [12]A-rā'bĭ-ā, and all the kings of the mingled people that dwell in the desert,

25 And all the kings of [13]Zīm'rī, and all the kings of [14]Ē'lăm, and all the kings of the Mēdes,

26 And all the kings [15]of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Shē'shăch shall drink after them.

27 Therefore thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; [16g]Drink ye, and be drunken, and spue, and fall, and rise no more, because of the sword which I will send among you.

28 And it shall be, if they refuse to take the cup at thine hand to drink, then shalt thou say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Ye shall certainly drink.

29 For, lo, [h]I begin to [17]bring evil on the city, which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Lord of hosts.

30 [18]*Therefore prophesy thou against them all these words, and say unto them, The Lord* [i]*shall roar from on high, and utter his voice from his holy habitation; he shall mightily roar upon his habitation; he shall give a shout, as they that tread the grapes, against all the inhabitants of the earth.*

31 *A noise shall come even to the ends of the earth; for the Lord hath a controversy with the nations, he will plead with all* [19]*flesh;*

2. In vs. 4-11 is recorded the judgment sent upon Judah.

3. The actual number of years, the truth of which has been proven by profane chronology as well as sacred prophecy. It began in 606 B. C., the fourth year of Jehoiakim's reign and extended to 536 B. C., the first year of Cyrus.

4. In vs. 12-29 are recorded the judgments menacing Babylon and other nations.

5. Just 68 years after Jerusalem was captured, or 538 B. C., Babylon was taken.

6. How perfectly fulfilled. The absolute nothingness of this once great and vast empire is not relieved even by monumental ruins.

7. The Chaldeans.

8. True in symbolical vision.

9. The most important, by many said to be the most guilty, therefore mentioned first.

10. Beginning with Pharaoh and going northward, finally terminating with all the kingdoms of the world.

11. Those who had survived the 29 years' siege of Psammetichus.

12. A part of the present Arabia, the region occupied by the nomadic descendants of Ishmael and Midian.

13. The only place this name occurs in the Bible, supposed to be a people between the Arabs and Elamites.

14. Persia.

15. Beginning with Pharaoh on the south and extending to the kings of the north, thus completing the circuit.

16. A fig. typifying the complete helplessness of the people under divine afflictions.

17. If Jehovah spares not his own on account of their sins, how much less will he be expected to spare the heathen?

18. Vs. 30-38 detail the judgments on the world.

19. The whole world.

Chapter 25.

a. Yet the Lord testified against Israel and against Judah by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. (II Ks. 17:13.)

b. Do they provoke me to anger? saith the Lord: do they not provoke themselves to the confusion of their own faces? (Jer. 7:19.)

c. For, lo, I will call all the families of the kingdoms of the north, saith the Lord; and they shall come, and they shall set every one his throne at the entering of the gates of Jerusalem, and against all the walls thereof round about, and against all the cities of Judah. (Jer. 1:15.)

d. I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts. (Hos. 2:11.) And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. (Rev. 18:23.)

e. For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. (Jer. 29:10.) In the first year of his reign, I Daniel understood by books the number of the years, whereof the word of the Lord came to Jeremiah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:2.)

f. Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the Lord, against the Holy One of Israel. (Jer. 50:29.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.)

g. Thou art filled with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered; the cup of the Lord's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory. (Hab. 2:16.)

h. Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.) For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

i. The Lord shall go forth as a mighty man, he shall stir up jealousy like a man of war: he shall cry, yea, roar; he shall prevail against his enemies. (Is. 42:13.) The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel. (Joel 3:16.)

he will give them that are wicked to the sword, saith the Lord.

32 *Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, evil shall go forth from nation to nation, and a great whirlwind shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.*

33 *And the slain of the Lord shall be at that day from one end of the earth even unto the other end of the earth: they shall not be lamented, neither gathered, nor buried; they shall be dung upon the ground.*

34 ¶ Howl, ye shepherds, and cry; and wallow [20]yourselves in the ashes, ye principal of the flock: for the days of your slaughter and of your dispersions are accomplished; and ye shall fall like a pleasant vessel.

35 And [j]the shepherds shall have no way to flee, nor the principal of the flock to escape.

36 A voice of the cry of the shepherds, and an howling of the principal of the flock, shall be heard: for the Lord hath spoiled their pasture.

37 And the peaceable habitations are cut down because of the fierce anger of the Lord.

38 He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger.

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Jeremiah by promises and threatenings exhorteth to repentance.* 8 *He is apprehended,* 10 *and arraigned.* 12 *His apology.* 16 *He is quit in judgment, by the example of Micah,* 20 *and of Urijah,* 24 *and by the care of Ahikam.*

1 [1]In the beginning of the reign of Je-hoi'akim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah came this word from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord; Stand in the court of the Lord's house, and speak unto all the cities of Jū'dah, which [a]come to worship in the Lord's house, [b]all the words that I command thee to speak unto them; diminish not a word:

3 If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may [2]repent [c]me of the evil, which I purpose to do unto them because of the evil of their doings.

4 And thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord; [d]If ye will not hearken to me, to walk in my law, which I have set before you,

5 To hearken to the words of my servants the prophets, whom I sent unto you, both rising up early, and sending them, but ye have not hearkened;

6 Then will I make this house like [3e]Shī'lōh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth.

7 So the priests and the prophets and all the people heard Jĕr-e-mī'ah speaking these words in the house of the Lord.

8 ¶ [4]Now it came to pass, when Jĕr-e-mī'ah had made an end of speaking all that the Lord had commanded him to speak unto all the people, that the [f]priests and the prophets and all the people took him, saying, Thou shalt surely die.

9 Why hast thou prophesied in the name of the Lord, saying, This house shall be like Shī-lōh, and this city shall be desolate without an inhabitant? And all the people were gathered against Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the house of the Lord.

10 ¶ When the princes of Jū'dah heard these things, then they came up from the king's house unto the house of the Lord, and sat down in the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house.

11 Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears.

12 ¶ Then spake Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto all the princes and to all the people, saying, The Lord sent me to prophesy against this house and against this city all the words that ye have heard.

13 Therefore now amend your ways and your doings, and obey the voice of the Lord your God; and the Lord [e]will [5]repent him of the evil that he hath pronounced against you.

14 As for me, behold, [g]I am in your hand: do with me as seemeth good and meet unto you.

15 But know ye for certain, that if ye put me to death, ye shall surely bring [h]innocent blood upon yourselves, and upon this city, and upon the inhabitants thereof: for of a truth the Lord hath sent me unto you to speak all these words in your ears.

16 ¶ Then said the princes and all the people unto the priests and to the prophets; This man is not worthy to die: for he hath spoken to us in the name of the Lord our God.

17 Then rose up certain of the elders of the land, and spake to all the assembly of the people, saying,

18 Mī'cah the Mō'ras-thīte prophesied in the days of Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and spake to all the people of Jū'dah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; [i]Zī'ōn shall be plowed like a field, and Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest.

19 Did Hĕz-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah and all Jū'dah put him at all to death? did he not fear the Lord, and besought the [j]Lord, and the Lord [5]repented [c]him of the evil which he had pronounced against them? [k]Thus might we procure great evil against our souls.

20. Roll yourselves in ashes, symbolical of mourning and humiliation.

Ch. 26. B. C. 609.

1. In ch. 26 are given the details concerning the prophecy for which Jer. was declared worthy of death, but was saved by the interposition of Ahikam.

2. This opportunity is extended to the people, not that God didn't know what the answer would be, but to show them that his judgments were just because they had refused to comply with the conditions of pardon.

3. Where the sanctuary once dwelt, hence the abode of Jehovah.

4. In vs. 8-19 is recorded the indignation of the people.

5. To be sorry for in a favorable sense, to sympathize with.

j. Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself. (Amos 2:14.)

Chapter 26.

a. Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year. (Ex. 23:14.) But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.)

b. Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears. (Ez. 3:10.) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.) For I have not shunned to declare unto you all the counsel of God. (Acts 20:27.)

c. And the Lord said, I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the earth, both man, and beast, and the creeping thing, and the fowls of the air; for it repenteth me that I have made them. (Gen. 6:7.) It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lord all night. (I Sam. 15:11.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.)

d. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

e. So that he forsook the tabernacle of Shiloh, the tent which he placed among men. (Ps. 78:60.) But go ye now unto my place which was in Shiloh, where I set my name at the first, and see what I did to it for the wickedness of my people Israel. (Jer. 7:12.) And ye shall leave your name for a curse unto my chosen: for the Lord God shall slay thee, and call his servants by another name. (Is. 65:15.)

f. They hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they abhor him that speaketh uprightly. (Amos 5:10.) But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. (Mat. 27:20.)

g. And now, behold, we are in thine hand: as it seemeth good and right unto thee to do unto us, do. (Josh. 9:25.) Then Zedekiah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you. (Jer. 38:5.)

h. If ye oppress not the stranger, the fatherless, and the widow, and shed not innocent blood in this place, neither walk after other gods to your hurt. (Jer. 7:6.) So ye shall not pollute the land wherein ye are; for blood it defileth the land: and the land cannot be cleansed of the blood that is shed therein, but by the blood of him that shed it. (Num. 35:33.) These six things doth the Lord hate; yea, seven are an abomination unto him: A proud look, a lying tongue, and hands that shed innocent blood. (Prov. 6:16, 17.)

i. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.)

j. By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.)

k. But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. (Acts 5:39.)

20 [6]And there was also a man that prophesied in the name of the Lord, U-rī′jah the son of Shĕm-a-ī′ah of Kĭr′jath-jē′a-rĭm, who prophesied against this city and against this land according to all the words of Jĕr-e-mī′ah:

21 And when Je-hoi′a-kim the king, with all his mighty men, and all the princes, heard his words, the king sought to put him to death: but when U-rī′jah heard it, he was afraid, and fled, and went into Ē′gўpt;

22 And Je-hoi′a-kim the king sent men into Ē′gўpt, namely, Ēl′na-than the son of Āch′bor, and certain men with him into Ē′gўpt.

23 And they fetched forth U-rī′jah out of Ē′gўpt, and brought him unto Je-hoi′a-kim the king; who slew him with the sword, and cast his dead body into the graves of the common people.

24 Nevertheless the hand of A-hī′kam the son of Shā′phan was with Jĕr-e-mī′ah, that they should not give him into the hand of the people to put him to death.

6. In vs. 20-24 is recorded the fate of Urijah, the prophet.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *He prophesieth the subduing of the neighbour kings unto Nebuchadnezzar.* 8 *He exhorteth them to yield.* 19 *He foretelleth the remnant of the vessels shall be carried to Babylon.*

Ch. 27. B. C. 598.

1 [1]In the beginning of the reign of [2]Je-hoi′a-kim the son of Jo-sī′ah king of Jū′dah came this word unto Jĕr-e-mī′ah from the Lord, saying,

1. In ch. 27, Jer. prophesies through the symbol of a yoke the subjection of the neighboring kings unto Nebuchadnezzar. Vs. 1-11 describe the subjugation.

2 Thus saith the Lord to me; Make thee bonds and yokes, and put them upon thy neck,

2. Zedekiah is meant here.

3 And send them to the king of Ē′dom, and to the king of Mō′ab, and to the king of the Ām′mŏn-ītes, and to the king of Tўr′us, and to the king of Zī′dŏn, by the hand of the messengers which come to Je-rų′sa-lĕm unto Zĕd-e-kī′ah king of Jū′dah;

3. The Jews for whom the address was intended.

4 And command them to say unto their masters, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Īs′ra-el; Thus shall ye say unto your masters;

4. Vs. 12-15, the subjugation of King Zedekiah predicted.

5 [a]I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and [b]have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me.

5. Neb. is armed with Jehovah's authority, therefore why will ye persist against him?

6 And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz′zar the king of Băb′ў-lon, [c]my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him.

7 And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him.

6. Vs. 16-22, prophecies concerning the vessels of the temple. They shall be carried to Babylon to remain until the Jews are restored to their own land.

8 And it shall come to pass, that the nation and kingdom which will not serve the same Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz′zar the king of Băb′ў-lon, and that will not put their neck under the yoke of the king of Băb′ў-lon, that nation will I punish, saith the Lord, with the sword, and with the famine, and with the pestilence, until I have consumed them by his hand.

7. Brazen sea.

9 Therefore hearken not [3]ye to your prophets, nor to your diviners, nor to your dreamers, nor to your enchanters, nor to your sorcerers, which speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Băb′ў-lon:

10 For they prophesy a lie unto you, to remove you far from your land; and that I should drive you out, and ye should perish.

11 But the nations that bring their neck under the yoke of the king of Băb′ў-lon, and serve him, those will I let remain still in their own land, saith the Lord; and they shall till it, and dwell therein.

12 ¶ [4]I spake also to Zĕd-e-kī′ah king of Jū′dah according to all these words, saying, Bring your necks under the yoke of the king of Băb′ў-lon, and serve him and his people, and live.

13 [d]Why will ye die, [5]thou and thy people, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, as the Lord hath spoken against the nation that will not serve the king of Băb′ў-lon?

14 Therefore hearken not unto the words of the prophets that speak unto you, saying, Ye shall not serve the king of Băb′ў-lon: for they prophesy [e]a lie unto you.

15 For I have not sent them, saith the Lord, yet they prophesy a lie in my name; that I might drive you out, and that ye might perish, ye, and the prophets that prophesy unto you.

16 [6]Also I spake to the priests and to all this people, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Hearken not to the words of your prophets that prophesy unto you, saying, Behold, the [f]vessels of the Lord's house shall now shortly be brought again from Băb′ў-lon: for they prophesy a lie unto you.

17 Hearken not unto them; serve the king of Băb′ў-lon, and live: wherefore should this city be laid waste?

18 But if they be prophets, and if the word of the Lord be with them, let them now make [g]intercession to the Lord of hosts, that the vessels which are left in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Jū′dah, and at Je-rų′sa-lĕm, go not to Băb′ў-lon.

19 ¶ For thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the [7]sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city,

20 Which Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz′zar king of Băb′ў-lon took not, when he carried away captive Jĕc-o-nī′ah the son of Je-hoi′a-kim king of Jū′dah from Je-rų′sa-lĕm to Băb′ў-lon, and all the nobles of Jū′dah and Je-rų′sa-lĕm;

21 Yea, thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Īs′ra-el, concerning the vessels that remain [h]in the house of the Lord, and in the house of the king of Jū′dah and of Je-rų′sa-lĕm;

22 They shall be carried to Băb′ў-lon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord; then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place.

Chapter 27.

a. I have made the earth, and created man upon it: I, even my hands, have stretched out the heavens, and all their host have I commanded. (Is. 45:12.)

b. The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's; but the earth hath he given to the children of men. (Ps. 115:16.) This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the demand by the word of the holy ones; to the intent that the living may know that the Most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men. (Dan. 4:17.)

c. And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will send and take Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them. (Jer. 43:10.) Son of man, Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon caused his army to serve a great service against Tyrus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder was peeled; yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tyrus, for the service that he had served against it. (Ez. 29:18.)

d. Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 18:31.)

e. Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart. (Jer. 14:14.)

f. And the Lord gave Jehoiakim king of Judah into his hand, with part of the vessels of the house of God: which he carried into the land of Shinar to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure-house of his god. (Dan. 1:2.)

g. Now therefore restore the man his wife; for he is a prophet, and he shall pray for thee, and thou shalt live: and if thou restore her not, know thou that thou shalt surely die, thou, and all that are thine. (Gen. 20:7.) Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you; for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. (Job 42:8.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.)

h. Therefore is the anger of the Lord kindled against his people, and he hath stretched forth his hand against them, and hath smitten them: and the hills did tremble, and their carcases were torn in the midst of the streets. For all this his anger is not turned away, but his hand is stretched out still. (Is. 5:25.)

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Hananiah prophesieth falsely the return of the vessels, and of Jeconiah.* 5 *Jeremiah sheweth that the event will declare who are true prophets.* 12 *He telleth of an iron yoke.*

1 [1]And it came to pass the same year,[1] in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the fourth year, and in the fifth month, that Hăn-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'zur the prophet, which was of Gĭb'e-on, spake unto me in the house of the Lord, in the presence of the priests and of all the people, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, I have broken the yoke of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

3 Within two full years will I bring again into this place [a]all the vessels of the Lord's house, that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon took away from this place, and carried them to Băb'ў-lon:

4 And I will bring again to this place Jĕc-o-nī'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, with all the captives of Jū'dah, that went into Băb'ў-lon, saith the Lord: for I will break the yoke of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

5 ¶ [2]Then the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto the prophet Hăn-a-nī'ah in the presence of the priests, and in the presence of all the people that stood in the house of the Lord,

6 Even the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, Amen: the Lord do so: the Lord perform [b]thy words which thou hast prophesied, to bring again the vessels of the Lord's house, and all that is carried away captive, from Băb'ў-lon into this place.

7 Nevertheless hear thou now this word that I speak in thine ears, and in the ears of all the people;

8 The prophets that have been before me and before thee of old prophesied both against many countries, and against great kingdoms, of war, and of evil, and of pestilence.

9 [c]The prophet which prophesieth of peace, when the word of the prophet shall come to pass, then shall the prophet be known, that the Lord hath truly sent him.

10 ¶ Then Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet took the yoke from off the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah's neck, [3]and brake it.

11 And Hăn-a-nī'ah spake in the presence of all the people, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Even so will I break the yoke of Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon from the neck of all nations within the space of two full years. And the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah went [d]his way.

12 ¶ Then the word of the Lord came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, after that Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet had broken the yoke from off the neck of the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

13 Go and tell Hăn-a-nī'ah, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Thou hast broken the yokes of wood; but thou shalt make for them yokes [4]of iron.

Ch. 28. B. C. 596.

1. In ch. 28 is recorded the sequel to the prophecies of ch. 27. Hananiah breaks the yoke of Jer., thus trying to show that the prophecy is a false one and that Neb.'s yoke shall be broken. Jer. foretells that yokes of iron will succeed those of wood and that Hananiah shall die. Vs. 1-4 give Hananiah's false prophecy.

2. Vs. 5-11, Jer.'s gentle answer.

3. By his act showing an impetuous unwillingness to await developments.

4. Emblems of the most bitter bondage.

5. This part of the prophecy was fulfilled two months later, i. e., in the seventh month.

Ch. 29. B. C. 599-598.

1. Ch. 29 is a letter written by Jer. to the Jews who have been taken captive to Babylon. Hananiah, and others like him, had been falsely telling them that Neb.'s yoke would be speedily destroyed and they would be released. Jer. writes them this letter to set aright all false notions which they may have.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; [e]I have put a yoke of iron upon the neck of all these nations, that they may serve Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and they shall serve him: and I have given him the beasts of the field also.

15 ¶ Then said the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet, Hear now, Hăn-a-nī'ah; The Lord hath not sent thee; but [f]thou makest this people to trust in a lie.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt [5]die, because thou hast taught [g]rebellion against the Lord.

17 So Hăn-a-nī'ah the prophet died the same year in the seventh month.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *Jeremiah sendeth a letter to the captives in Babylon not to believe the dreams of their prophets,* 10 *and that they shall return after seventy years.* 20 *He sheweth the fearful end of Ahab and Zedekiah.* 24 *Shemaiah writeth a letter against Jeremiah.* 30 *Jeremiah readeth his doom.*

1 [1]Now these are the words of the letter that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet sent from Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto the residue of the elders which were carried away captives, and to the priests, and to the prophets, and to all the people whom Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar had carried away captive from Je-rū'sa-lĕm to Băb'ў-lon;

2 (After that Jĕc-o-nī'ah the king, and the queen, and the eunuchs, the princes of Jū'dah and Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and the carpenters, and the smiths, were departed from Je-rū'sa-lĕm;)

3 By the hand of Ēl'a-sah the son of Shā'phan, and Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Hĭl-kī'ah, (whom Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah sent unto Băb'ў-lon to Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon,) saying,

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto Băb'ў-lon;

5 Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them;

6 Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished.

7 And [a]seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, [b]and pray unto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace.

8 ¶ For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, [c]deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed.

9 For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the Lord.

10 ¶ For thus saith the Lord, That after

Chapter 28.

a. And he carried out thence all the treasures of the house of the Lord, and the treasures of the king's house, and cut in pieces all the vessels of gold which Solomon king of Israel had made in the temple of the Lord, as the Lord had said. (II Ks. 24:13.)

b. As for me, I have not hastened from being a pastor to follow thee: neither have I desired the woeful day; thou knowest: that which came out of my lips was right before thee. (Jer. 17:16.)

c. When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him. (Dt. 18:22.) To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. (Is. 8:20.) Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

d. Answer not a fool according to his folly, lest thou also be like unto him. (Prov. 26:4.)

e. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

f. And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies. (Jer. 20:6.) Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life. (Ez. 13:22.)

g. And that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams, shall be put to death; because he hath spoken to turn you away from the Lord your God, which brought you out of the land of Egypt, and redeemed you out of the house of bondage, to thrust thee out of the way which the Lord thy God commanded thee to walk in: so shalt thou put the evil away from the midst of thee. (Dt. 13:5.)

Chapter 29.

a. I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men. (I Tim. 2:1.)

b. That they may offer sacrifices of sweet savors unto the God of heaven, and pray for the life of the king, and of his sons. (Ezra 6:10.) For kings, and for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty. (I Tim. 2:2.)

c. Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart. (Jer. 14:14.) I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran; I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. (Jer. 23:21.) Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. (Eph. 5:6.)

[d]seventy years be accomplished at Băb'ў-lon I will visit you, and perform my good [2]word toward you, in causing you to return to this place.

11 For I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end.

12 Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you.

13 And [e]ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart.

14 And [f]I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away your captivity, and [g]I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive.

15 ¶ Because ye have said, The Lord hath raised us up prophets in Băb'ў-lon;

16 Know that thus saith the Lord of the king that sitteth upon the throne of Dā'vid, and of all the people that dwelleth in this city, and of your brethren that are not gone forth with you into captivity;

17 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will send upon them the sword, the famine, and the pestilence, and will make them like vile figs, that cannot be eaten, they are so evil.

18 And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and [h]will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them:

19 Because they have not hearkened to my words, saith the Lord, which I sent unto them by my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them; but ye would not hear, saith the Lord.

20 ¶ Hear ye therefore the word of the Lord, all ye of the captivity, whom I have sent from Je-rū'sa-lĕm to Băb'ў-lon:

21 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, of Ā'hăb the son of Kŏl-a-ī'ah, and of Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, which prophesy [i]a lie unto you in my name; Behold, I will deliver them into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and he shall slay them before your eyes;

22 And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Jū'dah which are in Băb'ў-lon, saying, The Lord make thee like Zĕd-e-kī'ah and like Ā'hăb, whom the king of Băb'ў-lon [3]roasted in the fire;

23 Because [j]they have committed villany in Ĭs'ra-el, and have committed adultery with their neighbours' wives, and have spoken lying words in my name, which I have not commanded them; even I know, and am a [k]witness, saith the Lord.

24 ¶ Thus shalt thou also speak to Shĕm-a-ī'ah the Ne-hĕl'a-mīte, saying,

25 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Because thou hast sent letters in thy name unto all the people that are at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and to Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest, and to all the priests, saying,

26 The Lord hath made thee priest in the stead of Je-hoi'a-dà the priest, that ye should be officers in the house of the Lord, for every man that is mad, and maketh himself a prophet, that thou shouldest put him in prison, and in the stocks.

27 Now therefore why hast thou not reproved Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Ān'a-thoth, which maketh himself a prophet to you?

28 For therefore he sent unto us in Băb'ў-lon, saying, This captivity is long: build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them.

29 And Zĕph-a-nī'ah the priest read this letter in the ears of Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet.

30 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

31 Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lord concerning Shĕm-a-ī'ah the Ne-hĕl'a-mīte; Because that Shĕm-a-ī'ah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie:

32 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will punish Shĕm-a-ī'ah the Ne-hĕl'a-mīte, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Lord; because he hath taught [4]rebellion against the Lord.

CHAPTER 30.

1 *God sheweth Jeremiah the return of the Jews.* 4 *After their trouble they shall have deliverance.* 10 *He comforteth Jacob.* 18 *Their return shall be gracious.* 20 *Wrath shall fall on the wicked.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord God of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [a]Write [2]thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book.

3 For, lo, the days come, saith the Lord, that [b]I will bring again the captivity of my people Ĭs'ra-el and Jū'dah, saith the Lord: and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it.

2. Promise of a return.

3. A Chaldean punishment. (Dan. 3:6)—"And whoso falleth not down and worshipeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace."

4. That is, endeavoring to oppose God's will as to the time.

Ch. 30. B. C. 606.

1. Beginning with ch. 30 and extending to ch. 34, Jer.'s vision is raised beyond the sin and sorrows of his people and centered upon a closer union of them with God, and dwells particularly on the promises of prosperity before them. A portion, at least, of these prophecies were written in the tenth year of Zedekiah's reign, when the sin and punishment of the people was at its severest. Chs. 30 and 31 have been called "a triumphal hymn of Israel's salvation."

2. This prophecy was for all the people of God everywhere, hence must be written.

d. To fulfil the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. (II Chr. 36:21.) Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing. (Ezra 1:1.) And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:12.)

e. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) For thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.) And they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart. (Jer. 24:7.)

f. For what nation is there so great, who hath God so nigh unto them, as the Lord our God is in all things that we call upon him for? (Dt. 4:7.) For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.)

g. And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and I will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase (3). But, The Lord liveth, which brought up and which led the seed of the house of Israel out of the north country, and from all countries whither I had driven them; and they shall dwell in their own land. (Jer. 23:3, 8.)

h. The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies: thou shalt go out one way against them, and flee seven ways before them; and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth. (Dt. 28:25.)

i. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

j. I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah. (Jer. 23:14.)

k. And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

Chapter 30.

a. Now go, write it before them in a table, and note it in a book, that it may be for the time to come for ever and ever. (Is. 30:8.)

b. And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. (Amos 9:14.) Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Benjamin, and in the places about Jerusalem, and in the cities of Judah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord. (Jer. 32:44.)

4 ¶ [3]And these are the words that the Lord spake concerning Īs'ra-el and concerning Jū'dah.

5 For thus saith the Lord; We have heard a voice of trembling, of fear, and not of peace.

6 Ask ye now, and see whether a man doth travail with child? wherefore do I see every man with his hands on his loins, as a woman in travail, and all faces are turned into paleness?

7 Alas! for that [4]day is great, [c]so that none is like it; it is even the time of Jā'cob's trouble; but he shall be saved out of it.

8 [5]For it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will break his yoke from off thy neck, and will burst thy bonds, and strangers shall no more serve themselves of him:

9 *But they shall serve the Lord their God, and* [6]*Dā'vid* [d]*their king, whom I will* [e]*raise up unto them.*

10 ¶ Therefore fear thou not, O my servant Jā'cob, saith the Lord; neither be dismayed, O Īs'ra-el: for, lo, I will save thee from afar, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā'cob shall return, and shall be in rest, and be quiet, and none shall make him afraid.

11 For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee: but I will correct thee [f]in measure, and will not leave thee [7]altogether unpunished.

12 [8]For thus saith the Lord, [g]Thy bruise is [9]incurable, and thy wound is grievous.

13 There is none to plead thy cause, that thou mayest be bound up: thou hast no healing medicines.

14 All thy [10]lovers have forgotten thee; they seek thee not; for I have wounded thee with the wound of an enemy, with the chastisement of a cruel one, for the multitude of thine iniquity; because thy sins were increased.

15 Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee.

16 Therefore all they that devour thee shall be devoured; and all thine adversaries, every one of them, shall go into captivity; and they that spoil thee shall be a spoil, and all that prey upon thee will I give for a prey.

17 For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zī'ŏn, whom no man seeketh after.

18 ¶ [11]Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will bring again the captivity of Jā'cob's tents, and have mercy on his dwellingplaces; and the city shall be builded upon her own heap, and the palace shall remain after the manner thereof.

19 And [h]out of them shall proceed thanksgiving and the voice of them that make merry: and I will multiply them, and they shall not be few; I will also glorify them, and they shall not be small.

20 Their children also shall be as aforetime, and their congregation shall be established before me, and I will punish all that oppress them.

21 And their nobles shall be of themselves, and their governor shall proceed from the midst of them; and I will [i]cause him to draw near, and he shall approach unto me: for who is this that engaged his heart to approach unto me? saith the Lord.

22 And ye shall be [j]my people, and I will be your God.

23 Behold, the whirlwind of the Lord goeth forth with fury, a continuing whirlwind: it shall fall with pain upon the head of the wicked.

24 The fierce anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have done it, and until he have performed the intents of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *The restoration of Israel.* 10 *The publication thereof.* 15 *Rahel mourning is comforted.* 18 *Ephraim repenting is brought home again.* 35 *The stability,* 38 *and amplitude of the church.*

1 [1]At the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the families of Īs'ra-el, and they shall [a]be my people.

2 Thus saith the Lord, The people which were left of the sword found grace in the [2]wilderness; even Īs'ra-el, when I went to cause him to rest.

3 The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, [b]I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with lovingkindness have I drawn thee.

4 Again I will build thee, and thou shalt be built, O virgin of Īs'ra-el: thou shalt again be adorned with thy [3]tabrets, and shalt go forth in the dances of them that make merry.

5 [c]Thou shalt yet plant vines upon the mountains of Sa-mā'rĭ-à: the planters shall plant, and shall eat them as common things.

6 For there shall be a day, that the watchmen upon the mount Ē'phră-ĭm shall cry, Arise ye, and let us go up to [4]Zī'ŏn unto the Lord our God.

7 [5]For thus saith the Lord; [d]Sing with gladness for Jā'cob, and shout among the chief of the nations: publish ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord, save thy people, the remnant of Īs'ra-el.

8 Behold, I will bring them from the north country, and gather them from the coasts of the earth, and with them the blind and the lame, the woman with child and her that travaileth with child together: a great company shall return [6]thither.

9 They [e]shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a

---

3. Vs. 4-7, the judgment pronounced on the nation.

4. Or the captivity of Babylon.

5. Vs. 8-11 proclaim Israel's deliverance.

6. The antetypal David, the Messiah.

7. For correction rather than punishment.

8. Vs. 12-17 declare the extreme necessity of Israel and God's mercy.

9. Wound.

10. Allied people.

11. Vs. 18-24, the promise of a blessed restoration.

Ch. 31. B. C. 606.

1. In ch. 31 the prophecy of restoration begun in ch. 30 is continued. In ch. 30 the restoration of Judah is foretold, while in ch. 31 the restoration of Israel's ten tribes is predicted.

2. Babylon.

3. Timbrels.

4. Tokens of restoration.

5. In vs. 7-10 is given the joyous picture of the people's return.

6. Hither.

c. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.)

d. Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Is. 55:3, 4.)

e. And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant David. (Luke 1:69.) Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Christ to sit on his throne. (Acts 2:30.)

f. O Lord, rebuke me not in thine anger, neither chasten me in thy hot displeasure. (Ps. 6:1.) In measure, when it shooteth forth, thou wilt debate with it: he stayeth his rough wind in the day of the east wind. (Is. 27:8.)

g. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)

h. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.)

i. And he spake unto Korah, and unto all his company, saying, Even tomorrow the Lord will show who are his, and who is holy; and will cause him to come near unto him: even him whom he hath chosen will he cause to come near unto him. (Num. 16:5.)

j. And I will take you to me for a people, and I will be to you a God. (Ex. 6:7.) And I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:23.) They shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people; and they shall say, The Lord is my God. (Zech. 13:9.)

Chapter 31.

a. See j, ch. 30.

b. I have loved you, saith the Lord: yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother, saith the Lord: yet I loved Jacob. (Mal. 1:2.)

c. And they shall build houses, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and eat the fruit of them. (Is. 65:21.) And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Israel, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them. (Amos 9:14.)

d. Sing unto the Lord; for he hath done excellent things: this is known in all the earth. (Is. 12:5.)

e. They that sow in tears shall reap in joy. (Ps. 126:5.) In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the children of Israel shall come, they and the children of Judah together, going and weeping: they shall go, and seek the Lord their God. (Jer. 50:4.)

straight way, wherein they shall not stumble: for I am a father to Ĭs'ra-el, and Ē'phră-ĭm is my firstborn.

10 ¶ Hear the word of the Lord, O ye nations, and declare it in the isles afar off, and say, He that scattered Ĭs'ra-el [f]will gather him, and keep him, as a shepherd doth his flock.

11 For the Lord hath redeemed Jā'cob, and ransomed him from the hand of him that was stronger than he.

12 Therefore they shall come and sing in the height of Zī'ŏn, and shall flow together to [g]the goodness of the Lord, for wheat, and for wine, and for oil, and for the young of the flock and of the herd: and their soul shall be as a watered garden; [h]and they shall not sorrow any more at all.

13 Then shall the virgin rejoice in the dance, both young men and old together: for I will turn their mourning into joy, and will comfort them, and make them rejoice from their sorrow.

14 And I will [7]satiate the soul of the priests with fatness, and my people shall be satisfied with my goodness, saith the Lord.

15 ¶ *Thus saith the Lord; A voice was heard in Rā'mah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rā'hel weeping for her children refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not.*

16 Thus saith the Lord; Refrain thy voice from weeping, and thine eyes from tears: for thy work shall be rewarded, saith the Lord; and they shall come again from the land of the enemy.

17 And there is hope in thine end, saith the Lord, that thy children shall come again to their own border.

18 ¶ I have surely heard Ē'phră-ĭm bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lord my God.

19 Surely [i]after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth.

20 Is Ē'phră-ĭm my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: [j]therefore my bowels are troubled for him; I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord.

21 Set thee up waymarks, make thee high heaps: set thine heart toward the highway, even the way which thou wentest: turn again, O virgin of Ĭs'ra-el, turn again to these thy cities.

22 ¶ How long wilt thou go about, O thou backsliding daughter? for the Lord hath created a new thing in the earth, A woman [8]shall compass a man.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; As [9]yet they shall use this speech in the land of Jū'dah and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; The Lord bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of [10]holiness.

24 And there shall dwell in Jū'dah itself, and in all the cities thereof together, husbandmen, and they that go forth with flocks.

25 For I have satiated the weary soul, and I have replenished every sorrowful soul.

26 Upon this I awaked, and beheld; and my sleep was sweet unto me.

27 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will sow the house of Ĭs'ra-el and the house of Jū'dah with the seed of man, and with the seed of beast.

28 And it shall come to pass, that like as I have [k]watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the Lord.

29 In those days they shall say no more, The fathers have eaten a sour grape, and the children's teeth are set on edge.

30 [l]But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge.

31 ¶ *Behold, the [11]days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a [12]new covenant with the house of Ĭs'ra-el, and with the house of Jū'dah:*

32 *Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day that I took them by the hand to bring them out of the land of Ē'gўpt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the Lord:*

33 *But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Ĭs'ra-el; After those days, saith the Lord, [m]I will put my law in their [13]inward parts, and write it in their hearts; [n]and will be their God, and they shall [o]be my people.*

34 *And they shall teach no more every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for [o]they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more.*

35 ¶ Thus saith the Lord, which giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, which divideth the sea when the waves thereof roar; The Lord of hosts is his name:

36 If those ordinances depart from before me, saith the Lord, then the seed of Ĭs'ra-el also shall cease from being a nation before me for ever.

37 Thus saith the Lord; [p]If heaven above can be measured, and the foundations of the earth searched out beneath, I will cast off all the seed of Ĭs'ra-el for all that they have done, saith the Lord.

38 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that the city shall be built to the Lord from the tower of Ha-năn'e-el unto the gate of the corner.

39 And the measuring line shall yet go forth over against it upon the hill Gā'rĕb, and shall compass about to Gō'ath.

7. Satisfied. Used as the image of prosperity.

8. The woman (Israel) shall compass the man (Jehovah).

9. Again, once more.

10. Jerusalem.

11. The day of promise.

12. A spiritual covenant answered in vs. 32, 33

13. Engraved upon the very throne of life.

f. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.)

g. Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days. (Hos. 3:5.) For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

h. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

i. And shalt return unto the Lord thy God, and shalt obey his voice, according to all that I command thee this day, thou and thy children, with all thine heart, and with all thy soul. (Dt. 30:2.)

j. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained? (Is. 63:15.) How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. (Hos. 11:8.)

k. Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Judah that are in the land of Egypt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them. (Jer. 44:27.)

l. For every man shall bear his own burden. (Gal. 6:5.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.)

m. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Ps. 40:8.) And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh. (Ez. 11:19.)

n. And ye shall be my people, and I will be your God. (Jer. 30:22.)

o. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.) It is written in the Prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. (Jno. 6:45.)

p. As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured; so will I multiply the seed of David my servant, and the Levites that minister unto me. (Jer. 33:22.)

40 And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kĭd'ron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, [q]shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down any more for ever.

CHAPTER 32.

1 *Jeremiah, being imprisoned by Zedekiah,* 6 *buyeth Hanameel's field.* 13 *Baruch must preserve the evidences, as tokens of the people's return.* 26 *God confirmeth the captivity for their sins.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord in the tenth year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, which was the eighteenth year of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar.

2 For then the king of Băb'ў-lon's army besieged Je-rų'sa-lĕm: and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet was shut up in the court [2]of the prison, which was in the king of Jū'dah's house.

3 For Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah had shut him up, saying, Wherefore dost thou prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall take it;

4 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes;

5 And he shall lead Zĕd-e-kī'ah to Băb'ў-lon, and there shall he be [a]until [3]I visit him, saith the Lord: though [b]ye fight with the Chăl-dē'ans, ye shall not prosper.

6 ¶ [4]And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

7 Behold, Ha-năm'e-el the son of Shăl'lum thine [5]uncle shall come unto thee, saying, Buy thee my field that is in Ăn'a-thoth: for the [c]right of redemption is thine to buy it.

8 So Ha-năm'e-el mine uncle's son came to me in the court of the prison according to the word of the Lord, and said unto me, Buy my field, I pray thee, that is in Ăn'a-thoth, which is in the country of Bĕn'ja-min: for the right of inheritance is thine, and the redemption is thine; buy it for thyself. Then I knew this was the word of the Lord.

9 And I bought the field of Ha-năm'e-el my uncle's son, that was in Ăn'a-thoth, and weighed him the money, even [6]seventeen shekels of silver.

10 And I subscribed the evidence, and sealed it, and took witnesses, and weighed him the money in the balances.

11 So I took the evidence of the purchase, both that which was sealed according to the law and custom, and that which was open:

12 And I gave the evidence of the purchase unto Bā'rųch the son of Ne-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, in the sight of Ha-năm'e-el mine uncle's son, and in the presence of the witnesses that subscribed the book of the purchase, before all the Jews that sat in the court of the prison.

13 ¶ And I charged Bā'rųch before them, saying,

14 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Take these evidences, this evidence of the purchase, both which is sealed, and this evidence which is open; and put them in an earthen vessel, that they may continue many days.

15 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Houses and fields and vineyards shall be possessed again in this land.

16 ¶ [7]Now when I had delivered the evidence of the purchase unto Bā'rųch the son of Ne-rī'ah, [d]I prayed unto the Lord, saying,

17 Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched out arm, and there is nothing too [8]hard for thee:

18 Thou shewest [e]lovingkindness unto thousands, and recompensest the iniquity of the fathers into the bosom of their children after them: the Great, [f]the Mighty God, the Lord of hosts, is his name,

19 Great in counsel, and mighty in work: for thine eyes are open upon all the ways of the sons of men: to give every one according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings:

20 Which hast set signs and wonders in the land of Ē'gўpt, even unto this day, and in Ĭs'ra-el, and among other men; and hast made thee a name, as at this day;

21 And [g]hast brought forth thy people Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'gўpt with signs, and with wonders, and with a strong hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with great terror;

22 And hast given them this land, which thou didst swear to their fathers to give them, [h]a land flowing with milk and honey;

23 And they came in, and possessed it; but [i]they obeyed not thy voice, neither walked in thy law; they have done nothing of all that thou commandedst them to do: therefore thou hast caused all this evil to come upon them:

24 Behold the mounts, they are come unto the city to take it; and the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, that fight against it, because of the sword, and of the famine, and of the pestilence: and what thou hast spoken [j]is come to pass; and, behold, thou seest it.

25 And thou hast said unto me, O Lord God, Buy thee the field for money, and take witnesses; for the city is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 ¶ [9]Then came the word of the Lord unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

27 Behold, I am the Lord, the God of all flesh: is there any thing too hard for me?

28 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I

Ch. 32. B. C. 590.

1. In this ch. Jer. is imprisoned for his prophecy against Jerusalem. His prayer for a fuller and more perfect revelation is given; also Jehovah's answer.

2. Treated with consideration, and was not confined to the dungeon.

3. That is, in a good sense.

4. In vs. 6-15 Jer. buys property in Anathoth.

5. Shallum.

6. About $10.00.

7. In vs. 16-23 is recorded Jeremiah's prayer for a more perfect revelation.

8. Too wonderful.

9. In vs. 26-44 is recorded Jehovah's answer.

q. So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more. (Joel 3:17.)

Chapter 32.

a. They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord: then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place. (Jer. 27:22.)

b. There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. (Jer. 21:4.)

c. And I thought to advertise thee, saying, Buy it before the inhabitants, and before the elders of my people. If thou wilt redeem it, redeem it; but if thou will not redeem it, then tell me, that I may know: for there is none to redeem it besides thee; and I am after thee. And he said, I will redeem it. (Ruth 4:4.)

d. I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes. (Dan. 9:3.) The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you: For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.)

e. And showing mercy unto thousands of them that love me, and keep my commandments. (Ex. 20:6.) Keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty. (Ex. 34:7.)

f. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, the Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

g. Wherefore say unto the children of Israel, I am the Lord, and I will bring you out from under the burdens of the Egyptians, and I will rid you out of their bondage, and I will redeem you with a stretched-out arm, and with great judgments. (Ex. 6:6.) And brought out Israel from among them: for his mercy endureth for ever. (Ps. 136:11.)

h. And I am come down to deliver them out of the hand of the Egyptians, and to bring them up out of that land unto a good land and a large, unto a land flowing with milk and honey. (Ex. 3:8.)

i. Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee; and they wrought great provocations. (Neh. 9:26.)

j. Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the Lord your God promised you; so shall the Lord

will give this city into the hand of the Chăl-dē'anş, and into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'-zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall take it:

29 And the Chăl-dē'anş, that fight against this city, shall come and set fire on this city, and burn it with the houses, [k]upon whose roofs they have offered incense unto Bā'al, and poured out drink offerings unto other gods, to provoke me to anger.

30 For the children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah have only done evil before me from their youth: for the children of Ĭs'ra-el have only provoked me to anger with the work of their hands, saith the Lord.

31 For this city hath been to me as a provocation of mine anger and of my fury from the day that they built it even unto this day; [l]that I should remove it from before my face,

32 Because of all the evil of the children of Ĭs'ra-el and of the children of Jū'dah, which they have done to provoke me to anger, they, their kings, their princes, their priests, and their prophets, and the men of Jū'dah, and the inhabitants of Je-rų'sa-lĕm.

33 And they have turned unto me the back, and not the face: though I taught them, [m]rising up early and teaching them, yet they have not hearkened to receive instruction.

34 But they [n]set their [10]abominations in the house, which is called by my name, to defile it.

35 And they built the high places of Bā'al, which are in the valley of the son of Hĭn'nom, to cause their sons and their daughters to pass through the fire unto Mō'lech; which I commanded them not, neither came it into my mind, that they should do this abomination, to cause Jū'dah to sin.

36 ¶ And now therefore thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, concerning this city, whereof ye say, It shall be delivered into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon by the sword, and by the famine, and by the pestilence;

37 Behold, I will gather them out of all countries, whither I have driven them in mine anger, and in my fury, and in great wrath; and I will bring them again unto this place, and I will cause them [o]to dwell safely:

38 *And they shall be my people, and I will be their God:*

39 *And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them:*

40 *And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me.*

41 *Yea, [p]I will rejoice over them to do them good, and I will plant them in this land assuredly with my whole heart and with my whole soul.*

42 For thus saith the Lord; Like as I have brought all this great evil upon this people, so will I bring upon them all the good that I have promised them.

43 And fields shall be bought in this land, whereof ye say, It is desolate without man or beast; it is given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'anş.

44 Men shall buy fields for money, and subscribe evidences, and seal them, and take witnesses in the land of Bĕn'ja-min, and in the places about Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the cities of the mountains, and in the cities of the valley, and in the cities of the south: for I will cause their captivity to return, saith the Lord.

10. Idols.

CHAPTER 33.

1 *God promiseth to the captivity a gracious return,* 9 *a joyful state,* 12 *a settled government,* 15 *Christ the Branch of righteousness,* 17 *a continuance of kingdom and priesthood,* 20 *and a stability of a blessed seed.*

Ch. 33. B. C. 590.

1 [1]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah the second time, while he was yet [a]shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

1. In ch. 33 is recorded a prophecy of the restoration from Babylon and the setting up of Messiah, as King and Priest. In vs. 1-14 is described the happiness of the returning exiles.

2 Thus saith the Lord the maker thereof, the Lord that formed it, to establish it; [b]the Lord is his name;

2. The city.

3 Call [c]unto me, and I will answer thee, and shew thee great and mighty things, which thou knowest not.

4 For thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, concerning the houses of this city, and concerning the houses of the kings of Jū'dah, which are thrown down by the mounts, and by the sword;

5 They come to fight with the Chăl-dē'anş, but it is to fill them with the dead bodies of men, whom I have slain in mine anger and in my fury, and for all whose wickedness I have hid my face from this city.

3. Overwhelmed by the wonderful revelations of God.

6 Behold, [d]I will bring it health and cure, and I will cure them, and will reveal unto them the abundance of peace and truth.

7 And [e]I will cause the captivity of Jū'dah and the captivity of Ĭs'ra-el to return, and will build them, as at the first.

8 And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and whereby they have transgressed against me.

9 ¶ And [2]it shall be to me a name of joy, a praise and an honour before all the nations of the earth, which shall hear all the good that I do unto them: and they shall fear [3]and tremble for all the goodness and for all the prosperity that I procure unto it.

10 Thus saith the Lord; Again there shall be heard in this [4]place, which ye say shall be desolate without man and without beast, even in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Je-rų'sa-lĕm, that are desolate, without man, and without inhabitant, and without beast,

4. Judea.

bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you. (Josh. 23:15.)

k. And the houses of Jerusalem, and the houses of the kings of Judah, shall be defiled as the place of Tophet, because of all the houses upon whose roofs they have burned incense unto all the host of heaven, and have poured out drink offerings unto other gods. (Jer. 19:13.)

l. And the Lord said, I will remove Judah also out of my sight, as I have removed Israel, and will cast off this city Jerusalem which I have chosen, and the house of which I said, My name shall be there. (II Ks. 23:27.)

m. And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lord, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not. (Jer. 7:13.)

n. For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the Lord: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it. (Jer. 7:30.) Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and, behold, northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry. (Ez. 8:5.)

o. And I will give them an heart to know me, that I am the Lord: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God: for they shall return unto me with their whole heart. (Jer. 24:7.)

p. And the Lord thy God will make thee plenteous in every work of thine hand, in the fruit of thy body, and in the fruit of thy cattle, and in the fruit of thy land, for good: for the Lord will again rejoice over thee for good, as he rejoiced over thy fathers. (Dt. 30:9.) The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love; he will joy over thee with singing. (Zeph. 3:17.)

Chapter 33.

a. See ch. 32:2.

b. The Lord is a man of war: the Lord is his name. (Ex. 15:3.) Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Orion, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name. (Amos 5:8.)

c. He shall call upon me, and I will answer him: I will be with him in trouble; I will deliver him, and honor him. (Ps. 91:15.) And call upon me in the day of trouble; I will deliver thee, and thou shalt glorify me. (Ps. 50:15.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:6, 7.)

d. For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after. (Jer. 30:17.)

e. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be

11 The voice of joy, and the voice of gladness, the voice of the bridegroom, and the voice of the bride, the voice of them that shall say, [f]Praise the Lord of hosts: for the Lord is good; for his [g]mercy endureth for ever: and of them that shall bring the sacrifice of praise into the house of the Lord. For I will cause to return the captivity of the land, as at the first, saith the Lord.

12 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Again in this place, which is desolate without man and without beast, and in all the cities thereof, shall be an habitation of shepherds causing their flocks to lie down.

13 In the cities of the mountains, in the cities of the vale, and in the cities of the south, and in the land of Běn'ja-min, and in the places about Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and in the cities of Jū'dah, shall the flocks pass again under the hands of him that telleth them, saith the Lord.

14 Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that [h]I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el and to the house of Jū'dah.

15 ¶ [5]*In those days, and at that time, will I cause the* [i]*Branch of righteousness to grow up unto Dā'vid; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land.*

16 [j]*In those days shall Jū'dah be saved, and Je-ru'sa-lĕm shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The Lord our righteousness.*

17 ¶ For thus saith the Lord; [k]Dā'vid shall never want a man to sit upon the throne of the house of Ĭs'ra-el;

18 Neither shall the priests the Lē'vītes want a man before me to [l]offer burnt offerings, and to kindle meat offerings, and to do sacrifice continually.

19 ¶ [6]And the word of the Lord came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

20 Thus saith the Lord; If ye can break [m]my covenant of the day, and my covenant of the night, and that there should not be day and night in their season;

21 Then may also my covenant be broken with Dā'vid my servant, that he should not have a son to reign upon his throne; and with the Lē'vītes the priests, my ministers.

22 As the host of heaven cannot be numbered, neither the sand of the sea measured: so will I multiply the seed of Dā'vid my servant, and the Lē'vītes shall minister unto me.

23 Moreover the word of the Lord came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

24 Considerest thou not what [7]this people have spoken, saying, The [8]two families which the Lord hath chosen, he hath even cast them off? thus they have despised my people, that they should be no more a nation before them.

25 Thus saith the Lord; If my covenant [n]be not with day and night, and if I have not appointed the ordinances of heaven and earth;

26 Then will I cast away the seed of Jā'cob, and Dā'vid my servant, so that I will not take any of his seed to be rulers over the seed of Ā'brā-hăm, Ī'saac, and Jā'cob: [o]for I will cause their captivity to return, and have mercy on them.

5. In vs. 15-18 is recorded the prophecy of Christ, the Branch, both King and Priest.

6. In vs. 19-26, God's perpetual covenant.

7. The Jews.

8. Israel and Judea.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *Jeremiah prophesieth the captivity of Zedekiah and the city.* 8 *The princes and the people having dismissed their bondservants, contrary to the covenant of God, reassume them.* 12 *Jeremiah, for their disobedience, giveth them and Zedekiah into the hands of their enemies.*

Ch. 34. B. C. 591-590.

1 [1]The word which came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, when Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and all his army, and all the kingdoms of the earth of his dominion, and all the people, fought against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and against all the cities thereof, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Go and speak to Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, and tell him, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall burn it with fire:

3 And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Băb'ў-lon.

4 Yet hear the word of the Lord, O Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah; Thus saith the Lord of thee, Thou shalt not die by the sword:

5 But thou shalt die in peace: and with the burnings of thy fathers, the former kings which were before thee, so shall they burn odours for thee; and they will lament thee, saying, Ah lord! for I have pronounced the word, saith the Lord.

6 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet spake all these words unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah in Je-ru'sa-lĕm,

7 When the king of Băb'ў-lon's army fought against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and against all the cities of Jū'dah that were left, against [2]Lā'chish, and against [2]A-zē'kah: for these defenced cities remained of the cities of Jū'dah.

8 ¶ [3]This is the word that came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, after that the king Zĕd-e-kī'ah had made a covenant with all the peo-

1. In ch. 34 that part of the prophecy recorded in 32:1-5 (referring to Zed., because of which Jer. was imprisoned) is here continued. Because of their disobedience and perfidy, Zed. and his people shall be taken into bondage

2. Lachish and Azekah are situated in the southwestern part of Judah. Both were fortified by Rehoboam (II Chr. 11:19).

3. In vs. 8-22, judgments are pronounced against the people for annulling the order to liberate their slaves.

clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.) In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.) Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.)

f. Give thanks unto the Lord, call upon his name, make known his deeds among the people. (I Chr. 16:8.)

g. And they sang together by course in praising and giving thanks unto the Lord; because he is good, for his mercy endureth for ever toward Israel. (Ezra 3:11.) The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful. (Ps. 18:25.) Turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) For I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.)

h. For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. (Jer. 29:10.) Behold, a king shall reign in righteousness, and princes shall rule in judgment. And a man shall be as an hiding-place from the wind, and a covert from the tempest; as rivers of water in a dry place; as the shadow of a great rock in a weary land. (Is. 32:1, 2.) And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant David a prince among them; I the Lord have spoken it. And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods. (Ez. 34:23-25.)

i. In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Is. 4:2.) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.)

j. Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew. (Dt. 33:28.) But Israel shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. (Is. 45:17.)

k. There shall not be cut off from David.—And thine house and thy kingdom shall be established for ever. (II Sam. 7:16.) His seed also will I make to endure for ever, and his throne as the days of heaven. (Ps. 89:29.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Luke 1:32.)

l. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:6.)

m. It shall be established for ever as the moon, and as a faithful witness in heaven. (Ps. 89:37.) For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. (Is. 54:9.)

n. While the earth remaineth, seedtime and harvest, and cold and heat, and summer and winter, and day and night shall not cease. (Gen. 8:22.) The day is thine, the night also is thine; thou hast prepared the light and the sun. (Ps. 74:16.)

o. Now these are the children of the province that went up out of the captivity, of those which had been carried away, whom Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon had carried away unto Babylon, and came again unto Jerusalem and Judah, every one unto his city. (Ezra 2:1.)

ple which were at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, to proclaim liberty unto them;

9 [a]That every man should let his manservant, and every man his maidservant, being an Hē'brew or an Hē'brew-ess, go free; [b]that none should serve himself of them, to wit, of a Jew his brother.

10 Now when all the princes, and all the people, which had entered into the covenant, heard that every one should let his manservant, and every one his maidservant, go free, that none should serve themselves of them any more, then they obeyed, and let them go.

11 But afterward they turned, and caused the servants and the handmaids, whom they had let go free, to return, and brought them into subjection for servants and for handmaids.

12 ¶ Therefore the word of the Lord came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; I made a [c]covenant with your fathers in the day that I brought them forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt, out of the house of bondmen, saying,

14 At the end of [d]seven [4]years let ye go every man his brother an Hē'brew, which hath been sold unto thee; and when he hath served thee six years, thou shalt let him go free from thee: but your fathers hearkened not unto me, neither inclined their ear.

15 And ye were now turned, and had done right in my sight, in proclaiming liberty every man to his neighbour; and ye had [c]made a covenant before me in the house which is called by my name:

16 But ye turned and [5]polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids.

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Ye have not [f]hearkened unto me, in proclaiming liberty, every one to his brother, and every man to his neighbour: [g]behold, I proclaim [6]a liberty for you, saith the Lord, to the sword, to the pestilence, and to the famine; and I will make you to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth.

18 And I will give the men that have transgressed my covenant, which have not performed the words of the covenant which they had made before me, when they cut the calf in twain, and passed between the parts thereof,

19 The princes of Jū'dah, and the princes of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the eunuchs, and the priests, and all the people of the land, which passed between the parts of the calf;

20 I will even give them into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life: and their [h]dead [7]bodies shall be for meat unto the fowls of the heaven, and to the beasts of the earth.

21 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah and his princes will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon's army, which are gone up from you.

22 Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, [i]and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Jū'dah a desolation without an inhabitant.

4. At the end of six years Hebrew bondage ceased. (Dt. 15:12)—"And if thy brother, an Hebrew man or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee and serve thee six years, then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee."

5. Violated your oath.

6. Your punishment shall be according to your offence.

7. As the makers of the covenant passed the pieces of the calf, so shall those who violated the covenant have their bodies cut to pieces.

CHAPTER 35.

1 *By the obedience of the Rechabites,* 12 *Jeremiah condemneth the disobedience of the Jews.* 18 *God blesseth the Rechabites for their obedience.*

Ch. 35. B. C. 607.

1 [1]The word which came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord in the days of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

2 Go unto the house of the Rē'chab-ītes, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink.

3 Then I took Ja-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, the son of Hăb-a-zī-nī'ah, and his brethren, and all his sons, and the whole house of the Rē'chab-ītes;

4 And I brought them into the house of the Lord, into the chamber of the sons of Hā'nan, the son of Ĭg-da-lī'ah, a man of God, which was by the chamber of the princes, which was above the chamber of Mā-a-sē'iah the son of Shăl'lum, the keeper [2]of the door:

5 And I set before the sons of the house of the Rē'chab-ītes pots full of wine, and cups, and I said unto them, Drink ye wine.

6 But they said, We will drink no wine: for Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chab our father commanded us, saying, Ye shall drink no wine, neither ye, nor your sons for ever:

7 Neither shall ye build house, nor sow seed, nor plant vineyard, nor have any: but all your days ye shall dwell in tents; [a]that ye may live many days in the land where ye be strangers.

8 Thus have we obeyed [b]the voice of Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chab our father in all that he hath charged us, to drink no wine all our days, we, our wives, our sons, nor our daughters;

9 Nor to build houses for us to dwell in: neither have we vineyard, nor field, nor seed:

10 But we have dwelt in tents, and have obeyed, and done according to all that Jŏn'a-dăb our father commanded us.

11 But it came to pass, when Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came up into the

1. In this ch., on account of the Jews disobeying their order to set at liberty their slaves, Jer. takes occasion to tell them how much God appreciates and promptly awards obedience and hates and punishes disobedience.

2. The watchman or overseer of the temple gates.

Chapter 34.

a. Restore, I pray you, to them, even this day, their lands, their vineyards, their olive yards, and their houses, also the hundredth part of the money, and of the corn, the wine, the oil, that ye exact of them. (Neh. 5:11.)

b. And if thy brother that dwelleth by thee be waxen poor, and be sold unto thee; thou shalt not compel him to serve as a bond-servant. (Lev. 25:39.)

c. And Moses came and told the people all the words of the Lord, and all the judgments: and all the people answered with one voice, and said, All the words which the Lord hath said will we do (3). And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient. And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words. (Ex. 24:3, 7, 8.) The Lord our God made a covenant with us in Horeb. The Lord made not this covenant with our fathers, but with us, even us, who are all of us here alive this day (2, 3). Go thou near, and hear all that the Lord our God shall say; and speak thou unto us all that the Lord our God shall speak unto thee; and we will hear it, and do it. (Dt. 5:2, 3, 27.)

d. And if thy brother, an Hebrew man, or an Hebrew woman, be sold unto thee, and serve thee six years, then in the seventh year thou shalt let him go free from thee. (Dt. 15:12.) But of the children of Israel did Solomon make no bondmen: but they were men of war, and his servants, and his princes, and his captains, and rulers of his chariots, and his horsemen. (I Ks. 9:22.) If thou buy an Hebrew servant, six years he shall serve; and in the seventh he shall go out free for nothing. (Ex. 21:2.)

e. And the king stood by a pillar, and made a covenant before the Lord, to walk after the Lord, and to keep his commandments and his testimonies and his statutes with all their heart and all their soul, to perform the words of this covenant that were written in this book: and all the people stood to the covenant. (II Ks. 23:3.)

f. Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands. (Neh. 9:30.)

g. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.) That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. (I Thess. 4:6.)

h. And the carcases of this people shall be meat for the fowls of the heaven, and for the beasts of the earth; and none shall fray them away. (Jer. 7:33.) They shall die of grievous deaths; they shall not be lamented, neither shall they be buried; but they shall be as dung upon the face of the earth: and they shall be consumed by the sword, and by famine; and their carcases shall be meat for the fowls of heaven, and for the beasts of the earth. (Jer. 16:4.)

i. Thus saith the Lord, This city shall surely be given into the hand of Babylon's army, which shall take it. (Jer. 38:3.)

Chapter 35.

a. Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) Honor thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise:) That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth. (Eph. 6:2, 3.)

b. My son, hear the instruction of thy father, and forsake not the

land, that we said, Come, and let us go to Je-ru'sa-lĕm for fear of the army of the Chăl-dē'ans, and for fear of the army of the Sȳr'-ĭ-ans: so we dwell at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

12 ¶ [3]Then came the word of the Lord unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

13 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Go and tell the men of Jū'dah and the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, Will ye not receive instruction to hearken to my words? saith the Lord.

14 The words of Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'-chab, that he [4]commanded his sons not to drink wine, are performed; for unto this day they drink none, but obey their father's commandment: notwithstanding I have spoken unto you, [c]rising early and speaking; but ye hearkened not unto me.

15 [d]I have sent also unto you all my servants the prophets, rising up early and sending them, saying, Return [e]ye now every man from his evil way, and amend your doings, and go not after other gods to serve them, and ye shall dwell in the land which I have given to you and to your fathers: but ye have not inclined your ear, nor hearkened unto me.

16 Because the sons of Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'chab have performed the commandment of their father, which he commanded them; but this people hath not hearkened unto me:

17 Therefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I [f]will bring upon Jū'dah and upon all the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm all the evil that I have pronounced against them: [g]because I have spoken unto them, but they have not heard; and I have called unto them, but they have not answered.

18 ¶ And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto the house of the Rē'chab-ītes, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Because ye have obeyed the commandment of Jŏn'a-dăb your father, and kept all his precepts, and done according unto all that he hath commanded you:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Jŏn'a-dăb the son of Rē'-chab shall not [5]want a man to stand before me for ever.

CHAPTER 36.

1 *Jeremiah causeth Baruch to write his prophecy, 5 and publickly to read it. 11 The princes, having intelligence thereof, send Jehudi to fetch the roll, and read it. 20 The king Jehoiakim, being certified thereof, heareth part of it, and burneth the roll. 32 Baruch writeth a new copy.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the fourth [2]year of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'-dah, that this word came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, saying,

2 Take thee a roll of a book, and [a]write therein all the words that I have spoken unto thee against Ĭs'ra-el, and against Jū'dah, and against all the nations, from the day I spake unto thee, from the days of Jo-sī'ah, even unto this day.

3 [b]It may be that the house of Jū'dah will [3]hear all the evil which I purpose to do unto them; that they may [c]return every man from his evil way; that I may forgive their iniquity and their sin.

4 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah called Bā'rŭch the son of Ne-rī'ah: and [d]Bā'rŭch wrote from the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah all the words of the Lord, which he had spoken unto him, upon a roll of a book.

5 And Jĕr-e-mī'ah commanded Bā'rŭch, saying, I am [4]shut up; I cannot go into the house of the Lord:

6 Therefore go thou, and read in the roll, which thou hast written from my mouth, the words of the Lord in the ears of the people in the Lord's house upon the [5]fasting day: and also thou shalt read them in the ears of all Jū'dah that come out of their cities.

7 It may be they will present their supplication before the Lord, and will return every one from his evil way: for great is the anger and the fury that the Lord hath pronounced against this people.

8 And Bā'rŭch the son of Ne-rī'ah did according to all that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet commanded him, reading in the book the words of the Lord in the Lord's house.

9 [e]And it came to pass in the fifth year of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the ninth month, that [6]they proclaimed a [5]fast before the Lord to all the people in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and to all the people that came from the cities of Jū'dah unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

10 Then read Bā'rŭch in the book the words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the house of the Lord, in the chamber of Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Shā'phan the scribe, in the higher court, at the entry of the new gate of the Lord's house, in the ears of all the people.

11 ¶ When Mī-chā'iah the son of Gĕm-a-rī'-ah, the son of Shā'phan, had heard out of the book all the words of the Lord,

12 Then he went down into the king's house, into the scribe's [7]chamber: and, lo, all the princes sat there, even E-lĭsh'a-mà the scribe, and Del-a-ī'ah the son of Shĕm-a-ī'ah, and Ēl'-na-than the son of Āch'bor, and Gĕm-a-rī'ah the son of Shā'phan, and Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Hăn-a-nī'ah, and all the princes.

13 Then Mī-chā'iah declared unto them all the words that he had heard, when Bā'rŭch read the book in the ears of the people.

14 Therefore all the princes sent Je-hū'dī

---

3. In vs. 12-19, the Rechabites' example of obedience applied to the people.

4. Jehovah speaking.

5. The clans shall not be destroyed.

Ch. 36. B. C. 607-606.

1. The scene of the next nine chs., extending from chs. 36 to 45, is laid in Jerusalem, the first three before its capture, the last six after. In this ch., Baruch publicly reads the prophecies of Jer. which had been written in a book; the book is burnt by Jehoiakim, and rewritten by Baruch, at dictation of Jer.

2. Also the date of ch. 25, that ch., however, belonging to the first of the year, while this ch. is written near the close.

3. Seriously consider.

4. Prevented because of some restraining influence.

5. Some special day of fasting in the ninth month (v. 9), but not on the great day of Atonement, as that was on the tenth day of the seventh month. (Lev. 16:29, 30)—"And this shall be a statute for ever unto you, that in the seventh month, on the tenth day of the month, on that day shall the priest make an atonement for you."

6. Vs. 9-18 give the incidents connected with the reading of the prophecy.

7. A public office, corresponding to our secretary of state.

---

law of thy mother. (Prov. 1:8.) Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord. (Col. 3:20.)

c. And now, because ye have done all these works, saith the Lord, and I spake unto you, rising up early and speaking, but ye heard not; and I called you, but ye answered not. (Jer. 7:13.) From the thirteenth year of Josiah the son of Amon king of Judah, even unto this day, that is the three and twentieth year, the word of the Lord hath come unto me, and I have spoken unto you, rising early and speaking; but ye have not hearkened. (Jer. 25:3.)

d. Since the day that your fathers came forth out of the land of Egypt unto this day I have even sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily rising up early and sending them. (Jer. 7:25.)

e. Now therefore go to, speak to the men of Judah, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I frame evil against you, and devise a device against you: return ye now every one from his evil way, and make your ways and your doings good. (Jer. 18:11.) They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and your fathers for ever and ever: And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. (Jer. 25:5, 6.)

f. Therefore it shall come to pass, that as all good things are come upon you, which the Lord your God promised you; so shall the Lord bring upon you all evil things, until he have destroyed you from off this good land which the Lord your God hath given you. (Josh. 23:15.)

g. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded. (Prov. 1:24.) Therefore will I number you to the sword, and ye shall all bow down to the slaughter: because when I spake, ye did not hear; but did evil before mine eyes, and did choose that wherein I delighted not. (Is. 65:12.)

Chapter 36.

a. Moreover the Lord said unto me, Take thee a great roll, and write in it with a man's pen concerning Mahar-shalal-hash-baz. (Is. 8:1.) Thus speaketh the Lord God of Israel, saying, Write thee all the words that I have spoken unto thee in a book. (Jer. 30:2.)

b. If so be they will hearken, and turn every man from his evil way, that I may repent me of the evil which I purpose to do unto them, because of the evil of their doings. (Jer. 26:3.) Therefore, thou son of man, prepare the stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house. (Ez. 12:3.)

c. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.) If that nation, against whom I have pronounced, turn from their evil, I will repent of the evil that I thought to do unto them. (Jer. 18:8.)

d. The word that Jeremiah the prophet spake unto Baruch the son of Neriah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jeremiah, in the fourth year of Jehoiakim the son of Josiah king of Judah, saying. (Jer. 45:1.)

e. Then all the children of Israel, and all the people, went up, and came unto the house of God, and wept, and sat there before the Lord, and fasted that day until even, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings before the Lord. (Jud. 20:26.) And Jehoshaphat feared, and set himself to seek the Lord, and proclaimed a fast throughout all Judah. (II Chr. 20:3.)

the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, the son of Cu'shī, unto Bā'ruch, saying, Take in thine hand the roll wherein thou hast read in the ears of the people, and come. So Bā'ruch the son of Ne-rī'ah took the roll in his hand, and came unto [f]them.

15 And they said unto him, Sit down now, and read it in our ears. So Bā'ruch read it in their ears.

16 Now it came to pass, when they had heard all the words, they were afraid both one and other, and said unto Bā'ruch, We will surely tell the king of all these words.

17 And they asked Bā'ruch, saying, Tell us now, How didst thou write all these words at his mouth?

18 Then Bā'ruch answered them, He pronounced all these words unto me with his mouth, and I wrote them with ink in the book.

19 [8]Then said the princes unto Bā'ruch, Go, hide thee, thou and Jĕr-e-mī'ah; and let no man know where ye be.

20 ¶ And they went in to the king into the court, but they laid up the roll in the chamber of E-lĭsh'a-mà the scribe, and told all the words in the ears of the king.

21 So the king sent Je-hū'dī to fetch the roll: and he took it out of E'lĭsh-a-mà the scribe's chamber. And Je-hū'dī read it in the ears of the king, and in the ears of all the princes which stood beside the king.

22 Now the king sat in the winterhouse in the ninth month: and there was a [9]fire on the hearth burning before him.

23 And it came to pass, that when Je-hū'dī had read three or four leaves, he cut it with the penknife, and cast it into the fire that was on the hearth, until all the roll was consumed in the fire that was on the hearth.

24 Yet they were not afraid, nor rent their garments, neither the king, nor any of his servants that heard all these words.

25 Nevertheless Ēl'na-than and Del-a-ī'ah and Gĕm-a-rī'ah [g]had made intercession to the king that he would not burn the roll: but he would not hear them.

26 But the king commanded Je-räh'me-el the son of Hăm'me-lĕch, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Āz'rĭ-el, and Shĕl-a-mī'ah the son of Āb'de-el, to take [h]Bā'ruch the scribe and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet: but the [i]Lord hid them.

27 ¶ [10]Then the word of the Lord came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, after [j]that the king had burned the roll, and the words which Bā'ruch wrote at the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

28 Take thee again another roll, and write in it all the former words that were in the first roll, which Je-hoi'a-kim the king of Jū'dah hath burned.

29 And thou shalt say to Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah, Thus saith the Lord; Thou hast burned this roll, saying, Why hast thou written therein, saying, The king of Băb'ў-lon shall certainly come and destroy this land, and shall cause to cease from thence man and beast?

8. Vs. 19-26 describe the reading to the king.

9. That is, a vessel containing coals, the customary method of warming rooms in the East.

10. Vs. 27-32, punishment against Jehoiakim announced.

Ch. 37. B. C. 599-589.

1. This ch. is largely devoted to the personal trials and experiences of Jer. Keil fixes the date at the time of the siege of Jerusalem.

2. Jeconiah.

3. Zedekiah.

30 Therefore thus saith the Lord of Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah; [k]He shall have none to sit upon the throne of Dā'vid: and his dead body shall be cast out in the day to the heat, and in the night to the frost.

31 And I will punish him and his seed and his servants for their iniquity; and I will bring upon them, and upon the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa'lĕm, and upon the men of Jū'dah, all the evil that I have pronounced against them; but they hearkened not.

32 ¶ Then took Jĕr-e-mī'ah another roll, and gave it to Bā'ruch the scribe, the son of Ne-rī'ah; [l]who wrote therein from the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah all the words of the book which Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah had burned in the fire: and there were added besides unto them many like words.

CHAPTER 37.

1 *The Egyptians having raised the siege of the Chaldeans, king Zedekiah sendeth to Jeremiah to pray for the people.* 6 *Jeremiah prophesieth the Chaldeans' certain return and victory.* 11 *He is taken for a fugitive, beaten, and put in prison.* 16 *He assureth Zedekiah of the captivity.*

1 [1]And king Zĕd-e-kī'ah the son of Jo-sī'ah reigned instead of [2]Co-nī'ah the son of Je-hoi'a-kim, [3]whom Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon made king in the land of Jū'dah.

2 But neither he, nor his servants, nor the people of the land, did hearken unto the words of the Lord, which he spake by the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

3 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent Jē'hū-cal the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah and Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Mā-a-sē'iah the priest to the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying, Pray now unto the Lord our God for us.

4 Now Jĕr-e-mī'ah came in and went out among the people: for they had not put him into prison.

5 Then Phā'raōh's army was come forth out of Ē'gў̆pt: and when the Chăl-dē'anş that besieged Je-ru'sa-lĕm heard tidings of them, they departed from Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

6 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord unto the prophet Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord, the God of Īs'ra-el; Thus shall ye say to the king of Jū'dah, that [a]sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Phā'raōh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Ē'gў̆pt into their own land.

8 [b]And the Chăl-dē'anş shall come again, and fight against this city, and take it, and burn it with fire.

9 Thus saith the Lord; Deceive not yourselves, saying, The Chăl-dē'anş shall surely depart from us: for they shall not depart.

10 For though ye had smitten the whole army of the Chăl-dē'anş that fight against you, and there remained but wounded men among them, yet [c]should they rise up every man in his tent, and burn this city with fire.

f. And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house. (Ez. 2:6.)

g. Be not ye therefore partakers with them (7). And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:7, 11.)

h. Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city (34). O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Mat. 23:34, 37.)

i. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Ps. 91:1.) The Lord shall preserve thy going out, and thy coming in, from this time forth, and even for evermore. (Ps. 121:8.) And they shall fight against thee; but they shall not prevail against thee; for I am with thee, saith the Lord, to deliver thee. (Jer. 1:19.)

j. There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)

k. Thus saith the Lord, Write ye this man childless, a man that shall not prosper in his days: for no man of his seed shall prosper, sitting upon the throne of David, and ruling any more in Judah. (Jer. 22:30.)

l. And thou shalt speak unto him, and put words in his mouth: and I will be with thy mouth, and with his mouth, and will teach you what ye shall do. (Ex. 4:15.)

Chapter 37.

a. Enquire, I pray thee, of the Lord for us; for Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon maketh war against us; if so be that the Lord will deal with us according to all his wondrous works, that he may go up from us. (Jer. 21:2.)

b. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. (Ps. 33:10.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Woe to the rebellious children, saith the Lord, that take counsel, but not of me; and that cover with a covering, but not of my Spirit, that they may add sin to sin. (Is. 30:1.) And Zedekiah king of Judah, and his princes, will I give into the hand of their enemies, and into the hand of them that seek their life, and into the hand of the king of Babylon's army, which are gone up from you. Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire. (Jer. 34:21, 22.)

c. Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I will turn back the weapons of war that are in your hands, wherewith ye fight against the

11 ¶ [4]And it came to pass, that when the army of the Chăl-dē'ans was broken [5]up from Je-ru'sa-lĕm for fear of Phā'raōh's army,

12 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah went forth out of Je-ru'sa-lĕm to go into the land of Bĕn'ja-min, to separate [6]himself thence in the midst of the people.

13 And when he was in the gate of Bĕn'ja-min, a captain of the ward was there, whose name was Ī-rī'jah, the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, the son of Hăn-a-nī'ah; and he took Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, saying, Thou fallest away to the Chăl-dē'ans.

14 Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah, It is false; I fall not away to the Chăl-dē'ans. But he hearkened not to him: so Ī-rī'jah took Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and brought him to the princes.

15 Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jŏn'a-than the scribe: for they had made that the prison.

16 ¶ [7]When Jĕr-e-mī'ah was entered into the dungeon, [8]and into the cabins, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah had remained there many days;

17 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent, and took him out: and the king asked him secretly in his house, and said, [d]Is there any word from the Lord? And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, There is: for, said he, thou shalt be delivered into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

18 Moreover Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto king Zĕd-e-kī'ah, What have I [9]offended against thee, or against thy servants, or against this people, that ye have put me in prison?

19 Where are now [9]your prophets which prophesied unto you, saying, The king of Băb'ў-lon shall not come against you, nor against this land?

20 Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jŏn'a-than the scribe, lest I die there.

21 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king commanded that they should commit Jĕr-e-mī'ah into the court of the prison, and [e]that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, [f]until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jĕr-e-mī'ah remained [g]in the court of the prison.

CHAPTER 38.

1 *Jeremiah, by a false suggestion, is put into the dungeon of Malhiah.* 7 *Ebed-melech, by suit, getteth him some enlargement.* 14 *Upon secret conference he counselleth the king by yielding to save his life.* 24 *By the king's instructions he concealeth the conference from the princes.*

1 [1]Then Shĕph-a-tī'ah the son of Măt'tan, and Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of Păsh'ŭr, and Jū'cal the son of Shĕl-e-mī'ah, and Păsh'ŭr the son of Măl-chī'ah, [a]heard the words that Jĕr-e-mī'ah had spoken unto all the people, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord, He that remaineth in this city shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: but he that goeth forth to the Chăl-dē'ans shall live; for he shall have his life for a prey, and shall live.

3 Thus saith the Lord, [b]This city shall surely be given into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon's army, which shall take it.

4 Therefore the princes said unto the king, We beseech thee, [c]let this man be put to death: for thus he weakeneth the hands of the men of war that remain in this city, and the hands of all the people, in speaking such words unto them: for this man seeketh not the welfare of this people, but the [2]hurt.

5 Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king said, Behold, he is in your hand: for the king is not he that can do any thing against you.

6 [3]Then took they Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and cast him into [d]the [4]dungeon of Măl-chī'ah the son of Hăm'me-lĕch, that was in the court of the prison: and they let down Jĕr-e-mī'ah with cords. And in the dungeon there was no water, but mire: so Jĕr-e-mī'ah sunk in the mire.

7 ¶ Now when Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, one of the eunuchs which was in the king's house, heard that they had put Jĕr-e-mī'ah in the [4]dungeon; the king then sitting in the gate of Bĕn'ja-min;

8 Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch went forth out of the king's house, and spake to the king, saying,

9 My lord the king, these men have done evil in all that they have done to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, whom they have cast into the [4]dungeon; and he is like to die for hunger in the place where he is: for there is no more bread in the city.

10 Then the king commanded Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, saying, Take from hence thirty men with thee, and take up Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet out of the [4]dungeon, before he die.

11 So Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch took the men with him, and went into the house of the king under the treasury, and took thence old cast clouts and old rotten rags, and let them down by cords into the dungeon to Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

12 And [e]Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Put now these old cast clouts and rotten rags under thine armholes under the cords. And Jĕr-e-mī'ah did so.

13 So they drew up Jĕr-e-mī'ah with cords, and took him up out of the dungeon: and Jĕr-e-mī'ah remained in the court of the prison.

14 [5]¶ Then Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sent, and took Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet unto him into the third entry that is in the house of the Lord: and the king said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, I will ask thee a thing; hide nothing from me.

15 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah, If I declare it unto thee, wilt thou not surely put me to death? and if I give thee counsel, wilt [6]thou not hearken unto me?

---

4. Vs. 11-15, Jeremiah's imprisonment.

5. Gone up.

6. To slip away.

7. Vs. 16-21 record Jeremiah's interview with the king.

8. Into the cells of the dungeon house. (R. V.)

9. Events have proven your prophets to be false.

Ch. 38. B. C. 589.

1. The prophecies of Jer. have become very offensive to the false and wicked princes. The king has removed him from the dungeon house to the liberty of the prison court. This ch. records the efforts of the princes to have him done away with.

2. He sought their welfare, but not as they saw it.

3. Vs. 6-13 record the closer confinement of Jer. for awnile, then his release.

4. Cistern.

5. Vs. 14-28 record a private interview which King Zedekiah had with Jeremiah.

6. "Thou wilt not hearken unto me."

---

king of Babylon, and against the Chaldeans, which besiege you without the walls, and I will assemble them into the midst of this city. (Jer. 21:4.)

d. For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. (Mk. 6:20.)

e. And the ravens brought him bread and flesh in the morning, and bread and flesh in the evening; and he drank of the brook (7). Arise, get to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee. (I Ks. 17:6, 9.) In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword. (Job 5:20.)

f. And on the ninth day of the fourth month the famine prevailed in the city, and there was no bread for the people of the land. (II Ks. 25:3.) So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zedekiah. And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land. (Jer. 52:5, 6.) See ch. 38:9.

g. But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fastings. (II Cor. 6:4, 5.)

Chapter 38.

a. And unto this people thou shalt say, Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I set before you the way of life, and the way of death. (Jer. 21:8.) But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming. (Acts 13:45.)

b. For I have set my face against this city for evil, and not for good, saith the Lord; it shall be given into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire. (Jer. 21:10.) Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall take it. (Jer. 32:3.)

c. Then spake the priests and the prophets unto the princes, and to all the people, saying, This man is worthy to die; for he hath prophesied against this city, as ye have heard with your ears. (Jer. 26:11.) Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. (Amos 7:10.)

d. They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me. (Lam. 3:53.) And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.)

e. He that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward. (Mat. 10:41.) For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Christ, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward. (Mk. 9:41.) Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she

16 So Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king sware secretly unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying, As the Lord liveth, [f]that made us this soul, I will not put thee to death, neither will I give thee into the hand of these men that seek thy life.

17 Then said Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Zĕd-e-kī'ah, Thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; If thou wilt assuredly [g]go forth unto the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, then thy soul shall live, and this city shall not be burned with fire; and thou shalt live, and thine house:

18 But if thou wilt not go forth to the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, then shall this city be given into the hand of the Chăl-dē'anș, and they shall burn it with fire, and [h]thou shalt not escape out of their hand.

19 And Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, I am afraid of the Jews that are fallen to the Chăl-dē'anș, lest they deliver me into their hand, and they mock me.

20 But Jĕr-e-mī'ah said, They shall not deliver thee. Obey, I beseech thee, the voice of the Lord, which I speak unto thee: so it shall be well unto thee, and thy soul shall live.

21 But if thou refuse to go forth, this is the word that the Lord hath shewed me:

22 And, behold, all the [7]women that are left in the king of Jū'dah's house shall be brought forth to the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes, and those women shall say, Thy friends have set thee on, and have prevailed against thee: thy feet are sunk in the mire, and they are turned away back.

23 So they shall bring out all thy wives and thy children to the Chăl-dē'anș: and thou shalt not escape out of their hand, but shalt be taken by the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon: and thou shalt cause this city to be burned with fire.

24 ¶ Then said Zĕd-e-kī'ah unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Let no man know of these words, and thou shalt not die.

25 But if the princes hear that I have talked with thee, and they come unto thee, and say unto thee, Declare unto us now what thou hast said unto the king, hide it not from us, and we will not put thee to death; also what the king said unto thee:

26 Then thou shalt say unto them, [i]I presented my supplication before the king, that he would not cause me to return to Jŏn'a-than's house, to die there.

27 Then came all the princes unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and asked him: and he told them according to all these words that the king had commanded. So they left off speaking with him; for the matter was not perceived.

28 So [j]Jĕr-e-mī'ah abode in the court of the prison until the day that Je-rū'sa-lĕm was taken: and he was there when Je-rū'sa-lĕm was taken.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *Jerusalem is taken.* 4 *Zedekiah is made blind, and sent to Babylon.* 8 *The city ruinated,* 9 *the people captivated.* 11 *Nebuchadrezzar's charge for the good usage of Jeremiah.*

1 [1]In the ninth year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, in the tenth month, came Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon and all his army against Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and they besieged it.

2 And in the eleventh year of Zĕd-e-kī'ah, in the fourth month, the ninth day of the month, the city was broken up.

3 And all the princes of the king of Băb'ў-lon came in, and sat in the middle gate, even Nĕr'gal-sha-rē'zer, Săm'găr-nē'bo, Săr-sē'chim, Răb'sa-rĭs, Nĕr'gal-sha-rē'zer, Răb'-măg, with all the residue of the princes of the king of Băb'ў-lon.

4 ¶ [2]And it came to pass, that when Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah [3]saw them, and all the men of war, then they fled, and went forth out of the city by night, by the way of the king's garden, by the gate betwixt the [4]two walls: and he went out the way of the plain.

5 But the Chăl-dē'anș' army pursued after them, and [a]overtook Zĕd-e-kī'ah in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and when they had taken him, they brought him up to Nĕb-u-chăd-nez'zar king of Băb'ў-lon to [5]Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math, where he gave judgment upon him.

6 Then the king of Băb'ў-lon slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah in Rĭb'lah before his eyes: also the king of Băb'ў-lon slew all the nobles of Jū'dah.

7 Moreover he put out [6]Zĕd-e-kī'ah's eyes, and bound him with chains, to carry him to Băb'ў-lon.

8 ¶ And the [b]Chăl-dē'anș burned the king's house, and the houses of the people, with fire, and brake down the walls of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

9 [c]Then [7]Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the [8]captain of the guard carried away captive into Băb'ў-lon the remnant of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that [9]fell to him, with the rest of the people that remained.

10 But Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard left of the poor of the people, which had nothing, in the land of Jū'dah, and gave them vineyards and fields at the same time.

11 ¶ Now Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon gave charge concerning Jĕr-e-mī'ah to Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard, saying,

12 Take him, and [d]look well to him, and do him no harm; but do unto him even as he shall say unto thee.

13 So Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard sent, and Nĕb-u-shăs'ban, Răb'-sa-rĭs, and Nĕr'gal-sha-rē'zer, Răb'-măg, and all the king of Băb'ў-lon's princes;

14 Even they sent, and took Jĕr-e-mī'ah out of the court of the prison, and committed him unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, that he should carry him home: so he dwelt among the people.

7. The very evil which Zedekiah wished to escape befalls him, because of his disobedience.

Ch. 39. B. C. 590-588.

1. Ch. 39 records the taking of Jerusalem and the subsequent events. It is divided into two parts—first, the capture of Jerusalem, the fate of Zed. and Jer. and the removal of the people to Babylon; second, the assurance of safety to Ebedmelech.

2. Vs. 4-14 record the great faith of Jer. and Zed.

3. Knew by the confusion, as it was night. Latter part of verse.

4. Ophel on the east, Zion on the west.

5. On the right bank of the Orontes, about 35 miles from Baalbec; is identified to the present time.

6. This verse explains Ezek. 12:13 —"My net also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Babylon to the land of the Chaldeans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there."

7. The highest officer or commander-in-chief of the army, also secretary of state.

8. Chief of the executioners.

9. Deserters.

hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. (Mk. 14:9.) And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:32.)

f. The burden of the word of the Lord for Israel, saith the Lord, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him. (Zech. 12:1.) Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? (Heb. 12:9.)

g. See ch. 39:3.

h. Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Go and speak to Zedekiah king of Judah, and tell him; Thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will give this city into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall burn it with fire: And thou shalt not escape out of his hand, but shalt surely be taken, and delivered into his hand; and thine eyes shall behold the eyes of the king of Babylon, and he shall speak with thee mouth to mouth, and thou shalt go to Babylon. (Jer. 34:2, 3.)

i. Therefore hear now, I pray thee, O my lord the king: let my supplication, I pray thee, be accepted before thee; that thou cause me not to return to the house of Jonathan the scribe, lest I die there. (Jer. 37:20.)

j. Then Zedekiah the king commanded that they should commit Jeremiah into the court of the prison, and that they should give him daily a piece of bread out of the bakers' street, until all the bread in the city were spent. Thus Jeremiah remained in the court of the prison. (Jer. 37:21.)

Chapter 39.

a. And Zedekiah king of Judah shall not escape out of the hand of the Chaldeans, but shall surely be delivered into the hand of the king of Babylon, and shall speak with him mouth to mouth, and his eyes shall behold his eyes; And he shall lead Zedekiah to Babylon, and there shall he be until I visit him, saith the Lord: though ye fight with the Chaldeans, ye shall not prosper. (Jer. 32:4, 5.)

b. And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire. (II Ks. 25:9.) And burned the house of the Lord, and the king's house; and all the houses of Jerusalem, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire. (Jer. 52:13.)

c. Now the rest of the people that were left in the city, and the fugitives that fell away to the king of Babylon, with the remnant of the multitude, did Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carry away. (II Ks. 25:11.) Then Nebuzaradan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Babylon, and the rest of the multitude. (Jer. 52:15.)

d. Set thine eyes upon him.—He shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee. In famine he shall redeem thee from death; and in war from the power of the sword. (Job 5:19, 20.)

15 ¶ [10]Now the word of the Lord [11]came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, while he was shut up in the court of the prison, saying,

16 Go and speak to [e]Ē'bĕd-mē'lĕch the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-an, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Īs'ra-el; Behold, [f]I will bring my words upon this city for evil, and not for good; and they shall be accomplished in that day before thee.

17 But I will [g]deliver thee in that day, saith the Lord: and thou shalt not be given into the hand of the men of [12]whom thou art afraid.

18 For I will surely deliver thee, and thou shalt not fall by the sword, but thy life shall be for a prey unto thee: because thou hast put thy trust in me, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 40.

1 *Jeremiah, being set free by Nebuzar-adan, goeth to Gedaliah.* 7 *The dispersed Jews repair unto him.* 13 *Johanan revealing Ishmael's conspiracy is not believed.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah from the Lord, after that Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard had let him go from [2]Rā'mah, when he had taken him being bound in chains among all that were carried away captive of Je-ru'sa-lĕm and Jū'dah, which were carried away captive unto Băb'ў-lon.

2 And the captain of the guard took Jĕr-e-mī'ah, and [a]said unto him, The Lord thy God hath pronounced this evil upon this place.

3 Now the Lord hath brought it, and done according as he hath said: [b]because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed his voice, therefore this thing is come upon you.

4 And now, behold, I loose thee this day from the chains which were upon thine hand. If it seem good unto thee to come with me into Băb'ў-lon, come; and [c]I will look well unto thee: but if it seem ill unto thee to come with me into Băb'ў-lon, forbear: behold, all the land is before thee: whither it seemeth good and convenient for thee to go, thither go.

5 Now while he was not yet [3]gone back, he said, Go back also to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, whom the king of Băb'ў-lon hath made governor over the cities of Jū'dah, and dwell with him among the people: or go wheresoever it seemeth convenient unto thee to go. So the captain of the guard [d]gave him victuals and a reward, and let him go.

6 [4]Then went Jĕr-e-mī'ah unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam to [5]Mĭz'pah; and dwelt with him among the people that were left in the land.

10. Vs. 15-18 record the message of consolation to Ebedmelech.

11. Supposed to be at the time of Jer.'s deliverance and put here so as not to make a breach in the narration.

12. The Chaldeans.

Ch. 40. B. C. 588.

1. This ch. records the gathering of the people to Gedaliah and the conspiracy of Ishmael against him. Vs. 1-5 record the release of Jer.

2. About 5 miles north of Jerusalem.

3. While he hesitated, wavered.

4. Vs. 6-12 record the gathering of the people to Gedaliah.

5. Near Raamah, five miles north of Jerusalem, the place where Samuel judged the people, also where Saul was chosen king. (I Sam. 10:17-24.)

6. Vs. 13-16, Ishmael's conspiracy against Gedaliah made known.

7 ¶ Now when all the captains of the forces which were in the fields, even they and their men, heard that the king of Băb'ў-lon had made Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam governor in the land, and had committed unto him men, and women, and children, and of the poor of the land, of them that were not carried away captive to Băb'ў-lon;

8 Then they came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah, even Īsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and Jo-hā'nan and Jŏn'a-than the sons of Ka-rē'ah, and Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Tăn'hu-mĕth, and the sons of Ē'phāi the Ne-tŏph'a-thīte, and Jĕz-a-nī'ah the son of a Ma-ăch'a-thīte, they and their men.

9 And Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan sware unto them and to their men, saying, Fear not to serve the Chăl-dē'anş: dwell in the land, and serve the king of Băb'ў-lon, and it shall be well with you.

10 As for me, behold, I will dwell at Mĭz'pah, to serve the Chăl-dē'anş, which will come unto us: but ye, gather ye wine, and summer fruits, and oil, and put them in your vessels, and dwell in your cities that ye have taken.

11 Likewise when all the [e]Jewş that were in Mō'ab, and among the Ām'mŏn-ītes, and in Ē'dom, and that were in all the countries, heard that the king of Băb'ў-lon had left a remnant of Jū'dah, and that he had set over them Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan;

12 Even all the Jews returned out of all places whither they were driven, and came to the land of Jū'dah, to Gĕd-a-lī'ah, unto Mĭz'pah, and gathered wine and summer fruits very much.

13 ¶ [6]Moreover Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were in the fields, came to Gĕd-a-lī'ah to Mĭz'pah,

14 And said unto him, Dost thou certainly know that Bā'a-lĭs the king of the Ām'mŏn-ītes hath sent Īsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah to slay thee? But Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam believed them not.

15 Then Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah spake to Gĕd-a-lī'ah in Mĭz'pah secretly, saying, Let me go, I pray thee, and I will slay Īsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and no man shall know it: wherefore should he slay thee, that all the Jewş which are gathered unto thee should be scattered, and the remnant in Jū'dah perish?

16 But Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam said unto Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, Thou shalt [f]not do this thing: for thou speakest falsely of Īsh'ma-el.

The Lord said, Verily it shall be well with thy remnant; verily I will cause the enemy to entreat thee well in the time of evil and in the time of affliction (11). And I will make thee unto this people a fenced brasen wall: and they shall fight against thee, but they shall not prevail against thee: for I am with thee to save thee, and to deliver thee, saith the Lord. And I will deliver thee out of the hand of the wicked, and I will redeem thee out of the hand of the terrible. (Jer. 15:11, 20, 21.)

e. And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:42.)

f. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:12.)

g. The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:6.) If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he will deliver us out of thine hand, O king. (Dan. 3:17.) And lead us not into temptation, but deliver us from evil. (Mat. 6:13.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) Thou shalt compass me about with songs of deliverance. Selah. (Ps. 32:7.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)

Chapter 40.

a. Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Dt. 29:24, 25.) All that found them have devoured them; and their adversaries said, We offend not, because they have sinned against the Lord, the habitation of justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers. (Jer. 50:7.)

b. Yea, all Israel hath transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. (Dan. 9:11.)

c. I will set mine eyes upon thee.—When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) Be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. So that we may boldly say, The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me. (Heb. 13:5, 6.)

d. Them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.) Better is little with the fear of the Lord, than great treasure, and trouble therewith. (Prov. 15:16.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

e. Let mine outcasts dwell with thee, Moab; be thou a covert to them from the face of the spoiler: for the extortioner is at an end, the spoiler ceaseth, the oppressors are consumed out of the land. (Is. 16:4.) Neither shouldest thou [Edom] have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress. (Ob. 14.)

f. The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going. (Prov. 14:15.) Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up, Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil. (I Cor. 13:4, 5.) Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.)

CHAPTER 41.

1 *Ishmael, treacherously killing Gedaliah and others, purposeth with the residue to flee unto the Ammonites.* 11 *Johanan recovereth the captives, and mindeth to flee into Egypt.*

1 [1]Now it came to pass in the [2]seventh month, that Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah the son of E-lĭsh'a-mà, of the seed royal, and the princes of the king, even ten men with him, came unto Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam to Mĭz'pah; and there they [a]did [3]eat bread together in Mĭz'pah.

2 Then arose Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and the ten men that were with him, and smote Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan with the sword, and slew him, whom the king of Băb'ў-lon had made governor over the land.

3 Ĭsh'ma-el also slew [b]all the Jews that were with him, even with Gĕd-a-lī'ah, at Mĭz'pah, and the Chăl-dē'ans that were found there, and the men of war.

4 And it came to pass the second day after he had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah, and no man [4]knew it,

5 That there came certain from Shē'chem, from Shī'lōh, and from Sa-mā'rĭ-à, even fourscore men, [c]having their beards shaven, and their clothes rent, and having [5]cut themselves, with offerings and incense in their hand, to bring them to the house of the Lord.

6 And Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah went forth from Mĭz'pah to meet them, weeping all along as he went: and it came to pass, as he met them, he said unto them, Come to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam.

7 And it was so, when they came into the midst of the city, that Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah slew them, and cast them into the midst of the pit, he, and the men that were with him.

8 But ten men were found among them that said unto Ĭsh'ma-el, Slay us not: for we have treasures in the field, of wheat, and of barley, and of oil, and of honey. So he forbare, and slew them not among their brethren.

9 Now the pit wherein Ĭsh'ma-el had cast all the dead bodies of the men, whom he had slain because of Gĕd-a-lī'ah, was it which Ā'sà the king had made for fear of Bā'a-shà king of Ĭs'ra-el: and Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah filled it with them that were slain.

10 Then Ĭsh'ma-el carried away captive all the residue of the people that were in Mĭz'pah, even the king's daughters, and all the people that remained in Mĭz'pah, whon Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard had committed to Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam: and Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah carried them away captive, and departed to go over to the Ām'mŏn-ītes.

11 ¶ [6]But when [7]Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, heard of all the evil that Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah had done,

12 Then they took all the men, and went to fight with Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, and found him by the great waters that are in Gĭb'e-on.

13 Now it came to pass, that when all the people which were with Ĭsh'ma-el saw Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, then they were glad.

14 So all the people that Ĭsh'ma-el had carried away captive from Mĭz'pah cast about and returned, and went unto Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah.

15 But Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah escaped from Jo-hā'nan with eight men, and went to the Ām'mŏn-ītes.

16 Then took Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces that were with him, all the remnant of the people whom he had recovered from Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah, from Mĭz'pah, after that he had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam, even mighty men of war, and the women, and the children, and the eunuchs, whom he had brought again from Gĭb'e-on:

17 And they departed, and dwelt in the habitation of [d]Chĭm'ham, which is by Bĕth'-lĕhĕm, to go to enter into Ē'gўpt,

18 Because of the Chăl-dē'ans: for they were afraid of them, because Ĭsh'ma-el the son of Nĕth-a-nī'ah had slain Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam, whom the king of Băb'ў-lon made governor in the land.

Ch. 41. B. C. 588.

1. This ch. is largely devoted to the incidents connected with the murder of Gedaliah by Ishmael, and the efforts made to capture the murderer.

2. Thus Gedaliah was not in office quite two months.

3. Feigned hospitality for the purpose of treachery.

4. No man beyond or away from Mizpah.

5. A practice forbidden by the law. (Dt. 14) —"Ye are the children of the Lord your God, ye shall not cut yourselves nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead."

6. Vs. 11-18 record the efforts made by Johanan to avenge the death of Gedaliah.

7. The friend who had warned Gedaliah of the plot to take his life.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *Johanan desireth Jeremiah to enquire of God, promising obedience to his will.* 7 *Jeremiah assureth him of safety in Judea,* 13 *and destruction in Egypt.* 19 *He reproveth their hypocrisy, in requiring of the Lord that which they meant not.*

1 [1]Then all the captains of the forces, and Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and Jĕz-a-nī'ah the son of Hŏsh-a-ī'ah, and all the people from the least even unto the greatest, came near,

2 And said unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, Let, we beseech thee, our supplication be accepted before thee, and [a]pray for us unto the Lord thy God, even for all this remnant; (for we are left but a few of many, as thine eyes do behold us:)

3 That the Lord thy God may shew us [b]the way wherein we may walk, and the thing that we may do.

4 Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet said unto them, I have heard you; behold, I will pray unto the Lord your God according to your words; and it shall come to pass, that whatsoever thing the Lord shall answer you, I will declare it unto you; I will [c]keep nothing back from you.

Ch. 42. B. C. 588.

1. In ch. 42, Johanan and the Jews inquire of God through Jer. what will be their fate if they go into Egypt, promising obedience to the divine will; although, if the advice they ask for is contrary to their desires, they will follow their determined course anyway. Their hypocrisy is severely reproved. Vs. 1-6 record their request of an inquiry of God.

Chapter 41.

a. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. (Ps. 41:9.) But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. (Luke 22:21.)

b. Why boastest thou thyself in mischief, O mighty man? the goodness of God endureth continually. (Ps. 52:1.) For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.) For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. (Prov. 4:16.) Their feet are swift to shed blood: Destruction and misery are in their ways. (Rom. 3:15, 16.)

c. Ye shall not round the corners of your heads, neither shalt thou mar the corners of thy beard. Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:27, 28.) Ye are the children of the Lord your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. (Dt. 14:1.) He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off. (Is. 15:2.) For every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth. (Jer. 48:37.) They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads. (Ez. 7:18.)

d. Let thy servant, I pray thee, turn back again, that I may die in mine own city, and be buried by the grave of my father and of my mother: but behold thy servant Chimham; let him go over with my lord the king; and do to him what shall seem good unto thee. And the king answered, Chimham shall go over with me, and I will do to him that which shall seem good unto thee: and whatsoever thou shalt require of me, that will I do for thee. (II Sam. 19:37, 38.)

Chapter 42.

a. And the children of Israel said to Samuel, Cease not to cry unto the Lord our God for us, that he will save us out of the hand of the Philistines. (I Sam. 7:8.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.)

b. Trust in the Lord with all thine heart; and lean not unto thine own understanding. In all thy ways acknowledge him, and he shall direct thy paths. (Prov. 3:5, 6.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.) In God I will praise his word: in God I have put my trust; I will not fear what flesh can do unto me. (Ps. 56:4.)

c. And Samuel told him every whit, and hid nothing from him. And he said, It is the Lord: let him do what seemeth him good. (I Sam. 3:18.) And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you,

5 Then they said to Jĕr-e-mī'ah, The Lord be a true and faithful witness [d]between us, if we do not even according to all things for the which the Lord thy God shall send thee to us.

6 Whether it be good, or whether it be evil, we will [e]obey the voice of the Lord our God, to whom we send thee; that it may be well with us, when we obey the voice of the Lord our God.

7 ¶ [2]And it came to pass after [3]ten days, that the word of the Lord came unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

8 Then called he Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces which were with him, and all the people from the least even to the greatest,

9 And said unto them, Thus saith the Lord, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, unto whom ye sent me to present your supplication before him;

10 If ye will still abide in this land, then [f]will I build you, and not pull you down, and I will plant you, and not pluck you up: for I [g]repent me of the evil that I have done unto you.

11 Be not afraid of the king of Băb'ў-lon, of whom ye are afraid; be not afraid of him, saith the Lord: [h]for I am with you to save you, and to deliver you from his hand.

12 And [i]I will shew mercies unto you, that he may have mercy upon you, and cause you to return to your own land.

13 ¶ [4]But if [j]ye say, We will not dwell in this land, neither obey the voice of the Lord your God,

14 Saying, No; but we will go into the land of Ē'ġўpt, where we shall see no war, nor hear the sound of the trumpet, nor have hunger of bread; and there will we dwell:

15 And now therefore hear the word of the Lord, ye remnant of Jū'dah; Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; If ye wholly set your faces to enter into Ē'ġўpt, and go to sojourn there;

16 Then it shall come to pass, that the sword, which ye feared, shall overtake you there in the land of Ē'ġўpt, and the famine, whereof ye were afraid, shall follow close after you there in Ē'ġўpt; and there ye shall die.

17 So shall it be with all the men that set their faces to go into Ē'ġўpt to sojourn there; they shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence: and none of them shall remain or escape from the evil that I will bring upon them.

18 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; As mine anger and my fury hath been [k]poured forth upon the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Ē'ġўpt: and [l]ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more.

19 ¶ [5]The Lord hath said concerning you, O ye remnant of Jū'dah; Go ye not into Ē'ġўpt: know certainly that I have admonished you this day.

20 For [m]ye [6]dissembled in your hearts, when ye sent me unto the Lord your God, saying, Pray for us unto the Lord our God; and according unto all that the Lord our God shall say, so declare unto us, and we will do it.

21 And now I have this day declared it to you; but ye have not obeyed the voice of the Lord your God, nor any thing for the which he hath sent me unto you.

22 Now therefore know certainly that ye shall die by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence, in the place whither ye desire to go and to sojourn.

CHAPTER 43.

1 *Johanan, discrediting Jeremiah's prophecy, carrieth Jeremiah and others into Egypt.* 8 *Jeremiah prophesieth by a type the conquest of Egypt by the Babylonians.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that when Jĕr-e-mī'ah had made an end of speaking unto all the people all the words of the Lord their God, for which the Lord their God had sent him to them, even all these words,

2 Then spake Āz-a-rī'ah the son of Hŏsh-a-ī'ah, and [2]Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all [a]the proud men, saying unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah, Thou speakest falsely: the Lord our God hath not sent thee to say, Go not into Ē'ġўpt to sojourn there:

3 But Bā'rụch the son of Ne-rī'ah setteth thee on against us, for to deliver us into the hand of the Chăl-dē'ans, that they might put us to death, and carry us away captives into Băb'ў-lon.

4 So Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces, and all the people, obeyed not the voice of the Lord, to dwell in the land of Jū'dah.

5 But Jo-hā'nan the son of Ka-rē'ah, and all the captains of the forces, took all the remnant of Jū'dah, that were returned from all nations, whither they had been driven, to dwell in the land of Jū'dah;

6 Even men, and women, and children, and the king's daughters, and every person that Nĕb'u-zăr-ā'dan the captain of the guard had left with Gĕd-a-lī'ah the son of A-hī'kam the son of Shā'phan, and Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, and Bā'rụch the son of Ne-rī'ah.

7 So they came into the land of Ē'ġўpt: for

2. Vs. 7-12 record Jeremiah's answer.

3. A delay, perhaps to better prepare them for the forthcoming answer.

4. Vs. 13-18 give the destruction in Egypt as the second part of the answer.

5. In vs. 19-22 their hypocrisy is severely reproved by Jer.

6. Been deceitful.

Ch. 43. B. C. 588.

1. In this ch. the journey is made to Egypt, and Jer. foretells the conquest by Nebuchadnezzar. Vs. 1-7 record the journey.

2. Johanan seems to have become greatly changed in some way. He was once the friend of Gedaliah, but now the persecutor of Jer.

---

but have shown you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house. (Acts 20:20.)

d. And Mizpah; for he said, The Lord watch between me and thee, when we are absent one from another. If thou shalt afflict my daughters, or if thou shalt take other wives besides my daughters, no man is with us; see, God is witness betwixt me and thee. (Gen. 31:49, 50.)

e. And he took the book of the covenant, and read in the audience of the people: and they said, All that the Lord hath said will we do, and be obedient. (Ex. 24:7.) (I stood between the Lord and you at that time, to show you the word of the Lord; for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount;) saying (5), Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:5, 7.) And the people said unto Joshua, The Lord our God will we serve, and his voice will we obey. (Josh. 24:24.)

f. And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:28.)

g. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry: And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:44, 45.) Thou hast forsaken me, saith the Lord, thou art gone backward: therefore will I stretch out my hand against thee, and destroy thee; I am weary with repenting. (Jer. 15:6.)

h. The Lord is on my side; I will not fear: what can man do unto me? (Ps. 118:6.) Fear not; for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west. (Is. 43:5.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

i. And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. He made them also to be pitied of all those that carried them captives. (Ps. 106:45, 46.) But though he caused grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. (Lam. 3:32.)

j. As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the Lord, we will not hearken unto thee. (Jer. 44:16.)

k. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, mine anger and my fury shall be poured out upon this place, upon man, and upon beast, and upon the trees of the field, and upon the fruit of the ground; and it shall burn, and shall not be quenched. (Jer. 7:20.)

l. And I will deliver them to be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth for their hurt, to be a reproach and a proverb, a taunt and a curse, in all places whither I shall drive them. (Jer. 24:9.) Then will I make this house like Shiloh, and will make this city a curse to all the nations of the earth. (Jer. 26:6.) And I will persecute them with the sword, with the famine, and with the pestilence, and will deliver them to be removed to all the kingdoms of the earth, to be a curse, and an astonishment, and an hissing, and a reproach, among all the nations whither I have driven them. (Jer. 29:18.)

m. And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. (Gal. 6:7.)

Chapter 43.

a. Who have said, With our tongue will we prevail; our lips are our own: who is lord over us? (Ps. 12:4.) Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord: yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee? (Mal. 3:13.) And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. (II Thess. 2:10.)

they obeyed not the voice of the Lord: thus came they even to Täh'pan-hēs.

8 ¶ [3]Then came the word of the Lord unto Jĕr-e-mī'ah in Täh'pan-hēs, saying,

9 Take great stones in thine hand, and hide them in the clay in the brickkiln, which is at the entry of Phā'raōh's house in Täh'-pan-hēs, in the sight of the men of Jū'dah;

10 And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, I will send and take [b]Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'y-lon, my servant, and will set his throne upon these stones that I have hid; and he shall spread his royal pavilion over them.

11 And when he cometh, he shall smite the land of Ē'ġyp't, and deliver [c]such as are for death [4]to death; and such as are for captivity [4]to captivity; and such as are for the sword [4]to the sword.

12 And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the [d]gods of Ē'ġyp't; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Ē'ġyp't, as a shepherd putteth on his garment; and he shall go forth from thence in peace.

13 He shall break also the images of Bĕth-shē'mĕsh, that is in the land of Ē'ġyp't; and the houses of the gods of the E-ġyp'tians shall he burn with fire.

CHAPTER 44.

1 *Jeremiah expresseth the desolation of Judah for their idolatry.* 11 *He prophesieth their destruction, who commit idolatry in Egypt.* 15 *The obstinacy of the Jews.* 20 *Jeremiah threateneth them for the same,* 29 *and prophesieth the destruction of Egypt.*

1 [1]The word that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah concerning all the Jews which dwell in the land of E'ġyp't, which dwell at Mīg'dol, and at Täh'-pan-hēs, and at Nŏph, and in the country of [2]Păth'ros, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and upon all the cities of Jū'dah; and, behold, this day they are [e]a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein,

3 Because of their wickedness which they have committed to provoke me to anger, in that they went [3]to burn [b]incense, and to serve other gods, whom they knew not, neither they, ye, nor your fathers.

4 Howbeit [c]I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, rising early and sending them, saying, Oh, do not this abominable thing that I hate.

5 But they hearkened not, nor inclined their ear to turn from their wickedness, to burn no incense unto other gods.

6 Wherefore my fury and mine anger was poured forth, and was kindled in the cities of Jū'dah and in the streets of Je-ru'sa-lĕm; and they are wasted and desolate, as at this day.

3. Vs. 8-13, the prophecy concerning Egypt.

4. According as God shall order, some shall die by the plague, others by the sword, others be taken captive; perhaps according to their sin and stubbornness.

Ch. 44. B. C. 587.

1. In this ch. Jer. severely reproves the Jews for their idolatry in Egypt and pronounces judgments upon them and Egypt also.

2. Upper Egypt.

3. Going to burn incense.

4. In vs. 8-14 the people are told that continuation in idolatry can bring only ruin.

5. In vs. 15-19 the Judahites reply that they have been prosperous when living in idolatry.

7 Therefore now thus saith the Lord, the God of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Wherefore commit ye this great evil against your souls, to cut off from you man and woman, child and suckling, out of Jū'dah, to leave you none to remain;

8 [4]In that ye [d]provoke me unto wrath with the works of your hands, burning incense unto other gods in the land of Ē'ġyp't, whither ye be gone to dwell, that ye might cut yourselves off, and that ye might be a curse and a reproach among all the nations of the earth?

9 Have ye forgotten the wickedness of your fathers, and the wickedness of the kings of Jū'dah, and the wickedness of their wives, and your own wickedness, and the wickedness of your wives, which they have committed in the land of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Je-ru'-sa-lĕm?

10 They are not humbled even unto this day, neither have they feared, nor walked in my law, nor in my statutes, that I set before you and before your fathers.

11 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el; Behold, [e]I will set my face against you for evil, and to cut off all Jū'dah.

12 And I will take the remnant of Jū'dah, that have set their faces to go into the land of E'ġyp't to sojourn there, and they shall all be consumed, and fall in the land of Ē'ġyp't; they shall even be consumed by the sword and by the famine: they shall die, from the least even unto the greatest, by the sword and by the famine: and they shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach.

13 For I will punish them that dwell in the land of Ē'ġyp't, as I have punished Je-ru'sa-lĕm, by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence:

14 So that none of the remnant of Jū'dah, which are gone into the land of Ē'ġyp't to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Jū'dah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape.

15 ¶ [5]Then all the men which knew that their wives had burned incense unto other gods, and all the women that stood by, a great multitude, even all the people that dwelt in the land of Ē'ġyp't, in Păth'ros, answered Jĕr-e-mī'ah, saying,

16 As for the word that thou hast spoken unto us in the name of the Lord, [f]we will not hearken unto thee.

17 But we will certainly [g]do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the

b. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. I have given him the land of Egypt for his labor wherewith he served against it [Tyre], because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 29:19, 20.)

c. And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lord; Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity. (Jer. 15:2.) Then said I, I will not feed you: that that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another. (Zech. 11:9.)

d. For I will pass through the land of Egypt this night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt I will execute judgment: I am the Lord. (Ex. 12:12.)

Chapter 44.

a. Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant. (Jer. 34:22.) And I will make Jerusalem heaps, and a den of dragons; and I will make the cities of Judah desolate, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 9:11.)

b. Because they have forsaken me, and have estranged this place, and have burnt incense in it unto other gods, whom neither they nor their fathers have known, nor the kings of Judah, and have filled this place with the blood of innocents. (Jer. 19:4.) They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. (Dt. 32:17.)

c. And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place. (II Chr. 36:15.) And the Lord hath sent unto you all his servants the prophets, rising early and sending them; but ye have not hearkened, nor inclined your ear to hear. (Jer. 25:4.)

d. And go not after other gods to serve them, and to worship them, and provoke me not to anger with the works of your hands; and I will do you no hurt. Yet ye have not hearkened unto me, saith the Lord; that ye might provoke me to anger with the works of your hands to your own hurt. (Jer. 25:6, 7.)

e. And the soul that turneth after such as have familiar spirits, and after wizards, to go a whoring after them, I will even set my face against that soul, and will cut him off from among his people. (Lev. 20:6.) And though they go into captivity before their enemies, thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good. (Amos 9:4.)

f. Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.)

g. That which is gone out of thy lips thou shalt keep and perform; even a free-will offering, according as thou hast vowed unto the Lord

streets of Je-ru'sa-lĕm: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil.

18 But since we left off to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, we have wanted all things, and have been consumed by the sword and by the famine.

19 And when we burned incense to the queen of heaven, and poured out drink offerings unto her, did we make her cakes to worship her, and pour out drink offerings unto her, without our men?

20 ¶ Then Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto all the people, to the men, and to the women, and to all the people which had given him that answer, saying,

21 [6]The incense that ye burned in the cities of Jū'dah, and in the streets of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, ye, and your fathers, your kings, and your princes, and the people of the land, did not the Lord remember them, and came it not into his mind?

22 So that the Lord could no longer bear, because of the evil of your doings, and because of the abominations which ye have committed; therefore is your land [h]a desolation, and an astonishment, and a curse, without an inhabitant, as at this day.

23 Because ye have burned incense, and because ye have sinned against the Lord, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord, nor walked in his law, nor in his statutes, nor in his testimonies; therefore [i]this evil is happened unto you, as at this day.

24 [7]Moreover Jĕr-e-mī'ah said unto all the people, and to all the women, Hear the word of the Lord, all Jū'dah that are in the land of Ē'ġўpt:

25 Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Is'ra-el, saying; Ye and your wives have both spoken with your mouths, and fulfilled with your [8]hand, saying, We will surely perform our vows that we have vowed, to burn incense to the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her: ye will surely accomplish your vows, and surely perform your vows.

26 Therefore hear ye the word of the Lord, all Jū'dah that dwell in the land of Ē'ġўpt; Behold, [j]I have sworn by my great name, saith the Lord, that [k]my name shall no more be named in the mouth of any man of Jū'dah in all the land of Ē'ġўpt, saying, The Lord God liveth.

27 Behold, I will watch over them for evil, and not for good: and all the men of Jū'dah that are in the land of Ē'ġўpt shall be consumed by the sword and by the famine, until there be an end of them.

28 Yet [l]a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Ē'ġўpt into the land of Jū'dah, and all the remnant of Jū'dah, that are gone into the land of Ē'ġўpt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or their's.

6. In vs. 21-23 Jer. declares idolatry to be their real cause of trouble.

7. In vs. 24-30 Jer. prophesies still other distress because of their persistence in idolatry.

8. Allusion to the making of their sacrificial cakes.

Ch. 45. B. C. 607.

1. This ch. of five verses contains Jeremiah's assurances to Baruch.

2. Jer. writes a letter to Baruch; this, like the epistles of Paul and John, was to be a message of helpfulness to all future generations.

3. Vs. 2-5 record the message.

Ch. 46. B. C. 607.

1. The prophesies in chs. 46-52 are concerning foreign people. In this ch. the reference is to Egypt.

2. Said to have been the sixth king, reigning from 611 to 595 B. C.

3. Vs. 3-12 record the song of triumph for Egypt's defeat.

4. Small shield.

5. Coats of mail.

29 ¶ And this shall be a sign unto you, saith the Lord, that I will punish you in this place, that ye may know that my words shall surely stand against you for evil:

30 Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give Phā'raōh-hōph'rà king of Ē'ġўpt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, his enemy, and that sought his life.

CHAPTER 45.

1 *Baruch being dismayed,* 4 *Jeremiah instructeth and comforteth him.*

1 [1]The [a]word that Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet spake unto [2]Bā'rụch the son of Ne-rī'ah, when he had written these words in a book at the mouth of Jĕr-e-mī'ah, in the fourth year of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'day, saying,

2 [3]Thus saith the Lord, the God of Is'ra-el, unto thee, O Bā'rụch;

3 Thou didst say, Woe is me now! for the Lord hath added grief to my sorrow; I fainted in my sighing, and I find no rest.

4 ¶ Thus shalt thou say unto him, The Lord saith thus; Behold, that which I have built will I break down, and that which I have planted I will pluck up, even this whole land.

5 And seekest thou great things for thyself? seek them not: for, behold, [b]I will bring evil upon all flesh, saith the Lord: but thy life will I give unto thee for a prey in all places whither thou goest.

CHAPTER 46.

1 *Jeremiah prophesieth the overthrow of Pharaoh's army at Euphrates,* 13 *and the conquest of Egypt by Nebuchadrezzar.* 27 *He comforteth Jacob in their chastisement.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord which came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet against the Ġĕn'tīleṣ;

2 Against Ē'ġўpt, [a]against the army of [2]Phā'raōh-nē'cho king of Ē'ġўpt, which was by the river Eū-phrā'tēṣ in Căr'chĕ-mīsh, which Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon smote in the fourth year of Je-hoi'a-kim the son of Jo-sī'ah king of Jū'dah.

3 [3]Order ye the [4]buckler and shield, and draw near to battle.

4 Harness the horses; and get up, ye horsemen, and stand forth with your helmets; furbish the spears, and put on the [5]brigandines.

5 Wherefore have I seen them dismayed and turned away back? and their mighty ones are beaten down, and are fled apace, and look not back: for fear was round about, saith the Lord.

6 Let not the swift flee away, nor the mighty man escape; they shall stumble, and fall toward the north by the river Eū-phrā'tēṣ.

7 Who is this that cometh up as a flood, whose waters are moved as the rivers?

8 Ē'ġўpt riseth up like a flood, and his wa-

---

thy God, which thou hast promised with thy mouth. (Dt. 23:23.) And she said unto him, My father, if thou hast opened thy mouth unto the Lord, do to me according to that which hath proceeded out of thy mouth; forasmuch as the Lord hath taken vengeance for thee of thine enemies, even of the children of Ammon. (Jud. 11:36.)

h. And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years (11). To wit, Jerusalem, and the cities of Judah, and the kings thereof, and the princes thereof, to make them a desolation, an astonishment, an hissing, and a curse; as it is this day (18). He hath forsaken his covert, as the lion: for their land is desolate because of the fierceness of the oppressor, and because of his fierce anger. (Jer. 25:11, 18, 38.)

i. Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:11, 12.)

j. By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord: for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son: That in blessing I will bless thee. (Gen. 22:16, 17.)

k. But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? (Ps. 50:16.)

l. And yet for all that, when they be in the land of their enemies, I will not cast them away, neither will I abhor them, to destroy them utterly, and to break my covenant with them: for I am the Lord their God. (Lev. 26:44.) O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Lord, revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy. (Hab. 3:2.)

Chapter 45.

a. The Lord God hath given me the tongue of the learned, that I should know how to speak a word in season to him that is weary: he wakeneth morning by morning, he wakeneth mine ear to hear as the learned. (Is. 50:4.)

b. And all the kings of the north, far and near, one with another, and all the kingdoms of the world, which are upon the face of the earth: and the king of Sheshach shall drink after them. (Jer. 25:26.)

Chapter 46.

a. Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple. (Jer. 51:11.) He that dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily. (Nah. 2:1.)

ters are moved like the rivers; and he saith, I will go up, and will cover the earth; I will destroy the city and the inhabitants thereof.

9 Come up, ye horses; and rage, ye chariots; and let the mighty men come forth; the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anṣ and the Lĭb'ў-anṣ, that handle the shield; and the Lўd'ĭ-anṣ, that handle and bend the bow.

10 For this is [b]the day of the Lord God of hosts, a day of vengeance, that he may avenge him of his adversaries: and [c]the sword shall devour, and it shall be satiate and made drunk with their blood: for the Lord God of hosts hath a sacrifice in the north country by the river Eū-phrā'tēṣ.

11 Go up into Gĭl'e-ăd, and take [6]balm, O virgin, the daughter of Ē'ġўpt: in vain shalt thou use many medicines; for thou shalt not be [7]cured.

12 The nations have heard of thy shame, and thy cry hath filled the land: for the mighty man hath stumbled against the mighty, and they are fallen both together.

13 ¶ [8]The word that the Lord spake to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, how Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon should come and [d]smite the land of Ē'ġўpt.

14 Declare ye in Ē'ġўpt, and publish in Mĭg'dol, and publish in Nōph and in Tăh'pan-hēṣ: say ye, Stand fast, and prepare thee; for the sword shall devour round about thee.

15 Why are thy valiant men swept away? they stood not, because the Lord did drive them.

16 [9]He made many to fall, yea, one fell upon another: and they said, Arise, and let us go again to our own people, and to the land of our nativity, from the oppressing sword.

17 They did cry there, Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt is but a [10]noise; he hath passed the time appointed.

18 As I live, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts, Surely as Tā'bor is among the mountains, and as Cär'mel by the sea, so shall he come.

19 O thou daughter dwelling in Ē'ġўpt, furnish thyself to go into captivity: for [11]Nōph shall be waste and desolate without an inhabitant.

20 Ē'ġўpt is like a very fair heifer, but destruction cometh; it cometh out of the north.

21 Also her hired men are in the midst of her like fatted bullocks; for they also are turned back, and are fled away together: they did not stand, because the day of their calamity was come upon them, and the time of their visitation.

22 [c]The [12]voice thereof shall go like a serpent; for they shall march with an army, and come against her with [13]axes, as hewers of wood.

23 They shall cut down her forest, saith the Lord, though it cannot be searched; because they are more than the grasshoppers, and are innumerable.

24 The daughter of Ē'ġўpt shall be confounded; she shall be delivered into the hand of the people of the north.

25 The Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, saith; Behold, I will punish the [14]multitude of Nō, and Phā'raōh, and Ē'ġўpt, [f]with their gods, and their kings; even Phā'raōh, and all them that trust in him:

26 And I will deliver them into the hand of those that seek their lives, and into the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, and into the hand of his servants: and afterward it shall be inhabited, as in the days of old, saith the Lord.

27 ¶ [15]But [g]fear not thou, O my servant Jā'cob, and be not dismayed, O Ĭs'ra-el: for, behold, I will save thee from afar off, and thy seed from the land of their captivity; and Jā'cob shall return, and be in rest and at ease, and none shall make him afraid.

28 Fear thou not, O Jā'cob my servant, saith the Lord: for I am with thee; for I will make a full end of all the nations whither I have driven thee: but I will not make a full end of thee, but correct thee in measure: yet will I not leave thee wholly unpunished.

CHAPTER 47.

The destruction of the Philistines.

1 [1]The word of the Lord that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the [a]prophet against the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, before that Phā'raōh smote Gā'zā.

2 [2]Thus saith the Lord; Behold, waters rise up out of the north, and shall be an overflowing flood, and shall overflow the land, and all that is therein; the city, and them that dwell therein: then the men shall cry, and all the inhabitants of the land shall howl.

3 At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands;

4 Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and to cut off from [b]Tў'rus and Zī'don every helper that remaineth: for the Lord will spoil the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, the remnant of the country of Căph'tor.

5 Baldness is come upon Gā'zā; Ăsh'ke-lŏn is cut off with the remnant of their valley: how long wilt thou [3]cut thyself?

6 O thou sword [c]of the Lord, how long will it be ere thou be quiet? put up thyself into thy scabbard, rest, and be still.

7 How can it be quiet, seeing the Lord hath given it a charge against Ăsh'ke-lŏn, and against the [4]sea shore? there hath he appointed it.

CHAPTER 48.

1 *The judgment of Moab, 7 for their pride, 11 for their security, 14 for their carnal confidence, 26 and for their contempt of God and his people. 47 The restoration of Moab.*

1 [1]Against [2]Mō'ab thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Woe unto [3]Nē'bo! for it is spoiled: [4]Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'ĭm is confounded

6. Balsam.

7. The blow to be irreparable.

8. In vs. 13-26 is a prophecy against Egypt.

9. Jehovah.

10. A destruction.

11. Memphis, the capital.

12. Of Egypt.

13. The Chaldeans.

14. Amon, the principal idol of Egypt.

15. Vs. 27, 28 record the message to Israel.

Ch. 47. B. C. 600.

1. This ch. records the prophecy against the Philistines. V. 1 gives the time.

2. In vs. 2-7 is recorded the prophecy of ruin.

3. Thus Philistia is represented to be a woman, wounding herself in her grief and despair.

4. Philistia.

Ch. 48. B. C. 600.

1. This ch. records the prophecy concerning Moab. In this prophecy, Jer. uses the one of Is. 15:16, making necessary changes and adapting it to his purpose.

2. Concerning.

3. The city of Nebo.

4. A city close to Nebo.

b. Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come. (Joel 1:15.)

c. I will make mine arrows drunk with blood, and my sword devour flesh; and that with the blood of the slain and of the captives, from the beginning of revenges upon the enemy. (Dt. 32:42.) The sword of the Lord is filled with blood, it is made fat with fatness, and with the blood of lambs and goats, with the fat of the kidneys of rams: for the Lord hath a sacrifice in Bozrah, and a great slaughter in the land of Idumea. (Is. 34:6.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. I have given him the land of Egypt for his labor wherewith he served against it [Tyre], because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 29:19, 20.) Fulfilled B. C. 571.

e. And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust. (Is. 29:4.)

f. Thus saith the Lord God; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. (Ez. 30:13.)

g. Thus saith the Lord that made thee, and formed thee from the womb, which will help thee; Fear not, O Jacob, my servant; and thou, Jesurun, whom I have chosen. (Is. 44:2.)

Chapter 47.

a. Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred; Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea-coast. (Ez. 25:15, 16.)

b. Then took I the cup at the Lord's hand, and made all the nations to drink, unto whom the Lord had sent me (17). And all the kings of Tyrus, and all the kings of Zidon, and the kings of the isles which are beyond the sea. (Jer. 25:17, 22.)

c. And say to the land of Israel, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked. (Ez. 21:3.)

and taken: [5]Mĭs'gab is confounded and dismayed.

2 There shall be no more praise of Mō'ab: in Hĕsh'bŏn they have devised evil against it; come, and let us cut it off from being a nation. Also thou shalt be cut down, O Măd'men; the sword shall pursue thee.

3 A voice of crying shall be from [6]Hŏr-o-nā'im, spoiling and great destruction.

4 Mō'ab is destroyed; her little ones have caused a cry to be heard.

5 For in the going up of Lu'hith continual weeping shall go up; for in the going down of Hŏr-o-nā'im the enemies have heard a cry of destruction.

6 Flee, save your lives, and be like the heath in the wilderness.

7 ¶ [a]For because thou hast trusted in thy works and in thy treasures, thou shalt also be taken: and Chĕ'mŏsh shall go forth into captivity with his priests and his princes together.

8 And the spoiler shall come upon every city, and no city shall escape: the valley also shall perish, and the plain shall be destroyed, as the Lord hath spoken.

9 [7]Give wings unto Mō'ab, that it may flee and get away: for the cities thereof shall be desolate, without any to dwell therein.

10 [b]Cursed be he that doeth the work of the Lord [8]deceitfully, and cursed be that keepeth back his sword from blood.

11 ¶ Mō'ab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed.

12 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will send unto him wanderers, that shall cause him to wander, and shall empty his vessels, and break their bottles.

13 And Mō'ab shall be ashamed of Chĕ'mŏsh, as the house of Ĭs'ra-el was ashamed of [9]Bĕth'-el their confidence.

14 ¶ How say ye, We are mighty and strong men for the war?

15 Mō'ab is spoiled, and gone up out of her cities, and his chosen young men are gone down to the slaughter, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts.

16 [10]The calamity of Mō'ab is near to come, and his affliction hasteth fast.

17 All ye that are about him, bemoan him; and all ye that know his name, say, [c]How is the strong staff broken, and the beautiful rod!

18 Thou daughter that dost inhabit Dī'bŏn, come down from thy glory, and sit in [11]thirst; for the spoiler of Mō'ab shall come upon thee, and he shall destroy thy strong holds.

19 O inhabitant of Ar'ŏ-ēr, stand by the way, and espy; ask him that fleeth, and her that escapeth, and say, What is done?

20 Mō'ab is confounded; for it is broken down: howl and cry; tell ye it in Ar'nŏn, that Mō'ab is spoiled,

21 And judgment is come upon the plain country; upon Hō'lŏn, and upon Ja-hā'zah, and upon Mĕph'a-ăth,

22 And upon Dī'bŏn, and upon Nē'bo, and upon Bĕth-dĭb-la-thā'im,

23 And upon Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'im, and upon Bĕth-gā'mŭl, and upon Bĕth-mē'on,

24 And upon Kĕ'rĭ-ōth, and upon Bŏz'rah, and upon all the cities of the land of Mō'ab, far or near.

25 The horn of Mō'ab is cut off, and his arm is broken, saith the Lord.

26 ¶ [12]Make [d]ye him drunken: for he magnified himself against the Lord: Mō'ab also shall wallow in his vomit, and he also shall be in derision.

27 For [e]was not Ĭs'ra-el a derision unto thee? was he found among thieves? for since thou spakest of him, thou skippedst for joy.

28 O ye that dwell in Mō'ab, leave the cities, and dwell in the rock, and be like the dove that maketh her nest in the sides of the hole's mouth.

29 We have heard the pride of Mō'ab, (he is exceeding proud) his loftiness, and his arrogancy, and his pride, and the haughtiness of his heart.

30 I know his wrath, saith the Lord; but it shall not be so; his lies shall not so effect it.

31 Therefore [f]will I howl for Mō'ab, and I will cry out for all Mō'ab; mine heart shall mourn for the men of Kĭr-hē'rĕş.

32 O vine of Sĭb'mah, I will weep for thee with the weeping of Jā'zēr: thy plants are gone over the sea, they reach even to the sea of Jā'zēr: the spoiler is fallen upon thy summer fruits and upon thy vintage.

33 And joy and gladness is taken from the plentiful field, and from the land of Mō'ab; and I have caused wine to fail from the winepresses: none shall tread with shouting; their shouting shall be no shouting.

34 From the cry of Hĕsh'bŏn even unto Ē-le-ā'leh, and even unto Jā'hăz, have they uttered their voice, from Zō'ar even unto Hŏr-o-nā'im, as an heifer of three years old: for the waters also of Nĭm'rim shall be desolate.

35 Moreover I will cause to cease in Mō'ab, saith the Lord, him that offereth in the high places, and him that burneth incense to his gods.

36 Therefore mine heart shall sound for Mō'ab like pipes, and mine heart shall sound like pipes for the men of Kĭr-hē'rĕş: because the riches that he hath gotten are perished.

37 For [g]every head shall be bald, and every beard clipped: upon all the hands shall be cuttings, and upon the loins sackcloth.

38 There shall be lamentation generally upon all the house tops of Mō'ab, and in the streets thereof: for I have broken Mō'ab like a vessel wherein is no pleasure, saith the Lord.

39 They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Mō'ab turned the back with shame! so shall Mō'ab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him.

40 For thus saith the Lord; Behold, he [13]shall fly as an eagle, and shall spread his wings over Mō'ab.

41 Kĕ'rĭ-ōth is taken, and the [h]strong holds are surprised, and the mighty men's hearts in Mō'ab at that day shall be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

42 And Mō'ab shall be destroyed from being a people, because he hath magnified himself against the Lord.

5. A high or chief fortress of the country.

6. Two caves.

7. Vs. 9-15 record the demonstration of Moab.

8. Negligently.

9. Ashamed of their idols at Bethel.

10. Vs. 16-25 detail the particulars of Moab's ruin.

11. In the desert.

12. Vs. 26-47 describe the contrast.

13. Nebuchadnezzar.

Chapter 48.

a. Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.)

b. Curse ye Meroz, said the angel of the Lord, curse ye bitterly the inhabitants thereof; because they came not to the help of the Lord, to the help of the Lord against the mighty. (Jud. 5:23.)

c. For thou hast broken the yoke of his burden, and the staff of his shoulder, the rod of his oppressor, as in the day of Midian. (Is. 9:4.)

d. For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. (Jer. 25:15.)

e. Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth. (Prov. 24:17.) I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border. (Zeph. 2:8.)

f. My heart shall cry out for Moab; his fugitives shall flee unto Zoar, an heifer of three years old: for by the mounting up of Luhith with weeping shall they go it up; for in the way of Horonaim they shall raise up a cry of destruction. (Is. 15:5.)

g. He is gone up to Bajith, and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo, and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off. In their streets they shall gird themselves with sackcloth: on the tops of their houses, and in their streets, every one shall howl, weeping abundantly. (Is. 15:2, 3.)

h. And they shall be afraid: pangs and sorrow shall take hold of them; they shall be in pain as a woman that travaileth: they shall be amazed one at another; their faces shall be as flames. (Is. 13:8.)

43 Fear, and the pit, and the snare shall be upon thee, O inhabitant of Mō'ab, saith the Lord.

44 He that fleeth from the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that getteth up out of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for I will bring upon it, even upon Mō'ab, the year of their visitation, saith the Lord.

45 They that fled stood under the shadow of Hĕsh'bŏn because of the force: but a fire shall come forth out of Hĕsh'bŏn, and a flame from the midst of Sī'hŏn, and shall devour the corner of Mō'ab, and the crown of the head of the tumultuous ones.

46 Woe be unto thee, O Mō'ab! the people of Chĕ'mŏsh perisheth: for thy sons are taken captives, and thy daughters captives.

47 ¶ Yet will I bring again the captivity of Mō'ab in the latter days, saith the Lord. Thus far is the judgment of Mō'ab.

CHAPTER 49.

1 *The judgment of the Ammonites.* 6 *Their restoration.* 7 *The judgment of Edom,* 23 *of Damascus,* 28 *of Kedar,* 30 *of Hazor,* 34 *and of Elam.* 39 *The restoration of Elam.*

Ch. 49. B. C. 600.

1. In this ch. is recorded the prophecy concerning Ammon, Idumea, Damascus, Kedar, Hazor and Elam. Vs. 1-6 record the prophecy of Ammon.

1 [1]Concerning the Ām'mŏn-ītes, thus saith the Lord; Hath Īs'ra-el no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit Găd, and his people dwell in his cities?

2 Therefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will cause an alarm of war to be heard in Răb'bah of the Ām'mŏn-ītes; and it shall be a desolate heap, and her daughters shall be burned with fire: then shall Īs'ra-el be heir unto them that were his heirs, saith the Lord.

2. Vs. 7-22 record the prophecy against Edom.

3 Howl, O Hĕsh'bŏn, for Ā'ī is spoiled: cry, ye daughters of Răb'bah, gird you with sackcloth; lament, and run to and fro by the hedges; for their king shall go into captivity, and his priests and his princes together.

3. A little province in the northeastern part of Idumea, the home of one of the wise men (Eliphaz) of the book of Job.

4 Wherefore gloriest thou in the valleys, thy flowing valley, O backsliding daughter? that trusted in her treasures, saying, Who shall come unto me?

4. Meaning into the depths of the desert.

5 Behold, I will bring a fear upon thee, saith the Lord God of hosts, from all those that be about thee; and ye shall be driven out every man right forth; and none shall gather up him that wandereth.

6 And afterward I will bring again the captivity of the children of Ām'mŏn, saith the Lord.

7 ¶ [2]Concerning [a]Ē'dom, thus saith the Lord of hosts; Is wisdom no more in [3]Tē'man? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished?

5. Ancestor of the Edomites.

8 Flee ye, turn back, [4]dwell [b]deep, O inhabitants of Dē'dan; for I will bring the calamity [c]of [5]Ē'saụ upon him, the time that I will visit him.

9 If grapegatherers come to thee, would they not leave some gleaning grapes? if thieves by night, they will destroy till they have enough.

10 But I have made Ē'saụ bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbours, and he is not.

11 Leave thy fatherless children, I will preserve them alive; and let thy widows trust in me.

12 For thus saith the Lord; Behold, they whose judgment was not to drink of the cup have assuredly drunken; and art thou he that shall altogether go unpunished? thou shalt not go unpunished, but thou shalt surely drink of it.

13 For [d]I have sworn by myself, saith the Lord, that Bŏz'rah shall become a desolation, a reproach, a waste, and a curse; and all the cities thereof shall be perpetual wastes.

14 I have heard a [e]rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent unto the heathen, saying, Gather ye together, and come against her, and rise up to the battle.

15 For, lo, I will make thee small among the heathen, and despised among men.

16 Thy terribleness hath deceived thee, and the pride of thine heart, O thou that dwellest in the clefts of the rock, that holdest the height of the hill: though thou shouldest make thy nest as high as the eagle, [f]I will bring thee down from thence, saith the Lord.

17 Also Ē'dom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof.

18 As in the overthrow of Sŏd'om and Gomŏr'rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lord, no man shall abide there, neither shall a son of man dwell in it.

19 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jor'dan against the habitation of the strong: but I will suddenly make him run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

20 Therefore [g]hear the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Ē'dom; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the inhabitants of Tē'man: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitations desolate with them.

21 The earth is moved at the noise of their fall, at the cry the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea.

22 Behold, he shall come up and fly as the eagle, and spread his wings over Bŏz'rah: and at that day shall the heart of the mighty men of Ē'dom be as the heart of a woman in her pangs.

23 ¶ Concerning Da-măs'cus. Hā'math is confounded, and Ar'pad: for they have heard evil tidings: they are fainthearted; [h]there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet.

24 Da-măs'cus is waxed feeble, and turneth herself to flee, and fear hath seized on her: anguish and sorrows have taken her, as a woman in travail.

25 How is the city of praise not left, the city of my joy!

26 Therefore her young men shall fall in her streets, and all the men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the Lord of hosts.

27 And I will kindle a [i]fire in the wall of Da-măs'cus, and it shall consume the palaces of Bĕn-hā'dăd.

28 ¶ Concerning Kē'dăr, and concerning the

Chapter 49.

a. Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever. (Amos 1:11.)

b. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. (Is. 2:19.)

c. Then shall the offering of Judah and Jerusalem be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years. (Mal. 3:4.)

d. And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son. (Gen. 22:16.)

e. Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised. (Ob. 2.)

f. The Lord will destroy the house of the proud: but he will establish the border of the widow. (Prov. 15:25.) Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down. (Amos 9:2.)

g. Therefore hear ye the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Babylon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chaldeans: Surely the least of the flock shall draw them out; surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them. (Jer. 50:45.)

h. But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. (Is. 57:20.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.)

i. But I will send a fire into the house of Hazael, which shall devour the palaces of Benhadad. (Amos 1:4.)

kingdoms of Hā'zor, which Něb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon shall smite, thus saith the Lord; Arise ye, go up to Kē'där, and spoil the men of the east.

29 Their tents and their flocks shall they take away: they shall take to themselves their curtains, and all their vessels, and their camels; and they shall cry unto them, Fear is on every side.

30 ¶ Flee, get you far off, dwell deep, O ye inhabitants of Hā'zor, saith the Lord; for Něb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon hath taken counsel against you, and hath conceived a purpose against you.

31 Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the Lord, which have neither gates nor bars, which [j]dwell alone.

32 And their camels shall be a booty, and the multitude of their cattle a spoil: and I will scatter into all winds them that are in the utmost corners; and I will bring their calamity from all sides thereof, saith the Lord.

33 And [c]Hā'zor shall be a dwelling for [7]dragons, and a desolation for ever: there shall no man abide there, nor any son of man dwell in it.

34 ¶ The word of the Lord that came to Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet against Ē'lăm in the beginning of the reign of Zĕd-e-kī'ah king of Jū'dah, saying,

35 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will break the bow of Ē'lăm, the chief of their might.

36 And upon Ē'lăm will I bring the four winds from the four quarters of heaven, and will scatter them toward all those winds; and there shall be no nation whither the outcasts of Ē'lăm shall not come.

37 For I will cause Ē'lăm to be dismayed before their enemies, and before them that seek their life: and I will bring evil upon them, even my fierce anger, saith the Lord; and I will send the sword after them, till I have consumed them:

38 And I will set my throne in Ē'lăm, and will destroy from thence the king and the princes, saith the Lord.

39 ¶ But it shall come to pass in the [8]latter days, that I will bring again the captivity of Ē'lăm, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 50.

1, 9, 21, 35 *The judgment of Babylon.* 4, 17, 33, *The redemption of Israel.*

1 [1]The word that the Lord spake [2]against Băb'ў-lon and against the land of the Chăl-dē'ans by Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet.

2 [3]Declare ye among the nations, and publish, and set up a standard; publish, and conceal not: say, Băb'ў-lon is taken, Bĕl is confounded, Me-rō'dăch is broken in pieces; [a]her idols are confounded, her images are broken in pieces.

6. Meaning settled, tribes.

7. Jackals.

8. The end of days.

Ch. 50. B. C. 595.

1. In this ch. is recorded the prophecy of the downfall and humiliation of Babylon, also Israel's redemption. It was delivered during the fourth year of Zed.'s reign.

2. Concerning.

3. Vs. 2-10 detail the fall of Babylon and Israel's deliverance.

4. Medes.

5. When Babylon shall have fallen.

6. Vs. 11-40 record the humiliation of Babylon and glory of Israel.

7. Babylon.

8. King of Assyria.

3 For out of the [4]north there cometh up a nation against her, which shall make her land desolate, and none shall dwell therein: they shall remove, they shall depart, both man and beast.

4 ¶ In those [5]days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the children of Īs'ra-el shall come, they and the children of Jū'dah together, going and [b]weeping: they shall go, and seek the [c]Lord their God.

5 They shall ask the way to Zī'ŏn with their faces thitherward, saying, Come, and let us join ourselves to the Lord in [d]a perpetual covenant that shall not be forgotten.

6 My people hath been lost sheep: their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their restingplace.

7 All that found them have devoured them: and their adversaries said, [e]We offend not, because they have sinned against the Lord, the habitation of justice, even the Lord, the hope of their fathers.

8 Remove out of the midst of Băb'ў-lon, and go forth out of the land of the Chăl-dē'ans, and be as the he goats before the flocks.

9 ¶ For, lo, I will raise and cause to come up against Băb'ў-lon an assembly of great nations from the north country: and they shall set themselves in array against her; from thence she shall be taken: their arrows shall be as of a mighty expert man; none shall return in vain.

10 And Chăl-dē'a shall be a spoil: [f]all that spoil her shall be satisfied, saith the Lord.

11 [6]Because ye were glad, because ye rejoiced, O ye destroyers of mine heritage, because ye are grown fat as the heifer at grass, and bellow as bulls;

12 Your [7]mother shall be sore confounded; she that bare you shall be ashamed: behold, the hindermost of the nations shall be a wilderness, a dry land, and a desert.

13 Because of the wrath of the Lord it shall not be inhabited, but it shall be wholly desolate: every one that goeth by Băb'ў-lon shall be astonished, and hiss at all her plagues.

14 Put yourselves in array against Băb'ў-lon round about: all ye that bend the bow, shoot at her, spare no arrows: for she hath sinned against the Lord.

15 Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down: for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; [g]as she hath done, do unto her.

16 Cut off the sower from Băb'ў-lon, and him that handleth the sickle in the time of harvest: for fear of the oppressing sword they shall turn every one to his people, and they shall flee every one to his own land.

17 ¶ [8]Īs'ra-el is [h]a scattered sheep; the lions have driven him away: first the king of Ās-

j. For from the top of the rocks I see him, and from the hills I behold him: lo, the people shall dwell alone, and shall not be reckoned among the nations. (Num. 23:9.) Israel then shall dwell in safety alone: the fountain of Jacob shall be upon a land of corn and wine; also his heavens shall drop down dew. (Dt. 33:28.)

Chapter 50.

a. And I will kindle a fire in the houses of the gods of Egypt; and he shall burn them, and carry them away captives: and he shall array himself with the land of Egypt, as a shepherd putteth on his garments; and he shall go forth from thence in peace. (Jer. 43:12.)

b. But many of the priests and Levites, and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy. (Ezra 3:12.) And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.)

c. Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days. (Hos. 3:5.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

d. At the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:1.) For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (I Pet. 2:25.)

e. O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us. (Dan. 9:16.)

f. And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire. (Rev. 17:16.)

g. O daughter of Babylon, who are to be destroyed; happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us. (Ps. 137:8.) Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double. (Rev. 18:6.)

h. I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the

sỹr'ĭ-â hath devoured him; and last this Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ỹ-lon hath broken his bones.

18 Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; Behold, I will punish the king of Băb'ỹ-lon and his land, as I have punished the king of Ăs-sỹr'ĭ-â.

19 *And I will bring Ĭs'ra-el again to his habitation, and he shall feed on Căr'mel and Bā'shăn, and his soul shall be satisfied upon mount Ē'phră-ĭm and Gĭl'e-ăd.*

20 *In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, [i]the iniquity of Ĭs'ra-el shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Jū'dah, and they shall not be found: for I will [j]pardon [j]them whom I reserve.*

21 ¶ [10]Go up against the land of Mĕr-a-thā'-im, even against it, and against the inhabitants of Pē'kŏd: waste and utterly destroy after them, saith the Lord, and do [k]according to all that I have commanded thee.

22 A sound of battle is in the land, and of great destruction.

23 How is the [11]hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! how is Băb'ỹ-lon become a desolation among the nations!

24 I have laid a snare for thee, and thou art also taken, O Băb'ỹ-lon, and thou wast not aware: thou art found, and also caught, because thou hast striven against the Lord.

25 The Lord hath opened his armoury, and hath brought forth the weapons of his [12]indignation: for this is the work of the Lord God of hosts in the land of the Chăl-dē'ans.

26 Come against her from the utmost border, open her storehouses: cast her up as heaps, and destroy her utterly: let nothing of her be left.

27 Slay all her [13]bullocks; let them go down to the slaughter: woe unto them! for their day is come, the time of their visitation.

28 The voice of them that flee and escape out of the land of Băb'ỹ-lon, to declare in Zĭ'ŏn the vengeance of the Lord our God, the vengeance of his temple.

29 [14]Call together the archers against Băb'ỹ-lon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense [l]her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: [m]for she hath been proud against the Lord, against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

30 Therefore shall her young men fall in the streets, and all her men of war shall be cut off in that day, saith the Lord.

31 Behold, I am against thee, O thou most proud, saith the Lord God of hosts: for thy day is come, the time that I will visit thee.

32 And the most proud shall stumble and fall, and none shall raise him up: and I will kindle a fire in his cities, and it shall devour all round about him.

33 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The children of Ĭs'ra-el and the children of Jū'dah were oppressed together: and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go.

9. Israel's sin, great as it was, God's mercy was greater.

10. Vs. 21-28 detail the punishment for sin.

11. Babylon, so called because it had broken to pieces many nations.

12. The Medes and Persians.

13. Her strong, soldier-like young men.

14. Vs. 29-40 record the humbling of pride and humiliation.

15. Babblers, soothsayers.

16. In vs. 41-60 are given the agents of their destruction.

34 Their Redeemer is strong; the Lord of hosts is his name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Băb'ỹ-lon.

35 ¶ A sword is upon the Chăl-dē'ans, saith the Lord, and upon the inhabitants of Băb'ỹ-lon, and upon her princes, and upon her wise men.

36 A sword is upon the [15]liars; and they shall dote: a sword is upon her mighty men; and they shall be dismayed.

37 A sword is upon their horses, and upon their chariots, and upon all the mingled people that are in the midst of her; and they shall become as women: a sword is upon her treasures; and they shall be robbed.

38 A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up: for it is the land of graven images, and they are mad upon their idols.

39 Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: [n]and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation.

40 As God overthrew Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'-rah and the neighbour cities thereof, saith the Lord; so shall no man abide there, neither shall any son of man dwell therein.

41 [16]Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth.

42 They shall hold the bow and the lance: they are cruel, and will not shew mercy: their voice shall roar like the sea, and they shall ride upon horses, every one put in array, like a man to the battle, against thee, O daughter of Băb'ỹ-lon.

43 The king of Băb'ỹ-lon hath heard the report of them, and his hands waxed feeble: anguish took hold of him, and pangs as of a woman in travail.

44 Behold, he shall come up like a lion from the swelling of Jor'dan unto the habitation of the strong: but I will make them suddenly run away from her: and who is a chosen man, that I may appoint over her? for who is like me? and who will appoint me the time? and who is that shepherd that will stand before me?

45 Therefore hear ye [o]the counsel of the Lord, that he hath taken against Băb'ỹ-lon; and his purposes, that he hath purposed against the land of the Chăl-dē'ans: Surely [p]the least of the flock shall draw them out: surely he shall make their habitation desolate with them.

46 At the noise of the taking of Băb'ỹ-lon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations.

CHAPTER 51.

1 *The severe judgment of God against Babylon in revenge of Israel.* 59 *Jeremiah delivereth the book of this prophecy to Seraiah, to be cast into Euphrates, in token of the perpetual sinking of Babylon.*

valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land. (Joel 3:2.)

i. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. (Jer. 31:34.)

j. Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah. (Is. 1:9.)

k. I will send him against an hypocritical nation, and against the people of my wrath will I give him a charge, to take the spoil, and to take the prey, and to tread them down like the mire of the streets. (Is. 10:6.) That saith of Cyrus, He is my shepherd, and shall perform all my pleasure; even saying to Jerusalem, Thou shalt be built; and to the temple, Thy foundation shall be laid. (Is. 44:28.) Behold, I will command, saith the Lord, and cause them to return to this city; and they shall fight against it, and take it, and burn it with fire: and I will make the cities of Judah a desolation without an inhabitant. (Jer. 34:22.)

l. Render unto them a recompence, O Lord, according to the work of their hands. (Lam. 3:64.) And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? (Rev. 6:10.) But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord; and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. (Jer. 21:14.)

m. For thou hast trusted in thy wickedness: thou hast said, None seeth me. Thy wisdom and thy knowledge, it hath perverted thee; and thou hast said in thine heart, I am, and none else besides me. (Is. 47:10.)

n. It shall never be inhabited, neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation: neither shall the Arabian pitch tent there; neither shall the shepherds make their fold there. (Is. 13:20.)

o. The counsel of the Lord standeth for ever, the thoughts of his heart to all generations. (Ps. 33:11.) The Lord of hosts hath sworn, saying, Surely as I have thought, so shall it come to pass; and as I have purposed, so shall it stand. (Is. 14:24.)

p. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (1 Cor. 1:27.)

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will raise up against Băb'ў-lon, and against them that dwell in the midst of them that rise up against me, a destroying wind;

2 And will send unto Băb'ў-lon fanners, that shall [2]fan her, and shall empty her land: for in the day of trouble they shall be against her round about.

3 Against him that bendeth let the archer bend his bow, and against him that lifteth himself up in his brigandine: and spare ye not her young men; destroy ye utterly all her host.

4 Thus the slain shall fall in the land of the Chăl-dē'anş, and they that are thrust through in her streets.

5 [3]For Ĭs'ra-el hath not been forsaken, nor Jū'dah of his God, of the Lord of hosts; though their land was filled with sin against the Holy One of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 [a]Flee out of the midst of Băb'ў-lon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence.

7 Băb'ў-lon hath been a golden cup in the Lord's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad.

8 Băb'ў-lon is suddenly [b]fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed.

9 We would have healed Băb'ў-lon, but she is not healed: forsake her, and let us go every one into his own country: for her judgment reacheth unto heaven, and is lifted up even to the skies.

10 The Lord hath brought forth our righteousness: come, and let us declare in Zī'ŏn the work of the Lord our God.

11 Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Mēdeş: for his device is against Băb'ў-lon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple.

12 Set up the standard upon the walls of Băb'ў-lon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Băb'ў-lon.

13 [c]O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness.

14 The Lord of hosts hath sworn by himself, saying, Surely I will fill thee with men, as with caterpillers; and they shall lift up a shout against thee.

15 [4]He hath made the earth by his power, he hath established the world by his wisdom, and hath stretched out the heaven by his understanding.

16 When he uttereth his voice, there is a multitude of waters in the heavens; and he causeth the vapours to ascend from the ends of the earth: he maketh lightnings with rain, and bringeth forth the wind out of his treasures.

17 Every man is brutish by his knowledge; every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them.

18 They are vanity, the work of errors: in the time of their visitation they shall perish.

19 The portion of Jā'cob is not like them; for he is the former of all things: and Ĭs'ra-el is the rod of his inheritance: the Lord of hosts is his name.

20 Thou art my battle ax and weapons of war: for with thee will I break in pieces the nations, and with thee will I destroy kingdoms;

21 And with thee will I break in pieces the horse and his rider; and with thee will I break in pieces the chariot and his rider;

22 With thee also will I break in pieces man and woman; and with thee will I break in pieces [d]old and young; and with thee will I break in pieces the young man and the maid;

23 I will also break in pieces with thee the shepherd and his flock; and with thee will I break in pieces the husbandman and his yoke of oxen; and with thee will I break in pieces captains and rulers.

24 And I will render unto Băb'ў-lon and to all the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'ā all their evil that they have done in Zī'ŏn in your sight, saith the Lord.

25 Behold, I am against thee, O destroying mountain, saith the Lord, which destroyest all the earth: and I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and roll thee down from the rocks, and will make thee a burnt mountain.

26 And they shall not take of thee a stone for a corner, nor a stone for foundations; but thou shalt be desolate for ever, saith the Lord.

27 [5]Set ye up a standard in the land, blow the trumpet among the nations, prepare the nations against her, call together against her the kingdoms of Ār'ă-rat, Mĭn'nī, and Āsh'chĕ-naz; appoint a captain against her; cause the horses to come up as the rough caterpillers.

28 Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Mēdeş, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion.

29 And the land shall tremble and sorrow: for every purpose of the Lord shall be performed against Băb'ў-lon, to make the land of Băb'ў-lon a desolation without an inhabitant.

30 The mighty men of Băb'ў-lon have forborn to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwellingplaces; [e]her bars are broken.

31 One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to shew the king of Băb'ў-lon that his city is taken at one end,

32 And that the passages are stopped, and the reeds they have burned with fire, and the men of war are affrighted.

33 For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el; The daughter of Băb'ў-lon is [f]like a threshingfloor, it is time to thresh her: yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come.

34 Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar the king of Băb'ў-lon

Ch. 51. B. C. 595.

1. In this ch. is continued the prophecy against Babylon, giving the many incidents connected with its humiliation and destruction. Vs. 1-4 record the hostile nations.

2. Winnow her, separate her from her prosperity.

3. In vs. 5-14 is recorded the destruction of Babylon.

4. In vs. 15-26 is recorded Jehovah's wrath against the idols.

5. In vs. 27-37 are summoned the nations to appear against Babylon.

Chapter 51.

a. And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev. 18:4.)

b. And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. (Is. 21:9.) And the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived deliciously with her, shall bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning. (Rev. 18:9.)

c. And there came one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither: I will show unto thee the judgment of the great whore that sitteth upon many waters. (Rev. 17:1.)

d. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age: he gave them all into his hand. (II Chr. 36:17.)

e. Her gates are sunken into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars; her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her prophets also find nó vision from the Lord. (Lam. 2:9.) Behold, thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars. (Nah. 3:13.)

f. O my threshing, and the corn of my floor: that which I have heard of the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, have I declared unto you. (Is. 21:10.) Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. (Mic. 4:13.)

hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a [6]dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out.

35 The violence done to me and to my flesh be upon Băb'ў-lon, shall the inhabitant of Zĭ'ŏn say; and my blood upon the inhabitants of Chăl-dē'ă, shall Je-rū'sa-lĕm say.

36 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her [7]sea, and make her springs dry.

37 [g]And Băb'ў-lon shall become heaps, a dwellingplace for dragons, an astonishment, and an hissing, without an inhabitant.

38 [8]They shall roar together like lions: they shall yell as lions' whelps.

39 In their heat I will make their feasts, and I will make them drunken, that they may rejoice, and sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the Lord.

40 I will bring them down like lambs to the slaughter, like rams with he goats.

41 How is Shē'shăch taken! and how is the praise of the whole earth surprised! how is Băb'ў-lon become an astonishment among the nations!

42 [h]The sea is come up upon Băb'ў-lon: she is covered with the multitude of the waves thereof.

43 Her cities are a desolation, a dry land, and a wilderness, a land wherein no man dwelleth, neither doth any son of man pass thereby.

44 And I will punish Bĕl in Băb'ў-lon, and I will bring forth out of his mouth that which he hath swallowed up: and the nations shall not flow together any more unto him: yea, the wall of Băb'ў-lon shall fall.

45 My people, go ye out of the midst of her, and deliver ye every man his soul from the fierce anger of the Lord.

46 And lest your heart faint, and ye fear for the rumour that shall be heard in the land; a rumour shall both come one year, and after that in another year shall come a rumour, and violence in the land, ruler against ruler.

47 Therefore, behold, the days come, that I will do judgment upon the graven images of Băb'ў-lon: and her whole land shall be confounded, and all her slain shall fall in the midst of her.

48 Then [i]the heaven and the earth, and all that is therein, shall sing for Băb'ў-lon: for the spoilers shall come unto her from the north, saith the Lord.

49 As Băb'ў-lon hath caused the slain of Ĭs'ra-el to fall, so at Băb'ў-lon shall fall the slain of all the earth.

50 [9]Ye [j]that have escaped the sword, go away, stand not still: remember the Lord afar off, and let Je-rū'sa-lĕm come into your mind.

51 We are [k]confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces: for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house.

52 Wherefore, behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will do judgment upon her graven images: and through all her land the wounded shall groan.

53 Though [l]Băb'ў-lon should mount up to heaven, and though she should fortify the height of her strength, yet from me shall spoilers come unto her, saith the Lord.

54 A sound of a cry cometh from Băb'ў-lon, and great destruction from the land of the Chăl-dē'anş:

55 Because the Lord hath spoiled Băb'ў-lon, and destroyed out of her the great voice; when her waves do roar like great waters, a noise of their voice is uttered:

56 Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Băb'ў-lon, and her mighty men are taken, every one of their bows is broken: [m]for the Lord God of recompences shall surely requite.

57 And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts.

58 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The broad walls of Băb'ў-lon shall be utterly broken, and her high gates shall be burned with fire; and the people shall labour in vain, and the folk in the fire, and they shall be weary.

59 ¶ The word which Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet commanded Sĕr-a-ī'ah the son of Ne-rī'ah, the son of Mā-a-sē'iah, when he went with Zĕd-e-kī'ah the king of Jū'dah into Băb'ў-lon in the fourth year of his reign. And this Sĕr-a-ī'ah was a quiet prince.

60 So Jĕr-e-mī'ah wrote in a book all the evil that should come upon Băb'ў-lon, even all these words that are written against Băb'ў-lon.

61 And Jĕr-e-mī'ah said to Sĕr-a-ī'ah, When thou comest to Băb'ў-lon, and shalt see, and shalt read all these words;

62 Then shalt thou say, O Lord, thou hast spoken against this place, to cut it off, that none shall remain in it, neither man nor beast, but that it shall be desolate for ever.

63 And it shall be, when thou hast made an end of reading this book, that thou shalt bind [n]a stone to it, and cast it into the midst of Eū-phrā'tēş:

64 And thou shalt say, Thus shall Băb'ў-lon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far [10]are the words of Jĕr-e-mī'ah.

CHAPTER 52.

1 *Zedekiah rebelleth.* 4 *Jerusalem is besieged and taken.* 8 *Zedekiah's sons killed, and his own eyes put out.* 12 *Nebuzar-adan burneth and spoileth the city.* 24 *He carrieth away the captives.* 31 *Evil-merodach advanceth Jehoiachin.*

1 [1]Zĕd-e-kī'ah was one and twenty years old when he began to reign, and he reigned eleven years in Je-rū'sa-lĕm. And his mother's name was Ha-mū'tal the daughter of Jĕr-e-mī'ah of Lĭb'nah.

2 And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Je-hoi'a-kim had done.

6. Supposed to be the crocodile.

7. The Euphrates River. In ancient times, the distinction between river and sea was not as marked as at present.

8. Vs. 38-49 present the picture of Babylon's destruction.

9. Vs. 50-58 detail the final summing up of the incidents and purpose of the entire prophecy.

10. The word "for" here implies that ch. 52 has been added by another.

Ch. 52. B. C. 599-588.

1. This ch. is supposed to have been written by some one other than Jer., perhaps Ezra, and constitutes a historical supplement to the previous prophecies.

g. And the wild beasts of the islands shall cry in their desolate houses, and dragons in their pleasant palaces: and her time is near to come, and her days shall not be prolonged. (Is. 13:22.) And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. (Rev. 18:2.)

h. Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks. And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the neck: and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel. (Is. 8:7, 8.)

i. Sing, O heavens; and be joyful, O earth; and break forth into singing, O mountains: for the Lord hath comforted his people, and will have mercy upon his afflicted. (Is. 49:13.) Rejoice over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for God hath avenged you on her. (Rev. 18:20.)

j. Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt who sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine, or theirs. (Jer. 44:28.)

k. We are become a reproach to our neighbors, a scorn and derision to them that are round about us. (Ps. 79:4.)

l. And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. (Gen. 11:4.) Though they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down. (Amos 9:2.) Though thou exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord. (Ob. 4.)

m. To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.) O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.)

n. And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and

3 For through the anger of the Lord it came to pass in Je-ru'sa-lĕm and Jū'dah, till he had cast them out from his presence, that Zĕd-e-kī'ah [a]rebelled against the king of Băb'ў-lon.

4 ¶ And it came to pass in the [b]ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon came, he and all his army, against Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and [c]pitched against it, and built forts against it round about.

5 So the city was besieged unto the eleventh year of king Zĕd-e-kī'ah.

6 And in the fourth month, in the ninth day of the month, [d]the famine was sore in the city, so that there was no bread for the people of the land.

7 Then the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled, and went forth out of the city by night by the way of the gate between the two walls, which was by the king's garden; (now the Chăl-dē'anş were by the city round about:) and they went by the way of the plain.

8 ¶ But the army of the Chăl-dē'anş pursued after the king, and overtook Zĕd-e-kī'ah in the plains of Jĕr'ĭ-chō; and all his army was scattered from him.

9 Then they took the [2]king, and carried him up unto the king of Băb'ў-lon to Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math; where he gave judgment upon him.

10 And the king of Băb'ў-lon slew the sons of Zĕd-e-kī'ah before his eyes: he slew also all the princes of Jū'dah in Rĭb'lah.

11 Then he put out the eyes of Zĕd-e-kī'ah; and the king of Băb'ў-lon bound him in chains, and carried him to Băb'ў-lon, and put him in [3]prison, till the day of his death.

12 ¶ Now in the fifth month, in the tenth day of the month, which was the nineteenth year of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon, came Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan, captain of the guard, which served the king of Băb'ў-lon, into Je-ru'sa-lĕm,

13 And [e]burned the house of the Lord, and the king's house; and all the houses of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and all the houses of the great men, burned he with fire:

14 And all the army of the Chăl-dē'anş, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down all the walls of Je-ru'sa-lĕm round about.

15 Then Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive certain of the poor of the people, and the residue of the people that remained in the city, and those that fell away, that fell to the king of Băb'ў-lon, and the rest of the multitude.

16 But Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard left certain of the poor of the land for vinedressers and for husbandmen.

17 [f]Also the pillars of brass that were in the house of the Lord, and the bases, and the brasen sea that was in the house of the Lord, the Chăl-dē'anş brake, and carried all the brass of them to Băb'ў-lon.

18 The [g]caldrons also, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the bowls, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away.

19 And the basons, and the firepans, and the bowls, and the caldrons, and the candlesticks, and the spoons, and the cups; that which was of gold in gold, and that which was of silver in silver, took the captain of the guard away.

20 The two pillars, one sea, and twelve brasen bulls that were under the bases, which king Sŏl'o-mon had made in the house of the Lord: the brass of all these vessels was without weight.

21 And concerning the pillars, the height of one pillar was eighteen cubits; and a fillet of twelve cubits did compass it; and the thickness thereof was four fingers: it was hollow.

22 And a chapiter of brass was upon it; and the height of one chapiter was five cubits, with network and pomegranates upon the chapiters round about, all of brass. The second pillar also and the pomegranates were like unto these.

23 And there were ninety and six pomegranates on a side; and all the pomegranates upon the network were an hundred round about.

24 ¶ And the captain of the guard took Sĕr-ā-ī'ah the chief priest, and Zĕph-a-nī'ah the second priest, and the three keepers of the door:

25 He took also out of the city an eunuch, which had the charge of the men of war; and seven men of them that were near the king's person, which were found in the city; and the principal scribe of the host, who mustered the people of the land; and threescore men of the people of the land, that were found in the midst of the city.

26 So Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard took them, and brought them to the king of Băb'ў-lon to Rĭb'lah.

27 And the king of Băb'ў-lon smote them, and put them to death in Rĭb'lah in the land of Hā'math. [h]Thus Jū'dah was carried away captive out of his own land.

28 [4]This is the people whom Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar carried away captive: in the seventh year three thousand Jews and three and twenty:

29 In the eighteenth year of Nĕb-u-chăd-

2. Zedekiah.

3. In the house of wards in Babylon.

4. In vs. 28-30 is given a record of the various deportations of the Jews under Nebuchadnezzar: in the seventh year of his reign, 3,023; in the 18th year, 832; in the 23rd year, 745; a total of 4,600.

---

cast it into the sea, saying, Thus with violence shall that great city Babylon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all. (Rev. 18:21.)

Chapter 52.

a. Say now to the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Babylon is come to Jerusalem, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Babylon; And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land: That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand. But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Egypt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered? As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him in the midst of Babylon he shall die. (Ez. 17:12-16.)

b. And it came to pass in the ninth year of his reign, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, that Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon came, he, and all his host, against Jerusalem, and pitched against it; and they built forts against it round about. (II Ks. 25:1.)

c. And he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, until the high and fenced walls come down, wherein thou trustedst, throughout all thy land: and he shall besiege thee in all thy gates, throughout all thy land, which the Lord thy God hath given thee. And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee: So that the man that is tender among you, and very delicate, his eye shall be evil toward his brother, and toward the wife of his bosom, and toward the remnant of his children which he shall leave: So that he will not give to any of them of the flesh of his children whom he shall eat: because he hath nothing left him in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee in all thy gates. (Dt. 28:52-55.)

d. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send a pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. (Lev. 26:25, 26.)

e. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.)

f. For thus saith the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city, Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem (19, 20). They shall be carried to Babylon, and there shall they be until the day that I visit them, saith the Lord: then will I bring them up, and restore them to this place. (Jer. 27:19, 20, 22.)

g. And the pots, and the shovels, and the snuffers, and the spoons, and all the vessels of brass wherewith they ministered, took they away. And the fire-pans, and the bowls, and such things as were of gold, in gold, and of silver, in silver, the captain of the guard took away. The two pillars, one sea, and the bases which Solomon had made for the house of the Lord; the brass of all these vessels was without weight. (II Ks. 25:14-16.)

h. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste (33). As long as it lieth desolate it shall rest; because it did not rest in your sabbaths, when ye dwelt upon it. (Lev. 26:33, 35.)

rĕz'zar he carried away captive from Je-rụ'-sa-lĕm eight hundred thirty and two persons:

30 In the three and twentieth year of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar Nĕb'u-zär-ā'dan the captain of the guard carried away captive of the Jews seven hundred forty and five persons: all the persons were four thousand and six hundred.

31 ¶ And it came to pass in the seven and thirtieth year of the captivity of Je-hoi'a-chin king of Jū'dah, in the twelfth month, in the five and twentieth day of the month, that Ē'vĭl-me-rō'dach king of Băb'ў-lon in the first year of his reign lifted [5]up the head of Je-hoi'-a-chin king of Jū'dah, and brought him forth out of prison.

32 And spake kindly unto him, and set his throne above the throne of the kings that were with him in Băb'ў-lon,

33 And changed his prison garments: and he did continually eat bread before him all the days of his life.

34 And for his diet, there was a continual diet given him of the king of Băb'ў-lon, every day a portion until the day of his death, all the days of his life.

5. The phrase, "lifted up the head," is a frequent one much used in the east to express the removal of sorrow from any cause, having its origin in the common custom which people have of drooping or holding down the head when in grief or trouble, hence "lifting up the head" means removing the cause, when the person will, in rejoicing, carry the head erect.

THE

LAMENTATIONS OF JEREMIAH

NOTE.—The Lamentations of Jeremiah concerning the fall and destruction of Jerusalem and the overthrow of Judea by the Chaldeans, portray the great misery and trouble which had fallen to the lot of the covenant people, picturing incidentally thereto the lives and characteristics of certain individuals whose history was so interwoven with the life and destruction of the chosen people, that a history of their trials and sufferings could not be told independent of these individuals. This book is called "the saddest wail of all literature." Though such it is, it is not on account of any mere human or earthly sorrows and disappointments, but of that deeper and piercing agony of soul, resultant from the destruction of spiritual hope and aspirations.

CHAPTER 1.

The miserable estate of Jerusalem by reason of her sin.

Ch. 1. B. C. 588.

1 [1]How doth the city sit solitary, that was full of people! how is she become as a [2]widow! she that was great among the nations, and princess among the provinces, how is she become tributary!

2 She [a]weepeth sore in the night, and her tears are on her cheeks: among all her [3]lovers she hath none to comfort her: all her friends have [b]dealt treacherously with her, they are become her enemies.

3 Jū'dah is gone into captivity because of affliction, and because of great servitude: [c]she dwelleth among the heathen, she findeth no rest: all her persecutors overtook her between the straits.

4 The ways of Zī'ŏn do mourn, because none come to the solemn feasts: all her gates are desolate: her priests sigh, her virgins are afflicted, and she is in bitterness.

5 Her adversaries are the chief, her enemies prosper; for the Lord hath afflicted her [d]for the multitude of her transgressions: her children are gone into captivity before the enemy.

6 And from the daughter of Zī'ŏn all her beauty is departed: her princes are become like [4]harts that find no pasture, and they are gone without strength before the pursuer.

7 Je-rū'sa-lĕm remembered in the days of her affliction and of her miseries all her pleasant things that she had in the days of old, when her people fell into the hand of the enemy, and none did help her: the adversaries saw her, and did mock at her sabbaths.

8 Je-rū'sa-lĕm hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honoured her despise her, because [e]they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward.

9 Her filthiness is in her skirts; she remembereth not her last end; therefore she came down wonderfully: she had no comforter. O Lord, behold my affliction: for the enemy hath magnified himself.

10 The adversary hath spread out his hand upon all her pleasant things: for she hath seen that the heathen entered into her sanctuary, whom thou didst command that they should not enter into thy congregation.

11 All her people sigh, they seek bread; they have given their pleasant things for meat to relieve the soul: see, O Lord, and consider; for I am become vile.

12 ¶ [5]Is it nothing to you, all ye that pass by? behold, and see [f]if there be any sorrow like unto my sorrow, which is done unto me, wherewith the Lord hath afflicted me in the day of his fierce anger.

13 From above hath he sent fire into my bones, and it prevaileth against them: he hath spread a net for my feet, he hath turned me back: he hath made me desolate and faint all the day.

14 [g]The yoke of my transgressions is bound by his hand: they are wreathed, and come up upon my neck: he hath made my strength to fall, the Lord hath delivered me into their hands, from whom I am not able to rise up.

15 The Lord hath trodden under foot all my mighty men in the midst of me: he hath called an assembly against me to crush my young men: [h]the Lord hath trodden the virgin, the daughter of Jū'dah, as in a winepress.

16 For these things I weep; mine eye, mine eye runneth down with water, because the comforter that should relieve my soul is far from me: my children are desolate, because the enemy prevailed.

17 Zī'ŏn spreadeth forth her hands, and there is none to comfort her: the Lord hath commanded concerning Jā'cob, that his adversaries should be round about him: Je-rū'sa-lĕm is as a menstruous woman among them.

18 ¶ The Lord is righteous; for I have rebelled against his [i]commandment: hear, [j]I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity.

19 I called for my lovers, but they deceived me: my priests and mine elders gave up the ghost in the city, while they sought their meat to relieve their souls.

20 Behold, O Lord; for I am in distress: my [k]bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled: abroad the [l]sword bereaveth, at home there is as death.

21 They have heard that I sigh: there is none to comfort me: all mine enemies have heard of my trouble; they are glad that thou hast done it: thou wilt bring the day that thou hast called, and they shall be like unto me.

22 Let all their wickedness come before

1. Ch. 1 treats of the miseries and afflictions of the people and the consequent lamentations.

2. Meaning Jerusalem, which is here personified as a woman who had lost both children and husband and been betrayed by her friends; and while sitting helpless amidst her grief, she weeps over them.

3. That is, the nations who were friendly to the Jews.

4. Like a helpless, frightened, fleeing deer.

5. Vs. 12-22, the grief and lamentations of Jerusalem, the widow, are made present, as though she were a grief-stricken woman, speaking through her sorrows to the reader.

Ref. Lamentations. Chapter 1.

a. But if ye will not hear it, my soul shall weep in secret places for your pride; and mine eyes shall weep sore, and run down with tears, because the Lord's flock is carried away captive. (Jer. 13:17.)

b. He hath put my brethren far from me, and mine acquaintance are verily estranged from me. My kinsfolk have failed, and my familiar friends have forgotten me. (Job. 19:13, 14.) I was a reproach among all mine enemies, but especially among my neighbors, and a fear to mine acquaintance: they that did see me without fled from me. (Ps. 31:11.)

c. And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.)

d. And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. (Lev. 26:39.)

e. And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare. (Jer. 13:22.)

f. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:12.)

g. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

h. I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Is. 63:3.) And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the wine-press of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God. (Rev. 19:15.)

i. If ye will fear the Lord, and serve him, and obey his voice, and not rebel against the commandment of the Lord, then shall both ye and also the king that reigneth over you continue following the Lord your God. (I Sam. 12:14.)

j. The Lord is nigh unto all them that call upon him, to all that call upon him in truth. (Ps. 145:18.) Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens. (Lam. 3:41.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you (7): For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened. (Mat. 7:7, 8.)

k. My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. (Jer. 4:19.) How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. (Hos. 11:8.)

l. The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of grey hairs. (Dt. 32:25.)

thee; and do unto them, [m]as thou hast done unto me for all my transgressions: for my sighs are many, and my heart is faint.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Jeremiah lamenteth the misery of Jerusalem.* 20 *He complaineth thereof to God.*

1 [1]How hath the Lord covered the daughter of [2]Zī'ŏn with a cloud in his anger, and [a]cast down from heaven unto the earth the beauty of [3]Ĭs'ra-el, and remembered not his footstool in the day of his anger!

2 The Lord hath swallowed up all the habitations of Jā'cob, and hath not pitied: he hath thrown down in his wrath the strong holds of the daughter of Jū'dah; he hath brought them down to the ground: he hath polluted the kingdom and the princes thereof.

3 He hath cut off in his fierce anger all the horn of Ĭs'ra-el: he hath drawn back his right hand from before the enemy, and he burned against Jā'cob like a flaming fire, which devoureth round about.

4 He hath bent his bow like an enemy: he stood with his right hand as an adversary, and slew all that were pleasant to the eye in the tabernacle of the daughter of Zī'ŏn: he poured out his fury like fire.

5 The Lord was as an enemy: he hath swallowed up Ĭs'ra-el, he hath swallowed up all her palaces: he hath destroyed his strong holds, and hath increased in the daughter of Jū'dah mourning and lamentation.

6 And he hath violently taken away his tabernacle, as if it were of a garden: he hath destroyed his places of the assembly: the Lord hath caused the solemn feasts and sabbaths to be forgotten in Zī'ŏn, and hath despised in the indignation of his anger the king and the priest.

7 The Lord hath [b]cast off his altar, he hath abhorred his sanctuary, he hath given up into the hand of the enemy the walls of her palaces; they have made a noise in the house of the Lord, as in the day of a solemn feast.

8 The Lord hath purposed to destroy the wall of the daughter of Zī'ŏn: he hath stretched out a line, he hath not withdrawn his hand from destroying: therefore he made the rampart and the walls to lament; they languished together.

9 Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: [c]her king and her princes are among the Gĕn'tīleş: the law is no more; [d]her prophets also find no vision from the Lord.

10 The elders of the daughter of Zī'ŏn [e]sit upon the ground, and keep silence: they have cast up dust upon their heads; they have girded themselves with sackcloth: the virgins of Je-ru'sa-lĕm hang down their heads to the ground.

11 [3]Mine eyes do fail with tears, my bowels are troubled, my [4]liver is poured upon the earth, for the destruction of the daughter of my people; because the children and the sucklings swoon in the streets of the city.

Ch. 2. B. C. 588.

1. In ch. 2. the miseries of the people are referred directly to Jehovah, as evidences of his great displeasure of their sins. Also a prayer to God for help.

2. Jerusalem.

3. In vs. 11-16 is recorded the lamentation.

4. The only occurrence of this word in the Old Testament. It is used here in a symbolical sense. The liver was thought to be the seat of the passions, therefore as the bile is poured out, so likewise are their feelings poured out before the Lord. (J. F. B.)

5. Vs. 17-19, the general call to prayer.

6. Vs. 20-22, the prayer.

Ch. 3. B. C. 588.

1. In ch. 3, Jer. presents his own afflictions and personal experiences as an example to the Jews of how they should conduct themselves, so that they might have a hope of restoration.

2. In vs. 1-18 Jer. speaks of his own personal experiences.

3. Calamity.

4. Prosperity.

12 They say to their mothers, Where is corn and wine? when they swooned as the wounded in the streets of the city, when their soul was poured out into their mothers' bosom.

13 What thing shall I take to witness for thee? what thing shall I liken to thee, O daughter of Je-ru'sa-lĕm? what shall I equal to thee, that I may comfort thee, O virgin daughter of Zī'ŏn? for thy breach is great like the sea: who can heal thee?

14 Thy prophets have seen vain and foolish things for thee: and they have not discovered thine iniquity, to turn away thy captivity; but have seen for thee false burdens and causes of banishment.

15 All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth?

16 All thine enemies have opened their mouth against thee: they hiss and gnash the teeth: they say, We have swallowed her up: certainly this is the day that we looked for; we have found, we have seen it.

17 [f]The Lord hath done that which he [f]had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries.

18 Their heart cried unto the Lord, O wall of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, let tears run down like a river day and night: give thyself no rest; let not the apple of thine eye cease.

19 Arise, cry out in the night: in the beginning of the [g]watches [h]pour out thine heart like water before the face of the Lord: lift up thy hands toward him for the life of thy young children, that faint for hunger [i]in the top of every street.

20 ¶ [j]Behold, O Lord, and consider [j]to whom thou hast done this. Shall the women eat their fruit, and children of a span long? shall the priest and the prophet be slain in the sanctuary of the Lord?

21 The young [k]and the old lie on the ground in the streets: my virgins and my young men are fallen by the sword; thou hast slain them in the day of thine anger; thou hast killed, and not pitied.

22 Thou hast called as in a solemn day my terrors round about, so that in the day of the Lord's anger none escaped nor remained: those that I have swaddled and brought up hath mine enemy consumed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The faithful bewail their calamities.* 22 *By the mercies of God they nourish their hope.* 37 *They acknowledge God's justice.*

1 [1]I am the [2]man that hath seen affliction by the rod of his wrath.

2 He hath led me, and brought me into [3]darkness, but not into [4]light.

3 Surely against me is he turned; he turneth his hand against me all the day.

---

m. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Chapter 2.

a. And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. (Mat. 11:23.)

b. As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them. (Ez. 7:20.)

c. The Lord shall bring thee, and thy king which thou shalt set over thee, unto a nation which neither thou nor thy fathers have known; and there shalt thou serve other gods, wood and stone. (Dt. 28:36.)

d. Now for a long season Israel hath been without the true God, and without a teaching priest, and without law. (II Chr. 15:3.)

e. So they sat down with him upon the ground seven days and seven nights, and none spake a word unto him: for they saw that his grief was very great. (Job 2:13.)

f. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

g. Watch ye therefore; for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cock-crowing, or in the morning. (Mk. 13:35.)

h. Trust in him at all times; ye people, pour out your heart before him: God is a refuge for us. Selah. (Ps. 62:8.)

i. Thy sons have fainted, they lie at the head of all the streets, as a wild bull in a net: they are full of the fury of the Lord, the rebuke of thy God. (Is. 51:20.)

j. And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? (Ex. 32:11.)

k. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who

4 My flesh and my skin hath he made old; he hath broken my bones.
5 He hath builded against me, and compassed me with gall and travail.
6 He hath set me in dark places, as they that be dead of old.
7 He hath hedged me about, that I cannot get out: he hath made my chain heavy.
8 [a]Also when I cry and shout, he shutteth out my prayer.
9 He hath inclosed my ways with hewn stone, he hath made my paths crooked.
10 He was unto me as a bear lying in wait, and as a lion in secret places.
11 He hath turned aside my ways, and pulled me in pieces: he hath made me desolate.
12 He hath bent his bow, and set me as a mark for the arrow.
13 He hath caused the arrows of his quiver to enter into my reins.
14 I was a [b]derision to all my people; and their song all the day.
15 He hath [c]filled me with bitterness, he hath made me drunken with wormwood.
16 He hath also broken my teeth with gravel stones, he hath covered me with ashes.
17 And thou hast removed my soul far off from peace: I forgat prosperity.
18 And I said, My strength and my hope is perished from the Lord:
19 [5]Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall.
20 My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humbled in me.
21 This I recall to my mind, therefore have I hope.
22 ¶ [d]It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not.
23 They [6]are new every morning: great is [c]thy faithfulness.
24 The Lord is my portion, saith my soul; therefore will I hope in him.
25 The Lord is good unto them that wait for him, to the soul that seeketh him.

5. Vs. 19-32, humble acknowledgment of the sovereignty and mercy of God.

6. They, meaning mercies of God.

7. That is, who else, like God, can speak and it shall be done?

8. In vs. 40-66 is recorded the confession of sins and lamentations over the consequent evil.

26 It is good that a man should both hope [f]and quietly wait for the salvation of the Lord.
27 [g]It is good for a man that he bear the yoke in his youth.
28 He sitteth alone and keepeth silence, because he hath borne it upon him.
29 [h]He putteth his mouth in the dust; if so be there may be hope.
30 [i]He giveth his cheek to him that smiteth him: he is filled full with reproach.
31 [j]For the Lord will not cast off for ever:
32 But though he cause grief, yet will he [k]have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies.
33 For [l]he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men.
34 To crush under his feet all the prisoners of the earth,
35 To turn aside the right of a man before the face of the most High,
36 To subvert a man in his cause, [m]the Lord approveth not.
37 ¶ [7]Who is he [n]that saith, and it cometh to pass, when the Lord commandeth it not?
38 Out of the mouth of the most High proceedeth not evil and good?
39 Wherefore doth a living man complain, [o]a man for the punishment of his sins?
40 [8]Let [p]us search and try our ways, and turn again to the Lord.
41 [q]Let us lift up our heart with our hands unto God in the heavens.
42 We [r]have transgressed and have rebelled: thou hast not pardoned.
43 Thou hast covered with anger, and persecuted us: thou hast slain, thou hast not pitied.
44 Thou hast covered thyself with a cloud, that our prayer should not pass through.
45 Thou hast made us as the [s]offscouring and refuse in the midst of the people.
46 All our enemies have opened their mouths against us.
47 Fear and a snare is come upon us, desolation and destruction.
48 Mine eye runneth down with rivers of

slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age; he gave them all into his hand. (II Chr. 36:17.)

Chapter 3.

a. I cry unto thee, and thou dost not hear me: I stand up, and thou regardest me not. (Job 30:20.) O my God, I cry in the day-time, but thou hearest not; and in the night season, and am not silent. (Ps. 22:2.)

b. O Lord, thou hast deceived me, and I was deceived; thou art stronger than I, and hast prevailed: I am in derision daily, every one mocketh me. (Jer. 20:7.)

c. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will feed them, even this people, with wormwood, and give them water of gall to drink. (Jer. 9:15.)

d. For thy mercy is great unto the heavens, and thy truth unto the clouds. (Ps. 57:10.)

e. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised. (Heb. 10:23.)

f. Rest in the Lord, and wait patiently for him: fret not thyself because of him who prospereth in his way, because of the man who bringeth wicked devices to pass. (Ps. 37:7.) I waited patiently for the Lord; and he inclined unto me, and heard my cry. (Ps. 40:1.) For thus saith the Lord God, the Holy One of Israel; In returning and rest shall ye be saved; in quietness and in confidence shall be your strength; and ye would not. (Is. 30:15.)

g. So teach us to number our days, that we may apply our hearts unto wisdom. (Ps. 90:12.) Remember now thy Creator in the days of thy youth, while the evil days come not, nor the years draw nigh, when thou shalt say, I have no pleasure in them. (Ecc. 12:1.)

h. Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. (Job 42:6.) I have sewed sackcloth upon my skin, and defiled my horn in the dust. (Job 16:15.)

i. Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us; they shall smite the judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek. (Mic. 5:1.) But I say unto you, That ye resist not evil; but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right cheek, turn to him the other also. (Mat. 5:39.)

j. For the Lord will not cast off his people, neither will he forsake his inheritance. (Ps. 94:14.) Will the Lord cast off for ever? and will he be favorable no more? (7). And I said, This is my infirmity: but I will remember the years of the right hand of the Most High. (Ps. 77:7, 10.) For a small moment have I forsaken thee; but with great mercies will I gather thee. In little wrath I hid my face from thee for a moment; but with everlasting kindness will I have mercy on thee, saith the Lord thy Redeemer. For this is as the waters of Noah unto me: for as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on me. (Is. 54:7-10.)

k. But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. (Ps. 78:38.) Many times did he deliver them; but they provoked him with their counsel, and were brought low for their iniquity. Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry: And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:43-45.)

l. Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him: I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:20.) Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 33:11.)

m. Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he? (Hab. 1:13.)

n. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:9.) For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. (Js. 4:15.)

o. I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness. (Mic. 7:9.) Why criest thou for thine affliction? thy sorrow is incurable for the multitude of thine iniquity: because thy sins were increased, I have done these things unto thee. (Jer. 30:15.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him: For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:5, 6.)

p. I thought on my ways, and turned my feet unto thy testimonies. (Ps. 119:59.) Search me, O God, and know my heart; try me, and know my thoughts; And see if there be any wicked way in me, and lead me in the way everlasting. (Ps. 139:23, 24.)

q. Unto thee, O Lord, do I lift up my soul. (Ps. 25:1.) Hear the voice of my supplications when I cry unto thee, when I lift up my hands toward thy holy oracle. (Ps. 28:2.) Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.)

r. Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee; and they wrought great provocations. (Neh. 9:26.) We have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments. (Dan. 9:5.)

s. Being defamed, we entreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day. (I Cor. 4:13.)

water for the destruction of the daughter of my people.

49 Mine eye trickleth down, and ceaseth not, without any intermission,

50 Till the Lord [t]look down, and behold from heaven.

51 Mine eye affecteth mine heart because of all the daughters of my city.

52 Mine enemies chased me sore, like a bird, without cause.

53 They have cut off my life in the dungeon, and cast a stone upon me.

54 Waters flowed over mine head; then I said, I am cut off.

55 ¶ I called upon thy name, O Lord, out of the low dungeon.

56 Thou hast heard my voice: hide not thine ear at my breathing, at my cry.

57 Thou drewest near in the day that I called upon thee: thou saidst, Fear not.

58 O Lord, thou hast pleaded the causes of my soul; thou hast redeemed my life.

59 O Lord, thou hast seen my wrong: judge thou my cause.

60 Thou hast seen all their vengeance and all their imaginations against me.

61 Thou hast heard their reproach, O Lord, and all their imaginations against me;

62 The lips of those that rose up against me, and their device against me all the day.

63 Behold their sitting down, and their rising up; I am their musick.

64 ¶ Render [u]unto them a recompence, O Lord, according to the work of their hands.

65 Give them sorrow of heart, thy curse unto them.

66 Persecute and [v]destroy them in anger from under the heavens of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Zion bewaileth her pitiful estate.* 13 *She confesseth her sins.* 21 *Edom is threatened.* 22 *Zion is comforted.*

1 [1]How is the gold [2]become [2a]dim! how is the most fine [2]gold changed! the stones [2]of the sanctuary are poured out in the top of every street.

2 The precious sons of Zī'ŏn, comparable to fine gold, how are they esteemed as earthen pitchers, the work of the hands of the potter!

3 Even the sea [4]monsters draw out the breast, they give suck to their young ones: the daughter of my people is become cruel, like the [5]ostriches in the wilderness.

4 [b]The tongue of the sucking child cleaveth to the roof of his mouth for thirst: the young children ask bread, and no man breaketh it unto them.

5 They that did feed delicately are desolate in the streets: they that were brought up in scarlet embrace dunghills.

6 For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sŏd'om, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her.

7 Her [6]Năz'a-rītes were purer than snow, they were whiter than milk, they were more ruddy in body than [7]rubies, their polishing was of sapphire:

8 Their visage is blacker than a coal; they are not known in the streets: their skin cleaveth to their bones; it is withered, it is become like a stick.

9 They that be slain with the sword are better than they that be slain with hunger: for these pine away, stricken through for want of the fruits of the field.

10 [c]The hands of the pitiful women have sodden their own children: they were their meat in the destruction of the daughter of my people.

11 The Lord hath accomplished his fury; he hath poured out his fierce anger, and [d]hath kindled a fire in Zī'ŏn, and it hath devoured the foundations thereof.

12 [8]The kings of the earth, and all the inhabitants of the world, would not have believed that the adversary and the enemy should have entered into the gates of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

13 ¶ [e]For the sins of her prophets, and the iniquities of her priests, that [f]have shed the blood of the just in the midst of her,

14 They have wandered as blind men in the streets, they have polluted themselves with blood, so that men could not touch their garments.

15 They cried unto them, Depart ye; it is unclean; depart, depart, touch not: when they fled away and wandered, they said among the heathen, They shall no more sojourn there.

16 The anger of the Lord hath divided them; he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favoured not the elders.

17 [9]As for us, our eyes as yet failed for our vain help: in our watching we have watched for a nation that could not save us.

18 [g]They hunt our steps, that we cannot go

Ch. 4. B. C. 588.

1. In this ch. is recorded the capture of Jerusalem and the hope of restoration: the retributive justice awaiting Idumea.

2. Symbolical expressions meaning sons of Zion.

3. The loss and decay of glory and national character.

4. Jackals.

5. The ostrich is used as the type of "unmotherhood," supposed to have had its origin in the fact of the eggs being laid in the sand and left to be hatched by the heat of the sun, rather than the warmth of the body of the bird.

6. An order as being specially set aside or consecrated to the service of God.

7. Chorals.

8. Vs. 12-16 record the sufferings of the priests and prophets.

9. In vs. 17-20 is found the hopeless trust of the people.

t. Look down from heaven, and behold from the habitation of thy holiness and of thy glory: where is thy zeal and thy strength, the sounding of thy bowels and of thy mercies toward me? are they restrained? (Is. 63:15.)

u. Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavors: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert. (Ps. 28:4.) Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence. (Jer. 51:6.) And I will render unto Babylon and to all the inhabitants of Chaldea all their evil that they have done in Zion in your sight, saith the Lord (24). Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken: every one of their bows is broken: for the Lord God of recompences shall surely requite. (Jer. 51:24, 56.)

v. And the waters returned, and covered the chariots, and the horsemen, and all the host of Pharaoh that came into the sea after them; there remained not so much as one of them. (Ex. 14:28.) Let their way be dark and slippery: and let the angel of the Lord persecute them. (Ps. 35:6.)

Chapter 4.

a. And he burnt the house of the Lord, and the king's house, and all the houses of Jerusalem, and every great man's house burnt he with fire. And all the army of the Chaldees, that were with the captain of the guard, brake down the walls of Jerusalem round about. (II Ks. 25:9, 10.) They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity. As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty; but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them. And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it. (Ez. 7:19-22.)

b. My strength is dried up like a potsherd; and my tongue cleaveth to my jaws; and thou hast brought me into the dust of death. (Ps 22:15.)

c. And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee (53). The tender and delicate woman among you, which would not adventure to set the sole of her foot upon the ground for delicateness and tenderness, her eye shall be evil toward the husband of her bosom, and toward her son, and toward her daughter, And toward her young one that cometh out from between her feet, and toward her children which she shall bear: for she shall eat them for want of all things secretly in the siege and straitness, wherewith thine enemy shall distress thee in thy gates, (Dt. 28:53, 56, 57.) And I will make this city desolate, and an hissing; every one that passeth thereby shall be astonished and hiss because of all the plagues thereof. And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons, and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, in the siege and straitness wherewith their enemies, and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them. (Jer. 19:8, 9.)

d. For a fire is kindled in mine anger, and shall burn unto the lowest hell, and shall consume the earth with her increase, and set on fire the foundations of the mountains. (Dt. 32:22.)

e. The prophets prophesy falsely, and the priests bear rule by their means; and my people love to have it so: and what will ye do in the end thereof? (Jer. 5:31.)

f. Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets (31). That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar (35). O Jerusalem, Jerusalem, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not! (Mat. 23:31, 35, 37.)

g. And the city was broken up, and all the men of war fled by night by the way of the gate between two walls, which is by the king's garden; (now the Chaldees were against the city round about;) and the king went the way toward the plain. (II Ks. 25:4.)

in our streets: our end is near, our days are fulfilled; for our end is come.

19 Our persecutors are swifter than the eagles of the heaven: they pursued us upon the mountains, they laid wait for us in the wilderness.

20 The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen.

21 ¶ [10]Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Ē'dom, that dwellest in the land of Ūz; the cup [h]also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked.

22 ¶ The punishment of [i]thine iniquity is accomplished, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; he will no more carry thee away into captivity: he will visit [j]thine iniquity, O daughter of Ē'dom; he will discover thy sins.

CHAPTER 5.

A pitiful complaint of Zion in prayer unto God.

1 [1]Remember, [a]O [2]Lord, what is come upon us: consider, and behold our reproach.

2 Our inheritance is turned to strangers, our houses to aliens.

3 We are orphans and fatherless, our mothers are as widows.

4 We have drunken our water for money; our wood is sold unto us.

5 Our necks are under persecution: we labour, and have no rest.

10. Vs. 21, 22, restoration is promised; Jerusalem's punishments are full; the day-dawn is foretold.

Ch. 5. B. C. 588.

1. In this ch. the general distress and sufferings of the people are pitifully placed before Jehovah, and Jer. prays for their reproach to be removed and the covenant people to be restored.

2. In vs. 1-7 is detailed the general distress of the people.

3. In vs. 8-18 many individual illustrations of severe punishment are given.

4. In vs. 19-22 is the prayer for restoration.

6 We have given the hand to the Ē-ġўp'-tians, and to the Ās-sўr'ī-ans, to be satisfied with bread.

7 [b]Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities.

8 [3]Servants have ruled over us: there is none that doth deliver us out of their hand.

9 We gat our bread with the peril of our lives because of the sword of the wilderness.

10 Our skin was black like an oven because of the terrible famine.

11 [c]They ravished the women in Zī'ŏn, and the maids in the cities of Jū'dah.

12 Princes are hanged up by their hand: the faces of elders were not honoured.

13 They took the young men to grind, and the children fell under the wood.

14 The elders have ceased from the gate, the young men from their musick.

15 The joy of our heart is ceased; our dance is turned into mourning.

16 The crown is fallen from our head: woe unto us, that we have sinned!

17 For this our heart is faint; for these things our eyes are dim.

18 Because of the mountain of Zī'ŏn, which is desolate, the foxes walk upon it.

19 [4]Thou, O Lord, remainest for ever; thy throne from generation to generation.

20 Wherefore dost thou [d]forget us for ever, and forsake us so long time?

21 Turn [e]thou us unto thee, O Lord, and we shall be turned; renew our days as of old.

22 But thou hast utterly rejected us; thou art very wroth against us.

---

h. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. (Is. 34:7.) Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. For the day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. And I will tread down the people in mine anger, and make them drunk in my fury, and I will bring down their strength to the earth. (Is. 63:1-6.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever: But I will send a fire upon Teman, which shall devour the palaces of Bozrah. (Amos 1:11, 12.)

i. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. (Is. 40:2.) And I will cause the captivity of Judah and the captivity of Israel to return, and will build them, as at the first. And I will cleanse them from all their iniquity, whereby they have sinned against me; and I will pardon all their iniquities, whereby they have sinned, and, whereby they have transgressed against me. (Jer. 33:7, 8.)

j. But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbors, and he is not. (Jer. 49:10.) I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. (Mal. 1:3, 4.)

Chapter 5.

a. Remembering mine affliction and my misery, the wormwood and the gall. My soul hath them still in remembrance, and is humble in me. (Lam. 3:19, 20.)

b. Thou shalt not bow down thyself to them, nor serve them: for I the Lord thy God am a jealous God, visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation of them that hate me. (Ex. 20:5.) We acknowledge, O Lord, our wickedness, and the iniquity of our fathers; for we have sinned against thee. (Jer. 14:20.)

c. For I will gather all nations against Jerusalem to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city. (Zech. 14:2.) Their children also shall be dashed to pieces before their eyes; their houses shall be spoiled, and their wives ravished. (Is. 13:16.)

d. How long wilt thou forget me, O Lord? for ever? how long wilt thou hide thy face from me? (Ps. 13:1.) Wherefore hidest thou thy face, and forgettest our affliction and our oppression? (Ps. 44:24.)

e. Turn us again, O God, and cause thy face to shine; and we shall be saved. (Ps. 80:3.) I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lord my God. (Jer. 31:18.)

PROPHET EZEKIEL

NOTE.—Ezekiel is one of the most difficult and obscure of all the books of the Bible. It has been called "the abyss of Holy Scriptures" and "a maze of divine secrets," and is as little understood by laymen and clergy as any other book of the Bible. The prophet made a very free use of symbols and so secreted his thought beneath a shell which first must be pierced before the meaning could be understood, that but few there are, even of the scholars, who have not only failed to make a systematic study of, but, as the scholars themselves acknowledge, have even read the book. Yet those who have made a careful study of it, declare it to be a "masterpiece equaled only by the book of Job." It is almost a book of visions, though definitely historical because the dates with which it is most concerned are definitely given; yet it is not a history, but a spiritual interpreter of history. The author lived in close communion with his Creator, his eye of prophetic vision upon the oracles of heaven, at the same time living in close touch with his fellowmen, ever seeking to reveal the will and purpose of heaven to the sin-ridden, chosen people, to give them help and comfort and to bring them the salvation of a long-suffering God. His visions are keen, vivid, and intricate, his sermons comprehensive and plain, his design and purpose to show the chosen people their transgressions and reveal to them the perfect will of God.

Ezekiel is the only one of the book of prophets which is universally conceded by all critics to be in the same form and condition as when it left the hands of the author, the prophet Ezekiel. So mysterious was it to the Jew, that they were not permitted to read it until they had reached the age of 30. Kautzsch says that Ezekiel "shows a grand scale of variation from the simplest and most naive utterances to the most artistic and most complicated." Ewald, that he "excels all former prophets, as a writer, in point of skill, beauty and perfection of treatment." His style is enriched by "charming and telling metaphor, full of new terms and surprises, often very beautifully elaborated." Ez. was probably the greatest of all the Old Testament makers of parables, allegories, and riddles. His visions were clear and comprehensive, in which all the splendors of the majesties of earth and heaven are intertwined and thrown together, forming, says Jerome, "a labyrinth of the mysteries of God." The one great purpose and effort of the author is to explain all history by the controlling hand of God. For about 22 years, beginning in the fifth year of the captivity of Jehoiachin, "when the heavens were open to him and he saw the visions of Jehovah," he prophesied to the captive Jews.

In the study of Ez. one fact should ever be kept in mind as the key of the entire book, viz., that while nearly all the words of the prophet are presented here in visions, yet he gives the date and circumstances connected with them so definitely that it is evidently his intention for the reader to learn the key words of his symbolical figures, then understand and accept the events as real and true, revealing the providence of God.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The time of Ezekiel's prophecy at Chebar.*
4 *His vision of four cherubim,* 15 *of the four wheels,* 26 *and of the glory of God.*

1 Now [1]it came to pass in the thirtieth year, in the fourth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I was among the captives by the river of Chē'bär, that [a]the heavens [2]were opened, and I saw visions [b]of God.

2 In the fifth day of the month, which was the fifth year of king Je-hoi'a-chin's captivity,

3 The word [c]of the Lord came expressly unto [3]E-zē'kĭ-ĕl the priest, the son of Bū'zī, in the land of the Chăl-dē'ans by the river Chē'bär; and the hand [d]of the Lord was there upon him.

4 ¶ [4]And I looked, and, behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire [5]infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the colour of amber, out of the midst of the fire.

5 Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. And this was their appearance; they had the likeness [6]of a man.

6 And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings.

7 And their feet were straight feet; and the sole of their feet was like the sole of a calf's foot: and they sparkled like the colour of burnished brass.

8 And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings.

9 Their wings were joined one to another; they turned not when they went; they went every one [7]straight forward.

10 As for [e]the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion, on the right side: and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle.

Ch. 1. B. C. 595.

1. In this ch. Ez. gives account of his call to the prophetic office. All critics agree that this ch. is a genuine account of the experiences of the prophet written by himself.

2. Not a dream, but a clear manifestation.

3. Of Ez. nothing is known save what he has told himself, which was but little; however, the fact that he kept himself in the background is proof of his modesty and devotion to his work. He was thoroughly consecrated to his work, given up to holy thoughts and heavenly dreams, for 22 years a prophet in Babylon. Kamrath has called him "the Jewish Calvin," because of his great influence and mental grasp of the many and vast problems concerning his people. He was contemporary with Jeremiah and Daniel. The former had sustained his prophetic office for 34 years before Ez.'s first prophecy and continued to prophesy for about seven years afterward; Daniel's prophecies dating near the close of Ez.'s ministry. We never meet with Ez. as an ordinary man; he always acts and thinks and feels as a prophet.

4. In vs. 4-28 is detailed Ez.'s vision, at which time he received his call to the prophetic office.

5. Incessant flashes of lightning which illuminated the whole cloud until it looked like amber.

6. The first impression received by the prophet and the one which remained with him longest was "they had the likeness of a man." The heavenly favored type of creation was consummated in humanity.

7. There was no hesitancy or waywardness, the entire company moved as one, and all straight forward; perhaps symbolical of the calm, quiet, undisturbed manner that all powers, natural and supernatural, fulfill Jehovah's will.

8. Each side was a front, so that they could move toward any point of the compass without the slightest turn.

9. Connected with each living creature is a wheel; the carefulness with which they are described perhaps proves their symbolical nature.

11 Thus were their faces: and their wings were stretched upward; two wings of every one were joined one to another, and [f]two covered their bodies.

12 And they went every one straight forward: whither the spirit was to go, they went; and they turned [8]not when they went.

13 As for the likeness of the living creatures, their appearance was like burning coals of fire, [g]and like the appearance of lamps: it went up and down among the living creatures; and the fire was bright, and out of the fire went forth lightning.

14 And the living creatures ran and returned as the appearance of a flash of lightning.

15 ¶ Now as I beheld the living creatures, behold one [9]wheel upon the earth by the living creatures, with his four faces.

16 The appearance of the wheels and their work was like unto the colour of a [10]beryl: and they four had one likeness: and their appearance and their work was as it were a wheel [11]in the middle of a wheel.

17 When they went, they went upon their four sides: and they turned [12]not when they went.

18 As for their rings, they were so high that they were dreadful; and their rings were full of eyes round about them four.

19 And when [13]the living creatures went, the wheels went by them: and when the living creatures were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lifted up.

20 Whithersoever the spirit was to go, they went, thither was their spirit to go; and the wheels were lifted up over [14]against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

21 When those went, these went; and when those stood, these stood; and when those were lifted up from the earth, the wheels were lift-

10. The topaz brought from Tarsish in Spain.

11. Each wheel seemed to be intersected by another wheel at right angles, thus no matter what direction the chariot was moving there were four wheels in a natural position. Wheels symbolize the unsearchableness, wisdom and vigilance of a divine nature and power.

12. They revolved, but did not turn around when changing angles.

13. Perfect harmony displayed between the wheels and the living creatures.

14. That is, beside them.

Ref. Ezekiel. Chapter 1.

a. And Jesus, when he was baptised, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were open unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him. (Mat. 3:16.) And straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens open, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him. (Mk. 1:10.) And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God. (Acts 7:56.) After this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will show thee things which must be hereafter. (Rev. 4:1.) And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. (Jno. 1:51.)

b. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. (Is. 40:2.) And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness. (Ex. 24:10.) And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6.) The vision of Isaiah the son of Amoz, which ye saw concerning Judah and Jerusalem, in the days of Uzziah, Jotham, Ahaz, and Hezekiah, kings of Judah. (Is. 1:1.)

c. For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them. (II Pet. 2:21.)

d. And the hand of the Lord was on Elijah; and he girded up his loins, and ran before Ahab to the entrance of Jezreel. (I Ks. 18:46.) But now bring me a minstrel. And it came to pass, when the minstrel played, that the hand of the Lord came upon him. (II Ks. 3:15.)

e. And the first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle. (Rev. 4:7.)

f. Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. (Is. 6:2.)

g. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and

ed up over against them: for the spirit of the living creature was in the wheels.

22 And [h]the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the colour of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above.

23 And under the [15]firmament were their wings straight, the one toward the other: every one had two, which covered on this side, and every one had two, which covered on that side, their bodies.

24 And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as [i]the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings.

25 And there was a [16]voice from the firmament that was over their heads, when they stood, and had let [17]down their wings.

26 ¶ And above the firmament that was over their heads was the [18]likeness of a throne, [j]as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the [19]likeness [k]as the appearance of a man above upon it.

27 And I saw as the colour of amber, as the appearance of fire round about within it, from the appearance of his loins even upward, and from the appearance of his loins even downward, I saw as it were the appearance of fire, and it had brightness round about.

28 As the appearance of the [20]bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, [l]I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice [21]of one that spake.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Ezekiel's commission.* 6 *His instruction.* 9 *The roll of his heavy prophecy.*

1 [1]And he said unto me, Son [2]of man, stand upon thy feet, and I will speak unto thee.

2 And [a]the spirit entered into me when he spake unto me, and set me upon my feet, that I heard him that spake unto me.

3 And he said unto me, Son [2]of man, I send thee to the children of Ĭs'ra-el, to a rebellious [3]nation that hath rebelled against me: [b]they and their fathers have transgressed against me, even unto this very day.

4 For they are [4]impudent [c]children and stiff-hearted. I do send thee unto them; and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord [5]God.

5 And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet [d]shall know that there hath been a prophet among them.

6 ¶ And thou, son of man, be not afraid of them, neither be afraid of their words, though briers and thorns be with thee, and thou dost dwell among scorpions: [e]be not afraid of their words, nor be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

7 And thou shalt speak my words unto them, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear: for they are most rebellious.

8 But thou, son of man, hear what I say unto thee; Be [f]not thou rebellious like that rebellious house: open thy mouth, and [g]eat that I give thee.

9 ¶ And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll [6]of a book was therein;

10 And he spread it before me; and it was written within and without: and there was written therein lamentations, and mourning, and [h]woe.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Ezekiel eateth the roll.* 15 *God sheweth him the rule of prophecy.* 22 *God shutteth and openeth the prophet's mouth.*

1 [1]Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou [2]findest; [a]eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll.

3 And he said unto me, Son of man, cause thy belly to eat, and fill thy bowels with this roll that I give thee. Then did I [b]eat it; and it was in my mouth as honey for sweetness.

4 ¶ And he said unto me, Son of man, go, get thee unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, and speak with my words unto them.

5 For thou art not sent to a people of a strange speech and of an hard language, but to the house of Ĭs'ra-el;

6 Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand. [c]Surely, had I sent

---

15. Here meaning the platform of Jehovah's throne.

16. Of the Almighty.

17. While Jehovah spoke the creatures let down their wings, thus giving reverent attention and due respect to the Almighty's utterances.

18. It should be observed how careful Ez. is to describe his vision at all times, saying the "likeness of," never saying "it is."

19. Here the Godhead, the ruler of the universe, appears to the prophet in the likeness of enthroned humanity. Here is the throne and God "as a man" with the "appearance of fire round about." As others are called "sons of God," he is called "the Son of man." (Mat. 16: 13)—"Whom do men say that I, the Son of man, am?" He is thus the representative "of the fullness of the Godhead" (Col. 2:9), also the embodied representative of humanity. Thus seated upon the throne above is one who has the appearance of man.

20. As in the days of Noah, the bow was suspended in the heavens as a sign that there should be no more destroying flood, so now it is stretched across the throne of the universe as a sign of the covenant of mercy to God's people. "Like hanging out from the throne of the eternal a flag of peace, assuring all that the purpose of heaven was to preserve rather than to destroy." (Rev. 4:3)—"And there was a rainbow round about the throne in sight like unto an emerald."

21. To the heathen their gods are pictured in the likeness of some fiendish monster. What is the purpose of this striking symbol as seen by the Hebrew prophet? Can it be to show the world that Israel's God is not a monster, but is "human divine"?

Ch. 2. B. C. 595.

1. In this ch. we are introduced to the most solemn occasions of history. Jehovah on his throne has commanded and received the attention of a man to whom he is now about to deliver his commission of prophecy. By many critics this ch. is called the minister's ch.

2. It should be observed that when Jehovah has an important commission to deliver to his people, he selects a man as the agent.

3. Rebellious ones: each tribe seems to be counted as a nation.

4. Stiff-necked, hard-hearted, hard-faced. When the heart is wrong the face soon shows it.

5. Jehovah, the national covenant-name of the merciful, long-suffering, gracious One, abundant in loving kindness and truth.

6. Beginning with the 9th verse and extending to the 11th verse of ch. 3, the servant of God is taught that he must not speak his own words but the words of Jehovah.

Ch. 3. B. C. 595.

1. In this ch. is beautifully illustrated the intertwining of the human and divine parts in the divine service: Jehovah furnishes the truth (ch. 2:9), but man must take, eat it, digest it, and assimilate it (vs. 2, 3). Thus man is taught by Jehovah, but as a pupil he has his work to do and must do it.

2. Put thyself in right relations with Jehovah, be obedient to his commands and devoted to his service.

---

voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. (Rev. 4:5.)

h. Then I looked, and, behold, in a firmament that was above the head of the cherubim there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne. (Ez. 10:1.)

i. After it a voice roareth: he thundereth with the voice of his excellency; and he will not stay them when his voice is heard. God thundereth marvellously with his voice; great things doeth he, which we cannot comprehend. (Job 37:4, 5.) The voice of the Lord is upon the waters; the God of glory thundereth: the Lord is upon many waters. (Ps. 29:3.)

j. And they saw the God of Israel: and there was under his feet as it were a paved work of a sapphire stone, and as it were the body of heaven in his clearness. (Ex. 24:10.)

k. In the year that king Uzziah died I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. (Is. 6:1.) And in the midst of the seven candlesticks one like unto the Son of man, clothed with a garment down to the foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle. (Rev. 1:13.)

l. So he came near where I stood; and when he came, I was afraid, and fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man; for at the time of the end shall be the vision. (Dan. 8:17.) And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last. (Rev. 1:17.)

Chapter 2.

a. See ch. 3:24.

b. We lie down in our shame, and our confusion covereth us: for we have sinned against the Lord our God, we and our fathers, from our youth even unto this day, and have not obeyed the voice of the Lord our God. (Jer. 3:25.)

c. Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. (Ps. 95:8.) Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass. (Is. 48:4.) O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

d. If, when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people. (Ez. 33:3.)

e. By faith he forsook Egypt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible. (Heb. 11:27.) But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled. (I Pet. 3:14.)

f. And Moses and Aaron gathered the congregation together before the rock, and he said unto them, Hear now, ye rebels; must we fetch you water out of this rock? And Moses lifted up his hand, and with his rod he smote the rock twice; and the water came out abundantly, and the congregation drank, and their beasts also. And the Lord spake unto Moses and Aaron, Because ye believed me not, to sanctify me in the eyes of the children of Israel, therefore ye shall not bring this congregation into the land which I have given them. This is the waters of Meribah, because the children of Israel strove with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them (10-13). Aaron shall be gathered unto his people: for he shall not enter into the land which I have given unto the children of Israel, because ye rebelled against my word at the water of Meribah. (Num. 20:10-13, 24.) The Lord God hath opened mine ear, and I was not rebellious, neither turned away back. (Is. 50:5.)

g. And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. (Rev. 10:9.)

h. Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him: for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.) Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of every man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:9.) Their sorrows shall be multiplied that hasten after another god: their drink offerings of blood will I not offer, nor take up their names into my lips. (Ps. 16:4.) Evil pursueth sinners: but to the righteous good shall be repaid. (Prov. 13:21.)

Chapter 3.

a. See ch. 2:8, 9.

b. And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said unto me, Take it, and eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey. (Rev. 10:9.)

c. Woe unto thee, Chorazin! woe unto thee, Bethsaida! for if the

thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee.

7 But the house of Ĭs'ra-el will not hearken unto thee; [d]for they will not hearken unto me: for all the house of Ĭs'ra-el are impudent [e]and hardhearted.

8 Behold, I have made thy face strong against their faces, and thy forehead strong against their foreheads.

9 As an adamant [f]harder than flint have I made thy forehead: fear them not, neither be dismayed at their looks, though they be a rebellious house.

10 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, all my words that I shall speak unto thee receive in thine heart, and hear with thine ears.

11 And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them, and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God; whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear.

12 [2]Then the spirit [g]took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the [g]glory of the Lord from his place.

13 I heard also the noise of the wings of the living creatures that touched one another, and the noise of the wheels over against them, and a noise of a great rushing.

14 So the spirit [g]lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the [h]heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was strong upon me.

15 ¶ Then I came to them of the captivity at Tĕl-ā'bib, that dwelt by the river of Chē'bär, and I sat where they sat, and remained there astonished among them seven days.

16 [6]And it came to pass at the end of [7]seven days, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me.

18 When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the [k]wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man [i]shall die in [8]his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

19 Yet if thou warn the wicked, and he turn not from his wickedness, nor from his wicked way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

20 Again, When a righteous man doth turn [j]from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a [9]stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

21 Nevertheless if thou warn the righteous man, that the righteous sin not, and he doth not sin, he shall surely live, because he is warned; also thou hast delivered thy soul.

22 ¶ [10]And the hand of the Lord was there upon me; and he said unto me, Arise, go forth into the plain, and I will there talk with thee.

23 Then I arose, and went forth into the plain: and, behold, the glory of the Lord stood there, as the glory which I saw by the river of Chē'bär: and I fell on my face.

24 Then the spirit entered into me, and set me upon my feet, and spake with me, and said unto me, Go, shut thyself within thine house.

25 But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them:

26 And [k]I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house.

27 But when I speak with thee, I will open thy mouth, and thou shalt say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; He that heareth, let him hear; and he that forbeareth, let him forbear: [l]for they are a rebellious house.

CHAPTER 4.

Under the type of a siege is shewed the time from the defection of Jeroboam to the captivity.

1 [1]Thou also, son of man, take thee a [2]tile, and lay it before thee, and pourtray upon it the city, even Je-ru'sa-lĕm:

2 And lay siege [3]against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering rams against it round about.

3 Moreover take thou unto thee an [4]iron pan, and set it for a wall of iron between thee and the city: and set thy face [5]against it, and it shall be besieged, and thou shalt lay siege against it. [a]This shall be a sign to the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 Lie thou also upon thy left side, and lay the iniquity of the house of Ĭs'ra-el upon it: according to the number of the days that thou shalt [6]lie upon it thou shalt bear their iniquity.

5 For I have laid upon thee the years of their iniquity, according to the number of the days, [7]three hundred and ninety days: [b]so shalt thou bear the iniquity of the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 And when thou hast accomplished them,

3. In vs. 12-15, the prophet's extreme bitterness of soul and discomfiture in the presence of his first congregation is detailed, thus displaying the hot, turbulent, passionate nature of the prophet and his absolute unfitness in his own strength for the work before him.

4. Inner compulsions were moving him.

5. The righteous fury against the sins which he was sent to condemn. (Jer. 6:11)—"Therefore I am full of the fury of the Lord; I am weary with holding in; I will pour it out upon the children abroad and upon the assembly of young men together."

6. In vs. 16-21, God again, at the end of seven days, lays his hand upon Ez., and with increased solemnity recommissions him.

7. For seven days Jehovah silently watched the inner struggles of the rebellious prophet, when he again summoned him to his presence.

8. Through his iniquity. Sin is made the instrument of its own punishment.

9. That is, men are given over to judicial blindness and to their own corruption when they do not retain God in their knowledge, so they stumble over their own sins in punishment.

10. In vs. 22-27 is given the account of the glory of Jehovah as revealed in the second vision.

Ch. 4. B. C. 595.

1. Beginning with this ch. and extending to the 24th, is a series of symbols used to explain and make impressive the wickedness and doom of the chosen people and the holy city because of their idolatrous practices.

2. That is, draw the picture of the besieged city on the tile. Many tiles and bricks have been found in Assyria which had been used for the identical purpose that Jehovah commands the prophet in this instance.

3. That is, picture the siege.

4. Iron protections or machines used by the Babylonians and Assyrians behind which the archers stood, shooting through a window.

5. The first instance when Jehovah and his prophet have taken sides with the enemy.

6. "Lying on his side, held down as with cords (v. 8) and unable to turn, he represents Israel pressed down and held in the grasp of the punishment of iniquity." (Davidson.)

7. The Hebrew text gives a hundred-ninety days, which includes the 40 days of v. 6, each day representing a year. If this interpretation is accepted, the destruction of Jerusalem is counted (586 B. C.) to the restoration, which gives an almost exact and lit. fulfillment of the prophecy; the captivity of Israel then being counted 150 years longer than that of Judah, therefore the 190 years of Israel would extend from 734 B. C. to 538 B. C., the year of restoration.

---

mighty works which were done in you had been done in Tyre and Sidon, they would have repented long ago in sackcloth and ashes. (Mat. 11:21.)

d. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. (Jno. 15:20.) And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. (I Sam. 8:7.)

e. Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass. (Is. 48:4.) Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. (Jer. 3:3.)

f. For the Lord God will help me; therefore shall I not be confounded: therefore have I set my face like a flint, and I know that I shall not be ashamed. (Is. 50:7.) But truly I am full of power by the Spirit of the Lord, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jacob his transgression, and to Israel his sin. (Mic. 3:8.)

g. And the glory of the God of Israel was gone up from the cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house: and he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side. (Ez. 9:3.) See v. 23.

h. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.)

i. But if the watchman see the sword come, and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand. (Ez. 33:6.)

j. For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. (II Pet. 2:20.)

k. In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 24:27.) And, behold, thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season. And the people waited for Zacharias, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple. And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple; for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless. (Luke 1:20-22.)

l. Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house. Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house. (Ez. 12:2, 3.)

Chapter 4.

a. In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground; for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Israel (6). Say, I am your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove, and go into captivity. (Ez. 12:6, 11.) Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do; and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God (24). In that day shall thy mouth be open to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 24:24, 27.)

b. After the number of the days in which ye searched the land, even forty days, each day for a year, shall ye bear your iniquities, even forty years; and ye shall know my breach of promise. (Num. 14:34.) But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (Rev. 11:2.)

lie again on thy [8]right side, and thou shalt bear the iniquity of the house of Jū'dah forty days: I have appointed thee each day for a year.

7 Therefore thou shalt set thy face toward the siege of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and thine arm shall be [9]uncovered, and thou shalt prophesy against it.

8 And, [c]behold, I will lay bands upon thee, and thou shalt not turn thee from one side to another, till thou hast ended the days of thy siege.

9 [10]¶ Take thou also unto thee wheat, and barley, and beans, and lentiles, and millet, and [11]fitches, and put them in one vessel, and make thee bread thereof, according to the number of the days that thou shalt lie upon thy side, [12]three hundred and ninety days shalt thou eat thereof.

10 And thy meat which thou shalt eat shall be by weight, [13]twenty shekels a day: from time to time shalt thou eat it.

11 Thou shalt drink also water by measure, the sixth part of an [14]hin: from time to time shalt thou drink.

12 And thou shalt eat it as barley cakes, and thou shalt bake it with [15]dung that cometh out of man, in their sight.

13 And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Īs'ra-el eat their defiled bread among the Gĕn'tīles, whither I will drive them.

14 [16]Then said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted: for from my youth up even till now have I [d]not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there [17]abominable [e]flesh into my mouth.

15 Then [18]he said unto me, Lo, I have given thee cow's dung for man's dung, and thou shalt prepare thy bread therewith.

16 Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, behold, I will break the [f]staff of bread in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and they shall eat bread by weight, and with care; and they shall drink water by measure, and with astonishment:

17 That they may want bread and water, and be astonied one with another, and consume [g]away for their iniquity.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Under the type of hair,* 5 *is shewed the judgment of Jerusalem for their rebellion,* 12 *by famine, sword, and dispersion.*

1 [1]And thou, son of man, take thee a sharp [2]knife, take thee a barber's razor, and cause it to pass upon thine head and upon thy beard: then take thee [3]balances to weigh, and divide the hair.

2 Thou shalt burn with fire a third part in the midst of the city, when the days of the siege are fulfilled: and thou shalt take a third part, and smite [4]about it with a knife: and a third part thou shalt [5]scatter in the wind; and I will draw out [6]a sword after them.

3 Thou shalt also take thereof a few [6]in number, and bind them in thy skirts.

4 Then take of them again, and [a]cast them into the midst of the fire, and burn them in the fire; for thereof shall a fire come forth into all the house of Īs'ra-el.

5 ¶ [7]Thus saith the Lord God; This is Je-rū'sa-lĕm: I have set it in the midst [8]of the nations and countries that are round about her.

6 And she hath [b]changed my judgments into [9]wickedness more than the nations, and my statutes more than the countries that are round about her: for they have [c]refused my [10]judgments and my statutes, they have not walked in them.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the [12]judgments of the nations that are round about you;

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, am against thee, and will execute judgments in the midst of thee in the sight of the nations.

9 And [d]I will do in thee that which I have not done, and whereunto I will not do any more the like, because of all thine abominations.

10 Therefore the fathers [13]shall [e]eat the sons in the midst of thee, and the sons shall eat their fathers; and I [f]will execute judgments in thee, and the whole remnant of thee will I [g]scatter into all the winds.

11 Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary

---

8. The left side represented the northern kingdom of Israel, the right side Judah, the southern kingdom.

9. The uncovered arm of the prophet represents the arm of Jehovah as made bare and ready for action. (Is. 52:10)—"The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God."

10. In vs. 9-17, the prophet's food is given, symbolizing the condition of the people in exile.

11. Bread.

12. 190 days, according to the Hebrew text.

13. About one-half the amount of prison fare in the United States.

14. A little more than two pints.

15. Typifying the extreme loathsomeness and uncleanness of the people.

16. Vs. 16, 17 should be read in connection with vs. 10, 11, which they explain.

17. This may be spoiled flesh (Lev. 19:7)—"And if it be eaten on the third day it is abominable; it shall not be accepted:" or unclean meats (Dt. 14:7, 8), "Them that chew the cud or divide the cloven hoof are unclean unto you, and the swine,—ye shall not eat of their flesh nor touch their dead carcass;" or flesh offered to idols (I Cor. 8).

18. Jehovah.

Ch. 5. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. the complete destruction and scattering of the chosen people are symbolized by the treatment which the prophet is commanded to give his hair.

2. Symbolizing that the people are to be cut off with the sword.

3. Not the least inaccuracy is to be permitted, exact judicial judgment is weighed and executed. (Dt. 16:20) —"That which is altogether just, shalt thou follow."

4. That is, those who escape the famine and pestilence within the gate, will fall by the sword from the outside.

5. Jehovah's sword in the hands of the heathen will overtake them.

6. The remnant who are true to Jehovah and who are carefully preserved.

7. In vs. 5-11 is given the divine interpretation of the prophet's great picture sermon. It is declared that because Jerusalem was the most highly favored of all the cities, yet exceeded all in wickedness, its punishment is to be most severe.

8. Palestine, the center of the world.

9. Have wickedly rebelled against my judicial decrees.

10. Would not obey.

12. That is, they have even fallen below the heathen standard. (Jer. 2:11)—"Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit."

13. Expressing the awfulness of the famine. (Jer. 19:9)—"And I will cause them to eat the flesh of their sons and the flesh of their daughters, and they shall eat every one the flesh of his friend, in the siege and straitness wherewith their enemies and they that seek their lives, shall straiten them."

---

c. But thou, O son of man, behold, they shall put bands upon thee, and shall bind thee with them, and thou shalt not go out among them. (Ez. 3:25.)

d. And ye shall be holy men unto me: neither shall ye eat any flesh that is torn of beasts in the field; ye shall cast it to the dogs. (Ex. 22:31.) And he that eateth of the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even: he also that beareth the carcase of it shall wash his clothes, and be unclean until the even. (Lev. 11:40.)

e. Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels. (Is. 65:4.)

f. And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. (Lev. 26:26.) Moreover he called for a famine upon the land: he brake the whole staff of bread. (Ps. 105:16.) For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water. (Is. 3:1.)

g. And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. (Lev. 26:39.)

Chapter 5.

a. So that none of the remnant of Judah, which are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall escape or remain, that they should return into the land of Judah, to the which they have a desire to return to dwell there: for none shall return but such as shall escape. (Jer. 44:14.)

b. Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 1:25.) For there are certain men crept in unawares, who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jesus Christ. (Jude 4.)

c. But they and our fathers dealt proudly, and hardened their necks, and hearkened not to thy commandments; and refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:16, 17.) They kept not the covenant of God, and refused to walk in his law. (Ps. 78:10.) They are turned back to the iniquities of their forefathers, which refused to hear my words; and they went after other gods to serve them: the house of Israel and the house of Judah have broken my covenant which I made with their fathers. (Jer. 11:10.)

d. The anger of the Lord hath divided them: he will no more regard them: they respected not the persons of the priests, they favored not the elders. (Lam. 4:16.) And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:12.)

e. And ye shall eat the flesh of your sons, and the flesh of your daughters shall ye eat. (Lev. 26:29.) And thou shalt eat the fruit of thine own body, the flesh of thy sons and of thy daughters, which the Lord thy God hath given thee, in the siege, and in the straitness, wherewith thine enemies shall distress thee. (Dt. 28:53.) So we boiled my son, and did eat him: and I said unto her on the next day, Give thy son, that we may eat him; and she hath hid her son. (II Ks. 6:29.)

f. Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.)

g. And I will scatter you among the heathen, and will draw out a sword after you: and your land shall be desolate, and your cities waste. (Lev. 26:33.) And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.)

with all thy detestable [14]things, and with all thine [14]abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have [15]any pity.

12 ¶ [h]A third [16]part of thee shall die with the pestilence, and with famine shall they be consumed in the midst of thee: and a third [16]part shall fall by the sword round about thee; and I will scatter [16]a third [16]part into all the winds, and I will draw out a sword after them.

13 Thus shall mine [17]anger be accomplished, and I will cause my [18]fury to rest upon them, [i]and I will be [19]comforted: and they shall [20]know that I the Lord have spoken it in my [21]zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them.

14 Moreover I will make [22]thee waste, and a reproach among the nations that are round about thee, in the sight of all that pass by.

15 So it shall be a reproach and a [22]taunt, an instruction and an [22]astonishment unto the nations that are round about thee, when I shall [f]execute judgments in thee in anger and in fury and in [j]furious rebukes. I the Lord have spoken it.

16 When I shall send upon them the evil arrows of famine, which shall be for their destruction, and which I will send to destroy you: and I will increase the famine upon you, and will break your staff of bread:

17 So will I send upon you famine and evil [23]beasts, and they shall bereave thee; and [k]pestilence and blood shall pass through thee; and I will bring the sword upon thee. I the Lord have spoken it.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The judgment of Israel for their idolatry.* 8 *A remnant shall be blessed.* 11 *The faithful are exhorted to lament their calamities.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward the [2]mountains of Is'ra-el, and prophesy against them,

3 And say, Ye mountains of Is'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the [3]Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your [4]high places.

4 And your altars shall be desolate, and [5]your [a]images shall be broken: and I will cast down your slain men before your idols.

5 And I will lay the dead carcases of the children of Is'ra-el before their idols; and I will scatter your bones round about your altars.

6 In all your dwellingplaces the cities shall be laid waste, and the high places shall be desolate; that your altars may be laid waste and made desolate, and your idols may be broken and cease, and your images may be cut down, and your works may be [6]abolished.

14. Objects of their idolatrous worship.

15. Judgment must be executed.

16. The three parts sig. completeness.

17. The divine indignation against sin.

18. Hated displeasure.

19. Sig. that his righteous judgments should work satisfactory vindication.

20. By bitter experiences.

21. The heat of love.

22. These terrible warnings were for the purpose of moving the people to repentance, but when they failed in this, they were sorrowfully fulfilled.

23. The fact of the evil beasts roaming the land shows the utter desolation of the country.

Ch. 6. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. the captivity and destruction of Israel is continued, the cause being the persistent idolatrous tendencies of the people.

2. Defiled because of the idolatrous worship which had its high places in the mountains.

3. Jehovah.

4. The altars of idolatrous sacrifices which had been placed on elevated places.

5. Images which had been dedicated to Baal.

6. Blotted out.

7. As a result of the terrible chastisements or punishments with which they were to be visited.

8. The remnant few would be saved as through fire to preserve the true faith. (Is. 2:9)—"Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah."

9. From this point backward their whole history had been a series of national apostasies from the true God; from this point forward there has not been a single instance of this.

10. They shall condemn themselves for their own unworthiness.

Ch. 7. B. C. 594.

1. This ch. contains not only the continuation of the subject of Israel's destruction and separation, but also Jehovah's lament over his land and people which have become destroyed through sin. It has been made plain in this ch. that the time for repentance has passed, the end has come, and that Jehovah's righteous anger will be quickly followed with judgment and the people's sins will be the rod of their punishment.

2. Though Jehovah is merciful, persistency in sin will bring a time when he cannot spare the guilty. (Ex. 34:7)—"Keeping loving kindness for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin: and that will by no means clear the guilty."

3. The greatest evil which can befall a man or nation is to have their evil ways turned back upon them. Whenever a people which has sown to the wind begin to reap the whirlwind, then they begin to think that there may be a God.

4. One of the final evils.

7 And the slain shall fall in the midst of you, and ye shall know [7]that I am the Lord.

8 ¶ [b]Yet will I leave [8]a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries.

9 And they that escape of you shall [9]remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a [a]whoring after their idols: and they shall lothe [10]themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations.

10 And they shall know that I am the Lord, and that I have not said in vain that I would do this evil unto them.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Smite with [c]thine hand, and stamp with thy foot, and say, Alas for all the evil abominations of the house of Is'ra-el! for they shall fall by the sword, by the famine, and by the pestilence.

12 He that is far off shall die of the pestilence; and he that is near shall fall by the sword; and he that remaineth and is besieged shall die by the famine: thus will I accomplish my fury upon them.

13 Then shall ye know that I am the Lord, when their slain men shall be among their idols round about their altars, [d]upon every high hill, in all the tops of the mountains, and under every green tree, and under every thick oak, the place where they did offer sweet savour to all their idols.

14 So will I stretch out my hand upon them, and make the land desolate, yea, more desolate than the wilderness toward Dĭb'lăth, in all their habitations: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The final desolation of Israel.* 16 *The mournful repentance of them that escape.* 20 *The enemies defile the sanctuary because of the Israelites' abominations.* 23 *Under the type of a chain is shewed their miserable captivity.*

1 [1]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Is'ra-el; An end, [a]the end is come upon the four corners of the land.

3 Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations.

4 And mine eye shall not [2]spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense [3]thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

5 Thus saith the Lord God; An evil, [b]an [1]only evil, behold, is come.

h. And it come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lord; Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity. (Jer. 15:2.)

i. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Therefore saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts, the mighty One of Israel, Ah, I will ease me of mine adversaries, and avenge me of mine enemies. (Is. 1:24.)

j. And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them. (Ez. 25:17.)

k. And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. (Ez. 38:22.)

Chapter 6.

a. And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. (Ex. 23:13.) Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.) Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry. (I Cor. 10:14.) Ye shall make you no idols nor graven image, neither rear you up a standing image, neither shall ye set up any image of stone in your land, to bow down unto it: for I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 26:1)

b. Yet a small number that escape the sword shall return out of the land of Egypt into the land of Judah, and all the remnant of Judah, that are gone into the land of Egypt to sojourn there, shall know whose words shall stand, mine or theirs. (Jer. 44:28.)

c. Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, which enteretb into their privy chambers. (Ez. 21:14.)

d. For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. (Jer. 2:20.) They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof is good: therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery. (Hos. 4:13.)

Chapter 7.

a. And he said, Amos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the Lord unto me, The end is come upon my people of Israel; I will not again pass by them any more. (Amos 8:2.) And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. (Mat. 24:6.)

b. Therefore thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Behold, I am bringing such evil upon Jerusalem and Judah, that whosoever heareth

6 An end is come, the end is come: it [5]watcheth for thee; behold, it is come.

7 The [6]mourning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: [c]the time is come, the day [7]of trouble is near, and not the [8]sounding again of the mountains.

8 Now will I shortly [d]pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee: and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations.

9 And mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth.

10 Behold the day, behold, it is come: the morning is gone forth; the rod hath [9]blossomed, pride hath budded.

11 Violence is risen up into a [10]rod of wickedness: none of them shall remain, nor of their multitude, nor of any of their's: neither shall [e]there be wailing for them.

12 The time is come, the day draweth near: let not the buyer rejoice, nor the seller mourn: for wrath is upon all the [11]multitude thereof.

13 For the seller shall not return to that which is sold, although they were yet alive: for the vision is touching the whole multitude thereof, which shall not return; neither shall any strengthen himself [12]in the iniquity of his life.

14 They have blown the trumpet, even to make all ready; but [13]none goeth to the battle: for my wrath is upon all the multitude thereof.

15 [f]The sword is without, and the pestilence and the famine within: he that is in the field shall die with the sword; and he that is in the city, famine and pestilence shall devour him.

16 ¶ But they [g]that escape of them shall escape, and shall be on the mountains like doves of the valleys, all of them mourning, every one [14]for his iniquity.

17 All hands [h]shall be feeble, and all knees shall be weak [15]as water.

18 They shall also gird themselves with sackcloth, and horror shall cover them; and shame shall be upon all faces, and baldness upon all their heads.

19 They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their [i]silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is [j]the [16]stumblingblock of their iniquity.

20 ¶ As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty: but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them.

21 And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it.

22 My face will I turn also from them, and they shall pollute my secret place: for the robbers shall enter into it, and defile it.

23 ¶ Make [17]a chain: for the land is full of bloody crimes, and [k]the city is full of violence.

24 Wherefore I will bring the [18]worst of the heathen, and they shall possess their houses: I will also make the pomp of the strong to cease; and their holy places shall be defiled.

25 Destruction cometh; and they shall seek peace, and there shall be none.

26 [l]Mischief shall come upon mischief, and rumour shall be upon rumour; [m]then shall they seek a vision of the prophet; but the law [19]shall perish from [n]the priest, and counsel from the ancients.

27 The king shall mourn, and the prince shall be clothed with desolation, and the hands of the people of the land shall be troubled: I will do [o]unto them after their way, and according to their deserts will I judge them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Ezekiel, in a vision at Jerusalem,* 5 *is shewed the image of jealousy,* 7 *the chambers of imagery,* 15 *the worshippers towards the sun.* 18 *God's wrath for their idolatry.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the sixth year, in the sixth month, in the fifth day of the month, as I sat in mine house, and the elders of Jū'dah sat before me, that the hand of the [2]Lord God fell there upon me.

2 Then [a]I beheld, and lo a likeness as the appearance [3]of fire: from the appearance of his loins even downward, fire; and from his loins even upward, as the appearance of brightness, as the colour of amber.

3 And he put forth the form of an hand, and took me by a lock [4]of mine head; and the spirit lifted me up between the earth and the heaven, and brought me in the visions of God to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, to the door of the inner gate that looketh toward the north; where [b]was the

---

5. That is, aroused from apparent slumber against thee.
6. The doom is come. (R. V.)
7. The day when the shouts of joy cease and the shouts of trouble begin.
8. Echo.
9. From the tree of idolatry and pride which they have planted and nurtured shall be cut the rod of punishment.
10. Their own violence has become the rod with which they are to be scourged.
11. Everybody, including all classes.
12. Whose life is in his iniquity.
13. The prophecy of the collapse of Judah's military preparation. God has deserted them, they are possessed with fear, and flee before the battle. (Dt. 28:25)—"The Lord shall cause thee to be smitten before thine enemies, thou shalt go out one way against them and flee seven ways before them, and shalt be removed into all the kingdoms of the earth."
14. In his iniquity.
15. Incapable of resistance, utterly prostrated through fear.
16. Those ways and things which they have heretofore depended upon in their sins will now be a stumbling block to them.
17. The land is full of sin and crime, let the captive chain be forged.
18. The Chaldeans. (Jer. 6:23)—"They shall lay hold on bow and sphere; they are cruel and have no mercy; their voice roareth like the sea; and they ride upon horses set in array as men of war against thee, O daughter of Zion!"
19. Instruction shall perish; calamity upon calamity shall fall upon the people, until they will at last be driven to seek a vision from Jehovah's prophet, and when the vision fails to come, they shall seek the priest and elders, but all alike are powerless to help, the day of repentance is past. (Mic. 3:6)—"Therefore night shall be unto you that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets and the day shall be dark over them."

Ch. 8. B. C. 594.

1. A little over a year has passed since Ez.'s first vision and call to the prophetic office, and now he receives his third vision of the glory of Jehovah. He has completed his 190 days of lying upon his side before the city, which was the greatest task of his life. He is now at his home and a third vision appears unto him.
2. Ez.'s ordinary method of saying, a great task has been laid upon me.
3. The context would indicate that an error had been made here and this should read "appearance of a man"; which would be a very easy mistake made, as the Hebrew words for fire and man are so nearly alike that they can hardly be distinguished.
4. In the vision Ez. not only sees God, but feels him.

---

of it, both his ears shall tingle. And I will stretch over Jerusalem the line of Samaria, and the plummet of the house of Ahab; and I will wipe Jerusalem as a man wipeth a dish, wiping it, and turning it upside down. (II Ks. 21:12, 13.) What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not rise up the second time. (Nah. 1:9.)

c. The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly. (Zeph. 1:14.)

d. But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. (Ez. 20:8.)

e. For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lord, even loving-kindness and mercies. (Jer. 16:5.)

f. The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of grey hairs. (Dt. 32:25.) Behold, O Lord, for I am in distress; my bowels are troubled; mine heart is turned within me; for I have grievously rebelled; abroad the sword bereaveth, at home there is as death. (Lam. 1:20.)

g. Yet will I leave a remnant, that ye may have some that shall escape the sword among the nations, when ye shall be scattered through the countries. (Ez. 6:8.)

h. In that day shall he swear, saying, I will not be an healer; for in my house is neither bread nor clothing: make me not a ruler of the people. (Is. 3:7.) We have heard the fame thereof: our hands wax feeble: anguish hath taken hold of us, and pain, as of a woman in travail. (Jer. 6:24.)

i. Riches profit not in the day of wrath: but righteousness delivereth from death. (Prov. 11:4.) Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land. (Zeph. 1:18.)

j. Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Israel to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity. (Ez. 44:12.)

k. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 21:16.)

l. I will heap mischiefs upon them; I will spend mine arrows upon them. (Dt. 32:23.) Destruction upon destruction is cried; for the whole land is spoiled: suddenly are my tents spoiled, and my curtains in a moment. (Jer. 4:20.)

m. Her gates are sunk into the ground; he hath destroyed and broken her bars: her king and her princes are among the Gentiles: the law is no more; her prophets also find no vision from the Lord. (Lam. 2:9.)

n. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. But ye are departed out of the way; ye have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Levi, saith the Lord of hosts. Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law. (Mal. 2:7-9.)

o. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. (Heb. 10:13.)

Chapter 8.

a. And above the firmament that was over their heads was the likeness of a throne, as the appearance of a sapphire stone: and upon the likeness of the throne was the likeness as the appearance of a man above upon it. (Ez. 1:26.)

b. For the children of Judah have done evil in my sight, saith the

seat of the image [5]of jealousy, which [c]provoketh to jealousy.

4 And, behold, the glory of the God of Īs'ra-el was there, according to the vision that I saw in the plain.

5 ¶ [6]Then said he unto me, Son of man, lift up thine eyes now the way toward the north. So I lifted up mine eyes the way toward the north, and behold northward at the gate of the altar this image of jealousy in the entry.

6 He said furthermore unto me, Son of man, seest thou what they do? even the [d]great [7]abominations that the house of Īs'ra-el committeth here, that I should go far off [8]from my sanctuary? but turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations.

7 ¶ And he brought me to the door of the court; and when I looked, behold a hole [9]in the wall.

8 Then said he unto me, Son of man, [10]dig now in the wall: and when I had digged in the wall, behold a door.

9 And he said unto me, Go in, and behold the wicked abominations that they do here.

10 So I went in and saw; and behold every form [11]of creeping things, and abominable beasts, and all the idols of the house of Īs'ra-el, pourtrayed upon the wall round about.

11 And there stood before them seventy men of the ancients of the house of Īs'ra-el, and in the midst of them stood Ja-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of Shā'phan, with every man his censer in his hand; and a thick cloud of incense went up.

12 Then said he unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen what the ancients of the house of Īs'ra-el do in the dark, every man in the chambers of his imagery? for they say, The Lord seeth us not; the Lord hath forsaken the earth.

13 ¶ He said also unto me, Turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see greater abominations that they do.

14 Then he brought me to the door of the gate of the Lord's house which was toward the north; and, behold, there sat women weeping for Tăm'mŭz.

15 ¶ Then said he unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? turn thee yet again, and thou shalt see [12]greater abominations than these.

16 And he brought me into the inner court of the Lord's house, and, behold, at the door of the temple of the Lord, between the porch and the altar, were about five and twenty men, with their backs toward the temple of the Lord, and their faces toward the east; and they worshipped [e]the sun toward the east.

17 ¶ Then he said unto me, Hast thou seen this, O son of man? Is it a light thing to the house of Jū'dah that they commit the abominations which they commit here? for they have filled the land with violence, and have returned to provoke me to anger: and, lo, they put the branch to their nose.

18 Therefore will I also deal in fury: mine eye [13]shall not spare, neither will I have pity: and though they [f]cry in mine ears with a loud voice, yet will I not hear them.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *A vision, whereby is shewed the preservation of some,* 5 *and destruction of the rest.*

1 He [1]cried also in mine ears with a loud voice, saying, Cause them that have charge over the city to draw near, even every man with his destroying weapon in his hand.

2 And, behold, six [2]men came from the way of the higher gate, which lieth toward the north, and every man a slaughter weapon in his hand; [g]and one man [3]among them was clothed with linen, with a writer's inkhorn by his side: and they went in, and stood beside the [4]brasen altar.

3 And the glory of the God of Īs'ra-el was gone up from the [5]cherub, whereupon he was, to the threshold of the house. And he called to the man clothed with linen, which had the writer's inkhorn by his side;

4 And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men [h]that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof.

5 ¶ And to the others he said in mine hearing, Go ye after him through the city, and smite: let not your eye spare, neither have ye pity:

6 Slay [c]utterly old and young, both maids and little children, and women: but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my [6]sanctuary. Then they began at the [7]ancient men which were before the house.

7 And he said unto them, Defile the house, and fill the courts with the slain: go ye forth. And they went forth, and slew in the city.

8 ¶ And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Īs'ra-el in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Je-rū'sa-lĕm?

9 Then said he unto me, The iniquity of the house of Īs'ra-el and Jū'dah is exceeding great, and the land is [d]full of blood, and the city full of perverseness: for they say, The Lord hath forsaken the earth, and the Lord seeth not.

10 And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will [e]recompense their way upon their head.

11 And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done [8]as thou hast commanded me.

---

5. Supposed to be the idol Ashtaroth, which had been set up in the temple and which had been drawing the people away from the worship of Jehovah.

6. In vs. 5-18, the wickedness of the city and Jehovah's sentence upon it appear unto Ez. in a vision.

7. Idol-worship.

8. That is, these abominations had driven Jehovah from the temple.

9. Stealthily, like thieves, they go in by secret ways.

10. At the palace of a secret entrance which had been closed.

11. Worshiped in Egypt and still found engraved in the walls.

12. That is, greater in respect to place and the persons committing it; for in the inner court immediately before the door of the temple, 25 men, representing the whole priesthood, stood with their backs to the temple, making obeisance to the sun.

13. Retributive justice will surely come upon them.

Ch. 9. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. Jehovah follows the vision of impiety, given in ch. 8, with a vision of punishment to be visited upon all who have not the "saving sign" upon their foreheads.

2. Symbolical of the divine executioners, six being the usual sign of the world and Satanic acts, as some say, representing worldly heathen forces which have been overruled, and, in their madness, have executed the judgments of heaven.

3. This seventh man is Jehovah's scribe, who knows the names of all his people. He is to be the priest-mediator between God's justice and human sin, and the number seven now sig. that the number is complete and that the work is divine. White linen garments are the symbol of purity. The divine scribe and chief of the others was thus clothed.

4. Where they paused for further orders.

5. The bearer of Jehovah's throne.

6. Consecrated ones; the heaviest and first judgments to fall upon those who have had the greatest privileges and yet sinned.

7. The elders.

8. That is, the leader or chief of the six, he has put the divinely appointed mark upon those true to God, and the others have been slain.

Lord: they have set their abominations in the house which is called by my name, to pollute it. (Jer. 7:30.)

c. They provoked him to jealousy with strange gods, with abominations provoked they him to anger. (Dt. 32:16.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them. (Dt. 31:16.)

e. And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Dt. 4:19.) If I beheld the sun when it shined, or the moon walking in brightness. (Job 31:26.) But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. (Jer. 44:17.)

f. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them. (Jer. 11:11.)

Chapter 9.

a. He shall put on the holy linen coat, and he shall have the linen breeches upon his flesh, and shall be girded with a linen girdle, and with the linen mitre shall he be attired: these are holy garments; therefore shall he wash his flesh in water, and so put them on. (Lev. 16:4.) And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles. (Rev. 15:6.)

b. Horror hath taken hold upon me because of the wicked that forsake thy law. (Ps. 119:53.) (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds.) (II Pet. 2:8.)

c. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. (Rev. 9:4.) For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? Ye shall not be unpunished: for I will call for a sword upon all the inhabitants of the earth, saith the Lord of hosts. (Jer. 25:29.) For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

d. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 21:16.)

e. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The vision of the coals of fire, to be scattered over the city.* 8 *The vision of the cherubim.*

1 Then I [1]looked, and, behold, in the firmament that was [a]above the head of the cherubim there appeared over them as it were a sapphire stone, as the appearance of the likeness of a throne.

2 And he spake unto the man clothed with linen, and said, Go in between the wheels, even under the cherub, and fill thine hand with coals of fire from between the cherubim, and scatter [2]them over the city. And he went in in my sight.

3 Now the cherubim stood on the right side of the house, when the man went in; and the [3]cloud filled the inner court.

4 [b]Then the glory of the Lord went up from the cherub, and stood over the threshold of the house; and the house was filled with the cloud, and the court was full of the brightness of the Lord's glory.

5 And the sound of the [c]cherubim's wings was heard even to the outer court, as the voice of the Almighty God when he speaketh.

6 And it came to pass, that when he had commanded the man clothed with linen, saying, Take [4]fire from between the wheels, from between the cherubim; then he went in, and stood beside the wheels.

7 And one cherub stretched forth his hand from between the cherubim unto the fire that was between the cherubim, and took thereof, and put it into the hands of him that was clothed with linen: who took it, and went out.

8 ¶ And there appeared in the cherubim the form of a man's hand under their wings.

9 And when I looked, behold the four wheels by the cherubim, one wheel by one cherub, and another wheel by another cherub: and the appearance of the wheels was as the colour of a beryl stone.

10 And as for their appearances, they four had one likeness, as if a wheel had been in the midst of a wheel.

11 When they went, they went upon their four sides; they turned not as they went, but to the place whither the head looked they followed it; they turned not as they went.

12 And their whole body, and their backs, and their hands, and their wings, and the wheels, were full [d]of eyes round about, even the wheels that they four had.

13 As for the wheels, it was cried unto them in my hearing, O wheel.

14 And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle.

15 And the cherubim were lifted up. This is the living creature that I saw by the river of Chē'bär.

16 And when the cherubim went, the wheels went by them: and when the cherubim lifted up their wings to mount up from the earth, the same wheels also turned not from beside them.

17 When they stood, these stood; and when they were lifted up, these lifted up themselves also: for the spirit of the living creature was in them.

18 Then [f]the glory of the Lord departed from off the threshold of the house, and stood over the cherubim.

19 And [e]the [5]cherubim lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them, and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's house; and the glory of the God of Īs'ra-el was over them above.

20 [6]This is the living creature that I saw

Ch. 10. B. C. 594.

1. In ch. 10 is given the fourth vision of Jehovah, which is very similar to the one in ch. 1. The great emphasis the prophet places upon this vision in the minutae of description indicates that he understood it to contain some revelation. In fact, it is really the key to the entire prophecy, expressing the human in the attributes of Jehovah in contrast to the beastly conception of the heathen's god, and that the entire world and its government are irrevocably overshadowed and governed by Jehovah, the Divine King.

2. Symbolical of judgment to come, which Josephus says was fulfilled by Nebuzaradan. "In the fifth month and first day of the month, in the eleventh year of the reign of Zedekiah, he robbed the temple, set fire to it, also burnt the palace and overthrew the city."

3. Jehovah has always appeared to man in a cloud. To Moses "the glory of the Lord appeared in a cloud." On the Mount of Transfiguration, "a cloud overshadowed them."

4. Fire is symbolical of God's purity, therefore the destructive agency is really the destructive holiness of Jehovah. Orelli says, "What really destroys the town is the destructive holiness of Jehovah."

5. To depart, following the glory of the Lord, who had now returned to his chariot and moves out of the temple.

6. If we try to dissect this vision we are in great danger of taking all the life out of it. It must not be forgotten that the cloud and the lightning, the wheels and cherubim, were only "the pictorial clothing of the supreme truth that in his vision Ezekiel's soul met the infinite and eternal face to face and heard the secret of Jehovah's counsel from his own mouth (W. Robinson Smith); yet, we may be able to catch, if only in dim outline, the meaning of each part of this complex picture. Not until Ez. had several times seen this vision did he realize that the "living creatures" who were the glory bearers of Jehovah were the cherubim. They were so unlike the cherubim of the temple with which he was acquainted that he never realized their essential identity until he saw the vision in the temple itself, and perceived that these living creatures took the place above the mercy seat which the carved cherubim formerly occupied, just as the flying wheels and the throne took the place always sacred to the unseen glory (the Shekinah). It is surprising that expositors, notwithstanding the marked difference between Ez.'s cherubim and those of the tabernacle and temple, have yet attempted to make them as nearly identical in form as possible. Even M. Pinches supposes there must have been "a peculiar cherubic form" which Ez. recognized in the living creatures, "though kept secret from others," and even yet an "unfathomable mystery" (Smith's Dict. of the Bible, 1803). But whatever Ezekiel's words imply here, they could not declare exact similarity of form (Ex. 25:20; I Ks. 8:7). Indeed, the chief object in repeating the vision must have been to bring out the new truth revealed by this new view of these strange symbolic creatures as cherubim. Muller's idea (Ez. studien, 1895) that Ez. substituted the cherubim in this vision for "living creatures" and made certain other changes because of the criticism of those to whom he had told the first vision, is as deficient in a just appreciation of the prophet's character as in spiritual discernment. V. 22 is in itself sufficient refutation of this hypothesis. Every Hebrew would have been surprised at the identification by a priest, such as Ez., of these animal forms with the temple cherubim, and would begin to search at once for the points of comparison and contrast, and for spiritual lessons hidden therein. On the other hand, it is equally clear that these "living creatures" of Ez. were no copies of the so-called "winged bulls" of Assyria. Those stone guardians of the temple, with their single human face and long beard and miter ornamented with horns, were strikingly different from these fiery four-faced "living ones" covered with eyes. It has recently been doubted whether the name Kerubi is ever used for these "guardians of the palace" (Davis, Gen. & Semetic Tradition). But if, indeed, those complex animal forms bore the same name as these living creatures of Ez., this would only more quickly lead everyone who listened on the banks of the old Babylonian canal to the recital of this strange vision, to compare and contrast these very different forms in order to learn the lessons, which thus might be taught of providence and deity. What these spiritual lessons were we may be able now only to grasp very partially. One may well regret that the author of the Epistle to the Hebrews, when he spoke of the "cherubim of glory," was forced to add, "of which we cannot now speak particularly" (Heb. 9:3-5). How much controversy and confusion of tongues it would have saved if he had given just then one of the parentheses of which he was so fond! The similarity between the Babylonian and all forms of the Hebrew cherubim is evident. All of these "mighty ones" were symbolical forms manifesting the invisible. They were divine watchers and guardians, mediators between God and man, representatives of the divine will, protectors of the divine law, and upholders of the divine throne. How different from the Hebrew cherubim! They were wholly dominated by the One. There was no caprice or personal feeling possible. In Eden, in the tabernacle, in the temple, on the Chebar, everywhere and always, Jehovah dwells "between the cherubim" and his will and his spirit moves them. But while the Bible cherubim agree in this and thus differ vitally from the Babylonian, there is a vast growth to be traced in the Hebrew conception represented by these symbolic forms. The cherubim in Eden are guardians of the tree of life, and their revolving sword or "disk of fire" (Lenormant) is especially emphasized. They were pre-eminently representatives of the divine justice and power. The cherubim of the tabernacle and the temple have no sword. They watch over the mercy seat and the written law, and point the way with beckoning wings to the new Eden—the gates of which are now open—and to the tree of life, of which, through God's mercy, even the sinful man can now eat. All the cherubic heraldry wrought into the tapestry of the tabernacle and adorning the walls of the temple was a heraldry of grace. But Ez.'s vision shows a great advance upon any previous revelation. Before this the cherubim were seen only in the temple. They were guardians of the covenant of grace which God had made with the Israelites. Only Israelites could enter the temple. It was only the sins of the Jewish nation which the high priest confessed, and for which he received pardon as he knelt close to the mercy seat, shadowed by the glorious wings of the cherubim. Where the cherubim are, God's holy place must be; but Ez. sees the cherubim outside the temple and outside the limits by which heretofore he and his nation had always bounded the "holy city" and the "holy land." God's holy place and the holy guardians of his law and covenant are not confined any more within the walls of Jerusalem. The throne which the Jews always thought of as above the cherubim in the temple is now seen on the Chebar. Jehovah now "fills the whole earth with his glory," and all nature "with the flowing edge of his robe" (Jer. 7:4), and the symbolic cherubim are no longer of the exclusive Jewish type. They have taken on a manifold form. They are neither Jewish, Egyptian nor Babylonian. They combine all elements. The single faced cherub of the Jerusalem temple has become the four-sided, four-winged, four-faced cherub of God's universal sanctuary. It looks toward every point of the compass, toward every nation of men. The images of gold in the local holy of holies have given way to living beings full of spiritual fires. The cloud of incense hiding the unseen Presence has given place to "the likeness of a man upon the throne." The Palestinian and Jewish conception of God and his providence has gone down before the new and lofty thought that the one God belongs to the whole earth and the whole earth to him, and that all forms of life, even the gods and genii of the heathen and the guardians of death, are but manifestations or servants of the One supreme. Never have the omnipotence, the omnipresence,

Chapter 10.

a. And the likeness of the firmament upon the heads of the living creature was as the color of the terrible crystal, stretched forth over their heads above. (Ez. 1:22.) And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: and there was a rainbow round about the throne in sight like unto an emerald. (Rev. 4:3.)

b. As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake. (Ez. 1:28.) And Moses was not able to enter into the tent of the congregation, because the cloud abode thereon, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. (Ex. 40:35.)

c. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. (Ez. 1:24.)

d. And the four beasts had each of them six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. (Rev. 4:8.)

e. Then did the cherubim lift up their wings, and the wheels beside

under the God of Īs'ra-el by the river of Chē'bär; and I knew that they were the cherubim.

21 [f]Every one had four faces apiece, and every one four wings; and the likeness of the hands of a man was under their wings.

22 And the likeness of their faces was the same faces which I saw by the river of Chē'bär, their appearances and themselves: [g]they went every one straight forward.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The presumption of the princes.* 13 *Ezekiel complaining, God sheweth him his purpose in saving a remnant.*

1 [1]Moreover the spirit lifted me up, and brought me unto the east gate of the Lord's house, which looketh eastward: and behold at the door of the gate five and twenty men; among whom I saw Ja-ăz-a-nī'ah the son of Ā'zŭr, and Pĕl-a-tī'ah the son of Be-nā'iah, princes of the people.

2 Then said he unto me, Son of man, these are the men that devise mischief, and give wicked counsel in this city:

3 Which say, It is not near; let us build houses: this city is the [2]caldron, and we be the flesh.

4 ¶ Therefore prophesy against them, prophesy, O son of man.

5 And the Spirit of the Lord fell upon me, and said unto me, Speak; Thus saith the Lord; Thus have ye said, O house of Īs'ra-el: for [a]I [3]know the things that come into your mind, every one of them.

6 Ye have multiplied your slain in this city, and ye have filled the streets thereof with the slain.

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; [b]Your slain whom ye have laid in the midst of it, they are the flesh, and this city is the [4]caldron: but I will bring you forth out of the midst of it.

8 Ye have [c]feared the sword; and I will bring a sword upon you, saith the Lord God.

9 And I will bring you out of the midst thereof, and deliver you into the hands of strangers, and will execute judgments among you.

10 Ye shall fall by the sword; I will judge you in the border of Īs'ra-el; [d]and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

11 This city shall not be your caldron, neither shall ye be the flesh in the midst thereof; but I will judge you in the border of Īs'ra-el:

12 And ye shall know that I am the Lord: for ye have not walked in my statutes, neither executed my judgments, but have [e]done after the manners of the heathen that are round about you.

13 ¶ And it came to pass, when I prophesied, that Pĕl-a-tī'ah the son of Be-nā'iah died. Then fell I down upon my face, and cried with a loud voice, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou make a full end of the remnant of Īs'ra-el?

14 Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

15 Son of man, thy brethren, even thy brethren, the men of thy kindred, and all the house of Īs'ra-el wholly, are they unto whom the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm have said, Get you far from the Lord: unto us is this land given in possession.

16 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; Although I have cast them far off among the heathen, and although I have scattered them among the countries, yet will I be to them as a little [5]sanctuary in the countries where they shall come.

17 Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; [f]I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Īs'ra-el.

18 And they shall come thither, and [g]they shall take away all the detestable things thereof and all the abominations thereof from thence.

19 And I will give them one heart, and I will put [h]a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh:

20 That they may walk in my statutes, and [i]keep mine ordinances, and do them: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God.

21 But as for them whose heart walketh after the heart of their detestable things and their abominations, I will [j]recompense their way upon their own heads, saith the Lord God.

Christ; the man representing his incarnation; the lion, the emblem of Judah, his eternal kingship; the ox, his atoning sacrifice; the eagle, his heavenly spirit and essential divinity. So also many of the earliest fathers believed that these "living creatures" prefigured the four evangelists: St. Matthew having written the gospel of his humanity; St. Mark, the eagle gospel; St. Luke, the priestly or sacrificial narrative; and St. John, the royal gospel, showing his glorious generation from the Father—though later writers almost universally assign the eagle to St. John, and the lion to St. Mark. (Cobern.)

Ch. 11. B. C. 594.

1. In vs. 1-21 is recorded the wicked advice of the political leaders.

2. Jer. had compared the city to a seething pot, which means caldron in Heb. (Jer. 1:13)—"And the word of the Lord came unto me the second time saying, What seest thou? And I said, I see a seething pot, and the face thereof is toward the north." This is the sneering answer of the war party to the prophet's prediction. If they were to be in a caldron, they would strengthen the iron walls of the kettle and remain in rather than jump into the Babylonian fires.

3. Their secret plottings and plans are well known to Jehovah and his prophets.

4. The city shall be a caldron to them but not to you; ye shall meet your doom on the frontier.

5. The thought is here expressed that it is the presence of Jehovah that makes the sanctuary and not the sanctuary that secures the presence of Jehovah; therefore, Jehovah being with them in the country where they go, there they will have a sanctuary also.

---

them; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. (Ez. 11:22.)

f. And every one had four faces, and every one had four wings (6). And they had the hands of a man under their wings on their four sides; and they four had their faces and their wings. (Ez. 1:6, 8.)

g. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.)

Chapter 11.

a. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

b. And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jacob, and ye princes of the house of Israel: Is it not for you to know judgment? Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones. (Mic. 3:1, 2.)

c. The fear of the wicked, it shall come upon him; but the desire of the righteous shall be granted. (Prov. 10:24.)

d. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.)

e. After the doings of the land of Egypt, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not do: and after the doings of the land of Canaan, whither I bring you, shall ye not do: neither shall ye walk in their ordinances. (Lev. 18:3.) Take heed to thyself that thou be not snared by following them, after that they be destroyed from before thee; and that thou enquire not after their gods, saying, How did these nations serve their gods? even so will I do likewise. (Dt. 12:30.)

f. Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Like these good figs, so will I acknowledge them that are carried away captive of Judah, whom I have sent out of this place into the land of the Chaldeans for their good. (Jer. 24:5.)

g. Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God. (Ez. 37:23.)

h. Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. (Ps. 51:10.) But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:33.)

i. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.) That thou mightest fear the Lord thy God, to keep all his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee, thou, and thy son, and thy son's son, all the days of thy life; and that thy days may be prolonged. (Dt. 6:2.)

j. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man

22 ¶ [c]Then did the cherubim lift up their wings, and the wheels beside them; and the glory of the God of Ĭs'ra-el was over them above.

23 And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and stood [k]upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city.

24 ¶ [7]Afterwards the spirit took me up, and brought me in a vision by the Spirit of God into Chăl-dē'ȧ, to them of the captivity. So the vision that I had seen went up from me.

25 Then I [l]spake unto them of the captivity all the things that the Lord had shewed me.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The type of Ezekiel's removing.* 8 *It shewed the captivity of Zedekiah.* 17 *Ezekiel's trembling sheweth the Jews' desolation.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord also came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see [2]not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house.

3 Therefore, thou son of man, prepare thee stuff for removing, and remove by day in their sight; and thou shalt remove from thy place to another place in their sight: it may be they will consider, though they be a rebellious house.

4 Then shalt thou bring forth thy stuff by day in their sight, as stuff for removing: and thou shalt go forth at even in their sight, as they that go forth into captivity.

5 Dig thou through the wall in their sight, and carry out thereby.

6 In their sight shalt thou bear it upon thy shoulders, and carry it forth in the twilight: thou shalt cover thy face, that thou see not the ground: [a]for I have set thee for a sign unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

7 And I did so as I was commanded: I brought forth my stuff by day, as stuff for captivity, and in the even I digged through the wall with mine hand; I brought it forth in the twilight, and I bare it upon my shoulder in their sight.

8 ¶ [3]And in the morning came the word of the Lord unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, hath not the house of Ĭs'ra-el, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What [b]doest thou?

10 Say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; This [c]burden concerneth the prince in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and all the house of Ĭs'ra-el that are among them.

11 Say, I am [a]your sign: like as I have done, so shall it be done unto them: they shall remove and go into captivity.

12 And the prince that is among them shall bear upon his shoulder in the twilight, and shall go forth: they shall dig through the wall to carry out thereby: he shall cover his face, that he see not the ground with his eyes.

13 My net [4]also will I spread upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare: and I will bring him to Băb'ў-lon to the land of the Chăl-dē'ans; yet shall he not see it, though he shall die there.

14 And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them.

15 [d]And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall scatter them among the nations, and disperse them in the countries.

16 But I will leave [e]a few men of them from the sword, from the famine, and from the pestilence; that they may declare all their abominations among the heathen whither they come; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

17 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

18 Son of man, eat thy bread with quaking, and drink thy water with trembling and with carefulness;

19 And say unto the people of the land, Thus saith the Lord God of the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and of the land of Ĭs'ra-el; They shall eat their bread with carefulness, and drink their water with astonishment, that her land may be desolate from all that is therein, because of the violence of all them that dwell therein.

20 And the cities that are inhabited shall be laid waste, and the land shall be desolate; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

21 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

22 Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [f]The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth?

23 Tell them therefore, Thus saith the Lord God; I will make this proverb to cease, and they shall no more use it as a proverb in Ĭs'ra-el; but say unto them, [g]The days are at hand, and the effect of every vision.

24 For there shall be no more any vain vision nor flattering divination within the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 For I am the Lord: I will speak, and [h]the word that I shall speak shall come to pass; it shall be no more prolonged: for in your days, O rebellious house, will I say the word, and will perform it, saith the Lord God.

26 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came to me, saying,

27 Son of man, behold, they of the house of Ĭs'ra-el say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off.

28 Therefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; There [i]shall none of my words be prolonged any more, but the word which I have spoken shall be done, saith the Lord God.

---

6. Vs. 22, 23, Jehovah leaves Jerusalem.

7. Vs. 24, 25, Ez. awakens from his vision and gives a description of it to his fellow captives.

Ch. 12. B. C. 594.

1. Beginning with this ch. and continuing through to the 20th, is shown the necessity of Israel's destruction. She has been threatened many times for her disobedience and her punishment has been postponed, but she has passed the day of repentance, and destruction is the only course left for Jehovah to pursue.

2. They have become so steeped in sin that their conscience has become seared and their moral perception deadened until having eyes they see not. (Is. 6:9)—"And he said, Go and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not."

3. In vs. 8-12, the exiles' interest has become aroused and Ezekiel is permitted to explain his acted parable.

4. They might outwit their earthly enemy, but will be caught in Jehovah's net. (Hos. 7:12)—"When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them as their congregation hath heard."

---

according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

k. And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east; and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. (Zech. 14:4.)

l. And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shown you, and have taught you publicly, and from house to house. (Acts 20:20.)

Chapter 12.

a. Thus Ezekiel is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do; and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God. (Ez. 24:24.) Behold, I and the children whom the Lord hath given me, are for signs and for wonders in Israel from the Lord of hosts, which dwelleth in mount Zion. (Is. 8:18.) And the Lord said, Like as my servant Isaiah hath walked naked and barefoot three years for a sign and wonder upon Egypt and upon Ethiopia. (Is. 20:3.)

b. And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so? (Ez. 24:19.) Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables? (Ez. 20:49.)

c. And Elijah said unto Elisha, Tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord hath sent me to Bethel. And Elisha said unto him, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they went down to Bethel (2). And he went from thence to mount Carmel: and from thence he returned to Samaria (25). And Elijah said unto him, Elisha, tarry here, I pray thee; for the Lord hath sent me to Jericho. And he said, As the Lord liveth, and as thy soul liveth, I will not leave thee. So they came to Jericho. (II Ks. 2:2, 25, 4.) Then said Jehu to Bidkar his captain, Take up, and cast him in the portion of the field of Naboth the Jezreelite: for remember how that, when I and thou rode together after Ahab his father, the Lord laid this burden upon him. (II Ks. 9:25.) The burden of Babylon, which Isaiah the son of Amoz did see. (Is. 13:1.)

d. Whoso is simple, let him turn in hither: and as for him that wanteth understanding, she saith to him. (Prov. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

e. For thus hath the Lord said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end. (Jer. 4:27.)

f. And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. (II Pet. 3:4.)

g. Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand. (Joel 2:1.) The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly. (Zeph. 1:14.)

h. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Is. 55:11.)

i. The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The reproof of lying prophets,* 10 *and their untempered mortar.* 17 *Of prophetesses and their pillows.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the prophets of [2]Is'ra-el that prophesy, and say thou unto them that prophesy out of their [a]own [3]hearts, Hear ye the word of the Lord:

3 Thus saith the Lord God; Woe unto the foolish [4]prophets, that follow their own [5]spirit, and have seen [6]nothing!

4 O Is'ra-el, thy prophets are [b]like the [7]foxes in the deserts.

5 Ye have not gone [c]up into the gaps, neither made up [8]the hedge for the house of Is'ra-el to stand in the battle in the day of the Lord.

6 They have seen [9]vanity and lying divination, saying, The Lord saith: and the Lord hath not sent them: and they have made [d]others to hope that they would confirm the word.

7 Have ye not seen a vain vision, and have ye not spoken a lying divination, whereas ye say, The Lord saith it; albeit I have not spoken?

8 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have spoken [10]vanity, and seen lies, therefore, behold, I am against [11]you, saith the Lord God.

9 And mine [12]hand [e]shall be upon the prophets that see vanity, and that divine lies: they shall not be in the assembly of my people, neither [f]shall they be written in the writing of the house of Is'ra-el, [g]neither shall they enter into the land of Is'ra-el; and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

10 ¶ Because, even because they have seduced my people, saying, Peace; and there was no peace; and one built up a wall, and, lo, others [13]daubed it with untempered mortar:

11 Say unto them which [13]daub it with untempered mortar, that it shall fall: [h]there shall be an overflowing shower; and ye, O great hailstones, shall fall; and a stormy wind shall rend it.

12 Lo, when the wall is fallen, shall it not be said unto you, Where is the daubing wherewith ye have [14]daubed it?

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will even rend it with a stormy wind in my fury; and there shall be an overflowing shower in mine anger, and great hailstones in my fury to consume it.

Ch. 13. B C. 594.

1. In ch. 13, Ez. rebukes the false prophets who have inspired the people with delusive hopes. He explains the difference between the true and false prophets of Jehovah, viz., (1) they differ in their motives; (2) in the spirit controlling them (see v. 7); (3) in the ultimate fulfillment of their prophecies, which are always at variance with historic facts (see vs. 8, 10, 16).

2. Indeed prophets of Israel, but not prophets of Jehovah.

3. That is, their desire was to please the people rather than tell the truth.

4. "Fool" in scriptural language means impious. (Jer. 23:14)—"I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah."

5. That is, the spirit which controls them is from within their own hearts and not from above.

6. No heavenly vision.

7. That is, they will not assist you to build in strength, but will undermine your strength as foxes undermine walls.

8. They cannot build enduringly before Jehovah.

9. Nothingness, falsehood. Yet they have deceived the people into believing that their false lies will become true.

10. Falsehood, lies.

11. To punish your wicked profanation of my name.

12. Upon the disobedient the hand of Jehovah shall fall heavily.

13. The false prophets, with whited plaster.

14. The false prophets simply veneered the structure instead of covering it with uniting cement or plaster.

15. Though the Chaldeans wrought the destruction, they were executing Jehovah's judgments.

16. The lying prophets are the false teachers. Their sin is greater than that of the people, as some of the people escaped, but the false prophets were all alike destroyed (v. 14).

17. To quiet the fears and calm the conscience of the wicked is an awful thing in the sight of Jehovah.

18. Who sew bandages upon the joints.

Ch. 14. B. C. 594.

1. In vs. 1-5, the idolatrous elders vainly inquire of God concerning the future.

14 So will I break down [15]the wall that ye have daubed with untempered mortar, and bring it down to the ground, so that the foundation thereof shall be discovered, and it shall fall, and ye shall be consumed in the midst thereof: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

15 Thus will I accomplish my wrath upon the wall, and upon them that have daubed it with untempered mortar, and will say unto you, The wall is no more, neither [16]they that daubed it;

16 To wit, the prophets of Is'ra-el which prophesy concerning Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and which see visions of peace to her, and there is no [17]peace, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them,

18 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Woe to the women that sew pillows to all [18]armholes, and make kerchiefs upon the head of every stature to hunt souls! Will ye hunt the souls of my people, and will ye save the souls alive that come unto you?

19 And will ye pollute me among my people [i]for handfuls of barley and for pieces of bread, to slay the souls that should not die, and to save the souls alive that should not live, by your lying to my people that hear your lies?

20 Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against your pillows, wherewith ye there hunt the souls to make them fly, and I will tear them from your arms, and will let the souls go, even the souls that ye hunt to make them fly.

21 Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

22 Because with lies ye have made the heart of the righteous sad, whom I have not made sad; and [j]strengthened the hands of the wicked, that he should not return from his wicked way, by promising him life:

23 Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *God answereth idolaters.* 12 *His irrevocable sentence of famine,* 17 *of the sword,* 19 *and of pestilence.*

1 [1]Then came certain of the elders of Is'ra-el unto me, and sat before me.

Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy city shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 4:7.) Behold, a whirlwind of the Lord is gone forth in fury, even a grievous whirlwind: it shall fall grievously upon the head of the wicked. The anger of the Lord shall not return, until he have executed, and till he have performed the thoughts of his heart: in the latter days ye shall consider it perfectly. (Jer. 23:19, 20.)

Chapter 13.

a. Then the Lord said unto me, The prophets prophesy lies in my name: I sent them not, neither have I commanded them, neither spake unto them: they prophesy unto you a false vision and divination, and a thing of nought, and the deceit of their heart. (Jer. 14:14.)

b. Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done violence to the law. (Zeph. 3:4.)

c. Therefore he said that he would destroy them, had not Moses his chosen stood before him in the breach, to turn away his wrath, lest he should destroy them (23). Then stood up Phinehas, and executed judgment: and so the plague was stayed. (Ps. 106:23, 30.) And I sought for a man among them, that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it; but I found none. (Ez. 22:30.)

d. The simple believeth every word: but the prudent man looketh well to his going. (Prov. 14:15.) And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.)

e. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Pashur brought forth Jeremiah out of the stocks. Then said Jeremiah unto him, The Lord hath not called thy name Pashur, but Magor-missabib. For thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will make thee a terror to thyself, and to all thy friends: and they shall fall by the sword of their enemies, and thine eyes shall behold it: and I will give all Judah into the hand of the king of Babylon, and he shall carry them captive into Babylon, and shall slay them with the sword. Moreover I will deliver all the strength of this city, and all the labors thereof, and all the precious things thereof, and all the treasures of the kings of Judah will I give into the hand of their enemies, which shall spoil them, and take them, and carry them to Babylon. And thou, Pashur, and all that dwell in thine house, shall go into captivity: and thou shalt come to Babylon, and there thou shalt die, and shalt be buried there, thou, and all thy friends, to whom thou hast prophesied lies. (Jer. 20:3-6.) Then said the prophet Jeremiah unto Hananiah the prophet, Hear now, Hananiah; The Lord hath not sent thee; but thou makest this people to trust in a lie. Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will cast thee from off the face of the earth: this year thou shalt die, because thou hast taught rebellion against the Lord. (Jer. 28:15, 16.)

f. And my God put into mine heart to gather together the nobles, and the rulers, and the people, that they might be reckoned by genealogy: and I found a register of the genealogy of them which come up at the first, and found written therein. (Neh. 7:5.) Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous. (Ps. 69:28.)

g. And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 20:38.)

h. And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. (Ez. 38:22.)

i. To have respect of persons is not good; for, for a piece of bread that man will transgress. (Prov. 28:21.)

j. I have seen also in the prophets of Jerusalem an horrible thing: they commit adultery, and walk in lies; they strengthen also the hands of evil-doers, that none doth return from his wickedness: they are all of them unto me as Sodom, and the inhabitants thereof as Gomorrah. (Jer. 23:14.) But ye turned, and polluted my name, and caused every man his servant, and every man his handmaid, whom he had set at liberty at their pleasure, to return, and brought them into subjection, to be unto you for servants and for handmaids. (Jer. 34:16.)

2 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

3 Son of man, these men have set up their idols in their heart, and put [a]the [2]stumblingblock of their iniquity before their face: [b]should I be enquired of at all by them?

4 Therefore speak unto them, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Every man of the house of Īs'ra-el that [c]setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the [2]stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to the prophet: I the Lord will answer him that cometh according [d]to the [3]multitude of his idols;

5 That I may take the house of Īs'ra-el in their [e]own heart, because they are all estranged from me through their idols.

6 ¶ [4]Therefore say unto the house of Īs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; [f]Repent, and turn yourselves from your idols; and turn away your faces from all your abominations.

7 For every one of the house of Īs'ra-el, or of the stranger that sojourneth in Īs'ra-el, which [g]separateth himself from me, and setteth up his idols in his heart, and putteth the [a]stumblingblock of his iniquity before his face, and cometh to a prophet to enquire of him concerning me; I the Lord [5]will answer him by myself:

8 And [h]I will set my face against that man, and will make him a [6]sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

9 And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord [i]have deceived [7]that prophet, and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Īs'ra-el.

10 And they shall bear the punishment of their iniquity: the punishment of the prophet shall be even as the punishment of him that seeketh unto him;

11 That the house of Īs'ra-el may go no more [8]astray from me, neither be polluted any more with all their transgressions; but that they may be my people, and I may be their God, saith the Lord God.

12 ¶ [9]The word of the Lord came again to me, saying,

13 Son of man, when the land sinneth against me by trespassing [10]grievously, then will I stretch out mine hand upon it, and will break the [j]staff of the bread thereof, and will send famine upon it, and will cut off man and beast from it:

14 [11]Though these [k]three men, Nō'ah, Dăn'iel, and Jōb, were in [12]it, they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord [13]God.

15 ¶ If I cause [l]noisome beasts to pass through the land, and they [14]spoil it, so that it be desolate, that no man may pass through because of the beasts:

16 Though these three [11]men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver [15]neither sons nor daughters; they only shall be [15]delivered, but the land shall be desolate.

17 ¶ Or if [m]I bring a sword upon that land, and say, Sword, go through the land; so that I [n]cut off man and beast from it:

18 Though these three men were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither sons nor daughters, but they only shall be delivered themselves.

19 ¶ Or if I send [o]a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast:

20 Though Nō'ah, Dăn'iel, and Jōb, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but

2. Israel was stumbling over idolatry, falling into sin.

3. Jehovah's punishment will be proportionate to their transgressions.

4. In vs. 6-11 is given the law of Jehovah which controls even false prophets.

5. Jehovah has been speaking to them through the prophet; if they do not repent he will answer them in person.

6. The punishment of this unrepentent idolator shall be a sign before the world. (Num. 26:10)—"And the earth opened her mouth and swallowed them up together with Korah, when that company died, what time the fire devoured 250 men: and they became a sign."

7. The false prophet delivered a lie to the people; he who follows falsehood will lose the power to know the truth. Jehovah's laws are so framed that man's sins and abominations are the rod by which he is chastised. (Ez. 7:3)—"Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee and will judge thee according to thy ways and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations."

8. That is, these punishments which are assumed to fall upon the people are reformatory, that the people may no more go astray.

9. In vs. 12-21 is given the divine law governing the certainty of punishment which shall fall upon evildoing.

10. Unfaithfulness.

11. The three most righteous men, if present, could not save this idolatrous land.

12. The land occupied by the wicked apostate people of Jehovah (Holy Land).

13. Jehovah, God.

14. Bereave.

15. Because of the extreme wickedness of the people and the many opportunities which Jehovah has given them, the day of deliverance is past and punishment cannot be averted.

Chapter 14.

a. They shall cast their silver in the streets, and their gold shall be removed: their silver and their gold shall not be able to deliver them in the day of the wrath of the Lord: they shall not satisfy their souls, neither fill their bowels: because it is the stumblingblock of their iniquity. (Ez. 7:19.) I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord. (Zeph. 1:3.)

b. And Elisha said unto the king of Israel, What have I to do with thee? get thee to the prophets of thy father, and to the prophets of thy mother. And the king of Israel said unto him, Nay: for the Lord hath called these three kings together, to deliver them into the hand of Moab. (II Ks. 3:13.) The sacrifice of the wicked is an abomination to the Lord: but the prayer of the upright is his delight. (Prov. 15:8.) And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Therefore thus saith the Lord, Behold, I will bring evil upon them, which they shall not be able to escape; and though they shall cry unto me, I will not hearken unto them. (Jer. 11:11.)

c. And she bare him Zimran, and Jokshan, and Medan, and Midian, and Ishbak, and Shuah. (Gen. 25:2.) Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.) Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen. (I Jno. 5:21.)

d. And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the Lord. Behold, I will bring evil upon thee, and will take away thy posterity, and will cut off from Ahab him that pisseth against the wall, and him that is shut up and left in Israel, And will make thine house like the house of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and like the house of Baasha the son of Ahijah, for the provocation wherewith thou hast provoked me to anger, and made Israel to sin. And of Jezebel also spake the Lord, saying, The dogs shall eat Jezebel by the wall of Jezreel. Him that dieth of Ahab in the city the dogs shall eat; and him that dieth in the field shall the fowls of the air eat. (I Ks. 21:20-24.)

e. Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God. But exhort one another daily, while it is called Today; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end; While it is said, Today if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation. For some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Egypt by Moses. But with whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the wilderness? And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not? So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief. (Heb. 3:12-19.)

f. Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. (Ez. 18:30.) And Samuel spake unto all the house of Israel, saying, If ye do return unto the Lord with all your hearts, then put away the strange gods and Ashtaroth from among you, and prepare your hearts unto the Lord, and serve him only; and he will deliver you out of the hand of the Philistines. (I Sam. 7:3.) But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them, though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. (Neh. 1:9.) In that day a man shall cast his idols of silver, and his idols of gold, which they made each one for himself to worship, to the moles and to the bats. (Is. 2:20.) Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. (Is. 30:22.)

g. And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Mat. 6:24.)

h. And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech, to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. (Lev. 20:3.)

i. Now therefore, behold, the Lord hath put a lying spirit in the mouth of all these thy prophets, and the Lord hath spoken evil concerning thee. (I Ks. 22:23.) With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.) And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.)

j. And when I have broken the staff of your bread, ten women shall bake your bread in one oven, and they shall deliver you your bread again by weight: and ye shall eat, and not be satisfied. (Lev. 26:26.) For, behold, the Lord, the Lord of hosts, doth take away from Jerusalem and from Judah the stay and the staff, the whole stay of bread, and the whole stay of water. (Is. 3:1.)

k. Then said the Lord unto me, Though Moses and Samuel stood before me, yet my mind could not be toward this people: cast them out of my sight, and let them go forth. (Jer. 15:1.)

l. And the Lord sent fiery serpents among the people, and they bit the people; and much people of Israel died. (Num. 21:6.) I will also send wild beasts among you, which shall rob you of your children, and destroy your cattle, and make you few in number; and your highways shall be desolate. (Lev. 26:22.)

m. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. (Lev. 26:25.)

n. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Edom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Teman; and they of Dedan shall fall by the sword. (Ez. 25:13.) I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord. (Zeph. 1:3.)

o. So the Lord sent a pestilence upon Israel, from the morning even to the time appointed: and there died of the people from Dan even to Beersheba seventy thousand men. (II Sam. 24:15.) Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon

deliver their own souls by their [16]righteousness.

21 For thus saith the Lord God; How much [17]more when I send my four [p]sore judgments upon Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast?

22 ¶ [18]Yet, behold, therein shall be left a remnant [19]that shall be brought forth, both sons and daughters: behold, they shall come forth unto you, and ye shall see their way and their doings: and ye shall be comforted concerning the evil that I have brought upon Je-ru'sa-lĕm, even concerning all that I have brought upon it.

23 And they shall comfort you, when ye see their ways and their doings: and ye shall know that I have not done [q]without cause all that I have done in it, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *By the unfitness of the vine branch for any work* 6 *is shewed the rejection of Jerusalem.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, What is the [a]vine tree more than any tree, or than a branch which is among the trees of the forest?

3 Shall wood be taken thereof to do any work? or will men take a pin of it to hang any vessel thereon?

4 Behold, [b]it is cast into the fire for fuel; the fire devoureth both the ends of it, and the midst of it is burned. Is it meet for any work?

5 Behold, when it was whole, it was meet for no work: how much less shall it be meet yet for any work, when the fire hath devoured it, and it is burned?

6 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As the vine tree among the trees of the forest, which I have given to the fire for fuel, so will I give the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

7 And I will set my face against them; they [c]shall go out from [2]one fire, and another fire shall devour them; [d]and ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I set my face against them.

8 And I will make the land desolate, because they have committed a [3]trespass, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Under the similitude of a wretched infant is shewed the natural state of Jerusalem.* 6 *God's love towards her.* 44 *Her sin calleth for judgments.* 60 *Mercy is promised her in the end.*

1 [1]Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, cause Je-ru'sa-lĕm to know her abominations,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm; Thy birth and thy nativity is of the land of [2]Cā'nāan; thy father was an [3]Ăm'-or-īte, and thy mother an [3]Hīt'tīte.

4 And as for thy nativity, in the day thou wast born thy navel was not cut, neither wast thou washed in water to [4]supple thee; thou wast not salted [5]at all, nor swaddled at all.

5 None eye pitied thee, to do any of these unto thee, to have compassion upon thee; but thou wast cast out in the open field, to the lothing of thy person, in the day that thou wast born.

6 ¶ And when I passed by thee, and saw thee [6]polluted in thine own blood, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy blood, Live; yea, I said unto thee when thou wast in thy [7]blood, Live.

7 I have caused thee to multiply as the bud of the field, and thou hast increased and waxen great, and thou art come to excellent ornaments: thy breasts are fashioned, and thine hair is grown, whereas thou wast naked and bare.

8 Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; [a]and I spread my skirt [8]over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and [b]thou becamest [9]mine.

9 Then washed [10]I thee with water; yea, I throughly washed away thy blood from thee, and I anointed thee with oil.

10 I [10]clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk.

11 I decked thee also with ornaments, and I put bracelets upon thy hands, and a chain on thy neck.

12 And I put a [11]jewel on thy forehead, and earrings in thine ears, and a beautiful [12]crown upon thine head.

13 Thus wast thou decked with gold and silver; and thy raiment was of fine linen, and silk, and broidered work; [c]thou didst eat fine flour, and honey, and oil: and thou wast exceeding beautiful, and thou didst prosper into a kingdom.

14 And thy renown went forth among the heathen for thy beauty: for it was perfect through my comeliness, which I had put upon thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ But [d]thou didst trust in thine own beauty, [e]and playedst the [13]harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornications on every one that passed by; his it was.

16 And of thy garments thou didst take, and deckedst thy high places with divers colours,

---

1. Persistent transgression has finally woven around itself such a strong net of guilt that righteousness cannot penetrate it until Jehovah's retributive justice makes a breach in it.

17. If transgression which had brought upon itself only one judgment could not be averted, how much more impossible would it be to prevent the judgment upon a transgression which was so great as to merit all four of Jehovah's judgments, viz., the sword, wild beasts, famine, and pestilence.

18. In vs. 22, 23, the beneficent effects of the punishment prove its justice.

19. The righteous few shall be preserved and they shall bring forth sons and daughters whose purity of life will prove the wisdom of the judgments.

Ch. 15. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. Ez. uses the illustration of the vine to show the condition of Jerusalem. Save for its fruits, the vine was utterly worthless as it could be used for nothing else, so likewise when the chosen people, the vine planted by Jehovah, has lost its fruits (its religion) it has become insignificant and without use or service to the world.

2. Calamity.

3. That is, the Jews were not only sinners like other nations, but, having been chosen by Jehovah, they were rebels and apostates.

Ch. 16. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. is given a detailed application of the parabolical delineation of the vine in ch. 15 to Jerusalem, which is personified as a daughter.

2. The land in which Abraham, Isaac and Jacob sojourned before going to Egypt and from which thou didst derive far more of thy innate characteristics than from the virtues of those thy progenitors.

3. In the sense that Hittite and Amorite irreligious impurities greatly influenced Israel.

4. To cleanse. (R. V.)

5. In ancient times, throughout the East, it was the custom to rub newborn babes with salt as a visible covenant symbol of bringing the child into relationship with the tribe.

6. Weltering. (R. V.)

7. That is, in spite of thine uncleanness.

8. The eastern symbol of marriage.

9. The ripening of love.

10. Jehovah's purification, making ready for the wedding.

11. Rather a ring in thy nose.

12. The marriage crown which is still used in Palestine.

13. By embracing idolatry and transferring the affections from Jehovah, they were unfaithful to him, hence played the harlot.

---

thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations. (Ez. 7:8.)

p. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye multiplied more than the nations that are round about you, and have not walked in my statutes, neither have kept my judgments, neither have done according to the judgments of the nations that are round about you. (Ez. 5:7.)

q. And many nations shall pass by this city, and they shall say every man to his neighbor, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this great city? Then they shall answer, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord their God, and worshipped other gods, and served them. (Jer. 22:8, 9.) And it came to pass, while they were slaying them, and I was left, that I fell upon my face, and cried, and said, Ah Lord God! wilt thou destroy all the residue of Israel in thy pouring out of thy fury upon Jerusalem? (Ez. 9:8.)

Chapter 15.

a. Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill. (Is. 5:1.) Thou hast brought a vine out of Egypt: thou hast cast out the heathen, and planted it. (Ps. 80:8.) Israel is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images. (Hos. 10:1.)

b. If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. (Jno. 15:6.) But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned. (Heb. 6:8.)

c. And it shall come to pass, that he who fleeth from the noise of the fear shall fall into the pit; and he that cometh up out of the midst of the pit shall be taken in the snare: for the windows from on high are open, and the foundations of the earth do shake. (Is. 24:18.) As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him. (Amos 5:19.)

d. And mine eye shall not spare thee, neither will I have pity: but I will recompense thy ways upon thee, and thine abominations shall be in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 7:4.)

Chapter 16.

a. And he said, Who art thou? And she answered, I am Ruth thine handmaid: spread therefore thy skirt over thine handmaid; for thou art a near kinsman. (Ruth 3:9.)

b. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) Go and cry in the ears of Jerusalem, saying, Thus saith the Lord, I remember thee, the kindness of thy youth, the love of thine espousals, when thou wentest after me in the wilderness, in a land that was not sown. (Jer. 2:2.)

c. He made him ride on the high places of the earth, that he might eat the increase of the fields; and he made him to suck honey out of the rock, and oil out of the flinty rock. (Dt. 32:13.)

d. But Jeshurun waxed fat, and kicked: thou art waxen fat, thou art grown thick, thou art covered with fatness: then he forsook God which made him, and lightly esteemed the Rock of his salvation. (Dt. 32:15.) Trust ye not in lying words, saying, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, The temple of the Lord, are these. (Jer. 7:4.)

e. How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers. (Is. 1:21.) For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst,

and playedst the harlot thereupon: the like things shall not come, neither shall it be so.

17 Thou hast also taken thy fair jewels of my gold and of my silver, which I had given thee, and madest to thyself images of men, and didst commit whoredom with them,

18 And tookedst thy broidered garments, and coveredst them: and thou hast set mine oil and mine incense before them.

19 My meat also which I gave thee, fine flour, and oil, and honey, wherewith I fed thee, thou hast even set it before them for a sweet savour: and thus it was, saith the Lord God.

20 Moreover [f]thou hast taken thy sons and thy daughters, whom thou hast borne unto me, and these hast thou sacrificed unto them to be devoured. Is this of thy whoredoms a small matter,

21 That thou hast slain [g]my children, and delivered them to cause them to pass through the fire for them?

22 And in all thine abominations and thy whoredoms thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, when thou wast naked and bare, and wast polluted in thy blood.

23 And it came to pass after all thy wickedness, (woe, woe unto thee! saith the Lord God;)

24 That thou hast also built unto thee an eminent place, and hast made thee an high place in every street.

25 Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms.

26 Thou hast also committed fornication with the E-ġўp'tians thy neighbours, great of flesh; and hast increased thy whoredoms, to provoke me to anger.

27 Behold, therefore I have stretched out my hand over thee, and have diminished thine ordinary food, and delivered thee unto the will of them that hate thee, the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, which are ashamed of thy lewd way.

28 Thou [h]hast played the whore also with the Ās'sўr'ĭ-ans, because thou wast insatiable; yea, thou hast played the harlot with them, and yet couldest not be satisfied.

29 Thou hast moreover multiplied thy fornication in the land of Cā'năan unto Chăl-dē'ā; and yet thou wast not satisfied herewith.

30 How weak [14]is thine heart, saith the Lord God, seeing thou doest all these things, the work of an imperious whorish woman;

31 In that thou buildest thine eminent place in the head of every way, and makest thine high place in every street; and hast not been as an harlot, in that thou scornest hire;

14. Sin weakens the heart, hence the polychrome Bible reads, "How consumed wert thou by passion."

15. That is, her former lovers, the idolatrous nations shall be her executioners.

16. That is, their great wickedness is of so long duration that it would be wicked to allow it to go unpunished any longer.

17. That is, been guilty of idolatry.

18. In vs. 44-59, the loathsome wickedness of Jerusalem described as the sister in wickedness of Sodom.

32 But as a wife that comitteth adultery, which taketh strangers instead of her husband!

33 They give gifts to all whores: but thou givest thy gifts to all thy lovers, and hirest them, that they may come unto thee on every side for thy whoredom.

34 And the contrary is in thee from other women in thy whoredoms, whereas none followeth thee to commit whoredoms: and in that thou givest a reward, and no reward is given unto thee, therefore thou art contrary.

35 ¶ Wherefore, O harlot, hear the word of the Lord:

36 Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them;

37 Behold, therefore [i]I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness.

38 And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and [j]shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy.

39 And I will also give thee into their [15]hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they [k]shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare.

40 They shall also bring up a company against thee, and they shall stone thee with stones, and thrust thee through with their swords.

41 And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more.

42 So will I [l]make my fury toward thee to rest, and my jealousy shall depart from thee, and I will be quiet, and will be [m]no more angry.

43 Because [16]thou hast not remembered the days of thy youth, but hast fretted me in all these things; behold, therefore I also will recompense thy way upon thine head, saith the Lord God: and thou shalt not commit this [17]lewdness above all thine abominations.

44 ¶ [18]Behold, every one that useth proverbs shall use this proverb against thee, saying, As is the mother, so is her daughter.

45 Thou art thy mother's daughter, that lotheth her husband and her children; and thou art the sister of thy sisters, which lothed

---

I will not transgress: when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. (Jer. 2:20.)

f. But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel. (II Ks. 16:3.)

g. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee (7). And ye shall circumcise the flesh of your foreskin; and it shall be a token of the covenant betwixt me and you. (Gen. 17:7, 11.) Sanctify unto me all the first-born, whatsoever openeth the womb among the children of Israel, both of man and of beast: it is mine. (Ex. 13:2.)

h. And now what hast thou to do in the way of Egypt, to drink the waters of Sihor? or what hast thou to do in the way of Assyria, to drink the waters of the river? (Jer. 2:18.) When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound. (Hos. 5:13.)

i. And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare. (Jer. 13:22.) Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honored her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness: yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward. (Lam. 1:8.) Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will show the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame. (Nah. 3:5.)

j. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.) He that smiteth a man so that he die, shall be surely put to death. (Ex. 21:12.)

k. They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels. (Ez. 23:26.) Lest I strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with thirst. (Hos. 2:3.)

l. Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. (Ez. 5:13.) Your kerchiefs also will I tear, and deliver my people out of your hand, and they shall be no more in your hand to be hunted; and ye shall know that I am the Lord (21). Likewise, thou son of man, set thy face against the daughters of thy people, which prophesy out of their own heart; and prophesy thou against them. (Ez. 13:21, 17.) And David built there an altar unto the Lord, and offered burnt offerings and peace offerings. So the Lord was entreated for the land, and the plague was stayed from Israel. (II Sam. 24:25.) Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my spirit in the north country. (Zech. 6:8.)

m. Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have poured out my Spirit upon the house of Israel, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 39:29.) Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. Speak ye comfortably to Jerusalem, and cry unto her, that her warfare is accomplished, that her iniquity is pardoned: for she hath received of the Lord's hand double for all her sins. (Is. 40:1, 2.) For as I have sworn that the waters of Noah should no more go over the earth; so have I sworn that I would not be wroth with thee, nor rebuke thee. For the

their husbands and their children: your mother was an Hĭt'tīte, and your father an Ām'or-īte.

46 And thine elder sister is Sa-mā'rĭ-à, she and her daughters that dwell at thy left hand: and [n]thy younger sister, that dwelleth at thy right hand, is Sŏd'om and her [19]daughters.

47 Yet hast thou not walked after their ways, nor done after their abominations: but, as if that were a very little thing, thou wast corrupted more than they in all thy ways.

48 As I live, saith the Lord God, Sŏd'om [o]thy sister hath not done, she nor her daughters, as thou hast done, thou and thy daughters.

49 Behold, [20]this was the iniquity of thy sister Sŏd'om, pride, [p]fulness of bread, and abundance of idleness was in her daughters, neither did she strengthen the hand of the poor and needy.

50 And they were haughty, and committed abomination before me: therefore [q]I took them away as I saw good.

51 Neither hath Sa-mā'rĭ-à committed half of thy sins; but thou hast multiplied thine abominations more than they, and hast justified thy sisters in all thine abominations which thou hast done.

52 Thou also, which hast judged thy sisters, bear thine own shame for thy sins that thou hast committed more abominable than they: they are more righteous than thou: yea, be thou confounded also, and bear thy shame, in that thou hast justified thy sisters.

53 When I shall bring again their captivity, [r]the captivity of Sŏd'om and her daughters, and the captivity of Sa-mā'rĭ-à and her daughters, then will I bring again the captivity of thy captives in the midst of them:

54 That thou mayest bear thine own shame, and mayest be confounded in all that thou hast done, in that thou art a comfort unto them.

55 When thy sisters, Sŏd'om and her daughters, shall return to their former estate, and Sa-mā'rĭ-à and her daughters shall return to their former estate, then thou and thy daughters shall return to your former estate.

56 For thy sister Sŏd'om was not mentioned by thy mouth in the day of thy pride,

57 Before thy wickedness was discovered, as at the time of thy reproach of the daughters of Sўr'ĭ-à, and all that are round about her, the daughters of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, which despise thee round about.

58 Thou hast borne thy lewdness and thine abominations, saith the Lord.

59 For thus saith the Lord God; I will even deal with thee as thou hast done, which hast despised the oath in breaking the covenant.

60 ¶ [21]Nevertheless I will [s]remember my covenant with thee in the days of thy youth, and I will establish unto thee [t]an everlasting [22]covenant.

19. Suburban towns and colonies.

20. Pride, wealth, idleness, indifference to the poor and idolatry were the iniquity of Sodom.

21. In vs. 60-63 the everlasting covenant of Jehovah will be remembered.

22. The old covenant has been broken, but Jehovah is ready to establish an everlasting covenant which is to include as daughters of Israel the hitherto despised nations, such as Sodom.

Ch. 17. B. C. 594.

1. In this ch. is recorded the prophet's parable of the great eagle and spreading vine. It should be remembered that Ez. lived during the age of riddles, fables and allegories. He was contemporary with Aesop.

2. A riddle is truth couched in dark language, a parable is a spiritual truth presented by a comparison drawn through material symbols or objects.

3. Nebuchadnezzar, whose kingdom was widespread (long-winged) composed of many people (feathers), of many nations (diverse colors).

4. The mountain of the Lord's house. Used here to continue the metaphor as did the mountains.

5. Babylon.

6. The king of Egypt.

7. That is, Zed. turned to Egypt for nourishment.

8. Vs. 11-24, the riddle is explained.

61 Then thou shalt remember thy ways, and be ashamed, when thou shalt receive thy sisters, thine elder and thy younger: and I will give them unto thee for [u]daughters, but not by thy covenant.

62 And I will establish my covenant with thee; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord:

63 That thou mayest remember, and be confounded, and never open thy mouth any more because of thy shame, when I am pacified toward thee for all that thou hast done, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Under the parable of two eagles and a vine,*
11 *is shewed God's judgment upon Jerusalem for revolting from Babylon to Egypt.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, put forth a [2]riddle, and speak a [2]parable unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el;

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; A great [3]eagle with great wings, longwinged, full of feathers, which had divers colours, came unto Lĕb'a-non, and took the highest [4]branch of the cedar:

4 He cropped off the top of his young twigs, and carried it into a land of traffick; he set it in a city of [5]merchants.

5 He took also of the seed of the land, and planted it in [a]a fruitful field; he placed it by great waters, and set it as a willow tree.

6 And it grew, and became a spreading vine of low stature, whose branches turned toward him, and the roots thereof were under him: so it became a vine, and brought forth branches, and shot forth sprigs.

7 There was also another [6]great eagle with great wings and many feathers: and, behold, this vine did [7]bend her roots toward him, and shot forth her branches toward him, that he might water it by the furrows of her plantation.

8 It was planted in a good soil by great waters, that it might bring forth branches, and that it might bear fruit, that it might be a goodly vine.

9 Say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; Shall it prosper? shall he not pull up the roots thereof, and cut off the fruit thereof, that it wither? it shall wither in all the leaves of her spring, even without great power or many people to pluck it up by the roots thereof.

10 Yea, behold, being planted, shall it prosper? shall it not utterly wither, when the east wind toucheth it? it shall wither in the furrows where it grew.

11 ¶ [3]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Say now to [b]the rebellious house, Know ye not what these things mean? tell them, Behold, the king of Băb'ў-lon is come to Je-ru'sa-

---

mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee. (Is. 54:9, 10.)

n. For their vine is of the vine of Sodom, and of the fields of Gomorrah: their grapes are grapes of gall, their clusters are bitter. (Dt. 32:32.) Hear the word of the Lord, ye rulers of Sodom; give ear unto the law of our God, ye people of Gomorrah. (Is. 1:10.)

o. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. (Mat. 10:15.) And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shall be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom in the day of judgment, than for thee. (Mat. 11:23, 24.)

p. And Lot lifted up his eyes, and beheld all the plain of Jordan, that it was well watered every where, before the Lord destroyed Sodom and Gomorrah, even as the garden of the Lord, like the land of Egypt, as thou comest unto Zoar. (Gen. 13:10.)

q. Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven. (Gen. 19:24.) He shall be driven from light into darkness, and chased out of the world. (Job 18:18.)

r. And let that man be as the cities which the Lord overthrew, and repented not: and let him hear the cry in the morning, and the shouting at noon-tide. (Jer. 20:16.)

s. And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) And I will give her her vineyards from thence, and the valley of Achor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of Egypt. (Hos. 2:15.)

t. And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. (Jer. 32:40.)

u. Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:1.) Lift up thine eyes round about, and see: all they gather themselves together, they come to thee: thy sons shall come from far, and thy daughters shall be nursed at thy side. (Is. 60:4.) But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. (Gal. 4:26.)

Chapter 17.

a. For the Lord thy God bringeth thee into a good land; a land of brooks of water, of fountains, and depths that spring out of valleys and hills; A land of wheat, and barley, and vines, and fig trees, and pomegranates; a land of oil olive and honey; A land wherein thou shalt eat bread without scarceness, thou shalt not lack any thing in it; a land whose stones are iron, and out of whose hills thou mayest dig grass. (Dt. 8:7-9.)

b. And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. (Ez. 2:5.) Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou? (Ez. 12:9.)

lĕm, and hath taken the king thereof, and the princes thereof, and led them with him to Băb'ў-lon;

13 And hath taken of the king's seed, and made a covenant with him, and hath taken an oath of him: he hath also taken the mighty of the land:

14 That the kingdom might be base, that it might not lift itself up, but that by keeping of his covenant it might stand.

15 But he rebelled against him in sending his ambassadors into Ē'gўpt, that they might give him horses and much people. Shall he prosper? shall he escape that doeth such things? or shall he break the covenant, and be delivered?

16 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely in the place where the king dwelleth that made him king, whose oath he despised, and whose covenant he brake, even with him in the midst of [9]Băb'ў-lon he shall die.

17 Neither [c]shall Phā'raōh with his mighty army and great company [10]make for him in the war, by casting up mounts, and building forts, to cut off many persons:

18 Seeing he despised the oath by breaking the covenant, when, lo, he had given his hand, and hath done all these things, he shall not escape.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely mine oath that he hath despised, and my covenant that he hath broken, even it will I recompense upon his own head.

20 And I will spread my net upon him, and he shall be taken in my snare, and I will bring him to Băb'ў-lon, and [d]will plead with him there for his [11]trespass that he hath trespassed against me.

21 And [e]all his [12]fugitives with all his bands shall fall by the sword, and they that remain shall be scattered toward all winds: and ye shall know that I the Lord have spoken it.

22 ¶ *Thus saith the Lord God; I will also take of the* [13]*highest* [f]*branch of the high cedar, and will set it; I will crop off from the top of his young twigs a tender one, and will plant it upon an high mountain and eminent:*

23 *In the mountain of the height of Ĭs'ra-el will I* [14]*plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell.*

24 *And all the trees of the* [15]*field shall know that I the Lord* [g]*have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken and have done it.*

CHAPTER 18.

1 *God reproveth the unjust parable of sour grapes.* 25 *He defendeth his justice,* 31 *exhorteth to repentance.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord came unto me again, saying,

2 What mean ye, that ye use this proverb concerning the land of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, [a]The fathers have eaten sour [2]grapes, and the children's [2]teeth are set on edge?

3 As I live, saith the Lord God, ye shall not have [3]occasion any more to use this proverb in Ĭs'ra-el.

4 Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: [b]the soul that [4]sinneth, it shall die.

5 ¶ But if a man be [5]just, and do that which is lawful and right,

6 And hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted [c]up his eyes to the idols of the house of Ĭs'ra-el, neither hath defiled [d]his neighbour's wife, neither hath come near to a [e]menstruous woman,

7 And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by [6]violence, hath [f]given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment;

8 He that hath not given [g]forth upon [7]usury, neither hath taken any increase, that hath withdrawn his hand from iniquity, hath executed [h]true judgment between man and man,

9 Hath walked in my statutes, and hath kept [i]my judgments, to deal truly; he is [8]just, he shall surely live, saith the Lord God.

10 ¶ [9]If he beget a son that is a [10]robber, a shedder of blood, and that doeth the like to any one of these things,

11 And that doeth not any of [11]those duties, but even hath eaten upon the mountains, and [d]defiled his neighbour's wife,

12 Hath oppressed the poor and needy, hath spoiled by violence, hath not restored the pledge, and hath lifted up his eyes to the idols, hath committed abomination,

13 Hath given [g]forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely [12]die; his [13]blood shall be upon him.

---

9. He had brought on himself the worst form of evil, which he had sought a deliverance from, in a mild sense, by perjured treachery.
10. Old English for help him. The assistance of Egypt shall be in vain.
11. His unfaithfulness.
12. His chosen soldiers who accompany him in his flight.
13. Jehovah will do better than the heathen kings; they attempted to pluck the highest branch (v. 3), but he will likewise take of the highest branch and plant the house of David to whom the kingdom belongs by an everlasting covenant, and it shall be the shelter of the whole world, and shall be forever the Messiah's kingdom.
14. Zion; destined to be the moral center and eminence of grace and glory of the world, out topping all mundane elevation. The kingdom typically began with the return from Babylon and rebuilding of the temple; fully began with Christ's appearance, and shall have its highest manifestations at his reappearing to reign in Zion and thence over the whole earth. (J. F. B.)
15. That is, all the nations shall know Jehovah by the exaltation of his people and punishment of the proud and strong. (Luke 1:51-53.)

Ch. 18. B. C. 594.

1. Ch. 18 may truly be called, as someone has said, "a sermon on divine justice and human freedom." In it Ez. hopes to show his country their sins and win them back to Jehovah by teaching them the justice of the divine plan. The keynote of the ch. is, "The soul that sinneth, it shall die," or, in other words, each individual is personally responsible for his own acts.
2. This was the claim made by the people as the excuse because of which they hoped to escape the result of their sins. The prophet replies in substance, it is true it has come because of sin, but because of your own sin.
3. That is, their own sin shall be made so plain they will see they have no occasion to make such a statement.
4. The keynote of the ch., see v. 20.
5. Ez.'s definition for a just man is, one who is faithful to God and obedient to his law, honest, merciful, generous and true-hearted. Mic. 6:8 defines the just man as one who must "do justly, love mercy, and walk humbly before God."
6. Robbery, either in violation of law or by taking advantage of his unfortunate brothers.
7. The law prohibited any Hebrew from charging another Hebrew interest.
8. He who truly obeys the commandments of God must have an inner spirit of righteousness and is therefore just.
9. In vs. 10-13 the prophet declares the wicked son of a righteous father shall not escape the punishment of his sins.
10. A doer of violence.
11. The same as "these things," meaning the qualities of a just man.
12. The legal sentence expressed in Ex. 21:15, 22-18, and Lev. 20:11.
13. That is, he is responsible for his own death because the judgments he would put upon others came upon himself.

---

c. Thus saith the Lord, the God of Israel; Thus shall ye say to the king of Judah, that sent you unto me to enquire of me; Behold, Pharaoh's army, which is come forth to help you, shall return to Egypt into their own land. (Jer. 37:7.)

d. Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Egypt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 20:36.)

e. And I will scatter toward every wind all that are about him to help him, and all his bands; and I will draw out the sword after them. (Ez. 12:14.)

f. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.)

g. He hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree. (Luke 1:52.)

Chapter 18.

a. Our fathers have sinned, and are not; and we have borne their iniquities. (Lam. 5:7.)

b. For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 6:23.) But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. (Gen. 2:17.) For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.)

c. Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and their eyes were after their fathers' idols. (Ez. 20:24.) Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land? (Ez. 33:25.) And lest thou lift up thine eyes unto heaven, and when thou seest the sun, and the moon, and the stars, even all the host of heaven, shouldest be driven to worship them, and serve them, which the Lord thy God hath divided unto all nations under the whole heaven. (Dt. 4:19.)

d. Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.) Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolators, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.)

e. The nakedness of thy sister, the daughter of thy father, or daughter of thy mother, whether she be born at home, or born abroad, even their nakedness thou shalt not uncover. (Lev. 18:9.)

f. Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (Is. 58:7.) For I was an hungered, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in. (Mat. 25:35.)

g. Take thou no usury of him, or increase: but fear thy God; that thy brother may live with thee. (Lev. 25:36.) He that putteth not out his money to usury, nor taketh reward against the innocent. He that doeth these things shall never be moved. (Ps. 15:5.) If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. (Ex. 22:25.)

h. Before the Lord: for he cometh to judge the earth: with righteousness shall he judge the world, and the people with equity. (Ps. 98:9.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) He is the Rock, his work is perfect; for all his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye-sight. With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure, and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.)

i. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe

14 ¶ [14]Now, lo, if he beget a son, that seeth all his father's sins which he hath done, and [15]considereth, and doeth not such like,

15 That hath not eaten upon the mountains, neither hath lifted up his eyes to the idols of the house of Is'ra-el, hath not defiled his neighbour's wife,

16 Neither hath oppressed any, hath not withholden the pledge, neither hath spoiled by violence, but hath given [f]his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment,

17 That hath taken off his hand from the poor, that hath not received usury nor increase, hath executed my judgments, hath walked in my statutes; he shall not die for the iniquity of his father, he shall surely live.

18 As for his father, because he cruelly oppressed, spoiled his brother by violence, and did that which is not good among his people, lo, even [j]he shall die in his iniquity.

19 ¶ [16]Yet, say ye, Why? doth not the son bear the [17]iniquity of the father? When the son hath done that which is lawful and right, and hath kept all my statutes, and hath done them, he shall surely live.

20 The soul that sinneth, it shall die. [k]The son shall not bear the iniquity of the father, neither shall the father bear the iniquity of the son: the [18]righteousness [l]of the righteous shall be upon him, and the wickedness [18]of the wicked shall be upon him.

21 But if the wicked [m]will turn from all his sins that he hath committed, and keep all my statutes, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

22 All his transgressions [n]that he hath committed, they shall not be [19]mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live.

23 Have [o]I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live?

24 ¶ But when the [p]righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? [q]All his righteousness that he hath done shall not [20]be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die.

25 ¶ Yet ye say, [r]The way of the Lord is not [21]equal. Hear now, O house of Is'ra-el; Is not my way equal? are not your ways unequal?

26 When a righteous man turneth [p]away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and dieth in them; for his iniquity that he hath done shall he die.

27 Again, when the wicked man turneth [s]away from his wickedness that he hath committed, and doeth that which is lawful and right, he shall save his soul alive.

28 Because he considereth, and turneth away from all his transgressions that he hath committed, he shall surely live, he shall not die.

29 Yet saith the house of Is'ra-el, The way of the Lord is not equal. O house of Is'ra-el, are not my ways equal? are not your ways unequal?

30 Therefore I will judge you, O house of Is'ra-el, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. [t]Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin.

31 ¶ Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you [u]a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Is'ra-el?

32 For I have no [22]pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *A lamentation for the princes of Israel, under the parable of lion's whelps taken in a pit,* 10 *and for Jerusalem, under the parable of a wasted vine.*

1 [1]Moreover take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Is'ra-el,

2 And say, What is thy [2]mother? A lioness: she lay down among lions, she nourished her whelps among your lions.

3 And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young [3]lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men.

14. In vs. 14-18 the prophet declares that the righteous son of a wicked father shall not be punished.

15. Feareth. (R. V.)

16. In vs. 19-30, the prophet meets the objection of the people to the principles of divine government as above laid down.

17. Sinfulness to which the prophet answers in vs. 19-24.

18. One who is rewarded according to his works.

19. Remembered.

20. Shall not be remembered to his credit because he has covered them with sins.

21. Yet the people claimed that the ways of God were not equal or just. The prophet would not argue the question with them, he simply stated the divine principles of government.

22. In II Pet. 3:9 we read, "The Lord is not slack concerning his promise as men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance."

Ch. 19. B. C. 594.

1. Ch. 19 is a dirge or elegy over the fallen house of David.

2. Judea.

3. Jehoahaz, son of Josiah; carried captive to Egypt. II Ks. 23: 33.

to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

j. When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. (Ez. 3:18.)

k. The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin. (Dt. 24:16.) But every one shall die for his own iniquity: every man that eateth the sour grape, his teeth shall be set on edge. (Jer. 31:30.)

l. Say ye to the righteous, that it shall be well with him; for they shall eat the fruit of their doings. (Is. 3:10.) Then hear thou in heaven, and do, and judge thy servants, condemning the wicked, to bring his way upon his head; and justifying the righteous, to give him according to his righteousness. (I Ks. 8:32.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds: To them who by patient continuance in well-doing seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life; But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:6-9.)

m. Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth. But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby. (Ez. 33:12, 19.) See vs. 27, 28.

n. None of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live. (Ez. 33:16.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.) In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve. (Jer. 50:20.) He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. (Mic. 7.19.)

o. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.) For he doth not afflict willingly nor grieve the children of men. (Lam. 3:33.) How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. (Hos. 11:8.)

p. When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby. (Ez. 33:18.) It repenteth me that I have set up Saul to be king: for he is turned back from following me, and hath not performed my commandments. And it grieved Samuel; and he cried unto the Lord all night. (I Sam. 15:11.) And Joash did that which was right in the sight of the Lord all the days of Jehoiada the priest (2). Now after the death of Jehoiada came the princes of Judah, and made obeisance to the king: then the king hearkened unto them. And they left the house of the Lord God of their fathers, and served groves and idols: and wrath came upon Judah and Jerusalem for this their trespass. Yet he sent prophets to them, to bring them again unto the Lord; and they testified against them: but they would not give ear. And the Spirit of God came upon Zechariah the son of Jehoiada the priest, which stood above the people, and said unto them, Thus saith God, Why transgress ye the commandments of the Lord, that ye cannot prosper? because ye have forsaken the Lord, he hath also forsaken you. And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Lord. Thus Joash the king remembered not the kindness which Jehoiada his father had done to him, but slew his son. And when he died, he said, The Lord look upon it, and require it. (II Chr. 24:2, 17-22.)

q. Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. (Heb. 10:38.) For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. (II Pet. 2:20.)

r. Ye have said, It is vain to serve God; and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of hosts? (Mal. 3:14.)

s. Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Is. 1:18.) Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.)

t. And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 3:2.) Remember therefore from whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the first works; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and will remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent. (Rev. 2:5.)

4 The nations also heard of him; he was
taken in their pit, and they brought him with
[4]chains unto the land of [a]Ē′gўpt.
5 Now when she saw that she had waited,
and her hope was lost, then she took [5]another
of her whelps, and made him a young lion.
6 And he went up and down among the
lions, he became a young lion, and learned to
catch the [6]prey, and devoured men.
7 And he knew their desolate palaces, and
he laid waste their cities; and the land was
desolate, and the fulness thereof, by the noise
of his roaring.
8 Then [b]the [7]nations set against him on
every side from the provinces, and spread their
net over him: he was taken in their pit.
9 And they put him in ward in chains, and
brought him to the king of Băb′ў-lon: they
brought him into holds, that his voice should
no more be heard upon [c]the mountains of Ĭs′-
ra-el.
10 ¶ Thy mother is like a vine in thy blood,
planted by the waters: she was fruitful and
full of branches by reason of many waters.
11 And she had strong [8]rods for the sceptres
of them that bare rule, and her stature was
exalted among the thick branches, and she ap-
peared in her height with the multitude of her
branches.
12 But she was plucked up in fury, she was
cast down to the ground, and the [d]east wind
dried up her fruit: her strong rods were broken
and withered; the fire consumed them.
13 And now she is planted [e]in the wilder-
ness, in a dry and thirsty ground.
14 And fire [f]is gone out of a rod of her
branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so
that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to
rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for
a lamentation.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *God refuseth to be consulted by the elders of Israel.* 5 *Their rebellions in Egypt,* 27 *and in the land.* 33 *He promiseth to gather them by the gospel.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the [2]seventh year,
in the fifth month, the tenth day of the month,
that certain of the elders of Ĭs′ra-el came to
enquire [a]of the Lord, and sat before me.
2 Then came the word of the Lord unto me,
saying,
3 Son of man, speak unto the elders of Ĭs′-
ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord
God; Are ye come to [a]enquire of me? As I
live, saith the Lord God, [b]I will not be [3]en-
quired of by you.

4. Or hooks, which were fastened in the noses of wild beasts.

5. Jehoiakim, brother of Jehoahaz. II Ks. 23:24.

6. That is, to do evil or to gratify his passion.

7. The Chaldeans, Syrians, Moab and Ammon.

8. The princes of the royal house of David.

Ch. 20. B. C. 593.

1. In this ch. the idolatrous elders again inquire of Jehovah, but Jehovah will not receive them. Israel's protracted rebelliousness is exposed and the promise repeated that God will yet restore his people.

2. From the carrying away of Jeconiah.

3. Because they were so deeply steeped in sin that they could not morally understand or appreciate the will of God.

4. Plead for them.

5. In vs. 5-29, the prophet recites before the elders the idolatrous life of their fathers.

6. That is, at the exodus.

7. By worshiping the idols and doing the vile things of the heathen.

8. His name stood for the attributes he possessed; hence not to punish sin would pollute or stain the reputation of Jehovah among the nations.

9. Rather shall live through them.

10. A visible sign, a constant reminder to the people of their relationship to Jehovah.

4 Wilt thou [4]judge them, son of man, wilt
thou judge them? [c]cause them to know the
abominations of their fathers:
5 ¶ [5]And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord
God; In the day [6]when I chose Ĭs′ra-el, and
lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house
of Jā′cob, and made myself [d]known unto them
in the land of Ē′gўpt, when I lifted up mine
hand unto them, saying, I am the Lord your
God;
6 In the day that I lifted up mine hand
unto them, to bring them forth of the land of
Ē′gўpt into a land that I had espied for them,
flowing with milk and honey, which is the
glory of all lands:
7 Then said I unto them, Cast ye away every
man [e]the abominations of his eyes, and defile
[7]not yourselves with the idols of Ē′gўpt: I am
the Lord your God.
8 But they rebelled against me, and would
not hearken unto me: they did not every man
cast away the abominations of their eyes,
neither did they forsake the idols of Ē′gўpt:
then I said, I will pour out my fury upon
them, to accomplish my anger against them
in the midst of the land of Ē′gўpt.
9 But I wrought for [8]my name's sake, that
it should not be polluted before the heathen,
among whom they were, in whose sight I
made myself known unto them, in bringing
them forth out of the land of Ē′gўpt.
10 ¶ Wherefore I caused them to go forth
out of the land of Ē′gўpt, and brought them
into the wilderness.
11 And [f]I gave them my statutes, and
shewed them my judgments, which [g]if a man
do, he shall [9]even live in them.
12 Moreover also I gave them my [10]sabbaths,
[h]to be a sign between me and them, that they
might know that I am the Lord that sanctify
them.
13 But the house of Ĭs′ra-el rebelled against
me in the wilderness: they walked not in my
statutes, and they despised my judgments,
which if a man do, he shall even live in them;
and my sabbaths they greatly polluted: then
I said, I would pour out my fury upon them
in the wilderness, to consume them.
14 But I wrought for my name's sake, that
it should not be polluted before the heathen,
in whose sight I brought them out.
15 Yet also I lifted up my hand unto them
in the wilderness, that I would not bring them
into the land which I had given them, flowing
with milk and honey, which is the glory of
all lands;
16 Because they despised my judgments, and

Chapter 19.

a. And Pharaoh-nechoh put him in bands at Riblah, in the land of Hamath, that he might not reign in Jerusalem; and put the land to a tribute of an hundred talents of silver, and a talent of gold. (II Ks. 23:33.)

b. And the Lord sent against him bands of the Chaldees, and bands of the Syrians, and bands of the Moabites, and bands of the children of Ammon, and sent them against Judah to destroy it, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by his servants the prophets. (II Ks. 24:2.)

c. And say, Ye mountains of Israel, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys; Behold, I, even I, will bring a sword upon you, and I will destroy your high places. (Ez. 6:3.)

d. Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the Lord shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: and he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels. (Hos. 13:15.)

e. Therefore shalt thou serve thine enemies, which the Lord shall send against thee, in hunger, and in thirst, and in nakedness, and in want of all things: and he shall put a yoke of iron upon thy neck, until he have destroyed thee. (Dt. 28:48.)

f. And the bramble said unto the trees, If in truth ye anoint me king over you, then come and put your trust in my shadow: and if not, let fire come out of the bramble, and devour the cedars of Lebanon. (Jud. 9:15.)

Chapter 20.

a. And he shall stand before Eleazar the priest, who shall ask counsel for him after the judgment of Urim before the Lord: at his word shall they go out, and at his word they shall come in, both he, and all the children of Israel with him, even all the congregation. (Num. 27:21.) Now after the death of Joshua it came to pass, that the children of Israel asked the Lord, saying, Who shall go up for us against the Canaanites first, to fight against them? (Jud. 1:1.) And when Saul enquired of the Lord, the Lord answered him not, neither by dreams, nor by Urim, nor by prophets. (I Sam. 28:6.) I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

b. And I will set my face against that man and will make him a sign and a proverb, and I will cut him off from the midst of my people; and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 14:8.)

c. Fill ye up then a measure of your fathers. (Mat. 23:32.)

d. And the people believed: and when they heard that the Lord had visited the children of Israel, and that he had looked upon their affliction, then they bowed their heads and worshipped. (Ex. 4:31.)

e. And when Asa heard these words, and the prophecy of Oded the prophet, he took courage, and put away the abominable idols out of all the land of Judah and Benjamin, and out of the cities which he had taken from mount Ephraim, and renewed the altar of the Lord that was before the porch of the Lord. (II Chr. 15:8.)

f. And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? (Dt. 4:8.)

g. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.) For Moses describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth those things shall live by them. (Rom. 10:5.) And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. (Gal. 3:12.)

h. Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. (Ex. 20:8.) Speak thou also unto the children of Israel, saying, Verily my sabbaths ye shall keep: for it is a sign between me and you throughout your generations; that ye may know that I am the Lord that doth sanctify you. (Ex. 31:13.) And madest known unto them thy holy sabbath, and commandedst them precepts, statutes, and laws, by the hand of Moses thy servant. (Neh. 9:14.)

walked not in my statutes, but polluted my sabbaths: for [i]their heart went after their idols.

17 [11]Nevertheless [j]mine eye spared them from destroying them, neither did I make an end of them in the wilderness.

18 But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols:

19 I am the Lord your God; [k]walk in my statutes, and keep my judgments, and do them;

20 And [l]hallow my sabbaths; and they shall be a sign between me and you, that ye may know that I am the Lord your God.

21 Notwithstanding the [12]children rebelled against me: they walked not in my statutes, neither kept my judgments to do them, which if a man do, he shall even live in them; they polluted my sabbaths: then I said, I would pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the wilderness.

22 Nevertheless I withdrew mine hand, and wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted in the sight of the heathen, in whose sight I brought them forth.

23 I lifted up mine hand unto them also in the wilderness, that I would [13]scatter [m]them among the heathen, and disperse them through the countries;

24 Because they had not executed my judgments, but had despised my statutes, and had polluted my sabbaths, and [n]their eyes were after their fathers' idols.

25 Wherefore [o]I gave them also statutes that were [14]not good, and judgments whereby they should not live;

26 And I [15]polluted them in their own gifts, in that they caused to pass through the fire all that openeth the womb, that I might make them desolate, to the end that they might [16]know that I am the Lord.

27 ¶ Therefore, son of man, speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Yet in this your fathers have [17]blasphemed [p]me, in that they have committed a [18]trespass against me.

28 For when I had brought them into the land, for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to them, then they saw every high hill, and all the thick trees, and they offered there their sacrifices, and there they presented the provocation of their offering: there also they made their sweet savour, and poured out there their drink offerings.

29 Then I said unto them, What is the high place whereunto ye go? And the name thereof is called Bā'mah unto this day.

30 [19]Wherefore say unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; Are ye polluted after the manner of your fathers? and commit ye whoredom after their abominations?

31 For when ye offer your gifts, when ye make your sons to pass through the fire, ye pollute yourselves with all your idols, even unto this day: and [q]shall I be enquired of by you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el? As I live, saith the Lord God, I will not be [20]enquired of by you.

32 And that which cometh into your mind shall not be at all, that ye say, We will be as the [21]heathen, as the families of the countries, to serve wood and stone.

33 ¶ As I live, saith the Lord God, surely with a mighty [22]hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with fury poured out, will I rule over you:

34 And I will bring you out from the people, and will gather you out of the countries wherein ye are scattered, with a mighty hand, and with a stretched out arm, and with [23]fury poured out.

35 And I will bring you into the wilderness of the people, and there will [r]I plead with you face to face.

36 Like as I pleaded with your fathers in the wilderness of the land of Ē'gўpt, so will I plead with you, saith the Lord God.

37 And I will cause you to pass under the [24]rod, and I will bring you into the bond of the covenant:

38 And I [s]will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Ĭs'ra-ĕl: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

39 As for you, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter [25]also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but [t]pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols.

40 For in mine holy [26]mountain, in the mountain of the height of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, all of them in the land, serve me: there [u]will I accept them, and there will I require your offerings, and the firstfruits of your oblations, with [27]all your holy things.

41 I will accept you with your sweet savour, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye

---

11. It should be observed here that Ez. not only understood the Hebrew history, but also placed the same interpretation upon it that the orthodox church has ever done.

12. Even the children sinned as their fathers, though it was in the face of all Jehovah had done.

13. Here Jehovah changes their punishment from annihilation to captivity.

14. That is, they would not follow the statutes of God, so he allowed them to follow their own for a season, which was not good for them.

15. That is, gave them up to their own desires when they polluted themselves, a just retribution for their polluting the Sabbath.

16. That is, they refused to know God as a gracious and merciful Father, hence, through a just retribution for their sins, they were compelled to know him as a great and powerful judge.

17. That is, insulted Jehovah. Many were guilty of idolatrous worship and the others offered their sacrifices in forbidden places called the high places, which were the places where sacrifices were offered to idols.

18. Unfaithfulness. This verse would indicate that the most fearful blasphemy or sin was not in words alone, but also in irreverence and indifference. (Num. 15:30)—"The soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people."

19. In vs. 30-44 the prophet declares that though the sons followed the examples of their fathers, yet Jehovah shall display his power, goodness and mercy, and his name will yet be glorified.

20. That is, those who were steeped in pollution were not qualified or competent to understand Jehovah's wisdom.

21. For 18 centuries the Jews have remained dispersed among all nations without a home, but still a distinctive people a constant living witness to the truth of the prophecy here given by Ez.

22. That is, in spite of their existence, Jehovah would assert his rights over them and not allow them to be taken from him because of his covenant.

23. Not to destroy but to restore them.

24. As the shepherd makes his flock pass under the rod, in counting them, so Jehovah will count every Israelite.

25. According to Dr. Skinner, the Syriac reads, "But as for you, O house of Israel, if ye will not hearken unto me, go serve every man his idols. Yet hereafter ye shall no more proclaim my holy name."

26. Zion or Moriah, which stands pre-eminent above all mountains because of the manifested presence of God there with Israel.

27. The best they can give.

---

i. For their heart was not right with him, neither were they stedfast in his covenant. (Ps. 78:37.) Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the Prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness? (Acts 7:42.)

j. But he, being full of compassion, forgave their iniquity, and destroyed them not; yea, many a time turned he his anger away, and did not stir up all his wrath. (Ps. 78:38.)

k. Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with thy children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.) Therefore shall ye keep all the commandments which I command you this day, that ye may be strong, and go in and possess the land whither ye go to possess it. (Dt. 11:8.)

l. Neither carry forth a burden out of your houses on the sabbath day, neither do ye any work; but hallow ye the sabbath day, as I commanded your fathers. (Jer. 17:22.)

m. And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.) To overthrow their seed also among the nations, and to scatter them in the lands. (Ps. 106:27.)

n. And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. (Ez. 6:9.)

o. So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels. (Ps. 81:12.) Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves. (Rom. 1:24.) And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.)

p. And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man, and to birds, and four-footed beasts, and creeping things. (Rom. 1:23.)

q. He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. (Prov. 28:9.)

r. Wherefore I will yet plead with you, saith the Lord, and with your children's children will I plead (9). Yet thou sayest, Because I am innocent, surely his anger shall turn from me: behold, I will plead with thee, because thou sayest, I have not sinned. (Jer. 2:9, 35.)

s. And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he-goats. (Ez. 34:17.) Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with unquenchable fire. (Mat. 3:12.) And before him shall be gathered all nations; and he shall separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats. (Mat. 25:32.)

t. Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. (Is. 1:13.)

u. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. (Is. 56:7.) I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.)

have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the [28]heathen.

42 And [v]ye shall [29]know that I am the Lord, when I shall bring you into the land of Ĭs'ra-el, into the country for the which I lifted up mine hand to give it to your fathers.

43 And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings, wherein ye have been defiled; and [w]ye shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed.

44 And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have wrought with you [x]for my name's sake, not according to your wicked ways, nor according to your corrupt doings, O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord God.

45 ¶ [30]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

46 Son of man, set thy face toward the south, and drop thy word toward the [31]south, and prophesy against the forest of the south field;

47 And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, [y]I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein.

48 And [z]all flesh shall see that I the Lord have kindled it: it shall not be quenched.

49 Then said I, Ah Lord God! they say of me, Doth he not speak parables?

CHAPTER 21.

Ezekiel prophesieth against Jerusalem with a sign of sighing.

1 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face toward Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and [a]drop thy word toward the [1]holy [b]places, and prophesy against the land of Ĭs'ra-el,

3 And say to the land of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I am against thee, and will draw forth my sword out of his sheath, and will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked.

4 Seeing then that I will cut off from thee the righteous and the wicked, therefore shall my sword go forth out of his sheath against all flesh from the south to the north:

5 That all flesh may know that I the Lord have drawn forth my sword out of his sheath: it [c]shall not return any more.

6 Sigh therefore, thou son of man, with the breaking of thy loins; and with bitterness sigh before their eyes.

7 And it shall be, when they say unto thee, Wherefore sighest thou? that thou shalt answer, For the tidings; because it cometh: and every heart shall melt, and all hands shall be feeble, and every spirit shall faint, and all knees shall be weak as water: behold, it cometh, and shall be brought to pass, saith the Lord God.

8 ¶ [2]Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 Son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord; Say, [d]A sword, a sword is sharpened, and also furbished:

10 It is sharpened to make a sore slaughter; it is furbished that it may glitter: should we then [3]make mirth? it contemneth the rod of my son, as every tree.

11 And he hath given it to be furbished, that it may be handled: this sword is sharpened, and it is furbished, to give it into the hand of the slayer.

12 Cry and howl, son of man: for it shall be upon my people, it shall be upon all the princes of Ĭs'ra-el: terrors by reason of the sword shall be upon my people: [e]smite therefore upon thy thigh.

13 Because it is [4]a [f]trial, and what if the sword contemn even the rod? it shall be no more, saith the Lord God.

14 Thou therefore, son of man, prophesy, and smite thine hands together, and let the sword be doubled the third time, the sword of the slain: it is the sword of the great men that are slain, which entereth into their privy chambers.

15 I have set the point of the sword against all their gates, that their heart may faint, and their ruins be multiplied: ah! it is made bright, it is wrapped up for the slaughter.

16 Go thee one way or other, either on the right hand, or on the left, whithersoever thy face is set.

17 I will also smite mine hands together, and I will [g]cause my fury to rest: I the Lord have said it.

18 ¶ The word of the Lord came unto me again, saying,

19 Also, thou son of man, appoint thee two ways, that the sword of the king of Băb'ў-lon may come: both twain shall come forth out of one land: and choose thou a place, choose it at the head of the way to the city.

20 Appoint a way, that the sword may come to [h]Răb'bath of the Ām'mŏn-ītes, and to Jū'dah in Je-ru'sa-lĕm the defenced.

21 For the king of Băb'ў-lon stood at the parting of the way, at the head of the two ways, to use divination: he made his arrows bright, he consulted with images, he looked in the liver.

22 At his right hand was the divination for Je-ru'sa-lĕm, to appoint captains, to open the mouth in the slaughter, to lift up the voice with shouting, to [i]appoint battering rams

28. That is, when the heathen nations saw the Hebrews restored they would know that the calamities which had befallen them were true punishments of sin and not Jehovah's inability to protect them.

29. When the Israelite is able to look back and see the retributive justice of every punishment, he will know that God is Jehovah.

30. In vs. 45-49, Ez. prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem with fire and sword.

31. To the land of Israel.

Ch. 21. B. C. 593.

1. Referring to the temple in Jerusalem.

2. In vs. 8-22 is a wild irregular song of the sword.

3. When such a calamity is impending it is no time for mirth.

4. That is, the sword of the Lord will subject all to the ordeal.

v. Therefore say, Thus saith the Lord God; I will even gather you from the people, and assemble you out of the countries where ye have been scattered, and I will give you the land of Israel. (Ez. 11:17.)

w. And they that are left of you shall pine away in their iniquity in your enemies' lands; and also in the iniquities of their fathers shall they pine away with them. (Lev. 26:39.) I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me early. (Hos. 5:15.)

x. Therefore say unto the house of Israel, Thus saith the Lord God; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Israel, but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went. (Ez. 36:22.)

y. But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord; and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. (Jer. 21:14.) For God shall bring every work unto judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.)

z. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) For Tophet is ordained of old; yea, for the king it is prepared; he hath made it deep and large; the pile thereof is fire and much wood; the breath of the Lord, like a stream of brimstone, doth kindle it. (Is. 30:33.)

Chapter 21.

a. My doctrine shall drop as the rain, my speech shall distil as the dew, as the small rain upon the tender herb, and as the showers upon the grass. (Dt. 32:2.) Now therefore hear thou the word of the Lord: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Israel, and drop not thy word against the house of Isaac. (Amos 7:16.)

b. For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

c. I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. (Is. 45:23.)

d. If I whet my glittering sword, and mine hand take hold on judgment, I will render vengeance to mine enemies, and will reward them that hate me. (Dt. 32:41.)

e. Surely after that I was turned, I repented; and after that I was instructed, I smote upon my thigh: I was ashamed, yea, even confounded, because I did bear the reproach of my youth. (Jer. 31:19.)

f. If the scourge slay suddenly, he will laugh at the trial of the innocent. (Job 9:23.) How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. (II Cor. 8:2.)

g. Thus shall mine anger be accomplished, and I will cause my fury to rest upon them, and I will be comforted: and they shall know that I the Lord have spoken it in my zeal, when I have accomplished my fury in them. (Ez. 5:13.)

h. And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. (II Sam. 12:26.) But I will kindle a fire in the wall of Rabbah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind. (Amos 1:14.)

i. And lay siege against it, and build a fort against it, and cast a

against the gates, to cast a mount, and to build a fort.

23 And it shall be unto them as a false divination in their sight, to them that have sworn oaths: but he will call to remembrance the iniquity, that they may be taken.

24 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye have made your iniquity to be remembered, in that your transgressions are discovered, so that in all your doings your sins do appear; because, I say, that ye are come to remembrance, ye shall be taken with the hand.

25 ¶ And thou, [j]profane wicked prince of Is'ra-el, whose day is come, when iniquity shall have an end,

26 *Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high.*

27 *I will overturn, overturn, overturn, it: and it shall be no more, until he* [k]*come whose right it is; and I will give it him.*

28 ¶ [5]And thou, son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning the Am'mŏn-ītes, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to consume because of the glittering:

29 Whiles they see vanity unto thee, whiles they divine a lie unto thee, to bring thee upon the necks of them that are slain, of the wicked, whose day is come, when their iniquity shall have an end.

30 Shall I cause it to return into his sheath? I will judge thee in the place where thou wast created, in the land of thy nativity.

31 And I will pour out mine indignation upon thee, I will blow against thee in the [l]fire of my wrath, and deliver thee into the hand of brutish men, and skilful to destroy.

32 Thou shalt be for fuel to the fire; thy blood shall be in the midst of the land; thou shalt be no more remembered: for I the Lord have spoken it.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *A catalogue of sins in Jerusalem.* 23 *The corruption of prophets, priests, princes, and people.*

1 [1]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, wilt thou [a]judge, wilt thou judge the [2]bloody city? yea, thou shalt shew her all her abominations.

3 Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God, The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time [3]may come, and maketh [b]idols against herself to defile herself.

4 Thou art become guilty in thy blood that thou hast [c]shed; and hast defiled thyself in thine idols which thou hast made; and thou hast caused thy days to draw near, and art come even unto thy years: [4]therefore have I made thee a reproach unto the heathen, and a mocking to all countries.

5 Those that be near, and those that be far from thee, shall mock thee, which art infamous and much vexed.

6 Behold, [d]the princes of Is'ra-el, every one were in thee to their power to shed blood.

7 In thee have they set light by father and mother: in the midst of thee have they dealt by oppression with the stranger: in thee have they vexed the fatherless and the widow.

8 [5]Thou hast despised mine holy things, and hast profaned my sabbaths.

9 In thee are men that carry tales to shed blood: and in thee they eat upon the mountains: in the midst of thee they commit lewdness.

10 In thee have they discovered their fathers' nakedness: in thee have they humbled her that was set apart for pollution.

11 And one hath committed abomination with his neighbour's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter in law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter.

12 In thee [e]have they taken gifts to shed blood; thou [f]hast taken usury and increase, and thou hast greedily gained of thy neighbours by extortion, and hast forgotten me, saith the Lord God.

13 ¶ Behold, therefore I have smitten mine hand at thy dishonest gain which thou hast made, and at thy blood which hath been in the midst of thee.

14 Can [g]thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? [h]I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it.

15 And I will scatter thee among the heathen, and disperse thee in the countries, and will consume thy filthiness out of thee.

16 And thou shalt take thine inheritance in thyself in the sight of the heathen, and [i]thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

17 And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 [6]Son of man, the house of Is'ra-el is to me become dross: all they are brass, and tin, and iron, and lead, in the midst of the furnace; they are even the dross of silver.

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because ye are all become dross, behold, therefore I will gather you into the midst of Je-ru'-sa-lĕm.

20 As they gather silver, and brass, and iron, and lead, and tin, into the midst of the furnace, to blow the fire upon it, to melt it; so will I gather you in mine anger and in my fury, and I will leave you there, and melt you.

21 Yea, I will gather you, and blow upon you in the fire of my wrath, and ye shall be melted in the midst thereof.

22 As silver is melted in the midst of the furnace, so shall ye be melted in the midst

5. In vs. 28-32, the prophet declares that the Ammonites rejoicing over Jerusalem's punishment, shall suffer more severely themselves.

Ch. 22. B. C. 593.

1. In this ch. the prophet gives a description of the many sins of the people of Jerusalem, including the prophets and priests.

2. Referring to the sacrifice of children.

3. That is, instead of deriving assistance from their bloody sacrifices to the idols, they have brought upon themselves the time of their punishment.

4. The reason, because of her sins.

5. Jerusalem.

6. In vs. 18-22 the prophet compares Israel in Assyrian bondage to one in the furnace.

mount against it; set the camp also against it, and set battering-rams against it round about. (Ez. 4:2.)

j. And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord, according to all that Jehoiakim had done. (II Ks. 24:19.) And he did that which was evil in the eyes of the Lord, according to all that Jehoiakim had done. (Jer. 52:2.)

k. But I have made Esau bare, I have uncovered his secret places, and he shall not be able to hide himself: his seed is spoiled, and his brethren, and his neighbors, and he is not. (Jer. 49:10.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Luke 1:32.)

l. And the Lord shall cause his glorious voice to be heard, and shall show the lighting down of his arm, with the indignation of his anger, and with the flame of a devouring fire, with scattering, and tempest, and hailstones. (Is. 30:30.)

Chapter 22.

a. Wilt thou judge them, son of man? wilt thou judge them? cause them to know the abominations of their fathers. (Ez. 20:4.) The Lord said moreover unto me: Son of man, wilt thou judge Aholah and Aholibah? yea, declare unto them their abominations. (Ez. 23:36.)

b. For the statutes of Omri are kept, and all the works of the house of Ahab, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people. (Mic. 6:16.)

c. Moreover Manasseh shed innocent blood very much, till he had filled Jerusalem from one end to another; besides his sin wherewith he made Judah to sin, in doing that which was evil in the sight of the Lord. (II Ks. 21:16.)

d. Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. (Is. 1:23.)

e. Thou shalt not wrest judgment; thou shalt not respect persons, neither take a gift: for a gift doth blind the eyes of the wise, and pervert the words of the righteous. (Dt. 16:19.)

f. If thou lend money to any of my people that is poor by thee, thou shalt not be to him as an usurer, neither shalt thou lay upon him usury. (Ex. 22:25.) Thou shalt not lend upon usury to thy brother; usury of money, usury of victuals, usuary of any thing that is lent upon usury. (Dt. 23:19.)

g. Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together. (Is. 31:3.) Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? (I Cor. 10:22.)

h. And all the trees of the field shall know that I the Lord have brought down the high tree, have exalted the low tree, have dried up the green tree, and have made the dry tree to flourish: I the Lord have spoken and have done it. (Ez. 17:24.)

i. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion, Selah. (Ps. 9:16.)

thereof; and ye shall know that I the Lord have poured out my fury upon you.

23 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, say unto her, Thou art the land that is not cleansed, nor rained upon in the day of indignation.

25 There [j]is a conspiracy of her prophets in the midst thereof, like a roaring lion ravening the prey; they [k]have devoured souls; they have taken the treasure and precious things; they have made her many widows in the midst thereof.

26 Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shewed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them.

27 Her [l]princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain.

28 And her prophets have daubed them with untempered mortar, seeing vanity, and divining lies unto them, saying, Thus saith the Lord God, when the Lord hath not spoken.

29 The people of the land have used oppression, and exercised robbery, and have vexed the poor and needy: yea, they have oppressed the stranger wrongfully.

30 And [m]I sought for a man among them that should make up the hedge, and stand in the gap before me for the land, that I should not destroy it: but [7]I found none.

31 Therefore have I poured out mine [n]indignation upon them; I have consumed them with the fire of my wrath: their own [o]way have I recompensed upon their heads, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *The whoredoms of Aholah and Aholibah.* 36 *The prophet reproveth the adulteries of them both,* 45 *and sheweth their judgments.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, there were two women, the [2]daughters of one mother:

3 And [a]they committed whoredoms in Ē′gўpt; they committed whoredoms in their youth: there were their breasts pressed, and there they bruised the teats of their virginity.

4 And the names of them were A-hō′lah the elder, and A-hŏl′ĭ-bah her sister: and they were mine, and they bare sons and daughters. Thus were their names; Sa-mā′rĭ-â is A-hō′lah, and Je-ru′sa-lĕm [b]A-hŏl′ĭ-bah.

5 And [3]A-hō′lah played the harlot when she was mine; and she doted on her lovers, on [c]the Ās-sўr′ĭ-anş her neighbours,

6 Which were clothed with blue, captains and rulers, all of them desirable young men, horsemen riding upon horses.

7 [4]Thus she committed her whoredoms with them, with all them that were the chosen men of Ās-sўr′ĭ-â, and with all on whom she doted: with all their idols she defiled herself.

8 Neither left she her whoredoms brought from Ē′gўpt: for in her youth they lay with her, and they bruised the breasts of her virginity, and poured their whoredom upon her.

9 Wherefore I have delivered her into the hand of her lovers, into the hand of the Ās-sўr′ĭ-anş, upon whom she doted.

10 These [d]discovered her nakedness: they took her sons and her daughters, and slew her with the sword: and she became [e]famous among women; for they had executed judgment upon her.

11 And when her sister [5]A-hŏl′ĭ-bah saw this, she was more [5]corrupt in her inordinate love than she, and in her whoredoms more than her sister in her whoredoms.

12 She doted upon the Ās-sўr′ĭ-anş her neighbours, captains and rulers clothed most gorgeously, horsemen riding upon horses, all of them desirable young men.

13 Then I saw that she was defiled, that they took both one way,

14 And that she increased her whoredoms: for when she saw men pourtrayed upon the wall, the images of the Chăl-dē′anş pourtrayed with vermilion,

15 Girded with girdles upon their loins, exceeding in dyed attire upon their heads, all of them princes to look to, after the manner of the Băb-ў-lō′nĭ-anş of Chăl-dē′â, the land of their nativity:

16 And as soon as she saw them with her eyes, she doted upon them, and sent messengers unto them into Chăl-dē′â.

17 And the Băb-ў-lō′nĭ-anş came to her into the bed of love, and they defiled her with their whoredom, and she was polluted with them, and her mind was [6]alienated from them.

18 So she discovered her whoredoms, and discovered her nakedness: then my mind was

---

7. Not that there was no faithful one among them, for Jeremiah and Baruch were still there; but among those just enumerated as guilty of such sins, there were none morally able for such an office.

Ch. 23. B. C. 593.

1. In this ch. the prophet pictures the sin of Israel and Judah under the names of two lewd sisters. Here is expressed one of the most disgusting pictures of lust and crime to be found in literature. In reading this picture so revolting, it should be remembered that the prophet lived in an age and country where such crimes were not only common, but the heathen deities were represented as being appeased by such loathsomeness. Hence, in making his illustration, he attacked their vilest practices.

2. Israel and Judah one nation by birth from the same ancestress, Sarah.

3. Referring to Jerusalem's forsaking her true Lord, her husband, and going off after the false idols of the Assyrians.

4. In vs. 7-10 she does not even remain true to her Assyrian paramour, but goes off after the Egyptians.

5. Meaning Judah, with greater privileges, was more corrupt than her sister Israel.

6. Which occurred after the satisfying of her passion and she began to feel the heavy hand of the Babylonians upon her; but her sin had been so great that she could not return to Jehovah, her lawful husband, without bitter repentance.

---

j. And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness. (Hos. 6:9.) For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. (Jer. 6:13.)

k. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. (Mat. 23:14.) For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. (Acts 20:29.)

l. Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. (Is. 1:23.) Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow. (Zeph. 3:3.)

m. Run ye to and fro through the streets of Jerusalem, and see now, and know, and seek in the broad places thereof, if ye can find a man, if there be any that executeth judgment, that seeketh the truth; and I will pardon it. (Jer. 5:1.) And he saw that there was no man, and wondered that there was no intercessor: therefore his arm brought salvation unto him; and his righteousness, it sustained him. (Is. 59:16.) And I looked, and there was none to help; and I wondered that there was none to uphold: therefore mine own arm brought salvation unto me; and my fury, it upheld me. (Is. 63:5.)

n. O Assyrian, the rod of mine anger, and the staff in their hands is mine indignation. (Is. 10:5.) They come from a far country, from the end of heaven, even the Lord, and the weapons of his indignation, to destroy the whole land. (Is. 13:5.) Behold, the name of the Lord cometh from far, burning with his anger, and the burden thereof is heavy: his lips are full of indignation, and his tongue as a devouring fire. (Is. 30:27.)

o. Now is the end come upon thee, and I will send mine anger upon thee, and will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense upon thee all thine abominations (3). Now will I shortly pour out my fury upon thee, and accomplish mine anger upon thee; and I will judge thee according to thy ways, and will recompense thee for all thine abominations. And mine eyes shall not spare, neither will I have pity: I will recompense thee according to thy ways and thine abominations that are in the midst of thee; and ye shall know that I am the Lord that smiteth. (Ez. 7:3, 8, 9.) And as for me also, mine eye shall not spare, neither will I have pity, but I will recompense their way upon their head. (Ez. 9:10.) But unto them that are contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, indignation and wrath, Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the Jew first, and also of the Gentile. (Rom. 2:8, 9.)

Chapter 23.

a. Now therefore fear the Lord, and serve him in sincerity and in truth: and put away the gods which your fathers served on the other side of the flood, and in Egypt; and serve ye the Lord. (Josh. 24:14.) But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. (Ez. 20:8.)

b. That thine eyes may be open toward this house night and day, even toward the place of which thou hast said, My name shall be there; that thou mayest hearken unto the prayer which thy servant shall make toward this place. (I Ks. 8:29.)

c. There is a league between me and thee, and between my father and thy father: behold, I have sent unto thee a present of silver and gold: come and break thy league with Baasha king of Israel, that he may depart from me. (I Ks. 15:19.) For they are gone up to Assyria, a wild ass alone by himself: Ephraim hath hired lovers. (Hos. 8:9.)

d. Behold, therefore I will gather all thy lovers, with whom thou hast taken pleasure, and all them that thou hast loved, with all them that thou hast hated; I will even gather them round about against thee, and will discover thy nakedness unto them, that they may see all thy nakedness. (Ez. 16:37.)

e. Even all nations shall say, Wherefore hath the Lord done thus unto this land? what meaneth the heat of this great anger? Then men shall say, Because they have forsaken the covenant of the Lord God of their fathers, which he made with them when he brought them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Dt. 29:24, 25.)

alienated from her, like as my mind was alienated from her sister.

19 Yet she multiplied her whoredoms, in calling to remembrance the days of her youth, wherein she had played the harlot in the land of Ē'ġўpt.

20 For she doted upon their paramours, whose flesh is as the flesh of asses, and whose issue is like the issue of horses.

21 Thus thou calledst to remembrance the lewdness of thy youth, in bruising thy teats by the E-ġўp'tians for the paps of thy youth.

22 ¶ [f]Therefore, O A-hŏl'ī-bah, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will raise up thy lovers against thee, from whom thy mind is alienated, and I will bring them against thee on every side;

23 The Băb-ў-lō'nĭ-anş, and all the Chăl-dē'anş, Pē'kŏd, and Shō'a, and Kō'a, and all the Ăs-sўr'ī-anş with them: all of them desirable young men, captains and rulers, great lords and renowned, all of them riding upon horses.

24 And they shall come against thee with [f]chariots, wagons, and wheels, and with an assembly of people, which shall set against thee buckler and shield and helmet round about: and I will set judgment before them, and they shall judge [g]thee according to their judgments.

25 And I will set my jealousy against thee, and they shall deal furiously with thee: they shall take away thy nose [s]and thine ears; and thy remnant shall fall by the sword: they shall take thy sons and thy daughters; and thy residue shall be devoured by the fire.

26 [h]They shall also strip thee out of thy clothes, and take away thy fair jewels.

27 Thus [i]will I make thy lewdness to cease from thee, and thy whoredom brought from the land of Ē'ġўpt: so that thou shalt not lift up thine eyes unto them, nor remember Ē'ġўpt any more.

28 For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will deliver thee into the hand of them whom thou hatest, into the hand of them from whom thy mind is alienated:

29 And they shall deal with thee hatefully, and shall take away all thy labour, and shall leave thee naked and bare: and the nakedness of thy whoredoms shall be discovered, both thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

30 I will do these things unto thee, because thou hast [j]gone a whoring after the heathen, and because thou art polluted with their idols.

31 Thou hast walked in the way of thy sister; therefore will I give her [k]cup into thine hand.

32 Thus saith the Lord God; Thou shalt drink of thy sister's cup deep and large: thou shalt be laughed to scorn and had in derision; it containeth much.

7. In vs. 22-26 the prophet declares that for every lust there is a fierce punishment which shall be executed.

8. Adulteresses in Egypt and Chaldea were so punished. The oriental adulterous beauties especially bejeweled the nose and ears. Now how just that in retribution the bejeweled members should be mutilated, allegorically applied to Judah, the spiritual adulteress.

33 Thou shalt be filled with drunkenness and sorrow, with the cup of astonishment and desolation, with the cup of thy sister Sa-mā'rĭ-a.

34 Thou shalt even drink it and suck it out, and thou shalt break the sherds thereof, and pluck off thine own breasts: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

35 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou [l]hast forgotten me, and cast [m]me behind thy back, therefore bear thou also thy lewdness and thy whoredoms.

36 ¶ The Lord said moreover unto me; Son of man, wilt thou judge A-hō'lah and A-hŏl'ī-bah? yea, declare unto them their abominations;

37 That they have committed adultery, and blood is in their hands, and with their idols have they committed adultery, and have also caused their sons, whom they bare unto me, to pass for them through the fire, to devour them.

38 Moreover this they have done unto me: they have defiled my sanctuary in the same day, and have profaned my sabbaths.

39 For when they had slain their children to their idols, then they came the same day into my sanctuary to profane it; and, lo, thus have they done in the midst of mine house.

40 And furthermore, that ye have sent for men to come from far, unto whom a messenger was sent; and, lo, they came: for whom thou didst wash thyself, [n]paintedst thy eyes, and deckedst thyself with ornaments,

41 And satest upon a stately bed, and a table prepared before it, whereupon thou hast set mine incense and mine oil.

42 And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sa-bē'anş from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads.

43 Then said I unto her that was old in adulteries, Will they now commit whoredoms with her, and she with them?

44 Yet they went in unto her, as they go in unto a woman that playeth the harlot: so went they in unto A-hō'lah and unto A-hŏl'ī-bah, the lewd women.

45 ¶ And the righteous men, they shall judge them after the manner of adulteresses, and after the manner of women that shed blood; because they are adulteresses, and blood is in their hands.

46 For thus saith the Lord God; I will bring up a company upon them, and will give them to be removed and spoiled.

47 And the company shall stone them with stones, and dispatch them with their swords; [o]they shall slay their sons and their daughters, and burn up their houses with fire.

48 Thus will I cause lewdness to cease out

---

f. The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the prancing horses, and of the jumping chariots. (Nah. 3:2.) At the noise of the stamping of the hoofs of his strong horses, at the rushing of his chariots, and at the rumbling of his wheels, the fathers shall not look back to their children for feebleness of hands. (Jer. 47:3.)

g. And David said unto Gad, I am in a great strait: let us fall now into the hand of the Lord; for his mercies are great: and let me not fall into the hand of man. (II Sam. 24:14.)

h. And I will also give thee into their hand, and they shall throw down thine eminent place, and shall break down thy high places: they shall strip thee also of thy clothes, and shall take thy fair jewels, and leave thee naked and bare. (Ez. 16:39.)

i. And they shall burn thine houses with fire, and execute judgments upon thee in the sight of many women: and I will cause thee to cease from playing the harlot, and thou also shalt give no hire any more. (Ez. 16:41.) And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots. (Mic. 5:10.)

j. And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. (Ez. 6:9.)

k. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.) For in the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them. (Ps. 75:8.) For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. (Jer. 25:15.)

l. Can a maid forget her ornaments, or a bride her attire? yet my people have forgotten me days without number. (Jer. 2:32.) A voice was heard upon the high places, weeping and supplications of the children of Israel: for they have perverted their way, and they have forgotten the Lord their God. (Jer. 3:21.) This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. (Jer. 13:25.)

m. But hast done evil above all that were before thee: for thou hast gone and made thee other gods, and molten images, to provoke me to anger, and hast cast me behind thy back. (I Ks. 14:9.) Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee; and they wrought great provocation. (Neh. 9:26.)

n. And when Jehu was come to Jezreel, Jezebel heard of it; and she painted her face, and tired her head, and looked out at a window. (II Ks. 9:30.) And when thou art spoiled, what wilt thou do? Though thou clothest thyself with crimson, though thou deckest thee with ornaments of gold, though thou rentest thy face with painting, in vain shalt thou make thyself fair; thy lovers will despise thee, they will seek thy life. (Jer. 4:30.)

o. Therefore he brought upon them the king of the Chaldees, who slew their young men with the sword in the house of their sanctuary, and had no compassion upon young man or maiden, old man, or him that stooped for age; he gave them all into his hand. (II Chr. 36:17.)

of the land, that all women may be taught not to do after your lewdness.

49 And they shall [p]recompense your lewdness upon you, and ye shall bear the sins of your idols: and ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

CHAPTER 24.

1 Under the parable of a boiling pot, 6 is shewed the irrevocable destruction of Jerusalem.

1 [1]Again in the ninth year, in the tenth month, in the tenth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, write thee the name of the day, even of this same day: the king of Băb'-y-lon set himself against Je-ru'sa-lĕm this same day.

3 And utter a parable unto the rebellious house, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Set on a pot, set it on, and also pour water into it:

4 Gather the pieces thereof into it, even every good piece, the thigh, and the shoulder; fill it with the choice bones.

5 Take the choice of the flock, and burn also the bones under it, and make it boil well, and let them seethe the bones of it therein.

6 ¶ Wherefore thus saith the Lord God; Woe to [a]the bloody city, to the pot whose scum is therein, and whose scum is not gone out of it! bring it out piece by piece; let no lot fall upon it.

7 For her blood is in the midst of her; she set it upon the top of a rock; [b]she poured it not upon the ground, to cover it with dust;

8 That it might cause fury to come up to take vengeance; [c]I have set her blood upon the top of a rock, that it should not be covered.

9 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; [d]Woe to the [2]bloody city! I will even make the pile for fire great.

10 Heap on wood, kindle the fire, consume the flesh, and spice it well, and let the bones be burned.

11 Then set it empty upon the coals thereof, that the brass of it may be hot, and may burn, and that the filthiness of it may be molten in it, that the scum of it may be consumed.

12 She hath wearied herself with lies, and her great scum went not forth out of her: her scum shall be in the fire.

13 In thy filthiness [3]is lewdness: because I have purged thee, and thou wast not purged, thou shalt not be purged from thy filthiness any more, till I have caused my fury to rest upon thee.

14 I the Lord have spoken it: it shall come to pass, and I will do it; I will not go back, [e]neither will I spare, neither will I repent; according to thy ways, and according to thy doings, shall they judge thee, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ [4]Also the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

16 Son of man, behold, I take away from thee the desire of thine eyes with a stroke: yet neither shalt thou mourn nor weep, neither shall thy tears run down.

17 Forbear to cry, [f]make no mourning for the dead, [g]bind the tire of thine head upon thee, and put on thy shoes upon thy feet, and cover not thy lips, and eat not the bread of men.

18 So I spake unto the people in the morning: and at even my wife died; and I did in the morning as I was commanded.

19 ¶ And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so?

20 Then I answered them, The word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, [h]I will [5]profane my sanctuary, the excellency of your strength, [i]the desire of your eyes, and that which your soul pitieth; and your sons and your daughters whom ye have left shall fall by the sword.

22 And ye shall do as I have done: ye shall not cover your lips, nor eat the bread of men.

23 And your tires shall be upon your heads, and your shoes upon your feet: ye shall not mourn nor weep; but ye shall pine away for your iniquities, and mourn one toward another.

24 Thus E-zĕ'kĭ-ĕl is unto you a sign: according to all that he hath done shall ye do: and when this cometh, ye shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Also, thou son of man, shall it not be in the day when I take from them their strength, the joy of their glory, the desire of their eyes, and that whereupon they set their minds, their sons and their daughters,

26 That he that escapeth in that day shall come unto thee, to cause thee to hear it with thine ears?

27 In [j]that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 25.

God's vengeance, for their insolency against the Jews, upon the Ammonites, Moab, Seir, Edom, and upon the Philistines.

1 [1]The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against [a]the Ăm'-mŏn-ītes, and prophesy against them;

3 And say unto the Ăm'mŏn-ītes, Hear the

Ch. 24. B. C. 590.

1. In this ch. is the prophet's vision of the boiling caldron and of the death of his own wife.

2. Jerusalem.

3. Thy determined, deliberate wickedness.

4. In vs. 15-27 is recorded the account of the death of Ez.'s wife and its prophetic lesson. History fails to record a more pathetic page than these few brief words of the personal history of this holy man of God, when he was commanded to weep not over the death of his wife.

5. That is, what the wife was to the prophet the sanctuary was to Jehovah. It perhaps should also be observed as to the sacredness of the prophet's home in this comparison.

Ch. 25. B. C. 590.

1. Beginning with this ch. and extending to the 32nd inclusive, Ez. begins a series of prophecies against the enemies of the chosen people, interweaving them with compassion and hope for the Israelites. Seven heathen nations come under his condemnation, viz., Ammon, Edom, Tyre, Moab, Zidon, Philistia, and Egypt. Why Babylon was not considered is, perhaps, because the prophet regarded that nation, at this time, as acting as God's minister of judgment against other nations. Nebuchadrezzar was king.

p. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend. (I Cor. 8:13.) For we know him that hath said, Vengeance belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, The Lord shall judge his people. (Heb. 10:30.)

Chapter 24.

a. Then say thou, Thus saith the Lord God; The city sheddeth blood in the midst of it, that her time may come, and maketh idols against herself to defile herself. (Ez. 22:3.)

b. And whatsoever man there be of the children of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, which hunteth and catcheth any beast or fowl that may be eaten; he shall even pour out the blood thereof, and cover it with dust. (Lev. 17:13.) Only ye shall not eat the blood: ye shall pour it upon the earth as water. (Dt. 12:16.)

c. For mine eyes are upon all their ways: they are not hid from my face, neither is their iniquity hid from mine eyes. (Jer. 16:17.) For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:2.)

d. Woe to the bloody city! it is all full of lies and robbery, the prey departeth not. (Nah. 3:1.) Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! (Hab. 2:12.)

e. Wherefore, as I live, saith the Lord God; Surely, because thou hast defiled my sanctuary with all thy detestable things, and with all thine abominations, therefore will I also diminish thee; neither shall mine eye spare, neither will I have any pity. (Ez. 5:11.)

f. For thus saith the Lord, Enter not into the house of mourning, neither go to lament nor bemoan them: for I have taken away my peace from this people, saith the Lord, even loving-kindness and mercies. (Jer. 16:5.)

g. And Moses said unto Aaron, and unto Eleazar and unto Ithamar, his sons, Uncover not your heads, neither rend your clothes, lest ye die, and lest wrath come upon all the people: but let your brethren, the whole house of Israel, bewail the burning which the Lord hath kindled. (Lev. 10:6.)

h. And thou, even thyself, shalt discontinue from thine heritage that I gave thee; and I will cause thee to serve thine enemies in the land which thou knowest not: for ye have kindled a fire in mine anger, which shall burn for ever. (Jer. 17:4.)

i. One thing have I desired of the Lord, that will I seek after; that I may dwell in the house of the Lord all the days of my life, to behold the beauty of the Lord, and to enquire in his temple. (Ps. 27:4.)

j. And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house. (Ez. 3:26.) In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Israel to bud forth, and I will give thee the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 29:21.)

Chapter 25.

a. Appoint a way, that the sword may come to Rabbath of the Ammonites, and to Judah in Jerusalem the defenced (20). And thou, son of man, prophesy, and say, Thus saith the Lord God concerning the Ammonites, and concerning their reproach; even say thou, The sword, the sword is drawn: for the slaughter it is furbished, to consume because of the glittering. (Ez. 21:20, 28.) And send them to the king of Edom, and to the king of Moab, and to the king of the Ammonites, and

word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God; Because thou saidst, Aha, against my sanctuary, when it was profaned; and against the land of Is'ra-el, when it was desolate; and against the house of Jū'dah, when they went into captivity;

4 Behold, therefore I will deliver thee to the men of the east for a possession, and they shall set their [2]palaces in thee, and make their dwellings in thee: they shall eat thy fruit, and they shall drink thy milk.

5 And I will make Răb'bah a stable for camels, and the Ăm'mŏn-ītes a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

6 For thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast clapped thine [b]hands, and stamped with the feet, and rejoiced in [c]heart with all thy [3]despite against the land of Is'ra-el;

7 Behold, therefore I will stretch out mine hand upon thee, and will deliver thee for a spoil to the heathen; and I will cut thee off from the people, and I will cause thee to perish out of the countries: I will destroy thee; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

8 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because that Mō'ab and Sē'ĭr do say, Behold, the house of Jū'dah is like unto all the heathen;

9 Therefore, behold, I will open the side of Mō'ab from the cities, from his cities which are on his frontiers, the glory of the country, Bĕth-jĕsh'ĭ-mŏth, Bā'al-mē'on, and Kĭr-ĭ-a-thā'-im,

10 Unto the men of the east with the Ăm'-mŏn-ītes, and will give them in possession, that the Ăm'mŏn-ītes may not be remembered among the nations.

11 And I will execute judgments upon Mō'-ab; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

12 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because [d]that Ē'dom hath dealt against the house of Jū'dah by taking vengeance, and hath greatly offended, and revenged himself upon them;

13 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I will also stretch out mine hand upon Ē'dom, and will cut off man and beast from it; and I will make it desolate from Tē'man; and they of Dē'dan shall fall by the sword.

14 And [e]I will lay my vengeance upon Ē'dom by the hand of my people Is'ra-el: and they shall do in Ē'dom according to mine anger and according to my fury; and they shall know my vengeance, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Because [f]the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred;

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, and I will cut off the Chĕr'ĕth-ĭms, and destroy the remnant of the sea coast.

17 And I will execute great vengeance upon them with furious rebukes; and they shall [g]know that [4]I am the Lord, when I shall lay my vengeance upon them.

2. Encampments.

3. Contempt.

4. That is, the Philistines are not being punished by the true God as Israel is and for the same purpose, i. e., to bring them to a true knowledge of Jehovah. They shall know me, not in mercy, but by my vengeance on them. "The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands." (Ps. 9:16.)

CHAPTER 26.

1 *Tyrus, for insulting against Jerusalem, is threatened.* 7 *The mourning and astonishment of the sea at her fall.*

1 And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, [a]because that [1]Tȳ'rus hath said against Je-rū'sa-lĕm, Aha, she is broken that was the [2]gates of the people: she is [b]turned unto me: I shall be replenished, now she is laid waste:

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Tȳ'rus, and will cause many nations to come up against thee, as the sea causeth his waves to come up.

4 And they shall destroy the walls of Tȳ'rus, and break down her towers: I will also scrape her dust from her, and make her like the top of a rock.

5 It shall be a place for the spreading of nets in the midst of the sea: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God: and it shall become a spoil to the nations.

6 And her [3]daughters which are in the field shall be slain by the sword; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tȳ'rus Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ȳ-lon, a [c]king [4]of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people.

8 He shall slay with the sword thy daughters in the field: and he shall make a fort against thee, and cast a mount against thee, and lift up the buckler against thee.

9 And he shall set engines of war against thy walls, and with his axes he shall break down thy towers.

10 By reason of the abundance of his horses their dust shall cover thee: thy walls shall shake at the noise of the horsemen, and of the wheels, and of the chariots, when he shall enter into thy gates, as men enter into a city wherein is made a breach.

11 With the hoofs of his horses shall he tread down all thy streets: he shall slay thy people by the sword, and thy strong garrisons shall go down to the ground.

12 And they shall make a spoil of thy riches, and make a prey of thy [d]merchandise: and they shall break down thy walls, and destroy thy

Ch. 26. B. C. 588.

1. Tyre, the chief city of Phoenicia, the greatest naval power of the ancient world.

2. Jerusalem.

3. Subjects or allied cities.

4. So called because so many kings owed allegiance to him. (II Ks. 18:28) —"Then Rabshakeh stood and cried with a loud voice in the Jews' language, and spake, saying, Hear the word of the great king, the king of Assyria."

---

to the king of Tyrus, and to the king of Zidon, by the hand of the messengers which come to Jerusalem unto Zedekiah king of Judah. (Jer. 27:3.)

b. Men shall clap their hands at him, and shall hiss him out of his place. (Job 27:23.) All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? (Lam. 2:15.)

c. I have heard the reproach of Moab, and the revilings of the children of Ammon, whereby they have reproached my people, and magnified themselves against their border (8). This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lord of hosts. (Zeph. 2:8, 10.) But thou shouldest not have looked on the day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have rejoiced over the children of Judah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress. (Ob. 12.)

d. For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives. (II Chr. 28:17.) Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof. (Ps. 137:7.)

e. But they shall fly upon the shoulders of the Philistines toward the west; they shall spoil them of the east together: they shall lay their hand upon Edom and Moab; and the children of Ammon shall obey them. (Is. 11:14.)

f. Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head. (Joel 3:4.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Gaza, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof, because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to Edom. (Amos 1:6.)

g. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them. (Is. 26:11.)

Chapter 26.

a. The burden of Tyre. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for it is laid waste, so that there is no house, no entering in: from the land of Chittim it is revealed to them. (Is. 23:1.) Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth; for the Lord will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor. (Jer. 47:4.) Thus saith the Lord; for three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant. (Amos 1:9.)

b. Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O Tyre, and Zidon, and all the coasts of Palestine? will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head; Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things: The children also of Judah and the children of Jerusalem have ye sold unto the Grecians, that ye might remove them far from their border. (Joel 3:4-6.)

c. Artaxerxes, king of kings, unto Ezra the priest, a scribe of the law of the God of heaven, perfect peace, and at such a time. (Ezra 7:12.) Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. (Dan. 2:37.)

d. Who hath taken his counsel against Tyre, the crowning city,

pleasant houses: and they shall lay thy stones and thy timber and thy dust in the midst of the water.

13 And I will cause the noise of thy songs to cease; and the sound of thy harps shall be no more heard.

14 And I will make thee like the top of a rock: thou shalt be a place to spread nets upon; thou shalt be built no more: for I the Lord [c]have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

15 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God to Tȳ'rus; Shall not the isles [f]shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee?

16 Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and [g]shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at thee.

17 And they shall take up a [h]lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How [i]art thou destroyed, that wast inhabited of seafaring men, the renowned city, which wast strong [j]in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it!

18 Now shall the isles [k]tremble in the day of thy fall; yea, the isles that are in the sea shall be troubled at thy departure.

19 For thus saith the Lord God; When I shall make thee a desolate city, like the cities that are not inhabited; when I shall bring up the deep upon thee, and great waters shall cover thee;

20 [5]When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I [k]shall set glory in the land of the living;

21 I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 27.

The great and unrecoverable fall of Tyrus.

1 [1]The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Now, thou son of man, [a]take up a lamentation for Tȳ'rus;

3 And say unto Tȳ'rus, O thou that art situate at the entry of the sea, which art a merchant of the people for many isles, Thus saith the Lord God; O Tȳ'rus, thou hast said, I am of perfect beauty.

4 Thy borders are in the midst of the seas, thy builders have perfected thy beauty.

5 They have made all thy ship boards of fir trees of Sē'nĭr: they have taken cedars from Lĕb'a-non to make masts for thee.

6 Of the oaks of Bā'shăn have they made thine oars; the company of the Ash ŭr-ītes have made thy benches of ivory, brought out of the isles of Chīt'tim.

7 Fine linen with broidered work from Ē'gȳpt was that which thou spreadest forth to be thy sail; blue and purple from the isles of E-lī'shah was that which covered thee.

8 The inhabitants of Zī'don and Ăr'văd were thy mariners: thy wise men, O Tȳ'rus, that were in thee, were thy pilots.

9 The ancients of [2]Gē'bal and the wise men thereof were in thee thy calkers: all the ships of the sea with their mariners were in thee to occupy thy merchandise.

10 They of [3]Pēr'ṣiȧ and of Lŭd and of Phŭt were in thine army, thy men of war: they hanged the shield and helmet in thee; they set forth thy comeliness.

11 The men of Ăr'văd with thine army were upon thy walls round about, and the [4]Găm'-ma-dims were in thy towers: they hanged their shields upon thy walls round about; they have made thy beauty perfect.

12 [5]Tär'shish was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of all kind of riches; with silver, iron, tin, and lead, they traded in thy fairs.

13 [6]Jā'văn, Tu'bal, and Mē'shech, they were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market.

14 They of the house of [7]To-gär'mah traded in thy fairs with horses and horsemen and mules.

15 The men of [8]Dē'dan were thy merchants; many isles were the merchandise of thine hand: they brought thee for a present horns of ivory and ebony.

16 [9]Sȳr'ī-ȧ was thy merchant by reason of the multitude of the wares of thy making: they occupied in thy fairs with emeralds, purple, and broidered work, and fine linen, and coral, and agate.

17 Jū'dah, and the land of Īs'ra-el, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market [b]wheat of Mĭn'nith, and Păn'năg, and honey, and oil, and balm.

18 [10]Da-măs'cus was thy merchant in the multitude of the wares of thy making, for the multitude of all riches; in the wine of Hĕl'bon, and white wool.

19 [11]Dăn also and [11]Jā'văn going to and fro occupied in thy fairs: [12]bright iron, [13]cassia, and calamus, were in thy market.

20 Dē'dan was thy merchant in precious clothes for chariots.

21 [14]A-rā'bĭ-ȧ, and all the princes of Kē'dăr, they occupied with thee in lambs, and rams, and goats: in these were they thy merchants.

22 The merchants of Shē'bȧ and Rā'a-mah, they were thy merchants: they occupied in thy fairs with chief of all spices, and with all precious stones, and gold.

5. Then.

Ch. 27. B. C. 588.

1. In this ch. the author writes a lamentation or dirge over the fallen greatness of Tyre.

2. A celebrated city north of Tyre and Zidon, south of Arbad; is especially noted for its heathen goddess Ashtaroth.

3. The first mention of the Persians as a national power.

4. Valorous men. (R. V.)

5. A city in Cilicia.

6. Name for Ionian or Greek.

7. A city of Armenia, noted for its horses and mules.

8. Supposed to be Rhoda, a Phœnician colony.

9. The Syrians were especially noted for their merchants.

10. The capital and chief city of Syria.

11. Vedan and Javan traded for thy wares. (R. V.)

12. Wrought-iron. (R. V.)

13. Meaning pig-iron.

14. Recently many explorations have been made in Arabia, which have revealed two great kingdoms. Their chief export was incense.

whose merchants are princes, whose traffickers are the honorable of the earth? (8). And her merchandise and her hire shall be holiness to the Lord: it shall not be treasured nor laid up; for her merchandise shall be for them that dwell before the Lord, to eat sufficiently, and for durable clothing. (Is. 23:8, 18.)

e. For the Lord of hosts hath purposed, and who shall disannul it? and his hand is stretched out, and who shall turn it back? (Is. 14:27.)

f. The earth is moved at the noise of their fall; at the cry, the noise thereof was heard in the Red sea. (Jer. 49:21.) I made the nations to shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Eden, the choice and best of Lebanon, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth. (Ez. 31:16.)

g. Yea, I will make many people amazed at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall banish my sword before them; and they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall. (Ez. 32:10.)

h. Moreover take thou up a lamentation for the princes of Israel (1). And fire is gone out of a rod of her branches, which hath devoured her fruit, so that she hath no strong rod to be a sceptre to rule. This is a lamentation, and shall be for a lamentation. (Ez. 19:1, 14.) Son of man, take up a lamentation for Pharaoh king of Egypt, and say unto him, Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a whale in the seas; and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers (2). This is the lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Egypt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 32:2, 16.)

i. They shall howl, saying, How is it broken down! how hath Moab turned the back with shame! so shall Moab be a derision and a dismaying to all them about him. (Jer. 48:39.) How is the hammer of the whole earth cut asunder and broken! How is Babylon become a desolation among the nations! (Jer. 50:23.)

j. Be thou ashamed, O Zidon; for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins. (Is. 23:4.)

k. And the Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence. (Is. 4:5.) For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you; for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. (Zech. 2:8.)

Chapter 27.

a. See ch. 26:17.

b. And he smote them from Aroer, even till thou come to Minnith, even twenty cities, and unto the plain of the vineyards, with a very great slaughter. Thus the children of Ammon were subdued before the children of Israel. (Jud. 11:33.) And Herod was highly displeased with them of Tyre and Sidon: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blastus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their country was nourished by the king's country. (Acts 12:20.)

23 Hā'ran, and Căn'neh, and Ē'dĕn, the merchants of Shĕ'bà, Ăs'shur, and Chĭl'măd, were thy merchants.

24 These were thy merchants in all sorts of things, in blue clothes, and broidered work, and in chests of rich apparel, bound with cords, and made of cedar, among thy merchandise.

25 The ships of Tär'shish did sing of thee in thy market: and thou wast replenished, and made very glorious in the midst of the seas.

26 ¶ Thy rowers have brought thee into great waters: the east wind hath broken thee in the midst of the seas.

27 Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin.

28 The suburbs shall shake at the sound of the cry of thy pilots.

29 And [c]all that handle the oar, the mariners, and all the pilots of the sea, shall come down from their ships, they shall stand upon the land;

30 And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall [d]cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes:

31 And they shall make themselves utterly bald for thee, and gird them with sackcloth, and they shall weep for thee with bitterness of heart and bitter wailing.

32 And in their wailing they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and lament over thee, saying, What city is like Tȳ'rus, like the destroyed in the midst of the sea?

33 When thy wares went forth out of the seas, thou filledst many people; thou didst enrich the kings of the earth with the multitude of thy riches and of thy merchandise.

34 In the time when thou shalt be broken by the seas in the depths of the waters thy merchandise and all thy company in the midst of thee shall fall.

35 All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance.

36 The merchants among the people shall hiss at thee; thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt be any more.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *God's judgment upon the prince of Tyrus for his sacrilegious pride.* 11 *A lamentation of his great glory corrupted by sin.* 20 *The judgment of Zidon.* 24 *The restoration of Israel.*

1 [1]The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, say unto the prince of [2]Tȳ'rus, Thus saith the Lord God; [a]Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a [3]God, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; [b]yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God:

3 Behold, thou art wiser than Dăn'iel; there is no secret that they can hide from thee:

4 With thy wisdom and with thine understanding thou hast gotten thee riches, and hast gotten gold and silver into thy treasures:

5 By thy great wisdom and by thy traffick hast thou increased thy riches, and thine heart is lifted up because [c]of thy riches:

6 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast set thine heart as the heart of God;

7 Behold, therefore I will bring strangers upon thee, [d]the [4]terrible of the nations: and they shall draw their swords against the beauty of thy wisdom, and they shall defile thy brightness.

8 They shall bring thee down to the pit, and thou shalt die the deaths of them that are slain in the midst of the seas.

9 Wilt thou yet say before him that slayeth thee, I am God? but thou shalt be a man, and no God, in the hand of him that slayeth thee.

10 Thou shalt die the deaths of the uncircumcised by the hand of strangers: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

12 Son of man, take up a lamentation upon the king of Tȳ'rus, and say unto him, Thus saith the Lord God; Thou [5]sealest up the sum, full of wisdom, and perfect in beauty.

13 Thou hast been in [e]Ē'dĕn the garden of God; every precious stone was thy covering, the sardius, topaz, and the diamond, the beryl, the onyx, and the jasper, the sapphire, the emerald, and the carbuncle, and gold: the workmanship of thy tabrets and of thy pipes was prepared in thee in the day that thou wast created.

14 Thou art the anointed [f]cherub that covereth; and I have set thee so: thou wast upon [g]the holy mountain of God; thou hast walked up and down in the midst of the stones of fire.

15 Thou wast perfect in thy ways from the day that thou wast created, till iniquity was found in thee.

16 By the multitude of thy merchandise they have filled the midst of thee with violence, and thou hast sinned: therefore I will cast thee as profane out of the mountain of God: and I will destroy thee, O covering cherub, from the midst of the stones of fire.

17 Thine heart was lifted up because of thy beauty, thou hast [6]corrupted thy wisdom by reason of thy brightness: I will cast thee to the ground, I [h]will lay thee before kings, that they may behold thee.

18 Thou hast [7]defiled thy sanctuaries by the multitude of thine iniquities, by the iniquity of thy traffick; therefore will I bring forth a

Ch. 28. B. C. 588.

1. In this ch. the prophet predicts the restoration of Israel in contrast with Tyre and Zidon, and also gives a prophetical dirge on the king of Tyre as the embodiment of the spirit of carnal pride.

2. Tyre, now at the zenith of its glory, over 2,000 years old.

3. The boast of the king of Babylon.

4. The Chaldean army.

5. "Thou settest the seal with thy completeness." (Plumptre.)

6. Put to naught.

7. Profane.

c. For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off. (Rev. 18:17.)

d. And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. (Job 2:12.)

Chapter 28.

a. Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility. (Prov. 18:12.) For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

b. Now the Egyptians are men, and not God; and their horses flesh, and not spirit. When the Lord shall stretch out his hand, both he that helpeth shall fall, and he that is holpen shall fall down, and they all shall fail together. (Is. 31:3.)

c. Lest when thou hast eaten and art full, and hast built goodly houses, and dwelt therein; And when thy herds and thy flocks multiply, and thy silver and thy gold is multiplied, and all that thou hast is multiplied; Then thine heart be lifted up, and thou forget the Lord thy God, which brought thee forth out of the land of Egypt, from the house of bondage. (Dt. 8:12-14.)

d. By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them; and they shall spoil the pomp of Egypt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed. (Ez. 32:12.)

e. The cedars in the garden of God could not hide him: the firtrees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty. I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Eden, that were in the garden of God, envied him. (Ez. 31:8, 9.)

f. And the cherubim shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercyseat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercyseat shall the faces of the cherubim be. (Ex. 25:20.)

g. For in mine holy mountain, in the mountain of the height of Israel, saith the Lord God, there shall all the house of Israel, all of them in the land, serve me: there will I accept them, and there will I require their offerings, and the first-fruits of your oblations, with all your holy things. (Ez. 20:40.)

h. And turning the cities of Sodom and Gomorrha into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an ensample unto those that after should live ungodly. (II Pet. 2:6.) Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. (Jude 7.)

fire from the midst of thee, it shall devour thee, and I will bring thee to ashes upon the earth in the sight of all them that behold thee.

19 All they that know thee among the people shall be astonished at thee: thou shalt be a terror, and never shalt thou be any more.

20 ¶ Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, set thy face against Zī'don, [i]and prophesy against it,

22 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Zī'don; and I will be glorified in the midst of thee: and they [j]shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall have executed judgments in her, and shall be sanctified in her.

23 For [k]I will send into her pestilence, and blood into her streets; and the wounded shall be judged in the midst of her by the sword upon her on every side; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

24 ¶ And there shall be no more a pricking brier unto the house of Īs'ra-el, nor any grieving thorn of all that are round about them, that despised them; and they shall know that I am the Lord God.

25 Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have [l]gathered the house of Īs'ra-el from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jā'cob.

26 And they shall dwell safely therein, and shall build houses, and plant vineyards; yea, they shall dwell with confidence, when I have executed judgments upon all those that despise them round about them; and they shall [j]know that I am the Lord their God.

CHAPTER 29.

1 *The judgment of Pharaoh for his treachery to Israel.* 8 *The desolation of Egypt.* 21 *Israel shall be restored.*

1 [1]In the tenth year, in the tenth month, in the twelfth day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, and prophesy against him, and [a]against all Ē'ġўpt:

3 Speak, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; [b]Behold, I am against thee, Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, the great [2]dragon that lieth in the midst of his rivers, which hath said, My river is mine own, [3]and I have made it for myself.

4 But [c]I will put [4]hooks in thy jaws, and I will cause the fish of thy rivers to stick unto thy scales, and I will bring thee up out of the midst of thy rivers, and all the fish of thy rivers shall stick unto thy scales.

5 And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: [d]thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven.

6 And all the inhabitants of Ē'ġўpt shall know that I am the Lord, because they have been a [e]staff of reed to the house of Īs'ra-el.

7 When they took hold of thee by thy hand, thou didst break, and rend all their shoulder: and when they leaned upon thee, thou brakest, and madest all their loins to be at a stand.

8 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring a sword upon thee, and cut off man and beast out of thee.

9 And the land of Ē'ġўpt shall be desolate and waste; and they shall know that I am the Lord: because he hath said, The river is mine, and I have made it.

10 Behold, therefore I am against thee, and against thy rivers, and I will make the land of Ē'ġўpt utterly waste and desolate, from the tower of Sў-ē'ne even unto the border of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à.

11 No foot of man shall pass through it, nor foot of beast shall pass through it, neither shall it be inhabited [5]forty years.

12 And I will make the land of Ē'ġўpt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will [6]scatter the E-ġўp'tiaṇs among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

13 ¶ Yet thus saith the Lord God; At the end of [f]forty years will I gather the E-ġўp'tiaṇs from the people whither they were scattered:

14 And I will bring again the captivity of Ē'ġўpt, and will cause them to return into the land of Păth'ros, into the land of their [7]habitation; and they shall be there a base kingdom.

15 It shall be the basest of the kingdoms; neither shall it exalt itself any more above the nations: for I will diminish them, that they shall no more rule over the nations.

16 And it shall be no more [g]the confidence of the house of Īs'ra-el, which bringeth their iniquity to remembrance, when they shall look after them: but they shall [h]know that I am the Lord God.

17 ¶ [8]And it came to pass in the seven and twentieth year, in the first month, in the first day of the month, the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon caused his army to serve a great service against Tў'rus: every head was made bald, and every shoulder [9]was peeled: yet had he no wages, nor his army, for Tў'rus, for the service that he had served against it:

19 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Ē'ġўpt unto Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army.

Ch. 29. B. C. 589.

1. The next four chs. (29-33) record the prophecy against Egypt, the last of the great world-powers against which Ez. prophesied.

2. The crocodile

3. The canals of Egypt, which were called rivers.

4. A method sometimes used in catching the crocodile.

5. A prophecy not yet literally fulfilled.

6. Great numbers of the Egyptians were carried away by oriental conquerors and were used as slaves.

7. Birth. (R. V.)

8. Vs. 17-20 contain the latest of Ez.'s prophecies.

9. Rubbed bare. It is claimed that Neb. attempted to fill up the strait between the city and the main land and thus reach the inland city. Hence the great labor imposed upon the people is the occasion of peeled shoulders.

i. Be thou ashamed, O Zidon; for the sea hath spoken, even the strength of the sea, saying, I travail not, nor bring forth children, neither do I nourish up young men, nor bring up virgins (4). And he said, Thou shalt no more rejoice, O thou oppressed virgin, daughter of Zidon: arise, pass over to Chittim; there also shalt thou have no rest. (Is. 23:4, 12.)

j. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

k. And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire and brimstone. (Ez. 38:22.)

l. And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. (Is. 11:12.) Then shall the children of Judah and the children of Israel be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jezreel. (Hos. 1:11.)

Chapter 29.

a. The burden of Egypt. Behold, the Lord rideth upon a swift cloud, and shall come into Egypt: and the idols of Egypt shall be moved at his presence, and the heart of Egypt shall melt in the midst of it. (Is. 19:1.)

b. Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life. (Jer. 44:30.)

c. Because thy rage against me and thy tumult is come up into mine ears, therefore I will put my hook in thy nose, and my bridle in thy lips, and I will turn thee back by the way by which thou camest. (II Ks. 19:28.)

d. And they shall spread them before the sun, and the moon, and all the host of heaven, whom they have loved, and whom they have served, and after whom they have walked, and whom they have sought, and whom they have worshipped: they shall not be gathered, nor be buried; they shall be for dung upon the face of the earth. (Jer. 8:2.)

e. Now, behold, thou trustest upon the staff of this bruised reed, even upon Egypt, on which if a man lean, it will go into his hand, and pierce it: so is Pharaoh king of Egypt unto all that trust on him. (II Ks. 18:21.)

f. In that day shall there be a highway out of Egypt to Assyria, and the Assyrian shall come into Egypt, and the Egyptian into Assyria; and the Egyptians shall serve with the Assyrians. (Is. 19:23.)

g. That walk to go down into Egypt, and have not asked at my mouth; to strengthen themselves in the strength of Pharaoh, and to trust in the shadow of Egypt! (Is. 30:2.)

h. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth; the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps.

20 I have given him the land of Ē'ġўpt [i]for his labour wherewith he [j]served against it, because they wrought for me, saith the Lord God.

21 ¶ In that day will I cause the horn of the house of Ĭs'ra-el to bud forth, and I will give thee [k]the opening of the mouth in the midst of them; and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 30.

The desolation of Egypt and her helpers.

1 [1]The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Howl ye, [2]Woe worth the day!

3 For [a]the day is near, even the [3]day of the Lord is near, a cloudy day; it shall be the time of the heathen.

4 And the sword shall come upon Ē'ġўpt, and great pain shall be in Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ą, when the slain shall fall in Ē'ġўpt, and they shall take away her multitude, and [b]her foundations shall be broken down.

5 Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ą, and Lĭb'ў-ą, and Lўd'ĭ-ą, and all the mingled people, and Chŭb, and the men of the land that is in league, shall fall with them by the sword.

6 Thus saith the Lord; They also that uphold Ē'ġўpt shall fall; and the pride of her power shall come down: from the tower of Sў-ē'ne shall they fall in it by the sword, saith the Lord God.

7 And they shall be desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities shall be in the midst of the cities that are wasted.

8 And they shall know that I am the Lord, when I have set a fire in Ē'ġўpt, and when all her helpers shall be destroyed.

9 In that day [c]shall messengers go forth from me in ships to make the careless Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ąns afraid, and great pain shall come upon them, as in the day of Ē'ġўpt: for, lo, it cometh.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; [d]I will also make the multitude of Ē'ġўpt to cease by the hand of Nĕb-u-chăd-rĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon.

11 He and his people with him, the terrible of the nations, shall be brought to destroy the land: and they shall draw their swords against Ē'ġўpt, and fill the land with the slain.

12 And I will make the rivers dry, and sell [e]the land into the hand of the wicked: and I will make the land waste, and all that is therein, by the hand of strangers: I the Lord have spoken it.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; I will also destroy [f]the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of [4]Nōph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Ē'ġўpt: and I will put a fear in the land of Ē'ġўpt.

14 And I will make [5]Păth'ros desolate, and will set fire in Zō'an, and will execute judgments in Nō.

15 And I will pour my fury upon [6]Sĭn, the strength of Ē'ġўpt; and I will cut off the multitude of Nō.

16 And I will set fire in Ē'ġўpt: Sĭn shall have great pain, and Nō shall be rent asunder, and Nōph shall have distresses daily.

17 The young men of [7]Ā'ven and of Pī-bē'-seth shall fall by the sword: and these cities shall go into captivity.

18 At Te-hăph'ne-hēs also the day shall be darkened, when I shall break there the yokes of Ē'ġўpt: and the pomp of her strength shall cease in her: as for her, a cloud shall cover her, and her daughters shall go into captivity.

19 Thus will I execute judgments in Ē'ġўpt: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

20 ¶ And it came to pass in the eleventh year, in the first month, in the seventh day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

21 Son of man, I have broken the arm of Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt; and, lo, it shall not be bound up to be healed, to put a roller to bind it, to make it strong to hold the sword.

22 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against Phā'raōh king of Ē'ġўpt, and will [g]break his arms, the strong, and that which was broken; and I will cause the sword to fall out of his hand.

23 And [h]I will scatter the E-ġў'tiąns among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries.

24 And I will strengthen the arms of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and put my sword in his hand: but I will break Phā'raōh's arms, and he shall groan before him with the groanings of a deadly wounded man.

25 But I will strengthen the arms of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and the arms of Phā'raōh shall fall down; and they shall know that I am the Lord, when I shall put my sword into the hand of the king of Băb'ў-lon, and he shall stretch it out upon [i]the land of Ē'ġўpt.

26 And I will scatter the E-ġў'tiąns among the nations, and disperse them among the countries; and they shall know [j]that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 31.

1 *The glory of Assyria,* 10 *and the fall thereof for pride.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the eleventh year, [2]in the third month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

Ch. 30. B. C. 572-588.

1. Ch. 30 is a continuation of the prophecy in ch. 29, directed against Egypt.

2. Woe be the day.

3. The day when Jehovah reckons accounts and metes out rewards or punishments to the nations.

4. Memphis, capital of Middle Egypt.

5. Upper Egypt. Famous for its great buildings and ruins.

6. The frontier fortress on the northeast, called the key of Egypt, situated at the opposite end of the country from Thebes.

7. Meaning vanity or iniquity, applied to Heliopion in allusion to its idolatry.

Ch. 31. B. C. 588.

1. In ch. 31 the overthrow of Egypt is predicted through illustration of Assyria, there being a difference in the extent only; Assyria was to cease to exist, while Egypt was to lose its prominence as a world-empire.

2. About June, 586 B. C., or two months before the fall of Jerusalem.

9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

i. And I will give thee the treasures of darkness, and hidden riches of secret places, that thou mayest know that I the Lord, which call thee by thy name, am the God of Israel. (Is. 45:3.)

j. Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:9.)

k. Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7.) In that day shall thy mouth be opened to him which is escaped, and thou shalt speak, and be no more dumb: and thou shalt be a sign unto them; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 24:27.)

Chapter 30.

a. The morning is come unto thee, O thou that dwellest in the land: the time is come, the day of trouble is near, and not the sounding again of the mountains. (Ez. 7:7.) Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand. (Joel 2:1.)

b. Shout against her round about: she hath given her hand: her foundations are fallen, her walls are thrown down; for it is the vengeance of the Lord: take vengeance upon her; as she hath done, do unto her. (Jer. 50:15.)

c. Woe to the land shadowing with wings, which is beyond the rivers of Ethiopia: That sendeth ambassadors by the sea, even in vessels of bulrushes upon the waters, saying, Go, ye swift messengers, to a nation scattered and peeled, to a people terrible from their beginning hitherto; a nation meted out and trodden down, whose land the rivers have spoiled! (Is. 18:1, 2.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will give the land of Egypt unto Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon; and he shall take her multitude, and take her spoil, and take her prey; and it shall be the wages for his army. (Ez. 29:19.)

e. And the Egyptians will I give over into the hand of a cruel lord; and a fierce king shall rule over them, saith the Lord, the Lord of hosts. (Is. 19:4.)

f. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. (Zech. 13:2.) Thou shalt have none other gods before me. (Dt. 5:7.)

g. For the arms of the wicked shall be broken: but the Lord upholdeth the righteous. (Ps. 37:17.)

h. And I will make the land of Egypt desolate in the midst of the countries that are desolate, and her cities among the cities that are laid waste shall be desolate forty years: and I will scatter the Egyptians among the nations, and will disperse them through the countries. (Ez. 29:12.)

i. Thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will give Pharaoh-hophra king of Egypt into the hand of his enemies, and into the hand of them that seek his life; as I gave Zedekiah king of Judah into the hand of Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, his enemy, and that sought his life. (Jer. 44:30.)

j. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I

2 Son of man, speak unto Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and to his multitude; Whom art thou like in thy greatness?

3 ¶ Behold, the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an was a cedar in Lĕb'a-non [a]with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs.

4 The waters made him great, the deep set him up on high with her rivers running round about his plants, and sent out her little rivers unto all the trees of the field.

5 Therefore his height was exalted above all the trees of the field, and his boughs were multiplied, and his branches became long because of the multitude of waters, when he shot forth.

6 All the [b]fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations.

7 Thus was he fair in his greatness, in the length of his branches: for his root was by great waters.

8 The cedars in the [c]garden of God could not hide him: the fir trees were not like his boughs, and the chestnut trees were not like his branches; nor any tree in the garden of God was like unto him in his beauty.

9 I have made him fair by the multitude of his branches: so that all the trees of Ē'dĕn, that were in the garden of God, envied him.

10 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Because thou hast lifted up thyself in height, and he hath shot up his top among the thick boughs, and [d]his heart is lifted up in his height;

11 I have therefore delivered him into the hand of the mighty one of the heathen; he shall surely deal with him: I have driven him out for his wickedness.

12 And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him: upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him.

13 [e]Upon his ruin shall all the fowls of the heaven remain, and all the beasts of the field shall be upon his branches:

14 To the end that none of all the trees by the waters exalt themselves for their height, neither shoot up their top among the thick boughs, neither their trees stand up in their height, all that drink water: for they are all delivered unto death, to the nether parts of the earth, in the midst of the children of men, with them that go down to the pit.

15 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when he went down to the grave I caused a mourning: I covered the deep for him, and I restrained the floods thereof, and the great waters were stayed: and I caused Lĕb'a-non to mourn for him, and all the trees of the field fainted for him.

16 I made the nations to [f]shake at the sound of his fall, when I cast him down to hell with them that descend into the pit: and all the trees of Ē'dĕn, the choice and best of Lĕb'a-non, all that drink water, shall be comforted in the nether parts of the earth.

17 They also went down into hell with him unto them that be slain with the sword; and they that were his arm, that [g]dwelt under his shadow in the midst of the heathen.

18 ¶ To whom art thou thus like in glory and in greatness among the trees of Ē'dĕn? yet shalt thou be brought down with the trees of Ē'dĕn unto the nether parts of the earth: thou shalt lie in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword. This [h]is [3]Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 32.

A lamentation for the fearful fall of Egypt.

1 [1]And it came to pass in the twelfth year, in the twelfth month, in the first day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, take up a lamentation for Phā'raōh king of Ē'gўpt, and say unto him, [a]Thou art like a young lion of the nations, and thou art as a [b]whale in the seas: and thou camest forth with thy rivers, and troubledst the waters with thy feet, and fouledst their rivers.

3 Thus saith the Lord God; I will therefore spread out my net over thee with a company of many people; and they shall bring thee up in my net.

4 Then [c]will I leave thee upon the land, I will cast thee forth upon the open field, and will cause all the fowls of the heaven to remain upon thee, and I will fill the beasts of the whole earth with thee.

5 And I will lay thy flesh upon the mountains, and fill the valleys with thy height.

6 I will also water with thy blood the [2]land wherein thou swimmest, even to the mountains; and the rivers shall be full of thee.

7 And when I shall put thee out, [d]I will cover the heaven, and make the stars thereof [3]dark; I will cover the sun with a cloud, and the moon shall not give her light.

8 All the bright lights of heaven will I make dark over thee, and set darkness upon thy land, saith the Lord God.

9 I will also vex the hearts of many people, when I shall bring thy destruction among the nations, into the countries which thou hast not known.

10 Yea, I will make many people amazed

3. The king was so great that the mention of his name would cause fear and trembling; yet, like all the other scorners of Jehovah's people, he was to be cast into the pit.

Ch. 32. B. C. 587.

1. This ch. contains two elegies over the great Pharaoh, delivered the first and 15th days of the month respectively. Jerusalem had been overthrown and the revolt was begun against Pharaoh. It was in the 12th year from the carrying away of Jehoiachin.

2. Though the rivers are to continue full to the banks, it shall be a flood.

3. Black, because extinguished.

---

stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

Chapter 31.

a. Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. (Dt. 4:10.)

b. In the mountain of the height of Israel will I plant it; and it shall bring forth boughs, and bear fruit, and be a goodly cedar: and under it shall dwell all fowl of every wing; in the shadow of the branches thereof shall they dwell. (Ez. 17:23.) The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: the beasts of the field had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it. (Dan. 4:12.)

c. The priests said not, Where is the Lord? and they that handle the law knew me not: the pastors also transgressed against me, and the prophets prophesied by Baal, and walked after things that do not profit. (Jer. 2:8.) This evil people, which refused to hear my words, which walk in the imagination of their heart, and walk after other gods, to serve them, and to worship them, shall even be as this girdle, which is good for nothing. (Jer. 13:10.)

d. But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him. (Dan. 5:20.)

e. They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. (Is. 18:6.)

f. Thus saith the Lord God to Tyrus; Shall not the isles shake at the sound of thy fall, when the wounded cry, when the slaughter is made in the midst of thee? (Ez. 26:15.)

g. The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen. (Lam. 4:20.)

h. Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.)

Chapter 32.

a. And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men (3). And he went up and down among the lions, he became a young lion, and learned to catch the prey, and devoured men. (Ez. 19:3, 6.)

b. In that day the Lord with his sore and great and strong sword shall punish leviathan the piercing serpent, even leviathan that crooked serpent; and he shall slay the dragon that is in the sea. (Is. 27:1.)

c. And I will leave thee thrown into the wilderness, thee and all the fish of thy rivers: thou shalt fall upon the open fields; thou shalt not be brought together, nor gathered: I have given thee for meat to the beasts of the field and to the fowls of the heaven. (Ez. 29:5.)

d. For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. (Is. 13:10.) The sun shall be

[c]at thee, and their kings shall be horribly afraid for thee, when I shall brandish my sword before them; and [f]they shall tremble at every moment, every man for his own life, in the day of thy fall.

11 ¶ For thus saith the Lord God; The sword of the king of Băb'ў-lon shall come upon thee.

12 By the swords of the mighty will I cause thy multitude to fall, the terrible of the nations, all of them: and they shall spoil the pomp of Ē'ġўpt, and all the multitude thereof shall be destroyed.

13 I will destroy also all the beasts thereof from beside the great waters; neither shall the foot of man trouble them any more, nor the hoofs of beasts trouble them.

14 Then will I make their waters deep, and cause their rivers to run like oil, saith the Lord God.

15 When I shall make the land of Ē'ġўpt desolate, and the country shall be destitute of that whereof it was full, when I smite all them that dwell therein, then shall they know [g]that I am the Lord.

16 This is the [h]lamentation wherewith they shall lament her: the daughters of the nations shall lament her: they shall lament for her, even for Ē'ġўpt, and for all her multitude, saith the Lord God.

17 ¶ It came to pass also in the twelfth year, in the fifteenth day of the month, that the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

18 Son of man, wail for the multitude of Ē'ġўpt, and [i]cast them down, even her, and the daughters of the famous nations, unto the nether parts of the earth, with them that go down into the pit.

19 Whom dost thou pass in beauty? [j]go down, and be thou laid with the uncircumcised.

20 They shall fall in the midst of them that are slain by the sword: she is delivered to the sword: draw her and all her multitudes.

21 The strong [k]among the mighty shall speak to him out of the midst of hell with them that help him: they are gone down, they lie uncircumcised, slain by the sword.

22 Ăs'shur is there and all her company: his graves are about him: all of them slain, fallen by the sword:

23 Whose graves are set in the sides of the pit, and her company is round about her grave: all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which caused terror in the land of the living.

24 There is Ē'lăm and all her multitude round about her grave, all of them slain, fallen by the sword, which are gone down uncircumcised into the nether parts of the earth, which caused their terror in the land of the living; yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit.

25 They have set her a bed in the midst of the slain with all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword: though their terror was caused in the land of the living, yet have they borne their shame with them that go down to the pit: he is put in the midst of them that be slain.

26 There is Mē'shech, Tū'bal, and all her multitude: her graves are round about him: all of them uncircumcised, slain by the sword, though they caused their terror in the land of the living.

27 And they shall not lie with the mighty that are fallen of the uncircumcised, which are gone down to hell with their weapons of war: and they have laid their swords under their heads, but their iniquities shall be upon their bones, though they were the terror of the mighty in the land of the living.

28 Yea, thou shalt be broken in the midst of the uncircumcised, and shalt lie with them that are slain with the sword.

29 There is Ē'dom, her kings, and all her princes, which with their might are laid by them that were slain by the sword: they shall lie with the uncircumcised, and with them that go down to the pit.

30 There [k]be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zī-dō'nĭ-anş, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit.

31 Phā'raōh shall see them, and shall be [l]comforted over all his multitude, even Phā'raōh and all his army slain by the sword, saith the Lord God.

32 For I have caused my terror in the land of the living: and he shall be laid in the midst of the uncircumcised with them that are slain with the sword, even Phā'raōh and all his multitude, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 33.

7 *Ezekiel is admonished of his duty.* 10 *God sheweth the justice of his ways towards the penitent, and towards revolters.*

1 [1]Again the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, speak to [a]the children of thy people, and say unto them, When I bring the sword upon a land, if the people of the land take a man of their coasts, and set him for their watchman:

3 If when he seeth the sword come upon the land, he blow the trumpet, and warn the people;

4 Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come, and take him away, [b]his blood shall be upon his own head.

5 He heard the sound of the trumpet, and took not warning; his blood shall be upon him. But he that taketh warning shall deliver his soul.

4. The strong, mighty ones. The prophet here refers to Is. 14:9. "Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations."

5. That is, there shall be other kingdoms as his companions in the downfall.

Ch. 33. B. C. 587.

1. Beginning with this ch., there is a change in the tone of Ez.'s prophecies; heretofore they have been of a threatening nature, but henceforth they are to be conciliatory. Retributive justice has reached its limit in the overthrow, and hope now begins to dawn. Vs. 1-6 give the duties of a prophet.

---

turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Lord come. (Joel 2:31.)

e. All the inhabitants of the isles shall be astonished at thee, and their kings shall be sore afraid, they shall be troubled in their countenance. (Ez. 27:35.)

f. Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at thee. (Ez. 26:16.)

g. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

h. And David lamented with this lamentation over Saul and over Jonathan his son. (II Sam. 1:17.) And Jeremiah lamented for Josiah; and all the singing men and the singing women spake of Josiah in their lamentations to this day, and made them an ordinance in Israel: and, behold, they are written in the Lamentations. (II Chr. 35:25.)

i. When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living. (Ez. 26:20.)

j. But they rebelled against me, and would not hearken unto me: they did not every man cast away the abominations of their eyes, neither did they forsake the idols of Egypt: then I said, I will pour out my fury upon them, to accomplish my anger against them in the midst of the land of Egypt. (Ez. 20:8.) Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred. (Ez. 25:15.)

k. Gomer, and all his bands; the house of Togarmah of the north quarters, and all his bands; and many people with thee (6). And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army. (Ez. 38:6, 15.)

Chapter 33.

a. And go, get thee to them of the captivity, unto the children of thy people, and speak unto them; and tell them, Thus saith the Lord God, Whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear. (Ez. 3:11.) And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying, Wilt thou not show us what thou meanest by these? (Ez. 37:18.)

b. Hath given forth upon usury, and hath taken increase: shall he then live? he shall not live: he hath done all these abominations; he shall surely die; his blood shall be upon him. (Ez. 18:13.)

6 But if the watchman see the sword come, [c]and blow not the trumpet, and the people be not warned; if the sword come, and take any person from among them, he is taken away in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at the watchman's hand.

7 ¶ [2]So [d]thou, O son of man, I have set thee a watchman unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; therefore thou shalt hear the word at my mouth, and warn them from me.

8 When I say unto the wicked, [e]O wicked man, thou shalt surely die; if thou dost not speak to warn the wicked from his way, that wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand.

9 Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he [f]do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul.

10 Therefore, O thou son of man, speak unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el; Thus ye speak, saying, If our transgressions and our sins be upon us, and we pine away in them, how should we then live?

11 Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, [g]I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for [h]why will ye die, O house of Ĭs'ra-el?

12 Therefore, thou son of man, say unto the children of thy people, The [i]righteousness of the righteous shall not deliver him in the day of his transgression: as for the wickedness of the wicked, [j]he shall not fall thereby in the day that he turneth from his wickedness; neither shall the righteous be able to live for his righteousness in the day that he sinneth.

13 When I shall say to the righteous, that he shall surely live; if he trust to his own righteousness, and commit iniquity, all his righteousnesses shall not be remembered; but for his iniquity that he hath committed, he shall die for it.

14 Again, when I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; if he turn from his sin, and do that which is lawful and right;

15 If the wicked [k]restore the pledge, give again that he had robbed, walk in the [l]statutes of life, without committing iniquity; he shall surely live, he shall not die.

16 None [m]of his sins that he hath committed shall be mentioned unto him: he hath done that which is lawful and right; he shall surely live.

17 ¶ Yet the children of thy people say, The way [3]of the Lord is not equal: but as for them, their way is not equal.

2. Vs. 7-20 lay down the principles of God's moral government.

3. That is, the Lord's way of doing things in his moral government.

4. A year and a half after the capture of the city. Some think as the words for 11 and 12 are so nearly alike, that the manuscript really read, "11th year," although the messenger may have been a year and a half on the way, being compelled to travel slowly and secretly because of the enemy. Plumptre suggests that the one who escaped was Baruch, the assistant prophet to Jeremiah.

5. In vs. 23-29 the news of the complete destruction of the holy city has utterly paralyzed and confounded the captives.

6. In vs. 30-33 profound reverence and attention now are seen to be given to Ez. because of the startling fulfillment of his last prophecy.

18 When the righteous turneth from his righteousness, and [n]committeth iniquity, he shall even die thereby.

19 But if the wicked turn from his wickedness, and do that which is lawful and right, he shall live thereby.

20 ¶ Yet ye say, The way of the Lord is not equal. O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, I will judge you every one after his ways.

21 ¶ [4]And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Je-ru'sa-lĕm came unto me, saying, The city is smitten.

22 Now the hand of the Lord was upon me in the evening, afore he that was escaped came; and had opened my mouth, until he came to me in the morning; and my mouth was opened, and I was no more dumb.

23 [5]Then the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

24 Son of man, they that inhabit those wastes of the land of Ĭs'ra-el speak, saying, Ā'brā-hăm [o]was one, and he inherited the land: but we are many; the land is given us for inheritance.

25 Wherefore say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Ye eat with the blood, and lift up your eyes toward your idols, and shed blood: and shall ye possess the land?

26 Ye stand upon your sword, ye work abomination, and ye defile every one his neighbour's wife: and shall ye possess the land?

27 Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field [p]will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence.

28 For [q]I will lay the land most desolate, and the pomp of her strength shall cease; and the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el shall be desolate, that none shall pass through.

29 Then shall they know that I am the Lord, when I have laid the land most desolate because of all their abominations which they have committed.

30 ¶ [6]Also, thou son of man, the children of thy people still are talking against thee by the walls and in the doors of the houses, and speak [r]one to another, every one to his brother, saying, Come, I pray you, and hear what is the word that cometh forth from the Lord.

31 And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do

c. His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. (Is. 56:10.)

d. Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. (Ez. 3:17.) I will stand upon my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved. (Hab. 2:1.)

e. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.)

f. And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. (Luke 12:47.)

g. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.)

h. Cast away from you all your transgressions, whereby ye have transgressed; and make you a new heart and a new spirit: for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 18:31.)

i. Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die: because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand. (Ez. 3:20.)

j. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.)

k. And hath not oppressed any, but hath restored to the debtor his pledge, hath spoiled none by violence, hath given his bread to the hungry, and hath covered the naked with a garment. (Ez. 18:7.)

l. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.) Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.)

m. All his transgressions that he hath committed, they shall not be mentioned unto him: in his righteousness that he hath done he shall live. (Ez. 18:22.) Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Is. 1:18.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.)

n. Again, When a righteous man doth turn from his righteousness, and commit iniquity, and I lay a stumblingblock before him, he shall die; because thou hast not given him warning, he shall die in his sin, and his righteousness which he hath done shall not be remembered; but his blood will I require at thine hand. (Ez. 3:20.) But when the righteous turneth away from his righteousness, and committeth iniquity, and doeth according to all the abominations that the wicked man doeth, shall he live? All his righteousness that he hath done shall not be mentioned: in his trespass that he hath trespassed, and in his sin that he hath sinned, in them shall he die. (Ez. 18:24.)

o. Look unto Abraham your father, and unto Sarah that bare you: for I called him alone, and blessed him, and increased him. (Is. 51:2.) And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child. (Acts 7:5.)

p. Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Israel, thou, and all thy hands, and the people that is with thee: I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured. (Ez. 39:4.)

q. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; ye have seen all the evil that I have brought upon Jerusalem, and upon all the cities of Judah; and, behold, this day they are a desolation, and no man dwelleth therein. (Jer. 44:2.)

r. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have re-

them: for with their mouth they shew much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness.

32 And, lo, thou art unto them as a very lovely song of one that hath a pleasant voice, and can play well on an instrument: for they hear thy words, but they do them not.

33 And when this cometh to pass, (lo, it will come,) then shall they know that a prophet hath been among them.

CHAPTER 34.

1 *A reproof of the shepherds.* 7 *God's judgment against them.* 11 *God's providence for his flock.* 20 *The kingdom of Christ.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Ĭs'ra-el, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; [a]Woe be to the shepherds of Ĭs'ra-el that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks?

3 Ye [b]eat the fat, and ye clothe you with the wool, ye kill them that are fed: but ye feed not the flock.

4 [c]The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought [d]that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them.

5 And they were scattered, because there is no shepherd: and they became meat to all the beasts of the field, when they were scattered.

6 My sheep wandered through all the mountains, and upon every high hill: yea, my flock was scattered upon all the face of the earth, and none did search or seek after them.

7 ¶ Therefore, ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

8 As I live, saith the Lord God, surely because my flock became a prey, and my flock became meat to every beast of the field, because there was no shepherd, neither did my shepherds search for my flock, but the shepherds fed themselves, and fed not my flock;

9 Therefore, O ye shepherds, hear the word of the Lord;

10 Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against the shepherds; and [e]I will require my flock at their hand, and cause them to cease from feeding the flock; neither shall the shepherds feed themselves any more; for I will deliver my flock from their mouth, that they may not be meat for them.

11 ¶ [2]For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out.

12 As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day.

13 And [f]I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country.

14 I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Ĭs'ra-el shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God.

16 [g]I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment.

17 [3]And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; [h]Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he goats.

18 Seemeth it a small thing unto you to have eaten up the good pasture, but ye must tread down with your feet the residue of your pastures? and to have drunk of the deep waters, but ye must foul the residue with your feet?

19 And as for my flock, they eat that which ye have trodden with your feet; and they drink that which ye have fouled with your feet.

20 ¶ Therefore thus saith the Lord God unto them; Behold, I, even I, will judge between the fat cattle and between the lean cattle.

21 Because ye have thrust with side and with shoulder, and pushed all the diseased with your horns, till ye have scattered them abroad;

22 Therefore will I save my flock, and they shall no more be a prey; and I will judge between cattle and cattle.

23 [4]*And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them,* [i]*even my servant Dā'vid; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd.*

24 *And I the Lord will be their God, and my servant Dā'vid a prince among them; I the Lord have spoken it.*

25 *And I will make with them a covenant of peace, and will cause the evil beasts to cease out of the land: and they* [j]*shall dwell safely in the wilderness, and sleep in the woods.*

26 *And I will make them and the places round about* [k]*my hill a blessing; and I will*

Ch. 34. B. C. 587.

1. In this ch. the prophet deals out severe reproofs against the false shepherds who have sought to appease and comfort the people, rather than persuade them to cease from their evil ways and turn to Jehovah; the promise of the true shepherd is also made.

2. In vs. 11-16 we are told that Jehovah himself is the good shepherd, and that he will keep, protect and care for his own and bring them all back to their home land, save those who have fatted themselves on their brother's calamities, whom he will feed in judgment.

3. In vs. 17-22 it is declared the good shepherd will not allow the crowd of rams and he-goats (priests and prophets) to feed mercilessly on the weak people.

4. In vs. 23-31 is repeated the promise of the Messiah.

---

moved their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.)

Chapter 34.

a. Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:1.)

b. Yea, they are greedy dogs which can never have enough, and they are shepherds that cannot understand: they all look to their own way, every one for his gain, from his quarter. (Is. 56:11.)

c. For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces. (Zech. 11:16.) And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient. (II Tim. 2:24.)

d. What man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it? (Luke 15:4.)

e. When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. (Ez. 3:18.) Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you. (Heb. 13:17.)

f. And I will bring forth a seed out of Jacob, and out of Judah an inheritor of my mountains: and mine elect shall inherit it, and my servants shall dwell there. And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me. (Is. 65:9, 10.) And I will gather the remnant of my flock out of all countries whither I have driven them, and will bring them again to their folds; and they shall be fruitful and increase. (Jer. 23:3.)

g. For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. (Mat. 18:11.)

h. Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats; for the Lord of hosts hath visited his flock the house of Judah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle. (Zech. 10:3.) And before him shall be gathered all nations: and he shall separate them one from another, as the shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats. (Mat. 25:32.)

i. But they shall serve the Lord their God, and David their king, whom I will raise up unto them. (Jer. 30:9.) Afterward shall the children of Israel return, and seek the Lord their God, and David their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the latter days. (Hos. 3:5.)

j. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.)

k. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. (Is. 56:7.)

cause the shower to come down in his season; there shall be [l]*showers of blessing.*

27 *And the tree of the field shall yield her fruit, and the earth shall yield her increase, and they shall be safe in their land, and shall know that I am the Lord, when I have* [m]*broken the bands of their yoke, and delivered them out of the hand of those that* [n]*served themselves of them.*

28 *And they shall no more be a prey to the heathen, neither shall the beast of the land devour them; but they shall dwell safely, and none shall make them afraid.*

29 *And I will raise up for them a plant of renown, and they shall be no more consumed with hunger in the land, neither bear the shame of the heathen any more.*

30 Thus shall they [o]know that I the Lord their God am with them, and that they, even the house of Is'ra-el, are my people, saith the Lord God.

31 And ye my flock, the flock of my pasture, are men, and I am your God, saith the Lord God.

CHAPTER 35.

The judgment of mount Seir for their hatred of Israel.

1 [1]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against mount Sē'ĭr, and [a]prophesy against it,

3 And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Sē'ĭr, I am against thee, and [2]I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate.

4 I will lay thy cities waste, and thou shalt be desolate, and thou shalt know that I am the Lord.

5 Because thou hast had a perpetual hatred, and hast shed the blood of the children of Is'ra-el by the force of the sword in the time of their calamity, [b]in the time that their [3]iniquity had an end:

6 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will prepare thee unto blood, and blood shall pursue thee: [c]sith thou hast not hated blood, even blood shall pursue thee.

7 Thus will I make mount Sē'ĭr most desolate, and cut off from it him that passeth out and him that returneth.

8 And I will fill his mountains with his slain men: in thy hills, and in thy valleys, and in all thy rivers, shall they fall that are slain with the sword.

9 [d]I will make thee perpetual desolations, and thy cities shall not return: and ye shall know [e]that I am the Lord.

10 Because thou hast said, These two nations and these two countries shall be mine, and we will possess it; [f]whereas the Lord was there:

Ch. 35. B. C. 587.

1. In this ch. is pronounced the judgment on Edom; the beginning of the humiliation and downfall of those who have been preying on Israel.

2. That is, Idumea. (Is. 36:9)—"And these are the generations of Esau, the father of the Edomites in mount Seir." Thus Edom, the very center of the bitterest enmity of the chosen people, is the ideal place of judgment upon those who are enemies of God's people.

3. That is, their iniquity reached its consummation when it exulted over Jerusalem's downfall and assisted the enemy to destroy it. (Ps. 137: 7)—"Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem, who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof."

Ch. 36. B. C. 587.

1. In ch. 36, Israel had been avenged of her foes, then restored both to inward holiness and outward prosperity.

2. The land of Israel.

11 Therefore, as I live, saith the Lord God, I will even do [g]according to thine anger, and according to thine envy which thou hast used out of thy hatred against them; and I will make myself known [h]among them, when I have judged thee.

12 And [i]thou shalt know that I am the Lord, and that I have heard all thy blasphemies which thou hast spoken against the mountains of Is'ra-el, saying, They are laid desolate, they are given us to consume.

13 Thus with your mouth ye have boasted against me, and have multiplied your words against me: I have heard them.

14 Thus saith the Lord God; [j]When the whole earth rejoiceth, I will make thee desolate.

15 As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Is'ra-el, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Sē'ĭr, and all I-dū-mē'ā, even all of it: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 36.

The land of Israel is comforted, both by destruction of the heathen, 8 *and by the promised blessings of God.*

1 [1]Also, thou son of man, prophesy unto the mountains [2]of Is'ra-el, and say, Ye mountains of Is'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord:

2 Thus saith the Lord God; Because [a]the enemy hath said against you, Aha, even the ancient high places are our's in possession:

3 Therefore prophesy and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Because they have made you desolate, and swallowed you up on every side, that ye might be a possession unto the residue of the heathen, and [a]ye are taken up in the lips of talkers, and are an infamy of the people:

4 Therefore, ye mountains of Is'ra-el, hear the word of the Lord God; Thus saith the Lord God to the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, to the desolate wastes, and to the cities that are forsaken, which became a prey and derision to the residue of the heathen that are round about;

5 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all I-dū-mē'ā, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey.

6 Prophesy therefore concerning the land of Is'ra-el, and say unto the mountains, and to the hills, to the rivers, and to the valleys, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I have spoken in my jealousy and in my fury, because ye have [b]borne the shame of the heathen:

7 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; I have

---

l. Thou, O God, didst send a plentiful rain, whereby thou didst confirm thine inheritance, when it was weary. (Ps. 68:9.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

m. For of old time I have broken thy yoke, and burst thy bands; and thou saidst, I will not transgress; when upon every high hill and under every green tree thou wanderest, playing the harlot. (Jer. 2:20.)

n. For many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of them also: and I will recompense them according to their deeds, and according to the works of their own hands. (Jer. 25:14.)

o. For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. (II Tim. 1:12.)

Chapter 35.

a. Concerning Edom, thus saith the Lord of hosts; Is wisdom no more in Teman? is counsel perished from the prudent? is their wisdom vanished? (Jer. 49:7.)

b. Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof. (Ps. 137:7.) Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.)

c. As he loved cursing, so let it come unto him; as he delighted not in blessing, so let it be far from him. (Ps. 109:17.)

d. Also Edom shall be a desolation: every one that goeth by it shall be astonished, and shall hiss at all the plagues thereof. (Jer. 49:17.)

e. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

f. Great is the Lord, and greatly to be praised in the city of our God, in the mountain of his holiness (1). God is known in her palaces for a refuge. (Ps. 48:1, 3.)

g. Judge not, that ye be not judged. For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall be judged: and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again. (Mat. 7:1, 2.)

h. With my soul have I desired thee in the night: yea, with my spirit within me will I seek thee early: for when thy judgments are in the earth, the inhabitants of the world will learn righteousness. (Is. 26:9.)

i. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed. (Is. 65:13.)

Chapter 36.

a. And thou shalt become an astonishment, a proverb, and a by-word, among all nations whither the Lord shall lead thee. (Dt. 28:37.)

b. Have mercy upon us, O Lord, have mercy upon us: for we are

[c]lifted up mine hand, Surely the heathen that are about you, they shall bear their shame.

8 ¶ But ye, O mountains of Ĭs'ra-el, ye shall shoot forth your branches, and yield your fruit to my people of Ĭs'ra-el; for they are at hand to come.

9 For, behold, I am for you, and [d]I will turn unto you, and ye shall be tilled and sown:

10 And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Ĭs'ra-el, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded:

11 And I will multiply upon you man and beast; and they shall increase and bring fruit: and I will settle you after your old estates, and will do better unto you than at your beginnings: and ye shall know that I am the Lord.

12 Yea, I will cause men to walk upon you, even my people Ĭs'ra-el; and they shall possess thee, and thou shalt be their inheritance, and thou shalt no more henceforth bereave them of men.

13 Thus saith the Lord God; Because they say unto you, [e]Thou land devourest up men, and hast bereaved thy nations;

14 Therefore thou shalt devour men no more, neither bereave thy nations any more, saith the Lord God.

15 Neither will I cause men to hear in thee the shame of the heathen any more, neither shalt thou bear the reproach of the people any more, neither shalt thou cause thy nations to fall any more, saith the Lord God.

16 ¶ [3]Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

17 Son of man, when the house of Ĭs'ra-el dwelt in their own land, [f]they defiled it by their own way and by their doings: their way was before me as [g]the uncleanness of a removed woman.

18 Wherefore I poured my fury upon them [h]for the blood that they had shed upon the land, and for their idols wherewith they had polluted it:

19 And I scattered them among the heathen, and they were dispersed through the countries: according to their way and according to their doings I judged them.

20 And when they entered unto the heathen, whither they went, they [i]profaned my holy name, when they said to them, These are the people of the Lord, and are gone forth out of his land.

21 ¶ But I had pity [j]for mine holy name, which the house of Ĭs'ra-el had profaned among the heathen, whither they went.

22 Therefore say unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; I do not this for your sakes, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, [k]but for mine holy name's sake, which ye have profaned among the heathen, whither ye went.

23 And I will [4]sanctify [l]my great name, which was profaned among the heathen, which ye have profaned in the midst of them; and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, saith the Lord God, when I shall be sanctified in you before their eyes.

24 *For [m]I will take you from among the heathen, and gather you out of all countries, and will bring you into your own land.*

25 ¶ *Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you.*

26 *A [5]new [n]heart also will I give you, and a new spirit will I put within you: and I will take away the stony heart out of your flesh, and I will give you an heart of flesh.*

27 *And I will put my spirit within you, and cause you to walk in my statutes, and ye shall keep my judgments, and do them.*

28 *And [o]ye shall dwell in the land that I gave to your fathers; and ye shall be my people, and I will be your God.*

29 *I will also [p]save you from all your uncleannesses: and I will call for the corn, and will increase it, and lay no famine upon you.*

30 *And I will multiply the fruit of the tree, and the increase of the field, that ye shall receive no more reproach of famine among the heathen.*

31 Then [q]shall ye remember your own evil ways, and your doings that were not good, and shall lothe yourselves in your own sight for your iniquities and for your abominations.

3. In vs. 16-24 is a recapitulation of the uncleanness of Israel and her efforts at excusing herself rather than repenting and purifying herself, all the time claiming allegiance to Jehovah, yet honoring idols. (Ez. 14:7.)

4. Vindicate and manifest as holy.

5. Mind and will.

---

exceedingly filled with contempt. Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud. (Ps. 123:3, 4.)

c. And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; In the day when I chose Israel and lifted up mine hand unto the seed of the house of Jacob, and made myself known unto them in the land of Egypt, when I lifted up mine hand unto them, saying, I am the Lord your God. (Ez. 20:5.)

d. And it shall come to pass in that day, I will hear, saith the Lord, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth; And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jezreel. And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:21-23.)

e. And they brought up an evil report of the land which they had searched unto the children of Israel, saying, The land, through which we have gone to search it, is a land that eateth up the inhabitants thereof; and all the people that we saw in it are men of a great stature. (Num. 13:32.)

f. And the land is defiled: therefore I do visit the iniquity thereof upon it, and the land itself vomiteth out her inhabitants. (Lev. 18:25.)

g. And if a woman having an issue, and her issue in her flesh be blood, she shall be put apart seven days; and whosoever toucheth her shall be unclean until the even. (Lev. 15:19.)

h. Thus saith the Lord God; Because thy filthiness was poured out, and thy nakedness discovered through thy whoredoms with thy lovers, and with all the idols of thy abominations, and by the blood of thy children, which thou didst give unto them (36). And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. (Ez. 16:36, 38.)

i. Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought? They that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lord; and my name continually every day is blasphemed. (Is. 52:5.) For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. (Rom. 2:24.)

j. But I wrought for my name's sake, that it should not be polluted before the heathen, among whom they were, in whose sight I made myself known unto them, in bringing them forth out of the land of Egypt. (Ez. 20:9.)

k. Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. (Dt. 9:5.) Nevertheless he saved them for his name's sake, that he might make his mighty power to be known. (Ps. 106:8.)

l. I will accept you with your sweet savor, when I bring you out from the people, and gather you out of the countries wherein ye have been scattered; and I will be sanctified in you before the heathen. (Ez. 20:41.) But the Lord of hosts shall be exalted in judgment, and God, that is holy, shall be sanctified in righteousness. (Is. 5:16.) But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:15.)

m. And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country. (Ez. 34:13.) Fear not; for I am with thee: I will bring thy seed from the east, and gather thee from the west; I will say to the north, Give up; and to the south, Keep not back: bring my sons from far, and my daughters from the ends of the earth. (Is. 43:5, 6.)

n. And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them. (Jer. 32:39.) Create in me a clean heart, O God; and renew a right spirit within me. (Ps. 51:10.) Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God (3). Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:3, 5.) Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.)

o. Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob. (Ez. 28:25.)

p. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Mat. 1:21.) According to their uncleanness, and according to their transgressions, have I done unto them, and hid my face from them. (Ez. 39:24.) For I will cleanse their blood that I have not cleansed: for the Lord dwelleth in Zion. (Joel 3:21.)

q. And they that escape of you shall remember me among the nations whither they shall be carried captives, because I am broken with their whorish heart, which hath departed from me, and with their eyes, which go a whoring after their idols: and they shall loathe themselves for the evils which they have committed in all their abominations. (Ez. 6:9.) And there shall ye remember your ways, and all your doings,

32 Not [r]for your sakes do I this, saith the Lord God, be it known unto you: be ashamed and confounded for your own ways, O house of Ĭs'ra-el.

33 Thus saith the Lord God; In the day that I shall have cleansed you from all your iniquities I will [s]also cause you to dwell in the cities, and the wastes shall be builded.

34 And the [t]desolate land shall be tilled, whereas it lay desolate in the sight of all that passed by.

35 And they shall say, This land that was desolate is become like the garden of [u]Ē'dĕn; and the waste and desolate and ruined cities are become fenced, and are inhabited.

36 Then the heathen that are left round about you shall [v]know that I the Lord build the ruined places, and plant that that was desolate: I the Lord have spoken it, and I will do it.

37 Thus saith the Lord God; [w]I will yet for this be enquired of by the house of Ĭs'ra-el, to do it for them; I will increase them with men like a flock.

38 As the holy flock, as the flock of Je-rụ'-sa-lĕm in her solemn feasts; so shall the waste cities be filled with flocks of men: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 37.

1 *By the resurrection of dry bones,* 11 *the dead hope of Israel is revived.* 20 *The promises of Christ's kingdom.*

1 [1]*The hand of the Lord was upon me, and carried me out* [a]*in the spirit of the Lord, and set me down in the midst of the valley which was full of bones,*

2 *And caused me to pass by them round about: and, behold, there were very many in the open valley; and, lo, they were very dry.*

3 *And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest.*

4 *Again he said unto me,* [b]*Prophesy upon these bones, and say unto them, O ye dry bones, hear the word of the Lord.*

5 *Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones; Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you, and ye shall live:*

6 *And I will lay sinews upon you, and will bring up flesh upon you, and cover you with skin, and put breath in you, and ye shall live; and ye shall know that I am the Lord.*

7 *So I prophesied as I was commanded: and as I prophesied, there was a noise, and behold a shaking, and the bones came together, bone to his bone.*

8 *And when I beheld, lo, the sinews and the flesh came up upon them, and the skin covered them above: but there was no breath in them.*

Ch. 37. B. C. 587.

1. In ch. 37 is recorded one of the most wonderful visions of the Old Testament. The people were possessed with the gloom of hopeless despair. For 150 years Israel had been withering under the power of Assyrian bondage. At this time appears the vision of the dead and dry bones. The prophet, inspired with prophetic impulse from heaven, cried unto the bones before him, "O bones, hear the word of the Lord," when a mysterious noise as of a groaning earthquake seemed to rend the air, and the prophet was confronted with the terrifying sight of seeing the dislocated dry bones each rushing toward its fellow until they all came together and were covered with flesh and became again the organs of life, thus symbolizing the death and resurrection of Israel.

9 *Then said he unto me, Prophesy unto the wind, prophesy, son of man, and say to the wind, Thus saith the Lord God; Come from the four winds, O breath, and breathe upon these slain, that they may live.*

10 *So I prophesied as he commanded me, and the breath came into them, and they lived, and stood up upon their feet, an exceeding great army.*

11 ¶ *Then he said unto me, Son of man, these bones are the whole house of Ĭs'ra-el: behold, they say, Our bones are dried, and our hope is lost: we are cut off for our parts.*

12 *Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Ĭs'ra-el.*

13 *And ye shall know that I am the Lord, when I have opened your graves, O my people, and brought you up out of your graves,*

14 *And shall put my spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lord.*

15 ¶ *The word of the Lord came again unto me, saying,*

16 *Moreover, thou son of man, take thee one stick, and write upon it, For Jū'dah, and for* [c]*the children of Ĭs'ra-el his companions: then take another stick, and write upon it, For Jō'şeph, the stick of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and for all the house of Ĭs'ra-el his companions:*

17 *And join them one to another into one stick; and they shall become one in thine hand.*

18 ¶ *And when the children of thy people shall speak unto thee, saying,* [d]*Wilt thou not shew us what thou meanest by these?*

19 *Say* [e]*unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the stick of Jō'şeph, which is in the hand of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el his fellows, and will put them with him, even with the stick of Jū'dah, and make them one stick, and they shall be one in mine hand.*

20 ¶ *And the sticks whereon thou writest shall be in thine hand before their eyes.*

21 *And say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will take the children of Ĭs'-ra-el from among the heathen, whither they be gone, and will gather them on every side, and bring them into their own land:*

22 *And* [f]*I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Ĭs'ra-el; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all:*

23 *Neither* [g]*shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable*

---

wherein ye have been defiled; and ye shall loathe yourselves in your own sight for all your evils that ye have committed. (Ez. 20:43.)

r. Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. (Dt. 9:5.)

s. Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called; and whom he called, them he also justified; and whom he justified, them he also glorified. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? (Rom. 8:30-32.)

t. Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:9.)

u. For the Lord shall comfort Zion: he will comfort all her waste places; and he will make her wilderness like Eden, and her desert like the garden of the Lord; joy and gladness shall be found therein, thanksgiving, and the voice of melody. (Is. 51:3.)

v. So that a man shall say, Verily there is a reward for the righteous: verily he is a God that judgeth in the earth. (Ps. 58:11.) And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God: for they shall wisely consider of his doing. (Ps. 64:9.)

w. I have not spoken in secret, in a dark place of the earth: I said not unto the seed of Jacob, Seek ye me in vain: I the Lord speak righteousness, I declare things that are right (19). Thus saith the Lord, the Holy One of Israel, and his Maker, Ask me of things to come concerning my sons, and concerning the work of my hands demand ye me. (Is. 45:19, 11.)

Chapter 37.

a. So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was strong upon me. (Ez. 3:14.) And Jesus, being full of the Holy Ghost, returned from Jordan, and was led by the Spirit into the wilderness. (Luke 4:1.)

b. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Is. 55:11.) So then faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God. (Rom. 10:17.)

c. And he gathered all Judah and Benjamin, and the strangers with them out of Ephraim and Manasseh, and out of Simeon: for they fell to him out of Israel in abundance, when they saw that the Lord his God was with him. (II Chr. 15:9.)

d. Son of man, hath not the house of Israel, the rebellious house, said unto thee, What doest thou? (Ez. 12:9.) And the people said unto me, Wilt thou not tell us what these things are to us, that thou doest so? (Ez. 24:19.)

e. And I will strengthen the house of Judah, and I will save the house of Joseph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them; and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the Lord their God, and will hear them. (Zech. 10:6.)

f. The envy also of Ephraim shall depart, and the adversaries of Judah shall be cut off: Ephraim shall not envy Judah, and Judah shall not vex Ephraim. (Is. 11:13.) In those days the house of Judah shall walk with the house of Israel, and they shall come together out of the land of the north to the land that I have given for an inheritance unto your fathers. (Jer. 3:18.)

g. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be

things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling-places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God.

24 *And* [h]*Dā'vid my servant shall be king over them; and* [i]*they all shall have one shepherd: they shall also walk in my judgments, and observe my statutes, and do them.*

25 *And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jā'cob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children for ever: and* [j]*my servant Dā'vid shall be their prince for ever.*

26 *Moreover I will make a covenant of peace with them; it shall be an everlasting covenant with them: and I will place them, and multiply them, and will set my sanctuary in* [k]*the midst of them for evermore.*

27 *My tabernacle also shall be with them: yea, I will be their God, and they shall be my people.*

28 *And the heathen shall know that I the Lord do sanctify Is'ra-el, when my sanctuary shall be in the midst of them for evermore.*

CHAPTER 38.

1 *The army of Gog.* 14 *God's judgment against him.*

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

2 Son of man, set thy face against Gŏg, the land of Mā'gŏg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tu'bal, and prophesy against him,

3 And say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gŏg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tu'bal:

4 And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armour, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords:

5 Pēr'sĭa, Ē-thī-ō'pī-a, and Lĭb'y-a with them; all of them with shield and helmet:

6 Gō'mer, and all his bands; the house of To-gär'mah of the north quarters, and all his bands: and many people with thee.

7 Be thou [a]prepared, and prepare for thyself, thou, and all thy company that are assembled unto thee, and be thou a guard unto them.

8 ¶ After many [b]days thou shalt be visited: in the latter years thou shalt come into the land that is brought back from the sword, and is gathered out of many people, against the mountains of Is'ra-el, which have been always waste: but it is brought forth out of the nations, and they shall dwell safely all of them.

9 Thou shalt ascend and come [c]like a storm, thou shalt be like a cloud to cover the land, thou, and all thy bands, and many people with thee.

Ch. 38. B. C. 587.

1. "Ch. 38 contains the most difficult prophecy in the Old Testament, difficult because we know not the king nor the people intended by it." (Adam Clark.)

Again Clark claims that Gog was a hidden name for the Americans, and Meshech and Tubal for Turks or Christians, although he receives but little support from other Biblical scholars. Dr. Cornill says, "No other ch. in Ez. is so shrouded in mystery." Many Heb. authorities claim Cyges, King of Lydia, was the original king of Gog, and that Magog, called "Land of Gog," was Lydia. Only one thing is certain and agreed upon by Biblical students regarding this prophecy, viz., it has not been and cannot be fulfilled literally, but must be considered spiritually.

10 Thus saith the Lord God; It shall also come to pass, that at the same time shall things come into thy mind, and thou shalt think an evil thought:

11 And thou shalt say, [d]I will go up to the land of unwalled villages; I will go to them that are at rest, that dwell safely, all of them dwelling without walls, and having neither bars nor gates,

12 To take a spoil, and to take a prey; to turn thine hand upon the desolate places that are now inhabited, and upon the people that are gathered out of the nations, which have gotten cattle and goods, that dwell in the midst of the land.

13 Shē'bà, and Dē'dan, and the merchants of Tär'shish, with all [e]the young lions thereof, shall say unto thee, Art thou come to take a spoil? hast thou gathered thy company to take a prey? to carry away silver and gold, to take away cattle and goods, to take a great spoil?

14 ¶ Therefore, son of man, prophesy and say unto Gŏg, Thus saith the Lord God; In that day when my people of Is'ra-el dwelleth safely, shalt thou not know it?

15 And thou shalt come from thy place out of the north parts, thou, and many people with thee, all of them riding upon horses, a great company, and a mighty army:

16 And thou shalt come up against my people of Is'ra-el, as a cloud to cover the land; it shall be in the latter days, and I will bring thee against my land, [f]that the heathen may know me, when I shall be sanctified in thee, O Gŏg, before their eyes.

17 Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Is'ra-el, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them?

18 And it shall come to pass at the same time when Gŏg shall come against the land of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God, that my fury shall come up in my face.

19 *For in my jealousy and in the fire of my wrath have I spoken, Surely* [g]*in that day there shall be a great shaking in the land of Is'ra-el;*

20 *So that* [h]*the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground.*

21 And I will call for a sword against him throughout all my mountains, saith the Lord God: every man's [i]sword shall be against his brother.

22 And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people

---

clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.)

h. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.)

i. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice. (Jno. 10:16.)

j. Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him. (Jno. 12:4.)

k. Now therefore, O Lord God of Israel, keep with thy servant David my father that which thou hast promised him, saying, There shall not fail thee a man in my sight to sit upon the throne of Israel; yet so that thy children take heed to their way to walk in my law, as thou hast walked before me. (II Chr. 6:16.)

Chapter 38.

a. Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries: gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. (Is. 8:9.)

b. When thou art in tribulation, and all these things are come upon thee, even in the latter days, if thou turn to the Lord thy God, and shalt be obedient unto his voice. (Dt. 4:30.)

c. Behold, the Lord hath a mighty and strong one, which as a tempest of hail and a destroying storm, as a flood of mighty waters overflowing, shall cast down to the earth with the hand. (Is. 28:2.)

d. Arise, get you up unto the wealthy nation, that dwelleth without care, saith the Lord, which have neither gates nor bars, which dwell alone. (Jer. 49:31.)

e. And she brought up one of her whelps: it became a young lion, and it learned to catch the prey; it devoured men (3). Now when she saw that she had waited, and her hope was lost, then she took another of her whelps, and made him a young lion. (Ez. 19:3, 5.)

f. And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, that he shall follow after them; and I will be honored upon Pharaoh, and upon all his host; that the Egyptians may know that I am the Lord. And they did so. (Ex. 14:4.)

g. For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land; And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:6, 7.)

h. Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. (Hos. 4:3.)

i. And the three hundred blew the trumpets, and the Lord set every man's sword against his fellow, even throughout all the host: and the

that are with him, an overflowing rain, and [j]great hailstones, fire, and brimstone.

23 Thus will I magnify myself, and sanctify myself; and I will be known in the eyes of many nations, and they [k]shall know that I am the Lord.

CHAPTER 39.

1 *God's judgment upon Gog.* 8 *Israel's victory.*

1 [1]Therefore, thou son of man, prophesy against Gŏg, and say, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I am against thee, O Gŏg, the chief prince of Mē'shech and Tu'bal:

2 And I will turn thee back, and leave but the sixth part of thee, and will cause thee to come up from the north parts, and will bring thee upon the mountains of Is'ra-el:

3 And I will smite thy bow out of thy left hand, and will cause thine arrows to fall out of thy right hand.

4 Thou shalt fall upon the mountains of Is'ra-el, thou, and all thy bands, and the people that is with thee: [a]I will give thee unto the ravenous birds of every sort, and to the beasts of the field to be devoured.

5 Thou shalt fall upon the open field: for I have spoken it, saith the Lord God.

6 And I will send a fire on Mā'gŏg, and among them that dwell carelessly in the isles: and they shall know that I am the Lord.

7 So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Is'ra-el; and I will not let them [b]pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Is'ra-el.

8 ¶ Behold, it is come, and it is done, saith the Lord God; this is the day whereof [c]I have spoken.

9 And they that dwell in the cities of Is'ra-el shall go forth, and shall set on fire and burn the weapons, both the shields and the bucklers, the bows and the arrows, and the handstaves, and the spears, and they shall burn them with fire seven years:

10 So that they shall take no wood out of the field, neither cut down any out of the forests; for they shall burn the weapons with fire: [d]and they shall spoil those that spoiled them, and rob those that robbed them, saith the Lord God.

11 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will give unto Gŏg a place there of graves in Is'ra-el, the valley of the passengers on the east of the sea: and it shall stop the noses of the passengers: and there shall they bury Gŏg and all his multitude: and they shall call it The valley of Hā'mon-gŏg.

12 And seven months shall the house of Is'ra-el be burying of them, that they may cleanse the land.

13 Yea, all the people of the land shall bury them; and it shall be to them a renown the day that I shall be glorified, saith the Lord God.

14 And they shall sever out men of continual employment, passing through the land to bury with the passengers those that remain upon the face of the earth, to cleanse it: after the end of seven months shall they search.

15 And the passengers that pass through the land, when any seeth a man's bone, then shall he set up a sign by it, till the buriers have buried it in the valley of Hā'mon-gŏg.

16 And also the name of the city shall be [2]Ha-mō'nah. Thus shall they cleanse the land.

17 *And, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God; Speak [e]unto every feathered fowl, and to every beast of the field, Assemble [f]yourselves, and come; gather yourselves on every side to my sacrifice that I do sacrifice for you, even a great sacrifice upon the mountains of Is'ra-el, that ye may eat flesh, and drink blood.*

18 *[g]Ye shall eat the flesh of the mighty, and drink the blood of the princes of the earth, of rams, of lambs, and of goats, of bullocks, all of them [h]fatlings of Bā'shăn.*

19 *And ye shall eat [3]fat till ye be full, and drink blood till ye be drunken, of my sacrifice which I have sacrificed for you.*

20 *[4]Thus ye shall be filled at my table with horses and chariots, with mighty men, and with all men of war, saith the Lord God.*

21 *And I will set my glory among the heathen, and all the heathen shall see my judgment that I have executed, and [i]my hand that I have laid upon them.*

22 *So the house of Is'ra-el shall know that I am the Lord their [5]God from that day and forward.*

23 ¶ *And the heathen shall know that the house of Is'ra-el went into captivity for their iniquity: because they trespassed against me, therefore hid I my face from them, and [j]gave them into the hand of their enemies: so fell they all by the sword.*

24 *According to their uncleanness and according to their transgressions have I done unto them, and hid my face from them.*

25 *Therefore thus saith the Lord God; [k]Now will I bring again the captivity of Jā'cob, and have mercy upon the whole house of Is'ra-el, and will be jealous for my holy name;*

26 *After that they have borne their shame, and all their trespasses whereby they have trespassed against me, when they dwelt safely in their land, and none made them afraid.*

27 *When [l]I have brought them again from*

Ch. 39. B. C. 587.

1. In ch. 39 the mysterious prophecy of ch. 38 is continued with the judgment pronounced upon Gog and a record of Israel's victory.

2. Multitude.

3. Symbolical of prosperity.

4. The field of battle on the mountain of Israel.

5. By Jehovah's interposition in their behalf.

---

host fled to Beth-shittah in Zererath, and to the border of Abelmeholah, unto Tabbath. (Jud. 7:22.)

j. And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great. (Rev. 16:21.)

k. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And the Egyptians shall know that I am the Lord, when I stretch forth mine hand upon Egypt, and bring out the children of Israel from among them. (Ex. 7:5.)

Chapter 39.

a. Say thou thus unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; As I live, surely they that are in the wastes shall fall by the sword, and him that is in the open field will I give to the beasts to be devoured, and they that be in the forts and in the caves shall die of the pestilence. (Ez. 33:27.)

b. And thou shalt not let any of thy seed pass through the fire to Molech, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:21.)

c. Thus saith the Lord God; Art thou he of whom I have spoken in old time by my servants the prophets of Israel, which prophesied in those days many years that I would bring thee against them? (Ez. 38:17.)

d. And the people shall take them, and bring them to their place: and the house of Israel shall possess them in the land of the Lord for servants and handmaids: and they shall take them captives, whose captives they were; and they shall rule over their oppressors. (Is. 14:2.)

e. And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God. (Rev. 19:17.)

f. They shall be left together unto the fowls of the mountains, and to the beasts of the earth: and the fowls shall summer upon them, and all the beasts of the earth shall winter upon them. (Is. 18:6.) Mine heritage is unto me as a speckled bird; the birds round about are against her; come ye, assemble all the beasts of the field, come to devour. (Jer. 12:9.)

g. That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great. (Rev. 19:18.)

h. Butter of kine, and milk of sheep, with fat of lambs, and rams of the breed of Bashan, and goats, with the fat of kidneys of wheat; and thou didst drink the pure blood of the grape. (Dt. 32:14.) Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round. (Ps. 22:12.)

i. But Pharaoh shall not hearken unto you, that I may lay my hand upon Egypt, and bring forth mine armies, and my people the children of Israel, out of the land of Egypt by great judgments. (Ex. 7:4.)

j. And I will bring a sword upon you, that shall avenge the quarrel of my covenant: and when ye are gathered together within your cities, I will send the pestilence among you; and ye shall be delivered into the hand of the enemy. (Lev. 26:25.)

k. For, lo, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will bring again the captivity of my people Israel and Judah, saith the Lord; and I will cause them to return to the land that I gave to their fathers, and they shall possess it. (Jer. 30:3.)

l. Thus saith the Lord God; When I shall have gathered the house of Israel from the people among whom they are scattered, and shall be

the people, and gathered them out of their enemies' lands, and am sanctified in them in the sight of many nations;

28 *Then shall they know that I am the Lord their God, which caused them to be led into captivity among the heathen: but I have gathered them unto their own land, and have left none of them any more there.*

29 *Neither will I hide my face any more from them: for I have [6]poured out my spirit upon the house of Is'ra-el, saith the Lord God.*

CHAPTER 40.

The time, manner, and end of the vision.

1 [1]In the five and twentieth year of our captivity, in the [2]beginning of the year, in the tenth day of the month, in the fourteenth year after that [a]the city was smitten, in the selfsame day the hand of the Lord was upon me, and brought me thither.

2 In the visions of God brought he me into the land of Is'ra-el, [b]and set me upon a very [3]high mountain, by which was as the frame of a city on the south.

3 And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a [4]man, whose appearance was like [c]the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate.

4 And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall shew thee; for to the extent that I might shew them unto thee art thou brought hither: [d]declare all that thou seest to the house of Is'ra-el.

5 And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed.

6 ¶ Then came he unto the gate which looketh toward the east, and went up the stairs thereof, and measured the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad; and the threshold of the gate, which was one reed broad.

7 And every little chamber was one reed long, and one reed broad; and between the little chambers were five cubits; and the threshold of the gate by the porch of the gate within was one reed.

8 He measured also the porch of the gate within, one reed.

9 Then measured he the porch of the gate, eight cubits; and the posts thereof, two cubits; and the porch of the gate was inward.

10 And the little chambers of the gate eastward were three on this side, and three on that side; they three were of one measure: and the posts had one measure on this side and on that side.

11 And he measured the breadth of the entry of the gate, ten cubits; and the length of the gate, thirteen cubits.

12 The space also before the little chambers was one cubit on this side, and the space was one cubit on that side: and the little chambers were six cubits on this side, and six cubits on that side.

13 He measured then the gate from the roof of one little chamber to the roof of another: the breadth was five and twenty cubits, door against door.

14 He made also [e]posts of threescore cubits, even unto the post of the [f]court round about the gate.

15 And from the face of the gate of the entrance unto the face of the porch of the inner gate were fifty cubits.

16 And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches: and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm trees.

17 [5]Then brought he me into [g]the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: [h]thirty chambers were upon the pavement.

18 And the pavement by the side of the gates over against the length of the gates was the lower pavement.

19 Then he measured the breadth from the forefront of the lower gate unto the forefront of the inner court without, an hundred cubits eastward and northward.

20 ¶ And the gate of the outward court that looked toward the north, he measured the length thereof, and the breadth thereof.

21 And the little chambers thereof were three on this side and three on that side; and the posts thereof and the arches thereof were after the measure of the first gate: the length thereof was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

22 And their windows, and their arches, and their palm trees, were after the measure of the gate that looketh toward the east; and they went up unto it by seven steps; and the arches thereof were before them.

23 And the gate of the inner court was over against the gate toward the north, and toward the east; and he measured from gate to gate an hundred cubits.

24 ¶ After that he brought me toward the south, and behold a gate toward the south: and he measured the posts thereof and the arches thereof according to these measures.

25 And there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about, like those windows: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

26 And there were seven steps to go up to it, and the arches thereof were before them: and it had palm trees, one on this side, and another on that side, upon the posts thereof.

27 And there was a gate in the inner court toward the south: and he measured from gate to gate toward the south an hundred cubits.

28 [6]And he brought me to the inner court by the south gate: and he measured the south gate according to these measures;

29 And [i]the little chambers thereof, and the

6. The pledge that Jehovah will no more hide his face. (II Cor. 1:22) · "Who hath also sealed us and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts."

Ch. 40. B. C. 574.

1. The remaining chs., 40-48, give an account of the restored Jewish temple. It will be seen from the description here given that, in the arrangements of the land and temple, there are many differences from the arrangements before the captivity.

2. The ecclesiastical year; the first month was Nisan.

3. Mt. Moriah.

4. A representative of Jehovah, who held in his hand the line and reed for measuring the temple and surroundings—the reed for short distances and the line for longer measurements.

5. In vs. 17-27 is given a description of the outer court and gateway.

6. In vs. 28-49 are recorded the description and measurements of the inner court and its gates, detailing the arrangements for sacrifices and the cells or rooms for the priests.

sanctified in them in the sight of the heathen, then shall they dwell in their land that I have given to my servant Jacob. (Ez. 28:25.)

Chapter 40.

a. And it came to pass in the twelfth year of our captivity, in the tenth month, in the fifth day of the month, that one that had escaped out of Jerusalem came unto me, saying, The city is smitten. (Ez. 33:21.)

b. And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God. (Rev. 21:10.)

c. His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in color to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. (Dan. 10:6.)

d. Thou son of man, show the house to the house of Israel, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities; and let them measure the pattern. (Ez. 43:10.)

e. Wisdom hath builded her house, she hath hewn out her seven pillars. (Prov. 9:1.) Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name. (Rev. 3:12.)

f. Blessed is the man whom thou choosest, and causest to approach unto thee, that he may dwell in thy courts: we shall be satisfied with the goodness of thy house, even of thy holy temple. (Ps. 65:4.) My soul longeth, yea, even fainteth for the courts of the Lord; my heart and my flesh crieth out for the living God. (Ps. 84:2.)

g. But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (Rev. 11:2.)

h. And the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Levites, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for twenty chambers. (Ez. 45:5.)

i. Then David gave to Solomon his son the pattern of the porch, and of the houses thereof, and of the treasuries thereof, and of the upper chambers thereof, and of the inner parlors thereof, and of the place of the mercyseat. And the pattern of all that he had by the Spirit, of the courts of the house of the Lord, and of all the chambers round about, of the treasuries of the house of God, and of the treasuries of the dedicated things. (I Chr. 28:11, 12.) Then Hezekiah commanded to prepare

posts thereof, and the arches thereof, according to these measures: and there were windows in it and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

30 And the arches round about were five and twenty cubits long, and five cubits broad.

31 And the arches thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof: and the going up to it had eight steps.

32 ¶ And he brought me into the inner court toward the east: and he measured the gate according to these measures.

33 And the little chambers thereof, and the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, were according to these measures: and there were windows therein and in the arches thereof round about: it was fifty cubits long, and five and twenty cubits broad.

34 And the arches thereof were toward the outward court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

35 ¶ And he brought me to the north gate, and measured it according to these measures;

36 The little chambers thereof, the posts thereof, and the arches thereof, and the windows to it round about: the length was fifty cubits, and the breadth five and twenty cubits.

37 And the posts thereof were toward the utter court; and palm trees were upon the posts thereof, on this side, and on that side: and the going up to it had eight steps.

38 And the chambers and the entries thereof were by the posts of the gates, where they washed the burnt offering.

39 ¶ *And in the porch of the gate were two tables on this side, and two tables on that side, to slay thereon the burnt offering and* [j]*the sin offering and the* [k]*trespass offering.*

40 And at the side without, as one goeth up to the entry of the north gate, were two tables; and on the other side, which was at the porch of the gate, were two tables.

41 Four tables were on this side, and four tables on that side, by the side of the gate; eight tables, whereupon they slew their sacrifices.

42 And the four tables were of hewn stone for the burnt offering, of a cubit and an half long, and a cubit and an half broad, and one cubit high: whereupon also they laid the instruments wherewith they slew the burnt offering and the sacrifice.

43 And within were hooks, an hand broad, fastened round about: and upon the tables was the flesh of the offering.

44 ¶ And without the inner gate were the chambers of [l]the singers in the inner court, which was at the side of the north gate; and their prospect was toward the south: one at the side of the east gate having the prospect toward the north.

45 And he said unto me, This chamber, whose prospect is toward the south, is for the priests, [m]the keepers of the charge of the house.

46 And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zā'dōk among the sons of Lē'vī, which [n]come near to the Lord to minister unto him.

47 So he measured the court, an hundred cubits long, and an hundred cubits broad, foursquare; and the altar that was before the house.

48 ¶ And he brought me to the porch of the house, and measured each post of the porch, five cubits on this side, and five cubits on that side: and the breadth of the gate was three cubits on this side, and three cubits on that side.

49 The length of the porch was twenty cubits, and the breadth eleven cubits; and he brought me by the steps whereby they went up to it: and there were pillars by the posts, one on this side, and another on that side.

CHAPTER 41.

The parts, chambers, and ornaments of the temple.

1 [1]Afterward he brought me to the [a]temple, and measured the posts, six cubits broad on the one side, and six cubits broad on the other side, which was the breadth of the tabernacle.

2 And the breadth of the door was ten cubits; and the sides of the door were five cubits on the one side, and five cubits on the other side: and he measured the length thereof, forty cubits: and the breadth, twenty cubits.

3 Then went he inward, and measured the post of the door, two cubits; and the door, six cubits; and the breadth of the door, seven cubits.

4 So [b]he measured the length thereof, twenty cubits; and the breadth, twenty cubits, be-

Ch. 41. B. C. 574.

1. Ch. 41 is devoted to an account of the inner chambers and their ornaments. Dean Plumptre gives the following measurements for the temple, viz.:

I. The breadth of the court.	Cubits.
1. Breadth of house	20
2. Breadth of wall	12
3. Breadth of chambers	8
4. Breadth of chamber wall	10
5. Breadth of corridor	10
6. Breadth of free space	40
Total	100

II. The length of the court.	Cubits.
1. The length of the house	60
2. The temple wall	6
3. The chambers	4
4. The chamber wall	5
5. The corridor	5
6. The space toward the west.	20
Total	100

Making the whole 100 cubits square.

chambers in the house of the Lord; and they prepared them. (II Chr. 31:11.) Go unto the house of the Rechabites, and speak unto them, and bring them into the house of the Lord, into one of the chambers, and give them wine to drink. (Jer. 35:2.)

j. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a soul shall sin through ignorance against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and shall do against any of them: If the priest that is anointed do sin according to the sin of the people; then let him bring for his sin, which he hath sinned, a young bullock without blemish unto the Lord for a sin offering. (Lev. 4:2, 3.) But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.) Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. (Tit. 2:14.) But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God (12). For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. (Heb. 10:12, 14.)

k. And he shall bring his trespass offering unto the Lord for his sin which he hath sinned, a female from the flock, a lamb, or a kid of the goats, for a sin offering; and the priest shall make an atonement for him concerning his sin. (Lev. 5:6.)

l. And these are they whom David set over the service of song in the house of the Lord, after that the ark had rest. (I Chr. 6:31.) Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord. (Eph. 5:19.) Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. (Col. 3:16.)

m. Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Lord, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. (Lev. 8:35.) And ye shall keep the charge of the sanctuary, and the charge of the altar; that there be no wrath any more upon the children of Israel. (Num. 18:5.) But Aaron and his sons offered upon the altar of the burnt offering, and on the altar of incense, and were appointed for all the work of the place most holy, and to make an atonement for Israel, according to all that Moses the servant of God had commanded. (I Chr. 6:49.) Behold, bless ye the Lord, all ye servants of the Lord, which by night stand in the house of the Lord. (Ps. 134:1.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. (I Pet. 2:9.) And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:6.)

n. And the king put Benaiah the son of Jehoiada in his room over the host; and Zadok the priest did the king put in the room of Abiathar. (I Ks. 2:35.) But the priests the Levites, the sons of Zadok, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Israel went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God: They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall keep my charge. (Ez. 44:15, 16.) And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. (Eph. 2:17.)

Chapter 41.

a. And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. (Zech. 6:12.) Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (I Cor. 3:16.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.) In whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord. (Eph. 2:21.) Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name. (Rev. 3:12.)

b. And then he built chambers against all the house, five cubits high: and they rested on the house with timber of cedar. (I Ks. 6:10.) And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. And I

fore the temple: and he said unto me, This is the most holy place.

5 After he measured the wall of the house, six cubits; and the breadth of every side chamber, four cubits, round about the house on every side.

6 And [c]the side chambers were three, one over another, and thirty in order; and they entered into the wall which was of the house for the side chambers round about, that they might have hold, but they had not hold in the wall of the house.

7 And there was an enlarging, and a winding about still upward to the side chambers: for the winding about of the house went still upward round about the house: therefore the breadth of the house was still upward, and so increased from the lowest chamber to the highest by the midst.

8 I saw also the height of the house round about: [d]the foundations of the side chambers were a full reed of six great cubits.

9 The thickness of the wall, which was for the side chamber without, was five cubits: and that which was left was the place of the side chambers that were within.

10 And between the chambers was the wideness of twenty cubits round about the house on every side.

11 And the doors of the side chambers were toward the place that was left, one door toward the north, and another door toward the south: and the breadth of the place that was left was five cubits round about.

12 [2]Now the building that was before the separate place at the end toward the west was seventy cubits broad; and the wall of the building was five cubits thick round about, and the length thereof ninety cubits.

13 So he measured the house, an hundred cubits long; and the separate place, and the building, with the walls thereof, an hundred cubits long;

14 Also the breadth of the face of the house, and of the separate place toward the east, an hundred cubits.

15 And he measured the length of the building over against the separate place which was behind it, and the [e]galleries thereof on the one side and on the other side, an hundred cubits, with the inner temple, and the porches of the court;

16 [3]The door posts, and the [f]narrow windows, and the galleries round about on their three stories, over against the door, cieled with wood round about, and from the ground up to the windows, and the windows were covered;

17 To that above the door, even unto the inner house, and without, and by all the wall round about within and without, by measure.

18 [4]And it was made with [g]cherubim and palm trees, so that a palm tree was between a cherub and a cherub; and every cherub had [h]two faces;

2. In vs. 12-15 the "separate place" described.

3. In vs. 16-26 the exact measurements are given of the interior of the temple. The ornaments are also described, which are like those in Solomon's temple.

4. Vs. 18-22 is a description of the carving upon the wainscoting.

Ch. 42. B. C. 574.

1. In this ch. is given a description of the chambers of the priests and the measurements of the temple.

2. That is, the building became narrower as it rose in height.

19 So that [i]the face of a man was toward the palm tree on the one side, and the face of a young lion toward the palm tree on the other side: it was made through all the house round about.

20 From the ground unto above the door were cherubim and palm trees made, and on the wall of the temple.

21 The posts of the temple were squared, and the face of the sanctuary; the appearance of the one as the appearance of the other.

22 The [j]altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof, were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is before the Lord.

23 And the [k]temple and the sanctuary had two doors.

24 And the doors had two leaves apiece, two turning leaves; two leaves for the one door, and two leaves for the other door.

25 And there were made on them, on the doors of the temple, cherubim and palm trees, like as were made upon the walls; and there were thick planks upon the face of the porch without.

26 And there were [f]narrow windows and palm trees on the one side and on the other side, on the sides of the porch, and upon the side chambers of the house, and thick planks.

CHAPTER 42.

1 *The chambers for the priests.* 13 *The use thereof.*

1 [1]Then he brought me forth into the [a]utter court, the way toward the north: and he brought me into the chamber that was over against the separate place, and which was before the building toward the north.

2 Before the length of an hundred cubits was the north door, and the breadth was fifty cubits.

3 Over against the twenty cubits which were for the inner court, and over against the pavement which was for the utter court, was gallery against gallery in three stories.

4 And before the chambers was a walk of ten cubits breadth inward, a way of one cubit; and their doors toward the north.

5 Now the upper chambers were [2]shorter: for the galleries were higher than these, than the lower, and than the middlemost of the building.

6 For they were in three stories, but had not pillars as the pillars of the courts: therefore the building was straitened more than the lowest and the middlemost from the ground.

7 And the wall that was without over against the chambers, toward the utter court on the forepart of the chambers, the length thereof was fifty cubits.

8 For the length of the chambers that were

---

heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:2, 3.)

c. And against the wall of the house he built chambers round about, against the walls of the house round about, both of the temple and of the oracle: and he made chambers round about. The nethermost chamber was five cubits broad, and the middle was six cubits broad, and the third was seven cubits broad: for without in the wall of the house he made narrowed rests round about, that the beams should not be fastened in the walls of the house. (I Ks. 6:5, 6.)

d. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.) And behold a wall on the outside of the house round about, and in the man's hand a measuring reed of six cubits long by the cubit and an hand-breadth: so he measured the breadth of the building, one reed; and the height, one reed. (Ez. 40:5.)

e. Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by. (Zech. 3:7.)

f. And there were narrow windows to the little chambers, and to their posts within the gate round about, and likewise to the arches; and windows were round about inward: and upon each post were palm trees. (Ez. 40:16.)

g. And he carved all the walls of the house round about with carved figures of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, within and without. (I Ks. 6:29.)

h. And every one had four faces: the first face was the face of a cherub, and the second face was the face of a man, and the third the face of a lion, and the fourth the face of an eagle. (Ez. 10:14.)

i. As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a man, and the face of a lion on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle. (Ez. 1:10.)

j. The tabernacle of the congregation, and the ark of the testimony, and the mercyseat that is thereupon, and all the furniture of the tabernacle. (Ex. 31:7.)

k. And for the entering of the oracle he made doors of olive tree: the lintel and side posts were a fifth part of the wall. The two doors also were of olive tree; and he carved upon them carvings of cherubim and palm trees and open flowers, and overlaid them with gold, and spread gold upon the cherubim, and upon the palm trees. (I Ks. 6:31, 32.)

Chapter 42.

a. But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; for it is given unto the Gentiles: and the holy city shall they tread under foot forty and two months. (Rev. 11:2.)

in the utter court was fifty cubits: and, lo, before the temple were an hundred cubits.

9 And from under these chambers was the entry on the east side, as one goeth into them from the utter court.

10 The chambers were in the thickness of the wall of the court toward the east, over against the separate place, and over against the building.

11 And the way before them was like the appearance of the chambers which were toward the north, as long as they, and as broad as they: and all their goings out were both according to their fashions, and according to their doors.

12 And according to the doors of the chambers that were toward the south was a door in the head of the way, even the way directly before the wall toward the east, as one entereth into them.

13 ¶ Then said he unto me, The north chambers and the south chambers, which are before the separate place, they be holy chambers, where the priests that [b]approach unto the Lord [c]shall eat the most holy things: there shall they lay the most holy things, *and the* [d]*meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; for the place is holy.*

14 When the priests enter therein, then shall they not go out of the holy place into the utter court, but there they shall lay their garments wherein they minister; for they are holy; and shall put on other garments, and shall approach to those things which are for the people.

15 Now when he had made an end of measuring the inner house, he brought me forth toward the gate whose prospect is toward the east, and measured it round about.

16 He measured the east side with the measuring reed, [3]five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

17 He measured the north side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed round about.

18 He measured the south side, five hundred reeds, with the measuring reed.

19 ¶ He turned about to the west side, and measured five hundred reeds with the measuring reed.

20 He measured it by the four sides: [e]it had a wall round about, five hundred reeds long, and five [f]hundred broad, to make a separation between the sanctuary and the profane place.

CHAPTER 43.

1 *The returning of the glory of God into the temple.* 7 *The sin of Israel hindered God's presence.* 10 *The prophet exhorteth Israel to repentance, and observation of the law of the house.* 13 *The measures,* 18 *and the ordinances of the altar.*

3. A square of more than one and one-seventh miles, greater than all of ancient Jerusalem.

Ch. 43. B. C. 574.

1. In this ch. is given an account of Jehovah's return to the temple, everything being now ready.

2. In vs. 6-9 the prophet is addressed by someone from within, while the man with the measuring rod stands by his side.

3. Vs. 10-12 indicate that there is not only a deep symbolical meaning attached to this vision but that it would be understood by those for whom it was intended.

1 [1]Afterward he brought me to the gate, even the gate that looketh toward the east:

2 And, [a]behold, the glory of the God of Īs'ra-el came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory.

3 And it was [b]according to the appearance of the vision which I saw, even according to the vision that I saw when I came [c]to destroy the city: and the visions were like the vision that I saw by the river Chē'bär; and I fell upon my face.

4 And the glory of the Lord came into the house by the way of the gate whose prospect is toward the east.

5 So the spirit took me up, and brought me into the inner court; and, behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house.

6 [2]And I heard him speaking unto me out of the house; and the man stood by me.

7 ¶ *And he said unto me, Son of man, the place of my throne, and* [d]*the place of the soles of my feet, where I will dwell in the midst of the children of Īs'ra-el for ever, and my holy name, shall the house of Īs'ra-el* [e]*no more defile, neither they, nor their kings, by their whoredom, nor by the carcases of their kings in their high places.*

8 In their setting of their threshold by my thresholds, and their post by my posts, and the wall between me and them, they have even defiled my holy name by their abominations that they have committed: wherefore I have consumed them in mine anger.

9 Now let them put away their whoredom, and the carcases of their kings, far from me, and I will dwell in the midst of them for ever.

10 ¶ [3]Thou son of man, shew the house to the house of Īs'ra-el, that they may be ashamed of their iniquities: and let them measure the pattern.

11 And if they be ashamed of all that they have done, [f]shew them the form of the house, and the fashion thereof, and the goings out thereof, and the comings in thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and all the forms thereof, and all the laws thereof: and write it in their sight, that they may keep the whole form thereof, and all the ordinances thereof, and do them.

12 This is the law of the house; Upon the top of the mountain the whole limit thereof round about shall be most holy. Behold, this is the law of the house.

13 ¶ And these are the measures of the altar after the cubits: The cubit is a cubit and an hand breadth; even the bottom shall be a cubit, and the breadth a cubit, and the border thereof by the edge thereof round about shall be a span: and this shall be the higher place of the altar.

14 And from the bottom upon the ground

---

b. And the priests the sons of Levi shall come near; (for them the Lord thy God hath chosen to minister unto him, and to bless in the name of the Lord; and by their word shall every controversy and every stroke be tried). (Dt. 21:5.)

c. And the remainder thereof shall Aaron and his sons eat: with unleavened bread shall it be eaten in the holy place; in the court of the tabernacle of the congregation they shall eat it. (Lev. 6:16.) And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lord made by fire by a perpetual statute. (Lev. 24:9.)

d. And the remnant of the meat offering shall be Aaron's and his sons': it is the thing most holy of the offerings of the Lord made by fire. (Lev. 2:3.)

e. And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. (Is. 5:2.) In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. (Is. 26:1.)

f. Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, and five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof. (Ez. 45:2.)

Chapter 43.

a. And the cherubim lifted up their wings, and mounted up from the earth in my sight: when they went out, the wheels also were beside them; and every one stood at the door of the east gate of the Lord's house; and the glory of the God of Israel was over them above. (Ez. 10:19.) And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city. (Ez. 11:23.)

b. And I looked, and behold, a whirlwind came out of the north, a great cloud, and a fire infolding itself, and a brightness was about it, and out of the midst thereof as the color of amber, out of the midst of the fire. (Ez. 1:4.)

c. See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant. (Jer. 1:10.)

d. Then David the king stood up upon his feet, and said, Hear me, my brethren, and my people: As for me, I had in mine heart to build an house of rest for the ark of the covenant of the Lord, and for the footstool of our God, and had made ready for the building. (I Chr. 28:2.) Exalt ye the Lord our God, and worship at his footstool; for he is holy. (Ps. 99:5.) And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. (Ex. 29:45.) Why leap ye, ye high hills? this is the hill which God desireth to dwell in; yea, the Lord will dwell in it for ever. (Ps. 68:16.)

e. So will I make my holy name known in the midst of my people Israel; and I will not let them pollute my holy name any more: and the heathen shall know that I am the Lord, the Holy One in Israel. (Ez. 39:7.) Ephraim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. From me is thy fruit found. (Hos. 14:8.)

f. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have com-

even to the lower settle shall be two cubits, and the breadth one cubit; and from the lesser settle even to the greater settle shall be four cubits, and the breadth one cubit.

15 So the altar shall be four cubits; and from the altar and upward shall be four horns.

16 And the altar shall be twelve cubits long, twelve broad, square in the four squares thereof.

17 And the settle shall be fourteen cubits long and fourteen broad in the four squares thereof; and the border about it shall be half a cubit; and the bottom thereof shall be a cubit about; and his stairs shall look toward the east.

18 ¶ [4]*And he said unto me, Son of man, thus saith the Lord God; These are the ordinances of the altar in the day when they shall make it, to offer burnt offerings thereon, and to* [g]*sprinkle blood thereon.*

19 *And thou shalt give to the priests the Lē'vītes that be of the seed of Zā'dōk, which approach unto me, to minister unto me, saith the Lord God,* [h]*a young bullock for a sin offering.*

20 *And thou shalt take of the blood thereof, and put it on the four horns of it, and on the four corners of the settle, and upon the border round about: thus shalt thou cleanse and purge it.*

21 *Thou shalt take the bullock also of the sin offering, and he shall burn it in the appointed place of the house, without the sanctuary.*

22 *And on the second day thou shalt offer a kid of the goats without blemish for a sin offering; and they shall cleanse the altar, as they did cleanse it with the bullock.*

23 *When thou hast made an end of cleansing it, thou shalt offer a young bullock without blemish, and a ram out of the flock without blemish.*

24 *And thou shalt offer them before the Lord, and the priests shall cast salt upon them, and they shall offer them up for a burnt offering unto the Lord.*

25 [i]*Seven days shalt thou prepare every day a goat for a sin offering: they shall also prepare a young bullock, and a ram out of the flock, without blemish.*

26 *Seven days shall they purge the altar and purify it; and they shall consecrate themselves.*

27 *And when these days are expired, it shall be, that upon the eighth day, and so forward, the priests shall make your burnt offerings upon the altar, and your peace offerings; and I will* [j]*accept you, saith the Lord God.*

CHAPTER 44.

1 *The east gate assigned only to the prince.*
9 *Idolaters uncapable of the priest's office.*
17 *Ordinances for the priests.*

4. In vs. 18-27 is given the consecration of the altar.

Ch. 44. B. C. 574.

1. The east gate of the temple has now been closed because the glory of Jehovah had entered into the house through it and it was therefore to be closed because too sacred to be used by others. In this ch. are given the ordinances for the priests.

2. In vs. 4, 5, the prophet again sees the glory of Jehovah in the inner temple, and is told that every detail of the temple ritual is symbolical.

1 [1]Then he brought me back the way of the gate of the outward sanctuary which looketh toward the east; and it was shut.

2 Then said the Lord unto me; This gate shall be shut, it shall not be opened, and no man shall enter in by it; because the Lord, the God of Īs'ra-el, hath entered in by it, therefore it shall be shut.

3 It is for the prince; the prince, he shall sit in it to [a]eat bread before the Lord; he shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate, and shall go out by the way of the same.

4 ¶ [2]Then brought he me the way of the north gate before the house: and I looked, and, behold, the glory of the Lord filled the house of the Lord: [b]and I fell upon my face.

5 And the Lord said unto me, [c]Son of man, mark well, and behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears all that I say unto thee concerning all the ordinances of the house of the Lord, and all the laws thereof; and mark well the entering in of the house, with every going forth of the sanctuary.

6 And thou shalt say to the [d]rebellious, even to the house of Īs'ra-el, Thus saith the Lord God; O ye house of Īs'ra-el, let it suffice you of all your abominations,

7 In that ye have brought into my sanctuary strangers, uncircumcised in heart, and uncircumcised in flesh, to be in my sanctuary, to pollute it, even my house, when ye offer [e]my bread, [f]the fat and the blood, and they have broken my covenant because of all your abominations.

8 And ye have not kept the charge of mine holy things: but ye have set keepers of my charge in my sanctuary for yourselves.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; [g]No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Īs'ra-el.

10 And [h]the Lē'vītes that are gone away far from me, when Īs'ra-el went astray, which went astray away from me after their idols; they shall even bear their iniquity.

11 Yet they shall be ministers in my sanctuary, having charge at the gates of the house, and ministering to the house: they shall slay the burnt offering and the sacrifice for the people, and they shall stand before them to minister unto them.

12 Because they ministered unto them before their idols, and caused the house of Īs'ra-el to fall into iniquity; therefore have I lifted up mine hand against them, saith the Lord God, and they shall bear their iniquity.

13 And they shall not come near unto me, to do the office of a priest unto me, nor to come near to any of my holy things, in the most holy place: but they shall [i]bear their shame, and their abominations which they have committed.

14 But I will make them keepers of the

manded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.)

g. And he shall kill the bullock before the Lord: and the priests, Aaron's sons, shall bring the blood, and sprinkle the blood round about upon the altar that is by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Lev. 1:5.)

h. And thou shalt cause a bullock to be brought before the tabernacle of the congregation: and Aaron and his sons shall put their hands upon the head of the bullock. (Ex. 29:10.)

i. And thus shalt thou do unto Aaron, and to his sons, according to all things which I have commanded thee: seven days shalt thou consecrate them. (Ex. 29:35.)

j. Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom. 5:1.) To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in the beloved. (Eph. 1:6.)

Chapter 44.

a. Behold Israel after the flesh: are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar? (I Cor. 10:18.) Then Jacob offered sacrifice upon the mount, and called his brethren to eat bread: and they did eat bread, and tarried all night in the mount. (Gen. 31:54.)

b. As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake. (Ez. 1:28.)

c. And the man said unto me, Son of man, behold with thine eyes, and hear with thine ears, and set thine heart upon all that I shall show thee; for to the intent that I might show them unto thee art thou brought hither: declare all that thou seest to the house of Israel. (Ez. 40:4.)

d. And they, whether they will hear, or whether they will forbear, (for they are a rebellious house,) yet shall know that there hath been a prophet among them. (Ez. 2:5.)

e. They shall be holy unto their God, and not profane the name of their God: for the offerings of the Lord made by fire, and the bread of their God, they do offer: therefore they shall be holy. (Lev. 21:6.)

f. And the priest shall burn them upon the altar: it is the food of the offering made by fire for a sweet savor. All the fat is the Lord's. (Lev. 3:16.) For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. (Lev. 17:11.)

g. But unto the wicked God saith, What hast thou to do to declare my statutes, or that thou shouldest take my covenant in thy mouth? (Ps. 50:16.) Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zion, my holy mountain: then shall Jerusalem be holy, and there shall no strangers pass through her any more. (Joel 3:17.)

h. And he brought all the priests out of the cities of Judah, and defiled the high places where the priests had burnt incense, from Geba to Beersheba, and brake down the high places of the gates that were in the entering in of the gate of Joshua the governor of the city, which were on a man's left hand at the gate of the city. (II Ks. 23:8.)

i. There be the princes of the north, all of them, and all the Zi-

charge of the house, for all the service thereof, and for all that shall be done therein.

15 ¶ But [j]the priests the Lē'vītes, the sons of [2]Zā'dōk, that kept the charge of my sanctuary when the children of Īs'ra-el went astray from me, they shall come near to me to minister unto me, and they shall stand before me to offer unto me the fat and the blood, saith the Lord God:

16 They shall enter into my sanctuary, and they shall come near to my table, to minister unto me, and they shall [k]keep my charge.

17 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that when they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with [4]linen garments; and no wool shall come upon them, whiles they minister in the gates of the inner court, and within.

18 They shall have linen bonnets upon their heads, and shall have linen breeches upon their loins; they shall not gird themselves with any thing that causeth sweat.

19 And when they go forth into the utter court, even into the utter court to the people, they shall put off their garments wherein they ministered, and lay them in the holy chambers, and they shall put on other garments; and they shall not sanctify the people with their garments.

20 Neither shall they [5]shave their heads, nor suffer their locks to grow long; they shall only poll their heads.

21 [l]Neither shall any priest drink wine, when they enter into the inner court.

22 Neither shall they take for their wives a widow, nor her that is put away: but they shall take maidens of the seed of the house of Īs'ra-el, or a widow that had a priest before.

23 And they shall teach my people the difference between the holy and profane, and cause them to discern between the unclean and the clean.

24 And in controversy they shall stand in judgment; and they shall judge it according to my judgments: and they shall keep my [m]laws and my statutes in all mine assemblies; [n]and they shall hallow my sabbaths.

25 And they shall come at no [6]dead person to defile themselves: but for father, or for mother, or for son, or for daughter, for brother, or for sister that hath had no husband, they may defile themselves.

26 And after he is cleansed, they shall reckon unto him seven days.

27 *And in the day that he goeth into the sanctuary, unto the inner court, to minister in the sanctuary, he shall offer his sin offering, saith the Lord God.*

28 And it shall be unto them for an inheritance: I [o]am their inheritance: and ye shall give them no possession in Īs'ra-el: I am their possession.

3. The priests of the line of Ithamar, who were to be discharged from ministrations in the temple because of their corruptions.

4. Symbolical of purity.

5. Worshipers of the Egyptian idols Serapis and Isis shave their heads, therefore Jehovah's priests must not do so.

6. The priest is forbidden to touch the dead or to enter the room where the corpse lay, for by so doing he would become ritually defiled and unfit for duty. (Num. 19:14)—"This is the law when a man dieth in a tent; all that come into the tent and all that is in the tent shall be unclean seven days."

Ch. 45. B. C. 574.

1. In this ch. is given the account of the allotment of the land for the sanctuary and the princes, also directions as to what the temple ministers should eat.

29 *They shall eat the meat offering, and the sin offering, and the trespass offering; and every dedicated thing in Īs'ra-el shall be their's.*

30 And the first of all the firstfruits of all things, and every oblation of all, of every sort of your oblations, shall be the priest's: ye shall also give unto the priest the first of your dough, [p]that he may cause the blessing to rest in thine house.

31 The priests shall not eat of any thing that is dead of itself, or torn, whether it be fowl or beast.

CHAPTER 45.

1 *The portion of land for the sanctuary,* 6 *for the city,* 7 *and for the prince.* 9 *Ordinances for the prince.*

1 [1]Moreover, when ye shall divide by lot the land for inheritance, ye shall [a]offer an oblation unto the Lord, an holy portion of the land: the length shall be the length of five and twenty thousand reeds, and the breadth shall be ten thousand. This shall be holy in all the borders thereof round about.

2 Of this there shall be for the sanctuary five hundred in length, with five hundred in breadth, square round about; and fifty cubits round about for the suburbs thereof.

3 And of this measure shalt thou measure the length of five and twenty thousand, and the breadth of ten thousand: and in it shall be the sanctuary and the most holy place.

4 The holy portion of the land shall be for the priests the ministers of the sanctuary, which shall come near to minister unto the Lord: and it shall be a place for their houses, and an holy place for the sanctuary.

5 And [b]the five and twenty thousand of length, and the ten thousand of breadth, shall also the Lē'vītes, the ministers of the house, have for themselves, for a possession for [c]twenty chambers.

6 ¶ And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Īs'ra-el.

7 ¶ And a portion shall be for the prince on the one side and on the other side of the oblation of the holy portion, and of the possession of the city, before the oblation of the holy portion, and before the possession of the city, from the west side westward, and from the east side eastward: and the length shall be over against one of the portions, from the west border unto the east border.

8 In the land shall be his possession in Īs'ra-el: and my princes shall no more oppress my people; and the rest of the land shall they give to the house of Īs'ra-el according to their tribes.

---

donians, which are gone down with the slain; with their terror they are ashamed of their might; and they lie uncircumcised with them that be slain by the sword, and bear their shame with them that go down to the pit. (Ez. 32:30.)

j. And the chamber whose prospect is toward the north is for the priests, the keepers of the charge of the altar: these are the sons of Zadok among the sons of Levi, which come near to the Lord to minister unto him. (Ez. 40:46.)

k. Therefore shall ye abide at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation day and night seven days, and keep the charge of the Lord, that ye die not: for so I am commanded. (Lev. 8:35.) For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.)

l. Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations. (Lev. 10:9.)

m. Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity. (I Tim. 4:12.) But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. (I Tim. 6:11.) Therefore shall ye keep my commandments, and do them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 22:31.) My son, forget not my law; but let thine heart keep my commandments. (Prov. 3:1.) Thou shalt keep therefore his statutes, and his commandments, which I command thee this day, that it may go well with thee, and with they children after thee, and that thou mayest prolong thy days upon the earth, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, for ever. (Dt. 4:40.)

n. Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they showed difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. (Ez. 22:26.)

o. And the Lord spake unto Aaron, Thou shall have no inheritance in their land, neither shalt thou have any part among them: I am thy part and thine inheritance among the children of Israel. (Num. 18:20.)

p. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) Bring ye all the tithes into the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it. (Mal. 3:10.)

Chapter 45.

a. And by the border of Judah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it. (Ez. 48:8.)

b. And over against the border of the priests the Levites shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand. (Ez. 48:13.)

c. Then brought he me into the outward court, and, lo, there were chambers, and a pavement made for the court round about: thirty chambers were upon the pavement. (Ez. 40:17.)

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; Let it suffice you, O princes of Is'ra-el: [d]remove violence and spoil, and execute judgment and justice, take away your exactions from my people, saith the Lord God.

10 Ye shall have just [e]balances, and a just ephah, and a just bath.

11 The ephah and the bath shall be of one measure, that the bath may contain the tenth part of an homer, and the ephah the tenth part of an homer: the measure thereof shall be after the homer.

12 [2]And the shekel shall be twenty gerahs: twenty shekels, five and twenty shekels, fifteen shekels, shall be your maneh.

13 This is the oblation that ye shall offer; the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of wheat, and ye shall give the sixth part of an ephah of an homer of barley:

14 Concerning the ordinance of oil, the bath of oil, ye shall offer the tenth part of a bath out of the cor, which is an homer of ten baths; for ten baths are an homer:

15 *And one lamb out of the flock, out of two hundred, out of the fat pastures of Is'ra-el; for a meat offering, and for a burnt offering, and for peace offerings, to make* [f]*reconciliation for them, saith the Lord God.*

16 *All the people of the land shall give this oblation for the prince in Is'ra-el.*

17 *And it shall be the prince's part to give burnt offerings, and meat offerings, and drink offerings, in the feasts, and in the new moons, and in the sabbaths, in all solemnities of the house of Is'ra-el: he shall* [g]*prepare the sin offering, and the meat offering, and the burnt offering, and the peace offerings, to make reconciliation for the house of Is'ra-el.*

18 *Thus saith the Lord God; In the first month, in the first day of the month, thou shalt take a young bullock without blemish, and* [h]*cleanse the sanctuary:*

19 *And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering, and put it upon the posts of the house, and upon the four corners of the settle of the altar, and upon the posts of the gate of the inner court.*

20 *And so thou shalt do the seventh day of the month* [i]*for every one that erreth, and for him that is simple: so shall ye reconcile the house.*

21 *In the first month, in the fourteenth day of the month, ye shall have the passover, a feast of seven days; unleavened bread shall be eaten.*

22 *And upon that day shall the* [j]*prince prepare for himself and for all the people of the land* [k]*a bullock for a sin offering.*

23 *And* [l]*seven days of the feast he shall prepare a burnt offering to the Lord, seven bullocks and seven rams without blemish daily the seven days; and a kid of the goats daily for a sin offering.*

24 *And he shall prepare a meat offering of an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and an hin of oil for an ephah.*

25 *In the seventh month, in the fifteenth day of the month, shall he do the like in the* [m]*feast of the seven days, according to the sin offering, according to the burnt offering, and according to the meat offering, and according to the oil.*

2. When the Chaldeans destroyed the temple, the standard weights were lost.

Ch. 46. B. C. 574.

1. In ch. 46 is a continuation of the ordinances for public worship.

2. It is here observed that the offerings on the Sabbath are to be larger than those of the week days, to imply that the worship of Jehovah is now to be of a more munificent and sacrificing spirit than formerly.

CHAPTER 46.

1 *Ordinances for the prince in his worship,* 9 *and for the people.* 19 *The courts for boiling and baking.*

1 [1]Thus saith the Lord God; The gate of the inner court that looketh toward the east shall be shut the six working days; but on the [a]sabbath it shall be opened, and in the day of the new moon it shall be opened.

2 And the prince shall enter by the way of the porch of that gate without, and shall stand by the post of the gate, and the priests shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, and he shall worship at the threshold of the gate: then he shall go forth; but the gate shall not be shut until the evening.

3 Likewise [b]the people of the land shall worship at the door of this gate before the Lord in the sabbaths and in the new moons.

4 *And the* [c]*burnt offering that the prince shall offer unto the Lord in the sabbath day shall be six* [2]*lambs without blemish, and a ram without blemish.*

5 And the meat offering shall be an ephah for a ram, and the meat offering for the lambs as he shall be able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

6 *And in the day of the new moon it shall be a young bullock without blemish, and six lambs, and a ram: they shall be without blemish.*

7 And he shall prepare a meat offering, an ephah for a bullock, and an ephah for a ram, and for the lambs according as his hand shall attain unto, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

8 And when the prince shall enter, he shall go in by the way of the porch of that gate, and he shall go forth by the way thereof.

9 ¶ But when the people of the land [d]shall come before the Lord in the solemn feasts, he that entereth in by the way of the north gate to worship shall go out by the way of the south gate; and he that entereth by the way of the south gate shall go forth by the way of the north gate: he shall not return by the way of the gate whereby he came in, but shall go forth over against it.

10 And the prince in the midst of them,

---

d. Thus saith the Lord; Execute ye judgment and righteousness, and deliver the spoiled out of the hand of the oppressor: and do no wrong, do no violence to the stranger, the fatherless, nor the widow, neither shed innocent blood in this place. (Jer. 22:3.)

e. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in mete-yard, in weight, or in measure. (Lev. 19:35.) A false balance is abomination to the Lord: but a just weight is his delight. (Prov. 11:1.)

f. And he shall put his hand upon the head of the burnt offering; and it shall be accepted for him to make atonement for him. (Lev. 1:4.) Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. (Tit. 2:14.)

g. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.) Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.)

h. And Aaron shall offer his bullock of the sin offering which is for himself, and make an atonement for himself, and for his house. (Lev. 16:6.)

i. And if any one of the common people sin through ignorance, while he doeth somewhat against any of the commandments of the Lord concerning things which ought not to be done, and be guilty. (Lev. 4:27.)

j. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mat. 20:28.) Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.) For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

k. When the sin, which they have sinned against it, is known, then the congregation shall offer a young bullock for the sin, and bring him before the tabernacle of the congregation. (Lev. 4:14.)

l. But ye shall offer an offering made by fire unto the Lord seven days: in the seventh day is an holy convocation: ye shall do no servile work therein. (Lev. 23:8.)

m. And on the fifteenth day of the seventh month ye shall have an holy convocation; ye shall do no servile work, and ye shall keep a feast unto the Lord seven days. (Num. 29:12.) Thou shalt observe the feast of tabernacles seven days, after that thou hast gathered in thy corn and thy wine. (Dt. 16:13.)

Chapter 46.

a. There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his. (Heb. 4:9, 10.)

b. Enter into his gates with thanksgiving, and into his courts with praise: be thankful unto him, and bless his name. (Ps. 100:4.) And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense. (Luke 1:10.)

c. And a tenth part of an ephah of flour for a meat offering, mingled with a fourth part of an hin of beaten oil (5). And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two-tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and a drink offering thereof. (Num. 28:5, 9.)

d. Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year (14). Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord God. (Ex. 23:14, 17.) Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

when they go in, shall go in; and when they go forth, shall go forth.

11 And in the feasts and in the solemnities the meat offering shall be an ephah to a bullock, and an ephah to a ram, and to the lambs as he is able to give, and an hin of oil to an ephah.

12 Now when the prince shall prepare a voluntary [c]burnt offering or peace offerings voluntarily unto the Lord, one shall then open him the gate that looketh toward the east, and he shall prepare his burnt offering and his peace offerings, as he did on the sabbath day: then he shall go forth; and after his going forth one shall shut the gate.

13 *Thou [f]shalt daily prepare a burnt offering unto the Lord of a lamb of the first year without blemish: thou shalt prepare it [g]every morning.*

14 And thou shalt prepare a meat offering for it every morning, the sixth part of an ephah, and the third part of an hin of oil, to temper with the fine flour; a meat offering continually by a perpetual ordinance unto the Lord.

15 *Thus shall they prepare the lamb, and the meat offering, and the oil, every morning for a continual burnt offering.*

16 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; If the prince give a gift unto any of his sons, the inheritance thereof shall be his sons'; it shall be their possession by inheritance.

17 But if he give a gift of his inheritance to one of his servants, then it shall be his to the [h]year of liberty; after it shall return to the prince: but his inheritance shall be his sons' for them.

18 Moreover the prince shall not take of the people's inheritance by oppression, to thrust them out of their possession; but he shall give his sons inheritance out of his own possession: that my people be not scattered every man from his possession.

19 ¶ [3]After he brought me through the entry, which was at the side of the gate, into the holy chambers of the priests, which looked toward the north: and, behold, there was a place on the two sides westward.

20 Then said he unto me, This is the place where the priests shall [i]boil the trespass offering and the sin offering, where they shall [j]bake the meat offering; that they bear them not out into the utter court, to sanctify the people.

21 Then he brought me forth into the utter court, and caused me to pass by the four corners of the court; and, behold, in every corner of the court there was a court.

3. Vs. 19-24 give a description of kitchens of the priests.

22 In the four corners of the court there were courts joined of forty cubits long and thirty broad: these four corners were of one measure.

23 And there was a row of building round about in them, round about them four, and it was made with boiling places under the rows round about.

24 Then said he unto me, These are the places of them that boil, where the ministers of the house shall [k]boil the sacrifice of the people.

CHAPTER 47.

1 *The vision of the holy waters.* 6 *The virtue of them.*

Ch. 47. B. C. 574.

1. In this ch. is the vision of the holy waters flowing from underneath the temple with powers to convert the desert into a paradise and to sweeten the water of the Dead Sea, symbolizing the power of the religion of Jehovah in its redeeming work. These waters finally enter the deep depression in the Jordan valley, and everywhere along the bank of the river is manifested the power of the water, as there the leaves never wither and the trees bear fruit monthly. Thus typifying that the blessings of God are no longer restricted to one people and one locality, but henceforth are to be for all people in all lands.

2. Symbolizing that man's blessings flow from the sanctuary of God.

1 [1]*Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, [a]waters issued out from under the threshold [2]of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar.*

2 *Then brought he me out of the way of the gate northward, and led me about the way without unto the utter gate by the way that looketh eastward; and, behold, there ran out waters on the right side.*

3 *And when [b]the man that had the line in his hand went forth eastward, he measured a thousand cubits, and he brought me through the waters; the waters were to the ancles.*

4 *Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through the waters; the waters were to the knees. Again he measured a thousand, and brought me through; the waters were to the loins.*

5 *Afterward he measured a thousand; and it was a river that I could not pass over: for the waters were risen, waters to swim in, a river that could not be passed over.*

6 ¶ *And he said unto me, Son of man, hast thou seen this? Then he brought me, and caused me to return to the brink of the river.*

7 *Now when I had returned, behold, at the bank of the river were very many trees [c]on the one side and on the other.*

8 *Then said he unto me, These waters issue out toward the east country, and go down into the desert, and go into the sea: which being brought forth into the sea, the waters shall be healed.*

9 *And it shall come to pass, that every thing that liveth, which moveth, whithersoever the rivers shall come, shall live: and there shall be a very great multitude of fish, because these waters shall come thither: for they shall be healed; and every thing shall live whither the river cometh.*

---

c. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mat. 20:28.) I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.) Who gave himself for us, that he might redeem us from all iniquity, and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works. (Tit. 2:14.)

f. Now this is that which thou shalt offer upon the altar; two lambs of the first year day by day continually. (Ex. 29:38.) And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot, day by day, for a continual burnt offering. (Num. 28:3.)

g. To show forth thy loving-kindness in the morning, and thy faithfulness every night. (Ps. 92:2.) Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. (Ps. 55:17.) That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear, In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Luke 1:74, 75.)

h. And ye shall hallow the fiftieth year, and proclaim liberty throughout all the land unto all the inhabitants thereof: it shall be a jubilee unto you; and ye shall return every man unto his possession, and ye shall return every man unto his family. (Lev. 25:10.)

i. And they roasted the passover with fire according to the ordinance: but the other holy offerings sod they in pots, and in caldrons, and in pans, and divided them speedily among all the people. (II Chr. 35:13.)

j. And if thou bring an oblation of a meat offering baken in the oven, it shall be unleavened cakes of fine flour mingled with oil, or unleavened wafers anointed with oil. And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in a pan, it shall be of fine flour unleavened, mingled with oil (4, 5). And if thy oblation be a meat offering baken in the frying-pan, it shall be made of fine flour with oil. (Lev. 2:4, 5, 7.)

k. I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:16.) But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

Chapter 47.

a. There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High. (Ps. 46:4.) And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Judah shall flow with waters, and a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shittim. (Joel 3:18.) In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.) And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be. (Zech. 14:8.) And he showed me a pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the throne of God and of the Lamb. (Rev. 22:1.)

b. And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. (Ez. 40:3.) I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and, behold, a man with a measuring line in his hand. (Zech. 2:1.) And there was given me a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein. (Rev. 11:1.)

c. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. (Ps. 1:3.) The righteous shall flourish like the palm tree: he shall grow like the cedar in Lebanon.

10 *And it shall come to pass, that* [d]*the fishers shall stand upon it from* Ĕn-gē'dī *even unto* Ĕn-eg'la-ĭm; *they shall be a place to spread forth nets; their fish shall be according to their kinds, as the fish of the great sea, exceeding many.*

11 *But the miry places thereof and the marishes thereof shall not be healed; they shall be given to salt.*

12 *And by the river upon the bank thereof, on this side and on that side, shall grow all trees for meat,* [e]*whose leaf shall not fade, neither shall the fruit thereof be consumed: it shall bring forth new fruit according to his months, because their waters they issued out of the sanctuary: and the fruit thereof shall be for meat, and the leaf thereof for* [f]*medicine.*

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord God; This shall be the border, whereby ye shall inherit the land according to the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: [g]Jō'seph shall have two portions.

14 And ye shall inherit it, one as well as another: concerning the which I [h]lifted up mine hand to give it unto your fathers: and this land shall fall unto you for inheritance.

15 [3]And this shall be the border of the land toward the north side, from the great sea, the way of Hĕth'lŏn, as men go to Zē'dăd;

16 [4]Hā'math, Be-rō'thah, Sĭb'ra-ĭm, which is between the border of Da-măs'cus and the border of Hā'math; Hā'zar-hat'tĭ-cŏn, which is by the coast of Hau'ran.

17 And the border from the sea shall be Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Da-măs'cus, and the north northward, and the border of Hā'math. And this is the north side.

18 And the east side ye shall measure from Hau'ran, and from Da-măs'cus, and from Gĭl'e-ăd, and from the land of Ĭs'ra-el by Jor'dan, from the border unto the east sea. And this is the east side.

19 And the south side southward, from Tā'mar even to the waters of strife in Kā'desh, the river to the great sea. And this is the south side southward.

20 The west side also shall be the great sea from the border, till a man come over against Hā'math. This is the west side.

21 So shall ye divide this land unto you according to the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

22 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that ye shall divide it by lot for an inheritance unto you, and [j]to the strangers that sojourn among you, which shall beget children among you: [k]and they shall be unto you as born in the country among the children of Ĭs'ra-el; they shall have inheritance with you among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

23 And it shall come to pass, that in what tribe the stranger sojourneth, there shall ye give him his inheritance, saith the Lord God.

3. In the remaining verses of the ch. the prophet traces the boundaries of the newly organized land.

Ch. 48. B. C. 574.

1. In this ch. is given an account of the allotment of the land to several tribes.

2. The tribe of Dan is to have the least honorable at the extreme north, because of its low moral and semi-heathen tendencies so long practiced. For the same reason, in Rev. 7:5-8, St. John omits the mention of the name of Dan.

3. No one of note is mentioned in the Old Testament as coming from this tribe and only one is mentioned in the New Testament—the prophetess Anna.

4. Heretofore the division of the two and a half tribes east of the Jordan and the nine and a half west was produced by the splitting of Manasseh, but in the new arrangement this tribe is to be reunited.

5. For upwards of 400 years, under the Judges, this tribe held a pre-eminence over the others.

6. Because of incest and instability. (Gen. 49:4)—"Unstable as water, thou shalt not excel; because thou wentest up to thy father's bed, then defilest thou it." Hence, distinguished prophet, priest or king never came from this tribe.

CHAPTER 48.

1 *The portions of the twelve tribes,* 8 *of the sanctuary.*

1 [1]Now these are the names of the tribes. From the north end to the coast of the way of Hĕth'lŏn, as one goeth to Hā'math, Hā'zar-ē'nan, the border of Da-măs'cus northward, to the coast of Hā'math; for these are his sides east and west; a portion for [2]Dăn.

2 And by the border of Dăn, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Āsh'ēr.

3 And by the border of [3]Āsh'ēr, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for Năph'ta-lī.

4 And by the border of Năph'ta-lī, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for [4]Ma-năs'seh.

5 And by the border of Ma-năs'seh, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for [5]Ē'phră-ĭm.

6 And by the border of Ē'phră-ĭm, from the east side even unto the west side, a portion for [6]Reu'ben.

7 And by the border of Reu'ben, from the east side unto the west side, a portion for Jū'dah.

8 ¶ And by the border of Jū'dah, from the east side unto the west side, shall be the offering which ye shall offer of five and twenty thousand reeds in breadth, and in length as one of the other parts, from the east side unto the west side: and the sanctuary shall be in the midst of it.

9 The oblation that ye shall offer unto the Lord shall be of five and twenty thousand in length, and of ten thousand in breadth.

10 And for them, even for the priests, shall be this holy oblation; toward the north five and twenty thousand in length, and toward the west ten thousand in breadth, and toward the east ten thousand in breadth, and toward the south five and twenty thousand in length: and the sanctuary of the Lord shall be in the midst thereof.

11 It shall be for the priests that are sanctified of the sons of Zā'dŏk; which have kept my charge, which went not astray when the children of Ĭs'ra-el went astray, as the Lē'vītes went astray.

12 And this oblation of the land that is offered shall be unto them a [a]thing most holy by the border of the Lē'vītes.

13 And over against the border of the priests the Lē'vītes shall have five and twenty thousand in length, and ten thousand in breadth: all the length shall be five and twenty thousand, and the breadth ten thousand.

14 And [b]they shall not sell of it, neither exchange, nor alienate the firstfruits of the land: for it is holy unto the Lord.

(Fs. 92:12.) Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. (Is. 60:21.) In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Rev. 22:2.)

d. And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. (Mat. 4:19.) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind. (Mat. 13:47.)

e. He is green before the sun, and his branch shooteth forth in his garden. (Job 8:16.) For he shall be as a tree planted by the waters, and that spreadeth out her roots by the river, and shall not see when heat cometh, but her leaf shall be green; and shall not be careful in the year of drought, neither shall cease from yielding fruit. (Jer. 17:8.)

f. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Rev. 22:2.)

g. And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. (Gen. 48:5.) Now the sons of Reuben, the first-born of Israel, (for he was the first-born; but, forasmuch as he defiled his father's bed, his birthright was given unto the sons of Joseph the son of Israel; and the genealogy is not to be reckoned after the birthright.) (I Chr. 5:1.)

h. And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. (Gen. 12:7.) And said, By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord; for because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son; That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore; and thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies. (Gen. 22:16, 17.)

i. Pass ye unto Calneh, and see; and from thence go ye to Hamath the great; then go down to Gath of the Philistines: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border? (2). But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Israel, saith the Lord the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of the wilderness. (Amos 6:2, 14.)

j. And there were dwelling at Jerusalem Jews, devout men, out of every nation under heaven. (Acts 2:5.) That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the Gospel. (Eph. 3:6.)

k. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:12.) For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Gal. 3:26-29.)

Chapter 48.

a. Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel. (I Cor. 9:14.)

b. Thou shalt not delay to offer the first of thy ripe fruits, and of thy liquors; the first-born of thy sons shalt thou give unto me. (Ex.

15 ¶ And the [c]five thousand, that are left in the breadth over against the five and twenty thousand, shall be [d]a profane place for the city, for dwelling, and for suburbs: and the city shall be in the midst thereof.

16 And these shall be the measures thereof; the north side four thousand and five hundred, and the south side four thousand and five hundred, and on the east side four thousand and five hundred, and the west side four thousand and five hundred.

17 And the suburbs of the city shall be toward the north two hundred and fifty, and toward the south two hundred and fifty, and toward the east two hundred and fifty, and toward the west two hundred and fifty.

18 And the residue in length over against the oblation of the holy portion shall be ten thousand eastward, and ten thousand westward: and it shall be over against the oblation of the holy portion; and the increase thereof shall be for food unto them that serve the city.

19 And they that serve the city shall serve it out of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el.

20 All the oblation shall be five and twenty thousand by five and twenty thousand: ye shall offer the holy [e]oblation foursquare, with the possession of the city.

21 ¶ And the residue shall be for the prince, on the one side and on the other of the holy oblation, and of the possession of the city, over against the five and twenty thousand of the oblation toward the east border, and westward over against the five and twenty thousand toward the west border, over against the portions for the prince: and it shall be the holy oblation; and the sanctuary [f]of the house shall be in the midst thereof.

22 Moreover from the possession of the Lē'vītes, and from the possession of the city, being in the midst of that which is the prince's, between the border of Jū'dah and the border of Bĕn'ja-min, shall be for the prince.

23 As for the rest of the tribes, from the east side unto the west side, Bĕn'ja-min shall have a portion.

24 And by the border of [7]Bĕn'ja-min, from the east side unto the west side, Sĭm'e-on shall have a portion.

25 And by the border of [8]Sĭm'e-on, from the east side unto the west side, Ĭs'sa-char a portion.

26 And by the border of [9]Ĭs'sa-char, from the east side unto the west side, Zĕb'u-lun a portion.

27 And by the border of Zĕb'u-lun, from the east side unto the west side, Găd a portion.

28 And by the border of Găd, at the south side southward, the border shall be even from [g]Tā'mar unto the waters of [h]strife in Kā'desh, and to the river toward the great sea.

29 This is the land which ye shall divide by lot unto the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el for inheritance, and these are their portions, saith the Lord God.

30 ¶ And these are the goings out of the city on the north side, four thousand and five hundred measures.

31 And the [i]gates of the city shall be after the names of the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el: three gates northward; one gate of Reu'ben, one gate of Jū'dah, one gate of Lē'vī.

32 And at the east side four thousand and five hundred: and three gates; and one gate of Jō'seph, one gate of Bĕn'ja-min, one gate of Dăn.

33 And at the south side four thousand and five hundred measures: and three gates; one gate of Sĭm'e-on, one gate of Ĭs'sa-char, one gate of Zĕb'u-lun.

34 At the west side four thousand and five hundred, with their three gates; one gate of Găd, one gate of Āsh'ĕr, one gate of Năph'ta-lī.

35 It was round about eighteen thousand measures: *and the name of the city from that day shall be,* [j]*The Lord is there.*

7. Together with Judah this tribe has ever been loyal to the house of David.

8. In Dt. 33. Simeon is omitted in the blessings of Moses, perhaps because a Simeonite prince led the Israelites in their idolatrous whoredom with Midian. (Num. 25:14)—"Now the name of the Israelite that was slain, even what was slain with the Midianitish woman, was Zimri, the son of Salu, a prince of the chief house among the Simeonites."

9. The portion of this tribe had been on the plain of Esdraelon. Their never meddling with other nations, or engaging in wars except in self-defense, caused them to be compared to a "Strong ass couching down between two burdens." (Gen. 49:14.)

22:29.) Notwithstanding no devoted thing that a man shall devote unto the Lord of all that he hath, both of man and beast, and of the field of his possession, shall be sold or redeemed: every devoted thing is most holy unto the Lord (28). He shall not search whether it be good or bad, neither shall he change it: and if he change it at all, then both it and the change thereof shall be holy; it shall not be redeemed. (Lev. 27:28, 33.)

c. And ye shall appoint the possession of the city five thousand broad, and five and twenty thousand long, over against the oblation of the holy portion: it shall be for the whole house of Israel. (Ez. 45:6.)

d. And the officers shall speak unto the people, saying, What man is there that hath built a new house, and hath not dedicated it? let him go and return to his house, lest he die in the battle, and another man dedicate it. (Dt. 20:5.)

e. How goodly are thy tents, O Jacob! and thy tabernacles, O Israel! (Num. 24:5.) Look upon Zion, the city of our solemnities; thine eyes shall see Jerusalem a quiet habitation, a tabernacle that shall not be taken down; not one of the stakes thereof shall ever be removed, neither shall any of the cords thereof be broken. (Is. 33:20.)

f. And the whole congregation of the children of Israel assembled together at Shiloh, and set up the tabernacle of the congregation there. And the land was subdued before them. (Josh. 18:1.) And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. (Is. 2:2.) And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts (7). The glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Lord of hosts: and in this place will I give peace, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7, 9.) Come unto me, all ye that labor and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest. (Mat. 11:28.) But blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear. For verily I say unto you, That many prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them: and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. (Mat. 13:16, 17.) And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (Jno. 12:32.) Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks. (Rev. 2:1.) And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3.)

g. Then there came some that told Jehoshaphat, saying, There cometh a great multitude against thee from beyond the sea on this side Syria; and, behold, they be in Hazazontamar, which is Engedi. (II Chr. 20:2.)

h. Then came the children of Israel, even the whole congregation, into the desert of Zin in the first month: and the people abode in Kadesh; and Miriam died there, and was buried there (1). This is the water of Meribah; because the children of Israel strove with the Lord, and he was sanctified in them. (Num. 20:1, 13.) They angered him also at the waters of strife, so that it went ill with Moses for their sakes. (Ps. 106:32.)

i. Violence shall no more be heard in thy land, wasting nor destruction within thy borders: but thou shalt call thy walls Salvation, and thy gates Praise. (Is. 60:18.) And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Israel. (Rev. 21:12.)

j. Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lord, and called it Jehovah-shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites. (Jud. 6:24.)

THE

BOOK OF DANIEL

NOTE.—The Book of Daniel receives its name from him who is not only the most important personage in it, but also was until late years regarded as the author, at least in the main. However, many recent Christian scholars have come to the conclusion that the book belongs more particularly to the age of Antiochus Epiphanes (B. C. 175-163), although a majority of scholars still hold to the view that Daniel was the author. The book falls into two divisions. Chs. 1-6 give the history of Daniel; chs. 7-12, visions and revelations to Daniel. The book is not to be regarded either as a history or as a biography, but rather as a vision from heaven, in which the mysteries of the past, present and future had the veil lifted from over them in symbolic pictures and thus revealed through the prophet to the world "God's view of things." The world, people, powers and principalities were seen by the prophet and recorded as "they appear before the throne of God." The purpose of the book is to show the extraordinary and wonderful means which Jehovah made use of in a period of the deepest misery, when the theocracy seemed dissolved and rapidly approaching its utter destruction, to afford assistance to his people, showing that he had not entirely forsaken them, that his presence still continued with them, even without the temple and beyond the land of promise.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jehoiakim's captivity.* 3 *Ashpenaz taketh Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and Azariah.* 8 *They refusing the king's portion do prosper with pulse and water.* 17 *Their excellency in wisdom.*

1 In the third [1]year of the reign of Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah came Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar king of Băb'ў-lon unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and besieged it.

2 And the Lord gave Je-hoi'a-kim king of Jū'dah into his hand, with part of the vessels [a]of the house of God: which he carried into the land of Shī'när to the house of his god; and he brought the vessels into the treasure house of his god.

3 ¶ And the king spake unto Ăsh'pe-naz the master of his [2]eunuchs, that he should bring certain of the children of Is'ra-el, and of the king's seed, and of the princes;

4 Children in whom was [b]no blemish, but well favoured, and skilful in all wisdom, and cunning in knowledge, and understanding science, and such as had ability in them to stand in the king's palace, and whom they might teach the learning and the tongue of the Chăl-dē'ans.

5 And the king appointed them a daily provision of the [3]king's meat, and of the wine which he drank: so nourishing them three years, that at the end thereof they might stand before the king.

6 Now among these were of the children of [4]Jū'dah, Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah.

7 Unto whom the prince of the eunuchs gave names: for [c]he gave unto Dăn'iel the name of Bĕl-te-shăz'zar; and to Hăn-a-nī'ah, of Shā'drach; and to Mīsh'a-el, of Mē'shach; and to Āz-a-rī'ah, of A-bĕd'-nē-gō.

8 ¶ But Dăn'iel purposed in his heart that he would not [5]defile himself [d]with the portion of the king's meat, nor with the wine which he drank: therefore he requested of the prince of the eunuchs that he might not defile himself.

9 Now [e]God had brought Dăn'iel into favour and tender love with the prince of the eunuchs.

10 And the prince of the eunuchs said unto Dăn'iel, I fear my lord the king, who hath appointed your meat and your drink: for why should he see your faces worse liking than the children which are of your sort? then shall ye make me endanger my head to the king.

11 Then said Dăn'iel to Mĕl'zar, whom the prince of the eunuchs had set over Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah,

12 Prove thy servants, I beseech thee, ten days; and let them give us pulse to eat, and water to drink.

13 Then let our countenances be looked upon before thee, and the countenance of the children that eat of the portion of the king's meat: and as thou seest, deal with thy servants.

14 So he consented to them in this matter, and proved them ten days.

15 And at the end of ten days their countenances appeared fairer and fatter in flesh than all the children which did eat the portion of the king's meat.

16 Thus Mĕl'zar took away the portion of their meat, and the wine that they should drink; and gave them pulse.

17 ¶ As for these four children, [f]God [6]gave them [g]knowledge and skill in all learning and wisdom: and [7]Dăn'iel had understanding in all visions and dreams.

18 Now at the end of the days that the king had said he should bring them in, then the prince of the eunuchs brought them in before Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar.

19 And the king communed with them; and among them all was found none like Dăn'iel, Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mīsh'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah: therefore stood they before the king.

20 And in all matters of wisdom and understanding, that the king enquired of them, he found them ten times better than all the magicians and astrologers that were in all his realm.

21 And [h]Dăn'iel continued even unto the first year of king [i]Çў'rus.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Nebuchadnezzar, forgetting his dream, requireth it of the Chaldeans.* 10 *They acknowledging their inability are judged to die.* 14 *Daniel findeth the dream.* 24 *He staying the decree is brought to the king.* 36 *The interpretation.* 46 *Daniel's advancement.*

1 And in the second year of the reign of Nĕb-

Ch. 1. B. C. 607-606.

1. Of the reign of Jehoiakim, Jeremiah takes notice of the fraction of the first year, hence gives the same date as the fourth year. Daniel does not count the fraction of the first year. (Jer. 25:1)—"The word that came to Jeremiah concerning all the people of Judah in the fourth year of Jehoiakim was the first year of Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon."

2. That is, courtiers.

3. Dainties.

4. The noblest tribe, the one to which the "king's seed" belonged.

5. Because to do so would have given sanction to idolatry, but Daniel, like Moses, "chose rather to suffer affliction with the people of God than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season."

6. Thus God had made one of the despised covenant people eclipse the Chaldean sages in the very science in which they most prided themselves.

7. Hero and traditional author of the Book of Daniel; a man of high physical and intellectual endowments, taken by Nebuchadnezzar in the third year of Jehoiakim into Babylonian exile. Together with three companions he was assigned to be educated at the king's court. They all refused to defile themselves by eating of the royal food, by which eating they would seem to be honoring the idolatrous spirit. They were rewarded for their fidelity by being given fairer appearances than any of the other youths, also superior understanding and wisdom to all the wise men of the realm. After all the wise men had failed to interpret the king's dream, Daniel was called for and furnished the interpretation thereof and was made ruler over all Babylon. After the death of Nebuchadnezzar, he was again forced into the background until the handwriting on the wall, during Belshazzar's feast. Again the wise men of the realm failed, and Daniel was called to give the interpretation. A conspiracy was raised against him and he was thrown into the den of lions, but Jehovah was with him and the animals harmed him not. His accusers were then thrown into the den and were fiercely devoured by the animals, thus causing the nations to fear and tremble at the name of Daniel's God.

Ref. Daniel. Chapter 1.

a. Belshazzar, whilst he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his father Nebuchadnezzar had taken out of the temple which was in Jerusalem; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might drink therein. (Dan. 5:2.) Nebuchadnezzar also carried of the vessels of the house of the Lord to Babylon, and put them in his temple at Babylon. (II Chr. 36:7.) For thus said the Lord of hosts concerning the pillars, and concerning the sea, and concerning the bases, and concerning the residue of the vessels that remain in this city, Which Nebuchadnezzar king of Babylon took not, when he carried away captive Jeconiah the son of Jehoiakim king of Judah, from Jerusalem to Babylon, and all the nobles of Judah and Jerusalem. (Jer. 27:19, 20.)

b. And if a man cause a blemish in his neighbor; as he hath done, so shall it be done to him. (Lev. 24:19.)

c. Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and showing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Daniel, whom the king named Belteshazzar: now let Daniel be called, and he will show the interpretation. (Dan. 5:12.)

d. And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them. (Ez. 4:13.) Abstain from all appearance of evil. (I Thess. 5:22.)

e. But the Lord was with Joseph, and showed him mercy, and gave him favor in the sight of the keeper of the prison. (Gen. 39:21.) And forgive thy people that have sinned against thee, and all their transgressions wherein they have transgressed against thee, and give them compassion before them who carried them captive, that they may have compassion on them. (I Ks. 8:50.) When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.)

f. Behold, I have done according to thy words: lo, I have given thee a wise and an understanding heart; so that there was none like thee before thee, neither after thee shall any arise like unto thee. (I Ks. 3:12.) This also cometh forth from the Lord of hosts, which is wonderful in counsel, and excellent in working. (Is. 28:29.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

g. And Moses was learned in all the wisdom of the Egyptians, and was mighty in words and in deeds. (Acts 7:22.)

h. So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian. (Dan. 6:28.)

i. Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut (1). For Jacob my servant's sake, and Israel mine elect, I have even called thee by thy name: I have surnamed thee, though thou hast not known me (4). That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me: I am the Lord, and there is none else (6). I have raised him up in righteousness, and I will direct all his ways: he shall build my city, and he shall let go my captives, not for price nor reward, saith the Lord of hosts. (Is. 45:1, 4, 6, 13.)

u-chăd-nĕz'zar Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar dreamed dreams, wherewith his [a]spirit was troubled, and [b]his sleep brake from him.

2 Then [c]the king commanded to call the magicians, and the astrologers, and the sorcerers, and the Chăl-dē'anș, for to shew the king his dreams. So they came and stood before the king.

3 And the king said unto them, I have dreamed a dream, and my spirit was troubled to know the dream.

4 [1]Then spake the Chăl-dē'anș to the king in Sўr'ĭ-ack, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation.

5 The king answered and said to the Chăl-dē'anș, The thing is gone from me: if ye will not make known unto me the dream, with the interpretation thereof, ye shall be [d]cut in pieces, and your houses shall be made a dunghill.

6 But if ye shew the dream, and the interpretation thereof, ye shall receive of me gifts and [e]rewards and great honour: therefore shew me the dream, and the interpertation thereof.

7 They answered again and said, Let the king tell his servants the dream, and we will shew the interpretation of it.

8 The king answered and said, I know of certainty that ye would gain the time, because ye see the thing is gone from me.

9 But if ye will not make known unto me the dream, [f]there is but one decree for you: for ye have prepared lying and corrupt words to speak before me, till the time be changed: therefore tell me the dream, and I shall know that ye can shew me the interpretation thereof.

10 ¶ The Chăl-dē'anș [2]answered before the king, and said, There is not a man upon the earth that can shew the king's matter: therefore there is no king, lord, nor ruler, that asked such things at any magician, or astrologer, or Chăl-dē'an.

11 And it is a rare thing that the king requireth, and there is none other that can shew it before the king, [g]except the gods, whose dwelling is not with flesh.

12 For this cause the [h]king was angry and very furious, and commanded to destroy all the wise men of Băb'ў-lon.

13 And the decree went forth that the wise men should be slain; and they sought Dăn'iel and his fellows to be slain.

14 ¶ Then Dăn'iel answered with counsel and wisdom to Ā'rĭ-ŏch the [i]captain of the king's guard, which was gone forth to slay the wise men of Băb'ў-lon.

15 He answered and said to Ā'rĭ-ŏch the king's captain, Why is the decree so hasty from the king? Then Ā'rĭ-ŏch made the thing known to Dăn'iel.

16 Then Dăn'iel went in, and desired of the king that he would give him time, and that he would shew the king the interpretation.

17 Then Dăn'iel went to his house, and made the thing known to Hăn-a-nī'ah, Mĭsh'a-el, and Āz-a-rī'ah, his companions:

18 That they would desire mercies of the God of heaven concerning this secret; that Dăn'iel and his fellows should not perish with the rest of the wise men of Băb'ў-lon.

19 ¶ Then was the secret revealed unto Dăn'iel [j]in a night vision. Then Dăn'iel blessed the God of heaven.

20 Dăn'iel answered and said, Blessed be the name of God for ever and ever: for wisdom and might are his:

21 And he changeth [k]the times and the seasons: he removeth kings, and setteth up kings: [l]he giveth wisdom unto the wise, and knowledge to them that know understanding:

22 He [m]revealeth the deep and secret things: he knoweth what is in the darkness, and [n]the light dwelleth with him.

23 I thank thee, and praise thee, O thou God of my fathers, who hast given me wisdom and might, and hast made known unto me now what we desired of thee: for thou hast now made known unto us the king's matter.

24 ¶ Therefore Dăn'iel went in unto Ā'rĭ-ŏch, whom the king had ordained to destroy the wise men of Băb'ў-lon: he went and said thus unto him; Destroy not the wise men of Băb'ў-lon: bring me in before the king, and I will shew unto the king the interpretation.

25 Then Ā'rĭ-ŏch brought in Dăn'iel before the king in haste, and said thus unto him, I have found a [3]man of the captives of Jū'dah, that will make known unto the king the interpretation.

26 The king answered and said to Dăn'iel, whose name was Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof?

27 [4]Dăn'iel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, shew unto the king;

28 [o]But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these;

29 As for thee, O king, thy thoughts came into thy mind upon thy bed, what should come

Ch. 2. B. C. 603.

1. With this verse the Chaldee portion of Daniel begins and extends to close of ch. 7. It treats of the character of the Gentile power. The remaining portion of the book was in Hebrew and treated largely of the Jews.

2. Heretofore the magicians had been dealing with questions which were of such a nature that they could easily mislead the interested parties, but in this instance when the king demanded that they tell him the dream as well as the interpretation, they were for the first time, perhaps, face to face with a proposition which would prove them to be as the king suggested, true or false diviners.

3. Like many another, Arioch would leave the impression that he found the man.

4. In vs. 27-35 Daniel tells the king the dream, which was the thing that the magician said no man could do. (V. 10.)

Chapter 2.

a. And it came to pass in the morning, that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dreams; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh. (Gen. 41:8.) For God speaketh once, yet twice, yet man perceiveth it not. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction, That he may withdraw man from his purpose, and hide pride from man. (Job. 33:14-17.)

b. On that night could not the king sleep; and he commanded to bring the book of records of the Chronicles; and they were read before the king. (Esth. 6:1.)

c. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. (Ex. 7:11.) Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. Behold, they shall be as stubble; the fire shall burn them; they shall not deliver themselves from the power of the flame: there shall not be a coal to warm at, nor fire to sit before it. (Is. 47:13, 14.)

d. Also I have made a decree, that whosoever shall alter this word, let timber be pulled down from his house, and, being set up, let him be hanged thereon; and let his house be made a dunghill for this. (Ezra 6:11.)

e. Then Daniel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation. (Dan. 5:17.)

f. All the king's servants, and the people of the king's provinces, do know, that whosoever, whether man or woman, shall come unto the king into the inner court, who is not called, there is one law of his to put him to death, except such to whom the king shall hold out the golden sceptre, that he may live; but I have not been called to come in unto the king these thirty days. (Esth. 4:11.)

g. There is a man in thy kingdom in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father, light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nebuchadnezzar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chaldeans, and soothsayers. (Dan. 5:11.) But Jesus beheld them, and said unto them, With men this is impossible; but with God all things are possible. (Mat. 19:26.)

h. Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? (Ps. 94:20.) As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is a wicked ruler over the poor people. (Prov. 28:15.)

i. And the Midianites sold him into Egypt unto Potiphar, an officer of Pharaoh's, and captain of the guard. (Gen. 37:36.)

j. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction. (Job 33:15, 16.)

k. For promotion cometh neither from the east, nor from the west, nor from the south. But God is the judge: he putteth down one, and setteth up another. (Ps. 75:6, 7.)

l. If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

m. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

n. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

o. And Joseph answered Pharaoh, saying, It is not in me: God shall give Pharaoh an answer of peace. (Gen. 41:16.) For, lo, he that formeth

to pass hereafter: and he that revealeth secrets maketh known to thee what shall come to pass.

30 But as for me, this secret is not revealed to me for any wisdom that I have more than any living, but for their sakes that shall make known the interpretation to the king, and that thou mightest know the thoughts of thy heart.

31 ¶ Thou, O king, [5]sawest, and behold a great image. This great image, whose brightness was excellent, stood before thee; and the form thereof was terrible.

32 This image's [6]head was of fine gold, his breast and his arms of silver, his belly and his thighs of brass,

33 His [7]legs of iron, his feet part of iron and part of clay.

34 *Thou sawest till that a* [8]*stone was cut out* [p]*without* [9]*hands, which smote the image upon his feet that were of iron and clay, and brake them to pieces.*

35 *Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshingfloors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image* [q]*became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth.*

36 ¶ This is the dream; and we will tell the interpretation thereof before the king.

37 Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory.

38 And wheresoever the children of men dwell, the beasts of the field and the fowls of the heaven hath he given into thine hand, and hath made thee ruler over them all. Thou art this head of gold.

39 And after thee shall arise another kingdom inferior to thee, and another third kingdom of brass, which shall bear rule over all the earth.

40 And the fourth kingdom shall be strong as iron: forasmuch as iron breaketh in pieces and subdueth all things: and as iron that breaketh all these, shall it break in pieces and bruise.

41 And whereas thou sawest [10]the feet and toes, part of potters' clay, and part of iron, the kingdom shall be divided; but there shall be in it of the strength of the iron, forasmuch as thou sawest the iron mixed with miry clay.

42 And as the toes of the feet were part of iron, and part of clay, so the kingdom shall be partly strong, and partly broken.

43 And whereas thou sawest iron mixed with miry clay, they shall mingle themselves with the seed of men: but they shall not cleave one to another, even as iron is not mixed with clay.

44 *And in the* [11]*days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which* [r]*shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but* [s]*it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever.*

45 *Forasmuch as thou sawest that the stone was cut out of the mountain without hands, and that it brake in pieces the iron, the brass, the clay, the silver, and the gold; the great God hath made known to the king what shall come to pass hereafter: and the dream is certain, and the interpretation thereof sure.*

46 ¶ Then the [t]king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar fell upon his face, and worshipped Dăn'iel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odours unto him.

47 The king answered unto Dăn'iel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret.

48 Then the king made Dăn'iel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Băb'ў-lon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Băb'ў-lon.

49 Then Dăn'iel requested of the king, and he [u]set Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, over the affairs of the province of Băb'ў-lon: but Dăn'iel sat in the gate of the king.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Nebuchadnezzar dedicateth a golden image in Dura.* 8 *Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego are accused for not worshipping the image.* 19 *God delivereth them out of the furnace.*

1 [1]Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king made an image [2]of gold, whose height was threescore cubits, and the breadth thereof six cubits: he set it up in the plain of Dụ'rȧ, in the province of Băb'ў-lon.

2 Then Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king sent to gather together the princes, the governors, and the captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, to come to the dedication of the image which Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king had set up.

3 Then the princes, the governors, and captains, the judges, the treasurers, the counsellors, the sheriffs, and all the rulers of the provinces, were gathered together unto the dedication of the image that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king had set up; and they stood before the image that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar had set up.

4 Then an herald cried aloud, To you [q]it is commanded, O people, nations, and [3]languages,

5 That at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, dulci-

---

5. The great world-power as a colossal human form: Babylon, the head of gold; Medo-Persia, breast and arms of silver; Graeco-Macedonia, belly and thighs of brass; Rome, legs and feet of iron and clay. It will be observed that only those kingdoms are mentioned which were sustaining some relation to the kingdom of God.

6. The head being of gold, and the baser metals coming into use in the different members respectively to the feet, indicate the growing degeneracy.

7. Sig. the two Roman consuls.

8. The Messiah and his kingdom. (Is. 28:16)—"Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste."

9. In contrast with "made with hands of man," the God of heaven shall set up a kingdom. (V. 44.)

10. That is, brittle, the nations were broken into pieces.

11. That is, the last of the four.

Ch. 3. B. C. 580.

1 In this ch. is recorded the account of the great idol made by Nebuchadnezzar, also deliverance of Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego from the fiery furnace.

2. Though Nebuchadnezzar made a confession of God, still he continued to worship idols.

3. Recent explorations prove Babylon to have been a nation of many languages; in fact, its population was as thoroughly mixed as that of New York at the present day (1904).

---

the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, The Lord, The God of hosts, is his name. (Amos 4:13.)

p. Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Zerubbabel, saying, Not by might, nor by power, but by my Spirit, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 4:6.) And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.) For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (II Cor. 5:1.)

q. And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. (Is. 2:2.)

r. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) Yet have I set my king upon my holy hill of Zion (6). Kiss the Son, lest he be angry, and ye perish from the way, when his wrath is kindled but a little. Blessed are all they that put their trust in him. (Ps. 2:6, 12.) How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation (3). And at the end of the days I Nebuchadnezzar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the Most High, and I praised and honored him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation. (Dan. 4:3, 34.) I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel; for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. (Dan. 6:26.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Luke 1:32.)

s. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.) The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (I Cor. 15:24.)

t. And as Peter was coming in, Cornelius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him. (Acts 10:25.) Then the priest of Jupiter, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands unto the gates, and would have done sacrifice with the people. Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein. (Acts 14:13-15.) And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things. Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God. (Rev. 22, 8, 9.)

u. When righteous men do rejoice, there is great glory: but when the wicked rise, a man is hidden. (Prov. 28:12.)

Chapter 3.

a. Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? (Ps. 94:20.)

mer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the golden image that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king hath set up:

6 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth shall the same hour be cast into the midst of [b]a [4]burning fiery furnace.

7 Therefore at that time, when all the people heard the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and all kinds of musick, all the people, the nations, and the languages, fell down and worshipped the golden image that Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king had set up.

8 ¶ Wherefore at that time certain Chăl-dē'ans came near, and [c]accused the Jews.

9 They spake and said to the king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar, O king, live for ever.

10 Thou, O king, hast made a decree, that every man that shall hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, shall fall down and worship the golden image:

11 And whoso falleth not down and worshippeth, that he should be cast into the midst of a burning fiery furnace.

12 There are certain [5]Jews whom thou hast set over the affairs of the province of Băb'y-lon, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō; these men, O king, have not regarded thee: they serve not thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

13 ¶ Then Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar in his rage and fury commanded to bring Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō. Then [d]they brought these men before the king.

14 Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar spake and said unto them, Is it true, O Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, do not ye serve my gods, nor worship the golden image which I have set up?

15 Now if ye be ready that at what time ye hear the sound of the cornet, flute, harp, sackbut, psaltery, and dulcimer, and all kinds of musick, ye fall down and worship the image which I have made; well: but if ye worship not, ye shall be cast the same hour into the midst of a burning fiery furnace; and who is that God that shall deliver you out of my hands?

16 Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, answered and said to the king, O Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar, we [e]are not careful to answer thee in this matter.

17 If it be so, our God whom we serve is able to deliver us from the burning fiery furnace, and he [f]will deliver us out of thine hand, O king.

18 But if not, [g]be it known unto thee, O king, that we will not serve thy gods, nor worship the golden image which thou hast set up.

4. An order aimed at the Jews by those who were jealous of their high position in the king's court.

5. The charge is here made that those certain Jews to whom the king had granted such favors had frequently disobeyed his edicts.

6. It was an ancient eastern custom to say of a man who was angry with another, "His face is black against him."

7. The rod they had hoped to bring down in the wrath upon the hated covenant people fell in retribution upon themselves.

19 ¶ Then was Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar full of fury, and the form [6]of his visage was changed against Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō: therefore he spake, and commanded that they should heat the furnace one seven times more than it was wont to be heated.

20 And he commanded the most mighty men that were in his army to bind Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, and to cast them into the burning fiery furnace.

21 Then these men were bound in their coats, their hosen, and their hats, and their other garments, and were cast into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

22 Therefore because the king's commandment was urgent, and the furnace exceeding hot, the flame of the fire slew those men that took up Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-go.

23 And these three men, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, fell down [h]bound into the midst of the burning fiery furnace.

24 Then Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king was astonied, and rose up in haste, and spake, and said unto his counsellors, Did not we cast three men bound into the midst of the fire? They answered and said unto the king, True, O king.

25 He answered and said, Lo, I see four men loose, [i]walking in the midst of the fire, and they have no hurt; and the form of the fourth is like the Son of God.

26 ¶ Then Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar came near to the mouth of the burning fiery furnace, and spake, and said, Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, ye servants of the most high God, come forth, and come hither. Then Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, came forth of the midst of the fire.

27 And the princes, governors, and captains, and the king's counsellors, being gathered together, saw these men, [j]upon whose bodies the fire had no power, nor was an hair of their head singed, neither were their coats changed, nor the smell of fire had passed on them.

28 Then Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar spake, and said, Blessed be the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, who hath sent his angel, and delivered his servants that [k]trusted in him, and have changed the king's word, and yielded their bodies, that they might not serve nor worship any god, except their own God.

29 Therefore I make a [7]decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill: because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort.

30 Then the king promoted Shā'drach, Mē'shach, and A-bĕd'-nĕ-gō, in the province of Băb'y-lon.

b. And of them shall be taken up a curse by all the captivity of Judah which are in Babylon, saying, The Lord make thee like Zedekiah, and like Ahab, whom the king of Babylon roasted in the fire. (Jer. 29:22.) And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed. (Rev. 13:15.)

c. And he thought scorn to lay hands on Mordecai alone; for they had shown him the people of Mordecai: wherefore Haman sought to destroy all the Jews that were throughout the whole kingdom of Ahasuerus, even the people of Mordecai. (Esth. 3:6.)

d. But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. (Mk. 13:9.)

e. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.) But none of these things moved me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. (Acts 20:24.)

f. David said moreover, The Lord that delivered me out of the paw of the lion, and out of the paw of the bear, he will deliver me out of the hand of this Philistine. And Saul said unto David, Go, and the Lord be with thee. (I Sam. 17:37.) Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. (II Cor. 1:10.)

g. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.) Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season. (Heb. 11:25.) And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye; and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled; But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:13-15.)

h. Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy. (Ps. 33:18.) I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. Surely he shall deliver thee from the snare of the fowler, and from the noisome pestilence. He shall cover thee with his feathers, and under his wings shalt thou trust: his truth shall be thy shield and buckler (2-4). A thousand shall fall at thy side, and ten thousand at thy right hand; but it shall not come nigh thee. Only with thine eyes shalt thou behold and see the reward of the wicked. Because thou hast made the Lord which is my refuge, even the Most High, thy habitation. (Ps. 91:2-4, 7-9.) And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of Gedeon, and of Barak, and of Samson, and of Jephthae; of David also, and Samuel, and of the prophets. (Heb. 11:32.)

i. A bruised reed shall he not break, and the smoking flax shall he not quench: he shall bring forth judgment unto truth. (Is 42:3.) See Is. 43:2.

j. They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mk. 16:18.) Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens. (Heb. 11:34.)

k. O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.) Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:7.)

CHAPTER 4.

1 Nebuchadnezzar confesseth God's kingdom, 4 maketh relation of his dreams. 8 Daniel heareth the dream. 19 He interpreteth it.

1 [1]Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar the king, unto all [2]people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

2 I thought it good to shew the signs and wonders [b]that the high God hath wrought toward me.

3 How [c]great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is [d]an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation.

4 ¶ I Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar was at rest in mine house, and flourishing in my palace:

5 I saw a dream which made me afraid, [e]and the thoughts upon my bed and the visions of my head [f]troubled me.

6 Therefore made I a decree to bring in all the wise men of Băb'ў-lon before me, that they might make known unto me the interpretation of the dream.

7 Then [g]came in the magicians, the astrologers, the Chăl-dē'anş, and the soothsayers: and I told the dream before them; but they did not make known unto me the interpretation thereof.

8 ¶ But at the last [2]Dăn'iel came in before me, whose name was Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, according to the name of my god, and in whom is the [h]spirit of the holy gods: and before him I told the dream, saying,

9 O Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, master of the magicians, because I know that the spirit of the holy gods is in thee, and no secret troubleth thee, tell me the visions of my dream that I have seen, and the interpretation thereof.

10 Thus were the visions of mine head in my bed; I saw, and behold a tree in the midst of the earth, and the height thereof was great.

11 The tree grew, and was strong, and the height thereof reached unto heaven, and the sight thereof to the end of all the earth:

12 The leaves thereof were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all: [i]the beasts of the field [3]had shadow under it, and the fowls of the heaven dwelt in the boughs thereof, and all flesh was fed of it.

13 I saw in the visions of my head upon my bed, and, behold, a watcher and an holy [4]one [j]came down from heaven;

14 He cried aloud, and said thus, [k]Hew down the tree, and cut off his branches, shake off his leaves, and scatter his fruit: let the [l]beasts get away from under it, and the fowls from his branches:

15 Nevertheless leave the stump of his roots in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts in the grass of the earth:

16 Let his heart be changed from man's, and let a beast's heart be given unto him; and let seven times pass over him.

17 This matter is by the decree of the watchers, and the [5]demand by the word of the holy ones: to the intent that the living may know [m]that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will, and setteth up over it the basest of men.

18 This dream I king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar have seen. Now thou, O Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, declare the interpretation thereof, forasmuch as all the wise men of my kingdom are not able to make known unto me the interpretation: but thou art able; for the spirit of the holy gods is in thee.

19 ¶ Then Dăn'iel, whose name was Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, was astonied for one hour, and his thoughts troubled him. The king spake, and said, Bĕl-te-shăz'zar, let not the dream, or the interpretation thereof, trouble thee. Bĕl-te-shăz'zar answered and said, My lord, the dream be to them that hate thee, and the interpretation thereof to thine enemies.

20 The tree that thou sawest, which grew, and was strong, whose height reached unto the heaven, and the sight thereof to all the earth;

21 Whose leaves were fair, and the fruit thereof much, and in it was meat for all; under which the beasts of the field dwelt, and upon whose branches the fowls of the heaven had their habitation:

22 It is thou, O king, that art grown and become strong: for thy greatness is grown, and reacheth unto heaven, [n]and thy dominion to the end of the earth.

23 And whereas the king saw a watcher and an holy one coming down from heaven, and saying, Hew the tree down, and destroy it; yet leave the stump of the roots thereof in the earth, even with a band of iron and brass, in the tender grass of the field; and let it be wet with the dew of heaven, and let his portion be with the beasts of the field, till seven times pass over him;

24 This is the interpretation, O king, and this is the decree of the most High, which is come upon my lord the king:

25 That they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field, and they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and they shall wet thee with the dew of heaven, and seven times shall pass over thee, [o]till thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to [p]whomsoever he will.

Ch. 4. B. C. 570-569.

1. In this ch. Nebuchadnezzar has a second dream relating to himself, which indicates the punishment which shall be sent upon him for his haughtiness.

2. It would seem that Jehovah had so ordered that Daniel should not be called until all earthly means had failed and the king would be compelled to seek Jehovah.

3. Lay in the shadow.

4. An angel called "the watcher" because ever on the watch to execute Jehovah's will.

5. That is, determination. Because every mortal shall be humbled who tries to obscure the glory of God.

Chapter 4.

a. See Dan. 3:4.

b. See ch. 3:26.

c. See ch. 6:27.

d. See ch. 2:44.

e. But there is a God in heaven that revealeth secrets, and maketh known to the king Nebuchadnezzar what shall be in the latter days. Thy dream, and the visions of thy head upon thy bed, are these. (Dan. 2:28.)

f. And in the second year of the reign of Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadnezzar dreamed dreams, wherewith his spirit was troubled, and his sleep brake from him. (Dan. 2:1.)

g. And it came to pass in the morning, that his spirit was troubled; and he sent and called for all the magicians of Egypt, and all the wise men thereof: and Pharaoh told them his dream; but there was none that could interpret them unto Pharaoh. (Gen. 41:8.) And when they shall say unto you, Seek unto them that have familiar spirits, and unto wizards that peep and that mutter: should not a people seek unto their God? for the living to the dead? (Is. 8:19.)

h. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.)

i. All the fowls of heaven made their nests in his boughs, and under his branches did all the beasts of the field bring forth their young, and under his shadow dwelt all great nations. (Ez. 31:6.)

j. And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them. (Dt. 33:2.) Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 18:10.)

k. Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in the city, and the Lord hath not done it? (Amos 3:6.) And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. (Mat. 3:10.)

l. And strangers, the terrible of the nations, have cut him off, and have left him upon the mountains and in all the valleys his branches are fallen, and his boughs are broken by all the rivers of the land; and all the people of the earth are gone down from his shadow, and have left him. (Ez. 31:12.)

m. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

n. And now have I given all these lands into the hand of Nebuchadnezzar the king of Babylon, my servant; and the beasts of the field have I given him also to serve him. And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come; and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. (Jer. 27:6, 7.)

o. The Lord is known by the judgment which he executeth: the wicked is snared in the work of his own hands. Higgaion. Selah. (Ps. 9:16.) And all men shall fear, and shall declare the work of God; for they shall wisely consider of his doing. (Ps. 64:9.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

p. I have made the earth, the man and the beast that are upon the ground, by my great power and by my outstretched arm, and have given it unto whom it seemed meet unto me. (Jer. 27:5.)

26 And whereas they commanded to leave the stump of the tree roots; thy kingdom shall be sure unto thee, after that thou shalt have known that the heavens do rule.

27 Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by shewing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity.

28 ¶ All this came upon the king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar.

29 At the end of [c]twelve months he walked in the palace of the kingdom of Băb'ў-lon.

30 The king spake, and said, Is not this great Băb'ў-lon, that I have built for the house of the kingdom by the might of my power, and for the honour of my majesty?

31 While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee.

32 And they shall drive thee from men, and thy dwelling shall be with the beasts of the field: they shall make thee to eat grass as oxen, and seven times shall pass over thee, until thou know that the most High ruleth in the kingdom of men, and giveth it to whomsoever he will.

33 The same hour was the thing fulfilled upon Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar: and he was driven from men, and did eat grass as oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven, till his hairs were grown like eagles' feathers, and his nails like birds' claws.

34 And at the end of the days I Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar lifted up mine eyes unto heaven, and mine understanding returned unto me, and I blessed the most High, and I praised and honoured him that liveth for ever, whose dominion is [q]an everlasting dominion, and his kingdom is from generation to generation:

35 And [r]all the inhabitants of the earth are reputed as nothing: and [s]he doeth according to his will in the army of heaven, and among the inhabitants of the earth: and [t]none can stay his hand, or say unto him, [u]What doest thou?

36 [7]At the same time my reason returned unto me; and for the glory of my kingdom, mine honour and brightness returned unto me; and my counsellors and my lords sought unto me; and I was established in my kingdom, and excellent majesty was added [v]unto me.

37 Now I Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar praise and extol and honour the King of heaven, [w]all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride [x]he is able to abase.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Belshazzar's impious feast.* 5 *A handwriting, unknown to the magicians, troubleth the king.*

1 [1]Bĕl-shăz'zar the king made a great feast to a thousand of his lords, and drank wine before the thousand.

6. A respite granted to him that he might be without excuse, as the 120 years were granted before the flood. (Gen. 6:3)—"And the Lord said, My spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh, yet his days shall be 120 years."

7. G. V. Smith, of the East India Museum Co., says an inscription has been found containing a record of Nebuchadnezzar's insanity.

Ch. 5. B. C. 538.

1. In this ch. is given an account of Belshazzar's impious feast, also the handwriting on the wall and Daniel's interpretation thereof, declaring the doom of Babylon and its king.

2. An act of either reckless or purposeful profanity.

3. The hand was the organ of divine power. (Ezk. 8:3)—"And he put forth the form of a hand."

2 Bĕl-shăz'zar, whiles he tasted the wine, commanded to bring the golden and silver vessels which his [a]father Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar had taken out of the temple which was in Je-ru'sa-lĕm; that the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, might [b]drink therein.

3 Then they brought the golden vessels that were taken out of the [2]temple of the house of God which was at Je-ru'sa-lĕm; and the king, and his princes, his wives, and his concubines, drank in them.

4 They drank wine, and praised the gods of gold, and of silver, of brass, of iron, of wood, and of stone.

5 ¶ [c]In the same hour came forth [3]fingers of a man's hand, and wrote over against the candlestick upon the plaister of the wall of the king's palace: and the king saw the part of the hand that wrote.

6 Then the king's countenance was changed, and his [d]thoughts troubled him, so that the joints of his loins were loosed, and his knees [e]smote one against another.

7 The king cried aloud to bring in the [f]astrologers, the Chăl-dē'anş, and the soothsayers. And the king spake, and said to the wise men of Băb'ў-lon, Whosoever shall read this writing, and shew me the interpretation thereof, shall be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about his neck, and shall be the third ruler in the kingdom.

8 Then came in all the king's wise men: but [g]they could not read the writing, nor make known to the king the interpretation thereof.

9 Then was king Bĕl-shăz'zar greatly troubled, and his countenance was changed in him, and his lords were astonied.

10 ¶ Now the queen by reason of the words of the king and his lords came into the banquet house: and the queen spake and said, O king, live for ever: let not thy thoughts trouble thee, nor let thy countenance be changed:

11 There is a man in thy kingdom, in whom is the spirit of the holy gods; and in the days of thy father light and understanding and wisdom, like the wisdom of the gods, was found in him; whom the king Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar thy father, the king, I say, thy father, made master of the magicians, astrologers, Chăl-dē'anş, and soothsayers;

12 Forasmuch as an excellent spirit, and knowledge, and understanding, interpreting of dreams, and shewing of hard sentences, and dissolving of doubts, were found in the same Dăn'iel, whom the king named Bĕl-te-shăz'zar: now let Dăn'iel be called, and he will shew the interpretation.

13 Then was Dăn'iel brought in before the king. And the king spake and said unto Dăn'iel, Art thou that Dăn'iel, which art of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, whom the king my father brought out of Jew'rў?

14 I have even heard of thee, that the spirit of the gods is in thee, and that light and un-

---

q. The Lord is King, for ever and ever. (Ps. 10:16.) But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting king. (Jer. 10:10.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.)

r. Behold, thou hast made my days as an handbreadth, and mine age is as nothing before thee; verily every man at his best state is altogether vanity. Selah. (Ps. 39:5.) Behold, the nations are as a drop of a bucket, and are counted as the small dust of the balance: behold, he taketh up the isles as a very little thing. (Is. 40:15.)

s. Wherefore should the heathen say, Where is now their God? But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased. (Ps. 115:2, 3.)

t. When he giveth quietness, who then can make trouble? and when he hideth his face, who then can behold him? whether it be done against a nation, or against a man only. (Job 34:29.)

u. Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him, What doest thou? (Job 9:12.) Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus? (Rom. 9:20.)

v. By humility, and the fear of the Lord, are riches, honor, and life. (Prov. 22:4.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

w. For the word of the Lord is right; and all his works are done in truth. (Ps. 33:4.) And they sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.)

x. Now I know that the Lord is greater than all gods: for in the thing wherein they dealt proudly he was above them. (Ex. 18:11.)

Chapter 5.

a. And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come; and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. (Jer. 27:7.)

b. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging; and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prob. 20:1.)

c. While the word was in the king's mouth, there fell a voice from heaven, saying, O king Nebuchadnezzar, to thee it is spoken; The kingdom is departed from thee. (Dan. 4:31.)

d. Terrors shall make him afraid on every side, and shall drive him to his feet. (Job 18:11.)

e. She is empty, and void, and waste; and the heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness. (Nah. 2:10.)

f. Thou art wearied in the multitude of thy counsels. Let now the astrologers, the stargazers, the monthly prognosticators, stand up and save thee from these things that shall come upon thee. (Is. 47:13.)

g. Daniel answered in the presence of the king, and said, The secret

derstanding and excellent wisdom is found in thee.

15 And now the wise men, the astrologers, have been brought in before me, that they should read this writing, and make known unto me the interpretation thereof: but they could not shew the interpretation of the thing:

16 And I have heard of thee, that thou canst make interpretations, and dissolve doubts: now if thou canst read the writing, and make known to me the interpretation thereof, thou shalt be clothed with scarlet, and have a chain of gold about thy neck, and shalt be the third ruler in the kingdom.

17 ¶ Then Dăn'iel answered and said before the king, Let thy gifts be to thyself, and give thy rewards to another; yet I will read the writing unto the king, and make known to him the interpretation.

18 O thou king, [h]the most high God gave Nĕb-u-chăd-nĕz'zar thy father a kingdom, and majesty, and glory, and honour:

19 And for the majesty that he gave him, all [i]people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew; and whom he would he kept alive; and whom he would he set up; and whom he would he put down.

20 But when his heart was lifted up, and his mind hardened in pride, he was deposed from his kingly throne, and they took his glory from him:

21 And he was driven from the sons of men; and his heart was made like the beasts, and his dwelling was with the wild asses: they fed him with grass like oxen, and his body was wet with the dew of heaven; till he knew that the most high God ruled in the kingdom of men, and that he appointeth over it whomsoever he will.

22 And thou his son, O Bĕl-shăz'zar, [j]hast not humbled thine heart, though thou knewest all this;

23 But hast [k]lifted up thyself against the Lord of heaven; and they have brought the vessels of his house before thee, and thou, and thy lords, thy wives, and thy concubines, have drunk wine in them; and thou hast praised the gods of silver, and gold, of brass, iron, wood, and stone, which see not, [l]nor hear, nor know: and the God in whose hand thy breath is, and whose are all thy ways, hast thou not glorified:

4. Thus restoring Daniel to a similar rank he had held under Nebuchadnezzar.

5. This statement is corroborated by Xenophon.

Ch. 6. B. C. 537.

1. This ch. records the fate and experience of Daniel, the righteous man, while in the power of a world-kingdom. He is cast into the lions' den, but the protecting hand of Jehovah delivers him from the beasts.

2. The greatest testimony which could have been given Daniel was that his enemies could find no fault in him save that he walked according to the law of his God.

3. The princes and all in authority with him.

24 Then was the part of the hand sent from him; and this writing was written.

25 ¶ And this is the writing that was written, MĒ'NE, MĒ'NE, TĒ'KEL, U-PHĂR'SIN.

26 This is the interpretation of the thing: MĒ'NE; God hath numbered [m]thy kingdom, and finished it.

27 TĒ'KEL; [n]Thou art weighed in the balances, and art found wanting.

28 PĒ'RĒS; Thy kingdom is divided, and given to the [o]Mēdes and [p]Pēr'sians.

29 Then commanded Bĕl-shăz'zar, and they clothed [4]Dăn'iel with scarlet, and put a chain of gold about his neck, and made a proclamation concerning him, that he should be the third ruler in the kingdom.

30 ¶ In that [q]night was Bĕl-shăz'zar the king of the Chăl-dē'ans slain.

31 And Da-rī'us the Mē'dī-an took the kingdom, being about [5]threescore and two years old.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Daniel is made chief of the presidents.* 10 *He is cast into the lions' den.* 18 *He is saved.* 24 *His adversaries devoured.*

1 [1]It pleased Da-rī'us to set over the kingdom an hundred and twenty princes, which should be over the whole kingdom;

2 And over these three presidents; of whom [a]Dăn'iel was first: that the princes might give accounts unto them, and the king should have no damage.

3 Then this Dăn'iel was preferred above the presidents and princes, [b]because an excellent spirit was in him; and the king thought to set him over the whole realm.

4 ¶ Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Dăn'iel concerning the kingdom; but [c]they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him.

5 Then said these men, We shall not find any occasion against this Dăn'iel, except we find it against him concerning the law [2]of his God.

6 Then these presidents and princes assembled together to the king, and said thus unto him, King Da-rī'us, live for ever.

7 All the [3]presidents of the kingdom, the governors, and the princes, the counsellors, and the captains, have consulted together to establish a royal statute, and to make a firm decree,

---

which the king hath demanded cannot the wise men, the astrologers, the magicians, the soothsayers, show unto the king. (Dan. 2:27.)

h. Thou, O king, art a king of kings: for the God of heaven hath given thee a kingdom, power, and strength, and glory. (Dan. 2:37.)

i. Behold, I will send and take all the families of the north, saith the Lord, and Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon, my servant, and will bring them against this land, and against the inhabitants thereof, and against all these nations round about, and will utterly destroy them, and make them an astonishment, and an hissing, and perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:9.) And all nations shall serve him, and his son, and his son's son, until the very time of his land come: and then many nations and great kings shall serve themselves of him. (Jer. 27:7.)

j. And humbled not himself before the Lord, as Manasseh his father had humbled himself; but Amon trespassed more and more. (II Chr. 33:23.) And he did that which was evil in the sight of the Lord his God, and humbled not himself before Jeremiah the prophet, speaking from the mouth of the Lord. (II Chr. 36:12.) I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. (Ps. 119:46.)

k. Call together the archers against Babylon: all ye that bend the bow, camp against it round about; let none thereof escape: recompense her according to her work; according to all that she hath done, do unto her: for she hath been proud against the Lord, against the Holy One of Israel. (Jer. 50:29.)

l. They have mouths, but they speak not; eyes have they, but they see not; They have ears, but they hear not; noses have they, but they smell not; They have hands, but they handle not; feet have they, but they walk not; neither speak they through their throat. They that make them are like unto them; so is every one that trusteth in them. (Ps. 115:5, 8.)

m. And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:12.)

n. Let me be weighed in an even balance, that God may know mine integrity. (Job 31:6.) Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in a balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity. (Ps. 62:9.) All the ways of a man are clean in his own eyes: but the Lord weigheth the spirits. (Prov. 16:2.)

o. Behold, I will stir up the Medes against them, which shall not regard silver; and as for gold, they shall not delight in it. Their bows also shall dash the young men to pieces; and they shall have no pity on the fruit of the womb; their eyes shall not spare children. And Babylon, the glory of kingdoms, the beauty of the Chaldees' excellency, shall be as when God overthrew Sodom and Gomorrah. (Is. 13:17-19.) A grievous vision is declared unto me; the treacherous dealer dealeth treacherously, and the spoiler spoileth. Go up, O Elam: besiege, O Media: all the sighing thereof have I made to cease. (Is. 21:2.) Make bright the arrows; gather the shields: the Lord hath raised up the spirit of the kings of the Medes: for his device is against Babylon, to destroy it; because it is the vengeance of the Lord, the vengeance of his temple. Set up the standard upon the walls of Babylon, make the watch strong, set up the watchmen, prepare the ambushes: for the Lord hath both devised and done that which he spake against the inhabitants of Babylon (11, 12). Prepare against her the nations with the kings of the Medes, the captains thereof, and all the rulers thereof, and all the land of his dominion. (Jer. 51:11, 12, 28.)

p. So this Daniel prospered in the reign of Darius, and in the reign of Cyrus the Persian. (Dan. 6:28.)

q. One post shall run to meet another, and one messenger to meet another, to show the king of Babylon that his city is taken at one end (31). And I will make drunk her princes, and her wise men, her captains, and her rulers, and her mighty men: and they shall sleep a perpetual sleep, and not wake, saith the King, whose name is the Lord of hosts. (Jer. 51:31, 57.)

Chapter 6.

a. Wherefore the Lord God of Israel saith, I said indeed, that thy house, and the house of thy father, should walk before me for ever: but now the Lord saith, Be it far from me; for them that honor me I will honor, and they that despise me shall be lightly esteemed. (I Sam. 2:30.)

b. The wise shall inherit glory: but shame shall be the promotion of fools. (Prov. 3:35.) At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to show thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision. (Dan. 9:23.)

c. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world. (Phil. 2:15.) Having your con-

that whosoever shall ask a petition of any God or man for thirty days, save of thee, O king, he shall be cast into the den of lions.

8 Now, O king, establish the decree, and sign the writing, that it be not changed, according to the [d]law of the Mēdeş and Pēr'şianş, which altereth not.

9 Wherefore king Da-rī'us signed the writing and the decree.

10 ¶ Now when Dăn'iel knew that the writing was signed, he went into his house; and his windows being open in his chamber [e]toward Je-rū'sa-lĕm, he kneeled upon his knees [f]three times a day, and prayed, and gave thanks before his God, as he did aforetime.

11 Then these men assembled, and found Dăn'iel praying and making supplication before his God.

12 Then they came near, and spake before the king concerning the king's decree; Hast thou not signed a decree, that every man that shall ask a petition of any God or man within thirty days, save of thee, O king, shall be cast into the den of lions? The king answered and said, The thing is true, according to the law of the Mēdeş and Pēr'şianş, which altereth not.

13 Then answered they and said before the king, That Dăn'iel, which is of the children of the captivity of Jū'dah, [4]regardeth not thee, O king, nor the decree that thou hast signed, but maketh his petition three times a day.

14 Then the king, when he heard these words, was sore [5]displeased with himself, and set his heart on Dăn'iel to deliver him: and he laboured till the going down of the sun to deliver him.

15 Then these men assembled unto the king, and said unto the king, Know, O king, that the law of the Mēdeş and Pēr'şianş is, That no decree nor statute which the king establisheth may be changed.

16 Then the king commanded, and they brought Dăn'iel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Dăn'iel, [g]Thy God [6]whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee.

17 And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Dăn'iel.

18 ¶ Then the king went to his palace, and passed the night fasting: neither were instruments of musick brought before him: and his sleep went from him.

19 Then the king arose very early in the morning, and went in haste unto the den of lions.

20 And when he came to the den, he cried with a lamentable voice unto Dăn'iel: and the king spake and said to Dăn'iel, O Dăn'iel, servant of the living God, is thy God, whom thou servest continually, able to deliver thee from the lions?

21 Then said Dăn'iel unto the king, O king, live for ever.

22 My God hath sent his [7]angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt.

23 Then was the king exceeding glad for him, and commanded that they should take Dăn'iel up out of the den. So Dăn'iel was taken up out of the den, and no manner of hurt was found upon him, because he believed in his God.

24 ¶ And the king commanded, and they brought those men which had accused Dăn'iel, and they cast them into the den of lions, them, [h]their children, [8]and their wives; and the lions had the mastery of them, and brake all their bones in pieces or ever they came at the bottom of the den.

25 ¶ Then king Da-rī'us wrote unto all people, nations, and languages, that dwell in all the earth; Peace be multiplied unto you.

26 [i]I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men [j]tremble and fear before the God of Dăn'iel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end.

27 He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Dăn'iel from the power of the lions.

28 So this Dăn'iel prospered in the reign of Da-rī'us, and in the reign of [k]Çȳ'rus the Pēr'şian.

4. They only mention the fact of his captivity, refraining from mentioning that he had ever been prime minister.

5. For allowing himself to be entrapped into issuing such a hasty decree.

6. Men always admire fidelity and piety to God in others, though disregarding it themselves.

7. This instrument of his deliverance.

8. With the Persians, the whole kindred were involved in the guilt of one.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Daniel's vision of four beasts.* 9 *Of God's kingdom.*

Ch. 7. B. C. 555.

1 [1]In the first year of Bĕl-shăz'zar king of Băb'ȳ-lon Dăn'iel had a dream and visions of his head upon his bed: then he wrote the dream, and told the sum of the matters.

1. In this ch. is recorded Daniel's vision of the four beasts.

2 Dăn'iel spake and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea.

2. Indicating a diminishing of the aggressiveness of the Babylonians.

3 And four great beasts [a]came up from the sea, diverse one from another.

4 The first was [b]like a lion, and had eagle's wings: I beheld till the wings thereof were [2]plucked, and it was lifted up [3]from the earth, and made stand upon the feet as a man, and a man's heart [4]was given to it.

3. That is, from its groveling bestiality.

4. Symbolizing the humanizing of the kingdom.

5 And behold another beast, a second, like to a [5]bear, and it raised up itself on one side, and it had three ribs in the mouth of it between the teeth of it: and they said thus unto it, Arise, devour much flesh.

5. Symbolizing the austere life of the Persians.

---

versation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. (I Pet. 2:12.)

d. If it please the king, let there go a royal commandment from him, and let it be written among the laws of the Persians and the Medes, that it be not altered, That Vashti come no more before king Ahasuerus; and let the king give her royal estate unto another that is better than she. (Esth. 1:19.)

e. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.) But as for me, I will come unto thy house in the multitude of thy mercy; and in thy fear will I worship toward thy holy temple. (Ps. 5:7.) Then I said, I am cast out of thy sight: yet I will look again toward thy holy temple. (Jon. 2:4.)

f. Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud; and he shall hear my voice. (Ps. 55:17.) Now Peter and John went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the ninth hour. (Acts 3:1.) Pray without ceasing. In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Christ Jesus concerning you. (I Thess. 5:17, 18.)

g. Fear thou not, for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.) Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. (II Cor. 1:10.)

h. The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, neither shall the children be put to death for the fathers: every man shall be put to death for his own sin. (Dt. 24:16.) But the children of the murderers he slew not: according unto that which is written in the book of the law of Moses, wherein the Lord commanded, saying, The fathers shall not be put to death for the children, nor the children be put to death for the fathers; but every man shall be put to death for his own sin. (II Ks. 14:6.)

i. Therefore I make a decree, That every people, nation, and language, which speak any thing amiss against the God of Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, shall be cut in pieces, and their houses shall be made a dunghill; because there is no other God that can deliver after this sort. (Dan. 3:29.)

j. The Lord reigneth; let the people tremble: he sitteth between the cherubim; let the earth be moved. (Ps. 99:1.)

k. Now in the first year of Cyrus king of Persia, that the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah might be fulfilled, the Lord stirred up the spirit of Cyrus king of Persia, that he made a proclamation throughout all his kingdom, and put it also in writing, saying. (Ezra 1:1.)

Chapter 7.

a. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. (Rev. 13:1.)

b. The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand. (Dt. 28:49.) Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariot shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. (Jer. 4:13.) Their horses also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening

6 After this I beheld, and lo another, like a [6]leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it.

7 After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth [7]beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diverse from all the beasts that were before it; [c]and it had ten horns.

8 I considered the horns, and, behold, there [d]came up among them another [8]little horn, before whom there were three of the first [9]horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes [10]of man, and a mouth speaking great things.

9 ¶ I [e]beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient [11]of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire.

10 A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: [f]thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened.

11 I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: [g]I beheld even [12]till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame.

12 As concerning the rest of the beasts, they had their dominion taken away: yet their lives were prolonged for a season and time.

13 *I saw in the night visions, and, behold,* [h]*one like the* [13]*Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him.*

14 *And* [i]*there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is* [j]*an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed.*

15 ¶ I Dăn'iel was grieved in my spirit in the midst of my body, and the visions of my head troubled me.

16 I came near unto one of them that stood by, and asked him the truth of all this. So he told me, and made me know the interpretation of the things.

6. Smaller than the lion, yet swifter. Alexander, king of the small kingdom Macedon, attacked Darius at the head of the vast empire, extending from the Aegean Sea to the Indus and in twelve years subjugated much of Europe and Asia.

7. Symbolizing the Syriac Egyptian kingdom.

8. Little at first, but waxing greater than all the others. The Roman empire.

9. The Exarchate of Ravenna, the kingdom of the Lombards and the state of Rome secured as a prize by Pope Zachary for acknowledging the usurper Pipin lawful king of France.

10. The eyes are expressive of intelligence. In the fall of man in the garden, the serpent's promise was that man's eyes should be opened, therefore the anti-Christ would consummate high intellectual culture independent of God.

11. The everlasting Father.

12. Typifying the execution upon earth of the judgments pronounced in the heavenly court of Jehovah.

13. A son of man. (R. V.)

14. The expression, "Time, times, and half-time" is supposed to refer to the three and a half years when anti-Christs interfered with the sacrificial offering in the temple, although there are scholars who claim that it is a symbol of persecution, being as it is the fracture or part of the perfect seven. Therefore representing the fracturing or breaking of the natural order or normal conditions.

17 These great beasts, which are four, are four kings, which shall arise out of the earth.

18 But the saints of the most High shall take the kingdom, and possess the kingdom for ever, even for ever and ever.

19 Then I would know the truth of the fourth beast, which was diverse from all the others, exceeding dreadful, whose teeth were of iron, and his nails of brass; which devoured, brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with his feet;

20 And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows.

21 I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them;

22 Until the [11]Ancient of [k]days came, [l]and judgment was given to the saints of the most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom.

23 Thus he said, The fourth beast shall be the fourth kingdom upon earth, which shall be diverse from all kingdoms, and shall devour the whole earth, and shall tread it down, and break it in pieces.

24 And the ten horns out of this kingdom are ten kings that shall arise: and another shall rise after them; and he shall be diverse from the first, and he shall subdue three kings.

25 And he shall speak great words against the most High, and shall wear out the saints of the most High, and think to change times and laws: and they [m]shall be given into his hand [n]until a time and [14]times and the dividing of time.

26 But the judgment shall sit, and they shall take away his dominion, to consume and to destroy it unto the end.

27 *And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the most High,* [o]*whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him.*

28 Hitherto is the end of the matter. As for me Dăn'iel, my cogitations much troubled me, and my countenance changed in me: but I [p]kept the matter in my heart.

---

wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat. (Hab. 1:8.)

c. And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. (Rev. 13:1.)

d. And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land. (Dan. 8:9.)

e. Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power. (I Cor. 15:24.) And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (Rev. 20:4.)

f. The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. (Ps. 68:17.) And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands. (Rev. 5:11.)

g. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. (Rev. 19:20.)

h. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Mat. 24:30.) And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. (Rev. 14:14.)

i. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) Yet have I set my King upon my holy hill of Zion. (Ps. 2:6.) And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.) And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Eph. 1:22, 23.)

j. Thy kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and thy dominion endureth throughout all generations. (Ps. 145:13.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.) Wherefore, we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear. (Heb. 12:28.)

k. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thess. 2:8.)

l. Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? (I Cor. 6:2.) And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (Rev. 20:4.)

m. And it was given unto him to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. (Rev. 13:7.)

n. And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. (Rev. 12:14.)

o. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David: And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever, and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:32, 33.) The people answered him, We have heard out of the law that Christ abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man? (Jno. 12:34.) But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:8.) For so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. (II Pet. 1:11.) And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, the kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15.)

p. But Mary kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart. (Luke 2:19.)

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Daniel's vision of the ram and he goat.* 13 *The two thousand three hundred days of sacrifice.* 15 *Gabriel comforteth Daniel.*

1 [1]In the third year of the reign of king Bĕl-shăz'zar a vision appeared unto me, even unto me Dăn'iel, after that which appeared unto me at the first.

2 And I saw in a vision; and it came to pass, when I saw, that I was at Shu'shan in the palace, which is in the province of Ē'lăm; and I saw in a vision, and I was by the river of Ū'la-ī.

3 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and saw, and, behold, there stood before the river a ram which had two horns: and the two horns were high; but one was higher than the other, and the higher came up last.

4 I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; [a]but he did according to his will, and became great.

5 And as I was considering, behold, an he [2]goat came from the west on the face of the whole earth, and touched not the ground: and the goat had a notable horn between his eyes.

6 And he came to the ram that had [3]two horns, which I had seen standing before the river, and ran unto him in the fury of his power.

7 And I saw him come close unto the ram, and he was moved with choler against him, and smote the ram, and brake his two horns: and there was no power in the ram to stand before him, but he cast him down to the ground, and stamped upon him: and there was none that could deliver the ram out of his hand.

8 Therefore the he goat waxed very great: and when he was strong, the great horn was broken; and for it came up four notable ones toward the four winds of heaven.

9 And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward [b]the south, and toward the east, and toward the [c]pleasant land.

10 And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and [d]it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them.

11 Yea, he magnified himself even *to the prince of the host,* and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down.

12 And an host was given him against the daily sacrifice by reason of transgression, and it cast down the truth to the ground; and it practised, and prospered.

13 ¶ Then I heard [e]one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot?

14 And he said unto me, Unto two thousand and three hundred days; then shall the sanctuary be cleansed.

15 ¶ And it came to pass, when I, even I Dăn'iel, had seen the vision, and sought for the meaning, then, behold, there stood before me as the appearance of a man.

16 And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ū'la-ī, which called, and [f]said, [4]Gā'brĭ-el, make this man to understand the vision.

17 So he came near where I stood: and when he came, I was afraid, and [g]fell upon my face: but he said unto me, Understand, O son of man: for at the time of the end shall be the vision.

18 Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright.

19 And he said, Behold, I will make thee know what shall be in the last end of the indignation: for at the time appointed the end shall be.

20 The ram which thou sawest having two horns are the kings of Mē'dĭ-a and Pēr'şĭa.

21 And the rough goat is the king of Grē'cĭa: and the great horn that is between his eyes is the first king.

22 Now that being broken, whereas four stood up for it, four kingdoms shall stand up out of the nation, but not in his power.

23 And in the latter time of their kingdom, when the transgressors are come to the full, a king [h]of fierce countenance, and understanding dark sentences, shall stand up.

24 And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people.

25 And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the *Prince of princes;* but he shall be [i]broken without hand.

26 And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: [j]wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days.

27 And I Dăn'iel fainted, and was sick [5]certain days; afterward I rose up, [k]and did the king's business; and I was astonished at the vision, but none understood it.

Ch. 8. B. C. 553.

1. In ch. 8 is given an account of Daniel's vision of the ram and he-goat.

2. The Grecian empire.

3. A picture of Alexander's conquests of Darius, king of the Medo-Persian Empire.

4. Gabriel always appears as the bearer of good news to devoted hearts.

5. Because of tae grief occasioned by the calamities of his people.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Daniel prayeth for the restoration of Jerusalem.* 20 *Gabriel informeth him of the seventy weeks.*

1 [1]In the first year of Da-rī'us the son of A-hăş-ū-ē'rus, of the seed of Mēdes, which was made king over the realm of the Chăl-dē'ans;

2 In the first year of his reign I Dăn'iel un-

Ch. 9. B. C. 537.

1. The date of this ch. is about 537 B. C., about a year before Cyrus permitted the Jews to return from exile and about 69 years after Daniel had been taken captive.

Chapter 8.

a. And a mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and do according to his will. (Dan. 11:3.)

b. And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him. (Dan. 11:25.)

c. Beautiful for situation, the joy of the whole earth, is mount Zion, on the sides of the north, the city of the great King. (Ps. 48:2.) In the day that I lifted up mine hand unto them, to bring them forth of the land of Egypt into a land that I had espied for them, flowing with milk and honey, which is the glory of all lands. (Ez. 20:6.)

d. And his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born. (Rev. 12:4.)

e. Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into. (I Pet. 1:12.)

f. And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. (Luke 1:19.)

g. And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, Fear not; I am the first and the last. (Rev. 1:17.)

h. The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young. (Dt. 28:49, 50.)

i. In a moment shall they die, and the people shall be troubled at midnight, and pass away: and the mighty shall be taken away without hand. (Job 34:20.) For the punishment of the iniquity of the daughter of my people is greater than the punishment of the sin of Sodom, that was overthrown as in a moment, and no hands stayed on her. (Lam. 4:6.)

j. Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off. (Ez. 12:27.) And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book; for the time is at hand. (Rev. 22:10.)

k. Then the king made Daniel a great man, and gave him many great gifts, and made him ruler over the whole province of Babylon, and chief of the governors over all the wise men of Babylon. Then Daniel requested of the king, and he set Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, over the affairs of the province of Babylon: but Daniel sat in the gate of the king. (Dan. 2:48, 49.)

derstood by [2]books the number of the years, whereof the word of the Lord came to [a]Jĕr-e-mī'ah the prophet, that he would accomplish seventy years in the desolations of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

3 ¶ And I set my face unto the Lord God, to seek by prayer and [3]supplications, with fasting, and sackcloth, and ashes:

4 And I prayed unto the Lord my God, and made my confession, and said, O Lord, the great and dreadful God, keeping the covenant and mercy to them that love him, and to them that keep his commandments;

5 We [b]have sinned, and have committed iniquity, and have done wickedly, and have rebelled, even by departing from thy precepts and from thy judgments:

6 Neither [c]have we hearkened unto thy servants the prophets, which spake in thy name to our kings, our princes, and our fathers, and to all the people of the land.

7 O Lord, righteousness belongeth unto thee, but unto us confusion of faces, as at this day; to the men of Jū'dah, and to the inhabitants of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and unto all Is'ra-el, that are near, and that are far off, through all the countries whither thou hast driven them, because of their trespass that they have trespassed against thee.

8 O Lord, to us belongeth confusion of face, to our kings, to our princes, and to our fathers, because we have sinned against thee.

9 [d]To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses though we have rebelled against him;

10 Neither have we obeyed the voice of the Lord our God, to walk in his laws, which he set before us by his servants the prophets.

11 Yea, all [e]Is'ra-el have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Mō'sĕs the servant of God, because we have sinned against him.

12 And he hath [f]confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

13 As it is written in the law of Mō'sĕs, all this evil is come upon us: yet made we not our prayer before the Lord our God, that we might turn from our iniquities, and understand thy truth.

14 Therefore hath the Lord [g]watched upon the evil, and brought it upon us: for the Lord our God is righteous in all his works which he doeth: for we obeyed not his voice.

15 And now, O Lord our God, that hast brought thy people forth out of the land of Ē'gўpt with a mighty hand, and hast gotten thee renown, as at this day; we have sinned, we have done wickedly.

16 ¶ O Lord, according to all thy [4]righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Je-ru'sa-lĕm, thy holy mountain: because for [h]our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Je-ru'sa-lĕm and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us.

17 Now therefore, O our God, hear the prayer of thy servant, and his supplications, and cause thy face to shine upon thy sanctuary that is desolate, for the Lord's sake.

18 O my God, incline thine ear, and hear; open thine eyes, and behold our desolations, and the city which is called by thy name: for we do not present our supplications before thee for our righteousnesses, but for thy great mercies.

19 O Lord, hear; O Lord, forgive; O Lord, hearken and do; defer not, [i]for thine own sake, O my God: for thy city and thy people are called by thy name.

20 ¶ And whiles I was speaking, and praying, and confessing my sin and the sin of my people Is'ra-el, and presenting my supplication before the Lord my God for the holy mountain of my God;

21 Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gā'brĭ-el, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation.

22 And he informed me, and talked with me, and said, O Dăn'iel, I am now come forth to give thee skill and understanding.

23 At the beginning of thy supplications the commandment came forth, and I am come to shew thee; for thou art greatly beloved: therefore understand the matter, and consider the vision.

24 [6]*Seventy* [5]*weeks are determined upon thy people and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of* [7]*sins, and to make reconciliation* [8]*for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting* [9]*righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and* [j]*to anoint the most Holy.*

25 *Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Je-ru'sa-lĕm unto the* [k]*Mĕs-sī'ah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and*

2. Or rolls of Jeremiah's prophecies.

3. Intercessions, entreaties for mercy.

4. According to thy promises of mercy and not according to stern justice.

5. Supposed to be 490 years expressed in a form of concealed definiteness, a usual way with prophets.

6. In vs. 24-27 is recorded the prophecy of 70 weeks.

7. That is, an end will be put to this terrible flood of crime and wickedness.

8. That is, make an atonement for sin.

9. That is, never to cease or pass away. Eternal with God.

Chapter 9.

a. To fulfil the word of the Lord by the mouth of Jeremiah, until the land had enjoyed her sabbaths: for as long as she lay desolate she kept sabbath, to fulfil threescore and ten years. (II Chr. 36:21.) And this whole land shall be a desolation, and an astonishment; and these nations shall serve the king of Babylon seventy years. And it shall come to pass, when seventy years are accomplished, that I will punish the king of Babylon, and that nation, saith the Lord, for their iniquity, and the land of the Chaldeans, and will make it perpetual desolations. (Jer. 25:11, 12.) For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. (Jer. 29:10.)

b. Yet if they shall bethink themselves in the land whither they were carried captives, and repent, and make supplication unto thee in the land of them that carried them captives, saying, We have sinned, and have done perversely, we have committed wickedness. (I Ks. 8:47.) We have sinned with our fathers, we have committed iniquity, we have done wickedly. (Ps. 106:6.) Thou meetest him that rejoiceth and worketh righteousness; those that remember thee in thy ways: behold, thou art wroth; for we have sinned: in those is continuance, and we shall be saved. But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities. (Is. 64:5-7.)

c. And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:15, 16.)

d. And refused to obey, neither were mindful of thy wonders that thou didst among them; but hardened their necks, and in their rebellion appointed a captain to return to their bondage: but thou art a God ready to pardon, gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and forsookest them not. (Neh. 9:17.) But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared (4). Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. (Ps. 130:4, 7.)

e. Why should ye be stricken any more? ye will revolt more and more. The whole head is sick, and the whole heart faint. From the sole of the foot even unto the head there is no soundness in it; but wounds, and bruises, and putrifying sores: they have not been closed, neither bound up, neither mollified with ointment. (Is. 1:5, 6.) Therefore will I give their wives unto others, and their fields to them that shall inherit them: for every one from the least even unto the greatest is given to covetousness, from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. (Jer. 8:10.)

f. The Lord hath done that which he had devised; he hath fulfilled his word that he had commanded in the days of old: he hath thrown down, and hath not pitied: and he hath caused thine enemy to rejoice over thee, he hath set up the horn of thine adversaries. (Lam. 2:17.) For verily I say unto you, Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled. (Mat. 5:18.)

g. And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them to build, and to plant, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:28.)

h. Jerusalem hath grievously sinned; therefore she is removed: all that honored her despise her, because they have seen her nakedness; yea, she sigheth, and turneth backward. (Lam. 1:8.)

i. Help us, O God of our salvation, for the glory of thy name; and deliver us, and purge away our sins, for thy name's sake. (Ps. 79:9.)

j. He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. (Jno. 1:41.)

k. He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken. (Is. 53:8.) For I de-

threescore and [10]*two weeks: the street shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times.*

26 *And after threescore and two weeks shall Mĕs-sī'ah be cut off,* [l]*but not for himself:* and the people of the prince that shall come [m]shall destroy the city [n]and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined.

27 And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of [o]abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the [p]consummation, and that determined shall [q]be poured upon the desolate.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Daniel having humbled himself seeth a vision.* 10 *Being troubled with fear he is comforted by the angel.*

1 In the third year of Çȳ'rus king of Pĕr'şiȧ a thing was revealed unto Dăn'iel, whose name was called Bĕl-te-shăz'zar; and the thing [1]was true, but the time appointed [2]was long: and he understood the thing, and had understanding of the vision.

2 In those days I Dăn'iel was mourning [3]three full weeks.

3 I ate no pleasant bread, neither came flesh nor wine in my mouth, neither did I anoint myself at all, till three whole weeks were fulfilled.

4 And in the four and twentieth day of the first month, as I was by the side of the great river, which is Hĭd'de-kel;

5 Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Ū'phăz:

6 His body also was like the [4]beryl, and his [a]face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in colour to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude.

7 And I Dăn'iel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves.

8 Therefore I was left alone, and saw [b]this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength.

9 Yet heard I the voice of his words: and when I heard the voice of his words, then was I in a deep sleep on my face, and my face toward the ground.

10 ¶ And, behold, an hand touched me, which set me upon my knees and upon the palms of my hands.

11 And he said unto me, O Dăn'iel, a man greatly beloved, understand the words that I speak unto thee, and stand upright: for unto thee am I now sent. And when he had spoken this word unto me, I stood trembling.

12 Then said he unto me, [c]Fear not, Dăn'iel: for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words.

13 But the prince of the kingdom of Pĕr'şiȧ withstood me one and twenty days: but, lo, [d]Mī'chaĕl, one of the chief princes, came to help me; and I remained there with the kings of Pĕr'şiȧ.

14 Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days.

15 And when he had spoken such words unto me, I set my face toward the ground, and I became dumb.

16 And, behold, one like the [5]similitude of the sons of men touched [e]my lips: then I opened my mouth, and spake, and said unto him that stood before me, O my lord, by the vision my sorrows are [6]turned upon me, and I have retained no strength.

17 For [7]how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me.

18 Then there came again and touched me one like the appearance of a man, and he strengthened me,

19 And said, O man greatly beloved, [c]fear not: peace be unto thee, be strong, yea, be strong. And when he had spoken unto me, I was strengthened, and said, Let my lord speak; for thou hast strengthened me.

20 Then said he, Knowest thou wherefore I come unto thee? and now will I return to fight [f]with the prince of Pĕr'şiȧ: and when I am gone forth, lo, the prince of Grē'ciȧ shall come.

21 But I will shew thee that which is noted in the scripture of truth: and there is none that holdeth with me in these things, but [8]Mī'chaël your prince.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The overthrow of Persia by the king of Grecia.* 30 *The invasion and tyranny of the Romans.*

1 [1]Also I in the first year of Da-rī'us the Mēde, even I, stood to confirm and to strengthen him.

2 And now will I shew thee the truth. Be-

10. It is supposed that no definite number of years was here intended, but simply an indefinite period between the return of the Jews after the decree pronounced by Cyrus, 537 B. C., and the assassination of Onias III., the high priest, 171 B. C

Ch. 10. B. C. 534.

1. Word.

2. "Even great warfare." (R. V.) That is, meaning the great warfare between Gabriel and the guardian angel of Persia, of which the prophet now hears for the first time. (See Dan. 11:13.)

3. That is, fasting.

4. Tarshish, in Spain.

5. That is, one having human appearance, but whom he did not dare to speak of as merely a man.

6. Ravings as of a woman in travail.

7. And.

8. Guardian angel.

Ch. 11. B. C. 538-534.

1. This ch. is an enlargement of the 8th ch. concerning the overthrow of Persia and the conflicts between the kings of the south and of the north.

---

livered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures. (I Cor. 15:3.)

l. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

m. For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side, And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:43, 44.)

n. And Jesus said unto them, See ye not all these things? Verily I say unto you, There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down. (Mat. 24:2.)

o. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand,) Then let them which be in Judea flee into the mountains. (Mat. 24:15, 16.)

p. For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decree shall overflow with righteousness. For the Lord God of hosts shall make a consumption, even determined, in the midst of all the land. (Is. 10:22, 23.)

q. But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant: I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. (Lev. 26:14-16.)

Chapter 10.

a. His head and his hairs were white like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes were as a flame of fire; And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters. (Rev. 1:14, 15.)

b. And after six days Jesus taketh Peter, James, and John his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart, And was transfigured before them; and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. (Mat. 17:1, 2.)

c. And the angel said unto them, Fear not; for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, which shall be to all people. (Luke 2:10.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.)

d. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. (Jude 9.) And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels, And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven. (Rev. 12:7, 8.)

e. And he laid it upon my mouth, and said, Lo, this hath touched thy lips; and thine iniquity is taken away, and thy sin purged. (Is. 6:7.) Then the Lord put forth his hand, and touched my mouth. And the Lord said unto me, Behold, I have put my words in thy mouth. (Jer. 1:9.)

f. Then the angel of the Lord went forth, and smote in the camp of the Assyrians an hundred and fourscore and five thousand: and when they arose early in the morning, behold, they were all dead corpses. (Is. 37:36.) And immediately the angel of the Lord smote him, because he gave not God the glory; and he was eaten of worms, and gave up the ghost. (Acts 12:23.)

hold, there shall stand up yet three kings in Pĕr'şiȧ; and the fourth shall be far richer than they all: and by his strength through his riches he shall stir up all against the realm of Grē'cią.

3 And a [2]mighty king shall stand up, that shall rule with great dominion, and [a]do according to his will.

4 And when he shall stand up, his kingdom shall be broken, and shall be divided toward the four winds of heaven; and not to his posterity, nor according to his dominion which he ruled: for his kingdom shall be plucked up, even for others beside those.

5 ¶ And the king of the south shall be strong, and one of his princes; and he shall be strong above him, and have dominion; his dominion shall be a great dominion.

6 And in the end of years they shall join themselves together; for the [3]king's daughter of the south shall come to the king of the north to make an agreement: but she shall not retain the power of the arm; neither shall he stand, nor his arm: but she shall be given up, and they that brought her, and he that begat her, and he that strengthened her in these times.

7 But out of a branch of her roots shall one stand up in his estate, which shall come with an army, and shall enter into the fortress of the king of the north, and shall deal against them, and shall prevail:

8 And shall also carry captives into Ē'ġўpt their gods, with their princes, and with their precious vessels of silver and of gold; and he shall continue more years than the king of the north.

9 So the king of the south shall come into his kingdom, and shall return into his own land.

10 But his sons shall be stirred up, and shall assemble a multitude of great forces: and one shall certainly come, [b]and overflow, and pass through: then shall he return, and be stirred up, even to his fortress.

11 And the king of the south shall be moved with choler, and shall come forth and fight with him, even with the king of the north: and he shall set forth a great multitude; but the multitude shall be given into his hand.

12 And when he hath taken away the multitude, his heart shall be lifted up; and he shall cast down many ten thousands: but he shall not be strengthened by it.

13 For the king of the north shall return, and shall set forth a multitude greater than the former, and shall certainly come after certain years with a great army and with much riches.

14 And in those times there shall many stand up against the [4]king of the south: also the robbers of thy people shall exalt themselves to establish the vision; but they shall fall.

2. Alexander the Great. See v. 4.

3. Bernice, daughter of Ptolemy Philadelphus.

4. Philip, king of Macedon.

5. Antiochus against Ptolemy Ephiphanes.

6. Steadfast, determined.

7. That is, Antiochus.

8. Ptolemy Philometer, son of Cleopatra, sister of Antiochus, who was joined in covenant with him.

15 So the king of the north shall come, and [c]cast up a mount, and take the most fenced cities: and the arms [d]of the south shall not withstand, neither his chosen people, neither shall there be any strength to withstand.

16 But he that [5]cometh against him shall do according to his own will, and [e]none shall stand before him: and he shall stand in the glorious land, which by his hand shall be consumed.

17 He shall also set his [6]face to enter with the strength of his whole kingdom, and upright ones with him; thus shall [7]he do: and he shall give him the daughter of women, corrupting her: but she shall not stand on his side, neither be for him.

18 After this shall he turn his face unto the isles, and shall take many: but a prince for his own behalf shall cause the reproach offered by him to cease; without his own reproach he shall cause it to turn upon him.

19 Then he shall turn his face toward the fort of his own land: but he shall stumble and fall, and [f]not be found.

20 Then shall stand up in his estate a raiser of taxes in the glory of the kingdom: but within few days he shall be destroyed, neither in anger, nor in battle.

21 And in his estate shall stand up a [g]vile person, to whom they shall not give the honour of the kingdom: but he shall come in peaceably, and obtain the [h]kingdom by flatteries.

22 And with the arms of a flood shall they be [i]overflown from behind him, and shall be broken; yea, also the prince [8]of the covenant.

23 And after the league made with him he shall work deceitfully: for he shall come up, and shall become strong with a small people.

24 He shall enter peaceably even upon the fattest places of the province; and he shall do that which his fathers have not done, nor his fathers' fathers; he shall scatter among them the prey, and spoil, and riches: yea, and he shall forecast his devices against the strong holds, even for a time.

25 And he shall stir up his power and his courage against the king of the south with a great army; and the king of the south shall be stirred up to battle with a very great and mighty army; but he shall not stand: for they shall forecast devices against him.

26 Yea, they that [j]feed of the portion of his meat shall destroy him, and his army shall overflow: and many shall fall down slain.

27 And both these kings' hearts shall be to do mischief, and they shall speak [k]lies at one table; but it shall not prosper: for yet the end shall be at the time appointed.

28 Then shall he return into his land with great riches; and his heart shall be against the holy covenant; and he shall do exploits, and return to his own land.

29 At the time appointed he shall return,

Chapter 11.

a. I saw the ram pushing westward, and northward, and southward; so that no beasts might stand before him, neither was there any that could deliver out of his hand; but he did according to his will, and became great. (Dan. 8:4.)

b. And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the neck: and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel. (Is. 8:8.) And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

c. For thus hath the Lord of hosts said, Hew ye down trees, and cast them out against Jerusalem: this is the city to be visited; she is wholly oppression in the midst of her. (Jer. 6:6.)

d. There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. (Ps. 33:16, 17.)

e. There shall not any man be able to stand before thee all the days of thy life: as I was with Moses, so I will be with thee: I will not fail thee, nor forsake thee. (Josh. 1:5.)

f. He shall fly away as a dream, and shall not be found; yea, he shall be chased away as a vision of the night. (Job 20:8.) Yet he passed away, and, lo, he was not; yea, I sought him, but he could not be found. (Ps. 37:36.) God shall likewise destroy thee for ever: he shall take thee away, and pluck thee out of thy dwelling place, and root thee out of the land of the living. Selah. (Ps. 52:5.) I will make thee a terror, and thou shalt be no more: though thou be sought for, yet shalt thou never be found again, saith the Lord God. (Ez. 26:21.)

g. And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land (9). And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. (Dan. 8:9, 25.)

h. And on this manner did Absalom to all Israel that came to the king for judgment: so Absalom stole the hearts of the men of Israel. (II Sam. 15:6.)

i. And his power shall be mighty, but not by his own power: and he shall destroy wonderfully, and shall prosper, and practise, and shall destroy the mighty and the holy people. And through his policy also he shall cause craft to prosper in his hand; and he shall magnify himself in his heart, and by peace shall destroy many: he shall also stand up against the Prince of princes; but he shall be broken without hand. (Dan. 8:24, 25.)

j. Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide; keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom. (Mic. 7:5.)

k. They speak vanity every one with his neighbor: with flattering

and come toward the south; but it shall not be as the former, or as the latter.

30 ¶ For [l]the ships of Chĭt'tim shall come against him: therefore he shall be grieved, and return, and have indignation against the holy covenant: so shall he do; he shall even return, and have intelligence with them that [9]forsake the holy covenant.

31 And arms shall stand on his part, and they shall [m]pollute the sanctuary of strength, and shall take away the daily sacrifice, and they shall place the abomination that maketh desolate.

32 And such as do wickedly against the covenant shall he corrupt by flatteries: but the people that do [n]know their God shall be strong, and do exploits.

33 And they that understand among the people shall instruct many: [o]yet they shall fall by the sword, and by flame, by captivity and by spoil, many days.

34 Now when they shall fall, they shall be holpen with a little help: but many shall cleave to them with flatteries.

35 And some of them of understanding shall fall, to try [p]them, and to purge, and to make them white, even to the time of the end: because it is yet for [10]a time appointed.

36 And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall [q]exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done.

37 Neither shall he regard the God of his fathers nor the desire of women, [r]nor regard any god: for he shall magnify himself above all.

38 But in his estate shall he honour the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honour with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things.

39 Thus shall he do in the most strong holds with a strange god, whom he shall acknowledge and increase with glory: and he shall cause them to rule over many, and shall divide the land for gain.

40 And at the time of the end shall the king of the south push at him: and the king of the north shall come against him like a whirlwind, with chariots, and with horsemen, and with many ships; and he shall enter into the countries, and shall overflow and pass over.

41 He shall enter also into the glorious land, and many countries shall be overthrown: but these shall escape out of his hand, even Ē'dom, and Mō'ab, and the chief of the children of Ăm'mŏn.

42 He shall stretch forth his hand also upon the countries: and the land of Ē'gўpt shall not escape.

43 But he shall have power over the treasures of gold and of silver, and over all the precious things of Ē'gўpt: and the Lĭb'ў-anş and the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş shall be at his steps.

44 But tidings out of the east and out of the north shall trouble him: therefore he shall go forth with great fury to destroy, and utterly to make away many.

45 And he shall plant the tabernacles of his palace between the [s]seas in the glorious holy [11]mountain; yet he shall come to his end, and none shall help him.

9. That is, to favor the Jews who have forsaken God and joined the heathen.

10. That is, God will not allow his people punished beyond a limit appointed.

11. Jerusalem and Mt. Zion.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Michael shall deliver Israel from their troubles.* 5 *Daniel is informed of the times.*

1 [1]*And at that time shall Mī'chaĕl stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people:* [a]*and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people* [b]*shall be delivered, every one that shall be* [c]*found* [2]*written in the book.*

2 *And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt.*

3 *And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness* [d]*as the stars for ever and ever.*

4 But thou, O Dăn'iel, shut up the words, and seal [3]the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run [4]to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased.

5 ¶ Then I Dăn'iel looked, and, behold, there stood other two, the one on this side of the bank of the river, and the other on that side of the bank of the river.

6 And one said to the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, How long shall it be to the end of these wonders?

7 And I heard the man clothed in linen, which was upon the waters of the river, when he held up his right hand and his left hand unto heaven, and sware by him that liveth for ever [e]that it shall be for a [5]time, times, and an half; and [f]when he shall have accomplished to scatter the power of the holy people, all these things shall be finished.

1. Ch. 12 contains a description of the vision and an epilogue to the book.

2. That is, Jehovah has inscribed in a book the names of all the righteous. (Rev. 13:8)—"And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world." (Ex. 32:32)—"Yet now if thou wilt forgive their sin, and if not blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book, which thou hast written."

3. The words of Daniel were not perfectly understood at that time, consequently they were to be sealed and kept in perfect security until the time when God would make all plain.

4. Scrutinizing and searching the book, whose seals have been unloosed.

5. "Time, times and half-time," or three and a half, is half of seven, the perfect or complete number, thus indicating a semi-perfect state—probationary.

lips, and with a double heart, do they speak. (Ps. 12:2.) Surely men of low degree are vanity, and men of high degree are a lie: to be laid in the balance, they are altogether lighter than vanity. (Ps. 62:9.)

l. Fulfilled B. C. 168.—And ships shall come from the coast of Chittim, and shall afflict Asshur, and shall afflict Eber, and he also shall perish for ever. (Num. 24:24.) For pass over the isles of Chittim, and see; and send unto Kedar, and consider diligently, and see if there be such a thing. (Jer. 2:10.)

m. As for the beauty of his ornament, he set it in majesty; but they made the images of their abominations and of their detestable things therein: therefore have I set it far from them. And I will give it into the hands of the strangers for a prey, and to the wicked of the earth for a spoil; and they shall pollute it. (Ez. 7:20, 21.) Yea, he magnified himself even to the prince of the host, and by him the daily sacrifice was taken away, and the place of his sanctuary was cast down. (Dan. 8:11.)

n. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.)

o. Who through faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped the mouths of lions, Quenched the violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned to flight the armies of the aliens (33, 34). And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover of bonds and imprisonment: They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goat-skins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented. (Heb. 11:33, 34, 36, 37.)

p. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.) That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:7.)

q. Who opposeth and exalteth himself above all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, showing himself that he is God. (II Thess. 2:4.) And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. (Rev. 13:5.)

r. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

s. But I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savor shall come up, because he hath done great things. (Joel 2:20.)

Chapter 12.

a. For then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be. (Mat. 24:21.)

b. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. (Rom. 11:26.)

c. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Ex. 32:32.) Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven. (Luke 10:20.)

d. There is one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory. (I Cor. 15:41.)

e. And to the woman were given two wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent. (Rev. 12:14.)

f. And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. (Luke 21:24.)

8 And I heard, but I [6]understood not: then said I, O my Lord, what shall be the end of these things?

9 And he said, Go thy way, Dăn'iel: for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end.

10 Many shall be purified, and made white, and tried; but the wicked shall do wickedly: and none of the wicked shall understand; but the wise shall understand.

6. While Daniel understood the leading features of the vision, yet he did not understand as to the times.

7. In the grave.

8. Implying justification unto life.

11 And from the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days.

12 Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days.

13 But go thou thy way till the end be: for thou [g]shalt [7]rest, and [8]stand in thy [h]lot at the end of the days.

g. He shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their beds, each one walking in his uprightness. (Is. 57:2.) And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them. (Rev. 14:13.)

h. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. And he shall be like a tree planted by the rivers of water, that bringeth forth his fruit in his season; his leaf also shall not wither; and whatsoever he doeth shall prosper. The ungodly are not so: but are like the chaff which the wind driveth away. Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:2-6.)

HOSEA

NOTE.—The first of the 12 minor prophets. Not the first because it was thought to have been written first, as Joel and Amos were both written prior to Hosea, but placed first because it is the longest. Called one of the minor prophets, not because it is considered more doubtful in point of inspired authority, but simply in point of size. All 12 of the books of the minor prophets do not fill as many pages as Ezekiel. Hosea wrote during the time of Jeroboam, and has been called the prophet of the decline and fall of Israel.

The book we have is by no means considered as embracing all the teachings of Hosea, but simply that portion which, in the providence of God, should be preserved for future generations. The author is especially characterized for his vivid earnestness and unalloyed patriotism. His style is abrupt and unrounded. The first and third chs. are in prose—the remaining portion is rhythmical.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Hosea, to shew God's judgment for spiritual whoredom, taketh Gomer, 4 and hath by her Jezreel, 6 Lo-ruhamah, 8 and Loammi. 10 The restoration of Judah and Israel.*

1 The [1]word [a]of the Lord that came unto Ho-şē'a, the son of Be-ē'rī, in the days of Ūz-zī'ah, Jō'tham, Ā'hăz, and Hĕz-e-kī'ah, kings of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'ăsh, king of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 The beginning of the word of the Lord by Ho-şē'a. And the Lord said to Ho-şē'a, Go, take unto thee a wife of [2]whoredoms and children of whoredoms: for the land hath committed great whoredom, departing from the Lord.

3 So he went and took Gō'mer the daughter of Dĭb'la-ĭm; which conceived, and bare him a son.

4 And the Lord said unto him, Call his name Jĕz're-el; for yet a little while, and I will avenge the blood of Jĕz're-el upon the house of Jē'hū, [b]and will cause to cease the kingdom of the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

5 And it shall come to pass at that day, that I will break the bow of Ĭs'ra-el in the valley of Jĕz're-el.

6 ¶ And she conceived again, and bare a daughter. And God said unto him, Call her name [3]Lo-ru'ha-mah: for I will no more have mercy upon the house of Ĭs'ra-el; but I will utterly [4]take them away.

7 But I will have [5]mercy upon the house of Jū'dah, and will save them by the Lord their God, and will not save them by [6]bow, nor by sword, nor by battle, by horses, nor by horsemen.

8 ¶ Now when she had weaned Lo-ru'ha-mah, she conceived, and bare a [7]son.

9 Then said God, Call his name [8]Lō-ăm'mī: for ye are not my people, and I will not be your God.

10 ¶ Yet [c]the number of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured [9]nor numbered; and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are [d]the sons of the living God.

11 Then shall the children of Jū'dah and the children of Ĭs'ra-el be gathered together, and appoint themselves one head, and they shall come up out of the land: for great shall be the day of Jĕz're-el.

Ch. 1. B. C. 785.

1. In ch. 1 the spiritual whoredom of Israel is symbolically set forth. It should be remembered that this is the sin which largely brought upon Israel her many punishments.

2. A symbolical vision or picture of Israel's unfaithfulness to Jehovah, who had married the nation at Sinai. (Ez. 16:8, 15)—"Now when I passed by thee and looked upon thee, behold thy time was the time of love, and I spread my skirt over thee and covered thy nakedness: Yea I swore unto thee and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine" (8). "But thou didst trust in thine own beauty and playedst the harlot because of thy renown, and pouredst out thy fornication on every one that passed by" (15).

3. Meaning uncompassionated.

4. Israel was never restored from Assyria as Judah was from Babylon.

5. Mentioned in contrast with Israel. Their accusations were more on the order of inconstancy than absolute rebellion.

6. That is, their warlike strength upon which Israel was relying. For this Jehovah would not save them.

7. The third child.

8. Meaning, not my people.

9. Partially fulfilled in the return from Babylon, but to be fulfilled in its fullness, hereafter in Israel's restoration. (Rom. 11:26)—"And so all Israel shall be saved, as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob."

Ch. 2. B. C. 785.

1. In this ch. is made the application of the symbols in ch. 1.

2. Expostulate.

3. An allegory, the meaning of which is that north Israel shall be put to open shame and deprived of the blessings promised them.

4. The day when delivered from the bondage of Egypt.

5. That is, Israel was unfaithful to Jehovah and took up Baalim, idol worship.

6. That is, hindrances, as her captivity, to separate her from her idols.

7. Crosses in an evil course are sometimes Jehovah's hedges or walls to turn us back.

8. She did not know it was Jehovah and not the idols or "lovers" alluded to.

9. That is, strip her of her necessaries by removing the blessings of God, and leave her in open shame to the mercy of the powerless idols.

10. The wages of a harlot.

11. Idols.

12. Nevertheless.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Idolatry of the people. 6 God's judgments against them. 14 His promises of reconciliation with them.*

1 [1]Say ye unto your brethren, Ăm'mī; and to your sisters, Ru'ha-mah.

2 Plead [2]with your mother, plead: for she is not my wife, neither am I her husband: let her therefore put away her [a]whoredoms out of her sight, and her adulteries from between her breasts;

3 Lest [b]I [3]strip her naked, and set her as in the day that she [4]was born, and make her as a wilderness, and set her like a dry land, and slay her with [c]thirst.

4 And I will not have mercy upon her children; for they be the children of whoredoms.

5 For their mother hath played the harlot: she that conceived them hath done shamefully: for she said, I will go [5]after my lovers, [d]that give me my bread and my water, my wool and my flax, mine oil and my drink.

6 ¶ Therefore, behold, I will hedge up thy way with thorns, and [6]make a wall, that she shall not find her paths.

7 And she shall follow after her lovers, but she shall not overtake them; and she shall seek them, but shall not find them: [7]then shall she say, I will go and return to my [e]first husband; for then was it better with me than now.

8 For she did not [8]know that I gave her corn, and wine, and oil, and multiplied her silver and gold, which they prepared for Bā'al.

9 Therefore will I return, and take away my corn in the time thereof, and my wine in the season thereof, and will recover my wool and my flax given to cover her nakedness.

10 And now will I discover her [9]lewdness in the sight of her lovers, and none shall deliver her out of mine hand.

11 [f]I will also cause all her mirth to cease, her feast days, her new moons, and her sabbaths, and all her solemn feasts.

12 And I will destroy her vines and her fig trees, whereof she hath said, These are my [10]rewards that my [11]lovers have given me: and [g]I will make them a forest, and the beasts of the field shall eat them.

13 And I will visit upon her the days of Bā'al-ĭm, wherein she burned incense to them, and she decked herself with her earrings and her jewels, and she went after her lovers, and forgat me, saith the Lord.

14 ¶ Therefore, [12]behold, I will allure her,

Ref. Hosea. Chapter 1.

a. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

b. And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead (10). This was the word of the Lord which he spake unto Jehu, saying, Thy son shall sit on the throne of Israel unto the fourth generation. And so it came to pass. (II Ks. 15:10, 12.)

c. As he saith also in Osee, I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved. And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God. Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved. (Rom. 9:25-27.)

d. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.) Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (I Jno. 3:1.)

Chapter 2.

a. Thou hast built thy high place at every head of the way, and hast made thy beauty to be abhorred, and hast opened thy feet to every one that passed by, and multiplied thy whoredoms. (Ez. 16:25.)

b. And if thou say in thine heart, Wherefore come these things upon me? For the greatness of thine iniquity are thy skirts discovered, and thy heels made bare. (Jer. 13:22.)

c. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of hearing the words of the Lord. (Amos 8:11.)

d. But we will certainly do whatsoever thing goeth forth out of our own mouth, to burn incense unto the queen of heaven, and to pour out drink offerings unto her, as we have done, we, and our fathers, our kings, and our princes, in the cities of Judah, and in the streets of Jerusalem: for then had we plenty of victuals, and were well, and saw no evil. (Jer. 44:17.)

e. Now when I passed by thee, and looked upon thee, behold, thy time was the time of love; and I spread my skirt over thee, and covered thy nakedness: yea, I sware unto thee, and entered into a covenant with thee, saith the Lord God, and thou becamest mine. (Ez. 16:8.)

f. The new wine mourneth, the vine languisheth, all the merry-hearted do sigh. (Is. 24:7.) And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentations; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and baldness upon every head; and I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day. (Amos 8:10.)

g. And now go to; I will tell you what I will do to my vineyard: I will take away the hedge thereof, and it shall be eaten up; and break down the wall thereof, and it shall be trodden down. (Is. 5:5.)

and bring her into the wilderness, and speak comfortably unto her.

15 And I will give her her vineyards from [13]thence, and [h]the valley of A'chor for a door of hope: and she shall sing there, as in the days of her youth, and as in the day when she came up out of the land of E'gy̆pt.

16 And it shall be at that day, saith the Lord, that thou shalt call me Ish'ī; and shalt call me no more [i]Bā'al-ī.

17 For I will take away the names of Bā'al-īm out of her mouth, and they shall no more be remembered by their name.

18 *And in that day will I make a [j]covenant for them with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven, and with the creeping things of the ground: and [k]I will break the bow and the sword and the battle out of the earth, and will make them to lie down safely.*

19 And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in lovingkindness, and in mercies.

20 I will even betroth thee unto me in faithfulness: and [l]thou shalt know the Lord.

21 And it shall come to pass in that day, [m]I will [14]hear, saith the Lord, I will hear the heavens, and they shall hear the earth;

22 And the earth shall hear the corn, and the wine, and the oil; and they shall hear Jĕz're-el.

23 And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I [n]will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *By the expiation of an adulteress, 4 is shewed the desolation of Israel before their restoration.*

1 Then said the Lord unto me, Go [1]yet, love a woman beloved of her friend, yet an adulteress, according to the love of the Lord toward the children of Is'ra-el, who look to other gods, and love [2]flagons of wine.

2 So I bought her to me for fifteen pieces of silver, and for an homer of barley, and an half homer of barley:

3 And I said unto her, Thou shalt abide [a]for me many days; thou shalt not play the harlot, and thou shalt not be for another man: so will I also be for thee.

4 For the children of Is'ra-el shall abide many days without a [3]king, and without a prince, and without a sacrifice, and without [b]an image, and without an ephod, and without teraphim:

5 *Afterward shall the children of Is'ra-el [4]return, and [c]seek the Lord their God, and Dā'vid their king; and shall fear the Lord and his goodness in the [d]latter [5]days.*

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God's judgments against the sins of the people, 6 and of the priests, 12 and against their idolatry.*

1 [1]Hear the word of the Lord, ye children of [2]Is'ra-el: for the Lord hath a [a]controversy with the inhabitants of the land, because there is no truth, nor mercy, nor knowledge of God in the land.

2 By swearing, and lying, and killing, and stealing, and committing adultery, they break out, and blood [3]toucheth blood.

3 Therefore [b]shall the land mourn, and [c]every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away.

4 Yet let no man strive, nor reprove another: for [4]thy people are as they [d]that strive with the priest.

5 Therefore shalt thou fall [e]in the day, and the prophet also shall fall with thee in the night, and I will destroy thy mother.

6 ¶ My people are destroyed for lack of knowledge: because thou hast rejected knowledge, I will also reject thee, that thou shalt be no priest to me: seeing thou hast forgotten the law of thy God, I will also forget thy children.

7 As they were increased, so they sinned against me: therefore will I change their glory into shame.

8 They eat up [5]the sin of my people, and they set their heart on their iniquity.

9 And there shall be, [6]like people, like priest: and I will punish them for their ways, and reward them for their doings.

10 For [f]they shall eat, and not have enough: they shall commit whoredom, and shall not increase: because they have left off to take heed to the Lord.

11 Whoredom and wine and new wine [g]take away the heart.

12 ¶ My people ask counsel at their stocks, and their staff declareth unto them: for the spirit of whoredoms hath caused them to err,

---

13. That is, a fresh grant of Canaan given to Israel on her return.

14. That is, respond; the earth is called upon for its fruits and Jehovah responds.

Ch. 3. B. C. 785.

1. The thought dropped in ch. 1:9 is here resumed, "Go, love once more."

2. Cakes of dried grapes.

3. A description of the life of the Jews since the crucifixion of Christ.

4. After the period of many days has passed.

5. Those of the Messiah.

Ch. 4. B. C. 780.

1. The prophet now dispenses with symbols and speaks plainly and directly to the people, reproving them of their sins.

2. The 10 tribes.

3. That is, bloodshed following bloodshed.

4. The 10 tribes of Israel.

5. That is, the avaricious priests greedily devour the sin offerings.

6. One in guilt, they shall be one, or alike, in punishment.

h. And they raised over him a great heap of stones unto this day. So the Lord turned from the fierceness of his anger. Wherefore the name of that place was called, The valley of Achor, unto this day. (Josh. 7:26.) And Sharon shall be a fold of flocks, and the valley of Achor a place for the herds to lie down in, for my people that have sought me. (Is. 65:10.)

i. For thy Maker is thine husband; The Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. (Is. 54:5.)

j. For thou shalt be in league with the stones of the field; and the beasts of the field shall be at peace with thee. (Job 5:23.) The wolf also shall dwell with the lamb, and the leopard shall lie down with the kid; and the calf and the young lion and the fatling together; and a little child shall lead them. (Is. 11:6.)

k. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.)

l. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.) And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

m. For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things. (Zech. 8:12.)

n. And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God. (Rom. 9:26.)

Chapter 3.

a. And she shall put the raiment of her captivity from off her, and shall remain in thine house, and bewail her father and her mother a full month: and after that thou shalt go in unto her, and be her husband, and she shall be thy wife. (Dt. 21:13.)

b. In that day shall there be an altar to the Lord in the midst of the land of Egypt, and a pillar at the border thereof to the Lord. (Is. 19:19.)

c. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

d. But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. (Mic. 4:1.)

Chapter 4.

a. Hear ye, O mountains, the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Israel. (Mic. 6:2.)

b. Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt. (Amos 8:8.)

c. I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the stumblingblocks with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord. (Zeph. 1:3.)

d. And the man that will do presumptuously, and will not hearken unto the priest, that standeth to minister there before the Lord thy God, or unto the judge, even that man shall die: and thou shalt put away the evil from Israel. (Dt. 17:12.)

e. Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. (Jer. 6:4.)

f. Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword. (Mic. 6:14.)

g. But they also have erred through wine, and through strong drink are out of the way; the priest and the prophet have erred through strong

and they have gone a whoring from under their God.

13 They sacrifice upon the tops of the mountains, and burn incense upon the hills, under oaks and poplars and elms, because the shadow thereof is good: [h]therefore your daughters shall commit whoredom, and your spouses shall commit adultery.

14 I will not punish your [7]daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery: for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall.

15 ¶ Though thou, Ĭs'ra-el, play the harlot, yet let not Jū'dah offend; and come not ye unto Gĭl'găl, neither go ye up to [i]Bĕth-ā'ven, nor [j]swear, The Lord liveth.

16 For Ĭs'ra-el slideth back as a backsliding heifer: now the Lord will feed them as a lamb in a large place.

17 Ē'phrăĭm is joined to idols: let [k]him alone.

18 Their drink is sour: they have committed whoredom continually: her rulers with shame do love, Give ye.

19 The wind hath bound her up in her wings, and they shall [l]be ashamed because of their sacrifices.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *God's judgments against the priests, the people, and the princes of Israel, for their manifold sins,* 15 *until they repent.*

1 [1]Hear ye this, O priests; and hearken, ye house of Ĭs'ra-el; and give ye ear, O house of the [2]king; for judgment is [3]toward you, because ye have been a snare on Mĭz'pah, and a net spread upon Tā'bor.

2 And the [4]revolters are [5]profound to make [6]slaughter, though I have been a rebuker of them all.

3 I [a]know [7]Ē'phrăĭm, and Ĭs'ra-el is not hid from me: for now, O Ē'phrăĭm, thou committest whoredom, and Ĭs'ra-el is defiled.

4 They will not frame their doings to turn unto their God: for the spirit of whoredoms is in the midst of them, and they have not known the Lord.

5 And the pride of Ĭs'ra-el doth testify to his face: therefore shall Ĭs'ra-el and Ē'phrăĭm fall in their iniquity; Jū'dah also shall fall with them.

6 They shall go with their flocks and with their herds to seek the Lord; but they shall not find him; he hath withdrawn himself from them.

7 They have dealt treacherously against the Lord: for they have begotten strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions.

8 Blow ye the cornet in Gĭb'e-ah, and the trumpet in Rā'mah: cry aloud at Bĕth-ā'ven, after thee, O Bĕn'ja-min.

9 Ē'phrăĭm shall be desolate in the day of rebuke: among the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el have I made known that which shall surely be.

10 The princes of Jū'dah were like them that [b]remove the bound: therefore I will pour out my wrath upon them like water.

11 Ē'phrăĭm is oppressed and broken in judgment, because he willingly walked after [c]the commandment.

12 Therefore will I be unto Ē'phrăĭm as a moth, and to the house of Jū'dah as rottenness.

13 When Ē'phrăĭm saw his sickness, and Jū'dah saw his wound, then went Ē'phrăĭm to the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an, and sent to king Jā'reb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound.

14 For I will be unto Ē'phrăĭm as a lion, and as a young lion to the house of Jū'dah: I, even I, will tear and go away; I will take away, and none shall rescue him.

15 ¶ I will go and return to my place, till they acknowledge their offence, and seek my face: in their affliction they will seek me [d]early.

CHAPTER 6.

An exhortation to repentance.

1 Come, [1]and let us return unto the Lord: for he hath torn, and [a]he will heal us; he hath smitten, and he will bind us up.

2 After two days will he revive us: in the third day he will raise us up, and we shall live [2]in his sight.

3 Then [b]shall we know, [3]if we follow on to know the Lord: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth.

4 ¶ O Ē'phrăĭm, what shall I do unto thee? O Jū'dah, what shall I do unto thee? for your [4]goodness is as a morning cloud, and as the early dew it goeth away.

5 Therefore have I hewed them [c]by the prophets; I have slain them by [d]the words of my mouth: and thy [5]judgments are as the light that goeth forth.

6 For I desired [e]mercy, and [6]not sacrifice; and the [f]knowledge of God more than burnt offerings.

7 But they like men have transgressed the covenant: there have they dealt treacherously against me.

---

7. He will not punish the daughter whose teaching has been wrong, but the parents who have set the wrong example.

Ch. 5. B. C. 780.

1. In ch. 5 the prophet discourses on the judgments Jehovah shall send upon the priests, princes and people of Israel.

2. Pekah.

3. That is, the judgments of retributions of Jehovah threaten you.

4. Apostates.

5. Deeply rooted; excessive in their idolatrous practices.

6. It should be observed here that the prophet does not say "make sacrifices," instead he uses the word "slaughter," as their so-called sacrifices are only butcheries. They were offered to idols and not to the true and living God.

7. Is here mentioned as foremost in idolatrous worship. For 400 years in early history, Ephraim with the two dependent tribes, Manasseh and Benjamin, held pre-eminence in the whole nation.

Ch. 6. B. C. 780.

1. Vs. 1-3 are closely connected with ch. 5. The prophet here readily enters into Israel's feelings of repentance. They exclaim, "Let us return to God that he may return to us," as in ch. 5:15, Jehovah had returned unto his place.

2. Live under the influence of his blessings as they had of old.

3. That is, be zealous to know Jehovah as our Master and Friend, and well might they, because the loss of this knowledge was the cause of Israel's fall and misery.

4. Godliness.

5. The judgments sent upon thee in retribution.

6. That is, rather than sacrifice; Jehovah values moral obedience above ceremonial sacrifice.

---

drink, they are swallowed up of wine, they are out of the way through strong drink; they err in vision, they stumble in judgment. (Is. 28:7.)

h. And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.)

i. And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan. (I Ks. 12:29.) The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it. (Hos. 10:5.)

j. They that swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy God, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beersheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again. (Amos 8:14.) I will also stretch out mine hand upon Judah, and upon all the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and I will cut off the remnant of Baal from this place, and the name of the Chemarims with the priests; And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house-tops; and them that worship and that swear by the Lord, and that swear by Malcham. (Zeph. 1:4, 5.)

k. Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall in the ditch. (Mat. 15:14.)

l. As the thief is ashamed when he is found, so is the house of Israel ashamed; they, their kings, their princes, and their priests, and their prophets. (Jer. 2:26.)

Chapter 5.

a. Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 90:8.)

b. Thou shalt not remove thy neighbor's land-mark, which they of old time have set in thine inheritance, which thou shalt inherit in the land that the Lord thy God giveth thee to possess it. (Dt. 19:14.)

c. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. (I Ks. 12:28.)

d. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

Chapter 6.

a. For I will restore health unto thee, and I will heal thee of thy wounds, saith the Lord; because they called thee an Outcast, saying, This is Zion, whom no man seeketh after. (Jer. 30:17.)

b. The Proverbs of Solomon the son of David, king of Israel; To know wisdom and instruction; to perceive the words of understanding (1, 2). For they shall be an ornament of grace unto thy head, and chains about thy neck. (Prov. 1:1, 2, 9.)

c. See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant. (Jer. 1:10.)

d. For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:12.)

e. But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. (Mat. 12:7.)

f. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

8 Gĭl'e-ăd is a city of them that work iniquity, and is polluted with blood.

9 And as troops of robbers wait for a man, so the company of priests murder in the way by consent: for they commit lewdness.

10 I have seen an horrible thing in the house of Ĭs'ra-el: there is the whoredom of Ē'phrăim, Ĭs'ra-el is defiled.

11 Also, O Jū'dah, he hath set an harvest for thee, [g]when I returned the [7]captivity of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *A reproof of manifold sins.* 11 *God's wrath against them.*

1 When [1]I would have healed [2]Ĭs'ra-el, then the iniquity of Ē'phrăim was discovered, and the wickedness of Sa-mā'rĭ-à: for they commit falsehood; and the thief cometh in, and the troop of robbers spoileth without.

2 And they consider not in their hearts that I remember all their wickedness: now their [a]own doings have [3]beset them about; they are [b]before my face.

3 They make the king glad with their wickedness, and the princes with [c]their lies.

4 They are all adulterers, as an oven heated by the baker, who ceaseth from raising after he hath kneaded the dough, until it be leavened.

5 In the day of our king the princes have made him sick with bottles of wine; he stretched out his hand with scorners.

6 For they have made ready their heart like an oven, whiles they lie in wait: their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire.

7 They are all hot as an oven, and have devoured their judges; all their kings [d]are fallen: [e]there is none among them that calleth unto me.

8 Ē'phrăim, he [f]hath mixed himself among the people; Ē'phrăim is a cake [4]not turned.

9 [5]Strangers have devoured his strength, and he knoweth it not: yea, [6]gray hairs are here and there upon him, yet he knoweth not.

10 And the pride of Ĭs'ra-el testifieth to his face: and they do not return to the Lord their God, nor seek him for all this.

11 ¶ Ē'phrăim also is like a [7]silly dove without heart: they call to Ē'gўpt, they go to Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à.

12 When they shall go, I will spread my net upon them; I will bring them down as the fowls of the heaven; I will chastise them, [g]as their congregation hath heard.

13 Woe unto them! for they have fled from me: destruction unto them! because they have transgressed against me: though I have redeemed them, yet they have spoken lies against me.

14 And they have [h]not cried unto me with their heart, when they howled upon their beds: they assemble themselves for corn and wine, and they rebel against me.

15 Though I have bound and strengthened their arms, yet do they imagine mischief against me.

16 They return, but not to the most High: they are like a deceitful bow: their princes shall fall by the sword for the rage of their tongue: this shall be their derision in the land of Ē'gўpt.

CHAPTER 8.

Destruction threatened for impiety, and idolatry.

1 [1]Set the trumpet to thy mouth. He shall come [a]as an eagle against the house of the Lord, because they have transgressed my covenant, and trespassed against my law.

2 Ĭs'ra-el [b]shall [2]cry unto me, My God, we know thee.

3 Ĭs'ra-el hath cast off the thing that is good: the enemy shall pursue him.

4 They have set up kings, but not by me: they have made princes, and I knew it not: of their silver and their gold have they made them idols, that they may be cut off.

5 ¶ Thy calf, O Sa-mā'rĭ-à, hath cast thee off; mine anger is kindled against them: [c]how long will it be ere they attain to innocency?

6 For from Ĭs'ra-el was it also: the workman made it; therefore it is not God: but the calf of Sa-mā'rĭ-à shall be broken in pieces.

7 For they have sown the wind, and they shall reap the whirlwind: it hath no stalk: the bud shall yield no meal: if so be it yield, the strangers shall swallow it up.

8 [3]Ĭs'ra-el is swallowed up: now shall they be among the Gĕn'tīleş as a vessel wherein is no pleasure.

9 For [d]they are gone up to Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à, a wild [4]ass alone by himself: Ē'phrăim hath hired lovers.

10 Yea, though they have hired among the nations, now will I gather them, and they shall sorrow a little for the burden of [e]the king of princes.

11 Because [5]Ē'phrăim hath made many altars to sin, altars shall be unto him to sin.

12 I have written to him [f]the great things of my law, but they were counted as a strange thing.

13 They sacrifice flesh for the sacrifices of mine offerings, and eat it; but the Lord accepteth them not; now will he remember their

---

7. When Jehovah caused 200,000 women, sons and daughters, to be returned from captivity by Israel. (II Chr. 28:6-15.)

Ch. 7. B. C. 780.

1. In this ch. the prophet delivers a severe reproof to Israel, especially to the ruling class, whose moral life has become the stumbling block to the nation.

2. That is, politically as well as morally.

3. As witnesses against them.

4. A cake burnt on one side and dough on the other. An image of the worthlessness of Ephraim.

5. Foreigners.

6. Indications of a national dissolution.

7. Meaning easily deceived.

Ch. 8. B. C. 760.

1. In ch. 8 the prophet threatens the destruction of Israel because of its idolatry.

2. That is, when they feel the weight of punishment they will claim their original relationship to Jehovah and cry aloud unto him.

3. Vs. 8-14 declare the judgment as already having begun, because of their intercourse with Assyria, their religious abuses, and their placing of confidence in the 45 cities instead of Jehovah.

4. A figure representing Israel's headstrong perversity.

5. "For," as a justification of the above threat.

g. When the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream. (Ps. 126:1.)

Chapter 7.

a. His own iniquities shall take the wicked himself, and he shall be holden with the cords of his sins. (Prov. 5:22.)

b. Thou hast set our iniquities before thee, our secret sins in the light of thy countenance. (Ps. 90:8.)

c. Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them. (Rom. 1:32.)

d. And Shallum the son of Jabesh conspired against him, and smote him before the people, and slew him, and reigned in his stead (10). For Menahem the son of Gadi went up from Tirzah, and came to Samaria, and smote Shallum the son of Jabesh in Samaria, and slew him, and reigned in his stead (14). But Pekah the son of Remaliah, a captain of his, conspired against him, and smote him in Samaria, in the palace of the king's house, with Argob and Arieh, and with him fifty men of the Gileadites: and he killed him, and reigned in his room (25). And Hoshea the son of Elah made a conspiracy against Pekah the son of Remaliah, and smote him, and slew him, and reigned in his stead, in the twentieth year of Jotham the son of Uzziah. (II Ks. 15:10, 14, 25, 30.)

e. For the people turneth not unto him that smiteth them, neither do they seek the Lord of hosts. (Is. 9:13.) And there is none that calleth upon thy name, that stirreth up himself to take hold of thee: for thou hast hid thy face from us, and hast consumed us, because of our iniquities. (Is. 64:7.)

f. They did not destroy the nations, concerning whom the Lord commanded them: But were mingled among the heathen, and learned their works. (Ps. 106:34, 35.)

g. But if ye will not hearken unto me, and will not do all these commandments; And if ye shall despise my statutes, or if your soul abhor my judgments, so that ye will not do all my commandments, but that ye break my covenant: I also will do this unto you; I will even appoint over you terror, consumption, and the burning ague, that shall consume the eyes, and cause sorrow of heart: and ye shall sow your seed in vain, for your enemies shall eat it. (Lev. 26:14-16.)

h. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.)

Chapter 8.

a. Behold, he shall come up as clouds, and his chariots shall be as a whirlwind: his horses are swifter than eagles. Woe unto us! for we are spoiled. (Jer. 4:13.)

b. When he slew them, then they sought him; and they returned and enquired early after God. (Ps. 78:34.) Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 7:21.)

c. I have seen thine adulteries, and thy neighings, the lewdness of thy whoredom, and thine abominations on the hills in the fields. Woe unto thee, O Jerusalem! Wilt thou not be made clean? when shall it once be? (Jer. 13:27.)

d. And Pul the king of Assyria came against the land: and Menahem gave Pul a thousand talents of silver, that his hand might be with him to confirm the kingdom in his hand. (II Ks. 15:19.)

e. For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will bring upon Tyrus Nebuchadrezzar king of Babylon, a king of kings, from the north, with horses, and with chariots, and with horsemen, and companies, and much people. (Ez. 26:7.)

f. Keep therefore and do them: for this is your wisdom and your understanding in the sight of the nations, which shall hear all these statutes, and say, Surely this great nation is a wise and understanding people. (Dt. 4:6.)

iniquity, and visit their sins: they shall return to Ē'gўpt.

14 For [6]Ĭs'ra-el hath forgotten his Maker, and [g]buildeth temples; and Jū'dah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof.

CHAPTER 9.

The distress and captivity of Israel for their sins and idolatry.

1 [1]Rejoice not, O Ĭs'ra-el, for joy, as other people: for thou hast gone a whoring from thy God, thou hast loved a reward upon every cornfloor.

2 The floor and the winepress shall not feed them, and the new wine shall fail in her.

3 They shall not dwell in [a]the Lord's land; but Ē'phră-ĭm shall return to Ē'gўpt, and [b]they shall eat unclean things in Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à.

4 They shall not offer [2]wine offerings to the Lord, neither shall they be pleasing [3]unto him: their sacrifices shall be unto them as the [c]bread of mourners; all that eat thereof shall be polluted: for their bread for their soul shall not come into the house of the Lord.

5 What will ye do in the solemn day, and in the day of the feast of the Lord?

6 For, lo, they are gone because of destruction: Ē'gўpt shall gather them up, [4]Mĕm'phis shall bury them: the pleasant places for their silver, nettles shall possess them: thorns shall be in their tabernacles.

7 The days of visitation are come, the days of recompence are come; Ĭs'ra-el shall know it: the prophet is a fool, the spiritual man is mad, for the multitude of thine iniquity, and the great hatred.

8 The watchman of Ē'phră-ĭm was with my God: but the prophet is a snare of a fowler in all his ways, and hatred in the house of his God.

9 They have deeply corrupted themselves, as in the days of [d]Gĭb'e-ah: therefore he will remember their iniquity, he will visit their sins.

10 [5]I found Ĭs'ra-el [e]like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the firstripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Bā'al-pē'or, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved.

11 As for Ē'phră-ĭm, their glory shall fly away like a bird, from the birth, and from the womb, and from the conception.

12 Though they bring up their children, yet will I bereave them, that there shall not be a man left: yea, woe also to them when I depart from them!

13 Ē'phră-ĭm, as I saw Tўr'us, is planted in a pleasant place: but Ē'phră-ĭm shall bring forth his children to the murderer.

14 Give [f]them, O Lord: what wilt thou give? give them a miscarrying womb and dry breasts.

15 All their wickedness is in Gĭl'găl: for there I [6]hated them: for the wickedness of their doings I will drive them out of mine house, I will love them no more: all their princes are revolters.

16 Ē'phră-ĭm is smitten, their root is dried up, they shall bear no fruit: yea, though they bring forth, yet will I slay even the beloved fruit of their womb.

17 My God [g]will cast them away, because they did not hearken unto him: and they shall be wanderers among the nations.

CHAPTER 10.

Israel is reproved and threatened for their impiety and idolatry.

1 Ĭs'ra-el [1]is an empty vine, he bringeth forth fruit unto [2]himself: according to the multitude of his fruit he hath increased the altars; according to the goodness of his land they have made goodly images.

2 [a]Their heart is divided; now shall they be found faulty: he shall break down their altars, he shall spoil their images.

3 For now they shall say, We have no king, because we feared not the Lord; what then should a king do to us?

4 They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as [3]hemlock in the furrows of the field.

5 The inhabitants of Sa-mā'rĭ-à shall fear because of the [b]calves of Bĕth-ā'ven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it.

6 It shall be also carried unto Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à for a present to [c]king Jā'reb: Ē'phră-ĭm shall receive shame, and Ĭs'ra-el shall be ashamed of his own counsel.

7 As for Sa-mā'rĭ-à, her king is cut off as the [4]foam upon the water.

8 The high places also of Ā'ven, the [d]sin of Ĭs'ra-el, shall be destroyed: the thorn and the thistle shall come up on their altars; and they shall say to the mountains, Cover us; and to the hills, Fall on us.

9 [5]O Ĭs'ra-el, thou hast sinned from the days of Gĭb'e-ah: there they stood: the battle in Gĭb'e-ah against the children of iniquity did not overtake them.

10 It is in [e]my desire that I should chastise them; and the people shall be gathered against them, when they shall bind themselves in their two furrows.

11 And Ē'phră-ĭm is as an [6]heifer that is taught, and loveth to tread out the corn; but I passed over upon her fair neck: I will make Ē'phră-ĭm to ride; Jū'dah shall plow, and Jā'cob shall break his clods.

12 Sow to [f]yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you.

---

6. Another and later reason (i. e., worldliness and self-dependence) for the "swallowing up" in v. 8.

Ch. 9. B. C. 760.

1. The prophet now forcibly presents to the people their early history, showing them that they have always met the mercy of Jehovah with rebellion, hence there is no course left open for him but to cast off, which he does, into captivity.

2. That is, the wine they drink shall not be pleasing to Jehovah, because it was always offered in connection with their idolatrous sacrifices.

3. As being offered on a profane soil.

4. The ancient capital of Egypt, situated on the west bank of the Nile, south of Cairo.

5. In vs. 10-17 the prophet declares the continued infidelity of the people shall be visited with awful punishment.

6. That is, the divine hatred for sin, which required punishment.

Ch. 10. B. C. 740.

1. That is, stripped of its fruit.

2. Not unto Jehovah.

3. The divine judgment shall be as deadly as hemlock.

4. A fig. denoting short life and speedy dissolution.

5. In vs. 9-15 is recorded another demonstration of Israel's guilt.

6. Israel is here compared to a heifer treading the threshing-floor, which could freely eat as it trudged around in its course, but it became rebellious and its master was compelled to send it to the heavier and more laborious task of the field.

---

g. And he made an house of high places, and made priests of the lowest of the people, which were not of the sons of Levi. (I Ks. 12:31.)

Chapter 9.

a. The land shall not be sold for ever: for the land is mine; for ye are strangers and sojourners with me. (Lev. 25:23.)

b. And the Lord said, Even thus shall the children of Israel eat their defiled bread among the Gentiles, whither I will drive them. (Ez. 4:13.)

c. I have not eaten thereof in my mourning, neither have I taken away ought thereof for any unclean use, nor given ought thereof for the dead: but I have hearkened to the voice of the Lord my God, and have done according to all that thou hast commanded me. (Dt. 26:14.)

d. Now as they were making their hearts merry, behold, the men of the city, certain sons of Belial, beset the house round about, and beat at the door, and spake to the master of the house, the old man, saying, Bring forth the man that came into thine house, that we may know him. (Jud. 19:22.)

e. He found him in a desert land, and in the waste howling wilderness; he led him about, he instructed him, he kept him as the apple of his eye. (Dt. 32:10.)

f. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. (Luke 23:29.)

g. Therefore the Lord was very angry with Israel, and removed them out of his sight: there was none left but the tribe of Judah only. (II Ks. 17:18.)

Chapter 10.

a. And Elijah came unto all the people, and said, How long halt ye between two opinions? If the Lord be God, follow him: but if Baal, then follow him. And the people answered him not a word. (I Ks. 18:21.)

b. Whereupon the king took counsel, and made two calves of gold, and said unto them, It is too much for you to go up to Jerusalem: behold thy gods, O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. (I Ks. 12:28.)

c. When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb: yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound. (Hos. 5:13.)

d. And I took your sin, the calf which ye had made, and burnt it with fire, and stamped it, and ground it very small, even until it was as small as dust: and I cast the dust thereof into the brook that descended out of the mount. (Dt. 9:21.)

e. And it shall come to pass, that as the Lord rejoiced over you to do you good, and to multiply you; so the Lord will rejoice over you to destroy you, and to bring you to nought; and ye shall be plucked from off the land whither thou goest to possess it. (Dt. 28:63.)

f. The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. (Prov. 11:18.)

13 [g]Ye have [7]plowed wickedness, ye have [8]reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit [9]of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men.

14 [10]Therefore shall a tumult arise among thy people, and all thy fortresses shall be spoiled, as Shăl'man spoiled [h]Bĕth-ăr'bel in the day of battle: the mother was dashed in pieces upon her children.

15 So shall Bĕth'-el do unto you because of your[i] great wickedness: in the morning shall the king of Ĭs'ra-el utterly be cut off.

CHAPTER 11.

The ingratitude of Israel unto God for his benefits.

1 [1]When Ĭs'ra-el was a [2]child, then I loved him, *and called my* [3]*son* [a]*out of Ē'gўpt.*

2 As they called them, [4]so they went from them: [b]they sacrificed unto Bā'al-ĭm, and burned incense to graven images.

3 I taught Ē'phră-ĭm also to go, taking them by their arms; but they knew not that [c]I healed them.

4 I drew them with cords [5]of a man, with bands of love: and I was to them as they that take off the yoke on their jaws, and I laid meat unto them.

5 ¶ He shall not return into the land of Ē'gўpt, but the Ās-sўr'ĭ-an shall be his king, because [d]they refused to return.

6 And the sword shall abide on his cities, and shall consume his branches, and devour them, because of their own counsels.

7 And my people are bent to [6]backsliding from me: though they called them to the most High, none at all would exalt him.

8 [7]How [e]shall I give thee up, Ē'phră-ĭm? how shall I deliver thee, Ĭs'ra-el? how shall I make thee as Ăd'mah? how shall I set thee as Ze-bō'ĭm? [f]mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together.

9 I will not execute the fierceness of mine anger, I will not return to destroy Ē'phră-ĭm: [g]for I am God, and not man; the Holy One in the [8]midst of thee: and I will not enter into the city.

10 They shall walk after the Lord: he shall roar like a lion: when he shall roar, then the children shall tremble from the west.

11 They shall tremble as a bird out of Ē'gўpt, and as a [9]dove out of the land of Ās-sўr'ĭ-ā: and I will place them in their houses, saith the Lord.

7. Plotted wickedness.

8. The fruit of iniquity.

9. The "fruit of lies" here suggests that Israel has been guilty and endeavoring to avail herself of the fruit of her guilt which, in the justice of God, shall become retributive unto her.

10. In vs. 14, 15 the prophet briefly describes the ruin of Israel.

Ch. 11. B. C. 740-728.

1. Though Jehovah's former blessings have been received by Israel only in the spirit of ingratitude resulting in punishment, yet Jehovah promises restoration when retribution has been completed.

2. That is, in the earliest stage of her national existence.

3. A dual call, first into the land of Canaan, second to set before the world an example of true religion.

4. The more they call, the farther they went from them, but the calling kept alive a true spirit in the breast of a remnant which in time bore fruit.

5. A new image suggesting kindness; Jehovah will draw his people unto him by such methods as men can bear.

6. Not only do they backslide, but are determined to do so.

7. In vs. 8-11 is recorded a conflict between justice and love. Justice demands that all relations between Jehovah and Israel be cut off, but love remonstrates, giving the assurance that retribution will produce the necessary healing effect.

8. As thy God.

9. Observe the fig. has changed from a silly dove "easily deceived" to a dove flying to the windows.

Ch. 12. B. C. 725.

1. In this ch. the prophet severely reproves Ephraim and Judah for their infidelity.

2. That is, followeth vain illusions, such as alliances with idolaters.

3. Under Ahaz, Judah had fallen into idolatry.

4. Jacob.

5. He contended with.

12 Ē'phră-ĭm compasseth me about with lies, and the house of Ĭs'ra-el with deceit: but Jū'dah yet ruleth with God, and is faithful with the saints.

CHAPTER 12.

A reproof of Ephraim, Judah, and Jacob.

1 [1]Ē'phră-ĭm feedeth on [2]wind, and followeth after the east wind: he daily increaseth lies and desolation; [a]and they do make a covenant with the Ās-sўr'ĭ-anș, and oil is [b]carried into Ē'gўpt.

2 The Lord hath also a controversy with [3]Jū'dah, and will punish Jā'cob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him.

3 ¶ [4]He took his brother by the heel in the womb, and by his strength he [c]had power with God:

4 Yea, he had power over the angel, and prevailed: he [5]wept, and made supplication unto him: he found him in [d]Bĕth'-el, and there he spake with us;

5 Even the Lord God of hosts; the Lord is his memorial.

6 Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually.

7 ¶ He is a merchant, the balances of deceit are in his hand: he loveth to oppress.

8 And Ē'phră-ĭm said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labours they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin.

9 And I that am the Lord thy God from the land of Ē'gўpt will yet make thee to dwell in tabernacles, as in the days of the solemn feast.

10 I have also spoken by the prophets, and I have multiplied visions, and used similitudes, by the ministry of the prophets.

11 Is there iniquity in Gĭl'e-ăd? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in [e]Gĭl'găl; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields.

12 And Jā'cob fled into the country of Sўr'ĭ-ā, and Ĭs'ra-el served for a wife, and for a wife he kept sheep.

13 And by a prophet the Lord brought Ĭs'ra-el out of Ē'gўpt, and by a prophet was he preserved.

14 Ē'phră-ĭm provoked him to anger most bitterly: therefore shall he leave his blood upon him, and his reproach shall his Lord return unto him.

---

g. He that soweth iniquity shall reap vanity: and the rod of his anger shall fail. (Prov. 22:8.)

h. Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand? (II Ks. 18:34.) Where is the king of Hamath, and the king of Arpad, and the king of the city of Sepharvaim, of Hena, and Ivah? (II Ks. 19:13.)

Chapter 11.

a. And thou shalt say unto Pharaoh, Thus saith the Lord, Israel is my son, even my first-born. (Ex. 4:22.)

b. And they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, and made them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal. (II Ks. 17:16.)

c. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and will keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.)

d. Yet the Lord testified against Israel and against Judah, by all the prophets, and by all the seers, saying, Turn ye from your evil ways, and keep my commandments and my statutes, according to all the law which I commanded your fathers, and which I sent to you by my servants the prophets. (II Ks. 17:13.) B. C. 728.

e. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, Behold, I will melt them, and try them; for how shall I do for the daughter of my people? (Jer. 9:7.) And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and wept over it. (Luke 19:41.)

f. Is Ephraim my dear son? is he a pleasant child? for since I spake against him, I do earnestly remember him still: therefore my bowels are troubled for him: I will surely have mercy upon him, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:20.)

g. For my thoughts are not your thoughts, neither are your ways my ways, saith the Lord. For as the heavens are higher than the earth, so are my ways higher than your ways, and my thoughts than your thoughts. (Is. 55:8, 9.)

Chapter 12.

a. And the king of Assyria found conspiracy in Hoshea: for he had sent messengers to So king of Egypt, and brought no present to the king of Assyria, as he had done year by year; therefore the king of Assyria shut him up, and bound him in prison. (II Ks. 17:4.) When Ephraim saw his sickness, and Judah saw his wound, then went Ephraim to the Assyrian, and sent to king Jareb; yet could he not heal you, nor cure you of your wound. (Hos. 5:13.) Ephraim also is like a silly dove without heart: they call to Egypt, they go to Assyria. (Hos. 7:11.)

b. The burden of the beasts of the south: Into the land of trouble and anguish, from whence come the young and old lion, the viper and fiery flying serpent, they will carry their riches upon the shoulders of young asses, and their treasures upon the bunches of camels, to a people that shall not profit them. (Is. 30:6.) And thou wentest to the king with ointment, and didst increase thy perfumes, and didst send thy messengers far off, and didst debase thyself even unto hell. (Is. 57:9.)

c. And Jacob was left alone; and there wrestled a man with him until the breaking of the day (24). And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for as a prince hast thou power with God and with men, and hast prevailed. (Gen. 32:24, 28.)

d. And he dreamed, and behold a ladder set upon the earth, and the top of it reached to heaven: and behold the angels of God ascending and descending on it. And, behold! the Lord stood above it, and said, I am the Lord God of Abraham thy father, and the God of Isaac: the land whereon thou liest, to thee will I give it, and to thy seed (12, 13). And he called the name of that place Bethel; but the name of that city was called Luz at the first. (Gen. 28:12, 13, 19.) And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came out of Padanaram, and blessed him. And God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he called his name Israel (9, 10). And Jacob called the name of the place where God spake with him, Bethel. (Gen. 35:9, 10, 15.)

e. Come to Bethel, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years. (Amos 4:4.)

CHAPTER 13.

Ephraim's glory, by reason of idolatry, vanisheth.

Ch. 13. B. C. 725.

1 [1]When Ē'phrăim spake [a]trembling, he exalted himself in Ĭs'ra-el; but [b]when he offended in Bā'al, he died.

1. In this ch. the fatal consequence of Ephraim's sinful ingratitude to God is presented. Israel's persistent infidelity has been the signing of her death-warrant.

2 And now [2]they sin more and more, and have made them molten images of their silver, and idols according to their own understanding, all of it the work of the craftsmen: they say of them, Let the men that sacrifice kiss the calves.

2. That is, the present generation continues to walk in the sinful paths of their profligate ancestors.

3 Therefore they shall be as the morning cloud, and as the early dew that passeth away, as the chaff that is driven with the whirlwind out of the floor, and as the smoke out of the chimney.

3. Thy destruction is of thyself.

4 Yet I am the Lord thy God from the land of Ē'gўpt, and thou shalt know no god but me: for there is no saviour beside me.

5 ¶ I did know thee in the wilderness, in the land of great drought.

6 According to their pasture, so were they filled; they were filled, and their heart was exalted; therefore have they forgotten me.

7 Therefore I will be unto them as a lion: as a leopard by the way will I observe them:

8 I will meet them as a bear that is bereaved of her whelps, and will rend the caul of their heart, and there will I devour them like a lion: [c]the wild beast shall tear them.

4. That is, Jehovah will not be turned aside from his original purpose.

9 ¶ O Ĭs'ra-el, [3]thou hast destroyed thyself; but in me is thine help.

10 I will be thy king: where is any other that may save thee in all thy cities? and thy judges of whom thou saidst, Give me a king and princes?

11 I [d]gave thee a king in mine anger, and took him away in my wrath.

12 [e]The iniquity of Ē'phrăim is bound up; his sin is hid.

13 The sorrows of a travailing woman shall come upon him: he is an unwise son; for he should not stay long in the place of the breaking forth of children.

14 [f]I will ransom them from the power of the grave; I will redeem them from death: [g]O death, I will be thy plagues; O grave, I will

Ch. 14. B. C. 725.

1. In this ch. Jehovah again promises his blessings upon their repentance. Their abandonment of idolatry is foretold, also that the just shall walk in the way of God, while the wicked shall stumble therein.

2. In vs. 5-9 Jehovah describes the blessings he will give, upon their true repentance.

3. Stumble and fall over their own transgressions.

be thy destruction: [h]repentance shall [4]be hid from mine eyes.

15 ¶ Though he be fruitful among his brethren, an east wind shall come, the wind of the Lord shall come up from the wilderness, and his spring shall become dry, and his fountain shall be dried up: he shall spoil the treasure of all pleasant vessels.

16 Sa-mā'rĭ-ā shall become desolate; [i]for she hath rebelled against her God: they shall fall by the sword: their infants shall be dashed in pieces, and their women with child shall be ripped up.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *A promise of God's blessing.*

1 [1]O Ĭs'ra-el, return unto the Lord thy God; for thou hast fallen by thine iniquity.

2 Take with [a]you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves [b]of our lips.

3 Ās'shur shall not save us; we will not ride upon horses: neither will we say any more to the work of our hands, Ye are our gods: for in thee the fatherless findeth mercy.

4 ¶ I will heal their backsliding, I will love them freely: for mine anger is turned away from him.

5 [2]I will be as the dew unto Ĭs'ra-el: he shall grow as the lily, and cast forth his roots as Lĕb'a-non.

6 His branches shall spread, and his beauty shall be as the olive tree, and his smell as Lĕb'a-non.

7 They that dwell under his shadow shall return; they shall revive as the corn, and grow as the vine: the scent thereof shall be as the wine of Lĕb'a-non.

8 Ē'phrăim shall say, What have I to do any more with idols? I have [c]heard him, and observed him: I am like a green fir tree. [d]From me is thy fruit found.

9 Who [e]is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for [f]the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall [3]therein.

Chapter 13.

a. Before destruction the heart of man is haughty, and before honor is humility. (Prov. 18:12.)

b. And they left all the commandments of the Lord their God, and made them molten images, even two calves, and made a grove, and worshipped all the host of heaven, and served Baal. (II Ks. 17:16.)

c. Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her? The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it. (Ps. 80:12, 13.)

d. And the Lord said unto Samuel, Hearken unto the voice of the people in all that they say unto thee: for they have not rejected thee, but they have rejected me, that I should not reign over them. (I Sam. 8:7.)

e. Is not this laid up in store with me, and sealed up among my treasures? (Dt. 32:34.) My transgression is sealed up in a bag, and thou sewest up mine iniquity. (Job 14:17.)

f. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 25:8.) Therefore prophesy and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O my people, I will open your graves, and cause you to come up out of your graves, and bring you into the land of Israel (12). And shall put my Spirit in you, and ye shall live, and I shall place you in your own land: then shall ye know that I the Lord have spoken it, and performed it, saith the Lord. (Ez. 37:12, 14.)

g. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? (I Cor. 15:54, 55.)

h. For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.)

i. Because they obeyed not the voice of the Lord their God, but transgressed his covenant, and all that Moses the servant of the Lord commanded, and would not hear them, nor do them. (II Ks. 18:12.)

Chapter 14.

a. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God? (Joel 2:17.)

b. By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

c. I have surely heard Ephraim bemoaning himself thus; Thou hast chastised me, and I was chastised, as a bullock unaccustomed to the yoke: turn thou me, and I shall be turned; for thou art the Lord my God. (Jer. 31:18.)

d. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

e. Pilate therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jesus answered, Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should bear witness unto the truth. Every one that is of the truth heareth my voice. (Jno. 18:37.)

f. The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But Wisdom is justified of her children. (Mat. 11:19.) Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner. (I Pet. 2:7.)

JOEL

NOTE.—The Book of Joel consists of three chs. containing an account of the prophecy of Joel, occasioned by the great desolation of Judah by a plague of locusts. The locusts were accompanied by a burning drouth, until all food for man and beast was destroyed. Joel used the occasion as a text for his prophecy, claiming that a calamity which led to such a result was so serious that it was from the hand of Jehovah as retribution. He prophesied entirely of Judea. His style is pure, characterized by smoothness and fluency. Someone has said, he combined the strength of Micah, tenderness of Jeremiah, vividness of Nahum, and sublimity of Isaiah.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Joel, declaring sundry judgments of God, exhorteth to observe them,* 8 *and to mourn.* 14 *He prescribeth a fast for complaint.*

1 [1]The [a]word of the Lord that came to Jō'el the son of Pe-thū'el.

2 Hear this, ye [2]old men, and give ear, all ye inhabitants of the land. Hath [3]this been in your days, or even in the days of your fathers?

3 [b]Tell ye [4]your children of it, and let your children tell their children, and their children another generation.

4 That which [5]the palmerworm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the cankerworm eaten; and that which the cankerworn hath left hath the caterpiller eaten.

5 Awake, ye drunkards, and weep; and howl, all ye drinkers of wine, because of the new wine; [c]for it is cut off from your mouth.

6 For a [6]nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, [d]whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion.

7 He hath [e]laid my vine waste, and barked my fig tree: he hath made it clean bare, and cast it away; the branches thereof are made white.

8 ¶ Lament like a virgin girded with sackcloth for the husband of her youth.

9 The meat [7]offering and the drink offering is cut off from the house of the Lord; the priests, the Lord's ministers, mourn.

10 The field is wasted, [f]the land mourneth; for the corn is wasted: the new wine is dried up, the oil languisheth.

11 Be [g]ye ashamed, O ye husbandmen; howl, O ye vinedressers, for the wheat and for the barley; because the harvest of the field is perished.

12 The vine is dried up, and the fig tree languisheth; the [8]pomegranate tree, the palm tree also, and the apple tree, even all the trees of the field, are withered: because joy is withered away from the sons of men.

13 Gird yourselves, and lament, ye priests: howl, ye ministers of the altar: come, lie all night in sackcloth, ye ministers of my God: for the meat offering and the drink offering is withholden from the house of your God.

14 ¶ Sanctify ye a fast, call a solemn assembly, gather the elders and all the inhabitants of the land into the house of the Lord your God, and cry unto the Lord,

15 Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come.

16 Is not the meat cut off before our eyes, yea, [h]joy and gladness from the house of our God?

17 The seed is rotten under their clods, the garners are laid desolate, the barns are broken down; for the corn is withered.

18 How do [i]the beasts groan! the herds of cattle are perplexed, because they have no pasture; yea, the flocks of sheep are made desolate.

19 O Lord, to thee will I cry: for the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness, and the flame hath burned all the trees of the field.

20 The beasts of the field [j]cry also unto thee: for the [k]rivers of waters are dried up, and the fire hath devoured the pastures of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The terribleness of God's judgment.* 12 *He exhorteth to repentance,* 15 *prescribeth a fast,* 18 *promiseth a blessing thereon.*

1 [1]Blow ye the trumpet in Zī'ŏn, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for [a]the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand;

2 [b]A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; [c]there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations.

3 A fire devoureth before them; and behind them a flame burneth: the land is as the garden of Ē'dĕn before them, and behind them a desolate wilderness; yea, and nothing shall escape them.

4 The appearance of them is as the appearance of horses; and as horsemen, so shall they run.

5 Like the noise of chariots on the tops of mountains shall they leap, like the noise of a flame of fire that devoureth the stubble, as a strong people set in battle array.

6 Before their face the people shall be much pained: all faces shall gather blackness.

7 They shall run like mighty men; they shall climb the wall like men of war; and they shall march every one on his ways, and they shall not break their ranks:

8 Neither shall one thrust another; they shall walk every one in his path: and when they fall upon the sword, they shall not be wounded.

9 They shall run to and fro in the city; they shall run upon the wall, they shall climb up upon the houses; they shall enter in at the windows like a thief.

10 The earth shall quake before them; the

Ch. 1. B. C. 800.

1. In ch. 1 the prophet gives a vivid description of the terrible desolation caused by the plague of locusts, which was one of the instruments of divine judgment mentioned by Moses. (Dt. 28:38, 39)—"Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field and shall gather but little in, for the locust shall consume it. Thou shalt plant vineyards and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them."

2. Addressed, because of their age, as the best judges of the past.

3. Have you ever seen so grievous a calamity?

4. That they may be admonished to fear Jehovah. (Ex. 13:8) —"And thou shalt show thy son in that day, saying, This is done because of that which the Lord did unto me when I came forth out of Egypt."

5. This verse contains the subject or text which is later expanded. The prophet does not mean to speak of four different species of insects, but the four stages of development of the locust, the gnawing, swarming, licking, consuming locust.

6. Alluding to the locust.

7. Meal or food offering.

8. A tree with a straight stem about 20 feet high; bearing fruit about the size of an orange, blood-red throughout.

Ch. 2. B. C. 800.

1. In this ch. the prophet declares the locusts to be symbols of an overrunning and consuming enemy, and that the motive of the judgment is to lead to repentance.

Ref. Joel. Chapter 1.

a. God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets. (Heb. 1:1.) For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

b. We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. (Ps. 78:4.)

c. Many days and years shall ye be troubled, ye careless women: for the vintage shall fail, the gathering shall not come. (Is. 32:10.)

d. And they had hair as the hair of women, and their teeth were as the teeth of lions. (Rev. 9:8.)

e. And I will lay it waste: it shall not be pruned nor digged; but there shall come up briers and thorns: I will also command the clouds that they rain no rain upon it. (Is. 5:6.)

f. Thus saith the Lord against all mine evil neighbors, that touch the inheritance which I have caused my people Israel to inherit; Behold, I will pluck them out of their land, and pluck out the house of Judah from among them. (Jer. 12:14.)

g. And their nobles have sent their little ones to the waters: they came to the pits, and found no water; they returned with their vessels empty; they were ashamed and confounded, and covered their heads. (Jer. 14:3.)

h. And there ye shall eat before the Lord your God, and ye shall rejoice in all that ye put your hand unto, ye and your households, wherein the Lord thy God hath blessed thee. (Dt. 12:7.)

i. Therefore shall the land mourn, and every one that dwelleth therein shall languish, with the beasts of the field, and with the fowls of heaven; yea, the fishes of the sea also shall be taken away. (Hos. 4:3.)

j. The young lions roar after their prey, and seek their meat from God. (Ps. 104:21.)

k. And it came to pass after a while, that the brook dried up, because there had been no rain in the land. (I Ks. 17:7.)

Chapter 2.

a. For the day of the Lord is near upon all the heathen: as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head. (Ob. 15.)

b. Woe unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light. (Amos 5:18.)

c. And the locusts went up over all the land of Egypt, and rested in all the coasts of Egypt: very grievous were they; before them there

heavens [2]shall tremble: the sun and the moon shall be dark, and the stars shall withdraw their shining:

11 And the Lord shall utter his voice before his army: for his camp is very great: [d]for he is strong that executeth his word: for the day of the Lord is great and very terrible; and who can abide it?

12 ¶ Therefore also now, saith the Lord, turn [e]ye even to me with all your heart, and with fasting, and with weeping, and with mourning:

13 And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is [f]gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil.

14 Who knoweth if he will return and repent, and leave a blessing behind him; even a meat offering and a drink offering unto the Lord your God?

15 ¶ [3]Blow the trumpet in Zī'ŏn, sanctify a [3]fast, call a solemn assembly:

16 Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breasts: let the [g]bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet.

17 Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep [h]between the porch and the altar, and let them say, [i]Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God?

18 ¶ Then will the Lord [j]be jealous for his land, and pity his people.

19 Yea, the Lord will answer and say unto his people, Behold, I will send you corn, and wine, and oil, and ye shall be satisfied therewith: and I will no more make you a reproach among the heathen:

20 But [k]I will remove far off from you the northern army, and will drive him into a land barren and desolate, with his face toward the east sea, and his hinder part toward the [l]utmost sea, and his stink shall come up, and his ill savour shall come up, because he hath done great things.

21 ¶ Fear not, [m]O land; be glad and rejoice: for the Lord will do great things.

22 Be not afraid, ye beasts of the field: for [n]the pastures of the wilderness do spring, for the tree beareth her fruit, the fig tree and the vine do yield their strength.

23 Be glad then, ye children of Zī'ŏn, and rejoice in the Lord your God: for he hath given you the former rain moderately, and he will cause to come down for you [o]the rain, the former rain, and the latter rain in the first month.

24 And the floors shall be full of wheat, and the fats shall overflow with wine and oil.

25 And I will restore [4]to you the years that the locust hath eaten, the cankerworm, and the caterpiller, and the palmerworm, my great army which I sent among you.

26 And ye shall eat in plenty, and be satisfied, and praise the name of the Lord your God, that hath dealt wondrously with you: and my people shall never be ashamed.

27 And ye shall know that I am in the midst of Īs'ra-el, and that [p]I am the Lord your God, and none else: and my people shall never be ashamed.

28 ¶ And it [q]shall come to pass afterward, that I [r]will pour out my spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions:

29 And also upon [s]the servants and upon the handmaids in those days will I pour out my spirit.

30 *And I will shew* [5]*wonders in the heavens and in the earth, blood, and fire, and pillars of smoke.*

31 *The sun shall be turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before the great and the terrible day of the Lord come.*

32 And it shall come to pass, that [t]whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for [u]in mount Zī'ŏn and in Je-rų'sa-lĕm shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *God's judgments against the enemies of his people.* 9 *God will be known in his judgment.* 18 *His blessing upon the church.*

1 [1]For, behold, in those days, and in that time, when I shall [2]bring again the captivity of Jū'dah and Je-rų'sa-lĕm,

2 I will also gather [3]all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt and [a]will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Īs'ra-el, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land.

3 And they have [b]cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a [4]girl for wine, that they might drink.

4 Yea, and what have ye to do with me, O

---

2. That is, the illuminating powers of the heavenly bodies are disturbed by the swarming locusts.

3. To call the people to a national gathering to fast and seek repentance.

4. All that has been lost shall be restored upon their due repentance.

5. "The great and terrible day of Jehovah of which Jerusalem's overthrow is the type." (Mal. 4, 5)—"Behold I will send you Elijah, the prophet, before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord."

Ch. 3. B. C. 800.

1. In this ch. is given the account of Jehovah's vengeance on the foes of Israel in the valley of Jehoshaphat; also his blessings on the church.

2. Beginning with the return from Babylon and continuing to the second event of Christ when God will restore his church to perfect felicity. (Calvin.)

3. That is, persecutors of Judah.

4. So little value was placed on a Jewish girl that she was sold for a drink of wine.

were no such locusts as they, neither after them shall be such. (Ex. 10:14.)

d. Their Redeemer is strong; The Lord of hosts is his name: he shall throughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. (Jer. 50:34.)

e. If thou wilt return, O Israel, saith the Lord, return unto me; and if thou wilt put away thine abominations out of my sight, then shalt thou not remove. (Jer. 4:1.) Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually. (Hos. 12:6.)

f. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.)

g. Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that Satan tempt you not for your incontinency. (I Cor. 7:5.)

h. That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth, from the blood of righteous Abel unto the blood of Zacharias son of Barachias, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar. (Mat. 23:35.)

i. And Moses besought the Lord his God, and said, Lord, why doth thy wrath wax hot against thy people, which thou hast brought forth out of the land of Egypt with great power, and with a mighty hand? (Ex. 32:11.)

j. So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I am jealous for Jerusalem and for Zion with a great jealousy. (Zech. 1:14.)

k. And the Lord turned a mighty strong west wind, which took away the locusts, and cast them into the Red sea; there remained not one locust in all the coasts of Egypt. (Ex. 10:19.)

l. Every place whereon the soles of your feet shall tread shall be yours: from the wilderness and Lebanon, from the river, the river Euphrates, even unto the uttermost sea, shall your coast be. (Dt. 11:24.)

m. There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. (I Jno. 4:18.)

n. For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to possess all these things. (Zech. 8:12.)

o. Be patient, therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. (Js. 5:7.)

p. I am the Lord, and there is none else, there is no God besides me: I girded thee, though thou hast not known me. (Is. 45:5.)

q. But this is that which was spoken by the prophet Joel; And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams. (Acts 2:16, 17.)

r. But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified. (Jno. 7:39.)

s. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

t. For whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved. (Rom. 10:13.)

u. I bring near my righteousness; it shall not be far off, and my salvation shall not tarry: and I will place salvation in Zion for Israel my glory. (Is. 46:13.)

Chapter 3.

a. For by fire, and by his sword, will the Lord plead with all flesh: and the slain of the Lord shall be many. (Is. 66:16.)

b. In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered

[c]Tȳre, and Zī'dŏn, and all the coasts of Păl'estīne? [d]will ye render me a recompence? and if ye recompense me, swiftly and [e]speedily will I return your recompence upon your own head;

5 Because ye have taken my silver and my gold, and have carried into your temples my goodly pleasant things:

6 The children also of Jū'dah and the children of Je-rū'sa-lĕm have ye sold unto the Grē'cians, that ye might remove them far from their border.

7 Behold, I will raise them out of the place whither ye have sold them, and will return your recompence upon your own head.

8 And I will sell your [5]sons and your daughters into the hand of the children of Jū'dah, and they shall sell them to the [f]Sa-bē'ans, to a people far off: for the Lord hath spoken it.

9 ¶ *Proclaim ye this among the Gĕn'tīles; Prepare war, wake up the mighty men, let all the men of war draw near; let them come up:*

10 *Beat your [g]plowshares into swords, and your pruninghooks into spears: [h]let the weak say, I am strong.*

11 *Assemble yourselves, and come, all ye heathen, and gather yourselves together round about: thither cause thy mighty ones to come down, O Lord.*

12 *Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to [i]the valley of Je-hŏsh'a-phăt: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about.*

13 *Put [j]ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great.*

14 *Multitudes, multitudes in the valley of [6]decision: for the day of the Lord is near in the valley of decision.*

15 *The sun and the moon shall be darkened, and the stars shall withdraw their shining.*

16 *The Lord also shall roar out of Zī'ŏn, and utter his voice from Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Ĭs'ra-el.*

17 *So shall ye know that I am the Lord your God dwelling in Zī'ŏn, my holy mountain: then shall Je-rū'sa-lĕm be holy, and there shall no [k]strangers pass through her any more.*

18 ¶ *And it shall come to pass in that day, that the mountains shall drop down new wine, and the hills shall flow with milk, and all the rivers of Jū'dah shall flow with waters, and [l]a fountain shall come forth of the house of the Lord, and shall water the valley of Shĭt'tim.*

19 Ē'gўpt shall be a desolation, and Ē'dom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Jū'dah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land.

20 But Jū'dah shall dwell for ever, and Je-rū'sa-lĕm from generation to generation.

21 For I will cleanse their [7]blood that I have not cleansed: for the Lord dwelleth in Zī'ŏn.

5. Lit. fulfilled when the Jews sold the Phoenicians who had sold them to the country afar off.

6. The valley where they shall meet their doom, the valley of Jehoshaphat.

7. Jehovah will cleanse from the extremest guilt, represented by blood. He saves from guilt that he may save from punishment.

into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. (Ob. 11.)

c. Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant. (Amos 1:9.)

d. Thus saith the Lord God; Because the Philistines have dealt by revenge, and have taken vengeance with a despiteful heart, to destroy it for the old hatred. (Ez. 25:15.)

e. To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.) And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? (Luke 18:7.)

f. And a voice of a multitude being at ease was with her: and with the men of the common sort were brought Sabeans from the wilderness, which put bracelets upon their hands, and beautiful crowns upon their heads. (Ez. 23:42.)

g. And he shall judge among the nations, and shall rebuke many people; and they shall beat their swords into plowshares, and their spears into pruning-hooks: nation shall not lift up sword against nation, neither shall they learn war any more. (Is. 2:4.)

h. In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Jerusalem; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as David; and the house of David shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them. (Zech. 12:8.)

i. And on the fourth day they assembled themselves in the valley of Berachah; and there they blessed the Lord: therefore the name of the same place was called The valley of Berachah, unto this day. (II Chr. 20:26.)

j. And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Rev. 14:15.)

k. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27.)

l. And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be. (Zech. 14:8.)

AMOS

NOTE.—The Book of Amos is named from its author, a Judean by birth, a monotheist in religion. There is not a verse in his writings where he admits the possibility of any other deity except Jehovah. He scarcely uses a sentence which is not impregnated with a deep sense of Jehovah's righteousness and nearness to His people. To him Jehovah is all-powerful in heaven, earth and sheol. There is nothing which happens by chance in his conception of Jehovah; there is nothing in the affairs of nations or men not under the immediate control of the one true, living, and ever-present God. His style is bold and pure, aggressive and courageous, which qualities are simply reflections of the character of the man himself. He could see nothing but the truth of Jehovah, consequently to some his language would seem to border on the verge of severity, although it was only because of his high conception of the universality of Jehovah's power and the awfulness of sin.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *God's judgment upon Syria,* 6 *upon the Philistines,* 9 *upon Tyrus,* 11 *upon Edom,* 13 *upon Ammon.*

1 The words of Ā'mos, who was among [a]the herdmen of Te-kō'ā, which he saw concerning Ĭs'ra-el in the days of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah, and in the days of Jĕr-o-bō'am the son of Jō'āsh king of Ĭs'ra-el, two years before the [b]earthquake.

2 And he said, The Lord will roar from Zī'ŏn, and utter his voice from Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and the habitations of the shepherds shall mourn, and the top of Cär'mel shall wither.

3 Thus saith the Lord; For three [1]transgressions of Da-măs'cus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [c]because they have threshed Gĭl'e-ăd with threshing [2]instruments of iron:

4 But I will send a fire into the house of Hăz'a-el, which shall devour the palaces of Bĕn-hā'dăd.

5 I will break also the bar of Da-măs'cus, and cut off the inhabitant from the plain of Ā'ven, and him that holdeth the sceptre from the house of Ē'dĕn: and the people of Sўr'ĭ-à shall go into captivity unto Kĭr, saith the Lord.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of [3][d]Gā'zà, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they carried away captive the whole captivity, to deliver them up to [4]Ē'dom:

7 But I will send a [5]fire on the wall of Gā'zà, which shall devour the palaces thereof:

8 And I will cut off the inhabitant from Āsh'dŏd, and him that holdeth the sceptre from Āsh'ke-lŏn, and I will turn mine hand against Ēk'rŏn: and the remnant of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes shall perish, saith the Lord God.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Tўr'us, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Ē'dom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant:

10 But I will send a fire on the wall of Tўr'us, which shall devour the palaces thereof.

11 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of [c]Ē'dom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother [f]with the sword, and did cast off all pĭty, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever:

12 But I will send a fire upon [6]Tē'man, which shall devour the palaces of [7]Bŏz'rah.

13 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; for three [1]transgressions of the children of Ām'mŏn, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gĭl'e-ăd, that they might enlarge their border:

14 But I will kindle a fire in the wall of [g]Răb'bah, and it shall devour the palaces thereof, with shouting in the day of battle, with a tempest in the day of the whirlwind:

15 And their king shall go into captivity, he and his princes together, saith the Lord.

Ch. 1. B. C. 787.

1. So persistent have been the sins of Damascus that Jehovah cannot now turn away their punishment.

2. Sometimes the victims were thrown down and the threshing-sledges with the sharp teeth downward were drawn over their bodies.

3. The southernmost of the five capitals of Philistia, the key to Palestine on the south here used as meaning the whole Philistine nation.

4. Judah's most bitter hold.

5. That is, the flame of war.

6. A city of Edom, named after a grandson of Esau. It was especially famed for its wisdom.

7. A city of Edom. (Is. 63:1.)

CHAPTER 2.

1 *God's wrath against Moab,* 4 *Judah,* 6 *and Israel.* 9 *God complaineth of their unthankfulness.*

1 Thus saith the Lord; For [1]three transgressions of Mō'ab, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he [c]burned the bones of the king of Ē'dom into lime:

2 But I will send a fire upon Mō'ab, and it shall devour the palaces of [2]Kĭr'ĭ-ŏth: and Mō'ab shall die with tumult, with shouting, and with the sound of the trumpet:

3 And I will cut off [b]the judge from the midst thereof, and will slay all the princes thereof with him, saith the Lord.

4 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Jū'dah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; [c]because they have despised the [3]law of the Lord, and have not kept his [4]commandments, and [d]their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked:

5 But I [e]will send a fire upon Jū'dah, and it shall devour the palaces of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

6 ¶ Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Ĭs'ra-el, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they sold [f]the righteous for silver, and the poor [5]for a pair of shoes;

7 That pant after the dust of the earth on the head of the poor, and turn aside the way of the meek: and a [g]man and his father will go in unto the same [6]maid, to profane my [h]holy name:

8 And they lay themselves down upon clothes laid to pledge by every altar, and they

Ch. 2. B. C. 787.

1. That is, because of their persistency in transgression, Jehovah cannot turn away their punishment.

2. The chief city of Moab.

3. The prophet now begins the reproof of his own people, who differ from the other nations in that their sin is directed against God, not merely against man, and that their sin is not committed in ignorance nor in haste, but is willful and in spite of the light that has been given to them.

4. Ceremonial and civil law.

5. Wooden sandals.

6. One of the maids attached to the idol Astartes. A part of her worship was prostitution.

Ref. Amos. Chapter 1.

a. And Joab sent to Tekoah, and fetched thence a wise woman, and said unto her, I pray thee, feign thyself to be a mourner, and put on now mourning apparel. (II Sam. 14:2.) He chose David also his servant, and took him from the sheepfolds. (Ps. 78:70.)

b. And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee. (Zech. 14:5.)

c. Neither did he leave of the people to Jehoahaz but fifty horsemen, and ten chariots, and ten thousand footmen; for the king of Syria had destroyed them, and had made them like the dust by threshing. (II Ks. 13:7.)

d. Rejoice not thou, whole Palestina, because the rod of him that smote thee is broken: for out of the serpent's root shall come forth a cockatrice, and his fruit shall be a fiery flying serpent. (Is. 14:29.)

e. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. (Mal. 1:4.)

f. For again the Edomites had come and smitten Judah, and carried away captives. (II Chr. 28:17.)

g. And Joab fought against Rabbah of the children of Ammon, and took the royal city. (II Sam. 12:26.) And I will make Rabbah a stable for camels, and the Ammonites a couching place for flocks: and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 25:5.)

Chapter 2.

a. Then he took his eldest son, that should have reigned in his stead, and offered him for a burnt offering upon the wall. And there was great indignation against Israel: and they departed from him, and returned to their own land. (II Ks. 3:27.)

b. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

c. We have dealt very corruptly against thee, and have not kept the commandments, nor the statutes, nor the judgments, which thou commandedst thy servant Moses. (Neh. 1:7.) Yea, all Israel have transgressed thy law, even by departing, that they might not obey thy voice; therefore the curse is poured upon us, and the oath that is written in the law of Moses the servant of God, because we have sinned against him. (Dan. 9:11.)

d. Because ye have said, We have made a covenant with death, and with hell are we at agreement; when the overflowing scourge shall pass through, it shall not come unto us: for we have made lies our refuge, and under falsehood have we hid ourselves. (Is. 28:15.) Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served a creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 1:25.)

e. For Israel hath forgotten his Maker, and buildeth temples; and Judah hath multiplied fenced cities: but I will send a fire upon his cities, and it shall devour the palaces thereof. (Hos. 8:14.)

f. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought. (Is. 29:21.)

g. And one hath committed abomination with his neighbor's wife; and another hath lewdly defiled his daughter-in-law; and another in thee hath humbled his sister, his father's daughter. (Ez. 22:11.)

h. And I will set my face against that man, and will cut him off from among his people; because he hath given of his seed unto Molech,

drink the wine of the condemned in the house of their god.

9 ¶ Yet destroyed I the Ăm'or-īte before them, whose height was like the height of the cedars, and he was strong as the oaks; yet I destroyed his fruit from above, and his roots from beneath.

10 Also I brought you up from the land of Ē'gўpt, and led you forty years through the wilderness, to possess the land of the Ăm'or-īte.

11 And I raised up of your sons for prophets, and of your young men for Năz'a-rītes. Is it not even thus, O ye children of Īs'ra-el? saith the Lord.

12 But ye gave the Năz'a-rītes wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, [f]saying, Prophesy not.

13 Behold, I am pressed under you, as a cart is pressed that is full of sheaves.

14 Therefore the flight shall perish from the swift, and the strong shall not strengthen his force, neither shall the mighty deliver himself:

15 Neither shall he stand that handleth the bow; and he that is swift of foot shall not deliver himself: neither shall he that rideth the horse deliver himself.

16 And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 3.

The necessity of God's judgment against Israel.

1 [1]Hear this word that the Lord hath spoken against you, O children of Īs'ra-el, against the whole family which I brought up from the land of Ē'gўpt, saying,

2 You only have I known of all the families of the earth: [a]therefore [2]I will punish you for all your iniquities.

3 Can two walk together, except they be agreed?

4 Will a lion roar in the forest, when he hath no prey? will a young lion cry out of his den, if he have taken nothing?

5 Can a bird fall in a snare upon the earth, where no gin is for him? shall one take up a snare from the earth, and have taken nothing at all?

6 Shall a trumpet be blown in the city, and the people not be afraid? shall there be evil in a city, and the Lord hath not done it?

7 Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but [b]he revealeth his [3]secret unto his servants the prophets.

8 The lion hath roared, who will not fear? the Lord God hath spoken, [c]who can but prophesy?

9 ¶ Publish in the palaces at [4]Āsh'dŏd, and in the palaces in the land of Ē'gўpt, and say,

Ch. 3. B. C. 787.

1. In ch. 3 is recorded that portion of the prophecy where the ingratitude with which Israel repaid God's love calls down upon the people severe judgments. All will be destroyed save a small remnant.

2. The greater the privilege the greater the punishment.

3. That is, his will or purpose, which he desired carried out through the lives of men.

4. That is, Philistia

5. For.

Ch. 4. B. C. 787.

1. In ch. 4, the prophet reproves the nobles for their oppression and the whole nation for idolatry. He also declares that, as they have heretofore resisted the judgments of God, and reformed not, they must now prepare for the last and greatest of all judgments.

Assemble yourselves upon the mountains of Sa-mā'rī-à, and behold the great tumults in the midst thereof, and the oppressed in the midst thereof.

10 For they know not to do right, saith the Lord, who store up violence and robbery in their palaces.

11 Therefore thus saith the Lord God; [d]An adversary there shall be even round about the land; and he shall bring down thy strength from thee, and thy palaces shall be spoiled.

12 Thus saith the Lord; As the shepherd taketh out of the mouth of the lion two legs, or a piece of an ear; so shall the children of Īs'ra-el be taken out that dwell in Sa-mā'rī-à in the corner of a bed, and in Da-măs'cus in a couch.

13 Hear ye, and testify in the house of Jā'-cob, saith the Lord God, the God of hosts,

14 [5]That in the day that I shall visit the transgressions of Īs'ra-el upon him I will also visit the altars of Bĕth'-el: and the horns of the altar shall be cut off, and fall to the ground.

15 And I will smite the winter house with the summer house; and the houses of ivory shall perish, and the great houses shall have an end, saith the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He reproveth Israel for oppression,* 4 *for idolatry,* 8 *and for their incorrigibleness.*

1 [1]Hear this word, ye kine of Bā'shăn, that are in the mountain of Sa-mā'rī-à, which oppress the poor, which crush the needy, which say to their masters, Bring, and let us drink.

2 The Lord God hath sworn by his holiness, that, lo, the days shall come upon you, that he will take you away with hooks, and your posterity with fishhooks.

3 And ye shall go out at the breaches, every cow at that which is before her; and ye shall cast them into the palace, saith the Lord.

4 ¶ Come to [a]Bĕth'-el, and transgress; at Gĭl'găl [b]multiply transgression; and [c]bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after [d]three years:

5 And offer a sacrifice of thanksgiving with leaven, and proclaim and publish the free offerings: for this liketh you, O ye children of Īs'ra-el, saith the Lord God.

6 ¶ And I also have given you cleanness of teeth in all your cities, and want of bread in all your places: [e]yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

7 And also I have withholden the rain from you, when there were yet three months to the harvest: and I caused it to rain upon one city, and caused it not to rain upon another city: one piece was rained upon, and the piece whereupon it rained not withered.

8 So two or three cities wandered unto one

---

to defile my sanctuary, and to profane my holy name. (Lev. 20:3.) For the name of God is blasphemed among the Gentiles through you, as it is written. (Rom. 2:24.)

i. Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits. (Is. 30:10.)

Chapter 3.

a. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:12.) And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with my stripes. (Luke 12:47.)

b. And the Lord said, Shall I hide from Abraham that thing which I do? (Gen. 18:17.) For the froward is abomination to the Lord: but his secret is with the righteous. (Prov. 3:32.) Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his Lord doeth: but I have called you friend; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:15.)

c. For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel! (I Cor. 9:16.)

d. In the ninth year of Hoshea the king of Assyria took Samaria, and carried Israel away into Assyria, and placed them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes. (II Ks. 17:6.) And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Hezekiah, which was the seventh year of Hoshea son of Elah king of Israel, that Shalmaneser king of Assyria came up against Samaria, and besieged it. And at the end of three years they took it; even in the sixth year of Hezekiah, that is the ninth year of Hoshea king of Israel, Samaria was taken. And the king of Assyria did carry away Israel unto Assyria, and put them in Halah and in Habor by the river of Gozan, and in the cities of the Medes. (II Ks. 18:9-11.)

Chapter 4.

a. As for you, O house of Israel, thus saith the Lord God; Go ye, serve ye every one his idols, and hereafter also, if ye will not hearken unto me: but pollute ye my holy name no more with your gifts, and with your idols. (Ez. 20:39.)

b. Though thou, Israel, play the harlot, yet let not Judah offend: and come not ye unto Gilgal, neither go ye up to Beth-aven, nor swear, The Lord liveth. (Hos. 4:15.) Is there iniquity in Gilead? surely they are vanity: they sacrifice bullocks in Gilgal; yea, their altars are as heaps in the furrows of the fields. (Hos. 12:11.)

c. And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot, day by day, for a continual burnt offering. The one lamb shalt thou offer in the morning, and the other lamb shalt thou offer at even. (Num. 28:3, 4.)

d. At the end of three years thou shalt bring forth all the tithes of thine increase the same year, and shalt lay it up within thy gates. (Dt. 14:28.)

e. I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labors of your hands; yet ye turned not to me, saith the Lord. (Hag. 2:17.)

city, to drink water; but they were not satisfied: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

9 I [f]have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmerworm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

10 I have sent among you the pestilence after the manner of Ē'gўpt: your young men have I slain with the sword, and have taken away your horses; and I have made the stink of your camps to come up unto your nostrils: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

11 I have overthrown some of you, as God overthrew Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rah, [g]and ye were as a firebrand plucked out of the burning: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord.

12 Therefore thus will I do unto thee, O Ĭs'ra-el: and because I will do this unto thee, prepare to [2]meet thy God, O Ĭs'ra-el.

13 For, lo, he that formeth the mountains, and createth the wind, and declareth unto man what is his thought, that maketh the morning darkness, and treadeth upon the high places of the earth, [h]The Lord, The God of hosts, is his name.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *A lamentation for Israel.* 4 *An exhortation to repentance.* 21 *God rejecteth their hypocritical service.*

1 [1]Hear ye this word which I [a]take up against you, even a lamentation, O house of Ĭs'ra-el.

2 The virgin of Ĭs'ra-el is fallen; she shall no more rise: she is forsaken upon her land; there is none to raise her up.

3 For thus saith the Lord God; The city that went out by a thousand shall leave an hundred, and that which went forth by an hundred shall leave ten, to the house of Ĭs'ra-el.

4 ¶ For thus saith the Lord unto the house of Ĭs'ra-el, [2]Seek [b]ye me, and ye shall live:

5 But seek not [c]Bĕth'-el, nor enter into Gĭl'găl, and pass not to Bē'er-shē'bă: for Gĭl'găl shall surely go into captivity, and Bĕth'-el shall come to nought.

6 Seek the Lord, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Jō'sĕph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Bĕth'-el.

7 Ye who turn judgment to [3]wormwood, and leave off righteousness in the earth,

2. That is, Jehovah is now about to visit upon them their last and greatest punishment, the extinction of their nationality. Now what can they do toward relieving the extreme severity?

Ch. 5. B. C. 787.

1. Ch. 5, is an elegy delivered over the prostrate kingdom of Israel. Jehovah declares that the day of judgment shall be terrible to those who scorn and despise it, also that ceremonial services are not accepted by him when the true worship of the heart does not exist. The people are again exhorted to repent.

2. That is, seek me and live.

3. Justice perverted becomes a bitter wrong.

4. A continuation of v. 13. The prophet recognizes that the people will continue in their unrighteousness.

5. Meal or food offering.

8 Seek him that maketh the seven stars and Ŏ-rī'on, and turneth the shadow of death into the morning, and maketh the day dark with night: that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name:

9 That strengtheneth the spoiled against the strong, so that the spoiled shall come against the fortress.

10 They [d]hate him that rebuketh in the gate, and they [e]abhor him that speaketh uprightly.

11 Forasmuch therefore as your treading is upon the poor, and ye take from him burdens of wheat: ye have [f]built houses of hewn stone, but ye shall not dwell in them; ye have planted pleasant vineyards, but ye shall not drink wine of them.

12 For I know your manifold transgressions and your mighty sins: they afflict the just, they take a bribe, and they turn aside the poor in the gate from their right.

13 Therefore the prudent shall keep silence in that time; for it is an evil time.

14 Seek [g]good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye [h]have spoken.

15 Hate the [i]evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: [j]it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Jō'sĕph.

16 Therefore [4]the Lord, the God of hosts, the Lord, saith thus; Wailing shall be in all streets; and they shall say in all the highways, Alas! alas! and they shall call the husbandman to mourning, and such as are skilful of lamentation to wailing.

17 And in all vineyards shall be wailing: for I will pass through thee, saith the Lord.

18 Woe [k]unto you that desire the day of the Lord! to what end is it for you? the day of the Lord is darkness, and not light.

19 As if a man did flee from a lion, and a bear met him; or went into the house, and leaned his hand on the wall, and a serpent bit him.

20 Shall not the day of the Lord be darkness, and not light? even very dark, and no brightness in it?

21 ¶ I [l]hate, I despise your feast days, and I will not smell in your solemn assemblies.

22 Though ye offer me burnt offerings and your meat [5]offerings, I will not accept them: neither will I regard the peace offerings of your fat beasts.

23 Take thou away from me the noise of thy songs; for I will not hear the melody of thy viols.

---

f. The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. (Dt. 28:22.)

g. And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? (Zech. 3:2.)

h. As for our Redeemer, the Lord of hosts is his name, the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 47:4.)

Chapter 5.

a. Cut off thine hair, O Jerusalem, and cast it away, and take up a lamentation on high places; for the Lord hath rejected and forsaken the generation of his wrath. (Jer. 7:29.)

b. The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) For thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) I sought the Lord, and he heard me, and delivered me from all my fears. (Ps. 34:4.)

c. Come to Bethel, and transgress; at Gilgal multiply transgression; and bring your sacrifices every morning, and your tithes after three years. (Amos 4:4.)

d. That make a man an offender for a word, and lay a snare for him that reproveth in the gate, and turn aside the just for a thing of nought. (Is. 29:21.)

e. And the king of Israel said unto Jehoshaphat, There is yet one man, Michaiah the son of Imlah, by whom we may enquire of the Lord: but I hate him; for he doth not prophesy good concerning me, but evil. (I Ks. 22:8.)

f. Thou shalt betroth a wife, and another man shall lie with her: thou shalt build an house, and thou shalt not dwell therein: thou shalt plant a vineyard, and shalt not gather the grapes thereof (30). Thou shalt carry much seed out into the field, and shalt gather but little in; for the locust shall consume it. Thou shalt plant vineyards, and dress them, but shalt neither drink of the wine, nor gather the grapes; for the worms shall eat them. (Dt. 28:30, 38, 39.) Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. (Mic. 6:15.) Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but not drink the wine thereof. (Zeph. 1:13.)

g. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.)

h. The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us. (Mic. 3:11.)

i. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.)

j. And it came to pass on the morrow, that Moses said unto the people, Ye have sinned a great sin: and now I will go up unto the Lord; peradventure I shall make an atonement for your sin. (Ex. 32:30.)

k. Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth? (Ez. 12:22.) There shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts, And saying, Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation. (II Pet. 3:3, 4.)

l. To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. When ye come to appear before me, who hath required this at your hand, to tread my courts? Bring no more vain oblations; incense is an abomination unto me; the new moons and sabbaths, the calling of assemblies, I cannot away with; it is iniquity, even the solemn meeting. Your new moons and your appointed feasts my soul hateth: they are a trouble unto me; I am weary to bear them. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many

24 But let [6]judgment run down as waters, and righteousness as a mighty stream.

25 Have [m]ye offered unto me sacrifices and offerings in the wilderness forty years, O house of Ĭs'ra-el?

26 But ye have borne the tabernacle of your Mō'lŏch and Chī'ŭn your images, the star of your god, which ye made to yourselves.

27 Therefore will I cause you to go into captivity beyond Da-măs'cus, saith the Lord, whose name is The God of hosts.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The wantonness of Israel,* 7 *shall be plagued with desolation,* 12 *and their incorrigibleness.*

1 [1]Woe to them that are at ease in Zī'ŏn, and trust in the mountain of Sa-mā'rĭ-a, which are named [a]chief of the nations, to whom the house of Ĭs'ra-el came!

2 Pass ye unto [2]Căl'neh, and see; and from thence go ye to [b]Hā'math the great: then go down to Găth of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes: be they better than these kingdoms? or their border greater than your border?

3 Ye that [c]put far away the evil day, and cause the seat of violence to come near;

4 That lie upon beds of ivory, and stretch themselves upon their couches, and eat the lambs out of the flock, and the calves out of the midst of the stall;

5 That chant to the sound of the viol, and invent to themselves instruments of musick like Dā'vid;

6 That drink wine in bowls, and anoint themselves with the chief ointments: but they are not grieved for the affliction of Jō'seph.

7 ¶ Therefore now shall they go captive with the first that go captive, and the banquet of them that stretched themselves shall be removed.

8 The Lord God hath sworn by himself, saith the Lord the God of hosts, I abhor the excellency of Jā'cob, and hate his palaces: therefore will I deliver up the city with all that is therein.

9 And it shall come to pass, if there remain ten men in one house, that they shall die.

10 And a man's uncle shall take him up, and he that burneth him, to bring out the bones out of the house, and shall say unto him that is by the sides of the house, Is there yet any with thee? and he shall say, No. Then shall he say, Hold thy tongue: for we may not make mention of the name of the Lord.

11 For, behold, the Lord commandeth, and he will smite the great house with breaches, and the little house with clefts.

12 ¶ Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for [d]ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock:

13 Ye [e]which rejoice in a [3]thing of nought, which say, Have we not taken to us horns by our own strength?

14 But, behold, I will raise up against you a nation, O house of Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord the God of hosts; and they shall afflict you from the [f]entering in of Hē'math unto the river of the wilderness.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The judgments of the grasshoppers,* 4 *and of the fire, are diverted by the prayer of Amos.* 10 *Amaziah complaineth of Amos.*

1 [1]Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me; and, behold, he formed grasshoppers in the beginning of the shooting up of the latter growth; and, lo, it was the latter growth after the king's mowings.

2 And it came to pass, that when they had made an end of eating the grass of the land, then I said, O Lord God, forgive, I beseech thee: [a]by whom shall Jā'cob arise? for he is small.

3 The [b]Lord repented for this: It shall not be, saith the Lord.

4 ¶ Thus hath the Lord God shewed unto me: and, behold, the Lord God called to contend by fire, and it devoured the great deep, and did eat up a part.

5 Then said I, O Lord God, cease, I beseech thee: by whom shall Jā'cob arise? for he is small.

6 The Lord [2]repented [b]for this: This also shall not be, saith the Lord God.

7 ¶ Thus he shewed me: and, behold, the Lord stood upon a wall made by a plumbline, with a [3]plumbline in his hand.

8 And the Lord said unto me, Ā'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A plumbline. Then said the Lord, Behold, I will set a plumbline in the midst of my people Ĭs'ra-el: [c]I will not again pass by them any more:

9 And the high places of Ī'şaac shall be desolate, and the sanctuaries of Ĭs'ra-el shall be laid waste; and I will rise against the house of Jĕr-o-bō'am with the sword.

10 ¶ [4]Then Ăm-a-zī'ah [d]the priest of Bĕth'-el sent to Jĕr-o-bō'am king of Ĭs'ra-el, saying, Ā'mos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Ĭs'ra-el: the land is not able to bear all his words.

11 For thus Ā'mos saith, Jĕr-o-bō'am shall die by the sword, and Ĭs'ra-el shall surely be led away captive out of their own land.

12 Also Ăm-a-zī'ah said unto Ā'mos, O thou seer, go, flee thee away into the land of Jū'dah, and there eat bread, and prophesy there:

13 But prophesy not again any more at Bĕth'-el; for it is the king's chapel, and it is the king's court.

14 ¶ Then answered Ā'mos, and said to Ăm-a-zī'ah, I was no prophet, neither was I a prophet's son; but I was an herdman, and a gatherer of sycomore fruit:

15 And the Lord took me as I followed the

6. Justice.

Ch. 6. B. C. 787.

1. Content to continue in their sinful practices and perverse rejection of the love of God.

2. Situated on the east bank of the Tigris, captured by Assyria about 794 B. C.

3. Vain and fleeting riches, the work of their hands.

Ch. 7. B. C. 787.

1. In the remaining three chs. is given the account of visions delivered in symbols, their interpretation being also explained.

2. Turn to them in pity and love.

3. Exact, denoting that Jehovah's judgments are measured out by the rules of exact justice.

4. Vs. 10-17 contain the charge against Amos.

---

prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil. (Is. 1:11, 16.)

m. Then God turned, and gave them up to worship the host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the Prophets, O ye house of Israel, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness? (Acts 7:42.)

Chapter 6.

a. Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.)

b. Where are the gods of Hamath, and of Arpad? where are the gods of Sepharvaim, Hena, and of Ivah? have they delivered Samaria out of mine hand? (II Ks. 18:34.)

c. Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off. (Ez. 12:27.)

d. They have spoken words, swearing falsely in making a covenant: thus judgment springeth up as hemlock in the furrows of the field. (Hos. 10:4.)

e. There is no king saved by the multitude of an host: a mighty man is not delivered by much strength. An horse is a vain thing for safety: neither shall he deliver any by his great strength. (Ps. 33:16, 17.)

f. And at that time Solomon held a feast, and all Israel with him, a great congregation, from the entering in of Hamath unto the river of Egypt, before the Lord our God, seven days and seven days, even fourteen days. (I Ks. 8:65.)

Chapter 7.

a. These two things are come unto thee; who shall be sorry for thee? desolation, and destruction, and the famine, and the sword: by whom shall I comfort thee? (Is. 51:19.)

b. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.) Nevertheless he regarded their affliction, when he heard their cry. (Ps. 106:44.) And the Lord repented of the evil which he thought to do unto his people. (Ex. 32:14.) And rend your heart, and not your garments, and turn unto the Lord your God: for he is gracious and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repenteth him of the evil. (Joel 2:13.) He will regard the prayer of the destitute, and not despise their prayer. (Ps. 102:17.)

c. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.)

d. And Jeroboam ordained a feast in the eighth month, on the fifteenth day of the month, like unto the feast that is in Judah, and he offered upon the altar. So did he in Bethel, sacrificing unto the calves

flock, and the Lord said unto me, Go, prophesy unto my people Ĭs'ra-el.

16 ¶ Now therefore hear thou the word of the Lord: Thou sayest, Prophesy not against Ĭs'ra-el, and drop not thy word against the house of Ĭ'ṣaac.

17 Therefore [c]thus saith the Lord; Thy wife shall be an harlot in the city, and thy sons and thy daughters shall fall by the sword, and thy land shall be divided by line; and thou shalt die in a polluted land: and Ĭs'ra-el shall surely go into captivity forth of his land.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *By a basket of summer fruit is shewed the propinquity of Israel's end.* 4 *Oppression is reproved.*

1 Thus hath the [1]Lord God shewed unto me: and behold a basket of [2]summer fruit.

2 And he said, Ā'mos, what seest thou? And I said, A basket of summer fruit. Then said the Lord unto me, [a]The end is come upon my people of Ĭs'ra-el; I will not again pass by them any more.

3 And the songs of the temple shall be howlings in that day, saith the Lord God: there shall be many dead bodies in every place; they shall cast them forth with silence.

4 ¶ Hear this, O ye that swallow up the needy, even to make the poor of the land to fail,

5 Saying, When will the new moon be gone, that we may sell corn? and the sabbath, that we may set forth wheat, making the ephah small, and the shekel great, and falsifying the balances by deceit?

6 That we may buy the poor for silver, and the needy for a pair of shoes; yea, and sell the refuse of the wheat?

7 The Lord hath sworn by the excellency of Jā'cob, Surely I will never [3]forget any of their works.

8 Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Ē'ġўpt.

9 *And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I* [b]*will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day:*

10 And I will turn your feasts into mourning, and all your songs into lamentation; and I will bring up sackcloth upon all loins, and [4]baldness upon every head; and [c]I will make it as the mourning of an only son, and the end thereof as a bitter day.

11 ¶ Behold, the days come, saith the Lord God, that I will send a famine in the land, not a famine of bread, nor a thirst for water, but of [d]hearing [5]the words of the Lord:

12 And they shall wander from sea to sea, and from the north even to the east, they shall run to and fro to seek the word of the Lord, and shall not find it.

13 In that day shall the fair virgins and young men [6]faint for thirst.

14 They that swear [e]by the sin of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and say, Thy god, O Dăn, liveth; and, The [f]manner of Bē'er-shē'bà liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The certainty of the desolation.* 11 *The restoring of the tabernacle of David.*

1 [1]I saw the Lord standing upon the altar: and he said, Smite the lintel of the door, that the posts may shake: and cut them in the head, all of them; and I will slay the last of them with the sword: he that fleeth of them shall not flee away, and he that escapeth of them shall not be delivered.

2 Though [a]they dig into hell, thence shall mine hand take them; though they climb up to heaven, thence will I bring them down:

3 And though they [b]hide themselves in the top of Cär'mel, I will search and take them out thence; and though they be hid from my sight in the bottom of the sea, thence will I command the serpent, and he shall bite them:

4 And though they go into captivity before their enemies, [c]thence will I command the sword, and it shall slay them: and [d]I will set mine eyes upon them for evil, and not for good.

5 And the Lord God of hosts is he that toucheth the land, and it shall [e]melt, and all that dwell therein shall mourn: and it shall rise up wholly like a flood; and shall be drowned, as by the flood of Ē'ġўpt.

6 It is he that buildeth his stories in the heaven, and hath founded his troop in the earth; he that calleth for the waters of the sea, and poureth them out upon the face of the earth: The Lord is his name.

7 [2]Are ye not as children of the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anṣ unto me, O children of Ĭs'ra-el? saith the Lord. Have not I brought up Ĭs'ra-el out of the land of Ē'ġўpt? and the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes from [f]Căph'tor, and the Sўr'ĭ-anṣ from Kīr?

8 Behold, [g]the eyes of the Lord God are upon the sinful kingdom, and I [h]will destroy it from off the face of the earth; saving that I will not utterly destroy the house of Jā'cob, saith the Lord.

9 For, lo, I will command, and I will sift the house of Ĭs'ra-el among all nations, like as corn is sifted in a sieve, yet shall not the least grain fall upon the earth.

Ch. 8. B. C. 787.

1. Jehovah.

2. As summer is near the end of the year, so Israel is here indicated as being ripe for her last punishment; i. e., ending her national existence.

3. That is, pass over without punishment.

4. The sign of mourning. (Is. 15:2) —"He is gone up to Bajith and to Dibon, the high places, to weep: Moab shall howl over Nebo and over Medeba: on all their heads shall be baldness, and every beard cut off."

5. The time shall come when they will hunger and thirst after the word of God, but the day will have passed for them to receive it as formerly.

6. Destitute of all comfort.

Ch. 9. B. C. 787.

1. In this ch. is recorded the 5th and last vision of Amos.

2. In vs. 7-10 Jehovah declares that, as a nation, Israel shall be destroyed; but as individuals, the house of Jacob shall not utterly perish.

---

that he had made; and he placed in Bethel the priests of the high places which he had made. (I Ks. 12:32.)

e. Then came the word of the Lord unto Jeremiah, saying, Send to all them of the captivity, saying, Thus saith the Lord concerning Shemaiah the Nehelamite; Because that Shemaiah hath prophesied unto you, and I sent him not, and he caused you to trust in a lie; Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will punish Shemaiah the Nehelamite, and his seed: he shall not have a man to dwell among this people; neither shall he behold the good that I will do for my people, saith the Lord; because he hath taught rebellion against the Lord. (Jer. 29:30-32.)

Chapter 8.

a. Also, thou son of man, thus saith the Lord God unto the land of Israel; An end, the end is come upon the four corners of the land. (Ez. 7:2.)

b. Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them. (Mic. 3:6.)

c. O daughter of my people, gird thee with sackcloth, and wallow thyself in ashes: make thee mourning, as for an only son, most bitter lamentation: for the spoiler shall suddenly come upon us. (Jer. 6:26.) And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn. (Zech. 12:10.)

d. And the child Samuel ministered unto the Lord before Eli. And the word of the Lord was precious in those days; there was no open vision. (I Sam. 3:1.) We see not our signs: there is no more any prophet: neither is there among us any that knoweth how long. (Ps. 74:9.)

e. And he set the one in Bethel, and the other put he in Dan. And this thing became a sin: for the people went to worship before the one, even unto Dan. (I Ks. 12:29, 30.)

f. Ye have plowed wickedness, ye have reaped iniquity; ye have eaten the fruit of lies: because thou didst trust in thy way, in the multitude of thy mighty men. (Hos. 10:13.) This man was instructed in the way of the Lord. (Acts 18:25.) But this I confess unto thee, that after the way which they call heresy, so worship I the God of my fathers. (Acts 24:14.)

Chapter 9.

a. If I ascend up into heaven, thou art there: if I make my bed in hell, behold, thou art there. (Ps. 139:8.)

b. Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the Lord: do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:24.)

c. And among these nations shalt thou find no ease, neither shall the sole of thy foot have rest: but the Lord shall give thee there a trembling heart, and failing of eyes, and sorrow of mind. (Dt. 28:65.)

d. And whatsoever man there be of the house of Israel, or of the strangers that sojourn among you, that eateth any manner of blood; I will even set my face against that soul that eateth blood, and will cut him off from among his people. (Lev. 17:10.)

e. And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place. (Mic. 1:4.)

f. Because of the day that cometh to spoil all the Philistines, and to cut off from Tyrus and Zidon every helper that remaineth; for the Lord will spoil the Philistines, the remnant of the country of Caphtor. (Jer. 47:4.)

g. The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.)

h. For I am with thee, saith the Lord, to save thee: though I make

10 All the sinners of my people shall die by the sword, which say, The evil shall not overtake nor prevent us.

11 ¶ [3]*In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of Dā'vid that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old:*

12 *That they may possess the remnant of Ē'dom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the Lord that doeth this.*

13 *Behold, [i]the [4]days come, saith the Lord, that the plowman [5]shall overtake the reaper, and the treader of grapes him that soweth seed; and the mountains shall drop sweet wine, and all the hills shall melt.*

14 *And I will bring again the captivity of my people of Ĭs'ra-el, and they shall build the waste cities, and inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, and drink the wine thereof; they shall also make gardens, and eat the fruit of them.*

15 *And I will plant them upon their land, and they shall no more be pulled up out of their land which I have given them, saith the Lord thy God.*

3. In the dispensation of the Messiah.

4. That is, the future restoration of the Jews to their own land.

5. A fulfilling of Lev. 26:5 —"And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time; and ye shall eat your bread to the full and dwell in your land safely."

a full end of all nations whither I have scattered thee, yet will I not make a full end of thee; but I will correct thee in measure, and will not leave thee altogether unpunished. (Jer. 30:11.)

i. And your threshing shall reach unto the vintage, and the vintage shall reach unto the sowing time; and ye shall eat your bread to the full, and dwell in your land safely. (Lev. 26:5.)

OBADIAH

NOTE.—The shortest book in the Old Testament and placed next to Amos to serve as a commentary to the brief prophecy of that book. Amos predicts the subjugation of Edom by the Jews. Obadiah, containing a fuller statement of this subject, immediately follows as an explanatory statement.

1 *The destruction of Edom,* 3 *for their pride,* 10 *and for their wrong unto Jacob.* 17 *The salvation and victory of Jacob.*

1 [1]The vision of Ō-ba-dī'ah. Thus saith the Lord God [a]concerning Ē'dom; We have heard a rumour from the Lord, and an ambassador is sent among the heathen, Arise ye, and let us rise up against her in battle.

2 Behold, I have made thee small among the heathen: thou art greatly despised.

3 ¶ The pride of thine heart hath deceived thee, thou that dwellest in the clefts [b]of the rock, whose habitation is high; [c]that saith in his heart, Who shall bring me down to the ground?

4 Though thou [d]exalt thyself as the eagle, and though thou set thy nest among the stars, thence will I bring thee down, saith the Lord.

5 If thieves came to thee, if robbers by night, (how art thou cut off!) would they not have stolen till they had enough? if the grapegatherers came to thee, would they not leave some grapes?

6 How are the things of Ē'saụ searched out! how are his hidden things sought up!

7 All the men of thy confederacy have brought thee even to the border: the men that were at peace with thee have deceived thee, and prevailed against thee; they that eat thy bread have laid a wound under thee: there is none understanding in him.

8 Shall I not in that day, saith the Lord, even destroy the wise men out of Ē'dom, and understanding out of the mount of Ē'saụ?

9 And thy [e]mighty men, O Tē'man, shall be dismayed, to the end that every one of the mount of Ē'saụ may be cut off by slaughter.

10 ¶ For thy [f]violence against thy brother Jā'cob [2]shame shall cover thee, and [g]thou shalt be cut off for ever.

11 In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerụ'sa-lĕm, even thou wast as one of them.

12 But thou shouldest not have looked on the [3]day of thy brother in the day that he became a stranger; neither shouldest thou have [h]rejoiced over the children of Jū'dah in the day of their destruction; neither shouldest thou have spoken proudly in the day of distress.

13 Thou shouldest not have entered into the gate of my people in the day of their calamity; yea, thou shouldest not have looked on their affliction in the day of their calamity, nor have laid hands on their substance in the day of their calamity;

14 Neither shouldest thou have stood in the crossway, to cut off those of his that did escape; neither shouldest thou have delivered up those of his that did remain in the day of distress.

15 For the [4]day of the Lord is near upon all the heathen: [i]as thou hast done, it shall be done unto thee: thy reward shall return upon thine own head.

16 For as ye have drunk [5]upon my holy mountain, so shall all the heathen drink continually, yea, they shall drink, and they shall swallow down, and they shall be as though they had not been.

17 ¶ *But upon mount Zī'ŏn shall be* [j]*deliverance, and there shall be holiness; and the house of Jā'cob shall possess their possessions.*

18 And the house of Jā'cob shall be a fire, and the house of Jō'sẹph a flame, and the house of Ē'saụ for stubble, and they shall kindle in them, and devour them; and there shall not be any remaining of the house of Ē'saụ; for the Lord hath spoken it.

19 And they of the south shall possess the mount of Ē'saụ; [k]and they of the plain the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnẹs: and they shall possess the fields of Ē'phrā-ĭm, and the fields of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā: and Bĕn'ja-min shall possess Gĭl'e-ăd.

20 And the captivity of this host of the children of Ĭs'ra-el shall possess that of the Cā'năan-ītes, even unto Zăr'e-phăth; and the captivity of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, which is in Sĕph'a-răd, shall possess the cities of the south.

21 And [l]saviours shall come up on mount Zī'ŏn to [6]judge the mount of Ē'saụ; *and the kingdom shall be the Lord's.*

B. C. 587.

1. This ch. contains an account of the prophecy of the doom of Edom because of her cruelty to Judah, also a short account of the restoration of the Jews.

2. Not simply his brother, but his twin brother.

3. The day of his calamity.

4. The day when Jehovah will manifest himself as a righteous punisher of the ungodly.

5. That is, drank of the cup of wrath, viz., as his people were dispossessed of their goods and nation by Edom and all the heathen, so now shall Edom and all the heathen drink of the same cup.

6. To punish.

Ref. Obadiah.

a. For my sword shall be bathed in heaven: behold, it shall come down upon Idumea, and upon the people of my curse to judgment. (Is. 34:5.) Egypt shall be a desolation, and Edom shall be a desolate wilderness, for the violence against the children of Judah, because they have shed innocent blood in their land. (Joel 3:19.)

b. He slew of Edom in the valley of Salt ten thousand, and took Selah by war, and called the name of it Joktheel unto this day. (II Ks. 14:7.)

c. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

d. Though his excellency mount up to the heavens, and his head reach unto the clouds; Yet he shall perish for ever like his own dung: they which have seen him shall say, Where is he? (Job 20:6, 7.)

e. The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep; and none of the men of might have found their hands. (Ps. 76:5.) And he that is courageous among the mighty shall flee away naked in that day, saith the Lord. (Amos 2:16.)

f. Remember, O Lord, the children of Edom in the day of Jerusalem; who said, Rase it, rase it, even to the foundation thereof. (Ps. 137:7.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Edom, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because he did pursue his brother with the sword, and did cast off all pity, and his anger did tear perpetually, and he kept his wrath for ever. (Amos 1:11.)

g. Whereas Edom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and the people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever. (Mal. 1:4.)

h. Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth; Lest the Lord see it, and it displease him, and he turn away his wrath from him. (Prov. 24:17, 18.)

i. As thou didst rejoice at the inheritance of the house of Israel, because it was desolate, so will I do unto thee: thou shalt be desolate, O mount Seir, and all Idumea, even all of it; and they shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 35:15.)

j. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.)

k. And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Judah; they shall feed thereupon: in the house of Ashkelon shall they lie down in the evening; for the Lord their God shall visit them, and turn away their captivity. (Zeph. 2:7.)

l. And it shall be for a sign and for a witness unto the Lord of hosts in the land of Egypt: for they shall cry unto the Lord because of the oppressors, and he shall send them a saviour, and a great one, and he shall deliver them. (Is. 19:20.)



TANNERS AT HEBRON PREPARING GOAT-SKINS FOR WATER BOTTLES.



REMAINS OF THE TEMPLE OF BAAL.

JONAH

NOTE.—The Book of Jonah receives its name from him who is its chief personage. As to the author, the Christian scholars are very much divided, many of them claiming that Jonah was himself the author, while about an equal number claim that some unknown person was the author, they being unwilling to assign the authorship to Jonah, yet unable to produce anyone else as the probable author. The book seemingly was written chiefly for the purpose of reproof to Israel, for she had been boasting of being God's elect, yet repented not of her sin, though warned by many prophets; while the great heathen city, Nineveh, center of the great world-power, repented under the preaching of one lone prophet during a period of 40 days. Another purpose of the book is to show forth the folly of disobeying God when one is called to any work.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Jonah, sent to Nineveh, fleeth to Tarshish.*
4 *He is bewrayed by a tempest,* 11 *thrown into the sea,* 17 *and swallowed by a fish.*

1 [1]Now the word of the Lord came unto [a]Jō'nah the son of A-mĭt'ta-ī, saying,

2 Arise, go to [2]Nĭn'e-veh, that great city, and cry against it; for [b]their wickedness is come up before me.

3 But Jō'nah rose up to [3]flee unto Tär'shish from the presence of the Lord, and went down to [4][c]Jŏp'pà; and he found a ship going to [5]Tär'shish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tär'shish from the presence of the Lord.

4 ¶ But the Lord sent out a great wind into the sea, and there was a mighty tempest in the sea, so that the ship was like to be broken.

5 Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jō'nah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep.

6 So the shipmaster came to him, and said unto him, What meanest thou, O sleeper? arise, [d]call upon thy God, if so be that God will think upon us, that we perish not.

7 And they said every one to his fellow, Come, and let us cast lots, that we may know for whose cause this evil is upon us. So they cast lots, and the lot fell upon Jō'nah.

8 Then said they unto him, [e]Tell us, we pray thee, for whose cause this evil is upon us; What is thine occupation? and whence comest thou? what is thy country? and of what people art thou?

9 [6]And he said unto them, I am an Hē'brew; and I fear the Lord, the God of heaven, which hath made the sea and the dry land.

10 Then were the men exceedingly afraid, and said unto him, Why hast thou done this? For the men knew that he fled from the presence of the Lord, because he had told them.

11 ¶ Then said they unto him, What shall we do unto thee, that the sea may be calm unto us? for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous.

12 And he said unto them, Take me up, and cast me forth into the sea; so shall the sea be calm unto you: for I know that for my sake this great tempest is upon you.

13 Nevertheless the men rowed hard to bring it to the land; [f]but they [7]could not: for the sea wrought, and was tempestuous against them.

14 Wherefore they cried unto the Lord, and said, We beseech thee, O Lord, we beseech thee, let us not perish for this man's life, and [g]lay not upon us innocent blood: for thou, O Lord, hast done as it pleased thee.

15 So they took up Jō'nah, and cast him forth into the sea: and the sea [h]ceased from her raging.

16 Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the Lord, and made vows.

17 ¶ Now the Lord had prepared a great fish to swallow [8]up [i]Jō'nah. And Jō'nah was in the belly of the fish three days and three nights.

Ch. 1. B. C. 862.

1. In ch. 1 is given an account of Jonah's mission to Nineveh, his flight, punishment, and miraculous preservation.

2. Situated east of the Tigris; the great city of the heathen nations at that time. This is the only account of a prophet being sent to preach to the heathen. In this case it was not so much to preach repentance to Nineveh as to shame Israel by the fact that a heathen city repented under the first preachings of one lone stranger, whereas God's people have not repented under the powerful preaching of many prophets for many years.

3. In ch. 4 2, is a hint at the cause of Jonah's flight. He seems to have been afraid that, after warning so powerful a heathen city, his prophecies would be set aside by God's "Repenting of the evil which he had threatened, just as he had so long done in sparing Israel."

3. It is also claimed that Jonah felt the sting of being sent to preach to a foreign, idolatrous nation, whose destruction he preferred personally to their repentance.

4. In the region of Dan.

5. Taetessus, in Spain. In the opposite direction to Nineveh.

6. Jonah seems to have purposely used the word Hebrew, as they never used the word Israelite except among themselves.

7. Because Jehovah's displeasure was against them.

8. A symbol of death and miraculous preservation. Typifying the present condition of Nineveh and the necessity of a spiritual resurrection from the depth of sin and moral degradation of their present existence.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Prayer of Jonah.* 10 *He is delivered from the fish.*

1 [1]Then Jō'nah prayed unto the Lord his God out of the fish's belly,

2 And said, I cried by reason of mine affliction unto the Lord, and he heard me; out of the belly of [a]hell cried I, and thou heardest my voice.

3 For thou hadst cast me into the deep, in the midst of the seas; and the floods compassed me about: all thy billows and thy waves passed over me.

4 Then [b]I said, I am cast out [2]of thy sight; yet I will look again toward [c]thy holy temple.

5 The waters compassed me about, even to the soul: thy depth closed me round about, the weeds were wrapped about my head.

6 I went down to the bottoms of the mountains; the earth with her bars was about me for ever: yet hast thou brought up my life from [d]corruption, O Lord my God.

7 When my soul fainted within me I remembered the Lord: [e]and my prayer came in unto thee, into thine holy temple.

8 They that observe lying vanities forsake their own mercy.

9 But I will [f]sacrifice unto thee with the

Ch. 2. B. C. 862.

1. In this ch. is given an account of Jonah's prayer of faith and deliverance.

2. That is, from favorable regard as a just retribution of one who had fled from the presence of the Lord. He at once desired to flee from the presence of Jehovah, which, after having done, he considers to be the bitterest sorrow he could be forced to bear.

Ref. Jonah. Chapter 1.

a. He restored the coast of Israel from the entering of Hamath unto the sea of the plain, according to the word of the Lord God of Israel, which he spake by the hand of his servant Jonah, the son of Amittai, the prophet, which was of Gath-hepher. (II Ks. 14:25.)

b. Because the cry of Sodom and Gomorrah is great, I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me. (Gen. 18:20, 21.) Behold, the hire of the laborers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Js. 5:4.)

c. And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need; and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. (II Chr. 2:16.) Now there was at Joppa a certain disciple named Tabitha, which by interpretation is called Dorcas. (Acts 9:36.)

d. Then they cry unto the Lord in their trouble, and he bringeth them out of their distresses. (Ps. 107:28.) And they cried unto the Lord, and said, We have sinned, because we have forsaken the Lord, and have served Baalim and Ashtaroth: but now deliver us out of the hand of our enemies, and we will serve thee. (I Sam. 12:10.)

e. And Joshua said unto Achan, My son, give, I pray thee, glory to the Lord God of Israel, and make confession unto him; and tell me now what thou hast done; hide it not from me. (Josh. 7:19.) Then Saul said to Jonathan, Tell me what thou hast done. (I Sam. 14:43.)

f. There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.) Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? are we stronger than he? (I Cor. 10:22.)

g. Be merciful, O Lord, unto thy people Israel, whom thou hast redeemed, and lay not innocent blood unto thy people of Israel's charge. And the blood shall be forgiven them. (Dt. 21:8.)

h. Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. (Ps. 89:9.) And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish! Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm. And he said unto them, Where is your faith? And they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him. (Luke 8:24, 25.)

i. For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. (Mat. 12:40.) A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. (Mat. 16:4.)

Chapter 2.

a. Hell from beneath is moved for thee to meet thee at thy coming: it stirreth up the dead for thee, even all the chief ones of the earth; it hath raised up from their thrones all the kings of the nations. (Is. 14:9.)

b. For I said in my haste, I am cut off from before thine eyes: nevertheless thou heardest the voice of my supplications when I cried unto thee. (Ps. 31:22.)

c. What prayer and supplication soever be made by any man, or by all thy people Israel, which shall know every man the plague of his own heart, and spread forth his hands toward this house: Then hear thou in heaven thy dwelling place, and forgive, and do, and give to every man according to his ways, whose heart thou knowest. (I Ks. 8:38, 39.) We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair. (II Cor. 4:8.)

d. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.)

e. In my distress I called upon the Lord, and cried unto my God: he heard my voice out of his temple, and my cry came before him, even into his ears. (Ps. 18:6.)

f. Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.) I will offer to thee the sacrifice of thanksgiving, and will call upon the name of the Lord. I will pay my vows unto the Lord

voice of thanksgiving; I will pay that that I have vowed. Salvation is of the Lord.

10 ¶ And the Lord [g]spake unto the fish, and it vomited out Jō'nah upon the dry land.

CHAPTER 3.

Jonah, sent again, preacheth to the Ninevites.

1 [1]And the word of the Lord came unto Jō'nah the second time, saying,

2 Arise, go unto Nĭn'e-veh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee.

3 So Jō'nah arose, and went unto Nĭn'e-veh, according to the word of the Lord. Now Nĭn'e-veh was an exceeding great city of [2]three days' journey.

4 And Jō'nah began to enter into the city a [3]days' journey, and [a]he cried, and said, Yet forty days, and [4]Nĭn'e-veh shall be overthrown.

5 ¶ So the people of [b]Nĭn'e-veh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them.

6 For word came unto the king of Nĭn'e-veh, and he arose from his throne, and he laid his robe from him, and covered him with sackcloth, and sat in ashes.

7 And he caused it to be proclaimed and published through Nĭn'e-veh by the decree of the king and his nobles, saying, Let neither man nor beast, herd nor flock, taste any thing: let them not feed, nor drink water:

8 But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God: yea, let them turn [c]every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands.

9 Who can tell if God will turn and repent, and turn away from his fierce anger, that we perish not?

10 ¶ And God saw their works, that they turned from their evil way; and God [d]repented [5]of the evil, that he had said that he would do unto them; and he did it not.

CHAPTER 4.

Jonah, repining at God's mercy, is reproved.

1 [1]But it [a]displeased Jō'nah exceedingly, and he was [2]very angry.

2 And he prayed unto the Lord, and said, I pray thee, O Lord, was not this my saying, when I was yet in my country? Therefore I fled before unto Tär'shish: for I knew that thou art a [b]gracious God, and merciful, slow to anger, and of great kindness, and repentest thee of the evil.

3 Therefore [c]now, O Lord, take, I beseech thee, my life from me: for it is better for me to die than to live.

4 ¶ Then said the Lord, Doest thou well to be angry?

5 So Jō'nah went out of the city, and sat on the east side of the city, and there made him a booth, and sat under it in the shadow, till he might see what would become of the city.

6 And the Lord God prepared a gourd, and made it to come up over Jō'nah, that it might be a shadow over his head, to deliver him from his grief. So Jō'nah was exceeding glad of the gourd.

7 But God prepared a worm when the morning rose the next day, and it smote the gourd that it withered.

8 And it came to pass, when the sun did arise, that God prepared a vehement east wind; and the sun beat upon the head of Jō'nah, that he fainted, and wished in himself to die, and said, It is better for me to die than to live.

9 And God said to Jō'nah, Doest thou well to be angry for the gourd? And he said, I do well to be angry, even unto death.

10 Then said the Lord, Thou hast had pity on the gourd, for the which thou hast not laboured, neither madest it grow; which came up in a night, and perished in a night:

11 And should not I [d]spare Nĭn'e-veh, that great city, wherein are more than sixscore thousand [2]persons [e]that cannot discern between their right hand and their left hand; and also much [f]cattle?

Ch. 3. B. C. 862.

1. In this ch. is recorded Jonah's second commission to Nineveh, the repentance of the people there, consequent forgiveness of them.

2. About 60 miles around, and would allow 20 miles for a journey. Heathen writers have corroborated Jonah's statement by claiming the city to be in circuit 480 stadia, also that a day's journey was about 150 stadia. (Diorous Siculus.)
In Jonah 4:11, the number of children are numbered at 120,000, which would give a population of about 1,000,000. The great walls were about 100 ft. high and broad enough at the top to give roadway for three chariots abreast. There were over 1,500 lofty towers along its course.

3. Not an uninterrupted day's journey, as the city was only about 18 miles in length; but a day's journey including his stopping from time to time to proclaim his message to the gathering crowds around him.

4. By thus being so definitely stated the message was not a crying out against the sins of Nineveh, but an announcement of its ruin in 40 days, which number is often associated with humiliation, viz., for 40 days Moses, Elijah, and Christ fasted.

5. When they so readily repented, the relations which they had formerly sustained to Jehovah were materially altered, hence the threatened judgment was not executed and it is said "God repented."

Ch. 4. B. C. 862.

1. In this ch. Jonah repines at the mercy God has extended to Nineveh and is reproved by the type of a gourd.

2. Hot with grief or vexation, rather than the passion of anger.

3. 120,000.

---

now in the presence of all his people. (Ps. 116:17, 18.) By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.)

g. For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me: and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it. (Mat. 8:9.)

Chapter 3.

a. When a prophet speaketh in the name of the Lord, if the thing follow not, nor come to pass, that is the thing which the Lord hath not spoken, but the prophet hath spoken it presumptuously: thou shalt not be afraid of him. (Dt. 18:22.)

b. The men of Nineveh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here. (Mat. 12:41.)

c. Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:6, 7.)

d. For the Lord shall judge his people, and repent himself for his servants, when he seeth that their power is gone, and there is none shut up, or left. (Dt. 32:36.) And it repented the Lord that he had made man on the earth, and it grieved him at his heart. (Gen. 6:6.)

Chapter 4.

a. Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? Is thine eye evil, because I am good? (Mat. 20:15.)

b. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.)

c. But he himself went a day's journey into the wilderness, and came and sat down under a juniper tree: and he requested for himself that he might die; and said, It is enough; now, O Lord, take away my life; for I am not better than my fathers. (I Ks. 19:4.)

d. Say unto them, As I live, saith the Lord God, I have no pleasure in the death of the wicked; but that the wicked turn from his way and live: turn ye, turn ye from your evil ways; for why will ye die, O house of Israel? (Ez. 33:11.)

e. Moreover your little ones, which ye said should be a prey, and your children, which in that day had no knowledge between good and evil, they shall go in thither, and unto them will I give it, and they shall possess it. (Dt. 1:39.)

f. Thy righteousness is like the great mountains; thy judgments are a great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast. (Ps. 36:6.) The Lord is good to all; and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Ps. 145:9.)

MICAH

NOTE.—The author of Micah was a native of Moresheth in Judah, about 30 miles southwest from Jerusalem. He prophesied concerning Samaria and Jerusalem in the days of Ahaz, Jotham and Hezekiah of Judah. The book is written in three divisions. First, chs. 1-3 contain prophecies concerning Samaria and Judah, threatening them with judgments on account of their great wickedness; second, chs. 4, 5 are chiefly concerning Messiah and Israel's prosperity under his reign; third, chs. 6, 7 are descriptive of true religion, rebuking the great wickedness of the people and at the same time encouraging them to look to Jehovah for pardon. The style is strong, sublime and vehement. Especially is it noted for its rapid transitions, elegant tropes and piquant plays upon words. A very successful use of the dialogue is made. The highest, purest spirit of piety and morality permeate the entire book.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Micah sheweth the wrath of God against Jacob for idolatry.* 10 *He exhorteth to mourning.*

1 [1]The [a]word of the Lord that came to [b]Mī'-cah the Mō'ras-thīte in the days of Jō'tham, Ā'hăz, and Hĕz-e-kī'ah, kings of Jū'dah, which he saw concerning Sa-mā'rĭ-à and Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

2 [c]Hear, all ye people; hearken, O earth, and all that therein is: and let the Lord God [2]be witness against you, the Lord from his holy temple.

3 *For, behold,* [d]*the Lord cometh forth out of his place, and will come down, and tread upon the high places of the earth.*

4 *And the mountains shall be* [3]*molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place.*

5 For the [e]transgression of Jā'cob is all this, and for the sins of the house of Ĭs'ra-el. What is the trangression of Jā'cob? is it not Sa-mā'-rĭ-à? and what are the high places of Jū'dah? are they not Je-rū'sa-lĕm?

6 Therefore I will make Sa-mā'rĭ-à [f]as an heap of the field, and as plantings of a vineyard: and I will pour down the stones thereof into the valley, and I will discover the foundations thereof.

7 And all the graven images thereof shall be beaten to pieces, and all the hires thereof shall be burned with the fire, and all the idols thereof will I lay desolate: for she gathered it of the hire of an harlot, and they shall return to the hire of an harlot.

8 Therefore I will wail and howl, I will go stripped and [4]naked: I will make a wailing like the dragons, and mourning as the owls.

9 For her wound is incurable; for [g]it is come unto Jū'dah; he is come unto the gate of my people, even to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

10 ¶ Declare ye it not at [5]Găth, weep ye not at all: in the house of Āph'rah roll thyself in the dust.

11 Pass ye away, thou inhabitant of [6]Săph'-ĭr, having thy shame naked: the inhabitant of Zā'a-năn came not forth in the mourning of Bĕth-ē'zel; he shall receive of you his standing.

12 For the inhabitant of Mā'roth waited carefully for good: but evil came down from the Lord unto the gate of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

13 O thou [h]inhabitant of Lā'chish, bind the chariot to the swift beast: she is the beginning of the sin to the daughter of Zī'ŏn: for the transgressions of Ĭs'ra-el were found in thee.

14 Therefore shalt thou give presents to Mŏr'esh-eth-găth: the houses of Āch'zīb shall be a lie to the kings of Ĭs'ra-el.

15 Yet will I bring an heir unto thee, O inhabitant of Ma-rē'shah: he shall come unto A-dŭl'lăm the glory of Ĭs'ra-el.

16 Make thee bald, and poll thee for thy delicate children; enlarge thy baldness as the eagle; for they are gone into captivity from thee.

Ch. 1. B. C. 750.

1. Ch. 1 contains an account of the wrath of God directed against Samaria and Judah because of their great wickedness. Samaria is to be overthrown, which is a subject calling upon the people for mourning.

2. That is, Jehovah is now giving you warning, and when the time comes you cannot say, I was not notified. The Lord will be a witness against you.

3. Imagery from the terrible earthquakes and volcanoes are used to describe the awful terror which accompanies the coming of Jehovah in judgment.

4. Of sandals and upper garments to the waist, the sign of mourning.

5. Gratify not the exultant spirit of the foe who would rejoice at the calamity of the Hebrews. (II Sam. 1: 20)—"Tell it not in Gath, publish it not in the streets of Askelon, lest the daughters of the Philistines rejoice, lest the daughters of the uncircumcised triumph."

6. A little village amidst the hills of Judah, the name meaning beauty. Heretofore it has been the "beautiful village," as its name signifies; but now its shame shall be made naked, i. e., it shall be dismantled of its walls which were the garments of cities and its citizens carried into captivity.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Against oppression.* 7 *A reproof of injustice and idolatry.* 12 *A promise of restoring Jacob.*

1 [1]Woe to them [a]that [2]devise iniquity, and work evil upon their beds! when the morning is light, they practise it, because [b]it is in the power [3]of their hand.

2 And they covet fields, and take them by violence; and houses, and take them away: so they oppress a man and his house, even a man and his heritage.

3 Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, against [c]this family do I devise an evil, from which ye shall not remove your necks; neither shall ye go haughtily: for this time is evil.

4 ¶ In that day shall one take up a parable against you, and lament with a doleful lamentation, and say, We be utterly spoiled: he hath changed the portion of my people: how hath he removed it from me! turning away he hath divided our fields.

5 Therefore [4]thou shalt have none that shall cast a cord by lot in the congregation of the Lord.

6 [d]Prophesy ye [5]not, say they to them that prophesy: they shall not prophesy to them, that they shall not take shame.

7 ¶ O thou that art named the house of Jā'cob, is the spirit of the Lord straitened? are these his doings? do not my words do good to him that walketh uprightly?

8 Even of late my people is risen up as an enemy: ye pull off the robe with the garment from them that pass by securely as men averse from war.

9 The [e]women of my people have ye cast out from their pleasant houses; from their children have ye taken away my glory for ever.

10 Arise ye, and depart; for this is not

Ch. 2. B. C. 730.

1. In ch. 2 the prophet denounces the evil tendencies of the day, recounting the people's unwillingness to hear the truth, prophesies expulsion from their land, as the proof of their sin, yet promises restoration through the remnant, faithful Judah, and therefore Israel will finally be restored.

2. Deliberately planned, designed.

3. Their rule of conduct is, might makes right.

4. The reason taken up from v. 3, which is because of their crime or sins committed.

5. When the prophets would tell the people of their wickedness, they were in the habit of saying to the prophets, "Cease, prophesy no longer," therefore Jehovah will take them at their word and leave them to their shame.

Ref. Micah. Chapter 1.

a. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

b. Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. (Jer. 26:18.)

c. Hear, O my people, and I will speak, O Israel, and I will testify against thee: I am God, even thy God. (Ps. 50:7.) Hear, O heavens, and give ear, O earth: for the Lord hath spoken, I have nourished and brought up children, and they have rebelled against me. (Is. 1:2.)

d. For, behold, the Lord cometh out of his place to punish the inhabitants of the earth for their iniquity: the earth also shall disclose her blood, and shall no more cover her slain. (Is. 26:21.)

e. Thine own wickedness shall correct thee, and thy backslidings shall reprove thee: know therefore and see that it is an evil thing and bitter, that thou hast forsaken the Lord thy God, and that my fear is not in thee, saith the Lord God of hosts. (Jer. 2:19.)

f. Hast thou not heard long ago how I have done it, and of ancient times that I have formed it? now have I brought it to pass, that thou shouldest be to lay waste fenced cities into ruinous heaps. (II Ks. 19:25.)

g. Now in the fourteenth year of king Hezekiah did Sennacherib king of Assyria come up against all the fenced cities of Judah, and took them. (II Ks. 18:13.) Now therefore, behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory: and he shall come up over all his channels, and go over all his banks. And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the neck; and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel. (Is. 8:7, 8.)

h. And Hezekiah king of Judah sent to the king of Assyria to Lachish, saying, I have offended; return from me: that which thou puttest on me will I bear. And the king of Assyria appointed unto Hezekiah king of Judah three hundred talents of silver, and thirty talents of gold. (II Ks. 18:14.)

Chapter 2.

a. For they have made ready their heart like an oven, while they lie in wait; their baker sleepeth all the night; in the morning it burneth as a flaming fire. (Hos. 7:6.)

b. It is in the power of my hand to do you hurt: but the God of your father spake unto me yesternight, saying, Take thou heed that thou speak not to Jacob either good or bad. (Gen. 31:29.)

c. And death shall be chosen rather than life by all the residue of them that remain of this evil family, which remain in all the places whither I have driven them, saith the Lord of hosts. (Jer. 8:3.)

d. This is a rebellious people, lying children, children that will not hear the law of the Lord: Which say to the seers, See not; and to the prophets, Prophesy not unto us right things, speak unto us smooth things, prophesy deceits. (Is. 30:9, 10.) But ye gave the Nazarites wine to drink; and commanded the prophets, saying, Prophesy not. (Amos 2:12.)

e. And the children of Israel carried away captive their brethren

your rest: because it is polluted, it shall destroy you, even with a sore destruction.

11 If a man walking in the spirit and falsehood do lie, saying, I will prophesy unto thee of wine and of strong drink; he shall even be the prophet of this people.

12 ¶ *I will surely assemble, O Jā'cob, all of thee; I will surely gather the* [f]*remnant of Is'ra-el; I will put them together as the sheep of Bŏz'rah, as the flock in the midst of their fold: they shall make great noise by reason of the multitude of men.*

13 *The breaker is come up before them: they have broken up, and have passed through the gate, and are gone out by it: and their king shall pass before them, and the Lord on the head of them.*

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The cruelty of the princes.* 5 *The falsehood of the prophets.* 8 *The security of them both.*

1 [1]And I said, Hear, I pray you, O heads of Jā'cob, and ye princes of the house of Is'ra-el; Is it not for you to know [2]judgment?

2 Who hate the good, and love the evil; who pluck off their skin from off them, and their flesh from off their bones;

3 Who [a]also [3]eat the flesh of my people, and flay their skin from off them; and they break their bones, and chop them in pieces, as for the pot, and as flesh within the caldron.

4 Then [4]shall [b]they cry unto the Lord, but he will not hear them: he will even hide his face from them at that time, as they have behaved themselves ill in their doings.

5 ¶ Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err, that [c]bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him.

6 Therefore [d]night shall [5]be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them.

7 Then shall the seers be ashamed, and the diviners confounded: yea, they shall all cover their lips; for there is no answer of God.

8 ¶ But truly I am full of power by the [e]spirit of the Lord, and of judgment, and of might, to declare unto Jā'cob his transgression, and to Is'ra-el his sin.

9 Hear this, I pray you, ye heads of the house of Jā'cob, and princes of the house of Is'ra-el, that abhor judgment, and pervert all equity.

10 They build up Zī'ŏn with blood, and Je-ru'sa-lĕm with iniquity.

Ch. 3. B. C. 710.

1. In this ch. special attention is given to the sins of the prophets, priests and princes.

2. As ye sit in judgment on others, ye should know the justice of the judgments against your own wicked ways.

3. Species of cruel oppression, indicating that the punishment and sins shall correspond.

4. At the time of judgment at which Micah is warning them.

5. Darkness was the image of calamity, which should press upon them so overwhelmingly as to cause them to cease their pretensions of divining. (Zech. 13:4)—"And it shall come to pass in that day that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive."

Ch. 4. B. C. 710.

1. In ch. 4 is an account of the prophet's predictions concerning the coming of Christ and the establishment of his kingdom.

2. Though all other people walk after many gods, yet we (the Jews in dispersion) will walk in the name of the Lord, a resolution of the exiled Jews.

11 The [f]heads thereof judge for reward, and [g]the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us.

12 Therefore shall Zī'ŏn for your sake be [h]plowed as a field, [i]and Je-ru'sa-lĕm shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The glory,* 8 *kingdom,* 11 *and victory of the church.*

1 [1]*But* [a]*in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it.*

2 *And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jā'cob; and he* [b]*will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zī'ŏn, and the word of the Lord from Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

3 ¶ *And he shall judge among many people, and rebuke strong nations afar off; and they shall beat their swords into* [c]*plowshares, and their spears into pruninghooks: nation shall not lift up a sword against nation, neither* [d]*shall they learn war any more.*

4 *But they shall sit every man under his vine and under his fig tree; and none shall make them afraid: for the mouth of the Lord of hosts hath spoken it.*

5 *For* [e]*all* [2]*people will walk every one in the name of his god, and we will walk in the name of the Lord our God for ever and ever.*

6 *In that day, saith the Lord,* [f]*will I assemble her that halteth,* [g]*and I will gather her that is driven out, and her that I have afflicted;*

7 *And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation: and the Lord* [h]*shall reign over them in mount Zī'ŏn from henceforth, even for ever.*

8 ¶ *And thou, O tower of the flock, the strong hold of the daughter of Zī'ŏn, unto thee shall it come, even the first dominion; the kingdom shall come to the daughter of Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

9 Now why dost thou cry out aloud? is there no king in thee? is thy counsellor perished? for pangs have taken thee as a woman in travail.

10 Be in pain, and labour to bring forth, O daughter of Zī'ŏn, like a woman in travail: for now shalt thou go forth out of the city, and thou shalt dwell in the field, and thou shalt go even to Băb'ў-lon; there shalt thou be deliv-

---

two hundred thousand, women, sons, and daughters, and took also away much spoil from them, and brought the spoil to Samaria. (II Chr. 28:8.)

f. Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee; and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame. (Zeph. 3:19.)

Chapter 3.

a. Have all the workers of iniquity no knowledge? who eat up my people as they eat bread, and call not upon the Lord. (Ps. 14:4.)

b. Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.)

c. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. (Mat. 7:15.)

d. Therefore ye shall see no more vanity, nor divine divinations: for I will deliver my people out of your hand; and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 13:23.)

e. And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God (1). And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. (I Cor. 2:1, 4.)

f. Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. (Is. 1:23.)

g. For from the least of them even unto the greatest of them every one is given to covetousness; and from the prophet even unto the priest every one dealeth falsely. (Jer. 6:13.) Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. (Tit. 1:11.)

h. Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. (Jer. 26:18.)

i. O God, the heathen are come into thine inheritance; thy holy temple have they defiled; they have laid Jerusalem on heaps. (Ps. 79:1.)

Chapter 4.

a. And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. (Is. 2:2.)

b. It is written in the Prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. (Jno. 6:45.)

c. Beat your plowshares into swords, and your pruning-hooks into spears: let the weak say, I am strong. (Joel 3:10.)

d. In his days shall the righteous flourish; and abundance of peace so long as the moon endureth. (Ps. 72:7.)

e. Hath a nation changed their gods, which are yet no gods? but my people have changed their glory for that which doth not profit. (Jer. 2:11.)

f. I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment. (Ez. 34:16.)

g. The Lord doth build up Jerusalem: he gathereth together the outcasts of Israel. (Ps. 147:2.)

h. Then the moon shall be confounded, and the sun ashamed, when the Lord of hosts shall reign in mount Zion, and in Jerusalem, and before his ancients gloriously. (Is. 24:23.) And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion,



MAKING INLAID PEARL WORK OF THE ORIENT.

ered; there the Lord shall redeem thee from the hand of thine enemies.

11 ¶ Now also many nations are gathered against thee, that say, Let her be defiled, and let our eye look upon Zī'ŏn.

12 But they know not the thoughts of the Lord, neither understand they his counsel: for he shall gather them as the sheaves into the floor.

13 Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zī'ŏn: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass: and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Birth of Christ.* 4 *His kingdom.* 8 *His conquest.*

1 [1]Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us: *they shall smite the judge of Ĭs'ra-el with a rod upon the cheek.*

2 *But thou,* [a]*Bĕth'-lĕ-hĕm Ĕph'ră-tah, though thou be little among the thousands of Jū'dah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be* [b]*ruler in Ĭs'ra-el; whose goings* [c]*forth have been from of old, from everlasting.*

3 *Therefore will he give them up, until the time that she which travaileth hath brought forth: then the remnant of his brethren shall return unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el.*

4 ¶ *And he shall stand and feed in the strength of the Lord, in the majesty of the name of the Lord his God; and they shall abide: for now* [d]*shall he be great unto the ends of the earth.*

5 And this man [e]shall be the peace, when the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men.

6 And they shall waste the land of Ăs-sўr'-ĭ-â with the sword, and the land of [2]Nĭm'rŏd in the entrances thereof: thus shall he deliver us from the Ăs-sўr'ĭ-an, when he cometh into our land, and when he treadeth within our borders.

7 And the remnant of Jā'cob shall be in the midst of many [f]people as a dew from the Lord, as the showers upon the grass, that tarrieth not for man, nor waiteth for the sons of men.

8 ¶ And the remnant of Jā'cob shall be among the Gĕn'tīleş in the midst of many people as a lion among the beasts of the forest, as a young lion among the flocks of sheep: who, if he go through, both treadeth down, and teareth in pieces, and none can deliver.

Ch. 5. B. C. 710.

1. In ch. 5 the prophet speaks of the calamities preceding the coming of Christ, his birth, and the conquest of Israel's foes.

2. Babylon.

Ch. 6. B. C. 710.

1. In ch. 6 the prophet appeals to all creation to produce evidence, if they can, of a single case wherein the acts of Jehovah have not been merciful as well as just. He tells the people that Jehovah requires of them real piety, justice, and purity of heart rather than sacrifice.

2. That is, on the contrary from things harsh, Jehovah showed them every kindness from their earliest national existence.

9 Thine hand shall be lifted up upon thine adversaries, and all thine enemies shall be cut off.

10 And [g]it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that I will cut off thy horses out of the midst of thee, and I will destroy thy chariots:

11 And I will cut off the cities of thy land, and throw down all thy strong holds:

12 And I will cut off witchcrafts out of thine hand; and thou shalt have no more soothsayers:

13 [h] Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands.

14 And I will pluck up thy groves out of the midst of thee: so will I destroy thy cities.

15 And I will execute vengeance in anger and fury upon the heathen, such as they have not heard.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *God's controversy for unkindness,* 6 *for ignorance,* 10 *for injustice,* 16 *and for idolatry.*

1 [1]Hear ye now what the Lord saith; Arise, contend thou before the mountains, and let the hills hear thy voice.

2 Hear ye, O mountains, [a]the Lord's controversy, and ye strong foundations of the earth: for the Lord hath a controversy with his people, and he will plead with Ĭs'ra-el.

3 O my people, [b]what have I done unto thee? and wherein have I wearied thee? testify against me.

4 [2]For I have brought thee up out of the land of Ē'gўpt, and redeemed thee out of the house of servants; and I sent before thee Mō'şeş, Aâr'on, and Mĭr'ĭ-am.

5 O my people, remember now what Bā'lăk [c]king of Mō'ab consulted, and what Bā'laam the son of Bē'or answered him from Shĭt'tim unto Gĭl'găl; that ye may know the righteousness of the Lord.

6 ¶ Wherewith [d]shall I come before the Lord, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old?

7 Will [e]the Lord be pleased with thousands of rams, or with ten thousands of rivers of oil? [f]shall I give my firstborn for my transgression, the fruit of my body for the sin of my soul?

8 He hath shewed thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God?

9 The Lord's voice crieth unto the city, and

---

which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.)

Chapter 5.

a. And thou, Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. (Mat. 2:6.)

b. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.)

c. Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

d. He shall have dominion also from sea to sea, and from the river unto the ends of the earth. (Ps. 72:8.) He shall be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and the Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Luke 1:32.)

e. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. (Luke 2:14.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

f. Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. (Ps. 110:3.)

g. And I will cut off the chariot from Ephraim, and the horse from Jerusalem, and the battle-bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace unto the heathen; and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth. (Zech. 9:10.)

h. And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered; and also I will cause the prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land. (Zech. 13:2.)

Chapter 6.

a. The Lord hath also a controversy with Judah, and will punish Jacob according to his ways; according to his doings will he recompense him. (Hos. 12:2.)

b. Thus saith the Lord, What iniquity have your fathers found in me, that they are gone far from me, and have walked after vanity, and are become vain? (Jer. 2:5.)

c. He sent messengers therefore unto Balaam the son of Beor, to Pethor, which is by the river of the land of the children of his people, to call him, saying, Behold, there is a people come out from Egypt: behold, they cover the face of the earth, and they abide over against me. (Num. 22:5.)

d. But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. (Rev. 2:14.)

e. I will take no bullock out of thy house, nor he-goats out of thy folds. (Ps. 50:9.) For thou desirest not sacrifice, else would I give it; thou delightest not in burnt offering. (Ps. 51:16.) To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he-goats. (Is. 1:11.)

f. But he walked in the way of the kings of Israel, yea, and made his son to pass through the fire, according to the abominations of the heathen, whom the Lord cast out from before the children of Israel. (II Ks. 16:3.)

the man of wisdom shall see thy name: hear ye the rod, and who hath appointed it.

10 ¶ Are there yet the treasures of wickedness in the house of the wicked, and the [g]scant measure that is abominable?

11 Shall I count them pure with the wicked [h]balances, and with the bag of deceitful weights?

12 For the rich men thereof are full of violence, and the inhabitants thereof have spoken lies, and their tongue is deceitful in their mouth.

13 Therefore also will I make thee sick in smiting thee, in making thee desolate because of thy sins.

14 Thou shalt eat, but not be satisfied; and thy casting down shall be in the midst of thee; and thou shalt take hold, but shalt not deliver; and that which thou deliverest will I give up to the sword.

15 Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine.

16 ¶ For the statutes of [h]Ōm'rī are kept, and all the works of the house of Ā'hăb, and ye walk in their counsels; that I should make thee a [i]desolation, and the inhabitants thereof an hissing: therefore ye shall bear the reproach of my people.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The church putteth her confidence not in man, but in God.* 8 *She triumpheth over her enemies.*

1 [1]Woe is me! for I am as when they have gathered the summer fruits, as the grapegleanings of the vintage: there is no cluster to eat: [a]my soul desired the firstripe fruit.

2 The good man is perished out of the earth: and there is none upright among men: they all lie in wait for blood; they hunt every man his brother with a net.

3 ¶ That they may do evil with both hands earnestly, the prince asketh, [b]and the judge asketh for a reward; and the great man, he uttereth his mischievous desire: so they wrap it up.

4 The best of them is as a brier: the most upright is sharper than a thorn hedge: the day of thy watchmen and thy visitation cometh; now shall be their perplexity.

5 ¶ Trust ye not in a friend, put ye not confidence in a guide: keep the doors of thy mouth from her that lieth in thy bosom.

6 For the son dishonoureth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter in law against her mother in law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house.

7 Therefore I will look unto the Lord; I will wait for the God of my salvation: my God will hear me.

8 ¶ Rejoice [c]not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me.

9 I will bear the indignation of the Lord, because I have sinned against him, until he plead my cause, and execute judgment for me: he will bring me forth to the light, and I shall behold his righteousness.

10 Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the Lord thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets.

11 In the day that thy walls are to be built, in that day shall the decree be far removed.

12 In that day also he shall come even to thee from Ās-sўr'ī-â, and from the fortified cities, and from the fortress even to the river, and from sea to sea, and from mountain to mountain.

13 [d]Notwithstanding the land shall be desolate because of them that dwell therein, for the fruit of their doings.

14 ¶ [2]Feed thy people with thy rod, the flock of thine heritage, which dwell solitarily in [e]the wood, in the midst of Cär'mel: let them feed in Bā'shăn and Gĭl'a-ăd, as in the days of old.

15 According to the days of thy coming out of the land of Ē'gўpt will I shew unto him marvellous things.

16 ¶ The nations [f]shall see and be confounded at all their might: they shall lay their hand upon their mouth, their ears shall be deaf.

17 They shall lick [3]the dust like a serpent, they shall move out of their holes like worms of the earth: they shall be afraid of the Lord our God, and shall fear because of thee.

18 Who is [g]a God like unto thee, that pardoneth [h]iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy.

19 He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue [i]our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea.

20 Thou [j]wilt perform the truth to Jā'cob, and the mercy to Ā'bră-hăm, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers [k]from the days of old.

3. With the pure God is pure; with the froward he returns their wickedness upon them.

Ch. 7. B. C. 710.

1. Ch. 7 is rather a summary of the complaints of universal corruption and the turning of the faithful remnant of the people to absolute trust and faith in Jehovah, when they are confronted by divine promises and break forth in praises of the character of Jehovah.

2. Implying care and control of.

3. In prostration as suppliants. (Ps. 72, 9)—"They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust."

g. Thou shalt not have in thy bag divers weights, a great and a small. (Dt. 25:13.) A false balance is abomination to the Lord: but a just weight is his delight. (Prov. 11:1.) Divers weights, and divers measures, both of them are alike abomination to the Lord. (Prov. 20:10.)

h. But Omri wrought evil in the eyes of the Lord, and did worse than all that were before him. For he walked in all the way of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, and in his sin wherewith he made Israel to sin, to provoke the Lord God of Israel to anger with their vanities. (I Ks. 16:25, 26.)

i. We are confounded, because we have heard reproach: shame hath covered our faces; for strangers are come into the sanctuaries of the Lord's house. (Jer. 51:51.)

Chapter 7.

a. I found Israel like grapes in the wilderness; I saw your fathers as the first-ripe in the fig tree at her first time: but they went to Baal-peor, and separated themselves unto that shame; and their abominations were according as they loved. (Hos. 9:10.)

b. Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. (Is. 1:23.)

c. For a just man falleth seven times, and riseth up again: but the wicked shall fall into mischief. Rejoice not when thine enemy falleth, and let not thine heart be glad when he stumbleth. (Prov. 24:16, 17.) Rejoice and be glad, O daughter of Edom, that dwellest in the land of Uz: the cup also shall pass through unto thee: thou shalt be drunken, and shalt make thyself naked. (Lam. 4:21.)

d. But I will punish you according to the fruit of your doings, saith the Lord: and I will kindle a fire in the forest thereof, and it shall devour all things round about it. (Jer. 21:14.)

e. They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. (Jno. 17:16.)

f. Lord, when thy hand is lifted up, they will not see: but they shall see, and be ashamed for their envy at the people; yea, the fire of thine enemies shall devour them. (Is. 26:11.)

g. Who is like unto thee, O Lord, among the gods? who is like thee, glorious in holiness, fearful in praises, doing wonders? (Ex. 15:11.)

h. In those days, and in that time, saith the Lord, the iniquity of Israel shall be sought for, and there shall be none; and the sins of Judah, and they shall not be found: for I will pardon them whom I reserve. (Jer. 50:20.)

i. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. (Rom. 6:6:) For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Rom. 8:2.)

j. To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant, The oath which he sware to our father Abraham, That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear, In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Luke 1:72-75.) For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.)

k. Which covenant he made with Abraham, and his oath unto Isaac: And confirmed the same unto Jacob for a law, and to Israel for an everlasting covenant. (Ps. 105:9, 10.)

NAHUM

NOTE.—The name Nahum means consolation and vengeance; symbolizing the consolation in this book for Jehovah's people and the vengeance which is coming upon his enemies. In the first ch. the two themes are alternate; but, as the prophet advances, vengeance on the Assyrian foe especially predominates. The object of the prophet was to inspire his countrymen, the Jews, with the assurance that no matter how alarming their position might become, and how powerful the Assyrians might grow, the latter would fail and their capital, Nineveh, should fall.

CHAPTER 1.

The majesty of God in goodness to his people, and severity against his enemies.

1 [1]The burden [2]of Nĭn'e-veh. The book of the vision of Nā'hum the Ĕl'kosh-īte.

2 God is [3]jealous, and [a]the Lord [4]revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take [5]vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies.

3 The Lord is [b]slow to [6]anger, and great in power, and will not at all [7]acquit the wicked: the [c]Lord hath his way in the whirlwind and in the storm, and the clouds are the dust of his feet.

4 He [d]rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry, and drieth up all the rivers: Bā'shăn [8]languisheth, and Căr'mel, and the flower of Lĕb'a-non languisheth.

5 *The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein.*

6 *Who can stand before his indignation? and who can abide in the fierceness of his anger? his fury is poured out like fire, and the rocks are thrown down by him.*

7 The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and [e]he knoweth them that trust in him.

8 But with an [9]overrunning [f]flood he will make an utter end of the place thereof, and darkness shall pursue his enemies.

9 What do ye imagine against the Lord? he will make an utter end: affliction shall not [10]rise up the second time.

10 For while they be folden together as thorns, and while [g]they are drunken as drunkards, they shall be devoured as stubble fully dry.

11 There is one come out of thee, that imagineth evil against the Lord, a wicked counsellor.

12 Thus saith the Lord; Though they be quiet, and likewise many, yet thus shall they be cut down, when he shall pass through. Though I have afflicted thee, I will afflict thee no more.

13 For now will I break his yoke from off thee, and will burst thy bonds in sunder.

14 And the Lord hath given a commandment concerning thee, that no more of thy name be sown: out of the house of thy gods will I cut off the graven image and the molten image: I will make thy grave; for thou art vile.

Ch. 1. B. C. 713.

1. In this ch. the prophet seeks to impress upon the people that Jehovah is a jealous God, protecting his own people, when true to him, against the merciless invasions of the proud heathen.

2. The prophetic doom which is here pronounced by Nahum, 150 years after Jonah's prophecy.

3. As human beings can be jealous only of those they love, likewise God can be jealous of men because he loves them.

4. That is, turn back upon. The effects of their own life.

5. Will cause them to reap the whirlwind which they have sown.

6. He gives man every opportunity to repent and turn from his sins before being cut off.

7. Will not treat as innocent.

8. Once famed for its rich vegetation, now languisheth in the drouth.

9. Might, which overruns every barrier like a flood; frequently applied to great calamities.

10. That is, no occasion for a second punishment, as the first shall work the desired end.

Ch. 2. B. C. 713.

1. In ch. 2, the great Nineveh is brought low, according to the sure word of Jehovah.

2. The Medo-Babylonian army is here meant.

3. That is, the time for Nineveh's overthrow is here; it has wrought its work of chastisement upon Judah and Israel and is now ready for the fire.

4. The 'Medo-Babylonian generals.

5. The ancients colored their shields red, in order that the enemy could not see the profusion of blood in case they were wounded.

6. The name of the queen of Nineveh; some scholars claiming the personified name of Nineveh.

15 Behold upon the mountains the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace! O Jū'dah, keep thy solemn feasts, perform thy vows: for the wicked shall no more pass through thee; he is utterly cut off.

CHAPTER 2.

The victorious armies of God against Nineveh.

1 [1]He that [2]dasheth in pieces is come up before thy face: keep the munition, watch the way, make thy loins strong, fortify thy power mightily.

2 For the Lord hath [3]turned away the excellency of Jā'cob, as the excellency of Ĭs'ra-el: for the emptiers have [a]emptied them out, and marred their vine branches.

3 The shield of his mighty [4]men is made [5]red, the valiant men are in scarlet: the chariots shall be with flaming torches in the day of his preparation, and the fir trees shall be terribly shaken.

4 The chariots shall rage in the streets, they shall justle one against another in the broad ways: they shall seem like torches, they shall run like the lightnings.

5 He shall recount his worthies: they shall stumble in their walk; they shall make haste to the wall thereof, and the defence shall be prepared.

6 The gates of the rivers shall be opened, and the palace shall be dissolved.

7 And [6]Hŭz'zăb shall be led away captive, she shall be brought up, and her maids shall lead her as with the voice of doves, tabering upon their breasts.

8 But Nĭn'e-veh is of old like a pool of water: yet they shall flee away. Stand, stand, shall they cry; but none shall look back.

9 Take [b]ye the spoil of silver, take the spoil of gold: for there is none end of the store and glory out of all the pleasant furniture.

10 She is empty, and void, and waste: and the [c]heart melteth, and the knees smite together, and much pain is in all loins, and the faces of them all gather blackness.

11 Where is the dwelling of the lions, and the feedingplace of the young lions, where the lion, even the old lion, walked, and the [d]lion's whelp, and none made them afraid?

12 The lion did tear in pieces enough for his whelps, and strangled for his lionesses, and filled his holes with prey, and his dens with ravin.

13 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will burn her [e]chariots in the

Ref. Nahum. Chapter 1.

a. For they provoked him to anger with their high places, and moved him to jealousy with their graven images. (Ps. 78:58.) O Lord God, to whom vengeance belongeth; O God, to whom vengeance belongeth, show thyself. (Ps. 94:1.)

b. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth, keeping mercy for thousands, forgiving iniquity and transgression and sin, and that will by no means clear the guilty. (Ex. 34:6, 7.) The Lord is merciful and gracious, slow to anger, and plenteous in mercy. (Ps. 103:8.)

c. And it came to pass on the third day, in the morning, that there were thunders and lightnings, and a thick cloud upon the mount, and the voice of the trumpet exceeding loud; so that all the people that was in the camp trembled. (Ex. 19:16.)

d. And as they that bare the ark were come unto Jordan, and the feet of the priests that bare the ark were dipped in the brim of the water, (for Jordan overfloweth all his banks all the time of harvest,) That the waters which came down from above stood and rose up upon an heap very far from the city Adam, that is beside Zaretan: and those that came down toward the sea of the plain, even the salt sea, failed, and were cut off: and the people passed over right against Jericho. (Josh. 3:15, 16.)

e. For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.) I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep, and am known of mine. (Jno. 10:14.) Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his, And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

f. Shall not the land tremble for this, and every one mourn that dwelleth therein? and it shall rise up wholly as a flood; and it shall be cast out and drowned, as by the flood of Egypt. (Amos 8:8.)

g. For thus saith the Lord God of Israel unto me; Take the wine-cup of this fury at my hand, and cause all the nations, to whom I send thee, to drink it. And they shall drink, and be moved, and be mad, because of the sword that I will send among them. (Jer. 25:15, 16.)

Chapter 2.

a. Why hast thou then broken down her hedges, so that all they which pass by the way do pluck her? The boar out of the wood doth waste it, and the wild beast of the field doth devour it. (Ps. 80:12, 13.)

b. Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Is. 33:1.) Because the spoiler is come upon her, even upon Babylon, and her mighty men are taken; every one of their bows is broken: for the Lord God of recompences shall surely requite. (Jer. 51:56.)

c. Therefore shall all hands be faint, and every man's heart shall melt. (Is. 13:7.)

d. Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it. (Is. 5:29.)

e. He maketh wars to cease unto the end of the earth; he breaketh the bow, and cutteth the spear in sunder; he burneth the chariot in the fire. (Ps. 46:9.)

smoke, and the sword shall devour thy young lions: and I will cut off thy prey from the earth, and the voice of thy messengers shall no more be heard.

CHAPTER 3.

The miserable ruin of Nineveh.

1 [1]Woe to the [2]bloody [a]city! it is all full of lies and robbery; the prey [3]departeth not;

2 The noise of a whip, and the noise of the rattling of the wheels, and of the pransing horses, and of the jumping chariots.

3 The horseman lifteth up both the bright sword and the glittering spear: and there is a multitude of slain, and a great number of carcases; and there is none end of their corpses; they stumble upon their corpses:

4 Because of the [4]multitude of the whoredoms of the wellfavoured harlot, the [b]mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts.

5 Behold, I am against thee, saith the Lord of hosts; and [c]I will discover thy skirts upon thy face, and I will shew the nations thy nakedness, and the kingdoms thy shame.

6 And I will cast abominable filth upon thee, and make thee vile, and will set thee as a gazingstock.

7 And it shall come to pass, that all they that look upon thee shall flee from thee, and say, Nĭn'e-veh is laid waste: who will bemoan her? whence shall I seek comforters for thee?

8 Art thou better than [d]populous Nō, that was situate among the rivers, that had the waters round about it, whose rampart was the sea, and her wall was from the sea?

9 Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-ȧ and Ē'gўpt were her strength, and it was infinite; Pŭt and Lu'bĭm were thy helpers.

Ch. 3. B. C. 713.

1. In ch. 3 the prophet shows the cause of Nineveh's doom to be her tyranny and cruelty.

2. Blood for blood, her own blood for the blood of others she has shed.

3. That is, Nineveh never ceases to prey upon others.

4. The assigned reason for Nineveh's destruction.

5. The report.

6. Implying the great extent and fearful enormity of Nineveh's guilt, which will not allow of any hope of restoration.

10 Yet was she carried away, she went into captivity: her young children also were dashed in pieces at the top of all the streets: and [e]they cast lots for her honourable men, and all her great men were bound in chains.

11 Thou also shalt be drunken: thou shalt be hid, thou also shall seek strength because of the enemy.

12 All thy strong holds shall be like fig trees with the firstripe figs: if they be shaken, they shall even fall into the mouth of the eater.

13 Behold, [f]thy people in the midst of thee are women: the gates of thy land shall be set wide open unto thine enemies: the fire shall devour thy bars.

14 Draw thee waters for the siege, fortify thy strong holds: go into clay, and tread the mortar, make strong the brickkiln.

15 There shall the fire devour thee; the sword shall cut thee off, it shall eat thee up like the cankerworm: make thyself many as the [g]cankerworm, make thyself many as the locusts.

16 Thou hast multiplied thy merchants above the stars of heaven: the cankerworm spoileth, and fleeth away.

17 Thy [h]crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are.

18 Thy shepherds slumber, O king of [i]Ās-sўr'ĭ-ȧ: thy nobles shall dwell in the dust: thy people [j]is scattered upon the mountains, and no man gathereth them.

19 There is no healing of thy bruise; thy wound is grievous: all [k]that hear the [5]bruit of thee shall clap the hands over thee: for upon whom [6]hath not thy wickedness passed continually?

Chapter 3.

a. Now, thou son of man, wilt thou judge, wilt thou judge the bloody city? yea, thou shalt show her all her abominations. (Ez. 22:2.) Woe to him that buildeth a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity! (Hab. 2:12.)

b. But these two things shall come to thee in a moment in one day, the loss of children, and widowhood: they shall come upon thee in their perfection for the multitude of thy sorceries, and for the great abundance of thine enchantments. (Is. 47:9.)

c. Take the millstones, and grind meal: uncover thy locks, make bare the leg, uncover the thigh, pass over the rivers. Thy nakedness shall be uncovered, yea, thy shame shall be seen: I will take vengeance, and I will not meet thee as a man. (Is. 47:2, 3.)

d. The Lord of hosts, the God of Israel saith: Behold, I will punish the multitude of No, and Pharaoh, and Egypt, with their gods, and their kings; even Pharaoh, and all them that trust in him. (Jer. 46:25.)

e. And they have cast lots for my people; and have given a boy for an harlot, and sold a girl for wine; that they might drink. (Joel 3:3.) In the day that thou stoodest on the other side, in the day that the strangers carried away captive his forces, and foreigners entered into his gates, and cast lots upon Jerusalem, even thou wast as one of them. (Ob. 11.)

f. The mighty men of Babylon have forborne to fight, they have remained in their holds: their might hath failed; they became as women: they have burned her dwelling places, her bars are broken. (Jer. 51:30.)

g. That which the palmer-worm hath left hath the locust eaten; and that which the locust hath left hath the canker-worm eaten; and that which the canker-worm hath left hath the caterpillar eaten. (Joel 1:4.)

h. And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and their faces were as the faces of men. (Rev. 9:7.)

i. Therefore thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Behold, I will punish the king of Babylon and his land, as I have punished the king of Assyria. (Jer. 50:18.) Behold, the Assyrian was a cedar in Lebanon with fair branches, and with a shadowing shroud, and of an high stature; and his top was among the thick boughs. (Ez. 31:3.)

j. And he said, I saw all Israel scattered upon the hills, as sheep that have not a shepherd: and the Lord said, These have no master; let them return every man to his house in peace. (I Ks. 22:17.)

k. All that pass by clap their hands at thee; they hiss and wag their head at the daughter of Jerusalem, saying, Is this the city that men call The perfection of beauty, The joy of the whole earth? (Lam. 2:15.) This is the rejoicing city that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none besides me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and wag his hand. (Zeph. 2:15.)

HABAKKUK

NOTE.—There is nothing known of the writer of Habakkuk outside of this book, as his name occurs nowhere in Jewish history. The time of his writing is supposed to be about 605 B. C., as it was the fifth year of the reign of Jehoiakim. The book is divided into two parts, a prophecy and a prayer. The prophecy is in the form of a dialogue, represented as taking place between Jehovah and the prophet, in which the wickedness of men and the holiness of Jehovah are discussed (chs. 1, 2), while the prayer is one of the sublimest descriptions in literature of Jehovah's power exhibited in the Exodus of the Israelites. For sublimity and beauty it is not surpassed in the Old Testament. The placing of Habakkuk immediately following Nahum is very appropriate, as Nahum treats of the judgments of Jehovah on Assyria for its wickedness against Israel, and Habakkuk treats of the judgments inflicted upon the Chaldeans for the same reason.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Unto Habakkuk, complaining of the iniquity of the land, 5 is shewed the fearful vengeance by the Chaldeans. 12 He complaineth that vengeance should be executed by them who are far worse.

1 [1]The burden [2]which Ha-băk'kŭk the prophet did see.

Ch. 1. B. C. 626.

2 O Lord, how long [a]shall I cry, and thou wilt not hear! even cry out unto thee of violence, and thou wilt not save!

1. In ch. 1 the prophet complains to Jehovah of the prevalence of injustice, and Jehovah calls his attention to the divine purpose of using the Chaldean hordes as his avengers; while the prophet declares that they are worse than those upon whom vengeance is to be taken.

3 Why dost thou shew me iniquity, and cause me to behold grievance? for spoiling and violence are before me: and there are that raise up strife and contention.

4 [3]Therefore the [b]law is slacked, and [4]judgment doth never go forth: for the wicked doth compass about the righteous; therefore wrong judgment proceedeth.

2. The predicted sentence of doom.

5 ¶ Behold ye among the heathen, and regard, and wonder marvellously: for I will work a work in your days, which ye will not believe, though it be told you.

6 For, lo, I raise up the Chăl-dē'ans, that bitter and hasty nation, which shall march through the breadth of the land, to possess the dwellingplaces that are not their's.

7 They are terrible and dreadful: their judgment and their dignity shall proceed of themselves.

3. Because thou hast suffered such crimes to exist unpunished.

8 Their horses [c]also are swifter than the leopards, and are more fierce than the evening wolves: and their horsemen shall spread themselves, and their horsemen shall come from far; they shall fly as the eagle that hasteth to eat.

9 They [d]shall come all for violence: their faces shall sup up as the east wind, and they shall gather the captivity as the sand.

4. Justice.

10 And they shall scoff at the kings, and the princes shall be a scorn unto them: they shall deride every strong hold; for they shall heap dust, and take it.

11 Then shall his mind change, and he shall pass over, and offend, imputing this his power unto his god.

12 ¶ Art thou not from [e]everlasting, O Lord my God, mine Holy One? we shall not die. O Lord, thou hast ordained them for judgment; and, O mighty God, thou hast established them for correction.

13 Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he?

Ch. 2. B. C. 626.

1. In ch. 2 the prophet is waiting for an answer to the complaints that he has made. He is told by Jehovah to wait in faith, that the Chaldeans shall be punished for their cruel rapacity.

14 And makest men as the fishes of the sea, as the creeping things, that have no ruler over them?

15 They take up all of them with the angle, they catch them in their net, and gather them in their drag: therefore they rejoice and are glad.

16 Therefore they sacrifice unto their net, and burn incense unto their drag; because by them their portion is fat, and their meat plenteous.

17 Shall they therefore empty their net, and not spare continually to slay the nations?

CHAPTER 2.

1 Unto Habakkuk, waiting for an answer, is shewed that he must wait by faith. 5 The judgment upon the Chaldeans for unsatiableness.

1 [1]I will stand upon [a]my watch, and set me upon the tower, and will watch to see what he will say unto me, and what I shall answer when I am reproved.

2. Assigning the reason why the prophecy should be written, i. e., its fulfillment is in the future.

2 And the Lord answered me, and said, [b]Write the vision, and make it plain upon tables, that he may run that readeth it.

3 For [2]the [c]vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry.

4 Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the [d]just shall [3]live by his faith.

3. That is, the believing Jew will not despair, but will wait for the delayed promises of Jehovah to be fulfilled.

5 ¶ Yea also, because he transgresseth by wine, he is a proud man, neither keepeth at home, who enlargeth his desire as hell, and is as death, and cannot be satisfied, but gathereth unto him all nations, and heapeth unto him all people:

6 Shall not all these take up a parable against him, and a taunting proverb against him, and say, Woe to him that increaseth that [e]which is not his! how long? and to him that ladeth himself with thick clay!

7 Shall they not [f]rise up suddenly that shall bite thee, and awake that shall vex thee, and thou shalt be for booties unto them?

8 Because thou hast spoiled many nations, all the remnant of the people shall spoil thee; because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

Ref. Habakkuk. Chapter 1.

a. Rivers of waters run down mine eyes, because they keep not thy law. (Ps. 119:136.) For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds. (II Pet. 2:8.)

b. Do ye indeed speak righteousness, O congregation? do ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of men? Yea, in heart ye work wickedness; ye weigh the violence of your hands in the earth. (Ps. 58:1, 2.)

c. The Lord shall bring a nation against thee from far, from the end of the earth, as swift as the eagle flieth; a nation whose tongue thou shalt not understand; A nation of fierce countenance, which shall not regard the person of the old, nor show favor to the young. (Dt. 28:49, 50.) Lo, I will bring a nation upon you from far, O house of Israel, saith the Lord: it is a mighty nation, it is an ancient nation, a nation whose language thou knowest not, neither understandest what they say. (Jer. 5:15.)

d. The lion is come up from his thicket, and the destroyer of the Gentiles is on his way; he is gone forth from his place to make thy land desolate; and thy cities shall be laid waste, without an inhabitant. (Jer. 4:7.)

e. The eternal God is thy refuge, and underneath are the everlasting arms. (Dt. 33:27.) Before the mountains were brought forth, or ever thou hadst formed the earth and the world, even from everlasting to everlasting, thou art God. (Ps. 90:2.) Hast thou not known, hast thou not heard, that the everlasting God, the Lord, the Creator of the ends of the earth, fainteth not, neither is weary? there is no searching of his understanding. (Is. 40:28.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he cried, A lion; My lord, I stand continually upon the watch-tower in the day-time, and I am set in my ward whole nights. (Is 21:8.)

b. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; That we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.)

c. Now I am come to make thee understand what shall befall thy people in the latter days: for yet the vision is for many days. (Dan. 10:14.)

d. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:36.) For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.) But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith. (Gal. 3:11.) Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. (Heb. 10:38.)

e. Nebuchadrezzar the king of Babylon hath devoured me, he hath crushed me, he hath made me an empty vessel, he hath swallowed me up like a dragon, he hath filled his belly with my delicates, he hath cast me out. (Jer. 51:34.)

f. Thus saith the Lord to his anointed, to Cyrus, whose right hand I have holden, to subdue nations before him; and I will loose the loins of kings, to open before him the two-leaved gates; and the gates shall not be shut; I will go before thee, and make the crooked places straight:

9 ¶ Woe to him that [g]coveteth an evil covetousness to his house, that he may set his nest on high, that he may be delivered from the power of evil!

10 Thou hast consulted shame to thy house by cutting off many people, and hast sinned against [4]thy soul.

11 For the stone shall cry out of the wall, and the beam [5]out of the timber shall answer it.

12 ¶ Woe to him that buildeth [6]a town with blood, and stablisheth a city by iniquity!

13 Behold, is it not of the Lord of hosts that the people shall labour in [h]the very fire, and the people shall weary themselves for very vanity?

14 *For the earth shall be filled [i]with the knowledge of the glory of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea.*

15 ¶ Woe unto him that giveth his neighbour drink, that puttest thy bottle to him, and makest him drunken also, that thou mayest look on their nakedness!

16 Thou art filled [j]with shame for glory: drink thou also, and let thy foreskin be uncovered: the cup of the Lord's right hand shall be turned unto thee, and shameful spewing shall be on thy glory.

17 For the violence [k]of Lĕb'a-non shall cover thee, and the spoil of beasts, which made them afraid, because of men's blood, and for the violence of the land, of the city, and of all that dwell therein.

18 ¶ What profiteth [7]the graven image that the maker thereof hath graven it; the molten image, and a teacher of lies, that the maker of his work trusteth therein, to make dumb idols?

19 Woe unto him that saith to the wood, Awake; to the dumb stone, Arise, it shall teach! Behold, it is laid over with gold and silver, and there is no breath at all in the midst of it.

20 But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Habakkuk in his prayer trembleth at God's majesty.* 17 *The confidence of his faith.*

1 A [1]prayer of Ha-băk'kŭk the prophet upon Shĭ-gī'o-noth.

2 O Lord, I have heard thy speech, and was afraid: O Lord, [2]revive thy work in the midst of the years, in the midst of the years make known; in wrath remember mercy.

3 God came from Tē'man, and the Holy One from mount Pā'ran. [3]Sē'lah. His glory covered the heavens, and the earth was full of his praise.

4 And his brightness was as the light; he had horns coming out of his hand: and there was the hiding of his power.

5 Before him went the pestilence, and burning coals went forth at his feet.

6 He stood, and [a]measured the earth: he beheld, and drove asunder the nations; and the everlasting mountains were scattered, the perpetual hills did bow: his ways are everlasting.

7 I saw the tents of Cu'shan in affliction: and the curtains of the land of Mĭd'ĭ-an did tremble.

8 Was the [b]Lord displeased against the rivers? was thine anger against the rivers? was thy wrath against the sea, that thou didst ride upon thine horses and thy chariots of salvation?

9 Thy bow was made quite naked, according to the oaths of the tribes, even thy word. Sē'lah. Thou didst cleave the earth with rivers.

10 *The mountains saw thee, and they trembled: the overflowing of the water passed by: the deep uttered his voice, and lifted up his hands on high.*

11 *The sun and moon stood still in their habitation: at the light of thine arrows they went, and at the shining of thy glittering spear.*

12 *Thou didst march through the land in indignation, thou didst thresh the [c]heathen in anger.*

13 Thou wentest forth [d]for the salvation of thy people, even for salvation with thine anointed; thou woundedst the head out of the house of the wicked, [e]by discovering the foundation unto the neck. Sē'lah.

14 Thou didst strike through with his staves the head of his villages: they came out as [8]a whirlwind to scatter me: their rejoicing was as to devour the poor secretly.

15 Thou didst walk through the sea with thine horses, through the heap of great waters.

16 When I heard my belly [4]trembled; my lips quivered at the voice: rottenness entered into my bones, and I trembled in myself, that I might rest in the day of trouble: when he cometh up unto the people, he will invade them with his troops.

17 ¶ Although [f]the fig tree shall not blossom, neither shall fruit be in the vines; the labour of the olive shall fail, and the fields shall yield no meat; the flock shall be cut off from the fold, and there shall be no herd in the stalls:

18 Yet [g]I will rejoice in the Lord, I will joy in the God of my salvation.

19 The Lord God is [h]my strength, and he will make my feet like hinds' feet, and he will make me to walk upon mine high places. To the chief singer on my stringed instruments.

---

4. That is, the guilty causes of thine own ruin.

5. That is, the very stones of thy palace, which were built in cruelty, shall cry out against thee. (Luke 19:40) "And he answered and said unto them, I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out."

6. Alluding to Babylon.

7. Alluding to the powerlessness of the idols of Babylon to save them from the impending doom.

Ch. 3. B. C. 626.

1. In this ch. is recorded Habakkuk's great prayer and Jehovah's revelation of himself at Sinai, as a pledge of his interposing again in the behalf of Israel against all her foes. And as a result the prophets' confidence is greatly increased amidst their calamities.

2. That is, perfect the work of the deliverance of thy people and do not let thy promise remain longer unfulfilled.

3. A musical pause, always at the end of a verse, except in four instances, viz., here in v. 9 and in Ps. 55:19, and Ps. 57:3.

4. With the ancients, the bowels were thought to be the seat of yearning compassion, hence trembled.

I will break in pieces the gates of brass, and cut in sunder the bars of iron. (Is. 45:1, 2.)

g. Their inward thought is, that their houses shall continue for ever, and their dwelling places to all generations: they call their lands after their own names. (Ps. 49:11.) Your gold and silver is cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days. (Jas. 5:3.)

h. Behold, all ye that kindle a fire, that compass yourselves about with sparks: walk in the light of your fire, and in the sparks that ye have kindled. This shall ye have of mine hand; ye shall lie down in sorrow. (Is. 50:11.)

i. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Is. 11:9.) That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.)

j. Babylon the great is fallen, is fallen, and is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and a cage of every unclean and hateful bird. (Rev. 18:2.)

k. Thus saith the Lord of hosts: The children of Israel and the children of Judah were oppressed together; and all that took them captives held them fast; they refused to let them go. Their Redeemer is strong; The Lord of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. (Jer. 50:33, 34.)

Chapter 3.

a. When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. (Dt. 32:8.)

b. And Moses stretched out his hand over the sea; and the Lord caused the sea to go back by a strong east wind all that night, and made the sea dry land, and the waters were divided. And the children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. (Ex. 14:21, 22.)

c. Arise and thresh, O daughter of Zion: for I will make thine horn iron, and I will make thy hoofs brass; and thou shalt beat in pieces many people: and I will consecrate their gain unto the Lord, and their substance unto the Lord of the whole earth. (Mic. 4:13.)

d. And David came to Baal-perazim, and David smote them there, and said, The Lord hath broken forth upon mine enemies before me, as the breach of waters. (II Sam. 5:20.)

e. And it came to pass, as they fled from before Israel, and were in the going down to Bethhoron, that the Lord cast down great stones from heaven upon them unto Azekah, and they died: they were more which died with hailstones than they whom the children of Israel slew with the sword. (Josh. 10:11.) The Lord also thundered in the heavens, and the Highest gave his voice; hailstones and coals of fire. Yea, he sent out his arrows, and scattered them; and he shot out lightnings, and discomfited them. (Ps. 18:13, 14.)

f. We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair; Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed. (II Cor. 4:8, 9.)

g. Though he slay me, yet will I trust in him: but I will maintain mine own ways before him. (Job 13:15.) I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. (Is. 61:10.)

h. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid. (Ps. 27:1.) The Lord is their strength, and he is the saving strength of his anointed. (Ps. 28:8.) For thou art my strength. (Ps. 31:4.) My God, my strength, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.)

ZEPHANIAH

NOTE.—This book was written during the days of Josiah, king of Judah, who reigned between 641 and 610 B. C. It is directed against Judah and Jerusalem for their idolatry and attendant wickedness. Severe judgments are also predicted against the Philistines, Ethiopians, Ammonites, Moabites, and Assyria and Nineveh. The book is especially characterized by its prediction of the conversion of the heathen nation.

CHAPTER 1.

God's severe judgment against Judah for divers sins.

1 The word of the Lord which came unto Zĕph-a-nī'ah the son of Cu'shī, the son of Gĕd-a-lī'ah, the son of Ăm-a-rī'ah, the son of Hĭz-kī'ah, in the days of Jo-sī'ah the son of Ā'mon, king of Jū'dah.

2 I will utterly consume all things from off the land, saith the Lord.

3 I will consume man and beast; I will consume the fowls of the heaven, and the fishes of the sea, and the [1]stumblingblocks [a]with the wicked; and I will cut off man from off the land, saith the Lord.

4 I will also stretch out mine hand upon Jū'dah, and upon all the inhabitants of [2]Je-ru'-sa-lĕm; and I will cut off the remnant of [b]Bā'al from this place, and the name of the [c]Chĕm'a-rims with the priests;

5 And them that worship the host of heaven upon the house tops; and them that worship and that swear by the Lord, and that swear [d]by Măl'cham;

6 And them that are turned back from the Lord; and those that have not sought the Lord, nor enquired for him.

7 Hold thy peace at the presence of the Lord God: for the day of the Lord is at hand: for the Lord hath prepared a sacrifice, he hath bid his guests.

8 And it shall come to pass in the day of the Lord's sacrifice, that I will punish the princes, and the king's children, and all such as are clothed with strange apparel.

9 In the same day also will I punish all those that leap on the threshold, which fill their masters' houses with violence and deceit.

10 And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord, that there shall be the noise of a cry from the [e]fish gate, and an howling from the second, and a great crashing from the hills.

11 Howl, ye inhabitants of [3]Măk'tesh, for all the merchant people are cut down; all they that bear silver are cut off.

12 And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Je-ru'sa-lĕm with candles, and punish the men that are [f]settled on their [4]lees: that say in their heart, The Lord will not do [5]good, neither will he do evil.

13 Therefore their goods shall become a booty, and their houses a desolation: they shall also build houses, but not inhabit them; and they shall plant vineyards, but [g]not drink the wine thereof.

14 *The [h]great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly.*

15 *That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness,*

16 *A day of [i]the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers.*

17 *And I will bring distress upon men, that they shall walk like blind men, because they have sinned against the Lord: and their blood shall be poured out as dust, and their flesh as the dung.*

18 *Neither their silver nor their gold shall be able to deliver them in the day of the Lord's wrath; but the whole land shall be devoured by the fire of his jealousy: for he shall make even a speedy riddance of all them that dwell in the land.*

CHAPTER 2.

1 *An exhortation to repentance.* 4 *The judgment of the Philistines,* 8 *of Moab and Ammon.*

1 Gather [1]yourselves [a]together, yea, gather together, O nation not desired;

2 Before the decree bring forth, before the day pass as the chaff, before [b]the fierce anger of the Lord come upon you, before the day of the Lord's anger come upon you.

3 Seek [c]ye the Lord, all ye meek of the earth, which have wrought his judgment; seek righteousness, seek [2]meekness: [d]it may be ye shall be hid in the day of the Lord's anger.

4 ¶ For [3]Gā'zà shall be forsaken, and Āsh'-ke-lŏn a desolation: they shall drive out Āsh'-dŏd [e]at the noon day, and Ēk'rŏn shall be rooted up.

5 Woe unto the inhabitants of the [f]sea coast, the nation of the Chĕr'eth-ītes! the word of the Lord is against you; O Cā'năan, the land of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes, I will even destroy thee, that there shall be no inhabitant.

6 And the sea coast shall be dwellings and cottages for shepherds, and folds for flocks.

7 And the coast shall be for the remnant of the house of Jū'dah; they shall feed thereupon: in the houses of Āsh'ke-lŏn shall they lie down in the evening: for the Lord their God shall [g]visit them, and [h]turn away their captivity.

8 ¶ I have heard the reproach of Mō'ab, and

Ch. 1. B. C. 630.

1. Idols.

2. Which was the fountain-head of evil; Jehovah begins with his sanctuary, where the privileges were the greatest.

2. A name applied to the Valley of Siloam, which is between Zion and Mt. Olivet. The name signifies hollow shape.

3. Hardened or crusted; meaning the ungodly are becoming hardened.

4. That is, that Jehovah takes no account of human affairs.

Ch. 2. B. C. 630.

1. In a religious assembly, to pray that judgment may be turned aside.

2. That is, not complaining against Jehovah, but composedly waiting the time of the Lord.

3. That is, the argument why the ungodly should repent.

Ref. Zephaniah. Chapter 1.

a. The Son of man shall send forth his angels, and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity. (Mat. 13:41.)

b. Fulfilled B. C. 624.—And the king commanded Hilkiah the high priest, and the priests of the second order, and the keepers of the door, to bring forth out of the temples of the Lord all the vessels that were made for Baal, and for the grove, and for all the host of heaven; and he burned them without Jerusalem in the fields of Kidron, and carried the ashes of them unto Bethel. And he put down the idolatrous priests, whom the kings of Judah had ordained. (II Ks. 23:4, 5.)

c. The inhabitants of Samaria shall fear because of the calves of Beth-aven: for the people thereof shall mourn over it, and the priests thereof that rejoiced on it, for the glory thereof, because it is departed from it. (Hos. 10:5.)

d. Because they have forsaken me, and have worshipped Ashtoreth the goddess of the Zidonians, Chemosh the god of the Moabites, and Milcon the god of the children of Ammon, and have not walked in my ways, to do that which is right in mine eyes, and to keep my statutes and my judgments, as did David his father. (I Ks. 11:33.)

e. Now after this he built a wall without the city of David, on the west side of Gihon, in the valley, even to the entering in at the fish gate, and compassed about Ophel, and raised it up a very great height, and put captains of war in all the fenced cities of Judah. (II Chr. 33:14.)

f. Moab hath been at ease from his youth, and he hath settled on his lees, and hath not been emptied from vessel to vessel, neither hath he gone into captivity: therefore his taste remained in him, and his scent is not changed. (Jer. 48:11.) Woe to them that are at ease in Zion. (Amos 6:1.)

g. Thou shalt sow, but thou shalt not reap; thou shalt tread the olives, but thou shalt not anoint thee with oil; and sweet wine, but shalt not drink wine. (Mic. 6:15.)

h. Blow ye the trumpet in Zion, and sound an alarm in my holy mountain: let all the inhabitants of the land tremble: for the day of the Lord cometh, for it is nigh at hand. (Joel 2:1.)

i. My bowels, my bowels! I am pained at my very heart; my heart maketh a noise in me; I cannot hold my peace, because thou hast heard, O my soul, the sound of the trumpet, the alarm of war. (Jer. 4:19.)

Chapter 2.

a. Gather the people, sanctify the congregation, assemble the elders, gather the children, and those that suck the breast; let the bridegroom go forth of his chamber, and the bride out of her closet. (Joel 2:16.)

b. Notwithstanding the Lord turned not from the fierceness of his great wrath, wherewith his anger was kindled against Judah, because of all the provocations that Manasseh had provoked him withal. (II Ks. 23:26.)

c. Seek the Lord, and ye shall live; lest he break out like fire in the house of Joseph, and devour it, and there be none to quench it in Bethel. (Amos 5:6.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.) And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him; and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

d. Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. (Amos 5:15.)

e. Prepare ye war against her; arise, and let us go up at noon. Woe unto us! for the day goeth away, for the shadows of the evening are stretched out. (Jer. 6:4.)

f. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will stretch out mine hand upon the Philistines, and I will cut off the Cherethims, and destroy the remnant of the sea-coast. (Ez. 25:16.)

g. Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people. (Luke 1:68.)

h. And I will be found of you, saith the Lord: and I will turn away

the revilings of the children of Ăm'mŏn, whereby they have reproached my people, and [i]magnified themselves against their border.

9 Therefore as I live, saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Ĭs'ra-el, Surely Mō'ab shall be as Sŏd'om, and [j]the children of Ăm'mŏn as Go-mŏr'rah, even the breeding of nettles, and saltpits, and a perpetual desolation: the residue of my people shall spoil them, and the remnant of my people shall possess them.

10 This shall they have for their pride, because they have reproached and magnified themselves against the people of the Lord of hosts.

11 The Lord will be terrible unto them: for he will famish all the gods [k]of the earth; and [l]men shall worship him, every one from his place, even all the isles of the heathen.

12 ¶ Ye Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anş also, ye shall be slain by my sword.

13 And he will stretch out his hand against the north, and destroy Ăs-sўr'ĭ-à; and will make Nĭn'e-veh a desolation, and dry like a wilderness.

14 And flocks shall lie down in the midst of her, all [l]the beasts of the nations: both the cormorant and the bittern shall lodge in the upper lintels of it; their voice shall sing in the windows; desolation shall be in the thresholds: for he shall uncover the cedar work.

15 This is the rejoicing city [m]that dwelt carelessly, that said in her heart, I am, and there is none beside me: how is she become a desolation, a place for beasts to lie down in! every one that passeth by her shall hiss, and wag his hand.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *A sharp reproof of Jerusalem for divers sins.*
8 *An exhortation to wait for the restoration of Israel.*

1 [1]Woe to her that is filthy and polluted, to the oppressing city!

2 She [a]obeyed not the voice; she received [b]not [2]correction; she trusted not in the Lord; she drew not near to her God.

3 Her princes within her are roaring lions; her judges are evening wolves; they gnaw not the bones till the morrow.

4 Her prophets are light and treacherous persons: her priests have polluted the sanctuary, they have done [c]violence to the law.

5 The just Lord is in the midst thereof; he will not do iniquity: every morning doth he bring his judgment to light, he faileth not; but the unjust knoweth no shame.

6 I have cut off the nations: their towers are desolate; I made their streets waste, that none passeth by: their cities are destroyed, so that there is no man, that there is none inhabitant.

7 I said, Surely thou wilt fear me, thou wilt receive instruction; so their dwelling should not be cut off, howsoever I punished them: but they rose early, and [d]corrupted all their doings.

8 ¶ *Therefore wait ye [3]upon me, saith the Lord, until the day that I rise up to the prey: for my determination is to [e]gather the [4]nations, that I may assemble the kingdoms, to pour upon them mine indignation, even all my fierce anger: for all the earth shall be devoured with the fire of my jealousy.*

9 *For then will I turn to the people a pure [5]language, that they may all call upon the name of the Lord, to serve him with one consent.*

10 From [f]beyond the rivers of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à my suppliants, even the daughter of my dispersed, shall bring mine offering.

11 In that day shalt thou not be ashamed for all thy doings, wherein thou hast transgressed against me: for then I will take away out of the midst of thee them that rejoice [g]in thy pride, and thou shalt no more be haughty because of my holy mountain.

12 I will also leave in the midst of thee [h]an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the Lord.

13 The remnant of Ĭs'ra-el shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth: for they shall feed and lie down, and none shall make them afraid.

14 ¶ Sing, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; shout, O Ĭs'ra-el; be glad and rejoice with all the heart, O daughter of Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

15 The Lord hath taken away thy judgments, he hath cast out thine enemy: the king of Ĭs'ra-el, even the Lord, is in the midst of thee: thou shalt not see evil any more.

16 In that day it shall be said to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, Fear thou not: and to Zī'ŏn, Let not thine hands be slack.

17 The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love, he will joy over thee with singing.

18 I will gather them that are sorrowful for the solemn assembly, who are of thee, to whom the reproach of it was a burden.

19 Behold, at that time I will undo all that afflict thee: and I will save her that halteth, and gather her that was driven out; and I will get them praise and fame in every land where they have been put to shame.

20 At that time [i]will I bring you again, even in the time that I gather you: for I will make you a name and a praise among all people of the earth, when I turn back your captivity before your eyes, saith the Lord.

4. That is, the idols or gods who have their existence on earth rather than in heaven.

Ch. 3. B. C. 630.

1. In ch. 3 the prophet produces denunciations against Jerusalem, because she has not been reformed by the punishment of others, therefore she must be chastised herself, after which the promises of blessings are vouchsafed unto her.

2. That is, Jerusalem has persistently and obstinately refused correction.

3. Here Jehovah turns to the believing Jews and assures them he will wait no longer.

4. Against Jerusalem.

5. That is, their impure language—the result of wicked living—shall be changed to pure language in the service of Jehovah.

your captivity, and I will gather you from all the nations, and from all the places whither I have driven you, saith the Lord; and I will bring you again into the place whence I caused you to be carried away captive. (Jer. 29:14.)

i. Concerning the Ammonites, thus saith the Lord; Hath Israel no sons? hath he no heir? why then doth their king inherit Gad, and his people dwell in his cities? (Jer. 49:1.)

j. Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of the children of Ammon, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have ripped up the women with child of Gilead, that they might enlarge their border. (Amos 1:13.)

k. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Jerusalem, worship the Father. (Joh. 4:21.)

l. But wild beasts of the desert shall lie there; and their houses shall be full of doleful creatures; and owls shall dwell there, and satyrs shall dance there. (Is. 13:21.)

m. Therefore hear now this, thou that art given to pleasure, that dwellest carelessly, that sayest in thine heart, I am, and none else besides me, I shall not sit as a widow, neither shall I know the loss of children. (Is. 47:8.)

Chapter 3

a. I spake unto thee in thy prosperity; but thou saidest, I will not hear: this hath been thy manner from thy youth, that thou obeyedst not my voice. (Jer. 22:21.)

b. O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock, they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

c. Her priests have violated my law, and have profaned mine holy things: they have put no difference between the holy and profane, neither have they shown difference between the unclean and the clean, and have hid their eyes from my sabbaths, and I am profaned among them. (Ez. 22:26.)

d. And God looked upon the earth, and, behold, it was corrupt; for all flesh had corrupted his way upon the earth. (Gen. 6:12.)

e. I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land. (Joel 3:2.)

f. Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God. (Ps. 68:31.) Behold, a man of Ethiopia, an eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of the Ethiopians, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, Was returning and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. (Acts 8:27, 28.)

g. Think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. (Mat. 3:9.)

h. What shall one of them answer the messengers of the nation? That the Lord hath founded Zion, and the poor of his people shall trust in it. (Is. 14:32.) Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 5:3.) But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

i. For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. (Rom. 11:25.)

HAGGAI

NOTE.—The Book of Haggai contains the account of four prophecies: the first is to the people, declaring that the failure of their crops is a punishment because they had failed to rebuild the house of God, but that if they will now do so, the presence and approval of Jehovah will be with them. The second is also addressed to and concerning all the people, predicting that the glory of Jehovah displayed in the new temple, despite its inferior outward appearance, will make it of greater splendor than that of Solomon's. The third is addressed to the priests, declaring that the wickedness of the people is a cause of the failure of crops. The fourth is made to Zerubbabel, in which Jehovah declares that He will overthrow the kingdoms of the earth, but a blessing is promised to the chosen people.

CHAPTER 1.

1 Haggai reproveth the people for neglecting the building of the house. 7 He inciteth them to the building.

1 In [1]the second year of Da-rī'us the king, in the sixth month, in the first day of the month, came the word of the Lord by Hăg'-ga-ī the prophet unto [a]Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tī-el, governor of Jū'dah, and to Jŏsh'u-à the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, saying,

2 Thus speaketh the Lord [2]of hosts, saying, This people say, The time [3]is not come, the time that the Lord's house should be built.

3 Then came the word of the Lord by Hăg'-ga-ī [b]the prophet, saying,

4 Is it time for you, O ye, to dwell in your [4]cieled houses, and this house lie waste?

5 Now therefore thus saith the Lord of [2]hosts; Consider [5]your ways.

6 Ye have sown much, [6]and bring in little; ye eat, but ye have not enough; ye drink, but ye are not filled with drink; ye clothe you, but there is none warm; and he that earneth wages earneth wages to put it into a bag with holes.

7 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Consider your ways.

8 Go up to the mountain, and bring wood, and build the house; and I will take [7]pleasure in it, and I will be glorified, saith the Lord.

9 Ye looked for much, and, lo, it came to little; and when ye brought it home, I did blow upon it. Why? saith the Lord of hosts. Because of mine house that is waste, and ye run every man unto his own house.

10 Therefore [c]the heaven over you is stayed from dew, and the earth is stayed from her fruit.

11 And I [d]called for a drought upon the land, and upon the mountains, and upon the corn, and upon the new wine, and upon the oil, and upon that which the ground bringeth forth, and upon men, and upon cattle, and upon all the labour of the hands.

12 ¶ Then [e]Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'-tī-el, and Jŏsh'u-à the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, with all the remnant of the people, obeyed the voice of the Lord their God, and the words of Hăg-ga-ī the prophet, as the Lord their God had sent him, and the people did fear [f]before the Lord.

13 Then spake Hăg'ga-ī the Lord's messenger in the Lord's message unto the people, saying, [g]I am [8]with you, saith the Lord.

14 And the [h]Lord stirred up the spirit of Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tī-el, governor of Jū'dah, and the spirit of Jŏsh'u-à the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, and the spirit of all the remnant of the people; [i]and they came and did work in the house of the Lord of hosts, their God,

15 In the four and twentieth [9]day of the sixth month, in the second year of Da-rī'us the king.

Ch. 1. B. C. 520.

1. The people are reproved for their failure to rebuild the house of God, their penitent obedience under Zerubbabel to be followed by Jehovah's presence and blessings.

2. Jehovah, Lord and Master of the powers of the earth, justly requires implicit obedience.

3. That is, the time for building a temple.

4. Wainscoted.

5. Think upon, reflect, ponder.

6. While you have neglected your duty, nothing that you have done has prospered.

7. That is, I will be with you and accept the honor due me in the service of rebuilding.

8. As soon as the people show a disposition to obey, Jehovah assures them of his presence.

9. Twenty-three days after the first message.

CHAPTER 2.

He encourageth the people by promise of greater glory to the second temple than was in the first.

1 [1]In the seventh month, in the one and twentieth day of the month, came the word of the Lord by the prophet Hăg'ga-ī, saying,

2 Speak now to Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl the son of She-ăl'tī-el, governor of Jū'dah, and to Jŏsh'u-à the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest, and to the residue of the people, saying,

3 Who [a]is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? [b]is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing?

4 Yet now be strong, O Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, saith the Lord; and be strong, O Jŏsh'u-à, son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the Lord, and work: for I am with [2]you, saith the Lord of hosts:

5 According [c]to the word that I covenanted with you when ye came out of Ē'gўpt, so [d]my spirit remaineth among you: fear ye not.

6 *For thus saith the Lord of hosts;* [e]*Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the* [3]*heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land;*

7 *And I will shake all nations, and the* [f]*de-*

Ch. 2. B. C. 520.

1. In ch. 2, the people are discouraged because of their inability to build the temple in outward splendor equal to the temple of Solomon. But Jehovah encourages them, through the prophet, by assuring them it shall be filled with a glory far exceeding that of gold and silver.

2. The greatest strength they could possess.

3. Implying the punishment of the foes of God's people, which will precede the reign of Messiah. (Is. 13:13) —"Therefore I will shake the heavens and the earth shall remove out of her place in the wrath of the Lord of hosts, and in the day of his fierce anger."

Ref. Haggai. Chapter 1.

a. And the sons of Jeconiah; Assir, Salathiel his son. (I Chr. 3:17.) Then stood up Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and his brethren the priests, and Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and his brethren, and builded the altar of the God of Israel, to offer burnt offerings thereon, as it is written in the law of Moses the man of God. (Ezra 3:2.) And after they were brought to Babylon, Jechonias begat Salathiel; and Salathiel begat Zorobabel. (Mat. 1:12.) Which was the son of Joanna, which was the son of Rhesa, which was the son of Zorobabel, which was the son of Salathiel, which was the son of Neri. (Luke 3:27.)

b. Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them. (Ezra 5:1.)

c. And thy heaven that is over thy head shall be brass, and the earth that is under thee shall be iron. The Lord shall make the rain of thy land powder and dust: from heaven shall it come down upon thee, until thou be destroyed. (Dt. 28:23, 24.) Therefore the showers have been withholden, and there hath been no latter rain; and thou hadst a whore's forehead, thou refusedst to be ashamed. (Jer. 3:3.)

d. And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. (I Ks. 17:1.)

e. Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God helping them. (Ezra 5:2.)

f. He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name. (Ps. 111:9.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) And I will make an everlasting covenant with them, that I will not turn away from them, to do them good; but I will put my fear in their hearts, that they shall not depart from me. (Jer. 32:40.)

g. Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

h. Thy people shall be willing in the day of thy power, in the beauties of holiness from the womb of the morning: thou hast the dew of thy youth. (Ps. 110:3.) I can do all things through Christ which strengtheneth me. (Phil. 4:13.)

i. Therefore, my beloved brethren, be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labor is not in vain in the Lord. (I Cor. 15:58.)

Chapter 2.

a. But many of the priests and Levites, and chief of the fathers, who were ancient men, that had seen the first house, when the foundation of this house was laid before their eyes, wept with a loud voice; and many shouted aloud for joy. (Ezra 3:12.)

b. For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth. (Zech. 4:10.)

c. And I will dwell among the children of Israel, and will be their God. And they shall know that I am the Lord their God, that brought them forth out of the land of Egypt, that I may dwell among them: I am the Lord their God. (Ex. 29:45, 46.)

d. Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. (Neh. 9:20.) Then he remembered the days of old, Moses, and his people, saying, Where is he that brought them up out of the sea with the shepherd of his flock? where is he that put his Holy Spirit within him? (Is. 63:11.)

e. Whose voice then shook the earth; but now he hath promised, saying, Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven. (Heb. 12:26.)

f. And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen. 22:18.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord,

sire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts.

8 The silver is mine, and the gold is mine, saith the Lord of hosts.

9 The [g]glory of this latter house shall be greater than of the former, saith the Lord of hosts: and in this place will I give [h]peace, saith the Lord of hosts.

10 ¶ [4]In the four and twentieth [5]day of the ninth month, in the second year of Da-rī'us, came the word of the Lord by Hăg'ga-ī the prophet, saying,

11 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Ask now the priests concerning the law, saying,

12 If one bear holy flesh in the skirt of his garment, and with his skirt do touch bread, or pottage, or wine, or oil, or any meat, shall it be holy? And the priests answered and said, No.

13 Then said Hăg'ga-ī, If one that is unclean by a dead body touch any of these, shall it be unclean? And the priests answered and said, It shall be unclean.

14 Then answered Hăg'ga-ī, and said, [i]So is this people, and so is this nation before me, saith the Lord; and so is every work of their hands; and that which they offer there is unclean.

15 And now, I pray you, consider from this day and upward, from before a stone was laid upon a stone in the temple of the Lord:

16 Since those days were, when one came to an heap of twenty measures, there were but ten: when one came to the pressfat for to draw out fifty vessels out of the press, there were but twenty.

17 [j]I smote you with blasting and with mildew and with hail in all the labours of your hands; yet ye [k]turned not to me, saith the Lord.

18 Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the Lord's temple was laid, consider it.

19 Is the seed yet in the barn? yea, as yet the vine, and the fig tree, and the pomegranate, and the olive tree, hath not brought forth: from this day will I bless you.

20 ¶ [6]And again the word of the Lord came unto Hăg'ga-ī in the four and twentieth day of the [7]month, saying,

21 Speak to Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, governor of Jū'dah, saying, *I will shake the heavens and the earth;*

22 *And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother.*

23 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, will I take thee, O Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, my servant, the son of She-ăl'tĭ-el, saith the Lord, and will make thee as a signet: for [l]I have chosen thee, saith the Lord of hosts.

4. Vs. 10-19 contain the third prophecy, where the prophet tells the people that their sacrifices without obedience could not be accepted by Jehovah; but now they are obedient unto his will, the blessings of heaven will attend them.

5. Two months and three days from the second prophecy.

6. Vs. 20-23 contain the fourth prophecy, which is God's promise to Israel of his presence, insuring their safety in the great coming commotion.

7. The ninth month in the second year of Darius.

---

whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

g. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jno. 1:14.)

h. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, the everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace: (Is. 9:6.) Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. (Luke 2:14.)

i. Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. (Tit. 1:15.)

j. The Lord shall smite thee with a consumption, and with a fever, and with an inflammation, and with an extreme burning, and with the sword, and with blasting, and with mildew; and they shall pursue thee until thou perish. (Dt. 28:22.)

k. O Lord, are not thine eyes upon the truth? thou hast stricken them, but they have not grieved; thou hast consumed them, but they have refused to receive correction: they have made their faces harder than a rock; they have refused to return. (Jer. 5:3.)

l. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

ZECHARIAH

NOTE.—Zechariah is a common scriptural name, there being five of that name in the Old Testament. It means one whom Jehovah remembers. Zech. was a priest as well as a prophet. It is supposed that his father, Barachiah, died while the son was quite young, therefore Zech. is sometimes called, as was the custom in those days, by the name of his grandfather; in this case, "the son of Iddo." This book divides itself into four sections. First, chs. 1-6 set forth the special providence of God and his care over Israel, revealed in eight visions; second, chs. 7, 8 are a series of exhortations to religious duty, assuring the promises of happiness attending thereto; third, chs. 10, 11 record prophecies concerning Israel, also promises regarding the coming Messiah; fourth, chs. 12-14 contain prophecies regarding Jerusalem and Judah, the punishments which shall overtake Jerusalem's enemies, also prophecies respecting the Messiah's kingdom.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Zechariah exhorteth to repentance.* 7 *The vision of the horses.* 12 *Comfortable promises are made to Jerusalem.*

1 In the eighth month, [a]in the second year of Da-rī'us, came the word of the Lord unto [b]Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

2 The Lord hath been [1]sore displeased with your fathers.

3 Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord of [2]hosts; Turn ye [c]unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the Lord of hosts.

4 Be ye not as your fathers, unto whom the former prophets have cried, saying, Thus saith the [2]Lord of hosts: [d]Turn ye now from your evil ways, and from your evil doings: but they did not hear, nor hearken unto me, saith the Lord.

5 Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever?

6 But [e]my words and my statutes, which I commanded my servants the prophets, did they not [f]take hold of your fathers? and they returned and said, [g]Like as the Lord of hosts thought to do unto us, according to our ways, and according to our doings, so hath he dealt with us.

7 ¶ Upon the four and twentieth day of the eleventh month, which is the month Sē'băt, in the second year of Da-rī'us, came to the word of the Lord unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah, the son of Bĕr-e-chī'ah, the son of Ĭd'dō the prophet, saying,

8 I saw by night, and behold [3]a [h]man riding upon a red [4]horse, and he stood among the myrtle trees that were in the bottom; and behind him were there red horses, [5]speckled, and white.

9 Then said I, O my lord, what are these? And [6]the angel that talked with me said unto me, I will shew thee what these be.

10 And the man that stood among the [7]myrtle trees answered and said, [i]These are they whom the Lord hath sent to walk to and fro through the earth.

11 And [j]they answered the angel of the Lord that stood among the myrtle trees, and said, We have walked to and fro through the earth, and, behold, all the earth sitteth still, and is at rest.

12 ¶ Then the angel of the Lord answered and said, [k]O Lord of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Je-rū'sa-lĕm and on the cities of Jū'dah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years?

13 And the Lord answered the angel that talked with me [l]with good words and comfortable words.

14 So the angel that communed with me said unto me, Cry thou, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I am jealous for Je-rū'sa-lĕm and for Zī'ŏn with a great jealousy.

15 And I am very sore displeased with the heathen that are at ease: for [m]I was but a little displeased, and they helped forward the affliction.

16 Therefore thus saith the Lord; I am returned to Je-rū'sa-lĕm with mercies: my house shall be built in it, saith the Lord of hosts, and a line shall be stretched forth upon Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

17 Cry yet, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; My cities through prosperity shall yet be spread abroad; and the Lord shall yet comfort Zī'ŏn, and [n]shall yet choose Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

18 ¶ [8]Then lifted I up mine eyes, and saw, and behold four [9]horns.

19 And I said unto the angel that talked with me, What be these? And he answered me, These are the horns which have scattered Jū'dah, Ĭs'ra-el, and Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

20 And the Lord shewed me four [10]carpenters.

21 Then said I, What come these to do? And he spake, saying, These are the horns which have scattered Jū'dah, so that no man did lift up his head: but these are come to fray them, to cast out the horns of the Gĕn'tīles, which [o]lifted up their horn over the land of Jū'dah to scatter it.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *God, in the care of Jerusalem, sendeth to measure it.* 6 *The redemption of Zion.*

1 [1]I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold [2]a [a]man with a measuring line in his hand.

2 Then said I, Whither goest thou? And he said unto me, To measure Je-rū'sa-lĕm, to see what is the breadth thereof, and what is the length thereof.

3 And, behold, the angel that talked with me went forth, and another angel went out to meet him,

---

Ch. 1. B. C. 520-519.

1. Vehemently.

2. A common term implying the universal power and kingdom of Jehovah.

3. Jehovah the angel of the covenant, in the form of a man. (Mal. 3:1) —"Behold I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts."

4. Symbolizing the divine wrath soon to fall upon the foes of the Jews.

5. Indicating an unsettled state, partly prosperous and partly otherwise. Red horses indicative of vengeance, white, of joy and happiness; speckled, of a mixed character.

6. Not the angel upon the red horse, which is shown by vs. 10-13.

7. The angel of the covenant.

8. Vs. 18-21 contain the second vision, showing that the power of the Jews' enemies shall be overthrown.

9. In the ancient times horns were the symbols of ruling powers, four here referring to the four great world powers, viz., Babylon, Medo-Persia, Graeco-Macedonia, and Rome.

10. Artificers, implying that for every enemy of God's people, he has prepared a counteracting power.

Ch. 2. B. C. 519.

1. In ch. 2 is recorded the third vision, that of the man with the measuring line.

2. The same image used in Ez. 40:3 and 41:42. The man is the Messiah, as the author of the restoration.

Ref. Zechariah. Chapter 1.

a. Then ceased the work of the house of God which is at Jerusalem. So it ceased unto the second year of the reign of Darius king of Persia. (Ezra 4:24.)

b. Then the prophets, Haggai the prophet, and Zechariah the son of Iddo, prophesied unto the Jews that were in Judah and Jerusalem in the name of the God of Israel, even unto them. (Ezra 5:1.)

c. They said, Turn ye again now every one from his evil way, and from the evil of your doings, and dwell in the land that the Lord hath given unto you and to your fathers for ever and ever. (Jer. 25:5.) He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. (Mic. 7:19.) And he arose, and came to his father. But when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him. (Luke 15:20.)

d. Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.)

e. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Is. 55:11.)

f. And he hath confirmed his words, which he spake against us, and against our judges that judged us, by bringing upon us a great evil: for under the whole heaven hath not been done as hath been done upon Jerusalem. (Dan. 9:12.)

g. The Lord is righteous; for I have rebelled against his commandment: hear, I pray you, all people, and behold my sorrow: my virgins and my young men are gone into captivity. (Lam. 1:18.)

h. And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. (Rev. 6:4.)

i. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

j. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.)

k. Thou shalt arise, and have mercy upon Zion: for the time to favor her, yea, the set time, is come. (Ps. 102:13.)

l. For thus saith the Lord, That after seventy years be accomplished at Babylon I will visit you, and perform my good word toward you, in causing you to return to this place. (Jer. 29:10.)

m. I was wroth with my people, I have polluted mine inheritance, and given them into thine hand: thou didst show them no mercy; upon the ancient hast thou very heavily laid thy yoke. (Is. 47:6.)

n. For the Lord will have mercy on Jacob, and will yet choose Israel, and set them in their own land: and the strangers shall be joined with them, and they shall cleave to the house of Jacob. (Is. 14:1.) And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? (Zech. 3:2.)

o. I said unto the fools, Deal not foolishly; and to the wicked, Lift not up the horn: Lift not up your horn on high: speak not with a stiff neck. (Ps. 75:4, 5.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. (Ez. 40:3.)

4 And said unto him, Run, speak to this young man, saying, [b]Je-ru'sa-lĕm shall be inhabited as towns without walls for the multitude of men and cattle therein:

5 For I, saith the Lord, will be unto her [c]a wall of fire round about, and [d]will be the glory in the midst of her.

6 ¶ Ho, ho, come forth, and flee from the land of the north, saith the Lord: for I have [e]spread you abroad as the four winds of the heaven, saith the Lord.

7 Deliver thyself, O Zī'ŏn, that dwellest with the daughter of Băb'ў-lon.

8 For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you: for he that [f]toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye.

9 For, behold, I will shake mine hand upon them, and they shall be a spoil to their servants: and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me.

10 ¶ *Sing and rejoice, O daughter of Zī ŏn: for, lo, I come, and I [g]will dwell in the midst of thee, saith the Lord.*

11 *And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee.*

12 *And the Lord shall [h]inherit Jū'dah his portion in the holy land, and shall choose Je-ru'sa-lĕm again.*

13 *Be silent, [i]O all flesh, before the Lord: for he is raised up out of his holy habitation.*

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Under the type of Joshua, the restoration of the church,* 8 *Christ the Branch is promised.*

1 [1]And he [2]shewed me Jŏsh'u-â the high priest standing before the angel of the Lord, and Să'tan standing at his right [3]hand to resist him.

2 And the Lord said unto Să'tan, [a]The Lord [c]rebuke thee, O Să'tan; even the Lord that hath chosen [5]Je-ru'sa-lĕm rebuke thee: [b]is not this a brand plucked [c]out of the fire?

3 Now Jŏsh'u-â was clothed with filthy [c]garments, and stood before the angel.

4 And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and [d]I will clothe thee with change of raiment.

5 And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the Lord stood by.

6 And the angel of the Lord protested unto Jŏsh'u-â, saying,

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If thou wilt walk in my ways, and if thou wilt keep my charge, then thou shalt also judge my house, and shalt also keep my courts, and I will give thee places to walk among these that stand by.

8 Hear now, O Jŏsh'u-â the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: *for, behold, I will bring forth [e]my servant [f]the BRANCH.*

9 [7]For behold the stone that I have laid before Jŏsh'u-â; [g]upon one stone shall be [h]seven [c]eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and [i]I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day.

10 In that day, saith the Lord of hosts, shall ye call every man his neighbour under the vine and under the fig tree.

CHAPTER 4.

By the golden candlestick is foreshewed the good success of Zerubbabel's foundation.

1 [1]And the angel that talked with me came again, and waked me, as a man that is wakened out of his sleep,

2 And said unto me, What seest thou? And I said, I have looked, and behold a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and [a]his seven [2]lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof:

3 And two olive trees by it, one upon the right side of the bowl, and the other upon the left side thereof.

4 So I answered and spake to the angel that talked with me, saying, What are these, my lord?

5 Then the angel that talked with me answered and said unto me, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

6 Then he answered and spake unto me, saying, This is the word of the Lord unto Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl, saying, Not by might, [3]nor by power, but by my spirit, saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Who art thou, [b]O great mountain? before Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl thou shalt become a plain: and he shall bring forth the headstone thereof with shoutings, crying, Grace, grace unto it.

8 Moreover the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

9 The hands of Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl have laid the foundation of this house; his hands [c]shall also finish it; and thou [d]shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you.

Ch. 3. B. C. 519.

1. Ch. 3 records the fourth division, which represents Satan as accusing Joshua (the church), but the latter is justified by Jehovah through the coming Messiah.

2. The interpreting angel.

3. The usual position of an accuser. (Ps. 109:6) "Set thou a wicked man over him; and let Satan the accuser stand at his right hand."

4. Jehovah, the angel of the Lord.

5. The culmination of the issue Jehovah has chosen Jerusalem.

6. A symbol implying that Jehovah does not deny the sin of Jerusalem, as he has plucked it as a brand from the fire, but having chastised it, he will remember its sin against it no more.

7. Assigning the reason for the Jews' encouragement for rebuilding the temple.

8. Seven, the number of perfection, symbolizing the perfect eye or care of Jehovah.

Ch. 4. B. C. 519.

1. In ch. 4 is given the fifth vision, which is the golden candlestick and two olive trees.

2. The union of all in the one stem, Jehovah.

3. That is, their weakness would be made strong by the strength of Jehovah. As the lamps were fed with oil from the living olive tree, a source unseen to man, so their strength would constantly be supplied by Jehovah.

---

b. And I will multiply men upon you, all the house of Israel, even all of it: and the cities shall be inhabited, and the wastes shall be builded. (Ez. 36:10.)

c. In that day shall this song be sung in the land of Judah; We have a strong city; salvation will God appoint for walls and bulwarks. (Is. 26:1.)

d. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. (Is. 60:19.)

e. And the Lord shall scatter thee among all people, from the one end of the earth even unto the other; and there thou shalt serve other gods, which neither thou nor thy fathers have known, even wood and stone. (Dt. 28:64.)

f. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thess. 1:6.)

g. And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

h. For the Lord's portion is his people; Jacob is the lot of his inheritance. (Dt. 32:9.)

i. But the Lord is in his holy temple: let all the earth keep silence before him. (Hab. 2:20.)

Chapter 3.

a. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil, he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. (Jude 9.)

b. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. (Rom. 11:5.)

c. But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags; and we all do fade as a leaf; and our iniquities, like the wind, have taken us away. (Is. 64:6.)

d. And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. (Rev. 19:8.)

e. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

f. Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us. (Luke 1:78.)

g. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Ps. 118:22.) Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.)

h. And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Rev. 5:6.)

i. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Is. 53:4.)

Chapter 4.

a. And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God. (Rev. 4:5.)

b. Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. (Mat. 21:21.)

c. And this house was finished on the third day of the month Adar, which was in the sixth year of the reign of Darius the king. (Ezra 6:15.)

d. And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. (I Cor. 2:4.) For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know

10 For who hath despised the day of [e]small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Ze-rŭb'ba-bĕl with those seven; they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth.

11 ¶ Then answered I, and said unto him, What are these two olive trees upon the right side of the candlestick and upon the left side thereof?

12 And I answered again, and said unto him, What be these two olive branches which through the two golden pipes empty the golden oil out of themselves?

13 And he answered me and said, Knowest thou not what these be? And I said, No, my lord.

14 Then said he, These are the two anointed ones, that stand by the Lord of the whole earth.

CHAPTER 5.

By the flying roll is shewed the curse of thieves and swearers.

1 [1]Then I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a flying roll.

2 And he said unto me, What seest thou? And I answered, I see a flying roll; the length thereof is [2]twenty cubits, and the breadth thereof ten cubits.

3 Then he said unto me, This is the [a]curse that goeth forth over the face of the whole earth: for every one that stealeth shall be cut off as on this side according to it; and every one that sweareth shall be cut off as on that side according to it.

4 I will bring it forth, saith the Lord of hosts, and it shall enter into the house of the thief, and into the house of [b]him that sweareth falsely by my name, and it shall remain in the midst of his house, and shall consume it with the timber thereof and the stones thereof.

5 ¶ [3]Then the angel [4]that talked with me went forth, and said unto me, Lift up now thine eyes, and see what is this that goeth forth.

6 And I said, What is it? And he said, This is an ephah that goeth forth. He said moreover, This is their resemblance through all the earth.

7 And, behold, there was lifted up a talent of lead: and this is a woman that sitteth in the midst of the ephah.

8 And he said, This is wickedness. And he cast it into the midst of the ephah; and he cast the weight of lead upon the mouth thereof.

9 Then lifted I up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came out two women, and the wind was in their wings; for they had wings like the wings of a stork: and they lifted up the ephah between the earth and the heaven.

10 Then said I to the angel that talked with me, Whither do these bear the ephah?

11 And he said unto me, To build [c]it an house in [d]the land of Shī'när: and it shall be established and set there upon her own base.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The vision of the four chariots.* 9 *By the crowns of Joshua is shewed the temple and kingdom of Christ the Branch.*

1 [1]And I turned, and lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and, behold, there came four chariots out from between two [2]mountains; and the mountains were mountains of [3]brass.

2 In the first chariot were [4]red [a]horses; and in the second chariot [5]black horses;

3 And in the third chariot [6]white [b]horses; and in the fourth chariot [7]grisled and [8]bay horses.

4 Then I answered and said unto the angel that talked with me, What are these, my lord?

5 And the angel answered and said unto me, These [c]are the four spirits of the heavens, which go forth from [d]standing before the Lord of all the earth.

6 The black horses which are therein go forth into the north [9]country; and the white go forth after them; and the grisled go forth toward the south country.

7 And the bay went forth, and sought to go that they [e]might walk to and fro through the earth: and he said, Get you hence, walk to and fro through the earth. So they walked to and fro through the earth.

8 Then cried he upon me, and spake unto me, saying, Behold, these that go toward the north country have quieted my [f]spirit in the north country.

9 ¶ [10]And the word of the Lord came unto me, saying,

10 Take of them of the captivity, even of [11]Hĕl'da-ī, of [12]To-bī'jah, and of Je-dā'iah, which are come from Băb'ў-lon, and come thou the same day, and go into the house of Jo-sī'ah the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah;

11 Then take silver and gold, and [g]make crowns, and set them upon the head of Jŏsh'u-à the son of Jŏs'e-dĕch, the high priest;

12 *And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold [h]the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall [i]build the temple of the Lord:*

13 *Even he shall build the temple of the Lord; and he [j]shall bear the glory, and shall sit and rule upon his throne; and [k]he shall be*

Ch. 5. B. C. 519.

1. Vs. 1-4 give an account of the sixth vision.

2. 30 ft. by 15 ft., the same size as the temple porch. (1 Ks. 6:3)—"And the porch before the temple of the house, 20 cubits was the length thereof, and 10 cubits the breadth thereof."

3. Vs. 5-11 record the seventh vision, symbolizing by the woman in ephah that the wickedness and idolatry of the holy land shall be taken to Babylon to mingle with their own.

4. That is, the interpreting angel.

Ch. 6. B. C. 519.

1. Vs. 1-8 record the eighth vision, which is of four chariots, symbolizing Jehovah's disposition toward the Gentiles, especially Babylon (the north country).

2. Moriah and Olivet.

3. The metal of the ancients, symbolizing solidity; here representing the resistless firmness of Jehovah's people.

4. Implying carnage, vengeance.

5. Implying sorrow.

6. Implying victory, joy, happiness.

7. Spotted, implying partly prosperity and partly adversity.

8. Implying strength, fleetness.

9. Babylon.

10. Vs. 9-15 record the ninth vision, which was of the crowning of Joshua, symbolizing the combining of the priesthood and the kingdom in the Messiah.

11. Robust.

12. Goodness of God.

---

what manner of men we were among you for your sake. (I Thess. 1:5.)

e. Who is left among you that saw this house in her first glory? and how do ye see it now? is it not in your eyes in comparison of it as nothing? (Hag. 2:3.)

Chapter 5.

a. And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:6.)

b. And ye shall not swear by my name falsely, neither shalt thou profane the name of thy God: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:12.) And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

c. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel, unto all that are carried away captives, whom I have caused to be carried away from Jerusalem unto Babylon; Build ye houses, and dwell in them; and plant gardens, and eat the fruit of them; Take ye wives, and beget sons and daughters; and take wives for your sons, and give your daughters to husbands, that they may bear sons and daughters; that ye may be increased there, and not diminished. (Jer. 29:4-6.)

d. And the beginning of his kingdom was Babel, and Erech, and Accad, and Calneh, in the land of Shinar. (Gen. 10:10.)

Chapter 6.

a. And there went out another horse that was red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword. (Rev. 6:4.)

b. And I saw, and behold a white horse: and he that sat on him had a bow; and a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer. (Rev. 6:2.)

c. Who maketh his angels spirits; his ministers a flaming fire. (Ps. 104:4.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

d. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.) And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. (Luke 1:19.)

e. Arise, walk through the land, in the length of it, and in the breadth of it; for I will give it unto thee. (Gen. 13:17.)

f. If the spirit of the ruler rise up against thee, leave not thy place; for yielding pacifieth great offences. (Ecc. 10:4.)

g. And thou shalt make a plate of pure gold, and grave upon it, like the engravings of a signet, HOLINESS TO THE LORD. (Ex. 28:36.)

h. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us. (Luke 1:78.)

i. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.) For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honor than the house. (Heb. 3:3.)

j. And they shall hang upon him all the glory of his father's house, the offspring and the issue, all vessels of small quantity, from the vessels of cups, even to all the vessels of flagons. (Is. 22:24.)

k. The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest

a priest upon his throne: and the counsel of peace shall be between them both.

14 And the crowns shall be to Hē'lem, and to To-bī'jah, and to Je-dā'iah, and to Hĕn the son of Zĕph-a-nī'ah, [l]for a memorial in the temple of the Lord.

15 And [m]they that are far off shall come and build in the temple of the Lord, and ye shall know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto you. And this shall come to pass, if ye will diligently obey the voice of the Lord your God.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The captives enquire of fasting.* 4 *Zechariah reproveth their fasting.* 8 *Sin the cause of their captivity.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in the fourth year of king Da-rī'us, that the word of the Lord came unto Zēch-a-rī'ah in the fourth day of the ninth month, even in Chĭs'leū;

2 When they had sent unto the house of God She-rē'zer and Rē'gem-mē'lech, and their men, to pray before the Lord,

3 And to [a]speak unto the priests which were in the house of the Lord of hosts, and to the prophets, saying, Should I weep in the fifth month, separating myself, as I have done these so many years?

4 ¶ Then came the word of the Lord of hosts unto me, saying,

5 Speak unto all the people of the land, and to the priests, saying, When ye fasted and mourned in the fifth and seventh month, [b]even those seventy years, did ye at all fast [c]unto me, even to me?

6 And when ye did eat, and when ye did drink, did not ye eat for yourselves, and drink for yourselves?

7 Should ye not hear the words which the Lord hath cried by the former prophets, when Je-ru'sa-lĕm was inhabited and in prosperity, and the cities thereof round about her, when men [d]inhabited the south and the plain?

8 ¶ And the word of the Lord came unto Zĕch-a-rī'ah, saying,

9 Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, [e]Execute true judgment, and shew mercy and compassions every man to his brother:

10 And oppress not the widow, nor the fatherless, the stranger, nor the poor; and let none of you imagine evil against his brother in your heart.

11 But they refused to hearken, and pulled away the shoulder, and stopped their ears, that they should not hear.

12 Yea, they made their hearts as an adamant stone, lest they should hear the law, and the words which the Lord of hosts hath sent in his spirit by the former prophets: therefore came a great wrath from the Lord of hosts.

13 Therefore it is come to pass, that as he cried, and they would not hear; so they cried, and I would not hear, saith the Lord of hosts.

14 But I scattered them with a whirlwind among all the nations whom they knew not. Thus the land was desolate after them, that no man passed through nor returned: for they laid the pleasant land desolate.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The restoration of Jerusalem.* 9 *They are encouraged to the building by God's favour to them.* 16 *Good works are required of them.* 18 *Joy and enlargement are promised.*

1 [1]Again the word of the Lord of hosts came to me, saying,

2 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; I [a]was jealous for Zī'ŏn with great jealousy, and I was jealous for her with great fury.

3 Thus saith the Lord; I am returned unto Zī'ŏn, and will dwell in the midst of Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and Je-ru'sa-lĕm [b]shall be called a city of truth; and [c]the mountain of the Lord of hosts [d]the holy mountain.

4 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; [e]There shall yet old men and old women dwell in the streets of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and every man with his staff in his hand for very age.

5 And the streets of the city shall be full of boys and girls [2]playing in the streets thereof.

6 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; If it be marvellous in the eyes of the remnant of this people in these days, should it also be marvellous in mine eyes? saith the Lord of hosts.

7 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Behold, I will save my people from the east country, and from the west country;

8 And I will bring them, and [f]they shall dwell in the midst of Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness.

9 ¶ Thus saith the Lord of hosts; [g]Let your hands be strong, ye that hear in these days these words by the mouth of [h]the prophets, which were in [i]the day that the foundation of the house of the Lord of hosts was laid, that the temple might be built.

10 For before these days there was no hire for man, nor any hire for beast; neither was there any peace to him that went out or came in because of the affliction: for I set all men every one against his neighbour.

11 But now I will not be unto the residue of this people as in the former days, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 For the seed shall be prosperous; the vine shall give her fruit, and the ground shall

Ch. 7. B. C. 518.

1. In this ch. obedience to the will of Jehovah is enjoined rather than sacrifice.

Ch. 8. B. C. 518.

1. In this ch. the prophet urges the people to obedience because of the fate of their fathers and also by promises of coming prosperity.

2. A fig. implying security and a numerous progeny.

for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Ps. 110:4.) Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus. (Heb. 3:1.)

l. Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her. (Mk. 14:9.)

m. But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ. (Eph. 2:13.)

Chapter 7.

a. And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and they shall show thee the sentence of judgment. (Dt. 17:9.) For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.)

b. Then the angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years? (Zech. 1:12.)

c. He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks. (Rom. 14:6.)

d. And they shall come from the cities of Judah, and from the places about Jerusalem, and from the land of Benjamin, and from the plain, and from the mountains, and from the south, bringing burnt offerings, and sacrifices, and meat offerings, and incense, and bringing sacrifices of praise, unto the house of the Lord. (Jer. 17:26.)

e. They are waxen fat, they shine: yea, they overpass the deeds of the wicked: they judge not the cause, the cause of the fatherless, yet they prosper; and the right of the needy do they not judge. Shall I not visit for these things? saith the Lord: shall not my soul be avenged on such a nation as this? (Jer. 5:28, 29.)

Chapter 8.

a. God is jealous, and the Lord revengeth; the Lord revengeth, and is furious; the Lord will take vengeance on his adversaries, and he reserveth wrath for his enemies. (Nah. 1:2.)

b. How is the faithful city become an harlot! it was full of judgment; righteousness lodged in it; but now murderers. (Is. 1:21.)

c. And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. (Is. 2:2.)

d. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; As yet they shall use this speech in the land of Judah, and in the cities thereof, when I shall bring again their captivity; The Lord bless thee, O habitation of justice, and mountain of holiness. (Jer. 31:23.)

e. There shall be no more thence an infant of days, nor an old man that hath not filled his days: for the child shall die an hundred years old; but the sinner, being an hundred years old, shall be accursed. (Is. 65:20.)

f. At the same time, saith the Lord, will I be the God of all the families of Israel, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:1.)

g. Yet now be strong, O Zerubbabel, saith the Lord; and be strong, O Joshua son of Josedech the high priest; and be strong, all ye people of the land, saith the Lord, and work: for I am with you, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:4.)

h. Then rose up Zerubbabel the son of Shealtiel, and Jeshua the son of Jozadak, and began to build the house of God which is at Jerusalem: and with them were the prophets of God helping them. (Ezra 5:2.)

i. Consider now from this day and upward, from the four and



JERUSALEM, FROM MT. OF OLIVES.



GOLDEN GATE, FROM TEMPLE AREA.

give her increase, and the heavens shall give their dew; and I will cause the remnant of this people to [j]possess all these things.

13 And it shall come to pass, that as ye were [k]a curse among the heathen, O house of Jū'dah, and house of Ĭs'ra-el; so will I save you, and ye shall be a blessing: fear not, but let your hands be strong.

14 For thus saith the Lord of hosts; [l]As I thought to punish you, when your fathers provoked me to wrath, saith the Lord of hosts, and I repented not:

15 So again have I thought in these days to do well unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm and to the house of Jū'dah: fear ye not.

16 ¶These are the things that ye shall do; Speak ye every man the truth to his neighbour; execute the judgment of truth and peace in your gates:

17 And let none of you imagine evil in your hearts against his neighbour; and love no false oath: for all these [3]are things that I hate, saith the Lord.

18 ¶ And the word of the Lord of hosts came unto me, saying,

19 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; The fast of the fourth month, and the fast of the fifth, and the fast of the seventh, and the fast of the tenth, shall be to the house of Jū'dah [m]joy and gladness, and cheerful feasts; therefore love the truth and peace.

20 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; It shall yet come to pass, that there shall come people, and the inhabitants of many cities:

21 And the inhabitants of one city shall go to another, saying, Let us go speedily to pray before the Lord, and to seek the Lord of hosts: I will go also.

22 Yea, many people and strong nations shall come to seek the Lord of hosts in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and to pray before the Lord.

23 Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you: for we have heard that God is with you.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *God defendeth his church.* 9 *Zion is exhorted to rejoice for the coming of Christ, and his peaceable kingdom.* 12 *God's promises of victory and defence.*

1 [1]The burden of the word of the Lord in the land of Hā'drăch, and [a]Da-măs'cus shall be the rest thereof: when the eyes of man, as of all the tribes of Ĭs'ra-el, shall be toward the Lord.

2 And [b]Hā'math also shall border thereby; [c]Tȳ'rus, and Zī'dŏn, though it be very wise.

3 And Tȳ'rus did build herself a strong hold, and heaped up silver as the dust, and fine gold as the mire of the streets.

4 Behold, the Lord will cast her out, and he will smite [d]her power in the sea; and she shall be devoured with fire.

5 Āsh'ke-lŏn shall see it, and fear; Gā'zà also shall see it, and be very sorrowful, and Ĕk'rŏn; for her expectation shall be ashamed; and the king shall perish from Gā'zà, and Āsh'ke-lŏn shall not be inhabited.

6 And a bastard shall dwell in Āsh'dŏd, and I will cut off the pride of the Phĭ-lĭs'tĭnes.

7 And I will take away his blood out of his mouth, and his abominations from between his teeth: but he that remaineth, even he, shall be for our God, and he shall be as a governor in Jū'dah, and Ĕk'rŏn as a Jĕb'u-sīte.

8 And [e]I will encamp about mine house because of the army, because of him that passeth by, and because of him that returneth: and no oppressor shall pass through them any more: for now [f]have I seen with mine eyes.

9 ¶ *Rejoice [g]greatly, O daughter of Zī'ŏn; shout, O dayghter of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: behold, thy [h]King cometh unto thee: he is [i]just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass.*

10 *And I will cut off the chariot from Ē'phră-ĭm, and the horse from Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and the battle bow shall be cut off: and he shall speak peace [j]unto the heathen: and his dominion shall be from sea even to sea, and from the river even to the ends of the earth.*

11 As for thee also, [k]by the blood of thy covenant I have sent forth thy [l]prisoners out of the pit wherein is no water.

12 ¶ Turn you to the strong hold, ye prisoners of hope: even to day do I declare that I will render double unto thee;

13 When I have bent [2]Jū'dah for me, filled the bow with Ē'phră-ĭm, and raised up thy sons, O Zī'ŏn, against thy sons, O Greece, and made thee as the sword of a mighty man.

14 And the Lord shall be seen over them, and his arrow shall go forth as the lightning: and the Lord God shall blow the trumpet, and shall go with whirlwinds of the south.

15 The Lord of hosts shall defend them; and they shall devour, and subdue with sling stones; and they shall drink, and make a noise as through wine; and they shall be filled like bowls, and as [m]the corners of the altar.

3. The sins which Jehovah hated, therefore they should also hate them.

Ch. 9. B. C. 587.

1. The remaining chs. (9-14) are prophetical and treat of Jehovah's protection of his church.

2. A fig. wherein the prophet speaks of bending Judah as a bow and putting thereon Ephraim as an arrow, to overcome the Grecian commanders, who were the oppressors of Judah.

---

twentieth day of the ninth month, even from the day that the foundation of the Lord's temple was laid, consider it. (Hag. 2:18.)

j. For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

k. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; As mine anger and my fury hath been poured forth upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem; so shall my fury be poured forth upon you, when ye shall enter into Egypt: and ye shall be an execration, and an astonishment, and a curse, and a reproach; and ye shall see this place no more. (Jer. 42:18.)

l. And it shall come to pass, that like as I have watched over them, to pluck up, and to break down, and to throw down, and to destroy, and to afflict; so will I watch over them, to build, and to plant, saith the Lord. (Jer. 31:28.)

m. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.)

Chapter 9.

a. Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Damascus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have threshed Gilead with threshing instruments of iron. (Amos 1:3.)

b. Concerning Damascus, Hamath is confounded, and Arpad; for they have heard evil tidings: they are faint-hearted; there is sorrow on the sea; it cannot be quiet. (Jer. 49:23.)

c. Thus saith the Lord; for three transgressions of Tyrus, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they delivered up the whole captivity to Edom, and remembered not the brotherly covenant. (Amos 1:9.)

d. And they shall take up a lamentation for thee, and say to thee, How art thou destroyed that wast inhabited of sea-faring men, the renowned city, which wast strong in the sea, she and her inhabitants, which cause their terror to be on all that haunt it! (Ez. 26:17.)

e. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

f. And the Lord said, I have surely seen the affliction of my people which are in Egypt, and have heard their cry by reason of their taskmasters; for I know their sorrows. (Ex. 3:7.)

g. All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass. (Mat. 21:4, 5.)

h. Saying, Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: peace in heaven, and glory in the highest. (Luke 19:38.) Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. (Jno. 1:49.)

i. Tell ye, and bring them near; yea, let them take counsel together: who hath declared this from ancient time? who hath told it from that time? have not I the Lord? and there is no God else besides me; a just God, and a Saviour; there is none besides me. (Is. 45:21.) Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12.) For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

j. For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

k. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant. (Heb. 13:20.)

l. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

m. And the priest shall take of the blood of the sin offering with his finger, and put it upon the horns of the altar of burnt offering, and

16 And the [n]LORD their God shall save them in that day as the flock of his people: for [o]they shall be as the stones of a crown, lifted [p]up as an ensign upon his land.

17 For how great is his goodness, and how great is his beauty! corn shall make the young men cheerful, and new wine the maids.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *God is to be sought unto, and not idols.* 5 *As he visited his flock for sin, so he will save and restore them.*

1 [1]Ask ye [a]of the LORD rain in the time of the latter rain; so the LORD shall make bright clouds, and give them showers of rain, to every one grass in the field.

2 For the idols have spoken vanity, and the diviners have seen a lie, and have told false dreams; they comfort in vain: therefore they went their way as a flock, they were troubled, because there was no shepherd.

3 Mine anger was kindled against the shepherds, and I punished the goats: for the LORD of hosts [b]hath visited his flock the house of Jū'dah, and hath made them as his goodly horse in the battle.

4 Out of him came forth the corner, out of him the [c]nail, out of him the battle bow, out of him every oppressor together.

5 ¶ And they shall be as mighty men, which tread down their enemies in the mire of the streets in the battle: and they shall fight, because the LORD is with them, and the riders on horses shall be confounded.

6 And I will strengthen the house of Jū'dah, and I will save the house of Jō'şeph, and I will bring them again to place them; for I have mercy upon them: and they shall be as though I had not cast them off: for I am the LORD their God, and will hear them.

7 And they of Ē'phrā-ĭm shall be like a mighty man, and their heart shall rejoice as through wine: yea, their children shall see it, and be glad; their heart shall rejoice in the LORD.

8 I will [d]hiss for them, and gather them; for I have redeemed them: and they shall increase as they have increased.

9 And I will sow [2]them among the people: and they shall remember me in far countries; and they shall live with their children, and turn again.

10 I [e]will bring them again also out of the land of Ē'ġўpt, and gather them out of Ăs-sўr'ĭ-â; and I will bring them into the land of Gĭl'e-ăd and Lĕb'a-non; and place shall not be found for them.

Ch. 10. B. C. 587.

1. In this ch. are given the prayer to Jehovah and the promise that as he visited retributive justice on his people for sin, so will he restore and bless them for obedience.

2. Implying that their dispersion was for a purpose.

3. That is, he will cause the sea to be no longer an obstacle to Israel's return; symbolizing that, as Jehovah made a passage through the Red Sea for his people, so will he make a way through every obstacle for their restoration.

Ch. 11. B. C. 587.

1. The route, according to Josephus, by which the Romans advanced upon Jerusalem.

2. Which is no longer to remain in force, save to the faithful remnant.

11 And he shall pass through the sea [3]with affliction, and shall smite the waves in the [f]sea, and all the deeps of the river shall dry up: and the pride of Ās-sўr'ĭ-â shall be brought down, and [g]the sceptre of Ē'ġўpt shall depart away.

12 And I will strengthen them in the LORD; and they shall walk up and down in his name, saith the LORD.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *The destruction of Jerusalem.* 3 *The elect being cared for, the rest are rejected.* 15 *The type and curse of a foolish shepherd.*

1 Open thy doors, O [1]Lĕb'a-non, that the fire may devour thy cedars.

2 Howl, fir tree; for the cedar is fallen; because the mighty are spoiled: howl, O ye oaks of Bā'shăn; for the forest of the vintage is come down.

3 ¶ There is a voice of the howling of the shepherds; for their glory is spoiled: a voice of the roaring of young lions; for the pride of Jor'dan is spoiled.

4 Thus saith the LORD my God; Feed the flock of the slaughter;

5 Whose possessors slay them, and [a]hold themselves not guilty: and they that sell them [b]say, Blessed be the LORD; for I am rich: and their own shepherds pity them not.

6 For I will no more pity the inhabitants of the land, saith the LORD: but, lo, I will deliver the men every one into his neighbour's hand, and into the hand of his king: and they shall smite the land, and out of their hand I will not deliver them.

7 And I will feed the flock of slaughter, even you, [c]O poor of the flock. And I took unto me two staves; the one I called Beauty, and the other I called Bands; and I fed the flock.

8 Three shepherds also I cut off in [d]one month; and my soul lothed them, and their soul also abhorred me.

9 Then said I, I will not feed you: that [e]that dieth, let it die; and that that is to be cut off, let it be cut off; and let the rest eat every one the flesh of another.

10 ¶ And I took my staff, even Beauty, and cut it asunder, that I might break my [2]covenant which I had made with all the people.

11 And it was broken in that day: and so [f]the poor of the flock that waited upon me knew that it was the word of the LORD.

12 *And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So*

---

shall pour out his blood at the bottom of the altar of burnt offering. (Lev. 4:25.)

n. Neither shall they defile themselves any more with their idols, nor with their detestable things, nor with any of their transgressions: but I will save them out of all their dwelling places, wherein they have sinned, and will cleanse them: so shall they be my people, and I will be their God. (Ez. 37:23.)

o. And they shall be mine, saith the LORD of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him. (Mal. 3:17.)

p. And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. (Is. 11:12.)

Chapter 10.

a. Are there any among the vanities of the Gentiles that can cause rain? or can the heavens give showers? Art not thou he, O Lord our God? therefore we will wait upon thee; for thou hast made all these things. (Jer. 14:22.)

b. I [illegible]sed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed [illegible] people. (Luke 1:68.)

c. A[illegible] I will fasten him as a nail in a sure place; and he shall be for a glorious throne to his father's house. (Is. 22:23.)

d. And he will lift up an ensign to the nations from far, and will hiss unto them from the end of the earth: and, behold, they shall come with speed swiftly. (Is. 5:26.)

e. For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits, that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. (Rom. 11:25.)

f. And the Lord shall utterly destroy the tongue of the Egyptian sea; and with his mighty wind shall he shake his hand over the river, and shall smite it in the seven streams, and make men go over dryshod. And there shall be an highway for the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria; like as it was to Israel in the day that he came up out of the land of Egypt. (Is. 11:15, 16.)

g. Thus saith the Lord God; I will also destroy the idols, and I will cause their images to cease out of Noph; and there shall be no more a prince of the land of Egypt: and I will put a fear in the land of Egypt. (Ez. 30:13.)

Chapter 11.

a. Israel was holiness unto the Lord, and the first-fruits of his increase: all that devour him shall offend; evil shall come upon them, saith the Lord. (Jer. 2:3.)

b. And it come to pass, when he heareth the words of this curse, that he bless himself in his heart, saying, I shall have peace, though I walk in the imagination of mine heart, to add drunkenness to thirst. (Dt. 29:19.) And through covetousness shall they with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not. (II Pet. 2:3.)

c. I will also leave in the midst of thee an afflicted and poor people, and they shall trust in the name of the Lord. (Zeph. 3:12.) The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. (Mat. 11:5.)

d. They have dealt treacherously against the Lord; for they have begotten strange children: now shall a month devour them with their portions. (Hos. 5:7.)

e. And it shall come to pass, if they say unto thee, Whither shall we go forth? then thou shalt tell them, Thus saith the Lord; Such as are for death, to death; and such as are for the sword, to the sword; and such as are for the famine, to the famine; and such as are for the captivity, to the captivity. (Jer. 15:2.)

f. For he shall deliver the needy when he crieth; the poor also, and him that hath no helper. He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy. He shall redeem their soul from deceit and violence: and precious shall their blood be in his sight. (Ps. 72:12-14.)

they [g]*weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver.*

13 *And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto* [h]*the* [3]*potter: a goodly price that I was prised at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lord.*

14 Then I cut asunder mine other staff, even Bands, that I might break the brotherhood between Jū'dah and Ĭs'ra-el.

15 ¶ And the Lord said unto me, [i]Take unto thee yet the instruments of a foolish shepherd.

16 For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still: but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces.

17 Woe [j]to the idol shepherd that leaveth the flock! the sword shall be upon his arm, and upon his right eye: his arm shall be clean dried up, and his right eye shall be utterly [k]darkened.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jerusalem a cup of trembling to herself,* 3 *and a burdensome stone to her adversaries.* 6 *The victorious restoring of Judah.*

1 [1]The burden of the word of the Lord for Ĭs'ra-el, saith the Lord, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him.

2 Behold, I will make Je-rū'sa-lĕm a cup of trembling unto all the people round about, when they shall be in the siege both against Jū'dah and against Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

3 ¶ And in that day will I make Je-rū'sa-lĕm a burdensome stone for all people: all that burden themselves with it shall be cut in pieces, though all the people of the earth be gathered together against it.

4 In that day, saith the Lord, I will smite every horse with astonishment, and his rider with madness: and I will open [2]mine eyes upon the house of Jū'dah, and will smite every horse of the people with blindness.

5 And the governors of Jū'dah shall say in their heart, The inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall be my strength in the Lord of hosts their God.

6 ¶ In that day will I make the governors of Jū'dah like an hearth of fire among the wood, and like a torch of fire in a sheaf; and they shall devour all the people round about, on the right hand and on the left: and Je-rū'sa-lĕm shall be inhabited again in her own place, even in Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

3. A symbol sig. Jehovah's absolute power over the clay (man) framed by his own hands.

Ch. 12. B. C. 587.

1. In ch. 12 Jerusalem is recorded as the instrument of judgment on her foes. Also her repentance and restoration are described.

2. That is to watch over the safety of Judah.

Ch. 13. B. C. 587.

1. In this ch. of only nine verses is given the account of the cleansing of the Jews from idolatry and false prophesying.

7 The Lord also shall save the tents of Jū'dah first, that the glory of the house of Dā'vid and the glory of the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm do not magnify themselves against Jū'dah.

8 In that day shall the Lord defend the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and he that is feeble among them at that day shall be as Dā'vid; and the house of Dā'vid shall be as God, as the angel of the Lord before them.

9 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, that I will seek to destroy all the nations that come against Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

10 *And I will pour upon the house of Dā'vid, and upon the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm, the spirit of grace and of supplications: and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his firstborn.*

11 In that day shall there be a great mourning in Je-rū'sa-lĕm, as the mourning of Hā-dăd-rĭm'mon in the valley of Me-gĭd'don.

12 And the land shall mourn, every family apart; the family of the house of Dā'vid apart, and their wives apart; the family of the house of Nā'than apart, and their wives apart;

13 The family of the house of Lē'vī apart, and their wives apart; the family of Shĭm'e-ī apart, and their wives apart;

14 All the families that remain, every family apart, and their wives apart.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *The fountain of purgation for Jerusalem,* 2 *from idolatry, and false prophecy.* 7 *The death of Christ, and the trial of a third part.*

1 [1]*In that day there shall be* [a]*a fountain opened to the house of Dā'vid and to the inhabitants of Je-rū'sa-lĕm for sin and for uncleanness.*

2 ¶ And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord of hosts, that I will [b]cut off the names of the idols out of the land, and they shall no more be remembered: and also I will cause the [c]prophets and the unclean spirit to pass out of the land.

3 And it shall come to pass, that when any shall yet prophesy, then his father and his mother that begat him shall say unto him, Thou shalt not live; for thou speakest lies in the name of the Lord: and his father and his mother that begat him shall thrust him through when he prophesieth.

4 And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive:

g. If the ox shall push a man-servant or a maid-servant; he shall give unto their master thirty shekels of silver, and the ox shall be stoned. (Ex. 21:32.) And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver. (Mat. 26:15.)

h. Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jeremy the prophet, saying, And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Israel did value. (Mat. 27:9.)

i. Son of man, prophesy against the shepherds of Israel, prophesy, and say unto them, Thus saith the Lord God unto the shepherds; Woe be to the shepherds of Israel that do feed themselves! should not the shepherds feed the flocks? (Ez. 34:2.)

j. Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:1.)

k. Therefore night shall be unto you, that ye shall not have a vision; and it shall be dark unto you, that ye shall not divine; and the sun shall go down over the prophets, and the day shall be dark over them. (Mic. 3:6.)

Chapter 12.

a. Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? (Heb. 12:9.)

b. And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder. (Mat. 21:44.)

c. The stout-hearted are spoiled, they have slept their sleep; and none of the men of might have found their hands. At thy rebuke, O God of Jacob, both the chariot and horse are cast into a dead sleep. (Ps. 76:5, 6.)

d. The Lord also shall roar out of Zion, and utter his voice from Jerusalem; and the heavens and the earth shall shake: but the Lord will be the hope of his people, and the strength of the children of Israel. (Joel 3:16.)

e. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty (27); That no flesh should glory in his presence (29). That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. (I Cor. 1:27, 29, 31.)

f. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

g. Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him; and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7.)

h. Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? (Acts 2:37.)

Chapter 13.

a. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.) But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:19.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

b. And in all things that I have said unto you be circumspect: and make no mention of the name of other gods, neither let it be heard out of thy mouth. (Ex. 23:13.)

c. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

5 But he shall say, I am no prophet, I am an husbandman; for man taught me to keep cattle from my youth.

6 *And one shall say unto him, What are these wounds in thine hands? Then he shall answer, Those with which I was wounded in the house of my friends.*

7 ¶ *Awake, O sword, against* [d]*my shepherd, and against the man* [e]*that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts:* [f]*smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered: and I will turn mine hand upon* [g]*the little ones.*

8 And it shall come to pass, that in all the land, saith the Lord, two parts therein shall be cut off and die; [h]but the third shall be left therein.

9 And I will bring the third part through [i]the fire, and will [j]refine them as silver is refined, and will try them as gold is tried: they shall call on my name, and I will hear them: I will say, It is my people: and they shall say, The Lord is my God.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The destroyers of Jerusalem destroyed.* 4 *The coming of Christ.* 12 *The plague of Jerusalem's enemies.* 16 *The remnant shall turn to the Lord,* 20 *and their spoils shall be holy.*

1 [1]Behold, the day of the Lord cometh, and thy spoil shall be divided in the midst of thee.

2 For [a]I will gather all nations against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm to battle; and the city shall be taken, and the houses rifled, and the women ravished; and half of the city shall go forth into captivity, and the residue of the people shall not be cut off from the city.

3 *Then* [2]*shall the Lord go forth, and fight against those nations, as when he fought in the day of* [3]*battle.*

4 ¶ *And his feet shall stand in that day upon the* [b]*mount of Ŏl'ivĕş, which is before Je-rụ'sa-lĕm on the east, and the mount of Ŏl'ivĕş shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west,* [c]*and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south.*

5 *And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Ā'zăl: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the* [d]*earthquake in the days of Ūz-zī'ah king of Jū'dah:* [e]*and the Lord my God shall come, and all the* [4]*saints with thee.*

6 *And* [f]*it shall come to pass in that day, that the light shall not be clear, nor dark:*

7 *But it shall be one day which shall be known to the* [5]*Lord, not day, nor night: but it shall come to pass, that at* [g]*evening time it shall be light.*

8 *And it shall be in that day, that living waters* [h]*shall go out from Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be.*

9 And the Lord shall be [i]king over all the earth: in that day shall there be [j]one [6]Lord, and his name one.

10 All the land shall be turned as a plain from Gē'bà to Rĭm'mŏn south of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm: and it shall be lifted up, and inhabited in her place, from Bĕn'ja-min's gate unto the place of the first gate, unto the corner gate, and from the tower of Ha-năn'e-el unto the king's winepresses.

11 And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be [k]no more utter destruction; but Je-rụ'sa-lĕm shall be safely inhabited.

12 ¶ And this shall be the plague wherewith the Lord will smite all the people that have fought against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; Their flesh shall consume away while they stand upon their feet, and their eyes shall consume away in their holes, and their tongue shall consume away in their mouth.

13 And it shall come to pass in that day, that a [l]great tumult from the Lord shall be among them; and they shall lay hold every one on the hand of his neighbour, and his hand shall rise up against the hand of his neighbour.

14 And Jū'dah also shall fight at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; and the wealth of all the heathen round about shall be gathered together, gold, and silver, and apparel, in great abundance.

15 And so shall be the plague of the horse, of the mule, of the camel, and of the ass, and of all the beasts that shall be in these tents, as this plague.

16 ¶ And it shall come to pass, that every one that is left of all the nations which came against Je-rụ'sa-lĕm shall even [m]go up from year to year to worship the [n]King, the Lord of hosts, and to keep the feast [7]of tabernacles.

17 And it shall be, that whoso will not come up of all the families of the earth unto Je-rụ'-

Ch. 14. B. C. 587.

1. In ch. 14 is recorded the last struggle with the foe, and the establishment of the day of the Lord.

2. The day of Jerusalem's extremity.

3. As he fought for Israel in crossing the Red Sea.

4. That is, the holy angels as escorts to the returning king.

5. Alluding to the Millennial period.

6. That is, he shall then be recognized by all the world.

7. The feasts of the Passover and Pentecost are here omitted, because that for which they stood having come, the types are done away with, but the feast of the Tabernacles still remains, the feast during which Christ triumphantly made his entry into Jerusalem and the pledge of his return, also the significant symbol of perfect salvation to the Gentiles.

d. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.) Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, Make you perfect in every good work to do his will. (Heb. 13:20, 21.)

e. I and my Father are one. (Jno. 10:30.) Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. (Jno. 14:10.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:6.)

f. And Jesus saith unto them, All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered. (Mk. 14:27.)

g. Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. (Luke 12:32.)

h. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. (Rom. 11:5.)

i. Behold, I have refined thee, but not with silver; I have chosen thee in the furnace of affliction. (Is. 48:10.)

j. Wherein ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations; That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:6, 7.)

Chapter 14.

a. I will also gather all nations, and will bring them down into the valley of Jehoshaphat, and will plead with them there for my people and for my heritage Israel, whom they have scattered among the nations, and parted my land. (Joel 3:2.)

b. And the glory of the Lord went up from the midst of the city, and stood upon the mountain which is on the east side of the city. (Ez. 11:23.)

c. Let the heathen be wakened, and come up to the valley of Jehoshaphat: for there will I sit to judge all the heathen round about. (Joel 3:12.)

d. The words of Amos, who was among the herdmen of Tekoa, which he saw concerning Israel in the days of Uzziah king of Judah, and in the days of Jeroboam the son of Joash king of Israel, two years before the earthquake. (Amos 1:1.)

e. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Mat. 24:30.)

f. And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for the Lord God giveth them light: and they shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 22:5.)

g. And the city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof. (Rev. 21:23.)

h. Afterward he brought me again unto the door of the house; and, behold, waters issued out from under the threshold of the house eastward: for the forefront of the house stood toward the east, and the waters came down from under, from the right side of the house, at the south side of the altar. (Ez. 47:1.)

i. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Ps. 2:8.) And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.)

j. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling; One Lord, one faith, one baptism, One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:4-6.)

k. And the whole valley of the dead bodies, and of the ashes, and all the fields unto the brook of Kidron, unto the corner of the horse gate toward the east, shall be holy unto the Lord; it shall not be plucked up, nor thrown down, any more for ever. (Jer. 31:40.)

l. And there was trembling in the host, in the field, and among all the people: the garrison, and the spoilers, they also trembled, and the earth quaked: so it was a very great trembling. (I Sam. 14:15.)

m. And it shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. (Is. 66:23.)

n. Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

sa-lĕm to worship the King, the Lord of hosts, even upon them shall be no rain.

18 And if the family of Ē′gўpt go not up, and come not, that have no rain; there shall be the plague, wherewith the Lord will smite the heathen that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

19 This shall be the punishment of Ē′gўpt, and the punishment of all nations that come not up to keep the feast of tabernacles.

20 ¶ In that day shall there be upon the bells of the horses, HOLINESS UNTO THE LORD; and the pots in the Lord's house shall be like the bowls before the altar.

21 Yea, [o]every pot in Je-rų′sa-lĕm and in Jū′dah shall be holiness unto the Lord of hosts: and all they that sacrifice shall come and take of them, and seethe therein: and in that day there shall be no more the [p]Cā′năan-īte in the [q]house of the Lord of hosts.

o. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him. (Col. 3:17.)

p. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie; but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27.)

q. Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but fellow-citizens with the saints, and of the household of God; And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone; In whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord: In whom ye also are builded together for an habitation of God through the Spirit. (Eph. 2:19-22.)

MALACHI

NOTE.—Malachi, the last book of the Old Testament, reiterates God's love of Jacob and his hatred of Esau. Censure is pronounced upon the priests for their wicked conduct and a rebuke administered to those who have formed unholy matrimonial alliances with foreign women. The announcement is also made that Jehovah himself will judge the wicked. The people are rebuked for not bringing their tithes according to the law, and for asserting that there is no reward to those who serve the Lord. The promise is renewed that all who serve the Lord acceptably shall receive their reward.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Malachi complaineth of Israel's unkindness.*
6 *Of their irreligiousness,* 12 *and profaneness.*

1 [1]The burden [2]of the word of the Lord to Ĭs'ra-el by Măl'a-chī.

2 I have loved [a]you, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Ē'saụ Jā'cob's brother? saith the Lord: yet [b]I loved Jā'cob,

3 And I hated Ē'saụ, and [c]laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the [4]dragons of the wilderness.

4 Whereas Ē'dom saith, We are impoverished, but we will return and build the desolate places; thus saith the Lord of hosts, They shall build, but I will throw down; and they shall call them, The border of wickedness, and, The people against whom the Lord hath indignation for ever.

5 And your eyes shall see, and ye shall say, [b]The Lord will be magnified from the border of Ĭs'ra-el.

6 ¶ A son [c]honoureth his father, and a servant his master: [d]if then I be a father, where is mine honour? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Lord of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name?

7 [c]Ye offer polluted bread upon mine altar; and ye say, Wherein have we polluted thee? In that ye say, [f]The [5]table of the Lord is contemptible.

8 *And if ye offer the blind for sacrifice, is it not evil? and if ye offer the lame and sick, is it not evil? offer it now unto thy governor; will he be pleased with thee, or [g]accept thy person? saith the Lord of hosts.*

9 And now, I pray you, beseech God that he will be gracious unto us: this hath been by your means: will he regard your persons? saith the Lord of hosts.

10 [c]Who is there even among you that would shut the doors for nought? [h]neither do ye kindle fire on mine altar for nought. I have no pleasure in you, saith the Lord of hosts, [i]neither will I accept an offering at your hand.

11 For [j]from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same my name shall be great among the Gĕn'tīles; [k]and in every place [l]incense shall be offered unto [m]my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 ¶ But ye have profaned it, in that ye say, The table of the Lord is polluted; and the fruit thereof, even his meat, is contemptible.

13 *Ye said also, Behold, what a weariness is it! and ye have snuffed at it, saith the Lord of hosts; and ye brought that which was torn, and the lame, and the sick; thus ye brought an offering: should [n]I accept this of your hand? saith the Lord.*

14 *But [o]cursed be the deceiver, which hath in his flock a male, and voweth, and sacrificeth unto the Lord a corrupt thing: for I am a great King, saith the Lord of hosts, and my name is dreadful among the heathen.*

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He sharply reproveth the priests for neglecting their covenant,* 11 *and the people for idolatry,* 17 *and for infidelity.*

1 [1]And now, O ye priests, this commandment is for [2]you.

2 If [a]ye will not hear, and if ye will not lay it to heart, to give glory unto my name, saith the Lord of hosts, I will even send a curse upon you, and I will curse your blessings: yea, I have cursed them already, because ye do not lay it to heart.

3 Behold, I will corrupt your seed, and spread dung upon your faces, even the dung of your solemn feasts; and one shall take you away with it.

4 And ye [3]shall know that I have sent this commandment unto you, that my covenant might be with Lē'vī, saith the Lord of hosts.

5 My covenant was with him of life and peace; and I gave them to him [b]for the fear wherewith he feared me, and was afraid before my name.

6 The law of truth was in his mouth, and iniquity was not found in his lips: he walked with me in peace and equity, and did [c]turn many away from iniquity.

7 For [d]the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: [e]for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts.

Ch. 1. B. C. 397.

1. In ch. 1, Jehovah, through Malachi, complains of the ingratitude with which Israel has received his love. He also speaks of the mercenary spirit of the priests and declares that a Gentile spiritual priesthood shall supersede them.

2. Sentence.

3. He had loved them with that divine love which surpasses all earthly love.

4. Jackals.

5. The altar.

6. Who, even from the greatest to the least among them, would serve except for their hire.

Ch. 2. B. C. 397.

1. Ch. 2 contains the reproof of the priests for violating the covenant, also the people for their unfaithfulness.

2. Especially to the priests, because it was their duty to lead the people aright.

3. By bitter experiences.

Ref. Malachi. Chapter 1.

a. And say unto it, Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, O mount Seir, I am against thee, and I will stretch out mine hand against thee, and I will make thee most desolate. (Ez. 35:3.)

b. Let them shout for joy, and be glad, that favor my righteous cause; yea, let them say continually, Let the Lord be magnified, which hath pleasure in the prosperity of his servant. (Ps. 35:27.)

c. Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.)

d. And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? (Luke 6:46.)

e. And if there be any blemish therein, as if it be lame, or blind, or have any ill blemish, thou shalt not sacrifice it unto the Lord thy God. (Dt. 15:21.)

f. The altar of wood was three cubits high, and the length thereof, two cubits; and the corners thereof, and the length thereof, and the walls thereof were of wood: and he said unto me, This is the table that is before the Lord. (Ez. 41:22.)

g. Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you; for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. (Job 42:8.)

h. For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ: Whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. (Phil. 3:18, 19.)

i. To what purpose is the multitude of your sacrifices unto me? saith the Lord: I am full of the burnt offerings of rams, and the fat of fed beasts; and I delight not in the blood of bullocks, or of lambs, or of he goats. (Is. 1:11.) To what purpose cometh there to me incense from Sheba, and the sweet cane from a far country? your burnt offerings are not acceptable, nor your sacrifices sweet unto me. (Jer. 6:20.)

j. So shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. (Is. 59:19.)

k. Jesus saith unto her, Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet in Jerusalem, worship the Father. (Jno. 4:21.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

l. And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. (Rev. 8:3.)

m. And I will set a sign among them, and I will send those that escape of them unto the nations, to Tarshish, Pul, and Lud, that draw the bow, to Tubal and Javan, to the isles afar off, that have not heard my fame, neither have seen my glory, and they shall declare my glory among the Gentiles. (Is. 66:19.)

n. But whatsoever hath a blemish, that shall ye not offer; for it shall not be acceptable for you. (Lev. 22:20.)

o. But a certain man named Ananias, with Sapphira his wife, sold a possession. (Acts 5:1.)

Chapter 2.

a. But it shall come to pass, if thou wilt not hearken unto the voice of the Lord thy God, to observe to do all his commandments and his statutes, which I command thee this day, that all these curses shall come upon thee, and overtake thee. (Dt. 28:15.)

b. And of Levi he said, Let thy Thummim and thy Urim be with thy holy one, whom thou didst prove at Massah, and with whom thou didst strive at the waters of Meribah. (Dt. 33:8.)

c. Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. (Js. 5:19, 20.)

d. And thou shalt come unto the priests the Levites, and unto the judge that shall be in those days, and enquire; and they shall show thee the sentence of judgment. (Dt. 17:9.)

e. And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor

8 But ye are departed out of the way; ye [f]have caused many to stumble at the law; ye have corrupted the covenant of Lē'vī, saith the Lord of hosts.

9 Therefore have I also made you contemptible and base before all the people, according as ye have not kept my ways, but have been partial in the law.

10 [g]Have [4]we not all one father? hath [h]not one God created us? why do we deal treacherously every man against his brother, by profaning the covenant of our fathers?

11 ¶ Jū'dah hath dealt treacherously, and an abomination is committed in Īs'ra-el and in Jeru'sa-lĕm; for Jū'dah hath profaned the holiness of the Lord which he loved, [i]and hath married the daughter of a strange god.

12 The Lord will cut off the man that doeth this, the master and the scholar, out of the tabernacles of Jā'cob, and him that offereth an offering unto the Lord of hosts.

13 And this have ye done again, covering the altar of the Lord with tears, with weeping, and with crying out, insomuch that he regardeth not the offering any more, or receiveth it with good will at your hand.

14 ¶ Yet ye say, Wherefore? Because the Lord hath been witness between thee and the wife of thy youth, against whom thou hast dealt treacherously: yet is she thy companion, and the wife of thy [5]covenant.

15 And [j]did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek [k]a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth.

16 For [l]the Lord, the God of Īs'ra-el, saith that he hateth putting away: for one covereth violence with his garment, saith the Lord of hosts: therefore take heed to your spirit, that ye deal not treacherously.

17 ¶ Ye have wearied the [6]Lord with your words. Yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment?

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Of the messenger, majesty, and grace of Christ.* 7 *Of the rebellion,* 13 *and infidelity of the people.*

1 [1]*Behold, I* [a]*will send my* [2]*messenger,* *and he shall* [b]*prepare the way before me: and* [c]*the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple,* [d]*even the messenger* [3]*of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold,* [e]*he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts.*

2 *But who may abide the day of his coming? and* [f]*who shall stand when he appeareth? for* [g]*he is like a refiner's fire, and like fullers' sope:*

3 *And* [h]*he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Lē'vī, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may* [i]*offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness.*

4 Then shall the offering of Jū'dah and Jeru'sa-lĕm be pleasant unto the Lord, as in the days of old, and as in former years.

5 And I [j]will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the [4]sorcerers, and against the adulterers, [k]and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts.

6 For I am the Lord, [l]I change not; therefore ye [m]sons of Jā'cob are not consumed.

7 ¶ [5]Even from the days of [n]your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. [o]Return unto me, and I will return unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. But ye said, Wherein shall we return?

8 ¶ Will a man rob [6]God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings.

9 Ye are [7]cursed with a curse: for ye have robbed me, even this whole nation.

10 Bring [p]ye all the tithes into [q]the storehouse, that there may be meat in mine house, and prove me now herewith, saith the Lord of hosts, if I will not open you the windows [r]of heaven, and pour you out a blessing, that there shall not be room enough to receive it.

11 And I will rebuke the [s]devourer for your sakes, and he shall not destroy the fruits of your ground; neither shall your vine cast her fruit before the time in the field, saith the Lord of hosts.

12 And all nations shall call you blessed: for ye shall be [t]a delightsome land, saith the Lord of hosts.

13 ¶ Your words have been stout against me, saith the Lord. Yet ye say, What have we spoken so much against thee?

4. In vs. 10-16 is recorded the reproof administered to those who put away their Jewish wives and marry foreigners.

5. That is, being the covenant people, a sin against one of them is a sin against God. She is, therefore, the wife of thy covenant.

6. Inasmuch as they had neglected the greater and more important duties in attending to the lesser ones, and after observing the lesser obligations they still claim fellowship with Jehovah.

Ch. 3. B. C. 397.

1. In ch. 3, Jehovah declares that he will send his messenger as forerunner to the Messiah to punish the guilty and reward the faithful.

2. John the Baptist. (Mat. 3:3)—"For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight."

3. The covenant with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob, and the manifestations of God in the Old Testament, also the human appearances of Jehovah, were all made in the person of the Divine Son; and he was, therefore, the messenger of the covenant, Old and New.

4. The Jews were led to a knowledge of the sorcerers through their idolatrous foreign wives.

5. In vs. 5-12 is recorded the reproof of the people for their failure to pay the tithes, which is the cause of their calamities. It should also be observed here, as elsewhere, that when the chosen people are reproved for their sins, they are also promised a reward if they will turn from their evil ways and obey Jehovah.

6. That is, defraud; which they had done in withholding the tithes due to Jehovah.

7. That is, they are themselves defrauded as they thought they were defrauding God; just as the eagle who robbed the altar of its offering, set fire to her nest with the burning coal which adhered to the stolen flesh.

rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus. (Gal. 4:14.)

f. Wherefore the sin of the young men was very great before the Lord; for men abhorred the offering of the Lord. (I Sam. 2:17.)

g. One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.)

h. Did not he that made me in the womb make him? and did not one fashion us in the womb? (Job 31:15.)

i. In those days also saw I Jews that had married wives of Ashdod, of Ammon, and of Moab. (Neh. 13:23.)

j. And he answered and said unto them, Have ye not read, that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female, And said, For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh? (Mat. 19:4, 5.)

k. For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else were your children unclean; but now are they holy. (I Cor. 7:14.)

l. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Mat. 5:32.)

Chapter 3.

a. And thou, child, shalt be called the Prophet of the Highest: for thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways. (Luke 1:76.)

b. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.)

c. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.)

d. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

e. And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.)

f. For the great day of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand? (Rev. 6:17.)

g. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. (Is. 4:4.)

h. And I will turn my hand upon thee, and purely purge away thy dross, and take away all thy tin. (Is. 1:25.)

i. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

j. And to you who are troubled, rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels. (II Thess. 1:7.)

k. Behold, the hire of the laborers which have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth; and the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of sabaoth. (Js. 5:4.)

l. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

m. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. (Lam. 3:22.)

n. Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51.)

o. Therefore say thou unto them, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Turn ye unto me, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will turn unto you, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 1:3.)

p. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.)

q. And of the Levites, Ahijah was over the treasures of the house of God, and over the treasures of the dedicated things. (I Chr. 26:20.)

r. In the six hundredth year of Noah's life, in the second month, the seventeenth day of the month, the same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. (Gen. 7:11.)

s. I have smitten you with blasting and mildew: when your gardens and your vineyards and your fig trees and your olive trees increased, the palmer-worm devoured them: yet have ye not returned unto me, saith the Lord. (Amos 4:9.)

t. And out of one of them came forth a little horn, which waxed

14 Ye [u]have said, It is vain to serve God: and what profit is it that we have kept his ordinance, and that we have walked mournfully before the Lord of hosts?

15 And now [v]we call the proud happy; yea, they that work wickedness are set up; yea, they that tempt [w]God are even delivered.

16 ¶ Then they [x]that feared the [y]Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of [z]remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name.

17 And they shall be mine, saith the Lord of hosts, in that day when I make up my jewels; and I will spare them, as a man spareth his own son that serveth him.

18 Then shall ye return, and [z]discern between the righteous and the wicked, between him that serveth God and him that serveth him not.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *God's judgment on the wicked,* 2 *and his blessing on the good.* 4 *He exhorteth to the study of the law,* 5 *and telleth of Elijah's coming and office.*

8. The record of all our acts and the impression of all our responsibilities.

Ch. 4. B. C. 397.

1. In ch. 4, with only six verses, is declared Jehovah's judgments against the wicked, his blessings on the faithful, and the coming and office of Elijah.

2. In its full and successive fulfillment, the day of judgment.

3. As there were to be no more prophets and no direct communion till the coming of John, they are told to remember the law, lest they should forget.

4. Thus declaring his office, he comes as a prophet and not in his own person.

5. Implying that the coming of the Messiah will bring woe and sorrow to all who have not been reconciled, as it did to guilty Jerusalem, and as his second coming will to those who are not prepared.

6. A ban under which the Jews have long lain and under which the Gentile world will lie unless they are faithful to him, who came to deliver them. Be it observed that the last word of the law is one of wrath, while the first of the gospel is one of blessing. The last word from heaven standing for 400 years, during the intervening time of the old dispensation and the new, was that awful word "curse"; while the Messiah's first word on the Mount to this sincursed world was "blessed." (Mat. 5:2, 3)—"And he opened his mouth and taught them saying, Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven."

1 [1]*For, behold, the day* [2]*cometh, that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch.*

2 ¶ *But unto you that fear my name shall the* [a]*Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall.*

3 *And* [b]*ye shall tread down the wicked; for they shall be ashes under the soles of your feet in the day that I shall do this, saith the Lord of hosts.*

4 ¶ Remember [3]ye the law of Mō'şeş my servant, which I commanded unto him [c]in Hō'reb for all Ĭs'ra-el, with the statutes and judgments.

5 ¶ Behold, I will send you E-lī'jah the [4]prophet before *the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord:*

6 And he shall [d]turn the heart of the [5]fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with [e]a [6]curse.

exceeding great, toward the south, and toward the east, and toward the pleasant land. (Dan. 8:9.)

u. And it shall come to pass at that time, that I will search Jerusalem with candles, and punish the men that are settled on their lees; that say in their heart, The Lord will not do good, neither will he do evil. (Zeph. 1:12.)

v. Behold, these are the ungodly, who prosper in the world; they increase in riches. (Ps. 73:12.)

w. When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my work. (Ps. 95:9.)

x. Come and hear, all ye that fear God, and I will declare what he hath done for my soul. (Ps. 66:16.)

y. And Moses said unto the people, Fear not: for God is come to prove you, and that his fear may be before your faces, that ye sin not. (Ex. 20:20.) The fear of the Lord is the beginning of wisdom: a good understanding have all they that do his commandments: his praise endureth for ever. (Ps. 111:10.) Let us hear the conclusion of the whole matter: Fear God, and keep his commandments: for this is the whole duty of man. (Ecc. 12:13.) That all the people of the earth might know the hand of the Lord, that it is mighty; that ye might fear the Lord your God for ever. (Josh. 4:24.) The fear of the Lord is to hate evil: pride, and arrogancy, and the evil way, and the froward mouth, do I hate. (Prov. 8:13.) By mercy and truth iniquity is purged; and by the fear of the Lord men depart from evil. (Prov. 16:6.)

z. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment. (Jno. 7:24.) Therefore the Lord hath recompensed me according to my righteousness; according to my cleanness in his eye-sight. With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, and with the upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. With the pure thou wilt show thyself pure: and with the froward thou wilt show thyself unsavory. (II Sam. 22:25-27.)

Chapter 4.

a. Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us. (Luke 1:78.) We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts. (II Pet. 1:19.)

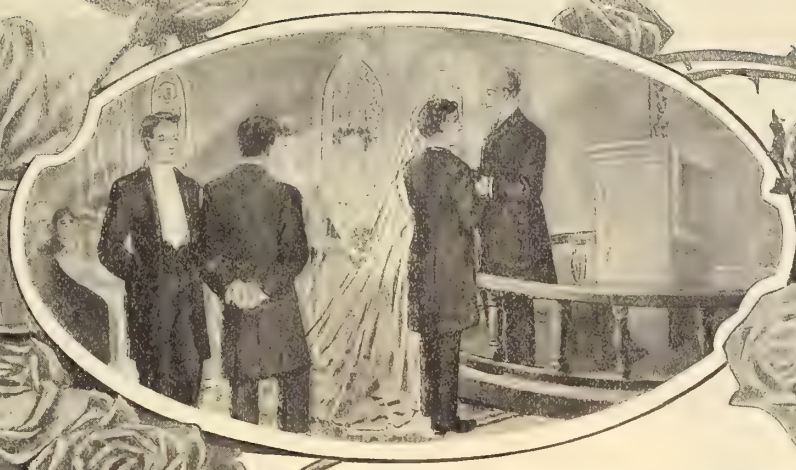
b. Then she that is mine enemy shall see it, and shame shall cover her which said unto me, Where is the Lord thy God? mine eyes shall behold her: now shall she be trodden down as the mire of the streets. (Mic. 7:10.)

c. Specially the day that thou stoodest before the Lord thy God in Horeb, when the Lord said unto me, Gather me the people together, and I will make them hear my words, that they may learn to fear me all the days that they shall live upon the earth, and that they may teach their children. (Dt. 4:10.)

d. And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. (Luke 1:17.)

e. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) Cursed be the man that maketh any graven or molten image, an abomination unto the Lord, the work of the hands of the craftsman, and putteth it in a secret place. And all the people shall answer and say, Amen. Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that removeth his neighbor's land-mark. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that maketh the blind to wander out of the way. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with any manner of beast. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his sister, the daughter of his father, or the daughter of his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that lieth with his mother-in-law. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that smiteth his neighbor secretly. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that taketh reward to slay an innocent person. And all the people shall say, Amen. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:15-26.)

THE END OF THE PROPHETS



This Certifies

That _____

of _____

And _____

of _____

were joined by me in the

Bonds of Holy

Matrimony

At _____ on the _____ day of

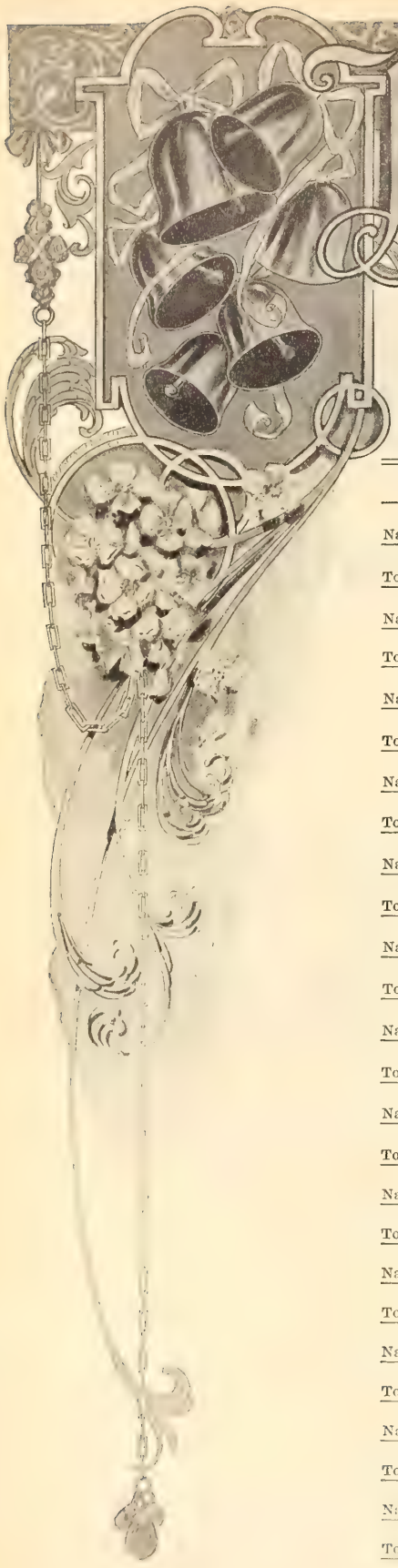
_____ in the year of our Lord _____

Signed _____

_____

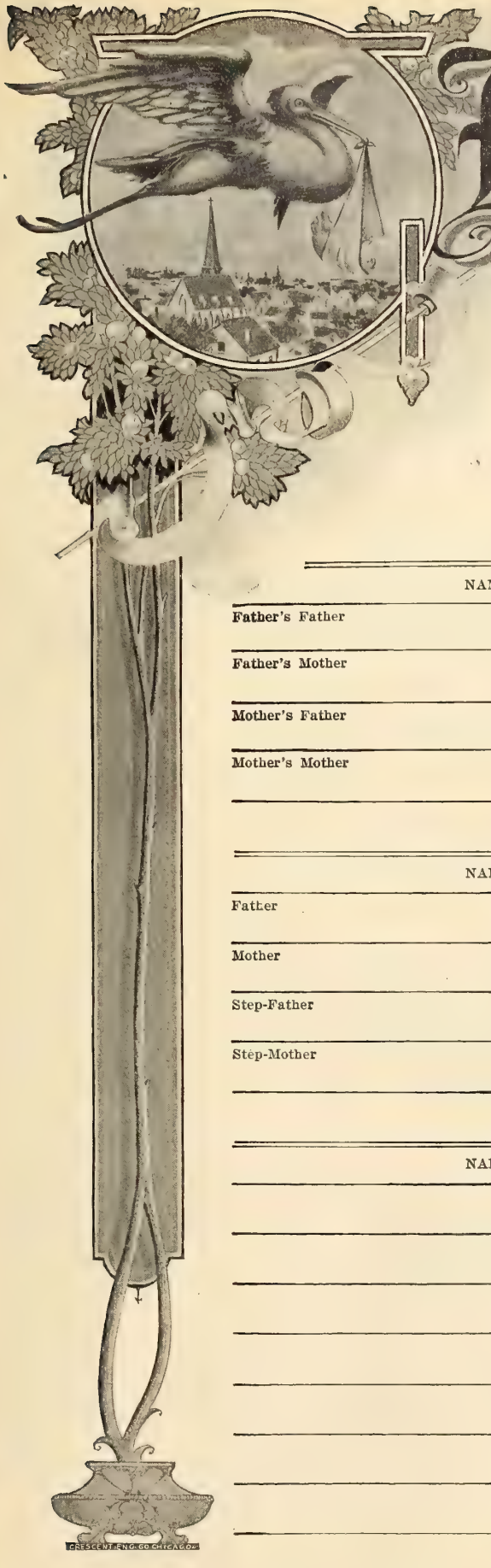
_____

_____



Marriages

	PLACE	WHEN	MINISTER
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			
Name			
To			



Births

GRAND-PARENTS

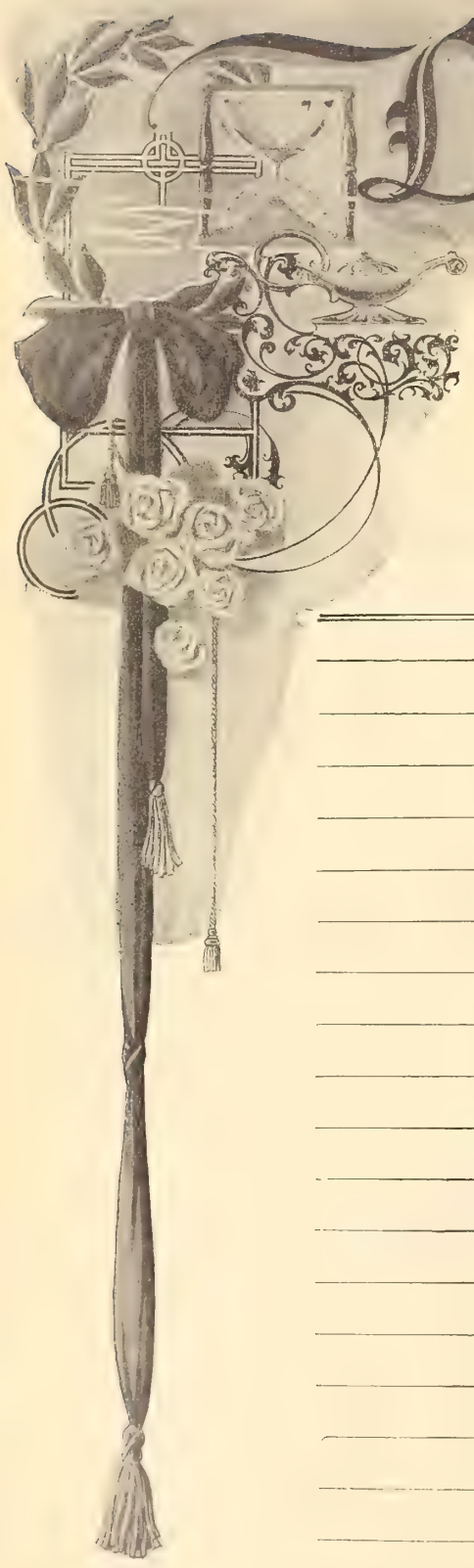
NAME	Date of Birth	TOWN	STATE
Father's Father			
Father's Mother			
Mother's Father			
Mother's Mother			

PARENTS

NAME	Date of Birth	TOWN	STATE
Father			
Mother			
Step-Father			
Step-Mother			

CHILDREN

NAME	Date of Birth	TOWN	STATE



Deaths

NAME	CAUSE OF DEATH	Date of Death	WHERE BURIED

THE
New Testament

OF

Our Lord and Saviour
JESUS CHRIST

Translated out of the Original Greek, and with the former translations diligently compared and revised

---

APPOINTED TO BE READ IN CHURCHES

The Analytical Edition being Self-Interpreting, Self-Pronouncing, Self-Explanatory, with all words of Christ printed in italics

---

EDITED AND ARRANGED BY
ARTHUR ROBERTS

SPIEGEL, MAY, STERN COMPANY
CHICAGO, ILL.
1908



HOLY FAMILY.

SAINT MATTHEW

NOTE.—The author of this Gospel is Matthew, called "Levi" in Mark 2:14 and Luke 5:27. He was one of the 12 Apostles of Christ and, at the time when he was summoned by Christ, he was one of the collectors of taxes. Matthew is one of the four Gospels ("tidings of great joy"), and is founded directly on the words used by the angel in the annunciation of the birth of Christ, in Luke 2:10—"Behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy which shall be to all people." The purpose of the Gospels is, therefore, to put into tangible and permanent form the proof that Christ is the Messiah promised in the Old Testament, and that he came fulfilling the mission of the Messiah there promised, i. e., to save the world from its sins and redeem mankind from the curse of the law. In order to make conclusive the authenticity of Christ, Matthew gives his genealogy as far back as Abraham. In writing the life of Christ, Matthew gives the Sermon on the Mount, also his general sayings, in order to set forth the principles of Christ's kingdom; a record of the miracles is given to prove his Sonship—that he was one with the Father and that to him all power is given in heaven and in earth—and also to establish his love and sympathy for man.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The genealogy of Christ from Abraham to Joseph.* 18 *He was conceived by the Holy Ghost, and born of the Virgin Mary.* 19 *The angel interpreteth the names of Christ.*

1 The [1]book of the generation of Jē'sus [2]Chrīst, [a]the son [3]of Dā'vid, [b]the son of Ā'brăham.

2 Ā'bră-ham begat Ī'saac; and Ī'saac begat Jā'cob; and Jā'cob begat Jū'das and his brethren;

3 And Jū'das begat Phā'rĕs and Zā'rā of Thā'mar; and Phā'rĕs begat Ēs'rom; and Ēs'rom begat Ā'ram;

4 And Ā'ram begat A-mĭn'a-dab; and A-mĭn'a-dab begat Na-ăs'son; and Na-ăs'son begat Săl'mŏn;

5 And Săl'mŏn begat Bō'oz [c]of Rā'chăb; and Bō'oz begat Ō'bed of Ruth; and Ō'bed begat Jĕs'se;

6 And Jĕs'se begat Dā'vid the king; and Dā'vid the king begat Sŏl'o-mon of her that had been the wife of U-rī'as;

7 And Sŏl'o-mon begat Ro-bō'am; and Ro-bō'am begat A-bī'ă; and A-bī'ă begat Ā'să;

8 And Ā'să begat Jŏs'a-phăt; and Jŏs'a-phăt begat Jō'ram; and Jō'ram begat O-zī'as;

9 And O-zī'as begat Jō'a-thăm; and Jō'a-thăm begat Ā'chăz; and Ā'chăz begat Ēz-ĕ-kī'as;

10 And Ēz-ĕ-kī'as begat Ma-năs'sēs; and Ma-năs'sēs begat Ā'mon; and Ā'mon begat Jo-sī'as;

11 And Jo-sī'as begat Jĕch-o-nī'as and his brethren, about the time they were carried away to Băb'ў-lon:

12 And after they were brought to Băb'ў-lon, Jĕch-o-nī'as begat Sa-lā'thĭ-el; and Sa-lā'thĭ-el begat Zo-rŏb'a-bĕl;

13 And Zo-rŏb'a-bĕl begat A-bī'ud; and A-bī'ud begat E-lī'a-kĭm; and E-lī'a-kĭm begat Ā'zor;

14 And Ā'zor begat Sā'dŏc; and Sā'dŏc begat Ā'chĭm; and Ā'chĭm begat E-lī'ud;

15 And E-lī'ud begat Ē-le-ā'zar; and Ē-le-ā'zar begat Măt'than; and Măt'than begat Jā'cob;

16 And Jācob begat Jō'seph the husband of Mā'rў, of whom was born [d]Jē'sus, who is called Chrīst.

17 So all the [4]generations from Ā'bră-hăm to Dā'vid are fourteen generations; and from [5]Dā'vid until the carrying away into Băb'ў-lon are fourteen generations; and from the carrying away into Băb'ў-lon unto [6]Chrīst are fourteen generations.

18 ¶ [7]Now the [e]birth of Jē'sus Chrīst was on this wise: When as his mother [8]Mā'rў was espoused to Jō'seph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

19 Then Jō'seph, her husband, being a just man, and not willing to make her a [f]public example, was minded to put [g]her away privily.

20 But while he thought on these things, behold, [h]the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Jō'seph, thou [i]son of Dā'vid, fear not to take unto thee Mā'rў thy wife: for that which is [e]conceived in her is of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

21 And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt [j]call his name [9]JĒ'SUS: for he shall [k]save his people from their sins.

22 Now [10]all this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying,

---

Ch. 1. B. C. 1898—B. C. 1.

1. Not a book as a modern volume, but a roll, frequently called a scroll. This ch. is largely given to the genealogy of Christ, to prove the statement of v. 23, as is spoken in v. 22.

2. Not the personal name or proper name of our Saviour but a title, a designation of royal office, given by the express command of the angel (v. 21), thereby anointing him, as it were, to the office of Saviour as one who should save his people from their sins.

3. Meaning here, as elsewhere in the Scriptures, a descendant.

4. The generations are here divided into three groups, sig. the three historic epochs of Jewish history, viz., the patriarchal, the Egyptian and Mosaic.

5. The period of Israelitish monarchy. Three of the kings are here omitted, presumably for a double purpose—first, their great wickedness; second, to retain the number 14, which is twice the sacred number 7.

6. While Matthew mentions only 13 generations here, there seems to have been one clause omitted, which—there is abundant proof—was written by Matthew himself, but in some way was dropped, viz., "Josiah begat Joakim and his brethren; and Joakim begat Jechonias about the time of the first Babylonish captivity; and Jechonias begat Selathiel after they were brought to Babylon."

7. Vs. 18-25 record the angel's announcement of the birth of Jesus.

8. Of Mary, the mother of Christ, little is known. After the childhood of Christ, she appears at the wedding of Cana, again, with his brethren, trying to induce him to remove from the crowds in Galilee to his childhood home in Nazareth; she then drops out of notice until she appears at the cross at Calvary, where Christ gave her into the keeping of John, the beloved disciple. The last mention of her is in Acts 1:14, "These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women and Mary, the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren." This was in the company of the disciples after the Ascension. She is said to have died at the age of 63.

9. The Greek equivalent to the Hebrew name Joshua, who was the type of Christ, as the deliverer of Israel, leading them into the promised land; so, as Joshua delivered his people from their enemies and established them in Canaan, Jesus is the redeemer and deliverer from sin of those who believe on him and established them in the heavenly Canaan.

10. That is, the events of the miraculous birth as recorded in vs. 18-22.

Ref. St. Matthew. Chapter 1.

a. The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Saying, What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. (Mat. 22:42.)

b. Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal. 3:16.)

c. And Joshua saved Rahab the harlot alive, and her father's household, and all that she had; and she dwelleth in Israel even unto this day; because she hid the messengers which Joshua sent to spy out Jericho. (Josh. 6:25.)

d. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) For unto you is born this day, in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Luke 2:11.) In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. (I Jno. 4:9.)

e. But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. (Gal. 4:4.) The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him. (Eph. 1:10.) And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.)

f. If a damsel that is a virgin be betrothed unto an husband, and a man find her in the city, and lie with her; Then ye shall bring them both out unto the gate of that city, and ye shall stone them with stones that they die; the damsel, because she cried not, being in the city; and the man, because he hath humbled his neighbor's wife: so thou shalt put away evil from among you. (Dt. 22:23, 24.)

g. When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her; then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. (Dt. 24:1.)

h. And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings (19). And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth, To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. (Luke 1:19, 26, 27.) And I heard a man's voice between the banks of Ulai, which called, and said, Gabriel, make this man to understand the vision. (Dan. 8:16.) Yea, whiles I was speaking in prayer, even the man Gabriel, whom I had seen in the vision at the beginning, being caused to fly swiftly, touched me about the time of the evening oblation. (Dan. 9:21.)

i. To a virgin espoused to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. (Luke 1:27.) And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David). (Luke 2:4.)

j. And knew her not till she had brought forth her first-born son: and he called his name JESUS. (Mat. 1:25.) And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JESUS. (Luke 1:31.) And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb. (Luke 2:21.)

k. He was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his

23 [l]Behold, a virgin shall be with child, and shall bring forth a son, and they shall call his name [11]Ĕm-măn'ū-el, which being interpreted is, God with us.

24 Then Jō'şeph being raised from sleep did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife:

25 And knew her not till she had brought forth her firstborn son: and he called his name JĒ'SUS.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The wise men are directed to Christ by a star.* 11 *They worship him, and offer their presents.* 14 *Joseph fleeth into Egypt, with Jesus and his mother.* 16 *Herod slayeth the children,* 20 *himself dieth.* 23 *Christ is brought to Nazareth.*

1 [1]Now when Jē'şus was [a]born in [2]Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm of [4]Jū-dæ'ā in the days of [5]Hĕr'od the king, behold, there came [b]wise [3]men from the [6]east to [7]Je-rū'sa-lĕm,

2 Saying, Where is he that is born [c]King of the Jews? for we have seen his [d]star in the east, and are come to worship him.

3 When Hĕr'od the king had heard these things, he was troubled, and all Je-rū'sa-lĕm with him.

4 And when he had gathered all the chief priests and scribes of the people together, he demanded of them where Chrīst should be born.

5 And they said unto him, In Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm of Jū-dæ'ā: for thus it is written by the prophet,

6 [c]And thou [8]Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, in the land of Jū'dā, art not the least among the princes of Jū'dā: [9]for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Ĭs'ra-el.

7 Then Hĕr'od, when he had privily called the wise men, enquired of them diligently what time the star appeared.

8 And he sent them to Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, and said, Go and search diligently for the young child; and when ye have found him, bring me word again, that I may come and worship him also.

9 When they had heard the king, they departed; and, lo, the star, which they saw in the east, went before them, till it came and stood over where the young child was.

10 [10]When they saw the star, they rejoiced with exceeding great joy.

11 ¶ And when they were come into the house, they saw the young child with Mā'rў his mother, and fell down, and worshipped him: and when they had opened their treasures, they presented unto [b]him gifts; gold, and frankincense, and myrrh.

12 And being warned of God in a dream that they should not return to Hĕr'od, they departed into their own country another way.

13 And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Jō'şeph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Ē'ğўpt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Hĕr'od will seek the young child to destroy him.

14 When he arose, he took the young child and his mother by night, and departed into [11]Ē'ğўpt:

15 And was there until the death of Hĕr'od: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken of the Lord by the prophet, saying, [12]Out [f]of Ē'ğўpt have I called my son.

16 ¶ [13]Then Hĕr'od, when he saw that he was mocked of the wise men, was exceeding wroth, and sent forth, and slew all the children that were in Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, and in all the coasts thereof, from two years old and under, according to the time which he had diligently enquired of the wise men.

17 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jĕr'e-mў the prophet, saying,

18 [g]In [14]Rā'mà was there a voice heard, lamentation, and weeping, and great mourning, Rā'chel weeping for her children, and would not be comforted, because they are not.

19 ¶ But when Hĕr'od was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeared in a dream to Jō'şeph in Ē'ğўpt,

20 Saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and go into the land of Ĭs'ra-el: for they are dead which sought the young child's life.

21 And he arose, and took the young child and his mother, and came into the land of Ĭs'ra-el.

22 But when he heard that [15]Är-chĕ-lā'us did reign in Jū-dæ'ā in the room of his father Hĕr'od, he was afraid to go thither: notwithstanding, being warned of God in a dream, he turned aside into the parts of Găl'ĭ-lee:

23 And he came and dwelt in a city [h]called [16]Năz'a-rĕth: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophets, [i]He shall be called a Năz'a-rēne.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *John preacheth: his office: life, and baptism.* 7 *He reprehendeth the Pharisees,* 13 *and baptizeth Christ in Jordan.*

---

1. To our Messiah there are given three titles or offices, viz., Jesus, meaning Saviour; Christ, meaning anointed; Emmanuel, meaning God with us, or God with man, combining divinity and humanity.

Ch. 2. A. D. 1-4.

1. In ch. 2 is given an account of the visit of the wise men searching for the infant Christ; Joseph's flight to Egypt with Mary and the Christ; Herod's order to slay all male children under the age of two years in order to put to death Christ, the King of the Jews; and the bringing of Christ out of Egypt.

2. Called in the Old Testament Bethlehem-Judah to distinguish it from Bethlehem of the tribe of Zebulun. It is especially noted as the scene of the Book of Ruth. It is about 6 miles south of Jerusalem and contains at the present time (1905) about 4,000 inhabitants, mostly Christians of the Greek church.

3. Vs. 1-10 give an account of the coming of the wise men, guided by the star in the east. It is supposed that they came from Persia.

4. Palestine, between the Mediterranean on the west and Jordan on the east. This section was divided into three provinces—Galilee, Samaria and Judea.

5. Called Herod the Great, who died during the infancy of Jesus.

6. Supposed to be from Persia.

7. The first occurrence in the New Testament of the name of the holy city; in Gen. called Salem, with Melchizedek as king, who was a type of the future Messiah. It was here that Abraham brought Isaac to be sacrificed, where later Christ was actually sacrificed. Its career has been a checkered one, undergoing the fate of the Jewish race.

8. Thus are written and preserved by the Jews, the opponents of Christianity, the records of the proof of Christ. Someone has said, "Judaism has furnished the prophecy, Christianity the fulfillment, the Hebrews the record."

9. Thus lifted from the least to the greatest.

10. Vs. 12-15 narrate the return of the Magi and Joseph's flight into Egypt.

11. The Jews had established a colony in Egypt which had been in existence a long time.

12. "The prophet" here means the people Israel personified as an individual.

13. Vs. 16-23 give an account of the slaughter of the male children and Joseph's return from Egypt.

14. A village of the tribe of Benjamin, near Bethlehem.

15. Fearing that the cruelty of the father had descended to the son, which time proved to be true. After a reign of nine years, Archelaus was deposed for his cruelty and banished to Vienna, in Gaul, where he died.

16. A small village in a little valley in the southwestern part of Galilee. It is nowhere mentioned in the Old Testament, its fame and record being solely as the residence of Christ.

---

stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) Ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. (I Jno. 3:5.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

l. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:6, 7.)

Chapter 2.

a. And Joseph also went up from Galilee, out of the city of Nazareth, into Judea, unto the city of David, which is called Bethlehem, (because he was of the house and lineage of David,) To be taxed with Mary his espoused wife, being great with child. And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered. And she brought forth her first-born son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a manger; because there was no room for them in the inn. (Luke 2:4-7.)

b. Because of thy temple at Jerusalem shall kings bring presents unto thee (29). Princes shall come out of Egypt; Ethiopia shall soon stretch out her hands unto God. (Ps. 68:29, 31.) The kings of Tarshish and of the isles shall bring presents: the kings of Sheba and Seba shall offer gifts. (Ps. 72:10.) And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising (3). The multitude of camels shall cover thee, the dromedaries of Midian and Ephah; all they from Sheba shall come: they shall bring gold and incense; and they shall show forth the praises of the Lord. (Is. 60:3, 6.)

c. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.) Nathanael answered and saith unto him, Rabbi, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Israel. (Jno. 1:49.)

d. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

e. But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Mic. 5:2.) Hath not the Scripture said, That Christ cometh of the seed of David, and out of the town of Bethlehem, where David was? (Jno. 7:42.)

f. When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt. (Hos. 11:1.)

g. Thus saith the Lord; A voice was heard in Ramah, lamentation, and bitter weeping; Rachel weeping for her children, refused to be comforted for her children, because they were not. (Jer. 31:15.)

h. And in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth. (Luke 1:26.) Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found him of whom Moses in the Law, and the Prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth the son of Joseph. (Jno. 1:45.)

i. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.)

1 [c]In [1]those [2]days came Jŏhn [3]the Băp'tĭst, preaching in the wilderness of Jū-dæ'ā,

2 And saying, Repent ye: for the [b]kingdom of heaven is at hand.

3 For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet E-ṣā'ĭas, saying, [c]The voice of one crying in the wilderness, [5]Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 And the same Jŏhn had his [d]raiment of camel's hair, and a leathern girdle about his loins; and his meat was [e]locusts and wild honey.

5 [f]Then went out to him Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and all Jū-dæ'ā, and all the region round about Jor'dan,

6 And were baptized of him in [6]Jor'dan, confessing their sins.

7 ¶ [7]But when he saw many of the Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ and [8]Săd'du-çeeṣ come to his baptism, he said unto them, [g]O generation of [9]vipers, who hath warned you to flee from [h]the wrath to come?

8 Bring forth therefore fruits meet for repentance:

9 And think not to say within yourselves, [i]We have Ā'brā-hăm to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā'brā-hăm.

10 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

11 [j]I indeed baptize you with [k]water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the [l]Hō'lў Ghōst, and with fire:

12 [m]Whose fan [10]is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and gather his wheat into the garner; but he will burn up the chaff with [n]unquenchable fire.

13 ¶ [11]Then [o]cometh Jē'ṣus from Găl'ĭ-lee to Jor'dan unto Jōhn, to be baptized of him.

14 But Jŏhn forbad him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me?

15 And Jē'ṣus answering said unto him, *Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to* [p]*fulfil all righteousness.* Then he suffered him.

16 And Jē'ṣus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the

Ch. 3. A. D. 26.

1. There has been an interval of nearly 30 years between the events of chs. 2 and 3. In ch. 2 Jesus was an infant; in ch. 3 he has reached manhood and is ready for his life work. His human father Joseph, the carpenter of Nazareth, had died, and it seems that the mother and brothers had almost lost perfect faith in his Messiahship. It is also true that his mother may be the only one of the family now living cognizant of the facts of his birth.

2. The days Jesus dwelt in Nazareth.

3. John the Baptist, a son given in answer to prayer in the old age of Zacharias, the priest, and Elizabeth, his wife. Elizabeth was a cousin of Mary, mother of Jesus. He was born about six months before Christ. Though it seems that their mothers were well acquainted with each other, yet John and Jesus each grew up as a direct gift of God, without John's having a perfect conception of Christ. This is evidenced by the fact that when Christ began to perform his miracles, John—who was then in prison—sent his messengers to inquire if this was indeed the Messiah.

5. An expression borrowed from the custom of the times. Whenever a traveler of note passed through the country, someone was sent on ahead crying to the inhabitants to assemble along the route and prepare the way.

6. The Jordan is a river of many banks, which form, as it were, several streams; as there will be one stream and a bank, then another and a bank, and so on till the river is crossed. It receives its water from the snows of Lebanon; on an average is about 90 ft. wide and 9 ft. deep.

7. Pharisees and Sadducees; heads of the church and state, who maintained their strength and standing by displays of their external sanctity. The word Pharisee means separated; a religious sect which separated itself and stood apart from the world.

8. A body of the leaders of the state, unbelievers in the divine plan for the human race. While they believed in Moses and the Pentecost they were unbelievers in the immortality of the soul, in angels or in the resurrection.

9. An emblem of wickedness.

10. A description of the judging process of the Messiah—an image taken from the threshing or winnowing floor.

11. In vs. 13-17 is recorded the baptism of Jesus and the visible descent of the Spirit upon him.

Chapter 3.

a. The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins. And John was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey; And preached, saying, There cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose. I indeed have baptized you with water; but he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost. (Mk. 1:3-8.)

b. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:6, 7.) And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) How great are his signs! and how mighty are his wonders! his kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and his dominion is from generation to generation. (Dan. 4:3.) I make a decree, That in every dominion of my kingdom men tremble and fear before the God of Daniel: for he is the living God, and stedfast for ever, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed, and his dominion shall be even unto the end. (Dan. 6:26.) And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed (14). And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. (Dan. 7:14, 27.) From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 4:17.) And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 10:7.) And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the Gospel. (Mk. 1:15.)

c. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.)

d. And they answered him, He was an hairy man, and girt with a girdle of leather about his loins. And he said, It is Elijah the Tishbite. (II Ks. 1:8.) And it shall come to pass in that day, that the prophets shall be ashamed every one of his vision, when he hath prophesied; neither shall they wear a rough garment to deceive. (Zech. 13:4.)

e. Even these of them ye may eat; the locust after his kind, and the bald locust after his kind, and the beetle after his kind, and the grasshopper after his kind. (Lev. 11:22.)

f. And there went out unto him all the land of Judea, and they of Jerusalem, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jordan, confessing their sins. (Mk. 1:5.)

g. O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. (Mat. 12:34.) Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (Mat. 23:33.) Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? (Luke 3:7.)

h. And to wait for his Son from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jesus, which delivered us from the wrath to come. (I Thess. 1:10.)

i. They answered him, We be Abraham's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free? (33). They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. (Jno. 8:33, 39.) Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. (Acts 13:26.) What shall we then say that Abraham our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found? For if Abraham were justified by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God. For what saith the Scripture? Abraham believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness (1-3). And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised: that righteousness might be imputed unto them also (11). Therefore it is a faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all. (Rom. 4:1-3, 11, 16.)

j. Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. (Mat. 7:19.) Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? (Luke 13:7.) If a man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned. (Jno. 15:6.)

k. And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Jno. 1:33.) For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence. (Acts 1:5.) Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 11:16.)

l. When the Lord shall have washed away the filth of the daughters of Zion, and shall have purged the blood of Jerusalem from the midst thereof by the spirit of judgment, and by the spirit of burning. (Is. 4:4.) And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. (Jno. 1:33.) And there appeared unto them cloven tongues, like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:3, 4.)

m. The oxen likewise and the young asses that ear the ground shall eat clean provender, which hath been winnowed with the shovel and with the fan. (Is. 30:24.) Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner: but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable. (Luke 3:17.)

n. For, behold, the day cometh that shall burn as an oven; and all the proud, yea, and all that do wickedly, shall be stubble: and the day that cometh shall burn them up, saith the Lord of hosts, that it shall leave them neither root nor branch. (Mal. 4:1.) But who may abide the day of his coming? and who shall stand when he appeareth? for he is like a refiner's fire, and like fuller's soap: And he shall sit as a refiner and purifier of silver: and he shall purify the sons of Levi, and purge them as gold and silver, that they may offer unto the Lord an offering in righteousness. (Mal. 3:2, 3.) Let both go together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but gather the wheat into my barn. (Mat. 13:30.)

o. And it came to pass in those days, that Jesus came from Nazareth of Galilee, and was baptized of John in Jordan. (Mk. 1:9.) Which was the son of Jose, which was the son of Eliezer, which was the son of Jorim, which was the son of Matthat, which was the son of Levi. (Luke 3:29.)

p. The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Be-

heavens were opened unto him, and he [12]saw the [q]Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him:

17 And lo a voice from heaven, saying, [r]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Christ fasteth, and is tempted.* 11 *The angels minister unto him.* 18 *He calleth Peter, and Andrew,* 21 *James, and John,* 23 *and healeth all the diseased.*

1 [1]Then was Jē'ṣus led [2]up of [a]the spirit into the wilderness to be [b]tempted of the devil.

2 And when he [c]had [3]fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungred.

3 And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread.

4 But he answered and said, *[d]It is written, [e]Man shall not live by bread alone, but by every [4]word that proceedeth out of the mouth of God.*

5 Then the devil taketh him up [f]into the holy city, and setteth him on a [5]pinnacle of the temple,

6 And saith unto him, If thou be the Son of God, cast thyself down: for it is [6]written, *[g]*He shall give his angels charge concerning thee: and in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

7 Jē'ṣus said unto him, *It is [7]written again, [h]Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.*

8 Again, the devil taketh him up into an exceeding high mountain, and sheweth him all the kingdoms of the world, and the glory of them;

9 And saith unto him, All these things will I give thee, if thou wilt fall down and worship me.

10 Then saith Jē'ṣus unto him, *Get thee [8]hence, Sā'tan: for it is written, [i]Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.*

11 Then the devil [9]leaveth him, and, behold, [j]angels came and ministered unto him.

12 ¶ [10]Now when Jē'ṣus had heard that [11]Jŏhn was cast into [12]prison, he departed into [13]Găl'ĭ-lee;

13 And leaving [14]Năz'a-rĕth, he came and dwelt in [15]Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm, which is upon the sea [16]coast, in the borders of Zăb'u-lon and Nĕph'tha-lĭm:

14 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-sā'ias the prophet, saying,

15 The land of Zăb'u-lon, and the land of Nĕph'tha-lĭm, by the way of the sea, beyond Jor'dan, Găl'ĭ-lee of the Gĕn'tīleṣ;

16 [k]The [17]people which [18]sat in darkness saw great light; and to them which sat in the region and shadow of death light is sprung up.

17 ¶ From that [19]time Jē'ṣus began to preach, and to say, [20][l]*Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand.*

18 ¶ [21]And [m]Jē'ṣus, walking by the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, saw two [22]brethren, Sī'mon [n]called [23]Pē'tēr, and [24]An'drew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

19 And he saith unto them, *Follow me, and [o]I will make you fishers of men.*

20 And [p]they straightway left their nets, and followed him.

21 And going on [q]from thence, he saw other two brethren, Jāmeṣ the son of Zĕb'e-dee, and Jŏhn his brother, in a ship with Zĕb'e-dee their father, mending their nets; and he called them.

22 And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him.

23 ¶ [25]And Jē'ṣus went about all Găl'ĭ-lee, teaching in their [r]synagogues, and preaching

---

11. That is, after the temptation.
12. The ministry of Christ has now begun and his first miracle has been performed.
13. The northern part of Palestine.
14. That is, changing his residence from Nazareth to Capernaum.
15. The place which now became the home of the ministry of Jesus
16. Lake Gennesaret.
17. People of Zebulon and Naphtali.
18. That is, content to remain without the light.
19. From the time of John's imprisonment.
20. Thus Christ took up the theme which John the Baptist laid down, viz., repentance.
21. Vs. 18-22, the call of 4 disciples—Peter, Andrew, James and John—preceded by miracles.
22. Two men radically different in natural characteristics—Peter, strong, impetuous and bold; Andrew, quiet, tame and reserved.
23. The oldest, most impetuous, ardent, and bold of the apostles. After his fall and restoration, his very nature seems to have been changed, as a sober, quiet firmness supplanted his former hasty and impetuous zeal.
24. Brother of Peter and his opposite in individual characteristics.
25. In vs. 23-25 is given an account of Christ's ministry through Galilee, which was the first Galilean circuit.

Ch. 4. A. D. 27-31.

1. From Mark 1:12—"And immediately the Spirit driveth him into the wilderness"—we infer that the incidents of ch. 4 began to be put into execution immediately after his baptism.
2. In vs. 1-11 is an account of the temptation of Jesus.
3. Preparatory to his great work, he was to be tempted, i. e., tested by Satan. Satan had been put utterly to rout in the trial of Job—now he was to be as completely overwhelmed by Jesus.
4. Like as bread feeds the body, the word feeds the soul; being the heavenly manna by which God sustains our spiritual nature.
5. Causeth him to assume a commanding position that the strength of the temptation may have all the effect possible.
6. It has ever been the pleasure of wicked men to quote a Scriptural text as a foundation or support to their wicked ways, and such was the effort of Satan when he tempted Jesus. Shakespeare truly says: "The devil can cite scriptures for his purpose."
7. Christ would teach that the texts of the Bible are to limit, modify or explain each other; i. e., they are to be interpreted in the same manner and spirit they were given.
8. Satan has now made his identity known, which was no sooner done than Jesus commanded him to "get hence"—example for all Christians. The 3 temptations through which Satan put Jesus were timely in their appeals to animal appetite, ambition, covetousness.
9. The prelude to that final hour when Jesus will cast Satan into the lake of fire.
10. In vs. 12-17 Jesus goes into Galilee.

---

hold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me. And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Israel, therefore am I come baptizing with water. And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Holy Ghost. (Jno. 1:29-33.)

q. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

r. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. (Luke 9:35.)

Chapter 4.

a. It shall come to pass as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not. (I Ks. 18:12.) So the spirit lifted me up, and took me away, and I went in bitterness, in the heat of my spirit; but the hand of the Lord was strong upon me. (Ez. 3:14.)

b. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15.) Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. (Luke 22:28.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

c. And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments. (Ex. 34:28.)

d. And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God. (Eph. 6:17.)

e. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. (Dt. 8:3.)

f. Awake! awake! put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. (Is. 52:1.)

g. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.)

h. Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. (Dt. 6:16.)

i. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God, and serve him, and shalt swear by his name. (Dt. 6:13.)

j. Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

k. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles; To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. (Is. 42:6, 7.)

l. And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 10:7.) Therefore turn thou to thy God: keep mercy and judgment, and wait on thy God continually. (Hos. 12:6.) Even from the days of your fathers ye are gone away from mine ordinances, and have not kept them. (Mal. 3:7.) I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Luke 5:32.) And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Luke 24:47.) Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord. (Acts 3:19.) Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee. (Acts 8:22.)

m. Now as he walked by the sea of Galilee, he saw Simon, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. (Mk. 1:16.)

n. Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. (Jno. 1:42.)

o. And so was also James and John, the son of Zebedee, which were partners with Simon. And Jesus said unto Simon, Fear not; from henceforth thou shalt catch men. (Luke 5:10.) Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. (Jer. 16:16.) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind. (Mat. 13:47.)

p. Then Peter said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee. (Luke 18:28.) Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? (Mat. 19:27.) Then Peter began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee. (Mk. 10:28.)

q. And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother, who also were in the ship mending their nets. (Mk. 1:19.)

r. I will instruct thee and teach thee in the way which thou shalt go: I will guide thee with mine eye. (Ps. 32:8.) Thus saith the Lord, thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel; I am the Lord thy God which

the gospel of the kingdom, and healing all manner of sickness and all manner of disease among the people.

24 And his fame went throughout all Sÿr'-ĭ-â: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatics, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them.

25 And there followed him [s]great multitudes of people from Găl'ĭ-lee, and from Decăp'ō-lis, and from Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and from Jū'dæ'a, and from beyond Jor'dan.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ beginneth his sermon in the mount:* 3 *declaring who are blessed:* 38 *exhorteth to suffer wrong,* 44 *to love our enemies,* 48 *to labour after perfectness.*

1 And seeing the multitudes, he went up into a mountain: and when he was set, his disciples came unto him:

2 And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying,

3 [1]*Blessed* [a]*are the poor in* [2]*spirit: for* [b]*their's is the kingdom of heaven.*

4 *Blessed* [c]*are they* [3]*that mourn: for they shall be comforted.*

5 *Blessed are the* [d]*meek: for* [c]*they shall inherit the earth.*

Ch. 5. A. D. 31.

1. Vs. 3-16 give the 9 beatitudes and their general bearing upon the world. Thus Christ opens the discourse upon the foundation principles of his kingdom with a blessing.

2. That is, a receptive spirit, a spirit which feels the need or necessity of Christ.

3. That is, religious grief, penitence, a mourning on account of sin.

4. That is, a heart cleansed of an evil conscience and purged of dead works.

5. In this verse a blessing is placed upon endurance of character.

6. In vs. 13-16 are enjoined duties upon the faithful or blessed ones.

6 *Blessed are they which do hunger and thirst after righteousness:* [f]*for they shall be filled.*

7 *Blessed are the merciful:* [g]*for they shall obtain mercy.*

8 *Blessed* [h]*are the* [4]*pure in heart: for* [i]*they shall see God.*

9 *Blessed are the* [j]*peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God.*

10 *Blessed* [k]*are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for their's is the kingdom of heaven.*

11 *Blessed are ye, when men shall revile* [5]*you, and* [k]*persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake.*

12 *Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you.*

13 ¶ [6]*Ye are the* [l]*salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men.*

14 [m]*Ye are the light of the world. A city that is set on an hill cannot be hid.*

15 *Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house.*

16 *Let your light so shine before men, that*

---

teacheth thee to profit, which leadeth thee by the way that thou shouldest go. (Is. 48:17.) Good and upright is the Lord: therefore will he teach sinners in the way. (Ps. 25:8.) And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. And they were astonished at his doctrine; for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes. (Mk. 1:21, 22.) And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? (Mk. 6:2.)

s. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Is. 55:4.)

Chapter 5.

a. The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. (Ps. 51:17.) For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. (Is. 66:2.) And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh. Blessed are ye when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake. Rejoice ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets. (Luke 6:20-23.)

b. But when Jesus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. (Mk. 10:14.) And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. (Luke 6:20.) And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me. (Luke 22:29.) Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.)

c. And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. (II Cor. 1:7.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.) To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. (Is. 61:2.) Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy. (Jno. 16:20.) For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.) He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 25:8.) And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.)

d. But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace. (Ps. 37:11.) But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. (I Pet. 3:4.) The meek will he guide in judgment; and the meek will he teach his way. (Ps. 25:9.) The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the Lord that seek him: your heart shall live for ever. (Ps. 22:26.) The Lord lifteth up the meek: he casteth the wicked down to the ground. (Ps. 147:6.) For the Lord taketh pleasure in his people: he will beautify the meek with salvation. (Ps. 149:4.)

e. The promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13.)

f. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed. (Is. 65:13.) Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. Wherefore do ye spend money for that which is not bread? and your labor for that which satisfieth not? hearken diligently unto me, and eat ye that which is good, and let your soul delight itself in fatness. (Is. 55:1, 2.) But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:14.) I am that bread of life. (Jno. 6:48.)

g. I said, Lord, be merciful unto me: heal my soul; for I have sinned against thee. (Ps. 41:4.) For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.) He that despiseth his neighbor sinneth: but he that hath mercy on the poor, happy is he. (Prov. 14:21.) But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.) Let not mercy and truth forsake thee: bind them about thy neck; write them upon the table of thine heart: So shalt thou find favor and good understanding in the sight of God and man. (Prov. 3:3, 4.)

h. Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord. (Heb. 12:14.) Who shall ascend into the hill of the Lord? or who shall stand in his holy place? He that hath clean hands, and a pure heart; who hath not lifted up his soul unto vanity, nor sworn deceitfully. He shall receive the blessing from the Lord, and righteousness from the God of his salvation. (Ps. 24:3-5.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.) And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:4.)

i. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (I Cor. 13:12.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. (I Jno. 3:2, 3.)

j. Follow peace with all men, and holiness, without which no man shall see the Lord. (Heb. 12:14.) For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons of God. (Rom. 8:14.) But love ye your enemies, and do good, and lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and ye shall be the children of the Highest: for he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil. (Luke 6:35.) Salt is good; but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another. (Mk. 9:50.) Deceit is in the heart of them that imagine evil: but to the counsellors of peace is joy. (Prov. 12:20.) Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not (1). Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. (I Jno. 3:1, 13.)

k. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory. (II Cor. 4:17.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.) But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled. (I Pet. 3:14.) And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, Blessed be ye poor: for yours is the kingdom of God. (Luke 6:20.)

l. Salt is good; but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another. (Mk. 9:50.) Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. (Col. 4:6.) Salt is good; but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be seasoned? (Luke 14:34.)

m. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world. (Phil. 2:15.) For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. (Eph. 5:8.) And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the pre-

[n]*they may see your good works, and* [o]*glorify your Father which is in heaven.*

17 ¶ [p]*Think* [q]*not that I am come to destroy the* [s]*law, or the* [s]*prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to* [s]*fulfil.*

18 *For verily I say unto you,* [q]*Till heaven and earth pass, one jot or one tittle shall in no wise pass from the law, till all be fulfilled.*

19 [10]*Whosoever* [r]*therefore shall break one of these least commandments, and shall teach men so, he shall be called the least in the kingdom of heaven: but whosoever shall do and teach them, the same shall be called great in the kingdom of heaven.*

20 *For I say unto you, That except your righteousness shall exceed* [s]*the righteousness of the scribes and Phăr'i-sees, ye shall in no case enter into the kingdom of heaven.*

21 ¶ *Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt* [t]*not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger* [u]*of the judgment:*

22 *But I say unto you, That whosoever* [v]*is angry with his* [11]*brother without a* [12]*cause shall be in danger* [u]*of the judgment: and whosoever shall say to his brother,* [13]*Raca, shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou* [14]*fool, shall be in danger of* [w]*hell fire.*

23 *Therefore if thou bring thy* [15]*gift to the altar, and there* [15]*rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee;*

24 *Leave there thy gift before* [16]*the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled* [x]*to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift.*

25 *Agree* [y]*with thine* [17]*adversary quickly, whiles* [z]*thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison.*

26 *Verily I say unto thee,* [aa]*Thou shalt by no means come out thence, till thou hast paid the uttermost farthing.*

27 ¶ *Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not* [bb]*commit adultery:*

28 *But I say unto you, That whosoever* [18]*looketh* [cc]*on a woman to lust after her hath committed adultery with her already in his heart.*

29 *And if thy right eye* [19]*offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.*

30 *And if thy right hand* [19]*offend thee, cut it off, and cast it from thee: for it is profitable for thee that one of thy members should perish, and not that thy whole body should be cast into hell.*

31 *It hath been said,* [dd]*Whosoever shall put away his wife, let him give her a writing of divorcement:*

32 *But I say unto you, That* [ee]*whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery.*

33 ¶ *Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time,* [ff]*Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths:*

34 *But I say unto you,* [gg]*Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne:*

35 *Nor by* [20]*the earth; for it is his footstool: neither by Je-ru'sa-lĕm; for it is the city of the great King.*

36 *Neither shalt thou swear by thy head, because thou canst not make one hair white or black.*

37 [hh]*But let your communication be,* [21]*Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil.*

7. In vs. 17-20 Jesus declares that his mission is a fulfillment of the inner or true spirit of Judaism—the Mosaic Law and the Prophets.
8. The law, Jehovah's commandments, the prophecies, Jehovah's promises and threatenings.
9. The law or commands of right doing are perpetual and shall remain forever. The prophets have their authority established forever by the fulfillments of their prophecies.
10. Christ further regards the law manifested through whosoever to the least.
11. Not a blood relative, but anyone.
12. That is, rashly, vainly, without justification.
13. A Syriac word, meaning blockhead; here used as a symbol of those who would attempt to destroy one's intellectual reputation.
14. The Scriptural definition for fool is, impious, morally depraved, and therefore intellectually defective; used here as a symbol for those who would destroy one's moral reputation.
15. An Old Testament symbol of drawing nigh to God. Remember, i. e., give a close self-examination.
16. Effort is first necessary upon our part that Jehovah may take up our conditions and remove the taint of evil from which we desire to be freed, such desire evidenced by first becoming reconciled to all between whom and ourselves there may exist a discord.
17. Thy opponent at law—this stands as a symbol for our offended God; quickly for our brief period of life as compared with eternity; the way for the journey of human life; the judge for the Son of Man; prison, for the symbol of hell.
18. That is, a feeling or desire of the heart which lacks only the opportunity for guilt to render it such.
19. Entice, seduce, entrap. The meaning is, thy affections for lust and forbidden things must be sacrificed, no matter at what cost.
20. As all things are the Lord's, it is the same as if the oath were made to him.
21. That is, be moderate and temperate in thy obligations.

served of Israel; I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Is. 49:6.) In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (Jno. 1:4.)

n. Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. (I Pet. 2:12.)

o. Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. (Jno. 15:8.) Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happen unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the Gospel. (Phil. 1:11, 12.) Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. (I Cor. 10:31.)

p. The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honorable. (Is. 42:21.) For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. (Rom. 10:4.) Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. (Gal. 3:24.)

q. And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the Law to fail. (Luke 16:17.) The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Is. 40:8.) But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you. (I Pet. 1:25.)

r. For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is guilty of all. (Js. 2:10.) Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:26.)

s. For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

t. Thou shalt not kill. (Ex. 20:13.)

u. Judges and officers shalt thou make thee in all thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee, throughout thy tribes: and they shall judge the people with just judgment. (Dt. 16:18.) And he set judges in the land, throughout all the fenced cities of Judah, city by city. (II Chr. 19:5.)

v. Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:15.)

w. And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Mat. 10:28.) And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire. (Mat. 18:9.) Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte; and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves (15). Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (Mat. 23:15, 33.) And if thy hand offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched. (Mk. 9:43.) But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him (Luke 12:5.) And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. (Js. 3:6.)

x. Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered. (I Pet. 3:7.)

y. Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee. (Job 22:21.) When thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison. (Luke 12:58.)

z. For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.)

aa. Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power. (II Thess. 1:9.)

bb. What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder. (Mk. 10:9.) Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and fell in one day three and twenty thousand. (I Cor. 10:8.) Thou shalt not commit adultery. (Ex. 20:14.) Neither shalt thou commit adultery. (Dt. 5:18.) And it was told him by certain, which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee. (Luke 8:20.) For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Rom. 13:9.) And Abimelech charged all his people, saying, He that toucheth this man or his wife shall surely be put to death. (Gen. 26:11.)

cc. Lust not after her beauty in thine heart; neither let her take thee with her eyelids. (Prov. 6:25.) For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. (I Jno. 2:16, 17.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

dd. When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her, then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. (Dt. 24:1.)

ee. For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife (7). And he saith unto them, Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her. (Mk. 10:7, 11.) And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. (I Cor. 7:10, 11.) Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery. (Luke 16:18.)

ff. His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written that no man knew but he himself. (Rev. 19:12.)

gg. But above all things, my brethren, swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay: lest ye fall into condemnation. (Js. 5:12.)

hh. When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that

38 ¶ *Ye have heard that it hath been said,* [ii]*An eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth:*
39 *But I say unto you,* [jj]*That ye* [22]*resist not evil:* [kk]*but whosoever shall smite thee on thy right* [23]*cheek, turn to him the other also.*
40 *And if any man will sue thee at the law, and take away thy coat, let him have thy cloke also.*
41 *And whosoever shall compel thee to go a mile, go with him twain.*
42 *Give to him that asketh thee, and* [ll]*from him that would borrow of thee turn not thou away.*
43 ¶ *Ye have heard that it hath been said,* [mm]*Thou shalt love thy neighbour, and hate thine enemy.*
44 *But I say unto you,* [24]*Love* [nn]*your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to* [24]*them that hate you, and* [24]*pray* [oo]*for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you;*
45 [25]*That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust.*
46 [pp]*For if ye love them which love you, what reward have ye? do not even the publicans the same?*
47 *And if ye salute your brethren only, what do ye more than others? do not even the publicans so?*
48 [qq]*Be ye* [26]*therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect.*

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Christ speaking of alms,* 5 *prayer,* 14 *forgiving our brethren,* 16 *fasting,* 19 *our treasure,* 24 *of serving God, and mammon:* 25 *exhorteth not to be careful for worldly things:* 33 *but to seek God's kingdom.*

1 *Take* [1]*heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them: otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven.*
2 *Therefore* [a]*when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.*
3 *But when thou doest alms, let not thy left hand know what thy right hand doeth:*
4 *That thine alms may be in secret: and thy Father which seeth in secret himself shall reward thee openly.*
5 ¶ *And when thou* [2]*prayest, thou shalt not be as the hypocrites are: for they love to pray standing in the synagogues and in the corners of the streets, that they may be seen of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.*
6 *But thou, when thou prayest, enter* [b]*into* [3]*thy closet, and when thou hast shut thy door, pray to thy Father which is in secret; and thy Father* [c]*which seeth in secret shall reward thee openly.*
7 *But when ye pray,* [d]*use not* [4]*vain repetitions, as the heathen do: for they think that they shall be heard for their much speaking.*
8 *Be not ye therefore like unto them: for your* [e]*Father knoweth what things ye have need of, before ye ask him.*
9 *After this manner therefore pray ye:* [5]*Our* [f]*Father* [6]*which art in heaven,* [g]*hallowed be thy name.*
10 [h]*Thy* [7]*kingdom come. Thy will be done in earth,* [i]*as it is in heaven.*
11 *Give us* [j]*this day our daily* [8]*bread.*
12 *And forgive us our* [9]*debts, as we forgive our debtors.*
13 [k]*And* [10]*lead us not into temptation, but deliver* [l]*us from evil: For thine is the kingdom, and the power, and the glory, for ever. Amen.*
14 *For* [m]*if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you:*

22. That is, retaliate. Nowhere does the religion of Christ condemn or prevent a right action or use of any of our primary instincts. The instinct of self-preservation is divine, i. e., is divinely given; therefore no ban is placed upon its rightful use, but retaliation or revenge, in order to inflict pain upon another, is forbidden.
23. The two symbols of this verse taken together mean that the proper way of treating an assailant is not to make a forced issue with him, but to be discreet and disarm him in an unexpected way for which he is unfortified.
24. In other words, though they are our enemies, there is no reason why we should not desire their happiness, and the best way of showing this desire is to seek a method of removing their evil disposition.
25. That is, God our Father we may and should imitate, but God the Judge we must not. To him and him alone, vengeance belongs, and, when the proper time comes, when the day is ripe, it will be rendered.
26. The Greek verb here rendered "Be ye" really is, "Ye shall be," therefore meaning that if we disregard the low, groveling morality around us, refuse to be influenced by it, but strive to relieve it, obey the law, seek the power of love in our hearts and obey its leadings, we shall be perfect even as our Heavenly Father is perfect.

Ch. 6. A. D. 31.

1. This ch is a continuation of the Sermon on the Mount. In this division of it the Lord shows the difference between doing alms, prayer and fasting openly before men, for human eyes and ears, and in doing it sincerely before Jehovah.
2. Admonitions to sincerity in prayer.
3. A symbol for secrecy; also fig. used for the innermost and secret desire of the heart, which may be the closet of prayer, though one is in the midst of a great crowd.
4. The second caution against the lack of sincerity in prayer.
5. In the prayer here taught us there is not a word used which is not full of meaning intended for a purpose. "Our Father" is a condemnation of Etheoism, which teaches there is no God; of Pantheism, that God is not a person, but rather identical with nature; of Epicureanism, that God cares naught for his creatures; of Polytheism, that there are many gods. Here Christ teaches that there is but one God and he is our Father.
6. That is, infinitely superior to all things else—he is our Father in heaven. "Hallowed be thy name"—that is, thy very name is held sacred and uttered with the profoundest reverence.
7. Have dominion over all hearts and souls. "Come"—by our permission and desire. "Thy will be done"—i. e., thy laws obeyed.
8. Needs of life.
9. That is, because of our offences we owe satisfaction, hence they are debts—debts of repentance and righteousness, which we promise to pay as fully and freely as we ask for the blessing of heaven.
10. That is, do not let us stray or purposely walk into trials which may endanger our souls; "but deliver us from evil"—that is, give us strength to overcome evil.

which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the wayside. (Mat. 13:19.) I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:15.) Above all, taking the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked. (Eph. 6:16.)

ii. Breach for breach, eye for eye, tooth for tooth: as he hath caused a blemish in a man, so shall it be done to him again. (Lev. 24:20.)

jj. Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee. (Prov. 20:22.) Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.) See that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men. (I Thess. 5:15.) Not rendering evil for evil or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:9.)

kk. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.)

ll. Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. (Dt. 15:8.) And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again. (Luke 6:34.)

mm. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grude against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.)

nn. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. (Prov. 25:21.) Bless them which persecute you; bless, and curse not. (Rom. 12:14.) But I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you. (Luke 6:27.) And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:60.) Honor thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 19:19.) Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. (I Jno. 4:7.)

oo. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34.) And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:60.)

pp. For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them. (Luke 6:32.)

qq. For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Lev. 11:44.) But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. (Js. 1:4.) But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation. (I Pet. 1:15.)

Chapter 6.

a. Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that showeth mercy, with cheerfulness. (Rom. 12:8.)

b. He went in therefore, and shut the door upon them twain, and prayed unto the Lord. (II Ks. 4:33.)

c. And it shall come to pass, that before they call, I will answer; and while they are yet speaking, I will hear. (Is. 65:24.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

d. Be not rash with thy mouth, and let not thine heart be hasty to utter any thing before God: for God is in heaven, and thou upon earth; therefore let thy words be few. (Ecc. 5:2.)

e. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. (Ps. 139:2.)

f. And he said unto them, When ye pray, say, Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth. (Luke 11:2.)

g. He sent redemption unto his people: he hath commanded his covenant for ever: holy and reverend is his name. (Ps. 111:9.) And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. (Is. 6:3.)

h. And saying, Repent ye: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 3:2.)

i. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excell in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.)

j. Remove far from me vanity and lies; give me neither poverty nor riches; feed me with food convenient for me. (Prov. 30:8.)

k. Watch and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak. (Mat. 26:41.) There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. (I Cor. 10:13.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

l. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:15.) But let your communication be, Yea, yea; Nay, nay: for whatsoever is more than these cometh of evil. (Mat. 5:37.)

m. Be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one an-

15 *But* [n]*if ye forgive not men their trespasses, neither will your Father forgive your trespasses.*

16 ¶ *Moreover* [o]*when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward.*

17 *But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face;*

18 *That thou appear not unto men to fast, but unto thy Father which is in secret: and thy Father, which seeth in secret, shall reward thee openly.*

19 ¶ [p]*Lay not up for yourselves* [11]*treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal:*

20 [q]*But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal:*

21 *For where* [r]*your treasure is, there will your heart be also.*

22 [s]*The* [12]*light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light.*

23 *But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness,* [t]*how great is that darkness!*

24 ¶ [13]*No* [u]*man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other.* [v]*Ye cannot serve God and mammon.*

25 *Therefore I say unto you,* [w]*Take no thought for your life,* [14]*what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink; nor yet for your body, what ye shall put on. Is not the life more than meat, and the body than raiment?*

11. Not riches simply, but the thing which we hold to be our main or principal good, that upon which is centered our predominant affection, therefore which holds the aim of our life.

12. The lamp, the reflector, the revealer.

13. In vs. 24-34 Christ declares that the world stands not in the attitude of competition with God.

14. That is, full of care about the things we cannot control, but rather do our duty and trust Jehovah. Heaven is pledged to the fulfillment of the trust.

15. Used here as an illustration of those who are industrious, who do their full duty and God takes care of them.

16. That is, we should not be solicitous of, nor fearful of the results which come within the prerogative of God. It is our duty to use the means given us and thus endeavor to provide food and all comforts of life, but trustfully leave the fulfillment to God, who careth for all.

17. That is, God is supreme and things earthly subordinate. Seek first the supreme, and the subordinates will follow.

18. That is, desire the supremacy of God.

19. In other words, do your whole duty today, discharge your obligations as laid upon you by the will of heaven, and the morrow will be a messenger from God, which will bring its blessings to take care of you.

Ch. 7. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-6 we are forbidden to usurp o. to appropriate unto ourselves God's place as judge.

2. That is, God will apply the standard of judgment to us which we apply to others, the lesson so constantly hurled down through the course of the Israelitish way from Sinai to the last of the prophets, viz., thine own works form the standard or measure of thy reward or punishment.

26 *Behold* [x]*the* [15]*fowls of the air: for they sow not, neither do they reap, nor gather into barns; yet your heavenly Father feedeth them. Are ye not much better than they?*

27 *Which of you by* [y]*taking thought can add* [16]*one cubit unto his stature?*

28 *And why take ye* [y]*thought for raiment? Consider the lilies of the field, how they grow; they toil not, neither do they spin:*

29 *And yet I say unto you, That even* [z]*Sŏl'omon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.*

30 *Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which to day is, and to morrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you,* [aa]*O ye of little faith?*

31 *Therefore take no thought, saying, What shall we eat? or, What shall we drink? or, Wherewithal shall we be clothed?*

32 *(For after all these things do the Gĕn'tīleş seek:) for* [bb]*your heavenly Father knoweth that ye have need of all these things.*

33 [cc]*But* [17]*seek ye first the kingdom* [18]*of God, and his righteousness; and* [dd]*all these things shall be added unto you.*

34 *Take therefore* [19]*no thought for the morrow: for the morrow shall take thought for the things of itself. Sufficient unto the day is the evil thereof.*

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Christ ending his sermon in the mount, reproveth rash judgment, 7 exhorteth to prayer, 13 to enter in at the strait gate, 15 and to beware of false prophets.*

1 [1]*Judge* [a]*not, that ye be not judged.*

2 *For with what judgment ye judge, ye shall* [2]*be judged:* [b]*and with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you again.*

---

other, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:32.) And when ye stand praying, forgive, if ye have ought against any; that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses. (Mk. 11:25.) So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses. (Mat. 18:35.)

n. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your heart forgive not every one his brother their trespasses. (Mat. 18:35.) He shall have judgment without mercy that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.)

o. Is it such a fast that I have chosen? a day for a man to afflict his soul? is it to bow down his head as a bulrush, and to spread sackcloth and ashes under him? wilt thou call this a fast, and an acceptable day to the Lord? (Is. 58:5.)

p. Labor not to be rich; cease from thine own wisdom. (Prov. 23:4.) Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. (I Tim. 6:17.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

q. Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. (I Tim. 6:19.) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. (I Pet. 1:4.)

r. For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also. (Luke 12:34.)

s. The light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness. (Luke 11:34.)

t. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Rom. 1:21.) In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. (II Cor. 4:4.)

u. No servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Luke 16:13.)

v. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ. (Gal. 1:10.) Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.) Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. (I Jno. 2:15.)

w. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.)

x. Who provideth for the raven his food? when his young ones cry unto God, they wander for lack of meat. (Job 38:41.) He giveth to the beast his food, and to the young ravens which cry. (Ps. 147:9.)

y. And Jesus answered and said unto her, Martha, Martha, thou art careful and troubled about many things. (Luke 10:41.) And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say (11). And he said unto his disciples, Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. (Luke 12:11, 22.) Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.) Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. (I Pet. 5:7.)

z. And when the queen of Sheba had seen all Solomon's wisdom, and the house that he had built, And the meat of his table, and the sitting of his servants, and the attendants of his ministers, and their apparel, and his cup-bearers, and his ascent by which he went up unto the house of the Lord; there was no more spirit in her. And she said to the king, It was a true report that I heard in mine own land of thy acts, and of thy wisdom. Howbeit I believed not the words, until I came, and mine eyes had seen it; and, behold, the half was not told me: thy wisdom and prosperity exceedeth the fame which I heard. (I Ks. 10:4-7.)

aa. And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Mat. 8:26.) And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? (Mat. 14:31.) Which when Jesus perceived, he said unto them, O ye of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread? (Mat. 16:8.)

bb. But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)

cc. And I have also given thee that which thou hast not asked, both riches and honor: so that there shall not be any among the kings like unto thee all thy days. (I Ks. 3:13.) The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:10.) But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Luke 12:31.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.) Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And they that know thy name will put their trust in thee: for thou, Lord, hast not forsaken them that seek thee. (Ps. 9:10.)

dd. And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Mat. 19:28.) And Jesus answered and said, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the Gospel's. (Mk. 10:29.) And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake. (Luke 18:29.) For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

Chapter 7.

a. Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. (Rom. 2:1.) Who art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. (Rom. 14:4.) Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge. (Js. 4:11.)

b. And Adonibezek said, Threescore and ten kings, having their thumbs and their great toes cut off, gathered their meat under my table: as I have done, so God hath requited me. And they brought him to Jerusalem, and there he died. (Jud. 1:7.) And he saith unto them, Take heed what ye hear: with what measure ye mete, it shall be measured to you; and unto you that hear shall more be given. (Mk. 4:24.) Give,

3 *And* [c]*why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye?*

4 *Or how wilt thou say to thy brother, Let me pull out the mote out of thine eye; and, behold, a beam is in thine own eye?*

5 *Thou hypocrite, first cast out the beam out of thine own eye; and then shalt thou see clearly to cast out the mote out of thy brother's eye.*

6 ¶ [d]*Give not that which is holy unto the* [3]*dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before* [3]*swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you.*

7 ¶ *Ask,* [e]*and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you:*

8 *For* [f]*every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.*

9 *Or what man is there of you, whom if his son ask bread, will he give him a stone?*

10 *Or if he ask a fish, will he give him a serpent?*

11 *If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children, how much* [g]*more shall your Father which is in heaven give good things to them that ask him?*

12 *Therefore all things* [h]*whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for* [i]*this is the law and the prophets.*

13 ¶ *Enter* [j]*ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat:*

14 *Because strait is the gate, and narrow is the way, which leadeth unto life, and few there be that find it.*

15 ¶ *Beware of* [k]*false prophets,* [l]*which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly* [m]*they are* [l]*ravening wolves.*

16 *Ye shall know* [n]*them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles?*

17 *Even so* [o]*every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit.*

18 *A good tree cannot bring forth evil fruit, neither can a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.*

19 [p]*Every tree that bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.*

20 *Wherefore by their fruits ye shall know them.*

21 ¶ *Not every one that saith unto me,* [q]*Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven.*

22 *Many will say to me in that* [5]*day, Lord, Lord, have we* [r]*not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works?*

23 *And then will I profess unto them,* [6]*I never knew you:* [s]*depart from me, ye that work iniquity.*

24 ¶ *Therefore* [t]*whosoever heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them, I will liken him unto a wise man, which built his house upon a rock:*

25 *And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell not: for it was founded upon a rock.*

26 *And every one that heareth these sayings of mine, and doeth them not, shall be likened unto a foolish man, which built his house upon the sand:*

27 *And the rain descended, and the floods came, and the winds blew, and beat upon that house; and it fell:* [u]*and great was the fall of it.*

28 And it came to pass, when Je'sus had

3. Here used as symbols of depraved men—we are now taught by the Lord how to treat them.

4. A symbol of the extreme doctrinaires who, through their error and vice, destroy the soul.

5. The day of final judgment.

6. That is, the intimacy which they claim with Christ he never knew.

and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again. (Luke 6:38.)

c. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye? (Luke 6:41.)

d. Speak not in the ears of a fool; for he will despise the wisdom of thy words. (Prov. 23:9.)

e. The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (Jno. 15:7.) If any of you lack wisdom, let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and it shall be given him. (Js. 1:5.)

f. I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. (Prov. 8:17.) And ye shall seek me, and find me, when ye shall search for me with all your heart. (Jer. 29:13.)

g. Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. (Is. 49:15.)

h. As ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise. (Luke 6:31.)

i. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Lev. 19:18.) Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. (Rom. 13:8.) For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Gal. 5:14.) Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned. (I Tim. 1:5.)

j. Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able. (Luke 13:24.) And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (I Jno. 5:19.)

k. Thus saith the Lord of hosts, Hearken not unto the words of the prophets that prophesy unto you: they make you vain: they speak a vision of their own heart, and not out of the mouth of the Lord. (Jer. 23:16.) Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. (Eph. 5:6.) Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. (Col. 2:8.) But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

l. Thus saith the Lord concerning the prophets that make my people err, that bite with their teeth, and cry, Peace; and he that putteth not into their mouths, they even prepare war against him. (Mic. 3:5.) Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. (II Tim. 3:5.)

m. For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. (Acts 20:29.) Her princes in the midst thereof are like wolves ravening the prey, to shed blood, and to destroy souls, to get dishonest gain. (Ez. 22:27.) But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep. (Jno. 10:12.)

n. For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes. (Luke 6:44.) Either make the tree good, and his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit. (Mat. 12:33.) Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh. (Js. 3:12.)

o. But I was like a lamb or an ox that is brought to the slaughter; and I knew not that they had devised devices against me, saying, Let us destroy the tree with the fruit thereof, and let us cut him off from the land of the living, that his name may be no more remembered. (Jer. 11:19.)

p. And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: therefore every tree which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire. (Mat. 3:10.) Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, These three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground? (Luke 13:7.)

q. Israel shall cry unto me, My God, we know thee. (Hos. 8:2.) (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.) (Rom. 2:13.) But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. (Js. 1:22.) And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say? (Luke 6:46.)

r. And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation. (Jno. 11:51.) And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. (I Cor. 13:2.) When once the Master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are. (Luke 13:25.)

s. Depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity: for the Lord hath heard the voice of my weeping. (Ps. 6:8.) Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for the devil and his angels. (Mat. 25:41.) But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are: depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity. (Luke 13:27.)

t. Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will show you to whom he is like: he is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock; and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it; for it was founded upon a rock. But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great. (Luke 6:47-49.) But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed. (Js. 1:22-25.)

u. It is a fearful thing to fall into the hands of the living God. (Heb. 10:31.)

ended these sayings, the [v]people were astonished at his doctrine:

29 [w]For he [7]taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes.

CHAPTER 8.

2 *Christ cleanseth the leper,* 5 *healeth the centurion's servant,* 14 *Peter's mother in law,* 16 *and many diseased:* 18 *sheweth how he is to be followed:* 23 *stilleth the tempest,* 28 *driveth the devils out of two men possessed,* 31 *and suffereth them to go into the swine.*

1 [1]When he was come down from the mountain, great multitudes followed him.

2 [2]And, behold, there came a leper and worshipped him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst make me clean.

3 And Jē'şus put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, *I will; be thou clean.* And immediately his leprosy was cleansed.

4 And Jē'şus saith unto him, *See thou tell no man; but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that* [a]*Mō'şeş commanded, for a testimony unto them.*

5 ¶ [3]And when Jē'şus was entered into [4]Capēr'na-ŭm, there came unto him a centurion, beseeching him,

6 And saying, Lord, my servant lieth at home sick of the palsy, grievously tormented.

7 And Jē'şus saith unto him, *I will come and heal him.*

8 The centurion answered and said, Lord, [b]I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my roof: but [c]speak the word only, and my servant shall be healed.

9 For I am a man under authority, having soldiers under me; and I say to this man, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

10 When Jē'şus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, *Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Ĭs'ra-el.*

11 *And I say unto you,* [d]*That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Ā'brā-hăm, and Ī'şaac, and Jā'cob, in the kingdom of heaven.*

12 *But* [e]*the children of the kingdom* [f]*shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.*

7. In an authoritative manner, with whom there was no variableness. In this sermon are embraced all the principles of the kingdom of Christ, save the Atonement, which cannot be presented until completed in his death and resurrection.

Ch. 8. A. D. 31.

1. In chs. 8, 9 are recorded the 10 miracles which Matthew seems to have selected as specimens or examples of Christ's works. In the Sermon on the Mount, Christ was presented as the great teacher; in chs. 8 and 9, he is presented as a reformer, through and by which the divinity of his teachings are demonstrated.

2. In vs. 2-4 is an account of the first miracle of the ch.—the cleansing of the leper.

3. In vs. 5-13 is an account of the second miracle of the ch.—the healing of the centurion's servant.

4. After the Sermon on the Mount, he entered into Capernaum.

5. In vs. 14, 15 is an account of the third miracle of the ch.—the healing of Peter's mother-in-law.

6. Mark says that Christ grasped her hand and raised her up. Luke says that he rebuked the disease. Thus, while each presents a different view, neither contradicts the other.

7. In vs. 18-27 is an account of the fourth miracle of the ch.—the stilling of the tempest on Lake Gennesaret.

8. In vs. 19-22 it should be observed that Mat. represents our Lord in the selection of his disciples as drawing a contrast between two men—the one, a scribe of much ability, offers himself but is not accepted; while the other, who was chosen, tries to enter an excuse, but is retained. Luke gives another instance where a man allows a small cause to interpose as a postponement and the Lord rejects him.

9. The title to designate the humanity of Christ. This title is mentioned 71 times in the New Testament and in every instance, save one, by Christ himself. The exception was by Stephen the Martyr. (Acts 7:56)—"And said, Behold, I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God."

10. The disciples.

11. In vs. 28-34 is an account of the fifth miracle, the healing of the two demoniacs.

13 And Jē'şus said unto the centurion, *Go thy way; and as thou hast believed, so be it done unto thee.* And his servant was healed in the selfsame hour.

14 ¶ [5]And [g]when Jē'şus was come into Pē'tēr's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever.

15 And he [6]touched her hand, and the fever left her: and she arose, and ministered unto them.

16 ¶ When [h]the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-şā'ias the prophet, saying, Himself [i]took our infirmities, and bare our sicknesses.

18 ¶ [7]Now when Jē'şus saw great multitudes about him, he gave commandment to depart unto the other side.

19 [8]And [j]a certain scribe came, and said unto him, Master, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

20 And Jē'şus saith unto him, *The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but* [k]*the* [9]*Son of man hath not where to lay his head.*

21 And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

22 But Jē'şus said unto him, *Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead.*

23 ¶ And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him.

24 And, behold, there arose a great tempest in the sea, insomuch that the ship was covered with the waves: but he was asleep.

25 And his disciples came to him, and awoke him, saying, Lord, save us: we perish.

26 And he saith unto them, [l]*Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith?* Then [m]he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm.

27 But the [10]men marvelled, saying, What manner of man is this, that even the winds and the sea obey him!

[11]28 ¶ And [n]when he was come to the other side into the country of the Gĕr'gĕ-sēneş, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

29 And, behold, they cried out, saying, What

---

v. And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? (Mk. 6:2.) And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power. (Luke 4:32.) The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. (Jno. 7:46.)

w. The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. (Jno. 7:46.)

Chapter 8.

a. And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop. (Lev. 14:3, 4.)

b. And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants. (Luke 15:19.)

c. He sent his word, and healed them, and delivered them from their destructions. (Ps. 107:20.)

d. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.) And they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God. (Luke 13:29.)

e. Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Mat. 21:43.)

f. And shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 13:42.) And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 25:30.) Raging waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever. (Jude 13.)

g. And he arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Simon's house. And Simon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever: and they besought him for her. And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her. And immediately she arose and ministered unto them. Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them. And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. (Luke 4:38-41.) And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. But Simon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her. And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them. And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. And all the city was gathered together at the door. And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him. (Mk. 1:29-34.)

h. And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils. (Mk. 1:32.)

i. Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted. (Is. 53:4.) Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.)

j. And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest. (Luke 9:57.)

k. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.) He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.) He was in the world, and the world was made by him, and the world knew him not. He came unto his own, and his own received him not. (Jno. 1:10, 11.)

l. Be careful for nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God. (Phil. 4:6.)

m. He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. (Ps. 107:29.) He rebuketh the sea, and maketh it dry. (Nah. 1:4.)

n. And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. (Mk. 5:1.)

[o]have we to do with thee, Jē'ṣus, thou Son of God? art thou come hither to torment us before the time?

30 And there was a good way off from them an herd of many [p]swine feeding.

31 So the devils besought him, saying, If thou cast us out, suffer us to go away into the herd of swine.

32 And he said unto them, *Go.* And when they were come out, they went into the herd of swine: and, behold, the whole herd of swine ran violently down a steep place into the sea, and perished in the waters.

33 And they that kept them fled, and went their ways into the city, and told every thing, and what was befallen to the possessed of the devils.

34 And, behold, the whole city came out to meet Jē'ṣus: and when they saw him, [q]they besought him that he would depart out of their coasts.

CHAPTER 9.

2 *Christ curing one sick of the palsy,* 9 *calleth Matthew from the receipt of custom,* 10 *eateth with publicans and sinners,* 14 *defendeth his disciples for not fasting,* 20 *cureth the bloody issue,* 23 *raiseth from death Jairus' daughter,* 27 *giveth sight to two blind men,* 32 *healeth a dumb man possessed of a devil.*

1 [1]And he entered into a ship, and passed over, [a]and came into his [2]own city.

2 [3]And, [b]behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jē'ṣus seeing their faith said unto the sick of the palsy; *Son, be of good cheer; [c]thy sins be forgiven thee.*

3 And, behold, certain of the scribes said within themselves, This man blasphemeth.

4 And Jē'ṣus [d]knowing their thoughts said, *Wherefore think ye evil in your hearts?*

5 *For whether is easier, to say, Thy sins [c]be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and walk?*

Ch. 9. A. D. 31.

1. In ch. 9 Mat. gives an account of the remaining five of the group of ten specimen miracles. They were selected as representing different periods of our Lord's ministry and not in order of time.

2. That is, by residence, Capernaum.

3. In vs. 2-8 is given an account of the sixth miracle; the healing of the man with palsy.

4. In v. 9 is the call of Matthew.

5. In vs. 10-17 is an account of the feast at Matthew's house, which was given in honor of Christ.

6. In vs. 14-17 is given a discourse on fasting; also given by Luke 5: 33-39.

6 *But that ye may know that the [e]Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins,* (then saith he to the sick of the palsy,) *Arise, take up thy bed, and go unto thine house.*

7 And he arose, and departed to his house.

8 But when the multitudes saw it, they marvelled, [f]and glorified God, which had given such power unto men.

9 ¶ [4]And [g]as Jē'ṣus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Măt'thew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, *Follow me.* And he arose, and followed him.

10 ¶ [5]And [h]it came to pass, as Jē'ṣus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples.

11 And when the Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and [i]sinners?

12 But when Jē'ṣus heard that, he said unto them, *They [j]that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick.*

13 *But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I [k]will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, [l]but sinners to repentance.*

14 ¶ [6]Then came to him the disciples of Jŏhn, saying, [m]Why do we and the Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ fast oft, but thy disciples fast not?

15 And Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Can [n]the children of the bridechamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast.*

16 *No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment, for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse.*

17 *Neither do men put new wine into old bottles: else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved.*

---

o. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Cor. 6:14.)

p. And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase. (Dt. 14:8.)

q. They say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. (Job 21:14.)

Chapter 9.

a. And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim. (Mat. 4:13.)

b. And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four. (Mk. 2:3.) When Jesus heard it, he marvelled, and said to them that followed, Verily I say unto you, I have not found so great faith, no, not in Israel. (Mat. 8:10.)

c. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee (5). Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk? (Mk. 2:5, 9.) And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, Man, thy sins are forgiven thee (20). Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk? (Luke 5:20, 23.) And he said unto her, Thy sins are forgiven. (Luke 7:48.)

d. Thou knowest my down-sitting and mine up-rising, thou understandest my thought afar off. (Ps. 139:2.) And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand. (Mat. 12:25.) And Jesus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him. (Luke 9:47.) But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

e. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.) And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Mat. 8:20.)

f. And the shepherds returned, glorifying and praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them. (Luke 2:20.) And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God. And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today. (Luke 5:25, 26.) And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God. (Luke 17:15.) Herein is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples. (Jno. 15:8.) So, when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because of the people: for all men glorified God for that which was done. (Acts 4:21.) Whiles by the experiment of this administration they glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Christ, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and unto all men. (II Cor. 9:13.) And they glorified God in me. (Gal. 1:24.)

g. And as he passed by, he saw Levi the son of Alpheus sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, Follow me. And he arose and followed him. And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. And when the scribes and Pharisees saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners? When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber fast while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the bridegroom with them, they cannot fast. But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast on those days. No man also soweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles. (Mk. 2:14-22.) See Luke 5:27-38.

h. And it came to pass, that, as Jesus sat at meat in his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jesus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him. (Mk. 2:15.)

i. We who are Jews by nature, and not sinners of the Gentiles. (Gal. 2:15.)

j. When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mk. 2:17.) And Jesus answering said unto them, They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick. (Luke 5:31.)

k. To do justice and judgment is more acceptable to the Lord than sacrifice. (Prov. 21:3.) For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.) But if ye had known what this meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless. (Mat. 12:7.)

l. This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners: of whom I am chief. (I Tim. 1:15.) I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Luke 5:32.) When Jesus heard it, he saith unto them, They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mk. 2:17.)

m. And the disciples of John and of the Pharisees used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of John and of the Pharisees fast, but thy disciples fast not? (Mk. 2:18.)

n. He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the

18 ¶ [7]While [o]he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live.

19 And Jē'ṣus arose, and followed him, and so did his disciples.

20 ¶ [8]And, [p]behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment:

21 For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole.

22 But Jē'ṣus turned him about, and when he saw her, he said, *Daughter, be of good comfort; [q]thy faith hath made thee whole.* And the woman was made whole from that hour.

23 And [r]when Jē'ṣus came into the ruler's house, and saw the minstrels and the people making a noise,

24 He said unto them, *Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth.* And they laughed him to scorn.

25 But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose.

26 And [t]the fame hereof went abroad into all that land.

27 ¶ [9]And when Jē'ṣus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, [u]Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on us.

28 And when he was come into the house, the blind men came to him: and Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *Believe ye that I am able to do this?* They said unto him, Yea, Lord.

29 Then touched he their eyes, saying, *According to your faith be it unto you.*

30 And their eyes were opened; and Jē'ṣus straitly charged them, saying, [v]*See that* [10]*no man know it.*

31 But they, when they were departed, spread abroad his fame in all that country.

32 ¶ [11]As they [w]went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil.

33 And when the devil was cast out, the dumb spake: and the multitudes marvelled, saying, It was never so seen in Is'ra-el.

34 But the Phăr'ī-sees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils.

35 [12]And Jē'ṣus went about all the cities and villages, teaching in their synagogues, and preaching the gospel of the kingdom, and healing every sickness and every disease among the people.

36 ¶ But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd.

37 Then saith he unto his disciples, [x]*The harvest truly is plenteous, but the labourers are few;*

38 *Pray [y]ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth labourers into his harvest.*

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Christ sendeth out his twelve apostles, enabling them with power to do miracles,* 5 *giveth them their charge, teacheth them,* 16 *comforteth them against persecutions:* 40 *and promiseth a blessing to those that receive them.*

1 [1]And when he had called unto him his [2]twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness and all manner of disease.

2 [3]Now the names of the twelve [4]apostles are these; The first, Sī'mon, [a]who is called [5]Pē'tēr, and [6]Ān'drew his brother; [7]Jāmeṣ the son of Zēb'e-dee, and Jŏhn [8]his brother;

3 [9]Phĭl'ĭp, and [10]Bär-thol'ŏ-mew; [11]Thŏm'as, and [12]Măt'thew the publican; [13]Jāmeṣ the son of Ăl-phæ'us, and Lēb-bæ'us, whose surname was [14]Thăd-dæ'us;

---

7. In vs. 18-26 is given an account of the seventh miracle, the raising of the daughter of the ruler Jairus. A much fuller account is given of this miracle in Mark 5: 22-43.

8. In vs. 20-22 is an account of the eighth miracle; the healing of the issue of blood. This miracle was performed while Jesus was on his way to the ruler's house to heal the daughter.

9. In vs. 27-31 is an account of the 9th miracle; the curing of two blind men.

10. From this it seems that every time is not always a proper or opportune time to proclaim the truth of the gospel. Christ would here teach his followers discretion and the right use of judgment.

11. In vs. 32-34 is given an account of the tenth miracle; the curing of the dumb demoniac.

12. In vs. 35-38 is given an account of sending forth the 12 apostles on their missions.

Ch. 10. A. D. 31.

1. In chs. 5, 6 and 7 are given the principles of Christ's kingdom; in chs. 8 and 9, specimen miracles to prove the divinity of those principles; in ch. 10, the 12 are instructed and sent forth upon their mission.

2. Twelve disciples were chosen, referring to the 12 tribes. In Mat 19:28, Jesus says, "Ye shall sit on 12 thrones, judging the 12 tribes of Israel."

3. In vs. 1-42 the 12 receive their instructions and are sent forth on their trial mission. In vs. 2-4 is given the register of the 12.

4. From the Greek word Apostallo, meaning one sent.

5. A Galilean, son of Jona. On one occasion (Mat. 16:17) he is called "Barjona"—"Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona"—Bar, meaning son of. According to the first ch. of John, Peter was a disciple of John the Baptist (vs. 35-40). "Again the next day after, John stood and two of his disciples—one of the two which heard John speak and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother." It might be here stated that the Roman Catholic Church claims that Peter was subsequently made Bishop of Rome, upon which the Popery assert their claim to supremacy.

6. Brother to Peter, also a disciple of John the Baptist. See note 5. He was the opposite of Peter in character.

7. Of Bethsaida in Galilee. Brother of John the beloved disciple.

8. With the possible exception of Peter, the most conspicuous and interesting character of the apostles. He wrote one Gospel, three Epistles (viz., First, Second and Third John) and the Apocalypse (Book of Revelation). He was the last surviving member of the apostles, and lived till nearly the close of the first century. He was gentle, affectionate and almost feminine in character.

9. Philip, the fifth apostle, selected from Bethsaida; one of the less conspicuous of the apostles. It was to Philip that Christ put the question previous to the miracle of feeding the 5,000. His answer proved him to be much less spiritual than some of the others.

10. Supposed to be the same as Nathaniel. If true, he was the "Israelite in whom there was no guile." He is supposed to have preached in India. The time and place of his death are unknown.

11. Thomas and Didymus, two names for the same apostle. There is no authentic record of his family relations. He is especially noted as "the doubting Thomas," the one who demanded a visible evidence of the Lord's resurrection.

12. A publican and tax gatherer; a native of Galilee and cousin of Jesus.

13. Called James the Less, son of Alphaeus, called Cleopas. His mother's name was Mary, sister of Mary, the mother of Christ. He was therefore a cousin of our Lord's and supposed to be a brother of Matthew.

14. He is the "Judas, not Iscariot" (John 14:22). He was also supposed to be a brother of James the Less and therefore a cousin to Jesus. He was the Jude who wrote the epistle bearing that name.

---

bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice. This my joy therefore is fulfilled. (Jno. 3:29.)

o. And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet. (Mk. 5:22.)

p. And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years. (Mk. 5:25.) And a woman, having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any. (Luke 8:43.)

q. And he said unto her, Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace. (Luke 8:48.) And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague. (Mk. 5:34.) And he said to the woman, Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace. (Luke 7:50.) And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. (Luke 17:19.) And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. (Luke 18:42.)

r. And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly. (Mk. 5:38.) And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Peter and James and John, and the father and the mother of the maiden. (Luke 8:51.)

s. And Paul went down, and fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him. (Acts 20:10.) Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. (Jno. 11:13.)

t. And his fame went throughout all Syria: and they brought unto him all sick people that were taken with divers diseases and torments, and those which were possessed with devils, and those which were lunatic, and those that had the palsy; and he healed them. (Mat. 4:24.) And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Galilee (28). But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jesus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter. (Mk. 1:28, 45.) And Jesus returned in the power of the Spirit into Galilee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about (41). And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about. (Luke 4:14, 37.)

u. And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way-side, when they heard that Jesus passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David! And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of David! (Mat. 20:30, 31.) And he cried, saying, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me! (Luke 18:38.) And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David! Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest! (9). And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying Hosanna to the son of David; they were sore displeased. (Mat. 21:9, 15.) And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of David, have mercy on me. (Mk. 10:47, 48.) And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David? (Mk. 12:35.)

v. And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Luke 5:14.)

w. And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. (Luke 11:14.)

x. Therefore said he unto them, The harvest truly is great, but the laborers are few: pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth laborers into his harvest. (Luke 10:2.) Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest, Behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields; for they are white already to harvest. (Jno 4:35.)

y. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers. (Eph. 4:11.) Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you. (II Thess. 3:1.)

Chapter 10.

a. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. (Jno. 1:42.)

b. Jesus answered, He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. (Jno. 13:26.)

4 Sī'mon [15]the Cā'năan-īte, and [16]Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot, who also betrayed him.

5 [17]These twelve Jē'şus sent forth, and commanded [18]them, saying, *Go not into the way [19]of the Gĕn'tīles, and into any city of [c]the Sa-mar'ī-tans enter ye not:*

6 *[d]But go rather to the [c]lost sheep of the house of Īs'ra-el.*

7 *And [f]as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand.*

8 *Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give.*

9 *Provide [g]neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses,*

10 *Nor [20]scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the [h]workman is worthy of his meat.*

11 *And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence.*

12 *And when ye come into an house, salute it.*

13 *And if the house be worthy, let your peace come upon it: but if it be not worthy, let your peace return to you.*

14 *And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, [i]shake off the dust of your feet.*

15 *Verily I say unto you, It shall be more [21]tolerable for the land of Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'-rhā in the day of [22]judgment, than for that city.*

16 ¶ *[23]Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: [j]be ye therefore wise as serpents, and [k]harmless as doves.*

17 *But beware of men: for they will deliver you up to the councils, and [l]they will scourge you in their synagogues;*

18 *And [m]ye shall be brought before governors and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them and the Gĕn'tīles.*

19 *But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for [n]it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak.*

20 *For [o]it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you.*

21 *And the brother shall deliver up the brother to death, and the father the child: and the children shall rise up against their parents, and cause them to be put to death.*

22 *And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: [p]but he that endureth to the end shall be saved.*

15. The least known of any of the apostles.

16. Throughout the New Testament this name is mentioned last as the one least respected—his only claim to notice being that he was the betrayer of Christ.

17. In vs. 5-15 are given the directions for their present journey.

18. Gave them instructions.

19. That is, they were not to go through the nations and tribes lying out of Palestine, as had been done throughout the Old Testament dispensation. Christ centers the preaching of his disciples largely upon the house of Israel, as they were to be the keepers of the light of future generations.

20. A wallet or bag.

21. It shall be, i. e., the day of judgment, because their punishment shall be according to the privileges extended them.

22. The day of final reckoning.

23. In vs. 16-23 is the prediction of the persecution of the apostles.

24. In vs. 24-42 is given an account of the duty, the struggle and the issue before the apostles.

25. That is, he has come to attract unto himself all the good of this world, and as the good will attract unto itself the good, and the evil the evil, a division will be made and a strife produced.

26. Just as the right, the pure and the good are constantly at variance with the wrong and defiled, so shall the righteous members of a family be at variance with the unrighteous. The sober son loves his drunken father, but he is at variance with him. In like manner the love of Christ will set members of a family at variance with each other.

27. That is, if the wooings of affection would draw us into sin, then their strength and power must be rejected.

28. That is, saveth, in contrast with loseth; meaning he that saves his life from the duties and obligations of Christ shall lose it.

29. Receiveth as a Saviour.

23 *But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Īs'ra-el, till the [q]Son of man be come.*

24 *[24]The disciple is not above his master, nor the servant above his lord.*

25 *It is enough for the disciple that he be as his master, and the servant as his lord. If they have called the master of the house Be-ĕl'-ze-bŭb, how much more shall they call them of his household?*

26 *Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known.*

27 *What I tell you in darkness, that speak ye in light: and what ye hear in the ear, that preach ye upon the house tops.*

28 *And [r]fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell.*

29 *Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father.*

30 *But [s]the very hairs of your head are all numbered.*

31 *Fear ye not therefore, ye are of more value than many sparrows.*

32 *Whosoever [t]therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven.*

33 *But [u]whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven.*

34 *Think not that I am come to send peace on earth: I came not to send [25]peace, but a sword.*

35 *For I am come to set a man at variance [26]against [v]his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.*

36 *And a man's foes shall be they of his own household.*

37 *He that loveth [27]father or mother more than me is not worthy of me: and he that loveth son or daughter more than me is not worthy of me.*

38 *And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me.*

39 *He [w]that [28]findeth his life shall lose it: and he that loseth his life for my sake shall find it.*

40 ¶ *[29]He that receiveth you receiveth me,*

---

c. And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. (II Ks. 17:24.) Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. (Jno. 4:9.)

d. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

e. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all. (Is. 53:6.) For ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls. (I Pet. 2:25.)

f. And he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick. (Luke 9:2.)

g. For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. (Luke 22:37.)

h. And in the same house remained, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. (Luke 10:7.) Who goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock? (I Cor. 9:7.) For the Scripture saith, Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn: and, The laborer is worthy of his reward. (I Tim. 5:18.)

i. But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. (Acts 13:51.) And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. (Acts 18:6.)

j. For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. (Rom. 16:19.) See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise. (Eph. 5:15.)

k. Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.)

l. And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. (Acts 5:40.)

m. Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. (Acts 12:1.) Then Paul, after that the governor had beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself. (Acts 24:10.)

n. Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. (Ex. 4:12.) But the Lord said unto me, Say not, I am a child; for thou shalt go to all that I shall send thee, and whatsoever I command thee thou shalt speak. (Jer. 1:7.)

o. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. (II Sam. 23:2.) And they were not able to resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake. (Acts 6:10.)

p. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Dan. 12:12.) And let us not be weary in well-doing; for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.)

q. And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. (Acts 2:1.)

r. The fear of man bringeth a snare: but whoso putteth his trust in the Lord shall be safe. (Prov. 29:25.) But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled. (I Pet. 3:14.)

s. Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health: for there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you. (Acts 27:34.)

t. That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. (Rom. 10:9.) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. (Rev. 3:5.)

u. If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

v. The son dishonoreth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house. (Mic. 7:6.)

w. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it; and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. (Mat. 16:25.)

and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.

41 *He [x]that receiveth a prophet in the name of a prophet shall receive a prophet's reward; and he that receiveth a righteous man in the name of a righteous man shall receive a righteous man's reward.*

42 *And [y]whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward.*

CHAPTER 11.

2 *John sendeth his disciples to Christ.* 7 *Christ's testimony concerning John.* 18 *The opinion of the people concerning John and Christ.* 20 *Christ upbraideth the unthankfulness and unrepentance of Chorazin, Bethsaida, and Capernaum:* 28 *and calleth to him all such as feel the burden of their sins.*

Ch. 11. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 2-6 is John's message to Jesus and the Savior's answer.

2. John the Baptist.

3. In vs. 7-15 are given the character and position of John.

4. In vs. 16-19 is an account of the general treatment of John and Jesus.

5. In vs. 20-24 is the upbraiding of the impenitent cities.

6. Less severe because of less opportunities for knowing the truth.

7. In vs. 27-30 Jesus extends the general invitation to all.

8. The whole plan of salvation.

1 And it came to pass, when Jē'şus had made an end of commanding his twelve disciples, he departed thence to teach and to preach in their cities.

2 [1]Now [a]when [2]Jŏhn had heard in the prison the works of Chrīst, he sent two of his disciples,

3 And said unto him, Art thou he that [b]should come, or do we look for another?

4 Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *Go and shew Jŏhn again those things which ye do hear and see:*

5 *The [c]blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and [d]the poor have the gospel preached to them.*

6 *And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be [e]offended in me.*

7 ¶ [3]And as [f]they departed, Jē'şus began to say unto the multitudes concerning Jŏhn, *What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind?*

8 *But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? behold, they that wear soft clothing are in kings' houses.*

9 *But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? yea, I say unto you, and more than a prophet.*

10 *For this is he, of whom it is written, Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.*

11 *Verily I say unto you, Among them that are born of women there hath not risen a greater than Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: notwithstanding he that is least in the kingdom of heaven is greater than he.*

12 *And [g]from the days of Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force.*

13 *For [h]all the prophets and the law prophesied until Jŏhn.*

14 *And if ye will receive it, this is [i]E-lī'ăs, which was for to come.*

15 *He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

16 ¶ [4]*But [j]whereunto shall I liken this generation? It is like unto children sitting in the markets, and calling unto their fellows,*

17 *And saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned unto you, and ye have not lamented.*

18 *For Jŏhn came neither eating nor drinking, and they say, He hath a devil.*

19 *The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a winebibber, [k]a friend of publicans and sinners. [l]But wisdom is justified of her children.*

20 ¶ [5]Then began he to upbraid the cities wherein most of his mighty works were done, because they repented not:

21 *Woe unto thee, Cho-rā'zin! woe unto thee, Bĕth-sā'ī-dà! for if the mighty works, which were done in you, had been done in Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, they would have repented long ago [m]in sackcloth and ashes.*

22 *But I say unto you, It shall be more [6]tolerable for Tȳre and Sī'dŏn at the day of judgment, than for you.*

23 *And thou, Ca-pēr'na-ŭm, [n]which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sŏd'om, it would have remained until this day.*

24 *But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sŏd'om in the day of judgment, than for thee.*

25 ¶ At that time Jē'şus answered and said, *I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou [o]hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes.*

26 *Even so, Father: for so it seemed good in thy sight.*

27 [7]*All [8]things [p]are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the*

---

x. So he arose and went to Zarephath. And when he came to the gate of the city, behold, the widow woman was there gathering of sticks: and he called to her, and said, Fetch me, I pray thee, a little water in a vessel, that I may drink. (I Ks. 17:10.)

y. And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.) God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

Chapter 11.

a. And the disciples of John showed him of all these things. And John calling unto him two of his disciples, sent them to Jesus, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another? (Luke 7:18, 19.) For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. (Mat. 14:3.)

b. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.) Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. (Jno. 6:14.)

c. And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. (Is. 29:18.) To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. (Is. 42:7.) But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me. (Jno. 5:36.)

d. The meek shall eat and be satisfied: they shall praise the Lord that seek him: your heart shall live for ever. (Ps. 22:26.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

e. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Is. 8:14.) And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and in his own house. (Mat. 13:57.) Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner, And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient; whereunto also they were appointed. (I Pet. 2:7, 8.)

f. And when the messengers of John were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind? (Luke 7:24.)

g. The Law and the Prophets were until John: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it. (Luke 16:16.)

h. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:5, 6.)

i. Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of John the Baptist. (Mat. 17:13.) And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of Elias, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the Lord. (Luke 1:17.) He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. (Jno. 1:23.)

j. And the Lord said, Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like? (Luke 7:31.)

k. And it came to pass as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. (Mat. 9:10.)

l. That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world. (Phil. 2:15.)

m. But let man and beast be covered with sackcloth, and cry mightily unto God; yea, let them turn every one from his evil way, and from the violence that is in their hands. (Jon. 3:8.)

n. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

o. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Ps. 8:2.) But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

p. Jesus knowing that the Father had given all things into his



CHRIST'S TRIUMPHAL ENTRY INTO JERUSALEM.

Father; neither [q]knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him.

28 ¶ *Come [r]unto me, all ye that labour and are heavy laden, and I will give you rest.*

29 *Take my yoke upon you, [r]and learn of me: for I am meek and lowly [s]in heart: [t]and ye shall find rest unto your souls.*

30 *For [u]my yoke is easy, and my burden is light.*

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Christ reproveth the blindness of the Pharisees concerning the breach of the sabbath. 22 He healeth the man that was blind and dumb. 31 Blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall never be forgiven. 38 He rebuketh the unfaithful, who seek after a sign: 49 and sheweth who is his brother, sister, and mother.*

1 [1]At that [2]time [a]Jē'şus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungred, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat.

2 But when the Phăr'ĭ-sees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day.

3 But he said unto them, *Have ye not [3]read [b]what Dā'vid did, when he was an hungred, and they that were with him;*

4 *How he entered into the house of God, and did eat [c]the shewbread, which was not lawful for him to eat, neither for them which were with him, [d]but only for the priests?*

5 *Or have ye not read in the [c]law, how that on the sabbath days the [4]priests in the temple profane the sabbath, and are blameless?*

6 *But I say unto you, That in this place is [f]one greater than the temple.*

7 *But if ye had known what this meaneth, [g]I will have [5]mercy, and not sacrifice, ye would not have condemned the guiltless.*

8 *For the [h]Son of man is Lord even of the [6]sabbath day.*

Ch. 12. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-8 is an account of Jesus' plucking corn upon the Sabbath. In this ch. are grouped together the two miracles performed by Jesus concerning the Sabbath.

2. The second passover of the ministry of Jesus.

3. Christ is not arguing for a loose regard for the Sabbath, but seeking to develop the fact that mere adhering to the form of the law without the spirit is not keeping of the law.

4. That is, they kill, flay and dress the animals to be sacrificed and bake the show bread; so, according to their construction, the law made provisions for its own profanation.

5. That is, the Lord requires a performance of mercy and not ceremonial ritualism.

6. Christ here asserts himself to be greater than the Sabbath law, established by God at the creation. This he did for the purpose of silencing the murmurings of the people concerning his interpretation of the law.

7. In vs. 9-21 Christ restores the withered hand.

8. In vs. 22-31 Christ heals a blind and dumb demoniac and replies to the malignant interpretation put upon it.

9 [7]And [i]when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue:

10 ¶ And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, [j]Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him.

11 And he said unto them, *What man shall there be among you, that shall have one sheep, and [k]if it fall into a pit on the sabbath day, will he not lay hold on it, and lift it out?*

12 *How much then is a man better than a sheep? wherefore it is lawful to do well on the sabbath days.*

13 Then saith he to the man, *Stretch forth thine hand.* And he stretched it forth; and it was restored whole, like as the other.

14 ¶ Then [l]the Phăr'ĭ-sees went out, and held a council against him, how they might destroy him.

15 But when Jē'şus [m]knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all;

16 And charged them that they should not make him known:

17 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by E-şā'ĭas the prophet, saying,

18 Behold [n]my servant, whom I have chosen; my beloved, in whom my soul is well pleased: I will put my [o]spirit upon him, and he shall shew judgment to the Gĕn'tīles.

19 He shall not strive, nor cry; neither shall any man hear his voice in the streets.

20 A bruised reed shall he not break, and smoking flax shall he not quench, till he send forth judgment unto victory.

21 And in his name shall the Gĕn'tīles trust.

22 ¶ [8]Then [p]was brought unto him one possessed with a devil, blind, and dumb: and he healed him, insomuch that the blind and dumb both spake and saw.

23 And all the people were amazed, and said, Is not this the [q]son of Dā'vid?

24 But [r]when the Phăr'ĭ-sees heard it, they

---

hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God. (Jno. 13:3.) And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church. (Eph. 1:22.)

q. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.) Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. (Jno. 6:46.)

r. He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. (I Jno. 2:6.)

s. But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men: And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:7, 8.)

t. Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, we will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.)

u. For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. (I Jno. 5:3.)

Chapter 12.

a. When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbor, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbor's standing corn. (Dt. 23:25.)

b. So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. (I Sam. 21:6.)

c. And thou shalt set upon the table showbread before me alway. (Ex. 25:30.)

d. And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lord made by fire by a perpetual statute. (Lev. 24:9.)

e. And on the sabbath day two lambs of the first year without spot, and two tenth deals of flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and the drink offering thereof. (Num. 28:9.)

f. But will God in very deed dwell with men on the earth? Behold, heaven and the heaven of heavens cannot contain thee; how much less this house which I have built! (II Chr. 6:18.)

g. For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.)

h. I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet. (Rev. 1:10.) And Jesus saith unto him, The foxes have holes, and the birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Mat. 8:20.)

i. And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him. And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, Stand forth. And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. And the Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him. (Mk. 3:1-6.) And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered. And the scribes and Pharisees watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him. But he knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, Rise up, and stand forth in the midst. And he arose and stood forth. Then said Jesus unto them, I will ask you one thing: Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it? And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other. And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jesus. (Luke 6:6-11.)

j. And Jesus answering spake unto the lawyers and Pharisees, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day? (Luke 14:3.) Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. (Jno. 9:16.)

k. Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again. (Dt. 22:4.)

l. The Pharisees went forth, and straightway took counsel with the Herodians against him, how they might destroy him. (Mk. 3:6.) Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand. (Jno. 10:39.)

m. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

n. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth; I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

o. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:18.) For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. (Jno. 3:34.)

p. And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. (Luke 11:14.) As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil (32). But the Pharisees said, He casteth out devils through the prince of the devils. (Mat. 9:32, 34.)

q. Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 9:5.) And when Jesus departed thence, two blind men followed him, crying, and saying, Thou son of David, have mercy on us. (Mat. 9:27.)

r. And the scribes which came down from Jerusalem said, He hath Beelzebub, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils. (Mk. 3:22.)

said, This fellow doth not cast out devils, but by Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb the prince of the devils.

25 And Jē'sus [s]knew their thoughts, and said unto them, *Every* [t]*kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand:*

26 *And if Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan, he is divided against himself; how shall then his kingdom stand?*

27 *And if I by Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb cast out devils, by whom do your children cast them out? therefore they shall be your judges.*

28 *But if I cast out devils by the Spirit of God, then* [u]*the kingdom of God is come unto you.*

29 *Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house.*

30 *He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad.*

31 ¶ [s]*Wherefore I say unto you,* [v]*All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men:* [w]*but the blasphemy against the Hō'lў Ghōst shall not be forgiven unto men.*

32 *And whosoever* [x]*speaketh a word against the Son of man,* [y]*it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Hō'lў Ghōst, it shall not be forgiven him, neither* [z]*in this world, neither in the world to come.*

33 *Either make the tree good, and* [aa]*his fruit good; or else make the tree corrupt, and his fruit corrupt: for the tree is known by his fruit.*

34 *O* [bb]*generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things?* [cc]*for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh.*

35 *A good man out of the good treasure of the heart bringeth forth good things: and an evil man out of the evil treasure bringeth forth evil things.*

36 *But I say unto you, That every* [dd]*idle* [10]*word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the* [ee]*day of judgment.*

37 *For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned.*

38 ¶ Then certain of the scribes and of the Phăr'ĭ-sees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee.

39 But he answered and said unto them, *An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas:*

40 *For as Jō'nas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.*

41 *The men of Nĭn'e-veh shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it:* [ff]*because they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold,* [gg]*a greater than Jō'nas is here.*

42 [hh]*The queen of* [11]*the south shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for she came from the uttermost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon; and, behold, a greater than Sŏl'o-mon is here.*

43 *When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man,* [ii]*he walketh* [12]*through dry places, seeking rest, and findeth* [13]*none.*

44 *Then he saith, I will return into my house from whence I came out; and when he is come, he findeth it empty, swept and garnished.*

45 *Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there:* [jj]*and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation.*

9. In consequence of what has been said.

10. The original of "idle" implied a degree of evil intent.

11. Sheba.

12. Christ here pictures Satan, not as going directly to hell, not as lingering in the unpeopled places.

13. Because he seeketh lodgment in a human heart and findeth none.

s. And needed not that any should testify of man; for he knew what was in man. (Jno. 2:25.) But he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth. If Satan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Beelzebub. And if I by Beelzebub cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges. But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace: But when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armor wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils. (Luke 11:17-22.)

t. But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another. (Gal. 5:15.)

u. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) And he shall reign over the house of Jacob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end. (Luke 1:33.) But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you. (Luke 11:20.)

v. Verily I say unto you, All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme; But he that shall blaspheme against the Holy Ghost hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation. (Mk. 3:28, 29.) If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. (I Jno. 5:16.)

w. Ye stiff-necked and uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Holy Ghost: as your fathers did, so do ye. (Acts 7:51.)

x. And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people. (Jno. 7:12.)

y. Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. (I Tim. 1:13.)

z. But he shall receive an hundred-fold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life. (Mk. 10:30.) And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. (Luke 16:8.) Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting. (Luke 18:30.) Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come. (Eph. 1:21.) Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not high-minded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy. (I Tim. 6:17.) For Demas hath forsaken me, having loved this present world, and is departed unto Thessalonica; Crescens to Galatia, Titus unto Dalmatia. (II Tim. 4:10.) Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world. (Tit. 2:12.) And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come. (Heb. 6:5.)

aa. For a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit. (Luke 6:43.)

bb. Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers, how can ye escape the damnation of hell? (Mat. 23:33.)

cc. A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh. (Luke 6:45.) But those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man. (Mat. 15:18.) Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. (Eph. 4:29.) As saith the proverb of the ancients, Wickedness proceedeth from the wicked: but mine hand shall not be upon thee. (I Sam. 24:13.) For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body. Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth. Even so the tongue is a little member and boasteth great things. Behold how great a matter a little fire kindleth! And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind: But the tongue can no man tame: it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison. Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made after the similitude of God. Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be. Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter? Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh. (Js. 3:2-12.)

dd. Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, which are not convenient; but rather giving of thanks. (Eph. 5:4.)

ee. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. (Mat. 10:15.)

ff. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. (Jon. 3:5.)

gg. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

hh. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions. (I Ks. 10:1.)

ii. And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. (Job 1:7.) Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

jj. For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost. (Heb. 6:4.) For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ,

46 ¶ [14]While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and [kk]his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him.

47 Then one said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to speak with thee.

48 But he answered and said unto him that told him, *Who is my mother? and who are my brethren?*

49 And he stretched forth his hand toward his disciples, and said, *Behold my mother and my brethren!*

50 *For* [ll]*whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother.*

CHAPTER 13.

3 *The parable of the sower and the seed.* 24 *The parable of the tares,* 31 *of the mustard seed,* 33 *of the leaven,* 44 *of the hidden treasure,* 45 *of the pearl,* 47 *of the drawnet cast into the sea.*

1 The same [1]day went Jē'ṣus out of the house, and sat by the sea side.

2 And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore.

3 And he spake many things unto them in [2]parables, saying, [3]*Behold, a sower went forth to sow;*

4 *And when he sowed, some seeds fell by the way side, and the fowls came and devoured them up:*

5 *Some fell upon* [a]*stony places, where they had not much earth: and forthwith they sprung up, because they had no* [4]*deepness of earth:*

6 *And when the sun was* [5]*up, they were scorched; and because they had no root, they withered away.*

7 *And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprung up, and choked them:*

8 *But other fell into good ground, and brought forth fruit, some* [b]*an hundredfold, some sixtyfold, some thirtyfold.*

9 *Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

10 And the disciples came, and said unto him, Why speakest thou unto them in parables?

11 He answered and said unto them, *Because* [c]*it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given.*

12 *For* [4]*whosoever* [d]*hath, to him shall be* [5]*given, and he shall have more abundance: but whosoever hath* [6]*not, from him shall be taken away even that* [7]*he hath.*

13 *Therefore* [8]*speak I to them in parables: because they seeing see not; and hearing they hear not, neither do they understand.*

14 *And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of E-ṣā'ias, which saith, By* [e]*hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive:*

15 [9]*For this people's heart is waxed gross, and their ears* [f]*are dull of hearing, and their eyes they have closed; lest at any time they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and should understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.*

16 *But* [g]*blessed are your eyes, for they see: and your ears, for they hear.*

17 *For verily I say unto you, That many* [h]*prophets and righteous men have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.*

18 ¶ *Hear ye therefore the parable of the sower.*

19 *When any one heareth the word of the kingdom, and understandeth it not, then cometh the wicked one, and catcheth away that which was sown in his heart. This is he which received seed by the way side.*

20 *But he that received the seed into stony places, the same is he that heareth the word, and anon* [i]*with joy receiveth it;*

21 *Yet hath he not root in himself, but dureth for a while: for when tribulation or persecution ariseth because of the word, by and by* [j]*he is* [10]*offended.*

22 *He* [k]*also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful.*

23 *But he that received seed into the good ground is he that heareth the word, and understandeth it; which also beareth fruit, and bringeth forth, some an hundredfold, some sixty, some thirty.*

24 ¶ [11]Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, *The kingdom of heaven is likened unto a man* [12]*which sowed good seed in his field:*

25 *But while men slept,* [l]*his enemy came*

14. In vs. 46-50 the mother and brothers of Jesus attempt to take him from the crowd.

Ch. 13. A. D. 31.

1. The same day as the transactions of ch. 12.

2. A spiritual truth presented through or by earthly symbols.

3. In vs. 3-23 is an account of the first parable, that of the sower.

4. A willing receptive desire and purpose.

5. To him (see note 4) who has the purpose shall be given that which he desires.

6. That is, who hath not the receptive purpose and desire.

7. That is, all opportunity of learning and embracing the truth.

8. For that reason.

9. Here is stated the reason the truth was withheld.

10. Ensnared, entrapped, led into evil.

11. In vs. 24-30 is an account of the second parable, the wheat and the tares.

12. Not simply like unto a man but to the whole parabolic transaction of sowing the seed.

they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. (II Pet. 2:20.)

kk. After this he went down to Capernaum, he, and his mother, and his brethren, and his disciples: and they continued there not many days. (Jno. 2:12.) His brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Judea, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest (3). For neither did his brethren believe in him. (Jno. 7:3, 5.) But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. (Gal. 1:19.)

ll. For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.)

Chapter 13.

a. And I will give them one heart, and I will put a new spirit within you; and I will take the stony heart out of their flesh, and will give them an heart of flesh. (Ez. 11:19.)

b. Then Isaac sowed in that land, and received in the same year an hundredfold: and the Lord blessed him. (Gen. 26:12.)

c. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. (Mat. 11:25.) And he said unto them, Unto you it is given to know the mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables. (Mk. 4:11.) But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. (I Cor. 2:10.) Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints. (Col. 1:26.)

d. For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath. (Mk. 4:25.) Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. (Luke 8:18.)

e. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. (Is. 6:9.) Son of man, thou dwellest in the midst of a rebellious house, which have eyes to see, and see not; they have ears to hear, and hear not: for they are a rebellious house. (Ez. 12:2.) He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. (Jno. 12:40.) (According as it is written, God hath given them the spirit of slumber, eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day. (Rom. 11:8.) But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament; which veil is done away in Christ. (II Cor. 3:14.)

f. Of whom [Christ] we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing. (Heb. 5:11.)

g. And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see: For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them. (Luke 10:23, 24.) Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. (Jno. 20:29.)

h. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.) Of which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you. (I Pet. 1:10.)

i. Yet they seek me daily, and delight to know my ways, as a nation that did righteousness, and forsook not the ordinance of their God: they ask of me the ordinances of justice; they take delight in approaching to God. (Is. 58:2.) He was a burning and a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light. (Jno. 5:35.)

j. And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. (Mat. 11:6.) This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me. (II Tim. 1:15.)

k. And Jesus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! (Mk. 10:23, 24.) But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. (I Tim. 6:9.)

l. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

and sowed tares among the wheat, and went his way.

26 *But when the blade was sprung up, and brought forth fruit, then appeared the tares also.*

27 *So the servants of the householder came and said unto him, Sir, didst not thou sow good seed in thy field? from whence then hath it tares?*

28 *He said unto them, An enemy hath done this. The servants said unto him, Wilt thou then that we go and gather them up?*

29 *But he said, Nay; lest while ye gather up the tares, ye root up also the* [k]*wheat with them.*

30 *Let both grow together until the harvest: and in the time of harvest I will say to the reapers, Gather ye together first the tares, and bind them in bundles to burn them: but* [m]*gather the wheat into my barn.*

31 ¶ [13]Another parable put he forth unto them, [14]saying, [n]*The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field:*

32 *Which indeed is the* [15]*least of all seeds: but when it is grown, it is the greatest among herbs, and becometh a tree, so that the birds of the air come and lodge in the branches thereof.*

33 ¶ [16]Another parable spake he unto them; *The kingdom of heaven is like unto leaven, which a woman took, and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.*

34 All these things spake Jē'ṣus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them:

35 That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; [o]I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world.

36 Then Jē'ṣus sent the multitude away, and went into the house: and his disciples came unto him, saying, [17]Declare unto us the parable of the tares of the field.

37 [18]He answered and said unto them, *He that* [p]*soweth the good seed is the Son of man;*

38 [q]*The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the* [r]*children of the wicked one;*

39 *The enemy that sowed them is the devil;* [s]*the harvest is the end of the world; and the reapers are the angels.*

40 *As therefore the tares are gathered and burned in the fire; so shall it be in the end of this world.*

41 *The Son of man shall send forth his angels,* [t]*and they shall gather out of his kingdom all things that offend, and them which do iniquity;*

42 *And* [u]*shall cast them into a furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.*

43 [v]*Then shall the righteous shine forth as the sun in the kingdom of their Father. Who hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

44 ¶ [19]*Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto treasure hid in a field; the which when a man hath found, he hideth, and for joy thereof goeth and selleth all that he hath, and* [w]*buyeth that field.*

45 ¶ [20]*Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a merchant man, seeking* [21]*goodly pearls:*

46 *Who, when he had found one pearl of great price, went and sold all that he had, and bought it.*

47 ¶ [22]*Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and* [x]*gathered of every kind:*

48 *Which, when it was full, they drew to shore, and sat down, and gathered the good into vessels, but cast the bad away.*

49 *So shall it be at the end* [23]*of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just,*

50 *And shall cast them into the furnace of fire: there shall be wailing and gnashing of teeth.*

51 Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *Have ye understood all these things?* They say unto him, Yea, Lord.

52 Then said he unto them, *Therefore every scribe which is instructed unto the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which bringeth forth out of his treasure things new and old.*

53 ¶ [24]And it came to pass, that when Jē'ṣus had finished these parables, he departed thence.

54 And when he was come into his own [25]country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works?

55 [y]Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mā'rў? and his brethren, Jāmeṣ, and Jō'sēṣ, and Sī'mon, and Jū'das?

56 And his sisters, are they not all with us? Whence then hath this man all these things?

57 And they [z]were offended in him. But Jē'ṣus said unto them, *A prophet is not without honour, save in his own country, and in his own house.*

58 And [aa]he did not many mighty works there because of their unbelief.

---

13. In vs. 30-32 is an account of the third parable, that of the mustard seed.

14. As a sort of compliment to the wheat and tares to supply what was omitted in that one, viz., that while the wicked are not immediately cut off, the kingdom of God is progressive and triumphant.

15. Symbolizing the smallness of the Gospel's beginning and the final triumph and greatness of its results.

16. The fourth parable, that of the leaven in the meal.

17. Explain, solve, make plain.

18. In vs. 37-43 is given the solution or explanation of the parable of the tares and the wheat.

19. In v. 44 is given the fifth parable, the hidden treasure.

20. In vs. 4-46 is an account of the sixth parable, that of the goodly pearl.

21. The pearl was selected as the symbol of divine truth because it always impresses the eye with admiration for its beauty and value.

22. In vs. 47-49 is an account of the seventh parable, that of the fishnet.

23. The judgment.

24. In vs. 53-58, Jesus returns to Nazareth and is again rejected.

25. Nazareth.

---

m. Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable. (Luke 3:17.)

n. But in the last days it shall come to pass, that the mountain of the house of the Lord shall be established in the top of the mountains, and it shall be exalted above the hills; and people shall flow unto it. (Mic. 4:1.) Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? (Luke 13:18.)

o. Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began. (Rom. 16:25.) But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory. (I Cor. 2:7.) Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints. (Col. 1:26.)

p. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

q. And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Luke 24:47.) But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. (Rom. 10:18.)

r. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed: it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

s. Put ye in the sickle, for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow; for their wickedness is great. (Joel 3:13.) And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Rev. 14:15.)

t. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. (II Pet. 2:1, 2.)

u. And the devil, that deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Rev. 20:10.)

v. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. (Dan. 12:3.) After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands. (Rev. 7:9.)

w. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.) I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou mayest see. (Rev. 3:18.)

x. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. (Mat. 22:10.)

y. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.)

z. And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. (Mat. 11:6.)

aa. For unto us was the Gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. (Heb. 4:2.)

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Herod's opinion of Christ.* 3 *Wherefore John Baptist was beheaded.* 13 *Jesus departeth into a desert place:* 15 *he feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes:* 22 *he walketh on the sea:* 34 *and landing at Gennesaret, healeth the sick.*

1 [1]At that time [a]Hĕr'od the tetrarch heard of the fame of Jē'sus,

2 And said unto his servants, This is Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst; he is risen from the dead; and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

3 ¶ For [b]Hĕr'od had laid hold on Jŏhn, and bound him, and put him in prison for He-rō'dĭ-as' sake, his brother Phĭl'ĭp's wife.

4 For Jŏhn said unto him, [c]It is not lawful for thee to have her.

5 And when he would have put him to death, he feared the multitude, because they counted him as a prophet.

6 But when Hĕr'od's birthday was kept, the daughter of He-rō'dĭ-as danced before them, and pleased Hĕr'od.

7 Whereupon he promised with an oath to give her whatsoever she would ask.

8 And she, being before instructed of her mother, said, Give me here Jŏhn Băp'tĭst's head in a charger.

9 And the king was sorry: [d]nevertheless for the oath's sake, and them which sat with him at meat, he commanded it to be given her.

10 And he sent, and beheaded Jŏhn in the prison.

11 And his head was brought in a charger, and given to the damsel: and she brought it to her mother.

12 And his disciples came, and took up the body, and buried it, and went and told Jē'sus.

13 ¶ When [c]Jē'sus heard of it, he departed thence by ship into a desert place apart: and when the people had heard thereof, they followed him on foot out of the cities.

14 And Jē'sus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and [f]was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick.

15 ¶ [2]And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals.

16 But Jē'sus said unto them, *They need not depart; [g]give ye them to eat.*

17 And [3]they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes.

18 He said, *Bring them hither to me.*

19 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

Ch. 14. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-14 is an account of the death of John the Baptist.

2. In vs. 15-21 is recorded the miracle of feeding the 5,000.

3. Andrew, as spokesman for the rest.

4. In vs. 22, 23 is an account of the miracle of walking on the sea.

Ch. 15. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-20 is an account of the debate with the Pharisees, regarding ceremonial pollution.

20 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full.

21 And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, beside women and children.

22 ¶ [4]And straightway Jē'sus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away.

23 And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone.

24 But the ship was now in the midst of the sea, tossed with waves: for the wind was contrary.

25 And in the fourth watch of the night Jē'sus went unto them, walking on the sea.

26 And when the disciples saw him walking on the sea, they were troubled, saying, It is a spirit; and they cried out for fear.

27 But straightway Jē'sus spake unto them, saying, *Be of good cheer; it is I; be not afraid.*

28 And Pē'tĕr answered him and said, Lord, if it be thou, bid me come unto thee on the water.

29 And he said, *Come.* And when Pē'tĕr was come down out of the ship, he walked on the water, to go to Jē'sus.

30 But when he saw the wind boisterous, he was afraid; and beginning to sink, he cried, saying, Lord, save me.

31 And immediately Jē'sus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, *O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt?*

32 And when they were come into the ship, the [h]wind ceased.

33 Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth [i]thou art the Son of God.

34 ¶ And [j]when they were gone over, they came into the land of Gĕn-nĕs'a-rĕt.

35 And when the men of that place had knowledge of him, they sent out into all that country round about, and brought unto him all that were diseased;

36 And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment: and [k]as many as touched were made perfectly whole.

CHAPTER 15.

3 *Christ reproveth the scribes and Pharisees:* 11 *teacheth how that which goeth into the mouth doth not defile a man.* 21 *He healeth the daughter of the woman of Canaan,* 32 *and with seven loaves and a few little fishes feedeth four thousand men, beside women and children.*

1 [1]Then came to Jē'sus scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, which were of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, saying,

2 Why do thy disciples transgress [a]the tradi-

Chapter 14.

a. And king Herod heard of him: (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That John the Baptist was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do show forth themselves in him. (Mk. 6:14.)

b. Correction is grievous unto him that forsaketh the way: and he that hateth reproof shall die. (Prov. 15:10.) For Herod himself had sent forth and laid hold upon John, and bound him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife; for he had married her. (Mk. 6:17.)

c. Thou shalt not uncover the nakedness of thy brother's wife: it is thy brother's nakedness. (Lev. 18:16.) And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be childless. (Lev. 20:21.) Have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:11.)

d. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.)

e. But when Jesus knew it, he withdrew himself from thence: and great multitudes followed him, and he healed them all. (Mat. 12:15.) And they departed into a desert place by ship privately. (Mk. 6:32.) And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. (Luke 9:10.) After these things Jesus went over the sea of Galilee, which is the sea of Tiberias. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. (Jno. 6:1, 2.)

f. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15.)

g. And his servitor said, What! should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. (II Ks. 4:43.)

h. He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. (Ps. 107:29.)

i. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.) And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. (Luke 4:41.) And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. (Jno. 6:69.) And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. (Acts 8:37.) And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. (Rom. 1:4.)

j. And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gennesaret, and drew to the shore. (Mk. 6:53.)

k. For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues. (Mk. 3:10.) And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all. (Luke 6:19.)

Chapter 15.

a. Beware lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain de-

tion of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread.

3 But he answered and said unto them, *Why do ye also transgress the commandment of God by your tradition?*

4 *For God commanded, saying, Honour* [b]*thy father and mother: and,* [c]*He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death.*

5 *But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother,* [d]*It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me;*

6 *And honour not his father or his mother, he shall be free. Thus have ye made the commandment of God of none effect by your tradition.*

7 *Ye* [e]*hypocrites, well did E-ṣā'ias prophesy of you, saying,*

8 *This* [c]*people draweth nigh unto me with their mouth, and honoureth me with their lips; but their heart is far from me.*

9 *But in vain they do worship me, teaching* [f]*for doctrines the commandments of men.*

10 ¶ And he called the multitude, and said unto them, *Hear, and understand:*

11 *Not* [g]*that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man.*

12 Then came his disciples, and said unto him, Knowest thou that the Phăr'ī-seeṣ were offended, after they heard this saying?

13 But he answered and said, [h]*Every plant, which my heavenly Father hath not planted, shall be rooted up.*

14 *Let them alone:* [i]*they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch.*

15 Then answered Pē'tēr and said unto him, Declare unto us this parable.

16 And Jē'ṣus said, [j]*Are ye also yet without understanding?*

17 *Do not ye yet understand, that whatsoever entereth in at the mouth goeth into the belly, and is cast out into the draught?*

18 *But* [k]*those things which proceed out of the mouth come forth from the heart; and they defile the man.*

19 *For* [l]*out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies:*

20 *These are the things which defile a man: but to eat with unwashen hands defileth not a man.*

2. Hypocrites for maintaining and teaching a religion not founded on morality.

3. In vs. 21-33 is an account of the healing of the daughter of the Syro-Phoenician woman.

4. In vs. 33-39 is an account of the miracle of feeding the 4,000.

21 ¶[3]Then Jē'ṣus when thence, and departed into the coasts of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn.

22 And, behold, a woman of Cā'năan came out of the same coasts, and cried unto him, saying, Have [m]mercy on me, O Lord, thou son of Dā'vid; my daughter is grievously vexed with a devil.

23 But he answered her not a word. And his disciples came and besought him, saying, Send her away; for she crieth after us.

24 But he answered and said, *I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Ĭs'ra-el.*

25 Then came she and worshipped him, saying, Lord, help me.

26 But he answered and said, *It is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it to* [n]*dogs.*

27 And she said, Truth, Lord: yet the dogs eat of the crumbs which fall from their masters' table.

28 Then Jē'ṣus answered and said unto her, *O woman, great is thy faith: be it unto thee even as thou wilt.* And her daughter was made whole from that very hour.

29 And Jē'ṣus departed from thence, and came nigh unto the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee; and went up into a mountain, and sat down there.

30 And [o]great multitudes came unto him, having with them those that were lame, blind, dumb, maimed, and many others, and cast them down at Jē'ṣus' feet; and he healed them:

31 Insomuch that the multitude wondered, when they saw the dumb to speak, the maimed to be whole, the lame to walk, and the blind to see: and they glorified the God of Ĭs'ra-el.

32 ¶ Then Jē'ṣus called his disciples unto him, and said, *I have compassion on the multitude, because they continue with me now three days, and have nothing to eat: and I will not send them away fasting, lest they faint in the way.*

33 [4]And [p]his disciples say unto him, Whence should we have so much bread in the wilderness, as to fill so great a multitude?

34 And Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *How many loaves have ye?* And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes.

---

ceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Christ. (Col. 2:8.) Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. (Tit. 1:14.) And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. (Luke 11:38.)

b. Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. [The fifth commandment.] (Ex. 20:12.) Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:3.) Honor thy father and mother; which is the first commandment with promise. (Eph. 6:2.)

c. And he that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:17.) Cursed be he that setteth light by his father or his mother. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:16.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.)

d. But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is Corban, (that is to say, a gift,) by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free. (Mk. 7:11.)

e. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.) And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.)

f. From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling, Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm. (I Tim. 1:6, 7.) Not giving heed to Jewish fables, and commandments of men, that turn from the truth. (Tit. 1:14.)

g. And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. (Acts 10:15.) I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean. (Rom. 14:14.) Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving. (I Tim. 4:3, 4.)

h. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.) Now if any man build upon this foundation [Jesus Christ] gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble; Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. (I Cor. 3:12, 13.) Thy people also shall be all righteous: they shall inherit the land for ever, the branch of my planting, the work of my hands, that I may be glorified. (Is. 60:21.)

i. For the leaders of this people cause them to err; and they that are led of them are destroyed. (Is. 9:16.) And he spake a parable unto them: Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch? (Luke 6:39.)

j. Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up? (Mat. 16:9.) And he saith unto them, Are ye so without understanding also? (Mk. 7:18.)

k. And the tongue is a fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell. (Js. 3:6.)

l. And God saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thoughts of his heart was only evil continually. (Gen. 6:5.) Frowardness is in his heart, he deviseth mischief continually; he soweth discord. (Prov. 6:14.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) For from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders. (Mk. 7:21.)

m. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.)

n. Give not that which is holy unto the dogs, neither cast ye your pearls before swine, lest they trample them under their feet, and turn again and rend you. (Mat. 7:6.) Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. (Phil. 3:2.)

o. Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped: Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. (Is. 35:5, 6.) The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. (Mat. 11:5.)

p. And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? (Num. 11:21, 22.)



THE TRANSFIGURATION.—Raphael.

35 And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the ground.

36 And [q]he took the seven loaves and the fishes, and [r]gave thanks, and brake them, and gave to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude.

37 And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets full.

38 And they that did eat were four thousand men, beside women and children.

39 And [s]he sent away the multitude, and took ship, and came into the coasts of Măg'da-lå.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The Pharisees require a sign.* 6 *Jesus warneth his disciples of the leaven of the Pharisees and Sadducees.* 16 *Peter's confession of him.* 21 *Jesus foresheweth his death,* 23 *reproving Peter for dissuading him from it:* 24 *and admonisheth those that will follow him, to bear the cross.*

1 [1]The [a]Phăr'ĭ-seeş also with the Săd'du-çeeş came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven.

2 He answered and said unto them, *When it is evening, ye say, It will be fair weather: for the sky is red.*

3 *And in the morning, It will be foul weather to day: for the sky is red and lowring. O ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky; but can ye not discern the [b]signs of the times?*

4 *A wicked and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given unto it, but the sign of the prophet Jō'nas.* And he left them, and departed.

5 And [c]when his disciples were come to the other side, they had forgotten to take bread.

6 ¶ Then Jē'şus said unto them, [d]*Take heed and beware of the leaven of the [a]Phăr'ĭ-seeş and of the Săd'du-çeeş.*

7 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have taken no bread.

8 Which when Jē'şus perceived, he said unto them, *O ye [e]of little faith, why reason ye among yourselves, because ye have brought no bread?*

9 [f]*Do ye not yet understand, neither remember the five [g]loaves of the five thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?*

10 *Neither the [h]seven loaves of the four thousand, and how many baskets ye took up?*

11 *How is it that ye do not understand that I spake it not to you concerning bread, that ye should beware of the leaven of the [a]Phăr'ĭ-seeş and of the Săd'du-çeeş?*

12 Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the [a]Phăr'ĭ-seeş and of the Săd'du-çeeş.

13 ¶ [2]When Jē'şus came into the coasts of Çæs-a-rē'a Phĭ-lĭp'pī, he asked his disciples, saying, [i]*Whom do men say that I the Son of man am?*

14 And they said, [j]Some say that thou art Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: [k]some, E-lī'as; and others, Jĕr-e-mī'as, or one of the prophets.

15 He saith unto them, *But whom say ye that I am?*

16 And Sī'mon [3]Pē'tĕr answered and said, [l]Thou art the Chrīst, the Son of the living [m]God.

17 And Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *Blessed art thou, Sī'mon Bär-jō'nå: [m]for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but [c]my Father which is in heaven.*

18 *And I say also unto thee, That [p]thou art Pē'tĕr, and [q]upon this [4]rock I will build my*

Ch. 16. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-12 is the demand made by the Pharisees and Sadducees for a sign from heaven.

2. In vs. 13-19 the Apostolic College is endowed with the keys of heaven.

3. As the senior apostle, he answers for the whole number.

4. That is, the apostles were all rocks in the foundation of the church, of which Christ was the chief corner stone and Peter the spokesman, or stone upon which was engraved the name Peter (Eph. 2: 20). "And are built upon the foundations of the apostles and prophets; Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone." Therefore, this remark was addressed to Peter only as spokesman and was intended for all the apostles.

---

q. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. (Mat. 14:19.)

r. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. (Dt. 8:10.) And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, This is my body, which is given for you: this do in remembrance of me. (Luke 22:19.)

s. And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dalmanutha. (Mk. 8:10.)

Chapter 16.

a. And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him. (Mk. 8:11.) And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. (Luke 11:16.) For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom. (I Cor. 1:22.)

b. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

c. Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf. (Mk. 8:14.)

d. In the meantime, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, Beware ye of the leaven of the Pharisees, which is hypocrisy. (Luke 12:1.) And he charged them, saying, Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Pharisees, and of the leaven of Herod. (Mk. 8:15.) See v. 11.

e. Wherefore, if God so clothe the grass of the field, which today is, and tomorrow is cast into the oven, shall he not much more clothe you, O ye of little faith? (Mat. 6:30.) And he saith unto them, Why are ye fearful, O ye of little faith? Then he arose, and rebuked the winds and the sea; and there was a great calm. (Mat. 8:26.) And immediately Jesus stretched forth his hand, and caught him, and said unto him, O thou of little faith, wherefore didst thou doubt? (Mat. 14:31.)

f. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. (Mat. 14:17.) There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? (Jno. 6:9.)

g. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. He said, Bring them hither to me. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. And they that had eaten were about five thousand men, besides women and children. (Mat. 14:17-21.)

h. And Jesus saith unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes. (Mat. 15:34.)

i. And Jesus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cesarea Philippi: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, Whom do men say that I am? (Mk. 8:27.) And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? (Luke 9:18.) Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.)

j. Now Herod the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that John was risen from the dead; And of some, that Elias has appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again. And Herod said, John have I beheaded: but who is this of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him. (Luke 9:7-9.)

k. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord. (Mal. 4:5.)

l. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) He said unto them, But whom say ye that I am? Peter answering said, The Christ of God. (Luke 9:20.) Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? (I Jno. 5:5.)

m. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves; it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.) And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. (Jno. 1:42.) So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. He saith to him again the second time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my sheep. He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. (Jno. 21:15-17.)

n. My soul thirsteth for God, for the living God: when shall I come and appear before God? (Ps. 42:2.) And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein. (Acts 14:15.) And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God. (Rom. 9:26.) Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart. (II Cor. 3:3.) (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?) (I Tim. 3:5.) How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.) And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea. (Rev. 7:2.)

o. But God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God. (I Cor. 2:10.) To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood. (Gal. 1:16.)

p. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona: thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. (Jno. 1:42.)

q. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure founda-

church; and [r]the gates of hell shall not prevail against it.

19 *And [s]I will give unto thee the keys [5]of the kingdom of heaven: and whatsoever [t]thou shalt bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever thou shalt loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.*

20 [u]Then [u]charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jē'sus the Chrīst.

21 ¶ From that time forth began Jē'sus to shew unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Je-ru'sa-lēm, and suffer [v]many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day.

22 Then Pē'tēr took him, and began to rebuke him, saying, Be it far from thee, Lord: this shall not be unto thee.

23 But he turned, and said unto Pē'tēr, *Get thee behind [w]me, [7]Sā'tan: thou art an offence unto me: for thou savourest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men.*

24 ¶ Then said [x]Jē'sus unto his disciples, *If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take [y]up his cross, and follow me.*

25 *For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it.*

26 *For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or [z]what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?*

27 *For the Son [aa]of man shall come in the glory of his Father [bb]with his angels; and then [cc]he shall reward every man according to his works.*

28 *Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man [aa]coming in his [dd]kingdom.*

5. The church is visibly represented as a temple, which has keys, these keys being now turned over to the apostles and the responsibility of its keeping being placed upon them.

6. In vs. 20-28 Christ predicts his own sufferings and ultimate coming to judge the world.

7. Not that Christ is here calling Peter Satan, but that he recognized in the speech of Peter the spirit or will of Satan.

Ch. 17. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the transfiguration.

2. While Mat. here gives six days, Luke gives eight days; the difference being that Luke counts the first and last days, or the day of beginning and the day of ending, which are therefore only parts of days, and Mat. omits them. The expression means, six days after the conversation of ch. 16.

3. Changed in appearance.

4. The representatives of the law and the prophets. Here meeting with Christ, delegating unto him their expiring power in whom was to be the fulfillment and culmination of all prophecy.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *The transfiguration of Christ.* 14 *He healeth the lunatic,* 22 *foretelleth his own passion,* 24 *and payeth tribute.*

1 [1]And [a]after six [2]days Jē'sus taketh Pē'tēr, Jāmeş, and Jŏhn his brother, and bringeth them up into an high mountain apart,

2 And was [3]transfigured before them: and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light.

3 And, behold, there appeared unto them [b]Mō'şeş and [4]E-lī'as talking with him.

---

tion: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.) And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. (Rev. 21:14.)

r. No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:17.) And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. (Mat. 11:23.)

s. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. (Jno. 20:23.) And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder: so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. (Is. 22:22.) I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (Rev. 1:18.) And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write; These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth. (Rev. 3:7.)

t. Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. (Mat. 18:18.) Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. (Jno. 20:23.)

u. And he charged them that they should tell no man of him. (Mk. 8:30.) And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing. (Luke 9:21.)

v. And as they came down from the mountain, Jesus charged them, saying, Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead (9). But I say unto you, That Elias is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them (12). And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men. (Mat. 17:9, 12, 22.) Behold, we go up to Jerusalem; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death. (Mat. 20:18.) Saying, Sir, we remember that that deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After three days I will rise again. (Mat. 27:63.) And he answered and told them, Elias verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and be set at nought (12). For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day. (Mk. 9:12, 31.) But first he must suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation. (Luke 17:25.) For he shall be delivered unto the Gentiles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on. (Luke 18:32.) Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (Jno. 2:19.)

w. Then saith Jesus unto him, Get thee hence, Satan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve. (Mat. 4:10.) Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. (Rom. 8:7.)

x. Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.) That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. (I Thess. 3:3.) Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. (II Tim. 3:12.)

y. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. (Mat. 10:38.)

z. None of them can by any means redeem his brother, nor give to God a ransom for him: (For the redemption of their soul is precious, and it ceaseth for ever:) (Ps. 49:7, 8.)

aa. And as he sat upon the mount of Olives, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world? (3). For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be (27). But as the days of Noe were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be (37). And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be. (Mat. 24:3, 27, 37, 39.) Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. (Mk. 8:38.) And then shall they see the Son of man coming in a cloud, with power and great glory. (Luke 21:27.) Which also said, ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.) But every man in his own order: Christ the first-fruits; afterward they that are Christ's at his coming. (I Cor. 15:23.) Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive the early and latter rain. (Js. 5:7.) And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. (I Jno. 2:28.) Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7.)

bb. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.) And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal: yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee. (Zech. 14:5.) And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints. (Jude 14.)

cc. I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.) And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear. (I Pet. 1:17.) And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.) If thou sayest, Behold, we knew it not; doth not he that pondereth the heart consider it? and he that keepeth thy soul, doth not he know it? and shall not he render to every man according to his works? (Prov. 24:12.) So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. (Rom. 14:12.) Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free. (Eph. 6:8.) But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons. (Col. 3:25.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

dd. And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen the kingdom of God come with power. (Mk. 9:1.)

Chapter 17.

a. And after six days Jesus taketh with him Peter, and James, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them. (Mk. 9:2.) And it came to pass, about an eight days after these sayings, he took Peter and John and James, and went up into a mountain to pray. And as he prayed, the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering. And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Moses and Elias; Who appeared in glory, and spake of his decease which he should accomplish at Jerusalem. But Peter and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him. And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said. While he thus spake, there came a cloud and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud. And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: hear him. And when the voice was past, Jesus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen. (Luke 9:28-36.)

b. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets. (Rom. 3:21.)

4 Then answered Pē'tēr, and said unto Jē'şus, Lord, it is good for us to be here: if thou wilt, let us make here three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'şeş, and one for E-lī'as.

5 While he [c]yet spake, behold, a bright cloud overshadowed them: and behold a voice out of the cloud, which said, [d]This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased; [e]hear ye him.

6 And [f]when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid.

7 And Jē'şus came and touched them, and said, *Arise, and be not afraid.*

8 And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jē'şus only.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, Jē'şus charged them, saying, *Tell the vision to no man, until the Son of man be risen again from the dead.*

10 And his disciples asked him, saying, Why then say the scribes that E-lī'as must first come?

11 And Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *E-lī'as truly shall first come, and restore [g]all things.*

12 *But I say unto you, That E-lī'as is come already, and they knew him not, but have done unto him whatsoever they listed. Likewise shall also the Son of man suffer of them.*

13 Then the disciples understood that he spake unto them of Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst.

14 ¶ [5]And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying,

15 Lord, [h]have mercy on my son: for he is lunatic, and sore vexed: for ofttimes he falleth into the fire, and oft into the water.

16 And I brought him to thy disciples, and they could not cure him.

17 Then Jē'şus answered and said, *O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him hither to me.*

18 And Jē'şus rebuked the devil; and he departed out of him: and the child was cured from that very hour.

19 Then came the disciples to Jē'şus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out?

20 And Jē'şus said unto them, *Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, [i]If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you.*

21 *Howbeit this kind goeth not out but by prayer and fasting.*

22 ¶ And [j]while they abode in Găl'ĭ-lee, Jē'şus said unto them, *The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men:*

23 *And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again.* And they were exceeding sorry.

24 ¶ [6]And when they were come to Ca-pēr'na-ŭm, they that received tribute money came to Pē'tēr, and said, Doth not your master pay tribute?

25 He saith, Yes. And when he was come into the house, Jē'şus prevented him, saying, *What thinkest thou, Sī'mon? of whom do the kings of the earth take custom or tribute? of their own children, or of strangers?*

26 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Of strangers. Jē'şus saith unto him, *Then are the children free.*

27 *Notwithstanding, lest we should [8][k]offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee.*

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Christ warneth his disciples to be humble and harmless: 7 to avoid offences, and not to despise the little ones: 15 how to deal with our brethren, when they offend us: 21 and how oft to forgive them: 23 parable of the king, that took account of his servants.*

1 [1]At the [a]same time came the disciples unto Jē'şus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

2 And Jē'şus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them,

3 And said, *Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, [b]and become as little [2]children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven.*

4 *Whosoever [c]therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven.*

5 *And [d]whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me.*

5. In vs. 14-23 is a record of Jesus' casting out a devil from a demoniac boy.

6. That is, put a snare or entrapment in their way which might lead them to think he depreciated God's house.

Ch. 18. A. D. 32.

1. Ch. 18 is a discourse on the unity and peace of the church; and, while it is divided into parts or parables, each has a bearing upon the one subject and is to be viewed as a part illustrating in its particular way the main truth of the ch. In vs. 1-9 is an account of the controversy among the 12 apostles as to who shall be the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

2. That is, free from and innocent of the transgressions of the past and conscious of dependence upon Christ.

c. For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

d. And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. (Luke 3:22.) Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

e. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Dt. 18:15.) For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22.) See that ye refuse not him that speaketh: for if they escape not who refused him that spake on earth, much more shall not we escape if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven. (Heb. 12:25.)

f. And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in the holy mount. (II Pet. 1:18.)

g. And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:6.) Many of the children of Israel shall he turn to the Lord their God. (Luke 1:16.)

h. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful, with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Luke 18:13.)

i. Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. (Mk. 9:23.) And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you. (Luke 17:6.) To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit. (I Cor. 12:9.) Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. (Mat. 21:21.) For verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith. (Mk. 11:23.)

j. And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. (Mk. 8:31.) He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Galilee, Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again. (Luke 24:6, 7.)

k. And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him. (Mk. 12:17.) Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Gentiles, nor to the church of God. (I Cor. 10:32.)

Chapter 18.

a. Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest. (Luke 9:46.) And there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest. (Luke 22:24.) And he came to Capernaum: and, being in the house, he asked them, What was it that ye disputed among yourselves by the way? But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest. And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all. And he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them, Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me. (Mk. 9:33-37.)

b. Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child. (Ps. 131:2.) But Jesus called them unto him, and said, Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is the kingdom of God. (Luke 18:16.) Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.) As newborn babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. (I Pet. 2:2.) But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 19:14.)

c. Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift you up. (Js. 4:10.)

d. And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, he shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:42.)

6 *But whoso* [c]*shall* [3]*offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea.*

7 ¶ [4]*Woe unto the world because of offences! for* [c]*it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh!*

8 *Wherefore if thy hand or thy foot offend thee, cut them off, and cast them from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life halt or maimed, rather than having two hands or two feet to be cast into everlasting fire.*

9 *And if thine eye offend thee, pluck it out, and cast it from thee: it is better for thee to enter into life with one eye, rather than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire.*

10 [5]*Take heed that ye despise not one of these little ones; for I say unto you, That in heaven their* [g]*angels do always behold the face of my Father which is in heaven.*

11 *For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost.*

12 *How think ye? if a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray?*

13 *And if so be that he find it, verily I say unto you, he rejoiceth more of that sheep, than of the ninety and nine which went not astray.*

14 *Even so it is not the will of your Father which is in heaven, that one of these little ones should perish.*

15 ¶ [6]*Moreover* [h]*if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou* [i]*hast gained thy brother.*

16 *But if he will not hear thee, then take with thee one or two more, that* [j]*in the mouth of two or three witnesses every word may be established.*

17 *And if he shall neglect to hear them,* [k]*tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church,* [l]*let him be unto thee as an* [m]*heathen man and a publican.*

18 *Verily* [o]*I say unto you,* [n]*Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven: and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven.*

19 *Again I say unto you, That if two of you shall agree on earth as touching any thing that they shall ask,* [p]*it shall be done for them of my Father which is in heaven.*

20 *For where two or* [j]*three are gathered together in my name, there* [q]*am* [s]*I in the midst of them.*

21 ¶ Then came Pē'tĕr to him, and said, Lord, how oft shall my brother sin against me, and I forgive him? [r]till seven times?

22 Jē'sus saith unto him, *I say not unto thee, Until seven times: but,* [s]*Until seventy times seven.*

23 ¶ *Therefore is the kingdom of heaven likened unto a certain king, which would take account of his servants.*

24 *And when he had begun to reckon, one was brought unto him, which owed him ten thousand talents.*

25 *But forasmuch as he had not to pay, his lord commanded him* [t]*to be sold, and his wife, and children, and all that he had, and payment to be made.*

26 *The servant therefore fell down, and worshipped him, saying, Lord, have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.*

27 *Then the lord of that servant was moved with compassion, and loosed him, and forgave him the debt.*

28 *But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him* [u]*an hundred pence: and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest.*

29 *And his fellowservant fell down at his feet, and besought him, saying, Have patience with me, and I will pay thee all.*

30 *And he would not: but went and cast him into prison, till he should pay the debt.*

31 *So when his fellowservants saw what was done, they were very sorry, and came and told unto their lord all that was done.*

32 *Then his lord, after that he had called him, said unto him, O thou wicked servant, I*

3. To cause to sin or to stumble.

4. In vs. 7-9 Jesus discusses the woe of offenses.

5. In vs. 10-14 is an account of the parable of the lost sheep.

6. In vs. 15-20 is stated the method of dealing with offenders.

7. It is to be observed here that Jesus encourages a union of effort, that effort to be for some definite thing, and in that case he will be in the midst of them.

8. In vs. 21-35 is an account of the parable of the unmerciful debtor, illustrating the divine law of forgiveness. It makes plain the danger of mercilessly dealing with our fellow man, because of thereby incurring the displeasure of God.

e. And whosoever shall offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea. (Mk. 9:42.) It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones. (Luke 17:2.)

f. But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin against Christ. (I Cor. 8:12.) Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him through whom they come! (Luke 17:1.) For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. (I Cor. 11:19.) Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.) The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. (Mat. 26:24.)

g. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to shew thee these good tidings. (Luke 1:19.) And I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets. (Rev. 8:2.)

h. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. (Lev. 19:17.) Take heed to yourselves: If thy brother trespass against thee, rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive him. (Luke 17:3.) Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.) Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother. (II Thess. 3:15.) Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him. (Js. 5:19.)

i. Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. (Js. 5:20.)

j. One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin in any trespass that he trespasseth: at the mouth of two witnesses, or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established. (Dt. 19:15.) This is the third time I am coming to you. In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established. (II Cor. 13:1.) He that despised Moses' law died without mercy under two or three witnesses: (Heb. 10:28.) It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. (Jno. 8:17.) Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses. (I Tim. 5:19.)

k. Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. (I Tim. 5:20.) Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the unjust, and not before the saints? (I Cor. 6:1.)

l. Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us (6). And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed. (II Thess. 3:6, 14.)

m. Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. (Rom. 16:17.) Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. (II Thess. 3:6.) If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not in your house, neither bid him God speed. (II Jno. 10.)

n. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. (Jno. 20:23.)

o. Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. (Mat. 5:24.)

p. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.) This is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. (I Jno. 5:14.)

q. It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The Lord is there. (Ez. 48:35.) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.) In the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, with the power of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 5:4.) Unto the angel of the church of Ephesus write; These things saith he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand, who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks. (Rev. 2:1.) And I heard a great voice out of heaven, saying, Behold, the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God. (Rev. 21:3.)

r. And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him. (Luke 17:4.)

s. Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. (Col. 3:13.)

t. Now there cried a certain woman of the wives of the sons of the prophets unto Elisha, saying, Thy servant my husband is dead; and thou knowest that thy servant did fear the Lord: and the creditor is come to take unto him my two sons to be bondmen. (II Ks. 4:1.)

u. And when he had agreed with the laborers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard. (Mat. 20:2.)

forgave thee all that debt, because thou desiredst me.

33 *Shouldest* [v]*not thou also have had compassion on thy fellowservant, even as I had pity on thee?*

34 *And his lord was wroth, and delivered him to the tormentors, till he should pay all that was due unto him.*

35 *So* [w]*likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses.*

CHAPTER 19.

2 *Christ healeth the sick:* 3 *answereth the Pharisees concerning divorcement:* 10 *sheweth when marriage is necessary:* 13 *receiveth little children:* 16 *instructeth the young man how to attain eternal life:* 23 *telleth his disciples how hard it is for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that when Jē'ṣus had finished these sayings, he departed [2]from Găl'ĭ-lee, and came into the coasts of Jū-dæ'ā beyond Jor'dan;

2 And great multitudes followed him; and he healed them there.

3 ¶ The Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ also came unto him, tempting him, and saying unto him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife for every cause?

4 And he answered and said unto them, *Have ye not read,* [a]*that he which made them at the beginning made them male and female,*

5 *And said,* [b]*For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and* [c]*they twain shall be one flesh?*

6 *Wherefore they are no more twain, but one flesh. What therefore God hath joined together, let no man put asunder.*

7 They say unto him, [d]Why did Mō'ṣeṣ then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away?

8 He saith unto them, *Mō'ṣeṣ because of the hardness of your hearts suffered you to put away your wives: but* [c]*from the beginning it was not so.*

9 *And* [f]*I say unto you, Whosoever shall put away his wife, except it be for fornication, and shall marry another, committeth adultery: and whoso marrieth her which is put away doth commit adultery.*

10 ¶ [g]His disciples say unto him, If the case of the man be so with his wife, it is not good to marry.

11 But he said unto them, [h]*All men cannot receive this saying, save they to whom it is given.*

12 *For there are some eunuchs, which were so born from their mother's womb: and there are some eunuchs, which were made eunuchs of men: and* [i]*there be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it.*

13 ¶ [j]Then [j]were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them.

14 But Jē'ṣus said, *Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me: for of such is the kingdom of heaven.*

15 And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence.

16 ¶ [k]And, behold, one came and said unto him, [k]Good Master, what good thing shall I do, that I may have eternal life?

17 And he said unto him, *Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God: but if thou wilt enter into life, keep the commandments.*

18 He saith unto him, Which? Jē'ṣus said, [l]*Thou shalt do no murder, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness,*

19 *Honour* [m]*thy father and thy mother: and,* [n]*Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.*

20 The young man saith unto him, All these things have I kept from my youth up: what lack I yet?

21 [o]Jē'ṣus said unto him, *If thou wilt be perfect,* [o]*go and sell that thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come and follow me.*

22 But when the young man heard that saying, he went away sorrowful: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ [p]Then said Jē'ṣus unto his disciples, *Verily I say unto you, That* [p]*a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven.*

24 *And again I say unto you, It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.*

25 When his disciples heard it, they were exceedingly amazed, saying, Who then can be saved?

26 But Jē'ṣus beheld them, and said unto them, *With men this is impossible; but with* [q]*God all things are possible.*

27 ¶ Then answered Pē'tēr and said unto

Ch. 19. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-12 Jesus goes from Galilee into Judea and there discusses the law of marriage.

2. While Galilee had been the main scene of his ministry, he now leaves it for the last time before the crucifixion.

3. In vs. 13-15 Jesus blesses little children.

4. In vs. 16-22 is an account of the discourse with the rich young man.

5. Jesus tells the young man that, to be perfect, he must sell what he has and give to the poor; not because he could not hold to what he has and be perfect, as Moses and David were both very rich, but because the young man has unconsciously made his riches the chief object of his affection, therefore he is blindly seeking the way to heaven and must have his blindness revealed to him. Not by works but by faith must he be saved.

6. In vs. 23-30 is stated the difficulty with which men who have placed their affections in their riches can obtain salvation.

v. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:32.) Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. (Col. 3:13.)

w. Whoso stoppeth his ears at the cry of the poor, he also shall cry himself, but shall not be heard. (Prov. 21:13.) And forgive us our debts, as we forgive our debtors. (Mat. 6:12.) For he shall have judgment without mercy that hath shown no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment. (Js. 2:13.)

Chapter 19.

a. So God created man in his own image, in the image of God created he him; male and female created he them. (Gen. 1:27.) And did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the Spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and let none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth. (Mal. 2:15.)

b. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. (Gen. 2:24.) For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh. (Eph. 5:31.)

c. What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. (I Cor. 6:16.)

d. When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her; then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. (Dt. 24:1.)

e. Thus saith the Lord, Stand ye in the ways, and see, and ask for the old paths, where is the good way, and walk therein, and ye shall find rest for your souls. But they said, We will not walk therein. (Jer. 6:16.)

f. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Mat. 5:32.) And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, Let not the wife depart from her husband: But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife. (I Cor. 7:10, 11.)

g. It is better to dwell in the wilderness, than with a contentious and an angry woman. (Prov. 21:19.)

h. For I would that all men were even as I myself. But every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that (7). But if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to burn (9). But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches. (I Cor. 7:7, 9, 17.)

i. Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas? (5). But I have used none of these things; neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void. (I Cor. 9:5, 15.)

j. And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them. (Luke 18:15.)

k. And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (Luke 10:25.)

l. Thou shalt not kill. (Ex. 20:13.) Thou shalt not kill. (Dt. 5:17.)

m. For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Mat. 15:4.)

n. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.) For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Gal. 5:14.)

o. Sell that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure in the heavens that fadeth not, where no thief approacheth, nor moth corrupteth. (Lu. 12:33.) And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need. (Acts 2:45.)

p. For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called. (I Cor. 1:26.) But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. (I Tim. 6:9.)

q. I know that thou canst do every thing, and that no thought

him, Behold, [r]we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore?

28 And Jē'sus said unto them, *Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the [s]regeneration when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye [t]also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Is'ra-el.*

29 *And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life.*

30 *But [u]many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first.*

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Christ sheweth that God is debtor unto no man:* 17 *foretelleth his passion:* 20 *by answering the mother of Zebedee's children he teacheth his disciples to be lowly:* 30 *and giveth two blind men their sight.*

1 [1]*For the kingdom of heaven is like unto a man that is an householder, which went* [2]*out early in the morning to hire labourers into his vineyard.*

2 *And when he had agreed with the labourers for a penny a day, he sent them into his vineyard.*

3 *And he went out about the third hour, and saw others standing idle in the marketplace,*

4 *And said unto them; Go ye also into the vineyard, and whatsoever is right I will give you. And they went their way.*

5 *Again he went out about the sixth and ninth hour, and did likewise.*

6 *And about the eleventh hour he went out, and found others standing idle, and saith unto them, Why stand ye here all the day idle?*

7 *They say unto him, Because no man hath hired us. He saith unto them, Go ye also into the vineyard; and whatsoever is right, that shall ye receive.*

8 *So [a]when even was come, the lord of the vineyard saith unto his steward, Call the labourers, and give them their hire, beginning from the last unto the first.*

9 *And when they came that were hired about the eleventh hour, they received every man a penny.*

10 *But when the first came, they supposed that they should have received more; and they likewise received every man a penny.*

11 *And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house,*

12 *Saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and heat of the day.*

13 *But he answered one of them, and said, Friend, I do thee no wrong: didst not thou agree with me for a penny?*

14 *Take that thine is, and go thy way: I will give unto this last, even as unto thee.*

15 *Is it not lawful for me to do what I will with mine own? [b]Is thine eye evil, because I am good?*

16 *So [c]the last shall be first, and the first last: [d]for many be called, but few chosen.*

17 ¶ [3]And Jē'sus going up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them,

18 *Behold, [e]we go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and the Son of man shall be betrayed unto the chief priests and unto the scribes, and they shall condemn him to death,*

19 *And [f]shall deliver him to the Gĕn'tīles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again.*

20 ¶ [4]Then came to him the mother of Zĕb'e-dee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him.

21 And he said unto her, *What wilt thou?* She saith unto him, Grant that these my two sons [g]may sit, the one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left, in thy kingdom.

22 But Jē'sus answered and said, *Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the [h]cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with [i]the baptism that I am baptized with?* They say unto him, We are able.

23 And he saith unto them, *[j]Ye shall drink indeed of my cup, and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with: but to sit on my right hand, and on my left, is not mine to [k]give, but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared of my Father.*

24 And when the ten heard it, they were moved with indignation against the two brethren.

25 But Jē'sus called them unto him, and said, *Ye know that the princes of the Gĕn'tīles exercise dominion over them, and they that are great exercise authority upon them.*

26 *But it shall not be so among you: but whosoever will be great among you, let him be your minister;*

27 *And [l]whosoever will be chief among you, let him be your servant:*

28 *Even [m]as the Son of man came not to be*

Ch. 20. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-16 is an account of the parable of the laborers in the vineyard. This parable is recorded only by Mat., and is given in answer to Peter's question asking how it shall be with those who, like himself, have left all to follow Christ. The parable also shows that no works of man can possibly confer a favor on God; that works alone cannot save him, but that he must get right, repent of sin, and keep right.

2. The man went out, i. e., God seeks men.

3. In vs. 17-19 Christ again tells of his approaching sufferings, which is his third announcement.

4. In vs. 20-28, Salome, mother of James and John, desires for her two sons the favorite places in the kingdom of the Messiah.

---

can be withholden from thee. (Job 42:2.) Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by that great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.) For with God nothing shall be impossible. (Luke 1:37.)

r. Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant. (Dt. 33:9.) And they straightway left their nets, and followed him. (Mat. 4:20.) And when they had brought their ships to land, they forsook all, and followed him. (Luke 5:11.)

s. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.)

t. Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life! (I Cor. 6:2, 3.)

u. So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. (Mat. 20:16.)

Chapter 20.

a. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. (Luke 10:7.)

b. Eat thou not the bread of him that hath an evil eye, neither desire thou his dainty meats. (Prov. 23:6.) But if thine eye be evil, thy whole body shall be full of darkness. If therefore the light that is in thee be darkness, how great is that darkness! (Mat. 6:23.)

c. But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first. (Mat. 19:30.)

d. For many are called, but few are chosen. (Mat. 22:14.)

e. From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. (Mat. 16:21.)

f. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. (Mat. 27:2.) The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)

g. And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Mat. 19:28.) Ye ask, and receive not, because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts. (Js. 4:3.)

h. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. (Mk. 14:36.)

i. But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished! (Luke 12:50.)

j. And he [Herod] killed James the brother of John with the sword. (Acts 12:2.) And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.) I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. (Rev. 1:9.)

k. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.) But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God; for he hath prepared for them a city. (Heb. 11:16.)

l. Whosoever therefore shall humble himself as this little child, the same is greatest in the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 18:4.)

m. He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself. (Jno. 13:4.) But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. (Phil. 2:7.)



CANA OF GALILEE, WHERE JESUS PERFORMED HIS FIRST MIRACLE.



BETHANY, A FAVORITE RESORT OF JESUS.

ministered unto, but to [n]*minister, and* [o]*to give his life a ransom* [p]*for many.*

29 [5]And as they departed from Jĕr'ĭ-chō, a great multitude followed him.

30 ¶ And, behold, two blind men sitting by the way side, when they heard that Jē'sŭs passed by, cried out, saying, Have mercy on us, O Lord, thou son of Dā'vid.

31 And the multitude rebuked them, because they should hold their peace: but they cried the more, saying, Have mercy [q]on us, O Lord, thou son of Dā'vid.

32 And Jē'sŭs stood still, and called them, and said, *What will ye that I shall do unto you?*

33 They say unto him, Lord, that our eyes may be opened.

34 So Jē'sŭs had [q]compassion on them, and touched their eyes: and immediately their eyes received sight, and they followed him.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem,* 12 *driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple,* 23 *putteth to silence the priests and elders,* 28 *and rebuketh them by the similitude of the two sons,* 33 *and the husbandmen, who slew such as were sent unto them.*

1 [1]And when they drew nigh unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and were come to Bĕth'pha-gē, unto [a]the [2]mount of Ōl'ĭvēs, then sent Jē'sŭs two disciples,

2 Saying unto them, *Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me.*

3 *And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need* [b]*of them; and straightway he will send them.*

4 All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying,

5 Tell [c]ye the daughter of Sī'ŏn, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.

6 And the disciples went, and did as Jē'sŭs commanded them,

7 And brought the ass, and the colt, and [d]put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon.

8 And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, [3]Ho-şăn'nà [e]to the son of Dā'vid: Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord; Ho-şăn'nà in the highest.

10 [4]And [f]when he was come into Je-rū'sa-lĕm, all the city was moved, saying, Who is this?

11 And the multitude said, This is Jē'sŭs the [g]prophet of Năz'a-rĕth of Găl'ĭ-lee.

12 ¶ And [h]Jē'sŭs went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the [i]moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves,

13 And said unto them, *It is written, My house shall be called the house of prayer; but ye have made it a den of thieves.*

14 And the blind and the lame came to him in the temple; and he healed them.

15 And when the chief priests and scribes saw the wonderful things that he did, and the children crying in the temple, and saying, Ho-şăn'nà to the son of Dā'vid; they were sore displeased,

16 And said unto him, Hearest thou what these say? And Jē'sŭs saith unto them, *Yea; have ye never read,* [j]*Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings thou hast perfected praise?*

17 ¶ And he left them, and went out of the city into Bĕth'ă-nў; and he lodged there.

18 [5]Now in the [6]morning as he returned into the city, he hungered.

19 And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, *Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever.* And presently the fig tree withered away.

20 And when [7]the disciples saw it, they marvelled, saying, How soon is the fig tree withered away!

21 Jē'sŭs answered and said unto them, *Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but* [k]*also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done.*

22 *And* [l]*all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive.*

23 ¶ [8]And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, [m]By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority?

---

1. In vs. 1-17 is an account of Christ's triumphal entry into Jerusalem, his second cleansing of the temple, also the parable of a barren fig tree. Christ has now been about 3 years actively engaged in his ministry.

2. A mountain ridge east of Jerusalem, the valley of Jehoshaphat being between them.

3. The Hebrew word meaning save now.

4. In vs. 10-16 is an account of the great commotion in the city over his coming into their midst.

5. In vs. 18-22 is an account of the withering fig tree and the lesson of faith it teaches.

6. The morning of Monday, the second day of passion week.

7. That is, Tuesday, the morning after the tree had been cursed.

8. In vs. 23-27 Christ answers the questions regarding his authority.

Ch. 21. A. D. 33.

n. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. (Luke 22:27.) If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet. (Jno. 13:14.)

o. Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand. (Is. 53:10.) O Lord, according to all thy righteousness, I beseech thee, let thine anger and thy fury be turned away from thy city Jerusalem, thy holy mountain: because for our sins, and for the iniquities of our fathers, Jerusalem and thy people are become a reproach to all that are about us. (Dan. 9:16.) And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jesus should die for that nation: And not for that nation only, but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad. (Jno. 11:51, 52.)

p. This is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Mat. 26:28.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many: and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.)

q. Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your father also is merciful. (Luke 6:36.)

Chapter 21.

a. And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples. (Mk. 11:1.) And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east; and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. (Zech. 14:4.)

b. For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (II Cor. 8:9.)

c. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9.)

d. Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king! (II Ks. 9:13.)

e. Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. (Ps. 118:25.)

f. And they come to Jerusalem: and Jesus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves. (Mk. 11:15.) And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought. (Luke 19:45.)

g. Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. (Jno. 6:14.)

h. And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables. (Jno. 2:15).

i. Then shalt thou turn it into money, and bind up the money in thine hand, and shalt go unto the place which the Lord thy God shall choose. (Dt. 14:25.)

j. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Ps. 8:2.)

k. And though I have the gift of prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowledge; and though I have all faith, so that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing. (I Cor. 13:2.)

l. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.)

m. And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known. (Ex. 2:14.) And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? (Acts 4:7.)

24 And [n]Jē'ṣus answered and said unto them, *I also will ask you one thing, which if ye tell me, I in like wise will tell you by what authority I do these things.*

25 *The baptism of Jŏhn, whence was it? from heaven, or of men?* And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say unto us, Why did ye not then believe him?

26 But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold Jŏhn as a prophet.

27 And they answered Jē'ṣus, and said, We cannot tell. And he said unto them, *Neither tell I you by what authority I do these things.*

28 ¶ [9]*But what think ye? A certain man had two sons; and he came to the first, and said, Son, go work to day in my vineyard.*

29 *He answered and said, I will not: but afterward he repented, and went.*

30 *And he came to the second, and said likewise. And he answered and said, I go, sir: and went not.*

31 *Whether of them twain did the will of his father?* They say unto him, The first. Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *Verily I say unto you, That the publicans and the harlots go into the kingdom of God before you.*

32 *For Jŏhn came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him.*

33 ¶ [10]*Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, [o]which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a winepress in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country:*

34 *And when the time of the fruit drew near, he sent his servants to the husbandmen, [p]that they might receive the fruits of it.*

35 *And the [q]husbandmen took his servants, and beat one, and killed another, and stoned another.*

36 *Again, he sent other servants more than the first: and they did unto them likewise.*

37 *But last of all he sent unto them his son, saying, They will reverence my son.*

38 *But when the husbandmen saw the son, they said among themselves, [r]This is the heir; come, let us kill him, and let us seize on his inheritance.*

39 *And they [s]caught him, and cast him out of the vineyard, and slew him.*

40 *When the lord therefore of the vineyard cometh, what will he do unto those husbandmen?*

41 They say unto him, [t]He will miserably destroy those wicked men, [u]and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons.

9. In vs. 28-32 is the parable of the two sons, in which Christ reveals to the people their mock piety and its effect.

10. In vs. 33-46 is an account of the parable of the wicked husbandman.

Ch. 22. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-14 is the parable of the marriage of the king's son, and is nowhere recorded except by Mat. In this parable Christ illustrates God's dealings with the Jews in vs. 1-7, while in vs. 8-10 is traced the vocation of the Gentiles to the day of judgment. In vs. 11-14 he condemns those who, like the Pharisee, are clad in their own righteousness.

2. Alluding to the preaching of the apostles and the seventy before the death of Christ.

3. The Jews.

4. Because of their effrontery and rejection of his invitation.

5. Representing those who had rejected Christ and had clad themselves in the garment of their own righteousness.

42 Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes?*

43 *Therefore say I unto you, [v]The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof.*

44 *And whosoever shall fall on this stone shall be broken: but on whomsoever it shall fall, [w]it will grind him to powder.*

45 And when the chief priests and Phăr'ĭ-sees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them.

46 But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The parable of the marriage of the king's son.* 12 *The punishment of him that wanted the wedding garment.* 15 *Tribute ought to be paid to Cæsar.* 23 *Christ confuteth the Sadducees for the resurrection:* 34 *and answereth the lawyer, which is the first and great commandment.*

1 [1]And Jē'ṣus answered [a]and spake unto them again by parables, and said,

2 *The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son,*

3 *And sent forth his [2]servants to call them that [2]were bidden to the wedding: and they would not come.*

4 *Again, he sent forth other servants, saying, Tell them which are bidden, Behold, I have prepared my dinner: my oxen and my fatlings are killed, and all things are ready: come unto the marriage.*

5 *But they made light of it, and went their ways, one to his farm, another to his merchandise:*

6 *And the [b]remnant took his servants, and entreated them spitefully, and slew them.*

7 *But when the king heard thereof, he was wroth: and he sent forth [c]his armies, and destroyed those murderers, and burned up their city.*

8 *Then saith he to his servants, The wedding is ready, but they which were bidden were [d]not [4]worthy.*

9 *Go ye therefore into the highways, and as many as ye shall find, bid to the marriage.*

10 *So those servants went out into the highways, and [e]gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests.*

11 ¶ *And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man [f]which had not on a [5]wedding garment:*

n. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:13.)

o. Thou preparedst room before it, and didst cause it to take deep root, and it filled the land. (Ps. 80:9.) Now will I sing to my well-beloved a song of my beloved touching his vineyard. My well-beloved hath a vineyard in a very fruitful hill. (Is. 5:1.) Yet I had planted thee a noble vine, wholly a right seed; how then art thou turned into the degenerate plant of a strange vine unto me? (Jer. 2:21.)

p. Solomon had a vineyard at Baal-hamon; he let out the vineyard unto keepers; every one for the fruit thereof was to bring a thousand pieces of silver. (Song 8:11.)

q. And they conspired against him, and stoned him with stones at the commandment of the king in the court of the house of the Lord. (II Chr. 24:21.) Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. (Mat. 5:12.)

r. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possessions. (Ps. 2:8.)

s. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.)

t. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:3.)

u. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

v. The children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 8:12.)

w. For the nation and kingdom that will not serve thee shall perish; yea, those nations shall be utterly wasted. (Is. 60:12.)

Chapter 22.

a. Then said he unto him, A certain man made a great supper, and bade many. (Luke 14:16.) And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (Rev. 19:9.)

b. Who both killed the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men. (I Thess. 2:15.)

c. The people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary. (Dan. 9:26.) But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me. (Luke 19:27.)

d. And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. (Mat. 10:11.) Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

e. The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one. (Mat. 13:38.)

f. If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. (II Cor. 5:3.) And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:24.) Thou hast a few names in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. (Rev. 3:4.)

12 *And he saith unto him, Friend, how camest thou in hither not having a wedding garment? And he* [g]*was speechless.*

13 *Then said the king to his servants, Bind him hand and foot, and take him away, and cast him into outer darkness; there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.*

14 *For* [h]*many are called, but few are chosen.*

15 ¶ [6]Then went the Phăr'ĭ-seeş, and took counsel how they might entangle him in his talk.

16 And they sent out unto him their disciples with the He-rō'dĭ-anş, saying, Master, we know that thou art true, and teachest the way of God in truth, neither carest thou for any man: for thou regardest not the person of men.

17 Tell us therefore, What thinkest thou? Is it lawful to give tribute unto Çæ'şar, or not?

18 But Jē'şus perceived their wickedness, and said, *Why tempt ye me, ye hypocrites?*

19 *Shew me the tribute money.* And they brought unto him a penny.

20 And he saith unto them, *Whose is this image and superscription?*

21 They say unto him, Çæ'şar's. Then saith he unto them, [i]*Render therefore unto Çæ'şar the things which are Çæ'şar's; and unto God the things that are God's.*

22 When they had heard these words, they marvelled, and left him, and went their way.

23 ¶ [7]The same day came to him the Săd'-du-çeeş, [j]which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him,

24 Saying, Master, [k]Mō'şeş said, If a man die, having no children, his brother shall marry his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

25 Now there were with us seven brethren: and the first, when he had married a wife, deceased, and, having no issue, left his wife unto his brother:

26 Likewise the second also, and the third, unto the seventh.

27 And last of all the woman died also.

28 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife shall she be of the seven? for they all had her.

29 Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *Ye do err,* [l]*not knowing the scriptures, nor the power of God.*

30 [s]*For in the resurrection they neither marry, nor are given in marriage, but are as* [m]*the angels of God in heaven.*

31 *But as touching the resurrection of the dead, have ye not read that which was spoken unto you by God, saying,*

32 *I* [n]*am the God of A'bră-hăm, and the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob? God is not the God of the dead, but of the living.*

33 And when the multitude heard this, [o]they were astonished at his doctrine.

34 ¶ [8]But when the Phăr'ĭ-seeş had heard that he had put the Săd'du-çeeş to silence, they were gathered together.

35 Then one of them, which was [p]a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying,

36 Master, which is the great commandment in the law?

37 Jē'şus [10]said unto him, [q]*Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind.*

38 *This is the first and great commandment.*

39 *And the second is* [11]*like unto it,* [r]*Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.*

40 *On* [s]*these two commandments hang all the law and the prophets.*

41 ¶ [12]While the [t]Phăr'ĭ-seeş were gathered together, Jē'şus asked them,

42 Saying, *What think ye of Christ? whose son is he?* They say unto him, The son of Dā'vid.

43 He saith unto them, *How then doth Dā'-vid in* [u]*spirit call him Lord, saying,*

44 *The* [v]*Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool?*

45 *If Dā'vid then call him Lord, how is he his son?*

46 And no man was able to answer him a word, neither durst any man from that day forth ask him any more questions.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Christ admonisheth the people not to follow the evil examples of the scribes and Pharisees.* 5 *His disciples must beware of their ambition.*

1 Then [1]spake Jē'şus to the multitude, and to his disciples,

2 Saying, [a]*The scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-seeş sit in Mō'şeş' seat:*

3 *All therefore whatsoever they bid you observe, that observe and do; but do not ye after their works: for* [b]*they say, and do not.*

4 *For* [c]*they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers.*

6. In vs. 15-46 the Pharisees, and others of their kind, ask many questions of Jesus about tribute, the resurrection and the great commandment.

7. In vs. 23-33 is an account of the questions of the Sadducees and Christ's answer.

8. Christ corrects their error concerning human relations in heaven.

9. In vs. 34-40 is an account of the questions with the lawyer.

10. Not only the greatest, but that which embraces all the others.

11. That is, founded in love.

12. In vs. 41-46 is an account of our Lord's questioning the Pharisees concerning what they think of Christ.

Ch. 23. A. D. 33.

1. In this ch., Christ reproves the scribes and Pharisees, pronounces his lamentation over Jerusalem and his farewell to the temple.

g. Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law; that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God. (Rom. 3:19.)

h. So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. (Mat. 20:16.)

i. And Jesus answering said unto them, Render to Cesar the things that are Cesar's, and to God the things that are God's. And they marvelled at him. (Mk. 12:17.) And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. (Luke 20:25.) Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. (Rom. 13:7.)

j. For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both. (Acts 23:8.) Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? (I Cor. 15:12.)

k. And Er, Judah's first-born, was wicked in the sight of the Lord; and the Lord slew him. And Judah said unto Onan, Go in unto thy brother's wife, and marry her, and raise up seed to thy brother. (Gen. 38:7, 8.) If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. (Dt. 25:5.)

l. For as yet they knew not the scripture, that he must rise again from the dead. (Jno. 20:9.) Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart. (Eph. 4:18.)

m. Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

n. Moreover he said, I am the God of thy father, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. And Moses hid his face; for he was afraid to look upon God. (Ex. 3:6.) And as touching the dead, that they rise; have ye not read in the book of Moses, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob? (Mk. 12:26.) But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God; for he hath prepared for them a city. [2](Heb. 11:16.)

o. And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine. (Mat. 7:28.)

p. And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (Luke 10:25.)

q. And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.) And now, Israel, what doth the Lord thy God require of thee, but to fear the Lord thy God, to walk in all his ways, and to love him, and to serve the Lord thy God with all thy heart and with all thy soul. (Dt. 10:12.) My son, give me thine heart, and let thine eyes observe my ways. (Prov. 23:26.)

r. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.) Honor thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 19:19.) If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself, ye do well. (Js. 2:8.)

s. Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. (Mat. 7:12.)

t. And he said unto them, How say they that Christ is David's son? (Luke 20:41.)

u. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. (II Sam. 23:2.)

v. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (I Cor. 15:25.) But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.)

Chapter 23.

a. And Ezra the scribe stood upon a pulpit of wood, which they had made for the purpose; and beside him stood Mattithiah, etc. (4). So they read in the book, in the law of God, distinctively, and gave the sense, and caused them to understand the reading. (Neh. 8:4, 8.)

b. Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law dishonorest thou God? (Rom. 2:23.)

c. Woe unto them that decree unrighteous decrees, and that write

5 *But* [d]*all their works they do for to be seen of men: they make broad their phylacteries, and enlarge the borders of their garments,*

6 *And* [e]*love the uppermost rooms at feasts, and the chief seats in the synagogues,*

7 *And greetings in the markets, and to be called of men, Răb'bī, Răb'bī.*

8 *But be not ye called Răb'bī: for one is your Master, even Christ; and all ye are brethren.*

9 *And call no man your father upon the earth: [f]for one is your Father, which is in heaven.*

10 *Neither be ye called masters: for one is your Master, even Christ.*

11 *But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant.*

12 *And* [g]*whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted.*

13 ¶ [2]*But* [h]*woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in.*

14 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites!* [i]*for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation.*

15 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! for ye compass sea and land to make one proselyte, and when he is made, ye make him twofold more the child of hell than yourselves.*

16 *Woe unto you,* [j]*ye blind guides, which say,* [k]*Whosoever shall swear by the temple, it is nothing; but whosoever shall swear by the gold of the temple, he is a debtor!*

17 *Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gold, or the temple that sanctifieth the gold?*

18 *And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty.*

19 *Ye fools and blind: for whether is greater, the gift, or the altar that sanctifieth the gift?*

20 *Whoso therefore shall swear by the altar, sweareth by it, and by all things thereon.*

21 *And whoso shall swear by the temple, sweareth by it, and by* [l]*him that dwelleth therein.*

22 *And he that shall swear by heaven, sweareth by* [m]*the throne of God, and by him that sitteth thereon.*

23 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites!* [n]*for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have* [o]*omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.*

24 *Ye blind guides, which strain at a gnat, and swallow a camel.*

25 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess.*

26 *Thou blind Phăr'ĭ-see, cleanse first that which is* [p]*within the cup and platter, that the outside of them may be clean also.*

27 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites!* [q]*for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness.*

28 *Even so ye also outwardly appear righteous unto men, but within ye are full of hypocrisy and iniquity.*

29 *Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-sees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous,*

30 *And say, If we had been in the days of our fathers, we would not have been partakers with them in the blood of the prophets.*

31 *Wherefore ye be witnesses unto yourselves, that ye are the children of them which killed the prophets.*

32 *Fill ye up then the measure of your fathers.*

33 *Ye serpents, ye generation of vipers,* [r]*how can ye escape the damnation of hell?*

34 ¶ [3]*Wherefore,* [4]*behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and* [s]*some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city:*

35 *That upon you may come all the righteous blood shed upon the earth,* [t]*from the blood of righteous Ā'bel unto the blood of Zăch-a-rī'as son of Băr-a-chī'as, whom ye slew between the temple and the altar.*

36 *Verily I say unto you, All these things shall come upon this generation.*

37 *O Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm, Je-rŭ'sa-lĕm, thou that killest the prophets, and stonest them which are sent unto thee, how often would* [u]*I have gathered thy children together, even as a hen gathereth her chickens under her wings, and ye would not!*

38 *Behold, your house is left unto you desolate.*

2. In vs. 13-33, eight woes are pronounced upon the existing despotism.

3. In vs. 34-39 is our Lord's farewell to Jerusalem.

4. That is, because of your great wickedness the following shall take place.

---

grievousness which they have prescribed. (Is. 10:1.) Now therefore why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? (Acts 15:10.)

d. Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 6:1.)

e. Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the high seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts. (Luke 20:46.)

f. A son honoureth his father, and a servant his master: if then I be a father, where is mine honor? and if I be a master, where is my fear? saith the Lord of hosts unto you, O priests, that despise my name. And ye say, Wherein have we despised thy name? (Mal. 1:6.)

g. The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honor is humility. (Prov. 15:33.) Now I Nebuchadnezzar praise and extol and honor the King of heaven, all whose works are truth, and his ways judgment: and those that walk in pride he is able to abase. (Dan. 4:37.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Js. 4:6.)

h. Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye enter not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered. (Luke 11:52.)

i. For of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts. (II Tim. 3:6.) Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. (Tit. 1:11.)

j. His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. (Is. 56:10.) Let them alone: they be blind leaders of the blind. And if the blind lead the blind, both shall fall into the ditch. (Mat. 15:14.)

k. Again, ye have heard that it hath been said by them of old time, Thou shalt not forswear thyself, but shalt perform unto the Lord thine oaths: But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne. (Mat. 5:33, 34.)

l. I have surely built thee an house to dwell in, a settled place for thee to abide in for ever. (I Ks. 8:13.) Lord, I have loved the habitation of thy house, and the place where thine honor dwelleth. (Ps. 26:8.)

m. The Lord is in his holy temple, the Lord's throne is in heaven: his eyes behold, his eyelids try, the children of men. (Ps. 11:4.) But I say unto you, Swear not at all; neither by heaven; for it is God's throne. (Mat. 5:34.) Heaven is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord; or what is the place of my rest? (Acts 7:49.)

n. But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. (Luke 11:42.)

o. For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice; and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.) He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God. (Mic. 6:8.)

p. Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. (Tit. 1:15.)

q. Then said Paul unto him, God shall smite thee, Thou whited wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law? (Acts 23:3.)

r. O generation of vipers, how can ye, being evil, speak good things? for out of the abundance of the heart the mouth speaketh. (Mat. 12:34.)

s. And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jesus, and let them go. (Acts 5:40.)

t. Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. (I Jno. 3:12.)

u. As an eagle stirreth up her nest, fluttereth over her young, spreadeth abroad her wings, taketh them, beareth them on her wings; So the Lord alone did lead him, and there was no strange god with him. (Dt. 32:11, 12.)

39 *For I say unto you,* [v]*Ye shall not see me henceforth, till ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.*

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple: 3 what calamities shall be before it. 29 The signs of his coming to judgment.*

1 And [1]Jē'şus [a]went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him for to shew him the buildings of the temple.

2 And Jē'şus said unto them, *See ye not all these things? verily I say unto you,* [b]*There shall not be left here one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.*

3 ¶ And as he sat upon the mount of Ŏl'ĭveş, the disciples came unto him privately, saying, [c]Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign of thy coming, and of the end of the world?

4 [2]And Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *Take heed that no man deceive you.*

5 *For* [d]*many shall come in my name, saying, I am Chrīst; and shall deceive many.*

6 *And ye shall hear of wars and rumours of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet.*

7 [3]*For* [e]*nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be famines, and pestilences, and earthquakes, in divers places.*

8 *All these are the beginning of sorrows.*

9 *Then* [f]*shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake.*

10 *And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another.*

11 *And many false prophets shall rise,* [g]*and shall deceive many.*

12 *And because iniquity shall abound, the love of many shall wax cold.*

13 *But* [h]*he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.*

14 *And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come.*

15 [4]*When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by* [i]*Dăn'iel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (*[j]*whoso readeth, let him understand:)*

16 *Then let them which be in Jū-dæ'ā flee into the mountains:*

Ch. 24. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-39 Jesus foretells the destruction of Jerusalem.

2. In vs. 4-6 Christ warns the people not to confound Jerusalem's destruction with the end of the world.

3. In vs. 7-14 Jesus likens the commotion preceding the destruction of the city with the millennial evangelization previous to the end.

4. In vs. 15-27 Christ describes the trials of the siege and draws the contrast between the Son of Man and the false Messiah.

5. In vs. 28-31 Christ draws the comparison between the calamities of the Jews and the final end.

6. In vs. 29-31 is a picture of the appearance of the heavens at the second coming of Christ.

7. In vs. 32-51 are told the general signs of the coming of Christ and the suddenness thereof.

17 *Let him which is on the house top not come down to take any thing out of his house:*

18 *Neither let him which is in the field return back to take his clothes.*

19 *And woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!*

20 *But pray ye that your flight be not in the winter, neither on the sabbath day:*

21 *For* [j]*then shall be great tribulation, such as was not since the beginning of the world to this time, no, nor ever shall be.*

22 *And except those days should be shortened, there should no flesh be saved:* [k]*but for the elect's sake those days shall be shortened.*

23 *Then if any man shall say unto you, Lo, here is Chrīst, or there; believe it not.*

24 *For* [l]*there shall arise false Chrīsts, and false prophets, and shall shew great signs and wonders; insomuch that,* [m]*if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect.*

25 *Behold, I have told you before.*

26 *Wherefore if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not.*

27 *For as the lightning cometh out of the east, and shineth even unto the west; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.*

28 [5]*For wheresoever the carcase is, there will the eagles be gathered together.*

29 ¶ [6]*Immediately* [n]*after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken:*

30 *And* [o]*then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn,* [p]*and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory.*

31 *And* [q]*he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other.*

32 [7]*Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When his branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is nigh:*

33 *So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors.*

34 *Verily I say unto you, This genĕration shall not pass, till all these things be fulfilled.*

35 *Heaven* [r]*and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away.*

---

v. Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord. (Ps. 118:26.) And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, Saying, Hosanna to the son of David! Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest! (Mat. 21:9.)

Chapter 24.

a. And as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of stones and what buildings are here! (Mk. 13:1.)

b. Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people. (I Ks. 9:7.) Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's. (Jer. 5:10.) Micah the Morasthite prophesied in the days of Hezekiah king of Judah, and spake to all the people of Judah, saying, Thus saith the Lord of hosts; Zion shall be plowed like a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of a forest. (Jer. 26:18.)

c. But of the times and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you. (I Thess. 5:1.)

d. I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran; I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. (Jer. 23:21.) I am come in my Father's name, and ye received me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive. (Jno. 5:43.)

e. And I will overthrow the throne of kingdoms, and I will destroy the strength of the kingdoms of the heathen; and I will overthrow the chariots, and those that ride in them; and the horses and their riders shall come down, every one by the sword of his brother. (Hag. 2:22.)

f. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (Acts 7:59.) Now about that time Herod the king stretched forth his hands to vex certain of the church. (Acts 12:1.)

g. Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.)

h. For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. (Heb. 3:14.)

i. From the time that the daily sacrifice shall be taken away, and the abomination that maketh desolate set up, there shall be a thousand two hundred and ninety days. (Dan. 12:11.)

j. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.)

k. Thus saith the Lord, As the new wine is found in the cluster, and one saith, Destroy it not; for a blessing is in it: so will I do for my servants' sakes, that I may not destroy them all. (Is. 65:8.)

l. If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder. (Dt. 13:1.) Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, and with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. (II Thess. 2:9, 10.)

m. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having his seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Pet. 1:5.)

n. I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame. (Dan. 7:11.)

o. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

p. Behold, he cometh with clouds: and every eye shall see him, and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7.)

q. In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (I Cor. 15:52.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.)

r. Lift up your eyes to the heavens, and look upon the earth beneath; for the heavens shall vanish away like smoke, and the earth shall wax old like a garment, and they that dwell therein shall die in

36 ¶ *But [s]of that day and hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels of heaven, but my Father only.*

37 *But as the days of Nō'e were, so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.*

38 *For as in the days that were before the flood they were eating and drinking, marrying and giving in marriage, until the day that Nō'e entered into the ark,*

39 *And knew not until the flood came, and took them all away; so shall also the coming of the Son of man be.*

40 *Then shall two be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.*

41 *Two women shall be grinding at the mill; the one shall be taken, and the other left.*

42 ¶ *Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come.*

43 *But [t]know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up.*

44 *Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh.*

45 *Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season?*

46 *Blessed [u]is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.*

47 *Verily I say unto you, That he shall make him ruler over all his goods.*

48 *But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming;*

49 *And shall begin to smite his fellowservants, and to eat and drink with the drunken;*

50 *The lord of that servant shall come in a day when he looketh not for him, and in an hour that he is not aware of.*

51 *And shall cut him asunder, and appoint him [v]his portion with the hypocrites: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.*

CHAPTER 25.

1 *The parable of the ten virgins,* 14 *and of the talents.* 31 *Also the description of the last judgment.*

1 *[1]Then [2]shall the kingdom of heaven be likened unto ten virgins, which took their lamps, and went forth to meet [a]the bridegroom.*

2 *And [b]five of them were wise, and five were foolish.*

3 *They that were foolish took their lamps, and took no oil with them:*

Ch. 25. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-13 is the parable of the 10 virgins, recorded only by Mat.

2. The judgment day.

3. The awakening of the dead at the resurrection.

4. A symbol of those who find themselves without the grace of God in the day of judgment.

5. Descriptive of the fact that the door of heaven will be closed to all who have not the oil (i. e., grace of God) in their hearts.

6. In vs. 14-30 is an account of the parable of the talents.

7. That is, trust, responsibility to be met, an obligation, a duty; not ability, as many have interpreted, for the talents were given according to their several abilities.

8. Not the vicious, but the man of omission: the one who makes no effort at the discharge of his obligations or trust.

9. "Well done," not because of the merit of the work, for our sins always overbalance all our good; but "well done" for the purpose or effort of doing our best.

4 *But the wise took oil in their vessels with their lamps.*

5 *While the bridegroom tarried, they all slumbered and slept.*

6 *And at midnight [c]there was a cry made, Behold, the bridegroom cometh; go ye out to meet him.*

7 *Then all those [3]virgins arose, and trimmed their lamps.*

8 *And the foolish said [4]unto the wise, Give us of [4]your oil; for our lamps are gone out.*

9 *But the wise answered, saying, Not so; lest there be not enough for us and you: but go ye rather to them that sell, and buy for yourselves.*

10 *And while they went to buy, the bridegroom came; and they that were ready went in with him to the marriage: [d]and [5]the door was shut.*

11 *Afterward came also the other virgins, saying, [e]Lord, Lord, open to us.*

12 *But he answered and said, Verily I say unto you, [f]I know you not.*

13 *Watch [g]therefore, for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh.*

14 ¶ *[6]For the kingdom of heaven is [h]as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods.*

15 *And unto one he gave five [7]talents, to another two, and to another one; to [i]every man according to his several ability; and straightway took his journey.*

16 *Then he that had received the five talents went and [j]traded with the same, and made them other five talents.*

17 *And likewise he that had received two, he also gained other two.*

18 *But he that had received one went and digged [8]in the earth, and hid his lord's money.*

19 *After a long time the lord of those servants cometh, and reckoneth with them.*

20 *And so he that had received five talents came and brought other five talents, saying, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me five talents: behold, I have gained beside them five talents more.*

21 *His lord said unto him, [9]Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will [k]make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into [l]the joy of thy lord.*

22 *He also that had received two talents came and said, Lord, thou deliveredst unto me*

---

like manner: but my salvation shall be for ever, and my righteousness shall not be abolished. (Is. 51:6.) They [the heavens] shall perish; but thou remainest: and they all shall wax old as doth a garment. (Heb. 1:11.)

s. And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. (Acts 1:7.) For yourselves know perfectly, that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (I Thess. 5:2.)

t. Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Rev. 16:15.)

u. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (II Tim. 4:7, 8.) Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Rev. 16:15.)

v. Upon the wicked he shall rain snares, fire and brimstone, and an horrible tempest: this shall be the portion of their cup. (Ps. 11:6.) But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 8:12.)

Chapter 25.

a. For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church. (Eph. 5:29.) Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him; for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. (Rev. 19:7.)

b. So those servants went out into the highways, and gathered together all as many as they found, both bad and good: and the wedding was furnished with guests. (Mat. 22:10.)

c. For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with a voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.)

d. When once the Master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are. (Luke 13:25.)

e. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 7:21.)

f. The foolish shall not stand in thy sight: thou hatest all workers of iniquity. (Ps. 5:5.) Thou art of purer eyes than to behold evil, and canst not look on iniquity: wherefore lookest thou upon them that deal treacherously, and holdest thy tongue when the wicked devoureth the man that is more righteous than he. (Hab. 1:13.)

g. Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. (Mk. 13:33.) Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. (I Cor. 16:13.) Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.) Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Rev. 16:15.)

h. There was a certain householder which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, . . . and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. (Mat. 21:33.)

i. Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith. (Rom. 12:6.) But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal. (I Cor. 12:7.) And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers. (Eph. 4:11.)

j. For the merchandise of it is better than the merchandise of silver, and the gain thereof than fine gold. (Prov. 3:14.) As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. (I Pet. 4:10.)

k. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me. (Luke 22:29.) To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne. (Rev. 3:21.)

l. Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance. (Acts 2:28.) Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Heb. 12:2.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)



THE CRUCIFIXION.—Munkacsy.

two talents: behold, I have gained two other talents beside them.

23 *His lord said unto him, Well done, good and faithful servant; thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord.*

24 *Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed:*

25 *And I was [10]afraid, and went and hid thy talent in the earth: lo, there thou hast that is thine.*

26 *His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed:*

27 *Thou oughtest therefore to have put my money to the exchangers, and then at my coming I should have received mine own with usury.*

28 *Take therefore the talent from him, and give it unto him which hath ten talents.*

29 *[m]For unto every one that hath shall be given, and he shall have abundance: but from him that hath not shall be taken away even that which he hath.*

30 *And cast ye the unprofitable servant into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth.*

31 ¶ *[11]When the [n]Son of [12]man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory:*

32 *And [o]before him shall be gathered all nations; and [p]he shall [13]separate them one from another, as a shepherd divideth his sheep from the goats:*

33 *And he shall set the sheep on his right hand, but the goats on the left.*

34 *Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my [q]Father, inherit the kingdom [r]prepared for you from the foundation of the world:*

35 *For [s]I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in:*

36 *Naked, [t]and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me.*

37 *Then shall the righteous answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, and fed thee? or thirsty, and gave thee drink?*

10. A symbol of the moral coward.

11. In vs. 31-46 is a picture of the final judgment.

12. In every instance where the judgment scene is spoken of, the Son and not the Father is the visible judge.

13. The first separation of the good and the bad. Until now they have been allowed to live together.

Ch. 26. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-16 is an account of Christ's last announcement of his death, which is to occur within the next two days, the anointing at Bethany, and Judas' agreement with the chief priests to betray his Lord.

2. Christ's ministry is now finished.

3. The sayings of the preceding ch.

4. The feast commemorating the passing of the death-angel over the Israelitish homes when the first-born of the Egyptians were cut down.

5. In vs. 6-16 is an account of the woman's anointing Jesus and the indignation of Judas at the loss of the ointment.

38 *When saw we thee a stranger, and took thee in? or naked, and clothed thee?*

39 *Or when saw we thee sick, or in prison, and came unto thee?*

40 *And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, [u]Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me.*

41 *Then shall he say also unto them on the left hand, Depart from me, ye cursed, into everlasting fire, prepared for [v]the devil and his angels:*

42 *For I was an hungred, and ye gave me no meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me no drink:*

43 *I was a stranger, and ye took me not in: naked, and ye clothed me not: sick, and in prison, and ye visited me not.*

44 *Then shall they also answer him, saying, Lord, when saw we thee an hungred, or athirst, or a stranger, or naked, or sick, or in prison, and did not minister unto thee?*

45 *Then shall he answer them, saying, Verily I say unto you, [w]Inasmuch as ye did it not to one of the least of these, ye did it not to me.*

46 *And [x]these shall go away into everlasting punishment: but the righteous into life eternal.*

CHAPTER 26.

1 *The rulers conspire against Christ.* 14 *Judas selleth him.* 47 *Christ, being betrayed with a kiss,* 57 *is carried to Caiaphas,* 69 *and denied of Peter.*

1 [1]And it came to [2]pass, when Jē'ṣus had finished all these [3]sayings, he said unto his disciples,

2 *Ye [a]know that after two days is the feast of the [4]passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified.*

3 Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Cā'ia-phăs,

4 And consulted that they might take Jē'ṣus by subtilty, and kill him.

5 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar among the people.

6 ¶ [5]Now [b]when Jē'ṣus was in Bĕth'ă-nў, in the house of Sī'mon the leper,

7 There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat.

8 But [c]when his disciples saw it, they had indignation, saying, To what purpose is this waste?

m. Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. (Luke 8:18.) Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.)

n. And ye shall flee to the valley of the mountains; for the valley of the mountains shall reach unto Azal; yea, ye shall flee, like as ye fled from before the earthquake in the days of Uzziah king of Judah: and the Lord my God shall come, and all the saints with thee. (Zech. 14:5.) Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.)

o. For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God: and the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. (Rev. 20:12.)

p. And I will purge out from among you the rebels, and them that transgress against me: I will bring them forth out of the country where they sojourn, and they shall not enter into the land of Israel: and ye shall know that I am the Lord. (Ez. 20:38.) And as for you, O my flock, thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I judge between cattle and cattle, between the rams and the he-goats. (Ez. 34:17.) So shall it be at the end of the world: the angels shall come forth, and sever the wicked from among the just. (Mat. 13:49.)

q. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

r. But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. (I Cor. 2:9.) But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God; for he hath prepared for them a city. (Heb. 11:16.)

s. Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (Is. 58:7.)

t. If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food, And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit? (Js. 2:15, 16.)

u. He that oppresseth the poor reproacheth his Maker: but he that honoreth him hath mercy on the poor. (Prov. 14:31.)

v. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains, under darkness, unto the judgment of the great day. (Jude 6.)

w. Whoso mocketh the poor reproacheth his Maker. (Prov. 17:5.) For thus saith the Lord of hosts; After the glory hath he sent me unto the nations which spoiled you; for he that toucheth you toucheth the apple of his eye. (Zech. 2:8.)

x. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.) And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. (Jno. 5:29.)

Chapter 26.

a. After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. (Mk. 14:1.)

b. Now a certain man was sick, named Lazarus, of Bethany, the town of Mary and her sister Martha. (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) (Jno. 11:1, 2.)

c. Then saith one of his disciples, Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, which should betray him (4). This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein. (Jno. 12:4, 6.)

9 For this ointment might have been [6]sold for much, and given to the poor.

10 When Jē'şus understood it, he said unto them, *Why trouble ye the woman? for she hath wrought a good work upon me.*

11 *For [d]ye have the poor always with you; but [e]me ye have not always.*

12 *For in that she hath poured this ointment on my body, she did it for my burial.*

13 *Verily I say unto you, [f]Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached in the whole world, there shall also this, that this woman hath done, be told for a memorial of her.*

14 ¶ Then [g]one of the twelve, called Jū'das Is-căr'ĭ-ot, went unto the chief priests,

15 [7]And said unto them, What will ye give me, and I will deliver him unto you? And they covenanted with him for thirty pieces of silver.

16 And from that time he sought opportunity to betray him.

17 ¶ [8]Now [h]the first [9]day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jē'şus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover?

18 And he said, *Go into the [10]city to such a man, and say unto him, The Master saith, My time is at hand; I will keep the passover at thy house with my disciples.*

19 And the disciples did as Jē'şus had appointed them; and they made ready the passover.

20 [11]Now when the even [12]was come, he sat down with the twelve.

21 And as they did eat, he said, *Verily I say unto you, that one of you shall betray me.*

22 And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I?

23 And he answered and said, *He that [i]dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me.*

24 *The Son of man goeth [j]as it is written of him: but [k]woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born.*

25 Then Jŭ'das, which betrayed him, answered and said, Master, is it I? He said unto him, *Thou hast said.*

26 ¶ [13]And as they were eating, Jē'şus [l]took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, *Take, eat; this is [m]my body.*

27 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and gave it to them, saying, *Drink ye all of it;*

6. An indication of the covetous heart of Judas.

7. In this verse Judas seeks to make a bargain for the betrayal of Christ.

8. In vs. 17-19 is an account of the two disciples sent to prepare the passover.

9. Thursday, the day before crucifixion.

10. Jerusalem.

11. In vs. 20-25 is given an account of the last supper.

12. The passover evening.

13. In vs. 26-29 is recorded the institution of the Lord's supper.

14. In vs. 31-35 is given the information to Peter that he will deny his Lord.

15. In vs. 36-46 is given an account of the agonies of Gethsemane.

16. The elect of the elect.

17. The first pang of the terrible hour is now felt.

18. This prayer is here recorded doubtless for the fact of illustrating that one may ask for relief only to the point of the divine will.

28 *For [n]this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many [o]for the remission of sins.*

29 *But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom.*

30 And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Ōl'ĭvēş.

31 [14]Then saith Jē'şus unto them, *All [p]ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written, I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep of the flock shall be scattered abroad.*

32 *But after I am risen again, [q]I will go before you into Găl'ĭ-lee.*

33 Pē'tēr answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended.

34 Jē'şus said unto him, *[r]Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.*

35 Pē'tēr said unto him, Though I should die with thee, yet will I not deny thee. Likewise also said all the disciples.

36 ¶ [15]Then [s]cometh Jē'şus with them unto a place called Gĕth-sĕm'a-ne, and saith unto the disciples, *Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder.*

37 And he took with him [16]Pē'tēr and the two sons of Zĕb'e-dee, and began to be sorrowful and very heavy.

38 [17]Then saith he unto them, *[t]My soul is exceeding sorrowful, even unto death: tarry ye here, and watch [u]with me.*

39 And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and [v]prayed, saying, [18]*O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless [w]not as I will, but as thou wilt.*

40 And he cometh unto the disciples, and findeth them asleep, and saith unto Pē'tēr, *What, could ye not watch with me one hour?*

41 *Watch [x]and pray, that ye enter not into temptation: the spirit indeed is willing, but the flesh is weak.*

42 He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, *O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done.*

43 And he came and found them asleep again: for their eyes were heavy.

44 And he left them, and went away again, and prayed the third time, saying the same words.

45 Then cometh he to his disciples, and saith unto them, *Sleep on now, and take your rest:*

---

d. For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. (Dt. 15:11.)

e. And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. (Jno. 17:11.)

f. First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. (Rom. 1:8.)

g. And Judas Iscariot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them. (Mk. 14:10.) Then entered Satan into Judas surnamed Iscariot, being of the number of the twelve. (Luke 22:3.) Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him. (Mat. 10:4.)

h. And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month: and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. (Ex. 12:6.) Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. (Luke 22:7.)

i. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. (Ps. 41:9.)

j. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures. (I Cor. 15:3.)

k. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. (Jno. 17:12.)

l. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread. (I Cor. 11:23.)

m. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? (I Cor. 10:16.)

n. And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words. (Ex. 24:8.) For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls; for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. (Lev. 17:11.)

o. But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. (Rom. 5:15.)

p. Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me. (Jno. 16:32.)

q. And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead, and, behold, he goeth before you into Galilee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you. (Mat. 28:7.)

r. And he said, I tell thee, Peter, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me. (Luke 22:34.)

s. When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. (Jno. 18:1.)

t. Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. (Jno. 12:27.)

u. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

v. And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. (Mk. 14:36.) Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with strong crying and tears, unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared. (Heb. 5:7.)

w. I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. (Jno. 5:30.) And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:8.)

x. Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints. (Eph. 6:18.)



THE LAST SUPPER. F. Von Schlegel.

behold, the [19]*hour is at hand, and the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.*

46 *Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me.*

47 ¶ [20]And [y]while he yet spake, lo, Jū'das, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people.

48 Now he that betrayed him gave them a sign, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he: hold him fast.

49 And forthwith he came to Jē'sus, and said, Hail, master; and kissed him.

50 And Jē'sus said unto him, *Friend, wherefore art thou come?* Then came they, and laid hands on Jē'sus, and took him.

51 And, behold, one of them which were with Jē'sus stretched out his hand, and drew his sword, and struck a servant of the high priest's, and smote off his ear.

52 Then said Jē'sus unto him, *Put up again thy sword into his place: [z]for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword.*

53 *Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels?*

54 *But how then shall the [aa]scriptures be fulfilled, that thus it must be?*

55 In that same hour said Jē'sus to the multitudes, *Are ye come out as against a thief with swords and staves for to take me? I sat daily with you teaching in the temple, and ye laid no hold on me.*

56 *But all this was done, that the [bb]scriptures of the prophets might be fulfilled.* Then all the disciples forsook him, and fled.

57 ¶ [21]And they that had laid hold on Jē'sus led him away to Cā'ia-phās the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled.

58 But Pē'tēr followed him afar off unto the high priest's palace, and went in, and sat with the servants, to see the end.

59 Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jē'sus, to put him to death;

60 But found none: yea, though many [cc]false witnesses came, yet found they none. At the last came two [dd]false witnesses,

61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

62 And the high priest arose, and said unto him, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

19. The atoning hour.

20. In vs. 47-56 is given the apprehension of Jesus, and flight of his disciples.

21. In vs. 57-68 is an account of Jesus before Caiaphas and the Sanhedrin.

22. In vs. 69-75 is an account of Peter's denial and subsequent repentance.

Ch. 27. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-14 is an account of Jesus before Pilate, and the remorse and suicide of Judas.

2. Friday, the day of the crucifixion.

63 But [ee]Jē'sus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, [ff]I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Chrīst, the Son of God.

64 Jē'sus saith unto him, *Thou hast said: nevertheless I say unto you, [gg]Hereafter shall ye see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.*

65 Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy.

66 What think ye? They answered and said, [hh]He is guilty of death.

67 Then [ii]did they spit in his face, and buffeted him; and others smote him with the palms of their hands,

68 Saying, Prophesy unto us, thou Chrīst, Who is he that smote thee?

69 ¶ [22]Now Pē'tēr sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jē'sus of Găl'ī-lee.

70 But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest.

71 And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jē'sus of Năz'a-rēth.

72 And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man.

73 And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Pē'tēr, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee.

74 Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew.

75 And Pē'tēr remembered the word of Jē'sus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and [jj]wept bitterly.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Christ is delivered bound to Pilate.* 3 *Judas hangeth himself.* 19 *Pilate, admonished of his wife,* 24 *washeth his hands.* 29 *Christ is crowned with thorns,* 34 *crucified,* 50 *dieth, and is buried.*

1 [1]When the morning [2]was come, [a]all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jē'sus to put him to death:

2 And when they had bound him, they led him away, and [b]delivered him to Pŏn'tī-us Pī'late the governor.

---

y. And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Judas, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jesus to kiss him. (Luke 22:47.) Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost by the mouth of David, spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. (Acts 1:16.)

z. Whoso sheddeth man's blood, by man shall his blood be shed: for in the image of God made he man. (Gen. 9:6.)

aa. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

bb. The breath of our nostrils, the anointed of the Lord, was taken in their pits, of whom we said, Under his shadow we shall live among the heathen. (Lam. 4:20.) See Ps. 22; Is. 53.

cc. And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king: and then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die. (I Ks. 21:10.) Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty. (Ps. 27:12.) False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not. (Ps. 35:11.)

dd. One witness shall not rise up against a man for any iniquity, or for any sin, in any sin that he sinneth: at the mouth of two witnesses or at the mouth of three witnesses, shall the matter be established. (Dt. 19:15.)

ee. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing. (Mat. 27:12.)

ff. And if a soul sin, and hear the voice of swearing, and is a witness, whether he hath seen or known of it; if he do not utter it, then he shall bear his iniquity. (Lev. 5:1.) And the king said unto him, How many times shall I adjure thee that thou tell me nothing but that which is true in the name of the Lord? (I Ks. 22:16.)

gg. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ. (Rom. 14:10.) And he saith unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the Son of man. (Jno. 1:51.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.)

hh. He that blaspheme th the name of the Lord, he shall surely be put to death, and all the congregation shall certainly stone him; as well the stranger, as he that is born in the land, when he blasphemeth the name. (Lev. 24:16.) The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he made himself the Son of God. (Jno. 19:7.)

ii. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.)

jj. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.) For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:10.)

Chapter 27.

a. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his Anointed, saying. (Ps. 2:2.) And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people, and the chief priests, and the scribes, came together, and led him into their council. (Luke 22:66.)

b. The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)

3 ¶ [3]Then [c]Jū'das, which had betrayed him, when he saw that he was condemned, repented himself, and brought again the thirty pieces of silver to the chief priests and elders,

4 Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that.

5 And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, [d]and departed, and went and hanged himself.

6 And the chief priests took the silver pieces, and said, It is not lawful for to put them into the treasury, because it is the price of blood.

7 And they took counsel, and bought with them the potter's field, to bury strangers in.

8 Wherefore that field was called, The field of blood, unto this day.

9 Then was fulfilled that which was spoken by Jĕr'e-mȳ the prophet, saying, [e]And they took the thirty pieces of silver, the price of him that was valued, whom they of the children of Is'ra-el did value;

10 And gave them for the potter's field, as the Lord appointed me.

11 [4]And Jē'sus stood before the governor: and the [f]governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jē'sus said unto him, [g]*Thou sayest.*

12 And when he was accused of the chief priests and elders, he answered nothing.

13 Then said Pī'late unto him, Hearest [h]thou not how many things they witness against thee?

14 And he answered him to never a word; insomuch that the governor marvelled greatly.

15 Now at [i]that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would.

16 And they had then a notable prisoner, called Ba-răb'bas.

17 Therefore when they were gathered together, Pī'late said unto them, Whom will ye that I release unto you? Ba-răb'bas, or Jē'sus which is called Chrīst?

18 For he knew that for envy they had delivered him.

19 ¶ When he was set down on the judgment seat, his wife sent unto him, saying, Have thou nothing to do with that just man: for I have suffered many things this day in a [j]dream because of him.

20 But the [k]chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Ba-răb'bas, and destroy Jē'sus.

21 The governor answered and said unto them, Whether of the twain will ye that I release unto you? They said, Ba-răb'bas.

22 Pī'late saith unto them, What shall I do then with Jē'sus which is called Chrīst? They all say unto him, Let him be crucified.

23 And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified.

24 ¶ When Pī'late saw that he could prevail nothing, but that rather a tumult was made, he took water, and washed his hands before the multitude, saying, I am innocent of the blood of this just person: see ye to it.

25 Then answered all the people, and said, [l]His blood be on us, and on our children.

26 ¶ [5]Then released he Ba-răb'bas unto them: and when [m]he had [5]scourged Jē'sus, he delivered him to be crucified.

27 Then the soldiers of the governor took Jē'sus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers.

28 And they stripped him, and put on him a scarlet robe.

29 ¶ And when they had platted a crown of thorns, they put it upon his head, and a reed in his right hand: and they bowed the knee before him, and mocked him, saying, Hail, King of the Jews!

30 And they spit upon him, and took the reed, and smote him on the head.

31 And after that they had mocked him, they took the robe off from him, and put his own raiment on him, [n]and led him away to crucify him.

32 [7]And [o]as they came out, [p]they found a man of Çȳ-rē'ne, Sī'mon by name: him they compelled to bear his cross.

33 And when they were come unto a place called Gŏl'go-thà, that is to say, a place of a skull,

34 ¶ They gave him vinegar to drink mingled with gall: and when he had tasted thereof, he would not drink.

35 [8]And they crucified him, and parted his garments, casting lots: that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, They parted my garments among them, and upon my vesture did they cast lots.

36 And sitting down they watched him there;

37 And set up over his head his accusation written, THIS IS JĒ'SUS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

38 Then were there two thieves crucified with him, one on the right hand, and another on the left.

39 ¶ [9]And [q]they that passed by reviled him, wagging their heads,

40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

2. In vs. 3-10 is an account of the repentance and death of Judas.

4. In vs. 11-26 we see Jesus before Pilate and the surrender of Barabbas.

5. In vs. 26-31 is an account of the scourging of Christ and delivery for crucifixion.

6 A whipping instrument made of dry ox-nerves interwoven with sharp sheep bones.

7. In vs. 32-34 Jesus is led forth and crucified.

8. In vs 35-50 is an account of what transpired on the cross.

9. Vs. 39-44 tell of the reviling of Jesus while hanging on the cross.

c. That the triumphing of the wicked is short, and the joy of the hypocrite but for a moment? (5). He hath swallowed down riches, and he shall vomit them up again: God shall cast them out of his belly. (Job 20:5, 15.)

d. But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.) Now this man purchased a field with the reward of iniquity; and falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out. (Acts 1:18.) For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:10.)

e. And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. And the Lord said unto me, Cast it unto the potter: a goodly price that I was prized at of them. And I took the thirty pieces of silver, and cast them to the potter in the house of the Lord. (Zech. 11:12, 13.)

f. And Pilate asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, Thou sayest it. (Mk. 15:2.)

g. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession; (I Tim. 6:13.)

h. Then saith Pilate unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee? (Jno. 19:10.)

i. Now at that feast he released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired. (Mk. 15:6.) But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? (Jno. 18:39.)

j. In a dream, in a vision of the night, when deep sleep falleth upon men, in slumberings upon the bed; Then he openeth the ears of men, and sealeth their instruction. (Job 33:15, 16.)

k. But the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Barabbas unto them. (Mk. 15:11.) Then cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a robber. (Jno. 18:40.)

l. That innocent blood be not shed in thy land, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance, and so blood be upon thee. (Dt. 19:10.) And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed. (II Sam. 1:16.)

m. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) Then Pilate therefore took Jesus, and scourged him. (Jno. 19:1.)

n. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.)

o. And set two men, sons of Belial, before him, to bear witness against him, saying, Thou didst blaspheme God and the king: and then carry him out, and stone him, that he may die. (I Ks. 21:10.) And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name was Saul. (Acts 7:58.) Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Heb. 13:12.)

p. They compelled one Simon a Cyrenian, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Alexander and Rufus, to bear his cross. (Mk. 15:21.)

q. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying. (Ps. 22:7.) I became also a reproach unto them: when they looked upon me they shaked their heads. (Ps. 109:25.)



CHURCH OF NATIVITY.



GOLGOTHA (THE PLACE OF A SKULL).

41 Likewise also the chief priests mocking him, with the scribes and elders, said,

42 He saved others; himself he cannot save. If he be the King of Ĭs'ra-el, let him now come down from the cross, and we will believe him.

43 He trusted in God; let him deliver him now, if he will have him: for he said, I am the Son of God.

44 The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth.

45 [10]Now [r]from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour.

46 And about the ninth hour Jē'şus cried with a loud voice, saying, *Ē'lī, Ē'lī, lā'mà sā-bach-thā'nī?* that is to say, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

47 Some of them that stood there, when they heard that, said, This man calleth for E-lī'as.

48 And straightway one of them ran, and took a spunge, and [s]filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink.

49 The rest said, Let be, let us see whether E-lī'as will come to save him.

50 ¶ Jē'şus, when he had cried again with a loud voice, yielded up the ghost.

51 [11]And, behold, the [t]vail of the [12]temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and [u]the earth did quake, and the rocks rent;

52 And the graves were [13]opened; and many bodies of the saints which slept arose,

53 And came out of the graves after his resurrection, and went into the holy [14]city, and appeared unto many.

54 Now [v]when the centurion, and they that were with him, watching Jē'şus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God.

55 [15]And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jē'şus from Găl'ĭ-lee, ministering unto him:

56 Among [w]which was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmeş and Jō'sēş, and the mother of Zĕb'e-dee's children.

57 When [x]the even was come, there came a rich man of Ār-ĭ-mă-thæ'à, named Jō'şeph, who also himself was Jē'şus' disciple:

58 He went to Pī'late, and begged the body of Jē'şus. Then Pī'late commanded the body to be delivered.

10. In vs. 45-50 is an account of the death of Christ and the overwhelming darkness attendant thereto.

11. In vs. 51-54 is an account of the threefold effect of the death of Christ.

12. The veil of the temple had been for the purpose of screening from view the presence of God. When Christ died, the veil was rent or torn asunder, indicating that God no longer dwelt there, for in the person of Christ he had ascended to heaven.

13. The third effect of the death of Christ—even the domain of death was shaken.

14. Jerusalem.

15. Vs. 55-61 tell of the friends of Jesus at his burial.

16. In vs. 62-66 is given an account of the happenings after the crucifixion.

Ch. 28. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-15 is given an account of the angel's announcement that Christ is risen, his appearance to the women, and the guards' false story of the resurrection.

2. According to appointment.

59 And when Jō'şeph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth,

60 And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed.

61 And there was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, and the other Mā'rў, sitting over against the sepulchre.

62 ¶ [16]Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Phăr'ĭ-seeş came together unto Pī'late,

63 Saying, Sir, we remember that that [y]deceiver said, while he was yet alive, After [z]three days I will rise again.

64 Command therefore that the sepulchre be made sure until the third day, lest his disciples come by night, and steal him away, and say unto the people, He is risen from the dead: so the last error shall be worse than the first.

65 Pī'late said unto them, Ye have a watch: go your way, make it as sure as ye can.

66 So they went, and made the sepulchre sure, [aa]sealing the stone, and setting a watch.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Christ's resurrection is declared by an angel to the women.* 9 *He himself appeareth unto them,* 19 *and sendeth his disciples to baptize and teach all nations.*

1 [1]In the [a]end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne [b]and the other Mā'rў to see the sepulchre.

2 And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for [c]the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it.

3 His [d]countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow:

4 And for fear of him the keepers did shake, and became as dead men.

5 And the angel answered and said unto the women, Fear not ye: for I know that ye seek Jē'şus, which was crucified.

6 He is not here: for he is risen, [e]as he said. Come, see the place where the Lord lay.

7 And go quickly, and tell his disciples that he is risen from the dead; and, behold, [f]he [f]goeth before you into Găl'ĭ-lee; there shall ye see him: lo, I have told you.

8 And they departed quickly from the sepul-

---

r. I clothe the heavens with blackness, and I make sackcloth their covering. (Is. 50:3.) And it shall come to pass in that day, saith the Lord God, that I will cause the sun to go down at noon, and I will darken the earth in the clear day. (Amos 8:9.)

s. They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. (Ps. 69:21.) Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. (Jno. 19:29.),

t. And thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of cunning work: with cherubim shall it be made. (Ex. 26:31.) And the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom. (Mk. 15:38.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.) Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh. (Heb. 10:19, 20.)

u. And Mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. (Ex. 19:18.) Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations also of the hills moved and were shaken, because he was wroth. (Ps. 18:7.)

v. And when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God. (Mk. 15:39.) Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man. (Luke 23:47.)

w. There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James the less and of Joses, and Salome. (Mk. 15:40.)

x. And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just. (Luke 23:50.) And after this, Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. (Jno. 19:38.)

y. For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together. (Acts 4:27.)

z. From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. (Mat. 16:21.) And they shall kill him, and the third day he shall be raised again. And they were exceeding sorry. (Mat. 17:23.) And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again. (Mat. 20:19.) And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again. (Mk. 10:34.) Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day. (Luke 9:22.) And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. (Luke 18:33.) Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up. (Jno. 2:19.)

aa. And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel. (Dan. 6:17.)

Chapter 28.

a. Now upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them. (Luke 24:1.) The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. (Jno. 20:1.)

b. Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children. (Mat. 27:56.)

c. And it came to pass, as they were much perplexed thereabout, behold, two men stood by them in shining garments. (Luke 24:4.) And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. (Jno. 20:12.)

d. His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like in color to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. (Dan. 10:6.)

e. For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly, so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth. (Mat. 12:40.)

f. But go your way, tell his disciples and Peter that he goeth before you into Galilee: there shall ye see him, as he said unto you. (Mk. 16:7.)

chre with fear and great joy; and did run to bring his disciples word.

9 ¶ [3]And as they went to tell his disciples, behold, [g]Jē'şus met them, saying, *All hail.* And they came and held him by the feet, and worshipped him.

10 Then said Jē'şus unto them, *Be not afraid: go tell* [h]*my brethren that they go into Găl'ĭ-lee, and there shall they see me.*

11 ¶ [4]Now when they were going, behold, some of the watch came into the city, and shewed unto the chief priests all the things that were done.

12 And when they were assembled with the elders, and had taken counsel, they gave large money unto the soldiers,

13 Saying, Say ye, His disciples came by night, and stole him away while we slept.

14 And if this come to the governor's ears, we will persuade him, and secure you.

3. In vs. 9, 10 is an account of the second appearance of Jesus.

4. In vs. 11-15 is an account of the false report of the guard.

5. In vs. 16-20 Christ appears to the disciples in Galilee.

6. The death of Jesus having been accomplished, the Old Dispensation is ended and all power is given unto Christ, which brought into operation the New Dispensation.

15 So they took the money, and did as they were taught: and this saying is commonly reported among the Jews until this day.

16 ¶ [5]Then the eleven disciples went away into Găl'ĭ-lee, into a mountain [i]where Jē'şus had appointed them.

17 And when they saw him, they worshipped him: but some doubted.

18 And Jē'şus came and spake unto them, saying, [j]*All* [6]*power is given unto me in heaven and in earth.*

19 ¶ *Go ye therefore, and* [l]*teach* [k]*all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Hō'lў Ghōst:*

20 *Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world.* Amen.

g. Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mk. 16:9.) And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. (Jno. 20:14.)

h. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.) For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.)

i. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee. (Mat. 26:32.)

j. Thou madest him to have dominion over the works of thy hands; thou hast put all things under his feet. (Ps. 8:6.) Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth. (Phil. 2:9, 10.) Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.) These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14.)

k. The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Is. 52:10.) But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. (Rom. 10:18.)



CHRIST IS RISEN

SAINT MARK

NOTE.—The author of this book is, "John, whose surname was Mark." It is the shortest book of the Gospels. The author did not report the sayings of Christ so much as he gave an account of his doings. The book is further characterized by being more minute and graphic in describing the events than are the other Gospels, also more definite in stating numbers.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Office of John the Baptist.* 9 *Jesus is baptized,* 12 *tempted,* 14 *he preacheth:* 16 *calleth Peter, Andrew, James, and John:* 32 *healeth many diseased persons.*

1 The [1]beginning of the gospel of Jē'ṣus Chrīst, [a]the Son of God;

2 As it is [2]written in the prophets, Behold, [b]I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.

3 The [c]voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

4 John [d]did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the [e]baptisms of repentance for the remission of sins.

5 And there went out unto him all the land of Jū-dæ'à, and they of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and were all baptized of him in the river of Jor'dan, confessing their sins.

6 And Jŏhn was clothed with camel's hair, and with a girdle of a skin about his loins; and he did eat locusts and wild honey;

7 And preached, saying, [f]there cometh one mightier than I after me, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to stoop down and unloose.

8 I [g]indeed have baptized you with water: but he shall baptize you [h]with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

9 [3]And [i]it came to pass in [4]those days, that Jē'ṣus came from Năz'a-rĕth of Găl'ĭ-lee, and was baptized of Jŏhn in Jor'dan.

10 And [j]straightway coming up out of the water, he saw the heavens opened, and the Spirit like a dove descending upon him:

11 And there came a voice from heaven, saying, [k]Thou art my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

12 [5]And [l]immediately the spirit [6]driveth him into the wilderness.

13 And he was there in the wilderness forty days, tempted of Sā'tan; and was with the wild beasts; [m]and the angels ministered unto him.

14 [7]Now after that Jŏhn was put in prison, Jē'ṣus came into Găl'ĭ-lee, preaching [n]the gospel of the kingdom of God,

15 And saying, *The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the gospel.*

16 [8]Now [o]as he walked by the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, he saw Sī'mon and Ăn'drew his brother casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers.

17 And Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Come ye after me, and I will make you to become fishers of men.*

18 And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him.

19 And when he had gone a little farther thence, he saw Jāmeṣ the son of Zĕb'e-dee, and Jŏhn his brother, who also were in the ship mending [9]their nets.

20 And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zĕb'e-dee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him.

Ch. 1. A. D. 26-31.

1. In vs. 1-8 is given an account of the ministry of John the Baptist.

2. The 2nd and 3rd verses should come after v. 4, thus clearly indicating that v. 4 was the fulfillment of prophecy, which it was (Is. 40:3). "The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God."

3. In vs. 9-11 is an account of the baptism of Jesus.

4. The days when John was baptizing.

5. In vs. 12, 13 is an account of the temptations of Jesus.

6. Impelled, led into.

7. In vs. 14, 15 is a brief statement of Christ's ministry in Galilee.

8. In vs. 16-20 is an account of the calling of 4 disciples, Peter, Andrew, James and John.

9. The mending of the nets after the miraculous draught of fishes, recorded by Luke.

Ref. Mark. Chapter 1.

a. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35.) And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. (Mat. 4:3.) Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. (Mat. 14:33.) God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets, Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. (Heb. 1:1, 2.)

b. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) Simon the Canaanite, and Judas Iscariot, who also betrayed him. (Mat. 10:4.) This is he of whom it is written, Behold I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee. (Luke 7:27.)

c. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.) As it is written in the book of the words of Esaias the prophet, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. (Luke 3:4.) For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. (Mat. 3:3.) He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. (Jno. 1:23.)

d. In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea. (Mat. 3:1.) And he came into all the country about Jordan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. (Luke 3:3.) And John also was baptizing in Ænon near to Salim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized. (Jno. 3:23.)

e. When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Israel. (Acts 13:24.) To give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins. (Luke 1:77.)

f. Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 11:16.) I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire. (Mat. 3:11.)

g. Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 11:16.)

h. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.) And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.) And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.) And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 10:45.) And as I began to speak, the Holy Ghost fell on them, as on us at the beginning. Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 11:15, 16.) For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. (I Cor. 12:13.)

i. Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. But John forbade him, saying, I have need to be baptized of thee, and comest thou to me? And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. Then he suffered him. And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him: And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:13-17.) Now when all the people were baptized, it came to pass, that Jesus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened, And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. (Luke 3:21, 22.)

j. And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. (Jno. 1:32.) And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him. (Mat. 3:16.)

k. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.) And the Holy Ghost descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased. (Luke 3:22.)

l. Then was Jesus led up of the Spirit into the wilderness to be tempted of the devil. (Mat. 4:1.) See Luke 4:1-11.

m. Then the devil leaveth him; and, behold, angels came and ministered unto him. (Mat. 4:11.)

n. And when he had fasted forty days and forty nights, he was afterward an hungered. And when the tempter came to him, he said, If thou be the Son of God, command that these stones be made bread. (Mat. 4:2, 3.)

o. And Jesus, walking by the sea of Galilee, saw two brethren, Simon called Peter, and Andrew his brother, casting a net into the sea: for they were fishers. (Mat. 4:18.) Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught. (Luke 5:4.) One of the two which heard John speak, and followed him, was Andrew, Simon Peter's brother. He first findeth his own brother Simon, and saith unto him, We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ. And he brought him to Jesus. And when Jesus beheld him, he said, Thou art Simon the son of Jona:

21 [10]And [p]they went into Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught.

22 And they were astonished at his doctrine: for he taught them as one that had authority, and not as the scribes.

23 And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out,

24 Saying, Let us alone; [q]what have we to do with thee, thou Jĕ'sus of [r]Năz'a-rĕth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the [s]Holy One of God.

25 And Jĕ'sus rebuked him, saying, *Hold thy peace, and come out of him.*

26 And when the unclean spirit had [11]torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him.

27 And they were all [t]amazed, insomuch that they questioned among themselves, saying, What thing is this? what new doctrine is this? for with authority commandeth he even the unclean spirits, and they do obey him.

28 And immediately his fame spread abroad throughout all the region round about Găl'ĭ-lee.

29 [12]And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, they entered into the house of Sī'mon and An'drew, with Jāmes and John.

30 But Sī'mon's wife's mother lay sick of a fever, and anon they tell him of her.

31 And he came and took her by the hand, and lifted her up; and immediately the fever left her, and she ministered unto them.

32 And at even, when the sun did set, they brought unto him all that were diseased, and them that were possessed with devils.

33 And all the city was gathered together at the door.

34 And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and [u]suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him.

35 And in the morning, rising up a great while before day, he went out, and departed into a solitary place, and [v]there prayed.

36 And Sī'mon and they that were with him followed after him.

37 And when they had found him, they said unto him, All men seek for thee.

10. In vs. 21-28 is an account of the healing of the demoniac at Capernaum.

11. That is, convulse him.

12. In vs. 29-39 is given an account of the healing of Peter's mother-in-law and others.

13. In vs. 40-45 is an account of the healing of a leper. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 8:2-8.

Ch. 2. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-12 is given an account of the curing of the man sick of the palsy. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 9:2-8.

38 And he said unto them, *Let us go into the next towns, that I may preach there also: for* [w]*therefore came I forth.*

39 And he preached in their synagogues throughout all Găl'ĭ-lee, and [x]cast out devils.

40 [13]And there came a leper to him, beseeching him, and kneeling down to him, and saying unto him, If thou wilt, thou [y]canst make me clean.

41 And Jĕ'sus, moved with compassion, put forth his hand, and touched him, and saith unto him, *I will; be thou clean.*

42 And as soon as he had spoken, immediately the leprosy departed from him, and he was cleansed.

43 And he straitly charged him, and forthwith sent him away;

44 And saith unto him, *See thou say nothing to any man: but go thy way, shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing those things* [z]*which Mō'sĕs commanded, for a testimony unto them.*

45 But he went out, and began to publish it much, and to blaze abroad the matter, insomuch that Jĕ'sus could no more openly enter into the city, but was without in desert places: and they came to him from every quarter.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Christ healeth one sick of the palsy,* 14 *calleth Matthew from the receipt of custom,* 18 *and excuseth his disciples for not fasting.*

1 [1]And again he entered into Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm after some days; and it was noised that he was in the house.

2 And straightway many were gathered together, insomuch that there was no room to receive them, no, not so much as about the door: and [a]he preached the word unto them.

3 And they come unto him, bringing one sick of the palsy, which was borne of four.

4 And when they could not come nigh unto him for the press, they uncovered the roof where he was: and when they had broken it up, they let down the bed wherein the sick of the palsy lay.

5 When [b]Jĕ'sus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, [c]*Son, thy sins be forgiven thee.*

---

thou shalt be called Cephas, which is, by interpretation, A stone. (Jno. 1:40-42.)

p. And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim. (Mat. 4:13.) And came down to Capernaum, a city of Galilee, and taught them on the sabbath days. And they were astonished at his doctrine: for his word was with power. And in the synagogue there was a man which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice, saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him. And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not. And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out. And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about. (Luke 4:31-37.)

q. (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.) (Luke 8:29.)

r. And when he heard that it was Jesus of Nazareth, he began to cry out, and say, Jesus, thou son of David, have mercy on me. (Mk. 10:47.) And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. (Mk. 16:6.) Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God. (Luke 4:34.) For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes. (Acts 24:5.)

s. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.) Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; the Holy One of God. (Luke 4:34.) But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.)

t. And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jesus answereth again, and saith unto them, Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God! (Mk. 10:24.) And he said, Abba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me: nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt. (Mk. 14:36.) And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment, and they were affrighted. And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jesus of Nazareth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him. (Mk. 16:5, 6.)

u. And he straitly charged them that they should not make him known. (Mk. 3:12.) And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. (Luke 4:41.)

v. Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with strong crying and tears, unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared. (Heb. 5:7.) And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed. (Luke 5:16.) And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone. (Mat. 14:23.)

w. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. (Jno. 17:4.)

x. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.)

y. Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.)

z. And the priest shall go forth out of the camp; and the priest shall look, and, behold, if the plague of leprosy be healed in the leper; Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop (3, 4). And on the eighth day he shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil. (Lev. 14:3, 4, 10.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he entered into a ship, and passed over, and came into his own city. (Mat. 9:1.)

b. And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. (Eph. 2:17.) How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:3.)

c. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mat. 9:2.) Who for-



MARY, MOTHER OF JESUS.—Carl Dolce.

6 But there were certain of the scribes sitting there, and reasoning in their hearts,

7 Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? [d]who can forgive sins but God only?

8 And immediately [e]when Jē'ṣus perceived in his spirit that they so reasoned within themselves, he said unto them, *Why reason ye these things in your hearts?*

9 *Whether is it easier to say to the sick of the palsy, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Arise, and take up thy bed, and walk?*

10 *But that ye may know that the [f]Son of man hath power on earth to forgive sins,* (he saith to the sick of the palsy,)

11 *I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy bed, and go thy way into thine house.*

12 And immediately he arose, took up the bed, and went forth before them all; insomuch that they were all amazed, and glorified God, saying, We never saw it on this fashion.

13 [2]And he went forth again by the sea side; and all the multitude resorted unto him, and he taught them.

14 And [g]as he passed by, he saw Lē'vī the son of Āl-phæ'us sitting at the receipt of custom, and said unto him, *Follow me.* And he arose and followed him.

15 [3]And it came to pass, that, as Jē'ṣus sat at meat in [4]his house, many publicans and sinners sat also together with Jē'ṣus and his disciples: for there were many, and they followed him.

16 And when [h]the scribes and Phăr'ī-seeṣ saw him eat with publicans and sinners, they said unto his disciples, How is it that he eateth and drinketh with publicans and sinners?

17 When Jē'ṣus heard it, he saith unto them, [i]*They that are whole have no need of the physician, but they that are sick: I came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.*

18 [j]And the disciples of Jŏhn and of the Phăr'ī-seeṣ used to fast: and they come and say unto him, Why do the disciples of Jŏhn and of the Phăr'ī-seeṣ fast, but thy disciples fast not?

19 And Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Can the children of the [k]bridechamber fast, while the bridegroom is with them? as long as they have the [l]bridegroom with them, they cannot fast.*

20 *But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken away from them, and then shall they fast in those days.*

21 *No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment: else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse.*

22 *And no man putteth new wine into old bottles: else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles.*

23 [5]And it [m]came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to [n]pluck the ears of corn.

24 And the Phăr'ī-seeṣ said unto him, Behold, why do they on the sabbath day that which is not lawful?

25 And he said unto them, *Have ye never read [o]what Dā'vid did, when he had need, and was an hungred, he, and they that were with him?*

26 *How he went into the house of God in the days of A-bī'a-thär the high priest, and did eat the shewbread, [p]which is not lawful to eat but for the priests, and gave also to them which were with him?*

27 And he said unto them, *The [6]sabbath was made for man, and not man for the sabbath:*

28 *Therefore the Son [q]of man is Lord also of the sabbath.*

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Christ healeth the withered hand:* 13 *he chooseth his twelve apostles.*

1 [1]And [a]he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand.

2 And they watched him, whether he would heal him on the sabbath day; that they might accuse him.

3 And he saith unto the man which had the withered hand, *Stand forth.*

4 And he saith unto them, *Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill?* But they held their peace.

5 And when he had [b]looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, *Stretch forth thine hand.* And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

6 And the Phăr'ī-seeṣ went forth, and straightway [c]took counsel with the He-rō'dī-anṣ against him, how they might destroy him.

7 But Jē'ṣus withdrew himself with his disciples to the sea: and a great [d]multitude from Găl'ī-lee followed him, and from Jū-dæ'ā,

8 And from Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and from I-dū-mæ'ā, and from beyond Jor'dan; and they about Tȳre and Sī'don, a great multitude, when they had heard what great things he did, came unto him.

9 And he spake to his disciples, that a small

2. In vs. 13, 14 is an account of the calling of Mat. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 9:9.

3. In vs. 15-22 is an account of the discourses of Jesus at the feast given by Levi, i. e., Mat. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 9: 10-17.

4. Matthew's house.

5. In vs. 23-28 is an account of the plucking of the ears of corn on the Sabbath day. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 12:1-8.

6. Man was created and afterward the Sabbath was established to subserve man's highest good; therefore "the Sabbath was made for man."

Ch. 3. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-6 is an account of the withered hand restored. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 12:9-14.

giveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.)

d. Who can bring a clean thing out of an unclean? not one. (Job 14:4.) But there is forgiveness with thee, that thou mayest be feared. (Ps. 130:4.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.)

e. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) O let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.)

f. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.)

g. And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom; and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. (Mat. 9:9.) And after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Levi, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, Follow me. (Luke 5:27.)

h. Which say, Stand by thyself, come not near to me; for I am holier than thou. These are a smoke in my nose, a fire that burneth all the day. (Is. 65:5.)

i. But when Jesus heard that, he said unto them, They that be whole need not a physician, but they that are sick. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mat. 9:12, 13.) For the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost. (Luke 19:10.)

j. Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? (Mat. 9:14.)

k. Draw me, we will run after thee. The king hath brought me into his chambers: we will be glad and rejoice in thee: we will remember thy love more than wine: the upright love thee. (Song 1:4.)

l. Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. (Rev. 19:7.)

m. At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. (Mat. 12:1.)

n. When thou comest into the standing corn of thy neighbor, then thou mayest pluck the ears with thine hand; but thou shalt not move a sickle unto thy neighbor's standing corn. (Dt. 23:25.)

o. So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. (I Sam. 21:6.)

p. And Aaron and his sons shall eat the flesh of the ram, and the bread that is in the basket, by the door of the tabernacle of the congregation. And they shall eat those things wherewith the atonement was made, to consecrate and to sanctify them: but a stranger shall not eat thereof, because they are holy. (Ex. 29:32, 33.)

q. For the Son of man is Lord even of the sabbath day. (Mat. 12:8.)

Chapter 3.

a. And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue. (Mat. 12:9.) And it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered. (Luke 6:6.)

b. And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thy hand. And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other. (Luke 6:10.)

c. Then the Pharisees went out, and held a counsel against him, how they might destroy him. (Mat. 12:14.)

d. And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, and a great multitude of people out of all Judea and Jerusalem, and from the sea coast of Tyre and Sidon, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases. (Luke 6:17.)

ship should wait on him because of the multitude, lest they should throng him.

10 For he had healed many; insomuch that they pressed upon him for to touch him, as many as had plagues.

11 And [e]unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, [f]Thou art the Son of God.

12 And he [g]straitly charged them that they should not make him known.

13 [2]And he goeth up into a mountain, and calleth unto him whom he would: and they came unto him.

14 And he ordained twelve, that they should be with him, and that he might send them forth to preach,

15 And to have power to heal sicknesses, and [h]to cast out devils:

16 And Sī'mon he surnamed [3]Pē'tēr;

17 And Jāmeş the son of Zĕb'e-dee, and Jŏhn the brother of Jāmeş; and he surnamed them Bō-ăn-ēr'ğeş, which is, The sons of thunder:

18 And Ăn'drew, and Phĭl'ĭp, and Bär-thŏl'ŏmew, and Măt'thew, and Thŏm'as, and Jāmeş the son of Ăl-phæ'us, and Thăd-dæ'us, and Sī'mon the Cā'năan-īte,

19 [4]And Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot, which also betrayed him: and they went into an house.

20 And the multitude cometh together again, so that they could not so much as eat bread.

21 And when his friends heard of it, they went out to lay hold on him: for they said, [i]He is beside himself.

22 ¶ And the scribes which came down from Je-ru'sa-lĕm said, [j]He hath Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb, and by the prince of the devils casteth he out devils.

23 And he called them unto him, and said unto them in parables, *How can Sā'tan cast out Sā'tan?*

24 *And if a kingdom [k]be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand.*

25 *And if a house be divided against itself, that house cannot stand.*

26 *And if Sā'tan rise up against himself, and be divided, he cannot stand, but hath an end.*

27 *No [l]man can enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he will first bind the strong man; and then he will spoil his house.*

28 *Verily I say unto you, [m]All sins shall be forgiven unto the sons of men, and [5]blasphemies wherewith soever they shall blaspheme:*

29 *But he that shall [5]blaspheme [n]against the Hō'lў Ghōst hath never forgiveness, but is in danger of eternal damnation:*

30 Because they said, He hath an unclean spirit.

31 ¶ [6]There came then his brethren and his mother, and, standing without, sent unto him, calling him.

32 And the multitude sat about him, and they said unto him, Behold, thy mother and thy brethren without seek for thee.

33 And he answered them, saying, [o]*Who is my mother, or my brethren?*

34 And he looked round about on them which sat about him, and said, *Behold my mother and [p]my brethren!*

35 *For whosoever shall do the will of God, the same is my brother, and my sister, and mother.*

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The parable of the sower,* 14 *and the meaning thereof.* 26 *The parable of the seed growing secretly.* 35 *Christ stilleth the tempest on the sea.*

1 [1]And [a]he began again to teach by the sea side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land.

2 And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine,

3 *Hearken; Behold, there went out a sower to sow:*

4 *And it came to pass, as he sowed, some fell by the way side, and the fowls of the air came and devoured it up.*

5 *And some fell on stony ground, where it had not much earth; and immediately it sprang up, because it had no depth of earth:*

6 *But when the sun was up, it was scorched; and because it had no root, it withered away.*

7 *And some fell among thorns, and the thorns grew up, and choked it, and it yielded no fruit.*

8 *And other fell on good ground, and did yield fruit that sprang up and increased; and brought forth, some thirty, and some sixty, and some an hundred.*

9 And he said unto them, *He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

10 And when he was alone, they that were about him with the twelve [b]asked of him the parable.

11 [2]And he said unto them, *Unto you it is given to know the [c]mystery of the kingdom of God: but unto them that are without, all these things are done in parables:*

12 *That [d]seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them.*

13 And he said unto them, *Know ye not this*

2. In vs. 13-19 is an account of Jesus' withdrawal to the mountain and the choice of the twelve. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 10:2-4.

3. Meaning rock. Peter was the oldest of the apostles.

4. In vs. 19-30 is an account of the healing of a demoniac; also of the blaspheming on the part of the Pharisees. The parallel account is found in Mat. 12:32-37.

5. To vilify, to speak impiously of, to revile, to speak evil regarding, to impute evil to the character of.

6. In vs 31-35 the mother and friends of Jesus seek him.

Ch. 4. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-29 is an account of the parable of the sower and the reasons for teaching in parables.

2. In vs. 11, 12, Christ states the reason for teaching in parables.

e. And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out. (Mk. 1:23.) And devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Christ, the Son of God. And he, rebuking them, suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Christ. (Luke 4:41.)

f. Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped them, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. (Mat. 14:33.) The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. (Mk. 1:1.) Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble. (Js. 2:19.)

g. And charged them that they should not make him known. (Mat. 12:16.)

h. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. (Mat. 10:1.) Then he called his twelve disciples together, and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases. (Luke 9:1.)

i. For neither did his brethren believe in him. (Jno. 7:5.) And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? (Jno. 10:20.)

j. But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Beelzebub the chief of the devils. (Luke 11:15.)

k. And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand. (Mat. 12:25.)

l. Or else how can one enter into a strong man's house, and spoil his goods, except he first bind the strong man? and then he will spoil his house. (Mat. 12:29.)

m. Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. (Mat. 12:31, 32.) And whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Holy Ghost it shall not be forgiven. (Luke 12:10.)

n. If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. (I Jno. 5:16.) Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.)

o. Wherefore henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Christ after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more. (II Cor. 5:16.)

p. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.) For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.)

Chapter 4.

a. The same day went Jesus out of the house, and sat by the sea side. (Mat. 13:1.)

b. Wisdom is the principal thing; therefore get wisdom: and with all thy getting get understanding. (Prov. 4:7.)

c. For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. (I Cor. 1:18.)

d. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. (Is. 6:9.) Hear not this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and

[s]*parable? and how then will ye know all parables?*

14 ¶ *The sower soweth the word.*

15 *And these are they by the way side, where the word is sown; but when they have heard,* [c]*Sā'tan cometh immediately, and taketh away the word that was sown in their hearts.*

16 *And these are they likewise which are sown on stony ground; who, when they have heard the word, immediately receive it with gladness;*

17 *And have no root in themselves, and so endure but for a time: afterward, when affliction or persecution ariseth for the word's sake, immediately they are offended.*

18 *And these are they which are sown among thorns; such as hear the word,*

19 *And the cares of this world,* [f]*and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful.*

20 *And these are they which are sown on good* [g]*ground; such as hear the word, and receive it, and bring forth fruit, some thirtyfold, some sixty, and some an hundred.*

21 ¶ And [h]he said unto them, *Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick?*

22 *For* [i]*there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad.*

23 *If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.*

24 *And he said unto them,* [j]*Take heed what ye hear: with* [k]*what measure ye mete, it shall be* [l]*measured to you: and unto you that hear shall more be given.*

25 *For* [l]*he that hath, to him shall be given: and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath.*

26 ¶ [s]And he said, *So is the kingdom of God, as if a man should cast seed into the ground;*

27 *And should sleep, and rise night and day, and the seed should spring and grow up, he knoweth not how.*

28 *For the earth bringeth forth fruit of herself; first the blade, then the ear, after that the full corn in the ear.*

29 *But when the fruit is brought forth, immediately he putteth in the sickle, because the harvest is come.*

30 ¶ [m]And he said, [n]*Whereunto shall we liken the kingdom of God? or with what comparison shall we compare it?*

31 *It is like a grain of mustard seed, which, when it is sown in the earth, is less than all the seeds that be in the earth:*

32 *But when it is sown, it groweth up, and becometh greater than all herbs, and shooteth out great branches; so that the fowls of the air may lodge under the shadow of it.*

33 And [o]with many such parables spake he the word unto them, as they were able to hear it.

34 But without a parable spake he not unto them: and when they were alone, he expounded all things to his disciples.

35 [s]And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, *Let us pass over unto the other side.*

36 And when they had sent away the multitude, they took him even as he was in the ship. And there were also with him other little ships.

37 And there arose a great storm of wind, and the waves beat into the ship, so that it was now full.

38 And he was in the hinder part of the ship, asleep on a pillow: and they awake him, and say unto him, Master, carest thou not that we perish?

39 And he arose, and rebuked the wind, and said unto the sea, *Peace, be still.* And the wind ceased, and there was a great calm.

40 And he said unto them, *Why are ye so fearful? how is it that ye have no faith?*

41 And they [p]feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him?

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ delivereth the possessed of the legion of devils.* 25 *He healeth the woman of the bloody issue,* 35 *and raiseth from death Jairus his daughter.*

1 [t]And [q]they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gădˊa-rēneṣ.

2 And when he was come out of the ship, immediately there met him out of the tombs a man with an unclean spirit,

3 Who had his dwelling among the tombs; and no man could bind him, no, not with chains:

4 Because that he had been often bound with fetters and chains, and the chains had been plucked asunder by him, and the fetters broken in pieces: neither could any man tame him.

3. The first parable. A parable is a spiritual truth represented through or by the means of natural or material symbols.

4. With what earnestness and sincerity of heart we give attention our profit will be measured unto us.

5. In vs. 26-29 Mark quotes beautiful similes of our Lord's which are given nowhere else.

6. In vs. 35-41 is an account of Jesus' crossing the Sea of Galilee and the stilling of the tempest. For parallel account see Mat. 8:23-34 and Luke 8:22-39.

Ch. 5. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-20 is an account of the healing of the Gadarene demoniacs.

see not; which have ears, and hear not. (Jer. 5:21.) And in them is fulfilled the prophecy of Esaias, which saith, By hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and shall not perceive. (Mat. 13:14.)

e. Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices. (II Cor. 2:11.) Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

f. Lo, this is the man that made not God his strength; but trusted in the abundance of his riches, and strengthened himself in his wickedness. (Ps. 52:7.) Wilt thou set thine eyes upon that which is not? for riches certainly make themselves wings; they fly away as an eagle toward heaven. (Prov. 23:5.) And when Jesus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God! (Luke 18:24.) But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. (I Tim. 6:9.)

g. Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God. (Rom. 7:4.) Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. (II Cor. 5:11.)

h. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. (Mat. 5:15.) No man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light. (Luke 8:16.) No man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light. (Luke 11:33.)

i. Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; and hid, that shall not be known. (Mat. 10:26.) For there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known. (Luke 12:2.) For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us. (I Jno. 1:2.)

j. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

k. And why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but considerest not the beam that is in thine own eye? (Mat. 7:3.)

l. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance; but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. (Mat. 13:12.) Take heed therefore how ye hear: for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have. (Luke 8:18.)

m. And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest of the earth is ripe. (Rev. 14:15.)

n. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field. (Mat. 13:31.) Then said he, Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it? (Luke 13:18.) Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. (Acts 2:41.) And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women. (Acts 5:14.)

o. All these things spake Jesus unto the multitude in parables; and without a parable spake he not unto them. (Mat. 13:34.) I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now. (Jno. 16:12.)

p. Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him: For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:8, 9.) God is greatly to be feared in the assembly of the saints, and to be had in reverence of all them that are about him. (Ps. 89:7.) O worship the Lord in the beauty of holiness: fear before him, all the earth. Ps. 96:9.) Forasmuch as there is none like unto thee, O Lord; thou art great, and thy name is great in might. Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain: forasmuch as among all the wise men of the nations, and in all their kingdoms, there is none like unto thee. (Jer. 10:6, 7.) So they took up Jonah, and cast him forth into the sea; and the sea ceased from her raging. Then the men feared the Lord exceedingly, and offered a sacrifice unto the Lord, and made vows. (Jon. 1:15, 16.)

Chapter 5.

a. And when he was come to the other side, into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way.

5 And always, night and day, he was in the mountains, and in the tombs, crying, and cutting himself with stones.

6 But when he saw Jē'şus afar off, he ran and [b]worshipped him,

7 And cried with a loud voice, and said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'şus, thou Son of the most high God? I adjure thee by God, that thou torment me not.

8 For he said unto him, *Come out of the man, thou unclean spirit.*

9 And he [2]asked [3]him, *What is thy name?* And he [4]answered, saying, My name is Legion: for we are many.

10 And he besought him much that he would not send them away out of the country.

11 Now there was there nigh unto the mountains a great herd of [c]swine feeding.

12 And all the devils besought him, saying, Send us into the swine, that we may enter into them.

13 And forthwith [d]Jē'şus gave them leave. And the unclean spirits went out, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the sea, (they were about two thousand;) and were choked in the sea.

14 And they that fed the swine fled, and told it in the city, and in the country. And they went out to see what it was that was done.

15 And they come to Jē'şus, and see him that was possessed with the devil, and had the legion, sitting, and clothed, and [e]in his right mind: and they were afraid.

16 And they that saw it told them how it befell to him that was possessed with the devil, and also concerning the swine.

17 And [f]they began to pray him to depart out of their coasts.

18 And when he was come into the ship, he [g]that had been possessed with the devil prayed him that he might be with him.

19 Howbeit Jē'şus suffered him not, but saith unto him, *Go home to thy friends, and tell them how great things the Lord hath done for thee, and hath had compassion on thee.*

20 And he departed, and [h]began to publish in De-căp'ō-lis how great things Jē'şus had done for him: and all men did marvel.

21 And when Jē'şus was passed over again by ship unto the other side, much people gathered unto him: and he was nigh unto the sea.

22 [5]And, [i]behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Ja-ī'rus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet,

23 And besought him greatly, saying, My little daughter lieth at the point of death: I pray thee, come and lay thy hands on her, that she may be healed; and she shall live.

24 And Jē'şus went with him; and much people followed him, and thronged him.

25 And a certain woman, which had an issue of blood twelve years,

26 And had suffered many things of many physicians, and had spent all that she had, and was nothing bettered, but rather grew worse,

27 When she had heard of Jē'şus, came in the press behind, and [6]touched his garment.

28 For she said, If I may touch but his clothes, I shall be whole.

29 And [j]straightway the fountain of her blood was dried up; and she felt in her body that she was healed of that plague.

30 And Jē'şus, immediately knowing in himself that [7]virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, *Who touched my clothes?*

31 And his disciples said unto him, Thou seest the multitude thronging thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

32 And he looked round about to see her that had done this thing.

33 But the woman fearing and trembling, knowing what was done in her, came and fell down before him, and told him all the truth.

34 And he said unto her, *Daughter, [k]thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague.*

35 While he yet spake, there came from the ruler of the synagogue's house certain which said, Thy daughter is dead: why troublest thou the Master any further?

36 As soon as Jē'şus heard the word that was spoken, he saith unto the ruler of the synagogue, [l]*Be not afraid, only believe.*

37 And he suffered no man to follow him, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmeş, and Jŏhn the brother of Jāmeş.

38 And he cometh to the house of the ruler of the synagogue, and seeth the tumult, and them that wept and wailed greatly.

39 And when he was come in, he saith unto them, *Why make ye this ado, and weep? the damsel is not dead, but sleepeth.*

40 And they laughed him to scorn. But [m]when he had put them all out, he taketh the father and the mother of the damsel, and them that were with him, and entereth in where the damsel was lying.

41 And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, *Tăl'ĭ-thà cū'mī;* which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise.

42 And straightway the damsel arose, and walked; for she was of the age of twelve years. And they were astonished with a great astonishment.

2. Christ.

3. The man.

4. The demon snatches the man's organs of speech and answers for him.

5. In vs. 22-45 is an account of Jesus healing the daughter of Jairus, also curing of the woman with the issue of blood, who encountered him on his way to the house of Jairus.

6. The expression of faith.

7. Power.

(Mat. 8:28.) And they arrived at the country of the Gadarenes, which is over against Galilee. (Luke 8:26.)

b. They that dwell in the wilderness shall bow before him; and his enemies shall lick the dust. (Ps. 72:9.) That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:10, 11.)

c. And the swine, because it divideth the hoof, yet cheweth not the cud, it is unclean unto you: ye shall not eat of their flesh, nor touch their dead carcase. (Dt. 14:8.) Which remain among the graves, and lodge in the monuments; which eat swine's flesh, and broth of abominable things is in their vessels. (Is. 65:4.)

d. And the Lord said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life. (Job 2:6.) With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.) God hath spoken once; twice have I heard this; that power belongeth unto God. (Ps. 62:11.) Which he wrought in Christ, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places, Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come. (Eph. 1:20, 21.) Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

e. And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. (Rom. 16:20.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

f. Therefore they say unto God, Depart from us; for we desire not the knowledge of thy ways. (Job 21:14.) And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city. (Acts 16:39.) But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

g. What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? (Ps. 116:12.) Now the man out of whom the devils were departed, besought him that he might be with him: but Jesus sent him away, saying. (Luke 8:38.)

h. I will mention the loving-kindnesses of the Lord, and the praises of the Lord, according to all that the Lord hath bestowed on us, and the great goodness toward the house of Israel, which he hath bestowed on them according to his mercies, and according to the multitude of his loving-kindnesses. (Is. 63:7.)

i. While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. (Mat. 9:18.)

j. And said, If thou wilt diligently hearken to the voice of the Lord thy God, and wilt do that which is right in his sight, and wilt give ear to his commandments, and keep all his statutes, I will put none of these diseases upon thee, which I have brought upon the Egyptians: for I am the Lord that healeth thee. (Ex. 15:26.)

k. But Jesus turned him about; and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. (Mat. 9:22.) The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed, Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked. (Acts 14:9, 10.)

l. Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? (Jno. 11:40.)

m. But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. (Acts 9:40.)



RAISING THE DAUGHTER OF JAIRUS.—Gustav Richter.

43 And [n]he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Christ is contemned of his countrymen.* 27 *John Baptist is beheaded,* 29 *and buried.* 34 *The miracle of the loaves and fishes.*

1 [1]And [a]he went out from thence, and came into his own country; and his disciples follow him.

2 And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands?

3 Is [b]not this the carpenter, the son of Mā'rў, [c]the brother of Jāmeş, and Jō'sēş, and of Jū'da, and Sī'mon? and are not his sisters here with us? and they were offended at him.

4 But Jē'şus said unto them, [d]*A prophet is not without honour, but in his own country, and among his own kin, and in his own house.*

5 And [e]he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk, and healed them.

6 And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching.

7 ¶ [2]And [f]he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits;

8 And commanded them that they should take nothing for their journey, save a staff only; no scrip, no bread, no money in their purse:

9 But be shod with sandals; and not put on two coats.

10 And he said unto them, *In what place soever ye enter into an house, there* [3]*abide till ye depart from that place.*

11 *And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear you, when ye depart thence, shake* [g]*off the dust under your feet for a testimony against them. Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rhà in the day of judgment, than for that city.*

12 And they went out, and preached that men should repent.

13 And they cast out many devils, [h]and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them.

14 [4]And king Hĕr'od heard of him; (for his name was spread abroad:) and he said, That Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst was risen from the dead, and therefore mighty works do shew forth themselves in him.

Ch. 6. A. D. 31, 32.

1. In vs. 1-6 Nazareth rejects Christ the second time. The parallel record is recorded in Mat. 13:54-58 and Luke 4:16-30.

2. In vs. 7-13 is an account of the sending out and the mission of the 12 apostles. The parallel record is recorded in Mat. 10:1-15 and Luke 9:1-6.

3. A provision to save loss of time, as it was an oriental custom that when a stranger was passing through a village the people one after another must invite him to eat with them. To reject their invitation aroused an ill feeling which frequently ended in feuds and disturbances; consequently, to save so much loss of time in accepting the invitation from house to house, the 12 were commanded to remain in one house.

4. In vs. 14-16 Herod desires to see Jesus. Parallel record is found in Mat. 14:1, 2.

5. In vs. 17-29 is an account of the imprisonment and death of John the Baptist. The parallel record is found in Mat. 14:1-12 and Luke 9:7-9.

6. In vs. 30-56 is an account of the return of the 12 apostles and the success of their mission; also the feeding of the 5,000. For parallel records see Mat. 14:13-36, Luke 9:10-17 and John 6:1-24.

15 Others said, That it is E-lī'as. And others said, That it is a prophet, or as one of the prophets.

16 But [i]when Hĕr'od heard thereof, he said, It is Jŏhn, whom I beheaded: he is risen from the dead.

17 [5]For Hĕr'od himself had sent forth and laid hold upon Jŏhn, and bound him in prison for He-rō'dī-as' sake, his brother Phĭl'ĭp's wife: for he had married her.

18 For Jŏhn had said unto Hĕr'od, [j]It is not lawful for thee to have thy brother's wife.

19 Therefore He-rō'dī-as had a quarrel against him, and would have killed him; but she could not:

20 For Hĕr'od feared Jŏhn, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly.

21 And when a convenient day was come, that Hĕr'od on his birthday made a supper to his lords, high captains, and chief estates of Găl'ĭ-lee;

22 And when the daughter of the said He-rō'dĭ-as came in, [k]and danced, and pleased Hĕr'od and them that sat with him, the king said unto the damsel, Ask of me whatsoever thou wilt, and I will give it thee.

23 And he sware unto her, Whatsoever [l]thou shalt ask of me, I will give it thee, unto the half of my kingdom.

24 And she went forth, and said unto her mother, What shall I ask? And she said, [m]The head of Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst.

25 And she came in straightway with haste unto the king, and asked, saying, I will that thou give me by and by in a charger the head of Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst.

26 And the king was exceeding sorry; yet for his oath's sake, and for their sakes which sat with him, he would not reject her.

27 And immediately the king sent an executioner, and commanded his head to be brought: and he went and beheaded him in the prison,

28 And brought his head in a charger, and gave it to the damsel: and the damsel gave it to her mother.

29 And when his disciples heard of it, they came and took up his corpse, and laid it in a tomb.

30 [6]And [n]the apostles gathered themselves together unto Jē'şus, and told him all things, both what they had done, and what they had taught.

31 And he said unto them, *Come ye yourselves apart into a desert place, and rest a while:* for there were many coming and going, and they had no leisure so much as to eat.

---

n. And charged them that they should not make him known. (Mat. 12:16.) And he charged him to tell no man: but go, and show thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, according as Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Luke 5:14.)

Chapter 6.

a. And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? (Mat. 13:54.) And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. (Luke 4:16.)

b. For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him: he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:2, 3.)

c. While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. (Mat. 12:46.) But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. (Gal. 1:19.)

d. And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and in his own house. (Mat. 13:57.) For Jesus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honor in his own country. (Jno. 4:44.)

e. Haste thee, escape thither; for I cannot do any thing till thou be come thither. Therefore the name of the city was called Zoar. (Gen. 19:22.) And he did not many mighty works there, because of their unbelief. (Mat. 13:58.)

f. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. (Mat. 10:1.)

g. But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. (Acts 13:51.) And when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, he shook his raiment, and said unto them, Your blood be upon your own heads; I am clean: from henceforth I will go unto the Gentiles. (Acts 18:6.)

h. Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord. (Js. 5:14.)

i. But Herod the tetrarch, being reproved by him for Herodias his brother Philip's wife, and for all the evils which Herod had done, Added yet this above all, that he shut up John in prison. (Luke 3:19, 20.)

j. And if a man shall take his brother's wife, it is an unclean thing; he hath uncovered his brother's nakedness: they shall be childless. (Lev. 20:21.) Now therefore stand still, that I may reason with you before the Lord of all the righteous acts of the Lord, which he did to you and to your fathers. (I Sam. 12:7.)

k. Moreover the Lord saith, Because the daughters of Zion are haughty, and walk with stretched-forth necks, and wanton eyes, walking and mincing as they go, and making a tinkling with their feet. (Is. 3:16.)

l. Then said the king unto her, What wilt thou, queen Esther? and what is thy request? it shall be even given thee to the half of the kingdom. (Esth. 5:3.)

m. A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. (Prov. 12:10.)

n. Now the names of the twelve apostles are these; The first, Simon, who is called Peter, and Andrew his brother; James the son of Zebedee, and John his brother. (Mat. 10:2.) And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and of them he chose twelve, whom also he named

32 [7]And they departed into a desert place by ship privately.

33 And the people saw them departing, and many knew him, and ran afoot thither out of all cities, and outwent them, and came together unto him.

34 And [o]Jē'sus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and [p]he began to teach them many things.

35 And [q]when the day was now far spent, his disciples came unto him, and said, This is a desert place, and now the time is far passed:

36 Send them away, that they may go into the country round about, and into the villages, and buy themselves bread: for they have nothing to eat.

37 He answered and said unto them, *Give ye them to eat.* And they say unto him, [r]Shall we go and buy two hundred pennyworth of bread, and give them to eat?

38 He saith unto them, *How many loaves have ye? go and see.* And when they knew, they say, Five, and [s]two fishes.

39 And he commanded them to make all sit down by companies upon the green grass.

40 And they sat down in ranks, by hundreds, and by fifties.

41 And when he had taken the five loaves and the two fishes, he looked up to heaven, [t]and blessed, and brake the loaves, and gave them to his disciples to set before them; and the two fishes divided he among them all.

42 And they did all eat, and were filled.

43 And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes.

44 And they that did eat of the loaves were about five thousand men.

45 [8]And [u]straightway he constrained his disciples to get into the ship, and to go to the other side before unto Bĕth-sā'ī-dà, while he sent away the people.

46 And when he had sent them away, he departed into a mountain to pray.

47 And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land.

48 And he saw them toiling in rowing; for the wind was contrary unto them: and about the fourth watch of the night he cometh unto them, walking upon the sea, and would have passed by them.

49 But when they saw him walking upon the sea, they supposed it had been a spirit, and cried out:

50 For they all saw him, and were troubled. And immediately he talked with them, and saith unto them, *Be of good cheer: it is I; be not afraid.*

51 And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered.

52 For [v]they considered not the miracle of the loaves: for their [w]heart was hardened.

53 And when they had passed over, they came into the land of Gĕn-nĕs'a-rĕt, and drew to the shore.

54 And when they were come out of the ship, straightway they knew him,

55 And ran through that whole region round about, and began to carry about in beds those that were sick, where they heard he was.

56 And whithersoever he entered, into villages, or cities, or country, they laid the sick in the streets, and besought him that [x]they might touch if it were but the border of his garment: and as many as touched him were made whole.

7. In vs. 32-44 is an account of the great multitudes following Jesus and the feeding of the 5,000.

8. In vs. 45-56 is an account of Jesus' walking on the sea. The parallel record is found in Mat. 14:22-36. It is to be observed that Mark makes no mention of Peter's attempt to walk upon the water.

Ch. 7. A. D. 32.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *The Pharisees find fault at the disciples for eating with unwashen hands.* 14 *Meat defileth not the man.* 24 *He healeth the Syrophenician woman's daughter of an unclean spirit.*

1 [1]Then came together unto him the Phăr'ī-sees, and certain of the scribes, which came from Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with [a]defiled, that is to say, with unwashen, hands, they found fault.

3 For the Phăr'ī-sees, and all the Jews, except they wash their hands oft, eat not, holding the tradition of the elders.

4 And when they come from the market, except they wash, they eat not. And many other things there be, which they have received to hold, as the washing of cups, and pots, brasen vessels, and of tables.

5 Then the Phăr'ī-sees and scribes asked

1. In vs. 1-23 is an account of the debate between Christ and the scribes and Pharisees concerning ceremonial traditions. Parallel account is recorded in Mat. 15:1-20.

Apostles. (Luke 6:13.) And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bethsaida. (Luke 9:10.) And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him. (Luke 22:14.) Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen (2). And they gave forth their lots; and the lot fell upon Matthias; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles. (Acts 1:2, 26.)

o. But when he saw the multitudes, he was moved with compassion on them, because they fainted, and were scattered abroad, as sheep having no shepherd. (Mat. 9:36.) And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. (Mat. 14:14.)

p. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing. (Luke 9:11.)

q. And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. (Mat. 14:15.) And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place. (Luke 9:12.)

r. Where should I get such a great multitude as this unto all this people? for they weep unto me, saying, Give us flesh that we may eat (13). Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? (Num. 11:13, 22.) And he answered and said, Should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. (II Ks. 4:43.)

s. And they say unto him, We have here but five loaves, and two fishes. (Mat. 14:17.) And he said unto them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven, and a few little fishes. (Mat. 15:34.) And he asked them, How many loaves have ye? And they said, Seven. (Mk. 8:5.) There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: but what are they among so many? (Jno. 6:9.)

t. As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him. (I Sam. 9:13.) And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. (Mat. 26:26.) For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving: For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. (I Tim. 4:4, 5.)

u. And straightway Jesus constrained his disciples to get into a ship, and to go before him unto the other side, while he sent the multitudes away. (Mat. 14:22.) And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Capernaum. And it was now dark, and Jesus was not come to them. (Jno. 6:17.)

v. And when Jesus knew it, he saith unto them, Why reason ye because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened? (Mk. 8:17.)

w. The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he saith unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand. And he stretched it out: and his hand was restored whole as the other. (Mk. 3:5.)

x. And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment. (Mat. 9:20.)

Chapter 7.

a. But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean (14). And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shown me that I should not call any man common or unclean. (Acts 10:14, 28.) But I said, Not so, Lord; for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth. (Acts 11:8.) Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.) And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book of life. (Rev. 21:27.)



JESUS AND THE SYRO-PHOENICIAN WOMAN.—F. Goodall.

him, Why walk not thy disciples according to the tradition of the elders, but eat bread with unwashen hands?

6 He answered and said unto them, *Well hath E-şā'ias prophesied of you hypocrites, as it is written,* [b]*This people honoureth me with their lips, but their heart is far from me.*

7 *Howbeit in vain do they worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men.*

8 *For laying aside the commandment of God, ye hold the tradition of men, as the washing of pots and cups: and many other such like things ye do.*

9 And he said unto them, *Full well ye reject the commandment of God, that ye may keep your own tradition.*

10 *For Mō'şeş said,* [c]*Honour thy father and thy mother; and,* [d]*Whoso curseth father or mother, let him die the death:*

11 *But ye say, If a man shall say to his father or mother, It is* [e]*Corban, that is to say, a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me; he shall be free.*

12 *And ye suffer him no more to do ought for his father or his mother;*

13 *Making the word of God of none effect through your tradition, which ye have delivered: and many such like things do ye.*

14 ¶ And when he had called all the people unto him, he said unto them, *Hearken unto me every one of you, and understand:*

15 *There is* [f]*nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man.*

16 *If any man have ears to hear, let him hear.*

17 And when he was entered into the house from the people, his [2]disciples asked him concerning the parable.

18 And he saith unto them, *Are ye so without understanding also? Do ye not perceive, that whatsoever thing from without entereth into the man, it cannot defile him;*

19 *Because it entereth not into his heart, but into the belly, and goeth out into the draught, purging all meats?*

20 And he said, *That which cometh out of the man, that defileth the man.*

21 *For* [g]*from within, out of the heart of men, proceed evil thoughts, adulteries, fornications, murders,*

22 *Thefts, covetousness, wickedness, deceit, lasciviousness, an* [3]*evil eye, blasphemy, pride, foolishness:*

23 *All these evil things come from within, and defile the man.*

24 ¶ [4]And from thence he arose, and went into the borders of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, and entered into an house, and would have no man know it: but he could not be hid.

25 For a certain woman, whose young daughter had an unclean spirit, heard of him, and came and fell at his feet:

26 The woman was a Greek, a Sȳ-ro-phe-nĭ'-çian by nation; and she besought him that he would cast forth the devil out of her daughter.

27 But Jē'şus said unto her, [h]*Let the children first be filled: for it is not meet to take the children's bread, and to cast it unto the dogs.*

28 And she answered and said unto him, Yes, Lord: yet the dogs under the table eat of the children's crumbs.

29 And he said unto her, *For this saying go thy way; the devil is gone out of thy daughter.*

30 And when she was come to her house, she found the [i]devil gone out, and her daughter laid upon the bed.

31 ¶ [5]And again, departing from the coasts of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, he came unto the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, through the midst of the coasts of De-căp'ŏ-lĭs.

32 And [j]they bring unto him one that was deaf, and had an impediment in his speech; and they beseech him to put his hand upon him.

33 And he took him aside from the multitude, and put his fingers into his ears, and he [k]spit, and touched his tongue;

34 And looking up to heaven, he sighed, and saith unto him, *Ĕph'phă-thâ,* that is, Be opened.

35 And [l]straightway his ears were opened, and the string of his tongue was loosed, and he spake plain.

36 And [m]he charged them that they should tell no man: but the more he charged them, so much the more a great deal they published it;

37 And were beyond measure astonished, saying, He hath done all things well: he maketh both the deaf to hear, and the dumb to speak.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Christ feedeth the people miraculously:* 22 *giveth a blind man his sight:* 27 *and acknowledgeth that he is the Christ, who should suffer and rise again.*

1 [1]In those days the multitude being very great, and having nothing to eat, Jē'şus called his disciples unto him, and saith unto them,

2. That is, through Peter.

3. That is, an envious eye.

4. In vs. 24-30 is an account of the healing of the daughter of the Syro-Phoenician woman. The parallel record is found in Mat. 15:21-28.

5. In vs. 31-37 is an account of the healing of the deaf and dumb man. Parallel to Mat. 29:31.

Ch. 8. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-9 is an account of the feeding of the 4,000. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 15:32-38.

Why do thy disciples transgress the tradition of the elders? for they wash not their hands when they eat bread. (Mat. 15:2.) And when the Pharisee saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner. (Luke 11:38.)

b. Wherefore the Lord said, Forasmuch as this people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart far from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of men. (Is. 29:13.) And when they had lifted up their eyes, they saw no man, save Jesus only. (Mat. 17:8.)

c. [The fifth commandment.] Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.) Honor thy father and thy mother, as the Lord thy God hath commanded thee; that thy days may be prolonged, and that it may go well with thee, in the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 5:16.) For God commanded, saying, Honor thy father and mother: and, He that curseth father or mother, let him die the death. (Mat. 15:4.)

d. And he that curseth his father or his mother shall surely be put to death. (Ex. 21:17.) Whoso curseth his father or his mother, his lamp shall be put out in obscure darkness. (Prov. 20:20.)

e. But ye say, Whosoever shall say to his father or his mother, It is a gift, by whatsoever thou mightest be profited by me. (Mat. 15:5.) And, Whosoever shall swear by the altar, it is nothing; but whosoever sweareth by the gift that is upon it, he is guilty. (Mat. 23:18.) But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. (I Tim. 5:8.)

f. But Peter said, Not so, Lord; for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean. And the voice spake unto him again the second time, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common. (Acts 10:14, 15.) For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 14:17.) But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse. (I Cor. 8:8.) Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. (Tit. 1:15.)

g. And the Lord smelled a sweet savor; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake; for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. (Gen. 8:21.) For out of the heart proceed evil thoughts, murders, adulteries, fornications, thefts, false witness, blasphemies. (Mat. 15:19.) Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness. (Gal. 5:19.)

h. These twelve Jesus sent forth, and commanded them, saying, Go not into the way of the Gentiles, and into any city of the Samaritans enter ye not: But go rather to the lost sheep of the house of Israel. (Mat. 10:5, 6.) Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

i. Then touched he their eyes, saying, According to your faith be it unto you. (Mat. 9:29.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sitteth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

j. As they went out, behold, they brought to him a dumb man possessed with a devil. (Mat. 9:32.) And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered. (Luke 11:14.)

k. When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay. (Jno. 9:6.)

l. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:9.) Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (Is. 35:5.) The blind receive their sight, and the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, and the deaf hear, the dead are raised up, and the poor have the gospel preached to them. (Mat. 11:5.)

m. He shall not cry, nor lift up, nor cause his voice to be heard in the street. (Is. 42:2.) And he charged them straitly, that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat. (Mk. 5:43.) And he sent him away to his house, saying, Neither go into the town, nor tell it to any in the town. (Mk. 8:26.)

2 *I have* [a]*compassion on the multitude, because they have now been with me three days, and have nothing to eat:*

3 *And if I send them away fasting to their own houses, they will faint by the way:* for divers of them came from far.

4 And his disciples answered him, From whence [b]can a man satisfy these men with bread here in the wilderness?

5 And he asked them, *How many loaves have ye?* And they said, Seven.

6 And he commanded the people to sit down on the ground: and he took the seven loaves, and gave thanks, and brake, [c]and gave to his disciples to set before them; and they did set them before the people.

7 And they had a few small fishes: and [d]he blessed, and commanded to set them also before them.

8 So they did eat, and were filled: and they took up of the broken meat that was left seven baskets.

9 And they that had eaten were about four thousand: and he sent them away.

10 ¶And straightway he entered into a ship with his disciples, and came into the parts of Dăl-ma-nū'thà.

11 [2]And the [e]Phăr'ĭ-sees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him.

12 And he sighed deeply in his spirit, and saith, *Why doth this generation seek after a sign? verily I say unto you, There shall no sign be given unto this generation.*

13 And he left them, and entering into the ship again departed to the other side.

14 ¶ Now the disciples had forgotten to take bread, neither had they in the ship with them more than one loaf.

15 And [f]he charged them, saying, *Take heed, beware of the leaven of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and of the leaven of Hĕr'od.*

16 And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread.

17 And when Jē'sus knew it, he saith unto them, *Why reason ye, because ye have no bread? perceive ye not yet, neither understand? have ye your heart yet hardened?*

18 *Having eyes, see ye not? and having ears, hear ye not? and do ye not remember?*

19 *When* [g]*I brake the five loaves among five thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up?* They say unto him, Twelve.

20 *And when the seven among four thousand, how many baskets full of fragments took ye up?* And they said, Seven.

21 And he said unto them, *How is it that ye do not understand?*

22 [3]¶ And he cometh to Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà; and they bring a blind man unto him, and besought him to touch him.

23 And he took the blind man by the hand, and led him out of the town; and when he had spit on his eyes, and put his hands upon him, he asked him if he saw ought.

24 And he looked up, and said, I see men as trees, walking.

25 After that he put his hands again upon his eyes, and made him look up: and he was restored, and saw every man clearly.

26 And he sent him away to his house, saying, *Neither go into the town,* [h]*nor tell it to any in the town.*

27 [4]¶ And [i]Jē'sus went out, and his disciples, into the towns of Cæs-a-rē'à Phĭ-lĭp'pī: and by the way he asked his disciples, saying unto them, *Whom do men say that I am?*

28 And they answered, John the Băp'tĭst: but some say, E-lī'as; and others, One of the prophets.

29 And he saith unto them, *But whom say ye that I am?* And Pē'tĕr answereth and saith unto him, [j]Thou art the Chrĭst.

30 And he charged them that they should tell no man of him.

31 [5]And [k]he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again.

32 And he spake that saying openly. And Pē'tĕr took him, and began to rebuke him.

33 But when he had turned about and looked on his disciples, he rebuked Pē'tĕr, saying, *Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for thou* [l]*savourest not the things that be of God, but the things that be of men.*

34 ¶ And when he had called the people unto him with his disciples also, he said unto them, [m]*Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me.*

35 *For* [n]*whosoever will save his life shall lose it; but whosoever shall lose his life for my sake and the gospel's, the same shall save it.*

36 *For what shall it profit a man, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul?*

37 *Or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul?*

2. In vs. 11-13 is the Pharisees' demand for a sign from heaven. Parallel account recorded in Mat. 16: 1-4.

3. In vs. 22-26 is an account of the healing of the eyes of the blind man. This miracle is recorded only by Mark.

4. In vs. 27-30 is an account of the apostolic inauguration at Caesarea Philippi. Parallel record in Mat. 16:13-21.

5. In vs. 31-38 is an account of Peter's restraining Christ and our Lord's first definite announcement of his death and resurrection. For parallel account see Mat. 16:13-27 and Luke 9:18-26.

Chapter 8.

a. The Lord is good to all; and his tender mercies are over all his works. (Ps. 145:9.) Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful High Priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17.) For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15.)

b. And there came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat. And his servitor said, What! should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord. They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. (II Ks. 4:42, 43.)

c. When thou hast eaten and art full, then thou shalt bless the Lord thy God for the good land which he hath given thee. (Dt. 8:10.)

d. And he commanded the multitude to sit down on the grass, and took the five loaves, and the two fishes, and, looking up to heaven, he blessed, and brake, and gave the loaves to his disciples, and the disciples to the multitude. (Mat. 14:19.)

e. Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. (Mat. 12:38.) The Pharisees also with the Sadducees came, and tempting desired him that he would shew them a sign from heaven. (Mat. 16:1.) They said therefore unto him, What sign showest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work? (Jno. 6:30.)

f. Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. (Mat. 16:6.) Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump? Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. (I Cor. 5:6, 7.)

g. And they did all eat, and were filled: and they took up of the fragments that remained twelve baskets full. (Mat. 14:20.) And they took up twelve baskets full of the fragments, and of the fishes. (Mk. 6:43.)

h. And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Mat. 8:4.) And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat. (Mk. 5:43.)

i. When Jesus came into the coasts of Cesarea Philippi, he asked his disciples, saying, Whom do men say that I the Son of man am? (Mat. 16:13.) And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, Whom say the people that I am? (Luke 9:18.)

j. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.) And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. (Jno. 6:69.)

k. From that time forth began Jesus to show unto his disciples, how that he must go unto Jerusalem, and suffer many things of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be killed, and be raised again the third day. (Mat. 16:21.) And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing; Saying, The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day. (Luke 9:21, 22.)

l. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. (Rom. 8:7.) But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

m. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. (Mat. 10:38.) Then said Jesus unto his disciples, If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. (Mat. 16:24.) And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. (Gal. 5:24.)

n. He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. (Jno. 12:25.) And they over-

38 *Whosoever* [o]*therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation; of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels.*

CHAPTER 9.

2 *Jesus is transfigured.* 11 *He instructeth his disciples concerning the coming of Elias:* 14 *casteth forth a dumb and deaf spirit:* 30 *foretelleth his death and resurrection:* 33 *exhorteth his disciples to humility.*

1 [1]And he said unto them, [a]*Verily I say unto you, That there be some of them that stand here, which shall not taste of death, till they have seen* [b]*the kingdom of God come with power.*

2 ¶ And after six days Jē'ṣus taketh with him Pē'tēr, and Jāmeṣ, and John, and leadeth them up into an high mountain apart by themselves: and he was transfigured before them.

3 And his raiment became shining, exceeding [c]white as snow; so as no fuller on earth can white them.

4 And there appeared unto them E-lī'as with Mō'ṣeṣ: and they were talking with Jē'ṣus.

5 And Pē'tēr answered and said to Jē'ṣus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'ṣeṣ, and one for E-lī'as.

6 For he wist not what to say; for they were sore afraid.

7 And there [d]was a cloud that overshadowed them: and a voice came out of the cloud, saying, This is my beloved Son: [e]hear him.

8 And suddenly, when they had looked round about, they saw no man any more, save Jē'ṣus only with themselves.

9 And as they came down from the mountain, he charged them that they should tell no man what things they had seen, till the Son of man were risen from the dead.

10 And they kept that saying with themselves, questioning one with another what the rising from the dead should mean.

11 ¶ And they asked him, saying, Why say the scribes that E-lī'as must first come?

12 And he answered and told them, *E-lī'as verily cometh first, and restoreth all things; and* [f]*how it is written of the Son of man, that he must suffer many things, and* [g]*be set at nought.*

13 *But I say unto you, That E-lī'as is indeed come, and they have done unto him whatsoever they listed, as it is written of him.*

14 ¶ [2]And when he came to his disciples, he saw a great multitude about them, and the scribes questioning with them.

15 And straightway all the people, when they beheld him, were greatly amazed, and running to him saluted him.

16 And he asked the scribes, *What question ye with them?*

17 And [h]one of the multitude answered and said, Master, I have brought unto thee my son, which hath a dumb spirit;

18 And wheresoever he taketh him, he teareth him: and he foameth, and gnasheth with his teeth, and pineth away: and I spake to thy disciples that they should cast him out; and they could not.

19 He answereth him, and saith, *O faithless generation, how long shall I be with you? how long shall I suffer you? bring him unto me.*

20 And they brought him unto him: and when [i]he saw him, straightway the spirit tare him; and he fell on the ground, and wallowed foaming.

21 And he asked his father, *How long is it ago since this came unto him?* And he said, Of a child.

22 And ofttimes it hath cast him into the fire, and into the waters, to destroy him: but if thou canst do any thing, have compassion on us, and help us.

23 Jē'ṣus said unto him, [j]*If thou canst believe,* [3]*all things are possible to him that believeth.*

24 And straightway the father of the child cried out, and said with tears, Lord, I believe; help thou mine unbelief.

25 When Jē'ṣus saw that the people came running together, he rebuked the [k]foul spirit, saying unto him, *Thou dumb and deaf spirit, I charge thee, come out of him, and enter no more into him.*

26 And the spirit cried, and rent him sore, and came out of him: and he was as one dead; insomuch that many said, He is dead.

27 But Jē'ṣus took him by the hand, and lifted him up; and he arose.

28 And when he was come into the house, his disciples asked him privately, Why could not we cast him out?

29 And he said unto them, *This kind can come forth by nothing, but by prayer and fasting.*

30 ¶ [4]And they departed thence, and passed through Găl'ī-lee; and he would not that any man should know it.

31 For he taught his disciples, and said unto them, *The Son of man is delivered into the hands of men, and they shall kill him; and*

Ch. 9. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-13 is an account of the transfiguration. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 17:1-13.

2. In vs. 14-21 is an account of Christ's healing the boy possessed with a deaf and dumb demon. For parallel account see Mat. 17:14-21.

3. A promise made to those whose soul is in harmony and communion with the spirit of God.

4. In vs. 30-32 Christ foretells his death and resurrection. For parallel account see Mat. 22:23.

came him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; and they loved not their lives unto the death. (Rev. 12:11.)

o. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:33.) But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God. (Luke 12:9.) For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

Chapter 9.

a. Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. (Mat. 16:28.) And then shall they see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory. (Mk. 13:26.) But I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God. (Luke 9:27.)

b. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Mat. 24:30.) For I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come. (Luke 22:18.)

c. I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. (Dan. 7:9.) His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow. (Mat. 28:3.)

d. Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. (Ex. 40:34.) For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

e. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:3.)

f. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.) Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.)

g. And Herod with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pilate. (Luke 23:11.) But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Christ. (Phil. 3:7.)

h. And it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him. And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son; for he is mine only child. (Luke 9:37, 38.)

i. And when the unclean spirit had torn him, and cried with a loud voice, he came out of him. (Mk. 1:26.) And as he was yet a-coming, the devil threw him down and tare him. (Luke 9:42.)

j. And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. (II Chr. 20:20.) And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you. (Luke 17:6.) Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? (Jno. 11:40.) The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed. (Acts 14:9.)

k. How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. (Acts 10:38.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

after that he is killed, he shall rise the third day.

32 But they understood not that saying, and were afraid to ask him.

33 ¶ [5]And [l]he came to Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm: and being in the house he asked them, *What was it that ye* [6]*disputed among yourselves by the way?*

34 But they held their peace: for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest.

35 And he sat down, and called the twelve, and saith unto them, *If any man desire to be first, the same shall be last of all, and servant of all.*

36 And [m]he took a child, and set him in the midst of them: and when he had taken him in his arms, he said unto them,

37 *Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and* [n]*whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me.*

38 ¶ [7]And [o]John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbad him, because he followeth not us.

39 But Jē'sus said, *Forbid him not:* [p]*for there is no man which shall do a miracle in my name, that can lightly speak evil of me.*

40 *For he that is not against us is on our part.*

41 *For whosoever shall give you a cup of water to drink in my name, because ye belong to Chrīst, verily I say unto you, he shall not lose his reward.*

42 *And* [q]*whosoever shall* [8]*offend one of these little ones that believe in me, it is better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he were cast into the sea.*

43 *And if thy hand* [9]*offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter into life maimed, than having two hands to go into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:*

44 *Where* [r]*their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.*

45 *And if thy foot offend thee, cut it off: it is better for thee to enter halt into life, than having two feet to be cast into hell, into the fire that never shall be quenched:*

46 *Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.*

47 *And if thine eye offend thee, pluck* [s]*it out: it is better for thee to enter into the kingdom of God with one eye, than having two eyes to be cast into hell fire:*

48 *Where their worm dieth not, and the fire is not quenched.*

49 *For every one shall be salted with fire, and* [t]*every sacrifice shall be salted with salt.*

50 *Salt* [u]*is good: but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it?* [v]*Have salt in yourselves and* [w]*have peace one with another.*

5. In vs. 33-50 is an account of the strife among the 12 as to whom should be greatest in the kingdom of heaven. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 18:1-9 and Luke 9:46-50.

6. Their very thoughts are known unto him

7. In vs. 38-41 Christ administers a gentle rebuke to John for his exclusiveness.

8. Caused to stumble.

9. Cause thee to offend.

CHAPTER 10.

2 *Christ disputeth with the Pharisees touching divorcement:* 13 *blesseth the children:* 46 *and restoreth to Bartimæus his sight.*

1 [1]And he arose from thence, and cometh into the coasts of Jū-dæ'a by the farther side of Jor'dan: and the people resort unto him again; and, as he [a]was wont, he taught them again.

2 ¶ And the Phăr'ī-seeş came to him, and asked him, Is it lawful for a man to put away his wife? tempting him.

3 And he answered and said unto them, *What did Mō'şeş command you?*

4 And they said, [b]Mō'şeş suffered to write a bill of divorcement, and to put her away.

5 And Jē'sus answered and said unto them, *For the hardness of your heart he wrote you this precept.*

6 *But from the beginning of the creation God made them male and female.*

7 *For* [c]*this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and cleave to his wife;*

8 *And they twain shall be one flesh: so then they are no more twain, but one flesh.*

9 *What therefore God hath joined together, let not man put asunder.*

10 And in the house his disciples asked him again of the same matter.

11 And he saith unto them, [d]*Whosoever shall put away his wife, and marry another, committeth adultery against her.*

12 *And if a woman shall put away her husband, and be married to another, she committeth adultery.*

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the final departure from Galilee and a discussion of the law of marriage and divorce. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 19:1-12 and Luke 9:51.

---

l. At the same time came the disciples unto Jesus, saying, Who is the greatest in the kingdom of heaven? (Mat. 18:1.) Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest. (Luke 9:46.)

m. And Jesus called a little child unto him, and set him in the midst of them. (Mat. 18:2.) And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them. (Mk. 10:16.)

n. He that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me. (Mat. 10:40.) And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great. (Luke 9:48.)

o. And there ran a young man, and told Moses, and said, Eldad and Medad do prophesy in the camp. And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them. (Num. 11:27, 28.)

p. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. (I Cor. 12:3.)

q. But whoso shall offend one of these little ones which believe in me, it were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and that he were drowned in the depth of the sea. (Mat. 18:6.) Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him through whom they come! (Luke 17:1.)

r. And they shall go forth, and look upon the carcases of the men that have transgressed against me: for their worm shall not die, neither shall their fire be quenched; and they shall be an abhorring unto all flesh. (Is. 66:24.) Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power. (II Thess. 1:9.)

s. For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. (Rom. 8:13.) And they that are Christ's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts. (Gal. 5:24.)

t. And every oblation of thy meat offering shalt thou season with salt; neither shalt thou suffer the salt of the covenant of thy God to be lacking from thy meat offering: with all thine offerings thou shalt offer salt. (Lev. 2:13.)

u. Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. (Mat. 5:13.)

v. Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. (Eph. 4:29.) Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. (Col. 4:6.)

w. If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men. (Rom. 12:18.) Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. (Rom. 14:19.)

Chapter 10.

a. And went away again beyond Jordan, into the place where John at first baptized; and there he abode. (Jno. 10:40.) Then after that saith he to his disciples, Let us go into Judea again. (Jno. 11:7.) And he taught them many things by parables, and said unto them in his doctrine. (Mk. 4:2.) And when the sabbath day was come, he began to teach in the synagogue: and many hearing him were astonished, saying, From whence hath this man these things? and what wisdom is this which is given unto him, that even such mighty works are wrought by his hands? (2). And he marvelled because of their unbelief. And he went round about the villages, teaching (6). And Jesus, when he came out, saw much people, and was moved with compassion toward them, because they were as sheep not having a shepherd: and he began to teach them many things. (Mk. 6:2, 6, 34.) And Jesus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, How say the scribes that Christ is the son of David? (Mk. 12:35.)

b. When a man hath taken a wife, and married her, and it come to pass that she find no favor in his eyes, because he hath found some uncleanness in her: then let him write her a bill of divorcement, and give it in her hand, and send her out of his house. (Dt. 24:1.) They say unto him, Why did Moses then command to give a writing of divorcement, and to put her away? (Mat. 19:7.)

c. Therefore shall a man leave his father and his mother, and shall cleave unto his wife: and they shall be one flesh. (Gen. 2:24.) Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. (Mat. 5:13.) Salt is good: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be seasoned? (Luke 14:34.)

d. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Mat. 5:32.) Honor thy father and thy mother; and, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 19:19.) Whosoever putteth away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery. (Luke 16:18.)



CHRIST BLESSING LITTLE CHILDREN.—Plockhorst.

13 ¶ [2]And [e]they brought young children to him, that he should touch them: and his disciples rebuked those that brought them.

14 But when Jē'ṣus saw it, he was much displeased, and said unto them, *Suffer the little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for [f]of such is the kingdom of God.*

15 *Verily I say unto you, [g]Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein.*

16 And he took them up in his arms, put his hands upon them, and blessed them.

17 ¶ [3]And when he was gone forth into the way, there came one running, and kneeled to him, and asked him, Good Master, what shall I do that I may [h]inherit eternal life?

18 And Jē'ṣus said unto him, *Why callest thou me good? there is none good but one, that is, God.*

19 *Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, [i]Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness, Defraud not, Honour thy father and mother.*

20 And he answered and said unto him, Master, all these have I observed from my youth.

21 Then Jē'ṣus beholding him loved him, and said unto him, *One thing thou lackest: go thy way, sell [j]whatsoever thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure [k]in heaven: and come, [l]take up the cross, and follow me.*

22 And he was sad at that saying, and went away grieved: for he had great possessions.

23 ¶ And [m]Jē'ṣus looked round about, and saith unto his disciples, *How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!*

24 And the disciples were astonished at his words. But Jē'ṣus answereth again, and saith unto them, *Children, how hard is it for them that trust in riches to enter into the kingdom of God!*

25 *It is easier for a camel to go through the eye of a needle, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.*

26 And they were astonished out of measure, saying among themselves, Who then can be saved?

27 And Jē'ṣus looking upon them saith, *With men it is impossible, but not with God: for [n]with God all things are possible.*

28 ¶ Then Pē'tĕr began to say unto him, Lo, we have left all, and have followed thee.

2. In vs. 13-19 is an account of the little children brought to Christ. The parallel account in Mat. 19: 13-15 and Luke 18:15-17.

3. In vs. 17-31 is an account of the rich young ruler and the possibilities of one's reaching heaven whose affections are set upon the riches of the world. Parallel account in Mat. 19:16-30 and Luke 18:18-30.

4. In vs. 32-34 Christ again foretells his sufferings. Parallel account in Mat. 20:17-19.

5. Vs. 35-46 tell how James and John sought to be chiefest in the kingdom of heaven.

29 And Jē'ṣus answered and said, *Verily I say unto you, [o]There is no man that hath left house, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my sake, and the gospel's,*

30 *[p]But he shall receive an hundredfold now in this time, houses, and brethren, and sisters, and mothers, and children, and lands, with [q]persecutions; and in the world to come eternal life.*

31 *But many that are first shall be last; and the last first.*

32 ¶ [4]And they were in the way going up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and Jē'ṣus went before them: and they were amazed; and as they followed, they were afraid. [r]And he took again the twelve, and began to tell them what things should happen unto him.

33 Saying, *Behold, we go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and the Son of man shall be delivered unto the chief priests, and unto the scribes; and they shall condemn him to death, and shall deliver him to the Gĕn'tīleṣ:*

34 *And they shall mock him, and shall scourge him, and shall spit upon him, and shall kill him: and the third day he shall rise again.*

35 ¶ [5]And [s]Jāmeṣ and Jŏhn, the sons of Zĕb'e-dee, come unto him, saying, Master, we would that thou shouldest do for us whatsoever we shall desire.

36 And he said unto them, *What would ye that I should do for you?*

37 They said unto him, Grant unto us that we may sit, one on thy right hand, and the other on thy left hand, in thy glory.

38 But Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Ye know not what ye ask: can ye drink of the cup that I drink of? and be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with?*

39 And they said unto him, We can. And Jē'ṣus said unto them, *[t]Ye shall indeed drink of the cup that I drink of; and with the baptism that I am baptized withal shall ye be baptized:*

40 *But to sit on my right hand and on my left hand is not mine to give; but it shall be given to them for whom it is prepared.*

41 And when the ten heard it, they began to be much displeased with Jāmeṣ and Jŏhn.

42 But Jē'ṣus called them to him, and saith unto them, *Ye know that they which are accounted to rule over the Gĕn'tīleṣ exercise lord-*

e. And they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them. (Luke 18:15.) Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven. And he laid his hands on them, and departed thence. (Mat. 19:13-15.)

f. Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.)

g. And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 18:3.) But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 19:14.) Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. (Luke 18:17.) Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.) As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. (I Pet. 2:2.)

h. And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (Luke 10:25.) And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? (Luke 18:18.) And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. (Acts 20:32.) The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints. (Eph. 1:18.) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. (I Pet. 1:4.) Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.)

i. For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Rom. 13:9.) For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law. (Js. 2:11.)

j. And all that believed were together, and had all things common. (Acts 2:44.) That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate. (I Tim. 6:18.)

k. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal: But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. (Mat. 6:19, 20.)

l. Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.)

m. Then said Jesus unto his disciples, Verily I say unto you, That a rich man shall hardly enter into the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 19:23.)

n. Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.)

o. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. (Mat. 19:29.) And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake. (Luke 18:29.)

p. And he said unto them, Verily I say unto you, There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake, Who shall not receive manifold more in this present time, and in the world to come life everlasting. (Luke 18:29, 30.)

q. Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.) Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. (II Tim. 3:12.)

r. And he began to teach them, that the Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders, and of the chief priests, and scribes, and be killed, and after three days rise again. (Mk. 8:31.) Then he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, Behold, we go up to Jerusalem, and all things that are written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished. (Luke 18:31.)

s. Then came to him the mother of Zebedee's children with her sons, worshipping him, and desiring a certain thing of him. (Mat. 20:20.)

t. And he killed James the brother of John with the sword. (Acts 12:2.) I John, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and in the kingdom and patience of Jesus Christ, was in the isle that is called Patmos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jesus Christ. (Rev. 1:9.)

ship over them; and their great ones exercise authority upon them.

43 *But* [u]*so shall it not be among you: but whosoever will be great among you, shall be your minister:*

44 *And whosoever of you will be the chiefest, shall be servant of all.*

45 *For* [v]*even the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and* [w]*to give his life a ransom for many.*

46 ¶ [6]And [x]they came to Jĕr'ĭ-chō: and as he went out of Jĕr'ĭ-chō with his disciples and a great number of people, blind [7]Bär-ti-mæ'us, the son of Tī-mæ'us, sat by the highway side begging.

47 And when he heard that it was Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth, he began to cry out, and say, Jē'şus, [y]thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

48 And many charged him that he should hold his peace: but he cried the more a great deal, Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

49 And Jē'şus stood still, and commanded him to be called. And they call the blind man, saying unto him, Be of good comfort, rise; he calleth thee.

50 And he, casting away his garment, rose, and came to Jē'şus.

51 And Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *What wilt thou that I should do unto thee?* The blind man said unto him, Lord, that I might receive my sight.

52 And Jē'şus said unto him, *Go thy way; thy faith hath made thee whole.* And immediately [z]he received his sight, and followed Jē'şus in the way.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem:* 12 *curseth the fruitless tree:* 15 *purgeth the temple:* 20 *and exhorteth his disciples to stedfastness of faith, and to forgive their enemies.*

1 [1]And [a]when they came nigh to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, unto Bĕth'pha-ġe and Bĕth'ă-nỹ, at the mount of Ōl'ĭveṣ, he sendeth forth two of his disciples,

2 And saith unto them, *Go your way into the village over against you: and as soon as ye be entered into it, ye shall find a colt tied, whereon never man sat; loose him, and bring him.*

6. In vs. 46-52 is an account of the healing of blind Bartimæus. For parallel account see Mat. 20:29-34.

7. The prefix "bar" means son of: therefore the word Bartimæus means son of Timæus.

Ch. 11. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-11 is an account of Christ's triumphal entry into Jerusalem on the first day of the week. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 21:1-9, Luke 19:29-40 and John 12:12-19.

2. In vs. 11-14 is an account of the barren fig tree. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 21:18-22.

3. Monday of passion week.

4. Unused powers are soon forfeited. "From him that hath shall be taken away," i. e., the opportunity his powers imply.

5. In vs. 15-19 is an account of the second cleansing of the temple. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 12:13 and Luke 19:45-48.

3 *And if any man say unto you, Why do ye this? say ye* [b]*that the Lord hath need of him; and straightway he will send him hither.*

4 And they went their way, and found the colt tied by the door without in a place where two ways met; and they loose him.

5 And certain of them that stood there said unto them, What do ye, loosing the colt?

6 And they said unto them even as Jē'şus had commanded: and they let them go.

7 And they brought the colt to Jē'şus, and cast their garments on him; [c]and he sat upon him.

8 And [d]many spread their garments in the way: and others cut down branches off the trees, and strawed them in the way.

9 And they that went before, and they that followed, cried, saying, Ho-şăn'nà; [e]Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord:

10 Blessed be the kingdom of our father Dā'vid, that cometh in the name of the Lord: Ho-şăn'nà in the highest.

11 [2]And [f]Jē'şus entered into Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and into the temple: and when he had looked round about upon all things, and now the eventide was come, he went out unto Bĕth'ă-nỹ with the twelve.

12 ¶ And on the [3]morrow, when they were come from Bĕth'ă-nỹ, he was hungry:

13 And [g]seeing a fig tree afar off having leaves, he came, if haply he might find any thing thereon: and when he came to it, he found nothing but leaves; for the time of figs was not yet.

14 And Jē'şus answered and said unto it, *No man eat fruit of thee hereafter for* [4]*ever.* And his disciples heard it.

15 ¶ [5]And [h]they came to Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and Jē'şus went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the moneychangers, and the seats of them that sold doves;

16 And would not suffer that any man should carry any vessel through the temple.

17 And he taught, saying unto them, *Is it not written,* [i]*My house shall be called of all nations the house of prayer? but ye have made it a den of thieves.*

18 And the [j]scribes and chief priests heard

---

u. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mat. 20:28.) And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great. (Luke 9:48.)

v. But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. (Phil. 2:7.) Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered. (Heb. 5:8.)

w. He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.) And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us; for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.)

x. And as they departed from Jericho, a great multitude followed him. (Mat. 20:29.)

y. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Rev. 22:16.)

z. Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (Is. 35:5.)

Chapter 11.

a. And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples, Saying unto them, Go into the village over against you, and straightway ye shall find an ass tied, and a colt with her: loose them, and bring them unto me. And if any man say ought unto you, ye shall say, The Lord hath need of them; and straightway he will send them. (All this was done, that it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, Tell ye the daughter of Sion, Behold, thy King cometh unto thee, meek, and sitting upon an ass, and a colt the foal of an ass.) And the disciples went, and did as Jesus commanded them, And brought the ass, and the colt, and put on them their clothes, and they set him thereon. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David! Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest. (Mat. 21:1-9.) See Luke 19:29-38.

b. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all). (Acts 10:36.) Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. (Heb. 1:2.) And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church. (Eph. 1:22.)

c. And he had thirty sons that rode on thirty ass colts, and they had thirty cities, which are called Havoth-jair unto this day, which are in the land of Gilead. (Jud. 10:4.) Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem; behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt, the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9.)

d. And a very great multitude spread their garments in the way; others cut down branches from the trees, and strawed them in the way. (Mat. 21:8.)

e. Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord. (Ps. 118:26.) Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. (Is. 62:11.)

f. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves. (Mat. 21:12.)

g. And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. (Mat. 21:19.)

h. And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought. (Luke 19:45.) And found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting. (Jno. 2:14.)

i. Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer; their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. (Is. 56:7.) And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people: and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee. (Zech. 2:11.)

j. And when the chief priests and Pharisees had heard his parables, they perceived that he spake of them. But when they sought to lay



CASTING THE MONEY CHANGERS OUT OF THE TEMPLE.—F. Kirchbach.

it, and sought how they might destroy him: for they feared him, because all the people was astonished at his doctrine.

19 And when even was come, he went out of the city.

20 ¶ [6]And in the [7]morning, as they passed by, they saw the fig tree dried up from the roots.

21 And Pē'tēr calling to remembrance saith unto him, Master, behold, the fig tree which thou cursedst is withered away.

22 And Jē'şus answering saith unto them, *Have faith in God.*

23 *For [k]verily I say unto you, That whosoever shall [8]say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; and shall not doubt in his heart, but shall believe that those things which he saith shall come to pass; he shall have whatsoever he saith.*

24 *Therefore I say unto you, [l]What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them.*

25 *And when ye stand praying, [9]forgive, [m]if ye have ought against any: that your Father also which is in heaven may forgive you your trespasses.*

26 *But [n]if ye do not forgive, neither will your Father which is in heaven forgive your trespasses.*

27 ¶ [10]And they come again to Je-ru'sa-lĕm: and [o]as he was walking in the temple, there come to him the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders,

28 And say unto him, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority to do these things?

29 And Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *I will also ask of you one question, and answer me, and I will tell you by what authority I do these things.*

30 *The baptism of Jŏhn, was it from heaven, or of men? answer me.*

31 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then did ye not believe him?

32 But if we shall say, Of men; they feared the people: for all men counted Jŏhn, that he was a prophet indeed.

33 And they answered and said unto Jē'şus, We cannot tell. And Jē'şus answering saith unto them, *Neither [p]do I tell you by what authority I do these things.*

CHAPTER 12.

1 *The parable of the vineyard.* 13 *Christ avoideth the snare of the Pharisees about paying tribute:* 41 *and commendeth the poor widow for her two mites.*

6. In vs. 20-26 is an account of the conversation regarding the withered fig tree upon which a curse had been pronounced.

7. Tuesday of passion week.

8. Referring to moral obstacles; thus teaching that no obstacles should stand before a confiding faith in God.

9. We must first be forgiven before Jehovah can extend unto us other blessings, and he cannot forgive us as long as we hold in our hearts aught against our brother.

10. In vs. 27-33 is an account of the dialogues between Jesus and the scribes and elders who have questioned his authority. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 21:23-27 and Luke 20:1-8.

Ch. 12. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the parable of the wicked husbandman. The parallel account is recorded in Mat. 21:33-46 and Luke 20:9-18.

2. In vs. 13-40 the Pharisees and scribes seek to entrap Christ by questioning him as to whom tribute is due, also questioning him concerning the resurrection and the great commandment.

3. In vs. 14-17 is recorded the discussion regarding tribute to Caesar.

1 [1]And [q]he began to speak unto them by parables. *A certain man planted a vineyard, and set an hedge about it, and digged a place for the winefat, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country.*

2 *And at the season he sent to the husbandmen a servant, that he might receive from the husbandmen of the fruit of the vineyard.*

3 *And they caught him, and beat him, and sent him away empty.*

4 *And again he sent unto them another servant; and at him they cast stones, and wounded him in the head, and sent him away shamefully handled.*

5 *And again he sent another; and him they killed, and many others; beating some, [b]and killing some.*

6 *Having yet therefore one son, his [c]well-beloved, he sent him also last unto them, saying, They will reverence my son.*

7 *But those husbandmen said among themselves, This [d]is the heir; come, let us kill him, and the inheritance shall be our's.*

8 *And they took him, and [e]killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard.*

9 *What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others.*

10 *And have ye not read this scripture; [f]The stone which the builders rejected is become the head of the corner:*

11 *This was the Lord's doing, and it [g]is marvellous in our eyes?*

12 And they [h]sought to lay hold on him, but feared the people: for they knew that he had spoken the parable against them: and they left him, and went their way.

13 ¶ [2]And they send unto him certain of the Phăr'ī-sees and of the He-rō'dī-anş, to catch him in his words.

14 [3]And when they were come, they say unto him, Master, we know that thou art true, and carest for no man: for thou regardest not the person of men, but teachest the way of God in truth: Is it lawful to give tribute to Çæ'şar, or not?

15 Shall we give, or shall we not give? But he, knowing their hypocrisy, said unto them, *Why tempt ye me? bring me a penny, that I may see it.*

16 And they brought it. And he saith unto them, *Whose is this image and superscription?* And they said unto him, Çæ'şar's.

17 And Jē'şus answering said unto them, *Render to Çæ'şar the things that are Çæ'şar's, and to God the things that are God's.* And they marvelled at him.

---

hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet. (Mat. 21:45, 46.)

k. Jesus answered and said unto them, Verily I say unto you, If ye have faith, and doubt not, ye shall not only do this which is done to the fig tree, but also if ye shall say unto this mountain, Be thou removed, and be thou cast into the sea; it shall be done. (Mat. 21:21.) And the Lord said, If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you. (Luke 17:6.)

l. Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) And I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Luke 11:9.) And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. (Jno. 14:13.)

m. For if ye forgive men their trespasses, your heavenly Father will also forgive you. (Mat. 6:14.)

n. So likewise shall my heavenly Father do also unto you, if ye from your hearts forgive not every one his brother their trespasses. (Mat. 18:35.)

o. But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. (Mat. 21:26.)

p. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:13.)

Chapter 12.

a. Hear another parable: There was a certain householder, which planted a vineyard, and hedged it round about, and digged a wine-press in it, and built a tower, and let it out to husbandmen, and went into a far country. (Mat. 21:33.) Then began he to speak to the people this parable: A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time. (Luke 20:9.)

b. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.) Nevertheless they were disobedient, and rebelled against thee, and cast thy law behind their backs, and slew thy prophets which testified against them to turn them to thee, and they wrought great provocations. (Neh. 9:26.) Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers. (Acts 7:52.) Who both killed the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men. (I Thess. 2:15.)

c. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God, sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh. (Rom. 8:3.) But when the fulness of time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. (Gal. 4:4.)

d. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Ps. 2:8.) Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. (Heb. 1:2.)

e. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.)

f. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Ps. 118:22.) As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 9:33.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.)

g. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.)

h. Then said some of them of Jerusalem, Is not this he whom they seek to kill? (25). Then they sought to take him: but no man laid

18 ¶ [4]Then [i]come unto him the Săd'du-çees, [j]which say there is no resurrection; and they asked him, saying,

19 Master, [k]Mō'şeş wrote unto us, If a man's brother die, and leave his wife behind him, and leave no children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

20 Now there were seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and dying left no seed.

21 And the second took her, and died, neither left he any seed: and the third likewise.

22 And the seven had her, and left no seed: last of all the woman died also.

23 In the resurrection therefore, when they shall rise, whose wife shall she be of them? for the seven had her to wife.

24 And Jē'şus answering said unto them, *Do ye not therefore err, because ye know not the* [l]*scriptures,* [m]*neither the power of God?*

25 *For when they shall rise from the dead, they neither* [5]*marry, nor are given in marriage; but* [n]*are as the angels which are in heaven.*

26 *And as touching the dead, that they rise: have ye not read in the book of Mō'şeş, how in the bush God spake unto him, saying, I am the God of Ā'bră-hăm, and the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob?*

27 *He is not the God of the dead, but the God of the living: ye therefore do greatly err.*

28 ¶ [6]And [o]one of the scribes came, and having heard them reasoning together, and perceiving that he had answered them well, asked him, Which is the first commandment of all?

29 And Jē'şus answered him, *The first of all the commandments is, Hear, O Ĭs'ra-el; The Lord our God is one Lord:*

30 *And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind, and with all thy strength: this is the first commandment.*

31 *And the second is like, namely this,* [p]*Thou shalt love thy* [7]*neighbour as thyself. There is none other commandment greater than these.*

32 And the scribe said unto him, Well, Master, thou hast said the truth: for there is one God; [q]and there is none other but he:

33 And to love him with all the heart, and with all the understanding, and with all the soul, and with all the strength, and to love his neighbour as himself, is [r]more than all whole burnt offerings and sacrifices.

34 And when Jē'şus saw that he answered discreetly, he said unto him, *Thou art not far from the kingdom of God.* And no man after that durst ask him any question.

35 ¶ [8]And Jē'şus answered and said, while he taught in the temple, *How say the scribes that Chrĭst is the son of Dā'vid?*

36 *For Dā'vid himself said* [s]*by the Hō'lў Ghōst,* [t]*The Lord said to my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool.*

37 *Dā'vid therefore himself calleth him Lord;* [u]*and whence is he then his son?* And the common people heard him gladly.

38 ¶ And he said unto them in his doctrine, *Beware of the scribes, which love to go in long clothing, and love salutations in the marketplaces,*

39 *And the chief seats in the synagogues, and the uppermost rooms at feasts:*

40 *Which* [v]*devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayers: these shall receive greater damnation.*

41 ¶ [9]And Jē'şus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much.

42 And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two [10]mites, which make a farthing.

43 And he called unto him his disciples, and saith unto them, *Verily I say unto you, That* [w]*this poor widow hath cast* [11]*more in, than all they which have cast into the treasury:*

44 *For all they did cast in of their abundance; but she of her want did cast in all that she had,* [x]*even all her living.*

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Christ foretelleth the destruction of the temple:* 10 *that the gospel must be preached to all nations:* 14 *and that great calamities shall happen to the Jews:* 24 *and the manner of his coming to judgment.*

1 [1]And [a]as he went out of the temple, one of his disciples saith unto him, Master, see what manner of [2]stones and what buildings are here!

4. In vs. 18-27 is recorded the discussion concerning the seven brothers and the resurrection.

5. As there are no births there are no marriages in heaven. The appetites of the body are all destroyed, only those affections which have their origin in heaven are retained. Love is divine, therefore love in heaven will doubtless be a continuation of the love on earth, purified of all grossness.

6. In vs. 28-34 is an account of the honest scribe. For parallel account see Mat. 22:34-40.

7. As we are commanded not to love ourselves selfishly, but truth first, in like manner shall we love our neighbors, i. e., desire their highest good, subject to the will of the Father.

8. In vs. 34-37 Christ baffles the Pharisees regarding David.

9. In vs. 41-44 is the account of the widow's two mites. Parallel account. Luke 21:1-4.

10. A mite is equal to one-fifth of a cent.

11. That is, more of faith and heart devotion.

Ch. 13. A. D. 33.

1. In ch. 13 Christ prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem and from it draws the lesson of his second coming. Parallel account is recorded in Mat. 24:1-51, and Luke 21:5-36.

2. In vol. 5 Josephus says that many of the stones were 60 ft. long, and that the pillars supporting the porches were 37½ ft. high, of solid white marble, in one piece. He further states that, during the siege, six days' constant battering against the walls made no impression upon the massive stones.

---

hands on him, because his hour was not yet come (30). And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him. (Jno. 7:25, 30, 44.)

i. The same day came to him the Sadducees, which say that there is no resurrection, and asked him. (Mat. 22:23.) Then came to him certain of the Sadducees, which deny that there is any resurrection; and they asked him. (Luke 20:27.)

j. For the Sadducees say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit; but the Pharisees confess both. (Acts 23:8.) Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? (I Cor. 15:12.)

k. If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. (Dt. 25:5.)

l. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.)

m. (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were. (Rom. 4:17.) But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not ashamed to be called their God; for he hath prepared for them a city. (Heb. 11:6.)

n. So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption (42). And as we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly (49). In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (I Cor. 15:42, 49, 52.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

o. Then one of them, which was a lawyer, asked him a question, tempting him, and saying. (Mat. 22:35.) And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life? He said unto him, What is written in the law? how readest thou? And he answering said, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and with all thy mind; and thy neighbor as thyself. And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. (Luke 10:25-28.) But they which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage. (Luke 20:35.)

p. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.) If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself, ye do well. (Js. 2:8.)

q. Know therefore this day, and consider it in thine heart, that the Lord he is God in heaven above, and upon the earth beneath: there is none else. (Dt. 4:39.) That they may know from the rising of the sun, and from the west, that there is none besides me: I am the Lord, and there is none else. (Is. 45:6.) Remember the former things of old: for I am God, and there is none else; I am God, and there is none like me. (Is. 46:9.) One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.)

r. And Samuel said, Hath the Lord as great delight in burnt offerings and sacrifices as in obeying the voice of the Lord? Behold, to obey is better than sacrifice, and to hearken than the fat of rams. (I Sam. 15:22.) For I desired mercy, and not sacrifice: and the knowledge of God more than burnt offerings. (Hos. 6:6.)

s. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. (II Sam. 23:2.) All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.) For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

t. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (I Cor. 15:25.)

u. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.) I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the root and the offspring of David, and the bright and morning star. (Rev. 22:16.)

v. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites; for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. (Mat. 23:14.)

w. For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. (II Cor. 8:12.)

x. But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.)

Chapter 13.

a. And Jesus went out, and departed from the temple: and his disciples came to him, for to show him the buildings of the temple. (Mat. 24:1.)



JESUS, TAKEN CAPTIVE, TURNS AND LOOKS AT JUDAS.—H. Hofmann.

2 And Jē'ṣus answering said unto him, *Seest thou these great buildings? [b]there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.*

3 And as he sat upon the mount of Ōl'īveṣ over against the temple, Pē'tēr and Jāmeṣ and Jōhn and Ān'drew asked him privately,

4 [c]Tell us, when shall these things be? and what shall be the sign when all these things shall be fulfilled?

5 [3]And Jē'ṣus answering them began to say, *[d]Take heed lest any man deceive you:*

6 *For many shall come in my name, saying, I am [4]Christ; and shall deceive many.*

7 *And when ye shall hear of wars and [5]rumours of wars, be ye not troubled: for such things must needs be; but the [e]end shall not be yet.*

8 *For nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom: and there shall be [6]earthquakes in divers places, and there shall be [7]famines and troubles: these are the beginnings of [8]sorrows.*

9 ¶ *But [f]take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them.*

10 *And [g]the gospel must first be published among all nations.*

11 *[h]But when they shall lead you, and deliver you up, take no thought beforehand what ye shall speak, neither do ye premeditate: but whatsoever shall be given you in that hour, that speak ye: for it is not ye that speak, but the Hō'lȳ Ghōst.*

12 *Now [i]the brother shall betray the brother to death, and the father the son; and children shall rise up against their parents, and shall cause them to be put to death.*

13 *And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but [j]he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved.*

14 ¶ *But when ye shall see the abomination of desolation, [k]spoken of by Dăn'iel the prophet, standing where it ought not, (let him that readeth understand,) then [l]let them that be in Jū-dæ'ā flee to the mountains:*

15 *And let him that is on the house top not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house:*

3. In vs. 5-31 is recorded Christ's prophesies of the destruction of Jerusalem.

4. The first sign of the destruction preceding the second coming of Christ.

5. The second sign.

6. The third sign.

7. The fourth sign.

8. The sorrows above mentioned, though terrible, are but the beginnings of what is to be.

9. The first 23 verses of this ch. are descriptive of the ruin of the Jews. After the 24th verse are predictions regarding the judgment day.

10. The days of tribulations above mentioned.

11. Alluding to the second coming.

12. Vs. 32-37 suggest the necessary preparations for the second coming of Christ.

16 *And let him that is in the field not turn back again for to take up his garment.*

17 *But [m]woe to them that are with child, and to them that give suck in those days!*

18 *And pray ye that your flight be not in the winter.*

19 *For [n]in those days shall be affliction, such as was not from the beginning of the creation which God created unto this time, neither shall be.*

20 *And except that the Lord had shortened those days, no flesh should be saved: but for the elect's sake, whom he hath chosen, he hath shortened the days.*

21 *And then if any man shall say to you, Lo, here is Chrīst; or, lo, he is there; believe him not:*

22 *For false Chrīsts and false prophets shall rise, and shall shew signs and wonders, to seduce, if [o]it were possible, even the elect.*

23 *But [p]take ye heed: behold, I have foretold you all things.*

24 ¶ *But [q]in [10]those days, after that tribulation, the sun shall be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light,*

25 *And the stars of heaven shall fall, and the powers that are in heaven shall be shaken.*

26 *And [r]then shall they [11]see the Son of man coming in the clouds with great power and glory.*

27 *And then shall he send his angels, and shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from the uttermost part of the earth to the uttermost part of heaven.*

28 *Now learn a parable of the fig tree; When her branch is yet tender, and putteth forth leaves, ye know that summer is near:*

29 *So ye in like manner, when ye shall see these things come to pass, know that it is nigh, even at the doors.*

30 *Verily I say unto you, that this generation shall not pass, till all these things be done.*

31 *Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.*

32 ¶ [12]*But of that day and that hour knoweth no man, no, not the angels which are in heaven, neither the Son, but the Father.*

33 *[s]Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is.*

---

b. And shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Luke 19:44.)

c. And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass? (Luke 21:7.)

d. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. (Jer. 29:8.) Let no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience. (Eph. 5:6.)

e. For thus hath the Lord said, The whole land shall be desolate; yet will I not make a full end. (Jer. 4:27.) Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's. (Jer. 5:10.)

f. But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues. (Mat. 10:17.) Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.)

g. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Mat. 24:14.) But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. (Rom. 10:18.)

h. And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say. For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. (Luke 12:11, 12.) Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. (Luke 21:14, 15.)

i. For the son dishonoreth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house. (Mic. 7:6.) And then shall many be offended, and shall betray one another, and shall hate one another. (Mat. 24:10.)

j. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Dan. 12:12.) For we are made partakers of Christ, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end. (Heb. 3:14.) He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God (7). Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:7, 10.)

k. And he shall confirm the covenant with many for one week: and in the midst of the week he shall cause the sacrifice and the oblation to cease, and for the overspreading of abominations he shall make it desolate, even until the consummation, and that determined shall be poured upon the desolate. (Dan. 9:27.)

l. Then let them which are in Judea flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto. (Luke 21:21.)

m. For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck. (Luke 23:29.)

n. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.)

o. Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect. (Rom. 8:33.) Who are kept by the power of God through faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last time. (I Pet. 1:5.)

p. Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness. (II Pet. 3:17.)

q. That day is a day of wrath, a day of trouble and distress, a day of wasteness and desolation, a day of darkness and gloominess, a day of clouds and thick darkness, A day of the trumpet and alarm against the fenced cities, and against the high towers. (Zeph. 1:15, 16.)

r. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.)

s. Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. (Mat. 24:42.) Be ye therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not. (Luke 12:40.)

34 [t]*For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch.*

35 *Watch* [u]*ye therefore: for ye know not when the master of the house cometh, at even, or at midnight, or at the cockcrowing, or in the morning:*

36 *Lest coming suddenly he find you sleeping.*

37 *And what I say unto you I say unto all, Watch.*

CHAPTER 14.

1 *A conspiracy against Christ.* 3 *Precious ointment is poured on his head by a woman.* 10 *Judas selleth his Master for money.* 22 *Christ instituteth his supper.* 26 *Peter's denial.* 43 *Judas betrayeth him.* 46 *He is apprehended,* 53 *falsely accused, and condemned of the Jews' council.*

1 [1]After two [2]days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death.

2 But they said, Not on the feast day, lest there be an uproar of the people.

3 ¶ [3]And [a]being in Bĕth'ă-nȳ in the house of Sī'mon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head.

4 And there were [4]some that had indignation within themselves, and said, Why was this waste of the ointment made?

5 For it might have been sold for more than three [5]hundred [b]pence, and have been given to the poor. And they murmured against her.

6 And Jē'şus said, *Let her alone; why trouble ye her? she hath wrought a good work on me.*

7 *For ye have the poor with you always, and whensoever ye will ye may do them good: but me ye have not always.*

8 *She hath done what she could: she is come aforehand to anoint my body to the burying.*

9 *Verily I say unto you, Wheresoever this gospel shall be preached throughout the whole world, this also that she hath done shall be spoken of for a memorial of her.*

10 ¶ And Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot, one of the twelve, went unto the chief priests, to betray him unto them.

11 And when they heard it, they were glad, and promised to give [c]him money. And he sought how he might conveniently betray him.

12 ¶ [6]And the first day of unleavened bread, when they [d]killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover?

13 And he sendeth forth two of his disciples, and saith unto them, *Go ye into the city, and there shall meet you a man bearing a pitcher of water: follow him.*

14 *And wheresoever he shall go in, say ye to the goodman of the house, The Master saith, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the* [e]*passover with my disciples?*

15 *And he will shew you a large upper room furnished and prepared: there make ready for us.*

16 And his disciples went forth, and came into the city, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

17 [7]And [f]in the evening he cometh with the twelve.

18 And as they sat and did eat, Jē'şus said, *Verily I say unto you, One of you which eateth with me shall betray me.*

19 And they began to be sorrowful, and to say unto him one by one, Is it I? and another said, Is it I?

20 And he answered and said unto them, *It is one of the twelve, that dippeth with me in the dish.*

21 [g]*The Son of man indeed goeth, as it is written of him: but woe to that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! good were it for that man if he had never been born.*

22 ¶ [8]And [h]as they did eat, Jē'şus took bread, and blessed, and brake it, and gave to them, and said, *Take, eat: this is my body.*

23 And he took the cup, and when he had given thanks, he gave it to them: and they all drank of it.

24 And he said unto them, *This* [i]*is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many.*

25 *Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God.*

26 ¶ And when they had sung an hymn, they went out into the mount of Ōl'īveş.

27 And Jē'şus saith unto them, *All ye shall be offended because of me this night: for it is written,* [j]*I will smite the shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered.*

28 *But after that I am risen, I will go before you into Găl'ī-lee.*

29 But [k]Pē'tĕr said unto him, Although all shall be offended, yet will not I.

30 And Jē'şus saith unto him, *Verily I say unto thee, That this day, even in this night, before the cock crow twice, thou shalt deny me thrice.*

31 But he spake the more vehemently, If I

Ch. 14. A. D. 33.

1. Vs. 1-11 tell of the conspiracy of the Jews to put Jesus to death and of the supper and the anointing at Bethany. For parallel account see Mat. 26:1-16 and Luke 22:1-6 and John 12:1-11.

2. Two days before the feast of the passover.

3. In vs. 3-9 is an account of the anointing at Bethany, six days before the passover, which occurred four days before the events just related.

4. Alluding to Judas Iscariot.

5. About $45.00.

6. In vs. 12-16 is recorded the preparation for the passover; parallel to Mat. 26:17-19.

7. In vs. 17-21 is an account of the supper his betrayal indicated; parallel to Mat. 26:20-25.

8. In vs. 22-25 is an account of the institution of the Lord's Supper; parallel to Mat. 26:26-29.

---

t. Who then is a faithful and wise servant, whom his lord hath made ruler over his household, to give them meat in due season? (Mat. 24:45.)

u. Watch therefore: for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come (42). Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 24:42, 44.)

Chapter 14.

a. Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper. (Mat. 26:6.) See Jno. 12:1-8.

b. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellowservants, which owed him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. (Mat. 18:28.)

c. And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. (Zech. 11:12.) For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

d. Then came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed. (Luke 22:7.) Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. (I Cor. 5:7.) Thou mayest not sacrifice the passover within any of thy gates, which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Dt. 16:5.)

e. And ye shall keep it up until the fourteenth day of the same month. and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it in the evening. (Ex. 12:6.) In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover. (Lev. 23:5.)

f. Now when the even was come, he sat down with the twelve. (Mat. 26:20.) And when the hour was come, he sat down, and the twelve apostles with him (14). But, behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table. And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing. (Luke 22:14, 21-23.) I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. (Jno. 13:18.)

g. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.) And truly the Son of man goeth, as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed! (Luke 22:22.)

h. And as they were eating, Jesus took bread, and blessed it, and brake it, and gave it to the disciples, and said, Take, eat; this is my body. (Mat. 26:26.) For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread. (I Cor. 11:23.)

i. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.)

j. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.)

k. Peter answered and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, That this night, before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. (Mat. 26:33, 34.)

should die with thee, I will not deny thee in any wise. Likewise also said they all.

32 [9]And [l]they came to a place which was named Gĕth-sĕm'a-ne: and he saith to his disciples, *Sit ye here, while I* [m]*shall pray.*

33 And he taketh with him Pē'tēr and Jāmeş and John, and began to be sore amazed, and to be very heavy;

34 And saith unto them, *My soul is exceeding sorrowful unto death: tarry ye here, and watch.*

35 And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him.

36 And he said, [n]*Ā'bba, Father, all things are possible unto thee; take away this cup from me:* [o]*nevertheless not what I will, but what thou wilt.*

37 And he cometh, and findeth them sleeping, and saith unto Pē'tēr, *Sī'mon, sleepest thou? couldest not thou watch one hour?*

38 *Watch ye and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.* [p]*The spirit truly is ready, but the flesh is weak.*

39 And again he went away, and prayed, and spake the same words.

40 And when he returned, he found them asleep again, (for their eyes were heavy,) neither wist they what to answer him.

41 And he cometh the third time, and saith unto them, *Sleep on now, and take your rest: it is enough,* [q]*the hour is come; behold, the Son of man is betrayed into the hands of sinners.*

42 [r]*Rise up, let us go; lo, he that betrayeth me is at hand.*

43 ¶ [10]And [s]immediately, while he yet spake, cometh Jū'das, one of the twelve, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and the scribes and the elders.

44 And he that betrayed him had given them a token, saying, Whomsoever I shall kiss, that same is he; take him, and lead him away safely.

45 And as soon as he was come, he goeth straightway to him, and saith, Master, master; and kissed him.

46 ¶ And they laid their hands on him, and took him.

47 And one of them that stood by drew a sword, and smote a servant of the high priest, and cut off his ear.

48 And Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *Are ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and with staves to take me?*

49 *I was daily with you in the temple teaching, and ye took me not: but* [t]*the scriptures must be fulfilled.*

50 And they all forsook him, and fled.

51 And there followed him a certain young [11]man, having a linen cloth cast about his naked body; and the young men laid hold on him:

52 And he left the linen cloth, and fled from them naked.

53 ¶ [12]And [u]they led Jē'şus away to the high priest: and with him were assembled all the chief priests and the elders and the scribes.

54 And Pē'tēr followed him afar off, even into the palace of the high priest: and he sat with the servants, and warmed himself at the fire.

55 [13]And the chief priests and all the council sought for witness against Jē'şus to put him to death; and found none.

56 For many bare false witness against him, but their witness agreed not together.

57 And there arose certain, and bare false witness against him, saying,

58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

59 But neither so did their witness agree together.

60 And the high priest stood up in the midst, and asked Jē'şus, saying, Answerest thou nothing? what is it which these witness against thee?

61 But [v]he held his peace, and answered nothing. [w]Again the high priest asked him, and said unto him, Art thou the Chrīst, the Son of the Blessed?

62 And Jē'şus said, ***I am:*** *and ye shall see the Son of man sitting on the right hand of power, and coming in the clouds of heaven.*

63 Then the high priest rent his clothes, and saith, What need we any further witnesses?

64 Ye have heard the blasphemy: what think ye? And they all condemned him to be guilty of death.

65 And some began to [x]spit on him, and to cover his face, and to buffet him, and to say unto him, Prophesy: and the servants did strike him with the palms of their hands.

66 ¶ [14]And as [y]Pē'tēr was beneath in the palace, there cometh one of the maids of the high priest:

67 And when she saw Pē'tēr warming himself, she looked upon him, and said, And thou also wast with Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth.

9. In vs. 32-42 is an account of the agonies in the garden; parallel to Mat. 26:36-46 and Luke 22: 39-46.

10. In vs. 43-52 is an account of the betrayal and apprehension of Jesus and the flight of his disciples; parallel to Mat. 26:47-56, Luke 22: 47-53 and John 18:1-12.

11. Supposed to be Mark.

12. In vs. 53-72 is an account of Jesus before Annas and Caiaphas; parallel to Mat. 26:57-75.

13. In vs. 55-64 is an account of the mock trial and condemnation of Christ by the Sanhedrin.

14. In vs. 66-72 is recorded Peter's denial of Christ.

l. Then cometh Jesus with them unto a place called Gethsemane, and saith unto the disciples, Sit ye here, while I go and pray yonder. (Mat. 26:36.) And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Olives; and his disciples also followed him. (Luke 22:39.) When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. (Jno. 18:1.)

m. As he saith also in another place, Thou art a Priest for ever, after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 5:6.)

n. And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6.)

o. I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me. (Jno. 5:30.) For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. (Jno. 6:38.)

p. But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. (Rom. 7:23.) For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. (Gal. 5:17.)

q. Now before the feast of the passover, when Jesus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end. (Jno. 13:1.)

r. Rise, let us be going: behold, he is at hand that doth betray me. (Mat. 26:46.) When Jesus had spoken these words, he went forth with his disciples over the brook Cedron, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples. And Judas also, which betrayed him, knew the place, for Jesus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples. (Jno. 18:1, 2.)

s. And while he yet spake, lo, Judas, one of the twelve, came, and with him a great multitude with swords and staves, from the chief priests and elders of the people. (Mat. 26:47.) Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. (Jno. 18:3.)

t. I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps 22:6.) He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning me. (Luke 24:44.)

u. And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. (Mat. 26:57.) Then took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Peter followed afar off. (Luke 22:54.) And led him away to Annas first; for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. (Jno. 18:13.)

v. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) Who when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.)

w. But Jesus held his peace. And the high priest answered and said unto him, I adjure thee by the living God, that thou tell us whether thou be the Christ, the Son of God. (Mat. 26:63.)

x. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.)

y. And when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Peter sat down among them. (Luke 22:55.) Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. But he denied before them all, saying, I know not what thou sayest. And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. And again he denied with an oath, I do not know the man. And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before

68 But he denied, saying, I know not, neither understand I what thou sayest. And he went out into the porch; and the cock crew.

69 And [z]a maid saw him again, and began to say to them that stood by, This is one of them.

70 And he denied it again. [aa]And a little after, they that stood by said again to Pē'tēr, Surely thou art one of them: for thou art a Găl-ĭ-læ'an, and thy speech agreeth thereto.

71 But he began to curse and to swear, saying, I know not this man of whom ye speak.

72 And the second time the cock crew. And Pē'tēr called to mind the word that Jē'sus said unto him, Before the cock crow twice thou shalt deny me thrice. [bb]And when he thought thereon, he wept.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Jesus accused before Pilate.* 15 *The murderer Barabbas is loosed, and Jesus delivered up to be crucified.* 17 *He is crowned with thorns,* 19 *and mocked:* 21 *fainteth in bearing his cross:* 27 *hangeth between two thieves:* 43 *and is buried.*

1 [1]And [a]straightway in the morning the chief priests held a consultation with the elders and scribes and the whole council, and bound Jē'sus, and carried him away, and delivered him to Pī'late.

2 And [b]Pī'late asked him, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answering said unto him, [c]*Thou sayest it.*

3 And the chief priests accused him of many things: [d]but he answered nothing.

4 And [e]Pī'late asked him again, saying, Answerest thou nothing? behold how many things they witness against thee.

5 But [f]Jē'sus yet answered nothing; so that Pī'late marvelled.

6 Now [g]at that feast he [2]released unto them one prisoner, whomsoever they desired.

7 And there was one named Ba-răb'bas, which lay bound with them that had made insurrection with him, who had committed murder in the insurrection.

8 And the multitude crying aloud began to desire him to do as he had ever done unto them.

9 But Pī'late answered them, saying, Will ye that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

10 For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him [h]for envy.

11 But [i]the chief priests moved the people, that he should rather release Ba-răb'bas unto them.

Ch. 15. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-20 is the account of Jesus' second appearance before Pilate, Pilate's effort to release him, the people's clamor for his death, after which he was cruelly treated and led away to be crucified. Parallel to Mat. 27:1, 2, 11-31, and Luke 23:1-6, 13-25 and John 18:28-40;19:1-16.

2. A custom which appears to have been established and practiced only by Pilate himself, as there is no account of it in classical or Jewish history.

3. In vs. 21-37 is an account of the crucifixion and death of Christ, parallel to Mat. 27:32-50 and Luke 23:26-46 and John 19:17-30.

4. Cyrene, a city in northern Africa, where a Jewish colony was located. They maintained a regular synagogue and kept in close touch with Jerusalem.

12 And Pī'late answered and said again unto them, What will ye then that I shall do unto him whom ye call [j]the King of the Jews?

13 And they cried out again, Crucify him.

14 Then Pī'late said unto them, Why, what evil hath he done? And they cried out the more exceedingly, Crucify him.

15 ¶ And so Pī'late, willing to content the people, released Ba-răb'bas unto them, and delivered Jē'sus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified.

16 And the soldiers led him away into the hall, called Præ-to'rĭ-um; and they call together the whole band.

17 And they clothed him with purple, and platted a crown of thorns, and put it about his head,

18 And began to salute him, Hail, King of the Jews!

19 And they smote him on the head with a reed, and did spit upon him, and bowing their knees worshipped him.

20 And when they had mocked him, they took off the purple from him, and put his own clothes on him, and led him out to crucify him.

21 [3]And they compel one [4]Sī'mon a Çy-rē'nĭan, who passed by, coming out of the country, the father of Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dēr and Rụ'fus, to bear his cross.

22 And [k]they bring him unto the place Gŏl'go-thâ, which is, being interpreted, The place of a skull.

23 And they gave him to drink wine mingled with myrrh: but he received it not.

24 And when they had crucified him, they parted his garments, casting lots upon them, what every man should take.

25 And [l]it was the third hour, and they crucified him.

26 And the superscription of his accusation was written over, THE KING OF THE JEWS.

27 And with him they crucify two thieves; the one on his right hand, and the other on his left.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, which saith, [m]And he was numbered with the transgressors.

29 And [n]they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

30 Save thyself, and come down from the cross.

31 Likewise also the chief priests mocking

---

the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly. (Mat. 26:69-75.)

z. And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. (Mat. 26:71.) And after a little while, another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. (Luke 22:58.)

aa. And after a while came unto him they that stood by, and said to Peter, Surely thou also art one of them; for thy speech bewrayeth thee. (Mat. 26:73.) And about the space of one hour after, another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him; for he is a Galilean. (Luke 22:59.)

bb. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.) For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:10.)

Chapter 15.

a. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his Anointed, saying, (Ps. 2:2.) When the morning was come, all the chief priests and elders of the people took counsel against Jesus to put him to death. (Mat. 27:1.) And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. (Luke 23:1.)

b. And Jesus stood before the governor: and the governor asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And Jesus said unto him, Thou sayest. (Mat. 27:11.)

c. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession. (I Tim. 6:13.)

d. Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.)

e. Then said Pilate unto him, Hearest thou not how many things they witness against thee? (Mat. 27:13.)

f. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.)

g. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. (Mat. 27:15.) (For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.) (Luke 23:17.)

h. And the patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Joseph into Egypt: but God was with him. (Acts 7:9.) Not as Cain, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous. (I Jno. 3:12.)

i. But the chief priests and elders persuaded the multitude that they should ask Barabbas, and destroy Jesus. (Mat. 27:20.) But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.)

j. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:5. 6.)

k. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew Golgotha. (Jno. 19:17.) Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Heb. 13:12.)

l. Now from the sixth hour there was darkness over all the land unto the ninth hour. (Mat. 27:45.) And it was the preparation of the passover, and about the sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King! (Jno. 19:14.)

m. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. (Is. 53:12.) For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end. (Luke 22:37.)

n. All they that see me laugh me to scorn: they shoot out the lip, they shake the head, saying, He trusted on the Lord that he would deliver him: let him deliver him, seeing he delighted in him. (Ps. 22:7, 8.)



VIEW OF TIBERIAS FROM OLD ROMAN CASTLE.



THE TOMB OF CHRIST.

said among themselves with the scribes, He saved others; himself he cannot save.

32 Let Chrīst the King of Īs'ra-el descend now from the cross, that we may see and believe. [o]And they that were crucified with him reviled him.

33 And when the sixth hour was come, there was darkness over the whole land until the ninth hour.

34 And at the ninth hour Jē'ṣus cried with a loud voice, saying, *E-lō'ī, E-lō'ī, lā'mà sā-bach-thā'nī?* which is, being interpreted, My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me?

35 And some of them that stood by, when they heard it, said, Behold, he calleth E-lī'as.

36 And [p]one ran and filled a spunge full of vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink, saying, Let alone; let us see whether E-lī'as will come to take him down.

37 And [q]Jē'ṣus cried with a loud voice, and gave up the ghost.

38 [5]And the [r]vail of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom.

39 ¶ And [s]when the centurion, which stood over against him, saw that he so cried out, and gave up the ghost, he said, Truly this man was the Son of God.

40 There were also women looking on afar off: among whom was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmeṣ the less and of Jō'sēṣ, and Sa-lō'me;

41 (Who also, when he was in Găl'ĭ-lee, [t]followed him, and ministered unto him;) and many other women which came up with him unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

42 ¶ And [u]now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath,

43 Jō'ṣeph of Ăr-ĭ-mă-thæ'à, an honourable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pī'late, and craved the body of Jē'ṣus.

44 And Pī'late marvelled if he were already dead: and calling unto him the centurion, he asked him whether he had been any while dead.

45 And when he knew it of the centurion, he gave the body to Jō'ṣeph.

46 And he bought fine linen, and took him down, and wrapped him in the linen, and laid him in a sepulchre which was hewn out of a rock, and rolled a stone unto the door of the sepulchre.

47 And Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne and Mā'rў the mother of Jō'seṣ beheld where he was laid.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *An angel declareth the resurrection of Christ to three women.* 9 *Christ appeareth to Mary Magdalene:* 12 *to two going into the country:* 14 *then to the apostles,* 15 *whom he sendeth forth to preach the gospel.*

1 [1]And [a]when the sabbath was past, Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmeṣ, and [2]Sa-lō'me, [b]had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him.

2 And [c]very early in the morning the [3]first day of the week, they came unto the sepulchre at the rising of the sun.

3 And they said among themselves, Who shall roll us away the stone from the door of the sepulchre?

4 And when they looked, they saw that the stone was rolled away: for it was very great.

5 [d]And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted.

6 And he saith unto them, Be not affrighted: Ye seek Jē'ṣus of Năz'a-rĕth, which was crucified: he is risen; he is not here: behold the place where they laid him.

7 But go your way, tell his disciples and Pē'tēr that he goeth before you into Găl'ĭ-lee: there shall ye see him, [e]as he said unto you.

8 And they went out quickly, and fled from the sepulchre; for they trembled and were amazed: neither said they any thing to any man; for they were afraid.

9 ¶ [4]Now then Jē'ṣus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, out of whom he had cast seven devils.

10 And she went and told [5]them that had been with him, as they mourned and wept.

11 And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not.

12 ¶ After [6]that he appeared in another form unto two of them, as they walked, and went into the country.

13 And they went and told it unto the residue: neither believed they them.

14 ¶ Afterward he appeared unto the [7]eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen.

15 And he said unto them, *Go ye into all the world, and preach the gospel to every creature.*

16 *He [f]that believeth and is [8]baptized shall be saved; but he that believeth not shall be damned.*

17 *And these signs shall follow them that believe; [g]In my name shall they cast out devils; [h]they shall speak with new tongues;*

---

5. In vs. 38-47 is an account of the signs and circumstances immediately following the death of Christ, his burial, and the placing of the guard around his tomb; parallel to Mat. 27:51-66 and Luke 23:47-56 and John 19:31-42.

Ch. 16. A. D. 33.

1. In this ch. are given the announcements to the women that Christ is risen, His appearance after the resurrection, the proclamation of his gospel, and his ascension; parallel to Mat. 28:1-20 and Luke 24:1-51 and John 20:1-29.

2. The mother of James and John.

3. Sunday, and has henceforth been called the Lord's day, because of his resurrection.

4. In vs. 9-18 is an account of the appearance of Jesus after his resurrection.

5. His apostles.

6. At Emmaus, about 8 miles from Jerusalem; parallel to Luke 24:13.

7. The official number, though only ten were present, Judas the traitor had already committed suiside, and Thomas was absent.

8. An external or public profession of an inward baptism of the spirit. An external expression of an inward consecration; a symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

o. The thieves also, which were crucified with him, cast the same in his teeth. (Mat. 27:44.) And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Christ, save thyself and us. (Luke 23:39.) For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest ye be wearied and faint in your minds. (Heb. 12:3.)

p. And straightway one of them ran, and took a sponge, and filled it with vinegar, and put it on a reed, and gave him to drink. (Mat. 27:48.) Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a sponge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth. (Jno. 19:29.)

q. And when Jesus had cried with a loud voice, he said, Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit: and having said thus, he gave up the ghost. (Luke 23:46.)

r. And thou shalt make a veil of blue, and purple, and scarlet, and fine twined linen, of cunning work: with cherubim shall it be made. (Ex. 26:31.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

s. Now when the centurion, and they that were with him watching Jesus, saw the earthquake, and those things that were done, they feared greatly, saying, Truly this was the Son of God. (Mat. 27:54.)

t. And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city. (Luke 2:3.)

u. And after this, Joseph of Arimathea, being a disciple of Jesus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pilate that he might take away the body of Jesus: and Pilate gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jesus. (Jno. 19:38.) When the even was come, there came a rich man of Arimathea, named Joseph, who also himself was Jesus' disciple. He went to Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. Then Pilate commanded the body to be delivered. And when Joseph had taken the body, he wrapped it in a clean linen cloth, And laid it in his own new tomb, which he had hewn out in the rock: and he rolled a great stone to the door of the sepulchre, and departed. And there was Mary Magdalene, and the other Mary, sitting over against the sepulchre. (Mat. 27:57-61.) And, behold, there was a man named Joseph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just: (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them:) he was of Arimathea, a city of the Jews: who also himself waited for the kingdom of God. This man went unto Pilate, and begged the body of Jesus. (Luke 23:50-52.)

Chapter 16.

a. In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. (Mat. 28:1.)

b. And they returned, and prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day, according to the commandment. (Luke 23:56.)

c. The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. (Jno. 20:1.)

d. And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jesus. (Luke 24:3.)

e. But after I am risen again, I will go before you into Galilee (Mat. 26:32.)

f. He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God (18). He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:18, 36.)

g. And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. (Luke 10:17.)

h. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.) For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter. (Acts 10:46.) And when Paul had laid his hands upon them, the Holy Ghost came on them; and they spake with tongues, and prophesied. (Acts 19:6.) To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues (10). And God hath set some in the

18 [i]*They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover.*

19 ¶ So then after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God.

20 And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen.

church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:10, 28.)

i. And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. (Acts 28:5.)

SAINT LUKE

NOTE.—The writer of this book of the Gospel was Luke, an abbreviated form of Lucanus or Luchilius, a physician by profession and a Gentile by race. Unless Job be accepted as a Gentile book, Luke is the only Gentile permitted to contribute to the Scriptures. He wrote especially to and for the Gentiles, which is proven by the explanation he gives of the many Jewish terms which are not supposed to be understood by the Gentiles. If his mission was to write the Gospel (that is, an account of the deeds, sayings, death and resurrection of Christ) particularly for the Gentiles, it affords proof that his selection for the Apostolic College was because of being a Gentile, as Christ came to declare unto the world the principles of his kingdom and the terms of salvation, not to the Jews alone, but to the Gentiles as well—to the whole human race. It is interesting to observe that whenever Mat. and Mark present a passage themselves agreeing, Luke also presents it, i. e., in every instance when Mat. and Mark agree upon anything, Luke coincides with them. It is a characteristic of Luke that whenever any point of our Lord's teachings might refer to the Jews and therefore not be of interest to the Gentiles, he would either pass over it altogether or present it in a very abbreviated form. For example, Luke omits that part of the Sermon on the Mount which concerns the relation of the new and the old law.

CHAPTER 1.

1 The preface of Luke. 5 The conception of John the Baptist, 26 and of Christ. 39 The prophecy of Elisabeth, and of Mary, concerning Christ. 57 The nativity and circumcision of John. 67 The prophecy of Zacharias, both of Christ, 76 and of John.

1 [1]Forasmuch as many have taken in hand to set forth [2]in order a declaration of [a]those things which are [b]most surely [3]believed among us,

2 Even as they delivered them unto us, [c]which from the [4]beginning were eyewitnesses, and ministers of the [d]word;

3 [e]It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent [5]The-ŏph′ĭ-lŭs,

4 That [f]thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou [g]hast been instructed.

5 ¶ [6]There was in the days of Hĕr′od, the king of Jū-dæ′ȧ, a certain priest named Zăch-a-rī′as, of the course of [7]A-bī′ȧ: and his wife [8]was of the daughters of Aâr′on, and her name was E-lĭs′a-bĕth.

6 And they were both [h]righteous before God, walking in all the commandments and ordinances of the Lord [9]blameless.

7 And they had no child, because that E-lĭs′-a-bĕth was barren, and they both were now well stricken in years.

8 And it came to pass, that while he executed the priest's office before God [i]in the order of his course,

9 According to the custom of the priest's office, his lot was to [j]burn incense when he went into the temple of the Lord.

10 And the whole multitude of the people were praying without at the time of incense.

Ch. 1. B. C. 1, 2.

1. Vs 1-4 are a preface to the gospel according to St. Luke.

2. To arrange.

3. Held as facts by the apostles and the church.

4. Of the public ministry of Jesus.

5. Supposed to be a resident of Rome converted under the teachings of Luke.

6. In vs. 5-25 is made the announcement to Elizabeth of the birth of the forerunner of Christ (John the Baptist).

7. Abijah, the eighth of the 24 orders into which David divided the priests.

8. Thus both of John's parents were of priestly rank.

9. Without blame before God.

10. The opening scene of the new dispensation of grace.

11. That is, given of God.

12. That is, John was to be a Nazarite. (Num. 6:3, 4)—"He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes or eat moist grapes or dried; all the days of his separation shall he eat nothing that is made of the vine tree, from the kernels even to the husk."

11 And there appeared unto him an angel [10]of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense.

12 And when Zăch-a-rī′as saw him, [k]he was troubled, and fear fell upon him.

13 But the angel said unto him, Fear not, Zăch-a-rī′as: [l]for thy prayer is heard; and thy wife E-lĭs′a-bĕth shall bear thee a son, and thou shalt call his name [11]Jŏhn.

14 And thou shalt have joy and gladness; and many shall rejoice at his birth.

15 For he shall be great in the sight of the Lord, and [m]shall drink neither wine nor [12]strong drink; and he shall be filled with the Hō′lȳ Ghōst, [n]even from his mother's womb.

16 And [o]many of the children of Ĭs′ra-el shall he turn to the Lord their God.

17 And he shall go before him in the spirit and power of E-lī′as, to turn the hearts of the fathers to the children, and the disobedient to the wisdom of the just; to make ready a people prepared for the [p]Lord.

18 And Zăch-a-rī′as said unto the angel, Whereby shall I know this? for I am an old man, and my wife well stricken in years.

19 And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gā′brĭ-el, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee and to shew thee these glad tidings.

20 And, behold, [q]thou shalt be dumb, and not able to speak, until the day that these things shall be performed, because thou believest not my words, which shall be fulfilled in their season.

21 And the people waited for Zăch-a-rī′as, and marvelled that he tarried so long in the temple.

22 And when he came out, he could not speak unto them: and they perceived that he had seen a vision in the temple: for he beckoned unto them, and remained speechless.

Ref. Luke. Chapter 1.

a. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.)

b. And being fully persuaded that what he had promised he was able also to perform. (Rom. 4:21.) One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. (Rom. 14:5.) Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. (Col. 4:12.) And we desire that every one of you do show the same diligence to the full assurance of hope unto the end. (Heb. 6:11.)

c. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. (Jno. 15:27.) Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jesus went in and out among us. (Acts 1:21.)

d. The sower soweth the word. (Mk. 4:14.) And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following, Amen. (Mk. 16:20.) Therefore they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word. (Acts 8:4.) And when they had preached the word in Perga, they went down into Attalia. (Acts 14:25.) These were more noble than those in Thessalonica, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched the Scriptures daily, whether those things were so. (Acts 17:11.)

e. But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God. (I Cor. 7:40.)

f. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (Jno. 20:31.)

g. This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John. (Acts 18:25.) And knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law. (Rom. 2:18.) Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue. (I Cor. 14:19.) Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. (Gal. 6:6.)

h. I beseech thee, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. (II Ks. 20:3.)

i. And he appointed, according to the order of David his father, the courses of the priests to their service, and the Levites to their charges, to praise and minister before the priests, as the duty of every day required; the porters also by their courses at every gate: for so had David the man of God commanded. (II Chr. 8:14.)

j. And Aaron shall burn thereon sweet incense every morning: when he dresseth the lamps, he shall burn incense upon it. And when Aaron lighteth the lamps at even, he shall burn incense upon it; a perpetual incense before the Lord throughout your generations. (Ex. 30:7, 8.)

k. Therefore I was left alone, and saw this great vision, and there remained no strength in me: for my comeliness was turned in me into corruption, and I retained no strength. (Dan. 10:8.)

l. And Isaac entreated the Lord for his wife, because she was barren: and the Lord was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. (Gen. 25:21.)

m. He shall separate himself from wine and strong drink, and shall drink no vinegar of wine, or vinegar of strong drink, neither shall he drink any liquor of grapes, nor eat moist grapes, or dried. (Num. 6:3.) For John the Baptist came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil. (Luke 7:33.)

n. Before I formed thee in the belly I knew thee; and before thou camest forth out of the womb I sanctified thee, and I ordained thee a prophet unto the nations. (Jer. 1:5.) But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace. (Gal. 1:15.)

o. Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord: And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:5, 6.)

p. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.)

q. And I will make thy tongue cleave to the roof of thy mouth, that thou shalt be dumb, and shalt not be to them a reprover: for they are a rebellious house. (Ez. 3:26.)

23 And it came to pass, that, as soon as the days of his ministration were accomplished, he departed to his own house.

24 And after those days his wife E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth conceived, and hid herself five months, saying,

25 Thus hath the Lord dealt with me in the days wherein he looked on me, to take away my reproach among men.

26 [13]And in the sixth [14]month the angel Gā'-brĭ-el was sent from God unto a city of Găl'-ĭ-lee, named Năz'a-rĕth,

27 To a [r]virgin espoused to a man whose name was Jō'ṣeph, of the house of Dā'vid; and the virgin's name was Mā'rў.

28 And the angel came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art highly favoured, the Lord is with thee: blessed art thou among women.

29 And when she saw him, she was troubled at his saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this should be.

30 And the angel said unto her, [15]Fear not, Mā'rў: for thou hast found favour with God.

31 And, behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and shalt call his name JĒ'SUS.

32 He shall [s]be great, and shall be called the Son of the Highest: and [t]the Lord God shall give unto him the throne [16]of his father Dā'vid:

33 And [u]he shall reign over the house of Jā'-cob for ever; and of his kingdom there shall be no end.

34 Then said Mā'rў unto the angel, How shall this be, seeing I know not a man?

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, The Hō'lў Ghōst shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called [v]the Son of God.

36 And, behold, thy cousin E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth, she hath also conceived a son in her old age: and this is the sixth month with her, who was called barren.

37 For with God nothing shall be impossible.

38 And Mā'rў said, Behold the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

39 [17]And Mā'rў arose in those days, and went into the hill country with haste, [w]into a city of Jū'dà;

40 And entered into the house of Zăch-a-rī'as, and saluted E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth.

41 And it came to pass, that, when E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth heard the salutation of Mā'rў, the babe leaped in her womb; and E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth was filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst:

42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb.

13. In vs. 26-38 is an account of the annunciation of Christ, made to the Virgin Mary.

14. After the announcement to Zecharius.

15. After the announcement is made to Zacharias; thus the new dispensation opens with a denouncement of fear and a promise of salvation.

16. That is, the throne of the theocracy or government of God.

17. In vs. 39-56 is an account of Mary's visit to Elizabeth.

18. That is, the mother of human nature, of the Incarnate and not of God, as the Romish church interprets "Mary, the mother of God."

19. In vs. 46-55 is the "magnificat" or the song of triumph of the Blessed Virgin Mary.

20. In vs. 57-80 is an account of the birth of John the Baptist.

43 And whence is this to me, that the mother [18]of my Lord should come to me?

44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my womb for joy.

45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

46 [19]And Mā'rў said, My soul doth magnify the Lord,

47 And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour.

48 For he hath regarded the low estate of his handmaiden: for, behold, from henceforth all generations shall call me blessed.

49 For he that is mighty hath done to me great things; and holy is his name.

50 And [x]his mercy is on them that fear him from generation to generation.

51 [y]He hath shewed strength with his arm; [z]he hath scattered the proud in the imagination of their hearts.

52 He [aa]hath put down the mighty from their seats, and exalted them of low degree.

53 He [bb]hath filled the hungry with good things; and the rich he hath sent empty away.

54 He hath holpen his servant Īs'ra-el, [cc]in remembrance of his mercy;

55 As [dd]he spake to our fathers, to Ā'brā-hăm, and to his seed for ever.

56 And Mā'rў abode with her about three months, and returned to her own house.

57 [20]Now E-lĭṣ'a-bĕth's full time came that she should be delivered; and she brought forth a son.

58 And her neighbours and her cousins heard how the Lord had shewed great mercy upon her; and they rejoiced with her.

59 And it came to pass, that on the eighth day they came to circumcise the child; and they called him Zăch-a-rī'as, after the name of his father.

60 And his mother answered and said, Not so; but he shall be called Jōhn.

61 And they said unto her, There is none of thy kindred that is called by this name.

62 And they made signs to his father, how he would have him called.

63 And he asked for a writing table, and wrote, saying, His name is Jōhn. And they marvelled all.

64 And his mouth was opened immediately, and his tongue loosed, and he spake, and praised God.

65 And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Jū-dæ'à.

66 And all they that heard them laid them

r. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.)

s. That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth. (Phil. 2:10.) Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

t. The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) And to the angel of the church in Philadelphia write: These things saith he that is holy, he that is true, he that hath the key of David, he that openeth, and no man shutteth; and shutteth, and no man openeth. (Rev. 3:7.)

u. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) And saviours shall come up on mount Zion to judge the mount of Esau; and the kingdom shall be the Lord's. (Ob. 21.) And I will make her that halted a remnant, and her that was cast far off a strong nation; and the Lord shall reign over them in mount Zion from henceforth, even for ever. (Mic. 4:7.) But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:8.)

v. Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. (Mat. 14:33.) The beginning of the gospel of Jesus Christ, the Son of God. (Mk. 1:1.) And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God. (Jno. 1:34.)

w. And they gave out of the tribe of the children of Judah, and out of the tribe of the children of Simeon, these cities which are here mentioned by name, Which the children of Aaron, being of the families of the Kohathites, who were of the children of Levi, had: for theirs was the first lot. (Josh. 21:9, 10.)

x. And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee in their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee, and to thy seed after thee. (Gen. 17:7.)

y. The voice of rejoicing and salvation is in the tabernacles of the righteous: the right hand of the Lord doeth valiantly. (Ps. 118:15.)

z. The Lord bringeth the counsel of the heathen to nought: he maketh the devices of the people of none effect. (Ps. 33:10.) Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. (I Pet. 5:5.)

aa. To set up on high those that be low; that those which mourn may be exalted to safety. (Job. 5:11.) Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth! (Ps. 113:6.)

bb. The young lions do lack, and suffer hunger: but they that seek the Lord shall not want any good thing. (Ps. 34:10.)

cc. He hath remembered his mercy and his truth toward the house of Israel: all the ends of the earth have seen the salvation of our God. (Ps. 98:3.) The Lord hath appeared of old unto me, saying, Yea, I have loved thee with an everlasting love: therefore with loving-kindness have I drawn thee. (Jer. 31:3.)

dd. And God said, Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son indeed; and thou shalt call him name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant, and with his seed after him. (Gen. 17:19.) Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal. 3:16.)

up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him.

67 And his father Zăch-a-rī'as [ee]was filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, and prophesied, saying,

68 Blessed be the Lord God of Īs'ra-el; for he hath visited and redeemed his people,

69 And hath raised up an horn of salvation for us in the house of his servant Dā'vid;

70 As [ff]he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began:

71 That we should be saved from our enemies, and from the hand of all that hate us;

72 To [gg]perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant;

73 The oath [21]which he sware to our father Ā'bră-hăm,

74 That he would grant unto us, that we being delivered out of the hand of our enemies might serve him without fear,

75 [hh]In holiness and [22]righteousness before him, all the days of our life.

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the prophet of the Highest: for [ii]thou shalt go before the face of the Lord to prepare his ways;

77 To give knowledge of salvation unto his people by the remission of their sins,

78 Through the tender mercy of our God; whereby the [jj]dayspring from on high hath visited us,

79 To [kk]give light to them that sit in darkness and in the shadow of death, to guide our feet into the way of peace.

80 And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, and was in the deserts till the day of his shewing unto Īs'ra-el.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Augustus taxeth the Roman empire.* 6 *The nativity of Christ.* 8 *An angel relateth it to the shepherds:* 13 *Many sing praises to God for it.* 21 *Christ is circumcised.* 22 *Mary purified.* 28 *Simon and Anna prophesy of Christ.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in those days, that there went out a decree from Çæ'sar [2]Au-gŭs'tus, that all the [3]world should be [4]taxed.

2 (And this taxing was first made when Çў-rē'nĭ-us was governor of Sўr'ĭ-ā.)

3 And all went to be taxed, every one into his own city.

4 And Jō'ṣeph also went up from Găl'ĭ-lee, out of the city of Năz'a-rĕth, into Jū-dæ'ā, [a]unto the city of Dā'vid, which is called Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm; (because he was of the house and lineage of Dā'vid:)

5 To be taxed with Mā'rў his espoused wife, being great with child.

6 And so it was, that, while they were there, the days were accomplished that she should be delivered.

7 And she brought forth her firstborn son, and wrapped him in swaddling clothes, and laid him in a [5]manger; because there was no room for them in the inn.

8 [6]And there were in the same country shepherds abiding in the field, keeping watch over their flock by night.

9 And, lo, the angel of the Lord came upon them, and the glory of the Lord shone round about them: and they were sore afraid.

10 And the angel said unto them, Fear not: for, behold, I bring you good tidings of great joy, [c]which shall be to all people.

11 For unto you is born this day in the city of Dā'vid a Saviour, which is Chrīst the Lord.

12 And this shall be a sign unto you; Ye shall find the babe wrapped in swaddling clothes, lying in a manger.

13 And [d]suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God, and saying,

14 Glory to God in the highest, and on [e]earth peace, [f]good will toward men.

15 And it came to pass, as the angels were gone away from them into heaven, the shepherds said one to another, Let us now go even unto Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, and see this thing which is come to pass, which the Lord hath made known unto us.

16 And they came with haste, and found Mā'rў, and Jō'ṣeph, and the babe lying in a manger.

17 And when they had seen it, they made known abroad the saying which was told them concerning this child.

18 And all they that heard it wondered at those things which were told them by the shepherds.

19 But Mā'rў kept all these things, and pondered them in her heart.

20 And the shepherds returned, glorifying and [7]praising God for all the things that they had heard and seen, as it was told unto them.

21 And [g]when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JĒ'SUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

21. The covenant.

22. The holiness and righteousness toward men.

Ch. 2. B. C. 1—A. D. 12.

1. In vs. 1-7 is an account of the birth of Jesus.

2. Nephew of Julius Cæsar and the first Roman emperor.

3. The Roman empire.

4. The senses.

5. It is quite common for the native farmer to fit up the sides of his house for his cattle. The manger was built of small stones in one side of the room as a feeding trough. There was a raised or elevated platform about 2 ft. high in the center of the room, which was used for the family as a living room, the cattle occupying the places at the side. In one of these mangers was where Christ was laid.

6. In vs. 8-20 is an account of the angel's appearing to the shepherds and the shepherds' visit to Christ.

7. Supposed to have been singing one of the songs.

ee. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

ff. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:5, 6.) Whom the heaven must receive until the times of restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began. (Acts 3:21.)

gg. Then will I remember my covenant with Jacob, and also my covenant with Isaac, and also my covenant with Abraham will I remember; and I will remember the land. (Lev. 26:42.)

hh. And I will give them one heart, and one way, that they may fear me for ever, for the good of them, and of their children after them. (Jer. 32:39.) And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:24.)

ii. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even a messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. (Mat. 10:11.)

jj. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Hear now, O Joshua the high priest, thou, and thy fellows that sit before thee: for they are men wondered at: for, behold, I will bring forth my servant The BRANCH. (Zech. 3:8.)

kk. The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light. they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. (Is. 9:2.)

Chapter 2.

a. Now David was the son of that Ephrathite of Bethlehem-judah, whose name was Jesse; and he had eight sons: and the man went among men for an old man in the days of Saul. (I Sam. 17:12.) But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Mic. 5:2.)

b. For he shall grow up before him as a tender plant, and as a root out of a dry ground: he hath no form nor comeliness; and when we shall see him, there is no beauty that we should desire him. (Is. 53:2.) In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them. (II Cor. 4:4.)

c. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.)

d. Bless the Lord, ye his angels, that excel in strength, that do his commandments, hearkening unto the voice of his word. (Ps. 103:20.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

e. I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Lord; and I will heal him. (Is. 57:19.) And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. (Col. 1:20.)

f. But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us (4). That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace and his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:4, 7.) In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. (I Jno. 4:9.)

g. And he that is eight days old shall be circumcised among you, every man-child in your generations, he that is born in the house, or bought with money of any stranger, which is not of thy seed. (Gen.

22 [s]And when [h]the days of her purification according to the law of Mō'şeş were accomplished, they brought him to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, to present him to the Lord;

23 (As it is written in the law of the Lord, Every male that openeth the womb shall be called holy to the Lord;)

24 And to offer a sacrifice according to that which is said in the law of the Lord, A pair of turtledoves, or two young pigeons.

25 [9]And, behold, there was a man in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, whose name was Sĭm'e-on; and the same man was just and devout, [i]waiting for the consolation of Ĭs'ra-el: and the Hō'lў Ghōst was upon him.

26 And it was revealed unto him by the Hō'lў Ghōst, that he should not [j]see death, before he had seen the Lord's Chrīst.

27 And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jē'şus, to do for him after the custom of the law,

28 Then took he him up in his arms, and blessed God, and said,

29 Lord, [k]now lettest thou thy servant depart in peace, according to thy word:

30 For mine eyes [l]have seen thy salvation,

31 Which thou hast prepared before the face of all people;

32 A [m]light to lighten the Gĕn'tīleş, and the glory of thy people Ĭs'ra-el.

33 And Jō'şeph and his mother marvelled at those things which were spoken of him.

34 And Sĭm'e-on blessed them, and said unto Mā'rў his mother, Behold, this child is set for the [n]fall and rising again of many in Ĭs'ra-el; and for a sign which shall be spoken against;

35 (Yea, [o]a sword shall pierce through thy own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed.

36 [10]And there was one Ān'nâ, a prophetess, the daughter of Phăn-ū'el, of the tribe of Ā'sĕr: she was of a great age, and had lived with an husband seven years from her virginity;

37 And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers [p]night and day.

38 And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that [q]looked for redemption in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

8. In vs. 22-38 Jesus is presented in the temple, which must have taken place before the visit of the eastern Magi, because afterward Herod was seeking the life of the infant Christ so zealously that it would not have been safe for him to appear in public.

9. In vs. 25-35 is an account of the prophecy of Simeon.

10. In vs. 36-38 is an account of the reverence and homage paid to the infant Jesus by the prophetess Anna.

11. In vs. 40-52 is an account of the visit of Christ to Jerusalem at the passover, at the age of 12.

12. The seven days of the passover week.

13. The first recorded words of Jesus.

Ch. 3. A. D. 26, 27.

1. In vs. 1-20 is an account of the preaching, baptism and imprisonment of John the Baptist; parallel to Mat. 3:1-12 and Mark 1:1-8.

39 And when they had performed all things according to the law of the Lord, they returned into Găl'ĭ-lee, to their own city Năz'a-rĕth.

40 [11]And the child grew, and waxed strong in spirit, filled with wisdom: and the grace of God was upon him.

41 Now his parents went to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm every year at the feast of the passover.

42 And when he was twelve years old, they went up to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm after the custom of the feast.

43 And when they had [12]fulfilled the days, as they returned, the child Jē'şus tarried behind in Je-rụ'sa-lĕm; and Jō'şeph and his mother knew not of it.

44 But they, supposing him to have been in the company, went a day's journey; and they sought him among their kinsfolk and acquaintance.

45 And when they found him not, they turned back again to Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, seeking him.

46 And it came to pass, that after three days they found him in the temple, sitting in the midst of the doctors, [r]both hearing them, and asking them questions.

47 And [s]all that heard him were astonished at his understanding and answers.

48 And when they saw him, they were amazed: and his mother said unto him, Son, why hast thou thus dealt with us? behold, thy father and I have sought thee sorrowing.

49 And he said unto them, [13]*How is it that ye sought me? wist ye not that I must be about [t]my Father's business?*

50 And [u]they understood not the saying which he spake unto them.

51 And he went down with them, and came to Năz'a-rĕth, and was subject unto them: but his mother kept all these sayings in her heart.

52 And Jē'şus increased in wisdom and stature, and in favour with God and man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The preaching and baptism of John:* 15 *his testimony of Christ.* 20 *Herod imprisoneth John.* 21 *Christ baptized, receiveth testimony from heaven.* 23 *The age, and genealogy of Christ from Joseph upwards.*

1 [1]Now in the fifteenth year of the reign of

17:12.) And in the eight day the flesh of his foreskin shall be circumcised. (Lev. 12:3.)

h. Speak unto the children of Israel, saying, If a woman have conceived seed, and born a man-child: then she shall be unclean seven days; according to the days of the separation for her infirmity shall she be unclean. (Lev. 12:2.)

i. Comfort ye, comfort ye my people, saith your God. (Is. 40:1.) Joseph of Arimathea, an honorable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. (Mk. 15:43.)

j. What man is he that liveth, and shall not see death? shall he deliver his soul from the hand of the grave? Selah. (Ps. 89:48.) By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. (Heb. 11:5.)

k. And Israel said unto Joseph, Now let me die, since I have seen thy face, because thou art yet alive. (Gen. 46:30.) For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. (Phil. 1:23.)

l. The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Is. 52:10.) Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12.)

m. The people that walk in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. (Is. 9:2.) For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, I have set thee to be a light of the Gentiles, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth. (Acts 13:47.)

n. For before the child shall have knowledge to cry, My father, and my mother, the riches of Damascus and the spoil of Samaria shall be taken away before the king of Assyria. (Is. 8:4.) Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. (Hos. 14:9.) Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law: for they stumbled at that stumblingstone; As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 9:32, 33.) But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (I Cor. 1:23, 24.) For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish. To the one we are the savor of death unto death; and to the other the savor of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things? (II Cor. 2:15, 16.)

o. As with a sword in my bones, mine enemies reproach me; while they say daily unto me, Where is thy God? (Ps. 42:10.) But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pilate saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, We have no king but Cesar. (Jno. 19:15.)

p. Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:7.) Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. (I Tim. 5:5.)

q. Joseph of Arimathea, an honorable counsellor, which also waited for the kingdom of God, came, and went in boldly unto Pilate, and craved the body of Jesus. (Mk. 15:43.) But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Israel: and besides all this, today is the third day since these things were done. (Luke 24:21.)

r. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. (Is. 11:1, 2.)

s. I have more understanding than all my teachers: for thy testimonies are my meditation. (Ps. 119:99.) And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine. (Mat. 7:28.) And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned? (15). The officers answered, Never man spake like this man. (Jno. 7:15, 46.)

t. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Ps. 40:8.) Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. (Jno. 4:34.) I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. (Jno. 9:4.)

u. But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying. (Luke 9:45.) And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. (Luke 18:34.)



JESUS AT THE AGE OF TWELVE BEFORE THE WISE MEN IN THE TEMPLE.—Holman Hunt.

Tī-bē′rĭ-us Çæ′sar, Pŏn′tĭ-us Pī′late being governor of Jū-dæ′a, and Hĕr′od being tetrarch of Găl′ĭ-lee, and his brother Phĭl′ĭp tetrarch of I-tu-ræ′a and of the region of Trăch-o-nī′tis, and Lȳ-sā′nĭ-as the tetrarch of Āb-ī-lē′ne,

2 Ăn′nas and [a]Cā′ia-phăs being the high priests, the word of God came unto Jŏhn the son of Zăch-a-rī′as in the wilderness.

3 [b]And he came into all the country about Jor′dan, preaching the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins;

4 As it is written in the book of the words of E-sā′ias the prophet, saying, [c]The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight.

5 Every valley shall be filled, and every mountain and hill shall be brought low; and the crooked shall be made straight, and the rough ways shall be made smooth;

6 And [d]all flesh shall see the salvation of God.

7 Then said he to the multitude that came forth to be baptized of him, [e]O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come?

8 Bring [f]forth therefore fruits worthy of repentance, and begin not to say within yourselves, We have Ā′brā-hăm to our father: for I say unto you, That God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Ā′brā-hăm.

9 And now also the ax is laid unto the root of the trees: every tree therefore which bringeth not forth good fruit is hewn down, and cast into the fire.

10 [2]And the people asked him, saying, [g]What shall we do then?

11 He answereth and saith unto them, [h]He that hath two coats, let him impart to him that hath none; and he that hath meat, let him do likewise.

12 Then [i]came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do?

13 And he said unto them, [j]Exact no more than that which is appointed you.

14 And the soldiers likewise demanded of him, saying, And what shall we do? And he said unto them, Do violence to no man, neither [k]accuse any falsely; and be content with your wages.

15 And as the people were in expectation, and all men mused in their hearts of Jŏhn, whether he were the Chrīst, or not;

16 Jŏhn answered, saying unto them all, [l]I indeed baptize you with water; but one mightier than I cometh, the latchet of whose shoes I am not worthy to unloose: he shall baptize you with the Hō′lȳ Ghōst and with fire:

17 Whose fan is in his hand, and he will throughly purge his floor, and will gather the wheat into his garner; but the chaff he will burn with fire unquenchable.

18 And many other things in his exhortation preached he unto the people.

19 [3]But [m]Hĕr′od the tetrarch, being reproved by him for He-rō′dĭ-as his brother Phĭl′ĭp's wife, and for all the evils which Hĕr′od had done,

20 Added yet this above all, that he shut up Jŏhn in prison.

21 [4]Now when all the people were baptized, [n]it came to pass, that Jē′sus also being baptized, and praying, the heaven was opened,

22 [5]And the Hō′lȳ Ghōst descended in a bodily shape like a dove upon him, and a voice came [o]from heaven, which said, Thou art my beloved Son; in thee I am well pleased.

23 And Jē′sus himself began to be [q]about thirty years of age, being (as was supposed) [p]the son of Jō′sĕph, which was the son of Hē′lī,

24 Which was the son of Măt′that, which was the son of Lē′vī, which was the son of Měl′chī, which was the son of Jăn′nā, which was the son of Jō′sĕph,

25 Which was the son of Măt-ta-thī′as, which was the son of Ā′mos, which was the son of Nā′um, which was the son of Ēs′lī, which was the son of Năg′gē,

26 Which was the son of Mā′ath, which was the son of Măt-ta-thī′as, which was the son of Sĕm′e-ī, which was the son of Jō′sĕph, which was the son of Jū′dā,

27 Which was the son of Jo-ăn′nā, which was the son of Rhē′sā, which was the son of Zo-rŏb′a-bĕl, which was the son of Sa-lā′thī-el, which was the son of Nē′rī,

28 Which was the son of Měl′chī, which was the son of Ād′dī, which was the son of Cō′sam, which was the son of Ēl-mō′dăm, which was the son of Er,

29 Which was the son of Jō′se, which was the son of E-li-ē′zēr, which was the son of Jō′rim, which was the son of Măt′that, which was the son of Lē′vī,

30 Which was the son of Sĭm′e-on, which was the son of Jū′dā, which was the son of Jō′sĕph, which was the son of Jō′nan, which was the son of E-lī′a-kĭm,

2. In vs. 10-14 is an account of the manner in which John rebuked the sins of the time while preparing the way for the coming Messiah. Recorded only in Luke.

3. In vs. 19, 20 is an account of the death of John the Baptist.

4. In vs. 21-23 is recorded the baptism of Jesus; parallel to Mat. 3:13-17 and Mark 1:9-11. The account of Luke, however, is the most concise of the three.

5. In vs. 22-38 is an account of the genealogy of Jesus; parallel to Mat. 1:1-17.

Chapter 3.

a. And one of them, named Caiaphas, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all. (Jno. 11:49.) And led him away to Annas first: for he was father-in-law to Caiaphas, which was the high priest that same year. (Jno. 18:13.)

b. And he shall turn the heart of the fathers to the children, and the heart of the children to their fathers, lest I come and smite the earth with a curse. (Mal. 4:6.) In those days came John the Baptist, preaching in the wilderness of Judea. (Mat. 3:1.) John did baptize in the wilderness, and preach the baptism of repentance for the remission of sins. (Mk. 1:4.) Then said Paul, John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. (Acts 19:4.)

c. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.) For this is he that was spoken of by the prophet Esaias, saying, The voice of one crying in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make his paths straight. (Mat. 3:3.) He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said the prophet Esaias. (Jno. 1:23.)

d. The Lord hath made known his salvation: his righteousness hath he openly shown in the sight of the heathen. (Ps. 98:2.) The Lord hath made bare his holy arm in the eyes of all the nations; and all the ends of the earth shall see the salvation of our God. (Is. 52:10.)

e. But when he saw many of the Pharisees and Sadducees come to his baptism, he said unto them, O generation of vipers, who hath warned you to flee from the wrath to come? (Mat. 3:7.)

f. But showed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance. (Acts 26:20.)

g. Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 2:27.)

h. But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality. (II Cor. 8:14.) But whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him? (I Jno. 3:17.)

i. For John came unto you in the way of righteousness, and ye believed him not: but the publicans and the harlots believed him: and ye, when ye had seen it, repented not afterward, that ye might believe him. (Mat. 21:32.)

j. He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.)

k. Thou shalt not raise a false report; put not thine hand with the wicked to be an unrighteous witness. (Ex. 23:1.) Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another. (Lev. 19:11.)

l. I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire. (Mat. 3:11.)

m. As a roaring lion, and a ranging bear; so is the wicked ruler over the poor people. The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days. (Prov. 28:15, 16.) For Herod had laid hold on John, and bound him, and put him in prison for Herodias' sake, his brother Philip's wife. (Mat. 14:3.)

n. Then cometh Jesus from Galilee to Jordan unto John, to be baptized of him. (Mat. 3:13.) And John bare record, saying, I saw the Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him. (Jno. 1:32.)

o. For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

p. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Mat. 13:55.) And they said, Is not this Jesus, the son of Joseph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven? (Jno. 6:42.)

q. From thirty years old and upward even until fifty years old, all that enter into the host, to do the work in the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 4:3.)

31 Which was the son of Mē'le-à, which was the son of Mē'nan, which [r]was the son of Măt'-ta-thà, which was the son of Nā'than, which was the son of Dā'vid,

32 Which [s]was the son of Jĕs'se, which was the son of Ō'bed, which was the son of Bō'oz, which was the son of Săl'mŏn, which was the son of Na-ăs'son,

33 Which was the son of A-mĭn'a-dab, which was the son of Ā'ram, which was the son of Ēs'rom, which was the son of Phā'reş, which was the son of Jū'dà,

34 Which was the son of Jā'cob, which was the son of Ī'şaac, which was the son of Ā'brăhăm, which was the son of Thā'rà, which was the son of Nā'chor,

35 Which was the son of Sā'ruch, which was the son of Rā'gau, which was the son of Phā'-lec, which was the son of Hē'bēr, which was the son of Sā'là,

36 Which [t]was the son of Ca-ī'nan, which was the son of Ăr-phăx'ăd, which was the son of Sĕm, which was the son of Nō'e, which was the son of Lā'mech,

37 Which was the son of Ma-thu'sa-là, which was the son of Ē'nŏch, which was the son of Jā'red, which was the son of Ma-lē'le-el, which was the son of Ca-ī'nan,

38 Which was the son of Ē'nos, which was the son of Sĕth, which was the son of Ād'ăm, which was the son of God.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *The temptation and fasting of Christ.* 13 *He overcometh the devil:* 14 *beginneth to preach.* 33 *He cureth one possessed of a devil,* 38 *Peter's mother in law,* 40 *and divers other sick persons.* 41 *The devils acknowledge Christ and are reproved for it.*

1 [1]And [a]Jē'şus being full [2]of the Hō'lў Ghōst returned from Jor'dan, and [b]was led by the Spirit into the wilderness,

2 Being forty days [c]tempted of the devil. And [d]in those days he did eat nothing: and when they were ended, he afterward hungered.

3 And the devil said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, command this stone that it be made bread.

4 And Jē'şus answered him, saying, [e]*It is written, That man shall not live by bread alone, but by every word of God.*

5 And the devil, taking him up into an high mountain, shewed unto him all the kingdoms of the world in a moment of time.

6 And the devil said unto him, All this power will I give thee, and the glory of them: for that is delivered unto me; and to whomsoever I will I give it.

Ch. 4. A. D. 27-31.

1. In vs. 1-13 is an account of the temptations of Jesus; parallel to Mat. 4:1-11 and Mark 1:12, 13.

2. Received at his baptism.

3. Each of the three temptations hang upon that mighty little word "if," which Christ shows can always be turned to our good whenever taken to the scriptures for interpretation.

4. In vs. 14-32 Jesus enters upon his public ministry and is rejected at Nazareth.

5. In vs. 16-35 is an account of the first visit to Nazareth, which seems to have been selected by Luke as the initiatory, as "he came to his own and his own received him not."

7 If [3]thou therefore wilt worship me, all shall be thine.

8 And Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *Get thee behind me, Sā'tan: for it is written, Thou shalt worship the Lord thy God, and him only shalt thou serve.*

9 And he brought him to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and set him on a pinnacle of the temple, and said unto him, If thou be the Son of God, [f]cast thyself down from hence:

10 For [g]it is written, He shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee:

11 And in their hands they shall bear thee up, lest at any time thou dash thy foot against a stone.

12 And Jē'şus answering said unto him, [h]*It is said, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God.*

13 And when the devil had ended all the temptation, [i]he departed from him for a season.

14 ¶ [4]And [j]Jē'şus returned in the power of the Spirit into Găl'ī-lee: and there went out a fame of him through all the region round about.

15 And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all.

16 ¶ [5]And he came to Năz'a-rĕth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, [k]he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read.

17 And there was delivered unto him the book of the prophet E-şā'ias. And when he had opened the book, he found the place where it was written,

18 *The [l]Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised,*

19 *To preach the [m]acceptable year of the Lord.*

20 And he closed the book, and he gave it again to the minister, and sat down. And the eyes of all them that were in the synagogue were fastened on him.

21 And he began to say unto them, *This day is this scripture fulfilled in your ears.*

22 And all bare him witness, and [n]wondered at the gracious words which proceeded out of his mouth. And they said, Is not this Jō'şeph's son?

23 And he said unto them, *Ye will surely say unto me this proverb, Physician, heal thyself: whatsoever we have heard done in [o]Ca-pēr'na-ŭm, do also here in thy country.*

24 And he said, *Verily I say unto you, No prophet is [p]accepted in his own country.*

---

r. And these be the names of those that were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shammuah, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon. (II Sam. 5:14.) And these were born unto him in Jerusalem: Shimea, and Shobab, and Nathan, and Solomon, four, of Bath-shua the daughter of Ammiel. (I Chr. 3:5.)

s. Now these are the generations of Pharez: Pharez begat Hezron. (Ruth 4:18.) And Ram begat Amminadab; and Amminadab begat Nahshon, prince of the children of Judah. (I Chr. 2:10.)

t. And Arphaxad lived five and thirty years, and begat Salah. (Gen 11:12.)

Chapter 4.

a. And the Spirit of the Lord shall rest upon him, the spirit of wisdom and understanding, the spirit of counsel and might, the spirit of knowledge and of the fear of the Lord. (Is. 11:2.)

b. And he came by the Spirit into the temple: and when the parents brought in the child Jesus, to do for him after the custom of the law. (Luke 2:27.)

c. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) For in that he himself hath suffered, being tempted, he is able to succor them that are tempted. (Heb. 2:18.)

d. And he arose, and did eat and drink, and went in the strength of that meat forty days and forty nights unto Horeb the mount of God. (I Ks. 19:8.) And he was there with the Lord forty days and forty nights; he did neither eat bread, nor drink water. And he wrote upon the tables the words of the covenant, the ten commandments. (Ex. 34:28.)

e. And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. (Dt. 8:3.)

f. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

g. For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.)

h. Ye shall not tempt the Lord your God, as ye tempted him in Massah. (Dt. 6:16.)

i. Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. (Js. 4:7.)

j. Now when Jesus had heard that John was cast into prison, he departed into Galilee. (Mat. 4:12.)

k. But when they departed from Perga, they came to Antioch in Pisidia, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down. (Acts 13:14.)

l. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

m. To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord, and the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn. (Is. 61:2.) (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) (II Cor. 6:2.)

n. Thou art fairer than the children of men; grace is poured into thy lips: therefore God hath blessed thee for ever. (Ps. 45:2.) And when he was come into his own country, he taught them in their synagogue, insomuch that they were astonished, and said, Whence hath this man this wisdom, and these mighty works? (Mat. 13:54.)

o. And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim. (Mat. 4:13.) And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. (Mat. 11:23.)

p. And they were offended in him. But Jesus said unto them, A



THE YOUTH OF CHRIST.

25 *But I tell you of a truth, many* [q]*widows were in Ĭs'ra-el in the days of E-lī'as, when the heaven was shut up three years and six months, when great famine was throughout all the land;*

26 *But unto none of them was E-lī'as sent, save unto Sa-rĕp'tà, a city of Sī'dŏn, unto a woman that was a widow.*

27 *And* [r]*many lepers were in Ĭs'ra-el in the time of Ĕl-ĭ-sē'us the prophet; and none of them was cleansed, saving Nā'a-man the Sўr'-ĭ-an.*

28 And all they in the synagogue, when they heard these things, were filled with wrath,

29 And rose up, and thrust him out of the city, and led him unto the brow of the hill whereon their city was built, that they might cast him down headlong.

30 But he [s]passing through the midst of them went his way,

31 And [t]came down to Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm, a city of Găl'ĭ-lee, and taught them on the sabbath days.

32 And they were astonished at his doctrine: [u]for his word was with power.

33 ¶ [6]And [v]in the synagogue there was a man, which had a spirit of an unclean devil, and cried out with a loud voice,

34 Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art; [w]the Holy One of God.

35 And Jē'sus rebuked him, saying, *Hold thy peace, and come out of him.* And when the devil had thrown him in the midst, he came out of him, and hurt him not.

36 And they were all amazed, and spake among themselves, saying, What a word is this! for with authority and power he commandeth the unclean spirits, and they come out.

37 And the fame of him went out into every place of the country round about.

38 [7]¶ And he [x]arose out of the synagogue, and entered into Sī'mon's house. And Sī'mon's wife's mother was taken with a great fever; and they besought him for her.

39 And he stood over her, and rebuked the fever; and it left her: and immediately she arose and ministered unto them.

40 ¶ [y]Now when the sun was setting, all they that had any sick with divers diseases brought them unto him; and he laid his hands on every one of them, and healed them.

41 And [z]devils also came out of many, crying out, and saying, Thou art Chrīst the Son of God. And he rebuking them suffered them not to speak: for they knew that he was Chrīst.

42 And when it was day, he departed and went into a desert place: and the people sought him, and came unto him, and stayed him, that he should not depart from them.

43 And he said unto them, [aa]*I must preach the kingdom of God to other cities also: for therefore am I sent.*

44 And he preached in the synagogues of Găl'ĭ-lee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Christ teacheth the people out of Peter's ship.* 4 *A miraculous taking of fishes.* 12 *Christ cleanseth the leper:* 16 *prayeth in the wilderness:* 18 *healeth one sick of the palsy:* 27 *calleth Matthew the publican:* 29 *eateth with sinners:* 36 *and likeneth fainthearted disciples to old bottles and worn garments.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that, as the people pressed upon him to hear the word of God, he stood by the lake of Gĕn-nĕs'a-rĕt,

2 And saw two ships standing by the lake: but the fishermen were gone out of them, and were washing their nets.

3 And he entered into one of the ships, which was Sī'mon's, and prayed him that he would thrust out a little from the land. And he sat down, and taught the people out of the ship.

4 Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Sī'mon, [a]*Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught.*

5 And Sī'mon answering said unto him, Master, [b]we have toiled all the night, and have taken nothing: nevertheless at thy word I will let down the net.

6 And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake.

7 And they beckoned unto their partners, which were in the other ship, that they should come and help them. And they came, and filled both the ships, so that they began to sink.

8 When Sī'mon Pē'tĕr saw it, he fell down at Jē'sus' knees, saying, [c]Depart from me; for I am a sinful man, O Lord.

9 For he was astonished, and all that were with him, at the draught of the fishes which they had taken:

10 And so was also Jāmes, and Jōhn, the sons of Zĕb'e-dee, which were partners with Sī'mon. And Jē'sus said unto Sī'mon, *Fear not; from* [d]*henceforth thou shalt catch men.*

6. In vs. 33-37 Christ heals the demoniac in the synagogue at Capernaum: parallel to Mark 1:21-28.

7. In vs. 38-44 Christ heals Peter's mother-in-law; parallel to Mat. 8:14-25 and Mark 1:29-39.

Ch. 5. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-11 is an account of the miraculous draught of fishes and the call of Simon, Andrew, James and John; parallel to Mat. 4:18-22 and Mark 1:16-20.

prophet is not without honor, save in his own country, and in his own house. (Mat. 13:57.)

q. Arise, get thee to Zarephath, which belongeth to Zidon, and dwell there: behold, I have commanded a widow woman there to sustain thee. (I Ks. 17:9.)

r. Then went he down, and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean. (II Ks. 5:14.)

s. Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jesus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by. (Jno. 8:59.) Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand. (Jno. 10:39.)

t. And leaving Nazareth, he came and dwelt in Capernaum, which is upon the sea coast, in the borders of Zabulon and Nephthalim. (Mat. 4:13.) And they went into Capernaum; and straightway on the sabbath day he entered into the synagogue, and taught. (Mk. 1:21.)

u. And it came to pass, when Jesus had ended these sayings, the people were astonished at his doctrine: For he taught them as one having authority, and not as the scribes. (Mat. 7:28, 29.)

v. And there was in their synagogue a man with an unclean spirit; and he cried out. (Mk. 1:23.)

w. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One; to him whom man despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Is. 49:7.) And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35.)

x. And when Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. (Mat. 8:14.) And forthwith, when they were come out of the synagogue, then entered into the house of Simon and Andrew, with James and John. (Mk. 1:29.)

y. When the even was come, they brought unto him many that were possessed with devils: and he cast out the spirits with his word, and healed all that were sick. (Mat. 8:16.)

z. And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him. (Mk. 1:34.) And unclean spirits, when they saw him, fell down before him, and cried, saying, Thou art the Son of God. (Mk. 3:11.)

aa. Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God; And saying, The time is fulfilled, and the kingdom of God is at hand: repent ye, and believe the Gospel. (Mk. 1:14, 15.) How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil: for God was with him. (Acts 10:38.)

Chapter 5.

a. And he said unto them, Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find. They cast therefore; and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes. (Jno. 21:6.)

b. And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Peter said unto Jesus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Moses, and one for Elias: not knowing what he said (33). And John answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbade him, because he followeth not with us. (Luke 9:33, 49.) And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jesus, Master, have mercy on us. (Luke 17:13.)

c. And she said unto Elijah, What have I to do with thee, O thou man of God? art thou come unto me to call my sin to remembrance, and to slay my son? (I Ks. 17:18.) Wherefore I abhor myself, and repent in dust and ashes. (Job 42:6.)

d. Behold, I will send for many fishers, saith the Lord, and they shall fish them; and after will I send for many hunters, and they shall hunt them from every mountain, and from every hill, and out of the holes of the rocks. (Jer. 16:16.) And he saith unto them, Follow me, and I will make you fishers of men. (Mat. 4:19.) Again, the kingdom of heaven is like unto a net, that was cast into the sea, and gathered of every kind. (Mat. 13:47.)

11 And when they had brought their ships to land, [e]they forsook all, and followed him.

12 ¶ [2]And it came to pass, when he was in a certain city, behold a man full of leprosy: who seeing Jē'ṣus fell on his face, and besought him, saying, Lord, if thou wilt, thou canst [f]make me clean.

13 And he put forth his hand, and touched him, saying, *I will: be thou clean.* And immediately the leprosy departed from him.

14 And he charged him to *tell no man: but go, and shew thyself to the priest, and offer for thy cleansing, [g]according as Mō'ṣeṣ commanded, for a testimony unto them.*

15 But so much the more went there a fame abroad of him: and great [h]multitudes came together to hear, and to be healed by him of their infirmities.

16 ¶ And he withdrew himself into the wilderness, and prayed.

17 [3]And it came to pass on a certain day, as he was teaching, that there were Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ and doctors of the law sitting by, which were come out of every town of Găl'ĭ-lee, and Jū-dæ'ȧ, and Je-ru'sa-lēm: and the power of the Lord was present to heal them.

18 ¶ And, [i]behold, men brought in a bed a man which was taken with a palsy: and they sought means to bring him in, and to lay him before him.

19 And when they could not find by what way they might bring him in because of the multitude, they went upon the house top, and let him down through the tiling with his couch into the midst before Jē'ṣus.

20 And when he saw their faith, he said unto him, *Man, [j]thy sins are forgiven thee.*

21 And the scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ began to reason, saying, Who is this which speaketh blasphemies? [k]Who can forgive sins, but God alone?

22 But when Jē'ṣus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, *What reason ye in your hearts?*

23 *Whether is easier, to say, Thy sins be forgiven thee; or to say, Rise up and walk?*

24 *But that ye may know that the Son of man hath power upon earth to forgive sins,* (he said unto the sick of the palsy,) *I say unto thee, Arise, and take up thy couch, and go into thine house.*

25 And immediately he rose up before them, and took up that whereon he lay, and departed to his own house, glorifying God.

26 And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things to day.

27 ¶ [4]And [l]after these things he went forth, and saw a publican, named Lē'vī, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he said unto him, *Follow me.*

28 And he left all, rose up, and followed him.

29 And [m]Lē'vī made him a great feast in his own house: and there was a great company of publicans and of others that sat down with them.

30 But their scribes and Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners?

31 And Jē'ṣus answering said unto them, *They that are whole need not a physician; but they that are sick.*

32 *I [n]came not to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance.*

33 ¶ [5]And they said unto him, [o]Why do the disciples of John fast often, and make prayers, and likewise the disciples of the Phăr'ĭ-seeṣ; but thine eat and drink?

34 And he said unto them, *Can ye make the children of the bridechamber fast, while the [p]bridegroom is with them?*

35 *But the days will come, when the bridegroom shall [q]be taken away from them, and then shall [r]they fast in those days.*

36 ¶ And [s]he spake also a parable unto them; *No man putteth a piece of a new garment upon an old; if otherwise, then both the new maketh a rent, and the piece that was taken out of the new agreeth not with the old.*

37 *And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine will burst the bottles, and be spilled, and the bottles shall perish.*

38 *But new wine must be put into new bottles; and both are preserved.*

39 *No man also having drunk old wine straightway desireth new: for he saith, The old is better.*

2. Vs. 12-15 give an account of the healing of the leper; parallel to Mat. 8:2-4 and Mark 1:40-45.

3. Vs. 17-26 contain an account of the paralytic healed; parallel to Mat. 9:2-8 and Mark 2:1-12.

4. Vs. 27-32 give an account of Levi's call and feast in honor of Christ; parallel to Mat. 9:9-13.

5. Vs. 33-39 contain the discussion concerning fasting; parallel to Mat. 9:14-17.

e. And they straightway left their nets, and followed him (20). And they immediately left the ship and their father, and followed him. (Mat. 4:20, 22.) And straightway they forsook their nets, and followed him (18). And straightway he called them: and they left their father Zebedee in the ship with the hired servants, and went after him. (Mk. 1:18, 20.) And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. (Mat. 19:29.)

f. Is any thing too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. (Gen. 18:14.) Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him, seeing he ever liveth to make intercession for them. (Heb. 7:25.)

g. Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop (4). And on the eighth day he shall take two he-lambs without blemish, and one ewe lamb of the first year without blemish, and three tenth deals of fine flour for a meat offering, mingled with oil, and one log of oil (10). And if he be poor, and cannot get so much; then he shall take one lamb for a trespass offering to be waved, to make an atonement for him, and one tenth deal of fine flour mingled with oil for a meat offering, and a log of oil; And two turtle-doves, or two young pigeons, such as he is able to get; and the one shall be a sin offering, and the other a burnt offering. (Lev. 14:4, 10, 21, 22.)

h. And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased. (Jno. 6:2.)

i. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy; Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mat. 9:2.)

j. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.)

k. I acknowledged my sin unto thee, and mine iniquity have I not hid. I said, I will confess my transgressions unto the Lord; and thou forgavest the iniquity of my sin. Selah. (Ps. 32:5.) Who forgiveth all thine iniquities; who healeth all thy diseases. (Ps. 103:3.) I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.) To the Lord our God belong mercies and forgivenesses, though we have rebelled against him. (Dan. 9:9.)

l. And as Jesus passed forth from thence, he saw a man, named Matthew, sitting at the receipt of custom: and he saith unto him, Follow me. And he arose, and followed him. (Mat. 9:9.)

m. And it came to pass, as Jesus sat at meat in the house, behold, many publicans and sinners came and sat down with him and his disciples. (Mat. 9:10.)

n. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mat. 9:13.) This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. (I Tim. 1:15.)

o. Then came to him the disciples of John, saying, Why do we and the Pharisees fast oft, but thy disciples fast not? (Mat. 9:14.)

p. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son. (Mat. 22:2.) Let us be glad and rejoice, and give honor to him: for the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready. (Rev. 19:7.)

q. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.) Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.)

r. Moreover, when ye fast, be not, as the hypocrites, of a sad countenance: for they disfigure their faces, that they may appear unto men to fast. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. But thou, when thou fastest, anoint thine head, and wash thy face. (Mat. 6:16, 17.) And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. (Acts 13:3.) But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses, In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labors, in watchings, in fastings. (II Cor. 6:4, 5.) In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness. (II Cor. 11:27.)

s. No man putteth a piece of new cloth unto an old garment; for that which is put in to fill it up taketh from the garment, and the rent is made worse. Neither do men put new wine into old bottles; else the bottles break, and the wine runneth out, and the bottles perish: but they put new wine into new bottles, and both are preserved. (Mat. 9:16, 17.) No man also seweth a piece of new cloth on an old garment; else the new piece that filled it up taketh away from the old, and the rent is made worse. And no man putteth new wine into old bottles; else the new wine doth burst the bottles, and the wine is spilled, and the bottles will be marred: but new wine must be put into new bottles. (Mk. 2:21, 22.)

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Christ reproveth the Pharisees' blindness about the observation of the sabbath:* 13 *chooseth twelve apostles:* 17 *healeth the diseased:* 20 *preacheth to his disciples before the people of blessings and curses:* 27 *how we must love our enemies.*

1 [1]And [a]it came to pass on the second sabbath after the first, that he went through the corn fields; and his disciples plucked the ears of corn, and did eat, rubbing them in their hands.

2 And certain of the Phăr'ĭ-seeş said unto them, [b]Why do ye that which is not lawful to do on the sabbath days?

3 And Jē'şus answering them said, *Have ye not read so much as this,* [c]*what Dā'vid did, when himself was an hungred, and they which were with him;*

4 *How he went into the house of God, and did take and eat the shewbread, and gave also to them that were with him;* [d]*which it is not lawful to eat but for the priests alone?*

5 And he said unto them, *That the Son of man is Lord also of the sabbath.*

6 [2]And [e]it came to pass also on another sabbath, that he entered into the synagogue and taught: and there was a man whose right hand was withered.

7 And the scribes and Phăr'ĭ-seeş watched him, whether he would heal on the sabbath day; that they might find an accusation against him.

8 But he [f]knew their thoughts, and said to the man which had the withered hand, *Rise up, and stand forth in the midst.* And he arose and stood forth.

9 Then said Jē'şus unto them, *I will ask you one thing;* [g]*Is it lawful on the sabbath days to do good, or to do evil? to save life, or to destroy it?*

10 And looking round about upon them all, he said unto the man, *Stretch forth thy hand.* And he did so: and his hand was restored whole as the other.

11 And they were filled with madness; and communed one with another what they might do to Jē'şus.

12 [3]And [h]it came to pass in those days, that he went out into a mountain to pray, and continued [4]all night in prayer to God.

13 ¶ And when it was day, he called unto him his disciples: and [i]of them he chose twelve, whom also he named apostles;

14 Sī'mon, (whom he also named Pē'tēr,) and An'drew his brother, Jāmeş and Jŏhn, Phĭl'ĭp and Bär-thŏl'ō-mew,

15 Măt'thew and Thŏm'as, Jāmeş the son of Ăl-phæ'us, and Sī'mon called Ze-lō'tēş,

16 And Jū'das the brother of Jāmeş, and Jū'das Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, which also was the traitor.

17 ¶ And he came down with them, and stood in the plain, and the company of his disciples, [j]and a great multitude of people out of all Jū-dæ'ā and Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and from the sea coast of Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, which came to hear him, and to be healed of their diseases;

18 And they that were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed.

19 And the whole multitude sought to [k]touch him: for [l]there went virtue out of him, and healed them all.

20 ¶ [5]And he lifted up his eyes on his disciples, and said, [m]*Blessed be ye poor: for your's is the kingdom of God.*

21 [n]*Blessed are ye that hunger now: for ye shall be filled. Blessed are ye that weep now: for ye shall laugh.*

22 *Blessed* [o]*are ye, when men shall hate you, and when they shall separate you from their company, and shall reproach you, and cast out your name as evil, for the Son of man's sake.*

23 *Rejoice* [p]*ye in that day, and leap for joy: for, behold, your reward is great in heaven: for in the like manner did their fathers unto the prophets.*

24 *But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation.*

25 [q]*Woe unto you that are full! for ye shall hunger. Woe unto you that laugh now! for ye shall mourn and weep.*

26 [r]*Woe unto you, when all men shall speak well of you! for so did their fathers to the false prophets.*

27 ¶ *But* [s]*I say unto you which hear, Love your enemies, do good to them which hate you,*

28 *Bless them that curse you, and pray for them which despitefully use you.*

29 *And unto him that smiteth thee on the*

Ch. 6. A. D. 31.

1. Vs. 1-5 contain an account of plucking the ears of corn on the Sabbath; parallel to Mat. 12:1-8 and Mark 2:23-28.

2. Vs. 6-11 contain the record of the healing of the withered hand; parallel to Mat. 12:9-21 and Mark 3:1-12.

3. A customary Hebrew expression referring to the general period under discussion.

4. The next day Jesus was to appoint the 12 apostles to their work. So solemn was the occasion that he spends the preceding night in prayer.

5. Vs. 20-49 give the Sermon on the Mount; parallel to chs. 5, 6, 7 of Mat.

Chapter 6.

a. At that time Jesus went on the sabbath day through the corn; and his disciples were an hungered, and began to pluck the ears of corn, and to eat. (Mat. 12:1.) And it came to pass, that he went through the corn fields on the sabbath day; and his disciples began, as they went, to pluck the ears of corn. (Mk. 2:23.)

b. But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates. (Ex. 20:10.) And when they saw some of his disciples eat bread with defiled (that is to say, with unwashen) hands, they found fault. (Mk. 7:2.)

c. So the priest gave him hallowed bread: for there was no bread there but the showbread, that was taken from before the Lord, to put hot bread in the day when it was taken away. (I Sam. 21:6.)

d. And it shall be Aaron's and his sons'; and they shall eat it in the holy place: for it is most holy unto him of the offerings of the Lord made by fire by a perpetual statute. (Lev. 24:9.)

e. And when he was departed thence, he went into their synagogue. (Mat. 12:9.) And he entered again into the synagogue; and there was a man there which had a withered hand. (Mk. 3:1.) And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jesus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and not on the sabbath day. (Luke 13:14.)

f. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) But when Jesus perceived their thoughts, he answering said unto them, What reason ye in your hearts? (Luke 5:22.) But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men, And needed not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (Jno. 2:24, 25.) He saith unto him the third time, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me? Peter was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jesus saith unto him, Feed my sheep. (Jno. 21:17.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts; and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.)

g. If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Moses should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day? (Jno. 7:23.)

h. And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there alone. (Mat. 14:23.)

i. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. (Mat. 10:1.)

j. And there followed him great multitudes of people from Galilee, and from Decapolis, and from Jerusalem, and from Judea, and from beyond Jordan. (Mat. 4:25.)

k. And besought him that they might only touch the hem of his garment; and as many as touched were made perfectly whole. (Mat. 14:36.)

l. And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? (Mk. 5:30.)

m. Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 5:3.) Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (Js. 2:5.)

n. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.)

o. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Mat. 5:11.)

p. And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. (Acts 5:41.) My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations; Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. (Js. 1:2, 3.)

q. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, my servants shall eat, but ye shall be hungry: behold, my servants shall drink, but ye shall be thirsty: behold, my servants shall rejoice, but ye shall be ashamed. (Is. 65:13.)

r. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. (Jno. 15:19.)

s. If thou meet thine enemy's ox or his ass going astray, thou shalt surely bring it back to him again. (Ex. 23:4.) If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink. (Prov. 25:21.)

one cheek offer also the other; and [t]*him that taketh away thy cloke forbid not to take thy coat also.*

30 *Give* [u]*to every man that asketh of thee; and of him that taketh away thy goods ask them not again.*

31 *And as ye would that men should do to you, do ye also to them likewise.*

32 *For if ye love them which love you, what thank have ye? for sinners also love those that love them.*

33 *And if ye do good to them which do good to you, what thank have ye? for sinners also do even the same.*

34 *And if ye lend to them of whom ye hope to receive, what thank have ye? for sinners also lend to sinners, to receive as much again.*

35 *But love ye your enemies, and do good, and* [w]*lend, hoping for nothing again; and your reward shall be great, and* [x]*ye shall be the children of the Highest: for* [y]*he is kind unto the unthankful and to the evil.*

36 *Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful.*

37 *Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not be condemned: forgive, and ye shall be forgiven:*

38 *Give, and it shall be given unto you; good measure, pressed down, and shaken together, and running over, shall men give into* [z]*your bosom. For with the same measure that ye mete withal it shall be measured to you again.*

39 And he spake a parable unto them, *Can the blind lead the blind? shall they not both fall into the ditch?*

40 *The disciple is not above his master: but every one that is perfect shall be as his master.*

41 *And* [aa]*why beholdest thou the mote that is in thy brother's eye, but perceivest not the beam that is in thine own eye?*

42 *Either how canst thou say to thy brother, Brother, let me pull out the mote that is in thine eye, when thou thyself beholdest not the beam that is in thine own eye? Thou hypocrite, cast out first the beam out of thine own eye, and then shalt thou see clearly to pull out the mote that is in thy brother's eye.*

43 *For* [bb]*a good tree bringeth not forth corrupt fruit; neither doth a corrupt tree bring forth good fruit.*

44 *For every tree is known by his own fruit. For of thorns men do not gather figs, nor of a bramble bush gather they grapes.*

45 *A good man out of the good treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is good; and an evil man out of the evil treasure of his heart bringeth forth that which is evil: for of the abundance of the heart his mouth speaketh.*

46 ¶ *And why call ye me, Lord, Lord, and do not the things which I say?*

47 *Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will shew you to whom he is like:*

Ch. 7. A. D. 31.

1. In vs. 1-10 Christ heals a centurion's servant; parallel to Mat. 8:5-13.

2. Earnestly.

3. Great because of the paganism through which it had to come and great in its absolute trust.

4. In vs. 11-17 is an account of raising the dead son of the widow of Nain, which occurred the next day after healing the centurion's servant; recorded by Luke alone.

48 *He is like a man which built an house, and digged deep, and laid the foundation on a rock: and when the flood arose, the stream beat vehemently upon that house, and could not shake it: for it was founded upon a rock.*

49 *But he that heareth, and doeth not, is like a man that without a foundation built an house upon the earth; against which the stream did beat vehemently, and immediately it fell; and the ruin of that house was great.*

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Christ findeth a greater faith in the centurion than in any of the Jews:* 10 *healeth his servant being absent:* 11 *raiseth from death the widow's son at Nain:* 36 *and sheweth, by occasion of Mary Magdalene, how he is a friend to sinners.*

1 [1]Now when he had ended all his sayings in the audience of the people, he entered into Ca-pēr'na-ŭm.

2 And a certain centurion's servant, who was dear unto him, was sick, and ready to die.

3 And when he heard of Jē'sus, he sent unto him the elders of the Jews, beseeching him that he would come and heal his servant.

4 And when they came to Jē'sus, they besought him [2]instantly, saying, That he was worthy for whom he should do this:

5 For he loveth our nation, and he hath built us a synagogue.

6 Then Jē'sus went with them. And when he was now not far from the house, the centurion sent friends to him, saying unto him, Lord, trouble not thyself: for I am not worthy that thou shouldest enter under my roof:

7 Wherefore neither thought I myself worthy to come unto thee: but say in a word, and my servant shall be healed.

8 For I also am a man set under authority, having under me soldiers, and I say unto one, Go, and he goeth; and to another, Come, and he cometh; and to my servant, Do this, and he doeth it.

9 When Jē'sus heard these things, he marvelled at him, and turned him about, and said unto the people that followed him, *I say unto you, I have not found so great* [3]*faith, no, not* [c]*in Ĭs'ra-el.*

10 And they that were sent, returning to the house, found the servant whole that had been sick.

11 ¶ [4]And it came to pass the day after, that he went into a city called Nā'ĭn; and many of his disciples went with him, and much people.

12 Now when he came nigh to the gate of the city, behold, there was a dead man carried out, the only son of his mother, and she was a widow: and much people of the city was with her.

13 And when the Lord saw her, he [b]had compassion on her, and said unto her, *Weep not.*

14 And he came and touched the bier: and

t. Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. Why do ye not rather take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded? (I Cor. 6:7.)

u. If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother; But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth. (Dt. 15:7, 8.)

v. Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. (Mat. 7:12.)

w. And if thy brother be waxen poor, and fallen in decay with thee, then thou shalt relieve him; yea, though he be a stranger, or a sojourner; that he may live with thee. (Lev. 25:35.)

x. That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. (Mat. 5:45.) Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (I Jno. 3:1.)

y. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.)

z. And render unto our neighbors sevenfold into their bosom their reproach, wherewith they have reproached thee, O Lord. (Ps. 79:12.)

aa. Enter ye in at the strait gate: for wide is the gate, and broad is the way, that leadeth to destruction, and many there be which go in thereat. (Mat. 7:13.)

bb. Ye shall know them by their fruits. Do men gather grapes of thorns, or figs of thistles? Even so every good tree bringeth forth good fruit; but a corrupt tree bringeth forth evil fruit. (Mat. 7:16, 17.)

Chapter 7.

a. They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. (Rom. 3:12.)

b. But though he cause grief, yet will he have compassion according to the multitude of his mercies. (Lam. 3:32.) Jesus wept. (Jno. 11:35.) For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with a feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15.) But woe unto you, Pharisees! for ye tithe mint and rue, and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. (Luke 11:42.) And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith. And the Lord said, If we had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you. (Luke 17:5, 6.) Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. (Luke 24:34.)

they that bare him stood still. And he said, *Young man, I say unto thee,* [c]*Arise.*

15 And he that was dead sat up, and began to speak. And he delivered him to his mother.

16 And [d]there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a [e]great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people.

17 And this rumour of him went forth throughout all Jū-dæ'a, and throughout all the region round about.

18 [5]And the disciples of Jŏhn shewed him of all these things.

19 ¶ And Jŏhn calling unto him two of his disciples sent them to Jē'sus, saying, Art thou [f]he that should come? or look we for another?

20 When the men were come unto him, they said, Jŏhn Băp'tĭst hath sent us unto thee, saying, Art thou he that should come? or look we for another?

21 And in that same hour he cured many of their infirmities and plagues, and of evil spirits; and unto many that were blind he gave sight.

22 Then Jē'sus answering said unto them, *Go your way, and tell Jŏhn what things ye have seen and heard;* [g]*how that the blind see, the lame walk, the lepers are cleansed, the deaf hear, the dead are raised,* [h]*to the poor the gospel is preached.*

23 *And blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me.*

24 ¶ And when the messengers of Jŏhn were departed, he began to speak unto the people concerning Jŏhn, *What went ye out into the wilderness for to see? A reed shaken with the wind?*

25 *But what went ye out for to see? A man clothed in soft raiment? Behold, they which are gorgeously apparelled, and live delicately, are in kings' courts.*

26 *But what went ye out for to see? A prophet? Yea, I say unto you, and much more than a prophet.*

27 *This is he, of whom it is written,* [i]*Behold, I send my messenger before thy face, which shall prepare thy way before thee.*

28 *For I say unto you, Among those that are born of women there is not a greater prophet than Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst: but he that is least in the kingdom of God is greater than he.*

29 And all the people that heard him, and the publicans, justified God, [j]being baptized with the baptism of Jŏhn.

30 But the Phăr'ĭ-sees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him.

31 ¶ And the Lord said, *Whereunto then shall I liken the men of this generation? and to what are they like?*

32 *They are like unto children sitting in the marketplace, and calling one to another, and saying, We have piped unto you, and ye have not danced; we have mourned to you, and ye have not wept.*

33 *For Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst came neither eating bread nor drinking wine; and ye say, He hath a devil.*

34 *The Son of man is come eating and drinking; and ye say, Behold a gluttonous man, and a winebibber, a friend of publicans and sinners!*

35 [k]*But wisdom is justified of all her children.*

36 ¶ [6]And [l]one of the Phăr'ĭ-sees desired him that he would eat with him. And he went into the Phăr'ĭ-see's house, and sat down to meat.

37 And, behold, [m]a woman in the city, which was a [7]sinner, when she knew that Jē'sus sat at meat in the Phăr'ĭ-see's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment,

38 And stood at his feet behind him [n]weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment.

39 Now when the Phăr'ĭ-see which had bidden him saw it, he spake within himself, saying, This man, if he were a prophet, would have known who and what manner of woman this is that toucheth him: for she is a sinner.

40 And Jē'sus answering said unto him, *Sī'mon, I have somewhat to say unto thee.* And he saith, Master, say on.

41 *There was a certain* [8]*creditor which had two* [9]*debtors: the one owed five* [10]*hundred* [o]*pence, and the other* [10]*fifty.*

5. In vs. 18-23 John the Baptist sends his disciples and inquires of Jesus if he is the Messiah and Christ answers; parallel to Mat. 11: 2-19.

6. In vs. 36-50 is an account of a woman's washing Christ's feet with her tears; recorded by Luke only.

7. Here meaning a Gentile.

8. That is, God.

9. That is, Simon and the Gentile woman who had anointed Jesus with the ointment.

10. By these two sums Christ compares the self-estimation and worldly standing of the two persons under consideration—the one 10 times better than the other.

c. And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, Lazarus, come forth. (Jno. 11:43.) But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. (Acts 9:40.) (As it is written, I have made thee a father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the dead, and calleth those things which be not as though they were. (Rom. 4:17.)

d. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these saying were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea. (Luke 1:65.)

e. And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people. (Luke 24:19.) Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. (Jno. 6:14.)

f. I will also smite mine hands together, and I will cause my fury to rest: I the Lord have said it. (Ez. 21:17.) Know therefore and understand, that from the going forth of the commandment to restore and to build Jerusalem unto the Messiah the Prince shall be seven weeks, and threescore and two weeks: the streets shall be built again, and the wall, even in troublous times. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:25, 26.) And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.) Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem; behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. (Mal. 4:2.)

g. And in that day shall the deaf hear the words of the book, and the eyes of the blind shall see out of obscurity, and out of darkness. (Is. 29:18.) Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped (5). And the parched ground shall become a pool, and the thirsty land springs of water: in the habitation of dragons, where each lay, shall be grass, with reeds and rushes. (Is. 35:5, 7.)

h. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Luke 4:18.) Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (Js. 2:5.)

i. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) Behold, I will send you Elijah the prophet before the coming of the great and dreadful day of the Lord. (Mal. 4:5.)

j. Then went out to him Jerusalem, and all Judea, and all the region round about Jordan. (Mat. 3:5.) Then came also publicans to be baptized, and said unto him, Master, what shall we do? (Luke 3:12.)

k. The Son of man came eating and drinking, and they say, Behold a man gluttonous, and a wine-bibber, a friend of publicans and sinners. But Wisdom is justified of her children. (Mat. 11:19.) But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness; But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Christ the power of God, and the wisdom of God. (I Cor. 1:23, 24.)

l. Now when Jesus was in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, (Mat. 26:26.) And being in Bethany, in the house of Simon the leper, as he sat at meat, there came a woman having an alabaster box of ointment of spikenard very precious; and she brake the box, and poured it on his head. (Mk. 14:3.)

m. And certain women, which had been healed of evil spirits and infirmities, Mary called Magdelene, out of whom went seven devils. (Luke 8:2.)

n. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.)

o. But the same servant went out, and found one of his fellow-servants, which owed him an hundred pence; and he laid hands on him, and took him by the throat, saying, Pay me that thou owest. (Mat. 18:28.)

42 *And when they had nothing to pay, he frankly* [p]*forgave them both. Tell me therefore, which of them will love him most?*

43 Sī'mon answered and said, I suppose that he, to whom he forgave most. And he said unto him, *Thou hast rightly judged.*

44 And he turned to the woman, and said unto Sī'mon, *Seest thou this woman? I entered into thine house, thou gavest me no* [q]*water for my feet: but she hath washed my feet with tears, and wiped them with the hairs of her head.*

45 *Thou gavest me no kiss: but this woman since the time I came in hath not ceased to kiss my feet.*

46 *My head with oil thou didst not anoint: but this woman hath anointed my feet with ointment.*

47 *Wherefore* [11]*I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little.*

48 And he said unto her, [r]*Thy sins are forgiven.*

49 And they that sat at meat with him began to say within themselves, [s]Who is this that forgiveth sins also?

50 [12]And he said to the woman, [t]*Thy faith hath saved thee; go in peace.*

CHAPTER 8.

3 *Women minister unto Christ.* 4 *The parable of the sower,* 16 *and of the candle.* 22 *Christ rebuketh the winds:* 37 *is rejected of the Gadarenes:* 43 *healeth the woman of her bloody issue,* 49 *and raiseth Jairus' daughter.*

1 And it came to pass [1]afterward, that he went throughout every city and village, preaching and shewing the glad tidings of the kingdom of God: and the twelve were with him.

2 And [a]certain women, which had been healed of [2]evil spirits and infirmities, Mā'rў called [3]Măg-da-lē'ne, out of whom went [4]seven devils,

3 And Jo-ăn'nà the wife of Chū'zà Hĕr'od's steward, and Sŭ-săn'nà, and many others, which ministered unto him of their substance.

4 ¶ [5]And [b]when much people were gathered together, and were come to him out of every city, he spake by a parable:

5 *A sower went out to sow his seed: and as he sowed, some fell by the way side; and it was trodden down, and the fowls of the air devoured it.*

6 *And some fell upon a rock; and as soon as it was sprung up, it withered away, because it lacked moisture.*

7 *And some fell among thorns; and the thorns sprang up with it, and choked it.*

8 *And other fell on good ground, and sprang up, and bare fruit an hundredfold.* And when he had said these things, he cried, *He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

9 And his disciples asked him, saying, What might this parable be?

10 And he said, *Unto you it is given to know the mysteries of the kingdom of God: but to others in parables;* [c]*that seeing they might not see, and hearing they might not understand.*

11 *Now the parable is this: The seed is the word of God.*

12 *Those* [d]*by the way side are they that hear; then cometh* [e]*the devil, and taketh away the word out of their hearts, lest they should believe and be saved.*

13 *They on the rock are they, which, when they hear, receive the word with joy; and these have no root, which for a while believe, and in time of temptation fall away.*

14 *And that which fell among thorns are they, which, when they have heard, go forth, and are choked with cares and riches and pleasures of this life, and bring no fruit to perfection.*

15 *But that on the good ground are they, which in an honest and good heart, having heard the word, keep it,* [f]*and bring forth fruit with patience.*

16 ¶ [6]*No* [g]*man, when he hath lighted a candle, covereth it with a vessel, or putteth it under a bed; but setteth it on a candlestick, that they which enter in may see the light.*

17 *For nothing is secret, that shall not be made manifest; neither any thing hid, that shall not be known and come abroad.*

18 *Take heed therefore how ye hear:* [h]*for whosoever hath, to him shall be given; and whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he seemeth to have.*

19 ¶ [7]Then [i]came to him his mother and his brethren, and could not come at him for the press.

20 And it was told him by certain which said, Thy mother and thy brethren stand without, desiring to see thee.

21 And he answered and said unto them, *My mother and my brethren are these which hear the word of God, and do it.*

Ch. 8. A. D. 31.

1. After the Sermon on the Mount.

2. Indicating that evil spirits and infirmities are not the same.

3. So named because of the town Maddala, now called Medjil, situated on the west side of Lake Gennesaret.

4. Seven meaning complete; alluding to the complete control which the evil spirits had of Mary Magdalene.

5. In vs. 4-18 s the parable of the sower; parallel to Mat. 13:1-23 and Mark 4:1-20.

6. In vs. 16-18 are words almost similar to a passage in the Sermon on the Mount.

7. In vs. 19-21 the mother and brothers of Jesus attempt to see him.

11. Because of what she has done.

12. Faith is at the foundation of all blessings. It brings pardon, pardon brings the holy spirit, which inspires love, and the heart is thereby purified.

p. I, even I, am he that blotteth out thy transgressions for mine own sake, and will not remember thy sins. (Is. 43:25.) I have blotted out, as a thick cloud, thy transgressions, and, as a cloud, thy sins: return unto me; for I have redeemed thee. (Is. 44:22.)

q. Let a little water, I pray you, be fetched, and wash your feet, and rest yourselves under the tree. (Gen. 18:4.) Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work. (I Tim. 5:10.) And the man brought the men into Joseph's house, and gave them water, and they washed their feet; and he gave their asses provender. (Gen. 43:24.) So he brought him into his house, and gave provender unto the asses: and they washed their feet, and did eat and drink. (Jud. 19:21.)

r. And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mat. 9:2.) When Jesus saw their faith, he said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mk. 2:5.)

s. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.) Why doth this man thus speak blasphemies? who can forgive sins but God only? (Mk. 2:7.)

t. But Jesus turned him about; and when he saw her, he said, Daughter, be of good comfort; thy faith hath made thee whole. And the woman was made whole from that hour. (Mat. 9:22.) And he said unto her, Daughter, thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace, and be whole of thy plague. (Mk. 5:34.) And Jesus said unto him, Receive thy sight: thy faith hath saved thee. (Luke 18:42.) For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.)

Chapter 8.

a. And many women were there beholding afar off, which followed Jesus from Galilee, ministering unto him: Among which was Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James and Joses, and the mother of Zebedee's children. (Mat. 27:55, 56.)

b. And great multitudes were gathered together unto him, so that he went into a ship, and sat; and the whole multitude stood on the shore. (Mat. 13:2.) And he began again to teach by the sea-side: and there was gathered unto him a great multitude, so that he entered into a ship, and sat in the sea; and the whole multitude was by the sea on the land. (Mk. 4:1.)

c. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not? (Is. 6:9.) That seeing they may see, and not perceive; and hearing they may hear, and not understand; lest at any time they should be converted, and their sins should be forgiven them. (Mk. 4:12.)

d. For if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass: For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was. (Js. 1:23, 24.)

e. For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. (I Cor. 2:11.) Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

f. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith, Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. (Gal. 5:22, 23.) But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may be perfect and entire, wanting nothing. (Js. 1:4.)

g. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. (Mat. 5:15.) And he said unto them, Is a candle brought to be put under a bushel, or under a bed? and not to be set on a candlestick? (Mk. 4:21.) That ye may be blameless and harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world; Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Christ, that I have not run in vain, neither labored in vain. (Phil. 2:15, 16.)

h. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance; but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. (Mat. 13:12.)

i. While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. (Mat. 12:46.) Is



A MAN AND WOMAN OF SAMARIA AT JACOB'S WELL.

22 ¶ [s]Now [j]it came to pass on a certain day, that he went into a ship with his disciples: and he said unto them, *Let us go over unto the other side of the lake.* And they launched forth.

23 But as they sailed he fell asleep: and there came down a storm of wind on the lake; and they were filled with water, and were in jeopardy.

24 And they came to him, and awoke him, saying, Master, master, we perish. [k]Then he arose, and rebuked the wind and the raging of the water: and they ceased, and there was a calm.

25 And he said unto them, *Where is your faith?* And [l]they being afraid wondered, saying one to another, What manner of man is this! for he commandeth even the winds and water, and they obey him.

26 ¶ [9]And [m]they arrived at the country of the Gād'a-rēnes, which is over against Gāl'ī-lee.

27 And when he went forth to land, there met him out of the city a certain man, which had devils long time, and ware no clothes, neither abode in any house, but in the tombs.

28 When he saw Jē'sus, [n]he cried out, and fell down before him, and with a loud voice said, What have I to do with thee, Jē'sus, thou Son of God most high? I beseech thee, torment me not.

29 (For he had commanded the unclean spirit to come out of the man. For oftentimes it had caught him: and he was kept bound with chains and in fetters; and he brake the bands, and was driven of the devil into the wilderness.)

30 And Jē'sus asked him, saying, *What is thy name?* And he said, Legion: because many devils were entered into him.

31 And they besought him that he would not command them to go out [o]into the deep.

32 And there was there an [p]herd of many swine feeding on the mountain: and they besought him that he would suffer them to enter into them. And [q]he suffered them.

33 Then went the devils out of the man, and entered into the swine: and the herd ran violently down a steep place into the lake, and were choked.

34 When they that fed them saw what was done, they fled, and went and told it in the city and in the country.

8. In vs. 22-25 Jesus stills the tempest; parallel to Mat. 8:18-27 and Mark 4:35-41.

9. Vs. 26-40, the demoniac of Gadara healed.

10. In vs. 41-56 Jesus raises the daughter of Jairus and heals the woman with an issue of blood; parallel to Mat. 9:10-26 and Mark 5:22-43.

35 Then they went out to see what was done; and came to Jē'sus, and found the man, out of whom the devils were departed, sitting at the feet of Jē'sus, clothed, [r]and in his right mind: and they were afraid.

36 They also which saw it told them by what means he that was possessed of the devils was healed.

37 ¶ Then the whole multitude of the country of the Gād'a-rēnes round about besought [s]him to depart from them; for they were taken with great fear: and he went up into the ship, and returned back again.

38 Now [t]the man out of whom the devils were departed besought him that he might be with him: but Jē'sus sent him away, saying,

39 *Return to thine own house, and shew how great things God hath done unto thee.* And he went his way, and published throughout the whole city how great things Jē'sus had done unto him.

40 And it came to pass, that, when Jē'sus was returned, the people gladly received him: for they were all waiting for him.

41 ¶ [10]And, [u]behold, there came a man named Ja-ī'rus, and he was a ruler of the synagogue: and he fell down at Jē'sus' feet, and besought him that he would come into his house:

42 For he had one only daughter, about twelve years of age, and she lay a dying. But as he went the people thronged him.

43 ¶ And [v]a woman having an issue of blood twelve years, which had spent all her living upon physicians, neither could be healed of any,

44 Came behind him, and [w]touched the border of his garment: and immediately her issue of blood stanched.

45 And Jē'sus said, *Who touched me?* When all denied, Pē'tēr and they that were with him said, Master, the multitude throng thee and press thee, and sayest thou, Who touched me?

46 And Jē'sus said, *Somebody hath touched me: for I perceive that [x]virtue is gone out of me.*

47 And when the woman saw that she was not hid, she came trembling, and falling down before him, she declared unto him before all the people for what cause she had touched him, and how she was healed immediately.

48 And he said unto her, *Daughter, be of good comfort: thy faith hath made thee whole; go in peace.*

---

not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Mat. 13:55.) For neither did his brethren believe in him. (Jno. 7:5.)

j. And when he was entered into a ship, his disciples followed him. (Mat. 8:23.) And the same day, when the even was come, he saith unto them, Let us pass over unto the other side. (Mk. 4:35.)

k. He bindeth the floods from overflowing; and the thing that is hid bringeth he forth to light. (Job 28:11.) And said, Hitherto shalt thou come, but no further; and here shall thy proud waves be stayed? (Job 38:11.) The Lord sitteth upon the flood; yea, the Lord sitteth King for ever. (Ps. 29:10.) Which stilleth the noise of the seas, the noise of their waves, and the tumult of the people. (Ps. 65:7.) Thou rulest the raging of the sea: when the waves thereof arise, thou stillest them. (Ps. 89:9.) He maketh the storm a calm, so that the waves thereof are still. (Ps. 107:29.)

l. Let all the earth fear the Lord: let all the inhabitants of the world stand in awe of him: For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:8, 9.) And they feared exceedingly, and said one to another, What manner of man is this, that even the wind and the sea obey him? (Mk. 4:41.) And he went up unto them into the ship; and the wind ceased: and they were sore amazed in themselves beyond measure, and wondered. (Mk. 6:51.)

m. And when he was come to the other side, into the country of the Gergesenes, there met him two possessed with devils, coming out of the tombs, exceeding fierce, so that no man might pass by that way. (Mat. 8:28.) And they came over unto the other side of the sea, into the country of the Gadarenes. (Mk. 5:1.)

n. And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying: The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which show unto us the way of salvation. (Acts 16:16, 17.) That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth; And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:10, 11.)

o. And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him, that he should deceive the nations no more, till a thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season. (Rev. 20:3.)

p. And the stork, and the heron after her kind, and the lapwing, and the bat. (Dt. 14:18.)

q. With him is strength and wisdom: the deceived and the deceiver are his. (Job 12:16.)

r. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

s. But the Spirit of the Lord departed from Saul, and an evil spirit from the Lord troubled him. (I Sam. 16:14.) Saying, Let us alone; what have we to do with thee, thou Jesus of Nazareth? art thou come to destroy us? I know thee who thou art, the Holy One of God. (Mk. 1:24.). But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can they know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

t. Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. (Ps. 103:1.) What shall I render unto the Lord for all his benefits toward me? (Ps. 116:12.) And when he was come into the ship, he that had been possessed of the devil prayed him that he might be with him. (Mk. 5:18.)

u. While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. (Mat. 9:18.) And, behold, there cometh one of the rulers of the synagogue, Jairus by name; and when he saw him, he fell at his feet. (Mk. 5:22.)

v. And if a woman have an issue of her blood many days out of the time of her separation, or if it run beyond the time of her separation; all the days of the issue of her uncleanness shall be as the days of her separation: she shall be unclean. (Lev. 15:25.) And, behold, a woman, which was diseased with an issue of blood twelve years, came behind him, and touched the hem of his garment. (Mat. 9:20.)

w. Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that at the least the shadow of Peter passing by might overshadow some of them. (Acts 5:15.) So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them. (Acts 19:12.)

x. And Jesus, immediately knowing in himself that virtue had gone out of him, turned him about in the press, and said, Who touched my clothes? (Mk. 5:30.) And the whole multitude sought to touch him: for there went virtue out of him, and healed them all. (Luke 6:19.)

49 ¶ While he yet spake, there cometh one from the ruler of the synagogue's house, saying to him, Thy daughter is dead; trouble not the Master.

50 But when Jē'sus heard it, he answered him, saying, *Fear not:* [11]*believe* [y]*only, and she shall be made whole.*

51 And when he came into the house, he suffered no man to go in, save Pē'tēr, and Jāmes, and Jŏhn, and the father and the mother of the maiden.

52 And all wept, and bewailed her: but he said, *Weep not; she is not dead,* [z]*but sleepeth.*

53 And they laughed him to scorn, knowing that she was dead.

54 And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, *Maid,* [aa]*arise.*

55 And her spirit came again, and she arose straightway: and he commanded to give her meat.

56 And her parents were astonished: but [bb]he charged them that they should tell no man what was done.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Christ sendeth his apostles to preach:* 17 *feedeth five thousand:* 22 *foretelleth his passion.* 28 *The transfiguration.* 37 *He healeth the lunatic:* 46 *commendeth humility.*

1 [1]Then [a]he called his twelve disciples together, [b]and gave them power and authority over all devils, and to cure diseases.

2 And [c]he sent them to preach the kingdom of God, and to heal the sick.

3 And [d]he said unto them, *Take nothing for your journey, neither staves, nor scrip, neither bread, neither money; neither have two coats apiece.*

4 *And* [e]*whatsoever house ye enter into, there abide, and thence depart.*

5 *And* [f]*whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet for a testimony against them.*

6 And they departed, and went through the towns, preaching the gospel, and healing every where.

7 ¶ [2]Now Hĕr'od the tetrarch heard of all that was done by him: and he was perplexed, because that it was said of some, that Jŏhn was risen from the dead;

8 And of some, that E-lī'as had appeared; and of others, that one of the old prophets was risen again.

9 And Hĕr'od said, Jŏhn have I beheaded: but who is this, of whom I hear such things? And he desired to see him.

10 ¶ [3]And the apostles, when they were returned, told him all that they had done. And he took them, and went aside privately into a desert place belonging to the city called Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà.

11 And the people, when they knew it, followed him: and he received them, and spake unto them of the kingdom of God, and healed them that had need of healing.

12 And when the day began to wear away, then came the twelve, and said unto him, Send the multitude away, that they may go into the towns and country round about, and lodge, and get victuals: for we are here in a desert place.

13 But he said unto them, [g]*Give ye them to eat.* And they said, [h]We have no more but five loaves and two fishes; except we should go and buy meat for all this people.

14 For they were about five thousand men. And he said to his disciples, *Make them sit down by fifties in a company.*

15 And they did so, and made them all sit down.

16 Then he took the five loaves and the two fishes, and looking up to heaven, he blessed them, and brake, and gave to the disciples to set before the multitude.

17 And they [i]did eat, and were all filled: and there was taken up of fragments that remained to them twelve baskets.

18 ¶ [4]And it came to pass, as he was alone praying, his disciples were with him: and he asked them, saying, *Whom say the people that I am?*

19 They answering said, Jŏhn the Băp'tĭst; but some say, E-lī'as; and others say, that one of the old prophets is risen again.

20 He said unto them, *But whom say ye that I am?* [j]Pē'tēr answering said, The Chrīst of God.

21 And he straitly charged them, and commanded them to tell no man that thing;

22 [5]Saying, *The Son of man must suffer many things, and be rejected of the elders and chief priests and scribes, and be slain, and be raised the third day.*

23 ¶ And [k]he said to them all, *If any man will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross daily, and follow me.*

24 *For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: but whosoever will lose his life for my sake, the same shall save it.*

25 *For* [l]*what is a man advantaged, if he gain the whole world, and lose himself, or be cast away?*

26 *For* [m]*whosoever shall be ashamed of me and of my words, of him shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he shall come in his own*

11. It is to be observed that Jesus changed the order of procedure in the miracles. First he allowed them to precede faith, that faith might be created; but now faith must precede the miracle, for he has been in the world and the world knows of him.

Ch. 9. A. D. 31, 32.

1. In vs. 1-6 the 12 apostles are sent forth on their mission; parallel to Mat. 10:1-15 and Mark 6:7-11.

2. In vs. 7-9 Herod hears of the works of Christ and is troubled thereat and desires to see him.

3. In vs. 10-17 the apostles return, Jesus goes with them to Bethsaida and feeds the 5,000; parallel to Mat. 14:13-21 and Mark 6:32-44 and John 6:1-14.

4. In vs. 18-27 is Peter's confession of Christ, our Lord's first definite announcement of his death and warnings arising out of it; parallel to Mat. 16:13-28.

5. In vs. 22-27 Christ foretells his death and exhorts to self-denial; parallel to Mat. 16:21-28, Mark 8: 31-38.

y. And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. (II Chr. 20:20.) Jesus said unto him, If thou canst believe, all things are possible to him that believeth. (Mk. 9:23.)

z. These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, Our friend Lazarus sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep (11). Howbeit Jesus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep. (Jno. 11:11, 13.)

aa. And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. (Luke 7:14.)

bb. And he charged them straitly that no man should know it; and commanded that something should be given her to eat. (Mk. 5:43.)

Chapter 9.

a. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. (Mat. 10:1.)

b. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father. (Jno. 14:12.) Then Peter said, Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jesus Christ of Nazareth rise up and walk. (Acts 3:6.)

c. And as ye go, preach, saying, The kingdom of heaven is at hand. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. (Mat. 10:7, 8.)

d. Trust in the Lord, and do good; so shalt thou dwell in the land, and verily thou shalt be fed. (Ps. 37:3.)

e. And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. (Mat. 10:11.)

f. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. (Mat. 10:14.)

g. And there came a man from Baal-shalisha, and brought the man of God bread of the first-fruits, twenty loaves of barley, and full ears of corn in the husk thereof. And he said, Give unto the people, that they may eat. And his servitor said, What! should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. (II Ks. 4:42, 43.)

h. Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? (Num. 11:22.)

i. The eyes of all wait upon thee; and thou givest them their meat in due season. Thou openest thine hand, and satisfiest the desire of every living thing. (Ps. 145:15, 16.)

j. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.) And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. (Jno. 6:69.) The woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw. (Jno. 4:15.) Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? (I Jno. 5:5.)

k. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. (Mat. 10:38.) And when he had called the people unto him, with his disciples also, he said unto them, Whosoever will come after me, let him deny himself, and take up his cross, and follow me. (Mk. 8:34.)

l. For what is a man profited, if he shall gain the whole world, and lose his own soul? or what shall a man give in exchange for his soul? (Mat. 16:26.)

m. But whosoever shall deny me before men, him will I also deny before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:33.)

glory, and in his Father's, and of the holy angels.

27 *But* [n]*I tell you of a truth, there be some standing here, which shall not taste of death, till they see the kingdom of God.*

28 ¶ And [o]it came to pass about an eight days after these sayings, he took Pē'tēr and Jŏhn and Jāmeş, and went up into a mountain to pray.

29 And as he prayed, [p]the fashion of his countenance was altered, and his raiment was white and glistering.

30 And, behold, there talked with him two men, which were Mō'şeş and E-lī'as:

31 Who appeared in [q]glory, and spake of his [r]decease which he should accomplish at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

32 But Pē'tēr and they that were with him were heavy with sleep: and when they were awake, they saw his glory, and the two men that stood with him.

33 And it came to pass, as they departed from him, Pē'tēr said unto Jē'şus, Master, it is good for us to be here: and let us make three tabernacles; one for thee, and one for Mō'şeş, and one for E-lī'as: not knowing what he said.

34 While he thus spake, there came a cloud, and overshadowed them: and they feared as they entered into the cloud.

35 And there came a voice out of the cloud, saying, [r]This is my beloved Son: [s]hear him.

36 And when the voice was past, Jē'şus was found alone. And they kept it close, and told no man in those days any of those things which they had seen.

37 ¶ [s]And [t]it came to pass, that on the next day, when they were come down from the hill, much people met him.

38 And, behold, a man of the company cried out, saying, Master, I beseech thee, look upon my son: for he is mine only child.

39 And, lo, a spirit taketh him, and he suddenly crieth out; and it teareth him that he foameth again, and bruising him hardly departeth from him.

40 And I besought thy disciples to cast him out; and they could not.

41 And Jē'şus answering said, *O faithless and perverse generation, how long shall I be with you, and suffer you? Bring thy son hither.*

42 And as he was yet a coming, the devil threw him down, and tare him. And Jē'şus rebuked the unclean spirit, and healed the child, and delivered him again to his father.

43 ¶ [s]And they were all amazed at the mighty power of God. But while they wondered every one at all things which Jē'şus did, he said unto his disciples,

44 [u]*Let these sayings sink down into your ears: for the Son of man shall be delivered into the hands of men.*

45 But they understood not this saying, and it was hid from them, that they perceived it not: and they feared to ask him of that saying.

46 ¶ [10]Then there arose a reasoning among them, which of them should be greatest.

47 And Jē'şus, perceiving the thought of their heart, took a child, and set him by him,

48 And said unto them, [v]*Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me:* [w]*for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great.*

49 ¶ And [x]Jŏhn answered and said, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name; and we forbad him, because he followeth not with us.

50 And Jē'şus said unto him, *Forbid him not:* [y]*for he that is not against us is for us.*

51 ¶ [11]And it came to pass, when the time was come that [z]he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Je-ru'sa-lĕm,

52 And sent messengers before his face: and they went, and entered into a village of the Sa-măr'ī-tanş, to make ready for him.

53 And they did not receive him, because his face was as though he would go to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

54 And when his disciples Jāmeş and Jŏhn saw this, they said, Lord, wilt thou that we command fire to come down from heaven, and consume them, even as [aa]E-lī'as did?

55 But he turned, and rebuked them, and said, *Ye know not what manner of spirit ye are of.*

56 *For the* [bb]*Son of man is not* [12]*come to destroy men's lives, but to* [12]*save them.* And they went to another village.

57 ¶ And it came to pass, that, as they went in the way, a certain man said unto him, Lord, I will follow thee whithersoever thou goest.

58 And Jē'şus said unto him, *Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head.*

59 And [cc]he said unto another, *Follow me.* But [13]he said, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father.

60 Jē'şus said unto him, *Let the dead bury their dead: but go thou and preach the kingdom of God.*

61 And another also said, Lord, [dd]I will follow thee; but let me [13]first go bid them farewell, which are at home at my house.

6. In vs. 28-36 is an account of the transfiguration and the discourse connected with it; parallel to Mat. 17:1-13 and Mark 9:2-13.

7. The topic of their discussion viewed as a great work to be accomplished.

8. In vs. 37-45 Christ heals the demoniac boy and makes a second announcement of his death and resurrection; parallel to Mat. 17:14-21 and Mark 9:14-29.

9. At the majesty of God displayed in the transfiguration and the wonderful grandeur of Christ constantly rising before them.

10. In vs. 46-48 is an account of the strife among the 12 as to who should be the greatest in the kingdom of heaven.

11. That is, his days were rapidly approaching their fulfillment.

12. His miracles were not of wrath but mercy.

13. While both seem to have an objection, the spirit of the two was radically different; therefore Christ accepts the one and rejects the other.

n. Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. (Mat. 16:28.)

o. Verily I say unto you, There be some standing here which shall not taste of death, till they see the Son of man coming in his kingdom. (Mat. 16:28.)

p. And it came to pass, when Moses came down from mount Sinai with the two tables of testimony in Moses' hand, when he came down from the mount, that Moses wist not that the skin of his face shone while he talked with him (29). And the children of Israel saw the face of Moses, that the skin of Moses' face shone: and Moses put the veil upon his face again, until he went in to speak with him. (Ex. 34:29, 35.)

q. Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21.) When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4.)

r. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

s. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Dt. 18:15.) For Moses truly said unto the fathers, A Prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you. (Acts 3:22.)

t. And when they were come to the multitude, there came to him a certain man, kneeling down to him, and saying. (Mat. 17:14.)

u. And while they abode in Galilee, Jesus said unto them, The Son of man shall be betrayed into the hands of men. (Mat. 17:22.)

v. He that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me. (Mat. 10:40.) And whoso shall receive one such little child in my name receiveth me. (Mat. 18:5.) Whosoever shall receive one of such children in my name, receiveth me: and whosoever shall receive me, receiveth not me, but him that sent me. (Mk. 9:37.)

w. But he that is greatest among you shall be your servant. And whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted. (Mat. 23:11, 12.)

x. And Joshua the son of Nun, the servant of Moses, one of his young men, answered and said, My lord Moses, forbid them. (Num. 11:28.) And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbade him, because he followeth not us. (Mk. 9:38.)

y. He that is not with me is against me; and he that gathereth not with me scattereth abroad. (Mat. 12:30.) Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. (I Cor. 12:3.)

z. So then, after the Lord had spoken unto them, he was received up into heaven, and sat on the right hand of God. (Mk. 16:19.) Until the day in which he was taken up, after that he through the Holy Ghost had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen. (Acts 1:2.)

aa. And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. (II Ks. 1:10.)

bb. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. (Jno. 3:17.) And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for I came not to judge the world, but to save the world. (Jno. 12:47.)

cc. And another of his disciples said unto him, Lord, suffer me first to go and bury my father. (Mat. 8:21.)

dd. And he left the oxen, and ran after Elijah, and said, Let me, I

62 And Jē'şus said unto him, [ee]*No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God.*

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Christ sendeth out at once seventy disciples:* 17 *admonisheth them to be humble:* 25 *teacheth the lawyer how to attain eternal life:* 41 *reprehendeth Martha, and commendeth Mary her sister.*

1 [1]After these things the Lord appointed other seventy also, and [a]sent them two and two before his face into every city and place, whither he himself would come.

2 Therefore said he unto them, [b]*The harvest truly is great, but the labourers are few:* [c]*pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he would send forth labourers into his harvest.*

3 *Go your ways: behold, I send you forth as lambs among wolves.*

4 *Carry* [d]*neither purse, nor scrip, nor shoes: and salute no man by the way.*

5 *And into whatsoever house ye enter, first say, Peace be to this house.*

6 *And if the son of peace be there, your peace shall rest upon it: if not, it shall turn to you again.*

7 *And in* [e]*the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the labourer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house.*

8 *And into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you, eat such things as are set before you:*

9 *And heal the sick that are therein, and say unto them, The kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.*

10 *But into whatsoever city ye enter, and they receive you not, go your ways out into the streets of the same, and say,*

11 *Even* [f]*the very dust of your city, which cleaveth on us, we do wipe off against you: notwithstanding be ye sure of this, that the kingdom of God is come nigh unto you.*

12 *But I say unto you, that* [g]*it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sŏd'om, than for that city.*

13 *Woe unto thee, Cho-rā'zin! woe unto thee. Bĕth-sā'ĭ-dà!* [h]*for if the mighty works had been done in Tȳre and Sī'dŏn, which have been done in you, they had a great while ago* [i]*repented, sitting in sackcloth and ashes.*

14 *But it shall be more tolerable for Tȳre and Sī'dŏn at the judgment, than for you.*

15 *And thou, Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm, which art exalted* [j]*to heaven,* [k]*shalt be thrust down to hell.*

16 *He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me;* [l]*and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me.*

17 ¶ [2]And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name.

18 And he said unto them, [m]*I* [3]*beheld Sā'tan* [n]*as lightning fall from heaven.*

19 *Behold,* [n]*I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you.*

20 *Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your* [o]*names are* [4]*written in heaven.*

21 ¶ In that hour Jē'şus rejoiced in spirit, and said, *I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes: even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight.*

22 *All things* [p]*are delivered to me of my Father: and no* [q]*man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him.*

23 ¶ And he turned him unto his disciples, and said privately, [r]*Blessed are the eyes which see the things that ye see:*

24 *For I tell you, that many prophets and kings have desired to see those things which ye see, and have not seen them; and to hear those things which ye hear, and have not heard them.*

25 ¶ [5]And, behold, a certain lawyer stood up, and [6]tempted him, saying, Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?

26 He said unto him, *What is written in the law? how readest thou?*

27 And he [7]answering said, [s]Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy strength, and

Ch. 10. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-16 is an account of the commission of the 70, which is recorded only by Luke.

2. In vs. 17-24 is an account of the return of the 70.

3. The historic past is here presented to Christ as a symbol of Satan's overthrow in the great contest yet to come.

4. The Lamb's Book of Life.

5. In vs. 25-37 Christ instructs the lawyer regarding his duties in life by the parable of the good Samaritan.

6. Not maliciously but on purpose to test his knowledge of the law and depth of intellect.

7. How or in what spirit readest thou? In search after truth or proof of a doctrine?

---

pray thee, kiss my father and my mother, and then I will follow thee. And he said unto him, Go back again: for what have I done to thee? (I Ks. 19:20.)

ee. I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:14.) Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. (Heb. 10:38.)

Chapter 10.

a. And he called unto him the twelve, and began to send them forth by two and two; and gave them power over unclean spirits. (Mk. 6:7.)

b. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few; Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth laborers into his harvest. (Mat. 9:37, 38.)

c. Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you. (II Thess. 3:1.)

d. Provide neither gold, nor silver, nor brass in your purses, Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves; for the workman is worthy of his meat. (Mat. 10:9, 10.)

e. And into whatsoever city or town ye shall enter, enquire who in it is worthy; and there abide till ye go thence. (Mat. 10:11.)

f. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. (Mat. 10:14.) But they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto Iconium. (Acts 13:51.)

g. Verily I say unto you, it shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. (Mat. 10:15.) For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. (Heb. 10:26, 27.)

h. Not to many people of a strange speech and of an hard language, whose words thou canst not understand: surely, had I sent thee to them, they would have hearkened unto thee. (Ez. 3:6.)

i. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. (Jon. 3:5.)

j. And they said, Go to, let us build us a city, and a tower whose top may reach unto heaven; and let us make us a name, lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. (Gen. 11:4.) For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

k. When I shall bring thee down with them that descend into the pit, with the people of old time, and shall set thee in the low parts of the earth, in places desolate of old, with them that go down to the pit, that thou be not inhabited; and I shall set glory in the land of the living. (Ez. 26:20.)

l. That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father which hath sent him. (Jno. 5:23.)

m. Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. (Jno. 12:31.) Of judgment, because the prince of this world is judged. (Jno. 16:11.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.) And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him. (Rev. 12:9.)

n. They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mk. 16:18.) And he shook off the beast into the fire, and felt no harm. (Acts 28:5.)

o. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Ex. 32:32.) Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous. (Ps. 69:28.) And it shall come to pass, that he that is left in Zion, and he that remaineth in Jerusalem, shall be called holy, even every one that is written among the living in Jerusalem. (Is. 4:3.) And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.)

p. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.) The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. (Jno. 3:35.) As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. (Jno. 17:2.) Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name: That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth. (Phil. 2:9, 10.)

q. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.) No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. (Jno. 6:44.)

r. But blessed are your eyes, for they see; and your ears, for they hear. (Mat. 13:16.)

s. And thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy might. (Dt. 6:5.)



SAMARIA, SHOWING FLAT-ROOFED HOUSES.



A GOOD SAMARITAN ON THE ROAD NEAR JERICHO.

with all thy mind; and thy neighbour as thyself.

28 And he said unto him, *Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live.*

29 But he, willing to [r]justify himself, said unto Jē'şus, And who is my [s]neighbour?

30 And Jē'şus answering said, *A [9]certain man went down from Je-ru'sa-lĕm to Jĕr'ĭchō, and fell among thieves, which stripped him of his raiment, and wounded him, and departed leaving him half dead.*

31 *And by chance there came down a certain priest that way: and when he saw him, he passed by on the other side.*

32 *And likewise a [10]Lē'vīte, when he was at the place, came and looked on him, and passed by on the other side.*

33 *But a certain [11]Sa-măr'ĭ-tan, [u]as he journeyed, came where he was: and when he saw him, he had compassion on him,*

34 *And went to him, and bound up his wounds, pouring in oil and wine, and set him on his own beast, and brought him to an inn, and took care of him.*

35 *And on the morrow when he departed, he took out [12]two pence, and gave them to the host, and said unto him, Take care of him; and whatsoever thou spendest more, when I come again, I will repay thee.*

36 *Which now of these three, thinkest thou, [13]was neighbour unto him that fell among the thieves?*

37 And he said, He that shewed mercy on him. Then said Jē'şus unto him, *[14]Go, and do thou likewise.*

38 ¶ Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain [15]village: and a certain woman named Mär'thà received him into her house.

39 And she had a sister called Mā'rў, which also sat at Jē'şus' feet, and heard his word.

40 But Mär'thà was [16]cumbered [v]about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me.

41 And Jē'şus answered and said unto her, *Mär'thà, Mär'thà, thou art careful and troubled about many things:*

42 *But one thing is needful: and Mā'rў hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her.*

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ teacheth to pray.* 14 *He, casting out a dumb devil, rebuketh the blasphemous Pharisees:* 28 *and sheweth who are blessed:* 29 *and preacheth to the people.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that, as he was praying in a certain place, when he ceased, one of his disciples said unto him, Lord, teach us to pray, as Jŏhn also taught his disciples.

2 [2]And he said unto them, *When ye pray, say, [a]Our Father which art in heaven, Hallowed be thy name. [b]Thy kingdom come. Thy will be done, as in heaven, so in earth.*

3 *Give us day by day our daily bread.*

4 *And forgive us our sins; for we [c]also forgive every one that is indebted to us. And [d]lead us not into temptation; but deliver us from evil.*

5 [3]And he said unto them, *Which of you shall have a friend, and shall go unto him at midnight, and say unto him, Friend, lend me three loaves;*

6 [4]*For a friend of mine in his journey is come to me, and I have nothing to set before him?*

7 *And he [5]from within shall answer and say, Trouble me not: the door is now shut, and my children are with me in bed; I cannot rise and give thee.*

8 *I say unto you, [e]Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his [6]importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth.*

9 [7]*And [f]I say unto you, Ask, and it shall be given you; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you.*

10 *For every one that asketh receiveth; and he that seeketh findeth; and to him that knocketh it shall be opened.*

11 *If a son shall ask bread of any of you that is a father, will ye give him a stone? or if he ask a fish, will he for a fish give him a serpent?*

12 *Or if he shall ask an egg, will he offer him a scorpion?*

13 *If ye then, being evil, know how to give good gifts unto your children: how much more shall your heavenly Father give the Hō'lў Spĭr'ĭt to them that ask him?*

14 ¶ [8]And he was casting out a devil, and it was dumb. And it came to pass, when the devil was gone out, the dumb spake; and the people wondered.

15 But some of them said, He casteth out devils through Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb the chief of the devils.

16 And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven.

17 But [g]he, knowing their thoughts, said unto them, *Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and a house divided against a house falleth.*

18 *If Sā'tan also be divided against himself, how shall his kingdom stand? because ye say that I cast out devils through Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb.*

19 *And if I by Be-ĕl'ze-bŭb cast out devils, by whom do your sons cast them out? therefore shall they be your judges.*

20 *But if I with the finger of God cast out devils, no doubt the kingdom of God is come upon you.*

21 *When a strong man armed keepeth his palace, his goods are in peace:*

22 *But [h]when a stronger than he shall come upon him, and overcome him, he taketh from him all his armour wherein he trusted, and divideth his spoils.*

23 *He that is not with me is against me: and he that gathereth not with me scattereth.*

24 *[9]When the unclean spirit is gone out of a man, he walketh through dry places, seeking rest; and finding none, he saith, I will return unto my house whence I came out.*

---

r. Or, justified himself.

s. Or, neighbour unto him?

9. A Jew.

10. A teacher.

11. One the Jews had excommunicated; a by-word among them.

12. Wages for about two days' labor.

13. Compelling the lawyer to answer himself.

14. "Go," thus the lawyer is immediately placed upon the divine platform of love.

15. Bethany.

16. Burdened, disturbed, distracted.

Ch. 11. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-13 the disciples are taught how to pray.

2. In vs. 2-5 Christ teaches the forms of prayer.

3. In vs. 5-8 is the parable of the importunate borrower.

4. In vs. 6-13 Christ teaches the true spirit of prayer.

5. Representing God as being shut up, or behind a veil, from him who has in the past neglected to pray.

6. Shamelessness. Earnest persistency.

7. Vs. 9-13 is a passage taken from the Sermon on the Mount.

8. In vs. 14-23 is an account of Christ's healing the demoniac and the people's asking for a sign from heaven; parallel to Mat. 12:24-30 and Mark 3:22-30.

9. In vs. 24-26 is the parable of the unclean spirit; parallel to Mat. 12:43-45.

t. And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. (Lu. 16:15.)

u. Then saith the woman of Samaria unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Samaria? for the Jews have no dealings with the Samaritans. (Jno. 4:9.)

v. But I would have you without carefulness. He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord. (I Cor. 7:32.)

Chapter 11.

a. Doubtless thou art our Father, though Abraham be ignorant of us, and Israel acknowledge us not: thou, O Lord, art our Father, our Redeemer: thy name is from everlasting. (Is. 63:16.)

b. They shall not hurt nor destroy in all my holy mountain: for the earth shall be full of the knowledge of the Lord, as the waters cover the sea. (Is. 11:9.)

c. And be ye kind one to another, tender-hearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Christ's sake hath forgiven you. (Eph. 4:32.)

d. Let no man say when he is tempted, I am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man. (Js. 1:13.)

e. And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.)

f. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. (I Jno. 5:14.)

g. And Jesus knew their thoughts, and said unto them, Every kingdom divided against itself is brought to desolation; and every city or house divided against itself shall not stand. (Mat. 12:25.) And if a kingdom be divided against itself, that kingdom cannot stand. (Mk. 3:24.) And needeth not that any should testify of man: for he knew what was in man. (Jno. 2:25.)

h. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. (Is. 53:12.) And, having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Col. 2:15.)

25 *And when he cometh, he findeth it swept and garnished.*
26 *Then goeth he, and taketh to him seven other spirits more wicked than himself; and they enter in, and dwell there: and* [i]*the last state of that man is worse than the first.*
27 ¶ And it came to pass, as he spake these things, a certain woman of the company lifted up her voice, and said unto him, Blessed is the womb that bare thee, and the paps which thou hast sucked.
28 But he said, *Yea* [10]*rather,* [j]*blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it.*
29 ¶ [11]And [k]when the people were gathered thick together, he began to say, *This is an evil generation: they seek a sign; and there shall no sign be given it, but the sign of Jō'nas the prophet.*
30 *For as Jō'nas was a sign unto the Nĭn'e-vītes, so shall also the Son of man be to this generation.*
31 *The* [l]*queen of the south shall rise up in the judgment with the men of this generation, and condemn them: for she came from the utmost parts of the earth to hear the wisdom of Sŏl'o-mon; and, behold, a* [m]*greater than Sŏl'o-mon is here.*
32 *The men of Nĭn'e-ve shall rise up in the judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: for* [n]*they repented at the preaching of Jō'nas; and, behold, a greater than Jō'nas is here.*
33 *No* [o]*man, when he hath lighted a candle, putteth it in a secret place, neither under a bushel, but on a candlestick, that they which come in may see the light.*
34 *The* [p]*light of the body is the eye: therefore when thine eye is single, thy whole body also is full of light; but when thine eye is evil, thy body also is full of darkness.*
35 *Take heed therefore that the light which is in thee be not darkness.*
36 *If thy whole body therefore be full of light, having no part dark, the whole shall be full of light, as when the bright shining of a candle doth give thee light.*
37 ¶ [12]And as he spake, a certain Phăr'ĭ-see besought him to dine with him: and he went in, and sat down to meat.
38 And when the Phăr'ĭ-see saw it, he marvelled that he had not first washed before dinner.
39 And [q]the Lord said [13]unto him, *Now do ye Phăr'ĭ-seeş make clean the outside of the cup and the platter; but your inward part is full of ravening and wickedness.*

10. While Christ accepts the blessing which the woman would confer upon his mother, yet he tells her there is an equal blessing for her.

11. In vs. 29-32 Christ repeats the illustrations in the Sermon on the Mount. See Mat. 5:15, 16.

12. In vs. 37-54, while dining with a Pharisee, Jesus utters woes on scribes, Pharisees and lawyers. One of the scribes, who has been waging a war on Christ for his disregard of the ceremonial washing, invites the Saviour to a dinner, also inviting other guests like-minded unto himself. Jesus accepts the challenge and omits the contested ablution.

13. The Pharisees are all amazed, whereupon Christ immediately unfolds to them their thoughts and rebukes their unbeliefs.

40 *Ye fools, did not he that made that which is without make that which is within also?*
41 [r]*But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you.*
42 *But* [s]*woe unto you, Phăr'ĭ-seeş! for ye tithe mint and rue and all manner of herbs, and pass over judgment and the love of God: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone.*
43 *Woe unto you, Phăr'ĭ-seeş! for ye love the uppermost seats in the synagogues, and greetings in the markets.*
44 [t]*Woe unto you, scribes and Phăr'ĭ-seeş, hypocrites! for ye are as graves which appear not, and the men that walk over them are not aware of them.*
45 ¶ Then answered one of the lawyers, and said unto him, Master, thus saying thou reproachest us also.
46 And he said, *Woe unto you also, ye lawyers!* [u]*for ye lade men with burdens grievous to be borne, and ye yourselves touch not the burdens with one of your fingers.*
47 *Woe* [v]*unto you! for ye build the sepulchres of the prophets, and your fathers killed them.*
48 *Truly ye bear witness that ye allow the deeds of your fathers: for they indeed killed them, and ye build their sepulchres.*
49 *Therefore also said the wisdom of God,* [w]*I will send them prophets and apostles, and some of them they shall slay and persecute:*
50 *That the blood of all the prophets, which was shed from the foundation of the world, may be required of this generation;*
51 *From the blood of Ā'bĕl unto the blood of Zăch-a-rī'as, which perished between the altar and the temple: verily I say unto you, It shall be required of this generation.*
52 [x]*Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge: ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered.*
53 And as he said these things unto them, the scribes and the Phăr'ĭ-seeş began to urge him vehemently, and to provoke him to speak of many things:
54 Laying wait for him, and seeking to catch something out of his mouth, that they might accuse him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Christ preacheth to his disciples to avoid hypocrisy:* 13 *warneth the people to beware of covetousness.* 22 *We must not be over careful of earthly things.* 36 *We must*

---

i. Afterward Jesus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, Behold, thou art made whole: sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee. (Jno. 5:14.) For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost (4). If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. (Heb. 6:4, 6.) For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. (II Pet. 2:20.)

j. Not every one that saith unto me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into the kingdom of heaven; but he that doeth the will of my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 7:21.) But whoso looketh into the perfect law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blest in his deed. (Js. 1:25.)

k. Then certain of the scribes and of the Pharisees answered, saying, Master, we would see a sign from thee. But he answered and said unto them, An evil and adulterous generation seeketh after a sign; and there shall no sign be given to it, but the sign of the prophet Jonas. (Mat. 12:38, 39.)

l. And when the queen of Sheba heard of the fame of Solomon, concerning the name of the Lord, she came to prove him with hard questions. (I Ks. 10:1.)

m. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 9:5.)

n. So the people of Nineveh believed God, and proclaimed a fast, and put on sackcloth, from the greatest of them even to the least of them. (Jon. 3:5.)

o. Neither do men light a candle, and put it under a bushel, but on a candlestick; and it giveth light unto all that are in the house. (Mat. 5:15.)

p. The light of the body is the eye: if therefore thine eye be single, thy whole body shall be full of light. (Mat. 6:22.)

q. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye make clean the outside of the cup and of the platter, but within they are full of extortion and excess. (Mat. 23:25.)

r. Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (Is. 58:7.) Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. (Dan. 4:27.)

s. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye pay tithe of mint and anise and cummin, and have omitted the weightier matters of the law, judgment, mercy, and faith: these ought ye to have done, and not to leave the other undone. (Mat. 23:23.)

t. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye are like unto whited sepulchres, which indeed appear beautiful outward, but are within full of dead men's bones, and of all uncleanness. (Mat. 23:27.)

u. For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. (Mat. 23:4.)

v. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! because ye build the tombs of the prophets, and garnish the sepulchres of the righteous. (Mat. 23:29.)

w. Wherefore, behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify; and some of them shall ye scourge in your synagogues, and persecute them from city to city. (Mat. 23:34.)

x. But woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye shut up the kingdom of heaven against men: for ye neither go in yourselves, neither suffer ye them that are entering to go in. (Mat. 23:13.)

be ready at a knock to open to our Lord.
41 *Christ's ministers are to look for persecution.*
1 [1]In the [a]mean time, when there were gathered together an innumerable multitude of people, insomuch that they trode one upon another, he began to say unto his disciples first of all, [b]*Beware ye of the leaven of the Phăr'i-sees, which is hypocrisy.*
2 *For [c]there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed; neither hid, that shall not be known.*
3 *Therefore whatsoever ye have spoken in [2]darkness shall be heard in the light; and that which ye have spoken in the ear in [2]closets shall be proclaimed upon the house tops.*
4 [3]*And [d]I say unto you my friends, Be not afraid of them that kill the body, and after that have no more that they can do.*
5 *But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed [e]hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him.*
6 *Are not five sparrows sold for two [f]farthings, and not one of them is forgotten before God?*
7 *But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows.*
8 *Also I [g]say unto you, Whosoever shall confess me before men, him shall the Son of man also confess before the angels of God:*
9 *But he that denieth me before men shall be denied before the angels of God.*
10 *And [h]whosoever shall speak a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but unto him that blasphemeth against the Hō'lĭ Ghōst it shall not be forgiven.*
11 *And [i]when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say:*
12 *For the [j]Hō'lĭ Ghōst shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say.*
13 ¶ [4]And one of the company said unto him, Master, speak to my brother, that he divide the inheritance with me.
14 And he said unto him, [k]*Man, who made me a judge or a divider over you?*
15 And he said unto [5]them, [l]*Take heed, and beware of covetousness: for a man's life consisteth not in the abundance of the things which he possesseth.*

Ch. 12. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 12 is a sermon delivered by Christ to the multitude, warning them against hypocrisy of the scribes and Pharisees. As all will be revealed in the judgment day, he urges them to embrace the religion he brings them.

2. In secret, in private, stealthily.

3. In vs. 4-12 Christ tells the multitude not to fear the scribes and Pharisees who may persecute the body, but God who is able to judge and destroy souls.

4. In vs. 12-21 one of the covetous members of the company makes a request of the Master and gets his answer in the parable of the rich fool.

5. The multitude around him.

6. In what manner is not recorded, but so clearly expressed that even the fool understood it.

7. One whose aim never rises above his riches; one who sees nothing in his possessions but self-gratification.

8. That is, he does not possess the things which God values, viz., a pure and contrite heart, love to God and man which he might possess if he would, together with temporal riches as did Moses, David and Job, who were rich in this world's goods and also rich toward God.

9. Vs. 22-34 are addressed to his disciples.

16 And he spake a parable unto them, saying, *The ground of a certain rich man brought forth plentifully:*
17 *And he thought within himself, saying, What shall I do, because I have no room where to bestow my fruits?*
18 *And he said, This will I do: I will pull down my barns, and build greater; and there will I bestow all my fruits and my goods.*
19 *And I will say to my soul, Soul, [m]thou hast much goods laid up for many years; take thine ease, eat, drink, and be merry.*
20 *But [n]God said unto him, Thou fool, this night [n]thy soul shall be required of thee: [o]then whose shall those things be, which thou hast provided?*
21 *So is he that layeth up [7]treasure for himself, [p]and is not rich [8]toward God.*
22 ¶ [9]And he said unto his disciples, *Therefore I say unto you, Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on.*
23 *The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment.*
24 *Consider the ravens: for they neither sow nor reap; which neither have storehouse nor barn; and God feedeth them: how much more are ye better than the fowls?*
25 *And which of you with taking thought can add to his stature one cubit?*
26 *If ye then be not able to do that thing which is least, why take ye thought for the rest?*
27 *Consider the lilies how they grow: they toil not, they spin not; and yet I say unto you, that Sŏl'o-mon in all his glory was not arrayed like one of these.*
28 *If then God so clothe the grass, which is to day in the field, and to morrow is cast into the oven; how much more will he clothe you, O ye of little faith?*
29 *And seek not ye what ye shall eat, or what ye shall drink, neither be ye of doubtful mind.*
30 *For all these things do the nations of the world seek after: and your Father knoweth that ye have need of these things.*
31 ¶ *But rather seek ye the kingdom of God; and [q]all these things shall be added unto you.*
32 *Fear not, little flock; for [r]it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom.*
33 *Sell [s]that ye have, and give alms; provide yourselves bags which wax not old, a treasure*

Chapter 12.

a. Then Jesus said unto them, Take heed and beware of the leaven of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. (Mat. 16:6.) And they reasoned among themselves, saying, It is because we have no bread. (Mk. 8:16.)

b. Then understood they how that he bade them not beware of the leaven of bread, but of the doctrine of the Pharisees and of the Sadducees. (Mat. 16:12.)

c. Fear them not therefore: for there is nothing covered, that shall not be revealed, and hid, that shall not be known. (Mat. 10:26.) For there is nothing hid, which shall not be manifested; neither was any thing kept secret, but that it should come abroad. (Mk. 4:22.)

d. Say ye not, A confederacy, to all them to whom this people shall say, A confederacy; neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid. Sanctify the Lord of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. (Is. 8:12, 13.) Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.)

e. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (Rev. 1:18.)

f. Are not two sparrows sold for a farthing? and one of them shall not fall on the ground without your Father. (Mat. 10:29.)

g. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

h. If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: I do not say that he shall pray for it. (I Jno. 5:16.)

i. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.) Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer: For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. (Lu. 21:14, 15.)

j. Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. (Ex. 4:12.) Casting all your care upon him; for he careth for you. (I Pet. 5:7.)

k. Jesus answered, My kingdom is not of this world. If my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence. (Jno. 18:36.)

l. The prince that wanteth understanding is also a great oppressor: but he that hateth covetousness shall prolong his days. (Prov. 28:16.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

m. Boast not thyself of tomorrow; for thou knowest not what a day may bring forth. (Prov. 27:1.) If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for tomorrow we die. (I Cor. 15:32.) Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter. (Js. 5:5.)

n. They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave. (Job 21:13.) For what is the hope of the hypocrite, though he hath gained, when God taketh away his soul? (Job 27:8.)

o. Surely every man walketh in a vain show: surely they are disquieted in vain: he heapeth up riches, and knoweth not who shall gather them. (Ps. 39:6.) As the partridge sitteth on eggs, and hatcheth them not; so he that getteth riches, and not by right, shall leave them in the midst of his days, and at his end shall be a fool. (Jer. 17:11.)

p. But lay up for yourselves treasures in heaven, where neither moth nor rust doth corrupt, and where thieves do not break through nor steal. (Mat. 6:20.) Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. (I Tim. 6:19.) Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (Js. 2:5.)

q. What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.) For bodily exercise profiteth little; but godliness is profitable unto all things, having promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come. (I Tim. 4:8.)

r. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. Even so, Father; for so it seemed good in thy sight. (Mat. 11:25, 26.)

s. Jesus said unto him, If thou wilt be perfect, go and sell what thou hast, and give to the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven;

in the heavens that faileth not, where no thief approacheth, neither moth corrupteth.

34 *For where your treasure is, there will your heart be also.*

35 [10]*Let* [t]*your loins be girded about, and your lights burning;*

36 *And ye yourselves like unto men that wait for their lord, when he will return from the wedding; that when he cometh and knocketh, they may open unto him immediately.*

37 *Blessed* [u]*are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them.*

38 *And if he shall come in the second watch, or come in the third watch, and find them so, blessed are those servants.*

39 *And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through.*

40 *Be ye* [v]*therefore ready also: for the Son of man cometh at an hour when ye think not.*

41 ¶ Then Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, speakest thou this parable unto us, or even to all?

42 And the Lord said, [w]*Who* [11]*then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season?*

43 *Blessed is that servant, whom his lord when he cometh shall find so doing.*

44 *Of a truth I say unto you, that he will make him ruler over all that he hath.*

45 *But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken;*

46 *The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers.*

47 *And* [x]*that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes.*

48 *But* [y]*he that knew not, and did commit things worthy of stripes, shall be beaten with few stripes. For unto whomsoever much is given, of him shall be much required: and to whom men have committed much, of him they will ask the more.*

49 ¶ [12]*I am come to send fire on the earth; and what will I, if it be* [13]*already kindled?*

50 *But I have a baptism to be baptized with; and how am I straitened till it be accomplished!*

10. In vs. 35-48 Jesus again turns his attention to the multitude, and warns them of the second coming, and counsels them to be ready for the hour they know not.

11. Whosoever he is, blessed is he.

12. That is, the purpose of his first coming was to destroy sin and redeem them from its curse.

13. That is, his enemies had already kindled the fire of wrath against him.

Ch. 13. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-9 the multitudes are taught that they must repent or perish.

2. A fountain southeast of Jerusalem. History makes no mention of the fall of the tower; all that is known is here recorded.

3. In v. 69 is the parable of the fig tree.

4. Jehovah.

5. The Jew.

51 *Suppose ye that I am come to give peace on earth? I tell you, Nay;* [z]*but rather division:*

52 *For* [aa]*from henceforth there shall be five in one house divided, three against two, and two against three.*

53 *The father shall be divided against the son, and the son against the father; the mother against the daughter, and the daughter against the mother; the mother in law against her daughter in law, and the daughter in law against her mother in law.*

54 ¶ And he said also to the people, *When ye see a cloud rise out of the west, straightway ye say, There cometh a shower; and so it is.*

55 *And when ye see the south wind blow, ye say, There will be heat; and it cometh to pass.*

56 [bb]*Ye hypocrites, ye can discern the face of the sky and of the earth; but how is it that ye do not discern this time?*

57 *Yea, and why even of yourselves judge ye not what is right?*

58 ¶ *When* [cc]*thou goest with thine adversary to the magistrate, as* [dd]*thou art in the way, give diligence that thou mayest be delivered from him; lest he hale thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and the officer cast thee into prison.*

59 *I tell thee, thou shalt not depart thence, till thou hast paid the very last* [ee]*mite.*

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Christ preacheth repentance upon the punishment of the Galilæans.* 6 *The fruitless fig tree.* 11 *He healeth the crooked woman:* 24 *and exhorteth to enter in at the strait gate,* 31 *and reproveth Herod and Jerusalem.*

1 [1]There were present at that season some that told him [a]of the Găl-ĭ-læ'anş whose blood Pī'late had mingled with their sacrifices.

2 And Jē'şus answering said unto them, *Suppose* [b]*ye that these Găl-ĭ-læ'anş were sinners above all the Găl-ĭ-læ'anş, because they suffered such things?*

3 *I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.*

4 *Or those eighteen, upon whom the tower in* [2]*Sĭ-lō'am fell, and slew them, think ye that they were sinners above all men that dwelt in Je-rū'sa-lĕm?*

5 *I tell you, Nay: but, except* [c]*ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish.*

6 ¶ [3]He spake also this parable; [d]*A* [4]*certain man had a fig* [5]*tree planted in his vineyard;*

---

and come and follow me. (Mat. 19:21.) And sold their possessions and goods, and parted them to all men, as every man had need. (Acts 2:45.)

t. Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness. (Eph. 6:14.) Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:13.)

u. Wherefore, if they shall say unto you, Behold, he is in the desert; go not forth: behold, he is in the secret chambers; believe it not. (Mat. 24:26.)

v. Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 25:13.) Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. (Mk. 13:33.)

w. His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. (Mat. 25:21.)

x. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.) If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. (Jno. 15:22.)

y. And if a soul sin, and commit any of these things which are forbidden to be done by the commandments of the Lord; though he wist it not, yet is he guilty, and shall bear his iniquity. (Lev. 5:17.) Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecuter, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. (I Tim. 1:13.)

z. For the son dishonoreth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house. (Mic. 7:6.) So there was a division among the people because of him. (Jno. 7:43.) There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings. (Jno. 10:19.)

aa. For I am come to set a man at variance against his father, and the daughter against her mother, and the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law. (Mat. 10:35.)

bb. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. (I Cor. 1:19.)

cc. Go not forth hastily to strive, lest thou know not what to do in the end thereof, when thy neighbor hath put thee to shame. (Prov. 25:8.) Agree with thine adversary quickly, whiles thou art in the way with him; lest at any time the adversary deliver thee to the judge, and the judge deliver thee to the officer, and thou be cast into prison. (Mat. 5:25.)

dd. For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.)

ee. And there came a certain poor widow, and she threw in two mites, which make a farthing. (Mk. 12:42.) Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power. (II Thess. 1:9.)

Chapter 13.

a. After this man rose up Judas of Galilee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed. (Acts 5:37.)

b. And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live. (Acts 28:4.)

c. Therefore I will judge you, O house of Israel, every one according to his ways, saith the Lord God. Repent, and turn yourselves from all your transgressions; so iniquity shall not be your ruin. (Ez. 18:30.)

d. And he fenced it, and gathered out the stones thereof, and planted it with the choicest vine, and built a tower in the midst of it, and also made a winepress therein: and he looked that it should bring forth grapes, and it brought forth wild grapes. (Is. 5:2.) And when he saw a fig tree in the way, he came to it, and found nothing thereon, but leaves only, and said unto it, Let no fruit grow on thee henceforward for ever. And presently the fig tree withered away. (Mat. 21:19.)

and he [c]*came and sought* [f]*fruit thereon, and found none.*

7 *Then said he unto the dresser of his vineyard, Behold, these* [e]*three years I come seeking fruit on this fig tree, and find none: cut it down; why cumbereth it the ground?*

8 *And he answering said unto him, Lord, let* [f]*it alone this year also, till I shall dig about it, and dung it:*

9 *And if* [g]*it bear fruit, well: and if* [g]*not, then after that thou shalt cut it down.*

10 [g]And he was teaching in one of the synagogues on the sabbath.

11 ¶ And, behold, there was a woman which had a spirit of infirmity eighteen years, and was bowed together, and could in no wise lift up herself.

12 And when Jē'sus saw her, he called her to him, and said unto her, *Woman, thou art loosed from thine infirmity.*

13 And he laid his hands on her: and immediately she was made straight, and glorified God.

14 And the ruler of the synagogue answered with indignation, because that Jē'sus had healed on the sabbath day, and said unto the people, There are six days in which men ought to work: in them therefore come and be healed, and [g]not on the sabbath day.

15 The Lord then answered him, and said, *Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering?*

16 *And ought not this woman,* [h]*being a daughter of Ā'brā-hăm, whom Sā'tan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day?*

17 And when he had said these things, all his adversaries were ashamed: and all the people rejoiced for all the glorious things that were done by him.

18 ¶ [10]Then [i]said he, *Unto what is the kingdom of God like? and whereunto shall I resemble it?*

19 *It is like a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and cast into his garden; and it grew, and waxed a great tree; and the fowls of the air lodged in the branches of it.*

20 And again he said, *Whereunto shall I liken the kingdom of God?*

21 *It is like leaven, which a woman took and hid in three measures of meal, till the whole was leavened.*

22 And he went through the cities and villages, teaching, and journeying toward Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

6. The owner, Jehovah.

7. The result of true moral actions.

8. Typifying those surrounded with every possible restraint, encouragement and support. Salvation depends upon that—"if" a person wills. All is voluntary; in short, man is a free moral agent.

9. In vs. 10-21 the woman infirm for 18 years is healed on the Sabbath.

10. Vs. 18-30 contain many miscellaneous teachings addressed to the multitude.

11. The Gentiles, the last to be called, have become first and the Jews, the first to be called, have become last, because of their refusal to accept the invitation.

12. The day that Christ answered the question recorded in v. 23.

Ch. 14. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-24 Jesus heals the man sick of dropsy and uses the occasion to rebuke the Pharisees for their strict hypocritical construction of the Sabbath laws.

23 Then said one unto him, Lord, are there few that be saved? And he said unto them,

24 ¶ *Strive to enter in at the strait gate: for* [j]*many, I say unto you, will seek to enter in, and shall not be able.*

25 [k]*When once the master of the house is risen up, and hath shut to the door, and ye begin to stand without, and to knock at the door, saying, Lord, Lord, open unto us; and he shall answer and say unto you, I know you not whence ye are:*

26 *Then shall ye begin to say, We* [l]*have eaten and drunk in thy presence, and thou hast taught in our streets.*

27 [m]*But he shall say, I tell you, I know you not whence ye are; depart from me, all ye workers of iniquity.*

28 *There* [n]*shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth,* [o]*when ye shall see A'brā-hăm, and I'sąac, and Jā'cob, and all the prophets, in the kingdom of God, and you yourselves thrust out.*

29 *And* [p]*they shall come from the east, and from the west, and from the north, and from the south, and shall sit down in the kingdom of God.*

30 *And,* [q]*behold, there are last which* [11]*shall be first, and there are first which shall be last.*

31 ¶ The same [12]day there came certain of the Phăr'ī-sees, saying unto him, Get thee out, and depart hence: for Hĕr'od will kill thee.

32 And he said unto them, *Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures to day and to morrow, and the third day I* [r]*shall be perfected.*

33 *Nevertheless I must walk to day, and to morrow, and the day following: for it cannot be that a prophet perish out of Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.*

34 *O Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, which killest the prophets, and stonest them that are sent unto thee; how often would I have gathered thy children together, as a hen doth gather her brood under her wings, and ye would not!*

35 *Behold,* [s]*your house is left unto you desolate: and verily I say unto you, Ye shall* [t]*not see me, until the time come when ye shall say,* [u]*Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord.*

CHAPTER 14.

2 *Christ healeth the dropsy on the sabbath:* 7 *teacheth humility.* 15 *The parable of the great supper.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, as he went into the house of one of the chief Phăr'ī-sees to eat bread on the sabbath day, that they watched him.

---

e. Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.) The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.)

f. Let the priests, the ministers of the Lord, weep between the porch and the altar, and let them say, Spare thy people, O Lord, and give not thine heritage to reproach, that the heathen should rule over them: wherefore should they say among the people, Where is their God? (Joel 2:17.)

g. And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him. (Mat. 12:10.)

h. And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham. (Lu. 19:9.)

i. Another parable put he forth unto them, saying, The kingdom of heaven is like to a grain of mustard seed, which a man took, and sowed in his field. (Mat. 13:31.)

j. But Israel, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness. (Rom. 9:31.) For they being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

k. For this shall every one that is godly pray unto thee in a time when thou mayest be found: surely in the floods of great waters they shall not come nigh unto him. (Ps. 32:6.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near. (Is. 55:6.)

l. They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.)

m. And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Mat. 7:23.)

n. But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 8:12.)

o. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 8:11.)

p. And thy seed shall be as the dust of the earth; and thou shalt spread abroad to the west, and to the east, and to the north, and to the south: and in thee and in thy seed shall all the families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 28:14.)

q. But many that are first shall be last; and the last shall be first. (Mat. 19:30.) So the last shall be first, and the first last: for many be called, but few chosen. (Mat. 20:16.) But many that are first shall be last; and the last first. (Mk. 10:31.)

r. For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the Captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. (Heb. 2:10.) Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered. (Heb. 5:8.)

s. And I will make your cities waste, and bring your sanctuaries unto desolation, and I will not smell the savor of your sweet odors. And I will bring the land into desolation: and your enemies which dwell therein shall be astonished at it. (Lev. 26:31, 32.)

t. Because I have called, and ye refused; I have stretched out my hand, and no man regarded; But ye have set at nought all my counsel, and would none of my reproof: I also will laugh at your calamity; I will mock when your fear cometh. (Prov. 1:24-26.) Then said Jesus again unto them, I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come (21). I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins. (Jno. 8:21, 24.)

u. Thou art my God, and I will praise thee: thou art my God, I will exalt thee. (Ps. 118:28.) And the multitudes that went before, and that followed, cried, saying, Hosanna to the son of David! Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord! Hosanna in the highest! (Mat. 21:9.)

2 And, behold, there was a certain man before him which had the dropsy.
3 And Jē'şus answering spake unto the lawyers and Phăr'ī-seeş, saying, [a]*Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath day?*
4 And they held their peace. And he took him, and healed him, and let him go;
5 And answered them, saying, [b]*Which of you shall have an ass or an ox fallen into a pit, and will not straightway pull him out on the sabbath day?*
6 And they could not answer him again to these things.
7 ¶ [2]And he put forth a [3]parable to those which were bidden, when he marked how they chose out the chief rooms; saying unto them,
8 *When thou art bidden of any man to a wedding, sit not down in the highest room; lest a more honourable man than thou be bidden of him;*
9 *And he that bade thee and him come and say to thee, Give this man place; and thou begin with shame to take the lowest room.*
10 *But [c]when thou art bidden, go and sit down in the lowest room; that when he that bade thee cometh, he may say unto thee, Friend, go up higher: then shalt thou have worship in the presence of them that sit at meat with thee.*
11 *For [d]whosoever exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.*
12 ¶ Then said he also to him that bade him, *When thou makest a dinner or a supper, call not thy friends, nor thy brethren, neither thy kinsmen, nor thy rich neighbours; lest they also bid thee again, and a recompence be made thee.*
13 *But when thou makest a feast, call [e]the poor, the maimed, the lame, the blind:*
14 *And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed [f]at the resurrection of the just.*
15 ¶ [4]And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, [g]Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God.
16 Then [h]said he unto him, *A certain man made a great supper, and bade many:*
17 *And [i]sent his servant at supper time to say to them that were bidden, Come; for all things are now ready.*

2. In vs. 7-11 is the parable teaching humility.

3. A spiritual truth represented by natural symbols.

4. In vs. 15-24 is the account of the parable of the marriage feast.

5. That is, there was hardly a single one of the hierarchy who accepted the gospel invitation.

6. Christ.

7. The publicans and sinners will go into heaven accepted before the proud, self-righteous Pharisees.

8. Jesus now states the difficulties of professing Christ.

18 *And they all with one [5]consent began to make excuse. The first said unto him, [j]I have bought a piece of ground, and I must needs go and see it: I pray thee have me excused.*
19 *And another said, I have bought five yoke of oxen, and I go to prove them: I pray thee have me excused.*
20 *And another said, I have married a wife, and therefore I cannot come.*
21 *So that servant came, and shewed [6]his lord these things. Then the master of the house being angry said to his servant, Go [k]out quickly into the streets and lanes of the city, and bring in hither the [7]poor, and the [7]maimed, and the [7]halt, and the [7]blind.*
22 *And the servant said, Lord, it is done as thou hast commanded, and yet there is room.*
23 *And the lord said unto the servant, Go out into the highways and hedges, and [l]compel them to come in, that my house may be filled.*
24 *For I say unto you, [m]That none of those men which were bidden shall taste of my supper.*
25 ¶ [8]And there went great multitudes with him: and he turned, and said unto them,
26 *If [n]any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple.*
27 *And whosoever doth not bear his cross, and come after me, cannot be my disciple.*
28 *For [o]which of you, intending to build a tower, sitteth not down first, and counteth the cost, whether he have sufficient to finish it?*
29 *Lest haply, after he hath laid the foundation, and is not able to finish it, all that behold it begin to mock him,*
30 *Saying, This man began to build, and was not able to finish.*
31 *Or what king, going to make war against another king, sitteth not down first, and consulteth whether he be able with ten thousand to meet him that cometh against him with twenty thousand?*
32 *Or else, while the other is yet a great way off, he sendeth [p]an ambassage, and desireth conditions of peace.*
33 *So likewise, whosoever [q]he be of you that forsaketh not all that he hath, he cannot be my disciple.*
34 ¶ *Salt [r]is good: but if the salt have lost his savour, wherewith shall it be seasoned?*

Chapter 14.

a. And, behold, there was a man which had his hand withered. And they asked him, saying, Is it lawful to heal on the sabbath days? that they might accuse him. (Mat. 12:10.)

b. If thou see the ass of him that hateth thee lying under his burden, and wouldest forbear to help him, thou shalt surely help with him. (Ex. 23:5.) Thou shalt not see thy brother's ass or his ox fall down by the way, and hide thyself from them: thou shalt surely help him to lift them up again. (Dt. 22:4.) The Lord then answered him, and said, Thou hypocrite, doth not each one of you on the sabbath loose his ox or his ass from the stall, and lead him away to watering? (Lu. 13:15.)

c. The fear of the Lord is the instruction of wisdom; and before honor is humility. (Prov. 15:33.) For better it is that it be said unto thee, Come up hither, than that thou shouldest be put lower in the presence of the prince whom thine eyes have seen. (Prov. 25:7.)

d. For thou wilt save the afflicted people; but wilt bring down high looks. (Ps. 18:27.) A man's pride shall bring him low: but honor shall uphold the humble in spirit. (Prov. 29:23.) Whosoever shall exalt himself shall be abased; and he that shall humble himself shall be exalted. (Mat. 23:12.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Js. 4:6.)

e. Then he said unto them, Go your way, eat the fat, and drink the sweet, and send portions unto them for whom nothing is prepared: for this day is holy unto our Lord: neither be ye sorry; for the joy of the Lord is your strength (10). And all the people went their way to eat, and to drink, and to send portions, and to make great mirth, because they had understood the words that were declared unto them. (Neh. 8:10, 12.)

f. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.) Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.) And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. (Acts 24:15.)

g. And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (Rev. 19:9.)

h. The kingdom of heaven is like unto a certain king, which made a marriage for his son. (Mat. 22:2.)

i. She hath killed her beasts; she hath mingled her wine; she hath also furnished her table (2). Come, eat of my bread, and drink of the wine which I have mingled. (Prov. 9:2, 5.)

j. No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Mat. 6:24.)

k. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

l. Wisdom crieth without; she uttereth her voice in the streets. (Prov. 1:20.) Now then we are ambassadors for Christ, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Christ's stead, be ye reconciled to God. (II Cor. 5:20.)

m. Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Mat. 21:43.)

n. If thy brother, the son of thy mother, or thy son, or thy daughter, or the wife of thy bosom, or thy friend, which is as thine own soul, entice thee secretly, saying, Let us go and serve other gods, which thou hast not known, thou, nor thy fathers (6). Thou shalt not consent unto him, nor hearken unto him; neither shall thine eye pity him, neither shalt thou spare, neither shalt thou conceal him. (Dt. 13:6, 8.)

o. Prepare thy work without, and make it fit for thyself in the field; and afterwards build thine house. (Prov. 24:27.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

p. Acquaint now thyself with him, and be at peace: thereby good shall come unto thee. (Job 22:21.) (For he saith, I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succored thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.) (II Cor. 6:2.)

q. Then answered Peter and said unto him, Behold, we have forsaken all, and followed thee; what shall we have therefore? And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Mat. 19:27, 28.)

r. Ye are the salt of the earth: but if the salt have lost his savor, wherewith shall it be salted? it is thenceforth good for nothing, but to be cast out, and to be trodden under foot of men. (Mat. 5:13.) Salt is

35 *It is neither fit for the land, nor yet for the dunghill; but men cast it out. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear.*

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The parable of the lost sheep:* 8 *of the piece of silver:* 11 *and of the prodigal son.*

1 [1]Then drew near unto him all the publicans and [a]sinners for to hear him.

2 And the Phăr'ĭ-sees and scribes murmured, saying, This man receiveth sinners, [b]and eateth with them.

3 ¶ [2]And he spake this parable unto them, saying,

4 *What [c]man of you, having an hundred sheep, if he lose one of them, doth not leave the ninety and nine in the wilderness, and go after that which is lost, until he find it?*

5 *And when he hath found it, he layeth it on his shoulders, rejoicing.*

6 *And when he cometh home, he calleth together his friends and neighbours, saying unto them, Rejoice with me; for I have found my sheep [d]which was lost.*

7 *I say unto you, that likewise [3]joy shall be in heaven over one sinner that repenteth, [e]more than over ninety and nine just persons, which need no repentance.*

8 ¶ [4]*Either what [5]woman having ten pieces of silver, if she lose one piece, doth not light a candle, and sweep the [6]house, and seek diligently till she find it?*

9 *And when she hath found it, she calleth her friends and her neighbours together, saying, Rejoice with me; for I have found the piece which I had lost.*

10 *Likewise, I say unto you, there is joy in the presence of the angels of God over one sinner that repenteth.*

11 ¶ [7]*And he said, A certain man had two sons:*

12 *And the younger of them said to his father, Father, give me the portion of goods that falleth to me. And he divided unto them his living.*

13 *And not many days after the younger son gathered all together, and took his journey into a [f]far country, and there wasted his substance with riotous living.*

14 *And when he had spent [8]all, there arose a mighty famine in that land; and he began to be in want.*

15 *And he went and joined himself to a citizen of that country; and he sent him into his fields to feed swine.*

16 *And he would fain have filled [9]his belly with the husks that the swine did eat: and no man gave unto him.*

17 *And when he came to himself, he said, How many hired servants of my father's have bread enough and to spare, and I perish with hunger!*

18 *I will arise and go to my father, and will say unto him, Father, I [g]have sinned against heaven, and before thee,*

19 *And am no more worthy to be called thy son: make me as one of thy hired servants.*

20 *And he [10]arose, and came to his father. But [h]when he was yet a great way off, his father saw him, and had compassion, and ran, and fell on his neck, and kissed him.*

21 *And the son said unto him, Father, I have sinned against heaven, and in thy sight, and am no more worthy to be called thy son.*

22 *But the father said to his servants, Bring forth [i]the best robe, and put it on him; and put a ring on his hand, and shoes on his feet:*

23 *And bring hither the fatted calf, and kill it; and let us eat, and be merry:*

24 *For [j]this my son was dead, and is alive again; he was lost, and is found. [k]And they began to be merry.*

25 *Now his elder son was in the field: and as he came and drew nigh to the house, he heard music and dancing.*

26 *And he called one of the servants, and asked what these things meant.*

27 *And he said unto him, Thy brother is come; and thy father hath killed the fatted calf, because he hath received him safe and sound.*

28 *And [l]he [11]was angry, and would not go in: therefore came his father out, and intreated him.*

29 *And he answering said to his father, Lo, these many years do I serve thee, neither transgressed I at any time thy commandment: and [m]yet thou never gavest me a kid, that I might make merry with my friends:*

30 *But as soon as this thy son was come, which hath devoured thy living with harlots, thou hast killed for him the fatted calf.*

31 *And he said unto him, Son, thou art ever with me, and all that I have is thine.*

32 *[n]It was meet that we should make merry, and be glad: for this thy brother was dead, and is alive again; and was lost, and is found.*

CHAPTER 16.

1 *The parable of the unjust steward.* 14 *Christ reproveth the hypocrisy of the covetous Pharisees.* 19 *The rich glutton, and Lazarus.*

Ch. 15. A. D. 33.

1. In ch. 15 is an account of three parables to illustrate Christ's acceptance of publicans and sinners.

2. In vs. 3-7 is the parable of the lost sheep.

3. An assurance that the inhabitants of heaven are deeply interested in the doings of the earth.

4. In vs. 8-10 is the parable of the lost piece of money. Who was the self-forgotten and unconscious sinner?

5. That is, the church.

6. The world.

7. In vs. 11-32 is the parable of the prodigal son, representing the willful wandering sinner. It might also be called "the parable of the elder brother," for the brother of the prodigal gives us an example of how not to act toward returned sinners.

8. Exhausted the love of God in his heart.

9. Illustrating that the sinful man thinks only of satisfying his own animal nature.

10. Jesus here teaches not dead faith, but an active faith and a living, embracing purpose.

11. Representing the Pharisees of self-righteousness.

---

good; but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another. (Mk. 9:50.)

Chapter 15.

a. Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God: and not that he should return from his ways, and live? (Ez. 18:23.) This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. (I Tim. 1:15.)

b. Saying, Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them. (Acts 11:3.) For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. (Gal. 2:12.)

c. How think ye? If a man have an hundred sheep, and one of them be gone astray, doth he not leave the ninety and nine, and goeth into the mountains, and seeketh that which is gone astray? (Mat. 18:12.)

d. Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. (I Pet. 2:10.)

e. There is a generation that are pure in their own eyes, and yet is not washed from their filthiness. (Prov. 30:12.)

f. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Rom. 1:21.) For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another. (Tit. 3:3.)

g. And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Lu. 18:13.)

h. Can a woman forget her sucking child, that she should not have compassion on the son of her womb? yea, they may forget, yet will I not forget thee. (Is. 49:15.) For the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call. (Acts 2:39.) But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ (13). And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. (Eph. 2:13, 17.)

i. And when the king came in to see the guests, he saw there a man which had not on a wedding garment. (Mat. 22:11.) For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. (Gal. 3:27.) And to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for the fine linen is the righteousness of saints. (Rev. 19:8.)

j. And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. (Eph. 2:1.) Wherefore he saith, Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (Eph. 5:14.) Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son. (Col. 1:13.) But Jesus said unto him, Follow me; and let the dead bury their dead. (Mat. 8:22.) But she that liveth in pleasure is dead while she liveth. (I Tim. 5:6.)

k. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.)

l. And when Peter was come up to Jerusalem, they that were of the circumcision contended with him. (Acts 11:2.)

m. And when they had received it, they murmured against the goodman of the house, saying, These last have wrought but one hour, and thou hast made them equal unto us, which have borne the burden and the heat of the day. (Mat. 20:11, 12.)

n. And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. And again he saith, Rejoice, ye Gentiles, with his people. And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gentiles; and laud him,

1 [1]And he said also unto his disciples, *There was a certain rich man, which had a steward; and the same was accused unto him that he had wasted his goods.*

2 *And he called him, and said unto him, How is it that I hear this of thee? give an [g]account of thy stewardship; for thou mayest be no longer steward.*

3 *Then the steward said [2]within himself, What shall I do? for my lord taketh away from me the stewardship: I cannot dig; to beg I am ashamed.*

4 *I am resolved what to do, that, when I am put out of the stewardship, they may receive me into their houses.*

5 *So he called every one of his lord's debtors unto him, and said unto the first, How much owest thou unto my lord?*

6 *And he said, An hundred measures of oil. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and sit down quickly, and write fifty.*

7 *Then said he to another, And how much owest thou? And he said, An hundred measures of wheat. And he said unto him, Take thy bill, and write fourscore.*

8 *And the lord commended the unjust steward, because he had done wisely: for the children of this world are in their generation wiser than [b]the children of light.*

9 *And I say unto you, [c]Make to yourselves friends of the mammon of unrighteousness; that, when ye fail, they may receive you into everlasting habitations.*

10 [3]*He [d]that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much: and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much.*

11 *If therefore ye have not been faithful in the unrighteous mammon, who will commit to your trust the [e]true riches?*

12 *And if ye have not been faithful in that which is another man's, who shall give you that which is your own?*

13 ¶ *No [f]servant can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon.*

14 [4]And the Phăr'ĭ-seeș also, who were covetous, heard all these things: and they derided him.

Ch. 16. A. D. 33.

1. In this ch. Christ teaches the parable of the unjust steward and of the rich man and Lazarus, a discourse on the right use of money.

2. Even the most worldly person begins to seriously reflect when he feels the approach of death.

3. In vs. 10-12 Christ states the moral of the parable just stated.

4. Vs. 14-31, teachings concerning the law; the parable of the rich man and Lazarus.

5. In vs. 16-18 Christ teaches that the law was in force until the coming of John, since then is the reign of both the law and the gospel, each of which condemns sin.

6. Alluding to Herod Antipas.

7. Not an individual but a class. Dives, the name sometimes applied, is the Latin for rich man. He is condemned not because of his riches as Isaac, Jacob, Moses and David were all rich men, and Moses and the prophets taught that riches were a blessing from God; but he was condemned for his infidelity, hard-hearted worldliness, and "shameful misuse of wealth."

8. Meaning God is my help. Illustrating the class for whom they have no sympathy.

9. Hades; here used as the place or region of disembodied wicked spirits.

10. The eye of the soul.

11. Parched with the flame of evil which it has itself kindled.

15 And he said unto them, *Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but [g]God knoweth your hearts: for [h]that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God.*

16 [5]*The [i]law and the prophets were until Jŏhn: since that time the kingdom of God is preached, and every man presseth into it.*

17 [j]*And it is easier for heaven and earth to pass, than one tittle of the law to fail.*

18 *Whosoever putteth [6]away his wife, and marrieth another, committeth adultery: and whosoever marrieth her that is put away from her husband committeth adultery.*

19 ¶ *There was a certain [7]rich man, which was clothed in purple and fine linen, and fared sumptuously every day:*

20 *And there was a certain beggar named [8]Lăz'a-rus, which was laid at his gate, full of sores,*

21 *And desiring to be fed with the crumbs which fell from the rich man's table: moreover the dogs came and licked his sores.*

22 *And it came to pass, that the beggar died, and [k]was carried by the angels into [l]Ā'brăhăm's bosom: the rich man also died, and was buried;*

23 *And in [9]hell he lift up his [10]eyes, being in torments, and seeth Ā'bră-hăm afar off, and Lăz'a-rus in his bosom.*

24 *And he cried and said, Father Ā'bră-hăm, have mercy on me, and send Lăz'a-rus, that he may dip the tip of his finger in water, and [11]cool my tongue; for I am tormented in this flame.*

25 *But Ā'bră-hăm said, Son, [m]remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lăz'a-rus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented.*

26 *And beside all this, between us and you there is a [n]great gulf fixed: so that they which would pass from hence to you cannot; neither can they pass to us, that would come from thence.*

27 *Then he said, I pray thee therefore, father, that thou wouldest send him to my father's house:*

28 *For I have five brethren; that he may [o]testify unto them, lest they also come into this place of torment.*

---

all ye people. And again, Esaias saith, There shall be a root of Jesse, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gentiles; in him shall the Gentiles trust. (Rom. 15:9-12.)

Chapter 16.

a. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good, or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. (Mat. 12:36.) So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. (Rom. 14:12.) Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found faithful. (I Cor. 4:2.)

b. While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light. These things spake Jesus, and departed, and did hide himself from them. (Jno. 12:36.) For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. (Eph. 5:8.) Ye are all the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness. (I Thess. 5:5.)

c. Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. (Dan. 4:27.) Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. (Mat. 6:19.) But rather give alms of such things as ye have; and, behold, all things are clean unto you. (Lu. 11:41.)

d. His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. (Mat. 25:21.)

e. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ. (Eph. 3:8.) I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou mayest see. (Rev. 3:18.)

f. No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. Ye cannot serve God and mammon. (Mat. 6:24.)

g. Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10.) And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth the reins and hearts: and I will give unto every one of you according to your works. (Rev. 2:23.) But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) Every way of a man is right in his own eyes: but the Lord pondereth the hearts. (Prov. 21:2.)

h. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him: for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.) Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.)

i. And from the days of John the Baptist until now the kingdom of heaven suffereth violence, and the violent take it by force. For all the Prophets and the Law prophesied until John. (Mat. 11:12, 13.)

j. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure; yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment: as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed: But thou art the same, and thy years shall have no end. (Ps. 102:26, 27.) The grass withereth, the flower fadeth; but the word of our God shall stand for ever. (Is. 40:8.) But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the Gospel is preached unto you. (I Pet. 1:25.)

k. Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom which he hath promised to them that love him? (Js. 2:5.)

l. And I say unto you, That many shall come from the east and west, and shall sit down with Abraham, and Isaac, and Jacob, in the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 8:11.)

m. They spend their days in wealth, and in a moment go down to the grave. (Job 21:13.) But woe unto you that are rich! for ye have received your consolation. (Lu. 6:24.)

n. Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power. (II Thess. 1:9.)

o. And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation. (Acts 2:40.) And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Jerusalem, and preached the Gospel in many villages of the Samaritans. (Acts 8:25.) And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the



29 *Ā'brā-hăm saith unto him, They have* [p]*Mō'şeş and the prophets; let them hear them.*
30 *And he said, Nay, father Ā'brā-hăm: but if one went unto them from the dead, they will repent.*
31 *And he said unto him, If they hear not Mō'şeş and the prophets,* [q]*neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead.*

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Christ teacheth to avoid occasions of offence.* 3 *One to forgive another.* 6 *The power of faith.* 7 *How we are bound to God, and not he to us.* 11 *He healeth ten lepers.*

1 [1]Then said he unto [2]the disciples, [a]*It is impossible but that offences will come: but* [b]*woe unto him, through whom they come!*
2 *It were better for him that a millstone were hanged about his neck, and he cast into the sea, than that he should offend one of these little ones.*
3 ¶ *Take heed to yourselves:* [c]*If thy brother trespass against thee,* [d]*rebuke him; and if he repent, forgive* [e]*him.*
4 *And if he trespass against thee seven times in a day, and seven times in a day turn again to thee, saying, I repent; thou shalt forgive him.*
5 [3]And the apostles said unto the Lord, Increase our faith.
6 And [f]the Lord said, *If ye had faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye might say unto this sycamine tree, Be thou plucked up by the root, and be thou planted in the sea; and it should obey you.*
7 *But which of you, having a servant plowing or feeding cattle, will say unto him by and by, when he is come from the field, Go and sit down to meat?*
8 *And will not rather say unto him, Make ready wherewith I may sup, and gird thyself,* [g]*and serve me, till I have eaten and drunken; and afterward thou shalt eat and drink?*
9 *Doth he thank that servant because he did the things that were commanded him? I trow not.*
10 *So likewise ye, when ye shall have done all those things which are commanded you, say, We are* [h]*unprofitable servants: we have done that which was our duty to do.*
11 ¶ [4]And it came to pass, as [i]he went to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, that he passed through the midst of Sa-mā'rĭ-ā and Găl'ĭ-lee.
12 And as he entered into a certain village, there met him ten men that were lepers, which stood afar off:
13 And they lifted up their voices, and said, Jē'şus, Master, have mercy on us.
14 And when he saw them, he said unto them, [j]*Go shew yourselves unto the priests.* And it came to pass, that, as they went, they were cleansed.
15 And one of them, when he saw that he was healed, turned back, and with a loud voice glorified God,
16 And fell down on his face at his feet, giving him thanks: and he [k]was a [5]Sa-măr'ĭ-tan.
17 And Jē'şus answering said, *Were there not ten cleansed? but where are the nine?*
18 *There are not found that returned to give glory to God, save this stranger.*
19 And he said unto him, *Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole.*
20 ¶ [6]And when he was demanded of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, when the kingdom of God should come, he answered them and said, *The kingdom of God cometh not with observation:*
21 *Neither shall they say, Lo here! or, lo there! for, behold, the kingdom of God is* [l]*within you.*
22 And he said unto the disciples, [7]*The* [m]*days will come, when ye shall desire to see one* [8]*of the days of the Son of man, and ye shall not see it.*
23 *And they shall say to you, See here; or, see there: go* [n]*not after them, nor follow them.*
24 *For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall* [o]*also the Son of man be in his day.*
25 *But first must he suffer many things, and be rejected of this generation.*
26 *And as it was in the days of Nō'e, so shall it be also in the days of the Son of man.*
27 *They did eat, they drank, they married wives, they were given in marriage, until the day that Nō'e entered into the ark, and the flood came, and destroyed them all.*
28 *Likewise* [p]*also as it was in the days of Lŏt; they did eat, they drank, they bought, they sold, they planted, they builded,*
29 *But the same day that Lŏt went out of Sŏd'om it rained fire and brimstone from heaven, and destroyed them all.*
30 *Even thus shall it be in the day when the Son of man* [q]*is revealed.*

Ch. 17. A. D. 33.

1. In ch. 17 Christ teaches his disciples regarding forgiveness, faith, gratitude and the need of being prepared for death.

2. That is, just after the parable of ch. 16.

3. In vs. 5-10 Christ teaches the power of faith.

4. In vs. 11-19 is an account of cleansing of the 10 lepers, only one of whom expressed gratitude.

5. And a Gentile; proving that the power and blessings of faith were not limited to the sons of Abraham.

6. In vs. 20-37 Christ answers the Pharisees regarding the coming of the kingdom of God and the Son of Man.

7. After the ascension.

8. Of their trials.

Law of Moses, and out of the Prophets, from morning till evening. (Acts 28:23.) For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. (Gal. 5:3.)

p. To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. (Is. 8:20.)

q. But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lazarus also to death; Because that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jesus. (Jno. 12:10, 11.)

Chapter 17.

a. Woe unto the world because of offences! for it must needs be that offences come; but woe to that man by whom the offence cometh! (Mat. 18:7.)

b. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thess. 1:6.)

c. Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. (Mat. 18:15.)

d. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. (Lev. 19:17.) A reproof entereth more into a wise man than an hundred stripes into a fool. (Prov. 17:10.) Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him; Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. (Js. 5:19, 20.)

e. Charity suffereth long, and is kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up. (I Cor. 13:4.) Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Christ forgave you, so also do ye. (Col. 3:13.)

f. And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. (Mat. 17:20.)

g. Blessed are those servants, whom the lord when he cometh shall find watching: verily I say unto you, that he shall gird himself, and make them to sit down to meat, and will come forth and serve them. (Lu. 12:37.)

h. Is it any pleasure to the Almighty, that thou art righteous? or is it gain to him, that thou makest thy ways perfect? (Job 22:3.) O my soul, thou hast said unto the Lord, Thou art my Lord: my goodness extendeth not to thee. (Ps. 16:2.) They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable; there is none that doeth good, no, not one. (Rom. 3:12.) For though I preach the Gospel, I have nothing to glorify of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the Gospel! (I Cor. 9:16.)

i. And it came to pass, when the time was come that he should be received up, he stedfastly set his face to go to Jerusalem. (Lu. 9:51.) And he must needs go through Samaria. (Jno. 4:4.)

j. This shall be the law of the leper in the day of his cleansing: He shall be brought unto the priest. (Lev. 14:2.) And Jesus saith unto him, See thou tell no man; but go thy way, show thyself to the priest, and offer the gift that Moses commanded, for a testimony unto them. (Mat. 8:4.)

k. And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. (II Ks. 17:24.) Then answered the Jews, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a Samaritan, and hast a devil? (Jno. 8:48.)

l. John answered them, saying, I baptize with water: but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not. (Jno. 1:26.) For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.)

m. And Jesus said unto them, Can the children of the bride-chamber mourn, as long as the bridegroom is with them? but the days will come, when the bridegroom shall be taken from them, and then shall they fast. (Mat. 9:15.)

n. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

o. Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

p. And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark: for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. (Gen. 7:1.)

q. To you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels. (II Thess. 1:7.)

31 *In that day, he* [r]*which shall be upon the house top, and his stuff in the house, let him not come down to take it away: and he that is in the field, let him likewise not return back.*
32 *Remember* [s]*Lot's wife.*
33 *Whosoever* [t]*shall seek to save his life shall lose it; and whosoever shall lose his life shall preserve it.*
34 *I* [u]*tell you, in that night there shall be two men in one bed; the one shall be taken, and the other shall be left.*
35 *Two women shall be grinding together; the one shall be taken, and the other left.*
36 *Two men shall be in the field; the one shall be taken, and the other left.*
37 And they answered and said unto him, Where, Lord? And he said unto them, *Wheresoever the body is, thither will the eagles be gathered together.*

CHAPTER 18.

1 *The importunate widow.* 9 *Of the Pharisee and the publican.* 15 *Children brought to Christ.* 31 *He foresheweth his death,* 35 *and restoreth a blind man to his sight.*

1 [1]And he spake a parable [2]unto them to this end, that men ought [a]always to pray, and not to faint;
2 Saying, *There was in a city a* [3]*judge, which feared not God, neither regarded man:*
3 *And there was a widow in that city; and she came unto him, saying, Avenge me of mine adversary.*
4 *And he would not for a while: but afterward he said within himself, Though I fear not God, nor regard man;*
5 *Yet* [b]*because this widow troubleth me, I will avenge her, lest by her continual coming she weary me.*
6 And the Lord said, *Hear what the unjust* [4]*judge saith.*
7 *And* [c]*shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them?*
8 *I tell you* [d]*that he will avenge them* [5]*speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth?*
9 [6][c]And he spake this parable unto certain which trusted in themselves that they were righteous, and despised others:
10 *Two men went up into the temple to pray; the one a Phăr'ī-see, and the other a publican.*
11 *The Phăr'ī-see stood and prayed thus with himself,* [e]*God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican.*

Ch. 18. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-8 is the parable of the unjust judge. This ch., like ch. 17, is concerning the second coming of Christ.

2. His disciples.

3. God.

4. Appeared to be so because of their retributive punishment which he allowed to come upon them.

5. Though no man knoweth when, yet "speedily" when measured by the chronology of eternity.

6. In vs. 9-14 is a parable of the Pharisee and the publican; teaching humility in prayer.

7. Trustful, confident, faithful.

8. The innocent state before sin.

12 *I fast twice in the week, I give tithes of all that I possess.*
13 *And the publican, standing* [f]*afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner.*
14 *I tell you, this man went down to his house justified rather than the other:* [g]*for every one that exalteth himself shall be abased; and he that humbleth himself shall be exalted.*
15 And [h]they brought unto him also infants, that he would touch them: but when his disciples saw it, they rebuked them.
16 But Jē'sus called them unto him, and said, *Suffer little children to come unto me, and forbid them not: for of such is* [7]*the kingdom of God.*
17 *Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little* [8]*child shall in no wise enter therein.*
18 And a certain ruler asked him, saying, Good Master, what shall I do to inherit eternal life?
19 And Jē'sus said unto him, *Why callest thou me good? none is good, save one, that is, God.*
20 *Thou knowest the commandments, Do not commit adultery, Do not kill, Do not steal, Do not bear false witness,* [i]*Honour thy father and thy mother.*
21 And he said, All these have I kept from my youth up.
22 Now when Jē'sus heard these things, he said unto him, *Yet lackest thou one thing:* [j]*sell all that thou hast, and distribute unto the poor, and thou shalt have treasure in heaven: and come, follow me.*
23 And when he heard this, he was very sorrowful: for he was very rich.
24 And when Jē'sus saw that he was very sorrowful, he said, [k]*How hardly shall they that have riches enter into the kingdom of God!*
25 *For it is easier for a camel to go through a needle's eye, than for a rich man to enter into the kingdom of God.*
26 And they that heard it said, Who then can be saved?
27 And he said, *The things which are impossible with men are possible with God.*
28 Then Pē'tēr said, Lo, we have left all, and followed thee.
29 And he said unto them, *Verily I say unto you,* [l]*There is no man that hath left house, or parents, or brethren, or wife, or children, for the kingdom of God's sake,*
30 *Who shall not receive manifold more in*

r. And let him that is on the house-top not go down into the house, neither enter therein, to take any thing out of his house. (Mk. 13:15.)
s. But his wife looked back from behind him, and she became a pillar of salt. (Gen. 19:26.)
t. For whosoever will save his life shall lose it: and whosoever will lose his life for my sake shall find it. (Mat. 16:25.) He that loveth his life shall lose it; and he that hateth his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal. (Jno. 12:25.)
u. Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (I Thess. 4:17.)

Chapter 18.

a. O thou that hearest prayer, unto thee shall all flesh come. (Ps. 65:2.) Watch ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and to stand before the Son of man. (Lu. 21:36.) Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer. (Rom. 12:12.) Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints. (Eph. 6:18.) Continue in prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving. (Col. 4:2.)
b. I say unto you, Though he will not rise and give him, because he is his friend, yet because of his importunity he will rise and give him as many as he needeth. (Lu. 11:8.)
c. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thess. 1:6.) And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? (Rev. 6:10.)
d. For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. (Heb. 10:37.) But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II. Pet. 3:8, 9.)
e. And when ye spread forth your hands, I will hide mine eyes from you; yea, when ye make many prayers, I will not hear: your hands are full of blood. (Is. 1:15.) Because thou sayest, I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked. (Rev. 3:17.)
f. For innumerable evils have compassed me about: mine iniquities have taken hold upon me, so that I am not able to look up: they are more than the hairs of mine head; therefore my heart faileth me. (Ps. 40:12.)
g. When men are cast down, then thou shalt say, There is lifting up; and he shall save the humble person. (Job 22:29.) But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Js. 4:6.)
h. Then were there brought unto him little children, that he should put his hands on them, and pray: and the disciples rebuked them. (Mat. 19:13.)
i. Honor thy father and mother; (which is the first commandment with promise). (Eph. 6:2.) Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well-pleasing unto the Lord. (Col. 3:20.)
j. Lay not up for yourselves treasures upon earth, where moth and rust doth corrupt, and where thieves break through and steal. (Mat. 6:19.) Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life. (I Tim. 6:19.)
k. He that trusteth in his riches shall fall: but the righteous shall flourish as a branch. (Prov. 11:28.) But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. (I Tim. 6:9.)
l. Who said unto his father and to his mother, I have not seen him; neither did he acknowledge his brethren, nor knew his own children: for they have observed thy word, and kept thy covenant. (Dt. 33:9.)

this present time, and [m]*in the world to come life everlasting.*

31 ¶ Then [n]he took unto him the twelve, and said unto them, *Behold, we go up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and all things that are* [o]*written by the prophets concerning the Son of man shall be accomplished.*

32 *For* [o]*he shall be delivered unto the Gĕn'tīles, and shall be mocked, and spitefully entreated, and spitted on:*

33 *And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again.*

34 And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken.

35 ¶ [10]And it came to pass, that as he was come nigh unto Jĕr'ī-chō, a certain blind man sat by the way side begging:

36 And hearing the multitude pass by, he asked what it meant.

37 And they told him, that Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth passeth by.

38 And he cried, saying, Jē'sus, thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

39 And they which went before rebuked him, that he should hold his peace: but he cried so much the more, Thou son of Dā'vid, have mercy on me.

40 And [p]Jē'sus stood, and commanded him to be brought unto him: and when he was come near, he asked him,

41 Saying, *What wilt thou that I shall do unto thee?* And he said, Lord, that I may receive my sight.

42 And Jē'sus said unto him, *Receive thy sight:* [q]*thy faith hath saved thee.*

43 And immediately [r]he received his sight, and followed him, [s]glorifying God: and all the people, when they saw it, gave praise unto God.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Of Zacchæus a publican.* 11 *The ten pieces of money.* 28 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem with triumph:* 41 *weepeth over it:* 45 *driveth the buyers and sellers out of the temple.*

1 [1]And Jē'sus entered and passed through [2][a]Jĕr'ī-chō.

2 And, behold, there was a man named Zăc-chæ'us, which was the chief among the publicans, and he was rich.

3 And he sought to see Jē'sus who he was; and could not for the press, because he was little of stature.

4 And he ran before, and climbed up into a sycomore tree to see him: for he was to pass that way.

5 And when Jē'sus came to the place, he looked up, and saw him, and said unto him, *Zăc-chæ'us, make haste, and come down; for to day I must abide at thy house.*

6 And he made haste, and came down, and received him joyfully.

7 And when they saw it, they all murmured, saying, [b]That he was gone to be guest with a man that is a sinner.

8 And Zăc-chæ'us stood, and said unto the Lord; Behold, Lord, the half of my goods I give to the poor; and if I have taken any thing from any man by false accusation, [c]I restore him [3]fourfold.

9 And Jē'sus said unto him, *This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as* [d]*he also is a son of Ā'bră-hăm.*

10 *For* [e]*the Son of man is come to seek and to save that which was lost.*

11 [4]And as they heard these things, he added and spake a parable, because he was nigh to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and because they thought that the kingdom of God should immediately appear.

12 He [f]said therefore, *A certain nobleman went into a far country to receive for himself a kingdom, and to return.*

13 *And he called his ten servants, and delivered them ten pounds, and said unto them, Occupy till I come.*

14 *But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us.*

15 *And it came to pass, that when he was returned, having received the kingdom, then he commanded these servants to be called unto him, to whom he had given the money, that he might know how much every man had gained by trading.*

16 *Then came the first, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained ten pounds.*

17 *And he said unto him, Well, thou good servant: because thou hast been* [g]*faithful in a very little, have thou authority over ten cities.*

18 *And the second came, saying, Lord, thy pound hath gained five pounds.*

19 *And he said likewise to him, Be thou also over five cities.*

20 *And another came, saying, Lord, behold, here is thy pound, which I have kept laid up in a napkin:*

21 *For* [h]*I feared thee, because thou art an austere man: thou takest up that thou layedst not down, and reapest that thou didst not sow.*

9. His death, suffering and resurrection.

10. In vs. 35-43 Jesus heals the blind man near Jericho; parallel to Mat. 20:29-34 and Mark 10:46-52.

Ch. 19. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-28 is an account of the visit of Jesus to Zaccheus, the publican.

2. A city about 15 miles from Jerusalem.

3. The Roman law of forfeit.

4. Vs. 11-27, the parable of the pounds; though similar, a different parable from the 10 talents. This was delivered to the multitude; the parable of the 10 talents to the apostles alone.

m. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.) To him that overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcome, and am set down with my Father in his throne. (Rev. 3:21.)

n. And Jesus going up to Jerusalem took the twelve disciples apart in the way, and said unto them. (Mat. 20:17.)

o. And when they had bound him, they led him away, and delivered him to Pontius Pilate the governor. (Mat. 27:2.) And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pilate. (Lu. 23:1.) The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom he delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)

p. Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful High Priest in things pertaining to God, to make reconciliation for the sins of the people. (Heb. 2:17.)

q. And he said unto him, Arise, go thy way: thy faith hath made thee whole. (Lu. 17:19.)

r. For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:9.) Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (Is. 35:5.)

s. Bless the Lord, O my soul: and all that is within me, bless his holy name. (Ps. 103:1.) And they were all amazed, and they glorified God, and were filled with fear, saying, We have seen strange things today. (Lu. 5:26.) And they glorified God in me. (Gal. 1:24.)

Chapter 19.

a. In his days did Hiel the Bethelite build Jericho: he laid the foundation thereof in Abiram his first-born, and set up the gates thereof in his youngest son Segub, according to the word of the Lord, which he spake by Joshua the son of Nun. (I Ks. 16:34.)

b. And when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto his disciples, Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? (Mat. 9:11.) But their scribes and Pharisees murmured against his disciples, saying, Why do ye eat and drink with publicans and sinners? (Lu. 5:30.)

c. If a man shall steal an ox, or a sheep, and kill it, or sell it; he shall restore five oxen for an ox, and four sheep for a sheep. (Ex. 22:1.) And he shall restore the lamb fourfold, because he did this thing, and because he had no pity. (II Sam. 12:6.)

d. And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? (Lu. 13:16.) And he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also: And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Abraham, which he had being yet uncircumcised. (Rom. 4:11, 12.) Know ye therefore that they which are of faith, the same are the children of Abraham. (Gal. 3:7.)

e. For the Son of man is come to save that which was lost. (Mat. 18:11.) This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. (I Tim. 1:15.)

f. For the kingdom of heaven is as a man travelling into a far country, who called his own servants, and delivered unto them his goods. (Mat. 25:14.) For the Son of man is as a man taking a far journey, who left his house, and gave authority to his servants, and to every man his work, and commanded the porter to watch. (Mk. 13:34.)

g. His lord said unto him, Well done, thou good and faithful servant: thou hast been faithful over a few things, I will make thee ruler over many things: enter thou into the joy of thy lord. (Mat. 25:21.) He that is faithful in that which is least is faithful also in much; and he that is unjust in the least is unjust also in much. (Lu. 16:10.)

h. Then he which had received the one talent came and said, Lord, I knew thee that thou art an hard man, reaping where thou hast not sown, and gathering where thou hast not strawed. (Mat. 25:24.) But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and

22 *And he saith unto him,* [i]*Out of thine own mouth will I judge thee, thou wicked servant.* [j]*Thou knewest that I was an austere man, taking up that I laid not down, and reaping that I did not sow:*

23 *Wherefore then gavest not thou my money into the bank, that at my coming I might have required mine own with usury?*

24 *And he said unto them that stood by, Take from him the pound, and give it to him that hath ten pounds.*

25 *(And they said unto him, Lord, he hath ten pounds.)*

26 *For I say unto you,* [k]*That unto every one which* [s]*hath shall be given; and from him that hath* [6]*not, even that he* [6]*hath shall be taken away from him.*

27 But those mine enemies, which would not that I should reign over them, bring hither, and slay them before me.

28 ¶ And when he had thus spoken, he went before, ascending up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

29 And [l]it came to pass, when he was come nigh to Bĕth'pha-ġe and Bĕth'ă-nў, at the mount called the mount of Ōl'īveṣ, he sent two of his disciples,

30 Saying, *Go ye into the village over against you; in the which at your entering ye shall find a colt tied, whereon yet never man sat: loose him, and bring him hither.*

31 *And if any man ask you, Why do ye loose him? thus shall ye say unto him, Because* [m]*the Lord hath need of him.*

32 And they that were sent went their way, and found even as he had said unto them.

33 And as they were loosing the colt, the owners thereof said unto them, Why loose ye the colt?

34 And they said, The Lord hath need of him.

35 And they brought him to Jē'ṣus: [n]and they cast their garments upon the colt, and they set Jē'ṣus thereon.

36 And as he went, they spread their clothes in the way.

37 And when he was come nigh, even now at the descent of the mount of Ōl'īveṣ, the whole multitude of the disciples began to rejoice and praise God with a loud voice for all the mighty works that they had seen;

38 Saying, [o]Blessed be the King that cometh in the name of the Lord: [p]peace in heaven, and glory in the highest.

39 And some of the Phăr'ī-seeṣ from among the multitude said unto him, Master, rebuke thy disciples.

40 And he answered and said unto them, *I tell you that, if these should hold their peace, the stones would immediately cry out.*

41 ¶ [7]And when he was come near, he beheld the city, and [q]wept over it.

42 Saying, *If thou hadst known, even thou, at least in this thy day, the things which belong unto thy peace! but now they are hid from thine eyes.*

43 *For the days shall come upon thee, that thine enemies shall* [r]*cast a trench about thee, and compass thee round, and keep thee in on every side,*

44 *And* [s]*shall lay thee even with the ground, and thy children within thee; and they shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because* [t]*thou knewest not the time of thy visitation.*

45 [8]And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought;

46 Saying unto them, [u]*It is written, My house is the house of prayer: but* [v]*ye have made it a den of thieves.*

47 And he taught daily in the temple. But the chief priests and the scribes and the chief of the people sought to destroy him,

48 And could not find what they might do: for all the people were very attentive to hear him.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Christ's authority.* 9 *The parable of the vineyard.* 19 *Of giving tribute to Cæsar.* 27 *Christ convinceth the Sadducees that denied the resurrection.* 41 *How Christ is the son of David.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that on one of those days, as he taught the people in the temple, and preached the gospel, the chief priests and the scribes came upon him with the elders,

2 And spake unto him, saying, Tell us, by [q]what authority doest thou these things? or who is he that gave thee this authority?

3 And he answered and said unto them, *I will also ask you one thing; and answer me:*

4 *The baptism of Jōhn, was it from heaven, or of men?*

5 And they reasoned with themselves, saying, If we shall say, From heaven; he will say, Why then believed ye him not?

6 But and if we say, Of men; all the people

5. The inclination and receptive heart of the blessings of God.

6. He who has lost that receptive heart and desires for God's blessings shall have the opportunity taken away from him.

7. Vs. 41-44 contain the pathetic wail of Jesus over Jerusalem; recorded only by Luke.

8 Vs. 45 18, the second cleansing of the temple.

Ch. 20. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-20 the chief priests question the authority of Christ; his answer is given, also the parable of the wicked husbandmen.

whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.)

i. And David said unto him, Thy blood be upon thy head; for thy mouth hath testified against thee, saying, I have slain the Lord's anointed. (II Sam. 1:16.) Thine own mouth condemneth thee, and not I; yea, thine own lips testify against thee. (Job 15:6.) For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. (Mat. 12:37.)

j. His lord answered and said unto him, Thou wicked and slothful servant, thou knewest that I reap where I sowed not, and gather where I have not strawed. (Mat. 25:26.)

k. For whosoever hath, to him shall be given, and he shall have more abundance; but whosoever hath not, from him shall be taken away even that he hath. (Mat. 13:12.) For he that hath, to him shall be given; and he that hath not, from him shall be taken even that which he hath. (Mk. 4:25.)

l. And when they drew nigh unto Jerusalem, and were come to Bethphage, unto the mount of Olives, then sent Jesus two disciples. (Mat. 21:1.) And when they came nigh to Jerusalem, unto Bethphage and Bethany, at the mount of Olives, he sendeth forth two of his disciples. (Mk. 11:1.)

m. Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9.) For ye know the grace of our Lord Jesus Christ, that, though he was rich, yet for your sakes he became poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich. (II Cor. 8:9.)

n. Then they hasted, and took every man his garment, and put it under him on the top of the stairs, and blew with trumpets, saying, Jehu is king. (II Ks. 9:13.)

o. Blessed be he that cometh in the name of the Lord: we have blessed you out of the house of the Lord. (Ps. 118:26.) Behold, your house is left unto you desolate. And verily I say unto you, Ye shall not see me, until the time come when ye shall say, Blessed is he that cometh in the name of the Lord. (Lu. 13:35.)

p. Glory to God in the highest, and on earth peace, good will toward men. (Lu. 2:14.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

q. How shall I give thee up, Ephraim? how shall I deliver thee, Israel? how shall I make thee as Admah? how shall I set thee as Zeboim? Mine heart is turned within me, my repentings are kindled together. (Hos. 11:8.) Jesus wept. (Jno. 11:35.)

r. And I will camp against thee round about, and will lay siege against thee with a mount, and I will raise forts against thee. And thou shalt be brought down, and shalt speak out of the ground, and thy speech shall be low out of the dust, and thy voice shall be, as of one that hath a familiar spirit, out of the ground, and thy speech shall whisper out of the dust. (Is. 29:3, 4.) And when ye shall see Jerusalem compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh. (Lu. 21:20.)

s. Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.)

t. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.) Blessed be the Lord God of Israel; for he hath visited and redeemed his people (68). Through the tender mercy of our God, whereby the dayspring from on high hath visited us. (Lu. 1:68, 78.)

u. Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) Even them will I bring to my holy mountain, and make them joyful in my house of prayer: their burnt offerings and their sacrifices shall be accepted upon mine altar; for mine house shall be called an house of prayer for all people. (Is. 56:7.)

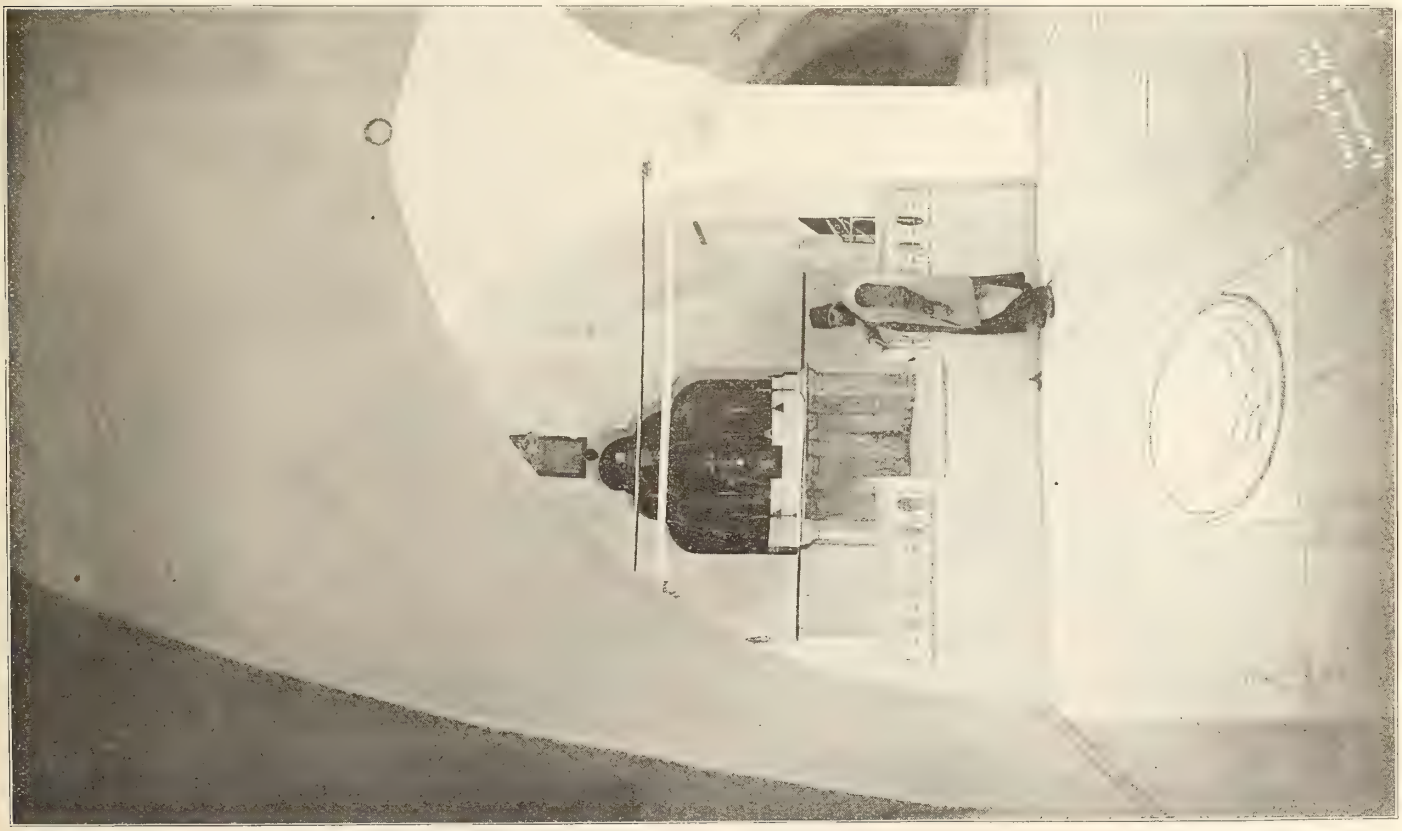
v. Is this house, which is called by my name, become a den of robbers in your eyes? Behold, even I have seen it, saith the Lord. (Jer. 7:11.)

Chapter 20.

a. And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, By what power, or by what name, have ye done this? (Acts 4:7.) But he that did his neighbor wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us? (Acts 7:27.)



TRADITIONAL STONE OF UNCTION.



HOUSE OF CAIAPHAS, WHERE CHRIST WAS CONFINED THE NIGHT BEFORE

will stone us: for they be persuaded that Jŏhn was a prophet.

7 And they answered, that they [b]could not tell whence it was.

8 And Jē'şus said unto them, *Neither* [c]*tell I you by what authority I do these things.*

9 Then began he to speak to the people this parable; *A certain man planted a vineyard, and let it forth to husbandmen, and went into a far country for a long time.*

10 *And at the season* [d]*he sent a servant to the husbandmen, that they should give him of the fruit of the vineyard: but the husbandmen beat him, and sent him away empty.*

11 *And again he sent another servant: and they beat him also, and entreated him shamefully, and sent him away empty.*

12 *And* [e]*again he sent a third: and they wounded him also, and cast him out.*

13 *Then said the lord of the vineyard, What shall I do? I will send my* [f]*beloved son: it may be they will reverence him when they see him.*

14 *But when the husbandmen saw him, they reasoned among themselves, saying, This is* [g]*the heir: come, let us kill him, that the inheritance may be our's.*

15 *So they cast him out of the vineyard, and killed him. What therefore shall the lord of the vineyard do unto them?*

16 *He shall come and destroy these husbandmen, and shall give the vineyard to others.* And when they heard it, they said, [i]God forbid.

17 And he beheld them, and said, *What is this then that is written,* [h]*The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner?*

18 *Whosoever shall fall upon that stone shall be broken; but on whomsoever it shall fall, it will grind him to powder.*

19 ¶ And the chief priests and the scribes the same hour sought to lay hands on him; and they feared the people: for they perceived that he had spoken this parable against them.

20 [2]And they watched him, and sent forth spies, which should feign themselves just men, that they might take hold of his words, that so they might deliver him unto the power and authority of the governor.

21 And they asked him, saying, Master, we know that thou sayest and teachest rightly, neither acceptest thou the person of any, but teachest the way of God truly:

2. In vs. 20-40 the Pharisees seek to entrap Jesus by their questions regarding tribute and the resurrection.

3. The ordinance of marriage shall cease in heaven, because there will be no deaths there; consequently, the purpose for which it was ordained having ceased, it has served its purpose.

22 Is it lawful for us to give tribute unto Çæ'şar, or no?

23 But he perceived their craftiness, and said unto them, *Why tempt ye me?*

24 *Shew me a penny. Whose image and superscription hath it?* They answered and said, Çæ'şar's.

25 And he said unto them, *Render therefore unto Çæ'şar the things which be Çæ'şar's, and unto God the things which be God's.*

26 And they could not take hold of his words before the people: and they marvelled at his answer, and held their peace.

27 ¶ Then came to him certain of the Săd'dūçees, [j]which deny that there is any resurrection: and they asked him,

28 Saying, Master, [k]Mō'şeş wrote unto us, If any man's brother die, having a wife, and he die without children, that his brother should take his wife, and raise up seed unto his brother.

29 There were therefore seven brethren: and the first took a wife, and died without children.

30 And the second took her to wife, and he died childless.

31 And the third took her; and in like manner the seven also: and they left no children, and died.

32 Last of all the woman died also.

33 Therefore in the resurrection whose wife of them is she? for seven had her to wife.

34 And Jē'şus answering said unto them, *The children of this world marry, and are given in marriage:*

35 *But they* [l]*which shall be accounted worthy to obtain that world, and the resurrection from the dead, neither marry, nor are given in marriage:*

36 *Neither can* [3]*they die any more: for* [m]*they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection.*

37 *Now that the dead are raised, even Mō'şeş shewed at the bush, when he calleth the Lord the God of Ā'brā-hăm, and the God of Ī'şaac, and the God of Jā'cob.*

38 *For* [n]*he is not a God of the dead, but of the living: for* [o]*all live unto him.*

39 ¶ Then certain of the scribes answering said, Master, thou hast well said.

40 And after that they durst not ask him any question at all.

---

b. They are of those that rebel against the light; they know not the ways thereof, nor abide in the paths thereof. (Job 24:13.) But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost. (II Cor. 4:3.) Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders, And with all deceivableness of unrighteousness in them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved. (II Thess. 2:9, 10.)

c. He disappointeth the devices of the crafty, so that their hands cannot perform their enterprise. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:12, 13.)

d. And the Lord God of their fathers sent to them by his messengers, rising up betimes, and sending; because he had compassion on his people, and on his dwelling place: but they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:15, 16.)

e. Yet many years didst thou forbear them, and testifiedst against them by thy Spirit in thy prophets: yet would they not give ear: therefore gavest thou them into the hand of the people of the lands. (Neh. 9:30.)

f. Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.)

g. Yet have I set my King upon my holy hill of Zion. (Ps. 2:6.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature: For by him were all things created that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created by him, and for him. (Col. 1:15, 16.)

h. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Ps. 118:22.) Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner. (I Pet. 2:7.)

i. God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged (4). God forbid: for then how shall God judge the world? (6). Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law. (Rom. 3:4, 6, 31.) God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? (2). What then? shall we sin, because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid. (Rom. 6:2, 15.) What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet (7). Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful. (Rom. 7:7, 13.) Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. (I Cor. 6:15.)

j. But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. (Acts 23:6.)

k. If brethren dwell together, and one of them die, and have no child, the wife of the dead shall not marry without unto a stranger: her husband's brother shall go in unto her, and take her to him to wife, and perform the duty of an husband's brother unto her. (Dt. 25:5.)

l. Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer. (II Thess. 1:5.) Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. (Rev. 3:4.)

m. As we have borne the image of the earthy, we shall also bear the image of the heavenly. (I Cor. 15:49.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

n. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. (Jno. 11:25.) For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:3, 4.)

o. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 6:10, 11.)

41 And he said unto them, [p]*How say they that Christ is Dā'vid's son?*

42 *And Dā'vid himself saith in the book of Psalms,* [q]*The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,*

43 *Till I make thine enemies thy footstool.*

44 *Dā'vid therefore calleth him Lord, how is he then his son?*

45 ¶ [1]Then in the audience of all the people he said unto his disciples,

46 *Beware of the scribes, which desire to walk in long robes, and love greetings in the markets, and the highest seats in the synagogues, and the chief rooms at feasts;*

47 *Which* [r]*devour widows' houses, and for a shew make long prayers: the same shall receive greater damnation.*

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ commendeth the poor widow.* 5 *He foretelleth the destruction of the temple, and of Jerusalem.* 34 *He exhorteth them to be watchful.*

1 [1]And he looked up, [a]and saw the rich men casting their gifts into the treasury.

2 And he saw also a certain poor widow casting in thither two [2]mites.

3 And he said, *Of a truth I say unto you,* [b]*that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all:*

4 *For all these have of their abundance cast in unto the offerings of God: but she of her penury hath cast in all the living that she had.*

5 ¶ And as some spake of the [3]temple, how it was adorned with goodly stones and gifts, he said,

6 *As for these things which ye behold, the days will come, in the which* [c]*there shall not be left one stone upon another, that shall not be thrown down.*

7 And they asked him, saying, Master, but when shall these things be? and what sign will there be when these things shall come to pass?

8 And he said, *Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them.*

9 *But when ye shall hear of wars and commotions, be not terrified: for these things must first come to pass; but the end is not* [4]*by and by.*

10 [5]Then said he unto them, *Nation shall rise against nation, and kingdom against kingdom:*

11 *And great earthquakes shall be in divers places, and famines, and pestilences; and fearful sights and great signs shall there be from heaven.*

12 *But* [d]*before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and* [e]*into prisons,* [f]*being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake.*

13 *And* [g]*it shall turn to you for a testimony.*

14 [h]*Settle it therefore in your hearts, not to meditate before what ye shall answer:*

15 *For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist.*

16 [i]*And ye shall be betrayed both by parents, and brethren, and kinsfolks, and friends; and some of you shall they cause to be put to death.*

17 *And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake.*

18 *But there shall not an hair of your head perish.*

19 *In* [j]*your patience possess ye your souls.*

20 *And when* [k]*ye shall see Je-ru'sa-lĕm compassed with armies, then know that the desolation thereof is nigh.*

21 *Then let them which are in Jū-dæ'ā flee to the mountains; and let them which are in the midst of it depart out; and let not them that are in the countries enter thereinto.*

22 *For these be the days of vengeance, that all things which are written may be fulfilled.*

23 *But woe unto them that are with child, and to them that give suck, in those days! for there shall be great distress in the land, and wrath upon this people.*

24 *And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Je-ru'sa-lĕm shall be trodden down of the Gĕn'tīleş,* [l]*until the times of the Gĕn'tīleş be fulfilled.*

25 ¶ [6]*And* [m]*there shall be signs in the sun, and in the moon, and in the stars; and upon the earth distress of nations, with perplexity; the sea and the waves roaring;*

26 *Men's hearts failing them for fear, and for looking after those things which are coming on the earth:* [n]*for the powers of heaven shall be shaken.*

27 *And then shall they see the Son of man* [o]*coming in a cloud with power and great glory.*

28 [7]*And when these things begin to come to pass, then look up, and lift up your heads; for your redemption draweth nigh.*

1. In vs. 45-47 Christ rebukes and upbraids the scribes and the classes they represent; parallel to Mat. 23: 1-39 and Mark 12:38-40.

Ch. 21. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-4 Jesus draws the contrast between the contributions of the selfish rich and the faithful widow.

2. A mite is equivalent to one-fifth of a cent.

3. In vs. 5-36 Jesus foretells the destruction of Jerusalem and from it draws the lesson of warning to the people to prepare for his second coming.

4. After awhile.

5. In vs. 10-32 Jesus prophesies the destruction of Jerusalem and the dispersion of the Jews.

6. In vs. 25-27 are given the signs of the coming of the Son of Man.

7. Vs. 28-33, the parable of the fig tree.

p. What think ye of Christ? whose son is he? They say unto him, The son of David. (Mat. 22:42.)

q. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) For David is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, until I make thy foes thy footstool. (Acts 2:34, 35.) For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (I Cor. 15:25.)

r. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. (Mat. 23:14.)

Chapter 21.

a. And Jesus sat over against the treasury, and beheld how the people cast money into the treasury: and many that were rich cast in much. (Mk. 12:41.)

b. Honor the Lord with thy substance, and with the first-fruits of all thine increase. (Prov. 3:9.) There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. (Prov. 11:24.) For if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not. (II. Cor. 8:12.)

c. Then will I cut off Israel out of the land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight; and Israel shall be a proverb and a byword among all people. (I Ks. 9:7.) Go ye up upon her walls, and destroy; but make not a full end: take away her battlements; for they are not the Lord's. (Jer 5:10.) Therefore shall Zion for your sake be plowed as a field, and Jerusalem shall become heaps, and the mountain of the house as the high places of the forest. (Mic. 3:12.)

d. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.)

e. They laid hands on them, and put them in hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide. (Acts 4:3.) And laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison. (Acts 5:18.) Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the stocks. (Acts 16:24.)

f. Submit yourselves to every ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme. (I Pet. 2:13.)

g. And in nothing terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God. (Phil. 1:28.) Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer. (II Thess. 1:5.)

h. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.)

i. For the son dishonoreth the father, the daughter riseth up against her mother, the daughter-in-law against her mother-in-law; a man's enemies are the men of his own house. (Mic. 7:6.)

j. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. (Mat. 10:22.) But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. (Mat. 24:13.) To them who by patient continuance in well-doing seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life. (Rom. 2:7.) Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience. (Js. 1:3.)

k. When ye therefore shall see the abomination of desolation, spoken of by Daniel the prophet, stand in the holy place, (whoso readeth, let him understand). (Mat. 24:15.)

l. For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Israel, until the fulness of the Gentiles be come in. (Rom. 11:25.)

m. Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens being on fire shall be dissolved, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat? (II Pet. 3:12.)

n. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. (Mat. 24:29.)

o. Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.) Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him,

29 And he spake to them a parable; *Behold the fig tree, and all the trees;*

30 *When they now shoot forth, ye see and know of your own selves that summer is now nigh at hand.*

31 *So likewise ye, when ye see these things come to pass, know ye that the kingdom of God is nigh at hand.*

32 *Verily I say unto you, This generation shall not pass away, till all be fulfilled.*

33 *Heaven and earth shall pass away: but my words shall not pass away.*

34 ¶ *And* [p]*take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares.*

35 *For* [q]*as a snare shall it come on all them that dwell on the face of the whole earth.*

36 *Watch* [r]*ye therefore, and pray always, that ye may be accounted worthy to escape all these things that shall come to pass, and* [s]*to stand before the Son of man.*

37 And [t]in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Ōl'īveṣ.

38 And all the people came early in the morning to him [u]in the temple, for to hear him.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The Jews conspire against Christ.* 7 *The apostles prepare the passover.* 19 *Christ instituteth his holy supper.* 39 *He prayeth in the mount, and sweateth blood,* 47 *is betrayed with a kiss:* 50 *he healeth Malchus' ear,* 54 *and is thrice denied of Peter.*

1 [1]Now [a]the feast of unleavened bread drew nigh, which is called the Passover.

2 And [b]the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people.

3 ¶ Then [c]entered Sā'tan into Jū'das surnamed Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, being of the number of the twelve.

4 And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them.

5 And they were glad, and [d]covenanted to give him money.

6 And he promised, and sought opportunity to betray him unto them in the absence of the multitude.

7 ¶ [2]Then [e]came the day of unleavened bread, when the passover must be killed.

8 And he sent Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn, saying, *Go, and prepare us the passover, that we may eat.*

9 And they said unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare?

10 And he said unto them, *Behold, when ye are entered into the city, there shall a man meet you, bearing a pitcher of water; follow him into the house where he entereth in.*

11 *And ye shall say unto the goodman of the house, The Master saith unto thee, Where is the guestchamber, where I shall eat the passover with my disciples?*

12 *And he shall shew you a large upper room furnished: there make ready.*

13 And they went, and found as he had said unto them: and they made ready the passover.

14 And when the hour was come, he sat [3]down, and the twelve apostles with him.

15 And he said unto them, *With desire I have desired to eat this passover with you before I suffer:*

16 *For I say unto you, I will not any more eat thereof,* [f]*until it be fulfilled in the kingdom of God.*

17 And he took the cup, and gave thanks, and said, *Take this, and divide it among yourselves:*

18 *For* [g]*I say unto you, I will not drink of the fruit of the vine, until the kingdom of God shall come.*

19 ¶ [4]And he took bread, and gave thanks, and brake it, and gave unto them, saying, *This is my body which is given for you: this* [h]*do in remembrance of me.*

20 Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, [i]*This cup is the* [i]*new* [5]*testament in my blood, which is shed for you.*

Ch. 22. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-6 is an account of the conspiracy of the Jews and their compact with Judas to put Christ to death.

2. In vs. 7-13 Jesus prepares to keep the last passover; parallel to Mat. 26:17-19 and Mark 14:12-16.

3. That is, reclineth upon a couch.

4. In vs. 19, 20 is the institution of the Lord's Supper; parallel to Mat. 26:26 and Mark 14:22.

5. That is, new covenant, as signified by the Greek word.

and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall wail because of him. Even so, Amen. (Rev. 1:7.)

p. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.) But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. (I Pet. 4:7.) Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. Therefore be ye also ready: for in such an hour as ye think not the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 24:42-44.) And the cares of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, and the lusts of other things entering in, choke the word, and it becometh unfruitful. (Mk. 4:19.)

q. For yourselves know perfectly, that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (I Thess. 5:2.) Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard; and hold fast, and repent. If therefore thou shalt not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee. (Rev. 3:3.)

r. Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 25:13.) Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. (Mk. 13:33.)

s. Therefore the ungodly shall not stand in the judgment, nor sinners in the congregation of the righteous. (Ps. 1:5.) Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:13.) And now, little children, abide in him; that, when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming. (I Jno. 2:28.)

t. Jesus went unto the mount of Olives. And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them. (Jno. 8:1, 2.)

u. And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

Chapter 22.

a. Ye know that after two days is the feast of the passover, and the Son of man is betrayed to be crucified. (Mat. 26:2.) After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. (Mk. 14:1.)

b. But his delight is in the law of the Lord; and in his law doth he meditate day and night. (Ps. 1:2.) For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together. (Acts 4:27.)

c. Then one of the twelve, called Judas Iscariot, went unto the chief priests. (Mat. 26:14.) And supper being ended, (the devil having now put into the heart of Judas Iscariot, Simon's son, to betray him) (2). And after the sop Satan entered into him. Then said Jesus unto him, That thou doest, do quickly. (Jno. 13:2, 27.)

d. And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my price; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my price thirty pieces of silver. (Zech. 11:12.) For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

e. Now the first day of the feast of unleavened bread the disciples came to Jesus, saying unto him, Where wilt thou that we prepare for thee to eat the passover? (Mat. 26:17.) And the first day of unleavened bread, when they killed the passover, his disciples said unto him, Where wilt thou that we go and prepare that thou mayest eat the passover? (Mk. 14:12.)

f. And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. (Lu. 14:15.) Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. (Acts 10:41.) And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (Rev. 19:9.)

g. But I say unto you, I will not drink henceforth of this fruit of the vine, until that day when I drink it new with you in my Father's kingdom. (Mat. 26:29.) Verily I say unto you, I will drink no more of the fruit of the vine, until that day that I drink it new in the kingdom of God. (Mk. 14:25.)

h. And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. (I Cor. 11:24.)

i. R. V.—After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me. (I Cor. 11:25.) Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:6.) And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.) For, finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah. (Heb. 8:8.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah. (Jer. 31:31.)

j. The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ. (I Cor. 10:16.)

21 ¶ [o]*But, [k]behold, the hand of him that betrayeth me is with me on the table.*

22 *And truly the Son of man goeth, [l]as it was determined: but woe unto that man by whom he is betrayed!*

23 And they began to enquire among themselves, which of them it was that should do this thing.

24 ¶ [7]And [m]there was also a strife among them, which of them should be accounted the greatest.

25 And [n]he said unto them, *The kings of the Gĕn'tīleş exercise lordship over them; and they that exercise authority upon them are called benefactors.*

26 *But [o]ye shall not be so: but he that is greatest among you, let him be as the younger; and he that is chief, as he that doth serve.*

27 *For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth.*

28 *Ye are they which have continued with me in [p]my temptations.*

29 *And [q]I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me;*

30 *That [r]ye may eat and drink at my table in my kingdom, and sit on thrones judging the twelve tribes of Ĭs'ra-ĕl.*

31 ¶ [8]And the Lord said, *Sī'mon, Sī'mon, behold, Sā'tan hath desired to have you, that he may sift you as wheat:*

32 *But I [s]have prayed for thee, that thy faith fail not: and [t]when thou art converted, strengthen thy brethren.*

33 And he said unto him, Lord, I am ready to go with thee, both into prison, and to death.

34 And he said, *I tell thee, Pē'tēr, the cock shall not crow this day, before that thou shalt thrice deny that thou knowest me.*

35 [9]And he said unto them, *When I sent you without purse, and [10]scrip, and shoes, lacked ye any thing?* And they said, Nothing.

36 Then said he unto them, *But now, he that hath a purse, let him take it, and likewise his scrip: and he that hath no sword, let him sell his garment, and buy one.*

37 *For I say unto you, that this that is written must yet be accomplished in me, And he was reckoned among the transgressors: for the things concerning me have an end.*

6. In vs. 21-24 Jesus refers to his betrayer; parallel to Mat. 26:21-25 and Mark 14:18-21 and John 13:21-35.

7. In vs. 24-30 Jesus rebukes the spirit of strife among the 12.

8. In vs. 31-38 Christ warns Peter that he will betray him thrice.

9. Vs. 35-38 allude to the new and increased responsibilities of the apostles.

10. Bag, alluding to their former mission.

11. In vs. 39-46 is an account of the agony in Gethsemane; parallel to Mat. 26:30, 36-46 and Mark 14:26-32-42.

12. In vs. 47-53 Jesus is betrayed; parallel to Mat. 26:47-56 and Mark 14:43-52 and John 18:2-12.

13. Vs. 54-62. Peter's denial; parallel to Mat. 26:58-75 and Mark 14: 53-72 and John 18:13-27.

38 And they said, Lord, behold, here are two swords. And he said unto them, *It is enough.*

39 ¶ [11]And he came out, and went, as he was wont, to the mount of Ŏl'ĭveş; and his disciples also followed him.

40 And when he was at the place, he said unto them, *Pray that ye enter not into temptation.*

41 And he was withdrawn from them about a stone's cast, and [u]kneeled down, and prayed,

42 Saying, *Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done.*

43 And there appeared an angel unto him from heaven, strengthening him.

44 And [v]being in an agony he prayed more earnestly: and his sweat was as it were great drops of blood falling down to the ground.

45 And when he rose up from prayer, and was come to his disciples, he found them sleeping for sorrow,

46 And said unto them, *Why sleep ye? rise and pray, lest ye enter into temptation.*

47 ¶ [12]And while he yet spake, behold a multitude, and he that was called Jū'das, one of the twelve, went before them, and drew near unto Jē'şus to kiss him.

48 But Jē'şus said unto him, *Jū'das, betrayest thou the Son of man with a kiss?*

49 When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword?

50 ¶ And [w]one of them smote the servant of the high priest, and cut off his right ear.

51 And Jē'şus answered and said, *Suffer ye thus far.* And he touched his ear, and healed him.

52 Then Jē'şus said unto the chief priests, and captains of the temple, and the elders, which were come to him, *Be ye come out, as against a thief, with swords and staves?*

53 *When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: [x]but this is your hour, and the power of darkness.*

54 ¶ [13]Then [y]took they him, and led him, and brought him into the high priest's house. And Pē'tēr followed afar off.

55 And [z]when they had kindled a fire in the midst of the hall, and were set down together, Pē'tēr sat down among them.

k. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. (Ps. 41:9.) And as they did eat, he said, Verily I say unto you, That one of you shall betray me. And they were exceeding sorrowful, and began every one of them to say unto him, Lord, is it I? And he answered and said, He that dippeth his hand with me in the dish, the same shall betray me. The Son of man goeth as it is written of him: but woe unto that man by whom the Son of man is betrayed! it had been good for that man if he had not been born. (Mat. 26:21-24.) I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but, that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me (18). When Jesus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, That one of you shall betray me. Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake (21, 22). Jesus answered, He it is to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it. And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Judas Iscariot, the son of Simon. (Jno. 13:18, 21, 22, 26.)

l. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.) For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done. (Acts 4:28.)

m. But they held their peace; for by the way they had disputed among themselves, who should be the greatest. (Mk. 9:34.)

n. But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble. (Js. 4:6.) Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. (I Pet. 5:3.)

o. And said unto them, Whosoever shall receive this child in my name receiveth me; and whosoever shall receive me receiveth him that sent me: for he that is least among you all, the same shall be great. (Lu. 9:48.)

p. For we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but was in all points tempted like as we are, yet without sin. (Heb. 4:15.)

q. Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. (Lu. 12:32.) And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. (II Cor. 1:7.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

r. And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. (Lu. 14:15.) And he saith unto me, Write, Blessed are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God. (Rev. 19:9.)

s. I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine (9). And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are (11). I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:9, 11, 15.)

t. Then will I teach transgressors thy ways; and sinners shall be converted unto thee. (Ps. 51:13.) So when they had dined, Jesus sayeth to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. (Jno. 21:15.)

u. And he went a little farther, and fell on his face, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if it be possible, let this cup pass from me: nevertheless not as I will, but as thou wilt. (Mat. 26:39.) And he went forward a little, and fell on the ground, and prayed that, if it were possible, the hour might pass from him. (Mk. 14:35.) The Pharisee stood and prayed thus with himself, God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust, adulterers, or even as this publican. (Lu. 18:11.)

v. Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: but for this cause came I unto this hour. (Jno. 12:27.) Who in the days of his flesh, when he had offered up prayers and supplications, with strong crying and tears, unto him that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared. (Heb. 5:7.)

w. Then Simon Peter having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Malchus. (Jno. 18:10.) (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds.) (II Cor. 10:4.)

x. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.)

y. And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. (Mat. 26:57.)

z. Now Peter sat without in the palace: and a damsel came unto him, saying, Thou also wast with Jesus of Galilee. (Mat. 26:69.)



THE RETURN FROM CALVARY.

56 But a certain maid beheld him as he sat by the fire, and earnestly looked upon him, and said, This man was also with him.

57 And he denied him, saying, Woman, I know him not.

58 And [aa]after a little while another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Pē'tēr said, Man, I am not.

59 And about the space of one hour after another confidently affirmed, saying, Of a truth this fellow also was with him: for he is a Găl-ĭ-læ'an.

60 And Pē'tēr said, Man, I know not what thou sayest. And immediately, while he yet spake, the cock crew.

61 And the Lord turned, and looked upon Pē'tēr. [bb]And Pē'tēr remembered the word of the Lord, how he had said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice.

62 And Pē'tēr went out, and wept [cc]bitterly.

63 ¶ [14]And [dd]the men that held Jē'şus mocked him, and smote him.

64 And when they had blindfolded him, they struck him on the face, and asked him, saying, Prophesy, who is it that smote thee?

65 And many other things blasphemously spake they against him.

66 ¶ [ee]And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into their council, saying,

67 Art thou the Chrīst? tell us. And he said unto them, *If I tell you, ye will not believe:*

68 *And if I also ask you, ye will not answer me, nor let me go.*

69 [ff]*Hereafter shall the Son of man sit on the right hand of the power of God.*

70 Then said they all, Art thou then the Son of God? And he said unto them, *Ye say that I am.*

71 And they said, What need we any further witness? for we ourselves have heard of his own mouth.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *Jesus is accused before Pilate, and sent to Herod.* 8 *Herod mocketh him.* 13 *Barabbas is desired of the people, and is loosed by Pilate, and Jesus is given to be crucified.* 34 *He prayeth for his enemies.* 39 *Two evildoers are crucified with him.* 46 *His death.* 50 *His burial.*

1 [1]And the whole multitude of them arose, and led him unto Pī'late.

2 And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow [a]perverting the nation, and [b]forbidding to give tribute to Çæ'şar, saying that he himself is Chrīst a King.

3 And Pī'late asked him, saying, Art thou the King of the Jews? And he answered him and said, *Thou sayest it.*

4 Then said Pī'late to the chief priests and to the people, [c]I find no fault in this man.

5 And they were the more fierce, saying, He stirreth up the people, teaching throughout all Jew'rў, beginning from Găl'ĭ-lee to this place.

6 [2]When Pī'late heard of Găl'ĭ-lee, he asked whether the man were a Găl-ĭ-læ'an.

7 And as soon as he knew that he belonged unto Hĕr'od's jurisdiction, he sent him to Hĕr'od, who himself also was at Je-rū'sa-lĕm at that time.

8 ¶ And when Hĕr'od saw Jē'şus, he was exceeding glad: for he was desirous to see him of a long season, because he had heard many things of him; and he hoped to have seen some miracle done by him.

9 Then he questioned with him in many words; but he answered him nothing.

10 And the chief priests and scribes stood and vehemently accused him.

11 [d]And Hĕr'od with his men of war set him at nought, and mocked him, and arrayed him in a gorgeous robe, and sent him again to Pī'late.

12 ¶ And the same day [e]Pī'late and Hĕr'od were made friends together: for before they were at enmity between themselves.

13 ¶ [3]And [f]Pī'late, when he had called together the chief priests and the rulers and the people,

14 Said unto them, Ye have brought this man unto me, as one that perverteth the people: and, behold, I, having examined him before you, [g]have found no fault in this man touching those things whereof ye accuse him:

15 No, nor yet Hĕr'od: for I sent you to him; and, lo, nothing worthy of death is done unto him.

16 I will therefore [4]chastise him, and release him.

17 [h](For of necessity he must release one unto them at the feast.)

18 And they cried out all at once, saying, Away with this man, and release unto us Ba-răb'bas:

19 (Who for a certain sedition made in the city, and for murder, was cast into prison.)

20 Pī'late therefore, willing to release Jē'şus, spake again to them.

21 But they cried, saying, Crucify him, crucify him.

22 And he said unto them the [5]third time,

11. Vs. 63-71. Christ condemned to death and shamefully treated.

Ch. 23. A. D. 33.

1. Vs. 1-5, Jesus before Pilate; parallel to Mat. 27:11-14 and Mark 15:1-5 and John 18:28-38.

2. Vs. 6-12 give an account of Jesus before Herod.

3. In vs. 13-23 Christ is again before Pilate, who seeks to release him; parallel to Mat. 27:15-23 and Mark 15:6-14 and John 18:39, 40.

4. Pilate hoped that the Jews would be appeased by administering this lesser punishment and thus save him from crucifixion.

5. Three times were the Jews requested to state what evil he had done.

aa. And when he was gone out into the porch, another maid saw him, and said unto them that were there, This fellow was also with Jesus of Nazareth. (Mat. 26:71.)

bb. And Peter remembered the word of Jesus, which said unto him, Before the cock crow, thou shalt deny me thrice. And he went out, and wept bitterly. (Mat. 26:75.)

cc. For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. (Is. 66:2.) For godly sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: but the sorrow of the world worketh death. (II Cor. 7:10.)

dd. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) As many were astonished at thee; his visage was so marred more than any man, and his form more than the sons of men. (Is. 52:14.)

ee. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his Anointed, saying. (Ps. 2:2.) Many bulls have compassed me: strong bulls of Bashan have beset me round (12). For dogs have compassed me; the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet. (Ps. 22:12, 16.) The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Christ. (Acts 4:26.)

ff. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.) Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens. (Heb. 8:1.)

Chapter 23.

a. Whom Jason hath received: and these all do contrary to the decrees of Cesar, saying that there is another king, one Jesus. (Acts 17:7.) For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes. (Acts 24:5.)

b. Notwithstanding, lest we should offend them, go thou to the sea, and cast an hook, and take up the fish that first cometh up; and when thou hast opened his mouth, thou shalt find a piece of money: that take, and give unto them for me and thee. (Mat. 17:27.) They say unto him, Cesar's. Then saith he unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which are Cesar's; and unto God the things that are God's. (Mat. 22:21.)

c. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.) Who did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth. (I Pet. 2:22.)

d. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.)

e. For of a truth against thy holy child Jesus, whom thou hast anointed, both Herod and Pontius Pilate, with the Gentiles, and the people of Israel, were gathered together. (Acts 4:27.) Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore would be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.)

f. And the governor said, Why, what evil hath he done? But they cried out the more, saying, Let him be crucified. (Mat. 27:23.) Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. (Jno. 18:38.)

g. Then the presidents and princes sought to find occasion against Daniel concerning the kingdom; but they could find none occasion nor fault; forasmuch as he was faithful, neither was there any error or fault found in him. (Dan. 6:4.)

h. Now at that feast the governor was wont to release unto the people a prisoner, whom they would. (Mat. 27:15.) But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews? (Jno. 18:39.)

Why, what evil hath he done? I have found no cause of death in him: I will therefore chastise him, and let him go.

23 [h]And they were instant with loud voices, requiring that he might be crucified. And the voices of them and of the chief priests prevailed.

24 And Pī'late gave sentence that it should be as they required.

25 And he [i]released unto them him that for sedition and murder was cast into prison, whom they had desired; but he delivered Jē'şus to their will.

26 And as they led him away, they laid hold upon one Sī'mon, a Çў-rē'nī-an, coming out of the country, and on him they laid the cross, that he might bear it after Jē'şus.

27 ¶ [j]And there followed him a great company of people, and of women, which also bewailed and lamented him.

28 But Jē'şus turning unto them said, *Daughters of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, weep not for me, but weep for yourselves, and for your children.*

29 *For, behold, the days are coming, in the which they shall say, Blessed are the barren, and the wombs that never bare, and the paps which never gave suck.*

30 *Then shall they begin to say to the mountains, Fall on us; and to the hills, Cover us.*

31 *For* [j]*if they do these things in a green tree, what shall be done in the dry?*

32 And there were also two other, malefactors, led with him to be put to death.

33 [8]And when they were come to the place, which is called Căl'vă-rў, there they crucified him, and the malefactors, one on the right hand, and the other on the left.

34 ¶ Then said Jē'şus, *Father,* [k]*forgive them; for they know not what they do.* And they parted his raiment, and cast lots.

35 And the people stood beholding. And the rulers also with them derided him, saying, He saved others; let him save himself, if he be Chrīst, the chosen of God.

36 And the soldiers also mocked him, coming to him, and offering him vinegar,

37 And saying, If thou be the king of the Jews, save thyself.

38 And [l]a superscription also was written over him in letters of Greek, and Latin, and Hebrew, THIS IS THE KING OF THE JEWS.

39 ¶ And one of the malefactors which were hanged railed on him, saying, If thou be Chrīst, save thyself and us.

40 But the other answering rebuked him, saying, Dost not thou fear God, seeing thou art in the same condemnation?

41 And we indeed justly; for we receive the due reward of our deeds: but this man hath done nothing amiss.

6. Vs. 23-25 Jesus is delivered to his persecutors to be crucified; parallel to Mat. 27:24-31 and Mark 15:15-20 and John 19:1-16.

7. The account given in vs. 27-31 is mentioned only by Luke.

8. In vs. 33-46 is a record of the transactions which occurred while Jesus was hanging on the cross; parallel to Mat. 27:35-50 and Mark 15:25-37 and John 19:18-30.

9. Even though a thief on the cross, Jesus had compassion on him.

10. That is, over Palestine.

11. In vs. 46-56 Jesus is taken from the cross, embalmed, and placed in the tomb; parallel to John 19:31-42 and Mark 15:38-47 and Mat. 27:51-61.

Ch. 24. A. D. 33.

1. Vs. 1-12 give an account of the first visit of the women to the sepulchre and the angel's announcement that Christ is risen.

42 And he said unto Jē'şus, Lord, remember me when thou comest into thy [m]kingdom.

43 And Jē'şus said unto him, *Verily I say unto thee, To* [9]*day shalt thou be with me in paradise.*

44 And it was about the sixth hour, and there [10]was a darkness over all the earth until the ninth hour.

45 And the sun was darkened, and [n]the vail of the temple was rent in the midst.

46 ¶ [11]And when Jē'şus had cried with a loud voice, he said, [o]*Father, into thy hands I commend my spirit:* and having said thus, he gave up the ghost.

47 Now when the centurion saw what was done, he glorified God, saying, Certainly this was a righteous man.

48 And all the people that came together to that sight, beholding the things which were done, smote their breasts, and returned.

49 And all his acquaintance, and the women that followed him from Găl'ĭ-lee, stood afar off, beholding these things.

50 ¶ And, behold, there was a man named Jō'şeph, a counsellor; and he was a good man, and a just:

51 (The same had not consented to the counsel and deed of them;) he was of Ār-ĭ-mā-thæ'ä, a city of the Jewş: [p]who also himself waited for the kingdom of God.

52 This man went unto Pī'late, and begged the body of Jē'şus.

53 And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid.

54 And that day was the preparation, and the sabbath drew on.

55 And the women also, which came with him from Găl'ĭ-lee, followed after, and beheld the sepulchre, and how his body was laid.

56 And they returned, and [q]prepared spices and ointments; and rested the sabbath day according to the commandment.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Christ's resurrection is declared by two angels.* 13 *He himself appeareth to the two disciples that went to Emmaus:* 36 *He appeareth to the apostles, and reproveth their unbelief:* 49 *promiseth the Holy Ghost:* 51 *and so ascendeth into heaven.*

1 [1]Now [a]upon the first day of the week, very early in the morning, they came unto the sepulchre, bringing the spices which they had prepared, and certain others with them.

2 And they found the stone rolled away from the sepulchre.

3 And they entered in, and found not the body of the Lord Jē'şus.

4 And it came to pass, as they were much

i. He that justifieth the wicked, and he that condemneth the just, even they both are abomination to the Lord. (Prov. 17:15.)

j. Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.) And say to the forest of the south, Hear the word of the Lord; Thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I will kindle a fire in thee, and it shall devour every green tree in thee, and every dry tree: the flaming flame shall not be quenched, and all faces from the south to the north shall be burned therein. (Ez. 20:47.) For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

k. But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.) And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:60.) And labor, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it. (I Cor. 4:12.)

l. And Pilate wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JESUS OF NAZARETH THE KING OF THE JEWS. (Jno. 19:19.)

m. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.) Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens. (Heb. 8:1.)

n. And, behold, the veil of the temple was rent in twain from the top to the bottom; and the earth did quake, and the rocks rent. (Mat. 27:51.) But their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same veil untaken away in the reading of the Old Testament; which veil is done away in Christ. (II Cor. 3:14.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.) Which hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the veil. (Heb. 6:19.)

o. Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of truth. (Ps. 31:5.) Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.)

p. And, behold, there was a man in Jerusalem, whose name was Simeon; and the same man was just and devout, waiting for the consolation of Israel: and the Holy Ghost was upon him (25). And she coming in that instant gave thanks likewise unto the Lord, and spake of him to all them that looked for redemption in Jerusalem. (Lu. 2:25, 38.)

q. And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had brought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. (Mk. 16:1.)

Chapter 24.

a. In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. (Mat. 28:1.) And when the sabbath was past, Mary Magdalene, and Mary the mother of James, and Salome, had bought sweet spices, that they might come and anoint him. (Mk. 16:1.)



DREAM OF PILATE'S WIFE.—Dore.

perplexed thereabout, behold, [b]two men stood by them in shining garments:

5 And as they were afraid, and bowed down their faces to the earth, they said unto them, Why seek ye the living among the dead?

6 He is not here, but is risen: remember how he spake unto you when he was yet in Gă'lĭ-lee,

7 Saying, The Son of man must be delivered into the hands of sinful men, and be crucified, and the third day rise again.

8 And they remembered his words,

9 And returned from the sepulchre, and told all these things unto the eleven, and to all the rest.

10 It was Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne, and Jo-ăn'nà, and Mā'rў the mother of Jāmeş, and other women that were with them, which told these things unto the apostles.

11 And their words seemed to them as idle tales, and they [c]believed them not.

12 Then arose Pē'tēr, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass.

13 ¶ [2]And, behold, two of them went that same day to a village called Ĕm'ma-us, which was from Je-rų'sa-lĕm about threescore furlongs.

2. Vs. 13-35 he appears to the two going to Emmaus.

14 And they [d]talked together of all these things which had happened.

15 And it came to pass, that, while they communed together and reasoned, [e]Jē'şus himself drew near, and went with them.

16 But [f]their eyes were holden that they should not know him.

17 And he said unto them, *What manner of communications are these that ye have one to another, as ye walk, and are sad?*

18 And the one of them, whose name was Clē'o-pas, answering said unto him, Art thou only a stranger in Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and hast not known the things which are come to pass there in these days?

19 And he said unto them, *What things?* And they said unto him, Concerning Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people:

20 And how the chief priests and our rulers delivered him to be condemned to death, and have crucified him.

21 But we trusted that it had been he which should have redeemed Ĭs'ra-el: and beside all this, to day is the third day since these things were done.

22 Yea, and certain women also of our company made us astonished, which were early at the sepulchre;

23 And when they found not his body, they came, saying, that they had also seen a vision of angels, which said that he was alive.

3. In vs. 36-53 Jesus appears to the disciples, blesses them, and ascends to heaven; parallel to Mat. 28:16-20 and Mark 16:14-19 and John 21:14-23.

24 And certain of them which were with us went to the sepulchre, and found it even so as the women had said: but him they saw not.

25 Then he said unto them, *O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken:*

26 *Ought not Chrĭst to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory?*

27 And beginning at [g]Mō'şeş and all [h]the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.

28 And they drew nigh unto the village, whither they went: and [i]he made as though he would have gone further.

29 But they constrained him, saying, Abide with us: for it is toward evening, and the day is far spent. And he went in to tarry with them.

30 And it came to pass, as he sat at meat with them, he took bread, and blessed it, and brake, and gave to them.

31 And their eyes were opened, and they knew him; and he vanished out of their sight.

32 And they said one to another, Did not our heart burn within us, while he talked with us by the way, and while he opened to us the scriptures?

33 And they rose up the same hour, and returned to Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and found the eleven gathered together, and them that were with them,

34 Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Sī'mon.

35 And they told what things were done in the way, and how he was known of them in breaking of bread.

36 ¶ [3]And as they thus spake, Jē'şus himself stood in the midst of them, and saith unto them, *Peace be unto you.*

37 But they were terrified and affrighted, and supposed that they had seen a spirit.

38 And he said unto them, *Why are ye troubled? and why do thoughts arise in your hearts?*

39 *Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have.*

40 And when he had thus spoken, he shewed them his hands and his feet.

41 And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, *Have ye here any meat?*

42 And they gave him a piece of a broiled fish, and of an honeycomb.

43 [j]And he took it, and did eat before them.

44 And he said unto them, *These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled, which were written in the law of Mō'şeş, and in the prophets, and in the psalms, concerning me.*

---

b. And seeth two angels in white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jesus had lain. (Jno. 20:12.) And, while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel. (Acts 1:10.)

c. And they, when they had heard that he was alive, and had been seen of her, believed not. (Mk. 16:11.)

d. Then they that feared the Lord spake often one to another: and the Lord hearkened, and heard it, and a book of remembrance was written before him for them that feared the Lord, and that thought upon his name. (Mal. 3:16.)

e. For where two or three are gathered together in my name, there am I in the midst of them. (Mat. 18:20.)

f. But when the morning was now come, Jesus stood on the shore: but the disciples knew not that it was Jesus. (Jno. 21:4.)

g. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen. 22:18.) The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.)

h. Therefore my heart is glad, and my glory rejoiceth: my flesh also shall rest in hope: For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:9, 10.) The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Judah. In those days, and at that time, will I cause the Branch of righteousness to grow up unto David; and he shall execute judgment and righteousness in the land. In those days shall Judah be saved, and Jerusalem shall dwell safely: and this is the name wherewith she shall be called, The Lord our Righteousness. (Jer. 33:14-16.) Thou wilt perform the truth to Jacob, and the mercy to Abraham, which thou hast sworn unto our fathers from the days of old. (Mic. 7:20.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. (Mal. 4:2.)

i. And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. (Gen. 32:26.)

j. Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. (Acts 10:41.)

45 Then [k]opened he their understanding, that they might understand the scriptures,

46 And said unto them, *Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day:*

47 *And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name [l]among all nations, beginning at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.*

48 *And [m]ye are witnesses of these things.*

49 ¶ *And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, until he be endued with power from on high.*

50 ¶ And he led them out as far as to Bĕth'-ă-nў, and he lifted [4]up his hands, and blessed them.

51 And it [n]came to pass, while [4]he blessed them, he was parted [5]from them, and carried up into heaven.

52 And they worshipped him, and returned to Je-ru'sa-lĕm with great joy:

53 And were continually [o]in the temple, praising and blessing God. Amen.

4. Thus Christ is taken up into heaven with his arms outstretched conferring a blessing upon man. Likewise, he began his ministry when he announced the principles of it in the Sermon on the Mount with a blessing.

It is interesting to observe that the old dispensation was ushered in, at the announcement of the law at Sinai, with a curse; likewise it was closed with a curse, which hung over the world as a suspended sentence for 400 years, from the time of the departure of the last prophet till the coming of Christ, while the new dispensation was ushered in by a blessing, supplanting the curse of the old.

5. Luke is the only one of the evangelists who gives a description of the bodily ascension of Christ.

k. And a certain woman named Lydia, a seller of purple, of the city of Thyatira, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul. (Acts 16:14.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.)

l. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) All the ends of the world shall remember, and turn unto the Lord; and all the kindreds of the nations shall worship before thee. (Ps. 22:27.) And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel; I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Is. 49:6.) And many nations shall come, and say, Come, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, and to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for the law shall go forth of Zion, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. (Mic. 4:2.) For from the rising of the sun even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

m. And ye also shall bear witness, because ye have been with me from the beginning. (Jno. 15:27.) Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. (Acts 1:22.)

n. And it came to pass, as they still went on, and talked, that, behold, there appeared a chariot of fire, and horses of fire, and parted them both asunder; and Elijah went up by a whirlwind into heaven. (II Ks. 2:11.) Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8.)

o. And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart, Praising God, and having favor with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved. (Acts 2:46, 47.) And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jesus Christ. (Acts 5:42.)



PONTIUS PILATE.—M. Munkacsy.

SAINT JOHN

NOTE.—The writer of "the Gospel according to St. John" was the youngest of the 12; also the younger of the two sons of Zebedee, a fisherman, who resided at Bethsaida on the Sea of Galilee. He was one of the disciples of John the Baptist, before the coming of Christ. His greatest distinction was his admission to the bosom place with his Lord at the table, as "the disciple whom Jesus loved"; and for this reason the Master, while on the cross, committed his mother to John's keeping. His Gospel is specially characterized by being reflective in character rather than narrative. John wrote what he saw as an eye witness. He wrote with a courage that says, "I know whereof I speak because I saw it"; therefore he must be believed absolutely or impeached altogether. Of the ten miracles recorded by John only three are recorded elsewhere. Of the parables John records only one, that of the Good Shepherd, which is especially in keeping with the divine characteristic he wishes to display—viz., the divinity walking among men, ever struggling to brighten their darkened lives and elevate them to the love of God.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *The divinity, humanity, and office of Jesus Christ.* 15 *The testimony of John.* 39 *The calling of Andrew, Peter, &c.*

1 [1]In the [2]beginning was the [3]Word, and the [3]Word was with God, and the [3]Word was [4]God.
2 The same was in the [5]beginning with God.
3 All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made.
4 In him was [6]life; and the life was the light of men.
5 And the light [7]shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not.
6 ¶ There was a man sent from [8]God, whose name was Jŏhn.
7 The same came for a witness, to bear witness of the Light, that all men through him might believe.
8 He [a]was not that Light, but was sent to bear witness of that Light.
9 [9]That [b]was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world.
10 He was in the world, and [c]the world was made by him, and the world knew him not.
11 He [d]came unto his own, and his own received him not.
12 But [e]as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name:
13 Which [f]were [10]born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, [g]but of God.
14 And the Word [h]was [11]made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and [i]we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only [12]begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth.
15 ¶ Jŏhn bare witness of him, and cried, saying, This was he of whom I spake, He that cometh after me is preferred before me: for he was before me.
16 And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace.

Ch. 1. A. D. 30.
1. In vs. 1-14, the word is made flesh.
2. The first in order of time; the beginning or commencement of that series of events with which the creation and history of the human race were associated; the beginning of creative existence.
3. God, the eternal Logos; the expression or manifestation of God.
4. In substance, in essence, in power was God.
5. Fix any definite location of time, and back of it "the word was with God."
6. Original, the germ of life, the essence of all life.
7. While this light was shining in all ages, John here particularly alludes to the incarnation of the word and the shining of the light in Christ.
8. To prepare the way for that light.
9. In vs. 9-18 is a tracing of the entrance of the Logos, or eternal word, into the world.
10. Alluding to regeneration, a word seldom used, but often implied.
11. That is, the eternal Logos which was God in v. 1 is now made flesh, God incarnate, Jesus Christ.
12. Thus Christ, the only begotten of the Father—who was in v. 1 called the Word, also called God—is now called the Son, to dwell among men.
13. In vs. 19-52 is recorded the three-fold testimony of John the Baptist that Jesus is the promised Messiah, and that he himself is not.
14. In vs. 20-28 is the first testimonial of John the Baptist to a delegation from the Sanhedrin, that Jesus is the Messiah.
15. As a symbol of that which is yet to come—the outward expression of an inward regeneration and acceptance into the new covenant, or a symbolical act of obedience to the command of God, as circumcision (the sign of the old covenant) has been superseded by the baptism of John in the new covenant, the covenant of grace.
16. In vs. 29-34 is an account of the second testimony of John the Baptist that Jesus is the Messiah—this testimony was given to the people.

17 For [j]the law was given by Mō'sĕs, but grace and truth came by Jē'sus Chrīst.
18 No [k]man hath seen God at any time; the [l]only begotten Son, which is in the [m]bosom of the Father, he hath declared him.
19 ¶ [13]And this is the record of Jŏhn, when the Jews sent priests and Lē'vītes from Je-ru'-sa-lĕm to ask him, Who art thou?
20 [14]And he confessed, and denied not; but confessed, I am not the Chrīst.
21 And they asked him, What then? Art thou E-lī'as? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No.
22 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? that we may give an answer to them that sent us. What sayest thou of thyself?
23 He said, I am the voice of one crying in the wilderness, Make straight the way of the Lord, as said [n]the prophet E-sā'ias.
24 And they which were sent were of the Phăr'ī-sees.
25 And they asked him, and said unto him, Why baptizest thou then, if thou be not that Chrīst, nor E-lī'as, neither that prophet?
26 Jŏhn answered them, saying, I [15]baptize with water: [o]but there standeth one among you, whom ye know not;
27 He it is, who coming after me is preferred before me, whose shoe's latchet I am not worthy to unloose.
28 These things were done in Bĕth-ăb'ă-rà beyond Jor'dan, where Jŏhn was baptizing.
29 ¶ [16]The next day Jŏhn seeth Jē'sus coming unto him, and saith, Behold [p]the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world.
30 This is he of whom I said, After me cometh a man which is preferred before me: for he was before me.
31 And I knew him not: but that he should be made manifest to Is'ra-el, therefore am I come baptizing with water.
32 And Jŏhn bare record, saying, I saw the

Ref. John. Chapter 1.

a. And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose. (Acts 13:25.)

b. And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel; I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Is. 49:6.)

c. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth. (Ps. 33:6.) But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (I Cor. 8:6.)

d. But his citizens hated him, and sent a message after him, saying, We will not have this man to reign over us. (Lu. 19:14.)

e. For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:26.) Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (I Jno. 3:1.)

f. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.) Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. (Js. 1:18.) If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him. (I Jno. 2:29.)

g. And the Lord thy God will circumcise thine heart, and the heart of thy seed, to love the Lord thy God with all thine heart, and with all thy soul, that thou mayest live. (Dt. 30:6.) Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:5.) Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.)

h. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.) But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. (Gal. 4:4.) But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. (Phil. 2:7.) And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

i. And the glory of the Lord shall be revealed, and all flesh shall see it together: for the mouth of the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 40:5.) For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

j. And he gave unto Moses, when he had made an end of communing with him upon mount Sinai, two tables of testimony, tables of stone, written with the finger of God. (Ex. 31:18.)

k. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. (Ex. 33:20.) Not that any man hath seen the Father, save he which is of God, he hath seen the Father. (Jno. 6:46.)

l. In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only-begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him. (I Jno. 4:9.)

m. Then I was by him, as one brought up with him: and I was daily his delight, rejoicing always before him. (Prov. 8:30.)

n. The voice of him that crieth in the wilderness, Prepare ye the way of the Lord, make straight in the desert a highway for our God. (Is. 40:3.)

o. Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me; and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

p. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.) The place of the scripture which he read was this, He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth. (Acts 8:32.) But with the precious blood of Christ, as a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:19.) And I beheld, and, lo, in the midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a Lamb as it had been slain, having seven

Spirit descending from heaven like a dove, and it abode upon him.

33 And I knew him not: but he that sent me to baptize with water, [q]the same said unto me, Upon whom thou shalt see the Spirit descending, and remaining on him, the same is he which baptizeth with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

34 And I saw, and bare record that this is the Son of God.

35 ¶ [17]Again the next day after Jŏhn stood, and two of his disciples;

36 And looking upon Jē'şus as he walked, he saith, Behold the Lamb of God!

37 And the two disciples heard him speak, and they followed Jē'şus.

38 Then Jē'şus turned, and saw them following, and saith unto them, *What seek ye?* They said unto him, Răb'bī, (which is to say, being interpreted, Master,) where dwellest thou?

39 He saith unto them, *Come and see.* They came and saw where he dwelt, and abode with him that day: for it was about the tenth hour.

40 One of the two which heard Jŏhn speak, and followed him, was Ăn'drew, Sī'mon Pē'tēr's brother.

41 He first findeth his own brother Sī'mon, and saith unto him, We have found the Mĕs-sī'as, which is, being interpreted, the [18]Chrīst.

42 And he brought him to Jē'şus. And when Jē'şus beheld him, he said, *Thou art Sī-mon the son of Jō'nà: thou shalt be called Çē'phas,* which is by interpretation, A stone.

43 ¶ The day [19]following Jē'şus would go forth into Găl'ī-lee, and findeth Phĭl'ĭp, and saith unto him, *Follow me.*

44 Now Phĭl'ĭp was of Bĕth-sā'ī-dà, the city of Ăn'drew and Pē'tēr.

45 Phĭl'ĭp findeth Na-thăn'a-el, and saith unto him, We have found him, of whom Mō'şes [r]in the law, and the [s]prophets, did write, Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth, the son of Jō'şeph.

46 And Na-thăn'a-el said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Năz'a-rĕth? Phĭl'ĭp saith unto him, Come and see.

47 Jē'şus saw Na-thăn'a-el coming to him, and saith of him, *Behold an Ĭs'ra-el-īte indeed, in whom is no guile!*

48 Na-thăn'a-el saith unto him, Whence knowest thou me? Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *Before that Phĭl'ĭp called thee, when thou wast under the fig tree, I saw thee.*

17. In vs. 35-40 is an account of the third testimony of John the Baptist that Jesus is the Messiah—given to two of his disciples.

18. The fact that John interprets the meaning of the word Messias, indicates that he was writing for Gentiles, as the term was well understood by all the Jews.

19. The forty-fourth day after his baptism.

Ch. 2. A. D. 30.

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the marriage feast at Cana.

2. At the time of Christ, the word "woman" embraced within it the same tender affection and respectful thought as the term "mother" to-day. The expression, "what have I to do with thee" means "what to me and to thee." Jesus had already demonstrated at the hour of his temptation that miracles were not to be performed for self interests and his hour had not yet come. When the Father gave him the knowledge that the transition period of his life from the human to the Christ had ended, then he would be given the ability and divine permission to perform the miracle for the glory of God, not for selfish glory or gratification, which could not be done till the mother retired to her proper place, as her attitude seemed to imply a feast. But when she retired and left all with them that God might be glorified, then he performed the miracle.

3. In vs. 13-25 Jesus goes to the passover at Jerusalem and there purifies the temple.

49 Na-thăn'a-el answered and saith unto him, Răb'bī, thou art the Son of God; thou art the King of Ĭs'ra-el.

50 Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *Because I said unto thee, I saw thee under the fig tree, believest thou? thou shalt see greater things than these.*

51 And he saith unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Hereafter ye shall see heaven open, and the angels of God ascending and descending upon the [t]Son of man.*

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Christ turneth water into wine,* 12 *departeth into Capernaum, and to Jerusalem.* 19 *He foretelleth his death and resurrection.*

1 [1]And the third day there was a marriage in Cā'nà of Găl'ī-lee; and the mother of Jē'şus was there:

2 And both Jē'şus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage.

3 And when they wanted wine, the mother of Jē'şus saith unto him, They have no wine.

4 Jē'şus saith unto her, [2]*Woman,* [a]*what* [b]*have I to do with thee? mine hour is not yet come.*

5 His mother saith unto the servants, Whatsoever he saith unto you, do it.

6 And there were set there six waterpots of stone, after the manner of the purifying of the Jews, containing two or three firkins apiece.

7 Jē'şus saith unto them, *Fill the waterpots with water.* And they filled them up to the brim.

8 And he saith unto them, *Draw out now, and bear unto the governor of the feast.* And they bare it.

9 When the ruler of the feast had tasted the water that was made wine, and knew not whence it was: (but the servants which drew the water knew;) the governor of the feast called the bridegroom,

10 And saith unto him, Every man at the beginning doth set forth good wine; and when men have well drunk, then that which is worse: but thou hast kept the good wine until now.

11 This beginning of [c]miracles did Jē'şus in Cā'nà of Găl'ī-lee, [d]and manifested forth his glory; and his disciples believed on him.

12 ¶ [3]After this he went down to Ca-pēr'na-ŭm, he, and his mother, and [e]his brethren, and

---

horns and seven eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth. (Rev. 5:6.)

q. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.) While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. (Acts 10:44.)

r. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. (Dt. 18:18.)

s. In that day shall the branch of the Lord be beautiful and glorious, and the fruit of the earth shall be excellent and comely for them that are escaped of Israel. (Is. 4:2.) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:6, 7.) O Zion, that bringest good tidings, get thee up into the high mountain; O Jerusalem, that bringest good tidings, lift up thy voice with strength; lift it up, be not afraid; say unto the cities of Judah, Behold your God! (9). He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:9, 11.) I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy (24). And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:24, 26.) And speak unto him, saying, Thus speaketh the Lord of hosts, saying, Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall grow up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. (Zech. 6:12.) But unto you that fear my name shall the Sun of righteousness arise with healing in his wings; and ye shall go forth, and grow up as calves of the stall. (Mal. 4:2.)

t. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

Chapter 2.

a. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! (Jno. 19:26.)

b. And the king said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah? so let him curse, because the Lord hath said unto him, Curse David. Who shall then say, Wherefore hast thou done so? (II Sam. 16:10.) And David said, What have I to do with you, ye sons of Zeruiah, that ye should this day be adversaries unto me? shall there any man be put to death this day in Israel? for do not I know that I am this day king over Israel? (II Sam. 19:22.)

c. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (Jno. 3:2.) This is again the second miracle that Jesus did, when he was come out of Judea into Galilee. (Jno. 4:54.) And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased (2). Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world (14). Jesus answered them and said, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled (26). They said therefore unto him, What sign showest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work? (Jno. 6:2, 14, 26, 30.) And many resorted unto him, and said, John did no miracle: but all things that John spake of this man were true. (Jno. 10:41.) Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. (Jno. 11:47.) And many other signs truly did Jesus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book. (Jno. 20:30.)

d. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jno. 1:14.) Jesus saith unto her, Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God? (Jno. 11:40.)

e. While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. (Mat. 12:46.)

his disciples: and they continued there not many days.

13 ¶ And [f]the Jews' passover was at hand, and Jē'sus went up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm,

14 And [g]found in the temple those that sold oxen and sheep and doves, and the changers of money sitting:

15 And when he had made a scourge of small cords, he drove them all out of the temple, and the sheep, and the oxen; and poured out the changers' money, and overthrew the tables;

16 And said unto them that sold doves, *Take these things hence; make not* [h]*my Father's house an house of merchandise.*

17 And his disciples remembered that it [4]was written, The zeal of thine house hath eaten me up.

18 ¶ Then answered the Jews and said unto him, What sign shewest thou unto us, seeing that thou doest these things?

19 Jē'sus answered and said unto them, [i]*Destroy* [5]*this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.*

20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake [j]of the [6]temple of his body.

22 When therefore he was risen from the dead, [k]his disciples remembered that he had said this unto them; and they believed the scripture, and the word which Jē'sus had said.

23 ¶ Now when he was in Je-ru'sa-lĕm at the passover, in the feast day, many believed in his name, when they saw the miracles which he did.

24 But Jē'sus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men,

25 And needed not that any should testify of man: for [l]he knew what was in man.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Christ teacheth Nicodemus the necessity of regeneration.* 14 *Of faith in his death.* 18 *Condemnation for unbelief.*

1 [1]There was a man of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, named [2]Nĭc-o-dē'mus, a ruler of the Jews:

2 The same came to Jē'sus by night, and said unto him, Răb'bī, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for [a]no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except [b]God be with him.

3 Jē'sus answered and said unto him, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee,* [c]*Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God.*

4 Nĭc-o-dē'mus saith unto him, How can a man be born when he is old? can he enter the second time into his mother's womb, and be born?

5 Jē'sus answered, *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water* [3]*and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God.*

6 *That which is born of the flesh is flesh; and that which is born of the Spirit is spirit.*

7 *Marvel not that I said unto thee, Ye must be born again.*

8 *The* [d]*wind bloweth where it listeth, and thou hearest the sound thereof, but canst not tell whence it cometh, and whither it goeth: so is every one that is born of the Spirit.*

9 Nĭc-o-dē'mus answered and said unto him, How can these things be?

10 [4]Jē'sus answered and said unto him, *Art thou a master of Ĭs'ra-el, and knowest not these things?*

11 *Verily, verily, I say unto thee, We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen; and ye receive not our witness.*

12 *If I have told you earthly things, and ye believe not, how shall ye believe, if I tell you of heavenly things?*

13 *And* [e]*no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven.*

14 ¶ [5]*And* [f]*as Mō'sēs lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be* [6]*lifted up:*

15 *That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life.*

16 ¶ *For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life.*

17 *For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved.*

18 ¶ [7]*He that believeth on him is not condemned: but he that believeth not is condemned already, because he hath not believed in the name of the only begotten Son of God.*

---

1. Only five, one of which was John himself. Therefore he was a witness to the cleansing.

2. Christ gives them not only a sign but a test also. Although perhaps alluding to the temple of his body, yet nothing was impossible for him, and he could easily have re-erected the temple before them, which they thought to be his meaning, as they expressed themselves in v. 20.

3. The Jewish temple was the material type of the temple of Christ's body.

Ch. 3. A. D. 30.

1. In vs. 1-21 is an account of Christ's discourse with Nicodemus.

2. A member of the Sanhedrin.

3. As an external sign or symbol of the spirit's induction into the kingdom of Christ, a symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

4. In vs. 10-13 Jesus asserts his own absolute authority and knowledge which has previously been acknowledged by Nicodemus.

5. In vs. 14-17 Christ teaches the universal atonement.

6. As the children of Israel were bitten by the serpent, so man has been bitten by sin; as Moses lifted up the brazen serpent upon the pole, so Christ must be raised upon the cross; as Moses had been commanded to make the brazen serpent in the form of the fiery serpent, so Christ was in the form of sinful flesh; as the one bitten by the serpent could look upon the brazen image and be healed, so sinful man may look upon Christ and be healed of his sins.

7. In vs. 18-21 Christ teaches the responsibility of unbelief.

---

f. And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. (Ex. 12:14.) Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. (Dt. 16:1.) After this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jesus went up to Jerusalem. (Jno. 5:1.) And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh. (Jno. 6:4.) And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Jerusalem before the passover, to purify themselves. (Jno. 11:55.)

g. And Jesus went into the temple of God, and cast out all them that sold and bought in the temple, and overthrew the tables of the money-changers, and the seats of them that sold doves. (Mat. 21:12.) And he went into the temple, and began to cast out them that sold therein, and them that bought. (Lu. 19:45.)

h. Thy testimonies are very sure: holiness becometh thine house, O Lord, for ever. (Ps. 93:5.) But they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition. For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:9, 10.)

i. And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days. (Mat. 26:61.) And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross. (Mat. 27:40.) We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. (Mk. 14:58.) And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah! thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days. (Mk. 15:29.)

j. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (I Cor. 3:16.) What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? (I Cor. 6:19.) For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9.) A minister of the sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man. (Heb. 8:2.)

k. And they remembered his words. (Lu. 24:8.) But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (Jno. 14:26.)

l. But the Lord said unto Samuel, Look not on his countenance, or on the height of his stature; because I have refused him; for the LORD seeth not as man seeth; for man looketh on the outward appearance, but the Lord looketh on the heart. (I Sam. 16:7.)

Chapter 3.

a. Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them (16). If this man were not of God, he could do nothing. (Jno. 9:16, 33.)

b. How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power, who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him. (Acts 10:38.)

c. Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. (Jno. 1:13.) (For we walk by faith, not by sight.) (II Cor. 5:7.) For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.) And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. (Eph. 2:1.) Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. (Tit. 3:5.) Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. (Js. 1:18.) Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.) Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God (I Jno. 3:9.)

d. As thou knowest not what is the way of the spirit, nor how the bones do grow in the womb of her that is with child; even so thou knowest not the works of God who maketh all. (Ecc. 11:5.) For what man knoweth the things of a man, save the spirit of man which is in him? even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God. (I Cor. 2:11.)

e. Who hath ascended up into heaven, or descended? who hath gathered the wind in his fists? who hath bound the waters in a garment? who hath established all the ends of the earth? what is his name, and what is his son's name, if thou canst tell? (Prov. 30:4.)

f. And Moses made a serpent of brass, and put it upon a pole; and it came to pass, that if a serpent had bitten any man, when he beheld the serpent of brass, he lived. (Num. 21:9.)

19 *And this is the condemnation,* [g]*that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil.*

20 *For every one that doeth evil hateth the light, neither cometh to the light, lest his deeds should be reproved.*

21 *But he that doeth truth cometh to the light, that his deeds may be made manifest, that they are wrought in God.*

22 ¶ [s]After these things came Jē'şus and his disciples into the land of Jū-dæ'á; and there he tarried with them, and baptized.

23 ¶ And Jŏhn also [h]was baptizing in Æ'nŏn near to Sā'lim, because there was much water there: and they came, and were baptized.

24 For Jŏhn was not yet cast into prison.

25 ¶ Then there arose a question between some of Jŏhn's disciples and the Jews about purifying.

26 And they came unto Jŏhn, and said unto him, Răb'bī, he that was with thee beyond Jor'dan, to whom thou barest witness, behold, the same baptizeth, and all men come to him.

27 Jŏhn answered and said, [i]A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven.

28 Ye [9]yourselves bare me witness, that I said, I am not the Chrīst, but that I am sent before him.

29 He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but [j]the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my [k]joy therefore is fulfilled.

30 He must [l]increase, but I must decrease.

31 He that cometh from above is above all: [m]he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: [n]he that cometh from heaven is above all.

32 And what he hath seen and heard, that he testifieth; and no man receiveth his testimony.

33 He that hath received his testimony hath [o]set to his seal that God is true.

34 For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit [p]by measure unto him.

35 The [q]Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand.

8. In vs. 22-36 is an account of Christ's leaving the passover at Jerusalem and journeying through the northeastern section of Judea, where John the Baptist is still preaching his coming.

9. Peter and John, who were original disciples of John the Baptist.

10. That is, accept him as God incarnate, which acceptance carries with it life everlasting.

Ch. 4. A. D. 30.

1. In vs. 1-42 is an account of Christ and the woman of Samaria.

2. That is, Christ, the Master, who baptized with the Holy Ghost, baptized not through the outward symbol of water, save through the hands of others.

3. This well still exists and is about two miles from Shechem in the plain of Mukhnah and measures 75 ft. deep and 9 ft. in diameter, and is dug in solid rock.

4. Will never.

36 He [r]that [10]believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the [s]wrath of God abideth on him.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Christ talketh with a woman of Samaria, and revealeth himself unto her.* 27 *His disciples marvel.* 39 *Many Samaritans believe on him.* 43 *He healeth the ruler's son.*

1 [1]When therefore the Lord knew how the Phăr'ī-seeş had heard that Jē'şus made and baptized more disciples than Jŏhn,

2 (Though Jē'şus himself [2]baptized not, but his disciples,)

3 He left Jū-dæ'à, and departed again into Găl'ī-lee.

4 And he must needs go through Sa-mā'rĭ-à.

5 Then cometh he to a city of Sa-mā'rĭ-à, which is called Sȳ'char, near to the parcel of ground [a]that Jā'cob gave to his son Jō'şeph.

6 Now Jā'cob's [3]well was there. Jē'şus therefore, being wearied with his journey, sat thus on the well: and it was about the sixth hour.

7 There cometh a woman of Sa-mā'rĭ-à to draw water: Jē'şus saith unto her, *Give me to drink.*

8 (For his disciples were gone away unto the city to buy meat.)

9 Then saith the woman of Sa-mā'rĭ-à unto him, How is it that thou, being a Jew, askest drink of me, which am a woman of Sa-mā'rĭ-à? for [b]the Jews have no dealings with the Să'mär'ĭ-tans.

10 Jē'şus answered and said unto her, *If thou knewest* [c]*the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee* [d]*living water.*

11 The woman saith unto him, Sir, thou hast nothing to draw with, and the well is deep: from whence then hast thou that living water?

12 Art thou greater than our father Jā'cob, which gave us the well, and drank thereof himself, and his children, and his cattle?

13 Jē'şus answered and said unto her *Whosoever drinketh of this water shall thirst again:*

14 *But* [e]*whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him* [4]*shall never thirst; but*

---

g. Woe unto them that call evil good, and good evil; that put darkness for light, and light for darkness; that put bitter for sweet, and sweet for bitter! (Is. 5:20.) In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (Jno. 1:4.)

h. And Melchizedek king of Salem brought forth bread and wine: and he was the priest of the most high God. (Gen. 14:18.) And Jacob came to Shalem a city of Shechem, which is in the land of Canaan, when he came from Padan-aram; and pitched his tent before the city. (Gen. 33:18.)

i. And no man taketh this honor unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. (Heb. 5:4.) Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

j. I am come into my garden, my sister, my spouse: I have gathered my myrrh with my spice; I have eaten my honeycomb with my honey; I have drunk my wine with my milk: eat, O friends; drink, yea, drink abundantly, O beloved. (Song 5:1.)

k. These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full. (Jno. 15:11.) Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full. (Jno. 16:24.) Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. (Phil. 2:2.) And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full. (I Jno. 1:4.) Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full. (II Jno. 12.)

l. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. The zeal of the Lord of hosts will perform this. (Is. 9:7.)

m. The first man is of the earth, earthy; the second man is the Lord from heaven. (I Cor. 15:47.)

n. For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world. (Jno. 6:33.)

o. Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. (II Cor. 1:22.) He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (I Jno. 5:10.)

p. And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. (Jno. 1:16.) For it pleased the Father that in him should all fulness dwell. (Col. 1:19.)

q. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.) Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not all things put under him. (Heb. 2:8.)

r. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.)

s. For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. (Gal. 3:10.)

Chapter 4.

a. Moreover I have given to thee one portion above thy brethren, which I took out of the hand of the Amorite with my sword and with my bow. (Gen. 48:22.) And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. (Josh. 24:32.)

b. And the king of Assyria brought men from Babylon, and from Cuthah, and from Ava, and from Hamath, and from Sepharvaim, and placed them in the cities of Samaria instead of the children of Israel: and they possessed Samaria, and dwelt in the cities thereof. (II Ks. 17:24.) And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shown me that I should not call any man common or unclean. (Acts 10:28.)

c. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? (Rom. 8:32.)

d. Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. (Is. 12:3.) For my people have committed two evils: they have forsaken me, the fountain of living waters, and hewed them out cisterns, broken cisterns, that can hold no water. (Jer. 2:13.) In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.)

e. And Jesus said unto them, I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger; and he that believeth on me shall never thirst. (Jno. 6:35.)

the water that I shall give him [f]*shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life.*

15 The [g]woman saith unto him, Sir, give me this water, that I thirst not, neither come hither to draw.

16 Jē'ṣus saith unto her, *Go, call thy husband, and come hither.*

17 The woman answered and said, I have no husband. Jē'ṣus said unto her, *Thou hast well said, I have no husband:*

18 *For thou hast had five husbands; and he whom thou now hast is not thy husband: in that saidst thou truly.*

19 The woman saith unto him, Sir, [h]I perceive that thou art a prophet.

20 Our fathers worshipped in this mountain; and ye say, that in [i]Je-ru'sa-lĕm is the place where men ought to worship.

21 Jē'ṣus saith unto her, *Woman, believe me, the hour cometh, when* [j]*ye shall neither in this mountain, nor yet at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, worship the Father.*

22 *Ye worship ye know not what: we know what we worship: for* [k]*salvation is of the Jews.*

23 *But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him.*

24 *God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth.*

25 The woman saith unto him, I know that [l]Mĕs-sī'as cometh, which is called Chrīst: when he is come, he will tell us all things.

26 Jē'ṣus saith unto her, *I that speak unto thee* [s]*am he.*

27 ¶ And upon this came his disciples, and marvelled that he talked with the woman: yet no man said, What seekest thou? or, Why talkest thou with her?

28 The woman then left her waterpot, and went her way into the city, and saith to the men,

29 Come, see a man, which told me all things that ever I did: is not this the Chrīst?

30 Then they went out of the city, and came unto him.

31 ¶ In the mean while his disciples prayed him, saying, Master, eat.

32 But he said unto them, *I have meat to eat that ye know not of.*

5. Christ has gradually led the woman up to the point where he can reveal to her his identity—he is the Messiah.

6. In vs. 43-54 is an account of Christ in Galilee and the healing of the nobleman's son.

33 Therefore said the disciples one to another, Hath any man brought him ought to eat?

34 Jē'ṣus saith unto them, [m]*My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work.*

35 *Say not ye, There are yet four months, and then cometh harvest? behold, I say unto you, Lift up your eyes, and look on the fields;* [n]*for they are white already to harvest.*

36 *And* [o]*he that reapeth receiveth wages, and gathereth fruit unto life eternal: that both he that soweth and he that reapeth may rejoice together.*

37 *And herein is that saying true, One soweth, and another reapeth.*

38 *I sent you to reap that whereon ye bestowed no labour:* [p]*other men laboured, and ye are entered into their labours.*

39 ¶ And [q]many of the Sa-măr'ĭ-tans of that city believed on him for the saying of the woman, which testified, He told me all that ever I did.

40 So when the Sa-măr'ĭ-tans were come unto him, they besought him that he would tarry with them: and he abode there two days.

41 And [r]many more believed because of his own word;

42 And said unto the woman, Now we believe, not because of thy saying: for we have heard him ourselves, and know that this is indeed the Chrīst, the [s]Saviour of the world.

43 ¶ [t]Now after two days he departed thence, and went into Găl'ĭ-lee.

44 For [t]Jē'ṣus himself testified, that a prophet hath no honour in his own country.

45 Then when he was come into Găl'ĭ-lee, the Găl-ĭ-læ'ans received him, [u]having seen all the things that he did at Je-ru'sa-lĕm at the feast: [v]for they also went unto the feast.

46 So Jē'ṣus came again into Cā'nā of Găl'ĭ-lee, where he made the water wine. And there was a certain nobleman, whose son was sick at Ca-pēr'na-ŭm.

47 When he heard that Jē'ṣus was come out of Jū-dæ'a into Găl'ĭ-lee, he went unto him, and besought him that he would come down, and heal his son: for he was at the point of death.

48 Then said Jē'ṣus unto him, *Except* [w]*ye see signs and* [w]*wonders, ye will not believe.*

f. He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his belly shall flow rivers of living water. (Jno. 7:38.)

g. He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (I Jno. 5:10.)

h. And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. (Lu. 7:16.) Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. (Jno. 7:40.)

i. But unto the place which the Lord your God shall choose out of all your tribes to put his name there, even unto his habitation shall ye seek, and thither thou shalt come. (Dt. 12:5.)

j. For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1.11.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

k. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. (Is 2:3.) Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises. (Rom. 9:4.)

l. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Dt. 18:15.)

m. Neither have I gone back from the commandment of his lips, I have esteemed the words of his mouth more than my necessary food. (Job 23:12.) For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me. (Jno. 6:38.)

n. Then saith he unto his disciples, The harvest truly is plenteous, but the laborers are few. (Mat. 9:37.)

o. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. (Dan. 12:3.)

p. Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into. (I Pet. 1:12.)

q. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.)

r. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.)

s. And he is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:2.) For therefore we both labor and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. (I Tim. 4:10.) For unto you is born this day, in the city of David, a Saviour, which is Christ the Lord. (Lu. 2:11.) Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.) God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:33.)

t. He answered and said unto them, He that soweth the good seed is the Son of man. (Mat. 13:37.)

u. The same came to Jesus by night, and said unto him, Rabbi, we know that thou art a teacher come from God: for no man can do these miracles that thou doest, except God be with him. (Jno. 3:2.)

v. Three times in a year shall all thy males appear before the Lord thy God in the place which he shall choose; in the feast of unleavened bread, and in the feast of weeks, and in the feast of tabernacles: and they shall not appear before the Lord empty. (Dt. 16:16.)

w. I thought it good to show the signs and wonders that the high God hath wrought toward me. (Dan. 4:2.) He delivereth and rescueth, and he worketh signs and wonders in heaven and in earth, who hath delivered Daniel from the power of the lions. (Dan. 6:27.) For there shall arise false Christs, and false prophets, and shall show great signs and wonders; insomuch that, if it were possible, they shall deceive the very elect. (Mat. 24:24.) For false Christs and false prophets shall rise, and shall show signs and wonders, to seduce, if it were possible, even the elect. (Mk. 13:22.) And I will show wonders in heaven above, and signs in the earth beneath; blood, and fire, and vapor of smoke (19). Ye men of Israel, hear these words, Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know (22). And fear came upon every soul: and many wonders and signs were done by the apostles. (Acts 2:19, 22, 43.) By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy

49 The nobleman saith unto him, Sir, come down ere my child die.

50 Jē'ṣus saith unto him, *Go thy way; thy son liveth.* And the man believed the word that Jē'ṣus had spoken unto him, and he went his way.

51 And as he was now going down, the servants met him, and told him, saying, Thy son liveth.

52 Then enquired he of them the hour when he began to amend. And they said unto him, Yesterday at the seventh [7]hour the fever left him.

53 So the father knew that it was at the same hour, in the which Jē'ṣus said unto him, Thy son [8]liveth: and [z]himself believed, and his whole house.

54 This is again the second [8]miracle that Jē'ṣus did, when he was come out of Jū-dæ'à into Găl'ĭ-lee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Jesus on the sabbath day cureth him that was diseased eight and thirty years.* 10 *The Jews persecute him for it.* 17 *He answereth for himself, shewing by the testimony of his Father,* 32 *of John,* 36 *of his works,* 39 *and of the scriptures, who he is.*

1 [1]After [a]this there was a feast of the Jews; and Jē'ṣus went up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 Now there is at Je-ru'sa-lĕm by the sheep market a pool, which is called in the Hē'brew tongue Be-thĕs'dà, having five porches.

3 [2]In these lay a great multitude of impotent folk, of blind, halt, withered, waiting for the moving of the water.

4 [3]For an angel went down at a certain season into the pool, and troubled the water: whosoever then first after the troubling of the water stepped in was made whole of whatsoever disease he had.

5 And a certain man was there, which had an infirmity thirty and eight years.

6 When Jē'ṣus saw him lie, and knew that he had been now a long time in that case, he saith unto him, [b]*Wilt thou be made whole?*

7 The impotent man answered him, Sir, I have no man, when the water is troubled, to put me into the pool: but while I am coming, another steppeth down before me.

8 Jē'ṣus saith unto him, *Rise, take up thy bed, and walk.*

9 And immediately the man was made whole, and took up his bed, and walked: and on the same day was the sabbath.

10 ¶ The Jews therefore said unto him that was cured, It is the sabbath day: [c]it is not lawful for thee to carry thy bed.

11 He answered them, He that made me whole, the same said unto me, Take up thy bed, and walk.

12 Then asked they him, What man is that which said unto thee, Take up thy bed, and walk?

13 And he that was healed wist not who it was: for Jē'ṣus had conveyed himself away, a multitude being in that place.

14 Afterward Jē'ṣus findeth him in the temple, and said unto him, *Behold, thou art made whole: [d]sin no more, lest a worse thing come unto thee.*

15 The man departed, and told the Jews that it was Jē'ṣus, which had made him whole.

16 And therefore did the Jews persecute Jē'ṣus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day.

17 ¶ [4]But Jē'ṣus answered them, [e]*My Father worketh hitherto, and I work.*

18 Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, [f]making himself equal with God.

19 Then answered Jē'ṣus and said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you,* [g]*The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise.*

20 *For* [h]*the Father loveth the Son, and sheweth him all things that himself doeth: and he will shew him greater works than these, that ye may marvel.*

21 *For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them;* [i]*even so the Son quickeneth whom he will.*

22 *For the Father judgeth no man, but* [j]*hath committed all* [5]*judgment unto the Son:*

23 *That all men should* [k]*honour the Son, even as they honour the Father. He that honoureth not the Son honoureth not the Father which hath sent him.*

24 [c]*Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life.*

25 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when* [l]*the dead shall*

---

7. One p. m., at the same hour the son was healed.

8. The first miracle being at the wedding at Canaan—turning the water into wine.

Ch. 5. A. D. 31.

1. Ch. 5 is devoted to the account of Christ's healing the impotent man at Bethesda and of the animosity which it produced in the hearts of the Jews.

2. Infirm.

3. It is claimed by the Biblical scholars that verse 4 is not from the pen of John. While John acknowledged the popular belief in the power of the pool to heal disease, yet he does not give it as his own opinion nor assert it as a fact—he simply states it as a current belief.

4. In vs. 17-47 John records his first great discourse of Jesus delivered to the hostile Jews.

5. In no place is the Father spoken of as the judge. The Son (as the Son of man and Son of God) is the judge.

6. In vs. 24-29 are stated the two-fold powers delegated to the Son, viz., first, quickening with spiritual life the believing soul; second, the resurrection of the body.

---

child Jesus. (Acts 4:30.) And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. (Rom. 15:9.) Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds. (II Cor. 12:12.) Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders. (II Thess. 2:9.) God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will? (Heb. 2:4.)

x. And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house. (Acts 16:34.)

Chapter 5.

a. Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. (Dt. 16:1.)

b. He shall spare the poor and needy, and shall save the souls of the needy. (Ps. 72:13.) Who is like unto the Lord our God, who dwelleth on high, Who humbleth himself to behold the things that are in heaven, and in the earth! (Ps. 113:5, 6.)

c. [The fourth commandment.] Remember the sabbath day, to keep it holy. Six days shalt thou labor and do all thy work: But the seventh day is the sabbath of the Lord thy God: in it thou shalt not do any work, thou, nor thy son, nor thy daughter, thy man-servant, nor thy maid-servant, nor thy cattle, nor thy stranger that is within thy gates: For in six days the Lord made heaven and earth, the sea, and all that in them is, and rested the seventh day: wherefore the Lord blessed the sabbath day, and hallowed it. (Ex. 20:8-11.) Thus saith the Lord; Take heed to your selves, and bear no burden on the sabbath day, nor bring it in by the gates of Jerusalem. (Jer. 17:21.) But when the Pharisees saw it, they said unto him, Behold, thy disciples do that which is not lawful to do upon the sabbath day. (Mat. 12:2.) And he saith unto them, Is it lawful to do good on the sabbath days, or to do evil? to save life, or to kill? But they held their peace. (Mk. 3:4.)

d. Then goeth he and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. Even so shall it be also unto this wicked generation. (Mat. 12:45.) She said, No man, Lord. And Jesus said unto her, Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more. (Jno. 8:11.)

e. I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. (Jno. 9:4.) Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. (Jno. 14:10.)

f. Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts; smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered, and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.) I and my Father are one. (Jno. 10:30.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:6.)

g. Then said Jesus unto them, When ye have lifted up the Son of man, then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things. (Jno. 8:28.) I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. (Jno. 9:4.)

h. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. (Jno. 3:35.)

i. And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. (Lu. 7:14.) And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. (Lu. 8:54.)

j. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Mat. 11:27.) As thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many as thou hast given him. (Jno. 17:2.)

k. Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also. (I Jno. 2:23.) And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odors, which are the prayers of saints. (Rev. 5:8.)

l. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live.

26 *For as the Father hath life in himself; so hath he given to the Son to have life in himself;*

27 *And hath given him authority to execute judgment also,* [r]*because* [m]*he is the Son of man.*

28 *Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice,*

29 *And* [n]*shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation.*

30 *I can of mine own self do nothing: as I hear, I judge: and my judgment is just; because I seek not mine own will, but the will of the Father which hath sent me.*

31 [s]*If I bear witness of myself, my witness is not true.*

32 ¶ *There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true.*

33 *Ye sent unto John, and he bare witness unto the truth.*

34 *But I receive not testimony from man: but these things I say, that ye might be saved.*

35 *He was a burning and* [o]*a shining light: and ye were willing for a season to rejoice in his light.*

36 ¶ *But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me.*

37 *And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape.*

38 *And ye have not his word abiding in you: for whom he hath sent, him ye believe not.*

39 ¶ *Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me.*

40 *And ye will not come to me, that ye might have life.*

41 [q]*I receive* [p]*not honour from men.*

42 *But I know you, that ye have not the love of God in you.*

43 *I am come in my Father's name, and ye receive me not: if another shall come in his own name, him ye will receive.*

44 *How can ye believe, which receive honour one of another, and seek not* [q]*the honour that cometh from God only?*

45 [10]*Do not think that I will accuse you to the Father: there is one that accuseth you, even Mō'sēs, in whom ye trust.*

46 *For had ye believed Mō'sēs, ye would have believed me:* [r]*for he wrote of me.*

47 *But if ye* [s]*believe not his writings, how shall ye believe my words?*

7. In v. 27 is stated the reason why the Father has delegated the judgeship unto the Son.

8. In vs. 31-47 Christ states the three witnesses to his Sonship with God, viz.—(1) John the Baptist, vs. 31-35; (2) His works, v. 36; (3) The scriptures, vs. 37-40.

9. In vs. 41-44 Jesus states that the cause for the unbelief of the people regarding him is the desire for human honor, i. e., the Jews were zealous in seeking human honor and power, but as Christ came to honor and glorify God, the Father, the Jews rejected him, preferring a Messiah after the style of their own hearts.

10. In vs. 45-47 Christ declares to the Jews that he will not accuse them of their sins, as he has come to save them, but that the accuser is Moses, the one they profess to love, because Moses wrote the law and through the law they are condemned already.

Ch. 6. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-14 is an account of the feeding of the 5,000; parallel to Mat. 14:13-22, Mark 6:32-44, Luke 9:10-17. This is one of the two miracles recorded by all the apostles, the other being Malchus' ear healed.

2. That is, the last ch.

3. In vs. 15-21 Jesus walks on the sea; parallel to Mat. 14:22-36 and Mark 6:45-56.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Christ feedeth five thousand men with five loaves and two fishes.* 16 *Withdrawing himself, he walked on the sea to his disciples:* 32 *declareth himself to be the bread of life to believers.* 66 *Many disciples depart from him.*

1 [1]After [a]these [2]things Jē'sus went over the sea of Găl'ĭ-lee, which is the sea of Ti-bē'rĭ-as.

2 And a great multitude followed him, because they saw his miracles which he did on them that were diseased.

3 And Jē'sus went up into a mountain, and there he sat with his disciples.

4 [b]And the passover, a feast of the Jews, was nigh.

5 ¶ [c]When Jē'sus then lifted up his eyes, and saw a great company come unto him, he saith unto Phĭl'ĭp, *Whence shall we buy bread, that these may eat?*

6 And this he said to prove him: for he himself knew what he would do.

7 Phĭl'ĭp answered him, [d]Two hundred pennyworth of bread is not sufficient for them, that every one of them may take a little.

8 One of his disciples, Ān'drew, Sī'mon Pē'tēr's brother, saith unto him,

9 There is a lad here, which hath five barley loaves, and two small fishes: [e]but what are they among so many?

10 And Jē'sus said, *Make the men sit down.* Now there was much grass in the place. So the men sat down, in number about five thousand.

11 And Jē'sus took the loaves; and when he had [f]given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would.

12 When they were filled, he said unto his disciples, *Gather up the fragments that remain, that nothing be lost.*

13 Therefore they gathered them together, and filled twelve baskets with the fragments of the five barley loaves, which remained over and above unto them that had eaten.

14 Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jē'sus did, said, This is of a truth [g]that prophet that should come into the world.

15 ¶ [3]When Jē'sus therefore perceived that they would come and take him by force, to make him a king, he departed again into a mountain himself alone.

16 And [h]when even was now come, his disciples went down unto the sea,

17 And entered into a ship, and went over the sea toward Ca-pēr'na-ŭm. And it was now dark, and Jē'sus was not come to them.

18 And the sea arose by reason of a great wind that blew.

---

m. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

n. In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed. (I Cor. 15:52.)

o. We have also a more sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the day-star arise in your hearts. (II Pet. 1:19.)

p. Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we might have been burdensome, as the apostles of Christ. (I Thess. 2:6.)

q. But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:29.)

r. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.)

s. Abraham saith unto him, They have Moses and the Prophets; let them hear them (29). And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the Prophets, neither will they be persuaded, though one rose from the dead. (Lu. 16:29, 31.)

Chapter 6.

a. And when it was evening, his disciples came to him, saying, This is a desert place, and the time is now past; send the multitude away, that they may go into the villages, and buy themselves victuals. (Mat. 14:15.)

b. In the fourteenth day of the first month at even is the Lord's passover. (Lev. 23:5.) Observe the month of Abib, and keep the passover unto the Lord thy God: for in the month of Abib the Lord thy God brought thee forth out of Egypt by night. (Dt. 16:1.)

c. And Jesus went forth, and saw a great multitude, and was moved with compassion toward them, and he healed their sick. (Mat. 14:14.)

d. And Moses said, The people, among whom I am, are six hundred thousand footmen; and thou hast said, I will give them flesh, that they may eat a whole month. Shall the flocks and the herds be slain for them, to suffice them? or shall all the fish of the sea be gathered together for them, to suffice them? (Num. 11:21, 22.)

e. And his servitor said, What! should I set this before an hundred men? He said again, Give the people, that they may eat: for thus saith the Lord, They shall eat, and shall leave thereof. (II Ks. 4:43.)

f. And ye shall serve the Lord your God, and he shall bless thy bread, and thy water; and I will take sickness away from the midst of thee. (Ex. 23:25.) For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer. (I Tim. 4:5.)

g. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. (Dt. 18:18.) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) And said unto him, Art thou he that should come, or do we look for another? (Mat. 11:3.) And they asked him, What then? Art thou Elias? And he saith, I am not. Art thou that prophet? And he answered, No. (Jno. 1:21.) Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet. (Jno. 7:40.)

h. And when he had sent the multitudes away, he went up into a mountain apart to pray: and when the evening was come, he was there

19 So when they had rowed about five and twenty or thirty furlongs, they see Jē'ṣus walking on the sea, and drawing nigh unto the ship: and they were afraid.

20 But he saith unto them, *It is I; be not afraid.*

21 Then they willingly received him into the ship: and immediately the ship was at the land whither they went.

22 ¶ The day following, when the people which stood on the other side of the sea saw that there was none other boat there, save that one whereinto his disciples were entered, and that Jē'ṣus went not with his disciples into the boat, but that his disciples were gone away alone;

23 (Howbeit there came other boats from Ti-bē'rĭ-as nigh unto the place where they did eat bread, after that the Lord had given thanks:)

24 When the people therefore saw that Jē'ṣus was not there, neither his disciples, they also took shipping, and came to Ca-pēr'na-ŭm, seeking for Jē'ṣus.

25 And when they had found him on the other side of the sea, they said unto him, Răb'bī, when camest thou hither?

26 [h]Jē'ṣus answered them and said, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Ye seek me, not because ye saw the miracles, but because ye did eat of the loaves, and were filled.*

27 *Labour* [5]*not* [i]*for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life, which the Son of man shall give unto you:* [j]*for him hath God the Father sealed.*

28 Then said they unto him, What shall we do, that we might work the works of God?

29 Jē'ṣus answered and said unto them, *This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent.*

30 They said therefore unto him, [k]What sign shewest thou then, that we may see, and believe thee? what dost thou work?

31 Our [l]fathers did eat manna in the desert; as it is written, He gave them bread from heaven to eat.

32 Then Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Mō'ṣeṣ gave you not that bread from heaven; but my Father giveth you the true bread from heaven.*

33 *For the bread of God is he which cometh down from heaven, and giveth life unto the world.*

34 Then said they unto him, Lord, evermore give us this bread.

35 [c]And Jē'ṣus said unto them, *I am the bread of life: he that cometh to me shall never hunger: and he that believeth on me shall never thirst.*

36 *But I said unto you, That ye also have seen me, and believe not.*

37 *All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out.*

38 *For I came down from heaven, not to do mine own will, but the will of him that sent me.*

39 *And this is the Father's will which hath sent me,* [m]*that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day.*

40 *And this is the will of him that sent me,* [n]*that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day.*

41 The Jews then murmured at him, because he said, I am the bread which came down from heaven.

42 And they said, Is not this Jē'ṣus, the son of Jō'ṣeph, whose father and mother we know? how is it then that he saith, I came down from heaven?

43 Jē'ṣus therefore answered and said unto them, *Murmur not among yourselves.*

44 *No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day.*

45 [o]*It is written in the prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me.*

46 *Not* [p]*that any man hath seen the Father, save* [q]*he which is of God, he hath seen the Father.*

47 [r]*Verily, verily, I say unto you,* [r]*He that believeth on me hath everlasting life.*

48 *I am that bread of life.*

49 *Your fathers did eat manna in the wilderness, and are dead.*

50 *This is the bread which cometh down from heaven, that a man may eat thereof, and not die.*

51 *I am the living bread which came down from heaven: if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and* [s]*the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world.*

52 The Jews therefore [t]strove among themselves, saying, How can this man give us his flesh to eat?

53 Then Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except ye eat the flesh of the Son of man, and drink his blood, ye have no life in you.*

4. In vs. 26-59 is contained the second address of Jesus delivered to the hostile Jews; the character of which, as well as the character of his miracles, was determined by the temper of his enemies.

5. Labor not for the meat which perisheth, but for that meat which endureth unto everlasting life. (W.) Thus Jesus does not condemn labor for material things, but does seek to rivet the attention chiefly upon life everlasting.

6. In the remainder of the ch. Christ addresses himself to the people as divided into three classes—First, his persecutors, the Jews, who reject him and his teachings; second, a body of Christians who have been converted to him; third, the 12 apostles. He presents to them all alike the true bread of life.

7. In vs. 47-59 Jesus draws the comparison between himself and the manna in the wilderness. In vs. 47-50 he declares that what the manna was to the fathers in the wilderness, he is to all who accept him by faith. In vs. 51, 52, he declares his flesh to be the bread of life; as the Jewish fathers in faith ate the manna, so we must accept Christ, the true bread of life, by faith. In vs. 53-59, his blood is declared to be the symbol of life-giving principle. He that eateth his flesh and drinketh his blood shall live by him.

---

alone. (Mat. 14:23.) And when even was come, the ship was in the midst of the sea, and he alone on the land. (Mk. 6:47.)

i. But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst; but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:14.) For the wages of sin is death; but the gift of God is eternal life through Jesus Christ our Lord. (Rom. 6:23.)

j. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.) And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. (Jno. 5:37.) Ye men of Israel, hear these words; Jesus of Nazareth, a man approved of God among you by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know. (Acts 2:22.)

k. And the Pharisees came forth, and began to question with him, seeking of him a sign from heaven, tempting him. (Mk. 8:11.) For the Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom. (I Cor. 1:22.)

l. And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat. (Ex. 16:15.) And the manna was as coriander seed, and the color thereof as the color of bdellium. (Num. 11:7.) And did all eat the same spiritual meat. (I Cor. 10:3.)

m. And I give unto them eternal life, and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.) That the saying might be fulfilled which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. (Jno. 18:9.) For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. (Col. 3:3.)

n. But whosoever drinketh of the water that I shall give him shall never thirst, but the water that I shall give him shall be in him a well of water springing up into everlasting life. (Jno. 4:14.)

o. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.) And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. (Jer. 31:34.) This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them. (Heb. 10:16.)

p. No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.) And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. (Jno. 5:37.)

q. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father, neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Mat. 11:27.) All things are delivered to me of my Father: and no man knoweth who the Son is, but the Father; and who the Father is, but the Son, and he to whom the Son will reveal him. (Lu. 10:22.) But I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me. (Jno. 7:29.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.)

r. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.)

s. Wherefore, when he cometh into the world, he saith, Sacrifice an offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me (5). By the which will we are sanctified to the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. (Heb. 10:5, 10.)

t. So there was a division among the people because of him. (Jno. 7:43.) There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings. (Jno. 10:19.)

54 *Whoso eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood, hath eternal life; and I will raise him up at the last day.*
55 *For my flesh is meat indeed, and my blood is drink indeed.*
56 *He that eateth my flesh, and drinketh my blood,* [u]*dwelleth in me, and I in him.*
57 *As the living Father hath sent me, and I live by the Father: so he that eateth me, even he shall live by me.*
58 *This is that bread which came down from heaven: not as your fathers did eat manna, and are dead: he that eateth of this bread shall live for ever.*
59 These things said he in the synagogue, as he taught in Ca-pĕr'na-ŭm.
60 Many therefore of his disciples, when they had heard this, said, This is an hard saying; who can hear it?
61 When Jē'şus knew in himself that his disciples murmured at it, he said unto them, *Doth this offend you?*
62 *What* [v]*and if ye shall see the Son of man ascend up where he was before?*
63 *It is the spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you,* [w]*they are spirit, and they are life.*
64 *But there are some of you that believe not.* [x]For Jē'şus knew from the beginning who they were that believed not, and who should betray him.
65 And he said, *Therefore said I unto you, that no man can come unto me, except it were given unto him of my Father.*
66 ¶ From that time many of his disciples [y]went back, and walked no more with him.
67 Then said Jē'şus unto the twelve, *Will ye also go away?*
68 Then Sī'mon Pē'tĕr answered him, Lord, to whom shall we go? thou hast the words of eternal life.
69 And we believe and are sure that thou art that Chrīst, the Son of the living God.
70 Jē'şus answered them, *Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil?*
71 He spake of Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot the son of Sī'mon: for he it was that should betray him, being one of the twelve.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Jesus reproveth the ambition and boldness of his kinsmen:* 14 *teacheth in the temple.* 40 *Divers opinions of him among the people.* 45 *The Pharisees are angry that their officers took him not, and chide with Nicodemus for taking his part.*

1 [1]After these things Jē'şus walked in Găl'ī-lee: for he would not walk in Jew'rў, because the Jews sought to kill him.

Ch. 7. A. D. 32.

1. Ch. 7 is an account of Christ at the Feast of Tabernacles.

2. His brothers, sons of Joseph and Mary. Their names were Judas, Joseph, James and Simeon. James became in later life "James the just," author of the Epistle of James; and Judas became Jude, author of the epistle which bears his name.

3. In vs. 11-36 is an account of Christ's first discourse at the Feast of Tabernacles.

4. The Jews had been questioning Jesus, asking him how he had learned to teach others when he himself was unlearned. Vs. 16-24 contain his answer.

2 Now the Jews' feast of tabernacles was at hand.
3 [a]His [2]brethren therefore said unto him, Depart hence, and go into Jū-dæ'ā, that thy disciples also may see the works that thou doest.
4 For there is no man that doeth any thing in secret, and he himself seeketh to be known openly. If thou do these things, shew thyself to the world.
5 For neither did his brethren believe in him.
6 Then Jē'şus said unto them, *My time is not yet come: but your time is alway ready.*
7 [b]*The world cannot hate you; but me it hateth, because I testify of it, that the works thereof are evil.*
8 *Go ye up unto this feast: I go not up yet unto this feast; for my time is not yet full come.*
9 When he had said these words unto them, he abode still in Găl'ī-lee.
10 ¶ But when his brethren were gone up, then went he also up unto the feast, not openly, but as it were in secret.
11 [3]Then the Jews sought him at the feast, and said, Where is he?
12 And [c]there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some [d]said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people.
13 Howbeit no man spake openly of him for fear of the Jews.
14 ¶ Now about the midst of the feast Jē'şus went up into the temple, and taught.
15 And the Jews marvelled, saying, How knoweth this man letters, having never learned?
16 [4]Jē'şus answered them, and said, *My* [e]*doctrine is not mine, but his that sent me.*
17 [f]*If any man will do his will, he shall know of the doctrine, whether it be of God, or whether I speak of myself.*
18 *He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him.*
19 *Did* [g]*not Mō'şeş give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me?*
20 The people answered and said, Thou hast a devil: who goeth about to kill thee?
21 Jē'şus answered and said unto them, *I have done one work, and ye all marvel.*
22 *Mō'şeş therefore gave unto you circumcision; (not because it is of Mō'şeş,* [h]*but of the fathers;) and ye on the sabbath day circumcise a man.*
23 *If a man on the sabbath day receive circumcision, that the law of Mō'şeş should not be broken; are ye angry at me, because I have*

u. But he that is joined unto the Lord is one spirit. (I Cor. 6:17.) And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. (I Jno. 3:24.) Whosoever shall confess that Jesus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God. And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (I Jno. 4:15, 16.)

v. And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (Jno. 3:13.) And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9.) Wherefore he saith, When he ascended up on high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8.)

w. This is my comfort in my affliction: for thy word hath quickened me. (Ps. 119:50.) For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart. (Heb. 4:12.)

x. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.) For he knew who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean. (Jno. 13:11.)

y. And Jesus said unto him, No man, having put his hand to the plow, and looking back, is fit for the kingdom of God. (Lu. 9:62.) Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. (Heb. 10:38.) They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. (I Jno. 2:19.)

Chapter 7.

a. While he yet talked to the people, behold, his mother and his brethren stood without, desiring to speak with him. (Mat. 12:46.) These all continued with one accord in prayer and supplication, with the women, and Mary the mother of Jesus, and with his brethren. (Acts 1:14.)

b. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. (Jno. 15:19.)

c. Therefore said some of the Pharisees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? And there was a division among them. (Jno. 9:16.)

d. But when they sought to lay hands on him, they feared the multitude, because they took him for a prophet. (Mat. 21:46.) And there came a fear on all: and they glorified God, saying, That a great prophet is risen up among us; and, That God hath visited his people. (Lu. 7:16.)

e. For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. (Jno. 12:49.) He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me. (Jno. 14:24.)

f. Then shall we know, if we follow on to know the Lord: his going forth is prepared as the morning; and he shall come unto us as the rain, as the latter and former rain unto the earth. (Hos. 6:3.) Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word. (Jno. 8:43.)

g. This is he that was in the church in the wilderness with the Angel which spake to him in the mount Sina, and with our fathers: who received the lively oracles to give unto us. (Acts 7:38.)

h. This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man-child among you shall be circumcised. (Gen. 17:10.)

made a man every whit whole on the sabbath day?

24 [i]*Judge not according to the appearance, but judge righteous judgment.*

25 Then said some of them of Je-ru'sa-lĕm, Is not this he, whom they seek to kill?

26 But, lo, he speaketh boldly, and they say nothing unto him. Do the rulers know indeed that this is the very [5]Chrīst?

27 Howbeit we know this man whence he is: but when Chrīst cometh, no man knoweth whence he is.

28 Then cried Jē'şus in the temple as he taught, saying, [j]*Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me* [k]*is true, whom ye know not.*

29 *But* [l]*I know him: for I am from him, and he hath sent me.*

30 [6]Then they sought to take him: but no man laid hands on him, because his hour was not yet come.

31 And many of the people believed on him, and said, When Chrīst cometh, will he do more miracles than these which this man hath done?

32 ¶ The Phăr'ī-seeş heard that the people murmured such things concerning him; and the Phăr'ī-seeş and the chief priests sent officers to take him.

33 Then said Jē'şus unto them, [m]*Yet a little while am I with you, and then I go unto him that sent me.*

34 *Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come.*

35 Then said the Jewş among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the [n]dispersed among the Gĕn'tīleş, and teach the Gĕn'tīleş?

36 What manner of saying is this that he said, Ye shall seek me, and shall not find me: and where I am, thither ye cannot come?

37 [7]In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jē'şus stood and cried, saying, [o]*If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink.*

38 *He that believeth on me, as the scripture hath said, out of his* [8]*belly shall flow rivers of living water.*

39 (But [p]this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Hō'lў [9]Ghōst was not yet given; because that Jē'şus was not yet [q]glorified.)

40 ¶ Many of the people therefore, when they heard this saying, said, Of a truth this is the Prophet.

41 Others said, This is the Chrīst. But some said, Shall Chrīst come out of Găl'ī-lee?

42 Hath [r]not the scripture said, That Chrīst cometh of the seed of Dā'vid, and out of the town of Bĕth'lĕ-hĕm, where Dā'vid was?

5. That is, the people began to think that even the rulers had been compelled to believe him to be the Christ, hence no longer sought his life.

6. In vs. 30-37 the Judaists became enraged at his teachings and sought to lay hands on him; but, his hour not yet having come, they were unnerved and over-awed by power they knew not whence.

7. In vs. 37-53 is an account of Christ's second discourse at the Feast of Tabernacles.

8. The inner man, his soul. (Prov. 20:27)—"The spirit of man is the candle of the Lord, searching all the inward parts."

9. That is, as Christ had not yet returned to the Father, he had not yet sent the active ministry of the Holy Ghost into the world.

10. In vs. 45-53 the chief priests and Pharisees manifest consternation and confusion over the officers' inability to take him.

Ch. 8. A. D. 32.

1. The place where Jesus usually retired at night during the passion week and the only mention John makes of the term.

2 In vs. 2-11 is an account of where the scribes and Pharisees sought to entrap Christ by bringing unto him a woman accused of adultery, the punishment for which was death, and asking him what should be done with her.

43 So there was a division among the people because of him.

44 And some of them would have taken him; but no man laid hands on him.

45 ¶ [10]Then came the officers to the chief priests and Phăr'ī-seeş; and they said unto them, Why have ye not brought him?

46 The officers answered, Never man spake like this man.

47 Then answered them the Phăr'ī-seeş, Are ye also deceived?

48 Have any of the rulers or of the Phăr'ī-seeş believed on him?

49 But this people who knoweth not the law are cursed.

50 Nĭc-o-dē'mus saith unto them, (he that came to Jē'şus by night, being one of them,)

51 Doth our law judge any man, before it hear him, and know what he doeth?

52 They answered and said unto him, Art thou also of Găl'ī-lee? Search, and look: for out [s]of Găl'ī-lee ariseth no prophet.

53 And every man went into his own house.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *Christ delivereth the woman taken in adultery.* 12 *He preacheth himself the light of the world,* 33 *and answereth the Jews.*

1 Jē'şus went unto the mount [1]of Ŏl'īveş.

2 [2]And early in the morning he came again into the temple, and all the people came unto him; and he sat down, and taught them.

3 And the scribes and Phăr'ī-seeş brought unto him a woman taken in adultery; and when they had set her in the midst,

4 They say unto him, Master, this woman was taken in adultery, in the very act.

5 Now [a]Mō'şeş in the law commanded us, that such should be stoned: but what sayest thou?

6 This they said, tempting him, that they might have to accuse him. But Jē'şus stooped down, and with his finger wrote on the ground, as though he heard them not.

7 So when they continued asking him, he lifted up himself, and said unto them, [b]*He that is without sin among you, let him first cast a stone at her.*

8 And again he stooped down, and wrote on the ground.

9 And they which heard it, being convicted by their own conscience, went out one by one, beginning at the eldest, even unto the last: and Jē'şus was left alone, and the woman standing in the midst.

10 When Jē'şus had lifted up himself, and saw none but the woman, he said unto her, *Woman, where are those thine accusers? hath no man condemned thee?*

---

i. These things also belong to the wise. It is not good to have respect of persons in judgment. (Prov. 24:23.) Ye judge after the flesh; I judge no man. (Jno. 8:15.)

j. Jesus answered and said unto them, Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go. (Jno. 8:14.)

k. There is another that beareth witness of me; and I know that the witness which he witnesseth of me is true. (Jno. 5:32.) God forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged. (Rom. 3:4.)

l. All things are delivered unto me of my Father: and no man knoweth the Son, but the Father; neither knoweth any man the Father, save the Son, and he to whomsoever the Son will reveal him. (Mat. 11:27.) As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep. (Jno. 10:15.)

m. Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you. (1 Jno. 13:33.)

n. And he shall set up an ensign for the nations, and shall assemble the outcasts of Israel, and gather together the dispersed of Judah from the four corners of the earth. (Is. 11:12.) James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. (Jas. 1:1.)

o. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.) And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely. (Rev. 22:17.)

p. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.) And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

q. These things understood not his disciples at the first: but when Jesus was glorified, then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him. (Jno. 12:16.)

r. The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.) And thou, Bethlehem, in the land of Juda, art not the least among the princes of Juda: for out of thee shall come a Governor, that shall rule my people Israel. (Mat. 2:6.)

s. And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. (I Ks. 17:1.) And Nathanael said unto him, Can there any good thing come out of Nazareth? Philip saith unto him, Come and see. (Jno. 1:46.)

Chapter 8.

a. And the man that committeth adultery with another man's wife, even he that committeth adultery with his neighbor's wife, the adulterer and the adulteress shall surely be put to death. (Lev. 20:10.)

b. The hands of the witnesses shall be first upon him to put him to death, and afterward the hands of all the people. So thou shalt put the evil away from among you. (Dt. 17:7.) Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things. (Rom. 2:1.)

11 She said, No man, Lord. And Jē'ṣus said unto her, *Neither do I condemn thee: go, and sin no more.*

12 ¶ [3]Then spake Jē'ṣus again unto them, saying, *I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life.*

13 The Phăr'ī-seeṣ therefore said unto him, Thou bearest record of thyself; thy record is not true.

14 Jē'ṣus answered and said unto them, *Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true: for I know whence I came, and whither I go; but ye cannot tell whence I come, and whither I go.*

15 *Ye judge after the flesh; I [4]judge no man.*

16 *And yet if I judge, my judgment is true: for I am not alone, but I and the Father that sent me.*

17 *It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true.*

18 *I am one that bear witness of myself, and [c]the Father that sent me beareth witness of me.*

19 Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jē'ṣus answered, *Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also.*

20 These words spake Jē'ṣus in the treasury, as he taught in the temple: and no man laid hands on him; for his hour was not yet come.

21 [5]Then said Jē'ṣus again unto them, *I go my way, and ye shall seek me, and shall die in your sins: whither I go, ye cannot come.*

22 Then said the Jewṣ, Will he kill himself? because he saith, Whither I go, ye cannot come.

23 And he said unto them, [d]*Ye are from beneath; I am from above: ye are of this world; I am not of this world.*

24 *I said therefore unto you, that ye shall die in your sins: for if ye believe not that I am he, ye shall die in your sins.*

25 Then said they unto him, Who art thou? And Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *Even the same that I said unto you from the beginning.*

26 *I have many things to say and to judge of you: but he that sent me is true; and I speak to the world those things which I have heard of him.*

27 They understood not that he spake to them of the Father.

28 Then said Jē'ṣus unto them, *When ye [e]have lifted up the Son of man, [f]then shall ye know that I am he, and that I do nothing of myself; but [g]as my Father hath taught me, I speak these things.*

29 *And [h]he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him.*

30 As he spake these words, many believed on him.

31 Then said Jē'ṣus to those Jewṣ which believed on him, *If ye continue in my word, then are ye my disciples indeed;*

32 *And ye shall know the truth, and [i]the truth shall make you free.*

33 ¶ They answered him, We be Ā'bră-hăm's seed, and were never in bondage to any man: how sayest thou, Ye shall be made free?

34 Jē'ṣus answered them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin.*

35 *And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever.*

36 *[j]If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed.*

37 *[6]I know that ye are Ā'bră-hăm's seed; but ye seek to kill me, because my word hath no place in you.*

38 *I speak that which I have seen with my Father: and ye do that which ye have seen with your father.*

39 They answered and said unto him, Ā'brăhăm [k]is our father. Jē'ṣus saith unto them, [l]*If ye were Ā'bră-hăm's children, ye would do the works of Ā'bră-hăm.*

40 *But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Ā'bră-hăm.*

41 *Ye do the deeds of your father.* Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God.

42 Jē'ṣus said unto them, [m]*If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I [n]proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me.*

43 *Why do ye not understand my speech? even because ye cannot hear my word.*

44 *Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it.*

45 *And because I tell you the truth, ye believe me not.*

46 *Which of you convinceth me of sin? And if I say the truth, why do ye not believe me?*

47 *He [o]that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God.*

48 Then answered the Jewṣ, and said unto him, Say we not well that thou art a [7]Sămăr'ĭ-tan, and hast a devil?

49 Jē'ṣus answered, *I have not a devil; but I honour my Father, and ye do dishonour me.*

50 *And [p]I seek not mine own glory: there is one that seeketh and judgeth.*

3. In vs. 12-59 is the third discourse delivered by Christ at the Feast of Tabernacles and also an account of the attempt made to stone him.

4. That is, their own lives form the judgments wherewith they are judged.

5. In vs. 2 -24 are stated the fatal effects of rejecting Christ.

6. In vs. 37-47 the character of the persecuting Jew is set in contrast to the character of Christ.

7. The most diabolical epithet they could utter was to call him a Samaritan.

c. And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. (Jno. 5:37.) For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

d. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. (Jno. 3:31.)

e. And as Moses lifted up the serpent in the wilderness, even so must the Son of man be lifted up. (Jno. 3:14.) Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, Hosanna: Blessed is the King of Israel that cometh in the name of the Lord. (Jno. 12:13.)

f. I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise. (Rom. 1:14.)

g. Verily, verily, I say unto thee We speak that we do know, and testify that we have seen: and ye receive not our witness. (Jno. 3:11.)

h. Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you I speak not of myself: but the Father, that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works. (Jno. 14:10.)

i. For sin shall not have dominion over you; for ye are not under the law, but under grace (14). Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. (Rom. 6:14 18.) For the law of the Spirit of life in Jesus Christ hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Rom. 8:2.) So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty. (Js. 2:12.)

j. Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered? (Is. 49:24.) Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty. (II Cor. 3:17.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.) And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. (Rev. 5:9.)

k. And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father; for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. (Mat. 3:9.)

l. For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh. (Rom. 2:28.) Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. (Rom. 9:7.)

m. We love him, because he first loved us. (I Jno. 4:19.) Whosoever believeth that Jesus is the Christ is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him. (I Jno. 5:1.)

n. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.)

o. We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. (I Jno. 4:6.)

p. I receive not honor from men. (Jno. 5:41.) He that speaketh of himself seeketh his own glory: but he that seeketh his glory that sent him, the same is true, and no unrighteousness is in him. (Jno. 7:18.)

51 *Verily, verily, I say unto you,* [q]*If a man keep my saying, he shall never see death.*

52 Then said the Jews unto him, Now we know that thou hast a devil. [r]Ā'bră-hăm is dead, and the prophets; and thou sayest, If a man keep my saying, he shall never taste of death.

53 Art thou greater than our father Ā'brăhăm, which is dead? and the prophets are dead: whom makest thou thyself?

54 Jē'şus answered, *If I honour myself, my honour is nothing:* [s]*it is my Father that honoureth me; of whom ye say, that he is your God:*

55 *Yet* [t]*ye have not known him; but I know him: and if I should say, I know him not, I shall be a liar like unto you: but I know him, and keep his saying.*

56 *Your father Ā'bră-hăm* [u]*rejoiced to see my day:* [v]*and he saw it, and was glad.*

57 Then said the Jews unto him, Thou art not yet fifty years old, and hast thou seen Ā'bră-hăm?

58 Jē'şus said unto them, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Ā'bră-hăm was,* [w]*I am.*

59 Then took they up stones to cast at him: but Jē'şus hid himself, and went out of the temple, going through the midst of them, and so passed by.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The man that was born blind restored to sight.* 13 *The Pharisees excommunicate him:* 35 *but he is received of Jesus.* 39 *Who they are whom Christ enlighteneth.*

1 [1]And as Jē'şus passed by, he saw a man which was blind from his birth.

2 And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who [a]did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind?

3 Jē'şus answered, *Neither hath this man sinned, nor his parents: but that the works of God should be made manifest in him.*

4 [b]*I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work.*

5 *As long as I am in the world,* [c]*I am the light of the world.*

6 When he had thus spoken, he spat on the ground, and made clay of the spittle, and he anointed the eyes of the blind man with the clay,

Ch. 9. A. D. 32

1. In ch. 9 Jesus restores the sight of a man born blind, which aroused much animosity among the Jews, the effect of which is stated in this ch.

2. In vs. 13-17 the Pharisees examine the man whose sight has been restored.

3. In vs. 18-23 the parents of the man are examined.

7 And said unto him, *Go,* [d]*wash in the pool of Sĭ-lō'am,* (which is by interpretation, Sent.) [e]He went his way therefore, and washed, and came seeing.

8 ¶ The neighbours therefore, and they which before had seen him that he was blind, said, Is not this he that sat and begged?

9 Some said, This is he: others said, He is like him: but he said, I am he.

10 Therefore said they unto him, How were thine eyes opened?

11 He answered and said, A man that is called Jē'şus made clay, and anointed mine eyes, and said unto me, Go to the pool of Sĭlō'am, and wash: and I went and washed, and I received sight.

12 Then said they unto him, Where is he? He said, I know not.

13 ¶ [2]They brought to the Phăr'ĭ-sees him that aforetime was blind.

14 And it was the sabbath day when Jē'şus made the clay, and opened his eyes.

15 Then again the Phăr'ĭ-sees also asked him how he had received his sight. He said unto them, He put clay upon mine eyes, and I washed, and do see.

16 Therefore said some of the Phăr'ĭ-sees, This man is not of God, because he keepeth not the sabbath day. Others said, How can a man that is a sinner do such miracles? [f]And there was a division among them.

17 They say unto the blind man again, What sayest thou of him, that he hath opened thine eyes? He said, [g]He is a prophet.

18 [3]But the Jews did not believe concerning him, that he had been blind, and received his sight, until they called the parents of him that had received his sight.

19 And they asked them, saying, Is this your son, who ye say was born blind? how then doth he now see?

20 His parents answered them and said, We know that this is our son, and that he was born blind:

21 But by what means he now seeth, we know not; or who hath opened his eyes, we know not: he is of age; ask him: he shall speak for himself.

22 These words spake his parents, because [h]they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he

---

q. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. (Jno. 5:24.)

r. Your fathers, where are they? and the prophets, do they live for ever? (Zech. 1:5.) These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.)

s. He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall show it unto you. (Jno. 16:14.) The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)

t. Then cried Jesus in the temple, as he taught, saying, Ye both know me, and ye know whence I am: and I am not come of myself, but he that sent me is true, whom ye know not. (Jno. 7:28.)

u. And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen. 22:18.) And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the Gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. (Gal. 3:8.)

v. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.)

w. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. (Ex. 3:14.) Yea, before the day was I am he; and there is none that can deliver out of my hand: I will work, and who shall let it? (Is. 43:13.) And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col. 1:17.) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8.) I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8.)

Chapter 9.

a. And when the barbarians saw the venomous beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live. (Acts 28:4.)

b. Jesus saith unto them, My meat is to do the will of him that sent me, and to finish his work. (Jno. 4:34.) Jesus answered, Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world. (Jno. 11:9.) Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. (Jno. 12:35.) I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. (Jno. 17:4.)

c. And the light shineth in darkness; and the darkness comprehended it not (5). That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (Jno. 1:5, 9.) And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. (Jno. 3:19.) Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (Jno. 8:12.)

d. But the gate of the fountain repaired Shallum the son of Colhozeh, the ruler of part of Mizpah; he built it, and covered it, and set up the doors thereof, the locks thereof, and the bars thereof, and the wall of the pool of Siloah by the king's garden, and unto the stairs that go down from the city of David. (Neh. 3:15.) Forasmuch as this people refuseth the waters of Shiloah that go softly, and rejoice in Rezin and Remaliah's son. (Is. 8:6.)

e. Then went he down and dipped himself seven times in Jordan, according to the saying of the man of God: and his flesh came again like unto the flesh of a little child, and he was clean. (II Ks. 5:14.)

f. And there was much murmuring among the people concerning him: for some said, He is a good man: others said, Nay; but he deceiveth the people (12). So there was a division among the people because of him. (Jno. 7:12, 43.) There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings. (Jno. 10:19.)

g. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Dt. 18:15.) The woman saith unto him, Sir, I perceive that thou art a prophet. (Jno. 4:19.) Then those men, when they had seen the miracle that Jesus did, said, This is of a truth that prophet that should come into the world. (Jno. 6:14.)

h. Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Pharisees they did not confess him, lest they



RAISING OF LAZARUS.—Plombo.

was Chrīst, he [i]should be put out of the synagogue.

23 Therefore said his parents, He is [4]of age; ask him.

24 Then again called they the man that was blind, and said unto him, [j]Give God the praise: we know that this man is a sinner.

25 He answered and said, Whether he be a sinner or no, I know not: one thing I know, that, whereas I was blind, now I see.

26 Then said they to him again, What did he to thee? how opened he thine eyes?

27 He answered them, I have told you already, and ye did not hear: wherefore would ye hear again? will ye also be his disciples?

28 Then they [5]reviled him, and said, Thou art his disciple; but we are Mō'ṣeṣ' disciples.

29 We know that God spake unto Mō'ṣeṣ: as for this fellow, we know not from whence he is.

30 The man answered and said unto them, [k]Why herein is a marvellous thing, that ye know not from whence he is, and yet he hath opened mine eyes.

31 Now we know that [l]God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth.

32 Since the world began was it not heard that any man opened the eyes of one that was born blind.

33 If this man were not of God, he could do nothing.

34 They answered and said unto him, Thou wast altogether born in sins, and dost thou teach us? And they cast him out.

35 Jē'ṣus heard that they had cast him out; and when he had found him, he said unto him, *Dost thou believe on [m]the Son of God?*

36 He answered and said, Who is he, Lord, that I might believe on him?

37 And Jē'ṣus said unto him, *Thou hast both seen him, and it is he that talketh with thee.*

38 And he said, Lord, I believe. And he worshipped him.

39 ¶ [6]And Jē'ṣus said, *For judgment I am come into this world, [n]that they which see not might see; and that they which see might be made blind.*

40 And some of the Phăr'ī-seeṣ which were with him heard these words, [o]and said unto him, Are we blind also?

41 Jē'ṣus said unto them, *If ye were blind, ye should have [7]no sin: but now ye say, We see; therefore your sin remaineth.*

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Christ is the door, and the good shepherd.*
24 *He proveth by his works that he is the Son of God:* 39 *escapeth the Jews.*

1 [1]*Verily, verily, I say unto you, [a]He that entereth not by the door into the sheepfold, but climbeth up some other way, the same is a thief and a robber.*

2 *But he that entereth in by the [b]door is the shepherd of the sheep.*

3 *To him [c]the [2]porter openeth; and the sheep hear his voice: and he calleth his own sheep by name, and leadeth them out.*

4 *And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice.*

5 *And a [d]stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers.*

6 This [3]parable spake Jē'ṣus unto them: but they understood not what things they were which he spake unto them.

7 Then said Jē'ṣus unto them again, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, I am the [c]door of the sheep.*

8 *All [f]that ever came before me are thieves and robbers: but the sheep did not hear them.*

9 *I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture.*

10 *The [g]thief [4]cometh not, but for to steal, and to kill, and to destroy: I am come that they might have life, and that they might have it more abundantly.*

11 [h]*I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep.*

12 *But he that is an hireling, and not the shepherd, whose own the sheep are not, seeth the wolf coming, and [i]leaveth the sheep, and fleeth: and the wolf catcheth them, and scattereth the sheep.*

4. Not having succeeded in getting the testimony they desire, so they could condemn Christ, they make a second examination of the man whose sight had been restored. (Vs. 24-34.)

5. Vilify.

6. That is, to seal the purpose of men.

7. As the blind are blameless for not seeing, so the spiritual blind, being without opportunity to see the light, are blameless.

Ch. 10. A. D. 32.

1. In vs. 1-21 is the discourse on the good shepherd.

2. The door-keeper.

3. A parable, because of spiritual truth presented through natural symbols.

4. That is, the religious impostor.

should be put out of the synagogue. (Jno. 12:42.) And of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them. (Acts 5:13.)

i. They shall put you out of the synagogues; yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. (Jno. 16:2.)

j. Did not Moses give you the law, and yet none of you keepeth the law? Why go ye about to kill me? (Jno. 7:19.)

k. Jesus answered and said unto him, Art thou a master of Israel, and knowest not these things? (Jno. 3:10.)

l. Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.) There they cry, but none giveth answer, because of the pride of evil men. (Job 35:12.) They cried, but there was none to save them; even unto the Lord, but he answered them not. (Ps. 18:41.) The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. (Ps. 66:18.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.) The Lord is far from the wicked: but he heareth the prayer of the righteous. (Prov. 15:29.) He that turneth away his ear from hearing the law, even his prayer shall be abomination. (Prov. 28:9.)

m. Then they that were in the ship came and worshipped him, saying, Of a truth thou art the Son of God. (Mat. 14:33.) And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.)

n. Therefore speak I to them in parables: because they seeing, see not; and hearing, they hear not; neither do they understand. (Mat. 13:13.) To the one we are the savor of death unto death; and to the other the savor of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things? (II Cor. 2:16.)

o. And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness. (Rom. 2:19.)

Chapter 10.

a. His watchmen are blind: they are all ignorant, they are all dumb dogs, they cannot bark; sleeping, lying down, loving to slumber. (Is. 56:10.) I have not sent these prophets, yet they ran; I have not spoken to them, yet they prophesied. (Jer. 23:21.)

b. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

c. For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries. (I Cor. 16:9.)

d. That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive. (Eph. 4:14.)

e. For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. (Eph. 2:18.) Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus. (Heb. 10:19.)

f. Woe be unto the pastors that destroy and scatter the sheep of my pasture! saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:1.) My people hath been lost sheep; their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting-place. (Jer. 50:6.)

g. For I know this, that after my departing shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock. (Acts 20:29.) But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

h. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.) And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ez. 34:23.) For thus saith the Lord God; Behold, I, even I, will both search my sheep, and seek them out. As a shepherd seeketh out his flock in the day that he is among his sheep that are scattered; so will I seek out my sheep, and will deliver them out of all places where they have been scattered in the cloudy and dark day. And I will bring them out from the people, and gather them from the countries, and will bring them to their own land, and feed them upon the mountains of Israel by the rivers, and in all the inhabited places of the country. I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel. I will feed my flock, and I will cause them to lie down, saith the Lord God. I will seek that which was lost, and bring again that which was driven away, and will bind up that which was broken, and will strengthen that which was sick: but I will destroy the fat and the strong; I will feed them with judgment. (Ez. 34:11-16.) Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant. (Heb. 13:20.) And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (I Pet. 5:4.) For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters; and God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes. (Rev. 7:17.)

i. For, lo, I will raise up a shepherd in the land, which shall not visit those that be cut off, neither shall seek the young one, nor heal that that is broken, nor feed that that standeth still; but he shall eat the flesh of the fat, and tear their claws in pieces. (Zech. 11:16.)

13 *The hireling fleeth, because he is an hireling, and careth not for the sheep.*
14 *I am the good shepherd, and* [j]*know my sheep, and* [k]*am known of mine.*
15 *As the Father knoweth me, even so know I the Father: and I lay down my life for the sheep.*
16 *And* [l]*other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and* [m]*there shall be one fold, and one shepherd.*
17 *Therefore doth my Father* [5]*love me, because I lay down my life, that I might take* [6]*it again.*
18 *No man taketh it from me, but I lay it down of myself. I have power to lay it down, and I have power to take it again. This commandment have I received of my Father.*
19 ¶ There was a division therefore again among the Jews for these sayings.
20 And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him?
21 Others said, These are not the words of him that hath a devil. Can a devil open the eyes of the blind?
22 ¶ [7]And it was at Je-ru'sa-lĕm the feast of the dedication, and it was winter.
23 And Jē'sus walked in the temple in Sŏl'-o-mon's porch.
24 Then came the Jews round about him, and said unto him, How long dost thou make us to doubt? If thou be the Chrīst, tell us plainly.
25 Jē'sus answered them, *I told you, and ye believed not: the works that I do in my Father's name, they bear witness of me.*
26 *But ye believe not, because ye are not of my sheep, as I said unto you.*
27 *My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me:*
28 *And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any man pluck them out of my hand.*
29 *My* [n]*Father, which gave them me, is greater than all; and no man is able to pluck them out of my Father's hand.*
30 [o]*I and my Father are one.*
31 Then the Jews took up stones again to stone him.
32 Jē'sus answered them, *Many good works have I shewed you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me?*
33 The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest [p]thyself God.
34 Jē'sus answered them, *Is it not written in your law, I said, Ye are gods?*
35 *If he called them gods, unto whom the word of God came, and the scripture cannot be broken;*
36 *Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and* [q]*sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God?*
37 *If I do not the works of my Father, believe me not.*
38 *But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works: that ye may know, and believe, that the Father is in me, and I in him.*
39 Therefore they sought again to take him: but he escaped out of their hand,
40 And went away again beyond Jor'dan into the place where Jŏhn at first baptized; and there he abode.
41 And many resorted unto him, and said, Jŏhn did no miracle: but all things that Jŏhn spake of this man were true.
42 And [r]many believed on him there.

5. The Son was given because of the Father's great love for man.

6. Christ not only conquers death, but honors resurrection by becoming its first-fruits.

7. In vs. 22-39 is an account of Jesus' attending the feast of dedication at Jerusalem.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Christ raiseth Lazarus.* 45 *Many Jews believe.* 49 *Caiaphas prophesieth.* 54 *Jesus hid himself.*

Ch. 11. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 11 is devoted to an account of the raising of Lazarus from the dead and the consequences of it.

1 [1]Now a certain man was sick, named Lăz'-a-rus, of Bĕth'ă-nў, the town of [a]Mā'rў and her sister Mär'thà.
2 (It [b]was that Mā'rў which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lăz'a-rus was sick.)
3 Therefore his sisters sent unto him, saying, Lord, behold, he whom thou lovest is sick.
4 When Jē'sus heard that, he said, *This sickness is not unto death, but for the glory of God, that the Son of God might be glorified thereby.*
5 Now Jē'sus loved Mär'thà, and her sister, and Lăz'a-rus.
6 When he had heard therefore that he was sick, he abode two days still in the same place where he was.
7 Then after that saith he to his disciples, *Let us go into Jū-dæ'à again.*
8 His disciples say unto him, Master, the Jews of late sought to stone thee; and goest thou thither again?
9 Jē'sus answered, *Are there not twelve hours in the day? If any man walk in the day, he stumbleth not, because he seeth the light of this world.*
10 *But if a man walk in the night, he stumbleth, because there is no light in him.*
11 These things said he: and after that he saith unto them, *Our friend Lăz'a-rus* [c]*sleepeth; but I go, that I may awake him out of sleep.*
12 Then said his disciples, Lord, if he sleep, he shall do well.
13 Howbeit Jē'sus spake of his death: but they thought that he had spoken of taking of rest in sleep.
14 Then said Jē'sus unto them plainly, *Lăz'-a-rus is dead.*

---

j. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his: And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

k. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him. (Eph. 1:17.) That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death. (Phil. 3:10.)

l. The Lord God which gathereth the outcasts of Israel saith, Yet will I gather others to him, besides those that are gathered unto him. (Is. 56:8.)

m. And I will make them one nation in the land upon the mountains of Israel; and one king shall be king to them all: and they shall be no more two nations, neither shall they be divided into two kingdoms any more at all. (Ezk. 37:22.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

n. I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world: thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word. (Jno. 17:6.)

o. And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. (Jno. 17:11.) For there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the Word, and the Holy Ghost: and these three are one. (I Jno. 5:7.)

p. Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. (Jno. 5:18.)

q. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. (Jno. 3:17.) Jesus said unto them, If God were your Father, ye would love me: for I proceeded forth and came from God; neither came I of myself, but he sent me. (Jno. 8:42.)

r. As he spake these words many believed on him. (Jno. 8:30.) Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him. (Jno. 11:45.)

Chapter 11.

a. Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. (Lu. 10:38.)

b. There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment, and poured it on his head, as he sat at meat. (Mat. 26:7.) And, behold, a woman in the city, which was a sinner, when she knew that Jesus sat at meat in the Pharisee's house, brought an alabaster box of ointment. (Lu. 7:37.)

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, Behold, thou shalt sleep with thy fathers; and this people will rise up, and go a whoring after the gods of the strangers of the land whither they go to be among them, and will forsake me, and break my covenant which I have made with them. (Dt. 31:16.) And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.) He said unto them, Give place: for the maid is not dead, but sleepeth. And they laughed him to scorn. (Mat. 9:24.) And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:60.) Behold, I show you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed. (I Cor. 15:51.)

15 *And I am glad for your sakes that I was not there, to the intent ye may believe; nevertheless let us go unto him.*
16 Then said Thŏm'as, which is called Dĭd'-ў-mus, unto his fellowdisciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him.
17 Then when Jē'şus came, he found that he had lain in the grave [2]four days already.
18 Now Bĕth'ă-nў was nigh unto Je-rų'salĕm, about fifteen [3]furlongs off:
19 And many of the Jews came to Mär'thà and Mā'rў, to comfort them concerning their brother.
20 Then Mär'thà, as soon as she heard that Jē'şus was coming, went and met him: but [c]Mā'rў sat still in the house.
21 Then said Mär'thà unto Jē'şus, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.
22 But I know, that even now, [d]whatsoever thou wilt ask of God, God will give it thee.
23 Jē'şus saith unto her, *Thy brother shall* [e]*rise again.*
24 Mär'thà saith unto him, [f]I know that he shall rise again in the resurrection at the last day.
25 Jē'şus said unto her, *I am* [g]*the resurrection, and the* [h]*life:* [i]*he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live:*
26 *And whosoever liveth and believeth in me shall never die. Believest thou this?*
27 She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: [j]I believe that thou art the Chrīst, the Son of God, which should come into the world.
28 And when she had so said, she went her way, and called Mā'rў her sister secretly, saying, The Master is come, and calleth for thee.
29 As soon as she heard that, she arose quickly, and came unto him.
30 Now Jē'şus was not yet come into the town, but was in that place where Mär'thà met him.
31 The Jews then which were with her in the house, and comforted her, when they saw Mā'rў, that she rose up hastily and went out, followed her, saying, She goeth unto the grave to weep there.
32 Then when Mā'rў was come where Jē'şus was, and saw him, she fell down at his feet, saying unto him, Lord, if thou hadst been here, my brother had not died.
33 When Jē'şus therefore saw her weeping, and the Jews also weeping which came with her, he groaned in the spirit, and was troubled,
34 And said, *Where have ye laid him?* They said unto him, Lord, come and see.
35 Jē'şus wept.
36 Then said the Jews, Behold how he loved him!
37 And some of them said, Could not this man, which opened the eyes of the blind, have caused that even this man should not have died?
38 Jē'şus therefore again groaning in himself cometh to the grave. It was a cave, and a stone lay upon it.
39 Jē'şus said, *Take ye away the stone.* Mär'thà, the sister of him that was dead, saith unto him, Lord, by this time he stinketh: for he hath been dead four days.
40 Jē'şus saith unto her, *Said I not unto thee, that, if thou wouldest believe, thou shouldest see the glory of God?*
41 Then they took away the stone from the place where the dead was laid. And Jē'şus lifted up his eyes, and said, *Father, I thank thee that thou hast heard me.*
42 *And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me.*
43 And when he thus had spoken, he cried with a loud voice, *Lăz'a-rus,* [k]*come forth.*
44 And he that was dead came forth, bound hand and foot with graveclothes: and his face was bound about with a napkin. Jē'şus said unto them, *Loose him, and let him go.*
45 Then many of the Jews which came to Mā'rў, and had seen the things which Jē'şus did, believed on him.
46 But some of them went their ways to the Phăr'ĭ-sees, and told them what things Jē'şus had done.
47 ¶ [4]Then [l]gathered the chief priests and the Phăr'ĭ-sees a council, and said, [m]What do we? for this man doeth many miracles.
48 If we let him thus alone, [n]all men will believe on him: and the Rō'mans shall come and take away both our place and nation.
49 And one of them, named [o]Cā'ia-phās, being the high priest that same year, said unto them, Ye know nothing at all,
50 Nor [p]consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not.
51 And this spake he not of himself: but being high priest that year, he prophesied that Jē'şus should die for that nation;
52 And not for that nation only, [q]but that also he should gather together in one the children of God that were scattered abroad.
53 Then from that day forth they took counsel together for to put him to death.
54 Jē'şus therefore walked no more openly

2. That is, by counting in the day he was called forth by Christ.

3. About two miles.

4. The raising of Lazarus from the dead produced great commotion among the people, as a result of which members of Sanhedrin have been summoned to take action against Jesus. The account is given in vs. 47-57.

d. Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. (Jno. 9:31.)
e. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.) For if we believe that Jesus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jesus will God bring with him. (I Thess. 4:14.)
f. And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. (Lu. 14:14.) And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. (Jno. 5:29.)
g. For as the Father raiseth up the dead, and quickeneth them; even so the Son quickeneth whom he will. (Jno. 5:21.) And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. And this is the will of him that sent me, that every one which seeth the Son, and believeth on him, may have everlasting life: and I will raise him up at the last day. (Jno. 6:39, 40.)
h. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (Jno. 1:4.) Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.) When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4.) And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. (I Jno. 5:11.)
i. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:36.) He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (I Jno. 5:10.)
j. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.) And we believe and are sure that thou art that Christ, the Son of the living God. (Jno. 6:69.)
k. The Lord killeth, and maketh alive: he bringeth down to the grave, and bringeth up. (I Sam. 2:6.) For he spake, and it was done; he commanded, and it stood fast. (Ps. 33:9.) And he came and touched the bier: and they that bare him stood still. And he said, Young man, I say unto thee, Arise. (Lu. 7:14.) And he put them all out, and took her by the hand, and called, saying, Maid, arise. (Lu. 8:54.) But Peter put them all forth, and kneeled down, and prayed; and turning him to the body said, Tabitha, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Peter, she sat up. (Acts 9:40.)
l. The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his Anointed, saying. (Ps. 2:2.) Then assembled together the chief priests, and the scribes, and the elders of the people, unto the palace of the high priest, who was called Caiaphas. (Mat. 26:3.) After two days was the feast of the passover, and of unleavened bread: and the chief priests and the scribes sought how they might take him by craft, and put him to death. (Mk. 14:1.)
m. The Pharisees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him. (Jno. 12:19.)
n. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)
o. Now Caiaphas was he which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people. (Jno. 18:14.)
p. And from thenceforth Pilate sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Cesar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Cesar. (Jno. 19:12.)
q. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (Jno. 10:16.) There is neither Jew nor Greek,

among the Jews; but went thence unto a country near to the wilderness, into a city called E'phrā-ĭm, and there continued with his disciples.

55 ¶ And the Jews' passover was nigh at hand: and many went out of the country up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm before the passover, [r]to purify themselves.

56 Then sought they for Jē'sus, and spake among themselves, as they stood in the temple, What think ye, that he will not come to the feast?

57 Now both the chief priests and the Phăr'ī-sees had given [s]a commandment, that, if any man knew where he were, he should shew it, that they might take him.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *Jesus excuseth Mary anointing his feet.* 9 *The people flock to see Lazarus.* 10 *The high priests consult to kill him.* 12 *Christ rideth into Jerusalem.* 20 *Greeks desire to see Jesus.* 23 *He foretelleth his death.* 37 *The Jews are blinded.*

1 Then [1]Jē'sus six days before the passover came to Bĕth'ă-nў, where Lăz'a-rus was which had been dead, whom he raised from the dead.

2 There they made him a supper; and Măr'thà served: but Lăz'a-rus was one of them that sat at the table with him.

3 Then took [a]Mā'rў a pound of ointment of spikenard, very costly, and anointed the feet of [2]Jē'sus, and wiped his feet with her hair: and the house was filled with the odour of the ointment.

4 Then saith one of his disciples, Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot, Sī'mon's son, which [3]should betray him,

5 Why was not this ointment sold for three hundred pence, and given to the poor?

6 This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and [b]had the bag, and bare what was put therein.

7 Then said Jē'sus, *Let her alone: against the day of my burying hath she kept this.*

8 *For [c]the poor always ye have with you; but me ye have not always.*

9 Much people of the Jews therefore knew that he was there: and they came not for Jē'sus' sake only, but that they might see Lăz'a-rus also, whom he had raised from the dead.

10 ¶ [d]But the chief priests consulted that they might put Lăz'a-rus also to death;

11 Because [e]that by reason of him many of the Jews went away, and believed on Jē'sus.

12 ¶ [4]On the next day much people that were come to the feast, when they heard that Jē'sus was coming to Je-ru'sa-lĕm,

13 Took branches of palm trees, and went forth to meet him, and cried, [f]Ho-săn'nà: Blessed is the King of Īs'ra-el that cometh in the name of the Lord.

14 And Jē'sus, when he had found a young ass, sat thereon; as it is written,

15 Fear not, [g]daughter of Sī'ŏn: behold, thy King cometh, sitting on an ass's colt.

16 These things [h]understood not his disciples at the first: [i]but when Jē'sus was glorified, [j]then remembered they that these things were written of him, and that they had done these things unto him.

17 The people therefore that was with him when he called Lăz'a-rus out of his grave, and raised him from the dead, bare record.

18 For this cause the people also met him, for that they heard that he had done this miracle.

19 The Phăr'ī-sees therefore said among themselves, Perceive ye how ye prevail nothing? behold, the world is gone after him.

20 ¶ [5]And there were certain Greeks among them, [k]that came up to worship at the feast:

21 The same came therefore to Phīl'ĭp, which was of Bĕth-să'ī-dà of Găl'ī-lee, and desired him, saying, Sir, we would see Jē'sus.

22 Phīl'ĭp cometh and telleth Ān'drew: and again Ān'drew and Phīl'ĭp tell Jē'sus.

23 ¶ And Jē'sus answered them, saying, *The hour is come, that the Son of man should be glorified.*

24 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit.*

25 *He that loveth [6]his life shall lose it; and he that hateth [7]his life in this world shall keep it unto life eternal.*

26 *If any man serve me, let him follow me; and [l]where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honour.*

27 *Now is my soul troubled; and what shall I say? Father, save me from this hour: [m]but for this cause came I unto this hour.*

28 *Father, glorify thy name.* [n]Then came there a voice from heaven, saying, I have both glorified it, and will glorify it again.

29 The people therefore, that stood by, and heard it, said that it thundered: others said, An angel spake to him.

30 Jē'sus answered and said, [o]*This voice came not because of me, but for your sakes.*

5. Every man is commanded to appear against him.

Ch. 12. A. D. 33.

1. Vs. 2-11 contain an account of the supper and anointing of Jesus at Bethany.

2. And poured it upon his head. (Mat. 26:7)—"There came unto him a woman having an alabaster box of very precious ointment and poured it on his head as he sat at meat."

3. Would.

4. In vs. 12-50 is an account of Christ's triumphal entry into Jerusalem and transactions there; parallel to Mat. 21:1-17, Mark 11:1-11, Luke 19:29-44.

5. Vs. 20-36 contain Christ's address to the Greeks, John being the only apostle who records this address.

6. That is, who embraces the selfish side only of this life.

7. That is, who abhors or denounces the selfish loves of the world.

there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Jesus Christ. (Gal. 3:28.)

r. And the Lord said unto Moses, Go unto the people, and sanctify them today and tomorrow, and let them wash their clothes. (Ex. 19:10.)

Chapter 12.

a. Now it came to pass, as they went, that he entered into a certain village: and a certain woman named Martha received him into her house. And she had a sister called Mary, which also sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his word. (Lu. 10:38, 39.) (It was that Mary which anointed the Lord with ointment, and wiped his feet with her hair, whose brother Lazarus was sick.) (Jno. 11:2.)

b. When he speaketh fair, believe him not: for there are seven abominations in his heart. (Prov. 26:25.) For some of them thought, because Judas had the bag, that Jesus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor. (Jno. 13:29.)

c. For the poor shall never cease out of the land: therefore I command thee, saying, Thou shalt open thine hand wide unto thy brother, to thy poor, and to thy needy, in thy land. (Dt. 15:11.) For ye have the poor always with you; but me ye have not always. (Mat. 26:11.)

d. For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.) And he said unto him, If they hear not Moses and the Prophets, neither will they be persuaded though one rose from the dead. (Lu. 16:31.)

e. For he knew that the chief priests had delivered him for envy. (Mk. 15:10.) Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him. (Jno. 11:45.)

f. Blessed be the Lord God, the God of Israel, who only doeth wondrous things. And blessed be his glorious name for ever: and let the whole earth be filled with his glory. Amen, and Amen. (Ps. 72:18, 19.) Save now, I beseech thee, O Lord: O Lord, I beseech thee, send now prosperity. (Ps. 118:25.)

g. Behold, the Lord hath proclaimed unto the end of the world, Say ye to the daughter of Zion, Behold, thy salvation cometh; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. (Is. 62:11.) Rejoice greatly, O daughter of Zion; shout, O daughter of Jerusalem: behold, thy King cometh unto thee: he is just, and having salvation; lowly, and riding upon an ass, and upon a colt the foal of an ass. (Zech. 9:9.)

h. And they understood none of these things: and this saying was hid from them, neither knew they the things which were spoken. (Lu. 18:34.)

i. (But this spake he of the Spirit, which they that believe on him should receive: for the Holy Ghost was not yet given; because that Jesus was not yet glorified.) (Jno. 7:39.) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.)

j. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (Jno. 14:26.)

k. Moreover concerning a stranger, that is not of thy people Israel, but cometh out of a far country for thy name's sake. (I Ks. 8:41.)

l. Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (I Thess. 4:17.)

m. When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. (Lu. 22:53.)

n. For he received from God the Father honor and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (II Pet. 1:17.)

o. And I knew that thou hearest me always: but because of the people which stand by I said it, that they may believe that thou hast sent me. (Jno. 11:42.)

31 *Now is the* [s]*judgment of this world: now shall* [r]*the* [p]*prince of this world be cast out.*
32 *And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw* [q]*all men unto me.*
33 This he said, signifying what death he should die.
34 The people answered him, We [r]have heard out of the law that Chrīst abideth for ever: and how sayest thou, The Son of man must be lifted up? who is this Son of man?
35 Then Jē'ṣus said unto them, *Yet a little while* [s]*is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for* [t]*he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth.*
36 *While ye have light, believe in the light, that ye may be the children of light.* These things spake Jē'ṣus, and departed, and did hide himself from them.
37 ¶ [10]But though he had done so many miracles before them, yet they believed not on him:
38 That the saying of [11]E-ṣā'ias the prophet might be fulfilled, which he spake, Lord, who hath believed our report? and to whom hath the arm of the Lord been revealed?
39 Therefore they could [12]not believe, because that E-ṣā'ias said again,
40 He hath [13]blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them.
41 These things said E-ṣā'ias, when he saw his glory, and spake of him.
42 ¶ Nevertheless among the chief rulers also many believed on him; but because of the Phăr'ī-seeṣ they did not confess him, lest they should be put out of the synagogue:
43 For they loved the praise of men more than the praise of God.
44 ¶ [14]Jē'ṣus cried and said, *He that believeth on me, believeth not on me, but on him that sent me.*
45 *And he that seeth me seeth him that sent me.*
46 *I am* [u]*come a light into the world, that whosoever believeth on me should not abide in darkness.*
47 *And if any man hear my words, and believe not, I judge him not: for* [v]*I came not to judge the world, but to save the world.*
48 *He that rejecteth me, and receiveth not my words, hath one that judgeth him:* [w]*the word that I have spoken, the same shall judge him in the last day.*
49 *For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak.*
50 *And I know that his commandment is life everlasting: whatsoever I speak therefore, even as the Father said unto me, so I speak.*

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Jesus washeth the disciples' feet.* 18 *He foretelleth that Judas should betray him:* 36 *and forewarneth Peter of his denial.*

1 [1]Now [2]before the feast of the passover, when Jē'ṣus knew that his hour was come that he should depart out of this world unto the Father, having loved his own which were in the world, he loved them unto the end.
2 And supper [3]being ended, the devil having now put into the heart of Jū'das Īs-căr'ī-ot, Sī'mon's son, to betray him;
3 Jē'ṣus knowing [a]that the Father had given all things into his hands, and that he was come from God, and went to God;
4 [b]He riseth from supper, and laid aside his garments; and took a towel, and girded himself.
5 After that he poureth water into a bason, and began to wash the disciples' feet, and to wipe them with the towel wherewith he was girded.
6 Then cometh he to Sī'mon Pē'tēr: and Pē'tēr saith unto him, Lord, dost thou wash my feet?
7 Jē'ṣus answered and said unto him, *What I do thou knowest not now; but thou shalt know hereafter.*
8 Pē'tēr saith unto him, Thou shalt never wash my feet. Jē'ṣus answered him, [c]*If I wash thee not, thou hast no part with me.*
9 Sī'mon Pē'tēr saith unto him, Lord, not my feet only, but also my hands and my head.
10 Jē'ṣus saith to him, *He that is washed needeth not save to wash his feet, but is clean every whit: and ye are clean, but not all.*
11 For he knew [4]who should betray him; therefore said he, Ye are not all clean.
12 So after he had washed their feet, and had taken his garments, and was set down again, he said unto them, *Know ye what I have done to you?*
13 *Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am.*
14 *If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet;* [d]*ye also ought to wash one another's feet.*
15 *For* [e]*I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you.*
16 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, The serv-*

7. That is, now; the period of passion week; the cross becomes a throne of judgment.

9. Satan.

10. In vs. 37-43 is a general summary of Jews' unbelief and rejection of Christ.

11. That is, Isaiah.

12. That is, they could not now believe because they had so obstinately refused to believe for so long a time.

13. That is, they had arbitrarily made their choice—they became more obstinate in their determination not to accept him.

14. Vs. 44-50 contain a summary or winding up of the testimony of Jesus delivered to the Jews.

Ch. 13. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 13 is a record of some of the events which transpired at the last supper. In vs. 1-20 is the account of Jesus' washing the feet of the disciples, thus teaching them humility.

2. That is, Thursday of passion week.

3. In vs. 25-28 we learn that the supper was not ended at this time, but was in progress. Luke states that as soon as they had taken their position on the couches, the strife arose between them as to precedency, which was the occasion of Christ's washing their feet, as a rebuke to their strife.

4. Who was about to or would betray him.

p. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.) Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me. (Jno. 14:30.)
q. But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honor; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. (Heb. 2:9.)
r. He shall build an house for my name; and I will stablish the throne of his kingdom for ever. (II Sam. 7:13.) The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Ps. 110:4.) For every battle of the warrior is with confused noise, and garments rolled in blood; but this shall be with burning and fuel of fire. (Is. 9:5.) And they shall dwell in the land that I have given unto Jacob my servant, wherein your fathers have dwelt; and they shall dwell therein, even they, and their children, and their children's children, for ever: and my servant David shall be their prince for ever. (Ez. 37:25.) Then spake the Chaldeans to the king in Syriac, O king, live for ever: tell thy servants the dream, and we will show the interpretation. (Dan. 2:4.)
s. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles. (Is. 42:6.) That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (Jno. 1:9.)
t. But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. (I Jno. 2:11.)
u. And this is the condemnation, that light is come into the world, and men loved darkness rather than light, because their deeds were evil. (Jno. 3:19.) Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (Jno. 8:12.)
v. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. (Jno. 3:17.)
w. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which ye shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. (Dt. 18:19.)

Chapter 13.

a. The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. (Jno. 3:35.) For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. (I Cor. 15:27.) Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But now we see not yet all things put under him. (Heb. 2:8.)
b. For whether is greater, he that sitteth at meat, or he that serveth? is not he that sitteth at meat? but I am among you as he that serveth. (Lu. 22:27.) But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross. (Phil. 2:7, 8.)
c. Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.) Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:5.) That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)
d. Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another. (Rom. 12:10.) Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility; for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. (I Pet. 5:5.)
e. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 2:5.) For even hereunto were ye called; because Christ also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps. (I Pet.

ant is not greater than his lord; neither he that is sent greater than he that sent him.

17 *If ye know these things, happy are ye if ye do them.*

18 ¶ *I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me.*

19 *Now I tell you before it come, that, when it is come to pass, ye may believe that I am he.*

20 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me.*

21 [5]When Jē'şus had thus said, he was troubled in spirit, and testified, and said, *Verily, verily, I say unto you, that [f]one of you shall betray me.*

22 Then the disciples looked one on another, doubting of whom he spake.

23 Now [g]there was leaning on Jē'şus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jē'şus loved.

24 Sī'mon Pē'tēr therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake.

25 He then lying on Jē'şus' breast saith unto him, Lord, who is it?

26 Jē'şus answered, *He it is, to whom I shall give a sop, when I have dipped it.* And when he had dipped the sop, he gave it to Jū'das Is-căr'ī-ot, the son of Sī'mon.

27 [h]And after the sop Sā'tan entered into him. Then said Jē'şus unto him, *That thou doest, do quickly.*

28 Now no man at the table knew for what intent he spake this unto him.

29 For some of them thought, [i]because Jū'das had the bag, that Jē'şus had said unto him, Buy those things that we have need of against the feast; or, that he should give something to the poor.

30 He then having received the sop went immediately out: and it was night.

31 ¶ [6]Therefore, when he was gone out, Jē'şus said, *Now is the Son of man glorified, and God is glorified in him.*

32 *If God be glorified in him, God shall also glorify him in himself, and shall straightway glorify him.*

33 *Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you.*

34 [j]*A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also [k]love one another.*

5. In vs. 21-35 Christ tells the disciples that one of the number will betray him; parallel to Mat. 26:21-28, Mark 14:19-21, and Luke 22:21-23.

6. Thus the foulest of deeds seeks the blackness of night.

7. That is, if they love, as in v. 34.

Ch. 14. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 14 contains the discourse while waiting at the table after the supper. Jesus takes this opportunity of comforting his disciples, thus endeavoring to strengthen them and prepare them for the ordeal which is fast approaching.

2. That is, there are many compartments in the heavenly home, some occupied by angels and archangels, but there is room still, and Christ goes to prepare it for them.

35 *By this shall [7]all men know that ye are my disciples, if ye have love [l]one to another.*

36 ¶ Sī'mon Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jē'şus answered him, *Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; [m]but thou shalt follow me afterwards.*

37 Pē'tēr said unto him, Lord, why cannot I follow thee now? I will lay down my life for thy sake.

38 Jē'şus answered him, *Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice.*

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Christ comforteth his disciples: 6 professeth himself the way, the truth, and the life, and one with the Father: 13 assureth their prayers in his name to be effectual: 15 requesteth love and obedience, 16 promiseth the Holy Ghost the Comforter, 27 and leaveth his peace with them.*

1 [1]*Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me.*

2 *In my [a]Father's house [2]are many mansions: if it were not so, I would have told you. [b]I go to prepare a place for you.*

3 *And if I go and prepare a place for you, [c]I will come again, and receive you unto myself; [d]that where I am, there ye may be also.*

4 *And whither I go ye know, and the way ye know.*

5 Thŏm'as saith unto him, Lord, we know not whither thou goest; and how can we know the way?

6 Jē'şus saith unto him, *I am [e]the way, [f]the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me.*

7 *If [g]ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him.*

8 Phĭl'ĭp saith unto him, Lord, shew us the Father, and it sufficeth us.

9 Jē'şus saith unto him, *Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Phĭl'ip? [h]he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Shew us the Father?*

10 *Believest thou not that I am in the Father, and the Father in me? the words that I speak unto you [i]I speak not of myself: but the Father that dwelleth in me, he doeth the works.*

11 *Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake.*

12 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that*

2:21.) He that saith he abideth in him ought himself also so to walk, even as he walked. (I Jno. 2:6.)

f. And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. (Acts 1:7.) They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. (I Jno. 2:19.)

g. When Jesus therefore saw his mother, and the disciple standing by whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, Woman, behold thy son! (Jno. 19:26.)

h. Set thou a wicked man over him; and let Satan stand at his right hand. (Ps. 109:6.) Jesus answered them, Have not I chosen you twelve, and one of you is a devil? (Jno. 6:70.)

i. This he said, not that he cared for the poor; but because he was a thief, and had the bag, and bare what was put therein. (Jno. 12:6.)

j. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people, but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.) Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently. (I Pet. 1:22.)

k. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people: but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.) But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. (I Thess. 4:9.) Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently. (I Pet. 1:22.) Beloved, let us love one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God. (I Jno. 4:7.) Let brotherly love continue. (Heb. 13:1.) For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Gal. 5:14.) But I say unto you, Love your enemies, bless them that curse you, do good to them that hate you, and pray for them which despitefully use you, and persecute you. (Mat. 5:44.)

l. And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart. (Acts 2:46.)

m. Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shown me. (II Pet. 1:14.)

Chapter 14.

a. For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (II Cor. 5:1.)

b. Little children, yet a little while I am with you. Ye shall seek me: and as I said unto the Jews, Whither I go, ye cannot come; so now I say to you. (Jno. 13:33.)

c. Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.)

d. Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (I Thess. 4:17.)

e. The Holy Ghost this signifying, that the way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing. (Heb. 9:8.)

f. For the Law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (Jno. 1:17.) And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. (Jno. 8:32.)

g. Then said they unto him, Where is thy Father? Jesus answered, Ye neither know me, nor my Father: if ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also. (Jno. 8:19.)

h. Who is the image of the invisible God. (Col. 1:15.) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, etc. (Heb. 1:3.)

i. Then answered Jesus and said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, The Son can do nothing of himself, but what he seeth the



CHRIST FALLS BENEATH THE CROSS ON THE WAY TO CALVARY.—Raffaello.

believeth on me, the works that I do shall he do also; and greater works than these shall he do; because I go unto my Father.

13 *And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son.*

14 *If ye shall ask any thing in my name, I will do it.*

15 ¶ [3]*If ye love me, keep my commandments.*

16 *And I will pray the Father, and* [i]*he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever;*

17 *Even the Spirit of truth; whom* [k]*the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you,* [l]*and shall be in you.*

18 *I will not leave you comfortless: I will come to you.*

19 *Yet a* [4]*little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye* [m]*see me: because I live, ye shall live also.*

20 *At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you.*

21 *He* [n]*that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will* [5]*manifest myself to him.*

22 Jū'das saith unto him, not Ĭs-căr'ĭ-ot, Lord, how is it that thou wilt manifest thyself unto us, and not unto the world?

23 Jē'şus answered and said unto him, *If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him,* [o]*and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him.*

24 *He that loveth me not keepeth not my sayings: and the word which ye hear is not mine, but the Father's which sent me.*

25 *These things have I spoken unto you, being yet present with you.*

26 *But the Comforter, which is the Hō'lў Ghōst, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you.*

27 *Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it be afraid.*

28 *Ye have heard how I said unto you, I go away, and come again unto you. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for* [p]*my Father is greater than I.*

29 *And now I have told you before it come to pass, that, when it is come to pass, ye might believe.*

30 *Hereafter I will not talk much with you: for the prince of this world cometh, and hath nothing in me.*

31 *But that the world may know that I love the Father; and as the Father gave me commandment, even so I do. Arise, let us go hence.*

3. In vs. 15-31 Christ tells the disciples that he will send the comforter to them to take his place.

4. That is, not many hours.

5. That is, the witness of the spirit with our spirit that we are born of Christ.

Ch. 15. A. D. 33.

1. This ch. is a continuation of the discourse at the table after supper. In vs. 1-8 Christ teaches the spiritual unity of himself and people under the parable of the vine.

2. They might ask what they would and it should be done unto them because the indwelling of his word in them would bring about that harmony of their desires with the divine will.

3. In vs. 12-17 Christ gives to his disciples the great commandment of love based upon the example he has set them.

4. In the remaining portion of the ch. the disciples are taught that, if the world hates them, they must remember that it hated him, and that the servant is not greater than his master.

5. Meaning the unregenerate, selfish nature or disposition of man.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The mutual love between Christ and his members, under the parable of the vine.* 18 *A comfort in the hatred and persecution of the world.* 26 *The office of the Holy Ghost, and of the apostles.*

1 [1]*I am the true vine, and my Father is the husbandman.*

2 *Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away: and every branch that beareth fruit, he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit.*

3 *Now ye are clean through the word which I have spoken unto you.*

4 *Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me.*

5 *I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing.*

6 *If a* [a]*man abide not in me, he is cast forth as a branch, and is withered; and men gather them, and cast them into the fire, and they are burned.*

7 *If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask* [2]*what ye will, and it shall be done unto you.*

8 *Herein* [b]*is my Father glorified, that ye bear much fruit; so shall ye be my disciples.*

9 *As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love.*

10 *If ye keep my commandments, ye shall abide in my love; even as I have kept my Father's commandments, and abide in his love.*

11 *These things have I spoken unto you, that my joy might remain in you, and that your joy might be full.*

12 [3]*This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you.*

13 *Greater love hath no man than this, that a man lay down his life for his friends.*

14 *Ye are my friends, if ye do whatsoever I command you.*

15 *Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you.*

16 *Ye* [c]*have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you.*

17 *These things I command you, that ye love one another.*

18 [4]*If* [d]*the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you.*

19 *If* [e]*ye were of the* [5]*world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you.*

20 *Remember the word that I said unto you,*

Father do: for what things soever he doeth, these also doeth the Son likewise. (Jno. 5:19.)

j. For ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Abba, Father. (Rom. 8:15.)

k. Because the carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. (Rom. 8:7.) But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

l. But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. (I Jno. 2:27.)

m. A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me; because I go to the Father. (Jno. 16:16.)

n. But whoso keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him. (I Jno. 2:5.)

o. He that dwelleth in the secret place of the Most High shall abide under the shadow of the Almighty. (Ps. 91:1.) And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (I Jno. 4:16.) Behold, I stand at the door and knock: if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me. (Rev. 3:20.)

p. Behold my servant, whom I uphold; mine elect, in whom my soul delighteth: I have put my Spirit upon him; he shall bring forth judgment to the Gentiles. (Is. 42:1.) Therefore the Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. (Jno. 5:18.) I and my Father are one. (Jno. 10:30.)

Chapter 15.

a. For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost, And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come, If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. (Heb. 6:4-6.)

b. Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God. (Phil. 1:11.)

c. Herein is love, not that we love God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. (I Jno. 4:10.)

d. Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you. (I Jno. 3:13.)

e. They are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and the world heareth them. (I Jno. 4:5.)

The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep your's also.

21 *But all these things will they do unto you for my [f]name's sake, because they know not him that sent me.*

22 *If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but [g]now they have no cloke for their sin.*

23 *He that hateth me hateth my Father also.*

24 *If I had not done among them the works which none other man did, they had not had sin: but now have they [h]both seen and hated both me and my Father.*

25 *But this cometh to pass, that the word might be fulfilled that is written in their law, They hated me without a cause.*

26 *But [h]when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me:*

27 *And [i]ye also shall bear witness, because [j]ye have been with me from the beginning.*

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Christ comforteth his disciples against tribulation by the promise of the Holy Ghost, and by his resurrection and ascension:* 23 *assureth prayers made in his name to be acceptable to his Father.* 33 *Peace in Christ, and in the world affliction.*

1 *These [1]things have I spoken unto you that ye should not be offended.*

2 *They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service.*

3 *And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me.*

4 *But these things have I told you, that when the time shall come, ye may remember that I told you of them. And these things I said not unto you at the beginning, because I was with you.*

5 *But now I go my way to him that sent me; and none of you asketh me, Whither goest thou?*

6 *But because I have said these things unto you, sorrow hath filled your heart.*

7 *[2]Nevertheless I tell you the truth; It is expedient for you that I go away: for if I go not away, the Comforter [3]will not come unto you; but if I depart, I will send him unto you.*

8 *And when he is come, he will reprove the world of sin, and of righteousness, and of judgment:*

Ch. 16. A. D. 33.

1. That is, the warnings and encouragements just given.

2. In vs. 7-15 Christ presents to them the struggle of the Spirit in the world.

3. That is, by and through his death he shall purchase the privilege of sending the Comforter.

4. That is, the truth—or truth of God.

5. The day of the resurrection.

6. This promise should never be quoted except when coupled with the terms, i. e., "In my name."

9 *Of sin, because they believe not on me;*

10 *Of righteousness, because I go to my Father, and ye see me no more;*

11 *Of [a]judgment, because [b]the prince of this world is judged.*

12 *I have yet many things to say unto you, but ye cannot bear them now.*

13 *Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he [c]will guide you into [4]all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will [d]shew you things to come.*

14 *He shall glorify me: for he shall receive of mine, and shall shew it unto you.*

15 *All things that the Father hath are mine: therefore said I, that he shall take of mine, and shall shew it unto you.*

16 *A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me, because I go to the Father.*

17 Then said some of his disciples among themselves, What is this that he saith unto us, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me: and, Because I go to the Father?

18 They said therefore, What is this that he saith, A little while? we cannot tell what he saith.

19 Now Jē'sus knew that they were desirous to ask him, and said unto them, *Do ye enquire among yourselves of that I said, A little while, and ye shall not see me: and again, a little while, and ye shall see me?*

20 *Verily, verily, I say unto you, That ye shall weep and lament, but the world shall rejoice: and ye shall be sorrowful, but your sorrow shall be turned into joy.*

21 *A woman when she is in travail hath sorrow, because her hour is come: but as soon as she is delivered of the child, she remembereth no more the anguish, for joy that a man is born into the world.*

22 *And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and [e]your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you.*

23 *And in that [5]day ye shall ask me nothing. [f]Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whatsoever ye [6]shall ask the Father in my name, he will give it you.*

24 *Hitherto have ye asked nothing in my name: ask, and ye shall receive, that your joy may be full.*

25 *These things have I spoken unto you in proverbs: but the time cometh, when I shall no more speak unto you in proverbs, but I shall shew you plainly of the Father.*

26 *At that day ye shall ask in my name:*

---

f. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. (Mat. 10:22.) Then shall they deliver you up to be afflicted, and shall kill you: and ye shall be hated of all nations for my name's sake. (Mat. 24:9.) But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten; and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. (Mk. 13:9.) But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake (12). And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake. (Lu. 21:12, 17.) But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name. (Acts 4:17.) If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (I Pet. 4:14.)

g. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. (Rom. 1:20.) Therefore to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin. (Js. 4:17.)

h. Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. (Acts 2:33.)

i. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8.) This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. (Acts 2:32.) And with great power gave the apostles witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jesus: and great grace was upon them all. (Acts 4:33.) The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed. (I Pet. 5:1.)

j. Even as they delivered them unto us, which from the beginning were eye-witnesses, and ministers of the word. (Lu. 1:2.) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

Chapter 16.

a. To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. (Acts 26:18.)

b. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.) Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. (Jno. 12:31.) And, having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Col. 2:15.)

c. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (Jno. 14:26.) But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. (I Jno. 2:20.)

d. Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.)

e. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? (Lu. 24:41.) Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. (I Pet. 1:8.)

f. And whatsoever ye shall ask in my name, that will I do, that the Father may be glorified in the Son. (Jno. 14:13.) Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. (Jno. 15:16.)

and I say not unto you, that I will pray the Father for you:

27 *For [g]the Father himself loveth you, because ye have loved me, and have believed that I came out from God.*

28 *I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father.*

29 [7]His disciples said unto him, Lo, now speakest thou plainly, and speakest no proverb.

30 Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God.

31 Jē'şus answered them, *Do ye now believe?*

32 *Behold, the hour cometh, yea, is now come, that ye shall be scattered, every man to his own, and shall leave me alone: and yet I am not alone, because the Father is with me.*

33 *These things I have spoken unto you, that [h]in me ye might have peace. [i]In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; [j]I have overcome the world.*

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Christ prayeth to his Father to glorify him,* 6 *to preserve his apostles,* 11 *in unity,* 17 *and truth.* 20 *to glorify them, and all other believers with him in heaven.*

1 These [1]words spake Jē'şus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, [2]*Father, the hour [3]is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee:*

2 *As [a]thou hast given him power over all flesh, that he should give eternal life to as many [b]as thou hast given him.*

3 *And [c]this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jē'şus Chrīst whom thou hast sent.*

4 *I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do.*

5 *And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory [d]which I had with thee before the world was.*

6 *[4]I have manifested thy name unto the men which thou gavest me out of the world:*

7. Vs. 29-33 is an account of the last remarks of the disciples and the answer of Jesus thereto.

Ch. 17. A. D. 33.

1. That is, the words of comfort to the disciples.

2. The name of God in its present import was unknown to the world before revealed by the Son.

3. His work is to be accomplished in the hour of consummation, the hour of sealing it all—the hour of hours is now here.

4. In vs. 6-19 Christ presents his disciples before God and enters a petition for them.

5. The beginning of the first petition for the apostles. It should be observed that the original petition began with "Father" (v. 1); and now, when he asks for the holy, sacred preservation of the apostles, he says "Holy Father;" and in v. 25, where there is allusion to retribution in the world, he says "Righteous Father."

6. Guarded them.

7. To set apart and dedicate to a special office.

8. Thus the authority of all was co-ordinate, because they were to take up the work he had begun and carry it on to completion.

9. In vs. 20-26 Christ broadens his intercessions with the Father to include everybody.

thine they were, and thou gavest them me; and they have kept thy word.

7 *Now they have known that all things whatsoever thou hast given me are of thee.*

8 *For I have given unto them the words which thou gavest me; and they have received them, and have known surely that I came out from thee, and they have believed that thou didst send me.*

9 *I pray for them: [c]I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine*

10 *And all [f]mine are thine, and thine are mine; and I am glorified in them.*

11 *And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy [5]Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are.*

12 *While I was with them in the world, [6]I [g]kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and [h]none of them is lost, [i]but the son of perdition; [j]that the scripture might be fulfilled.*

13 *And now come I to thee; and these things I speak in the world, that they might have my joy fulfilled in themselves.*

14 *I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.*

15 *I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou [k]shouldest keep them from the evil.*

16 *They are not of the world, even as I am not of the world.*

17 *[7]Sanctify [l]them through thy truth: thy word is truth.*

18 *As thou [8]hast sent me into the world, even so have I also [8]sent them into the world.*

19 *And [m]for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth.*

20 *[9]Neither pray I for these alone, but for them [n]also which shall believe on me through their word;*

21 *That [o]they all may be one; as [p]thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also*

---

g. He that hath my commandments, and keepeth them, he it is that loveth me: and he that loveth me shall be loved of my Father, and I will love him, and will manifest myself to him. (Jno. 14:21.)

h. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled neither let it be afraid. (Jno. 14:27.) Therefore being justified by faith, we have peace with God through our Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom. 5:1.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

i. For the man was above forty years old on whom this miracle of healing was shown. (Acts 4:22.) Yea, and all that will live godly in Christ Jesus shall suffer persecution. (II Tim. 3:12.) For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:6.) As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. (Rev. 3:19.)

j. Shall the prey be taken from the mighty, or the lawful captive delivered? (Is. 49:24.) Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors, through him that loved us. (Rom. 8:37.) For he hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith, All things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted which did put all things under him. (I Cor. 15:27.) As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. (Gal. 6:10.) For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (I Jno. 5:4.)

Chapter 17.

a. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.)

b. All that the Father giveth me shall come to me; and him that cometh to me I will in no wise cast out. (Jno. 6:37.)

c. He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.)

d. I and my Father are one. (Jno. 10:30.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:6.) Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature. (Col. 1:15.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

e. And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (I Jno. 5:19.)

f. Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called; and whom he called, them he also justified; and whom he justified, them he also glorified. (Rom. 8:30.)

g. And this is the Father's will which hath sent me, that of all which he hath given me I should lose nothing, but should raise it up again at the last day. (Jno. 6:39.) And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.) And again, I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me. (Heb. 2:13.)

h. That the saying might be fulfilled which he spake, Of them which thou gavest me have I lost none. (Jno. 18:9.) They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. (I Jno. 2:19.)

i. I speak not of you all: I know whom I have chosen: but, that the scripture may be fulfilled, He that eateth bread with me hath lifted up his heel against me. (Jno. 13:18.)

j. Let his days be few; and let another take his office. (Ps. 109:8.) For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and, His bishopric let another take. (Acts 1:20.)

k. Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:4.) But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. (II Thess. 3:3.) And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (I Jno. 5:19.)

l. And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. (Acts 15:9.) That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.)

m. But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. (I Cor 1:30.) For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, but unto holiness. (I Thess. 4:7.) By the which will we are sanctified through the offering of the body of Jesus Christ once for all. (Heb. 10:10.)

n. Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls. (Acts 2:41.) Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand. (Acts 4:4.)

o. So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. (Rom. 12:5.) Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. (I Cor. 1:10.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

p. But if I do, though ye believe not me, believe the works; that

may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me.

22 *And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; [q]that they may be one, even as we are one:*

23 *I in them, and thou in me, that they may be [r]made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me.*

24 *Father, [s]I will that they also, whom thou hast given me, be with me where I am; that they may behold [t]my glory, which thou hast given me: for thou lovedst me before the foundation of the world.*

25 *O righteous [u]Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me.*

26 *And I have declared unto them thy name, and will declare it: that the love wherewith thou hast [v]loved me may be in them, and I in them.*

CHAPTER 18.

1 *Judas betrayeth Jesus.* 10 *Peter smiteth off Malchus' ear.* 15 *Peter's denial.* 28 *Jesus' arraignment before Pilate.*

1 [1]When Jē'ṣus had spoken these words, he went [2]forth with his disciples over the brook Cē'drŏn, where was a garden, into the which he entered, and his disciples.

2 And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, knew the place: [a]for Jē'ṣus ofttimes resorted thither with his disciples.

3 [b]Jū'das then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Phăr'ī-sees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons.

4 Jē'ṣus therefore, [3]knowing all things that should come upon him, went forth, and said unto them, *Whom seek ye?*

5 They answered him, Jē'ṣus of Năz'a-rĕth. Jē'ṣus saith unto them, *I am he.* And Jū'das also, which betrayed him, stood with them.

6 As soon then as he had said unto them, I am he, they went backward, and fell to the ground.

7 Then asked he them again, *Whom seek ye?* And they said, Jē'ṣus of Năz'a-rĕth.

8 Jē'ṣus answered, *I have told you that I am he: if therefore ye seek me, let these go their way:*

9 That the saying might be fulfilled, which he spake, Of [c]them which thou gavest me have I lost none.

10 Then [d]Sī'mon Pē'tĕr having a sword drew it, and smote the high priest's servant, and cut off his right ear. The servant's name was Măl'chus.

11 Then said Jē'ṣus unto Pē'tĕr, *Put up thy sword into the sheath: [e]the cup which my Father hath given me, shall I not drink it?*

12 Then the band and the captain and officers of the Jews took Jē'ṣus, and bound him,

13 [4]And [f]led him away to [5]Ăn'nas first; for he was father in law to Cā'ia-phās, which was the high priest that same year.

14 Now [g]Cā'ia-phās was he, which gave counsel to the Jews, that it was expedient that one man should die for the people.

15 ¶ [6]And Sī'mon Pē'tĕr followed Jē'ṣus, and so did [7]another disciple: that disciple was known unto the high priest, and went in with Jē'ṣus into the palace of the high priest.

16 But Pē'tĕr stood at the door without. Then went out that [7]other disciple, which was known unto the high priest, and spake unto her that [8]kept the door, and brought in Pē'tĕr.

17 Then saith the damsel that kept the door unto Pē'tĕr, Art not thou also one of this man's disciples? He saith, I am not.

18 And the servants and officers stood there, who had made a fire of coals; for it was cold: and they warmed themselves: and Pē'tĕr stood with them, and warmed himself.

19 ¶ The high priest then asked Jē'ṣus of his disciples, and of his doctrine.

20 Jē'ṣus answered him, *[h]I spake openly to the world; I ever taught in the synagogue, and in the temple, whither the Jews always resort; and in secret have I said nothing.*

21 *Why askest thou me? ask them which heard me, what I have said unto them: behold, they know what I said.*

22 And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by [i]struck Jē'ṣus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so?

23 Jē'ṣus answered him, *[j]If I have spoken evil, bear witness of the evil: but if well, why smitest thou me?*

24 Now Ăn'nas had sent him bound unto Cā'ia-phās the high priest.

25 [9]And Sī'mon Pē'tĕr stood and warmed himself. [k]They said therefore unto him, Art not thou also one of his disciples? He denied it, and said, I am not.

26 One of the servants of the high priest, being his kinsman whose ear Pē'tĕr cut off, saith, Did not I see thee in the garden with him?

27 Pē'tĕr then denied again: and immediately the cock crew.

28 ¶ Then led they Jē'ṣus from Cā'ia-phās unto the hall of judgment: and it was early; and [l]they themselves went not into the judgment hall, lest they should be defiled; but that they might eat the [m]passover.

29 Pī'late then went out unto them, and

---

10. Which was from the beginning of the world.

Ch. 18. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the agony in Gethsemane and the betrayal.

2. That is, he now leaves the supper room.

3. John rapidly passes over many points, leaving the humiliation in the garden to the other evangelists.

4. In vs. 13-27 is an account of Jesus before Annas and Caiaphas, and Peter's denial; parallel to Mat. 26:57-75 and Mark 14:53-72 and Luke 22:54-62.

5. Perhaps the most highly honored Jew, and for 14 years active high priest. He was appointed by Cyrenius before the birth of Christ.

6. In vs. 15-18 is an account of Peter's first denial.

7. John.

8. Instead of a porter it was customary in the east for the wealthy to have a portress.

9. Vs. 25-27 is an account of Peter's second and third denial.

---

ye may know and believe that the Father is in me, and I in him. (Jno. 10:38.) Believe me that I am in the Father, and the Father in me: or else believe me for the very works' sake. (Jno. 14:11.)

q. That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jesus Christ. (I Jno. 1:3.) And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. (I Jno. 3:24.)

r. To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men made perfect. (Heb. 12:23.)

Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with them in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so shall we ever be with the Lord. (I Thess. 4:17.)

But we all with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (II Cor. 3:18.)

Chapter 18.

a. And in the day time he was teaching in the temple; and at night he went out, and abode in the mount that is called the mount of Olives. (Lu. 21:37.)

b. Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost, by the mouth of David, spake before concerning Judas, which was guide to them that took Jesus. (Acts 1:16.)

c. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled. (Jno. 17:12.)

d. When they which were about him saw what would follow, they said unto him, Lord, shall we smite with the sword? (Lu. 22:49.)

e. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. (Mat. 20:22.)

f. And they that had laid hold on Jesus led him away to Caiaphas the high priest, where the scribes and the elders were assembled. (Mat. 26:57.)

g. Nor consider that it is expedient for us, that one man should die for the people, and that the whole nation perish not. (Jno. 11:50.)

h. And he taught in their synagogues, being glorified of all. (Lu. 4:15.) Now about the midst of the feast, Jesus went up into the temple and taught. (Jno. 7:14.)

i. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) Now gather thyself in troops, O daughter of troops: he hath laid siege against us; they shall smite the Judge of Israel with a rod upon the cheek. (Mic. 5:1.) And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth. (Acts 23:2.)

j. Who, when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously. (I Pet. 2:23.)

k. And, after a little while, another saw him, and said, Thou art also of them. And Peter said, Man, I am not. (Lu. 22:58.)

l. And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shown me that I should not call any man common or unclean. (Acts 10:28.)

m. Thou shalt therefore sacrifice the passover unto the Lord thy



CROWNED WITH THORNS.—Guido Dolce.

said, What accusation bring ye against this man?

30 They answered and said unto him, If he were not a malefactor, we would not have delivered him up unto thee.

31 Then said Pī'late unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, [n]It is not lawful for us to put any man to death:

32 That the [o]saying of Jē'sus might be fulfilled, which he spake, signifying what death he should die.

33 Then Pī'late entered into the judgment hall again, and called Jē'sus, and said unto him, Art thou the King of the Jews?

34 Jē'sus answered him, *Sayest thou this thing of thyself, or did others tell it thee of me?*

35 Pī'late answered, Am I a Jew? Thine own nation and the chief priests have delivered thee unto me: what hast thou done?

36 Jē'sus [p]answered, [q]*My kingdom is not of this world: if my kingdom were of this world, then would my servants fight, that I should not be delivered to the Jews: but now is my kingdom not from hence.*

37 Pī'late therefore said unto him, Art thou a king then? Jē'sus answered, *Thou sayest that I am a king. To this end was I born, and for this cause came I into the world, that I should* [r]*bear witness unto the truth. Every one that* [s]*is of the truth heareth my voice.*

38 Pī'late saith unto him, What is [10]truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all.

39 But ye have a custom, that I should release unto you one at the passover: will ye therefore that I release unto you the King of the Jews?

40 Then [t]cried they all again, saying, Not this man, but Ba-răb'bas. Now Ba-răb'bas was a robber.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *Christ is scourged, crowned with thorns, and beaten.* 26 *He commendeth his mother to John.* 28 *He dieth.* 38 *He is buried by Joseph.*

1 [1]Then [a]Pī'late therefore took Jē'sus, and [2]scourged him.

2 And the soldiers platted a crown of thorns, and put it on his head, and they put on him a purple robe,

10. Thus Pilate puts to Christ a question man cannot answer, endeavoring thereby to ask of the Master that which would compel him to say, "I know not."

Ch. 19. A. D. 33.

1. Vs. 1-16 give the account of Jesus before Pilate, Pilate's third effort to release him, the scourging and other severities and insults, the Jews' insistent clamor for his life; and Pilate's finally delivering him for crucifixion. Parallel to Mat. 27: 24-31 and Mk. 15:15-20 and Luke 23: 23-25.

2. A whipping with cords and rods woven together; sometimes used instead of crucifying, which was the hope of Pilate in the case of Christ.

3. With the bleeding Christ before them, Pilate pleads for his life.

4. The man, the representative of the race; the only man in whom there was no fault.

5. All power is from above.

6. Friday, the day of crucifixion.

7. The passing of the death angel over the Israelitish homes when the Egyptians' firstborn were struck down.

8. About noon.

9. In vs. 17-30 Jesus crucified and on the cross; parallel to Mat. 27: 35-50 and Mk. 15:24-37 and Luke 23: 33-46.

3 And said, Hail, King of the Jews! and they smote him with their hands.

4 Pī'late therefore went forth [3]again, and saith unto them, Behold, I bring him forth to you, [b]that ye may know that I find no fault in him.

5 Then came Jē'sus forth, wearing the crown of thorns, and the purple robe. And Pī'late saith unto them, Behold [4]the man!

6 When [c]the chief priests therefore and officers saw him, they cried out, saying, Crucify him, crucify him. Pī'late saith unto them, Take ye him, and crucify him: for I find no fault in him.

7 The Jews answered him, We have a law, and by our law he ought to die, because he [d]made himself the Son of God.

8 ¶ When Pī'late therefore heard that saying, he was the more afraid;

9 And went again into the judgment hall, and saith unto Jē'sus, Whence art thou? [e]But Jē'sus gave him no answer.

10 Then saith Pī'late unto him, Speakest thou not unto me? knowest thou not that I have power to crucify thee, and have power to release thee?

11 Jē'sus answered, [f]*Thou couldest have no* [5]*power at all against me, except it were given thee from above: therefore he that delivered me unto thee hath the greater sin.*

12 And from thenceforth Pī'late sought to release him: but the Jews cried out, saying, If thou let this man go, thou art not Çæ'sar's friend: whosoever maketh himself a king speaketh against Çæ'sar.

13 ¶ When Pī'late therefore heard that saying, he brought Jē'sus forth, and sat down in the judgment seat in a place that is called the Pavement, but in the Hē'brew, Găb'ba-thà.

14 And [g]it was the [6]preparation of the [7]passover, and about the [8]sixth hour: and he saith unto the Jews, Behold your King!

15 But they cried out, Away with him, away with him, crucify him. Pī'late saith unto them, Shall I crucify your King? The chief priests answered, [h]We have no king but Çæ'sar.

16 Then delivered he him therefore unto them to be crucified. And they took Jē'sus, and led him away.

17 [9]And he bearing his cross [i]went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hē'brew Gŏl'go-thà:

18 Where [j]they crucified him, and two other with him, on either side one, and Jē'sus in the midst.

God, of the flock and the herd, in the place which the Lord shall choose to place his name there. (Dt. 16:2.)

n. Thus saith the Lord God; Remove the diadem, and take off the crown: this shall not be the same: exalt him that is low, and abase him that is high. I will overturn, overturn, overturn it: and it shall be no more, until he come whose right it is; and I will give it him. (Ez. 21:26, 27.)

o. And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again. (Mat. 20:19.)

p. I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession. (I Tim. 6:13.) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God. (Rev. 3:14.)

q. And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages, should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.)

r. Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and commander to the people. (Is. 55:4.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

s. He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. (Jno. 8:47.) Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.) We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. (I Jno. 4:6.)

t. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.)

Chapter 19.

a. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) And shall deliver him to the Gentiles to mock, and to scourge, and to crucify him: and the third day he shall rise again. (Mat. 20:19.) And so Pilate, willing to content the people, released Barabbas unto them, and delivered Jesus, when he had scourged him, to be crucified. (Mk. 15:15.) And they shall scourge him, and put him to death: and the third day he shall rise again. (Lu. 18:33.)

b. Pilate saith unto him, What is truth? And when he had said this, he went out again unto the Jews, and saith unto them, I find in him no fault at all. (Jno. 18:38.) For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.)

c. The God of Abraham, and of Isaac, and of Jacob, the God of our fathers, hath glorified his Son Jesus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pilate, when he was determined to let him go. (Acts 3:13.)

d. Then the high priest rent his clothes, saying, He hath spoken blasphemy; what further need have we of witnesses? behold, now ye have heard his blasphemy. (Mat. 26:65.)

e. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.)

f. When I was daily with you in the temple, ye stretched forth no hands against me: but this is your hour, and the power of darkness. (Lu. 22:53.)

g. Now the next day, that followed the day of the preparation, the chief priests and Pharisees came together unto Pilate. (Mat. 27:62.)

h. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.)

i. Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing his reproach. (Heb. 13:12, 13.)

j. Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors;

19 ¶ And Pī'late wrote a title, and put it on the cross. And the writing was, JĒ'SUS OF NĂZ'A-RĒTH THE KING OF THE JEWS.
20 This title then read many of the Jews: for the place where Jē'sus was crucified was nigh to the city: and it was written in Hē'brew, and Greek, and Lăt'in.
21 Then said the chief priests of the Jews to Pī'late, Write not, The King of the Jews; but that he said, I am King of the Jews.
22 Pī'late answered, What I have written I have written.
23 ¶ Then the soldiers, when they had crucified Jē'sus, took his garments, and made four parts, to every soldier a part; and also his coat: now the coat was without seam, woven from the top throughout.
24 They said therefore among themselves, Let us not rend it, but cast lots for it, whose it shall be: that the scripture might be fulfilled, which saith, They parted my raiment among them, and for my vesture they did cast lots. These things therefore the soldiers did.
25 ¶ [10]Now there stood by the cross of Jē'sus his mother, and his mother's sister, Mā'rў the wife of Clē'o-phas, and Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne.
26 When Jē'sus therefore saw his mother, and [k]the disciple standing by, whom he loved, he saith unto his mother, [11]*Woman, behold thy son!*
27 Then saith he to the disciple, *Behold thy mother!* And from that hour that disciple took her unto his own home.
28 ¶ [12]After this, [13]Jē'sus knowing that [l]all things were now accomplished, [m]that the scripture might be fulfilled, saith, *I thirst.*
29 Now there was set a vessel full of vinegar: and they filled a spunge with vinegar, and put it upon hyssop, and put it to his mouth.
30 When Jē'sus therefore had received the vinegar, he said, [n]*It is* [14]*finished:* and he bowed his head, and gave up [o]the ghost.
31 [15]The Jews therefore, [p]because it was the preparation, [q]that the bodies should not remain upon the cross on the sabbath day, (for that sabbath day was an [r]high day,) besought Pī'late that their legs [16]might be broken, and that they might be taken away.
32 Then [17]came the soldiers, and brake the legs of the first, and of the other which was crucified with him.
33 But when they came to Jē'sus, and saw that he was dead already, they brake not his legs:
34 But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith [s]came there out blood and water.
35 And [t]he [18]that saw it bare record, and his record is true: and he knoweth that he saith true, that ye might believe.
36 For these things were done, that the scripture should be fulfilled, A bone of him shall not [19]be broken.
37 And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced.
38 ¶ [20]And after this Jō'seph of Ăr-ĭ-mă-thæ'a, being a disciple of Jē'sus, but secretly for fear of the Jews, besought Pī'late that he might take away the body of Jē'sus: and Pī'late gave him leave. He came therefore, and took the body of Jē'sus.
39 And there came also [21]Nĭc-o-dē'mus, which at the first came to Jē'sus by night, and brought [u]a mixture of myrrh and aloes, about an hundred [22]pound weight.
40 Then took they the body of Jē'sus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury.
41 Now in the place where he was crucified there was a garden; and in the garden a new [v]sepulchre, wherein was never man yet laid.
42 There laid they Jē'sus therefore because of the Jews' preparation day; for the sepulchre was nigh at hand.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Mary cometh to the sepulchre.* 11 *Jesus appeareth to Mary Magdalene,* 19 *and to his disciples.* 24 *The incredulity of Thomas.*

1 The [1]first [a]day of the week cometh Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre.
2 Then she runneth, and cometh to Sī'mon Pē'tēr, and to the [2]other disciple, whom Jē'sus loved, and saith unto them, They have taken away the Lord out of the sepulchre, and we know not where they have laid him.
3 Pē'tēr [b]therefore went forth, and that other [2]disciple, and came to the sepulchre.
4 So they ran both together: and the other disciple did outrun Pē'tēr, and came first to the sepulchre.
5 And he stooping down, and looking in, saw the linen clothes lying; yet went he not in.
6 Then cometh Sī'mon Pē'tēr following him, and went into the sepulchre, and seeth the linen clothes lie,
7 And the napkin, that was about his head,

---

10. In vs. 25-27, while hanging on the cross, Jesus commits his mother to the care of John, the beloved disciple.

11. In the language of that day the word woman expressed the same degree of tenderness and affection that the word mother does to-day.

12. In vs. 28-30 is Christ's thirst and death.

13. After the cry "Eloi, Eloi."

14. That is, his suffering has finished the great work and man had been redeemed.

15. In vs. 31-42 is an account of the burial of Christ.

16. That is, with an iron mallet they would break the legs just above the ankle before taking them from the cross—a Roman custom, seemingly for the purpose of increasing the pain of the last agonizing moments of the one on the cross.

17. The soldier guard broke the legs of the two thieves first, and, finding Jesus dead, "they brake not his legs."

18. John.

19. Jesus was the Lamb of God slain for the sins of the world. With the sacrificial lamb no bones should be broken; therefore, as Christ was the sacrificial lamb slain for the world, he was not slain by the Hebrew law (which would have crushed his body by stoning), but by the Roman law. Also for this reason the Roman guards did not break his legs.

20. In vs. 38-42 the friends of Jesus begged for his body, that they may bury it in the tomb of Joseph.

21. This incident is mentioned only by John.

22. A gum which exudes from a tree in Arabia and Abyssinia.

Ch. 20. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-10 is an account of Mary's visit to the tomb. Finding the stone taken away, she runs to notify Peter and John, who come back with her to the tomb.

2. John, the beloved disciple.

and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. (Is. 53:12.) The king answered and said to Daniel, whose name was Belteshazzar, Art thou able to make known unto me the dream which I have seen, and the interpretation thereof? (Dan. 2:26.) Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.)

k. Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. (Jno. 13:23.) Therefore that disciple whom Jesus loved saith unto Peter, It is the Lord. Now when Simon Peter heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and did cast himself into the sea (7). This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. (Jno. 21:7, 24.)

l. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) Why do the heathen rage, and the people imagine a vain thing? The kings of the earth set themselves, and the rulers take counsel together, against the Lord, and against his Anointed, saying, Let us break their bands asunder, and cast away their cords from us. (Ps. 2:1-3.)

m. They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink. (Ps. 69:21.)

n. The Lord is well pleased for his righteousness' sake; he will magnify the law, and make it honorable. (Is. 42:21.) Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.) I have glorified thee on the earth: I have finished the work which thou gavest me to do. (Jno. 17:4.) For Christ is the end of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth. (Rom. 10:4.) And every priest standeth daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins: But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God; From henceforth expecting till his enemies be made his footstool. For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified. (Heb. 10:11-14.)

o. Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him. (I Thess. 5:10.)

p. And now when the even was come, because it was the preparation, that is, the day before the sabbath. (Mk. 15:42.)

q. His body shall not remain all night upon the tree, but thou shalt in any wise bury him that day; (for he that is hanged is accursed of God;) that thy land be not defiled, which the Lord thy God giveth thee for an inheritance. (Dt. 21:23.)

r. In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread, until the one and twentieth day of the month at even. (Ex. 12:18.)

s. This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. And it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth (6). And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one. (I Jno. 5:6, 8.)

t. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (Jno. 20:31.)

u. And they buried him in his own sepulchres, which he had made for himself in the city of David, and laid him in the bed which was filled with sweet odors and divers kinds of spices prepared by the apothecaries' art; and they made a very great burning for him. (II Chr. 16:14.)

v. And he took it down, and wrapped it in linen, and laid it in a sepulchre that was hewn in stone, wherein never man before was laid. (Luke 23:53.)

Chapter 20.

a. In the end of the sabbath, as it began to dawn toward the first day of the week, came Mary Magdalene and the other Mary to see the sepulchre. (Mat. 28:1.)

b. Then arose Peter, and ran unto the sepulchre; and stooping down, he beheld the linen clothes laid by themselves, and departed, wondering in himself at that which was come to pass. (Luke 24:12.)



"FEED MY SHEEP."

not lying with the linen clothes, but wrapped together in a place by itself.

8 Then went in also that other disciple, which came first to the sepulchre, and he saw, and believed.

9 For as yet they knew not the [c]scripture, that he must rise again from the dead.

10 Then the disciples went away again unto their own home.

11 ¶ [3]But [d]Mā'rў stood without at the sepulchre weeping: and as she wept, she stooped down, and looked into the sepulchre,

12 And seeth two angels in [4]white sitting, the one at the head, and the other at the feet, where the body of Jē'şus had lain.

13 And they said unto her, Woman, why weepest thou? She saith unto them, Because they have taken away my Lord, and I know not where they have laid him.

14 And [e]when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jē'şus standing, and knew not that it was Jē'şus.

15 Jē'şus saith unto her, *Woman, why weepest thou? whom seekest thou?* She, supposing him to be the gardener, saith unto him, Sir, if thou have borne him hence, tell me where thou hast laid him, and I will take him away.

16 Jē'şus saith unto her, *Mā'rў.* She turned herself, and saith unto him, Răb-bō'nī; which is to say, Master.

17 Jē'şus saith unto her, *Touch me not; for I am not yet ascended to my Father: but go to [f]my brethren, and say unto them, [g]I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to [h]my God, and your God.*

18 Mā'rў Măg-da-lē'ne came and told the disciples that she had seen the Lord, and that he had spoken these things unto her.

19 ¶ [5]Then [i]the same day at evening, being the first day of the week, when the doors were shut where the disciples were assembled for fear of the Jews, came Jē'şus and stood in the midst, and saith unto them, *Peace be unto you.*

20 And when he had so said, he [j]shewed unto them his hands and his side. [k]Then were the disciples glad, when they saw the Lord.

21 Then said Jē'şus to them again, *Peace be unto you: as [l]my Father hath sent me, even so send I you.*

3. In vs. 11-18 is Christ's first appearance after death to Mary Magdalene.

4. An emblem of purity and holiness.

5. In vs. 19-23 Jesus appears to the apostles in Thomas' absence; parallel to Mk. 16:14-18 and Luke 24: 36-49.

6. In vs. 24-29 Jesus again appears to his disciples with Thomas present.

7. This absence of Thomas, at so critical and dreadful an hour, has caused some critics to think that Thomas was wavering, inasmuch as he thought that Christ's enemies had succeeded in taking his life and that now all would come to nought.

8. The Greek word means miracles.

Ch. 21. A. D. 33.

1. Manifested. In vs. 1-24 is an account of Jesus' appearance at the Sea of Tiberias.

22 And when he had said this, he breathed on them, and saith unto them, *Receive ye the Hō'lў Ghōst.*

23 *Whose [m]soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained.*

24 ¶ [6]But Thŏm'as, one of the twelve, called [n]Dĭd'ў-mus, was not [7]with them when Jē'şus came.

25 The other disciples therefore said unto him, We have seen the Lord. But he said unto them, Except I shall see in his hands the print of the nails, and put my finger into the print of the nails, and thrust my hand into his side, I will not believe.

26 ¶ And after eight days again his disciples were within, and Thŏm'as with them: then came Jē'şus, the doors being shut, and stood in the midst, and said, *Peace [o]be unto you.*

27 Then saith he to Thŏm'as, *Reach hither thy finger, and behold my hands; and [p]reach hither thy hand, and thrust it into my side: and be not faithless, but believing.*

28 And Thŏm'as answered and said unto him, [q]My Lord and my God.

29 Jē'şus saith unto him, *Thŏm'as, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed [r]are they that have not seen, and yet have believed.*

30 ¶ And [s]many other [8]signs truly did Jē'şus in the presence of his disciples, which are not written in this book:

31 But [t]these are written, that ye might believe that Jē'şus is the Chrīst, the Son of God; [u]and that believing ye might have life through his name.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Christ appearing again to his disciples,* 15 *earnestly commandeth Peter to feed his lambs and sheep:* 18 *foretelleth him of his death:* 22 *rebuketh his curiosity touching John.*

1 [1]After these things Jē'şus shewed himself again to the disciples at the sea of Ti-bē'rĭ-as; and on this wise shewed he himself.

2 There were together Sī'mon Pē'tĕr, and Thŏm'as called Dĭd'ў-mus, and [a]Na-thăn'a-el of

---

c. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure mercies of David. (Acts 13:34.)

d. And entering into the sepulchre, they saw a young man sitting on the right side, clothed in a long white garment; and they were affrighted. (Mk. 16:5.)

e. The watchmen that go about the city found me: to whom I said, Saw ye him whom my soul loveth? (Song 3:3.) Now when Jesus was risen early the first day of the week, he appeared first to Mary Magdalene, out of whom he had cast seven devils. (Mk. 16:9.)

f. I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. (Ps. 22:22.) For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.) For both he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause he is not ashamed to call them brethren. (Heb. 2:11.)

g. I came forth from the Father, and am come into the world: again, I leave the world, and go to the Father. (Jno. 16:28.)

h. That the God of our Lord Jesus Christ, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him. (Eph. 1:17.)

i. Afterward he appeared unto the eleven as they sat at meat, and upbraided them with their unbelief and hardness of heart, because they believed not them which had seen him after he was risen. (Mk. 16:14.) And that he was seen of Cephas, then of the twelve. (I Cor. 15:5.)

j. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

k. And ye now therefore have sorrow: but I will see you again, and your heart shall rejoice, and your joy no man taketh from you. (Jno. 16:22.)

l. The spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:18, 19.) As thou hast sent me into the world, even so have I also sent them into the world. (Jno. 17:18.)

m. Verily I say unto you, Whatsoever ye shall bind on earth shall be bound in heaven; and whatsoever ye shall loose on earth shall be loosed in heaven. (Mat. 18:18.)

n. Then said Thomas, which is called Didymus, unto his fellow-disciples, Let us also go, that we may die with him. (Jno. 11:16.)

o. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land: and when he shall tread in our palaces, then shall we raise against him seven shepherds, and eight principal men. (Mic. 5:5.) And having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven. (Col. 1:20.)

p. Like as a father pitieth his children, so the Lord pitieth them that fear him. For he knoweth our frame; he remembereth that we are dust. (Ps. 103:13, 14.) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

q. I will say of the Lord, He is my refuge and my fortress: my God; in him will I trust. (Ps. 91:2.) And Mary said, My soul doth magnify the Lord, And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my saviour. (Luke 1:46, 47.) Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (I Tim. 1:17.)

r. (For we walk by faith, not by sight.) (II Cor. 5:7.) Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. (I Pet. 1:8.)

s. See v. 25.

t. That thou mightest know the certainty of those things, wherein thou hast been instructed. (Luke 1:4.) For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.)

u. That whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have eternal life. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:15, 16.) Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls. (I Pet. 1:9.)

Chapter 21.

a. Philip findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him, We have found

Cā'nà in Găl'ĭ-lee, and the sons of Zĕb'e-dee, and two other of his disciples.

3 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr saith unto them, I go a fishing. They say unto him, We also go with thee. They went forth, and entered into a ship immediately; and that night they caught nothing.

4 But when the morning was now come, Jē'şus stood on the shore: but the disciples [b]knew not that it was Jē'şus.

5 Then [c]Jē'şus saith unto them, *Children, have ye any meat?* They answered him, No.

6 And he said unto them, [d]*Cast the net on the right side of the ship, and ye shall find.* They cast therefore, and now they were not able to draw it for the multitude of fishes.

7 [2]Therefore [c]that disciple whom Jē'şus loved saith unto Pē'tĕr, It is the Lord. Now when Sī'mon Pē'tĕr heard that it was the Lord, he girt his fisher's coat unto him, (for he was naked,) and [f]did cast himself into the sea.

8 And the other disciples came in a little ship; (for they were not far from land, but as it were two hundred cubits,) dragging the net with fishes.

9 [3]As soon then as they were come to land, they [g]saw a fire of coals there, and fish laid thereon, and bread.

10 Jē'şus saith unto them, *Bring of the fish which ye have now caught.*

11 Sī'mon Pē'tĕr went up, and drew the net to land full of great fishes, an hundred and fifty and three: and for all there were so many, yet was not the net broken.

12 Jē'şus saith unto them, [h]*Come and dine.* And none of the disciples durst ask him, Who art thou? knowing that it was the Lord.

13 Jē'şus then cometh, and taketh bread, and giveth them, and fish likewise.

14 This is now the [4]third time that Jē'şus shewed himself to his disciples, after that he was risen from the dead.

15 ¶ [5]So when they had dined, Jē'şus saith to Sī'mon Pē'tĕr, *Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou [i]me more [c]than these?* He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou [j]knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, *Feed [k]my lambs.*

16 He saith to him again the second time, *Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me?* He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. [l]He saith unto him, *Feed my sheep.*

17 He saith unto him the [m]third time, *Sī'mon, son of Jō'nas, lovest thou me?* Pē'tĕr [i]was grieved because he said unto him the third time, Lovest thou me? And he said unto him, Lord, [n]thou knowest all things; thou knowest that I love thee. Jē'şus saith unto him, *Feed my sheep.*

18 *Verily, [o]verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdedst thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not.*

19 This spake he, signifying [p]by what death he should glorify God. And when he had spoken this, he saith unto him, *Follow me.*

20 Then Pē'tĕr, turning about, seeth the disciple whom Jē'şus loved following; which also leaned on his breast at supper, and said, Lord, which is he that betrayeth thee?

21 Pē'tĕr seeing him saith to Jē'şus, Lord, and [q]what shall this man do?

22 Jē'şus saith unto him, *If I will that he tarry [r]till I come, what is [s]that to thee? follow thou me.*

23 Then went this saying abroad among the brethren, that that disciple should not die: yet Jē'şus said not unto him, He shall not die; but, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee?

24 This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true.

25 And there are also many other things which Jē'şus did, the which, if they should be written every one, [t]I suppose that even the world itself could not contain the books that should be written. Amen.

2. Because of the striking similarity to a former miracle performed, John now declares it to be Jesus.

3. Vs. 9-14 give an account of the miraculous breakfast as an emblem of the eternal banquet prepared by the Lamb.

4. The third time to the disciples but the seventh appearance (1) to Mary Magdalene; (2) to the women who came from the tomb; (3) to the two disciples going to Emmaus; (4) to Peter; (5) to the disciples in the absence of Thomas; (6) to the 11 disciples; and (7) v. 14.

5. In vs. 15-23, after the miraculous breakfast Peter is restored to his former relationship and his martyrdom intimated.

6. More than the rest of these disciples dost thou love me? Perhaps this question was put to Peter because he had—before his denial—asserted his love so much more positively than the others.

7. Peter recognizes the relation between the three-fold confession and his three denials, and is therefore grieved not at the confessions but at his former weakness and denial of his Master.

born of whom Moses in the Law, and the Prophets, did write, Jesus of Nazareth the son of Joseph. (Jno. 1:45.)

b. And when she had thus said, she turned herself back, and saw Jesus standing, and knew not that it was Jesus. (Jno. 20:14.)

c. And while they yet believed not for joy, and wondered, he said unto them, Have ye here any meat? (Luke 24:41.)

d. Now when he had left speaking, he said unto Simon, Launch out into the deep, and let down your nets for a draught (4). And when they had this done, they inclosed a great multitude of fishes: and their net brake. (Luke 5:4, 6.)

e. Now there was leaning on Jesus' bosom one of his disciples, whom Jesus loved. (Jno. 13:23.)

f. Many waters cannot quench love, neither can the floods drown it: if a man would give all the substance of his house for love, it would utterly be contemned. (Song 8:7.)

g. And he looked, and, behold, there was a cake baken on the coals, and a cruse of water at his head: and he did eat and drink, and laid him down again. (I Ks. 19:6.)

h. Not to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead. (Acts 10:41.)

i. Peter was grieved and said unto him, Though all men shall be offended because of thee, yet will I never be offended. (Mat. 26:33.)

j. Remember me, O Lord, remember now how I have walked before thee in truth and with a perfect heart, and have done that which is good in thy sight. And Hezekiah wept sore. (II Ks. 20:3.)

k. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

l. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant. (Heb. 13:20.) Feed the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy lucre, but of a ready mind (2). And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (I Pet. 5:2, 4.)

m. Jesus answered him, Wilt thou lay down thy life for my sake? Verily, verily, I say unto thee, The cock shall not crow, till thou hast denied me thrice. (Jno. 13:38.)

n. Now are we sure that thou knowest all things, and needest not that any man should ask thee: by this we believe that thou camest forth from God. (Jno. 16:30.) But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the Gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. (I Thess. 2:4.)

o. Simon Peter said unto him, Lord, whither goest thou? Jesus answered him, Whither I go, thou canst not follow me now; but thou shalt follow me afterwards. (Jno. 13:36.)

p. Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shown me. (II Pet. 1:14.)

q. When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time restore again the kingdom to Israel? (Acts 1:6.)

r. When the Son of man shall come in his glory, and all the holy angels with him, then shall he sit upon the throne of his glory. (Mat. 25:31.)

s. The secret things belong unto the Lord our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law. (Dt. 29:29.)

t. Then Amaziah the priest of Bethel sent to Jeroboam king of Israel, saying, Amos hath conspired against thee in the midst of the house of Israel: the land is not able to bear all his words. (Amos 7:10.)

THE

ACTS OF THE APOSTLES

NOTE.—The Book of the Acts of the Apostles is to the Gospels what the fruit is to the tree, the grain to the stalk. In the Gospels the life—embracing the teachings and miracles—of Christ is carefully brought out to develop the principles of his government. The Acts trace the growth and development of the church founded upon the teachings of Christ, as a result of them.

The Book of Acts was written by Luke, by profession a physician, also author of the third Gospel. A few years back it was the effort of some of the German schools to discredit the authorship and trustworthiness of the Acts, but after much labor their efforts, directed largely by Dewette and Baur, were recognized—even by themselves—to be futile. In the past 30 years archaeological research has very conclusively proven the latter half of the book to be absolutely accurate. Therefore, there being no good reason why the author would be historically correct in a large portion of his work and unreliable in the remaining part, the book has finally come to be accepted in its entirety.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Christ commandeth his apostles to expect in Jerusalem the sending down of the Holy Ghost.* 9 *After his ascension* 12 *they return, and choose Matthias apostle in the place of Judas.*

1 The former [1]treatise have I made, O [2a]Theŏph'ĭ-lŭs, of all that Jē'şus began both to do and teach,

2 Until [b]the day in which he was [3]taken up, after that he through the Hō'lў Ghōst [c]had given commandments unto the apostles whom he had chosen:

3 To whom also he shewed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them [4]forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God:

4 [5]And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Je-rų'sa-lĕm, but *wait for the promise of the Father,* [d]*which,* saith he, *ye have heard of me.*

5 *For* [e]*Jŏhn truly baptized with water;* [f]*but ye shall be baptized with the* [6]*Hō'lў Ghōst not many days hence.*

6 [7]When they therefore were come together, they asked of him, saying, Lord, wilt thou at this time [g]restore again the kingdom to Ĭs'-ra-el?

7 And he said unto them, [h]*It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power.*

8 *But ye shall receive power, after that the Hō'lў Ghōst is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Je-rų'sa-lĕm, and in all Jū-dæ'ā, and in Sa-mā'rĭ-ā, and unto the uttermost part of the earth.*

9 [8]And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight.

10 And while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them [i]in white apparel;

11 Which also said, Ye men of Găl'ĭ-lee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jē'şus, which is taken up from you into heaven, [j]shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven.

Ch. 1. A. D. 33.

1. St. Luke's Gospel.

2. In vs. 1-11 is an account of Christ's last days upon earth and his ascension.

3. The ascension.

4. The 40 days from the resurrection to the ascension, during which period he was making his appearance to his disciples and friends.

5. In vs. 4-26 is an account of the preparation for Pentecost.

6. Under the law of Moses it was the type, the shadow, the dispensation of the ritual; the spirit had not yet come. But in the new dispensation the spirit is predominant; hence baptized with the Holy Ghost.

7. In vs. 6-8 is the promise of power to the disciples.

8. In vs. 9-14 is an account of the Ascension.

9. That is, during the 10 days before the feast of Pentecost.

10. For the promised baptism of the Holy Ghost.

11. Of prayer and supplication.

12. Vs. 16-22 give an account of Peter's first speech, addressed to the 120.

13. The time when Jesus was baptized—officially announced from heaven and introduced to his own disciples.

14. The word Lord in the New Testament means son.

12 Then returned they unto Je-rų'sa-lĕm from the mount [k]called Ōl'ĭ-vĕt, which is from Je-rų'sa-lĕm a sabbath day's journey.

13 And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Pē'-tĕr, and Jāmeş, and Jŏhn, and Ăn'drew, Phĭl'-ĭp, and Thŏm'as, Bär-thŏl'ō-mew, and Măt'thew, Jāmeş the son of Ăl-phæ'us, and Sī'mon Ze-lō'tēs, and Jū'das the brother of Jāmes.

14 These all continued [9]with one accord in prayer [10]and supplication, with the women, and Mā'rў the mother of Jē'şus, and with [l]his brethren.

15 ¶ And in those [11]days Pē'tĕr stood up in the midst of the disciples, and said, (the number of names together were about an hundred and twenty,)

16 [12]Men and brethren, this scripture must needs have been fulfilled, [m]which the Hō'lў Ghōst by the mouth of Dā'vid spake before concerning Jū'das, [n]which was guide to them that took Jē'şus.

17 For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry.

18 Now this man purchased a field with the [o]reward of iniquity; and [p]falling headlong, he burst asunder in the midst, and all his bowels gushed out.

19 And it was known unto all the dwellers at Je-rų'sa-lĕm; insomuch as that field is called in their proper tongue, A-çĕl'da-mà, that is to say, The field of blood.

20 For it is written in the book of Psalms, Let his habitation be desolate, and let no man dwell therein: and his bishoprick let another take.

21 Wherefore of these men which have companied with us all the time that the Lord Jē'şus went in and out among us,

22 Beginning from the baptism of [13]Jŏhn, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained [q]to be a witness with us of his resurrection.

23 And they appointed two, Jō'şeph called Bär'sa-băs, who was surnamed Jŭs'tus, and Măt-thī'as.

24 And they prayed, and said, [14]Thou, Lord, [r]which knowest the hearts of all men, shew whether of these two thou hast chosen,

Ref. Acts. Chapter 1.

a. It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus. (Luke 1:3.)

b. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.)

c. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.) And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. (Mk. 16:15.) Then said Jesus to them again, Peace be unto you: as my Father hath sent me, even so send I you. (Jno. 20:21.)

d. And I will pray the Father, and he shall give you another Comforter, that he may abide with you for ever. (Jno. 14:16.)

e. Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, John indeed baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 11:16.)

f. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.)

g. And I will restore thy judges as at the first, and thy counsellors as at the beginning: afterward thou shalt be called, The city of righteousness, The faithful city. (Is. 1:26.)

h. The secret things belong unto the Lord our God: but those things which are revealed belong unto us and to our children for ever, that we may do all the words of this law. (Dt. 29:29.)

i. He saw in a vision evidently, about the ninth hour of the day, an angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cornelius. (Acts 10:3.)

j. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

k. And his feet shall stand in that day upon the mount of Olives, which is before Jerusalem on the east; and the mount of Olives shall cleave in the midst thereof toward the east and toward the west, and there shall be a very great valley; and half of the mountain shall remove toward the north, and half of it toward the south. (Zech. 14:4.)

l. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Mat. 13:55.)

m. Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, which did eat of my bread, hath lifted up his heel against me. (Ps. 41:9.)

n. Judas then, having received a band of men and officers from the chief priests and Pharisees, cometh thither with lanterns and torches and weapons. (Jno. 18:3.)

o. Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of Balaam the son of Bosor, who loved the wages of unrighteousness. (II Pet. 2:15.)

p. But thou, O God, shalt bring them down into the pit of destruction: bloody and deceitful men shall not live out half their days; but I will trust in thee. (Ps. 55:23.)

q. How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:3.)

r. But Jesus did not commit himself unto them, because he knew all men. (Jno. 2:24.)

25 That he may take part of this ministry and apostleship, from which Jū'das by transgression fell, that he might go to his own place.

26 And they gave forth their [s]lots; and the lot fell upon Măt-thī'as; and he was numbered with the eleven apostles.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *The apostles, filled with the Holy Ghost, speak divers languages.* 14 *Peter sheweth that they spake by the power of the Holy Ghost.* 41 *They work many miracles.*

1 [1]And when [a]the day of [2]Pĕn'te-cŏst was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place.

2 And suddenly there came a sound from heaven as of a rushing mighty wind, and it [b]filled all the house where they were sitting.

3 And there appeared unto them [3]cloven tongues like as of fire, and it sat upon each of them.

4 And they were all filled [c]with the Hō'lў [4]Ghōst, and began [d]to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance.

5 And there were dwelling at Je-rų'sa-lĕm Jews, devout men, out of [5]every nation under heaven.

6 Now when this was noised abroad, the multitude came together, and were confounded, because that every man heard them speak in his own language.

7 And they were all amazed and marvelled, saying one to another, Behold, are not all these which speak Găl-ĭ-læ'ans?

8 And how hear we every man in our own tongue, wherein we were born?

9 Pär'thĭ-ans, and Mēdes, and Ē'lăm-ītes, and the dwellers in Mēs-o-po-tā'mĭ-å, and in Jū-dæ'å, [e]and Căp-pa-dō'çĭ-å, in Pŏn'tus, and Ā'şĭå,

10 Phrўg'ĭ-å, and Pam-phўl'ĭ-å, in Ē'gўpt, and in the parts of Lĭb'ў-å about Çў-rē'ne, and strangers of Rōme, Jews and [f]proselytes,

11 Crētes and A-rā'bĭ-ans, we do hear them speak in our tongues the wonderful works of God.

12 And they were all amazed, and were in doubt, saying one to another, What meaneth this?

13 Others [g]mocking said, These men are full of new wine.

14 ¶ [6]But Pē'tĕr, standing up with the eleven, lifted up his voice, and said unto them, Ye men of Jū-dæ'å, and all ye that dwell at Je-rų'sa-lĕm, be this known unto you, and hearken to my words:

15 For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day.

16 [7]But this [8]is that which was spoken by the prophet Jō'el;

17 [h]And it shall come to pass in the last days, saith God, [i]I will pour out of my Spirit upon all flesh: and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, and your young men shall see visions, and your old men shall dream dreams:

18 And on my servants and on my handmaidens I will pour out in those days of my Spirit; [j]and they shall prophesy:

19 And I will shew wonders in [9]heaven above, and signs in the [10]earth beneath; blood, and [11]fire, and [12]vapour of smoke:

20 [k]The sun shall be [13]turned into darkness, and the moon into blood, before that great and notable day of the Lord come:

21 And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be saved.

22 [14]Ye men of Ĭs'ra-el, hear these words; Jē'şus of Năz'a-rĕth, a man approved of God among you [l]by miracles and wonders and signs, which God did by him in the midst of you, as ye yourselves also know:

23 Him, [m]being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain:

24 Whom God [n]hath raised up, having loosed the pains of death: because it was not possible that he should be holden of it.

25 For Dā'vid speaketh concerning him, [o]I foresaw the Lord always before my face, for he is on my right hand, that I should not be moved:

26 Therefore did my heart rejoice, and my tongue was glad; moreover also my flesh shall rest in hope:

27 Because thou wilt not leave my soul in hell, neither wilt thou suffer thine [p]Holy One to see corruption.

28 Thou hast made known to me the ways of life; thou shalt make me full of joy with thy countenance.

29 Men and brethren, let me freely speak

Ch. 2. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-13 is an account of the Pentecost, i. e., the descent of the Holy Spirit and the disciples speaking with many tongues to the astonishment of the multitudes.

2. From the Greek word meaning 50, i. e., 50 days from the resurrection.

3. That is, undivided.

4. Which was the great fact of the Pentecost—the great purpose of the New Testament dispensation.

5. That is, the descendants from the 16 grandsons of Noah as from whom all nations descended.

6. In vs. 14-40 is recorded the second speech of Peter, delivered at Pentecost.

7. In vs 16-21, Peter gives his first answer to the question of v. 12.

8. These manifestations are the fulfillment of the prophecy that Christ should usher in the dispensation of the Spirit.

9. That is, the angel's announcement to the shepherds, the Spirit's descent at the baptism of Jesus, and the voice from heaven saying, "This is my beloved Son."

10. The miracles and resurrection.

11. At the Pentecost.

12. At the moment of darkness and quaking of the earth during the crucifixion.

13. At the Saviour's death.

14. In vs. 22-33 is recorded Peter's second answer to the question of v. 12.

---

s. And Aaron shall cast lots upon the two goats; one lot for the Lord, and the other lot for the scape-goat. (Lev. 16:8.)

Chapter 2.

a. Seven weeks shalt thou number unto thee: begin to number the seven weeks from such time as thou beginnest to put the sickle to the corn. And thou shalt keep the feast of weeks unto the Lord thy God with a tribute of a free-will offering of thine hand, which thou shalt give unto the Lord thy God, according as the Lord thy God hath blessed thee. (Dt. 16:9, 10.)

b. And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. (Acts 4:31.)

c. Then Peter, filled with the Holy Ghost, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Israel (8). And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. (Acts 4:8, 31.) And Ananias went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him, said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jesus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and be filled with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 9:17.) Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Holy Ghost, set his eyes on him (9). And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 13:9, 52.) For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. (Mat. 10:20.)

d. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. (Mk. 16:17.)

e. Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia. (I Pet. 1:1.)

f. And when a stranger shall sojourn with thee, and will keep the passover to the Lord, let all his males be circumcised, and then let him come near and keep it; and he shall be as one that is born in the land: for no uncircumcised person shall eat thereof. (Ex. 12:48.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:6, 7.)

g. But the natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned. (I Cor. 2:14.)

h. And it shall come to pass afterward, that I will pour out my Spirit upon all flesh; and your sons and your daughters shall prophesy, your old men shall dream dreams, your young men shall see visions. (Joel 2:28.)

i. And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 10:45.)

j. And finding disciples, he tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Jerusalem. (Acts 21:4.)

k. Immediately after the tribulation of those days shall the sun be darkened, and the moon shall not give her light, and the stars shall fall from heaven, and the powers of the heavens shall be shaken. (Mat. 24:29.)

l. God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will? (Heb. 2:4.)

m. And he said unto them, These are the words which I spake unto you, while I was yet with you, that all things must be fulfilled which were written in the law of Moses, and in the Prophets, and in the Psalms, concerning me. (Luke 24:44.) For to do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done. (Acts 4:28.)

n. And kill the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15.) Him God raised up the third day, and showed him openly. (Acts 10:40.) But God raised him from the dead. (Acts 13:30.) But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. (Rom. 8:11.) And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. (I Cor. 6:14.) Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jesus shall raise up us also by Jesus, and shall present us with you. (II Cor. 4:14.) Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead. (Col. 2:12.)

o. I have set the Lord always before me: because he is at my right hand, I shall not be moved. (Ps. 16:8.)

p. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou



NAZARETH, THE HOME OF JESUS.



PANORAMA OF BETHLEHEM.

unto you [q]of the patriarch Dā'vid, that he is both dead and buried, and his sepulchre is with us unto this day.

30 Therefore being a prophet, and knowing that God had sworn with an oath to him, that of [r]the fruit of his loins, according to the flesh, he would raise up Chrīst to sit on his throne;

31 He seeing this before spake of the resurrection of Chrīst, [s]that his soul was not left in hell, neither his flesh did see corruption.

32 This Jē'şus hath God raised up, whereof [t]we all are witnesses.

33 Therefore [15]being [u]by the right hand of God exalted, and [v]having received of the Father the promise of the Hō'lў Ghōst, he hath [w]shed forth this, which ye now see and hear.

34 For Dā'vid is not ascended into the heavens: but he saith himself, The Lord said unto my [x]Lord, Sit thou on my right hand,

35 Until I make thy foes thy footstool.

36 Therefore let all the house of Īs'ra-el know assuredly, that God hath made [y]that same Jē'şus, whom ye have crucified, both Lord and Chrīst.

37 ¶ Now when they heard this, they [z]were pricked in their heart, and said unto Pē'tēr and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do?

38 Then Pē'tēr said unto them, [16]Repent, [aa]and be [17]baptized every one of you in the name of Jē'şus Chrīst for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

39 For [bb]the promise is unto you, and to your children, and to all that are afar off, even as many as the Lord our God shall call.

40 And with many other words did he testify and exhort, saying, Save yourselves from this untoward generation.

41 ¶ Then they that gladly received his word were baptized: and the same day there were added unto them about three thousand souls.

42 And [cc]they continued stedfastly in the apostles' [18]doctrine and [19]fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers.

43 And fear came upon every soul: and [dd]many wonders and signs were done by the apostles.

44 And all that believed were together, and had [ee]all things common;

45 And sold their possessions and goods, and [ff]parted them to all men, as every man had need.

46 And they, continuing daily with one accord in the temple, and [gg]breaking bread from house to house, did eat their meat with gladness and singleness of heart,

47 Praising God, and having favour with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved.

15. The result of the other things.

16. That is, change your mind, your will and purpose toward God.

17. The symbol of acceptance into the body of God's people.

18. Apostles' instructions or preachings.

19. The apostles' creed.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Peter, preaching to the people that came to see a lame man restored,* 13 *withal reprehending them for crucifying Jesus,* 19 *exhorteth them by repentance and faith to seek remission of their sins, and salvation in the same Jesus.*

1 Now [1]Pē'tēr and Jŏhn went up together into the temple at the hour of prayer, being the [2]ninth hour.

2 And a certain man lame from his mother's womb was carried, whom they laid daily at the gate of the temple which is called Beautiful, to ask alms of them that entered into the temple;

3 Who seeing Pē'tēr and [3]Jŏhn about to go into the temple asked an alms.

4 And Pē'tēr, fastening his eyes upon him with Jŏhn, said, Look on us.

5 And he gave heed unto them, expecting to receive something of them.

6 Then Pē'tēr said, [a]Silver and gold have I none; but such as I have give I thee: In the name of Jē'şus Christ of Năz'a-rĕth rise up and walk.

7 And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up: and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength.

8 And he [b]leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God.

9 And all the people saw him walking and praising God:

10 And they knew that it was he which sat for alms at the Beautiful gate of the temple: and they were filled with wonder and amazement at that which had happened unto him.

11 And as the lame man which was healed held Pē'tēr and Jŏhn, all the people ran together unto them in the porch that is called Sŏl'o-mon's, greatly wondering.

12 ¶ [4]And when Pē'tēr saw it, he answered unto the people, Ye men of Īs'ra-el, why mar-

Ch. 3. A. D. 33.

1. In ch. 3 is a record of Peter's healing a lame man at the temple gate; also his address delivered to the wondering multitude.

2. At three o'clock.

3. It should be observed that John, the junior apostle, never speaks in the Book of Acts but waits in reverence for Peter.

4. In vs. 12-26 is a record of Peter's third speech, which was delivered in Solomon's porch, and gives to the people an explanation of the meaning to them of the miracle he had just performed.

---

suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) And the angel answered and said unto her, The Holy Ghost shall come upon thee, and the power of the Highest shall overshadow thee: therefore also that holy thing which shall be born of thee shall be called the Son of God. (Luke 1:35.)

q. For David, after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep, and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption: But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption. (Acts 13:36, 37.)

r. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.)

s. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Acts 13:35.)

t. But ye shall receive power, after that the Holy Ghost is come upon you: and ye shall be witnesses unto me both in Jerusalem, and in all Judea, and in Samaria, and unto the uttermost part of the earth. (Acts 1:8.)

u. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name. (Phil. 2:9.) But this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God. (Heb. 10:12.)

v. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. (Jno. 15:26.) And, being assembled together with them, commanded them that they should not depart from Jerusalem, but wait for the promise of the Father, which, saith he, ye have heard of me. (Acts 1:4.)

w. Wherefore he saith, When he ascended upon high, he led captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men. (Eph. 4:8.)

x. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou on my right hand, till I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Mat. 22:44.) For he must reign, till he hath put all enemies under his feet. (I Cor. 15:25.) But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.)

y. Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be a Prince and a Saviour, for to give repentance to Israel, and forgiveness of sins. (Acts 5:31.)

z. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.)

aa. And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Luke 24:47.)

bb. That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. (Rom. 9:8.)

cc. Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more as ye see the day approaching. (Heb. 10:25.)

dd. And these signs shall follow them that believe; In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. (Mk. 16:17.)

ee. And the multitude of them that believed were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common. (Acts 4:32.)

ff. Is it not to deal thy bread to the hungry, and that thou bring the poor that are cast out to thy house? when thou seest the naked, that thou cover him; and that thou hide not thyself from thine own flesh? (Is. 58:7.)

gg. And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight. (Acts 20:7.)

Chapter 3.

a. As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God. (I Pet. 4:10.)

b. Then shall the lame man leap as an hart, and the tongue of the dumb sing: for in the wilderness shall waters break out, and streams in the desert. (Is. 35:6.)

vel ye at this? or why look ye so earnestly on us, as though by our own power or [c]holiness we had made this man to walk?

13 [d]The God of Ā'brā-hăm, and of Ī'şaac, and of Jā'cob, the God of our fathers, [e]hath glorified his Son Jē'şus; whom ye delivered up, and denied him in the presence of Pī'late, when he was determined to let him go.

14 But ye denied the Holy One and [f]the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you;

15 And killed the [g]Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses.

16 And his name through [5]faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know: yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all.

17 And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance [h]ye did it, as did also your rulers.

18 But those things, which God before had shewed [i]by the mouth of all his prophets, that Chrīst should suffer, he hath so fulfilled.

19 ¶ [6]Repent ye therefore, and be converted, that your sins may be blotted out, when the times of refreshing shall come from the presence of the Lord;

20 And he shall send Jē'şus Christ, which before was preached unto you:

21 [7]Whom [j]the heaven must receive until the times of [8]restitution of all things, which God hath spoken by the mouth of all his holy prophets since the world began.

22 For [9]Mō'şeş truly said unto the fathers, [k]A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, [l]like unto me; him shall ye hear in all things whatsoever he shall say unto you.

23 And it shall come to pass, that [m]every soul, which will not hear that prophet, shall be destroyed from among the people.

24 Yea, and all the prophets from Săm'u-el and those that follow after, as many as have spoken, have likewise foretold of [10]these days.

25 Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Ā'brā'hăm, [n]And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed.

26 Unto [o]you first God, having raised up his Son Jē'şus, sent him to bless you in turning away every one of you from his iniquities.

5. The connecting link between God the Father, and man; thus becoming the avenue through which the divine energy enters in upon them.

6. Renounce the way of evil doing and the love of sin, turn to Christ and confer upon him the same essential part of affections and being which we have heretofore conferred upon sin.

7. The period between the ascension and the second coming of Christ.

8. Rectifying the effects of sin.

9. Thus Peter claims that Moses, whom they claimed to honor, commanded them to listen to Christ.

10. The dispensation of Christ.

CHAPTER 4.

Ch. 4. A. D.

1. In vs. 1-13 is an account of Peter and John before the Sanhedrin.

2. In prison.

3. The only mention of these two men in sacred or profane history is recorded in this verse.

4. In vs. 8-12 is recorded the fourth speech of Peter which was delivered before the Sanhedrin.

1 *The rulers of the Jews, offended with Peter's sermon, 4 imprison him and John 13 They command him and John to preach no more in the name of Jesus, 23 whereupon the church fleeth to prayer. 31 And God testified that he heard their prayer.*

1 [1]And as they spake unto the people, the priests, and the captain of the temple, and the Săd'du-çeeş, came upon them,

2 Being [a]grieved that they taught the people, and preached through Jē'şus the resurrection from the dead.

3 And they laid hands on them, and put them in [2]hold unto the next day: for it was now eventide.

4 Howbeit many of them which heard the word believed; and the number of the men was about five thousand.

5 ¶ And it came to pass on the morrow, that their rulers, and elders, and scribes,

6 And Ān'nas the high priest, and Cā'ia-phās, and Jŏhn, [3]and Āl-ĕx-ān'dēr, and as many as were of the kindred of the high priest, were gathered together at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

7 And when they had set them in the midst, they asked, [b]By what power, or by what name have ye done this?

8 [4]Then [c]Pē'tēr, filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, said unto them, Ye rulers of the people, and elders of Īs'ra-el,

9 If we this day be examined of the good deed done to the impotent man, by what means he is made whole;

10 Be it known unto you all, and to all the people of Īs'ra-el, that by the name of Jē'şus Chrīst of Năz'a-rĕth, whom ye crucified, whom God raised from the dead, even by him doth this man stand here before you whole.

11 [d]This is the stone which was set at nought of you builders, which is become the head of the corner.

12 Neither [e]is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men, whereby we must be saved.

13 ¶ Now when they saw the boldness of Pē'tēr and Jŏhn, and [f]perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled;

---

c. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves ,o think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

d. The God of our fathers raised up Jesus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree. (Acts 5:30.)

e. These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee. (Jno. 17:1.)

f. Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers. (Acts 7:52.)

g. And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him. (Heb. 5:9.) And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son. (I Jno. 5:11.)

h. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Luke 23:34.) And these things will they do unto you, because they have not known the Father, nor me. (Jno. 16:3.) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (I Cor. 2:8.)

i. I gave my back to the smiters, and my cheeks to them that plucked off the hair: I hid not my face from shame and spitting. (Is. 50:6.) But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him: and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

j. Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such a High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens; (Heb. 8:1.)

k. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Deut. 18:15.) I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Abraham, and the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob. Then Moses trembled, and durst not behold. (Acts 7:32.)

l. Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Moses was faithful in all his house. For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Moses, inasmuch as he who hath builded the house hath more honor than the house. (Heb. 3:2, 3.)

m. For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him. (Heb. 2:2, 3.)

n. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the Gospel unto Abraham, saying, In thee shall all nations be blessed. (Gal. 3:8.)

o. And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Luke 24:47.)

Chapter 4.

a. When Sanballat the Horonite, and Tobiah the servant, the Ammonite, heard of it, it grieved them exceedingly that there was come a man to seek the welfare of the children of Israel. (Neh. 2:10.)

b. And he said, Who made thee a prince and a judge over us? intendest thou to kill me, as thou killedst the Egyptian? And Moses feared, and said, Surely this thing is known. (Ex. 2:14.) And when he was come into the temple, the chief priests and the elders of the people came unto him as he was teaching, and said, By what authority doest thou these things? and who gave thee this authority? (Mat. 21:23.)

c. And when they bring you unto the synagogues, and unto magistrates, and powers, take ye no thought how or what thing ye shall answer, or what ye shall say: For the Holy Ghost shall teach you in the same hour what ye ought to say. (Luke 12:11, 12.)

d. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Ps. 118:22.) Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.) Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Mat. 21:42.)

e. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Mat. 1:21.) Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus. (Rom. 3:24.) For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. (I Tim. 2:5.)

f. But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to con-

and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jē'şus.

14 And beholding the man which was healed standing with them, they could say nothing against it.

15 But when they had commanded them to go aside out of the council, they conferred among themselves,

16 Saying, [g]What shall we do to these men? for that indeed a notable miracle hath been done by them is manifest to all them that dwell in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; and we cannot deny it.

17 But that it spread no further among the people, let us straitly threaten them, that they speak henceforth to no man in this name.

18 And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jē'şus.

19 But Pē'tĕr and Jŏhn answered and said unto them, [h]Whether it be right in the sight of God to hearken unto you more than unto God, judge ye.

20 For [i]we cannot but speak the things which we [j]have seen and heard.

21 So when they had further threatened them, they let them go, finding nothing how they might punish them, because [k]of the people: for all men glorified God for [l]that which was done.

22 For the man was above forty years old, on whom this miracle of healing was shewed.

23 ¶ [5]And being let go, they [m]went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them.

24 And when they heard that, they [n]lifted up their voice to God with one accord, and said, Lord, thou [o]art God, which hast made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all that in them is:

25 Who by the mouth of thy servant Dā'vid hast said, Why did the heathen rage, and the people imagine vain things?

26 The kings of the earth stood up, and the rulers were gathered together against the Lord, and against his Chrīst.

27 For of a truth against [p]thy holy child Jē'şus, [q]whom thou hast anointed, both Hĕr'od, and Pŏn'tĭ-us Pī'late, with the Gĕn'tīles, and the people of Īs'ra-el, were gathered together,

28 For to [r]do whatsoever thy hand and thy counsel determined before to be done.

5. In the address just delivered to the Sanhedrin Peter declares the separation of the old dead church of Judah and the new, living church of Christ. In vs. 23-31 that separation is declared to be effected.

Ch. 5. A. D. 33.

1. In vs. 1-11 is given a history of the willful deception on the part of Ananias and Sapphira, and its awful results.

29 And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, [s]that with all boldness they may speak thy word,

30 By stretching forth thine hand to heal; and that signs and wonders may be done by the name of thy holy child Jē'şus.

31 ¶ And when they had prayed, [t]the place was shaken where they were assembled together, and they were all filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, and they spake the word of God with boldness.

32 And the multitude of them that believed [u]were of one heart and of one soul: neither said any of them that ought of the things which he possessed was his own; but they had all things common.

33 And with [v]great power gave the apostles [w]witness of the resurrection of the Lord Jē'şus: and [x]great grace was upon them all.

34 Neither [y]was there any among them that lacked: for as many as were possessors of lands or houses sold them, and brought the prices of the things that were sold,

35 And laid them down at the apostles' feet: [z]and distribution was made unto every man according as he had need.

36 And Jō'şeş, who by the apostles was surnamed Bär'na-bās, (which is, being interpreted, The son of consolation,) a Lē'vīte, and of the country of Çў'prus,

37 Having [aa]land, sold it, and brought the money, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *After Ananias and Sapphira his wife at Peter's rebuke had fallen down dead,* 17 *the apostles are again imprisoned,* 19 *but delivered by an angel bidding them to preach openly to all.*

1 [1]But a certain man named Ān-a-nī'as, with Săp-phī'rā his wife, sold a possession,

2 And kept [a]back part of the price, his wife also being privy to it, and brought a certain part, and laid it at the apostles' feet.

3 But [b]Pē'tĕr said, Ān-a-nī'as, why hath Sā'tan [c]filled thine heart to lie to the Hō'lў Ghōst, and to keep back part of the price of the land?

4 Whiles it remained, was it not thine own? and after it was sold, was it not in thine own power? why hast thou conceived this thing in thine heart? thou hast not lied unto men, but unto God.

---

found the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:27.)

g. Then gathered the chief priests and the Pharisees a council, and said, What do we? for this man doeth many miracles. (Jno. 11:47.)

h. Then Peter and the other apostles answered and said, We ought to obey God rather than men. (Acts 5:29.)

i. This Jesus hath God raised up, whereof we all are witnesses. (Acts 2:32.)

j. For thou shalt be his witness unto all men of what thou hast seen and heard. (Acts 22:15.) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

k. And the chief priests and scribes sought how they might kill him; for they feared the people. (Luke 22:2.)

l. And he took him by the right hand, and lifted him up; and immediately his feet and ancle bones received strength. And he leaping up stood, and walked, and entered with them into the temple, walking, and leaping, and praising God. (Acts 3:7, 8.)

m. And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying. (Acts 12:12.)

n. Bless the Lord, O my soul; and all that is within me, bless his holy name. (Ps. 103:1.)

o. Ah Lord God! behold, thou hast made the heaven and the earth by thy great power, and stretched-out arm, and there is nothing too hard for thee. (Jer. 32:17.)

p. For such an High Priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. (Heb. 7:26.)

q. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.) Say ye of him, whom the Father hath sanctified, and sent into the world, Thou blasphemest; because I said, I am the Son of God? (Jno. 10:36.)

r. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.)

s. Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins. (Is. 58:1.)

t. And suddenly there came a sound from heaven, as of a rushing mighty wind, and it filled all the house where they were sitting. (Acts 2:2.)

u. Now the God of patience and consolation grant you to be like minded one toward another according to Christ Jesus. (Rom. 15:5.)

v. For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance; as ye know what manner of men we were among you for your sake. (I Thess. 1:5.)

w. Beginning from the baptism of John, unto that same day that he was taken up from us, must one be ordained to be a witness with us of his resurrection. (Acts 1:22.)

x. Praising God, and having favor with all the people. And the Lord added to the church daily such as should be saved. (Acts 2:47.)

y. Pure religion and undefiled before God and the Father is this, To visit the fatherless and widows in their affliction, and to keep himself unspotted from the world. (Js. 1:27.)

z. And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. (Acts 6:1.)

aa. And every one that hath forsaken houses, or brethren, or sisters, or father, or mother, or wife, or children, or lands, for my name's sake, shall receive an hundredfold, and shall inherit everlasting life. (Mat. 19:29.)

Chapter 5.

a. For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

b. When thou shalt vow a vow unto the Lord thy God, thou shalt not slack to pay it; for the Lord thy God will surely require it of thee; and it would be sin in thee. (Dt. 23:21.)

c. Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (Jno. 8:44.)

5 And Ăn-a-nī'as hearing these words [z]fell [a]down, and gave up the ghost: and great fear came on all them that heard these things.

6 And the young men arose, [b]wound him up, and carried him out, and buried him.

7 And it was about the space of three hours after, when his wife, not knowing what was done, came in.

8 And Pē'tēr answered unto her, Tell me whether ye sold the land for so much? And she said, Yea, for so much.

9 Then Pē'tēr said unto her, How is it that ye have agreed together [c]to [d]tempt the Spirit of the Lord? behold, the feet of them which have buried thy husband are at the door, and shall carry thee out.

10 Then [z]fell she down straightway at his feet, and yielded up the ghost: and the young men came in, and found her dead, and, carrying her forth, buried her by her husband.

11 And great fear came upon all the church, and upon as many as heard [e]these things.

12 ¶ And by the hands of the apostles were many signs and wonders wrought among the people; (and they were [f]all with one accord in Sŏl'o-mon's porch.

13 And [g]of the rest durst no man join himself to them: but the people magnified them.

14 And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women.)

15 Insomuch that they brought forth the sick into the streets, and laid them on beds and couches, that [h]at the least the shadow of Pē'tēr passing by might overshadow some of them.

16 There came also a multitude out of the cities round about unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm, bringing [i]sick folks, and them which were vexed with unclean spirits: and they were healed every one.

17 ¶ Then the high priest rose up, and all they that were with him, (which is the sect of the Săd'du-çees,) and were filled with indignation,

18 And [k]laid their hands on the apostles, and put them in the common prison.

19 But [l]the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said,

20 Go, stand and speak in the [j]temple to the people [m]all the words of this [q]life.

21 And when they heard that, they entered into the temple early in the morning, and taught. But the high priest came, and they that were with him, and called the [n]council together, and all the senate of the children of Īs'ra-el, and sent to the prison to have them brought.

22 But when the officers came, and found them not in the prison, they returned, and told,

23 Saying, The prison truly found we shut with all safety, and the keepers standing without before the doors: but when we had opened, we found no man within.

24 Now when the high priest and [o]the captain of the temple and the chief priests heard these things, they doubted of them whereunto this would [p]grow.

25 Then came one and told them, saying, Behold, the men whom ye put in prison are standing in the temple, and teaching the people.

26 Then went the captain with the officers, and brought them without violence: [q]for they feared the people, lest they should have been stoned.

27 [r]And when they had brought them, they set them before the council: and the high priest asked them,

28 Saying, [s]Did not we [t]straitly command you that ye should not teach in this name? and, behold, ye have filled Je-rū'sa-lĕm with your doctrine, [u]and intend to bring this man's blood upon us.

29 ¶ Then Pē'tēr and the other apostles answered and said, [v]We ought to obey God rather than men.

30 The God of our fathers raised up Jē'sus, whom ye slew and hanged on a tree.

31 Him hath God exalted with his right hand to be [w]a Prince and [x]a Saviour, for to give [y]repentance to Īs'ra-el, and forgiveness of sins.

32 And [z]we are his witnesses of these things; and so is also the [a]Hō'lў Ghōst, whom God hath given to them that obey him.

33 ¶ When they heard that, they were cut to the heart, and took counsel to slay them.

34 Then stood there up one in the council, a Phăr'ī-see, named Ga-mā'lī-el, a doctor of the law, had in reputation among all the people, and commanded to put the apostles forth a little space;

35 And said unto them, Ye men of Īs'ra-el, take heed to yourselves what ye intend to do as touching these men.

36 For before these days rose up Theū'das, boasting himself to be somebody; to whom a number of men, about four hundred, joined themselves: who was slain; and all, as many as obeyed him, were scattered, and brought to nought.

37 After this man rose up Jū'das of Găl'ī-lee in the days of the taxing, and drew away much people after him: he also perished; and all, even as many as obeyed him, were dispersed.

38 And now I say unto you, Refrain from these men, and let them alone: for if this counsel or this work be of men, it will come to nought:

39 But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow

2. Struck down by the Holy Spirit, which was but the expression of the Holy Spirit condemnation of sin.

3. To try, to put to the test.

4. The apostles.

5. In the very midst of strife, corruption and religious persecution.

6. The Christian's life -a life not known to the world before.

7. Sanhedrin.

8. What it might become, what influence it might develop.

9. In vs. 27-42 is an account of the second appearance of Peter and John before the Sanhedrin, their dismissal, and continued preaching.

10. Strictly.

11. That is, to give the privilege or power, a living opportunity of repentance.

d. Even those men that did bring up the evil report upon the land, died by the plague before the Lord. (Num. 14:37.)

e. Then took they the body of Jesus, and wound it in linen clothes with the spices, as the manner of the Jews is to bury. (Jno. 19:40.)

f. Jesus said unto him, It is written again, Thou shalt not tempt the Lord thy God. (Mat. 4:7.)

g. God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will? (Heb. 2:4.)

h. These words spake his parents, because they feared the Jews: for the Jews had agreed already, that if any man did confess that he was Christ, he should be put out of the synagogue. (Jno. 9:22.)

i. For she said within herself, If I may but touch his garment, I shall be whole. (Mat. 9:21.)

j. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues; They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mar. 16:17, 18.)

k. But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. (Lu. 21:12.)

l. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

m. And there appeared unto him an angel of the Lord standing on the right side of the altar of incense. (Lu. 1:11.) But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. (7). The life is more than meat, and the body is more than raiment. (Lu. 12:7, 23.) But while he thought on these things, behold, the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a dream, saying, Joseph, thou son of David, fear not to take unto thee Mary thy wife: for that which is conceived in her is of the Holy Ghost (20). Then Joseph, being raised from sleep, did as the angel of the Lord had bidden him, and took unto him his wife. (Mat. 1:20, 24.) And when they were departed, behold, the angel of the Lord appeareth to Joseph in a dream, saying, Arise, and take the young child and his mother, and flee into Egypt, and be thou there until I bring thee word: for Herod will seek the young child to destroy him (13). But when Herod was dead, behold, an angel of the Lord appeareth in a dream to Joseph in Egypt. (Mat. 2:13, 19.)

n. And he went his way, and communed with the chief priests and captains, how he might betray him unto them. (Lu. 22:4.)

o. But if we shall say, Of men; we fear the people; for all hold John as a prophet. (Mat. 21:26.)

p. And they called them, and commanded them not to speak at all nor teach in the name of Jesus. (Acts 4:18.)

q. Him, being delivered by the determinate counsel and foreknowledge of God, ye have taken, and by wicked hands have crucified and slain. (Acts 2:23.)

r. For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ. (Gal. 1:10.)

s. And killed the Prince of life, whom God hath raised from the dead; whereof we are witnesses. (Acts 3:15.)

t. And she shall bring forth a son, and thou shalt call his name JESUS; for he shall save his people from their sins. (Mat. 1:21.)

u. But when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. (Jno. 15:26.)

v. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our Spirit, that we are the children of God. (Rom. 8:16.) God also bearing them witness,



JESUS TEMPTED.—G. Cornicellus.



JOHN AND MARY THE MOTHER OF JESUS.—P. Plockhorst.

it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God.

40 And to him they agreed: and when they had called the apostles, [w]and beaten them, they commanded that they should not speak in the name of Jē′şus, and let them go.

41 ¶ And they departed from the presence of the council, [x]rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name.

42 And daily in the temple, and in every house, they ceased not to teach and preach Jē′şus Chrīst.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The apostles, desirous to have the poor regarded, 3 appoint the office of deaconship to seven chosen men.*

1 And in those days, [a]when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the [b]Grē′çianş against the Hē′brewş, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration.

2 Then the twelve called the multitude of [1]the disciples unto them, and said, [c]It is not reason that we should leave the word of God, and serve tables.

3 Wherefore, brethren, [d]look ye out among you [2]seven men of honest [3]report, full of the Hō′lў Ghōst and wisdom, whom we may appoint over this business.

4 But we [e]will give ourselves continually to prayer, and to the ministry of the word.

5 ¶ And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stē′phen, a man full of faith and of the Hō′lў Ghōst, and Phĭl′ĭp, and Prŏch′o-rus, and Ni-cā′nor, and Tī′mon, and Pär′me-năs, and Nĭc′o-lās a proselyte of Ăn′tĭ-ŏch:

6 Whom they set before the apostles: and when [f]they had prayed, [g]they laid their hands on them.

7 And [h]the word of God increased; and the number of the disciples multiplied in Je-ru′sa-lĕm greatly; and a great company of the priests were obedient to the faith.

8 And Stē′phen, full of faith and power, did great wonders and miracles among the people.

9 ¶ [4]Then there arose certain of the synagogue, which is called the synagogue of the [5]Lĭb′ĕr-tĭneş, and Çў-rē′nĭ-anş, and Āl-ĕx-ăn′drī-anş, and of them of Çi-lĭ′çiă and of Ā′şiă, disputing with Stē′phen.

Ch. 6. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 6 is an account of the first organization of the church to take care of its poor, sick, and afflicted which come under its charge.

2. In vs. 1-8 is given the account of the selection of the assistants (or deacons) of the church, there being the sacred number 7.

3. Honorable, upright reputation.

4. In vs. 9-15 is an account of the tremendous zeal and wisdom of Stephen and his arraignment before the council.

5. The Roman Jews.

6. Five synagogues against one man. What greater proof of the presence of God did they want?

7. Stealthily, covertly.

8. Defaming, reviling, speaking imprecariously of, imputing evil to the character of God.

Ch. 7. A. D. 33.

1. Ch. 7 is devoted to an account of the defense and martyrdom of Stephen.

2. The country between the Euphrates and Tigris.

3. While the first call to Abraham, given in Gen. 12:1-4, was while he dwelt in Charran, still there is an allusion to an earlier call which is perhaps meant here. Gen. 11:31, also Gen. 15:7 "And he said unto him, I am Jehovah that brought thee out of Ur of the Chaldees, to give thee this land to inherit it." This would imply a previous call.

4. Called Haran in Gen. and Carrhae in Rom.

5. Agreement, compact.

10 And [i]they were not able to [6]resist the wisdom and the spirit by which he spake.

11 Then [j]they [7]suborned men, which said, We have heard him speak [8]blasphemous words against Mō′şeş, and against God.

12 And they stirred up the people, and the elders, and the scribes, and came upon him, and caught him, and brought him to the council,

13 And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law:

14 For [k]we have heard him say, that this Jē′şus of Năz′a-rĕth shall [l]destroy this place, and shall change the [m]customs which Mō′şeş delivered us.

15 And all that sat in the council, looking stedfastly on him, saw his face as it had been the face of [n]an angel.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *Stephen sheweth that Abraham worshipped God rightly, and how God chose the fathers 20 before Moses was born: 37 that Moses himself witnessed of Christ. 54 He is stoned to death.*

1 [1]Then said the high priest, Are these things so?

2 And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Ā′bră-hăm, when he was in [2]Mĕs-o-po-tā′mĭ-ā, before he dwelt in [3]Chăr′ran,

3 And said unto him, [a]Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and come into the land which I shall shew thee.

4 Then came he out of the land of the Chăl-dæ′anş, and dwelt in [4]Chăr′ran: and from thence, when his father was dead, he removed him into this land, wherein ye now dwell.

5 And he gave him none inheritance in it, no, not so much as to set his foot on: yet he [b]promised that he would give it to him for a possession, and to his seed after him, when as yet he had no child.

6 And God spake on this wise, That his seed should sojourn in a strange land; and that they should bring them into bondage, and entreat them evil four hundred years.

7 And the nation to whom they shall be in bondage will I judge, said God: and after that shall they come forth, and [c]serve me in this place.

8 And [d]he gave him the [5]covenant of circum-

---

both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will. (Heb. 2:4.)

w. But take heed to yourselves: for they shall deliver you up to councils; and in the synagogues ye shall be beaten: and ye shall be brought before rulers and kings for my sake, for a testimony against them. (Mk. 13:9.)

x. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad: for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. (Mat. 5:12.)

Chapter 6.

a. There shall be an handful of corn in the earth upon the top of the mountains; the fruit thereof shall shake like Lebanon: and they of the city shall flourish like grass of the earth. (Ps. 72:16.)

b. And he spoke boldly in the name of the Lord Jesus, and disputed against the Grecians: but they went about to slay him. (Acts 9:29.)

c. And Moses' father-in-law said unto him, The thing that thou doest is not good. (Ex. 18:17.) No man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life, that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier. (II Tim. 2:4.)

d. Take you wise men, and understanding, and known among your tribes, and I will make them rulers over you. (Dt. 1:13.) Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil. (I Tim. 3:7.)

e. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. (Acts 2:42.)

f. And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, show whether of these two thou hast chosen. (Acts 1:24.)

g. Then laid they their hands on them, and they received the Holy Ghost. (Acts 8:17.) Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. (I Tim. 4:14.) Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. (II Tim. 1:6.)

h. Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. (Col. 1:6.)

i. Now therefore go, and I will be with thy mouth, and teach thee what thou shalt say. (Ex. 4:12.) No weapon that is formed against thee shall prosper; and every tongue that shall rise against thee in judgment thou shalt condemn. This is the heritage of the servants of the Lord, and their righteousness is of me, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:17.) For I will give you a mouth and wisdom, which all your adversaries shall not be able to gainsay nor resist. (Lu. 21:15.)

j. Now the chief priests, and elders, and all the council, sought false witness against Jesus, to put him to death. (Mat. 26:59.)

k. While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cesar, have I offended any thing at all. (Acts 25:8.)

l. And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

m. In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away. (Heb. 8:13.) But Christ being come an High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building; Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:11, 12.)

n. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow. (Mat. 28:3.)

Chapter 7.

a. Now the Lord had said unto Abram, Get thee out of thy country, and from thy kindred, and from thy father's house, unto a land that I will show thee. (Gen. 12:1.)

b. And the Lord appeared unto Abram, and said, Unto thy seed will I give this land: and there builded he an altar unto the Lord, who appeared unto him. (Gen. 12:7.)

c. And he said, Certainly I will be with thee; and this shall be a token unto thee that I have sent thee: When thou hast brought forth the people out of Egypt, ye shall serve God upon this mountain. (Ex. 3:12.)

d. And God said unto Abraham, Thou shalt keep my covenant therefore, thou, and thy seed after thee in their generations. (Gen. 17:9.)

cision: [c]and so Ā′brā-hăm begat Ī′ṣaac, and circumcised him the eighth day; [f]and Ī′ṣaac begat Jā′cob; and Jā′cob begat the twelve patriarchs.

9 [e]And the [g]patriarchs, moved with envy, sold Jō′ṣeph into Ē′ġўpt: [h]but God was with him,

10 And delivered him out of all his afflictions, [i]and gave him favour and wisdom in the sight of Phā′raōh king of Ē′ġўpt; and he made him governor over Ē′ġўpt and all his house.

11 Now there came a dearth over all the land of Ē′ġўpt and Chā′năan and great affliction: and our fathers found no sustenance.

12 But when Jā′cob heard that there was corn in Ē′ġўpt, he sent out our fathers first.

13 And at the second time Jō′ṣeph was made known to his brethren; and Jō′ṣeph's kindred was made known unto Phā′raōh.

14 [j]Then sent Jō′ṣeph, and called his father Jā′cob to him, and all his kindred, [k]threescore and fifteen souls.

15 So Jā′cob went down into Ē′ġўpt, and [l]died, he, and our fathers,

16 And [m]were carried over into Sў′chem, and laid in [n]the sepulchre that Ā′brā-hăm bought for a sum of money of the sons of Ēm′mor the father of Sў′chem.

17 But when the time of the promise drew nigh, which God had sworn to Ā′brā-hăm, the people grew and multiplied in Ē′ġўpt,

18 Till another king arose, which knew not Jō′ṣeph.

19 The same dealt subtilly with our kindred, and evil entreated our fathers, so that they cast out their young children, to the end they might not live.

20 [o]In [o]which time Mō′ṣeṣ was born, and was exceeding fair, and nourished up in his father's house three months:

21 And when he was cast out, Phā′raōh's daughter took him up, and nourished him for her own son.

22 And Mō′ṣeṣ was learned in all the wisdom of the E-ġўp′tians, and was [p]mighty in words and in deeds.

23 And [q]when he was full forty years old, it came into his heart to visit his brethren the children of Īs′ra-el.

24 And seeing one of them suffer wrong, he defended him, and avenged him that was oppressed, and smote the E-ġўp′tian:

25 For he supposed his brethren would have understood how that God by his hand would deliver them: but they understood not.

26 And the next day he shewed himself unto them as they strove, and would have set them at one again, saying, Sirs, ye are brethren; why do ye wrong one to another?

27 But he that did his neighbour wrong thrust him away, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge over us?

28 Wilt thou kill me, as thou diddest the E-ġўp′tian yesterday?

29 [r]Then fled Mō′ṣeṣ at this saying, and was a stranger in the land of Mā′dī-an, where he [s]begat two sons.

30 And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount [s]Sī′nā [t]an angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush.

31 When Mō′ṣeṣ saw it, he wondered at the sight: and as he drew near to behold it, the voice of the Lord came unto him,

32 Saying, [u]I am the God of thy fathers, the God of Ā′brā-hăm, and the God of Ī′ṣaac, and the God of Jā′cob. Then Mō′ṣeṣ trembled, and durst not behold.

33 Then [v]said the Lord to him, Put off thy shoes from thy feet: for the place where thou standest is holy ground.

34 I have seen, I have seen the affliction of my people which is in Ē′ġўpt, and I have heard their groaning, and am come down to deliver them. And now come, I will send thee into Ē′ġўpt.

35 This Mō′ṣeṣ whom they refused, saying, Who made thee a ruler and a judge? the same did God send to be a ruler and a deliverer [w]by the hand of the angel which appeared to him in the bush.

36 [x]He brought them out, after that he had shewed wonders and signs in the land of Ē′ġўpt, and in the Red sea, and in the wilderness forty years.

37 ¶ This is that Mō′ṣeṣ, which said unto the children of Īs′ra-el, [y]A prophet shall the Lord your God raise up unto you of your brethren, like unto me; him shall ye hear.

38 This is he, that was in the church in the wilderness with [z]the angel which spake to him in the mount Sī′nā, and with our fathers: [aa]who received the [9]lively oracles to give unto us:

39 To whom our fathers would not obey, but

6. In vs. 9-19 Stephen carries his listeners back to the transition from Canaan to Egypt under Joseph and shows that—though there then existed no "Holy Place," no "Moses," no "Customs" still the Abrahamic church did exist in Egypt; which, if admitted, must condemn their position.

7. In vs. 20-43 Stephen is accused of blaspheming Moses, upon whom he now proceeds to build his entire fabric of faith and profession, thus proving their charge utterly without foundation.

8. The summit of the mountain range Horeb.

9. Living oracles.

c. For Sarah conceived, and bare Abraham a son in his old age, at the set time of which God had spoken to him. (Gen. 21:2.) Abraham begat Isaac; and Isaac begat Jacob; and Jacob begat Judas and his brethren. (Mat. 1:2.)

f. And after that came his brother out, and his hand took hold on Esau's heel; and his name was called Jacob: and Isaac was threescore years old when she bare them. (Gen. 25:26.)

g. And when his brethren saw that their father loved him more than all his brethren, they hated him, and could not speak peaceably unto him. (Gen. 37:4.)

h. And the Lord was with Joseph, and he was a prosperous man; and he was in the house of his master the Egyptian. (Gen. 39:2.)

i. And Joseph was the governor over the land, and he it was that sold to all the people of the land: and Joseph's brethren came, and bowed down themselves before him with their faces to the earth. (Gen. 42:6.)

j. Haste ye, and go up to my father, and say unto him, Thus saith thy son Joseph, God hath made me lord of all Egypt: come down unto me, tarry not. (Gen. 45:9.)

k. And the sons of Joseph, which were born him in Egypt, were two souls: all the souls of the house of Jacob, which came into Egypt, were threescore and ten. (Gen. 46:27.)

l. And when Jacob had made an end of commanding his sons, he gathered up his feet into the bed, and yielded up the ghost, and was gathered unto his people. (Gen. 49:33.) And Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. (Ex. 1:6.)

m. And Moses took the bones of Joseph with him: for he had straitly sworn the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you; and ye shall carry up my bones away hence with you. (Ex. 13:19.) And the bones of Joseph, which the children of Israel brought up out of Egypt, buried they in Shechem, in a parcel of ground which Jacob bought of the sons of Hamor the father of Shechem, for an hundred pieces of silver: and it became the inheritance of the children of Joseph. (Josh. 24:32.)

n. And Abraham hearkened unto Ephron; and Abraham weighed to Ephron the silver, which he had named in the audience of the sons of Heth, four hundred shekels of silver, current money with the merchant. (Gen. 23:16.)

o. And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. (Ex. 2:2.)

p. And he said unto them, What things? And they said unto him, Concerning Jesus of Nazareth, which was a prophet mighty in deed and word before God and all the people. (Luke 24:19.)

q. And it came to pass in those days, when Moses was grown, that he went out unto his brethren, and looked on their burdens: and he spied an Egyptian smiting an Hebrew, one of his brethren. (Ex. 2:11.)

r. Now when Pharaoh heard this thing, he sought to slay Moses. But Moses fled from the face of Pharaoh, and dwelt in the land of Midian: and he sat down by a well. (Ex. 2:15.)

s. And Miriam and Aaron spake against Moses because of the Ethiopian woman whom he had married: for he had married an Ethiopian woman. (Num. 12:1.)

t. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.)

u. Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Mat. 22:37.)

v. And the captain of the Lord's host said unto Joshua, Loose thy shoe from off thy foot; for the place whereon thou standest is holy. And Joshua did so. (Josh. 5:15.)

w. And when we cried unto the Lord, he heard our voice, and sent an angel, and hath brought us forth out of Egypt; and, behold, we are in Kadesh, a city in the uttermost of thy border. (Num. 20:16.)

x. And it came to pass at the end of the four hundred and thirty years, even the selfsame day it came to pass, that all the hosts of the Lord went out from the land of Egypt. (Ex. 12:41.)

y. The Lord thy God will raise up unto thee a Prophet from the midst of thee, of thy brethren, like unto me; unto him ye shall hearken. (Dt. 18:15.)

z. In all their affliction he was afflicted, and the angel of his presence saved them: in his love and in his pity he redeemed them; and he bare them, and carried them all the days of old. (Is. 63:9.) Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. (Gal. 3:19.)

aa. Now these are the judgments which thou shalt set before them. (Ex. 21:1.) For the Law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (Jno. 1:17.)

thrust him from them, and in their hearts turned back again into Ē'gў̆pt,

40 Saying unto [bb]Aâr'on, Make us gods to go before us: for as for this Mō'sęs, which brought us out of the land of Ē'gў̆pt, we wot not what is become of him.

41 And they made a calf in those days, and offered sacrifice unto the idol, and rejoiced in the works of their own hands.

42 Then [cc]God turned, and gave them up to worship [dd]the [10]host of heaven; as it is written in the book of the prophets, O ye house of Ĭs'ra-el, have ye offered to me slain beasts and sacrifices by the space of forty years in the wilderness?

43 Yea, ye took up the tabernacle of Mō'lŏch, and the star of your god Rĕm'phan, figures which ye made to worship them: and I will carry you away beyond Băb'ў̆-lon.

44 [11]Our fathers had the tabernacle of witness in the wilderness, as he had appointed, speaking unto Mō'sęs, [ee]that he should make it according to the fashion that he had seen.

45 Which [ff]also our fathers that came after brought in with Jē'sus into the possession of the Gĕn'tīlęs, whom God drave out before the face of our fathers, unto the days of Dā'vid;

46 Who found favour before God, and desired to find a tabernacle for the God of Jā'cob.

47 But Sŏl'o-mon built him an house.

48 Howbeit [12]the most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet,

49 Heaven [gg]is my throne, and earth is my footstool: what house will ye build me? saith the Lord: or what is the place of my rest?

50 Hath not my hand made all these things?

51 ¶ Ye [hh]stiffnecked [ii]and [13]uncircumcised in heart and ears, ye do always resist the Hō'lў̆ Ghōst: as your fathers did, so do ye.

52 Which [jj]of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which shewed before the coming of the [kk]Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers:

53 Who have received the law by the disposition of angels, and have not kept it.

54 ¶ When they heard these things, they were cut to the heart, and they gnashed on him with their teeth.

55 But he, being full of the Hō'lў̆ Ghōst, looked up stedfastly into heaven, and saw the glory of God, and Jē'sus standing on the right hand of God,

56 And said, Behold, [ll]I see the heavens opened, and the Son of man standing on the right hand of God.

57 Then they cried out with a loud voice, and stopped their ears, and ran upon him with one accord,

58 And cast him out of the city, and stoned him: and the witnesses laid down their clothes at a young man's feet, whose name [14]was Saul.

59 And they stoned Stē'phen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jē'sus, receive [mm]my spirit.

60 And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, [15]lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he [16]fell [nn]asleep.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *The church being planted in Samaria by Philip,* 14 *Peter and John come to confirm and enlarge it.* 26 *The angel sendeth Philip to baptize the Ethiopian eunuch.*

1 And [1]Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church [2]which was at Je-ru'sa-lēm; and [a]they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Jū-dæ'a and Sa-mā'rĭ-a, except the apostles.

2 And devout men carried Stē'phen to his burial, and made great lamentation over him.

3 As for Saul, [b]he made [3]havock of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison.

4 Therefore [c]they that were scattered abroad went every where preaching the word.

5 [d]Then [4]Phĭl'ĭp went down to the city of [5]Sa-mā'rĭ-a, and preached Chrīst unto them.

6 And the people with one accord gave heed unto those things which Phĭl'ĭp spake, hearing and seeing the miracles which he did.

7 For [e]unclean spirits, crying with loud voice, came out of many that were possessed with them: and many taken with palsies, and that were lame, were healed.

8 And there was great joy in that city.

9 But there was a certain man, called Sī'mon, which beforetime in the same city [f]used sorcery, and bewitched the people of Sa-mā'rĭ-a, giving out that himself was some great one:

10 To whom [g]they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God.

11 And to him they had regard, because that of long time he had bewitched them with sorceries.

12 But when they believed Phĭl'ĭp preaching the things [h]concerning the kingdom of God, and

10. Lit. the armies of heaven, but here meaning sun and stars.

11. In vs. 44-50 Stephen answers the charge that he is blaspheming the temple.

12. Nevertheless.

13. As circumcision was the outward symbol or sign of cutting off the sensual desires and unrighteous feelings, therefore, to be uncircumcised in heart was to be morally corrupt.

14. The first mention of that terrible persecutor of the Christian's faith but who was yet to become its most zealous and illustrious defender.

15. The same cry petitioning the mercy of heaven upon his persecutors which Christ prayed from the cross. Be it remembered both prayers were uttered while in the agonies of death.

16. Representing a peaceful death in Christ amidst the raving storm of sin around him.

Ch. 8. A. D. 34.

1. In v. 1 is an account of Stephen's funeral and the dispersion of the disciples.

2. The first church mentioned of any city.

3. Carrying the idea of ravages of a wild beast.

4. In vs. 5-40 Philip, one of the seven selected to look after the interests of the church and minister to the needs of the poor, goes to Samaria as an evangelist.

5. Situated near the center of Palestine; was the seat of the temple of Baal, and especially noted for its idolatry.

---

bb. And when the people saw that Moses delayed to come down out of the mount, the people gathered themselves together unto Aaron, and said unto him, Up, make us gods, which shall go before us; for as for this Moses, the man that brought us up out of the land of Egypt, we wot not what is become of him. (Ex. 32:1.)

cc. And for this cause God shall send them strong delusion, that they should believe a lie. (II Thess. 2:11.)

dd. And hath gone and served other gods, and worshipped them, either the sun, or moon, or any of the host of heaven, which I have not commanded. (Dt. 17:3.)

ee. And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shown thee in the mount. (Ex. 25:40.)

ff. And it came to pass, when the people removed from their tents, to pass over Jordan, and the priests bearing the ark of the covenant before the people. (Josh. 3:14.)

gg. Thus saith the Lord, The heaven is my throne, and the earth is my footstool: where is the house that ye build unto me? and where is the place of my rest? For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. (Is. 66:1, 2.)

hh. Because I knew that thou art obstinate, and thy neck is an iron sinew, and thy brow brass. (Is. 48:4.)

ii. Thus saith the Lord God; No stranger, uncircumcised in heart, nor uncircumcised in flesh, shall enter into my sanctuary, of any stranger that is among the children of Israel. (Ez. 44:9.)

jj. But they mocked the messengers of God, and despised his words, and misused his prophets, until the wrath of the Lord arose against his people, till there was no remedy. (II Chr. 36:16.)

kk. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.)

ll. And Jesus, when he was baptized, went up straightway out of the water: and, lo, the heavens were opened unto him, and he saw the Spirit of God descending like a dove, and lighting upon him. (Mat. 3:16.)

mm. Into thine hand I commit my spirit: thou hast redeemed me, O Lord God of truth. (Ps. 31:5.)

nn. But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as others which have no hope. (I Thess. 4:13.)

Chapter 8.

a. Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen travelled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only. (Acts 11:19.)

b. For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God. (I Cor. 15:9.) For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it. (Gal. 1:13.)

c. But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. (Mat. 10:23.)

d. And the saying pleased the whole multitude: and they chose Stephen, a man full of faith and of the Holy Ghost, and Philip, and Prochorus, and Nicanor, and Timon, and Parmenas, and Nicolas a proselyte of Antioch. (Acts 6:5.)

e. And when he had called unto him his twelve disciples, he gave them power against unclean spirits, to cast them out, and to heal all manner of sickness, and all manner of disease. (Mat. 10:1.) And the seventy returned again with joy, saying, Lord, even the devils are subject unto us through thy name. (Luke 10:17.)

f. And when they had gone through the isle unto Paphos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Bar-jesus. (Acts 13:6.)

g. And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.)

h. To whom also he showed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. (Acts 1:3.)

the name of Jē'sus Chrīst, they were baptized, both men and women.

13 Then Sī'mon himself believed also: and when he was baptized, he continued with Phĭl'ĭp, and wondered, beholding the miracles and signs which were done.

14 Now when the apostles which were at Je-rū'sa-lĕm heard that Sa-mā'rĭ-à had received the word of God, they sent unto them Pē'tĕr and Jōhn:

15 Who, when they were come down, prayed for them, that [i]they might receive the Hō'lў Ghōst:

16 (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only [j]they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jē'sus.)

17 Then [k]laid they their hands on them, and they received the Hō'lў Ghōst.

18 And when Sī'mon saw that through laying on of the apostles' hands the Hō'lў Ghōst was given, he offered them money,

19 Saying, Give me also this power, that on whomsoever I lay hands, he may receive the Hō'lў Ghōst.

20 But Pē'tĕr said unto him, Thy money perish with thee, because [l]thou hast thought that [m]the gift of God may be purchased with money.

21 Thou hast neither part nor lot in this matter: for thy [n]heart is not right in the sight of God.

22 [o]Repent therefore of this thy wickedness, and pray God, [p]if perhaps the thought of thine heart may be forgiven thee.

23 For I perceive that thou art in the [q]gall of [r]bitterness, and in the [s]bond of iniquity.

24 Then answered Sī'mon, and said, Pray ye [t]to the Lord for me, that none of these things which ye have spoken come upon me.

25 And they, when they had testified and preached the word of the Lord, returned to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and preached the gospel in many villages of the Sa-măr'ĭ-tanṣ.

26 And the [u]angel of the Lord spake unto Phĭl'ĭp, saying, Arise, and go toward the south unto the way that goeth down from Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto Gā'zà, which is desert.

27 And he arose and went: and, behold, [v]a man of Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-à, an eunuch of great authority under Căn'da-cē, queen of the Ē-thĭ-ō'pĭ-anṣ, who had the charge of all her treasure, and [s]had come to Je-rū'sa-lĕm for to worship,

6. Turn from thy wickedness.

7. In the depravity and rebellion against God.

8. Bind; typifying hemmed in or bound down; held in control by habits of iniquity as by a fetter.

9. Came to the lone evangelist in Samaria, combating a world of idolatry.

10. Isaiah.

11. I. The outward or external symbol of an inward regeneration or cleansing. II. A symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

12. The Ashod of the Old Testament, about 18 miles north of Gaza and a strong city of the Philistines.

13. The Roman capital of Palestine.

Ch. 9. A. D. 35-38.

1. In vs. 1-25 is an account of the journey of Saul to Damascus, his call and conversion by Jehovah.

2. Letters of authority from the priest.

28 [w]Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read E-ṣā'ĭas the prophet.

29 Then the Spirit [x]said unto Phĭl'ĭp, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot.

30 And Phĭl'ĭp ran thither to him, and heard him read the prophet E-ṣā'ĭas, and said, Understandest thou what thou readest?

31 And he said, How can I, except some man should guide me? And he desired Phĭl'ĭp that he would come up and sit with him.

32 The place of the scripture he read was this, [y]He was led as a sheep to the slaughter; and like a lamb dumb before his shearer, so opened he not his mouth:

33 In his humiliation his judgment was taken away: and who shall declare his generation? for his life is taken from the earth.

34 And the eunuch answered Phĭl'ĭp, and said, I pray thee, of whom speaketh the prophet this? of himself, or of some other man?

35 Then Phĭl'ĭp opened his mouth, and [z]began at the same scripture, and preached unto him Jē'sus.

36 And as they went on their way, they came unto a certain water; and the eunuch said, See, here is water; [a]what doth hinder me to be [b]baptized?

37 And Phĭl'ĭp said, [c]If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, [d]I believe that Jē'sus Chrīst is the Son of God.

38 And he commanded the chariot to stand still: and they went down both into the water, both Phĭl'ĭp and the eunuch; and he [b]baptized him.

39 And when they were come up out of the water, [e]the Spirit of the Lord caught away Phĭl'ĭp, that the eunuch saw him no more: and he went on his way rejoicing.

40 But Phĭl'ĭp was found at [f]A-zō'tus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to [g]Çæs-a-rē'à.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Saul, going towards Damascus,* 4 *is stricken to the earth,* 10 *is called to the apostleship,* 18 *and is baptized by Ananias.* 31 *Peter healeth Æneas of the palsy,* 36 *and restoreth Tabitha to life.*

1 And [1]Sạul, [a]yet breathing out threatenings and slaughter against the disciples of the Lord, went unto the high priest,

2 And desired of him letters to [2]Da-măs'cus

---

i. Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 2:38.)

j. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.)

k. Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. (Acts 6:6.) Of the doctrine of baptisms, and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, and of eternal judgment. (Heb. 6:2.)

l. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. (Mat. 10:8.)

m. Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could withstand God? (Acts 11:17.)

n. The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.) Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. (II Tim. 3:5.)

o. Wherefore, O king, let my counsel be acceptable unto thee, and break off thy sins by righteousness, and thine iniquities by showing mercy to the poor; if it may be a lengthening of thy tranquillity. (Dan. 4:27.) In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. (II Tim. 2:25.)

p. Choosing rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season. (Heb. 11:25.)

q. Lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled. (Heb. 12:15.)

r. Lest there be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood. (Deut. 29:18.)

s. Loose the bands of wickedness, undo the heavy burdens, and let the oppressed go free, and break every yoke? (Isa. 58:6.)

t. Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly. (Heb. 13:18.) Pray for the peace of Jerusalem: they shall prosper that love thee. (Ps. 122:6.)

u. Arise, and go toward the south, and flee thou into the land of Judah, and tell Uzziah the king of Judah, Thus saith the Lord unto thee, O Uzziah, Thou hast not been worthy of the honour by thy trespass before the Lord God: therefore the wrath is gone out from the Lord upon thee, and the plague is begun. (II Chron. 26:18.) Arise, and get thee down to the house of the potter, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. (Jer. 18:2.) Arise, and get thee down to the house of the king of Judah, and there speak this word there. (Jer. 34:2.) Arise, and go to Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. (Jonah 3:2.) Arise, and go down to the house of the potter, and there I will cause thee to hear my words. (Jer. 18:2.) Arise, and go down to the house of the king of Judah, and there speak this word there. (Jer. 34:2.) Arise, and go to Nineveh, that great city, and preach unto it the preaching that I bid thee. (Jonah 3:2.)

v. Behold, a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of Ethiopia, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. (Acts 8:27-28.) Behold, a man of Ethiopia, a eunuch of great authority under Candace queen of Ethiopia, who had the charge of all her treasure, and had come to Jerusalem for to worship, was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. (Acts 8:27-28.)

w. Was returning, and sitting in his chariot read Esaias the prophet. (Acts 8:28.)

x. And the Spirit said unto Philip, Go near, and join thyself to this chariot. (Acts 8:29.) And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house. (Acts 11:12.) Say that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. (Acts 20:23.) Wherefore (as the Holy Ghost saith, Today if ye will hear his voice). (Heb. 3:7.)

y. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. He was taken from prison and from judgment: and who shall declare his generation? for he was cut off out of the land of the living: for the transgression of my people was he stricken. (Is. 53:7, 8.)

z. And beginning at Moses and all the prophets, he expounded unto them in all the Scriptures the things concerning himself. (Luke 24:27.) For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, showing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ. (Acts 18:28.)

a. Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Holy Ghost as well as we? (Acts 10:47.)

b. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.) He that believeth and is baptized shall be saved: but he that believeth not shall be damned. (Mk. 16:16.)

c. And Simon Peter answered and said, Thou art the Christ, the Son of the living God. (Mat. 16:16.) She saith unto him, Yea, Lord: I believe that thou art the Christ, the Son of God, which should come into the world. (Jno. 11:27.) For with the heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation. (Rom. 10:10.)

d. And it shall come to pass, as soon as I am gone from thee, that the Spirit of the Lord shall carry thee whither I know not; and so when I come and tell Ahab, and he cannot find thee, he shall slay me: but I thy servant fear the Lord from my youth. (I Ks. 18:12.) Then the spirit took me up, and I heard behind me a voice of a great rushing, saying, Blessed be the glory of the Lord from his place. (Ez. 3:12.)

Chapter 9.

a. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)



MOSQUE OF OMAR.



PANORAMA OF DAMASCUS, SHOWING GRAND MOSQUE.

to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto [3]Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

3 And [b]as he journeyed, he came near Da-măs'cus: and suddenly there shined round about him a light from heaven:

4 And he [4]fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, *Saul, Saul, why* [c]*persecutest* [5]*thou me?*

5 And he said, [d]Who art thou, Lord? And the Lord said, *I am Je'sus whom thou persecutest:* [e]*it is hard for thee to kick against the* [6]*pricks.*

6 And he trembling and astonished said, [7]Lord, [f]what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, *Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do.*

7 And [g]the men which journeyed with him stood speechless, hearing a voice, but seeing no man.

8 And Saul arose from the earth; and when his eyes were opened, he saw no man: but they led him by the hand, and brought him into Da-măs'cus.

9 And he was three days without sight, and neither did eat nor drink.

10 ¶ [8]And there was a certain disciple at Damăs'cus, named Ăn-a-nī'as; and to him said the Lord in a vision, *Ăn-a-nī'as.* And he said, Behold, I am here, Lord.

11 And the Lord said unto him, *Arise, and go into the street which is called* [9]*Straight, and enquire in the house of Jū'das for one called Saul, of Tär'sus: for, behold, he prayeth,*

12 *And hath seen in a vision a man named Ăn-a-nī'as coming in, and putting his hand on him, that he might receive his sight.*

13 Then Ăn-a-nī'as answered, Lord, I have heard by many of this man, how much evil he hath done to thy saints at Je-ru'sa-lĕm:

14 And here he hath authority from the chief priests to bind all that call [h]on thy name.

15 But the Lord said unto him, *Go thy way: for* [i]*he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before* [j]*the Gĕn'tīles, and* [k]*kings, and the children of Is'ra-el.*

16 *For* [l]*I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake.*

17 And [m]Ăn-a-nī'as went his way, and entered into the house; and putting his hands on him said, Brother Saul, the Lord, even Jē'sus, that appeared unto thee in the way as thou camest, hath sent me, that thou mightest receive thy sight, and [n]be filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

18 And immediately there fell from his eyes as it had been scales: and he received sight forthwith, and arose, and was baptized.

19 [10]And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. [o]Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damăs'cus.

20 And straightway he preached Chrīst in the synagogues, [p]that he is the Son of God.

21 But all that heard him were amazed, and said; Is not this he that destroyed them which called on this name in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and came hither for that intent, that he might bring them bound unto the chief priests?

22 But Saul increased the more in strength, and [r]confounded the Jews which dwelt at Damăs'cus, proving that this is very Chrīst.

23 ¶ And after that many [11]days were fulfilled, [s]the Jews took counsel to kill him:

24 But their laying await was known of Saul. And they watched the gates day and night to kill him.

25 Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket.

26 And [t]when Saul was come to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, he assayed to join himself to the disciples: but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple.

27 But Bär'na-băs took him, and brought him to the apostles, and declared unto them how he had seen the Lord in the way, and that he had spoken to him, and how he had preached boldly at Da-măs'cus in the name of Jē'sus.

28 And he was with them coming in and going out at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

29 And he spake [u]boldly in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and disputed against the [v]Grē'çians: [w]but they went about to slay him.

30 Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Çæs-a-rē'a, and sent him forth to Tär'sus.

31 Then had the churches rest throughout all Jū-dæ'a and Găl'ī-lee and Sa-mā'rī-a, and were edified; and walking in the fear of the Lord, and in the comfort of the Hō'lў Ghōst, were multiplied.

32 ¶ And it came to pass, as Pē'tēr passed

3. To be tried and punished.

4. All that were with him were for a moment struck to the earth by the awfulness of the glorious light of God.

5. As represented by his followers.

6. Goads, sharp points.

7. The manly, courageous, energetic character of Saul asserts itself without the loss of a moment when he feels upon him the hand of God. Without hesitation he is as ready to take up the cause with all the zeal of his being as he was heretofore to persecute it.

8. In vs. 10-18 Saul is baptized by Ananias.

9. So called from dividing the city into two parts.

10. In vs. 19-30 is an account of Saul at Damascus, Jerusalem and Tarsus, his first appearance as a disciple of Christ.

11. According to Gal. 1:17, 18 the time here meant from Saul's conversion to his going to Jerusalem, was three years. "Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia and returned again unto Damascus. Then after three years I went up to Jerusalem."

b. And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. (I Cor. 15:8.)

c. And the king shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.) For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ. (I Cor. 12:12.) For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. (Eph. 5:30.)

d. Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. (I Tim. 1:13.)

e. But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. (Acts 5:39.)

f. Now when they heard this, they were pricked in their heart, and said unto Peter and to the rest of the apostles, Men and brethren, what shall we do? (Acts 2:37.)

g. And I Daniel alone saw the vision: for the men that were with me saw not the vision; but a great quaking fell upon them, so that they fled to hide themselves. (Dan. 10:7.)

h. And they stoned Stephen, calling upon God, and saying, Lord Jesus, receive my spirit. (Acts 7:59.) And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be baptized, and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord. (Acts 22:16.) Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. (II Tim. 2:22.)

i. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. (Acts 13:2.) And he said unto me, Depart: for I will send thee far hence unto the Gentiles. (Acts 22:21.) Paul, a servant of Jesus Christ, called to be an apostle, separated unto the gospel of God. (Rom. 1:1.) For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within? (I Cor. 5:12.)

j. By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name. (Rom. 1:5.) For I speak to you Gentiles, inasmuch as I am the apostle of the Gentiles, I magnify mine office. (Rom. 11:13.)

k. Then Agrippa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself. (Acts 26:1.)

l. Say that the Holy Ghost witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me. (Acts 20:23.) And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Holy Ghost, So shall the Jews at Jerusalem bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gentiles. (Acts 21:11.) Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I am more: in labors more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. (II Cor. 11:23.)

m. And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Damascus. (Acts 22:11.)

n. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.)

o. But showed first unto them of Damascus, and at Jerusalem, and throughout all the coasts of Judea, and then to the Gentiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance. (Acts 26:20.)

p. And Philip said, If thou believest with all thine heart, thou mayest. And he answered and said, I believe that Jesus Christ is the Son of God. (Acts 8:37.)

r. For he mightily convinced the Jews, and that publicly, showing by the scriptures that Jesus was Christ. (Acts 18:28.)

s. And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. (Acts 23:12.)

t. Neither went I up to Jerusalem to them which were apostles before me; but I went into Arabia, and returned again unto Damascus. (Gal. 1:17.)

u. And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the Gospel. (Eph. 6:19.)

v. And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. (Acts 6:1.)

w. In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren. (II Cor. 11:26.)

throughout all [x]quarters, he came down also to the saints which dwelt at Lȳd'dà.

33 And there he found a certain man named Æ'ne-ăs, which had kept his bed eight years, and was sick of the palsy.

34 And Pē'tēr said unto him, Æ'ne-ăs, Jē'sus Chrīst maketh thee whole: arise, and make thy bed. And he arose immediately.

35 And all that dwelt at Lȳd'dà and Sā'ron saw him, and turned to the Lord.

36 ¶ Now there was at Jŏp'pà a certain disciple named Tăb'ĭ-thà, which by interpretation is called Dor'cas: this woman was full [y]of good works and almsdeeds which she did.

37 And it came to pass in those days, that she was sick, and died: whom when they had washed, they laid her in an upper chamber.

38 And forasmuch as Lȳd'dà was nigh to Jŏp'pà, and the disciples had heard that Pē'tēr was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them.

39 Then Pē'tēr arose and went with them. When he was come, they brought him into the upper chamber: and all the widows stood by him weeping, and shewing the coats and garments which Dor'cas made, while she was with them.

40 But Pē'tēr [z]put them all forth, and kneeled [aa]down, and prayed; and turning him to the body [bb]said, Tăb'ĭ-thà, arise. And she opened her eyes: and when she saw Pē'tēr, she sat up.

41 And he gave her his hand, and lifted her up, and when he had called the saints and widows, presented her alive.

42 And it was known throughout all Jŏp'pà; [cc]and many believed in the Lord.

43 And it came to pass, that he tarried many days in [dd]Jŏp'pà with one Sī'mon a tanner.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *Cornelius, a devout man,* 5 *being commanded by an angel, sendeth for Peter:* 15, 20 *who is taught not to despise the Gentiles.* 44 *The Holy Ghost falleth on the company,* 48 *and they are baptized.*

1 There [1]was a certain man in Cæs-a-rē'à called Cor-nē'lius, a [2]centurion of the band called the Ĭ-tăl'ĭan band,

2 A devout man, and one that feared God with all his house, which gave much alms to the people, and prayed to God alway.

3 He [a]saw in a vision evidently about the ninth hour of the day an [b]angel of God coming in to him, and saying unto him, Cor-nē'lius.

4 And when he looked on him, he was afraid, and said, What is it, Lord? And he said unto him, Thy prayers and thine alms are come up for a [c]memorial before God.

5 And now send men to Jŏp'pà, and call for one Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr:

6 He lodgeth with one Sī'mon a tanner, whose house is by the sea side: [d]he shall tell thee what thou oughtest to do.

7 And when the angel which spake unto Cor-nē'lius was departed, he called two of his household servants, and a devout soldier of them that waited on him continually;

8 And when he had declared all these [3]things unto them, he sent them to Jŏp'pà.

9 ¶ On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Pē'tēr went up upon the house top to pray about [e]the sixth hour:

10 And he became very hungry, and would have eaten: but while they made ready, he fell into a trance,

11 And saw heaven opened, and a certain vessel descending unto him, as it had been a great sheet knit at the four corners, and let down to the earth:

12 Wherein were all manner of fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

13 And there came a voice to him, Rise, Pē'tēr; kill, and eat.

14 But Pē'tēr said, Not so, Lord; [f]for I have never eaten any thing that is common or unclean.

15 And the voice spake unto him again the second time, [g]What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

16 This was done thrice: and the vessel was received up again into heaven.

17 Now while Pē'tēr doubted in himself what this vision which he had seen should mean, behold, the men which were sent from Cor-nē'lius had made enquiry for Sī'mon's house, and stood before the gate,

18 And called, and asked whether Sī'mon, which was surnamed Pē'tēr, were lodged there.

19 ¶ While Pē'tēr [h]thought on the vision, the Spirit said unto him, Behold, three men seek thee.

20 Arise [i]therefore, and get thee down, and go with them, doubting nothing: for I have sent them.

Ch. 10. A. D. 41.

1. In vs. 1-33 is an account of the accession and baptism of Cornelius and party—the first-fruits of the Gentiles.

2. Captain of a hundred men.

3. The story of the visions sent to Peter and Cornelius.

---

x. Now when the apostles which were at Jerusalem heard that Samaria had received the word of God, they sent unto them Peter and John. (Acts 8:14.)

y. Give her of the fruit of her hands; and let her own works praise her in the gates. (Prov. 31:31.) But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. (I Tim. 2:10.)

z. But when the people were put forth, he went in, and took her by the hand, and the maid arose. (Mat. 9:25.)

aa. And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. (I Ks. 17:21.)

bb. And he took the damsel by the hand, and said unto her, Talitha cumi; which is, being interpreted, Damsel, I say unto thee, arise. (Mk. 5:41.)

cc. Then many of the Jews which came to Mary, and had seen the things which Jesus did, believed on him. (Jno. 11:45.)

dd. And Mejarkon, and Rakkon, with the border before Japho. (Josh. 19:46.) And we will cut wood out of Lebanon, as much as thou shalt need, and we will bring it to thee in floats by sea to Joppa, and thou shalt carry it up to Jerusalem. (II Chr. 2:16.) But Jonah rose up to flee unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord, and went down to Joppa; and he found a ship going to Tarshish: so he paid the fare thereof, and went down into it, to go with them unto Tarshish from the presence of the Lord. (Jon. 1:3.)

Chapter 10.

a. And he showed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Joppa, and call for Simon, whose surname is Peter. (Acts 11:13.)

b. And the unicorns shall come down with them, and the bullocks with the bulls; and their land shall be soaked with blood, and their dust made fat with fatness. (Is. 34:7.) For he shall give his angels charge over thee, to keep thee in all thy ways. (Ps. 91:11.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

c. Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.) But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.) And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. (Rev. 8:3.)

d. Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved. (Acts 11:14.)

e. Evening, and morning, and at noon, will I pray, and cry aloud: and he shall hear my voice. (Ps. 55:17.)

f. Nevertheless these shall ye not eat of them that chew the cud, or of them that divide the hoof: as the camel, because he cheweth the cud, but divideth not the hoof; he is unclean unto you. (Lev. 11:4.) Ye shall therefore put difference between clean beasts and unclean, and between unclean fowls and clean: and ye shall not make your souls abominable by beast, or by fowl, or by any manner of living thing that creepeth on the ground, which I have separated from you as unclean. (Lev. 20:25.) Then said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth up, even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth.* (Ez. 4:14.)

g. Not that which goeth into the mouth defileth a man; but that which cometh out of the mouth, this defileth a man. (Mat. 15:11.) I know, and am pursuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean (14). For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 14:14, 17.) Whatsoever is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience' sake. (I Cor. 10:25.) For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving. (I Tim. 4:4.)

h. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.) And the Spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house. (Acts 11:12.)

i. And he said unto them, Go ye into all the world, and preach the Gospel to every creature. (Mk. 16:15.) And when there had been much disputing, Peter rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that

21 Then Pē'tēr went down to the men which were sent unto him from Cor-nē'lius; and said, Behold, I am he whom ye seek; what is the cause wherefore ye are come?

22 And they said, Cor-nē'lius the centurion, a just man, and one that feareth God, and of [j]good report among all the nation of the Jews, was warned from God by an holy angel to send for thee into his house, and to hear words of thee.

23 Then called he them in, and lodged them. And on the morrow Pē'tēr went away with them, and certain brethren from Jŏp'pā accompanied him.

24 And the morrow after they entered into Cæs-a-rē'ā. And Cor-nē'lius waited for them, and had called together his kinsmen and near friends.

25 And as Pē'tēr was coming in, Cor-nē'lius met him, and fell down at his feet, and worshipped him.

26 But Pē'tēr took him up, saying, [k]Stand up; I myself also am a man.

27 And as he talked with him, he went in, and found many that were come together.

28 And he said unto them, Ye know how that it [l]is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but [m]God hath shewed [4]me that I should not call any man common or [5]unclean.

29 Therefore came I unto you without gainsaying, as soon as I was sent for: I ask therefore for what intent ye have sent for me?

30 And Cor-nē'lius said, Four days ago I was fasting until this hour; and at the ninth hour I prayed in my house, and, behold, [n]a man stood before me in bright clothing,

31 And said, Cor-nē'lius, [o]thy prayer is heard, [p]and thine alms are had in remembrance in the sight of God.

32 Send therefore to Jŏp'pā, and call hither Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr; he is lodged in the house of one Sī'mon a tanner by the sea side: who, when he cometh, shall speak unto thee.

33 Immediately therefore I sent to thee; and thou hast well done that thou art come. Now therefore are we all here present before God, to hear all things that are commanded thee of God.

4. In the vision

5. Although the sheet in the vision was represented as having only animals on it, he knew they were to represent men.

6. In vs. 34-48 is an account of the uncircumcised converts being baptized by the Holy Ghost.

7. According to the light of the nation in Christian lands by faith in Christ and obedience to his teachings. Among the heathens incorrectitude of life, under the law written upon their hearts.

8. The word of Christ.

9. The quick, meaning the living.

34 ¶ [6]Then Pē'tēr opened his mouth, and said, [q]Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons:

35 But [7]in every nation he that feareth [7]him, and worketh righteousness, is accepted with him.

36 The [8]word which God sent unto the children of Ĭs'ra-el, preaching [8]peace by Jē'sus Chrīst: ([t]he is Lord of all:)

37 That word, I say, ye know, which was published throughout all Jū-dæ'ā, and began from Găl'ĭ-lee, after the baptism which John preached;

38 How [u]God anointed Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth with the Hō'lў Ghōst and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed of the devil; for God was with him.

39 And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Je-rū'sa-lĕm; whom they slew and hanged on a tree:

40 Him God raised up the third day, and shewed him openly;

41 Not [v]to all the people, but unto witnesses chosen before of God, even to us, who did eat and drink with him after he rose from the dead.

42 And he [w]commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that [x]it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of [9]quick [y]and dead.

43 To him [z]give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins.

44 ¶ While Pē'tēr yet spake these words, the Hō'lў Ghōst fell on all them which heard the word.

45 And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Pē'tēr, because that on the Gĕn'tīles also was poured out the gift of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

46 For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Pē'tēr,

47 Can any man forbid water, that these should not be baptized, which have received the Hō'lў Ghōst as well as we?

48 And he commanded them to be baptized in the name of the Lord. Then prayed they him to tarry certain days.

---

the Gentiles by my mouth should hear the word of the Gospel, and believe. (Acts 15:7.)

j. And one Ananias, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt there. (Acts 22:12.)

k. Which when the apostles, Barnabas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out, and saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein. (Acts 14:14, 15.) And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. (Rev. 19:10.)

l. For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. (Gal. 2:12.)

m. That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the Gospel. (Eph. 3:6.)

n. And, while they looked stedfastly toward heaven as he went up, behold, two men stood by them in white apparel. (Acts 1:10.)

o. Then said he unto me, Fear not, Daniel; for from the first day that thou didst set thine heart to understand, and to chasten thyself before thy God, thy words were heard, and I am come for thy words. (Dan. 10:12.)

p. For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

q. For the Lord your God is God of gods, and Lord of lords, a great God, a mighty, and a terrible, which regardeth not persons, nor taketh reward. (Dt. 10:17.) Wherefore now let the fear of the Lord be upon you; take heed, and do it: for there is no iniquity with the Lord our God, nor respect of persons, nor taking of gifts. (II Chr. 19:7.) How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands. (Job 34:19.) For there is no respect of persons with God. (Rom. 2:11.) But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me. (Gal. 2:6.) But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done; and there is no respect of persons. (Col. 3:25.) And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear. (I Pet. 1:17.)

r. (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.) (Rom. 2:13.) For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. (I Cor. 12:13.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.) That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the Gospel. (Eph. 3:6.)

s. I create the fruit of the lips; Peace, peace to him that is far off, and to him that is near, saith the Lord; and I will heal him. (Is. 57:19.) And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh. (Eph. 2:17.)

t. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:12.) Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

u. The Spirit of the Lord is upon me, because he hath anointed me to preach the Gospel to the poor; he hath sent me to heal the broken-hearted, to preach deliverance to the captives, and recovering of sight to the blind, to set at liberty them that are bruised. (Lu. 4:18.) Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity: therefore God, even thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Heb. 1:9.)

v. Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (Jno. 14:17.)

w. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.)

x. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. (Jno. 5:22.)

y. For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. (Rom. 14:9.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.)

z. He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he

CHAPTER 11.

1 *Peter, accused for going in to the Gentiles, 5 maketh his defence.* 19 *The gospel being spread into Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, Barnabas is sent to confirm them.*

1 And [1]the apostles and brethren that were in Jū-dæ'à heard that the Gĕn'tīleş [2]had also received the word of God.

2 And when Pē'tēr was come up to Je-rū'salĕm, [a]they that were of the circumcision [3]contended with him,

3 Saying, [b]Thou wentest in to men uncircumcised, and didst eat with them.

4 But Pē'tēr rehearsed the matter from the beginning, and expounded it by order unto them, saying,

5 [c]I was in the city of Jŏp'pà praying: and in a trance I saw a vision, A certain vessel descend, as it had been a great sheet, let down from heaven by four corners; and it came even to me:

6 Upon the which when I had fastened mine eyes, I considered, and saw fourfooted beasts of the earth, and wild beasts, and creeping things, and fowls of the air.

7 And I heard a voice saying unto me, Arise, Pē'tēr; slay and eat.

8 But I said, [d]Not so, Lord: for nothing common or unclean hath at any time entered into my mouth.

9 But the voice answered me again from heaven, What God hath cleansed, that call not thou common.

10 And this was done three times: and all were drawn up again into heaven.

11 And, behold, immediately there were three men already come unto the house where I was, sent from Çæs-a-rē'à unto me.

12 And [e]the spirit bade me go with them, nothing doubting. Moreover these six brethren accompanied me, and we entered into the man's house:

13 And he shewed us how he had seen an angel in his house, which stood and said unto him, Send men to Jŏp'pà, and call for Sī'mon, whose surname is Pē'tēr;

14 Who shall tell thee words, whereby thou and all thy house shall be saved.

15 And as I began to speak, the Hō'lў Ghōst fell on them, [f]as on [4]us at the [5]beginning.

16 Then remembered I the word of the Lord, how that he said, *Jŏhn [g]indeed baptized with water; but [h]ye shall be baptized with the Hō'lў Ghōst.*

Ch. 11. A. D. 41-43.

1. In vs. 1-18 Peter gives his defense for baptizing the uncircumcised Gentiles.

2. The news of Peter's work had preceded him to Jerusalem.

3. Disputed, took him to task.

4. The apostles.

5. The day of Pentecost.

6 Sent as a committee to investigate and report whether the Gentiles were accepted and baptized without circumcision.

7. The first account of the followers of Christ's having conferred upon them the title of his name.

17 Forasmuch [i]then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst; what was I, that I could withstand God?

18 When they heard these things, they held their peace, and glorified God, saying, Then [j]hath God also to the Gĕn'tīleş granted repentance unto life.

19 ¶ Now [k]they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stē'phen travelled as far as Phe-nī'çe, and Çў'prus, and Ăn'tī-ŏch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jewş only.

20 And some of them were men of Çў'prus and Çў-rē'ne, which, when they were come to Ăn'tī-ŏch, spake unto the [l]Grē'çianş, preaching the Lord Jē'şus.

21 And [m]the hand of the Lord was with them: and a great number believed, and turned unto the Lord.

22 ¶ Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Je-rū'salĕm: and they sent forth [6]Bär'na-băs, that he should go as far as Ăn'tī-ŏch.

23 Who, when he came, and had seen the grace of God, was glad, and exhorted them all, that with purpose of heart they would cleave unto [n]the Lord.

24 For he was a good man, and full of the Hō'lў Ghōst and of faith: [o]and much people was added unto the Lord.

25 Then departed Bär'na-băs to Tär'sus, for [p]to seek Şaul:

26 And when he had found him, he brought him unto Ăn'tī-ŏch. And it came to pass, that a whole year they assembled themselves with the church, and taught much people. And [q]the disciples were called [7]Chrīs'tianş first in Ăn'tī-ŏch.

27 ¶ And in these days came prophets from Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto Ăn'tī-ŏch.

28 And there stood up one of them named Ăg'ă-bŭs, and signified by the spirit that there should be great dearth throughout all the world: which came to pass in the days of Clạu'dī-ŭs Çæ'şar.

29 Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send [r]relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Jū-dæ'à:

30 Which also they did, and sent it to the [s]elders by the hands of Bär'na-băs and Şaul.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *King Herod persecuteth the Christians, killeth James, and imprisoneth Peter.* 20 *In his*

---

shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.) In that day there shall be a fountain opened to the house of David, and to the inhabitants of Jerusalem, for sin and for uncleanness. (Zech. 13:1.)

Chapter 11.

a. For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. (Gal. 3:12.)

b. And he said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shown me that I should not call any man common or unclean. (Acts 10:28.)

c. On the morrow, as they went on their journey, and drew nigh unto the city, Peter went up upon the house-top to pray about the sixth hour. (Acts 10:9.)

d. Then said I, Ah Lord God! behold, my soul hath not been polluted; for from my youth up, even till now, have I not eaten of that which dieth of itself, or is torn in pieces; neither came there abominable flesh into my mouth. (Ez. 4:14.)

e. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.)

f. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.)

g. I indeed baptize you with water unto repentance: but he that cometh after me is mightier than I, whose shoes I am not worthy to bear: he shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire. (Mat. 3:11.)

h. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.)

i. And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us; And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. (Acts 15:8, 9.)

j. For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:12.)

k. And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles. (Acts 8:1.)

l. And in those days, when the number of the disciples was multiplied, there arose a murmuring of the Grecians against the Hebrews, because their widows were neglected in the daily ministration. (Acts 6:1.)

m. And all they that heard them laid them up in their hearts, saying, What manner of child shall this be! And the hand of the Lord was with him. (Lu. 1:66.)

n. Thou shalt fear the Lord thy God; him shalt thou serve, and to him shalt thou cleave, and swear by his name. (Dt. 10:20.)

o. And believers were the more added to the Lord, multitudes both of men and women. (Acts 5:14.)

p. Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus. (Acts 9:30.)

q. And when he had received meat, he was strengthened. Then was Saul certain days with the disciples which were at Damascus (19). And when Saul was come to Jerusalem, he assayed to join himself to the disciples; but they were all afraid of him, and believed not that he was a disciple (26). And forasmuch as Lydda was nigh to Joppa, and the disciples had heard that Peter was there, they sent unto him two men, desiring him that he would not delay to come to them. (Acts 9:19, 26, 38.) Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Barnabas to Derbe (20). Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God (22). And there they abode long time with the disciples. (Acts 14:20, 22, 28.) And both Jesus was called, and his disciples, to the marriage. (Jno. 2:2.)

r. For it hath pleased them of Macedonia and Achaia to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Jerusalem. (Rom. 15:26.) Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. (I Cor. 16:1.)

s. The elders which are among you I exhort, who am also an

pride, he is stricken by an angel, and dieth miserably. 24 *After his death, the word of God prospereth.*

1 [1]Now about that time Hĕr'od the king stretched forth his hands to [a]vex certain of the church.

2 And he killed Jāmeş the brother of Jŏhn with the [2]sword.

3 And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Pē'tĕr also. (Then were [b]the days of [3]unleavened bread.)

4 And [c]when he had apprehended him, he put him in prison, and delivered him to four quaternions of soldiers to keep him; intending after Easter to bring him forth to the people.

5 Pē'tĕr therefore was kept in prison: but prayer was made without ceasing of the church unto God for him.

6 And when Hĕr'od would have brought him forth, the same night Pē'tĕr was sleeping between two soldiers, bound with two chains: and the keepers before the door kept the prison.

7 And, behold, [d]the angel of the Lord came upon him, and a light shined in the prison: and he smote Pē'tĕr on the side, and raised him up, saying, Arise up quickly. And his chains fell off from his hands.

8 And the angel said unto him, Gird thyself, and bind on thy sandals. And so he did. And he saith unto him, Cast thy garment about thee, and follow me.

9 And he went out, and followed him; and [e]wist not that it was true which was done by the angel; but thought he saw a vision.

10 When they were past the first and the second [4]ward, they came unto the iron gate that leadeth unto the city; [f]which opened to them of his own accord: and they went out, and passed on through one street; and forthwith the angel departed from him.

11 And when Pē'tĕr was come to himself, he said, Now I know of a surety, that [g]the Lord hath sent his angel, and [h]hath delivered me out of the hand of Hĕr'od, and from all the expectation of the people of the Jews.

12 And when he had considered the thing, [i]he came to the house of Mā'rў the mother of Jŏhn, whose surname was Märk; where many were gathered together praying.

13 And as Pē'tĕr knocked at the door of the gate, a damsel came to [5]hearken, named Rhō'dā.

14 And when she knew Pē'tĕr's voice, she opened not the gate for gladness, but ran in, and told how Pē'tĕr stood before the gate.

15 And they said unto her, Thou art mad. But she constantly affirmed that it was even so. Then said they, [j]It is his angel.

Ch. 12. A. D. 44.

1. In vs. 1-19 is an account of the persecution of the church by Herod-Agrippa; 1st, the martyrdom of James; 2nd, the imprisonment and miraculous deliverance of Peter.

2. Beheaded, which was done with a sword.

3. The passover.

4. A different form of the word guard.

5. That is to listen and thereby see who was there.

6. An inflammation and putrefaction of the bowels resulting in death in about four days.

Ch. 13. A. D. 45.

1. Simeon, the negro, supposed to be the man who bore the Saviour's cross. Some authorities claim that "Niger" was an epithet of contempt rather than an indication of color.

16 But Pē'tĕr continued knocking: and when they had opened the door, and saw him, they were astonished.

17 But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go shew these things unto Jāmeş, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place.

18 Now as soon as it was day, there was no small stir among the soldiers, what was become of Pē'tĕr.

19 And when Hĕr'od had sought for him, and found him not, he examined the keepers, and commanded that they should be put to death. And he went down from Jū-dæ'ā to Çæs-a-rē'ā, and there abode.

20 ¶ And Hĕr'od was highly displeased with them of Tўre and Sī'dŏn: but they came with one accord to him, and, having made Blăs'tus the king's chamberlain their friend, desired peace; because their [k]country was nourished by the king's country.

21 And upon a set day Hĕr'od, arrayed in royal apparel, sat upon his throne, and made an oration unto them.

22 And the people gave a shout, saying, [l]It is the voice of a god, and not of a man.

23 And immediately the angel of the Lord [m]smote him, because he gave not God the glory: and he was eaten of [6]worms, and gave up the ghost.

24 ¶ But [n]the word of God grew and multiplied.

25 And Bär'na-băs and Saul returned from Je-rų'sa-lĕm, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and [o]took with them Jŏhn, whose surname was Märk.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *Paul and Barnabas go to the Gentiles.* 7 *Of Sergius Paulus, and Elymas the sorcerer.* 14 *Paul preacheth at Antioch, that Jesus is Christ.* 42 *The Gentiles believe:* 45 *but the Jews gainsay and blaspheme:* 46 *whereupon they turn to the Gentiles.* 48 *As many as were ordained to life believed.*

1 Now there were in the church that was at Ăn'tĭ-ŏch certain prophets and teachers; as [a]Bär'na-băs, and Sĭm'e-on that was called [1]Nī'ger, and Lų'çius of Çў-rē'ne, and Măn'a-ĕn, which had been brought up with Hĕr'od the tetrarch, and Saul.

2 As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Hō'lў Ghōst said, Separate me [b]Bär'na-băs

---

elder, and a witness of the suffering of Christ, and also a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed. (I Pet. 5:1.)

Chapter 12.

a. But beware of men; for they will deliver you up to the councils, and they will scourge you in their synagogues. (Mat. 10:17.)

b. And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast to the Lord throughout your generation; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever. (Ex. 12:14.)

c. Verily, verily, I say unto thee, When thou wast young, thou girdest thyself, and walkedst whither thou wouldest: but when thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. (Jno. 21:18.)

d. But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said. (Acts 5:19.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.)

e. When the Lord turned again the captivity of Zion, we were like them that dream. (Ps. 126:1.)

f. And when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely. (Acts 16:23.)

g. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

h. He shall deliver thee in six troubles; yea, in seven there shall no evil touch thee. (Job 5:19.) Behold, the eye of the Lord is upon them that fear him, upon them that hope in his mercy; To deliver their soul from death, and to keep them alive in famine. (Ps. 33:18, 19.) Ye that love the Lord hate evil: he preserveth the souls of his saints; he delivereth them out of the hand of the wicked. (Ps. 97:10.)

i. And being let go, they went to their own company, and reported all that the chief priests and elders had said unto them. (Acts 4:23.)

j. The Angel which redeemed me from all evil, bless the lads; and let my name be named on them, and the name of my fathers Abraham and Isaac; and let them grow into a multitude in the midst of the earth. (Gen. 48:16.)

k. My servants shall bring them down from Lebanon unto the sea; and I will convey them by sea in floats unto the place that thou shalt appoint me, and will cause them to be discharged there, and thou shalt receive them: and thou shalt accomplish my desire, in giving food for my household (9). And Solomon gave Hiram twenty thousand measures of wheat for food to his household, and twenty measures of pure oil: thus gave Solomon to Hiram year by year. (I Ks. 5:9, 11.) Judah, and the land of Israel, they were thy merchants: they traded in thy market wheat of Minnith, and Pannag, and honey, and oil, and balm. (Ez. 27:17.)

l. These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lust; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. (Jude 16.)

m. And it came to pass about ten days after, that the Lord smote Nabal, that he died. (I Sam. 25:38.) And David spake unto the Lord, when he saw the angel that smote the people, and said, Lo, I have sinned, and I have done wickedly: but these sheep, what have they done? Let thine hand, I pray thee, be against me, and against my father's house. (II Sam. 24:17.)

n. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Is. 55:11.)

o. And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. (Acts 15:37.)

Chapter 13.

a. Then tidings of these things came unto the ears of the church which was in Jerusalem: and they sent forth Barnabas, that he should go as far as Antioch. (Acts 11:22.)

b. Thus shalt thou separate the Levites from among the children of Israel: and the Levites shall be mine. (Num. 8:14.) But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace. (Gal. 1:15.) And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we

and Saul for the work [c]whereunto I have called them.

3 And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away.

4 ¶ So they, being sent forth by the Hō'lў Ghōst, departed unto Se-leū'çī-à; and from thence they sailed to Çў'prus.

5 And when they were at Săl'a-mis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also [2]John to their minister.

6 And when they had gone through the isle unto Pā'phos, they found a certain sorcerer, a false prophet, a Jew, whose name was Băr-jē'sus:

7 Which was with the deputy of the country, Sēr'ġĭ-us Paul'us, a prudent man; who called for Băr'na-bas and Saul, and desired to hear the word of God.

8 But [d]Ēl'ў-măs the sorcerer (for so is his name by interpretation) withstood them, seeking to turn away the deputy from the faith.

9 Then Saul, (who also is called Paul,) filled with the Hō'lў Ghōst, set his eyes on him,

10 And said, O full of all subtilty and all mischief, [e]thou child of the devil, thou enemy of all righteousness, wilt thou not cease to pervert the right ways of the Lord?

11 And now, behold, [f]the hand of the Lord [3]is upon thee, and thou shalt be blind, not seeing the sun for a season. And immediately there fell on him a mist and a darkness; and he went about seeking some to lead him by the hand.

12 Then the deputy, when he saw what was done, believed, being astonished at the doctrine of the Lord.

13 Now when Paul and his company loosed from Pā'phos, they came to Pēr'gà in Pam'-phўl'ĭ-à: and John [g]departing from them returned to Je-rū'sa-lĕm.

14 ¶ But when they departed from Pēr'gà, they came to Ăn'tĭ-ōch in Pi-sĭd'ĭ-à, and went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and sat down.

15 And [h]after the reading of the law and the prophets the rulers of the synagogue sent unto them, saying, Ye men and brethren, if ye have any word of exhortation for the people, say on.

16 [4]Then Paul stood up, and beckoning with his hand said, Men of Ĭs'ra-el, and ye that fear God, give audience.

17 The God of this people of Ĭs'ra-el chose our fathers, and exalted the people when they dwelt as strangers in the land of Ē'ġўpt, and with an high arm brought he them out of it.

18 And about the time of forty years suffered he their manners in the wilderness.

19 And when he had destroyed seven nations in the land of Chā'năan, he divided their land to them by lot.

20 And after that he gave unto them judges about the space of four hundred and fifty years, until Săm'u-el the prophet.

21 And afterward they desired a king: and God gave unto them Saul the son of Çĭs, a man of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min, by the space of forty years.

22 And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them Dā'vid to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found Dā'vid the son of Jĕs'se, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will.

23 Of [i]this man's seed hath God according to [j]his promise raised unto Ĭs'ra-el [k]a Saviour, Jē'sus:

24 When John had first preached before his coming the baptism of repentance to all the people of Ĭs'ra-el.

25 And as John fulfilled his course, he said, Whom think ye that I am? I am not he. But, behold, there cometh one after me, whose shoes of his feet I am not worthy to loose.

26 Men and brethren, children of the stock of Ā'brā-hăm, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent.

27 For they that dwell at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and their rulers, [l]because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him.

28 And though they found no cause of death in him, yet desired they Pī'late that he should be slain.

29 And when they had fulfilled all that was written of him, they took him down from the tree, and laid him in a sepulchre.

30 But God raised him from the dead:

31 And he was seen many days of them which came up with him from Găl'ĭ-lee to Je-rū'sa-lĕm, who are his witnesses unto the people.

32 And we declare unto you glad tidings, how that the promise which was made unto the fathers,

33 God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jē'sus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, [m]Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee.

34 And as concerning that he raised him up from the dead, now no more to return to corruption, he said on this wise, I will give you the sure [n]mercies of Dā'vid.

35 Wherefore he saith also in another psalm, [o]Thou shalt not suffer thine Holy One to see corruption.

36 For Dā'vid, [p]after he had served his own generation by the will of God, fell on sleep,

2. John Mark, author of Mark's Gospel.

3. Retributive judgment or punishment.

4. In vs. 16-37 Paul shows that Christ is the fulfillment of the Old Testament.

should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision. (Gal. 2:9.)

c. Pray ye therefore the Lord of the harvest, that he will send forth laborers into his harvest. (Mat. 9:38.) And how shall they preach except they be sent? As it is written, How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things! (Rom. 10:15.) Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ. (Eph. 3:7, 8.) And no man taketh this honor unto himself, but he that is called of God, as was Aaron. (Heb. 5:4.)

d. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. (II Tim. 3:8.)

e. The field is the world; the good seed are the children of the kingdom; but the tares are the children of the wicked one. (Mat. 13:38.) Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (Jno. 8:44.) He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

f. Behold, the hand of the Lord is upon thy cattle which is in the field, upon the horses, upon the asses, upon the camels, upon the oxen, and upon the sheep: there shall be a very grievous murrain. (Ex. 9:3.) And when they came down to him, Elisha prayed unto the Lord, and said, Smite this people, I pray thee, with blindness. And he smote them with blindness according to the word of Elisha. (II Ks. 6:18.)

g. But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pamphylia, and went not with them to the work. (Acts 15:38.)

h. And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. (Lu. 4:16.)

i. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh. (Rom. 1:3.)

j. And when thy days be fulfilled, and thou shalt sleep with thy fathers, I will set up thy seed after thee, which shall proceed out of thy bowels, and I will establish his kingdom. (II Sam. 7:12.)

k. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. (Rom. 11:26.)

l. Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (I Cor. 2:8.)

m. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.) So also Christ glorified not himself to be made an High Priest; but he that said unto him, Thou art my Son, today have I begotten thee. (Heb. 5:5.)

n. Incline your ear, and come unto me: hear, and your soul shall live; and I will make an everlasting covenant with you, even the sure mercies of David. (Is. 55:3.)

o. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.)

p. So he fed them according to the integrity of his heart; and guided them by the skilfulness of his hands. (Ps. 78:72.)



MOBBING OF ST. PAUL.

and was laid unto his fathers, and saw corruption:

37 But he, whom God raised again, saw no corruption.

38 ¶ Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that [q]through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins:

39 And [r]by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Mō'şeş.

40 Beware [s]therefore, lest that come upon you, which is spoken of in [s]the prophets;

41 Behold, ye despisers, and wonder, and perish: for I work a work in your days, a work which ye shall in no wise believe, though a man declare it unto you.

42 And when the Jews were [6]gone out of the synagogue, the Ğĕn'tīleş besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath.

43 Now when the congregation was broken up, many of the Jews and religious proselytes followed Paul and Bär'na-bās: who, speaking to them, persuaded them to continue in [t]the grace of God.

44 ¶ And the next sabbath day came almost the whole city together to hear the word of God.

45 But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming.

46 Then Paul and Bär'na-bās waxed bold, and said, [u]It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but [v]seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Ğĕn'tīleş.

47 For so hath the Lord commanded us, saying, [w]I have set thee to be a light of the Ğĕn'tīleş, that thou shouldest be for salvation unto the ends of the earth.

48 And when the Ğĕn'tīleş heard this, they were glad, and glorified the word of the Lord: [x]and as many as were ordained to eternal life believed.

49 And the word of the Lord was published throughout all the region.

50 But the Jews stirred up the devout and honourable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised [y]persecution against Paul and Bär'na-bās, and expelled them out of their coasts.

51 But [z]they shook off the dust of their feet against them, and came unto I-cō'nĭ-um.

52 And the disciples [aa]were filled with joy, and with the Hō'lў Ghōst.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Paul and Barnabas are persecuted.* 8 *At Lystra Paul healeth a cripplĕ,* 19 *and is stoned.* 26 *At Antioch, the disciples report what God had done.*

1 [1]And it came to pass in I-cō'nĭ-um, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great [a]multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed.

2 But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Ğĕn'tīleş, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren.

3 Long time therefore abode they speaking boldly in the Lord, which [b]gave testimony unto the word of his grace, and granted signs and wonders to be done by their hands.

4 But the multitude of the city was divided: and part held with the Jews, and part with the apostles.

5 And when there was an assault made both of the Ğĕn'tīles, and also of the Jews with their rulers, to use [c]them despitefully, and to stone them,

6 [2]They were ware of it, and [d]fled unto Lўs'trā and Dēr'be, cities of Lўc-a-ō'nĭ-ā, and unto the region that lieth round about:

7 And there they preached the gospel.

8 ¶ And there sat a certain man at Lўs'trā, impotent in his feet, being a cripple from his mother's womb, who never had walked:

9 The same heard Paul speak: who stedfastly beholding him, and perceiving that he had faith to be healed,

10 Said with a loud voice, Stand upright on thy feet. And he leaped and walked.

11 And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lўc-a-ō'nĭ-ā, [e]The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men.

12 And they called Bär'na-bās, Jū'pĭ-tēr; and Paul, Mēr-cū'rĭ-us, because he was the chief speaker.

13 Then the priest of Jū'pĭ-tēr, which was before their city, brought oxen and garlands

5. After this warning, beware lest you neglect your opportunity.

6. Thus indicating that the Jews in anger left the meeting before it was adjourned.

Ch. 14. A. D. 45, 46.

1. In vs. 1-5 is an account of Paul's preachings at Iconium.

2. In vs. 6-18 is an account of Paul and Barnabas at Lystra. While there, Paul healed a cripple, which causes the people to exclaim, "The gods are among us!" Therefore they desire to offer a sacrifice unto him, but he dissuades them from doing so, they turn against him and stone him, leaving him for dead.

q. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. (Jer. 31:34.) Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. (Col. 1:14.)

r. He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied: by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.) Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him; but the just shall live by his faith. (Hab. 2:4.) Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin (20). Therefore we concluded that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law. (Rom. 3:20, 28.)

s. Therefore, behold, I will proceed to do a marvellous work among this people, even a marvellous work and a wonder; for the wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. (Is. 29:14.)

t. For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.) Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled. (Heb. 12:15.)

u. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.)

v. Now therefore let me alone, that my wrath may wax hot against them, and that I may consume them, and I will make of thee a great nation. (Ex. 32:10.) They have moved me to jealousy with that which is not God; they have provoked me to anger with their vanities: and I will move them to jealousy with those which are not a people; I will provoke them to anger with a foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.) Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Mat. 21:43.) But I say, Did not Israel know? First Moses said, I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you. (Rom. 10:19.)

w. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles. (Is. 42:6.) And he said, It is a light thing that thou shouldest be my servant to raise up the tribes of Jacob, and to restore the preserved of Israel: I will also give thee for a light to the Gentiles, that thou mayest be my salvation unto the end of the earth. (Is. 49:6.)

x. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

y. Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me. (II Tim. 3:11.)

z. And whosoever will not receive you, when ye go out of that city, shake off the very dust from your feet, for a testimony against them. (Lu. 9:5.)

aa. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. (Mat. 5:12.) Whom having not seen, ye love; in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory. (I Pet. 1:8.)

Chapter 14.

a. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the Lord shall set his hand again the second time to recover the remnant of his people, which shall be left, from Assyria, and from Egypt, and from Pathros, and from Cush, and from Elam, and from Shinar, and from Hamath, and from the islands of the sea. (Is. 11:11.)

b. Then charged he his disciples that they should tell no man that he was Jesus the Christ. (Mat. 16:20.)

c. Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me. (II Tim. 3:11.)

d. But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. (Mat. 10:23.)

e. Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and said that he was a god. (Acts 28:6.)

unto the gates, and *f*would have done sacrifice with the people.

14 Which when the apostles, Bär'na-bas and Paul, heard of, they rent their clothes, and ran in among the people, crying out,

15 And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? *g*We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from *h*these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein:

16 Who in times past suffered all nations to walk in their own ways.

17 Nevertheless *i*he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and *j*fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness.

18 And with these sayings scarce restrained they the people, that they had not done sacrifice unto them.

19 ¶ [3]And *k*there came thither certain Jews from An'tĭ-ŏch and I-cō'nĭ-um, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned [4]Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing *l*he had been dead.

20 Howbeit, as the disciples stood round about him, he rose [5]up, and came into the city: and the next day he departed with Bär'na-bas to Dēr'be.

21 And when they had preached the gospel to that city, and had taught many, they returned again to Lȳs'trà, and to I-cō'nĭ-um, and An'tĭ-ŏch,

22 Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must *m*through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God.

23 And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed.

24 And after they had passed throughout Pi-sĭd'ĭ-à, they came to Pam-phȳl'ĭ-à.

25 And when they had preached the word in Pēr'gà, they went down into Ăt-tā'lĭ-à:

26 And thence sailed to [6]An'tĭ-ŏch, from whence *n*they had been recommended to the grace of God for the work which they fulfilled.

27 And when they were come, and had gathered the church together, they rehearsed all that God had done with them, and how he had *o*opened the door of faith unto the Gĕn'tīleş.

28 And there they abode long time with the disciples.

3. In vs. 19-28 Paul is rescued from death and goes back to Antioch.

4. Not necessarily the execution of the Jewish law, but the venting of the wrath of a fiendish mob.

5. Came to life; he had been beaten into insensibility which the mob mistook for death.

6. Paul and Barnabas, having now come back to Antioch, have completed the first missionary journey.

Ch. 15. A. D. 51, 52.

1. In vs. 1-35 is a record of the council at Jerusalem which has met to decide the advisability of forcing circumcision on the Gentile converts.

2. Paul's third visit to Jerusalem after his conversion. While there this time occurred the events recorded in Gal. 2.1 10.

3. In vs. 7-11 Peter addresses the council.

4. In this verse Peter declares the central thought of religion to be the purifying of the heart, which he says Christ is now doing for his followers without circumcision therefore why have circumcision at all?

5. Why do you wish to test or to try the forbearance of God, by making exactions and requirements which he does not?

6. In vs. 13-21 is the record of the speech of James.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *Dissension ariseth touching circumcision.* 6 *The apostles consult about it,* 22 *and send their determination by letter to the churches.* 36 *Paul and Barnabas fall at strife, and depart asunder.*

1 [1]And *a*certain men which came down from Jū-dæ'à taught the brethren, and said, *b*Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Mō'şeş, ye cannot be saved.

2 When therefore Paul and Bär'na-bas had no small dissension and disputation with them, they determined that Paul and Bär'na-bas, and certain other of them, should go up to Je-rū'sa-lĕm unto the apostles and elders about this question.

3 And *c*being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phe-nī'çe and Sa-mā'rĭ-à, declaring the *d*conversion of the Gĕn'tīleş: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren.

4 And when they were come to [2]Je-rū'sa-lĕm, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them.

5 But there rose up certain of the sect of the Phăr'ĭ-sees which believed, saying, That it was needful to circumcise them, and to command them to keep the law of Mō'şeş.

6 ¶ And the apostles and elders came together for to consider of this matter.

7 [3]And when there had been much disputing, Pē'tēr rose up, and said unto them, Men and brethren, ye know how that a good while ago God made choice among us, that the Gĕn'tīleş by my mouth should hear the word of the gospel, and believe.

8 And God, *e*which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, *f*giving them the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, even as he did unto us;

9 And put no difference between us and them, [4]purifying *g*their hearts by faith.

10 Now therefore why [5]tempt ye God, *h*to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear?

11 But *i*we believe that through the grace of the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst we shall be saved, even as they.

12 ¶ Then all the multitude kept silence, and gave audience to Bär'na-bas and Paul, declaring what miracles and wonders God had wrought among the Gĕn'tīleş by them.

13 ¶ [6]And after they had held their peace,

---

f. Then the king Nebuchadnezzar fell upon his face, and worshipped Daniel, and commanded that they should offer an oblation and sweet odors unto him. (Dan. 2:46.)

g. Elias was a man subject to like passions as we are, and he prayed earnestly that it might not rain; and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months. (Js. 5:17.) And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. (Rev. 19:10.)

h. And turn ye not aside: for then should ye go after vain things, which cannot profit nor deliver; for they are vain. (I Sam. 12:21.)

i. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. (Rom. 1:20.)

j. If ye walk in my statutes, and keep my commandments, and do them; Then I will give you rain in due season, and the land shall yield her increase, and the trees of the field shall yield their fruit. (Lev. 26:3, 4.) Who giveth rain upon the earth, and sendeth waters upon the fields. (Job 5:10.)

k. See ch. 13:45.

l. For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Asia, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life. (II Cor. 1:8.)

m. And he that taketh not his cross, and followeth after me, is not worthy of me. (Mat. 10:38.) And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.)

n. Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. And when they had fasted and prayed, and laid their hands on them, they sent them away. (Acts 13:1, 2.)

o. Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord. (II Cor. 2:12.)

Chapter 15.

a. For before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. (Gal. 2:12.)

b. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. (Gal. 5:2.) Beware of dogs, beware of evil workers, beware of the concision. (Phil. 3:2.)

c. Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company. (Rom. 15:24.)

d. See ch. 14:27.

e. And thou, Solomon my son, know thou the God of thy father, and serve him with a perfect heart, and with a willing mind; for the Lord searcheth all hearts, and understandeth all the imaginations of the thoughts: if thou seek him, he will be found of thee; but if thou forsake him, he will cast thee off for ever. (I Chr. 28:9.) I the Lord search the heart, I try the reins, even to give every man according to his ways, and according to the fruit of his doings. (Jer. 17:10. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

f. While Peter yet spake these words, the Holy Ghost fell on all them which heard the word. (Acts 10:44.)

g. To him give all the prophets witness, that through his name whosoever believeth in him shall receive remission of sins. (Acts 10:43.) Unto the church of God which is at Corinth, to them that are sanctified in Christ Jesus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jesus Christ our Lord, both theirs and ours. (I Cor. 1:2.)

h. For they bind heavy burdens and grievous to be borne, and lay them on men's shoulders; but they themselves will not move them with one of their fingers. (Mat. 23:4.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.)

i. Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus. (Rom. 3:24.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace.

[j]Jāmeş answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me:

14 Sīm'e-on hath declared how God at the first did visit the Ġĕn'tīleş, to take out of them a people for his name.

15 And to this agree the [k]words of the prophets; as it is written,

16 After [l]this I will return, and will build again the tabernacle of Dā'vid, which is fallen down; and I will build again the ruins thereof, and I will set it up:

17 That the residue of men might seek after the Lord, and all the Ġĕn'tīleş, upon whom my name is called, saith the Lord, who doeth all these things.

18 Known unto God are all his works from the beginning of the world.

19 Wherefore my [7]sentence is, that we trouble not them, which from among the Ġĕn'tīleş are turned to God:

20 But that we write unto them, that they abstain [m]from pollutions of idols, and [n]from [8]fornication, and from [9]things strangled, [o]and from blood.

21 For Mō'şeş of old time hath in every city them that preach him, being read in the synagogues every sabbath day.

22 Then pleased it the apostles and elders, with the whole church, to send chosen men of their own company to Ān'tĭ-ŏch with Paul and Bär'na-bās; namely, Jū'das surnamed [p]Bär'sabās, and Sī'las, chief men among the brethren:

23 And they wrote [10]letters by them after this manner; The apostles and elders and brethren send greeting unto the brethren which are of the Ġĕn'tīleş in Ān'tĭ-ŏch and Sўr'ĭ-ā and Çi-lĭ'çiā:

24 Forasmuch as we have heard, that certain [q]which went out from us have troubled you with words, subverting your souls, saying, Ye must be circumcised, and keep the law: to whom we gave no such commandment:

25 It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Bär'na-bās and Paul,

26 [r]Men that have hazarded their lives for the name of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

27 We have sent therefore Jū'das and Sī'las, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth.

28 For it seemed good to the [s]Hō'lў Ghōst,

7. Judgment.

8. The common and unrestrained sin of all classes in heathendom.

9. That is, which had the blood in them.

10. The first mention in the New Testament of using writing as a means of assisting the early apostles and disciples in spreading the Gospel.

11. In vs. 36-41 is an account of the contention between Paul and Barnabas, and their separation, over John Mark, who had been somewhat wavering in his devotion to the cause. Paul selects Silas and starts on his second missionary journey, while Barnabas took Mark and sailed to Cyprus.

Ch. 16. A. D. 53.

1. In this ch. is the account of Paul's entrance upon his second missionary journey, visiting and encouraging the churches heretofore established. On this journey Timothy is called to be a disciple and joins the party.

and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things;

29 That [t]ye abstain from meats offered to idols, and [u]from blood, [s]and from things [9]strangled, and from fornication: from which if ye keep yourselves, ye shall do well. Fare ye well.

30 So when they were dismissed, they came to Ān'tĭ-ŏch: and when they had gathered the multitude together, they delivered the epistle:

31 Which when they had read, they rejoiced for the consolation.

32 And Jū'das and Sī'las, being [v]prophets also themselves, [w]exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them.

33 And after they had tarried there a space, they were let [x]go in peace from the brethren unto the apostles

34 Notwithstanding it pleased Sī'las to abide there still.

35 [y]Paul also and Bär'na-bās continued in Ān'tĭ-ŏch, teaching and preaching the word of the Lord, with many others also.

36 ¶ [11]And some days after Paul said unto Bär'na-bās, Let us go again and visit our brethren [z]in every city where we have preached the word of the Lord, and see how they do.

37 And Bär'na-bās determined to take with them [aa]John, whose surname was Märk.

38 But Paul thought not good to take him with them, who departed from them from Pam-phўl'ĭ-ā, and went not with them to the work.

39 And the contention was so sharp between them, that they departed asunder one from the other: and so Bär'na-bās took Märk, and sailed unto Çў'prus;

40 And Paul chose Sī'las, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God.

41 And he went through Sўr'ĭ-ā and Çi-lĭ'çiā, confirming the churches.

CHAPTER 16.

1 *Paul having circumcised Timothy,* 7 *and being called by the Spirit from one country to another,* 14 *converteth Lydia.* 16 *He casteth out a spirit of divination.* 19 *He and Silas are whipped and imprisoned.* 26 *The prison doors are opened.*

1 Then [1]came he to [a]Dĕr'be and Lўs'trā:

(Eph. 1:7.) For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.)

j. But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go show these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place. (Acts 12:17.)

k. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and his rest shall be glorious. (Is. 11:10.)

l. In that day will I raise up the tabernacle of David that is fallen, and close up the breaches thereof; and I will raise up his ruins, and I will build it as in the days of old: That they may possess the remnant of Edom, and of all the heathen, which are called by my name, saith the Lord that doeth this. (Amos 9:11, 12.)

m. Then Jacob said unto his household, and to all that were with him, Put away the strange gods that are among you, and be clean, and change your garments. (Gen. 35:2.)

n. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.) Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry. (Col. 3:5.) For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication. (I Thess. 4:3.)

o. But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) It shall be a perpetual statute for your generations throughout all your dwellings, that ye eat neither fat nor blood. (Lev. 3:17.)

p. And they appointed two, Joseph called Barsabas, who was surnamed Justus, and Matthias. (Acts 1:23.)

q. I would they were even cut off which trouble you. (Gal. 5:12.) For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision. (Tit. 1:10.)

r. But the Jews stirred up the devout and honorable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts. (Acts 13:50.) And why stand we in jeopardy every hour? (I Cor. 15:30.) Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I am more: in labors more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. (II Cor. 11:23.)

s. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.)

t. As touching the Gentiles which believe, we have written and concluded that they observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication. (Acts 21:25.)

u. For it is the life of all flesh; the blood of it is for the life thereof: therefore I said unto the children of Israel, Ye shall eat the blood of no manner of flesh: for the life of all flesh is the blood thereof: whosoever eateth it shall be cut off. (Lev. 17:14.)

v. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:28.)

w. Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.)

x. Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren. (I Cor. 16:11.) By faith the harlot Rahab perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace. (Heb. 11:31.)

y. Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers; as Barnabas, and Simeon that was called Niger, and Lucius of Cyrene, and Manaen, which had been brought up with Herod the tetrarch, and Saul. (Acts 13:1.)

z. And it came to pass in Iconium, that they went both together into the synagogue of the Jews, and so spake, that a great multitude both of the Jews and also of the Greeks believed. (Acts 14:1.)

aa. And when they were at Salamis, they preached the word of God in the synagogues of the Jews: and they had also John to their minister. (Acts 13:5.) Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him). (Col. 4:10.) Only Luke is with me. Take Mark, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry. (II Tim. 4:11.)

Chapter 16.

a. They were ware of it, and fled unto Lystra and Derbe, cities of Lycaonia, and unto the region that lieth round about. (Acts 14:6.)

and, behold, a certain disciple was there, [b]named Ti-mō'the-ŭs, the son of a certain woman, which was a Jew'ess, and believed; but his father was a Greek:

2 Which [c]was well reported of by the brethren that were at Lȳs'trȧ and I-cō'nĭ-um.

3 Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and [d]took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters: for they knew all that his father was a Greek.

4 And as they went through the cities, they delivered them the decrees for to keep, [e]that were ordained of the apostles and elders which were at Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

5 And so [f]were the churches established in the faith, and increased in number daily.

6 Now when they had gone throughout Phrȳg'ĭ-ȧ and the region of Ga-lā'tĭȧ, and were forbidden of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst to preach the word in Ā'sĭȧ,

7 After they were come to Mȳs'ĭȧ, they assayed to go into Bi-thȳn'ĭ-ȧ: but the Spirit suffered them not.

8 And they passing by Mȳs'ĭȧ came down to Trō'ăs.

9 And a [2]vision [g]appeared to Paul in the night; There stood a man [3]of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ, and prayed him, saying, Come over into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ, and help us.

10 And after he had seen the [2]vision, immediately we endeavoured to go [h]into [3]Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ, assuredly gathering that the Lord had called us for to preach the gospel unto them.

11 Therefore loosing from [4]Trō'ăs, we came with a straight course to Săm-o-thrā'çĭȧ, and the next day to Ne-ăp'o-lis;

12 And from thence to [5]Phi-lĭp'pī, which is the chief city of that part of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ, and a colony: and we were in that city abiding certain days.

13 [6]And on the [i]sabbath we went out of the city by a river side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted thither.

14 ¶ And a certain woman named Lȳd'ĭ-ȧ, a seller of purple, of the city of [j]Thȳ-a-tī'rȧ, which worshipped God, heard us: whose heart the Lord opened, that she attended unto the things which were spoken of Paul.

15 And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, [k]If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us.

16 ¶ And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a [l]certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters [m]much gain by soothsaying:

17 The same followed Paul and us, and cried, saying, These men are the servants of the most high God, which shew unto us the way of salvation.

18 And this did she many days. But Paul, [n]being grieved, turned and said to the spirit, I command thee in the name of Jē'sus Chrīst to come out of her. [o]And he came out the same hour.

19 ¶ And [p]when her masters saw that the hope of their gains was gone, they caught Paul and Sī'las, and drew them into the marketplace unto the rulers,

20 And brought them to the magistrates, saying, These men, being Jews, do exceedingly trouble our city,

21 And teach customs, which are not lawful for us to receive, neither to observe, being Rō'mans.

22 And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and [q]commanded to beat them.

23 And [r]when they had laid many stripes upon them, they cast them into prison, charging the jailor to keep them safely:

24 Who, having received such a charge, thrust them into the inner prison, and made their feet fast in the [s]stocks.

25 ¶ And at midnight Paul and Sī'las prayed, and [t]sang praises unto God: and the prisoners heard them.

26 And [u]suddenly there was a great earthquake, so that the foundations of the prison were shaken: and immediately [v]all the doors were opened, and every one's bands were loosed.

27 And the keeper of the prison awaking out of his sleep, and seeing the prison doors open, he drew out his sword, and would have killed himself, supposing that the prisoners had been fled.

28 But Paul cried with a loud voice, saying, [w]Do thyself no harm: for we are all here.

29 Then he called for a light, and sprang in, and came trembling, and fell down before Paul and Sī'las,

30 And brought them out, and said, Sirs, what must I do to be saved?

2. From the original Greek word supposed to be a vision, not of sleep but of his waking hours.

3. An angel calling Paul to Macedonia.

4. From this place Paul goes forward and for the first time lands on European soil.

5. The first or most important city of Macedonia.

6. In vs. 13-40 is an account of the founding of the church of Philippi, the first church of Europe.

b. So he sent into Macedonia two of them that ministered unto him, Timotheus and Erastus; but he himself stayed in Asia for a season. (Acts 19:22.) Timotheus my work-fellow, and Lucius, and Jason, and Sosipater, my kinsmen, salute you. (Rom. 16:21.) For this cause have I sent unto you Timotheus, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into remembrance of my ways which be in Christ, as I teach every where in every church. (I Cor. 4:17.)

c. And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:15.)

d. And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law. (I Cor. 9:20.)

e. For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things. (Acts 15:28.)

f. And he went through Syria and Cilicia, confirming the churches. (Acts 15:41.) If he continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the Gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister. (Col. 1:23.)

g. And he said, Hear now my words: If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream. (Num. 12:6.)

h. I made haste, and delayed not to keep thy commandments. (Ps. 119:60.) Whatsoever thy hand findeth to do, do it with thy might; for there is no work, nor device, nor knowledge, nor wisdom, in the grave, whither thou goest. (Ecc. 9:10.)

i. And when the Jews were gone out of the synagogue, the Gentiles besought that these words might be preached to them the next sabbath. (Acts 13:42.)

j. And unto the angel of the church in Thyatira write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass. (Rev. 2:18.)

k. As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. (Gal. 6:10.)

l. Then said Saul unto his servants, Seek me a woman that hath a familiar spirit, that I may go to her, and enquire of her. And his servant said to him, Behold, there is a woman that hath a familiar spirit at Endor. (I Sam. 28:7.)

m. For a certain man named Demetrius, a silver smith, which made silver shrines for Diana, brought no small gain unto the craftsmen. (Acts 19:24.)

n. And Jesus rebuked him, saying, Hold thy peace, and come out of him (25). And he healed many that were sick of divers diseases, and cast out many devils; and suffered not the devils to speak, because they knew him. (Mk. 1:25, 34.)

o. And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. (Mk. 16:17.)

p. Sirs, ye know that by this craft we have our wealth. Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at Ephesus, but almost throughout all Asia, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they be no gods which are made with hands. (Acts 19:25, 26.) Whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. (Phil. 3:19.)

q. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread. (I Cor. 11:23.)

r. But before all these, they shall lay their hands on you, and persecute you, delivering you up to the synagogues, and into prisons, being brought before kings and rulers for my name's sake. (Lu. 21:12.) Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. (Eph. 3:13.)

s. Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Benjamin, which was by the house of the Lord. (Jer. 20:2.)

t. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake; for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Mat. 5:10, 11.)

u. And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. (Acts 4:31.)

v. But the angel of the Lord by night opened the prison doors, and brought them forth, and said. (Acts 5:19.)

w. Thou shalt not kill. (Ex. 20:13.) Whosoever hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him. (I Jno. 3:15.)

31 And they said, [x]Believe on the Lord Jē'-sus Chrīst, and thou shalt be saved, and thy house.

32 And they spake unto him the word of the Lord, and to all that were in his house.

33 And he took them the same hour of the night, and washed their stripes; and was baptized, he and all his, straightway.

34 And when he had brought them into his house, he set meat before them, [y]and rejoiced, believing in God with all his house.

35 And when it was day, the magistrates sent the serjeants, saying, Let those men go.

36 And the keeper of the prison told this saying to Paul, The magistrates have sent to let you go: now therefore depart, and go in peace.

37 But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned, being Rō'mans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily; [z]but let them come themselves and fetch us out.

38 And the serjeants told these words unto the magistrates: and they feared, when they heard that they were Rō'mans.

39 And they came and besought them, and brought them out, and desired them to depart out of the city.

40 And they went out of the prison, and entered into the house of Lȳd'ī-a: and when they had seen the brethren, they [aa]comforted them, and departed.

CHAPTER 17.

1 *Paul preacheth at Thessalonica and Berea.* 13 *Being persecuted at Thessalonica,* 15 *he cometh to Athens, and preacheth,* 34 *whereby many are converted unto Christ.*

1 [1]Now when they had passed through Ām-phip'o-lis and Ap-ol-lō'nī-a, they came to [2]Thēs-sa-lo-nī'cā, where was a synagogue of the Jews:

2 And Paul, as his manner was, [a]went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures,

3 Opening [3]and alleging, [b]that Chrīst must needs have suffered, and risen again from the dead; and that this Jē'sus, whom I preach unto you, is Chrīst.

4 And some of them believed, and [4]consorted with Paul and [c]Sī'las; and of the devout Greeks a great multitude, and of the chief women not a few.

5 ¶ But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain [5]lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a [6]company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jā'son, and sought to bring them out to the people.

6 And when they found them not, they drew Jā'son and certain brethren unto the rulers of the city, crying, [d]These that have turned the world upside down are come hither also;

Ch. 17. A. D. 53, 54.

1. In vs. 1-9 is an account of the founding of the church of Thessalonica, the second in Europe.

2. Originally called Therma, through which the army of Xerxes passed in his invasion of Greece. It was given the name of Thessalonica by a sister of Alexander the Great, whose husband rebuilt the city.

3. Arguing and presenting the proposition.

4. Cast in their lot jointly.

5. Vagabonds, members of mobs.

6. A mob.

7. A pledge as a bail or bond.

8. In vs. 10-14 is an account of the founding of the church at Berea, the third in Europe.

9. The Bereans are more noble and honorable in their treatment of the claims of Christ than the Jews, who rejected him without investigation.

10. As a result or in consequence of.

11. In vs. 15-34 Paul offers the Gospel to Athens, who has persistently striven to satisfy herself with the beauty and voluptuousness of art, and heeds not the apostle's warnings.

12. Those who make the happiness of earthly existence the chief aim in life.

13. Those who absolutely disregard and disdain happiness and act solely from the standpoint of duty.

14. The court or temple on Mars' Hill.

15. In vs. 22-31 is an account of Paul's address at the Areopagus on Mars' Hill.

16. Temples and altars.

7 Whom Jā'son hath received: and these all [c]do contrary to the decrees of Cæ'sar, saying that there is another king, one Jē'sus.

8 And they troubled the people and the rulers of the city, when they heard these things.

9 And when they had taken [7]security of Jā'son, and of the other, they let them go.

10 ¶ [8]And [f]the brethren immediately sent away Paul and Sī'las by night unto Be-rē'a: who coming thither went into the synagogue of the Jews.

11 These [9]were more noble than those in Thēs-sa-lo-nī'cā, in that they received the word with all readiness of mind, and searched [g]the scriptures daily, whether those things were so.

12 [10]Therefore many of them believed; also of honourable women which were Greeks, and of men, not a few.

13 But when the Jews of Thēs-sa-lo-nī'cā had knowledge that the word of God was preached of Paul at [h]Be-rē'a, they came thither also, and stirred up the people.

14 And [i]then immediately the brethren sent away Paul to go as it were to the sea: but Sī'las and Ti-mō'the-us abode there still.

15 [11]And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Ath'ens: and receiving a [j]commandment unto Sī'las and Ti-mō'the-us for to come to him with all speed, they departed.

16 ¶ Now while Paul waited for them at Ath'ens, his spirit was stirred in him, when he saw the city wholly given to idolatry.

17 Therefore disputed he in the synagogue with the Jews, and with the devout persons, and in the market daily with them that met with him.

18 Then certain philosophers of the [12]Ep-i-cū-rē'ans, and of the [13]Stō'icks, encountered him. And some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jē'sus, and the resurrection.

19 And they took him, and brought him unto [14]Ar-ē-op'a-gus, saying, May we know what this new doctrine, whereof thou speakest, is?

20 For thou bringest certain strange things to our ears: we would know therefore what these things mean.

21 (For all the Ath-ē'nī-ans and strangers which were there spent their time in nothing else, but either to tell, or to hear some new thing.)

22 ¶ [15]Then Paul stood in the midst of Mars' hill, and said, Ye men of Ath'ens, I perceive that in all things ye are too superstitious.

23 For as I passed by, and beheld your [16]devotions, I found an altar with this inscription, TO THE UNKNOWN GOD. Whom therefore ye ignorantly worship, him declare I unto you.

24 God [k]that made the world and all things

x. Look unto me, and be ye saved, all the ends of the earth: for I am God, and there is none else. (Is. 45:22.) He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:36.)

y. By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.)

z. And he shall bring forth thy righteousness as the light, and thy judgment as the noon-day. (Ps. 37:6.)

aa. And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-laborer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith: That no man should be moved by these afflictions: for yourselves know that we are appointed thereunto. (I Thess. 3:2, 3.)

Chapter 17.

a. And he came to Nazareth, where he had been brought up: and, as his custom was, he went into the synagogue on the sabbath day, and stood up for to read. (Lu. 4:16.) And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. (Acts 9:20.)

b. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? (26). And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day. (Lu. 24:26, 46.)

c. We have sent therefore Judas and Silas, who shall also tell you the same things by mouth (27). And Judas and Silas, being prophets also themselves, exhorted the brethren with many words, and confirmed them (32). And Paul chose Silas, and departed, being recommended by the brethren unto the grace of God. (Acts 15:27, 32, 40.)

d. And it came to pass, when Ahab saw Elijah, that Ahab said unto him, Art thou he that troubleth Israel? (I Ks. 18:17.)

e. They spake and said to the king Nebuchadnezzar, O king, live for ever. (Dan. 3:9.)

f. Then the disciples took him by night, and let him down by the wall in a basket. (Acts 9:25.)

g. Seek ye out of the book of the Lord, and read; no one of these shall fail, none shall want her mate: for my mouth it hath commanded, and his spirit it hath gathered them. (Is. 34:16.) Search the scriptures; for in them ye think ye have eternal life: and they are they which testify of me. (Jno. 5:39.)

h. Who both killed the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men. (I Thess. 2:15.)

i. But when they persecute you in this city, flee ye into another: for verily I say unto you, Ye shall not have gone over the cities of Israel, till the Son of man be come. (Mat. 10:23.)

j. And when Silas and Timotheus were come from Macedonia, Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jesus was Christ. (Acts 18:5.)

k. And saying, Sirs, why do ye these things? We also are men of like passions with you, and preach unto you that ye should turn from these vanities unto the living God, which made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and all things that are therein. (Acts 14:15.)

therein, seeing that he is [l]Lord of heaven and earth, dwelleth not in temples made with hands;

25 Neither is worshipped with men's hands, [m]as though he needed any thing, seeing [n]he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things;

26 And hath made of one blood all nations of men for to dwell on all the face of the earth, and hath determined the times before appointed, and [o]the bounds of their habitation;

27 That [p]they should seek the Lord, if haply they might [q]feel after him, and find him, though he be not far from every one of us:

28 For [r]in him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring.

29 Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device.

30 And [s]the times of this ignorance God [17]winked at; but [t]now [18]commandeth all men every where to repent:

31 Because he hath appointed a day, in the which [u]he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead.

32 ¶ And when they heard of the resurrection of the dead, some mocked: and others said, We will hear thee again of this matter.

33 So Paul [19]departed from among them.

34 Howbeit [v]certain men clave unto him, and believed: among the which was Dī-ŏ-nўs'-ius the Ăr-ĕ-ŏp'a-gīte, and a woman named Dăm'-a-rĭs, and others with them.

CHAPTER 18.

3 Paul laboureth with his hands, and preacheth at Corinth to the Gentiles. 9 The Lord encourageth him in a vision.

1 [1]After these things Paul departed from Ăth'ĕns, and came to Cŏr'inth;

2 And found a certain Jew named Āq'uĭ-là, born in Pŏn'tus, lately come from Ĭt'a-lў, with his wife Prĭs-çĭl'là; (because that Clau'dĭ-us had commanded all Jews to depart from Rōme:) and came unto them.

3 And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and [a]wrought: for by their occupation they were tentmakers.

4 And he reasoned in the synagogue every sabbath, and persuaded the Jews and the Greeks.

5 And when Sī'las and Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs were come from Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, [2]Paul was pressed in the spirit, and testified to the Jews that Jē'sus was Chrīst.

6 And [b]when they opposed themselves, and blasphemed, [c]he shook his raiment, and said unto them, [d]Your blood be [3]upon your own heads; I [e]am clean: from [f]henceforth I will go unto the Gĕn'tīles.

7 ¶ And he departed thence, and entered into a certain man's house, named Jŭs'tus, one that worshipped God, whose house joined hard to the synagogue.

8 And Crĭs'pus, the chief ruler of the synagogue, believed on the Lord with all his house; and many of the Co-rĭn'thĭ-anş hearing believed, and were baptized.

9 Then [g]spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, *Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace:*

10 *For [h]I am with thee, and no man shall set on thee to hurt thee: [i]for I have much people in this city.*

11 And he continued there a year and six months, teaching the word of God among them.

12 ¶ And when Găl'lĭ-ō was the deputy of A-chā'ĭà, the Jews made insurrection with one accord against Paul, and brought him to the judgment seat,

13 Saying, This fellow persuadeth men to worship God contrary to the law.

14 And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Găl'lĭ-ō said unto the Jews, [j]If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you:

15 But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters.

16 And he drave them from the judgment seat.

17 Then all the Greeks took Sŏs'the-nēş, the chief ruler of the synagogue, and beat him

17. Permitted to go on for a time.

18. Having now received the light of truth, they are commanded to repent.

19. From Athens.

Ch. 18. A. D. 54, 55.

1. In vs. 1-11 is an account of the founding of the church at Corinth—the fourth in Europe, which was at the time the political capital of Rome.

2. The report of Silas and Timothy, encouraging Paul to the work, caused him to write the First and Second Epistles to the Thessalonians; A. D. 53.

3. That is, the penalty or punishment for the blood they have shed be upon them.

---

l. At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. (Mat. 11:25.) Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day. (Dt. 10:15.) The heaven, even the heavens, are the Lord's; but the earth hath he given to the children of men. (Ps. 115:16.)

m. I will not reprove thee for thy sacrifices or thy burnt offerings, to have been continually before me. (Ps. 50:8.)

n. And they fell upon their faces, and said, O God, the God of the spirits of all flesh, shall one man sin, and wilt thou be wroth with all the congregation? (Num. 16:22.) Thus saith God the Lord, he that created the heavens, and stretched them out; he that spread forth the earth, and that which cometh out of it; he that giveth breath unto the people upon it, and spirit to them that walk therein. (Is. 42:5.) The burden of the word of the Lord for Israel, saith the Lord, which stretcheth forth the heavens, and layeth the foundation of the earth, and formeth the spirit of man within him. (Zech. 12:1.) For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.)

o. When the Most High divided to the nations their inheritance, when he separated the sons of Adam, he set the bounds of the people according to the number of the children of Israel. (Dt. 32:8.)

p. For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. (Rom. 1:20.)

q. But will God indeed dwell on the earth? Behold, the heaven, and heaven of heavens, cannot contain thee; how much less this house that I have builded! (I Ks. 8:27.) Can any hide himself in secret places that I shall not see him? saith the Lord: do not I fill heaven and earth? saith the Lord. (Jer. 23:24.)

r. And he is before all things, and by him all things consist. (Col. 1:17.) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.)

s. Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God. (Rom. 3:25.)

t. And that repentance and remission of sins should be preached in his name among all nations, beginning at Jerusalem. (Lu. 24:47.)

u. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.)

v. Even so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of grace. (Rom. 11:5.)

Chapter 18.

a. And labor, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it. (I Cor. 4:12.) For ye remember, brethren, our labor and travail: for laboring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. (I Thess. 2:9.)

b. Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you. (I Pet. 4:4.)

c. Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labor, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Lord. And the people did according to this promise. (Neh. 5:13.)

d. For every one that curseth his father or his mother shall be surely put to death: he hath cursed his father or his mother; his blood shall be upon him. (Lev. 20:9.) Then whosoever heareth the sound of the trumpet, and taketh not warning; if the sword come and take him away, his blood shall be upon his own head. (Ez. 33:4.)

e. When I say unto the wicked, Thou shalt surely die; and thou givest him not warning, nor speakest to warn the wicked from his wicked way, to save his life; the same wicked man shall die in his iniquity; but his blood will I require at thine hand. (Ez. 3:18.) Nevertheless, if thou warn the wicked of his way to turn from it; if he do not turn from his way, he shall die in his iniquity; but thou hast delivered thy soul. (Ez. 33:9.)

f. Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent unto the Gentiles, and that they will hear it. (Acts 28:28.)

g. Cry aloud, spare not, lift up thy voice like a trumpet, and show my people their transgression, and the house of Jacob their sins. (Is. 58:1.)

h. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.) Teaching them to observe all things whatsoever I have commanded you: and, lo, I am with you alway, even unto the end of the world. Amen. (Mat. 28:20.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

i. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

j. Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. (Acts 23:29.)

before the judgment seat. And Găl'lĭ-ō cared for none of those things.

18 ¶ [1]And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Sȳr'ĭ-a, and with him Prĭs-çĭl'la and Aq'uĭ-la; having shorn [k]his head in Çĕn'chrĕ-a: for he had a vow.

19 And he came to Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs, and left them there: but he himself entered into the synagogue, and reasoned with the Jews.

20 When they desired him to tarry longer time with them, he consented not;

21 But bade them farewell, saying, [l]I must by all means keep this feast that cometh in Je-ru'sa-lĕm: but I will return again unto you, [m]if God will. And he sailed from Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs.

22 And when he had landed at Çæs-a-rē'a, and gone up, and saluted the church, he went [3]down to An'tĭ-ŏch.

23 And after he had spent some time there, he departed, and went over all the country of [n]Ga-lā'tĭa and Phrȳg'ĭ-a in order, strengthening [o]all the disciples.

24 ¶ And a [p]certain Jew named A-pŏl'los, born at Al-ĕx-an'drĭ-a, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs.

25 This man was instructed in the way of the Lord; and being fervent in the spirit, he spake and taught diligently the things of the Lord, knowing only the baptism of John.

26 And he began to speak boldly in the synagogue: whom when Aq'uĭ-la and Prĭs-çĭl'la had heard, they took him unto them, and expounded unto him the way of God more perfectly.

27 And when he was disposed to pass into A-chā'ĭa, the brethren wrote, exhorting the disciples to receive him: who, when he was come, helped them much which had believed through grace:

28 For he mightily convinced the Jews and that publicly, shewing by the scriptures that Jē'sus was Christ.

CHAPTER 19.

6 *The Holy Ghost is given by Paul's hands.* 9 *His doctrine is confirmed by miracles.* 13 *The Jews, exorcists,* 16 *are beaten by the devil.* 24 *Demetrius raiseth an uproar against Paul.*

1 [1]And it came to pass, that, while A-pŏl'los was at Cŏr'ĭnth, Paul having passed through the upper coasts came to Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs: and finding certain disciples,

4. In vs. 18-22 is a brief account of the places visited by Paul in closing his second missionary journey.

5. Paul's second missionary journey, covering about three years, is now brought to a close.

Ch. 19. A. D. 56-59.

1. Ch. 19 is devoted to an account of the great work of Paul at Ephesus. In vs. 1-7 Paul rebaptizes the disciples in the name of the Lord Jesus, whereupon the Holy Ghost came upon them.

2. In vs. 8-12 is the record of miracles confirming the preaching to Jews and Gentiles.

3. Some.

4. That is, those who claimed to have delegated unto them the power to cast demons out of man.

2 He said unto them, Have ye received the Hō'lȳ Ghōst since ye believed? And they said unto him, We have not so much as heard whether there be any Hō'lȳ Ghōst.

3 And he said unto them, Unto what then were ye baptized? And they said, Unto John's baptism.

4 Then said Paul, [a]John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Chrīst Jē'sus.

5 When they heard this, they were baptized [b]in the name of the Lord Jē'sus.

6 And when Paul had [c]laid his hands upon them, the Hō'lȳ Ghōst came on them; and [d]they spake with tongues, and prophesied.

7 And all the men were about twelve.

8 [2]And he [e]went into the synagogue, and spake boldly for the space of three months, disputing and persuading the things [f]concerning the kingdom of God.

9 But [g]when [3]divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tȳ-răn'nus.

10 And [h]this continued by the space of two years; so that all they which dwelt in Ā'sĭa heard the word of the Lord Jē'sus, both Jews and Greeks.

11 And [i]God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul:

12 So that from his body were brought unto the sick handkerchiefs or aprons, and the diseases departed from them, and the evil spirits went out of them.

13 ¶ Then certain of the vagabond Jews, [4]exorcists, [j]took upon them to call over them which had evil spirits the name of the Lord Jē'sus, saying, We adjure you by Jē'sus whom Paul preacheth.

14 And there were seven sons of one Sçē'vȧ, a Jew, and chief of the priests, which did so.

15 And the evil spirit answered and said, Jē'sus I know, and Paul I know; but who are ye?

16 And the man in whom the evil spirit was leaped on them, and overcame them, and prevailed against them, so that they fled out of that house naked and wounded.

17 And this was known to all the Jews and Greeks also dwelling at Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs; and [k]fear

---

k. And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is under the sacrifice of the peace offerings. (Num. 6:18.) And Israel smote him with the edge of the sword, and possessed his land from Arnon unto Jabbok, even unto the children of Ammon: for the border of the children of Ammon was strong. (Num. 21:24.) And unto the Jews I became a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law. (I Cor. 9:20.)

l. After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome. (Acts 19:21.)

m. But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. (I Cor. 4:19.) And this will we do, if God permit. (Heb. 6:3.) For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. (Js. 4:15.)

n. And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Galatia. (Gal. 1:2.) And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, even as Christ Jesus. (Gal. 4:14.)

o. Strengthen ye the weak hands, and confirm the feeble knees. (Is. 35:3.) And sent Timotheus, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellow-laborer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith (2). To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints. (I Thess. 3:2, 13.)

p. Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of Apollos; and I of Cephas; and I of Christ. (I Cor. 1:12.) And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to Apollos for your sakes; that ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another. (I Cor. 4:6.) Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. (Tit. 3:13.)

Chapter 19.

a. For John truly baptized with water; but ye shall be baptized with the Holy Ghost not many days hence. (Acts 1:5.)

b. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. (Gal. 3:27.)

c. Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. (Acts 6:6.) Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. (II Tim. 1:6.)

d. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.)

e. And Paul, as his manner was, went in unto them, and three sabbath days reasoned with them out of the scriptures. (Acts 17:2.)

f. To whom also he showed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. (Acts 1:3.) And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jesus, both out of the Law of Moses, and out of the Prophets, from morning till evening. (Acts 28:23.)

g. This thou knowest, that all they which are in Asia be turned away from me; of whom are Phygellus and Hermogenes. (II Tim. 1:15.) And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. (II Pet. 2:2.)

h. Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears. (Acts 20:31.)

i. And they went forth, and preached every where, the Lord working with them, and confirming the word with signs following. Amen. (Mk. 16:20.)

j. And John answered him, saying, Master, we saw one casting out devils in thy name, and he followeth not us: and we forbade him, because he followeth not us. (Mk. 9:38.)

k. And fear came on all that dwelt round about them: and all these sayings were noised abroad throughout all the hill country of Judea. (Lu. 1:65.)

fell on them all, and the name of the Lord Je'sus was magnified.

18 And many that believed came, and [l]confessed, and shewed their deeds.

19 Many of them also which [m]used curious arts brought their books together, and burned them before all men: and they counted the price of them, and found it fifty thousand pieces of silver.

20 So [n]mightily grew the word of God and prevailed.

21 ¶ After [o]these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à and A-chā'ĭà, to go to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, saying, After I have been there, [p]I must also see Rōme.

22 So he sent into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à two of them that ministered unto him, Ti-mō'the-ŭs and E-răs'tŭs; but he himself stayed in Ā'sĭà for a season.

23 And the same time there arose no small stir about that way.

24 For a certain man named De-mē'trĭ-us, a silversmith, which made silver shrines for Di-ăn'à, brought [q]no small gain unto the craftsmen;

25 Whom he called together with the workmen of like occupation, and said, Sirs, ye know that by this craft [r]we have our wealth.

26 Moreover ye see and hear, that not alone at [s]Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs, but almost throughout all Ā'sĭà, this Paul hath persuaded and turned away much people, saying that they [s]be no gods, which are made with hands:

27 So that not only this our [s]craft is in danger to be set at nought; but also that the temple of the great goddess Di-ăn'à should be despised, and her magnificence should be destroyed, whom all Ā'sĭà and the world worshippeth.

28 And when they heard these sayings, they were full of wrath, and cried out, saying, Great is Di-ăn'à of the E-phē'sĭans.

29 And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gā'ius and Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus, men of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre.

30 And when Paul would have entered in unto the people, the disciples suffered him not.

31 And certain of the chief of [t]Ā'sĭà, which were his friends, sent unto him, desiring him that he would not adventure himself into the theatre.

32 Some therefore cried one thing, and some another: for the assembly was confused; and the more part knew not wherefore they were come together.

33 And they drew Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And [u]Ăl-ĕx-ăn'dĕr beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people.

34 But when they knew that he was a Jew, all with one voice about the space of two hours cried out, Great is Di-ăn'à of the E-phē'sĭans.

35 And when the [v]townclerk had appeased the people, he said, Ye men of Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs, what man is there that knoweth not how that the city of the E-phē'sĭans is a worshipper of the great goddess Di-ăn'à, and of the image which fell down from Jū'pĭ-tĕr?

36 Seeing then that these things cannot be spoken against, ye ought to be quiet, and to do nothing rashly.

37 For ye have brought hither these men, which are neither robbers of churches, nor yet blasphemers of your goddess.

38 Wherefore if De-mē'trĭ-us, and the craftsmen which are with him, have a matter against any man, the law is open, and there are deputies: let them implead one another.

39 But if ye enquire any thing concerning other matters, it shall be determined in a lawful assembly.

40 For we are in danger to be called in question for this day's uproar, there being no cause whereby we may give an account of this concourse.

41 And [v]when he had thus spoken, he dismissed the assembly.

CHAPTER 20.

1 *Paul goeth to Macedonia.* 10 *Eutychus is raised to life.* 17 *At Miletum Paul calleth the elders together,* 32 *committeth God's flock to them,* 36 *prayeth with them, and goeth his way.*

1 And after the uproar was ceased, Paul called unto him the disciples, and embraced them, and [1]departed for to go into [2]Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à.

2 [3]And when he had gone over those parts, and had given them much exhortation, he came into Greece,

3 And there [4]abode three [5]months. And [a]when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Sўr'ĭ-à, he purposed to return through Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à.

4 And there accompanied him into Ā'sĭà Sŏp'a-tĕr of Be-rē'à; and of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nĭans, Ār-ĭs-tär'chus and Se-cŭn'dus; and Gā'ius of Dĕr'be, and [b]Ti-mō'the-ŭs; and of Ā'sĭà, Tўch'ĭ-cŭs and Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs.

5 These going before tarried for us at Trō'ăs.

6 And we sailed away from Phi-lĭp'pī after

---

l. Only acknowledge thine iniquity, that thou hast transgressed against the Lord thy God, and hast scattered thy ways to the strangers under every green tree, and ye have not obeyed my voice, saith the Lord. (Jer. 3:13.) And were baptized of him in Jordan, confessing their sins. (Mat. 3:6.)

m. Ye shall defile also the covering of thy graven images of silver, and the ornament of thy molten images of gold: thou shalt cast them away as a menstruous cloth; thou shalt say unto it, Get thee hence. (Is. 30:22.)

n. Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. (Col. 1:6.)

o. But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. (Rom. 15:25.) Then fourteen years after I went up again to Jerusalem with Barnabas, and took Titus with me also. (Gal. 2:1.)

p. Whensoever I take my journey into Spain, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company. (Rom. 15:24.)

q. And it came to pass, as we went to prayer, a certain damsel possessed with a spirit of divination met us, which brought her masters much gain by soothsaying. (Acts 16:16.)

r. And the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more. (Rev. 18:11.)

s. Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. (Ps. 115:4.) For the customs of the people are vain: for one cutteth a tree out of the forest, (the work of the hands of the workman) with the ax. (Jer. 10:3.) As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, and that there is none other God but one. (I Cor. 8:4.) Forasmuch then as we are the offspring of God, we ought not to think that the Godhead is like unto gold, or silver, or stone, graven by art and man's device. (Acts 17:29.) And there ye shall serve gods, the work of men's hands, wood and stone, which neither see, nor hear, nor eat, nor smell. (Dt. 4:28.) And the rest of the men, which were not killed by these plagues, yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not worship devils, and idols of gold and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk. (Rev. 9:20.)

t. Peter, an apostle of Jesus Christ, to the strangers scattered throughout Pontus, Galatia, Cappadocia, Asia, and Bithynia. (I Pet. 1:1.) Saying, I am Alpha and Omega, the first and the last; and, What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven churches which are in Asia; unto Ephesus, and unto Smyrna, and unto Pergamos, and unto Thyatira, and unto Sardis, and unto Philadelphia, and unto Laodicea. (Rev. 1:11.)

u. But he, beckoning unto them with the hand to hold their peace, declared unto them how the Lord had brought him out of the prison. And he said, Go show these things unto James, and to the brethren. And he departed, and went into another place. (Acts 12:17.) Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme. (I Tim. 1:20.) Alexander the coppersmith did me much evil: the Lord reward him according to his works. (II Tim. 4:14.)

v. A soft answer turneth away wrath: but grievous words stir up anger. (Prov. 15:1.)

Chapter 20.

a. In journeyings often, in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren. (II Cor. 11:26.)

b. Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, (the son of a certain woman,



ARCH OF "ECCE HOMO" (BEHOLD THE MAN), PLACE WHERE JESUS WAS SCOURGED.



MOSLEM AT PRAYER.

the days of [6]unleavened bread, and came unto them to Trō'ăs in five days; where we abode seven days.

7 [7]And upon [c]the first day of the week, when the disciples came together [d]to break bread, Paul preached unto them, ready to depart on the morrow; and continued his speech until midnight.

8 And there were many lights [e]in the upper chamber, where they were gathered together.

9 And there sat in a window a certain young man named Eū'tў-chus, being fallen into a deep sleep: and as Paul was long preaching, he sunk down with sleep, and fell down from the third loft, and was taken up dead.

10 And Paul went down, and [f]fell on him, and embracing him said, Trouble not yourselves; for his life is in him.

11 When he therefore was come up again, and had broken bread, and eaten, and talked a long while, even till break of day, so he departed.

12 And they brought the young man alive, and were not a little comforted.

13 ¶ And we went before to ship, and sailed unto Ās'sŏs, there intending to take in Paul: for so had he appointed, minding himself to go afoot.

14 And when he met with us at Ās'sŏs, we took him in, and came to Mĭt-ў-lē'ne.

15 And we sailed thence, and came the next day over against Chī'os; and the next day we arrived at Sā'mos, and tarried at Tro-gў'lĭ-um; and the next day we came to Mī-lē'tus.

16 For Paul had determined to sail by Ēph'ĕ-sŭs, because he would not spend the time in Ā'sĭà: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Je-rū'sa-lĕm [g]the day of Pĕn'te-cŏst.

17 ¶ And from Mī-lē'tus he sent to Ēph'ĕ-sŭs, and called the elders of the church.

18 And when they were come to him, he said unto them, Ye know, from the first day that I came into Ā'sĭà, after what manner I have been with you at all seasons,

19 Serving the Lord with all humility of mind, and with many tears, and temptations, which befell me by the lying in wait of the Jews:

20 And how I kept back nothing that was profitable unto you, but have shewed you, and

6. The passover.

7. In vs. 7-12 is an account of Paul's raising from the dead a young man who had fallen from a third-story window.

8. Observe the order—1st, the repentance or turning from sin to God; 2nd, completed by faith in Christ.

9. To testify.

have taught you publicly, and from house to house,

21 Testifying both to the Jews, and also to the Greeks, repentance [8]toward God, and faith toward our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

22 And now, behold, I go bound in the spirit unto Je-rū'sa-lĕm, not knowing the things that shall befall me there:

23 Save that the Hō'lў Ghōst witnesseth in every city, saying that bonds and afflictions abide me.

24 But [h]none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, [i]so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry, which I have received of the Lord Jē'sus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God.

25 And now, behold, I know that ye all, among whom I have gone preaching the kingdom of God, shall see my face no more.

26 Wherefore I take you to [9]record this day, that I am [j]pure from the blood of all men.

27 For I have not shunned to declare unto you all [k]the counsel of God.

28 ¶ [l]Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock, over the which the [m]Hō'lў Ghōst hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, [n]which he hath purchased [o]with his own blood.

29 For I know this, that after my departing [p]shall grievous wolves enter in among you, not sparing the flock.

30 Also [q]of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them.

31 Therefore watch, and remember, that by the space of three years I ceased not to warn every one night and day with tears.

32 And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and [r]to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you [s]an inheritance among all them which are sanctified.

33 I [t]have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel.

34 Yea, ye yourselves know, [t]that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me.

35 I have shewed you all things, how that so labouring ye ought to support the weak, and to remember the words of the Lord Jē'sus, how he said, [u]*It is more blessed to give than to receive.*

---

which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek). (Acts 16:1.)

c. The first day of the week cometh Mary Magdalene early, when it was yet dark, unto the sepulchre, and seeth the stone taken away from the sepulchre. (Jno. 20:1.) Upon the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come. (I Cor. 16:2.) I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet. (Rev. 1:10.)

d. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. (Acts 2:42.) The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Christ? The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Christ? (I Cor. 10:16.)

e. And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas the brother of James. (Acts 1:13.)

f. And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. (I Ks. 17:21.)

g. And when the day of Pentecost was fully come, they were all with one accord in one place. (Acts 2:1.) But I will tarry at Ephesus until Pentecost. (I Cor. 16:8.)

h. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? (35). Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors, through him that loved us. (Rom. 8:35, 37.)

i. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. (II Tim. 4:7.)

j. Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. (II Cor. 7:2.)

k. But the Pharisees and lawyers rejected the counsel of God against themselves, being not baptized of him. (Lu. 7:30.) Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:15.)

l. Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee. (I Tim. 4:16.)

m. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:28.)

n. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.)

o. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.)

p. Beware of false prophets, which come to you in sheep's clothing, but inwardly they are ravening wolves. (Mat. 7:15.)

q. They went out from us, but they were not of us; for if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that they might be made manifest that they were not all of us. (I Jno. 2:19.)

r. Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein. (Heb. 13:9.)

s. The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints. (Eph. 1:18.) To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. (Acts 26:18.) Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. (Eph. 1:14.) Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the inheritance of the saints in light. (Col. 1:12.) And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.) To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. (I Pet. 1:4.)

t. And labor, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it. (I Cor. 4:12.) For ye remember, brethren, our labor and travail: for laboring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God. (I Thess. 2:9.)

u. Heal the sick, cleanse the lepers, raise the dead, cast out devils: freely ye have received, freely give. (Mat. 10:8.)

v. Behold, here I am: witness against me before the Lord, and

36 And when he had thus spoken, he kneeled down, and prayed with them all.

37 And they all wept sore, and fell on Paul's neck, and kissed him,

38 Sorrowing most of all for the words which he spake, that they should see his face no more. And they accompanied him unto the ship.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *Paul will not be dissuaded from going to Jerusalem.* 9 *Philip's daughters prophetesses.* 17 *Paul cometh to Jerusalem;* 27 *he is apprehended there,* 31 *is rescued, and permitted to speak to the people.*

1 And it came to pass, that after we were [1]gotten from them, and had launched, we came with a straight course unto Cō'ŏs, and the day [2]following unto Rhŏdes, and from thence unto Pătʹa-rà:

2 And finding a ship sailing over unto Phe-nĭʹçià, we went aboard, and set [3]forth.

3 Now when we had discovered Çȳʹprus, we left it on the left hand, and sailed into Sȳr'ĭ-à, and landed at Tȳre: for there the ship was to unlade her burden.

4 And finding disciples, we tarried there seven days: who said to Paul through the Spirit, that he should not go up to Je-rụʹsa-lĕm.

5 And when we had accomplished those days, we departed and went our way; and they all brought us on our way, with wives and children, till we were out of the city: and we kneeled down on the shore, and prayed.

6 And when we had taken our leave one of another, we took ship; and they returned home again.

7 And when we had finished our course from Tȳre, we came to Ptōl-e-māʹis, and saluted the brethren, and abode with them one day.

8 And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Çæs-a-rēʹà: and we entered into the house of Phĭl'ĭp [a]the evangelist, which was one of the [4]seven; and abode with him.

9 And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy.

10 And as we tarried there [5]many days, there came down from Jū-dæʹà a certain prophet, named Ăg'ă-bŭs.

11 And when he was come unto us, he took Paul's girdle, and bound his own hands and feet, and said, Thus saith the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, So shall the Jews at Je-rụʹsa-lĕm bind the man that owneth this girdle, and shall deliver him into the hands of the Gĕnʹtīles.

12 And when [6]we heard these things, both we, and they of that place, besought him not to go up to Je-rụʹsa-lĕm.

13 Then Paul answered, What [b]mean ye to weep and to break mine heart? for [c]I am ready not to be bound only, but also to die at Je-rụʹsa-lĕm for the name of the Lord Jēʹsus.

14 And when he would not be persuaded, we ceased, saying, [d]The will of the Lord be done.

15 And after those days we took up our carriages, and went up to [7]Je-rụʹsa-lĕm.

16 There went with us also certain of the disciples of Çæs-a-rēʹà, and brought with them one Mnāʹson of Çȳʹprus, an old disciple, with whom we should lodge.

17 [8]And [e]when we were come to Je-rụʹsalĕm, the brethren received us gladly.

18 And the day following Paul went in with us [f]unto [9]Jāmes; and all the elders were present.

19 And when he had saluted them, he declared [g]particularly what things God had wrought among the Gĕnʹtīles [h]by his ministry.

20 And when they heard it, they glorified the Lord, and said unto him, Thou seest, brother, how many thousands of Jews there are which believe; and they are all [i]zealous of the law:

21 And they are informed of thee, that [j]thou teachest all the Jews which are among the Gĕnʹtīles to forsake Mō'sĕs, saying that they ought not to circumcise their children, neither to walk after the customs.

22 What is it therefore? the multitude must needs come together: for they will hear that thou art come.

23 Do therefore this that we say to thee: We have four men which have a vow on them;

24 Them take, and purify thyself with them, and be at charges with them, that they may [k]shave their heads: and all may know that those things, whereof they were informed concerning thee, are nothing; but that thou thyself also walkest orderly, and [l]keepest the law.

25 As touching the Gĕnʹtīles which believe, [m]we have [10]written and concluded that they

Ch. 21. A. D. 60.

1. Were torn.

2. Tuesday, April 25th.

3. Paul's purpose is now to arrive in Jerusalem by May 9th, to celebrate the day of Pentecost, which was just 25 years after the first Pentecost.

4. One of the original seven selected to look after the poor and needy who came under the charge of the church.

5. Paul is now at Caesarea, about 7 miles from Jerusalem.

6. Luke and other Christians with Paul.

7. The fifth trip since his conversion, thus completing his third missionary journey.

8. In vs. 17-40 Paul reports concerning his third missionary journey; and, while in the temple, is attacked by a mob which almost kills him, creating so much disorder that the Roman commander quells the disturbance and takes Paul from them, permitting him to go to the stairs of the platform and address the people.

9. Who was the acknowledged head of the church at Jerusalem; Paul goes to make his report to him.

10. Referring to the decree of the Jewish council. Ch. 15:28, 29.

---

be more his anointed: whose ox have I taken? or whose ass have I taken? or whom have I defrauded? whom have I oppressed? or of whose hand have I received any bribe to blind mine eyes therewith? and I will restore it you. (I Sam. 12:3.) Have we not power to eat and to drink? (I Cor. 9:4.) Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service. And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. As the truth of Christ is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of Achaia. Wherefore? because I love you not? God knoweth. But what I do, that I will do, that I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory they may be found even as we. (II Cor. 11:7-12.)

Chapter 21.

a. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers. (Eph. 4:11.) Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me. (II Tim. 4:9.)

b. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. (Acts 20:24.)

c. Who shall separate us from the love of Christ? shall tribulation, or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword? (Rom. 8:35.)

d. He went away again the second time, and prayed, saying, O my Father, if this cup may not pass away from me, except I drink it, thy will be done. (Matt. 26:42.) Saying, Father, if thou be willing, remove this cup from me: nevertheless not my will, but thine, be done. (Luke 22:42.)

e. And when they were come to Jerusalem, they were received of the church, and of the apostles and elders, and they declared all things that God had done with them. (Acts 15:4.)

f. And after they had held their peace, James answered, saying, Men and brethren, hearken unto me. (Acts 15:13.) But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. (Gal. 1:19.) James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. (Jas. 1:1.)

g. For I will not dare to speak of any of those things which Christ hath not wrought by me, to make the Gentiles obedient, by word and deed. (Rom. 15:18.)

h. For he was numbered with us, and had obtained part of this ministry. (Acts 1:17.) But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. (Acts 20:24.)

i. I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. (Acts 22:3.) For I bear them record that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. (Rom. 10:2.) Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:4.)

j. For we have heard him say, That this Jesus of Nazareth shall destroy this place, and shall change the customs which Moses delivered us. (Acts 6:14.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.)

k. Speak unto the children of Israel, and say unto them, When either man or woman shall separate themselves to vow a vow of a Nazarite, to separate themselves unto the Lord (2). And this is the law of the Nazarite, when the days of his separation are fulfilled: he shall be brought unto the door of the tabernacle of the congregation (13). And the Nazarite shall shave the head of his separation at the door of the tabernacle of the congregation, and shall take the hair of the head of his separation, and put it in the fire which is unto the sacrifice of the peace offerings. (Num. 6:2, 13, 18.) And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow. (Acts 18:18.)

l. And unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law. (I Cor. 9:20.)

m. But flesh with the life thereof, which is the blood thereof, shall ye not eat. (Gen. 9:4.) I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators. (I Cor. 5:9.) For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication. (I Thess. 4:3.)

observe no such thing, save only that they keep themselves from things offered to idols, and from blood, and from strangled, and from fornication.

26 Then [11]Paul took the men, and the next day purifying himself with them entered into [m]the temple, to signify the accomplishment of the days of purification, until that an offering should be offered for every one of them.

27 And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of A'sia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid [o]hands on him,

28 Crying out, Men of Is'ra-el, help: This is the man, [p]that teacheth all men every where against the people, and the law, and this place: and further brought Greeks also into the temple, and hath polluted this holy place.

29 (For they had seen before with him in the city Troph'i-mus an E-phē'sian, whom they supposed that Paul had brought into the temple.)

30 And all the city was moved, and the people ran together: and they took Paul, and drew him out of the temple: and forthwith the doors were shut.

31 And as they went about to kill him, tidings came unto the chief captain of the band, that all Je-ru'sa-lĕm was in an uproar.

32 [q]Who immediately took soldiers and centurions, and ran down unto them: and when they saw the chief captain and the soldiers, they left beating of Paul.

33 Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done.

34 And some cried one thing, some another, among the multitude: and when he could not know the certainty for the tumult, he commanded him to be carried into the castle.

35 And when he came upon the stairs, so it was, that he was borne of the soldiers for the violence of the people.

36 For the multitude of the people followed after, crying, Away with him.

37 And as Paul was to be led into the castle, he said unto the chief captain, May I speak unto thee? Who said, Canst thou speak Greek?

38 Art not thou that E-gŷp'tian, which before these days madest an uproar, and leddest out into the wilderness four thousand men that were murderers?

39 But Paul said, [r]I am a man which am a Jew of Tär'sus, a city in Çi-lī'çiȧ, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, [s]suffer me to speak unto the people.

40 And when he had given him licence, Paul stood on the stairs, and beckoned with the hand unto the people. And when there was made a great silence, he spake unto them in the Hē'brew tongue, saying,

11 Paul now marches to the place where he will be arrested and will remain in bonds several years.

Ch. 22. A. D. 60.

1. In vs. 1-21 is an account of Paul's first defense, delivered from the stairs. The audience became so enraged that he was removed into the fort and ordered to be scourged, but when the commander learned that Paul was a Roman he ordered him to be released and tried by the Sanhedrin.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *Paul declareth how he was converted to the faith,* 17 *and called to his apostleship.* 22 *At the mention of the Gentiles, the people exclaim on him.*

1 [1]Men, brethren, and fathers, hear ye my defence which I make now unto you.

2 (And when they heard that he spake in the Hē'brew tongue to them, they kept the more silence: and he saith,)

3 I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tär'sus, a city in Çi-lī'çiȧ, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Ga-mā'lī-el, and taught [a]according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and [b]was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day.

4 And [c]I persecuted this way unto the death, binding and delivering into prisons both men and women.

5 As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and [d]all the estate of the elders: [e]from whom also I received letters unto [f]the brethren, and went to Da-măs'cus, to bring them which were there bound unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm, for to be punished.

6 And it came to pass, that, as I made my journey, and was come nigh unto Da-măs'cus about noon, suddenly there shone from heaven a great light round about me.

7 And I fell unto the ground, and heard a voice saying unto me, *Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me?*

8 And I answered, Who art thou, Lord? And he said unto me, *I am Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth, whom thou persecutest.*

9 And [g]they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me.

10 And I said, What shall I do, Lord? And the Lord said unto me, *Arise, and go into Da-măs'cus; and there it shall be told thee of all things which are appointed for thee to do.*

11 And when I could not see for the glory of that light, being led by the hand of them that were with me, I came into Da-măs'cus.

12 And one An-a-nī'as, a devout man according to the law, having a good report of all the Jews which dwelt there,

13 Came unto me, and stood, and said unto me, Brother Saul, receive thy sight. And the same hour I looked up upon him.

14 And he said, The God of our fathers [h]hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know [i]his will, and see that [j]Just One, and [k]shouldest hear the voice of his mouth.

15 For [l]thou shalt be his witness unto all men of [m]what thou hast seen and heard.

n. Whereupon certain Jews from Asia found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult. (Acts 24:18.)

o. For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me. (Acts 26:21.)

p. For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes: Who also hath gone about to profane the temple: whom we took, and would have judged according to our law. (Acts 24:5, 6.)

q. This man was taken of the Jews, and should have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Roman. (Acts 23:27.)

r. And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the street which is called Straight, and enquire in the house of Judas for one called Saul. (Acts 9:11.)

s. But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:15.) Yet if any man suffer as a Christian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf. (I Pet. 4:16.)

Chapter 22.

a. Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Pharisee. (Acts 26:5.)

b. And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers. (Gal. 1:14.)

c. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

d. And as soon as it was day, the elders of the people and the chief priests and the scribes came together, and led him into the council, saying. (Lu. 22:66.)

e. And desired of him letters to Damascus to the synagogues, that if he found any of this way, whether they were men or women, he might bring them bound unto Jerusalem. (Acts 9:2.)

f. For I could wish that myself were accursed from Christ for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh. (Rom. 9:3.)

g. For how can the servant of this my lord talk with this my lord? for as for me, straightway there remained no strength in me, neither is there breath left in me. (Dan. 10:17.)

h. I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen. (Acts 26:16.) For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. (Gal. 1:12.)

i. Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jesus Christ our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord. (I Cor. 9:1.) And last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time. (I Cor. 15:8.)

j. But ye denied the Holy One and the Just, and desired a murderer to be granted unto you. (Acts 3:14.) For such an High Priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. (Heb. 7:26.)

k. For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jesus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread. (I Cor. 11:23.) For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jesus Christ. (Gal. 1:12.)

l. And the night following, the Lord stood by him, and said, Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Jerusalem, so must thou bear witness also at Rome. (Acts 23:11.)

m. For we cannot but speak the things which we have seen and

16 And now why tarriest thou? arise, and be [b]baptized, [n]and wash away thy sins, calling on the name of the Lord.

17 And [o]it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance;

18 And saw him saying unto me, *Make haste, [p]and get thee quickly out of Je-ru'sa-lĕm: for they will not receive thy testimony concerning me.*

19 And I said, Lord, [q]they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee:

20 And when the blood of thy [3]martyr Stē'phen was shed, I also was standing by, and consenting unto his death, and kept the raiment of them that slew him.

21 And he said unto me, *Depart: [r]for I will send thee far hence unto the Gĕn'tīles.*

22 And they gave him [4]audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth: for it is not fit that [s]he should live.

23 And as they cried out, and cast off their clothes, and threw dust into the air,

24 The chief captain commanded him to be brought into the castle, and bade that he should be examined by [6]scourging; that he might [6]know wherefore they cried so against him.

25 And as they bound him with thongs, Paul said unto the centurion that stood by, [t]Is it lawful for you to scourge a man that is a Rō'man, and uncondemned?

26 When the centurion heard that, he went and told the chief captain, saying, Take heed what thou doest: for this man is a Rō'man.

27 Then the chief captain came, and said unto him, Tell me, art thou a Rō'man? He said, Yea.

28 And the chief captain answered, With a great sum obtained I this freedom. And Paul said, But I was free born.

29 Then straightway they departed from him which should have examined him: and the chief captain also was afraid, after he knew that he was a Rō'man, and because he had bound him.

30 On the morrow, because he would have known the certainty wherefore he was accused of the Jews, he loosed him from his bands, and commanded the chief priests and all their council to appear, and brought Paul down, and set him before them.

2. I. The external sign of internal cleansing. II. A symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

3. Originally meaning witness.

4. His Hebrew speech impelled them to give him audience.

5. To get ready to stone him. They are so enraged that they forget he is safe from their attacks, being a Roman.

6. That is, by torture forced from him acknowledgment of his crime.

Ch. 23. A. D. 60.

1. In vs. 1-10 Paul so adroitly delivers his speech of defense that the members of the Sanhedrin are divided in opinion, creating such disorder that they have to be dismissed.

2. Alluding to the body politic or commonwealth of Israel.

3. Which was fulfilled, as he was assassinated during the Jewish war.

4. An epithet, meaning hypocrite.

5. A dispute among themselves.

6. Fought.

7. In vs. 10-35 Paul is rescued and sent to Cæsarea.

8. For safe keeping against the enraged council.

9. That is, they had covenanted together that they would not eat, drink or sleep until they had brought about the death of Paul.

CHAPTER 23.

1 *As Paul pleadeth his cause, 2 Ananias commandeth them to smite him. 7 Dissension among his accusers. 11 God encourageth him. 14 The Jews' laying wait for Paul 20 is declared unto the chief captain. 27 He sendeth him to Felix the governor.*

1 [1]And Paul, earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, [a]I have lived in all good [2]conscience before God until this day.

2 And the high priest Ān-a-nī'as commanded them that stood by him [b]to smite him on the mouth.

3 Then said Paul unto him, God shall [3]smite thee, thou whited [4]wall: for sittest thou to judge me after the law, and [c]commandest me to be smitten contrary to the law?

4 And they that stood by said, Revilest thou God's high priest?

5 Then said Paul, I wist not, brethren, that he was the high priest: for it is written, Thou shalt not speak evil of the ruler of thy people.

6 But when Paul perceived that the one part were Săd'du-çeeş, and the other Phăr'ī-seeş, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Phăr'ī-see, the son of a Phăr'ī-see: [d]of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question.

7 And when he had so said, there arose a [5]dissension between the Phăr'ī-seeş and the Săd'du-çeeş: and the multitude was divided.

8 For the Săd'du-çeeş say that there is no resurrection, neither angel, nor spirit: but the Phăr'ī-seeş confess both.

9 And there arose a great cry: and the scribes that were of the Phăr'ī-seeş' part arose, and [6]strove, saying, We find no evil in this man: but if a spirit or an angel hath spoken to him, [e]let us not fight against God.

10 [7]And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him [8]into the castle.

11 And [f]the night following the Lord stood by him and said, *Be of good cheer, Paul: for as thou hast testified of me in Je-ru'sa-lĕm, so must thou bear witness also at Rōme.*

12 And when it was day, [g]certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves [h]under a [9]curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul.

---

heard. (Acts 1:20.) But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee. (Acts 26:16.)

n. Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 2:38.) Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)

o. I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth,) such an one caught up to the third heaven. (II Cor. 12:2.)

p. And whosoever shall not receive you, nor hear your words, when ye depart out of that house or city, shake off the dust of your feet. (Mat. 10:14.)

q. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

r. As they ministered to the Lord, and fasted, the Holy Ghost said, Separate me Barnabas and Saul for the work whereunto I have called them. (Acts 13:2.) Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee. (Acts 26:17.)

s. And Festus said, King Agrippa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Jerusalem, and also here, crying that he ought not to live any longer. (Acts 25:24.)

t. But Paul said unto them, They have beaten us openly uncondemned being Romans, and have cast us into prison; and now do they thrust us out privily? nay verily: but let them come themselves and fetch us out. (Acts 16:37.)

Chapter 23

a. For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord. (I Cor. 4:4.) For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. (II. Cor. 1:12.)

b. Then Pashur smote Jeremiah the prophet, and put him in the stocks that were in the high gate of Benjamin, which was by the house of the Lord. (Jer. 20:2.) And when he had thus spoken, one of the officers which stood by struck Jesus with the palm of his hand, saying, Answerest thou the high priest so? (Jno. 18:22.)

c. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment, in mete-yard, in weight, or in measure. (Lev. 19:35.) Doth our law judge any man before it hear him and know what he doeth? (Jno. 7:51.)

d. For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that for the hope of Israel I am bound with this chain. (Acts 28:20.)

e. But if it be of God, ye cannot overthrow it; lest haply ye be found even to fight against God. (Acts 5:39.)

f. God is our refuge and strength, a very present help in trouble. (Ps. 46:1.) For he shall stand at the right hand of the poor, to save him from those that condemn his soul. (Ps. 109:31.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.) When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.) Then spake the Lord to Paul in the night by a vision, Be not afraid, but speak, and hold not thy peace. (Acts 18:9.)

g. Associate yourselves, O ye people, and ye shall be broken in pieces; and give ear, all ye of far countries; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces; gird yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces. Take counsel together, and it shall come to nought; speak the word, and it shall not stand: for God is with us. (Is. 8:9, 10.) What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us? (Rom. 8:31.)

h. Then king Solomon sware by the Lord, saying, God do so to me, and more also, if Adonijah have not spoken this word against his own life. (I Ks. 2:23.) Then began he to curse and to swear, saying, I know not the man. And immediately the cock crew. (Mat. 26:74.)



ST. PAUL BEFORE KING AGRIPPA.

13 And they were more than forty which had made this conspiracy.
14 And they came to the chief priests and elders, and said, We have bound ourselves under a great [9]curse, that we will eat nothing until we have slain Paul.
15 Now therefore ye with the council signify to the chief captain that he bring him down unto you to morrow, as though ye would enquire something more perfectly concerning him: and we, or [10]ever he come near, are ready to kill him.
16 And [i]when Paul's [11]sister's son heard of their lying in wait, he went and entered into the castle, and told Paul.
17 Then [j]Paul called [12]one of the centurions unto him, and said, Bring this young man unto the chief captain: for he hath a certain thing to tell him.
18 So he took him, and brought him to the chief captain, and said, Paul the prisoner called me unto him, and prayed me to bring this young man unto thee, who hath something to say unto thee.
19 Then the chief captain took him by the hand, and went with him aside privately, and asked him, What is that thou hast to tell me?
20 And he said, [k]The Jews have agreed to desire thee that thou wouldest bring down Paul to morrow into the council, as though they would enquire somewhat of him more perfectly.
21 But do not thou yield unto them: for there [l]lie in wait for him of them more than forty men, which have bound themselves with an oath, that they will neither eat nor drink till they have killed him: and now are they ready, looking for a promise from thee.
22 So the chief captain then let the young man depart, and charged him, See thou tell no man that thou hast shewed these things to me.
23 And he called unto him two centurions, saying, Make ready two hundred soldiers to go to Cæs-a-rē'a, and horsemen threescore and ten, and spearmen two hundred, at the [13]third hour of the night;
24 And provide them beasts, that they may set Paul on, and bring him safe unto Fē'lix the governor.
25 And he wrote a letter after this manner:
26 Clau'dī-us Lȳs'ias unto the most excellent governor Fē'lix sendeth greeting.

10. Before.

11. The only New Testament allusion of any blood relations of Paul.

12. Though Jehovah had assured Paul that he would protect him, Paul understands that he must use his own best means of defense, as God helps only those who help themselves.

13. 9 p. m.

14. That is, would have been.

Ch. 24. A. D. 60.

1. In this ch. Paul is arraigned before Felix, a Roman officer, and makes his third defense.

2. The fifth day after leaving Jerusalem.

3. That is, a Greek orator or counselor before the court.

4 That is, charged this man with sedition, heresy, and sacrilege.

5. A pest.

27 This [m]man was taken of the Jews, and should [14]have been killed of them: then came I with an army, and rescued him, having understood that he was a Rō'man.
28 And when I would have known the cause wherefore they accused him, I brought him forth into their council:
29 Whom I perceived to be accused of questions [n]of their law, [o]but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds.
30 And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and [p]gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell.
31 Then the soldiers, as it was commanded them, took Paul, and brought him by night to An-tĭp'a-trĭs.
32 On the morrow they left the horsemen to go with him, and returned to the castle:
33 Who, when they came to [q]Cæs-a-rē'a, and delivered the epistle to the governor, presented Paul also before him.
34 And when the governor had read the letter, he asked of what province he was. And when he understood that he was of [r]Çi-lĭ'çiă;
35 [s]I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in [t]Hĕr'od's judgment hall.

CHAPTER 24.

1 *Paul, being accused,* 10 *answereth for his life and doctrine.* 24 *He preacheth Christ to the governor and his wife.*

1 [1]And after [a]five [2]days [b]An-a-nī'as the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tĕr-tŭl'lus, who informed the governor against Paul.
2 And when he was called forth, Tĕr-tŭl'lus [3]began to accuse him, saying, Seeing [c]that by thee we enjoy great quietness, and that very worthy deeds are done unto this nation by thy providence,
3 We accept it always, and in all places, most noble Fē'lĭx, with all thankfulness.
4 Notwithstanding, that I be not further tedious unto thee, I pray thee that thou wouldest hear us of thy clemency a few words.
5 [d]For we have found [4]this man a [5]pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Năz'a-rēnes:
6 Who also hath gone about to profane the

i. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness: and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:13.) There is no wisdom nor understanding nor counsel against the Lord. (Prov. 21:30.)
j. A prudent man foreseeth the evil, and hideth himself: but the simple pass on, and are punished. (Prov. 22:3.) Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. (Mat. 10:16.) See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise. (Eph. 5:15.)
k. And there abode three months. And when the Jews laid wait for him, as he was about to sail into Syria, he purposed to return through Macedonia. (Acts 20:3.) Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him, And desired favor against him, that he would send for him to Jerusalem, laying wait in the way to kill him. (Acts 25:2, 3.)
l. He lieth in wait secretly as a lion in his den: he lieth in wait to catch the poor: he doth catch the poor, when he draweth him into his net. (Ps. 10:9.) The wicked plotteth against the just, and gnasheth upon him with his teeth (12). The wicked watcheth the righteous, and seeketh to slay him. (Ps. 37:12, 32.) For their feet run to evil, and make haste to shed blood. (Prov. 1:16.) For they sleep not, except they have done mischief; and their sleep is taken away, unless they cause some to fall. (Prov. 4:16.) Their feet run to evil, and they make haste to shed innocent blood; their thoughts are thoughts of iniquity; wasting and destruction are in their paths. (Is. 59:7.)
m. Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done. (Acts 21:33.) But the chief captain Lysias came upon us, and with great violence took him away out of our hands. (Acts 24:7.)
n. But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters. (Acts 18:15.) But had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jesus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive. (Acts 25:19.)
o. And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds. (Acts 26:31.) Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me. (Acts 28:18.)
p. And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Cesarea; and the next day, sitting on the judgment seat, commanded Paul to be brought. (Acts 25:6.)
q. But Philip was found at Azotus: and passing through he preached in all the cities, till he came to Cesarea. (Acts 8:40.)
r. But Paul said, I am a man which am a Jew of Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, a citizen of no mean city: and, I beseech thee, suffer me to speak unto the people. (Acts 21:39.)
s. And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul. (Acts 24:1.) To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him. (Acts 25:16.)
t. Then the soldiers of the governor took Jesus into the common hall, and gathered unto him the whole band of soldiers. (Mat. 27:27.)
Chapter 24.
a. And when the seven days were almost ended, the Jews which were of Asia, when they saw him in the temple, stirred up all the people, and laid hands on him. (Acts 21:27.)
b. And the high priest Ananias commanded them that stood by him to smite him on the mouth (2). And when it was told me how that the Jews laid wait for the man, I sent straightway to thee, and gave commandment to his accusers also to say before thee what they had against him. Farewell (30). I will hear thee, said he, when thine accusers are also come. And he commanded him to be kept in Herod's judgment hall. (Acts 23: 2, 30, 35.) Then the high priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him. (Acts 25:2.)
c. They speak vanity every one with his neighbor: with flattering lips, and with a double heart, do they speak. (Ps. 12:2.) The words of his mouth were smoother than butter, but war was in his heart: his words were softer than oil, yet were they drawn swords. (Ps. 55:21.) These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having men's persons in admiration because of advantage. (Jude 16.)
d. And they began to accuse him, saying, We found this fellow perverting the nation, and forbidding to give tribute to Cesar, saying that he himself is Christ a King. (Lu. 23:2.) And on the sabbath we went out of the city by a river-side, where prayer was wont to be made; and we sat down, and spake unto the women which resorted

temple: whom we took, and would [c]have judged according to our law.

7 But [f]the chief captain Lȳs'ias came upon us, and with great [g]violence took him away out of our hands,

8 Commanding his accusers to come unto thee: by examining of whom thyself mayest take knowledge of all these things, whereof we accuse him.

9 And the Jews also assented, saying that these things were so.

10 Then Paul, after that the governor had [i]beckoned unto him to speak, answered, Forasmuch as I know that thou hast been of many years a judge unto this nation, I do the more cheerfully answer for myself:

11 [s]Because that thou mayest understand, that there are yet but twelve days since I went up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm for to worship.

12 And [g]they neither found me in the temple disputing with any man, neither raising up the people, neither in the synagogues, nor in the city:

13 Neither can they prove the things whereof they now accuse me.

14 [s]But this I confess unto thee, that after [h]the way which they call heresy, so worship I the [i]God of my fathers, believing all things which are written in [j]the law and in the prophets:

15 And [k]have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, [l]that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust.

16 And [m]herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men.

17 [10]Now after many years [n]I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings.

18 Whereupon [o]certain Jews from Ā'sĭa found me purified in the temple, neither with multitude, nor with tumult.

19 Who [p]ought to have been here before thee, and object, if they had ought against me.

20 Or else let these same here say, if they have found any evil doing in me, while I stood before the council,

21 Except it be for this one voice, that I cried standing among them, Touching the [q]resurrection of the dead I am called in question by you this day.

22 And when Fē'lĭx heard these things, having more perfect knowledge of that way, he deferred them, and said, When Lȳs'ias the chief captain shall come down, I will know the uttermost of your matter.

23 And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and let him have liberty, and [r]that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him.

24 And after certain days, when Fē'lĭx came with his wife Drū-sĭl'lā, which was a Jew'ess, he sent for Paul, and heard him concerning the faith in Chrĭst.

25 And as he reasoned of [11]righteousness, [12]temperance, and [13]judgment to come, Fē'lĭx trembled, and answered, Go thy way for this time; when I have a convenient season, I will call for thee.

26 He hoped also that [s]money should have been given him of Paul, that he might loose him: wherefore he sent for him the oftener, and communed with him.

27 But after two [14]years Por'çĭ-us Fĕs'tus came into Fē'lĭx' room: and Fē'lĭx, [t]willing to shew the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound.

CHAPTER 25.

2 *The Jews accuse Paul before Festus.* 11 *Paul appealeth unto Cæsar.* 25 *Festus cleareth him to have done nothing worthy of death.*

1 [1]Now when Fĕs'tus was come into the province, after three days he ascended from Çæs-a-rē'ā to Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

2 Then [a]the high [2]priest and the chief of the Jews informed him against Paul, and besought him,

3 And desired [3]favour against him, that he would send for him to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, laying wait [b]in the way to kill him.

4 But Fĕs'tus answered, that Paul should be kept at Çæs-a-rē'ā, and that he himself would depart shortly thither.

5 Let them therefore, said he, which among you are able, go down with me, and accuse this man, [c]if there be any wickedness in him.

6 And when he had tarried among them more than ten days, he went down unto Çæs-a-rē'ā; and the next day sitting on the judgment seat commanded Paul to be brought.

7 And when he was come, the Jews which came down from Je-ru'sa-lĕm stood round

---

6. No violence except among themselves.

7. That is, notifies Paul that he may now speak in his own behalf.

8. In vs. 11-13 Paul answers the charge of sedition.

9. In vs. 14-16 he answers the charge of heresy.

10. In vs. 17-21 he answers the charge of sacrilege.

11. Justice and honor.

12. Self-control over the lusts and appetite.

13. The time when the unrighteous, the intemperate, would be judged.

14. Thus Paul had been in prison for two years.

Ch. 25. A. D. 62.

1. In vs. 1-12 is an account of the treatment accorded Paul by Festus and his appeal to Caesar.

2. Ismeal had taken the place of Ananias, who had been assassinated.

3. That is, judgment.

---

thither. (Acts 16:13.) Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation (12). For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men. (I Pet. 2:12, 15.)

e. Then said Pilate unto them, Take ye him, and judge him according to your law. The Jews therefore said unto him, It is not lawful for us to put any man to death. (Jno. 18:31.)

f. Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done. (Acts 21:33.)

g. While he answered for himself, Neither against the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cesar, have I offended any thing at all. (Acts 25:8.)

h. And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, nor customs of our fathers, yet was I delivered prisoner from Jerusalem into the hands of the Romans. (Acts 28:17.) I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. (Ps. 119:46.) [illegible] swear by the sin of Samaria, and say, Thy god, O Dan, liveth; and, The manner of Beersheba liveth; even they shall fall, and never rise up again. (Amos 8:14.)

i. [illegible] God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day. (II Tim. 1:3.)

j. [illegible] other things than those which the prophets and Moses did say should come. (Acts 26:22.) For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. (II Cor. 1:20.)

k. And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, King Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:6, 7.)

l. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.) Marvel not at this: for the hour is coming, in the which all that are in the graves shall hear his voice, And shall come forth; they that have done good, unto the resurrection of life; and they that have done evil, unto the resurrection of damnation. (Jno. 5:28, 29.)

m. And Paul earnestly beholding the council, said, Men and brethren, I have lived in all good conscience before God until this day. (Acts 23:1.)

n. For Paul had determined to sail by Ephesus, because he would not spend the time in Asia: for he hasted, if it were possible for him, to be at Jerusalem the day of Pentecost. (Acts 20:16.) But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. (Rom. 15:25.) Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do. (Gal. 2:10.)

o. For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me. (Acts 26:21.)

p. To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Romans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him. (Acts 25:16.)

q. But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. (Acts 23:6.)

r. And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself. (Acts 27:3.)

s. For the love of money is the root of all evil; which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.)

t. Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil; neither shalt thou speak in a cause to decline after many to wrest judgment. (Ex. 23:2.) And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) (Acts 12:3.) But Festus, willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Jerusalem, and there be judged of these things before me? (Acts 25:9.)

Chapter 25.

a. And after five days Ananias the high priest descended with the elders, and with a certain orator named Tertullus, who informed the governor against Paul. (Acts 24:1.)

b. And when it was day, certain of the Jews banded together, and bound themselves under a curse, saying that they would neither eat nor drink till they had killed Paul. (Acts 23:12.)

c. And when Paul was now about to open his mouth, Gallio said unto the Jews, If it were a matter of wrong or wicked lewdness, O ye Jews, reason would that I should bear with you. (Acts 18:14.)

about, [d]and laid many and grievous complaints against Paul, which they could not prove.

8 While he answered for himself, Neither against [e]the law of the Jews, neither against the temple, nor yet against Cæ'sar, have I offended any thing at all.

9 But Fēs'tus, [f]willing to do the Jews a pleasure, answered Paul, and said, Wilt thou go up to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and there be judged of these things before me?

10 Then said Paul, I stand at Cæ'sar's judgment seat, where I ought to be judged: to the Jews have I done no wrong, as thou very well knowest.

11 For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. [g]I appeal unto Cæ'sar.

12 Then Fēs'tus, when he had conferred with the council, answered, Hast thou appealed unto Cæ'sar? unto Cæ'sar shalt thou go.

13 [4]And after certain days king A-grĭp'pa and Bĕr-nī'çe came unto Çæs-a-rē'a to salute Fēs'tus.

14 And when they had been there many days, Fēs'tus declared Paul's cause unto the king, saying, [h]There is a certain man left in bonds by Fē'lix:

15 About whom, when I was at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, the chief priests and the elders of the Jews informed me, desiring to have judgment against him.

16 To whom I answered, It is not the manner of the Rō'mans to deliver any man to die, before that he which is accused have the accusers face to face, and have licence to answer for himself concerning the crime laid against him.

17 Therefore, when they were come hither, without any delay on the morrow I sat on the judgment seat, and commanded the man to be brought forth.

18 Against whom when the accusers stood up, they brought none accusation of such things as I supposed:

19 But [i]had certain questions against him of their own superstition, and of one Jē'sus, which was dead, whom Paul affirmed to be alive.

20 And because I doubted of such manner of questions, I asked him whether he would go to Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and there be judged of these matters.

21 But when Paul had appealed to be reserved unto the hearing of [5]Au-gŭs'tus, I commanded him to be kept till I might send him to Cæ'sar.

4. In vs. 13-27 Agrippa II, hearing of Paul's case, desires to see him, and Paul is accordingly brought forth.

5. Octavianus, nephew of Julius Caesar, the Senate giving him the title of Augustus, meaning august or worshipful.

Ch. 26. A. D. 62.

1. In this ch. Paul delivers his fourth defense, which is before King Agrippa, who pronounces Paul innocent, although he concludes that Paul's appeal to Caesar must be carried out; hence Paul is remanded to prison.

22 Then A-grĭp'pa said unto Fēs'tus, I would also hear the man myself. To morrow, said he, thou shalt hear him.

23 And on the morrow, when A-grĭp'pa was come, and Bĕr-nī'çe, with [j]great pomp, and was entered into the place of hearing, with the chief captains, and principal men of the city, at Fēs'tus' commandment Paul was brought forth.

24 And Fēs'tus said, King A-grĭp'pa, and all men which are here present with us, ye see this man, about whom all the multitude of the Jews have dealt with me, both at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and also here, crying that he ought [k]not to live any longer.

25 But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Au-gŭs'tus, I have determined to send him.

26 Of whom I have no certain thing to write unto my lord. Wherefore I have brought him forth before you, and specially before thee, O king A-grĭp'pa, that, after examination had, I might have somewhat to write.

27 For it seemeth to me unreasonable to send a prisoner, and not withal to signify the crimes laid against him.

CHAPTER 26.

2 *Paul, before Agrippa, declareth his life,* 12 *and how he was converted.* 24 *Festus chargeth him to be mad, whereunto he answereth modestly.* 28 *Agrippa almost persuaded to be a Christian.* 31 *The whole company pronounced him to be innocent.*

1 [1]Then A-grĭp'pa said unto Paul, Thou art permitted to speak for thyself. Then Paul stretched forth the hand, and answered for himself:

2 I think myself happy, king A-grĭp'pa, because I shall answer for myself this day before thee touching all the things whereof I am accused of the Jews:

3 Especially because I know thee to be expert in all customs and questions which are among the Jews: wherefore I beseech thee to hear me patiently.

4 My manner of life from my youth, which was at the first among mine own nation at Je-ru'sa-lĕm, know all the Jews;

5 Which knew me from the beginning, if they would testify, that after [a]the most straitest sect of our religion I lived a Phăr'i-see.

6 And now I stand and am judged for the hope of [b]the promise made of God unto our fathers:

---

d. Deliver me not over unto the will of mine enemies: for false witnesses are risen up against me, and such as breathe out cruelty. (Ps. 27:12.) False witnesses did rise up: they laid to my charge things that I knew not. (Ps. 35:11.) And the chief priests accused him of many things: but he answered nothing. (Mk. 15:3.) Who both killed the Lord Jesus and their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men. (I Thess. 2:15.)

e. And set up false witnesses, which said, This man ceaseth not to speak blasphemous words against this holy place, and the law. (Acts 6:13.)

f. Cursed be he that perverteth the judgment of the stranger, fatherless, and widow. (Dt. 27:19.) And said to the judges, Take heed what ye do: for ye judge not for man, but for the Lord, who is with you in the judgment. (II Chr. 19:6.) And because he saw it pleased the Jews, he proceeded further to take Peter also. (Then were the days of unleavened bread.) (Acts 12:3.) For do I now persuade men, or God? or do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Christ. (Gal. 1:10.) But if ye have respect to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors. (Js. 2:9.)

g. Every wise woman buildeth her house: but the foolish plucketh it down with her hands. (Prov. 14:1.) Wisdom is better than weapons of war: but one sinner destroyeth much good. (Ecc. 9:18.) Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. (Mat. 10:16.) See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise. (Eph. 5:15.)

h. But after two years Porcius Festus came into Felix' room; and Felix, willing to show the Jews a pleasure, left Paul bound. (Acts 24:27.)

i. But if it be a question of words and names, and of your law, look ye to it; for I will be no judge of such matters. (Acts 18:15.) Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. (Acts 23:29.)

For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. (I Cor. 1:18.)

j. Vanity of vanities, saith the Preacher, vanity of vanities; all is vanity. (Ecc. 1:2.) For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away. (I Pet. 1:24.)

k. And they gave him audience unto this word, and then lifted up their voices, and said, Away with such a fellow from the earth; for it is not fit that he should live. (Acts 22:22.)

Chapter 26.

a. I am verily a man which am a Jew, born in Tarsus, a city in Cilicia, yet brought up in this city at the feet of Gamaliel, and taught according to the perfect manner of the law of the fathers, and was zealous toward God, as ye all are this day. (Acts 22:3.)

b. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) And in thy seed shall all the nations of the earth be blessed; because thou hast obeyed my voice. (Gen 22:18.) Then Sarah denied, saying, I laughed not; for she was afraid. And he said, Nay; but thou didst laugh. (Gen. 18:15.) The Lord hath sworn in truth unto David; he will not turn from it; Of the fruit of thy body will I set upon thy throne. (Ps. 132:11.) Therefore the Lord himself shall give you a sign; Behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Immanuel. (Is. 7:14.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace, (Is. 9:6.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will perform that good thing which I have promised unto the house of Israel, and to the house of Judah. (Jer. 33:14.) And I will set up one Shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed

7 Unto which promise [c]our twelve tribes, instantly serving God [d]day and night, hope [e]to come. For which hope's sake, king A-grĭp'pȧ, I am accused of the Jews.

8 Why should it be thought a thing incredible with you, that God should raise [f]the dead?

9 I [g]verily thought with myself, that I ought to do many things contrary to the name of Jē'sus of Năz'a-rĕth.

10 Which [h]thing I also did in Je-rū'sa-lĕm: and many of the saints did I shut up in prison, having received authority [i]from the chief priests; and when they were put to death, I gave my voice against them.

11 And [j]I punished them oft in every synagogue, and compelled them [2]to blaspheme; and being exceedingly mad against them, I persecuted them even unto strange cities.

12 Whereupon as I went to Da-măs'cus with authority and commission from the chief priests,

13 At midday, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun, shining round about me and them which journeyed with me.

14 And when we were all fallen to the earth, I heard a voice speaking unto me, and saying in the Hē'brew tongue, *Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? it is hard for thee to kick against the pricks.*

15 And I said, Who art thou, Lord? And he said, *I am Jē'sus whom thou persecutest.*

16 *But rise, and stand upon thy feet: for I have appeared unto thee for this purpose, to make thee a minister and a witness both of these things which thou hast seen, and of those things in the which I will appear unto thee;*

17 *Delivering thee from the* [3]*people, and from the Gĕn'tiles, unto whom now I send thee,*

18 [k]*To open their eyes, and* [l]*to turn them from darkness to light, and* [m]*from the power of Sā'tan unto God,* [n]*that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are* [o]*sanctified by faith that is in me.*

19 Whereupon, O king A-grĭp'pȧ, I was not disobedient unto the heavenly vision:

20 But [p]showed first unto them of Da-măs'cus, and at Je-rū'sa-lĕm, and throughout all the coasts of Jū-dæ'ȧ, and then to the Gĕn'tiles, that they should repent and turn to God, and do works meet for repentance.

21 For these causes the Jews caught me in the temple, and went about to kill me.

22 Having therefore obtained help of God, I continue unto this day, witnessing both to small and great, saying none other things than those which [q]the prophets and [r]Mō'ses did say should come:

23 That [s]Chrīst should suffer, and that [t]he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should [u]shew light unto the people, and to the Gĕn'tiles.

24 And as he thus spake for himself, Fĕs'tus said with a loud voice, Paul, [v]thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad.

25 But he said, I am not mad, most noble [4]Fĕs'tus; but speak forth the words of truth and soberness.

26 For the king knoweth of these things, before whom also I speak freely: for I am persuaded that none of these things are hidden from him; for this thing was not done in a corner.

27 King A-grĭp'pȧ, believest thou the prophets? I know that thou believest.

28 Then A-grĭp'pȧ said unto Paul, [w]Almost thou persuadest me to be a Chrĭs'tian.

29 And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds.

30 And when he had thus spoken, the king rose up, and the governor, and Bēr-nī'çe, and they that sat with them:

31 And when they were gone aside, they talked between themselves, saying, [x]This man doeth nothing worthy of death or of bonds.

32 Then said A-grĭp'pȧ unto Fĕs'tus, This man might have been set at liberty, [y]if he had not appealed unto Çæ'sar.

CHAPTER 27.

1 *Paul shipping toward Rome,* 10 *foretelleth of the danger of the voyage,* 11 *but is not believed.* 14 *They are tossed to and fro with tempest,* 41 *and suffer shipwreck,* 22, 34, 44 *yet all come safe to land.*

1 [1]And when [z]it was determined that we should sail into Ĭt'a-lў, they delivered Paul and

2. Compel them to revile, to speak disparagingly of, to implicate.

3. The Jews.

4. His civil title.

Ch. 27. A. D. 62.

1. This ch. contains the record of Paul's voyage to Italy and the shipwreck at Malta.

---

them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ez. 34:23.) Behold, I will send my messenger, and he shall prepare the way before me: and the Lord, whom ye seek, shall suddenly come to his temple, even the messenger of the covenant, whom ye delight in: behold, he shall come, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:1.)

c. James, a servant of God and of the Lord Jesus Christ, to the twelve tribes which are scattered abroad, greeting. (Js. 1:1.)

d. And she was a widow of about fourscore and four years, which departed not from the temple, but served God with fastings and prayers night and day. (Lu. 2:37.) Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith? (I Thess. 3:10.)

e. If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead. (Phil. 3:11.)

f. And many of them that sleep in the dust of the earth shall awake, some to everlasting life, and some to shame and everlasting contempt. (Dan. 12:2.)

g. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. (Jno. 16:2.)

h. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

i. As also the high priest doth bear me witness, and all the estate of the elders: from whom also I received letters unto the brethren, and went to Damascus, to bring them which were there bound unto Jerusalem, for to be punished. (Acts 22:5.)

j. And I said, Lord, they know that I imprisoned and beat in every synagogue them that believed on thee. (Acts 22:19.)

k. Then the eyes of the blind shall be opened, and the ears of the deaf shall be unstopped. (Is. 35:5.)

l. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Cor. 6:14.) Having the understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart. (Eph. 4:18.) For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light: (Eph. 5:8.) Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son: (Col. 1:13.)

m. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

n. To give knowledge of salvation unto his people, by the remission of their sins. (Lu. 1:77.)

o. And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. (Acts 20:32.)

p. And straightway he preached Christ in the synagogues, that he is the Son of God. (Acts 9:20.)

q. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets. (Rom. 3:21.)

r. For had ye believed Moses, ye would have believed me: for he wrote of me. (Jno. 5:46.)

s. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.) Surely he hath borne our griefs, and carried our sorrows: yet we did esteem him stricken, smitten of God, and afflicted (4). He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:4, 7.)

t. But now is Christ risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept. (I Cor. 15:20.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

u. I the Lord have called thee in righteousness, and will hold thine hand, and will keep thee, and give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles. (Is. 42:6.)

v. And many of them said, He hath a devil, and is mad; why hear ye him? (Jno. 10:20.) We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ: we are weak, but ye are strong: ye are honorable, but we are despised. (I Cor. 4:10.)

w. For Herod feared John, knowing that he was a just man and an holy, and observed him; and when he heard him, he did many things, and heard him gladly. (Mk. 6:20.)

x. Whom I perceived to be accused of questions of their law, but to have nothing laid to his charge worthy of death or of bonds. (Acts 23:29.) But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him. (Acts 25:25.)

y. For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof these accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar. (Acts 25:11.)

Chapter 27.

a. Then Festus, when he had conferred with the council, answered,

certain other prisoners unto one named Jū'lius, a centurion of Au-gŭs'tus' band.

2 And entering into a ship of Ăd-ra-mȳt'tĭ-um, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Ā'şiȧ; one [b]Ăr-ĭs-tär'chus, a Măç-e-dō'nĭ-an of Thĕs-sa-lo-nī'cȧ, being with us.

3 And the next day we touched at Sī'dŏn. And Jū'lius [c]courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself.

4 And when we had launched from thence, we sailed under Çȳ'prus, because the winds were contrary.

5 And when we had sailed over the sea of Çi-lĭ'çiȧ and Pam-phȳl'ĭ-ȧ, we came to Mȳ'rȧ, a city of Lȳ'çiȧ.

6 And there the centurion found a ship of Ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-ȧ sailing into Ĭt'a-lȳ; and he put us therein.

7 And when we had sailed slowly many days, and scarce were come over against Cnī'dus, the wind not suffering us, we sailed under [d]Crēte, over against Săl-mō'ne;

8 And, hardly passing it, came unto a place which is called The fair havens; nigh whereunto was the city of La-sē'ȧ.

9 Now when much time was spent, and when sailing was now dangerous, [e]because the [2]fast was now already past, Paul admonished them,

10 And said unto them, Sirs, I perceive that this voyage will be with hurt and much damage, not only of the lading and ship, but also of our lives.

11 Nevertheless the centurion believed [3]the master and the owner of the ship, more than those things which were spoken by Paul.

12 And because the haven was not commodious to winter in, the more part advised to depart thence also, if by any means they might attain to [f]Phe-nī'çe, and there to winter; which is an haven of Crēte, and lieth toward the south west and north west.

13 And when the south wind blew softly, supposing that they had obtained their purpose, loosing thence, they sailed close by Crēte.

14 But not long after there arose against it a tempestuous wind, called [g]Eū-rŏc'lȳ-don.

15 And when the ship was caught, and could not bear up into the wind, we let her [4]drive.

16 And running under a certain island which is called Clȧu'dȧ, we had much work to come by the boat:

17 Which when they had taken up, they used helps, undergirding the ship; and, fearing lest they should fall into the quicksands, strake sail, and so were driven.

18 And we being exceedingly tossed with a tempest, the next day they lightened the ship;

19 And the third day [h]we cast out with our own hands the tackling of the ship.

20 And when neither sun nor stars in many days appeared, and no small tempest lay on us, all hope that we should be saved was then taken away.

21 But after long abstinence Paul stood forth in the midst of them, and said, Sirs, ye should have hearkened unto me, and not have loosed from Crēte, and to have [5]gained this harm and loss.

22 And now I exhort you to be of good cheer: for there shall be no loss of any man's life among you, but of the ship.

23 For [i]there stood by me this night the angel of God, whose I am, and whom [j]I serve,

24 Saying, [k]Fear not, Paul; thou must be brought before Çæ'şar: and, lo, God hath [l]given thee all them that sail with thee.

25 Wherefore, sirs, be of good cheer: for [m]I believe God, that it shall be even as it was told me.

26 Howbeit [n]we must be cast upon a certain island.

27 [6]But when the fourteenth night was come, as we were driven up and down in Ā-drĭ'ȧ, about midnight the shipmen deemed that they drew near to some country;

28 And sounded, and found it twenty fathoms: and when they had gone a little further, they sounded again, and found it fifteen fathoms.

29 Then fearing lest we should have fallen upon rocks, they cast four anchors out of the stern, and wished for the day.

30 And as the shipmen were about to flee out of the ship, when they had let down the boat into the sea, under colour as though they would have cast anchors out of the foreship,

31 Paul said to the centurion and to the soldiers, Except these abide in the ship, ye cannot be saved.

32 Then the soldiers cut off the ropes of the boat, and let her fall off.

33 [7]And while the day was coming on, Paul besought them all to take meat, saying, This

2. The day of atonement.

3. The pilot.

4. Drift.

5. Incurred.

6. In vs. 27-32 the sailors attempt to desert and leave the vessel to the storm.

7. In vs. 33-38 for the third time Paul takes command and brings order out of chaos.

Hast thou appealed unto Cesar? unto Cesar shalt thou go (12). But when I found that he had committed nothing worthy of death, and that he himself hath appealed to Augustus, I have determined to send him. (Acts 25:12, 25.)

b. And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. (Acts 19:29.) With Onesimus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things which are done here. (Col. 4:9.)

c. And when we came to Rome, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with the soldier that kept him. (Acts 28:16.)

d. One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Cretians are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies. (Tit. 1:12.)

e. And ye shall have on the tenth day of this seventh month an holy convocation; and ye shall afflict your souls; ye shall not do any work therein. (Num. 29:7.)

f. Now they which were scattered abroad upon the persecution that arose about Stephen traveled as far as Phenice, and Cyprus, and Antioch, preaching the word to none but unto the Jews only. (Acts 11:19.)

g. For he commandeth, and raiseth the stormy wind, which lifteth up the waves thereof. They mount up to the heaven, they go down again to the depths: their soul is melted because of trouble. They reel to and fro, and stagger like a drunken man, and are at their wits' end. (Ps. 107:25-27.)

h. Then the mariners were afraid, and cried every man unto his god, and cast forth the wares that were in the ship into the sea, to lighten it of them. But Jonah was gone down into the sides of the ship; and he lay, and was fast asleep. (Jon. 1:5.)

i. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) Surely the Lord God will do nothing, but he revealeth his secret unto his servants the prophets. (Amos 3:7.)

j. Then the king commanded, and they brought Daniel, and cast him into the den of lions. Now the king spake and said unto Daniel, Thy God, whom thou servest continually, he will deliver thee. (Dan. 6:16.) For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers. (Rom. 1:9.) I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day. (II Tim. 1:3.)

k. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness (10). Fear not, thou worm Jacob, and ye men of Israel; I will help thee, saith the Lord, and thy Redeemer, the Holy One of Israel. (Is. 41:10, 14.) When thou passest through the waters, I will be with thee; and through the rivers, they shall not overflow thee: when thou walkest through the fire, thou shalt not be burned; neither shall the flame kindle upon thee. (Is. 43:2.)

l. And it came to pass, from the time that he had made him overseer in his house, and over all that he had, that the Lord blessed the Egyptian's house for Joseph's sake; and the blessing of the Lord was upon all that he had in the house, and in the field (5). The keeper of the prison looked not to any thing that was under his hand; because the Lord was with him, and that which he did, the Lord made it to prosper. (Gen. 39:5, 23.) Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you; for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. (Job 42:8.)

m. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) And they rose early in the morning, and went forth into the wilderness of Tekoa: and as they went forth, Jehoshaphat stood and said, Hear me, O Judah, and ye inhabitants of Jerusalem; Believe in the Lord your God, so shall ye be established; believe his prophets, so shall ye prosper. (II Chr. 20:20.) For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day. (II Tim. 1:12.)

n. And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called Melita. (Acts 28:1.)

day is the fourteenth day that ye have tarried and continued fasting, having taken nothing.

34 Wherefore I pray you to take some meat; for this is for your health: for [o]there shall not an hair fall from the head of any of you.

35 And when he had thus spoken, he took bread, and [p]gave thanks to God in presence of them all: and when he had broken it, he began to eat.

36 Then were they all of good cheer, and they also took some meat.

37 And we were in all in the ship two hundred threescore and sixteen [q]souls.

38 And when they had eaten enough, they lightened the ship, and cast out the wheat into the sea.

39 [s]And when it was day, they knew not the land: but they discovered a certain creek with a shore, into the which they were minded, if it were possible, to thrust in the ship.

40 And when they had taken up the anchors, they committed themselves unto the sea, and loosed the rudder bands, and hoised up the mainsail to the wind, and made toward shore.

41 And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground; and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmoveable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves.

42 And the soldiers' counsel [r]was to kill the prisoners, lest any of them should swim out, and escape.

43 But the centurion, [s]willing to save Paul, kept them from their purpose; and commanded that they which could swim should cast themselves first into the sea, and get to land:

44 And the rest, some on boards, and some on broken pieces of the ship. And so it came to pass, that they [t]escaped all safe to land.

CHAPTER 28.

1 *Paul after his shipwreck is kindly entertained of the barbarians.* 5 *The viper on his hand hurteth him not.* 8 *He healeth many diseases in the island.* 11 *They depart towards Rome.* 30 *He preacheth there two years.*

1 [1]And when they were escaped, then they knew that the island was called [2]Mĕl'i-tà.

2 And the barbarous people shewed [a]us no little kindness: for they kindled a fire, and received us every one, because of the present rain, and because of the cold.

3 And when Paul had gathered a bundle of sticks, and laid them on the fire, there came a [3]viper out of the heat, and fastened on his hand.

4 And when the barbarians saw the venomous [4]beast hang on his hand, they said among themselves, [b]No doubt this man is a murderer, whom, though he hath escaped the sea, yet vengeance suffereth not to live.

5 And he shook off the beast into the fire, and [c]felt no harm.

6 Howbeit they looked when he should have swollen, or [5]fallen down dead suddenly: but after they had looked a great while, and saw no harm come to him, they changed their minds, and [d]said that he was a god.

7 In the same quarters were possessions of the chief man of the island, whose name was Pŭb'lĭ-us; who received us, and lodged us three days courteously.

8 And it came to pass, that the father of Pŭb'lĭ-us lay sick of a fever and of a [6]bloody flux: to whom Paul entered in, and [e]prayed, and laid [f]his hands on him, and healed him.

9 So [e]when this was done, others also, which had diseases in the island, came, and were healed:

10 Who also honoured us with many [g]honours; and when we departed, they laded us with such things as were necessary.

11 [7]And after three months we departed in a ship of Ăl-ĕx-ăn'drĭ-à, which had wintered in the isle, whose sign was Căs'tŏr and Pŏl'lux.

12 And landing at Sўr'a-cūse, we tarried there three days.

13 And from thence we fetched a [8]compass, and came to Rhē'gĭ-um: and after one day the south wind blew, and we came the next day to Pū-tē'o-lī:

14 Where we found brethren, and were desired to tarry with them seven days: and so we went toward Rōme.

15 And from thence, when the brethren heard [9]of us, they came to meet us as far as [10]Ăp'pĭ-ī fō'rŭm, and The three taverns: whom when Paul saw, he thanked God, and took courage.

---

1. In vs. 39-44 is an account of the stranding and wreck of the vessel and the escape of the men.

Ch. 28. A. D. 62, 63.

1. Ch. 28 tells how Paul and the vessel's crew wintered at Malta, recounts the notable events occurring there; their journey, overland to Rome, and a summary of the apostle's labors there for the following two years.

2. About 60 miles south of Sicily, now owned by England.

3. A very venomous snake, supposed to produce death in a few moments after biting its victim.

4. A word applied in the Greek language to any noxious animal or reptile.

5. The two stages by which death usually resulted.

6. Dysentery accompanied with extreme fever, which still exists in Malta.

7. In vs. 11-16, Paul resumes his journey to Rome.

8. A curve.

9. The Christians at Rome. Three years previous to this Paul had written a letter to the church at Rome.

10. A town 41 miles from Rome.

---

o. And Solomon said, If he will show himself a worthy man, there shall not an hair of him fall to the earth: but if wickedness shall be found in him, he shall die. (I Ks. 1:52.) But the very hairs of your head are all numbered. (Mat. 10:30.) But even the very hairs of your head are all numbered. Fear not therefore: ye are of more value than many sparrows. (Lu. 12:7.) But there shall not an hair of your head perish. (Lu. 21:18.)

p. As soon as ye be come into the city, ye shall straightway find him, before he go up to the high place to eat: for the people will not eat until he come, because he doth bless the sacrifice; and afterwards they eat that be bidden. Now therefore get you up; for about this time ye shall find him. (I Sam. 9:13.) And Jesus took the loaves; and when he had given thanks, he distributed to the disciples, and the disciples to them that were set down; and likewise of the fishes as much as they would. (Jno. 6:11.) Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving. (I Tim. 4:3, 4.)

q. Then sent Joseph, and called his father Jacob to him, and all his kindred, threescore and fifteen souls. (Acts 7:14.) And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. (Rev. 13:1.) Which sometime were disobedient, when once the long-suffering of God waited in the days of Noah, while the ark was a preparing, wherein few, that is, eight souls, were saved by water. (I Pet. 3:20.)

r. A righteous man regardeth the life of his beast: but the tender mercies of the wicked are cruel. (Prov. 12:10.) Their feet are swift to shed blood. (Rom. 3:15.)

s. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) And when there arose a great dissension, the chief captain, fearing lest Paul should have been pulled in pieces of them, commanded the soldiers to go down, and to take him by force from among them, and to bring him into the castle. (Acts 23:10.)

t. Then are they glad because they be quiet; so he bringeth them unto their desired haven. (Ps. 107:30.)

Chapter 28.

a. I am debtor both to the Greeks and to the Barbarians, both to the wise and to the unwise. (Rom. 1:14.) Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. (Col. 3:11.) Let brotherly love continue. Be not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:1, 2.)

b. And Jesus answering said unto them, Suppose ye that these Galileans were sinners above all the Galileans, because they suffered such things? I tell you, Nay: but, except ye repent, ye shall all likewise perish. (Lu. 13:2, 3.) And his disciples asked him, saying, Master, who did sin, this man, or his parents, that he was born blind? (Jno. 9:2.)

c. Thou shalt tread upon the lion and adder; the young lion and the dragon shalt thou trample under feet. (Ps. 91:13.) They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mk. 16:18.) Behold, I give unto you power to tread on serpents and scorpions, and over all the power of the enemy: and nothing shall by any means hurt you. (Lu. 10:19.)

d. To whom they all gave heed, from the least to the greatest, saying, This man is the great power of God. (Acts 8:10.) And when the people saw what Paul had done, they lifted up their voices, saying in the speech of Lycaonia, The gods are come down to us in the likeness of men. (Acts 14:11.)

e. And he stretched himself upon the child three times, and cried unto the Lord, and said, O Lord my God, I pray thee, let this child's soul come into him again. (I Ks. 17:21.) Is any sick among you? let him call for the elders of the church; and let them pray over him, anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord (14). Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:14, 16.)

f. While he spake these things unto them, behold, there came a certain ruler, and worshipped him, saying, My daughter is even now dead: but come and lay thy hand upon her, and she shall live. (Mat. 9:18.) And he could there do no mighty work, save that he laid his hands upon a few sick folk and healed them. (Mk. 6:5.) They shall take up serpents; and if they drink any deadly thing, it shall not hurt them; they shall lay hands on the sick, and they shall recover. (Mk. 16:18.) And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul. (Acts 19:11.) To another is given by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit (9). And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healing, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:9, 28.)

g. For ye remember, brethren, our labor and travail: for laboring night and day, because we would not be chargeable unto any of you,



MT. OF OLIVES AND GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE FROM ST. STEPHEN'S GATE.

16 And when we came to Rōme, the centurion delivered the prisoners to the captain of the guard: but [h]Paul was suffered to dwell by himself with a soldier that kept him.

17 [11]And it came to pass, that after three days Paul called the chief of the Jews together: and when they were come together, he said unto them, Men and brethren, though I have committed nothing against the people, or customs of our fathers, yet was [i]I delivered prisoner from Je-ru'sa-lĕm into the hands of the Rō'mans.

18 Who, when they had examined me, would have let me go, because there was no cause of death in me.

19 But when the Jews spake against it, [j]I was constrained to appeal unto Çæ'sar; not that I had ought to accuse my nation of.

20 For this cause therefore have I called for you, to see you, and to speak with you: because that [k]for the hope of Is'ra-el I am bound with [l]this chain.

21 And they said unto him, We neither received letters out of Jū-dæ'a concerning thee, neither any of the brethren that came shewed or spake any harm of thee.

22 But we desire to hear of thee what thou thinkest: for as concerning this sect, ye know that every where [m]it is spoken against.

23 And when they had appointed him a day, there came many to him into his lodging; [n]to whom he expounded and testified the kingdom of God, persuading them concerning Jē'sus, both out of the law of Mō'sĕs, and out of the prophets, from morning till evening.

11. In vs. 17-29 Paul presents the Gospel to the Jews.

24 And some believed the things which were spoken, and some believed not.

25 And when they agreed not among themselves, they departed, after that Paul had spoken one word, Well spake the Hō'lў Ghōst by E-sā'ias the prophet unto our fathers,

26 Saying, [o]Go unto this people, and say, Hearing ye shall hear, and shall not understand; and seeing ye shall see, and not perceive:

27 For [p]the heart of this people is waxed gross, and their ears are dull of hearing, and their eyes have they closed; lest they should see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and should be converted, and I should heal them.

28 Be it known therefore unto you, that the salvation of God is sent [q]unto the Gĕn'tīles, and that they will hear it.

12. No one; the Jews fearing to interfere, and the Romans not desiring to.

29 And when he had said these words, the Jews departed, and had great reasoning among themselves.

30 And Paul dwelt two whole years in his own hired house, and received all that came in unto him,

31 Preaching [r]the kingdom of God, and teaching those things which concern the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, with all confidence, no man forbidding [12]him.

---

we preached unto you the gospel of God. (I Thess. 2:9.) Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. (I Tim. 5:17.)

h. And he commanded a centurion to keep Paul, and to let him have liberty, and that he should forbid none of his acquaintance to minister or come unto him. (Acts 24:23.) And the next day we touched at Sidon. And Julius courteously entreated Paul, and gave him liberty to go unto his friends to refresh himself. (Acts 27:3.)

i. Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done. (Acts 21:33.)

j. For if I be an offender, or have committed any thing worthy of death, I refuse not to die: but if there be none of these things whereof they accuse me, no man may deliver me unto them. I appeal unto Cesar. (Acts 25:11.)

k. And now I stand and am judged for the hope of the promise made of God unto our fathers: Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:6, 7.)

l. And Paul said, I would to God, that not only thou, but also all that hear me this day, were both almost, and altogether such as I am, except these bonds. (Acts 26:29.) For this cause I Paul, the prisoner of Jesus Christ for you Gentiles. (Eph. 3:1.) For which I am an ambassador in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. (Eph. 6:20.)

m. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel: and for a sign which shall be spoken against. (Lu. 2:34.) For we have found this man a pestilent fellow, and a mover of sedition among all the Jews throughout the world, and a ringleader of the sect of the Nazarenes. (Acts 24:5.) Having your conversation honest among the Gentiles; that, whereas they speak against you as evil doers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God in the day of visitation. (I Pet. 2:12.)

n. And beginning at Moses and all the Prophets, he expounded unto them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself. (Lu. 24:27.)

o. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. (Is. 6:9.) Hear now this, O foolish people, and without understanding; which have eyes, and see not; which have ears, and hear not. (Jer. 5:21.)

p. They have not known nor understood: for he hath shut their eyes, that they cannot see; and their hearts, that they cannot understand. (Is. 44:18.)

q. Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Mat. 21:43.)

r. And when they had prayed, the place was shaken where they were assembled together; and they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and they spake the word of God with boldness. (Acts 4:31.) So that my bonds in Christ are manifest in all the palace, and in all other places. (Phil. 1:13.)

ROMANS

NOTE.—The Epistle to the Romans was written by Paul while at Corinth in Greece, in the early spring of 58 A. D. Its general subject is the doctrine of the Gospel. It is divided into three sections: (1) The legal relation of man to God as a violator of his holy law, whether merely written on the hearts as in the case of the heathen, or by external revelation as with the chosen people; (2) it next treats of that legal relation as wholly reversed through faith in Christ; (3) the new life which comes as a result of this change of relation.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul commendeth his calling to the Romans,* 9 *and his desire to come to them.* 18 *God is angry with all manner of sin.*

1 Paul, a servant of Jē'sus Chrīst, called to be an apostle, [1]separated [a]unto the [b]gospel of God,

2 (Which [c]he [2]had promised afore by his prophets in the holy scriptures,)

3 Concerning his Son Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord, which was made of the seed of Dā'vid according to the flesh;

4 And declared to be the Son of God with power, according [d]to the spirit of [e]holiness, by the resurrection from the dead:

5 By whom we have received [3]grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, [f]for his name:

6 Among whom are ye also the called of Jē'sus Chrīst:

7 To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, called to be saints: [4]Grace [g]to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

8 First, [h]I thank my God through Jē'sus Chrīst for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world.

9 For God is my witness, whom I serve with my spirit in the gospel of his Son, that without ceasing I make mention of you always in my prayers;

10 Making request, if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God to come unto you.

11 For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established;

12 That is, that I may be comforted together with you by the mutual faith both of you and me.

13 Now I would not have you ignorant, brethren, that [i]oftentimes I purposed to come unto you, (but was [j]let hitherto,) that I might have some fruit among you also, even as among other Gĕn'tīles.

14 [k]I am debtor both to the Greeks, and to the Bär-bā'rĭ-anş; both to the wise, and to the unwise.

15 So, as much as in me is, I am ready to preach the gospel to you that are at Rōme also.

16 For [l]I am not ashamed of the gospel of Chrīst: for [m]it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that [5]believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek.

17 For [n]therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith [6]to faith: as it is written, [o]The just shall live by faith.

18 [7]For [p]the wrath of God is [8]revealed from heaven against all [9]ungodliness and [10]unrighteousness of men, who hold the truth in unrighteousness;

19 Because [q]that which may be known of God is manifest in them; for God hath shewed it unto them.

20 For [r]the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and [11]Godhead; so that they are without excuse:

21 Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but [s]became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened.

22 Professing [t]themselves to be wise, they became fools,

23 And changed the glory of the uncorruptible [u]God into an image made like to corrupti-

Ch. 1. A. D. 60.

1. Set apart to God.

2. Paul here asserts the Christianity of Christ to be a continuation of the old Israelitism.

3. Free pardon.

4. May you be graciously pardoned and kept by the Father.

5 Paul here asserts the limit, which is only those who refuse to believe.

6. The righteousness of God is revealed by faith to the faithful.

7. The apostle now tells why the righteousness of God is needed by all men.

8. That is, visited.

9. Living without any conscious reference or relation to God.

10. Positive, willful wickedness or rebellion against God.

11. The syllable "head" in the term "God-head" sustains the same relation to the entire word as does "hood" in "manhood."

Ref. Romans. Chapter 1.

a. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. (Acts 9:15.)

b. Now after that John was put in prison, Jesus came into Galilee, preaching the gospel of the kingdom of God. (Mk. 1:14.) And the soldiers led him away into the hall called Pretorium; and they called together the whole band. (Mk. 15:16.) Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? (II Cor. 11:7.) For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.) Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord. (II Cor. 2:12.)

c. In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Tit. 1:2.)

d. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.)

e. How God anointed Jesus of Nazareth with the Holy Ghost and with power: who went about doing good, and healing all that were oppressed with the devil: for God was with him. (Acts 10:38.) God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again, as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:33.) Because he hath appointed a day, in the which he will judge the world in righteousness by that man whom he hath ordained; whereof he hath given assurance unto all men, in that he hath raised him from the dead. (Acts 17:31.)

f. That Christ should suffer, and that he should be the first that should rise from the dead, and should show light unto the people, and to the Gentiles. (Acts 26:23.)

g. For I will shew him how great things he must suffer for my name's sake. (Acts 9:16.)

h. Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:3.) Grace be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 1:2.) Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jesus Christ. (Gal. 1:3.) Grace be to you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jesus Christ. (Eph. 1:2.) To the saints and faithful brethren in Christ which are at Colosse: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jesus Christ. (Col. 1:2.) To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. (II Tim. 1:2.) The Lord make his face shine upon thee, and be gracious unto thee. (Num. 6:25.)

i. I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:4.) Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints. (Eph. 1:15.) I thank my God upon every remembrance of you. (Phil. 1:3.) For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it not as the word of men, but, as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe. (I Thess. 2:13.) But we are bound to give thanks always to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth. (II Thess. 2:13.) I thank God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day. (II Tim. 1:3.)

i. But now having no more place in these parts, and having a great desire these many years to come unto you. (Rom. 15:23.)

j. After they were come to Mysia, they assayed to go into Bithynia: but the Spirit suffered them not. (Acts 16:7.) Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Satan hindered us. (I Thess. 2:18.)

k. For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel. (I Cor. 9:16.)

l. Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God. (II Tim. 1:8.)

m. For the preaching of the cross is to them that perish foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God. (I. Cor. 1:18.)

n. But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the Law and the Prophets. (Rom. 3:21.)

o. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:36.)

p. And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent. (Acts 17:30.)

q. Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.)

r. The heavens declare the glory of God; and the firmament showeth his handywork. (Ps. 19:1.)

s. And they rejected his statutes, and his covenant that he made with their fathers, and his testimonies which he testified against them; and they followed vanity, and became vain, and went after the heathen that were round about them, concerning whom the Lord had charged them, that they should not do like them. (II Ks. 17:15.)

t. Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. (Jer. 10:14.)

u. To whom then will ye liken God? or what likeness will ye compare unto him? (Is. 40:18.)

ble man, and to birds, and fourfooted beasts, and creeping things.

24 Wherefore [v]God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonour their own bodies between themselves:

25 Who changed [w]the truth of God [x]into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen.

26 For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections: for even their women did change the natural use into that which is against nature:

27 And likewise also the men, leaving the natural use of the woman, burned in their lust one toward another; men with men working that which is unseemly, and receiving in themselves that recompence of their error which was meet.

28 And even as they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient;

29 Being filled with all unrighteousness, fornication, wickedness, covetousness, maliciousness; full of envy, murder, debate, deceit, malignity; [12]whisperers,

30 [13]Backbiters, haters of God, despiteful, proud, boasters, inventors of evil things, disobedient to parents,

31 Without understanding, covenantbreakers, without natural affection, implacable, unmerciful:

32 Who knowing the judgment of God, that they which commit such things are worthy of death, not only do the same, but have pleasure in them that do them.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *They that sin, though they condemn it in others, cannot excuse themselves,* 6 *and much less escape the judgment of God.* 14 *The Gentiles cannot escape,* 17 *nor yet the Jews,* 25 *whom their circumcision shall not profit, if they keep not the law.*

1 [1]Therefore thou art inexcusable, O man, whosoever thou art that [2]judgest: for wherein thou judgest another, thou condemnest thyself; for thou that judgest doest the same things.

2 But we are sure that the judgment of God is according [a]to truth against them which commit [3]such things.

3 And [b]thinkest thou this, O man, that judgest them which do such things, and doest the same, that thou shalt escape the judgment of God?

4 Or despisest thou [c]the riches of his goodness and forbearance and [d]longsuffering; [e]not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance?

5 But after thy [4]hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God;

6 Who [f]will render to every man according to his [5]deeds:

7 To them [g]who by patient continuance in well doing seek for glory and honour and [h]immortality, eternal life:

8 But [i]unto them that are [j]contentious, and do not obey the truth, but obey unrighteousness, [6]indignation and wrath,

9 Tribulation and anguish, upon every soul of man that doeth evil, of the [k]Jew first, and also of the Gĕn'tīle;

10 But [l]glory, honour, and peace, to every man that worketh good, to the Jew first, and also to the Gĕn'tīle:

11 For there is no [m]respect of persons with God.

12 For as many as have sinned without law shall also perish without law: and as many as have sinned in the law shall be judged by the law;

13 (For [n]not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.

14 For when the Gĕn'tīles, which have not the law, do by nature the things contained in the law, these, having not the law, are a law [7]unto themselves:

15 Which shew the work of the law written in their hearts, their [8]conscience also bearing witness, and their thoughts the mean while accusing or else excusing one another;)

16 [9]In the day when God shall judge the

---

12. Secret slanderers and deceptive friends.

13. Open slanderers.

Ch. 2. A. D. 33.

1. That is, as according to vs. 32, ch. 1, the wicked know their own guilt, they are unexcusable.

2. Lit., one who used his knowledge in condemning others rather than watching himself.

3. A striking proof of the power of conscience even in the most depraved is their readiness, ability and keenness in condemning others.

4. Not susceptible to divine teachings.

5. While saved by faith the main reward is by works.

6. The indignation and wrath of the divine mind is upon the unrighteous.

7. Judged by the divine law written in the human heart.

8. It should be observed here that the apostle places three links in the chain of man's moral nature—(1) the divine law written on the heart, or the sense of right and wrong; (2) the conscience or witness; (3) the condemnation or accusation pronouncing the act or thought commendable or otherwise.

9. The hidden thoughts, words, and deeds which constitute one's real history or character.

v. So I gave them up unto their own hearts' lust: and they walked in their own counsels. (Ps. 81:12.)

w. For they themselves show of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God. (I Thess. 1:9.)

x. He feedeth on ashes: a deceived heart hath turned him aside, that he cannot deliver his soul, nor say, Is there not a lie in my right hand? (Is. 44:20.) Thus saith the Lord; For three transgressions of Judah, and for four, I will not turn away the punishment thereof; because they have despised the law of the Lord, and have not kept his commandments, and their lies caused them to err, after the which their fathers have walked. (Amos 2:4.) Every man is brutish in his knowledge: every founder is confounded by the graven image: for his molten image is falsehood, and there is no breath in them. (Jer. 10:14.) This is thy lot, the portion of thy measures from me, saith the Lord; because thou hast forgotten me, and trusted in falsehood. (Jer. 13:25.) O Lord, my strength, and my fortress, and my refuge in the day of affliction, the Gentiles shall come unto thee from the ends of the earth, and shall say, Surely our fathers have inherited lies, vanity, and things wherein there is no profit. (Jer. 16:19.)

Chapter 2.

a. Seeing it is a righteous thing with God to recompense tribulation to them that trouble you. (II Thess. 1:6.)

b. Though hand join in hand, the wicked shall not be unpunished: but the seed of the righteous shall be delivered. (Prov. 11:21.)

c. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory. (Rom. 9:23.) How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality. (II Cor. 8:2.) But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.) To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. (Col. 1:27.) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour. (Tit. 3:6.)

d. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.)

e. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance (9). And account that the long-suffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also, according to the wisdom given unto him, hath written unto you. (II Pet. 3: 9, 15.)

f. For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.)

g. He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God. (Rev. 2:7.)

h. So also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption (42). Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption (50). For this incorruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. (I Cor. 15:42, 50, 53.) But is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jesus Christ, who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the Gospel. (II Tim. 1:10.)

i. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.) That they all might be damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness. (II. Thess. 2:12.)

j. But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the Gospel. (Phil. 1:17.) For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults. (II Cor. 12:20.) Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies. (Gal. 5:20.) Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind, let each esteem other better than themselves. (Phil. 2:3.) But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth (14). For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. (Js. 3:14, 16.)

k. For the time is come that judgment must begin at the house of God: and if it first begin at us, what shall the end be of them that obey not the Gospel of God? (I Pet. 4:17.)

l. That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:7.)

m. How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands. (Job. 34:19.)

n. But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves. (Js. 1:22.)

secrets of men [o]by Jē'şus Chrīst according to my gospel.

17 [10]Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest [p]in the law, and makest thy boast of God,

18 And [q]knowest his will, and approvest the things that are more excellent, being instructed out of the law;

19 And art confident that thou thyself art a guide of the blind, a light of them which are in darkness,

20 An instructor of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law.

21 Thou therefore which teachest another, teachest thou not thyself? thou that preachest a man should not steal, dost thou steal?

22 Thou that sayest a man should not commit adultery, dost thou commit adultery? thou that abhorrest idols, [r]dost thou commit sacrilege?

23 Thou that makest thy boast of the law, through breaking the law [11]dishonourest thou God?

24 For the name of God is [12]blasphemed among the Ġĕn'tīleş through you, as it is written.

25 For [s]circumcision verily profiteth, if thou keep the law: but if thou be a breaker of the law, thy circumcision is made uncircumcision.

26 Therefore [13]if [t]the uncircumcision keep the righteousness of the law, shall not his uncircumcision be counted for circumcision?

27 And shall not uncircumcision which is by nature, if it fulfil the law, [u]judge thee, who by the letter and circumcision dost transgress the law?

28 For [v]he is not a Jew, which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision, which is outward in the flesh:

29 But he is a Jew, [w]which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the [14]heart, [x]in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *The Jews' prerogative:* 3 *which they have not lost:* 9 *howbeit the law convinceth them also of sin:* 20 *therefore no flesh is justified by the law,* 28 *but all, without difference, by faith only.*

1 What advantage then hath the Jew? or what profit is there of circumcision?

2 Much every way: chiefly, because that [a]unto them were committed the oracles of God.

3 For what if [b]some did not believe? shall their unbelief make the faith of God without effect?

4 God [c]forbid: yea, let God be true, but every man a liar; as it is written, [d]That thou mightest be justified in thy sayings, and mightest overcome when thou art judged.

5 But if our [e]unrighteousness [1]commend the righteousness of God, what shall we say? Is God unrighteous who taketh vengeance? ([f]I speak as a man)

6 God forbid: for then [g]how shall God judge the world?

7 For if the truth of God hath more abounded through my lie unto his glory; why yet am I also judged as a sinner?

8 And not rather, (as we be slanderously reported, and as some affirm that we say,) Let us do evil, that good may come? whose damnation is just.

9 [2]What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Ġĕn'tīleş, that they are all under sin;

10 As it is written, [h]There is none righteous, no, not one:

11 There is none that [3]understandeth, there is none that seeketh after God.

12 They are all gone out of the way, they are together become unprofitable: there is none that doeth good, no, not one.

13 Their [i]throat is an open [4]sepulchre; with their tongues they have used deceit; [j]the poison of asps is under their lips:

14 Whose [k]mouth is full of cursing and bitterness:

15 Their feet are swift to shed blood:

16 Destruction and misery are in their ways:

17 And the way of peace have they not known:

18 There [l]is no fear of God before their eyes.

19 Now we know that what things soever the law saith, it saith to them who are under the law: that every mouth may be stopped, and all the world may become guilty before God.

20 Therefore by the deeds [5]of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for [m]by the [6]law is the knowledge of sin.

21 [7]But now the righteousness of God without the law is manifested, being witnessed by the law and [n]the prophets;

---

10. In vs. 17-24 the apostle declares the case of the Jew with the written law to be parallel to the Gentile with the unwritten law.

11. By disobedience and failure to discharge their duty.

12. Therefore, instead of honoring God, they have dishonored him by reviling and implicating him.

13. That is, because of their past lives.

14. Circumcision was the patriarchal symbol of purification or inward regeneration or acceptance of the divine covenant; but in the new dispensation this has been supplanted by the ordinance of baptism, therefore circumcision is no longer required.

Ch. 3. A. D. 60.

1. Thus the Jews make their unrighteousness the means of bringing to man the righteousness of God, hence it has accomplished a great thing, which—if it were true—would make it impossible for Christ to judge the world of sin.

2. In vs. 9-20 the apostle declares all are condemned under the law.

3. That is, that are righteous.

4. That is, what proceeds out of their mouth is a curse like the pestilential breath of an open grave.

5. Fulfilling the law.

6. That is, justified or hardened.

7. In vs. 21-31 the apostle declares justification by faith through the atonement made by Christ.

o. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. (Jno. 5:22.)

p. The heads thereof judge for reward, and the priests thereof teach for hire, and the prophets thereof divine for money: yet will they lean upon the Lord, and say, Is not the Lord among us? none evil can come upon us. (Mic. 3:11.)

q. And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? (Dt. 4:8.)

r. Will a man rob God? Yet ye have robbed me. But ye say, Wherein have we robbed thee? In tithes and offerings. (Mal. 3:8.)

s. For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, that he is a debtor to do the whole law. (Gal. 5:3.)

t. Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons. (Acts 10:34.)

u. The men of Nineve shall rise in judgment with this generation, and shall condemn it: because they repented at the preaching of Jonas; and, behold, a greater than Jonas is here. (Mat. 12:41.)

v. And think not to say within yourselves, We have Abraham to our father: for I say unto you, that God is able of these stones to raise up children unto Abraham. (Mat. 3:9.)

w. But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. (I Pet. 3:4.)

x. Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:6.)

Chapter 3.

a. And what nation is there so great, that hath statutes and judgments so righteous as all this law, which I set before you this day? (Dt. 4:8.)

b. For unto us was the Gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it. (Heb. 4:2.)

c. Will thou also disannul my judgment? will thou condemn me, that thou mayest be righteous? (Job 40:8.)

d. Against thee, thee only, have I sinned, and done this evil in thy sight: that thou mightest be justified when thou speakest, and be clear when thou judgest. (Ps. 51:4.)

e. But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Rom. 5:8.) But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses. (II Cor. 6:4.) For behold this selfsame thing, that ye sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter. (II Cor. 7:11.) For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor. (Gal. 2:18.)

f. I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. (Rom. 6:19.) Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also? (I Cor. 9:8.) If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ephesus, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink: for tomorrow we die. (I Cor. 15:32.) Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannuleth, or addeth thereto. (Gal. 3:15.)

g. Shall even he that hateth right govern? and wilt thou condemn him that is most just? (Job 34:17.)

h. The fool hath said in his heart, There is no God. They are corrupt; they have done abominable works; there is none that doeth good. (Ps. 14:1.)

i. For there is no faithfulness in their mouth: their inward part is very wickedness; their throat is an open sepulchre; they flatter with their tongue. (Ps. 5:9.)

j. They have sharpened their tongues like a serpent; adders' poison is under their lips. Selah. (Ps. 140:3.)

k. His mouth is full of cursing and deceit and fraud; under his tongue is mischief and vanity. (Ps. 10:7.)

l. The transgression of the wicked saith within my heart, that there is no fear of God before his eyes. (Ps. 36:1.)

m. What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. (Rom. 7:7.)

n. Of which salvation the prophets have inquired and searched dili-



CHURCH OF THE HOLY SEPULCHRE.



JERUSALEM VIA DOLOROSA.

22 Even the righteousness of God which is [o]by faith of Jē'şus Chrīst unto all and upon all them that believe: for [p]there is no difference:
23 For all have sinned, and come short of the glory of God;
24 Being justified freely [q]by his grace through [r]the redemption that is in Chrīst Jē'şus:
25 Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith [s]in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God;
26 To declare, I say, at this time his righteousness: that he might be just, and the justifier of him which believeth in Jē'şus.
27 Where [t]is boasting then? It is excluded. By what law? of works? Nay: but by the law of faith.
28 Therefore we conclude [u]that a man is justified by faith without the deeds of the law.
29 Is he [v]the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gĕn'tīles? Yes, of the Gĕn'tīles also:
30 Seeing it is one God, which shall justify the circumcision by faith, and uncircumcision through faith.
31 Do we then make void the law through faith? God forbid: yea, we establish the law.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *Abraham justified by faith, which was imputed to him for righteousness.* 13 *By faith only he and his seed received the promise.*

1 [1]What shall we say then that Ā'brā-hăm our father, as pertaining to the flesh, hath found?
2 For if Ā'brā-hăm were justified [2]by works, he hath whereof to glory; but not before God.
3 For [3]what saith the scripture? Ā'brā-hăm [a]believed God, and it was counted unto him for righteousness.
4 Now [b]to him that worketh [4]is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt.

Ch. 4. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 4 the apostle states that justification by faith was the foundation of the religion of the Father as well as the religion of Christ.

2. If justified by works he would have foundation for boasting, but—as he was not—he must have been justified by faith.

3. That is, from the Scriptures he proves Abraham's justification to have been by faith.

4. As a hired man.

5. In vs. 9-12 the apostle declares Abraham was justified by faith only; but, being justified 25 years before he was circumcised, he was justified as a Gentile.

6. As a machine; therefore, if man is a machine, there is no transgression; and—conversely—if he has no transgression, he is a mere machine.

5 But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth [c]the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness.
6 Even as Dā'vid also describeth the blessedness of the man, unto whom God [d]imputeth righteousness without works,
7 Saying, [e]Blessed are they whose iniquities are forgiven, and whose sins are covered.
8 Blessed is the man to whom the Lord will not impute sin.
9 [5]Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Ā'brā-hăm for righteousness.
10 How was it then reckoned? when he was in circumcision, or in uncircumcision? Not in circumcision, but in uncircumcision.
11 And [f]he received the sign of circumcision, a seal of the righteousness of the faith which he had yet being uncircumcised: that [g]he might be the father of all them that believe, though they be not circumcised; that righteousness might be imputed unto them also:
12 And the father of circumcision to them who are not of the circumcision only, but who also walk in the steps of that faith of our father Ā'brā-hăm, which he had being yet uncircumcised.
13 For the promise, that he should be the [h]heir of the world, was not to Ā'brā-hăm, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith.
14 For [i]if they which are of the law be heirs, faith is made void, and the promise made of none effect:
15 Because the law worketh wrath: for where no [6]law is, there is no transgression.
16 Therefore it is of faith, that it might be [j]by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Ā'brā-hăm; [k]who is the father of us all,
17 (As it is written, I have made thee a

gently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you. (I Pet. 1:10.)

o. But to him that worketh not, but believeth on him that justifieth the ungodly, his faith is counted for righteousness. (Rom. 4:5.) And his name through faith in his name hath made this man strong, whom ye see and know; yea, the faith which is by him hath given him this perfect soundness in the presence of you all. (Acts 3:16.) Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified (16). I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:16, 20.) But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jesus Christ might be given to them that believe. (Gal. 3:22.) In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. (Eph. 3:12.)

p. Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. (Col. 3:11.) For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:12.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

q. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.) Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt (4). Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end a promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all. (Rom. 4:4, 16.)

r. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. (Col. 1:14.) And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.) But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. (I Cor. 1:30.)

s. Purge out therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Christ our passover is sacrificed for us. (I Cor. 5:7.) How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (14). So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:14, 28.) But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:19.) And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

t. That no flesh should glory in his presence. (I Cor. 1:29.) Not of works, lest any man should boast. (Eph. 2:9.)

u. Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. (Gal. 2:16.)

v. Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gentiles? (Rom. 9:24.) For there is no difference between the Jew and the Greek: for the same Lord over all is rich unto all that call upon him. (Rom. 10:12.) And that the Gentiles might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gentiles, and sing unto thy name. (Rom. 15:9.) There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.) Then Peter opened his mouth, and said, Of a truth I perceive that God is no respecter of persons. (Acts 10:34.)

Chapter 4.

a. And he believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness. (Gen. 15:6.) Even as Abraham believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness. (Gal. 3:6.) And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, Abraham believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called the Friend of God. (Js. 2:23.)

b. And if by grace, then is it no more of works; otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace; otherwise work is no more work. (Rom. 11:6.)

c. And Joshua said unto all the people, Thus saith the Lord God of Israel, Your fathers dwelt in the other side of the flood in old time, even Terah the father of Abraham, and the father of Nahor: and they served other gods. (Josh. 24:2.)

d. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:6.) But of him are ye in Christ Jesus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption. (I Cor. 1:30.)

e. Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile. (Ps. 32:1, 2.)

f. This is my covenant, which ye shall keep, between me and you and thy seed after thee; Every man-child among you shall be circumcised. (Gen. 17:10.)

g. And Jesus said unto him, This day is salvation come to this house, forsomuch as he also is a son of Abraham. (Lu. 19:9.)

h. In thee shall all the families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.) And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Gal. 3:29.)

i. For if the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Abraham by promise. (Gal. 3:18.)

j. For by grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.)

k. That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. (Rom. 9:8.)

father of many nations,) before him whom he believed, even God, who quickeneth the [7]dead, and calleth [l]those things which be not as though they were.

18 Who against hope believed in hope, that he might become the father of many nations, according to that which was spoken, [m]So shall thy seed be.

19 And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sā'rah's womb:

20 He [8]staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God;

21 And being fully persuaded that, what he had promised, he was able also to perform.

22 And therefore it was imputed to him for righteousness.

23 Now [n]it was not written for [9]his sake alone, that it was imputed to him;

24 But for us also, to whom it shall be imputed, if we believe [o]on him that raised up Jē'şus our Lord from the dead;

25 Who [p]was [10]delivered for our offences, and [q]was raised [11]again for our justification.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Being justified by faith, we have peace with God* 2 *and joy in our hope.* 12 *As sin and death came by Adam,* 17 *so much more righteousness and life by Jesus Christ.* 20 *Where sin abounded, grace did superabound.*

1 Therefore [1]being justified by faith, we have [r]peace [2]with God through our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst:

2 [b]By whom also we [c]have access by faith into this grace [d]wherein we stand, and [e]rejoice in hope of the glory of God.

3 And not only so, but [f]we glory in tribulations also: knowing that tribulation worketh patience;

4 And patience, [3]experience; and experience, hope:

5 And [g]hope maketh [4]not ashamed; [h]because the love of God is shed [i]abroad in our hearts by the Hō'lў Ghōst which is given unto us.

6 For when we were yet without strength, in due time Chrīst died for the ungodly.

7 For scarcely for a [5]righteous man will one die: yet peradventure for a good [6]man some would even dare to die.

8 But [j]God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Chrīst died for us.

9 Much more then, being now justified [k]by his blood, we shall be saved from wrath through him.

10 For if, when we were enemies, we [l]were reconciled to God by the death of his Son, much more, being reconciled, we shall be saved by his life.

11 And not only so, but we also joy in God through our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, by whom we have now received the atonement.

12 Wherefore, as [m]by one man sin entered [7]into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

13 (For until the law sin was in the world: but [n]sin is not [8]imputed when there is no law.

14 Nevertheless death reigned from Ād'ăm to Mō'şeş, even over them that had not sinned after the similitude of Ād'ăm's transgression, who is the figure of him that was to come.

15 But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jē'şus Chrīst, hath abounded [o]unto many.

16 And not as it was by one that sinned, so is the gift: for the judgment was by one to condemnation, but the free gift is of many offences unto justification.

17 For if by one man's offence death reigned

---

1. The barren or unfruitful bodies of Abraham and Sarah are here alluded to, as a type of the resurrection power.

8. Did not waver.

9. A lesson to all generations, not to him alone.

10. To death and the grave.

11. In the resurrection, as a divine assurance that he had "put away sin" by the sacrifice of himself.

Ch. 5. A. D. 60.

1. As a result of the justification stated in vs. 23-25, ch. 4.

2. If justified, guilt and the wrath of God are removed, and peace takes their place.

3. Lit., endurance worketh approval.

4. That is, our hope in Christ will never disappoint or bring us to shame.

5. A just man.

6. Not only just, but distinguished for goodness.

7. The human world; as by Satan sin entered the physical world before the day of Adam.

8. As sin was imputed during the patriarchal age before the law of Moses, there must then have been a law which was the law of God on the heart.

l. And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, to bring to nought things that are. (I Cor. 1:28.) Which in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy. (I Pet. 2:10.)

m. And he brought him forth abroad, and said, Look now toward heaven, and tell the stars, if thou be able to number them: and he said unto them, So shall thy seed be. (Gen. 15:5.)

n. Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come. (I Cor. 10:11.) All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instuction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.) For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.) For it is written in the law of Moses, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen? (I Cor. 9:9.)

o. Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God. (I Pet. 1:21.)

p. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.) For when we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly (6). But God commendeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Rom. 5:6, 8.) I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

q. And if Christ be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins. (I Cor. 15:17.) Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God. (I Pet. 1:21.)

Chapter 5.

a. And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness, quietness and assurance for ever. (Is. 32:17.) These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (Jno. 16:33.) For he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us. (Eph. 2:14.)

b. I am the door: by me if any man enter in, he shall be saved, and shall go in and out, and find pasture. (Jno. 10:9.) Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.) In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. (Eph. 3:12.)

c. For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. (Eph. 2:18.) In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him. (Eph. 3:12.) Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus, (Heb. 10:19.) For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

d. Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand. (I Cor. 15:1.)

e. But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. (Heb. 3:6.)

f. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Mat. 5:11.)

g. According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Christ shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death. (Phil. 1:20.) Uphold me according unto thy word, that I may live: and let me not be ashamed of my hope. (Ps. 119:116.) And whatsoever mine eyes desired I kept not from them, I withheld not my heart from any joy; for my heart rejoiced in all my labor: and this was my portion of all my labor. (Ecc. 2:10.) As it is written, Behold, I lay in Sion a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed. (Rom. 9:33.) That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope set before us. (Heb. 6:18.)

h. Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. (II Cor. 1:22.) And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6.)

i. Therefore being by the right hand of God exalted, and having received of the Father the promise of the Holy Ghost, he hath shed forth this, which ye now see and hear. (Acts 2:33.) And they of the circumcision which believed were astonished, as many as came with Peter, because that on the Gentiles also was poured out the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 10:45.) Which he shed on us abundantly through Jesus Christ our Saviour. (Tit. 3:6.) And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6.)

j. Greater love hath no man that this, that a man lay down his life for his friends. (Jno. 15:13.)

k. But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

l. And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jesus Christ, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation: To wit, that God was in Christ, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation. (II Cor. 5:18, 19.)

m. Behold, all souls are mine; as the soul of the father, so also the soul of the son is mine: the soul that sinneth, it shall die. (Ez. 18:4.) For since by man came death, by man came also the resurrection of the dead. (I Cor. 15:21.)

n. Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law. (I Jno. 3:4.)

o. He shall see of the travail of his soul, and shall be satisfied:

by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jē'ṣus Chrīst.)

18 Therefore as by the offence of one judgment came upon all men to condemnation; even so by the righteousness of one the free gift came upon [p]all men unto justification [9]of life.

19 For as by one man's disobedience many were made sinners, so by the obedience of one shall many be made righteous.

20 Moreover [q]the [10]law entered, that the offence might abound. But where sin abounded, grace did [r]much more abound:

21 That as sin hath reigned unto death, even so might grace reign through righteousness unto eternal life by Jē'ṣus Chrīst our Lord.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *We may not live in sin.* 12 *Let not sin reign any more,* 23 *for death is the wages of sin.*

1 What shall we say then? Shall we continue in sin, that grace may abound?

2 God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to [a]sin, live any longer therein?

3 Know ye not, that [b]so many of us as were baptized into [1]Jē'ṣus Chrīst were [c]baptized into his death?

4 Therefore we are [d]buried with him by baptism [2]into death: that like as [e]Chrīst was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, [f]even so we also should walk in [g]newness [3]of life.

5 For [h]if we have been [4]planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of [5]his resurrection:

6 Knowing this, that [i]our old man is crucified with him, that the [j]body of sin might be [6]destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin.

7 For he that is dead [7]is freed from sin.

8 Now [k]if we be dead [8]with Chrīst, we believe that we shall also live [9]with him:

9 Knowing that [l]Chrīst being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him.

10 For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God.

11 Likewise reckon ye also yourselves to be dead [m]indeed unto sin, but alive unto God through Jē'ṣus Chrīst our Lord.

12 [10]Let [n]not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof.

13 Neither yield ye your members as instruments of [11]unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God.

14 For [o]sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace.

15 What then? shall we sin, [p]because we are not under the law, but under grace? God forbid.

16 Know [q]ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness?

17 But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you.

18 Being [r]then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness.

9. That is, the justification results in salvation (of soul) unless forfeited by sin.

10. That is, entered as a subordinate or afterthought, as a consequence of sin.

Ch. 6. A. D. 60.

1. I. The outward symbol of an inward cleansing and consecration; II. A symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

2. Resurrection.

3. Grown into him; germinating together.

4. That is, since Christ's death and resurrection are inseparable in their efficacy, our union with him in the one carries with it the privilege of the other.

5. Unregenerate, sinful self.

6. In Christ's death.

7. Set free.

8. That is, if we are dead to sin as Christ was dead to the external world.

9. In harmony with him.

10. In vs. 12-23 Paul draws the contrast between the service of sin and a life with God.

11. If anger arises in the heart, do not give it the tongue to curse nor hand to strike, and it will soon cease to rise in thee.

by his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many; for he shall bear their iniquities. (Is. 53:11.)

p. And I, if I be lifted up from the earth, will draw all men unto me. (Jno. 12:32.) But we see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honor; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man. (Heb. 2:9.)

q. If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. (Jno. 15:22.) Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was ordained by angels in the hand of a mediator. (Gal. 3:19.)

r. Wherefore I say unto thee, Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much: but to whom little is forgiven, the same loveth little. (Lu. 7:47.) But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. (I Cor. 15:10.) Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. (I Tim. 1:4.)

Chapter 6.

a. But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jesus Christ, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world. (Gal. 6:14.) Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evil doers, and for the praise of them that do well. (I Pet. 2:14.)

b. For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. (Col. 3:3.)

c. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptizing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.) Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead? (I Cor. 15:29.) For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. (Gal. 3:27.) Then Peter said unto them, Repent, and be baptized every one of you in the name of Jesus Christ for the remission of sins, and ye shall receive the gift of the Holy Ghost. (Acts 2:38.) (For as yet he was fallen upon none of them: only they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus.) (Acts 8:16.) When they heard this, they were baptized in the name of the Lord Jesus. (Acts 19:5.)

d. Buried with him in baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who had raised him from the dead. (Col. 2:12.)

e. And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. (I Cor. 6:14.)

f. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.) For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. (Col. 3:10.) Wherefore lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees. (Heb. 12:12.)

g. But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter. (Rom. 7:6.) Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.) For in Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. (Col. 3:10.)

h. That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death. (Phil. 3:10.)

i. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

j. In whom also ye are circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Christ. (Col. 2:11.)

k. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more; but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. (Jno. 14:19.) It is a faithful saying: For if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him. (II Tim. 2:11.)

l. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (Rev. 1:18.)

m. Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become dead to the law by the body of Christ; that ye should be married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God (4). But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter. (Rom. 7:4, 6.) For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. (Gal. 2:19.) Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances? (Col. 2:20.) For ye are dead, and your life in hid with Christ in God. (Col. 3:3.) Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.)

n. That ye put off, concerning the former conversation, the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts. (Eph. 4:22.)

o. He will turn again, he will have compassion upon us; he will subdue our iniquities; and thou wilt cast all their sins into the depths of the sea. (Mic. 7:19.) But if ye be led by the Spirit, ye are not under the law. (Gal. 5:18.)

p. To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Christ,) that I might gain them that are without law. (I Cor. 9:21.)

q. God hath not cast away his people which he foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of Elias? how he maketh intercession to God against Israel, saying. (Rom. 11:2.) Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (I Cor. 3:16.) Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? Know ye not that we shall judge angels? how much more things that pertain to this life! (2, 3). Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind (9). Know ye not that your bodies are the members of Christ? shall I then take the members of Christ, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid. What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh (15, 16). What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? (I Cor. 6:2, 3, 9, 15, 16, 19.) Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? (13). Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. (I Cor. 9:13, 24.)

r. That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of

19 I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness.

20 For when ye were the servants of sin, ye were free from righteousness.

21 What fruit had ye then in those things whereof ye are now ashamed? for the end of those things is death.

22 But now being made free from sin, and become servants to God, ye have your fruit unto holiness, and the end everlasting life.

23 For the [s]wages [12]of sin is death; but the [t]gift of God is eternal life through Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord.

CHAPTER 7.

1 *No law hath power over a man longer than he liveth.* 4 *But we are dead to the law.* 7 *Yet is not the law sin,* 12 *but holy, just, good,* 16 *as I acknowledge, who am grieved because I cannot keep it.*

1 Know ye not, brethren, (for I speak to them that know the law,) how that the law hath dominion over a man as long as he liveth?

2 For [a]the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband.

3 So then [b]if, while her husband liveth, she be married to another man, she shall be called an adulteress: but if her husband be dead, she is free from that law; so that she is no adulteress, though she be married to another man.

4 Wherefore, my brethren, ye also are become [c]dead to the law by the body of Chrīst; that ye should be [d]married to another, even to him who is raised from the dead, that we should bring forth fruit unto God.

5 For when we were in the [1]flesh, the [2]motions of sins, which were by the law, did work in our members [e]to bring forth fruit unto death.

6 But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve [f]in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter.

7 [3]What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin, but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not [4]covet.

8 But sin, taking occasion by the commandment, wrought in me all manner of [5]concupiscence. For without the law sin was dead.

9 For I was [6]alive without the law once: but when the commandment came, [7]sin revived, and I died.

10 And the commandment, which was [g]ordained to life, I found to be unto death.

11 For sin, taking occasion by the commandment, deceived me, and by it slew me.

12 Wherefore [h]the law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good.

13 [8]Was then that which is good made death unto me? God forbid. But sin, that it might appear sin, working death in me by that which is good; that sin by the commandment might become exceeding sinful.

14 For we know that the law is spiritual: but I am carnal, [i]sold under sin.

15 For that which I do [9]I allow not: for what [j]I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I.

16 If then I do that which I would not, I consent unto the law that it is good.

17 Now then it is no more I [10]that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

18 For I know that [k]in me (that is, in my flesh,) dwelleth no good thing: for to will is present with me; but how to perform that which is good I find not.

19 For the good that I would I do not: but the evil which I would not, that I do.

20 Now if I do that I would not, it is no more I that do it, but sin that dwelleth in me.

21 I find then a law, that, when I would do good, evil is present with me.

22 For I delight in the law of God after the [l]inward man:

23 But I see [m]another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members.

24 O wretched man that I am! who shall deliver me from the body of this death?

25 I thank God [n]through Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God; but with the flesh the law of sin.

---

12. That is, the hire or wages the master of sin pays his servants is death.

Ch. 7. A. D. 60.

1. Before we were converted.

2. Passion of sin.

3. In vs. 7-25 the apostle declares the Christian to be free from the law, as he finds his pleasure in doing the will of Christ.

4. Shall not entertain the evil desires or inclinations of the heart.

5. That is, by the law all manner of sin was made conscious or visible.

6. Alive to sin.

7. Sin became conscious and revealed his true self.

8. In vs. 13-25 the apostles show that the law is not responsible for the punishment of man, but that it reveals sin, whereby comes death.

9. That is, because of sin, that which I would do I do not, for sin restrains the better nature.

10. Sin which impels him.

the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear. In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Lu. 1:74, 75.) Stand fast therefore in the liberty wherewith Christ hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage. (Gal. 5:1.) As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. (I Pet. 2:16.)

s. But of the tree of the knowledge of good and evil, thou shalt not eat of it: for in the day that thou eatest thereof thou shalt surely die. (Gen. 2:17.) For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace (6). For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live. (Rom. 8:6, 13.) For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. (Gal. 6:8.)

t. For God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.)

Chapter 7.

a. The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord. (I Cor. 7:39.)

b. But I say unto you, That whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Mat. 5:32.)

c. Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed. (I Pet. 2:24.) For I through the law am dead to the law, that I might live unto God. (Gal. 2:19.)

d. And I will betroth thee unto me for ever; yea, I will betroth thee unto me in righteousness, and in judgment, and in loving-kindness, and in mercies. (Hos. 2:19.) For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. (II Cor. 11:2.)

e. Then, when lust hath conceived, it bringeth forth sin; and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death. (Js. 1:15.)

f. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (Jno. 4:24.) Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:6.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. (Col. 3:10.)

g. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments: which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.) And I gave them my statutes, and showed them my judgments, which if a man do, he shall even live in them. (Ez. 20:11.) But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Israel could not stedfastly behold the face of Moses for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away. (II Cor. 3:7.) And the law is not of faith: but, The man that doeth them shall live in them. (Gal. 3:12.) And he said unto him, Thou hast answered right: this do, and thou shalt live. (Lu. 10:28.)

h. The statutes of the Lord are right, rejoicing the heart: the commandment of the Lord is pure, enlightening the eyes. (Ps. 19:8.) But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully. (I Tim. 1:8.)

i. And Ahab said to Elijah, Hast thou found me, O mine enemy? And he answered, I have found thee: because thou hast sold thyself to work evil in the sight of the Lord (20). But there was none like unto Ahab, which did sell himself to work wickedness in the sight of the Lord, whom Jezebel his wife stirred up. (I Ks. 21:20, 25.)

j. This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. (Gal. 5:16, 17.)

k. And the Lord smelled a sweet savor; and the Lord said in his heart, I will not again curse the ground any more for man's sake: for the imagination of man's heart is evil from his youth; neither will I again smite any more every thing living, as I have done. (Gen. 8:21.) Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. (Ps. 51:5.) The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.)

l. For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day. (II Cor. 4:16.) Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds. (Col. 3:9.)

m. For the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other; so that ye cannot do the things that ye would. (Gal. 5:17.) From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? (Js. 4:1.) Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from fleshly lusts, which war against the soul. (I Pet. 2:11.) I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. (Rom. 6:19.)

n. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our



CHURCH OF NATIVITY.—Manger.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *They that are in Christ are free from condemnation.* 5, 13 *What harm cometh of the flesh,* 6, 14 *and what good of the Spirit.*

1 [1]There is therefore now no [2]condemnation to them which are in Chrīst Jē'şus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

2 For the law of [a]the Spirit of life in Chrīst Jē'şus hath made me free from the law of sin and death.

3 For [b]what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and [3]for sin, condemned sin in the flesh:

4 That the righteousness of the [4]law might be fulfilled in us, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit.

5 For they that are after the flesh do mind the things of the flesh; but they that are after the Spirit the things of the Spirit.

6 For to be carnally minded is death; but to be spiritually minded is life and peace.

7 Because the carnal mind is enmity [5]against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be.

8 So then they that are in the flesh cannot please God.

9 But ye are not in the flesh, but in [c]the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not [d]the Spirit of Chrīst, he is none of his.

10 And if Chrīst be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness.

11 But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jē'şus from the dead dwell in you, [e]he that raised up Chrīst from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you.

12 Therefore, brethren, we are debtors, not to the flesh, to live after the flesh.

13 For if ye live after the flesh, ye shall die: but if ye through the Spirit do [6]mortify the deeds of the body, ye shall live.

Ch. 8. A. D. 60.

1. In this ch. the apostle brings the whole argument of the other seven chs. into a summary which develops the completeness of life in Christ.

2. No condemnation because of justification.

3. On account of.

4. That is, the righteousness or right doing required by the law.

5. Through the pampered carnal desires of the flesh one may be unconsciously at enmity with Christ.

6. Kill or destroy them so far as they are at enmity with God.

7. The analyzed prayer of a heathen is always for temporal blessings.

14 For as many as are led by the Spirit of God, they are the sons [g]of God.

15 For [f]ye have not received the spirit of bondage again to fear; but ye have received the Spirit of adoption, whereby we cry, Āb'bā, Father.

16 [h]The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God:

17 And if children, [i]then heirs; heirs [j]of God, and joint-heirs with Chrīst; if so be [k]that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together.

18 For I reckon that [l]the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us.

19 For [m]the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation [n]of the sons of God.

20 For the creature was made subject to vanity, not willingly, but by reason of him who hath subjected the same in hope,

21 Because the creature itself also shall be delivered from the bondage of corruption into the glorious liberty of the children of God.

22 For we know that the whole creation groaneth and travaileth in pain together until now.

23 And not only they, but ourselves also, which have [o]the firstfruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for [p]the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body.

24 For we are saved by hope: but hope that [q]is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for?

25 But if we hope for that we see not, then do we with patience wait for it.

26 Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for [r]we know not what we [7]should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered.

27 And [s]he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because

---

Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 15:57.) For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. Who is he that overcometh the world, but he that believeth that Jesus is the Son of God? (I Jno. 5:4, 5.)

Chapter 8.

a. And so it is written, The first man Adam was made a living soul; the last Adam was made a quickening spirit. (I Cor. 15:45.) Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:6.)

b. For there is verily a disannuling of the commandment going before, for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. (Heb. 7:18.)

c. Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you? (I Cor. 3:16.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

d. For he whom God hath sent speaketh the words of God: for God giveth not the Spirit by measure unto him. (Jno. 3:34.) Searching what, or what manner of time, the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. (I Pet. 1:11.)

e. And God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power. (I Cor. 6:14.)

f. And deliver them who through fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage. (Heb. 2:15.)

g. Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered: and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God. (Hos. 1:10.) Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. (Mat. 5:9.) But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.) And will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty. (II Cor. 6:18.) For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:26.) Behold what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that we should be called the sons of God! therefore the world knoweth us not, because it knew him not. (I Jno. 3:1.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

h. Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. (II Cor. 1:22.)

i. Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; and if a son, then an heir of God through Christ. (Gal. 4:7.) And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. (Acts 20:32.) And if ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Gal. 3:29.) That the Gentiles should be fellow-heirs, and of the same body, and partakers of his promise in Christ by the Gospel. (Eph. 3:6.) That, being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life. (Tit. 3:7.) Are they not all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation? (Heb. 1:14.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

j. To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. (Acts 26:18.)

k. For as the sufferings of Christ abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Christ (5). And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. (II Cor. 1:5, 7.) That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death. (Phil. 3:10.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.) But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. (I Pet. 4:13.)

l. For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory. (II Cor. 4:17.)

m. Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (II Pet. 3:13.)

n. So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:7.) When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4.) That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ (7). Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:7, 13.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

o. Now he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit. (II Cor. 5:5.)

p. Neither can they die any more: for they are equal unto the angels; and are the children of God, being the children of the resurrection. (Lu. 20:36.)

q. Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen. (Heb. 11:1.)

r. But Jesus answered and said, Ye know not what ye ask. Are ye able to drink of the cup that I shall drink of, and to be baptized with the baptism that I am baptized with? They say unto him, We are able. (Mat. 20:22.)

s. But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the Gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. (I Thess. 2:4.)

he maketh intercession for the saints [t]according to the will of God.

28 And we know that [s]all [u]things work together for good to them that love [g]God, to them [v]who are the called according to his purpose.

29 For whom [w]he did [10]foreknow, he also did [11]predestinate [x]to be conformed to the image of his Son, that [y]he might be the firstborn among many brethren.

30 Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also [z]called: and whom he called, them he also justified: and [aa]whom he justified, them he also glorified.

31 What shall we then say to these things? If God be for us, who can be against us?

32 He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things?

33 Who shall lay any thing to the charge of God's elect? [bb]It is God that justifieth.

34 Who is he that condemneth? It is Chrīst that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us.

35 Who shall separate us from the love [12]of Chrīst? shall tribulation. or distress, or persecution, or famine, or nakedness, or peril, or sword?

36 As it is written, For thy sake we are killed all the day long; we are accounted as sheep for the slaughter.

37 Nay, [cc]in all these things we are more than conquerors through him that loved us.

38 For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come,

39 Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, [dd]shall be able to [12]separate us from the love of God, which is in Chrīst Jē'şus our Lord.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *Paul is sorry for the Jews.* 7 *All the seed of Abraham were not the children of the promise.* 25 *The calling of the Gentiles and rejecting of the Jews were foretold.*

1 I [1]say the truth in Chrīst, I [2]lie not, my conscience also bearing me witness in the Hō'lȳ Ghōst,

2 That I have great heaviness and continual sorrow in my heart.

3 For [a]I could wish that myself were accursed from Chrīst for my brethren, my kinsmen according to the flesh:

4 Who [b]are [3]Īs'ra-el-ītes; [c]to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and [d]the [4]covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and [e]the [5]promises;

5 Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Chrīst came, [f]who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen.

6 [6]Not as though the word of God hath taken none effect. For [g]they are not all Īs'ra-el, which are of Īs'ra-el:

7 Neither, [h]because they are the seed of Ā'brā-hăm, are they all children: but, In [7]Ī'şaac shall thy seed be called.

8 That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed.•

9 For this is the word of promise, [j]At this time will I come, and Sā'rah shall have a son.

10 And not only this; but when [k]Re-bĕc'cā also had conceived by one, even by our father Ī'şaac;

11 (For the children being [l]not yet born, neither having done any good or evil, that the purpose of God according to election might stand, not of works, but of him that calleth;)

12 It was said unto her, The elder shall [7]serve the younger.

13 As it is written, [m]Jā'cob have I loved, but Ē'sau have I hated.

14 [8]What shall we say then? Is there unrighteousness with God? God forbid.

15 For he saith to Mō'şeş, I [9]will have mercy on whom I will have mercy, and I will have compassion on whom I will have compassion.

16 So [n]then it is not of him that willeth, nor of him that runneth, but of God that sheweth mercy.

17 For the scripture saith unto Phā'raōh, Even [o]for this same purpose have I raised thee up, that I might shew my power in thee, and that my name might be declared throughout all the earth.

18 Therefore hath he mercy on whom he

---

1. In this ch. the apostle shows that God acted impartially, and to the best interests of the human race, when he established free agency based on faith, even though such a system should result in the downfall of an unbelieving Israel.

2. Which the Jews had charged him with doing.

3. His people of v. 3.

4. Which made with Abraham, Isaac and Jacob.

5. Of the Messiah.

6. In vs. 6-13 the apostle shows that the promise was made to the seed by faith and not by birth.

7. Will serve.

8. In vs. 14-18 Paul shows that God had told Moses that he would reward faith and righteousness and punish persistent unbelief and wickedness.

9. The Jews desired God to accept them and reject all other nations, but he wills to accept all true believers in every nation.

t. And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us. (I Jno. 5:14.)

u. But as for you, ye thought evil against me; but God meant it unto good, to bring to pass, as it is this day, to save much people alive. (Gen. 50:20.)

v. Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began. (II Tim. 1:9.)

w. And Moses said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me; yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. (Ex. 33:12.) For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.)

x. And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one. (Jno. 17:22.)

y. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. (Col. 1:18.)

z. There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling. (Eph. 4:4.)

aa. And such were some of you: but ye are washed, but ye are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jesus, and by the Spirit of our God. (I Cor. 6:11.)

bb. He is near that justifieth me; who will contend with me? let us stand together: who is mine adversary? let him come near to me. (Isa. 50:8.)

cc. For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (I Jno. 5:4.)

dd. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.)

Chapter 9

a. Yet now if thou will forgive their sin ; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Ex. 32:32.)

b. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. (Dt. 7:6.)

c. Ye are the children of the Lord your God. Ye shall not cut yourselves, nor make any baldness between your eyes for the dead. (Dt. 14:1.)

d. And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. (Gen. 17:2.) Neither with you only do I make this covenant and this oath (Dt. 29:14.) That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:12.) To perform the mercy promised to our fathers, and to remember his holy covenant. (Lu. 1:72.) Ye are the children of the prophets, and of the covenant which God made with our fathers, saying unto Abraham, And in thy seed shall all the kindreds of the earth be blessed. (Acts 3:25.)

e. And when he had removed him, he raised up unto them David to be their king; to whom also he gave testimony, and said, I have found David the son of Jesse, a man after mine own heart, which shall fulfil all my will. (Acts 13:22.)

f. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:6.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.) But unto the Son he saith, Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom. (Heb. 1:8.)

g. And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Israel of God. (Gal. 6:16.)

h. But he who was of the bond-woman was born after the flesh; but he of the free woman was by promise. (Gal. 4:23.)

i. And God said unto Abraham, Let it not be grievous in thy sight because of the law, and because of thy bond-woman; in all that Sarah hath said unto thee, hearken unto her voice; for in Isaac shall thy seed be called. (Gen. 21:12.)

j. And he said, I will certainly return unto thee according to the time of life; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard it in the tent door, which was behind him. (Gen. 18:10.)

k. And Isaac entreated the Lord for his wife, because she was barren: and the Lord was entreated of him, and Rebekah his wife conceived. (Gen. 25:21.)

l. Accordingly as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. (Eph. 1:4.)

m. If a man have two wives, one beloved, and another hated, and they have born him children, both the beloved and the hated; and if the first-born son be hers that was hated. (Dt. 21:15.) I have loved you, saith the Lord: yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? said the Lord: yet I loved Jacob, And I hated Esau, and laid his mountains and his heritage waste for the dragons of the wilderness. (Mal. 1:2, 3.)

n. But our God is in the heavens: he hath done whatsoever he hath pleased. (Ps. 115:3.)

o. And in very deed for this cause have I raised thee up, for to show in thee my power; and that my name may be declared throughout all the earth. (Ex. 9:16.)

will have mercy, and whom he will he [p]hardeneth.

19 [10]Thou wilt say then unto me, Why doth he yet find fault? For [q]who hath resisted his will?

20 Nay but, O man, who art thou that repliest against God? [r]Shall the thing formed say to him that formed it, Why hast thou made me thus?

21 Hath not the [s]potter power over the clay, of the same lump to make [t]one vessel unto honour, and another unto dishonour?

22 What if God, willing to shew his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much longsuffering [u]the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction:

23 And that he might make known the riches of his glory on the vessels of mercy, which he had afore prepared unto glory,

24 [11]Even us, whom he hath called, not of the Jews only, but also of the Gĕn'tīles?

25 As he saith also in [12]Ō'sēe, [v]I will call them my people, which were not my people; and her beloved, which was not beloved.

26 [w]And it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people; there shall they be called the children of the living God.

27 E-sā'ias also crieth concerning Ĭs'ra-el, Though [x]the number of the children of Ĭs'ra-el be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved:

28 For he will finish the work, and cut it short in righteousness: because a [y]short work will the Lord make upon the earth.

29 And as E-sā'ias said before, Except the [z]Lord of Săb'a-ōth had left us a seed, [aa]we had been as Sŏd'om-a, and been made like unto Go-mŏr'rha.

30 [13]What shall [14]we say then? That the Gĕn'tīles, which followed not after righteousness, have attained to righteousness, even the righteousness which is of [15]faith.

31 But Ĭs'ra-el, which followed after the law of righteousness, hath not attained to the law of righteousness.

10. In vs. 19-23 Paul shows that the plan of God is founded on the universal principle of an equitable, free probation.

11. In vs. 24-29 Paul establishes the right of God to grant equal privileges to both Jew and Gentile.

12. That is, Hosea, alluding to Hos. 2:23.

13. In vs. 30-33 Paul shows that back of and underneath God's system of salvation is faith.

14. A repetition of the question in v. 14.

15. A firm and earnest trust and confidence in the statement and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for and the evidence of things not seen."

Ch. 10. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 10 Paul shows how the Jews missed salvation and how the Gentiles found it.

2. In vs. 2-11 the Jews preferred birth and works to true faith, hence they failed in winning heaven.

3. That is, the final result which obedience to the law will bring.

4. That is, the law justifies only the things done perfectly and makes no provisions for failure.

5. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

6. In the early days the heart was thought to be the seat of faith and moral sensibilities as well.

32 Wherefore? Because they sought it not by faith, but as it were by the works of the law. For [bb]they stumbled at that stumblingstone;

33 As it is written, [cc]Behold, I lay in Sī'ŏn a stumblingstone and rock of offence: and whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

CHAPTER 10.

5 *The scripture sheweth the difference betwixt the righteousness of the law, and this of faith,* 11 *and that all, both Jew and Gentile, that believe, shall not be confounded.*

1 [1]Brethren, my heart's desire and prayer to God for Ĭs'ra-el is, that they might be saved.

2 For I bear them [2]record [a]that they have a zeal of God, but not according to knowledge.

3 For they being ignorant of [b]God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not [c]submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God.

4 For [d]Chrīst is the end [3]of the law for righteousness to every one that believeth.

5 For Mō'sēs describeth the righteousness which is of the law, That the man which doeth [4]those things shall live by them.

6 But the righteousness which is of faith [5]speaketh on this wise, [e]Say not in thine heart, Who shall ascend into heaven? (that is, to bring [f]Chrīst down from above:)

7 Or, Who shall descend into the deep? (that is, to bring [g]up Chrīst again from the dead.)

8 But what saith it? The word is nigh thee, even in thy mouth, and in thy heart: that is, the word of faith, which we preach;

9 That if thou shalt confess with [h]thy mouth the Lord Jē'sus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved.

10 For with the [6]heart man believeth unto righteousness; and with the mouth confession is made unto salvation.

11 For the scripture saith, [i]Whosoever believeth on him shall not be ashamed.

12 For [j]there is no difference between the

---

p. And the Lord said unto Moses, When thou goest to return into Egypt, see that thou do all those wonders before Pharaoh which I have put in thine hand: but I will harden his heart, that he shall not let the people go. (Ex. 4:21.) And I will harden Pharaoh's heart, and multiply my signs and my wonders in the land of Egypt. (Ex. 7:3.) But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, so that he would not let the children of Israel go (20). But the Lord hardened Pharaoh's heart, and he would not let them go. (Ex. 10:20, 27.) But Sihon king of Heshbon would not let us pass by him: for the Lord thy God hardened his spirit, and made his heart obstinate, that he might deliver him into thy hand, as appeareth this day. (Dt. 2:30.) For it was of the Lord to harden their hearts, that they should come against Israel in battle, that he might destroy them utterly, and that they might have no favor, but that he might destroy them, as the Lord commanded Moses. (Josh. 11:20.) He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and be converted, and I should heal them. (Jno. 12:40.)

q. Behold, he taketh away, who can hinder him? who will say unto him. What doest thou? (Job 9:12.)

r. Surely your turning of things upside down shall be esteemed as the potter's clay: for shall the work say of him that made it, He made me not? or shall the thing framed say of him that framed it, He had no understanding? (Is. 29:16.)

s. O house of Israel, cannot I do with you as this potter? saith the Lord. Behold, as the clay is in the potter's hand, so are ye in mine hand, O house of Israel. (Jer. 18:6.)

t. But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honor, and some to dishonor. (II Tim. 2:20.)

u. For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:9.)

v. And I will sow her unto me in the earth; and I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:23.)

w. Yet the number of the children of Israel shall be as the sand of the sea, which cannot be measured nor numbered: and it shall come to pass, that in the place where it was said unto them, Ye are not my people, there it shall be said unto them, Ye are the sons of the living God. (Hos. 1:10.)

x. For though thy people Israel be as the sand of the sea, yet a remnant of them shall return: the consumption decreed shall overflow with righteousness. (Is. 10:22.)

y. Now therefore be ye not mockers, lest your bands be made strong; for I have heard from the Lord God of hosts a consumption, even determined upon the whole earth. (Is. 28:22.)

z. It is of the Lord's mercies that we are not consumed, because his compassions fail not. (Lam. 3:32.) Except the Lord of hosts had left unto us a very small remnant, we should have been as Sodom, and we should have been like unto Gomorrah. (Is. 1:9.)

aa. Christ is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; ye are fallen from grace. (Gal. 5:4.)

bb. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against. (Lu. 2:34.)

cc. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Is. 8:14.)

Chapter 10.

a. They shall put you out of the synagogues: yea, the time cometh, that whosoever killeth you will think that he doeth God service. (Jno. 16:2.)

b. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.)

c. Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.)

d. Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. (Gal. 3:24.)

e. It is not in heaven, that thou shouldest say, Who shall go up for us to heaven, and bring it unto us, that we may hear it, and do it? (Dt. 30:12.)

f. Now of the things which we have spoken this is the sum: We have such an High Priest, who is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens. (Heb. 8:1.)

g. For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according to the scriptures; And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according to the scriptures. (I Cor. 15:3, 4.)

h. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.) And they took him, and killed him, and cast him out of the vineyard. (Mk. 12:8.) Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. (I Cor. 12:3.) And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:11.)

i. Therefore thus said the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.)

j. And put no difference between us and them, purifying their hearts by faith. (Acts 15:9.)

Jew and the Greek: for the same [k]Lord over all [l]is rich unto all that call upon him.

13 For [m]whosoever shall call upon the name of the Lord shall be saved.

14 How then shall they call on him in whom they have not believed? and how shall they believe in him of whom they have not heard? and how shall they hear without [n]a preacher?

15 And how shall they preach, except they be sent? as it is written, [o]How beautiful are the feet of them that preach the gospel of peace, and bring glad tidings of good things!

16 But they have not all obeyed the gospel. For E-şā'ias saith, Lord, who hath believed our report?

17 So then [p]faith cometh by hearing, and hearing by the word of God.

18 But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, [q]their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world.

19 But I say, Did not Ĭs'ra-el know? First Mō'şeş saith, [r]I will provoke you to jealousy by them that are no people, and by a foolish nation I will anger you.

20 But E-şā'ias is very bold, and saith, [s]I was found of them that sought me not; I was made manifest unto them that asked not after me.

21 But to Ĭs'ra-el he saith, [t]All day long I have stretched forth my hands unto a disobedient and gainsaying people.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *God hath not cast off all Israel.* 16 *There is hope of their conversion.* 33 *God's judgments are unsearchable.*

1 [1]I say then, [a]Hath God cast away [2]his people? God forbid. For [b]I also am an Ĭs'ra-el-īte, of the seed of Ā'brā-hăm, of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min.

2 God hath not cast away [2]his people which he [c]foreknew. Wot ye not what the scripture saith of E-lī'as? how he maketh intercession to God against Ĭs'ra-el, saying,

3 Lord, [d]they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars; and I am left alone, and they seek my life.

4 But what saith the answer of God unto him? I have reserved to myself seven thousand men, who have not bowed the knee to the image of Bā'al.

5 Even [e]so then at this present time also there is a remnant according to the election of [f]grace.

6 And [g]if by grace, then is it no more of works: otherwise grace is no more grace. But if it be of works, then is it no more grace: otherwise work is no more work.

7 What then? Ĭs'ra-el hath not obtained that which he seeketh for; but the [g]election hath obtained it, and the rest were blinded

8 (According as it is written, God [h]hath given them the spirit of slumber, [i]eyes that they should not see, and ears that they should not hear;) unto this day.

9 And Dā'vid saith, [j]Let their table be made a snare, and a trap, and a stumblingblock, and a [4]recompence unto them:

10 Let their eyes be darkened, that they may not see, and bow down their back alway.

11 I say then, Have they stumbled that they should fall? God forbid: but rather through [k]their fall salvation is come unto the Ġĕn'tīleş, for to provoke them to jealousy.

12 Now if the fall of them be the riches of the world, and the diminishing of them the riches of the Ġĕn'tīleş; how much more their [l]fulness?

13 For I speak to you Ġĕn'tīleş, inasmuch as [m]I am the apostle of the Ġĕn'tīleş, I magnify mine office:

14 If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and [n]might save some of them.

15 For if the casting away of them be the reconciling of the world, what shall the receiving of them be, but life from the dead?

16 For if the firstfruit be holy, the [5]lump is also holy: and if the root be holy, so are the branches.

17 And if [o]some of the branches be broken off, [p]and thou, being a wild olive tree, wert graffed in among them, and with them partakest of the root and fatness of the olive tree;

18 Boast not against the branches. But if thou boast, thou bearest not the root, but the root thee.

19 Thou wilt say then, The branches were broken off, that I might be graffed in.

20 Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by [6]faith. Be not highminded, but [q]fear:

21 For if God spared not the natural branches, take heed lest he also spare not thee.

Ch. 11. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 11 the apostle declares that Israel will ultimately be brought into complete submission to Christ with the Gentiles, and that there will be one kingdom of God on the earth.

2. The Jews.

3. There is now and always will be, as in the days of Abraham, a justification by faith.

4. A retribution.

5. That is, dough; the Israelites were commanded to offer as a heave-offering a cake of their first dough.

6. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

---

k. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all). (Acts 10:36.)

l. In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.)

m. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever shall call on the name of the Lord shall be delivered: for in mount Zion and in Jerusalem shall be deliverance, as the Lord hath said, and in the remnant whom the Lord shall call. (Joel 2:32.)

n. But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour. (Tit. 1:3.)

o. How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God [illegible] (Isa. 52:7.)

p. Their line is gone out through all the earth, and their words to the end of the world. In them hath he set a tabernacle for the sun. [illegible]

[illegible] provoked me to jealousy with that which is not God; [illegible] with their vanities: and I will move [illegible] with those which are not a people; I will provoke [illegible] foolish nation. (Dt. 32:21.)

[illegible] I was found of them that sought me not; I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that [illegible] name. (Isa. 65:1.)

[illegible] have stretched out my hand all the day unto a rebellious people, [illegible] which walketh after their own thoughts.

[illegible]

[illegible] I will not [illegible] for his great name's [illegible] you his people. (I [illegible]

[illegible] What? [illegible] to drink in" or despise ye [illegible] God [illegible] and [illegible] What shall I say [illegible] (I Cor. 11:22.)

[illegible] when he [illegible] to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among [illegible] brethren. (Rom. 8:29.)

[illegible] I have sent unto you all my servants the prophets, daily [illegible] Lord God of hosts: [illegible] I sent unto you all my servants the prophets, [illegible] rising up betimes and sending them, [illegible] hearken unto me, nor bow down their ear, but hardened their neck: they did worse than their fathers. (Jer. 7:25, 26.)

s. I am sought of them that asked not for me; I am found of them that sought me not: I said, Behold me, behold me, unto a nation that was not called by my name. (Isa. 65:1.)

t. But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.)

a. Hath God forgotten to be gracious? hath he in anger shut up his tender mercies? Selah. (Ps. 77:9.)

b. For I also am a prophet as thou art, and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. (I Kgs. 13:18.)

c. Hath God cast away his people? God forbid. For I also am an Israelite, of the seed of Abraham, of the tribe of Benjamin. (Phil. 3:5.)

d. Lord, they have killed thy prophets, and digged down thine altars, and slain thy prophets with the sword; and I, even I only, am left; and they seek my life, to take it away. (I Kgs. 19:10.)

e. Esaias also crieth concerning Israel, Though the number of the children of Israel be as the sand of the sea, a remnant shall be saved. (Rom. 9:27.)

f. Speak not thou in thine heart, after that the Lord thy God hath cast them out from before thee, saying, For my righteousness the Lord hath brought me in to possess this land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord doth drive them out from before thee. (Dt. 9:4.)

g. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.)

h. For the Lord hath poured out upon you the spirit of deep sleep, and hath closed your eyes: the prophets and your rulers, the seers hath he covered. (Is. 29:10.)

i. Yet the Lord hath not given you an heart to perceive, and eyes to see, and ears to hear, unto this day. (Dt. 29:4.)

j. Let their table become a snare before them: and that which should have been for their welfare, let it become a trap. (Ps. 69:22.)

k. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

l. And many nations shall be joined to the Lord in that day, and shall be my people; and I will dwell in the midst of thee, and thou shalt know that the Lord of hosts hath sent me unto thee. (Zech. 2:11.)

m. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. (Acts 9:15.)

n. Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and shall hide a multitude of sins. (Js. 5:20.)

o. Thy Lord called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken. (Jer. 11:16.)

p. That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:12.)

q. Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. (Phil. 2:12.)

SECT-FIELD MEMORIAL CHURCH

22 Behold therefore the [7]goodness and severity of God: on them which fell, [7]severity; but toward thee, goodness, [r]if thou continue in his goodness: otherwise [8]thou also shalt be cut off.

23 And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again.

24 For if thou wert cut out of the olive tree which is wild by nature, and wert graffed contrary to nature into a good olive tree: how much more shall these, which be the natural branches, be graffed into their own olive tree?

25 [8]For I would not, brethren, that ye should be ignorant of this [9]mystery, lest ye should be wise in your own conceits; that blindness in part is happened to Is'ra-el, until the fulness of the Gĕn'tīles be come in.

26 And so [t]all [10]Is'ra-el shall be saved: as it is written, [u]There shall come out of Sī'ŏn the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jā'cob:

27 [v]For this is my covenant unto them, when I shall take away their sins.

28 As concerning the gospel, they are enemies for your sakes: but as touching the election, they are [w]beloved for the fathers' sakes.

29 For the gifts and [x]calling of God are without [y]repentance.

30 For as ye in times past have not believed God, yet have now obtained mercy through their unbelief:

31 Even so have these also now not believed, that through your mercy they also may obtain mercy.

32 For God hath [11]concluded them all in unbelief, that he might have mercy upon all.

33 O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out!

34 For who [z]hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor?

35 Or [aa]who hath first given to him, and it shall be recompensed unto him again?

36 For [bb]of him, and through him, and [12]to him, are all things: to [cc]whom be glory for ever. Amen.

7. In rejecting the chosen seed.

8. In vs. 25-32 Paul declares that the conversion of the Gentiles will result in the recovery of the Jews.

9. Of the divine counsel and plan.

10. That is, at that time.

11. Because they first shut in themselves.

12. The end toward which all things move.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *God's mercies must move us to please God.*
9 *Love and many other duties are required of us.*

1 I [1]beseech you [2]therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye [a]present your bodies [b]a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service.

2 And [c]be not conformed to this world: but [d]be ye [3]transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may [4]prove what is [e]that good, and acceptable, and perfect, will of God.

3 For I say, [f]through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to [g]every man the measure of faith.

4 For as we have many members in one body, and all members have not the same office:

5 So [h]we, being many, are one body in Chrīst, and every one members one of another.

6 Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, [i]let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith;

---

r. But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. (Heb. 3:6.)

s. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.)

t. Whereas thou hast been forsaken and hated, so that no man went through thee, I will make thee an eternal excellency, a joy of many generations. (Is. 60:15.)

u. Oh that the salvation of Israel were come out of Zion! When the Lord bringeth back the captivity of his people, Jacob shall rejoice, and Israel shall be glad. (Ps. 14:7.) And the Redeemer shall come to Zion, and unto them that turn from transgression in Jacob, saith the Lord. (Is. 59:20.)

v. This is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them. (Heb. 10:16.)

w. Not for thy righteousness, or for the uprightness of thine heart, dost thou go to possess their land; but for the wickedness of these nations the Lord thy God doth drive them out from before thee, and that he may perform the word which the Lord sware unto thy fathers, Abraham, Isaac, and Jacob. (Dt. 9:5.)

x. That no flesh should glory in his presence. (I Cor. 1:29.) The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints. (Eph. 1:18.) I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called (1). There is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling. (Eph. 4:1, 4.) I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:14.) Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power. (II Thess. 1:11.) Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus. (Heb. 3:1.) Wherefore the rather, brethren, give diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall. (II Pet. 1:10.)

y. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a Priest for ever after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 7:21.)

z. Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or, being his counsellor, hath taught him? (Is. 40:13.)

aa. If thou be righteous, what givest thou him? or what receiveth he of thine hand? (Job 35:7.)

bb. But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (I Cor. 8:6.)

cc. And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 1:6.) And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13.) But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen. (II Pet. 3:18.) And the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (II Tim. 4:18.) If any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that God in all things may be glorified through Jesus Christ: to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen. (I Pet. 4:11.)

Chapter 12.

a. Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord, and the Lord for the body (13). For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:13, 20.) Neither yield ye your members as instruments of unrighteousness unto sin: but yield yourselves unto God, as those that are alive from the dead, and your members as instruments of righteousness unto God (13). Know ye not, that to whom ye yield yourselves servants to obey, his servants ye are to whom ye obey; whether of sin unto death, or of obedience unto righteousness? (16). I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. (Rom. 6:13, 16, 19.) By him therefore let us offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name. (Heb. 13:15.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

b. By a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the veil, that is to say, his flesh. (Heb. 10:20.)

c. As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance. (I Pet. 1:14.) Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. (I Jno. 2:15.)

d. The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints. (Eph. 1:18.)

e. For this is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication. (I Thess. 4:3.)

f. Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God. (Rom. 15:15.) According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise master-builder, I have laid the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon. (I Cor. 3:10.) But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. (I Cor. 15:10.) And when James, Cephas, and John, who seemed to be pillars, perceived the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Barnabas the right hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision. (Gal. 2:9.) Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. (Eph. 3:7.)

g. But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal (7). But all these worketh that one and the self-same Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will. (I Cor. 12:7, 11.)

h. And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Eph. 1:22, 23.)

i. To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues. (I Cor. 12:10.)

7 Or ministry, let us wait on our ministering: or [j]he that teacheth, on teaching;

8 Or [k]he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; [l]he that ruleth, with diligence; he that sheweth mercy, with cheerfulness.

9 Let love be without [m]dissimulation. Abhor [n]that which is evil; cleave to that which is good.

10 Be kindly [n]affectioned one to another with brotherly love; [o]in honour [o]preferring one another;

11 Not slothful in [p]business; [p]fervent in spirit; serving the Lord;

12 Rejoicing [q]in [s]hope; [q]patient in [s]tribulation; continuing [t]instant in prayer;

13 Distributing [t]to the necessity of saints; given [s]to hospitality.

14 [r]Bless them which persecute you: bless, and curse not.

15 Rejoice with them that do rejoice, and weep with them that weep.

16 Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits.

17 Recompense to no man evil for evil. Provide [u]things honest in the sight of all men.

18 If it be possible, as much as lieth in you, live peaceably with all men.

19 Dearly beloved, avenge not yourselves, but rather give place unto wrath: for it is written, Vengeance is mine; I will repay, saith the Lord.

20 [v]Therefore if thine enemy hunger, feed him; if he thirst, give him drink: for in so doing thou shalt heap coals of fire on his head.

21 Be not overcome of evil, but overcome evil with good.

CHAPTER 13.

Subjection, and other duties, we owe to magistrates.

1 [1]Let every soul [a]be subject unto the higher powers. For there is no power but of God: the powers that be are ordained of God.

2 Whosoever therefore resisteth the power, resisteth the ordinance of God: and they that resist shall receive to themselves [2]damnation.

3 For [b]rulers are not a terror to [3]good works, but to the evil. Wilt thou then not be afraid of the power? [c]do that which is good, and thou shalt have praise of the same:

4 For he is the minister of God to thee for good. But if thou do that which is evil, be afraid; for he beareth not the sword in vain: for he is the minister of God, a revenger to execute wrath upon him that doeth evil.

5 Wherefore [d]ye must needs be subject, not only for wrath, but also for conscience' sake.

6 For for this cause pay ye tribute also: for they are God's ministers, attending continually upon this very thing.

7 Render [e]therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; [f]fear to whom fear; honour to whom honour.

8 Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: [g]for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law.

9 For this, Thou shalt not commit adultery, Thou shalt not kill, Thou shalt not steal, Thou shalt not bear false witness, Thou shalt not covet; and if there be any other commandment, it is briefly comprehended in this saying, namely, [h]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

10 Love [i]worketh no ill to his neighbour: therefore love is the fulfilling of the law.

11 And that, knowing the time, that [j]now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed.

12 The night is [j]far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armour [k]of light.

13 Let [l]us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in [4]chamber-

---

5. Unfeigned, sincere, true.

6. Go before, by being willing to take the lead in showing honor and preferment to others; not waiting for another to first confer a favor upon us.

7. Zeal, diligence, energy.

8. That is, in hope rejoicing.

9. In tribulation, enduring patiently.

10. In prayer. Persevering.

11. Honorable.

Ch. 13. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 13 Paul lays down the motives which should control in all political relations.

2. Condemnation.

3. Here the apostle confers authority of government upon the powers that be.

4. Beds of debauchery.

j. Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. (Gal. 6:6.)

k. But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort. (I Cor. 14:3.)

l. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

m. Seek good, and not evil, that ye may live: and so the Lord, the God of hosts, shall be with you, as ye have spoken. Hate the evil, and love the good, and establish judgment in the gate: it may be that the Lord God of hosts will be gracious unto the remnant of Joseph. (Amos 5:14, 15.)

n. But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you; for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. (I Thess. 4:9.) Let brotherly love continue. (Heb. 13:1.) And to godliness brotherly kindness; and to brotherly kindness charity. (II Pet. 1:7.) A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.)

o. Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. (Phil. 2:3.) Render therefore to all their dues: tribute to whom tribute is due; custom to whom custom; fear to whom fear; honor to whom honor. (Rom. 13:7.) These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever. (II Pet. 2:17.)

p. I know thy works, that thou are neither cold nor hot: I would that were cold or hot. (Rev. 3:15.)

q. But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. (Heb. 3:6.)

r. See [illegible] evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise [illegible] that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:9.)

Be not forgetful to entertain strangers; for thereby some have entertained angels unawares. (Heb. 13:2.)

t. For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

u. For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. (Heb. 10:36.)

v. If thine enemy be hungry, give him bread to eat; and if he be thirsty, give him water to drink: For thou shalt heap coals of fire upon his head, and the Lord shall reward thee. (Prov. 25:21, 22.)

Chapter 13:

a. Put them in mind to be subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, to be ready to every good work. (Tit. 3:1.)

b. The God of Israel said, the Rock of Israel spoke to me, He that ruleth over men must be just, ruling in the fear of God. (II Sam. 23:3.) Shall the throne of iniquity have fellowship with thee, which frameth mischief by a law? (Ps. 94:20.)

And who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good? (I Pet. 3:13.)

d. I counsel thee to keep the king's commandment, and that in regard of the oath of God. (Ecc. 8:2.)

e. And he said unto them, Render therefore unto Cesar the things which be Cesar's, and unto God the things which be God's. (Lu. 20:25.)

f. Ye shall fear every man his mother and his father, and keep my sabbaths: I am the Lord your God. (Lev. 19:3.)

g. Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. (Mat. 7:12.)

h. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.)

i. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 22:39.) For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Gal. 5:14.) Therefore all things whatsoever ye would that men should do to you, do ye even so to them: for this is the Law and the Prophets. (Mat. 7:12.) A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.) If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself, ye do well. (Js. 2:8.)

j. But this I say, brethren, the time is short; it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none. (I Cor. 7:29.) Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. (Js. 5:8.) But the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer. (I Pet. 4:7.) The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance (9.) Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought yet to be in all holy conversation and godliness? (II Pet. 3: 9, 11.) Little children, it is the last time: and as ye have heard that antichrist shall come, even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time. (I Jno. 2:8.) Blessed is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time is at hand. (Rev. 1:3.)

k. By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left. (II Cor. 6:7.) (For the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God to the pulling down of strong holds.) (II Cor. 10:4.) Put on the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil (11). Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:11, 13.) But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helment the hope of salvation. (I Thess. 5:8.)

l. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. (Phil. 4:8.)



TRADITIONAL CAPERNAUM FROM THE SEA OF GALILEE.

ing and wantonness, [m]not in strife and envying.

14 But [n]put ye on the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, and [o]make not provision for the flesh, to fulfil the lusts thereof.

CHAPTER 14.

3 *Men may not contemn nor condemn one the other,* 13 *but take heed that they give no offence.*

1 [1]Him that [a]is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations.

2 For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs.

3 Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and [b]let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him.

4 Who [c]art thou that judgest another man's servant? to his own master he standeth or falleth. Yea, he shall be holden up: for God is able to make him stand.

5 One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth [2]every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind.

6 He that regardeth the day, regardeth it unto the Lord; and he that regardeth not the day, to the Lord he doth [3]not regard it. He that eateth, eateth to the Lord, for [d]he giveth God thanks; and he that eateth not, to the [4]Lord he eateth not, and giveth God thanks.

7 For [e]none of us liveth to himself, and no man dieth to himself.

8 For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's.

9 For [f]to this end Chrīst both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be [g]Lord both of the dead and living.

10 But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Chrīst.

11 For it is written, [h]As I live, saith the Lord, every knee shall [5]bow to me, and every tongue shall confess to God.

12 So then [i]every one of us shall give account of himself to God.

13 Let us not therefore judge one another any more: but judge [6]this rather, that [j]no man put a stumblingblock or an occasion to fall in his brother's way.

14 [7]I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jē'sus, [k]that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is [8]unclean.

15 But if thy brother be grieved with thy meat, now walkest thou not charitably. Destroy not him with thy meat, for whom Chrīst died.

16 [9]Let not then your good be evil spoken of:

17 For [m]the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Hō'lȳ Ghōst.

18 For he that in these things serveth Chrīst [n]is acceptable to God, and approved of men.

19 Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith [o]one may edify another.

20 For meat destroy not the work of God. All things indeed are [9]pure; but it is evil for that man who eateth with [10]offence.

21 It is good neither to eat flesh, nor to drink wine, nor any [11]thing whereby thy brother stumbleth, or is offended, or is made weak.

22 Hast thou [12]faith? have it to thyself before God. Happy is he that condemneth not himself in that thing which he alloweth.

23 And he that [p]doubteth is [13]damned if he eat, because he eateth not of faith: for whatsoever [q]is not of faith is sin.

CHAPTER 15.

1 *The strong must bear with the weak.* 2 *We may not please ourselves,* 3 *for Christ did not so,* 7 *but receive one the other, as Christ did us all.* 15 *Paul excuseth his writing.*

1 [1]We [a]then that are strong ought to bear the [b]infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves.

2 Let every one of us [c]please his neighbour for his good [d]to edification.

3 For even Chrīst pleased not himself; but, as it is written, The reproaches of them that reproached thee fell on me.

4 For [e]whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning, that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope.

Ch. 14. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 14 Paul treats of Christian forbearance or the principles which should control us in our relations with a weaker brother.

2. Every day alike holy—one as another.

3. Esteem it to the Lord.

4. The one gives thanks for that which is spurious to the other.

5. In the judgment.

6. Rather than judge others, we should use our power to judge our own conduct.

7. In vs. 14-23 the strong are warned not to injure a weaker brother.

8. If to him it seemeth unclean it is unclean; therefore, though of itself it be without sin, to him it is sin.

9. Free from impurities or evil.

10. That is, he who eateth in disregard to his brother, to him it is an offense.

11. That is, to do anything which might be a stumbling-block to a weaker brother and thereby cause his ruin.

12. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

13. Condemned.

Ch. 15. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 15 Paul continues the discussion begun in ch. 14, viz., the principles which should control the strong in their relations to a weaker brother.

m. But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth (14). For where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work. (Js. 3:14, 16.)

n. For as many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. (Gal. 3:27.) I put on righteousness, and it clothed me: my judgment was as a robe and a diadem. (Job 29:14.) And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:24.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him (10). Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering. (Col. 3:10, 12.)

o. This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. (Gal. 5:16.)

Chapter 14.

a. But take heed, lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. (I Cor. 8:9.)

b. Let no man therefore judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days. (Col. 2:16.)

c. There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? (Js. 4:12.)

d. Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory of God. (I Cor. 10:31.) Forbidding to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth. (I Tim. 4:3.)

e. I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

f. And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. (II Cor. 5:15.)

g. The word which God sent unto the children of Israel, preaching peace by Jesus Christ: (he is Lord of all.) (Acts 10:36.)

h. I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. (Is. 45:23.)

i. But I say unto you, That every idle word that men shall speak, they shall give account thereof in the day of judgment. (Mat. 12:36.)

j. But take heed, lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. (I Cor. 8:9.)

k. Unto the pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled. (Tit. 1:15.)

l. Recompese to no man evil for evil. Provide things honest in the sight of all men. (Rom. 12:17.)

m. But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are the worse. (I Cor. 8:8.)

n. Providing for honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men. (II Cor. 8:21.)

o. Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church. (I Cor. 14:12.)

p. He staggered not at the promise of God through unbelief; but was strong in faith, giving glory to God. (Rom. 4:20.)

q. But without faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him. (Heb. 11, 6.)

Chapter 15.

a. Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.)

b. Him that is weak in the faith receive ye, but not to doubtful disputations. (Rom. 14:1.)

c. Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved. (I Cor. 10:33.) For we are glad when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even your perfection. (II Cor. 13:9.)

d. Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. (Rom. 14:19.) All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. (I Cor. 10:23.) But he that prophesieth speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort (3). How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying. (I Cor. 14:3, 26.) Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying. (II Cor. 12:19.) For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ (12). Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers. (Eph. 4:12, 29.)

e. All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for

5 Now [f]the God of patience and consolation grant you to be likeminded one toward another according to Chrīst Jē'ṣus:

6 That ye may with one mind and one mouth glorify God, even the Father of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

7 Wherefore receive ye one another, [g]as Chrīst also received us to the glory of God.

8 [h]Now I say that Jē'ṣus Chrīst was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, [i]to confirm the promises made unto the fathers:

9 And [j]that the Gĕn'tīleṣ might glorify God for his mercy; as it is written, [k]For this cause I will confess to thee among the Gĕn'tīleṣ, and sing unto thy name.

10 And again he saith, [l]Rejoice, ye Gĕn'tīleṣ, with his people.

11 And again, Praise the Lord, all ye Gĕn'tīleṣ; and laud him, all ye people.

12 And again, E-ṣā'ias saith, [m]There shall be a root of Jĕs'se, and he that shall rise to reign over the Gĕn'tīleṣ; in him shall the Gĕn'tīleṣ trust.

13 Now the God of hope fill you with all joy and peace in believing, that ye may abound in hope, through the power of the Hō'lў Ghōst.

14 And [n]I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another.

15 Nevertheless, brethren, I have written the more boldly unto you in some sort, as putting you in mind, because of the grace that is given to me of God,

16 That [o]I should be the minister of Jē'ṣus Chrīst to the Gĕn'tīleṣ, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gĕn'tīleṣ might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Hō'lў Ghōst.

17 I have therefore whereof I may glory through Jē'ṣus Chrīst in those things which pertain to God.

18 For I will not dare to speak of any of those things [p]which Chrīst hath not wrought by me, [q]to make the Gĕn'tīleṣ obedient, by word and deed,

19 [r]Through mighty signs and wonders, by the power of the Spirit of God; so that from Je-rụ'sa-lĕm, and round about unto Īl-lўr'ī-cŭm, I have fully preached the gospel of Chrīst.

20 Yea, so have I strived to preach the gospel, not where Chrīst was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation:

21 But as it is written, [s]To whom he was not spoken of, they shall see: and they that have not heard shall understand.

22 For which cause also I have been much hindered from coming to you.

23 But now having no more place in these parts, and [t]having a great desire these many years to come unto you;

24 Whensoever I take my journey into Spāin, I will come to you: for I trust to see you in my journey, [u]and to be brought on my way thitherward by you, if first I be somewhat filled with your company.

25 But now [v]I go unto Je-rụ'sa-lĕm to minister unto the saints.

26 For [w]it hath pleased them of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à and A-chā'ĭà to make a certain contribution for the poor saints which are at Je-rụ'sa-lĕm.

27 It hath pleased them verily; and their debtors they are. For if the Gĕn'tīleṣ have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their [x]duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things.

28 When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them [y]this fruit, I will come by you into Spāin.

29 And I [z]am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the [aa]fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Chrīst.

30 Now I beseech you, brethren, for the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst's sake, and [aa][bb]for the love of the Spirit, [bb]that ye strive together with me in your prayers to God for me;

31 That [cc]I may be delivered from them that do not believe in Jū-dæ'à; and that my service which I have for Je-rụ'sa-lĕm may be accepted of the saints;

32 That I may come unto you with joy by [dd]the will of God, and may with you be [ee]refreshed.

33 Now the God [ff]of peace be with you all. Amen.

2. In vs. 8-14 Paul discusses the unity which should control all churches.

doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.)

f. Now I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment. (I Cor. 1:10.)

g. By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.)

h. For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. (II Cor. 1:20.)

i. And other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (Jno. 10:16.)

j. Therefore will I give thanks unto thee, O Lord, among the heathen, and sing praises unto thy name. (Ps. 18:49.)

k. Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people: for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Dt. 32:43.) Let the people praise thee, O God; let all the people praise thee. (Ps. 67:3.)

l. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots (1). And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people. (Is. 11:1, 10.)

m. Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth. (II Pet. 1:12.)

n. Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Christ, and lie not;) a teacher of the Gentiles in faith and verity. (I Tim. 2:7.)

o. And when he had exhorted them, he declared particularly what things God had wrought among the Gentiles by his ministry. (Acts 21:19.)

p. By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name. (Rom. 1:5.)

q. And God wrought special miracles by the hands of Paul. (Acts 19:11.)

r. So shall he sprinkle many nations; the kings shall shut their mouths at him: for that which had not been told them shall they see; and that which they had not heard shall they consider. (Is. 52:15.)

After these things were ended, Paul purposed in the spirit, when he had passed through Macedonia and Achaia, to go to Jerusalem, saying, After I have been there, I must also see Rome. (Acts 19:21.)

s. And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. (Acts 15:3.)

t. Now after many years I came to bring alms to my nation, and offerings. (Acts 24:17.)

v. Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. (I Cor. 16:1.) For I know the forwardness of your mind, for which I boast of you to them of Macedonia, that Achaia was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath provoked very many. (II Cor. 9:2.)

w. If we have sown unto your spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things? (I Cor. 9:11.) Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. (Gal. 6:6.)

x. Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit that may abound to your account. (Phil. 4:17.)

y. For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established. (Rom. 1:11.)

z. Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Gentiles the unsearchable riches of Christ. (Eph. 3:8.)

aa. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies. (Phil. 2:1.)

bb. Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf. (II Cor. 1:11.) Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds. (Col. 4:3.)

cc. And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith. (II Thess. 3:2.) Who delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us. (II Cor. 1:10.) Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me at Antioch, at Iconium, at Lystra; what persecutions I endured: but out of them all the Lord delivered me. (II Tim. 3:11.)

dd. For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that. (Js. 4:15.)

ee. Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all. (II Cor. 7:13.) The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chains. (II Tim. 1:16.)

ff. And the God of peace shall bruise Satan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. (Rom. 16:20.) Finally, brethren, farewell. Be perfect, be of good comfort, be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love and peace shall be with you. (II Cor. 13:11.) But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)



MT. QUARANTANA, TRADITIONAL MOUNTAIN OF CHRIST'S TEMPTATION.

CHAPTER 16.

3 *Paul willeth the brethren to greet many,* 17 *and adviseth them to take heed of those which cause dissension and offences,* 21 *and after sundry salutations endeth with praise and thanks to God.*

1 I commend unto you [1]Phē'be our sister, which is a servant of the church which is [a]at Çĕn'chrĕ-à:

2 That [b]ye receive her in the Lord, as becometh saints, and that ye assist her in whatsoever business she hath need of you: for she hath been a [2]succourer of many, and of myself also.

3 Greet [c]Prĭs-çĭl'là and Āq'uĭ-là my helpers in [d]Chrīst Jē'şus:

4 Who have for my life laid down their own necks: unto whom not only I give thanks, but also all the churches of the Ġĕn'tīleş.

5 Likewise greet the church that is in their house. Salute my wellbeloved E-pæn'e-tus, who is the firstfruits of A-chā'ià unto Chrīst.

6 Greet Mā'rў, [e]who bestowed much labour on us.

7 Salute Ān-dro-nī'cus and Jū'nià, my kinsmen, and my fellowprisoners, who are of note among the apostles, who also [f]were in Chrīst before me.

8 Greet Ām'plĭ-as my beloved in the Lord.

9 Salute Ur'bane, our helper in Chrīst, and Stā'chўs my beloved.

10 Salute A-pĕl'leş approved in Chrīst. Salute them which are of Ār-ĭs-tŏ-bū'lus' household.

11 Salute He-rō'dĭ-on my kinsman. Greet them that be of the household of När-çĭs'sus, which are in the Lord.

12 Salute Trў-phē'nà and Trў-phō'sà, who labour in the Lord. Salute the beloved Pēr'sis, which laboured much in the Lord.

13 Salute Rų'fus [g]chosen in the Lord, and his mother and mine.

14 Salute A-sўn'crĭ-tus, Phlē'gon, Hēr'mas, Păt'ro-bās, Hēr'mēş, and the brethren which are with them.

15 Salute Phĭ-lŏl'o-gus, and Jū'lià, Nē're-us, and his sister, and Ō-lўm'pas, and all the saints which are with them.

16 Salute one another with an holy kiss. The churches of Chrīst salute you.

17 Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and [h]avoid them.

18 For they that are such serve not our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, but their own belly; and by good words and fair speeches deceive the hearts of the simple.

19 For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you [i]wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil.

20 And the God of peace shall [j]bruise Sā'tan under your feet shortly. The grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you. Amen.

21 [3]Ti-mō'the-ŭs my [k]workfellow, and Lų'çius, and [l]Jā'son, and So-sĭp'a-tēr, my kinsmen, salute you.

22 I Tēr'tius, who wrote this epistle, salute you in the Lord.

23 Gā'ius mine host, and of the whole church, saluteth you. Ē-răs'tus the chamberlain of the city saluteth you, and Quär'tus a brother.

24 [m]The grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you all. Amen.

25 Now to him that is of power to stablish you [n]according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jē'şus Chrīst, according to the revelation of the mystery, which [o]was kept secret since the world began,

26 But now is made manifest, and by the scriptures of the prophets, according to the commandment of the everlasting God, made known to all nations for the obedience of faith:

27 To God only wise, be glory through Jē'şus Chrīst for ever. Amen.

Ch. 16. A. D. 60.

1. The woman who acted as messenger carrying the epistle to the Romans, from Paul to the church.

2. She is thus alluded to as a lady of some wealth who administers to the needs and entertainment of her fellow Christians.

3. In vs. 21-24, those who are with Paul send their greetings and benedictions to the church.

And the very God of peace sanctify you holy: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:23.) Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, that great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant. (Heb. 13:20.) Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all. (II Thess. 3:16.)

Chapter 16.

a. And Paul after this tarried there yet a good while, and then took his leave of the brethren, and sailed thence into Syria, and with him Priscilla and Aquila; having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow. (Acts 18:18.)

b. Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation. (Phil. 2:29.)

c. After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth; And found a certain Jew named Aquila, born in Pontus, lately come from Italy, with his wife Priscilla; (because that Claudius had commanded all Jews to depart from Rome:) and came unto them. (Acts 18:1, 2.)

d. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.) I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven. (II Cor. 12:2.) And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ. (Gal. 1:22.)

e. Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have lodged strangers, if she have washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work. (I Tim. 5:10.)

f. And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ. (Gal. 1:22.)

g. According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. (Eph. 1:4.) The elder unto the elect lady and her children, whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known the truth. (II Jno. 1.)

h. Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye withdraw yourselves from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us. (II Thess. 3:6.)

i. Behold, I send you forth as sheep in the midst of wolves: be ye therefore wise as serpents, and harmless as doves. (Mat. 10:16.)

j. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.)

k. Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, (the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek.) (Acts 16:1.) Unto Timothy, my own son in the faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jesus Christ our Lord. (I Tim. 1:2.)

l. But the Jews which believed not, moved with envy, took unto them certain lewd fellows of the baser sort, and gathered a company, and set all the city on an uproar, and assaulted the house of Jason, and sought to bring them out to the people. (Acts 17:5.)

m. The grace of our Lord Jesus Christ be with you. Amen. (I Thess. 5:28.)

n. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.)

o. And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God (1). But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory. (I Cor. 2:1, 7.) Let a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. (I Cor. 4:1.) Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself. (Eph. 1:9.) How that by revelation he made known unto me the mysteries; (as I wrote afore in few words) (3). And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jesus Christ. (Eph. 3:3, 9.) Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints. (Col. 1:26.) Withal praying also for us, that God would open unto us a door of utterance, to speak the mystery of Christ, for which I am also in bonds. (Col. 4:3.) And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.) That it might be fulfilled which was spoken by the prophet, saying, I will open my mouth in parables; I will utter things which have been kept secret from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 13:35.)

CORINTHIANS

NOTE. The First Epistle to the Corinthians was written by Paul in the year 57 A. D. while he was at Ephesus, in Asia Minor. The general subject of the letter is the doctrine of church-life or the principles which should control the members in their general relations.

CHAPTER 1.

10 *He exhorteth to unity.* 18 *God destroyeth the wisdom of the wise,* 21 *by the foolishness of preaching.*

1 [1]Paul, called to be an apostle of Jē'şus Chrīst [a]through the will of God, and Sŏs'thenēş our brother,

2 Unto the church of God which is at Cŏr'inth, to them that [b]are [2]sanctified in Chrīst Jē'şus, called to be saints, with all that in every place call upon the name of Jē'şus Chrīst [c]our Lord, [d]both their's and our's:

3 Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

4 I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jē'şus Chrīst;

5 That in every thing ye are enriched by him, in all utterance, and in all knowledge;

6 Even as [e]the testimony of Chrīst was confirmed in you:

7 So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst:

8 [3]Who [f]shall also confirm you unto the [4]end, [g]that ye may be blameless in the [h]day of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

9 God [i]is faithful, by whom ye were called unto [j]the fellowship of his Son Jē'şus Chrīst our Lord.

10 Now I [5]beseech you, brethren, [c]by the name of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, that ye all speak the same [6]thing, and that there be no divisions among you; but that ye be perfectly joined together in the same mind and in the same judgment.

11 For it hath been declared unto me of you, my brethren, by them which are of the house of Chlō'e, that there are contentions among you.

12 Now this I say, that every one of you saith, I am of Paul; and I of A-pŏl'lŏs; and I of Çē'phas; and I of Chrīst.

13 Is Chrīst divided? was Paul crucified for you? or were ye baptized in the name of Paul?

14 I thank God that I baptized none of you, but Crĭs'pus and Gā'ius;

15 Lest any should say that I had baptized in mine own name.

16 And I baptized also the household of Stĕph'a-năs: besides, I know not whether I baptized any other.

17 For [k]Chrīst sent me not to baptize, but to preach the gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Chrīst should be made of none effect.

18 [s]For the preaching of the cross is to them that [l]perish [m]foolishness; but unto us which are saved it is the power of God.

19 For it is written, [n]I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent.

20 Where is the wise? where is the scribe? where is the disputer of this world? hath [o]not God made foolish the wisdom of this world?

21 For [p]after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe.

22 For the [q]Jews require a sign, and the Greeks seek after wisdom:

23 But we preach Chrīst crucified, unto [r]the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness;

24 But unto them which are called, both Jews and Greeks, Chrīst [s]the power of God, and [t]the wisdom of God.

Ch. 1. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 1, after the apostolic benedictions in vs. 1, 2, Paul expresses to the church his thanksgiving for their having been given to him in the spirit and utters reproof against party divisions and exhorts them to his own method of preaching only Christ.

2. Consecrated, set apart.

3. God.

4. The coming of Christ.

5. Petition or supplication.

6. By his very address he would exhort them to true love.

7. In the same sincerity.

8. In vs. 18-31 Paul puts everything under the shadow of the Cross.

Ref. I Corinthians. Chapter 1.

a. That I may come unto you with joy by the will of God, and may with you be refreshed. (Rom. 15:32.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia. (II Cor. 1:1.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ephesus, and to the faithful in Christ Jesus. (Eph. 1:1.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timotheus our brother. (Col. 1:1.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, according to the promise of life which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 1:1.) Making request (if by any means now at length I might have a prosperous journey by the will of God) to come unto you. (Rom. 1:10.) And thus they did, not as we hoped, but first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God. (II Cor. 8:5.)

b. And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth. (Jno. 17:19.)

c. But take heed, lest by any means this liberty of yours become a stumblingblock to them that are weak. (I Cor. 8:9.)

d. Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe; for there is no difference. (Rom. 3:22.)

e. Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the Gospel according to the power of God. (II Tim. 1:8.) When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe, (because our testimony among you was believed,) in that day. (II Thess. 1:10.) Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified in due time. (I Tim. 2:6.) Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony of Jesus Christ, and of all things that he saw. (Rev. 1:2.)

f. Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. (Phil. 1:6.) Rooted and built up in him, and established in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. (Col. 2:7.) To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints. (I Thess. 3:13.) And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:23.) For the earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. (Rom. 8:19.)

g. And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:23.)

h. To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. (I Cor. 5:5.) As also ye have acknowledged us in part, that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are ours in the day of the Lord Jesus. (II Cor. 1:14.) Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ (6). That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ. (Phil. 1:6, 10.) For yourselves know perfectly, that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night. (I Thess. 5:2.) For as the lightning, that lighteneth out of the one part under heaven, shineth unto the other part under heaven; so shall also the Son of man be in his day. (Lu. 17:24.)

i. Know therefore that the Lord thy God, he is God, the faithful God, which keepeth covenant and mercy with them that love him and keep his commandments, to a thousand generations. (Dt. 7:9.) Thus saith the Lord, the Redeemer of Israel, and his Holy One; to him whom men despiseth, to him whom the nation abhorreth, to a servant of rulers, Kings shall see and arise, princes also shall worship, because of the Lord that is faithful, and the Holy One of Israel, and he shall choose thee. (Is. 49:7.) There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. (I Cor. 10:13.) But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay. (II Cor. 1:18.) Faithful is he that calleth you, who also will do it. (I Thess. 5:24.) But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and keep you from evil. (II Thess. 3:3.)

j. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. (Jno. 15:4.)

k. Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee. (Acts 26:17.)

l. For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are saved, and in them that perish. (II Cor. 2:15.)

m. Some said, What will this babbler say? other some, He seemeth to be a setter forth of strange gods: because he preached unto them Jesus, and the resurrection. (Acts 17:18.)

n. The wisdom of their wise men shall perish, and the understanding of their prudent men shall be hid. (Is. 29:14.)

o. The Lord turneth wise men backward, and maketh their knowledge foolish. (Is. 44:25.)

p. I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, that thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. (Lu. 10:21.)

q. And others, tempting him, sought of him a sign from heaven. (Lu. 11:16.)

r. And he shall be for a sanctuary; but for a stone of stumbling and for a rock of offence to both the houses of Israel, for a gin and for a snare to the inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Is. 8:14.) Blessed is he, whosoever shall not be offended in me. (Mat. 11:6.)

s. And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. (Rom. 1:4.)

t. In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. (Col. 2:3.)

25 Because [u]the [v]foolishness of God is wiser than men; and the weakness of God is stronger than men.

26 For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called:

27 But [v]God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty;

28 And base things of the world, and things which are despised, hath God chosen, yea, and things which are not, [w]to bring to nought things that are:

29 That no flesh should glory in his presence.

30 But of him are ye in Chrīst Jē'sus, who of God is made unto us wisdom, and righteousness, and sanctification, and redemption:

31 That, according as it is written, [x]He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Though his preaching bring not excellency of speech, or of human wisdom, yet it consisteth in the* 4, 5 *power of God.*

1 [1]And I, brethren, when I came to you, came not with excellency of speech or of wisdom, declaring unto you the testimony of God.

2 For I determined not to know any thing among you, save Jē'sus Chrīst, and him crucified.

3 And I was with you in weakness, and in fear, and in much trembling.

4 And my speech and my preaching [a]was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power:

5 That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but [b]in the power of God.

6 [2]Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that [c]are [3]perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought.

7 But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory:

8 Which [d]none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory.

9 But as it is written, [e]Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him.

9. They would call it God's foolishness, but even his foolishness is superior to their wisdom.

Ch. 2. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 2 Paul rebukes the pride of human philosophy and exhorts the church to the preaching of Christ and him crucified.

2. In vs. 6-16 Paul declares Christianity to have a wisdom not understood save by the spiritual.

3. Matured in Christian experience and knowledge.

4. The worldly man.

5. The spiritual.

Ch. 3. A. D. 59.

1. Because of their carnal-mindedness, Paul could not speak to them of the deep spiritual truths as he would like to. He exhorts them to a holier life, as they must give an account of their lives in the day of fiery judgment.

2. Alluding to the lower and higher principles of life.

3. Worldly, as the flesh.

4. As is shown in vs. 12-15.

10 But [f]God hath revealed them unto us by his Spirit: for the Spirit searcheth all things, yea, the deep things of God.

11 For what man knoweth the things of a man, [g]save the spirit of man which is in him? [h]even so the things of God knoweth no man, but the Spirit of God.

12 Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God.

13 Which things also we speak, not in the words which man's wisdom teacheth, but which the Hō'lў Ghōst teacheth; comparing spiritual things with spiritual.

14 [i]But the [4]natural man receiveth not the things of the Spirit of God: for they are foolishness unto him: neither can he know them, because they are spiritually discerned.

15 But [j]he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man.

16 [k]For who hath known the mind of the Lord, that he may instruct him? [l]But [5]we have the mind of Chrīst.

CHAPTER 3.

2 *Milk is fit for children.* 7 *He that planteth, and he that watereth, is nothing.* 9 *The ministers are God's fellowworkmen.* 11 *Christ the only foundation.* 16 *Men the temples of God.*

1 [1]And I, brethren, could not speak unto you as unto spiritual, but as unto carnal, even as unto babes in Chrīst.

2 I have fed you with [2]milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to bear it, neither yet now are ye able.

3 For ye are yet [3]carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men?

4 For while one saith, I am of Pa̤ul; and another, I am of A-pŏl'lŏs; are ye not carnal?

5 Who then is Pa̤ul, and who is A-pŏl'lŏs, but ministers by [a]whom ye believed, even as the [b]Lord gave to every man?

6 I have planted, A-pŏl'lŏs watered; but God gave the increase.

7 So then neither is he that planteth any thing, neither he that watereth; but God that giveth the increase.

8 Now he that planteth and he that watereth are one: and every man shall receive his own reward according to his own [4]labour.

u. But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (II Cor. 4:7.)

v. Out of the mouth of babes and sucklings hast thou ordained strength because of thine enemies, that thou mightest still the enemy and the avenger. (Ps. 8:2.)

w. Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought. (I Cor. 2:6.) How much less to him that accepteth not the persons of princes, nor regardeth the rich more than the poor? for they all are the work of his hands. (Job 34:19.) And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thess. 2:8.) Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.)

x. Thus saith the Lord, Let not the wise man glory in his wisdom, neither let the mighty man glory in his might, let not the rich man glory in his riches. (Jer. 9:23.)

Chapter 2.

a. For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jesus Christ, but were eye-witnesses of his majesty. (II Pet. 1:16.)

b. We have this treasure in earthen vessels, that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us. (II Cor. 4:7.)

c. Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ. (Eph. 4:13.)

d. For they that dwell at Jerusalem, and their rulers, because they knew him not, nor yet the voices of the Prophets which are read every sabbath day, they have fulfilled them in condemning him. (Acts 13:27.)

e. Since the beginning of the world men have not heard, nor perceived by the ear, neither hath the eye seen, O God, besides thee, what he hath prepared for him that waiteth for him. (Is. 64:4.)

f. When he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth. (Jno. 16:13.)

g. The heart is deceitful above all things, and desperately wicked: who can know it? (Jer. 17:9.)

h. O the depth of the riches both of the wisdom and knowledge of God! how unsearchable are his judgments, and his ways past finding out! (Rom. 11:33.)

i. Thou savorest not the things that be of God, but those that be of men. (Mat. 16:23.)

j. Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord understand all things. (Prov. 28:5.)

k. Hast thou heard the secret of God? and dost thou restrain wisdom to thyself? (Job 15:8.) Who hath directed the Spirit of the Lord, or, being his counsellor, hath taught him? (Is. 40:13.)

l. The secret of the Lord is with them that fear him; and he will show them his covenant. (Ps. 25:14.) Henceforth I call you not servants; for the servant knoweth not what his lord doeth: but I have called you friends; for all things that I have heard of my Father I have made known unto you. (Jno. 15:15.)

Chapter 3.

a. But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses. (II Cor. 6:4.) Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power. (Eph. 3:7.) Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God. (Col. 1:25.) That I should be the minister of Jesus Christ to the Gentiles, ministering the gospel of God, that the offering up of the Gentiles might be acceptable, being sanctified by the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 15:16.) Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Christ ministered by us, written not with ink, but with the Spirit of the living God; not in tables of stone, but in fleshy tables of the heart (3). Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:3, 6.) And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry. (I Tim. 1:12.)

b. For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater: So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. For ye shall go out with joy, and be led forth with peace: the mountains and the hills shall break forth before you into singing, and all the trees of the field shall clap their hands. (Is. 55:10-12.)

9 For we are labourers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's [c]building.
10 According to the grace of God which is given unto me, as a wise masterbuilder, I have laid [d]the foundation, and another buildeth thereon. But let every man take heed how he buildeth thereupon.
11 For other foundation can [5]no man lay than [e]that is laid, which is Jē'sus Chrīst.
12 [e]Now if any man build upon this foundation gold, silver, precious stones, wood, hay, stubble;
13 Every man's work shall be made [7]manifest: for the [8]day [f]shall declare it because it shall be revealed by [9]fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is.
14 If any man's work abide which he hath built thereupon, he shall receive a [10]reward.
15 If any man's work shall be burned, he shall suffer loss: but he himself shall be saved; [g]yet so as by fire.
16 [h]Know ye not that ye are the temple of God, and that the Spirit of God dwelleth in you?
17 If any man defile the temple of God, him shall God destroy; for the [i]temple of God is holy, which temple ye are.
18 Let no [j]man deceive himself. If any man among you seemeth to be wise in this world, let him become a fool, that he may be wise.
19 For the wisdom of this world is foolishness with God. For it is written, He [k]taketh the wise in their own craftiness.
20 And again, The Lord knoweth the thoughts of the wise, that they are vain.
21 Therefore let no man glory in men. For [l]all things are your's;
22 Whether Paul, or A-pŏl'lŏs, or Çē'phas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are your's;
23 And [m]ye are Chrīst's; and Chrīst is God's.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *In what account the ministers ought to be had.* 9 *The apostles spectacles to the world, angels, and men:* 15 *yet our fathers in Christ,* 16 *whom we ought to follow.*

1 [1]Let a man so account of us, as of the ministers of Chrīst, [a]and stewards of the [2]mysteries of God.
2 Moreover it is required in stewards, that a man be found [3]faithful.

5. If built upon other than Christ, it is without foundation.

6. In vs. 12-15 Paul declares the life of man subject to the tests of fire at the day of judgment.

7. Shall be reviewed, made known.

8. Of judgment.

9. Because the false or unholy shall be destroyed, but the true character founded on Christ is indestructible.

10. To the righteous, good works are an investment which bring their reward.

Ch. 4. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 4, Paul presents the true dignity of ministers.

2. The divine truths.

3. Full of trust to his duties.

4. Self-satisfied.

5. As Christianity is new, he exhorts the church to follow his example.

3 But with me it is a very small thing that I should be judged of you, or of man's judgment: yea, I judge not mine own self.
4 For I know nothing by myself; yet am I not hereby justified: but he that judgeth me is the Lord.
5 Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and [b]then shall every man have praise of God.
6 And these things, brethren, I have in a figure transferred to myself and to A-pŏl'lŏs for your sakes; that [c]ye might learn in us not to think of men above that which is written, that no one of you be puffed up for one against another.
7 For who maketh thee to differ from another? and [d]what hast thou that thou didst not receive? now if thou didst receive it, why dost thou glory, as if thou hadst not received it?
8 Now ye are [4]full, now ye are rich, ye have reigned as kings without us: and I would to God ye did reign, that we also might reign with you.
9 For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men.
10 We are [c]fools for Chrīst's sake, but ye are wise in Chrīst; [f]we are weak, but ye are strong; ye are honourable, but we are despised.
11 Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwellingplace;
12 And [g]labour, working with our own hands: being reviled, we bless; being persecuted, we suffer it:
13 Being defamed, we intreat: we are made as the filth of the world, and are the offscouring of all things unto this day.
14 I write not these things to shame you, but as my beloved sons I warn you.
15 For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Chrīst, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Chrīst Jē'sus I have begotten you through the gospel.
16 Wherefore I beseech you, be ye followers of [5]me.
17 For this cause have I sent unto you Tī-mō'the-ŭs, who is my beloved son, and faithful in the Lord, who shall bring you into re-

c. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.)
d. Yea, so have I strived to preach the Gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation. (Rom. 15:20.) The wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. (Rev. 21:14.)
e. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.) Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. (Gal. 1:7.)
f. And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels, In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall be punished with everlasting destruction from the presence of the Lord, and from the glory of his power. (II Thess. 1:7-9.) For the which cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed; for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have committed unto him against that day (12). The Lord grant unto him that he may find mercy of the Lord in that day: and in how many things he minstered unto me at Ephesus, thou knowest very well. (II Tim. 1:12, 18.) Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. (Mat. 10:15.) That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honor and glory at the appearing of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:7.)
g. And others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. (Jude 23.)
h. What! know ye not that your body is the temple of the Holy Ghost which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own? (I Cor. 6:19.) And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.) In whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord. (Eph. 2:21.) But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9.)
i. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus. (Heb. 3:1.)
j. Woe unto them that are wise in their own eyes, and prudent in their own sight! (Is. 5:21.)
k. He taketh the wise in their own craftiness; and the counsel of the froward is carried headlong. (Job 5:13.)
l. For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake (5). For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. (II Cor. 4:5, 15.)
m. For whether we live, we live unto the Lord; and whether we die, we die unto the Lord: whether we live therefore, or die, we are the Lord's. (Rom. 14:8.) If ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed. (Gal. 3:29.)

Chapter 4.

a. The Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season? (Lu. 12:42.)
b. But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:29.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.)
c. For I say, Through the grace given unto me, to every man that is among you, not to think of himself more highly than he ought to think; but to think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. (Rom. 12:3.)
d. John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. (Jno. 3:27.)
e. And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. (Acts 26:24.)
f. For we are glad when we are weak, and ye are strong; and this also we wish, even your perfection. (II Cor. 13:9.)
g. For therefore we both labor and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe. (I Tim. 4:10.)

membrance of my ways which be in Chrīst, as I teach every where in every church.

18 Now some are puffed [e]up, as though I would not come to you.

19 But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power.

20 For [h]the kingdom of God is not in word, but in power.

21 What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness?

CHAPTER 5.

1 *The incestuous person* 6 *is cause of shame.* 7 *The old leaven is to be purged out.* 10 *Heinous offenders are to be shunned.*

1 [1]It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as [a]named among the Gĕn'tīleṣ, [b]that one should have his [c]father's wife.

2 And ye are puffed up, and have not [2]rather mourned, that he that hath done this deed might be taken away from among you.

3 [d]For I verily, as absent in body, but present in spirit, have judged already, as though I were present, concerning him that hath so done this deed,

4 In the name of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, when ye are gathered together, and my spirit, [e]with the power of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst,

5 [f]To deliver such an one unto Sā'tan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jē'ṣus.

6 [3]Your glorying is not good. Know ye not that [g]a little leaven leaveneth the whole lump?

7 Purge out [4]therefore the old leaven, that ye may be a new lump, as ye are unleavened. For even Chrīst our passover is sacrificed for us:

8 Therefore let us keep the feast, not with [h]old leaven, neither with the leaven of malice and wickedness; but with the unleavened bread of sincerity and truth.

9 I wrote unto you in an epistle not to company with fornicators:

10 [i]Yet not altogether with the fornicators of this world, or with the covetous, or extortioners, or with idolaters; for then must ye needs go out [j]of the world.

11 But now I have written unto you not to keep company, [k]if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one [l]no not to eat.

12 For what have I to do to judge them also that are without? do not ye judge them that are within?

13 But them that are without [m]God judgeth. Therefore put away from among yourselves that wicked person.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Against going to law.* 18 *Against sensuality.*

1 [1]Dare any of you, having a matter against another, go to law before the [2]unjust, and not before the saints?

2 Do ye not know that [a]the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters?

3 Know ye not that we shall [3]judge [b]angels? how much more things that pertain to this life?

4 If then ye have judgments of things pertaining to this life, set them to judge who are least esteemed in the church.

5 I speak to your shame. Is it so, that there is not a wise man among you? no, not one that shall be able to judge between his brethren?

6 But brother goeth to law with brother, and that before the unbelievers.

7 Now therefore there is utterly a fault among you, because ye go to law one with another. [c]Why do ye not rather [4]take wrong? why do ye not rather suffer yourselves to be defrauded?

8 Nay, ye do wrong, and defraud, and that [d]your brethren.

9 [5]Know ye not that the [e]unrighteous shall [f]not inherit the kingdom of God? Be [g]not deceived: neither [h]fornicators, nor idolaters, nor

---

1. With pride and boasting.

Ch. 5. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 5 Paul reproves the church for the incestuous ones in their midst, commands them to purge themselves of the bad leaven, and qualifies his former command as to association with sinners of the world.

2. Have been indifferent and not sorrowful.

3. In vs. 6-8, through the illustration of the leaven, Paul teaches the church that they must purge themselves of sin.

4. If he persists in his sins, cast him out.

Ch. 6. A. D. 59.

1. In this ch. Paul exhorts the Christians not to go into law against each other, especially before an unbelieving judge. It is better to endure wrong here than to be shut out of heaven.

2. An infidel or unbelieving judge.

3. As the Christians are one in Christ, they shall rule in him, suffer in him, and triumph in him; hence all nations, powers, principalities and even angels shall be judged by them.

4. Suffer yourselves to be wronged.

5. In vs. 9-11 Paul declares that sensual indulgences will exclude from the kingdom of God.

---

h. For our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and in the Holy Ghost, and in much assurance. (I Thess. 1:5.)

Chapter 5.

a. But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints. (Eph. 5:3.)

b. Cursed be he that lieth with his father's wife; because he uncovereth his father's skirt. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:20.)

c. Though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you. (II Cor. 7:12.)

d. For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Christ. (Col. 2:5.)

e. Whose soever sins ye remit, they are remitted unto them; and whose soever sins ye retain, they are retained. (Jno. 20:23.) To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Chr'st. (II Cor. 2:10.) Since ye seek a proof of Christ speaking in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty in you (3). Therefore I write these things being absent, lest being present I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction. (II Cor. 13:3, 10.) Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. (I Tim. 5:20.)

f. The Lord said unto Satan, Behold, he is in thine hand; but save his life. (Job 2:6.) To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God. (Acts 26:18.) Whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme. (I Tim. 1:20.)

g. Evil communications corrupt good manners. (I Cor. 15:33.) A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump. (Gal. 5:9.)

h. Thou shalt eat no leavened bread with it: seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread therewith, even the bread of affliction; (for thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt in haste:) that thou mayest remember the day when thou camest forth out of the land of Egypt all the days of thy life. (Dt. 16:3.)

i. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Cor. 6:14.)

j. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:15.)

k. And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. (Mat. 18:17.)

l. Before that certain came from James, he did eat with the Gentiles; but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, fearing them which were of the circumcision. (Gal. 2:12.)

m. For God shall bring every work into judgment, with every secret thing, whether it be good or whether it be evil. (Ecc. 12:14.) Whoremongers and adulterers will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

Chapter 6.

a. Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. (Dan. 7:22.)

b. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains, unto darkness, unto the judgment of the great day. (Jude 6.)

c. Say not thou, I will recompense evil, but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee. (Prov. 20:22.)

d. That no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter; because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified. (I Thess. 4:6.)

e. Woe unto the wicked! it shall be ill with him; for the reward of his hands shall be given him. (Is. 3:11.)

f. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. (I Cor. 15:50.) Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. (Gal. 5:21.) For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. (Eph. 5:5.) And now, brethren, I commend you to God, and to the word of his grace, which is able to build you up, and to give you an inheritance among all them which are sanctified. (Acts 20:32.)

g. Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners. (I Cor. 15:33.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. (Gal. 6:7.) Do not err, my beloved brethren. (Js. 1:16.) And he said, Take heed that ye be not deceived: for many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and the time draweth near: go ye not therefore after them. (Lu. 21:8.) Little children, let no man deceive you: he that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous. (I Jno. 3:7.)

h. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.) Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness, Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies, Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God. (Gal. 5:19-21.) For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Christ and of God. (Eph. 5:5.) For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for men-stealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine. (I Tim. 1:10.) But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.)

adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind,

10 Nor thieves, nor covetous, nor drunkards, nor revilers, nor extortioners, shall [f]inherit the kingdom of God.

11 And such were some of you: but ye [i]are washed, but ye [s]are sanctified, but ye are justified in the name of the Lord Jē'sus, and by the Spirit of our God.

12 All [j]things are lawful unto me, but all things are not [t]expedient: all things are lawful for me, but I will not be brought under the power of any.

13 Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but [k]for the Lord; and [l]the Lord for the body.

14 And [m]God hath both raised up the Lord, and will also raise up us by his own power.

15 Know ye not that your bodies are the members [n]of Chrīst? shall I then take the members of Chrīst, and make them the members of an harlot? God forbid.

16 What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for [o]two, saith he, shall be one flesh.

17 But he that is joined unto the Lord is [p]one spirit.

18 Flee [q]fornication. Every sin that a man doeth is without the body; but he that committeth fornication sinneth [r]against his own body.

19 What! [s]know ye not that your body is the temple of the Hō'lў Ghōst which is in you, which ye have of God, and ye are not your own?

20 For ye [t]are bought with a [s]price: therefore [u]glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's.

CHAPTER 7.

2 *He treateth of marriage,* 10 *and sheweth that the bond thereof ought not lightly to be dissolved.*

1 [1]Now concerning the things whereof ye wrote unto me: It is good [2]for a man not to touch a woman.

2 Nevertheless, [o]to avoid fornication, let every man have his own wife, and let every woman have her own husband.

3 Let the [b]husband render unto the wife due benevolence: and likewise also the wife unto the husband.

4 The wife hath not power [3]of her own body, but the husband: and likewise also the husband hath not power of his own body, but the wife.

5 Defraud ye not one the other, except it be with consent for a time, that ye may give yourselves to fasting and prayer; and come together again, that [c]Sā'tan tempt you not for your incontinency.

6 But I speak this by permission, and not of commandment.

7 For I would that all men were [d]even as I myself. But [e]every man hath his proper gift of God, one after this manner, and another after that.

8 I say therefore to the unmarried and widows, It is good for them if they abide even as I.

9 But [f]if they cannot contain, let them marry: for it is better to marry than to [4]burn.

10 [5]And unto the married I command, yet not I, but the Lord, [g]Let not the wife depart from her husband:

11 But and if she depart, let her remain unmarried, or be reconciled to her husband: and let not the husband put away his wife.

12 But to the rest speak I, not the Lord: If any brother hath a wife that believeth not, and she be pleased to dwell with him, let him not put her away.

13 And the woman which hath an husband that believeth not, and if he be pleased to dwell with her, let her not leave him.

14 For the unbelieving husband is sanctified by the wife, and the unbelieving wife is sanctified by the husband: else [h]were your children unclean; but now are they holy.

15 But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace.

16 For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife?

17 But as God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And [i]so ordain I in all churches.

18 Is any man called being circumcised? let

6. Before their justification.

7. Profitable in Christ, which places the limit or boundary on one's rights.

8. The atoning blood of Christ.

Ch. 7. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 7 Paul answers their questions regarding marriage.

2. Proper.

3. Each belong to the other.

4. To be consumed by the desire of lust.

5. In vs. 10-17 Paul counsels as to the law of separation of married parties.

1. Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)

j. All things are lawful for me, but all things are not expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not. (I Cor. 10:23.)

k. This is the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication. (I Thess. 4:3.)

l. For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. (Eph. 5:23.)

m. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection. (Rom. 6:5.)

n. So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. (Rom. 12:5.) For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. (Eph. 5:30.)

o. For this cause shall a man leave father and mother, and shall cleave to his wife: and they twain shall be one flesh. (Mat. 19:5.)

p. That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. And the glory which thou gavest me I have given them; that they may be one, even as we are one: I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one; and that the world may know that thou hast sent me, and hast loved them, as thou hast loved me. (Jno. 17:21-23.) But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. And if Christ be in you, the body is dead because of sin; but the Spirit is life because of righteousness. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. (Rom. 8:9-11.) I am crucified with Christ; nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me; and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

q. And lest, when I come again, my God will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness, and fornication, and lasciviousness, which they have committed. (II Cor. 12:21.) But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints. (Eph. 5:3.) Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry. (Col. 3:5.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

r. Wherefore God also gave them up to uncleanness through the lusts of their own hearts, to dishonor their own bodies between themselves. (Rom. 1:24.)

s. And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for ye are the temple of the living God; as God hath said, I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people. (II Cor. 6:16.)

t. Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.) The Lord that bought them. (II Pet. 2:1.) And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood. (Rev. 5:9.)

u. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 5:16.)

Chapter 7.

a. Let her be as the loving hind and pleasant roe; let her breasts satisfy thee at all times; and be thou ravished always with her love. (Prov. 5:19.)

b. Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honor unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; that your prayers be not hindered. (I Pet. 3:7.)

c. I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labor be in vain. (I Thess. 3:5.)

d. Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles? (I Cor. 9:5.)

e. There be eunuchs, which have made themselves eunuchs for the kingdom of heaven's sake. He that is able to receive it, let him receive it. (Mat. 19:12.)

f. I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully. (I Tim. 5:14.)

g. Whosoever shall put away his wife, saving for the cause of fornication, causeth her to commit adultery: and whosoever shall marry her that is divorced committeth adultery. (Mat. 5:32.)

h. Did not he make one? Yet had he the residue of the Spirit. And wherefore one? That he might seek a godly seed. Therefore take heed to your spirit, and yet none deal treacherously against the wife of his youth. (Mal. 2:15.)

i. Besides those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches. (II Cor. 11:28.) For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, as in all churches of the saints. (I Cor. 14:33.) But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such

him not become uncircumcised. Is any called in uncircumcision? *j*let him not be circumcised.

19 Circumcision is *k*nothing, and uncircumcision is nothing, but the keeping *l*of the commandments of God.

20 Let *l*every man abide in the same calling wherein he was called.

21 Art *m*thou called being a servant? care not for it: but if thou mayest be *n*made free, use it rather.

22 For he that is called in the Lord, being a servant, is the Lord's *o*freeman: likewise also he that is called, being free, is *p*Christ's servant.

23 Ye *q*are bought with a price; be not ye the servants of men.

24 Brethren, let every man, wherein he is called, therein abide with God.

6. Holy living.

25 Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one *r*that hath obtained mercy of the Lord *s*to be faithful.

7. The remainder of the ch. is devoted to marriage under pressure or persecution.

26 I suppose therefore that this is good for the present distress, I say, that it is good for a man so to be.

27 Art thou bound unto a wife? seek not to be loosed. Art thou loosed from a wife? seek not a wife.

28 But and if thou marry, thou hast not sinned; and if a virgin marry, she hath not sinned. Nevertheless such shall have trouble in the flesh: but I spare you.

29 But this I say, brethren, the time is short: it remaineth, that both they that have wives be as though they had none;

30 And they that weep, as though they wept not; and they that rejoice, as though they rejoiced not; and they that buy, as though they possessed not;

31 And they that use this world, as not *t*abusing it: for *u*the fashion of this world passeth away.

32 But I would have you without carefulness. *v*He that is unmarried careth for the things that belong to the Lord, how he may please the Lord:

33 But he that is married careth for the things that are of the world, how he may please his wife.

Ch. 8. A. D. 59.

1. Ch. 8 is devoted to the law governing the meats offered the idols.

34 There is difference also between a wife and a virgin. *w*The unmarried woman careth for the things of the Lord, that she may be holy both in body and in spirit: but she that is married careth for the things of the world, how she may please her husband.

35 And this I speak for your own profit; not that I may cast a snare upon you, but for that which is comely, and that ye may attend upon the Lord without distraction.

36 But if any man think that he behaveth himself uncomely toward his virgin, if she pass the flower of her age, and need so require, let him do what he will, he sinneth not: let them marry.

37 Nevertheless he that standeth stedfast in his heart, having no necessity, but hath power over his own will, and hath so decreed in his heart that he will keep his virgin, doeth well.

38 So then he that giveth her in marriage doeth well; but he that giveth her not in marriage doeth better.

39 *x*The wife is bound by the law as long as her husband liveth; but if her husband be dead, she is at liberty to be married to whom she will; only in the Lord.

40 But she is happier if she so abide, after my judgment: and I think also that I have the Spirit of God.

CHAPTER 8.

1 *To abstain from meats offered to idols.* 8, 9 *We must not abuse our Christian liberty, to the offence of our brethren,* 11 *but must bridle our knowledge with charity.*

1 Now *a*as touching things offered unto idols, we know that we all have *b*knowledge. Knowledge puffeth up, but charity edifieth.

2 And *c*if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know.

3 But if any man love God, *d*the same is known of him.

4 As concerning therefore the eating of those things that are offered in sacrifice unto idols, we know that an idol is nothing in the world, *e*and that there is none other God but one.

5 For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many,)

---

custom, neither the churches of God. (I Cor. 11:16.) And was unknown by face unto the churches of Judea which were in Christ. (Gal. 1:22.) For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews. (I Thess. 2:14.) So that we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God for your patience and faith in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure. (II Thess. 1:4.)

j. Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye be circumcised, Christ shall profit you nothing. (Gal. 5:2.)

k. In Christ Jesus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but a new creature. (Gal. 6:15.)

l. As a bird that wandereth from her nest, so is a man that wandereth from his place. (Prov. 27:8.) I beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called. (Eph. 4:1.)

m. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

n. Is not this the fast that I have chosen? to loose the bands of wickedness, to undo the heavy burdens, and to let the oppressed go free, and that ye break every yoke? (Is. 58:6.)

o. If the Son therefore shall make you free, ye shall be free indeed. (Jno. 8:36.) Being then made free from sin, ye became the servants of righteousness. (Rom. 6:18.)

p. For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. (Gal. 5:13.)

q. For they are my servants, which I brought forth out of the land of Egypt: they shall not be sold as bondmen. (Lev. 25:42.) Thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood. (Rev. 5:9.)

r. For this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jesus Christ might show forth all long-suffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting. (I Tim. 1:16.)

s. And I thank Christ Jesus our Lord, who hath enabled me, for that he counted me faithful, putting me into the ministry. (I Tim. 1:12.)

t. What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the Gospel, I may make the Gospel of Christ without charge, that I abuse not my power in the Gospel. (I Cor. 9:18.)

u. For what is your life? It is even a vapor, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away. (Js. 4:14.) And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. (I Jno. 2:17.)

v. She that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day. (I Tim. 5:5.)

w. But Martha was cumbered about much serving, and came to him, and said, Lord, dost thou not care that my sister hath left me to serve alone? bid her therefore that she help me (40). But one thing is needful: and Mary hath chosen that good part, which shall not be taken away from her. (Lu. 10:40, 42.)

x For the woman which hath an husband is bound by the law to her husband so long as he liveth; but if the husband be dead, she is loosed from the law of her husband. (Rom. 7:2.)

Chapter 8.

a. But that we write unto them, that they abstain from pollutions of idols, and from fornication, and from things strangled, and from blood. (Acts 15:20.)

b. I know, and am persuaded by the Lord Jesus, that there is nothing unclean of itself: but to him that esteemeth any thing to be unclean, to him it is unclean. (Rom. 14:14.)

c. If a man think himself to be something, when he is nothing, he deceiveth himself. (Gal. 6:3.) If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings. (I Tim. 6:3, 4.)

d. And Moses said unto the Lord, See, thou sayest unto me, Bring up this people: and thou hast not let me know whom thou wilt send with me: yet thou hast said, I know thee by name, and thou hast also found grace in my sight. (Ex. 33:12.) The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nah. 1:7.) Nevertheless, the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. (II Tim. 2:19.) But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? (Gal. 4:9.) For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death (2). But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:2, 9.) For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.) You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities. (Amos 3:2.)

e. Behold, ye are of nothing, and your work of nought: an abomination is he that chooseth you. (Is. 41:24.)

6 But [f]to us there is but one God, the Father, [g]of whom are all things, and we in him; and one [h]Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, [i]by whom are all things, and we by him.

7 Howbeit [2]there is not in every man that knowledge: for some with conscience of the idol unto this hour eat it as a thing offered unto an idol; and their conscience being weak is defiled.

8 But meat commendeth us not to God: for neither, if we eat, are we the better; neither, if we eat not, are we the worse.

9 But take heed lest by any means this liberty of your's become a stumblingblock to them that are weak.

10 For if any man see thee which hast knowledge sit at meat in the idol's temple, shall not the conscience of him which is weak be emboldened to eat those things which are offered to idols;

11 And through thy knowledge shall the weak brother perish, for whom Chrīst died?

12 But when ye sin so against the brethren, and wound their weak conscience, ye sin [2]against Chrīst.

13 Wherefore, if meat make my brother to offend, I will eat no flesh while the world standeth, lest I make my brother to offend.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *He sheweth his liberty, 7 and that the minister ought to live by the gospel. 24 Our life is like unto a race.*

1 [1]Am I not an apostle? am I not free? have I not seen Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord? are not ye my work in the Lord?

2 If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord.

3 Mine answer to them that do examine me is this,

4 Have we [2]not power to eat and to drink?

5 Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as [a]the brethren of the Lord, and [b]Çē'phas?

6 Or I only and Bär'na-bās, [c]have not we power to forbear working?

7 [3]Who [d]goeth a warfare any time at his own charges? who [e]planteth a vineyard, and eateth not of the fruit thereof? or who feedeth a flock, and eateth not of the milk of the flock?

8 Say I these things as a man? or saith not the law the same also?

9 For it is written in the law of Mō'sēs, Thou shalt not muzzle the mouth of the ox that treadeth out the corn. Doth God take care for oxen?

10 Or saith he it altogether for our sakes? For our sakes, no doubt, this is written: that he that ploweth should plow in hope; and that he that thresheth in hope should be partaker of his hope.

11 If we [f]have sown unto you spiritual things, is it a great thing if we shall reap your carnal things?

12 If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we [g]have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Chrīst.

13 Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar?

14 Even so [h]hath the Lord ordained that they [i]which preach the gospel should live of the gospel.

15 But I have used none of these things: neither have I written these things, that it should be so done unto me: for it were better for me to die, than that any man should make my glorying void.

16 For though I preach the gospel, I have nothing to glory of: for necessity is laid upon me; yea, woe is unto me, if I preach not the gospel!

17 For if I do this thing willingly, I have a reward: but if against my will, [j]a dispensation of the gospel is committed unto me.

18 What is my reward then? Verily that, when I preach the gospel, I may make the gospel of Chrīst without charge, that I abuse not my power in the gospel.

19 For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, [k]that I might gain the more.

20 And [l]unto the Jews I became as a Jew, that I might gain the Jews; to them that are under the law, as under the law, that I might gain them that are under the law;

21 To them that are without law, as without law, (being not without law to God, but under the law to Chrīst,) that I might gain them that are without law;

22 To the weak became I as weak, that I might gain the weak: I am made all things to [4]all men, that I might by all means save some.

23 And this I do for the gospel's sake, that I might be partaker thereof with you.

24 Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain.

25 And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a [m]corruptible crown; but we an [n]incorruptible.

2. Nevertheless.

3. Because they are Christ's.

Ch. 9. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 9 Paul exhorts the church not to assert their rights to the full limit if by so doing they may cause a brother to offend.

2. Rightful authority.

3. In vs. 7-14 Paul declares that, by the general law of compensation which controls all wages, the minister is entitled to his support.

4. Not exerting his individual rights and prerogatives, but conforming himself to opportunities to rightfully influence a weaker brother.

f. Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? (Mal. 2:10.) One God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all. (Eph. 4:6.)

g. In him we live, and move, and have our being; as certain also of your own poets have said, For we are also his offspring. (Acts 17:28.) Of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. (Rom. 11:36.)

h. And that every tongue should confess that Jesus Christ is Lord, to the glory of God the Father. (Phil. 2:11.)

i. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (Jno. 1:3.) [God] Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. (Heb. 1:2.)

Chapter 9.

a. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Mat. 13:55.) But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. (Gal. 1:19.)

b. When Jesus was come into Peter's house, he saw his wife's mother laid, and sick of a fever. (Mat. 8:14.)

c. Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labor and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you. (II Thess. 3:8.)

d. The weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God. (II Cor. 10:4.) Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jesus Christ. (II Tim. 2:3.) I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. (II Tim. 4:7.)

e. What man is he that hath planted a vineyard, and hath not yet eaten of it? (Dt. 20:6.) Whoso keepeth the fig tree shall eat the fruit thereof. (Prov. 27:18.)

f. For if the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. (Rom. 15:27.)

g. Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? (II Cor. 11:7.)

h. And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. (Lu. 10:7.)

i. Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. (Gal. 6:6.) Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. (I Tim. 5:17.)

j. The gospel of the uncircumcision was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Peter. (Gal. 2:7.) I am set for the defence of the gospel. (Phil. 1:17.) Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God. (Col. 1:25.)

k. Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. (Mat. 18:15.)

l. Him would Paul have to go forth with him; and took and circumcised him because of the Jews which were in those quarters. (Acts 16:3.) [Paul] Having shorn his head in Cenchrea: for he had a vow. (Acts 18:18.)

m. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (II Tim. 4:8.) Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.) And when the chief Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away. (I Pet. 5:4.) Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.) Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. (Rev. 3:11.)

n. When he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the

26 I therefore so run, not as [o]uncertainly; so fight I, not as one that beateth the air:

27 But I keep under my body, and bring it into subjection: lest that by any means, when I have preached to others, I myself should be [p]a [5]castaway.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The sacraments of the Jews, 6 are types of our's, 7 and their punishments, 11 examples for us. 14 We must fly from idolatry. 21 We must not make the Lord's table the table of devils.*

1 Moreover, brethren, I would not that ye should be ignorant, how that all our fathers were under [a]the [1]cloud, and all passed through [b]the sea;

2 And were all baptized unto Mō'şeş in the [2]cloud and in the sea;

3 And did all eat the same [c]spiritual meat;

4 And did all drink the same [d]spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual [3]Rock that followed them: and that Rock was Chrīst.

5 But with many of them God was not well pleased: for they were overthrown in the wilderness.

6 Now these things were our examples, to the intent we should not lust after evil things, as they also lusted.

7 Neither be ye idolaters, as were some of them; as it is written, [e]The people sat down to eat and drink, and rose up to play.

8 Neither let us commit fornication, as some of them committed, and [f]fell in one day three and twenty thousand.

9 Neither let us tempt Chrīst, as some [g]of them also tempted, and were destroyed of serpents.

10 Neither murmur ye, as some of them also murmured, and were destroyed of the destroyer.

11 Now all these things happened unto them for ensamples: and they [h]are written for our admonition, upon whom the ends of the world are come.

12 Wherefore let him that thinketh he standeth take heed lest he fall.

13 There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are [4]able; but will with the temptation also [i]make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it.

5. That is, lest he should not prove worthy.

Ch. 10. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 10 Paul presents the danger of fellowship with idolatry, illustrating his statements by the history of Israel, again exhorting the church to forego even lawful things if indulging in them might cause a weaker brother to stumble.

2. Pillar of cloud over the Israelites as a symbol of divine presence (Ex. 13:21, 22).

3. Christ.

4. That is, Christ will not allow us to be tempted to the point where we are overloaded and are compelled to fall.

5. The festal cup used in the sacrifice to idols.

6. Not profitable unto Christ.

7. That is, why is not a man judged by the effect of his deeds upon himself and not by the effect upon others? Paul gives the answer in v. 1.

14 Wherefore, my dearly beloved, flee from idolatry.

15 I speak as to wise men; judge ye what I say.

16 The cup of blessing which we bless, is it not the communion of the blood of Chrīst? [j]The bread which we break, is it not the communion of the body of Chrīst?

17 For we being many are one bread, and one body: for we are all partakers of that one bread.

18 Behold Īs'ra-el after the flesh: [k]are not they which eat of the sacrifices partakers of the altar?

19 What say I then? that the idol is any thing, or that which is offered in sacrifice to idols is any thing?

20 But I say, that the things which the Ğĕn'tīleş [l]sacrifice, they sacrifice to devils, and not to God: and I would not that ye should have fellowship with devils.

21 Ye cannot drink the cup of the Lord, and the cup of [5]devils: ye cannot be partakers of the Lord's table, and of the table of devils.

22 Do we provoke the Lord to jealousy? [m]are we stronger than he?

23 All things are lawful for me, but all things are not [6]expedient: all things are lawful for me, but all things edify not.

24 Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth.

25 Whatsoever [n]is sold in the shambles, that eat, asking no question for conscience' sake:

26 For the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof.

27 If any of them that believe not bid you to a feast, and ye be disposed to go; whatsoever is set before you, eat, asking no question for conscience' sake.

28 But if any man say unto you, This is offered in sacrifice unto idols, eat not for his sake that shewed it, and for conscience' sake: for [o]the earth is the Lord's, and the fulness thereof:

29 Conscience, I say, not thine own, but of the other: for [p]why is my liberty [7]judged of another man's conscience?

30 For if I by grace be a partaker, why am I evil spoken of for that for which I give thanks?

31 Whether therefore ye eat, or drink, or whatsoever ye do, do all to the glory [q]of God.

32 Give none offence, neither to the Jews, nor to the Ğĕn'tīleş, nor to the church of God:

Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.) Be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.)

o. For we know that if our earthly house of this tabernacle were dissolved, we have a building of God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens. (II Cor. 5:1.)

p. Reprobate silver shall men call them, because the Lord hath rejected them. (Jer. 6:30.) Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, how that Jesus Christ is in you, except ye be reprobates? (II Cor. 13:5.)

Chapter 10.

a. And the Lord went before them by day in a pillar of a cloud, to lead them the way; and by night in a pillar of fire, to give them light; to go by day and night. (Ex. 13:21.) In the day-time also he led them with a cloud. (Ps. 78:14.)

b. The children of Israel went into the midst of the sea upon the dry ground: and the waters were a wall unto them on their right hand, and on their left. (Ex. 14:22.)

c. Then said the Lord unto Moses, Behold, I will rain bread from heaven for you; and the people shall go out and gather a certain rate every day, that I may prove them, whether they will walk in my law, or no (4). And when the children of Israel saw it, they said one to another, It is manna: for they wist not what it was. And Moses said unto them, This is the bread which the Lord hath given you to eat. (Ex. 16:4, 15.) And he humbled thee, and suffered thee to hunger, and fed thee with manna, which thou knewest not, neither did thy fathers know; that he might make thee know that man doth not live by bread only, but by every word that proceedeth out of the mouth of the Lord doth man live. (Dt. 8:3.) And gavest them bread from heaven for their hunger, and broughtest forth water for them out of the rock for their thirst, and promisedst them that they should go in to possess the land which thou hadst sworn to give them (15). Thou gavest also thy good Spirit to instruct them, and withheldest not thy manna from their mouth, and gavest them water for their thirst. (Neh. 9:15, 20.) And had rained down manna upon them to eat, and had given them of the corn of heaven. (Ps. 78:24.)

d. Behold, I will stand before thee there upon the rock in Horeb; and thou shalt smite the rock, and there shall come water out of it, that the people may drink. And Moses did so in the sight of the elders of Israel. (Ex. 17:6.)

e. And they rose up early on the morrow, and offered burnt offerings, and brought peace offerings; and the people sat down to eat and to drink, and rose up to play. (Ex. 32:6.)

f. And Israel abode in Shittim, and the people began to commit whoredom with the daughters of Moab (1). And those that died from the plague were twenty and four thousand. (Num. 25:1, 9.)

g. The people spake against God, and against Moses, Wherefore have ye brought us up out of Egypt to die in the wilderness? for there is no bread, neither is there any water; and our soul loatheth this light bread. (Num. 21:5.)

h. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.)

i. I know the thoughts that I think toward you, saith the Lord, thoughts of peace, and not of evil, to give you an expected end. (Jer. 29:11.)

j. And they continued stedfastly in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, and in breaking of bread, and in prayers. (Acts 2:42.)

k. The flesh of the sacrifice of his peace offerings for thanksgiving shall be eaten the same day that it is offered. (Lev. 7:15.)

l. They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not. (Dt. 32:17.)

m. Can thine heart endure, or can thine hands be strong, in the days that I shall deal with thee? I the Lord have spoken it, and will do it. (Ez. 22:14.)

n. For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving. (I Tim. 4:4.)

o. Behold, the heaven, and the heaven of heavens, is the Lord's thy God, the earth also, with all that therein is. (Dt. 10:14.)

p. Let not then your good be evil spoken of. (Rom. 14:16.)

q. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made your overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the will of God, and Timothy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Corinth, with all the saints which are in all Achaia. (II Cor. 1:1.) For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and wasted it. (Gal. 1:13.) (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the

33 Even as I please all men in all things, not [r]seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *He reproveth them, because in holy assemblies* 4 *their men prayed with their heads covered, and* 6 *women with their heads uncovered,* 21 *and for profaning with their own feasts the Lord's supper.*

1 Be ye [a]followers of me, even as I also am of Chrīst.

2 Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and [b]keep the [c]ordinances, as I delivered them to you.

3 But I would have you know, that [d]the head of every man is Chrīst; and the head of the woman is the man; and [e]the head of Chrīst is God.

4 Every man praying or prophesying, having his head covered, dishonoureth his head.

5 But [f]every woman that prayeth or prophesieth with her head uncovered, dishonoureth her head: for that is even all one as if she were [g]shaven.

6 For if the woman be not covered, let her also be shorn: but if it be [h]a shame for a woman to be shorn or shaven, let her be covered.

7 For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as [i]he is the image and glory [1]of God: but the woman is the glory [2]of the man.

8 For the man is not of the [3]woman; [j]but the [3]woman of the man.

9 Neither was the man created for the woman; but the woman for the man.

10 For this cause ought the woman to have power on her head because of the angels.

11 Nevertheless neither is the man without the woman, neither the woman without the man, in the Lord.

12 For as the woman is of the man, even so is the man also by the woman; but all things of God.

13 Judge in yourselves: is it comely that a woman pray unto God uncovered?

14 Doth not even nature itself teach you, that, if a man have long hair, it is a shame unto him?

15 But if a woman have long hair, it is a glory to her: for her hair is given her for a [4]covering.

16 But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God.

Ch. 11. A. D. 59.

1. The image of God as the authorized Lord in the earth (Gen. 1:27).

2. That is, emanating or created from him as a second self.

3. That is, she is his complement and together they form the one composite person.

4. A symbol of modesty.

5. In vs. 17-34 Paul entreats the church not to be guilty of disorders and abuses of the Lord's supper.

17 [5]Now in this that I declare unto you I praise you not, that ye come together not for the better, but for the worse.

18 For first of all, when ye come together in the church, [k]I hear that there be divisions among you; and I partly believe it.

19 For [l]there must be also heresies among you, [m]that they which are approved may be made manifest among you.

20 When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper.

21 For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken.

22 What! have ye not houses to eat and to drink in? or despise ye the church of God, and shame them that have not? What shall I say to you? shall I praise you in this? I praise you not.

23 For I have received of the Lord that which also I delivered unto you, That the Lord Jē'sus the same night in which he was betrayed took bread:

24 And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, *Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me.*

25 After the same manner also he took the cup, when he had supped, saying, *This cup is the [n]new testament in my blood: this do ye, as oft as ye drink it, in remembrance of me.*

26 For as often as ye eat this bread, and drink this cup, ye do shew the Lord's death [o]till he come.

27 Wherefore whosoever shall eat this bread, and drink this cup of the Lord, unworthily, shall be guilty of the body and blood of the Lord.

28 But [p]let a man examine himself, and so let him eat of that bread, and drink of that cup.

29 For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body.

30 For this cause many are weak and sickly among you, and many sleep.

31 For [q]if we would judge ourselves, we should not be judged.

32 But when we are judged, [r]we are chastened of the Lord, that we should not be condemned with the world.

33 Wherefore, my brethren, when ye come together to eat, tarry one for another.

34 And if any man hunger, let him eat at home; that ye come not together unto con-

---

church of God? (5). But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. (I Tim. 3:5, 15.) Concerning zeal, persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless. (Phil. 3:6.)

r. Doth not behave itself unseemly, seeketh not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil. (I Cor. 13:5.) For all seek their own, not the things which are Jesus Christ's. (Phil. 2:21.) Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you; for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. (II Cor. 12:14.) Let every one of us please his neighbor for his good to edification. (Rom. 15:2.)

Chapter 11.

a. Not because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample unto you to follow us. (II Thess. 3:9.)

b. As God hath distributed to every man, as the Lord hath called every one, so let him walk. And so ordain I in all churches. (I Cor. 7:17.)

c. Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle. (II Thess. 2:15.)

d. To this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. (Rom. 14:9.)

e. If ye loved me, ye would rejoice, because I said, I go unto the Father: for my Father is greater than I. (Jno. 14:28.)

f. And the same man had four daughters, virgins, which did prophesy. (Acts 21:9.)

g. Then thou shalt bring her [the captive] home to thine house; and she shall shave her head. (Dt. 21:12.)

h. The priest shall set the woman before the Lord, and uncover the woman's head, and put the offering of memorial in her hands, which is the jealousy offering. (Num. 5:18.)

i. God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness. (Gen. 1:26.)

j. The rib, which the Lord God had taken from man, made he a woman, and brought her unto the man. (Gen. 2:22.)

k. I beseech you, brethren, by the name of our Lord Jesus Christ, that ye all speak the same thing, and that there be no divisions among you. (I Cor. 1:10.)

l. Then said he unto the disciples, It is impossible but that offences will come: but woe unto him through whom they come! (Lu. 17:1.)

m. And Simeon blessed them, and said unto Mary his mother, Behold, this child is set for the fall and rising again of many in Israel; and for a sign which shall be spoken against; (Yea, a sword shall pierce through thine own soul also,) that the thoughts of many hearts may be revealed. (Lu. 2:34, 35.)

n. And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.)

o. Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.) Behold, he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him. (Rev. 1:7.)

p. Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. (II Cor. 13:5.) Let every man prove his own work. (Gal. 6:4.)

q. If we confess our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness. (I Jno. 1:9.)

r. Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty. (Job 5:17.) You only have I known of all the families of the earth: therefore I will punish you for all your iniquities. (Amos 3:2.) I will be his father, and he shall be my son. If he commit iniquity, I will chasten him with the rod of men, and with the stripes of the children of men. (II Sam. 7:14.) Blessed is the man whom thou chastenest, O Lord, and teachest him out of thy law. (Ps. 94:12.) If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not? but if ye be without chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons. Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live? For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. (Heb. 12:7-10.)

demnation. And the rest [s]will I set in order when [t]I come.

CHAPTER 12.

1 Spiritual gifts 4 are divers, 7 yet all to profit. 8 And to that end are diversely bestowed.

1 [1]Now [a]concerning spiritual [2]gifts, brethren, I would not have you ignorant.

2 Ye know [b]that ye were Ĝĕn'tīleş, carried away unto these dumb idols, even as ye were led.

3 Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jē'şus [3]accursed: and [c]that no man can say that Jē'şus is the Lord, but by the Hō'lў Ghōst.

4 Now [d]there are diversities of gifts, but the same Spirit.

5 And there are differences of administrations, but the same Lord.

6 And there are diversities of operations, but it is the same God which worketh all in all.

7 But the manifestation of the Spirit is given to every man to profit withal.

8 For to one is given by the Spirit the word [e]of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit;

9 To [f]another [4]faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit;

10 To [g]another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; [h]to another discerning of spirits; to another [i]divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues:

11 But all these worketh that one and the selfsame Spirit, dividing to every man severally as he will.

12 [5]For as the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body: so also is Chrīst.

13 For [j]by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, [k]whether we be Jewş or Ĝĕn'tīleş, whether we be bond or free; and [l]have been all made to drink into one Spirit.

14 For the body is not one member, but many.

15 If the foot shall say, Because I am not the hand, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

16 And if the ear shall say, Because I am not the eye, I am not of the body; is it therefore not of the body?

17 If the whole body were an eye, where were the hearing? If the whole were hearing, where were the smelling?

18 But now hath God set the members every one of them in the body, as it hath pleased him.

19 And if they were all one member, where were the body?

20 But now are they many members, yet but one body.

21 And the eye cannot say unto the hand, I have no need of thee: nor again the head to the feet, I have no need of you.

22 Nay, much more those members of the body, which seem to be more feeble, are necessary:

23 And those members of the body, which we think to be less honourable, upon these we bestow more abundant honour; and our uncomely parts have more abundant comeliness.

24 For our comely parts have no need: but God hath tempered the body together, having given more abundant honour to that part which lacked:

25 That there should be no schism in the body; but that the members should have the same care one for another.

26 And whether one member suffer, all the members suffer with it; or one member be honoured, all the members rejoice with it.

27 Now [m]ye are the body of Chrīst, and members in particular.

28 And [n]God hath set some in the church, first [o]apostles, secondarily [p]prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, [q]helps, [r]governments, diversities of tongues.

29 Are all apostles? are all prophets? are all teachers? are all workers of miracles?

30 Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret?

31 But [s]covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet shew I unto you a more excellent way.

CHAPTER 13.

1 All gifts, 2, 3 how excellent soever, are nothing worth without charity. 4 The praises thereof, and 13 prelation before hope and faith.

1 Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not [a]charity, I am become [1]as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal.

2 And though I have the gift [b]of [2]prophecy, and understand all mysteries, and all knowl-

Ch. 12. A. D. 59.

1. In this ch. Paul advises the church regarding the rightful use and abuses of the Lord's Supper.

2. In vs. 1-11 Paul declares the source of all spiritual gifts to be God.

3. No man blasphemes Christ who is controlled by the Holy Spirit.

4. The power of unflinchingly resisting sin and unshrinkingly embracing Christ and all his teachings.

5. In vs. 12-26 the apostle declares that the various gifts of the many should harmonize the church into one body.

Ch. 13. A. D. 59.

1. A loud reverberating noise without source or foundation. Sound without soul or feeling.

2. The knowledge it embraces.

s. For this cause left I thee in Crete, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting. (Tit. 1:5.)

t. But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. (I Cor. 4:19.)

Chapter 12.

a. Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. (I Cor. 14:1.)

b. Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Gentiles in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands; That at that time ye were without Christ, being aliens from the commonwealth of Israel, and strangers from the covenants of promise, having no hope, and without God in the world. (Eph. 2:11, 12.)

c. Jesus answered and said unto him, Blessed art thou, Simon Barjona: for flesh and blood hath not revealed it unto thee, but my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 16:17.) Our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)

d. God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Holy Ghost, according to his own will. (Heb. 2:4.)

e. Howbeit we speak wisdom among them that are perfect: yet not the wisdom of this world, nor of the princes of this world, that come to nought. (I Cor. 2:6.) And I myself also am persuaded of you, my brethren, that ye also are full of goodness, filled with all knowledge, able also to admonish one another. (Rom. 15:14.) Now thanks be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Christ, and maketh manifest the savor of his knowledge by us in every place. (II Cor. 2:14.) For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.) But though I be rude in speech, yet not in knowledge; but we have been thoroughly made manifest among you in all things. (II Cor. 11:6.)

f. Then came the disciples to Jesus apart, and said, Why could not we cast him out? And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. (Mat. 17:19, 20.) We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak. (II Cor. 4:13.)

g. He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? (Gal. 3:5.)

h. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

i. And they were all filled with the Holy Ghost, and began to speak with other tongues, as the Spirit gave them utterance. (Acts 2:4.)

j. I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.) For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection. (Rom. 6:5.)

k. Where there is neither Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Barbarian, Scythian, bond nor free: but Christ is all, and in all. (Col. 3:11.)

l. It is the Spirit that quickeneth; the flesh profiteth nothing: the words that I speak unto you, they are spirit, and they are life. (Jno. 6:63.)

m. So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. (Rom. 12:5.) [The church] Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Eph. 1:23.)

n. And he gave some, apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers. (Eph. 4:11.)

o. And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.)

p. Now there were in the church that was at Antioch certain prophets and teachers. (Acts 13:1.)

q. I will take of the spirit which is upon thee, and will put it upon them; and they shall bear the burden of the people with thee, that thou bear it not thyself alone. (Num. 11:17.)

r. Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. (I Tim. 5:17.)

s. Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. (I Cor. 14:1.)

Chapter 13.

a. Now the end of the commandment is charity out of a pure heart, and of a good conscience, and of faith unfeigned. (I Tim. 1:5.)

b. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? And then will I profess unto them, I never knew you: depart from me, ye that work iniquity. (Mat. 7:22, 23.)

edge; and though I have all [3]faith, so [c]that I could remove mountains, and have not charity, I am nothing.

3 And [d]though I bestow all my goods to feed the poor, and though I give my body to be burned, and have not charity, it profiteth me nothing.

4 [4]Charity [e]suffereth [5]long, and is [6]kind; charity envieth not; charity vaunteth not itself, is not puffed up,

5 Doth not behave itself [f]unseemly, seeketh [g]not her own, is not easily provoked, thinketh no evil;

6 Rejoiceth not in iniquity, [h]but rejoiceth in the truth;

7 Beareth [i]all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things.

8 Charity never faileth: but whether there be prophecies, they shall fail; whether there be tongues, they shall cease; whether there be knowledge, it shall vanish away.

9 For [j]we know in part, and we prophesy in part.

10 But [k]when that which is perfect is come, then that which is in part shall be done away.

11 When I was a child, I spake as a child, I understood as a child, I thought as a child: but when I became a man, I put away childish things.

12 For [l]now we see through a glass, darkly; but then [m]face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known.

13 And now abideth [7]faith, [8]hope, [9]charity, these three; but the [n]greatest of these is charity.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *Prophecy is commended, 2, 3, 4 and preferred before speaking with tongues.* 12 *Both must be referred to edification, 22 as to their true end.* 34 *Women are forbidden to speak in the church.*

1 [1]Follow after [2a]charity, and [b]desire spiritual gifts, [c]but rather that ye may prophesy.

2 For he that [d]speaketh in an unknown tongue speaketh not unto men, but unto God: for no man understandeth him; howbeit in the spirit he speaketh [e]mysteries.

3 But he that prophesieth [f]speaketh unto men to edification, and exhortation, and comfort.

4 He that speaketh in an unknown tongue edifieth himself; but he that prophesieth edifieth the church.

5 I would that ye all spake with tongues, but rather that ye prophesied: for greater is he that prophesieth than he that speaketh with tongues, except he interpret, that the church may receive edifying.

6 Now, brethren, if I come unto you speaking with tongues, what shall I profit you, except I shall speak to you either by revelation, or by knowledge, or by prophesying, or by doctrine?

7 And even things without life giving sound, whether [g]pipe or harp, except they give a distinction in the sounds, how shall it be known what is piped or harped?

8 For if the trumpet give an uncertain sound, who shall prepare himself to the battle?

9 So likewise ye, except ye utter by the tongue words easy to be understood, how shall it be known what is spoken? for ye shall speak into the air.

10 There are, it may be, so many kinds of voices in the world, and none of them is without signification.

11 Therefore if I know not the meaning of the voice, I shall be unto him that speaketh a barbarian, and he that speaketh shall be a barbarian unto me.

12 Even so ye, forasmuch as ye are zealous of spiritual gifts, seek that ye may excel to the edifying of the church.

13 Wherefore let him that speaketh in an unknown tongue pray that he may interpret.

14 For if I pray in an unknown tongue, my spirit prayeth, but my understanding is unfruitful.

15 What is it then? I will pray with the spirit, and I will pray with the understanding also: [h]I will sing with the spirit, and I will sing [i]with the understanding also.

16 Else when thou shalt bless with the spirit, how shall he that occupieth the room of the unlearned say [j]Amen at thy giving of thanks, seeing he understandeth not what thou sayest?

17 For thou verily givest thanks well, but the other is not edified.

18 I thank my God, I speak with tongues more than ye all:

19 Yet in the church I had rather speak five words with my understanding, that by my

3. Miracle working faith.

4. Love.

5. Under provocation.

6. In vs. 4-7 Paul gives a picture of ideal love in daily life.

7. A firm and earnest trust, confidence and reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

8. Hope that continually looks forward to and expects still greater blessings at the hands of Jehovah.

9. Love, the consummation of all graces.

Ch. 14.. A. D. 59.

1. In vs. 1-21 Paul exhorts the church to a careful use of speech, as indiscriminate speaking does not build up the church.

2. After love, as the chief aim and desire in life.

c. And Jesus said unto them, Because of your unbelief: for verily I say unto you, If ye have faith as a grain of mustard seed, ye shall say unto this mountain, Remove hence to yonder place; and it shall remove; and nothing shall be impossible unto you. (Mat. 17:20.)

d. Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. Therefore, when thou doest thine alms, do not sound a trumpet before thee, as the hypocrites do in the synagogues and in the streets, that they may have glory of men. Verily I say unto you, They have their reward. (Mat. 6:1, 2.)

e. And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for charity shall cover the multitude of sins. (I Pet. 4:8.)

f. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. (Phil. 4:8.)

g. Look not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others. (Phil. 2:4.)

h. I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. (II Jno. 4.)

i. Bear ye one another's burdens, and so fulfil the law of Christ. (Gal. 6:2.)

j. And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know. (I Cor. 8:2.)

k. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. (Is. 60:19.)

l. Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect; but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:12.)

m. Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.) And Jacob called the name of the place Peniel: for I have seen God face to face, and my life is preserved. (Gen. 32:30.) With him will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and the similitude of the Lord shall he behold: wherefore then were ye not afraid to speak against my servant Moses? (Num. 12:8.)

n. This is the first and great commandment. And the second is like unto it, Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself. (Mat. 22:38, 39.)

Chapter 14.

a. Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. (Rom. 13:8.) And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.)

b. But covet earnestly the best gifts: and yet show I unto you a more excellent way. (I Cor. 12:31.)

c. And the Lord came down in a cloud, and spake unto him, and took of the spirit that was upon him, and gave it unto the seventy elders: and it came to pass, that, when the spirit rested upon them, they prophesied, and did not cease. (Num. 11:25.) Having then gifts differing according to the grace that is given to us, whether prophecy, let us prophesy according to the proportion of faith. (Rom. 12:6.)

d. For they heard them speak with tongues, and magnify God. Then answered Peter. (Acts 10:46.) To another the working of miracles; to another prophecy; to another discerning of spirits; to another divers kinds of tongues; to another the interpretation of tongues (10). And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues (28). Have all the gifts of healing? do all speak with tongues? do all interpret? (I Cor. 12:10, 28, 30.) Though I speak with the tongues of men and of angels, and have not charity, I am become as sounding brass, or a tinkling cymbal. (I Cor. 13:1.) And these signs shall follow them that believe: In my name shall they cast out devils; they shall speak with new tongues. (Mk. 16:17.)

e. And they that were with me saw indeed the light, and were afraid; but they heard not the voice of him that spake to me. (Acts 22:9.)

f. For whatsoever things were written aforetime were written for our learning; that we through patience and comfort of the scriptures might have hope. (Rom. 15:4.)

g. They send forth their little ones like a flock, and their children dance. They take the timbrel and harp, and rejoice at the sound of the organ. (Job 21:11, 12.)

h. Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord. (Eph. 5:19.) Let the word of Christ dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord. (Col. 3:16.)

i. For God is the King of all the earth: sing ye praises with understanding. (Ps. 47:7.)

j. And when he had given thanks, he brake it, and said, Take, eat: this is my body, which is broken for you: this do in remembrance of me. (I Cor. 11:24.)

voice I might teach others also, than ten thousand words in an unknown tongue.

20 Brethren, [k]be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye [l]children, but in understanding be men.

21 In [m]the law it is [n]written, With men of other tongues and other lips will I speak unto this people; and yet for all that will they not hear me, saith the Lord.

22 Wherefore tongues are for a sign, not to them that believe, but to them that believe not: but prophesying serveth not for them that believe not, but for them which believe.

23 If therefore the whole church be come together into one place, and all speak with tongues, and there come in those that are unlearned, or unbelievers, [o]will they not say that ye are mad?

24 But if all prophesy, and there come in one that believeth not, or one unlearned, he is convinced of all, he is judged of all:

25 And thus are the secrets of his heart made manifest; and so falling down on his face he will worship God, and report [p]that God is in you of a truth.

26 [3]How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, [q]hath a doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. [r]Let all things be done unto edifying.

27 If any man speak in an unknown tongue, let it be by two, or at the most by three, and that by course; and let one interpret.

28 But if there be no interpreter, let him keep silence in the church; and let him speak to himself, and to God.

29 Let the prophets speak two or three, and let the other judge.

30 If any thing be revealed to another that sitteth by, let the first hold his peace.

31 For ye may all prophesy one by one, that all may learn, and all may be comforted.

32 And [s]the spirits of the prophets are subject to the prophets.

33 For God is not the author of confusion, but of peace, [t]as in all churches of the saints.

34 Let your women keep silence in the churches: for it is not permitted unto them to speak; but they are [u]commanded to be under obedience, as also saith the [v]law.

35 And if they will learn any thing, let them ask their husbands at home: for it is a shame for women to speak in the church.

36 What! came the word of God out [w]from you? or came it unto you only?

37 If [x]any man think himself to be a prophet, or spiritual, let him acknowledge that the things that I write unto you are the commandments of the Lord.

38 But if any man be ignorant, let him be ignorant.

39 Wherefore, brethren, [y]covet to prophesy, and forbid not to speak with tongues.

40 Let all things be done decently and in order.

CHAPTER 15.

3 *By Christ's resurrection,* 12 *he proveth the necessity of our resurrection.* 21 *The fruit,* 35 *and manner thereof.*

1 [1]Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and [a]wherein ye stand;

2 By [b]which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain.

3 For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins according [c]to the scriptures:

4 And that he was buried, and that he rose again the third day according [d]to the scriptures:

5 And [e]that he was seen of Çē'phas, then of the twelve:

6 After that, he was seen of above [2]five hundred brethren at once; of whom the greater part remain unto this present, but some are fallen asleep.

3. In vs. 26-33 the apostle gives the rules which should govern both ordinary speaking and the tongue of prophecy.

Ch. 15. A. D. 59.

1. In this ch. Paul presents proofs of the resurrection of Christ and thereby establishing the fact that through him his followers shall one day rise.

2. The only place this appearance is recorded.

---

k. Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child. (Ps. 131:2.) At that time Jesus answered and said, I thank thee, O Father, Lord of heaven and earth, because thou hast hid these things from the wise and prudent, and hast revealed them unto babes. (Mat. 11:25.) For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. (Rom. 16:19.)

l. And said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 18:3.) As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. (I Pet. 2:2.) Surely I have behaved and quieted myself, as a child that is weaned of his mother: my soul is even as a weaned child. (Ps. 131:2.) For your obedience is come abroad unto all men. I am glad therefore on your behalf: but yet I would have you wise unto that which is good, and simple concerning evil. (Rom. 16:19.) As new-born babes, desire the sincere milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby. (I Pet. 2:2.)

m. Jesus answered them, Many good works have I shown you from my Father; for which of those works do ye stone me? (Jno. 10:32.)

n. For with stammering lips and another tongue will he speak to this people. (Is. 28:11.)

o. Others mocking said, These men are full of new wine. (Acts 2:13.) And as he thus spake for himself, Festus said with a loud voice, Paul, thou art beside thyself; much learning doth make thee mad. (Acts 26:24.)

p. Thus saith the Lord, The labor of Egypt, and merchandise of Ethiopia and of the Sabeans, men of stature, shall come over unto thee, and they shall be thine: they shall come after thee; in chains they shall come over, and they shall fall down unto thee, they shall make supplication unto thee, saying, Surely God is in thee; and there is none else, there is no God. (Is. 45:14.) Thus saith the Lord of hosts; In those days it shall come to pass, that ten men shall take hold out of all languages of the nations, even shall take hold of the skirt of him that is a Jew, saying, We will go with you; for we have heard that God is with you. (Zech. 8:23.) The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:47.) Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus. (Acts 4:13.)

q. For to one is given by the Spirit the word of wisdom; to another the word of knowledge by the same Spirit; To another faith by the same Spirit; to another the gifts of healing by the same Spirit. (I Cor. 12:8, 9.)

r. Let us therefore follow after the things which make for peace, and things wherewith one may edify another. (Rom. 14:19.) Again, think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Christ: but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying. (II Cor. 12:19.) For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. (Eph. 4:12.)

s. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

t. But if any man seem to be contentious, we have no such custom, neither the churches of God. (I Cor. 11:16.)

u. But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God. (I Cor. 11:3.) Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord. (Eph. 5:22.) Likewise, ye wives; be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they also may without the word be won by the conversation of the wives. (I Pet. 3:1.)

v. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception: in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16.)

w. And many people shall go and say, Come ye, and let us go up to the mountain of the Lord, to the house of the God of Jacob; and he will teach us of his ways, and we will walk in his paths: for out of Zion shall go forth the law, and the word of the Lord from Jerusalem. (Is. 2:3.)

x. He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. (Lu. 10:16.) We are of God: he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error. (I Jno. 4:6.)

y. For by one Spirit are we all baptized into one body, whether we be Jews or Gentiles, whether we be bond or free; and have been all made to drink into one Spirit. (I Cor. 12:13.) Despise not prophesyings. (I Thess. 5:20.)

Chapter 15.

a. By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.)

b. For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.) For after that in the wisdom of God the world by wisdom knew not God, it pleased God by the foolishness of preaching to save them that believe. (I Cor. 1:21.)

c. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) And after threescore and two weeks shall Messiah be cut off, but not for himself: and the people of the prince that shall come shall destroy the city and the sanctuary; and the end thereof shall be with a flood, and unto the end of the war desolations are determined. (Dan. 9:26.)

d. For thou wilt not leave my soul in hell; neither wilt thou suffer thine Holy One to see corruption. (Ps. 16:10.) Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand. (Is. 53:10.)

e. Saying, The Lord is risen indeed, and hath appeared to Simon. (Lu. 24:34.)

7 After that, he was seen of Jāmeş; then of [f]all the apostles.
8 And [g]last of all he was seen of me also, as of one born out of due time.
9 For I am the least of the apostles, that am not meet to be called an apostle, because I persecuted the church of God.
10 But [h]by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I laboured more abundantly than they all: [i]yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me.
11 Therefore whether it were I or they, so we preach, and so ye believed.
12 Now if Chrīst be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that [j]there is no resurrection of the dead?
13 But if there be no resurrection of the dead, [k]then is Chrīst not risen:
14 And if Chrīst be not risen, then is our preaching vain, and your faith is also vain.
15 Yea, and we are found false witnesses of God; because we have testified of God that he raised up Chrīst: whom he raised not up, if so be that the dead rise not.
16 For if the dead rise not, then is not Chrīst raised:
17 And if Chrīst be not raised, your faith is vain; ye are yet in your sins.
18 Then they also which are fallen asleep in Chrīst are perished.
19 If in this life only we have hope in Chrīst, we are of all men most miserable.
20 But now [l]is Chrīst risen from the dead, and become the firstfruits of them that slept.
21 For [m]since by man came death, [n]by man came also the resurrection of the dead.
22 For as in Ād'ăm all die, even so in Chrīst shall all be made alive.
23 But [o]every man in his own order: Chrīst the firstfruits; afterward they that are Chrīst's at his coming.
24 Then cometh the end, when he shall have delivered up the kingdom to God, even the Father; when he shall have put down all rule and all authority and power.
25 For he must reign, [p]till he hath put all enemies under his feet.
26 The [q]last enemy that shall be destroyed is death.
27 For he [r]hath put all things under his feet. But when he saith all things are put under him, it is manifest that he is excepted, which did put all things under him.
28 And [s]when all things shall be subdued unto him, then shall the Son also himself be subject unto him that put all things under him, that God may be all in all.
29 Else what shall they do which are baptized for the dead, if the dead rise not at all? why are they then baptized for the dead?
30 And why stand we in jeopardy every hour?
31 I protest by your rejoicing which I have in Chrīst Jē'sus our Lord, [t]I die daily.
32 If after the manner of men I have fought with beasts at Ĕph'ē-sŭs, what advantageth it me, if the dead rise not? let us eat and drink; for to morrow we die.
33 Be not deceived: evil communications corrupt good manners.
34 Awake [u]to righteousness, and sin not; for some have not the knowledge of God: I speak this to your shame.
35 But some man will say, [v]How are the dead raised up? and with what body do they come?
36 Thou [3]fool, [w]that which thou sowest is not quickened, except it die:
37 And that which thou sowest, thou sowest not that body that shall be, but bare grain, it may chance of wheat, or of some other grain:
38 But [x]God giveth it a body as it hath pleased him, and to every seed his own body.
39 All flesh is not the same flesh: but there is one kind of flesh of men, another flesh of beasts, another of fishes, and another of birds.
40 There are also celestial bodies, and bodies terrestrial: but the glory of the celestial is one, and the glory of the terrestrial is another.
41 There is [4]one glory of the sun, and another glory of the moon, and another glory of the stars: for one star differeth from another star in glory.
42 [y]So [5]also is the resurrection of the dead. It is sown in corruption; it is raised in incorruption:
43 [z]It is sown in dishonour; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power:
44 It is sown a natural body; it is raised a spiritual body. There is a natural body, and there is a spiritual body.
45 And so it is written, The first man Ād'ăm [aa]was made a living soul; the last Ād'ăm was made a quickening spirit.
46 [6]Howbeit that was not first which is spiritual, but that which is natural; and afterward that which is spiritual.
47 [bb]The first man is of the earth, earthy: the second man is the Lord [cc]from heaven.

3. In scriptural language a fool means an impious or immoral reprobate.

4. As there is such a great difference existing between the sun, moon and stars—all seeming so much alike so there will be a great difference between our present bodies and resurrected bodies, though still continuing to be bodies.

5. Similar to the difference of the natural bodies in v. 41 is the difference between man's natural and resurrected bodies.

6. Notwithstanding.

f. To whom also he showed himself alive after his passion by many infallible proofs, being seen of them forty days, and speaking of the things pertaining to the kingdom of God. (Acts 1:3.)
g. And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. (Acts 22:14.)
h. That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:7.)
i. Not unto us, O Lord, not unto us, but unto thy name give glory, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's sake. (Ps. 115:1.) For it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure. (Phil. 2:13.)
j. And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and Philetus. (II Tim. 2:17.)
k. For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus; for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews. (I Thess. 2:14.)
l. Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jesus Christ, which according to his abundant mercy hath begotten us again unto a lively hope, by the resurrection of Jesus Christ from the dead. (I Pet. 1:3.)
m. Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all mĕn, for that all have sinned. (Rom. 5:12.)
n. Jesus said unto her, I am the resurrection, and the life: he that believeth in me, though he were dead, yet shall he live. (Jno. 11:25.)
o. For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. (I Thess. 4:15.)
p. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.) But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool? (Heb. 1:13.)
q. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of dĕath, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.)
r. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.)
s. That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him. (Eph. 1:10.)
t. Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jesus, that the life also of Jesus might be made manifest in our body. (II Cor. 4:10.)
u. Awake thou that sleepest, and arise from the dead, and Christ shall give thee light. (Eph. 5:14.)
v. And he said unto me, Son of man, can these bones live? And I answered, O Lord God, thou knowest. (Ez, 37:3.)
w. Verily, verily, I say unto you, Except a corn of wheat fall into the ground and die, it abideth alone: but if it die, it bringeth forth much fruit. (Jno. 12:24.)
x. He causeth the grass to grow for the cattle, and herb for the service of man; that he may bring forth food out of the earth. (Ps. 104:14.)
y. And they that be wise shall shine as the brightness of the firmament; and they that turn many to righteousness as the stars for ever and ever. (Dan. 12:3.)
z. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ: Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:20, 21.)
aa. And the Lord God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and man became a living soul. (Gen. 2:7.)
bb. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. (Jno. 3:31.)
cc. And no man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (Jno. 3:13.)



CHURCH OF HOLY SEPULCHRE. CROWD AWAITING CEREMONY OF WASHING OF SAINTS' FEET.

48 As is the earthy, such are they also that are earthy: and as is the heavenly, such are they also that are heavenly.

49 And [dd]as we have borne the image of the earthy, [ee]we shall also bear the image of the heavenly.

50 Now this I say, brethren, that [ff]flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption.

51 Behold, I shew you a mystery; We shall not all sleep, but we shall all be changed,

52 In a moment, in the twinkling of an eye, at the last trump: [gg]for the trumpet shall sound, and the dead shall be raised incorruptible, and we shall be changed.

53 For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and [hh]this mortal must put on immortality.

54 So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory.

55 O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory?

56 The sting of death is sin; and the strength of sin is the law.

57 But [ii]thanks be to God, which giveth us [jj]the victory through our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

58 Therefore, my beloved brethren, [kk]be ye stedfast, unmoveable, always abounding in the work of the Lord, forasmuch as ye know that your labour is not in vain in the Lord.

CHAPTER 16.

1 He exhorteth them to relieve the want of the brethren at Jerusalem. 10 He commendeth Timothy.

1 [1]Now concerning [a]the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Ga-lā'tiȧ, even so do ye.

2 Upon [b]the first day of the week let every one of you lay by him in store, as God hath prospered him, that there be no gatherings when I come.

3 And when I come, [c]whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Je-ru'sa-lĕm.

4 And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me.

5 [2]Now I will come unto you, when I shall pass through Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ: for I do pass through Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ȧ.

6 And it may be that I will abide, yea, and winter with you, that ye may [d]bring me on my journey whithersoever I go.

7 For I will not see you now by the way; but I trust to tarry a while with you, if the Lord permit.

8 But I will tarry at Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs until Pĕn'te-cōst.

9 For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and [e]there are many adversaries.

10 Now if Ti-mō'the-ŭs come, see that he may be with you without fear: for he worketh the work of the Lord, as I also do.

11 Let no man therefore despise him: but conduct him forth in peace, that he may come unto me: for I look for him with the brethren.

12 As touching our [f]brother A-pŏl'lōs, I greatly desired him to come unto you with the brethren: but his will was not at all to come at this time; but he will come when he shall have convenient time.

13 [3]Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong.

14 Let all your things be done with charity.

15 I beseech you, brethren, (ye know the house of Stĕph'a-năs, that it is the firstfruits of A-chā'iȧ, and that they have addicted themselves to the ministry of the saints,)

16 That ye submit yourselves unto such, and to every one that helpeth with us, and laboureth.

17 I am glad of the coming of Stĕph'a-năs and For-tū-nā'tus and A-chā'i-cus: [g]for that which was lacking on your part they have supplied.

18 For they have refreshed my spirit and your's: therefore acknowledge ye them that are such.

19 The [h]churches of Ā'ṣiȧ salute you. Ăq'uĭ-lȧ and Prĭs-çĭl'lȧ salute you much in the Lord, with the church that is in their house.

20 All the brethren greet you. Greet ye one another with an holy kiss.

21 The salutation of me Paul with mine own hand.

22 If any man love not the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, [i]let him be Ăn-ăth'e-mȧ [j]Mär'an-ā'thȧ.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst be with you.

24 My love be with you all in Chrīst Jē'ṣus. Amen.

Ch. 16. A. D. 59.

1. In ch. 16 Paul commends to the church at Corinth those whom he shall send and exhorts them to the support of the needy coming under their charge.

2. In vs. 5-24 Paul speaks largely of personal matters.

3. As though the visible enemy constantly surround you.

---

dd. And Adam lived an hundred and thirty years, and begat a son in his own likeness, after his image; and called his name Seth. (Gen. 5:3.)

ee. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.)

ff. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God (3). Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:3, 5.)

gg. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Mat. 24:31.)

hh. For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but clothed upon, that mortality might be swallowed up of life. (II Cor. 5:4.)

ii. I thank God through Jesus Christ our Lord. So then with the mind I myself serve the law of God, but with the flesh the law of sin. (Rom. 7:25.)

jj. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors, through him that loved us. (Rom. 8:37.) Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.) For whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (I Jno. 5:4.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

kk. And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.)

Chapter 16.

a. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. (Acts 11:29.)

b. Withhold not good from them to whom it is due, when it is in the power of thine hand to do it. (Prov. 3:27.) I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet. (Rev. 1:10.)

c. But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Titus for you (16). And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind. (II Cor. 8:16, 19.)

d. And being brought on their way by the church, they passed through Phenice and Samaria, declaring the conversion of the Gentiles: and they caused great joy unto all the brethren. (Acts 15:3.)

e. But when divers were hardened, and believed not, but spake evil of that way before the multitude, he departed from them, and separated the disciples, disputing daily in the school of one Tyrannus. (Acts 19:9.)

f. And after they had passed throughout Pisidia, they came to Pamphylia. (Acts 14:24.) Bring Zenas the lawyer and Apollos on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them. (Tit. 3:13.)

g. And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. (II Cor. 11:9.)

h. John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne. (Rev. 1:4.)

i. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you than that ye have received, let him be accursed. (Gal. 1:8, 9.) For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. (Heb. 10:26.)

j. And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints, To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him. (Jude 14, 15.)

CORINTHIANS

NOTE.—II Corinthians was written by the apostle Paul in the year 57 A. D. to the church at Corinth in Greece, on the general subject of the authority and character of the Apostolic College. Paul was in Macedonia at the time of the writing.

CHAPTER 1.

3 *The apostle encourageth them against troubles, by the comforts and deliverances which God had given him.* 15 *He excuseth his not coming to them.*

1 Paul, an apostle of Jē'şus Chrīst by the will of God, and Tĭm'o-thy our brother, unto the church of God which is at Cŏr'inth, with all the saints which are in all A-chā'ià:

2 Grace [1]be to you and peace from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

3 Blessed be God, even the [a]Father of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, the Father of mercies, and the God of all comfort;

4 Who comforteth us in all our tribulation, that we may be able to comfort them which are in any trouble, by the comfort wherewith we ourselves are comforted of God.

5 For as [b]the sufferings of [2]Chrīst abound in us, so our consolation also aboundeth by Chrīst.

6 And whether we be afflicted, [c]it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation.

7 And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation.

8 [3]For we would not, brethren, have you ignorant of our trouble which came to us in Ā'şià, that we were pressed out of measure, above strength, insomuch that we despaired even of life:

9 But we had the sentence of death in ourselves, that we should not [d]trust in ourselves, but in God which raiseth the dead:

10 Who [e]delivered us from so great a death, and doth deliver: in whom we trust that he will yet deliver us;

11 Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf.

12 For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our [4]conscience, that in [5]simplicity and [f]godly sincerity, [g]not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to youward.

13 For we write none other things unto you, than what ye read or acknowledge; and I trust ye shall acknowledge even to the end;

14 As also ye have acknowledged us in part, [h]that we are your rejoicing, even as ye also are our's in the day of the Lord Jē'şus.

15 [6]And in this confidence [i]I was minded to come unto you before, that ye might have [7]a second benefit;

16 And to pass by you into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, and to come again out of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à unto you, and of you to be brought on my way toward Jū-dæ'à.

17 When I therefore was thus minded, did I use lightness? or the things that I purpose, do I purpose [j]according to the flesh, that with me there should be yea yea, and nay nay?

18 But as God is true, our word toward you was not yea and nay.

19 For the Son of God, Jē'şus Chrīst, who was preached among you by us, even by me and [k]Sĭl-vā'nus and Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea.

20 For [l]all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by ŭs.

21 Now he which stablisheth us with you in Chrīst, and [m]hath anointed us, is God;

22 Who [n]hath also sealed us, and given [o]the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts.

23 Moreover I call God for a [8]record upon my soul, that to spare you I came not as yet unto Cŏr'inth.

24 Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by [p]faith ye stand.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Having shewed the reason why he came not to them,* 6 *he requireth them to forgive that excommunicated person.*

1 But I determined this with myself, that [a]I would not come again to you in heaviness.

2 For if I make you sorry, who is he then that maketh me glad, but the same which is made sorry by me?

3 And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have [1]sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all.

4 For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not [b]that ye should be grieved, but that ye might

Ch. 1. A. D. 60.

1. According to Doddridge, this benediction occurs in eleven of Paul's epistles.

2. For Christ's sake are sufferings endured, because of their devotion to him.

3. In vs. 8-14 Paul gives an account of his affliction in Asia and his purpose to visit the church at Corinth.

4. That is, he had the assurance of his conscience that his life was right before God.

5. Holiness.

6. In vs. 15-22 Paul has changed the plan of his journey and here states that it was because of the divine leadings of the spirit that he made the change.

7. Grace.

8. As a witness.

Ch. 2. A. D. 60.

1. That is, because of their impenitence.

Ref. II Corinthians. Chapter 1.

a. Rejoice not against me, O mine enemy: when I fall, I shall arise; when I sit in darkness, the Lord shall be a light unto me. (Mic. 7:8.)

b. And he fell to the earth, and heard a voice saying unto him, Saul, Saul, why persecutest thou me? (Acts 9:4.) Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church. (Col. 1:24.)

c. For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. (II Cor. 4:15.)

d. Thus saith the Lord, Cursed be the man that trusteth in man, and maketh flesh his arm, and whose heart departeth from the Lord (5). Blessed is the man that trusteth in the Lord, and whose hope the Lord is. (Jer. 17:5, 7.)

e. The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

f. So that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow. (II Cor. 2:7.)

g. And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. (I Cor. 2:4.)

h. For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. (II Cor. 5:12.)

i. But I will come to you shortly, if the Lord will, and will know, not the speech of them which are puffed up, but the power. (I Cor. 4:19.)

j. But I beseech you, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. (II Cor. 10:2.)

k. And God, which knoweth the hearts, bare them witness, giving them the Holy Ghost, even as he did unto us. (Acts 15:8.)

l. Now I say that Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers. (Rom. 15:8.)

m. But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things (20). But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him. (I Jno. 2:20, 27.)

n. And grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.)

o. Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. (Eph. 1:14.)

p. Well; because of unbelief they were broken off, and thou standest by faith. Be not high-minded, but fear. (Rom. 11:20.)

Chapter 2.

a. For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults. (II Cor. 12:20.)

b. For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season. Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing. (II Cor. 7:8, 9.)

know the love which I have more abundantly unto you.

5 But if any have caused grief, he hath not grieved me, but in part: that I may not overcharge you all.

6 Sufficient to such a man is this punishment, which was inflicted of many.

7 So [c]that contrariwise ye ought rather to forgive him, and comfort him, lest perhaps such a one should be swallowed up with overmuch sorrow.

8 Wherefore I beseech you that ye would confirm your love toward him.

9 For to this end also did I write, that I might know the proof of you, whether ye be obedient in all things.

10 To whom ye forgive any thing, I forgive also: for if I forgave any thing, to whom I forgave it, for your sakes forgave I it in the person of Chrīst;

11 [d]Lest Sā'tan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices.

12 [2]Furthermore, when I came to Trō'ăs to preach Chrīst's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord,

13 I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Tī'tus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Măç-e-dō'nĭ-ă.

14 Now thanks [e]be unto God, which always causeth us to triumph in Chrīst, and maketh manifest the savour [f]of his knowledge by us in every place.

15 For we are unto God a sweet savour of Chrīst, in them that are saved, and in them that perish:

16 To the one we are the savour of death unto death; and to the other the savour of life unto life. And who is sufficient for these things?

17 For we are not as many, which corrupt the word of God: but as of sincerity, but as of God, in the sight of God speak we in Chrīst.

CHAPTER 3.

Lest their false teachers should charge him with vainglory, he sheweth the faith and graces of the Corinthians to be a sufficient commendation of his ministry.

1 Do [a]we begin again to commend ourselves? or need we, as some others, epistles of commendation to you, or letters of commendation from you?

2 Ye are our epistle written in our hearts, known and read of [1]all men:

3 Forasmuch as ye are manifestly declared to be the epistle of Chrīst ministered [b]by us, written not with ink, but with the [2]Spirit of the living God; not [c]in tables of stone, but in [d]fleshy tables of the heart.

4 And such trust have we through Chrīst to God-ward:

5 Not [e]that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but [f]our sufficiency is of God;

6 Who also hath made us [3]able ministers of [g]the new testament; not [h]of the letter, but of the [4]spirit: for [i]the letter killeth, [j]but the spirit giveth life.

7 But if the ministration of death, written and engraven in stones, was glorious, so that the children of Īs'ra-el could not stedfastly behold the face of Mō'şeş for the glory of his countenance; which glory was to be done away:

8 How shall not [k]the ministration of the spirit be rather glorious?

9 For if the ministration [l]of condemnation be glory, much more doth the ministration [m]of righteousness exceed in glory.

10 For even that which was made glorious had no glory in this respect, by reason of the glory that excelleth.

11 For if that which is done away was glorious, much more that which remaineth is glorious.

12 Seeing then that we have such hope, we use great [n]plainness of speech:

13 And not as Mō'şeş, which put a vail over his face, that the children of Īs'ra-el could not stedfastly look to the end of that which is abolished:

14 But [o]their minds were blinded: for until this day remaineth the same vail untaken away in the reading of the old testament; which vail is done away in Chrīst.

15 But even unto this day, when Mō'şeş is read, the [5]vail is upon their heart.

16 Nevertheless [p]when it shall turn to the Lord, [q]the vail [6]shall be taken away.

17 Now the Lord is that Spirit: and where the Spirit of the Lord is, there is liberty.

18 But we all, with open face beholding as

2. In vs. 12-17 Paul tells the people that he lingered at Troas and Macedonia waiting to hear from them.

Ch. 3. A. D. 60.

1. The Christian should always be known as such by all men.

2. That is, the Holy Spirit writes the living inscription on the heart of the Christian.

3. Sufficient.

4. The Holy Spirit, having been accepted by faith, creates within the heart the living inscription of love.

5. Because of the corruption of their minds the glory of the Lord is hidden from them as a veil across the heart.

6. When they turn to the Lord, the veil is lifted from over them.

c. Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.)

d. Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour. (I Pet. 5:8.)

e. What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness? (I Cor. 4:21.) But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness (1). And I wrote this same unto you, lest, when I came, I should have sorrow from them of whom I ought to rejoice; having confidence in you all, that my joy is the joy of you all. (II Cor. 2:1, 3.)

f. Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. (I Pet. 5:3.) For ye suffer, if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face. (II Cor. 11:20.) For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. (II Cor. 4:5.)

Chapter 3.

a. For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. (II Cor. 5:12.)

b. Who then is Paul, and who is Apollos, but ministers by whom ye believed, even as the Lord gave to every man? (I Cor. 3:5.)

c. And the Lord said unto Moses, Come up to me into the mount, and be there: and I will give thee tables of stone, and a law, and commandments which I have written; that thou mayest teach them. (Ex. 24:12.)

d. I delight to do thy will, O my God: yea, thy law is within my heart. (Ps. 40:8.) For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts; and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people. (Heb. 8:10.)

e. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. (Jno. 15:5.)

f. But by the grace of God I am what I am: and his grace which was bestowed upon me was not in vain; but I labored more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. (I Cor. 15:10.)

g. But now hath he obtained a more excellent ministry, by how much also he is the Mediator of a better covenant, which was established upon better promises (6). For, finding fault with them, he saith, Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel and with the house of Judah. (Heb. 8:6, 8.)

h. But now we are delivered from the law, that being dead wherein we were held; that we should serve in newness of spirit, and not in the oldness of the letter. (Rom. 7:6.)

i. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. (Rom. 3:20.)

j. For the law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Rom. 8:2.)

k. He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith? (Gal. 3:5.)

l. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:26.) For ye are not come unto the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest, And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard entreated that the word should not be spoken to them any more: (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart: And so terrible was the sight, that Moses said, I exceedingly fear and quake.) (Heb. 12:18-21.)

m. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.)

n. And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. (Eph. 6:9.) Now when they saw the boldness of Peter and John, and perceived that they were unlearned and ignorant men, they marvelled; and they took knowledge of them, that they had been with Jesus (13). And now, Lord, behold their threatenings: and grant unto thy servants, that with all boldness they may speak thy word. (Acts 4:13, 29.) But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. (I Thess. 2:2.)

o. He hath blinded their eyes, and hardened their heart; that they should not see with their eyes, nor understand with their heart, and he converted, and I should heal them. (Jno. 12:40.)

p. And they also, if they abide not still in unbelief, shall be graffed in: for God is able to graff them in again. (Rom. 11:23.)

q. And he will destroy in this mountain the face of the covering

in a glass the glory of the Lord, [r]are [7]changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He declareth how he hath used all sincerity and faithful diligence in preaching the gospel, 7 and how the persecutions which he daily endured for the same did redound to the praise of God's power, 12 to the benefit of the church.*

1 Therefore [1]seeing we have this ministry, as we have received mercy, [a]we faint not;

2 But have renounced the hidden things of [2]dishonesty, not walking in [3]craftiness, [b]nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God.

3 But if our gospel be hid, [c]it is hid to them that are lost:

4 In whom [d]the god of this world [e]hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Chrīst, [f]who is the image of God, should shine unto them.

5 For we preach not ourselves, but Chrīst Jē'ṣus the Lord; and [g]ourselves your servants for Jē'ṣus' sake.

6 For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give [h]the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

7 But we have this treasure in earthen vessels, [i]that the excellency of the power may be of God, and not of us.

8 We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair;

9 Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed;

10 Always bearing about in the body the dying of the Lord Jē'ṣus, that the life also of Jē'ṣus might be made manifest in our body.

11 For we which live are alway delivered unto death for Jē'ṣus' sake, that the life also of Jē'ṣus might be made manifest in our mortal flesh.

12 So then death worketh in us, but life in you.

7. Reflect the spiritual image of Christ's glory.

Ch. 4. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 4 Paul declares his preaching to be open and sincere. While it is hidden to some, it is because he preaches Christ whom they do not know.

2. Shame.

3. Unscrupulousness.

Ch. 5. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 5 he writes to the church concerning the hope of eternal glory in the resurrected body, therefore his ambition and endeavor to deal openly with all men and to be accepted with the Lord.

2. The apostle here intimates the body to be as a house, with the soul as the occupant.

3. Gone to pieces.

4. From God. Permanent, solid, as all the works of God are.

5. A disembodied spirit.

6. Thus a disembodied spirit would be as unprepared to enter heaven as an undressed person would the parlor.

7. That is, faith which is a firm and earnest trust, confidence and reliance in the statements and promises of God. The light by which we walk, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

13 We having the same spirit of faith, according as it is written, [j]I believed, and therefore have I spoken; we also believe, and therefore speak;

14 Knowing that he which raised up the Lord Jē'ṣus shall raise up us also by Jē'ṣus, and shall present us with you.

15 For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God.

16 For which cause we faint not; but though our outward man perish, yet the inward man is renewed day by day.

17 For our light affliction, which is but for a moment, worketh for us a far more exceeding and eternal weight of glory;

18 While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *That in his assured hope of immortal glory, 9 he laboureth to keep a good conscience, 18 and by his ministry of reconciliation to reconcile others also in Christ to God.*

1 For [1]we know that if [a]our [2]earthly house of this tabernacle were [3]dissolved, we have a [b]building of [4]God, an house not made with hands, eternal in the heavens.

2 For in this [c]we groan, earnestly desiring to be clothed upon with our house which is from heaven:

3 If so be that [d]being clothed we shall not be found [5]naked.

4 For we that are in this tabernacle do groan, being burdened: not for that we would be unclothed, but [e]clothed upon, that mortality [6]might be swallowed up of life.

5 Now [f]he that hath wrought us for the selfsame thing is God, who [g]also hath given unto us the earnest of the Spirit.

6 Therefore we are always confident, knowing that, whilst we are at home in the body, we are absent from the Lord:

7 (For [h]we walk [7]by faith, not by sight:)

8 We are confident, I say, [i]and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord.

---

cast over all people, and the veil that is spread over all nations. (Is. 25:7.)

r. Sanctify them through thy truth: thy word is truth. (Jno. 17:17.) And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created him. (Col. 3:10.)

Chapter. 4.

a. And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.) And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.) Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. (Eph. 3:13.) But ye, brethren, be not weary in well-doing. (II Thess. 3:13.)

b. For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile (3). For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloak of covetousness; God is witness. (I Thess. 2:3, 5.)

c. And he said, Go, and tell this people, Hear ye indeed, but understand not; and see ye indeed, but perceive not. (Is. 6:9.)

d. Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. (Jno. 12:31.)

e. Make the heart of this people fat, and make their ears heavy, and shut their eyes; lest they see with their eyes, and hear with their ears, and understand with their heart, and convert, and be healed. (Is. 6:10.)

f. Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts: smite the Shepherd, and the sheep shall be scattered; and I will turn mine hand upon the little ones. (Zech. 13:7.) No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.) Jesus saith unto him, Have I been so long time with you, and yet hast thou not known me, Philip? he that hath seen me hath seen the Father; and how sayest thou then, Show us the Father? (Jno. 14:9.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:6.) Who is the image of the invisible God, the first-born of every creature. (Col. 1:15.) Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.)

g. For though I be free from all men, yet have I made myself servant unto all, that I might gain the more. (I Cor. 9:19.)

h. But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. (I Pet. 2:9.)

i. That your faith should not stand in the wisdom of men, but in the power of God. (I Cor. 2:5.)

j. I believed, therefore have I spoken: I was greatly afflicted. (Ps. 116:10.)

Chapter 5.

a. Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance; Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our Lord Jesus Christ hath shown me. (II Pet. 1:13, 14.)

b. Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21.) For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God. (Heb. 11:10.) We heard him say, I will destroy this temple that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands. (Mk. 14:58.) Howbeit the Most High dwelleth not in temples made with hands; as saith the prophet. (Acts 7:48.) But Christ being come an High Priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building (11). It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these. (Heb. 9:11, 23.)

c. And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body. (Rom. 8:23.)

d. I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eye-salve, that thou mayest see. (Rev. 3:18.)

e. For this corruptible must put on incorruption, and this mortal must put on immortality. (I Cor. 15:53.)

f. But when he seeth his children, the work of mine hands, in the midst of him, they shall sanctify my name, and sanctify the Holy One of Jacob, and shall fear the God of Israel. (Is. 29:23.)

g. In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise, Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory. (Eph. 1:13, 14.)

h. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (I Cor. 13:12.)

i. For I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to depart, and to be with Christ; which is far better. (Phil. 1:23.)

9 Wherefore we labour, that, whether present or absent, we may be accepted of him.

10 For we must all [s]appear [j]before the judgment seat of Chrīst; [k]that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad.

11 Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men; but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences.

12 For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart.

13 For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God: or whether we be sober, it is for your cause.

14 [3]For the love of Chrīst constraineth us; because we thus judge, that [l]if one died for all, then were all dead:

15 And that he died for all, [m]that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again.

16 Wherefore [n]henceforth know we no man after the flesh: yea, though we have known Chrīst after the flesh, yet now henceforth know we him no more.

17 Therefore if any man be in Chrīst, he is a new creature: [o]old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new.

18 And all things are of God, who hath reconciled us to himself by Jē'sus Chrīst, and hath given to us the ministry of reconciliation;

19 To wit, that God was in Chrīst, reconciling the world unto himself, not imputing their trespasses unto them; and hath committed unto us the word of reconciliation.

20 Now then we are [p]ambassadors for Chrīst, as though God did beseech you by us: we pray you in Chrīst's stead, be ye reconciled to God.

21 For [q]he hath made him to be sin for us, who [r]knew no sin; that we might be made [s]the righteousness of God in him.

s. Be manifested, the secret revealed.

9. In vs. 14-19 Paul declares the power of Christ's love impels him to the zeal which he displays.

Ch. 6. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 6 the apostle's ministry is approved in the exhibition of the truths of the Holy Ghost. He exhorts the people to separate themselves from things unclean and polluting.

2. With God.

3. Made pure from all false deeds and desires.

4. In vs. 11-18 the apostle exhorts the people to liberality in caring for the obligations upon them.

5. That is, straitened or narrowed in your own affections.

6. Improper and unholy associates may pollute thee, therefore be not yoked to them.

7. Wickedness, worthlessness.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *He hath approved himself a faithful minister of Christ, by his exhortations,* 3 *and by integrity of life,* 4 *and by patient enduring all kinds of affliction for the gospel.*

1 [1]We then, as [a]workers together [2]with him, beseech you also [b]that ye receive not the grace of God in vain.

2 (For he saith, [c]I have heard thee in a time accepted, and in the day of salvation have I succoured thee: behold, now is the accepted time; behold, now is the day of salvation.)

3 Giving no [d]offence in any thing, that the ministry be not blamed:

4 But in all things [e]approving ourselves as [f]the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses,

5 In stripes, in imprisonments, in tumults, in labours, in watchings, in fastings;

6 [3]By pureness, by knowledge, by longsuffering, by kindness, by the Hō'lȳ Ghōst, by love unfeigned,

7 By the word of truth, by [g]the power of God, by [h]the armour of righteousness on the right hand and on the left,

8 By honour and dishonour, by evil report and good report: as deceivers, and yet true;

9 As unknown, and [i]yet well known; [j]as dying, and, behold, we live; [k]as chastened, and not killed;

10 As [l]sorrowful, yet alway [l]rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things.

11 [4]O ye Co-rĭnth'ĭ-anș, our mouth is open unto you, our heart is enlarged.

12 Ye are not straitened in us, but ye are straitened in your [5]own bowels.

13 Now for a recompence in the same, (I speak as unto my children,) be ye also enlarged.

14 Be ye not [6]unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for [m]what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness?

15 And what concord hath Chrīst with [7]Bē'-

j. For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. (Acts 10:42.) In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.) But why dost thou judge thy brother? or why dost thou set at nought thy brother? for we shall all stand before the judgment seat of Christ (10). So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. (Rom. 14:10, 12.) Knowing that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free. (Eph. 6:8.)

k. And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be. (Rev. 22:12.)

l. But not as the offence, so also is the free gift. For if through the offence of one many be dead, much more the grace of God, and the gift by grace, which is by one man, Jesus Christ, hath abounded unto many. (Rom. 5:15.)

m. That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God. (I Pet. 4:2.)

n. For whosoever shall do the will of my Father which is in heaven, the same is my brother, and sister, and mother. (Mat. 12:50.)

o. For, behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Is. 65:17.) And he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, I make all things new. (Rev. 21:5.) Remember ye not the former things, neither consider the things of old. (Is. 43:18.) And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:24.) And God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and there shall be no more death, neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away. (Rev. 21:4.)

p. For the priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.) For which I am an ambassador in bonds; that therein I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak. (Eph. 6:20.)

q. All we like sheep have gone astray; we have turned every one to his own way; and the Lord hath laid on him the iniquity of us all (6). And he made his grave with the wicked, and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth (9). Therefore will I divide him a portion with the great, and he shall divide the spoil with the strong; because he hath poured out his soul unto death: and he was numbered with the transgressors; and he bare the sin of many, and made intercession for the transgressors. (Is. 53:6, 9, 12.) Christ hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every one that hangeth on a tree. (Gal. 3:13.)

r. For such an High Priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, and made higher than the heavens. (Heb. 7:26.)

s. In his days Judah shall be saved, and Israel shall dwell safely: and this is his name whereby he shall be called, THE LORD OUR RIGHTEOUSNESS. (Jer. 23:6.) For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.) And be found in him, not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but that which is through the faith of Christ, the righteousness which is of God by faith. (Phil. 3:9.)

Chapter 6.

a. For we are laborers together with God: ye are God's husbandry, ye are God's building. (I Cor. 3:9.)

b. For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.) Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled. (Heb. 12:15.)

c. Thus saith the Lord, In an acceptable time have I heard thee, and in a day of salvation have I helped thee: and I will preserve thee, and give thee for a covenant of the people, to establish the earth, to cause to inherit the desolate heritages. (Is. 49:8.)

d. If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. (I Cor. 9:12.)

e. But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. (II Cor. 4:2.)

f. Let a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. (I Cor. 4:1.)

g. And my speech and my preaching was not with enticing words of man's wisdom, but in demonstration of the Spirit and of power. (I Cor. 2:4.)

h. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. (II Tim. 4:7.)

i. Knowing therefore the terror of the Lord, we persuade men: but we are made manifest unto God; and I trust also are made manifest in your consciences. (II Cor. 5:11.)

j. For I think that God hath set forth us the apostles last, as it were, appointed to death: for we are made a spectacle unto the world, and to angels, and to men. (I Cor. 4:9.)

k. The Lord hath chastened me sore: but he hath not given me over unto death. (Ps. 118:18.)

l. Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great is my glorying of you: I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation. (II Cor. 7:4.) And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, with joy of the Holy Ghost. (I Thess. 1:6.) Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy and rejoice with you all. (Phil. 2:17.) Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice. (Phil. 4:4.) Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church. (Col. 1:24.)

m. When the Philistines took the ark of God, they brought it

lĭ-al? or what part hath he that believeth with an infidel?

16 And what agreement hath the temple of God with idols? for [n]ye are the temple of the [s]living God; as God hath said, [o]I will dwell in them, and walk in them; and I will be their God, and they shall be my people.

17 Wherefore [p]come [9]out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you,

18 And [q]will be a Father unto you, and ye shall be my sons and daughters, saith the Lord Almighty.

CHAPTER 7.

1 He exhorteth them to purity of life, 2 and to bear him like affection as he doth to them: 3 and declareth what comfort he took in his afflictions.

1 [1]Having [a]therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse [2]ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God.

2 Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man.

3 I speak not this to [3]condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you.

4 Great is my boldness of speech toward you, great [b]is my glorying of you: [c]I am filled with comfort, I am exceeding joyful in all our tribulation.

5 For, [d]when we were come into Măç-e-dō'-nĭ-à, our flesh had no rest, but we were [e]troubled on every side; without [f]were fightings, within were fears.

6 Nevertheless [g]God, that comforteth those that are cast down, comforted us by the coming of Tī'tus;

7 And not by his coming only, but by the consolation wherewith he was comforted in you, when he told us your earnest desire, your mourning, your fervent mind toward me; so that I rejoiced the more.

8 For though I made you sorry with a letter, I do not repent, though [h]I did repent: for I perceive that the same epistle hath made you sorry, though it were but for a season.

9 Now I rejoice, not that ye were made sorry, but that ye [4]sorrowed to repentance: for ye were made sorry [i]after a godly manner, that ye might receive damage by us in nothing.

10 For [5]godly [j]sorrow worketh repentance to salvation not to be repented of: [k]but the sorrow of the world worketh death.

11 For behold this selfsame thing, that ye [l]sorrowed after a godly sort, what carefulness it wrought in you, yea, what clearing of yourselves, yea, what indignation, yea, what fear, yea, what vehement desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what revenge! In all things ye have approved yourselves to be clear in this matter.

12 Wherefore, though I wrote unto you, I did it not for his cause that had done the wrong, nor for his cause that suffered wrong, but that our care for you in the sight of God might appear unto you.

13 Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Tī'tus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all.

14 For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Tī'tus, is found a truth.

15 And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth [m]the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him.

16 I rejoice therefore that [n]I have confidence in you in all things.

CHAPTER 8.

He stirreth them up to a liberal contribution for the poor saints at Jerusalem, by the example of the Macedonians.

1 [1]Moreover, brethren, we do you to [2]wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à;

2 How that in a great trial of affliction the abundance of their joy and [a]their deep poverty abounded unto the riches of their liberality.

3 For to their power, I bear record, yea, and beyond their power they were willing of themselves;

4 Praying us with much intreaty that we would receive the gift, and take upon us [b]the fellowship of the ministering to the saints.

5 And this they did, not as we hoped, but [c]first gave their own selves to the Lord, and unto us by the will of God.

6 Insomuch that we [d]desired Tī'tus, that as

---

8. In contrast to other temples whose god was not the living God.

9. That is, be not a part of the uncleanness of the world.

Ch. 7. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 7 Paul writes to the church that because they are the temple of the living God, they must purify themselves. He also writes them of the great joy which the report of Titus concerning them brings to him.

2. That is, exercise our own ability, that God may work the full measure of his righteousness in our hearts.

3. The apostle would not have them believe that he is indirectly accusing them.

4. Now that their sorrow was a sorrow of sin unto godliness, he would rejoice.

5. Sorrow because of the absence of God and which desires his presence.

Ch. 8. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 8 Paul exhorts the church to give liberally, according to their ability for the support of the work, and presents unto them Christ, our divine example, as giving up the riches of heaven to come unto fallen man.

2. Cause you to know.

into the house of Dagon, and set it by Dagon. And when they of Ashdod arose early on the morrow, behold, Dagon was fallen upon his face to the earth before the ark of the Lord. And they took Dagon, and set him in his place again. (I Sam. 5:2, 3.) Be not ye therefore partakers with them (7). And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:7, 11.)

n. Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

o. And I will walk among you, and will be your God, and ye shall be my people. (Lev. 26:12.)

p. Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, Come out of her, my people, that ye be not partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues. (Rev. 18:4.)

q. They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble; for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born. (Jer. 31:9.) He that overcometh shall inherit all things; and I will be his God, and he shall be my son. (Rev. 21:7.)

Chapter 7.

a. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. (I Jno. 3:3.)

b. I thank my God always on your behalf, for the grace of God which is given you by Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:4.)

c. Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy and rejoice with you all. (Phil. 2:17.)

d. I had no rest in my spirit, because I found not Titus my brother: but taking my leave of them, I went from thence into Macedonia. (II Cor. 2:13.)

e. We are troubled on every side, yet not distressed; we are perplexed, but not in despair. (II Cor. 4:8.)

f. The sword without, and terror within, shall destroy both the young man and the virgin, the suckling also with the man of grey hairs. (Dt. 32:25.)

g. Now our Lord Jesus Christ himself, and God, even our Father, which hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace, Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work. (II Thess. 2:16, 17.)

h. For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears: not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you. (II Cor. 2:4.)

i. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.)

j. They shall come with weeping, and with supplications will I lead them: I will cause them to walk by the rivers of waters in a straight way, wherein they shall not stumble; for I am a father to Israel, and Ephraim is my first-born. (Jer. 31:9.)

k. Saying, I have sinned in that I have betrayed the innocent blood. And they said, What is that to us? see thou to that. And he cast down the pieces of silver in the temple, and departed, and went and hanged himself. (Mat. 27:4, 5.)

l. And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplications; and they shall look upon me whom they have pierced, and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born. (Zech. 12:10.)

m. Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling. (Phil. 2:12.)

n. And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you. (II Thess. 3:4.)

Chapter 8.

a. For all they did cast in of their abundance: but she of her want did cast in all that she had, even all her living. (Mk. 12:44.)

b. Then the disciples, every man according to his ability, determined to send relief unto the brethren which dwelt in Judea. (Acts 11: 29.) But now I go unto Jerusalem to minister unto the saints. (Rom. 15:25.) Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye (1). And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem. And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me. (I Cor. 16:1, 3, 4.)

c. And the King shall answer and say unto them, Verily I say unto you, Inasmuch as ye have done it unto one of the least of these my brethren, ye have done it unto me. (Mat. 25:40.) But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

d. I desired Titus, and with him I sent a brother. Did Titus make

he begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also.

7 Therefore, as ye abound in every thing, in faith, and utterance, and knowledge, and in all diligence, and in your love to us, see [c]that ye abound in this grace also.

8 I speak not by commandment, but by occasion of the forwardness of others, and to prove the sincerity of your love.

9 For [3]ye know the grace of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, [f]that, though he [4]was rich, yet for your sakes he became [5]poor, that ye through his poverty might be rich.

10 And herein I give my advice: for this is [g]expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago.

11 Now therefore perform the doing of it; that as there was a readiness to will, so there may be a performance also out of that which ye have.

12 For [h]if there be first a willing mind, it is accepted according to that a man hath, and not according to that he hath not.

13 For I mean not that other men be eased, and ye burdened:

14 But by an equality, that now at this time your abundance may be a supply for their want, that their abundance also may be a supply for your want: that there may be equality:

15 As it is written, [i]He that had gathered much had nothing over; and he that had gathered little had no lack.

16 But thanks be to God, which put the same earnest care into the heart of Tī'tus for you.

17 For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you.

18 And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches;

19 And not that only, but who was also chosen [j]of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind:

20 Avoiding this, that no man should blame us in this abundance which is administered by us:

21 Providing for [k]honest things, not only in the sight of the Lord, but also in the sight of men.

22 And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in you.

23 Whether any do enquire of Tī'tus, he is my partner and fellowhelper concerning you: or our brethren be enquired of, they are the messengers of the churches, and the glory of Chrīst.

24 Wherefore shew ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *He yieldeth the reason why he sent Titus and his brethren beforehand,* 6 *and stirreth them up to a bountiful alms.*

1 [1]For as touching [a]the [2]ministering to the saints, it is superfluous for me to write to you:

2 For I know [b]the forwardness of your mind, [c]for which I boast of you to them of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, [d]that A-chā'ĭà was ready a year ago; and your zeal hath [3]provoked very many.

3 [e]Yet have I sent the brethren, lest our boasting of you should be in vain in this behalf; that, as I said, ye may be ready:

4 Lest [4]haply if they of Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting.

5 Therefore I thought it necessary to exhort the brethren, that they would go before unto you, and make up beforehand your bounty, whereof ye had notice before, that the same might be ready, as a matter of bounty, and not as of covetousness.

6 [f]But this I say, He which [h]soweth sparingly shall reap also sparingly; and he which soweth bountifully shall reap also bountifully.

7 Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; [g]not grudgingly, or of necessity: for [i]God loveth a cheerful giver.

8 And [j]God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having [5]all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work:

---

1. In ch. 9 Paul states his reason for sending Titus to them, also declares that the more they give of their bounty the greater will be the blessings they receive.

2. Contributions to.

3. The apostle encourages each to a gentle rivalry, by comparison.

4. Perhaps.

5. Ability for giving.

3. In vs. 9-12 the apostle presents the example of Christ.

4. In all that heaven possessed.

5. As the distressed human form he assumes.

Ch. 9. A. D. 60.

a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps? (II Cor. 12:18.)

e. And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work. (II Cor. 9:8.)

f. And Jesus said unto him, Foxes have holes, and birds of the air have nests; but the Son of man hath not where to lay his head. (Lu. 9:58.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God; But made himself of no reputation, and took upon him the form of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men. (Phil. 2:6, 7.)

g. And whosoever shall give to drink unto one of these little ones a cup of cold water only in the name of a disciple, verily I say unto you, He shall in no wise lose his reward. (Mat. 10:42.) But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

h. And he said, Of a truth I say unto you, that this poor widow hath cast in more than they all. (Lu. 21:3.)

i. And when they did mete it with an omer, he that gathered much had nothing over, and he that gathered little had no lack: they gathered every man according to his eating. (Ex. 16:18.)

j. And when I come, whomsoever ye shall approve by your letters, them will I send to bring your liberality unto Jerusalem. And if it be meet that I go also, they shall go with me. (I Cor. 16:3, 4.)

k. Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things. (Phil. 4:8.)

Chapter 9.

a. Now concerning the collection for the saints, as I have given order to the churches of Galatia, even so do ye. (I Cor. 16:1.) Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do. (Gal. 2:10.)

b. And not that only, but who was also chosen of the churches to travel with us with this grace, which is administered by us to the glory of the same Lord, and declaration of your ready mind. (II Cor. 8:19.)

c. Wherefore show ye to them, and before the churches, the proof of your love, and of our boasting on your behalf. (II Cor. 8:24.)

d. And herein I give my advice: for this is expedient for you, who have begun before, not only to do, but also to be forward a year ago. (II Cor. 8:10.)

e. Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also (6). For indeed he accepted the exhortation; but being more forward, of his own accord he went unto you. And we have sent with him the brother, whose praise is in the gospel throughout all the churches (17, 18). And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in you. (II Cor. 8:6, 17, 18, 22.)

f. There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. (Prov. 11:24.) He that hath pity upon the poor lendeth unto the Lord; and that which he hath given will he pay him again. (Prov. 19:17.) He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor. (Prov. 22:9.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap (7). And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:7, 9.)

g. If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother; But thou shalt open thine hand wide unto him, and shalt surely lend him sufficient for his need, in that which he wanteth (7, 8). Thou shalt surely give him, and thine heart shall not be grieved when thou givest unto him: because that for this thing the Lord thy God shall bless thee in all thy works, and in all that thou puttest thine hand unto. (Dt. 15:7, 8, 10.) I know also, my God, that thou triest the heart, and hast pleasure in uprightness. As for me, in the uprightness of mine heart I have willingly offered all these things: and now have I seen with joy thy people, which are present here, to offer willingly unto thee. (I Chr. 29: 17.) Or he that exhorteth, on exhortation: he that giveth, let him do it with simplicity; he that ruleth, with diligence; he that showeth mercy, with cheerfulness. (Rom. 12:8.)

h. There is that scattereth, and yet increaseth; and there is that withholdeth more than is meet, but it tendeth to poverty. (Prov. 11:24.) He that hath a bountiful eye shall be blessed; for he giveth of his bread to the poor. (Prov. 22:9.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap (7). And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:7, 9.)

i. Take ye from among you an offering unto the Lord: whosoever is of a willing heart, let him bring it, an offering of the Lord. (Ex. 35:5.)

j. He that giveth unto the poor shall not lack: but he that hideth his eyes shall have many a curse. (Prov. 28:27.) My God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)

9 (As it is written, [k]*He hath dispersed abroad; he hath given to the poor: his righteousness remaineth for ever.*

10 Now he that [l]ministereth seed to the sower both minister bread for your food, and multiply your seed sown, and increase the fruits of [m]your righteousness;)

11 Being enriched in every thing to all bountifulness, [n]which causeth through us thanksgiving to God.

12 For the administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God;

13 Whiles by the experiment of this administration they [o]glorify God for your professed subjection unto the gospel of Chrīst, and for your liberal distribution unto them, and [p]unto all men;

14 And by their prayer for you, which long after you for the exceeding grace of God in you.

15 Thanks be unto God [q]for his unspeakable gift.

CHAPTER 10.

1 He setteth out the spiritual might and authority, with which he is armed against all adversary powers, 7 assuring them that at his coming he will be found as mighty in word, as he is now in writing being absent, 12 and withal taxing them for reaching out themselves beyond their compass, and vaunting themselves into other men's labours.

1 [1]Now I Paul myself beseech you by the meekness and gentleness of Chrīst, who in presence am base among you, but being absent am bold toward you:

2 [2]But I beseech you, [a]that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to [3]the flesh.

3 For though we walk in the flesh, we do not war after the flesh:

4 (For [b]the weapons of our warfare are not carnal, but mighty through God [c]to the pulling down of strong holds;)

5 Casting [d]down [4]imaginations, and every high thing that exalteth itself against the knowledge of God, and bringing into captivity every thought to the obedience of Chrīst;

6 And [e]having in a readiness to revenge all disobedience, when your [f]obedience is fulfilled.

Ch. 10. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 10 Paul answers some of the charges of his accusers, declaring he will make his power felt when he visits them, also that he boasts not beyond the measure of his ability.

2. In vs 2-11 Paul declares his readiness to meet his accusers and to measure with them the weapon of the Spirit which he uses.

3. That is, not engaged in a cause of selfish interests.

4. The proud fancies of intellectual power.

5. In vs. 12-18 the apostle draws a contrast between their lives and the principles of his apostleship.

Ch. 11. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 11 Paul continues to write regarding the false apostles that the church has accepted, and to measure the principle of his apostleship with them, and to exhort them to steadfastness in Chrīst.

7 Do ye look on things after the outward appearance? If any man trust to himself that he is Chrīst's, let him of himself think this again, that, as he is Chrīst's, even so are we [g]Chrīst's.

8 For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed:

9 That I may not seem as if I would terrify you by letters.

10 For his letters, say they, are weighty and powerful; but [h]his bodily presence is weak, and his speech [i]contemptible.

11 Let such an one think this, that, such as we are in word by letters when we are absent, such will we be also in deed when we are present.

12 [5]For [j]we dare not make ourselves of the number, or compare ourselves with some that commend themselves; but they measuring themselves by themselves, and comparing themselves among themselves, are not wise.

13 But we will not boast of things without our measure, but according to the measure of the rule which God hath distributed to us, a measure to reach even unto you.

14 For we stretch not ourselves beyond our measure, as though we reached not unto you: for we are come as far as to you also in preaching the gospel of Chrīst:

15 Not boasting of things without our measure, that is, [k]of other men's labours; but having hope, when your faith is increased, that we shall be enlarged by you according to our rule abundantly,

16 To preach the gospel in the regions beyond you, and not to boast in another man's line of things made ready to our hand.

17 But he [l]that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord.

18 For not he that commendeth himself is approved, but [m]whom the Lord commendeth.

CHAPTER 11.

Out of his jealousy over the Corinthians, he entereth into a forced commendation of himself.

1 [1]Would to God ye could bear with me a little in [a]my folly: and indeed bear with me.

2 For I am [b]jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I [c]may present you as a chaste virgin to Chrīst.

3 But I fear, lest by any means, as [d]the ser-

---

k. He hath dispersed, he hath given to the poor; his righteousness endureth for ever; his horn shall be exalted with honor. (Ps. 112:9.)

l. For as the rain cometh down, and the snow from heaven, and returneth not thither, but watereth the earth, and maketh it bring forth and bud, that it may give seed to the sower, and bread to the eater. (Is. 55:10.)

m. Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. (Hos. 10:12.) Take heed that ye do not your alms before men, to be seen of them; otherwise ye have no reward of your Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 6:1.)

n. For all things are for your sakes, that the abundant grace might through the thanksgiving of many redound to the glory of God. (II Cor. 4:15.)

o. Let your light so shine before men, that they may see your good works, and glorify your Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 5:16.)

p. But to do good and to communicate forget not; for with such sacrifices God is well pleased. (Heb. 13:16.)

q. Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning. (Js. 1:17.)

Chapter 10.

a. What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness? (I Cor. 4:21.)

b. Wherefore take unto you the whole armor of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand. (Eph. 6:13.)

c. See, I have this day set thee over the nations, and over the kingdoms, to root out, and to pull down, and to destroy, and to throw down, to build, and to plant. (Jer. 1:10.)

d. For it is written, I will destroy the wisdom of the wise, and will bring to nothing the understanding of the prudent. (I Cor. 1:19.)

e. I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare. (II Cor. 13:2.)

f. And his inward affection is more abundant toward you, whilst he remembereth the obedience of you all, how with fear and trembling ye received him. (II Cor. 7:15.)

g. Are they ministers of Christ? (I speak as a fool,) I am more: in labors more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft. (II Cor. 11:23.)

h. Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the Gospel unto you at the first. (Gal. 4:13.)

i. For Christ sent me not to baptize, but to preach the Gospel: not with wisdom of words, lest the cross of Christ should be made of none effect. (I Cor. 1:17.)

j. For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. (II Cor. 5:12.)

k. Yea, so have I strived to preach the Gospel, not where Christ was named, lest I should build upon another man's foundation. (Rom. 15:20.)

l. But let him that glorieth glory in this, that he understandeth and knoweth me, that I am the Lord which exercise loving-kindness, judgment, and righteousness, in the earth: for in these things I delight, saith the Lord. (Jer. 9:24.) That, according as it is written, He that glorieth, let him glory in the Lord. (I Cor. 1:31.)

m. But he is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:29.) Therefore judge nothing before the time, until the Lord come, who both will bring to light the hidden things of darkness, and will make manifest the counsels of the hearts: and then shall every man have praise of God. (I Cor. 4:5.)

Chapter 11.

a. For whether we be beside ourselves, it is to God; or whether we be sober, it is for your cause. (II Cor. 5:13.)

b. They zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them. (Gal. 4:17.)

c. Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Christ Jesus. (Col. 1:28.)

d. And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die. (Gen. 3:4.) Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (Jno. 8:44.) And Adam was not deceived, but the woman being de-



MT. OF OLIVES AND GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE, FROM GOLDEN GATE.

pent beguiled Ēve through his subtilty, so your minds [e]should be corrupted from the [2]simplicity that is in Chrīst.

4 For if he that cometh preacheth another Jē'şus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or [f]another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him.

5 For I suppose I was not a whit behind the very chiefest apostles.

6 But though I be rude in speech, yet not [g]in knowledge; but we have been throughly made manifest among you in all things.

7 Have I committed an offence in [h]abasing myself that ye might [3]be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God [4]freely?

8 I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service.

9 And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me [i]the brethren which came from Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à supplied: and in all things I have kept myself [j]from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself.

10 As the truth of Chrīst is in me, no man shall stop me of this boasting in the regions of A-chā'ĭà.

11 Wherefore? [k]because I love you not? God knoweth.

12 But what I do, that I will do, that [l]I may cut off occasion from them which desire occasion; that wherein they glory, they may be found even as we.

13 [5]For such are false apostles, deceitful workers, transforming themselves into the apostles of Chrīst.

14 And no marvel; for Sā'tan himself is transformed into an angel of light.

15 Therefore it is no great thing if his ministers also be transformed as the ministers of righteousness; whose [6]end shall be according to their works.

16 I say again, Let no man think me a fool; if otherwise, yet as a fool receive me, that I may boast myself a little.

17 That which I speak, I speak it not after the Lord, but as it were foolishly, [m]in this confidence of boasting.

18 [n]Seeing that many glory after the flesh, I will glory also.

19 For ye suffer fools gladly, seeing ye yourselves are wise.

20 For ye suffer, [o]if a man bring you into bondage, if a man devour you, if a man take of you, if a man exalt himself, if a man smite you on the face.

21 I speak as concerning reproach, as though we had been weak. Howbeit whereinsoever any is bold, (I speak foolishly,) I am bold also.

22 [7]Are they Hē'brews? so am I. Are they Īs'ra-el-ītes? so am I. Are they the seed of Ā'brā-hăm? [p]so am I.

23 Are they ministers of Chrīst? (I speak as a fool) I am more; in labours more abundant, in stripes above measure, in prisons more frequent, in deaths oft.

24 Of the Jews five times received I forty [8]stripes [q]save one.

25 Thrice was I [r]beaten with rods, once was [s]I stoned, thrice I [t]suffered shipwreck, a night and a day I have been in the deep;

26 In journeyings often, [u]in perils of waters, in perils of robbers, in perils by mine own countrymen, in perils by the heathen, in perils in the city, in perils in the wilderness, in perils in the sea, in perils among false brethren;

27 In weariness and painfulness, in watchings often, [v]in hunger and thirst, in fastings often, in cold and nakedness.

28 Beside those things that are without, that which cometh upon me daily, the care of all the churches.

29 Who is weak, and I am not weak? who is offended, and I burn not?

30 If I must needs glory, I will glory of the things which concern mine infirmities.

31 The God and Father of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, [w]which is blessed for evermore, knoweth that I lie not.

32 In Da-măs'cus the governor under Ăr'e-tas the king kept the city of the Dăm'as-çēnes with a garrison, desirous to apprehend me:

33 And through a window in a basket was I let down by the wall, and escaped his hands.

CHAPTER 12.

1 *For commending of his apostleship, though he might glory of his wonderful revelations,* 9 *yet he rather chooseth to glory of his infirmities,* 11 *blaming them for forcing him to vain boasting.*

1 [1]It is not expedient for me doubtless to glory. I will come to visions and [2]revelations of the Lord.

2 I knew a [3]man [a]in Chrīst above fourteen years ago, (whether in [4]the body, I cannot tell;

2. Singleness of purpose, devotion.

3. Into the church of the living God.

4. Gratuitously.

5. In vs. 13-21 the apostle forces the false prophets from the shade into the bright foreground and briefly characterizes them.

6. Retribution.

7. In vs. 22-33 the apostle draws a comparison of the principles which control him with the principles of the lives of his opponents.

8. The person to be punished had his back stripped and was tied to a pillar. The scourging thongs consisted of six skins woven with sharp bones, which inflicted so much pain that the victim often died under it.

Ch. 12. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 12 the apostle renews the expression of his love for the church saying that he desires to glory in nothing save in his infirmities which call forth the power of the living God.

2. Revelations made to the eye.

3. The apostle himself.

4. The apostle here intimates his belief that the soul and body are separate and distinct.

ceived was in the transgression. (I Tim. 2:14.) And the great dragon was cast out, that old serpent, called the Devil, and Satan, which deceiveth the whole world: he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him (9). And the serpent cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood. (Rev. 12:9, 15.) For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our labor be in vain. (I Thess. 3:5.)

e. Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jesus Christ in sincerity. Amen. (Eph. 6:24.) And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words. (Col. 2:4.)

f. Which is not another; but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. (Gal. 1:7, 8.)

g. Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge in the mystery of Christ. (Eph. 3:4.)

h. And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tent-makers. (Acts 18:3.) Or I only and Barnabas, have not we power to forbear working? (I Cor. 9:6.)

i. But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity. (Phil. 4:10.)

j. Behold, the third time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to you: for I seek not yours, but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents for the children. (II Cor. 12:14.)

k. I speak not this to condemn you: for I have said before, that ye are in our hearts to die and live with you. (II Cor. 7:3.)

l. If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. (I Cor. 9:12.)

m. Lest haply if they of Macedonia come with me, and find you unprepared, we (that we say not, ye) should be ashamed in this same confident boasting. (II Cor. 9:4.)

n. For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh. (Phil. 3:3.)

o. But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, how turn ye again to the weak and beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage? (Gal. 4:9.)

p. I know thy works, and thy labor, and thy patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and thou hast tried them which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars. (Rev. 2:2.) Also of your own selves shall men arise, speaking perverse things, to draw away disciples after them. (Acts 20:30.) Which is not another: but there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. (Gal. 1:7.) Some indeed preach Christ even of envy and strife; and some also of good will. (Phil. 1:15.) For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially they of the circumcision. (Tit. 1:10.) But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

q. Forty stripes he may give him, and not exceed; lest, if he should exceed, and beat him above these with many stripes, then thy brother should seem vile unto thee. (Dt. 25:3.)

r. And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them. (Acts 16:22.)

s. And there came thither certain Jews from Antioch and Iconium, who persuaded the people, and, having stoned Paul, drew him out of the city, supposing he had been dead. (Acts 14:19.)

t. And falling into a place where two seas met, they ran the ship aground: and the forepart stuck fast, and remained unmovable, but the hinder part was broken with the violence of the waves. (Acts 27:41.)

u. But the Jews stirred up the devout and honorable women, and the chief men of the city, and raised persecution against Paul and Barnabas, and expelled them out of their coasts. (Acts 13:50.)

v. Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwelling-place. (I Cor. 4:11.)

w. Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 9:5.)

Chapter 12.

a. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.)

or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one [b]caught up to the third heaven.

3 And I knew such a man, (whether in the body, or out of [4]the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;)

4 How that he was caught up into [c]paradise, and heard [5]unspeakable words, which it is not [6]lawful for a man to utter.

5 Of such an one will I glory: yet of myself I will not glory, but in mine infirmities.

6 For [d]though I would desire to glory, I shall not be a fool; for I will say the truth: but now I forbear, lest any man should think of me above that which he seeth me to be, or that he heareth of me.

7 And lest I should be exalted above measure through the abundance of the revelations, there was given to me a thorn in the flesh, [e]the messenger of Sā'tan to buffet me, lest I should be exalted above measure.

8 For this [7]thing I besought the Lord [8]thrice, that it might depart from me.

9 And he said unto me, [f]My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. Most gladly therefore will I rather glory in my infirmities, that the [g]power of Chrīst may rest upon me.

10 Therefore I take pleasure in infirmities, in reproaches, in necessities, in persecutions, in distresses for Chrīst's sake: for when I am weak, then am I strong.

11 I am become a fool in glorying; ye have compelled me: for I ought to have been commended of you: for [h]in nothing am I behind the very chiefest apostles, though I be nothing.

12 Truly the signs of an apostle were wrought among you in all patience, in signs, and wonders, and mighty deeds.

13 For what is it wherein ye were inferior to other churches, except it be that [i]I myself was not burdensome to you? forgive me this wrong.

14 Behold, the third [9]time I am ready to come to you; and I will not be burdensome to [10]you: for [j]I seek not your's, [11]but you: for the children ought not to lay up for the parents, but the parents [12]for the children.

15 And I will very gladly spend and be spent for you; though the more abundantly I love you, the less I be loved.

5. Unutterable.

6. Not possible.

7. This account.

8. Christ the Son, as he it was who gave the answer.

9. Paul alludes to the three visits he had planned, although he was unable to make the second visit.

10. He will bring joy and not a burden to them.

11. Their souls, for their own salvation.

12. Paul here alludes to himself as their spiritual father, therefore he comes to provide for them and not to seek at their hands.

Ch. 13. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 13 Paul threatens a severe rebuke as proof of his apostolic authority, but counsels them against their causing him to have to do it.

2. The word time was not in the original. The apostle does not assert that this is his third visit, but rather an intentional coming.

16 But be it so, I did not burden you: nevertheless, being crafty, I caught you with guile.

17 [k]Did I make a gain of you by any of them whom I sent unto you?

18 I [l]desired Tī'tus, and with him I sent a brother. Did Tī'tus make a gain of you? walked we not in the same spirit? walked we not in the same steps?

19 Again, [m]think ye that we excuse ourselves unto you? we speak before God in Chrīst: [n]but we do all things, dearly beloved, for your edifying.

20 For I fear, lest, when I come, I shall not find you such as I would, and that [o]I shall be found unto you such as ye would not: lest there be debates, envyings, wraths, strifes, backbitings, whisperings, swellings, tumults:

21 And lest, when I come again, my God [p]will humble me among you, and that I shall bewail many which have sinned already, and have not repented of the uncleanness and [q]fornication and lasciviousness which they have committed.

CHAPTER 13.

1 *He threateneth severity, and the power of his apostleship against obstinate sinners.* 5 *And advising them to a trial of their faith.*

1 [1]This is the [2]third time I am coming to you. [a]In the mouth of two or three witnesses shall every word be established.

2 I [b]told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare:

3 Since ye seek a proof of Chrīst speaking [c]in me, which to you-ward is not weak, but is mighty [d]in you.

4 For [e]though he was crucified through weakness, yet [f]he liveth by the power of God. For [g]we also are weak in him, but we shall live with him by the power of God toward you.

5 Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. Know ye not your own selves, [h]how that Jē'sus Chrīst is in you, except ye be reprobates?

6 But I trust that ye shall know that [i]we are not reprobates.

b. And it came to pass, that, when I was come again to Jerusalem, even while I prayed in the temple, I was in a trance. (Acts 22:17.)

c. And Jesus said unto him, Verily I say unto thee, Today shalt thou be with me in paradise. (Lu. 23:43.)

d. For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed. (II Cor. 10:8.)

e. So went Satan forth from the presence of the Lord, and smote Job with sore boils from the sole of his foot unto his crown. (Job 2:7.) And ought not this woman, being a daughter of Abraham, whom Satan hath bound, lo, these eighteen years, be loosed from this bond on the sabbath day? (Lu. 13:16.)

f. He giveth power to the faint; and to them that have no might he increaseth strength. (Is. 40:29.) Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee: yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.) There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. (I Cor. 10:13.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

g. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (I Pet. 4:14.)

h. But of those who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me. (Gal. 2:6.)

i. If others be partakers of this power over you, are not we rather? Nevertheless we have not used this power; but suffer all things, lest we should hinder the gospel of Christ. (I Cor. 9:12.)

j. I have coveted no man's silver, or gold, or apparel. (Acts 20:33.)

k. Receive us; we have wronged no man, we have corrupted no man, we have defrauded no man. (II Cor. 7:2.)

l. Insomuch that we desired Titus, that as he had begun, so he would also finish in you the same grace also. (II Cor. 8:6.)

m. For we commend not ourselves again unto you, but give you occasion to glory on our behalf, that ye may have somewhat to answer them which glory in appearance, and not in heart. (II Cor. 5:12.)

n. Even as I please all men in all things, not seeking mine own profit, but the profit of many, that they may be saved. (I Cor. 10:33.) For though I should boast somewhat more of our authority, which the Lord hath given us for edification, and not for your destruction, I should not be ashamed. (II Cor. 10:8.) For to this end Christ both died, and rose, and revived, that he might be Lord both of the dead and living. (Rom. 14:9.)

o. What will ye? shall I come unto you with a rod, or in love, and in the spirit of meekness? (I Cor. 4:21.)

p. But I determined this with myself, that I would not come again to you in heaviness (1). For out of much affliction and anguish of heart I wrote unto you with many tears; not that ye should be grieved, but that ye might know the love which I have more abundantly unto you. (II Cor. 2:1, 4.)

q. It is reported commonly that there is fornication among you, and such fornication as is not so much as named among the Gentiles, that one should have his father's wife. (I Cor. 5:1.)

Chapter 13.

a. Whoso killeth any person, the murderer shall be put to death by the mouth of witnesses: but one witness shall not testify against any person to cause him to die. (Num. 35:30.)

b. But I beseech you, that I may not be bold when I am present with that confidence, wherewith I think to be bold against some, which think of us as if we walked according to the flesh. (II Cor. 10:2.)

c. For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. (Mat. 10:20.)

d. If I be not an apostle unto others, yet doubtless I am to you: for the seal of mine apostleship are ye in the Lord. (I Cor. 9:2.)

e. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

f. Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4.)

g. And did all eat the same spiritual meat; And did all drink the same spiritual drink: for they drank of that spiritual Rock that followed them; and that Rock was Christ. (I Cor. 10:3, 4.)

h. Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4.)

i. By the word of truth, by the power of God, by the armor of righteousness on the right hand and on the left. (II Cor. 6:7.)

7 Now I pray to God that ye do no evil; not that we should appear approved, but that ye should do that which is honest, though we be as reprobates.

8 For [3]we can do nothing against the truth, but for the truth.

9 For we are glad, [j]when we are weak, and ye are strong: and this also we wish, even [k]your perfection.

10 Therefore [4]I write these things being absent, lest being present [l]I should use sharpness, according to the power which the Lord hath given me to edification, and not to destruction.

11 Finally, brethren, farewell. Be [5]perfect, be of good comfort, [m]be of one mind, live in peace; and the God of love [n]and peace shall be with you.

12 Greet one another with an [6]holy kiss.

13 All the saints salute you.

14 The grace of the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, and the love of God, and the communion of the Hō'lў Ghōst, be with you all. Amen.

3. For, expressing the reason for the prayer in verse 7.

4. In consequence of the wish of verse 9.

5. That is, let your Christian character be symmetrical, fully developed in all points alike.

6. See Luke 7:45; I Thess. 5:26; I Pet. 5:14. According to Justin Martyr the early Christians used the brotherly kiss after the close of prayer in their congregations. The custom is still in vogue (1905) in the Greek church.

j. We are fools for Christ's sake, but ye are wise in Christ: we are weak, but ye are strong: ye are honorable, but we are despised. (I Cor. 4:10.)

k. Night and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith? (I Thess. 3:10.)

l. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith. (Tit. 1:13.)

m. Be of the same mind one toward another. Mind not high things, but condescend to men of low estate. Be not wise in your own conceits. (Rom. 12:16.) Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous. (I Pet. 3:8.)

n. Now the God of peace be with you all. Amen. (Rom. 15:33.)

GALATIANS

NOTE.—Paul's letter to the Galatians was written in the year 57 A. D., while the apostle was in Corinth in Greece. The general subject considered was salvation through faith.

CHAPTER 1.

6 *He wondereth that they have so soon left him and the gospel.* 11 *He learned the gospel not of men, but of God.*

1 [1]Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but [a]by Jē'sus Chrīst, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead;)

2 And all the brethren which are with me, unto the churches of Ga-lā'tiȧ:

3 Grace be to you and peace from God the Father, and from our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst,

4 Who [b]gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father:

5 To whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

6 I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Chrīst [c]unto another gospel:

7 Which is not another; but there be some [d]that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Chrīst.

8 But though [e]we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed.

9 As we said before, so say I now again, If any man preach any other gospel unto you [f]than that ye have received, let him be accursed.

10 For [g]do I now [h]persuade [2]men, or God? or, [i]do I seek to please men? for if I yet pleased men, I should not be the servant of Chrīst.

11 [3]But [j]I certify you, brethren, that the gospel which was preached of me is not after man.

12 For I neither received it of man, neither was I taught it, but by the revelation of Jē'sus Chrīst.

13 For ye have heard of my conversation in time past in the Jews' religion, how that [k]beyond measure I persecuted the church of God, and [l]wasted it:

14 And profited in the Jews' religion above many my equals in mine own nation, being more exceedingly zealous of the traditions of my fathers.

15 But when it pleased God, who separated me from my mother's womb, and called me by his grace,

Ch. 1. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle declares that the cause of his writing this letter is the church's falling away from the Gospel he had taught them. He defends his speaking and declares his apostolic call to be independent of man.

2. That is, he is not attempting to conciliate men, but seeking to please God.

3. In vs. 11-24 the apostle declares his Gospel is not of any man but of Christ.

Ch. 2. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle seeks to persuade the church that they are saved, if saved at all, by faith and not by works.

2. The fourteenth year after his conversion.

3. Stealthily, to rob, to destroy.

16 [m]To reveal his Son in me, that I might preach him among the heathen; immediately I conferred not with flesh and blood:

17 Neither went I up to Je-rū'sa-lēm to them which were apostles before me; but I went into A-rā'bī-ȧ, and returned again unto Da-mās'cus.

18 Then after three years I went up to Je-rū'sa-lēm to see Pē'tēr, and abode with him fifteen days.

19 But [n]other of the apostles saw I none, save [o]Jāmes the Lord's brother.

20 Now the things which I write unto you, behold, before God, I lie not.

21 Afterwards [p]I came into the regions of Sȳr'ī-ȧ and Çi-lī'çiȧ;

22 And was unknown by face unto the churches of Jū-dæ'ȧ which were in Chrīst:

23 But they had heard only, That he which persecuted us in times past now preacheth the faith which once he destroyed.

24 And they glorified God in me.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He sheweth when he went up again to Jerusalem, and for what purpose.* 14 *Of justification by faith, and not by works.*

1 Then [1]fourteen [2]years after [a]I went up again to Je-rū'sa-lēm with Bär'na-bās, and took Tī'tus with me also.

2 And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gĕn'tīles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain.

3 But neither Tī'tus, who was with me, being a Greek, was compelled to be circumcised:

4 And that because of false brethren unawares brought in, who came in privily to spy out our liberty which we have in [3]Chrīst Jē'sus, that they might bring us into bondage:

5 To whom we gave place by subjection, no, not for an hour; that the truth of the gospel might continue with you.

6 But of these who seemed to be somewhat, (whatsoever they were, it maketh no matter to me: God accepteth no man's person:) for they who seemed to be somewhat in conference added nothing to me:

7 But contrariwise, [b]when they saw that the gospel of the uncircumcision [c]was committed unto me, as the gospel of the circumcision was unto Pē'tēr;

Ref. Galatians. Chapter 1.

a. And he, trembling and astonished, said, Lord, what wilt thou have me to do? And the Lord said unto him, Arise, and go into the city, and it shall be told thee what thou must do. (Acts 9:6.)

b. And he is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:2.) Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mat. 20:28.) Who was delivered for our offences, and was raised again for our justification. (Rom. 4:25.) For I delivered unto you first of all that which I also received, how that Christ died for our sins, according to the scriptures. (I Cor. 15:3.)

c. For if he that cometh preacheth another Jesus, whom we have not preached, or if ye receive another spirit, which ye have not received, or another gospel, which ye have not accepted, ye might well bear with him. (II Cor. 11:4.) As I besought thee to abide still at Ephesus, when I went into Macedonia, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine. (I Tim. 1:3.)

d. And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. (Acts 15:1.)

e. If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. (I Cor. 16:22.)

f. Ye shall not add unto the word which I command you, neither shall ye diminish ought from it. (Dt. 4:2.) Add thou not unto his words, lest he reprove thee, and thou be found a liar. (Prov. 30:6.) If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the plagues that are written in this book. (Rev. 22:18.)

g. But as we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the Gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which trieth our hearts. (I Thess. 2:4.)

h. Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin: for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. (I Jno. 3:9.)

i. Whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.)

j. Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand. (I Cor. 15:1.)

k. Who was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because I did it ignorantly in unbelief. (I Tim. 1:13.)

l. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

m. God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:6.)

n. Have we not power to lead about a sister, a wife, as well as other apostles, and as the brethren of the Lord, and Cephas? (I Cor. 9:5.)

o. Is not this the carpenter's son? is not his mother called Mary? and his brethren, James, and Joses, and Simon, and Judas? (Mat. 13:55.)

p. Which when the brethren knew, they brought him down to Cesarea, and sent him forth to Tarsus. (Acts 9:30.)

Chapter 2.

a. They determined that Paul and Barnabas, and certain other of them, should go up to Jerusalem unto the apostles and elders about this question. (Acts 15:2.)

b. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

c. As we were allowed of God to be put in trust with the Gospel, even so we speak. (I Thess. 2:4.)

8 (For he that wrought effectually in Pē'tēr to the apostleship of the circumcision, [d]the same was [4]mighty in me toward the Gĕn'tīleş:)

9 And when Jāmeş, Çē'phas, and Jŏhn, who seemed to be [e]pillars, perceived [f]the grace that was given unto me, they gave to me and Bär'na-bās the right [g]hands of fellowship; that we should go unto the heathen, and they unto the circumcision.

10 Only they would that we should remember the poor; the same which I also was forward to do.

11 But when Pē'tēr was come to Ăn'tĭ-ŏch, I withstood him to the face, because he was to [5]be blamed.

12 For before that certain came from Jāmeş, [h]he did eat with the Gĕn'tīleş: but when they were come, he withdrew and separated himself, *fearing them which were of the circumcision.

13 And the other Jews dissembled likewise with him; insomuch that Bär'na-bās also was carried away with their dissimulation.

14 [6]But when I saw that they walked not uprightly according to the truth of the gospel, I said unto Pē'tēr before the them all, If thou, being a Jew, livest after the manner of Gĕn'tīleş, and not as do the Jews, why compellest thou the Gĕn'tīleş to live as do the Jews?

15 We [i]who are Jews by nature, and not [j]sinners of the Gĕn'tīleş,

16 Knowing [k]that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jē'şus Chrīst, even we have believed in Jē'şus Chrīst, that we might be justified by [l]the faith of Chrīst, and not by the works of the law: for [m]by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified.

17 But if, while we seek to be justified by Chrīst, we ourselves also are found sinners, is [n]therefore Chrīst the minister of sin? God forbid.

18 For if I build again the things which I destroyed, I make myself a transgressor.

19 For I [o]through the law [p]am dead to the law, that I might [q]live unto God.

20 I am [r]crucified with Chrīst: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Chrīst liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh [s]I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me.

21 I do not frustrate the grace of God: for [t]if righteousness come by the law, then Chrīst is dead in vain.

4. Effectually.

5. Self-condemned.

6. In vs. 14-21 Paul declares his Gospel to Peter, thus striving to put an end to the dispute between justification by the law and justification in Christ.

Ch. 3. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle reproves the Galatians for abandoning their faith and rather embracing the law, and admonishes them to justification by faith as the only method by which they may be justified. He shows the law to be subsequent to the promise; all believers are declared to be the spiritual seed of Abraham, who was justified by faith. The law is asserted to be our teacher, training us to come to God, that we might be justified through faith in Christ.

2. He that liveth by the law, unto the law, shall live in the law or be judged by it.

3. The Jews never put to death by hanging; but, after putting a malefactor to death, they would frequently hang their bodies on a tree that they might be accursed.

4. Except both sides agree thereto.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He asketh what moved them to leave the faith, and hang upon the law?* 6 *They that believe are justified,* 9 *and blessed with Abraham.* 10 *And this he sheweth by many reasons.*

1 [1]O foolish Ga-lā'tiaņs, who hath bewitched you, that ye should not obey the truth, [a]before whose eyes Jē'şus Chrīst hath been evidently set forth, crucified among you?

2 This only would I learn of you, Received ye the Spirit by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

3 Are ye so foolish? having begun in the Spirit, are ye now made perfect by the flesh?

4 Have [b]ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain.

5 He therefore that ministereth to you the Spirit, and worketh miracles among you, doeth he it by the works of the law, or by the hearing of faith?

6 Even as Ā'brā-hăm believed God, and it was accounted to him for righteousness.

7 Know ye therefore that [c]they which are of faith, the same are the children of Ā'brā-hăm.

8 And the scripture, foreseeing that God would justify the heathen through faith, preached before the gospel unto Ā'brā-hăm, saying, [d]In thee shall all nations be blessed.

9 So then they which be of faith are blessed with faithful Ā'brā-hăm.

10 For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, [e]Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them.

11 But that no man is justified by the law in the sight of God, it is evident: for, The just shall live by faith.

12 And [f]the law is not of faith: but, The man [g]that [2]doeth them shall live in them.

13 Chrīst hath redeemed us from the curse of the law, being made a curse for us: for it is written, Cursed is every [3]one that hangeth on a tree:

14 That [h]the blessing of Ā'brā-hăm might come on the Gĕn'tīleş through Jē'şus Chrīst; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith.

15 Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; [i]Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man [4]disannulleth, or addeth thereto.

---

d. Whereunto I also labor, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily. (Col. 1:29.)

e. Thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.)

f. By whom we have received grace and apostleship, for obedience to the faith among all nations, for his name. (Rom. 1:5.)

g. And when he was departed thence, he lighted on Jehonadab the son of Rechab coming to meet him; and he saluted him, and said to him, Is thine heart right, as my heart is with thy heart? And Jehonadab answered, It is. If it be, give me thine hand. And he gave him his hand; and he took him up to him into the chariot. (II Ks. 10:15.) And they gave their hands that they would put away their wives; and, being guilty, they offered a ram of the flock for their trespass. (Ezra 10:19.)

h. And he [Peter] said unto them, Ye know how that it is an unlawful thing for a man that is a Jew to keep company, or come unto one of another nation; but God hath shown me that I should not call any man common or unclean. (Acts 10:28.)

i. Why tempt ye God, to put a yoke upon the neck of the disciples, which neither our fathers nor we were able to bear? (Acts 15:10.)

j. Why eateth your Master with publicans and sinners? (Mat. 9:11.)

k. Be it known unto you therefore, men and brethren, that through this man is preached unto you the forgiveness of sins. (Acts 13:38.)

l. For therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.) For there is verily a disannulling of the commandment going before, for the weakness and unprofitableness thereof. (Heb. 7:18.)

m. Enter not into judgment with thy servant: for in thy sight shall no man living be justified. (Ps. 143:2.)

n. He that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, that he might destroy the works of the devil. (I Jno. 3:8.)

o. The law of the Spirit of life in Christ Jesus hath made me free from the law of sin and death. (Rom. 8:2.)

p. For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. (Rom. 6:14.)

q. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.)

r. Knowing this, that our old man is crucified with him, that the body of sin might be destroyed, that henceforth we should not serve sin. (Rom. 6:6.)

s. And that he died for all, that they which live should not henceforth live unto themselves, but unto him which died for them, and rose again. (II Cor. 5:15.)

t. If therefore perfection were by the Levitical priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Melchisedec, and not be called after the order of Aaron? (Heb. 7:11.)

Chapter 3.

a. But we preach Christ crucified, unto the Jews a stumblingblock, and unto the Greeks foolishness. (I Cor. 1:23.)

b. Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward. (II Jno. 8.)

c. They answered and said unto him, Abraham is our father. Jesus saith unto them, If ye were Abraham's children, ye would do the works of Abraham. (Jno. 8:39.)

d. And I will bless them that bless thee, and curse him that curseth thee: and in thee shall all families of the earth be blessed. (Gen. 12:3.)

e. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. (Dt. 27:26.)

f. Now to him that worketh is the reward not reckoned of grace, but of debt. (Rom. 4:4.) And if by grace, then is it no more of works; otherwise grace is no more grace. (Rom. 11:6.)

g. Ye shall therefore keep my statutes, and my judgments; which if a man do, he shall live in them: I am the Lord. (Lev. 18:5.)

h. Cometh this blessedness then upon the circumcision only, or upon the uncircumcision also? for we say that faith was reckoned to Abraham for righteousness. (Rom. 4:9.)

i. For a testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth. (Heb. 9:17.)

16 Now to Ā'brā-hăm and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to [5]thy seed, which is [j]Christ.

17 And this I say, that the covenant, that was confirmed before of God in Chrīst, the law, [k]which was four hundred and thirty years after, cannot disannul, [l]that it should make the promise of none effect.

18 For if [m]the inheritance be of the law, it is no more of promise: but God gave it to Ā'brā-hăm by promise.

19 [6]Wherefore then serveth the law? It was added because of transgressions, till the seed should come to whom the promise was made; and it was [n]ordained by angels in the hand of a [o]mediator.

20 Now a mediator is not a [7]mediator of one, [8]but God is [7]one.

21 Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law.

22 But the scripture hath concluded all under sin, that the promise by faith of Jē'şus Chrīst might be given to them that believe.

23 But before faith came, we were kept under the law, shut up unto the faith which should afterwards be revealed.

24 Wherefore [q]the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Chrīst, [r]that we might be justified by faith.

25 But after that [s]faith is come, we are no longer under a schoolmaster.

26 For ye [s]are all the children of God by faith in Chrīst Jē'şus.

27 For as many of you as have been [s]baptized into Chrīst have put on Chrīst.

28 There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all [10]one in Chrīst Jē'şus.

29 And if ye be Chrīst's, then are ye Ā'brā-hăm's seed, and heirs according to the promise.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *We were under the law till Christ came.* 5 *But Christ freed us from the law:* 7 *therefore we are servants no longer to it.* 14 *He remembereth their good will to him.*

1 Now [1]I say, That the heir, as long as he is a child, differeth nothing from a servant, though he be lord of all;

2 But is under tutors and governors until the time appointed of the father.

3 Even so we, when we were children, were [c]in bondage under the elements of the world:

4 But [b]when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made [c]of a woman, made under the law,

5 [d]To redeem them that were under the law, that we might receive the adoption of sons.

6 And because ye are [2]sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Ăb'bā, Father.

7 Wherefore thou art no more a servant, but a son; [e]and if a son, then an heir of God through Chrīst.

8 Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye [f]did service unto them which by nature are no gods.

9 But now, after that ye have known God, or rather are known of God, [g]how turn ye again to the weak and [h]beggarly elements, whereunto ye desire again to be in bondage?

10 Ye [i]observe days, and months, and times, and years.

11 I am afraid of you, lest I have bestowed upon you labour in vain.

12 Brethren, I beseech you, be as I am; for I am as ye are: ye have not injured me at all.

13 Ye know how through infirmity of the flesh I preached the gospel unto you [j]at the first.

14 And my temptation which was in my flesh ye despised not, nor rejected; but received me as an angel of God, [k]even as Chrīst Jē'şus.

15 Where is then the blessedness ye spake of? for I bear you record, that, if it had been possible, ye would have plucked out your own eyes, and have given them to me.

16 Am I therefore become your enemy, because I tell you the truth?

17 They [l]zealously affect you, but not well; yea, they would exclude you, that ye might affect them.

18 But it is good to be zealously affected always in a good thing, and not only when I am present with you.

19 My little children, of whom I travail in birth [3]again until Chrīst be formed in you,

20 I desire to be present with you now, and to [4]change my voice; for I stand in doubt of you.

21 Tell me, ye that desire to be under the law, do ye not hear the law?

22 For it is written, that Ā'brā-hăm had two sons, the one by a bondmaid, the other by a freewoman.

23 But he who was of the bondwoman [m]was born after the flesh; but he of the freewoman was by promise.

24 Which things are an [5]allegory: for these are the two [6]covenants; the one from the

5. The promise to Abraham, that the nation should be blessed in the seed, was a prophecy alluding to Christ.

6. In vs. 19-29 the apostle declares the purpose of the law to be to teach us the way to Christ.

7. The custom was two mediators, one as law-giver and the other as law-keeper, but in this case God was the law-giver, hence Moses was the only mediator between the Jews and Jehovah.

8. After the law, faith.

9. As the external or outward form or symbol of the internal faith and cleansing.

10. All are one in heaven—one Gospel and one church.

Ch. 4. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 4 Paul continues the discussion of the laws of subjugation to Christ.

2. They are sons by faith, therefore need not tutorage of the law.

3. A second time.

4. That is, adapting the voice to the case, as a mother with her child.

5. Another besides the lit. meaning.

6. The Old and New Testament; or the Law and Works of the Old Dispensation, and the Gospel and Faith of the New Dispensation.

j. As the body is one, and hath many members, and all the members of that one body, being many, are one body; so also is Christ. (I Cor. 12:12.)

k. Now the sojourning of the children of Israel who dwelt in Egypt was four hundred and thirty years. (Ex. 12:40.)

l. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13.)

m. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. (Rom. 8:17.)

n. For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward. (Heb. 2:2.)

o. (I stood between the Lord and you at that time, to show you the word of the Lord; for ye were afraid by reason of the fire, and went not up into the mount.) (Dt. 5:5.)

p. Is he the God of the Jews only? is he not also of the Gentiles? Yes, of the Gentiles also. (Rom. 3:29.)

q. Think not that I am come to destroy the Law, or the Prophets: I am not come to destroy, but to fulfil. (Mat. 5:17.)

r. And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. (Acts 13:39.)

s. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.)

Chapter 4.

a. Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation. (Heb. 9:10.)

b. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:10.) That in the dispensation of the fulness of times he might gather together in one all things in Christ, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth, even in him. (Eph. 1:10.)

c. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.)

d. Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister, and to give his life a ransom for many. (Mat. 20:28.)

e. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God: And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:16, 17.)

f. Who changed the truth of God into a lie, and worshipped and served the creature more than the Creator, who is blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 1:25.)

g. Wherefore, if ye be dead with Christ from the rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances? (Col. 2:20.)

h. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God, sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh. (Rom. 8:3.)

i. One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. (Rom. 14:5.)

j. I marvel that ye are so soon removed from him that called you into the grace of Christ unto another gospel. (Gal. 1:6.)

k. He that receiveth you, receiveth me; and he that receiveth me, receiveth him that sent me. (Mat. 10:40.)

l. For I bear them record that they have the zeal of God, but not according to knowledge. (Rom. 10:2.)

m. Neither, because they are the seed of Abraham, are they all children: but, In Isaac shall thy seed be called. That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. (Rom. 9:7, 8.)



GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE.

mount Sī'nāi, which gendereth to bondage, which is Ā'gär.

25 For this Ā'gär is mount Sī'nāi in A-rā'-bĭ-à, and answereth to Je-rū'sa-lĕm which now is, and is in bondage with her children.

26 But [n]Je-rū'sa-lĕm which is above is free, which is the mother of us all.

27 For it is written, [o]Rejoice, thou barren that bearest not; break forth and cry, thou that travailest not: for the desolate hath many more children than she which hath an husband.

28 Now we, brethren, as Ī'ṣaac was, are [p]the children of promise.

29 But as then he that was born after the flesh persecuted him that was born after the Spirit, even so it is now.

30 Nevertheless what saith the scripture? Cast out the bondwoman and her son: for [q]the son of the bondwoman shall not be heir with the son of the freewoman.

31 So then, brethren, we are not children of the [7]bondwoman, but of the free.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *He moveth them to stand in their liberty,* 3 *and not to observe circumcision:* 13 *but rather love, which is the sum of the law.* 19 *He reckoneth up the works of the flesh,* 22 *and the fruits of the Spirit,* 25 *and exhorteth to walk in the Spirit.*

1 [1]Stand fast therefore in [a]the liberty wherewith Chrīst hath made us free, and be not entangled again with the yoke of bondage.

2 [2]Behold, I Paul say unto you, that if ye [b]be circumcised, Chrīst shall profit you nothing.

3 For I testify again to every man that is circumcised, [c]that he is a debtor to do the whole law.

4 Chrīst is become of no effect unto you, whosoever of you are justified by the law; [d]ye are fallen from grace.

5 For we through the Spirit [e]wait for the hope of righteousness by faith.

6 For in Jē'sus Chrīst neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; [f]but [3]faith which worketh by love.

7 Ye [g]did [4]run well; who did hinder you that ye should not obey the truth?

8 This persuasion cometh not of him that calleth you.

9 A little leaven leaveneth the whole lump.

10 I [h]have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but [i]he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be.

11 And I, brethren, if I yet preach circumcision, why do I yet suffer persecution? then is the offence of the cross ceased.

12 I would they were even cut off which trouble you.

13 For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only [j]use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another.

14 For all the law is fulfilled in one word, even in this; [k]Thou shalt love thy neighbour as thyself.

15 But if [5]ye bite and [6]devour one another, take heed that ye be not [7]consumed one of another.

16 This I say then, [l]Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh.

17 For [m]the flesh lusteth against the Spirit, and the Spirit against the flesh: and these are contrary the one to the other: [n]so that ye cannot do the things that ye would.

18 But [o]if ye be led of the Spirit, ye are not under the law.

19 Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these; Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness,

20 Idolatry, witchcraft, hatred, variance, emulations, wrath, strife, seditions, heresies,

21 Envyings, murders, drunkenness, revellings, and such like: of the which I tell you before, as I have also told you in time past, that [p]they which do such things shall not inherit the kingdom of God.

22 But [q]the fruit of the Spirit is [8]love, joy, peace, longsuffering, [r]gentleness, goodness, [9]faith,

23 [9]Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law.

24 And they that are Chrīst's have crucified the flesh with the affections and lusts.

25 If we live in the Spirit, let us also walk in the Spirit.

26 Let us not be desirous of vain glory, provoking one another, envying one another.

CHAPTER 6.

2 *He moveth them to bear one another's burden.* 14 *He glorieth in nothing, save in the cross of Christ.*

1 [1]Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye [a]which are spiritual, restore such an one in the [b]spirit of [2]meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be [3]tempted.

2 Bear [c]ye one another's [4]burdens, and [5]so fulfil [d]the law of [6]Chrīst.

3 For [e]if a man think himself to be some-

---

7. The rejected Jewish church.

Ch. 5. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 5 the apostle exhorts the church to hold fast to their gospel of liberty and not to be led astray; to serve one another in love; to walk in the spirit and bear the fruits thereof.

2. In vs. 2-12 the apostle admonishes the church to maintain their spiritual individuality.

3. The test of the faith.

4. That is, their faith was true, their love sincere and their works were of the spirit.

5. Momentary outcry.

6. A studied purpose to injure.

7. The result of the first part of the verse.

8. Mentioned first, as the greatest of all—the fountain of all the others.

9. Gentle, unassuming positiveness or firmness.

Ch. 6. A. D. 58.

1. In ch. 6 the apostle continues to exhort the church to forbearance and humility.

2. That spirit whereby we accept the dealings of God without murmuring.

3. Which is apt to happen to those who reprove others without themselves being in the spirit of meekness.

4. Frailties, weakness and disgraces arising therefrom.

5. Thereby.

6. That is, the law of love and liberty which is of Christ.

---

n. And it shall come to pass in the last days, that the mountain of the Lord's house shall be established in the top of the mountains, and shall be exalted above the hills; and all nations shall flow unto it. (Is. 2:2.) But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels. (Heb. 12:22.)

o. Sing, O barren, thou that didst not bear; break forth into singing, and cry aloud, thou that didst not travail with child: for more are the children of the desolate than the children of the married wife, saith the Lord. (Is. 54:1.)

p. Therefore it is of faith, that it might be by grace; to the end the promise might be sure to all the seed; not to that only which is of the law, but to that also which is of the faith of Abraham; who is the father of us all. (Rom. 4:16.)

q. And the servant abideth not in the house for ever: but the Son abideth ever. (Jno. 8:35.)

Chapter 5.

a. And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. (Jno. 8:32.)

b. And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. (Acts 15:1.)

c. For as many as are of the works of the law are under the curse: for it is written, Cursed is every one that continueth not in all things which are written in the book of the law to do them. (Gal. 3:10.)

d. Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God. (Heb. 12:15.)

e. For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope; for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? But if we hope for that we see not, then do with patience wait for it. (Rom. 8:24, 25.)

f. Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labor of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 1:3.)

g. Know ye not that they which run in a race run all, but one receiveth the prize? So run, that ye may obtain. (I Cor. 9:24.)

h. And we have sent with them our brother, whom we have oftentimes proved diligent in many things, but now much more diligent, upon the great confidence which I have in you. (II Cor. 8:22.)

i. But there be some that trouble you, and would pervert the gospel of Christ. (Gal. 1:7.)

j. As free, and not using your liberty for a cloak of maliciousness, but as the servants of God. (I Pet. 2:16.)

k. Thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.)

l. Let not sin therefore reign in your mortal body, that ye should obey it in the lusts thereof. (Rom. 6:12.)

m. But I see another law in my members, warring against the law of my mind, and bringing me into captivity to the law of sin which is in my members. (Rom. 7:23.)

n. For that which I do I allow not: for what I would, that do I not; but what I hate, that do I. (Rom. 7:15.)

o. For sin shall not have dominion over you: for ye are not under the law, but under grace. (Rom. 6:14.)

p. And there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination or maketh a lie. (Rev. 21:27.)

q. Every branch in me that beareth not fruit he taketh away; and every branch that beareth fruit he purgeth it, that it may bring forth more fruit. (Jno. 15:2.)

r. But the wisdom that is from above is first pure, then peaceable, gentle, and easy to be entreated, full of mercy and good fruits, without partiality, and without hypocrisy. (Js. 3:17.)

s. [Charity] believeth all things, hopeth all things. (I Cor. 13:7.)

Chapter 6.

a. He that is spiritual judgeth all things. (I Cor. 2:15.)

b. Yet count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother (II Thess. 3:15.)

c. We then that are strong ought to bear the infirmities of the weak, and not to please ourselves. (Rom. 15:1.)

d. If I then, your Lord and Master, have washed your feet, ye also ought to wash one another's feet. (Jno. 13:14.)

e. Think soberly, according as God hath dealt to every man the measure of faith. (Rom. 12:3.)

thing, when [f]he is [7]nothing, he deceiveth himself.

4 But [g]let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in [h]another.

5 For [i]every man shall bear his own [8]burden.

6 Let [j]him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things.

7 Be not deceived; [k]God is not [9]mocked: for [l]whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap.

8 For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh [10]reap corruption; but he that soweth [m]to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting.

9 And let us not be weary in well doing: for in due season we shall reap, [n]if we faint not.

10 As [o]we have therefore opportunity, [p]let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith.

11 Ye see how large a letter I have written unto you with mine own hand.

7. Which he would be if vaingloriously correcting others.

8. In the final day of judgment each must bear his own burden of frailty, sin and guilt.

9. That is, God cannot be turned aside and put off with excuses.

10. That ruin of which bodily corruption or putrefaction is the image.

11. A renovation or a new creation.

12 As many as desire to make a fair shew in the flesh, they constrain you to be circumcised; only [q]lest they should suffer persecution for the cross of Chrīst.

13 For neither they themselves who are circumcised keep the law; but desire to have you circumcised, that they may glory in your flesh.

14 But God forbid that I should glory, save in the cross of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, by whom the world is crucified unto me, and I unto the world.

15 For in Chrīst Jē'ṣus neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision, but [r]a new [11]creature.

16 And as many as walk according to this rule, peace be on them, and mercy, and upon the Ĭs'ra-el of God.

17 From henceforth let no man trouble me: for I bear in my body the marks of the Lord Jē'ṣus.

18 Brethren, the grace of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst be with your spirit. Amen.

f. Not that we are sufficient of ourselves to think any thing as of ourselves; but our sufficiency is of God. (II Cor. 3:5.)
g. Examine yourselves, whether ye be in the faith; prove your own selves. (II Cor. 13:5.)
h. God, I thank thee, that I am not as other men are, extortioners, unjust. (Lu. 18:11.)
i. Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.)
j. If the Gentiles have been made partakers of their spiritual things, their duty is also to minister unto them in carnal things. (Rom. 15:27.)
k. Is it good that he should search you out? or as one man mocketh another, do ye so mock him? (Job 13:9.)
l. Remember that thou in thy lifetime receivedst thy good things, and likewise Lazarus evil things: but now he is comforted, and thou art tormented. (Lu. 16:25.)
m. The fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace. (Js. 3:18.)
n. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. (Mat. 24:13.)
o. I must work the works of him that sent me, while it is day: the night cometh, when no man can work. (Jno. 9:4.)
p. That they [the rich] do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate. (I Tim. 6:18.)
q. (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Christ.) (Phil. 3:18.)
r. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.)

EPHESIANS

NOTE.—The letter to the Ephesians was written by the Apostle Paul in the year 63 A. D., during his captivity in Rome, to the church in Ephesus in Asia Minor, the general subject of the letter being the church in Christ. It was written immediately after his letter to the Colossians, to which it bears a close resemblance in many passages. The church at Ephesus was made up of converts from both Jews and Gentiles (Acts 19:8-10). Ephesus was especially famed for its idol temples of Artemis or Diana, one of the seven wonders of the world, hence this epistle takes occasion to warn the church against falling into idol worship. Therefore, in a more expanded form, the purpose of the epistle was "to set forth the ground, the course, the aim, and the end of the church of the faituful in Christ."

CHAPTER 1.

1 *After salutation, 3 and thanksgiving for the Ephesians, 4 he treateth of our election, 6 and adoption by grace.*

1 [1]Paul, an apostle of [a]Jē'sus Chrīst by the will of God, to the saints which are at Ēph'-ĕ-sūs, and to the faithful in Chrīst Jē'sus:

2 [2]Grace be to you, and [3]peace, from God [4]our Father, and from the [5]Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

3 Blessed [b]be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, who hath blessed us with all spiritual blessings in heavenly places in Chrīst:

4 According as he hath chosen us in him [c]before the foundation of the world, that we should [d]be holy and without blame before him in love:

5 [e]Having [6]predestinated us unto [f]the adoption of children by Jē'sus Chrīst to himself, [g]according to the good pleasure of his will,

6 [h]To the praise of the glory of his grace, wherein he hath made us accepted in [i]the Beloved.

7 In [j]whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to [k]the riches of his grace;

8 Wherein he hath abounded toward us in all wisdom and prudence;

9 Having [l]made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure [m]which he hath purposed in himself:

10 That in the dispensation of [n]the fulness of [7]times [o]he might gather together in one all things in Chrīst, both which are in heaven, and which are on earth; even in him:

11 [p]In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to [q]the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will:

12 That [r]we should be to the praise of his glory, who first trusted in Chrīst.

13 In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that holy Spirit of promise,

14 Which is the earnest of our inheritance until the redemption of the purchased possession, unto the praise of his glory.

15 [s]Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jē'sus, and love unto all the saints,

16 Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers;

17 That the God of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, the Father of glory, may give unto you the spirit of wisdom and revelation in the knowledge of him:

18 The eyes of your understanding being enlightened; that ye may know what is the hope of his calling, and what the riches of the glory of his inheritance in the saints,

19 And what is the exceeding greatness of his power to us-ward who believe, [8]according to the working of his mighty power,

20 Which he wrought in Chrīst, when he raised him from the dead, and set him at his own right hand in the heavenly places,

21 Far above all principality, and power, and might, and dominion, and every name that is named, not only in this world, but also in that which is to come:

22 And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him [u]to be the head [t]over all things to the church,

23 Which [v]is his body, the fulness of him that [w]filleth all in all.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *By comparing what we were by 3 nature, with what we are 5 by grace: 10 he declareth, that we are made for good works.*

1 [1]And [a]you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins;

Ch. 1. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle speaks of the origin of the church in the heavenly Father's eternal council and Christ's death and its sealing by the Spirit; and that, through thanksgiving and prayer, they may absolutely know God's gracious and merciful power in Christ toward them.

2. The beginning of all blessings.

3. The result of grace.

4. The fountain or giver of grace.

5. The great peacemaker.

6. Referring to the fore-ordination of Israel as the elect nation.

7. The fit or proper time.

8. Vs. 15-23 give the apostle's thanksgiving and prayer for the Ephesians that they may fully realize their opportunities in Christ.

Ch. 2. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle speaks of the purpose and object of the love and grace of the Father in quickening, through Christ, the people once dead in sin, to life.

Ref. Ephesians. Chapter 1.

a. And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus: That in the ages to come he might show the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Christ Jesus (6, 7). For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them (10). But now in Christ Jesus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Christ (13). And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:6, 7, 10, 13, 20.) There is therefore now no condemnation to them which are in Christ Jesus, who walk not after the flesh, but after the Spirit. (Rom. 8:1.) For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:26.)

b. His name shall endure for ever: his name shall be continued as long as the sun: and men shall be blessed in him: all nations shall call him blessed. (Ps. 72:17.)

c. Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you. (I Pet. 1:20.)

d. In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Lu. 1:75.)

e. Whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son. (Rom. 8:29.)

f. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.)

g. Fear not, little flock; for it is your Father's good pleasure to give you the kingdom. (Lu. 12:32.)

h. This people have I formed for myself; they shall show forth my praise. (Is. 43:21.)

i. This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 17:5.)

j. Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12.)

k. But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)

l. Even the mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints. (Col. 1:26.)

m. Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began. (II Tim. 1:9.)

n. Which stood only in meats and drinks, and divers washings, and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation. (Heb. 9:10.)

o. Whether Paul, or Apollos, or Cephas, or the world, or life, or death, or things present, or things to come; all are yours; And ye are Christ's; and Christ is God's. (I Cor. 3:22, 23.)

p. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ. (Rom. 8:17.)

q. Declaring the end from the beginning, and from ancient times the things that are not yet done, saying, My counsel shall stand, and I will do all my pleasure. (Is. 46:10.)

r. But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth. (II Thess. 2:13.)

s. Whereunto I also labor, striving according to his working, which worketh in me mightily. (Col. 1:29.)

t. But speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Christ. (Eph. 4:15.) For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Christ is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body. (Eph. 5:23.) And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence. (Col. 1:18.) But I would have you know, that the head of every man is Christ; and the head of the woman is the man; and the head of Christ is God. (I Cor. 11:3.)

u. Thou madest him a little lower than the angels: thou crownedst him with glory and honor, and didst set him over the works of thy hands. (Heb. 2:7.)

v. For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. (Eph. 4:12.) For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones. (Eph. 5:30.) And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead; that in all things he might have the pre-eminence (18). Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church. (Col. 1:18, 24.)

w. It is the same God which worketh all in all. (I Cor. 12:6.) Of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. (Jno. 1:16.) Christ is all, and in all. (Col. 3:11.)

Chapter 2.

a. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is,

2 Wherein [b]in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience:

3 Among whom also we all had our conversation in times past in [c]the lusts of our flesh, fulfilling the desires of the flesh and of the mind; and [d]were by nature the children of wrath, even as others.

4 But God, who is rich in mercy, for his great love wherewith he loved us,

5 Even [e]when we were dead in sins, hath [f]quickened us together with Chrīst, ([2]by [g]grace ye are saved;)

6 And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Chrīst Jē'ṣus:

7 That in the ages to come he might shew the exceeding riches of his grace in his kindness toward us through Chrīst Jē'ṣus.

8 For [3]by grace are ye saved [4]through faith; and that not of yourselves: [h]it is the gift of God:

9 Not [i]of [5]works, lest any man should boast.

10 For we are his workmanship, created in Chrīst Jē'ṣus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them.

11 [6]Wherefore remember, that ye being in time past Ğĕn'tīleṣ in the flesh, who are called Uncircumcision by that which is called [j]the Circumcision in the flesh made by hands;

12 That at that time ye were without Chrīst, [k]being aliens from the commonwealth of Īs'ra-el, and strangers from [l]the covenants of promise, having no hope, [m]and without God in the world:

13 [n]But now in Chrīst Jē'ṣus ye who sometimes were far off are made nigh by the blood of Chrīst.

14 For [o]he is our peace, who hath made both one, and hath broken down the middle wall of partition between us;

15 Having abolished in his flesh the [7]enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace;

16 And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby:

17 And came and preached peace to you which were afar off, and to them that were nigh.

18 For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father.

19 Now therefore ye are no more strangers and foreigners, but [8]fellowcitizens with the saints, and of the household of God;

20 And are built [p]upon the foundation of the [q]apostles and prophets, Jē'ṣus Chrīst himself being the [r]chief corner stone;

21 In whom all the building fitly framed together groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord:

22 In whom ye also are builded together for [s]an habitation of God through the Spirit.

CHAPTER 3.

5 *The hidden mystery,* 6 *that the Gentiles should be saved,* 3 *was made known to Paul by revelation.*

1 [1]For this cause I Paul, [a]the [2]prisoner of Jē'ṣus Chrīst for you Ğĕn'tīleṣ,

2 If ye have heard of the dispensation of the grace of God which [b]is given me to youward:

3 How that by revelation he made known unto me the [3]mystery; (as I wrote afore in few words,

4 Whereby, when ye read, ye may understand my knowledge [c]in the mystery of Chrīst)

5 Which in other ages was not made known unto the sons of men, as it is now revealed unto his holy apostles and prophets by the Spirit;

6 That the Ğĕn'tīleṣ should be fellowheirs, and of the same body, and [d]partakers of his promise in Chrīst by the gospel:

7 Whereof I was made a minister, according to the gift of the grace of God given unto me by the effectual working of his power.

8 Unto me, who am less than the least of all saints, is this grace given, that I should preach among the Ğĕn'tīleṣ the [e]unsearchable riches of Chrīst;

9 And to make all men see what is the fellowship of the mystery, which from [f]the beginning of the world hath been hid in God, who created all things by Jē'ṣus Chrīst:

10 To the intent that now unto the [g]principalities and powers in heavenly places might be known by the church the manifold wisdom of God,

11 According to the eternal purpose which he purposed in Chrīst Jē'ṣus our Lord:

12 In whom we have boldness and access with confidence by the faith of him.

13 Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory.

14 For this cause I bow my knees unto the Father of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst,

---

2. By whose grace we are saved.

3. That is, free—without remuneration.

4. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the promises of God, upon our part as the instrument through which the Father can get hold of us to snatch us from the grasp of Satan.

5. The works of man, i. e., not of our own merits.

6. In vs. 11-22 the apostle pleads for the necessary union of the Jew and Gentile into one elect church.

7. Between God and man, produced by the sin of man.

8. All our fellow-citizens in the spiritual commonwealth.

Ch. 3. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle declares his duty to be to make known the mystery and love of Christ as revealed by the Spirit, and he prays that they, by the same spirit, may comprehend the vast love of Christ.

2. That is, he is in Christ in every sense of the word, bound unto him by the cords of love.

3. Concerning the love and teachings of Christ, the Messiah.

---

when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. (Jno. 5:25.)

b. And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (I Jno. 5:19.)

c. This I say then, Walk in the Spirit, and ye shall not fulfil the lust of the flesh. (Gal. 5:16.)

d. Behold, I was shapen in iniquity; and in sin did my mother conceive me. (Ps. 51:5.)

e. When we were yet without strength, in due time Christ died for the ungodly. (Rom. 5:6.)

f. We are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4.)

g. According to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. (Tit. 3:5.)

h. No man can come to me, except the Father which hath sent me draw him: and I will raise him up at the last day. (Jno. 6:44.)

i. By the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight. (Rom. 3:20.)

j. For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh. (Rom. 2:28.)

k. Other sheep I have, which are not of this fold: them also I must bring, and they shall hear my voice; and there shall be one fold, and one shepherd. (Jno. 10:16.)

l. Who are Israelites; to whom pertaineth the adoption, and the glory, and the covenants, and the giving of the law, and the service of God, and the promises (1). That is, They which are the children of the flesh, these are not the children of God: but the children of the promise are counted for the seed. (Rom. 9:4, 8.)

m. Howbeit then, when ye knew not God, ye did service unto them which by nature are no gods. (Gal. 4:8.)

n. If ye be Christ's, then are ye Abraham's seed, and heirs according to the promise. (Gal. 3:29.)

o. And this man shall be the peace, when the Assyrian shall come into our land. (Mic. 5:5.)

p. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.) And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb. (Rev. 21:14.)

q. And God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:28.)

r. The stone which the builders refused is become the head stone of the corner. (Ps. 118:22.)

s. I in them, and thou in me, that they may be made perfect in one. (Jno. 17:23.)

Chapter 3.

a. Then the chief captain came near, and took him, and commanded him to be bound with two chains; and demanded who he was, and what he had done. (Acts 21:33.)

b. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. (Acts 9:15.)

c. Let a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. (I Cor. 4:1.)

d. That the blessing of Abraham might come on the Gentiles through Jesus Christ; that we might receive the promise of the Spirit through faith. (Gal. 3:14.)

e. To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. (Col. 1:27.)

f. But we speak the wisdom of God in a mystery, even the hidden wisdom, which God ordained before the world unto our glory. (I Cor. 2:7.)

g. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

15 [h]Of whom the whole family in heaven and earth is named,

16 That he would grant you, according [i]to the riches of his glory, [j]to be strengthened with might by his Spirit in [k]the inner man;

17 That [l]Chrīst may dwell in your hearts by [4]faith; that ye, being rooted and grounded in love,

18 May be able to comprehend with all saints [m]what is the breadth, and length, and depth, and height;

19 And to know the love of Chrīst, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God.

20 Now unto him that is able to do exceeding abundantly above all that we ask or think, according to the power that worketh in us,

21 Unto him be [n]glory in the church by Chrīst Jē'ṣus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth to unity, 24 and to put on the new man.*

1 I [1]therefore, the [2]prisoner of the Lord, beseech you [a]that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called,

2 With [b]all lowliness and [3]meekness, with longsuffering, forbearing one another in love;

3 Endeavouring to keep the unity of the Spirit [c]in the bond of peace.

4 There [d]is one body, and one Spirit, even as ye are called in one hope of your calling;

5 One [e]Lord, [4]one faith, [f]one [5]baptism,

6 One [g]God and Father of all, who is above all, and through all, and in you all.

7 But unto every one of us is given grace according to the measure [6]of the gift of Chrīst.

8 Wherefore he saith, [h]When he ascended up on high, [i]he led [7]captivity captive, and gave gifts unto men.

9 (Now [j]that he ascended, what is it but that he also [8]descended first into the lower parts of the earth?

10 He that descended is the same also [k]that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things.)

11 And he gave some, [l]apostles; and some, prophets; and some, evangelists; and some, pastors and teachers;

12 For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, [m]for the edifying of [n]the body of Chrīst:

13 Till we all come in the unity [9]of the faith, [o]and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Chrīst:

14 That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every [p]wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive;

15 But [q]speaking the truth in love, may grow up into him in all things, which is the head, even Chrīst:

16 From [r]whom the whole body fitly joined together and compacted by that which every joint supplieth, according to the effectual working in the measure of every part, maketh increase of the body unto the edifying of itself in love.

17 This I say therefore, and testify in the Lord, that ye henceforth walk not as other Gĕn'tīles walk, [s]in the vanity of their mind,

18 Having the [t]understanding darkened, being alienated from the life of God through the [u]ignorance that is in them, because of the blindness of their heart:

19 Who [v]being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness.

20 [10]But ye have not so learned Chrīst;

21 If so be that ye have heard him, and have been taught by him, as the truth is in Jē'ṣus:

22 That ye put off concerning the former conversation the old man, which is corrupt according to the deceitful lusts;

23 And be renewed in the spirit of your mind;

24 And that ye put on the new man, which

---

1. By a firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the promises of Christ and the Father, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Ch. 4. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 4 the apostle writes to the church regarding Christian duties as founded upon Christian privileges.

2. In vs. 1-6 the apostle writes of the holy unity of the Spirit, and speaks of himself as the prisoner of Christ, i. e., bound to Christ by the cords of love.

3. Calm and perfect self-possession and steadfastness to one's convictions while under persecution.

4. One faith unites all to Christ.

5. Here meaning the sacrament through which, or by which as a symbol, we are incorporated into the body of Christ.

6. The measure of.

7. He captured death, sin and the devil.

8. Into the grave.

9. That is, through faith unto Christ, know the fullness of the unity of the God-head.

10. In vs. 20-24 the apostle appeals to the church to put off the old man of sin and be renewed in the new man made perfect in Christ.

---

h. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name. (Phil. 2:9.)

i. But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:19.)

j. Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and long-suffering with joyfulness. (Col. 1:11.)

k. For I delight in the law of God after the inward man. (Rom. 7:22.)

l. Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.)

m. They being ignorant of God's righteousness, and going about to establish their own righteousness, have not submitted themselves unto the righteousness of God. (Rom. 10:3.)

n. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (I Tim. 1:17.)

Chapter 4.

a. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. (Col. 1:10.)

b. But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith. Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. (Gal. 5:22, 23.)

c. Above all these things put on charity, which is the bond of perfectness. (Col. 3:14.)

d. So we, being many, are one body in Christ, and every one members one of another. (Rom. 12:5.)

e. But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (I Cor. 8:6.)

f. As many of you as have been baptized into Christ have put on Christ. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:27, 28.)

g. That men may know that thou, whose name alone is JEHOVAH, art the Most High over all the earth. (Ps. 83:18.) Have we not all one father? hath not one God created us? (Mal. 2:10.)

h. Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them. (Ps. 68:18.)

i. And, having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a show of them openly, triumphing over them in it. (Col. 2:15.)

j. No man hath ascended up to heaven, but he that came down from heaven, even the Son of man which is in heaven. (Jno. 3:13.)

k. Preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.)

l. God hath set some in the church, first apostles, secondarily prophets, thirdly teachers, after that miracles, then gifts of healings, helps, governments, diversities of tongues. (I Cor. 12:28.)

m. How is it then, brethren? when ye come together, every one of you hath a psalm, hath adoption, hath a tongue, hath a revelation, hath an interpretation. Let all things be done unto edifying. (I Cor. 14:26.)

n. Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the affections of Christ in my flesh for his body's sake, which is the church. (Col. 1:24.)

o. That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ; In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge. (Col. 2:2, 3.)

p. And as they departed, Jesus began to say unto the multitudes concerning John, What went ye out into the wilderness to see? A reed shaken with the wind? (Mat. 11:7.)

q. But have renounced the hidden things of dishonesty, not walking in craftiness, nor handling the word of God deceitfully; but by manifestation of the truth commending ourselves to every man's conscience in the sight of God. (II Cor. 4:2.)

r. And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God. (Col. 2:19.)

s. Because that, when they knew God, they glorified him not as God, neither were thankful; but became vain in their imaginations, and their foolish heart was darkened. (Rom. 1:21.) Let no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind. (Col. 2:18.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers. (I Pet. 1:18.) For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were clean escaped from them who live in error. (II Pet. 2:18.)

t. Delivering thee from the people, and from the Gentiles, unto whom now I send thee, To open their eyes, and to turn them from darkness to light, and from the power of Satan unto God, that they may receive forgiveness of sins, and inheritance among them which are sanctified by faith that is in me. (Acts 26:17, 18.)

u. And the times of this ignorance God winked at; but now commandeth all men every where to repent. (Acts 17:30.) Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity. (Heb. 5:2.) But into the second went the high priest alone once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people. (Heb. 9:7.) As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance. (I Pet. 1:14.) And now, brethren, I wot that through ignorance ye did it, as did also your rulers. (Acts 3:17.) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (I Cor. 2:8.)

v. Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having their conscience seared with a hot iron. (I Tim. 4:2.)

after God is created in [11]righteousness and true [12]holiness.

25 Wherefore putting away lying, speak every man truth with his neighbour: for we are members one of another.

26 Be ye [13]angry, and sin not: let not the sun go down upon your wrath:

27 Neither [w]give place to the devil.

28 Let him that stole steal no more: but rather let him labour, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth.

29 Let no corrupt communication proceed out of your mouth, but that which is good to the use of edifying, that it may minister grace unto the hearers.

30 And [x]grieve not the holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption.

31 Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamour, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice:

32 And be ye kind one to another, tenderhearted, forgiving one another, even as God for Chrīst's sake hath forgiven you.

CHAPTER 5.

2 *After general exhortations,* 22 *he sheweth how wives ought to obey their husbands,* 25 *and husbands ought to love their wives.*

1 [1]Be [a]ye therefore followers of God, as dear children;

2 And [b]walk in love, as Chrīst also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for [c]a sweet-smelling savour.

3 [2]But fornication, and all uncleanness, or covetousness, let it not be once named among you, as becometh saints;

4 Neither filthiness, nor foolish talking, nor jesting, [d]which are not [3]convenient: but rather giving of thanks.

5 For this ye know, that no whoremonger, nor unclean person, nor covetous man, who is an idolater, [e]hath any inheritance in the kingdom of Chrīst and of God.

6 Let [f]no man deceive you with vain words: for because of these things cometh the wrath of God upon the children of disobedience.

7 Be not ye therefore partakers with them.

8 For [g]ye were sometimes darkness, but now [h]are ye light in the Lord: walk as children [i]of light:

11. Right-doing toward man.

12. Holy and pure in our relations to God.

13. That is, if circumstances are such as to call forth anger from you, let it be as Christ's anger—without sin. (Mk. 3:5.) "And when he had looked round about on them with anger, being grieved for the hardness of their hearts, he said unto the man, Stretch forth thine hand; and his hand was restored whole as the other."

Ch. 5. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 5 the apostle exhorts the church to love as it is in Christ, and admonishes them to walk therein and flee from all uncleanness.

2. In vs. 3-21 the apostle discusses the sins of the flesh or fleshly uncleanness.

3. Suitable or profitable.

4. In vs. 22, 23 the apostle discusses the relation of husband and wife as founded on the teachings of the church.

9 (For the fruit of the Spirit is in all goodness and righteousness and truth;)

10 Proving [j]what is acceptable unto the Lord.

11 And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather [k]reprove them.

12 For it is a shame even to speak of those things which are done of them in secret.

13 But [l]all things that are reproved are made manifest by the light: for whatsoever doth make manifest is light.

14 Wherefore he saith, [m]Awake thou that sleepest, and [n]arise from the dead, and Chrīst shall give thee light.

15 See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise,

16 Redeeming the time, because the days are evil.

17 Wherefore [o]be ye not unwise, but [p]understanding what the will of the Lord is.

18 And be not drunk [q]with wine, wherein is excess; but be filled with the Spirit;

19 Speaking to yourselves in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing and making melody in your heart to the Lord;

20 Giving [r]thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst;

21 Submitting [s]yourselves one to another in the fear of God.

22 [4]Wives, [t]submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as unto the Lord.

23 For the husband is the head of the wife, even as Chrīst is the head of the church: and he is the saviour of the body.

24 Therefore as the church is subject unto Chrīst, so let the wives be to their own husbands in every thing.

25 Husbands, love your wives, even as Chrīst also loved the church, and gave himself for it;

26 That he might sanctify and cleanse it [u]with the washing of water by the word,

27 That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish.

28 So ought men to love their wives as their own bodies. He that loveth his wife loveth himself.

29 For no man ever yet hated his own flesh; but nourisheth and cherisheth it, even as the Lord the church:

w. Submit yourselves therefore to God. Resist the devil, and he will flee from you. (Js. 4:7.) Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. (I Pet. 5:9.)

x. But they rebelled, and vexed his Holy Spirit: therefore he was turned to be their enemy, and he fought against them. (Is. 63:10.) And not only they, but ourselves also, which have the first-fruits of the Spirit, even we ourselves groan within ourselves, waiting for the adoption, to wit, the redemption of our body. (Rom. 8:23.)

Chapter 5.

a. That ye may be the children of your Father which is in heaven: for he maketh his sun to rise on the evil and on the good, and sendeth rain on the just and on the unjust. (Mat. 5:45.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Lu. 6:36.)

b. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.)

c. Ye shall offer a burnt offering for a sweet savor unto the Lord. (Num. 29:2.) We are unto God a sweet savor of Christ. (II Cor. 2:15.)

d. As they did not like to retain God in their knowledge, God gave them over to a reprobate mind, to do those things which are not convenient. (Rom. 1:28.)

e. For without are dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie. (Rev. 22:15.)

f. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. For they prophesy falsely unto you in my name: I have not sent them, saith the Lord. (Jer. 29:8, 9.)

g. The people that walked in darkness have seen a great light: they that dwell in the land of the shadow of death, upon them hath the light shined. (Is. 9:2.)

h. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (Jno. 8:12.) He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now. (I Jno. 2:9.)

i. The children of this world are in their generation wiser than the children of light. (Lu. 16:8.)

j. That ye may approve things that are excellent; that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Christ. (Phil. 1:10.)

k. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. (Lev. 19:17.)

l. Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do. (Heb. 4:13.)

m. Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. (Is. 60:1.)

n. Verily, verily, I say unto you, The hour is coming, and now is, when the dead shall hear the voice of the Son of God: and they that hear shall live. (Jno. 5:25.) If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. (Col. 3:1.)

o. Walk in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming the time. (Col. 4:5.)

p. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.)

q. Wine is a mocker, strong drink is raging; and whosoever is deceived thereby is not wise. (Prov. 20:1.) Look not thou upon the wine when it is red, when it giveth his color in the cup, when it moveth itself aright. (Prov. 23:31.) Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.) But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. (I Cor. 5:11.) For they that sleep sleep in the night; and they that be drunken are drunken in the night. (I Thess. 5:7.)

r. And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jesus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him. (Col. 3:17.) First, I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. (Rom. 1:8.)

s. Let nothing be done through strife or vain-glory; but in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves. (Phil. 2:3.)

t. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16.)

u. Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:5.)

30 For we are members of his body, of his flesh, and of his bones.

31 For this cause shall a man leave his father and mother, and shall be joined unto his wife, and they two shall be one flesh.

32 This is a great mystery: but I speak concerning Chrīst and the church.

33 Nevertheless let every one of you in particular so love his wife even as himself; and the wife see that she reverence her husband.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *The duty of children towards their parents,*
5 *of servants towards their masters.*

1 [1]Children, [a]obey your parents in the Lord: for this is right.

2 Honour [b]thy father and mother; which is the first [2]commandment with promise;

3 That it may be well with thee, and thou mayest live long on the earth.

4 And, [c]ye fathers, provoke [3]not your children to wrath: but [d]bring them up in the [4]nurture and admonition of the Lord.

5 Servants, be obedient to them that are your masters according to the flesh, with fear and trembling, in singleness of your heart, as unto Chrīst;

6 Not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but as the servants of Chrīst, doing the will of God from the heart;

7 With good will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men:

8 Knowing [e]that whatsoever good thing any man doeth, the same shall he receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.

9 And, ye [f]masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there [g]respect of persons with him.

10 Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might.

11 [h]Put on the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to stand against the wiles of the devil.

12 For we wrestle not against [i]flesh and blood, but against [j]principalities, against powers, against [k]the rulers of the darkness of this world, against spiritual wickedness in high places.

13 Wherefore take unto you the whole armour of God, that ye may be able to withstand in the evil day, and having done all, to stand.

14 Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having [l]on the breastplate of righteousness;

15 And [m]your feet shod with the preparation of the gospel of peace;

16 [5]Above all, taking [n]the shield of faith, wherewith ye shall be able to quench all the fiery darts of the wicked.

17 And take the helmet of salvation, and the [o]sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God:

18 Praying always with all prayer and supplication in the Spirit, and watching thereunto with all perseverance and supplication for all saints;

19 And for me, that utterance may be given unto me, that I may open my mouth boldly, to make known the mystery of the gospel,

20 For which I am an ambassador in bonds: that therein [p]I may speak boldly, as I ought to speak.

21 But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tȳch'ī-cŭs, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things:

22 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that ye might know our affairs, and that he might comfort your hearts.

23 Peace be to the brethren, and love with faith, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

24 Grace be with all them that love our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst in sincerity. Amen.

Ch. 6. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 6 the apostle writes of the duties of parents and children, master and servant, and admonishes the church to put on the spiritual armor that they may be prepared to fight the spiritual foes.

2. The first and only commandment of the decalogue of special and individual promise—the others are general.

3. Avoid exciting anger or arousing the evil passions.

4. Discipline implying right and perfect training in the Lord.

5. Faith is here represented as having the power to ward off the shafts of infidelity and temptations.

Chapter 6.

a. Hearken unto thy father that begat thee, and despise not thy mother when she is old. (Prov. 23:22.)

b. Honor thy father and thy mother: that thy days may be long upon the land which the Lord thy God giveth thee. (Ex. 20:12.)

c. Fathers, provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged. (Col. 3:21.)

d. And these words, which I command thee this day, shall be in thine heart: And thou shalt teach them diligently unto thy children, and shalt talk of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, and when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt. 6:6, 7.) Seeing that Abraham shall surely become a great and mighty nation, and all the nations of the earth shall be blessed in him. (Gen. 18:18.) And ye shall teach them your children, speaking of them when thou sittest in thine house, and when thou walkest by the way, when thou liest down, and when thou risest up. (Dt. 11:19.) We will not hide them from their children, showing to the generation to come the praises of the Lord, and his strength, and his wonderful works that he hath done. (Ps. 78:4.) Train up a child in the way he should go; and when he is old, he will not depart from it. (Prov. 22:6.)

e. Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.)

f. Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven. (Col. 4:1.)

g. And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your sojourning here in fear. (I Pet. 1:17.)

h. The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. (Rom 13:12.)

i. Now this I say, brethren, that flesh and blood cannot inherit the kingdom of God; neither doth corruption inherit incorruption. (I Cor. 15:50.)

j. For I am persuaded, that neither death, nor life, nor angels, nor principalities, nor powers, nor things present, nor things to come, Nor height, nor depth, nor any other creature, shall be able to separate us from the love of God, which is in Christ Jesus our Lord. (Rom. 8:38, 39.)

k. Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. (Jno. 12:31.) Who hath delivered us from the power of darkness, and hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son. (Col. 1:13.)

l. For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head. (Is. 59:17.)

m. How beautiful upon the mountains are the feet of him that bringeth good tidings, that publisheth peace; that bringeth good tidings of good, that publisheth salvation; that saith unto Zion, Thy God reigneth! (Is. 52:7.)

n. This is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith. (I Jno. 5:4.)

o. He hath made my mouth like a sharp sword. (Is. 49:2.) The word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword. (Heb. 4:12.)

p. But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. (I Thess. 2:2.)

PHILIPPIANS

NOTE.—Paul's letter to the Philippians was written in the year 62 A. D., while the author was in prison at Rome. It was addressed to the church in Philippi, Macedonia, its general subject being thanksgiving and rejoicing. It should be observed that in this epistle the author does not censure, or upbraid in any sense, the church to which it is addressed, because no doctrinal errors or worldly contentions had as yet sprung up among them.

CHAPTER 1.

3 He testifieth his thankfulness to God for the fruits of their faith. 21 His readiness to glorify Christ either by his life or death, 27 exhorting them to unity, 28 and to fortitude in persecution.

1 Paul [1]and Ti-mō'the-ŭs, the servants of [a]Jē'şus Chrīst, to all the saints in Chrīst Jē'şus which are at Phĭ-lĭp'pī, with the bishops and deacons:

2 Grace [2]be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and from the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

3 [3]I thank [b]my God upon every remembrance of you,

4 Always in every prayer of mine for you all making request with joy,

5 For [c]your fellowship in the gospel from the first day until now;

6 Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun [d]a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jē'şus Chrīst:

7 Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in [e]my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, [f]ye all are partakers of my grace.

8 For God is my [4]record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jē'şus Chrīst.

9 And this I pray, [g]that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all [5]judgment;

10 That [h]ye may [6]approve things that are excellent; [i]that ye may be sincere and without offence till the day of Chrīst;

11 Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, [j]which are by Jē'şus Chrīst, unto the glory and praise of God.

12 But I would ye should understand, brethren, that the things which happened unto me have fallen out rather unto the furtherance of the gospel;

13 So that my bonds in Chrīst are manifest [k]in all the palace, and in all other places;

14 And many of the brethren in the Lord, waxing confident by my bonds, are much more bold to speak the word without fear.

15 Some indeed preach Chrīst even of envy and [l]strife; and some also of good will:

Ch. 1. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle writes to the church in thanksgiving and prayer for their spirituality. He also speaks of the manner in which his imprisonment at Rome is producing the spread of the Gospel. He concludes the ch. by exhorting the church to Christian consistency.

2. The first of the blessings.

3. In vs. 3-11 are the apostle's thanksgiving and prayer in behalf of the church.

4. Witness.

5. Spiritual insight.

6. Try.

7. That is, at all times and all places he presents the cause and love of Christ.

8. That is, heaven is an immeasurable gain over earth.

16 The one preach Chrīst of contention, not sincerely, supposing to add affliction to my bonds:

17 But the other of love, knowing that I am set for the defence of the gospel.

18 What then? notwithstanding, every way, whether in pretence, or in truth, Chrīst is preached; and I therein do rejoice, yea, and will rejoice.

19 For I know that this shall turn to my salvation [m]through your prayer, and the supply of [n]the Spirit of Jē'şus Chrīst,

20 According to my earnest expectation and my hope, that in [o]nothing I shall be ashamed, but that with all boldness, as always, so now also Chrīst shall be magnified in my body, whether it be by life, or by death.

21 For to me to live is [7]Chrīst, and to die is [8]gain.

22 But if I live in the flesh, this is the fruit of my labour: yet what I shall choose I wot not.

23 For [p]I am in a strait betwixt two, having a desire to [q]depart, and to be with Chrīst; which is far better:

24 Nevertheless to abide in the flesh is more needful for you.

25 And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith;

26 That your rejoicing may be more abundant in Jē'şus Chrīst for me by my coming to you again.

27 Only let your conversation be as it becometh the gospel of Chrīst: that whether I come and see you, or else be absent, I may hear of your affairs, that ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel;

28 And in nothing [r]terrified by your adversaries: which is to them an evident token of perdition, but to you of salvation, and that of God.

29 For unto you it is given in the behalf of Chrīst, [s]not only to believe on him, but also to suffer for his sake;

30 Having the [t]same conflict which ye saw in me, and now hear to be in me.

Ref. Philippians. Chapter 1.

a. Let this mind be in you, which was also in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 2:5.) For we are the circumcision, which worship God in the Spirit, and rejoice in Christ Jesus, and have no confidence in the flesh (3). Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss for the excellency of the knowledge of Christ Jesus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Christ (8). Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus (12). I press toward the mark for the prize of the high calling of God in Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:3, 8, 12, 14.) And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus (7). But my God shall supply all your need according to his riches in glory by Christ Jesus (19). Salute every saint in Christ Jesus. The brethren which are with me greet you. (Phil. 4:7, 19, 21.) For ye are all the children of God by faith in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:26.)

b. I thank my God through Jesus Christ for you all, that your faith is spoken of throughout the whole world. (Rom. 1:8.)

c. Distributing to the necessity of saints; given to hospitality. (Rom. 12:13.) Moreover, brethren, we do you to wit of the grace of God bestowed on the churches of Macedonia. (II Cor. 8:1.)

d. This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. (Jno. 6:29.)

e. For which I am an ambassador in bonds. (Eph. 6:20.) Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner. (II Tim. 1:8.)

f. Notwithstanding ye have well done, that ye did communicate with mine affliction. (Phil. 4:14.)

g. That the communication of thy faith may become effectual by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Christ Jesus. (Philemon 6.)

h. That ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.)

i. And herein do I exercise myself, to have always a conscience void of offence toward God, and toward men. (Acts 24:16.)

j. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. I am the vine, ye are the branches: He that abideth in me, and I in him, the same bringeth forth much fruit: for without me ye can do nothing. (Jno. 15:4, 5.)

k. All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Cesar's household. (Phil. 4:22.)

l. Fulfil ye my joy, that ye be like-minded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind. (Phil. 2:2.)

m. Ye also helping together by prayer for us, that for the gift bestowed upon us by the means of many persons thanks may be given by many on our behalf. (II Cor. 1:11.)

n. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9.)

p. We are confident, I say, and willing rather to be absent from the body, and to be present with the Lord. (II Cor. 5:8.)

q. I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand. (II Tim. 4:6.)

r. Fear thou not; for I am with thee: be not dismayed; for I am thy God: I will strengthen thee; yea, I will help thee; yea, I will uphold thee with the right hand of my righteousness. (Is. 41:10.) And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Mat. 10:28.) I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

s. By grace are ye saved through faith; and that not of yourselves: it is the gift of God. (Eph. 2:8.)

t. I labored more abundantly than they all: yet not I, but the grace of God which was with me. (I Cor. 15:10.) I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you. (Col. 2:1.) But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at Philippi, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention. (I Thess. 2:2.) But called to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions. (Heb. 10:32.) Whereunto I also labor, striving according to

CHAPTER 2.

He exhorteth them to unity, and to all humbleness of mind, by the example of Christ's humility and exaltation.

1 [1]If there be therefore any consolation in Chrīst, if any [2]comfort of love, [a]if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies,

2 Fulfil [b]ye my joy, [c]that ye be likeminded, having the same love, being of one accord, of one mind.

3 [3]Let [d]nothing be done through strife or [4]vainglory; but [e]in lowliness of mind let each esteem other better than themselves.

4 Look [f]not every man on his own things, but every man also on the things of others.

5 Let [g]this mind be in you, which was also in Chrīst Jē'şus:

6 Who, [h]being in the form of God, [i]thought it not robbery to be equal with God:

7 But [j]made himself of no [5]reputation, and took upon him the form [k]of a servant, and was made in the likeness of men:

8 And being found in fashion as a man, he humbled himself, and [l]became obedient unto death, even the death of the cross.

9 Wherefore God also [m]hath highly exalted him, and [n]given him a name which is above every name:

10 That [o]at the name of Jē'şus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth;

11 And [p]that every tongue should confess that Jē'şus Chrīst is Lord, to the glory of God the Father.

12 [6]Wherefore, my beloved, as ye have always obeyed, not as in my presence only, but now much more in my absence, work out your own salvation with fear and trembling.

13 For [q]it is God which worketh in you both to will and to do of his good pleasure.

14 Do all things without murmurings and disputings:

15 That ye may be blameless and [7]harmless, the sons of God, without rebuke, in the midst of a crooked and perverse nation, among whom ye shine as lights in the world;

16 Holding forth the word of life; that I may rejoice in the day of Chrīst, that I have not run in vain, neither laboured in vain.

17 Yea, and if I be offered upon the sacrifice and service of your faith, I joy, and rejoice with you all.

Ch. 2. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle continues to exhort the church to humility after the example of Christ, and to earnestness in seeking Christian perfection. He also declares his willingness and readiness to be offered up in death for the cause, closing the ch. by declaring his intention to send Timothy to them.

2. Consolation coming from Christ or produced by Christ.

3. In vs. 3-18 the apostle exhorts the church to forget self and to come together in unity.

4. Empty pride.

5. That is, he laid off, or lit. emptied himself of the form of God.

6. In vs. 12-16 the apostle urges the church to follow the example of Christ.

7. Sincere.

8. With a mind like unto his own.

Ch. 3. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle admonishes the church against false teachers and warns them against carnal persons, whose life he contrasts with that of the true Christians.

2. Circumcision having now lost its spiritual signification and been supplanted by baptism, it becomes a senseless mutilation to those who engage in it.

18 For the same cause also do ye joy, and rejoice with me.

19 But I trust in the Lord Jē'şus to send Ti-mō'the-ŭs shortly unto you, that I also may be of good comfort, when I know your state.

20 For I have no man [8]likeminded, who will naturally care for your state.

21 For all seek their own, not the things which are Jē'şus Chrīst's.

22 But ye know the proof of him, that, as a son with the father, he hath served with me in the gospel.

23 Him therefore I hope to send presently, so soon as I shall see how it will go with me.

24 But I trust in the Lord that I also myself shall come shortly.

25 Yet I supposed it necessary to send to you E-păph-ro-dī'tus, my brother, and companion in labour, and fellowsoldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants.

26 For he longed after you all, and was full of heaviness, because that ye had heard that he had been sick.

27 For indeed he was sick nigh unto death: but God had mercy on him; and not on him only, but on me also, lest I should have sorrow upon sorrow.

28 I sent him therefore the more carefully, that, when ye see him again, ye may rejoice, and that I may be the less sorrowful.

29 Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation:

30 Because for the work of Chrīst he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, [r]to supply your lack of service toward me.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He warneth them to beware of false teachers.*
18 *He exhorteth them to decline the ways of carnal Christians.*

1 [1]Finally, my brethren, rejoice in the Lord. To write the same things to you, to me indeed is not grievous, but for you it is safe.

2 Beware of [a]dogs, beware of evil workers, [b]beware of the [2]concision.

3 For we are [c]the circumcision, which worship [d]God in the spirit, and rejoice in Chrīst Jē'şus, and have no confidence in the flesh.

4 Though I might also have confidence in the flesh. If any other man thinketh that he hath whereof he might trust in the flesh, I more:

5 Circumcised the eighth day, of the stock

---

his working, which worketh in me mightily. (Col. 1:29.) For the love of money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows. (I Tim. 6:10.) I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. (II Tim. 4:7.)

Chapter 2.

a. The grace of the Lord Jesus Christ, and the love of God, and the communion of the Holy Ghost, be with you all. (II Cor. 13:14.)

b. He that hath the bride is the bridegroom: but the friend of the bridegroom, which standeth and heareth him, rejoiceth greatly because of the bridegroom's voice: this my joy therefore is fulfilled. (Jno. 3:29.)

c. Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous. (I Pet. 3:8.)

d. But if ye have bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth. (Js. 3:14.)

e. Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth grace to the humble. (I Pet. 5:5.)

f. Let no man seek his own, but every man another's wealth. (I Cor. 10:24.)

g. For I have given you an example, that ye should do as I have done to you. (Jno. 13:15.)

h. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.) Awake, O sword, against my shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 13:7.) In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. The same was in the beginning with God. (Jno. 1:1, 2.)

i. The Jews sought the more to kill him, because he not only had broken the sabbath, but said also that God was his Father, making himself equal with God. (Jno. 5:18.) The Jews answered him, saying, For a good work we stone thee not; but for blasphemy; and because that thou, being a man, makest thyself God. (Jno. 10:33.)

j. But I am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.) He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.)

k. Behold my servant, whom I uphold. (Is. 42:1.) By his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many. (Is. 53:11.) I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David. (Ez. 34:23.) Behold, I will bring forth my servant the BRANCH. (Zech. 3:8.) Even as the Son of man came not to be ministered unto, but to minister. (Mat. 20:28.)

l. Looking unto Jesus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and is set down at the right hand of the throne of God. (Heb. 12:2.)

m. Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee. (Jno. 17:1.) We see Jesus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honor. (Heb. 2:9.)

n. Being made so much better than the angels, as he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they. (Heb. 1:4.)

o. I have sworn by myself, the word is gone out of my mouth in righteousness, and shall not return, That unto me every knee shall bow, every tongue shall swear. (Is. 45:23.) Every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13.)

p. Ye call me Master and Lord: and ye say well; for so I am. (Jno. 13:13.)

q. Now the God of peace make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. (Heb. 13:20, 21.)

r. That which was lacking on your part they have supplied. (I Cor. 16:17.)

Chapter 3.

a. But if ye bite and devour one another, take heed that ye be not consumed one of another. (Gal. 5:15.)

b. For he is not a Jew which is one outwardly; neither is that circumcision which is outward in the flesh. (Rom. 2:28.)

c. Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem. (Jer. 4:4.)

d. The hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth. God is a Spirit: and they that worship him must worship him in spirit and in truth. (Jno. 4:23, 24.)

of Is'ra-el, of the tribe of Běn'ja-min, an Hē'brew of the Hē'brews; as touching the law, [e]a Phär'ī-see;

6 Concerning zeal, [f]persecuting the church; touching the righteousness which is in the law, blameless.

7 But what things were gain to me, those I counted loss for Chrīst.

8 Yea doubtless, and I count all things but loss [g]for the excellency of the knowledge of Chrīst Jē'sus my Lord: for whom I have suffered the loss of all things, and do count them but dung, that I may win Chrīst,

9 And be found in him, [h]not having mine own righteousness, which is of the law, but [i]that which is through the faith of Chrīst, the righteousness which is of God by faith:

10 That I may know him, and the power of his resurrection, and [j]the fellowship of his sufferings, being made conformable unto his death;

11 If by any means I might attain [k]unto the resurrection of the dead.

12 Not as though I had already attained, either were [l]already perfect: but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Chrīst Jē'sus.

13 Brethren, I count not myself to have apprehended: but this one thing I do, forgetting those things which are [3]behind, and reaching forth [m]unto those things which are before,

14 I press [n]toward the mark for the [4]prize of [o]the high calling of God in Chrīst Jē'sus.

15 Let us therefore, as many [p]as be perfect, [q]be thus minded: and if in any thing ye be otherwise minded, God shall reveal even this unto you.

16 Nevertheless, whereto we have already attained, let us walk by the same rule, let us mind the same thing.

17 [5]Brethren, be followers together of me, and mark them which walk so as ye have us for an [6]ensample.

18 (For many walk, of whom I have told you often, and now tell you even weeping, that they are the enemies of the cross of Chrīst:

19 Whose end is destruction, whose God is their [7]belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things.)

20 For our [r]conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst:

21 Who [s]shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according [t]to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself.

3. Because those who constantly look behind will soon cease to go forward.

4. The crown of eternal life.

5. In vs. 17-21 the apostle warns the church against giving attention to immoral examples.

6. Example.

7. The sensual or gluttonous.

CHAPTER 4.

He proceedeth to general exhortations.

Ch. 4. A. D. 64.

1. United with him in the gospel.

2. Forbearance, meekness, consideration.

3. That is, unduly solicitous: over-anxious.

4. The things mentioned in v. 8.

5. In vs. 10-23 the author speaks of his personal relations with the church.

1 Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, [a]my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved.

2 I beseech Eū-ō'dī-as, and beseech Sỹn'tỹ-chē, that they be of the same mind in the Lord.

3 And I intreat thee also, true [1]yokefellow, help those women which laboured with [b]me in the gospel, with Clĕm'ĕnt also, and with other my fellowlabourers, whose names are in [c]the book of life.

4 Rejoice in the Lord alway: and again I say, Rejoice.

5 Let your [2]moderation be known unto all men. [d]The Lord is at hand.

6 Be [e]careful for [3]nothing; but in every thing by prayer and supplication with thanksgiving let your requests be made known unto God.

7 And [f]the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Chrīst Jē'sus.

8 Finally, brethren, whatsoever things are true, whatsoever things are honest, whatsoever things are just, whatsoever things are pure, whatsoever things are lovely, whatsoever things are of good report; if there be any virtue, and if there be any praise, think on these things.

9 [4]Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you.

10 [5]But I rejoiced in the Lord greatly, that now at the last [g]your care of me hath flourished again; wherein ye were also careful, but ye lacked opportunity.

11 Not that I speak in respect of want: for I have learned, in whatsoever state I am, therewith to [h]be content.

12 [i]I know both how to be abased, and I know how to abound: every where and in all

e. [Paul] cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee. (Acts 23:6.)

f. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

g. By his knowledge shall my righteous servant justify many. (Is. 53:11.) And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

h. But we are all as an unclean thing, and all our righteousnesses are as filthy rags. (Is. 64:6.)

i. Therein is the righteousness of God revealed from faith to faith: as it is written, The just shall live by faith. (Rom. 1:17.)

j. But rejoice, inasmuch as ye are partakers of Christ's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy. (I Pet. 4:13.)

k. Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:7.)

l. To the general assembly and church of the first-born, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of the just men made perfect. (Heb. 12:23.)

m. Leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection. (Heb. 6:1.)

n. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith: Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (II Tim. 4:7, 8.)

o. Wherefore, holy brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Christ Jesus. (Heb. 3:1.)

p. Brethren, be not children in understanding: howbeit in malice be ye children, but in understanding be men. (I Cor. 14:20.)

q. I have confidence in you through the Lord, that ye will be none otherwise minded: but he that troubleth you shall bear his judgment, whosoever he be. (Gal. 5:10.)

r. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above (1). For ye are dead, and your life is hid with Christ in God. (Col. 3:1, 3.)

s. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. (Ps. 17:15.) It is sown in dishonor; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power. (I Cor. 15:43.) When Christ, who is our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him in glory. (Col. 3:4.) We know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him. (I Jno. 3:2.)

t. Who is this that cometh from Edom, with dyed garments from Bozrah? this that is glorious in his apparel, travelling in the greatness of his strength? I that speak in righteousness, mighty to save. (Is. 63:1.)

Chapter 4.

a. For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jesus Christ at his coming? (I Thess. 2:19.)

b. Greet Priscilla and Aquila my helpers in Christ Jesus. (Rom. 16:3.) That ye stand fast in one spirit, with one mind striving together for the faith of the gospel. (Phil. 1:27.)

c. Yet now, if thou wilt forgive their sin—; and if not, blot me, I pray thee, out of thy book which thou hast written. (Ex. 32:32.)

d. Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. (Js. 5:8.) If any man love not the Lord Jesus Christ, let him be Anathema Maranatha. (I Cor. 16:22.) For yet a little while, and he that shall come will come, and will not tarry. (Heb. 10:37.) Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. (Js. 5:8.)

e. Cast thy burden upon the Lord, and he shall sustain thee: he shall never suffer the righteous to be moved. (Ps. 55:22.) Commit thy works unto the Lord, and thy thoughts shall be established. (Prov. 16:3.) Take no thought for your life, what ye shall eat; neither for the body, what ye shall put on. (Lu. 12:22.)

f. Thou wilt keep him in perfect peace, whose mind is stayed on thee: because he trusteth in thee. (Is. 26:3.) Peace I leave with you, my peace I give unto you: not as the world giveth, give I unto you. Let not your heart be troubled, neither let it afraid. (Jno. 14:27.)

g. That which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied. (II Cor. 11:9.)

h. But godliness with contentment is great gain (6). And having food and raiment let us be therewith content. (I Tim. 6:6, 8.) And God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work. (II Cor. 9:8.) Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

i. Even unto this present hour we both hunger, and thirst, and are naked, and are buffeted, and have no certain dwelling-place. (I Cor. 4:11.)



JESUS AND THE CHILDREN.—F. Kirchbach.

things I am instructed both to be full and to be hungry, both to abound and to suffer need.

13 I can do all things [j]through Chrīst which strengtheneth me.

14 Notwithstanding ye have well done, that [k]ye did communicate with my affliction.

15 Now ye Phĭ-lĭp'pĭ-anş know also, that in the beginning of the gospel, when I departed from Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à, [l]no church communicated with me as concerning giving and receiving, but ye only.

16 For even in [m]Thĕs-sa-lo-nī'cà ye sent once and again unto my necessity.

17 Not because I desire a gift: but I desire fruit [n]that may abound to your account.

18 But I have all, and abound: I am full, having received [o]of E-păph-ro-dī'tus the things which were sent from you, an odour of a sweet smell, a [p]sacrifice acceptable, wellpleasing to God.

6. The measure of the blessings the Father confers upon his people if they will obey is according to the limit of his riches or ability.

19 But my God [q]shall supply all your need according to his [6]riches in glory by Chrīst Jē'şus.

20 Now unto God and our Father be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

21 Salute every saint in Chrīst Jē'şus. The brethren which are with me greet you.

22 All the saints salute you, chiefly they that are of Çæ'şar's household.

23 The grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you all. Amen.

j. Without me ye can do nothing. (Jno. 15:5.) My grace is sufficient for thee: for my strength is made perfect in weakness. (II Cor. 12:9.)

k. Inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. (Phil. 1:7.)

l. I robbed other churches, taking wages of them, to do you service. (II Cor. 11:8.)

m. Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but wrought with labor and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you. (II Thess. 3:8.)

n. When therefore I have performed this, and have sealed to them this fruit, I will come by you into Spain. (Rom. 15:28.)

o. I supposed it necessary to send to you Epaphroditus, my brother, and companion in labor, and fellow-soldier, but your messenger, and he that ministered to my wants. (Phil. 2:25.)

p. The administration of this service not only supplieth the want of the saints, but is abundant also by many thanksgivings unto God. (II Cor. 9:12.)

q. The Lord is my shepherd; I shall not want. (Ps. 23:1.) God is able to make all grace abound toward you; that ye, always having all sufficiency in all things, may abound to every good work. (II Cor. 9:8.)

COLOSSIANS

NOTE.—The Apostle Paul's letters to the Colossians was written in the year 63 A. D. during the apostle's captivity in Rome, Italy, and addressed to the church in Colosse, Asia Minor. The general subject is Christ as the Lord of All. The object of the letter being to counteract all false teachings of the Jews by setting before the Colossians their true relation and standing in Christ and the completeness or perfection of the redemption wrought by him.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *He thanketh God for their faith,* 14 *describeth the true Christ,* 21 *and encourageth them to receive him.*

1 Paul, an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst by the will of God, and Ti-mō'the-ŭs our brother,

2 To the saints [a]and faithful brethren in Chrīst which are at Co-lōs'se: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

3 We give thanks to God and the Father of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, praying always for you,

4 [b]Since we heard of your [1]faith in Chrīst Jē'sus, and of the love which ye have to all the saints,

5 For the hope [c]which is laid up for you in heaven, whereof ye heard before in the word of the truth of the gospel;

6 Which is come unto you, [d]as it is in all the world; and [e]bringeth forth fruit, as it is doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew [f]the grace of God in truth:

7 As ye also learned of [g]Ep'a-phrăs our dear fellowservant, who is for you a faithful minister of Chrīst;

8 Who also declared unto us your love in the Spirit.

9 For [h]this cause we also, since the day we heard it, do not cease to pray for you, and to desire that ye might be filled with [i]the knowledge of his will in all wisdom and spiritual understanding;

10 That [j]ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God;

11 Strengthened with all might, according to his glorious power, unto all patience and longsuffering [k]with joyfulness;

12 Giving thanks unto the Father, which hath made us meet to be partakers of the [l]inheritance of the saints in light:

13 Who hath delivered us from the [m]power of darkness, and [2]hath translated us into the kingdom of his dear Son:

14 In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins:

Ch. 1. A. D. 64.

1. That firm and earnest trust and confident reliance on the promises of God, which makes the soul the home of love and the proof of Christ's contact with it.

2. Transformed or renewed their character.

3. The exact likeness; as Adam was made in the likeness of God, so Christ was made in, or reflected, the invisible image of God the likeness of his perfect love.

4. With the Father from the beginning.

5. The fullness of the attributes which fit him for his great work.

6. That is, Christ has reconciled God to man.

7. The mysteries of the doctrine of salvation in Christ unknown to the unbeliever.

15 Who is [n]the [3]image of the invisible God, the [o]firstborn of [4]every creature:

16 For by him were all things created, that are in heaven, and that are in earth, visible and invisible, whether they be thrones, or dominions, or principalities, or powers: all things were created [p]by him, and for him:

17 And he is before all things, and by him all things consist.

18 And [q]he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the firstborn from the dead; that in all things he might have the preeminence.

19 For it pleased the Father that [r]in him should all [5]fulness dwell;

20 And, having made peace through the blood of his cross, by him to reconcile all things unto himself; by him, I say, whether they be things in earth, or things in heaven.

21 And you, that were sometime alienated and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he [6]reconciled.

22 In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight:

23 If ye continue in the faith grounded and settled, and be not moved away from the hope of the gospel, which ye have heard, and which was preached to every creature which is under heaven; whereof I Paul am made a minister;

24 Who now rejoice in my sufferings for you, and fill up that which is behind of the afflictions of Chrīst in my flesh for [s]his body's sake, which is the church:

25 Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God;

26 Even [t]the [7]mystery which hath been hid from ages and from generations, but now is made manifest to his saints:

27 To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gĕn'tīles; which is Chrīst in you, the hope of glory:

28 Whom we preach, warning every man, and teaching every man in all wisdom; that we may present every man perfect in Chrīst Jē'sus:

Ref. Colossians. Chapter 1.

a. But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things. (Eph. 6:21.)

b. Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers. (Eph. 1:15, 16.)

c. To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you. (I Pet. 1:4.) By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.) But let us, who are of the day, be sober, putting on the breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation. (I Thess. 5:8.) In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Tit. 1:2.) But when Paul perceived that the one part were Sadducees, and the other Pharisees, he cried out in the council, Men and brethren, I am a Pharisee, the son of a Pharisee: of the hope and resurrection of the dead I am called in question. (Acts 23:6.)

d. And this gospel of the kingdom shall be preached in all the world for a witness unto all nations; and then shall the end come. (Mat. 24:14.)

e. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain: that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. (Jno. 15:16.)

f. For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.)

g. There salute thee Ephaphras, my fellow-prisoner in Christ Jesus. (Philemon 23.)

h. Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers. (Eph. 1:15, 16.)

i. And be not conformed to this world: but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.)

j. That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. (I Thess. 2:12.)

k. And they departed from the presence of the council, rejoicing that they were counted worthy to suffer shame for his name. (Acts 5:41.)

l. In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will. (Eph. 1:11.)

m. Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the power of death, that is, the devil. (Heb. 2:14.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light.

n. Yet a little while, and the world seeth me no more: but ye see me: because I live, ye shall live also. (Jno. 14:19.) Who, being in the form of God, thought it not robbery to be equal with God. (Phil. 2:6.) For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9.)

o. Also I will make him my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth. (Ps. 89:27.) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God. (Rev. 3:14.)

p. For of him, and through him, and to him, are all things: to whom be glory for ever. Amen. (Rom. 11:36.)

q. And now, O Father, glorify thou me with thine own self with the glory which I had with thee before the world was. (Jno. 17:5.) But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (I Cor. 8:6.) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8.)

r. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.)

s. And hath put all things under his feet, and gave him to be the head over all things to the church, Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Eph. 1:22, 23.)

t. Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began. (Rom. 16:25.)

29 Whereunto I also labour, striving according to his working, which worketh in me [s]mightily.

CHAPTER 2.

He exhorteth them to be constant in Christ.

1 For I would that ye knew what great conflict [1]I have for you, and for them at La-ŏd-ĭ-çē'á, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh;

2 That [a]their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto [b]all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Chrīst;

3 In whom are hid all the treasures of wisdom and knowledge.

4 And this I say, lest any man should beguile you with enticing words.

5 For though I be absent in the flesh, yet am I with you in the spirit, joying and beholding your order, and the stedfastness of your faith in Chrīst.

6 As ye have therefore received Chrīst Jē'-şus the Lord, so walk ye in him:

7 Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving.

8 Beware [c]lest any man spoil you through philosophy and vain deceit, after the tradition of men, after the rudiments of the world, and not after Chrīst.

9 For in him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

10 And [d]ye are complete in him, which [e]is the head of all principality and power:

11 In whom also ye are [f]circumcised with the circumcision made without hands, in putting off the body of the sins of the flesh by the circumcision of Chrīst:

12 Buried [g]with him in [2]baptism, wherein also ye are risen with him through the faith of the operation of God, who hath raised him from the dead.

13 And you, being dead in your sins and the uncircumcision of your flesh, hath he quickened together with him, having forgiven you all trespasses;

14 Blotting out the [3]handwriting of ordinances that was against us, which was contrary to us, and took it out of the way, nailing it to his cross;

15 And [h]having spoiled principalities and powers, he made a shew of them openly, triumphing over them in it.

16 Let no man therefore [i]judge you in meat, or in drink, or in respect of an [j]holyday, or of the new moon, or of the sabbath days:

17 Which [k]are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Chrīst.

18 Let [l]no man beguile you of your reward in a voluntary humility and worshipping of angels, intruding into those things which he hath not seen, vainly puffed up by his fleshly mind,

19 And not holding the Head, from which all the body by joints and bands having nourishment ministered, and knit together, increaseth with the increase of God.

20 Wherefore if ye be [m]dead with Chrīst from the [4]rudiments of the world, why, as though living in the world, are ye subject to ordinances,

21 (Touch not; taste not; handle not;

22 Which all are to perish with the using;) [n]after the commandments and doctrines of men?

23 Which things have indeed a shew of wisdom in will worship, and humility, and neglecting of the body; not in any honour to the satisfying of the flesh.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He sheweth where we should seek Christ,* 12 *and exhorteth to charity, humility, and other duties.*

1 [1]If ye then [a]be risen with Chrīst, seek [2]those [b]things which are above, where Chrīst sitteth on the right hand of God.

2 Set your affection on things above, not on things on the earth.

3 For ye [c]are dead, [d]and your life is hid with Chrīst in God.

4 When [e]Chrīst, who is [f]our life, shall appear, then shall ye also appear with him [g]in glory.

5 [3]Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil [4]concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry:

6 For which things' sake the wrath of God cometh on the children of disobedience:

7 In the which ye also walked some time, when ye lived in them.

8 But [h]now ye also put off all these; anger,

Ch. 2. A. D. 64.

1. That is, the agony of his soul as it strives against sin and wages the conflict against Satan.

2. The symbolism of the burial of the carnal or sinful life.

3. Canceled or wiped out the law's indictment against us.

4. The elements or legal ordinances.

Ch. 3. A. D. 64.

1. The apostle exhorts the church to be heavenly minded and to modify or put off the old, unregenerate, carnal desires of the flesh and put on the new love in Christ. He admonishes them to a life of charity and humility.

2. Strive for.

3. Kill, cut off, destroy.

4. The lustful passions.

Chapter 2.

a. And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation. (II Cor. 1:6.)

b. But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen. (II Pet. 3:18.)

c. For thus saith the Lord of hosts, the God of Israel; Let not your prophets and your diviners, that be in the midst of you, deceive you, neither hearken to your dreams which ye cause to be dreamed. (Jer. 29:8.) Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein. (Heb. 13:9.)

d. And to know the love of Christ, which passeth knowledge, that ye might be filled with all the fulness of God. (Eph. 3:19.)

e. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

f. Circumcise yourselves to the Lord, and take away the foreskins of your heart, ye men of Judah and inhabitants of Jerusalem; lest my fury come forth like fire, and burn that none can quench it, because of the evil of your doings. (Jer. 4:4.)

g. Therefore we are buried with him by baptism into death; that like as Christ was raised up from the dead by the glory of the Father, even so we also should walk in newness of life. (Rom. 6:4.)

h. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) Thou hast ascended on high, thou hast led captivity captive: thou hast received gifts for men; yea, for the rebellious also, that the Lord God might dwell among them. (Ps. 68:18.) And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.)

i. For one believeth that he may eat all things: another, who is weak, eateth herbs. Let not him that eateth despise him that eateth not; and let not him which eateth not judge him that eateth: for God hath received him. (Rom. 14:2, 3.)

j. One man esteemeth one day above another: another esteemeth every day alike. Let every man be fully persuaded in his own mind. (Rom. 14:5.)

k. Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Moses was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shown to thee in the mount. (Heb. 8:5.) The law having a shadow of good things to come. (Heb. 10:1.)

l. Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. (Rev. 3:11.)

m. Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace. (Eph. 2:15.)

n. This people draw near me with their mouth, and with their lips do honor me, but have removed their heart from me, and their fear toward me is taught by the precept of man. (Is. 29:13.)

Chapter 3.

a. And hath raised us up together, and made us sit together in heavenly places in Christ Jesus. (Eph. 2:6.)

b. But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.)

c. I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

d. For we walk by faith, not by sight. (II Cor. 5:7.) God forbid. How shall we, that are dead to sin, live any longer therein? (Rom. 6:2.) For the love of Christ constraineth us; because we thus judge, that if one died for all, then were all dead. (II Cor. 5:14.)

e. When he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

f. I am the resurrection and the life. (Jno. 11:25.) So that ye come behind in no gift; waiting for the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:7.) Wherefore gird up the loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 1:13.) Who shall change our vile body, that it may be fashioned like unto his glorious body, according to the working whereby he is able even to subdue all things unto himself. (Phil. 3:21.)

g. It is sown in dishonor; it is raised in glory: it is sown in weakness; it is raised in power. (I Cor. 15:43.)

h. Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the ingrafted word, which is able to save your souls. (Js. 1:21.)

wrath, malice, [5]blasphemy, filthy communication out of your mouth.

9 Lie not one to another, seeing that ye have put off the old man with his deeds;

10 And have put on the new man, which is renewed in knowledge after the image of him that created [i]him:

11 Where there is neither [j]Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor uncircumcision, Bär-bā′rĭ-an, Scўth′ĭ-an, bond nor free: [k]but Chrīst is all, and in all.

12 [l]Put on therefore, [l]as the elect of God, holy and beloved, [m]bowels of [7]mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, longsuffering;

13 Forbearing one another, and forgiving one another, if any man have a quarrel against any: even as Chrīst forgave you, so also do ye.

14 And above all these things put on [n]charity, which is the bond of perfectness.

15 And let [o]the peace of God rule in your hearts, [p]to the which also ye are called [q]in one body; and be ye thankful.

16 Let [r]the word of Chrīst dwell in you richly in all wisdom; teaching and admonishing one another in psalms and hymns and spiritual songs, singing with grace in your hearts to the Lord.

17 And whatsoever ye do in word or deed, do all in the name of the Lord Jē′sus, giving thanks to God and the Father by him.

18 Wives, submit yourselves unto your own husbands, as it is fit in the Lord.

19 Husbands, love your wives, [8]and be not bitter against them.

20 Children, obey your parents in all things: for this is well pleasing unto the Lord.

21 Fathers, [8]provoke not your children to anger, lest they be discouraged.

22 Servants, obey in all things your masters according to the flesh; not with eyeservice, as menpleasers; but in singleness of heart, fearing God:

23 And whatsoever ye do, do it heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men;

24 Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Chrīst.

25 [9]But he that doeth wrong shall receive for the wrong which he hath done: and there is no respect of persons.

CHAPTER 4.

He exhorteth them to be fervent in prayer.

1 [1]Masters, [q]give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a [2]Master in heaven.

2 Continue [3]in [b]prayer, and watch in the same with thanksgiving;

3 Withal [c]praying also for us, that God would [d]open unto us a door of utterance, to speak [e]the mystery of Chrīst, [f]for which I am also in bonds:

4 That I may make it manifest, as I ought to speak.

5 [4]Walk [g]in wisdom toward them that are without, redeeming [5]the time.

6 Let your speech be alway [h]with grace, seasoned [i]with salt, [j]that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man.

7 All my state shall Tўch′ĭ-cŭs declare unto you, who is a beloved brother, and a faithful minister and fellowservant in the Lord:

8 Whom I have sent unto you for the same purpose, that he might know your estate, and comfort your hearts;

9 With [k]Ō-nĕs′ĭ-mus, a faithful and beloved brother, who is one of you. They shall make known unto you all things which are done here.

10 Ār-ĭs-tär′chus my [l]fellowprisoner saluteth you, and Mär′cus, sister's son to Bär′na-bās, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him:)

11 And [6]Jē′sus, which is called Jŭs′tus, who are of the circumcision. These only are my fellowworkers unto the kingdom of God, which have been a comfort unto me.

12 Ēp′a-phrās, who is one of you, a servant of Chrīst, saluteth you, always labouring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God.

13 For I bear him record, that he hath a great zeal for you, and them that are in La-ŏd-ĭ-çē′á, and them in Hī-e-răp′o-lĭs.

14 Lŭke, [m]the beloved physician, and Dē′mas, greet you.

15 Salute the brethren which are in La-ŏd-ĭ-çē′á, and Nўm′phas, and the church which is in his house.

16 And when [n]this epistle is read among you, cause that it be read also in the church of the La-ŏd-ĭ-çē′ans; and that ye likewise read the epistle from La-ŏd-ĭ-çē′á.

17 And say to Ār-chĭp′pus, Take heed to the [o]ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it.

18 The salutation by the hand of me Paul. Remember my bonds. Grace be with you. Amen.

---

5. To vilify, to revile, to speak evil of, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

6. In vs. 12-14 the apostle discusses the duty and exercise of Christian graces.

7. A yearning compassion; thought to be in ancient times the seat of the feelings.

8. Irritate, excite to anger.

9. For.

Ch. 4. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 4 the apostle continues his exhortation to prayer and humility, and to walk wisely therein.

2. Christ Jesus.

3. In vs. 2-4 the apostle gives the details of prayer.

4. The apostle discusses the relations of the church with those out of the church.

5. That is, improving every opportunity to do good.

6. The Greek form of the Hebrew word, Joshua, which was quite a common name among the Jews, but which gradually grew into disfavor because of the reverence of the name of our Lord.

---

i. For we are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works, which God hath before ordained that we should walk in them. (Eph. 2:10.)

j. There is neither Jew nor Greek, there is neither bond nor free, there is neither male nor female: for ye are all one in Christ Jesus. (Gal. 3:28.)

k. Which is his body, the fulness of him that filleth all in all. (Eph. 1:23.)

l. Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. (I Pet. 1:2.)

m. If there be therefore any consolation in Christ, if any comfort of love, if any fellowship of the Spirit, if any bowels and mercies. (Phil. 2:1.)

n. Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. (Rom. 13:8.)

o. And the peace of God, which passeth all understanding, shall keep your hearts and minds through Christ Jesus. (Phil. 4:7.)

p. But if the unbelieving depart, let him depart. A brother or a sister is not under bondage in such cases: but God hath called us to peace. (I Cor. 7:15.)

q. And that he might reconcile both unto God in one body by the cross, having slain the enmity thereby. (Eph. 2:16.)

r. Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of hosts. (Jer. 15:16.)

s. Let all bitterness, and wrath, and anger, and clamor, and evil speaking, be put away from you, with all malice. (Eph. 4:31.)

Chapter 4.

a. And, ye masters, do the same things unto them, forbearing threatening: knowing that your Master also is in heaven; neither is there respect of persons with him. (Eph. 6:9.)

b. And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.) I beseech you therefore, brethren, by the mercies of God, that ye present your bodies a living sacrifice, holy, acceptable unto God, which is your reasonable service. (Rom. 12:1.) And we beseech you, brethren, to know them which labor among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you. (I Thess. 5:12.)

c. Finally, brethren, pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you. (II Thess. 3:1.)

d. For a great door and effectual is opened unto me, and there are many adversaries. (I Cor. 16:9.) Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord. (II Cor. 2:12.)

e. Let a man so account of us as of the ministers of Christ, and stewards of the mysteries of God. (I Cor. 4:1.)

f. Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the Gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. (Phil. 1:7.)

g. See then that ye walk circumspectly, not as fools, but as wise. (Eph. 5:15.) That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing. (I Thess. 4:12.)

h. The words of a wise man's mouth are gracious; but the lips of a fool will swallow up himself. (Ecc. 10:12.)

i. Salt is good; but if the salt have lost his saltness, wherewith will ye season it? Have salt in yourselves, and have peace one with another. (Mk. 9:50.)

j. But sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear. (I Pet. 3:15.)

k. I beseech thee for my son Onesimus, whom I have begotten in my bonds. (Philemon 10.)

l. And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. (Acts 19:29.) And entering into a ship of Adramyttium, we launched, meaning to sail by the coasts of Asia, one Aristarchus, a Macedonian of Thessalonica, being with us. (Acts 27:2.)

m. It seemed good to me also, having had perfect understanding of all things from the very first, to write unto thee in order, most excellent Theophilus. (Lu. 1:3.)

n. I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren. (I Thess. 5:27.)

o. If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained. (I Tim. 4:6.)



ST. STEPHEN'S GATE, THE EASTERN PORTAL OF JERUSALEM.

THE FIRST EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS

NOTE.—The Apostle Paul's First Epistle to the Thessalonians was written in the year 52 A. D. from Corinth, Greece. It was concerning the second coming of Christ and was addressed to the church in Thessalonica, in Macedonia.

CHAPTER 1.

The Thessalonians are given to understand how mindful of them Paul was at all times in thanksgiving and prayer.

1 [1]Paul, [a]and [2]Sĭl-vā'nus, and Tĭ-mō'the-ŭs, unto the church of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nĭ-anș, which is in [b]God the Father and in the Lord Jĕ'șus Chrīst: Grace be unto you, and peace, from God our Father, and the Lord Jĕ'șus Chrīst.

2 We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers;

3 [3]Remembering without ceasing your work [c]of [4]faith, [d]and labour of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jĕ'șus Chrīst, in the sight of God and our Father;

4 Knowing, brethren beloved, your [e]election [5]of God.

5 For [f]our gospel came not unto you in word only, but also in power, and [g]in the Hō'lў Ghōst, [h]and in much assurance; as ye know [i]what manner of men we were among you for your sake.

6 And ye became followers of us, and of the Lord, having received the word in much affliction, [j]with joy of the Hō'lў Ghōst:

7 So that ye were [6]ensamples to all that believe in Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à and A-chā'ĭà.

8 For from you [k]sounded out the word of the Lord not only in Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à and A-chā'ĭà, but also in every place your faith to God-ward is spread abroad; so that we need not to speak any thing.

9 For they themselves shew of us what manner of entering in we had unto you, and how ye turned to God from idols to serve the living and true God;

10 And [l]to wait for his Son [m]from heaven, whom he raised from the dead, even Jē'șus, which delivered us [n]from the wrath to come.

CHAPTER 2.

In what manner the gospel was preached to the Thessalonians, and in what sort they received it.

Ch. 1. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle writes to the church concerning his thankfulness for their faith, hope, love and their good influence on others. Also of his prayerful remembrance of them.

2. Here for the first time in the Pauline epistles we notice that the author makes no mention of his apostolic title, simply alluding to himself as Paul, doubtless for the reason that here there was no one contesting his claim to the apostleship.

3. In vs. 3-10 the apostle reminds the church of their Christian faithfulness.

4. Their firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the promises of God. "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

5. The Greek gives "beloved of God." As here translated, according to some authorities means, "God has elected you as individual believers of eternal life."

6. Examples.

Ch. 2. A. D. 54.

1. By claiming or demanding support or maintenance.

2. That is, mild or considerate in bearing with the faults of others.

1 For yourselves, brethren, know our entrance in unto you, that it was not in vain:

2 But even after that we had suffered before, and were shamefully entreated, as ye know, at [a]Phĭ-lĭp'pī, we were bold in our God to speak unto you the gospel of God with much contention.

3 For our exhortation was not of deceit, nor of uncleanness, nor in guile:

4 But [b]as we were allowed of God [c]to be put in trust with the gospel, even so we speak; not as pleasing men, but God, which [d]trieth our hearts.

5 For neither at any time used we flattering words, as ye know, nor a cloke of covetousness; God is witness:

6 Nor of men sought we glory, neither of you, nor yet of others, when we might have [1]been burdensome, as the apostles of Chrīst.

7 But we were [2]gentle among you, even as a nurse cherisheth her children:

8 So being affectionately desirous of you, we were willing [e]to have imparted unto you, not the gospel of God only, but also our own souls, because ye were dear unto us.

9 For ye remember, brethren, our labour and travail: for labouring night and day, because we [f]would not be chargeable unto any of you, we preached unto you the gospel of God.

10 Ye are witnesses, and God also, how holily and justly and unblameably we behaved ourselves among you that believe:

11 As ye know how we exhorted and comforted and charged every one of you, as a father doth his children,

12 That [g]ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory.

13 For this cause also thank we God without ceasing, because, when ye received the word of God which ye heard of us, ye received it [h]not as the word of men, but as it is in truth, the word of God, which effectually worketh also in you that believe.

14 For ye, brethren, became followers of the

Ref. I Thessalonians. Chapter 1.

a. For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. (II Cor. 1:19.)

b. Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.)

c. Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. (Jno. 6:29.)

d. For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labor of love, which ye have shown toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister. (Heb. 6:10.)

e. Put on therefore, as the elect of God, holy and beloved, bowels of mercies, kindness, humbleness of mind, meekness, long-suffering. (Col. 3:12.) But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth. (II Thess. 2:13.)

f. So shall my word be that goeth forth out of my mouth: it shall not return unto me void, but it shall accomplish that which I please, and it shall prosper in the thing whereto I sent it. (Is. 55:11.) Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and a door was opened unto me of the Lord. (II Cor. 2:12.) Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel. (I Cor. 9:14.)

g. But in all things approving ourselves as the ministers of God, in much patience, in afflictions, in necessities, in distresses (4). By pureness, by knowledge, by long-suffering, by kindness, by the Holy Ghost, by love unfeigned. (II Cor. 6:4, 6.)

h. That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding, to the acknowledgment of the mystery of God, and of the Father, and of Christ. (Col. 2:2.)

i. For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you. (II Thess. 3:7.)

j. And the disciples were filled with joy, and with the Holy Ghost. (Acts 13:52.) As sorrowful, yet alway rejoicing; as poor, yet making many rich; as having nothing, and yet possessing all things. (II Cor. 6:10.) But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith. (Gal. 5:22.)

k. But I say, Have they not heard? Yes verily, their sound went into all the earth, and their words unto the ends of the world. (Rom. 10:18.)

l. To them who by patient continuance in well-doing seek for glory and honor and immortality, eternal life. (Rom. 2:7.) For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we look for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ. (Phil. 3:20.) Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. (Tit. 2:13.)

m. Which also said, Ye men of Galilee, why stand ye gazing up into heaven? this same Jesus, which is taken up from you into heaven, shall so come in like manner as ye have seen him go into heaven. (Acts 1:11.)

n. For God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:9.)

Chapter 2.

a. And the multitude rose up together against them: and the magistrates rent off their clothes, and commanded to beat them. (Acts 16:22.)

b. Now concerning virgins I have no commandment of the Lord: yet I give my judgment, as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. (I Cor. 7:25.)

c. But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me according to the commandment of God our Saviour. (Tit. 1:3.)

d. The fining pot is for silver, and the furnace for gold: but the Lord trieth the hearts. (Prov. 17:3.)

e. For I long to see you, that I may impart unto you some spiritual gift, to the end ye may be established. (Rom. 1:11.) And I am sure that, when I come unto you, I shall come in the fulness of the blessing of the gospel of Christ. (Rom. 15:29.)

f. And when I was present with you, and wanted, I was chargeable to no man: for that which was lacking to me the brethren which came from Macedonia supplied: and in all things I have kept myself from being burdensome unto you, and so will I keep myself. (II Cor. 11:9.)

g. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. (Col. 1:10.)

h. He that receiveth you receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. (Mat. 10:40.)

churches of God which in Jū-dæ'à are in Chrīst Jē'ṣus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even [i]as they have of the Jews:

15 Who both killed the Lord Jē'ṣus, and [j]their own prophets, and have persecuted us; and they please not God, and are contrary to all men:

16 Forbidding [k]us to speak to the Ġĕn'tīleṣ that they might be saved, [l]to fill up their sins alway: [m]for the wrath is come upon them to the uttermost.

17 But we, brethren, being taken from you for a short time in presence, not in heart, endeavoured the more abundantly to see your face with great desire.

18 Wherefore we would have come unto you, even I Paul, once and again; but Sā'tan hindered us.

19 For what is our hope, or joy, or crown of rejoicing? Are not even ye in the presence of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst [n]at his coming?

20 For ye are our glory and joy.

CHAPTER 3.

Paul testifieth his great love to the Thessalonians by sending Timothy unto them to strengthen and comfort them.

1 Wherefore when we could no longer forbear, [a]we thought it good to be left at Āth'ĕnṣ alone;

2 And sent [b]Ti-mō'the-ŭs, our brother, and minister of God, and our fellowlabourer in the gospel of Christ, to establish you, and to comfort you concerning your faith:

3 That [c]no man should be moved by these [1]afflictions: for yourselves know that [d]we are appointed thereunto.

4 For [e]verily, when we were with you, we told you before that we should suffer tribulation; even as it came to pass, and ye know.

5 For this cause, when I could no longer forbear, I sent to know your faith, lest by some means the tempter have tempted you, and our [f]labour be in vain.

6 But [g]now when Ti-mō'the-ŭs came from you unto us, and brought us good tidings of your faith and charity, and that ye have good remembrance of us always, desiring greatly to see us, [h]as we also to see you:

7 Therefore, brethren, we were comforted over you in all our [2]affliction and distress by your [3]faith:

8 For now we live, if ye [i]stand fast in the Lord.

9 For what thanks can we render to God again for you, for all the joy wherewith we joy for your sakes before our God;

10 Night [j]and day praying exceedingly that we might see your face, and might perfect that which is lacking in your faith?

11 Now God himself and our Father, and our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, direct our way unto you.

12 And the Lord make you to increase and abound in love one toward another, and toward all men, even as we do toward you:

13 To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst [k]with all his saints.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth to godliness,* 6 *to live justly,* 9 *to love one another,* 13 *and to sorrow moderately for the dead.* 15 *And unto his last exhortation is annexed a brief description of the second coming of Christ to judgment.*

1 [1]Furthermore [2]then we beseech you, brethren, and exhort you by the Lord Jē'ṣus, that as ye have received of us how ye ought to walk [a]and to please God, so ye would abound more and more.

2 For ye know what commandments we gave you by the Lord Jē'ṣus.

3 For this is [b]the will of God, even your sanctification, that ye should abstain from fornication:

4 That [c]every one of you should know how to possess his [3]vessel in sanctification and honour;

5 Not in the lust of [4]concupiscence, even as the Ġĕn'tīleṣ, which know not God:

6 That [d]no man go beyond and defraud his brother in any matter: because that the Lord is the avenger of all such, as we also have forewarned you and testified.

7 For God hath not called us unto uncleanness, [e]but unto holiness.

8 [f]He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, [g]who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit.

Ch. 3. A. D. 54.

1. The persecutions of their countrymen.

2. To external trials or persecutions, such as were encountered at Corinth and in Rome.

3. Your firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Ch. 4. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 4 the apostle exhorts the church to chastity, to brotherly love, to industry, and not to mourn for their dead as though without hope.

2. In vs. 1-8 the apostle exhorts the church to sanctification, or a perfect setting forth of one's self to the true service of Christ.

3. His body. Some authorities interpret this word to mean wife, but this view is not as universally accepted as the first interpretation.

4. Sensual appetites, or lust.

i. Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock, both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst ye became companions of them that were so used. (Heb. 10:33.)

j. Which of the prophets have not your fathers persecuted? and they have slain them which showed before of the coming of the Just One; of whom ye have been now the betrayers and murderers. (Acts 7:52.)

k. Woe unto you, lawyers! for ye have taken away the key of knowledge; ye entered not in yourselves, and them that were entering in ye hindered. (Lu. 11:52.)

l. But in the fourth generation they shall come hither again: for the iniquity of the Amorites is not yet full. (Gen. 15:16.)

m. And ye shall hear of wars and rumors of wars: see that ye be not troubled: for all these things must come to pass, but the end is not yet. (Mat. 24:6.)

n. To the end he may stablish your hearts unblameable in holiness before God, even our Father, at the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ with all his saints. (I Thess. 3:13.) For this we say unto you by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep. (I Thess. 4:15.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) Whosoever therefore shall be ashamed of me and of my words in this adulterous and sinful generation, of him also shall the Son of man be ashamed, when he cometh in the glory of his Father with the holy angels. (Mk. 8:38.) Jesus saith unto him, If I will that he tarry till I come, what is that to thee? Follow thou me. (Jno. 21:22.)

Chapter 3.

a. And they that conducted Paul brought him unto Athens: and receiving a commandment unto Silas and Timotheus for to come to him with all speed, they departed. (Acts 17:15.)

b. For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. (II Cor. 1:19.)

c. Wherefore I desire that ye faint not at my tribulations for you, which is your glory. (Eph. 3:13.)

d. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (Jno. 16:33.)

e. But none of these things move me, neither count I my life dear unto myself, so that I might finish my course with joy, and the ministry which I have received of the Lord Jesus, to testify the gospel of the grace of God. (Acts 20:24.)

f. And I went up by revelation, and communicated unto them that gospel which I preach among the Gentiles, but privately to them which were of reputation, lest by any means I should run, or had run, in vain. (Gal. 2:2.)

g. After these things Paul departed from Athens, and came to Corinth. (Acts 18:1.)

h. For God is my record, how greatly I long after you all in the bowels of Jesus Christ. (Phil. 1:8.)

i. Therefore, my brethren dearly beloved and longed for, my joy and crown, so stand fast in the Lord, my dearly beloved. (Phil. 4:1.)

j. Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:7.)

k. And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints. (Jude 14.)

Chapter 4.

a. That ye might walk worthy of the Lord unto all pleasing, being fruitful in every good work, and increasing in the knowledge of God. (Col. 1:10.)

b. Wherefore be ye not unwise, but understanding what the will of the Lord is. (Eph. 5:17.)

c. I speak after the manner of men because of the infirmity of your flesh: for as ye have yielded your members servants to uncleanness and to iniquity unto iniquity; even so now yield your members servants to righteousness unto holiness. (Rom. 6:19.)

d. Ye shall not steal, neither deal falsely, neither lie one to another (11). Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. (Lev. 19:11, 13.)

e. For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Lev. 11:44.)

f. He that heareth you heareth me; and he that despiseth you despiseth me; and he that despiseth me despiseth him that sent me. (Lu. 10:16.)

g. For John was not yet cast into prison. (Jno. 3:24.) And hope



DAVID STREET, LEADING EAST FROM JAFFA GATE.

9 [6]But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for [h]ye yourselves are taught of God [i]to love one another.

10 And indeed ye do it toward all the brethren which are in all Măç-e-dō'nĭ-à: but we beseech you, brethren, that ye increase more and more;

11 And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you;

12 That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing.

13 [6]But I would not have you to be ignorant, brethren, concerning them which are asleep, that ye sorrow not, even as [j]others which have no hope.

14 For [k]if we believe that Jē'sus died and rose again, even so them also which sleep in Jē'sus will God bring with him.

15 For this we say unto you [l]by the word of the Lord, that we which are alive and remain unto the coming of the Lord shall not prevent them which are asleep.

16 For [m]the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the [7]trump of God: and the dead in Chrīst shall rise [8]first:

17 Then we which are alive and remain shall be caught up together with [9]them [n]in the clouds, to meet the Lord in the air: and so [o]shall we ever be with the Lord.

18 Wherefore comfort one another with these words.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He proceedeth in the former description of Christ's coming to judgment, 14 exhorteth the brethren to various duties, 16 and giveth divers precepts, 23 and so concludeth the epistle with the apostolic benediction.

1 [1]But of [a]the times [2]and the seasons, brethren, ye have no need that I write unto you.

2 For yourselves know perfectly that [b]the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night.

3 For when they shall say, Peace and safety; then [c]sudden destruction cometh upon them, as travail upon a woman with child; and they shall not escape.

4 [d]But ye, brethren, are not in darkness, that that day should overtake you as a thief.

5 Ye are all [e]the children of light, and the children of the day: we are not of the night, nor of darkness.

6 Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober.

7 For [f]they that sleep, sleep in the night; and they that be drunken [g]are drunken in the night.

8 But let us who are of the day, be sober, putting on the [h]breastplate of faith and love; and for an helmet, the hope of salvation.

9 For [i]God hath not appointed us to wrath, but to obtain salvation by our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst,

10 Who died for us, that, whether we wake or sleep, we should live together with him.

11 Wherefore comfort yourselves together, and edify one another, even as also ye do.

12 [3]And we beseech you, brethren, [j]to know them which labour among you, and are over you in the Lord, and admonish you;

13 And to esteem them very highly in love for their work's sake. And be at peace among yourselves.

14 Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feebleminded, support the weak, be patient toward all men.

15 See [k]that none render evil for evil unto any man; but ever [l]follow that which is good, both among yourselves, and to all men.

16 [4]Rejoice evermore.

17 Pray [m]without ceasing.

18 In every thing give thanks: for this is the will of God in Chrīst Jē'sus concerning you.

19 [5]Quench [n]not the Spirit.

20 Despise not [o]prophesyings.

21 Prove [q]all things; hold fast that which is good.

22 Abstain from all appearance of evil.

23 And [r]the very God of peace sanctify you wholly; and I pray God your whole spirit and

5. In vs. 9-12 the apostle exhorts the church to brotherly love and Christian quietness.

6. In vs. 13-18 the church is exhorted not to mourn for their dead as they who have no hope, for the righteous shall rise with Christ.

7. The celestial music announcing the second coming of the incarnate person, the Son of God.

8. That is, the dead shall rise before the living are changed.

9. The dead who have risen in Christ.

Ch. 5. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 5 the apostle declares the suddenness of Christ's coming should incite the church to constant watchfulness. He tells them that he will constantly pray for them that they may continue blameless in body and soul till Christ's coming.

2. The day of judgment.

3. In vs. 12-15 the apostle admonishes the church to the fulfilling of all its duties.

4. In vs. 16-18 the apostle declares it to be the duty of Christians to give vent to the joy in their souls.

5. In vs. 19-22 the apostle admonishes the church concerning its duty regarding its relations to God the Father, and Christ the Savior.

---

maketh not ashamed; because the love of God is shed abroad in our hearts by the Holy Ghost, which is given unto us. (Rom. 5:5.) Who hath also sealed us, and given the earnest of the Spirit in our hearts. (II Cor. 1:22.) And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6.) And he that keepeth his commandments dwelleth in him, and he in him. And hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us. (I Jno. 3:24.)

h. It is written in the Prophets, And they shall be all taught of God. Every man therefore that hath heard, and hath learned of the Father, cometh unto me. (Jno. 6:45.) But ye have an unction from the Holy One, and ye know all things. (I Jno. 2:20.)

i. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.)

j. Ye shall not make any cuttings in your flesh for the dead, nor print any marks upon you: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:28.)

k. But if there be no resurrection of the dead, then is Christ not risen. (I Cor. 15:13.)

l. For it was said to me by the word of the Lord, Thou shalt eat no bread nor drink water there, nor turn again to go by the way that thou camest. He said unto him, I am a prophet also as thou art; and an angel spake unto me by the word of the Lord, saying, Bring him back with thee into thine house, that he may eat bread and drink water. But he lied unto him. (I Ks. 13:17, 18.)

m. And then shall appear the sign of the Son of man in heaven: and then shall all the tribes of the earth mourn, and they shall see the Son of man coming in the clouds of heaven with power and great glory. (Mat. 24:30.)

n. And when he had spoken these things, while they beheld, he was taken up; and a cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9.) And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. And they ascended up to heaven in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them. (Rev. 11:12.)

o. If any man serve me, let him follow me; and where I am, there shall also my servant be: if any man serve me, him will my Father honor. (Jno. 12:26.) And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (Jno. 14:3.) And there shall be no more curse: but the throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him: And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:3, 4.)

Chapter 5.

a. And he said unto them, It is not for you to know the times or the seasons, which the Father hath put in his own power. (Acts 1:7.)

b. And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. (Lu. 12:39.)

c. Howl ye; for the day of the Lord is at hand; it shall come as a destruction from the Almighty. (Is. 13:6.)

d. Again, a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and the true light now shineth. (I Jno. 2:8.)

e. For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. (Eph. 5:8.)

f. And take heed to yourselves, lest at any time your hearts be overcharged with surfeiting, and drunkenness, and cares of this life, and so that day come upon you unawares. (Lu. 21:34.)

g. For these are not drunken, as ye suppose, seeing it is but the third hour of the day. (Acts 2:15.)

h. For he put on righteousness as a breastplate, and an helmet of salvation upon his head; and he put on the garments of vengeance for clothing, and was clad with zeal as a cloak. (Is. 59:17.) Stand therefore, having your loins girt about with truth, and having on the breastplate of righteousness. (Eph. 6:14.)

i. What if God, willing to show his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction? (Rom. 9:22.) Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

j. Receive him therefore in the Lord with all gladness; and hold such in reputation. (Phil. 2:29.)

k. Say not thou, I will recompense evil; but wait on the Lord, and he shall save thee. (Prov. 20:22.)

l. As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. (Gal. 6:10.)

m. And he spake a parable unto them to this end, that men ought always to pray, and not to faint. (Lu. 18:1.)

n. And grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.) Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. (II Tim. 1:6.)

o. Follow after charity, and desire spiritual gifts, but rather that ye may prophesy. (I Cor. 14:1.)

q. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

r. Those things, which ye have both learned, and received, and

soul and body [s]be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

24 Faithful [t]is he that calleth you, who also will do it.

25 Brethren, pray for us.

26 Greet all the brethren with an holy kiss.

27 I charge you by the Lord that this epistle be read unto all the holy brethren.

28 The grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you. Amen.

heard, and seen in me, do: and the God of peace shall be with you. (Phil. 4:9.)

s. Who shall also confirm you unto the end, that ye may be blameless in the day of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 1:8.)

t. There hath no temptation taken you but such as is common to man: but God is faithful, who will not suffer you to be tempted above that ye are able; but will with the temptation also make a way to escape, that ye may be able to bear it. (I Cor. 10:13.)

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO THE

THESSALONIANS

NOTE.—The Apostle Paul's Second Epistle to the Thessalonians was written in the year 52 A. D., a few months after his first letter, the apostle being still at Corinth, in Greece. This second letter was written to correct a false impression which the church had got from the apostle's first letter, viz., when he spoke in the 4th and 5th chs. of the suddenness of Christ's second coming and of the hour no man knew, they came to the conclusion that the time was now at hand, which, being a false conclusion, the apostle seeks to correct it in this letter.

CHAPTER 1.

Paul certifieth them of the good opinion which he had of their faith, love, and patience.

1 [1]Paul, [a]and Sĭl-vā'nus, and Ti-mō'the-ŭs, unto the church of the Thĕs-sa-lō'nĭ-anṣ in God our Father and the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst:

2 Grace unto you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

3 We are bound to thank God always for you, brethren, as it is meet, because that your faith groweth [b]exceedingly, and the charity of every one of you all toward each other aboundeth;

4 So that [c]we ourselves glory in you in the churches of God [d]for your patience and faith [e]in all your persecutions and tribulations that ye endure:

5 Which is a manifest token of the righteous judgment of God, that ye may be counted [f]worthy of the kingdom of God, for which ye also suffer:

6 Seeing [g]it is a righteous thing with God to [2]recompense tribulation to them that trouble you;

7 And to you who are troubled rest [h]with us, when the Lord Jē'ṣus shall be revealed from heaven with [i]his mighty angels,

8 In flaming [3]fire taking [4]vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst:

9 Who shall be punished with everlasting [5]destruction from the presence of the Lord, and [j]from the glory of his power;

10 When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe (because our testimony among you was believed) in that day.

11 Wherefore also we pray always for you, that our God would count you worthy of this calling, and fulfil all the good pleasure of his goodness, and the work of faith with power:

12 That the name of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst may be glorified in you, and ye in him, according to the grace of our God and the Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

Ch. 1. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle commends the church for their faith and love and patience in their persecutions, and says that he will continue to pray that they may go on to Christian perfection.

2. Repay.

3. The flame of his glory, as the flame which accompanied the manifestation in the burning bush (Ex. 3:2) —"And the angel of the Lord appeared unto him in a flame of fire out of the midst of a bush." Also the giving of the law at Sinai (Ex. 19:18) —"And Mt. Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire."

4. Administering retribution.

5. While the old identity may be destroyed, the essentials are not annihilated destruction does not mean annihilation.

Ch. 2. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle corrects their error as to Christ's immediate coming and exhorts them to remain steadfast in the love of Christ.

2. A falling away or breaking up of the church of God.

3. Satan.

4. The deceit of unrighteousness.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He willeth them to be stedfast,* 3 *sheweth that there shall be a departure from the faith,* 9 *and a discovery of antichrist, before the day of the Lord come.*

1 [1]Now we beseech you, brethren, by the coming of our Lord Jē'ṣus Christ, [a]and by our gathering together unto him,

2 That ye be not soon shaken in mind, or be troubled, neither by spirit, nor by word, nor by letter as from us, as that the day of Chrīst is at hand.

3 Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling [2]away first, and [b]that man of [3]sin be revealed, the son of perdition;

4 Who opposeth and [c]exalteth himself above [d]all that is called God, or that is worshipped; so that he as God sitteth in the temple of God, shewing himself that he is God.

5 Remember ye not, that, when I was yet with you, I told you these things?

6 And now ye know what withholdeth that he might be revealed in his time.

7 For [e]the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way.

8 And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom [f]the Lord shall consume [g]with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with [h]the brightness of his coming:

9 Even him, whose coming is [i]after the working of Sā'tan with all power and [j]signs and lying wonders,

10 And with all [4]deceivableness of unrighteousness in [k]them that perish; because they received not the love of the truth, that they might be saved.

Ref. II Thessalonians. Chapter 1.

a. For the Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus, was not yea and nay, but in him was yea. (II Cor. 1:19.)

b. The righteous also shall hold on his way, and he that hath clean hands shall be stronger and stronger. (Job 17:9.)

c. For if I have boasted any thing to him of you, I am not ashamed; but as we spake all things to you in truth, even so our boasting, which I made before Titus, is found a truth. (II Cor. 7:14.)

d. Remembering without ceasing your work of faith, and labor of love, and patience of hope in our Lord Jesus Christ, in the sight of God and our Father. (I Thess. 1:3.)

e. For ye, brethren, became followers of the churches of God which in Judea are in Christ Jesus: for ye also have suffered like things of your own countrymen, even as they have of the Jews. (I Thess. 2:14.)

f. Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. (Rev. 3:4.)

g. And they cried with a loud voice, saying, How long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth? (Rev. 6:10.)

h. And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, that they may rest from their labors; and their works do follow them. (Rev. 14:13.)

i. Every man's work shall be made manifest: for the day shall declare it, because it shall be revealed by fire; and the fire shall try every man's work of what sort it is. (I Cor. 3:13.) But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. (Heb. 10:27.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.) But the heavens and the earth which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men. (II Pet. 3:7.) Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. (Jude 7.) The same shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb. (Rev. 14:10.)

j. And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints; from his right hand went a fiery law for them. (Dt. 33:2.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he shall send his angels with a great sound of a trumpet, and they shall gather together his elect from the four winds, from one end of heaven to the other. (Mat. 24:31.)

b. And he shall speak great words against the Most High, and shall wear out the saints of the Most High, and think to change times and laws; and they shall be given into his hand until a time and times and the dividing of time. (Dan. 7:25.)

c. For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north. (Is. 14:13.)

d. For though there be that are called gods, whether in heaven or in earth, (as there be gods many, and lords many). (I Cor. 8:5.)

e. And every spirit that confesseth not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world. (I Jno. 4:3.)

f. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. I beheld then because of the voice of the great words which the horn spake: I beheld even till the beast was slain, and his body destroyed, and given to the burning flame. (Dan. 7:10, 11.)

g. By the blast of God they perish, and by the breath of his nostrils are they consumed. (Job. 4:9.)

h. But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. (Heb. 10:27.)

i. Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God. (Jno. 8:41.) And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived. (Rev. 18:23.)

j. If there arise among you a prophet, or a dreamer of dreams, and giveth thee a sign or a wonder (1), Thou shalt not hearken unto the words of that prophet, or that dreamer of dreams: for the Lord your God proveth you, to know whether ye love the Lord your God with all your heart and with all your soul. (Dt. 13:1, 3.)

k. For we are unto God a sweet savor of Christ, in them that are

11 And [l]for this [5]cause God shall send them strong delusion, [m]that they should believe a [6]lie:

12 That they all might be [7]damned who believed not the truth, but had pleasure in unrighteousness.

13 But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth:

14 Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst.

15 Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold [n]the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle.

16 Now our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst himself, and God, even our Father, which [o]hath loved us, and hath given us everlasting consolation and good hope through grace,

17 Comfort your hearts, and stablish you in every good word and work.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He craveth their prayers,* 5 *maketh request to God in their behalf,* 6 *and giveth them divers precepts.*

1 Finally, [1]brethren, [2]pray for us, that the word of the Lord may have free course, and be glorified, even as it is with you:

2 And that we may be delivered from unreasonable and wicked men: for all men have not faith.

3 But the Lord is faithful, who shall stablish you, and [a]keep you from evil.

4 And we have confidence in the Lord touching you, that ye both do and will do the things which we command you.

5 And [b]the Lord direct your hearts into the love of God, and into the patient waiting for Chrīst.

5. That is, because they receive not the cause or love of truth.

6. Deluded by a man of sin and induced to follow him and leave Christ, therefore they are believing a lie.

7. Judged.

Ch. 3. A. D. 54.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle asks the church for their prayers that he may remain steadfast in the Christian course he has begun. He expresses his confidence in them and tells them that he will pray for them. He exhorts them against idleness, setting forth his own example.

2. In vs. 1-5 is the apostle's hopeful prayer for their continued patient firmness.

3. In vs. 6-15 the apostle exhorts the church against idleness and requires all who do not become industrious to be disowned.

6 [3]Now we command you, brethren, in the name of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, [c]that ye withdraw yourselves [d]from every brother that walketh disorderly, and not after the tradition which he received of us.

7 For yourselves know how ye ought to follow us: for we behaved not ourselves disorderly among you;

8 Neither did we eat any man's bread for nought; but [e]wrought with labour and travail night and day, that we might not be chargeable to any of you:

9 Not [f]because we have not power, but to make ourselves an ensample [g]unto you to follow us.

10 For even when we were with you, this we commanded you, that if any [h]would not work, neither should he eat.

11 For we hear that there are some which walk among you [i]disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies.

12 Now them that are such we command and exhort by our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, [j]that with quietness they work, and eat their own bread.

13 But ye, brethren, be not weary in well doing.

14 And if any man obey not our word by this epistle, note that man, and have no company with him, that he may be ashamed.

15 Yet [k]count him not as an enemy, but admonish him as a brother.

16 Now the Lord of peace himself give you peace always by all means. The Lord be with you all.

17 The salutation of Paul with mine own hand, which is the token in every epistle: so I write.

18 The grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you all. Amen.

---

saved, and in them that perish. (II Cor. 2:15.) But if our gospel be hid, it is hid to them that are lost. (II Cor. 4:3.)

l. And if the prophet be deceived when he hath spoken a thing, I the Lord have deceived that prophet: and I will stretch out my hand upon him, and will destroy him from the midst of my people Israel. (Ez. 14:9.)

m. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. (Mat. 24:5.)

n. Now I praise you, brethren, that ye remember me in all things, and keep the ordinances, as I delivered them to you. (I Cor. 11:2.)

o. And from Jesus Christ, who is the faithful Witness, and the first-begotten of the dead, and the Prince of the kings of the earth. Unto him that loved us, and washed us from our sins in his own blood. (Rev. 1:5.)

Chapter 3.

a. I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:15.) The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

b. O Lord God of Abraham, Isaac, and of Israel, our fathers, keep this for ever in the imagination of the thoughts of the heart of thy people, and prepare their heart unto thee. (I Chr. 29:18.) And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love dwelleth in God, and God in him. (I Jno. 4:16.)

c. Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. (Rom. 16:17.)

d. But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolater, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. (I Cor. 5:11.)

e. And because he was of the same craft, he abode with them, and wrought: for by their occupation they were tent-makers. (Acts 18:3.) Yea, ye yourselves know, that these hands have ministered unto my necessities, and to them that were with me. (Acts 20:34.)

f. Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves; for the workman is worthy of his meat. (Mat. 10:10.) Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. (I Tim. 5:17.)

g. Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. (I Pet. 5:3.)

h. In the sweat of thy face shalt thou eat bread, till thou return unto the ground; for out of it wast thou taken: for dust thou art, and unto dust shalt thou return. (Gen. 3:19.) And that ye study to be quiet, and to do your own business, and to work with your own hands, as we commanded you. (I Thess. 4:11.)

i. Yet it pleased the Lord to bruise him; he hath put him to grief: when thou shalt make his soul an offering for sin, he shall see his seed, he shall prolong his days, and the pleasure of the Lord shall prosper in his hand. (Is. 53:10.)

j. Not slothful in business; fervent in spirit; serving the Lord. (Rom. 12:11.)

k. Thou shalt not hate thy brother in thine heart: thou shalt in any wise rebuke thy neighbor, and not suffer sin upon him. (Lev. 19:17.) And have no fellowship with the unfruitful works of darkness, but rather reprove them. (Eph. 5:11.) Now we exhort you, brethren, warn them that are unruly, comfort the feeble-minded, support the weak, be patient toward all men. (I Thess. 5:14.) Them that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear. (I Tim. 5:20.)



JESUS LOVES THE LITTLE ONES.—E. Knapp.

TIMOTHY

NOTE.—The Apostle Paul's letter to Timothy was written in the year 65 A. D., while the apostle was at Macedonia, and addressed personally to Timothy, who was then at Ephesus in Asia Minor, the subject being the work of the ministry. The special object or purpose of the letter was (1) to direct Timothy to charge the false teachers to leave their fallacies and teach the Gospel of Christ; (2) to instruct Timothy concerning the order of conducting public worship, the qualifications of bishops and deacons, and the selection of widows to do certain appointed service in return for charity received; (3) to instruct Timothy to warn the church against covetousness, a sin so prevalent at Ephesus at that time.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Timothy is put in mind of the charge given unto him by Paul at his going to Macedonia.*
5 *Of the right use and end of the law.*

1 [1]Paul, an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst [a]by the commandment [b]of God our Saviour, and Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, which [c]is our hope;

2 Unto [d]Tĭm'o-thў, my own son in the faith: Grace, [e]mercy, and peace, from God our Father and Jē'sus Chrīst our Lord.

3 [2]As I besought thee to abide still at Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs, when I went into Măç-e-dō'nĭ à, that thou mightest charge some that they teach no other doctrine,

4 Neither give heed to [3]fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do.

5 Now [f]the [4]end of the commandment is charity [g]out of a pure heart, and of a good [h]conscience, and of faith unfeigned:

6 From which some having swerved have turned aside unto vain jangling;

7 Desiring to be teachers of the law; understanding neither what they say, nor whereof they affirm.

8 But we know that [i]the law is good, if a man use it lawfully;

9 Knowing [j]this, that the law is not made for a righteous man, but for the [k]lawless and disobedient, for the ungodly and for sinners, for unholy and [l]profane, for murderers of fathers and murderers of mothers, for manslayers,

10 For whoremongers, for them that defile themselves with mankind, for menstealers, for liars, for perjured persons, and if there be any other thing that is contrary to sound doctrine;

11 According to the glorious gospel of the blessed God, which was committed to my trust.

12 And I thank Chrīst Jē'sus our Lord, who

Ch. 1. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 1 Paul tells Timothy that his purpose in leaving him at Ephesus was that he (Timothy) might check the false teachers and teach a true use of the law, harmonizing it with the Gospel; also that he might tell of the power of God's grace in calling him (Paul) once a persecutor, to an experience in Christ and a preacher of his faith.

2. In vs. 3-11 the apostle urges the safe keeping of a pure Gospel doctrine in the church.

3. That is, legends about the origin and propagation of angels as taught by the false teachers at Colosse (Col. 2:8-23).

4. Aim or purpose.

Ch. 2. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 2 Paul charges Timothy concerning the order of public worship, directing him to intercede for all men as Christ died for all men. He also instructs him concerning the respective duties of men and women in public worship, stating woman's subjection and sphere of duty.

2. In vs. 1-8 Paul charges Timothy that all public prayers shall be offered by men.

hath enabled me, [m]for that he counted me faithful, [n]putting me into the ministry;

13 Who [o]was before a blasphemer, and a persecutor, and injurious: but I obtained mercy, because [p]I did it ignorantly in unbelief.

14 And the grace of our Lord was exceeding abundant with faith [q]and love which is in Chrīst Jē'sus.

15 This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, [r]that Chrīst Jē'sus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief.

16 Howbeit for this cause I obtained mercy, that in me first Jē'sus Chrīst might shew forth all longsuffering, for a pattern to them which should hereafter believe on him to life everlasting.

17 Now unto [s]the King eternal, immortal, [t]invisible, the only wise God, be honour and glory for ever and ever. Amen.

18 This charge I commit unto thee, son Tĭm'o-thў, [u]according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare;

19 Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away concerning faith have made shipwreck:

20 Of whom is [v]Hў-mĕ-næ'us and Ăl-ĕx-ăn'-dēr; whom I have [w]delivered unto Sā'tan, that they may learn not to blaspheme.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *It is meet to pray and give thanks for all men.* 9 *How women should be attired.* 12 *They are not permitted to teach.* 15 *They shall be saved in childbirth, if they continue in faith.*

1 [1]I exhort therefore, that, first of all, supplications, [2]prayers, intercessions, and giving of thanks, be made for all men;

Ref. I Timothy. Chapter 1.

a. Paul, an apostle, (not of men, neither by man, but by Jesus Christ, and God the Father, who raised him from the dead). (Gal. 1:1.)

b. Because we trust in the living God, who is the Saviour of all men, especially of those that believe. (I Tim. 4:10.)

c. Christ in you, the hope of glory. (Col. 1:27.)

d. Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, (the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek). (Acts 16:1.)

e. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Lu. 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Lu. 18:13.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.)

f. Owe no man any thing, but to love one another: for he that loveth another hath fulfilled the law. (Rom. 13:8.)

g. Follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart. (II Tim. 2:22.)

h. Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evil doers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Christ (16). The light figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 3:16, 21.) I thank God, whom I served from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day. (II Tim. 1:3.)

i. The law is holy, and the commandment holy, and just, and good. (Rom. 7:12.)

j. Rulers are not a terror to good works, but to the evil. (Rom. 13:3.) It [the law] was added because of transgression. (Gal. 3:19.) But the fruit of the Spirit is love, joy, peace, long-suffering, gentleness, goodness, faith Meekness, temperance: against such there is no law. (Gal. 5:22, 23.)

k. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.)

l. But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness. (I Tim. 4:7.) O Timothy, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called. (I Tim. 6:20.) But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness. (II Tim. 2:16.) Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Esau, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright. (Heb. 12:16.)

m. I give my judgment as one that hath obtained mercy of the Lord to be faithful. (I Cor. 7:25.)

n. Whereof I am made a minister, according to the dispensation of God which is given to me for you, to fulfil the word of God. (Col. 1:25.)

o. As for Saul, he made havoc of the church, entering into every house, and haling men and women, committed them to prison. (Acts 8:3.)

p. Then said Jesus, Father, forgive them; for they know not what they do. And they parted his raiment, and cast lots. (Lu. 23:34.)

q. Her sins, which are many, are forgiven; for she loved much. (Lu. 7:47.)

r. But go ye and learn what that meaneth, I will have mercy, and not sacrifice: for I am not come to call the righteous, but sinners to repentance. (Mat. 9:13.) Ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. (I Jno. 3:5.)

s. The Lord is King for ever and ever. (Ps. 10:16.) And there was given him dominion, and glory, and a kingdom, that all people, nations, and languages should serve him: his dominion is an everlasting dominion, which shall not pass away, and his kingdom that which shall not be destroyed. (Dan. 7:14.) The blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords; Who only hath immortality. (I Tim. 6:15, 16.) These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings; and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful. (Rev. 17:14.) And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS. (Rev. 19:16.)

t. And changed the glory of the uncorruptible God into an image made like to corruptible man. (Rom. 1:23.)

u. Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. (I Tim. 4:14.)

v. Their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hymeneus and Philetus. (II Tim. 2:17.)

w. To deliver such an one unto Satan for the destruction of the flesh, that the spirit may be saved in the day of the Lord Jesus. (I Cor. 5:5.)

2 For [c]kings, and [b]for all that are in authority; that we may lead a quiet and peaceable life in all godliness and honesty.

3 For this is [c]good and acceptable in the sight of God our Saviour;

4 Who [d]will have all men to be saved, and to [e]come unto the knowledge of the truth.

5 For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Chrīst Jē'sus;

6 Who gave himself a ransom for all, to be testified [f]in due time.

7 Whereunto I am ordained a preacher, and an apostle, (I speak the truth in Chrīst, and lie not;) a teacher of the Ğĕn'tīleş in faith and verity.

8 I will therefore that men pray every where, [g]lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting.

9 In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shamefacedness and sobriety; not with broided hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array;

10 But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works.

11 Let the woman learn in silence with all subjection.

12 But I suffer not a woman to teach, nor to usurp [3]authority over the man, but to be in silence.

13 For [4]Ăd'ăm was first formed, then Ēve.

14 And Ād'ăm was not [5]deceived, but the woman being deceived was in the transgression.

15 Notwithstanding she shall be saved in [6h]childbearing, if they continue in faith and charity and holiness with sobriety.

CHAPTER 3.

3 How bishops, deacons, and their wives should be qualified. 15 Of the church, and the blessed truth therein taught.

1 [1]This is a true saying, If a man desire the office of a [a]bishop, he desireth a good work.

2 A bishop then must be blameless, the husband of one wife, vigilant, sober, of good behaviour, given to hospitality, apt to teach;

3 Not given to wine, no striker, not greedy of filthy lucre; but patient, not a brawler, not covetous;

3. An autocrat, to appropriate unto herself the duties of man.

4. Here the apostle states the reason for woman's silence—she is subject to man and was created from him.

5. That is, Adam was induced or persuaded by Eve and was not deceived by the serpent.

6. That is, through her, sin came into the world, so also by her, in the birth of Christ, life shall be restored.

Ch. 3. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 3 Paul gives Timothy the rules concerning the overseers of the church.

2. One newly come into the faith.

3. That is, must treat all in the proper spirit of love and moderation and not speak to superiors in one manner and inferiors in another.

Ch. 4. A. D. 65.

1. That is, the teachings suggested by the ministers of Satan.

4 One [b]that ruleth well his own house, having his children in subjection with all gravity;

5 (For if a man know not how to rule his own house, how shall he take care of the church of God?)

6 Not a [2]novice, lest being lifted up with pride he fall into the condemnation of the devil.

7 Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and the snare of the devil.

8 [3]Likewise must the deacons be grave, not doubletongued, not given to much wine, not greedy of filthy lucre;

9 Holding the mystery of the faith in a pure conscience.

10 And let these also first be proved; then let them use the office of a deacon, being found blameless.

11 Even so must their wives be grave, not slanderers, sober, faithful in all things.

12 Let the deacons be the husbands of one wife, ruling their children and their own houses well.

13 For they that have used the office of a deacon well purchase to themselves a good degree, and great boldness in the faith which is in Chrīst Jē'sus.

14 These things write I unto thee, hoping to come unto thee shortly:

15 But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth.

16 And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: [c]God was manifest in the flesh, [d]justified in the Spirit, [e]seen of angels, preached [f]unto the Ğĕn'tīleş, [g]believed on in the world, received up into glory.

CHAPTER 4.

He foretelleth that in the latter times there shall be a departure from the faith.

1 Now the Spirit [a]speaketh expressly, that [b]in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed [c]to seducing spirits, [d]and doctrines of [1]devils;

Chapter 2.

a. Seek the peace of the city whither I have caused you to be carried away captives, and pray unto the Lord for it: for in the peace thereof shall ye have peace. (Jer. 29:7.)

b. Let every soul be subject unto the higher powers. (Rom. 13:1.)

c. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour, and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope. (I Tim. 1:1.) And my spirit hath rejoiced in God my Saviour. (Lu. 1:47.)

d. Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:7.) God so loved the world, that he gave his only begotten Son, that whosoever believeth in him should not perish, but have everlasting life. (Jno. 3:16.) The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. (II Pet. 3:9.) Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God; and not that he should return from his ways, and live? (23). For I have no pleasure in the death of him that dieth, saith the Lord God: Wherefore turn yourselves, and live ye. (Ez. 18:23, 32.) For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.)

e. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.) In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. (II Tim. 2:25.) Ever learning, and never able to come to the knowledge of the truth. (II Tim. 3:7.) Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness. (Tit. 1:1.) For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins. (Heb. 10:26.)

f. But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. (Gal. 4:4.)

g. For from the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering: for my name shall be great among the heathen, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 1:11.)

h. Unto the woman he said, I will greatly multiply thy sorrow and thy conception; in sorrow thou shalt bring forth children; and thy desire shall be to thy husband, and he shall rule over thee. (Gen. 3:16.) And say unto him, Take heed, and be quiet; fear not, neither be faint-hearted for the two tails of these smoking firebrands, for the fierce anger of Rezin with Syria, and of the son of Remaliah. (Is. 7:4.) For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

Chapter 3.

a. Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.)

b. And if it seem evil unto you to serve the Lord, choose you this day whom ye will serve; whether the gods which your fathers served, that were on the other side of the flood, or the gods of the Amorites, in whose land ye dwell: but as for me and my house, we will serve the Lord. (Josh. 24:15.) I will behave myself wisely in a perfect way. O when wilt thou come unto me? I will walk within my house with a perfect heart. (Ps. 101:2.)

c. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

d. This is he that came by water and blood, even Jesus Christ; not by water only, but by water and blood. (I Jno. 5:6.)

e. And, behold, there was a great earthquake: for the angel of the Lord descended from heaven, and came and rolled back the stone from the door, and sat upon it. (Mat. 28:2.) And suddenly there was with the angel a multitude of the heavenly host praising God. (Lu. 2:13.) Unto whom it was revealed, that not unto themselves, but unto us, they did minister the things which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the Gospel unto you with the Holy Ghost sent down from heaven; which things the angels desire to look into. (I Pet. 1:12.)

f. To whom God would make known what is the riches of the glory of this mystery among the Gentiles; which is Christ in you, the hope of glory. (Col. 1:27.)

g. Which is come unto you, as it is in all the world; and bringeth forth fruit, as it doth also in you, since the day ye heard of it, and knew the grace of God in truth. (Col. 1:6.)

Chapter 4.

a. Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you unto all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.)

b. Who verily was foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you. (I Pet. 1:20.)

c. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

d. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go

2 Speaking lies in hypocrisy; having [e]their conscience seared with a hot iron;

3 Forbidding [f]to marry, and commanding to abstain from meats, which God hath created [g]to be received with thanksgiving of them which believe and know the truth.

4 For every creature of God is good, and nothing to be refused, if it be received with thanksgiving:

5 For it is sanctified by the word of God and prayer.

6 [2]If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jē'sus Chrīst, nourished up [h]in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained.

7 But refuse profane and old wives' fables, and exercise thyself rather unto godliness.

8 For bodily exercise profiteth little: but godliness is profitable unto all things, having [i]promise of the life that now is, and of that which is to come.

9 This is a faithful saying and worthy of all acceptation.

10 For therefore we both labour and suffer reproach, because we trust in the living God, [j]who is the Saviour of all men, specially of those that believe.

11 These things command and teach.

12 Let no man despise thy youth; but be thou an example of the believers, in word, in conversation, in charity, in spirit, in faith, in purity.

13 Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine.

14 Neglect [k]not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee [l]by prophecy, [m]with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery.

15 Meditate upon these things; give thyself wholly to them; that thy profiting may appear to all.

16 Take heed unto thyself, and unto the doctrine; continue in them: for in doing this thou shalt both save thyself, and them that hear thee.

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Rules to be observed in reproving.* 3 *Of widows.* 17 *Of elders.* 23 *A precept for Timothy's health.*

1 [1]Rebuke not an elder, but intreat him as a father; and the younger men as brethren;

2. In vs. 6-10 the apostle appeals to Timothy concerning his great personal responsibility.

Ch. 5. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 5 the apostle directs Timothy in the manner he should deal with the different classes in the church.

2. Gay, prodigal, frivolous, whether chaste or unchaste.

3. In vs. 9-15 the apostle gives Timothy the rules which shall govern the selection of widows for church charity.

4. In vs. 17-25 the apostle gives the rules governing the pay, ordination and purity of the elders.

2 The elder women as mothers; the younger as sisters, with all purity.

3 Honour widows that are widows indeed.

4 But if any widow have children or nephews, let them learn first to shew piety at home, and to requite their parents: for that is good and acceptable before God.

5 Now she that is a widow indeed, and desolate, trusteth in God, and continueth in supplications and prayers night and day.

6 But she that liveth in pleasure [2]is dead while she liveth.

7 And these things give in charge, that they may be blameless.

8 But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel.

9 [3]Let not a widow be taken into the number under threescore years old, having been the wife of one man,

10 Well reported of for good works; if she have brought up children, if she have [a]lodged strangers, if she have [b]washed the saints' feet, if she have relieved the afflicted, if she have diligently followed every good work.

11 But the younger widows refuse: for when they have begun to wax wanton against Chrīst, they will marry;

12 Having [c]damnation, because they have cast off their first faith.

13 And [d]withal they learn to be idle, wandering about from house to house; and not only idle, but tattlers also and busybodies, speaking things which they ought not.

14 I will therefore that the younger women marry, bear children, guide the house, [e]give none occasion to the adversary to speak reproachfully.

15 For some are already turned aside after Sā'tan.

16 If [f]any man or woman that believeth have widows, let them relieve them, and let not the church be charged; that it may relieve them that are widows indeed.

17 [4]Let [g]the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honour, especially they who labour in the word and doctrine.

18 For the scripture saith, [h]Thou shalt not muzzle the ox that treadeth out the corn. And, [i]The labourer is worthy of his reward.

19 Against an elder receive not an accusation, but before two or three witnesses.

---

forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Rev. 16:14.)

e. Who being past feeling have given themselves over unto lasciviousness, to work all uncleanness with greediness. (Eph. 4:19.)

f. Whoso findeth a wife findeth a good thing, and obtaineth favor of the Lord. (Prov. 18:22.) Marriage is honorable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge. (Heb. 13:4.)

g. Every moving thing that liveth shall be meat for you; even as the green herb have I given you all things. (Gen. 9:3.)

h. But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them. And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 3:14, 15.)

i. Delight thyself also in the Lord; and he shall give thee the desires of thine heart. (Ps. 37:4.) But seek ye first the kingdom of God, and his righteousness; and all these things shall be added unto you. (Mat. 6:33.) For evil-doers shall be cut off: but those that wait upon the Lord, they shall inherit the earth (9). But the meek shall inherit the earth; and shall delight themselves in the abundance of peace. (Ps. 37:9, 11.) The fear of the Lord tendeth to life; and he that hath it shall abide satisfied; he shall not be visited with evil. (Prov. 19:23.) By humility and the fear of the Lord are riches, honor, and life. (Prov. 22:4.)

j. Thy righteousness is like the great mountain; thy judgments are a great deep: O Lord, thou preservest man and beast. (Ps. 36:6.) Nevertheless he left not himself without witness, in that he did good, and gave us rain from heaven, and fruitful seasons, filling our hearts with food and gladness. (Acts 14:17.) Neither is worshipped with men's hands, as though he needed any thing, seeing he giveth to all life, and breath, and all things. (Acts 17:25.)

k. Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands. (II Tim. 1:6.)

l. This charge I commit unto thee, son Timothy, according to the prophecies which went before on thee, that thou by them mightest war a good warfare. (I Tim. 1:18.)

m. Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. (Acts 6:6.)

Chapter 5.

a. And when she was baptized, and her household, she besought us, saying, If ye have judged me to be faithful to the Lord, come into my house, and abide there. And she constrained us. (Acts 16:15.)

b. Is any thing too hard for the Lord? At the time appointed I will return unto thee, according to the time of life, and Sarah shall have a son. (Gen. 18:14.) And stood at his feet behind him weeping, and began to wash his feet with tears, and did wipe them with the hairs of her head, and kissed his feet, and anointed them with the ointment. (Lu. 7:38.)

c. For it is impossible for those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Holy Ghost (4), If they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; seeing they crucify to themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open shame. (Heb. 6:4, 6.)

d. For we hear that there are some which walk among you disorderly, working not at all, but are busybodies. (II Thess. 3:11.)

e. Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you. (Tit. 2:8.)

f. And she took it up, and went into the city; and her mother-in-law saw what she had gleaned: and she brought forth, and gave to her that she had reserved after she was sufficed. (Ruth 2:18.)

g. Let him that is taught in the word communicate unto him that teacheth in all good things. (Gal. 6:6.)

h. Thou shalt not muzzle the ox when he treadeth out the corn. (Dt. 25:4.)

i. Thou shalt not oppress an hired servant that is poor and needy, whether he be of thy brethren, or of thy strangers that are in thy land within thy gates. (Dt. 24:14.) Nor scrip for your journey, neither two coats, neither shoes, nor yet staves: for the workman is worthy of his meat. (Mat. 10:10.) And in the same house remain, eating and drinking such things as they give: for the laborer is worthy of his hire. Go not from house to house. (Lu. 10:7.) Even so hath the Lord ordained that they which preach the Gospel should live of the Gospel. (I Cor. 9:14.) Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. (Lev. 19:13.)

20 Them [j]that sin rebuke before all, that others also may fear.

21 I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality.

22 Lay hands [5]suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure.

23 Drink no [6]longer water, but use a little wine for thy stomach's sake and thine often infirmities.

24 Some men's sins are open beforehand, going before to judgment; and some men they follow after.

25 Likewise also the [k]good works of some are manifest beforehand; and they that are otherwise cannot be hid.

CHAPTER 6.

1 *Of the duty of servants.* 3 *Not to have fellowship with newfangled teachers.* 6 *Godliness is great gain,* 10 *and love of money the root of all evil.* 11 *What Timothy is to fly, and what to follow.*

1 [1]Let as many [a]servants as are under the yoke count their own masters worthy of all honour, that the [b]name of God and his doctrine be not blasphemed.

2 And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because [c]they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort.

3 If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness;

4 He is proud, [d]knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings,

5 Perverse disputings of [e]men of corrupt minds, and destitute of the truth, [f]supposing that gain is godliness: [g]from such withdraw thyself.

6 But [h]godliness with contentment is great gain.

7 For [i]we brought [2]nothing into this world, and it is certain we can carry nothing out.

5. That is, without full and free investigation.

6. Paul directs Timothy that, when necessary, he shall use wine for medicinal purposes, because Timothy had heretofore been a total abstainer under any and all circumstances.

Ch. 6. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 6, the apostle directs Timothy regarding the duty of servants and the opposition he shall maintain toward false teachers. He admonishes him to remain steadfast in godliness and gives him a charge concerning the rich.

2. Seemingly for the purpose of teaching us that we can take nothing out of the world with us save the character, the germ of character development, or the soul, the only thing we bring into the world.

3. The wishing for it, which leads people into covetous ways and unholy paths.

8 And having food and raiment let us be therewith content.

9 But [j]they that will be rich fall into temptation and a snare, and into many foolish and hurtful lusts, which drown men in destruction and perdition.

10 For [k]the love of [3]money is the root of all evil: which while some coveted after, they have erred from the faith, and pierced themselves through with many sorrows.

11 But thou, [l]O man of God, flee these things, and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness.

12 Fight [m]the good fight of faith, lay hold on eternal life, whereunto thou art also called, [n]and hast professed a good profession before many witnesses.

13 I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Chrīst Jē'şus, who before Pŏn'tī-us Pī'late witnessed a good confession;

14 That thou keep this commandment without spot, unrebukeable, until the appearing of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst:

15 Which in his times he shall shew, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords;

16 Who only hath immortality, dwelling in [o]the light which no man can approach unto; [p]whom no man hath seen, nor can see: [q]to whom be honour and power everlasting. Amen.

17 Charge them that are rich in this world, that they be not highminded, nor trust in uncertain riches, but in the living God, who giveth us richly all things to enjoy;

18 That they do good, that they be rich in good works, ready to distribute, willing to communicate;

19 Laying up in store for themselves a good foundation against the time to come, that they may lay hold on eternal life.

20 O Tīm'o-thў, keep that which is committed to thy trust, avoiding profane and vain babblings, and oppositions of science falsely so called:

21 Which some professing have erred concerning the faith. Grace be with thee. Amen.

j. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith. (Tit. 1:13.)

k. Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous: Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, that ye should inherit a blessing. (I Pet. 3:8, 9.)

Chapter 6.

a. Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again. (Tit. 2:9.)

b. Now therefore, what have I here, saith the Lord, that my people is taken away for nought? They that rule over them make them to howl, saith the Lord; and my name continually every day is blasphemed. (Is. 52:5.)

c. Masters, give unto your servants that which is just and equal; knowing that ye also have a Master in heaven. (Col. 4:1.)

d. And if any man think that he knoweth any thing, he knoweth nothing yet as he ought to know. (I Cor. 8:2.)

e. Now as Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith. (II Tim. 3:8.)

f. Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy lucre's sake. (Tit. 1:11.)

g. Now I beseech you, brethren, mark them which cause divisions and offences contrary to the doctrine which ye have learned; and avoid them. (Rom. 16:17.)

h. Let your conversation be without covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee. (Heb. 13:5.)

i. And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. (Job 1:21.) For when he dieth he shall carry nothing away; his glory shall not descend after him. (Ps. 49:17.)

j. He that is greedy of gain troubleth his own house: but he that hateth gifts shall live. (Prov. 15:27.) Labor not to be rich; cease from thine own wisdom. (Prov. 23:4.) A faithful man shall abound with blessings: but he that maketh haste to be rich shall not be innocent. (Prov. 28:20.) He also that received seed among the thorns is he that heareth the word; and the care of this world, and the deceitfulness of riches, choke the word, and he becometh unfruitful. (Mat. 13:22.) Go to now, ye rich men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you. (Js. 5:1.)

k. And thou shalt take no gift: for the gift blindeth the wise, and perverteth the words of the righteous. (Ex. 23:8.)

l. And this is the blessing wherewith Moses the man of God blessed the children of Israel before his death. (Dt. 33:1.)

m. I have fought a good fight, I have finished my course, I have kept the faith. (II Tim. 4:7.)

n. Know ye that our brother Timothy is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you. (Heb. 13:23.)

o. So that the priests could not stand to minister by reason of the cloud: for the glory of the Lord had filled the house of God. (II Chr. 5:14.)

p. And he said, Thou canst not see my face: for there shall no man see me, and live. (Ex. 33:20.) No man hath seen God at any time; the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.)

q. Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honor, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen. (Rev. 7:12.)

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF PAUL THE APOSTLE TO

TIMOTHY

NOTE.—The Apostle Paul's second letter to Timothy was written in the year 67 A. D., while the apostle was in prison at Rome, and a short time before his death. In it he gives his farewell counsels to Timothy. The apostle is very anxious to see Timothy again before his death, but, fearing that this may be impossible, he writes him this second letter, warning him against the heresies of the time and exhorting him to faithfulness and zeal for sound doctrine and patience amidst trials.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Paul's love to Timothy.* 6 *He is exhorted to stir up the gift of God which was in him.*

1 [1]Paul, an apostle of Jē'şus Chrīst by the will of God, according to [a]the promise of life which is in Chrīst Jē'şus,

2 To Tĭm'o-thў, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Chrīst Jē'şus our Lord.

3 I thank [2]God, whom I serve from my forefathers with pure conscience, that without ceasing I have remembrance of thee in my prayers night and day;

4 Greatly desiring to see thee, being mindful of thy tears, that I may be filled with joy;

5 When I call to remembrance the unfeigned faith that is in thee, which dwelt first in thy grandmother Lō'is, and [b]thy mother [3]Eū'nīçe; and I am persuaded that in thee also.

6 Wherefore I put thee in remembrance that [c]thou stir up the gift of God, which is in thee by the putting on of my hands.

7 For [d]God hath not given us the spirit of fear; [e]but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind.

8 Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner: but be thou partaker of the afflictions of the gospel according to the power of God;

9 Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy [f]calling, not according to our works, but according to [g]his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Chrīst Jē'şus before [h]the world began,

10 But [i]is now made manifest by the appearing of our Saviour Jē'şus Chrīst, [j]who hath abolished death, and hath brought life and immortality to light through the gospel:

11 Whereunto I am appointed a preacher, and an apostle, and a teacher of the Gĕn'tīleş.

12 For the which [4]cause I also suffer these things: nevertheless I am not ashamed: for I know whom I have believed, and am persuaded that he is able to keep that which I have [5]committed [k]unto him against that [6]day.

13 Hold [l]fast the [m]form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Chrīst Jē'şus.

14 That [7]good thing which was committed unto thee keep by the Hō'lў Ghōst which dwelleth in us.

15 This thou knowest, that all they which are in Ā'şiȧ be turned away from me; of whom are Phў-ğĕl'lus and Hēr-mŏğ'e-nēş.

16 The Lord [n]give mercy unto the house of Ōn-e-sĭph'o-rus; [o]for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain:

17 But, when he was in Rōme, he sought me out very diligently, and found me.

18 The Lord grant unto [p]him that he may find mercy of the Lord [q]in that day: and in how many things he ministered unto me at Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs, thou knowest very well.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He is exhorted again to constancy and perseverance.* 22 *Whereof to beware, and what to follow after.*

1 Thou [1]therefore, my son, be strong in the grace that is in Chrīst Jē'şus.

2 And the things that thou hast heard of me among many witnesses, the same commit thou to faithful men, who shall be able to teach others also.

3 Thou therefore endure hardness, as a good soldier of Jē'şus Chrīst.

4 No [a]man that warreth entangleth himself with the affairs of this life; that he may please him who hath chosen him to be a soldier.

5 And if a man also strive for masteries, yet is he not crowned, except he strive lawfully.

6 The husbandman that laboureth must be first partaker of the fruits.

7 Consider what I say; and the Lord give thee understanding in all things.

8 Remember that Jē'şus Chrīst of [b]the seed of Dā'vid [c]was raised from the dead according [d]to my gospel:

9 Wherein I suffer trouble, as an evil doer, even unto bonds; but the word of God is not bound.

10 Therefore I endure all things for the

Ch. 1. A. D. 66.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle expresses his love for Timothy and desire to see him, and endeavors to stir up the gift of God in him and to encourage him amidst afflictions.

2. For the things expressed in v. 5.

3. A believing Jewess.

4. For the purpose of salvation, expressed in vs. 9-11.

5. Himself

6. Judgment day.

7. The gift of v. 6.

Ch. 2. A. D. 66.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle exhorts Timothy to faithfulness as a follower of Christ, and warns him of pitfalls to be shunned, and shows him the nature of the spirit which should control the servant of Christ.

Ref. II Timothy. Chapter 1.

a. Paul, a servant of God, and an apostle of Jesus Christ, according to the faith of God's elect, and the acknowledging of the truth which is after godliness. In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Tit. 1:1, 2.) And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.)

b. Then came he to Derbe and Lystra: and, behold, a certain disciple was there, named Timotheus, (the son of a certain woman, which was a Jewess, and believed; but his father was a Greek). (Acts 16:1.)

c. Neglect not the gift that is in thee, which was given thee by prophecy, with the laying on of the hands of the presbytery. (I Tim. 4:14.)

d. There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love. (I Jno. 4:18.)

e. And, behold, I send the promise of my Father upon you: but tarry ye in the city of Jerusalem, until ye be endued with power from on high. (Lu. 24:29.)

f. Not by works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, by the washing of regeneration, and renewing of the Holy Ghost. (Tit. 3:5.)

g. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.)

h. According as he hath chosen us in him before the foundation of the world, that we should be holy and without blame before him in love. (Eph. 1:4.) In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before the world began. (Tit. 1:2.) Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the revelation of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began. (Rom. 16:25.)

i. Having made known unto us the mystery of his will, according to his good pleasure which he hath purposed in himself. (Eph. 1:9.)

j. So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. O death, where is thy sting? O grave, where is thy victory? (I Cor. 15:54, 55.)

k. Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator. (I Pet. 4:19.)

l. Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised. (Heb. 10:23.) But that which ye have already hold fast till I come. (Rev. 2:25.)

m. An instructer of the foolish, a teacher of babes, which hast the form of knowledge and of the truth in the law. (Rom. 2:20.) But God be thanked, that ye were the servants of sin, but ye have obeyed from the heart that form of doctrine which was delivered you. (Rom. 6:17.)

n. Blessed are the merciful: for they shall obtain mercy. (Mat. 5:7.)

o. For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints are refreshed by thee, brother. (Philemon 7.)

p. Then shall the King say unto them on his right hand, Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.)

q. When he shall come to be glorified in his saints, and to be admired in all them that believe, (because our testimony among you was believed,) in that day. (II Thess. 1:10.)

Chapter 2.

a. And every man that striveth for the mastery is temperate in all things. Now they do it to obtain a corruptible crown, but we an incorruptible. (I Cor. 9:25.)

b. Concerning his Son Jesus Christ our Lord, which was made of the seed of David according to the flesh; And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. (Rom. 1:3, 4.)

c. Moreover, brethren, I declare unto you the gospel which I preached unto you, which also ye have received, and wherein ye stand. (I Cor. 15:1.)

d. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.)

elect's sakes, [e]that they may also obtain the salvation which is in Chrīst Jē'ṣus with eternal glory.

11 It [f]is a faithful saying: For [g]if we be dead with him, we shall also live with him:

12 If we suffer, [h]we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us:

13 If we believe not, yet he abideth faithful: he cannot [2]deny himself.

14 [3]Of these things put them in remembrance, [i]charging them before the Lord that they strive not about words to no profit, but to the subverting of the hearers.

15 Study to shew thyself approved unto God, a workman that needeth not to be ashamed, rightly dividing the word of truth.

16 But shun profane and vain babblings: for they will increase unto more ungodliness.

17 And their word will eat as doth a canker: of whom is Hȳ-mē-næ'us and Phī-lē'tus;

18 Who concerning the truth have erred, saying [j]that the [4]resurrection is past already; and overthrow the faith of some.

19 Nevertheless the [5]foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, [k]The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Chrīst depart from iniquity.

20 [6]But in a great house there are not only vessels of gold and of silver, but also of wood and of earth; and some to honour, and some to dishonour.

21 If a man therefore purge himself from these, he shall be a vessel unto honour, sanctified, and meet for the master's use, and prepared unto every good work.

22 Flee also youthful lusts: but follow righteousness, faith, charity, peace, with them that call on the Lord out of a pure heart.

23 But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes.

24 And the servant of the Lord must not strive; but be gentle unto all men, apt to teach, patient,

25 In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them [7]repentance to the acknowledging of the truth;

26 And that they may recover themselves out of the snare of the devil, who are taken captive by him at his will.

2. That is, to deny his nature or refuse to bless those who accept him.

3. Vs. 14, 15 express Timothy's duty of warning the people of the errors which would lead them astray.

4. That is, claiming the resurrection to be nothing but the recovery of man's dead soul to life.

5. Christ.

6. In vs. 20-26 the apostle exhorts Timothy to carefully purge himself of all uncleanness that he may meekly instruct others.

7. The power or opportunity of repentance.

Ch. 3. A. D. 66.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle warns Timothy of the evil tendencies of the time and foretells him of the wickedness of the last days.

2. To vilify, to revile, to speak evil of, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

3. No self-control.

4. By the direction or impulse of God, without reference to the special manner of communicating that will.

CHAPTER 3.

6 *He describeth the enemies of the truth,* 10 *propoundeth unto him his own example,* 16 *and commendeth the holy scriptures.*

1 This [1]know also, that [a]in the last days perilous times shall come.

2 For men shall be lovers of their own selves, covetous, boasters, proud, [2]blasphemers, disobedient to parents, unthankful, unholy,

3 Without natural affection, trucebreakers, false accusers, [3]incontinent, fierce, despisers of those that are good,

4 Traitors, heady, highminded, lovers of pleasures more than lovers of God;

5 Having a form of godliness, but denying the [b]power thereof: from such turn away.

6 For [c]of this sort are they which creep into houses, and lead captive silly women laden with sins, led away with divers lusts,

7 Ever learning, and never able [d]to come to the knowledge of the truth.

8 Now [e]as Jăn'nēs and Jăm'brēs withstood Mō'ṣēs, so do these also resist the truth: men of corrupt minds, reprobate concerning the faith.

9 But they shall proceed no further: for their folly shall be manifest unto all men, [f]as their's also was.

10 But thou [g]hast fully known my doctrine, manner of life, purpose, faith, longsuffering, charity, patience,

11 Persecutions, afflictions, which came unto me [h]at Ān'tī-ōch, [i]at I-cō'nī-um, at Lȳs'trā; what persecutions I endured: [j]but out of them all the Lord delivered me.

12 Yea, and [k]all that will live godly in Chrīst Jē'ṣus [l]shall suffer persecution.

13 But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived.

14 But continue thou in the things which thou hast learned and hast been assured of, knowing of whom thou hast learned them;

15 And that from a child thou hast known the holy scriptures, which [m]are able to make thee wise unto salvation through faith which is in Chrīst Jē'ṣus.

16 All [n]scripture is given by [4]inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for re-

e. And whether we be afflicted, it is for your consolation and salvation, which is effectual in the enduring of the same sufferings which we also suffer: or whether we be comforted, it is for your consolation and salvation. (II Cor. 1:6.)

f. This is a faithful saying, and worthy of all acceptation, that Christ Jesus came into the world to save sinners; of whom I am chief. (I Tim. 1:15.)

g. For if we have been planted together in the likeness of his death, we shall be also in the likeness of his resurrection (5). Now if we be dead with Christ, we believe that we shall also live with him. (Rom. 6:5, 8.)

h. And I appoint unto you a kingdom, as my Father hath appointed unto me. (Lu. 22:29.) And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Mat. 19:28.) For if by one man's offence death reigned by one; much more they which receive abundance of grace and of the gift of righteousness shall reign in life by one, Jesus Christ. (Rom. 5:17.) And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.)

i. I charge thee before God, and the Lord Jesus Christ, and the elect angels, that thou observe these things without preferring one before another, doing nothing by partiality. (I Tim. 5:21.)

j. Now if Christ be preached that he rose from the dead, how say some among you that there is no resurrection of the dead? (I Cor. 15:12.)

k. The Lord is good, a strong hold in the day of trouble; and he knoweth them that trust in him. (Nah. 1:7.) I am the good shepherd, and know my sheep and am known of mine (14). My sheep hear my voice, and I know them, and they follow me. (Jno. 10:14, 27.)

Chapter 3.

a. How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts. (Jude 18.)

b. But if any provide not for his own, and specially for those of his own house, he hath denied the faith, and is worse than an infidel. (I Tim. 5:8.)

c. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. (Mat. 23:14.)

d. Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. (I Tim. 2:4.)

e. Then Pharaoh also called the wise men and the sorcerers: now the magicians of Egypt, they also did in like manner with their enchantments. (Ex. 7:11.)

f. And the magicians did so with their enchantments to bring forth lice, but they could not: so there were lice upon man and upon beast. (Ex. 8:18.) And the magicians could not stand before Moses because of the boils; for the boil was upon the magicians, and upon all the Egyptians. (Ex. 9:11.)

g. If thou put the brethren in remembrance of these things, thou shalt be a good minister of Jesus Christ, nourished up in the words of faith and of good doctrine, whereunto thou hast attained. (I Tim. 4:6.) And to our beloved Apphia, and Archippus our fellow-soldier, and to the church in thy house (2). Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my bowels in the Lord (20). But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you. (Philemon 2:20, 22.)

h. But when the Jews saw the multitudes, they were filled with envy, and spake against those things which were spoken by Paul, contradicting and blaspheming. (Acts 13:45.)

i. But the unbelieving Jews stirred up the Gentiles, and made their minds evil affected against the brethren. (Acts 14:2.)

j. Many are the afflictions of the righteous: but the Lord delivereth him out of them all. (Ps. 34:19.)

k. I have given them thy word; and the world hath hated them, because they are not of the world, even as I am not of the world. (Jno. 17:14.) Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.)

l. Remember the word that I said unto you, The servant is not greater than his lord. If they have persecuted me, they will also persecute you; if they have kept my saying, they will keep yours also. (Jno. 15:20.) Persecuted, but not forsaken; cast down, but not destroyed. (II Cor. 4:9.)

m. Thy word have I hid in mine heart, that I might not sin against thee. (Ps. 119:11.) But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (Jno. 20:31.)

n. Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:20, 21.)

proof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness:

17 That [o]the man of God may be perfect, throughly furnished unto all good works.

CHAPTER 4.

1 He exhorteth him to do his duty with all care and diligence, 14 and warneth him to beware of Alexander the smith.

1 [1]I charge thee therefore before God, and the Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, who shall judge the quick and the dead at his appearing and his kingdom;

2 [2]Preach the word; be instant in season, out of season; reprove, [a]rebuke, exhort with [b]all longsuffering and doctrine.

3 For the time will come when they will not endure sound doctrine; but after their own lusts shall they heap to themselves teachers, having [3]itching ears;

4 And they shall turn away their ears from the truth, and [c]shall be turned unto [4]fables.

5 But watch thou in all things, endure afflictions, do the work of an [d]evangelist, make full proof of thy ministry.

6 [5]For I am now ready to be offered, and the time of my departure is at hand.

7 I have fought a [6]good fight, I have finished [7]my course, I have kept [8]the faith:

8 Henceforth there is laid up for me [e]a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous judge, shall give me at that day: and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing.

9 [9]Do thy diligence to come shortly unto me:

10 For [f]Dē'mas hath forsaken me, having

Ch. 4. A. D. 66.

1. In ch. 4 the apostle solemnly charges Timothy to be zealous in the discharge of his duty, and tells him that he (Paul) is rapidly nearing his end and wishes Timothy to come and see him and bring Mark with him.

2. In vs. 2-5 the apostle charges Timothy to remain firm against false teachers.

3. A desire for pleasant things and not for reproof.

4. A legend.

5. In vs. 6-8 Paul expresses the anticipation of martyrdom.

6. He has consistently maintained his Christian faith.

7. As one running a race for a prize.

8. The doctrine and hope of the cross.

9. In vs. 9-13 Paul expressed his personal relation to his co-workers.

loved [g]this present world, and is departed unto Thĕs-sa-lo-nī'cà; Crēs-çenş to Ga-lā'tià, Tī'tus unto Dăl-mā'tī-à.

11 Only Lŭke is with me. [h]Take Märk, and bring him with thee: for he is profitable to me for the ministry.

12 And [i]Tỹch'i-cŭs have I sent to Ēph'ĕ-sŭs.

13 The cloke that I left at Trō'ăs with Cär'pus, when thou comest, bring with thee, and the books, but especially the parchments.

14 Āl-ĕx-ăn'dēr [j]the coppersmith did me much evil: the [k]Lord reward him according to his works:

15 Of whom be thou ware also; for he hath greatly withstood our words.

16 At my first answer no man stood with me, but all men forsook me: [l]I pray God that it may not be laid to their charge.

17 Notwithstanding the [m]Lord stood with me, and strengthened me; that by me the preaching might be fully known, and that all the Ġĕn'tīleş might hear: and I was delivered [n]out of the mouth of the lion.

18 And [o]the Lord shall deliver me from every evil work, and will preserve me unto his heavenly kingdom: to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

19 Salute Prĭs'cà and Ăq'uĭ-là, and the household of [p]Ōn-e-sĭph'o-rus.

20 E-răs'tŭs abode at Cŏr'inth: but Trŏph'ĭ-mŭs have I left at Mī-lē'tum sick.

21 Do thy diligence to come before winter. Eū-bū'lus greeteth thee, and Pū'denş, and Lī'nus, and Clạu'dĭ-à, and all the brethren.

22 The Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with thy spirit. Grace be with you. Amen.

---

o. But thou, O man of God, flee these things; and follow after righteousness, godliness, faith, love, patience, meekness. (I Tim. 6:11.) Holding fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers. (Tit. 1:9.)

Chapter 4.

a. This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith. (Tit. 1:13.)

b. Till I come, give attendance to reading, to exhortation, to doctrine. (I Tim. 4:13.)

c. Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. (I Tim. 1:4.)

d. And the next day we that were of Paul's company departed, and came unto Cesarea: and we entered into the house of Philip the evangelist, which was one of the seven; and abode with him. (Acts 21:8.)

e. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.)

f. Luke, the beloved physician, and Demas, greet you. (Col. 4:14.)

g. Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. (I Jno. 2:15.)

h. And Barnabas determined to take with them John, whose surname was Mark. (Acts 15:37.) Aristarchus my fellow-prisoner saluteth you, and Marcus, sister's son to Barnabas, (touching whom ye received commandments: if he come unto you, receive him). (Col. 4:10.)

i. But that ye also may know my affairs, and how I do, Tychicus, a beloved brother and faithful minister in the Lord, shall make known to you all things. (Eph. 6:21.)

j. And they drew Alexander out of the multitude, the Jews putting him forward. And Alexander beckoned with the hand, and would have made his defence unto the people. (Acts 19:33.) Of whom is Hymeneus and Alexander; whom I have delivered unto Satan, that they may learn not to blaspheme. (I Tim. 1:20.)

k. And I am this day weak, though anointed king; and these men the sons of Zeruiah be too hard for me: the Lord shall reward the doer of evil according to his wickedness. (II Sam. 3:39.) Give them according to their deeds, and according to the wickedness of their endeavors: give them after the work of their hands; render to them their desert. (Ps. 28:4.)

l. And he kneeled down, and cried with a loud voice, Lord, lay not this sin to their charge. And when he had said this, he fell asleep. (Acts 7:60.)

m. But when they deliver you up, take no thought how or what ye shall speak: for it shall be given you in that same hour what ye shall speak. (Mat. 10:19.)

n. And many shall follow their pernicious ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of. (II Pet. 2:2.)

o. The Lord shall preserve thee from all evil; he shall preserve thy soul. (Ps. 121:7.)

p. The Lord give mercy unto the house of Onesiphorus; for he oft refreshed me, and was not ashamed of my chain. (II Tim. 1:16.)

TITUS

NOTE.—Paul's letter to Titus was written in the year 66 A. D., while the author was in Macedonia, and addressed to Titus in the island of Crete, and was written on the general subject of the work of the ministry, which Paul felt especially necessary at this time, as many corrupt elements were creeping into the church at Crete, of which Titus had charge.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *For what end Titus was left in Crete.* 6 *How they that are to be chosen ministers ought to be qualified.*

1 Paul, [1]a servant of God, and an apostle of Jē'sus Chrīst, according to the faith of [2]God's elect, [a]and the acknowledging of the truth which is [b]after godliness;

2 In hope of eternal life, which God, that cannot lie, promised before [c]the world began;

3 But hath in due times manifested his word through preaching, which is committed unto me [d]according to the commandment of God our Saviour;

4 To Tī'tus, mine own son after the common faith: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst our Saviour.

5 For this cause left I thee in Crēte, that thou shouldest set in order the things that are wanting, and [e]ordain elders in every city, as I had appointed thee:

6 If any be blameless, the husband of one wife, having faithful children not accused of riot or unruly.

7 For a bishop must be blameless, as the steward of God; not selfwilled, not soon angry, [f]not given to wine, no striker, not given to filthy lucre;

8 But a lover of hospitality, a lover of good men, sober, just, holy, temperate;

9 Holding [g]fast the faithful word as he hath been taught, that he may be able by sound doctrine both to exhort and to convince the gainsayers.

10 For there are many unruly and vain talkers and deceivers, specially [h]they of the [3]circumcision:

11 Whose mouths must be stopped, who subvert [i]whole houses, teaching things which they ought not, for filthy [4]lucre's sake.

12 One of themselves, even a prophet of their own, said, The Crē'tī-ans are alway liars, evil beasts, slow bellies.

13 This witness is true. Wherefore rebuke them sharply, that they may be sound in the faith;

14 Not giving heed to Jew'ish fables, and commandments [j]of men, that turn from the truth.

Ch. 1. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle states for what purpose Titus was left in Crete. He warns Titus of the gainsayers, who should be reproved.

2. The faith by which the Christian is able to hold fast to the love of God.

3. The Jews.

4. For wages.

5. Purity can be seen in all things if the eye will only search for it as it generally searches for the impure. God makes nothing impure -only man and Satan make the impurities.

Ch. 2. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 2 the apostle gives special directions to Titus, admonishes him regarding the different treatment of various classes of believers, and tells that the grace of God in Christ should be the great incentive to all to live Godly lives.

2. Vigilant, considerate, conservatively careful.

3. That is, self-mastery or control of all the appetites and passions.

4. Vilify, to revile, to speak evil of, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

5. Keeping back dishonestly or deceitfully; misappropriating.

15 Unto the [5]pure all things are pure: but unto them that are defiled and unbelieving is nothing pure; but even their mind and conscience is defiled.

16 They [k]profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *Directions given unto Titus both for his doctrine and life.* 9 *Of the duty of servants, and in general of all Christians.*

1 But [1]speak thou the things which become [a]sound doctrine:

2 That the aged men be [2]sober, grave, [3]temperate, sound in faith, in charity, in patience.

3 [b]The aged women likewise, that they be in behaviour as becometh holiness, not false accusers, not given to much wine, teachers of good things;

4 That they may teach the young women to be sober, to love their husbands, to love their children,

5 To be discreet, chaste, keepers at home, good, obedient to their own husbands, that the word of God be not [4]blasphemed.

6 Young men likewise exhort to be [2]sober minded.

7 In [c]all things shewing thyself a pattern of good works: in doctrine shewing uncorruptness, gravity, sincerity,

8 Sound speech, that cannot be condemned; [d]that he that is of the contrary part may be ashamed, having no evil thing to say of you.

9 Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things; not answering again;

10 Not [5]purloining, but shewing all good fidelity; that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.

11 For the grace of God that bringeth salvation [e]hath appeared to all men,

12 Teaching us that, [f]denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world;

13 Looking for that blessed [g]hope, and the glorious appearing of the [h]great God and our Saviour Jē'sus Chrīst;

14 Who gave himself for us, that he might

Ref. Titus. Chapter 1.

a. In meekness instructing those that oppose themselves; if God peradventure will give them repentance to the acknowledging of the truth. (II Tim. 2:25.)

b. If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness. (I Tim. 6:3.)

c. Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began. (II Tim. 1:9.)

d. But the Lord said unto him, Go thy way: for he is a chosen vessel unto me, to bear my name before the Gentiles, and kings, and the children of Israel. (Acts 9:15.)

e. And when they had ordained them elders in every church, and had prayed with fasting, they commended them to the Lord, on whom they believed. (Acts 14:23.)

f. Do not drink wine nor strong drink, thou, nor thy sons with thee, when ye go into the tabernacle of the congregation, lest ye die: it shall be a statute for ever throughout your generations. (Lev. 10:9.)

g. Holding faith, and a good conscience; which some having put away, concerning faith have made shipwreck. (I Tim. 1:19.) Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 1:13.) Therefore, brethren, stand fast, and hold the traditions which ye have been taught, whether by word, or our epistle. (II Thess. 2:15.)

h. And certain men which came down from Judea taught the brethren, and said, Except ye be circumcised after the manner of Moses, ye cannot be saved. (Acts 15:1.)

i. Woe unto you, scribes and Pharisees, hypocrites! for ye devour widows' houses, and for a pretence make long prayer: therefore ye shall receive the greater damnation. (Mat. 23:14.)

j. But in vain they do worship me, teaching for doctrines the commandments of men. (Mat. 15:9.)

k. And they come unto thee as the people cometh, and they sit before thee as my people, and they hear thy words, but they will not do them: for with their mouth they show much love, but their heart goeth after their covetousness. (Ez. 33:31.)

Chapter 2.

a. If any man teach otherwise, and consent not to wholesome words, even the words of our Lord Jesus Christ, and to the doctrine which is according to godliness; He is proud, knowing nothing, but doting about questions and strifes of words, whereof cometh envy, strife, railings, evil surmisings. (I Tim. 6:3, 4.)

b. Whose adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel; But let it be the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price. (I Pet. 3:3, 4.)

c. Neither as being lords over God's heritage, but being ensamples to the flock. (I Pet. 5:3.)

d. Also I said, It is not good that ye do: ought ye not to walk in the fear of our God because of the reproach of the heathen our enemies? (Neh. 5:9.)

e. That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (Jno. 1:9.)

f. That he would grant unto us, that we, being delivered out of the hand of our enemies, might serve him without fear, In holiness and righteousness before him, all the days of our life. (Lu. 1:74, 75.)

g. And have hope toward God, which they themselves also allow, that there shall be a resurrection of the dead, both of the just and unjust. (Acts 24:15.)

h. To Timothy, my dearly beloved son: Grace, mercy, and peace, from God the Father and Christ Jesus our Lord. (II Tim. 1:2.) Paul, an apostle of Jesus Christ by the commandment of God our Saviour,

redeem us from all iniquity, [i]and purify unto himself a peculiar people, zealous of good works.

15 These things speak, and exhort, and rebuke with all authority. Let no man despise thee.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *Titus is further directed by Paul both concerning the things he should teach, and not teach.* 10 *He is willed also to reject obstinate heretics.*

1 [1]Put them in mind to be [2]subject to principalities and powers, to obey magistrates, [a]to be ready to every good work,

2 [b]To speak evil of no man, to be no brawlers, but gentle, shewing all meekness unto all men.

3 For we ourselves also were sometimes foolish, disobedient, deceived, serving divers lusts and pleasures, living in malice and envy, hateful, and hating one another.

4 But after that the kindness and love of God our Saviour toward man appeared,

5 Not [c]by [3]works of righteousness which we have done, but according to his mercy he saved us, [d]by the washing of [4]regeneration, and renewing of the Hō'lȳ Ghōst;

6 Which [e]he shed on us abundantly through Jē'sus Chrīst our Saviour;

Ch. 3. A. D. 65.

1. In ch. 3 the apostle instructs Titus how to teach Christians regarding their behavior toward the world, embracing both the things they should do and should not do.

2. Willingly obey.

3. Not a result springing from any righteousness of theirs.

4. (1) Baptism, the visible or external symbol of regeneration; (2) a symbolical act of obedience to the command of Jehovah.

5. One who follows his own will regardless of the teachings of Christ.

7 That being justified by his grace, we should be made heirs according to the hope of eternal life.

8 This is a faithful saying, and these things I will that thou affirm constantly, that they which have believed in God might be careful to maintain good works. These things are good and profitable unto men.

9 But [f]avoid foolish questions, and genealogies, and contentions, and strivings about the law; for they are unprofitable and vain.

10 A man that is an heretic [g]after the first and second [5]admonition [h]reject;

11 Knowing that he that is such is subverted, and sinneth, [i]being condemned of himself.

12 When I shall send Är'te-măs unto thee, or Tȳch'i-cŭs, be diligent to come unto me to Ni-cŏp'o-lĭs: for I have determined there to winter.

13 Bring Zē'nas the lawyer [j]and A-pŏl'lŏs on their journey diligently, that nothing be wanting unto them.

14 And let our's also learn to [l]maintain good works for necessary uses, that they be [k]not unfruitful.

15 All that are with me salute thee. Greet them that love us in the faith. Grace be with you all. Amen.

---

and Lord Jesus Christ, which is our hope. (I Tim: 1:1.) Simon Peter, a servant and an apostle of Jesus Christ, to them that have obtained like precious faith with us through the righteousness of God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. (II Pet. 1:1.)

i. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.) Now therefore, if ye will obey my voice indeed, and keep my covenant, then ye shall be a peculiar treasure unto me above all people: for all the earth is mine. (Ex. 19:5.) For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God, and the Lord hath chosen thee to be a peculiar people unto himself, above all the nations that are upon the earth. (Dt. 14:2.) But ye are a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, an holy nation, a peculiar people; that ye should show forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light. (I Pet. 2:9.) In whom also we have obtained an inheritance, being predestinated according to the purpose of him who worketh all things after the counsel of his own will. (Eph. 1:11.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

Chapter 3.

a. Make you perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is well-pleasing in his sight, through Jesus Christ; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen. (Heb. 13:21.)

b. From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members? (Js. 4:1.)

c. Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin (Rom. 3:20.)

d. Jesus answered and said unto him, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born again, he cannot see the kingdom of God (3). Jesus answered, Verily, verily, I say unto thee, Except a man be born of water and of the Spirit, he cannot enter into the kingdom of God. (Jno. 3:3, 5.) The like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 3:21.)

e. And of his fulness have all we received, and grace for grace. (Jno. 1:16.)

f. Neither give heed to fables and endless genealogies, which minister questions, rather than godly edifying which is in faith: so do. (I Tim. 1:4.) But foolish and unlearned questions avoid, knowing that they do gender strifes. (II Tim. 2:23.)

g. I told you before, and foretell you, as if I were present, the second time; and being absent now I write to them which heretofore have sinned, and to all other, that, if I come again, I will not spare. (II Cor. 13:2.)

h. Having a form of godliness, but denying the power thereof: from such turn away. (II Tim. 3:5.) And if he shall neglect to hear them, tell it unto the church: but if he neglect to hear the church, let him be unto thee as an heathen man and a publican. (Mat. 18:17.)

i. Then Paul and Barnabas waxed bold, and said, It was necessary that the word of God should first have been spoken to you: but seeing ye put it from you, and judge yourselves unworthy of everlasting life, lo, we turn to the Gentiles. (Acts 13:46.)

j. And a certain Jew named Apollos, born at Alexandria, an eloquent man, and mighty in the scriptures, came to Ephesus. (Acts 18:24.)

k. For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Pet. 1:8.)

l. Let him that stole steal no more; but rather let him labor, working with his hands the thing which is good, that he may have to give to him that needeth. (Eph. 4:28.)

THE EPISTLE OF PAUL TO

PHILEMON

NOTE.—Paul's letter to Philemon (a member of the church at Colosse, Asia Minor) was written in the year 63 A. D., while Paul was in prison at Rome, the general subject being freedom and brotherhood in Christ. The occasion of the letter was that Onesimus, a slave of Philemon's, had escaped and gone to Rome, where he was converted to the Christian religion and naturally sought Paul. After learning his history, Paul induced him to go back to Philemon and wrote this letter for him to take with him. In it the apostle urges Philemon to receive Onesimus as a brother in Christ and not as a slave, and to grant him his freedom. The letter therefore becomes one of the strongest appeals made by Paul.

4 *He rejoiceth to hear of the faith and love of Philemon, 9 whom he desireth to forgive his servant Onesimus.*

1 Paul, a [1]prisoner [a]of Jē'sus Chrīst, and Tĭm'o-thy our brother, unto Phĭ-le'mon our dearly beloved, and fellowlabourer,

2 And to our beloved Āp'phĭ-a, and Ar-chĭp'pus our fellowsoldier, and to the church in thy house:

3 Grace [b]to you, and peace, from God our Father and the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst.

4 [2]I [c]thank my God, making mention of thee always in my prayers,

5 Hearing of [d]thy love and [3]faith, which thou hast toward the Lord Jē'sus, and toward all saints;

6 That the communication of thy faith may become effectual [c]by the acknowledging of every good thing which is in you in Chrīst Jē'sus.

7 For we have great joy and consolation in thy love, because the bowels of the saints [f]are refreshed by thee, brother.

8 Wherefore, though I might be much bold in Chrīst to enjoin thee that which is convenient,

9 Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jē'sus Chrīst.

10 [4]I beseech thee for my son O-nĕs'i-mus, whom I have begotten in my bonds:

11 Which in time past was to thee unprofitable, but now profitable to thee and to me:

12 Whom I have sent again: thou therefore receive him, that is, mine own bowels:

A. D. 64.

1. Observe the appropriateness of Paul calling himself a prisoner or bondsman of Christ in a letter where he pleads the cause of a bondslave.

2. In vs. 4-7 the apostle Paul makes an appeal to the richness of Philemon's Christian character to impress upon him that now is the opportunity of making a positive demonstration of the effects of such a character as his.

3. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and the promises of Christ, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

4. In vs. 10-21 the apostle makes the request of Philemon that he receive Onesimus with kindness and Christian consideration.

5. By theft or any unlawful manner, as he had doubtless confessed to Paul he had.

6. As Philemon is indebted to Paul for his own Christian character, he should now grant the request he makes of him.

7. By heart, i. e., gratify my feelings by granting this request.

13 Whom I would have retained with me, that in [g]thy stead he might have ministered unto me in the bonds of the gospel:

14 But without thy mind would I do nothing; [h]that thy benefit should not be as it were of necessity, but willingly.

15 For [i]perhaps he therefore departed for a season, that thou shouldest receive him for ever;

16 Not now as a servant, but above a servant, [j]a brother beloved, specially to me, but how much more unto thee, both in the flesh, and in the Lord?

17 If thou count me therefore a partner, receive him as myself.

18 If he hath wronged [5]thee, or oweth thee ought, put that on mine account;

19 I Paul have written it with mine own hand, I will repay it: albeit I do not say to thee how thou [6]owest unto me even thine own self besides.

20 Yea, brother, let me have joy of thee in the Lord: refresh my [7]bowels in the Lord.

21 Having [k]confidence in thy obedience I wrote unto thee, knowing that thou wilt also do more than I say.

22 But withal prepare me also a lodging: for I [l]trust that through your prayers I shall be given unto you.

23 There salute thee Ēp'a-phrās, my fellowprisoner in Chrīst Jē'sus;

24 [m]Mär'cus, Ar-ĭs-tär'chus, Dē'mas, Lu'cas, my fellowlabourers.

25 The grace of our Lord Jē'sus Chrīst be with your spirit. Amen.

Ref. Philemon.

a. I therefore, the prisoner of the Lord, beseech you that ye walk worthy of the vocation wherewith ye are called. (Eph. 4:1.) But we know that the law is good, if a man use it lawfully. (I Tim. 1:8.)

b. And say to Archhippus, Take heed to the ministry which thou hast received in the Lord, that thou fulfil it. (Col. 4:17.)

c. We give thanks to God always for you all, making mention of you in our prayers. (I Thess. 1:2.)

d. Wherefore I also, after I heard of your faith in the Lord Jesus, and love unto all the saints, Cease not to give thanks for you, making mention of you in my prayers. (Eph. 1:15, 16.)

e. And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment. (Phil. 1:9.)

f. Therefore we were comforted in your comfort: yea, and exceedingly the more joyed we for the joy of Titus, because his spirit was refreshed by you all. (II Cor. 7:13.)

g. Because for the work of Christ he was nigh unto death, not regarding his life, to supply your lack of service toward me. (Phil. 2:30.)

h. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:7.)

i. And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.)

j. And they that have believing masters, let them not despise them, because they are brethren; but rather do them service, because they are faithful and beloved, partakers of the benefit. These things teach and exhort. (I Tim. 6:2.)

k. I rejoice therefore that I have confidence in you in all things. (II Cor. 7:16.)

l. And having this confidence, I know that I shall abide and continue with you all for your furtherance and joy of faith. (Phil. 1:25.)

m. And when he had considered the thing, he came to the house of Mary the mother of John, whose surname was Mark; where many were gathered together praying (12). And Barnabas and Saul returned from Jerusalem, when they had fulfilled their ministry, and took with them John, whose surname was Mark. (Acts 12:12, 25.)



GARDEN OF GETHSEMANE.

THE EPISTLE TO THE

HEBREWS

NOTE.—The letter to the Hebrews was written between 50 and 64 A. D. on the general subject of the new covenant of Christ. As to the author, there are four opinions, viz., (1) that Paul was the author, which is the most generally accepted opinion; (2) a composite authorship, one of the authors being Paul, the others unknown; (3) an author other than Paul, although unknown; (4) suspended judgment of those unable to arrive at any conclusion. The general design of the letter was to furnish instructions to the church to further the true character of their faith; the author therefore undertakes to prove the superiority of the Christian religion to all other faiths, that thereby its converts may be retained. Throughout the letter the author continues to suggest that salvation is not altogether in the future but that it is a present good as well. He would have his readers get a true insight into the nature and worth of the Christian religion that they might the better fortify themselves against temptations. Another purpose of the author is to prove that no religion can be satisfactory which does not establish an intimate relation between God and man.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *Christ in these last times coming to us from the Father, 4 is preferred above the angels, both in person and office.*

1 [1]God, who at sundry [2]times and in [a]divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets,

2 Hath [b]in these last days spoken unto [c]us by his Son, [d]whom he hath appointed heir of all things, [e]by whom also he made the worlds;

3 Who being [f]the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and [g]upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, [h]sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high;

4 Being made so much better than the angels, as [i]he hath by inheritance obtained a more excellent name than they.

5 [3]For unto which of the angels said he at any time, [j]Thou art my son, this day have I begotten thee? And again, [k]I will be to him a Father, and he shall be to me a Son?

6 And again, when he bringeth in [l]the [4]first-begotten into the world, he saith, And let all the angels of God worship him.

7 And of the angels he saith, who maketh his angels spirits, and his ministers a flame of fire.

8 But unto the Son he saith, [m]Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: a sceptre of righteousness is the sceptre of thy kingdom.

9 Thou hast loved righteousness, and hated iniquity; therefore God, even thy God, [n]hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows.

10 And, [o]Thou, Lord, in the beginning hast laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the works of thine hands:

11 They shall [5]perish; but thou remainest; and they all shall wax old as doth a garment;

12 And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail.

13 But to which of the angels said he at any time, Sit on my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool?

14 Are [6]they not [7]all ministering spirits, sent forth to minister for them who shall be heirs of salvation?

Ch. 1. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 1 the author declares that the highest of all revelations is given us in the Son of God, who, having completed redemption, sits enthroned at God's right hand.

2. At many times; all revelations were not given at once, but throughout many periods.

3. In vs. 5-14 the author proves the transcendent greatness of Christ over angels and all things else.

4. That is, from the beginning, therefore the eternally begotten.

5. That is, the heavens and the earth. They shall not be annihilated any more than the world was annihilated after the flood.

6. The angels.

7. From the lowest to the highest rank—therefore all.

Ch. 2. A. D. 64.

1. In this ch., Paul declares that all salvation is of Christ, he having put all things in subjection to him for a time. He was humbled below the angels, which was a divine necessity, that our salvation from sin might be made perfect.

2. In view of or because of the facts of ch. 1.

3. The revelations and visions of God were given through the instrumentality of angels.

4. That is, at the beginning of the new dispensation.

5. David in the 8th Psalm.

6. As things are now.

7. Christ.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *We ought to be obedient to Christ Jesus, 5 and that because he vouchsafed to take our nature upon him.*

1 [1]Therefore [2]we ought to give the more earnest heed to the things which we have heard, lest at any time we should let them slip.

2 For if the word spoken by [3]angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward;

3 How shall we escape, if we neglect so [a]great salvation; which at the [4]first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him;

4 God also bearing them witness, both with signs and wonders, and with divers miracles, and gifts of the Hō'lў Ghōst, according to his own will?

5 For unto the angels hath he not put in subjection the world to come, whereof we speak.

6 But one [5]in a certain place testified, saying, [b]What is man, that thou art mindful of him? or the son of man, that thou visitest him?

7 Thou madest him a little lower than the angels; thou crownedst him with glory and honour, and didst set him over the works of thy hands:

8 Thou hast put all things in subjection under his feet. For in that he put all in subjection under him, he left nothing that is not put under him. But [c]now we see not yet all things put under him.

9 But we see Jē'sus, who was made a little lower than the angels for the suffering of death, crowned with glory and honour; that he by the grace of God should taste death for every man.

10 For [c]it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the captain of their salvation [d]perfect through sufferings.

11 For both [7]he that sanctifieth and they who are sanctified are all of one: for which cause [e]he is not ashamed to call them brethren,

Ref. Hebrews. Chapter 1.

a. If there be a prophet among you, I the Lord will make myself known unto him in a vision, and will speak unto him in a dream (6). With him [Moses] will I speak mouth to mouth, even apparently, and not in dark speeches; and a similitude of the Lord shall he behold. (Num. 12:6, 8.)

b. But when the fulness of the time was come, God sent forth his Son, made of a woman, made under the law. (Gal. 4:4.)

c. For the Law was given by Moses, but grace and truth came by Jesus Christ. (Jno. 1:17.)

d. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. (Ps. 2:8.) The Father loveth the Son, and hath given all things into his hand. (Jno. 3:35.)

e. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (Jno. 1:3.) But to us there is but one God, the Father, of whom are all things, and we in him; and one Lord Jesus Christ, by whom are all things, and we by him. (I Cor. 8:6.)

f. Awake, O sword, against my Shepherd, and against the man that is my fellow, saith the Lord of hosts. (Zech. 13:7.) He that hath seen me hath seen the Father. (Jno. 14:9.)

g. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (Jno. 1:4.) Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honor and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created. (Rev. 4:11.)

h. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.)

i. Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name. (Phil. 2:9.)

j. God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm, Thou art my Son, this day have I begotten thee. (Acts 13:33.)

k. I will be his father, and he shall be my son. (II Sam. 7:14.) He shall cry unto me, Thou art my Father, my God, and the Rock of my salvation. Also I will make him my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth. (Ps. 89:26, 27.)

l. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.)

m. Thy throne, O God, is for ever and ever: the sceptre of thy kingdom is a right sceptre. Thou lovest righteousness, and hatest wickedness: therefore God, thy God, hath anointed thee with the oil of gladness above thy fellows. (Ps. 45:6, 7.)

n. The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

o. Of old hast thou laid the foundation of the earth; and the heavens are the work of thy hands. (Ps. 102:25.)

Chapter 2.

a. But Israel shall be saved in the Lord with an everlasting salvation: ye shall not be ashamed nor confounded world without end. (Is. 45:17.)

b. What is man, that thou art mindful of him? and the son of man, that thou visitest him? (Ps. 8:4.)

c. Ought not Christ to have suffered these things, and to enter into his glory? (26). And said unto them, Thus it is written, and thus it behoved Christ to suffer, and to rise from the dead the third day. (Lu. 24:26, 46.)

d. And Jesus answering said unto him, Suffer it to be so now: for thus it becometh us to fulfil all righteousness. (Mat. 3:15.) Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered; And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him. (Heb. 5:8, 9.)

e. Go to my brethren, and say unto them, I ascend unto my Father, and your Father; and to my God, and your God. (Jno. 20:17.)

12 Saying, [f]I [8]will declare thy name unto my [9]brethren, in the midst of the church will I sing praise unto thee.

13 And again, [g]I will put my trust in him. And again, Behold I and the children which God hath given me.

14 Forasmuch then as the children are partakers of flesh and blood, he [h]also himself likewise took part of the same; that through death he might destroy him that had the [10]power of death, that is, the devil;

15 And deliver them who through [i]fear of death were all their lifetime subject to bondage.

16 For verily he took not on him the nature of angels; but he took on him the seed of Ā'brā-hăm.

17 Wherefore in all things it behoved him to be made like unto [11]his brethren, that he might be a merciful and faithful high priest in things pertaining to God, [j]to make reconciliation for the sins of the people.

18 For in that he himself hath suffered being tempted, he is able to succour them that are tempted.

CHAPTER 3.

Christ is more worthy than Moses.

1 [1]Wherefore, holy [2]brethren, partakers of the heavenly calling, consider [a]the Apostle and High Priest of our profession, Chrīst Jē'şus;

2 Who was faithful to him that appointed him, as also Mō'şeş was faithful in all his house.

3 For this man was counted worthy of more glory than Mō'şeş, inasmuch as [b]he who hath builded the house hath more honour than the house.

4 For every house is builded by some man; but [c]he that built all things is God.

5 And Mō'şeş verily was faithful in all his house, as a servant, [d]for a testimony of those things which were to be spoken after;

6 But Chrīst as a son over his own house; whose [e]house are we, [f]if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end.

7 [3]Wherefore (as the [g]Hō'lў Ghōst saith, To day if ye will hear his voice,

8 Harden not your hearts, as in the provocation, in the day of temptation in the [4]wilderness:

9 When your fathers tempted me, proved me, and saw my works [5]forty years.

10 Wherefore I was grieved with that [6]generation, and said, They do alway err in their heart; and they have not known my ways.

11 So I sware in my wrath, They shall not enter into my rest.)

8. Christ, the Messiah.

9. The church.

10. Not death, but the power through sin of introducing death.

11. In birth, affliction and death.

Ch. 3. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 3 the writer declares that Christ, the Son of God, will be greater than Moses; therefore unbelief or disobedience toward him will incur a greater punishment than unbelief in the time of Moses.

2. The only instance where the word "holy" is applied to brethren, and is here used under the new dispensation, probably to imply that the believing Christians, whether Jew or Gentile, are as holy unto the Lord as Israel was under the old dispensation.

3. In vs. 7-11 the author presents the failure and sin of Israel as a warning to the church of to-day.

4. Of sin.

5. The perversity of the Israelites in the wilderness.

6. The generation of the 40 years of v. 9.

7. In vs. 12-15 the author makes application to the present day of Israel's sad example.

8. In vs. 16-19 the author declared that it was unbelievers who caused the failure of the Israelites, therefore the church to-day should be fearful of unbelief—keep clear of its baneful influence.

9. The Israelites.

10. Of sin.

11. Active unbelief, embracing disobedience; not merely the act of belief.

Ch. 4. A. D. 64.

1. In this ch. the promise of rest in God is declared to be fully realized through Christ, therefore we should strive to obtain it through him as our high priest.

2. God, through David.

12 [7]Take heed, brethren, lest there be in any of you an evil heart of unbelief, in departing from the living God.

13 But exhort one another daily, while it is called To day; lest any of you be hardened through the deceitfulness of sin.

14 For we are made partakers of Chrīst, if we hold the beginning of our confidence stedfast unto the end;

15 While it is said, To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts, as in the provocation.

16 [8]For [h]some, when they had heard, did provoke: howbeit not all that came out of Ē'gўpt by Mō'şeş.

17 But with [9]whom was he grieved forty years? was it not with them that had sinned, whose carcases fell in the [10]wilderness?

18 And to whom sware he that they should not enter into his rest, but to them that believed not?

19 So we see that they could not enter in because of [11]unbelief.

CHAPTER 4.

The rest of Christians is attained by faith.

1 [1]Let us therefore fear, lest, a promise being left us of entering into his rest, any of you should seem to come short of it.

2 For unto us was the gospel preached, as well as unto them: but the word preached did not profit them, not being mixed with faith in them that heard it.

3 For we which have believed do enter into rest, as he said, [a]As I have sworn in my wrath, if they shall enter into my rest: although the works were finished from the foundation of the world.

4 For he spake in a certain place of the seventh day on this wise, And God [b]did rest the seventh day from all his works.

5 And in this place again, If they shall enter into my rest.

6 Seeing therefore it remaineth that some must enter therein, and [c]they to whom it was first preached entered not in because of unbelief:

7 Again, he limiteth a certain day, saying in [2]Dā'vid, To day, after so long a time; as it is said, [d]To day if ye will hear his voice, harden not your hearts.

8 For if Jē'şus had given them rest, then would he not afterward have spoken of another day.

9 There remaineth therefore a [e]rest to the people of God.

10 For he that is entered into his rest, he also hath ceased from his own works, as God did from his.

---

f. I will declare thy name unto my brethren: in the midst of the congregation will I praise thee. (Ps. 22:22.)

g. The Lord is my rock, and my fortress, and my deliverer, in whom I will trust. (Ps. 18:2.) Behold, God is my salvation: I will trust, and not be afraid: for the Lord JEHOVAH is my strength. (Is. 12:2.)

h. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God, sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh. (Rom. 8:3.)

i. For God hath not given us the spirit of fear; but of power, and of love, and of a sound mind. (II Tim. 1:7.)

j. And he is the propitiation for our sins; and not for ours only, but also for the sins of the whole world. (I Jno. 2:2.) Herein is love, not that we love God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins. (I Jno. 4:10.) Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.)

Chapter 3.

a. I am not sent but unto the lost sheep of the house of Israel. (Mat. 15:24.) Jesus Christ was a minister of the circumcision for the truth of God, to confirm the promises made unto the fathers. (Rom. 15:8.)

b. Behold the man whose name is The BRANCH; and he shall go up out of his place, and he shall build the temple of the Lord. (Zech. 6:12.) Upon this rock I will build my church. (Mat. 16:18.)

c. We are his workmanship, created in Christ Jesus unto good works. (Eph. 2:10.) God, who created all things by Jesus Christ. (Eph. 3:9.)

d. I will raise them up a Prophet from among their brethren, like unto thee, and will put my words in his mouth; and he shall speak unto them all that I shall command him. And it shall come to pass, that whosoever will not hearken unto my words which he shall speak in my name, I will require it of him. (Dt. 18:18, 19.)

e. For the perfecting of the saints, for the work of the ministry, for the edifying of the body of Christ. (Eph. 4:12.) Ye also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, an holy priesthood, to offer up spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jesus Christ. (I Pet. 2:5.)

f. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. (Mat. 10:22.)

g. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me [David] and his word was in my tongue. (II Sam. 23:2.) This scripture must needs have been fulfilled, which the Holy Ghost, by the mouth of David, spake. (Acts 1:16.)

h. And all the children of Israel murmured against Moses and against Aaron: and the whole congregation said unto them, Would God that we had died in the land of Egypt! or would God we had died in this wilderness! (2). And they said one to another, Let us make a captain, and let us return into Egypt. (Num. 14:2, 4.)

Chapter 4.

a. Unto whom I sware in my wrath, that they should not enter into my rest. (Ps. 95:11.)

b. And on the seventh day God ended his work which he had made; and he rested on the seventh day from all his work which he had made. (Gen. 2:2.) In six days the Lord made heaven and earth, and on the seventh day he rested, and was refreshed. (Ex. 31:17.)

c. So we see that they could not enter in because of unbelief. (Heb. 3:19.)

d. Today if ye will hear his voice, Harden not your heart, as in the provocation, and as in the day of temptation in the wilderness. (Ps. 95:7, 8.)

e. And in that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people; to it shall the Gentiles seek: and

11 Let us labour [3]therefore to enter into that rest, lest any man fall after the same example of unbelief.

12 For the [4]word of God is [f]quick, and powerful, and sharper than any [5]twoedged [g]sword, piercing even to the dividing asunder of soul and spirit, and of the joints and marrow, and is a discerner of the thoughts and intents of the heart.

13 Neither is there any creature that is not manifest in his sight: but all things are naked and opened unto the eyes of him with whom we have to do.

14 Seeing then that we have a great high priest, that is passed into the heavens, Jē'sus the Son of God, let us hold fast our profession.

15 For [h]we have not an high priest which cannot be touched with the feeling of our infirmities; but [i]was in all points tempted like as we are, [j]yet without sin.

16 Let us therefore [6]come boldly unto the [7]throne of grace, that we may [8]obtain mercy, and find [9]grace to help in time of need.

CHAPTER 5.

Authority and honour of our Saviour's priesthood.

1 For [1]every high priest taken from among men is ordained [2]for men in things pertaining to God, [a]that he may offer both gifts and sacrifices for sins:

2 Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed [3]with infirmity.

3 And by reason hereof he ought, as for the people, so also for himself, to offer for sins.

4 And [b]no man taketh this honour unto himself, but he that is called of God, as [c]was [4]Aâr'on.

5 So [d]also Chrīst glorified not himself to be made an high priest; but he that said unto him, [e]Thou art my Son, to day have I begotten thee.

6 As he saith also in another place, [f]Thou art a priest for ever after the order of [5]Mĕl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

7 Who in the days of his flesh, when he had [g]offered up prayers and supplications [h]with strong crying and tears unto him [i]that was able to save him from death, and was heard in that he feared;

8 Though he were a Son, yet learned he obedience by the things which he suffered;

3. Because of the manner it is to be done through Christ; as he labored so, let us labor.

4. Let us be active because of the power of the word, which is the reason expressed by "for."

5. That is, typifying its cutting ability.

6. Without fear—with confident trust.

7. To which we have access through Christ our high priest.

8. Because of our past sins.

9. To assist in present trials.

Ch. 5. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 5 the author declares that, to be an effectual priest, our high priests must have all needed qualifications as a man, and that Christ is a priest after the order of Melchisedec.

2. Stands for or acts for men.

3. That is, encircled or surrounded with temptations as we are.

4. The first in the order of high priests and was elected directly by the voice of God.

5. The first New Testament mention of this primeval priest-king.

6. The revelations of God.

7. Spiritually weak and unsteady.

8. Of habit.

Ch. 6. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 6 the author warns the church against sluggishness and encourages them to steadfastness to God and faithfulness to his word.

2. The first principles or beginnings of Christianity.

3. While in the old dispensation, under the ritual there were many illustrations or types, they have all been merged into one under the new dispensation—viz., baptism, (a) the outward symbol of inward regeneration or cleansing; (b) a symbolical act of obedience to the command of God.

4. The going on to Christian perfection.

5. Grant the necessary grace or power.

6. Not that they have already fallen, but the author wishes to warn them by stating the result if they should fall.

7. Instead of crucifying the world, they would trample under foot and crucify the Son of God.

8. Bring into public disrepute, as a malefactor.

9 And being made perfect, he became the author of eternal salvation unto all them that obey him;

10 Called of God an high priest after the order of Mĕl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

11 Of whom we have many things to say, and hard to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of hearing.

12 For when for the time ye ought to be teachers, ye have need that one teach you again which be the first principles of the [6]oracles of God; and are become such as have need of milk, and not of strong meat.

13 For every one that useth milk is unskilful in the word of righteousness: for he is a [7]babe.

14 But strong meat belongeth to them that are of full age, even those who by reason of [8]use have their senses exercised to discern both good and evil.

CHAPTER 6.

He exhorteth not to fall back from the faith.

1 [1]Therefore leaving the [2]principles of the doctrine of Chrīst, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God,

2 Of the [a]doctrine of [3]baptisms, [b]and of laying on of hands, and of resurrection of the dead, [c]and of eternal judgment.

3 And this [4]will we do, if God [5]permit.

4 For it is impossible for [d]those who were once enlightened, and have tasted of [e]the heavenly gift, and were made partakers of the Hō'lў Ghōst,

5 And have tasted the good word of God, and the powers of the world to come,

6 If [6]they shall fall away, to renew them again unto repentance; [f]seeing they crucify to [7]themselves the Son of God afresh, and put him to an open [8]shame.

7 For the earth which drinketh in the rain that cometh oft upon it, and bringeth forth herbs meet for them by whom it is dressed, receiveth blessing from God:

8 But that which beareth thorns and briers is rejected, and is nigh unto cursing; whose end is to be burned.

9 But, beloved, we are persuaded better things of you, and things that accompany salvation, though we thus speak.

---

his rest shall be glorious. (Is. 11:10.) I will feed them in a good pasture, and upon the high mountains of Israel shall their fold be: there shall they lie in a good fold, and in a fat pasture shall they feed upon the mountains of Israel. (Ez. 34:14.) The Lord thy God in the midst of thee is mighty; he will save, he will rejoice over thee with joy; he will rest in his love; he will joy over thee with singing. (Zeph. 3:17.) These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 7:14.)

f. And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword; in the shadow of his hand hath he hid me, and made me a polished shaft; in his quiver hath he hid me. (Is. 49:2.) Is not my word like as a fire? saith the Lord; and like a hammer that breaketh the rock in pieces? (Jer. 23:29.)

g. And he had in his right hand seven stars; and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword. (Rev. 1:16.)

h. He is despised and rejected of men; a man of sorrows, and acquainted with grief: and we hid as it were our faces from him; he was despised, and we esteemed him not. (Is. 53:3.)

i. Ye are they which have continued with me in my temptations. (Lu. 22:28.)

j. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.) For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin: that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.)

Chapter 5.

a. Every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is of necessity that this man have somewhat also to offer. For if he were on earth he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law. (Heb. 8:3, 4.)

b. It appertaineth not unto thee, Uzziah, to burn incense unto the Lord, but to the priests the sons of Aaron, that are consecrated to burn incense: go out of the sanctuary; for thou hast trespassed: neither shall it be for thine honor from the Lord God. (II Chr. 26:18.) John answered and said, A man can receive nothing, except it be given him from heaven. (Jno. 3:27.)

c. Take thou unto thee Aaron thy brother, and his sons with him, from among the children of Israel, that he may minister unto me in the priest's office. (Ex. 28:1.)

d. If I honor myself, my honor is nothing: it is my Father that honoreth me: of whom ye say, that he is your God. (Jno. 8:54.) God hath fulfilled the same unto us their children, in that he hath raised up Jesus again; as it is also written in the second psalm. (Acts 13:33.)

e. I will declare the decree: the Lord hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee. (Ps. 2:7.)

f. The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Ps. 110:4.)

g. [Jesus] lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee. (Jno. 17:1.)

h. My God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring? (Ps. 22:1.)

i. Thinkest thou that I cannot now pray to my Father, and he shall presently give me more than twelve legions of angels? (Mat. 26:53.)

Chapter 6.

a. John verily baptized with the baptism of repentance, saying unto the people, that they should believe on him which should come after him, that is, on Christ Jesus. (Acts 19:4.)

b. Whom they set before the apostles: and when they had prayed, they laid their hands on them. (Acts 6:6.)

c. In the day when God shall judge the secrets of men by Jesus Christ according to my gospel. (Rom. 2:16.)

d. Many will say to me in that day, Lord, Lord, have we not prophesied in thy name? and in thy name have cast out devils? and in thy name done many wonderful works? (Mat. 7:22.) Call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured a great fight of afflictions. (Heb. 10:32.)

e. Jesus answered and said unto her, If thou knewest the gift of God, and who it is that saith to thee, Give me to drink; thou wouldest have asked of him, and he would have given thee living water. (Jno. 4:10.)

f. Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy thing, and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace? (Heb. 10:29.)

10 [g]For God is not unrighteous to forget your work and labour of love, which ye have shewed toward his name, in that ye have ministered to the saints, and do minister.

11 And we desire that every one of you do shew the same diligence to [h]the full assurance of hope unto the end:

12 That ye be not slothful, but followers of [i]them who through faith and patience inherit the promises.

13 [j]For when God made promise to Ā'brăhăm, because he could swear by no greater, [j]he sware [10]by himself,

14 Saying, Surely blessing I will bless thee, and multiplying I will multiply thee.

15 And so, after he had patiently endured, he obtained the promise.

16 For men verily swear by the greater: and an oath for confirmation is to them an end of all strife.

17 Wherein God, willing [k]more abundantly to shew unto the heirs of promise [l]the immutability of his counsel, confirmed it by an oath:

18 That by two immutable things, in which it was impossible for God to lie, we might have a strong consolation, who have fled for refuge to lay hold upon the hope [m]set before us:

19 Which [n]hope we have as an anchor of the soul, both sure and stedfast, and which entereth into that within the [11]vail;

20 Whither the forerunner is for us entered, even Jē'sus, made an high priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

CHAPTER 7.

Christ Jesus is a priest after the order of Melchisedec.

1 For this Měl-chĭs'e-dec, king of Sā'lem, priest of the most [1]high God, who met Ā'brăhăm returning from the slaughter of the kings, and blessed him;

2 To whom also Ā'bră-hăm gave a [2]tenth part of all; first being by interpretation King of righteousness, and after that also [3]King of Sā'lem, which is, King of peace;

3 Without father, [4]without mother, without descent, having neither beginning of [5]days, nor end of life; but made like unto the Son of God; abideth a priest continually.

4 Now consider how great this man was, unto whom even the patriarch Ā'bră-hăm gave the tenth of the spoils.

5 And verily [a]they that are of the sons of Lē'vī, who receive the office of the priesthood, have a commandment to take tithes of the people according to the law, that is, of their brethren, though they come out of the loins of Ā'bră-hăm:

6 But he whose [6]descent is not counted from them received tithes of Ā'bră-hăm, and blessed [b]him that had the promises.

7 And without all contradiction the less is blessed of the better.

8 And here [7]men that die receive tithes; but there [8]he receiveth them, [c]of whom it is witnessed that he liveth.

9 And as I may so say, Lē'vī also, who receiveth tithes, payed tithes in Ā'bră-hăm.

10 For he was yet in the loins of his father, when Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc met him.

11 [d]If therefore perfection were by the Lē'vĭt'ĭ-cal priesthood, (for under it the people received the law,) what further need was there that another priest should rise after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc, and not be called after the order of Aâr'on?

12 For the priesthood being changed, there is made of necessity a change also of the law.

13 For he of whom these things are spoken pertaineth to another tribe, of which no man gave attendance at the altar.

14 For it is evident that [e]our Lord sprang out of Jū'dā; of which tribe Mō'sēs spake nothing concerning priesthood.

15 And it is yet far more evident: for that after the similitude of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc there ariseth another priest,

16 Who is made, not after the law of a carnal commandment, but after the power of an endless life.

17 For he testifieth, [f]Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc.

18 For there is verily a [9]disannulling of the commandment going before for [g]the [10]weakness and unprofitableness thereof.

19 For [h]the law made [11]nothing perfect, but the bringing in of a better hope did; by the which [i]we draw nigh unto God.

20 And inasmuch as not without an oath he was made priest:

21 (For those priests were made without an oath; but this with an oath by him that said unto him, The Lord sware and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Měl-chĭs'e-dĕc:)

22 By so much was Jē'sus made a surety [j]of a better testament.

---

9. In vs. 13-20 the pledge and oath of God stand as the basis of our assurance if we remain steadfast in active faith.

10. Swear by himself, for there were none others by whom he could swear. (Gen. 22:16, 17)—"By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, That in blessing I will bless thee."

11. An allusion to the veil of the temple before the holy of holies.

Ch. 7. A. D. 64.

1. Is used only in the New Testament as a title of God to distinguish or to contrast him, the God of Melchisedec, with the gods of the heathen nations around.

2. The booty or prizes of war.

3. That is, his name means King of Righteousness. In Hebrew "Malchi" means "king," "Tzedec" means "righteousness;" therefore the word means, by interpretation, King of Righteousness.

4. That is, they are not known.

5. By not knowing his parents, he has no beginning or ending of days.

6. Pedigree or genealogy.

7. The Levitical priesthood.

8. After the order of Melchisedec.

9. A repealing.

10. As the law could not bring men to perfect justification, it was called weak.

11. That is, the law was introductory to its ante-type, the Christian economy, which wrought all things unto perfection.

g. Verily, verily, I say unto you, he that receiveth whomsoever I send receiveth me; and he that receiveth me receiveth him that sent me. (Jno. 13:20.)

h. That their hearts might be comforted, being knit together in love, and unto all riches of the full assurance of understanding. (Col. 2:2.)

i. For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye might receive the promise. (Heb. 10:36.)

j. By myself have I sworn, saith the Lord, That in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heaven, and as the sand which is upon the sea shore. (Gen. 22:16, 17.)

k. By faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in tabernacles with Isaac and Jacob, the heirs with him of the same promise. (Heb. 11:9.)

l. For the gifts and calling of God are without repentance. (Rom. 11:29.)

m. Wherefore, seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us. (Heb. 12:1.)

n. Let Israel hope in the Lord: for with the Lord there is mercy, and with him is plenteous redemption. (Ps. 130:7.)

Chapter 7.

a. I have given the children of Levi all the tenth in Israel for an inheritance, for their service which they serve, even the service of the tabernacle of the congregation. (Num. 18:21.)

b. For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13.) Now to Abraham and his seed were the promises made. He saith not, And to seeds, as of many; but as of one, And to thy seed, which is Christ. (Gal 3:16.)

c. As he saith also in another place, Thou art a priest for ever, after the order of Melchisedec. (Heb. 5:6.)

d. I do not frustrate the grace of God: for if righteousness come by the law, then Christ is dead in vain. (Gal. 2:21.)

e. The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come. (Gen. 49:10.) And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Which was the son of Aminadab, which was the son of Aram, which was the son of Esrom, which was the son of Phares, which was the son of Juda. (Lu. 3:33.) And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, the Lion of the tribe of Juda the root of David, hath prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof. (Rev. 5:5.)

f. The Lord hath sworn, and will not repent, Thou art a priest for ever after the order of Melchizedek. (Ps. 110:4.)

g. For what the law could not do, in that it was weak through the flesh, God, sending his own Son in the likeness of sinful flesh, and for sin, condemned sin in the flesh. (Rom. 8:3.)

h. And by him all that believe are justified from all things, from which ye could not be justified by the law of Moses. (Acts 13:39.) Knowing that a man is not justified by the works of the law, but by the faith of Jesus Christ, even we have believed in Jesus Christ, that we might be justified by the faith of Christ, and not by the works of the law: for by the works of the law shall no flesh be justified. (Gal. 2:16.) Which was a figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience. (Heb. 9:9.) For the law having a shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect. (Heb. 10:1.) Therefore by the deeds of the law there shall no flesh be justified in his sight: for by the law is the knowledge of sin. (Rom. 3:20.) What shall we say then? Is the law sin? God forbid. Nay, I had not known sin but by the law: for I had not known lust, except the law had said, Thou shalt not covet. (Rom. 7:7.) Is the law then against the promises of God? God forbid: for if there had been a law given which could have given life, verily righteousness should have been by the law (21). Wherefore the law was our schoolmaster to bring us unto Christ, that we might be justified by faith. (Gal. 3:21:24.)

i. By whom also we have access by faith into this grace wherein we stand, and rejoice in hope of the glory of God. (Rom. 5:2.) For through him we both have access by one Spirit unto the Father. (Eph. 2:18.)

j. Be surety for thy servant for good: let not the proud oppress me. (Ps. 119:122.) Like a crane or a swallow, so did I chatter; I did

23 And they truly were many priests, because they were not suffered to continue by reason of death:

24 But this man, because he [k]continueth ever, hath an unchangeable priesthood.

25 Wherefore he is able also to save them to the [12]uttermost that come unto God by [13]him, seeing he ever liveth [l]to make intercession for them.

26 For such an high priest became us, who is holy, harmless, undefiled, separate from sinners, [m]and made higher than the heavens;

27 Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, [n]first for his own sins, [o]and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself.

28 For the law maketh [p]men high priests which have infirmity; but the word of the oath, which was since the law, maketh the Son, who is [q]consecrated for evermore.

CHAPTER 8.

By the eternal priesthood of Christ the Levitical priesthood of Aaron is abolished.

1 [1]Now of the things which we have spoken this is the [2]sum: We have such an high priest, who [a]is set on the right hand of the throne of the Majesty in the heavens;

2 A minister of the [3]sanctuary, and of the true tabernacle, which the Lord pitched, and not man.

3 For every high priest is ordained to offer gifts and sacrifices: wherefore it is [b]of necessity that this man have somewhat also [4]to offer.

4 For if he were on earth, he should not be a priest, seeing that there are priests that offer gifts according to the law:

5 Who serve unto the example and shadow of heavenly things, as Mō'şeş was admonished of God when he was about to make the tabernacle: [c]for, See, saith he, that thou make all things according to the pattern shewed thee in the mount.

6 But now hath he obtained a more [5]excellent ministry, by how much also he is the [6]mediator [d]of a better [7]covenant, which was established upon better promises.

7 For if that first covenant had been faultless, then should no place have been sought for the second.

8 For finding fault with them, he saith, [e]Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, when I will make a [f]new covenant with the house of [8]Ĭs'ra-el and with the house of Jū'dah:

9 Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers in the day when I took them by the hand to lead them out of the land of Ē'gўpt; because they continued not in my covenant, and I [9]regarded them not, saith the Lord.

10 For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Ĭs'ra-el after those days, saith the Lord; [g]I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts: and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people:

11 And [h]they shall [10]not teach every man his neighbour, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest.

12 For I will be merciful to their unrighteousness, and their sins and their iniquities will I remember no more.

13 In that he saith, A new covenant, he hath made the first old. Now that which decayeth and waxeth old is ready to vanish away.

CHAPTER 9.

1 *The description of the rites and bloody sacrifices of the law,* 11 *far inferior to the dignity and perfection of the blood and sacrifice of Christ.*

1 [1]Then verily the first covenant had also ordinances of divine service, and a worldly sanctuary.

2 For [a]there was a tabernacle made; the first, wherein was the candlestick, and the table, and the shewbread; which is called the sanctuary.

3 And [b]after the second vail, the tabernacle which is called the Holiest of all;

4 Which had the golden censer, and the ark of [2]the covenant overlaid round about with gold, wherein was [c]the golden pot that had manna, and [d]Aâr'on's rod that budded, and [e]the tables of the [3]covenant;

---

1. In ch. 8 Christ, our high priest in the sanctuary of heaven, supersedes the Levitical priesthood and renders the order of things in the old dispensation obsolete, and the new covenant in Christ Jesus takes its plac

2. The principal point, the chief.

3. The holy of holies in the heavenly sanctuary.

4. He, Christ, made the offer once for us all, himself.

5. Heavenly, therefore more excellent than an earthly minister.

6. Interceding for us at the right hand of God. Through mercy for us he carries into effect God's covenant with us.

7. The gospel covenant of grace.

8. Thus the 10 tribes, as well as Judah, shall all share in the new covenant.

9. That is, he visited retributive justice upon them.

10. Have to teach.

1. In ch. 9, the old covenant of types and symbols is declared to be inferior to the means of access to God through the new covenant. Christ, the head of the new covenant, had come and offered himself in death for us, hence the blood of bulls and goats is of no further value.

2. The sacred ark or chest.

3. The decalogue, sometimes called testimony, or the table of commandments.

mourn as a dove: mine eyes failed with looking upward: O Lord, I am oppressed; undertake for me. (Is. 38:14.)

k. Of the increase of his government and peace there shall be no end, upon the throne of David, and upon his kingdom, to order it, and to establish it with judgment and with justice from henceforth even for ever. (Is. 9:7.) Whose are the fathers, and of whom as concerning the flesh Christ came, who is over all, God blessed for ever. Amen. (Rom. 9:5.)

l. Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. (Rom. 8:34.) If any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. (I Jno. 2:1.)

m. He that descended is the same also that ascended up far above all heavens, that he might fill all things. (Eph. 4:10.)

n. And Aaron shall bring the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself, and shall make an atonement for himself, and for his house, and shall kill the bullock of the sin offering which is for himself. (Lev. 16:11.)

o. Then shall he kill the goat of the sin offering that is for the people, and bring his blood within the veil, and do with that blood as he did with the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it upon the mercyseat, and before the mercyseat. (Lev. 16:15.)

p. Every high priest taken from among men is ordained for men in things pertaining to God, Who can have compassion on the ignorant, and on them that are out of the way; for that he himself also is compassed with infirmity. (Heb. 5:1, 2.)

q. For it became him, for whom are all things, and by whom are all things, in bringing many sons unto glory, to make the Captain of their salvation perfect through sufferings. (Heb. 2:10.)

Chapter 8.

a. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. (Col. 3:1.)

b. Walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.)

c. And look that thou make them after their pattern, which was shown thee in the mount. (Ex. 25:40.)

d. By so much was Jesus made a surety of a better testament. (Heb. 7:22.) And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.) And to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24.) Likewise also the cup after supper, saying, This cup is the new testament in my blood, which is shed for you. (Lu. 22:20.)

e. Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will make a new covenant with the house of Israel, and with the house of Judah; Not according to the covenant that I made with their fathers, in the day that I took them by the hand, to bring them out of the land of Egypt; which my covenant they brake, although I was an husband unto them, saith the Lord: But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. And they shall teach no more every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for they shall all know me, from the least of them unto the greatest of them, saith the Lord: for I will forgive their iniquity, and I will remember their sin no more. (Jer. 31:31-34.)

f. And for this cause he is the Mediator of the new testament, that by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance. (Heb. 9:15.) And to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24.) Who also hath made us able ministers of the new testament; not of the letter, but of the spirit: for the letter killeth, but the spirit giveth life. (II Cor. 3:6.)

g. They shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness. (Zech. 8:8.)

h. And all thy children shall be taught of the Lord; and great shall be the peace of thy children. (Is. 54:13.)

Chapter 9.

a. Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet: with cherubim of cunning work shalt thou make them. (Ex. 26:1.)

b. And thou shalt put therein the ark of the testimony, and cover the ark with the veil. (Ex. 40:3.)

c. And Moses said unto Aaron, Take a pot, and put an omer full of manna therein, and lay it up before the Lord, to be kept for your generations. As the Lord commanded Moses, so Aaron laid it up before the Testimony, to be kept. (Ex. 16:33, 34.)

d. And the Lord said unto Moses, Bring Aaron's rod again before the testimony, to be kept for a token against the rebels; and thou shalt quite take away their murmurings from me, that they die not. (Num. 17:10.)

e. And thou shalt put into the ark the testimony which I shall give thee. (Ex. 25:16.)

5 And [f]over it the [4]cherubim of glory shadowing the [5]mercyseat; of which we cannot now speak particularly.

6 Now when these things were thus ordained, [g]the priests went always into the first tabernacle, accomplishing the service of God.

7 But into the [6]second went the high priest alone [h]once every year, not without blood, which he offered for himself, and for the errors of the people:

8 The [i]Hō'lȳ Ghōst this signifying, that the [j]way into the holiest of all was not yet made manifest, while as the first tabernacle was yet standing:

9 Which was a [7]figure for the time then present, in which were offered both gifts and sacrifices, that could not make him that did the service perfect, as pertaining to the conscience;

10 Which stood only in [k]meats and drinks, and divers washings, [l]and carnal ordinances, imposed on them until the time of reformation.

11 [8]But Chrīst being come an high priest of good things to come, by a greater and more perfect tabernacle, not made with hands, that is to say, not of this building;

12 Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having [m]obtained eternal redemption for us.

13 For if [n]the blood of bulls and of goats, and the ashes of an heifer sprinkling the unclean, sanctifieth to the purifying of the flesh:

14 How much more [p]shall the blood of Chrīst, [o]who through the eternal Spirit [q]offered himself without spot to God, purge your [r]conscience from [s]dead works to serve the living God?

15 [9]And [t]for this cause he is the [10]mediator of the new testament, that [u]by means of death, for the redemption of the transgressions that were under the first testament, they which are called might receive the promise of eternal inheritance.

16 For where a testament is, there must also of necessity be the death of the testator.

17 For [v]a [11]testament is of force after men are dead: otherwise it is of no strength at all while the testator liveth.

18 Whereupon [w]neither the first testament was dedicated without blood.

4. A symbolical figure representing the ruling power of Jehovah.

5. The footstool of Jehovah, and the place upon which was sprinkled the propitiatory blood on the day of Atonement.

6. Holy of holies.

7. As parable set forth the figure of the reality yet to come in Christ.

8. In vs. 11-14 is an account of Christ offering himself to make an atonement for us.

9. Vs. 15-18, the death of Christ, our high priest, converts the new covenant into a last will and testament.

10. Christ, through his death, becomes our mediator, transmitting the mercy of God to us through his death.

11. By bequest or will.

12. The seal of the bequest or will.

Ch. 10. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 10 is a conclusion of the argument in ch. 9. In view of the self-offering of Christ made for us once for all, the yearly offering of sacrifices can be of no service to us. Instead of the daily ministry of the Levitical priests, Christ sitteth at the right hand of God ever making intercession for us.

2. A feeble representation, a shadowy outline.

19 For when Mō'sēs had spoken every precept to all the people according to the law, he took the blood of calves and of goats, [x]with water, and scarlet wool, and hyssop, and sprinkled both the book, and all the people,

20 Saying, [y]This is the [12]blood of the testament which God hath enjoined unto you.

21 Moreover [z]he sprinkled with blood both the tabernacle, and all the vessels of the ministry.

22 And almost all things are by the law purged with blood; and without [aa]shedding of blood is no remission.

23 It was therefore necessary that the patterns of things in the heavens should be purified with these; but the heavenly things themselves with better sacrifices than these.

24 For Chrīst is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the true; but into heaven itself, now [bb]to appear in the presence of God for us:

25 Nor yet that he should offer himself often, as the high priest entereth into the holy place every year with blood of others;

26 For then must he often have suffered since the foundation of the world: but now once [cc]in the end of the world hath he appeared to put away sin by the sacrifice of himself.

27 And as it is appointed unto men once to die, but after this the judgment:

28 So [dd]Chrīst was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the [cc]second time without sin unto salvation.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *The weakness of the law sacrifices.* 10 *The sacrifice of Christ's body once offered,* 14 *for ever hath taken away sins.*

1 For [1]the law having [a]a [2]shadow of good things to come, and not the very image of the things, can never with those sacrifices which they offered year by year continually make the comers thereunto perfect.

2 For then would they not have ceased to be offered? because that the worshippers once purged should have had no more conscience of sins.

3 [b]But in those sacrifices there is a remembrance again made of sins every year.

f. And the Lord said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the veil before the mercyseat, which is upon the ark, that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercyseat. (Lev. 16:2.)

g. And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot, day by day, for a continual burnt offering. (Num. 28:3.)

h. And Aaron shall make an atonement upon the horns of it once in a year with the blood of the sin offering of atonements; once in the year shall he make atonement upon it throughout your generations: it is most holy unto the Lord. (Ex. 30:10.)

i. Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jesus. (Heb. 10:19.)

j. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.)

k. For the kingdom of God is not meat and drink; but righteousness, and peace, and joy in the Holy Ghost. (Rom. 14:17.)

l. Having abolished in his flesh the enmity, even the law of commandments contained in ordinances; for to make in himself of twain one new man, so making peace. (Eph. 2:15.)

m. Seventy weeks are determined upon thy people, and upon thy holy city, to finish the transgression, and to make an end of sins, and to make reconciliation for iniquity, and to bring in everlasting righteousness, and to seal up the vision and prophecy, and to anoint the Most Holy. (Dan. 9:24.)

n. And he shall take of the blood of the bullock, and sprinkle it with his finger upon the mercyseat eastward; and before the mercyseat shall he sprinkle of the blood with his finger seven times. (Lev. 16:14.)

o. And declared to be the Son of God with power, according to the Spirit of holiness, by the resurrection from the dead. (Rom. 1:4.)

p. But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

q. Even when we were dead in sins, hath quickened us together with Christ, (by grace ye are saved). (Eph. 2:5.)

r. Who being the brightness of his glory, and the express image of his person, and upholding all things by the word of his power, when he had by himself purged our sins, sat down on the right hand of the Majesty on high. (Heb. 1:3.)

s. Therefore leaving the principles of the doctrine of Christ, let us go on unto perfection; not laying again the foundation of repentance from dead works, and of faith toward God. (Heb. 6:1.)

t. For there is one God, and one mediator between God and men, the man Christ Jesus. (I Tim. 2:5.)

u. Finally, be ye all of one mind, having compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous. (I Pet. 3:8.)

v. Brethren, I speak after the manner of men; Though it be but a man's covenant, yet if it be confirmed, no man disannulleth, or addeth thereto. (Gal. 3:15.)

w. And Moses took half of the blood, and put it in basins; and half of the blood he sprinkled on the altar. (Ex. 24:6.)

x. Then shall the priest command to take for him that is to be cleansed two birds alive and clean, and cedar wood, and scarlet, and hyssop. (Lev. 14:4.)

y. For this is my blood of the new testament, which is shed for many for the remission of sins. (Mat. 26:28.)

z. And thou shalt take of the blood of the bullock, and put it upon the horns of the altar with thy finger, and pour all the blood beside the bottom of the altar. (Ex. 29:12.)

aa. For the life of the flesh is in the blood: and I have given it to you upon the altar to make an atonement for your souls: for it is the blood that maketh an atonement for the soul. (Lev. 17:11.)

bb. My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, we have an advocate with the Father, Jesus Christ the righteous. (I Jno. 2:1.)

cc. For Christ also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death in the flesh, but quickened by the Spirit. (I Pet. 3:18.)

dd. For in that he died, he died unto sin once: but in that he liveth, he liveth unto God. (Rom. 6:10.)

ee. And if I go and prepare a place for you, I will come again, and receive you unto myself; that where I am, there ye may be also. (Jno. 14:3.)

Chapter 10.

a. Which are a shadow of things to come; but the body is of Christ. (Col. 2:17.)

b. And Aaron shall lay both his hands upon the head of the live goat, and confess over him all the iniquities of the children of Israel, and all their transgressions in all their sins, putting them upon the head of the goat, and shall send him away by the hand of a fit man into the wilderness. (Lev. 16:21.)

4 For [c]it is not possible that the blood of bulls and of goats should take away sins.

5 [3]Wherefore when he cometh into the world, he saith, [d]Sacrifice and offering thou wouldest not, but a body hast thou prepared me:

6 In burnt [4]offerings and sacrifices for sin thou hast had [4]no pleasure.

7 Then said I, Lo, I come (in the volume of the book [5]it is written of me,) to do thy will, O God.

8 Above when he said, Sacrifice and offering and burnt offerings and offering for sin thou wouldest not, neither hadst pleasure therein; which are offered by the law;

9 Then said he, Lo, I come to do thy will, O God. He taketh away the first, that he may establish the second.

10 By [e]the which will we are sanctified [f]through the [g]offering of the body of Jē'şus Chrīst once for all.

11 And every priest standeth [h]daily ministering and offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, which can never take away sins:

12 But [i]this man, after he had offered one sacrifice for sins for ever, sat down on the right hand of God;

13 From henceforth expecting [j]till his enemies be made his footstool.

14 For by one offering he hath perfected for ever them that are sanctified.

15 Whereof [k]the Hō'lў Ghōst also is a witness to us: for after that he had said before,

16 This [l]is the covenant that I will make with them after those days, saith the Lord, I will put my laws into their hearts, and in their minds will I write them;

17 And their sins and iniquities will I remember no more.

18 Now where remission of these is, there is no more offering for sin.

19 Having therefore, brethren, boldness to enter into the holiest by the blood of Jē'şus,

20 By [m]a new and living way, which he hath consecrated for us, through the vail, that is to say, his flesh;

3. Vs. 5-18, by Christ's submitting to the demands made by heaven, the complete and decisive atonement has been made for us.

4. Burnt sacrifices, as the complete atonement.

5. Alluding to the 40th Psalm.

6. Through the atoning blood of Christ.

7. Let us understand that the proper association of one with another has the power to arouse love.

8. If we continue to sin against the pleadings and persuasions of Christ.

9. The living or consuming fire of divine retribution.

10. As common or unworthy.

11. For chastisement.

21 And having an high priest over [n]the house of God;

22 Let us draw near with a true heart in full assurance [o]of faith, having our hearts [o]sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water.

23 Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; (for he is faithful that promised;)

24 And let us consider one another to [7]provoke unto love and to good works:

25 Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and [p]so much the more, as ye see [q]the day approaching.

26 For [r]if we sin [8]wilfully [8]after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins,

27 But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and [t]fiery indignation, which shall devour the [9]adversaries.

28 He that despised Mō'şeş' law died without mercy under two of three witnesses:

29 Of how much sorer punishment, suppose ye, shall he be thought worthy, who hath trodden under foot the Son of God, and hath [u]counted the blood of the covenant, wherewith he was sanctified, an unholy [10]thing, [v]and hath done despite unto the Spirit of grace?

30 For we know him that hath said, Vengeance [w]belongeth unto me, I will recompense, saith the Lord. And again, [x]The Lord shall judge his people.

31 It [y]is a fearful thing to [11]fall into the hands of the living God.

32 But [z]call to remembrance the former days, in which, after ye were illuminated, ye endured [aa]a great fight of afflictions;

33 Partly, whilst ye were made a gazingstock both by reproaches and afflictions; and partly, whilst [bb]ye became companions of them that were so used.

34 For ye had compassion of me in my bonds, and [cc]took joyfully the spoiling of your

c. Wherewith shall I come before the Lord, and bow myself before the high God? shall I come before him with burnt offerings, with calves of a year old? (Mic. 6:6.)

d. Sacrifice and offering thou didst not desire; mine ears hast thou opened: burnt offering and sin offering hast thou not required. (Ps. 40:6.)

e. And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth. (Jno. 17:19.)

f. That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.) And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth. (Jno. 17:19.)

g. Who needeth not daily, as those high priests, to offer up sacrifice, first for his own sins, and then for the people's: for this he did once, when he offered up himself. (Heb. 7:27.) How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered himself without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (14). So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many: and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:14, 28.) And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.) I am the living bread which came down from heaven. If any man eat of this bread, he shall live for ever: and the bread that I will give is my flesh, which I will give for the life of the world. (Jno. 6:51.)

h. And thou shalt say unto them, This is the offering made by fire which ye shall offer unto the Lord; two lambs of the first year without spot, day by day, for a continual burnt offering. (Num. 28:3.)

i. If ye then be risen with Christ, seek those things which are above, where Christ sitteth on the right hand of God. (Col. 3:1.)

j. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.)

k. For the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man; but holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Holy Ghost. (II Pet. 1:21.)

l. But this shall be the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel; After those days, saith the Lord, I will put my law in their inward parts, and write it in their hearts; and will be their God, and they shall be my people. (Jer. 31:33.)

m. Jesus saith unto him, I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.)

n. But if I tarry long, that thou mayest know how thou oughtest to behave thyself in the house of God, which is the church of the living God, the pillar and ground of the truth. (I Tim. 3:15.)

o. And to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24.) Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. (I Pet. 1:2.) Then will I sprinkle clean water upon you, and ye shall be clean: from all your filthiness, and from all your idols, will I cleanse you. (Ez. 36:25.) Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.)

p. The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. (Rom. 13:12.)

q. The Lord is not slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but is long-suffering to us-ward, not willing that any should perish, but that all should come to repentance. But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burnt up. (II Pet. 3:9, 10.)

r. But the soul that doeth ought presumptuously, whether he be born in the land, or a stranger, the same reproacheth the Lord; and that soul shall be cut off from among his people. (Num. 15:30.) And therefore did the Jews persecute Jesus, and sought to slay him, because he had done these things on the sabbath day. (Jno. 5:16.)

s. But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities. (II Pet. 2:10.)

t. Therefore thus saith the Lord God; Surely in the fire of my jealousy have I spoken against the residue of the heathen, and against all Idumea, which have appointed my land into their possession with the joy of all their heart, with despiteful minds, to cast it out for a prey. (Ez. 36:5.)

u. For he that eateth and drinketh unworthily, eateth and drinketh damnation to himself, not discerning the Lord's body. (I Cor. 11:29.)

v. Wherefore I say unto you, All manner of sin and blasphemy shall be forgiven unto men: but the blasphemy against the Holy Ghost shall not be forgiven unto men. (Mat. 12:31.)

w. To me belongeth vengeance and recompence; their foot shall slide in due time: for the day of their calamity is at hand, and the things that shall come upon them make haste. (Dt. 32:35.)

x. He shall call to the heavens from above, and to the earth, that he may judge his people. (Ps. 50:4.)

y. But I will forewarn you whom ye shall fear: Fear him, which after he hath killed hath power to cast into hell; yea, I say unto you, Fear him. (Lu. 12:5.)

z. Have ye suffered so many things in vain? if it be yet in vain. (Gal 3:4.)

aa. For I would that ye knew what great conflict I have for you, and for them at Laodicea, and for as many as have not seen my face in the flesh. (Col. 2:1.)

bb. Even as it is meet for me to think this of you all, because I have you in my heart; inasmuch as both in my bonds, and in the defence and confirmation of the Gospel, ye all are partakers of my grace. (Phil. 1:7.)

cc. Rejoice, and be exceeding glad; for great is your reward in

goods, knowing in yourselves that ye have in heaven a better and an enduring substance.

35 Cast not away therefore your confidence, which hath great recompence of reward.

36 For ye have need of patience, that, after ye have done the will of God, ye [dd]might receive the promise.

37 For [ee]yet a little while, and he [ff]that shall come will come, and will not tarry.

38 Now the just shall live by [12]faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him.

39 But we are not of them who draw back unto perdition; but of them that believe to the saving of the soul.

CHAPTER 11.

1 *What faith is.* 6 *Without faith we cannot please God.*

1 [1]Now faith is the substance of things hoped for, the evidence [a]of things not seen.

2 For by it the elders obtained a good report.

3 Through [2]faith we understand that the worlds [b]were framed by the word of God, so that things which are seen were not made of things which do appear.

4 By faith [c]Ā'bĕl offered unto God a more [3]excellent sacrifice than Cāin, by which he obtained witness that he was righteous, God testifying of his gifts: and by it he being dead yet speaketh.

5 By [5]faith [d]Ē'nŏch was [4]translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God.

6 But [e]without [5]faith it is impossible to please him: for he that cometh to God must believe that he is, and that he is a rewarder of them that diligently seek him.

7 By [5]faith [f]Nō'ah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house; by the which he condemned the world, and became heir of [g]the righteousness which is by faith.

8 By [5]faith Ā'brā-hăm, when he was called to go out into a place which he should after receive for an inheritance, obeyed; and he went out, not knowing whither he went.

12. A firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of Christ, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

Ch. 11. A. D. 64.

1. In ch. 11 the writer defines the faith he would have us possess and gives many examples of its power to keep, even under the old covenant.

2. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of Christ, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

3. Because he met all the requirements, offering both the firstlings of his flock and the first fruits of the field; while Cain offered only the one, seemingly not thinking it necessary to make the complete sacrifice as commanded of Jehovah—thus presenting only a thank offering, proudly refusing the propitiatory offering for sin.

4. Transplanted, taken to heaven without death.

5. A firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

6. That is, of them.

9 By [5]faith he sojourned in the land of promise, as in a strange country, dwelling in [h]tabernacles with Ī'ṣaac and Jā'cob, the heirs with him of the same promise:

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, [i]whose builder and maker is God.

11 Through [5]faith also Sā'rā herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

12 Therefore sprang there even of one, and [j]him as good as dead, so many as the stars of the sky in multitude, and as the sand which is by the sea shore innumerable.

13 These all died in [5]faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and [k]confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth.

14 For they that say such things declare plainly that they seek a country.

15 And truly, if they had been mindful of that country from whence they came out, they might have had opportunity to have returned.

16 But now they desire a better country, that is, an heavenly: wherefore God is not [6]ashamed [l]to be called their God: for [m]he hath prepared for them a city.

17 By [5]faith Ā'brā-hăm, when he was tried, offered up Ī'ṣaac: and he that had received the promises offered [n]up his only begotten son,

18 Of whom it was said, That in Ī'ṣaac shall thy seed be called:

19 Accounting that God was able to raise him up, even from the dead; from whence also he received him in a figure.

20 By [5]faith [o]Ī'ṣaac blessed Jā'cob and Ē'saŭ concerning things to come.

21 By [5]faith Jā'cob, when he was a dying, blessed [p]both the sons of Jō'ṣeph; and worshipped, leaning upon the top of his staff.

22 By [6]faith [q]Jō'ṣeph, when he died, made mention of the departing of the children of Ĭs'ra-el; and gave commandment concerning his bones.

23 By [5]faith Mō'ṣeṣ, when he was born, was hid three months of his parents, because they saw he was a proper child; and they were not afraid of the king's [r]commandment.

24 By [5]faith Mō'ṣeṣ, when he was come to

---

heaven: for so persecuted they the prophets which were before you. (Mat. 5:12.)

dd. Knowing that of the Lord ye shall receive the reward of the inheritance: for ye serve the Lord Christ. (Col. 3:24.)

ee. I tell you that he will avenge them speedily. Nevertheless when the Son of man cometh, shall he find faith on the earth? (Lu. 18:8.)

ff. For the vision is yet for an appointed time, but at the end it shall speak, and not lie: though it tarry, wait for it; because it will surely come, it will not tarry. Behold, his soul which is lifted up is not upright in him: but the just shall live by his faith. (Hab. 2:3, 4.)

Chapter 11.

a. For we are saved by hope: but hope that is seen is not hope: for what a man seeth, why doth he yet hope for? (Rom. 8:24.) While we look not at the things which are seen, but at the things which are not seen: for the things which are seen are temporal; but the things which are not seen are eternal. (II Cor. 4:18.) For we walk by faith, not by sight. (II Cor. 5:7.)

b. All things were made by him; and without him was not any thing made that was made. (Jno. 1:3.)

c. And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fat thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel and to his offering: But unto Cain and to his offering he had not respect. And Cain was very wroth, and his countenance fell. (Gen. 4:4, 5.)

d. And Enoch lived sixty and five years, and begat Methuselah: And Enoch walked with God after he begat Methuselah three hundred years, and begat sons and daughters: And all the days of Enoch were three hundred sixty and five years: And Enoch walked with God: and he was not; for God took him. (Gen. 5:21-24.) There is no end of all the people, even of all that have been before them: they also that come after shall not rejoice in him. Surely this also is vanity and vexation of spirit. (Ecc. 4:16.) Two are better than one; because they have a good reward for their labor (9). For out of prison he cometh to reign; whereas also he that is born in his kingdom becometh poor. (Ecc. 4:9, 14.)

e. He that believeth on the Son hath everlasting life: and he that believeth not the Son shall not see life; but the wrath of God abideth on him. (Jno. 3:36.)

f. And God said unto Noah, The end of all flesh is come before me; for the earth is filled with violence through them; and, behold, I will destroy them with the earth. (Gen. 6:13.)

g. Even the righteousness of God which is by faith of Jesus Christ unto all and upon all them that believe: for there is no difference. (Rom. 3:22.) These are the generations of Noah: Noah was a just man and perfect in his generations, and Noah walked with God. (Gen. 6:9.) Though these three men, Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, they should deliver but their own souls by their righteousness, saith the Lord God (14). Though Noah, Daniel, and Job, were in it, as I live, saith the Lord God, they shall deliver neither son nor daughter; they shall but deliver their own souls by their righteousness. (Ez. 14:14, 20.) For the promise, that he should be the heir of the world, was not to Abraham, or to his seed, through the law, but through the righteousness of faith. (Rom. 4:13.)

h. And he removed from thence unto a mountain on the east of Bethel, and pitched his tent, having Bethel on the west, and Hai on the east: and there he builded an altar unto the Lord, and called upon the name of the Lord. (Gen. 12:8.)

i. And I John saw the holy city, new Jerusalem, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared as a bride adorned for her husband. (Rev. 21:2.)

j. And being not weak in faith, he considered not his own body now dead, when he was about an hundred years old, neither yet the deadness of Sara's womb. (Rom. 4:19.)

k. And Jacob said unto Pharaoh, The days of the years of my pilgrimage are an hundred and thirty years: few and evil have the days of the years of my life been, and have not attained unto the days of the years of the life of my fathers in the days of their pilgrimage. (Gen. 47:9.)

l. And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, The Lord God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this my memorial unto all generations. (Ex. 3:15.)

m. For our conversation is in heaven; from whence also we looked for the Saviour, the Lord Jesus Christ. (Phil. 3:20.)

n. Was not Abraham our father justified by works, when he had offered Isaac his son upon the altar? (Js. 2:21.)

o. And he came near, and kissed him: and he smelled the smell of his raiment, and blessed him, and said, See, the smell of my son is as the smell of a field which the Lord hath blessed. (Gen. 27:27.)

p. And now thy two sons, Ephraim and Manasseh, which were born unto thee in the land of Egypt before I came unto thee into Egypt, are mine: as Reuben and Simeon, they shall be mine. (Gen. 48:5.)

q. And Joseph took an oath of the children of Israel, saying, God will surely visit you, and ye shall carry up my bones from hence. (Gen. 50:25.)

r. And he said, When ye do the office of a midwife to the Hebrew

years, refused to be called the son of Phā′raōh's daughter;

25 Choosing [s]rather to suffer affliction with the people of God, than to enjoy the pleasures of sin for a season;

26 Esteeming the reproach of Chrīst greater riches than the treasures in Ē′ġўpt: for he had respect unto the recompence of the reward.

27 By [5]faith he [t]forsook Ē′ġўpt, not fearing the wrath of the king: for he endured, as seeing him who is invisible.

28 Through [5]faith [u]he kept the [7]passover, and the sprinkling of blood, lest [8]he that destroyed the firstborn should touch them.

29 By [5]faith [9]they passed through the Red sea as by dry land: which the [10]E-ġўp′tians assaying to do were drowned.

30 By [5]faith [v]the walls of Jĕr′ĭ-chō fell down, after they were compassed about seven days.

31 By [5]faith [w]the harlot Rā′hăb perished not with them that believed not, when she had received the spies with peace.

32 And what shall I more say? for the time would fail me to tell of [x]Ġĕd′e-on, and of [y]Bā′rak, and of Săm′son, and of Jĕph′thă-e; of Dā′vid also, and Săm′u-el, and of the prophets:

33 Who through [5]faith subdued kingdoms, wrought righteousness, obtained promises, stopped [z]the mouths of lions,

34 Quenched the [11]violence of fire, escaped the edge of the sword, out of weakness were made strong, waxed valiant in fight, turned [aa]to flight the armies of the aliens.

35 Women received their dead raised to life again: and others were tortured, not accepting deliverance; that they might obtain a better resurrection:

36 And others had trial of cruel mockings and scourgings, yea, moreover, [bb]of bonds and imprisonment:

37 They were stoned, they were sawn asunder, were tempted, were slain with the sword: they wandered about in sheepskins and goatskins; being destitute, afflicted, tormented;

38 (Of whom the world was not worthy:) they wandered in deserts, and in mountains, and [cc]in dens and caves of the earth.

39 And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise:

40 God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be [dd]made perfect.

CHAPTER 12.

An exhortation to faith, patience, and godliness.

1 [1]Wherefore seeing we also are compassed about with so great a cloud of witnesses, let us lay aside every weight, and the sin which doth so easily beset us, and let us run with patience the race that is set before us,

2 Looking [a]unto Jē′sus the author and finisher of our faith; who for the joy that was set before him endured the cross, despising the shame, and [b]is set down at the right hand of the throne of God.

3 [2]For consider him that endured such contradiction of sinners against himself, lest [c]ye be wearied and faint in your minds.

4 Ye have not yet resisted unto blood, striving against sin.

5 And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, [d]My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him:

6 For whom the Lord loveth he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he received.

7 If ye endure chastening, God dealeth with you as with sons; for what son is he whom the father chasteneth not?

8 But if ye be without [e]chastisement, whereof all are partakers, then are ye bastards, and not sons.

9 Furthermore we have had fathers of our flesh which corrected us, and we gave them reverence: shall we not much rather be in subjection unto the Father of spirits, and live?

10 For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his [f]holiness.

11 Now no chastening for the present seemeth to be joyous, but grievous: nevertheless afterward it yieldeth [g]the peaceable fruit of righteousness unto them which are exercised thereby.

12 Wherefore [h]lift up the hands which hang down, and the feeble knees;

13 And make straight paths for your feet,

7. The passing of the death angel over the Israelite homes when the firstborn of the Egyptians were struck down.

8. The destroying angel.

9. The Israelites.

10. Attempted to, against the will of God.

11. Alluding to Shadrach, Meshach and Abednego. (Dan. 3.)

Ch. 12. A. D. 64.

1. Ch. 12 exhorts the church to follow the witnesses mentioned in ch. 11, to the end of a perfect work and not to faint thereby; for we are under, not the law of terror, but the gospel of grace purchased by Christ, our elder brother, through whom all strength will be given unto us by faith.

2. In vs. 3-17 is a review of the past and a hopeful exhortation to faithfully endure to the end.

women, and see them upon the stools, if it be a son, then ye shall kill him; but if it be a daughter, then she shall live. (Ex. 1:16.)

s. For a day in thy courts is better than a thousand. I had rather be a doorkeeper in the house of my God, than to dwell in the tents of wickedness. (Ps. 84:10.)

t. And Moses said, Thou hast spoken well, I will see thy face again no more. (Ex. 10:29.)

u. Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover. (Ex. 12:21.)

v. So the people shouted when the priests blew with the trumpets: and it came to pass, when the people heard the sound of the trumpet, and the people shouted with a great shout, that the wall fell down flat, so that the people went up into the city, every man straight before him, and they took the city. (Josh. 6:20.)

w. Likewise also, was not Rahab the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way? (Js. 2:25.)

x. And there came an angel of the Lord, and sat under an oak which was in Ophrah, that pertained unto Joash the Abiezrite: and his son Gideon threshed wheat by the wine press, to hide it from the Midianites. (Jud. 6:11.)

y. And she sent and called Barak the son of Abinoam out of Kedesh-naphtali, and said unto him, Hath not the Lord God of Israel commanded, saying, Go and draw toward mount Tabor, and take with thee ten thousand men of the children of Naphtali and of the children of Zebulun? (Jud. 4:6.)

z. My God hath sent his angel, and hath shut the lions' mouths, that they have not hurt me: forasmuch as before him innocency was found in me; and also before thee, O king, have I done no hurt. (Dan. 6:22.)

aa. And Jonathan climbed up upon his hands and upon his feet, and his armor-bearer after him: and they fell before Jonathan; and his armor-bearer slew after him. (I Sam. 14:13.) And they stood every man in his place round about the camp: and all the host ran, and cried, and fled. (Jud. 7:21.) And he smote them hip and thigh with a great slaughter: and he went down and dwelt in the top of the rock Etam (8). And he found a new jaw bone of an ass, and put forth his hand and took it, and slew a thousand men therewith. (Jud. 15:8, 15.) And after this it came to pass, that David smote the Philistines, and subdued them: and David took Methegammah out of the hand of the Philistines. And he smote Moab, and measured them with a line, casting them down to the ground; even with two lines measured he to put to death, and with one full line to keep alive: and so the Moabites became David's servants, and brought gifts. David smote also Hadadezer, the son of Rehob, king of Zobah, as he went to recover his border at the river Euphrates. And David took from him a thousand chariots, and seven hundred horsemen, and twenty thousand footmen: and David houghed all the chariot horses, but reserved of them for an hundred chariots. And when the Syrians of Damascus came to succor Hadadezer king of Zobah, David slew of the Syrians two and twenty thousand men. Then David put garrisons in Syria of Damascus: and the Syrians became servants to David, and brought gifts. And the Lord preserved David whithersoever he went. (II Sam. 8:1-6.)

bb. And Joseph's master took him, and put him into the prison, a place where the king's prisoners were bound: and he was there in the prison. (Gen. 39:20.) Wherefore the princes were wroth with Jeremiah, and smote him, and put him in prison in the house of Jonathan the scribe; for they had made that the prison. (Jer. 37:15.)

cc. For it was so, when Jezebel cut off the prophets of the Lord, that Obadiah took an hundred prophets, and hid them by fifty in a cave, and fed them with bread and water. (I Ks. 18:4.)

dd. And so all Israel shall be saved: as it is written, There shall come out of Sion the Deliverer, and shall turn away ungodliness from Jacob. (Rom. 11:26.)

Chapter 12.

a. But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (II Cor. 3:18.)

b. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy footstool. (Ps. 110:1.)

c. And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.)

d. Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth; therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty. (Job 5:17.)

e. For all the day long have I been plagued, and chastened every morning. (Ps. 73:14.)

f. Speak unto all the congregation of the children of Israel, and say unto them, Ye shall be holy: for I the Lord your God am holy. (Lev. 19:2.)

g. And the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace. (Js. 3:18.)

h. Behold, thou hast instructed many, and thou hast strengthened the weak hands. Thy words have upholden him that was falling, and thou hast strengthened the feeble knees. (Job 4:3, 4.)

lest that which is lame be turned out of the way; [i]but let it rather be healed.

14 Follow peace with all men, and holiness, [j]without which no man shall see the Lord:

15 Looking diligently lest any man fail of the grace of God; lest [k]any root of bitterness springing up trouble you, and thereby many be defiled;

16 Lest there be any fornicator, or profane person, as Ē'saụ, who for one morsel of meat sold his birthright.

17 For ye know how that afterward, when he would have inherited the blessing, he was rejected: for he found no place of repentance, though he sought it carefully with tears.

18 [3]For ye are not come unto [l]the mount that might be touched, and that burned with fire, nor unto blackness, and darkness, and tempest,

19 And the sound of a trumpet, and the voice of words; which voice they that heard intreated that [m]the word should not be spoken to them any more:

20 (For they could not endure that which was commanded, And if so much as a beast touch the mountain, it shall be stoned, or thrust through with a dart:

21 And so terrible was the sight, that Mō'-şeş said, I exceedingly fear and quake:)

22 But ye are come unto mount Sī'ŏn, and unto the city [n]of the living God, the heavenly Je-ru'sa-lĕm, and to an innumerable [o]company of angels,

23 To the general assembly and church of the firstborn, which are written in heaven, and to God the Judge of all, and to the spirits of just men [p]made perfect,

24 And to Jē'şus the mediator of the new covenant, and to [q]the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than [r]that of Ā'bĕl.

25 See that ye refuse not [s]him that speaketh. For if they escaped not who refused him that spake [s]on earth, much more shall not we [s]escape, if we turn away from him that speaketh from heaven:

26 Whose [t]voice then shook the earth: but now he hath promised, saying, [u]Yet once more I shake not the earth only, but also heaven.

27 And this word, Yet once more, signifieth the removing of those things that are shaken, as of things that are made, that those things which cannot [v]be shaken may remain.

28 Wherefore we receiving a kingdom which cannot be moved, let us have grace, whereby we may serve God acceptably with reverence and godly fear:

29 For our God is a [s]consuming fire.

3. In vs. 18-29 we are told that we should have an abundance of faith—more than they of the old dispensation—because of the superiority of Christ, our propitiation, over the propitiation of the old covenant.

4. The Son of God, as the divine Logos of both dispensations.

5. As the voice from Sinai.

6. While God is love, yet he has an abiding, retributive wrath against sin.

CHAPTER 13.

Ch. 13. A. D. 64.

1 *Divers admonitions, as to charity,* 5 *to avoid covetousness,* 10 *to confess Christ.*

1. Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.)

1 [i]Let brotherly love continue.

2 Be [a]not forgetful to entertain strangers: for thereby [b]some have entertained [2]angels unawares.

3 Remember [c]them that are in bonds, as bound with them; and them which suffer adversity, as being yourselves also in the body.

4 Marriage is honourable in all, and the bed undefiled: but whoremongers and adulterers God will judge.

5 Let your [3]conversation be without [4]covetousness; and be content with such things as ye have: for he hath said, [d]I will never leave thee, nor forsake thee.

6 So that we may boldly say, [e]The Lord is my helper, and I will not fear what man shall do unto me.

7 Remember them which have the rule over you, who have spoken unto you the word of God: whose faith follow, considering the end of their conversation.

8 Jē'şus Chrīst [f]the same yesterday, and to day, and for ever.

9 Be not carried about with divers and strange doctrines. For it is a good thing that the heart be established with grace; not with meats, which have not profited them that have been occupied therein.

10 We [g]have an altar, whereof they have no right to eat which serve the tabernacle.

11 For the bodies of those beasts, whose blood is brought into the sanctuary by the high priest for sin, are burned without the camp.

12 Wherefore Jē'şus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered [h]without the gate.

13 Let us go forth therefore unto him without the camp, bearing [i]his reproach.

14 For here have we no continuing city, but we seek one to come.

15 By him therefore let us [j]offer the sacrifice of praise to God continually, that is, the fruit of our lips giving thanks to his name.

16 But to do good and to communicate forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.

2. Alluding to Abraham in Gen. 18 and Lot in Gen. 19:1-3.

3. That is, daily course and conduct.

4. Unrighteous or selfish desires and love for greed.

i. Brethren, if a man be overtaken in a fault, ye which are spiritual restore such an one in the spirit of meekness; considering thyself, lest thou also be tempted. (Gal. 6:1.)

j. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.)

k. Lest there should be among you man, or woman, or family, or tribe, whose heart turneth away this day from the Lord our God, to go and serve the gods of these nations; lest there should be among you a root that beareth gall and wormwood. (Dt. 29:18.)

l. And thou shalt set bounds unto the people round about, saying, Take heed to yourselves that ye go not up into the mount, or touch the border of it: whosoever toucheth the mount shall be surely put to death. (Ex. 19:12.)

m. And they said unto Moses, Speak thou with us, and we will hear: but let not God speak with us, lest we die. (Ex. 20:19.)

n. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. (Gal. 4:26.)

o. The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. (Ps. 68:17.) And Enoch also, the seventh from Adam, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the Lord cometh with ten thousand of his saints. (Jude 14.)

p. Not as though I had already attained, either were already perfect; but I follow after, if that I may apprehend that for which also I am apprehended of Christ Jesus. (Phil. 3:12.)

q. And Moses took the blood, and sprinkled it on the people, and said, Behold the blood of the covenant, which the Lord hath made with you concerning all these words. (Ex. 24:8.) Elect according to the foreknowledge of God the Father, through sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling of the blood of Jesus Christ: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied. (I Pet. 1:2.)

r. And he said, What hast thou done? the voice of thy brother's blood crieth unto me from the ground. (Gen. 4:10.)

s. For if the word spoken by angels was stedfast, and every transgression and disobedience received a just recompence of reward; How shall we escape, if we neglect so great salvation; which at the first began to be spoken by the Lord, and was confirmed unto us by them that heard him? (Heb. 2:2, 3.)

t. And mount Sinai was altogether on a smoke, because the Lord descended upon it in fire: and the smoke thereof ascended as the smoke of a furnace, and the whole mount quaked greatly. (Ex. 19:18.)

u. For thus saith the Lord of hosts; Yet once, it is a little while, and I will shake the heavens, and the earth, and the sea, and the dry land. (Hag. 2:6.)

v. They shall perish, but thou shalt endure; yea, all of them shall wax old like a garment: as a vesture shalt thou change them, and they shall be changed. (Ps. 102:26.) Heaven and earth shall pass way, but my words shall not pass away. (Mat. 24:35.)

Chapter 13.

a. For I was an hungred, and ye gave me meat: I was thirsty, and ye gave me drink: I was a stranger, and ye took me in. (Mat. 25:35.)

b. And said, My Lord, if now I have found favor in thy sight, pass not away, I pray thee, from thy servant. (Gen. 18:3.)

c. Naked, and ye clothed me: I was sick, and ye visited me: I was in prison, and ye came unto me. (Mat. 25:36.)

d. And, behold, I am with thee, and will keep thee in all places whither thou goest, and will bring thee again into this land; for I will not leave thee, until I have done that which I have spoken to thee of. (Gen. 28:15.)

e. The Lord is my light and my salvation; whom shall I fear? the Lord is the strength of my life; of whom shall I be afraid? (Ps. 27:1.)

f. Jesus said unto them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Before Abraham was, I am. (Jno. 8:58.) And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed: but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. (Heb. 1:12.) John to the seven churches which are in Asia: Grace be unto you, and peace, from him which is, and which was, and which is to come; and from the seven Spirits which are before his throne. (Rev. 1:4.)

g. Do ye not know that they which minister about holy things live of the things of the temple? and they which wait at the altar are partakers with the altar? (I Cor. 9:13.)

h. And he bearing his cross went forth into a place called the place of a skull, which is called in the Hebrew, Golgotha. (Jno. 19:17.)

i. If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (I Pet. 4:14.)

j. Offer unto God thanksgiving; and pay thy vows unto the Most High. (Ps. 50:14.)

17 Obey them that have the rule over you, and submit yourselves: for [k]they watch for your souls, as they that must give account, that they may do it with joy, and not with grief: for that is unprofitable for you.

18 Pray for us: for we trust we have a good conscience, in all things willing to live honestly.

19 But I beseech you the rather to do this, that I may be restored to you the sooner.

20 Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jē'şus, [l]that great shepherd of the sheep, [m]through the blood of the everlasting covenant,

21 Make you [5]perfect in every good work to do his will, working in you that which is wellpleasing in his sight, through Jē'şus Chrīst; to whom be glory for ever and ever. Amen.

5. Symmetrical, complete; or join you to him in perfect harmony.

22 And I beseech you, brethren, suffer the word of exhortation: for I have written a letter unto you in few words.

23 Know ye that our brother Tĭm'o-thў is set at liberty; with whom, if he come shortly, I will see you.

24 Salute all them, that have the rule over you, and all the saints. They of Ĭt'a-lў salute you.

25 Grace be with you all. Amen.

k. Son of man, I have made thee a watchman unto the house of Israel: therefore hear the word at my mouth, and give them warning from me. (Ez. 3:17.)

l. He shall feed his flock like a shepherd; he shall gather the lambs with his arm, and carry them in his bosom, and shall gently lead those that are with young. (Is. 40:11.) And I will set up one shepherd over them, and he shall feed them, even my servant David; he shall feed them, and he shall be their shepherd. (Ez. 34:23.) I am the good shepherd: the good shepherd giveth his life for the sheep. (Jno. 10:11.)

m. And, behold, the man clothed with linen, which had the inkhorn by his side, reported the matter, saying, I have done as thou hast commanded me. (Ez. 9:11.)

THE GENERAL EPISTLE OF

JAMES

NOTE.—The Epistle of James, written about the year 61-62 A. D., while the author was at Jerusalem, on the general subject of Christian Ethics, was not addressed to anyone but was intended for general circulation. The author is called "James the Just," as he endeavored to present the Gospel so as not to disparage the law, which was so reverenced by the Jews. He was a brother of our Lord but was not thoroughly converted to Christ as the Messiah till after the crucifixion and resurrection.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *We are to rejoice under the cross,* 5 *to ask patience of God,* 13 *and in our trials not to impute our weakness, or sins, unto him,* 19 *but rather to hearken to the word.*

1 Jāmes, [a]a servant of God and of the Lord Jē'sus Chrīst, [b]to the twelve tribes which are [c]scattered abroad, greeting.

2 My brethren, count it all joy when ye fall into divers temptations;

3 Knowing this, that the trying of your faith worketh patience.

4 But let patience have her perfect work, that ye may [c]be [1]perfect and entire, wanting nothing.

5 [d]If any of you lack wisdom, [f]let him ask of God, that giveth to all men liberally, and upbraideth not; and [g]it shall be given him.

6 But [h]let him ask in [2]faith, nothing wavering. For he that wavereth is like a wave of the sea driven with the wind and tossed.

7 For let not that man think that he shall receive any thing of the Lord.

8 A double [3]minded man is unstable in all his ways.

9 Let the brother of low degree rejoice in that he is exalted:

10 But the rich, in that he is made low: because as the flower of the grass he shall pass away.

11 For the sun is no sooner risen with a burning heat, but it withereth the grass, and the flower thereof falleth, and the grace of the fashion of it perisheth: so also shall the rich man fade away in his ways.

12 Blessed [i]is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive [j]the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him.

13 Let no man say when he is tempted, I [k]am tempted of God: for God cannot be tempted with evil, neither tempteth he any man:

14 But every man is tempted, when he is drawn away of his [3]own lust, and enticed.

15 Then when lust hath [c]conceived, it bringeth forth sin: and sin, when it is finished, bringeth forth death.

16 Do not err, my beloved brethren.

17 Every good gift and every perfect gift is from above, and cometh down from the Father of lights, with [k]whom is no variableness, neither shadow of turning.

18 Of [l]his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of firstfruits of his creatures.

19 Wherefore, my beloved brethren, let every man be swift to hear, slow to speak, slow to wrath:

20 For the wrath of man worketh not the righteousness of God.

21 Wherefore lay apart all filthiness and superfluity of naughtiness, and receive with meekness the engrafted word, [m]which is able to save your souls.

22 [7]But be ye doers of the word, and not hearers only, deceiving your own selves.

23 For [n]if any be a hearer of the word, and not a doer, he is like unto a man beholding his natural face in a glass:

24 For he beholdeth himself, and goeth his way, and straightway forgetteth what manner of man he was.

25 But [o]whoso looketh into the perfect [8]law of liberty, and continueth therein, he being not a forgetful hearer, but a doer of the work, this man shall be blessed in his deed.

26 If any man among you seem to be religious, and bridleth [9]not his tongue, but deceiveth his own heart, this man's religion is vain.

27 Pure religion and [10]undefiled before God and the Father is this, [p]To visit the fatherless

Ch. 1. A. D. 60.

1. That is, fully developed in all the attributes of a Christian character. It should be observed that James begins and ends his epistle with faith; in the middle he removes all hindrances to faith and reveals its true character.

2. Alluding to a man who asks or prays for a thing without belief, as his mind is running elsewhere and is not attune with his heart in its petitions to God.

3. That is, God never lays conditions upon or before a man which make it necessary for him to sin.

5. That is, the cause of sin is in ourselves—our evil inclinations entertained and developed until they become passions of lust, producing sin.

6. The will embracing lust brings forth the fruit of sin.

7. In vs. 22-27 we are told to be not only hearers but doers of the word.

8. The law of God, to which perfect obedience brings the greatest degree of liberty of conscience and of heart.

9. The tongue is here alluded to as the instrument or vocal organ of the heart, giving utterance to the heart's doings and desires.

10. Undefiled, the means of its purity.

Ref. James. Chapter 1.

a. But other of the apostles saw I none, save James the Lord's brother. (Gal. 1:19.)

b. Unto which promise our twelve tribes, instantly serving God day and night, hope to come. For which hope's sake, king Agrippa, I am accused of the Jews. (Acts 26:7.)

c. And Saul was consenting unto his death. And at that time there was a great persecution against the church which was at Jerusalem; and they were all scattered abroad throughout the regions of Judea and Samaria, except the apostles. (Acts 8:1.)

d. Give therefore thy servant an understanding heart to judge thy people, that I may discern between good and bad: for who is able to judge this thy so great a people? (I Ks. 3:9.) Yea, if thou criest after knowledge, and liftest up thy voice for understanding; If thou seekest her as silver, and searchest for her as for hid treasures; Then shalt thou understand the fear of the Lord, and find the knowledge of God. (Prov. 2:3-5.)

e. For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Js. 3:2.) Be ye therefore perfect, even as your Father which is in heaven is perfect. (Mat. 5:48.) Epaphras, who is one of you, a servant of Christ, saluteth you, always laboring fervently for you in prayers, that ye may stand perfect and complete in all the will of God. (Col. 4:12.) And the very God of peace sanctify you wholly: and I pray God your whole spirit and soul and body be preserved blameless unto the coming of our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Thess. 5:23.)

f. If ye abide in me, and my words abide in you, ye shall ask what ye will, and it shall be done unto you. (Jno. 15:7.)

g. Then shall ye call upon me, and ye shall go and pray unto me, and I will hearken unto you. (Jer. 29:12.)

h. Therefore I say unto you, What things soever ye desire, when ye pray, believe that ye receive them, and ye shall have them. (Mk. 11:24.) I will therefore that men pray every where, lifting up holy hands, without wrath and doubting. (I Tim. 2:8.)

i. And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him. (Heb. 12:5.) As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent. (Rev. 3:19.) And the priest of his sons that is anointed in his stead shall offer it: it is a statute for ever unto the Lord; it shall be wholly burnt. (Lev. 6:22.) But and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled. (I Pet. 3:14.) If ye be reproached for the name of Christ, happy are ye; for the Spirit of glory and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified. (I Pet. 4:14.)

j. Fear none of those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou faithful unto death, and I will give thee a crown of life. (Rev. 2:10.)

k. God is not a man, that he should lie; neither the son of man, that he should repent: hath he said, and shall he not do it? or hath he spoken, and shall he not make it good? (Num. 23:19.) For I am the Lord, I change not; therefore ye sons of Jacob are not consumed. (Mal. 3:6.)

l. Which were born, not of blood, nor of the will of the flesh, nor of the will of man, but of God. (Jno. 1:13.) For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the Gospel. (I Cor. 4:15.) Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.)

m. Men and brethren, children of the stock of Abraham, and whosoever among you feareth God, to you is the word of this salvation sent. (Acts 13:26.) For I am not ashamed of the gospel of Christ: for it is the power of God unto salvation to every one that believeth; to the Jew first, and also to the Greek. (Rom. 1:16.) By which also ye are saved, if ye keep in memory what I preached unto you, unless ye have believed in vain. (I Cor. 15:2.) In whom ye also trusted, after that ye heard the word of truth, the gospel of your salvation: in whom also, after that ye believed, ye were sealed with that Holy Spirit of promise. (Eph. 1:13.) For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.)

n. Whosoever cometh to me, and heareth my sayings, and doeth them, I will show you to whom he is like. (Lu. 6:47.)

o. But we all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (II Cor. 3:18.)

p. And the Levite, (because he hath no part nor inheritance with thee,) and the stranger, and the fatherless, and the widow, which are within thy gates, shall come, and shall eat and be satisfied; that the Lord thy God may bless thee in all the work of thine hand which thou doest. (Dt. 14:29.) If I have withheld the poor from their desire, or have caused the eyes of the widow to fail. (Job 31:16.) The Lord preserveth the strangers; he relieveth the fatherless and widow: but the way of the wicked he turneth upside down. (Ps. 146:9.) Wash you, make you clean; put away the evil of your doings from before mine eyes; cease to do evil; Learn to do well; seek judgment, relieve the oppressed, judge the fatherless, plead for the widow (16, 17). Thy princes are rebellious, and companions of thieves: every one loveth gifts, and followeth after rewards: they judge not the fatherless, neither doth the cause of the widow come unto them. (Is. 1:16, 17, 23.)



ARMENIAN CHURCH OF ST. JAMES.

and widows in their affliction, [q]and to keep himself unspotted [r]from the world.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *We are not to regard the rich, and to despise the poor:* 13 *but rather to be loving, and merciful.*

1 My brethren, have not the [1]faith of our Lord Jē'şus Chrĭst, [a]the Lord of glory, with [b]respect of persons.

2 For if there come unto your assembly a man with a gold ring, in goodly apparel, and there come in also a poor man in vile raiment;

3 And ye have respect to him that weareth the gay clothing, and say unto him, Sit thou here in a good place; and say to the poor, Stand thou there, or sit here under my footstool:

4 Are ye not then partial in yourselves, and are become judges of evil thoughts?

5 Hearken, my beloved brethren, Hath [c]not God chosen the poor of this world rich in faith, and heirs of the kingdom [d]which he hath promised to them that love him?

6 But ye have despised the poor. Do not rich men oppress you, and draw you before the judgment seats?

7 Do not they blaspheme that worthy name by the which ye are called?

8 [2]If ye fulfil the royal law according to the scripture, [e]Thou shalt love [3]thy neighbour as thyself, ye do well:

9 But if ye have respect [4]to persons, ye commit sin, and are convinced of the law as transgressors.

10 For whosoever shall keep the whole law, and yet offend in one point, he is [f]guilty of all.

11 For he that said, Do not commit adultery, said also, Do not kill. Now if thou commit no adultery, yet if thou kill, thou art become a transgressor of the law.

12 So speak ye, and so do, as they that shall be judged by the law of liberty.

13 For he shall have judgment without mercy, that hath shewed no mercy; and mercy rejoiceth against judgment.

14 [5]What doth it profit, my brethren, though a man say he hath faith, and have not works? can faith save him?

15 If a brother or sister be naked, and destitute of daily food,

16 And one of you say unto them, Depart in peace, be ye warmed and filled; notwithstanding ye give them not those things which are needful to the body; what doth it profit?

17 Even so faith, if it hath not works, is dead, being alone.

18 Yea, a man may say, Thou hast faith, and I have works: shew me thy faith without thy works, and I will shew thee my faith by my works.

19 Thou believest that there is one God; thou doest well: the devils also believe, and tremble.

20 But wilt thou know, O vain man, that faith [g]without works is dead?

21 [6]Was not Ā'brā-hăm our father justified by works, [h]when he had offered Ī'şaac his son upon the altar?

22 Seest thou how faith wrought with his works, and by works was faith made perfect?

23 And the scripture was fulfilled which saith, [i]Ā'brā-hăm believed God, and it was imputed unto him for righteousness: and he was called [j]the Friend of God.

24 Ye see then how that by works a man is justified, and not by faith only.

25 Likewise also [k]was not Rā'hăb the harlot justified by works, when she had received the messengers, and had sent them out another way?

26 For as the body without the spirit is dead, so faith without works is dead also.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *We are not rashly or arrogantly to reprove others:* 5 *but rather to bridle the tongue.* 13 *They who be truly wise be mild, and peaceable, without envying and strife.*

1 My brethren, be not many masters, knowing [a]that we shall receive the greater condemnation.

2 For [b]in many things we offend all. [c]If any man offend not in word, [d]the same is a [1]perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body.

3 Behold, we put bits in the horses' mouths, that they may obey us; and we turn about their whole body.

4 Behold also the ships, which though they be so great, and are driven of fierce winds, yet are they turned about with a very small helm, whithersoever the governor listeth.

5 Even so the tongue is a little member,

Ch. 2. A. D. 60.

1. Which is the Christian's faith. St. James here founds Christian character on Christian faith.

2. In vs. 8-13 the author declares that, when we break the law in one point, we break the whole law, for by so doing we reject God, who is inseparably united with his law, therefore we reject or break the law.

3. That is, be no respecter of persons, but unselfishly desire the good of all.

4. If we have respect of persons, we violate the law to love all as ourselves.

5. In vs. 14-26 we are told that a workless faith is an unjustified faith.

6. That is, separate from work.

Ch. 3. A. D. 60.

1. A full grown, harmoniously proportioned man morally.

---

q. And be not conformed to this world; but be ye transformed by the renewing of your mind, that ye may prove what is that good, and acceptable, and perfect will of God. (Rom. 12:2.) Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.)

r. Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God. (Js. 4:4.) Teaching us that, denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, we should live soberly, righteously, and godly, in this present world. (Tit. 2:12.) Whereby are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust. (II Pet. 1:4.) For if, after they have escaped the pollutions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning. (II Pet. 2:20.) Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience. (Eph. 2:2.) And whosoever speaketh a word against the Son of man, it shall be forgiven him: but whosoever speaketh against the Holy Ghost, it shall not be forgiven him, neither in this world, neither in the world to come. (Mat. 12:32.) Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him. For all that is in the world, the lust of the flesh, and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world. And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever. (I Jno. 2:15-17.)

Chapter 2.

a. And he said, Men, brethren, and fathers, hearken; The God of glory appeared unto our father Abraham, when he was in Mesopotamia, before he dwelt in Charran. (Acts 7:2.) Which none of the princes of this world knew: for had they known it, they would not have crucified the Lord of glory. (I Cor. 2:8.) Wherefore God also hath highly exalted him, and given him a name which is above every name. (Phil. 2:9.)

b. Ye shall do no unrighteousness in judgment: thou shalt not respect the person of the poor, nor honor the person of the mighty: but in righteousness shalt thou judge thy neighbor. (Lev. 19:15.) Ye shall not respect persons in judgment, but ye shall hear the small as well as the great; ye shall not be afraid of the face of man; for the judgment is God's: and the cause that is too hard for you, bring it unto me, and I will hear it. (Dt. 1:17.)

c. Have any of the rulers or of the Pharisees believed on him? (Jno. 7:48.) For ye see your calling, brethren, how that not many wise men after the flesh, not many mighty, not many noble, are called: But God hath chosen the foolish things of the world to confound the wise; and God hath chosen the weak things of the world to confound the things which are mighty. (I Cor. 1:26, 27.)

d. I love them that love me; and those that seek me early shall find me. (Prov. 8:17.) Blessed are the poor in spirit: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 5:3.)

e. Thou shalt not avenge, nor bear any grudge against the children of thy people; but thou shalt love thy neighbor as thyself: I am the Lord. (Lev. 19:18.)

f. Cursed be he that confirmeth not all the words of this law to do them. And all the people shall say, Amen. (Dt. 27:26.)

g. For in Jesus Christ neither circumcision availeth any thing, nor uncircumcision; but faith which worketh by love. (Gal. 5:6.)

h. And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built an altar there, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar upon the wood. (Gen. 22:9.)

i. And he believed in the Lord; and he counted it to him for righteousness. (Gen. 15:6.)

j. But thou, Israel, art my servant, Jacob whom I have chosen, the seed of Abraham my friend. (Is. 41:8.)

k. And Joshua the son of Nun sent out of Shittim two men to spy secretly, saying, Go view the land, even Jericho. And they went, and came into an harlot's house, named Rahab, and lodged there. (Josh. 2:1.)

Chapter 3.

a. Judge not, and ye shall not be judged: condemn not, and ye shall not to be condemned: forgive and ye shall be forgiven. (Lu. 6:37.)

b. For there is not a just man upon earth, that doeth good, and sinneth not. (Ecc. 7:20.)

c. For he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile. (I Pet. 3:10.)

d. For by thy words thou shalt be justified, and by thy words thou shalt be condemned. (Mat. 12:37.)

and boasteth great things. Behold, how great a matter a little fire kindleth!

6 And the tongue is a [e]fire, a world of iniquity: so is the tongue among our members, that [f]it defileth the whole body, and setteth on fire the course of nature; and it is set on fire of hell.

7 For every kind of beasts, and of birds, and of serpents, and of things in the sea, is tamed, and hath been tamed of mankind:

8 But the tongue can no man tame; it is an unruly evil, full of deadly poison.

9 Therewith bless we God, even the Father; and therewith curse we men, which are made [g]after the similitude of God.

10 Out of the same mouth proceedeth blessing and cursing. My brethren, these things ought not so to be.

11 Doth a fountain send forth at the same place sweet water and bitter?

12 Can the fig tree, my brethren, bear olive berries? either a vine, figs? so can no fountain both yield salt water and fresh.

13 [2]Who [h]is a wise man and endued with knowledge among you? let him shew out of a good conversation his works with meekness of wisdom.

14 But if ye have [i]bitter envying and strife in your hearts, glory not, and lie not against the truth.

15 This [j]wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, [k]sensual, [l]devilish.

16 For [m]where envying and strife is, there is confusion and every evil work.

17 But the wisdom that is from above is [3]first pure, then peaceable, [4]gentle, and easy to be [5]intreated, full of [6]mercy and good fruits, without partiality, [n]and without hypocrisy.

18 And [o]the fruit of righteousness is sown in peace of them that make peace.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *We are to strive against covetousness,* 4 *intemperance,* 5 *pride,* 11 *destruction, and rash judgment of others:* 13 *be mindful ever of the uncertainty of this life, to commit ourselves and all our affairs to God's providence.*

1 [1]From whence come wars and fightings among you? come they not hence, even of your lusts that war in your members?

2 Ye [2]lust, and have not: ye kill, and desire to have, and cannot obtain: ye fight and war, yet ye have not, because ye [a]ask not.

3 [b]Ye ask, and receive not, [c]because ye ask amiss, that ye may consume it upon your lusts.

4 Ye adulterers and adulteresses, know ye not that [d]the friendship of the world is enmity with God? whosoever [e]therefore will be a friend of the world is the enemy of God.

5 Do ye think that the scripture saith in vain, [f]The spirit that dwelleth in us lusteth to envy?

6 But he giveth more grace. Wherefore he saith, [g]God resisteth the proud, but giveth grace unto the humble.

7 Submit yourselves therefore to God. [h]Resist the devil, and he [3]will flee from you.

8 Draw [i]nigh to God, and he will draw nigh to you. Cleanse your hands, ye sinners; and purify your hearts, ye double minded.

9 Be afflicted, and mourn, and weep: let your laughter be turned to mourning, and your joy to heaviness.

10 Humble yourselves in the sight of the Lord, and he shall lift [4]you up.

11 Speak not evil one of another, brethren. He that speaketh evil of his brother, and judgeth his brother, speaketh evil of the law, and judgeth the law: but if thou judge the law, thou art not a doer of the law, but a judge.

12 There is one lawgiver, [j]who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another?

13 Go to now, ye that say, To day or to morrow we will go into such a city, and continue there a year, and buy and sell, and get gain:

14 Whereas ye know not what shall be on the morrow. For what is your life? It is even a vapour, that appeareth for a little time, and then vanisheth away.

15 For that ye ought to say, If the Lord will, we shall live, and do this, or that.

16 But now ye rejoice in your boastings: all such rejoicing is evil.

17 Therefore [k]to him that knoweth to do good, and doeth it not, to him it is sin.

---

2. In vs. 13-18 we are given the test of the perfect teacher.

3. Chaste, sanctified from all that is earthly, sensual.

4. Forbearing, leaning toward others.

5. Not harsh toward another's faults.

6. Toward a brother in trouble.

Ch. 4. A. D. 60.

1. In vs. 1-10 we are told whence come wars and public commotions, and also the remedy for them.

2. Desire, crave, seek, which is evil.

3. That is, temptation resisted falls back and comes again with ever decreasing force and strength until its final disappearance.

4. To pardon forgiveness, and holiness in him, and finally to heaven.

e. Our soul is exceedingly filled with the scorning of those that are at ease, and with the contempt of the proud. (Ps. 123:4.) An ungodly man diggeth up evil; and in his lips there is as a burning fire. (Prov. 16:27.) Be not hasty to go out of his sight: stand not in an evil thing; for he doeth whatsoever pleaseth him. (Ecc. 8:3.)

f. There is nothing from without a man, that entering into him can defile him: but the things which come out of him, those are they that defile the man. (Mk. 7:15.)

g. And God said, Let us make man in our image, after our likeness: and let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Gen. 1:26.) For a man indeed ought not to cover his head, forasmuch as he is the image and glory of God: but the woman is the glory of the man. (I Cor. 11:7.)

h. But let every man prove his own work, and then shall he have rejoicing in himself alone, and not in another. (Gal. 6:4.)

i. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.)

j. Whose end is destruction, whose God is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. (Phil. 3:19.)

k. For our rejoicing is this, the testimony of our conscience, that in simplicity and godly sincerity, not with fleshly wisdom, but by the grace of God, we have had our conversation in the world, and more abundantly to you-ward. (II Cor. 1:12.) These be they who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit. (Jude 19.)

l. Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders. (II Thess. 2:9.) Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.) But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thyatira, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the depths of Satan, as they speak; I will put upon you none other burden. (Rev. 2:24.)

m. For ye are yet carnal: for whereas there is among you envying, and strife, and divisions, are ye not carnal, and walk as men? (I Cor. 3:3.)

n. Let love be without dissimulation. Abhor that which is evil; cleave to that which is good. (Rom. 12:9.) Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently. (I Pet. 1:22.) My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth. (I Jno. 3:18.)

o. Blessed are the peacemakers: for they shall be called the children of God. (Mat. 5:9.) Being filled with the fruits of righteousness, which are by Jesus Christ, unto the glory and praise of God (Phil. 1:11.) The wicked worketh a deceitful work: but to him that soweth righteousness shall be a sure reward. (Prov. 11:18.) And the work of righteousness shall be peace; and the effect of righteousness quietness and assurance for ever. (Is. 32:17.) Sow to yourselves in righteousness, reap in mercy; break up your fallow ground: for it is time to seek the Lord, till he come and rain righteousness upon you. (Hos. 10:12.) Shall horses run upon the rock? will one plow there with oxen? for ye have turned judgment into gall, and the fruit of righteousness into hemlock. (Amos 6:12.) For he that soweth to his flesh shall of the flesh reap corruption; but he that soweth to the Spirit shall of the Spirit reap life everlasting. (Gal. 6:8.)

Chapter 4.

a. The wicked, through the pride of his countenance, will not seek after God: God is not in all his thoughts. (Ps. 10:4.)

b. Will God hear his cry when trouble cometh upon him? (Job 27:9.) Then shall they call upon me, but I will not answer; they shall seek me early, but they shall not find me. (Prov. 1:28.)

c. If I regard iniquity in my heart, the Lord will not hear me. (Ps. 66:18.)

d. No man can serve two masters: for either he will hate the one, and love the other; or else he will hold to the one, and despise the other. (Mat. 6:24.)

e. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. (Jno. 15:19.) These words spake Jesus, and lifted up his eyes to heaven, and said, Father, the hour is come; glorify thy Son, that thy Son also may glorify thee. (Jno. 17:1.)

f. I will go down now, and see whether they have done altogether according to the cry of it, which is come unto me; and if not, I will know. (Gen. 18:21.)

g. Though the Lord be high, yet hath he respect unto the lowly: but the proud he knoweth afar off. (Ps. 138:6.)

h. Neither give place to the devil. (Eph. 4:27.) Be sober, be vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour: Whom resist stedfast in the faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world. (I Pet. 5:8, 9.)

i. And he went out to meet Asa, and said unto him, Hear ye me, Asa, and all Judah and Benjamin; The Lord is with you, while ye be with him, and if ye seek him, he will be found of you; but if ye forsake him, he will forsake you. (II Chr. 15:2.)

j. And fear not them which kill the body, but are not able to kill the soul: but rather fear him which is able to destroy both soul and body in hell. (Mat. 10:28.)

k. And that servant, which knew his lord's will, and prepared not

CHAPTER 5.

1 *Wicked rich men are to fear God's vengeance.* 7 *We ought to be patient in afflictions, after the example of the prophets, and Job:* 12 *to forbear swearing,* 16 *to pray one for another.*

1 Go [1]to now, ye rich [2]men, weep and howl for your miseries that shall come upon you.

2 Your riches are [3]corrupted, and your garments are motheaten.

3 Your gold and silver is [4]cankered; and the rust of them shall be a witness against you, and shall eat your flesh as it were fire. [a]Ye have heaped treasure together for the last days.

4 Behold, [b]the hire of the labourers who have reaped down your fields, which is of you kept back by fraud, crieth: and [c]the cries of them which have reaped are entered into the ears of the Lord of Săb'a-ŏth.

5 Ye have lived in pleasure on the earth, and been wanton; ye have nourished your hearts, as in a day of slaughter.

6 Ye have condemned and killed [d]the just; and he doth not resist you.

7 [5]Be patient therefore, brethren, unto the coming of the Lord. Behold, the husbandman waiteth for the precious fruit of the earth, and hath long patience for it, until he receive [e]the early and latter rain.

8 Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts: for [f]the coming of the Lord draweth nigh.

9 Grudge not one against another, brethren, lest ye be condemned: behold, the judge [g]standeth before the door.

10 Take, [h]my brethren, the prophets, who have spoken in the name of the Lord, for an example of suffering affliction, and of patience.

11 Behold, we count them happy which [6]endure. Ye have heard of [i]the patience of Jōb, and have seen [j]the end of the Lord; [k]that the Lord is very pitiful, and of tender mercy.

12 But above all things, my brethren, [l]swear not, neither by heaven, neither by the earth, neither by any other oath: but let your yea be yea; and your nay, nay; lest ye fall into condemnation.

13 [7]Is any among you afflicted? let him pray. Is any merry? let him sing psalms.

14 Is any sick among you? let him call for the [m]elders of the church; and let them pray over him, [n]anointing him with oil in the name of the Lord:

15 And the prayer of [8]faith shall save the sick, and the Lord shall raise him up; [o]and if he have committed sins, they shall be forgiven him.

16 Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual [p]fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much.

17 E-lī'as was a man subject to like passions as we are, and [q]he prayed earnestly that it might not rain: and it rained not on the earth by the space of three years and six months.

18 And he prayed again, and the heaven gave rain, and the earth brought forth her fruit.

19 Brethren, if any of you do err from the truth, and one convert him;

20 Let him know, that he which converteth the sinner from the error of his way shall save a soul from death, and [r]shall hide a multitude of sins.

Ch. 5. A. D. 60.

1. Come now.

2. That is, those who have neglected the true enjoyment and purpose of riches -the power of doing good.

3. That is, destroyed of God, because of misuse.

4. Rusting through.

5. In vs. 7-11 the sufferings of the Christians is declared to point to the judgment day.

6. Held out faithful to the end.

7. In vs. 13-18 is the record of the prayer of faith.

8. The prayers upheld and borne aloft by faith such as described in v. 16.

---

himself, neither did according to his will, shall be beaten with many stripes. (Lu. 12:47.) If I had not come and spoken unto them, they had not had sin: but now they have no cloak for their sin. (Jno. 15:22.) For the invisible things of him from the creation of the world are clearly seen, being understood by the things that are made, even his eternal power and Godhead; so that they are without excuse. (Rom. 1:20.)

Chapter 5.

a. But after thy hardness and impenitent heart treasurest up unto thyself wrath against the day of wrath and revelation of the righteous judgment of God. (Rom. 2:5.)

b. Thou shalt not defraud thy neighbor, neither rob him: the wages of him that is hired shall not abide with thee all night until the morning. (Lev. 19:13.) They cause him to go naked without clothing, and they take away the sheaf from the hungry. (Job 24:10.) Woe unto him that buildeth his house by unrighteousness, and his chambers by wrong; that useth his neighbor's service without wages, and giveth him not for his work. (Jer. 22:13.) And I will come near to you to judgment; and I will be a swift witness against the sorcerers, and against the adulterers, and against false swearers, and against those that oppress the hireling in his wages, the widow, and the fatherless, and that turn aside the stranger from his right, and fear not me, saith the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 3:5.)

c. At his day thou shalt give him his hire, neither shall the sun go down upon it; for he is poor, and setteth his heart upon it: lest he cry against thee unto the Lord, and it be sin unto thee. (Dt. 24:15.)

d. Now the just shall live by faith: but if any man draw back, my soul shall have no pleasure in him. (Heb. 10:38.) And if the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear? (I Pet. 4:18.)

e. That I will give you the rain of your land in his due season, the first rain, and the latter rain, that thou mayest gather in thy corn, and thy wine, and thine oil. (Dt. 11:14.)

f. Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. (Phil. 4:5.)

g. So likewise ye, when ye shall see all these things, know that it is near, even at the doors. (Mat. 24:33.) There is one lawgiver, who is able to save and to destroy: who art thou that judgest another? (Js. 4:12.) For we preach not ourselves, but Christ Jesus the Lord; and ourselves your servants for Jesus' sake. (II Cor. 4:5.) Not forsaking the assembling of ourselves together, as the manner of some is; but exhorting one another: and so much the more as ye see the day approaching. (Heb. 10:25.) Who shall give account to him that is ready to judge the quick and the dead. (I Pet. 4:5.)

h. And he opened his mouth, and taught them, saying. (Mat. 5:2.)

i. And said, Naked came I out of my mother's womb, and naked shall I return thither: the Lord gave, and the Lord hath taken away; blessed be the name of the Lord. In all this Job sinned not, nor charged God foolishly. (Job 1:21, 22.)

j. And the Lord turned the captivity of Job, when he prayed for his friends: also the Lord gave Job twice as much as he had before. (Job 42:10.)

k. The Lord is long-suffering, and of great mercy, forgiving iniquity and transgression, and by no means clearing the guilty; visiting the iniquity of the fathers upon the children unto the third and fourth generation. (Num. 14:18.) For if ye turn again unto the Lord, your brethren and your children shall find compassion before them that lead them captive, so that they shall come again into this land: for the Lord your God is gracious and merciful, and will not turn away his face from you, if ye return unto him. (II Chr. 30:9.)

l. But I say unto you, Swear not at all: neither by heaven; for it is God's throne. (Mat. 5:34.)

m. Let the elders that rule well be counted worthy of double honor, especially they who labor in the word and doctrine. (I Tim. 5:17.)

n. And they cast out many devils, and anointed with oil many that were sick, and healed them. (Mk. 6:13.)

o. And the inhabitants shall not say, I am sick: the people that dwell therein shall be forgiven their iniquity. (Is. 33:24.) And, behold, they brought to him a man sick of the palsy, lying on a bed: and Jesus, seeing their faith, said unto the sick of the palsy, Son, be of good cheer; thy sins be forgiven thee. (Mat. 9:2.)

p. So Abraham prayed unto God: and God healed Abimelech, and his wife, and his maid-servants; and they bare children. (Gen. 20:17.) And the people cried unto Moses; and when Moses prayed unto the Lord, the fire was quenched. (Num. 11:2.) And the king answered and said unto the man of God, Entreat now the face of the Lord thy God, and pray for me, that my hand may be restored me again. And the man of God besought the Lord, and the king's hand was restored him again, and became as it was before. (I Ks. 13:6.)

q. And Elijah the Tishbite, who was of the inhabitants of Gilead, said unto Ahab, As the Lord God of Israel liveth, before whom I stand, there shall not be dew nor rain these years, but according to my word. (I Ks. 17:1.)

r. Blessed is he whose transgression is forgiven, whose sin is covered. (Ps. 32:1.)

PETER

NOTE.—The First Epistle of the Apostle Peter was written in the year 65 A. D., from Babylon, in Chaldea, and addressed to the Christians of Asia Minor. The general purpose was to give counsel to persecuted Christians and prepare them for any trial or ordeal which might be put upon them.

CHAPTER 1.

1 *He blesseth God for his manifold spiritual graces:* 13 *and exhorteth them to a godly conversation, forasmuch as they are born anew by the word of God.*

1 Pē'tēr, an apostle of Jē'şus Chrīst, to the strangers [a]scattered throughout Pŏn'tus, Ga-lā'tiȧ, Căp-pa-dō'çi-ȧ, Ā'şiȧ, and Bi-thўn'ī-ȧ,

2 Elect [b]according to the [1]foreknowledge of God the Father, through [c]sanctification of the Spirit, unto obedience and sprinkling [d]of the blood of Jē'şus Chrīst: Grace unto you, and peace, be multiplied.

3 Blessed be the God and Father of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst, which according to his abundant mercy hath [e]begotten us again unto a lively hope by the resurrection of Jē'şus Chrīst from the dead,

4 To an inheritance incorruptible, and undefiled, and that fadeth not away, reserved in heaven for you,

5 Who [f]are kept by the power of God through [2]faith unto salvation ready to be revealed in the last [3]time.

6 Wherein [g]ye greatly rejoice, though now for a season, if need be, ye are in heaviness through manifold temptations:

7 That the trial of your faith, being much more precious than of gold that perisheth, though it [h]be tried with fire, might be found unto praise and honour and glory at the appearing of Jē'şus Chrīst:

8 Whom [i]having not seen, ye love; [j]in whom, though now ye see him not, yet believing, ye rejoice with joy unspeakable and full of glory:

9 Receiving the end of your faith, even the salvation of your souls.

10 [4]Of [k]which salvation the prophets have enquired and searched diligently, who prophesied of the grace that should come unto you:

11 Searching what, or what manner of time [l]the Spirit of Chrīst which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand [m]the sufferings of Chrīst, and the glory that should follow.

12 Unto [n]whom it was revealed, that not unto [o]themselves, but unto us they did minister the things, which are now reported unto you by them that have preached the gospel unto you with the Hō'lў Ghōst sent down from heaven; [p]which things the angels desire to look into.

13 Wherefore gird up the [5]loins of your mind, be sober, and hope to the end for the grace that is to be brought unto you at the revelation of Jē'şus Chrīst;

14 [6]As obedient children, not fashioning yourselves according to the former lusts in your ignorance:

15 But as he which hath called you is holy, so be ye holy in all manner of conversation;

16 Because it is written, [q]Be ye holy; for I am holy.

17 [7]And if ye call on the Father, who without respect of persons judgeth according to every man's work, pass the time of your [r]sojourning here in fear:

18 Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received [8]by tradition from your fathers;

19 But with the precious blood of Chrīst, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot:

20 Who verily was [8]foreordained before the foundation of the world, but was manifest in these last times for you,

21 Who by him do believe in God, that raised him up from the dead, and gave him glory; that your faith and hope might be in God.

22 [9]Seeing ye have purified your souls in obeying the truth through the Spirit unto unfeigned love [t]of the brethren, see that ye love one another with a pure heart fervently:

23 Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever.

24 For all flesh is as grass, and all the glory of man as the flower of grass. The grass withereth, and the flower thereof falleth away:

25 But the word of the Lord endureth for ever. And this is the word which by the gospel is preached unto you.

CHAPTER 2.

He dehorteth them from the breach of charity.

1 [1]Wherefore laying aside all malice, and all guile, and hypocrisies, and envies, and all evil speakings,

2 As newborn babes, desire the sincere [a]milk of the word, that ye may grow thereby:

Ch. 1. A. D. 60.

1. To [1]know beforehand as a thought before.

2. As the instrument on the part of man through which he lays hold upon the Holy Spirit.

3. The day of judgment.

4. In vs. 10-12 is the account of the ancient prophet's predictions of Christ.

5. Alluding to the manner in which the Israelites ate the passover—with their outer robes girded ready to start on their journey.

6. In vs. 14-16 all Christians are exhorted to be obedient after the example of Christ.

7. In vs. 17-21 the church is exhorted to fear of sin because of the judgment.

8. Foreknown; i. e., from the foundation of the world it was the purpose of God to save man through the voluntary sacrifice of Christ.

9. In vs. 22-25 all people are commanded to love one another.

Ch. 2. A. D. 60.

1. In vs. 1-8 all men are exhorted to continual growth in spiritual life.

Ref. I Peter. Chapter 1.

a. Then said the Jews among themselves, Whither will he go, that we shall not find him? will he go unto the dispersed among the Gentiles, and teach the Gentiles? (Jno. 7:35.)

b. For whom he did foreknow, he also did predestinate to be conformed to the image of his Son, that he might be the first-born among many brethren. (Rom. 8:29.)

c. But we are bound to give thanks alway to God for you, brethren beloved of the Lord, because God hath from the beginning chosen you to salvation through sanctification of the Spirit and belief of the truth. (II Thess. 2:13.)

d. And to Jesus the Mediator of the new covenant, and to the blood of sprinkling, that speaketh better things than that of Abel. (Heb. 12:24.)

e. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. (Js. 1:18.)

f. And I give unto them eternal life; and they shall never perish, neither shall any pluck them out of my hand. (Jno. 10:28.)

g. Rejoicing in hope; patient in tribulation; continuing instant in prayer. (Rom. 12:12.)

h. For thou, O God, hast proved us: thou hast tried us, as silver is tried. (Ps. 66:10.)

i. If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen? (I Jno. 4:20.)

j. Jesus saith unto him, Thomas, because thou hast seen me, thou hast believed: blessed are they that have not seen, and yet have believed. (Jno. 20:29.)

k. And in the days of these kings shall the God of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.) And I will shake all nations, and the Desire of all nations shall come: and I will fill this house with glory, saith the Lord of hosts. (Hag. 2:7.)

l. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9.)

m. But am a worm, and no man; a reproach of men, and despised of the people. (Ps. 22:6.)

n. And he said, Go thy way, Daniel; for the words are closed up and sealed till the time of the end. (Dan. 12:9.)

o. And these all, having obtained a good report through faith, received not the promise. (Heb. 11:39.)

p. And the cherubim shall stretch forth their wings on high, covering the mercyseat with their wings, and their faces shall look one to another; toward the mercyseat shall the faces of the cherubim be. (Ex. 25:20.) Then I heard one saint speaking, and another saint said unto that certain saint which spake, How long shall be the vision concerning the daily sacrifice, and the transgression of desolation, to give both the sanctuary and the host to be trodden under foot? (Dan. 8:13.)

q. For I am the Lord your God: ye shall therefore sanctify yourselves, and ye shall be holy; for I am holy: neither shall ye defile yourselves with any manner of creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth. (Lev. 11:44.)

r. These all died in faith, not having received the promises, but having seen them afar off, and were persuaded of them, and embraced them, and confessed that they were strangers and pilgrims on the earth. (Heb. 11:13.)

s. But I said unto their children in the wilderness, Walk ye not in the statutes of your fathers, neither observe their judgments, nor defile yourselves with their idols. (Ez. 20:18.)

t. Simon Peter therefore beckoned to him, that he should ask who it should be of whom he spake. (Jno. 13:24.) Be kindly affectioned one to another with brotherly love; in honor preferring one another. (Rom. 12:10.) Let brotherly love continue. (Heb. 13:1.) Honor all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honor the king. (I Pet. 2:17.)

Chapter 2.

a. I have fed you with milk, and not with meat: for hitherto ye were not able to hear it, neither yet now are ye able. (I Cor. 3:2.) And

3 If so be ye have [b]tasted that the Lord is gracious.

4 To whom coming, as unto a living stone, disallowed indeed of men, but chosen of God, and precious,

5 Ye [c]also, as lively stones, are built up a spiritual house, [d]an holy priesthood, to offer up [e]spiritual sacrifices, acceptable to God by Jē'sus Chrīst.

6 Wherefore also it is contained in the scripture, [f]Behold, I lay in Sī'ŏn a chief corner stone, elect, precious: and he that believeth on him shall not be confounded.

7 Unto you therefore which believe he is precious: but unto them which be disobedient, [g]the stone which the builders disallowed, the same is made the head of the corner,

8 And a stone of stumbling, and a rock of offence, even to them which stumble at the word, being disobedient: [h]whereunto also they were appointed.

9 But ye are [i]a chosen generation, a royal priesthood, [j]an holy nation, [k]a peculiar people; that ye should shew forth the praises of him who hath called you out of darkness into his marvellous light:

10 Which [l]in time past were not a people, but are now the people of God: which had not obtained mercy, but now have obtained mercy.

11 Dearly beloved, I beseech you as strangers and pilgrims, abstain from [2]fleshly lusts, which war against the soul;

12 Having your conversation honest among the Gĕn'tīles: that, whereas they speak against you as evildoers, they may by your good works, which they shall behold, glorify God [m]in the day of visitation.

13 Submit yourselves to every [3]ordinance of man for the Lord's sake: whether it be to the king, as supreme;

14 Or unto governors, as unto them that are sent by him for the punishment of evildoers, and for the praise of them that do well.

15 For so is the will of God, that with well doing ye may put to silence the ignorance of foolish men:

16 As free, and not using your liberty for a cloke of maliciousness, but as the servants of God.

17 Honour all men. Love the brotherhood. Fear God. Honour the king.

18 [4]Servants, be subject to your masters with all fear; not only to the good and gentle, but also to the froward.

19 For this is thankworthy, if a man for conscience toward God endure grief, suffering wrongfully.

20 For what glory is it, if, when ye be buffeted for your faults, ye shall take it patiently? but if, when ye do well, and suffer for it, ye take it patiently, this is acceptable with God.

21 For even hereunto were ye called: because Chrīst also suffered for us, leaving us an example, that ye should follow his steps:

22 Who [n]did no sin, neither was guile found in his mouth:

23 Who, [o]when he was reviled, reviled not again; when he suffered, he threatened not; but committed himself to him that judgeth righteously:

24 Who his own self bare our sins in his own body on the tree, that we, being dead to sins, should live unto righteousness: by whose stripes ye were healed.

25 For [p]ye were as sheep going astray; but are now returned unto the Shepherd and Bishop of your souls.

2. Sensual, licentious desires of the flesh.

3. Human institutions of government.

4. In vs. 18-25 man is exhorted to patience under ill treatment.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He teacheth the duty of wives and husbands to each other.* 19 *He declareth also the benefits of Christ toward the old world.*

Ch. 3. A. D. 60.

1 [1]Likewise, ye wives, be in subjection to your own husbands; that, if any obey not the word, they [a]also may without the word be [b]won by the conversation of the wives;

2 While they behold your [2]chaste conversation coupled with fear.

3 Whose [c]adorning let it not be that outward adorning of plaiting the hair, and of wearing of gold, or of putting on of apparel;

4 But let it be [d]the hidden man of the heart, in that which is not corruptible, even the ornament of a meek and quiet spirit, which is in the sight of God of great price.

5 For after this manner in the old time the holy women also, who trusted in God, adorned themselves, being in subjection unto their own husbands:

6 Even as Sā'rà obeyed Ā'brā-hăm, calling him lord: whose daughters ye are, as long as ye do well, and are not afraid with any amazement.

7 Likewise, ye husbands, dwell with them according to knowledge, giving honour unto the wife, as unto the weaker vessel, and as being heirs together of the grace of life; [e]that your prayers be not hindered.

8 [3]Finally, be ye all of one mind, having

1. In ch. 3 Peter discusses the relative duties of husband and wife to each other and exhorts all people to continual love and forbearance. Right conduct under persecution for righteousness' sake is founded upon the example of Christ—the pattern for all Christians.

2. Pure, spotless, free from adulteration or impurity.

3. In vs. 8-11 are general or miscellaneous counsels.

said, Verily I say unto you, Except ye be converted, and become as little children, ye shall not enter into the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 18:3.) But Jesus said, Suffer little children, and forbid them not, to come unto me; for of such is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 19:14.) Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child, he shall not enter therein. (Mk. 10:15.) Verily I say unto you, Whosoever shall not receive the kingdom of God as a little child shall in no wise enter therein. (Lu. 18:17.)

b. O taste and see that the Lord is good: blessed is the man that trusteth in him. (Ps. 34:8.)

c. In whom all the building, fitly framed together, groweth unto an holy temple in the Lord. (Eph. 2:21.)

d. I will also take of them for priests, and for Levites, saith the Lord. (Is. 66:21.) And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father. (Rev. 1:6.)

e. Take with you words, and turn to the Lord: say unto him, Take away all iniquity, and receive us graciously: so will we render the calves of our lips. (Hos. 14:2.) From the rising of the sun, even unto the going down of the same, my name shall be great among the Gentiles; and in every place incense shall be offered unto my name, and a pure offering. (Mal. 1:11.)

f. Therefore thus saith the Lord God, Behold, I lay in Zion for a foundation a stone, a tried stone, a precious corner stone, a sure foundation: he that believeth shall not make haste. (Is. 28:16.)

g. Jesus saith unto them, Did ye never read in the scriptures, The stone which the builders rejected, the same is become the head of the corner: this is the Lord's doing, and it is marvellous in our eyes? (Mat. 21:42.)

h. What if God, willing to show his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction? (Rom. 9:22.)

i. Only the Lord had a delight in thy fathers to love them, and he chose their seed after them, even you above all people, as it is this day. (Dt. 10:15.)

j. And for their sakes I sanctify myself, that they also might be sanctified through the truth. (Jno. 17:19.)

k. For thou art an holy people unto the Lord thy God: the Lord thy God hath chosen thee to be a special people unto himself, above all people that are upon the face of the earth. (Dt. 7:6.)

l. I will have mercy upon her that had not obtained mercy; and I will say to them which were not my people, Thou art my people; and they shall say, Thou art my God. (Hos. 2:23.)

m. They shall not leave in thee one stone upon another; because thou knewest not the time of thy visitation. (Lu. 19:44.)

n. Which of you convinceth me of sin? (Jno. 8:46.) And he made his grave with the wicked and with the rich in his death; because he had done no violence, neither was any deceit in his mouth. (Is. 53:9.)

o. He was oppressed, and he was afflicted, yet he opened not his mouth: he is brought as a lamb to the slaughter, and as a sheep before her shearers is dumb, so he openeth not his mouth. (Is. 53:7.)

p. I have gone astray like a lost sheep. (Ps. 119:176.) My people hath been lost sheep; their shepherds have caused them to go astray, they have turned them away on the mountains: they have gone from mountain to hill, they have forgotten their resting-place. (Jer. 50:6.)

Chapter 3.

a. For what knowest thou, O wife, whether thou shalt save thy husband? Or how knowest thou, O man, whether thou shalt save thy wife? (I Cor. 7:16.)

b. Moreover, if thy brother shall trespass against thee, go and tell him his fault between thee and him alone: if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained thy brother. (Mat. 18:15.)

c. In like manner also, that women adorn themselves in modest apparel, with shame-facedness and sobriety; not with broidered hair, or gold, or pearls, or costly array; But (which becometh women professing godliness) with good works. (I Tim. 2:9, 10.)

d. The king's daughter is all glorious within; her clothing is of wrought gold. (Ps. 45:13.) He is a Jew which is one inwardly; and circumcision is that of the heart, in the spirit, and not in the letter; whose praise is not of men, but of God. (Rom. 2:29.)

e. Therefore, if thou bring thy gift to the altar, and there rememberest that thy brother hath ought against thee; Leave there thy gift before the altar, and go thy way; first be reconciled to thy brother, and then come and offer thy gift. (Mat. 5:23, 24.)

compassion one of another, love as brethren, be pitiful, be courteous:

9 Not rendering evil for evil, or railing for railing: but contrariwise blessing; knowing that ye are thereunto called, [f]that ye should inherit a blessing.

10 For [g]he that will love life, and see good days, let him refrain his tongue from evil, and his lips that they speak no guile:

11 Let him eschew evil, and do good; let him seek peace, and ensue it.

12 For the eyes of the Lord are over the righteous, [h]and his ears are open unto their prayers: but the face of the Lord is against them that do evil.

13 And [i]who is he that will harm you, if ye be followers of that which is good?

14 But [j]and if ye suffer for righteousness' sake, happy are ye: and [k]be not afraid of their terror, neither be troubled;

15 But [l]sanctify the Lord God in your hearts: and [l]be ready always to give an answer to every man that asketh you a reason of the hope that is in you with meekness and fear:

16 Having a good conscience; that, whereas they speak evil of you, as of evildoers, they may be ashamed that falsely accuse your good conversation in Chrīst.

17 [5]For it is better, if the will of God be so, that ye suffer for well doing, than for evil doing.

18 For Chrīst also hath once suffered for sins, the just for the unjust, that he might bring us to God, being put to death [m]in the flesh, but [n]quickened by the Spirit:

19 [o]By which also he went and preached unto the spirits in [p]prison;

20 Which sometime were disobedient, when once the longsuffering of God waited in the days of Nō'ah, while the ark was [q]a preparing, [r]wherein few, that is, eight souls were saved by water.

21 The [s]like figure whereunto even baptism doth also now save us (not the putting away of the filth of the flesh, but the answer of a good conscience toward God,) by the resurrection of Jē'sus Chrīst:

22 Who is gone into heaven, and is [t]on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him.

4. Enthrone him in the heart.

5. In vs. 17-22, the manner and spirit of our sufferings illustrated by Christ.

Ch. 4. A. D. 60.

1. In ch. 4 all believers are exhorted to follow the pattern of Christ and henceforth have nothing more to do with sin; with watchful prayerfulness to cultivate self-restraint, charity, hospitality and scriptural speech.

2. In vs. 7-11 the apostle declares that the end of all things will enforce the law of holiness, therefore let us obey the law that we may be in harmony with it.

CHAPTER 4.

1 *He exhorteth them to cease from sin by the example of Christ, and the consideration of the general end that now approacheth.*

1 Forasmuch [1]then as Chrīst hath suffered for us in the flesh, arm yourselves likewise with the same mind: for he [a]that hath suffered in the flesh hath ceased from sin;

2 That he no longer should live the rest of his time in the flesh to the lusts of men, but to the will of God.

3 For the time past of our life may suffice us to have wrought the will of the Gĕn'tīleş, when we walked in lasciviousness, lusts, excess of wine, revellings, banquetings, and abominable idolatries:

4 Wherein they think it strange that ye run not with them to the same excess of riot, speaking evil of you:

5 Who shall give account to him that is ready [b]to judge the quick and the dead.

6 For for this cause was the gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit.

7 [2]But [c]the end of all things is at hand: be ye therefore sober, and watch unto prayer.

8 And above all things have fervent charity among yourselves: for [d]charity shall cover the multitude of sins.

9 Use hospitality one to another without [e]grudging.

10 As every man hath received the gift, even so minister the same one to another, as good stewards of the manifold grace of God.

11 If [f]any man speak, let him speak as the oracles of God; if any man minister, let him do it as of the ability which God giveth: that [g]God in all things may be glorified through Jē'sus Chrīst, to whom be praise and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 Beloved, think it not strange concerning the fiery trial which is to try you, as though some strange thing happened unto you:

13 But rejoice, inasmuch as [h]ye are partakers of Chrīst's sufferings; that, when his glory shall be revealed, ye may be glad also with exceeding joy.

14 If [i]ye be reproached for the name of Chrīst, happy are ye; for the [j]spirit of glory

f. Come, ye blessed of my Father, inherit the kingdom prepared for you from the foundation of the world. (Mat. 25:34.)

g. What man is he that desireth life, and loveth many days, that he may see good? (Ps. 34:12.)

h. Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. (Jno. 9:31.)

i. When a man's ways please the Lord, he maketh even his enemies to be at peace with him. (Prov. 16:7.) And we know that all things work together for good to them that love God, to them who are the called according to his purpose. (Rom. 8:28.)

j. Blessed are they which are persecuted for righteousness' sake: for theirs is the kingdom of heaven. (Mat. 5:10.)

k. Neither fear ye their fear, nor be afraid. Sanctify the Lord of hosts himself; and let him be your fear, and let him be your dread. (Is. 8:12,13.) Be not afraid of their faces: for I am with thee to deliver thee, saith the Lord. (Jer. 1:8.) Let not your heart be troubled: ye believe in God, believe also in me. (Jno. 14:1.)

l. I will speak of thy testimonies also before kings, and will not be ashamed. (Ps. 119:46.) Let your speech be alway with grace, seasoned with salt, that ye may know how ye ought to answer every man. (Col. 4:6.)

m. And you, that were sometime alienated, and enemies in your mind by wicked works, yet now hath he reconciled In the body of his flesh through death, to present you wholly and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight. (Col. 1:21, 22.)

n. But if the Spirit of him that raised up Jesus from the dead dwell in you, he that raised up Christ from the dead shall also quicken your mortal bodies by his Spirit that dwelleth in you. (Rom. 8:11.)

o. The Lord said, My Spirit shall not always strive with man, for that he also is flesh: yet his days shall be an hundred and twenty years. (Gen. 6:3.) For, for this cause was the Gospel preached also to them that are dead, that they might be judged according to men in the flesh, but live according to God in the spirit. (I Pet. 4:6.)

p. [I will] give thee for a covenant to the people, for a light of the Gentiles; To open the blind eyes, to bring out the prisoners from the prison, and them that sit in darkness out of the prison house. (Is. 42:6, 7.) The Spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound. (Is. 61:1.)

q. By faith Noah, being warned of God of things not seen as yet, moved with fear, prepared an ark to the saving of his house. (Heb. 11:7.)

r. And spared not the old world, but saved Noah, the eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly. (II Pet. 2:5.)

s. That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.)

t. The Lord said unto my Lord, Sit thou at my right hand, until I make thine enemies thy foostool. (Ps. 110:1.) Who is he that condemneth? It is Christ that died, yea rather, that is risen again, who is even at the right hand of God, who also maketh intercession for us. (Rom. 8:34.)

Chapter 4.

a. Mortify therefore your members which are upon the earth; fornication, uncleanness, inordinate affection, evil concupiscence, and covetousness, which is idolatry. (Col. 3:5.)

b. And he commanded us to preach unto the people, and to testify that it is he which was ordained of God to be the Judge of quick and dead. (Acts 10:42.)

c. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. (Mat. 24:13.) The night is far spent, the day is at hand: let us therefore cast off the works of darkness, and let us put on the armor of light. (Rom. 13:12.) Let your moderation be known unto all men. The Lord is at hand. (Phil. 4:5.) Be ye also patient; stablish your hearts; for the coming of the Lord draweth nigh. (Js. 5:8.)

d. Hatred stirreth up strifes: but love covereth all sins. (Prov. 10:12.) [Charity] Beareth all things, believeth all things, hopeth all things, endureth all things. (I Cor. 13:7.)

e. Every man according as he purposeth in his heart, so let him give; not grudgingly, or of necessity: for God loveth a cheerful giver. (II Cor. 9:7.)

f. But if they had stood in my counsel, and had caused my people to hear my words, then they should have turned them from their evil way, and from the evil of their doings. (Jer. 23:22.)

g. Giving thanks always for all things unto God and the Father in the name of our Lord Jesus Christ. (Eph. 5:20.)

h. If so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.) And our hope of you is stedfast, knowing, that as ye are partakers of the sufferings, so shall ye be also of the consolation. (II Cor. 1:7.)

i. Blessed are ye when men shall revile you, and persecute you, and shall say all manner of evil against you falsely, for my sake. (Mat. 5:11.)

j. For it is not ye that speak, but the Spirit of your Father which speaketh in you. (Mat. 10:20.)

and of God resteth upon you: on their part he is evil spoken of, but on your part he is glorified.

15 But let none of you suffer as a murderer, or as a thief, or as an evildoer, or as a busybody in other men's matters.

16 Yet if any man suffer as a Chrĭs'tian, let him not be ashamed; but let him glorify God on this behalf.

17 For the time is come [k]that judgment must begin at the house of [3]God: and if it first begin at us, what [l]shall the end be of them that obey not the gospel of God?

18 And if [m]the righteous scarcely be saved, where shall the ungodly and the sinner appear?

19 Wherefore let them that suffer according to the will of God commit the keeping of their souls to him in well doing, as unto a faithful Creator.

CHAPTER 5.

1 He exhorteth the elders to feed their flocks, 5 the younger to obey, 8 and all to be sober, watchful, and constant in the faith.

1 The elders which are among you I exhort, who am [a]also an elder, and a witness of the sufferings of Chrĭst, [b]and also [c]a partaker of the glory that shall be revealed:

2 Feed [d]the flock of God which is among you, taking the oversight thereof, not by constraint, but willingly; not for filthy [1]lucre, [2]but of a ready mind;

3 Neither as [e]being lords [f]over God's heritage, but being [2]ensamples to the flock.

3. That is, discipline, retribution and punishment. God will begin with his own people and if they escape not, how shall the sinner hope to escape?

Ch. 5. A. D. 60.

1. For wages.

2. Example.

3. Jesus Christ.

4. Watchful, wisely conservative.

5. Wide awake, alert, ready for the occasion.

6. Firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of Jesus Christ, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

4 And when [g]the chief [3]Shepherd shall appear, ye shall receive a crown of glory that fadeth not away.

5 Likewise, ye younger, submit yourselves unto the elder. Yea, all of you be subject one to another, and be clothed with humility: for God resisteth the proud, and giveth [h]grace to the humble.

6 Humble yourselves therefore under the mighty hand of God, that he may exalt you in due time:

7 Casting [i]all your care upon him; for he careth for you.

8 Be [4]sober, be [5]vigilant; because your adversary the devil, as a roaring lion, walketh about, seeking whom he may devour:

9 Whom resist stedfast in the [6]faith, knowing that the same afflictions are accomplished in your brethren that are in the world.

10 But the God of all grace, who hath called us unto his eternal glory by Chrĭst Jē'sus, after that ye have suffered a while, make you perfect, stablish, strengthen, settle you.

11 To him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

12 By [j]Sĭl-vā'nus, a faithful brother unto you, as I suppose, I have written briefly, exhorting, and testifying that this is the true grace of God wherein ye stand.

13 The church that is at Băb'y-lon, elected together with you, saluteth you; and so doth Mär'cus my son.

14 Greet ye one another with a kiss of charity. Peace be with you all that are in Chrĭst Jē'sus. Amen.

---

k. For, lo, I begin to bring evil on the city which is called by my name, and should ye be utterly unpunished? (Jer. 25:29.) Slay utterly old and young, both maids, and little children, and women; but come not near any man upon whom is the mark; and begin at my sanctuary. (Ez. 9:6.)

l. But I say unto you, That it shall be more tolerable in that day for Sodom, than for that city. (Lu. 10:12.)

m. Behold, the righteous shall be recompensed in the earth: much more the wicked and the sinner. (Prov. 11:31.)

Chapter 5.

a. Yet for love's sake I rather beseech thee, being such an one as Paul the aged, and now also a prisoner of Jesus Christ. (Philemon 9.)

b. And ye are witnesses of these things. (Lu. 24:48.) And we are witnesses of all things which he did both in the land of the Jews, and in Jerusalem; whom they slew and hanged on a tree. (Acts 10:39.)

c. If children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. For I reckon that the sufferings of this present time are not worthy to be compared with the glory which shall be revealed in us. (Rom. 8:17, 18.)

d. So when they had dined, Jesus saith to Simon Peter, Simon, son of Jonas, lovest thou me more than these? He saith unto him, Yea, Lord; thou knowest that I love thee. He saith unto him, Feed my lambs. (Jno. 21:15.)

e. The diseased have ye not strengthened, neither have ye healed that which was sick, neither have ye bound up that which was broken, neither have ye brought again that which was driven away, neither have ye sought that which was lost; but with force and with cruelty have ye ruled them. (Ez. 34:4.) Not for that we have dominion over your faith, but are helpers of your joy: for by faith ye stand. (II Cor. 1:24.)

f. Remember thy congregation, which thou hast purchased of old; the rod of thine inheritance, which thou hast redeemed. (Ps. 74:2.)

g. Now the God of peace, that brought again from the dead our Lord Jesus, the great Shepherd of the sheep, through the blood of the everlasting covenant, Make you perfect. (Heb. 13:20, 21.)

h. For all those things hath mine hand made, and all those things have been, saith the Lord: but to this man will I look, even to him that is poor, and of a contrite spirit, and trembleth at my word. (Is. 66:2.)

i. Commit thy way unto the Lord; trust also in him, and he shall bring it to pass. (Ps. 37:5.)

j. The Son of God, Jesus Christ, who was preached among you by us, even by me and Silvanus and Timotheus. (II Cor. 1:19.)

PETER

NOTE.—The Apostle Peter's second letter, written during the year 68 A. D., and addressed to Christians in general, contains Peter's farewell exhortations, urging the people to guard themselves against the influence of false teachers and to continue to grow in the experimental "knowledge of our Lord and Saviour."

CHAPTER 1.

1 Confirming them in hope of the increase of God's graces, 5 he exhorteth them, by faith, and good works, to make their calling sure: 16 and warneth them to be constant in the faith of Christ.

1 Sī'mon [1]Pē'tēr, a servant and an apostle of Jē'ṣus Chrīst, to them that have obtained [a]like precious faith with us through the righteousness [b]of God and our Saviour Jē'ṣus Chrīst:

2 Grace [2]and [3]peace be multiplied unto you through the knowledge of God, and of Jē'ṣus our Lord,

3 [4]According as his divine power hath given unto us all things that pertain unto life and godliness, through the [c]knowledge of him that [d]hath called us to glory and virtue:

4 Whereby [e]are given unto us exceeding great and precious promises: that by these ye might be [f]partakers of the divine nature, having escaped the corruption that is in the world through lust.

5 And [5]beside this, giving all diligence, add to your [6]faith [7]virtue; and [g]to virtue knowledge;

6 And to knowledge [8]temperance; and [9]to temperance patience; and to patience godliness;

7 And to godliness [10]brotherly kindness; and [h]to brotherly kindness charity.

8 [11]For if these things be in you, and abound, they make you that ye shall neither be barren nor unfruitful in the knowledge of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

9 But he that lacketh these things [i]is blind, and cannot see afar off, and hath forgotten that he was [j]purged from his old sins.

10 Wherefore the rather, brethren, give [k]diligence to make your calling and election sure: for if ye do these things, ye shall never fall:

11 For [l]so an entrance shall be ministered unto you abundantly into the everlasting kingdom of our Lord and Saviour Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

Ch. 1. A. D. 66.

1. In ch. 1 the apostle exhorts all people to cultivate the Christian graces, as God has given us the knowledge in Christ.

2. The first blessing to be received.

3. The fruit or result of grace.

4. In vs. 3-9 the apostle declares that the promises of God call for the culture of Christian graces upon the part of man.

5. That is, for the very reason expressed in vs. 3 and 4.

6. It should be observed that in speaking of the Christian virtues, as given in vs. 5-7, the apostle puts faith first, as that which precedes all the others, and has love as the closing or final attribute which has been developed.

7. Moral excellence.

8. Self-control.

9. To self-control and patient endurance.

10. That is, do not allow your godliness to degenerate into moroseness, but to it add brotherly kindness.

11. Love to all mankind.

12. Mt. Hermon.

12 Wherefore I will not be negligent to put you always in remembrance of these things, though ye know them, and be established in the present truth.

13 Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance;

14 Knowing that shortly I must put off this my tabernacle, even as our [m]Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst hath shewed me.

15 Moreover I will endeavour that ye may be able after my decease to have these things always in remembrance.

16 For we have not followed cunningly devised fables, when we made known unto you the power and coming of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst, but were eyewitnesses of his majesty.

17 For he received from God the Father honour and glory, when there came such a voice to him from the excellent glory, This [n]is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased.

18 And this voice which came from heaven we heard, when we were with him in [o]the [12]holy mount.

19 We have also a more [p]sure word of prophecy; whereunto ye do well that ye take heed, as unto a light that shineth in a dark place, until the day dawn, and the [q]day star arise in your hearts:

20 Knowing this first, that no prophecy of the scripture is of any private interpretation.

21 For [r]the prophecy came not in old time by the will of man: but [s]holy men of God spake as they were moved by the Hō'lў Ghōst.

CHAPTER 2.

He foretelleth of false teachers, shewing the impiety and punishment both of them and their followers.

1 But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction.

2 And many shall follow their pernicious

Ref. II Peter. Chapter 1.

a. Forasmuch then as God gave them the like gift as he did unto us, who believed on the Lord Jesus Christ, what was I, that I could withstand God? (Acts 11:17.) One Lord, one faith, one baptism. (Eph. 4:5.)

b. Looking for that blessed hope, and the glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour Jesus Christ. (Tit. 2:13.)

c. This is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

d. That ye would walk worthy of God, who hath called you unto his kingdom and glory. (I Thess. 2:12.) Whereunto he called you by our gospel, to the obtaining of the glory of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thess. 2:14.) Who hath saved us, and called us with an holy calling, not according to our works, but according to his own purpose and grace, which was given us in Christ Jesus before the world began. (II Tim. 1:9.)

e. Having therefore these promises, dearly beloved, let us cleanse ourselves from all filthiness of the flesh and spirit, perfecting holiness in the fear of God. (II Cor. 7:1.)

f. We all, with open face beholding as in a glass the glory of the Lord, are changed into the same image from glory to glory, even as by the Spirit of the Lord. (II Cor. 3:18.) Till we all come in the unity of the faith, and of the knowledge of the Son of God, unto a perfect man, unto the measure of the stature of the fulness of Christ (13). And that ye put on the new man, which after God is created in righteousness and true holiness. (Eph. 4:13, 24.) For they verily for a few days chastened us after their own pleasure; but he for our profit, that we might be partakers of his holiness. (Heb. 12:10.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.) And this I pray, that your love may abound yet more and more in knowledge and in all judgment. (Phil. 1:9.)

h. As we have therefore opportunity, let us do good unto all men, especially unto them who are of the household of faith. (Gal. 6:10.)

i. He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now (9). But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes. (I Jno. 2:9, 11.)

j. That he might sanctify and cleanse it with the washing of water by the word. (Eph. 5:26.)

k. Hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him. (I Jno. 3:19.)

l. Henceforth there is laid up for me a crown of righteousness, which the Lord, the righteous Judge, shall give me at that day; and not to me only, but unto all them also that love his appearing. (II Tim. 4:8.)

m. When thou shalt be old, thou shalt stretch forth thy hands, and another shall gird thee, and carry thee whither thou wouldest not. This spake he, signifying by what death he should glorify God. (Jno. 21:18, 19.)

n. And lo a voice from heaven, saying, This is my beloved Son, in whom I am well pleased. (Mat. 3:17.)

o. Draw not nigh hither: put off thy shoes from off thy feet, for the place whereon thou standest is holy ground. (Ex. 3:5.) And when the disciples heard it, they fell on their face, and were sore afraid. (Mat. 17:6.)

p. To the law and to the testimony: if they speak not according to this word, it is because there is no light in them. (Is. 8:20.)

q. In whom the god of this world hath blinded the minds of them which believe not, lest the light of the glorious gospel of Christ, who is the image of God, should shine unto them (4). For God, who commanded the light to shine out of darkness, hath shined in our hearts, to give the light of the knowledge of the glory of God in the face of Jesus Christ. (II Cor. 4:4, 6.) I will give him the morning star. (Rev. 2:28.)

r. All scripture is given by inspiration of God, and is profitable for doctrine, for reproof, for correction, for instruction in righteousness. (II Tim. 3:16.) Searching what, or what manner of time, the Spirit of Christ which was in them did signify, when it testified beforehand the sufferings of Christ, and the glory that should follow. (I Pet. 1:11.)

s. The Spirit of the Lord spake by me, and his word was in my tongue. (II Sam. 23:2.) As he spake by the mouth of his holy prophets, which have been since the world began. (Lu. 1:70.)

ways; by reason of whom the way of truth shall be evil spoken of.

3 And through covetousness shall they [1]with feigned words make merchandise of you: whose judgment now of a long time lingereth not, and their damnation slumbereth not.

4 [2]For if God spared not [3]the [a]angels that sinned, but [b]cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment;

5 And spared not the old world, but saved Nō'ah the [c]eighth person, a preacher of righteousness, bringing in the flood upon the world of the ungodly;

6 And [d]turning the cities of Sŏd'om and Gomŏr'rhā into ashes condemned them with an overthrow, making them an [e]ensample unto those that after should live ungodly;

7 And delivered just Lŏt, vexed with the filthy conversation of the wicked:

8 (For that righteous man dwelling among them, in seeing and hearing, vexed his righteous soul from day to day with their unlawful deeds;)

9 The [f]Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished:

10 But chiefly them that walk after the flesh in the lust of uncleanness, and despise government. Presumptuous are they, self-willed, they are not afraid to speak evil of dignities.

11 Whereas [g]angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord.

12 But [4]these, as [h]natural brute beasts, made to be taken and destroyed, speak evil of the things that they understand not; and shall utterly perish in their own corruption;

13 [5]And [i]shall receive the reward of unrighteousness, as they that count it pleasure to [j]riot in the day time. Spots they are and blemishes, sporting themselves with their own deceivings while they [k]feast with you;

14 Having eyes full of adultery, and that cannot cease from sin; beguiling unstable souls: an heart they have exercised with covetous practices; cursed children:

15 Which have forsaken the right way, and are gone astray, following the way of [l]Bā'-laam the son of Bō'sŏr, who loved the wages of unrighteousness;

16 But was rebuked for his iniquity: the dumb ass speaking with man's voice forbad the madness of the prophet.

17 These are wells without water, clouds that are carried with a tempest; to whom the mist of darkness is reserved for ever.

18 For when they speak great swelling words of vanity, they allure through the lusts of the flesh, through much wantonness, those that were [m]clean escaped from them who live in error.

19 [n]While they promise [n]them liberty, they themselves are [o]the servants of corruption: for of whom a man is overcome, of the same is he brought in bondage.

20 For [p]if after they have escaped the polultions of the world through the knowledge of the Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Chrīst, they are again entangled therein, and overcome, the latter end is worse with them than the beginning.

21 For it had been better for them not to have known the way of righteousness, than, after they have known it, to turn from the holy commandment delivered unto them.

22 But it is happened unto them according to the true proverb, The dog is turned to his own vomit again; and the sow that was washed to her wallowing in the mire.

Ch. 2. A. D. 66.

1. Crafty, hidden and misleading.

2. In vs. 4-12 the punishment of false teachers is proven by three facts of history.

3. In the 6th ch. of Jude, we are told that by sin the angels fell from heaven. If they escape not, why need unrepentant man have hope?

4. That is, false teachers.

5. In vs. 13-18 is expressed the viciousness of false teachers.

6. In vs. 19-22 is given the measure of their corruption.

CHAPTER 3.

1 *He assureth them of the certainty of Christ's coming to judgment:* 8 *warning the godly to hasten their repentance.*

1 [1]This second epistle, beloved, I now write unto you; in both which [a]I stir up your pure minds by way of remembrance:

2 That ye may be mindful of the words which were spoken before by the holy prophets, [b]and of the commandment of us the apostles of the Lord and Saviour:

3 Knowing [c]this first, that there shall come in the last days scoffers, walking after their own lusts,

4 And saying, [d]Where is the promise of his coming? for since the fathers fell asleep, all things continue as they were from the beginning of the creation.

5 For this they willingly are ignorant of,

Ch. 3. A. D. 66.

1. In vs. 1-13 the apostle declares that the church will commit a fatal error by expecting the immediate coming of Christ.

Chapter 2.

a. His angels he charged with folly. (Job 4:18.) And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains, under darkness, unto the judgment of the great day. (Jude 6.)

d. And they besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. (Lu. 8:31.) And he laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years, And cast him into the bottomless pit, and shut him up, and set a seal upon him. (Rev. 20:2, 3.)

c. And the Lord said unto Noah, Come thou and all thy house into the ark: for thee have I seen righteous before me in this generation. (Gen. 7:1.)

d. Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven. (Gen. 19:24.)

e. Even as Sodom and Gomorrha, and the cities about them, in like manner giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the vengeance of eternal fire. (Jude 7.) Verily I say unto you, It shall be more tolerable for the land of Sodom and Gomorrha in the day of judgment, than for that city. (Mat. 10:15.) And thou, Capernaum, which art exalted unto heaven, shalt be brought down to hell: for if the mighty works, which have been done in thee, had been done in Sodom, it would have remained until this day. (Mat. 11:23.) And as Esaias said before, Except the Lord of Sabaoth had left us a seed, we had been as Sodoma, and been made like unto Gomorrha. (Rom. 9:29.)

f. The righteous cry, and the Lord heareth, and delivereth them out of all their troubles. (Ps. 34:17.)

g. Yet Michael the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of Moses, durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The Lord rebuke thee. (Jude 9.)

h. Pull them out like sheep for the slaughter, and prepare them for the day of slaughter. (Jer. 12:3.)

i. Whose end is destruction, whose god is their belly, and whose glory is in their shame, who mind earthly things. (Phil. 3:19.)

j. Let us walk honestly, as in the day; not in rioting and drunkenness, not in chambering and wantonness, not in strife and envying. (Rom. 13:13.)

k. When ye come together therefore into one place, this is not to eat the Lord's supper. For in eating every one taketh before other his own supper: and one is hungry, and another is drunken. (I Cor. 11:20, 21.)

l. Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of Cain, and ran greedily after the error of Balaam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Core. (Jude 11.) But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of Balaam, who taught Balac to cast a stumblingblock before the children of Israel, to eat things sacrificed unto idols, and to commit fornication. (Rev. 2:14.)

m. Save yourselves from this untoward generation. (Acts 2:40.)

n. For, brethren, ye have been called unto liberty; only use not liberty for an occasion to the flesh, but by love serve one another. (Gal. 5:13.)

o. Jesus answered them, Verily, verily, I say unto you, Whosoever committeth sin is the servant of sin. (Jno. 8:34.)

p. Then goeth he, and taketh with himself seven other spirits more wicked than himself, and they enter in and dwell there: and the last state of that man is worse than the first. (Mat. 12:45.) For if we sin wilfully after that we have received the knowledge of the truth, there remaineth no more sacrifice for sins, But a certain fearful looking for of judgment and fiery indignation, which shall devour the adversaries. (Heb. 10:26, 27.)

Chapter 3.

a. Yea, I think it meet, as long as I am in this tabernacle, to stir you up by putting you in remembrance. (II Pet. 1:13.)

b. Beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before of the apostles of our Lord Jesus Christ. (Jude 17.)

c. Now the Spirit speaketh expressly, that in the latter times some shall depart from the faith, giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.)

d. Behold, they say unto me, Where is the word of the Lord? let it come now. (Jer. 17:15.) That say, Let him make speed, and hasten his work, that we may see it: and let the counsel of the Holy One of Israel draw nigh and come, that we may know it! (Is. 5:19.) Which say, It is not near; let us build houses: this city is the caldron, and we be the flesh. (Ez. 11:3.) Son of man, what is that proverb that ye have in the land of Israel, saying, The days are prolonged, and every vision faileth? (22). Son of man, behold, they of the house of Israel say, The vision that he seeth is for many days to come, and he prophesieth of the times that are far off. (Ez. 12:22, 27.) Ye have wearied the Lord with your words: yet ye say, Wherein have we wearied him? When ye say, Every one that doeth evil is good in the sight of the Lord, and he delighteth in them; or, Where is the God of judgment? (Mal. 2:17.) But and if that evil servant shall say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming. (Mat. 24:48.)

that [c]by the word of God the heavens were of old, and the earth standing out of the water and in the water:

6 Whereby [f]the world that then was, being overflowed with water, perished:

7 But the heavens and the earth, which are now, by the same word are kept in store, reserved [g]unto fire against the day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men.

8 But, beloved, be not ignorant of this one thing, that one day is with the Lord as a thousand years, and a thousand years as one day.

9 The Lord is not [2]slack concerning his promise, as some men count slackness; but [h]is longsuffering to us-ward, [i]not willing that any should perish, but [j]that all should come to repentance.

10 But [k]the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which [3]the [l]heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be [4]burned up.

11 Seeing then that all these things shall be dissolved, what manner of persons ought ye to be in all holy conversation and godliness,

12 Looking for and hasting unto the coming of the day of God, wherein the heavens [5]being on fire shall [m]be dissolved, and the elements shall [n]melt with fervent heat?

13 Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for [o]new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness.

14 Wherefore, beloved, seeing that ye look for such things, be diligent that ye may be found of him in peace, without spot, and blameless.

15 And account that [p]the longsuffering of our Lord is salvation; even as our beloved brother Paul also according to the wisdom given unto him hath written unto you;

16 As also in all his epistles, speaking in [q]them of these things; in which are some things hard to be understood, which they that are unlearned and unstable wrest, as they do also the other scriptures, unto their own destruction.

17 Ye therefore, beloved, seeing ye know these things before, [r]beware lest ye also, being led away with the error of the wicked, fall from your own stedfastness.

18 But grow in grace, and in the knowledge of our Lord and Saviour Jē'sus Chrīst. To him be glory both now and for ever. Amen.

2. Slow, dilatory, or behind time.

3. The visible or ethereal heaven.

4. The symbol or image of divine wrath exercised in penalty.

5. The visible heavens or ethereal element.

e. By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the hosts of them by the breath of his mouth. (Ps. 33:6.)

f. The same day were all the fountains of the great deep broken up, and the windows of heaven were opened. (Gen. 7:11.)

g. In flaming fire taking vengeance on them that know not God, and that obey not the gospel of our Lord Jesus Christ. (II Thess. 1:8.) For, behold, the Lord will come with fire, and with his chariots like a whirlwind, to render his anger with fury, and his rebuke with flames of fire. (Is. 66:15.) I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. (Dan. 7:9.) For our God is a consuming fire. (Heb. 12:29.)

h. And therefore will the Lord wait, that he may be gracious unto you; and therefore will he be exalted, that he may have mercy upon you: for the Lord is a God of judgment: blessed are all they that wait for him. (Is. 30:18.)

i. Have I any pleasure at all that the wicked should die? saith the Lord God; and not that he should return from his ways, and live? (Ez. 18:23.)

j. Despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.) Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. (I Tim. 2:4.)

k. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. (Mat. 24:43.)

l. Heaven and earth shall pass away, but my words shall not pass away. (Mat. 24:35.)

m. Our God shall come, and shall not keep silence: a fire shall devour before him, and it shall be very tempestuous round about him. (Ps. 50:3.) And all the host of heaven shall be dissolved, and the heavens shall be rolled together as a scroll. (Is. 34:4.)

n. And the mountains shall be molten under him, and the valleys shall be cleft, as wax before the fire, and as the waters that are poured down a steep place. (Mic. 1:4.)

o. For, behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Is. 65:17.) For as the new heavens, and the new earth, which I will make, shall remain before me, saith the Lord, so shall your seed and your name remain. (Is. 66:22.)

p. Despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.)

q. The earnest expectation of the creature waiteth for the manifestation of the sons of God. (Rom. 8:19.)

r. That we henceforth be no more children, tossed to and fro, and carried about with every wind of doctrine, by the sleight of men, and cunning craftiness, whereby they lie in wait to deceive. (Eph. 4:14.)

JOHN

NOTE.—The First Epistle of John was written in the year 85 A. D., from Ephesus in Asia Minor, and was addressed to all Christians. Its general purpose or subject is an exhortation to fellowship with God, or to walk in the light as he is in the light.

CHAPTER 1.

He describeth the person of Christ, in whom we have eternal life, by a communion with God.

1 That [1]which [a]was from the beginning, which [2]we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which [b]we have looked upon, and [c]our hands [3]have handled, [d]of the Word of life;

2 (For [e]the life was [f]manifested, and we have seen it, [g]and bear witness, and shew unto you that eternal life, which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us;)

3 That which we have seen and heard declare we unto you, that ye also may have fellowship with us: and truly our [h]fellowship is with the Father, and with his Son Jē'şus Chrīst.

4 And these things write we unto you, that your joy may be full.

5 [4]This then is the message which we have heard of him, and declare unto you, that God [i]is light, and in him is no darkness at all.

6 If we say that we have fellowship with him, and walk in darkness, we lie, and do not the truth:

7 But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jē'şus Chrīst his Son cleanseth us from all sin.

8 If we say that we have no sin, we deceive ourselves, and [j]the truth is not in us.

9 If we confess [5]our sins, he is faithful and just to forgive us our sins, and to cleanse us from all unrighteousness.

10 If we say that we have [k]not sinned, we make [6]him a liar, and his word [7]is not in us.

CHAPTER 2.

1 *He comforteth them against the sins of infirmity.* 3 *Rightly to know God is to keep his commandments.*

1 My little children, these things write I unto you, that ye sin not. And if any man sin, [a]we have an advocate with the Father, Jē'şus Chrīst the righteous:

2 And [b]he is the propitiation for our sins: and not for our's only, but [c]also for the sins of the whole world.

3 [1]And hereby we do know that we know him, if we keep his commandments.

4 He that saith, I know him, and keepeth not his commandments, is a liar, and the truth is not in him.

5 But whoso [d]keepeth his word, in him verily is the love of God perfected: hereby know we that we are in him.

6 He [e]that saith he abideth in him ought himself [f]also so to walk, even as he walked.

7 Brethren, [g]I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which [h]ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning.

8 Again, [i]a new commandment I write unto you, which thing is true in him and in you: because the darkness is past, and [j]the true light now shineth.

9 He that saith he is in the light, and hateth his brother, is in darkness even until now.

10 He that loveth his brother abideth in the light, and there is none occasion of stumbling in him.

11 But he that hateth his brother is in darkness, and [k]walketh in darkness, and knoweth not whither he goeth, because that darkness hath blinded his eyes.

12 I write unto you, little children, because [l]your sins are forgiven you for his name's sake.

13 I write unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I write unto you, young men, because ye have overcome the wicked one. I write unto you, little children, because ye have known the Father.

14 I have written unto you, fathers, because ye have known him that is from the beginning. I have written unto you, young men, because [m]ye are strong, and the word of God abideth in you, and ye have overcome the wicked one.

15 [2]Love not the world, neither the things that are in the world. If any man love the world, the love of the Father is not in him.

Ch. 1. A. D. 90.

1. In ch. 1, the author describes the person of Christ, feeling that he has the authority to do so, having seen, heard and touched him. If we would have fellowship with him, we must walk in the light as it is in Christ Jesus.

2. The apostles.

3. Alluding to Christ's speaking to Thomas, telling him to reach forth his hand and thrust it into his side.

4. In vs. 5-10, the apostle gives a brief summary of the whole epistle.

5. If, with a sincere and contrite heart, we confess our sins, he will be true to his promise and forgive us.

6. By denying his word that all men are sinners.

7. Therefore, his word, which is truth, is not in us if we are false.

Ch. 2. A. D. 90.

1. In vs. 3-14 the apostle declares that if we make claim to purity of heart we must abstain from all sin, as Christ our example.

2. In vs. 15-17 we are commanded not to confer our love upon a world of impure conditions.

Ref. I John. Chapter 1.

a. But thou, Bethlehem Ephratah, though thou be little among the thousands of Judah, yet out of thee shall he come forth unto me that is to be ruler in Israel; whose goings forth have been from of old, from everlasting. (Mic. 5:2.) That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

b. And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us, (and we beheld his glory, the glory as of the only begotten of the Father,) full of grace and truth. (Jno. 1:14.)

c. Behold my hands and my feet, that it is I myself: handle me, and see; for a spirit hath not flesh and bones, as ye see me have. (Lu. 24:39.)

d. And he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called The Word of God. (Rev. 19:13.)

e. In him was life; and the life was the light of men. (Jno. 1:4.)

f. And without controversy great is the mystery of godliness: God was manifest in the flesh, justified in the Spirit, seen of angels, preached unto the Gentiles, believed on in the world, received up into glory. (I Tim. 3:16.) And ye know that he was manifested to take away our sins; and in him is no sin. (I Jno. 3:5.)

g. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. (Jno. 21:24.)

h. That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. (Jno. 17:21.)

i. Then spake Jesus again unto them, saying, I am the light of the world: he that followeth me shall not walk in darkness, but shall have the light of life. (Jno. 8:12.)

j. Be ye not unequally yoked together with unbelievers: for what fellowship hath righteousness with unrighteousness? and what communion hath light with darkness? (II Cor. 6:14.) For ye were sometimes darkness, but now are ye light in the Lord: walk as children of light. (Eph. 5:8.)

k. Who can say, I have made my heart clean, I am pure from my sin? (Prov. 20:9.) As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one. (Rom. 3:10.) For in many things we offend all. If any man offend not in word, the same is a perfect man, and able also to bridle the whole body. (Js. 3:2.)

Chapter 2.

a. For Christ is not entered into the holy places made with hands, which are the figures of the truth; but into heaven itself, now to appear in the presence of God for us. (Heb. 9:24.)

b. Whom God hath set forth to be a propitiation through faith in his blood, to declare his righteousness for the remission of sins that are past, through the forbearance of God. (Rom. 3:25.)

c. The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! (Jno. 1:29.)

d. If ye love me, keep my commandments. (Jno. 14:15.) No man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us. (I Jno. 4:12.)

e. Abide in me, and I in you. As the branch cannot bear fruit of itself, except it abide in the vine; no more can ye, except ye abide in me. (Jno. 15:4.)

f. Take my yoke upon you, and learn of me: for I am meek and lowly in heart: and ye shall find rest unto your souls. (Mat. 11:29.)

g. And now I beseech thee, lady, not as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, that we love one another. (II Jno. 5.)

h. For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another. (I Jno. 3:11.)

i. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.)

j. That was the true Light, which lighteth every man that cometh into the world. (Jno. 1:9.)

k. Then Jesus said unto them, Yet a little while is the light with you. Walk while ye have the light, lest darkness come upon you: for he that walketh in darkness knoweth not whither he goeth. (Jno. 12:35.)

l. Neither is there salvation in any other: for there is none other name under heaven given among men whereby we must be saved. (Acts 4:12.)

m. Finally, my brethren, be strong in the Lord, and in the power of his might. (Eph. 6:10.)

16 For all that is in the world, the [3]lust of the flesh, [n]and the lust of the eyes, and the pride of life, is not of the Father, but is of the world.

17 And the world passeth away, and the lust thereof: but he that doeth the will of God abideth for ever.

18 Little children, [o]it is the last time: and as ye have heard [p]that antichrist shall come, [q]even now are there many antichrists; whereby we know that it is the last time.

19 They went out from us, but they were not of us; for [r]if they had been of us, they would no doubt have continued with us: but they went out, that [s]they might be made manifest that they were not all of us.

20 But [t]ye have an unction from the [4]Holy One, and [u]ye know all things.

21 I have not written unto you because ye know not the truth, but because ye know it, and that no lie is of the truth.

22 Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jē'şus is the Chrīst? He is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son.

23 Whosoever denieth the Son, the same hath not the Father: [but] [v]he that acknowledgeth the Son hath the Father also.

24 Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which [w]ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, [x]ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father.

25 And [y]this is the promise that he hath promised us, even eternal life.

26 These things have I written unto you concerning them that seduce you.

27 But the anointing which ye have received of him abideth in you, and [z]ye need not that any man teach you: but as the same anointing [aa]teacheth you of all things, and is truth, and is no lie, and even as it hath taught you, ye shall abide in him.

28 And now, little children, abide in him; that when he shall appear, we may have confidence, and not be ashamed before him at his coming.

3. A desire for evil things.

4. In vs. 20-29 we are told that the power of Christ will preserve us if we will unite ourselves with it.

Ch. 3. A. D. 90.

1. God the Father has manifested the character of his love for us by conferring upon us the title of sons.

2. A positive, emphatic statement of our relation with the Father.

3. As yet it but dimly appears what we shall be, only that we shall be like him.

4. We shall be like him, for, beholding him, we shall reflect his glory, as the moon, facing the sun, reflects the light of the sun.

5. In vs. 11-18 we are told that the state of our purity is made manifest by our love to our brother.

29 If ye [bb]know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him.

CHAPTER 3.

He declareth the singular love of God towards us.

1 Behold, what manner of love the Father hath bestowed upon us, that [a]we should be called the [1]sons of God: therefore the world knoweth us not, [b]because it knew him not.

2 Beloved, now [2]are we the sons of God, and [c]it doth not yet appear what we [3]shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, [d]we shall be like him; [e]for [4]we shall see him as he is.

3 And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure.

4 Whosoever committeth sin transgresseth also the law: for sin is the transgression of the law.

5 And ye know that he was manifested [f]to take away our sins; and [g]in him is no sin.

6 Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him.

7 Little children, let no man deceive you: he [h]that doeth righteousness is righteous, even as he is righteous.

8 He [i]that committeth sin is of the devil; for the devil sinneth from the beginning. For this purpose the Son of God was manifested, [j]that he might destroy the works of the devil.

9 Whosoever is [k]born of God doth not commit sin; for [l]his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God.

10 In this the children of God are manifest, and the children of the devil: whosoever doeth not righteousness is not of God, neither he that loveth not his brother.

11 [5]For this is the message that ye heard from the beginning, that we should love one another.

12 Not as [m]Cāin, who was of that wicked one, and slew his brother. And wherefore slew he him? [n]Because his own works were evil, and his brother's righteous.

---

n. When goods increase, they are increased that eat them: and what good is there to the owners thereof, saving the beholding of them with their eyes? (Ecc. 5:11.)

o. Hath in these last days spoken unto us by his Son, whom he hath appointed heir of all things, by whom also he made the worlds. (Heb. 1:2.)

p. Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition. (II Thess. 2:3.)

q. For many shall come in my name, saying, I am Christ; and shall deceive many. (Mat. 24:5.)

r. Nevertheless the foundation of God standeth sure, having this seal, The Lord knoweth them that are his. And, Let every one that nameth the name of Christ depart from iniquity. (II Tim. 2:19.)

s. For there must be also heresies among you, that they which are approved may be made manifest among you. (I Cor. 11:19.)

t. For I will pour water upon him that is thirsty, and floods upon the dry ground: I will pour my Spirit upon thy seed, and my blessing upon thine offspring. (Is. 44:3.)

u. And when he putteth forth his own sheep, he goeth before them, and the sheep follow him: for they know his voice. And a stranger will they not follow, but will flee from him: for they know not the voice of strangers. (Jno. 10:4, 5.) Howbeit when he, the Spirit of truth, is come, he will guide you into all truth: for he shall not speak of himself; but whatsoever he shall hear, that shall he speak: and he will show you things to come. (Jno. 16:13.) Evil men understand not judgment: but they that seek the Lord understand all things. (Prov. 28:5.) He answered and said unto them, Because it is given unto you to know the mysteries of the kingdom of heaven, but to them it is not given. (Mat. 13:11.) But he that is spiritual judgeth all things, yet he himself is judged of no man. (I Cor. 2:15.)

v. If ye had known me, ye should have known my Father also: and from henceforth ye know him, and have seen him. (Jno. 14:7.)

w. And this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This is the commandment, That, as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it. (II Jno. 6.)

x. Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.)

y. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

z. For this is the covenant that I will make with the house of Israel after those days, saith the Lord; I will put my laws into their mind, and write them in their hearts; and I will be to them a God, and they shall be to me a people: And they shall not teach every man his neighbor, and every man his brother, saying, Know the Lord: for all shall know me, from the least to the greatest. (Heb. 8:10, 11.)

aa. But the Comforter, which is the Holy Ghost, whom the Father will send in my name, he shall teach you all things, and bring all things to your remembrance, whatsoever I have said unto you. (Jno. 14:26.) Now we have received, not the spirit of the world, but the spirit which is of God; that we might know the things that are freely given to us of God. (I Cor. 2:12.) But as touching brotherly love ye need not that I write unto you: for ye yourselves are taught of God to love one another. (I Thess. 4:9.)

bb. And he said, The God of our fathers hath chosen thee, that thou shouldest know his will, and see that Just One, and shouldest hear the voice of his mouth. (Acts 22:14.)

Chapter 3.

a. But as many as receive him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.)

b. If the world hate you, ye know that it hated me before it hated you. (Jno. 15:18.) O righteous Father, the world hath not known thee: but I have known thee, and these have known that thou hast sent me. (Jno. 17:25.)

c. But as it is written, Eye hath not seen, nor ear heard, neither have entered into the heart of man, the things which God hath prepared for them that love him. (I Cor. 2:9.)

d. As for me, I will behold thy face in righteousness: I shall be satisfied, when I awake, with thy likeness. (Ps. 17:15.)

e. For now we see through a glass, darkly; but then face to face: now I know in part; but then shall I know even as also I am known. (I Cor. 13:12.)

f. But he was wounded for our transgressions, he was bruised for our iniquities: the chastisement of our peace was upon him; and with his stripes we are healed. (Is. 53:5.) So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many; and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.)

g. For he hath made him to be sin for us, who knew no sin; that we might be made the righteousness of God in him. (II Cor. 5:21.)

h. (For not the hearers of the law are just before God, but the doers of the law shall be justified.) (Rom. 2:13.)

i. Ye are of your father the devil, and the lusts of your father ye will do. He was a murderer from the beginning, and abode not in the truth, because there is no truth in him. When he speaketh a lie, he speaketh of his own: for he is a liar, and the father of it. (Jno. 8:44.)

j. And I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.) And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.)

k. We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not. (I Jno. 5:18.)

l. Being born again, not of corruptible seed, but of incorruptible, by the word of God, which liveth and abideth for ever. (I Pet. 1:23.)

m. And Abel, he also brought of the firstlings of his flock and of the fatlings thereof. And the Lord had respect unto Abel and to his offering. (Gen. 4:4.)

n. They also that render evil for good are mine adversaries; because I follow the thing that good is. (Ps. 38:20.) The blood-thirsty hate the

13 Marvel not, my brethren, if the world hate you.
14 We know that we have passed from death unto life, because we love the brethren. He that loveth not his brother abideth in death.
15 Whosoever [o]hateth his brother is a murderer: and ye know that [p]no murderer hath eternal life abiding in him.
16 Hereby [q]perceive we the love of God, because he laid down his life for us: and we ought to lay down our lives for the brethren.
17 But [r]whoso hath this world's good, and seeth his brother have need, and shutteth up his bowels of compassion from him, how dwelleth the love of God in him?
18 My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed and in truth.
19 And hereby we know that we are of the truth, and shall assure our hearts before him.
20 For if our heart condemn us, God is greater than our heart, and knoweth all things.
21 Beloved, [s]if our heart condemn us not, [t]then have we confidence toward God.
22 And [u]whatsoever we ask, we receive of him, because we keep his commandments, and do [v]those things that are pleasing in his sight.
23 And this is his commandment, That we should believe on the name of his Son Jē'sus Chrīst, and love one another, as he gave us commandment.
24 And he that keepeth his commandments [w]dwelleth in him, and he in him. And [x]hereby we know that he abideth in us, by the Spirit which he hath given us.

CHAPTER 4.

He warneth them not to believe all teachers, who boast of the Spirit, but to try them.

1 Beloved, [1]believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world.
2 Hereby know ye the Spirit of God: [a]Every spirit that confesseth that Jē'sus Chrīst is come in the flesh is of God:
3 And [b]every spirit that confesseth not that Jē'sus Chrīst is come in the flesh is not of God: and this is that spirit of antichrist, whereof ye have heard that it should come; and even now already is it in the world.

Ch. 4. A. D. 90.

1. In ch. 4, the apostle tells us that the test of false prophets is that they have not the love of God in their hearts, neither do they reveal evidence of such love toward man.

2. In vs. 7-21 the apostle declares the one test of the truth of our religion to be love.

3. With that love which seeks and desires the highest good and happiness of every one.

4. That is, our love is made bold by our assurance that the great Judge is our friend and that his desire is to express love and not condemnation toward us.

4 Ye are of God, little children, and have overcome them: because greater is he that is in you, than he [c]that is in the world.
5 They [d]are of the world: therefore speak they of the world, and [e]the world heareth them.
6 We are of God: [f]he that knoweth God heareth us; he that is not of God heareth not us. Hereby know we [g]the spirit of truth, and the spirit of error.
7 [2]Beloved, let us love [3]one another: for love is of God; and every one that loveth is born of God, and knoweth God.
8 He that loveth not knoweth not God; for [h]God is love.
9 In this was manifested the love of God toward us, because that God sent his only begotten Son into the world, that we might live through him.
10 Herein is love, [i]not that we loved God, but that he loved us, and sent his Son to be the propitiation for our sins.
11 Beloved, if God so loved us, we ought also to love one another.
12 No [j]man hath seen God at any time. If we love one another, God dwelleth in us, and his love is perfected in us.
13 Hereby [k]know we that we dwell in him, and he in us, because he hath given us of his Spirit.
14 And [l]we have seen and do testify that the [m]Father sent the Son to be the Saviour of the world.
15 Whosoever [n]shall confess that Jē'sus is the Son of God, God dwelleth in him, and he in God.
16 And we have known and believed the love that God hath to us. God is love; and he that dwelleth in love, dwelleth in God, and God in him.
17 Herein is our love [4]made perfect, that we may have boldness in the day of judgment: [o]because as he is, so are we in this world.
18 There is no fear in love; but perfect love casteth out fear: because fear hath torment. He that feareth is not made perfect in love.
19 We love him, because he first loved us.
20 If a man say, I love God, and hateth his brother, he is a liar: for he that loveth not his

upright: but the just seek his soul. (Prov. 29:10.) But now ye seek to kill me, a man that hath told you the truth, which I have heard of God: this did not Abraham. Ye do the deeds of your father. Then said they to him, We be not born of fornication; we have one Father, even God. (Jno. 8:40, 41.)

o. Ye have heard that it was said by them of old time, Thou shalt not kill; and whosoever shall kill shall be in danger of the judgment: But I say unto you, That whosoever is angry with his brother without a cause shall be in danger of the judgment; and whosoever shall say to his brother, Raca! shall be in danger of the council: but whosoever shall say, Thou fool! shall be in danger of hell fire. (Mat. 5:21, 22.)

p. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.)

q. But God commandeth his love toward us, in that, while we were yet sinners, Christ died for us. (Rom. 5:8.)

r. If there be among you a poor man of one of thy brethren within any of thy gates in thy land which the Lord thy God giveth thee, thou shalt not harden thine heart, nor shut thine hand from thy poor brother. (Dt. 15:7.)

s. For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God. (Job 22:26.)

t. Let us draw near with a true heart, in full assurance of faith, having our hearts sprinkled from an evil conscience, and our bodies washed with pure water. (Heb. 10:22.)

u. The eyes of the Lord are upon the righteous, and his ears are open unto their cry. (Ps. 34:15.) And all things, whatsoever ye shall ask in prayer, believing, ye shall receive. (Mat. 21:22.) For then shalt thou have thy delight in the Almighty, and shalt lift up thy face unto God. (Job 22:26.) Ask, and it shall be given; seek, and ye shall find; knock, and it shall be opened unto you. (Mat. 7:7.) Now we know that God heareth not sinners: but if any man be a worshipper of God, and doeth his will, him he heareth. (Jno. 9:31.)

v. And he that sent me is with me: the Father hath not left me alone; for I do always those things that please him. (Jno. 8:29.)

w. That they all may be one; as thou, Father, art in me, and I in thee, that they also may be one in us: that the world may believe that thou hast sent me. (Jno. 17:21.)

x. But ye are not in the flesh, but in the Spirit, if so be that the Spirit of God dwell in you. Now if any man have not the Spirit of Christ, he is none of his. (Rom. 8:9.) Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (Jno. 14:17.) Let not then your good be evil spoken of. (Rom. 14:16.) He therefore that despiseth, despiseth not man, but God, who hath also given unto us his holy Spirit. (I Thess. 4:8.)

Chapter 4.

a. Wherefore I give you to understand, that no man speaking by the Spirit of God calleth Jesus accursed; and that no man can say that Jesus is the Lord, but by the Holy Ghost. (I Cor. 12:3.)

b. For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jesus Christ is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist. (II Jno. 7.)

c. Now is the judgment of this world: now shall the prince of this world be cast out. (Jno. 12:31.)

d. He that cometh from above is above all: he that is of the earth is earthly, and speaketh of the earth: he that cometh from heaven is above all. (Jno. 3:31.)

e. If ye were of the world, the world would love his own: but because ye are not of the world, but I have chosen you out of the world, therefore the world hateth you. (Jno. 15:19.)

f. He that is of God heareth God's words: ye therefore hear them not, because ye are not of God. (Jno. 8:47.)

g. Even the Spirit of truth; whom the world cannot receive, because it seeth him not, neither knoweth him: but ye know him; for he dwelleth with you, and shall be in you. (Jno. 14:17.)

h. Who is a God like unto thee, that pardoneth iniquity, and passeth by the transgression of the remnant of his heritage? he retaineth not his anger for ever, because he delighteth in mercy. (Mic. 7:18.)

i. Ye have not chosen me, but I have chosen you, and ordained you, that ye should go and bring forth fruit, and that your fruit should remain; that whatsoever ye shall ask of the Father in my name, he may give it you. (Jno. 15:16.)

j. No man hath seen God at any time: the only begotten Son, which is in the bosom of the Father, he hath declared him. (Jno. 1:18.)

k. At that day ye shall know that I am in my Father, and ye in me, and I in you. (Jno. 14:20.)

l. (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us.) (I Jno. 1:2.)

m. For God sent not his Son into the world to condemn the world; but that the world through him might be saved. (Jno. 3:17.)

n. That if thou shalt confess with thy mouth the Lord Jesus, and shalt believe in thine heart that God hath raised him from the dead, thou shalt be saved. (Rom. 10:9.)

o. And every man that hath this hope in him purifieth himself, even as he is pure. (I Jno. 3:3.)

brother whom he hath seen, how can he love God whom he hath not seen?

21 And this commandment [p]have we from him, That he who loveth God love his brother also.

CHAPTER 5.

He that loveth God loveth his children, and keepeth his commandments. 9 Jesus the Son of God, able to save us.

1 [1]Whosoever [a]believeth that Jē'şus is the Chrīst is born of God: and every one that loveth him that begat loveth him also that is begotten of him.

2 By this we know that we love the children of God, when we love God, and keep his commandments.

3 For this is the love of God, that we keep [b]his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous.

4 For [c]whatsoever is born of God overcometh the world: and this is the victory that overcometh the world, even our faith.

5 Who is he that overcometh the world, but [d]he that believeth that Jē'şus is the Son of God?

6 This is [2]he that came [e]by water and blood, even Jē'şus Chrīst; not by water only, but by water and blood. And [f]it is the Spirit that beareth witness, because the Spirit is truth.

7 For [g]there are three that bear record in heaven, the Father, the [h]Word, and the Hō'lў Ghōst: and these three are one.

8 And there are three that bear witness in earth, the spirit, and the water, and the blood: and these three agree in one.

9 If we receive [i]the witness of men, the witness of God is greater: for this is the witness of God which he hath testified of his Son.

10 He that believeth on the Son of God hath [j]the witness in himself: he that believeth not God hath [k]made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of the Son.

11 And this is the record, that God hath given to us eternal life, and this life is in his Son.

12 He [l]that hath the Son hath life; and he that hath not the Son of God hath not life.

13 These [m]things have I written unto you that believe on the name of the Son of God; that ye may know [n]that ye have eternal life, and that ye may believe on the name of the Son of God.

14 And this is the confidence that we have in him, that, if we ask any thing according to his will, he heareth us:

15 And if we know that he hear us, whatsoever we ask, we know that we have the petitions that we desired of him.

16 If any man see his brother sin a sin which is not unto death, he shall ask, and [o]he shall give him life for them that sin not unto death. There is a sin unto death: [p]I do not say that he shall pray for it.

17 All unrighteousness is sin: and there is a sin not unto death.

18 [3]We know that whosoever is born of God sinneth not; but he that is begotten of God keepeth himself, and that wicked one toucheth him not.

19 And we know that we are of God, and the [q]whole world lieth in wickedness.

20 And we know that the Son of God is come, and [r]hath given us an understanding, [s]that we may know him that is true, and we are in him that is true, even in his Son Jē'şus Chrīst. This is the true God, and eternal life.

21 Little children, keep yourselves from idols. Amen.

Ch. 5. A. D. 90.

1. In vs. 1-5 we are given the effects and victory of love.

2. Jesus.

3. Six times in this short epistle John has declared "We know." There is no guess connected with his religion—it is a positive, asserted fact.

---

p. Ye have heard that it hath been said, Thou shalt love thy neighbor, and hate thine enemy. (Mat. 5:43.) Jesus said unto him, Thou shalt love the Lord thy God with all thy heart, and with all thy soul, and with all thy mind. (Mat. 22:37.) A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.)

Chapter 5.

a. But as many as received him, to them gave he power to become the sons of God, even to them that believe on his name. (Jno. 1:12.)

b. He hath shown thee, O man, what is good; and what doth the Lord require of thee, but to do justly, and to love mercy, and to walk humbly with thy God? (Mic. 6:8.) For my yoke is easy, and my burden is light. (Mat. 11:30.)

c. These things I have spoken unto you, that in me ye might have peace. In the world ye shall have tribulation: but be of good cheer; I have overcome the world. (Jno. 16:33.)

d. But thanks be to God, which giveth us the victory through our Lord Jesus Christ. (I Cor. 15:57.)

e. But one of the soldiers with a spear pierced his side, and forthwith came there out blood and water. (Jno. 19:34.)

f. And when the Comforter is come, whom I will send unto you from the Father, even the Spirit of truth, which proceedeth from the Father, he shall testify of me. (Jno. 15:26.)

g. Come ye near unto me, hear ye this; I have not spoken in secret from the beginning; from the time that it was, there am I: and now the Lord God, and his Spirit, hath sent me. (Is. 48:16.)

h. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

i. It is also written in your law, that the testimony of two men is true. (Jno. 8:17.)

j. The Spirit itself beareth witness with our spirit, that we are the children of God. (Rom. 8:16.) And because ye are sons, God hath sent forth the Spirit of his Son into your hearts, crying, Abba, Father. (Gal. 4:6.)

k. He that hath received his testimony hath set to his seal that God is true. (Jno. 3:33.)

l. Verily, verily, I say unto you, He that heareth my word, and believeth on him that sent me, hath everlasting life, and shall not come into condemnation; but is passed from death unto life. (Jno. 5:24.)

m. But these are written, that ye might believe that Jesus is the Christ, the Son of God; and that believing ye might have life through his name. (Jno. 20:31.)

n. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life; (For the life was manifested, and we have seen it, and bear witness, and show unto you that eternal life which was with the Father, and was manifested unto us.) (I Jno. 1:1, 2.)

o. Therefore take unto you now seven bullocks and seven rams, and go to my servant Job, and offer up for yourselves a burnt offering; and my servant Job shall pray for you; for him will I accept; lest I deal with you after your folly, in that ye have not spoken of me the thing which is right, like my servant Job. (Job 42:8.)

p. Then said the Lord unto me, Pray not for this people for their good. (Jer. 14:11.) I pray for them: I pray not for the world, but for them which thou hast given me; for they are thine. (Jno. 17:9.)

q. Who gave himself for our sins, that he might deliver us from this present evil world, according to the will of God and our Father. (Gal. 1:4.)

r. Then he said unto them, O fools, and slow of heart to believe all that the prophets have spoken! (Lu. 24:25.)

s. And this is life eternal, that they might know thee the only true God, and Jesus Christ, whom thou hast sent. (Jno. 17:3.)

THE SECOND EPISTLE OF

JOHN

NOTE.—This Second Epistle of John seems to have been written to a Christian lady who was matron in a church in Asia Minor. There were numbers of false, irreligious, dangerous emissaries of licentious religionisms which the apostle brands as anti-Christ and against whom he feels this Christian lady should be warned, that she might not take them in her house for fear she would become involved in a supposed sympathy with their heresies and immoralities. Some authorities maintain that the Greek word "kyria," signifying lady, does not apply to a particular lady, but to the church in general; but for the apostle to address a letter to the church, including the pastor, official members and people as a lady is, in the minds of many authorities, a supposition too ludicrous to receive serious consideration.

He exhorteth a certain honourable matron, with her children, to persevere in Christian love and belief.

1 [1]The elder unto the elect [2]lady and her children, [a]whom I love in the truth; and not I only, but also all they that have known [b]the truth;

2 For the truth's sake, which dwelleth in us, and shall be with us for ever.

3 [3]Grace be with you, [4]mercy, and peace, from God the Father, and from the Lord Jē'-şus Chrīst, the Son of the Father, in truth and love.

4 I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children [c]walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father.

5 And now I beseech thee, [2]lady, not [d]as though I wrote a new commandment unto thee, but that which we had from the beginning, [e]that we love one another.

6 And [f]this is love, that we walk after his commandments. This [5]is the commandment, That, [g]as ye have heard from the beginning, ye should walk in it.

7 [6]For many deceivers are entered into the world, who confess not that Jē'şus Chrīst is come in the flesh. This is a deceiver and an antichrist.

8 Look to yourselves, that we lose not those things which we have wrought, but that we receive a full reward.

9 Whosoever transgresseth, and abideth not in the doctrine of Chrīst, hath not God. He that abideth in the doctrine of Chrīst, he hath both the Father and the Son.

10 If there come any unto you, and bring not this doctrine, receive him not into your house, [h]neither bid him God speed:

11 For he that biddeth him God speed is [i]partaker of his evil deeds.

12 Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full.

13 The children of thy elect sister greet thee. Amen.

A. D. 90.

1. The second epistle of John was written about the year 90 A. D. from Ephesus and addressed to a Christian woman supposed to typify the church. The purpose of the letter was an exhortation to Christian love.

2. Typifying the church.

3. Grace to cover the sins of man.

4. In love and not retributive justice.

5. That is, love.

6. In vs. 7-11 the apostle declares the purpose of his letter, that is, to warn the church against deceivers who are trying to work themselves into favor with the Christians.

Ref. II John.

a. My little children, let us not love in word, neither in tongue; but in deed, and in truth. (I Jno. 3:18.)

b. And ye shall know the truth, and the truth shall make you free. (Jno. 8:32.) Who will have all men to be saved, and to come unto the knowledge of the truth. (I Tim. 2:4.)

c. For I rejoiced greatly when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as thou walkest in the truth. (III Jno. 3.)

d. Brethren, I write no new commandment unto you, but an old commandment which ye had from the beginning. The old commandment is the word which ye have heard from the beginning. (I Jno. 2:7.)

e. This is my commandment, That ye love one another, as I have loved you. (Jno. 15:12.)

f. If ye love me, keep my commandments. (Jno. 14:15.) For this is the love of God, that we keep his commandments: and his commandments are not grievous. (I Jno. 5:3.)

g. Let that therefore abide in you, which ye have heard from the beginning. If that which ye have heard from the beginning shall remain in you, ye also shall continue in the Son, and in the Father. (I Jno. 2:24.)

h. But now I have written unto you not to keep company, if any man that is called a brother be a fornicator, or covetous, or an idolator, or a railer, or a drunkard, or an extortioner; with such an one no not to eat. (I Cor. 5:11.) But though we, or an angel from heaven, preach any other gospel unto you than that which we have preached unto you, let him be accursed. (Gal. 1:8.) A man that is an heretic after the first and second admonition reject. (Tit. 3:10.)

i. Lay hands suddenly on no man, neither be partaker of other men's sins: keep thyself pure. (I Tim. 5:22.)

THE THIRD EPISTLE OF

JOHN

NOTE.—From this Epistle it would seem that John had sent forth a number of missionaries from Ephesus, bearing with them a letter from himself, addressed to the church, recommending aid in the mission work. But they were rejected by one of the pastors of Pergamos, viz., Diotrephes, but were entertained and given aid by a prosperous Christian layman Gaius. Upon their return they made a public report praising the pious liberality of Gaius. When going forth on their second journey the apostle sends by them this letter of thanks and gratitude for the past and counsel for what is before.

1 *He commendeth Gaius for his piety,* 5 *and hospitality* 7 *to true preachers:* 12 *and giveth special testimony to the good report of Demetrius.*

1 The [1]elder unto the [a]wellbeloved Gā'ius, whom I love in the truth.

2 Beloved, I wish above all things that thou mayest prosper and be in health, even as thy soul prospereth.

3 For I rejoiced greatly, when the brethren came and testified of the truth that is in thee, even as [b]thou walkest in the truth.

4 I have no greater joy than to hear that my [c]children walk in truth.

5 Beloved, thou doest [d]faithfully whatsoever thou doest to the brethren, and to strangers;

6 Which have borne witness of thy charity before the church: whom if thou bring forward on their journey after a godly sort, thou shalt do well:

7 Because that for his name's sake they went forth, [e]taking nothing of the Gĕn'tīleṣ.

A. D. 90.

1. The third epistle of John was written about the year 90 A. D. from Ephesus commending works of usefulness. The apostle declares hospitality is the fruit of love, and that love is the truth; therefore those who love according to Christ, live according to the light of his truth.

2. Will bring to mind.

8 We therefore ought to receive such, that we might be fellowhelpers to the truth.

9 I wrote unto the church: but Di-ot'rephēṣ, who loveth to have the preeminence among them, receiveth us not.

10 Wherefore, if I come, I will [2]remember his deeds which he doeth, prating against us with malicious words: and not content therewith, neither doth he himself receive the brethren, and forbiddeth them that would, and casteth them out of the church.

11 Beloved, follow not that which is evil, but that which is good. [f]He that doeth good is of God: but he that doeth evil hath not seen God.

12 De-mē'trĭ-us hath good report of all men, and [g]of the truth itself: yea, and we also bear record; [h]and ye know that our record is true.

13 [i]I had many things to write, but I will not with ink and pen write unto thee:

14 But I trust I shall shortly see thee, and we shall speak face to face. Peace be to thee. Our friends salute thee. Greet the friends by name.

Ref. III John.

a. And the whole city was filled with confusion: and having caught Gaius and Aristarchus, men of Macedonia, Paul's companions in travel, they rushed with one accord into the theatre. (Acts 19:29.)

b. I rejoiced greatly that I found of thy children walking in truth, as we have received a commandment from the Father. (II Jno. 4.)

c. For though ye have ten thousand instructers in Christ, yet have ye not many fathers: for in Christ Jesus I have begotten you through the Gospel. (I Cor. 4:15.)

d. And the Lord said, Who then is that faithful and wise steward, whom his lord shall make ruler over his household, to give them their portion of meat in due season? (Lu. 12:42.)

e. Have I committed an offence in abasing myself that ye might be exalted, because I have preached to you the gospel of God freely? (II Cor. 11:7.)

f. If ye know that he is righteous, ye know that every one that doeth righteousness is born of him. (I Jno. 2:29.) Whosoever abideth in him sinneth not: whosoever sinneth hath not seen him, neither known him (6). Whosoever is born of God doth not commit sin; for his seed remaineth in him: and he cannot sin, because he is born of God. (I Jno. 3:6, 9.)

g. That ye may walk honestly toward them that are without, and that ye may have lack of nothing. (I Thess. 4:12.) Moreover he must have a good report of them which are without; lest he fall into reproach and a snare of the devil. (I Tim. 3:7.)

h. This is the disciple which testifieth of these things, and wrote these things: and we know that his testimony is true. (Jno. 21:24.)

i. Having many things to write unto you, I would not write with paper and ink: but I trust to come unto you, and speak face to face, that our joy may be full. (II Jno. 12.)

JUDE

NOTE.—Concerning Jude, the author of this Epistle, there is but little recorded history. He calls himself "the brother of James." James was the brother of Jesus, therefore we know there are two epistles written by brothers who were the brothers of Christ. The subject of Jude is sin in the church, which the author speaks of as a positive fact. By most authorities it is thought Jude was written later than the Second Epistle of Peter, inasmuch as the state of things predicted as future is vividly painted by Jude as present and existing as a positive fact.

He exhorteth them to be constant in the profession of the faith.

1 [1]Jūde, the servant of Jē'ṣus Chrīst, and [a]brother of Jāmeṣ, to them that are sanctified by God the Father, and [b]preserved in Jē'ṣus Chrīst, and [c]called:

2 [2]Mercy [d]unto you, and peace, and love, be multiplied.

3 Beloved, when I gave all diligence to write unto you of the common salvation, it was needful for me to write unto you, and exhort you that ye should earnestly contend for the [3]faith which was once delivered unto the saints.

4 For there are certain men crept in unawares, [e]who were before of old ordained to this condemnation, ungodly men, turning [f]the grace of our God into lasciviousness, and [g]denying the only Lord God, and our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst.

5 I will therefore put you in remembrance, though ye once knew this, how that the Lord, having saved the people out of the land of Ē'gўpt, afterward [h]destroyed them that believed not.

6 And [4]the [i]angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains under darkness [j]unto the judgment of the [5]great day.

7 Even as [k]Sŏd'om and Go-mŏr'rhâ, and the cities about them in like manner, giving themselves over to fornication, and going after strange flesh, are set forth for an example, suffering the [6]vengeance of eternal fire.

8 Likewise also these filthy dreamers defile the flesh, despise dominion, and speak evil of dignities.

9 Yet [l]Mī'chaĕl the archangel, when contending with the devil he disputed about the body of [7]Mō'ṣeṣ, [m]durst not bring against him a railing accusation, but said, The [n]Lord rebuke thee.

A. D. 66.

1. This letter was written by Jude, the brother of our Lord. It was written from Judea about the year 65. Its subject is sin in the church. The author exhorts the church to consistency and steadfastness in faith.

2. Mercy, the first of the graces.

3. That firm and earnest trust and confident reliance in the statements and promises of God, "the substance of things hoped for, the evidence of things not seen."

4. Alluding to the fall of Satan, who "abode not in the truth."

5. That is, though Satan and his demons continue to roam on earth, God holds their final doom and subjugation in mind and purpose.

6. Righteous retribution.

7. That is, some authorities claim that Satan disputed with the archangel over the raising of the body of Moses. Satan urging that as Moses sinned at Meribah, he should not be raised from the dead. Others claim that the reference to the body of Moses alludes to Satan's charge in Zech. 3:2. "And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem, rebuke thee; is not this a brand plucked out of the fire?" Here Satan accuses the Jewish church of corruption, because of which he demands that divine justice be allowed to take its course against Israel, but is rebuked by the Lord who has chosen Israel.

8. That is, have chosen the same sin which produced the ruin of Cain, viz., vainglorious pride and hatred of the godly.

10 But these speak evil of those things which they know not: but what they know naturally, as brute beasts, in those things they corrupt themselves.

11 Woe unto them! for they have gone in the way of [8]Cāin, and ran greedily after the error of Bā'laam for reward, and perished in the gainsaying of Cō're.

12 These are spots in your feasts of charity, when they feast with you, feeding themselves without fear: clouds they are without water, carried about of winds; trees whose fruit withereth, without fruit, twice dead, plucked up by the roots;

13 Raging [o]waves of the sea, foaming out their own shame; wandering stars, to whom is reserved the blackness of darkness for ever.

14 And Ē'nŏch also, the seventh from Ād'ăm, prophesied of these, saying, Behold, the [p]Lord cometh with ten thousands of his saints,

15 To execute judgment upon all, and to convince all that are ungodly among them of all their ungodly deeds which they have ungodly committed, and of all their hard speeches which ungodly sinners have spoken against him.

16 These are murmurers, complainers, walking after their own lusts; and their mouth speaketh great swelling words, having [q]men's persons in admiration because of advantage.

17 But, beloved, remember ye the words which were spoken before the apostles of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst;

18 How that they told you there should be mockers in the last time, who should walk after their own ungodly lusts.

19 These be they [r]who separate themselves, sensual, having not the Spirit.

20 But ye, beloved, [s]building up yourselves

Ref. Jude.

a. And when they were come in, they went up into an upper room, where abode both Peter, and James, and John, and Andrew, Philip, and Thomas, Bartholomew, and Matthew, James the son of Alpheus, and Simon Zelotes, and Judas the brother of James. (Acts 1:13.)

b. And now I am no more in the world, but these are in the world, and I come to thee. Holy Father, keep through thine own name those whom thou hast given me, that they may be one, as we are. While I was with them in the world, I kept them in thy name: those that thou gavest me I have kept, and none of them is lost, but the son of perdition; that the scripture might be fulfilled (11, 12). I pray not that thou shouldest take them out of the world, but that thou shouldest keep them from the evil. (Jno. 17:11, 12, 15.)

c. To all that be in Rome, beloved of God, call to be saints: Grace to you and peace from God our Father, and the Lord Jesus Christ. (Rom. 1:7.) Moreover whom he did predestinate, them he also called; and whom he called, them he also justified; and whom he justified, them he also glorified. (Rom. 8:30.)

d. And the Lord passed by before him, and proclaimed, The Lord, The Lord God, merciful and gracious, long-suffering, and abundant in goodness and truth. (Ex. 34:6.) With the merciful thou wilt show thyself merciful; with an upright man thou wilt show thyself upright. (Ps. 18:25.) Go and proclaim these words toward the north, and say, Return, thou backsliding Israel, saith the Lord; and I will not cause mine anger to fall upon you: for I am merciful, saith the Lord, and I will not keep anger for ever. (Jer. 3:12.) Be ye therefore merciful, as your Father also is merciful. (Lu. 6:36.) And the publican, standing afar off, would not lift up so much as his eyes unto heaven, but smote upon his breast, saying, God be merciful to me a sinner. (Lu. 18:13.) Hear me when I call, O God of my righteousness: thou hast enlarged me when I was in distress; have mercy upon me, and hear my prayer. (Ps. 4:1.) Hear me, O Lord; for thy loving-kindness is good: turn unto me according to the multitude of thy tender mercies. (Ps. 69:16.) And he remembered for them his covenant, and repented according to the multitude of his mercies. (Ps. 106:45.)

e. What if God, willing to show his wrath, and to make his power known, endured with much long-suffering the vessels of wrath fitted to destruction? (Rom. 9:22.)

f. For the grace of God that bringeth salvation hath appeared to all men. (Tit. 2:11.)

g. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.) Who is a liar but he that denieth that Jesus is the Christ? he is antichrist, that denieth the Father and the Son. (I Jno. 2:22.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.) They profess that they know God; but in works they deny him, being abominable, and disobedient, and unto every good work reprobate. (Tit. 1:16.)

h. Your carcases shall fall in this wilderness; and all that were numbered of you, according to your whole number, from twenty years old and upward, which have murmured against me. (Num. 14:29.)

i. For if God spared not the angels that sinned, but cast them down to hell, and delivered them into chains of darkness, to be reserved unto judgment. (II Pet. 2:4.)

j. And the devil, that deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever. (Rev. 20:10.)

k. Then the Lord rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from the Lord out of heaven. (Gen. 19:24.)

l. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.) And there was war in heaven: Michael and his angels fought against the dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels. (Rev. 12:7.)

m. Whereas angels, which are greater in power and might, bring not railing accusation against them before the Lord. (II Pet. 2:11.)

n. And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lork rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? (Zech. 3:2.)

o. But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. (Is. 57:20.)

p. And he said, The Lord came from Sinai, and rose up from Seir unto them; he shined forth from mount Paran, and he came with ten thousands of saints: from his right hand went a fiery law for them. (Dt. 33:2.) By faith Enoch was translated that he should not see death; and was not found, because God had translated him: for before his translation he had this testimony, that he pleased God. (Heb. 11:5.)

q. To have respect of persons is not good; for, for a piece of bread that man will transgress. (Prov. 28:21.)

r. I will not punish your daughters when they commit whoredom, nor your spouses when they commit adultery; for themselves are separated with whores, and they sacrifice with harlots: therefore the people that doth not understand shall fall. (Hos. 4:14.)

s. Rooted and built up in him, and stablished in the faith, as ye have been taught, abounding therein with thanksgiving. (Col. 2:7.)

on your most holy faith, praying in the [t]Hō'lў Ghōst,

21 Keep yourselves in the love of God, looking for the [d]mercy of our Lord Jē'ṣus Chrīst unto eternal life.

22 And of some have compassion, making a difference:

23 And others [u]save with fear, pulling [v]them out of the fire; hating even the [w]garment spotted by the flesh.

24 Now [x]unto him that is able to keep you from falling, and [y]to present you faultless before the presence of his glory with exceeding joy,

25 To the [z]only wise God our Saviour, be glory and majesty, dominion and power, both now and ever. Amen.

t. Likewise the Spirit also helpeth our infirmities: for we know not what we should pray for as we ought: but the Spirit itself maketh intercession for us with groanings which cannot be uttered. (Rom. 8:26.)

u. If by any means I may provoke to emulation them which are my flesh, and might save some of them. (Rom. 11:14.)

v. And the Lord said unto Satan, The Lord rebuke thee, O Satan; even the Lord that hath chosen Jerusalem rebuke thee: is not this a brand plucked out of the fire? (Zech. 3:2.)

w. And he answered and spake unto those that stood before him, saying, Take away the filthy garments from him. And unto him he said, Behold, I have caused thine iniquity to pass from thee, and I will clothe thee with change of raiment. And I said, Let them set a fair mitre upon his head. So they set a fair mitre upon his head, and clothed him with garments. And the angel of the Lord stood by. (Zech. 3:4, 5.) Thou hast a few names even in Sardis which have not defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me in white: for they are worthy. (Rev. 3:4.)

x. Now to him that is of power to stablish you according to my gospel, and the preaching of Jesus Christ, according to the reve'at'on of the mystery, which was kept secret since the world began. (Rom. 16:25.)

y. In the body of his flesh through death, to present you holy and unblameable and unreproveable in his sight. (Col. 1:22.)

z. Now unto the King eternal, immortal, invisible, the only wise God, be honor and glory for ever and ever. Amen. (I Tim. 1:17.)

EXPLANATION OF CHART

(1) EARLY LIFE.

Forty days after his birth in Bethlehem-Judea (1) (Lu. 2:1-7) the infant Christ was taken to Jerusalem (2) and presented before the Lord in the temple; here he was recognized as the Messiah of Israel and then taken back to Bethlehem, his birthplace. (Lu. 2:22-38.)

At Bethlehem (1) Christ was visited by the wise men, after which he was taken by his earthly parents to Egypt (3) in order to escape the murderous decree of Herod the Great. (Mat. 2:1-18.)

After the death of King Herod, Christ's earthly parents took him from Egypt (4) to Nazareth (5) in Galilee, their early home; here he spent his youth, as the son of a carpenter. (Mat. 2:19-23.)

At the age of 12 the youthful Christ was taken by his parents to Jerusalem to attend the Passover. This journey and its attended incidents are the only recorded events in the early youth of our Saviour. On the return journey from Jerusalem (2) Christ was lost by his parents, and after three days he was found in the temple discoursing with the doctors of the law. (Lu. 2:41-50.) Upon being gently reprimanded by his mother, he said, "Wist ye not that I must be about my Father's business?" He now returned with his parents to Nazareth (5), where he remained for 18 years (Lu. 2:51), which concluded the first period of his life, "childhood and youth."

Near the close of the ministry of John the Baptist, Christ leaves Nazareth (5) and journeys (6) down the Jordan Valley to Bethabara (7), where he was baptized by John and receives from the Father in Heaven the testimony of his Sonship. (Mat. 3:13-17.) Immediately after his baptism Christ was led by the Spirit into the desert wilderness, where he fasted and prayed forty days, at the close of which Satan appeared (8) and tempted him. (Lu. 4:1-13.) Returning to Bethabara (7) after the temptation, Christ received the testimony of John the Baptist (9) (Jno. 1:15-34), and here met his earliest followers, viz., Andrew and Peter, John, Philip and Nathaniel. (Jno. 1:37-50.)

Christ now leaves Bethabara (7) and journeys up the Jordan Valley (10) over the mountains to Cana in Galilee (11); here he was present at a wedding and performs his first miracle, turning the water into wine. (Jno. 2:1-11.) From Cana he goes with his mother and brethren to Capernaum (12) by the Sea of Galilee, where he remains a short time only. (Jno. 2:1-12.) A few days only having elapsed after the wedding feast, Christ leaves Capernaum, probably by the way of the Jordan Valley, and goes to Jerusalem (2) to attend the first Passover of his ministry (Jno. 2:13), which begins his early Judean ministry, known as the obscure period—some nine months. Here he asserts his authority by driving the money changers from the temple. (Jno. 2:14-22.) During this journey he held the conversation with Nicodemus, regarding the new birth. (Jno. 3:1-21.) He remains in Judea for a time, gathering a few of his disciples; now receives the testimony of John the Baptist (Jno. 1:15-36), yet not making prominent his ministry, as his forerunner, John the Baptist, was still preaching. (Jno. 3:1-36.) But soon John the Baptist was cast (Lu. 3:20) into prison and his ministry brought to an end. Christ immediately leaves Judea (14) (Jno. 4:3) to open his own public ministry. He goes through Samaria and pauses at Jacob's well (15), where he holds the conversation with the woman of Samaria (Jno. 4:4-30), after which he goes to Sychar (16), the ancient Shechem, which is close by Jacob's well, and remains here two days. He now goes back to Cana, where he performed his first miracle, and is received with a great welcome. (Jno. 4:44, 45.) He now speaks the words of healing to a nobleman's son who was sick at Capernaum. (Jno. 4:46-54.)

(2) GALILEAN MINISTRY.

Christ now goes from Cana (11) to Nazareth (5) with the supposed intention of commencing his ministry in his old home. But his fellow townsmen rejected his message, ridiculed and rebuffed him and sought to slay him. (Lu. 4:16-31.) Being rejected in his own city, he goes to Capernaum (12), which became the center of his ministry for a little more than a year. (Lu. 4:31.) Here he calls from their work at the seaside his four earliest disciples, Simeon and Andrew, James and John; while they had met and had known him before this, now they leave all to follow him. (Mat. 4:18-21.) While here he casts out an evil spirit (Lu. 4:33-36; Mk. 1:21-28), and also heals the mother of Peter's wife. (Lu. 4:38-40; Mk. 1:29-31.) While making Capernaum his headquarters, he makes a tour of a few weeks only in Eastern Galilee, probably keeping near the Sea of Galilee. It was during this tour that he healed a leper (Mk. 1:40), upon whose testimony great multitudes were induced to follow him, seeking miracles, until he was compelled to go back to Capernaum and remain there in retirement for a short season. It was during this period at Capernaum that the paralytic was let down through the roof by his friends and was made whole by Christ. (Lu. 5:17-26.) It was also while here that the publican Matthew was called to be one of the disciples. (Lu. 5:17-28; Mat. 9:9.) During this journey in Galilee also occurred the miraculous draught of fishes. (Lu. 5:1-11.)

It is now the spring of the second year of his ministry, and Christ leaves Capernaum and goes to Jerusalem (2) to attend the feast of the second Passover, and while there heals the crippled at the pool of Bethesda. (Jno. 5:1-47.) On his return from Jerusalem, while walking through the fields (19), Christ asserts his authority as "Lord of the Sabbath" by plucking the ears of corn. (Lu. 6:1-5.) On a Sabbath soon after his return to Capernaum (12) he healed in the synagogue a man with a withered hand. (Lu. 6:6-11.) The opposition of the Pharisees at Capernaum (12) now became so great that Christ leaves the city and teaches the people by the seashore. (Mk. 3:7-12.) It is during this opposition of the Pharisees that Christ ascends the mountain, identified probably as Kurun Hattin, and after spending a night in prayer he appoints the twelve apostles (Lu. 6:12-16), and also preaches to the disciples and the multitude "the Sermon on the Mount." (Mat. 5-7.) The next ten months, from the Sermon on the Mount to the feeding of the five thousand, was a period of great opposition of the ruling classes, but of continued and ever increasing popularity among the people. Christ still continues to make Capernaum the headquarters of his ministry.

His next tour is of Southern Galilee, extending from Capernaum to Nain and return. Before starting on the journey, Christ healed the slave of a believing Centurion. (Lu. 7:1-10.) The following day he led his disciples southward to Nain, where he healed the widow's son, whom they were about to bury. (Lu. 7:11-17.) It was also at Nain, and doubtless at this time, that he received the messengers from John the Baptist. (Mat. 11:2-19.) On this journey he was entertained by a Pharisee, at whose house "a woman who was a sinner" washed his feet. (Lu. 7:36-50.) He now returns to Capernaum (Mat. 8:1-13), his headquarters, and heals a dumb man, a demoniac, which furnishes the occasion for the smothered, seething opposition of the Pharisees to assume an open opposition and declare that he performed his miracles by the power of the evil spirit. (Lu. 11:14-26; Mat. 12:22-37.) It was during this outburst of opposition that his mother and brethren sought to restrain him and to induce him to leave for safety. (Lu. 8:19-21; Mat. 12:46-50.)

As the opposition of the Pharisees was now developing to such an extent as to greatly retard any work at Capernaum, he starts on a third tour across the Sea of Galilee in Peraea, called the Gadarene voyage (from Capernaum and Gergesa and return). Connected with this journey are especially associated four events: (a) The open opposition of the enemy, forcing Christ to leave the city and to teach in parables by the sea. (Mat. 13:1-53.) (b) The journey across the Sea of Galilee, from the shore near Capernaum on the northwest to Gergesa on the east. It was during this voyage that he stilled the tempest. (Mk. 4:35-41.) (c) At Gergesa he healed two demoniacs, driving the demons out of them and permitting them to enter a herd of swine, and as a result the people besought him to leave their country. (Mk. 5:1-21.) (d) Christ now returns across the sea to Capernaum and restores to life the daughter of Jairus, the ruler. (Lu. 8:41-56; Mk. 5:22-43.)

(3) FROM CAPERNAUM TO NAZARETH AND RETURN.

(a) After a short pause at Capernaum with his disciples, Christ starts upon his third tour, going to Nazareth in central Galilee and returning, which was his second visit to his home city, and was again rejected by its people. (Mk. 6:1-6.) (b) He now gives the twelve apostles their charge and sends them out to preach. (Mat. 10:5-42; Mk. 6:7-13.) (c) While the apostles were absent upon their mission, Christ himself made a short tour, preaching through central Galilee. (Mk. 6:6.) (d) Returning to Capernaum, he receives the report of the twelve apostles (Mk. 6:30, 31) and also the news of the murder of John the Baptist by King Herod. (Mk. 6:14-30.)

(4) THE RETIREMENT IN BETHSAIDA.

(a) The multitudes were now following Christ in such great numbers, many of them for purposes perhaps not in harmony with his teachings and mission, that he was forced to leave Capernaum by sea, crossing the Sea of Galilee to Bethsaida, close to the northeast coast in Corea. (Mk. 6:31, 32.) (b) So great was the popular interest at this part of his ministry that the people hastened after Christ and met him on the opposite shore as he landed (they only having to journey about four miles around the head of the lake), so that he was compelled to teach them all day, in the afternoon of which he performed the miracle of feeding the five thousand. (Mk. 6:30-44.) (c) After the miracle of feeding the five thousand, Christ sent his disciples out on the sea (22) and at midnight walked across the water to them. (Mk. 6:45-51.) (d) On the following morning they landed near Capernaum, where Christ performed many miracles (Mk. 6:52-56), after which he returned to Capernaum (12). (e) Christ now completes his ministry in Galilee by a discourse in the synagogue on the Bread of Life. (Jno. 6:25-59.)

(5) PERIOD OF RETIREMENT.

During the next period of six months from the feeding of the five thousand, one of the closing events of the later Galilean ministry, to the Feast of Tabernacles in the fall before the Crucifixion, Christ remained in comparative retirement, engaged in teaching his disciples the deeper and more essential truths of the Gospel. He is still at Capernaum, frequently discoursing in the synagogue, and as he engages deeper and deeper into the spiritual nature of his kingdom, the opposition of the Pharisees and defection of the multitude increased until he with the twelve retires from the public. (Jno. 6:60-71.)

He goes from Capernaum (12), then to Phoenicia (23), probably not passing beyond the frontier coast, Tyre and Sidon. Here he restores the demoniac daughter of a Syro-Phoenician woman (Mk. 7:24-30.)

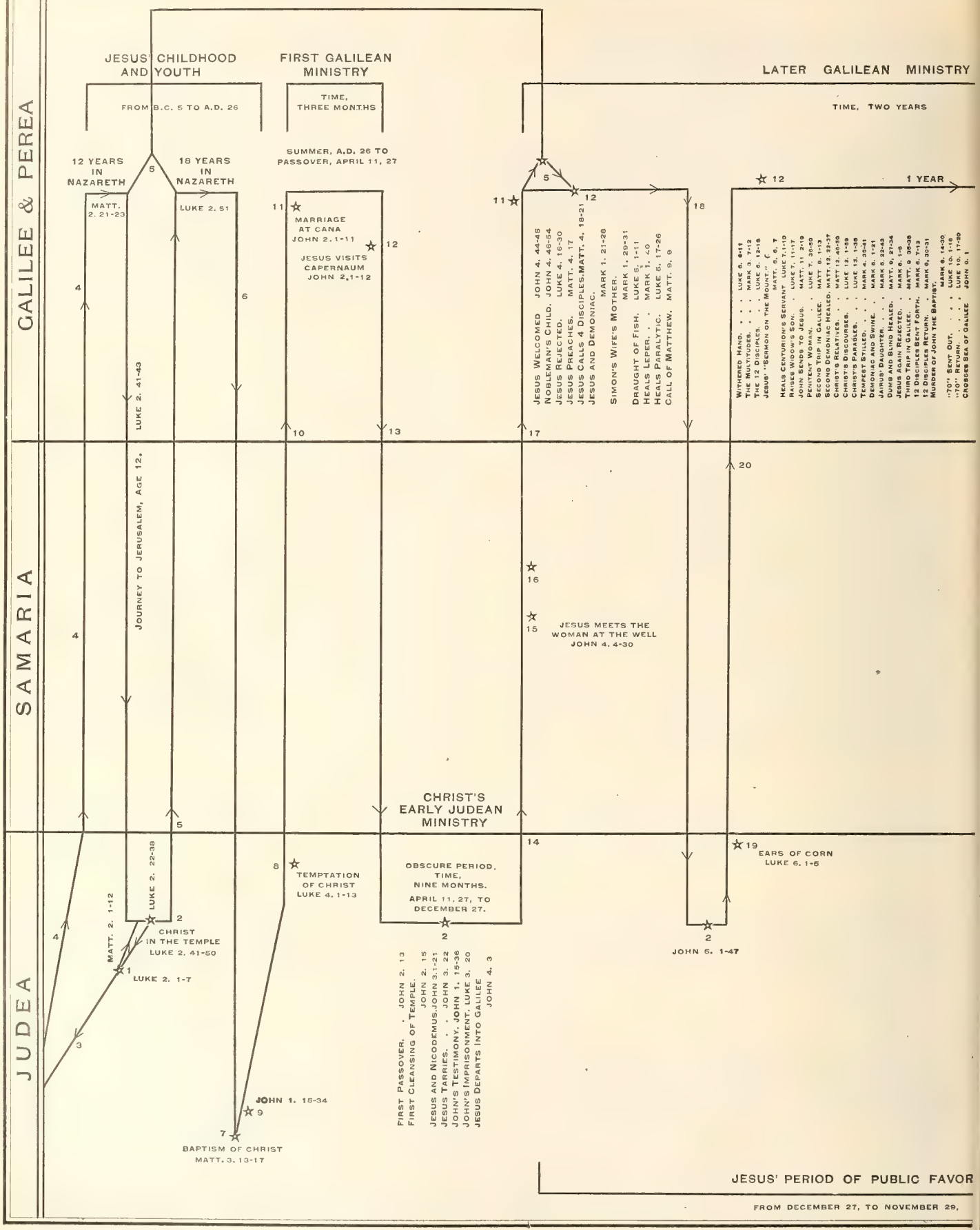
In Tyre and Sidon the crowds gather around Christ in such numbers that he is again forced to cross the Sea of Galilee and seek seclusion in Ephphatha (24) to get the quiet necessary to instruct his disciples as they should be taught before his death. Ephphatha (24) is southeast of the Sea of Galilee. (Mk. 7:31.) Here he performs two miracles, restoring the deaf stammerer (Mk. 7:31-37), and then journeying nearer the coast of the sea (25), feeds the four thousand. (Mk. 8:1-9.)

He now goes to Dalmanutha (26) in Galilee on the west coast of the Sea of Galilee. Here he was met by the Pharisees with their clamoring and unbelieving, demanding signs of him. (Mk. 8:10-13.)

But instead he again enters his ship and sails northward across the sea to Bethsaida (21), where he heals a blind man, who saw "men as trees walking." (Mk. 8:22-26.)

From here he again pursues his way up the Jordan to Cesarea-Philippi (22). At Mt. Hermon (27) he paused several days and here occurred Peter's confession, "Thou art the Christ." (Mat. 16:13-21.) In the same discourse he also foretells his death (Mat. 16:21), which is immediately followed by Peter's rebuking the Saviour, saying, "This shall not be unto thee." (Mat. 16:22-28.)

Near here (28) occurs the Transfiguration. (Mat. 17:1-13.) Immediately after the Transfiguration he was met (29) by a certain man pleading for the restoration of his son (Mat. 17:14-18), after which he again foretold his death. (Mat. 17:22, 23.) From here Christ journeys back to Capernaum (12) for the last time, keeping himself in retirement, constantly teaching his disciples, especially impressing upon them the lesson of humility, from "The child in the midst." (Mk. 9:30-35.)


GALILEE & PEREA
SAMARIA
JUDEA
JESUS' CHILDHOOD AND YOUTH
FROM B.C. 5 TO A.D. 26
FIRST GALILEAN MINISTRY
TIME, THREE MONTHS
LATER GALILEAN MINISTRY
TIME, TWO YEARS
12 YEARS IN NAZARETH
MATT. 2. 21-23
18 YEARS IN NAZARETH
LUKE 2. 51
LUKE 2. 41-43
SUMMER, A.D. 26 TO PASSOVER, APRIL 11, 27
MARRIAGE AT CANA JOHN 2. 1-11
JESUS VISITS CAPERNAUM JOHN 2. 1-12
JESUS WELCOMED JOHN 4. 44-45
NOBLEMAN'S CHILD. JOHN 4. 46-54
JESUS REJECTED. LUKE 4. 16-30
JESUS PREACHES. MATT. 4. 17
JESUS CALLS 4 DISCIPLES. MATT. 4. 18-21
JESUS AND DEMONIAC. MARK 1. 21-28
SIMON'S WIFE'S MOTHER. MARK 1. 29-31
DRAUGHT OF FISH. LUKE 5. 1-11
HEALS LEPER. . . MARK 1. 40
HEALS PARALYTIC. LUKE 5. 17-26
CALL OF MATTHEW. MATT. 9. 9
1 YEAR
WITHERED HAND. . . . LUKE 6. 6-11
THE MULTITUDES. . . . MARK 3. 7-12
THE 12 DISCIPLES. . . LUKE 6. 12-16
JESUS' "SERMON ON THE MOUNT." (
HEALS CENTURION'S SERVANT. LUKE 7. 1-10
RAISES WIDOW'S SON. . LUKE 7. 11-17
JOHN SENDS TO JESUS. . MATT. 11. 2-19
PENITENT WOMAN. . . LUKE 7. 36-50
SECOND TRIP IN GALILEE. MATT 8. 1-13
SECOND DEMONIAC HEALED. MATT 12. 22-37
CHRIST'S RELATIVES. . MATT 12. 46-50
CHRIST'S DISCOURSES. . LUKE 12. 1-59
CHRIST'S PARABLES. . . LUKE 13. 1-35
TEMPEST STILLED. . . . MARK 4. 35-41
DEMONIAC AND SWINE. . MARK 5. 1-21
JAIRUS DAUGHTER. . . . MARK 5. 22-43
DUMB DEMON HEALED. . MATT. 9. 27-34
JESUS AGAIN REJECTED. . MARK 6. 1-6
THIRD TRIP IN GALILEE. . MATT. 9. 35-38
12 DISCIPLES SENT FORTH. MARK 6. 7-13
12 DISCIPLES RETURN. . MARK 6. 30-31
MURDER OF JOHN THE BAPTIST. MARK 6. 14-30
"70" SENT OUT. . . . LUKE 10. 1-16
"70" RETURN. . . . LUKE 10. 17-20
CROSSES SEA OF GALILEE JOHN 6. 1
JOURNEY TO JERUSALEM, AGE 12.
CHRIST'S EARLY JUDEAN MINISTRY
OBSCURE PERIOD, TIME, NINE MONTHS. APRIL 11, 27, TO DECEMBER 27.
JESUS MEETS THE WOMAN AT THE WELL JOHN 4. 4-30
EARS OF CORN LUKE 6. 1-5
JOHN 5. 1-47
LUKE 2. 22-38
CHRIST IN THE TEMPLE LUKE 2. 41-50
MATT. 2. 1-12
LUKE 2. 1-7
TEMPTATION OF CHRIST LUKE 4. 1-13
JOHN 1. 15-34
BAPTISM OF CHRIST MATT. 3. 13-17
FIRST PASSOVER. . JOHN 2. 13
FIRST CLEANSING OF TEMPLE. JOHN 2. 15
JESUS AND NICODEMUS. JOHN 3. 1-21
JESUS TARRIES. . . JOHN 3. 22
JOHN'S TESTIMONY. JOHN 1. 15-36
JOHN'S IMPRISONMENT. LUKE 3. 20
JESUS DEPARTS INTO GALILEE JOHN 4. 3
JESUS' PERIOD OF PUBLIC FAVOR
FROM DECEMBER 27, TO NOVEMBER 29,

GALILEE & PEREA
SAMARIA
JUDEA
DEPARTURE INTO PHENICIA
MARK 7. 24-30
JESUS FORETELLS HIS DEATH
MATT. 16. 21
MATT. 17. 1-13
MATT. 16. 13-21
MATT. 16. 22-28
AGAIN FORETELLS HIS DEATH
MATT. 17. 22, 23
MARK 6. 53-56
MARK 9. 30-36
MARK 8. 45-51
MARK 8. 22-26
MATT. 17. 14-18
JOHN 6. 25-59
5000 PEOPLE FED
MARK 6. 30-44
LUKE 9. 57-62
"A SIGN"
MARK 8. 11
EPHPHATHA
MARK 7. 31-37
4000 PEOPLE FED
MARK 8. 1-9
JESUS HEALS THE WOMAN. LUKE 13. 10-21
JESUS TEACHES ON WAY TO JERUSALEM. LUKE 13. 22
JESUS DINES WITH A PHARISEE. LUKE 14
PARABLE OF THE LOST SHEEP, ETC. LUKE 15
JESUS TEACHING THE MULTITUDES.
JESUS BLESSES LITTLE CHILDREN. MARK 10. 2-12
THE LABORERS IN THE VINEYARD. MATT. 19. 16-30
JESUS AND THE RICH MAN. MATT. 19. 16-30
JESUS FORETELLS HIS DEATH THIRD TIME. MATT. 20. 17-19
JESUS RESTORES TWO BLIND MEN. LUKE 18. 11-28
STORY OF ZACCHEUS. LUKE 19. 1-10
ANOINTING BY MARY. JOHN 12. 1-8
TO 7 DISCIPLES
JOHN 21. 1-23
TO 500
1 COR. 15. 6
MATT. 28. 16-20
TIME, THREE MONTHS
REJECTED
LUKE 9. 51-56
THE LEPERS
LUKE 17. 12-19
TRIUMPHAL ENTRY. LUKE 19. 29-44
MARK 11. 1-11
CURSING OF FIG TREE. MARK 11. 12-14
CLEANSING OF TEMPLE. MARK 11. 15-18
FIG TREE WITHERED. MARK 11. 20-26
THE WIDOW'S TWO MITES. LUKE 21. 1-4
DISCOURSE ON END OF WORLD. LUKE 21. 5-38
CONSPIRACY OF CHIEF PRIESTS AND JUDAS. LUKE 22. 1-6
DAY OF REST AND RETIREMENT
THE LAST SUPPER. . . . . JOHN 13. 1-30
JESUS' FAREWELL DISCOURSES. LUKE 22. 31-38
JESUS' INTERCESSORY PRAYER. JOHN 17
JESUS ARRESTED, MATT. 26. 36-56
JESUS TAKEN TO THE HOUSE OF ANNAS. JOHN 18. 13-15
JESUS TAKEN TO THE HOUSE OF CAIAPHAS. JOHN 18. 16-28
JESUS TAKEN BEFORE THE ROMAN PROCURATOR AT HIS PRAETORIUM. JNO. 18. 28-38
JESUS TAKEN BEFORE HEROD. LUKE 23. 8-12
CRUCIFIXION. MATT. 27. JOHN 19
MATT. 27. 62-66
RESURRECTION. MATT. 28
APPEARANCES.
TO MARY. JOHN 20. 1-18
TO THE WOMEN. MATT. 28. 1-10
TO PETER. LUKE 24. 34
EMMAUS. LUKE 24. 13-35
TO THE "TEN". JOHN 20. 19-25
TO JAMES AND ALL THE APOSTLES. 1 COR. 15. 7
LUKE 24. 50-53
TO THE "ELEVEN" JOHN 20. 26
SUNDAY APL. 2, A. D. 30
MONDAY APL. 3, 30
TUESDAY APL. 4, 30
WEDNESDAY APL. 5, 30
THURSDAY APL. 6, 30
FRIDAY APL. 7, 30
SATURDAY APL. 8, 30
SUNDAY APL. 9, 30
HAPPENINGS OF THE LAST WEEK
LAST 40 DAYS
LATER JUDEAN MINISTRY (THREE MONTHS.)
LUKE 10. 38-42
LUKE 10. 1-16
THE FEAST. . . JOHN 7. 10-13
THE ADULTERESS, JOHN 8. 3
JESUS' TEACHING. JOHN 8. 12
HIS ESCAPE. . . JOHN 8. 59
THE LAWYER. . . LUKE 10. 25-37
TAUGHT TO PRAY. LUKE 11. 1-4
BLIND MAN. . . . JOHN 9
DEDICATION. . . . JOHN 10. 22
LAZARUS. . . . . JOHN 11. 1-44
CAIAPHAS. . . . . JOHN 11. 47-54
PERIOD OF OPPOSITION
FROM NOVEMBER 29, TO APRIL 1, 30

(6) PERIOD OF JUDEAN MINISTRY.

The next journey, from the Feast of Tabernacles to the Feast of Dedication, extended over about three months. Christ now leaves Capernaum (12) and forever bids farewell to Galilee. He is on the journey to Jerusalem (2), but pauses (30) to converse with the (30) "Three Aspirants" (Lu. 9:57-62); teaching the duty of absolute devotion to work. Near the border of Samaria, perhaps at the village Engennim (31), he was rejected by the Samaritan, where his disciples desired to call down fire from heaven as Elias had done. (Lu. 9:52-56.) He continued his journey, and while still in Samaria (32) met and healed the ten lepers, of whom but one returned to give thanks. (Lu. 17:12-19.) After this miracle he again resumed his journey to Bethany (33), going to the home of Lazarus and his two sisters, Mary and Martha. It was at this time that the Saviour reminded Martha of her undue solicitation concerning worldly cares, while Mary was seeking "that good part." (Lu. 10:38-42.) From here Christ proceeds to Jerusalem (2) to the Feast of Tabernacles, when he gave the teachings in Jno. 7-10, and it was at this time that he restored the blind man at the pool of Siloam. (Jno. 9:1-14.) At the Feast of Dedication his teachings again created so much opposition that to continue his work he left the city, going northeast across the Jordan to Bethabara in Peraea, and there prepared for the tour in Peraea, which was to be the last journey before the Passion Week.

(7) PERIOD OF PERAEAN MINISTRY.

This period extends from the Feast of Dedication at Jerusalem to the anointing at Bethany (33), a period of four months, extending up to six days before the Crucifixion. While at Bethabara (7) before starting on the journey, Christ sends out the 70 to proclaim his coming in the Peraean village. (Lu. 10-16.) At this time, hearing of the sickness of Lazarus, he goes to Bethany (33) and raises Lazarus from the dead, the miracle which causes the Jewish leaders to formally determine to put Christ to death (Jno. 11), but the hour had not yet come for Christ to die, therefore he enters into seclusion in the village of Ephraim (34), a wilderness village north of Jerusalem, overlooking the Jordan Valley. At this place several weeks were spent supposedly in instructing the twelve; after which, descending the mountains, Christ crosses the Jordan Valley northeastward and enters the province of Peraea at Ramoth-Gilead (35); this journey was characterized as a ministry of teaching rather than miracles, and is mainly related by Luke, the chief events being:

(a) The healing of the woman bent by infirmity and the man with dropsy, whom he healed on the Sabbath. (Lu. 13:10-17; 14:1-6.)

(b) The seven great parables, including the Prodigal Son. (Jno. 14:16.)

(c) The blessing of little children. (Lu. 18:15-17; Mk. 10:13-16.)

(d) The questions of the rich young ruler and Jesus' answer, "Sell all that thou hast." (Lu. 18:18-30; Mat. 19:16-30.)

(e) The contentions of James and John as to who should be first in the kingdom of Christ. (Mat. 20:20-28.)

During this journey Christ again foretells his death to the apostles. (Mat. 20:17-19.) Christ has now reached Jericho (36) on his way back to Bethany, his last journey to Jerusalem. At Jericho (36) the following events take place at this time:

(a) The healing of Bartimaeus, who met the Saviour at the gates of Jericho. (Lu. 18:35-43; Mat. 20:29-34.)

(b) Christ visits the house of Zaccheus the publican. (Lu. 19:2-14.)

(c) From Jericho he goes to Bethany (33), and here occurs the anointing by Mary on the evening of Saturday before the Passover. (Jno. 12:1-8.)

(8) PASSION WEEK.

While the period of the Passion embraces only one week, viz., from the anointing by Mary to the death of Christ on the cross, yet its events are so minutely detailed by the apostles as to occupy almost one-third of the entire Gospels. If the whole life of Christ had been written as minutely, it would fill about 75 volumes as large as the Bible.

All the events of Passion Week occurred in or immediately surrounding Jerusalem. Each of the three days, Monday, Tuesday and Wednesday, Christ made a journey from Bethany to the temple and back again.

First, Sunday, April 2nd, The Triumphal Entry Into Jerusalem. (Mat. 21:1-11; Lu. 19:29-44; Mk. 11:1-11.) During the second journey on Monday, April 3rd, occurred The Cursing of the Fig Tree (Mk. 11: 12-14), and The Second Cleansing of the Temple. (Mk. 11:15-18.) During the third, on Tuesday, April 4th, occurred The Last Teachings of Christ to the People and Rulers in the Temple and to the Twelve Apostles on the Mount of Olives (Mat. 21:25); The Fig Tree Withered (Mk. 11:20-26); The Widow's Two Mites (Lu. 21:1-4); Discourses on the End of the World (Lu. 21:5-36); Conspiracy of the Chief Priests and Judas (Lu. 22:1-6.)

Wednesday, April 5th, Jesus remained in retirement at Bethany, no event being recorded of that day. Thursday, April 6th, The Last Supper (Jno. 13-17); Christ's Farewell Discourses (Lu. 22:31-36); Christ's Intercessary Prayer (Jno. 17); The arrest (Mat. 26:36-56); Jesus taken to the house of Annas (Jno. 18:13-15); Jesus taken to the house of Caiaphas (Jno. 18:16-28); Jesus before the Roman Procurator (Jno. 18: 28-38); Jesus before Herod (Lu. 23:8-12).

About midnight of Thursday (Judas being absent) Christ and his disciples left the supper room, walking up the Valley of Jehoshaphat to the Garden of Gethsemane, where the Agony of the Garden occurred and where he was arrested, led by Judas. (Mat. 26:36-56.)

Christ was now subjected to many disgraceful indignities. First he was taken to the house of Annas. (Jno. 18:13-15.) After a brief examination here, he was taken before Caiaphas for the formal mock trial before the Sanhedrin, where he was condemned by the rulers and mocked by everyone. (Jno. 18:16-28.) Next he was taken before Pilate in the place of judgment, where occurred the examination by Pilate and the attempt to release him. (Jno. 18:28-38.) But Pilate, failing to get the consent of the public mob for the release of Jesus and wishing to avoid the responsibility of condemning him, sent him to Herod, where Christ was again mocked and returned to Pilate. (Lu. 23:8-12.) Finally, on Friday, the weak Pilate being no longer able to oppose the public rabble, issued the order for the Crucifixion. (Mat. 27; Jno. 19.)

Christ was now led forth, perhaps by the street called Via Dolorosa, to Golgotha or Calvary, outside of the walls of the city. On this journey he bore his own cross. For six hours he hung upon the cross and at the hour of the afternoon sacrifice he gave his last cry and died. A few hours afterward he was laid in the tomb of Joseph, which was near at hand. (Jno. 19:17-42.)

On Saturday, April 8th, occurred the long and vigil watch on the part of the sorrowful friends, solicitous lest his body would be stolen and the prophecy that he should rise again the third day not be fulfilled. (Mat. 27:62-66.)

(9) PERIOD OF THE RESURRECTION.

During the forty days which elapsed between the hour of the Resurrection and the Ascension of Christ, no tracing of journeys can be made, as his spirit-body moved from place to place at its will.

During this period there are ten recorded appearances of Christ, five of which occurred on the day of the Resurrection, the first Easter Sunday, viz.: Easter morning to Mary Magdalene, after the angel had announced to the other women that Christ was alive. (Jno. 20:1-18.) Second, at Jerusalem, to the other women soon after the appearance to Magdalene. The women were greeted with the words, "All hail." (Mat. 28:1-10.) Third, on the road to Emmaus, supposed to be about four miles northwest of Jerusalem, Easter afternoon, to two disciples (not the apostles). To these disciples he reveals the Scriptures concerning himself. (Lu. 24:13-35.) Fourth, the appearance on Easter afternoon to Peter (Lu. 24:34), there being no account more than a mere mention of this appearance. Fifth, the appearance to the ten disciples Easter evening at Jerusalem, Thomas being absent. (Jno. 20:19-25.) The sixth appearance occurred about a week after the Resurrection, to the eleven apostles, Thomas being present and tenderly rebuked for his lack of faith. (Jno. 20:26-29.) The fifth and sixth appearances are supposed to have taken place in the room of the Last Supper on Mt. Zion. Seventh, the appearance to the seven apostles near the Sea of Galilee. Here Peter received his new commission. (Jno. 21:1-23.) This is the third appearance to the disciples. (Jno. 21:14.) Eighth, to the 500 on the mountains in Galilee, by many supposed to be Kurun Hattin, the place of the Sermon on the Mount. At this appearance Christ gave his final commands. (Mat. 28:16-20; I Cor. 15:6.) Ninth, to James, the brother of Christ (I Cor. 15:7), there being only a mere mention of this appearance. Tenth, near Bethany, Christ appeared to the eleven apostles forty days after the Resurrection. At this appearance he gave them his last charge and with hands outstretched, pronouncing a blessing upon mankind, as the benediction of the New Dispensation, he ascended to heaven (Lu. 24:50-53), from whence he has promised in Acts 1:9-12 to come again to earth.

THE REVELATION

OF ST. JOHN THE DIVINE

NOTE.—Revelation completes the volume of the Holy Scriptures and is called "the last book of grace." We are to look for no further revelations from heaven till Christ himself shall come. Instead of a series of prophets scattered along the course of time, from the New Dispensation to the second coming of Christ, we have one prophet on the lone island of Patmos, given a prophetic glimpse of time and eternity. He, John, gives us one prophecy covering the entire period. How appropriate it seems that this prophecy, the last book of inspiration, should be written by John, the last survivor of the apostles, who was likewise the author of the last of the Gospels, and perhaps the last of the Epistles. As Revelation covers a period of prophecy of a duration no man knows; as it is a prophecy concerning the final adjustment of matters on the earth; of the binding of Satan and casting him into the bottomless pit; of the passing away of the old earth and the old heaven and the substitution of a new earth and a new heaven; of the opening of the Book of Life by the Lamb slain from the foundation of the world; and of the execution of final judgments; it is for these reasons the most mysterious and least understood of any of the books of the Bible, nay, of all the others together. As the angel commanded John not to write the interpretation of what he had seen, that no man might know until the last day, it is not therefore for man to know the full significance and interpretation of all the symbols of Revelation. As God the Father is infinitely superior to man in knowledge, so must be, at least, a part of his teachings, which are descriptive of all things created and of the future which the Father holds in store for his children; else he could not have prepared for them beyond the power of man, as whatsoever man can comprehend, he can produce. It is not therefore any marvel that Revelation, the dim glimpse furnished man of that great future, is so mysterious and so incomprehensible. Sufficeth it that all who read and study this book may do it with that pure and reverential spirit, and sincere desire of the heart that when the purpose of life for them is transferred from earthly scenes and boundaries to the home beyond, amidst the scenes of which they long to know, then for ages, with all limitations removed, they can, under the tutorage of heaven, unravel the mysteries which here to man are incomprehensible.

CHAPTER 1.

4 *John writeth his revelation to the seven churches of Asia.* 7 *The coming of Christ.* 14 *His glorious power and majesty.*

1 The [1]Revelation of [2]Jē'şus Chrīst, which [a]God gave unto him, to shew unto his servants things which must shortly come to pass; and [3]he sent [b]and signified it by his [4]angel unto his servant Jŏhn:

2 Who bare record of the word of God, and of the testimony [5]of Jē'şus Chrīst, and of all things [c]that he saw.

3 Blessed [d]is he that readeth, and they that hear the words of this prophecy, and keep those things which are written therein: for the time [e]is at hand.

4 Jŏhn to the [6]seven churches which are in Ā'şiȧ: Grace be unto you, and peace, [f]from him [g]which is, and which was, and which is to come; and [h]from the seven [7]Spirits which are before his throne;

5 And from Jē'şus Chrīst, [i]who is the [8]faithful witness, and the [j]first begotten of [9]the dead, and the prince of [k]the kings of the earth. Unto him [l]that loved us, [m]and washed us from our sins in his own blood,

6 And hath made us kings and priests unto God and his Father; to [n]him be glory and dominion for ever and ever. Amen.

Ch. 1. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 1 we are told the source and object of this Revelation and are given an introductory vision of the coming of the Son of man in glory, amidst the seven candlesticks with the seven stars in his right hand.

2. An unveiling of those things which have been hidden.

3. Jesus Christ.

4. The interpreting angel.

5. The spirit of prophecy.

6. The scriptural number, signifying completeness, totality.

7. That is, the spirit in its perfect, complete, universal energy.

8. A faithful witness, because all things known of the Father he faithfully gave to his disciples.

9. Because the first to rise to die no more.

10. The unconverted after judgment day.

11. The seven arms united in one shaft, symbolizing the churches of God all united in Christ.

12. That is, in the midst of his people, the churches.

13. The robe or attire of the King-Priest.

7 Behold, [o]he cometh with clouds; and every eye shall see him, [p]and they also which pierced him: and all kindreds of the earth shall [10]wail because of him. Even so, Amen.

8 *I am* [q]*Ăl'phȧ and Ō'me-gȧ, the beginning and the ending,* saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty.

9 I Jŏhn, who also am your brother, and companion in tribulation, and [r]in the kingdom and patience of Jē'şus Chrīst, was in the isle that is called Păt'mos, for the word of God, and for the testimony of Jē'şus Chrīst.

10 I [s]was in the Spirit on [t]the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet,

11 Saying, *I am Ăl'phȧ and Ō'me-gȧ, the first and the last:* and, *What thou seest, write in a book, and send it unto the seven* [6]*churches which are in Ā'şiȧ; unto Ēph'ĕ-sŭs, and unto Smȳr'nȧ, and unto Pēr'ga-mŏs, and unto Thȳ-a-tī'rȧ, and unto Sär'dis, and unto Phĭl-a-dĕl'phĭ-ȧ, and unto La-ŏd-ĭ-çē'ȧ.*

12 And I turned to see the voice that spake with me. And being turned, [u]I saw seven [11]golden candlesticks;

13 And in the [12]midst of the seven candlesticks [v]one like unto the Son of man, clothed [w]with a garment down to the [13]foot, and girt about the paps with a golden girdle.

Ref. Revelation. Chapter 1.

a. For I have not spoken of myself; but the Father which sent me, he gave me a commandment, what I should say, and what I should speak. (Jno. 12:49.)

b. I Jesus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. (Rev. 22:16.)

c. That which was from the beginning, which we have heard, which we have seen with our eyes, which we have looked upon, and our hands have handled, of the Word of life. (I Jno. 1:1.)

d. But he said, Yea, rather, blessed are they that hear the word of God, and keep it. (Lu. 11:28.)

e. And he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book; for the time is at hand. (Rev. 22:10.) Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown. (Rev. 3:11.) And that, knowing the time, that now it is high time to awake out of sleep: for now is our salvation nearer than when we believed. (Rom. 13:11.)

f. And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you. (Ex. 3:14.) Jesus Christ the same yesterday, and today, and for ever. (Heb. 13:8.) Who hath wrought and done it, calling the generations from the beginning? I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he. (Is. 41:4.)

g. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

h. Upon one stone shall be seven eyes: behold, I will engrave the graving thereof, saith the Lord of hosts, and I will remove the iniquity of that land in one day. (Zech. 3:9.)

i. Though I bear record of myself, yet my record is true. (Jno. 8:14.) But I have greater witness than that of John: for the works which the Father hath given me to finish, the same works that I do, bear witness of me, that the Father hath sent me. And the Father himself, which hath sent me, hath borne witness of me. Ye have neither heard his voice at any time, nor seen his shape. (Jno. 5:36, 37.) I give thee charge in the sight of God, who quickeneth all things, and before Christ Jesus, who before Pontius Pilate witnessed a good confession. (I Tim. 6:13.) And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God. (Rev. 3:14.)

j. And he is the head of the body, the church: who is the beginning, the first-born from the dead. (Col. 1:18.)

k. And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb. (Rev. 7:14.) And I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Alleluia! for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth. (Rev. 19:6.) Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and the Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.) Also I will make him my first-born, higher than the kings of the earth. (Ps. 89:27.) The king answered unto Daniel, and said, Of a truth it is, that your God is a God of gods, and a Lord of kings, and a revealer of secrets, seeing thou couldest reveal this secret. (Dan. 2:47.)

l. A new commandment I give unto you, That ye love one another; as I have loved you, that ye also love one another. (Jno. 13:34.) As the Father hath loved me, so have I loved you: continue ye in my love. (Jno. 15:9.) I am crucified with Christ: nevertheless I live; yet not I, but Christ liveth in me: and the life which I now live in the flesh I live by the faith of the Son of God, who loved me, and gave himself for me. (Gal. 2:20.)

m. How much more shall the blood of Christ, who through the eternal Spirit offered him without spot to God, purge your conscience from dead works to serve the living God! (Heb. 9:14.)

n. To whom be honor and power everlasting. Amen. (I Tim. 6:16.)

o. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days. (Dan. 7:13.)

p. And again another scripture saith, They shall look on him whom they pierced. (Jno. 19:37.)

q. I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he. (Is. 41:4.)

r. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together. (Rom. 8:17.)

s. While they made ready, he fell into a trance. (Acts 10:10.) I knew a man in Christ above fourteen years ago, (whether in the body, I cannot tell; or whether out of the body, I cannot tell: God knoweth;) such an one caught up to the third heaven. (II Cor. 12:2.) And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne. (Rev. 4:2.) Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Rev. 7:3.) And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and showed me that great city, the holy Jerusalem, descending out of heaven from God. (Rev. 21:10.)

t. And upon the first day of the week, when the disciples came together to break bread, Paul preached unto them. (Acts 20:7.)

u. And thou shalt make the seven lamps thereof: and they shall light the lamps thereof, that they may give light over against it. (Ex. 25:37.) And I said, I have looked, and, behold, a candlestick all of gold, with a bowl upon the top of it, and his seven lamps thereon, and seven pipes to the seven lamps, which are upon the top thereof. (Zech. 4:2.)

v. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

w. Then I lifted up mine eyes, and looked, and behold a certain man clothed in linen, whose loins were girded with fine gold of Uphaz: His body also was like the beryl, and his face as the appearance of lightning, and his eyes as lamps of fire, and his arms and his feet like

14 His head and his hairs were white [14]like wool, as white as snow; and his eyes [15]were as a flame of fire;

15 And [z]his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and [y]his voice as the sound of many waters.

16 And he had in his right hand seven stars: and [z]out of his mouth went a sharp [16]twoedged sword: [aa]and his countenance was as the sun shining in his [17]strength.

17 And when I saw him, I fell at his feet as dead. [bb]And he laid his right hand upon me, saying unto me, *Fear not;* [cc]*I am the first and the last:*

18 [dd]*I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore, Amen; and* [ee]*have the keys of hell and of death.*

19 *Write the things which thou hast seen, and the things which are, and the things which shall be hereafter;*

20 *The mystery of the seven stars which thou sawest in my right hand, and the seven golden candlesticks. The seven stars are the* [ff]*angels of the seven churches: and the seven candlesticks which thou sawest are the seven churches.*

CHAPTER 2.

What is commanded to be written to the angels, that is, the ministers of the churches.

1 [1]*Unto the angel of the church of* [2]*Ĕph'ĕ-sŭs write; These things saith* [3]*he that holdeth the seven stars in his right hand,* [4]*who walketh in the midst of the seven golden candlesticks;*

2 *I* [a]*know* [5]*thy works, and thy labour, and thy* [6]*patience, and how thou canst not bear them which are evil: and* [b]*thou hast tried them* [c]*which say they are apostles, and are not, and hast found them liars:*

3 *And hast borne, and hast* [6]*patience, and for my name's sake* [7]*hast laboured, and hast* [d]*not fainted.*

4 *Nevertheless I have somewhat against thee, because thou hast left thy* [8]*first love.*

14. Sig. purity and glory.

15. That is, searching and penetrating like a flame of fire.

16. Typical of its penetrating power or ability to divide asunder the good and evil.

17. Unclouded, unrestrained power.

Ch. 2. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 2 is given Christ's message to the churches in the form of seven epistles, each commencing with "I know thy works," typifying the absolute certainty and reliability and knowableness of the Christian religion.

2. Famed for the temple of Diana, one of the seven wonders of the world; the city where Paul preached for three years.

3. Christ.

4. The Messiah.

5. Expressive of absolute knowledge of the religion of Christ.

6. Preserving endurance.

7. Lit., hast not wearied with labor.

8. That is, their Christian love had given place to a lifeless orthodoxy.

9. From what height and privileges.

10. That is, the works as a result of thy first love.

11. Coming in special judgment.

12. Will take away the church from Ephesus and put it elsewhere.

13. Observe the stress of hate that is put upon the deeds and not upon the men.

14. The ear of faith.

15. Everlasting life with Christ.

16. The third heaven, the immediate presence of God.

17. In grace.

18. To blaspheme is to vilify, to revile, to speak evil of, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

19. Things mentioned above.

20. Tested.

21. The death of the lost contrasted with the life in death of the saved.

22. The part of a trap on which the bait was placed.

5 *Remember therefore from* [9]*whence thou art fallen, and repent, and do the* [10]*first works;* [e]*or else I* [11]*will come unto thee quickly, and will* [12]*remove thy candlestick out of his place, except thou repent.*

6 *But this thou hast, that thou hatest* [13]*the deeds of the Nĭc-o-lā'i-tanes, which I also hate.*

7 [f]*He that hath an* [14]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give* [g]*to eat of* [h]*the tree of* [15]*life, which is in the midst of the* [16]*paradise of God.*

8 *And unto the angel of the church in Smyr'-nā write; These things saith the first and the last, which was dead, and is alive;*

9 *I know thy works, and tribulation, and poverty, (but thou* [i]*art* [17]*rich) and I know the* [18]*blasphemy of* [j]*them which say they are Jews, and are not, but are the synagogue of Sā'tan.*

10 *Fear* [k]*none of* [19]*those things which thou shalt suffer: behold, the devil shall cast some of you into prison, that ye may be* [20]*tried; and ye shall have tribulation ten days: be thou* [l]*faithful unto death, and I will give thee* [m]*a crown of life.*

11 *He that hath an* [14]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; He that overcometh shall not be hurt of the* [n]*second* [21]*death.*

12 *And to the angel of the church in Pĕr'ga-mŏs write; These things saith he* [o]*which hath the sharp sword with two edges;*

13 *I know thy works, and where thou dwellest, even where Sā'tan's seat is: and thou* [p]*holdest fast my name, and hast not denied my faith, even in those days wherein An'ti-pās was my faithful martyr, who was slain among you,* [q]*where Sā'tan dwelleth.*

14 *But I have a few things against thee, because thou hast there them that hold the doctrine of* [r]*Bā'laam, who taught Bā'lăc to cast a* [22]*stumblingblock before the children of Is'ra-el, to eat things sacrificed unto idols,* [t]*and to commit fornication.*

---

in color to polished brass, and the voice of his words like the voice of a multitude. (Dan. 10:5, 6.)

x. [The feet of the four living creatures] sparkled like the color of burnished brass. (Ez. 1:7.)

y. Behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like the noise of many waters. (Ez. 43:2.)

z. And he hath made my mouth like a sharp sword. (Is. 49:2.) And take the helmet of salvation, and the sword of the Spirit, which is the word of God. (Eph. 6:17.) For the word of God is quick, and powerful, and sharper than any two-edged sword. (Heb. 4:12.)

aa. At mid-day, O king, I saw in the way a light from heaven, above the brightness of the sun. (Acts 26:13.)

bb. Now as he was speaking with me, I was in a deep sleep on my face toward the ground: but he touched me, and set me upright. (Dan. 8:18.)

cc. I the Lord, the first, and with the last; I am he. (Is. 41:4.) Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the Lord of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and besides me there is no God. (Is. 44:6.)

dd. Knowing that Christ being raised from the dead dieth no more; death hath no more dominion over him. (Rom. 6:9.)

ee. Unto God the Lord belong the issues from death. (Ps. 68:20.)

ff. The priest's lips should keep knowledge, and they should seek the law at his mouth: for he is the messenger of the Lord of hosts. (Mal. 2:7.)

Chapter 2.

a. For the Lord knoweth the way of the righteous: but the way of the ungodly shall perish. (Ps. 1:6.)

b. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God: because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

c. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.)

d. And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.)

e. They say unto him, He will miserably destroy those wicked men, and will let out his vineyard unto other husbandmen, which shall render him the fruits in their seasons (41). Therefore say I unto you, The kingdom of God shall be taken from you, and given to a nation bringing forth the fruits thereof. (Mat. 21:41, 43.) What shall therefore the lord of the vineyard do? he will come and destroy the husbandmen, and will give the vineyard unto others. (Mk. 12:9.) But and if that servant say in his heart, My lord delayeth his coming; and shall begin to beat the menservants and maidens, and to eat and drink, and to be drunken; The lord of that servant will come in a day when he looketh not for him, and at an hour when he is not aware, and will cut him in sunder, and will appoint him his portion with the unbelievers. (Lu. 12:45, 46.)

f. He that hath ears to hear, let him hear. (Mat. 11:15.)

g. In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the tree of life, which bare twelve manner of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations. (Rev. 22:2.)

h. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. (Gen. 2:9.) She is a tree of life to them that lay hold upon her; and happy is every one that retaineth her. (Prov. 3:18.) The fruit of the righteous is a tree of life; and he that winneth souls is wise. (Prov. 11:30.) Hope deferred maketh the heart sick: but when the desire cometh, it is a tree of life. (Prov. 13:12.) A wholesome tongue is a tree of life: but perverseness therein is a breach in the spirit. (Prov. 15:4.)

i. So is he that layeth up treasure for himself, and is not rich toward God. (Lu. 12:21.)

j. Behold, thou art called a Jew, and restest in the law, and makest thy boast of God. (Rom. 2:17.)

k. And ye shall be hated of all men for my name's sake: but he that endureth to the end shall be saved. (Mat. 10:22.)

l. But he that shall endure unto the end, the same shall be saved. (Mat. 24:13.)

m. Blessed is the man that endureth temptation: for when he is tried, he shall receive the crown of life, which the Lord hath promised to them that love him. (Js. 1:12.)

n. And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (Rev. 20:14.)

o. And he had in his right hand seven stars; and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword; and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. (Rev. 1:16.)

p. Prove all things: hold fast that which is good. (I Thess. 5:21.) Hold fast the form of sound words, which thou hast heard of me, in faith and love which is in Christ Jesus. (II Tim. 1:13.) But Christ as a Son over his own house; whose house are we, if we hold fast the confidence and the rejoicing of the hope firm unto the end. (Heb. 3:6.) Let us hold fast the profession of our faith without wavering; for he is faithful that promised. (Heb. 10:23.)

q. They sacrificed unto devils, not to God; to gods whom they knew not, to new gods that came newly up, whom your fathers feared not. (Dt. 32:17.)

r. Behold, these caused the children of Israel, through the counsel of Balaam, to commit trespass against the Lord in the matter of Peor, and there was a plague among the congregation of the Lord. (Num. 31:16.) It seemed good unto us, being assembled with one accord, to send chosen men unto you with our beloved Barnabas and Paul. (Acts 15:25.)

t. Meats for the belly, and the belly for meats: but God shall destroy both it and them. Now the body is not for fornication, but for the Lord, and the Lord for the body. (I Cor. 6:13.)



CHRIST KNOCKING AT THE DOOR.—Carl Schoner.

15 *So hast thou also them that hold the doctrine of the Nĭc-o-lā'ī-tanes, which thing I hate.*
16 [u]*Repent; or else I will come unto thee quickly, and* [v]*will fight against them with the sword of my mouth.*
17 *He that hath an* [1]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the hidden manna, and will give him a white stone, and in the stone* [w]*a new name written, which no man knoweth saving he that receiveth it.*
18 *And unto the angel of the church in Thў-a-tī'rà write; These things saith the Son of God, who hath his eyes like unto a flame of fire, and his feet are like fine brass;*
19 *I know thy works, and charity, and service, and faith, and thy patience, and thy works; and the last to be more than the first.*
20 *Notwithstanding I have a few things against thee, because thou sufferest that woman* [x]*Jĕz'e-bĕl, which calleth herself a prophetess, to teach and to seduce my servants to commit fornication, and to eat things sacrificed unto idols.*
21 *And I gave her space* [y]*to repent of her fornication; and she repented not.*
22 *Behold, I will cast her into a* [23]*bed, and them that commit adultery with her into great tribulation, except they repent of their deeds.*
23 *And I will kill her children with death; and all the churches shall know that I am he which searcheth* [z]*the reins and hearts: and* [aa]*I will give unto every one of you* [24]*according to your works.*
24 *But unto you I say, and unto the rest in Thў-a-tī'rà, as many as have not this doctrine, and which have not known the* [bb]*depths of Sā'tan, as they speak;* [cc]*I will put upon you none other burden.*
25 *But that which ye have already hold fast till I come.*
26 *And he that overcometh, and keepeth* [dd]*my works unto the end, to him will I give power over the nations:*
27 *And* [ee]*he shall rule them with a rod of iron; as the vessels of a potter shall they be broken to shivers: even as I received of my Father.*
28 *And I will give him the morning* [25]*star.*
29 *He that hath an* [1]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.*

23. The place of her sin shall be the place of her punishment.

24. While saved by faith, the measure of the reward is by work.

25. Christ, the morning star.

CHAPTER 3.

2 *The angel of the church of Sardis is reproved,* 3 *and exhorted to repent.* 8 *The angel of the church of Philadelphia* 10 *is approved for his diligence.* 15 *The angel of Laodicea rebuked.*

Ch. 3. A. D. 96.

1 *And unto the angel of the church in Sär'dis write; These things saith he that hath the seven* [1]*Spirits of God, and the seven stars; I know thy works, that thou hast a name that thou livest,* [a]*and art dead.*
2 *Be watchful, and strengthen the things which remain, that are ready to die: for I have not found thy works perfect before God.*
3 *Remember therefore how thou hast received and heard, and hold fast, and* [2]*repent.* [b]*If therefore thou shalt* [c]*not watch, I will come on thee as a thief, and thou shalt not know what hour I will come upon thee.*
4 *Thou hast* [d]*a few names even in Sär'dis which have not* [e]*defiled their garments; and they shall walk with me* [f]*in white: for they are worthy.*

1. The spirit in its perfection, wholeness, completeness.

2. To recognize your sinful ways and reverse the life.

---

u. If my people, which are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. (II Chr. 7:14.) But if ye turn unto me, and keep my commandments, and do them, though there were of you cast out unto the uttermost part of the heaven, yet will I gather them from thence, and will bring them unto the place that I have chosen to set my name there. (Neh. 1:9.) Depart from evil, and do good; seek peace, and pursue it. (Ps. 34:14.) The sacrifices of God are a broken spirit: a broken and a contrite heart, O God, thou wilt not despise. (Ps. 51:17.) Turn ye unto him from whom the children of Israel have deeply revolted. (Is. 31:6.) Seek ye the Lord while he may be found, call ye upon him while he is near: Let the wicked forsake his way, and the unrighteous man his thoughts: and let him return unto the Lord, and he will have mercy upon him; and to our God, for he will abundantly pardon. (Is. 55:6, 7.) From that time Jesus began to preach, and to say, Repent: for the kingdom of heaven is at hand. (Mat. 4:17.) And they went out, and preached that men should repent. (Mk. 6:12.)

v. And then shall that Wicked be revealed, whom the Lord shall consume with the spirit of his mouth, and shall destroy with the brightness of his coming. (II Thess. 2:8.) But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.) And he had in his right hand seven stars; and out of his mouth went a sharp two-edged sword; and his countenance was as the sun shineth in his strength. (Rev. 1:16.) And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the wine-press of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God (15). And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh. (Rev. 19:15, 21.)

w. His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a name written that no man knew but he himself. (Rev. 19:12.) Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new Jerusalem, which cometh down out of heaven from my God; and I will write upon him my new name. (Rev. 3:12.)

x. And it came to pass, as if it had been a light thing for him to walk in the sins of Jeroboam the son of Nebat, that he took to wife Jezebel the daughter of Ethbaal king of the Zidonians, and went and served Baal, and worshipped him. (I Ks. 16:31.)

y. Or despisest thou the riches of his goodness and forbearance and long-suffering; not knowing that the goodness of God leadeth thee to repentance? (Rom. 2:4.)

z. Oh let the wickedness of the wicked come to an end; but establish the just: for the righteous God trieth the hearts and reins. (Ps. 7:9.) Examine me, O Lord, and prove me; try my reins and my heart. (Ps. 26:2.) O Lord, thou hast searched me, and known me. (Ps. 139:1.) But, O Lord of hosts, that judgest righteously, that triest the reins and the heart, let me see thy vengeance on them; for unto thee have I revealed my cause. (Jer. 11:20.) And he said unto them, Ye are they which justify yourselves before men; but God knoweth your hearts: for that which is highly esteemed among men is abomination in the sight of God. (Lu. 16:15.) And they prayed, and said, Thou, Lord, which knowest the hearts of all men, show whether of these two thou hast chosen. (Acts 1:24.) And he that searcheth the hearts knoweth what is the mind of the Spirit, because he maketh intercession for the saints according to the will of God. (Rom. 8:27.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.)

aa. Also unto thee, O Lord, belongeth mercy: for thou renderest to every man according to his work. (Ps. 62:12.) For the Son of man shall come in the glory of his Father with his angels; and then he shall reward every man according to his works. (Mat. 16:27.) Be not deceived; God is not mocked: for whatsoever a man soweth, that shall he also reap. (Gal. 6:7.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) So then every one of us shall give account of himself to God. (Rom. 14:12.) For we must all appear before the judgment seat of Christ; that every one may receive the things done in his body, according to that he hath done, whether it be good or bad. (II Cor. 5:10.) And I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God: and the books were opened; and another book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works. (Rev. 20:12.)

bb. Lest Satan should get an advantage of us: for we are not ignorant of his devices. (II Cor. 2:11.)

cc. For it seemed good to the Holy Ghost, and to us, to lay upon you no greater burden than these necessary things. (Acts 15:28.)

dd. Jesus answered and said unto them, This is the work of God, that ye believe on him whom he hath sent. (Jno. 6:29.)

ee. Ask of me, and I shall give thee the heathen for thine inheritance, and the uttermost parts of the earth for thy possession. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:8, 9.) Until the Ancient of days came, and judgment was given to the saints of the Most High; and the time came that the saints possessed the kingdom. (Dan. 7:22.)

Chapter 3.

a. And you hath he quickened, who were dead in trespasses and sins. (Eph. 2:1.)

b. And this know, that if the goodman of the house had known what hour the thief would come, he would have watched, and not have suffered his house to be broken through. (Lu. 12:39.)

c. Watch therefore; for ye know not what hour your Lord doth come. But know this, that if the goodman of the house had known in what watch the thief would come, he would have watched, and would not have suffered his house to be broken up. (Mat. 24:42, 43.) Watch therefore; for ye know neither the day nor the hour wherein the Son of man cometh. (Mat. 25:13.) Take ye heed, watch and pray: for ye know not when the time is. (Mk. 13:33.) For yourselves know perfectly, that the day of the Lord so cometh as a thief in the night (2). Therefore let us not sleep, as do others; but let us watch and be sober. (I Thess. 5:2, 6.) But the day of the Lord will come as a thief in the night; in the which the heavens shall pass away with a great noise, and the elements shall melt with fervent heat, the earth also and the works that are therein shall be burnt up. (II Pet. 3:10.) Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, lest he walk naked, and they see his shame. (Rev. 16:15.)

d. The number of the names together were about an hundred and twenty. (Acts 1:15.)

e. Others save with fear, pulling them out of the fire; hating even the garment spotted by the flesh. (Jude 23.)

f. I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, clothed with white robes (9). What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they? (Rev. 7:9, 13.) And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, clothed in fine linen, white and clean. (Rev. 19:14.) Let thy garments be always white; and let thy head lack no ointment. (Ecc. 9:8.)

5 *He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white* [s]*raiment; and I will not* [g]*blot out his name out of the book of life, but* [h]*I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels.*

6 *He that hath an* [4]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.*

7 [5]*And to the angel of the church in Phĭl-a-dĕl'phi-a write; These things saith he* [i]*that is holy, he that is true,* [j]*he that hath* [k]*the key of Dā'vid, he that openeth, and no man shutteth;* [l]*and shutteth, and no man openeth;*

8 *I know thy works: behold, I have set before thee* [m]*an open door, and no man can shut it: for thou hast a little strength, and hast kept my word, and hast not denied my name.*

9 *Behold, I will make them of the synagogue of Sā'tan, which say they are Jews, and are not, but do lie; behold,* [n]*I will make them to come and worship before thy feet, and to know that I have loved thee.*

10 *Because thou hast kept the word of my patience,* [o]*I also will keep thee from the hour of* [6]*temptation, which shall come upon all the world, to try them that dwell upon the earth.*

11 *Behold, I come quickly: hold that fast which thou hast, that no man take thy crown.*

12 *Him that overcometh will I make a pillar in the temple of my God, and he shall go no more out: and* [p]*I will write upon him the name of my God, and the name of the city of my God, which is new* [q]*Je-ru'sa-lĕm, which cometh down out of heaven from my God: and* [r]*I will write upon him my new name.*

13 *He that hath an* [4]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.*

14 [7]*And unto the angel of the church of the La-ŏd-i-çē'ans write: These things saith the* [8]*Amen, the faithful and true* [t]*witness, the beginning of the creation of God;*

15 *I know thy works, that thou art neither cold nor hot: I would thou wert cold* [8]*or hot.*

16 *So then because thou art lukewarm, and neither cold nor hot, I will spue thee out of my mouth.*

17 *Because thou sayest,* [u]*I am rich, and increased with goods, and have need of nothing; and knowest not that thou art wretched, and miserable, and poor, and blind, and naked:*

3. The whiteness of the heavenly glory.

4. An ear of faith.

5. In vs. 7-13 is presented the faithful and blameless church.

6. The Greek word for temptation means the presenting of agreeable and desirable inducements before the mind in order to induce to sin.

7. In vs. 14-22 is a description of the church at Laodicea, rich in worldly things but poor in faith.

8. That is, the lukewarm Christian is harder to win than the cold.

9. An allusion to Christ's knocking at the door of the heart of one who professes to love him, yet who keeps the door closed against him.

Ch. 4. A. D. 96.

1. In this ch. is given a vision of God's throne in heaven, with Christ, the Lamb, in front and the four and twenty elders seated in a circle around it.

2. After the revelation given in chs. 2 and 3.

3. In vs. 7-11 is an account of the cherubim and the four and twenty elders surounding the throne of God.

18 *I counsel thee to buy of me gold tried in the fire, that thou mayest be rich; and* [v]*white raiment, that thou mayest be clothed, and that the shame of thy nakedness do not appear; and anoint thine eyes with eyesalve, that thou mayest see.*

19 [w]*As many as I love, I rebuke and chasten: be zealous therefore, and repent.*

20 *Behold,* [x]*I stand at* [9]*the door, and knock:* [y]*if any man hear my voice, and open the door, I will come in to him, and will sup with him, and he with me.*

21 *To him that* [z]*overcometh will I grant to sit with me in my throne, even as I also overcame, and am set down with my Father in his throne.*

22 *He that hath an* [4]*ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches.*

CHAPTER 4.

John seeth the throne of God in heaven.

1 [1]After [2]this I looked, and, behold, a door was opened in heaven: and the first voice which I heard was as it were of a trumpet talking with me; which said, Come up hither, and I will shew thee things which must be hereafter.

2 And immediately [a]I was in the spirit: and, behold, [b]a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne.

3 And he that sat was to look upon like a jasper and a sardine stone: [c]and there was a rainbow round about the throne, in sight like unto an emerald.

4 And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold.

5 And out of the throne proceeded lightnings and thunderings and voices: [d]and there were seven lamps of fire burning before the throne, which are the seven Spirits of God.

6 And before the throne there was [e]a sea of glass like unto crystal: and [f]in the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts full of eyes before and behind.

7 [3]And the [g]first beast was like a lion, and the second beast like a calf, and the third beast

---

g. Let them be blotted out of the book of the living, and not be written with the righteous. (Ps. 69:28.)

h. Whosoever therefore shall confess me before men, him will I confess also before my Father which is in heaven. (Mat. 10:32.)

i. And one cried unto another, and said, Holy, holy, holy is the Lord of hosts: the whole earth is full of his glory. (Is. 6:3.) But ye denied the Holy One and the Just. (Acts 3:14.)

j. I am the way, and the truth, and the life: no man cometh unto the Father, but by me. (Jno. 14:6.) We are in him that is true, even in his Son Jesus Christ. This is the true God, and eternal life. (I Jno. 5:20.)

k. And the key of the house of David will I lay upon his shoulder; so he shall open, and none shall shut; and he shall shut, and none shall open. (Is. 22:22.) The Lord God shall give unto him the throne of his father David. (Lu. 1:32.)

l. Behold, he breaketh down, and it cannot be built again; he shutteth up a man, and there can be no opening. (Job 12:14.)

m. Furthermore, when I came to Troas to preach Christ's gospel, and the door was opened unto me of the Lord. (II Cor. 2:12.)

n. Kings shall be thy nursing fathers, and their queens thy nursing mothers: they shall bow down to thee with their faces toward the earth, and lick up the dust of thy feet; and thou shalt know that I am the Lord. (Is. 49:23.)

o. The Lord knoweth how to deliver the godly out of temptations, and to reserve the unjust unto the day of judgment to be punished. (II Pet. 2:9.)

p. And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. (Rev. 14:1.)

q. But Jerusalem which is above is free, which is the mother of us all. (Gal. 4:26.) But ye are come unto mount Sion, and unto the city of the living God, the heavenly Jerusalem, and to an innumerable company of angels. (Heb. 12:22.)

r. And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:4.)

s. For all the promises of God in him are yea, and in him Amen, unto the glory of God by us. (II Cor. 1:20.)

t. Behold, I have given him for a witness to the people, a leader and a commander to the people. (Is. 55:4.)

u. There is that maketh himself rich, yet hath nothing: there is that maketh himself poor, yet hath great riches. (Prov. 13:7.) And Ephraim said, Yet I am become rich, I have found me out substance: in all my labors they shall find none iniquity in me that were sin. (Hos. 12:8.)

v. If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. (II Cor. 5:3.)

w. Behold, happy is the man whom God correcteth: therefore despise not thou the chastening of the Almighty. (Job 5:17.) My son, despise not the chastening of the Lord; neither be weary of his correction. (Prov. 3:11.) And ye have forgotten the exhortation which speaketh unto you as unto children, My son, despise not thou the chastening of the Lord, nor faint when thou art rebuked of him; For whom the Lord loved he chasteneth, and scourgeth every son whom he receiveth. (Heb. 12:5, 6.)

x. I sleep, but my heart waketh: it is the voice of my beloved that knocketh, saying, Open to me, my sister, my love, my dove, my undefiled: for my head is filled with dew, and my locks with the drops of the night. (Song 5:2.) Come now, and let us reason together, saith the Lord: Though your sins be as scarlet, they shall be as white as snow; though they be red like crimson, they shall be as wool. (Is. 1:18.)

y. Jesus answered and said unto him, If a man love me, he will keep my words: and my Father will love him, and we will come unto him, and make our abode with him. (Jno. 14:23.)

z. But the path of the just is as the shining light, that shineth more and more unto the perfect day. (Prov. 4:18.) Who will render to every man according to his deeds. (Rom. 2:6.) Watch ye, stand fast in the faith, quit you like men, be strong. (I Cor. 16:13.) And let us not be weary in well-doing: for in due season we shall reap, if we faint not. (Gal. 6:9.) Being confident of this very thing, that he which hath begun a good work in you will perform it until the day of Jesus Christ. (Phil. 1:6.) He that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still. (Rev. 22:11.)

Chapter 4.

a. I was in the Spirit on the Lord's day, and heard behind me a great voice, as of a trumpet. (Rev. 1:10.)

b. I saw also the Lord sitting upon a throne, high and lifted up, and his train filled the temple. (Is. 6:1.) A glorious high throne from the beginning is the place of our sanctuary. (Jer. 17:12.)

c. As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. (Ez. 1:28.)

d. He made his seven lamps of pure gold. (Ex. 37:23.) The candlesticks with their lamps, that they should burn after the manner before the oracle, of pure gold. (II Chr. 4:20.)

e. He made the laver of brass. (Ex. 38:8.) I saw as it were a sea of glass mingled with fire. (Rev. 15:2.)

f. Also out of the midst thereof came the likeness of four living creatures. (Ez. 1:5.)

g. As for the likeness of their faces, they four had the face of a

had a face as a man, and the fourth beast was like a flying eagle.

8 And the four beasts had each of them [h]six wings about him; and they were full of eyes within: and they rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come.

9 And when those beasts give glory and honour and thanks to him that sat on the throne, who liveth for ever and ever,

10 The four and twenty elders fall down before him that sat on the throne, and worship him that liveth for ever and ever, and cast their crowns before the throne, saying,

11 Thou art worthy, O Lord, to receive glory and honour and power: for thou hast created all things, and for thy pleasure they are and were created.

CHAPTER 5.

1 The book sealed with seven seals: 9 which only the Lamb that was slain is worthy to open. 12 Therefore the elders praise him, and confess that he redeemed them with his blood.

1 [1]And I saw in the right hand of him that sat on the throne [2]a book [a]written within and on the backside, sealed with [b]seven seals.

2 And I saw a strong angel proclaiming with a loud voice, Who is worthy to open the book, and to loose the seals thereof?

3 And no man in heaven, nor in earth, neither under the earth, was able [c]to open the book, neither to look thereon.

4 And I wept much, because no man was found worthy to open and to read the book, neither to look thereon.

5 And one of the elders saith unto me, Weep not: behold, [d]the Lion of the tribe of Jū'dā, [e]the Root of Dā'vid, hath [f3]prevailed to open the book, and to loose the seven seals thereof.

6 And I beheld, and, lo, in the [4]midst of the throne and of the four beasts, and in the midst of the elders, stood a [g]Lamb as it had been slain, having seven horns and seven [h]eyes, which are the seven Spirits of God sent forth into all the earth.

7 And he came and took the [5]book out of the right hand of him that sat upon the throne.

8 [6]And when he had taken the book, the four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of [i7]odours, which are the prayers of saints.

9 And they sung [j]a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof: for thou wast slain, and hast [k]redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and [l]tongue, and people, and nation;

10 And hast made us unto our God kings and priests: and we shall reign on the earth.

11 And I beheld, and I heard the voice of many angels round about the throne and the beasts and the elders: and the number of them was [m]ten thousand times ten thousand, and thousands of thousands;

12 Saying with a loud voice, Worthy is the Lamb that was slain to receive power, and riches, and wisdom, and strength, and honour, and glory, and blessing.

13 And [n]every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, [o]Blessing, and honour, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the [p]throne, and unto the Lamb for ever and ever.

14 And the four beasts said, Amen. And the four and twenty elders fell down and worshipped him that liveth for ever and ever.

CHAPTER 6.

The opening of the seals in order.

1 [1]And I saw when the Lamb opened one of the seals, and I heard, as it were the noise of thunder, one of the four beasts saying, Come and see.

2 And I saw, and behold [a]a [2]white horse: and [b]he that sat on him had a bow; and [c]a crown was given unto him: and he went forth conquering, and to conquer.

Ch. 5. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 5 the great book sealed with seven seals is brought forth and none found worthy to break the seals save the Lamb, slain from the foundation of the world.

2. The record or title-deed of man's inheritance.

3. Conquered.

4. Not on the throne but in the midst of the entire company.

5. The book of title-deeds mentioned in v. 1.

6. In vs. 8-14 is a series of songs of praise to the Lamb.

7. Incense.

Ch. 6. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 6 the first six of the seven seals are opened by the Lamb. There are hardly any two interpreters or Christian scholars who fully agree on the meaning of the six seals here opened.

2. Symbol of victory.

man, and the face of a lion on the right side; and they four had the face of an ox on the left side; they four also had the face of an eagle. (Ez. 1:10.)

h. Above it stood the seraphim: each one had six wings; with twain he covered his face, and with twain he covered his feet, and with twain he did fly. (Is. 6:2.)

Chapter 5.

a. And when I looked, behold, an hand was sent unto me; and, lo, a roll of a book was therein. (Ez. 2:9.)

b. But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end. (Dan. 12:4.)

c. For who hath known the mind of the Lord? or who hath been his counsellor? (Rom. 11:34.)

d. Judah is a lion's whelp: from the prey, my son, thou art gone up; he stooped down, he couched as a lion, and as an old lion; who shall rouse him up? The sceptre shall not depart from Judah, nor a lawgiver from between his feet, until Shiloh come; and unto him shall the gathering of the people be. (Gen. 49:9, 10.) For it is evident that our Lord sprang out of Judah. (Heb. 7:14.)

e. There shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots (1). In that day there shall be a root of Jesse, which shall stand for an ensign of the people. (Is. 11:1, 10.)

f. Wherefore he is able also to save them to the uttermost that come unto God by him. (Heb. 7:25.)

g. Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! (Jno. 1:29.)

h. For who hath despised the day of small things? for they shall rejoice, and shall see the plummet in the hand of Zerubbabel with those seven: they are the eyes of the Lord, which run to and fro through the whole earth. (Zech. 4:10.)

i. Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.) And another angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him much incense, that he should offer it with the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne. And the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand. (Rev. 8:3, 4.)

j. He hath put a new song in my mouth, even praise unto our God. (Ps. 40:3.) And they sung as it were a song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth. (Rev. 14:3.) Sing unto the Lord a new song, and his praise from the end of the earth, ye that go down to the sea, and all that is therein; the isles, and the inhabitants thereof. (Is. 42:10.)

k. But there were false prophets also among the people, even as there shall be false teachers among you, who privily shall bring in damnable heresies, even denying the Lord that bought them, and bring upon themselves swift destruction. (II Pet. 2:1.) Take heed therefore unto yourselves, and to all the flock over the which the Holy Ghost hath made you overseers, to feed the church of God, which he hath purchased with his own blood. (Acts 20:28.) Being justified freely by his grace through the redemption that is in Christ Jesus. (Rom. 3:24.) For ye are bought with a price: therefore glorify God in your body, and in your spirit, which are God's. (I Cor. 6:20.) Ye are bought with a price: be not ye the servants of men. (I Cor. 7:23.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, the forgiveness of sins, according to the riches of his grace. (Eph. 1:7.) In whom we have redemption through his blood, even the forgiveness of sins. (Col. 1:14.) Neither by the blood of goats and calves, but by his own blood he entered in once into the holy place, having obtained eternal redemption for us. (Heb. 9:12.) Forasmuch as ye know that ye were not redeemed with corruptible things, as silver and gold, from your vain conversation received by tradition from your fathers; But with the precious blood of Christ, as of a lamb without blemish and without spot. (I Pet. 1:18, 19.) But if we walk in the light, as he is in the light, we have fellowship one with another, and the blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

l. And they of the people, and kindreds, and tongues, and nations, shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves. (Rev. 11:9.) Then an herald cried aloud, To you it is commanded, O people, nations, and languages. (Dan. 3:4.) And for the majesty that he gave him, all people, nations, and languages, trembled and feared before him: whom he would he slew, and whom he would he kept alive, and whom he would he set up, and whom he would he put down. (Dan. 5:19.)

m. The chariots of God are twenty thousand, even thousands of angels: the Lord is among them, as in Sinai, in the holy place. (Ps. 68:17.) Thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him. (Dan. 7:10.) To an innumerable company of angels. (Heb. 12:22.)

n. That at the name of Jesus every knee should bow, of things in heaven, and things in earth, and things under the earth. (Phil. 2:10.)

o. Unto him be glory in the church by Christ Jesus throughout all ages, world without end. Amen. (Eph. 3:21.)

p. That all men should honor the Son, even as they honor the Father. He that honoreth not the Son honoreth not the Father which hath sent him. (Jno. 5:23.)

Chapter 6.

a. In the third chariot white horses. (Zech. 6:3.) I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was called Faithful and True. (Rev. 19:11.)

b. Gird thy sword upon thy thigh, O Most Mighty, with thy glory and thy majesty. And in thy majesty ride prosperously, because of truth and meekness and righteousness; and thy right hand shall teach thee terrible things. Thine arrows are sharp in the heart of the king's enemies; whereby the people fall under thee. (Ps. 45:3-5.)

c. And I looked, and behold a white cloud, and upon the cloud one sat like unto the Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle. (Rev. 14:14.)

3 And when he had opened the second seal, I heard the second beast say, Come and see.

4 And there went out another horse that was [3]red: and power was given to him that sat thereon to take peace from the earth, and that they should kill one another: and there was given unto him a great sword.

5 And when he had opened the third seal, I heard the third beast say, Come and see. And I beheld, and lo a [4]black horse; and he that sat on him had a pair of balances in his hand.

6 And I heard a voice in the midst of the four beasts say, A measure of wheat for a penny, and three measures of barley for a penny; and [d]see thou hurt not the oil and the wine.

7 And when he had opened the fourth seal, I heard the voice of the fourth beast say, Come and see.

8 And I looked, and behold a [5]pale horse: and his name that sat on him was Death, and Hell followed with him. And power was given unto them over the fourth part of the earth, [c]to kill with sword, and [f]with hunger, and with death, and with the beasts of the earth.

9 And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under [g]the altar the [h]souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the [i]testimony which they held:

10 And they cried with a loud voice, saying, [j]How [6]long, O Lord, holy and true, dost thou not judge and avenge our blood on them that dwell on the earth?

11 And white robes were given unto every one of them; and it was said unto them, [k]that they should rest yet for a little season, until their fellowservants also and their brethren, that should be killed as they were, should be fulfilled.

12 And I beheld when he had opened the sixth seal, and, [l]lo, there was a great earthquake; and the [m]sun became black as sackcloth of hair, and the moon became as blood;

13 And the stars of heaven fell unto the earth, even as a fig tree casteth her untimely figs, when she is shaken of a mighty wind.

14 And the [n]heaven departed as a scroll when it is rolled together; and [o]every mountain and island were moved out of their places.

15 And the kings of the earth, and the great men, and the rich men, and the chief captains, and the mighty men, and every bondman, and every free man, [p]hid themselves in the dens and in the rocks of the mountains;

16 And said to the mountains and rocks, Fall on us, and hide us from the face of him that sitteth on the throne, and from the wrath of the Lamb:

17 For the great day [q]of his wrath is come; and who shall be able to stand?

3. Sig. war.

4. Want, famine, adversity.

5. Death.

6. Not a lit. utterance but the breathing of the soul's desires.

CHAPTER 7.

Ch. 7. A. D. 96.

3 *An angel sealeth the servants of God in their foreheads.* 4 *The number of them that were sealed.*

1 [1]And after these things I saw four angels [a]standing on the four corners of the earth, [b]holding the four winds of the earth, that [c]the wind should not blow on the earth, nor on the sea, nor on any tree.

2 And I saw another angel ascending from the east, having the seal of the living God: and he cried with a loud voice to the four angels, to whom it was given to hurt the earth and the sea,

3 Saying, Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the [d]servants of our God [e]in their foreheads.

4 And [f]I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an [g]hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Īs'ra-el.

5 Of the tribe of Jū'dà were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Reu'ben were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Găd were sealed twelve thousand.

6 Of the tribe of Ā'sẽr were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Nĕp'tha-lĭm were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Manăs'sēs were sealed twelve thousand.

7 Of the tribe of Sĭm'e-on were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Lē'vī were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Īs'sa-char were sealed twelve thousand.

8 Of the tribe of Zăb'u-lon were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Jō'sẽph were sealed twelve thousand. Of the tribe of Bĕn'ja-min were sealed twelve thousand.

9 [2]After this I beheld, and, lo, a great multitude, which no man could number, [h]of all nations, and kindreds, and people, and tongues, stood before the throne, and before the Lamb, [i]clothed with white robes, and palms in their hands;

10 And cried with a loud voice, saying, Sal-

1. In vs. 1-8 the very winds are stilled while 144,000 of the Old Testament saints are sealed.

2. In vs. 9, 10 the multitude of New Testament saints are declared to be beyond numbering.

---

d. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not the seal of God in their foreheads. (Rev. 9:4.)

e. For thus saith the Lord God; How much more when I send my four sore judgments upon Jerusalem, the sword, and the famine, and the noisome beast, and the pestilence, to cut off from it man and beast? (Ez. 14:21.)

f. I will also send wild beasts among you. (Lev. 26:22.)

g. The sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God. (Rev. 9:13.)

h. I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast. (Rev. 20:4.)

i. Be not thou therefore ashamed of the testimony of our Lord, nor of me his prisoner. (II Tim. 1:8.)

j. Then the angel of the Lord answered and said, O Lord of hosts, how long wilt thou not have mercy on Jerusalem and on the cities of Judah, against which thou hast had indignation these threescore and ten years? (Zech. 1:12.)

k. God having provided some better thing for us, that they without us should not be made perfect. (Heb. 11:40.)

l. And there was a great earthquake, such as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great. (Rev. 16:18.)

m. The sun and the moon shall be darkened. (Joel 3:15.)

n. And as a vesture shalt thou fold them up, and they shall be changed; but thou art the same, and thy years shall not fail. (Heb. 1:12.)

o. I beheld the mountains, and, lo, they trembled, and all the hills moved lightly. (Jer. 4:24.) And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found. (Rev. 16:20.) For the mountains shall depart, and the hills be removed; but my kindness shall not depart from thee, neither shall the covenant of my peace be removed, saith the Lord that hath mercy on thee. (Is. 54:10.) So that the fishes of the sea, and the fowls of the heaven, and the beasts of the field, and all creeping things that creep upon the earth, and all the men that are upon the face of the earth, shall shake at my presence, and the mountains shall be thrown down, and the steep places shall fall, and every wall shall fall to the ground. (Ez. 38:20.) The mountains quake at him, and the hills melt, and the earth is burned at his presence, yea, the world, and all that dwell therein. (Nah. 1:5.)

p. And they shall go into the holes of the rocks, and into the caves of the earth, for fear of the Lord, and for the glory of his majesty, when he ariseth to shake terribly the earth. (Is. 2:19.)

q. The day of vengeance is in mine heart, and the year of my redeemed is come. (Is. 63:4.) Alas! for that day is great, so that none is like it: it is even the time of Jacob's trouble. But he shall be saved out of it. (Jer. 30:7.) Alas for the day! for the day of the Lord is at hand, and as a destruction from the Almighty shall it come. (Joel 1:15.) The great day of the Lord is near, it is near, and hasteth greatly, even the voice of the day of the Lord: the mighty man shall cry there bitterly. (Zeph. 1:14.)

Chapter 7.

a. The angel of the Lord encampeth round about them that fear him, and delivereth them. (Ps. 34:7.)

b. I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea. (Dan. 7:2.)

c. And it was commanded them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree. (Rev. 9:4.)

d. And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. (Ez. 9:4.) Grieve not the Holy Spirit of God, whereby ye are sealed unto the day of redemption. (Eph. 4:30.)

e. And they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads. (Rev. 22:4.)

f. And the number of the army of the horsemen were two hundred thousand thousands: and I heard the number of them. (Rev. 9:16.)

g. And I looked, and, lo, a Lamb stood on the mount Sion, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, having his Father's name written in their foreheads. (Rev. 14:1.)

h. And they sung a new song, saying, Thou art worthy to take the book, and to open the seals thereof; for thou wast slain, and hast redeemed us to God by thy blood out of every kindred, and tongue, and people, and nation. (Rev. 5:9.)

i. He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment. (Rev. 3:5.)

vation [j]to our God [k]which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb.

11 And [l]all the angels stood round about the throne, and about the elders and the four beasts, and fell before the throne on their faces, and worshipped God,

12 Saying, Amen: Blessing, and glory, and wisdom, and thanksgiving, and honour, and power, and might, be unto our God for ever and ever. Amen.

13 And one of the elders answered, saying unto me, What are these which are arrayed in white robes? and whence came they?

14 And I said unto him, Sir, thou knowest. And he said to me, These [m]are they which came out of great tribulation, and have washed [n]their robes, and made them white in the blood of the Lamb.

15 Therefore [3]are they before the throne of God, and serve him day and night in his temple: and he that sitteth on the throne shall dwell [o]among them.

16 They [p]shall hunger no more, neither thirst any more; [q]neither shall the sun light on them, nor any heat.

17 For the Lamb which is in the midst of the throne [r]shall feed them, and shall lead them unto living fountains of waters: and God [s]shall wipe away all tears from their eyes.

CHAPTER 8.

1 At the opening of the seventh seal, 2 seven angels had seven trumpets given them. 6 Four of them sound their trumpets, and great plagues follow.

1 And when he had opened the seventh seal, there [1]was silence in heaven about the space of half an hour.

2 And [a]I saw the seven angels which stood before God; and to them were given seven trumpets.

3 And another [b]angel came and stood at the altar, having a golden censer; and there was given unto him [c]much incense, that he should offer it with [d]the prayers of all saints upon the golden altar which was before the throne.

4 And [e]the smoke of the incense, which came with the prayers of the saints, ascended up before God out of the angel's hand.

5 And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, [f]and an earthquake.

3. Because they have their robes washed white in the blood of the Lamb.

Ch. 8. A. D. 96.

1. When the Lamb opened the seventh seal, the entire inhabitants of heaven remained silent for half an hour, in contrast to the great demonstration at the opening of the other seals.

2. Thus the divine mercy was greater than the divine wrath of justice.

3. Symbolical of apostasy.

Ch. 9. A. D. 96.

1. The sounding of the trumpet of woe.

2. The depth of perdition.

3. Thus is indicated that divine limitation is placed over the powers of evil.

6 And the seven angels which had the seven trumpets prepared themselves to sound.

7 The first angel sounded, [g]and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth: and the [2]third part of [h]trees was burnt up, and all green grass was burnt up.

8 And the second angel sounded, and as it were a great mountain burning with fire was cast into the sea: and the third part of the sea became [i]blood;

9 And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and the third part of the ships were destroyed.

10 And the third angel sounded, and there fell a great star from heaven, burning as it were a lamp, and it fell upon the third part of the rivers, and upon the fountains of waters;

11 And the name of the star is called [3]Wormwood: and the third part of the waters became wormwood; and many men died of the waters, because they were made bitter.

12 And [j]the fourth angel sounded, and the third part of the sun was smitten, and the third part of the moon, and the third part of the stars; so as the third part of them was darkened, and the day shone not for a third part of it, and the night likewise.

13 And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe, to the inhabiters of the earth by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound!

CHAPTER 9.

The sounding of the fifth angel.

1 And the fifth [1]angel sounded, and [a]I saw a star fell from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of [b]the [2]bottomless pit.

2 And he opened the bottomless [2]pit; and there arose a [c]smoke out of the pit, as the smoke of a great furnace; and the sun and the air were darkened by reason of the smoke of the pit.

3 And there came out of the smoke [d]locusts upon the earth: and unto them was given power, as the scorpions of the earth have power.

4 And it was commanded [3]them that they should not hurt the grass of the earth, neither any green thing, neither any tree; but only those men which have not [e]the seal of God in their foreheads.

---

j. Salvation belongeth unto the Lord: thy blessing is upon thy people. (Ps. 3:8.) I, even I, am the Lord; and besides me there is no Saviour. (Is. 43:11.)

k. And every creature which is in heaven, and on the earth, and under the earth, and such as are in the sea, and all that are in them, heard I saying, Blessing, and honor, and glory, and power, be unto him that sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb, for ever and ever. (Rev. 5:13.)

l. In the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts, full of eyes before and behind. (Rev. 4:6.)

m. Confirming the souls of the disciples, and exhorting them to continue in the faith, and that we must through much tribulation enter into the kingdom of God. (Acts 14:22.)

n. The blood of Jesus Christ his Son cleanseth us from all sin. (I Jno. 1:7.)

o. The Lord will create upon every dwelling place of mount Zion, and upon her assemblies, a cloud and smoke by day, and the shining of a flaming fire by night: for upon all the glory shall be a defence. And there shall be a tabernacle for a shadow in the day-time from the heat, and for a place of refuge, and for a covert from storm and from rain. (Is. 4:5, 6.)

p. They shall not hunger nor thirst; neither shall the heat nor sun smite them; for he that hath mercy on them shall lead them, even by the springs of water shall he guide them. (Is. 49:10.)

q. The sun shall not smite thee by day, nor the moon by night. (Ps. 121:6.)

r. The Lord is my shepherd, I shall not want. (Ps. 23:1.) They shall be abundantly satisfied with the fatness of thy house; and thou shalt make them drink of the river of thy pleasures. (Ps. 36:8.)

s. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 25:8.)

Chapter 8.

a. And the angel answering said unto him, I am Gabriel, that stand in the presence of God; and am sent to speak unto thee, and to show thee these glad tidings. (Lu. 1:19.)

b. And when forty years were expired, there appeared to him in the wilderness of mount Sina an Angel of the Lord in a flame of fire in a bush. (Acts 7:30.)

c. And walk in love, as Christ also hath loved us, and hath given himself for us an offering and a sacrifice to God for a sweet-smelling savor. (Eph. 5:2.)

d. The four beasts and four and twenty elders fell down before the Lamb, having every one of them harps, and golden vials full of odors, which are the prayers of saints. (Rev. 5:8.)

e. Let my prayer be set forth before thee as incense, and the lifting up of my hands as the evening sacrifice. (Ps. 141:2.)

f. Then the earth shook and trembled; the foundations of heaven moved and shook, because he was wroth. (II Sam. 22:8.)

g. I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. (Ez. 38:22.)

h. The day of the Lord of hosts shall be upon every one that is proud and lofty, and upon every one that is lifted up, and he shall be brought low: And upon all the cedars of Lebanon, that are high and lifted up, and upon all the oaks of Bashan. (Is. 2:12, 13.)

i. Or if I send a pestilence into that land, and pour out my fury upon it in blood, to cut off from it man and beast. (Ez. 14:19.)

j. For the stars of heaven and the constellations thereof shall not give their light: the sun shall be darkened in his going forth, and the moon shall not cause her light to shine. (Is. 13:10.)

Chapter 9.

a. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.)

b. They besought him that he would not command them to go out into the deep. (Lu. 8:31.)

c. A day of darkness and of gloominess, a day of clouds and of thick darkness, as the morning spread upon the mountains: a great people and a strong; there hath not been ever the like, neither shall be any more after it, even to the years of many generations. (Joel 2:2.)

d. Else, if thou refuse to let my people go, behold, tomorrow will I bring the locusts into thy coast. (Ex. 10:4.)

e. And the Lord said unto him, Go through the midst of the city, through the midst of Jerusalem, and set a mark upon the foreheads of

5 And to them it was given that they should not kill them, [f]but that they should be tormented [4]five months: and their torment was as the torment of a scorpion, when he striketh a man.

6 And in those days shall men seek death, and shall not find it; and shall desire to die, and death shall flee from them.

7 And the shapes of the locusts were like unto horses prepared unto battle; [g]and on their heads were as it were crowns like gold, and [h]their faces were as the faces of men.

8 And they had hair as the hair of women, and [i]their teeth were as the teeth of lions.

9 And they had breastplates, as it were breastplates of iron; and the sound of their wings was as the sound of chariots of many horses running to battle.

10 And they had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails: and their power was to hurt men five months.

11 [j]And they had a king over them, which is the angel of the bottomless pit, whose name in the Hē'brew tongue is A-băd'don, but in the Greek tongue hath his name A-pŏll'yon.

12 [5]One [k]woe is past; and, behold, there come two woes more hereafter.

13 And the sixth angel sounded, and I heard a voice from the four horns of the golden altar which is before God,

14 Saying to the sixth angel which had the trumpet, Loose the four angels which are bound [l]in the great river Eū-phrā'tēs.

15 And the four angels were loosed, which were prepared for an hour, and a day, and a month, and a year, for to slay the third part of men.

16 And the number of the army [m]of the horsemen were two [6]hundred thousand thousand: [n]and I heard the number of them.

17 And thus I saw the horses in the vision, and them that sat on them, having breastplates of fire, and of jacinth, and brimstone: [o]and the heads of the horses were as the heads of lions; and out of their mouths issued fire and smoke and brimstone.

18 By these three was the third part of men killed, by the fire, and by the smoke, and by the brimstone, which issued out of their mouths.

19 For their power is in their mouth, and in [7]their tails: [p]for their tails were like unto serpents, and had heads, and with them they do hurt.

20 And the rest of the men which were not killed by these plagues [q]yet repented not of the works of their hands, that they should not [r]worship devils, and [s]idols of gold, and silver, and brass, and stone, and of wood: which neither can see, nor hear, nor walk:

21 Neither repented they of their murders, nor of their sorceries, nor of their fornication, nor of their thefts.

CHAPTER 10.

1 *A strong angel appeareth with a book in his hand.* 9 *John is commanded to take and eat the book.*

1 And I saw another mighty angel come down from heaven, clothed with a cloud: [a]and a rainbow was upon his head, and [b]his face was as it were the sun, and his feet [c]as pillars of fire:

2 And he had in his hand a little book open: [d]and he set his right foot upon the sea, and his left foot on the earth,

3 [1]And cried with a loud voice, as when a lion roareth: and when he had cried, seven [e]thunders uttered their voices.

4 And when the seven thunders had uttered their voices, I was about to write: and I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, [f]Seal up those things which the seven thunders uttered, and write them not.

5 And the angel which I saw stand upon the sea and upon the earth lifted up his hand to heaven,

6 And sware by him that [g]liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer:

7 But [h]in the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets.

8 And the voice which I heard from heaven spake unto me again, and said, Go and take the little book which is open in the hand of the angel which standeth upon the sea and upon the earth.

9 And I went unto the angel, and said unto him, Give me the little book. And he said

4. About their natural period. from May to September.

5. The locust.

6. 200,000,000.

7. A Satanic resemblance.

Ch. 10. A. D. 96.

1. Vs. 3-7 state that earthly history will be finished at the sounding of the seventh trumpet.

---

the men that sigh and that cry for all the abominations that be done in the midst thereof. (Ez. 9:4.) Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Rev. 7:3.)

f. The beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them. (Rev. 11:7.)

g. Thy crowned are as the locusts, and thy captains as the great grasshoppers, which camp in the hedges in the cold day, but when the sun ariseth they flee away, and their place is not known where they are. (Nah. 3:17.)

h. I considered the horns, and, behold, there came up among them another little horn, before whom there were three of the first horns plucked up by the roots: and, behold, in this horn were eyes like the eyes of man, and a mouth speaking great things. (Dan. 7:8.)

i. For a nation is come up upon my land, strong, and without number, whose teeth are the teeth of a lion, and he hath the cheek teeth of a great lion. (Joel 1:6.)

j. Wherein in time past ye walked according to the course of this world, according to the prince of the power of the air, the spirit that now worketh in the children of disobedience. (Eph. 2:2.)

k. And I beheld, and heard an angel flying through the midst of heaven, saying with a loud voice, Woe, woe, woe to the inhabiters of the earth, by reason of the other voices of the trumpet of the three angels, which are yet to sound! (Rev. 8:13.)

l. And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Euphrates; and the water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared. (Rev. 16:12.)

m. And I will turn thee back, and put hooks into thy jaws, and I will bring thee forth, and all thine army, horses and horsemen, all of them clothed with all sorts of armor, even a great company with bucklers and shields, all of them handling swords. (Ez. 38:4.)

n. And I heard the number of them which were sealed: and there were sealed an hundred and forty and four thousand of all the tribes of the children of Israel. (Rev. 7:4.)

o. Whose arrows are sharp, and all their bows bent, their horses' hoofs shall be counted like flint, and their wheels like a whirlwind: Their roaring shall be like a lion, they shall roar like young lions; yea, they shall roar, and lay hold of the prey, and shall carry it away safe, and none shall deliver it. (Is. 5:28, 29.)

p. The ancient and honorable, he is the head; and the prophet that teacheth lies, he is the tail. (Is. 9:15.)

q. For I know that after my death ye will utterly corrupt yourselves, and turn aside from the way which I have commanded you; and evil will befall you in the latter days; because ye will do evil in the sight of the Lord, to provoke him to anger through the work of your hands. (Dt. 31:29.) And I will utter my judgments against them touching all their wickedness, who have forsaken me, and have burnt incense unto other gods, and worshipped the works of their own hands. (Jer. 1:16.) Thy graven images also will I cut off, and thy standing images out of the midst of thee; and thou shalt no more worship the work of thine hands. (Mic. 5:13.)

r. And they shall no more offer their sacrifices unto devils, after whom they have gone a whoring. This shall be a statute for ever unto them throughout their generations. (Lev. 17:7.)

s. Their idols are silver and gold, the work of men's hands. (Ps. 115:4.)

Chapter 10.

a. As the appearance of the bow that is in the cloud in the day of rain, so was the appearance of the brightness round about. This was the appearance of the likeness of the glory of the Lord. And when I saw it, I fell upon my face, and I heard a voice of one that spake. (Ez. 1:28.)

b. And was transfigured before them; and his face did shine as the sun, and his raiment was white as the light. (Mat. 17:2.)

c. And his feet like unto fine brass, as if they burned in a furnace; and his voice as the sound of many waters. (Rev. 1:15.)

d. And Jesus came and spake unto them, saying, All power is given unto me in heaven and in earth. (Mat. 28:18.)

e. And the angel took the censer, and filled it with fire of the altar, and cast it into the earth: and there were voices, and thunderings, and lightnings, and an earthquake. (Rev. 8:5.)

f. And the vision of the evening and the morning which was told is true: wherefore shut thou up the vision; for it shall be for many days. (Dan. 8:26.)

g. But the Lord is the true God, he is the living God, and an everlasting King: at his wrath the earth shall tremble, and the nations shall not be able to abide his indignation. (Jer. 10:10.)

h. And the seventh angel sounded; and there were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Christ; and he shall reign for ever and ever. (Rev. 11:15.)

unto me, [i]Take it, and [z]eat it up; and it shall make thy belly bitter, but it shall be in thy mouth sweet as honey.

10 And I took the little book out of the angel's hand, and ate it up; and it was in my mouth sweet as honey: and as soon as I had eaten it, my belly was bitter.

11 And he said unto me, Thou must prophesy again before many peoples, and nations, and tongues, and kings.

CHAPTER 11.

3 *The two witnesses prophesy.* 15 *The seventh trumpet soundeth.*

2. Symbolical of prophecy from within.

1 [1]And there was given me [a]a reed like unto a rod: and the angel stood, saying, Rise, [b]and measure the temple of God, and the altar, and them that worship therein.

2 But the court which is without the temple leave out, and measure it not; [c]for it is given unto the Gĕn'tīleş: and the holy city shall they [d]tread under foot [c]forty and two months.

3 And I will give power unto my two [f]witnesses, [g]and they shall prophesy a thousand two hundred and threescore days, clothed in sackcloth.

4 These are the [h]two olive trees, and the two candlesticks standing before the God of the earth.

5 And if any man will hurt them, [i]fire proceedeth out of their mouth, and devoureth their enemies: [j]and if any man will hurt them, he must in this manner be killed.

6 These [k]have power to shut heaven, that it rain not in the days of their prophecy: and [l]have power over waters to turn them to blood, and to smite the earth with all plagues, as often as they will.

7 And when they [m]shall have finished their testimony, the beast that ascendeth out of the bottomless [n]pit shall make war against them, and shall overcome them, and kill them.

8 And their dead bodies shall lie in the street of [o]the great city, which spiritually is called Sŏd'om and Ē'gўpt, where [p]also our Lord [2]was crucified.

9 And [q]they of the people and kindreds and tongues and nations shall see their dead bodies three days and an half, and shall not suffer their dead bodies to be put in graves.

10 And they that dwell upon the earth shall rejoice over them, and make merry, and shall send gifts one to another; because these two prophets tormented them that dwelt on the earth.

11 And after three days and an half [r]the Spirit of life from God entered into them, and they stood upon their feet; and great fear fell upon them which saw them.

12 And they heard a great voice from heaven saying unto them, Come up hither. [s]And they ascended up to heaven [t]in a cloud; and their enemies beheld them.

13 And the same hour was there a great earthquake, [u]and the tenth part of the city fell, and in the earthquake were slain of men seven thousand: and the remnant were affrighted, and gave glory to the God of heaven.

14 The second woe is past; and, behold, the third woe cometh quickly.

15 And the seventh angel sounded; and there [v]were great voices in heaven, saying, The kingdoms of this world are become the kingdoms of our Lord, and of his Chrīst; [w]and he shall reign for ever and ever.

16 And the four and twenty elders, which sat before God on their seats, fell upon their faces and worshipped God,

17 Saying, We give thee thanks, O Lord God Almighty, which art, and wast, and art to come; because thou hast taken to thee thy great power, and hast reigned.

18 And the nations were angry, and thy wrath is come, [x]and the time of the dead, that they should be judged, and that thou shouldest give reward unto thy servants the prophets, and to the saints, and them that fear thy name, small and great; and shouldest destroy them which destroy the earth.

19 And the temple of God was opened in heaven, and there was seen in his temple the ark of his testament; and there were lightnings, and voices, and thunderings, and an earthquake, and great hail.

Ch. 11. A. D. 96.

1. This ch. tells of the announcement of the third woe; also of the seventh trumpet, which ushered in Christ's kingdom with great thanksgiving on the part of the twenty-four elders.

2. Indicating Jerusalem.

i. Thy words were found, and I did eat them; and thy word was unto me the joy and rejoicing of mine heart: for I am called by thy name, O Lord God of hosts. (Jer. 15:16.) Moreover he said unto me, Son of man, eat that thou findest; eat this roll, and go speak unto the house of Israel. So I opened my mouth, and he caused me to eat that roll. (Ez. 3:1, 2.)

Chapter 11.

a. I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand. (Zech. 2:1.)

b. And he took up his parable, and said, Rise up, Balak, and hear; hearken unto me, thou son of Zippor. (Num. 23:18.)

c. And they shall fall by the edge of the sword, and shall be led away captive into all nations: and Jerusalem shall be trodden down of the Gentiles, until the times of the Gentiles be fulfilled. (Lu. 21:24.)

d. And it waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them. (Dan. 8:10.)

e. And there was given unto him a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty and two months. (Rev. 13:5.)

f. And I saw thrones, and they sat upon them, and judgment was given unto them: and I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and reigned with Christ a thousand years. (Rev. 20:4.)

g. And I fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellow-servant, and of thy brethren that have the testimony of Jesus: worship God: for the testimony of Jesus is the spirit of prophecy. (Rev. 19:10.)

h. But I am like a green olive tree in the house of God: I trust in the mercy of God for ever and ever. (Ps. 52:8.) The Lord called thy name, A green olive tree, fair, and of goodly fruit: with the noise of a great tumult he hath kindled fire upon it, and the branches of it are broken. (Jer. 11:16.)

i. Therefore have I hewed them by the prophets; I have slain them by the words of my mouth: and thy judgments are as the light that goeth forth. (Hos. 6:5.) And Elijah answered and said to the captain of fifty, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. Again also he sent unto him another captain of fifty with his fifty. And he answered and said unto him, O man of God, thus hath the king said, Come down quickly. And Elijah answered and said unto them, If I be a man of God, let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And the fire of God came down from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. (II Ks. 1:10-12.) Wherefore thus saith the Lord God of hosts, Because ye speak this word, behold, I will make my words in thy mouth fire, and this people wood, and it shall devour them. (Jer. 5:14.)

j. If these men die the common death of all men, or if they be visited after the visitation of all men; then the Lord hath not sent me. (Num. 16:29.)

k. Confess your faults one to another, and pray one for another, that ye may be healed. The effectual fervent prayer of a righteous man availeth much. (Js. 5:16.)

l. And the Lord spake unto Moses, Say unto Aaron, Take thy rod, and stretch out thine hand upon the waters of Egypt, upon their streams, upon their rivers, and upon their ponds, and upon all their pools of water, that they may become blood; and that there may be blood throughout all the land of Egypt, both in vessels of wood, and in vessels of stone. (Ex. 7:19.)

m. Go ye, and tell that fox, Behold, I cast out devils, and I do cures today and tomorrow, and the third day I shall be perfected. (Lu. 13:32.)

n. I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them. (Dan. 7:21.)

o. Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city. (Rev. 14:8.)

p. Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Heb. 13:12.)

q. The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues. (Rev. 17:15.)

r. Thus saith the Lord God unto these bones, Behold, I will cause breath to enter into you. (Ez. 37:5.)

s. Thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God. (Is. 14:13.)

t. Who are these that fly as a cloud, and as the doves to their windows? (Is. 60:8.) A cloud received him out of their sight. (Acts 1:9.)

u. The great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell. (Rev. 16:19.)

v. And it shall come to pass in that day, that the great trumpet shall be blown, and they shall come which were ready to perish in the land of Assyria, and the outcasts in the land of Egypt, and shall worship the Lord in the holy mount at Jerusalem. (Is. 27:13.)

w. And in the days of these kings shall the rod of heaven set up a kingdom, which shall never be destroyed: and the kingdom shall not be left to other people, but it shall break in pieces and consume all these kingdoms, and it shall stand for ever. (Dan. 2:44.)

x. I beheld till the thrones were cast down, and the Ancient of days did sit, whose garment was white as snow, and the hair of his head like the pure wool: his throne was like the fiery flame, and his wheels as burning fire. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:9, 10.)

CHAPTER 12.

Of the woman clothed with the sun.

1 [1]And there appeared a great wonder in heaven; a woman clothed with the sun, and the moon under her feet, and upon her head a crown of twelve stars:

2 And she being with child cried, travailing [a]in birth, and pained to be delivered.

3 And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold [b]a great [2]red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and [c]seven crowns upon his heads.

4 And [d]his tail drew the third part of the stars of heaven, [e]and did cast them to the earth: and the dragon stood before the woman which was ready to be delivered, for to devour her child as soon as it was born.

5 And she brought forth a man child, [f]who was to rule all nations with a rod of iron: and her child was caught up unto God, and to his throne.

6 And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God, that they should feed her there a thousand two hundred and threescore days.

7 And there was war in heaven: Mī'chaĕl [g]and his angels fought against the [h]dragon; and the dragon fought and his angels,

8 And prevailed not; neither was their place found any more in heaven.

9 And [i]the great dragon was cast out, [j]that old serpent, called the Dĕv'il, and Sā'tan, which deceiveth the whole world: [k]he was cast out into the earth, and his angels were cast out with him.

10 And I heard a loud voice saying in heaven, Now is come salvation, and strength, and the kingdom of our God, and the power of his Chrīst: for the accuser of our brethren is cast down, [l]which accused them before our God day and night.

11 And [m]they overcame him by the blood of the Lamb, and by the word of their testimony; [n]and they loved not their lives unto the death.

12 Therefore rejoice, ye heavens, and ye that dwell in them. Woe to the inhabiters of the earth and of the sea! for the devil is come down unto you, having great wrath, because [o]he knoweth that he hath but a short time.

13 And when the [2]dragon saw that he was cast unto the earth, he persecuted the woman which brought forth the man child.

14 And to the woman were given two [2]wings of a great eagle, that she might fly into the wilderness, into her place, where she is nourished [p]for a time, and times, and half a time, from the face of the serpent.

15 And the serpent [q]cast out of his mouth water as a flood after the woman, that he might cause her to be carried away of the flood.

16 And the earth helped the woman, and the earth opened her mouth, and swallowed up the flood which the dragon cast out of his mouth.

17 And the dragon was wroth with the woman, [r]and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jē'sus Chrīst.

Ch. 12. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 12 is given a vision of the woman and her child persecuted by the great dragon, which is supposed to typify the persecution of Israel and the elect church by the beast.

2. Fire colored — indicating his slaughterous character and his hellish origin—alluding to the serpent of Eden.

3. An allusion to Israel's sojourn in the wilderness; also the flight into Egypt of Mary, the mother of Jesus.

CHAPTER 13.

A beast riseth out of the sea with seven heads and ten horns, to whom the dragon giveth his power.

1 [1]And I stood upon the sand of the sea, and saw a [a]beast [2]rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy.

2 And [b]the beast which I saw was like unto a leopard, and his feet were as the feet of a bear, and his mouth as the mouth of a lion: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority.

3 And I saw one of his heads as it were wounded to death; and his deadly wound was healed: and [c]all the world wondered after the beast.

4 And they worshipped [3]the dragon which gave power unto the beast: and they worshipped the beast, saying, Who is like unto the beast? who is able to make war with him?

5 And there was given unto him [d]a mouth speaking great things and blasphemies; and power was given unto him to continue forty [4]and two months.

6 And he opened his mouth in [5]blasphemy against God, to blaspheme his name, [e]and his tabernacle, and them that dwell in heaven.

7 And it was given unto him [f]to make war with the saints, and to overcome them: and

Ch. 13. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 13 is an account of the vision of the beast with seven heads, typifying the Roman empire.

2. In vs. 1-10 is a description of the beast which has risen from the sea.

3. By retaining and practicing many forms of paganism and idolatry.

4. 1,260 days.

5. That is, to revile, to speak evil of, to vilify, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

Chapter 12.

a. Before she travailed, she brought forth; before her pain came, she was delivered of a man-child. (Is. 66:7.)

b. So he carried me away in the spirit into the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a scarlet-colored beast, full of names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns. (Rev. 17:3.)

c. And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth. And there are seven kings: five are fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space (9, 10). And the ten horns which thou sawest, are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast. (Rev. 17:9, 10, 12.)

d. They had tails like unto scorpions, and there were stings in their tails. (Rev. 9:10.) For thou hast said in thine heart, I will ascend into heaven, I will exalt my throne above the stars of God: I will sit also upon the mount of the congregation, in the sides of the north: I will ascend above the heights of the clouds; I will be like the Most High. Yet thou shalt be brought down to hell. (Is. 14:13-15.)

e. It waxed great, even to the host of heaven; and it cast down some of the host and of the stars to the ground, and stamped upon them. (Dan. 8:10.)

f. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.)

g. And at that time shall Michael stand up, the great prince which standeth for the children of thy people; and there shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time: and at that time thy people shall be delivered, every one that shall be found written in the book. (Dan. 12:1.)

h. He laid hold on the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Devil, and Satan, and bound him a thousand years. (Rev. 20:2.)

i. And he said unto them, I beheld Satan as lightning fall from heaven. (Lu. 10:18.)

j. Now the serpent was more subtil than any beast of the field which the Lord God had made. And he said unto the woman, Yea, hath God said, Ye shall not eat of every tree of the garden? (1). And the serpent said unto the woman, Ye shall not surely die. (Gen. 3:1, 4.)

k. The fifth angel sounded, and I saw a star fall from heaven unto the earth: and to him was given the key of the bottomless pit. (Rev. 9:1.)

l. Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, Doth Job fear God for nought? (Job 1:9.)

m. Nay, in all these things we are more than conquerors, through him that loved us. (Rom. 8:37.)

n. If any man come to me, and hate not his father, and mother, and wife, and children, and brethren, and sisters, yea, and his own life also, he cannot be my disciple. (Lu. 14:26.)

o. And sware by him that liveth for ever and ever, who created heaven, and the things that therein are, and the earth, and the things that therein are, and the sea, and the things which are therein, that there should be time no longer. (Rev. 10:6.)

p. They shall be given into his hand until the time and times and the dividing of time. (Dan. 7:25.)

q. So shall they fear the name of the Lord from the west, and his glory from the rising of the sun. When the enemy shall come in like a flood, the Spirit of the Lord shall lift up a standard against him. (Is. 59:19.)

r. I will put enmity between thee and the woman, and between thy seed and her seed; it shall bruise thy head, and thou shalt bruise his heel. (Gen. 3:15.)

Chapter 13.

a. Daniel spake, and said, I saw in my vision by night, and, behold, the four winds of the heaven strove upon the great sea (2). After this I saw in the night visions, and behold a fourth beast, dreadful and terrible, and strong exceedingly; and it had great iron teeth: it devoured and brake in pieces, and stamped the residue with the feet of it: and it was diversed from all the beasts that were before it; and it had ten horns. (Dan. 7:2, 7.)

b. After this I beheld, and lo another, like a leopard, which had upon the back of it four wings of a fowl; the beast had also four heads; and dominion was given to it. (Dan. 7:6.)

c. Let no man deceive you by any means: for that day shall not come, except there come a falling away first, and that man of sin be revealed, the son of perdition. (II Thess. 2:3.)

d. And the king shall do according to his will; and he shall exalt himself, and magnify himself above every god, and shall speak marvellous things against the God of gods, and shall prosper till the indignation be accomplished: for that that is determined shall be done. (Dan. 11:36.)

e. The Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us. (Jno. 1:14.) In him dwelleth all the fulness of the Godhead bodily. (Col. 2:9.)

f. I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them. (Dan. 7:21.)

power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations.

8 And all that dwell upon the earth shall worship him, [g]whose names are not written in the book of life of the Lamb [h]slain from the foundation of the world.

9 If any man have an ear, let him hear.

10 He [i]that leadeth into captivity shall go into captivity: [j]he that killeth with the sword must be killed with the sword. Here is the patience and the faith of the saints.

11 [a]And I beheld another beast coming up out of the earth; and he had two horns like a lamb, and he spake as a dragon.

12 And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed.

13 And [k]he doeth great wonders, [l]so that he maketh fire come down from heaven on the earth in the sight of men,

14 And deceiveth them that dwell on the earth, by the means of those miracles which he had power to do in the sight of the beast; saying to them that dwell on the earth, that they should make an image to the beast, which had the wound by a sword, and did live.

15 And he had power to give life unto the image of the beast, that the image of the beast should both speak, [m]and cause that as many as would not worship the image of the beast should be killed.

16 And he causeth all, both small and great, rich and poor, free and bond, to receive a mark in their right hand, or in their foreheads:

17 And that no man might buy or sell, save he that had the mark, or the name of the beast, [n]or the number of his name.

18 Here is wisdom. Let him that hath understanding count the number of the beast: for it is the number of a man; and his number is Six hundred threescore and six.

CHAPTER 14.

1 *The Lamb standing on mount Sion with his company.* 8 *The fall of Babylon.*

1 [1]And I looked, and, lo, [a]a Lamb stood on the mount Sī'ŏn, and with him an hundred forty and four thousand, [b]having his Father's name written in their foreheads.

2 And I heard a voice from heaven, as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of a great thunder: and I heard the voice of harpers harping with their harps:

3 And they sung as it were a new song before the throne, and before the four beasts, and the elders: and no man could learn that song but the hundred and forty and four thousand, which were redeemed from the earth.

4 These are they which were not defiled with women; [c]for they are virgins. These are they which follow the Lamb whithersoever he goeth. These were redeemed from among men, [d]being the firstfruits unto God and to the Lamb.

5 And [e]in their mouth was found no guile: for [f]they are without fault before the throne of God.

6 [2]And I saw another angel fly in the midst of heaven, [g]having the everlasting gospel to preach unto them that dwell on the earth, and to every nation, and kindred, and tongue, and people,

7 Saying with a loud voice, Fear God, and give glory to him; for the hour of his judgment is come: [h]and worship him that made heaven, and earth, and the sea, and the fountains of waters.

8 And there followed another angel, saying, [3]Băb'ў-lon [i]is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication.

9 And the third angel followed them, saying with a loud voice, If any man worship the beast and his image, and receive his mark in his forehead, or in his hand,

10 The same [j]shall drink of the wine of the wrath of God, which is poured out without mixture into the cup of his indignation; and he shall be tormented with [k]fire and brimstone in the presence of the holy angels, and in the presence of the Lamb:

11 And [l]the smoke of their torment ascendeth up for ever and ever: and they have no rest day nor night, who worship the beast and his image, and whosoever receiveth the mark of his name.

12 Here [m]is the patience of the saints: here are [n]they that keep the commandments of God, and the faith of Jē'sus.

13 And I heard a voice from heaven saying unto me, Write, Blessed are the dead [o]which die in the Lord from henceforth: Yea, saith the Spirit, [p]that they may rest from their labours; and their works do follow them.

14 And I looked, and behold a white cloud,

6. In vs 11-14 is a description of the two-horned beast, typical of the clergy.

Ch. 14. A. D. 96.

1. In this ch. is an account of the vision of the Lamb of Zion, surrounded by 144,000, singing to him; also the announcement of the fall of Babylon, and the doom of the beast-worshiper.

2. In vs. 6-13 is a description of the three angels hovering in midheaven over Jerusalem.

3. First mentioned; identical with the harlot or apostate church.

g. And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire. (Rev. 20:15.)

h. Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! (Jno. 1:29.)

i. Woe to thee that spoilest, and thou wast not spoiled; and dealest treacherously, and they dealt not treacherously with thee! when thou shalt cease to spoil, thou shalt be spoiled; and when thou shalt make an end to deal treacherously, they shall deal treacherously with thee. (Is. 33:1.)

j. Put up again thy sword into his place: for all they that take the sword shall perish with the sword. (Mat. 26:52.)

k. Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders. (II Thess. 2:9.)

l. Elijah answered, If I be a man of God, then let fire come down from heaven, and consume thee and thy fifty. And there came down fire from heaven, and consumed him and his fifty. (II Ks. 1:10.)

m. I saw the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jesus, and for the word of God, and which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image. (Rev. 20:4.)

n. I saw them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass. (Rev. 15:2.)

Chapter 14.

a. The next day John seeth Jesus coming unto him, and saith, Behold the Lamb of God, which taketh away the sin of the world! (Jno. 1:29.)

b. Hurt not the earth, neither the sea, nor the trees, till we have sealed the servants of our God in their foreheads. (Rev. 7:3.)

c. I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. (II Cor. 11:2.)

d. Of his own will begat he us with the word of truth, that we should be a kind of first-fruits of his creatures. (Js. 1:18.)

e. Blessed is the man unto whom the Lord imputeth not iniquity, and in whose spirit there is no guile. (Ps. 32:2.) The remnant of Israel shall not do iniquity, nor speak lies; neither shall a deceitful tongue be found in their mouth. (Zeph. 3:13.)

f. That he might present it to himself a glorious church, not having spot, or wrinkle, or any such thing; but that it should be holy and without blemish. (Eph. 5:27.)

g. Go ye therefore, and teach all nations, baptĭzing them in the name of the Father, and of the Son, and of the Holy Ghost. (Mat. 28:19.)

h. Thou, even thou, art Lord alone: thou hast made heaven, the heaven of heavens, with all their host, the earth, and all things that are therein, the seas, and all that is therein, and thou preservest them all; and the host of heaven worshippeth thee. (Neh. 9:6.) By the word of the Lord were the heavens made; and all the host of them by the breath of his mouth. (Ps. 33:6.)

i. Behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen. (Is. 21:9.) Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. (Jer. 51:8.)

j. In the hand of the Lord there is a cup, and the wine is red; it is full of mixture; and he poureth out of the same: but the dregs thereof, all the wicked of the earth shall wring them out, and drink them. (Ps. 75:8.)

k. And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone. (Rev. 19:20.) And the devil, that deceived them, was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever (10). And death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death. (Rev. 20:10, 14.) And I will plead against him with pestilence and with blood; and I will rain upon him, and upon his bands, and upon the many people that are with him, an overflowing rain, and great hailstones, fire, and brimstone. (Ez. 38:22.) And to you who are troubled rest with us, when the Lord Jesus shall be revealed from heaven with his mighty angels. (II Thess. 1:7.)

l. It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever. (Is. 34:10.)

m. He is the patience and the faith of the saints. (Rev. 13:10.)

n. The dragon was wroth with the woman, and went to make war with the remnant of her seed, which keep the commandments of God, and have the testimony of Jesus Christ. (Rev. 12:17.)

o. If Christ be not raised, Then they also which are fallen asleep in Christ are perished. (I Cor. 15:17, 18.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God; and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.)

p. The righteous shall enter into peace: they shall rest in their

and upon the cloud one sat like unto the [q]Son of man, having on his head a golden crown, and in his hand a sharp sickle.

15 And another angel came out of the temple, crying with a loud voice to him that sat on the cloud, Thrust [r]in thy sickle, and reap: for the time is come for thee to reap; for the harvest [s]of the earth is ripe.

16 And he that sat on the cloud thrust in his sickle on the earth; and the earth was reaped.

17 And another angel came out of the temple which is in heaven, he also having a sharp sickle.

18 And another angel came out from the altar, [t]which had power over fire; and cried with a loud cry to him that had the sharp sickle, saying, Thrust in thy sharp sickle, and gather the clusters of the vine of the earth; for her grapes are fully ripe.

19 And the angel thrust in his sickle into the earth, and gathered the vine of the earth, and cast it into the great winepress of the wrath of God.

20 And [u]the winepress was trodden without [v]the city, and blood came out of the winepress, even unto the horse bridles, by the space of a thousand and six hundred furlongs.

CHAPTER 15.

The seven angels with the seven last plagues.

1 [1]And I saw another sign in heaven, great and marvellous, [a]seven angels having the seven last plagues; for in them is filled [2]up the wrath of God.

2 And I saw as it were a [b]sea of [c]glass mingled with fire: and them that had gotten the victory over the beast, and over his image, and over his mark, and over the number of his name, stand on the sea of glass, having the harps of God.

3 And they sing [d]the song of Mō'şeş the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, [e]Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints.

4 Who [f]shall not fear thee, O Lord, and glorify thy name? for thou only art holy: for [g]all nations shall come and worship before thee; for thy [3]judgments are made manifest.

5 And after that I looked, and, behold, [h]the temple of the tabernacle of the testimony in heaven was opened:

6 And the seven angels came out of the temple, having the seven plagues, clothed [i]in pure and white linen, and having their breasts girded with golden girdles.

7 And [j]one of the four beasts gave unto the seven angels seven golden vials full of the wrath of God, who liveth for ever and ever.

8 And [k]the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and [4]no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled.

CHAPTER 16.

The angels pour out their vials full of wrath.

1 [1]And I heard a great voice out of the temple saying to the seven angels, Go your ways, and pour out the vials of the wrath of God upon the earth.

2 And the first went, and poured out his vial [a]upon the [2]earth; and [b]there fell a noisome and grievous sore upon the men which had the mark of the beast, and upon them which worshipped his image.

3 And the second angel poured out his vial upon the sea; and [c]it became as the blood of a dead man: [d]and every living soul died in the sea.

4 And the third angel poured out his vial upon the rivers and fountains of waters; and they became blood.

5 And I heard the angel of the waters say, [e]Thou art righteous, O Lord, [f]which art, and wast, and shalt be, because thou hast judged thus.

6 For [g]they have shed the blood of saints and prophets, and thou hast given them blood to drink; for they are worthy.

7 And I heard another out of the altar say, Even so, Lord God Almighty, [h]true and righteous are thy judgments.

8 And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire.

9 And men were scorched with great heat, and [3]blasphemed the name of God, which hath power over these plagues: and they repented not to give him glory.

10 And the [i]fifth angel poured out his vial upon the seat of the beast; and his kingdom was full of darkness; and they gnawed their tongues for pain,

11 And [3]blasphemed the God of heaven because of their pains and their sores, and repented not of their deeds.

12 And the sixth angel poured out his vial upon the great river Eū-phrā'tēş; and [j]the

---

Ch. 15. A. D. 96.

1. In this ch. is an account of the vision of the last seven plagues, and a song of victory over the beast.

2. Finished, consummated.

3. Righteousness.

4. So dense was the divine presence that no one could enter.

Ch. 16. A. D. 96.

1. In this ch. the angel pours out the plagues of the seven vials which destroy with a swift and sudden overthrow the kingdom of beasts, who have invested themselves with the world-kingdom.

2. The land of Babylon.

3. To revile, to vilify, to speak evil of, to implicate as impious, to impute evil to the character of God.

---

beds, each one walking in his uprightness. (Is. 57:1, 2.) There remaineth therefore a rest to the people of God. (Heb. 4:9.)

q. I saw in the night visions, and, behold, one like the Son of man came with the clouds of heaven, and came to the Ancient of days, and they brought him near before him. (Dan. 7:13.)

r. Put ye in the sickle; for the harvest is ripe: come, get you down; for the press is full, the fats overflow: for their wickedness is great. (Joel 3:13.)

s. Yet a little while, and the time of her harvest shall come. (Jer. 51:33.)

t. And the fourth angel poured out his vial upon the sun; and power was given unto him to scorch men with fire. (Rev. 16:8.)

u. I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Is. 63:3.)

v. Wherefore Jesus also, that he might sanctify the people with his own blood, suffered without the gate. (Heb. 13:12.)

Chapter 15.

a. There came unto me one of the seven angels, which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues. (Rev. 21:9.)

b. Before the throne there was a sea of glass like unto crystal. (Rev. 4:6.)

c. He shall baptize you with the Holy Ghost, and with fire. (Mat. 3:11.)

d. Then sang Moses and the children of Israel this song unto the Lord. (Ex. 15:1.)

e. All his ways are judgment: a God of truth, and without iniquity, just and right is he. (Dt. 32:4.)

f. Who would not fear thee, O King of nations? for to thee doth it appertain. (Jer. 10:7.)

g. It shall come to pass, that from one new moon to another, and from one sabbath to another, shall all flesh come to worship before me, saith the Lord. (Is. 66:23.)

h. Thou shalt appoint the Levites over the tabernacle of testimony. (Num. 1:50.)

i. They shall make the ephod of gold, of blue, and of purple, of scarlet, and fine twined linen. (Ex. 28:6.) When they enter in at the gates of the inner court, they shall be clothed with linen garments. (Ez. 44:17.)

j. In the midst of the throne, and round about the throne, were four beasts, full of eyes before and behind. (Rev. 4:6.)

k. Then a cloud covered the tent of the congregation, and the glory of the Lord filled the tabernacle. (Ex. 40:34.)

Chapter 16.

a. The first angel sounded, and there followed hail and fire mingled with blood, and they were cast upon the earth. (Rev. 8:7.)

b. It shall be a boil breaking forth with blains upon man, and upon beast, throughout all the land of Egypt. (Ex. 9:9.)

c. Thus saith the Lord, In this thou shalt know that I am the Lord: behold, I will smite with the rod that is in mine hand upon the waters which are in the river, and they shall be turned to blood. (Ex. 7:17.)

d. And the third part of the creatures which were in the sea, and had life, died; and a third part of the ships were destroyed. (Rev. 8:9.)

e. Clouds and darkness are round about him: righteousness and judgment are the habitation of his throne. (Ps. 97:2.)

f. I am Alpha and Omega, the beginning and the ending, saith the Lord, which is, and which was, and which is to come, the Almighty. (Rev. 1:8.) They rest not day and night, saying, Holy, holy, holy, Lord God Almighty, which was, and is, and is to come. (Rev. 4:8.)

g. Behold, I send unto you prophets, and wise men, and scribes: and some of them ye shall kill and crucify. (Mat. 23:34.)

h. They sing the song of Moses the servant of God, and the song of the Lamb, saying, Great and marvellous are thy works, Lord God Almighty; just and true are thy ways, thou King of saints. (Rev. 15:3.)

i. The beast which I saw was like unto a leopard: and the dragon gave him his power, and his seat, and great authority. (Rev. 13:2.)

j. A drought is upon her waters; and they shall be dried up. (Jer. 50:38.) Therefore thus saith the Lord; Behold, I will plead thy cause, and take vengeance for thee; and I will dry up her sea, and make her springs dry. (Jer. 51:36.)



VALLEY OF JEHOSHAPHAT.

water thereof was dried up, that the way of the kings of the east might be prepared.

13 And I saw [k]three unclean spirits like frogs come out of the mouth of [l]the [4]dragon, and out of the mouth of the [5]beast, and out of the mouth of the false [6]prophet.

14 For [m]they are the spirits of devils, working [7]miracles, [n]which go forth unto the kings of the earth [o]and of the whole world, to gather them to the [p]battle of that great day of God Almighty.

15 Behold, I come as a thief. Blessed is he that watcheth, and keepeth his garments, [q]lest he [8]walk naked, and they see his shame.

16 And he gathered them together into a place called in the Hē'brew tongue Ar-ma-gĕd'-don.

17 And the seventh angel poured out his vial into the air; and there came a great voice out of the temple of heaven, from the throne, saying, [9]It is done.

18 And there were voices, and thunders, and lightnings; and there was a great earthquake, such [r]as was not since men were upon the earth, so mighty an earthquake, and so great.

19 And [s]the great city was divided into three parts, and the cities of the nations fell: and great Băb'y-lon [t]came in remembrance before God, to give unto her the cup of wine of the fierceness of his wrath.

20 And every island fled away, and the mountains were not found.

21 And there fell upon men a great hail out of heaven, every stone about the weight of a talent: and men [10]blasphemed God because of the plague of the hail; for the plague thereof was exceeding great.

CHAPTER 17.

The woman arrayed in purple and scarlet, with a golden cup in her hand, sitteth upon the beast.

1 [1]And there came [a]one of the seven angels which had the seven vials, and talked with me, saying unto me, Come hither; I will shew unto thee the judgment of [b]the great [2]whore that [c]sitteth upon many waters:

2 With whom the kings of the earth have committed fornication, and [d]the inhabitants of the earth have been made drunk with the wine of her fornication.

3 So he carried me away in the spirit into [e]the wilderness: and I saw a woman sit upon a [f]scarlet coloured beast, full of [g]names of blasphemy, having seven heads and ten horns.

4 And the woman was arrayed in purple and scarlet colour, and [h]decked with gold and precious stones and pearls, having a golden cup in her hand full of abominations and filthiness of her fornication:

5 And upon her forehead was a name written, [i]MYSTERY, BĂB'Y-LON [j]THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH.

6 And I saw the woman drunken with the blood of the saints, and with the blood of the martyrs of Jē'sus: and when I saw her, I wondered with great admiration.

7 [3]And the angel said unto me, Wherefore didst thou marvel? I will tell thee the mystery of the woman, and of the beast that carrieth her, which hath the seven heads and ten horns.

8 The beast that thou sawest was, and is not; and shall ascend out of the bottomless pit, and go into perdition: and they that dwell on the earth shall wonder, whose names were not written in the book of life from the foundation of the world, when they behold the beast that was, and is not, and yet is.

9 And here is the mind which hath wisdom. The seven heads are seven mountains, on which the woman sitteth.

10 And there are seven kings: five are [4]fallen, and one is, and the other is not yet come; and when he cometh, he must continue a short space.

11 And the beast that was, and is not, even he is the eighth, and is of the seven, and goeth into perdition.

12 And the [k]ten horns which thou sawest are ten kings, which have received no kingdom as yet; but receive power as kings one hour with the beast.

13 These have [l]one mind, and shall give their power and strength unto the beast.

14 [m]These shall make war with the Lamb, and the Lamb shall overcome them: [n]for he is Lord of lords, and King of kings: and they that are with him are called, and chosen, and faithful.

15 And he saith unto me, [o]The waters which thou sawest, where the whore sitteth, [p]are peoples, and multitudes, and nations, and tongues.

16 And the ten horns which thou sawest upon the beast, [q]these shall hate the whore, and shall make her desolate [r]and naked, and shall eat her flesh, and burn her with fire.

17 [s]For God hath put in their hearts to fulfil his will, and to agree, and give their king-

1. In this ch. is a vision of the woman arrayed in purple and scarlet and Babylon's gaudy harlot, typical of the unfaithful church.

2. The unfaithful or apostate church.

3. In vs. 7-18 the angel explains the vision of the beast, also the vision of the woman whose name is Mystery.

4. Assyria, Babylon, Egypt, Persia and Greece.

4. The symbol of utterance or announcement of principles of the one speaking.

5. Typifying the power of spiritual despotism.

6. The false or lying teacher, the framer of dogmas, promulgator of superstitions.

7. Pretended supernatural wonders wrought through the agency of man

8. Constant watchfulness is his safeguard.

9. The catastrophe is complete—Babylon is fallen.

Ch. 17. A. D. 96.

k. Beloved, believe not every spirit, but try the spirits whether they are of God; because many false prophets are gone out into the world. (I Jno. 4:1.)

l. And there appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns, and seven crowns upon his heads. (Rev. 12:3.)

m. Giving heed to seducing spirits, and doctrines of devils. (I Tim. 4:1.) This wisdom descendeth not from above, but is earthly, sensual, devilish. (Js. 3:15.)

n. Even him, whose coming is after the working of Satan with all power and signs and lying wonders. (II Thess. 2:9.)

o. And we know that we are of God, and the whole world lieth in wickedness. (I Jno. 5:19.)

p. [Satan] shall go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, Gog and Magog, to gather them together to battle. (Rev. 20:8.)

q. If so be that being clothed we shall not be found naked. (II Cor. 5:3.)

r. There shall be a time of trouble, such as never was since there was a nation even to that same time. (Dan. 12:1.)

s. And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city, because she made all nations drink of the wine of the wrath of her fornication. (Rev. 14:8.)

t. Her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities. (Rev. 18:5.)

Chapter 17.

a. And there came unto me one of the seven angels, which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues. (Rev. 21:9.)

b. Because of the multitude of the whoredoms of the well-favored harlot, the mistress of witchcrafts, that selleth nations through her whoredoms, and families through her witchcrafts. (Nah. 3:4.)

c. O thou that dwellest upon many waters, abundant in treasures, thine end is come, and the measure of thy covetousness. (Jer. 51:13.)

d. Babylon hath been a golden cup in the Lord's hand, that made all the earth drunken: the nations have drunken of her wine; therefore the nations are mad. (Jer. 51:7.)

e. And the woman fled into the wilderness, where she hath a place prepared of God. (Rev. 12:6.)

f. There appeared another wonder in heaven; and behold a great red dragon, having seven heads and ten horns. (Rev. 12:3.)

g. I saw a beast rise up out of the sea, having seven heads and ten horns, and upon his horns ten crowns, and upon his heads the name of blasphemy. (Rev. 13:1.)

h. But in his estate shall he honor the God of forces: and a god whom his fathers knew not shall he honor with gold, and silver, and with precious stones, and pleasant things. (Dan. 11:38.)

i. For the mystery of iniquity doth already work: only he who now letteth will let, until he be taken out of the way. (II Thess. 2:7.)

j. And there followed another angel, saying, Babylon is fallen, is fallen, that great city. (Rev. 14:8.)

k. And of the ten horns that were in his head, and of the other which came up, and before whom three fell; even of that horn that had eyes, and a mouth that spake very great things, whose look was more stout than his fellows. I beheld, and the same horn made war with the saints, and prevailed against them. (Dan. 7:20, 21.)

l. The carnal mind is enmity against God: for it is not subject to the law of God, neither indeed can be. (Rom. 8:7.)

m. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Rev. 16:14.)

n. Who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

o. Behold, the Lord bringeth up upon them the waters of the river, strong and many, even the king of Assyria, and all his glory. (Is. 8:7.)

p. Power was given him over all kindreds, and tongues, and nations. (Rev. 13:7.)

q. Behold, a people shall come from the north, and a great nation, and many kings shall be raised up from the coasts of the earth. (Jer. 50:41.)

r. And I will judge thee, as women that break wedlock and shed blood are judged; and I will give thee blood in fury and jealousy. (Ez. 16:38.)

s. For this cause God gave them up unto vile affections. (Rom. 1:26.)

dom unto the beast, [t]until the words of God shall be fulfilled.

18 And the woman which thou sawest is that great city, which reigneth over the kings of the earth.

CHAPTER 18.

2 Babylon is fallen. 20 The saints rejoice for the judgments of God upon her.

1 [1]And after these [2]things I saw another angel come down from heaven, having great power; [a]and the earth was lightened with his glory.

2 And he cried mightily with a strong voice, saying, [b]Bäb'ў-lon the great is fallen, is fallen, and [c]is become the habitation of devils, and the hold of every foul spirit, and [d]a cage of every unclean and hateful bird.

3 For all nations have drunk of the wine of the wrath of her fornication, and the kings of the earth have committed fornication with her, and the merchants of the earth are waxed rich through the abundance of her delicacies.

4 And I heard another voice from heaven, saying, [e]Come out of her, my people, that ye be not [3]partakers of her sins, and that ye receive not of her plagues.

5 For [f]her sins have reached unto heaven, and God hath remembered her iniquities.

6 [g]Reward her even as she rewarded you, and double unto her double according to her works: in the cup which she hath filled fill to her double.

7 [h]How much she hath glorified herself, and lived deliciously, so much torment and sorrow give her: for she saith in her heart, I sit a queen, and am no widow, and shall see no sorrow.

8 Therefore shall her plagues come in one day, death, and mourning, and famine; and she shall be utterly burned with fire: [i]for strong is the Lord God who judgeth her.

9 And [j]the kings of the earth, who have committed fornication and lived [4]deliciously with her, shall [k]bewail her, and lament for her, when they shall see the smoke of her burning,

10 Standing afar off for the fear of her torment, saying, [l]Alas, alas that great city Bäb'ў-lon, that mighty city! for in one hour is thy judgment come.

11 And [m]the merchants of the earth shall weep and mourn over her; for no man buyeth their merchandise any more:

12 The merchandise of gold, and silver, and precious stones, and of pearls, and fine linen, and purple, and silk, and scarlet, and all thyine wood, and all manner vessels of ivory, and all manner vessels of most precious wood, and of brass, and iron, and marble,

13 And cinnamon, and odours, and ointments, and frankincense, and wine, and oil, and fine flour, and wheat, and beasts, and sheep, and horses, and chariots, and slaves, and [n]souls of men.

14 And the fruits that thy soul lusted after are departed from thee, and all things which were dainty and goodly are departed from thee, and thou shalt find them no more at all.

15 The merchants of these things, which were made rich by her, shall stand afar off for the fear of her torment, weeping and wailing,

16 And saying, Alas, alas that great city, that was clothed in fine linen, and purple, and scarlet, and decked with gold, and precious stones, and pearls!

17 For in one hour so great riches is come to nought. And [o]every shipmaster, and all the company in ships, and sailors, and as many as trade by sea, stood afar off,

18 And [p]cried when they saw the smoke of her burning, saying, What city is like unto this great city!

19 And [q]they cast dust on their heads, and cried, weeping and wailing, saying, Alas, alas that great city, wherein were made rich all that had ships in the sea by reason of her costliness! for in one hour is she made desolate.

20 Rejoice [r]over her, thou heaven, and ye holy apostles and prophets; for [s]God hath [5]avenged you on her.

21 And a mighty angel took up a stone like a great millstone, and cast it into the sea, saying, [t]Thus with violence shall that great city Bäb'ў-lon be thrown down, and shall be found no more at all.

22 And [u]the voice of harpers, and musicians, and of pipers, and trumpeters, shall be heard no more at all in thee; and no craftsman, of whatsoever craft he be, shall be found any more in thee; and the sound of a millstone shall be heard no more at all in thee;

23 And the light of a candle shall shine no more at all in thee; and the voice of the bridegroom and of the bride shall be heard no more at all in thee: for thy merchants were the great men of the earth; for by thy sorceries were all nations deceived.

Ch. 18. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 18 is announced the fall of Babylon, and God's people are called out of her. The merchants and kings of the earth, who traffic on her riches, mourn at the loss, while the faithful of God rejoice at her fall.

2. After the return from the wilderness, to see the harlot.

3. Quoted from Jer. 51:45.

4. Luxuriously, indulgently.

5. Reaped the reward of her work.

t. In the days of the voice of the seventh angel, when he shall begin to sound, the mystery of God should be finished, as he hath declared to his servants the prophets. (Rev. 10:7.)

Chapter 18.

a. And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory. (Ez. 43:2.)

b. Babylon is suddenly fallen and destroyed: howl for her; take balm for her pain, if so be she may be healed. (Jer. 51:8.)

c. Therefore the wild beasts of the desert with the wild beasts of the islands shall dwell there, and the owls shall dwell therein: and it shall be no more inhabited for ever; neither shall it be dwelt in from generation to generation. (Jer. 50:39.)

d. I will also make it a possession for the bittern, and pools of water; and I will sweep it with the besom of destruction, saith the Lord of hosts. (Is. 14:23.)

e. And the men said unto Lot, Hast thou here any besides? son-in-law, and thy sons, and thy daughters, and whatsoever thou hast in the city, bring them out of this place. (Gen. 19:12.) Depart ye, depart ye, go ye out from thence, touch no unclean thing; go ye out of the midst of her; be ye clean, that bear the vessels of the Lord. (Is. 52:11.) Flee out of the midst of Babylon, and deliver every man his soul: be not cut off in her iniquity; for this is the time of the Lord's vengeance; he will render unto her a recompence. (Jer. 51:6.) Wherefore come out from among them, and be ye separate, saith the Lord, and touch not the unclean thing; and I will receive you. (II Cor. 6:17.)

f. Arise, go to Nineveh, that great city, and cry against it; for their wickedness is come up before me. (Jon. 1:2.)

g. O daughter of Babylon, who art to be destroyed; happy shall he be that rewardeth thee as thou hast served us. (Ps. 137:8.)

h. Son of man, say unto the prince of Tyrus, Thus saith the Lord God; Because thine heart is lifted up, and thou hast said, I am a god, I sit in the seat of God, in the midst of the seas; yet thou art a man, and not God, though thou set thine heart as the heart of God. (Ez. 28.2)

i. Their Redeemer is strong; The Lord of hosts is his name: he shall thoroughly plead their cause, that he may give rest to the land, and disquiet the inhabitants of Babylon. (Jer. 50:34.)

j. Then all the princes of the sea shall come down from their thrones, and lay away their robes, and put off their broidered garments: they shall clothe themselves with trembling; they shall sit upon the ground, and shall tremble at every moment, and be astonished at thee. (Ez. 26:16.)

k. At the noise of the taking of Babylon the earth is moved, and the cry is heard among the nations. (Jer. 50:46.)

l. And, behold, here cometh a chariot of men, with a couple of horsemen. And he answered and said, Babylon is fallen, is fallen; and all the graven images of her gods he hath broken unto the ground. (Is. 21:9.)

m. Thy riches, and thy fairs, thy merchandise, thy mariners, and thy pilots, thy calkers, and the occupiers of thy merchandise, and all thy men of war, that are in thee, and in all thy company which is in the midst of thee, shall fall into the midst of the seas in the day of thy ruin. (Ez. 27:27.)

n. Javan, Tubal, and Meshech, they were thy merchants: they traded the persons of men and vessels of brass in thy market. (Ez. 27:13.)

o. Howl, ye ships of Tarshish; for your strength is laid waste. (Is. 23:14.)

p. And shall cause their voice to be heard against thee, and shall cry bitterly, and shall cast up dust upon their heads, they shall wallow themselves in the ashes. (Ez. 27:30.)

q. And when they lifted up their eyes afar off, and knew him not, they lifted up their voice, and wept; and they rent every one his mantle, and sprinkled dust upon their heads toward heaven. (Job 2:12.)

r. Let the heavens rejoice, and let the earth be glad; let the sea roar, and the fulness thereof. Let the field be joyful, and all that is therein; then shall all the trees of the wood rejoice Before the Lord; for he cometh, for he cometh to judge the earth: he shall judge the world with righteousness, and the people with his truth. (Ps. 96:11-13.)

s. And shall not God avenge his own elect, which cry day and night unto him, though he bear long with them? (Lu. 18:7.)

t. And thou shalt say, Thus shall Babylon sink, and shall not rise from the evil that I will bring upon her: and they shall be weary. Thus far are the words of Jeremiah. (Jer. 51:64.)

u. The mirth of tabrets ceaseth, the noise of them that rejoice endeth, the joy of the heart ceaseth. (Is. 24:8.)



GOLDEN GATE, JERUSALEM.

24 And in her was found the blood of prophets, and of saints, and of all that [v]were slain upon the earth.

CHAPTER 19.

1 *God is praised in heaven for judging the great whore, and avenging the blood of his saints.* 7 *The marriage of the Lamb.* 10 *The angel will not be worshipped.*

1 [1]And after these things I heard a great voice of much people in heaven, saying, Ăl-le-lū'ià; [a]Salvation, and glory, and honour, and power, unto the Lord our God:

2 For true and righteous are his judgments: for he hath judged the great whore, which did corrupt the earth with her fornication, and hath [2]avenged [b]the blood of his servants at her hand.

3 And again they said, Ăl-le-lū'ià. And [c]her smoke rose up for ever and ever.

4 And [d]the four and twenty elders and the four beasts fell down and worshipped God that sat on the throne, saying, [e]Amen; Ăl-le-lū'ià.

5 And the voice came out of the [3]throne, saying, [f]Praise our God, all ye his servants, and ye that fear him, both small and great.

6 And [g]I heard as it were the voice of a great multitude, and as the voice of many waters, and as the voice of mighty thunderings, saying, Ăl-le-lū'ià: for the Lord God omnipotent reigneth.

7 Let us [h]be glad and rejoice, and give honour to him: for [i]the marriage of the Lamb is come, and his wife hath made herself ready.

8 And [j]to her was granted that she should be arrayed in fine linen, clean and white: for [k]the fine linen is the righteousness of saints.

9 And he [4]saith unto me, Write, Blessed [l]are they which are called unto the marriage supper of the Lamb. And he saith unto me, These are the true sayings of God.

10 And I [m]fell at his feet to worship him. And he said unto me, See thou do it not: I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren [n]that have the testimony of Jē'şus: worship God: for the testimony of Jē'şus is the spirit of prophecy.

11 [5]And I saw heaven opened, and behold a white horse; and he that sat upon him was [o]called [6]Faithful and True, and in [p]righteousness he doth judge and make war.

12 His eyes were as a flame of fire, and on his head were many crowns; and he had a [q]name written, that no man knew, but he himself.

13 And [r]he was clothed with a vesture dipped in blood: and his name is called [s]The [7]Word of God.

14 And the armies which were in heaven followed him upon white horses, [t]clothed in fine linen, white and clean.

15 And out of his mouth goeth a sharp sword, that with it he should smite the nations: and [u]he shall rule them with a rod of iron: and he treadeth the winepress of the fierceness and wrath of Almighty God.

16 And he hath on his vesture and on his thigh a name written, [v]KING OF KINGS, AND LORD OF LORDS.

17 And I saw an angel standing in the sun; and he cried with a loud voice, saying to all the fowls that fly in the midst of heaven, Come and gather yourselves together unto the supper of the great God;

18 That ye may eat the flesh of kings, and the flesh of captains, and the flesh of mighty men, and the flesh of horses, and of them that sit on them, and the flesh of all men, both free and bond, both small and great.

19 And I saw the beast, and the kings of the earth, and their armies, gathered together to make war against him that sat on the horse, and against his army.

20 And the beast was taken, and with him the false prophet that wrought miracles before him, with which he deceived them that had received the mark of the beast, and them that worshipped his image. These both were cast alive into a lake of fire burning with brimstone.

21 And the remnant were slain with the sword of him that sat upon the horse, which sword proceeded out of his mouth: and all the fowls were filled with their flesh.

CHAPTER 20.

2 *Satan bound for a thousand years.* 6 *The first resurrection.* 12 *The last and general resurrection.*

1 [1]And I saw an angel [2]come down from heaven, [a]having the key of the bottomless pit and a great chain in his hand.

2 And he laid hold on [b]the dragon, that old serpent, which is the Dĕv'il, and Sā'tan, and bound [3]him a thousand years,

3 And cast him into the bottomless pit, and

Ch. 19. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 19 is an account of the marriage of the Lamb, after which the beast and false prophets are cast into the lake of fire, and kings and their followers slain by the sword out of Christ's mouth.

2. That is, avenge the blood of his servants shed by her hand.

3. The voice of the throne.

4. One of the angels.

5. In vs. 12-21 is announced the final overthrow of the armies of the wicked.

6. That is, a faithful impersonation of the living truth.

7. The incarnate, the word was made flesh and dwelt among men.

Ch. 20. A. D. 96.

1. In ch. 20 the vision is of Satan bound for 1,000 years. The fruit of the first resurrection reigned with Christ during that period, after which Satan was again loosed for a little while, but was soon bound again (vs. 14, 15) and cast into the lake of fire, when occurred the general resurrection and last judgment.

2. In vs. 1-6 is the announcement of the millennium.

3. Not only in influence, but was personally bound.

v. As Babylon hath caused the slain of Israel to fall, so at Babylon shall fall the slain of all the earth. (Jer. 51:49.)

Chapter 19.

a. And cried with a loud voice, saying, Salvation to our God which sitteth upon the throne, and unto the Lamb. (Rev. 7:10.)

b. Rejoice, O ye nations, with his people; for he will avenge the blood of his servants, and will render vengeance to his adversaries, and will be merciful unto his land, and to his people. (Dt. 32:43.)

c. It shall not be quenched night nor day; the smoke thereof shall go up for ever: from generation to generation it shall lie waste; none shall pass through it for ever and ever. (Is. 34:10.)

d. And round about the throne were four and twenty seats: and upon the seats I saw four and twenty elders sitting, clothed in white raiment; and they had on their heads crowns of gold. (Rev. 4:4.)

e. Also I shook my lap, and said, So God shake out every man from his house, and from his labor, that performeth not this promise, even thus be he shaken out, and emptied. And all the congregation said, Amen, and praised the Lord. And the people did according to this promise. (Neh. 5:13.)

f. Behold, bless ye the Lord, all ye servants of the Lord, which by night stand in the house of the Lord. (Ps. 134:1.)

g. And when they went, I heard the noise of their wings, like the noise of great waters, as the voice of the Almighty, the voice of speech, as the noise of an host: when they stood, they let down their wings. (Ez. 1:24.)

h. Saying, O ye heavens; for the Lord hath done it: shout, ye lower parts of the earth: break forth into singing, ye mountains, O forest, and every tree therein: for the Lord hath redeemed Jacob, and glorified himself in Israel. (Is. 44:23.)

i. For I am jealous over you with godly jealousy: for I have espoused you to one husband, that I may present you as a chaste virgin to Christ. (II Cor. 11:2.)

j. The king's daughter is all glorious within; her clothing is of wrought gold. (Ps. 45:13.) I clothed thee also with broidered work, and shod thee with badgers' skin, and I girded thee about with fine linen, and I covered thee with silk. (Ez. 16:10.)

k. Let thy priests be clothed with righteousness; and let thy saints shout for joy. (Ps. 132:9.)

l. And when one of them that sat at meat with him heard these things, he said unto him, Blessed is he that shall eat bread in the kingdom of God. (Lu. 14:15.)

m. And I John saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which showed me these things. (Rev. 22:8.)

n. He that believeth on the Son of God hath the witness in himself; he that believeth not God hath made him a liar; because he believeth not the record that God gave of his Son. (I Jno. 5:10.)

o. And unto the angel of the church of the Laodiceans write; These things saith the Amen, the faithful and true Witness, the beginning of the creation of God. (Rev. 3:14.)

p. But with righteousness shall he judge the poor, and reprove with equity for the meek of the earth: and he shall smite the earth with the rod of his mouth, and with the breath of his lips shall he slay the wicked. (Is. 11:4.)

q. For unto us a child is born, unto us a son is given: and the government shall be upon his shoulder: and his name shall be called Wonderful, Counsellor, The mighty God, The everlasting Father, The Prince of Peace. (Is. 9:6.)

r. Wherefore art thou red in thine apparel, and thy garments like him that treadeth in the winefat? I have trodden the wine-press alone; and of the people there was none with me: for I will tread them in mine anger, and trample them in my fury; and their blood shall be sprinkled upon my garments, and I will stain all my raiment. (Is. 63:2, 3.)

s. In the beginning was the Word, and the Word was with God, and the Word was God. (Jno. 1:1.)

t. His countenance was like lightning, and his raiment white as snow. (Mat. 28:3.)

u. Thou shalt break them with a rod of iron; thou shalt dash them in pieces like a potter's vessel. (Ps. 2:9.)

v. Yea, all kings shall fall down before him; all nations shall serve him. (Ps. 72:11.) Which in his times he shall show, who is the blessed and only Potentate, the King of kings, and Lord of lords. (I Tim. 6:15.)

Chapter 20.

a. I am he that liveth, and was dead; and, behold, I am alive for evermore. Amen; and have the keys of hell and of death. (Rev. 1:18.)

b. And the angels which kept not their first estate, but left their own habitation, he hath reserved in everlasting chains, under darkness, unto the judgment of the great day. (Jude 6.)

shut him up, and [c]set a seal upon him, that [d]he should deceive the nations no more, till the thousand years should be fulfilled: and after that he must be loosed a little season.

4 And I [e]saw [4]thrones, and they sat upon them, and [f]judgment was given unto them: and I saw [g]the souls of them that were beheaded for the witness of Jē'şus, and for the word of God, and [h]which had not worshipped the beast, neither his image, neither had received his mark upon their foreheads, or in their hands; and they lived and [i]reigned with Chrīst a thousand years.

5 But the rest of the dead lived not again until the thousand years were finished. This [j]is the first [5]resurrection.

6 Blessed and holy is he that hath part in the first resurrection: on such [k]the second death hath no power, but they shall be priests of [l]God and of Chrīst, and shall reign with him a thousand years.

7 [7]And when the thousand [6]years are expired, Sā'tan shall be loosed out of his prison,

8 And shall [m]go out to deceive the nations which are in the four quarters of the earth, [n]Gŏg and Mā'gŏg, to gather them together to battle: the number of whom is as the sand of the sea.

9 And [o]they went up on the breadth of the earth, and compassed the camp of the saints about, and the beloved city: and fire came down from God out of heaven, and devoured them.

10 And the devil that deceived them was cast into the lake of fire and brimstone, where the beast and the false prophet are, and shall be tormented day and night for ever and ever.

11 [8]And I saw a great white throne, and him that sat on it, from whose face the earth and the heaven fled away; [p]and there was found no place for them.

12 And [q]I saw the dead, small and great, stand before God; and the books were opened: and another [r]book was opened, which is the book of life: and the dead were judged out of those things which were written in the books, according to their works.

13 And the sea gave up the dead which were in it; and death and hell delivered up the dead which were in them: and they were judged every man according to their works.

14 And [s]death and hell were cast into the lake of fire. This is the second death.

15 And whosoever was not found written in the book of life was cast into the lake of fire.

4. A new and better condition to be established.

5. The first resurrection is of the soul.

6. An expression of time.

7. In vs. 7-10 the final rebellion of Satan is brought to a close by his destruction.

8. In vs. 11-15 is an announcement of the final reward, the resurrection, and the vanishing earth.

CHAPTER 21.

1 *A new heaven and a new earth.* 10 *The heavenly Jerusalem, with a full description thereof.* 23 *The glory of God is her light.*

Ch. 21. A. D. 96.

1 [1]And [a]I saw a new heaven and a new earth: for the first heaven and the first earth were passed away; and there was no more [b]sea.

2 And I Jŏhn saw [c]the holy city, new Je-rų'sa-lĕm, coming down from God out of heaven, prepared [d]as a bride adorned for her husband.

3 And I heard a great voice out of heaven saying, Behold, [e]the tabernacle of God is with men, and he will dwell with them, and they shall be his people, and God himself shall be with them, and be their God.

4 And [f]God shall wipe away all tears from their eyes; and [g]there shall be no more death, [h]neither sorrow, nor crying, neither shall there be any more pain: for the former things are passed away.

5 [2]And [i]he that sat upon the throne said, Behold, [j]I make all things new. And he said unto me, Write: for these words are true and faithful.

6 And he said unto me, It is done. I am Āl'phā and Ō'me-gā, the beginning and the end. [k]I will give unto him that is athirst of the fountain of the water of life freely.

7 He [l]that overcometh shall inherit all things; and [m]I will be his God, and he shall be my son.

1. In ch. 21 is an announcement of the new heaven and the new earth and a vision of the new Jerusalem. Chs. 21 and 22 are descriptive of the consummated kingdom of God and the saints on the new earth.

2. In vs. 5-8 is an announcement of the blessedness of the new conditions.

c. And a stone was brought, and laid upon the mouth of the den; and the king sealed it with his own signet, and with the signet of his lords; that the purpose might not be changed concerning Daniel. (Dan. 6:17.)

d. For they are the spirits of devils, working miracles, which go forth unto the kings of the earth and of the whole world, to gather them to the battle of that great day of God Almighty. (Rev. 16:14.)

e. And Jesus said unto them, Verily I say unto you, That ye which have followed me, in the regeneration, when the Son of man shall sit in the throne of his glory, ye also shall sit upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of Israel. (Mat. 19:28.)

f. Do ye not know that the saints shall judge the world? and if the world shall be judged by you, are ye unworthy to judge the smallest matters? (I Cor. 6:2.)

g. And when he had opened the fifth seal, I saw under the altar the souls of them that were slain for the word of God, and for the testimony which they held. (Rev. 6:9.)

h. And he exerciseth all the power of the first beast before him, and causeth the earth and them which dwell therein to worship the first beast, whose deadly wound was healed. (Rev. 13:12.)

i. If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

j. And thou shalt be blessed; for they cannot recompense thee: for thou shalt be recompensed at the resurrection of the just. (Lu. 14:14.) If by any means I might attain unto the resurrection of the dead. (Phil. 3:11.) For the Lord himself shall descend from heaven with a shout, with the voice of the archangel, and with the trump of God: and the dead in Christ shall rise first. (I Thess. 4:16.)

k. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.)

l. But ye shall be named the Priests of the Lord: men shall call you the Ministers of our God: ye shall eat the riches of the Gentiles, and in their glory shall ye boast yourselves. (Is. 61:6.)

m. And the Lord said unto Satan, Whence comest thou? Then Satan answered the Lord, and said, From going to and fro in the earth, and from walking up and down in it. (Job 1:7.)

n. Son of man, set thy face against Gog, the land of Magog, the chief prince of Meshech and Tubal, and prophesy against him. (Ez. 38:2.)

o. And he shall pass through Judah; he shall overflow and go over; he shall reach even to the neck: and the stretching out of his wings shall fill the breadth of thy land, O Immanuel. (Is. 8:8.)

p. Then was the iron, the clay, the brass, the silver, and the gold, broken to pieces together, and became like the chaff of the summer threshing-floors; and the wind carried them away, that no place was found for them: and the stone that smote the image became a great mountain, and filled the whole earth. (Dan. 2:35.)

q. For the Father judgeth no man, but hath committed all judgment unto the Son. (Jno. 5:22.)

r. A fiery stream issued and came forth from before him: thousand thousands ministered unto him, and ten thousand times ten thousand stood before him: the judgment was set, and the books were opened. (Dan. 7:10.)

s. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death. (I Cor. 15:26.)

Chapter 21.

a. For, behold, I create new heavens, and a new earth: and the former shall not be remembered, nor come into mind. (Is. 65:17.) Nevertheless we, according to his promise, look for new heavens and a new earth, wherein dwelleth righteousness. (II Pet. 3:13.)

b. But the wicked are like the troubled sea, when it cannot rest, whose waters cast up mire and dirt. (Is. 57:20.)

c. Awake! awake! put on thy strength, O Zion; put on thy beautiful garments, O Jerusalem, the holy city: for henceforth there shall no more come into thee the uncircumcised and the unclean. (Is. 52:1.) For thy Maker is thine husband; The Lord of hosts is his name; and thy Redeemer the Holy One of Israel; The God of the whole earth shall he be called. (Is. 54:5.)

d. I will greatly rejoice in the Lord, my soul shall be joyful in my God; for he hath clothed me with the garments of salvation, he hath covered me with the robe of righteousness, as a bridegroom decketh himself with ornaments, and as a bride adorneth herself with her jewels. (Is. 61:10.)

e. What! know ye not that he which is joined to an harlot is one body? for two, saith he, shall be one flesh. (I Cor. 6:16.)

f. He will swallow up death in victory; and the Lord God will wipe away tears from off all faces; and the rebuke of his people shall he take away from off all the earth: for the Lord hath spoken it. (Is. 25:8.)

g. The last enemy that shall be destroyed is death (26). So when this corruptible shall have put on incorruption, and this mortal shall have put on immortality, then shall be brought to pass the saying that is written, Death is swallowed up in victory. (I Cor. 15:26, 54.)

h. And the ransomed of the Lord shall return, and come to Zion with songs, and everlasting joy upon their heads: they shall obtain joy and gladness, and sorrow and sighing shall flee away. (Is. 35:10.)

i. And immediately I was in the Spirit: and, behold, a throne was set in heaven, and one sat on the throne. (Rev. 4:2.)

j. Therefore, if any man be in Christ, he is a new creature: old things are passed away; behold, all things are become new. (II Cor. 5:17.)

k. Therefore with joy shall ye draw water out of the wells of salvation. (Is. 12:3.) In the last day, that great day of the feast, Jesus stood and cried, saying, If any man thirst, let him come unto me, and drink. (Jno. 7:37.)

l. And if children, then heirs; heirs of God, and joint-heirs with Christ; if so be that we suffer with him, that we may be also glorified together (17). He that spared not his own Son, but delivered him up for us all, how shall he not with him also freely give us all things? (Rom. 8:17, 32.)

m. And I will bring them, and they shall dwell in the midst of Jerusalem; and they shall be my people, and I will be their God, in truth and in righteousness. (Zech. 8:8.)



EASTER MORNING.

8 But [n]the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.

9 [3]And there came unto me one of the seven angels which had the seven vials full of the seven last plagues, and talked with me, saying, Come hither, I will shew thee the bride, the [4]Lamb's wife.

10 And he carried me away in the spirit to a great and high mountain, and shewed me that great city, the holy Je-ru'sa-lĕm, descending out of heaven from God,

11 Having the [o]glory of God: and her light was like unto a stone most precious, even like a jasper stone, clear as crystal;

12 And had a wall great and high, and had twelve gates, and at the gates twelve angels, and names written thereon, which are the names of the twelve tribes of the children of Is'ra-el:

13 On the east three gates; on the north three gates; on the south three gates; and on the west three gates.

14 And the wall of the city had twelve foundations, and [p]in them the names of the twelve apostles of the Lamb.

15 And he that talked with me [q]had a golden reed to measure the city, and the gates thereof, and the wall thereof.

16 And the city lieth [5]foursquare, and the length is as large as the breadth: and he measured the city with the reed, twelve thousand [6]furlongs. The length and the breadth and the height of it are equal.

17 And he measured the wall thereof, an hundred and forty and four cubits, according to the measure of a man, that is, of the angel.

18 And the building of the wall of it was of jasper: and the city was pure gold, like unto clear glass.

19 [r]And the foundations of the wall of the city were garnished with all manner of precious stones. The first foundation was jasper; the second, sapphire; the third, a chalcedony; the fourth, an emerald;

20 The fifth, sardonyx; the sixth, sardius; the seventh, chrysolyte; the eighth, beryl; the ninth, a topaz; the tenth, a chrysoprasus; the eleventh, a jacinth; the twelfth, an amethyst.

21 And the twelve gates were twelve pearls; every several gate was of one pearl: and the street of the city was pure gold, as it were transparent glass.

22 And [s]I saw no temple therein: for the Lord God Almighty and the Lamb are the temple of it.

23 And the [t]city had no need of the sun, neither of the moon, to shine in it: for the glory of God did lighten it, and the Lamb is the light thereof.

24 And [u]the nations of them which are saved shall walk in the light of it: and the kings of the earth do bring their glory and honour into it.

25 And the gates of it shall not be shut at all by day: for [v]there shall be no night there.

26 And they shall bring the glory and honour of the nations into it.

27 And [w]there shall in no wise enter into it any thing that defileth, neither whatsoever worketh abomination, or maketh a lie: but they which are written in the Lamb's book [x]of life.

3. In vs. 9 27 is a description of the capital of the heavenly earth or of the new world the new Jerusalem.

4. The church.

5. With equal faces.

6. 375 miles square.

CHAPTER 22.

1 *The river of the water of life.* 2 *The tree of life.* 5 *The light of the city of God is himself.* 9 *The angel will not be worshipped.* 18 *Nothing may be added to the word of God, nor taken therefrom.*

Ch. 22. A. D. 96.

1 [1]And he shewed me a [a]pure river of water of life, clear as crystal, proceeding out of the [2]throne of God and of the Lamb.

2 In the midst of the street of it, and on either side of the river, was there the [b]tree of life, which bare twelve manner [3]of fruits, and yielded her fruit every month: and the leaves of the tree were for the healing of the nations.

3 And [c]there shall be no more curse: but the [d]throne of God and of the Lamb shall be in it; and his servants shall serve him:

4 And [e]they shall see his face; and his name shall be in their foreheads.

5 And there shall be no night there; and they need no candle, neither light of the sun; for [f]the Lord God giveth them light: and they [g]shall reign for ever and ever.

6 And he said unto me, These sayings are faithful and true: and the Lord [h]God of the holy prophets sent his angel to shew unto his servants the things which must shortly be done.

7 *Behold, I come quickly:* blessed is he that keepeth the sayings of the prophecy of this book.

1. In ch. 22 are described the river and tree of life and the many blessings in store for the redeemed.

2. The royal seat of God the Father, the Eternal King.

3. Twelve crops annually.

n. Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.)

o. And the temple was filled with smoke from the glory of God, and from his power; and no man was able to enter into the temple, till the seven plagues of the seven angels were fulfilled. (Rev. 15:8.) Arise, shine; for thy light is come, and the glory of the Lord is risen upon thee. (Is. 60:1.) And, behold, the glory of the God of Israel came from the way of the east: and his voice was like a noise of many waters: and the earth shined with his glory. (Ez. 43:2.)

p. And I say also unto thee, That thou art Peter, and upon this rock I will build my church; and the gates of hell shall not prevail against it. (Mat. 16:18.) And are built upon the foundation of the apostles and prophets, Jesus Christ himself being the chief corner stone. (Eph. 2:20.)

q. And he brought me thither, and, behold, there was a man, whose appearance was like the appearance of brass, with a line of flax in his hand, and a measuring reed; and he stood in the gate. (Ez. 40:3.) I lifted up mine eyes again, and looked, and behold a man with a measuring line in his hand. (Zech. 2:1.)

r. O thou afflicted, tossed with tempest, and not comforted! behold, I will lay thy stones with fair colors, and lay thy foundations with sapphires. (Is. 54:11.)

s. But the hour cometh, and now is, when the true worshippers shall worship the Father in spirit and in truth: for the Father seeketh such to worship him. (Jno. 4:23.)

t. The sun shall be no more thy light by day; neither for brightness shall the moon give light unto thee: but the Lord shall be unto thee an everlasting light, and thy God thy glory. (Is. 60:19.)

u. And the Gentiles shall come to thy light, and kings to the brightness of thy rising. (Is. 60:3.)

v. Thy sun shall no more go down; neither shall thy moon withdraw itself: for the Lord shall be thine everlasting light, and the days of thy mourning shall be ended. (Is. 60:20.)

w. And an highway shall be there, and a way, and it shall be called The way of holiness; the unclean shall not pass over it; but it shall be for those: the wayfaring men, though fools, shall not err therein. (Is. 35:8.)

x. Notwithstanding in this rejoice not, that the spirits are subject unto you; but rather rejoice, because your names are written in heaven. (Lu. 10:20.) He that overcometh, the same shall be clothed in white raiment; and I will not blot out his name out of the book of life, but I will confess his name before my Father, and before his angels. (Rev. 3:5.)

Chapter 22.

a. There is a river, the streams whereof shall make glad the city of God, the holy place of the tabernacles of the Most High. (Ps. 46:4.) And it shall be in that day, that living waters shall go out from Jerusalem; half of them toward the former sea, and half of them toward the hinder sea: in summer and in winter shall it be. (Zech. 14:8.)

b. And out of the ground made the Lord God to grow every tree that is pleasant to the sight and good for food; the tree of life also in the midst of the garden, and the tree of knowledge of good and evil. (Gen. 2:9.) He that hath an ear, let him hear what the Spirit saith unto the churches; To him that overcometh will I give to eat of the tree of life, which is in the midst of the paradise of God. (Rev. 2:7.)

c. And men shall dwell in it, and there shall be no more utter destruction; but Jerusalem shall be safely inhabited. (Zech. 14:11.)

d. It was round about eighteen thousand measures: and the name of the city from that day shall be, The Lord is there. (Ez. 48:35.)

e. Blessed are the pure in heart: for they shall see God. (Mat. 5:8.) Beloved, now are we the sons of God; and it doth not yet appear what we shall be: but we know that, when he shall appear, we shall be like him; for we shall see him as he is. (I Jno. 3:2.)

f. For with thee is the fountain of life: in thy light shall we see light. (Ps. 36:9.) For the Lord God is a sun and shield: the Lord will give grace and glory: no good thing will he withhold from them that walk uprightly. (Ps. 84:11.)

g. And the kingdom and dominion, and the greatness of the kingdom under the whole heaven, shall be given to the people of the saints of the Most High, whose kingdom is an everlasting kingdom, and all dominions shall serve and obey him. (Dan. 7:27.) If we suffer, we shall also reign with him: if we deny him, he also will deny us. (II Tim. 2:12.)

h. God, who at sundry times and in divers manners spake in time past unto the fathers by the prophets. (Heb. 1:1.)

8 And I Jŏhn saw these things, and heard them. And when I had heard and seen, I fell down to worship before the feet of the angel which shewed me these things.

9 Then saith he unto me, See thou do it not: for I am thy fellowservant, and of thy brethren the prophets, and of them which keep the sayings of this book: worship God.

10 And [i]he saith unto me, Seal not the sayings of the prophecy of this book: for the time is at hand.

11 He [j]that is unjust, let him be unjust still: and he which is filthy, let him be filthy still: and he that is righteous, let him be righteous still: and he that is holy, let him be holy still.

12 *And, behold, I come quickly; and my reward* [k]*is with me, to give every man according as his work shall be.*

13 *I am* [l]*Ăl'phà and Ō'me-gà, the beginning and the end, the first and the last.*

14 Blessed [m]are they that do his commandments, that they may have right to the tree of life, and may enter in through the gates into the city.

15 For without are [n]dogs, and sorcerers, and whoremongers, and murderers, and idolaters, and whosoever loveth and maketh a lie.

4. An unrepentant heart with its doom.

5. As the new dispensation, the dispensation of grace through Christ our Lord, began with a blessing, so it closes with a benediction.

16 [o]*I Jē'şus have sent mine angel to testify unto you these things in the churches. I am the* [p]*root and the offspring of Dā'vid, and* [q]*the bright and morning star.*

17 And the Spirit and the bride say, Come. And let him that heareth say, Come. [r]And let him that is athirst come. And whosoever will, let him take the water of life freely.

18 For I testify unto every man that heareth the words of the prophecy of this book, [s]If any man shall add unto these things, God shall add unto him the [t]plagues that are written in this book:

19 And if any man shall take away from the words of the book of this prophecy, God [t]shall take away his part out of the book of life, and out of the holy city, and from the things which are written in this book.

20 He which testifieth these things saith, *Surely* [u]*I come quickly.* Amen. Even so, come, Lord Jē'şus.

21 The [5]grace of our Lord Jē'şus Chrīst be with you all. Amen.

i. But thou, O Daniel, shut up the words, and seal the book, even to the time of the end: many shall run to and fro, and knowledge shall be increased. (Dan. 12:4.)

j. Who is wise, and he shall understand these things? prudent, and he shall know them? for the ways of the Lord are right, and the just shall walk in them: but the transgressors shall fall therein. (Hos. 14:9.) But evil men and seducers shall wax worse and worse, deceiving, and being deceived. (II Tim. 3:13.)

k. Behold, the Lord God will come with strong hand, and his arm shall rule for him; behold, his reward is with him, and his work before him. (Is. 40:10.)

l. Thus saith the Lord the King of Israel, and his Redeemer the Lord of hosts; I am the first, and I am the last; and besides me there is no God. (Is. 44:6.)

m. Blessed is he that waiteth, and cometh to the thousand three hundred and five and thirty days. (Dan. 12:12.)

n. But the fearful, and unbelieving, and the abominable, and murderers, and whoremongers, and sorcerers, and idolaters, and all liars, shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death. (Rev. 21:8.) Know ye not that the unrighteous shall not inherit the kingdom of God? Be not deceived: neither fornicators, nor idolaters, nor adulterers, nor effeminate, nor abusers of themselves with mankind. (I Cor. 6:9.) Now the works of the flesh are manifest, which are these: Adultery, fornication, uncleanness, lasciviousness. (Gal. 5:19.) But the children of the kingdom shall be cast out into outer darkness: there shall be weeping and gnashing of teeth. (Mat. 8:12.)

o. Who is gone into heaven, and is on the right hand of God; angels and authorities and powers being made subject unto him. (I Pet. 3:22.)

p. And there shall come forth a rod out of the stem of Jesse, and a Branch shall grow out of his roots. (Is. 11:1.) Behold, the days come, saith the Lord, that I will raise unto David a righteous Branch, and a King shall reign and prosper, and shall execute judgment and justice in the earth. (Jer. 23:5.)

q. I shall see him, but not now; I shall behold him, but not nigh: there shall come a Star out of Jacob, and a Sceptre shall rise out of Israel, and shall smite the corners of Moab, and destroy all the children of Sheth. (Num. 24:17.)

r. Ho, every one that thirsteth, come ye to the waters, and he that hath no money; come ye, buy and eat; yea, come, buy wine and milk without money, and without price. (Is. 55:1.)

s. What thing soever I command you, observe to do it: thou shalt not add thereto, nor diminish from it. (Dt. 12:32.)

t. And the Lord said unto Moses, Whosoever hath sinned against me, him will I blot out of my book. (Ex. 32:33.)

u. So Christ was once offered to bear the sins of many: and unto them that look for him shall he appear the second time without sin unto salvation. (Heb. 9:28.)

THE END

SUBJECT, TOPICAL AND WORD INDEX

TO THE

HOLY SCRIPTURES

SUBJECT, TOPICAL AND WORD INDEX

TO THE

HOLY SCRIPTURES

A

Aaron, brother of Moses, the first high priest, cometh forth to meet Moses; can speak well; appointed by God to be Moses' spokesman, Ex. 4:14, 16, 27.
with Moses appeals to Pharaoh; chided by him, Ex. 5:1.
his rod becomes a serpent, Ex. 7:10.
changes the waters into blood, Ex. 7:20.
causes the plagues of frogs, lice, flies, Ex. 8:5, 17, 24.
with Moses—the plague of boils, Ex. 9:10.
with Hur holds up Moses' hands, Ex. 17:12.
set apart for priest's office, Ex. 28.
makes the golden calf, Ex. 32:4; God's anger thereat, Ex. 32:7; Dt. 9:20.
his excuse to Moses, Ex. 32:22.
consecration, Ex. 29; Lev. 8.
offers sacrifice, Lev. 9.
his sons (Nadab and Abihu) offer strange fire, and die, Lev. 10:1; Num. 3:4.
his sons (Eleazar and Ithamar) censured by Moses, Lev. 10:16.
not to drink wine when going into the tabernacle, Lev. 10:8.
speaks against Moses, Num. 12.
rebuked by God, Num. 12:9.
spoken against by Korah, Num. 16:3.
makes atonement, and the plague is stayed, Num. 16:46-48.
his rod buds, and is kept in ark for a token, Num. 17:8.
for unbelief excluded from the promised land, Num. 20:12.
dies on mount Hor, Num. 20:28.
chosen by God, Ps. 105:26; Heb. 5:4.
his line, 1 Chr. 6:49.

Aaronites,
I Chr. 12:27, Jehoiada was the leader of the A.
27:17, the son of Kemuel: of the A.

Abaddon (Apollyon), angel of the bottomless pit, Rev. 9:11.

Abana (and Pharpar), rivers of Damascus, II Ks. 5:12.

Abarim, mountains of, including Nebo, Pisgah, Hor, Num. 27:12; Dt. 32:49.

Abase.
Job 40:11, behold proud, and a. him
Is. 31:4, lion will not a. himself
Ez. 21:26, and a. him that is high
Dan. 4:37, walk in pride, he is able to a.
Mat. 23:12; Lu. 14:11; 18:14, exalt himself shall be a.
Phil. 4:12, I know how to be a.
II Cor. 11:7, offence in a. myself

Abated.
Gen. 8:3, 11, waters were a.
Lev. 27:18, be a. from thy estimation
Dt. 34:7, nor was Moses' force a.
Jud. 8:3, then their anger was a.

Abba, Father, Mk. 14:36; Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.

Abda.
I Ks. 4:6, and Adoniram the son of A.
Neh. 11:17, and A. the son of Shammua

Abdeel.
Jer. 36:26, and Shelemiah the son of A., to

Abdi.
I Chr. 6:44, the son of Kishi, the son of A.
II Chr. 29:12, Kish the son of A., and Azariah
Ezra 10:26, and Jehiel, and A., and Jeremoth

Abdon.
Josh. 21:30, Mishal with her suburbs, A. with
Jud. 12:13, and after him A. the son
15, and A. the son of Hillel the
I Chr. 6:74, Moshal with her suburbs, and A.
8:23, Eliel and A., and Zichri, and
30, his firstborn son A., and Zur,
9:36, A., then Zur, and Kish, and Baal
II Chr. 34:20, and A. the son of Micah, and

Abed-nego, saved in fiery furnace, Dan. 3. See Is. 43:2.

Abel, second son of Adam, Gen. 4:2.
his offering accepted, Gen. 4:4.
slain by Cain, Gen. 4:8.
righteous, Mat. 23:35; I Jno. 3:12.
blood of, Lu. 11:51; Heb. 12:24.
faith of, Heb. 11:4.

Abel-mizraim, mourning of the Egyptians, Gen. 50:11.

-shittim, Num. 33:49.

-meholah, Jud. 7:22; I Ks. 4:12; 19:16.

Abhor.
Lev. 26:11, and my soul shall not a. you
15, if your soul a. my judgments, so
30, your idols, and my soul shall a. you
44, neither will I a. them, to destroy
Dt. 7:26, thou shalt utterly a. it; for it is a
23:7, thou shalt not a. an Edomite
7, thou shalt not a. an Egyptian
I Sam. 27:12, his people Israel utterly to a. him
Job 9:31, and mine own clothes shall a. me
30:10, they a. me, they flee far from me
42:6, wherefore I a. myself, and repent
Ps. 5:6, the Lord will a. the bloody and
119:163, I hate and a. lying; but thy
Prov. 24:24, the people curse, nations shall a.
Jer. 14:21, do not a. us, for thy name's sake
Amos 5:10, and they a. him that speaketh
6:8, I a. the excellency of Jacob, and
Mic. 3:9, Israel, that a. judgment, and
Rom. 12:9, a. that which is evil; cleave to
Ex. 5:21, ye have made our savour to be a.
Lev. 20:23, things, and therefore I a. them
26:43, because their soul a. my statutes
Dt. 32:19, when the Lord saw it, he a. them
I Sam. 2:17, men a. the offering of the Lord
II Sam. 16:21, shall hear that thou art a. of thy
I Ks. 11:25, and he a. Israel, and reigned
Job 19:19, all my inward friends a. me
Ps. 22:24, he hath not despised nor a. the
78:59, was wroth, and greatly a. Israel
89:38, thou hast cast off and a. thou
106:40, that he a. his own inheritance
Prov. 22:14, he that is a. of the Lord shall fall
Lam. 2:7, he hath a. his sanctuary, he hath
Ez. 16:25, hast made thy beauty to be a.
Zech. 11:8, and their soul also a. me
Is. 7:16, the land that thou a. shall be
Rom. 2:22, that a. idols, dost thou commit
Job 33:20, so that his life a. bread, and
Ps. 10:3, the covetous, whom the Lord a.
36:4, that is not good; he a. not evil
107:18, their soul a. all manner of meat
Is. 49:7, to him whom the nation a., to a
66:24, they shall be an a. unto all flesh

Abiathar, the priest, escapes Saul's vengeance, I Sam. 22:20.
faithful to David, I Sam. 23:6; 30:7; II Sam. 15:24.
follows Adonijah, I Ks. 1:7.
deposed by Solomon, I Ks. 2:26.
I Chr. 15:11, and David called for Zadok and A.
18:16, and Abimelech the son of A., were
24:6, priest, and Ahimelech the son of A.
27:34, the son of Benaiah, and A.
Mk. 2:26, in the days of A. the high priest

Abiathar's.
II Sam. 15:36, Zadok's son, and Jonathan A.

Abib, the Hebrew passover month, Ex. 13:4; 23:15; 34:18.

Abidan.
Num. 1:11, of Benjamin; A. the son of Gideoni
Num. 2:22, of the sons of Benjamin shall be A.
7:60, on the ninth day A. the son of
65, offering of A. the son of Gideoni
10:24, of the children Benjamin was A.

Abide.
Gen. 19:2, we will a. in the street all night
22:5, a. ye here with the ass
24:55, let the damsel a. with us a few
29:19, a. with me
44:33, let thy servant a. instead of the lad
Ex. 16:29, a. ye every man in his place
Lev. 8:35, therefore shall ye a. at the door of
19:13, shall not a. with thee all night
Num. 22:5, they a. over against me
31:19, a. without the camp seven days
23, every thing that may a. the fire
35:25, he shall a. in it unto the death of
Dt. 3:19, a. in your cities which I have
Josh. 18:5, Judah shall a. in their coast on
5, Joseph shall a. in their coasts on
Ruth 2:8, a. here fast by my maidens
I Sam. 1:22, and there a. for ever
5:7, God of Israel shall not a. with us
19:2, and a. in a secret place, and hide
22:5, a. not in the hold
23, a. thou with me, fear not
30:21, whom they had made also to a. at
II Sam. 11:11, the ark, and Israel, and Judah, a.
15:19, return to thy place, and a. with
16:18, with him will I a.
I Ks. 8:13, a settled place for thee to a. in
II Chr. 25:19, a. now at home
32:10, ye a. in the siege in Jerusalem
Job 24:13, nor a. in the paths thereof
38:40, and a. in the covert to lie in wait
39:9, to serve thee, or a. by thy crib
Ps. 15:1, who shall a. in thy tabernacle
61:4, I will a. in thy tabernacle
7, He shall a. before God for ever
91:1, shall a. under the shadow
Prov. 7:11, her feet a. not in her house
19:23, he that hath it shall a. satisfied
Ecc. 8:15, shall a. with him of his labor
Jer. 10:10, the nations shall not be able to a.
42:10, if ye will still a. in this land
49:18, no man shall a. there
33, there shall no man a. there
50:40, so shall no man a. there
Hos. 3:3, thou shalt a. for me many days
4, children of Israel shall a. many
11:6, the sword shall a. on his cities
Joel 2:11, and who can a. it
Mic. 5:4, and they shall a.
Nah. 1:6, who can a. in the fierceness of his
Mal. 3:2, may a. the day of his coming
Mat. 10:11, and there a. till ye go thence
Mk. 6:10, a. till ye depart from that place
Lu. 9:4, there a., and thence depart
19:5, for to day I must a. at thy house
24:29, constrained him, saying, A. with
Jno. 12:46, believeth on me should not a. in
14:16, that he may a. with you for ever
15:4, a. in me, and I in you
15:4, except it a. in the vine
4, no more can ye, except ye a. in me
6, if a man a. not in me, he is cast
7, if ye a. in me, and my words a. in you
Jno. 15:10, ye shall a. in my love
10, and a. in his love
Acts 15:34, it pleased Silas to a. there still
16:15, come into my house, and a. there
20:23, and afflictions a. me
27:31, except these a. in the ship
Rom. 11:23, if they a. not still in unbelief
I Cor. 3:14, any man's work a. which he hath
7:8, if they a. even as I
20, every man a. in the same calling
24, every man therein a. with God
40, she is happier if she so a.
16:6, and it may be that I will a., yea
Phil. 1:24, to a. in the flesh is more needful
25, know that I shall a. and continue
I. Tim. 1:3, to a. still at Ephesus
I Jno. 2:24, let that therefore a. in you
27, ye shall a. in him
28, little children, a. in him
Num. 31:23, all that a. not the fire ye shall
II Sam. 16:3, he a. at Jerusalem
Job 39:28, she dwelleth and a. on the rock
Ps. 49:12, man being in honor a. not
55:19, even he that a. of old
119:90, established the earth, and it a.
125:1, cannot be removed, but a. for ever
Prov. 15:31, reproof of life a. among the wise
Ecc. 1:4, the earth a. for ever
Jer. 21:9, he that a. in this city shall die
Jno. 3:36, the wrath of God a. on him
8:35, the servant a. not in the house for
35, but the son a. ever
12:24, ground and die, it a. alone
34, of the law that Christ a. for ever
15:5, he that a. in me, and I in him
I Cor. 13:13, now a. faith, hope, charity
II Tim. 2:13, he a. faithful: he cannot deny
Heb. 7:3, a. a priest continually
I Pet. 1:23, which liveth and a. for ever
I Jno. 2:6, he that saith he a. in him
10, a. in the light
14, the word of God a. in you
17, doeth the will of God a. for ever
27, received of him a. in you
3:6, whosoever a. in him sinneth not
14, he that loveth not his brother a. in
24, hereby we know that he a. in us
II Jno. 1:9, a. not in the doctrine of Christ
9, he that a. in the doctrine
Num. 24:2, he saw Israel a. in his tents
Jud. 16:9, a. with her in the chamber
12, a. in the chamber
I Sam. 26:19, driven me out this day from a.
I Chr. 29:15, there is none a.
Lu. 2:8, shepherds a. in the field
Jno. 5:38, ye have not his word a. in you
Acts 16:12, were in that city a. certain days
I Jno. 3:15, no murderer hath eternal life a.

Abigail, mother of Chileab, according to II Sam. 3:3, or Daniel, according to I Chr. 3:1.

Abihail.
Num. 3:35, of Merari was Zuriel the son of A.
I Chr. 2:29, name of the wife of Abishur was A.
5:14, these are the children of A. the son
II Chr. 11:18, and A. the daughter of Eliab the
Esth. 2:15, the daughter of A. the uncle of
9:29, Esther the queen, the daughter of A.

Abihu,
Ex. 6:23, and she bare him Nadab and A.

Abihu Continued.
Ex. 24:1, thou, and Aaron, Nadab, and A.
.., Moses, and Aaron, Nadab, and A.
28:1, office, even Aaron, Nadab and A.
Lev. 10:1, Nadab and A., the sons of Aaron
Num. 3:2, Nadab the firstborn, and A.
4, Nadab and A. died before the Lord
26:60, unto Aaron was born Nadab, and A.
61, and Nadab and A. died, when they
I Chr. 6:3, sons also of Aaron; Nadab, and A.
24:1, The sons of Aaron; Nadab, and A.
2, but Nadab and A. died before their
Abijah (or Abijam), king of Judah, walked in the sins of his father, I Ks. 15:3.
makes war against Israel, II Chr. 13.
(son of Jeroboam), his death foretold by Ahijah the prophet, I Ks. 14:12.
Ability.
Ezra 2:69, they gave after their a.
Dan. 1:4, had a. to stand in the palace
Mat. 25:15, to every man according to a.
I Pet. 4:11, as of the a. God giveth
See Lev. 27:8; Neh. 5:8; Acts 11:29.
Abimelech (king of Gerar), reproved by God about Abraham's wife, Gen. 20:3.
rebukes Abraham and restores Sarah, Gen. 20:9, 14.
healed at Abraham's prayer, Gen. 20:17.
(another) Isaac rebuked by, for denying his wife, Gen. 26:10.
covenants with Isaac, Gen. 26:27.
(king at Shechem), son of the judge Gideon, Jud. 8:31.
murders his brethren, Jud. 9:5.
his death, Jud. 9:54.
Abinadab.
I Sam. 7:1, and brought it into the house of A.
16:8, Jesse called A., and made him pass
17:13, and next unto him A., and the third
31:2, Philistines slew Jonathan, and A.
II Sam. 6:3, brought it out of the house of A.
3, the sons of A., drave the new cart
4, brought it out of the house of A.
I Ks. 4:11, son of A., in all the region of Dor
I Chr. 2:13, begat his firstborn Eliab, and A. the
8:33, 9:39, and Malchishua, and A.
10:2, Philistines slew Jonathan, and A.
13:7, in a new cart out of the house of A.
Abiram, with Korah and Dathan, rebels against Moses, Num. 16.
his punishment, Num. 16:31; 26:10.
Dt. 11:6, what he did unto Dathan and A.
I Ks. 16:34, he laid the foundations thereof in A.
Ps. 106:17, and covered the company of A.
Abishag, the Shunammite, ministers to David, I Ks. 1:3.
cause of breach between Solomon and Adonijah, I Ks. 2:22.
Abishai.
I Sam. 26:6, and to A. the son of Zeruiah
6, A. said, I will go down with thee
7, so David and A. came to the people
8, said A. to David, God hath delivered
9, David said to A., Destroy him not
II Sam. 2:18, sons of Zeruiah there, Joab, and A.
24, also and A. pursued after Abner
3:30, Joab and A. his brother slew Abner
10:10, he delivered into the hand of A.
14, then fled they also before A.
16:9, then said A. the son of Zeruiah unto
11, David said to A., and to all his
18:2, a third part under the hand of A.
5, the king commanded Joab and A.
12, hearing the king charged thee and A.
19:21, but A. the son of Zeruiah answered
20:6, David said to A., Now shall Sheba
10, so Joab and A. his brother pursued
21:17, A. the son of Zeruiah succoured him
II Sam. 23:18, and A., the brother of Joab, the son
I Chr. 2:16, the sons of Zeruiah; A., and Joab
11:20, A. the brother of Joab, he was chief
18:12, A. the son of Zeruiah slew of
19:11, he delivered unto the hand of A.
15, likewise fled before A. his brother
Abjects.
Ps. 35:15, the a. gathered themselves together
Able.
Dt. 16:17, every man give as he is a.
Josh. 23:9, no man a. to stand before you?
I Sam. 6:20, who is a. to stand before God?
I Ks. 3:9, who is a. to judge?
II Chr. 2:6, who is a. to build?
Prov. 27:4, who is a. to stand before envy?
Amos 7:10, land not a. to bear his words
Mat. 3:9, God is a. of these stones
9:28, believe ye that I am a.?
20:22, are ye a. to drink of cup?
Lu. 12:26, not a. to do least
Acts 6:10, not a. to resist wisdom
Rom. 4:21, what he had promised he was a.
8:39, a. to separate us from love of God
Abner, cousin of Saul, commander of his army, I Sam. 14:50.
taunted by David, I Sam. 26:5, 14.
makes Ish-bosheth king, II Sam. 2:8
goes over to David, II Sam. 3:8.
treacherously slain by Joab, II Sam. 3:27.
lamented by David, II Sam. 3:31.
Aboard.
Acts 21:2, we went a., and set forth
Abode.
Gen. 29:14, a. with him the space of a month
49:24, but his bow a. in strength, and
Ex. 24:16, glory of the Lord a. upon mount
40:35, because the cloud a. thereon
Num. 9:17, the place where the cloud a., there
18, as long as the cloud a. upon the
20, a. in their tents, and according
21, when the cloud a. from even
22, the children of Israel a. in their
11:35, unto Hazeroth; and a. at
20:1, and the people a. in Kadesh
22:8, princes of Moab a. with Balaam
25:1, and Israel a. in Shittim, and
Dt. 1:46, so ye a. in Kadesh many days
46, according unto the days that ye a.
3:29, so we a. in the valley over against
9:9, then I a. in the mount forty days
Josh. 2:22, and a. there three days, until the
5:8, they a. in their places in the camp
8:9, and a. between Beth-el and Ai
Jud. 5:17, Gilead a. beyond Jordan
17, and a. in his breaches
11:17, and Israel a. in Kadesh
19:4, and he a. with him three days
20:47, a. in the rock Rimmon four months
Abolish.
II Cor. 3:13, the end of that which is a.
Eph. 2:15, a. in his flesh the enmity
II Tim. 1:10, Christ, who hath a. death
See Is. 2:18; 51:6; Ez. 6:6.
Abominable.
I Ks. 21:26, Ahab a. in following idols
Job 15:16, how much more a. is man?
Ps. 14:1; 53:1, they have done a. works
Is. 14:19, cast out like a. branch
65:4; Jer. 16:18, broth of a. things
Jer. 44:4, this a. thing that I hate
Tit. 1:16, in works they deny him, being a.
I Pet. 4:3, walked in a. idolatries
See Lev. 11:43; Dt. 14:3; Rev. 21:8.
Abomination.
Gen. 43:32; 46:34, a. to Egyptians
Lev. 18:26, shall not commit any a.
Dt. 7:26, nor bring a. into house
18:9, after the a. of nations
12, because of a. the Lord doth drive
25:16, all that do unrighteously are a. to God
I Sam. 13:4, Israel had in a. with Philistines
Prov. 3:32; 11:20, the froward a. to the Lord
8:7, wickedness an a. to my lips
15:8, 9, 26; 21:27, sacrifice, etc., of wicked a.
28:9, even his prayer shall be a.
Is. 44:19, the residue thereof an a.
Jer. 4:1, put away thine a. out of sight
6:15; 8:12, ashamed when committed a.
Ez. 5:9, the like, because of all thine a.
33:29, land desolate because of a.
Dan. 11:31; Mat. 24:15; Mk. 13:14, a. of desolation
Lu. 16:15, esteemed among men a. in sight of God
Rev. 21:27, in no wise enter that worketh a.
See Lev. 7:18; 11:41; Mal. 2:11; Rev. 17:4.
Abound.
Prov. 28:20, a faithful man shall a. with
Mat. 24:12, because iniquity shall a.
Rom. 5:20, the offence might a. But where
20, grace did much more a.
6:1, that grace may a.
15:13, that ye may a. in hope, through
II Cor. 1:5, sufferings of Christ a. in us, so our
8:7, as ye a. in every thing, in faith
7, that ye a. in this grace also
9:8, to make all grace a. toward you
8, may a. to every good work
Phil. 1:9, that your love may a. yet more
4:12, and I know how to a.
12, both to a. and to suffer need
17, that may a. to your account
18, I have all and a.
I Thess. 3:12, make you to increase and a. in
4:1, so ye would a. more and more
II Pet. 1:8, if these things be in you, and a.
Rom. 3:7, hath more a. through my lie unto
5:15, hath a. unto many
20, but where sin a., grace did much
II Cor. 8:2, a. unto the riches of their liberality
Eph. 1:8, wherein he hath a. toward us in
Prov. 29:22, a furious man a. in transgression
II Cor. 1:5, consolation also a. by Christ
II Thess. 1:3, all toward each other a.
Prov. 8:24, no fountains a. with water
I Cor. 15:58, always a. in the work of the Lord
Col. 2:7, a. therein with thanksgiving
Above.
Dt. 28:13, a. only, and not beneath
Job 31:2, portion of God from a.
Prov. 15:24, way of life a. to wise
Mat. 10:24; Lu. 6:40, disciple not a. master
Jno. 3:31, he that cometh from a. is a. all
8:23, I am from a.
Rom. 14:5, one day a. another
Abraham (Abram) born, Gen. 11:27.
called by God, and sent to Canaan, Gen. 12:1-5.
goes down to Egypt, Gen. 12:10.
makes his wife pass for his sister, Gen. 12:13; 20:2.
dispute with and separation from Lot, Gen. 13:7-11.
receives the promise, Gen. 13:14; 15:5.
rescues Lot from captivity, Gen. 14:14.
blessed by Melchizedek, king of Salem, Gen. 14:19; Heb. 7:1.
his faith counted for righteousness, Gen. 15:6.
God's covenant with him, Gen. 15: 18; 17; Ps. 105:9.
he and his household circumcised, Gen. 17.
entertains angels, Gen. 18.
pleads for Sodom, Gen. 18:23.
dismisses Hagar and Ishmael, Gen. 21:14.
his faith in offering Isaac, Gen. 22.
purchases Machpelah for a burying-place, Gen. 23.
sends for a wife for his son, Gen. 24.
invests Isaac with all his goods, Gen. 25:5.
his death, Gen. 25:8.
his posterity, Gen. 25:1.
testimonies to his faith and works. Is. 41:8; 51:2; Jno. 8:31; Acts 7:2; Rom. 4; Gal. 3:6; Heb. 11:8; Js. 2:21-24.
Abroad.
Gen. 10:18, of the Canaanites spread a.
11:4, lest we be scattered a. upon
8, the Lord scattered them a. from
9, did the Lord scatter them a.
15:5, he brought him forth a., and
19:17, had brought them forth a.
28:14, and thou shalt spread a. to
Ex. 5:12, so the people were scattered a.
9:29, I will spread a. my hands unto
Ex. 9:33, from Pharaoh, and spread a. his
12:46, carry forth ought of the flesh a.
21:19, walk a. upon his staff
40:19, and he spread a. the tent over
Lev. 13:7, but if the scab spread much a. in
12, and if a leprosy break out a. in
22, and if it spread much a. in the
27, if it be spread much a. in the
14:8, tarry a. out of his tent seven days
18:9, at home, or born a.
Num. 11:32, they spread them all a.
Dt. 23:10, then shall he go a. out of the
12, whither thou shalt go forth a.
13, when thou wilt ease thyself a.
24:11, thou shalt stand a., and the
11, shall bring out the pledge a.
32:11, spreadeth a. her wings, taketh
Jud. 12:9, daughters, whom he sent a.
9, took in thirty daughters from a.
I Sam. 9:26, he and Samuel, a.
30:16, they were spread a. upon all
II Sam. 22:43, did spread them a.
I Ks. 2:42, and walkest a. any whither
II Ks. 4:3, vessels a. of all thy neighbors
I Chr. 13:2, a. unto our brethren every where
14:13, themselves a. in the valley
II Chr. 26:8, Uzziah: and his name spread a.
15, his name spread far a.
29:16, it out a. into the brook Kidron
31:5, as the commandment came a.
Neh. 1:8, I will scatter you a. among the
Esth. 1:17, deed of the queen shall come a.
3:8, is a certain people scattered a.
Job 4:11, lion's whelps are scattered a.
15:23, wandereth a. for bread, saying
40:11, cast a. the rage of thy wrath
Ps. 41:6, when he goeth a., he telleth it
77:17, thine arrows also went a.
Prov. 5:16, th fountains be dispersed a.
Is. 24:1, a. the inhabitants thereof
28:25, doth he not cast a. the fitches?
44:24, spreadeth a. the earth by myself
Jer. 6:11, pour it out upon the children a.
Lam. 1:20, a. the sword bereaveth, at home
Ez. 34:21, till ye have scattered them a.
Zech. 1:17, prosperity shall yet be spread a.
2:6, spread you a. as the four winds
Mat. 9:26, went a. into all that land
31, a. his fame in all that country
36, scattered a., as sheep having no
12:30, not with me scattereth a.
26:31, the flock shall be scattered a.
Mk. 1:28, fame spread a. throughout all
45, blaze a. the matter, insomuch that
4:22, but that it should come a.
6:14 (for his name was spread a.)
Lu. 1:65, these sayings were noised a.
2:17, made known a. the saying
5:15, more went there a fame a. of him
8:17, be known and come a.
Jno. 11:52, of God that were scattered a.
21:23, went this saying a. among
Acts 2:6, when this was noised a
8:1, all scattered a. throughout the
4, they that were scattered a. went
11:19, scattered a. upon the persecution
Rom. 5:5, love of God is shed a. in our hearts
16:19, your obedience is come a. unto all
II Cor. 9:9, he hath dispersed a.; he hath
I Thess. 1:8, faith to God-ward is spread a.
Js. 1:1, tribes which are scattered a.
Absalom.
II Sam. 3:3, the third, A. the son of Maacah
13:1, that A. the son of David had a fair
20, and A. her brother said unto her
22, and A. spake unto his brother
22, Amnon neither good nor bad: for A.
II Sam. 13:23, A. had sheepshearers in Baal-hazor
23, and A. invited all the king's
24, and A. came to the king, and said

Absalom—Continued.
II Sam. 13:25; the king said to A., Nay, my son
26, then said A., If not, I pray thee
27, A. pressed him, that he let Amnon
28, now A. had commanded his
29, and the servants of A. did unto
29, Amnon as A. had commanded
30, A. hath slain all the king's sons
32, by the appointment of A. this hath
34, but A. fled. And the young man
37, but A. fled, and went to Talmai
38, so A. fled, and went to Geshur
39, David longed to go forth unto A.
14:1, that the king's heart was toward A.
21, bring the young man A. again
23, went to Geshur, and brought A. to
24, so A. returned to his own house
25, much praised as A. for his beauty
27, unto A. there were born three sons
28, A. dwelt two full years in Jerusalem
29, A. sent for Joab, to have sent him
31, then Joab arose, and came to A.
32, A. answered Joab, Behold, I sent
33, when he had called for A., he came
33, the king: and the king kissed A.
15:1, that A. prepared him chariots
2, and A. rose up early, and stood
2, then A. called unto him, and said
3, A. said unto him, See, thy matters
4, A. said moreover, Oh that I were
6, on this manner did A. to all Israel
6, so A. stole the hearts of the men of
7, A. said unto the king, I pray thee
10, but A. sent spies throughout all the
10, ye shall say, A. reigneth in Hebron
11, and with A. went two hundred men
12, A. sent for Ahithophel the Gilonite
12, people increased continually with A.
13, of the men of Israel are after A.
14, for we shall not else escape from A.
31, is among the conspirators with A.
34, say unto A., I will be thy servant
37, came into the city, and A. came into
16:8, the kingdom into the hand of A.
15, and A., and all the people the men
16, David's friend, was come unto A.
16, Hushai said unto A., God save
17, A. said to Hushai, Is this thy
18, Hushai said unto A., Nay; but whom
20, said A. to Ahithophel, Give counsel
21, Ahithophel said unto A., Go in unto
22, so they spread A. a tent upon the
22, and A. went in unto his father's
23, both with David and with A.
17:1, Ahithophel said unto A., Let me
4, and the saying pleased A. well
5, then said A., Call now Hushai
6, when Hushai was come to A., A.
7, Hushai said unto A., The counsel
9, among the people that follow A.
14, A. and all the men of Israel said,
14, the Lord might bring evil upon A.
15, and thus did Ahithophel counsel A.
18, a lad saw them, and told A.
24, and A. passed over Jordan, he
25, A. made Amasa captain of the host
26, Israel and A. pitched in the land
18:5, with the young man, even with A.
5, the captains charge concerning A.
9, and A. met the servants of David
9, and A. rode upon a mule
10, behold, I saw A. hanged in an oak
12, that none touch the young man A.
14, them through the heart of A.
15, about and smote A., and slew him
17, they took A., and cast him into a
18, now, A. in his life time had taken
29, said, Is the young man A. safe?
32, Cushi, Is the young man A. safe?
33, O my son A., my son, my son A.!
II Sam. 18:33, died for thee, O A., my son, my son!
19:1, king weepeth and mourneth for A.
4, with a loud voice, O my son A.
4, O A., my son, my son!
6, I perceive, that if A. had lived
9, now he is fled out of the land for A.
10, and A., whom we anointed over us
20:6, do us more harm than did A.
I Ki. 1:6, and his mother bare him after A.
2:7, I fled because of A. thy brother
28, though he turned not after A.
I Chr. 3:2, the third, A. the son of Maachah
II Chr. 11:20, took Maachah the daughter of A.
21, loved Maachah the daughter of A.
Ps. 3, title Psalm of David, when he fled from A.
II Sam. 13:4, I love Tamar, my brother A. sister
20, desolate in her brother A. house
14:30, and A. servants set the field on fire
17:20, A. servants came to the woman
18:18, it is called unto this day, A. place

Absent.
Gen. 31:49, when we are a. one from another
I Cor. 5:3, as a. in body
II Cor. 5:8, willing to be a. from body
II Cor. 10:1, being a. am bold towards you

Abstain.
Acts 15:20, a. from pollutions of idols
I Thess. 5:22, a. from all appearance of evil
I Pet. 2:11, a. from fleshly lusts
I Tim. 4:3, commanding to a. from meats

Abstinence.
Acts 27:21, after long a. Paul stood forth

Abundance.
Dt. 28:47, for the a. of all things
33:19, they shall suck of the a. of
I Sam. 1:16, out of the a. of my complaint
II Sam. 12:30, the spoil of the city in great a.
I Ks. 1:19, and fat cattle and sheep in a.
25, fat cattle and sheep in a.
10:10, came no more such a. of spices
27, as the sycomore trees for a.
18:41, there is a sound of a. of rain
I Chr. 22:3, David prepared iron in a. for the
3, brass in a. without weight
4, also cedar trees in a.
14, iron without weight; for it is in a.
15, workmen with thee in a.
29:2, marble stones in a.
21, sacrifices in a. for all Israel
II Chr. 1:15, as the sycomore trees for a.
2:9, to prepare me timber in a.
4:18, vessels in great a.
9:1, spices, and gold in a.
9, of spices great a., and precious
27, as the sycomore trees in a.
11:23, gave them victual in a.
14:15, sheep and camels in a.
15:9, fell to him out of Israel in a.
17:5, he had riches and honour in a.
18:1, had riches and honour in a.
2, killed sheep and oxen for him in a.
20:25, found among them in a. both riches
24:11, gathered money in a.
29:35, the burnt offerings were in a.
31:5, children of Israel brought in a.
32:5, made darts and shields in a.
29, flocks and herds in a.
Neh. 9:25, fruit trees in a.
Esth. 1:7, royal wine in a., according to the
Job 22:11, and a. of waters cover thee
36:31, he giveth meat in a.
38:34, that a. of waters may cover
Ps. 37:11, delight themselves in the a. of
52:7, trusted in the a. of his riches
72:7, a. of peace so long as the moon
105:30, land brought forth frogs in a.
Ecc. 5:10, he that loveth a. with increase
12, but the a. of the rich will not
Is. 7:22 for the a. of milk that they shall
15:7, the a. they have gotten
47:9, great a. of thine enchantments
60:5, a. of the sea shall be converted
66:11, with the a. of her glory
Jer. 33:6, reveal unto them the a. of peace
Ez. 16:49, and a. of idleness was in her
26:10, by reason of the a. of his horses
Zech. 14:14, silver, and apparel, in great a.
Mat. 12:34, out of the a. of the heart the
13:12, and he shall have more a.
25:29, and he shall have a.
Mk. 12:44, did cast in of their a.
Lu. 6:45, of the a. of the heart his mouth
12:15, consisteth not in the a. of the
21:4, these have of their a. cast in unto
Rom. 5:17, they which receive a. of grace
II Cor. 8:2, the a. of their joy and their deep
14, your a. may be a supply for their
14, that their a. also may be a supply
20, blame us in this a. which is
12:7, through the a. of the revelations
Rev. 18:3, the a. of her delicacies

Abundant.
Ex. 34:6, and a. in goodness and truth
Is. 56:12, much more a.
Jer. 51:13, many waters, a. in treasures
I Cor. 12:23, we bestow more a. honour
23, have more a. comeliness
24, given more a. honour
II Cor. 4:15, that the a. grace might through
7:15, his inward affection is more a.
9:12, is a. also by many thanksgivings
11:23, in labours more a., in stripes
Phil. 1:26, may be more a. in Jesus Christ
I Tim. 1:14, of our Lord was exceeding a.
I Pet. 1:3, according to his a. mercy hath

Abundantly.
Gen. 1:20, let the waters bring forth a.
21, the waters brought forth a.
8:17, they may breed a. in the earth
9:7, bring forth a. in the earth, and
Ex. 1:7, fruitful, and increased a., and
8:3, river shall bring forth frogs a.
Num. 20:11, the water came out a.
I Chr. 12:40, oxen, and sheep a.: for there
22:5, David prepared a. before his
8, thou hast shed blood a.
II Chr. 31:5, all things brought they in a.
Job 12:6, whose hand God bringeth a.
36:28, distil upon man a.
Ps. 36:8, they shall be a. satisfied with
65:10, waterest the ridges thereof a.
132:15, I will a. bless her provision
145:7, they shall a. utter the memory
Song 5:1, drink, yea, drink a., O beloved
Is. 15:3, every one shall howl, weeping a.
35:2, it shall blossom a., and rejoice
55:7, for he will a. pardon
Jno. 10:10, might have it more a.
I Cor. 15:10, I laboured more a. than they all
II Cor. 1:12, and more a. to youward
2:4, I have more a. unto you
10:15, according to our rule a.
12:15, the more a. I love you, the less I
Eph. 3:20, able to do exceeding a. above
I Thess. 2:17, endeavoured the more a. to see
Tit. 3:6, which he shed on us a. through
Heb. 6:17, willing more a. to shew unto the
II Pet. 1:11, shall be ministered unto you a.

Abuse.
I Cor. 7:31, use world as not a.
9:18, that I a. not my power
See I Sam. 31:4; I Chr. 10:4.

Accept.
Gen. 32:20, peradventure he will a. of me
Ex. 22:11, the owner of it shall a. thereof
Lev. 26:41, they then a. of the punishment
43, they shall a. of the punishment
Dt. 33:11, a. the work of his hands
I Sam. 26:19, me, let him a. an offering
II Sam. 24:23, the Lord thy God a. thee
Job 13:8, will ye a. his person? will
10, if ye do secretly a. persons
32:21, let me not, I pray you, a. any
42:8, for him will I a.
Ps. 20:3, a. thy burnt sacrifice
82:2, a. the persons of the wicked?
119:108, a., I beseech thee, the freewill
Prov. 18:5, to a. the person of the wicked
Jer. 14:10, the Lord doth not a. them
12, I will not a. them
Ez. 20:40, there will I a. them, and there will
41, will a. you with your sweet savour
43:27, I will a. you, saith the Lord God
Amos 5:22, meat offerings, I will not a. them
Mal. 1:8, pleased with thee, or a. thy
10, neither will I a. an offering at
13, should I a. this of your hand?
Acts 24:3, we a. it always, and in all places

Acceptable.
Lev. 22:20, it shall not be a. for you
Dt. 33:24, let him be a. to his brethren
Ps. 19:14, be a. in thy sight, O Lord
69:13, is unto thee, O Lord, in an a. time
Prov. 10:32, of the righteous know what is a.
21:3, justice and judgment is more a.
Ecc. 12:10, preacher sought to find out a.
Is. 49:8, in an a. time have I heard thee
58:5, a fast, and an a. day to the Lord?
61:2, proclaim the a. year of the Lord
Jer. 6:20, your burnt offerings are not a.
Dan. 4:27, O king, let my counsel be a. unto
Lu. 4:19, to preach the a. year of the Lord
Rom. 12:1, living sacrifice, holy, a. unto God
2, and a., and perfect, will of God
14:18, a. to God, and approved of men
15:16, up of the Gentiles might be a.
Eph. 5:10, proving what is a. unto the Lord
Phil. 4:18, a sweet smell, a sacrifice a.
I Tim. 2:3, this is good and a. in the sight of
5:4, good and a. before God
I Pet. 2:5, a. to God by Jesus Christ
20, this is a. with God

Acceptably.
Heb. 12:28, serve God a. with reverence and

Acceptance.
Is. 60:7, come up with a. on mine altar

Acceptation.
I Tim. 1:15, worthy of all a., that
4:9, saying and worthy of all a.

Accepted.
Gen. 4:7, doest well, shalt thou not be a.?
19:21, I have a. thee concerning this
Ex. 28:38, they may be a. before the Lord
Lev. 1:4, and it shall be a. for him to make
7:18, the third day, it shall not be a.
10:19, been a. in the sight of the Lord?
19:7, is abominable; it shall not be a.
22:21, shall be perfect to be a.
23, for a vow it shall not be a.
25, they shall not be a. for you
27, it shall be a. for an offering made
23:11, before the Lord, to be a. for you
I Sam. 18:5, and he was a. in the sight of all
25:35, and have a. thy person
Esth. 10:3, and a. of the multitude of his
Job 42:9, the Lord also a. Job
Is. 56:7, their sacrifices shall be a. upon
Jer. 37:20, let my supplication be a.
42:2, let our supplication be a.
Lu. 4:24 no prophet is a. in his own
Acts 10:35, worketh righteousness, is a.
Rom. 15:31, may be a. of the saints
II Cor. 5:9, we may be a. of him
6:2, I have heard thee in a time a.
2, behold, now is the a. time
8:12, it is a. according to that a man
17, for indeed he a. the exhortation

Access to God.
is of God, Ps. 65:4.
is by Christ, Jno. 10:7, 9; 14:6; Rom. 5:2; Eph. 2:13; 3:12; Heb. 7:19, 25; 10:19; I Pet. 3:18.
is by the Holy Ghost, Eph. 2:18.
obtained through faith, Acts 14:27; Rom. 5:2; Eph. 3:12; Heb. 11:6.
follows upon reconciliation to God, Col. 1:21, 22.

Access to God—Continued
in prayer, Dt. 4:7; Mat. 6:6; I Pet. 1:17. (See Prayer.)
in his temple, Ps. 15:1; 27:4; 43:3; 65:4.
to obtain mercy and grace, Heb. 4:16.
a privilege of saints, Dt. 4:7; Ps. 15; 23:6; 24:3, 4.
saints have, with confidence, Eph. 3:12; Heb. 4:16; 10:19, 22.
vouchsafed to repenting sinners, Hos. 14:2; Joel 2:12. (See Repentance.)
saints earnestly seek, Ps. 27:4; 42: 1, 2; 43:3; 84:1, 2.
the wicked commanded to seek, Is. 55:6; Js. 4:8.
urge others to seek, Is. 2:3; Jer. 31:6.
promises connected with, Ps. 145:18; Is. 55:3; Mat. 6:6; Js. 4:8.
blessedness of, Ps. 16:11; Ps. 65:4; 73:28.
typified, Lev. 16:12-15, with Heb. 10:19-22.
exemplified, Moses, Ex. 24:2; 34:4-7.

Accomplish.
Job 14:6, a., as an hireling
Ps. 64:6, they a. diligent search
Prov. 13:19, desire a. is sweet
Is. 40:2, her warfare is a.
Lu. 12:50, straitened till it be a.
I Pet. 5:9, afflictions are a. in brethren
See Is. 55:11; Lu. 18:31; 22:37.

Accord.
Acts 1:14; 4:24; 8:6; Phil. 2:2.

According.
Ex. 12:25, a. as he hath promised
Dt. 16:10, a. as God hath blessed
Job 34:11; Jer. 17:10; 25:14; 32:19, a. to ways
Mat. 16:27; Rom. 2:6; II Tim. 4:14, a. to works
Jno. 7:24, a. to the appearance
Rom. 8:28, the called a. to his purpose
12:6, gifts differing a. to grace
II Cor. 8:12, a. to that a man hath
See Mat. 9:29; Tit. 3:5.

Account.
II Ks. 12:4, of every one that passeth the a.
I Chr. 27:24, was the number put in the a. of
II Chr. 26:11, number of their a. by the hand
Job 33:13, he giveth not a. of any of his
Ps. 144:3, son of man, that thou makest a.
Ecc. 7:27, one by one, to find out the a.
Mat. 12:36, they shall give a. thereof in the
18:23, would take a. of his servants
Lu. 16:2, give an a. of thy stewardship
Acts 19:40, whereby we may give an a. of this
Rom. 14:12, every one of us shall give a. of
I Cor. 4:1, let a man so a. of us, as
Phil. 4:17, fruit that may abound to your a.
Philemon 18, put that on mine a.
Heb. 13:17, as they that must give a.
I Pet. 4:5, shall give a. to him that is ready
II Pet. 3:15, and a. that the long-suffering

Accounted.
Dt. 2:11, which also were a. giants, as the
20 (that also was a. a land of giants
I Ks. 10:21, it was nothing a. of in the days
II Chr. 9:20, of silver; it was not any thing a.
Ps. 22:30, it shall be a. to the Lord for a
Is. 2:22, wherein is he to be a. of?
Mk. 10:42, they which are a. to rule over
Lu. 20:35, which shall be a. worthy to
21:36, that ye may be a. worthy to
22:24, which of them should be a. the
Rom. 8:36, we are a. as sheep for the
Gal. 3:6, it was a. to him for righteousness

Accounting.
Heb. 11:19, a. that God was able to raise

Accounts.
Dan. 6:2, that the princes might give a

Accursed.
Dt. 21:23, hanged is a. of God
Josh. 6:18, keep yourselves from the a. thing
Rom. 9:3, wish myself a. from Christ
I Cor. 12:3, no man by Spirit calleth Jesus a.
Gal. 1:8, 9, preach other Gospel, be a.

Accusation.
Ezra 4:6, an a. against Judah
Lu. 19:8, any thing by false a.
Mat. 27:37; Mk. 15:26, over his head his a.
I Tim. 5:19, against elder, receive not a.
II Pet. 2:11; Jude 9, railing a.

Accuse.
Prov. 30:10, a. not a servant unto his master
Mat. 12:10, that they might a. him
Mk. 3:2, sabbath day; that they might a.
Lu. 3:14, neither a. any falsely; and be
11:54, his mouth, that they might a.
23:2, they began to a. him
14, whereof ye a. him
Jno. 5:45, do not think that I will a. you to
8:6, that they might have to a. him
Acts 24:2, Tertullus began to a. him
8, these things, whereof we a. him
13, whereof they now a. me
25:5, go down with me, and a. this man
Acts 25:11, whereof these a. me, no man may
28:19, ought to a. my nation of
I Pet. 3:16, ashamed that falsely a. your
Dan. 3:8, Chaldeans came near, and a.
6:24, those men which had a.
Mat. 27:12, he was a. of the chief priests
Mk. 15:3, the chief priests a. him of many
Lu. 16:1, the same was a. unto him that he
23:10, scribes stood and vehemently a.
Acts 22:30, wherefore he was a. of the Jews
23:28, the cause wherefore they a. him
29, be a. of questions of their law
25:16 before that he which is a. have
26:2, things whereof I am a. of the
7, king Agrippa, I am a. of the Jews
Tit. 1:6, children not a. of riot, or
Rev. 12:10, which a. them before our God
Rev. 12:10, for the a. of our brethren is cast
Jno. 8:10, where are those thine a.?
Acts 23:30, gave commandment to his a.
35, when thine a. are also come
24:8, commanding his a. to come
25:16, have the a. face to face
18, when the a. stood up
II Tim. 3:3, trucebreakers, false a.
Tit. 2:3, not false a., not given to much
Jno. 5:45, there is one that a. you, even
Rom. 2:15, their thoughts the mean while a.

Achaia.
Acts 18:12, Gallio was the deputy of A.
27, to pass into A., the brethren wrote
19:21, passed through Macedonia and A.
Rom. 15:26, them of Macedonia and A. to make
16:5, who is the firstfruits of A. unto
I Cor. 16:15, firstfruits of A., and that they have
II Cor. 1:1, saints which are in all A.
9:2, A. was ready a year ago
11:10, boasting in the regions of A.
I Thess. 1:7, that believe in Macedonia and A.
8, not only in Macedonia and A., but

Achaicus.
I Cor. 16:17, Fortunatus and A. subscr. Stephanas, and Fortunatus, and A.

Achan.
Josh. 7:1, for A., the son of Carmi, the son
18, his household man by man; and A.
19, and Joshua said unto A., My son
20, and A. answered Joshua, and said
24, and all Israel with him, took A.
22:20, did not A. the son of Zerah
takes the accursed thing; is stoned.
Josh. 7:22, 20; I Chr. 2:7.

Achish, king of Gath, succours David. I Sam. 21:10; 27:2; 28:1; 29:6. See I Ks. 2:39.

Achor, valley of. Achan slain there. Josh. 7:26. See Hos. 2:15.

Achsah, Caleb's daughter, won in marriage by Othniel. Jud. 1:13, asks her father's blessing, Jud. 1:15.

Acknowledge.
Dt. 21:17, he shall a. the son of the hated
33:9, neither did he a. his brethren
Ps. 51:3, I a. my trangressions
Prov. 3:6, in all thy ways a. him
Is. 33:13, ye that are near, a. my might
61:9, all that see them shall a. them
63:16, Israel a. us not
Jer. 3:13, only a. thine iniquity
14:20, we a., O Lord, our wickedness
24:5, so will I a. them that are carried
Dan. 11:39, a strange god, whom he shall a.
Hos. 5:15, till they a. their offence
I Cor. 14:37, let him a. that the things that I
16:18, therefore a. ye them that are
II Cor. 1:13, than what ye read or a.
13, ye shall a. even to the end
Gen. 38:26, and Judah a. them
Ps. 32:5, I a. my sin unto thee, and
II Cor. 1:14, ye have a. us in part
I Jno. 2:23, he that a. the Son hath the Father
II Tim. 2:25, repentance to the a. of the truth
Tit. 1:1, and the a. of the truth which is
Philemon 6, by the a. of every good thing
Col. 2:2, to the a. of the mystery of God

Acquaint.
Job 22:21; Ps. 139:3; Ecc. 2:3; Is. 53:3.

Acquaintance.
Job 19:13; Ps. 31:11; 55:13.

Acquit.
Job 10:14; Nah. 1:3.

Actions.
I Sam. 2:3, by him a. are weighed

Activity.
Gen. 47:6, if thou knowest any men of a.

Acts.
Dt. 11:3, his a., which he did in the midst
7, seen all the great a. of the Lord
Jud. 5:11, the righteous a. of the Lord
11, even the righteous a.
I Sam. 12:7, all the righteous a. of the Lord
II Sam. 23:20, who had done many a., he slew
I Ks. 10:6, heard in mine own land of thy a.

Adam.
Gen. 2:19, brought them unto A. to see what
19, whatsoever A. called every living
20, A. gave names to all cattle
20, but for A. there was not found an
21, a deep sleep to fall upon A.
23, A. said, This is now bone of my
3:8, A. and his wife hid themselves
9, and the Lord God called unto A.
17, and unto A. he said, Because
20, A. called his wife's name Eve
21, unto A. also and to his wife did the
4:1, and A. knew Eve his wife
25, A. knew his wife again
5:1, the book of the generations of A.
2, called their name A., in the day
3, A. lived an hundred and thirty years
4, and the days of A. after he had
5, the days that A. lived
Dt. 32:8, when he separated the sons A.
Josh. 3:16, very far from the city A.
I Chr. 1:1, A., Sheth, Enosh
Job 31:33, I covered my transgressions as A.
Lu. 3:38, which was the son of A.
Rom. 5:14, death reigned from A. to Moses
I Cor. 15:22, as in A. all die, even so in Christ
45, the first man A. was made a
45, the last A. was made
I Tim. 2:13, for A. was first formed
14, and A. was not deceived
Jude 14, Enoch also, the seventh from A.

Addan, a city of the captivity. Ezra 2:59.

Added.
Dt. 5:22, great voice: and he a. no more
I Sam. 12:19, we have a. unto all our sins this
Jer. 36:32, there were a. besides unto them
45:3, Lord hath a. grief to my sorrow
Dan. 4:36, excellent majesty was a. unto me
Mat. 6:33, these things shall be a. unto you
Lu. 3:20, a. yet this above all, that he shut
12:31, these things shall be a. unto you
19:11, he a. and spake a parable
Acts 2:41, there were a. unto them about
47, and the Lord a. to the church
5:14, believers were the more a. to
11:24, much people was a. unto the Lord
Gal. 2:6, in conference a. nothing to me
3:19, was a. because of transgressions

Adder.
Gen. 49:17, serpent by the way, an a. in the
Ps. 58:4, the deaf a. that stoppeth her ear
91:13, shalt tread upon the lion and a.
Prov. 23:32, a serpent, and stingeth like an a.
Ps. 140:3, a. poison is under their lips

Addeth.
Job 34:37, he a. rebellion unto his sin
Prov. 10:22, he a. no sorrow with it
16:23, a. learning to his lips
Gal. 3:15, no man disannulleth, or a.

Adjure.
Josh. 6:26, Joshua a. them at that time
I Sam. 14:24, Saul had a. the people
I Ks. 22:16, how many times shall I a. thee?
Mat. 26:63, I a. thee by the living God
Mk. 5:7, I a. thee by God torment not
Acts 19:13, we a. you by Jesus

Admah.
Gen. 10:19, Sodom, and Gomorrah, and A.
14:2, of Gomorrah, Shinab king of A.
8, of Gomorrah, and the king of A.
Dt. 29:23, A., and Zeboim, which the Lord
Hos. 11:8, how shall I make thee as A.?

Administer.
I Cor. 12:5; II Cor. 8:19, 20; 9:12.

Admire.
II Thess. 1:10; Jude 16; Rev. 17:6.

Admonish.
Acts 27:9, Paul a. them
Rom. 15:14; Col. 3:16, a. one another
I Thess. 5:12, over you in Lord, and a. you
II Thess. 3:15, a. him as a brother
Heb. 8:5, Moses was a. of God
See Ecc. 4:13; 12:12; Jer. 42:19.

Admonition.
I Cor. 10:11; Eph. 6:4; Tit. 3:10.

Adoni-bezek, Jud. 1:5.

Adonijah, fourth son of David, usurps the kingdom, I Ks. 1:5, 11, 25.
is pardoned by Solomon, I Ks. 1:53.
seeking to obtain Abishag, is slain. I Ks. 2:17-25.

Adoni-zedek, king of Jerusalem, resists Joshua. Josh. 10:1.
his death Josh. 10:26.

Adoption.
explained, II Cor. 6:18.
is according to promise, Rom. 9:8; Gal. 3:29.
is by faith, Gal. 3:7, 26.
is of God's grace, Ez. 16:3-6; Rom. 4:16, 17; Eph. 1:5, 6, 11.
is through Christ, Jno. 1:12; Gal. 4: 4, 5; Eph. 1:5; Heb. 2:10, 13.
saints predestinated unto, Rom. 8: 29; Eph. 1:5, 11.
of Gentiles, predicted, Hos. 2:23; Rom. 9:24-26; Eph. 3:6.
the adopted are gathered together in one by Christ, Jno. 11:52.
new birth connected with, Jno. 1: 12, 13.
the Holy Spirit is a Witness of, Rom. 8:16.
being led by the Spirit is an evidence of, Rom. 8:14.
saints receive the Spirit of, Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.
a privilege of saints, Jno. 1:12; I Jno. 3:1.
saints become brethren of Christ by, Jno. 20:17; Heb. 2:11, 12.
saints wait for the final consummation of, Rom. 8:19, 23; I Jno. 3:2.
subjects saints to the fatherly discipline of God, Dt. 8:5; II Sam. 7:14; Prov. 3:11, 12; Heb. 12:5-11.
God is long-suffering and merciful toward the partakers of, Jer. 31: 1, 9, 20.
should lead to holiness, II Cor. 6:17, 18, with II Cor. 7:1; Phil. 2:15; I Jno. 3:2, 3.
Should Produce
likeness to God, Mat. 5:44, 45, 48; Eph. 5:1.
childlike confidence in God, Mat. 6:25-34.
a desire for God's glory, Mat. 5:16.
a spirit of prayer, Mat. 7:7-11.
a love of peace, Mat. 5:9.
a forgiving spirit, Mat. 6:14.
a merciful spirit, Lu. 6:35, 36.
an avoidance of ostentation, Mat. 6:1-4, 6, 18.
safety of those who receive, Prov 14:26.
confers a new name, Num. 6:27. Is. 62:2; Acts 15:17.
entitles to an inheritance, Mat. 13: 43; Rom. 8:17; Gal. 3:29; 4:7; Eph. 3:6.

Adoption—Continued.
is to be pleaded in prayer, Is. 63: 16; Mat. 6:9.
illustrated, Joseph's sons, Gen. 48:5, 14, 16, 22; Moses, Ex. 2:10; Esther, Esth. 2:7.
typified, Israel, Ex. 4:22; Hos. 11:1; Rom. 9:4.
exemplified, Solomon, I Chr. 28:6.
Adorn.
Is. 61:10; Rev. 21:2, bride a. herself
I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3, 5, women a.
Tit. 2:10, a. doctrine of God
See Jer. 31:4; Lu. 21:5.
Adria.
Acts 27:27, driven up and down in A.
Adriel.
I Sam. 18:19, that she was given unto A. the
II Sam. 21:8, whom she brought up for A. the
Adullam.
Josh. 12:15, of Libnah, one; the king of A.
15:35, Jarmuth, and A., Socoh, and
I Sam. 22:1, and escaped to the cave A.; and
II Sam. 23:13, harvest time unto the cave of A.
I Chr. 11:15, rock to David, into the cave of A.
II Chr. 11:7, and Beth-zur, and Shoco, and A.
Neh. 11:30, Zanoah, A., and in their villages
Mic. 1:15, he shall come unto A. the glory
Adullamite.
Gen. 38:1, turned in to a certain A.
12, he and his friend Hirah the A.
20, by the hand of his friend the A.
Adultery.
of Tamar, Gen. 38:24.
of David, II Sam. 11:2.
of Herod, Mk. 6:17.
woman taken in, Jno. 8:3.
in what it consists, Mat. 5:28; 15: 19; 19:9; Mk. 7:21; 10:11.
forbidden, Ex. 20:14; Dt. 5:18; Mat. 19:18; Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:19.
penalty of, Lev. 20:10; Mal. 3:3; I Cor. 6:9; Heb. 13:4.
spiritual, Jer. 3; 13:27; Ez. 16; 23; Hos. 1; 2; Rev. 2:22.
Advanced.
I Sam. 12:6; Esth. 3:1; 5:11; 10:2.
Advantage.
Lu. 9:25, what is a man a.?
Rom. 3:1; I Cor. 15:32, what a.?
II Cor. 2:11, lest Satan get a.
See Job 35:3; Jude 16.
Adventure.
Dt. 28:56; Jud. 9:17; Acts 19:31.
Adversary.
Ex. 23:22, I will be a. to thy a.
Num. 22:22, angel stood for a.
Dt. 32:43; Ps. 89:42; Is. 59:18; Jer. 46:10; Nah. 1:2; Lu. 13:17, his a.
I Ks. 5:4, neither a. nor evil
11:14, 23, Lord stirred up a.
Job 31:35, that mine a. had written a book
Ps. 38:20; 69:19; 109:4, 20, 29; Is. 1:24, my a.
74:10, how long shall a. reproach?
Is. 50:8, who is mine a.?
64:2; Jer. 30:16; Mic. 5:9, thy a.
Amos 3:11, a. shall be round the
Mat. 5:25; Lu. 12:58, thine a.
I Cor. 16:9, there are many a.
Phil. 1:28, terrified by your a.
I Tim. 5:14, give no occasion to a.
Heb. 10:27, indignation shall devour a.
See I Sam. 2:10; Is. 9:11; 11:13.
Adversity.
I Sam. 10:19; II Sam. 4:9; II Chr. 15:6, all a.
Ps. 10:6, I shall never be in a.
94:13; Prov. 24:10; Ecc. 7:14, day of a.
Prov. 17:17, brother is born for a.
Is. 30:20, bread of a.
Heb. 13:3, remember them which suffer a.
See Ps. 31:7; 35:15.
Advertise.
Num. 24:14; Ruth 4:4.
Advice.
I Sam. 25:33, blessed be thy a.
II Sam. 19:43, that our a. should not be first
II Chr. 10:9, 14, what a. give ye?
Prov. 20:18, with good a. make war
II Cor. 8:10, herein I give my a.
Afar.
Gen. 22:4, Abraham saw the place a. off
37:18, when they saw him a. off
Ex. 2:4, his sister stood a. off
20:18, they removed, and stood a. off
21, the people stood a. off, and Moses
24:1, worship ye a. off
Ex. 33:7, pitched it without the camp, a. off
Num. 9:10, in a journey a. off
I Sam. 26:13, stood on the top of a hill a. off
II Ks. 2:7, went, and stood to view a. off
Ezra 3:13, the noise was heard a. off
Neh. 12:43, Jerusalem was heard even a. off
Job 2:12, they lifted up their eyes a. off
36:3, I will fetch my knowledge from a.
25, man may behold it a. off
39:25, and he smelleth the battle a. off
29, her eyes behold a. off
Ps. 10:1, why standest thou a. off, O Lord?
38:11, my kinsmen stand a. off
65:5, them that are a. off upon the sea
138:6, the proud he knoweth a. off
139:2, understandest my thought a. off
Prov. 31:14, she bringeth her food from a.
Is. 23:7, her own feet shall carry her a. off
59:14, justice standeth a. off
66:19, isles a. off, that have not heard
Jer. 23:23, saith the Lord, and not a God a.
30:10, I will save thee from a.
31:10, declare it in the isles a. off
46:27, I will save thee from a. off
51:50, remember the Lord a. off
Mic. 4:3, rebuke strong nations a. off
Mat. 26:58, Peter followed him a. off
27:55, women were there beholding a.
Mk. 5:6, when he saw Jesus a. off
11:13, seeing a fig tree a. off
14:54, Peter followed him a. off
15:40, women looking on a. off
Lu. 16:23, and seeth Abraham a. off
17:12, lepers, which stood a. off
18:13, the publican, standing a. off
22:54, Peter followed a. off
23:49, stood a. off, beholding these
Acts 2:39, and to all that are a. off
Eph. 2:17, peace to you which were a. off
Heb. 11:13, but having seen them a. off
II Pet. 1:9, is blind, and cannot see a. off
Rev. 18:10, standing a. off for the fear of her
15, shall stand a. off for the fear of
17, as many as trade by sea, stood a.
Affections, The.
should be supremely set upon God, Dt. 6:5; Mk. 12:30.
Should Be Set
upon the commandments of God, Ps. 19:8-10; 119:20, 97, 103, 167.
upon the house and worship of God, I Chr. 29:3; Ps. 26:8; 27:4; 84:1, 2.
upon the people of God, Ps. 16:3; Rom. 12:10; II Cor. 7:13-15; I Thess. 2:8.
upon heavenly things, Col. 3:1, 2.
should be zealously engaged for God, Ps. 69:9; 119:139; Gal. 4:18.
Christ claims the first place in, Mat. 10:37; Lu. 14:26.
enkindled by communion with Christ, Lu. 24:32.
blessedness of making God the object of, Ps. 91:14.
should not grow cold, Ps. 106:12, 13; Mat. 24:12; Gal. 4:15; Rev. 2:4.
of saints, supremely set on God, Ps. 42:1; 73:25; 119:10.
of the wicked, not sincerely set on God, Is. 58:1, 2; Ez. 33:31, 32; Lu. 8:13.
carnal affections should be mortified, Rom. 8:13; 13:14; I Cor. 9: 27; Col. 3:5; I Thess. 4:5.
carnal affections crucified in saints, Rom. 6:6; Gal. 5:24.
false teachers seek to captivate, Gal. 1:10; 4:17; II Tim. 3:6; II Pet. 2:3, 18; Rev. 2:14, 20.
of the wicked, are unnatural and perverted, Rom. 1:31; II Tim. 3:3; II Pet. 2:10.
Afflicted, Duty Toward the.
to pray for them, Acts 12:5; Phil. 1:16, 19; Js. 5:14-16.
to sympathize with them, Rom. 12: 15; Gal. 6:2.
to pity them, Job 6:14.
to bear them in mind, Heb. 13:3.
to visit them, Js. 1:27.
to comfort them, Job 16:5; 29:25; II Cor. 1:4; I Thess. 4:18.
to relieve them, Job 31:19, 20; Is. 58:10; Phil. 4:14; I Tim. 5:10.
to protect them, Ps. 82:3; Prov. 22:22; 31:5.
Afflicted Saints.
God is with, Ps. 46:5, 7; Is. 43:2.
God is a refuge and strength to, Ps. 27:5, 6; Is. 25:4; Jer. 16:19; Nah. 1:7.
God comforts, Is. 49:13; Jer. 31:13; Mat. 5:4; II Cor. 1:4, 5; 7:6.
God preserves, Ps. 34:20.
God delivers, Ps. 34:4, 19; Prov. 12:13; Jer. 39:17, 18.
Christ is with, Jno. 14:18.
Christ supports, II Tim. 4:17; Heb. 2:18.
Christ comforts, Is. 61:2; Mat. 11: 28-30; Lu. 7:13; Jno. 14:1; 16:33.
Christ preserves, Is. 63:9; Lu. 21:18.
Christ delivers, Rev. 3:10.
should praise God, Ps. 13:5, 6; 56:8-10; 57:6, 7; 71:20-23.
should imitate Christ, Heb. 12:1-3; I Pet. 2:21-23.
should imitate the prophets, Jas. 5:10.
should be patient, Lu. 21:19; Rom. 12:12; II Thess. 1:4; Js. 1:4; I Pet. 2:20.
should be resigned, I Sam. 3:18; II Ks. 20:19; Job 1:21; Ps. 39:9.
should not despise chastening, Job 5:17; Prov. 3:11; Heb. 12:5.
should acknowledge the justice of their chastisements, Neh. 9:33; Job 2:10; Is. 64:5-7; Lam. 3:39; Mic. 7:9.
should avoid sin, Job 34:31, 32; Jno. 5:14; I Pet. 2:12.
should trust in the goodness of God, Job 13:15; Ps. 71:20; II Cor. 1:9.
should turn and devote themselves to God, Ps. 116:7-9; Jer. 50:3, 4; Hos. 6:1.
should keep the pious resolutions made during affliction, Ps. 66:13-15.
should be frequent in prayer, Ps. 50:15; 55:16, 17. (See Affliction, Prayer under.)
should take encouragement from former mercies, Ps. 27:9; II Cor. 1:10.
Examples of afflicted saints, Joseph, Gen. 39:20-23; Ps. 105:17-19; Moses, Heb. 11:25; Eli, I Sam. 3:18; Nehemiah, Neh. 1:4; Job, Job 1: 20-22. David, II Sam. 12:15-23.
Affliction.
the result of sin, II Sam. 12:14; Ps. 90:7; Ez. 6:13.
foretold, Gen. 15:13; Is. 10:12; Jer. 29:17; 42:16; Ez. 20:37.
man born to, Job 5:6, 7.
comes from God, Gen. 15:13; Num. 14:33; II Ks. 6:33; Job 10:15; Ps. 66:11; Is. 9:1.
sent in mercy, Gen. 50:20; Ex. 1: 12; Dt. 8:16; Ps. 106:43; Ez. 20: 37; Nah. 1:12; Mat. 24:9; Acts 20:23; Rom. 8:18; Heb. 12:6; Js. 5:10; Rev. 7:14.
promises of support under, Ps. 46: 5; Is. 25:4; 43:2; Jer. 16:19; 39: 17; Nah. 1:7; Mat. 11:28; Jno. 14; Acts 14:22; Heb. 2:18; Rev. 3:10.
resignation under, Ps. 119:75.
comfort under, Ps. 27:5; Is. 49:13; 61:2; Jer. 31:13; Mat. 5:4; Lu. 7:13; Jno. 16:20, 33; II Cor. 1:4; 7:6; I Pet. 4:13.
object of, I Cor. 11:32; I Pet. 5:10.
effects of, II Cor. 4:17.
proof of God's love, Prov. 3:12; Heb. 12:6; Rev. 3:19.
endurance of, I Sam. 3:18; II Sam. 12:16; Neh. 9:3; Job 1:21; 2:10; 5:17; 13:15; 34:31; Ps. 18:6; 27:4; 39:9; 50:15; 55:16, 22; 56:3; 71: 14; Jer. 50:4; Lam. 3:39; Lu. 21: 19; Rom. 12:12; II Cor. 1:9; I Thess. 4:13; II Thess. 1:4; Heb. 12:1; Js. 1:4; 5:10; I Pet. 2:20.
supplication under, Jud. 4:3; I Sam. 1:10; II Sam. 24:10; II Ks. 19:16; 20:1, 2; II Chr. 14:11; 20:6; Ezra 9:6; Neh. 9:32; Job 10:2; 13:23; 33:26; Ps. 66:13; Jer. 17:13; 31: 18; Lam. 5:1; Dan. 9:3; Hab. 3:2; Mat. 26:39; II Cor. 12:8; Js. 5:13.
exhortation under, Dt. 8:3; Neh. 1:8; Prov. 3:11; Jno. 5:14.
confession of sin under, Num. 21:7; Job 7:20; Ps. 32:5; Is. 64:5, 6; Jer. 31:18; Mic. 7:9.
repentance under, Job. 34:31; Ps. 78:34; Hos. 6:1; Lu. 15:17.
support under, Dt. 4:30, 31; II Chr. 7:13, 14; Job 33:26; Ps. 73:26; Is. 10:20.
deliverances from, Ps. 34:4, 19; 40: 2; 126:2, 3; Prov. 12:13; Is. 63:9; Jon. 2:1, 2; II Tim. 3:11; 4:17, 18.
benefits of, Job 23:10; 36:8; Ps. 66: 10; 119:67, 71; Ecc. 7:2; Is. 1:25; 26:9; 48:10; Lam. 3:19, 27, 39; Ez. 14:11; Hos. 2:6; 5:15; Mic. 6:9; Zech. 13:9; Jno. 15:2; Acts 14:22; Rom. 5:3; II Cor. 4:8; 12:7; Phil. 1:12; Heb. 12:10; I Pet. 2: 20.
Paul, Acts 20:22-24; 21:13.
apostles, I Cor. 4:13; II Cor. 6:4-10.
Affliction, Consolation under.
God is the author and giver of, Ps. 23:4; Rom. 15:5; II Cor. 1:3; 7:6; Col. 1:11; II Thess. 2:16, 17.
Christ is the author and giver of, Is. 61:2; Jno. 14:18; II Cor. 1:5.
the Holy Ghost is the author and giver of, Jno. 14:16, 17; 15:26; 16:7; Acts 9:31.
promised, Is. 51:3, 12; 66:13; Ez. 14:22, 23; Hos. 2:14; Zech. 1:17.
through the Holy Scriptures, Ps. 119:50, 76; Rom. 15:4.
by ministers of the gospel, Is. 40:1, 2; I Cor. 14:3; II Cor. 1:4, 6.
is abundant, Ps. 71:21; Is. 66:11.
is strong, Heb. 6:18.
is everlasting, II Thess. 2:16.
is a cause of praise, Is. 12:1; 49:13.
pray for, Ps. 119:82.
saints should administer to each other, I Thess. 4:18; 5:11, 14.
is sought in vain from the world, Ps. 69:20; Ecc. 4:1; Lam. 1:2.
to those who mourn for sin, Ps. 51: 17; Is. 1:18; 40:1, 2; 61:1; Mic. 7:18, 19; Lu. 4:18.
to the troubled in mind, Ps. 42:5; 94:19; Jno. 14:1, 27; 16:20, 22.
to those deserted by friends, Ps. 27: 10; 41:9-12; Jno. 14:18; 15:18, 19.
to the persecuted, Dt. 33:27.
to the poor, Ps. 10:14; 34:6, 9, 10.
to the sick, Ps. 41:3.
to the tempted, Rom. 16:20; I Cor. 10:13; II Cor. 12:9; Js. 1:12; 4:7; II Pet. 2:9; Rev. 2:10.
in prospect of death, Job 19:25, 26; Ps. 23:4; Jno. 14:2; II Cor. 5:1; I Thess. 4:14; Heb. 4:9; Rev. 7:14-17; 14:13.
under the infirmities of age, Ps. 71: 9, 18.
Affliction, Prayer Under.
exhortation to, Js. 5:13.
that God would consider our trouble; II Ks. 19:16; Neh. 9:32; Ps. 9:13; Lam. 5:1.
for the presence and support of God, Ps. 10:1; 102:2.
that the Holy Spirit may not be withdrawn, Ps. 51:11.
for divine comfort, Ps. 4:6; 119:76.
for mitigation of troubles, Ps. 39: 12, 13.
for deliverance, Ps. 25:17, 22; 39: 10; Is. 64:9-12; Jer. 17:14.
for pardon and deliverance from sin, Ps. 39:8; 51:1; 79:8.
that we may be turned to God, Ps. 80:7; 85:4-6; Jer. 31:18.
for divine teaching and direction, Job 34:32; Ps. 27:11; 143:10.
for increase of faith, Mk. 9:24.
for mercy, Ps. 6:2; Hab. 3:2.
for restoration to joy, Ps. 51:8, 12; 69:29; 90:14, 15.
for protection and preservation from enemies, II Ks. 19:19; II Chr. 20: 12; Ps. 17:8, 9.
That we may know the causes of our trouble, Job 6:24; 10:2; 13:23, 24.
that we may be taught the uncertainty of life, Ps. 39:4.
that we may be quickened, Ps. 143: 11.
Afflictions.
God appoints, II Ks. 6:33; Job 5:6, 17; Ps. 66:11; Amos 3:6; Mic. 6:9.
God dispenses, as he will, Job 11: 10; Is. 10:15; 45:7.
God regulates the measure of, Ps. 80:5; Is. 9:1; Jer. 46:28.
God determines the continuance of, Gen. 15:13, 14; Num. 14:33; Is. 10:25; Jer. 29:10.
God does not willingly send, Lam. 3:33.
Man is born to, Job 5:6, 7; 14:1.
saints appointed to, I Thess. 3:3.
consequent upon the fall, Gen. 3: 16-19.
sin produces, Job. 4:8; 20:11; Prov. 1:31.
sin visited with, II Sam. 12:14; Ps. 89:30-32; Is. 57:17; Acts 13:10, 11.
often severe, Job 16:7-16; Ps. 42:7; 66:12; Jno. 2:3; Rev. 7:14.
always less than we deserve, Ezra 9:13; Ps. 103:10.
frequently terminate in good, Gen. 50:20; Ex. 1:11, 12; Dt. 8:15, 16; Jer. 24:5, 6; Ez. 20:37.
tempered with mercy, Ps. 78:38, 39; 106:43-46; Is. 30:18-21; Lam. 3:32; Mic. 7:7-9; Nah. 1:12.
saints are to expect, Jno. 16:33; Acts 14:22.
of saints, are comparatively light, Acts 20:23, 24; Rom. 8:18; II Cor. 4:17.
of saints, are but temporary, Ps. 30:5; 103:9; Is. 54:7, 8; Jno. 16: 20; I Pet. 1:6; 5:10.
saints have joy under, Job 5:17; Js. 5:11.
of saints, end in joy and blessedness, Ps. 126:5, 6; Is. 61:2, 3; Mat. 5:4; I Pet. 4:13, 14.
often arise from the profession of the gospel, Mat. 24:9; Jno. 15:21; II Tim. 3:11, 12.
exhibit the love and faithfulness of God, Dt. 8:5; Ps. 119:75; Prov. 3:12; I Cor. 11:32; Heb. 12:6, 7; Rev. 3:19.
Afflictions Made Beneficial.
in promoting the glory of God, Jno. 9:1-3; 11:3, 4; 21:18, 19.
in exhibiting the power and faithfulness of God, Ps. 34:19, 20; II Cor. 4:8-11.
in teaching us the will of God, Ps. 119:71; Is. 26:9; Mic. 6:9.

Afflictions Made Beneficial—Continued
in turning us to God, Dt. 4:30, 31; Neh. 1:8, 9; Ps. 78:34; Is. 10:20, 21; Hos. 2:6, 7.
in keeping us from again departing from God, Job 34:31, 32; Is. 10:20; Ez. 14:10, 11.
in leading us to seek God in prayer, Jud. 4:3; Jer. 31:18; Lam. 2:17-19; Hos. 5:14, 15; Jno. 2:1.
in convincing us of sin, Job 36:8, 9; Ps. 119:67; Lu. 15:16-18.
in leading us to confession of sin, Num. 21:7; Ps. 32:5; 51:3, 5.
in testing and exhibiting our sincerity, Job 23:10; Ps. 66:10; Prov. 17:3.
in trying our faith and obedience, Gen. 22:1, 2, with Heb. 11:17; Ex. 15:25-25; Dt. 8:2, 16; I Pet. 1:7; Rev. 2:10.
in humbling us, Dt. 8:3, 16; II Chr. 7:13, 14; Lam. 3:19, 20; II Cor. 12:7.
in purifying us, Ecc. 7:2, 3; Is. 1:25, 26; Is. 48:10; Jer. 9:6, 7; Zech. 13:9; Mal. 3:2, 3.
in exercising our patience, Ps. 40:1; Rom. 5:3; Js. 1:3; I Pet. 2:20.
in rendering us fruitful in good works, Jno. 15:2; Heb. 12:10, 11.
in furthering the gospel, Acts 8:3, 4; 11:19-21; Phil. 1:12; II Tim. 2:9, 10; 4:16, 17.
exemplified, Joseph's brethren, Gen. 42:21; Joseph, Gen. 45:5, 7, 8; Israel, Dt. 8:3, 5; Josiah, II Ks. 22:19; Hezekiah, II Chr. 32:25, 26; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:12; Jonah, Jno. 2:7; prodigal son, Lu. 15:21.

Afflictions of the Wicked, The.
God is glorified in, Ex. 14:4; Ez. 38:22, 23.
God holds in derision, Ps. 37:13; Prov. 1:26, 27.
are multiplied, Dt. 31:17; Job 20:12-18; Ps. 32:10.
are continual, Job 15:20; Ecc. 2:23; Is. 32:10.
are often sudden, Ps. 73:19; Prov. 6:15; Is. 30:13; Rev. 18:10.
are often judicially sent, Job 21:17; Ps. 107:17; Jer. 30:15.
are for examples to others, Ps. 64;7-9; Zeph. 3:6, 7; I Cor. 10:5-11; II Pet. 2:6.
are ineffectual of themselves, for their conversion, Ex. 9:30; Is. 9:13; Jer. 2:30; Hag. 2:17.
their persecution of saints, a cause of, Dt. 30:7; Ps. 55:19; Zech. 2:9; II Thess. 1:6.
impenitence is a cause of, Prov. 1:30, 31; Ez. 24:13; Amos 4:6-12; Zech. 7:11, 12; Rev. 2:21, 22.
sometimes humble them, I Ks. 21:27.
frequently harden, Neh. 9:28, 29; Jer. 5:3.
produce slavish fear, Job 15:24; Ps. 73:19; Jer. 49:3, 5.
saints should not be alarmed at, Prov. 3:25, 26.
exemplified, Pharaoh and the Egyptians, Ex. 9:14, 15; 14:24, 25; Ahaziah, II Ks. 1:1-4; Gehazi, II Ks. 5:27; Jehoram, II Chr. 21:12-19; Uzziah, II Chr. 26:19-21; Ahaz, &c., II Chr. 28:5-8, 22.

Affright.
Is. 21:4, fearfulness a. me
Mark 16:5; Luke 24:37, they were a.
6, be not a., ye seek Jesus
See Dt. 7:21; II Chr. 32:18; Jer. 51:32.

Afoot, Mk. 6:33; Acts 20:13.

Aforetime.
Dan. 6:10, prayed as a.
Rom. 15:4, things were written a.
See Is. 52:4; Jer. 30:20.

Afraid.
Gen. 20:8; Ex. 14:10; Mk. 9:6; Lu. 2:9, sore a.
Lev. 26:6; Job 11:19; Is. 17:2; Ez. 34:28; Mic. 4:4; Zeph. 3:13, none make a.
Jud. 7:3, whosoever is fearful and a.
I Sam. 18:29, Saul yet the more a.
Neh. 6:9, they all made us a.
Job 3:25, that which I was a. of is come
9:28, I am a. of sorrows
Ps. 27:1, of whom shall I be a.?
56:3, 11, what time I am a.
65:8, a. at thy tokens
91:5, not be a. for terror by night
112:7, a. of evil tidings
Is. 51:12, be a. of a man that shall die
Mat. 14:27; Mk. 5:36; 6:50; Jno. 6:20, be not a.
Mk. 9:32; 10:32, a. to ask him
Jno. 19:8, Pilate was more a.
Gal. 4:11, I am a. of you
Heb. 11:23, not a. of the king's commandment
See Dt. 1:17; Ps. 3:6.

Afresh, Heb. 6:6.

Afternoon, Jud. 19:8.

Afterwards.
I Sam. 24:5, a. David's heart smote him
Ps. 73:24, a. receive me to glory
Prov. 20:17, deceit sweet, but a.
24:27, prepare work, and a. build
29:11, wise man keepeth till a.
Jno. 13:36, thou shalt follow me a.
I Cor. 15:23, a. they that are Christ's
See Ex. 11:1; Mat. 21:32; Gal. 3:22.

Agriculture or Husbandry.
the cultivation of the earth, Gen. 3:23.
the occupation of man before the fall, Gen. 2:15.
rendered laborious by the curse on the earth, Gen. 3:17-19.
man doomed to labor in, after the fall, Gen. 3:23.
contributes to the support of all, Ecc. 5:9.
the providence of God to be acknowledged in the produce of, Jer. 5:24; Hos. 2:8.
Requires
wisdom, Is. 28:26.
diligence, Prov. 27:23-27; Ecc. 11:6.
toil, II Tim. 2:6.
patience in waiting, Js. 5:7.
diligence in, abundantly recompensed, Prov. 12:11; 13:23; 28:19; Heb. 6:7.
Persons Engaged in, Called
tillers of the ground, Gen. 4:2.
husbandmen, II Chr. 26:10.
laborers, Mat. 9:37; 20:1.
peace favorable to, Is. 2:4; Jer. 31:24.
war destructive to, Jer. 50:16; 51:23.
patriarchs engaged in, Gen. 4:2; 9:20.
the labor of, supposed to be lessened by Noah, Gen. 5:29, with Gen. 9:20.
the Jews loved and followed, Jud. 6:11; I Ks. 19:19; II Chr. 26:10.
spoil of Canaan suited to, Gen. 13:10; Dt. 8:7-9.
climate of Canaan favorable to, Dt. 11:10, 11.
Was Promoted Amongst the Jews, by
allotments to each family, Num. 36:7-9.
the right of redemption, Lev. 25:23-28.
separation from other nations, Ex. 33:16.
the prohibition against usury, Ex. 22:25.
the promises of God's blessing on, Lev. 26:4; Dt. 7:13; 11:14, 15.
Enactments to Protect:
not to covet the fields of another, Dt. 5:21.
not to move landmarks, Dt. 19:14; Prov. 22:28.
not to cut down crops of another, Dt. 23:25.
against the trespass of cattle, Ex. 22:5.
against injuring the produce of, Ex. 22:6.
often performed by hirelings, I Chr. 27:26; II Chr. 26:10; Mat. 20:8; Lu. 17:7.
not to be engaged in during the Sabbatical year, Ex. 23:10, 11.
produce of, given as rent for land, Mat. 21:33, 34.
produce of, often blasted because of sin, Is. 5:10; 7:23; Jer. 12:13; Joel 1:10, 11.
grief occasioned by the failure of the fruits of, Joel 1:11; Amos 5:16, 17.
produce of, exported, I Ks. 5:11; Ez. 27:17.
Operations in:
hedging, Is. 5:2, 5; Hos. 2:6.
plowing, Job 1:14.
digging, Is. 5:6; Lu. 13:8; 16:3.
manuring, Is. 25:10; Lu. 14:34, 35.
harrowing, Job 39:10; Is. 28:24.
gathering out the stones, Is. 5:2.
sowing, Ecc. 11:4; Is. 32:20; Mat. 13:3.
planting, Prov. 31:16; Is. 44:14; Jer. 31:5.
watering, Dt. 11:10; I Cor. 3:6-8.
weeding, Mat. 13:28.
grafting, Rom. 11:17-19, 24.
pruning, Lev. 25:3; Is. 5:6; Jno. 15:2.
mowing, Ps. 129:7; Amos 7:1.
reaping, Is. 17:5.
binding, Gen. 37:7; Mat. 13:30.
gleaning, Lev. 19:9; Ruth 2:3.
stacking, Ex. 22:6.
threshing, Dt. 25:4; Jud. 6:11.
winnowing, Ruth 3:2; Mat. 3:12.
storing in barns, Mat. 6:26; 13:30.
Beasts Used in:
the ox, Dt. 25:4.
the ass, Dt. 22:10.
the horse, Is. 28:28.
Implements of:
the plow, I Sam. 13:20.
the harrow, II Sam. 12:31.
the mattock, I Sam. 13:20; Is. 7:25.
the sickle, Dt. 16:9; 23:25.
the pruning-hook, Is. 18:5, Joel 3:10.
the fork, I Sam. 13:21.
the ax, I Sam. 13:20.
the teethed threshing instrument, Is. 41:15.
the flail, etc., Is. 28:27.
the cart, I Sam. 6:7; Is. 28:27, 28.
the shovel, Is. 30:24.
the sieve, Amos 9:9.
the fan, Is. 30:24; Mat. 3:12.
Illustrative of the
culture of the Church, I Cor. 3:9.
culture of the heart, Jer. 4:3; Hos. 10:12.

Agabus, famine and Paul's sufferings foretold by, Acts 11:28; 21:10.

Agag.
Num. 24:7, his king shall be higher than A.
I Sam. 15:8, took A. the king of the Amalekites
9, but Saul and the people spared A.
20, have brought A. the king of Amalek
32, bring ye hither to me A. the king
32, and A. came unto him delicately
32, A. said, Surely the bitterness
33, and Samuel hewed A. in pieces

Agony, Christ's, in the garden, Mat. 27:36; Lu. 22:44, etc.

Agree.
Amos 3:3, except they be a.
Mat. 5:25, a. with adversary
18:19, two of you shall a.
Mk. 14:56, 59, witness a. not
Acts 15:15, to this a. words of the prophets
I Jno. 5:8, these three a. in one
See Mat. 20:2; Lu. 5:36; Acts 5:9; Rev. 17:17.

Agreement, Is. 28:15; II Cor. 6:16.

Agrippa, Paul's defense before, Acts 25:22; 26.
almost persuaded, Acts 26:28.

Ahijah.
I Ks. 11:29, A. the Shilonite found him in
30, A. caught the new garment that
12:15, which the Lord spake by A. the
14:2, there is A. the prophet, which told
4, and came to the house of A.
4, but A. could not see; for his eyes
5, the Lord said unto A., Behold, the
6, when A. heard the sound of her feet
18, spake by the hand of his servant A.
15:27, Baasha the son of A., of the house
29, which he spake by his servant A.
33, began Baasha the son of A. to reign
21:22, the house of Baasha the son of A.
II Ks. 9:9, the house of Baasha the son of A.
I Chr. 2:25, Bunah, and Oren, and Ozem, and A.
11:36, Hepher the Mecherathite, A. the
26:20, A. was over the treasures of the
II Chr. 9:29, and in the prophecy of A. the
10:15, by the hand of A. the Shilonite to
Neh. 10:26, and A., Hanan, Anan

Ahikam.
II Ks. 22:12, Hilkiah the priest, and A. the son
14, so Hilkiah the priest, and A., and
25:22, he made Gedaliah the son of A.
II Chr. 34:20, king commanded Hilkiah, and A.
Jer. 26:24, the hand of A. the son of Shaphan
39:14, him unto Gedaliah the son of A.
40:5, back also to Gedaliah the son of A.
6, Jeremiah unto Gedaliah the son of A.
7, Gedaliah the son of A. governor
9, the son of A. the son of Shaphan
11, over them Gedaliah the son of A.
14, the son of A. believed them not
16, the son of A. said unto Johanan the
41:1, came unto Gedaliah the son of A.
2, and smote Gedaliah the son of A.
Jer. 41:6, come to Gedaliah the son of A.
10, committed to Gedaliah the son of A.
16, 18, had slain Gedaliah the son of A.
43:6, left with Gedaliah the son of A.

Ahilud.
II Sam. 8:16, Jehoshaphat the son of A. was
20:24, Jehoshaphat the son of A.
I Ks. 4:3, Jehoshaphat the son of A., the
12, Baana the son of A.; to him
I Chr. 18:15, Jehoshaphat the son of A., recorder

Ahimelech.
I Sam. 21:1, came David to Nob to A. the priest
1, A. was afraid at the meeting of
2, David said unto A. the priest
8, David said unto A., And is there
22:9, coming to Nob, to A. the son
11, then the king sent to call A.
14, then A. answered the king, and
16, king said, Thou shalt surely die, A.
20, one of the sons of A. the son of
23:6, when Abiathar the son of A. fled
26:6, answered David and said to A.
II Sam. 8:17, Ahitub, and A., the son of Abiathar
I Chr. 24:3, and A. of the sons of Ithamar
6, A. the son of Abiathar, and before
31, David the king, and Zadok, and A.
Ps. 52, title, David is come to the house of A.

Ahimelech's.
I Sam. 30:7, to Abiathar the priest, A. son

Ahimoth, I Chr. 6:25, sons of Elkanah; Amasai, and A.

Ahinadab.
I Ks. 4:14, A. the son of Iddo had Mahanaim

Ahinoam.
I Sam. 14:50, the name of Saul's wife was A.
25:43, David also took A. of Jezreel
27:3, A. the Jezreelitess, and Abigail
30:5, two wives were taken captives, A.
II Sam. 2:2, A. the Jezreelitess, and Abigail
3:2, his firstborn was Amnon, of A.
I Chr. 3:1, the firstborn Amnon, of A. the

Ahithophel's treachery, II Sam. 15:31; 16:20.
disgrace, and suicide, II Sam. 17:1, 23. See Ps. 41:9; 55:12; 109.

Aileth, Gen. 21:17; Jud. 18:23; I Sam. 11:5; II Sam. 14:5; Ps. 114:5; Is. 22:1.

Air.
Job. 41:16, no a. can come between
I Cor. 9:26, as one that beateth the a.
14:9, ye shall speak into a.
I Thess. 4:17, meet Lord in a.
See II Sam. 21:10; Ecc. 10:20; Acts 22:23; Rev. 9:2.

Alabaster.
Mat. 26:7, having an a. box of very precious
Mk. 14:3, having an a. box of ointment
Lu. 7:37, brought an a. box of ointment

Alarm.
Num. 10:5, when ye blow an a., then the
6, when ye blow an a. the second
6, they shall blow an a. for their
7, blow, ye shall not sound an a.
9, blow an a. with the trumpets
II Chr. 13:12, with sounding trumpets to cry a.
Jer. 4:19, sound of the trumpet, the a. of war
49:2, I will cause an a. of war to be heard
Joel 2:1, sound an a. in my holy mountain
Zeph. 1:16, a day of the trumpet and a.

Alas.
Num. 12:11, Aaron said unto Moses, A., my
24:23, a., who shall live when God doeth
Josh. 7:7, Joshua said, A., O Lord
Jud. 6:22, Gideon said, A., O Lord God!
11:35, a., my daughter! thou hast
I Ks. 13:30, mourned over him, saying, A., my
II Ks. 3:10, the king of Israel said, A.!
6:5, a., master! for it was borrowed
15, a., my master! how shall we do?

Alas—Continued
Jer. 30:7, a.! for that day is great
Ez. 6:11, a. for all the evil abominations
Joel 1:15, a. for the day! for the day of the
Amos 5:16, say in all the highways, A.! a.!
Rev. 18:10, a., a., that great city Babylon
16, a., a. that great city, that was
19, a., a. that great city, wherein
Alexander (and Rufus), Mk. 15:21.
a member of the council, Acts 4:6.
an Ephesian Jew, Acts 19:33.
the coppersmith, I Tim. 1:20; II Tim. 4:14.
Alien.
Dt. 14:21, sell it to an a.
Ps. 69:8, an a. unto my mother's children
Eph. 2:12, a. from commonwealth
Heb. 11:34, armies of the a.
Alienated.
Eph. 4:18, a. from life of God
Col. 1:21, that were sometime a.
Alike.
Dt. 12:22, the clean shall eat of them a.
15:22, the clean person shall eat it a.
I Sam. 30:24, they shall part a.
Job 21:26, they shall lie down a. in the dust
Ps. 33:15, he fashioneth their hearts a.
139:12, darkness and the light are both a.
Prov. 20:10, both of them are a. abomination
27:15, and a contentious woman are a.
Ecc. 9:2, all things come a. to all
11:6, whether they both shall be a. good
Rom. 14:5, another esteemeth every day a.
Alive.
Gen. 6:19, to keep them a. with thee
20, come unto thee, to keep them a.
7:3, to keep seed a. upon the face
23, and Noah only remained a., and
12:12, but they will save thee a.
43:7, is your father yet a.?
27, of whom ye spake? Is he yet a.?
28, he is yet a.
45:26, told him, saying, Joseph is yet a.
28, Joseph my son is yet a.
46:30, because thou art yet a.
50:20, to save much people a.
Ex. 1:17, but saved the men children a.
18, have saved the men children a.?
22, every daughter ye shall save a.
4:18, see whether they be yet a.
22:4, be certainly found in his hand a.
Lev. 10:16, sons of Aaron which were left a.
14:4, cleansed two birds a. and clean
16:10, be presented a. before the Lord
26:36, and upon them that are left a.
Num. 16:33, went down a. into the pit, and the
21:35, until there was none left him a.
22:33, I had slain thee, and saved her a.
31:15, have ye saved all the women a.?
18, keep a. for yourselves
Dt. 4:4, a. every one of you this day
5:3, who are all of us here a. this
6:24, that he might preserve us a.
20:16, save a. nothing that breatheth
31:27, while I am yet a. with you this
32:39, I kill, and I make a.; I wound
Josh. 2:13, and that ye will save a. my father
6:25, Joshua saved Rahab the harlot a.
8:23, the king of Ai they took a.
14:10, the Lord hath kept me a.
Jud. 8:19, if ye had saved them a., I would
21:14, which they had saved a. of
I Sam. 2:6, the Lord killeth, and maketh a.
15:8, Agag the king of the Amalekites a.
27:9, left neither man nor woman a.
11, saved neither man nor woman a.
II Sam. 8:2, with one full line to keep a.
12:18, while the child was yet a.
21, weep for the child, while it was a.
22, while the child was yet a., I fasted
18:14, while he was yet a. in the midst of
I Ks. 18:5, to save the horses and mules a.
20:18, come out for peace, take them a.
18, be come out for war, take them a.
32, said, Is he yet a.? he is my brother
21:5, for Naboth is not a., but dead
II Ks. 5:7, am I God, to kill and to make a.
7:4, if they save us a., we shall
12, catch them a., and get into
II Ks. 10:14, he said, Take them a.
14, and they took them a.
II Chr. 25:12, other ten thousand left a.
Ps. 22:29, none can keep a. his own soul
30:3, thou hast kept me a.
33:19, and to keep them a. in famine
41:2, will preserve him, and keep him a.
Prov. 1:12, swallow them up a. as the grave
Ecc. 4:2, than the living which are yet a.
Jer. 49:11, I will preserve them a.
Ez. 7:13, although they were yet a.
13:18, save the souls a. that come unto
19, save the souls a. that should not
18:27, he shall save his soul a.
Dan. 5:19, whom he would he kept a.
Mat. 27:63, said, while he was yet a., After
Mk. 16:11, when they had heard that he was a.
Lu. 15:24, my son was dead, and is a. again
32, brother was dead, and is a. again
24:23, angels, which said that he was a.
Acts 1:3, he shewed himself a. after his
9:41, and widows, presented her a.
20:12, they brought the young man a.
25:19, whom Paul affirmed to be a.
Rom. 6:11, dead indeed unto sin, but a. unto
13, as those that are a. from the dead
7:9, I was a. without the law once
I Cor. 15:22, so in Christ shall all be made a.
I Thess. 4:15, we which are a. and remain
17, are a. and remain shall be caught
Rev. 1:18, behold, I am a. for evermore
2:8, which was dead, and is a.
19:20, both were cast a. into a lake
Alleging.
Acts 17:3, opening and a., that Christ
Allegory.
Gal. 4:24, which things are an a.: for these
Alliance and Society with the Enemies of God.
forbidden, Ex. 23:32; 34:12; Dt. 7:2, 3; 13:6, 8; Josh. 23:6, 7; Jud. 2:2; Ezra 9:12; Prov. 1:10, 15; II Cor. 6:14-17; Eph. 5:11.
lead to idolatry, Ex. 34:15, 16; Num. 25:1-8; Dt. 7:4; Jud. 3:5-7; Rev. 2:20.
have led to murder and human sacrifice, Ps. 106:37, 38.
provoke the anger of God, Dt. 7:4; 31:16, 17; II Chr. 19:2; Ezra 9:13, 14; Ps. 106:29, 40; Is. 2:6.
provoke God to leave men to reap the fruits of them, Josh. 23:12, 13; Jud. 2:1-3.
are ensnaring, Ex. 23:33; Num. 25:18; Dt. 12:30; 13:6; Ps. 106:36.
are enslaving, II Pet. 2:18, 19.
are defiling, Ezra 9:1, 2.
are degrading, Is. 1:23.
are ruinous to spiritual interests, Prov. 29:24; Heb. 12:14, 15; II Pet. 3:17.
are ruinous to moral character, I Cor. 15:33.
are a proof of folly, Prov. 12:11.
children who enter into, bring shame upon their parents, Prov. 28:7.
evil consequences of, Prov. 28:19; Jer. 51:7.
the wicked are prone to, Ps. 50:18; Jer. 2:25.
the wicked tempt saints to, Neh. 6:2-4.
sin of, to be confessed, deeply repented of, and forsaken, Ezra 10.
Involve saints in their guiltiness, II Jno. 9-11; Rev. 18:4.
involve saints in their punishment, Num. 16:26; Jer. 51:6; Rev. 18:4.
unbecoming in those called saints, II Chr. 19:2; II Cor. 6:14-16; Phil. 2:15.
exhortations to shun all inducements to, Prov. 1:10-15; 4:14, 15; II Pet. 3:17.
exhortations to hate and avoid, Prov. 14:7; Rom. 16:17; I Cor. 5:9-11; Eph. 5:6, 7; I Tim. 6:5; II Tim. 3:5.
a call to come out from, Num. 16:26; Ezra 10:11; Jer. 51:6, 45; II Cor. 6:17; II Thess. 3:6; Rev. 18:4.
means of preservation from, Prov. 2:10-20; 19:27.
blessedness of avoiding, Ps. 1:1.
blessedness of forsaking, Ezra 9:12; Prov. 9:6; II Cor. 6:17, 18.
saints grieve to meet with, in their intercourse with the world, Ps. 57:4; 120:5, 6; II Pet. 2:7, 8.
saints grieve to witness in their brethren, Gen. 26:35; Ezra 9:3; 10:6.
saints hate and avoid, Ps. 26:4, 5; 31:6; 101:7; Rev. 2:2.
saints deprecate, Gen. 49:6; Ps. 6:8; 15:4; 101:4, 7; 119:115; 139:19.
saints are separate from, Ex. 33:16; Ezra 6:21.
saints should be circumspect when undesignedly thrown into, Mat. 10:16; Col. 4:5; I Pet. 2:12.
pious parents prohibit, to their children, Gen. 28:1.
persons in authority should denounce, Ezra 10:9-11; Neh. 13:23-27.
punishment of, Num. 33:56; Dt. 7:4; Josh. 23:13; Jud. 2:3; 3:5-8; Ezra 9:7, 14; Ps. 106:41, 42; Rev. 2:16, 22, 23.
exemplified, Solomon, I Ks. 11:1-8; Rehoboam, I Ks. 12:8, 9; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 18:3; 19:2; 20:35-38; Jehoram, II Chr. 21:6; Ahaziah, II Chr. 22:3-5; Israelites, Ezra 9:1, 2; Israel, Ez. 44:7; Judas Iscariot, Mat. 26:14-16.
examples of avoiding, man of God, I Ks. 13:7-10; Nehemiah, etc., Neh. 6:2-4; 10:29-31; David, Ps. 101:4-7; 119:115; Jeremiah, Jer. 15:17; Joseph of Arimathea, Lu. 23:51; church of Ephesus, Rev. 2:6.
examples of forsaking, Israelites, Num. 16:27; Ezra 6:21, 22; 10:3, 4, 16, 17; sons of the priests, Ezra 10:18, 19.
examples of the judgments of God against, Korah, etc., Num. 16:32; Ahaziah, II Chr. 22:7, 8; Judas Iscariot, Acts 1:18.
Allow.
Lu. 11:48, ye a. the deeds of your fathers
Acts 24:15, which they themselves also a.
Rom. 7:15, that which I do I a. not
Allowance.
II Ks. 25:30, and his a. was a continual a.
Allowed.
I Thess. 2:4, but as we were a. of God to be
Alloweth.
Rom. 14:22, in that thing which he a.
Allure.
Hos. 2:14, I will a. her, and bring her into
II Pet. 2:18, a. through the lusts of the flesh
Almighty.
Gen. 17:1, said unto him, I am the A. God
28:3, and God A. bless thee
35:11, God said unto him, I am God A.
43:14, God A. give you mercy
48:3, God A. appeared unto me at Luz
49:25, and by the A., who shall bless thee
Ex. 6:3, by the name of God A.
Num. 24:4, 16, which saw the vision of the A.
Ruth 1:20, A. hath dealt very bitterly with me
21, and the A. hath afflicted me
Job 5:17, not thou the chastening of the A.
6:4, arrows of the A. are within me
14, he forsaketh the fear of the A.
8:3, doth the A. pervert justice?
5, make thy supplication to the A.
11:7, find out the A. unto perfection
13:3, surely I would speak to the A.
15:25, himself against the A.
21:15, what is the A., that we should
20, shall drink of the wrath of the A.
22:3, is it any pleasure to the A.
17, what can the A. do for them?
23, if thou return to the A.
25, the A. shall be thy defence
26, have thy delight in the A.
23:16, and the A. troubleth me
24:1, times are not hidden from the A.
27:2, the A., who hath vexed my soul
Job 27:10, will he delight himself in the A.?
11, with the A. will I not conceal
13, they shall receive of the A.
29:5, when the A. was yet with me
31:2, inheritance of the A. from on high
35, that the A. would answer me
32:8, inspiration of the A. giveth them
33:4, breath of the A. hath given me life
34:10, and from the A., that he should
12, will the A. pervert judgment
35:13, neither will the A. regard it
37:23, the A., we cannot find him out
40:2, he that contendeth with the A.
Ps. 68:14, when the A. scattered kings
91:1, under the shadow of the A.
Is. 13:6, as a destruction from the A.
Ez. 1:24, as the voice of the A.
10:5, the A. God when he speaketh
Joel 1:15, as a destruction from the A.
II Cor. 6:18, saith the Lord A.
Rev. 1:8, and which is to come, the A.
4:8, holy, holy, holy, Lord God A.
11:17, O Lord God A., which art, and wast
15:3, thy works, Lord God A.
16:7, Lord God A., true and righteous
14, that great day of God A.
19:15, and wrath of A. God
21:22, the Lord God A. and the Lamb are
Almost.
Ex. 17:4, they be a. ready to stone
Ps. 73:2, as for me my feet were a. gone
94:17, my soul had a. dwelt in silence
119:87 had a. consumed me upon earth
Prov. 5:14, I was a. in all evil
Acts 13:44, came a. the whole city together
19:26, but a. throughout all Asia
21:27, the seven days were a. ended
26:28, a. thou persuadest me to be
29, a., and altogether such as I
Heb. 9:22, and a. all things are by the law
Alms.
Mat. 6:1, do not your a. before men
2, when thou doest thine a.
3, when thou doest a., let not
4, that thine a. may be in secret
Lu. 11:41, give a. of such things as ye have
12:33, sell that ye have, and give a.
Acts 3:2, to ask a. of them that entered
3, into the temple asked an a.
10, it was he which sat for a.
10:2, gave much a. to the people
4, prayers and thine a. are come up
31, thine a. are had in remembrance
24:17, I came to bring a. to my nation
Almsdeeds.
Acts 9:36, full of good works and a.
Alone.
Gen. 2:18, not good man should be a.
Num. 11:14; Dt. 1:9, bear all these people a.
Dt. 32:12, Lord a. did lead him
Ps. 136:4, who a. doeth great wonders
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim joined to idols, let him a.
Mat. 4:4; Lu. 4:4, not live by bread a.
Mat. 14:23; Lu. 9:18, Jesus was a.
Jno. 8:16; 16:32, I am not a.
Heb. 9:7, went high priest a. once
Js. 2:17, faith is dead, being a.
Altars.
designed for sacrifice, Ex. 20:24.
to be made of earth, or unhewn stone, Ex. 20:24, 25; Dt. 27:5, 6.
of brick, hateful to God, Is. 65:3.
natural rocks sometimes used as, Jud. 6:19-21; 13:19, 20.
were not to have steps up to them, Ex. 20:26.
for idolatrous worship, often erected on roofs of houses, II Ks. 23:12; Jer. 19:13; 32:29.
idolaters planted groves near, Jud. 6:30; I Ks. 16:32, 33; II Ks. 21:3.
the Jews not to plant groves near, Dt. 16:21.
for idolatrous worship, to be destroyed, Ex. 34:13; Dt. 7:5.
probable origin of inscriptions on, Dt. 27:8.
Mentioned in Scripture:
of Noah, Gen. 8:20.
of Abraham, Gen. 12:7, 8; 13:18; 22:9.
of Isaac, Gen. 26:25.
of Jacob, Gen. 33:20; 35:1, 3, 7.
of Moses, Ex. 17:15; 24:4.
of Balaam, Num. 23:1, 14, 29.
of Joshua, Josh. 8:30, 31.
of the temple of Solomon, II Chr. 4:1, 19.

Altars—Continued.
of the second temple, Ezra 3:2, 3.
of Reubenites, etc., East of Jordan, Josh. 22:10.
of Gideon, Jud. 6:26, 27.
of the people of Israel, Jud. 21:4.
of Samuel, I Sam. 7:17.
of David, II Sam. 24:21, 25.
of Jeroboam at Bethel, I Ks. 12:33.
of Ahaz, II Ks. 16:10-12.
of the Athenians, Acts 17:23.
for burnt offerings, Ex. 27:1-8.
for incense, Ex. 30:1-6.
protection afforded by, I Ks. 1:50, 51.
afforded no protection to murderers, Ex. 21:14; I Ks. 2:28-34.
Allon-bachuth, oak of weeping, Gen. 35:8; I Ks. 13:14.
All things lawful, but not expedient, I Cor. 6:12.
Altogether.
Ps. 14:3; 53:3, a. become filthy
50:21, a. such an one as thyself
Song 5:16, he is a. lovely
Acts 26:29, almost and a. such as I
Always.
Job 7:16, I would not live a.
Ps. 103:9, not a. chide
Mat. 28:20, I am with you a.
Mk. 14:7; Jno. 12:8, me ye have not a.
Lu. 18:1, men ought a. to pray
II Cor. 6:10, yet a. rejoicing
Phil. 4:4, rejoice in the Lord a.
Amalek.
Gen. 36:12, and she bare to Eliphaz A.
16, Korah, duke Gatam, and duke A.
Ex. 17:8, then came A., and fought with
9, men, and go out, fight with A.
10, said to him, and fought with A.
11, let down his hand, A. prevailed
13, and Joshua discomfited A. and
14, put out the remembrance of A.
16, the Lord will have war with A.
Num. 24:20, and when he looked on A., he
20, A. was the first of the nations
Dt. 25:17, remember what A. did unto thee
19, blot out the remembrance of A.
Jud. 3:13, the children of Ammon and A.
5:14, there a root of them against A.
I Sam. 15:2, that which A. did to Israel, how
3, now go, and smite A., and utterly
5, and Saul came to a city of A.
20, have brought Agag the king of A.
28:18, his fierce wrath upon A.
II Sam. 8:12, and of A., and of the spoil of
I Chr. 1:36, Gatam, Kenaz, and Timna, and A.
18:11, the Philistines, and from A.
Ps. 83:7, Gebal, and Ammon, and A.
Amalekites, The.
descent of, Gen. 36:12, 16.
Character of
wicked, I Sam. 15:18.
oppressive, Jud. 10:12.
warlike and cruel, I Sam. 15:33.
governed by kings, I Sam. 15:20, 32.
a powerful and influential nation, Num. 24:7.
possessed cities, I Sam. 15:5.
Country of
in the south of Canaan, Num. 13:29; I Sam. 27:8.
extended from Havilah to Shur, I Sam. 15:7.
was the scene of ancient warfare, Gen. 14:7.
part of the Kenites dwelt amongst, I Sam. 15:6.
were the first to oppose Israel, Ex. 17:8.
discomfited at Rephidim, through the intercession of Moses, Ex. 17:9-13.
doomed to utter destruction for opposing Israel, Ex. 17:14, 16; Dt. 25:19.
their utter destruction foretold, Num. 24:20.
presumption of Israel punished by, Num. 14:45.
united with Eglon against Israel, Jud. 3:13.
part of their possessions taken by Ephraim, Jud. 5:14, with Jud. 12:15.
with Midian, oppressed Israel, Jud. 6:3-5.
overcome by Gideon, Jud. 6:33, 34; 7:21, 22.
Saul
overcame, and delivered Israel, I Sam. 14:48.
commissioned to destroy, I Sam. 15:1-3.
massacred, I Sam. 15:4-8.
condemned for not utterly destroying, I Sam. 15:9-26; 28:18.
Agag, king of, slain by Samuel, I Sam. 5:32, 33.
invaded by David, I Sam. 27:8, 9.
pillaged and burned Ziklag, I Sam. 30:1, 2.
pursued and slain by David, I Sam. 30:10-20.
spoil taken from, consecrated, II Sam. 8:11, 12.
confederated against Israel, Ps. 83:7.
remnant of, completely destroyed during the reign of Hezekiah, I Chr. 4:41-43.
Amazed.
Mat. 19:25, disciples exceedingly a.
Mk. 2:12; Lu. 5:26, a. and glorified God
Mk. 14:33, he began to be sore a.
Lu. 9:43, a. at mighty power of God
Acts 9:21, all that heard Saul were a.
I Pet. 3:6, not afraid with any a.
Ambition.
God condemns, Gen. 11:7; Is. 5:8.
Christ condemns, Mat. 18:1, 3, 4; 20:25, 26; 23:11, 12.
saints avoid, Ps. 131:1, 2.
vanity of, Job 20:5-9; 24:24; Ps. 49:11-20.
leads to strife and contention, Js. 4:1, 2.
punishment of, Prov. 17:19; Is. 14:12-15; Ez. 31:10, 11; Ob. 3, 4.
Connected with
pride, Hab. 2:5.
covetousness, Hab. 2:8, 9.
cruelty, Hab. 2:12.
exemplified, Adam and Eve, Gen. 3:5, 6; builders of Babel, Gen. 11:4; Miriam and Aaron, Num. 12:2; Korah, etc., Num. 16:3; Absalom, II Sam. 15:4; 18:18; Adonijah, I Ks. 1:5; Sennacherib, II Ks. 19:23; Shebna, Is. 22:16; Sons of Zebedee, Mat. 20:21; Antichrist, II Thess. 2:4; Diotrephes, III Jno. 9.
Amen.
Num. 5:22, and the woman shall say, A., a.
Dt. 27:15, 16, people shall answer and say, A.
17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, and all the people shall say, A.
I Ks. 1:36, answered the king, and said, A.
I Chr. 16:36, and all the people said, A.
Neh. 5:13, all the congregation said A.
8:6, the people answered, A., A.
Ps. 41:13, to everlasting. A., and A.
72:19, filled with his glory; A., and A.
89:52, for evermore. A., and A.
106:48, A. Praise ye the Lord
Jer. 28:6, the prophet Jeremiah said, A.
Mat. 6:13, and the glory, for ever. A.
Amend.
Jer. 7:3; 26:13; 35:15, a. your ways
Jno. 4:52, hour when he began to a.
Amiable.
Ps. 84:1, how a. are thy tabernacles
Amiss.
II Chr. 6:37, we have done a.
Dan. 3:29, speak any thing a.
Lu. 23:41, hath done nothing a.
Js. 4:3, because ye ask a.
Ammonites, The.
descent of, Gen. 19:38.
Called the
children of Lot, Dt. 2:19.
children of Ammon, Jer. 25:21.
governed by hereditary kings, II Sam. 10:1.
Country of
belonged to the Zamzummims, Dt. 2:20, 21.
bordered on the Amorites, Num. 21:24.
was fertile, Jer. 49:4.
well fortified, Num. 21:24.
half of, given to the Gadites, Josh. 13:25.
Character of
cruel and covetous, Amos 1:13.
proud and reproachful, Zeph. 2:10.
vindictive, Ez. 25:3, 6.
fond of ornaments, II Chr. 20:25.
idolatrous, Jud. 10:6; I Ks. 11:7, 33; II Ks. 23:13.
superstitious, Jer. 27:3, with v. 9.
Chief Cities of:
Rabbah, II Sam. 12:26, 27; Jer. 49:3.
Ai, Jer. 49:3.
Jewish Laws Respecting:
perpetual exclusion from the congregation, Dt. 23:3; Neh. 13:1.
no covenant to be made with, Dt. 23:6.
not to be distressed, Dt. 2:19; II Chr. 20:10.
assisted Eglon against Israel, Jud. 3:12, 13.
with the Philistines oppressed Israel for eighteen years, Jud. 10:6-9.
Jephthah raised up to deliver Israel from, Jud. 10:15-18; 11:4-33.
proposed a disgraceful treaty to Jabesh-gilead, I Sam. 11:1-3.
Saul's victories over, I Sam. 11:11; 14:47.
ill-treated Davids' ambassadors, II Sam. 10:1-4.
hired the Syrians against David, II Sam. 10:6.
victories of Joab over, II Sam. 10:7-14; 12:26-29.
the royal treasure of, taken, II Sam. 12:30.
of Rabbah reduced to hard bondage, II Sam. 12:31.
spoil of, consecrated to God, II Sam. 8:11, 12.
one of David's mighty men was of, II Sam. 23:37.
Solomon intermarried with, and introduced idols of into Israel, I Ks. 11:1-5.
confederated against Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 20:1; Ps. 83:7.
miraculous defeat of, II Chr. 20:5-24.
submitted to Uzziah, II Chr. 26:8.
defeated by Jotham, II Chr. 27:5.
seized upon the possessions of Gad, Jer. 49:1.
aided the Chaldeans against Judah, II Ks. 24:2.
vexed the Jews after captivity, Neh. 4:3, 7, 8.
the Jews reprobated for intermarrying with, Ezra 9:1-3; Neh. 13:23-28.
Predictions Respecting
subjection to Babylon, Jer. 25:9-21; 27:3, 6.
destruction for hatred to Israel, Ez. 25:2-10; Zeph. 2:8, 9.
punishment for oppressive cruelty, Jer. 49:1-5; Amos 1:13-15.
restoration, Jer. 49:6.
subjection to the Jews, Is. 11:14.
Amnon, son of David, II Sam. 3:2.
outrages Tamar, II Sam. 13.
slain by Absalom, II Sam. 13:28.
Amon, king of Judah, 2 Ks. 21:19; II Chr. 33:20.
his idolatry, II Ks. 21:21; II Chr. 33:23.
killed by his servants, II Ks. 21:23.
Amorites, The.
descent of, Gen. 10:15, 16; I Chr. 1:13, 14.
one of the seven nations of Canaan, Gen. 15:21; Ex. 3:8, 17.
governed by many independent kings, Josh. 5:1; 9:10.
kings of, great and powerful, Ps. 136:18, 20.
originally inhabited a mountain district in the south, Num. 13:29; Dt. 1:7, 20; Jud. 1:36.
acquired an extensive territory from Moab east of Jordan, Num. 21:26, 30.
had many and strong cities, Num 32:17, 33.
of gigantic strength and stature, Amos 2:9.
Character of
profane and wicked, Gen. 15:16.
idolatrous, Josh. 24:15.
defeated by Chedorlaomer, etc., Gen. 14:7.
joined Abram against the kings, Gen. 14:13, 24.
Jacob took a portion from, Gen. 48:22.
forbearance of God towards, Gen. 15:16.
doomed to utter destruction, Dt. 20:17, 18.
refused a passage to Israel, Num. 21:21-23; Dt. 2:30.
deprived of their eastern territory by Israel, Num. 21:24-35.
land of, given to Reubenites, etc., Josh. 13:15-31.
western kings of, confederated against Israel, Josh. 10:1-5.
miraculous overthrow of, Josh. 10:11-14.
kings of, degraded and slain, Josh. 10:24-27.
the Gibeonites a tribe of, deceived Israel into a league, II Sam. 21:2, with Josh. 9:3-16.
the Israelites unable to expel, but exacted tribute from, Jud. 1:34, 35.
had peace with Israel in the days of Samuel, I Sam. 7:14.
brought into bondage by Solomon, I Ks. 9:20, 21.
Ahab followed the abominations of, I Ks. 21:26.
Manasseh exceeded abominations of, II Ks. 21:11.
the Jews after the captivity condemned for intermarrying with, Ezra 9:1, 2.
descent from, illustrative of man's natural state, Ez. 16:3.
Amos declares God's judgment upon the nations, Amos 1:2; and upon Israel, Amos 3:4.
his call, Amos 7:14, 15.
foretells Israel's restoration, Amos 9:11.
Amusements and Pleasures, Worldly.
belong to the works of the flesh, Gal. 5:19, 21.
are transitory, Job 21:12, 13; Heb. 11:25.
are all vanity, Ecc. 2:11.
choke the word of God in the heart, Lu. 8:14.
formed a part of idolatrous worship, Ex. 32:4, 6, 19, with I Cor. 10:7; Jud. 16:23-25.
Lead to
rejection of God, Job 21:14, 15.
poverty, Prov. 21:17.
disregard of the judgments and works of God, Is. 5:12; Amos 6:1-6.
terminate in sorrow, Prov. 14:13.
are likely to lead to greater evil, Job 1:5; Mat. 14:6-8.
the wicked seek for happiness in, Ecc. 2:1, 8.
Indulgence in
a proof of folly, Ecc. 7:4.
a characteristic of the wicked, Is. 47:8; Eph. 4:17, 19; II Tim. 3:4; Tit. 3:3; I Pet. 4:3.
a proof of spiritual death, I Tim. 5:6.
an abuse of riches, Js. 5:1, 5.
wisdom of abstaining from, Ecc. 7:2, 3.
shunned by the primitive saints, I Pet. 4:3.
abstinence from, seems strange to the wicked, I Pet. 4:4.
denounced by God, Is. 5:11, 12.
punishment of, Ecc. 11:9; II Pet. 2:13.
renunciation of, exemplified, Moses, Heb. 11:25.
Anakim, The.
descent of, Num. 13:22; Josh. 15:13.
Were Called
the sons of Anak, Num. 13:33.
the sons of the Anakim, Dt. 1:28.
the children of the Anakims, Dt. 9:2.
divided into three tribes, Josh. 15:14.
inhabited the mountains of Judah, Josh. 11:21.
Hebron, chief city of, Josh. 14:15, with Josh. 21:11.
of gigantic strength and stature, Dt. 2:10, 11, 21.
Israel terrified by, Num. 14:1, with Num. 13:33.
Hebron a possession of, given to Caleb for his faithfulness, Josh. 14:6-14.
driven from Hebron by Caleb, Josh. 15:13, 14.
driven from Kirjath-sepher or Debir by Othniel, Josh. 15:15-17, Jud. 1:12, 13.
almost annihilated, Josh. 11:21, 22.
Ananias (and Sapphira), their lie and death, Acts 5:1.
(disciple) sent to Paul at Damascus, Acts 9:10; 22:12.
(high priest), Paul brought before, Acts 22:30.
Paul smitten by order of, Acts 23:2.
rebuked by Paul, Acts 23:3.
Anathema Maran-atha, I Cor. 16:22.
Anathoth, men of, condemned for persecuting Jeremiah, Jer. 11:21. See I Ks. 2:26.
Anchor of the soul, Heb. 6:19.
Ancient of Days, Dan. 7:22.
Andrew.
Mat. 4:18, Simon called Peter, and A. his
10:2, called Peter, and A. his
Mk. 1:16, Simon and A. his brother casting
29, into the house of Simon and A.
3:18, A., and Philip, and Bartholomew
13:3, John and A. asked him privately
Lu. 6:14, named Peter,) and A. his brother
Jno. 1:40, A., Simon Peter's brother
44, Bethsaida, the city of A. and Peter
6:8, one of his disciples, A., Simon
12:22, Philip cometh and telleth A.
22, and again A. and Philip tell Jesus
Acts 1:13, A., Philip, and Thomas
Andronicus,
Rom. 16:7, salute A. and Junia, my kinsmen
Angels.
created by God and Christ, Neh. 9:6; Col. 1:16.
worship God and Christ, Neh. 9:6; Phil. 2:9-11; Heb. 1:6.
are ministering spirits, I Ks. 19:5; Ps. 68:17; 104:4; Lu. 16:22; Acts 12:7-11; 27:23; Heb. 1:7, 14.
communicate the will of God and Christ, Dan. 8:16, 17; 9:21-23; 10:11; 12:6, 7; Mat. 2:13, 20; Lu. 1:19, 28; Acts 5:20; 8:26; 10:5; 27:23; Rev. 1:1.
obey the will of God, Ps. 103:20; Mat. 6:10.
execute the purposes of God, Num. 22:22; Ps. 103:21; Mat. 13:39-42; 28:2; Jno. 5:4; Rev. 5:2.

Angels—Continued.
execute the judgments of God, II Sam. 24:16; II Ks. 19:35; Ps. 35: 5, 6; Acts 12:23; Rev. 16:1.
celebrate the praises of God, Job 38:7; Ps. 148:2; Is. 6:3; Lu. 2:13, 14; Rev. 5:11, 12; 7:11, 12.
the law given by the ministration of, Ps. 68:17; Acts 7:53; Heb. 2:2.
Announced
the conception of Christ, Mat. 1: 20, 21; Lu. 1:31.
the birth of Christ, Lu. 2:10-12.
the resurrection of Christ, Mat. 28:5-7; Lu. 24:23.
the ascension and second coming of Christ, Acts 1:11.
the conception of John the Baptist, Lu. 1:13, 36.
minister to Christ, Mat. 4:11; Lu. 22:43; Jno. 1:51.
are subject to Christ, Eph. 1:21; Col. 1:16; 2:10; I Pet. 3:22.
shall execute the purposes of Christ, Mat. 13:41; 24:31.
shall attend Christ at his second coming, Mat. 16:27; 25:31; Mk. 8:38; II Thess. 1:7.
know and delight in the gospel of Christ, Eph. 3:9, 10; I Tim. 3:16; I Pet. 1:12.
ministration of, obtained by prayer, Mat. 26:53; Acts 12:5, 7.
rejoice over every repentant sinner, Lu. 15:7, 10.
have charge over the children of God, Ps. 34:7; 91:11, 12; Dan. 6: 22; Mat. 18:10.
are of different orders, Is. 6:2; I Thess. 4:16; I Pet. 3:22; Jude 9; Rev. 12:7.
not to be worshipped, Col. 2:18; Rev. 19:10; 22:9.
are examples of meekness; II Pet. 2:11; Jude 9.
are wise, II Sam. 14:20.
are mighty, Ps. 103:20.
are holy, Mat. 25:31.
are elect, I Tim. 5:21.
are innumerable, Job 25:3; Heb. 12: 22.

Anger.
forbidden, Ecc. 7:9; Mat. 5:22; Rom. 12:19.
a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:20.
a characteristic of fools, Prov. 12: 16; 14:29; 27:3; Ecc. 7:9.
Connected with
pride, Prov. 21:24.
cruelty, Gen. 49:7; Prov. 27:3, 4.
clamor and evil-speaking, Eph. 4: 31.
malice and blasphemy, Col. 3:8.
strife and contention, Prov. 21:19; 29:22; 30:33.
brings its own punishment, Job 5: 2; Prov. 19:19; 25:28.
grievous words stir up, Jud. 12:4; II Sam. 19:43; Prov. 15:1.
should not betray us into sin, Ps. 37:8; Eph. 4:26.
in prayer be free from, I Tim. 2:8.
may be averted by wisdom, Prov. 29:8.
meekness pacifies, Prov. 15:1; Ecc. 10:4.
children should not be provoked to, Eph. 6:4; Col. 3:21.
be slow to, Prov. 15:18; 16:32; 19: 11; Tit. 1:7; Js. 1:19.
avoid those given to, Gen. 49:6; Prov. 22:24.
justifiable, exemplified, our Lord, Mk. 3:5; Jacob, Gen. 31:36; Moses, Ex. 11:8; 32:19; Lev. 10:16; Num. 16:15; Nehemiah, Neh. 5:6; 13:17, 25.
sinful, exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:5, 6; Esau, Gen. 27:45; Simeon and Levi, Gen. 49:5-7; Moses, Num. 20:10, 11; Balaam, Num. 22:27; Saul, I Sam. 20:30; Ahab, I Ks. 21:4; Naaman II Ks. 5:11; Asa, II Chr. 16:10; Uzziah, II Chr. 26: 19; Haman, Esth. 3:5.

Anointing.
with oil, Ps. 92:10.
with ointment, Jno. 11:2.
Was Used for
decorating the person, Ruth 3:3.
refreshing the body, II Chr. 28:15.
purifying the body, Esth. 2:12; Is. 57:9.
curing the sick, Mk. 6:13; Js. 5:14.
healing wounds, Is. 1:6; Lu. 10:34.
preparing weapons for war, Is. 21: 5.
preparing the dead for burial, Mat. 26:12; Mk. 16:1, with Lu. 23:56.
the Jews very fond of, Prov. 27:9; Amos 6:6.
Was Applied to
the head, Ps. 23:5; Ecc. 9:8.
the face, Ps. 104:15.
the feet, Lu. 7:38, 39; Jno. 12:3.
the eyes, Rev. 3:18.
Ointment for,
richly perfumed, Song 4:10; Jno. 12:3.
most expensive, II Ks. 20:13, Amos 6:6; Jno. 12:3, 5.
prepared by the apothecary, Ecc. 10:1.
an article of commerce, Ez. 27: 17; Rev. 18:13.
neglected in times of affliction, II Sam. 12:20; 14:2; Dan. 10:3.
neglect of, to guests, a mark of disrespect, Lu. 7:46.
a token of joy, Ecc. 9:7, 8.
deprivation of, threatened as a punishment, Dt. 28:40; Mic. 6:15.
why recommended by Christ in times of fasting, Mat. 6:17, 18.

Another.
Prov. 27:2, let a. praise thee
II Cor. 11:4; Gal. 1:6, 7, a. gospel
Js. 5:16, pray one for a.
See I Sam. 10:6; Job 19:27; Is. 42: 8; 48:11.

Answer.
Job 19:16; 32:3; Song 5:6; Mic. 3:7; Jno. 19:9, no a.
Prov. 15:1, a soft a. turneth
16:1, a. of tongue from the Lord.

Antichrist.
denies the Father and the Son, I Jno. 2:22.
denies the incarnation of Christ, I Jno. 4:3; II Jno. 7.
spirit of, prevalent in the Apostolic times, I Jno. 2:18.
deceit, a characteristic of, II Jno. 7.

Apostates.
described, Dt. 13:13; Heb. 3:12.
persecution tends to make, Mat. 24: 9, 10; Lu. 8:13.
a worldly spirit tends to make, II Tim. 4:10.
never belonged to Christ, I Jno. 2: 19.
saints do not become, Ps. 44:18, 19; Heb. 6:9; 10:39.
it is impossible to restore, Heb. 6: 4-6.
guilt and punishment of, Zeph. 1: 4-6; Heb. 10:25-31, 39; II Pet. 2: 17, 20-22.
cautions against becoming, Heb. 3: 12; II Pet. 3:17.
shall abound in the latter days, Mat. 24:12; II Thess. 2:3; I Tim. 4:1-3.
exemplified, Amaziah, II Chr. 25: 14, 27; Professed disciples, Jno. 6: 66; Hymeneus and Alexander, I Tim. 1:19, 20.

Apostles, The.
Christ pre-eminently called "The Apostle," Heb. 3:1.
ordained by Christ, Mk. 3:14; Jno. 15:16.
received their title from Christ, Lu. 6:13.
Called by
God, I Cor. 1:1; 12:28; Gal. 1:1, 15, 16.
Christ, Mat. 10:1; Mk. 3:13; Acts 20:24; Rom. 1:5.
Mat. 10:5, 6; Lu. 24:47; Acts 13: the Holy Ghost, Acts 13:2, 4.
were unlearned men, Acts 4:13.
selected from obscure stations, Mat. 4:18.
sent first to the house of Israel, 46.
sent to preach the gospel to all nations, Mat. 28:19, 20; Mk. 16:15; II Tim. 1:11.
Christ always present with, Mat. 28:20.
warned against a timid profession of Christ, Mat. 10:27-33.
the Holy Ghost given to, Jno. 20: 22; Acts 2:1-4; 9:17.
guided by the Spirit into all truth, Jno. 14:26; 15:26; 16:13.
instructed by the Spirit to answer adversaries, Mat. 10:19, 20; Lu. 12:11, 12.

Apostles.
Mat. 10:2, names of the twelve a. are these
Mk. 6:30, the a. gathered themselves together
Lu. 6:13, whom also he named a.
9:10, the a., when they were returned
11:49, I will send them prophets and a.
17:5, the a. said unto the Lord
22:14, the twelve a. with him
24:10, told these things unto the a.
Acts 1:2, commandments unto the a.
26, numbered with the eleven a.
2:37, Peter, and to the rest of the a.
43, and signs were done by the a.
4:33, the a. witness of the resurrection
36, by the a. was surnamed Barnabas
5:12, hands of the a. were many signs
18, laid their hands on the a.
29, Peter and the other a. answered
34, to put the a. forth a little space
40, called the a., and beaten them
6:6, whom they set before the a.
8:1, Judæa and Samaria, except the a.
14, the a. which were at Jerusalem
9:27, him and brought him to the a.
11:1, a. and brethren that were in Judæa
14:4, with the Jews, and part with the a.
Acts 14:14, when the a., Barnabas and Paul
15:2, unto the a. and elders about
4, of the a. and elders, and they
6, the a. and elders came together
22, then pleased it the a. and elders
23, the a. and elders and brethren
33, the brethren unto the a.
16:4, were ordained of the a. and elders
Rom. 16:7, who are of note among the a.
I Cor. 4:9, God hath set forth us the a. last
9:5, as well as other a., and as the
12:28, first a., secondarily prophets
29, are all a.? are all prophets?
15:7, of James; then of all the a.
9, I am the least of the a., that am
II Cor. 11:5, a whit behind the very chiefest a.
13, are false a., deceitful workers
13, themselves into the a. of Christ
12:11, the very chiefest a., though I be
Gal. 1:17, to them which were a. before me
19, other of the a. saw I none
Eph. 2:20, foundation of the a. and prophets
3:5, revealed unto his holy a.
4:11, gave some, a.; and some, prophets
I Thess. 2:6, burdensome, as the a. of Christ
II Pet. 3:2, the a. of the Lord and Saviour
Jude 17, before of the a. of our Lord Jesus
Rev. 2:2, them which say they are a.
18:20, ye holy a. and prophets
21:14, names of the twelve a. of the Lamb
Acts 2:42, in the a. doctrine and fellowship
4:35, laid them down at the a. feet
37, the money, and laid it at the a. feet
5:2, part, and laid it at the a. feet
8:18, through laying on of the a. hands

Apostleship.
Acts 1:25, take part of this ministry and a.
Rom. 1:5, received grace and a., for obedience
I Cor. 9:2, seal of mine a. are ye in the Lord
Gal. 2:8, to the a. of the circumcision

Appear.
I Sam. 16:7, man looketh on the outward a.
Ps. 42:2, when shall I a. before God?
99:16, let thy work a.
Song 2:12, flowers a. on earth
Mat. 6:16, a. unto men to fast
23:28, outwardly a. righteous
Rom. 7:13, that it might a. sin
II Cor. 5:10, we must all a. before judgment seat
12, glory in a.
Col. 3:4; I Tim. 6:14; II Tim. 1:10; 4:8; Tit. 2:13; Heb. 9:28; I Pet. 1:7, a. of Christ
I Thess. 5:22, abstain from all a. of evil
Tim. 4:15, profiting may a.
See Ex. 23:15; Mat. 24:30; Lu. 19: 11.

Apple.
Dt. 32:10, he kept him as the a. of his eye
Ps. 17:8, keep me as the a. of the eye
Prov. 7:2, my law as the a. of thine eye
Song 2:3, as the a. tree among the trees
8:5, I raised thee up under the a. tree
Lam. 2:18, not the a. of thine eye cease
Joel 1:12, palm tree also, and the a. tree
Zech. 2:8, toucheth the a. of his eye
Prov. 25:11, a word fitly spoken is like a. of
Song 2:5, flagons, comfort me with a.
7:8, the smell of thy nose like a.

Approach.
Is. 58:2, take delight in a. God
Lu. 12:33, where no thief a.
I Tim. 6:16, light no man can a.
Heb. 10:25, as ye see the day a.
See Dt. 31:14; Job 40:19; Ps. 65:4.

Approve.
Acts 2:22, a man a. of God
Rom. 16:10, a. in Christ
Phil. 1:10, a. things that are excellent
II Tim. 2:15, show thyself a.
See Ps. 49:13; I Cor. 11:19; Phil. 1:10.

Aquila (and Priscilla) go with Paul from Corinth to Ephesus, Acts 18:2, 19.
their constancy, Rom. 16:3; I Cor. 16:19.
Apollos instructed by, Acts 18:26.

Archangel.
I Thess. 4:16, with the voice of the a.
Jude 9, Michael the a., when contending

Archelaus, king of Judea, feared by Joseph, Mat. 2:22.

Aright.
Ps. 50:23, that ordereth his conversation a.
78:8, that set not their heart a.
Prov. 15:2, of the wise useth knowledge a.
23:31, the cup, when it moveth itself a.
Jer. 8:6, heard, but they spake not a.

Arise.
Gen. 13:17, a., walk through the land
19:15, a., take thy wife, and thy two
21:18, a., lift up the lad, and hold him in
27:19, a., I pray thee, sit and eat of my
31, let my father a., and eat of his
43, a., flee thou to Laban my brother
28:2, a., go to Padan-aram, to the home
31:13, a., get thee out from this land
35:1, a., go up to Bethel, and dwell
3, and let us a., and go up to Bethel
41:30, and there shall a. after them
43:8, with me, and we will a. and go
13, take also your brother, and a.
Dt. 9:12, a., get thee down quickly from
10:11, a., take thy journey before the
13:1, if there a. among you a prophet
17:8, there a. a matter too hard for thee
8, then shalt thou a., and get thee
Josh. 1:2, therefore a., go over this Jordan
8:1, and a., go up to Ai: see, I have
Jud. 5:12, a., Barak, and lead thy captivity
7:9, a., get thee down unto the host
15, a.; for the Lord hath delivered
18:9, a., that we may go up against
20:40, when the flame began to a. up

Aristarchus, fellow-prisoner of Paul, Acts 19:29; 20:4; 27:2; Col. 4:10; Philemon 24.

Aristobulus, his household greeted by Paul, Rom. 16:10.

Ark of the Covenant, The.
dimensions, etc., of, Ex. 25:10; 37:1,
entirely covered with gold, Ex. 25: 11; 37:2.
surrounded with a crown of gold, Ex. 25:11.
furnished with rings and staves, Ex. 25:12-15; 37:3-5.
tables of testimony alone placed in, Ex. 25:16, 21; I Ks. 8:9, 21; II Chr. 5:10; Heb. 9:4.
mercy-seat laid upon, Ex. 25:21; 26:34.
placed in the Holy of Holies, Ex. 26:33; 40:21; Heb. 9:3, 4.
the pot of manna and Aaron's rod laid up before, Heb. 9:4, with Ex. 16:33, 34; Num. 17:10.
a copy of the law laid in the side of, Dt. 31:26.
anointed with sacred oil, Ex. 30:26.
covered with the vail by the priests before removal, Num. 4:5, 6.
Was Called the
ark of God, I Sam. 3:3.
ark of God's strength, II Chr. 6: 41; Ps. 132:8.
ark of the covenant of the Lord, Num. 10:33.
ark of the testimony, Ex. 30:6; Num. 7:89.
a symbol of the presence and glory of God, Num. 14:43, 44; Josh. 1: 6; I Sam. 14:18, 19; Ps. 132:8.
esteemed the glory of Israel, I Sam. 4:21, 22.
was holy, II Chr. 35:3.
sanctified its resting-place, II Chr. 8:11.
the Israelites inquired of the Lord before, Josh. 7:6-9; Jud. 20:27; I Chr. 13:3.
Was Carried
by priests or Levites alone, Dt. 10:8; Josh. 3:14; II Sam. 15:24; I Chr. 15:2.
before the Israelites in their journeys, Num. 10:33; Josh. 3:6.
sometimes to the camp in war, I Sam. 4:4, 5.
profanation of, punished, Num. 4: 5, 15; I Sam. 6:19; I Chr. 15:13.
protecting of, rewarded, I Chr. 13: 14.
captured by the Philistines, I Sam. 4:11.
Miracles Connected with
Jordan divided, Josh. 4:7.
fall of the walls of Jericho, Josh. 6:6-20.

Ark of the Covenant, The—Continued.
God [Dagon], I Sam. 5:1-4.
Philistines plagued, I Sam. 5:6-12.
manner of its restoration, I Sam. 6:1-18.
at Kirjath-jearim twenty years, I Sam. 7:1, 2.
removed from Kirjath-jearim to the house of Obed-edom, II Sam. 6:1-11.
David made a tent for, II Sam. 6:17; I Chr. 15:1.
brought into the city of David, II Sam. 6:12-15; I Chr. 15:25-28.
brought by Solomon into the temple with great solemnity, I Ks. 8:1-6; II Chr. 5:2-9.
a type of Christ, Ps. 40:8; Rev. 11:19.
Arm of God, Ex. 15:16; Dt. 33:27; Job 40:9; Ps. 77:15; 89:13; 98:1; Is. 33:2; 51:5; 52:10; 53:1; Jer. 27:5; Lu. 1:51; Acts 13:17.
Arms, the everlasting, Dt. 33:27.
Armies.
antiquity of, Gen. 14:1-8.
ancient, often numerous, Josh. 11:4; I Sam. 13:5.
of different nations often confederated, Josh. 9:2; 10:5; Jud. 3:13; I Ks. 20:1.
troops often hired for, I Chr. 19:7; II Chr. 25:6.
Were Composed of
bowmen and slingers, I Chr. 12:2; Jer. 4:29.
spearmen or heavy troops, Ps. 68:30; Acts 23:23.
cavalry, Ex. 14:9; I Ks. 20:20.
war-chariots, Josh. 17:16; Jud. 4:3.
often consisted of the whole effective strength of nations, Num. 21:23; I Sam. 29:1.
furnished with standards, Song 6:4; Is. 10:18; Jer. 4:21.
accompanied by beasts of burden and wagons for baggage, Jud. 7:12; II Ks. 7:7; Ez. 23:2.
generally in three divisions, Gen. 14:15; Job 1:17.
Were Led by
kings in person; II Ks. 18:13; 25:1.
experienced captains, II Ks. 18:17, 24.
Called the
wings of a nation, Is. 8:8; Jer. 48:40.
power of kings, II Chr. 32:9.
hosts, Josh. 10:5; Jud. 8:10.
bands, II Ks. 24:2; I Chr. 7:4.
began their campaigns in the spring, II Sam. 11:1.
often went on foreign service, Jer. 5:15, 50:3.
Marched
often in open line, Hab. 1:6, 8.
with order and precision, Is. 5:27; Joel 2:7, 8.
with rapidity, Jer. 48:40; Hab. 1:8.
with noise and tumult, Is. 17:12, 13; Joel 2:5.
Employed in
fighting battles, I Sam. 17:2, 3; I Chr. 19:17.
besieging cities, Dt. 20:12; Is. 29:3.
assaulting cities, Josh. 7:3, 4; Jud. 9:45.
often surprised their enemies, Josh. 8:2; II Chr. 13:13; Jer. 51:12.
commenced their battles with a shout, I Sam. 17:20; II Chr. 13:15; Jer. 51:14.
toil and fatigue often endured by, Ez. 29:18.
divided the spoil, Ex. 15:9; Zech. 14:1.
sent out foraging parties, II Ks. 5:2.
exercised savage cruelties on the vanquished, Jer. 50:42; Lam. 5:11-13; Amos 1:13.
frequently the instrument of God's vengeance, Is. 10:5, 6; 13:5.
in latter ages received pay, Lu. 3:14; I Cor. 9:7.
Encamped
in the open fields, II Sam. 11:11; I Chr. 11:15.
before cities, Josh. 10:5; I Sam. 11:1.
fear occasioned by, Num. 22:3; Jer. 6:25.
devastation occasioned by, Is. 37:18; Jer. 5:17.
Often Destroyed by
their enemies, Ex. 17:13; Josh. 10:10, 20; Jud. 11:33; II Sam. 18:7; I Ks. 20:21.
themselves through divine interposition, Jud. 7:22; I Sam. 14:15, 16; II Chr. 20:23.
supernatural means, Josh. 10:11; II Ks. 19:35.
brought their idols with them, I Chr. 14:12.
Compared to
whirlwinds, Jer. 25:32.
waters of a river, Is. 8:7.
caterpillars, Jer. 51:14, 27.
grasshoppers, Jud. 6:3-5; Jud. 7:12.
locusts, Is. 33:4; Rev. 9:3, 7.
flies, Is. 7:18, 19.
clouds, Ez. 38:9-16.
overflowing torrents, Is. 28:2; Dan. 11:10, 26.
Illustrative of
multitudes of angels, I Ks. 22:19; Ps. 148:2; Dan. 4:35; Mat. 26:53.
the Church, Dan. 8:10-13; Song 6:4, 10.
numerous and heavy afflictions, Job 19:12.
Armies of Israel, The.
first mention of, Ex. 7:4.
Collected by
sound of trumpets, Jud. 3:27; 6:34.
special messengers, Jud. 6:35; II Sam. 20:14.
extraordinary means, Jud. 19:29, with Jud. 20:1; I Sam. 11:7.
enrolled by the chief scribe, II Ks. 25:19.
Called
the host, Dt. 23:9; I Sam. 28:19.
the armies of the living God, I Sam. 17:26.
composed of infantry, Num. 11:21; Jud. 5:15.
horsemen and chariots introduced into, after David's reign, I Ks. 1:5; 4:26.
Divided into
three divisions, Jud. 7:16; I Sam. 11:11.
van and rear, Josh. 6:9.
companies of thousands, etc., Num. 31:14; II Ks. 1:9, 11; I Chr. 13:1; 27:1.
commanded by the captain of the host, II Sam. 2:8; 17:25; 20:23.
often led by the king in person, I Sam. 8:20; 15:4, 5; II Sam. 12:29; I Ks. 22.
Inferior Officers of, Appointed by
the shoterim or chief officers, Dt. 20:9.
the king, II Sam. 18:1; II Chr. 25:5.
the captain of the host, II Sam. 18:11; II Ks. 4:13.
persons liable to serve in, Num. 1:2, 3.
Persons Exempted from Serving in:
who had builded a house, Dt. 20:5.
who had planted a vineyard, Dt. 20:6.
who were lately betrothed, Dt. 20:7.
who were newly married, Dt. 24:5.
refusing to join, stigmatized, Jud. 5:15-17.
refusing to join, often punished, Jud. 21:5, 8-11; I Sam. 11:7.
the fearful allowed to leave, Dt. 20:8; Jud. 7:3.
sometimes consisted of the whole nation, Jud. 20:11; I Sam. 11:7.
strict discipline observed in, Josh. 7:16-21; I Sam. 14:24-44.
educated in the art of war, Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.
often supplied with arms from public armories, II Chr. 11:12; 26:14.
Before Going to War
were numbered and reviewed, II Sam. 18:1, 2, 4; I Ks. 10:15, 27.
required to keep from iniquity, Dt. 23:9.
consulted the Lord, Jud. 1:1; 20:27, 28.
encouraged by their commanders, II Chr. 20:20.
ark of God frequently brought with, Josh. 6:6, 7; I Sam. 4:4, 5; II Sam. 11:11; 15:24.
attended by priests with trumpets, Num. 10:9; 31:6; II Chr. 13:13, 14.
praises of God often sung before, II Chr. 20:21, 22.
often disposed to battle with judgment, etc., II Sam. 10:9.
bravery and fidelity in, rewarded, Josh. 15:16; I Sam. 17:25; 18:17; II Sam. 18:11; I Chr. 11:6.
men selected from, for difficult enterprises, Ex. 17:9; Num. 31:5, 6; Josh. 7:4; 8:3; Jud. 7:5, 6; II Sam. 17:1.
directed in their movements by God, Josh. 8:1, 2; Jud. 1:2; II Sam. 5:25; I Chr. 14:16.
with the aid of God all-powerful, Lev. 26:3, 7, 8; Dt. 7:24; 32:30; Josh. 1:5.
without God easily overcome, Lev 26:17; Num. 14:42, 45.
Mode of Provisioning:
food brought by themselves, Josh. 1:11.
food sent by their families, I Sam. 17:17.
contribution levied, Jud. 8:5; I Sam. 25:4-8.
by presents, II Sam. 17:27-29.
congratulated on returning victorious, I Sam. 18:6, 7, with Ex. 15:1-21.
purified on returning from war, Num. 31:19-24.
disbanded after war, I Sam. 13:2; I Ks. 22:36.
part of, retained in times of peace by the kings, I Sam. 13:1, 2; I Chr. 27:1-15.
Arms, Military.
made of iron, steel, or brass, Job 20:24; I Sam. 17:5, 6.
Offensive:
sword, Jud. 20:15; Ez. 32:27.
two-edged sword, Ps. 149:6; Prov. 5:4.
dagger, Jud. 3:16, 21, 22.
dart or javelin, I Sam. 18:10, 11; II Sam. 18:14.
spear or lance, I Sam. 26:7; Jer. 50:42.
battle-ax, Ez. 26:9; Jer. 51:20.
bow and arrows, Gen. 48:22; I Ks. 22:34.
sling, I Sam. 17:50; II Ks. 3:25.
handstaff, Mat. 26:47.
called weapons of war, II Sam. 1:27.
called instruments of war, I Chr. 12:33, 37.
called instruments of death, Ps. 7:13.
Defensive:
helmet, I Sam. 17:5, 38; II Chr. 26:14.
coat of mail, breastplate, habergeon, or brigandine, I Sam. 17:5, 38; Ex. 28:32; Jer. 46:4; Rev. 9:9.
girdle, I Sam. 18:4; II Sam. 18:11.
target, I Sam. 17:6.
greaves, I Sam. 17:6.
shield, I Ks. 10:16, 17; 14:26, 27.
buckler, I Chr. 5:18; Ez. 26:8.
called harness, I Ks. 22:34.
called armor, Lu. 11:22.
For Sieges:
battering rams, II Sam. 20:15; Ez. 4:2.
engines for casting stones, etc., II Chr. 26:15.
not worn in ordinary, I Sam. 21:8.
put on at the first alarm, Is. 8:9; Jer. 46:3, 4.
armories built for, II Ks. 20:13; Song 4:4.
great stores of, prepared, II Chr. 32:5.
Were Provided
by individuals themselves, I Chr. 12:33, 37.
from the public arsenals, II Chr. 11:12; 26:14.
often given as presents, I Ks. 10:25.
Before Using
tried and proved, I Sam. 17:39.
burnished, Jer. 46:4; Ez. 21:9-11, 28.
anointed, Is. 21:5.
part of, borne by armor-bearers, Jud. 9:54; I Sam. 14:1; 16:21.
hung on the walls of cities, Ez. 27:10, 11.
Of the Vanquished,
taken off them, II Sam. 2:21; Lu. 11:22.
sometimes kept as trophies, I Sam. 17:54.
sometimes burned, Ez. 39:9, 10.
of conquered nations taken away to prevent rebellion, Jud. 5:8; I Sam. 13:19-22.
inferior to wisdom, Ecc. 9:18.
Illustrative of
spiritual armor, Rom. 13:12; II Cor. 6:7; Eph. 6:11-14; I Thess. 5:8.
spiritual weapons, II Cor. 10:4; Eph. 6:17.
judgments of God, Is. 13:5; Jer. 50:25.
Array.
Jer. 43:12, shall a. himself with land
Mat. 6:29; Lu. 12:27, not a. like one of these
I Tim. 2:9, not with costly a.
Rev. 7:13, a. in white robes
See Job 40:10; Rev. 17:4; 19:8.
Arrows.
deadly and destructive weapons, Prov. 26:18.
called shafts, Is. 49:2.
sharp, Ps. 120:4; Is. 5:28.
bright and polished, Is. 49:2; Jer. 51:11.
sometimes poisoned, Job 6:4.
carried in a quiver, Gen. 27:3; Is. 49:2; Jer. 5:16; Lam. 3:13.
Discharged
from a bow, Ps. 11:2; Is. 7:24.
from engines, II Chr. 26:15.
at a mark for amusement, I Sam. 20:20-22.
at the beasts of the earth, Gen. 27:3.
against enemies, II Ks. 19:32; Jer. 50:14.
with great force, Num. 24:8; II Ks. 9:24.
fleetness of, alluded to, Zech. 9:14
the ancients divined by, Ez. 21:21.
Illustrative
of Christ, Is. 49:2.
of the word of Christ, Ps. 45:5.
of God's judgment, Dt. 32:23-42; Ps. 7:13; 21:12; 64:7; Ez. 5:16.
of severe afflictions, Job 6:4; Ps. 38:2.
of bitter words, Ps. 64:3.
of slanderous tongues, Jer. 9:8.
of false witnesses, Prov. 25:18.
of devices of the wicked, Ps. 11:2.
of young children, Ps. 127:4.
of lightnings, Ps. 77:17, 18; Hab. 3:11.
(broken), of destruction of power, Ps. 76:3.
(falling from the hand), of the paralyzing power, Ez. 39:3.
Artaxerxes (king of Persia), oppresses the Jews, Ezra 4.
(Longimanus), permits Ezra to restore the temple, Ezra 7; and Nehemiah to rebuild Jerusalem, Neh. 2.
Artificer, Gen. 4:22; I Chr. 29:5; II Chr. 34:11; Is. 3:3.
Arts of the.
apothecary or perfumer, Ex. 30:25, 35.
armorer, I Sam. 8:12.
baker, Gen. 40:1; I Sam. 8:13.
brick-maker, Gen. 11:3; Ex. 5:7, 8, 18.
brazier, Gen. 4:22; II Tim. 4:14.
blacksmith, Gen. 4:22; I Sam. 13:19.
carver, Ex. 31:5; I Ks. 6:18.
carpenter, II Sam. 5:11; Mk. 6:3.
calker, Ez. 27:9, 27.
confectioner, I Sam. 8:13.
dyer, Ex. 25:5.
embroiderer, Ex. 35:35; 38:23.
embalmer, Gen. 50:2, 3, 26.
engraver, Ex. 28:11; Is. 49:16; II Cor. 3:7.
founder, Jud. 17:4; Jer. 10:9.
fuller, II Ks. 18:17; Mk. 9:3.
gardener, Jer. 29:5; Jno. 20:15.
goldsmith, Is. 40:19.
husbandman, Gen. 4:2; 9:20.
mariner, etc., Ez. 27:8, 9.
mason, II Sam. 5:11; II Chr. 24:12.
musician, I Sam. 18:6; I Chr. 15:16.
potter, Is. 64:8; Jer. 18:3; Lam. 4:2; Zech. 11:13.
refiner of metals, I Chr. 28:18; Mal. 3:2, 3.
ropemaker, Jud. 16:11.
silversmith, Acts 19:24.
stone-cutter, Ex. 20:25; I Chr. 22:15.
ship-builder, I Ks. 9:26.
smelter of metals, Job 28:2.
spinner, Ex. 35:25; Prov. 31:19.
tailor, Ex. 28:3.
tanner, Acts 9:43; 10:6.
tent-maker, Gen. 4:20; Acts 18:3.
weaver, Ex. 35:35; Jno. 19:23.
wine-maker, Neh. 13:15; Is. 63:3.
writer, Jud. 5:14.
Asa, his good reign, I Ks. 15:8.
wars with Baasha, I Ks. 15:16.
his prayer against the Ethiopians, II Chr. 14:11.
his zeal, II Chr. 15.
seeks aid of the Syrians, II Chr. 16.
reproved by Hanani the seer, II Chr. 16:7.
reigns forty years, and dies much honored, II Chr. 16:10.
Ascend.
Josh. 6:5, and the people shall a. up
Ps. 24:3, who shall a. into the hill of the
135:7, he causeth the vapours to a.
139:8, if I a. up into heaven
Is. 14:13, I will a. into heaven
14, I will a. above the heights of the
Jer. 10:13, and he causeth the vapours to a.
51:16, and he causeth the vapours to a.
Ez. 38:9, thou shalt a. and come like a
Jno. 6:62, ye shall see the Son of man a. up
20:17, I a. unto my Father, and your
Rom. 10:6, who shall a. into heaven?
Rev. 17:8, shall a. out of the bottomless pit
Ascended.
Ex. 19:18, and the smoke thereof a.
Num. 13:22, and they a. by the south
Josh. 8:20, the smoke of the city a. up
21, the smoke of the city a.
10:7, so Joshua a. from Gilgal
15:3, and a. upon the south side
Jud. 13:20, that the angel of the Lord a. in
20:40, flame of the city a. up to heaven
Ps. 68:18, thou hast a. on high
Prov. 30:4, who hath a. up into heaven
Jno. 3:13, no man hath a. up to heaven
20:17, for I am not yet a. to my Father
Acts 2:34, David is not a. into the heavens
25:1, a. from Cæsarea to Jerusalem
Eph. 4:8, when he a. up on high
9 (now that he a., what is it

Ascended Continued.
Eph. 4:10, is the same also that a.
Rev. 8:4, a. up before God out of the angel's
11:12, they a. up to heaven in a cloud
Ascendeth.
Rev. 11:7, that a. out of the bottomless pit
14:11, their torment a. up for ever
Ascending.
Gen. 28:12, angels of God a. and descending
I Sam. 28:13, I saw gods a. out of the earth
Lu. 19:28, went before, a. up to Jerusalem
Jno. 1:51, angels of God a. and descending
Rev. 7:2, another angel a. from the
Ascent.
Num. 34:4, to the a. of Akbrabim
II Sam. 15:30, up by the a. of mount Olivet
I Ks. 10:5, and his a. by which he went up
II Chr. 9:4, and his a. by which he went up
Ascension of Christ, The.
prophecies respecting, Ps. 24:7.; 68:18, with Eph. 4:7, 8.
foretold by himself, Jno. 6:62; 7:33; 14:28; 16:5; 20:17.
forty days after his resurrection, Acts 1:3.
described, Acts 1:9.
from mount Olivet, Lu. 24:50, with Mk. 11:1; Acts 1:12.
while blessing his disciples, Lu. 24:50.
when he had atoned for sin, Heb. 9:12; 10:12.
was triumphant, Ps. 68:18.
was to supreme power and dignity, Lu. 24:26; Eph. 1:20, 21; I Pet. 3:22.
as the forerunner of his people, Heb. 6:20.
to intercede, Rom. 8:34; Heb. 9:24.
to send the Holy Ghost, Jno. 16:7; Acts 2:33.
to receive gifts for men, Ps. 68:18, with Eph. 4:8, 11.
to prepare a place for his people, Jno. 14:2.
his second coming shall be in like manner as, Acts 1:10, 11.
typified, Lev. 16:15, with Heb. 6:20; 9:7, 9, 12.
Asenath, wife of Joseph, Gen. 41:46.
Ashamed.
Job 11:3, shall no man make thee a.?
Ps. 25:3, let none that wait on thee be a.
31:1, let me never be a.
34:5, their faces were not a.
Is. 45:17, not be a. world without end
65:13, ye shall be a.
Jer. 2:26, as the thief is a.
6:15; 8:12, were they a.?
12:13, a. of your revenues
14:4, plowmen were a.
Lu. 16:3, to beg I am a.
Rom. 1:16, not a. of gospel
5:5, hope maketh not a.
9:33; 10:11, believeth shall not be a.
II Tim. 1:8, not a. of testimony
2:15, workman that needeth not to be a.
Heb. 2:11, not a. to call them bretbren
11:16, not a. to be called their God
I Pet. 4:16, suffer as Christian, not be a.
See Gen. 2:25; II Tim. 1:12.
Ashdod, city of Philistines; the ark carried there; men of, smitten. I Sam. 5.
reduced by Uzziah, II Chr. 26:6.
predictions concerning, Jer. 25:20; Amos 1:8; Zeph. 2:4; Zech. 9:6.
Asher, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's eighth son, Gen. 30:12, 13.
predictions concerning, Gen. 49:20, Dt. 33:24, 25.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:40, 41.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:13.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:13.
to divide the land, Num. 34:27.
the center of the fourth division of Israel in its journeys, Num. 10:25, 26.
encamped next to, and under the standard of Dan, north of the tabernacle, Num. 2:25, 27.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:72-77.
families of, Num. 26:44-47.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:47.
on Ebal, said Amen to the curses of the law, Dt. 27:13.
bounds of their inheritance, Josh. 19:24-31.
bordered on the sea, Josh. 19:29; Jud. 5:17.
did not fully drive out Canaanites, Jud. 1:31, 32.
reproved for not aiding against Sisera, Jud. 5:17.
assisted Gideon against the Midianites, Jud. 6:35; 7:23.
some of, at coronation of David, I Chr. 12:36.
officers placed over, by Solomon, I Ks. 4:16.
aided in Hezekiah's reformation, II Chr. 30:11.
remarkable persons of, I Chr. 7:30-40; Lu. 2:36.
Ashes, man likened to, Gen. 18:27; Job 30:19.
used in mourning, II Sam. 13:19.
Ask.
Gen. 32:29, thou dost a. after my name?
34:12, a. me never so much dowry and
Num. 27:21, who shall a. counsel for him
Dt. 4:32, a. now of the days that are past
32, a. from the one side of heaven
13:14, enquire, and make search, and a.
32:7, a. thy father, and he will shew
Josh. 4:6, your children a. their fathers
21, when your children shall a.
15:18, she moved him to a. of her
Jud. 1:14, she moved him to a. of her
18:5, a. counsel, we pray thee, of God
I Sam. 12:19, our sins this evil, to a. us a king
25:8, a. thy young men, and they will
28:16, wherefore then dost thou a. of me?
II Sam. 14:18, thee, the thing that I shall a. thee
20:18, shall surely a. counsel at Abel;
I Ks. 2:16, I a. one petition of thee
20, the king said unto her, A. on, my
22, why dost thou a. Abishag?
22, a. for him the kingdom also
3:5, a. what I shall give thee
14:5, cometh to a. a thing of thee for
II Ks. 2:9, a. what I shall do for thee
II Chr. 1:7, a. what I shall give thee
20:4, to a. help of the Lord
Job 12:7, a. now the beasts, and they shall
Ps. 2:8, a. of me, and I shall give thee
Is. 7:11, a. thee a sign of the Lord
11, a. it either in the depth, or in the
12, Ahaz said, I will not a.
45:11, a. me of things to come
58:2, a. of me the ordinances of justice
Jer. 6:16, and a. for the old paths
15:5, who shall go aside to a. how thou
18:13, a. ye now among the heathen
23:33, prophet, or a priest, shall a. thee
30:6, a. ye now, and see
38:14, I will a. thee a thing
48:19, a. him that fleeth
50:5, they shall a. the way to Zion
Lam. 4:4, the young children a. bread
Dan. 6:7, whosoever shall a. a petition of
12, every man that shall a. a petition
Hos. 4:12, my people a. counsel at their
Hag. 2:11, a. now the priests concerning
Zech. 10:1, a. ye of the Lord rain
Mat. 6:8, have need of, before ye a. him
7:7, a., and it shall be given you
9, if his son a. bread, will he give
10, or if he a. a fish, will he give him
11, good things to them that a. him?
14:7, give her whatsoever she would a.
18:19, any thing that they shall a.
20:22, said, Ye know not what ye a.
21:22, whatsoever ye shall a. in prayer
24, I also will a. you one thing
22:46, a. him any more questions
27:20, that they should a. Barabbas
Mk. 6:22, a. of me whatsoever thou wilt
23, whatsoever thou shalt a. of me
24, unto her mother, What shall I a.?
9:32, saying, and were afraid to a. him
10:38, ye know not what ye a.
11:29, I will also a. of you one question
12:34, and no man after that durst a.
Lu. 6:9, I will a. you one thing; Is it
Lu. 6:30, away thy goods a. them not
9:45, they feared to a. him of that
11:9, a., and it shall be given you
11, if a son shall a. bread of any
11, if he a. a fish will he for a fish
12, or if he shall a. an egg, will
13, Holy Spirit to them that a. him?
12:48, of him they will a. the more
19:31, if any man a. you
20:3, I will also a. you one thing
40, they durst not a. him any
22:68, and if I also a. you
Jno. 1:19, from Jerusalem to a. him, Who
9:21, he is of age; a. him: he shall
23, his parents, He is of age; a. him
11:22, whatsoever thou wilt a. of God
13:24, that he should a. who it should
14:13, whatsoever ye shall a. in my
14, if ye shall a. any thing in my
Jno. 15:7, abide in you, ye shall a. what
16, whatsoever ye shall a. of the
16:19, they were desirous to a. him
23, ye shall a. me nothing
23, whatsoever ye shall a. the
24, a., and ye shall receive, that your
26, at that day ye shall a. in my name
30, that any man should a. thee
18:21, why askest thou me? a. them
21:12, none of the disciples durst a.
Acts 3:2, to a. alms of them that entered
10:29, I a. therefore for what intent
I Cor. 14:35, let them a. their husbands at
Eph. 3:20, above all that we a. or think
Js. 1:5, you lack wisdom, let him a. of
6, but let him a. in faith, nothing
4:2, ye have not, because ye a. not
3, ye a., and receive not, because
3, ye a. amiss, that ye may
I Jno. 3:22, whatsoever we a., we receive
5:14, if we a. any thing according to his
15, we a., we know that we have
16, not unto death, he shall a., and
Ass.
Num. 22:30, am not I thine a.?
Prov. 26:3, bridle for a.
Is. 1:3, a. his master's crib
Jer. 22:19, burial of an a.
Zech. 9:9; Mat. 21:5, riding on a.
Lu. 14:5, a. fallen into pit
II Pet. 2:16, dumb a. speaking
See Gen. 49:14; Ex. 23:4; Dt. 22:10.
Balaam rebuked by, Num. 22:28; II Pet. 2:16.
laws concerning, Ex. 13:13; 23:4; Dt. 22:10.
Christ rides on one, Zech. 9:9; Mat. 21; Jno. 12:14, etc.
(wild) described, Job 39:5; Hos. 8:9.
Ass, The Domestic.
unclean, Lev. 11:2, 3, 26, with Ex. 13:13.
Described as
not devoid of instinct, Is. 1:3.
strong, Gen. 49:14.
fond of ease, Gen. 49:14, 15.
often fed on vine-leaves, Gen. 49:11.
formed a part of patriarchal wealth, Gen. 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3; 42:12.
Was Used
in agriculture, Is. 30:6, 24.
for bearing burdens, Gen. 42:26; I Sam. 25:18.
for riding, Gen. 22:3; Num. 22:21.
in harness, Is. 21:7.
in war, II Ks. 7:7, 10.
governed by a bridle, Prov. 26:3.
urged on with a staff, Num. 22:23, 27.
women often rode on, Josh. 15:18; I Sam. 25:20.
persons of rank rode on, Jud. 10:3, 4; II Sam. 16:2.
judges of Israel rode on white, Jud. 5:10.
young, most valued for labor, Is. 30:6, 24.
trusty persons appointed to take care of, Gen. 36:24; I Sam. 9:3; I Chr. 27:30.
often taken unlawfully by corrupt rulers, Num. 16:15; I Sam. 8:16; 12:3.
latterly counted an ignoble creature, Jer. 22:19.
Laws Respecting:
not to be coveted, Ex. 20:17.
fallen under a burden, to be assisted, Ex. 23:5.
astray, to be brought back to its owner, Ex. 23:4; Dt. 22:1.
astray, to be taken care of till its owner appeared, Dt. 22:2, 3.
not to be yoked with an ox, Dt. 22:10.
to enjoy the rest of the Sabbath, Dt. 5:14.
first-born of, if not redeemed, to have its neck broken, Ex. 13:13; 34:20.
Christ entered Jerusalem on, Zech. 9:9; Jno. 12:14.
Miracles Connected with:
mouth of Balaam's opened to speak, Num. 22:28; II Pet. 2:16.
a thousand men slain by Samson with a jaw-bone of, Jud. 15:19.
water brought from the jaw-bone of, Jud. 15:19.
not torn by a lion, I Ks. 13:28.
eaten during famine in Samaria, II Ks. 6:25.
Asp, or Adder.
dangerous to travelers, Gen. 49:17.
Described as
venomous, Job 20:14, 16.
not to be charmed, Ps. 58:5.
Illustrative
of obstinate rejecters of God's Word, Ps. 58:4, 5.
of the enemies of God's people, Ps. 91:13.
(venom of), of the speech of the wicked, Ps. 140:3; Rom. 3:13.
(venom of), of injurious effects of wine, Dt. 32:33; Prov. 23:32.
(deprived of its venom), of the effects of conversion, Is. 11:8, 9.
Assembling for worship, Lev. 23; Dt. 16:8; Heb. 10:25; David's love for, Ps. 27:4; 42; 43; 65; 84; 87; 118:26; 122; 134; 135. See Is. 4:5; Mal. 3:16; Mat. 18:20.
instances of, I Ks. 8; II Chr. 5; 29; 30; Neh. 8; Lu. 4:16; Jno. 20:19; Acts 1:13; 2:1; 3:1; 13:2; 16:13; 20:7.
Assurance.
produced by faith, Eph. 3:12; II Tim. 1:12; Heb. 10:22.
made full by hope, Heb. 6:11, 19.
confirmed by love; I Jno. 3:14, 19; 4:18.
is the effect of righteousness, Is. 32:17.
is abundant in the understanding of the gospel, Col. 2:2; I Thess. 1:5.
Saints Privileged to Have, of
their election, Ps. 4:3; I Thess. 1:4.
their redemption, Job 19:25.
their adoption, Rom. 8:16; I Jno. 3:2.
their salvation, Is. 12:2.
eternal life, I Jno. 5:13.
the unalienable love of God, Rom. 8:38, 39.
union with God and Christ, I Cor. 6:15; II Cor. 13:5; Eph. 5:30; I Jno. 2:5; 4:13.
peace with God by Christ, Rom. 5:1.
preservation, Ps. 3:6, 8; 27:3-5; 46:1-3.
answers to prayer, I Jno. 3:22; 5:14, 15.
continuance in grace, Phil. 1:6.
comfort in affliction, Ps. 73:26; Lu. 4:18, 19; II Cor. 4:8-10, 16-18.
support in death, Ps. 23:4.
A glorious resurrection, Job 19:26; Ps. 17:15; Phil. 3:21; I Jno. 3:2.
a kingdom, Heb. 12:28; Rev. 5:10.
a crown, II Tim. 4:7, 8; Js. 1:12.
give diligence to attain to, II Pet. 1:10, 11.
strive to maintain, Heb. 3:14, 18.
confident hope in God restores, Ps. 42:11.
exemplified, David, Ps. 23:4; 73:24-26; Paul, II Tim. 1:12; 4:18.
Assure, II Tim. 3:14; I Jno. 3:19.
Asswage, Gen. 8:1; Job 16:5.
Astonied, Ezra 9:3; Job 17:8; Dan. 3:24; 4:19.
Astonished.
Mat. 7:28; 22:33; Mk. 1:22; 6:2; 11:18; Lu. 4:32, a. at his doctrine
Lu. 2:47, a. at his understanding
5:9, a. at draught of fishes
24:22, women made us a.
Acts 9:6, Saul trembling and a.
12:16, saw Peter, they were a.
13:12, deputy believed, being a.
See Job 26:11; Jer. 2:12.
Astonishment,
II Chr. 29:8; Jer. 25:9, a. and hissing.
Ps. 60:3, made us drink wine of a.
Jer. 8:21, a. hath taken hold
See Dt. 28:28, 37; Ez. 5:15.
Assyria.
antiquity and origin of, Gen. 10:8-11.
situated beyond the Euphrates, Is. 7:20.
watered by the river Tigris, Gen. 2:14.
Called
the land of Nimrod, Mic. 5:6.
Shinar, Gen. 11:2; 14:1.
Asshur, Hos. 14:3.
Nineveh, chief city of, Gen. 10:11; II Ks. 19:36.
governed by kings, II Ks. 15:19, 29.
Celebrated for
fertility, II Ks. 18:32; Is. 36:17.
extent of conquests, II Ks. 18:33-35; 19:11-13; Is. 10:9-14.
extensive commerce, Ez. 27:23, 24.
idolatry, the religion of, II Ks. 19:37.

Assyria—Continued.
As a Power, was
most formidable, Is. 28:2.
intolerant and oppressive, Nah. 3:19.
cruel and destructive, Is. 10:7.
selfish and reserved, Hos. 8:9.
unfaithful, etc., II Chr. 28:20, 21.
proud and haughty, II Ks. 19:22-24; Is. 10:8.
an instrument of God's vengeance, Is. 7:18, 19; 10:5, 6.
chief men of, described, Ez. 23:6, 12, 23.
armies of, described, Is. 5:26-29.
Pul King of,
invaded Israel, II Ks. 15:19.
bought off by Menahem, II Ks. 15:19, 20.
Tiglath Pilezer King of,
ravaged Israel, II Ks. 15:29.
asked to aid Ahaz against Syria, II Ks. 16:7, 8.
took money from Ahaz, but strengthened him not, II Chr. 28:20, 21.
conquered Syria, II Ks. 16:9.
Shalmaneser King of,
reduced Israel to tribute, II Ks. 17:3.
was conspired against by Hoshea, II Ks. 17:4.
imprisoned Hoshea, II Ks. 17:4.
carried Israel captive, II Ks. 17:5, 6.
repeopled Samaria from Assyria, II Ks. 17:24.
Sennacherib King of,
invaded Judah, II Ks. 18:13.
bought off by Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:14-16.
insulted and threatened Judah, II Ks. 18:17-32; 19:10-13.
blasphemed the Lord, II Ks. 18:33-35.
prayed against by Hezekiah, II Ks. 19:14-19.
reproved for pride and blasphemy, II Ks. 12:20-34; Is. 37:21-29.
his army destroyed by God, II Ks. 19:35.
assassinated by his sons, II Ks. 19:36.
condemned for oppressing God's people, Is. 52:4.
Manasseh taken captive to, II Chr 33:11.
the repeopling of Samaria from completed by Asnapper, Ezra 4:10.
Idolatry of, brought into Samaria, II Ks. 17:29.
Judah condemned for trusting to, Jer. 2:18, 36.
Israel condemned for trusting to, Hos. 5:13; 7:11; 8:9.
the Jews condemned for following the idolatries of, Ez. 16:28; 23:5, 7, etc.
the greatness, extent, duration, and fall of, illustrated, Ez. 31:3-17.
Predictions Respecting:
conquest of the Kenites by, Num. 24:22.
conquest of Syria by, Is. 8:4.
conquest and captivity of Israel by, Is. 8:4; Hos. 9:3; 10:6; 11:5.
invasion of Judah by, Is. 5:26; 7:17-20; 8:8; 10:5, 6, 12.
restoration of Israel from, Is. 27:12, 13; Hos. 11:11; Zech. 10:10.
destruction of, Is. 10:12-19; 14:24, 25; 30:31-33; 31:8, 9; Zech. 10:11.
participation in the blessings of the gospel, Is. 19:23-25; Mic. 7:12.
Athaliah, daughter of Ahab, mother of Ahaziah, II Ks. 8:26.
slays the seed royal, Joash only saved, II Ks. 11:1; II Chr. 22:10.
slain by order of Jehoiada, II Ks. 11:16; II Chr. 23.
Attain.
Ps. 139:6, I cannot a. to it
II Sam. 23:19; I Chr. 11:26, he a. not to first three
Rom. 9:30, Gentiles a. to righteousness
Phil. 3:11, 12, 16, that I might a.
See Gen. 47:9; Prov. 1:5; Ez. 46:7; I Tim. 4:6.
Attend.
Ps. 17:1; 61:1; 142:6, a. to my cry
Prov. 4:20, my son, a. to my words
See Ps. 55:2; 86:6.
Attendance, I Tim. 4:13; Heb. 7:13.
Attent, II Chr. 6:40; 7:15.
Attentive, Neh. 1:6; Job 37:2; Ps. 130:2; Lu. 19:48.
Atonement, The.
explained, Rom 5:8-11; II Cor. 5:18, 19; Gal. 1:4; I Jno. 2:2; 4:10.
foreordained, Rom. 3:25; I Pet. 1:11, 20; Rec. 13:8.
foretold, Is. 53:4-6, 8-12; Dan. 9:24-27; Zech. 13:1, 7; Jno. 11:50, 51.
effected by Christ alone, Jno. 1:29, 36; Acts 4:10, 12; I Thess. 1:10; I Tim. 2:5, 6; Heb. 2:9; I Pet. 2:24.
was voluntary, Ps. 40:6-8, with Heb. 10:5-9; Jno. 10:11, 15, 17, 18.
Exhibits the
grace and mercy of God, Rom. 8:32; Eph. 2:4, 5, 7; I Tim. 2:4; Heb. 2:9.
love of God, Rom. 5:8; I Jno. 4:9, 10.
love of Christ, Jno. 15:13; Gal. 2:20; Eph. 5:2, 25; Rev. 1:5.
reconciles the justice and mercy of God, Is. 45:21; Rom. 3:25, 26.
necessity for, Is. 59:16; Lu. 19:10; Heb. 9:22.
made but once, Heb. 7:27; Heb. 9:24-28; 10:10, 12, 14; I Pet. 3:18.
acceptable to God, Eph. 5:2.
reconciliation to God effected by, Rom. 5:10; II Cor. 5:18-20; Eph. 2:13-16; Col. 1:20-22; Heb. 2:17; I Pet. 3:18.
access to God by, Heb. 10:19, 20.
remission of sins by, Jno. 1:29; Rom. 3:25; Eph. 1:7; I Jno. 1:7; Rev. 1:5.
justification by, Rom. 5:9; II Cor. 5:21.
sanctification by, II Cor. 5:15; Eph. 5:26, 27; Tit. 2:14; Heb. 10:10; 13:12.
redemption by, Mat. 20:28; Acts 20:28; I Tim. 2:6; Heb. 9:12; Rev. 5:9.
Has Delivered Saints from the
power of sin, Rom. 8:3; I Pet. 1:18, 19.
power of the world, Gal. 1:4; 6:14.
power of the devil, Col. 2:15; Heb. 2:14, 15.
saints glorify God for, I Cor. 6:20; Gal. 2:20; Phil. 1:20, 21.
saints rejoice in God for, Rom. 5:11.
saints praise God for, Rev. 5:9-13.
faith in, indispensable, Rom. 3:25; Gal. 3:13, 14.
commemorated in the Lord's supper, Mat. 26:26-28; I Cor. 11:23-26.
ministers should fully set forth, Acts 5:29-31, 42; I Cor. 15:3; II Cor. 5:18-21.
typified, Gen. 4:4, with Heb. 11:4; Gen. 22:2, with Heb. 11:17, 19; Ex. 12:5, 11, 14, with I Cor. 5:7; Ex. 24:8, with Heb. 9:20; Lev. 16:30, 34, with Heb. 9:7, 12, 28; Lev. 17:11, with Heb. 9:22.
Atonement, The Day of.
tenth day of seventh month, Lev. 23:26, 27.
a day of humiliation, Lev. 16:29, 31; 23:27.
Astrologers (Chaldean), their inability, Is. 47:13-15; Dan. 2; 4:7; 5:7.
Audience.
I Chr. 28:8, in a. of our God
Lu. 7:1; 20:45, in a. of people
Acts 13:16, ye that fear God, give a.
See Ex. 24:7; Acts 15:12.
Ax.
Ps. 74:5, famous as he had lifted up a.
Is. 10:15, shall the a. boast?
Mat. 3:10; Lu. 3:9, the a. is laid to root
See I Sam. 13:20; I Ks. 6:7; II Ks. 6:5.
Azariah (Uzziah), king of Judah,
his good reign, II Ks. 14:21; II Chr. 26.
his wars, II Chr. 26.
invades the priest's office, II Chr. 26:16.
struck with leprosy, II Ks. 15:5; II Chr. 26:20.
prophet, exhorts Asa, II Chr. 15.
1 Ks. 4:2, A. the son of Zadok the priest
5, and A. the son of Nathan was
II Ks. 14:21, all the people of Judah took A.
15:1, began A. son of Amaziah king
6, and the rest of the acts of A., and
7, so A. slept with his fathers; and
8, in the thirty and eighth year of A.
17, in the nine and thirtieth year of A.
23, in the fiftieth year of A. king of
27, in the two and fiftieth year of A.
I Chr. 2:8, and the sons of Ethan; A.
38, begat Jehu, and Jehu begat A.
39, and A. begat Helez, and Helez
3:12, Amaziah his son, A. his son
6:9, and Ahimaaz begat A.
9, and A. begat Johanan
10, and Johanan begat A., (he it is
11, and A. begat Amariah, and
13, and Hilkiah begat A.
14, and A. begat Seraiah, and
36, the son of Joel, the son of A.
9:11, and A. the son of Hilkiah, the son
II Chr. 15:1, the Spirit of God came upon A.
21:2, the sons of Jehoshaphat, A., and
2, Zechariah, and A., and Michael
22:6, and A. the son of Jehoram king
II Chr. 23:1, A. the son of Jeroham
1, A. the son of Obed, and Maaseiah
26:17, A. the priest went in after
20, and A. the chief priest, and all
28:12, A. the son of Johanan, Berechiah
29:12, Amasai, and Joel the son of A.
12, and A. the son of Jehalelel
31:10, and A. the chief priest of the
13, and A. the ruler of the house of
Ezra 7:1, the son of Seraiah, the son of A.
3, the son of Amariah, the son of A.
Neh. 3:23, after him repaired A. the son of
24, from the house of A. unto the
7:7, Nehemiah, A., Raamiah
8:7, Kelita, A., Jozabad, Hanan
10:2, Seraiah, A., Jeremiah
12:33, and A., Ezra, and Meshullam
Jer. 43:2, spake A. the son of Hoshaiah
Dan. 1:6, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and A.
7, and to A., of Abed-nego
11, Daniel, Hananiah, Mishael, and A.
19, and A.; therefore stood they
2:17, Mishael, and A., his companions

B

Baal worshipped, Num. 22:41; Jud. 2:13; 8:33; I Ks. 16:32; 18:26; II Ks. 17:16; 19:18; 21:3; Jer. 2:8; 7:9; 12:16; 19:5; 23:13; Hos. 2:8; 13:1, etc.
his altars and priests destroyed by Gideon, Jud. 6:25; by Elijah, I Ks. 18:40; by Jehu, II Ks. 10:18; by Jehoiada, II Ks. 11:18; by Josiah, II Ks. 23:4; II Chr. 34:4.
Baalim, II Chr. 28.
Baal-peor, the trespass of Israel concerning, Num. 25; Dt. 4:3; Ps. 106:28; Hos. 9:10.
Baal-perazim, David's victory over Philistines at, II Sam. 5:20.
Baal-zebub, false God of Ekron, Ahaziah rebuked for sending to enquire of, II Ks. 1:2.
Baalah.
Josh. 15:9, and the border was drawn to B.
10, the border compassed from B.
Josh. 15:11, and passed along to mount B.
29, B., and Iim, and Azem
I Chr. 13:6, went up, and all Israel, to B.
Babbler, Ecc. 10:11; Acts 17:18.
Babbling, Prov. 23:29; I Tim. 6:20; II Tim. 2:16.
Babes.
Ps. 8:2; Mat. 21:16, out of mouth of b.
17:14, leave their substance to b.
Is. 3:4, b. shall rule over them
Mat. 11:25; Lu. 10:21, revealed to b.
Rom. 2:20, teacher of b.
I Cor. 3:1, b. in Christ
I Pet. 2:2, newborn b.
See Ex. 2:6; Lu. 2:12, 16; Heb. 5:13.
Babylon.
origin of, Gen. 10:8, 10.
origin of the name, Gen. 11:8, 9.
Was Called
land of the Chaldeans, Ez. 12:13.
land of Shinar, Dan. 1:2; Zech. 5:11.
land of Merathaim, Jer. 50:1, 21.
desert of the sea, Is. 21:1, 9.
Sheshach, Jer. 25:12, 26.
lady of kingdoms, Is. 47:5.
situated beyond the Euphrates, Gen. 11:31, with Josh. 24:2, 3.
formerly a part of Mesopotamia, Acts 7:2.
founded by the Assyrians, and a part of their empire, II Ks. 17:24, with Is. 23:13.
watered by the rivers Euphrates and Tigris, Ps. 137:1; Jer. 51:13.
composed of many nations, Dan. 3:4, 29.
governed by kings, II Ks. 20:12; Dan. 5:1.
with Media and Persia divided by Darius into one hundred and twenty provinces, Dan. 6:1.
presidents placed over, Dan. 2:48; 6:1.
Babylon the chief province of, Dan. 3:1.
Babylon the Capital of
its antiquity, Gen. 11:4, 9.
enlarged by Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4:30.
surrounded with a great wall and fortified, Jer. 51:53, 58.
called the golden city, Is. 14:4.
called the glory of kingdoms, Is. 13:19.
called beauty of Chaldees, etc., Is. 13:19.
called the city of merchants, Ez. 17:4.
called Babylon the great, Dan. 4:30.
Remarkable for
antiquity, Jer. 5:15.
naval power, Is. 43:14.
military power, Jer. 5:16; 50:23.
national greatness, Is. 13:19; Jer. 51:41.
wealth, Jer. 50:37; 51:13.
commerce, Ez. 17:4.
manufacture of garments, Josh. 7:21.
wisdom of senators, Is. 47:10; Jer. 50:35.
Inhabitants of,
idolatrous, Jer. 50:38; Dan. 3:18.
addicted to magic, Is. 47:9, 12, 13; Dan. 2:1, 2.
profane and sacrilegious, Dan. 5:1-3.
wicked, Is. 47:10.
As a Power was
arrogant, Is. 14:13, 14; Jer. 50:29, 31, 32.
secure and self-confident, Is. 47:7, 8.
grand and stately, Is. 47:1, 5.
covetous, Jer. 51:13.
oppressive, Is. 14:4.
cruel and destructive, Is. 14:17; 47:6; Jer. 51:25; Hab. 1:6, 7.
an instrument of God's vengeance on other nations, Jer. 51:7; Is. 47:6.
languages spoken in, Dan. 1:4, 2:4.
armies of, described, Hab. 1:7-9.
Represented by
a great eagle, Ez. 17:3.
a head of gold, Dan. 2:32, 37, 38.
a lion with eagle's wings, Dan. 7:4.
ambassadors of, sent to Hezekiah, II Ks. 20:12.
Nebuchadnezzar King of,
made Jehoiakim tributary, II Ks. 24:1.
besieged Jerusalem, II Ks. 24:10, 11.
took Jehoiachin, etc., captive to Babylon, II Ks. 24:12; 14:16; II Chr. 36:10.
spoiled the temple, II Ks. 24:13.
made Zedekiah king, II Ks. 24:17.
rebelled against by Zedekiah, II Ks. 24:20.
besieged and took Jerusalem, II Ks. 25:1-4.
burned Jerusalem, etc., II Ks. 25:9, 10.
took Zedekiah, etc., captive to Babylon, II Ks. 25:7, 11, 18-21; II Chr. 36:20.
spoiled and burned the temple, II Ks. 25:9, 13-17; II Chr. 36:18, 19.
revolt of the Jews from, and their punishment illustrated, Ez. 17.
the Jews exhorted to be subject to, and settle in, Jer. 27:17; 29:1-7.
treatment of the Jews in, II Ks. 25:27-30; Dan. 1:3-7.
grief of the Jews in, Ps. 137:1-6.
destroyed by the Medes, Dan. 5:30, 31.
restoration of the Jews from, II Chr. 36:23; Ezra 1; 2:1-67.
the gospel preached in, I Pet. 5:13.
a type of antichrist, Rev. 16:19; 17:5.
Predictions Respecting:
conquests by, Jer. 21:3-10; 27:2-6; 49:28-33; Ez. 21:19-32; 29:18-20.
captivity of the Jews by, Jer. 20:4-6; 22:20-26; 25:9-11; Mic. 4:10.
restoration of the Jews from, Is. 14:1-4; 44:28; 48:20; Jer. 29:10; 50:4, 8, 19.
destruction of, Is. 13; 14:4-22; 21-10; 47; Jer. 25:12; 50; 51.
perpetual desolation of, Is. 13:19-22; 14:22, 23; Jer. 50:13, 39; 51:37.
preaching of the gospel in, Ps. 87:4.
Babylonians.
Ezra 4:9, the B., the Susanchites, Ez. 23:15, manner of the B. of Chaldea
23:17, the B. came to her into the
23, the B., and all the Chaldeans
Babylonish.
Josh. 7:21, spoils a goodly B. garment
Babylon's.
Jer. 32:2, the king of B. army besieged
34:7, when the king of B. army fought
21, the hand of the king of B. army
38:3, of B. army, which shall take it
17, go forth unto the king of B. princes
18, to the king of B. princes, then shall
22, forth to the king of B. princes
39:13, and all the king of B. princes
Baca.
Ps. 84:6 passing through the valley of B.
Bachrites.
Num. 26:35, of Becher, the family of the B.
Back.
Josh. 8:26, drew not his hand b.
I Sam. 10:9, he turned his b.
Neh. 9:26, cast law behind b.
Ps. 129:3, plowers plowed on my b.

Back—Continued.
Prov. 10:13; 19:29; 26:3, rod for b.
Is. 38:17, cast sins behind b.
50:6, gave b. to smiters
See Num 24:11; II Sam. 19:10; Job 26:9.
Backslider.
Prov. 14:14, b. in heart shall be filled with his own ways
Jer. 3:6, 8, 11, 12, b. Israel
8:5, perpetual b.
14:7, our b. are many
Hos. 4:16, as a b. heifer
11:7, bent to b. from me
14:4, will heal their b.
See Jer. 2:19; 5:6; 31:22.
Backsliding.
is turning from God, I Ks. 11:9.
is leaving the first love, Rev. 2:4.
is departing from the simplicity of the gospel, II Cor. 11:3; Gal. 3: 1-3; 5:4, 7.
God is displeased at, Ps. 78:57, 59.
warnings against, Ps. 85:8; I Cor. 10:12.
guilt and consequences of, Num. 14: 43; Ps. 125:5; Is. 59:2, 9-11; Jer. 5:6; 8:5, 13; 15:6; Lu. 9:62.
brings its own punishment, Prov. 14:14; Jer. 2:19.
a haughty spirit leads to, Prov. 16: 18.
proneness to, Prov 24:16; Hos. 11:7.
liable to continue and increase, Jer. 8:5; 14:7.
exhortations to return from, II Chr. 30:6; Is. 31:6; Jer. 3:12, 14, 22; Hos. 6:1.
pray to be restored from, Ps. 80:3; 85:4; Lam. 5:21.
punishment of tempting others to the sin of, Prov. 28:10; Mat. 18:6.
not hopeless, Ps. 37:24; Prov. 24:16.
endeavor to bring back those guilty of, Gal. 6:1; Js. 5:19, 20.
sin of, to be confessed, Is. 59:12-14; Jer. 3:13, 14; 14:7-9.
pardon of, promised, II Chr. 7:14; Jer. 3:12; 31:20; 36:3.
healing of, promised, Jer. 3:22; Hos. 14:4.
afflictions sent to heal, Hos. 5:15.
blessedness of those who keep from, Prov. 28:14; Is. 26:3, 4; Col. 1: 21-23.
hateful to saints, Ps. 101:3.
exemplified, Israel, Ex. 32:8; Neh. 9:26; Jer. 3:11; Hos. 4:16; Saul, I Sam. 15:11; Solomon, I Ks. 11: 3, 4; Peter, Mat. 26:70-74.
Backward.
Gen. 9:23, both their shoulders, and went b.
23, and their faces were b., and they
49:17, so that his rider shall fall b.
I Sam. 4:18, he fell from off the seat b.
II Ks. 20:10, shadow return b. ten degrees
II Ks. 20:11, brought the shadow ten degrees b.
Job 23:8, and b., but I cannot perceive
Ps. 40:14 them be driven b. and put to shame
70:2, be turned b., and put to confusion
Is. 1:4, unto anger, they are gone away b.
28:13, that they might go, and fall b.
38:8 sun dial of Ahaz, ten degrees b.
44:25, that turneth wise men b.
59:14, judgment is turned away b.
Jer. 7:24, went b., and not forward
15:6, saith the Lord, thou art gone b.
Lam. 1:8, she sigheth, and turneth b.
Jno. 18:6, they went b., and fell to
Bad.
Gen. 24:50, cannot speak unto thee b. or good
31:24, 29, not to Jacob either good or b.
Lev. 27:10, nor change it, a good for a b.
10, or a b. for a good: and if he
12, value it, whether it be good or b.
14, estimate it, whether it be good or b.
33, not search whether it be good or b.
Num. 13:19, whether it be good or b.; and what
24:13, good or b. of mine own mind
II Sam. 13:22, brother Amnon neither good nor b.
14:17, the king to discern good and b.
I Ks. 3:9, discern between good and b.
Ezra 4:12, the rebellious and the b. city
Jer. 24:2, not be eaten, they were so b.
Mat. 13:48, into vessels, but cast the b. away
22:10, as they found, both b. and good
II Cor. 5:10, done, whether it be good or b.
Bade.
Gen. 43:17, did as Joseph b.; and the man
Ex. 16:24, up till the morning, as Moses b.
Num. 14:10, congregation b. stone them with
Josh. 11:9, unto them as the Lord b. him
Ruth 3:6, all that her mother in law b. her
I Sam. 24:10, and some b. me kill thee: but
II Sam. 1:18, b. them teach the children of Judah
14:19, thy servant Joab, he b. me, and
II Chr. 10:12, the king b., saying, Come again
Esth. 4:15, then Esther b. them return
Mat. 16:12, they how that he b. them not
Lu. 14:9, and he that b. thee and him come
10, when he that b. thee cometh, he
12, said he also to him that b. him
16, made a great supper, and b. many
Acts 11:12, the spirit b. me go with them
18:21, b. them farewell, saying, I must
22:24, b. that he should be examined
Badest.
Gen. 27:19, done according as thou b. me
Badgers'.
Ex. 25:5, b. skins, and shittim wood
26:14, a covering above of b. skins
35:7, dyed red, and b. skins, and
23, red skins of rams, and b. skins
36:19, a covering of b. skins above that
39:34, the covering of b. skins
Num. 4:6, the covering of b. skins
8, with a covering of b. skins
10, within a covering of b. skins
11, with a covering of b. skins
12, a covering of b. skins, and shall
14, upon it a covering of b. skins
25, the covering of the b. skins
Ez. 16:10, shod thee with b. skins
Badness.
Gen. 41:19, in all the land of Egypt for b.
Bag.
Dt. 25:13, not have in thy b. divers weights
I Sam. 17:40, in a shepherd's b. which he had
49, David put his hand in his b.
Job 14:17, transgression is sealed up in a b.
Prov. 7:20, taken a b. of money with him
16:11, weights of the b. are his work
Is. 46:6, they lavish gold out of the b.
Mic. 6:11, with the b. of deceitful weights?
Hag. 1:6, to put it into a b. with holes
Jno. 12:6, he was a thief, and had the b.
13:29, thought, because Judas had the b.
II Ks. 5:23, two talents of silver in two b.
12:10, they put up in b., and told the
Lu. 12:33, provide yourselves b. which wax
Baharumite.
I Chr. 11:33, Azmaveth the B., Eliahba the
Bahurim.
II Sam. 3:16, along weeping behind her to B.
16:5, and when king David came to B.
17:18, and came to a man's house in B.
19:16, a Benjamite, which was of B.
I Ks. 2:8, a Benjamite of B., which cursed
Bajith.
Is. 15:2, is gone up to B., and to Dibon
Bakbakkar.
I Chr. 9:15, B., Heresh, and Galal, and
Bakbuk.
Ezra 2:51, the children of B., the children
Neh. 7:53, the children of B., the children
Balaam, requested by Balak to curse Israel, is forbidden, Num. 22:13.
his anger, Num. 22:27.
blesses Israel, Num. 23:19; 24.
his prophecies, Num. 23:9, 24; 24: 17.
his wicked counsel, Num. 31:16; Dt. 23:4. See Josh. 24:9; Jud. 11:25; Mic. 6:5; II Pet. 2:15; Jude 11; Rev. 2:14.
slain, Num. 31:8; Josh. 13:22.
Balak.
Num. 22:2, B. the son of Zippor saw all that
4, B. the son of Zippor was king of
7, spake unto him the words of B.
Num. 22:10, B. the son of Zippor, king of
13, and said unto the princes of B.
14, went unto B., and said, Balaam
15, and B. sent yet again princes
16, thus saith B. the son of Zippor
18, unto the servants of B.
18, if B. would give me
35, went with the princes of B.
36, B. heard that Baalam was come
37, B. said unto Balaam, Did I not
38, Balaam said unto B., Lo, I am
39, Balaam went with B., and they
40, and B. offered oxen and sheep
41, B. took Balaam, and brought him
23:1, Balaam said unto B., Build me
2, B. did as Balaam had spoken
2, B. and Balaam offered on every
3, Balaam said unto B., Stand by
5, return unto B., and thus thou
7, and said, B. the king of Moab
11, B. said unto Balaam, What hast
13, B. said unto him, Come, I pray
15, said unto B., Stand here by thy
16, go again unto B., and say thus
17, B. said unto him, What hath the
18, and said, Rise up, B., and hear
25, and B. said unto Balaam
26, and said unto B., Told not I thee
27, B. said unto Balaam, Come, I pray
28, B. brought Balaam unto the top
29, Balaam said unto B., Build me
30, B. did as Balaam had said
24:10, B. said unto Balaam, I called
12, Balaam said unto B., Spake I not
13, if B. would give me his house
25, to his place: and B. also went
Josh. 24:9, then B. the son of Zippor, king of
Jud. 11:25, art thou any thing better than B.
Mic. 6:5, what B. king of Moab consulted
Balak's.
Num. 24:10, and B. anger was kindled against
Balance.
Lev. 19:36; Prov. 16:11; Ez. 45:10, just b.
Job 31:6, the b. of clouds
Ps. 62:9, laid in b., lighter than vanity
Prov. 11:1; 20:23; Hos. 12:7; Amos 8:5; Mic. 6:11, false b.
Is. 40:12, 15, weighed hills in b.
46:6, weigh silver in the b.
Rev. 6:5, a pair of b.
See Job 6:2; 31:6; Jer. 32:10.
Bald.
Lev. 11:22, the b. locust after his kind, and
13:40 he is b.; yet is he clean
41, he is forehead b.; yet is he clean
42, if there be in the b. head
42, or b. forehead, a white
42, leprosy sprung up in his b. head
42, head or his b. forehead
43, or in her b. forehead
43, be white reddish in his b. head
II Ks. 2:23, b. head; go up, thou b. head
Jer. 16:6, make themselves b. for them
48:37, every head shall be b., and every
Ez. 27:31, themselves utterly b. for thee
29:18, every head was made b., and every
Mic. 1:16, make thee b., and poll thee for thy
Baldness.
Lev. 21:5, they shall not make b. upon their
Dt. 14:1, nor make any b. between your
Is. 3:24, instead of well set hair b.
15:2, on all their heads shall be b.
22:12, to mourning, and to b.
Jer. 47:5, b. is come upon Gaza
Ez. 7:18, b. upon all their heads
Amos 8:10, b. upon every head; and I will
Mic. 1:16, enlarge thy b. as the eagle
Ball.
Is. 22:18, and toss thee like a b. into a
Balm.
Gen. 37:25, spicery and b. and myrrh, going
43:11, a little b., and a little honey
Jer. 8:22, is there no b. in Gilead?
46:11, go up into Gilead, and take b.
51:8, take b. for her pain, if so be she
Ez. 27:17, and honey, and oil, and b.
Bands.
Ps. 2:3; 107;14, break their b. asunder
73:4, there are no b. in their death
Hos. 11:4, drew them with b. of love
Zech. 11:7, two staves, Beauty and B.
Mat. 27:27; Mk. 15:16, gathered to him whole b.
See Job 38:31; Ecc. 7:26; Lu. 8:29; Col. 2:19.
Banished, II Sam. 14:13; Ezra 7:26; Lam. 2:14.
Bank.
Lu. 19:23, gavest not money into b.
See Gen. 41:17; II Sam. 20:15; Ez. 47:7.
Banner.
Ps. 20:5, in name of God set up b.
See Ps. 60:4; Song 2:4; 6:4; Is. 13:2.
Banquet, Esth. 5:4; Job 41:6; Song 2: 4; Amos 6:7.
Baptism.
Mat. 3:7, and Sadducees come to his b.
20:22, the b. that I am baptized with?
23, be baptized with the b. that I am
21:25, the b. of John, whence was it?
Mk. 1:4, preach the b. of repentance for
10:38, the b. that I am baptized with?
39, with the b. that I am baptized
11:30, the b. of John, was it from heaven
Lu. 3:3, preaching the b. of repentance
7:29, being baptized with the b. of John
12:50, I have a b. to be baptized with
20:4, the b. of John, was it from heaven
Acts 1:22, beginning from the b. of John
10:37, after the b. which John preached
13:24, the b. of repentance to all the people
18:25, Lord, knowing only the b. of John
19:3, and they said, Unto John's b.
4, with the b. of repentance, saying
Rom. 6:4, buried with him by b. into death
Eph. 4:5, one Lord, one faith, one b.
Col. 2:12, buried with him in b., wherein
I Pet. 3:21, even b. doth also now save us
Baptisms.
Heb. 6:2, of the doctrine of b., and of laying
Baptist.
Mat. 3:1, in those days came John the B.
11:11, risen a greater than John the B.
12, from the days of John the B. until
14:2, this is John the B.; he is risen
16:14, some say that thou art John the B.
17:13, he spake unto them of John the B.
Mk. 6:14, that John the B. was risen from
24, she said, The head of John the B.
25, a charger the head of John the B.
8:28, they answered, John the B.
Lu. 7:20, John B. hath sent us unto thee
28, greater prophet than John the B.
33, John the B. came neither eating
9:19, answering said, John the B.
Mat. 14:8, give me here John B. head in
Baptize.
Mat. 3:11, I indeed b. you with water
11, he shall b. you with the Holy Ghost
Mk. 1:4, John did b. in the wilderness
8, he shall b. you with the Holy Ghost
Lu. 3:16, I indeed b. you with water
16, he shall b. you with the Holy Ghost
Jno. 1:26, saying, I b. with water: but
33, he that sent me to b. with water
I Cor. 1:17, Christ sent me not to b., but to
Baptized.
Mat. 3:6, and were b. of him in Jordan
13, Jordan unto John, to be b. of him
14, I have need to be b. of thee, and
16, Jesus, when he was b., went up
20:22, I shall drink of, and to be b.
22, the baptism that I am b. with?
23, and be b. with the baptism
23, that I am b. with
Acts 1:5, ye shall be b. with the Holy Ghost
2:38, repent, and be b. every one of you
41, gladly received his word were b.
8:12, were b., both men and women
13, he was b., he continued with Philip
16, only they were b. in the name
36, what doth hinder me to be b.?
38, and the eunuch; and he b. him
9:18, forthwith, and arose, and was b.
10:47, water, that these should not be b.

Baptized—Continued.
Acts 10:48, commanded them to be b. in the
11:16, John indeed b. with water
16, ye shall be b. with the Holy Ghost
16:15, when she was b., and her household
33, was b., he and all his, straightway
18:8, hearing believed, and were b.
19:3, unto what then were ye b.?
4, John verily b. with the baptism
5, heard this, they were b. in the name
22:16, and be b., and wash away thy sins
Rom. 6:3, of us as were b. into Jesus Christ
3, were b. into his death?
I Cor. 1:13, or were ye b. in the name of Paul?
14, I thank God that I b. none of you
15, say that I had b. in mine own name
16, I b. also the household of Stephanas
16, I know not whether I b. any other
10:2, were all b. unto Moses in the cloud
12:13, for by one Spirit are we all b. into
15:29, they do which are b. for the dead
29, why are they then b. for the dead?
Gal. 3:27, as have been b. into Christ have put

Baptizest.
Jno. 1:25, said unto him, Why b. thou then

Baptizeth.
Jno. 1:33, is he which b. with the Holy Ghost
3:26, behold, the same b., and all men

Baptizing.
Mat. 28:19, b. them in the name of the Father
Jno. 1:28, Jordan, where John was b.
31, therefore am I come b. with water
3:23, John also was b. in Enon

Baptism with the Holy Ghost.
foretold, Ez. 36:25.
is through Christ, Tit. 3:6.
Christ administered, Mat. 3:11; Jno. 1:33.
promised to saints, Acts 1:5; 2:38, 39; 11:16.
all saints partake of, I Cor. 12:13.
necessity for, Jno. 3:5; Acts 19:2-6.
renews and cleanses the soul, Tit. 3:5; I Pet. 3:20, 21.
the Word of God instrumental to, Acts 10:44; Eph. 5:26.
typified, Acts 2:1-4.

Barabbas.
Mat. 27:16, a notable prisoner, called B.
17, B., or Jesus which is called Christ?
20, should ask B., and destroy Jesus
21, release unto you? They said, B.
26, then released he B. unto them
Mk. 15:7, and there was one named B.
11, that he should rather release B.
15, released B. unto them, and delivered
Lu. 23:18, this man, and release unto us B.
Jno. 18:40, not this man, but B.
40, now B. was a robber

Barachel.
Job 32:2, the wrath of Elihu the son of B.
6, Elihu the son of B. the Buzite

Barachias.
Mat. 23:35, Zacharias son of B., whom ye slew

Barak.
Jud. 4:6, and called B. the son of Abinoam
8, B. said unto her, If thou wilt go
9, and went with B. to Kedesh
10, B. called Zebulun and Naphtali to
12, they showed Sisera that B. the son
14, Deborah said unto B., Up; for this
14, B. went down from mount Tabor
15, the edge of the sword before B.
16, but B. pursued after the chariots
22, behold, as B. pursued Sisera
5:1, then sang Deborah and B. the son
12, arise, B., and lead thy captivity
15, even Issachar, and also B.: he was
Heb. 11:32, to tell of Gedeon, and of B.

Barbarian.
I Cor. 14:11, unto him that speaketh a b.
11, that speaketh shall be a b. unto
Col. 3:11, B., Scythian, bond nor free

Acts 28:4, when the b. saw the venomous
Rom. 1:14, to the Greeks, and to the B.

Barbarous.
Acts 28:2 the b. people shewed us no little

Barbed.
Job. 41:7, thou fill his skin with b. irons?

Barber's.
Ez. 5:1, sharp knife, take thee a b. rasor

Bare, Ex. 19:4; Dt. 1:31; Is. 53: 2; Mat. 8:17; I Pet. 2:24.

Bar-jesus (Elymas) smitten with blindness by Paul, Acts 13:6.

Bar-jona (Simon), Mat. 16:17.

Barked, Joel 1:7.

Barn.
Job 39:12, gather thy seed into b.
Mat. 6:26; Lu. 12:24, nor gather into b.
Mat. 13:30, gather wheat into my b.
Lu. 12:18, pull down my b.
See II Ks. 6:27; Joel 1:17; Hag. 2:19.

Barley mentioned, Ex. 9:31; Ruth 1: 22, etc.; Jno. 6:9; Rev. 6:6.
Ruth 2:17, and it was about an ephah of b.
23, to glean unto the end of b. harvest
3:2, he winnoweth b. to night in the
15, he measured six measures of b.
17, six measures of b. gave he me
II Sam. 14:30, he hath b. there; go and set it on
17:28, wheat, and b., and flour
21:9, beginning of b. harvest
I Ks. 4:28, b. also and straw for the horses
II Ks. 4:42, twenty loaves of b., and full ears
7:1, two measures of b. for a shekel
16, two measures of b. for a shekel
18, saying, Two measures of b. for a
I Chr. 11:13, parcel of ground full of b.
II Chr. 2:10, twenty thousand measures of b.
15, and the b., the oil, and the wine
27:5, of wheat, and ten thousand of b.
Job 31:40 cockle instead of b. The words
Is. 28:25, and the appointed b. and the rie
Jer. 41:8, of wheat, and of b., and of oil
Ez. 4:9, unto thee wheat, and b., and beans
12, thou shalt eat it as b. cakes

Barnabas, Levite of Cyprus, sells his lands, Acts 4:36.
preaches at Antioch, Acts 11:22.
accompanies Paul, Acts 11:30; 12: 25; 13; 14; 15, I Cor. 9:6.
his contention, Acts 15:36.
his error, Gal. 2:13.

Barrel, I Ks. 17:12, 14; 18:33.

Barren, II Ks. 2:19, water naught, and ground b.
Ps. 107:34, turneth fruitful land into b.
Is. 54:1, sing, O b., thou that didst not bear
II Pet. 1:8, neither b. nor unfruitful
See Ex. 23:26; Job 24:21; Lu. 23:29.

Barrenness, of Sarah, Gen. 11:30; 16:1; 18:1; 21; Rebekah, 25:21; Rachel, 29:31; 30:1; Manoah's wife, Jud. 13; Hannah, I Sam. 1; Shunammite, II Ks. 4:14; Elisabeth, Lu. 1. See Ps. 113:9; Is. 54:1; Gal. 4:27.

Bars.
Job 17:16, down to the b. of the pit
Ez. 38:11, having neither b. nor gates
See I Sam. 23:7; Job 38:10; Ps. 107: 16; Is. 45:2.

Barsabas.
Acts 1:23, B., who was surnamed Justus
15:22, namely, Judas surnamed B.

Bartholomew, the apostle, Mat. 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:14; Acts 1:13.

Bartimæus' blindness cured near Jericho, Mk. 10:46.

Baruch.
Neh. 3:20, after him B. the son of Zabbai
10:6, Daniel, Ginnethon, B.
11:5, Maaseiah the son of B., the son of
Jer. 32:12, evidence of the purchase unto B.
13, and I charged B. before them
16, evidence of the purchase unto B.
36:4, then Jeremiah called B. the son of
4, and B. wrote from the mouth of
5, Jeremiah commanded B., saying
8, B. the son of Neriah did according
10, then read B. in the book the words
13, when B. read the book in the
14, unto B., saying, Take in thine
14, B. the son of Neriah took the roll
Jer. 36:15, so B. read it in their ears
16, and said unto B., We will surely
17, they asked B., saying, Tell us now
18, B. answered them, He pronounced
19, then said the princes unto B., Go
26, to take B. the scribe and Jeremiah
27, and the words which B. wrote at
32, gave it to B. the scribe, the son
43:3, B. the son of Neriah setteth thee
6, Jeremiah the prophet, and B. the
45:1, the prophet spake unto B.
2, the God of Israel, unto thee, O B.

Barzillai.
II Sam. 17:27, and B. the Gileadite of Rogelim
19:31, B. the Gileadite came down
32, now B. was a very aged man
33, the king said unto B., Come thou
34, B. said unto the king, How long
39, king kissed B., and blessed him
21:8, brought up for Adriel the son of B.
I Ks. 2:7, shew kindness unto the sons of B.
Ezra 2:61, children of Koz, the children of B.
61, took a wife of the daughters of B.
Neh. 7:63, the children of B., which
63, one of the daughters of B.

Base.
Job 30:8, children of b. men
Mal. 2:9, I have made you b.
Acts 17:5, fellows of b. sort
I Cor. 1:28, b. things of the world
II Cor. 10:1, in presence am b.
See II Sam. 6:22; Is. 3:5; Ez. 17: 14; Dan. 4:17.

Bashan.
Num. 21:33, and went up by the way of B.
33, and Og the king of B. went out
32:33, the kingdom of Og king of B.
Dt. 1:4, and Og the king of B., which dwelt
3:1, up the way to B.
1, and Og the king of B. came out
Dt. 3:3, our hands Og also, the king of B.
4, Argob, the kingdom of Og in B.
10, all Gilead, and all B., unto Salchah
10, cities of the kingdom of Og in B.
11, for only Og king of B. remained
13, and the rest of Gilead, and all B.
13, all the region of Argob, with all B.
4:43, Golan in B., of the Mansassites
47, and the land of Og king of B.
29:7, Heshbon, and Og the king of B.
32:14, and rams of the breed of B.
33:22, lion's whelp: he shall leap from B.
Josh. 9:10, and to Og king of B., which was at
12:4, and the coast of Og king of B.
5, and in Salcah, and in all B.
13:11, and all mount Hermon, and all B.
12, all the kingdom of Og in B.
30, coast was from Mahanaim, all B.
30, all the kingdom of Og king of B.
30, the towns of Jair, which are in B.
31, cities of the kingdom of Og in B.
17:1, therefore he had Gilead and B
5, beside the land of Gilead and B
20:8, tribe of Gad, and Golan in B. out
21:6, half tribe of Manasseh in B.
27, of Manasseh they gave Golan in B.
22:7, Moses had given possession in B.
I Ks. 4:13, the region of Argob, which is in B.
19, Amorites, and of Og king of B.
II Ks. 10:33, river Arnon, even Gilead and B.
I Chr. 5:11, them, in the land of B. unto Salcah
12, Jaanai, and Shaphat in B.
16, dwelt in Gilead in B., and in her
23, they increased from B. unto
6:62, the tribe of Manasseh in B.
71, Golan in B. with her suburbs
Neh. 9:22, and the land of Og king of B.
Ps. 22:12, bulls of B. have beset me round
68:15, the hill of God is as the hill of B.
15, a high hill as the hill of B.
22, I will bring again from B., I will
135:11, Amorites, and Og king of B.
136:20, Og the king of B.: for his mercy
Is. 2:13, up, and upon all the oaks of B.
Is. 33:9, Sharon is like a wilderness; and B.
Jer. 22:20, cry; and lift up thy voice in B.
50:19, feed on Carmel and B., and his
Ez. 27:6, of B. have they made thine oars
39:18, bullocks, all of them fatlings of B.
Amos 4:1, hear this word, ye kine of B., that
Mic. 7:14, let them feed in B. and Gilead
Nah. 1:4, B. languisheth, and Carmel
Zech. 11:2, howl, O ye oaks of B.; for the

Bashan-havoth-jair.
Dt. 3:14, own name, B., unto this day

Bashemath.
Gen. 26:34, and B. the daughter of Elon
36:3, B. Ishmael's daughter, sister of
4, Esau Eliphaz; and B. bare Reuel
10, the son of B. the wife of Esau
13, were the sons of B. Esau's wife
17, are the sons of B. Esau's wife

Basket.
Gen. 40:17, and in the uppermost b. there
17, birds did eat them out of the b.
Ex. 29:3, thou shalt put them into one b.
3, and bring them in the b.
23, wafer out of the b. of unleavened
32, and the bread that is in the b.
Lu. 8:2, and a b. of unleavened bread
26, out of the b. of unleavened bread
31, that is in the b. of consecrations
Num. 6:15, and a b. of unleavened bread
17, with the b. of unleavened bread
19, one unleavened cake out of the b.
Dt. 26:2, shalt put it in a b., and shalt go
4, the priest shall take the b. out of
28:5, blessed shall be thy b. and thy
17, cursed shall be thy b. and thy
Jud. 6:19, the flesh he put in a b., and he
Jer. 24:2, one b. had very good figs
2, other b. had very naughty figs
Amos 8:1, behold a b. of summer fruit
2, and I said, A b. of summer fruit
Acts 9:25, let him down by the wall in a b.
II Cor. 11:33, in a b. was I let down by the wall

Baskets.
Gen. 40:16, I had three white b. on my head
18, the three b. are three days
II Ks. 10:7, put their heads in b., and sent
Jer. 6:9, as a grapegatherer into the b.
24:1, two b. of figs were set before the
Mat. 14:20, that remained twelve b. full
15:37, meat that was left seven b. full
16:9, and how many b. ye took up?
10, and how many b. ye took up?
Mk. 6:43, twelve b. full of the fragments
8:8, meat that was left seven b.
19, how many b. full of fragments
20, how many b. full of fragments
Lu. 9:17, remained to them twelve b.
Jno. 6:13, and filled twelve b. with the

Basmath.
I Ks. 4:15, took B. the daughter of Solomon

Bason.
Ex. 12:22, in the blood that is in the b.
22, with the blood that is in the b.
I Chr. 28:17, gave gold by weight for every b.
17, silver by weight for every b. of
Jno. 13:5, that he poureth water into a b.

Basons.
Ex. 24:6, half of the blood, and put it in b.
Ex. 27:3, ashes, and his shovels, and his b.
38:3, the shovels, and the b., and the
Num. 4:14, the shovels, and the b., all the
II Sam. 17:28, beds, and b., and earthen vessels
I Ks. 7:40, the shovels, and the b. So Hiram
45, and the b.: and all these vessels
50, the snuffers, and the b., and the
II Ks. 12:13, bowls of silver, snuffers, b.
I Chr. 28:17, for the golden b. he gave gold by
II Chr. 4:8, he made an hundred b. of gold
11, pots, and the shovels, and the b.
22, the snuffers, and the b., and the
Ezra 1:10, thirty b. of gold
10, silver b of a second sort

Basons—Continued.
Ezra 8:27, also twenty b. of gold, of
Neh. 7:70, thousand drams of gold, fifty b.
Jer. 52:19, the b., and the firepans, and the
Bastard.
Dt. 23:2, a b. shall not enter into the
Zech. 9:6, and a b. shall dwell in Ashdod
Heb. 12:8, then are ye b., and not sons
Bat.
Lev. 11:19, kind, and the lapwing, and the b.
Dt. 14:18, the lapwing, and the b.
Bath.
Is. 5:10, of vineyard shall yield one b.
Ez. 45:10, a just ephah, and a just b.
11, the b. shall be of one measure
11, that the b. may contain
14, the b. of oil, ye shall
14, offer the tenth part of a b.
Bathe.
Lev. 15:5, and b. himself in water, and be
6, wash his clothes, and b. himself
7, b. himself in water, and be unclean
8, wash his clothes, and b. himself
10, b. himself in water, and be unclean
11, wash his clothes, and b. himself
13, and b. his flesh in running water
18, shall both b. themselves in water
21, wash his clothes, and b. himself
22, b. himself in water, and be unclean
27, wash his clothes, and b. himself
16:26, b. his flesh in water, and afterward
28, clothes, and b. his flesh in water
17:15, b. himself in water, and be unclean
16, nor b. his flesh
Num. 19:7, he shall b. his flesh in water
8, b. his flesh in water, and shall be
19, clothes, and b. himself in water
Is. 34:5, my sword shall be b. in heaven
Bath-rabbim.
Song 7:4, Heshbon, by the gate of B.: thy
Baths.
I Ks. 7:26, it contained two thousand b.
38, one laver contained forty b.
II Chr. 2:10, twenty thousand b. of wine
10, and twenty thousand b. of oil
4:5, received and held three thousand b.
Ezra 7:22, and to an hundred b. of wine
22, and to an hundred b. of oil
Ez. 45:14, an homer of ten b.
14, for ten b. are an homer
Bath-sheba.
II Sam. 11:3, one said, Is not this B., the
12:24, David comforted B. his wife
I Ks. 1:11, Nathan spake unto B. the
15, and B. went in unto the king
16, and B. bowed, and did obeisance
28, answered and said, Call me B.
31, then B. bowed with her face to
2:13, came to B. the mother of Solomon
18, And B. said, Well; I will speak
19, B. therefore went unto king
Ps. 51, title, him, after he had gone in to B.
Bath-shua.
I Chr. 3:5, Solomon, four, of B. the daughter
Battle.
I Sam. 17:20, host shouted for b.
47, II Chr. 20:15, the b. is the Lord's
I Chr. 5:20, they cried to God in the b.
Ps. 18:39, strength to b.
55:18, delivered my soul from b.
Ecc. 9:11, nor b. to strong
Jer. 50:22, sound of b. in land
See Job 39:25; 41:8; Ps. 76:3; 140:7.
Battles of Israelites, etc., Gen. 14; Ex. 17; Num. 31; Josh. 8:10; Jud. 4; 7; 8; 11; 20; I Sam. 4; 11; 14; 17; 31; II Sam. 2; 10; 18; 21:15; I Ks. 20; 22; II Ks. 3; I Chr. 18; 19; 20; II Chr. 13; 14:9; 20; 25.
Battlements, Dt. 22:8; Jer. 5:10.
Bear, The,
inhabits woods, II Ks. 2:24.
Described as
voracious, Dan. 7:5.
cunning, Lam. 3:10.
cruel, Amos 5:19.
often attacks men, II Ks. 2:24; Amos 5:19.
attacks the flock in the presence of the shepherd, I Sam. 17:34.
particularly fierce when deprived of its young, II Sam. 17:8; Prov. 17:12.
growls when annoyed, Is. 59:11.
miraculously killed by David, I Sam. 17:36, 37.
Illustrative of
God in his judgments, Lam. 3:10; Hos. 13:8.
the natural man, Is. 11:7.
wicked rulers, Prov. 28:15.
the kingdom of the Medes, Dan. 7:5.
the kingdom of Antichrist, Rev. 13:2.
Beard, The,
the Jews never appeared without, II Sam. 10:5.
worn even by the priests, Ps. 133:2.
laying hold of, a token of respect, II Sam. 20:9.
shaving of, a great offense, II Sam. 10:4.
plucking of, a sign of scorn, Is. 50:6.
dribbling on, a sign of derangement, I Sam. 21:13.
In Affliction,
was neglected and untrimmed, II Sam. 19:24.
was clipped, Jer. 48:37.
was shorn, Jer. 41:5.
sometimes plucked out, Ezra 9:3.
corners of, not to be marred for the dead, Lev. 19:27; 21:5.
subject to leprosy, Lev. 13:29, 30.
of the healed leper to be shaved, Lev. 14:9.
shaving, illustrative of severe judgments, Is. 7:20; 15:2; Ez. 5:1.
Bearers.
II Chr. 2:18, of them to be b. of burdens
34:13, they were over the b. of burdens
Neh. 4:10, of the b. of burdens is decayed
Bearest.
Jud. 13:3, thou art barren and b. not
Ps. 106:4, the favour that thou b. unto thy
Jno. 8:13, thou b. record of thyself; thy
Rom. 11:18, thou b. not the root, but the root
Gal. 4:27, rejoice, thou barren that b. not
Beareth.
Lev. 11:25, whosoever b. ought of the
28, he that b. the carcase of them
40, he also that b. the carcase of it
15:10, and he that b. any of those things
Num. 11:12, a nursing father b. the sucking
Dt. 25:6, the firstborn which she b. shall
29:18, a root that b. gall and wormwood
23, is not sown, nor b., nor any grass
32:11, b. them on her wings
Job 16:8, rising up in me b. witness
24:21, entreateth the barren that b. not
Prov. 25:18, a man that b. false witness
29:2, but when the wicked b. rule
Song 6:6, every one b. twins, and there is
Joel 2:22, tree that b. her fruit, the fig tree
Mat. 13:23, also b. fruit, and bringeth forth
Jno. 5:32, another that b. witness of me
8:18, that sent me b. witness of me
15:2, branch in me that b. not fruit
2, branch that b. fruit, he purgeth it
Rom. 8:16, the Spirit itself b. witness with
13:4, for he b. not the sword in vain
I Cor. 13:7, b. all things, believeth all things
Heb. 6:8, that which b. thorns and briers
I Jno. 5:6, it is the Spirit that b. witness
Bearing,
Gen. 1:29, given you every herb b. seed
16:2, Lord hath restrained me from b.
29:35, his name Judah; and left b.
30:9, Leah saw that she had left b.
37:25, b. spicery and balm and myrrh
Num. 10:17, set forward, b. the tabernacle
21, set forward, b. the sanctuary
Josh. 3:3, the priests the Levites b. it
14, priests b. the ark of the covenant
6:8, seven priests b. the seven trumpets
13, seven priests b. seven trumpets
I Sam. 17:7, one b. a shield went before him
II Sam. 15:24, b. the ark of the covenant of God
Ps. 126:6, b. precious seed, shall doubtless
Mk. 14:13, a man b. a pitcher of water
Lu. 22:10, meet you, b. a pitcher of
Jno. 19:17, b. his cross went forth
Rom. 2:15, conscience also b. witness, and
9:1, conscience also b. me witness
II Cor. 4:10, always b. about in the body the
Heb. 2:4, God also b. them witness
13:13, without the camp, b. his reproach
Beasts.
created by God, Gen. 1:24, 25; 2:19.
creation of, exhibits God's power, Jer. 27:5.
made for the praise and glory of God, Ps. 148:10.
differ in flesh from birds and fishes, I Cor. 15:39.
herb of the field given to, for food, Gen. 1:30.
power over, given to man, Gen. 1:26, 28; Ps. 8:7.
instinctively fear man, Gen. 9:2.
received their names from Adam, Gen. 2:19, 20.
given to man for food after the flood, Gen. 9:3.
not to be eaten alive or with blood, Gen. 9:4; Dt. 12:16, 23.
that died naturally or were torn, not to be eaten, Ex. 22:31; Lev. 17:15; 22:8.
supply clothing to man, Gen. 3:21; Job 31:20.
the property of God, Ps. 50:10.
subjects of God's care, Ps. 36:6; 104:10, 11.
Described as
devoid of speech, II Pet. 2:16.
devoid of understanding, Ps. 32:9; 73:22.
devoid of immortality, Ps. 49:12-15.
possessed of instinct, Is. 1:3.
being four-footed, Acts 10:12.
by nature wild, etc., Ps. 50:11; Mk. 1:13.
capable of being tamed, Js. 3:7.
many kinds of, noisome and destructive, Lev. 26:6; Ez. 5:17.
many kinds of, domestic, Gen. 36:6; 45:17.
lessons of wisdom to be learned from, Job 12:7.
Found in
deserts, Is. 13:21.
fields, Dt. 7:22; Joel 2:22.
mountains, Song 4:8.
forests, Is. 56:9; Mic. 5:8.
Habitations of:
dens and caves, Job 37:8; 38:40.
under spreading trees, Dan. 4:12.
deserted cities, Is. 13:21, 22; Zeph. 2:15.
liable to diseases, Ex. 9:3.
frequently suffered on account of the sins of men, Joel 1:18, 20; Hag. 1:11.
often cut off for the sins of men, Gen. 6:7, with Gen. 7:23; Ex. 11:5; Hos. 4:3.
early distinguished into clean and unclean, Gen. 7:2.
Clean:
ox, Ex. 21:28, with Dt. 14:4.
wild ox, Dt. 14:5.
sheep, Dt. 7:13, with Dt. 14:4.
goat, Dt. 14:4.
hart, Dt. 14:5, with Job 39:1.
roebuck, Dt. 14:5, with II Sam. 2:18.
wild goat, Dt. 14:5.
fallow deer, Dt. 14:5.
chamois, Dt. 14:5.
pygarg, Dt. 14:5.
how distinguished, Lev. 11:3; Dt. 14:6.
used for food, Lev. 11:2; Dt. 12:15.
used for sacrifice, Gen. 8:20.
first-born of, not redeemed, Num. 18:17.
Unclean:
camel, Gen. 24:64, with Lev. 11:4.
dromedary, I Ks. 4:28; Esth. 8:10.
horse, Job 39:19-25.
ass, Gen. 22:3; Mat. 21:2.
wild ass, Job 6:5; 39:5-8.
mule, II Sam. 13:29; I Ks. 10:25.
lion, Jud. 14:5, 6.
leopard, Song 4:8.
bear, II Sam. 17:8.
wolf, Gen. 49:27; Jno. 10:12.
unicorn, Num. 23:22.
behemoth, Job 40:15.
ape, Is Ks. 10:22.
fox, Ps. 63:10; Song 2:5.
dog, Ex. 22:31; Lu. 16:2.
swine, Lev. 11:7; Is. 66:17.
hare, Lev. 11:6; Dt. 14:7.
coney, Lev. 11:5; Ps. 104:18.
mouse, Lev. 11:29; Is. 66:17.
mole, Lev. 11:30; Is. 2:20.
weasel, Lev. 11:29.
ferret, Lev. 11:30.
badger, Ex. 25:5; Ez. 16:10.
how distinguished, Lev. 11:26.
not eaten, Lev. 11:4-8; Dt. 1:7, 8.
not offered in sacrifice, Lev. 27:11.
first-born of, redeemed, Num. 18:15.
caused uncleanness when dead, Lev. 5:2.
Domestic,
to enjoy the sabbath, Ex. 20:10; Dt. 5:14.
to be taken care of, Lev. 25:7; Dt. 25:4.
not to be cruelly used, Num. 22:27-32; Prov. 12:10.
no likeness of, to be worshipped, Dt. 4:17.
representations of, worshipped by the heathen, Rom. 1:23.
history of, written by Solomon, I Ks. 4:33.
often used as instruments of punishment, Lev. 26:22; Dt. 32:24; Jer. 15:3; Ez. 5:17.
man by nature no better than, Ecc. 3:18, 19.
Illustrative of
the wicked, Ps. 49:20; Tit. 1:12.
ungodly professors, II Pet. 2:12; Jude 10.
persecutors, I Cor. 15:32; II Tim. 4:17.
kingdoms, Dan. 7:11, 17; 8:4.
people of different nations, Dan. 4:12, 21, 22.
antichrist, Rev. 13:2; 20:4.
Beat.
Is. 2:4; Joel 3:10; Mic. 4:3, b. swords
Lu. 12:47, b. with many stripes
I Cor. 9:26, as one that b. the air
See Prov. 23:14; Mic. 4:13; Mk. 12:5; 13:9.
Beaten.
Ex. 5:14, had set over them, were b.
16, and, behold, thy servants are b.
25:18, of b. work shalt thou make them
31, of b. work shall the candlestick
36, one b. work of pure gold
27:20, pure oil olive b. for the light
29:40, fourth part of an hin of b. oil
37:7, of gold, b. out of one piece
17, b. work made he the candlestick
22, it was one b. work of pure gold
Lev. 2:14, even corn b. out of full ears
16, of the b. corn thereof, and part
16:12, full of sweet incense b. small
24:2, pure oil olive b. for the light
Num. 8:4, the candlestick was of b. gold
4, the flowers thereof, was b. work
28:5, fourth part of an hin of b. oil
Dt. 25:2, the wicked man be worthy to be b.
25:2, and to be b. before his face
Josh 8:15, made as if they were b. before
II Sam. 2:17, and Abner was b., and the men
I Ks. 10:16, two hundred targets of b. gold
17, three hundred shields of b. gold
II Chr. 2:10, measures of b. wheat
9:15, two hundred targets of b. gold
15, hundred shekels of b. gold
16, three hundred shields made he of b.
34:7, b. the graven images into powder
Prov. 23:35, they have b. me, and I felt it not
Is. 27:9, chalkstones that are b. in sunder
28:27, the fitches are b. out with a staff
30:31, shall the Assyrian be b. down
Jer. 46:5, and their mighty ones are b. down
Mic. 1:7, images thereof shall be b. to pieces
Mk. 13:9, in the synagogues ye shall be b.
Lu. 12:47, shall be b. with many stripes
48, shall be b. with few stripes
Acts 5:40, called the apostles, and b. them
16:37, have b. us openly uncondemned
II Cor. 11:25, thrice was I b. with rods, once
Beatest.
Dt. 24:20, when thou b. thine olive tree
Prov. 23:13, if thou b. him with the rod
Beateth.
I Cor. 9:26, not as one that b. the air
Beating.
I Sam. 14:16, went on b. down one another
Mk. 12:5, others; b. some, and killing some
Acts 21:32, the soldiers, they left b. of Paul
Beauties.
Ps. 110:3, in the b. of holiness from
Beautiful.
Gen. 29:17, Rachel was b. and well
Dt. 21:11, among the captives a b. woman
I Sam. 16:12, withal of a b. countenance
25:3, and of a b. countenance
II Sam. 11:2, was very b. to look
Esth. 2:7, the maid was fair and b.
Ps. 48:2, b. for situation, the joy of the

Beautiful—Continued.
Ecc. 3:11, made every thing b. in his time
Song 6:4, thou art b., O my love
7:1, how b. are thy feet with shoes
Is. 4:2, shall the branch of the Lord be b.
52:1, put on thy b. garments, O
7, how b. upon the mountains are
64:11, our holy and our b. house
Jer. 13:20, was given thee, thy b. flock?
48:17, strong staff broken, and the b. rod!
Ez. 16:12, a b. crown upon thine head
13, thou wast exceeding b., and thou
23:42, b. crowns upon their heads
Mat. 23:27, which indeed appear b. outward
Acts 3:2, the temple which is called B.
10, sat for alms at the B. gate
Rom. 10:15, how b. are the feet of them that
Beautiful Women, instances: Rachel, Gen. 29:17; Abigail, I Sam. 25:3; Bath-sheba, II Sam. 11:3; Esther, Esth. 2:7.
Beautify.
Ezra 7:27, to b. the house of the Lord
Ps. 149:4, he will b. the meek with salvation
Is. 60:13, to b. the place of my sanctuary
Beauty.
Ex. 28:2, thy brother, for glory and for b.
40, for them, for glory and for b.
II Sam. 1:19, the b. of Israel is slain upon thy
14:25, praised as Absalom for his b.
I Chr. 16:29, the Lord in the b. of holiness
II Chr. 3:6, house with precious stones for b.
20:21, should praise the b. of holiness
Esth. 1:11, the people and the princes her b.
Job 40:10, array thyself with glory and b.
Ps. 27:4, to behold the b. of the Lord
29:2, the Lord in the b. of holiness
39:11, makest his b. to consume away
45:11, the king greatly desire thy b.
49:14, and their b. shall consume in the
50:2, out of Zion, the perfection of b.
90:17, let the b. of the Lord our God
96:6, and b. are in his sanctuary
9, the Lord in the b. of holiness
Prov. 6:25, lust not after her b. in thine
20:29, b. of old men is the gray head
31:30, favour is deceitful, and b. is vain
Is. 3:24, burning instead of b.
13:19, the b. of the Chaldees' excellency
28:1, glorious b. is a fading flower
4, glorious b., which is on the head
5, of glory, and for a diadem of b.
33:17, eyes shall see the king in his b.
44:13, according to the b. of a man
53:2, no b. that we should desire him
61:3, to give unto them b. for ashes
Lam. 1:6, her b. is departed: her princes
2:1, the b. of Israel, and remembered
15, the perfection of b., The joy of
Ez. 7:20, as for the b. of his ornament
16:14, among the heathen for thy b.
15, thou didst trust in thine own b.
25, hast made thy b. to be abhorred
27:3, thou hast said, I am of perfect b.
4, thy builders have perfected thy b.
11, they have made thy b. perfect
28:7, against the b. of thy wisdom
12 full of wisdom, and perfect in b.
17, was lifted up because of thy b.
31:8, God was like unto him in his b.
32:19, whom dost thou pass in b.?
Hos. 14:6, his b. shall be as the olive tree
Zech. 9:17, goodness, how great is his b.!
11:7, the one I called B., and the other
10, I took my staff, even B., and cut
vanity of, Ps. 39:11; Prov. 6:25; 31:30; Is. 3:24.
danger of, Gen. 12:11; 26:7; 34; II Sam. 11; 13, etc.
consumeth away, Ps. 39:11; 49:14.
Beauty and Bands, the two staves so called, Zech. 11:7.
Beauty of Holiness, I Chr. 16:29; II Chr. 20:21; Ps. 110:3.

Bebai.
Ezra 2:11, the children of B., six hundred
8:11, and of the sons of B.
11, Zechariah the son of B.
10:28, the sons also of B.; Jehohanan
Neh. 7:16, the children of B., six hundred
10:15, Bunni, Azgad, B.
Because.
Gen. 2:3, b. that in it he had rested
23, called Woman, b. she was taken
3:10, I was afraid, b. I was naked
14, b. thou hast done this, thou art
17, he said, B. thou hast hearkened
20, b. she was the mother of all living
5:29, b. of the ground which the Lord
7:7, b. of the waters of the flood
11:9, it is called Babel; b. the Lord did
12:13, my soul shall live b. of thee
17, plagues b. of Sarai Abram's
16:11, his name Ishmael; b. the Lord
18:20, the Lord said, B. the cry of Sodom
20, Gomorrah is great, and b. their
19:13, destroy this place, b. the cry
20:11, Abraham said, B. I thought
18, b. of Sarah Abraham's wife
21:11, Abraham's sight b. of his
12, in thy sight b. of the lad
12, and b. of thy bondwoman
13, make a nation, b. he is thy seed
25, reproved Abimelech b. of a
22:16, b. thou hast done this thing
18, b. thou hast obeyed my voice
25:21, for his wife, b. she was barren
28, loved Esau, b. he did eat of his
26:5, b. that Abraham obeyed my
7, for Rebekah; b. she was fair
9, b. I said, Lest I die for her
26:20, b. they strove with him
27:20, he said, B. the Lord thy God
23, and he discerned him not, b.
41, Esau hated Jacob b. of the
46, weary of my life b. of the
28:11, tarried there all night, b. the sun
29:15, b. thou art my brother
33, and said, B. the Lord hath heard
34, be joined unto me, b. I have born
30:18, my hire, b. I have given my hand
20, dwell with me, b. I have born him
31:30, be gone, b. thou sore longedst
31, said to Laban, B. I was afraid
32:32, b. he touched the hollow of Jacob's
33:11, b. God hath dealt graciously
11, and b. I have enough
34:7, very wroth, b. he had wrought
13, said, B. he had defiled Dinah
19, to do the thing, b. he had delight
27, spoiled the city, b. they had
35:7, El-beth-el: b. there God appeared
36:7, could not bear them b. of their
37:3, b. he was the son of his old age
38:15, an harlot; b. she had covered
26, more righteous than I; b. that I
39:9, b. thou art his wife: how then can
23, b. the Lord was with him
41:32, b. the thing is established by God
57, to buy corn; b. that the famine
43:18, afraid, b. they were brought
18, b. of the money that was
32, b. the Egyptians might not eat
46:30, seen thy face, b. thou art yet
47:20, sold every man his field, b. the
49:4, b. thou wentest up to thy
Ex. 1:12, were grieved b. of the children of
19, b. the Hebrew women are not as
21, b. the midwives feared God
2:10, b. I drew him out of the water
4:26, bloody husband thou art, b. of the
5:21, and judge; b. ye have made our
8:12, b. of the frogs which he had
9:11, not stand before Moses b. of the
12:39, not leavened; b. they were
13:8, b. of that which the Lord did
14:11, said unto Moses, B. there were no
17:7, b. of the chiding of the children
7, and b. they tempted the Lord
16, he said, B. the Lord hath
18:15, b. the people come unto me
19:18, b. the Lord descended upon
29:33, not eat thereof, b. they are holy
34, shall not be eaten, b. it is holy
Ex. 32:35, plagued the people, b. they
40:35, b. the cloud abode thereon
Lev. 6:4, it shall be, b. he hath sinned
9, burnt offering, b. of the burning
10:13, b. it is thy due, and thy son's
11:4, as the camel, b. he cheweth
5, and the coney, b. he cheweth
6, and the hare, b. he cheweth the
14:18, the house clean, b. the plague
15:2, b. of his issue he is unclean
16:16, b. of the uncleanness of the
16, and b. of their transgressions
19:8, shall bear his iniquity, b. he
20, not be put to death, b. she was not
20:3, b. he hath given of his seed
21:23, b. he hath a blemish
22:7, b. it is his food
25 b. their corruption is in them
26:10, bring forth the old b. of the new
35, it shall rest; b. it did not rest
43, b., even b. they despised my
43, judgments, and b. their soul
Num. 3:13, b. all the firstborn are mine
6:7, b. the consecration of his God
12, shall be lost, b. his separation
7:9, he gave none: b. the service
9:13, b. he brought not the offering
11:3, Taberah: b. the fire of the Lord
14, this people alone, b. it is too
20, b. that ye have despised the Lord
34, Kibroth-hattaavah: b. there they
12:1, against Moses b. of the
13:24, b. of the cluster of grapes
14:16, b. the Lord was not able to
22, b. all those men which have
14:24, b. he had another spirit with him
43, b. ye are turned away
15:31, b. he hath despised the word
34, put him in ward, b. it was not
19:13, b. the water of separation
20, b. he hath defiled the sanctuary
20:12, unto Moses and Aaron, B. ye
13, b. the children of Israel strove
24, b. ye rebelled against my
21:4, much discouraged b. of the way
22:3, of the people, b. they were many
3, b. of the children of Israel
22, God's anger was kindled b. he
29, unto the ass, B. thou hast
32, b. thy way is perverse before me
25:13, b. he was zealous for his God
26:62, b. there was no inheritance
27:4, his family, b. he hath no son?
30:5, forgive her, b. her father
14, b. he held his peace at her
32:11, b. they have not wholly followed
17, b. of the inhabitants of the land
19, b. our inheritance is fallen
35:28, b. he should have remained
Dt. 1:27, and said, B. the Lord hated
36, b. he hath wholly followed the
2:5, b. I have given mount Seir
9, for a possession; b. I have given
19, any possession; b. I have given
25, and be in anguish b. of thee
4:3, the Lord did b. of Baal-peor
37, and b. he loved thy fathers
7:7, nor choose you, b. ye were more
8, but b. the Lord loved you
8, b. he would keep the oath which he
8:20, b. ye would not be obedient
12:20, I will eat flesh, b. thy soul
13:5, put to death; b. he hath spoken
10, that he die; b. he hath sought to
14:8, the swine, b. it divideth the hoof
29, the Levite, (b. he hath no part
15:2, b. it is called the Lord's release
10, b. that for this thing the Lord
16, b. he loveth thee and thine house
16, b. he is well with thee
16:15, b. the Lord thy God shall bless
18:12, and b. of these abominations
19:6, b. the way is long, and slay him
20:3, neither be ye terrified b. of them
21:14, b. thou hast humbled her
22:19, b. he hath brought up an evil
21, b. she hath wrought folly
24, damsel, b. she cried not
24, man, b. he hath humbled
29, his wife; b. he hath humbled
23:4, b. they met you not
5, blessing unto thee, b. the Lord
7, b. thou wast a stranger
24:1, no favour in his eyes, b. he hath
27:20, b. he hath uncovered his
28:20, b. of the wickedness of thy doings
Dt. 28:45, destroyed; b. thou hearkenedst
47, b. thou servedst not the Lord
55, b. he hath nothing left him
62, b. thou wouldst not obey
29:25, say, B. they have forsaken
31:29, b. ye will do evil in the sight
32:3, b. I will publish the name
19, abhorred them, b. of the provoking
47, vain thing for you; b. it is your
51, b. ye trespassed against me
33:21, part for himself, b. there, in
Josh. 2:9, inhabitants of the land faint b. of
11, more courage in any man, b. of
24, the country do faint b. of us
5:1, them any more, b. of the children
6, were consumed, b. they obeyed
7, b. they had not circumcised
6:1, up b. of the children of Israel
17, b. she hid the messengers
25, unto this day; b. she hid the
7:12, before their enemies, b. they
15, b. he hath transgressed the
15, b. he hath wrought folly in Israel
9:9, thy servants are come b. of the
18, smote them not, b. the princes
20, be upon us, b. of the oath which
24, b. it was certainly told thy
24, sore afraid of our lives b. of you
10:2, feared greatly, b. Gibeon was
2, b. it was greater than Ai
42, b. the Lord God fought for Israel
11:6, be not afraid b. of them
14:9, for ever, b. thou hast wholly
14, unto this day, b. that he wholly
17:1, b. he was a man of war
6, b. the daughters of Manasseh
20:5, b. he smote his neighbour
22:31, b. ye have not committed this
23:3, done unto all these nations b.
Jud. 1:19, b. they had chariots
2:18, b. of their groanings by reason of
20, he said, B. that this people hath
3:12, against Israel, b. they had
5:23, b. they came not to the help of the
6:2, against Israel: and b. of the
6, impoverished, b. of the Midianites
7, cried unto the Lord b. of the
22, for b. I have seen an angel
27, so it was, b. he feared his father's
30, he may die: b. he hath cast down
30, and b. he hath cut down the grove
31, plead for himself, b. one hath cast
32, against him, b. he hath thrown
8:20, he feared, b. he was yet a youth
24, b. they were Ishmaelites
9:18, b. he is your brother
10:10, sinned against thee, both b. we
11:13, b. Israel took away my land
12:4, smote Ephraim, b. they said
13:22, surely die, b. we have seen God
14:17, told her, b. she lay sore upon him
15:6, b. he had taken his wife
18:28, no deliverer, b. it was far
20:36, b. they trusted to the liers in wait
21:15, b. that the Lord had made a breach
22, b. we reserved not to each man
I Sam. 1:6, make her fret, b. the Lord had
20, b. I have asked him of the Lord
2:1, b. I rejoice in thy salvation
25, b. the Lord would slay them
3:13, b. his sons made themselves
4:21, b. the ark of God was taken
21, and b. of her father in law
6:19, b. they had looked into the ark
19, people lamented, b. the Lord had
8:18, b. of your king which ye shall
9:13, until he come, b. he doth bless
16, my people, b. their cry is come
10:1, it not b. the Lord hath anointed
12:10, sinned, b. we have forsaken
22, b. it hath pleased the Lord
13:11, b. I saw that the people
14, b. thou hast not kept
14:29, enlightened, b. I tasted a little
15:23, b. thou hast rejected the word
16:7, b. I have refused him
17:32, no man's heart fail b. of him
18:3, b. he loved him as his own
12, afraid of David, b. the Lord
16, loved David, b. he went out
19:4, b. he hath not sinned against thee
4, and b. his works have been
20:17, swear again, b. he loved him

Because—Continued.
I Sam. 20:18, missed, b. thy seat will be empty
34, b. his father had done him shame
21:8, with me, b. the king's business
22:17, b. their hand also is with David
17, and b. they knew when he fled
24:5, smote him, b. he had cut off
25:28, b. my lord fighteth the battles
26:12, all asleep; b. a deep sleep from the
16, worthy to die, b. ye have not kept
21, b. my soul was precious
28:18, b. thou obeyedst not the voice of
20, b. of the words of Samuel
30:6, stoning him, b. the soul of all
13, left me, b. three days agone I fell
16, b. of all the great spoil
22, said, B. they went not with us
II Sam. 1:9, b. my life is yet whole in me
10, slew him, b. I was sure that he
12, b. they were fallen by the sword
2:6, b. ye have done this thing
3:11, a word again, b. he feared him
30, b. he had slain their brother
6:8, displeased, b. the Lord had
12, b. of the ark of God
8:10, bless him, b. he had fought
10:5, b. the men were greatly
12:6, b. he did this thing
6, and b. he had no pity
10, b. thou hast despised me
14, b. by this deed thou hast given
25, name Jedidiah, b. of the Lord
13:22, b. he had forced his
14:15, it is b. the people have made me
26, he polled it: b. the hair was heavy
16:8, b. thou art a bloody man
10, let him curse, b. the Lord hath said
18:20, bear no tidings, b. the king's
19:21, b. he cursed the Lord's anointed?
26, b. thy servant is lame
42, b. the king is near of kin
21:1, b. he slew the Gibeonites
7, b. of the Lord's oath
22:8, shook, b. he was wroth
20, delivered me, b. he delighted in
23:6, thrust away, b. they cannot be
I Ks. 1:50, Adonijah feared b. of Solomon
2:7, I fled b. of Absalom thy brother
26, b. thou bearest the ark of the Lord
26, and b. thou hast been afflicted
3:2, b. there was no house built
11, b. thou hast asked this thing
19, died in the night; b. she overlaid
7:47, b. they were exceeding many
8:11, stand to minister b. of the cloud
33, b. they have sinned against thee
35, no rain, b. they have sinned
64, b. the brasen altar that was
9:9, b. they forsook the Lord
10:9, b. the Lord loved Israel for ever
11:9, b. his heart was turned
33, b. that they have forsaken
34, b. he kept my commandments
14:13, b. in him there is found some
15, b. they have made their groves
16, b. of the sins of Jeroboam, who
15:5, b. David did that which was right
13, from being queen, b. she had made
30, b. of the sins of Jeroboam
16:7, and b. he killed him
17:7, up, b. there had been no rain
19:7, arise and eat; b. the journey is too
14, b. the children of Israel have
20:28, b. the Syrians have said
36, b. thou hast not obeyed the
42, b. thou hast let go out of thy
21:2, garden of herbs, b. it is near
4, displeased b. of the word which
6, b. I spake unto Naboth
23:20, found thee: b. thou hast sold
29, b. he humbleth himself
II Ks. 1:3, is it not b. there is not a God
6, is it not b. there is not a God in
16, is it not b. there is no God in Israel
17, king of Judah, b. he had no son
5:1, honourable, b. by him the Lord
8:12, answered, B. I know the evil that
29, b. he was sick
9:14, b. of Hazael king of Syria
10:30, unto Jehu, B. thou hast done
13:4, b. the king of Syria oppressed
23, b. of his covenant with Abraham
15:16, b. they opened not to him
II Ks. 17:26, slay them, b. they know not
18:12, b. they obeyed not the voice
19:28, b. thy rage against me
21:11, b. Manasseh king of Judah
15, b. they have done that
22:7, into their hands, b. they dealt
13, kindled against us, b. our
17, b. they have forsaken me
19, b. thine heart was tender
23:26, against Judah, b. of all the
I Chr. 1:19, Peleg; b. in his days the earth
4:9, saying, B. I bare him with sorrow
41, b. there was pasture there
5:9, b. their cattle were multiplied
20, intreated of them; b. they put
22, many slain, b. the war was of God
7:21, b. they came down to take
23, Beriah, b. it went evil with his
9:27, b. the charge was upon them
12:1, close b. of Saul the son of Kish
13:10, b. he put his hand to the ark
11, displeased, b. the Lord had made
14:2, b. of his people Israel
15:13, for b. ye did it not at the first
22, b. he was skilful
16:33, b. he cometh to judge the earth
41, thanks to the Lord, b. his mercy
18:10, congratulate him, b. he had
19:2, b. his father shewed kindness
21:8, b. I have done this thing
30, b. of the sword of the angel
22:8, unto my name, b. thou hast shed
23:28, b. their office was to wait
27:23, b. the Lord had said
24, finished not, b. there fell wrath
28:3, b. thou hast been a man of war
29:3, b. I have set my affection to
9, b. with perfect heart
II Chr. 1:11, to Solomon, B. this was in
2:11, b. the Lord hath loved his people
6:24, b. they have sinned against
26, no rain, b. they have sinned
7:2, b. the glory of the Lord
6, praise the Lord, b. his mercy
7, peace offerings, b. the brasen
22, b. they forsook the Lord God
8:11, b. the places are holy
9:8, b. thy God loved Israel
12:2, against Jerusalem, b. they had
5, to Jerusalem b. of Shishak
14, did evil, b. he prepared not
13:18, b. they relied upon the Lord
14:6, b. the Lord had given him
7, b. we have sought the Lord
15:16, b. she had made an idol
16:7, b. thou hast relied on the king
8, yet, b. thou didst rely on
10, rage with him b. of this thing
17:3, b. he walked in the first
20:37, b. thou hast joined thyself
21:3, Jehoram; b. he was the firstborn
7, b. of the covenant
10, his hand; b. he had forsaken
12, b. thou hast not walked
22:6, in Jezreel b. of the wounds
6, b. he was sick
9, b., said they, he is the son
24:16, the kings, b. he had done good
20, b. ye have forsaken the Lord
24, their hand, b. they had forsaken
25:16, thee, b. thou hast done this
20, b. they sought after the gods
26:20, to go out, b. the Lord had smitten
27:6, became mighty, b. he prepared
28:6, b. they had forsaken the Lord
9, behold, b. the Lord God
19, brought Judah low b. of Ahaz
23, he said, b. the gods of the kings
30:3, at that time, b. the priests had
34:21, poured out upon us, b. our
25, b. they have forsaken me
27, thine heart was tender
35:14, for the priests: b. the priests
36:15, b. he had compassion on his
Ezra 3:3, was upon them b. of the people
11, thanks unto the Lord; b. he is
11, the Lord, b. the foundation
4:14, now b. we have
8:22, b. we had spoken unto the king
9:4, b. of the transgression of those
15, cannot stand before thee b. of this
10:6, he mourned b. of the transgression
9, of God, trembling b. of this matter
Neh. 4:9, against them day and night, b. of
5:3, buy corn, b. of the dearth
9, fear of our God, b. of the reproach
Neh. 5:15, so did not I, b. of the fear of God
18, b. the bondage was heavy upon
8:12, great mirth, b. they had
9:37, thou hast set over us b. of
38, and b. of all this we make
13:2, b. they met not the children
6:20, were confounded b. they had
11:16, b. thou shalt forget thy misery
18, shalt be secure, b. there is hope
15:27, b. he covereth his face
17:12, the light is short b. of darkness
18:15, in his tabernacle, b. it is none
20:19, b. he hath oppressed
19, b. he hath violently taken away
23:17, b. I was not cut off
29:12, b. I delivered the poor that cried
30:11, b. he hath loosed my cord
31:25, I rejoiced b. my wealth was great
25, and b. mine hand had gotten much
32:1, answer Job, b. he was righteous
2, his wrath kindled, b. he justified
3, b. they had found no answer
4, Job had spoken, b. they were
34:27, b. they turned back
36, unto the end b. of his answers
35:12, b. of the pride of evil men
15, but now, b. it is not so
36:18, b. there is wrath
38:21, thou it, b. thou wast then born?
21, b. the number of thy days is
39:11, trust him, b. his strength
17, b. God hath deprived her of
Ps. 5:8, in thy righteousness b. of mine
11, shout for joy, b. thou defendest
6:7, mine eye is consumed b. of grief
7, it waxeth old b. of all mine
7:6, lift up thyself b. of the rage
8:2, strength b. of thine enemies
13:6, b. he hath dealt bountifully
14:6, counsel of the poor, b. the Lord
16:8, b. he is at my right hand
18:7, shaken, b. he was wroth
19, he delivered me, b. he delighted
27:11, plain path, b. of mine enemies
28:5, they regard not the works
6, blessed be the Lord, b. he hath
31:10, my strength faileth b. of mine
33:21, rejoice in him, b. we have
37:1, fret not thyself b. of evil doers
7, fret not thyself b. of him who
7, his way, b. of the man
40, save them, b. they trust
38:3, b. of thine anger; neither is
3, any rest in my bones b. of my sin
5, corrupt b. of my foolishness
20, b. I follow the thing that good is
39:9, not my mouth; b. thou didst it
41:11, favourest me, b. mine enemy
42:9, go I mourning b. of the oppression
43:2, mourning b. of the oppression
44:3, b. thou hadst a favour unto them
45:4, b. of truth and meekness
48:11, be glad, b. of thy judgments
52:9, for ever, b. thou hast done it
53:5, put them to shame, b. God
55:3, b. of the voice of the enemy
3, b. of the oppression of the wicked
19, b. they have no change
59:9, b. of his strength will I wait
60:4, may be displayed b. of the truth
8, triumph thou b. of me
63:3, b. thy lovingkindness is better
7, b. thou hast been my help
68:29, b. of thy temple at Jerusalem
69:7, b. for thy sake I have borne
18, deliver me b. of mine enemies
78:22, b. they believed not in God
86:17, b. thou, Lord, hast holpen me
91:9, b. thou hast made the Lord
14, b. he hath set his love upon me
14, set him on high, b. he hath known
97:8, Judah rejoiced b. of thy
102:10, b. of thine indignation and thy
106:33, b. they provoked his spirit
107:11, b. they rebelled against the
17, b. of their transgression
17, b. of their iniquities, are afflicted
26, their soul is melted b. of trouble
30, glad b. they are quiet
109:16, b. that he remembered not
21, b. thy mercy is good
116:1, b. he hath heard my voice
2, b. he hath inclined his ear
118:1, b. his mercy endureth for ever
119:56, I had, b. I kept thy precepts
Ps. 119:62, give thanks unto thee b. of thy
74, b. I have hoped in thy word
100, than the ancients, b. I keep
136, down mine eyes, b. they keep
139, consumed me, b. mine enemies
158, was grieved; b. they kept not
164, praise thee b. of thy righteous
122:9, b. of the house of the Lord
Prov. 1:24, b. I have called, and ye refused
21:7, destroy them; b. they refuse
22:22, rob not the poor, b. he is poor
24:13, eat honey, b. it is good
19, fret not thyself b. of evil men
Ecc. 2:17, I hated life; b. the work
18, b. I should leave it
4:9, two are better than one; b.
5:20, b. God answereth him in the joy
8:6, b. to every purpose there is
11, b. sentence against an evil work
10:15, b. he knoweth not how to go
12:3, grinders cease b. they are few
5, shall fail: b. man goeth to his
9, moreover, b. the preacher was wise
Song 1:3, b. of the savour of thy good
6, not unto me, b. I am black
6, b. the sun hath looked upon me
3:8, upon his thigh, b. of fear
Is. 2:6, b. they be replenished
3:8, Judah is fallen: b. their tongue
16, b. the daughters of Zion
5:13, into captivity, b. they have no
24, b. they have cast away the law
6:5, I am undone; b. I am a man
7:5, b. Syria, Ephraim, and the
24, men come thither; b. all the land
8:20, it is b. there is no light
10:27, destroyed b. of the anointing
14:20, with them in burial, b. thou hast
29, Palestina, b. the rod of him
15:1, b. in the night Ar of Moab
1, b. in the night Kir of Moab
17:9, left b. of the children of Israel
10, b. thou hast forgotten the God
19:16, b. of the shaking of the hand
17, b. of the counsel of the Lord of
20, b. of the oppressors, and he shall
22:4, comfort me, b. of the spoiling
24:5, b. they have transgressed
26:3, b. he trusteth in thee
28:15, b. ye have said
28, is bruised; b. he will not ever
30:12, b. ye despise this word
31:1, b. they are many; and in
1, b. they are very strong
32:14, b. the palaces shall be forsaken
37:29, b. thy rage against me
40:7, fadeth: b. the spirit of the Lord
43:20, b. I give waters in the wilderness
48:4, b. I knew that thou art obstinate
49:7, shall worship, b. of the Lord
50:2, fish stinketh, b. there is no water
51:13, b. of the fury of the oppressor
53:9, b. he had done no violence
53:12, b. he hath poured out his
55:5, run unto thee b. of the Lord
60:5, be enlarged; b. the abundance
9, Holy One of Israel, b. he hath
61:1, b. the Lord hath anointed me
64:7, us, b. of our iniquities
65:12, down to the slaughter: b. when I
16, b. the former troubles are
16, forgotten, and b. they are hid
66:4, fears upon them; b. when I
Jer. 2:35, b. I am innocent
35, plead with thee, b. thou sayest
4:4, b. of the evil of your doings
17, b. she hath been rebellious
18, b. it is bitter, b. it reacheth
19, hold my peace, b. thou hast
28, b. I have spoken it
31, soul is wearied b. of murderers
5:6, in pieces: b. their transgressions
14, b. ye speak this word, behold
6:19, b. they have not
30, them, b. the Lord hath rejected
7:13, now, b. ye have done all these
8:14, gall to drink, b. we have sinned
19, daughter of my people b. of them
9:10, lamentation, b. they are burned
13, saith, B. they have forsaken
19, confounded, b. we have forsaken
19, b. our dwellings have cast
10:5, be borne, b. they cannot go
12:4, b. they said, He shall not see
11, made desolate, b. no man
13, b. of the fierce anger of the Lord
13:17, b. the Lord's flock is carried
25, saith the Lord; b. thou hast
14:4, b. the ground is chapt
5, forsook it, b. there was no grass

Because- Continued.
Jer. 4:6, did fail, b. there was no grass
16, b. of the famine and the sword
5:4, b. of Manasseh the son of
17, I sat alone b. of thy hand
16:11, say unto them, B. your fathers
18, sin doubled; b. they have defiled
17:13, b. they have forsaken the Lord
18:15, b. my people hath forgotten
19:4, b. they have forsaken me
8, hiss b. of all the plagues
13, Tophet, b. of all the houses
15, it, b. they have hardened
20:8, violence and spoil; b. the word
17, b. he slew me not
21:12, b. of the evil of your doings
22:9, b. they have forsaken
15, reign, b. thou closest thyself
23:9, is broken b. of the prophets
9, b. of the Lord, and b. of the
10, b. of swearing the land mourneth
38, b. ye say this word, The burden
25:8, b. ye have not heard
16, b. of the sword that I will send
27, b. of the sword which I will send
37, b. of the fierce anger of the Lord
38, b. of the fierceness of the oppressor
38, and b. of his fierce anger
26:3, b. of the evil of their doings
28:16, shalt die, b. thou hast taught
29:15, b. ye have said
29:19, b. they have not hearkened
23, b. they have committed
25, saying, b. thou hast sent
31, b. that Shemaiah hath
32, b. he hath taught rebellion
30:14, 15, b. thy sins were increased
17, b. they called thee an Outcast
31:15, comforted for her children, b. they
19, even confounded, b. I did bear
32:24, against it, b. of the sword
32, b. of all the evil of the children
35:16, b. the sons of Jonadab
17, against them: b. I have spoken
18, b. ye have obeyed
40:3, b. ye have sinned against
41:9, b. of Gedaliah, was it which Asa
18, b. of the Chaldeans: for they
18, b. Ishmael the son of Nethaniah
44:3, b. of their wickedness which they
22, b. of the evil of your doings
22, and b. of the abominations
23, b. ye have burned incense
23, and b. ye have sinned against
46:15, stood not, b. the Lord did
21, did not stand, b. the day
23, be searched; b. they are more
47:4, b. of the day that cometh
48:7, for b. thou hast trusted
36, b. the riches that he hath
42, being a people, b. he hath
45, of Heshbon b. of the force
50:7, not, b. they have sinned
11, b. ye are glad, b. ye rejoiced
11, b. ye are grown fat as the heifer
12, b. of the wrath of the Lord
24, caught, b. thou hast striven
51:11, destroy it; b. it is the vengeance
51, are confounded, b. we have heard
55, b. the Lord hath spoiled
56, b. the spoiler is come
Lam. 1:3, gone into captivity b. of affliction
3, and b. of great servitude
4, do mourn, b. none come
8, despise her, b. they have seen
16, down with water, b. the comforter
16, desolate, b. the enemy prevailed
2:11, b. the children and the sucklings
3:22, not consumed, b. his compassions
28, keepeth silence, b. he hath borne
51, affecteth mine heart b. of all
5:9, b. of the sword of the wilderness
10, b. of the terrible famine
18, b. of the mountain of Zion
Ez. 3:20, he shall die: b. thou hast not
21, surely live, b. he is warned
5:7, b. ye multiplied more
9, b. of all thine abominations
11, surely, b. thou hast defiled
6:9, captives, b. I am broken
7:19, b. it is the stumblingblock
12:19, b. of the violence of all them
13:8, b. ye have spoken vanity, and
10, b., even b. they have seduced my
22, b. with lies ye have made the
14:5, b. they are all estranged
Ez. 14:15, pass through b. of the beasts
15:8, desolate, b. they have committed
16:15, the harlot b. of thy renown
28, b. thou wast unsatiable; yea
36, b. thy filthiness was poured
43, b. thou hast not remembered
63, b. of thy shame, when I am
18:18, b. he cruelly oppressed
28, b. he considereth
20:16, b. they despised my judgments
24, b. they had not executed
21:7, for the tidings; b. it cometh
13, b. it is a trial
24, b. ye have made your iniquity
24, do appear; b., I say, ye are come
28, to consume b. of the glittering
22:19, b. ye are all become dross
23:30, unto thee, b. thou hast gone
30, and b. thou art polluted
35, b. thou hast forgotten me
45, b. they are adulteresses
24:13, lewdness: b. I have purged thee
25:3, b. thou saidst, Aha
6, b. thou hast clapped thine hands
8, b. that Moab and Seir do say
12, b. that Edom hath dealt
15, b. the Philistines have dealt
26:2, son of man, b. that Tyrus
28:2, b. thine heart is lifted up
5, heart is lifted up b. of thy riches
6, b. thou hast set thine heart
17, was lifted up b. of thy beauty
29:6, am the Lord, b. they have
9, am the Lord: b. he hath said
20, served against it, b. they wrought
31:5, became long b. of the multitude
10, b. thou hast lifted up thyself
33:29, most desolate b. of all their
34:5, scattered, b. there is no shepherd
8, surely b. my flock became
8, b. there was no shepherd
21, b. ye have thrust with side
35:10, b. thou hast said
15, of Israel, b. it was desolate
36:2, b. the enemy hath said
3, b. they have made you desolate
6, and in my fury, b. ye have borne
13, b. they say unto you
39:23, iniquity: b. they trespassed
44:2, enter in by it; b. the Lord
7, b. of all your abominations
12, b. they ministered unto them
47:9, of fish, b. these waters shall
12, b. their waters they issued
Dan. 2:8, b. ye see the thing is
3:22, therefore b. the king's
3:29, b. there is no other God
4:9, b. I know that the spirit
6:3, b. an excellent spirit
23, upon him, b. he believed
7:11, b. of the voice of the great words
9:7, driven them, b. of their trespass
8, to our fathers, b. we have sinned
11, b. we have sinned
16, b. for our sins
11:35, b. it is yet for a time
Hos. 4:1, of the land, b. there is no truth
6, knowledge, b. thou hast rejected
10, increase: b. they have left
13, and elms, b. the shadow
19, ashamed b. of their sacrifices
5:1, is toward you, b. ye have been
11, in judgment, b. he willingly
7:13, destruction unto them! b. they
8:1, b. they have transgressed
11, b. Ephraim hath made
9:6, they are gone b. of destruction
17, cast them away, b. they did not
10:3, king b. we feared not the Lord
5, shall fear b. of the calves
5, thereof, b. it is departed from it
13, b. thou didst trust in thy way
15, b. of your great wickedness
11:5, be his king, b. they refused
6, them, b. of their own counsels
Joel 1:5, of wine, b. of the new wine
11, b. the harvest of the field
12, withered: b. joy is withered away
18, perplexed, b. they have no pasture
2:20, come up, b. he hath done great
3:5, b. ye have taken my silver
19, b. they have shed innocent blood
Amos 1:3, b. they have threshed Gilead
6, b. they carried away captive the
9, b. they delivered up the whole
11, punishment thereof; b. he did
13, b. they have ripped up the women
2:1, b. he burned the bones of the king
4, b. they have despised the law
6, b. they sold the righteous
4:12, b. I will do this unto thee
Jno. 1:10, presence of the Lord, b he had told
Mic. 2:1, practise it, b. it is in the power
10, is not your rest: b. it is polluted
6:13, thee desolate b. of thy sins
7:9, b. I have sinned against him
13, be desolate b. of them that dwell
17, and shall fear b. of thee
18, anger for ever, b. he delighteth
Nah. 3:4, b. of the multitude of the
11, seek strength b. of the enemy
Hab. 1:16, b. by them their portion is fat
2:3, wait for it; b. it will surely come
5, b. he transgresseth by wine
17, them afraid, b. of men's blood
Zeph. 1:17, blind men, b. they have sinned
2:10, pride, b. they have reproached
3:11, haughty b. of my holy mountain
Hag. 1:9, b. of mine house that is waste
Zech. 8:10, or came in b. of the affliction
9:8, about mine house b. of the army
8, b. of him that passeth by
8, and b. of him that returneth
10:2, troubled, b. there was no shepherd
5, fight, b. the Lord is with them
11:2, fallen; b. the mighty are spoiled
Mal. 2:2, b. ye do not lay it to heart
14, b. the Lord hath been
Mat. 2:18, not be comforted, b. they are not
5:36, b. thou canst not make one hair
7:14, b. strait is the gate, and narrow
9:36, b. they fainted, and were
11:20, were done, b. they repented not
25, b. thou hast hid these things
12:41, b. they repented at the
13:5, b. they had no deepness of earth
6, b. they had no root, they withered
11, b. it is given unto you to know
13, b. they seeing see not
21, ariseth b. of the word
58, works there b. of their unbelief
14:5, b. they counted him as a prophet
15:32, b. they continue with me now
16:7, it is b. we have taken no bread
8, b. ye have brought no bread?
17:20, unto them, B. of your unbelief
18:7, unto the word b. of offences!
32, that debt, b. thou desiredst me
19:8, b. of the hardness of your hearts
20:7, b. no man hath hired us
15, thine eye evil, b. I am good?
31, b. they should hold their peace
21:46, b. they took him for a prophet
23:29, b. ye build the tombs of the
24:12, b. iniquity shall abound, the
26:31, be offended b. of me this night
33, shall be offended b. of thee, yet
27:6, b. it is the price of blood
19, this day in a dream b. of him
Mk. 1:34, devils to speak, b. they knew him
3:9, wait on him b. of the multitude
30, b. they said, He hath an unclean
4:5, b. it had no depth of earth
6, b. it had no root, it withered away
29, sickle, b. the harvest is come
5:4, b. that he had been often bound
6:6, he marvelled b. of their unbelief
34, b. they were as sheep not having
7:19, b. it entereth not into his heart
8:2, b. they have now been with me
16, it is b. we have no bread
17, reason ye, b. ye have no bread?
9:38, forbad him, b. he followeth not us
41, b. ye belong to Christ, verily I say
11:18, b. all the people was astonished
12:24, err, b. ye know not the scriptures
14:27, be offended b. of me this night
15:42, b. it was the preparation, that is
16:14, b. they believed not them which
Lu. 1:7, b. that Elisabeth was barren
20, b. thou believest not my
Lu. 2:4, (b. he was of the house and lineage
7, b. there was no room for them in
4:18, b. he hath anointed me to
5:19, bring him in b. of the multitude
8:6, away, b. it lacked moisture
30, b. many devils were entered into
9:7, b. that it was said of some, that
49, b. he followeth not with us
53, b. his face was as though
10:20, b. your names are written in
11:8, give him, b. he is his friend
8, b. of his importunity he will rise
18, b. ye say that I cast out
12:17, b. I have no room where to
13:2, b. they suffered such things?
14, b. that Jesus had healed on
15:27, b. he hath received him safe
16:8, steward, b. he had done wisely
17:9, b. he did the things that were
18:5, yet b. this widow troubleth me
19:3, b. he was little of stature
11, b. he was nigh to Jerusalem
11, b. they thought that the kingdom
17, b. thou hast been faithful in a
21, b. thou art an austere man
31, B. the Lord hath need of him
44, b. thou knewest not the time
23:8, b. he had heard many things
Jno. 1:50, b. I said unto thee, I saw thee
2:24, unto them, b. he knew all men
3:18, b. he hath not believed in the
19, b. their deeds were evil
23, b. there was much water there
29, b. of the bridegroom's voice
4:41, more believed b. of his own word
42, we believe, not b. of thy saying
5:16, b. he had done these things
18, b. he not only had broken the
27, b. he is the Son of man
30, b. I seek not mine own will
6:2, b. they saw his miracles which he
26, not b. ye saw the miracles, but
26, b. ye did eat of the loaves
41, b. he said, I am the bread which
7:1, b. the Jews sought to kill him
7, but me it hateth, b. I testify of
22 (not b. it is of Moses, but of the
23, are ye angry at me b. I have
30, b. his hour was not yet come
39, b. that Jesus was not yet glorified
43, a division among the people b. of
8:22, b. he saith, Whither I go, ye
37, b. my word hath no place in you
43, b. ye cannot hear my word
44, b. there is no truth in him
45, and b. I tell you the truth
47, them not, b. ye are not of God
9:16, b. he keepeth not the sabbath
22, b. they feared the Jews: for the
10:13, fleeth, b. he is an hireling
17, b. I lay down my life, that I might
26, b. ye are not of my sheep, as
33, and b. that thou, being a man
36, b. I said, I am the son of God?
11:9, b. he seeth the light of this world
10, b. there is no light in him
42, b. of the people which stand by
12:6, but b. he was a thief, and had
11, b. that by reason of him many
30, this voice came not b. of me
39, b. that Esaias said again
42, b. of the Pharisees they did not
13:29, b. Judas had the bag that Jesus
14:12, b. I go unto my Father
17, b. it seeth him not, neither
19, b. I live, ye shall live also
28, b. I said, I go unto the Father
15:19, but b. ye are not of the world
21, b. they know not him that sent me
27, b. ye have been with me from
16:3, b. they have not known the Father
4, beginning, b. I was with you
6, but b. I have said these things
9, b. they believe not on me
10, b. I go to my Father, and ye see
11, b. the prince of this world is
16, see me, b. I go to the Father
17, b. I go to the Father?
21, b. her hour is come: but as
27, b. ye have loved me, and have
32, b. the Father is with me
17:14, b. they are not of the world, even
19:7, b. he made himself the Son of God
31, b. it was the preparation, that
42, b. of the Jews' preparation day
20:13, b. they have taken away my Lord
29, Thomas, b. thou hast seen me
21:17, Peter was grieved b. he said
Acts 2:6, b. that every man heard
24, b. it was not possible that he

Because—Continued.
Acts 2:27, b. thou wilt not leave my soul
4:21, punish them, b. of the people
6:1, b. their widows were neglected
8:11, b. that of long time he had
20, b. thou hast thought that the
10:45, b. that on the Gentiles also
12:3, and b. he saw it pleased the Jews
12:20, b. their country was nourished
23, smote him, b. he gave not God
13:27, b. they knew him not
14:12, Mercurius, b. he was the chief
16:3, circumcised him b. of the Jews
17:18, b. he preached unto them Jesus
31, b. he hath appointed a day, in
18:2, b. that Claudius had commanded
3, b. he was of the same craft
20:16, b. he would not spend the
22:29, Roman, and b. he had bound him
30, the morrow, b. he would have
24:11, b. that thou mayest understand
25:20, and b. I doubted of such
26:2, Agrippa, b. I shall answer
3, especially b. I know thee
27:4, b. the winds were contrary
9, b. the fast was now already past
12, and b. the haven was not
28:2, b. of the present rain
2, and b. of the cold
18, b. there was no cause of death in
20, b. that for the hope of Israel
Rom. 1:19, b. that which may be known of
21, b. that, when they knew God
3:2, chiefly, b. that unto them were
4:15, b. the law worketh wrath: for
5:5, b. the love of God is shed abroad
6:15, b. we are not under the law
19, b. of the infirmity of your flesh
8:7, b. the carnal mind is enmity
10, body is dead b. of sin; but the
10, Spirit is life b. of righteousness
21, b. the creature itself also shall
27, b. he maketh intercession for
9:7, neither, b. they are the seed
28, b a short work will the Lord
32, b. they sought it not by faith
11:20, well; b. of unbelief they were
14:23, if he eat, b. he eateth not of faith
15:15, b. of the grace that is given to me
I Cor. 1:25, b. the foolishness of God is wiser
2:14, b. they are spiritually discerned
3:13, b. it shall be revealed by fire
6:7, b. ye go to law one with another
11:10, power on her head b. of the angels
12:15, b. I am not the hand, I am not of
16, b. I am not the eye, I am not
15:9, b. I persecuted the church of God
15, b. we have testified of God that
II Cor. 2:13, my spirit, b. I found not Titus
5:14, b. we thus judge
7:13, b. his spirit was refreshed by you
11:7, b. I have preached to you the
11, wherefore? b. I love you not?
Gal. 2:4, that b. of false brethren unawares
11, b. he was to be blamed
3:19, it was added b. of transgressions
4:6, and b. ye are sons, God hath
16, your enemy, b. I tell you the truth?
Eph. 4:18, b. of the blindness of their heart
5:6, for b. of these things cometh
16, the time, b. the days are evil
Phil. 1:7, b. I have you in my heart
2:26, b. that ye had heard that he
30, b. for the work of Christ he was
4:17, not b. I desire a gift: but I desire
I Thess. 2:8, b. ye were dear unto us
9, night and day, b. we would not
13, b., when ye received the word
4:6, b. that the Lord is the avenger
II Thess. 1:3, b. that your faith groweth
10, (b. our testimony among you was
2:10, that perish; b. they received
13, b. God hath from the beginning
3:9, not b. we have not power
I Tim. 1:13, b. I did it ignorantly in unbelief
4:10, b. we trust in the living God
5:12, b. they have cast off their first
I Tim. 6:2, despise them, b. they are
2, b. they are faithful and beloved
Philemon 7, b. the bowels of the saints are
Heb. 3:19, could not enter in b. of unbelief
4:6, entered not in b. of unbelief
6:13, b. he could swear by no greater
7:23, many priests, b. they were not
24, this man, b. he continueth
8:9, b. they continued not in my
10:2, b. that the worshippers once
11:5, not found, b. God had translated
11, b. she judged him faithful who
23, b. they saw he was a proper
Js. 1:10, b. as the flower of the grass
4:2, ye have not, b. ye ask not
3, and receive not b. ye ask amiss
I Pet. 1:16, b. it is written, Be ye holy
2:21, b. Christ also suffered us, leaving
5:8, b. your adversary the devil, as
I Jno. 2:8, b. the darkness is past, and the
11, b. that darkness hath blinded his
12, b. your sins are forgiven
13, b. ye have known him that is
13, b. ye have overcome the wicked
13, b. ye have known the Father
14, b. ye have known him that is from
14, young men, b. ye are strong
21, b. ye know not the truth
21, but b. ye know it
3:1, us not, b. it knew him not
9, cannot sin, b. he is born of God
12, b. his own works were evil, and
14, b. we love the brethren
16, b. he laid down his life for us
22, b. we keep his commandments
4:1, b. many false prophets are gone
4, b. greater is he that is in you
III Jno. 7, b. that for his name's sake
Jude 16, in admiration b. of advantage
Rev. 1:7, shall wail b. of him. Even so
2:4, b. thou hast left thy first love
14, b. thou hast there them that
20, b. thou sufferest that woman
3:10, b. thou hast kept the word of my
16, so then b. thou art lukewarm
17, b. thou sayest, I am rich
5:4, b. no man was found worthy
8:11, b. they were made bitter
11:10, b. these two prophets tormented
17, b. thou hast taken to thee
12:12, great wrath, b. he knoweth
14:8, b. she made all the nations drink
16:5, b. thou hast judged thus
11, b. of their pains and their sores
21, b. of the plague of the hail

Becher.
Gen. 46:21, Belah, and B., and Ashbel, Gera
Num. 26:35, of B., the family of the Bachrites
I Chr. 7:6, Bela, and B., and Jediael, three
8, the sons of B.; Zemira, and Joash
8, all these are the sons of B.

Bechorath.
I Sam. 9:1, Zeror, the son of B., the son of

Reckoned.
Lu. 1:22, he b. unto them, and remained
5:7, they b. unto their partners
Jno. 13:24, Peter therefore b. to him, that
Acts 19:33, Alexander b. with the hand, and
21:40, b. with the hand unto the people
24:10, after that the governor had b.

Beckoning.
Acts 12:17, b. unto them with the hand
13:16, and b. with his hand, said

Become.
Gen. 3:22, behold, the man is b. as one of us
9:15, the waters shall no more b. a
18:18, Abraham shall surely b. a great
24:35, and he is b. great: and he hath
32:10, and now I am b. two bands
34:16, with you, and we will b. one
37:20, we shall see what will b. of his
48:19, he also shall b. a people, and
19, shall b. a multitude of nations
Ex. 4:9, of the river shall b. blood
7:9, and it shall b. a serpent
19, water, that they may b. blood
Ex. 8:16, that it may b. lice throughout all
9:9, and it shall b. small dust in all
15:2, and he is b. my salvation: he is
6, b. glorious in power: thy right
23:29, lest the land b. desolate, and the
32:1, 23, we wot not what is b. of him
Lev. 19:29, and the land b. full of wickedness
Num. 5:24, shall enter into her, and b. bitter
27, and b. bitter, and her belly shall
Dt. 27:9, thou art b. the people of the Lord
28:37, thou shall b. an astonishment
Josh. 9:13, b. old by reason of the very long
Jud. 16:17, and I shall b. weak, and be like
I Sam. 28:16, from thee, and is b. thine enemy?
II Sam. 7:24, and thou, Lord, art b. their God
I Ks. 2:15, about, and is b. my brother's
14:3, he shall tell thee what shall b. of
II Ks. 21:14, they shall b. a prey and a spoil
22:19, that they should b. a desolation
Esth. 2:11, what should b. of her
Job 7:5, skin is broken, and b. loathsome
15:28, which are ready to b. heaps
21:7, do the wicked live, b. old
30:19, and I am b. like dust and ashes.
21, thou art b. cruel to me: with
Ps. 14:3, they are all together b. filthy
28:1, I b. like them that go down into
53:3, they are altogether b. filthy
62:10, b. not vain in robbery: if riches
69:8, I am b. a stranger unto my
22, let their table b. a snare before
22, for their welfare, let it b. a trap
79:4, b. a reproach to our neighbours
109:7, and let his prayer b. sin
118:14, and song, and is b. my salvation
21, heard me, and art b. my salvation
22, is b. the head stone of the corner
119:83, for I am b. like a bottle in the
Is. 1:21, the faithful city b. an harlot!
22, thy silver is b. dross, thy wine
7:24, land shall b. briers and thorns
12:2, he also is b. my salvation
14:10, art thou also b. weak as we?
10, art thou b. like unto us?
19:11, of Pharaoh is b. brutish
13, the princes of Zoan are b. fools
29:11, and the vision of all is b. unto
34:9, thereof shall b. burning pitch
35:7, parched ground shall b. a pool
59:6, their webs shall not b. garments
60:22, a little one shall b. a thousand
Jer. 2:5, after vanity, and are b vain?
3:1, from him, and b. another man's
5:13, and the prophets shall b. wind
27, they are b. great, and waxen rich
7:11, b. a den of robbers in your eyes
10:21, the pastors are b. brutish
22:5, this house shall b. a desolation
26:18, and Jerusalem shall b. heaps
49:13, Bozrah shall b. a desolation
50:23, how is Babylon b. a desolation
37, and they shall b. as women
51:37, and Babylon shall b. heaps
41, is Babylon b. an astonishment
Lam. 1:1, how is she b. as a widow!
1, provinces, how is she b. tributary!
2, with her, they are b. her enemies
6, her princes are b. like harts that
11, and consider; for I am b. vile
4:1, how is the gold b. dim! how is
3, daughter of my people is b. cruel
8, is withered, it is b. like a stick
Ez. 22:4, thou art b. guilty in thy blood
18, Israel is to me b. dross: all they
19, because ye are all b. dross
26:5, it shall be. a spoil to the nations
36:35, land that was desolate is b. like
35, and ruined cities are b. fenced
Ez. 37:17, they shall b. one in thine hand
Dan. 4:22, that art grown and b. strong
9:16, people are b. a reproach to al.
11:23, come up, and shall b. strong
Hos. 12:8, Ephraim said, Yet I am b. rich
13:15, and his spring shall b. dry, and his
16, Samaria shall b. desolate
Jon. 4:5, see what would b. of the city
Mic. 3:12, Jerusalem shall b. heaps
Zeph. 1:13, their goods shall b. a booty, and
2:15, is she b. a desolation, a place
Zech. 4:7, Zerubbabel thou shalt b. a plain
Mat. 18:3, converted, and b. as little children
21:42, is b. the head of the corner
Mk. 1:17, make you to b. fishers of men
12:10, is b. the head of the corner
Lu. 20:17, is b. the head of the corner?
Jno. 1:12, he power to b. the sons of God
Acts 4:11, is b. the head of the corner
7:40, we wot not what is b. of him
12:18, the soldiers, what was b. of Peter
Rom. 3:12, they are together b. unprofitable
19, world may b. guilty before God
4:18, he might b. the father of many
6:22, and b. servants to God, ye have
7:4, ye also are b. dead to the law
13, might b. exceeding sinful
I Cor. 3:18, b. a fool, that he may be wise
7:18, let him not b. uncircumcised
8:9, b. a stumblingblock to them that
13:1, I am b. as sounding brass, or
15:20, b. the firstfruits of them that slept
II Cor. 5:17, behold, all things are b. new
12:11, I am b. a fool in glorying
Gal. 4:16, am I therefore b. your enemy
5:4, Christ is b. of no effect unto you
Tit. 2:1, things which b. sound doctrine
Philemon 6, thy faith may b. effectual by
Heb. 5:12, are b. such as have need of milk
Js. 2:4, are b. judges of evil thoughts?
11, art b. a transgressor of the law
Rev. 11:15, the kingdoms of this world are b.
18:2, is b. the habitation of devils

Becometh.
Ps. 93:5, holiness b. thine house, O Lord
Prov. 10:4, he b. poor that dealeth with a
17:7, excellent speech b. not a fool
18, b. surety in the presence of his
Ecc. 4:14, is born in his kingdom b. poor
Mat. 3:15, for thus it b. us to fulfil all
13:22, the word, and he b. unfruitful
32, among herbs, and b. a tree
Mk. 4:19, the word, and it b. unfruitful
32, b. greater than all herbs
Rom. 16:2, her in the Lord, as b. saints
Eph. 5:3, named among you, as b. saints
Phil. 1:27, be as it b. the gospel of Christ
I Tim. 2:10, b. women professing godliness
Tit. 2:3, be in behaviour as b. holiness

Beds.
antiquity of, Gen. 47:31; Ex. 8:3.
couches or divans used as, Job 7:13; Ps. 6:6.
a small pallet or mattress used as I Sam. 19:15.
considered necessary, II Ks. 4:10
Made of
iron, Dt. 3:11.
ivory, Amos 6:4.
gold and silver, Esth. 1:6.
wood, Song 3:7-9.
supplied with pillows, I Sam. 19:13; 26:7.
covered with tapestry and linen, Prov. 7:16.
often perfumed, Prov. 7:17; Ez. 23:41.
of the poor covered with their upper garment, Ex. 22:26, 27; Dt. 24:12, 13.
Used for
sleeping on, Job 33:15; Lu. 11:7.
reclining on by day, II Sam. 4:5; 11:2.

Beds—Continued.
reclining on at meals, I Sam. 28: 23-25; Amos 6:4-6; Lu. 7:36-38; Jno. 13:23.
not used in affliction, II Sam. 12:16; 13:31.
persons sometimes took to, in grief, I Ks. 21:4; Hos. 7:14.
saints meditate and praise God while on, Ps. 4:4; 149:5; Song 3:1.
the wicked devise mischief while on, Ps. 36:4; Mic. 2:1.
the slothful too fond of, Prov. 26: 14.
of the poor often sold for debt, Prov. 22:27.
subject to ceremonial defilement, Lev. 15:4.
purification of, Mk. 7:4.
Illustrative
of the grave, Is. 57:2.
(made in darkness) of extreme misery, Job 17:13.
(made in sickness) of divine support and comfort, Ps. 41:3.
(made on high) of carnal security, Is. 57:7.
(too short) of plans which afford no rest or peace, Is. 28:20.
Beelzebub, prince of devils, Mat. 12: 24; Mk. 3:22; Lu. 11:15.
Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 12:24, etc.
Beer-sheba, Abraham dwells at, Gen. 21:31; 22:19; 28:10.
Hagar relieved at, Gen. 21:14.
Jacob comforted at, Gen. 46:1.
Elijah flees to, I Ks. 19:3.
Bees, Dt. 1:44; Jud. 14:8; Ps. 118: 12; Is. 7:18.
Beeves, Lev. 22:19; Num. 31:28, 38.
Befall.
Gen. 42:4; 44.29, mischief b. him
49:1, Dt. 31:29; Dan. 10:14, b. in last days
Jud. 6:13, why is all this b. us?
Ps. 91:10, no evil b. thee
Ecc. 3:19, b. men b. beasts; one thing b.
See Lev. 10:19; Dt. 31:17; Acts 20: 19.
Beforehand.
Mk. 13:11, take no thought b. what ye shall
II Cor. 9:5, and make up b. your
I Tim. 5:24, some men's sins are open b.
25, works of some are manifest b.
I Pet. 1:11, testified b. the sufferings of Christ
Beforetime.
Dt. 2:12, the Horims also dwelt in Seir b.
Josh. 11:10, for Hazor b. was the head of all
20:5, and hated him not b.
I Sam. 9:9, (b. in Israel, when a 9, a Prophet was b. called a Seer
10:11, when all that knew him b.
II Sam. 7:10, afflict them any more, or b.
II Ks. 13:5, dwelt in their tents, as b.
Neh. 2:1, now I had not been b. sad
Is. 41:26, and b., that we may say, He is
Acts 8:9, called Simon, which b. in the same
Beg.
Ps. 109:10, be continually vagabonds, and b.
Prov. 20:4, therefore shall he b. in the harvest
Lu. 16:3, cannot dig; to b. I am ashamed
Beget.
Gen. 17:20, twelve princes shall b.
Dt. 4:25, when thou shalt b. children
28:41, thou shalt b. sons and daughters
II Ks. 20:18, which thou shalt b., shall they
Ecc. 6:3, if a man b. an hundred children
Is. 39:7, from thee, which thou shalt b.
Jer. 29:6, take ye wives, and b. sons and
Ez. 18:10, if he b. a son that is a robber
14, if he b. a son, that seeth all
47:22, which shall b. children among
Begettest.
Gen. 48:6, issue, which thou b. after them
Is. 45:10, unto his father, What b. thou?
Begetteth.
Prov. 17:21, he that b. a fool doeth it to his
23:24, and he that b. a wise child shall
Ecc. 5:14, he b. a son, and there is nothing
Beggar.
I Sam. 2:8, up the b. from the dunghill
Lu. 16:20, was a certain b. named Lazarus
22, that the b. died, and was carried
Beggarly.
Gal. 4:9, to the weak and b. elements
Begged.
Mat. 27:58, Pilate, and b. the body of Jesus
Lu. 23:52, Pilate, and b. the body of Jesus
Jno. 9:8, is not this he that sat and b.?
Begging.
Ps. 37:25, forsaken, nor his seed b. bread
Mk. 10:46, sat by the highway side b.
Lu. 18:35, man sat by the wayside b.
Begin.
Gen. 11:6, this they b. to do: and now
Dt. 2:24, b. to possess it, and contend
25, will I b. to put the dread of thee
31, his land before thee: b. to possess
16:9, b. to number the seven weeks
Josh. 3:7, this day will I b. to magnify thee
Jud 10:18, what man is he that will b.
13:5, he shall b. to deliver Israel
I Sam. 3:12, I b., I will also make an end
22:15, did I then b. to enquire of God
II Ks. 8:25, Jehoram king of Judah b. to reign
Neh. 11:17, to b. the thanksgiving in prayer
Jer. 25:29, I b. to bring evil on the city
Ez. 9:6, and b. at my sanctuary
Mat. 24:49, b. to smite his fellowservants
Lu. 3:8, b. not to say within yourselves
12:45, shall b. to beat the menservants
13:25, ye b. to stand without, and to knock
26, then shall ye b. to say, We have
14:9, thou b. with shame to take
29, behold it b. to mock him
21:28, these things b. to come to pass
23:30, they b. to say to the mountains
II Cor. 3:1, do we b. again to commend
I Pet. 4:17, must b. at the house of God
17, and if it first b. at us, what shall
Rev. 10:7, he shall b. to sound, the mystery
Dt. 16:9, from such time as thou b. to put
Beginning.
Gen. 1:1, in the b. God created the heaven
10:10, the b. of his kingdom was Babel
13:3, his tent had been at the b.
41:21, still ill favoured, as at the b.
49:3, might, and the b. of my strength
Ex. 12:2, the b. of months: it shall be the
Dt. 11:12, the b. of the year even unto the
21:17, for he is the b. of his strength
32:42, b. of revenges upon the enemy
Jud. 7:19, in the b. of the middle watch
Ruth 1:22, Bethlehem in the b. of barley
3:10, in the latter end than at the b.
II Sam. 21:9, in the b. of barley harvest
10, from the b. of harvest until water
II Ks. 17:25, was at the b. of their dwelling
I Chr. 17:9, them any more, as at the b.
Ezra 4:6, Ahasuerus, in the b. of his reign
Job 8:7, though thy b. was small, yet thy
42:12, end of Job more than his b.
Ps. 111:10, of the Lord is the b. of wisdom
119:160, is true from the b.: and every
Prov. 1:7, the b. of knowledge: but fools
8:22, possessed me in the b. of his
23, up from everlasting, from the b.
9:10, fear of the Lord is the b. of
17:14, the b. of strife is as when
20:21, hastily at the b.; but the end
Ecc. 3:11, that God maketh from the b.
7:8, end of a thing than the b. thereof
10:13, the b. of the words of his mouth
Is. 1:26, thy counsellors as at the b.
18:2, terrible from their b. hitherto; a
7, a people terrible from their b.
40:21, you from the b.? have ye not
Is. 41:4, the generations from the b.?
26, who hath declared from the b.
46:10, declaring the end from the b.
48:3, the former things from the b.
5, I have even from the b. declared
7, now, and not from the b.; even
16, not spoken in secret from the b.
64:4, for since the b. of the world
Jer. 17:12, glorious high throne from the b.
26:1, the b. of the reign of
27:1, the b. of the reign of Jehoiakim
28:1, in the b. of the reign of Zedekiah
49:34, Elam in the b. of the reign
Lam. 2:19, in the b. of the watches pour out
Ez. 40:1, in the b. of the year of our
Dan. 9:21, seen in the vision at the b.
23, at the b. of my supplications
Hos. 1:2, the b. of the word of the Lord
Amos 7:1, poured grasshoppers in the b. of
Mic. 1:13, the b. of the sin to the daughter
Mat. 14:30, b. to sink, he cried, saying
19:4, which made them at the b.
8, from the b. it was not so
20:8, b. from the last unto the first
24:8, these are the b. of sorrows
21, since the b. of the world to this
Mk. 1:1, the b. of the gospel of Jesus
10:6, from the b. of the creation
13:19, such as was not from the b.
Lu. 1:2, from the b. were eyewitnesses
5, b. from Galilee to this place
24:27, b. at Moses and all the prophets
47, among all nations, b. at Jerusalem
Jno. 1:1, in the b. was the Word, and the
2, the same was in the b. with God
2:10, man at the b. doth set forth
11, this b. of miracles did Jesus
6:64, Jesus knew from the b. who
8:9, b. at the eldest, even unto the last
25, I said unto you from the b.
44, was a murderer from the b.
15:27, ye have been with me from the b.
16:4, not unto you at the b., because I
Acts 1:22, b. from the baptism of John
11:4, rehearsed the matter from the b.
15, fell on them, as on us at the b.
15:18, his works from the b. of the
26:5, which knew me from the b.
Eph. 3:9, which from the b. of the world
Phil. 4:15, that in the b. of the gospel
Col. 1:18, who is the b., the firstborn
II Thess. 2:13, God hath from the b. chosen you
Heb. 1:10, thou, Lord, in the b. hast laid
3:14, if we hold the b. of our confidence
7:3, having neither b. of days, nor
II Pet. 2:20, is worse with them than the b.
3:4, were from the b. of the creation
I Jno. 1:1, that which was from the b.
2:7, which ye had from the b.
7, ye have heard from the b.
13, him that is from the b.
14, known him that is from the b.
24, which ye have heard from the b.
24, ye have heard from the b.
3:8, the devil sinneth from the b.
11, that ye heard from the b.
II Jno. 5, which we had from the b.
6, as ye have heard from the b.
Rev. 1:8, the b. and the ending
3:14, the b. of the creation of God
21:6, the b. and the end. I will
22:13, Alpha and Omega, the b. and
Beginnings.
Num. 10:10, and in the b. of your months
28:11, and in the b. of your months
Ez. 36:11, better unto you than at your b.
Mk. 13:8, these are the b. of sorrows
Begotten.
Gen. 5:4, days of Adam after he had b. Seth
Lev. 18:11, b. of thy father, she is thy sister
Num. 11:12, I b. them, that thou shouldest
Dt. 23:8, the children that are b. of them
Jud. 8:30, and ten sons of his body b.
Job 38:28, who hath b. the drops of dew?
Ps. 2:7, my son; this day have I b. thee
Is. 49:21, who hath b. me these, seeing I
Hos. 5:7, for they have b. strange children
Jno. 1:14, as of the only b. of the Father
18, the only b. Son, which is
3:16, his only b. Son, that whosoever
18, name of the only b. Son of God
Acts 13:33, my Son, this day have I b. thee
I Cor. 4:15, I have b. you through the gospel
Philemon 10, whom I have b. in my bonds
Heb. 1:5, my Son, this day have I b. thee?
5:5, my Son, to day have I b. thee
11:17, offered up his only b. Son
I Pet. 1:3, b. us again unto a lively hope
I Jno. 4:9, God sent his only b. Son
5:1, loveth him also that is b. of him
18, but he that is b. of God keepeth
Rev. 1:5, first b. of the dead, and the prince
Beguile.
Col. 2:4, lest any man should b. you with
18, let no man b. you of your reward
Beguiled.
Gen. 3:13, the serpent b. me, and I did eat
29:25, wherefore then hast thou b. me?
Num. 25:18, they have b. you in the matter of
Josh. 9:22, wherefore have ye b. us, saying
II Cor. 11:3, as the serpent b. Eve through his
Beguiling.
II Pet. 2:14, b. unstable souls: an heart they
Begun.
Num. 16:46, from the Lord; the plague is b.
47, plague was b. among the people
Dt. 2:31, I have b. to give Sihon and his
3:24, thou hast b. to shew thy servant
Esth. 6:13, before whom thou hast b. to fall
9:23, undertook to do as they had b.
Mat. 18:24, when he had b. to reckon, one was
II Cor. 8:6, that as he had b., so he would also
10, who have b. before, not only to do
Gal. 3:3, having b. in the Spirit are ye now
Phil. 1:6, that he which hath b. a good
I Tim. 5:11, when they have b. to wax wanton
Behalf.
Ex. 27:21, on the b. of the children of Israel
II Sam. 3:12, messengers to David on his b.
II Chr. 16:9, to shew himself strong in the b.
Job 36:2, I have yet to speak on God's b.
Dan. 11:18, but a prince for his own b. shall
Rom. 16:19, I am glad therefore on your b.
I Cor. 1:4, thank my God always on your b.
II Cor. 1:11, may be given by many on our b.
5:12, you occasion to glory on our b.
8:24, and of our boasting on your b.
9:3, you should be in vain in this b.
Phil. 1:29, it is given in the b. of Christ
I Pet. 4:16, let him glorify God on this b.
Behave.
Dt. 32:27, lest their adversaries should b.
I Chr. 19:13, and let us b. ourselves violently
Ps. 101:2, I will b. myself wisely in a perfect
Is. 3:5, the child shall b. himself proudly
I Cor. 13:5, doth not b. itself unseemly
I Tim. 3:15, to b. thyself in the house of God
Behaved.
I Sam. 18:5, sent him, and b. himself wisely
14, David b. himself wisely in all his
15, saw that he b. himself very wisely
30, David b. himself more wisely than
Ps. 35:14, I b. myself as though he had been
131:2, I have b. and quieted myself
Mic. 3:4, as they have b. themselves ill

Behaved—Continued.
I Thess. 2:10, unblameably we b. ourselves
II Thess. 3:7, for we b. not ourselves disorderly
Behaveth.
I Cor. 7:36, think that he b. himself uncomely
Behaviour.
I Sam. 21:13, he changed his b. before them
Ps. 34 (title), when he changed his b. before
I Tim. 3:2, vigilant, sober, of good b.
Tit. 2:3, that they be in b. as becometh
Beheaded.
Dt. 21:6, the heifer that is b. in the valley
II Sam. 4:7, and slew him, and b. him
Mat. 14:10, he sent, and b. John in the prison
Mk. 6:16, it is John, whom I b.
27, he went and b. him in the prison
Lu. 9:9, Herod said, John have I b.
Rev. 20:4, the souls of them that were b.
Behind.
Ex. 10:26, not an hoof be left b.
Phil. 3:13, things which are b.
Col. 1:24, fill up that which is b.
See I Ks. 14:9; Neh. 9:26; II Cor. 11:5.
Behold.
Ps. 37:37, b. the upright
Mat. 18:10, their angels do always b.
Jno. 17:24, that they may b. my glory
II Cor. 3:18, b. as in a glass
See Num. 24:17; Ps. 91:8; 119:37.
Beholdest.
Ps. 10:14, thou b. mischief and spite, to
Mat. 7:3, why b. thou the mote that is in thy
Lu. 6:41, and why b. thou the mote that is
42, when thou thyself b. not the beam
Beholdeth.
Job 24:18, b. not the way of the vineyards
41:34, he b. all high things: he is a
Ps. 33:13, heaven; he b. all the sons of men
Js. 1:24, for he b. himself, and goeth his
Beholding.
Ps. 119:37, turn away mine eyes from b.
Prov. 15:3, every place, b. the evil and the
Ecc. 5:11, the b. of them with their eyes?
Mat. 27:55, women were there b. afar off
Mk. 10:21, Jesus b. him loved him, and said
Lu. 23:35, the people stood b. And
48, b. the things which were done
49, stood afar off b. these things
Acts 4:14, b. the man which was healed
8:13, b. the miracles and signs
14:9, who stedfastly b. him and
23:1, Paul, earnestly b. the council
II Cor. 3:18, b. as in a glass the glory of the
Col. 2:5, joying and b. your order, and the
Js. 1:23, like unto a man b. his natural
Behoved.
Lu. 24:46, thus it b. Christ to suffer, and
Heb. 2:17, in all things it b. him to be made
Behemoth, Job 40:15.
Bekah.
Ex. 38:26, a b. for every man, that
Bel.
Is. 46:1, B. boweth down, Nebo stoopeth
Jer. 50:2, Babylon is taken, B. is confounded
51:44, I will punish B. in Babylon
Bela.
Gen. 14:2, and the king of B., which is Zoar
8, the king of B. (the same is Zoar
36:32, and B. the son of Beor reigned in
33, and B. died, and Jobab the son of
Num. 26:38, of B., the family of the Belaites
40, sons of B. were Ard and Naaman
I Chr. 1:43, B. the son of Beor; and the name
44, and when B. was dead, Jobab
5:8, and B. the son of Azaz, the son of
7:6, sons of Benjamin; B., and Becher
7, the sons of B.; Ezbon, and Uzzi
8:1, Benjamin begat B. his firstborn
3, sons of B. were, Addar, and Gera
Belah.
Gen. 46:21, sons of Benjamin were B., and
Belaites.
Num. 26:38, the family of the B.: of Ashbel
Belch.
Ps. 59:7, they b. out with their mouth
Belial.
Dt. 13:13, the children of B., are gone out
Jud. 19:22, certain sons of B., beset the
20:13, the children of B., which are in
I Sam. 1:16, handmaid for a daughter of B.
2:12, the sons of Eli were sons of B.
10:27, but the children of B. said, How
25:17, for he is such a son of B., that a
25, pray thee, regard this man of B.
30:22, men of B., of those that went
II Sam. 16:7, man, and thou man of B.
20:1, there a man of B., whose name
23:6, the sons of B. shall be all of
I Ks. 21:10, set two men, sons of B., before
13, came in two men, children of B.
13, the men of B. witnessed against
II Chr. 13:7, him vain men, the children of B.
II Cor. 6:15, what concord hath Christ with B.?
Belied.
Jer. 5:12, they have b. the Lord, and said
Belief
II Thess. 2:13, of the Spirit and b. of the truth
Believe.
Ex. 4:1, they will not b. me, nor hearken
5, that they may b. that the Lord
8, if they will not b. thee, neither
8, that they will b. the voice of the
9, if they will not b. also these two
19:9, with thee, and b. thee for ever
Num. 14:11, how long will it be ere they b. me
Dt. 1:32, ye did not b. the Lord your God
II Ks. 17:14, that did not b. in the Lord their
II Chr. 20:20, b. in the Lord your God, so shall
20, b. his prophets, so shall ye prosper
32:15, on this manner, neither yet b. him
Job 9:16, I not b. that he had hearkened
39:12, wilt thou b. him, that he will
Prov. 26:25, when he speaketh fair, b. him not
Is. 7:9, if ye will not b., surely ye shall not
43:10, that ye may know and b. me, and
Jer. 12:6, b. them not, though they speak
Hab. 1:5, ye will not b., though it be told
Mat. 9:28, b. ye that I am able to do this?
18:6, little ones which b. in me, it were
21:25, why did ye not then b. him?
32, afterwards, that ye might b. him
24:23, here is Christ, or there, b. it not
26, in the secret chambers; b. it not
27:42, and we will b. him
Mk. 1:15, repent ye, and b. the gospel
5:36, be not afraid, only b.
9:23, if thou canst b., all things are
24, Lord, I b.; help thou mine
42, little ones that b. in me
11:23, but shall b. that those things which
24, b. that ye receive them, and ye
31, say, Why then did ye not b. him?
13:21, or, lo, he is there; b. him not
15:32, that we may see and b.
16:17, signs shall follow them that b.
Lu. 8:12, lest they should b. and be saved
13, which for a while b., and in time
50, b. only, and she shall be made
22:67, ye will not b.
24:25, fools, and slow of heart to b.
Jno. 1:7, all men through him might b.
12, even to them that b. on his name
3:12, and ye b. not
12, how shall ye b., if I tell you of
4:21, woman, b. me, the hour cometh
42, now we b., not because of thy
48, signs and wonders, ye will not b.
5:38, whom he hath sent, him ye b. not
44, how can ye b., which receive
47, but if ye b. not his writings
47, how shall ye b. my words?
6:29, ye b. on him whom he hath sent
30, that we may see, and b. thee?
36, ye also have seen me, and b. not
Jno. 6:64, there are some of you that b. not
69, and we b. and are sure that thou
7:5, neither did his brethren b. in
39, which they that b. on him should
8:24, if ye b. not that I am he, ye shall
45, I tell you the truth, ye b. me not
46, the truth, why do ye not b. me?
9:18, the Jews did not b. concerning
35, dost thou b. on the Son of God?
36, he, Lord, that I might b. on him?
38, Lord, I b. And he worshipped
10:26, but ye b. not, because ye are not
37, the works of my Father, b. me not
38, though ye b. not me
38, b. the works; that ye may know
37, and b., that the Father
11:15, to the intent ye may b.; nevertheless
27, I b. that thou art the Christ, the
40, thou wouldest b., thou shouldest
42, I said it, that they may b. that
48, thus alone, all men will b. on him
12:36, b. in the light, that ye may
39, therefore they could not b.
47, man hear my words, and b. not
13:19, come to pass, ye may b. that I am he
14:1, ye b. in God, b. also in me
11, b. me that I am in the Father
11, else b. me for the very works' sake
Jno. 14:29, it is come to pass, ye might b.
16:9, because they b. not on me
30, by this we b. that thou camest
31, answered them, Do ye now b.?
17:20, for them also which shall b. on me
21, that the world may b. that thou
19:35, he saith true, that ye might b.
20:25, my hand into his side, I will not b.
31, might b. that Jesus is the Christ
Acts 8:37, I b. that Jesus Christ is the Son of
13:39, by him all that b. are justified
41, which ye shall in no wise b.
15:7, hear the word of the gospel, and b.
11, but we b. that through the grace
16:31, b. on the Lord Jesus Christ, and
19:4, that they should b. on him which
21:20, of Jews there are which b.
25, touching the Gentiles which b.
27:25, for I b. God, that it shall be even
Rom. 3:3, for what if some did not b.?
22, unto all and upon all them that b.
4:11, be the father of all them that b.
24, if we b. on him that raised up
6:8, we b. that we shall also live with
10:9, shalt b. in thine heart that God
14, not believed? and how shall they b.
15:31, them that do not b. in Judæa
I Cor. 1:21, preaching to save them that b.
10:27, if any of them that b. not bid you
11:18, and I partly b. it
14:22, not to them that b.
22, but to them that b. not
22, serveth not for them that b. not
22, but for them which b.
II Cor. 4:4, minds of them which b. not
13, spoken; we also b., and therefore
Gal. 3:22, might be given to them that b.
Eph. 1:19, to us-ward who b., according to
Phil. 1:29, not only to b. on him but also to
I Thess. 1:7, were ensamples to all that b.
2:10, ourselves among you that b.
13, worketh also in you that b.
4:14, if we b. that Jesus died and rose
II Thess. 1:10, be admired in all them that b.
2:11, delusion, that they should b. a lie
I Tim. 1:16, should hereafter b. on him to life
4:3, them which b. and know the truth
10, all men, specially of those that b.
II Tim. 2:13, if we b. not, yet he abideth
Heb. 10:39, of them that b. to the saving
11:6, must b. that he is, and that he is
Js. 2:19, the devils also b., and tremble
I Pet. 1:21, who by him do b. in God, that
2:7, unto you therefore which b. he is
I Jno. 3:23, that we should b. on the name of
4:1, beloved, b. not every spirit, but
5:13, unto you that b. on the name of
13, ye may b. on the name of the Son
Believed.
Gen. 15:6, and he b. in the Lord; and he
45:26, Jacob's heart fainted, for he b.
Ex. 4:31, and the people b.: and when they
14:31, and b. the Lord, and his servant
Num. 20:12, because ye b. me not, to sanctify
Dt. 9:23, and ye b. him not, nor hearkened
I Sam. 27:12, and Achish b. David, saying, He
I Ks. 10:7, howbeit I b. not the words, until
II Chr. 9:6, howbeit I b. not their words, until
Job 29:24, I laughed on them, they b. it not
Ps. 27:13, unless I had b. to see the goodness
78:22, because they b. not in God
32, b. not for his wondrous works
106:12, then b. they his words; they sang
24, pleasant land they b. not his word
116:10, I b., therefore have I spoken: I
119:66, for I have b. thy commandments
Is. 53:1, who hath b. our report? and to
Jer. 40:14, the son of Ahikam, b. them not
Lam. 4:12, of the world, would not have b. that
Dan. 6:23, upon him, because he b. in his
Jon. 3:5, so the people of Nineveh b. God
Mat. 8:13, and as thou hast b., so be it
21:32, and ye b. him not: but the
32, publicans and the harlots b. him
Mk. 16:11, and had been seen of her, b. not
13, unto the residue: neither b. they
14, because they b. not them which
Lu. 1:1, things which are most surely b.
45, blessed is she that b.: for there
20:5, say, Why then b. ye him not?
24:11, idle tales, and they b. them not
41, while they yet b. not for joy
Jno. 2:11, his disciples b. on him
22, and they b. the scripture, and
23, many b. in his name, when they
3:18, already, because he hath not b.
4:39, of the Samaritans of that city b. on
41, many more b. because of his own
50, the man b. the word that Jesus had
53, himself b., and his whole house
5:46, had ye b. Moses
46, ye would have b. me
6:64, who they were that b. not, and who
7:31, and many of the people b. on him
48, or of the Pharisees b. on him?
8:30, spake these words, many b. on
31, to those Jews which b. on him
10:25, ye b. not: the works that I do
42, and many b. on him there
11:45, things which Jesus did, b. on him
12:11, of the Jews went away, and b. on
37, before them, yet they b. not on him
38, Lord, who hath b. our report?
42, chief rulers also many b. on him
16:27, have b. that I came out from God
17:8, and they have b. that thou didst
20:8, the sepulchre, and he saw, and b.
29, thou hast b.: blessed are they
29, have not seen, and yet have b.
Acts 2:44, and all that b. were together
4:4, of them which heard the word b.
32, of them that b. were of one heart
8:12, but when they b. Philip preaching
13, then Simon himself b. also
9:26, and b. not that he was a disciple
42, Joppa; and many b. in the Lord
10:45, they of the circumcision which b.
11:17, who b. on the Lord Jesus Christ
21, a great number b., and turned

Believed—Continued.
Acts 13:12, when he saw what was done, b.
48, as were ordained to eternal life b.
14:1, Jews and also of the Greeks b.
23, them to the Lord, on whom they b.
15:5, of the Pharisees which b., saying
16:1, which was a Jewess, and b.
17:4, and some of them b., and
5, the Jews which b. not, moved
12, therefore many of them b.; also
34, certain men clave unto him, and b.
18:8, b. on the Lord with all his house
8, of the Corinthians hearing b.
27, helped them much which had b.
19:2, received the Holy Ghost since ye b.?
9, divers were hardened, and b. not
18, and many that b. came, and
22:19, every synagogue them that b.
27:11, the centurion b. the master
28:24, and some b. the things which
24, were spoken, and some b. not
Rom. 4:3, Abraham b. God, and it was
17, before him whom he b., even God
18, who against hope b. in hope
10:14, on him in whom they have not b.?
16, saith, Lord, who hath b. our report?
11:30, ye in times past have not b. God
31, so have these also now not b.
13:11, salvation nearer than when we b.
I Cor. 3:5, ministers by whom ye b., even as
15:2, unless ye have b. in vain
11, or they, so we preach, and so ye b.
II Cor. 4:13, I b., and therefore have I spoken
Gal. 2:16, even we have b. in Jesus Christ
3:6, as Abraham b. God, and it was
Eph. 1:13, in whom also after that ye b.
II Thess. 1:10, our testimony among you was b.
2:12, who b. not the truth, but had
I Tim. 3:16, b. on in the world, received up into
II Tim. 1:12, I know whom I have b., and am
Tit. 3:8, that they which have b. in God
Heb. 3:18, his rest, but to them that b. not?
4:3, which have b. do enter into rest
11:31, perished not with them that b
Js. 2:23, Abraham b. God, and it was
I Jno. 4:16, we have known and b. the love
Jude 5, destroyed them that b. not
Believers.
Acts 5:14, and b. were the more added
I Tim. 4:12, be thou an example of the b.
Believest.
Lu. 1:20, because thou b. not my words
Jno. 1:50, thee under the fig tree, b. thou?
11:26, in me shall never die. B. thou
14:10, b. thou not that I am in the
Acts 8:37, if thou b. with all thine heart
26:27, King Agrippa, b. thou the prophets?
27, I know that thou b.
Js. 2:19, thou b. that there is one God
Believeth.
Job 15:22, he b. not that he shall return
39:24, neither b. he that it is the sound
Prov. 14:15, the simple b. every word
Is. 28:16, he that b. shall not make haste
Mk. 9:23, are possible to him that b.
16:16, he that b. and is baptized shall
16, he that b. not shall be damned
Jno. 3:15, 16, whosoever b. in him should
18, he that b. on him is not
18, but he that b. not is condemned
36, he that b. on the Son hath
36, that b. not the Son shall not see
5:24, and b. on him that sent me
6:35, he that b. on me shall never thirst
40, and b. on him, may have
47, he that b. on me hath everlasting
7:38, he that b. on me, as the scripture
11:25, he that b. in me, though he were
Jno. 11:26, and b. in me shall never die
12:44, he that b. on me, b. not on me, but
46, that whosoever b. on me should not
14:12, he that b. on me, the works that I
Acts 10:43, whosoever b. in him shall receive
Rom. 1:16, unto salvation to every one that b.
3:26, justifier of him which b. in
4:5, but b. on him that justifieth the
9:33, whosoever b. on him shall not
10:4, righteousness to every one that b.
10, for with the heart man b. unto
11, whosoever b. on him shall not be
14:2, for one b. that he may eat all
I Cor. 7:12, hath a wife, that b. not, and she
13, hath an husband that b. not, and
13:7, b. all things, hopeth all things
14:24, there come in one that b. not, or
II Cor. 6:15, hath he that b. with an infidel?
I Tim. 5:16, if any man or woman that b.
I Pet. 2:6, and he that b. on him shall not be
I Jno. 5:1, whosoever b. that Jesus is the
5, he that b. that Jesus is the Son
10, he that b. on the Son of God
10, he that b. not God hath made
10, because he b. not the record
Believing.
Mat. 21:22, ye shall ask in prayer, b., ye shall
Jno. 20:27, and be not faithless, but b.
31, and that b. ye might have life
Acts 16:34, rejoiced, b. in God with all his
24:14, b. all things which are written
Rom. 15:13, you with all joy and peace in b.
I Tim. 6:2, and they that have b. masters
I Pet. 1:8, yet b., ye rejoice with joy
Bell.
Ex. 28:34, b. and a pomegranate
34, a golden b.
39:26, a b. and a pomegranate, a b.
Bellies.
Tit. 1:12, always liars, evil beasts, slow b.
Bellow.
Jer. 50:11, as the heifer at grass, and b. as
Bellows.
Jer. 6:29, the b. are burned, the lead is
Bells.
Ex. 28:33, and b. of gold between them
39:25, b. of pure gold, and put the b.
Zech. 14:20, there be upon the b. of the horses
Belly.
Gen. 3:14, upon thy b. shalt thou go, and
Lev. 11:42, goeth upon the b., and whatsoever
Num. 5:21, thy thigh to rot, and thy b. to
22, to make thy b. to swell, and thy
27, her b. shall swell, and her thigh
25:8, and the woman through her b.
Jud. 3:21, thrust it into his b.
22, not draw the dagger out of his b.
I Ks. 7:20, over against the b which was by
Job 3:11, ghost when I came out of the b.?
15:2, and fill his b. with the east wind?
35, vanity, and their b. prepareth
20:15, God shall cast them out of his b.
20, shall not feel quietness in his b.
23, he is about to fill his b., God
32:19, b. is as wine which hath no vent
40:16, his force is in the navel of his b.
Ps. 17:14, whose b. thou fillest with
22:10, art my God from my mother's b.
31:9, grief, yea, my soul and my b.
44:25, to the dust, our b. cleaveth unto
Prov. 13:25, but the b. of the wicked shall want
18:8, the innermost parts of the b.
20, a man's b. shall be satisfied with
20:27, all the inward parts of the b.
30, stripes the inward parts of the b.
26:22, into the innermost parts of the b.
Song 5:14, his b. is as bright ivory, overlaid
7:2, thy b. is like an heap of wheat set
Is. 46:3, borne by me from the b., which
Jer. 1:5, before I formed thee in the b. I
51:34, he hath filled his b. with my
Ez. 3:3, cause thy b. to eat, and fill thy
Dan. 2:32, arms of silver, his b and his
Jon. 1:17, in the b. of the fish three days
2:1, Lord his God out of the fish's b.
2, out of the b. of hell cried I, and
Hab. 3:16, my b. trembled; my lips quivered
Mat. 12:40, three nights in the whale's b.
15:17, in at the mouth goeth into the b.
Mk. 7:19, but into the b., and goeth out into
Lu. 15:16, he would fain have filled his b.
Jno. 7:38, out of his b. shall flow rivers of
Rom. 16:18, Jesus Christ, but their own b.
I Cor. 6:13, meats for the b.
13, and the b. for meats
Phil. 3:19, whose God is their b., and whose
Rev. 10:9, it shall make thy b. bitter, but it
10, as I had eaten it, my b. was bitter
Belong.
Gen. 40:8, do not interpretations b. to God?
Lev. 27:24, the possession of the land did b.
Num. 1:50, and over all things that b. to it
Dt. 29:29, the secret things b. unto the Lord
29, things which are revealed b.
Ps. 47:9, shields of the earth b. unto God
68:20, the Lord b. the issues from death
Prov. 24:23, these things also b. to the wise
Dan. 9:9, to the Lord our God b. mercies
Mk. 9:41, because ye b. to Christ, verily I
Lu. 19:12, things which b. unto thy peace!
I Cor. 7:32, careth for the things that b. to
Belonged.
Josh. 17:18, b. to the children of Ephraim
I Sam. 21:7, the herdmen that b. to Saul
I Ks. 1:8, mighty men which b. to David
15:27, which b. to the Philistines
16:15, which b. to the Philistines
II Ks. 14:28, and Hamath, which b. to Judah
I Chr. 2:23, these b. to the sons of Machir
13:6, Kirjath-jearim, which b. to Judah
II Chr. 26:23, the burial which b. to the kings
Esth. 1:9, house which b. to king Ahasuerus
2:9, things as b. to her, and seven
Lu. 23:7, he b. unto Herod's jurisdiction
Belongest.
I Sam. 30:13, unto him, To whom b. thou?
Belongeth.
Num. 8:24, this is it that b. unto the Levites
Dt. 32:35, to me b. vengeance, and
Jud. 19:14, by Gibeah, which b. to Benjamin
20:4, into Gibeah that b. to Benjamin
I Sam. 17:1, at Shochoh, which b. to Judah
30:14, the coast which b. to Judah, and
I Ks. 17:9, Zarephath, which b. to Zidon
19:3, Beer-sheba, which b to Judah
II Ks. 14:11, Beth-shemesh, which b. to Judah
II Chr. 25:21, Beth-shemesh, which b. to Judah
Ezra 10:4, for this matter b. unto thee
Ps. 3:8, salvation b. unto the Lord
62:11, heard this: that power b. unto God
12, unto thee, O Lord, b. mercy: for thou
94:1, O Lord God, to whom vengeance b.
1, O God, to whom vengeance b.
Dan. 9:7, O Lord, righteousness b. unto thee
8, O Lord, to us b. confusion of face
Heb. 5:14, but strong meat b. to them that
10:30, vengeance b. unto me, I will
Belonging.
Num. 7:9, service of the sanctuary b. unto
Ruth 2:3, a part of the field b. unto Boaz
I Sam. 6:18, of the Philistines b. to the five lords
Prov. 26:17, with strife b. not to him, is like
Lu. 9:10, desert place b. to the city
Beloved.
Dt. 21:15, wives, one b., and another hated
15, both the b. and the hated
16, not make the son of the b. firstborn
33:12, the b. of the Lord shall dwell
Neh. 13:26, was b. of his God, and God made
Ps. 60:5, that thy b. may be delivered
108:6, that thy b. may be delivered
127:2, for so he giveth his b. sleep
Prov. 4:3, only b. in the sight of my mother
Song 1:14, my b. is unto me as a cluster
16, behold, thou art fair, my b.
2:3, so is my b. among the sons
8, the voice of my b.! behold, he
9, my b. is like a roe or a young hart
10, my b. spake, and said unto me
16, my b. is mine, and I am his
17, turn, my b., and be thou like a roe
4:16, b. come into his garden, and eat
5:1, yea, drink abundantly, O b.
2, the voice of my b. that knocketh
4, my b. put in his hand by the hole
5, rose up to open to my b.; and my
6, to my b.; but my b. had withdrawn
8, if ye find my b., that ye tell him
9, thy b. more than another b., O thou
9, b. more than another b., that thou
10, my b. is white and ruddy, the
16, this is my b., and this is my friend
6:1, whither is thy b. gone, O thou
1, whither is thy b. turned aside?
2, my b. is gone down into his garden
3, my beloved's, and my b. is mine
7:9, the best wine for my b. that goeth
11, come, my b., let us go forth
13, I have laid up for thee, O my b.
8:5, the wilderness, leaning upon her b.?
14, make haste, my b., and be thou like
Is. 5:1, to my wellbeloved a song of my b.
Jer. 11:15, hath my b. to do in mine house
12:7, dearly b. of my soul into the hand
Dan. 9:23, greatly b.: therefore understand
10:11, a man greatly b., understand
19, said, O man greatly b., fear not
Hos. 3:1, yet, love a woman b. of her friend
9:16, even the b. fruit of their womb
Mat. 3:17, saying, This is my b. Son, in whom
12:18, I have chosen; my b. in whom
17:5, which said, This is my b. Son
Mk. 1:11, thou art my b. Son, in whom
9:7, saying, This is my b. Son: hear him
Lu. 3:22, which said, Thou art my b. Son
9:35, saying, This is my b. Son: hear
20:13, shall I do? I will send my b. son
Acts 15:25, chosen men unto you with our b.
Rom. 1:7, to all that be in Rome, b. of God
9:25, and her b., which was not b.
11:28, touching the election, they are b.
12:19, dearly b., avenge not yourselves
16:8, greet Amplias my b. in the Lord
9, helper in Christ, and Stachys my b.
12, salute the b. Persis, which laboured
I Cor. 4:14, but as my b. sons I warn you
17, who is my b. son, and faithful in the
10:14, my dearly b., flee from idolatry
15:58, therefore, my b. brethren, be
II Cor. 7:1, dearly b., let us cleanse ourselves
12:19, we do all things, dearly b., for your
Eph. 1:6, he hath made us accepted in the b.
6:21, a b. brother and faithful minister
Phil. 2:12, wherefore, my b., as ye have
4:1, brethren dearly b. and longed for

Beloved—Continued.
Phil. 4:1, stand fast in the Lord, my dearly b.
Col. 3:12, as the elect of God, holy and b.
4:7, declare unto you, who is a b. brother
9, Onesimus, a faithful and b. brother
14, Luke, the b. physician, and Demas
I Thess. 1:4, knowing, brethren b., your election
II Thess. 2:13, for you, brethren b. of the Lord
I Tim. 6:2, because they are faithful and b.
II Tim. 1:2, to Timothy, my dearly b. son
Philemon 1, unto Philemon our dearly b., and
2, to our b. Apphia, and Archippus
16, but above a servant, a brother b.
Heb. 6:9, b., we are persuaded better things
Js. 1:16, do not err, my b. brethren
19, wherefore, my b. brethren, let every
2:5, hearken, my b. brethren, Hath not
I Pet. 2:11, b., I beseech you as strangers
4:12, b., think it not strange concerning
II Pet. 1:17, this is my b. Son, in whom I am
3:1, this second epistle, b., I now write
8, but, b., be not ignorant of this
14, wherefore, b., seeing that ye look
15, our b. brother Paul also according
17, ye therefore, b., seeing ye know
I Jno. 3:2, b., now are we the sons of God
21, b., if our heart condemn us not
I Jno. 4:1, b., believe not every spirit, but try
7, b., let us love one another: for love
11, b., if God so loved us, we ought
III Jno. 2, b., I wish above all things that
5, b., thou doest faithfully whatsoever
11, b., follow not that which is evil
Jude 3, b., when I gave all diligence to
17, b., remember ye the words which
20, but ye, b., building up yourselves
Rev. 20:9, of the saints about, and the b. city

Beloved's.
Song 6:3, my b., and my beloved is mine
7:10, I am my b., and his desire is

Belshazzar.
Dan. 5:1, B. the king made a great feast to
2, B., whiles he tasted the wine
9, was king B. greatly troubled.
22, B., hast not humbled thine heart
29, B., and they clothed Daniel
30, B. the king of the Chaldeans slain
7:1, B. king of Babylon Daniel had
8:1, B. a vision appeared unto me

Belteshazzar.
Dan. 1:7, gave unto Daniel the name of B.
2:26, to Daniel, whose name was B.
4:8, in before me, whose name was B.
9, O B., master of the magicians
18, B., declare the interpretation
19, whose name was B., was astonied
19, and said, B., let not the dream
19, B. answered and said, My lord
5:12, Daniel, whom the king named B.
10:1, Daniel, whose name was called B.

Bemoan.
Jer. 15:5, who shall b. thee? or who shall go
16:5, neither go to lament nor b. them
22:10, ye not for the dead, neither b. him
48:17, all ye that are about him, b. him
Nah. 3:7, is laid waste: who will b. her?

Bemoaned.
Job 42:11, and they b. him, and comforted

Bemoaning.
Jer. 31:18, heard Ephraim b. himself thus

Ben.
I Chr. 15:18, second degree, Zechariah, B., and

Ben-ammi.
Gen. 19:38, bare a son, and called his name B.

Benaiah.
II Sam. 8:18, and B. the son of Jehoiada was
20:23, and B. the son of Jehoiada was
II Sam. 23:20, B. the son of Jehoiada, the son of
22, these things did B. the son of
30, B. the Pirathonite, Hiddai of the
I Ki. 1:8, priest, and B. the son of Jehoiada
10, Nathan the prophet, and B.
26, and Zadok the priest, and B. the
32, and B. the son of Jehoiada
36, B. the son of Jehoiada answered
38, and Nathan the prophet, and B.
44, B. the son of Jehoiada, and the
2:25, Solomon sent by the hand of B.
29, sent B. the son of Jehoiada
30, and B. came to the tabernacle
30, B. brought the king word again
34, B. the son of Jehoiada went up
35, king put B. the son of Jehoiada
46, so the king commanded B. the
4:4, B. the son of Jehoiada was over
I Chr. 4:36, and Adiel, and Jesimiel. and B.
11:22, B. the son of Jehoiada, the son of
24, these things did B. the son of
31, of Benjamin, B. the Pirathonite
15:18, Eliab, and B., and Maaseiah
20, and Eliab, and Maaseiah, and B.
24, Zechariah, and B., and Eliezer
16:5, and Eliab, and B., and Obed-edom
6, B. also and Jahaziel the priests
18:17, and B. the son of Jehoiada was
27:5, for the third month was B. the son
6, this is that B., who was mighty
14, month was B. the Pirathonite
34, was Jehoiada the son of B.
II Chr. 20:14, of Zechariah, the son of B., the
31:13, Mahath, and B., were overseers
Ezra 10:25, Eleazar, and Malchijah, and B.
30, Chelal, B., Maaseiah, Mattaniah
35, B., Bedeiah, Chelluh
43, Zebina, Jadau, and Joel, B.
Ez. 11:1, and Pelatiah the son of B.
13, that Pelatiah the son of B. died

Benches.
Ez. 27:6, made thy b. of ivory, brought out

Bend.
Ps. 11:2, the wicked b. their bow, they
64:3, b. their bows to shoot their
Jer. 9:3, they b. their tongues like their
46:9, Lydians, that handle and b. the
50:14, all ye that b. the bow
29, Babylon: all ye that b. the bow
51:3, bendeth let the archer b. his bow
Ez. 17:7, vine did b. her roots toward him

Bendeth.
Ps. 58:7, he b. his bow to shoot his arrows
Jer. 51:3, against him that b. let the archer

Bending.
Is. 60:14, thee shall come b. unto thee

Beneath.
Prov. 15:24, depart from hell b.
Is. 14:9, hell from b. is moved
Jno. 8:23, ye are from b.
See Dt. 4:39; Jer. 31:37.

Benefactors, Lu. 22:25.

Benefit.
Ps. 68:19, loadeth us with b.
I Tim. 6:2, partaken of the b.
See II Chr. 32:25; Ps. 103:2; II Cor. 1:15; Philemon 14.

Benevolence, I Cor. 7:3.

Ben-hadad, king of Syria, his league with Asa against Baasha, I Ks. 15:18.
wars with Ahab, I Ks. 20.
baffled by Elisha, II Ks. 6:8.
besieges Samaria, II Ks. 6:24; 7.
slain by Hazael, II Ks. 8:7.
son of Hazael, wars with Israel, II Ks. 13:3, 25. See Jer. 49:27; Amos 1:4.

Benjamin, Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's twelfth son, Gen. 35:18.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:27; Dt. 33:12.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:11.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:9.
to divide the land, Num. 34:21.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:36, 37.
formed the rear of the third division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10:22, 24.
encamped on west side of the tabernacle under the standard of Ephraim, Num. 2:18, 22.
offering of, at dedication, Num. 7:60-65.
families of, Num. 26:38-40.
strength of, entering Canaan, Num. 26:41.
on Gerizim said Amen to the blessings, Dt. 27:12.
cities and bounds of inheritance, Josh. 18:11-28.
celebrated as bowmen and slingers, I Chr. 12:2.
assisted against Sisera, Jud. 5:14.
oppressed by the Ammonites, Jud. 10:9.
almost annihilated for protecting the men of Gibeah, Jud. 20:12-48.
remnant of, provided with wives to preserve the tribe, Jud. 21:1-23.
furnished the first king to Israel, I Sam. 9:1, 2, 15-17; 10:20, 21; II Sam. 2:8-10.
adhered for a time to the house of Saul against David, II Sam. 2:9, 15, 25, 31.
some of, assisted David, I Chr. 12:1-7, 16.
revolted from the house of Saul, II Sam. 3:19.
some of, at David's coronation, I Chr. 12:29.
a thousand of, with Shimei came to meet David on his return to Jerusalem, II Sam. 19:16, 17.
very numerous in David's time, I Chr. 7:6-12.
captains appointed over, I Ks. 4:18; I Chr. 27:12.
remained faithful to Judah, I Ks. 12:21.
furnished an army to Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:17.
numbers of, returned from the captivity and dwelt at Jerusalem, Ezra 1:5; Neh. 11:4.
celebrated persons of: Ehud, Jud. 3:15; Kish, I Sam. 9:1; Saul, I Sam. 9:1; 10:1; Abner, I Sam. 14:51; 17:55; Elhanan, II Sam. 21:19; Paul, Phil. 3:5.

Berachah (blessing), valley of, why so named, II Chr. 20:26.

Berea, city of Macedonia, Paul preaches at, Acts 17:10.
people "more noble," Acts 17:11.

Bereave.
Gen. 42:36; 43:14, b. of children
Ecc. 4:8, b. my soul of God
Jer. 15:7; 18:21, I will b. thee
See Ez. 5:17; 36:12; Hos. 13:8.

Beseech.
Job 42:4, hear, I b. thee
Mat. 8:5; Lu. 7:3, centurion, b. him
Lu. 9:38, I b. thee, look on my son
II Cor. 5:20, as though God did b. you
Eph. 4:1, b. you to walk
Philemon 9, for love's sake b. thee
See Ex. 33:18; Jon. 1:14; Rom. 12:1.

Beset, Ps. 22:12; 139:5; Hos. 7:2; Heb. 12:1.

Beside, Mk. 3:21; Acts 26:24; II Cor. 5:13.

Besiege, Dt. 28:52; Ecc. 9:14; Is. 1:8.

Besought.
Gen. 42:21, when he b. us, and we would not
Ex. 32:11, and Moses b. the Lord his God
Dt. 3:23, and I b. the Lord at that time
II Sam. 12:16, David therefore b. God for the
I Ks. 13:6, and the man of God b. the Lord
II Ks. 1:13, knees before Elijah, and b. him
13:4, and Jehoahaz b. the Lord, and
II Chr. 33:12, he b. the Lord his God
Ezra 8:23, fasted and b. our God for this
Esth. 8:3, and b. him with tears to put
Jer. 26:19, fear the Lord, and b. the Lord
Mat. 8:31, the devils b. him, saying, If thou
34, they b. him that he would depart
14:36, and b. him that they might only
15:23, his disciples came and b. him
18:29, b. him, saying, Have patience
Mk. 5:10, and he b. him much that he
12, and all the devils b. him, saying
23, and b. him greatly, saying
6:56, streets, and b. him that they
7:26, and she b. him that he would
8:22, him, and b. him to touch him
Lu. 4:38, and they b. him for her
5:12, Jesus fell on his face, and b.
7:4, they b. him instantly, saying
8:31, and they b. him that he would
32, and they b. him that he would
37, b. him to depart from them
38, b. him that he might be with
41, b. him that he would come into
9:40, I b. thy disciples to cast him out
11:37, a certain Pharisee b. him to dine
Jno. 4:40, they b. him that he would tarry
47, b. him that he would come down
19:31, b. Pilate that their legs might
38, b. Pilate that he might take
Acts 13:42, the Gentiles b. that these words
16:15, she b. us, saying, If ye have
39, and they came and b. them
Acts 21:12, b. him not to go up to Jerusalem
25:2, him against Paul, and b. him
27:33, Paul b. them all to take meat
II Cor. 12:8, I b. the Lord thrice, that it might
I Tim. 1:3, as I b. thee to abide still at

Best.
Gen. 43:11, take of the b. fruits in the land in
47:6, in the b. of the land make thy
11, Egypt, in the b. of the land, in the
Ex. 22:5, of the b. of his own field, and of
5, the b. of his own vineyard
Num. 18:12, all the b. of the oil
12, and all the b. of the wine
29, of all the b. thereof, even the
30, when ye have heaved the b.
32, ye have heaved from it the b. of it
36:6, to whom they think b.
Dt. 23:16, where it liketh him b.: thou
I Sam. 8:14, your oliveyards, even the b. of
15:9, the b. of the sheep, and of the
15, for the people spared the b. of the
II Sam. 18:4, what seemeth you b. I will do
I Ks. 10:18, and overlaid it with the b. gold
II Ks. 10:3, look even out the b. and meetest
Esth. 2:9, her maids unto the b. place of the
Ps. 39:5, man at his b. state is altogether
Song 7:9, roof of thy mouth like the b. wine
Ez. 31:16, the choice and b. of Lebanon
Mic. 7:4, the b. of them is as a brier: the
Lu. 15:22, bring forth the b. robe, and put
I Cor. 12:31, but covet earnestly the b. gifts

Bestead.
Is. 8:21, shall pass through it, hardly b.

Bestir.
II Sam. 5:24, then thou shalt b. thyself: for

Bestow.
Ex. 32:29, he may b. upon you a blessing
Dt. 14:26, and thou shalt b. that money for
II Chr. 24:7, of the Lord did they b. upon
Ezra 7:20, thou shalt have occasion to b.
20, b. it out of the king's treasure
Lu. 12:17, I have no more room where to b.
18, there will I b. all my fruits and my
I Cor. 12:23, upon these we b. more abundant
13:3, and though I b. all my goods

Bestowed.
I Ks. 10:26, horsemen, whom he b. in the
II Ks. 5:24, their hand, and b. them in the
12:15, the money to be b. on workmen
I Chr. 29:25, b. upon him such royal majesty
II Chr. 9:25, whom he b. in the chariot cities
Is. 63:7, to all that the Lord hath b. on us
7, he hath b. on them according
Jno. 4:38, whereon ye b. no labour
Rom. 16:6, Mary, who b. much labour on us
I Cor. 15:10, his grace which was b. upon me
II Cor. 1:11, that for the gift b. upon us by the
8:1, grace of God b. on the churches
Gal. 4:11, lest I have b. upon you labour in
I Jno. 3:1, of love the Father hath b. on us

Bethabara.
Jno. 1:28, these things were done in B.

Beth-anath.
Josh. 19:38, Harem, and B., and
Jud. 1:33, nor the inhabitants of B.; but he
33, Beth-shemesh, and of B. became

Beth-anoth.
Josh. 15:59, Maarath, and B., and Eltekon

Bethany,
Mat. 21:17, and went out of the city into B.
26:6, now when Jesus was in B., in
Mk. 11:1, unto Bethphage and B., at the
11, he went out unto B. with the
12, when they were come from B., he
14:3, and being in B. in the house of

Bethany—Continued.
Lu. 19:29, come nigh to Bethphage and B.
24:50, he led them out as far as to B.
Jno. 11:1, named Lazarus, of B., the town
18, now B. was nigh unto Jerusalem
12:1, before the passover came to B.
Beth-el.
Gen. 12:8, a mountain on the east of B.
8, pitched his tent, having B. on the
13:3, from the south even to B.
3, beginning, between B. and Hai
28:19, called the name of that place B.
31:13, I am the God of B., where thou
35:1, unto Jacob, Arise, go up to B.
3, let us arise, and go up to B.
6, in the land of Canaan, that is, B.
8, she was buried beneath B. under
15, where God spake with him, B.
16, they journeyed from B.; and
Josh. 7:2, Beth-aven, on the east side of B.
8:9, and abode between B. and Ai
12, lie in ambush between B. and Ai
17, was not man left in Ai or B.
12:9, king of Ai, which is beside B.
16, the king of B., one
16:1, from Jericho throughout mount B.
2, and goeth out from B. to Luz
18:13, to the side of Luz, which is B.
22, Zemaraim, and B.
Jud. 1:22, they also went up against B.
23, house of Joseph sent to descry B.
4:5, between Ramah and B. in mount
21:19, which is on the north side of B.
19, the highway that goeth up from B.
I Sam. 7:16, from year to year in circuit to B.
10:3, three men going up to God to B.
13:2, in Michmash and in mount B.
30:27, to them which were in B., and
I Ks. 12:29, he set the one in B., and the other
32, so did he in B., sacrificing unto
32, and he placed in B. the priests of
33, altar which he had made in B.
13:1, by the word of the Lord unto B.
4, had cried against the altar in B.
10, by the way that he came to B.
11, there dwelt an old prophet in B.
11, of God had done that day in B.
32, the Lord against the altar in B.
II Ks. 2:2, for the Lord hath sent me to B.
2, so they went down to B.
3, of the prophets that were at B.
23, he went up from thence unto B.
10:29, the golden calves that were in B.
17:28, came and dwelt in B., and taught
23:4, carried the ashes of them unto B.
15, moreover the altar that was at B.
17, hast done against the altar of B.
19, all the acts that he had done in B.
I Chr. 7:28, B. and the towns thereof, and
II Chr. 13:19, B. with the towns thereof, and
Ezra 2:28, men of B. and Ai, two hundred
Neh. 7:32, the men of B. and Ai, a hundred
11:31, and Aiji, and B., and in their
Jer. 48:13, house of Israel was ashamed of B.
Hos. 10:15, so shall B. do unto you
12:4, he found him in B., and there
Amos 3:14, I will also visit the altars of B.
4:4, come to B., and transgress
5:5, but seek not B., nor enter into
5, captivity, and B. shall come to
6, there be none to quench it in B.
7:10, then Amaziah the priest of B.
13, prophesy not again any more at B.
Beth-elite.
I Ks. 16:34, did Hiel the B. build Jericho
Beth-emek.
Josh. 19:27, toward the north side of B.
Bether.
Song 2:17, hart upon the mountains of B.
Bethesda.
Jno. 5:2, is called in the Hebrew tongue B.
Beth-ezel.
Mic. 1:11, not forth in the mourning of B.
Beth-gader.
I Chr. 2:51, Hareph the father of B.
Beth-gamul.
Jer. 48:23, upon B., and upon Beth-meon
Beth-haccerem.
Neh. 3:14, Rechab, the ruler of part of B.
Jer. 6:1, and set up a sign of fire in B.
Beth-haran.
Num. 32:36, Beth-nimrah, and B., fenced
Beth-hogla.
Josh. 15:6, went up to B., and passed Beth-arabah
Josh. 18:19, along to the side of B. northward
21, Jericho, and B., and the valley
Beth-horon.
Josh. 10:10, the way that goeth up to B.
11, and were in the going down to B.
16:3, the coast of B. the nether, and
5, Ataroth-addar, unto B. the upper
18:13, on the south side of the nether B.
14, hill that lieth before B. southward
21:22, B. with her suburbs; four cities
I Sam. 13:18, company turned the way to B.
I Ks. 9:17, built Gezer, and B. the nether
I Chr. 6:68, B. with her suburbs
7:24, Sherah, who built B. the nether
II Chr. 8:5, also he built B. the upper, and
5, B. the nether, fenced cities
25:13, from Samaria even unto B.
Bethink.
I Ks. 8:47, b. themselves in the
II Chr. 6:37, b. themselves in the
Beth-jesimoth.
Num. 33:49, from B. even unto Abel-shittim
Beth-jeshimoth.
Josh. 12:3, sea on the east, the way to B.
13:20, Ashdoth-pisgah, and B.
Ez. 25:9, of the country, B., Baal-meon
Beth-lebaoth.
Josh. 19:6, and B., and Sharuhen; thirteen
Beth-lehem.
Gen. 35:19, the way to Ephrath, which is B.
48:7, way of Ephrath; the same is B.
Josh. 19:15, Shimron, and Idalah, and B.
Jud. 12:8, after him Ibzan of B. judged Israel
10, died Ibzan, and was buried at B.
Ruth 1:19, two went until they came to B.
19, they were come to B., that all
22, came to B. in the beginning of
2:4, Boaz came from B., and said
4:11, in Ephratah, and be famous in B.
I Sam. 16:4, and came to B. And the elders
17:15, to feed his father's sheep at B.
20:6, that he might run to B. his
28, asked leave of me to go to B.
II Sam. 2:32, of his father, which was in B.
23:14, of the Philistines was then in B.
15, the water of the well of B.
16, drew water out of the well of B.
24, Elhanan the son of Dodo of B.
I Chr. 2:51, the father of B., Hareph the
54, Salma; B., and the Netophathites
4:4, of Ephratah, the father of B.
11:16, Philistines' garrison was then at B.
17, the well of B., that is at the gate!
18, drew water out of the well of B.
26, Elhanan the son of Dodo of B.
II Chr. 11:6, he built even B., and Etam, and
Ez. 2:21, children of B., an hundred twenty
Neh. 7:26, the men of B. and Netophah
Jer. 41:17, of Chimham, which is by B., to go
Mic. 5:2, thou, B. Ephratah, though thou
Mat. 2:1, Jesus was born in B. of Judæa
5, in B. of Judæa: for thus it is
6, and thou B., in the land of Juda
8, and he sent them to B., and said
16, all the children that were in B.
Lu. 2:4, city of David, which is called B.
15, let us now go even unto B., and see
Jno. 7:42, and out of the town of B., where
Beth-lehemite.
I Sam. 16:1, I will send thee to Jesse the B.
I Sam. 16:18, I have seen a son of Jesse the B.
17:58, the son of thy servant Jesse the B.
II Sam. 21:19, the son of Jaare-oregim, a B.
Beth-lehem-judah.
Jud. 17:7, there was a young man out of B.
8, from B. to sojourn where he could
9, I am a Levite of B., and I
19:1, to him a concubine out of B.
2, unto her father's house to B.
18, we are passing from B. toward
18, and I went to B., but I
Ruth 1:1, a certain man of B. went
2, and Chilion, Ephrathites of B.
I Sam. 17:12, son of that Ephrathite of B.
Bethsaida.
Mat. 11:21, woe unto thee, B.! for if the
Mk. 6:45, go to the other side before unto B.
8:22, and he cometh to B.; and they
Lu. 9:10, belonging to the city called B.
10:13, woe unto thee, B.! for if the mighty
Jno. 1:44, now Philip was of B., the city of
12:21, therefore to Philip, which was of B.
Beth-shan.
I Sam. 31:10, his body to the wall of B.
12, of his sons from the wall of B.
II Sam. 21:12, stolen them from the street of B.
Beth-shean.
Josh. 17:11, B. and her towns, and Ibleam
16, both they who are of B. and her
Jud. 1:27, drive out the inhabitants of B.
I Ks. 4:12, and all B., which is by Zartanah
12, Jezreel, from B. to Abel-meholah
I Chr. 7:29, children of Manasseh, B. and her
Beth-shemesh.
Josh. 15:10, and went down to B., and passed
19:22, to Tabor, and Shahazimah, and B.
38, Horem, and Beth-anath, and B.
21:16, Juttah with her suburbs, and B.
Jud. 1:33, drive out the inhabitants of B.
33, the inhabitants of B. and of
I Sam. 6:9, by the way of his own coast to B.
12, the straight way to the way of B.
12, after them unto the border of B.
13, they of B. were reaping their
15, the men of B. offered burnt
19, smote the men of B., because they
20, and the men of B. said, Who is
I Ks. 4:9, Makaz, and in Shaalbim, and B.
II Ks. 14:11, looked one another in the face at B.
13, the son of Ahaziah, at B., and
I Chr. 6:59, Ashan with her suburbs, and B.
II Chr. 25:21, Amaziah king of Judah, at B.
23, the son of Jehoahaz, at B., and
28:18, Judah, and had taken B., and
Jer. 43:13, break also the images of B., that is
Beth-shemite.
I Sam. 6:14, the field of Joshua, a B., and
18, day in the field of Joshua, the B.
Beth-shittah.
Jud. 7:22, and the host fled to B. in
Beth-tappuah.
Josh. 15:53, and Janum, and B., and Aphekah
Bethuel.
Gen. 22:22, and Pildash, and Jidlaph, and B.
23, and B. begat Rebekah: these
24:15, who was born to B., son of Milcah
24, I am the daughter of B. the son
47, and she said, The daughter of B.
50, then Laban and B. answered and
25:20, daughter of B. the Syrian of
28:2, to the house of B. thy mother's
5, unto Laban, son of B. the Syrian
I Chr. 4:30, and at B., and at Hormah, and at
Bethul.
Josh. 19:4, and Eltolad, and B., and Hormah
Bethzur.
Josh. 15:58, Halhul, B., and Gedor
I Chr. 2:45, and Maon was the father of B.
II Chr. 11:7, and B., and Shoco, and Adullam
Neh. 3:16, the ruler of the half part of B.
Betimes.
Gen. 26:31, and they rose up b. in
II Chr. 36:15, rising up b., and sending
Job 8:5, thou wouldest seek unto God b.
24:5, rising b. for a prey: the
Prov. 13:24, loveth him chasteneth him b.
Betonim.
Josh. 13:26, unto Ramath-mizpeh, and B.
Bewail.
Lu. 8:52, all wept and b. her
23:27, of women, which also b.
II Cor. 12:21, b. many which have sinned
See Dt. 21:13; Jud. 11:37; Rev. 18:9.
Beware.
Jud. 13:4, b., and drink not wine
Job 36:18, b. lest he take thee away
Mat. 16:6; Mk. 8:15; Lu. 12:1, b. of leaven
Mk. 12:38; Lu. 20:46, b. of scribes
Lu. 12:15, b. of covetousness
Phil. 3:2, b. of dogs, b. of evil workers
See Dt. 6:12; 8:11; 15:9.
Bewitched, Acts 8:9; Gal. 3:1.
Bewray, Is. 16:3; Prov. 27:16; 29:24; Mat. 26:73.
Beyond, Num. 22:18; II Cor. 8:3; Gal. 1:13; I Thess. 4:6.
Bezaleel constructs the tabernacle. Ex. 31:2; 35:30; 36; 37; 38.
Bier.
II Sam. 3:31, king David himself followed the b.
Lu. 7:14, and he came and touched the b.
Bigtha.
Esth. 1:10, Harbona, B., and Abagtha
Bigthan.
Esth. 2:21, king's chamberlains, B. and
Bigthana.
Esth. 6:2, Mordecai had told of B. and
Bigvai.
Ezra 2:2, Mizpar, B., Rehum, Baanah
14, the children of B., two thousand
8:14, of the sons also of B.; Uthai, and
Neh. 7:7, Bilshan, Mispereth, B., Nehum
19, the children of B., two thousand
10:16, Adonijah, B., Adin
Bildad.
Job 2:11, B. the Shuhite, and Zephar
8:1, then answered B. the Shuhite
18:1, B. the Shuhite, and said
25:1, B. the Shuhite, and said
42:9, Temanite and B. the Shuhite
Bileam.
I Chr. 6:70, suburbs, and B. with her suburbs
Bilgah.
I Chr. 24:14, the fifteenth to B., the
Neh. 12:5, Miamin, Maadiah, B.
18, of B., Shammua; of Shemaiah
Bilgai.
Neh. 10:8, Maaziah, B., Shemaiah: these
Bilhah.
Gen. 29:29, B. his handmaid to be her
30:3, behold my maid B., go in unto
4, gave him B. her handmaid to
5, and B. conceived, and bare
7, and B. Rachel's maid conceived
35:22, went and lay with B. his father's
25, and the sons of B., Rachel's
37:2, the lad was with the sons of B.
46:25, these are the sons of B., which
I Chr. 4:29, and at B., and at Ezem, and at
7:13, and Shallum, the sons of B.
Bilhan.
Gen. 36:27, B., and Zaavan, and Akan
I Chr. 1:42, Ezer; B., and Zavan, and Jakan
7:10, the sons also of Jediael; B.
10, and the sons of B.; Jeush
Bill.
Dt. 24:1, write her a b. of divorcement
3, and write her a b. of divorcement
Is. 50:1, where is the b. of your mother's
Jer. 3:8, and given her a b. of divorce
Mk. 10:4, to write a b. of divorcement
Lu. 16:6, 7, he said unto him, Take thy b.
Billows.
Ps. 42:7, all thy waves and thy b. are
Jon. 2:3, all thy b. and thy waves passed
Bilshan.
Ezra 2:2, Reelaiah, Mordecai, B., Mizpar
Neh. 7:7, Nahamani, Mordecai, B.

Bind.
Prov. 6:21, b. them continually upon thy heart
Is. 61:1, b. up brokenhearted
Mat. 12:29; Mk. 3:27, b. strong man
16:19; 18:18, b. on earth
See Num. 30:2; Job 26:8; 38:31.
Birds.
created by God, Gen. 1:20, 21; 2:19.
created for the glory of God, Ps. 148:10.
herb of the field given as food to, Gen. 1:30.
differ in flesh from beasts and fishes, I Cor. 15:39.
power over, given to man, Gen. 1:26; Ps. 8:8.
names given to, by Adam, Gen. 2:19, 20.
instinctively fear man, Gen. 9:2.
instinct of, inferior to man's reason, Job 35:11.
lessons of wisdom to be learned from, Job 12:7.
can all be tamed, Js. 3:7.
given as food to man, Gen. 9:2, 3.
the blood of, not to be eaten, Lev. 7:26.
the property of God, Ps. 50:11.
God provides for, Ps. 104:10-12; Mat. 6:26; Lu. 12:23, 24.
Called
fowls of the air, Gen. 7:3.
fowls of heaven, Job 35:11.
feathered fowl, Ez. 39:17.
winged fowl, Dt. 4:17.
birds of the air, Mat. 8:20.
many kinds of, granivorous, Mat. 13:4.
many kinds of, carnivorous, Gen. 15:11; 40:19; Dt. 28:26.
furnished with claws, Dan. 4:33.
propagated by eggs, Dt. 22:6; Jer. 17:11.
make, and dwell in nests, Mat. 8:20.
are hostile to strange kinds, Jer. 12:9.
have each their peculiar note or song, Ps. 104:12; Ecc. 12:4; Song 2:12.
fly above the earth, Gen. 1:20.
rapid flight of, alluded to, Is. 31:5; Hos. 9:11; 11:11.
many kinds of, migratory, Jer. 8:7.
often remove from places suffering calamities, Jer. 4:25; 9:10.
rest on trees, Dan. 4:12; Mat. 13:32.
Inhabit
mountains, Ps. 50:11.
deserts, Ps. 102:6.
marshes, Is. 14:23.
deserted cities, Is. 34:11, 14, 15.
Make Their Nests
in trees, Ps. 104:17; Ez. 31:6.
on the ground, Dt. 22:6.
in clefts of rocks, Num. 24:21; Jer. 48:28.
in deserted cities, Is. 34:15.
under the roofs of houses, Ps. 84:3.
early distinguished into clean and unclean, Gen. 8:20.
Clean:
dove, Gen. 8:8.
turtle, Lev. 14:22; Song 2:12.
pigeon, Lev. 1:14; 12:6.
quail, Ex. 16:12, 13; Num. 11:31, 32.
sparrow, Lev. 14:4; Mat. 10:29-31.
swallow, Ps. 84:3; Is. 38:14.
cock and hen, Mat. 23:37; 26:34, 74.
partridge, I Sam. 26:20; Jer. 17:11.
crane, Is. 38:14; Jer. 8:7.
to be eaten, Dt. 14:11, 20.
offered in sacrifice, Gen. 8:20; Lev. 1:14.
Unclean:
eagle, Lev. 11:13; Job 39:27.
ossifrage, Lev. 11:13.
osprey, Lev. 11:13.
vulture, Lev. 11:14; Job 28:7; Is. 34:15.
glede, Dt. 14:13.
kite, Lev. 11:14.
raven, Lev. 11:15; Job 38:41.
owl, Lev. 11:16; Job 30:29.
night hawk, Lev. 11:16.
cuckoo, Lev. 11:16.
hawk, Lev. 11:16; Job 39:26.
little owl, Lev. 11:17.
cormorant, Lev. 11:17; Is. 34:11.
great owl, Lev. 11:17.
swan, Lev. 11:18.
pelican, Lev. 11:18; Ps. 102:6.
gier eagle, Lev. 11:18.
stork, Lev. 11:19; Ps. 104:17.
heron, Lev. 11:19.
lapwing, Lev. 11:19.
bat, Lev. 11:19; Is. 2:20.
ostrich, Job. 39:13, 18.
bittern, Is. 14:23; Is. 34:11.
peacock, I Ks. 10:22; Job 39:13.
not to be eaten, Lev. 11:13, 17; Dt. 14:12.
not to be eaten with their young, Dt. 22:6, 7.
taken in snares or nets, Prov. 1:17.
often suffered for man's sin, Gen. 6:7; Jer. 12:4; Ez. 38:20; Hos. 4:3.
Solomon wrote the history of, I Ks 4:33.
confinement of, in cages alluded to, Jer. 5:27.
no likeness of, to be made for worship, Dt. 4:17.
often worshipped by idolaters, Rom. 1:23.
Illustrative
of cruel and rapacious kings, Is. 46:11.
of hostile nations, Jer. 12:9.
of people of different countries, Ez. 31:6; Mat. 13:32.
of unsettled persons, etc., Prov. 27:8; Is. 16:2.
of the devil and his spirits, Mat. 13:4, with v. 19.
(snaring) of death, Ecc. 9:12.
(snaring) of designs of the wicked, Ps. 124:7; Prov. 1:10-17; 7:23.
Birth.
Mat. 14:6; Mk. 6:21, Herod's b. day
Jno. 9:1, blind from b.
Gal. 4:19, of whom I travail in b.
See Ecc. 7:1; Is. 66:9; Lu. 1:14.
Birthright.
law concerning, Dt. 21:15.
despised by Esau, and obtained by Jacob, Gen. 25:31; Heb. 12:16.
lost by Reuben, I Chr. 5:1.
Births foretold:
of Ishmael, Gen. 16:11.
of Isaac, Gen. 18:10.
of Samson, Jud. 13:3.
of Samuel, I Sam. 1:11, 17.
of Josiah, I Ks. 13:2.
of Shunammite's son, II Ks. 4:16.
of John the Baptist, Lu. 1:13.
of Messias, Gen. 3:15; Is. 7:14; Mic. 5; Lu. 1:31.
Bishop.
I Tim. 3:1, if a man desire office of b.
Tit. 1:7, b. must be blameless
See Acts 1:20; Phil. 1:1; I Pet. 2:25.
Bit.
Ps. 32:9; Js. 3:3.
Bite.
Prov. 23:32, at last it b. like serpent
Mic. 3:5, prophets that b. with teeth
Gal. 5:15, if ye b. and devour one
See Ecc. 10:8; Amos 5:19; 9:3.
Bitter.
Ex. 12:8; Num. 9:11, with b. herbs
Dt. 32:24, devoured with b. destruction
Job 13:26, writest b. things
Is. 5:20, that put b. for sweet
24:9, strong drink b. to them that drink it
Jer. 2:19, an evil thing and b.
Mat. 26:75; Lu. 22:62, Peter wept b.
Col. 3:19, be not b. against them
See Ex. 1:14; 15:23; II Ks. 14:26.
Bitterness.
Job 10:1; 21:25; Is. 38:15, in b. of soul
Prov. 14:10, heart knoweth own b.
Acts 8:23, in the gall of b.
Eph. 4:31, let all b. be put away
Heb. 12:15, lest any root of b.
See I Sam. 15:32; Prov. 17:25; Rom. 3:14.
Bizjothjah.
Josh. 15:28, and Beer-sheba, and B.
Biztha.
Esth. 1:10, he commanded Mehuman, B.
Black.
Lev. 13:31, that there is no b. hair in it
37, there is b. hair grown up therein
I Ks. 18:45, heaven was b. with clouds and
Esth. 1:6, of red, and blue, and white, and b.
Job 30:30, my skin is b. upon me, and my
Prov. 7:9, in the evening, in the b. and
Song 1:5, I am b., but comely, O ye
6, not upon me, because I am b.
5:11, his locks are bushy, and b. as a
Jer. 4:28, and the heavens above be b.
8:21, I am b.; astonishment hath taken
14:2, they are b. unto the ground
Lam. 5:10, our skin was b. like an oven
Zech. 6:2, in the second chariot b. horses
6, the b. horses which are therein
Mat. 5:36, not make one hair white or b.
Rev. 6:5, and I beheld, and lo a b. horse
12, sun became b. as sackcloth of
Blacker.
Lam. 4:8, their visage is b. than a coal
Blackish.
Job 6:16, which are b. by reason of the ice
Blackness.
Job 3:5, let the b. of the day terrify it
Is. 50:3, I clothe the heavens with b.
Joel 2:6, pained: all faces shall gather b.
Nah. 2:10, the faces of them all gather b.
Heb. 12:18, nor unto b., and darkness, and
Jude 13, to whom is reserved the b. of
Blade.
Jud. 3:22, the haft also went in after the b.
22, and the fat closed upon the b.
Job 31:22, arm fall from my shoulder b.
Mat. 13:26, but when the b. was sprung up
Mk. 4:28, first the b., then the ear, after that
Blains.
Ex. 9:9, be a boil breaking forth with b.
10, a boil breaking forth with b.
Blame.
Gen. 43:9, then let me bear the b. for ever
44:32, then I shall bear the b. to my
II Cor. 8:20, that no man should b. us in this
Eph. 1:4, be holy and without b.
Blamed.
II Cor. 6:3, that the ministry be not b.
Gal. 2:11, the face, because he was to be b.
Blameless.
Gen. 44:10, my servant; and ye shall be b.
Josh. 2:17, we will be b. of this thine oath
Jud. 15:3, now shall I be more b. than the
Mat. 12:5, profane the sabbath, and are b.?
Lu. 1:6, and ordinances of the Lord b.
I Cor. 1:8, that ye may be b. in the day of
Phil. 2:15, that ye may be b. and harmless
3:6, which is in the law, b.
I Thess. 5:23, be preserved b. unto the coming
I Tim. 3:2, a bishop then must be b., the
10, office of a deacon, being found b.
5:7, in charge, that they may be b.
Tit. 1:6, if any be b., the husband of one
7, for a bishop must be b., as the
II Pet. 3:14, in peace, without spot, and b.
Blasphemy.
Christ assailed with, Mat. 10:25; Lu. 22:64, 65; I Pet. 4:14.
charged upon Christ, Mat. 9:2, 3; 26:64, 65; Jno. 10:33, 36.
charged upon saints, Acts 6:11, 13.
proceeds from the heart, Mat. 15:19.
forbidden, Ex. 20:7; Col. 3:8.
the wicked addicted to, Ps. 74:18; Is. 52:5; II Tim. 3:2; Rev. 16:11, 21.
idolatry counted as, Is. 65:7; Ez. 20:27, 28.
hypocrisy counted as, Rev. 2:9.
saints grieved to hear, Ps. 44:15, 16; Ps. 74:10, 18, 22.
give no occasion for, II Sam. 12:14; I Tim. 6:1.
against the Holy Ghost, unpardonable, Mat. 12:31, 32.
connected with folly and pride, II Ks. 19:22; Ps. 74:18.
punishment of, Lev. 24:16; Is. 65:7; Ez. 20:27-33; 35:11, 12.
exemplified, the Danite, Lev. 24:11; Sennacherib, II Ks. 19:4, 10, 22; the Jews, Lu. 22:65; Hymenæus, I Tim. 1:20.
Blast.
Ex. 15:8, and with the b. of thy nostrils
Josh. 6:5, when they make a long b. with the
II Sam. 22:16, at the b. of the breath of his
II Ks. 19:7, I will send a b. upon him, and he
Job 4:9, by the b. of God they perish, and
Ps. 18:15, at the b. of the breath of thy
Is. 25:4, when the b. of the terrible
37:7, I will send a b. upon him, and he
Blasted.
Gen. 41:6, seven thin ears and b. with the
23, seven ears, withered, thin, and b.
27, seven empty ears b. with the east
II Ks. 19:26, and as corn b. before it be grown
Is. 37:27, and as corn b. before it be grown
Blasting.
Dt. 28:22, sword, and with b., and
I Ks. 8:37, famine, if there be pestilence, b.
II Chr. 6:28, if there be b., or mildew, locusts
Amos 4:9, I have smitten you with b. and
Hag. 2:17, I smote you with b. and
Blastus.
Acts 12:20, and having made B. the king's
Blaze.
Mk. 1:45, and to b. abroad the matter
Bleating.
I Sam. 15:14, what meaneth then this b. of the
Bleatings.
Jud. 5:16, to hear the b. of the flocks?
Blemish.
Ex. 12:5, your lamb shall be without b., a
29:1, and two rams without b.
Lev. 1:3, let him offer a male without b.
10, he shall bring it a male without b.
3:1, he shall offer it without b. before
6, he shall offer it without b.
4:3, a young bullock without b. unto
23, of the goats, a male without b.
28, goats, a female without b., for
32, shall bring it a female without b.
5:15, a ram without b. out of the flocks
18, he shall bring a ram without b.
6:6, a ram without b. out of the flock
9:2, for a burnt offering without b.
3, of the first year, without b., for a
14:10, shall take two he lambs without b.
10, lamb of the first year without b.
21:17, generations that hath any b.
18, man he be that hath a b.
20, or that hath a b. in his eye, or
21, no man that hath a b. of the seed
21, he hath a b.; he shall not come
23, the altar, because he hath a b.
22:19, your own will a male without b.
20, whatsoever hath a b., that shall
21, there shall be no b. therein
23:12, an he lamb without b. of the first
18, seven lambs without b. of the first
24:19, and if a man cause a b. in his
20, as he hath caused a b. in a
Num. 6:14, lamb of the first year without b.
14, lamb of the first year without b.
14, and one ram without b. for peace
19:2, without spot, wherein is no b.
28:19, they shall be unto you without b.
31 (they shall be unto you without b.
29:2, lambs of the first year without b.
8, they shall be unto you without b.
13, year: they shall be without b.
20, lambs of the first year without b.
23, 29, 32, 36, the first year without b.
Dt. 15:21, be any b. therein, as if it be lame
21, or blind, or have any ill b.
17:1, bullock, or sheep, wherein is b.
II Sam. 14:25, head there was no b. in him
Ez. 43:22, offer a kid of the goats without b.
23, a young bullock without b., and
23, a ram out of the flock without b.
25, a ram out of the flock, without b.
45:18, take a young bullock without b.
23, seven rams without b. daily the
46:4, six lambs without b.
4, and a ram without b.
6, a young bullock without b., and
6, a ram: they shall be without b.
13, lamb of the first year without b.
Dan. 1:4, children in whom was no b., but
Eph. 5:27, it should be holy and without b.
I Pet. 1:19, as of a lamb without b. and without
Blemishes.
Lev. 22:25, corruption in them, and b. be in
II Pet. 2:13, spots they are and b., sporting
Bless.
Gen. 12:2, and I will b. thee, and make thy
3, and I will b. them that b. thee
17:16, and I will b. her, and give thee a
16, son also of her: yea, I will b. her
22:17, in blessing I will b. thee, and
26:3, be with thee, and will b. thee
24, for I am with thee, and will b. thee
27:4, that my soul may b. thee before I
7, and b. thee before the Lord before

Bless—Continued.
Gen. 27:10, he may eat, and that he may b. thee
19, venison, that thy soul may b. me
25, venison, that my soul may b. thee
31, venison, that thy soul may b. me
34, b. me, even me also, O my father
38, b. me, even me also, O my father
28:3, God Almighty b. thee, and make
32:26, let thee go, except thou b. me
48:9, thee, unto me, and I will b. them
16, me from all evil, b. the lads
20, in thee shall Israel b., saying, God
49:25, the Almighty, who shall b. thee
Ex. 12:32, said, and be gone; and b. me also
20:24, come unto thee, and I will b. thee
23:25, and he shall b. thy bread, and thy
Num. 6:23, on this wise ye shall b. the children
24, the Lord b. thee, and keep thee
27, children of Israel; and I will b.
23:20, have received commandment to b.
25, neither curse them at all, nor b.
24:1, it pleased the Lord to b. Israel, he
Dt. 1:11, and b. you, as he hath promised
7:13, will love thee, and b. thee, and
13, he will also b. the fruit of thy
8:10, then thou shalt b. the Lord
10:8, unto him, and to b. in his name
14:29, the Lord thy God may b. thee in all
15:4, the Lord shall greatly b. thee
10, thy God shall b. thee in all thy
18, thy God shall b. thee in all
16:15, the Lord thy God shall b. thee in
21:5, unto him, and to b. in the name of
23:20, the Lord thy God may b. thee in all
24:13, sleep in his own raiment, and b.
19, thy God may b. thee in all the work
26:15, from heaven, and b. thy people
27:12, upon mount Gerizim to b. the
28:8, and he shall b. thee in the land
12, and to b. all the work of thine
Dt. 29:19, that he b. himself in his heart
30:16, and the Lord thy God shall b.
33:11, b., Lord, his substance, and accept
Josh. 8:33, that they should b. the people of
Jud. 5:9, among the people. B. ye the Lord
Ruth 2:4, answered him, The Lord b. thee
I Sam. 9:13, because he doth b. the sacrifice
II Sam. 6:20, then David returned to b. his
7:29, let it please thee to b. the house of
8:10, to salute him, and to b. him
21:3, that ye may b. the inheritance
I Ks. 1:47, servants came to b. our lord king
I Chr. 4:10, Oh that thou wouldest b. me
16:43, house: and David returned to b.
17:27, to b. the house of thy servant, that
23:13, minister unto him, and to b. in his
29:20, the congregation, Now b. the Lord
Neh. 9:5, b. the Lord your God for ever and
Ps. 5:12, for thou, Lord, wilt b. the
16:7, I will b. the Lord, who hath given
26:12, in the congregations will I b. the
28:9, save thy people, and b. thine
29:11, the Lord will b. his people with
34:1, I will b. the Lord at all times: his
62:4, they b. with their mouth, but they
63:4, thus will I b. thee while I live
66:8, O b. our God, ye people, and make
67:1, God be merciful unto us and b. us
6, God, even our own God, shall b. us
7, God shall b. us; and all the ends of
Ps. 68:26, b. ye God in the congregations
96:2, sing unto the Lord, b. his name
100:4, be thankful unto him, and b. his
103:1, b. the Lord, O my soul, and
1, that is within me, b. his holy
2, b. the Lord, O my soul, and
20, b. the Lord, ye his angels
21, b. ye the Lord, all ye his hosts; ye
22, b. the Lord, all his works in all
22, places of his dominion; b. the Lord
104:1, b. the Lord, O my soul. O Lord
35, b. thou the Lord, O my soul
109:28, let them curse, but b. thou
115:12, he will b. us; he will b. the house
12, of Israel; he will b. the house of
13, he will b. them that fear the Lord
18, but we will b. the Lord from this
128:5, the Lord shall b. thee out of Zion
129:8, upon you: we b. you in the name
132:15, I will abundantly b. her provision
134:1, b. ye the Lord, all ye servants of
2, in the sanctuary, and b. the Lord
3, heaven and earth b. thee out of
135:19, b. the Lord, O house of Israel
19, b. the Lord, O house of Aaron
20, b. the Lord, O house of Levi
20, ye that fear the Lord, b. the Lord
145:1, and I will b. thy name for ever
2, every day will I b. thee; and I will
10, Lord; and thy saints shall b. thee
21, and let all flesh b. his holy name
Prov. 30:11, and doth not b. their mother
Is. 19:25, whom the Lord of hosts shall b.
65:16, shall b. himself in the God of truth
Jer. 4:2, and the nations shall b. themselves
31:23, the Lord b. thee, O habitation of
Hag. 2:19, forth: from this day will I b. you
Mat. 5:44, b. them that curse you, do good
Lu. 6:28, b. them that curse you, and pray
Acts 3:26, sent him to b. you, in turning
Rom. 12:14, b. them which persecute you; b.
I Cor. 4:12, being reviled, we b.; being
10:16, the cup of blessing which we b.
14:16, else, when thou shalt b. with
Heb. 6:14, surely blessing I will b. thee, and
Js. 3:9, therewith b. we God, even
Blessed, The.
whom God chooses, Ps. 65:4; Eph. 1:3, 4.
whom God calls, Is. 51:2; Rev. 19:9.
who know Christ, Mat. 16:16, 17.
who know the gospel, Ps. 89:15.
who are not offended at Christ, Mat. 11:6.
who believe, Lu. 1:45; Gal. 3:9.
whose sins are forgiven, Ps. 32:1, 2; Rom. 4:7.
to whom God imputes righteousness without works, Rom. 4:6-9.
whom God chastens, Job 5:17; Ps. 94:12.
who suffer for Christ, Lu. 6:22.
who have the Lord for their God, Ps. 144:15.
who trust in God, Ps. 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; 84:12; Jer. 17:7.
who fear God, Ps. 112:1; 128:1, 4.
who hear and keep the word of God, Ps. 119:2; Js. 1:25; Mat. 13:16; Lu. 11:28; Rev. 1:3; 22:7.
who delight in the commandments of God, Ps. 112:1.
who keep the commandments of God, Rev. 22:14.
who wait for the Lord, Is. 30:18.
whose strength is in the Lord, Ps. 84:5.
who hunger and thirst after righteousness, Mat. 5:6.
who frequent the house of God, Ps. 65:4; 84:4.
who avoid the wicked, Ps. 1:1.
who endure temptation, Js. 1:12.
who watch against sin, Rev. 16:15.
who rebuke sinners, Prov. 24:25.
who watch for the Lord, Lu. 12:37.
who die in the Lord, Rev. 14:13
who have part in the first resurrection, Rev. 20:6.
who favor saints, Gen. 12:3; Ruth 2:10.
the undefiled, Ps. 119:1.
the pure in heart, Mat. 5:8.
the just, Ps. 106:3; Prov. 10:6.
the children of the just, Prov. 20:7.
the righteous, Ps. 5:12.
the generation of the upright, Ps. 112:2.
the faithful, Prov. 28:20.
the poor in spirit, Mat. 5:3.
the meek, Mat. 5:5.
the merciful, Mat. 5:7.
the bountiful, Dt. 15:10; Ps. 41:1; Prov. 22:9; Lu. 14:13, 14.
the peace-makers, Mat. 5:9.
holy mourners, Mat. 5:4; Lu. 6:21.
saints at the judgment-day, Mat. 25:34.
who shall eat bread in the kingdom of God, Lu. 14:15; Rev. 19:9.
Blessedness.
Rom. 4:6, also describeth the b. of the man
9, cometh this b. then upon the
Gal. 4:15, where is then the b. ye spake of?
Blessest.
Num. 22:6, that he whom thou b. is blessed
I Chr. 17:27, for thou b., O Lord, and it shall
Ps. 65:10, it soft with showers: thou b. the
Blesseth.
Gen. 27:29, and blessed be he that b. thee
Num. 24:9, blessed is he that b. thee, and
Dt. 15:6, the Lord thy God b. thee, as he
Ps. 10:3, b. the covetous, whom the Lord
107:38, he b. them also, so that they are
Prov. 3:33, but he b. the habitation of the just
27:14, that b. his friend with a loud voice
Is. 65:16, that he who b. himself in the earth
Blessing.
Gen. 12:2, great; and thou shalt be a b.
22:17, that in b. I will bless thee, and in
27:12, a curse upon me, and not a b.
30, Isaac had made an end of b.
35, and hath taken away thy b.
36, hath taken away my b. And he
36, hast thou not reserved a b.
38, hast thou but one b., my father?
41, because of the b. wherewith his
28:4, and give thee the b. of Abraham
33:11, take, I pray thee, my b. that is
39:5, the b. of the Lord was upon all
49:28, every one according to his b
Ex. 32:29, he may bestow upon you a b.
Lev. 25:21, I will command my b. upon you
Dt. 11:26, you this day a b. and a curse
27, a b., if ye obey the commandments
29, thou shalt put the b. upon mount
12:15, according to the b. of the Lord
16:17, according to the b. of the Lord
23:5, thy God turned the curse into a b.
28:8, the Lord shall command the b.
30:1, the b. and the curse, which I have
19, life and death, b. and cursing
33:1, this is the b. wherewith Moses
7, and this is the b. of Judah
16, b. come upon the head of Joseph
23, and full with the b. of the Lord
Josh. 15:19, who answereth, Give me a b.
Jud. 1:15, give me a b.: for thou hast given
I Sam. 25:27, now this b. with thine handmaid
II Sam. 7:29, and with thy b. let the house of
II Ks. 5:15, thee, take a b. of thy servant
Neh. 9:5, is exalted above all b. and praise
13:2, God turned the curse into a b.
Job 29:13, b. of him that was ready to perish
Ps. 3:8, thy b. is upon thy people
24:5, shall receive the b. from the Lord
109:17, as he delighted not in b., so let it
129:8, the b. of the Lord be upon you
133:3, there the Lord commanded the b.
Prov. 10:22, the b. of the Lord, it maketh rich
Prov. 11:11, by the b. of the upright the city is
26, but b. shall be upon the head of
24:25, a good b. shall come upon them
Is. 19:24, even a b. in the midst of the land
44:3, and my b. upon thine offspring
65:8, destroy it not; for a b. is in it
Ez. 34:26, places round about my hill a b.
26, there shall be showers of b.
44:30, that he may cause the b. to rest
Joel 2:14, repent, and leave a b. behind him
Zech. 8:13, I save you, and ye shall be a b.
Mal. 3:10, pour you out a b., that there shall
Lu. 24:53, in the temple, praising and b. God
Rom. 15:29, the fulness of the b. of the gospel
I Cor. 10:16, the cup of b. which we bless
Gal. 3:14, the b. of Abraham might come
Heb. 6:7, is dressed, receiveth b. from God
14, saying, Surely b. I will bless thee
12:17, would have inherited the b.
Js. 3:10, mouth proceedeth b. and cursing
I Pet. 3:9, but contrariwise b.
9, that ye should inherit a b.
Rev. 5:12, and honour, and glory, and b.
5:13, b., and honour, and glory
7:12, b., and glory, and wisdom
Blessings.
Gen. 49:25, bless thee with b. of heaven above
25, b. of the deep that lieth under
25, b. of the breasts, and of the womb
26, the b. of thy father have prevailed
26, above the b. of my progenitors
Dt. 28:2, all these b. shall come on thee
Josh. 8:34, the b. and cursings, according to
Ps. 21:3, preventest with the b. of goodness
Prov. 10:6, b. are upon the head of the just
28:20, faithful man shall abound with b.
Mal. 2:2, I will curse your b.: yea, I have
Eph. 1:3, with all spiritual b. in heavenly
Blindness, Spiritual.
explained, Jno. 1:5; I Cor. 2:14.
the effect of sin, Is. 29:10; Mat. 6:23; Jno 3:19, 20.
unbelief of the effect of, Rom. 11:8; II Cor. 4:3, 4.
uncharitableness, a proof of, I Jno. 2:9, 11.
a work of the devil, II Cor. 4:4.
leads to all evil, Eph. 4:17-19.
is inconsistent with communion with God, I Jno. 1:6, 7.
of ministers, fatal to themselves and to the people, Mat. 15:14.
the wicked are in, Ps. 82:5; Jer. 5:21.
the self-righteous are in, Mat. 23:19, 26; Rev. 3:17.
the wicked wilfully guilty of, Is. 26:11; Rom. 1:19-21.
judicially inflicted, Ps. 69:23; Is. 29:10; 14:88; Mat. 13:13, 14; Jno. 12:40.
pray for the removal of, Ps. 13:3; 119:18.
Christ appointed to remove, Is. 42:7; Lu. 4:18; Jno. 8:12; 9:39; II Cor 4:6.
Christ's ministers are lights to remove, Mat. 5:14; Acts 26:18.
saints are delivered from, Jno. 8:12; Eph. 5:8; Col. 1:13; I Thess. 5:4, 5; I Pet. 2:9.
removal of, illustrated, Jno. 9:7, 11, 25; Acts 9:18; Rev. 3:18.
exemplified, Israel, Rom. 11:25; II Cor. 3:15; scribes and Pharisees, Mat. 23:16, 24; church of Laodicea, Rev. 3:17.
Blood.
the life of animals, Gen. 9:4; Lev. 17:11, 14.
fluid, Dt. 12:16.
red, II Ks. 3:22; Joel 2:31.
of all men the same, Acts 17:26
Eating of, Forbidden to
man after the flood, Gen. 9:4.
the Israelites under the law, Lev. 3:17; 17:10, 12.
the early Christians, Acts 15:20, 29.
the Jews often guilty of eating, I Sam. 14:32, 33; Ez. 33:25.
of animals slain for food to be poured on the earth and covered, Lev. 17:13; Dt. 12:16, 24.

Blood—Continued.
birds of prey delight in, Job 39:30.
beasts of prey delight in, Num. 23:24; Ps. 68:23.
Shedding of Human,
forbidden, Gen. 9:5.
hateful to God, Prov. 6:16, 17.
defiling to the land, Ps. 106:38.
defiling to the person, Is. 59:3.
Jews often guilty of, Jer. 22:17; Ez. 22:4.
always punished, Gen. 9:6.
mode of clearing those accused of, Dt. 21:1-9.
the price of, not to be consecrated, Mat. 27:6.
Of Legal Sacrifices
for atonement, Ex. 30:10; Lev. 17:11.
for purification, Heb. 9:13, 19-22.
how disposed of, Ex. 29:12; Lev. 4:7.
not offered with leaven, Ex. 23:18; 34:25.
ineffectual to remove sin, Heb. 10:4.
idolaters made drink-offerings of, Ps. 16:4.
water turned into, as a sign, Ex. 4:36, with v. 9.
waters of Egypt turned into, as a judgment, Ex. 7:17-21.
Illustrative
(washing the feet in) of victories, Ps. 58:10; 68:23.
(building with) of oppression and cruelty, Hab. 2:12.
(preparing unto) of ripening for destruction, Ez. 35:6.
(on one's own head) of guilt, Lev. 20:9; II Sam. 1:16; Ez. 18:13.
(given to drink) of severe judgments, Ez. 16:38; Rev. 16:6.

Bloody.
Ex. 4:25, surely a b. husband art thou to
26, a b. husband thou art because of
II Sam. 16:7, come out, thou b. man, and thou
8, because thou art a b. man
21:1, for Saul, and for his b. house
Ps. 5:6, Lord will abhor the b. and
26:9, with sinners, nor my life with b.
55:23, b. and deceitful men shall not
59:2, iniquity, and save me from b.
139:19, depart from me therefore, ye b.
Ez. 7:23, the land is full of b. crimes, and
22:2, wilt thou judge the b. city? yea
24:6, woe to the b. city, to the pot
9, woe to the b. city! I will even
Nah. 3:1, woe to the b. city! it is all full
Acts 28:8, lay sick of a fever and of a b. flux

Bloomed.
Num. 17:8, and b. blossoms, and yielded

Blossom.
Num. 17:5, whom I shall choose, shall b.
Is. 5:24, and their b. shall go up as dust
27:6, Israel shall b. and bud, and fill
35:1, shall rejoice, and b. as the rose
2, it shall b. abundantly, and rejoice
Hab. 3:17, although the fig tree shall not b.

Blossomed.
Ez. 7:10, rod hath b., pride hath budded

Blossoms.
Gen. 40:10, it budded, and her b. shot forth
Num. 17:8, and bloomed b., and yielded

Blot.
Ex. 32:32, b. me, I pray thee, out of thy book
33, him will I b. out of my book
Num. 5:23, and he shall b. them out with the
Dt. 9:14, and b. out their name from under
25:19, b. out the remembrance of Amalek
29:20, the Lord shall b. out his name
II Ks. 14:27, he would b. out the name of Israel
Job 31:7, if any b. hath cleaved to mine
Ps. 51:1, mercies b. out my transgressions
9, sins, and b. out all mine iniquities
Prov. 9:7, wicked man getteth himself a b.
Jer. 18:23, neither b. out their sin from thy
Rev. 3:5, I will not b. out his name out of

Blotted.
Neh. 4:5, let not their sin be b. out from
Ps. 69:28, let them be b. out of the book
109:13, following let their name be b. out
14, the sin of his mother be b. out
Is. 44:22, b. out, as a thick cloud, thy
Acts 3:19, your sins may be b. out, when

Blotteth.
Is. 43:25, he that b. out thy transgressions

Blotting.
Col. 2:14, b. out the handwriting of

Blush, Ezra 9:6; Jer. 6:15; 8:12.

Boanerges (sons of thunder), James and John surnamed by Christ, Mk. 3:17.

Boast.
I Ks. 20:11, not b. as he that putteth off
Ps. 49:6; 94:4, b. themselves
Prov. 27:1, b. not of tomorrow
II Cor. 11:16, that I may b. myself a little
Eph. 2:9, lest any man should b.
Js. 3:5, tongue b. great things
See II Chr. 25:19; Prov. 20:14; Js. 4:16; Ps. 34:2; Rom. 2:17, 23; 3:27.

Boasting.
deprecated, I Ks. 20:10; Ps. 49:6; 52:1; 94:4; Prov. 20:14; 25:14; 27:1; Is. 10:15; Rom. 1:30; 11:18; II Cor. 10; Js. 3:5; 4:16.
of Paul, II Cor. 7:14; 8:24; 9:3, 4; 11:10.
excluded under the gospel, Rom 3:27; Eph. 2:9.

Boats, Jno. 6:22; Acts 27:16, 30.

Boaz, his conduct toward Ruth, Ruth 2; 3; 4.

Bochim, Israel rebuked by an angel at, Jud. 2.
Israel repent at, Jud. 2:4, 5.

Body.
Job 19:26, worms destroy this b.
Prov. 5:11, when thy flesh and b. are consumed
Mat. 5:29, b. cast into hell
6:22; Lu. 11:34, b. full of light
25; Lu. 12:22, take no thought for b.
Mk. 5:29, felt in b. that she was healed
Lu. 17:37, wheresoever the b. is
Jno. 2:21, the temple of his b.
Acts 19:12, from his b. were brought
Rom. 6:6, b. of sin destroyed
7:24, b. of this death
12:1, present your b. a living sacrifice
4; I Cor. 12:14, many members, one b.
I Cor. 9:27, I keep under my b.
13:3, though I give my b. to be burned
II Cor. 5:8, absent from the b.
12:2, whether in b., or out of the b.
Gal. 6:17, I bear in b. marks
Phil. 3:21, like to his glorious b.
I Pet. 2:24, in his own b. on tree
See Gen. 47:18; Dt. 28:4; Rom. 12:5.

Bodily, Lu. 3:22; II Cor. 10:10; Col. 2:9; I Tim. 4:8.

Bohan.
Josh. 15:6, border went up to the stone of B.
18:17, and descended to the stone of B.

Boil.
Ex. 9:9, a b. breaking forth with blains
10, and it became a b. breaking forth
11, because of the boils: for the b.
Lev. 8:31, b. the flesh at the door of the
13:18, in the skin thereof, was a b., and
19, in the place of the b. there be a
20, of leprosy broken out of the b.
23, it is a burning b.; and the priest
II Ks. 20:7, and they took and laid it on the b.
Job 41:31, he maketh the deep to b. like a
Is. 38:21, lay it for a plaister upon the b.
64:2, the fire causeth the waters to b.
Ez. 24:5, make it b. well, and let them
46:20, the priests shall b. the trespass
24, the places of them that b., where
24, the ministers of the house shall b.

Boiled.
I Ks. 19:21, b. their flesh with the instruments
II Ks. 6:29, so we b. my son, and did eat him
Job 30:27, my bowels b., and rested not

Boiling.
Ez. 46:23, and it was made with b. places

Boils.
Ex. 9:11, before Moses because of the b.
Job 2:7, smote Job with sore b. from the

Boisterous.
Mat. 14:30, when he saw the wind b., he was

Boldness.
Ecc. 8:1, the b. of face changed
Jno. 7:26, he speaketh b.
II Cor. 10:2, I may not be b.
Eph. 3:12, we have b. and access
Heb. 4:16, let us come b. to throne
I Jno. 4:17, have b. in day of judgment
See Acts 13:46; Rom. 10:20.
through faith, Prov. 28:1; Is. 50:7; Acts 5:29; Eph. 3:12; Heb. 10:19; I Jno. 4:17.
exhortations to, Josh. 1:7; II Chr. 19:11; Jer. 1:8; Ez. 3:9; Heb. 4:16.
of Peter and Jno., Acts 4:13; 5:29; Stephen, Acts 7:51; Paul, Acts 9:27; 19:8; II Cor. 7:4; Gal. 2:11; Apollos, Acts 18:26.

Boldness, Holy.
Christ set an example of, Jno. 7:26.
is through faith in Christ, Eph. 3:12; Heb. 10:19.
a characteristic of saints, Prov. 28:1.
Produced by
trust in God, Is. 50:7.
the fear of God, Acts 4:19; 5:29.
faithfulness to God, I Tim. 3:13.
express your trust in God with, Heb 13:6.
have, in prayer, Eph. 3:12; Heb. 4:16.
saints shall have, in judgment, I Jno. 4:17.
exhortations to, Josh. 1:7; II Chr. 19:11; Jer. 1:8; Ez. 3:9.
pray for, Acts 4:29; Eph. 6:19, 20.
Ministers Should Exhibit, in
faithfulness to their people, II Cor. 7:4; 10:1.
preaching, Acts 4:31; Phil. 1:14.
reproving sin, Is. 58:1; Mic. 3:8.
the face of opposition, Acts 13:46; I Thess. 2:2.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 18:22-32; Jacob, Gen. 32:24-29; Moses, Ex. 32:31, 32; 33:18; Aaron, Num. 16:47, 48; David, I Sam. 17:45; Elijah, I Ks. 18:15, 18; Nehemiah, Neh. 6:11; Shadrac, Dan. 3:17, 18; Daniel, Dan. 6:10; Joseph of Arimathea, Mk. 15:43; Peter and John, Acts 4:8-13; Stephen, Acts 7:51; Paul, Acts 9:27, 29; 19:8; Barnabas, Acts 14:3; Apollos, Acts 18:26.

Bond, law of, Num. 30.
of peace, Eph. 4:3.

Bondage of Israel in Egypt, Ex. 1-12; Ps. 105:25; Acts 7:6.
in Babylon, II Ks. 25; Ezra 1; 9:7; Neh. 1; Esth. 3; Dan. 1.
spiritual, Jno. 8:34; Acts 8:23; Rom. 6:16; 7:23; 8:2; Gal. 2:4; 4:3; I Tim. 3:7; II Tim. 2:26; Heb. 2:14; II Pet. 2:19.
deliverance by Christ, Is. 61:1; Lu. 4:18; Jno. 8:36; Rom. 8:2; Gal. 3:13.

Bondmaid, laws concerning, Lev. 19:20; 25:44.

Bondmen, laws concerning, Lev. 25:39; Dt. 15:12.

Bondwoman cast out, Gen. 21:10; Gal. 4:23.

Bondage, Spiritual,
is to the devil, I Tim. 3:7; II Tim. 2:26.
is to the fear of death, Heb. 2:14, 15.
is to sin, Jno. 8:34; Acts 8:23; Rom. 6:16; 7:23; Gal. 4:3; II Pet. 2:19.
deliverance from, promised, Is. 42:6, 7.
Christ delivers from, Lu. 4:18, 21; Jno. 8:36; Rom. 7:24, 25; Eph. 4:8.
the gospel, the instrument of deliverance from, Jno. 8:32; Rom. 8:2.
saints are delivered from, Rom. 6:18, 22.
deliverance from, illustrated, Dt. 4:20.
typified, Israel in Egypt, Ex. 1:13, 14.

Bone.
Ex. 12:46; Num. 9:12, neither shall ye break a b. thereof
Job 20:11, b. full of sin
40:18, b. as pieces of brass
Ps. 51:8, the b. broken may rejoice
Prov. 12:4, as rottenness in his b.
Mat. 23:27, full of dead men's b.
Lu. 24:39, spirit hath not flesh and b.

Bones, Gen. 2:23.
Joseph's, Gen. 50:25; Ex. 13:19; Heb. 11:22.
scattered as a judgment, II Ks. 23:14; Ps. 53:5; 141:7; Jer. 8:1; Ez. 6:5.
vision of the dry bones, Ez. 37.
of the paschal lamb not broken, Ex. 12:46; also Christ's, Jno. 19:36.

Bonnets of the priests, directions for making, Ex. 28:40; 29:9; 39:28; Ez 44:18.

Books.
probable origin of, Job 19:23, 24.
Made of
papyrus or paper reed, Is. 19:7.
parchment, II Tim. 4:13.
made in a roll, Is. 34:4; Jer. 36:2; Ez. 2:9.
written with pen and ink, Jer. 36:18; III Jno 13.
often written on both sides, Ez. 2:10.
often sealed, Is. 29:11; Dan. 12:4; Rev. 5:1.
often dedicated to persons of distinction, Lu. 1:3; Acts 1:1.
were numerous and most expensive, Acts 19:19.
the ancients fond of making, Ecc. 12:12.
divine communications recorded in, Ex. 17:14; Is. 30:8; Jer. 36:2; Rev. 1:19.
important events recorded in, Ezra 4:15; 6:1, 2; Esth. 2:23.
erasures in, alluded to, Ex. 32:33; Num. 5:23.
Not Extant, but Mentioned in Scripture:
wars of the Lord, Num. 21:14.
Jasher, Josh. 10:13; II Sam. 1:18.
Samuel concerning the kingdom, I Sam. 10:25.
Chronicles of David, I Chr. 27:24.
acts of Solomon, I Ks. 11:41.
natural history by Solomon, I Ks. 4:32, 33.
history of the kings, I Chr. 9:1.
Samuel the seer, I Chr. 29:29.
Nathan, I Chr. 29:29; II Chr. 9:29.
Shemaiah, II Chr. 12:15.
Gad the seer, I Chr. 29:29.
Ahijah the Shilonite, II Chr. 9:29.
visions of Iddo, II Chr. 9:29; 12:15.
Jehu the son of Hanani, II Chr. 20:34.
sayings of the seers, II Chr. 33:19.
Illustrative of
memorials of God's providence, Ps. 56:8; 139:16.
memorials of conversation and conduct of men, Dan. 7:10; Mal. 3:16; Rev. 20:12.
the record of the church of Christ, Dan. 12:1; Heb. 12:23; Rev. 20:12, 15; 22:19.

Booth.
Job 27:18, and as a b. that the keeper
Jon. 4:5, and there made him a b., and sat

Booths.
Gen. 33:17, made b. for his cattle: therefore
Lev. 23:42, ye shall dwell in b. seven days
42, are Israelites born shall dwell in b.
43, children of Israel do dwell in b.
Neh. 8:14, children of Israel should dwell in b.
15, branches of thick trees, to make b.
16, made themselves b., every one
17, again out of the captivity made b.
17, and sat under the b.

Booties.
Hab. 2:7, thou shalt be for b. unto them?

Booty.
Num. 31:32, the b., being the rest of the prey
Jer. 49:32, their camels shall be a b., and
Zeph. 1:13, their goods shall become a b.

Booz.
Mat. 1:5, and Salmon begat B. of Rachab
5, and B. begat Obed of Ruth
Lu. 3:32, which was the son of B.

Borders of the land determined, Num. 34; Josh. 1:4; Ez. 47:13.

Born.
Job 5:7, man b. to trouble
14:1; 15:14; 25:4; Mat. 11:11, b. of a woman
Ps. 87:4, this man was b. there
Is. 9:6, unto us a child is b.
66:8, shall a nation be b. at once?
Jno. 1:13; I Jno. 4:7; 5:1, 4, 18, b. of God
3:3; I Pet. 1:23, b. again
6:8, b. of Spirit
I Cor. 15:8, as one b. out of due time
I Pet. 2:2, as new b. babes
See Job 3:3; Prov. 17:17; Ecc. 3:2.

Borne.
Ps. 55:12, an enemy then I could have b. it
Is. 53:4, b. our griefs, carried our sorrows
Mat. 23:4; Lu. 11:46, grievous to be b.
See Job 34:31; Lam. 5:7; Mat. 2:12.

Borrow.
Ex. 3:22, woman shall b. of her neighbour

Borrow—Continued.
Ex. 11:2, every man b. of his neighbour
22:14, b. ought of his neighbour
Dt. 15:6, nations, but thou shalt not b.
28:12, nations, and thou shalt not b.
II Ki. 4:3, b. thee vessels abroad of
3, even empty vessels; b. not a few
Mat. 5:42, from him that would b. of thee
Borrowed.
Ex. 12:35, they b. of the Egyptians jewels
II Ki. 6:5, alas, master! for it was b.
Neh. 5:4, we have b. money for the king's
Borrower.
Prov. 22:7, the b. is servant to the lender
Is. 24:2, so with the b.; as with the taker
Borroweth.
Ps. 37:21, the wicked b., and payeth not
Bosom.
Gen. 16:5, I have given my maid into thy b.
Ex. 4:6, put now thine hand into thy b.
6, and he put his hand into his b.
7, put thine hand into thy b. again
7, he put his hand into his b. again
7, and plucked it out of his b.
Num. 11:12, carry them in thy b., as a nursing
Dt. 13:6, or the wife of thy b., or thy friend
28:54, toward the wife of his b.
56, evil toward the husband of her b.
Ruth 4:16, laid it in her b., and became nurse
II Sam. 12:3, lay in his b., and was unto him
8, thy master's wives into thy b.
I Ki. 1:2, let her lie in thy b., that my lord
3:20, and laid it in her b., and laid
20, and laid her dead child in my b.
17:19, he took him out of her b.
Job 31:33, by hiding mine iniquity in my b.
Ps. 35:13, prayer returned into mine own b.
74:11, hand? pluck it out of thy b.
79:12, sevenfold into their b. their
89:50, I do bear in my b. the reproach of
129:7, he that bindeth sheaves his b.
Prov. 5:20, and embrace the b. of a stranger?
6:27, can a man take fire in his b., and
17:23, man taketh a gift out of the b. to
19:24, man hideth his hand in his b.
21:14, a reward in the b. strong wrath
26:15, slothful hideth his hand in his b.
Ecc. 7:9, anger resteth in the b. of fools
Is. 40:11, and carry them in his b., and shall
65:6, even recompense into their b.
7, their former work into their b.
Jer. 32:18, into the b. of their children after
Lam. 2:12, poured out into their mother's b.
Mic. 7:5, from her that lieth in thy b.
Lu. 6:38, shall men give into your b.
16:22, by the angels into Abraham's b.
23, afar off, and Lazarus in his b.
Jno. 1:18, which is in the b. of the Father
13:23, leaning on Jesus' b. one of his
Bosor.
II Pet. 2:15, Balaam the son of B., who loved
Bosses.
Job 15:26, upon the thick b. of his bucklers
Botch.
Dt. 28:27, smite thee with the b. of Egypt
35, with a sore b. that cannot be
Bottles.
first mention of, in scripture, Gen. 21:14.
ancients often drank from, Hab. 2:15.
Used for Holding
water, Gen. 21:14, 15, 19.
milk, Jud. 4:19.
wine, I Sam. 1:24; 16:20.
some, made of earthenware, Jer. 19:1.
Made of Skins
shriveled and dried by smoke, Ps. 119:83.
marred by age and use, Josh. 9:4, 13.
when old, unfit for holding new wine, Mat. 9:17; Mk. 2:22.
sometimes probably of large dimensions, I Sam. 25:18; II Sam. 16:1.
Illustrative
of the clouds, Job 38:37.
of God's remembrance, Ps. 56:8.
of sinners ripe for judgment, Jer. 13:12-14.
(dried up) of the afflicted, Ps. 119:83.
(ready to burst) of the impatient, Job 32:19.
(broken) of severe judgments, Is. 30:14; Jer. 19:10; 48:12.
Bottom.
Ex. 15:5, they sank into the b. as a stone
29:12, blood beside the b. of the altar
Lev. 4:7, blood of the bullock at the b. of
18, blood at the b. of the altar of
25, pour out his blood at the b. of
30, thereof at the b. of the altar
34, thereof at the b. of the altar
5:9, blood shall be wrung out at the b.
8:15, the blood at the b. of the altar
9:9, poured out the blood at the b.
Job 36:30, and covereth the b. of the sea
Song 3:10, b. thereof of gold, the covering
Ez. 43:13, even the b. shall be a cubit, and
14, and from the b. upon the ground
17, and the b. thereof shall be a
Dan. 6:24, or ever they came at the b. of the
Amos 9:3, in the b. of the sea, thence will I
Zech. 1:8, myrtle trees that were in the b.
Mat. 27:51, from the top to the b: and the
Mk. 15:38, in twain from the top to the b.
Bottoms.
Jno. 2:6, I went down to the b. of the
Bottomless.
Rev. 9:1, was given the key of the b. pit
2, and he opened the b. pit
11, the angel of the b. pit, whose
11:7, that ascendeth out of the b. pit
17:8, and shall ascend out of the b. pit
20:1, having the key of the b. pit
3, cast him into the b. pit, and shut
Bough, Gen. 49:22; Jud. 9:48; Dt. 24:20; Job 14:9; Ps. 80:10; Ez. 31:30.
Bought, Lu. 14:18; I Cor. 6:20; 7:23; II Pet. 2:1.
Bound.
Gen. 22:9, and b. Isaac his son, and laid
38:28, and b. upon his hand a scarlet
39:20, where the king's prisoners were b.
40:3, the place where Joseph was b.
5, Egypt, which were b. in the prison
42:19, let one of your brethren be b.
24, Simeon, and b. him before their
44:30, seeing that his life is b. up
49:26, the utmost b. of the everlasting
Ex. 12:34, their kneadingtroughs being b.
Lev. 8:7, and b. it unto him therewith
Num. 19:15, vessel, which hath no covering b.
30:4, her bond wherein she hath b.
4, wherewith she hath b. her soul
5, bonds wherewith she hath b. her
6, out of her lips, wherewith she b.
7, wherewith she b. her soul shall
8, wherewith she b. her soul, of none
30:9, have b. their souls, shall stand
10, house, or b. her soul by a bond
11, every bond wherewith she b. her
Josh. 2:21, and she b. the scarlet line in the
9:4, wine bottles, old, and rent, and b.
Jud. 15:13, they b. him with two new cords
16:6, wherewith thou mightest be b.
8, not been dried, and she b. him
10, thee, wherewith thou mightest be b.
13, me wherewith thou mightest be b.
21, and b. him with fetters of brass
I Sam. 25:29, the soul of my lord shall be b. in
II Sam. 3:34, thy hands were not b., nor thy
II Ki. 5:23, and b. two talents of silver in two
17:4, of Assyria shut him up, and b. him
25:7, and b. him with fetters of brass
II Chr. 33:11, and b. him with fetters, and
36:6, and b. him in fetters, to carry him
Job 36:8, if they be b. in fetters, and be
38:20, to the b. thereof, and that thou
Ps. 68:6, bringeth out those which are b.
104:9, thou hast set a b. that they
107:10, shadow of death, being b. in
Prov. 22:15, foolishness is b. in the heart of a
30:4, who hath b. the waters in a
Is. 1:6, have not been closed, neither b.
22:3, they are b. by the archers
3, all that are found in thee are b.
61:1, of the prison to them that are b.
Jer. 5:22, the b. of the sea by a perpetual
30:13, thy cause, that thou mayest be b.
39:7, and b. him with chains to carry
40:1, being b. in chains among all that
52:11, and the king of Babylon b. him
Lam. 1:14, yoke of my transgressions is b. by
Ez. 27:24, apparel, b. with cords, and made
30:21, it shall not be b. up to be healed
34:4, neither have ye b. up that which
Dan. 3:21, then these men were b. in their
23, fell down b. into the midst of
24, did not we cast three men b. into
Hos. 4:19, the wind hath b. her up in her
5:10, them that remove the b.
7:15, I have b. and strengthened their
13:12, the iniquity of Ephraim is b. up
Nah. 3:10, and all her great men were b. in
Mat. 14:3, laid hold on John, and b. him
16:19, on earth shall be b. in heaven
18:18, on earth shall be b. in heaven
27:2, when they had b. him, they led him
Mk. 5:4, had been often b. with fetters and
6:17, laid hold upon John, and b. him in
15:1, and b. Jesus, and carried him
7, Barabbas, which lay b. with them
Lu. 8:29, he was kept b. with chains and in
10:34, and went to him, and b. up his
13:16, whom Satan hath b., lo, these
Jno. 11:44, b. hand and foot with
44, his face was b. about with a
18:12, the Jews took Jesus and b. him
24, now Annas had sent him b. unto
Acts 9:2, 21, he might bring them b. unto
12:6, b. with two chains; and the
20:22, I go b. in the spirit unto
21:11, b. his own hands and feet
13, I am ready not to be b. only, but
33, commanded him to be b. with
22:5, b. unto Jerusalem, for to be
25, as they b. him with thongs, Paul
29, a Roman, and because he had b.
23:12, and b. themselves under a curse
14, b. ourselves under a great curse
21, have b. themselves with an oath
24:27, the Jews a pleasure, left Paul b.
28:20, hope of Israel I am b. with this
Rom. 7:2, which hath an husband is b. by
I Cor. 7:27, art thou b. unto a wife? seek not
39, the wife is b. by the law as long
II Thess. 1:3, we are b. to thank God always
2:13, we are b. to give thanks alway
II Tim. 2:9, but the word of God is not b.
Heb. 13:3, them that are in bonds, as b.
Rev. 9:14, loose the four angels which are b.
20:2, Satan, and b. him a thousand
Bounds.
Ex. 19:12, thou shalt set b. unto the people
23, set b. about the mount, and
23:31, set thy b. from the Red sea even
Dt. 32:8, he set the b. of the people
Job 14:5, hast appointed his b. that he
26:10, waters with b., until the day
Is. 10:13, removed the b. of the people
Acts 17:26, and the b. of their habitation
Bountiful.
Prov. 22:9, hath a b. eye shall be blessed
Is. 32:5, nor the churl said to be b.
Bountifully.
Ps. 13:6, he hath dealt b. with me
116:7, the Lord hath dealt b. with thee
119:17, deal b. with thy servant, that I
142:7, thou shalt deal b. with me
II Cor. 9:6, which soweth b. shall reap also b.
Bountifulness.
II Cor. 9:11, thing to all b., which causeth
Bounty.
I Ki. 10:13, Solomon gave her of his royal b.
II Cor. 9:5, your b., whereof ye had notice
5, might be ready, as a matter of b.
Bow, The.
an instrument of war, Gen. 48:22; Is. 7:24.
sometimes used in hunting, Gen. 27:3.
for shooting arrows, I Chr. 12:2.
called the battle bow, Zech. 9:10; 10:4.
Those Who Used, Called
bowmen, Jer. 4:29.
archers, I Sam. 31:3; Jer. 51:3.
usually of steel, II Sam. 22:35; Job 20:24.
held in the left hand, Ez. 39:3.
drawn with full force, II Ks. 9:24.
the Jews taught to use, II Sam. 1:18.
Used Expertly by
Lydians, Jer. 46:9.
Elamites, Jer. 49:35.
Philistines, I Sam. 31:2, 3.
sons of Reuben, Gad, and Manasseh, I Chr. 5:18.
Benjamites, I Chr. 12:2; II Chr. 14:8.
given as a token of friendship, I Sam. 18:4.
often furnished by the state, II Chr. 26:14.
of the vanquished, broken and burned, Ps. 37:15; Ez. 39:9.
Illustrative
of strength and power, Job 29:20.
of the tongue of the wicked, Ps. 11:2; Jer. 9:3.
(when deceitful), of the hypocrite, Ps. 78:57; Hos. 7:16.
(when broken), of the overthrow of power, I Sam. 2:4; Jer. 49:35; Hos. 1:5; 2:18.
Bowels.
Gen. 15:4, of thine own b. shall be thine
25:23, shall be separated from thy b.
43:30, his b. did yearn upon his brother
Num. 5:22, the curse shall go into thy b.
II Sam. 7:12, which shall proceed out of thy b.
16:11, which came forth of my b.
20:10, and shed out his b. to the ground
I Ks. 3:26, her b. yearned upon her son
II Chr. 21:15, of thy b., until thy b. fall out by
18, the Lord smote him in his b. with
19, his b. fell out by reason of his
32:21, they that came forth of his own b.
Job 20:14, his meat in his b. is turned, it is
30:27, my b. boiled, and rested not
Ps. 22:14, it is melted in the midst of my b.
71:6, took me out of my mother's b
109:18, into his b. like water, and like
Song 5:4, and my b. were moved for
Is. 16:11, my b. shall sound like an harp for
48:19, the offspring of thy b. like
49:1, from the b. of my mother hath
63:15, the sounding of my b. and of thy
Jer. 4:19, my b., my b.! I am pained at my
31:20, my b. are troubled for him
Lam. 1:20, my b. are troubled; mine heart
2:11, my b. are troubled, my liver is
Ez. 3:3, and fill thy b. with this roll that
7:19, their souls, neither fill their b.
Acts 1:18, and all his b. gushed out
II Cor. 6:12, are straightened in your own b.
Phil. 1:8, you all in the b. of Jesus Christ
2:1, Spirit, if any b. and mercies
Col. 3:12, b. of mercies, kindness
Philemon 7, the b. of the saints are refreshed
12, receive him, that is, mine own b.
20, refresh my b. in the Lord
I Jno. 3:17, shutteth up his b. of compassion
Boweth.
Jud. 7:5, every one that b. down upon
Is. 2:9, and the mean man b. down
46:1, Bel b. down, Nebo stoopeth

Bowing.
Gen. 24:52, worshipped the Lord, b.
Ps. 17:11, have set their eyes b. down
62:3, as a b. wall shall ye be, and
Mk. 15:19, b. their knees worshipped
Bowls, etc., offered by the princes, Num. 7. See Zech. 4:2.
Bowmen.
Jer. 4:29, of the horsemen and b.
Bows.
I Sam. 2:4, b. of the mighty men are broken
I Chr. 12:2, they were armed with b.
II Chr. 14:8, bare shields and drew b.
26:14, helmets, and habergeons, and b.
Neh. 4:13, swords, their spears, and their b.
16, spears, the shields, and the b.
Ps. 37:15, and their b. shall be broken
64:3, and bend their b. to shoot their
78:9, being armed, and carrying b.
Is. 5:28, all their b. bent, their horses
7:24, with arrows and with b. shall
13:18, their b. also shall dash the young
Jer. 51:56, every one of their b. is broken
Bowshot.
Gen. 21:16, way off, as it were a b.
Box.
II Ks. 9:1, take this b. of oil in thine hand
3, then take the b. of oil, and pour
Is. 41:19, pine, and the b. tree together
60:13, and the b. together, to beautify
Mat. 26:7, having an alabaster b. of very
Mk. 14:3, having an alabaster b. of
3, she brake the b., and poured it
Lu. 7:37, brought an alabaster b. of
Boy.
Joel 3:3, given a b. for an harlot
Bozrah, prophecies concerning, Is. 34:6; 63:1; Jer. 48:24; 49:13; Amos 1:12.
Bracelet, Gen. 24:30; Ex. 35:22; Is. 3:19.
Brake.
II Ks. 23:14; II Chr. 34:4, Josiah b. images
Mat. 14:19; 15:36; 26:26; Mk. 6:41; 8:6; 14:22; Lu. 9:16; 22:19; 24:30; I Cor. 11:24, blessed and b.
See Ex. 32:19; I Sam. 4:18; Lu. 5:6; Jno. 19:32.
Bramble, Jud. 9:14; Is. 34:13; Lu. 6:44.
Branch.
Job 14:7, tender b. will not cease
Prov. 11:28, righteous flourish as b.
Jer. 23:5, will raise a righteous b.
Mat. 13:32; Lu. 13:19, birds lodge in b.
21:8; Mk. 11:8; Jno. 12:13, cut down b.
See Zech. 3:8; 6:12; Jno. 15:2, 4, 5, 6; Rom. 11:16.
Brand, as a, plucked from the fire, Amos 4:11; Zech. 3:2; Jude 23.
Brass, or Copper.
dug out of the mountains, Dt. 8:9.
purified by smelting, Job 28:2.
Characterized by
strength, Job 40:18.
hardness, Lev. 26:19.
yellow color, Ezra 8:27.
fusibility, Ez. 22:18, 20.
sonorousness, I Cor. 13:1.
takes a high polish, II Chr. 4:16; Ez. 1:7.
inferior in value to gold and silver, Is. 60:17; Dan. 2:32, 39.
antiquity of working in, Gen. 4:22.
extensive commerce in, Ez. 27:13; Rev. 18:12.
working in, a trade, Gen. 4:22; I Ks. 7:14; II Chr. 24:12; II Tim. 4:14.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 8:9; 33:25.
Taken in War:
often in great quantities, Josh. 22:8; II Sam. 8:8; II Ks. 25:13-16.
cleansed by fire, Num. 31:21-23.
generally consecrated to God, Josh. 6:19, 24; II Sam. 8:10, 11.
offerings of, for the tabernacle, Ex. 38:29.
collected by David for the temple, I Chr. 22:3, 14, 16; 29:2.
offerings of, for the temple, I Chr. 29:6, 7.
coined for money, Mat. 10:9; Mk. 12:41.
Made into
mirrors, Ex. 38:8.
gates, Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
bars for gates, I Ks. 4:13.
fetters, Jud. 16:21; II Ks. 25:7.
shields, I Ks. 14:27; II Chr. 12:10.
helmets, I Sam. 17:5.
greaves for the legs, I Sam. 17:6.
household vessels, Mk. 7:4.
sacred vessels, Ex. 27:3; I Ks. 7:45.
altars, Ex. 27:2; 39:39.
sockets for pillars, Ex. 38:10, 11, 17.
lavers, Ex. 30:18; I Ks. 7:38.
pillars, I Ks. 7:15, 16.
idols, Dan. 5:4; Rev. 9:20.
instruments of music, I Chr. 15:19.
Moses made the serpent of, Num. 21:9; II Ks. 18:4.
Illustrative of
obstinate sinners, Is. 48:4; Jer. 6:28.
the decrees of God, Zech. 6:1.
the strength and firmness of Christ, Dan. 10:6; Rev. 1:15.
strength given to saints, Jer. 15:20; Mic. 4:13.
Macedonian empire, Dan. 2:39.
extreme drought, Dt. 28:23.
the earth made barren, Lev. 26:19.
Bravery, Is. 3:18.
Brawler, Prov. 25:24; I Tim. 3:3; Tit. 3:2.
Bray, Job 6:5; 30:7; Prov. 27:22.
Breach.
Gen. 38:29, this b. be upon thee: therefore
Lev. 24:20, b. for b., eye for eye, tooth for
Num. 14:34, ye shall know my b. of promise
Jud. 21:15, made a b. in the tribes of Israel
II Sam. 5:20, before me, as the b. of waters
6:8, Lord had made a b. upon Uzzah
II Ks. 12:5, wheresoever any b. shall be found
I Chr. 13:11, Lord had made a b. upon Uzzah
15:13, our God made a b. upon us
Neh. 6:1, there was no b. left therein
Job 16:14, he breaketh me with b. upon b.
Ps. 106:23, chosen stood before him in the b.
Prov. 15:4, therein is a b. in the spirit
Is. 7:6, let us make a b. therein for us
30:13, as a b. ready to fall, swelling
26, bindeth up the b. of his people
58:12, repairer of the b., the restorer
Jer. 14:17, people is broken with a great b.
Lam. 2:13, thy b. is great like the sea
Ez. 26:10, into a city wherein is made a b.
Breaches.
Jud. 5:17, sea shore, and abode in his b.
I Ks. 11:27, repaired the b. of the city of
II Ks. 12:5, them repair the b. of the house
6, not repaired the b. of the house
7, repair ye not the b. of the house?
7, deliver it for the b. of the house
8, to repair the b. of the house
12, stone to repair the b. of the house
22:5, Lord, to repair the b. of the house
Neh. 4:7, the b. began to be stopped, then
Ps. 60:2, heal the b. thereof; for it shaketh
Is. 22:9, b. of the city of David, that they
Amos 4:3, and ye shall go out at the b.
6:11, smite the great house with b.
9:11, and close up the b. thereof
Bread.
given by God, Ruth 1:6; Mat. 6:11
yielded by the earth, Job 28:5; Is. 55:10.
Made of
wheat, Ex. 29:2; Ps. 81:16.
barley, Jud. 7:13; Jno. 6:9.
beans, millet, etc., Ez. 4:9.
manna (in the wilderness), Num. 11:8.
corn ground for making, Is. 28:28.
was kneaded, Gen. 18:6; Jer. 7:18; Hos. 7:4.
troughs used for kneading, Ex. 12:34.
usually leavened, Lev. 23:17; Mat. 13:33.
sometimes unleavened, Ex. 12:18; I Cor. 5:8.
Was Formed into
loaves, I Sam. 10:3, 4; Mat. 14:17.
cakes, II Sam. 6:19; I Ks. 17:13.
wafers, Ex. 16:31; 29:23.
Was Baked
on hearths, Gen. 18:6.
on coals of fire, Is. 44:19; Jno. 21:9.
in ovens, Lev. 26:26; Hos. 7:4-7.
making of, a trade, Gen. 40:2; Jer. 37:21.
ordinary, called common bread, I Sam. 21:4.
sacred, called hallowed bread, I Sam. 21:4, 6.
nutritious and strengthening, Ps. 104:15.
when old, dry and mouldy, Josh. 9:5, 12.
often put for the whole sustenance of man, Gen. 3:19; 39:6; Mat. 6:11.
the principal food used by the ancients, Gen. 18:5; 21:14; 27:17; Jud. 19:5.
broken for use, Lam. 4:4; Mat. 14:19.
kept in baskets, Gen. 40:16; Ex. 29:32.
publicly sold, Mat. 14:15; 15:33.
in times of scarcity, sold by weight, Lev. 26:26; Ez. 4:16.
scarceness of, sent as a punishment, Ps. 105:16; Is. 3:1; Ez. 5:16.
plenty of, promised to the obedient, Lev. 26:5.
often given as a present, I Sam. 25:18; II Sam. 16:2; I Chr. 12:40.
served round after funerals, Ez. 24:17-22.
with water, the food of prisons, I Ks. 22:27.
crumb of, used to wipe the fingers, thrown under the table, Mat. 15:27; Lu. 16:21.
first-fruit of, offered to God, Num. 15:19, 20.
offered with sacrifices, Ex. 29:2, 23; Num. 28:2.
placed on table of shew-bread, Ex. 25:30.
multitudes miraculously fed by Christ with, Mat. 14:19-21; 15:34-37.
Illustrative
of Christ, Jno. 6:33-35.
(when broken), of the death of Christ, Mat. 26:26, with I Cor. 11:23, 24.
(partaking of), of communion of saints, Acts 2:46; I Cor. 10:17.
(want of), of extreme poverty, Prov. 12:9; Is. 3:7.
(seeking or begging), of extreme poverty, I Sam. 2:36; Ps. 37:25; Lam. 1:11.
(fullness of), of abundance, Ez. 16:49.
(eating without scarceness), of plenty, Dt. 8:9.
(of adversity), of heavy affliction, Is. 30:20.
(of tears), of sorrow, Ps. 80:5.
(of deceit), of unlawful gain, Prov. 20:17.
(of wickedness), of oppression, Prov. 4:17.
(of idleness), of sloth, Prov. 31:27.
Break.
Song 2:17; 4:6, day b. and shadows flee
Is. 42:3; Mat. 12:20, bruised reed shall he not b.
Jer. 4:3; Hos. 10:12, b. up your fallow ground
Acts 21:13, to weep and b. my heart
See Ps. 2:3; Mat. 5:19; 9:17; I Cor. 10:16.
Breastplate.
a part of defensive armor, I Ks. 22:34.
a part of the high priest's dress, Ex. 28:4.
For Soldiers
made of iron, Rev. 9:9.
bright and shining, Rev. 9:17.
For the High Priest
materials of, Ex. 28:15; 39:8.
form and dimensions of, Ex. 28:16; 39:9.
made from the offering of the people, Ex. 35:9.
had names of the tribes engraved on precious stones, Ex. 28:17-21; 39:10, 14.
inseparably united to the ephod, Ex. 28:22-28; 39:15-21.
the Urim and Thummim placed in, Ex. 28:30; Lev. 8:8.
worn as a memorial, Ex. 28:29, with Is. 49:16.
Illustrative of the
righteous judgment of Christ, Is. 59:17.
defense of righteousness, Eph. 6:14.
defense of faith and love, I Thess. 5:8.
Breadth.
Gen. 6:15, the b. of it fifty cubits, and the
13:17, the length of it and in the b. of it
Ex. 25:10, a cubit and a half the b. thereof
17, and a cubit and a half the b.
23, a cubit the b. thereof, and a cubit
25, border of an hand b. round
26:2, and the b. of one curtain four
8, shall be thirty cubits, and the b.
16, cubit and a half shall be the b. of
27:12, and for the b. of the court on
13, and the b. of the court on the
18, and the b. fifty every where.
28:16, and a span shall be the b. thereof
Ex. 30:2, a cubit the b. thereof; four
36:9, and the b. of one curtain four
15, four cubits was the b. of one
21, the b. of a board one cubit and a
37:1, a cubit and a half the b. of
6, and one cubit and a half the b.
10, a cubit the b. thereof, and a cubit
25, the b. of it a cubit; it was four
38:1, five cubits the b. thereof; it was
18, length, and the height in the b.
39:9, thereof, and span the b. thereof
Dt. 2:5, so much as a foot b.
3:11, four cubits the b. of it, after
Jud. 20:16, could sling stones at an hair b.
I Ks. 6:2, the b. thereof twenty cubits, and
3, according to the b. of the house
3, the b. thereof before the house
20, in length, and twenty cubits in b.
7:2, the b. thereof fifty cubits, and
6, fifty cubits, and the b. thereof
26, and it was an hand b. thick
27, four cubits the b. thereof, and
II Chr. 3:3, threescore cubits, and the b.
4, the b. of the house, twenty cubits
8, was according to the b. of the
8, twenty cubits, and the b. thereof
4:1, twenty cubits the b. thereof
Ezra 6:3, and the b. thereof threescore
Job 37:10, and the b. of the waters
38:18, hast thou perceived the b. of the
Is. 8:8, shall fill the b. of thy land, O Immanuel
Ez. 40:5, by the cubit and an hand b.
5, he measured the b. of the
11, the b. of the entry of the gate, ten
13, the b. was five and twenty cubits
19, the b. from the forefront of
20, the length thereof and the b.
21, 25, 36, and the b. five and twenty
48, and the b. of the gate was three
49, twenty cubits, and the b. eleven
41:1, other side, which was the b. of the
2, and the b. of the door was ten
2, forty cubits; and the b., twenty
Breath.
Gen. 2:7; 6:17; 7:15, b. of life
Is. 2:22, cease from man, whose b.
Ez. 37:5, 10, I will cause b. to enter
Acts 17:25, he giveth to all life and b.
See Job 12:10; 33:4; Ps. 146:4; 150:6.
Breathe, Ps. 27:12; Ez. 37:9; Jno. 20:22.
Breeches, Ex. 28:42; Lev. 6:10; 16:4; Ez. 44:18.
Brethren, duty of, toward each other, Gen. 13:8; Dt. 15:7; 24:14; Ps. 133; Mat. 5:22; 18:15, 21; 25:40; Jno. 13:34; 15:12, etc.; Rom. 12:10; I Cor. 6; 8:13; Gal. 6:1; I Thess. 4:9; II Thess. 3:15; Heb. 13:1; I Pet. 1:22; 3:8; II Pet. 1:7; I Jno. 2:9; 3:17.
Bribe.
I Sam. 12:3, have I received any b.?
Ps. 26:10, right hand is full of b.
See I Sam. 8:3; Is. 33:15; Job 15:34.
Bribery forbidden, Ex. 23:2, 6; Dt. 16:19.
denounced, Prov. 17:23; 29:4; Ecc. 7:7; Is. 5:23; 33:15; Ez. 13:19; Amos 2:6.
of Delilah, Jud. 16:5.
of Samuel's sons, I Sam. 8:3.
of Judas, Mat. 26:14.
of the soldiers, Mat. 28:12.
punished, Job 15:34.
Bricks.
Ex. 5:8, the tale of the b., which they did
18, yet shall ye deliver the tale of b.
19, from your b. of your daily task
Is. 9:10, the b. are fallen down, but we will
Bride.
Is. 49:18, bind them on thee, as a b. doeth
61:10, a b. adorneth herself with jewels
62:5, bridegroom rejoiceth over the b.
Jer. 2:32, maid forget her ornaments, or a b.
7:34, bridegroom, and the voice of the b.
16:9, and the voice of the b.
25:10, the voice of the b., the sound of
33:11, the voice of the b., the voice
Joel 2:16, and the b. out of her closet
Jno. 3:29, that hath the b. is the bridegroom
Rev. 18:23, of the b. shall be heard no more
21:2, prepared as a b. adorned for

Bride Continued.
Rev. 21:9, shew thee the b., the Lamb's wife
22:17, the Spirit and the b. say, Come
Bridechamber.
Mat. 9:15, can the children of the b. mourn
Mk. 2:19, can the children of the b. fast
Lu. 5:34, make the children of the b. fast
Bridegroom.
Ps. 19:5, a b. coming out of his chamber
Is. 61:10, as a b. decketh himself with
62:5, the b. rejoiceth over the bride, so
Jer. 7:34, the voice of the b., and the voice
16:9, of gladness, the voice of the b.
25:10, the voice of the b., and the voice
33:11, the voice of the b., and the voice
Joel 2:16, let the b. go forth of his chamber
Mat. 9:15, as long as the b. is with them?
15, when the b. shall be taken from
25:1, and went forth to meet the b.
5, while the b. tarried, they all
6, behold, the b. cometh; go ye out
10, they went to buy, the b. came
Mk. 2:19, while the b. is with them?
19, as long as they have the b.
20, when the b. shall be taken away
Lu. 5:34, fast, while the b. is with them?
35, come, when the b. shall be taken
Jno. 2:9, governor of the feast called the b.
3:29, that hath the bride is the b.
29, but the friend of the b.
Rev. 18:23, and the voice of the b.
Jno. 3:29, greatly because of the b. voice
Bridle.
II Ks. 19:28, my b. in thy lips, and I will turn
Job 30:11, they have also let loose the b.
41:13, come to him with his double b.
Ps. 32:9, must be held in with bit and b.
39:1, I will keep my mouth with a b.
Prov. 26:3, a b. for the ass, and a rod for the
Is. 30:28, be a b. in the jaws of the people
37:29, in thy nose, and my b. in thy lips
Js. 3:2, able also to b. the whole body
Bridles.
Rev. 14:20, even unto the horse b., by the
Bridleth.
Js. 1:26, b. not his tongue, but deceiveth
Briefly.
Rom. 13:9, b. comprehended in this saying
I Pet. 5:12, I have written b., exhorting
Brier.
Is. 55:13, instead of the b. shall come up
Ez. 28:24, shall be no more a pricking b.
Mic. 7:4, the best of them is as a b.: the
Briers.
Jud. 8:7, of the wilderness and with b.
16, thorns of the wilderness, and b.
Is. 5:6, but there shall come up b.
7:23, it shall even be for b. and thorns
24, all the land shall become b. and
25, come thither the fear of b. and
9:18, it shall devour the b. and thorns
10:17, and devour his thorns and his b.
27:4, who would set the b. and thorns
32:13, shall come up thorns and b.
Ez. 2:6, b. and thorns be with thee
Heb. 6:8, which beareth thorns and b.
Brigandine, Jer. 46:4; 51:3.
Bright.
Job 37:21, b. light in the clouds
Mat. 17:5, b. cloud overshadowed
Rev. 22:16, the b. and morning star
See Lev. 13:2; Jer. 51:11; Zech. 10:1.
Brightness.
II Sam. 22:13, through the b. before him were
Job 31:26, shined, or the moon walking in b.
Ps. 18:12, at the b. that was before him his
Is. 59:9, for b., but we walk in darkness
60:3, and kings to the b. of thy rising
Is. 60:19, neither for b. shall moon give
62:1, righteousness thereof go forth as b.
Ez. 1:4, and a b. was about it, and out of
27, of fire, and it had b. round about
28, the appearance of the b. round
8:2, as the appearance of b., as the
10:4, the court was full of the b. of the
28:7, wisdom, they shall defile thy b.
17, thy wisdom by reason of thy b.
Dan. 2:31, this great image, whose b. was
4:36, mine honour and b. returned
12:3, shall shine as the b. of the
Amos 5:20, even very dark, and no b. in it?
Hab. 3:4, and his b. was as the light
Acts 26:13, light from heaven above, the b.
II Thess. 2:8, with the b. of his coming
Heb. 1:3, who being the b. of his glory
Brim.
Josh. 3:15, were dipped in the b. of the
I Ks. 7:23, ten cubits from the one b. to the
24, under the b. of it round about
26, and the b. thereof was wrought
26, like the b. of a cup
II Chr. 4:2, from b. to b., round in compass
5, and the b. of it like the work
5, like the work of the b. of a cup
Jno. 2:7, and they filled them up to the b.
Brimstone.
Gen. 19:24, Sodom and upon Gomorrah b.
Dt. 29:23, the whole land thereof is b., and
Job 18:15, b. shall be scattered upon his
Ps. 11:6, he shall rain snares, fire and b.
Is. 30:33, like a stream of b., doth kindle it
34:9, the dust thereof into b., and
Ez. 38:22, and great hailstones, fire and b.
Lu. 17:29, fire and b. from heaven
Rev. 9:17, of fire, and of jacinth, and b.
17, issued fire and smoke and b.
18, the smoke, and by the b., which
14:10, with fire and b. in the presence of
19:20, a lake of fire burning with b.
20:10, the lake of fire and b., where
21:8, lake which burneth with fire and b.
Brink, Gen. 41:3; Ex. 2:3; 7:15; Josh. 3:8.
Broad, Ps. 119:96; Mat. 7:13; 23:5.
Broidered.
Ex. 28:4, a b. coat, a mitre, and a girdle
Ez. 16:10, I clothed thee also with b. work
13, fine linen, and silk, and b. work
18, tookest thy b. garments, and
26:16, and put off their b. garments
27:7, linen with b. work from Egypt
16, b. work, and fine linen, and coral
24, blue clothes, and b. work, and in
Broiled.
Lu. 24:42, they gave him a piece of a b. fish
Broken.
Gen. 7:11, fountains of the great deep b. up
17:14, he hath b. my covenant
38:29, how hast thou b. forth? this
Lev. 6:28, wherein it is sodden shall be b.
11:35, they shall be b. down: for they
13:20, a plague of leprosy b. out of the
25, a leprosy b. out of the burning
15:12, which hath the issue, shall be b.
21:20, scabbed, or hath his stones b.
22:22, blind, or b., or maimed, or having
24, bruised, or crushed, or b., or cut
26:13, I will have b. the bands of your yoke
26, I have b. the staff of your bread
Num. 15:31, and hath b. his commandment
Jud. 5:22, then were the horsehoofs b. by
16:9, as a thread of tow is b. when it
I Sam. 2:4, bows of the mighty men are b.
10, shall be b. to pieces; out of
II Sam. 5:20, hath b. forth upon mine enemies
22:35, a bow of steel is b. by mine arms
I Ks. 18:30, altar of the Lord that was b.
22:48, the ships were b. at Ezion-geber
II Ks. 11:6, the house, that it be not b. down
25:4, and the city was b. up, and all
I Chr. 14:11, God hath b. in upon mine enemies
II Chr. 20:37, the Lord hath b. thy works
37, and the ships were b., that they
24:7, that wicked woman, had b. up
25:12, that they all were b. in pieces
32:5, the wall that was b., and raised
33:3, his father had b. down, and he
34:7, when he had b. down the altars
Neh. 1:3, wall of Jerusalem also is b. down
2:13, of Jerusalem, which were b. down
Job 4:10, teeth of the young lions, are b.
7:5, my skin is b., and become
16:12, but he hath b. me asunder
17:11, my purposes are b. off, even the
22:9, of the fatherless have been b.
24:20, wickedness shall be b. as a tree
31:22, mine arm be b. from the bone
38:15, and the high arm shall be b.
Ps. 3:7, hast b. the teeth of the ungodly
18:34, a bow of steel is b. by mine arms
31:12, of mind: I am like a b. vessel
34:18, unto them that are of a b. heart
20, his bones: not one of them is b.
37:15, and their bows shall be b.
17, the arms of the wicked shall be b.
38:8, I' am feeble and sore b.: I have
44:19, though thou hast sore b. us in
51:8, the bones which thou hast b. may
17, sacrifices of God are a b. spirit
17, a b. and a contrite heart
55:20, him: he hath b. his covenant
60:2, earth to tremble; thou hast b. it
69:20, reproach hath b. my heart
80:12, thou then b. down her hedges
89:10, thou hast b. Rahab in pieces
Brooks.
Canaan abounded with, Dt. 8:7.
often ran over pebbles, I Sam. 17: 40; Job 22:24.
Borders of, Favorable to
grass, I Ks. 18:5.
willows, Lev. 23:40; Job 40:22.
reeds, Is. 19:7.
abounded with fish, Is. 19:8.
afforded protection to a country, Is. 19:6.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Arnon, Num. 21:14, 15.
Besor, I Sam. 30:9.
Gaash, II Sam. 23:30; I Chr. 11:32.
Cherith, I Ks. 17:3, 5.
Eschol, Num. 13:23, 24.
Kidron, II Sam. 15:23; I Ks. 15: 13; Jno. 18:1.
Kishon, I Ks. 18:40; Ps. 83:9.
Zered, Dt. 2:13.
of the willows, Is. 15:7.
Illustrative
of wisdom, Prov. 18:4.
of temporal abundance, Job 20:17.
(deceptive) of false friends, Job 6:15.
(drinking of, by the way) of help in distress, Ps. 110:7.
Broth.
Jud. 6:19; Is. 65:4.
Brother.
Prov. 17:17, b. is born for adversity
18:9, slothful is b. to waster
19, b. offended harder to be won
24, friend closer than b.
Ecc. 4:8, neither child nor b.
Mat. 10:21, b. shall deliver up b.
I Cor. 6:6, b. goeth to law with b.
II Thess. 3:15, admonish as b.
See Gen. 4:9; Mat. 5:23; 12:50; Mk. 3:35.
Brow.
Is. 48:4, an iron sinew, and thy b. brass
Lu. 4:29, and led him unto the b. of the hill
Brown.
Gen. 30:32, the b. cattle among the sheep
33, b. among the sheep, that shall
35, all the b. among the sheep, and
40, all the b. in the flock of Laban
Bruise.
Is. 42:3; Mat. 12:20, b. reed shall he not break
53:5, b. for our iniquities
See Gen. 3:15; Is. 1:6; 53:10; Rom. 16:20; Jer. 30:12; Nah. 3:19.
Bruit.
Jer. 10:22; Nah. 3:19.
Brutish.
Ps. 92:6, a b. man knoweth not
Prov. 30:2, I am more b. than any
Jer. 10:21, the pastors are become b.
See Ps. 49:10; Jer. 10:8; Ez. 21:31.
Bucket.
Num. 24:7; Is. 40:15.
Buckler.
II Sam. 22:31; Ps. 18:2; 91:4; Prov. 2:7.
Bud.
Job 14:9, the scent of water it will b., and
38:27, to cause the b. of the tender herb
Ps. 132:17, I make the horn of David to b.
Song 7:12, the pomegranates b. forth
Is. 18:5, when the b. is perfect and the
27:6, Israel shall blossom and b., and
55:10, maketh it bring forth and b., that
61:11, the earth bringeth forth her b.
Ez. 16:7, to multiply as the b. of the field
29:21, of the house of Israel to b. forth
Hos. 8:7, the b. shall yield no meal
Budded.
Gen. 40:10, it was as though it b., and her
Num. 17:8, Aaron for the house of Levi was b.
Song 6:11, and the pomegranates b.
Ez. 7:10, hath blossomed, pride hath b.
Heb. 9:4, Aaron's rod that b., and the tables
Buds.
Num. 17:8, was budded, and brought forth b.
Buffet.
Mk. 14:65, to cover his face, and to b. him
II Cor. 12:7, messenger of Satan to b. me, lest
Buffeted.
Mat. 26:67, they spit in his face and b. him
I Cor. 4:11, and are b., and have no certain
I Pet. 2:20, when ye be b. for your faults, ye
Build.
Ps. 127:1, labour in vain that b.
Ecc. 3:3, a time to b. up
Is. 58:12, b. old waste places
Mat. 7:24; Lu. 6:48, wise man b. on rock
Lu. 14:30, began to b., not able to finish
Acts 20:32, able to b. you up
Rom. 15:20, lest I b. on another man's foundation
I Cor. 3:12, if any b. on this foundation
Eph. 2:22, in whom ye are b. together
See I Chr. 17:12; II Chr. 6:9; Ecc. 2:4.
Builder.
Ps. 118:22; Mat. 21:42; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17; Acts 4:11; I Pet. 2:7, b. refused
I Cor. 3:10, as a wise master-b.
Heb. 11:10, whose b. and maker is God
See I Ks. 5:18; Ezra 3:10.
Building.
I Cor. 3:9; II Cor. 5:1; Eph. 2:21.
Bullock.
Ex. 29:1, take one young b., and two rams
3, with the b. and the two rams
10, thou shalt cause a b. to be brought
10, hands upon the head of the b.
11, shalt kill the b. before the Lord
12, take of the blood of the b., and
14, the flesh of the b., and his skin
36, and thou shalt offer every day a b.
Lev. 1:5, kill the b. before the Lord
4:3, a young b. without blemish unto
4, he shall bring the b. unto the door
4, the bullock's head, and kill the b
7, the blood of the b. at the bottom
8, fat of the b. for the sin offering
10, from the b. of the sacrifice of
11, skin of the b., and all his flesh
12, even the whole b. shall he carry
14, congregation shall offer a young b.
15, upon the head of the b. before
15, Lord: and the b. shall be killed
20, and he shall do with the b.
20, as he did with the b. for
21, he shall carry forth the b. with out
21, burn him as he burned the first b.
8:2, a b. for the sin offering, and two
14, the b. for the sin offering; and
14, hands upon the head of the b.
17, the b., and his hide, his flesh
9:4, also a b. and a ram for peace
18, he slew also the b. and the ram
19, the fat of the b. and of the ram
16:3, a young b. for a sin offering
6, shall offer his b. of the sin offering
11, Aaron shall bring the b. of the

Bullock—Continued.
Lev. 16:11, shall kill the b. of the sin offering
14, take of the blood of the b., and
15, as he did with the blood of the b.
18, and shall take of the blood of the b.
27, the b. for the sin offering, and
22:23, either a b. or a lamb, that hath
27, when a b., or a sheep, or a goat
23:18, and one young b., and two rams
Num. 7:15, 21, 27, 33, 39, 45, 51, 57, 63, 69, 75, 81, one young b., one ram, one lamb
8:8, then let them take a young b.
8, another young b. shalt thou take
15:8, when thou preparest a b. for
9, with a b. a meat offering of
11, thus shall it be done for one b.
24, offer one young b. for a burnt
23:2, offered on every altar a b. and
4, offered upon every altar a b. and
14:30, offered a b. and a ram on every
28:12, mingled with oil, for one b
14, half an hin of wine unto a b., and
20, tenth deals shall ye offer for a b.
28, three tenth deals unto one b., two
29:2, one young b., one ram, and seven
3, three tenth deals for a b., and two
8, for a sweet savour; one young b.
9, three tenth deals to a b., and two
14, deals unto every b. of the thirteen
36, one b., one ram, seven lambs of
37, for the b., for the ram, and for
Dt. 15:19, the firstling of thy b., nor shear
17:1, any b., or sheep, wherein is
33:17, like the firstling of his b., the
Jud. 6:25, take thy father's young b.
25, even the second b. of seven years
26, and take the second b., and offer
28, the second b. was offered upon
I Sam. 1:25, and they slew a b., and brought
I Ks. 18:23, and let them choose one b. for
28:11, unto the Lord; two young b.
19, two young b., and one ram
27, unto the Lord; two young b.
29:13, thirteen young b., two rams
14, every b. of the thirteen b.
17, ye shall offer twelve young b.
18, their drink offerings for the b.
20, the third day eleven b., two rams
21, for the b., for the rams, and for
23, on the fourth day ten b., two rams
24, drink offerings for the b., for
26, and on the fifth day nine b., two
27, offerings for the b., for the rams
29, on the sixth day eight b., two
30, b., for the rams, and for the lambs
32, and on the seventh day seven b.
33, and their drink offerings for the b.
I Sam. 1:24, him up with her, with three b.
I Ks. 18:23, them therefore give us two b.
I Chr. 15:26, they offered seven b., and seven
29:21, a thousand b., a thousand rams
II Chr. 29:21, they brought seven b., and seven
22, they killed the b., and the priests received
32, threescore and ten b., an hundred
30:24, thousand b. and seven thousand
24, to the congregation a thousand b.
35:7, three thousand b.: these were
Ezra 6:9, both young b., and rams
17, an hundred b., two hundred rams
7:17, buy speedily with this money b.
8:35, twelve b. for all Israel, ninety
Job 42:8, take unto you now seven b. and
Ps. 51:19, then shall they offer b. upon thine
66:15, I will offer b. with goats
Is. 1:11, I delight not in the blood of b.
34:7, and the b. with the bulls; and
Jer. 46:21, in the midst of her like fatted b.
50:27, slay all her b.; let them go down
Ez. 39:18, of lambs, and of goats, of b., all of
45:23, seven b. and seven rams without
Hos. 12:11, they sacrifice b. in Gilgal; yea

Bulls.
Gen. 32:15, forty kine, and ten b., twenty
Ps. 22:12, many b. have compassed me
12, strong b. of Bashan have beset me
50:13, will I eat the flesh of b., or drink
68:30, the multitude of the b., with
Is. 34:7, the bullocks with the b.; and their
Jer. 50:11, heifer at grass, and bellow as b.
52:20, and twelve brasen b. that were
Heb. 9:13, if the blood of b. and of goats
10:4, not possible that the blood of b.

Bulrush.
Is. 58:5, bow down his head as a b.

Bulrushes.
Ex. 2:3, took for him an ark of b.
Is. 18:2, in vessels of b. upon the waters

Bulwarks.
Dt. 20:20, shalt build b. against the city
II Chr. 26:15, be on the towers and upon the b.
Ps. 48:13, mark ye well her b., consider her
Ecc. 9:14, and built great b. against it
Is. 26:1, will God appoint for walls and b.

Bunah.
I Chr. 2:25, ram the firstborn, and B., and

Bunch.
Ex. 12:22, ye shall take a b. of hyssop, and

Bunches.
II Sam. 16:1, an hundred b. of raisins, and an
I Chr. 12:40, cakes of figs, and b. of raisins
Is. 30:6, upon the b. of camels, to a

Bundle.
Gen. 42:35, every man's b. of money was in
I Sam. 25:29, bound in the b. of life with the
Song 1:13, a b. of myrrh is my wellbeloved
Acts 28:3, gathered a b. of sticks, and laid

Bundles.
Gen. 42:35, their father saw the b. of money
Mat. 13:30, bind them in b. to burn

Bunni.
Neh. 9:4, Shebaniah, B., Sherebiah, Bani
10:15, B., Azgad, Bebai
11:15, son of Hashabiah, the son of B.

Burial.
probable origin of, Gen. 4:9, 10.
design of, Gen. 23:3, 4.
Attended by
family of the dead, Gen. 50:5, 6, 8; Mat. 8:21.
numbers of friends, etc., Gen. 50:7, 9; II Sam. 3:31; Lu. 7:12.
female friends, Mk. 15:47; Lu. 7:13.
hired mourners, Jer. 9:17, 18.
great lamentation at, Gen. 50:10, 11; II Sam. 3:31, 32.
orations sometimes made at, II Sam. 3:33, 34.
The Body was
washed before, Acts 9:37.
anointed for, Mat. 26:12.
wound in linen for, Jno. 11:44; 19:40.
preserved with spices, Jno. 19:39, 40.
sometimes burned before, I Sam. 31:12.
carried on a bier to, II Sam. 3:31; Lu. 7:14.
perfumes burned at, II Chr. 16:14; Jer. 34:5.
antiquity of coffins for, Gen. 50:26.
often took place immediately after death, Jno. 11:17, 39; Acts 5:6, 10.
of persons embalmed, deferred for seventy days, Gen. 50:3, 4.
of persons hanged, always on the days of execution, Dt. 21:23; Jno. 19:31.
the right of all nations, Jud. 16:31; Jno. 19:38.
of enemies, sometimes performed by the conquerors, I Ks. 11:15; Ez. 39:11-14.
of the friendless, a kind act, II Sam. 2:5.
Places Used for:
natural caves, Gen. 23:19; Jno. 11:38.
caves hewn out of rocks, Is. 22:16; Mat. 27:60.
gardens, II Ks. 21:18, 26; Jno. 19:41.
under trees, Gen. 35:8; I Sam. 31:13.
tops of the hills, Josh. 24:33; II Ks. 23:16.
houses of the deceased, I Sam. 25:1; I Ks. 2:34.
the city of David for the kings of Judah, I Ks. 2:10; II Chr. 21:20; 24:16.
antiquity of purchasing places for, Gen. 23:7-16.
Places of,
frequently prepared and pointed out during life, Gen. 50:5; II Chr. 16:14; Mat. 27:60.
members of a family interred in the same, Gen. 25:10; 49:31; II Sam. 2:32.
held in high veneration, Neh. 2:3, 5.
provided for the common people, Jer. 26:23.
provided for aliens and strangers, Mat. 27:7.
visited by sorrowing friends, Jno. 11:31.
pillars erected on, Gen. 35:20.
tombs erected over, Mat. 23:27-29.
sometimes had inscriptions, II Ks. 23:17.
sometimes not apparent, Lu. 11:44.
for criminals, marked by heaps, Josh. 7:26.
were ceremonially unclean, Num. 19:16, 18.
often desecrated by idolatry, Is. 65:3, 4.
the Jews anxious to be interred in their family places of, Gen. 47:29-31; 49:29, 30; 50:25; II Sam. 19:37.
followed by a feast, II Sam. 3:35; Jer. 16:7, 8; Hos. 9:4.
privation of, considered a calamity, Ecc. 6:3.
privation of, threatened as a punishment, II Ks. 9:10; Jer. 8:2; 16:4.
an ignominious, compared to the burial of an ass, Jer. 22:9.
illustrative of regeneration, Rom. 6:4; Col. 2:12.

Burn.
Ps. 39:3, while I was musing the fire b.
Prov. 26:23, b. lips and wicked heart
Is. 9:18, wickedness b. as fire
33:14, dwell with everlasting b.
Mal. 4:1, day that shall b. as oven
Mat. 13:30, bind tares to b. them
Lu. 3:17, chaff b. with fire unquenchable
12:35, loins girded and lights b.
24:32, did not our heart b.?
I Cor. 13:3, give my body to be b.
Heb. 6:8, whose end is to be b.
Rev. 4:5, lamps b. before throne
19:20, into a lake b.
See Gen. 44:18; Ex. 3:2; 21:25.

Burning Bush, the Lord appears to Moses in, Ex. 3:2; Mk. 12:26; Lu. 20.37; Acts 7.35.

Burnt Offering, The.
to be offered only to the Lord, Jud. 13:16.
specially acceptable, Gen. 8:21; Lev. 1:9, 13, 17.
the most ancient of all sacrifices, Gen. 4:4, with Gen. 8:20; 22:2, 13; Job 1:5.
offered by the Jews before the law, Ex. 10:25; 24:5.
To be Taken from
the flock or herd, Lev. 1:2.
the fowls, Lev. 1:14.
was an atonement for sin, Lev. 9:7.
guilt transferred to, by imposition of hands, Lev. 1:4; Num. 8:12.
Required to be
killed, if a beast, by the person who brought it, Lev. 1:5, 11.
killed, if a bird, by the priest, Lev. 1:15.
for the people at large, killed and prepared by the Levites, Ez. 44:11.
a male without blemish, Lev. 1:3; 22:19.
voluntary, Lev. 1:3; 22:18, 19.
presented at the door of the tabernacle, Lev. 1:3; Dt. 12:6, 11, 14.
offered by priests only, Lev. 1:9; Ez. 44:15.
offered in righteousness, Ps. 51 19.
entirely burned, Lev. 1:8, 9, 12, 13; 6:9.
blood of, sprinkled round about up on the altar, Lev. 1:5, 11.
if a bird, the blood was wrung out at the side of the altar, Lev. 1:15.
ashes of, collected at foot of the altar, and conveyed without the camp, Lev. 6:11.
skin of, given to the priests for clothing, Lev. 7:8. See Gen. 3:21.
Was Offered
every morning and evening, Ex. 29:38-42.
every sabbath day, Num. 28:9, 10.
the first day of every month, Num. 28:11.
the seven days of unleavened bread, Num. 28:19, 24.
the atonement day, Lev. 16:3, 5; Num. 29:8.
at consecration of Levites, Num. 8:12.
at consecration of priests, Lev. 9:2, 12-14.
at consecration of kings, I Chr. 29:21-23.
at purification of women, Lev. 12:6.
for Nazarites after defilement, or at expiration of their vow, Num. 6:11, 14.
for the healed leper, Lev. 14:13, 19, 20.
at dedication of sacred places, Num. 7:15, etc.; I Ks. 8:64.
after great mercies, I Sam. 6:14; II Sam. 24:22, 25.
before going to war, I Sam 7:9.
with sound of trumpets at feasts, Num. 10:10.
the fat, etc., of all peace offerings laid on, and consumed with the daily, Lev. 3:5; 6:12.
of the wicked, not accepted by God, Is. 1:10, 11; Jer. 6:19, 20; Amos 5:22.
obedience better than, I Sam. 15:22; Jer. 7:21-23.
knowledge of God better than, Hos. 6:6.
love of God better than, Mk. 12:33.
Abraham tried by the command to offer Isaac as, Gen. 22.
incapable of removing sin, and reconciling to God, Ps. 40:6; 50:8; Heb. 10:6.
the most costly, no adequate tribute to God, Is. 40:16, with Ps. 59:9-13.
guilt of unauthorized persons offering, I Sam. 13:12, 13.
guilt of offering, except in the place appointed, Lev. 17:8, 9.
of human victims execrated, Dt. 12:31; II Ks. 3:27; Jer. 7:31; 19:5.
Illustrative of
the offering of Christ, Eph. 5:2; Heb. 10:8-10.
devotedness to God, Rom. 12:1.

Burst.
Job 32:19; Prov. 3:10; Mk. 2:22.

Bury.
Mat. 8:21; Lu. 9:59, suffer me to b. my father
22; Lu. 9:60, let dead b. dead
Rom. 6:4; Col. 2:12, b. with him by baptism
I Cor. 15:4, he was b., and rose
See Gen. 23:4; 47:29; Mat. 14:12.
manner of Jews to, Jno. 19:40.

Bush.
Ex. 3:2, fire out of the midst of a b.
2, behold, the b. burned with fire
2, and the b. was not consumed
3, sight, why the b. is not burnt
4, him out of the midst of the b.
Dt. 33:16, will of him that dwelt in the b.
Mk. 12:26, how in the b. God spake unto him
Lu. 6:44, of a bramble b. gather they grapes
20:37, even Moses shewed at the b.
Acts 7:30, Lord in a flame of fire in the b.
35, which appeared to him in the b.

Bushel.
Mat. 5:15, a candle, and put it under a b.
Mk. 4:21, brought to be put under a b.
Lu. 11:33, neither under a b., but on a

Business.
Gen. 39:11, went into the house to do his b.
Dt. 24:5, shall he be charged with any b.
Josh. 2:14, your's, if ye utter not this our b.
20, if thou utter this our b., then we
Jud. 18:7, and had no b. with any man
28, they had no b. with any man
I Sam. 20:19, when the b. was in hand
21:2, hath commanded me a b., and
2, man know any thing of the b.
8, the king's b. required haste
I Chr. 26:29, his sons were for the outward b.
30, westward in all the b. of the Lord
II Chr. 13:10, the Levites wait upon their b.
17:18, much b. in the cities of Judah
32:31, in the b. of the ambassadors
Neh. 11:16, outward b. of the house of God
22, over the b. of the house of God
13:30, Levites, every one in his b.
Esth. 3:9, that have the charge of the b.
Ps. 107:23, ships, that do b. in great waters

Business—Continued.
Prov. 22:29, thou a man diligent in his b.?
Ecc. 5:3, through the multitude of b.
8:16, the b. that is done upon the earth
Dan. 8:27, rose up, and did the king's b.
Lu. 2:49, must be about my father's b.?
Acts 6:3, we may appoint over this b.
Rom. 12:11, not slothful in b.; fervent in
16:2, in whatsoever b. she hath need of
I Thess. 4:11, to do your own b., and to work
Busy-bodies.
fools are, Prov. 20:3.
the idle are, II Thess. 3:11; I Tim. 5:13.
are mischievous tale-bearers, I Tim. 5:13.
bring mischief upon themselves, II Ks. 14:10; Prov. 26:17.
Christians must not be, I Pet. 4:15.
Butter.
Gen. 18:8, he took b., and milk, and the calf
Dt. 32:14, b. of kine, and milk of sheep
Jud. 5:25, brought forth b. in a lordly dish
II Sam. 17:29, honey, and b., and sheep, and
Job 20:17, floods, the brooks of honey and b.
29:6, when I washed my steps with b.
Ps. 55:21, his mouth were smoother than b.
Prov. 30:33, of milk bringeth forth b., and the
Is. 7:15, b. and honey shall he eat, that he
22, they shall give, he shall eat b.
22, for b. and honey shall every one
Buttocks.
II Sam. 10:4, in the middle, even to their b.
I Chr. 19:4, in the midst hard by their b.
Is. 20:4, with their b. uncovered, to
Buy.
Lev. 22:11, b. any soul with money
Prov. 23:23, b. the truth
Is. 55:1, b. and eat, b. wine and milk
Mat. 25:9, go to them that sell, and b.
Jno. 4:8, disciples were gone to b. meat
Is. 4:13, we will b. and sell, and get gain
Rev. 3:18, b. of me gold tried
13:17, no man might b., save he that had mark
18:11, no man b. her merchandise
See Gen. 42:2; 47:19; Ruth 4:4; Mat. 13:44.
Buyer, Prov. 20:14; Is. 24:2; Ez. 7:12.
Buyest,
Lev. 25:14, b. ought of thy neighbour's hand
Ruth 4:5, what day thou b. the field
Buyeth.
Prov. 31:16, she considered a field, and b. it
Mat. 13:44, all that he hath, and b. that field
Rev. 18:11, for no man b. their merchandise
Buz.
Gen. 22:21, his firstborn, and B. his brother
I Chr. 5:14, the son of Jahdo, the son of B.
Jer. 25:23, Dedan, and Tema, and B.
Buzi.
Ez. 1:3, Ezekiel the priest, the son of B.
Buzite.
Job 32:2, of Barachel the B., of the kindred
6, Elihu the son of Barachel the B.
Byways.
Jud. 5:6, travellers walked through b.
Byword.
Dt. 28:37, a b., among all nations
I Ks. 9:7, and a b. among all people
II Chr. 7:20, and a b. among all nations
Job 17:6, made me also a b. of the
30:9, their song, yea, I am their b.
Ps. 44:14, us a b. among the heathen

C

Cabins.
Jer. 37:16, into the c., and Jeremiah
Cabul.
Josh. 19:27, goeth out to C. on the left hand
I Ks. 9:13, he called them the land of C.
Cæsar.
Mat. 22:17, to give tribute unto C., or not?
Matt. 22:21, unto C. the things which are
Mk. 12:14, to give tribute to C., or not?
17, C. the things that are Cæsar's
Lu. 2:1, a decree from C. Augustus
3:1, the reign of Tiberius C., Pontius
20:22, to give tribute unto C., or no?
25, C. the things which be Cæsar's
23:2, forbidding to give tribute to C.
Jno. 19:12, himself a king speaketh against C.
15, answered, We have no king but C.
Acts 11:28, pass in the days of Claudius C.
17:7, contrary to the decrees of C.
25:8, nor yet against C., have I offended
11, unto them. I appeal unto C.
12, hast thou appealed unto C.?
12, unto C. shalt thou go
21, be kept till I might send him to C.
Cæsar's.
Mat. 22:21, they say unto him, C.
21, Cæsar the things which are C.
Mk. 12:16, and they said unto him, C.
17, to Cæsar the things that are C.
Lu. 20:24, they answered and said, C.
25, unto Cæsar the things which be C.
Jno. 19:12, thou art not C. friend: whosoever
Acts 25:10, I stand at C. judgment seat
Phil. 4:22, they that are of C. household
Cage.
Jer. 5:27, as a c. is full of birds, so are their
Rev. 18:2, a c. of every unclean and
Caiaphas, high priest, prophesies concerning Christ, Jno. 11:49.
his counsel, Mat. 26:3.
he condemns him, Matt. 26:65; Mk. 14:63; Lu. 22:71.
Cain, his anger, Gen. 4:5.
murders Abel, Gen. 4:8; I Jno. 3:12.
his punishment, Gen. 4:11; Jude 11.
Cake.
Lev. 24:5 bake twelve c. thereof
Jud. 7:13, a c. tumbled into host
II Sam. 6:19, David dealt to each a c.
II Sam. 13:6, Tamar make, couple of c.
I Ks. 17:12, I have not a c.
19:6, there was a c. baken
Ez. 4:12, shalt eat it as barley c.
Hos. 7:8, Ephraim, is a c. not turned
Calah, Gen. 10:12.
Calamity.
Deut. 32:35, their c. is at hand
II Sam. 22:19; Ps. 18:18, day of c.
Job 6:2, my c. laid in balances
30:13 they set forward my c.
Ps. 57:1, until these c. be overpast
141:5, my prayer be in their c.
Prov. 1:26, I will laugh at your c.
6:15 his c. shall come suddenly
17:5, he that is glad at c. shall not be unpunished
19:13, foolish son is c. of father
24:22, c. shall rise suddenly
27:10 nor go to brother's h. in c.
Jer. 18:17, the back in day of c.
46:21, day of their c. was come
48:16, c. of Moab is near to come
49:8, bring their c. from all sides
Ez. 35:5, shed blood of Israel by sword in day of their c.
Ob. 13, sub. in day of their c.
Calamus.
Ex. 30:23, of sweet c. two hundred and fifty
Song 4:14, and saffron; c. and cinnamon
Ez. 27:19, cassia, and c., were in thy market.
Calcol.
I Chr. 2:6, and Heman, and C., and Dara
Caldron.
I Sam. 2:14, the pan, or kettle, or c., or pot
Job 41:20, as out of a seething pot or c.
Ez. 11:3, city is the c., and we be the flesh
7, this city is the c.: but I will bring
11, this city shall not be your c.
Mic. 3:3, the pot, and as flesh within the c.
Caldrons.
II Chr. 35:13, sod they in pots, and in c., and in
Jer. 52:18, the c. also, and the shovels
19, the c., and the candlesticks
Caleb.
Num. 13:6, Judah, C. the son of Jephunneh
30, C. stilled the people before Moses
14:6, Joshua the son of Nun, and C.
24, but my servant C., because he
30, to make you dwell therein, save C.
Num. 14:38, Joshua, the son of Nun, and C.
26:65, was not left a man of them, save C.
32:12, save C. the son of Jephunneh
34:19, Judah, C. the son of Jephunneh
Dt. 1:36, save C. the son of Jephunneh
Josh. 14:6, C. the son of Jephunneh
13, blessed him, and gave unto C.
14, became the inheritance of C.
15:13, unto C. the son of Jephunneh he
14, C. drove thence the three sons of
16, and C. said, He that smiteth
17, Kenaz, the brother of C., took
18, C. said unto her, What wouldest
21:12, villages thereof, gave they to C.
Jud. 1:12, and C. said, He that smiteth
14, C. said unto her, What wilt thou?
15, and C. gave her the upper springs
20, they gave Hebron unto C., as
I Sam. 25:3, and he was of the house of C.
30:14, Judah, and upon the south of C.
I Chr. 2:18, and C. the son of Hezron begat
19, Azubah was dead, C. took unto
42, now the sons of C. the brother of
49, and the daughter of C. was Achsa
50, these were the sons of C. the son
4:15, sons of C. the son of Jephunneh
6:56, villages thereof, they gave to C.
Caleb-ephratah.
I Chr. 2:24, after that Hezron was dead in C.
Caleb's.
Jud. 1:13, son of Kenaz, C. younger brother
3:9, son of Kenaz, C. younger brother
I Chr. 2:46, Ephah, C. concubine, bare Haran
48, Maachah, C. concubine, bare
Calf.
Gen. 18:7, fetcht a c. tender and good
8, the c. which he had dressed
Ex. 32:4, after he had made it a molten c.
8, they have made them a molten c.
19, he saw the c., and the dancing
20, took the c. which they had made
24, fire, and there came out this c.
35, made the c., which Aaron made
Lev. 9:2, a young c. for a sin offering
3, a c. and a lamb, both of the first
8, slew the c. of the sin offering
Dt. 9:16, and had made you a molten c.
21, the c. which ye had made, and
I Sam. 28:24, woman had a fat c. in the house
Neh. 9:18, they had made them a molten c.
Job 21:10, cow calveth, and casteth not her c.
Ps. 29:6, maketh them also to skip like a c.
106:19, they made a c. in Horeb
Is. 11:6, and the c. and the young lion and
27:10, wilderness: there shall the c. feed
Jer. 34:18, when they cut the c. in twain, and
19, passed between the parts of the c.
Hos. 8:5, thy c., O Samaria, hath cast thee
6, the c. of Samaria shall be broken
Lu. 15:23, bring hither the fatted c., and kill
27, thy father hath killed the fatted c.
30, hast killed for him the fatted c.
Acts 7:41, they made a c. in those days, and
Rev. 4:7, the second beast like a c., and the
Calf, The.
the young of the herd, Job 21:10; Jer. 31:12.
playfulness of, alluded to, Ps. 29:6.
Fed on
milk, I Sam. 6:10.
branches of trees, etc., Is. 27:10.
fattened in stalls, etc. I Sam. 28:24; Amos 6:4.
offered in sacrifice, Lev. 9:2, 3; Heb. 9:12, 19.
of a year old best for sacrifice, Mic. 6:6.
if first-born not redeemed, Num. 18:17.
eaten in the patriarchal age, Gen. 18:7, 8.
when fattened considered a delicacy, I Sam. 28:24, 25; Amos 6:4; Lu. 15:23, 27.
Illustrative of
saints nourished by grace, Mal. 4:2.
sacrifices of praise, Hos. 14:2; Heb. 13:5.
patient endurance, Ez. 1:7; Rev. 4:7.
Calf of Gold.
made on account of the delay of Moses in the mount, Ex. 32:1.
Was Made
of the ornaments of the women, etc., Ex. 32:2, 3.
to represent God, Ex. 32:4, 5, with Ps. 106:20.
after an Egyptian model, Acts 7:39, 41.
to go before the congregation, Ex. 32:1.
molten in the fire, Ex. 32:4; Ps. 106:19.
fashioned with a graven tool, Ex. 32:4.
an altar built before, Ex. 32:5.
sacrifices offered to, Ex. 32:6; Acts 7:41.
worshipped with profane revelry, Ex. 32:6, 18, 19, 25; I Cor. 10:7.
Call of God, The.
by Christ, Is. 55:5; Rom. 1:6.
by his Spirit, Rev. 22:17.
by his works, Ps. 19:2, 3; Rom. 1:20.
by his ministers, Jer. 35:15; II Cor. 5:20.
by his gospel, II Thess. 2:14.
is from darkness, I Pet. 2:9.
addressed to all, Is. 45:22; Mat. 20:16.
most reject, Prov. 1:24; Mat. 20:16.
effectual to saints, Ps. 110:3; Acts 2:47; 13:48; I Cor. 1:24.
To Man is
of grace, Gal. 1:15; II Tim. 1:9.
according to the purpose of God, Rom. 8:28; 9:11, 23, 24.
high, Phil. 3:14.
holy, I Tim. 1:9.
heavenly, Heb. 3:1.
to fellowship with Christ, I Cor. 1:9.
to holiness, I Thess. 4:7.
to liberty, Gal. 5:13.
to peace, I Cor. 7:15; Col. 3:15.
to glory and virtue, II Pet. 1:3.
to the eternal glory of Christ, II Thess. 2:14; I Pet. 5:10.
to eternal life, I Tim. 6:12.
partakers of, justified, Rom. 8:30.
walk worthy of, Eph. 4:1.
blessedness of receiving, Rev. 19:9.
praise God for, I Pet. 2:9.
illustrated, Prov. 9:3, 4; Mat. 23:3-9.
Rejection of, Leads to
judicial blindness, Is. 6:9, with Acts 28:24-27; Rom. 11:8-10.
delusion, Is. 66:4; II Thess. 2:10, 11.
withdrawal of the means of grace, Jer. 26:4-6; Acts 13:46; 18:6; Rev. 2:5.
temporal judgments, Is. 28:12; Jer. 6:16, 19; 35:17; Zech. 7:12-14.
rejection by God, Prov. 1:24-32; Jer. 6:19, 30.
condemnation, Jno. 12:48; Heb. 2:1-3; 12:25.
destruction, Prov. 29:1; Mat. 22:3-7.
Calm.
Ps. 107:29, he maketh the storm a c., so that
Jon. 1:11, unto thee, that the sea may be c.
12, so shall the sea be c. unto you
Mat. 8:26, the sea; and there was a great c.
Mk. 4:39, ceased, and there was a great c.
Lu. 8:24, they ceased, and there was a c.
Calneh.
Gen. 10:10, and Erech, and Accad, and C.
Amos 6:2, pass ye unto C., and see
Calno.
Is. 10:9, is not C. as Carchemish? is not
Calvary.
Lu. 23:33, which is called C., there
Calve.
Job 39:1, thou mark when the hinds do c.
Ps. 29:9, the Lord maketh the hinds to c.
Calved.
Jer. 14:5, the hind also c. in the field, and
Calves.
I Sam. 6:7, and bring their c. home from them
10, and shut up their c. at home
14:32, took sheep, and oxen, and c.
I Ks. 12:28, made two c. of gold, and said
32, unto the c. that he had made
II Ks. 10:29, golden c. that were in Bethel
17:16, them molten images, even two c.

Calves—Continued.
II Chr. 11:15, and for the c. which he had made
13:8, there are with you golden c., which
Ps. 68:30, with the c. of the people
Hos. 10:5, shall fear because of the c. of
13:2, the men that sacrifice kiss the c.
14:2, will we render the c. of our lips
Amos 6:4, the c. out of the midst of the stall
Mic. 6:6, offerings, with c. of a year old?
Mal. 4:2, and grow up as c. of the stall
Heb. 9:12, by the blood of goats and c., but
19, took the blood of c. and of goats
Calveth.
Job 21:10, their cow c., and casteth not her
Calves of Jeroboam.
made of gold, I Ks. 12:28.
made to prevent the Israelites going to Jerusalem, I Ks. 12:26, 27.
Called the
golden calves, II Ks. 10:29; II Chr. 13:8.
calves of Bethaven, Hos. 10:5.
calves of Samaria, Hos. 8:5.
placed in Dan and Bethel, I Ks. 12:29.
probably from an Egyptian model, I Ks. 11:40.
designed to represent God, I Ks. 12:28.
priests appointed for, I Ks. 12:31; II Chr. 11:15.
sacrifices offered to, I Ks. 12:32; 13:1.
feasts appointed for, I Ks. 12:32, 33.
were kissed in adoration, Hos. 13:2.
Worship of,
denounced by a prophet, I Ks. 13:1-3.
adopted by succeeding kings, I Ks. 15:34; 16:26; II Ks. 10:29, 31; 14:24.
became the sin of Israel, I Ks. 12:30; II Ks. 10:31; II Chr. 13:8.
God's people refused to worship, I Ks. 19:18; II Chr. 11:16.
guilt of making, I Ks. 14:9, 10.
guilt of worshipping, I Ks. 14:15, 16; II Ks. 17:22, 23.
Predictions Representing:
captivity, Hos. 10:6.
destruction, Hos. 8:6; 10:8.
punishment of the worshippers, Hos. 8:13, 14.
Camel, The.
unclean, Lev. 11:4; Dt. 14:7.
found in deserted places, Ez. 25:5.
Characterized by
the bunches on its back, Is. 30:6.
its docility, Gen. 24:11.
the dromedary a species of, remarkable for swiftness, Jer. 2:23.
abounded in the east, I Chr. 5:21; Is. 60:6.
a part of patriarchal wealth, Gen. 12:16; 30:43; Job 1:3.
kept in numbers by kings, I Chr. 27:30.
Used for
riding, Gen. 24:61.
drawing chariots, Is. 21:7.
carrying burdens, Gen. 37:25; I Ks. 10:2; II Ks. 8:9.
conveying posts and messengers, Esth. 8:10.
war, Jud. 7:12; I Sam. 30:17.
of the rich adorned with chains, Jud. 8:21, 26.
furniture of, alluded to, Gen. 31:34.
subject to plagues, Ex. 9:3; Zech. 14:15.
treated with great care, Gen. 24:31, 32.
esteemed a valuable booty, I Chr. 5:20, 21; II Chr. 14:15; Job 1:17; Jer. 49:29, 32.
coarse cloth made from its hair, Mat. 3:4.
referred to in illustrations by Christ, Mat. 19:24; 23:24.
Camel's Hair, raiment of, Mat. 3:4.
Camp.
Ex. 14:19, angel, which went before c.
16:13, quails covered the c.
Num. 1:52, every man by his own c.
Dt. 23:14, Lord walketh in midst of c.
See I Sam. 4:6, 7; Is. 29:3; Jer. 50:29; Nah. 3:17; Heb. 13:13.
Cana, Christ turns water into wine at, Jno. 2.
nobleman visits Christ at, Jno. 4:47.
Canaan, land of, Ex. 23:31; Josh. 1:4; Zeph. 2:5.
promised to Abraham, Gen. 12:7; 13:14; 17:8.
inhabitants of, Ex. 15:15; their wickedness at Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 13:13; 19; Israelites not to walk in their ways, Lev. 18:3, 24, 30; 20:23.
daughters of, Gen. 28:1, 6, 8.
language of, Is. 19:18.
kingdoms of, Ps. 135:11.
kings of, Jud. 4:2, 23, 24; 5:19.
wars of, Jud. 3:1.
dwelling of Abraham in, Gen. 12:6; Isaac and Jacob, Gen. 28; Esau, Gen. 36; Joseph, Gen. 37.
allotted to children of Israel, Josh. 14.
the spies' visit, and their report, Num 13.
Moses sees, from Pisgah, Num. 27:12; Dt. 3:27; 34:1.
a son of Ham, grandson of Noah, cursed on account of his father's mockery of Noah, Gen. 9:25.
Canaanites, The.
descended from Ham, Gen. 10:6.
an accursed race, Gen. 9:25, 26.
different families of, Gen. 10:15-18.
comprised seven distinct nations, Dt. 7:1.
possessions of, how bounded, Gen. 10:19.
country of, fertile, Ex. 3:17; Num. 13:27.
Described as
great and mighty, Num. 13:28; Dt. 7:1.
idolatrous, Dt. 29:17.
superstitious, Dt. 18:9-11.
profane and wicked, Lev. 18:27.
extremely numerous, Dt. 7:17.
had many strong cities, Num. 13:28; Dt. 1:28.
expelled for wickedness, Dt. 9:4; 18:12.
Abraham
called to dwell amongst, Gen. 12:1-5.
was promised the country of, for inheritance, Gen. 13:14-17; 15:18; 17:8.
had his faith tried by dwelling amongst, Gen. 12:6; 13:7.
kind to the patriarchs, Gen. 14:13; 23:6.
Israel Commanded
to make no league with, Dt. 7:2; Jud. 2:2.
not to intermarry with, Dt. 7:3; Josh. 23:12.
not to follow idols of, Ex. 23:24; Dt. 7:25.
not to follow customs of, Lev. 18:26, 27.
to destroy, without mercy, Dt. 7:2, 24.
to destroy all vestiges of their idolatry, Ex. 23:24; Dt. 7:5, 25.
not to fear, Dt. 7:17, 18; 31:7.
terrified at the approach of Israel, Ex. 15:15, 16, with Josh. 2:9-11, and Josh. 5:1.
partially subdued by Israel, Josh. 10 and 11, with Jud. 1.
Part of, Left
to try Israel, Jud. 2:21, 22; 3:1-4.
to chastise Israel, Num. 33:55; Jud. 2:3; 4:2.
Israel ensnared by, Jud. 2:3, 19; Ps. 106:36-38.
some descendants of, in our Lord's time, Mat. 15:22; Mk. 7:26.
Candace, queen of Ethiopia, Acts 8:27.
Candle.
Job 29:3, when his c. shined upon my head
Ps. 18:28, thou wilt light my c.
Prov. 20:27, spirit of man c. of the Lord
Zeph. 1:12, search Jerusalem with c.
Mat. 5:15; Mk. 4:21; Lu. 8:16; 11:33, lighted a c.
Rev. 18:23, c. shine no more in thee
22:5, need no c., neither light
See Job 18:6; 21:17; Prov. 24:20.
Candlestick.
a part of household furniture, II Ks. 4:10.
Used for Holding
candles or torches, Mat. 5:15.
lamps, Ex. 25:31, 37; Zech. 4:2.
For the Tabernacle
form, etc., of, Ex. 25:31-36; 37:17-22.
held seven golden lamps, Ex. 25:37; 37:23.
had snuffers, etc., of gold, Ex. 25:38; 37:23.
weighed a talent of gold, Ex. 25:39.
after a divine pattern, Ex. 25:40; Num. 8:4.
called the lamp of God, I Sam. 3:3.
called the pure candlestick, Lev. 24:4.
placed in the outer sanctuary over against the table, Ex. 40:24; Heb. 9:2.
lighted with olive oil, Ex. 27:20; Lev. 24:2.
lighted, etc., by priests, Ex. 27:21; Lev. 24:3, 4.
directions for removing, Num. 4:9, 10.
Illustrative of
Christ, Zech. 4:2; Jno. 8:12; Heb. 9:2.
the church, Rev. 1:13, 20.
ministers, Mat. 5:14-16.
Cane.
Is. 43:24, thou hast bought me no sweet c.
Jer. 6:20, Sheba, and the sweet c. from a far
Canker.
II Tim. 2:17, their word will eat as doth a c.
Cankered.
Js. 5:3, your gold and silver is c.
Cankerworm.
Joel 1:4, hath the c. eaten
4, and that which the c. hath left
2:25, the c., and the caterpiller, and
Nah. 3:15, it shall eat thee up like the c.
15, make thyself many as the c.
16, the c. spoileth, and fleeth away
Canneh.
Ez. 27:23, C., and Eden, the merchants of
Capernaum, Christ dwells at, Mat. 4:13; Jno. 2:12; preaches at, Mat. 4:17; Mk. 1:21.
miracles at, Mat. 8:5; 17:24; Jno. 4:46; 6:17.
parables at, Mat. 13:18, 24; Mk. 4.
condemned for impenitence, Mat. 11:23; Lu. 10:15.
Caphthorim.
I Chr. 1:12, came the Philistines,) and C.
Caphtor.
Dt. 2:23, which came forth out of C.
Jer. 47:4, the remnant of the country of C.
Amos 9:7, the Philistines from C., and the
Caphtorim.
Gen. 10:14, came Philistim,) and C.
Caphtorims.
Dt. 2:23, the C., which came forth out of
Cappadocia.
Acts 2:9, and C., in Pontus, and Asia
I Pet. 1:1, Galatia, C., Asia, and Bithynia
Captive.
Gen. 14:14, that his brother was taken c.
34:29, their wives took they c., and
Ex. 12:29, the firstborn of the c. that was
Num. 24:22, Asshur shall carry thee away c.
Dt. 21:10, and thou hast taken them c.
Jud. 5:12, and lead thy captivity c., thou son
I Ks. 8:48, enemies, which led them away c.
50, who carried them c., that they
II Ks. 5:2, and had brought away c. out of
6:22, those whom thou hast taken c.
15:29, and carried them c. to Assyria
16:9, and carried the people of it c. to
24:16, king of Babylon brought c. to
I Chr. 5:6, king of Assyria carried away c.
II Chr. 6:37, whither they are carried c., and
25:12, children of Judah carry away c.
28:8, carried away c. of their brethren
11, again, which ye have taken c.
30:9, them that lead them c., so that
Ps. 68:18, thou hast led captivity c.: thou
137:3, that carried us away c. required
Is. 49:21, am desolate, a c., and removing
24, the mighty, or the lawful c.
51:14, the c. exile hasteneth that he
52:2, thy neck, O c. daughter of Zion
Jer. 1:3, carrying away of Jerusalem c.
13:17, Lord's flock is carried away c.
19, shall be carried away c. all of it
19, it shall be wholly carried away c.
20:4, and he shall carry them c. into
22:12, they have led him c., and shall
24:1, had carried away c. Jeconiah
5, are carried away c. of Judah
27:20, he carried away c. Jeconiah
28:6, all that is carried away c., from
29:1, carried away c. from Jerusalem
14, caused you to be carried away c.
39:9, carried away c. into Babylon
40:1, all that were carried away c.
1, which were carried away c. unto
7, not carried away c. to Babylon
41:10, then Ishmael carried away c.
10, carried them away c., and
14, Ishmael had carried away c. from
52:15, carried away c. certain of
27, thus Judah was carried away c.
Jer. 52:28, Nebuchadrezzar carried away c.
29, he carried away c. from Jerusalem
30, carried away c. of the Jews seven
Amos 1:6, they carried away c. the
6:7, therefore now shall they go c. with
7, with the first that go c.
7:11, Israel shall surely be led away c.
Ob. 11, the strangers carried away c.
Nah. 2:7, Huzzab shall be led away c.
Lu. 21:24, shall be led away c. into all
Eph. 4:8, upon high, he led captivity c., and
II Tim. 2:26, who are taken c. by him at his
3:6, lead c. silly women laden with
Captives.
Gen. 31:26, away my daughters, as c. taken
Num. 31:9, took all the women of Midian c.
12, they brought the c., and the prey
19, purify both yourselves and your c.
Dt. 21:11, and seest among the c. a
32:42, blood of the slain and of the c.
I Sam. 30:2, and had taken the women c.
3, their daughters, were taken c.
5, David's two wives were taken c.
I Ks. 8:46, they carry them away c. unto
47, whither they were carried c.
47, of them that carried them c.
II Ks. 24:14, ten thousand c., and all the
II Chr. 6:36, they carry them away c. unto a
38, they have carried them c., and
28:5, a great multitude of them c.
11, deliver the c. again, which ye
13, ye shall not bring in the c. hither
14, the armed men left the c. and
15, by name rose up, and took the c.
17, Judah, and carried away c.
Ps. 106:46, of all those that carried them c.
Is. 14:2, and they shall take them c.
2, whose c. they were; and they shall
20:4, the Ethiopians c., young and old
45:13, and he shall let go my c., not
49:25, the c. of the mighty shall be
61:1, to proclaim liberty to the c., and
Jer. 28:4, with all the c. of Judah, that went
29:1, which were carried away c.
4, all that are carried away c.
7, caused you to be carried away c.
43:3, death, and carry us away c. into
12, and carry them away c.: and he
48:46, thy sons are taken c., and
46, and thy daughters c.
50:33, and all that took them c. held
Ez. 1:1, as I was among the c. by the
6:9, they shall be carried c., because
16:53, captivity of thy c. in the midst of
Dan. 2:25, found a man of the c. of
11:8, shall also carry c. into Egypt
Lu. 4:18, to preach deliverance to the c.
Captivity.
Num. 21:29, and his daughters, into c.
Dt. 21:13, the raiment of her c. from off
28:41, them; for they shall go into c.
30:3, the Lord thy God will turn thy c.
Jud. 5:12, and lead thy c. captive, thou son
18:30, Dan until the day of the c. of the
II Ks. 24:15, carried he into c. from Jerusalem
25:27, thirtieth year of the c. of
I Chr. 5:22, dwelt in their steads until the c.
6:15, and Jehozadak went into c.
II Chr. 6:37, the land of their c., saying, We
38, in the land of their c., whither
29:9, daughters and our wives are in c.
Ezra 1:11, bring up with them of the c. that
2:1, that went up out of the c.
3:8, that were come out of the c. unto
4:1, that the children of the c.
6:16, the rest of the children of the c.
19, and the children of the c. kept
20, all the children of the c., and for
21, were come again out of c., and all

Captivity—Continued.
Ezra 8:35, which were come out of the c.
Ez. 9:7, to the sword, to c., and to a spoil
10:7, all the children of the c., that
16, the children of the c. did so
Neh. 1:2, escaped, which were left of the c.
3, remnant that are left of the c.
4:4, them for a prey in the land of c.
7:6, went up out of the c., of those
8:17, come again out of the c. made
Esth. 2:6, from Jerusalem with the c.
Job 42:10, Lord turned the c. of Job when
Ps. 14:7, Lord bringeth back the c. of his
53:6, God bringeth back the c. of his
68:18, high, thou hast led c. captive
78:61, delivered his strength into c.
85:1, brought back the c. of Jacob
126:1, the Lord turned again the c. of
4, turn again our c., O Lord, as the
Is. 5:13, my people are gone into c.
22:17, thee away with a mighty c.
46:2, but themselves are gone into c.
Jer. 15:2, such as are for the c., to the c.
20:6, in thine house, shall go into c.
22:22, and thy lovers shall go into c.
29:14, and I will turn away your c.
16, not gone forth with you into c.
20, word of the Lord, all ye of the c.
22, a curse by all the c. of Judah
28, this c. is long: build ye houses
31, send to all them of the c., saying
30:3, I will bring again the c. of my
10, seed from the land of their c.
16, every one of them, shall go into c.
18, will bring again the c. of Jacob's
31:23, when I shall bring again their c.
32:44, I will cause their c. to return
33:7, I will cause the c. of Judah
7, and the c. of Israel to return
11, I will cause to return the c. of
26, I will cause their c. to return
43:11, and such as are for c. to c.
46:19, furnish thyself to go into c.
27, seed from the land of their c.
48:7, Chemosh shall go forth into c.
11, neither hath he gone into c.
47, yet will I bring again the c. of
49:3, their king shall go into c., and
6, I will bring again the c. of the
39, I will bring again the c. of Elam
52:31, and thirtieth year of the c. of
Lam. 1:3, Judah is gone into c. because
5, her children are gone into c.
18, my young men are gone into c.
2:14, to turn away thy c.; but have
4:22, more carry thee away into c.
Ez. 1:2, fifth year of king Jehoiachin's c.
3:11, get thee to them of the c., unto
15, I came to them of the c. at
11:24, God into Chaldea, to them of the c.
25, then I spake unto them of the c.
12:4, as they that go forth into c.
7, as stuff for c., and in the even
11, they shall remove and go into c.
16:53, I shall bring again their c.
53, the c. of Sodom and her daughters
53, and the c. of Samaria and her
53, the c. of thy captives in the midst
25:3, Judah, when they went into c.
29:14, and I will bring again the c. of
30:17, and these cities shall go into c.
18, her daughters shall go into c.
33:21, the twelfth year of our c., in
39:23, Israel went into c. for their
25, will I bring again the c. of Jacob
28, them to be led into c. among the
40:1, year of our c., in the beginning
Dan. 5:13, art of the children of the c. of
6:13, which is of the children of the c.
11:33, the sword, and by flame, by c.
Hos. 6:11, when I returned the c. of my
Joel 3:1, shall bring again the c. of Judah
Amos 1:5, people of Syria shall go into c.
6, carried away captive the whole c.
9, they delivered up the whole c. to
15, their king shall go into c., he
5:5, Gilgal shall surely go into c.
27, will I cause you to go into c.
7:17, Israel shall surely go into c.
9:4, though they go into c. before
14, I will bring again the c. of my
Ob. 20, and the c. of this host of the
20, and the c. of Jerusalem, which
Mic. 1:16, for they are gone into c. from
Nah. 3:10, she went into c.: her
Hab. 1:9, they shall gather the c. as the
Zeph. 2:7, them, and turn away their c.
3:20, when I turn back your c. before
Zech. 6:10, take of them of the c., even of
14:2, of the city shall go forth into c.
Rom. 7:23, bringing me into c. to the law of
II Cor. 10:5, bringing into c. every thought to
Eph. 4:8, he led c. captive, and gave gifts
Rev. 13:10, that leadeth into c. shall go into c.
Carbuncle.
Ex. 28:17, topaz, and a c.: this shall be the
39:10, was a sardius, a topaz, and a c.
Ez. 28:13, emerald, and the c., and gold
Carbuncles.
Is. 54:12, and thy gates of c., and all thy
Carcas.
Esth. 1:10, Abagtha, Zethar, and C.
Carcase, Is. 66:24; Mat. 24:28; Heb. 3:17.
Care.
Jer. 49:31, nation that dwelleth without c.
Mat. 13:22; Mk. 4:19, c. of this world
Lu. 8:14; 21:34, choked with c.
I Cor. 9:9, doth God take c. for oxen?
12:25, have same c. one for another
II Cor. 11:28, the c. of all the churches
I Pet. 5:7, casting all your c. on him
Ps. 142:4, no man c. for my soul
Jno. 12:6, not that he c. for poor
Acts 18:17, Gallio c. for none of those things
Phil. 2:20, naturally c. for your
See I Sam. 10:2; II Sam. 18:3; Ks. 4:13; Lu. 10:40; II Cor. 7:12.
Care, Overmuch.
about earthly things, forbidden, Mat. 6:25; Lu. 12:22, 29; Jno. 6: 27.
God's providential goodness should keep us from, Mat. 6:26, 28, 30; Lu. 22:35.
God's promises should keep us from, Heb. 13:5.
trust in God should free us from, Jer. 17:7, 8; Dan. 3:16.
should be cast on God; Ps. 37:5; 55: 22; Prov. 16:3; I Pet. 5:7.
an obstruction to the gospel, Mat. 13:22, Lu. 8:14; 14:18-20.
be without, I Cor. 7:32; Phil. 4:6.
unbecoming in saints, II Tim. 2:4.
inutility of, Mat. 6:27; Lu. 12:25, 26.
vanity of, Ps. 39:6; Ecc. 4:8.
warning against, Lu. 21:34.
sent as a punishment to the wicked, Ez. 4:16; 12:19.
exemplified, Martha, Lu. 10:41; Persons who offered to follow Christ, Lu. 9:57, etc.
Careful.
Jer. 17:8, not be c. in year of drought
Dan. 3:16, we are not c. to answer
Lu. 10:41, thou art c. about many things
Phil. 4:6, be c. for nothing
Heb. 12:17, be sought it c. with tears
See II Ks. 4:13; Phil. 4:10; Tit. 3:8.
Carefulness, Ez. 12:18; I Cor. 7:32; II Cor. 7:11.
Careless, Jud. 18:7; Is. 32:9; 47:8; Ez. 39:6.
Cares.
Mk. 4:19, the c. of this world, and the
Lu. 8:14, are choked with c. and riches and
21:34, and c. of this life, and so that day
Carest.
Mat. 22:16, neither c. thou for any man: for
Mk. 4:38, Master, c. thou not that we perish?
12:14, thou art true, and c. for no
Careth.
Dt. 11:12, which the Lord thy God c. for
Jno. 10:13, hireling, and c. not for the sheep
I Cor. 7:32, he that is unmarried c. for the
33, he that is married c. for the
34, unmarried woman c. for the
34, married c. for the things of the
I Pet. 5:7, upon him, for he c. for you
Caring.
I Sam. 9:5, lest my father leave c. for the asses
Carmel.
Josh. 12:22, the king of Jokneam of C., one
Josh. 15:55, Maon, C., and Ziph, and Juttah
19:26, Misheal; and reacheth to C.
I Sam. 15:12, Samuel, saying, Saul came to C.
25:2, whose possessions were in C.
2, he was shearing his sheep in C.
5, get you up to C., and go to Nabal
7, them, all the while they were in C.
40, of David were come to Abigail to C.
I Ks. 18:19, to me all Israel unto mount C.
20, prophets together unto mount C.
42, Elijah went up to the top of C.
II Ks. 2:25, he went from thence to mount C.
4:25, unto the man of God to mount C.
19:22, and into the forest of his C.
II Chr. 26:10, in the mountains, and in C.
Song 7:5, thine head upon thee is like C.
Is. 33:9, and C. shake off their fruits
35:2, the excellency of C. and Sharon
37:24, border, and the forests of his C.
Jer. 46:18, and as C. by the sea, so shall he
50:19, he shall feed on C. and Bashan
Amos 1:2, shall mourn, and the top of C.
9:3, hide themselves in the top of C.
Mic. 7:14, in the wood, in the midst of C.
Nah. 1:4, Bashan languisheth, and C., and
Carmelite.
I Sam. 30:5, Abigail the wife of Nabal the C.
II Sam. 2:2, and Abigail Nabal's wife the C.
3:3, Abigail the wife of Nabal the C.
23:35, Hezrai the C., Paarai the Arbite
I Chr. 11:37, Hezro the C., Naarai the son of
Carmelitess.
I Sam. 27:3, and Abigail the C., Nabal's wife
I Chr. 3:1, second Daniel, of Abigail the C.
Carmi.
Gen. 46:9, and Phallu, and Hezron, and C.
Ex. 6:14, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and C.
Num. 26:6, Hezronites: of C., the family of
Josh. 7:1, for Achan, the son of C., the son
18, by man; and Achan, the son of C.
I Chr. 2:7, and the sons of C.: Achar, the
4:1, of Judah; Pharez, Hezron, and C.
5:3, Hanoch, and Pallu, Hezron, and C.
Carmites.
Num. 26:6, of Carmi, the family of the C.
Carnal.
Rom. 7:14, but I am c., sold under sin
8:7, because the c. mind is enmity
15:27, to minister unto them in c. things
I Cor. 3:1, but as unto c., even as unto
3, for ye are yet c.: for whereas
3, are ye not c., and walk as men?
4, I am of Apollos; are ye not c.?
9:11, if we shall reap your c. things?
II Cor. 10:4, weapons of our warfare are not c.
Heb. 7:16, the law of a c. commandment
9:10, and c. ordinances, imposed on
Carnally.
Lev. 18:20, thou shalt not lie c. with thy
19:20, whosoever lieth c. with a
Num. 5:13, and a man lie with her c.
Rom. 8:6, to be c. minded is death; but to
Carpenters, vision of four, Zech. 1:20.
Sent to David by Hiram, II Sam. 5: 11.
Carpenter's Son, Christ reproached as, Mat. 13:55; Mk. 6:3.
Carriage, Jud. 18:21; Is. 10:28; 46:1; Acts 21:15.
Carry.
I Ks. 18:12, Spirit of the Lord shall c. thee
Is. 40:11, c. lambs in his bosom
53:4, c. our sorrows
63:9, c. them all days of old
Ez. 22:9, men c. tales to shed blood
Mk. 6:55, began to c. about in beds
Jno. 5:10, not lawful to c. thy bed
21:18, and c. thee whither thou wouldest not
Eph. 4:14, c. about with every wind
I Tim. 6:7, we can c. nothing out
Heb. 13:9, not c. about with divers
II Pet. 2:17, clouds c. with a tempest
Jude 12, clouds c. about of winds
See Ex. 33:15; Num. 11:12; Dt. 14: 24.
Cart.
Is. 5:18, draw sin as with a c. rope
Amos 2:13, c. full of sheaves
See I Sam. 6:7; II Sam. 6:3; I Chr. 13:7; Is. 28:28.
Case.
Ps. 144:15, happy people in such a c.
Mat. 5:20, in no c. enter heaven
Jno. 5:6, long time in that c.
See Ex. 5:19; Dt. 19:4; 24:13.
Cassia, spice, Ex. 30:24; Ps. 45:8.
Cast.
Prov. 16:33, lot is c. into lap
Mat. 5:29; Mk. 9:45, whole body c. into hell
Mk. 9:38; Lu. 9:49, one c. out devils
Lu. 21:1, c. gifts into treasury
Jno. 8:7, first c. stone at her
II Cor. 10:5, c. down imaginations
I Pet. 5:7, c. all care upon him
I Jno. 4:18, love c. out fear
See Ps. 76:6; Prov. 26:18; III Jno. 10.
Castaway.
I Cor. 9:27, to others, I myself should be a c.
Castedst.
Ps. 73:18, c. them down into destruction
Castest.
Job 15:4, thou c. off fear, and restrainest
Ps. 50:17, instruction, and c. my words
88:14, Lord, why c. thou off my soul?
Casteth.
Job 21:10, their cow calveth, and c. not her
Ps. 147:6, he c. the wicked down to
17, he c. forth his ice like morsels
Prov. 10:3, but he c. away the substance of
19:15, slothfulness c. into a deep sleep
21:22, and c. down the strength of
26:18, who c. firebrands, arrows, and
Is. 40:19, with gold, and c. silver chains
Jer. 6:7, as a fountain c. out her waters
7, so she c. out her wickedness
Mat. 9:34, he c. out devils through the prince
Mk. 3:22, prince of the devils c. he out devils
Lu. 11:15, he c. out devils through Beelzebub
I Jno. 4:18, perfect love c. out fear: because
III Jno. 10, and c. them out of the church
Rev. 6:13, as a fig tree c. her untimely figs
Casting.
II Sam. 8:2, c. them down to the ground
I Ks. 7:37, all of them had one c.
Ezra 10:1, c. himself down before the house
Job 6:21, ye see my c. down, and are afraid
Ps. 74:7, sanctuary, have they defiled by c.
89:39, his crown by c. it to the ground
Ez. 17:17, by c. up mounts, and building
Mic. 6:14, and thy c. down shall be in the
Mat. 4:18, c. a net into the sea: for they were
27:35, parted his garments, c. lots: that
Mk. 1:16, Andrew his brother c. a net into
9:38, we saw one c. out devils in thy
10:50, he, c. away his garment, rose, and
15:24, parted his garments, c. lots upon
Lu. 9:49, we saw one c. out devils in thy
11:14, he was c. out a devil, and it was
21:1, the rich men c. their gifts into
2, a certain poor widow c. in thither
Rom. 11:15, for if the c. away of them be the
II Cor. 10:5, c. down imaginations, and every
I Pet. 5:7, c. all your care upon him; for he
Castle.
I Chr. 11:5, David took the c. of Zion, which
7, David dwelt in the c.; therefore
Prov. 18:19, contentions are like the bars of a c.
Acts 21:34, him to be carried into the c.
37, Paul was to be led into the c., he
22:24, to be brought into the c., and bade

Castle—Continued.
Acts 23:10, and to bring him into the c.
16, he went and entered into the c.
32, and returned to the c.
Castles.
Gen. 25:16, by their towns, and by their c.
Num. 31:10, they dwelt, and all their goodly c.
I Chr. 6:54, places throughout their c.
27:25, in the villages, and in the c.
II Chr. 17:12, he built in Judah c., and cities
27:4, and in the forests he built c.
Castor.
Acts 28:11, whose sign was C. and Pollux
Catch.
Ex. 22:6, if fire break out, and c.
Jud. 21:21, and c. you every man his wife of
I Ks. 20:33, from him, and did hastily c. it
II Ks. 7:12, we shall c. them alive, and get
Ps. 10:9, in wait to c. the poor: he doth c.
35:8, let his net that he hath hid c.
109:11, let the extortioner c. all
Jer. 5:26, snares; they set a trap, they c.
Ez. 19:3, it learned to c. the prey; it
6, and learned to c. the prey, and
Hab. 1:15, they c. them in their net, and
Mk. 12:13, of the Herodians, to c. him in his
Lu. 5:10, henceforth thou shalt c. men
11:54, seeking to c. something out of his
Catcheth.
Lev. 17:13, which hunteth and c. any beast
Mat. 13:19, cometh the wicked one, and c.
Jno. 10:12, the wolf c. them, and scattereth
Caterpiller.
I Ks. 8:37, if there be c.; if their enemy
Ps. 78:46, their increase unto the c., and
Is. 33:4, the gathering of the c.
Joel 1:4, cankerworm hath left hath the c.
2:25, cankerworm, and the c., and the
Caterpillers.
II Chr. 6:28, mildew, locusts, or c.; if their
Ps. 105:34, the locusts came, and c., and
Jer. 51:14, fill thee with men, as with c.
27, horses to come up as the rough c.
Cattle.
Gen. 46:32, their trade to feed c.
Ex. 10:26, our c. shall go with us
Dt. 2:35; 3:7; Josh. 8:2, the c. ye shall take for prey
Ps. 50:10, c. upon a thousand hills
See Gen. 1:25; 30:43; Jon. 4:11.
of Jacob increased, Gen. 30:43.
regulations respecting, Ex. 20:10; 21:28; 22:1; 23:4; Dt. 5:14; 22:1; 25:4; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.
of Israelites in Egypt saved, Ex 9:4.
referred to by Christ, Mat. 12:11; Lu. 13:15; 14:5.
an example of obedience, Is. 1:3.
Caught.
Gen. 22:13, ram c. by horns
Jno. 21:3, that night they c. nothing
II Cor. 12:2, c. up to third heaven
16, I c. you with guile
I Thess. 4:17, be c. up together with them
See II Sam. 18:9; Prov. 7:13; Rev. 12:5.
Cause.
Mat. 19:5; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31, for this c. shall a man leave
I Cor. 11:30, for this c. many are sickly
I Tim. 1:16, for this c. I obtained mercy
Ezra 6:12, God c. his name to dwell
Ps. 67:1; 80:3, c. his face to shine
Rom. 16:17, mark them who c. divisions
See Dt. 1:38; 12:11; Job 6:24; Prov. 18:17; II Cor. 4:16; 5:13.
Causeless, I Sam. 25:31; Prov. 26:2.
Caves of refuge, I Sam. 13:6; Heb. 11:38.
prophets concealed in, by Obadiah, I Ks. 18:4.
Elijah lodges in, I Ks. 19:9.
Cease.
Dt. 15:11, poor never c. out of land
Job 3:17, the wicked c. from troubling
Ps. 46:9, he maketh wars to c.
Ecc. 12:3, grinders c. because few
Acts 20:31, I c. not to warn
I Cor. 13:8, tongues, they shall c.
I Pet. 4:1, hath c. from sin
See Gen. 8:22; Is. 1:16; 2:22.
Ceaseth.
Ps. 12:1, help, Lord; for the godly man c.
49:8, is precious, and it c. for ever
Prov. 26:20, there is no talebearer, the strife c.
Is. 16:4, the spoiler c., the oppressors are
24:8, the mirth of tabrets c., the noise
8, endeth, the joy of the harp c.
33:8, lie waste, the wayfaring man c.
Lam. 3:49, eye trickleth down, and c. not
Hos. 7:4, who c. from raising after he hath
Acts 6:13, this man c. not to speak
Ceasing.
I Sam. 12:23, the Lord in c. to pray for you
Acts 12:5, prayer was made without c. of
Rom. 1:9, that without c. I make mention of
I Thess. 1:3, remembering without c. your
2:13, also thank we God without c.
5:17, pray without c.
II Tim. 1:3, without c. I have remembrance
Cedar, The,
planted by God, Ps. 104:16; Is. 41:19.
made to glorify God, Ps. 148:9.
Lebanon celebrated for, Jud. 9:15; Ps. 92:12.
banks of rivers favorable to the growth of, Num. 24:6.
imported largely by Solomon, I Ks. 10:27.
Described as
high, Is. 37:24; Ez. 17:22; Amos 2:9.
spreading, Ps. 80:10, 11.
fragrant, Song 4:11.
graceful and beautiful, Ps. 80:10, Ez. 17:23.
strong and durable, Is. 9:10.
considered the first of trees, I Ks. 4:33.
extensive commerce in, I Ks. 5:10, 11; Ezra 3:7.
Used in
building temples, I Ks. 5:5, 6; 6:9, 10.
building palaces, II Sam. 5:11; I Ks. 7:2, 3.
making masts of ships, Ez. 27:5.
making wardrobes, Ez. 27:24.
making chariots, Song 3:9.
purifying the leper, Lev. 14:4-7, 49-52.
preparing the water of separation, Num. 19:6.
making idols, Is. 44:14.
The Eagle Alluded to as
making its nest in, Jer. 22:23.
perching on the high branches of, Ez. 17:3.
instrumental in propagating, Ez. 17:4, 5.
destruction of, a punishment, Jer 22:7.
destruction of, exhibits God's power, Ps. 29:5.
Illustrative of
majesty, strength, and glory of Christ, Song 5:15; Ez. 17:22, 23.
beauty and glory of Israel, Num. 24:6.
saints in their rapid growth, Ps. 92:12.
powerful nations, Ez. 31:3; Amos 2:9.
arrogant rulers, Is. 2:13; 10:33, 34.
Celebrate, Lev. 23:32; Is. 38:18.
Celestial, I Cor. 15:40.
Cenchrea, seaport of Corinth, church there, Rom. 16:1.
Paul shaves his head at, Acts 18:18.
Censers,
for burning incense, Lev. 10:1; II Chr. 26:19.
Made of
brass, Num. 16:39.
gold, I Ks. 7:50.
one of gold in the most holy place, Heb. 9:4.
directions for removing, Num. 4:14.
often used in idolatrous worship, Ez. 8:11.
of Korah, etc., made into plates to cover the altar, Num. 16:18, 39.
typical of Christ's intercession, Rev 8:3, 5.
Centurion (Cornelius), Acts 10:1.
in charge of Paul, Acts 27:43.
servant of, healed, Mat. 8; Lu. 7.
at crucifixion acknowledges Christ, Mat. 27:54; Mk. 15:39; Lu. 23:47.
Cephas (Peter), a stone, Jno. 1:42; I Cor. 1:12; 3:22; 9:5; 15:5; Gal. 2:9.
Ceremonies, Num. 9:3.
Certain.
Ex. 3:12, c. I will be with thee
II Cor. 4:11, no c. dwellingplace
Heb. 10:27, a c. looking for of judgment
See Dt. 13:14; I Ks. 2:37; Dan. 2:45.
Certify, II Sam. 15:28; Gal. 1:11.
Chaff.
Mat. 3:12; Lu. 3:17, burn up c. with fire
See Jer. 23:28; Hos. 13:3; Zeph. 2:2.
Chain.
Mk. 5:3, no, not with c.
Acts 12:7, Peter's c. fell off
II Tim. 1:16, not ashamed of my c.
II Pet. 2:4, into c. of darkness
Jude 6, everlasting c. under darkness
See Ps. 73:6; Lam. 3:7; Is. 40:19.
Chaldeans,
Jer. 37:9, the C. shall surely depart from us
10, smitten the whole army of the C.
11, the army of the C. was broken up
13, saying, Thou fallest away to the C.
14, is false: I fall not away to the C.
38:2, goeth forth to the C. shall live
18, be given into the hand of the C.
19, the Jews that are fallen to the C.
23, wives and thy children to the C.
39:8, and the C. burned the king's house
40:9, saying, Fear not to serve the C.
10, dwell at Mizpah, to serve the C.
41:3, and the C. that were found there
18, because of the C.: for they were
43:3, deliver us into the hand of the C.
50:1, and against the land of the C.
8, go forth out of the land of the C.
25, God of hosts in the land of the C.
35, a sword is upon the C., saith the
45, purposed against the land of the C.
51:4, shall fall in the land of the C.
54, destruction from the land of the C.
52:7, C. were by the city round about
8, of the C. pursued after the king
14, the C., that were with the captain
17, C. brake, and carried all the brass
Ez. 1:3, land of the C. by the river Chebar
12:13, to Babylon to the land of the C.
23:14, images of the C. pourtrayed with
23, the Babylonians, and all the C.
Dan. 1:4, learning and the tongue of the C.
2:2, C., for to shew the king his dreams
4, then spake the C. to the king
5, king answered and said to the C.
10, C. answered before the king
3:8, at that time certain C. came near
4:7, magicians, the astrologers, the C.
5:7, to bring in the astrologers, the C.
11, astrologers, C., and soothsayers
30, Belshazzar the king of the C. slain
9:1, king over the realm of the C.
Hab. 1:6, for, lo, I raise up the C., that
Jer. 39:5, the C. army pursued after them
Chaldees.
Gen. 11:28, of his nativity, in Ur of the C.
31, forth with them from Ur of the C.
15:7, brought thee out of Ur of the C.
II Ks. 24:2, sent against him bands of the C.
25:4, the C. were against the city round
5, of the C. pursued after the king
10, and all the army of the C., that
13, C. break in pieces, and carried
24, to be the servants of the C.
25, Jews and the C. that were with
26, for they were afraid of the C.
II Chr. 36:17, upon them the king of the C.
Neh. 9:7, him forth out of Ur of the C.
Is. 13:19, the beauty of the C. excellency
Chalkstones,
Is. 27:9, of the altar as c. that are beaten
Challengeth,
Ex. 22:9, which another c. to be his
Chamber.
II Ks. 4:10, little c. on wall
Ps. 19:5, as bridegroom coming out of c.
Is. 26:20, enter into thy c.
Ez. 8:12, c. of imagery
Mat. 24:26, in secret c.
Acts 9:37; 20:8, in upper c.
See Dan. 6:10; Prov. 7:27; Joel 2:16.
Champion, I Sam. 17:4, 51.
Chance, I Sam. 6:9; II Sam. 1:6; Ecc. 9:11; Lu. 10:31.
Change.
Job 14:14, till my c. come
Prov. 22:21, meddle not with him given to c.
Ps. 15:4, sweareth, and c. not
102:26, as a vesture shalt thou c. them
Lam. 4:1, fine gold c.
Mal. 3:6, I am the Lord, I c. not
Rom. 1:23, c. glory of uncorruptible God
I Cor. 15:51, we shall all be c.
II Cor. 3:18, c. from glory to glory
See Job 17:12; Jer. 2:36; 13:23; Jud. 14:12; Zech. 3:4; Heb. 7:12.
Chant.
Amos 6:5, that c. to the sound of the viol
Chapel.
Amos 7:13, it is the king's c., and it is the
Chapiter.
I Ks. 7:16, the height of the one c. was five
16, and the height of the other c.
17, seven for the one c.
17, and seven for the other c.
18, and so he did for the other c.
20, round about upon the other c.
31, the mouth of it within the c.
II Ks. 25:17, and the c. upon it was brass
17, the height of the c. three cubits
17, the pomegranates upon the c.
II Chr. 3:15, the c. that was on the top of each
Jer. 52:22, and a c. of brass was upon it
22, and the height of one c. was five
Character of Saints,
attentive to Christ's voice, Jno. 10:3:4.
blameless and harmless, Phil. 2:15.
bold, Prov. 28:1; Rom. 13:3.
contrite, Is. 57:15; 66:2.
devout, Acts 8:2; 22:12.
faithful, Rev. 17:14.
fearing God, Mat. 3:16; Acts 10:2.
following Christ, Jno. 10:4, 27.
godly, Ps. 4:3; II Pet. 2:9.
guileless, Jno. 1:47.
holy, Dt. 7:6; 14:2; Col. 3:12.
humble, Ps. 34:2; I Pet. 5:5.
hungering after righteousness, Mat. 5:6.
just, Gen. 6:9; Hab. 2:4; Lu. 2:25.
led by the Spirit, Rom. 8:14.
liberal, Is. 32:8; II Cor. 9:13.
loving, Col. 1:4; I Thess. 4:9.
lowly, Prov. 16:19.
meek, Is. 29:19; Mat. 5:5.
merciful, Ps. 37:26; Mat. 5:7.
new creatures, II Cor. 5:17; Eph. 2:10.
obedient, Rom. 16:19; I Pet. 1:14.
poor in spirit, Ps. 51:17; Mat. 5:3.
prudent, Prov. 16:21.
pure in heart, Mat. 5:8; I Jno. 3:3.
righteous, Is. 60:21; Lu. 1:6.
sincere, II Cor. 1:12; 2:17.
steadfast, Acts 2:42; Col. 2:5.
taught of God, Is. 54:13; I Jno 2:27.
true, II Cor. 6:8.
undefiled, Ps. 119:1.
upright, I Ks. 3:6; Ps. 15:2.
watchful, Lu. 12:37.
zealous of good works, Tit. 2:14; 3:8.
Character of the Wicked,
abominable, Rev. 21:8.
alienated from God, Eph. 4:18; Col. 1:21.
blasphemous, Lu. 22:65; Rev. 16:9.
blinded, II Cor. 4:4; Eph. 4:18.
boastful, Ps. 10:3; 49:6.
conspiring against God's people, Neh. 4:8; 6:2; Ps. 38:12.
covetous, Mic. 2:2; Rom. 1:29.
deceitful, Ps. 5:6; Rom. 3:13.
delighting in the iniquity of others, Prov. 2:14; Rom. 1:32.
despising the works of the faithful, Neh. 2:19; 4:2; II Tim. 3:3, 4.
destructive, Is. 59:7.
disobedient, Neh. 9:26; Tit. 3:3; I Pet. 2:7.
enticing to evil, Prov. 1:10-14; II Tim. 3:6.
envious, Neh. 2:10; Tit. 3:3.
fearful, Prov. 28:1; Rev. 21:8.
fierce, Prov. 16:29; II Tim. 3:3.
foolish, Dt. 32:6; Ps. 5:5.
forgetting God, Job 8:13.
fraudulent, Ps. 37:21; Mic. 6:11.
froward, Prov. 21:8; Is. 57:17.
glorying in their shame, Phil. 3:19.
hard-hearted, Ez. 3:7.
hating the light, Job 24:13; Jno. 3:20.
heady and high-minded, II Tim. 3:4.
hostile to God, Rom. 8:7; Col. 1:21.
hypocritical, Is. 29:13; II Tim 3:5.
ignorant of God, Hos. 4:1; II Thess. 1:8.
impudent, Ez. 2:4.
incontinent, II Tim. 3:3.
infidel, Ps. 10:4; 14:1.

Character of the Wicked—Continued.
loathsome, Prov. 13:5.
lovers of pleasure more than of God, II Tim. 3:4.
lying, Ps. 58:3; 62:4; Is. 59:4.
mischievous, Prov. 24:8; Mic. 7:3.
murderous, Ps. 10:8; 94:6; Rom. 1:29.
prayerless, Job 21:15; Ps. 53:4.
persecuting, Ps. 69:26; 109:16.
perverse, Dt. 32:5.
proud, Ps. 59:12; Ob. 3; II Tim. 3:2.
rejoicing in the affliction of saints, Ps. 35:15.
reprobate, II Cor. 13:5; II Tim. 3:8; Tit. 1:16.
selfish, II Tim. 3:2.
sensual, Phil. 3:19; Jude 19.
sold under sin, I Ks. 21:20; II Ks. 17:17.
stiff-hearted, Ez. 2:4.
stiff-necked, Ex. 33:5; Acts 7:51.
uncircumcised in heart, Jer. 9:26; Acts 7:51.
unjust, Prov. 11:7; Is. 26:10.
unmerciful, Rom. 1:31.
ungodly, Prov. 16:27.
unholy, II Tim. 3:2.
unprofitable, Mat. 25:30; Rom. 3:12.
unruly, Tit. 1:10.
unthankful, Lu. 6:35; II Tim. 3:2.
untoward, Acts 2:40.
unwise, Dt. 32:6.
Chariots.
carriages for traveling, etc., Gen. 46:29.
carriages used in war, I Ks. 20:25.
wheels of, described, I Ks. 7:33.
bound with traces, Mic. 1:13.
drawn by
horses, II Ks. 10:2; Song 1:9.
asses and camels, Is. 21:7.
value of in Solomon's time, I Ks. 10:29.
drivers generally employed for, I Ks. 22:34; II Chr. 18:33.
sometimes driven by the owners, II Ks. 9:16, 20.
sometimes driven furiously, II Ks. 9:20; Is. 5:28; Jer. 4:13.
bounding motion of, referred to, Nah. 3:2.
noise occasioned by, referred to, II Ks. 7:6; Joel 2:5; Nah. 3:2; Rev. 9:9.
introduced into Israel by David, II Sam. 8:4.
multiplied by Solomon, I Ks. 10:26.
imported from Egypt, I Ks. 10:28, 29.
For War,
armed with iron, Josh. 17:16; Jud. 1:19.
lighted by night with torches, Nah. 2:3.
commanded by captains, Ex. 14:7; I Ks. 16:9.
advantageously maneuvered in a flat country, Jud. 1:19; I Ks. 20:23-25.
formed part of the line of battle, I Ks. 20:25.
used in pursuing enemies, Ex. 14:9; II Sam. 1:6.
kept in chariot cities, I Ks. 9:19; 10:26.
Used in War by the
Egyptians, Ex. 14:7; II Ks. 18:24.
Canaanites, Josh. 17:16; Jud. 4:3.
Philistines, I Sam. 13:5.
Syrians, II Sam. 10:18; I Ks. 20:1.
Assyrians, II Ks. 19:23.
Ethiopians, II Chr. 14:9; 16:8.
Babylonians, Ez. 23:24; 26:7.
Jews, II Ks. 8:21; 10:2.
kings rode in, to battle, I Ks. 22:35.
kings used, in common, I Ks. 12:18; 18:44.
persons of distinction used, Gen. 41:43; II Ks. 5:9, 21; Jer. 17:25; Acts 8:28.
often attended by running footmen, I Sam. 8:11; II Sam. 15:1; I Ks. 1:5.
consecrated to the sun, II Ks. 23:11.
The Jews Condemned for
multiplying, Is. 2:7.
trusting to, Is. 22:18; 31:1.
taken in war, often destroyed, Josh. 11:6, 9; Jer. 51:21; Mic. 5:10; Nah. 2:13.
Illustrative of
the clouds, Ps. 104:3.
the judgments of God, Is. 66:15.
angels, II Ks. 6:16, 17, with Ps. 68:17.
prophets, II Ks. 2:12; 13:14.
Christ's love to his church, Song 6:12.
Elijah taken to heaven in one of fire, II Ks. 2:11.
Charge of God to Moses and Aaron, Ex. 6:13.
of Moses to Joshua, Dt. 31:7.
of David to Solomon, I Ks. 2:1; I Chr. 22:6.
of Jehoshaphat to the judges, II Chr. 19:6.
of Paul to the elders of the church at Ephesus, Acts 20:17.
of Paul to Timothy, I Tim. 5:21; II Tim. 4.
of Peter to the elders, I Pet. 5.
Charity explained, I Cor. 13:4-7.
enjoined, Col. 3:14.
(love to our neighbor), Mk. 12:33; Rom. 13:8, 9, 10; I Cor. 13:4, 8; I Thess. 1:3; 3:6; 4:9; I Tim. 1:5; 4:12; II Tim. 3:10; Heb. 6:10; Js. 2:8; I Pet. 1:22; I Jno. 2:10; 3:14; 4:11; Rev. 2:19.
Charmer, Dt. 18:11; Ps. 58:5; Jer. 8:17.
Chase.
Lev. 26:8, five c. hundred
Dt. 32:30; Josh. 23:10, one c. thousand
See Job 18:18; Ps. 35:5; Lam. 3:52.
Chaste, II Cor. 11:2; Tit. 2:5; I Pet. 3:2.
Chasten.
Dt. 8:5, as a man c. son
Ps. 6:1; 38:1, nor c. me in displeasure
94:12, blessed is the man whom thou c.
Prov. 19:18, c. thy son while there is hope
II Cor. 6:9, as c., and not killed
Heb. 12:6; Rev. 3:19, whom the Lord loveth he c.
11, no c. seemeth to be joyous
See Ps. 69:10; 73:14; 118:18.
Chastise.
Lev. 26:28, and I, even I, will c. you seven
Dt. 22:18, city shall take that man and c.
I Ks. 12:11, but I will c. you with scorpions
14, with whips, but I will c. you with
II Chr. 10:11, 14, I will c. you with scorpions
Hos. 7:12, I will c. them, as their
10:10, in my desire that I should c.
Lu. 23:16, I will therefore c. him, and release
22, I will therefore c. him, and let him
Chastised.
I Ks. 12:11, my father hath c. you with whips
14, my father also c. you with whips
II Chr. 10:11, my father c. you with whips, but
14, will add thereto: my father c. you
Jer. 31:18, thou hast c. me, and I was c.
Chastisement.
Dt. 11:2, not seen the c. of the Lord your
Job 34:31, I have borne c., I will not offend
Is. 53:5, the c. of our peace was upon
Jer. 30:14, the c. of a cruel one, for
Heb. 12:8, but if ye be without c., whereof
Chastiseth.
Ps. 94:10, he that c. the heathen, shall not
Chastity.
commanded, Ex. 20:14; Prov. 31:3; Acts 15:20; Rom. 13:13; Col. 3:5; I Thess. 4:3.
required in look, Job 31:1; Mat. 5:28
required in heart, Prov. 6:25.
required in speech, Eph. 5:3.
keep the body in, I Cor. 6:13, 15-18.
preserved by wisdom, Prov. 2:10, 11, 16; 7:1-5.
saints are kept in, Ecc. 7:26.
advantages of, I Pet. 3:1, 2.
shun those devoid of, I Cor. 5:11; I Pet. 4:3.
the wicked are devoid of, Rom. 1:29; Eph. 4:19; II Pet. 2:14; Jude 8.
temptation to deviate from, dangerous, II Sam. 11:2-4.
consequences of associating with those devoid of, Prov. 5:3-11; 7:25-27; 22:14.
want of, excludes from heaven, Gal. 5:19-21.
drunkenness destructive to, Prov. 23:31-33.
breach of, punished, I Cor. 3:16, 17; Eph. 5:5, 6; Heb. 13:4; Prov. 22:15.
motives for, I Cor. 6:19; I Thess. 4:7.
exemplified, Abimelech, Gen. 20:4, 5; 26:10, 11; Joseph, Gen. 39:7-10; Ruth, Ruth 3:10, 11; Boaz, Ruth 3:13.
Chatter.
Is. 38:14, so did I c.: I did mourn as a
Chebar, the river, Ezekiel's visions at, Ez. 1; 3:15; 10:15.
Chedorlaomer, king of Elam, takes Lot prisoner, but is subdued by Abram, Gen. 14.
Cheer.
Prov. 15:13, maketh a c. countenance
Zech 9:17, corn shall make young men c.
Jno. 16:33, be of good c., I have overcome
Acts 23:11; 27:22, 25, be of good c.
Rom. 12:8, he that sheweth mercy with c.
II Cor. 9:7, God loveth a c. giver
See Jud. 9:13; Mat. 9:2; 14:27; Mk. 6:50.
Cheese.
II Sam. 17:29, sheep, and c. of kine, for David
Job 10:10, as milk, and curdled me like c.?
Cheeses.
I Sam. 17:18, carry these ten c. unto the
Chelal.
Ezra 10:30, Adna, and C., Benaiah, Maaseiah
Chelluh.
Ezra 10:35, Benaiah, Bedeiah, C.
Chelub.
I Chr. 4:11, and C. the brother of Shuah
27:26, the ground was Ezri the son of C.
Chelubai.
I Chr. 2:9, Jerahmeel, and Ram, and C.
Chemarims.
Zeph. 1:4, name of the C. with the priests
Chemosh.
Num. 21:29, thou art undone, O people of C.
Jud. 11:24, that which C. thy god giveth
I Ks. 11:7, Solomon build an high place for C.
33, C. the god of the Moabites, and
II Ks. 23:13, C. the abomination of the Moabites
Jer. 48:7, and C. shall go forth into captivity
13, Moab shall be ashamed of C., as
46, O Moab! the people of C. perisheth
Chenaanah.
I Ks. 22:11, C. made him horns of iron
24, C. went near, and smote Micaiah
I Chr. 7:10, Benjamin, and Ehud, and C.
II Chr. 18:10, C. had made him horns of iron
23, Zedekiah the son of C. came near
Chenani.
Neh. 9:4, Bani, and C., and cried with
Chenaniah.
I Chr. 15:22, and C., chief of the Levites, was
27, and C. the master of the song
26:29, C. and his sons were for the
Cherethites (and Pelethites), David's guard, II Sam. 15:18.
Cherubim.
form and appearance of, Ez. 1:5-11, 13, 14.
animated by the Spirit of God, Ez. 1:12, 20.
engaged in accomplishing the purposes of God, Ez. 1:15, 21; 10:9-11, 16, 17.
the glory of God exhibited upon, Ez. 1:22, 26-28; 10:4, 18, 20.
sound of their wings was as the voice of God, Ez. 1:24; 10:5.
placed at the entrance of Eden, Gen. 3:24.
Of Gold,
formed out of, and at each end of the mercy seat, Ex. 25:18-20.
placed over the ark of the covenant, I Sam. 4:4; I Ks. 8:6, 7; II Chr. 5:7, 8.
God's presence manifested between, II Sam. 6:2; II Ks. 19:15; Ps. 80:1; 99:1.
the oracles or answers of God delivered from between, Ex. 25:22; Num. 7:89.
called the cherubim of glory, Heb 9:5.
Representations of, Made on the
curtains of the tabernacle, Ex. 26:1, 31.
veil of the tabernacle, Ex. 26:31.
veil of the temple, II Chr. 3:14.
doors of the temple, I Ks. 6:32, 35.
walls of the temple, II Chr. 3:7.
bases of brazen lavers, I Ks. 7:29, 36.
riding on, illustrative of majesty and power of God, II Sam. 22:11. Ps. 18:10.
Chickens, Mat. 23:37.
Chide, Ex. 17:2; Jud. 8:1; Ps. 103:9.
Chief Priests consulted by Herod, Mat. 2:4.
their persecution of Christ, Mat. 16:21; Mk. 14:1; 15:31; Jno. 7:32.
Children.
Christ was an example to, Lu. 2:51; Jno. 19:26, 27.
are a gift from God, Gen. 33:5; Ps 127:3.
are capable of glorifying God, Ps. 8:2; 148:12, 13; Mat. 21:15, 16.
Should be
brought to Christ, Mk. 10:13-16.
brought early to the house of God, I Sam. 1:24.
instructed in the ways of God, Dt. 31:12, 13; Prov. 22:6.
judiciously trained, Prov. 22:15, 29:17; Eph. 6:4.
Should
obey God, Dt. 30:2.
fear God, Prov. 24:21.
remember God, Ecc. 12:1.
attend to parental teaching, Prov. 1:8, 9.
honor parents, Ex. 20:12; Heb. 12:9.
fear parents, Lev. 19:3.
obey parents, Prov. 6:20; Eph. 6:1
take care of parents, I Tim. 5:4.
honor the aged, Lev. 19:32; I Pet. 5:5.
not imitate bad parents, Ez. 20:18.
an heritage from the Lord, Ps. 113:9; 127:3.
Not to Have,
considered an affliction, Gen. 15:2, 3; Jer. 22:30.
a reproach in Israel, I Sam. 1:6, 7; Lu. 1:25.
anxiety of the Jews for, Gen. 30:1; I Sam. 1:5, 8.
often prayed for, I Sam. 1:10, 11; Lu. 1:13.
often given in answer to prayer, Gen. 25:21; I Sam. 1:27; Lu. 1:13.
treatment of, after birth, noticed, Ez. 16:4.
mostly nursed by the mothers, I Sam. 1:22; I Ks. 3:21; Ps. 22:9; Song 8:1.
weaning of, a time of joy and feasting, Gen. 21:8; I Sam. 1:24.
circumcised on the eighth day, Phil. 3:5.
named at circumcision, Lu. 1:59; 2:21.
Were Named
after relatives, Lu. 1:59, 61.
from remarkable events, Gen. 21:3, 6, with Gen. 18:13; Ex. 2:10, 18:3, 4.
from circumstances connected with their birth, Gen. 25:25, 26 35:18; I Chr. 4:9.
often by God, Is. 8:3; Hos. 1:4, 6, 9.
often numerous, II Ks. 10:1; I Chr. 4:27.
numerous, considered an especial blessing, Ps. 115:14; 127:4, 5.
sometimes born when parents were old, Gen. 15:3, 6; 17:17; Lu. 1:18.
Male,
if first-born, belonged to God and were redeemed, Ex. 13:12, 13, 15.
birth of, announced to the father by a messenger, Jer. 20:15.
under the care of tutors, till they came of age, II Ks. 10:1; Gal. 4:1, 2.
usefully employed, I Sam. 9:3; 17:15.
inherited the possessions of their father, Dt. 21:16, 17; Lu. 12:13, 14.
received the blessing of their father before his death, Gen. 27:1-4; 48:15; 49.
Female,
taken care of by nurses, Gen. 35:8.
usefully employed, Gen. 24:13; Ex. 2:16.
inherited property in default of sons, Num. 27:1-8; Josh. 17:1-6.
fondness and care of mothers for, Ex. 2:2-10; I Sam. 2:19; I Ks. 3:27; Is. 49:15; I Thess. 2:7, 8.
of God's people, holy, Ez. 9:2; I Cor. 7:14.
of God's people, interested in the promises, Dt. 29:29; Acts 2:39.
prosperity of, greatly depended on obedience of parents, Dt. 4:40; 12:25, 28; Ps. 128:1-3.
frequently bore the curse of parents, Ex. 20:5; Ps. 109:9, 10.
Were Required
to honor their parents, Ex. 20:12
to attend to instruction, Dt. 4:9; 11:19.
to submit to discipline, Prov. 29:17; Heb. 12:9.
to respect the aged, Lev. 19:32.
mode of giving public instruction to, Lu. 2:46; Acts 22:3.
power of parents over, during the patriarchal age, Gen. 9:24, 25; 21:14; 38:24.
often wicked and rebellious, II Ks. 2:23.
rebellious, punished by the civil power, Ex. 21:15-17; Dt. 21:18-21.
sometimes devoted their property to avoid supporting parents, Mat. 15:5; Mk. 7:11, 12.
could demand their portion during their father's life, Lu. 15:12.
amusements of, Zech. 8:5; Mat. 11:16, 17.
casting out of weak, etc., alluded to, Ez. 16:5.

Children—Continued.
inhuman practice of offering to idols, II Ks. 17:31; II Chr. 28:3; 33:6.
Illegitimate,
had no inheritance, Gen. 21:10, 14; Gal. 4:30.
not cared for by the father, Heb. 12:8.
excluded from the congregation, Dt. 23:2.
sometimes sent away with gifts, Gen. 25:6.
despised by their brethren, Jud. 11:2.
destruction of, a punishment, Lev. 26:22; Ez. 9:6; Lu. 19:44.
grief occasioned by loss of, Gen. 37: 35; 44:27-29; II Sam. 13:37; Jer. 6:26; 31:15.
resignation manifested at loss of, Lev. 10:19, 20; II Sam. 12:18-23; Job 1:19-21.
Children, Good.
the Lord is with, I Sam. 3:19.
know the scriptures, II Tim. 3:15.
observe the law of God, Prov. 28:7.
their obedience to parents is well-pleasing to God, Col. 3:20.
partake of the promises of God, Acts 2:39.
shall be blessed, Prov. 3:1-4; Eph. 6:2, 3.
show love to parents, Gen. 46:29.
obey parents, Gen. 28:7; 47:30.
attend to parental teaching, Prov. 13:1.
take care of parents, Gen. 45:9, 11; 47:12.
make their parents' hearts glad, Prov. 10:1; 29:17.
honor the aged, Job 32:6, 7.
adduced as a motive for submission to God, Heb. 12:9.
spirit of, a requisite for the kingdom of heaven, Mat. 18:3.
illustrative of a teachable spirit, Mat. 18:4.
exemplified, Isaac, Gen. 22:6-10; Joseph, Gen. 45:9; 46:29; Jephthah's daughter, Jud. 11:34, 36; Samson, Jud. 13:24; Samuel, I Sam. 3:19; Obadiah, I Ks. 18:12; Joshiah, II Chr. 34:3; Esther, Esth. 2:20; Job, Job 29:4; David, I Sam. 17:20; Ps. 71:5; Daniel, Dan. 1:6; John the Baptist, Lu. 1:80; children in the temple, Mat. 21:15, 16; Timothy, II Tim. 3:15.
Children, Wicked.
know not God, I Sam. 2:12.
are void of understanding, Prov. 7: 7.
are proud, Is. 3:5.
With Regard to Parents
hearken not to them, I Sam. 2:25.
despise them, Prov. 15:5, 20; Ez. 22:7.
curse them, Prov. 30:11.
bring reproach on them, Prov. 19: 26.
are a calamity to them, Prov. 19: 13.
are a grief to them, Prov. 17:25.
despise their elders, Job 19:18.
Punishment of, for
setting light by parents, Dt. 27: 16.
disobeying parents, Dt. 21:21.
mocking parents, Prov. 30:17.
cursing parents, Ex. 21:15, with Mk. 7:10.
smiting parents, Ex. 21:15.
mocking a prophet, II Ks. 2:23, 24.
gluttony and drunkenness, Dt. 21:20, 21.
their guilt in robbing parents, Prov. 28:24.
exemplified, Esau, Gen. 26:34, 35; sons of Eli, I Sam. 2:12, 17; sons of Samuel, I Sam. 8:3; Absalom, II Sam. 15:10; Adonijah, I Ks. 1:5, 6; children at Bethel, II Ks. 2:23; Adrammelech and Sharezer, II Ks. 19:37.
Chittim, prophecies of, Num. 24:24; Is. 23:1, 12; Dan. 11:30.
Chode, Gen. 31:36; Num. 20:3.
Choice.
I Sam. 9:2, Saul, a c. young man
Acts 15:7, God made c. among us
See Gen. 23:6; II Sam. 10:9; Prov. 8:10.
Choke.
Mat. 13:22, deceitfulness of riches, c. the
Mk. 4:19, entering in, c. the word, and it
Choked.
Mat. 13:7, thorns sprung up, and c. them
Mk. 4:7, c. it, and it yielded no fruit
5:13, and were c. in the sea
Lu. 8:7, sprang up with it, and c. it
14, and are c. with cares and riches
33, place into the lake, and were c.
Choler.
Dan. 8:7, was moved with c. against him
11:11, the south shall be moved with c.
Choose.
Ex. 17:9, c. us out men, and go out
Num. 16:7, the man whom the Lord doth c.
17:5, the man's rod, whom I shall c.
Dt. 7:7, nor c. you, because ye were more
12:5, the Lord your God shall c. out
11, God shall c. to cause his name
14, the place which the Lord shall c.
18, which the Lord thy God shall c.
26, the place which the Lord shall c.
14:23, the place which he shall c.
24, which the Lord thy God shall c.
25, which the Lord thy God shall c.
15:20, the place which the Lord shall c.
16:2, the place which the Lord shall c.
6, which the Lord thy God shall c.
7, which the Lord thy God shall c.
15, the place which the Lord shall c.
16, in the place which he shall c.
17:8, which the Lord thy God shall c.
10, which the Lord shall c. shall shew
15, whom the Lord thy God shall c.
18:6, the place which the Lord shall c.
23:16, that place which he shall c. in one
26:2, God shall c. to place his name
30:19, therefore c. life, that both
31:11, in the place which he shall c.
Josh. 9:27, in the place which he should c.
24:15, c. you this day whom ye will serve
I Sam. 2:28, did I c. him out of all the tribes
17:8, c. you a man for you, and let
II Sam. 16:18, and all the men of Israel, c.
17:1, let me now c. out twelve thousand
21:6, of Saul, whom the Lord did c.
24:12, c. thee one of them, that I may do
I Ks. 14:21, which the Lord did c. out of all
18:23, and let them c. one bullock for
25, c. you one bullock for yourselves
I Chr. 21:10, c. thee one of them, that I may
11, thus saith the Lord, C. thee
Neh. 9:7, the God, who didst c. Abram
Job 9:14, and c. out my words to reason
34:4, let us c. to us judgment: let us
33, thou refuse, or whether thou c.
Ps. 25:12, teach in the way that he shall c.
47:4, he shall c. our inheritance for us
Prov. 1:29, did not c. the fear of the Lord
3:31, oppressor, and c. none of his ways
Is. 7:15, 16, refuse the evil, and c. the good
14:1, and will yet c. Israel, and set them
49:7, of Israel, and he shall c. thee
56:4, and c. the things that please me
65:12, c. that wherein I delighted not
66:4, I also will c. their delusions
Ez. 21:19, c. thou a place, c. it at the head
Zech. 1:17, Zion, and shall yet c. Jerusalem
2:12, and shall c. Jerusalem again
Phil. 1:22, yet what I shall c. I wot not
Choosest.
Job 15:5, thou c. the tongue of the crafty
Ps. 65:4, blessed is the man whom thou c.
Chooseth.
Job 7:15, so that my soul c. strangling
Is. 40:20, he hath no oblation c. a tree that
41:24, an abomination is he that c. you
Choosing.
Heb. 11:25, c. rather to suffer affliction with
Chop.
Mic. 3:3, their bones, and c. them in pieces
Chor-ashan.
I Sam. 30:30, and to them which were in C.
Chorazin.
Mat. 11:21, woe unto thee, C.! woe unto
Lu. 10:13, woe unto thee, C.! woe unto
Chose.
Gen. 6:2, them wives of all which they c.
13:11, Lot c. him all the plain of Jordan
Ex. 18:25, Moses c. able men out of all Israel
Dt. 4:37, therefore he c. their seed after them
10:15, and he c. their seed after
Josh. 8:3, Joshua c. out thirty thousand
Jud. 5:8, they c. new gods; then was war in
I Sam. 13:2, Saul c. him three thousand men
17:40, and c. him five smooth stones out
II Sam. 6:21, which c. me before thy father
10:9, behind, he c. of all the choice men
I Ks. 8:16, I c. no city out of all the tribes of
16, but I c. David to be over my people
11:34, David my servant's sake whom I c.
I Chr. 19:10, c. out of all the choice of Israel
28:4, the Lord God of Israel c. me before
II Chr. 6:5, I c. no city among all the tribes
5, neither c. I any man to be a ruler
Job 29:25, I c. out their way, and sat chief
Ps. 78:67, and c. not the tribe of Ephraim
68, but c. the tribe of Judah, the
70, he c. David also his servant
Is. 66:4, and c. that in which I delighted not
Ez. 20:5, in the day when I c. Israel
Lu. 6:13, of them he c. twelve, whom also
14:7, they c. out the chief rooms; saying
Acts 6:5, they c. Stephen, a man full of faith
13:17, c. our fathers, and exalted
15:40, and Paul c. Silas, and departed
Christ.
Son of Man, Mat. 8:20; 9:6; 10:23; 11:19; 12:8, 32, 40; 13:37, 41; 16: 13; 17:9, 22; 24:27, 30, 44; 25:31; 26:2, 24, 45; Mk. 8:38; 9:12, 31; 13:14; Lu. 5:24; 6:22; 9:22, 56; 11:30; 12:8; 17:22; 18:8; 19:10; 21:36; 22:48; Jno. 1:51; 3:13; 5: 27; 6:27; 53:62; 8:28; 12:23, 34; 13:31; Acts 7:56; Rev. 1:13.
Emmanuel, Is. 7:14; 8:8; Mat. 1: 23.
the Word, Jno. 1:1, 14; Acts 10:36; I Jno. 5:7; Rev. 19:13.
the Lamb of God, Jno. 1:29, 36; Rev. 5:6; 6:1, 16; 12:11; 13:8; 15: 3; 19:7; 22:1, 3.
the Lord our Righteousness, Jer. 23:6; 33:16; Mal. 4:2; Acts 17:31; Rom. 5:18; Phil. 1:11; Heb. 7:2; II Pet. 1:1.
the Lord of all, Acts 10:3, 6.
the Lord of glory, I Cor. 2:8; Js. 2:1.
birth announced to shepherds by angels, Lu. 2:9-14.
wise men of the east do homage to, Mat. 2:1.
circumcision of, and presentation in temple, Lu. 2:21, 22.
carried into Egypt, Mat. 2:13.
first public appearance (doctors in temple), Lu. 2:46.
baptism by John, Mat. 3:13; Mk. 1:9; Lu. 3:21; Jno. 1:32; 3:24.
selection of disciples, Mat. 4:18; Mk. 1:16; Lu. 4:31; 5:10; Jno. 1:38.
sufferings and death predicted, Mat. 16:17, 20; 8:9, 10; Lu. 9:18.
transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mk. 9.
institutes the Lord's Supper, Mat. 26; Mk. 14; Lu. 22; I Cor. 11:23.
betrayed by Judas, Mat. 26; Mk. 14; Lu. 22; Jno. 18; Acts 1.
deserted by disciples, Mat. 26; Jno. 18.
taken before Annas and Caiaphas, and Pilate and Herod, Mat. 26:57; 27; Mk. 14:54; 15; Lu. 23; Jno. 18:19.
pronounced faultless by Pilate, yet delivered up to the Jews, Mat. 27; Mk. 15; Lu. 23; Jno. 18:19.
crucified, Mat. 27; Mk. 15; Lu. 23; Jno. 19.
his legs not broken, Jno. 19:33.
his side pierced by soldier, Jno. 19: 33.
LIFE ON EARTH:
buried, Mat. 27; Mk. 15; Lu. 23; Jno. 19; in a new sepulchre watched by soldiers and sealed, Mat. 27: 66.
his descent into hell, Eph. 4:9.
rises from the tomb, Mat. 28; Mk. 16; Lu. 24; Jno. 20:21; I Cor. 15: 4.
appears to Mary Magdalene and disciples, Mat. 28; Mk. 16; Lu. 24; Jno. 20.
shows Thomas his hands and feet, Jno. 20:27.
charge to Peter to feed his lambs, Jno. 21:15.
ascends into heaven, Mk. 16; Lu 24; Acts 1:9, 10.
seen in heaven by Stephen, Acts 7: 55.
appearances after ascension:
to Paul, Acts 9:4; 18:9; 22:8.
to John, Rev. 1:13.
WORK ON EARTH:
questions the doctors, Lu. 2:46.
is tempted, Mat. 4; Mk. 1:12; Lu. 4.
sermon on the mount, Mat. 5:6, 7.
cleanses the temple, Ps. 69:9; Jno. 2:14.
teaches Nicodemus, Jno. 3.
converses with woman of Samaria, Jno. 4.
the people attempt to make him king, Jno. 6:15.
taunted by his brethren, Jno. 7:4.
the people's testimony, Mat. 16:13; Mk. 8:27; Lu. 9:18; Jno. 7:12.
message to John the Baptist, Lu. 7:22.
anointed at Simon the Pharisee's house, Lu. 7:36.
pays tribute at Capernaum, Mat. 17:24.
inculcates humility on apostles, Mat. 18; Mk. 9:33; Lu. 9:49; 22:24.
departs from Galilee into Judæa, Mat. 19:1.
teaches respecting divorce, Mat. 19: 3; Lu. 16:18.
reproves Herod ("that fox"), and Jerusalem, Lu. 13:32, 34.
pardons woman taken in adultery, Jno. 8.
compares Martha and Mary ("that good part"), Lu. 10:38-42.
suffers children to come to him, Mat. 19:13; Mk. 10:13; Lu. 18:15.
Zacchæus the publican called by, Lu. 19:2.
anointed by Mary at Bethany, Mat. 26:6; Mk. 14:3; Jno. 12:3.
his triumphant entry into Jerusalem, Mat. 21; Mk. 11; Lu. 19; Jno. 12.
drives money changers out of temple, Mat. 21:12; Mk. 11:15; Lu. 19:45.
curses the fig tree, Mat. 21:19; Mk. 11:12.
Greeks would see Jesus, Jno. 12:20.
his answer, Jno. 12:23.
to the chief priests, 20:3.
to the Pharisees, Mat. 22:15.
to the Sadducees, Mk. 12:18.
glorified by the Father, Jno. 12:28.
chief priests conspire to kill, Mat. 26:3; Mk. 14:1; covenant with Judas to betray, Mat. 26:13; Mk. 14:10; Lu. 22:3; Jno. 13:18.
gives directions for the passover, Mat. 26:17; Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:7.
foretells Peter's denial, Mat. 26:34; Mk. 14:29; Lu. 22:31; Jno. 13:26.
love to his own, Jno. 13:1.
washes disciples' feet, Jno. 13:5.
Peter's protest, Jno. 13:8.
example to his disciples, Jno. 13: 15.
comforts his disciples, Jno. 14:1.
promise to them, Jno. 14:14.
leaves his peace with them, Jno. 14:27.
commands them to love one another, Jno. 15:12, 17.
promises the Comforter, Jno. 15:26; 16:7.
predicts disciples' persecution, Jno. 16:2.
"a little while," Jno. 16:16.
encourages prayer in his name, Jno. 16:23.
prays for disciples, Jno. 17.
goes over the brook Cedron, Jno. 18:1.
ofttimes resorted to garden, Jno. 18:2.
his agony, Mat. 26:36; Lu. 22:44.
betrayed by Judas, Mat. 26:47; Mk. 14:43; Lu. 24:47; Jno. 18:3.
seized by the officers, Mat. 26:50; Mk. 14:46; Lu. 22:54; Jno. 18:12.
forbids use of sword, Mat. 26:52; Jno. 18:11.
taken before the chief priests, Pilate, and Herod. See Life on Earth.
tried, found innocent, delivered to the Jews, crucifixion. See Life on Earth.
commends his mother to the beloved disciple, Jno. 19:25.
prays for his executioners, Lu. 23: 34.
his promise to the penitent thief, Lu. 23:43.
acknowledged by centurion to be Son of God, Mat. 27:54; Mk. 15:39; to be righteous, Lu. 23:47.
HIS TEACHING:
preaches repentance at Galilee, Mat. 4:17.
at Nazareth, Lu. 4:16.
the gospel of the kingdom, Mat. 4: 23; Mk. 1:14.
testimony concerning John the Baptist, Mat. 11:7; Lu. 7:24; 20:4.

Christ—Continued.
upbraids Chorazin, Bethsaida, Capernaum, Mat. 11:20; Lu. 10:13.
speaks to the Jews respecting the Father and the Son, Jno. 5; 8:18, 42; 10:15; 12:23; the bread of life, Jno. 6:26; seed of Abraham, Jno. 8:31; traditions of the elders, Mat. 15:1; Mk. 7:1.
answers Pharisees asking a sign, Mat. 12:38; 16:1; Mk. 8:11; Lu. 11:16; 12:54; Jno. 2:18.
teaches his disciples on humility, Jno. 13:14.
teaches scribes and Pharisees, Mat. 23; Mk. 12:38; Lu. 11:37; 20:45.
prophesies destruction of Jerusalem, and the last times, Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Lu. 13:34; 17:20; 19:41; 21.
preaches daily in the temple, Lu. 19:47.
his invitation to the weary and heavy laden, Mat. 11:23.
his discourses on suffering for the gospel's sake, Lu. 14:26; Mat. 10:37.
on marriage, Mat. 19; Mk. 10.
riches, Mat. 19:16; Mk. 10:17; Lu. 12:13; 18:18.
paying tribute, Mat. 22:15; Mk. 12:13; Lu. 20:20.
the resurrection, Mat. 22:23; Mk. 12:18.
the two great commandments, Mat. 22:35; Mk. 12:28.
the son of David, Mat. 22:42; Mk. 12:35; Lu. 20:41.
the widow's mite, Mk. 12:41; Lu. 21:1.
watchfulness, Mat. 24:42; Mk. 13:33; Lu. 21:34; 12:35.
the last judgment, Mat. 25:31.
Sermon on the Mount:
who are the blessed, Mat. 5:1; salt of the earth, 5:13; light of the world, 5:14; the righteousness of scribes and Pharisees, 5:20; anger with a brother (Raca), 5:22; thou fool, 5:22; reconciliation, 5:24; adultery, 5:27; right hand and right eye, 5:29, 30; divorce, 5:32, 33; oaths, 5:33; eye for an eye, 5:38; love to neighbor and enemy, 5:43; be perfect, 5:48; almsgiving, Mat. 6:1; prayer, 6:5; no vain repetitions, 6:7; Lord's prayer, 6:9; Lu. 11:2; fasting, Mat. 6:16; treasure upon earth, 6:19; evil eye, 6:23; two masters, 6:24; God and mammon, 6:24; no thought for life, 6:25; fowls of the air, 6:26; taking thought, raiment, lilies of the field, 6:27; seek kingdom of God, 6:33; judge not, Mat. 7:1; beam in eye, 7:3; holy things not to be cast to dogs, 7:6; ask, seek, find, 7:7; Lu. 11:9; bread, stone, fish, serpent, Mat. 7:9, 10; Lu. 11:11; strait gate, Mat. 7:13; false prophets, 7:15; grapes, thorns, figs, thistles, 7:16; the good and corrupt tree, 7:17; not to be hearers but doers, 7:23, 24; house on rock, 7:24; on sand, 7:27; taught as having authority, 7:29.
*Sermon to disciples and multitudes on the plain:—the blessed, Lu. 6:20, 21, 22; woe to the rich, 6:24; to the full, 6:25; to those men speak well of, 6:26; love to enemies, 6:27, 35; submission under injury, 6:29; giving, 6:30, 38; doing as we would be done to, 6:31; be merciful, 6:36; judge not, 6:37; hearers and doers, 6:46; epistles to the seven churches in Asia, Rev. 1; 2; 3.
Discourses:
on faith, the centurion's, Mat. 8:8.
to those who would follow him, Lu. 9:23, 57.
on fasting, Mat. 9:14; Mk. 2:18; Lu. 5:33.
on blasphemy, Mat. 12:31; Mk. 3:28; Lu. 11:15.
who are his brethren, Mat. 12:46; Mk. 3:31; Lu. 8:19.
HIS PARABLES:
wise and foolish builders, Mat. 7:24-27.
children of the bridechamber, Mat. 9:15; Lu. 5:34, 35.
new cloth and old garment, Mat. 9:16; Lu. 5:36.
new wine and old bottles, Mat. 9:17.
unclean spirit, Mat. 12:43.
sower, Mat. 13:3, 18; Lu. 8:5, 11.
tares, Mat. 13:24-30, 36-43.
mustard seed, Mat. 13:31, 32; Lu. 13:19.
leaven, Mat. 13:33.
treasure hid in a field, Mat. 13:44.
pearl of great price, Mat. 13:45, 46.
net cast into the sea, Mat. 13:47-50.
meats defiling not, Mat. 15:10-15.
unmerciful servant, Mat. 18:23-35.
labourers hired, Mat. 20:1-16.
two sons, Mat. 21:28-32.
wicked husbandmen, Mat. 21:33-45.
marriage of king's son, Mat. 22:2-14.
fig tree leafing, Mat. 24:32-34.
man of the house watching, Mat. 24:43.
faithful and evil servants, Mat. 24:45-51.
ten virgins, Mat. 25:1-13.
talents, Mat. 25:14-30.
kingdom divided against itself, Mk. 3:24.
house divided against itself, Mk. 3:25.
strong man armed, Mk. 3:27; Lu. 11:21.
seed growing secretly, Mk. 4:26-29.
lighted candle, Mk. 4:21; Lu. 11:33-36.
man taking a far journey, Mk. 13:34-37.
blind leading the blind, Lu. 6:39.
beam and mote, Lu. 6:41, 42.
tree and its fruit, Lu. 6:43-45.
creditor and debtors, Lu. 7:41-47.
good Samaritan, Lu. 10:30-37.
friend at midnight, Lu. 11:5-9.
rich fool, Lu. 12:16-21.
cloud and wind, Lu. 12:54-57.
barren fig tree, Lu. 13:6-9.
chief seats in a feast, Lu. 14:7-11.
builder of a tower, Lu. 14:28-30, 33.
king going to war, Lu. 14:31-33.
savor of salt, Lu. 14:34, 35.
lost sheep, Lu. 15:3-7.
lost piece of silver, Lu. 15:8-10.
prodigal son, Lu. 15:11-32.
unjust steward, Lu. 16:1-8.
rich man and Lazarus, Lu. 16:19-31.
unprofitable servant, Lu. 17:7.
importunate widow, Lu. 18:1-8.
Pharisee and publican, Lu. 18:9-14.
pounds, Lu. 19:12-27.
bread of life, Jno. 6:47.
good shepherd, Jno. 10:1-6.
vine and branches, Jno. 15:1-5.
HIS MIRACLES:
water turned into wine, Jno. 2:6-10.
nobleman's son healed, Jno. 4:46-53.
centurion's servant healed, Mat. 8:5-13.
draughts of fishes, Lu. 5:4-6; Jno. 21:6.
devils cast out, Mat. 8:28-32; 9:32, 33; 15:22-28; 17:14-18; Mk. 1:23-27.
Peter's wife's mother healed, Mat. 8:14, 15.
lepers cleansed, Mat. 8:3; Lu. 17:14.
paralytic healed, Mk. 2:3-12.
withered hand restored, Mat. 12:10-13.
impotent man healed, Jno. 5:5-9.
the dead raised to life, Mat. 9:18, 19, 23-25; Lu. 7:12-15; Jno. 11:11-44.
issue of blood stopped, Mat. 9:20-22.
the blind restored to sight, Mat. 9:27-30; Mk. 8:22-25; Jno. 9:1-7.
the deaf and dumb cured, Mk. 7:32-35.
the multitude fed, Mat. 14:15-21; 15:32-38.
his walking on the sea, Mat. 14:25-27.
with the tribute-money, Mat. 17:27.
tempest stilled, Mat. 8:23-26; Mk. 4:37; Lu. 8:23.
sudden arrival of the ship, Jno. 6:21.
woman healed of infirmity, Lu. 13:11-13.
dropsy cured, Lu. 14:2-4.
fig tree blighted, Mat. 21:19.
Malchus healed, Lu. 22:50, 51.
miracles performed before the messengers of John, Lu. 7:21, 22.
many and divers diseases healed, Mat. 4:23, 24; 14:14; 15:30; Mk. 1:34; Lu. 6:17-19.
his transfiguration, Mat. 17:1-8.
his resurrection, Lu. 24:6, with Jno. 10:18.
his appearance to his disciples, the doors being shut, Jno. 20:19.
his ascension, Acts 1:9.
COMPASSION OF:
necessary to his priestly office, Heb. 5:2, with verse 7.
Manifested for the
weary and heavy-laden, Mat. 11:28-30.
weak in faith, Is. 40:11; 42:3, with Mat. 12:20.
tempted, Heb. 2:18.
afflicted, Lu. 7:13; Jno. 11:33.
diseased, Mat. 14:14; Mk. 1:41.
poor, Mk. 8:2.
perishing sinners, Mat. 9:36; Lu. 19:41; Jno. 3:16.
an encouragement to prayer, Heb. 4:15.
GLORY OF:
as divine, Jno. 1:1-5; Phil. 2:6, 9, 10.
God the Son, Mat. 3:17; Heb. 1:6, 8.
equal to the Father, Jno. 10:30, 38.
the first-born, Col. 1:5, 18.
the first-begotten, Heb. 1:6.
Lord of lords, etc., Rev. 17:14.
the image of God, Col. 1:15; Heb. 1:3.
Creator, Jno. 1:3; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.
the blessed of God, Ps. 45:2.
Mediator, I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 8:6.
Prophet, Dt. 18:15, 16, with Acts 3:22.
Priest, Ps. 110:4; Heb. 4:15.
King, Is. 6:1-5, with Jno. 12:41.
Judge, Mat. 16:27; 25:31, 33.
Shepherd, Is. 40:10, 11; Ez. 34; Jno. 10:11, 14.
head of the church, Eph. 1:22.
the true Light, Lu. 1:78, 79; Jno. 1:4, 9.
the foundation of the church, Is. 28:16.
the way, Jno. 14:6; Heb. 10:19, 20.
the truth, I Jno. 5:20; Rev. 3:7.
the life, Jno. 11:25; Col. 3:4; I Jno. 5:11.
incarnate, Jno. 1:14.
in his words, Lu. 4:22; Jno. 7:46.
his works, Mat. 13:54; Jno. 2:11.
his sinless perfection, Heb. 7:26-28.
the fulness of his grace and truth, Ps. 45:2, with Jno. 1:14.
his transfiguration, Mat. 17:2, with II Pet. 1:16-18.
his exaltation, Acts 7:55, 56; Eph. 1:21.
celebrated by the redeemed, Rev. 5:8-14; 7:9-12.
revealed in the gospel, Is. 40:5.
saints shall rejoice at the revelation of, I Pet. 4:13.
saints shall behold, in heaven, Jno. 17:24.
DIVINE NATURE OF:
as Jehovah, Col. 1:16; Is. 6:1-3, with Jno. 12:41; Is. 8:13, 14, with I Pet. 2:8; Is. 40:3, with Mat. 3:3; Is. 40:11; 44:6, with Rev. 1:17; Is. 48:12-16, with Rev. 22:13; Jer. 23:5, 6, with I Cor. 1:30; Joel 2:32, with Acts 2:21, and I Cor. 1:2; Mal. 3:1, with Mk. 1:2, and Lu. 2:27; Heb. 13:20; Js. 2:1.
the eternal God and Creator, Judge and Saviour, Ps. 45:6, 7; 102:24-27, with Heb. 1:8, 10-12; Is. 9:6; Ecc. 12:14, with I Cor. 4:5; Jer. 10:10, with Jno. 15:20; Hos. 1:7, with Tit. 2:13; Jno. 1:1; Rom. 9:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1.
fellow and equal to God, Zech. 13:7; Jno. 5:17, 23; 16:15; Phil. 2:6; I Thess. 3:11; II Thess. 2:16, 17.
the Lord from heaven, Lord of the sabbath, and Lord of all, Gen. 2:3, with Mat. 12:8; Acts 10:36; Rom. 10:11-13; I Cor. 15:47.
Son of God, Mat. 26:63-67; Jno. 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; I Jno. 4:9.
one with the Father, Jno. 10:30, 38; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10.
sending the Spirit, equally with the Father, Jno. 14:16, with Jno. 15:26.
creator, supporter, and preserver of all things, Jno. 1:3; Col. 1:16, 17; Heb. 1:2, 3.
possessed of the fulness of the Godhead, Col. 2:9; Heb. 1:3.
raising the dead, Jno. 5:21; 6:40, 54.
raising himself from the dead, Jno. 2:19, 21; 10:18.
eternal, omnipresent, omnipotent and omniscient, Ps. 45:3; Is. 9:6; Mic. 5:2; Mat. 18:20; 28:20; Jno. 1:1; 3:13; 16:30; 21:17; Phil. 3:21; Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:8-10; Rev. 1:8.
God, he redeems, purifies, and presents the church unto himself, Eph. 5:27, with Jude 24, 25; Rev. 5:9, with Tit. 2:14.
acknowledged by voice from heaven, Mat. 3:17; 17:5; Jno. 12:28.
his blood the blood of God, Acts 20:28.
object of divine worship, Acts 7:59; II Cor. 12:8, 9; Heb. 1:6; Rev. 5:12.
object of faith, Ps. 2:12, with I Pet. 2:6; Jer. 17:5, 7, with Jno. 14:1.
saints live unto him as God, Rom. 6:11, and Gal. 2:19, with II Cor. 5:15.
acknowledged by Thomas, Jno. 20:28.
HUMAN NATURE OF:
Proved by His
conception, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 1:31.
birth, Mat. 1:16, 25; 2:2; Lu. 2:7, 11.
partaking of our flesh and blood, Jno. 1:14; Heb. 2:14.
having a human soul, Mat. 26:38; Lu. 23:46; Acts 2:31.
circumcision, Lu. 2:21.
increase in wisdom and stature, Lu. 2:52.
weeping, Lu. 19:41; Jno. 11:35.
hungering, Mat. 4:2; 21:18.
thirsting, Jno. 4:7; 19:28.
sleeping, Mat. 8:24; Mk. 4:38.
weariness, Jno. 4:6.
man of sorrows, Is. 53:3, 4; Lu. 22:44; Jno. 11:33; 12:27.
buffeted, Mat. 26:67; Lu. 22:64.
enduring indignities, Lu. 23:11.
scourged, Mat. 27:26; Jno. 19:1.
nailed to the cross, Lu. 23:33, with Ps. 22:16.
death, Jno. 19:30.
pierced side, Jno. 19:34.
burial, Mat. 27:59, 60; Mk. 15:46.
resurrection, Acts 3:15; II Tim. 2:8.
being called like us in all things except sin, Acts 3:22; Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 2:17; without sin, Jno. 8:46; 18:38; Heb. 4:15; 7:26, 28; I Pet. 2:22; I Jno. 3:5.
evidence of the senses appealed to, Jno. 20:27; I Jno. 1:1, 2.
necessary to his mediatorial office, Rom. 6:15, 19; I Cor. 15:21; Gal. 4:4, 5; I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 2:17.
Was of the Seed of
the woman, Gen. 3:15; Is. 7:4; Jer. 31:22; Lu. 1:31; Gal. 4:4.
Abraham, Gen. 22:18, with Gal. 3:16; Heb. 2:16.
David, II Sam. 7:12, 16; Ps. 89:35, 36; Jer. 23:5; Mat. 22:42; Mk. 10:47; Acts 2:30; 13:23; Rom. 1:3.
genealogies of, Mat. 1:1; Lu. 3:23.
attested by himself, Mat. 8:20; 16:13.
confession of, a test of belonging to God, I Jno. 4:2.
acknowledged by men, Mk. 6:3; Jno. 7:27; 19:5; Acts 2:22.
denied by Antichrist, I Jno. 4:3; II Jno. 7.
TITLES OF:
Adam, the second, I Cor. 15:45.
advocate, I Jno. 2:1.
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 1:8; 22:13.
Amen, Rev. 3:14.
Apostle of our profession, Heb. 3:1.
author and finisher of our faith, Heb. 12:2.
beginning of the creation of God, Rev. 3:14.
blessed and only Potentate, I Tim. 6:15.
Captain of salvation, Heb. 2:10.
chief corner stone, Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6.
chief Shepherd, I Pet. 5:4.
dayspring, Lu. 1:78.
Desire of all nations, Hag. 2:7.
Emmanuel, Mat. 1:23, with Is. 7:14; 8:8.
everlasting Father, Is. 9:6.
faithful Witness, Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
first and last, Rev. 1:17; 2:8.
God, Jno. 20:28; I Jno. 5:20.
good Shepherd, Jno. 10:14.
Governor, Mat. 2:6.
great High Priest, Heb. 3:1; 4:14.
head of the church, Eph. 5:23; Col. 1:18.
heir of all things, Heb. 1:2.
Holy One, Ps. 16:10, with Acts 2:27, 31; Is. 41:14; Mk. 1:24.
horn of salvation, Lu. 1:69.
I AM, Jno. 8:58; Ex. 3:14.
Jesus, Mat. 1:21; I Thess. 1:10.
Just One, Acts 7:52.
King, Mat. 2:2; 21:5, with Zech. 9:9; Jno. 1:49; I Tim. 6:15; Rev. 15:3; 17:14.
Lamb, Jno. 1:29, 36; Rev. 5:6, 12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3.
Lamb of God. See Lamb.
Lion of tribe of Judah, Rev. 5:5. See Gen. 49:9.
Lord of all, Acts 10:36.
Lord of glory, I Cor. 2:8.
Lord God Almighty, Rev. 15:3; 22:6
Lord our Righteousness, Jer. 23:6.
Mediator, I Tim. 2:5.
messenger of the covenant, Mal. 3:1.
Messiah, Dan. 9:25; Jno. 1:41.
Mighty One of Jacob, Is. 60:16.
morning star, Rev. 22:16.
Nazarene, Mat. 2:23.
Prince of Life, Acts 3:15.
Prince of Peace, Is. 9:6.
Prince of the kings of the earth, Rev. 1:5.
Prophet, Lu. 24:19; Jno. 7:40.
Redeemer, Job 19:25; Is. 59:20; 60; 16.
resurrection and life, Jno. 11:25.
root of David, Rev. 22:16.
root of Jesse, Is. 11:10.
same yesterday, to day, and for ever, Heb. 13:8.
Saviour, II Pet. 2:20; 3:18.
Shepherd and Bishop of souls, I Pet 2:25.
son of David, Mat. 9:27.
Son of God, Lu. 1:35; Jno. 1:49.
Son of man, Jno. 5:27; 6:27.
Son of the blessed, Mk. 14:61.
Son of the highest, Lu. 1:32.

*It is the opinion of some eminent commentators that the sermons on the mount and on the plain were one and the same.

Christ—Continued.
Sun of righteousness, Mal. 4:2.
way, truth, and life, Jno. 14:6.
Wonderful, Counsellor, mighty God, Is. 9:6.
Word, Jno. 1:1; I Jno. 5:7.
Word of God, Rev. 19:13.
Word of life, I Jno. 1:1.
THE HEAD OF THE CHURCH:
appointed by God, Eph. 1:22.
declared by himself head of the corner, Mat. 21:42.
declared by St. Paul, Eph. 4:12, 15; 5:23.
as such has preeminence in all things, I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:22; Col. 1:18.
commissioned his apostles, Mat. 10: 1, 7; 28:19; Jno. 20:21.
instituted the sacraments, Mat. 28: 19; Lu. 22:19, 20.
imparted gifts, Ps. 68:18, with Eph. 4:8.
saints complete in, Col. 2:10.
TYPES OF:
Aaron, Ex. 28:1; Lev. 16:15; Heb. 4:15; 12:24.
Abel, Gen. 4:8, 10; Heb. 12:24.
Abraham, Gen. 17:5; Eph. 3:15.
Adam, Rom. 5:14; I Cor. 15:45.
David, II Sam. 8:15; Ps. 89:19; Ez. 37:24; Phil. 2:9.
Eliakim, Is. 22:20.
Isaac, Gen. 22:2; Heb. 11:17.
Jacob, Gen. 32:28; Jno. 11:42; Heb. 7:25.
Jonah, Jon. 1:17; Mat. 12:40.
Joseph, Gen. 50:19, 20; Heb. 7:25.
Joshua, Josh. 1:5; 11:23; Acts 20: 32; Heb. 4:8.
Melchizedek, Gen. 14:18, 20; Heb. 7:1.
Moses, Num. 12:7; Dt. 18:15; Acts 3:22; 7:37; Heb. 3:2.
Noah, Gen. 5:29; II Cor. 1:5.
Samson, Jud. 16:30; Col. 2:14, 15.
Solomon, II Sam. 7:12; Lu. 1:32.
Zerubbabel, Zech. 4:7, 9; Heb. 12: 2, 3.
ark, Gen. 7:16; Ex. 25:16; Ps. 40: 8; Is. 42:6; I Pet. 3:20, 21.
Jacob's ladder, Gen. 28:12; Jno. 1:51.
passover, Ex. 12; I Cor. 5:7.
lamb, Ex. 12:3; Is. 53:7; Jno. 1:29; Acts 8:32; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:6; 6:1; 7:9; 12:11; 13:8; 14:1; 15:3; 17:14; 19:7; 21:9; 22:1.
manna, Ex. 16:11; Jno. 6:32; Rev. 2:17.
rock, Ex. 17:6; I Cor. 10:4.
first-fruits, Ex. 22:29; I Cor. 15:20.
golden candlestick, Ex. 25:31; Jno. 8:12.
altar, brazen, Ex. 27:1, 2; Heb. 13: 10.
laver, Ex. 30:18; Zech. 13:1; Eph. 5:26.
burnt offering, Lev. 1:2; Heb. 10:10.
peace offering, Lev. 3; Eph. 2:14.
sin offering, Lev. 4:2; Heb. 13:11.
atonement, sacrifices upon day of, Lev. 16:15; Heb. 9:12.
scapegoat, Lev. 16:20; Is. 53:6.
brazen serpent, Num. 21:9; Jno. 3: 14.
cities of refuge, Num. 35:6; Heb. 6:18.
temple, I Ks. 6:1, 38; Jno. 2:21.
tabernacle, Heb. 9:8, 11.
veil, Heb. 10:20.
Christ, Character of.
altogether lovely, Song 5:16.
holy, Lu. 1:35; Acts 4:27; Rev. 3:7.
righteous, Is. 53:11; Heb. 1:9.
good, Mat. 19:16.
faithful, Is. 11:5; I Thess. 5:24.
true, Jno. 1:14; 7:18; I Jno. 5:20.
just, Zech. 9:9; Jno. 5:30; Acts 22: 14.
guileless, Is. 53:9; I Pet. 2:22.
sinless, Jno. 8:46; II Cor. 5:21.
spotless, I Pet. 1:19.
innocent, Mat. 27:4.
harmless, Heb. 7:26.
resisting temptation, Mat. 4:1-10.
obedient to God the Father, Ps. 40: 8; Jno. 4:34; 15:10.
zealous, Lu. 2:49; Jno. 2:17; 8:29.
meek, Is. 53:7; Zech. 9:9; Mat. 11: 29.
lowly in heart, Mat. 11:29.
merciful, Heb. 2:17.
patient, Is. 53:7; Mat. 27:14.
long-suffering, I Tim. 1:16.
compassionate, Is. 40:11; Lu. 19:41.
benevolent, Mat. 4:23, 24; Acts 10: 38.
loving, Jno. 13:1; 15:13.
self-denying, Mat. 8:20; II Cor. 8:9.
humble, Lu. 22:27; Phil. 2:8.
resigned, Lu. 22:42.
forgiving, Lu. 23:34.
subject to his parents, Lu. 2:51.
saints are conformed to, Rom. 8:29.
Christ is God.
as Jehovah, Is. 40:3, with Mat. 3:3.
as Jehovah of glory, Ps. 24:7, 10, with I Cor. 2:8; Js. 2:1.
as Jehovah, our Righteousness, Jer. 23:5, 6, with I Cor. 1:30.
as Jehovah, above all, Ps. 97:9, with Jno. 3:31.
as Jehovah, the first and the last, Is. 44:6, with Rev. 1:17; Is. 48:12-16, with Rev. 22:13.
as Jehovah's fellow and equal, Zech. 13:7; Phil. 2:6.
as Jehovah of hosts, Is. 6:1-3, with Jno. 12:41; Is. 8:13, 14, with I Pet. 2:8.
as Jehovah, the Shepherd, Is. 40:11; Heb. 13:20.
as Jehovah, for whose glory all things were created, Prov. 16:4, with Col. 1:16.
as Jehovah, the messenger of the covenant, Mal. 3:1, with Mk. 1: 2, and Lu. 2:27.
invoked as Jehovah, Joel 2:32, with Acts 2:21, and I Cor. 1:2.
as the eternal God and Creator, Ps. 102:24-27, with Heb. 1:8, 10-12.
as the mighty God, Is. 9:6.
as the great God and Saviour, Hos. 1:7, with Tit. 2:13.
as God over all, Ps. 45:6, 7, Rom. 9:5.
as the true God, Jer. 10:10, with I Jno. 5:20.
as God the Word, Jno. 1:1.
as God the Judge, Ecc. 12:14, with I Cor. 4:5; II Cor. 5:10; II Tim. 4:1.
as Emmanuel, Is. 7:14, with Mat. 1:23.
as King of kings and Lord of lords, Dan. 10:17, with Rev. 1:5; Rev. 17:14.
as the Holy One, I Sam. 2:2, with Acts 3:14.
as the Lord from heaven, I Cor 15:47.
as Lord of the sabbath, Gen. 2:3, with Mat. 12:8.
as Lord of all, Acts 10:36; Rom. 10: 11-13.
as Son of God, Mat. 26:63-67.
as the only begotten Son of the Father, Jno. 1:14, 18; 3:16, 18; I Jno. 4:9.
his blood is called the blood of God, Acts 20:28.
as one with the Father, Jno. 10:30, 38; 12:45; 14:7-10; 17:10.
as sending the Spirit, equally with the Father, Jno. 14:16, with Jno. 15:26.
as entitled to equal honor with the Father, Jno. 5:23.
as owner of all things, equally with the Father, Jno. 16:15.
as unrestricted by the law of the sabbath, equally with the Father, Jno. 5:17.
as the source of grace, equally with the Father, I Thess. 3:11; II Thess. 2:16, 17.
as unsearchable, equally with the Father, Prov. 30:4; Mat. 11:27.
as creator of all things, Is. 40:28; Jno. 1:3; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.
as supporter and preserver of all things, Neh. 9:6, with Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:3.
as possessed of the fulness of the Godhead, Col. 2:9; Heb. 1:3.
as raising the dead, Jno. 5:21; C: 40, 54.
as raising himself from the dead, Jno. 2:19, 21; 10:18.
as eternal, Is. 9:6; Mic. 5:2; Jno. 1: 1; Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:8-10; Rev. 1:8.
as omnipresent, Mat. 18:20; 28:20; Jno. 3:13.
as omnipotent, Ps. 45:3; Phil. 3: 21; Rev. 1:8.
as omniscient, Jno. 16:30; 21:17.
as discerning the thoughts of the heart, I Ks. 8:39, with Lu. 5:22; Ez. 11:5, with Jno. 2:24, 25; Rev. 2:23.
as unchangeable, Mal. 3:6, with Heb. 1:12; 13:8.
as having power to forgive sins, Col. 3:13, with Mk. 2:7, 10.
as giver of pastors to the church, Jer. 3:15, with Eph. 4:11-13.
as husband of the church, Is. 54: 5, with Eph. 5:25-32; Is. 62:5, with Rev. 21:2, 9.
as the object of divine worship, Acts 7:59; II Cor. 12:8, 9; Heb. 1:6; Rev. 5:12.
as the object of faith, Ps. 2:12, with I Pet. 2:6; Jer. 17:5, 7, with Jno. 14:1.
as God, he redeems and purifies the church unto himself, Rev. 5:9, with Tit. 2:14.
as God, he presents the church to himself, Eph. 5:27, with Jude 24, 25.
saints live unto him as God, Rom. 6:11, and Gal. 2:19, with II Cor. 5:15.
acknowledged by his apostles, Jno. 20:28.
acknowledged by Old Testament saints, Gen. 17:1, with Gen. 48: 15, 16; Gen. 32:24-30, with Hos. 12:3-5; Jude 6:22-24; 13:21, 22; Job 19:25-27.
Christ, the Head of the Church.
predicted, Ps. 118:22, with Mat. 21: 42.
appointed by God, Eph. 1:22.
declared by himself, Mat. 21:42.
as his mystical body, Eph. 4:12, 15; 5:23.
has the preeminence in all things, I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:22; Col. 1:18.
commissioned his apostles, Mat. 10: 1, 7; 28:19; Jno. 20:21.
instituted the sacraments, Mat. 28: 19; Lu. 22:19, 20.
imparts gifts, Ps. 68:18, with Eph. 4:8.
saints are complete in, Col. 2:10.
perverters of the truth do not hold, Col. 2:18, 19.
Christ, the High Priest.
appointed and called by God, Heb. 3:1, 2; Heb. 5:4, 5.
after the order of Melchizedek, Ps. 110:4, with Heb. 5:6; 6:20; 7:15, 17.
superior to Aaron and the Levitical consecrated with an oath, Heb. 7. 20, 21.
priests, Heb. 7:11, 16, 22; 8:1, 2, 6.
has an unchangeable priesthood, Heb. 7:23, 28.
is of unblemished purity, Heb. 7: 26, 28.
faithful, Heb. 3:2.
needed no sacrifice for himself, Heb. 7:27.
offered himself a sacrifice, Heb. 9: 14, 26.
his sacrifice superior to all others, Heb. 9:13, 14, 23.
offered sacrifice but once, Heb. 7: 27; 9:25, 26.
made reconciliation, Heb. 2:17.
obtained redemption for us, Heb. 9: 12.
entered into heaven, Heb. 4:14; 10: 12.
sympathizes with those who are tempted, Heb. 2:18; 4:15.
intercedes, Heb. 7:25; 9:24.
blesses, Num. 6:23-26, with Acts 3: 26.
on his throne, Zech. 6:13.
appointment of, and encouragement to steadfastness, Heb. 4:14.
typified, Melchizedek, Gen. 14:18-20; Aaron, etc., Ex. 40:12-15.
Christ, the King.
foretold, Num. 24:17; Ps. 2:6; 45; Is. 9:7; Jer. 23:5; Mic. 5:2.
glorious, Ps. 24:7-10; I Cor. 2:8; Js. 2:1.
supreme, Ps. 89:27; Rev. 1:5; 19: 16.
sits in the throne of God, Rev. 3: 21.
sits on the throne of David, Is. 9:7; Ez. 37:24, 25; Lu. 1:32; Acts 2: 30.
is King of Zion, Ps. 2:6; Is. 52:7; Zech. 9:9; Mat. 21:5; Jno. 12:12-15.
has a righteous kingdom, Ps. 45:6, with Heb. 1:8, 9; Is. 32:1; Jer. 23: 5.
has an everlasting kingdom, Dan. 2:44; 7:14; Lu. 1:33.
has a universal kingdom, Ps. 2: 8; 72:8; Zech. 14:9; Rev. 11:15.
his kingdom not of this world, Jno. 18:36.
saints, the subjects of, Col. 1:13; Rev. 15:3.
saints receive a kingdom from, Lu. 22:29, 30; Heb. 12:28.
Acknowledged by
the wise men from the east, Mat 2:2.
Nathaniel, Jno. 1:49.
his followers, Lu. 19:38; Jno. 12: 13.
declared by himself, Mat. 25:34; Jno. 18:37.
written on his cross, Jno. 19:19.
the Jews shall seek unto, Hos. 3:5.
saints shall behold, Is. 33:17; Rev. 22:3, 4.
kings shall do homage to, Ps. 72. 10; Is. 49:7.
shall overcome all his enemies, Ps. 110:1; Mk. 12:36; I Cor. 15:25; Rev. 17:14.
typified, Melchizedek, Gen. 14:18; David, I Sam. 16:1, 12, 13, with Lu. 1:32; Solomon, I Chr. 28:6, 7.
Christ, the Mediator.
in virtue of his atonement, Eph. 2: 13-18; Heb. 9:15; 12:24.
the only one between God and man, I Tim. 2:5.
of the gospel covenant, Heb. 8:6; 12:24.
typified, Moses, Dt. 5:5; Gal. 3:19; Aaron, Num. 16:48.
Christ, the Prophet.
foretold, Dt. 18:15, 18; Is. 52:7; Nah. 1:15.
anointed with the Holy Ghost, Is. 42:1;; 61:1, with Lu. 4:18; Jno. 3:34.
11:27; Jno. 3:2, 13, 34; Jno. 17:6, 14, 26; Heb. 1:1, 2.
alone knows and reveals God, Mat. 11:27; Jno. 1:18; 6:46; 7:29; 8:55; 10:15; 17:25.
declared his doctrine to be that of the Father, Jno. 8:26, 28; 12:49, 50; 14:10, 24; 15:15; 17:8, 16.
preached the gospel, and worked miracles, Mat. 4:23; 11:5; Lu. 4: 43.
foretold things to come, Mat. 24: 3-35; Lu. 19:41, 44.
faithful to his trust, Lu. 4:43; Jno. 17:8; Heb. 3:2; Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
abounded in wisdom, Lu. 2:40, 47, 52; Col. 2:3.
mighty in deed and word, Mat. 13: 54; Mk. 1:27; Lu. 4:32; Jno. 7:46.
meek and unostentatious in his teaching, Is. 42:2; Mat. 12:17-20.
God commands us to hear, Dt. 18: 15; Mat. 17:25; Acts 3:22; 7:37.
God will severely visit our neglect of, Dt. 18:19; Acts 3:23; Heb. 2:3.
typified, Moses, Dt. 18:15.
Christ, the Shepherd.
foretold, Gen. 49:24; Is. 40:11; Ez. 34:23; 37:24.
the chief, I Pet. 5:4.
the good, Jno. 10:11, 14.
the great, Mic. 5:4; Heb. 13:20.
His Sheep
he knows, Jno. 10:14, 27.
he calls, Jno. 10:3.
he gathers, Is. 40:11; Jno. 10:16.
he guides, Ps. 23:3; Jno. 10:3, 4.
he feeds, Ps. 23:1, 2; Jno. 10:9.
he cherishes tenderly, Is. 40:11.
he protects and preserves, Jer. 31: 10; Ez. 34:10; Zech. 9:16; Jno. 10:28.
he laid down his life for, Zech. 13: 7; Mat. 26:31; Jno. 10:11, 15; Acts 20:28.
he gives eternal life to, Jno. 10: 28.
typified, David, I Sam. 16:11.
Christs, false, and prophets, warnings against, Mat. 7:15; 24:4, 5, 11, 24; Mk. 13:22.
Christian, Acts 11:26; 26:28; I Pet. 4:16.
Church.
Mat. 18:17, tell it to the c.
Acts 2:47, added to c. daily
7:38, the c. in the wilderness
14:28, 34, keep silence in the c.
19:37, neither robbers of c.
20:28, feed the c. of God
Rom. 16:5; I Cor. 16:19; Philemon 2, c. in house
Eph. 5:24, the c. is subject to Christ
25, as Christ loved the c.
Col. 1:18, 24, head of the body the c.
Heb. 12:23, the c. of the firstborn
See Mat. 16:18; Rev. 1:4; 2:1; 22: 16.
Church, The.
belongs to God, I Tim. 3:15.
the body of Christ, Eph. 1:23, Col. 1:24.
Christ, the foundation stone of, I Cor. 3:11; Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:4, 6.
Christ, the head of, Eph. 1:22; 5:23.
loved by Christ, Song 7:10; Eph. 5: 25.
purchased by the blood of Christ, Acts 20:28; Eph. 5:25; Heb. 9:12.
sanctified and cleansed by Christ, I Cor. 6:11; Eph. 5:26, 27.
subject to Christ, Rom. 7:4; Eph. 5:24.
the object of the grace of God, Is. 27:3; II Cor. 8:1.
displays the wisd m of God, Eph. 3:10.
shows forth the praises of God, Is. 60:6.
God defends, Ps. 89:18; Is. 4:5; 49:25; Mat. 16:18.
God provides ministers for, Jer. 3: 15; Eph. 4:11, 12.
glory to be ascribed to God by, Eph. 3:21.
elect, I Pet. 5:13.
glorious, Ps. 45:13; Eph. 5:27.
clothed in righteousness, Rev. 19:8.
believers continually added to, by the Lord, Acts 2:47; 5:14; 11:24.
unity of, Rom. 12:5; I Cor. 10:17; 12:12; Gal. 3:28.
saints baptized into, by one Spirit, I Cor. 12:13.
ministers commanded to feed, Acts 20:28.
is edified by the word, I Cor. 14:4, 13; Eph. 4:15, 16.
the wicked persecute, Acts 8:1-3; I Thess. 2:14, 15.
not to be despised, I Cor. 11:22.
defiling of, will be punished, I Cor. 3:17.
extent of, predicted, Is. 2:2; Ez. 17: 22-24; Dan. 2:34, 35; Hab. 2:14
Church of Israel.
established by God, Dt. 4:5-14; 26: 18, with Acts 7:35, 38.
admission into, by circumcision, Gen. 17:10-14.
all Israelites members of, Rom. 9:4.
was relatively holy, Ex. 31:13; Num. 16:3.
Had
an appointed place of worship, Dt. 12:5.

Church of Israel—Continued.
appointed ordinances. Ex. 18:20; Heb. 9:1, 10.
appointed feasts, Lev. 28:2; Is. 1:14.
an ordained ministry. Ex. 29:9; Dt. 10:8.
the divine presence manifested in it. Ex. 29:45, 46; Lev. 26:11, 12; I Ks. 8:10, 11.
a spiritual church within it, Rom. 9:6-8; 11:2-7.
in covenant with God, Dt. 4:13, 23; Acts 3:25.
the depository of holy writ. Rom. 3:2.
Called the
congregation of Israel, Ex. 12:47; Lev. 4:13.
congregation of the Lord. Num. 27:17; 31:16.
privileges of. Rom. 9:4.
proselytes admitted into, Num. 9:14; 15:15, 29.
supported by the people, Ex. 34:26; Dt. 16:17.
Worship of. Consisted in
sacrifice. Ex. 10:25; Lev. 1:2; Heb. 10:1.
prayer, Ex. 24:1; Ps. 5:7; 95:6.
praise, II Chr. 5:13; 30:21.
reading God's word, Ex. 24:7; Dt. 31:11.
preaching, Neh. 8:4, 7.
attachment of the Jews to, Jno. 9:28, 29; Acts 6:11.
Members of
required to know its statutes. Lev. 10:11.
required to keep its statutes, Dt. 16:12.
required to attend its worship. Ex. 23:17.
separated from, while unclean, Lev. 13:46; 15:31; Num. 5:2-4.
excommunicated for heavy offenses. Num. 15:30, 31; 19:20.
persons excluded from. Ex. 12:43; Dt. 23:1-4; Ez. 44:7, 9.
a type of the church of Christ, Gal. 4:24-26; Heb. 12:23.
Church of God. Acts 20:28; I Cor. 1:2; 10:32; 11:22; 15:9; Gal. 1:13; I Tim. 3:5.
foundation and increase of. Mat. 16:18; Acts 2:47; Col. 1:18.
authority and teaching of, Mat. 18:17; Acts 11:26, 27; I Cor. 5:4; 12:28.
organization of. Acts 14:23; I Cor. 4:17; 14:4, 5.
persecuted. Acts 8:3; 12:1; 15:9; Gal. 1:13; Phil. 3:6.
saluted, Acts 18:22; Rom. 16:5; 10:16; I Cor. 16:19.
loved of Christ, Eph. 5:25, 29.
edification of, I Cor. 14:4, 19, 28, 34.
Churches, the seven, in Asia. Rev. 1:4, 11, 20; 2:7, 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22.
Churlish, Nabal, I Sam. 25:3.
Chushan-rishathaim, oppresses Israel, Jud. 3:8, 9, 10.
Cieled, II Chr. 3:5; Jer. 22:14; Hag. 1:4.
Cilicia, disciples there, Acts 15:23, 41.
the country of Paul. Acts 21:39; Gal. 1:21.
Paul born at Tarsus in, Acts 22:3.
Circle, Is. 40:22.
Circuit, I Sam. 7:16; Job 22:14; Ps. 19:6; Ecc. 1:6.
Circumcise.
Rom. 4:11, though not c.
Gal. 5:2, if ye be c., Christ shall profit nothing
Phil. 3:5, c. the eighth day
See Dt. 30:6; Jno. 7:22; Acts 15:1.
Circumcision.
instituted by God, Gen. 17:9, 10.
described, Gen. 17:11; Ex. 4:25.
enforced by the law, Lev. 12:3, with Jno. 7:22.
Called the
covenant of circumcision. Acts 7:8.
circumcision in the flesh. Eph. 2:11.
concision, Phil. 3:2.
a painful and bloody rite, Ex. 4:26; Josh. 5:8.
promises to Abraham previous to, Rom. 4:9, 13.
a seal of the covenant, Gen. 17:11; Rom. 4:11.
introductory Jewish sacrament. Gal. 5:3.
outward sign of. Rom. 2:28.
inward grace of. Rom. 2:29.
necessary to enjoying the privileges of the Jewish Church Ex. 11:48; Ez. 44:7.
Was Performed
on males homeborn and bought, Gen. 17:12, 13.
on the eighth day, Gen. 17:12; Lev. 12:3.
even on the sabbath day, Jno. 7:22, 23.
with knives of flint, Ex. 4:25; Josh. 5:3.
by the heads of families, Gen. 17:23; Ex. 4:25.
by persons in authority, Josh. 5:3.
in the presence of the family, etc., Lu. 1:58-61.
accompanied with naming the child, Gen. 21:3, 4; Lu. 1:59; 2:21.
first performed on Abraham and his family, Gen. 17:24-27.
not performed in the wilderness, Josh. 5:5.
performed by Joshua at Gilgal, Josh. 5:2, 7.
punishment for neglecting, Gen. 17:14; Ex. 4:24, 26.
without faith, vain, Rom. 3:30; Gal. 5:6.
without obedience, vain, Rom. 2:25; I Cor. 7:19.
The Jews
denominated by, Acts 10:45; Gal. 2:9.
held it unlawful to intermarry with those not of the, Gen. 34:14; Jud. 14:3.
held no intercourse with those not of the, Acts 10:28; 11:3; Gal. 2:12.
despised as unclean those not of the, I Sam. 14:6; 17:26; Mat. 15:26, 27; Eph. 2:11.
sometimes performed on slain enemies. I Sam. 18:25-27; II Sam. 3:14.
abolished by the gospel, Eph. 2:11, 15; Col. 3:11.
performed on Timothy as a matter of expediency because of the Jews, Acts 16:3.
necessity of, denied by Paul. Gal. 2:3-5.
necessity of, asserted by false teachers, Acts 15:24; Gal. 6:12; Tit. 1:10.
trusting to, a denial of Christ. Gal. 3:3, 4, with Gal. 5:3, 4.
Paul denounced for opposing. Acts 21:21.
saints the true spiritual, Phil. 3:3; Col. 2:11.
Illustrative of
readiness to hear and obey, Jer. 6:10.
purity of heart, Dt. 10:16; 30:6.
purity of speech, Ex. 6:12.
Rom. 3:1, what profit is there of c.?
Rom. 15:8, Jesus Christ minister of c.
Gal. 5:6; 6:15, in Christ neither c. availeth
Phil. 3:3, the c., which worship God
Col. 2:11, c. without hands
3:11, neither c. nor uncircumcision
See Ex. 4:26; Jno. 7:22; Acts 7:8.
Circumspect.
Ex. 23:13; Eph. 5:15.
Cities.
first mention of, Gen. 4:17.
designed for habitations, Ps. 107:7, 36.
often built to perpetuate a name, Gen. 11:4.
often founded and enlarged by blood and rapine, Mic. 3:10; Hab. 2:12.
Built
of brick and slime, Gen. 11:3.
of stone and wood, Ps. 102:14; Ez. 26:12.
of brick and mortar, Ex. 1:11, 14.
on solid foundations, Ezra 6:3; Rev. 21:14.
with compactness, Ps. 122:3.
often of a square form, Rev. 21:16.
beside rivers, Ps. 46:4; 137:1.
on hills, Mat. 5:14; Lu. 4:29; Rev. 17:9.
in plains, Gen. 11:2, 4; 13:12.
in desert places, II Chr. 8:4; Ps. 107:35, 36.
in pleasant situations, II Ks. 2:19; Ps. 48:2.
arranged in streets and lanes, Num. 22:39; Zech. 8:5; Lu. 14:21.
entered through gates, Gen. 34:24; Neh. 13:19, 22.
surrounded with walls. Dt. 1:28; 3:5.
often fortified by nature, Ps. 125:2; Is. 33:16.
often fortified by art, II Chr. 11:5-10, 23; Ps. 48:12, 13; Jer. 4:5; Dan. 11:15.
sometimes had suburbs, Num. 35:2; Josh. 21:3.
Were Called After
the family of the founder, Gen. 4:17; Jud. 18:29.
the proprietor of the land, I Ks. 16:24.
the country in which built, Dan. 4:29, 30.
numerous, Josh. 15:21; I Chr. 2:22; Jer. 2:28.
densely inhabited, Jon. 4:11; Nah. 3:8.
often great and goodly, Gen. 10:12; Dt. 6:10; Dan. 4:30; Jon. 3:3.
often of great antiquity, Gen. 10:11, 12.
often insignificant, Gen. 19:20; Ecc. 9:14.
Different Kinds of:
royal, Num. 21:26; Josh. 10:2; II Sam. 12:26.
fenced, Josh. 10:20; Is. 36:1.
treasure, Ex. 1:11.
commercial, Is. 23:11; Ez. 27:3.
chariot, II Chr. 1:14; 9:25.
store, II Chr. 8:4, 6.
Levitical, Lev. 25:32, 33; Num. 35:7, 8.
refuge, Num. 35:6.
inhabitants of, called citizens, Acts 21:39.
prosperity of, increased by commerce, Gen. 49:13, with Dt. 33:18, 19; Ez. 28:5.
artificial mode of supplying water to, II Ks. 18:17; 20:20.
infested by dogs, I Ks. 14:11; Ps. 59:6, 14.
under governors, II Chr. 33:14; II Cor. 11:32.
provided with judges, Dt. 16:18; II Chr. 19:5.
protected at night by watchmen, Ps. 127:1; Song 5:7; Is. 21:11.
furnished with stores, II Chr. 11:11, 12.
garrisoned in war, II Chr. 17:2, 19.
often had citadels, Jud. 9:51.
a great defense to a country, II Chr. 11:5.
afforded refuge in times of danger, Jer. 8:14-16.
often deserted on the approach of an enemy, I Sam. 31:7; Jer. 4:29.
Were Frequently
stormed, Josh. 8:3-7; Jud. 9:44.
besieged, Dt. 28:52; II Ks. 19:24, 25.
pillaged, Is. 13:16; Jer. 20:5.
wasted by pestilence, I Sam. 5:11.
wasted by famine, Jer. 52:6; Amos 4:6.
depopulated, Is. 17:9; Ez. 26:19.
burned, Jud. 20:38, 40; Is. 1:7.
made heaps of ruins, Is. 25:2.
razed and sown with salt, Jud. 9:45.
difficulty of taking, alluded to, Prov. 18:19; Jer. 1:18, 19.
perishable nature of, Heb. 13:14.
Illustrative of
saints, Mat. 5:14.
visible church, Song 3:2, 3; Rev. 11:2.
church triumphant, Rev. 21:2; 22:19.
heavenly inheritance, Heb. 11:16.
the apostacy, Rev. 16:10; 17:18.
riches, Prov. 10:15.
Cities of Refuge.
design of, Ex. 21:13; Num. 35:11; Josh. 20:3.
names, etc., of, Dt. 4:41-43; Josh. 20:7, 8.
Required to be
easy of access, Dt. 19:3; Is. 62:10.
open to all manslayers, Josh. 20:4.
strangers might take advantage of, Num. 35:15.
Those Admitted to,
were put on their trial, Num. 35:12, 24.
not protected outside of, Num. 35:26, 27.
obliged to remain in, until the high priest's death, Num. 35:25, 28.
afforded no asylum to murderers, Ex. 21:14; Num. 35:16-21.
Illustrative
of Christ, Ps. 91:2; Is. 25:4.
of the hope of the gospel, Heb. 6:18.
(the way to) of Christ, Is. 35:8; Jno. 14:6.
Clad, I Ks. 11:29; Is. 59:17.
Clamour, Prov. 9:19; Eph. 4:31.
Clap.
Ps. 47:1, c. your hands, all ye people
98:8, let the floods c. their hands
Is. 55:12, the trees shall c. their hands
Lam. 2:15, all that pass by c. their hands
See II Ks. 11:12; Job 27:23; 34:37.
Claudia. II Tim. 4:21.
Claudius. See Cæsar.
Claudius Lysias, chief captain, rescues Paul, Acts 21:31; 22:24; 23:10.
sends him to Felix. Acts 23:26.
Clave.
Gen. 22:3, and c. the wood for the burnt
34:3, and his soul c. unto Dinah the
Num. 16:31, ground c. asunder that was under
Jud. 15:19, but God c. an hollow place that
Ruth 1:14, but Ruth c. unto her
I Sam. 6:14, and they c. the wood of the cart
II Sam. 20:2, men of Judah c. unto their king
23:10, and his hand c. unto the sword
I Ks. 11:2, Solomon c. unto these in love
II Ks. 18:6, he c. to the Lord, and departed not
Neh. 10:29, they c. to their brethren, their
Ps. 78:15, he c. the rocks in the wilderness
Is. 48:21, he c. the rock also, and
Acts 17:34, men c. unto him, and believed
Claws.
Dt. 14:6, cleaveth the cleft into two c., and
Dan. 4:33, feathers, and his nails like birds' c.
Zech. 11:16, fat, and tear their c. in pieces
Clay.
I Ks. 7:46, king cast them, in the c. ground
II Chr. 4:17, in the c. ground between Succoth
Job 4:19, them that dwell in houses of c.
10:9, thou hast made me as the c.
13:12, ashes, your bodies to bodies of c.
27:16, and prepare raiment as the c.
33:6, I also am formed out of the c.
38:14, it is turned as c. to the seal
Ps. 40:2, out of the miry c., and set my feet
Is. 29:16, be esteemed as the potter's c.
41:25, and as the potter treadeth c.
45:9, c. say to him that fashioneth it
64:8, thou art our father; we are the c.
Jer. 18:4, that he made of c. was marred
6, as the c. is in the potter's hand, so
43:9, them in the c. in the brickkiln
Dan. 2:33, feet part of iron and part of c.
34, were of iron and c., and brake them
35, iron, the c., the brass, the silver
41, part of potter's c., and part of iron
41, sawest the iron mixed with miry c.
42, were part of iron, and part of c.
43, sawest iron mixed with miry c.
43, even as iron is not mixed with c.
45, in pieces the iron, the brass, the c.
Nah. 3:14, go into c., and tread the morter
Hab. 2:6, that ladeth himself with thick c.!
Jno. 9:6, and made c. of the spittle, and he
6, eyes of the blind man with the c.
11, man that is called Jesus made c.
14, when Jesus made the c., and
15, he put c. upon mine eyes, and
Rom. 9:21, not the potter power over the c.
Clean.
Gen. 7:2, of every c. beast thou shalt take
2, of beasts that are not c. by two
8, of c. beasts, and of
8, beasts that are not c.
8:20, every c. beast, and of every c. fowl
35:2, be c., and change your garments
Lev. 4:12, a c. place where the ashes are
6:11, without the camp unto a c. place
7:19, all that be c. shall eat thereof
10:10, and between unclean and c.
14, shoulder shall ye eat in a c. place
11:36, is plenty of water, shall be c.
37, which is to be sown, it shall be c.
47, between the unclean and the c.
12:8, for her, and she shall be c.
13:6, the priests shall pronounce him c.
6, he shall wash his clothes, and be c.
13, he shall pronounce him c., that
13, it is all turned white: he is c.
17, the priest shall pronounce him c.
17, that hath the plague: he is c.
23, the priest shall pronounce him c.
28, the priest shall pronounce him c.
34, pronounce him c.: and he shall
34, wash his clothes, and be c.
37, the scall is healed, he is c.
37, the priest shall pronounce him c.
39, groweth in the skin; he is c.
40, he is bald; yet is he c.
41, he is forehead bald; yet is he c.
58, the second time, and shall be c.
59, to pronounce it c., or to pronounce
14:4, be cleansed two birds alive and c.
7, and shall pronounce him c., and
8, himself in water, that he may be c.
9, flesh in water, and he shall be c.
11, the priest that maketh him c.
11, the man that is to be made c.
20, for him, and he shall be c.

Clean—Continued.
Lev. 14:48, priest shall pronounce the house c.
53, for the house: and it shall be c.
57, unclean, and when it is c.: this is
15:8, spit upon him that is c.; then he
13, in running water, and shall be c.
28, days, and after that she shall be c.
16:30, ye may be c. from all your sins
17:15, until the even: then shall he be c.
20:25, between c. beasts and unclean
25, and between unclean fowls and c.
22:4, of the holy things, until he be c.
7, the sun is down, he shall be c.
23:22, thou shalt not make c. riddance
Num. 5:28, woman be not defiled, but be c.
8:7, and so make themselves c.
9:13, but the man that is c., and is not
18:11, every one that is c. in thy house
13, every one that is c. in thine house
19:9, a man that is c. shall gather up
9, up without the camp in a c. place
12, on the seventh day he shall be c.
12, the seventh day he shall not be c.
18, a c. person shall take hyssop
19, and the c. person shall sprinkle
19, himself in water, and shall be c.
31:23, through the fire, and it shall be c.
24, and ye shall be c., and afterward
Dt. 12:15, the unclean and the c. may eat
22, the unclean and the c. shall eat of
14:11, of all c. birds ye shall eat
20, but of all c. fowls ye may eat
15:22, unclean and the c. person shall
23:10, not c. by reason of uncleanness
Josh. 3:17, all the people were passed c. over
4:1, people were c. passed over Jordan
11, people were c. passed over, that
I Sam. 20:26, he is not c.; surely he is not c.
II Ks. 5:10, again to thee, and thou shalt be c.
12, may I not wash in them, and be c.?
13, he saith to thee, Wash, and be c.?
14, of a little child, and he was c.
II Chr. 30:17, for every one that was not c., to
Job 9:30, and make my hands never so c.
11:4, doctrine is pure, and I am c.
14:4, who can bring a c. thing out of an
15:14, what is man, that he should be c.?
15, the heavens are not c. in his sight
17:9, and he that hath c. hands shall
25:4, or how can he be c. that is born
33:9, I am c. without transgression, I
Ps. 19:9, the fear of the Lord is c.
24:4, he that hath c. hands, and a pure
51:7, me with hyssop, and I shall be c.
10, create in me a c. heart, O God
73:1, even to such as are of a c. heart
77:8, is his mercy c. gone for ever?
Prov. 14:4, where no oxen are, the crib is c.
16:2, ways of a man are c. in his own
20:9, can say, I have made my heart c.
Ecc. 9:2, to the good and to the c., and to
Is. 1:16, wash you, make you c.; put away
24:19, broken down, the earth is c.
28:8, so that there is no place c.
30:24, that ear the ground shall eat c.
52:11, be ye c., that bear the vessels of
66:20, bring an offering in a c. vessel
Jer. 13:27, wilt thou not be made c.?
Ez. 22:26, between the unclean and the c.
36:25, then will I sprinkle c. water
25, and ye shall be c.: from all your
44:23, between the unclean and the c.
Joel 1:7, he hath made it c. bare, and cast
Zech. 11:17, his arm shall be c. dried up, and
Mat. 8:2, thou wilt, thou canst make me c.
3, him, saying, I will; be thou c.
23:25, for ye make c. the outside of
26, the outside of them may be c.
27:59, the body, he wrapped it in a c.
Mk. 1:40, wilt, thou canst make me c.
41, saith unto him, I will: be thou c.
Lu. 5:12, thou wilt, thou canst make me c.
13, him, saying, I will: be thou c.
11:39, now do ye Pharisees make c.
41, behold, all things are c. unto you
Jno. 13:10, but is c. every whit
10, and ye are c., but not all
11, therefore said he, Ye are not all c.
15:3, now ye are c. through the word
Acts 18:6, upon your own heads; I am c.
II Pet. 2:18, those that were c. escaped from
Rev. 19:8, arrayed in fine linen, c. and white
14, clothed in fine linen, white and c.

Cleanness.
II Sam. 22:21, to the c. of my hands hath he
25, according to my c. in his eyesight
Ps. 18:20, to the c. of my hands hath he
24, the c. of my hands in his eyesight
Amos 4:6, I also have given you c. of teeth

Cleanse.
Ex. 29:36, and thou shalt c. the altar, when
Lev. 14:49, he shall take to c. the house two
52, and he shall c. the house with
16:19, seven times, and c. it, and hallow
30, an atonement for you, to c. you
Num. 8:6, children of Israel, and c. them
7, shalt thou do unto them, to c.
15, and thou shalt c. them, and offer
21, an atonement for them to c. them
II Chr. 29:15, of the Lord, to c. the house of the
16, house of the Lord, to c. it
Neh. 13:22, the Levites that they should c.
Ps. 19:12, c. thou me from secret faults
51:2, mine iniquity, and c. me from my
119:9, wherewithal shall a young man c.
Jer. 4:11, people, not to fan, nor to c.
33:8, and I will c. them from all their
Ez. 36:25, from all your idols, will I c. you
37:23, they have sinned, and will c. them
39:12, of them, that they may c. the land
14, upon the face of the earth, to c. it
16, thus shall they c. the land
43:20, thus shalt thou c. and purge it
22, and they shall c. the altar
22, as they did c. it with the bullock
45:18, blemish, and c. the sanctuary
Joel 3:21, for I will c. their blood that I
Mat. 10:8, c. the lepers, raise the dead, cast
23:26, c. first that which is within
II Cor. 7:1, let us c. ourselves from all
Eph. 5:26, that he might sanctify and c. it
Js. 4:8, c. your hands, ye sinners
I Jno. 1:9, to c. us from all unrighteousness

Cleansed.
Lev. 11:32, until the even; so it shall be c.
12:7, and she shall be c. from
14:4, take for him that is to be c. two
7, upon him that is to be c. from
8, he that is to be c. shall wash his
14:17, right ear of him that is to be c.
18, the head of him that is to be c.
19, for him that is to be c. from his
25:28, right ear of him that is to be c.
29, the head of him that is to be c., to
31, atonement for him that is to be c.
15:13, when he that hath an issue is c.
28, if she be c. of her issue, then
Num. 35:33, the land cannot be c. of the blood
Josh. 22:17, which we are not c. until this day
II Chr. 29:18, have c. all the house of the Lord
30:18, not c. themselves, yet did they eat
19, though he be not c. according to
34:5, their altars, and c. Judah and
Neh. 13:9, and they c. the chambers
30, thus c. I them from all strangers
Job 35:3, I have, if I be c. from my sin?
Ps. 73:13, verily I have c. my heart in vain
Ez. 22:24, thou art the land that is not c.
36:33, in the day that I shall have c. you
44:26, after he is c., they shall reckon
Dan. 8:14, then shall the sanctuary be c.
Joel 3:21, their blood that I have not c.
Mat. 8:3, immediately his leprosy was c.
11:5, lepers are c., and the deaf hear
Mk. 1:42, departed from him and he was c.
Lu. 4:27, and none of them was c., saving
7:22, the lepers are c., the deaf hear
17:14, to pass, as they went, they were c.
17, were there not ten c.? but where
Acts 10:15, what God hath c., that call not thou
11:9, what God hath c., that call not thou

Cleanseth.
Job 37:21, the wind passeth, and c. them
Prov. 20:30, blueness of a wound c. away evil
I Jno. 1:7, blood of Jesus Christ his Son c. us

Cleansing.
Lev. 13:7, been seen of the priest for his c.
35, much in the skin after his c.
14:2, law of the leper in the day of his c.
23, them on the eighth day for his c.
32, get that which pertaineth to his c.
15:13, to himself seven days for his c.
Num. 6:9, shave his head in the day of his c.
Ez. 43:23, when thou hast made an end of c.
Mk. 1:44, and offer for thy c. those things
Lu. 5:14, and offer for thy c., according as

Clear.
Gen. 24:8, shalt be c. from this my oath
41, shalt thou be c. from this my oath
41, thou shalt be c. from my oath
44:16, or how shall we c. ourselves?
Ex. 34:7, will by no means c. the guilty
II Sam. 23:4, the earth by c. shining after rain
Ps. 51:4, speakest, and be c. when thou
Song 6:10, fair as the moon, c. as the sun
Is. 18:4, like a c. heat upon herbs, and like
Amos 8:9, will darken the earth in the c. day
Zech. 14:6, the light shall not be c., nor dark
II Cor. 7:11, approved yourselves to be c. in
Rev. 21:11, like a jasper stone, c. as crystal
18, was pure gold, like unto c. glass
22:1, river of water of life, c. as crystal

Clearer.
Job 11:17, age shall be c. than the noonday

Clearing.
Num. 14:18, no means c. the guilty, visiting
II Cor. 7:11, in you, yea, what c. of yourselves

Clearly.
Job 33:3, my lips shall utter knowledge c.
Mat. 7:5, then shalt thou see c. to cast out
Mk. 8:25, restored, and saw every man c.
Lu. 6:42, then shalt thou see c. to pull out
Rom. 1:20, are c. seen, being understood by

Clearness.
Ex. 24:10, were the body of heaven in his c.

Cleave.
Gen. 2:24, shall c. unto his wife: and they
Lev. 1:17, shall c. it with the wings thereof
Dt. 4:4, but ye that did c. unto the Lord
10:20, to him shalt thou c., and swear by
11:22, in all his ways, and to c. unto him
13:4, shall serve him, and c. unto him
17, shall c. nought of the cursed thing
28:21, make the pestilence c. unto thee
60, they shall c. unto thee
30:20, and that thou mayest c. unto him
Josh. 22:5, to c. unto him and to serve him
23:8, but c. unto the Lord your God, as
12, and c. unto the remnant of these
II Ks. 5:27, of Naaman shall c. unto thee
Job 38:38, and the clods c. fast together?
Ps. 74:15, c. the fountain and the flood
101:3, it shall not c. to me
102:5, groaning my bones c. to my skin
137:6, tongue c. to the roof of my mouth
Is. 14:1, they shall c. to the house of Jacob
Jer. 13:11, so have I caused to c. unto me the
Ez. 3:26, tongue c. to the roof of thy mouth
Dan. 2:43, they shall not c. one to another
11:34, shall c. to them with flatteries
Hab. 3:9, didst c. the earth with rivers
Zech. 14:4, mount of Olives shall c. in the midst
Mat. 19:5, c. to his wife: and they twain
Mk. 10:7, and mother, and c. to his wife
Acts 11:23, they would c. unto the Lord
Rom. 12:9, c. to that which is good

Cleaved.
II Ks. 3:3, nevertheless he c. unto the sins
Job 29:10, tongue c. to the roof of their
31:7, if any blot hath c. to mine hands

Cleaveth.
Dt. 14:6, and c. the cleft into two claws
Job 16:13, he c. my reins asunder, and doth
19:20, my bone c. to my skin and to my
Ps. 22:15, and my tongue c. to my jaws
41:8, disease, say they, c. fast unto him
44:25, our belly c. unto the earth
119:25, my soul c. unto the dust: quicken
141:7, when one cutteth and c. wood
Ecc. 10:9, that c. wood shall be endangered
Jer. 13:11, the girdle c. to the loins of a man
Lam. 4:4, the tongue of the sucking child c.
8, their skin c. to their bones; it is
Lu. 10:11, dust of your city, which c. on us

Cleft.
Dt. 14:6, cleaveth the c. into two claws
Mic. 1:4, the valleys shall be c., as wax

Clefts.
Song 2:14, in the c. of the rock, in the secret
Is. 2:21, to go into the c. of the rocks
Jer. 49:16, thou that dwellest in the c. of the
Amos 6:11, and the little house with c.

Clement, fellow-laborer of Paul, Phil. 4:3.

Cleopas, a disciple, Lu. 24:18.

Clemency, Acts 24:4.

Clerk, Acts 19:35.

Cliff.
II Chr. 20:16, they come up by the c. of Ziz

Cliffs.
Job 30:6, in the c. of the valleys, in caves

Clift.
Ex. 33:22, put thee in a c. of the rock

Clifts.
Is. 57:5, under the c. of the rocks?

Climb.
Jer. 4:29, and c. up upon the rocks
Joel 2:7, shall c. the wall like men of war
9, they shall c. up upon the houses
Amos 9:2, though they c. up to heaven

Climbed.
I Sam. 14:13, Jonathan c. up upon his hands
Lu. 19:4, c. up into a sycomore tree to see
Cumbeth.
Jno. 10:1, c. up some other way, the
Clipped.
Jer. 48:37, shall be bald, and every beard c.
Clods.
Job 7:5, with worms and c. of dust
21:33, the c. of the valley shall be sweet
38:38, and the c. cleave fast together?
Is. 28:24, and break the c. of his ground?
Hos. 10:11, and Jacob shall break his c.
Joel 1:17, seed is rotten under their c.
Cloke.
Is. 59:17, was clad with zeal as a c.
Mat. 5:40, thy coat, let him have thy c. also
Lu. 6:29, him that taketh away thy c.
Jno. 15:22, they have no c. for their sin
I Thess. 2:5, nor a c. of covetousness; God is
II Tim. 4:13, the c. that I left at Troas with
I Pet. 2:16, liberty for a c. of maliciousness
Close.
Num. 5:13, of her husband, and be kept c.
II Sam. 22:46, be afraid out of their c. places
I Chr. 12:1, he yet kept himself c. because of
Job 28:21, kept c. from the fowls of the air
41:15, shut up together as with a c. seal
Ps. 18:45, be afraid out of their c. places
Jer. 42:16, c. after you there in Egypt
Dan. 8:7, saw him come c. unto the ram
Amos 9:11, and c. up the breaches thereof
Lu. 9:36, and they kept it c., and told no
Acts 27:13, thence, they sailed c. by Crete
Closed.
Gen. 2:21, c. up the flesh instead thereof
20:18, the Lord had fast c. up all
Num. 16:33, and the earth c. upon
Jud. 3:22, and the fat c. upon the blade
Is. 1:6, they have not been c., neither
29:10, sleep, and hath c. your eyes
Dan. 12:9, the words are c. up and sealed
Jon. 2:5, the depth c. me round
Mat. 13:15, their eyes they have c.; lest at
Lu. 4:20, c. the book, and he gave it again
Acts 28:27, their eyes have they c.; lest they
Closer.
Prov. 18:24, that sticketh c. than a brother
Closest.
Jer. 22:15, because thou c. thyself in cedar?
Closet.
Joel 2:16, and the bride out of her c.
Mat. 6:6, thou prayest, enter into thy c.
Closets.
Lu. 12:3, ye have spoken in the ear in c.
Cloth.
Num. 4:6, spread over it a c. wholly of blue
7, they shall spread a c. of blue
8, spread upon them a c. of scarlet
9, they shall take a c. of blue
11, they shall spread a c. of blue
12, put them in a c. of blue, and cover
13, and spread a purple c. thereon
Dt. 22:17, spread the c. before the elders
I Sam. 19:13, bolster, and covered it with a c.
21:9, wrapped in a c. behind the ephod
II Sam. 20:12, cast a c. upon him, when he saw
II Ki. 8:15, he took a thick c., and dipped it
Is. 30:22, them away as a menstruous c.
Mat. 9:16, of new c. unto an old garment
27:59, wrapped it in a clean linen c.
Mk. 2:21, of new c. on an old garment
14:51, linen c. cast about his naked body
52, and he left the linen c., and fled
Clothe.
Gen. 3:21, God make coats of skins, and c. them
Ex. 40:14, his sons, and c. them with coats
Esth. 4:4, she sent raiment to c. Mordecai
Ps. 65:13, pastures c. with flocks
109:18, c. himself with cursing
132:9, c. with righteousness
16, also c. her priests with salvation
18, his enemies will I c. with shame
Prov. 23:21, drowsiness shall c. a man with rags
31:21, household c. with scarlet
Is. 50:3, c. heavens with blackness
61:10, c. with garments of salvation
Mat. 6:30; Lu. 12:28, c. grass of field
31, wherewithal shall we be c.?
11:8; Lu. 7:25, a man c. in soft raiment?
25:36, 43, naked, and ye c. me
Mk. 1:6, c. with camel's hair
5:15; Lu. 8:35, c., and in right mind
15:17, c. Jesus with purple
Lu. 16:19, c. in purple and fine linen
II Cor. 5:2, desiring to be c. upon
I Pet. 5:5, be c. with humility
Rev. 3:18, that thou mayest be c.
12:1, woman c. with the sun
19:13, c. with a vesture dipped in blood
Clothes.
Dt. 29:5; Neh. 9:21, c. not waxen old
Mk. 5:28, if I touch but his c.
Lu. 2:7, in swaddling c.
8:27, a man that ware no c.
19:36, spread c. in the way
24:12; Jno. 20:5, linen c. laid
Jno. 11:44, bound with grave-c.
Acts 7:58, laid down c. at Saul's feet
Ex. 12:34, being bound up in their c.
19:10, let them wash their c.
14, people; and they washed their c.
Lev. 10:6, your heads, neither rend your c.
11:25, shall wash his c., and be unclean
28, carcase of them shall wash his c.
40, carcase of it shall wash his c.
47, shall wash his c., and be unclean
13:6, 34, shall wash his c., and be
45, c. shall be rent, and his head bare
14:8, wash his c., and shave off all
9, he shall wash his c., also he
47, lieth in the house shall wash his c.
47, eateth in the house shall wash his c.
15:5, 6, 7, 8, 10, 11, 13, 21, 22, 27, wash c.
16:26, 28, shall wash his c., and bathe
32, shall put on the linen c., even
17:15, he shall both wash his c.,
21:10, uncover his head, nor rend his c.
Num. 8:7, let them wash their c., and so
21, purified, and they washed their c.
14:6, that searched the land, rent their c.
19:7, then the priest shall wash his c.
8, that burneth her shall wash his c.
Clouds.
formed from the sea, I Ks. 18:44; Amos 9:6.
are the garment of the sea, Job 38:9.
God
established, Prov. 8:28.
balanced in the air, Job 37:16.
disposed in order, Job 37:15.
brings over the earth, Gen. 9:14.
binds up, Job 26:8.
spreads out, Job 26:9.
scatters, Job 37:11.
power and wisdom of God exhibited in forming, Ps. 135:6, 7; 147:5, 8; Jer. 10:13; 51:16.
power and wisdom of God exhibited in condensing, Job 36:27, 28; 37:10, 11; Prov. 3:20.
made for the glory of God, Ps. 148:4.
Called the
clouds of heaven, Dan. 7:13; Mat. 24:30.
windows of heaven, Gen. 7:11; Is. 24:18.
bottles of heaven, Job 38:37.
chambers of God, Ps. 104:3, 13.
waters above the firmament, Gen. 1:7.
dust of God's feet, Nah. 1:3.
Different Kinds of, Mentioned:
white, Rev. 14:14.
bright, Job 37:11; Zech. 10:1.
thick, Job 22:14; 37:11.
black, I Ks. 18:45.
swift, Is. 19:1.
great, Ez. 1:4.
small, I Ks. 18:44.
often cover the heavens, Ps. 147:8.
often obscure the sun, etc., Job 36:32; Ez. 32:7.
often dispersed by the wind, Hos. 13:3.
Uses of:
to give rain, Jud. 5:4; Ps. 104.13, 14.
to supply dew, Prov. 3:20; Is. 18:4.
to moderate heat, Is. 25:5.
from the west, bring rain, Lu. 12:54.
though small, often bring much rain, I Ks. 18:44, 45.
thunder and lightning come from, Ps. 77:17, 18.
the rainbow appears in, Gen. 9:13, 14.
frequently the instruments of God's judgments, Gen. 7:11, 12; Job 37:13; Ps. 77:17.
Man
ignorant of the spreading of, Job 36:29.
ignorant of the disposing of, Job 37:15.
ignorant of the balancing of, Job 37:16.
cannot number, Job 38:37.
cannot cause to rain, Job 38:34.
cannot stay, Job 38:37.
Illustrative
of multitudes of persons, Is. 60:8; Heb. 12:1.
of hostile armies, Jer. 4:13; Ez. 38:9, 16.
of sins of men, Is. 44:22.
of judgments of God, Lam. 2:1; Ez. 30:3; 34:12; Joel 2:2.
of unsearchableness of God, II Sam. 22:12; Ps. 97:2; Ez. 1:4.
(riding upon) of the power and greatness of God, Ps. 104:3; Is. 19:1.
(passing away) of the goodness and prosperity of hypocrites, Hos. 6:4; 13:3.
(without water) of false teachers, Jude 12.
(carried away by a tempest) of false teachers, II Pet. 2:17.
(without rain) of the fraudulent, Prov. 25:14.
(a morning without) of wise rulers, II Sam. 23:3, 4.
(when seasonable) of the favor of good rulers, Prov. 16:15.
Cloud of Glory.
first manifestation of, Ex. 13:20, 21.
Called
the cloud, Ex. 34:5.
pillar of cloud and pillar of fire, Ex. 13:22.
cloudy pillar, Ex. 33:9, 10.
cloud of the Lord, Num. 10:34.
the presence of God, Ex. 33:14, 15.
God's glory manifested in, Ex. 16:10; 40:35.
God came down in, Ex. 34:5; Num. 11:25.
God spoke from, Ex. 24:16; Ps. 99:7.
Was Designed to
regulate the movements of Israel, Ex. 40:36, 37; Num. 9:17-25.
guide Israel, Ex. 13:21; Neh. 9:19.
show light to Israel, Ps. 78:14; 105:39.
defend Israel, Ex. 14:19; Ps. 105:39.
cover the tabernacle, Ex. 40:34; Num. 9:15.
was dark to the enemies of Israel, Ex. 14:20.
was the Shekinah over the mercy-seat, Lev. 16:2.
continued during the journeyings of Israel, Ex. 13:22; 40:38.
manifested in the temple of Solomon, I Ks. 8:10, 11; II Chr. 5:13; Ez. 10:4.
Special Appearances of:
at the murmuring for bread, Ex. 16:10.
at giving of the law, Ex. 19:9, 16; 24:16-18.
at sedition of Aaron and Miriam, Num. 12:5.
at the murmuring of Israel on report of the spies, Num. 14:10.
at the rebellion of Korah, etc., Num. 16:19.
at the murmuring of Israel on account of Korah's death, Num. 16:42.
at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17:5.
at Christ's ascension, Acts 1:9.
our Lord shall make his second appearance in, Lu. 21:27; Acts 1:11.
Illustrative of
the glory of Christ, Rev. 10:1.
the protection of the church, Is. 4:5.
Clout. Josh. 9:5; Jer. 38:11.
Cloven, Lev. 11:3; Dt. 14:7; Acts 2:3.
Cluster.
Num. 13:23, a branch with one c. of grapes
24, the c. of grapes which the children
Song 1:14, my beloved is unto me as a c. of
Is. 65:8, as the new wine is found in the c.
Mic. 7:1, there is no c. to eat: my soul
Clusters.
Gen. 40:10, the c. thereof brought forth ripe
Dt. 32:32, grapes of gall, their c. are bitter
I Sam. 25:18, and an hundred c. of raisins
30:12, cake of figs, and two c. of raisins
Song 7:7, and thy breasts to c. of grapes
8, breasts shall be as c. of the vine
Rev. 14:18, the c. of the vine of the earth
Cnidus.
Acts 27:7, scarce were come over against C.
Coal,
II Sam. 14:7, so they shall quench my c. which
Is. 6:6, having a live c. in his hand
47:14, there shall not be a c. to warm at
Lam. 4:8, their visage is blacker than a c.
Coals.
Lev. 16:12, take a censer full of burning c.
II Sam. 22:9, devoured: c. were kindled by it
13, before him were c. of fire
I Ks. 19:6, there was a cake baken on the c.
Job 41:21, his breath kindleth c.
Ps. 18:8, devoured: c. were kindled by it
12, passed, hail stones and c. of fire
13, his voice; hail stones and c. of
120:4, of the mighty, with c. of juniper
140:10, let burning c. fall upon them: let
Prov. 6:28, can one go upon hot c., and his
25:22, thou shalt heap c. of fire upon
26:21, as c. are to burning
21, are to burning c., and wood to
Song 8:6, the c. thereof are c. of fire, which
Is. 44:12, the tongs both worketh in the c.
19, baked bread upon the c. thereof
54:16, the smith that bloweth the c.
Ez. 1:13, was like burning c. of fire
10:2, and fill thine hand with c. of fire
24:11, then set it empty upon the c.
Hab. 3:5, and burning c. went forth at his
Jno. 18:18, who had made a fire of c.; for it
21:9, they saw a fire of c. there, and fish
Rom. 12:20, thou shalt heap c. of fire on his
Coast, I Chr. 4:10; Mat. 8:34; Mk. 5:17.
Coat.
Mat. 5:40, take away thy c.
10:10; Mk. 6:9, neither provide two c.
Lu. 6:29, thy c. also
Jno. 19:23, c. without seam
21:7, fisher's c.
Acts 9:39, the c. which Dorcas made
See Gen. 3:21; 37:3; I Sam. 2:19.
Cock.
Mat. 26:34, this night, before the c. crow, thou
74, and immediately the c. crew
75, before the c. crow, thou shalt deny
Mk. 14:30, before the c. crow twice, thou shalt
68, into the porch; and the c. crew
72, the second time the c. crew
72, said unto him, before the c. crow
Lu. 22:34, the c. shall not crow this day
60, while he yet spake, the c. crew
61, before the c. crow, thou shalt deny
Jno. 13:38, the c. shall not crow, till thou hast
18:27, and immediately the c. crew
Cockatrice.
Is. 14:29, shall come forth a c., and his
Cockatrice's.
Is. 11:8, shall put his hand on the c. den
59:5, they hatch c. eggs, and weave
Cockatrices.
Jer. 8:17, I will send serpents, c., among
Cockcrowing.
Mk. 13:35, at midnight, or at the c., or in the
Cockle.
Job 31:40, instead of wheat, and c. instead of
Coffer.
I Sam. 6:8, a trespass offering, in a c. by the

Coffer—Continued.
I Sam. 6:11, the c. with the mice of gold and
15, and the c. that was with it, wherein
Coffin.
Gen. 50:26, and he was put in a c. in Egypt
Cogitations.
Dan. 7:28, my c. much troubled me
Cold.
Gen. 8:22, and c. and heat, and summer
Job 24:7, they have no covering in the c.
37:9, whirlwind: and c. out of the north
Ps. 147:17, who can stand before his c.?
Prov. 20:4, will not plow by reason of the c.
25:13, as the c. of snow in the time of
20, away a garment in c. weather
25, c. waters to a thirsty soul, so is
Jer. 18:14, shall the c. flowing waters that
Nah. 3:17, camp in the hedges in the c. day
Mat. 10:42, these little ones a cup of c. water
24:12, the love of many shall wax c.
Jno. 18:18, made a fire of coals; for it was c.
Acts 28:2, present rain, and because of the c.
II Cor. 11:27, in fastings often, in c. and
Rev. 3:15, that thou art neither c. nor hot
15, I would thou wert c. or hot
16, and neither c. nor hot, I will spue
Col-hozeh.
Neh. 3:15, repaired Shallum the son of C.
11:5, the son of Baruch, the son of C.
Collar.
Job 30:18, me about as the c. of my coat
Collars.
Jud. 8:26, and c., and purple raiment
Collection, II Chr. 24:6; I Cor. 16:1.
College, II Ks. 22:14; II Chr. 34:22.
Collops.
Job 15:27, maketh c. of fat on his flanks
Colony.
Acts 16:12, part of Macedonia, and a c.
Colosse, brethren at, encouraged and warned, Col. 1; 2; exhorted to holiness, Col. 3; 4.
Colour.
Prov. 23:31, c. in the cup
Acts 27:30, under c. as though
See Gen. 37:3; Ez. 1:4; Dan. 10:6.
Colt.
Gen. 49:11, ass's c. unto the choice vine
Job 11:12, man be born like a wild ass's c.
Zech. 9:9, and upon a c. the foal of an ass
Mat. 21:2, find an ass tied, and a c. with her
5, an ass, and a c. the foal of an
7, brought the ass, and the c., and put
Mk. 11:2, ye shall find a c. tied, whereon
4, and found the c. tied by the door
5, them, What do ye, loosing the c.?
7, brought the ass c. to Jesus, and cast
Lu. 19:30, entering ye shall find a c. tied
33, as they were loosing the c., the
33, unto them, Why loose ye the c.?
35, cast their garments upon the c.
Jno. 12:15, King cometh, sitting on an ass's c.
Colts.
Gen. 32:15, milch camels with their c., forty
Jud. 10:4, sons that rode on thirty ass c.
12:14, rode on threescore and ten ass c.
Come.
Gen. 4:14, it shall c. to pass, that every one
6:13, end of all flesh is c. before me
18, and thou shalt c. into the ark, thou
20, two of every sort shall c. unto thee
Comely.
Ps. 33:1, praise is c.
I Cor. 11:13, is it c., that a woman
See I Sam. 16:18; Prov. 30:29; Is. 53:2.
Cometh.
Gen. 24:43, when the virgin c. forth to draw
29:6, his daughter c. with the sheep
30:11, and Leah said, A troop c.
32:6, he c. to meet thee, and four
37:19, behold, this dreamer c.
Gen. 48:2, thy son Joseph c. unto thee
Ex. 4:14, he c. forth to meet thee: and when
8:20, he c. forth to the water; and say
13:12, every firstling that c. of a beast
28:35, when he c. out, that he die not
29:30, when he c. into the tabernacle of
Lev. 11:34, on which such water c. shall be
Num. 1:51, the stranger that c. nigh shall be
3:10, 38, stranger that c. nigh shall
5:30, the spirit of jealousy c. upon him
12:12, he c. out of his mother's womb
17:13, whosoever c. any thing near unto
18:7, the stranger that c. nigh shall be
21:3, that c. out of the coasts of the
26:5, Hanoch, of whom c. the family of
Dt. 18:8, that which c. of the sale of his
23:11, when evening c. on, he shall wash
13, and cover that which c. from thee
28:57, that c. out from between her feet
Jud. 11:31, whatsoever c. forth of the doors
13:14, eat of any thing that c. of the vine
I Sam. 4:3, when it c. among us, it may save
9:6, all that he saith c. surely to pass
11:7, whosoever c. not forth after Saul
20:27, wherefore c. not the son of Jesse
29, he c. not unto the king's table
25:8, whatsoever c. to thine hand
28:14, an old man c. up; and he is
Comfort.
II Cor. 1:4, able to c. them
I Thess. 4:18, c. one another with these words
5:14, c. the feebleminded
See Gen. 5:29; 18:5; 37:35.
Comfortable, Is. 40:2; Hos. 2:14; Zech. 1:13.
Comforter.
Job 16:2, miserable c. are ye all
Ps. 69:20, looked for c., but I found none
Jno. 14:16; 15:26; 16:7, another C.
See II Sam. 10:3; I Chr. 19:3.
Comfortless, Jno. 14:18.
Command.
of God to Adam, Gen. 2:16.
to Moses, Ex. 3:14.
to Joshua, Josh. 1:9.
of Moses to the sons of Levi, Dt. 31:10.
of Christ to the twelve, Mat. 10:5; Mk. 16:15.
Ps. 33:9, he c., and it stood fast
Lu. 8:25, he c. even the winds
9:54, c. fire from heaven
Jno. 15:14, if ye do what I c. you
Acts 17:30, c. all men every where
See Gen. 18:19; Dt. 28:8.
Commander, Is. 55:4.
Commandments, The Ten.
spoken by God, Ex. 20:1; Dt. 5:4, 22.
written by God, Ex. 32:16; 34:1, 28; Dt. 4:13; 10:4.
enumerated, Ex. 20:3-17.
summed up by Christ, Mat. 22:35-40.
law of, is spiritual, Mat. 5:28; Rom. 7:14.
Commend.
Lu. 16:8, c. unjust steward
23:46, into thy hands I c.
Rom. 3:5, unrighteousness c. righteousness of God
5:8, God c. his love toward us
I Cor. 8:8, meat c. us not
II Cor. 3:1; 5:12, c. ourselves
4:2, c. to every man's conscience
Commerce.
the barter of one commodity for another, I Ks. 5:8, with v. 11.
the exchange of commodities for money, I Ks. 10:28, 29.
Called
trade, Gen. 34:10; Mat. 25:16.
traffic, Gen. 42:34; Ez. 17:4.
buying and selling, Js. 4:13.
Articles of, Called
merchandise, Ez. 26:12; Mat. 22:5.
wares, Jer. 10:17; Ez. 27:16; Jon. 1:5.
Persons Engaged in, Called
merchants, Gen. 37:28; Prov. 31:24.
chapmen, II Chr. 9:14.
traffickers, Is. 23:8.
sellers and buyers, Is. 24:2.
carried on in fairs, etc., Ez. 27:12, 19; Mat. 11:16.
inland, by caravans, Job 6:19; Is. 21:13.
maritime, by ships, II Chr. 8:18; II Chr. 9:21.
persons of distinction engaged in, Is. 23:8.
increased the wealth of nations and individuals, II Chr. 9:20-22; Prov. 31:14-18; Ez. 28:4, 5.
Carried on by
Ishmaelites, Gen. 37:25.
Egyptians, Gen. 42:2-34.
Ethiopians, Is. 45:14.
Ninevites, Nah. 3:16.
Syrians, Ez. 27:16, 18.
people of Tarshish, Ez. 27:25.
Tyrians, Ez. 28:5, 13, 16.
Jews, Ez. 27:17.
Of the Jews
under strict laws, Lev. 19:36, 37; 25:14, 17.
commenced after their settlement in Canaan, Gen. 49:13, with Jud. 5:17.
greatly extended by Solomon, I Ks. 9:26, 27; II Chr. 9:21.
checked in Jehoshaphat's time, I Ks. 22:48, 49.
success in, led to pride, etc., Ez. 28:2, 16-18.
evil practices connected with, Prov. 20:14; Ez. 22:13; Hos. 12:7.
denunciations connected with abuses of, Is. 23:11; Ez. 7:12, 13; 27:32-36; 28:16-18.
Articles of:
blue cloth, Ez. 27:24.
brass, Ez. 27:13.
corn, I Ks. 5:11; Ez. 27:17.
cattle, Ez. 27:21.
chests of rich apparel, Ez. 27:24.
chariots, I Ks. 10:29.
clothes for chariots, Ez. 27:20.
embroidery, Ez. 27:16, 24.
gold, II Chr. 8:18.
honey, Ez. 27:17.
horses, I Ks. 10:29; Ez. 27:14.
ivory, II Chr. 9:21; Ez. 27:15.
iron and steel, Ez. 27:12, 19.
land, Gen. 23:13-16; Ruth 4:3.
lead, Ez. 27:12.
linen, I Ks. 10:28.
oil, I Ks. 5:11; Ez. 27:17.
perfumes, Song 3:6.
precious stones, Ez. 27:16, 22; 28:13, 16.
purple, Ez. 27:16.
slaves, Gen. 37:28, 36; Dt. 24:7.
silver, II Chr. 9:21.
timber, I Ks. 5:6, 8.
tin, Ez. 27:12.
white wool, Ez. 27:18.
wine, II Chr. 2:15; Ez. 27:18.
illustrative of intercourse with the apostasy, Rev. 18:3-19.
Commission, Ezra 8:36; Acts 26:12.
Commit.
Ps. 37:5, c. thy way to the Lord
Jer. 2:13, have c. two evils
Jno. 2:24, Jesus did not c. himself to them
5:22, hath c. judgment to Son
Rom. 3:2, were c. oracles of God
II Cor. 5:19, hath c. to us the word of reconciliation
I Tim. 6:20, keep that which is c. to thee
II Tim. 2:2, c. thou to faithful men
I Pet. 2:23, c. himself to him that judgeth
See Job 5:8; Ps. 31:5; I Cor. 9:17.
Commodious, Acts 27:12.
Common.
Ecc. 6:1, evil, and it is c. among men
Mk. 12:37, the c. people heard him gladly
Acts 2:44; 4:32, all things c.
10:14; 11:8, never eaten any thing c.
15; 11:9, call not thou c.
I Cor. 10:13, temptation c. to men
Eph. 2:12, aliens from c. wealth
See Lev. 4:27; Num. 16:29; I Sam. 21:4.
Communion.
I Cor. 10:16, not the c. of the blood of Christ?
16, it not the c. of the body of Christ?
II Cor. 6:14, what c. hath light with darkness?
13:14, the c. of the Holy Ghost, be with
Communion of Saints.
according to the prayer of Christ, Jno. 17:20, 21.
Is with
God, I Jno. 1:3.
saints in heaven, Heb. 12:22-24.
each other, Gal. 2:9; I Jno. 1:3, 7.
God marks, with his approval, Mal. 3:16.
Christ is present in, Mat. 18:20.
in public and social worship, Ps. 34:3; 55:14; Acts 1:14; Heb. 10:25.
in the Lord's supper, I Cor. 10:17.
in holy conversation, Mal. 3:16.
in prayer for each other, II Cor. 1:11; Eph. 6:18.
in exhortation, Col. 3:16; Heb. 10:25.
in mutual comfort and edification, I Thess. 4:18; 5:11.
in mutual sympathy and kindness, Rom. 12:15; Eph. 4:32.
delight of, Ps. 16:3; 42:4; 133:1-3; Rom. 15:32.
exhortation to, Eph. 4:1-3.
opposed to communion with the wicked, II Cor. 6:14-17; Eph. 5:11.
exemplified, Jonathan, I Sam. 23:16; David, Ps. 119:63; Daniel, Dan. 2:17, 18; apostles, Acts 1:14; the primitive church, Acts 2:42; 5:12; Paul, Acts 20:36-38.
Communion of the Lord's Supper.
prefigured, Ex. 12:21-28; I Cor. 5:7, 8.
instituted, Mat. 26:26; I Cor. 11:23.
object of, Lu. 22:19; I Cor. 11:24, 26.
is the communion of the body and blood of Christ, I Cor. 10:16.
both bread and wine are necessary to be received in, Mat. 26:27; I Cor. 11:26.
self-examination commanded before partaking of, I Cor. 11:28, 31.
newness of heart and life necessary to the worthy partaking of, I Cor. 5:7, 8.
partakers of, should be wholly separate unto God, I Cor. 10:21.
was continually partaken of, by the primitive church, Acts 2:42; 20:7.
Unworthy Partakers of
are guilty of the body and blood of Christ, I Cor. 11:27.
discern not the Lord's body, I Cor. 11:29.
are visited with judgments, I Cor. 11:30.
Communion with God.
is communion with the Father, I Jno. 1:3.
is communion with the Son, I Cor. 1:9; I Jno. 1:3; Rev. 3:20.
is communion with the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:13; II Cor. 13:14; Phil. 2:1.
reconciliation must precede, Amos 3:3.
holiness essential to, II Cor. 6:14-16.
promised to the obedient, Jno. 14:23.
Saints
desire, Ps. 42:1; Phil. 1:23.
have, in meditation, Ps. 63:5, 6.
have, in prayer, Phil. 4:6; Heb. 4:16.
have, in the Lord's supper, I Cor. 10:16.
should always enjoy, Ps. 16:8; Jno. 14:16-18.
exemplified, Enoch, Gen. 5:24; Noah, Gen. 6:9; Abraham, Gen. 18:33; Jacob, Gen. 32:24-29; Moses, Ex. 33:11-23.
Compact.
Ps. 122:3, as a city that is c. together
Compacted.
Eph. 4:16, and c. by that which every joint
Companied.
Acts 1:21, these men which have c. with us
Companies.
Jud. 7:16, three hundred men into three c.
20, the three c. blew the trumpets
9:34, wait against Shechem in four c.
43, divided them into three c., and
44, other c. ran upon all the people
I Sam. 11:11, Saul put the people in three c.
13:17, camp of the Philistines in three c.
II Ks. 5:2, the Syrians had gone out by c.
I Chr. 9:18, they were porters in the c. of the
28:1, c. that ministered to the king by
Neh. 12:31, two great c. of them that gave thanks
40, so stood the two c. of them that gave
Job 6:19, the c. of Sheba waited for them
Is. 21:13, O ye travelling c. of Dedanim
57:13, criest, let thy c. deliver thee
Ez. 26:7, with horsemen, and c., and much
Mk. 6:39, sat down by c. upon the green
Companion,
Job 30:29, a c. to owls
Ps. 119:63, a c. to them that fear thee
Prov. 13:20, c. of fools shall be destroyed
28:7, c. of riotous men
24, the c. of a destroyer
Acts 19:29, Paul's c. in travel
Phil. 2:25; Rev. 1:9, brother and c. in labor
See Ex. 32:27; Jud. 11:38; 14:20.

Company.
1 Sam. 10:5; 19:20, a c. of prophets
Ps. 55:14, walked to house of God in c.
68:11, great was the c. of those
Mk. 6:39, Lu. 9:14, sit down by c.
II Thess. 3:14, have no c. with him
Heb. 12:22, innumerable c. of angels
See Num. 16:6; Jud. 9:37; 18:23.
Compare.
Prov. 3:15; 8:11, not to be c. to wisdom
Is. 40:18, what likeness will ye c. unto him?
46:5, to whom will ye c. me?
Lam. 4:2, c. to fine gold
Compassion.
Is. 49:15, that she should not have c.
Lam. 3:22, his c. fail not
32; Mic. 7:19, yet will he have c.
Mat. 9:36; 14:14; Mk. 1:41; 6:34, Jesus moved with c.
18:33, c. on thy fellowservant
20:34, had c. on them, and touched
Mk. 5:19, the Lord hath had c.
9:22, have c. and help us
Lu. 10:33, the Samaritan had c.
15:20, father had c. and ran
Rom. 9:15, I will have c. on whom I will
Heb. 5:2, have c. on ignorant
1 Pet. 3:8, of one mind, having c.
I Jno. 3:17, shutteth up bowels of c.
Jude 22, of some have c., making a difference
See Ps. 78:38; 86:15; 111:4; 112:4.
Compassion and Sympathy.
Christ set an example of, Lu. 19: 41, 42.
exhortation to, Rom. 12:15; I Pet. 3:8.
Exercise Toward
the afflicted, Job 6:14; Heb. 13:3.
the chastened, Is. 22:4; Jer. 9:1.
enemies, Ps. 35:13.
the poor, Prov. 19:17.
the weak, II Cor. 11:29; Gal. 6:2.
saints, I Cor. 12:25, 26.
inseparable from love to God, I Jno 3:17; Jno. 4:20.
Motives to
the compassion of God, Mat. 13. 27, 33.
the sense of our infirmities, Heb 5:2.
the wicked made to feel, for saints, Ps. 106:46.
promise to those who show, Prov. 19: 17; Mat. 10:42.
illustrated, Lu. 10:33; 15:20.
exemplified, Pharaoh's daughter, Ex. 2:6; Shobi, etc., II Sam. 17: 27-29; Elijah, I Ks. 17:18, 19; Nehemiah, Neh. 1:4; Job's friends, Job 2:11; Job, Job 30:25; David, Ps. 35:13, 14; Jews, Jno. 11:19; Paul, I Cor. 9:22.
Compassion and Sympathy of Christ, The.
necessary to his priestly office, Heb. 5:2, with v. 7.
Manifested for the
weary and heavy-laden, Mat. 11: 28-30.
weak in faith, Is. 40:11; 42:3, with Mat. 12:20.
tempted, Heb. 2:18.
afflicted, Lu. 7:13; Jno. 11:33, 35.
diseased, Mat. 14:14; Mk. 1:41.
poor, Mk. 8:2.
perishing sinners, Mat. 9:36; Lu. 19:41; Jno. 3:16.
an encouragement to prayer, Heb. 4:15.
Complain.
Ps. 144:14, no c. in our streets
Lam. 3:39, wherefore doth a living man c.?
Jude 16, these are murmurers, c.
See Num. 11:1; Jud. 21:22; Job 7:11.
Complaint.
Job 23:2, to day is my c. bitter
Ps. 142:2, I poured out my c. before him
See I Sam. 1:16; Job 7:13; 9:27; 10:1.
Complete, Lev. 23:15; Col. 2:10; 4:12.
Comprehend, Job 37:5; Is. 40:12; Jno. 1:5; Eph. 3:18.
Conceal.
Prov. 12:23, prudent man c. knowledge
25:2, glory of God to c. a thing
Jer. 50:2, publish, and c. not
See Gen. 37:26; Dt. 13:8.
Conceit (pride), reproved, Prov. 3:7; 12:15; 18:11; 26:5; 28:11; Is. 5: 21; Rom. 11:25; 12:16.
Conceive.
Ps. 7:14, c. mischief, brought forth falsehood
51:5, in sin did my mother c. me
Acts 5:4, why hast thou c. this thing?
Js. 1:15, when lust hath c., it bringeth forth
See Job 15:35; Is. 7:14; 59:4.
Concern.
Lu. 24:27, things c. himself
Rom. 9:5, as c. the flesh Christ came
16:19, simple c. evil
Phil. 4:15, c. giving and receiving
I Tim. 6:21, have erred c. the faith
I Pet. 4:12, c. fiery trial
See Lev. 6:3; Num. 10:29; Ps. 90: 13; 135:14.
Acts 28:31, things which c. the Lord Jesus
II Cor. 11:30, glory of the things which c. mine
Concerneth.
Ps. 138:8, that which c. me: thy mercy
Ez. 12:10, this burden c. the prince in
Concerning.
Gen. 5:29, comfort us c. our work and toil
19:21, accepted thee c. this thing also
24:9, and sware to him c. that matter
26:32, c. the well which they had
42:21, are verily guilty c. our brother
Ex. 6:8, the land, c. the which I did swear
24:8, made with you c. all these words
Lev. 4:2, the Lord c. things which ought
13:22, c. things which should not be
26, atonement for him as c. his sin
27, c. things which ought not to be
5:6, atonement for him c. his sin
18, for him c. his ignorance
6:3, which was lost, and lieth c. it
18, c. the offerings of the Lord
23:2, c. the feasts of the Lord
27:32, and c. the tithe of the herd
Num. 8:20, Lord commanded Moses c. the
22, commanded Moses c. the Levites
9:8, the Lord will command c. you
10:29, Lord hath spoken good c. Israel
14:30, the land, c. which I sware to
30:1, tribes c. the children of Israel
12, out of her lips c. her vows
12, or c. the bond of her soul
32:28, so c. them Moses commanded
36:6, c. the daughters of Zelophehad
Josh. 14:6, man of God c. me and thee in
23:14, Lord your God spake c. you
Jud. 15:3, Samson said c. them, Now shall
21:5, a great oath c. him that came not
Ruth 4:7, c. redeeming and c. changing
I Sam. 3:12, which I have spoken c. his house
25:30, good that he hath spoken c. thee
II Sam. 3:8, to day with a fault c. this woman?
7:25, c. thy servant, and c. his house
11:18, David all the things c. the war
13:39, for he was comforted c. Amnon
14:8, and I will give charge c. thee
18:5, captains charge c. Absalom
I Ks. 2:4, his word which he spake c. me
27, which he spake c. the house of Eli
5:8, will do all thy desire c. timber
8, of cedar, and c. timber of fir
6:12, c. this house which thou art
8:41, moreover c. a stranger, that is
10:1, c. the name of the Lord, she
11:2, nations c. which the Lord said
10, had commanded him c. this thing
Concision, Phil. 3:2.
Conclude, Rom. 3:28; 11:32; Gal. 3:22.
Conclusion, Ecc. 12:13.
Concord, II Cor. 6:15.
Concubine.
Gen. 22:24, and his c., whose name was
35:22, Bilhah his father's c.: and Israel
36:12, Timna was c. to Eliphaz Esau's son
Jud. 8:31, and his c. that was in Shechem
19:1, who took to him a c. out of
2, his c. played the whore against
9, and his c., and his servant, his
10, his c. also was with him
24, my daughter a maiden, and his c.
25, so the man took his c., and brought
27, the woman his c. was fallen down
29, laid hold on his c., and divided her
20:4, I and my c., to lodge
5, my c. have they forced, that she is
6, and I took my c., and cut her in
II Sam. 3:7, and Saul had a c., whose name was
7, thou gone in unto my father's c.?
21:11, the daughter of Aiah, the c. of Saul
I Chr. 1:32, the sons of Keturah, Abraham's c.
I Chr. 2:46, and Ephah, Caleb's c., bare Haran
48, Maachah, Caleb's c., bare Sheber
7:14, his c. the Aramitess bare Machir
Concubines.
Gen. 25:6, the sons of the c., which Abraham
II Sam. 5:13, David took him more c. and wives
15:16, ten women, which were c., to keep
16:21, go in unto thy father's c., which
22, Absalom went in unto his father's c.
19:5, of thy wives, and the lives of thy c.
20:3, the ten women his c., whom he
I Ks. 11:3, and three hundred c.: and his
I Chr. 3:9, beside the sons of the c.
II Chr. 11:21, above all his wives and his c.
21, and threescore c.; and begat
Esth. 2:14, chamberlain, which kept the c.
Song 6:8, and fourscore c., and virgins
9, the queens and the c., and they
Dan. 5:2, his wives, and his c., might drink
3, his wives, and his c., drank in them
23, and thy c., have drunk wine in
Concupiscence.
Rom. 7:8, wrought in me all manner of c.
Col. 3:5, evil c., and covetousness, which
I Thess. 4:5, not in the lust of c., even as the
Condemn.
Job 10:2, I will say unto God, Do not c. me
Amos 2:8, drink the wine of the c.
Mat. 12:7, ye would not have c. the guiltless
37, by thy words shalt be c.
42; Lu. 11:31, rise in judgment and c.
20:18, shall c. him to death
27:3, Judas, when he saw he was c.
Mk. 14:64, all c. him to be guilty
Lu. 6:37, c. not, and ye shall not be c.
Jno. 3:17, God sent not his Son to c.
18, believe not is c.
8:10, hath no man c. thee?
11, neither do I c. thee
Rom. 2:1, thou c. thyself
8:3, c. sin in the flesh
34, who is he that c.?
14:22, that c. not himself
Tit. 2:8, sound speech, that cannot be c.
Js. 5:6, ye c. and killed the just
9, grudge not, lest ye be c.
Condemnation.
the sentence of God against sin, Mat. 25:41.
universal, caused by the offense of Adam, Rom. 5:12, 16, 18.
inseparable consequence of sin, Prov. 12:2; Rom. 6:23.
Increased by
impenitence, Mat. 11:20-24.
unbelief, Jno. 3:18, 19.
pride, I Tim. 3:6.
oppression, Js. 5:1-5.
hypocrisy, Mat. 23:14.
conscience testifies to the justice of, Job 9:20; Rom. 2:1; Tit. 3:11.
the law testifies to the justice of, Rom. 3:19.
according to men's deserts, Mat. 12: 37; II Cor. 11:15.
saints are delivered from, by Christ, Jno. 3:18; 5:24; Rom. 8:1, 33, 34.
of the wicked, an example, II Pet. 2:6; Jude 7.
chastisements are designed to rescue us from, Ps. 94:12, 13; I Cor. 11:32.
apostates ordained unto, Jude 4.
unbelievers remain under, Jno. 3: 18, 36.
the law is the ministration of, II Cor. 3:9.
for sin, universal, Ps. 14:3; 53:3; Rom. 3:12, 19; 5:12; 6:23.
by the law, II Cor. 3:6, 9.
by impenitence and hypocrisy, Mat. 11:20; 23:14.
of false teachers, II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4.
deliverance from, by Christ, Jno. 3: 18; 5:24; Rom. 8:1, 33.
final, Mat. 25:46; Rev. 20:15.
Condescend, Rom. 12:16.
Condition, I Sam. 11:2; Lu. 14:32.
Conduct, Christian.
believing God, Mk. 11:22; Jno. 14: 11, 12.
fearing God, Ecc. 12:13; I Pet. 2:17.
loving God, Dt. 6:5; Mat. 22:37.
following God, Eph. 5:1; I Pet. 1: 15, 16.
obeying God, Lu. 1:6; I Jno. 5:3.
rejoicing in God, Ps. 33:1; Hab. 3: 18.
believing in Christ, Jno. 6:29; I Jno. 3:23.
loving Christ, Jno. 21:15; I Pet. 1: 7, 8.
following the example of Christ, Jno. 13:15; I Pet. 2:21-24.
obeying Christ, Jno. 14:21; 15:14.
Living
to Christ, Rom. 14:8; II Cor. 5:15.
unto righteousness, Mic. 6:8; Rom. 6:18; I Pet. 2:24.
soberly, righteously, and godly, Tit. 2:12.
Walking
honestly, I Thess. 4:12.
worthy of God, I Thess. 2:12.
worthy of the Lord, Col. 1:10.
in the Spirit, Gal. 5:25.
after the Spirit, Rom. 8:1.
in newness of life, Rom. 6:4.
worthy of our vocation, Eph. 4:1.
as children of light, Eph. 5:8.
rejoicing in Christ, Phil. 3:1; 4:4.
loving one another, Jno. 15:12; Rom. 12:10; I Cor. 13; Eph. 5:2; Heb. 13:1.
striving for the faith, Phil, 1:27; Jude 3.
putting away all sin, I Cor. 5:7; Heb. 12:1.
abstaining from all appearance of evil, I Thess. 5:22.
perfecting holiness, Mat. 5:48; II Cor. 7:1; II Tim. 3:17.
hating defilement, Jude 23.
following after that which is good, Phil. 4:8; I Thess. 5:15; I Tim. 6:11.
overcoming the world, I Jno. 5:4, 5.
adorning the gospel, Mat. 5:16; Tit. 2:10.
showing a good example, I Tim. 4: 12; I Pet. 2:12; Tit. 2:7.
abounding in the work of the Lord, I Cor. 15:58; II Cor. 8:7; I Thess. 4:1.
shunning the wicked, Ps. 1:1; II Thess. 3:6.
controlling the body, I Cor. 9:27; Col. 3:5.
subduing the temper, Eph. 4:26; Js. 1:19.
submitting to injuries, Mat. 5:39-41; I Cor. 6:7.
forgiving injuries, Mat. 6:14; Rom. 12:20.
living peaceably with all, Rom. 12: 18; Heb. 12:14.
visiting the afflicted, Mat. 25:36; Js. 1:27.
doing as we would be done by, Mat. 7:12; Lu. 6:31.
sympathizing with others, Gal. 6:2; I Thess. 5:14.
honoring others, Ps. 15:4; Rom. 12: 10.
fulfilling domestic duties, Eph. 6:1-8; I Pet. 3:1-7.
submitting to authorities, Rom. 13: 1-7.
being liberal to others, Acts 20:35; Rom. 12:13.
being contented, Phil. 4:11; Heb. 13:5.
blessedness of maintaining, Ps. 1: 1-3; 19:9-11; 50:23; Mat. 5:3-12; Jno. 15:10; 7:17.
Conduit, II Ks. 18:17; 20:20; Is. 7: 3; 36:2.
Coney, Lev. 11:5; Ps. 104:18; Prov. 30:26.
Confection, Ex. 30:35; I Sam. 8:13.
Confederate, Gen. 14:13; Is. 7:2; 8: 12; Ob. 7.
Conference, Gal. 2:6.
Conferred, Gal. 1:16.
Confess.
Prov. 28:13, whoso c. and forsaketh
Mat. 10:32; Lu. 12:8, c. me before
Jno. 9:22, if any man did c.
12:42, rulers did not c. him
Acts 23:8, Pharisees c. both
Rom. 10:9, shall c. with thy mouth
14:11; Phil 2:11, every tongue c.
Heb. 11:13, c. they were strangers
Js. 5:16, c. your faults one to another
I Jno. 1:9, if we c. our sins
4:2, every spirit that c. Christ
15, whoso shall c. that Jesus is the Christ
Rev. 3:5, I will c. his name before my Father
See Lev. 16:21; I Ks. 8:33; II Chr. 6:24.
Confessing Christ.
influences of the Holy Spirit necessary to, I Cor. 12:3; I Jno. 4:2.
a test of being saints, I Jno. 2:23; 4:2, 3.
an evidence of union with God, I Jno. 4:15.
necessary to salvation, Rom. 10:9, 10.
insures his confessing us, Mat. 10: 32.
the fear of man prevents, Jno. 7:13; 12:42, 43.
persecution should not prevent us from, Mk. 8:35; II Tim. 2:12.
must be connected with faith, Rom. 10:9.

Confessing Christ—Continued.
consequences of not, Mat. 10:33.
exemplified, Nathanael, Jno. 1:49; Peter, Jno. 6:68, 69; Acts 2:22-36; man born blind, Jno. 9:25, 33; Martha, Jno. 11:27; Peter and John, Acts 4:7-12; apostles, Acts 5:29-32, 42; Stephen, Acts 7:52, 59; Paul, Acts 9:29; Timothy, I Tim. 6:12; John, Rev. 1:9; church in Pergamos, Rev. 2:13; martyrs, Rev. 20:4.
Confession of Christ unto salvation, Mat. 10:32; Mk. 8:35; Jno. 12:42; Rom. 10:9; II Tim. 2:12; I Jno. 2:23; 4:2.
of sin, Lev. 5:5; Josh. 7:19; Dan. 9:20; Jno. 1:9.
examples of, Num. 12:11; 21:7; Josh. 7:20; I Sam. 7; 15:24; Ezra 9:6; Neh. 1:6; 9; Ps. 51; Dan. 9:4; Lu. 23:41.
at the offering of first-fruits, Dt. 26:1.
"one to another," Js. 5:16.
Confession of Sin.
God requires, Lev. 5:5; Hos. 5:15.
God regards, Job 33:27, 28; Dan. 9:20, etc.
exhortation to, Josh. 7:19; Jer. 3:13; Js. 5:16.
promises to, Lev. 26:40-42; Prov. 28:13.
Should be Accompanied with
submission to punishment, Lev. 26:41; Neh. 9:33; Ezra 9:13.
prayer for forgiveness, II Sam. 24:10; Ps. 25:11; 51:1; Jer. 14:7-9, 20.
self-abasement, Is. 64:5, 6; Jer. 3:25.
godly sorrow, Ps. 38:18; Lam. 1:20.
forsaking sin, Prov. 28:13.
restitution, Num. 5:6, 7.
should be full and unreserved, Ps. 32:5; 51:3; 106:6.
followed by pardon, Ps. 32:5; I Jno. 1:9.
illustrated, Lu. 15:21; 18:13.
exemplified, Aaron, Num. 12:11; Israelites, Num. 21:6, 7; I Sam. 7:6; 12:19; Saul, I Sam. 15:24; David, II Sam. 24:10; Ezra, Ezra 9:6; Nehemiah, Neh. 1:6, 7. Levites, Neh. 9:4, 33, 34; Job, Job 7:20; Daniel, Dan. 9:4; Peter, Lu. 5:8; thief, Lu. 23:41.
Confidence.
Ps. 65:5, the c. of all the ends of the earth
118:8, 9, than to put c. in man
Prov. 14:26, in fear of the Lord is strong c.
Is. 30:15, in c. shall be your strength
Jer. 2:37, hath rejected thy c.
Eph. 3:12, access with c. by faith
Phil. 3:3, 4, no c. in flesh
Heb. 3:6, 14, hold fast c.
10:35, cast not away c.
I Jno. 3:21, we have c. toward God
5:14, this is the c. we have in him
See Job 4:6; 18:14; 31:24; Prov. 25:19.
Confident, Ps. 27:3; Prov. 14:16; II Cor. 5:6; Phil. 1:6.
Confirm.
Is. 35:3, c. the feeble knees
Mk. 16:20, c. the word with signs
Acts 14:22, c. the souls of the disciples
15:32, 41, exhorted brethren, and c.
Rom. 15:8, c. the promises made unto the fathers
See II Ks. 15:19.
Confirmation, Phil. 1:7; Heb. 6:16.
Confiscation, Ezra 7:26.
Conflict, Phil. 1:30; Col. 2:1.
Conform, Rom. 8:29; 12:2; Phil. 3:10.
Confounded.
Ps. 22:5, fathers trusted, and were not c.
40:14; 70:2, ashamed and c.
Acts 2:6, multitude were c.
9:22, Saul c. the Jews
See Gen. 11:7; Ps. 71:13; 129:5.
Confused, Is. 9:5; Acts 19:32.
Confusion.
Dan. 9:7, to us belongeth c. of faces
Acts 19:29, city was filled with c.
I Cor. 14:33, God not author of c.
See Ps. 70:2; 71:1; 109:29; Is. 24:10.
Congealed, Ex. 15:8.
Congratulate, I Chr. 18:10.
Congregation.
Num. 14:10, all the c. bade stone
Neh. 5:13, all the c. said, Amen
Ps. 1:5, nor sinners in the c. of the righteous
26:12, in the c. will I bless the Lord
Prov. 21:16, in the c. of the dead
Joel 2:16, sanctify the c.
Acts 13:43, when the c. was broken up
See Ex. 12:6; 16:2; 39:32; Lev. 4:13, (of Israel) all to keep the passover, Ex. 12, etc.
sin-offering for, Lev. 4:13; 16:17.
to stone offenders, Lev. 24:14; Num. 14:10; 15:35.
who not to enter, Dt. 23:1.
Conquerors, Rom. 8:37; Rev. 6:2.
Conscience.
Acts 24:16, c. void of offence
Rom. 2:15; 9:1; II Cor. 1:12, c. bearing witness
13:5; I Cor. 10:25, 27, 28, for c. sake
I Cor. 8:10, 12, weak c.
I Tim. 1:5, 19; Heb. 13:18; I Pet. 3:16, a good c.
3:9, mystery of faith in pure c.
4:2, c. seared with hot iron
Heb. 9:14, purge c. from dead works
10:22, hearts sprinkled from evil c.
See Jno. 8:9; Acts 23:1; II Cor. 4:2.
convicts of sin, Gen. 3:10; 4:13; 42:21; I Sam. 24:5; Prov. 20:27; Mat. 27:3; Lu. 9:7; Jno. 8:9; Rom. 2:15.
purified by faith, I Tim. 1:19; 3:9; II Tim. 1:3.
purified by blood of Christ, Heb. 9:14; 10:2, 22.
a good, Heb. 13:18; I Pet. 3:16.
effects of a good, Acts 24:16; Rom. 15:5; 14:22; II Cor. 1:12; I Pet. 2:19.
of others to be respected, Rom. 14:21; I Cor. 8:10, 28.
seared, I Tim. 4:2.
defiled, Tit. 1:15.
Ignorant, Acts 26:9; Rom. 10:2.
Consecrate.
Ex. 28:3, make Aaron's garments to c. him
41, anoint them, and c. them
29:9, shalt c. Aaron and his sons
33, to c. and to sanctify them
35, seven days shalt thou c. them
30:30, Aaron and his sons, and c. them
32:29, c. yourselves to day to the
Lev. 8:33, for seven days shall he c. you
16:32, he shall c. to minister in
Num. 6:12, and he shall c. unto the Lord the
I Chr. 29:5, c. his service this day unto
II Chr. 13:9, to c. himself with a young
Ez. 43:26, and they shall c. themselves
Mic. 4:13, and I will c. their gain unto the
Consecrated.
Ex. 29:29, anointed therein, and to be c.
Lev. 21:10, and that is c. to put on
Num. 3:3, whom he c. to minister in
Josh. 6:19, of brass and iron, are c. unto the
Jud. 17:5, and c. one of his sons
12, and Micah c. the Levite
I Ks. 13:33, he c. him, and he became one
II Chr. 26:18, Aaron, that are c. to burn incense
29:31, have c. yourselves unto the
33, the c. things were six hundred
31:6, which were c. unto the Lord their
Ezra 3:5, set feasts of the Lord that were c.
Heb. 7:28, the Son, who is c. for evermore
10:20, way, which he hath c. for us
Consecration.
Ex. 29:22, for it is a ram of c.
26, breast of the ram of Aaron's c.
27, of the ram of the c., even of that
31, thou shalt take the ram of the c.
Lev. 8:22, the other ram, the ram of c.
29, of the ram of c. it was Moses' part
33, until the days of your c. be at an
Num. 6:7, because the c. of his God is upon
9, he hath defiled the head of his c.
of priests, Ex. 29; Lev. 8.
of the Levites, Num. 8:5.
of Christ, Heb. 7:8; 10:20.
Consecrations.
Ex. 29:34, and if ought of the flesh of the c.
Lev. 7:37, and of the c., and of the sacrifice
8:28, they were c. for a sweet savour
31, bread that is in the basket of c.
Consent.
Gen. 34:15, but in this will we c. unto you
22, only herein will the men c. unto
23, only let us c. unto them, and they
Dt. 13:8, thou shalt not c. unto him
Jud. 11:17, but he would not c.
I Sam. 11:7, and they came out with one c.
I Ks. 20:8, him, Hearken not unto him, nor c.
Ps. 83:5, consulted together with one c.
Prov. 1:10, if sinners entice thee, c. thou not
Hos. 6:9, priests murder in the way by c.
Zeph. 3:9, the Lord, to serve him with one c.
Lu. 14:18, with one c. began to make excuse
Rom. 7:16, I c. unto the law that it is good
I Cor. 7:5, except it be with c. for a time
I Tim. 6:3, and c. not to wholesome words
Consented.
II Ks. 12:8, the priests c. to receive no more
Dan. 1:14, so he c. to them in this matter
Lu. 23:51, same had not c. to the counsel and
Acts 18:20, longer time with them, he c. not
Consentedst.
Ps. 50:18, then thou c. with him, and hast
Consenting.
Acts 8:1, and Saul was c. unto his death
22:20, standing by, and c. unto his death
Consider.
Ex. 33:13, and c. that this nation is thy
Lev. 13:13, then the priest shall c.
Dt. 4:39, know therefore this day, and c.
8:5, thou shalt also c. in thine heart
32:7, c. the years of many generations
29, that they would c. their latter end!
Jud. 18:14, now therefore c. what ye have to
19:30, c. of it, take advice, and speak
I Sam. 12:24, for c. how great things he hath
25:17, therefore know and c. what thou
II Ks. 5:7, wherefore c., I pray you, and see
Job 11:11, wickedness also; will he not then c.
23:15, when I c., I am afraid of him
34:27, and would not c. any of his ways
37:14, and c. the wondrous works of God
Ps. 5:1, O Lord, c. my meditation
8:3, when I c. thy heavens, the work
9:13, c. my trouble which I suffer of
13:3, c. and hear me, O Lord my God
25:19, c. mine enemies; for they are
37:10, thou shalt diligently c. his place
45:10, hearken, O daughter, and c.
48:13, well her bulwarks, c. her palaces
50:22, now c. this, ye that forget God
64:9, they shall wisely c. of his doing
119:95, I will c. thy testimonies
153, c. mine affliction, and deliver me
159, c. how I love thy precepts
Prov. 6:6, the ant, thou sluggard; c. her ways
23:1, c. diligently what is before thee
24:12, he that pondereth the heart c. it?
Ecc. 5:1, for they c. not that they do evil
7:13, c. the work of God: for who
14, in the day of adversity c.: God also
Is. 1:3, not know, my people doth not c.
5:12, neither c. the operation of his
14:16, narrowly look upon thee, and c. thee
18:4, I will c. in my dwelling place
41:20, they may see, and know, and c.
22, that we may c. them, and
43:18, neither c. the things of old
52:15, they had not heard shall they c.
Jer. 2:10, and c. diligently, and see if there
9:17, c. ye, and call for the mourning
23:20; 30:24, in the latter days ye shall c. it
Lam. 1:11, see, O Lord, and c.; for I am
2:20, behold, O Lord, and c. to whom
5:1, c., and behold our reproach
Ez. 12:3, may be they will c., though they
Dan. 9:23, the matter, and c. the vision
Hos. 7:2, they c. not in their hearts that I
Hag. 1:5, 7, hosts; C. your ways
2:15, c. from this day and upward
18, c. now from this day and
18, Lord's temple was laid, c. it
Mat. 6:28, c. the lilies of the field, how they
Lu. 12:24, c. the ravens: for they neither
27, c. the lilies how they grow: they
Jno. 11:50, nor c. that it is expedient for us
Acts 15:6, came together for to c. of this
II Tim. 2:7, c. what I say; and the Lord give
Heb. 3:1, c. the Apostle and High Priest
7:4, now c. how great this man was
10:24, let us c. one another to provoke
12:3, for c. him that endured such
Considered.
I Ks. 3:21, but when I had c. it in the morning
5:8, I have c. the things which thou
Job 1:8, hast thou c. my servant Job
2:3, hast thou c. my servant Job
Ps. 31:7, thou hast c. my trouble
77:5, have c. the days of old, the years
Prov. 24:32, I saw, and c. it well: I looked
Ecc. 4:1, and c. all the oppressions that
4, again, I c. all travail, and every
15, I c. all the living which walk
9:1, I c. in my heart even to declare
Dan. 7:8, I c. the horns, and, behold, there
Mk. 6:52, for they c. not the miracle of the
Acts 11:6, I c., and saw fourfooted beasts
12:12, and when he had c. the thing
Rom. 4:19, he c. not his own body now dead
Considerest.
Jer. 33:24, c. thou not what this people have
Mat. 7:3, but c. not the beam that
Considereth.
Ps. 33:15, hearts alike; he c. all their works
41:1, blessed is he that c. the poor
Prov. 21:12, wisely c. the house of the wicked
28:22, c. not that poverty shall come
29:7, the righteous c. the cause of the
31:16, she c. a field, and buyeth it
Is. 41:19, none c. in his heart, neither is
Ez. 18:14, and c., and doeth not such like
28, because he c., and turneth away
Considering.
Is. 57:1, none c. that the righteous is taken
Dan. 8:5, I was c., behold, an he goat came
Gal. 6:1, c. thyself, lest thou also be
Heb. 13:7, c. the end of their conversation
Consist.
Col. 1:17, things, and by him all things c.
Lu. 12:15, man's life c. not in the abundance
Consolation.
Job 15:11, are the c. of God small?
Lu. 6:24, ye have received your c.
Rom. 15:5, the God of c.
Phil. 2:1, if there be any c. in Christ
II Thess. 2:16, everlasting c.
Heb. 6:18, strong c.
See Jer. 16:7; Lu. 2:25; Acts 4:36.
under affliction, Dt. 33:27; Job 19:25; Ps. 10:14; 23; 34:6; 41:3; 42:5; 51:17; 55:22; 69:29; 71:9, 18; 73:26; 94:19; 119:50; 126; Ecc. 7:3; Is. 1:18; 12:1; Lam. 3:22; Ez. 14:22; Hos. 2:14; Mic. 7:18; Zech. 1:17; Mat. 11:28; Lu. 4:18; 15; Jno. 14; 15; 16; Rom. 15:4; 16:20; I Cor. 10:13; 14:3; II Cor. 1:3; 5:1; 7:6; 12:9; Col. 1:11; I Thess. 4:14; 5:11; II Thess. 2:16; Heb. 4:9; 6:18; 12; Js. 1:12; 4:7; II Pet. 2:9; Rev. 2:10; 7:14; 14:13.
Consorted.
Acts 17:4, believed, and c. with Paul and
Conspiracy.
II Sam. 15:12, the c. was strong; for the people
II Ks. 12:20, servants arose, and made a c., and
14:19, now they made a c. against
15:15, acts of Shallum, and his c.
30, the son of Elah made a c.
17:4, the king of Assyria found c. in
II Chr. 25:27, they made a c. against him
Jer. 11:9, the Lord said unto me, A c. is
Ez. 22:25, there is a c. of her prophets in the
Acts 23:13, than forty which had made this c.
Conspirators.
II Sam. 15:31, Ahithophel is among the c. with

Conspired.
Gen. 37:18, they c. against him to slay him
I Sam. 22:8, all of you have c. against me, and
13, why have ye c. against me, thou
I Ki. 15:27, c. against him; and Baasha smote
16:9, c. against him, as he was in Tirzah
16, Zimri hath c., and hath also slain
II Ki. 9:14, Jehoshaphat the son of Nimshi c.
10:9, I c. against my master, and slew
15:10, and Shallum the son of Jabesh c.
25, c. against him, and smote him
21:23, and the servants of Amon c.
24, that had c. against king Amon
II Chr. 24:21, and they c. against him, and
25, his own servants c. against him
26, and these are they that c. against
33:24, and his servants c. against him
25, slew all them that had c. against
Neh. 4:8, c. all of them together to come
Amos 7:10, Amos hath c. against thee in the
Constancy, Rom. 16:4.
of Ruth, Ruth 1:14.
Constantly, I Chr. 28:7; Prov. 21:28; Tit. 3:8.
Constrain, Job 32:18; Lu. 24:29; II Cor. 5:14; I Pet. 5:2.
Contempt.
sin of, Job 31:13, 14; Prov. 14:21.
folly of, Prov. 11:12.
a characteristic of the wicked, Prov. 18:3; Is. 5:24; II Tim. 3:3.
Forbidden Toward
parents, Prov. 23:22.
Christ's little ones, Mat. 18:10.
weak brethren, Rom. 14:3.
young ministers, I Cor. 16:11.
believing masters, I Tim. 6:2.
the poor, Js. 2:1-3.
self-righteousness prompts to, Is. 65:5; Lu. 18:9, 11.
pride and prosperity prompt to, Ps. 123:4.
ministers should give no occasion for, I Tim. 4:12.
of ministers, is a despising of God Lu. 10:16; I Thess. 4:8.
Toward the Church
often turned into respect, Is. 60:14.
often punished, Ez. 28:26.
causes saints to cry unto God, Neh. 4:4; Ps. 123:3.
The Wicked Exhibit Toward
Christ, Ps. 22:6; Is. 53:3; Mat. 27:29.
saints, Ps. 119:141.
authorities, II Pet. 2:10; Jude 8.
parents, Prov. 15:5, 20.
the afflicted, Job 19:18.
the poor, Ps. 14:6; Ecc. 9:16.
saints sometimes guilty of, Js. 2:6.
exemplified, Hagar, Gen. 16:4; children of Belial, I Sam. 10:27; Nabal, I Sam. 25:10, 11; Michal, II Sam. 6:16; Sanballat, etc., Neh. 2:19; 4:2, 3; false teachers, II Cor. 10:10.
Contemptible, Mal. 1:7, 12; 2:9; II Cor. 10:10.
Contend.
Is. 49:25, I will c. with him that c.
50:8, who will c. with me?
Jer. 12:5, how canst thou c. with horses?
See Job 10:2; 13:8; Ecc. 6:10; Jude 3:9.
Content.
Mk. 15:15, willing to c. the people
Lu. 3:14, be c. with your wages
Phil. 4:11, I have learned to be c.
I Tim. 6:6, godliness with c. is great gain
6:8, having food let us be c.
Heb. 13:5, be c. with such things as ye have
See Gen. 37:27; Josh. 7:7; Job 6:28; Prov. 6:35.
Contention.
Prov. 18:18, lot causeth c. to cease
19:13; 27:15, c. of a wife
23:29, who hath c.?
Acts 15:39, the c. was sharp
I Cor. 1:11, there are c. among you
Phil. 1:16, preach Christ of c.
I Thess. 2:2, to speak with much c.
Tit. 3:9, avoid c. and strivings
See Prov. 13:10; 17:14; 18:6; 22:10.
Contentious, Prov. 21:19; 26:21; 27:15; Rom. 2:8; I Cor. 11:16.
Contentment.
with godliness is great gain, Ps 37:16; I Tim. 6:6.
Saints Should Exhibit
In their respective callings, I Cor. 7:20.
With appointed wages, Lu. 3:14
with what things they have, Heb 13:5.
with food and raiment, I Tim. 6:8.
God's promises should lead to, Heb. 13:5.
the wicked want, Is. 5:8; Ecc. 5:10.
exemplified, Barzillai, II Sam. 19:33-37; Shunamite, II Ks. 4:13; David, Ps. 16:6; Agur, Prov. 30:8, 9; Paul, Phil. 4:11, 12.
Continual.
Ps. 34:1; 71:6, praise c. in my
40:11, let thy truth c. preserve me
73:23, I am c. with thee
Prov. 6:21, bind them c. on thine heart
15:15, merry heart hath a c. feast
Contribution for saints, Acts 20:35; Rom. 15:26; II Cor. 8.
Controversy.
Jer. 25:31, a c. with the nations
Mic. 6:2, hath a c. with his people
I Tim. 3:16, without c. great is the mystery
See Dt. 17:8; 19:17; 21:5; 25:1.
Conversation (conduct), upright, Ps. 37:14; 50:23; Phil. 3:20; I Tim. 4:12; Heb. 13:5; Js. 3:13; I Pet. 2:12; II Pet. 3:11.
as becometh the gospel, II Cor. 1:12; Gal. 1:13; Eph. 4:1; Phil. 1:27; I Pet. 1:15; 2:12.
(Speech)
of the Lord with Moses, Ex. 33:9.
of Jesus with Nicodemus, Jno. 3.
with the woman of Samaria, Jno. 4:7-27.
on the walk to Emmaus, Lu. 24:13.
of Peter with Cornelius, Acts 10:27.
of Festus and Agrippa, Acts 26:31.
See Col. 4:6.
Conversion.
by God, I Ks. 18:37; Jno. 6:44; Acts 21:19.
by Christ, Acts 3:26; Rom. 15:18.
by the power of the Holy Ghost, Prov. 1:23.
is of grace, Acts 11:21, with v. 23.
follows repentance, Acts 3:19; 26:20.
is the result of faith, Acts 11:21.
Through the Instrumentality of
the scriptures, Ps. 19:7.
ministers, Acts 26:18; I Thess. 1:9.
self-examination, Ps. 119:59; Lam. 3:40.
affliction, Ps. 78:34.
Of Sinners, a Cause of Joy
to God, Ez. 18:23; Lu. 15:32.
to saints, Acts 15:3; Gal. 1:23, 24.
is necessary, Mat. 18:3.
commanded, Job 36:10.
exhortations to, Prov. 1:23; Is. 51:6; 55:7; Jer. 3:7; Ez. 33:11.
promises connected with, Neh. 1:9; Is. 1:27; Jer. 3:14; Ez. 18:27.
pray for, Ps. 80:7; 85:4; Jer. 31:18; Lam. 5:21.
is accompanied by confession of sin, and prayer, I Ks. 8:35.
danger of neglecting, Ps. 7:12; Jer. 44:5, 11; Ez. 3:19.
duty of leading sinners to, Ps. 51:13.
encouragement for leading sinners to, Dan. 12:3; Js. 5:19, 20.
of Gentiles, predicted, Is. 2:2; 11:10; 60:5; 66:12.
of Israel, predicted, Ez. 36:25-27; fulfilled, Acts 8:26; 10:15, 3; Rom. 10:11; I Cor. 1; Ez. 2:3; I Thess. 1.
of sinners proceeds from God; I Ks. 18:37; Ps. 19:7; 78:34; Prov. 1:23; Jer. 31:18; Jno. 6:44; Acts 3:26; 11:21. See Ps. 51:13; Is. 1:16; 6:10; Ez. 18:23; 36:25; Joel 2:13; II Cor. 5:17; I Thess. 1:9.
call to, Is. 1:16; Mat. 3:2; 4:17; 10:7; Acts 2:38; 17:30; Js. 4:8.
prayer for, Ps. 80:7; 85:4; Lam. 5:21.
instruments of, blessed, Dan. 12:3; I Tim. 4:16; Js. 5:19.
of the Jews, Acts 2:41; 4:32; 6:7.
of Paul, Acts 9:22; 26.
of the Gentiles foretold, Is. 2:2; 11:10; 60:5; 66:12; fulfilled, Acts 8:26; 10; 15:3; Rom. 10; 11; I Cor. 1; Eph. 2; 3; I Thess. 1.
Convert.
Ps. 19:7, perfect, c. the soul
Is. 6:10; Mat. 13:15; Mk. 4:12; Jno. 12:40; Acts 28:27, lest they c.
Mat. 18:3, except ye be c.
Lu. 22:32, when c., strengthen thy brethren
Acts 3:19, repent and be c.
Js. 5:19, 20, and one c. him
See Ps. 51:13; Is. 1:27; 60:5.
Convicted, Jno. 8:9.
Convince.
Jno. 8:46, which of you c. me of sin?
Tit. 1:9, able to c. gainsayers
See Job 32:12; Acts 18:28; I Cor. 14:24.
Convocation, Ex. 12:16; Lev. 23:2; Num. 28:26.
Cook, I Sam. 8:13; 9:23, 24.
Cool, Gen. 3:8; Lu. 16:24.
Coos.
Acts 21:1, with a straight course unto C.
Copied.
Prov. 25:1, Hezekiah king of Judah c. out
Coping.
I Ks. 7:9, from the foundation unto the c.
Copper.
Ezra 8:27, two vessels of fine c., precious as
Coppersmith.
II Tim. 4:14, Alexander the c. did me much
Copulation.
Lev. 15:16, if any man's seed of c. go out
17, whereon is the seed of c., shall be
18, whom man shall lie with seed of c.
Copy.
Dt. 17:18, he shall write him a c. of this law
Josh. 8:32, a c. of the law of Moses, which he
Ezra 4:11, this is the c. of the letter that
23, when the c. of king Artaxerxes'
5:6, the c. of the letter that Tatnai
7:11, now this is the c. of the letter that
Esth. 3:14, the c. of the writing for
4:8, the c. of the writing of the decree
8:13, the c. of the writing for a
Cor.
Ez. 45:14, tenth part of a bath out of the c.
Coral.
Job 28:18, no mention shall be made of c.
Ez. 27:16, and fine linen, and c., and agate
Corban.
Mk. 7:11, it is C., that is to say, a gift
Cord.
Josh. 2:15, down by a c. through the window
Job 30:11, hath loosed my c., and afflicted
41:1, or his tongue with a c. which
Prov. 5:22, holden with the c. of sins
Ecc. 4:12, threefold c. is not quickly broken
12:6, or ever the silver c. be loosed,
Is. 5:18, draw iniquity with c.
54:2, lengthen c.
Mic. 2:5, cast a c. by lot in the congregation
Cords.
Ex. 35:18, the pins of the court, and their c.
39:40, his c., and his pins, and all the
Num. 3:26, c. of it for all the service thereof
37, sockets, their pins, and their c.
4:26, their c., and all the instruments of
32, their pins, and their c., with all
Jud. 15:13, they bound him with two new c.
14, the c. that were upon his arms
Esth. 1:6, fastened with c. of fine linen and
Job 36:8, and be holden in c. of affliction
Ps. 2:3, and cast away their c. from us
118:27, with c., even unto the horns
129:4, cut asunder the c. of the wicked
140:5, have hid a snare for me, and c.
Prov. 5:22, be holden with the c. of his sins
Is. 5:18, that draw iniquity with c. of vanity
33:20, any of the c. thereof be broken
54:2, lengthen thy c., and strengthen
Jer. 10:20, is spoiled, all my c. are broken
38:6, they let down Jeremiah with c.
11, them down by c. into the dungeon
12, under thine armholes under the c.
13, they drew up Jeremiah with c.
Ez. 27:24, of rich apparel, bound with c.
Hos. 11:4, I drew them with c. of a man, with
Jno. 2:15, he had made a scourge of small c.
Core.
Jude 11, perished in the gainsaying of C.
Coriander.
Ex. 16:31, and it was like c. seed, white
Num. 11:7, and the manna was as c. seed, and
Corinth.
Acts 18:1, from Athens, and came to C.
19:1, while Apollos was at C., Paul
I Cor. 1:2, the church of God which is at C., to
II Cor. 1:1, church of God which is at C., with
23, spare you I came not as yet unto C.
II Tim. 4:20, Erastus abode at C.
Corinthians, their divisions, etc., censured, I Cor. 1; 5; 11:18.
their faith and graces, II Cor. 3.
instructed concerning spiritual gifts, I Cor. 14; and the resurrection, I Cor. 15.
exhorted to charity, etc., I Cor. 13; 14:1; II Cor. 8; 9.
their false teachers exposed, II Cor. 11:3, 4, 13.
Paul commends himself to, II Cor. 11; 12.
Corn.
Gen. 42:2; Acts 7:12, c. in Egypt
Dt. 25:4; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18, ox treadeth c.
Jud. 15:5, foxes into standing c.
Job 5:26, like as a shock of c.
Ps. 4:9, in time their c. increased
65:7, prepared them c.
13, valleys covered over with c.
72:16, handful of c. in the earth
Prov. 11:26, he that withholdeth c.
Zech. 9:17, c. shall make men cheerful
Mat. 12:1; Mk. 2:23; Lu. 6:1, pluck c.
Mk. 4:28, full c. in the ear
Jno. 12:24, a c. of wheat fall into
See Gen. 27:28; 41:57; Dt. 33:28; Is. 36:17.
Cornelius, devout centurion, his prayer answered, Acts 10:3; sends for Peter 10:9; baptized, 10:48.
Corner.
Ps. 118:22; Eph. 2:20, head stone of c.
144:12, daughters as c. stones
Is. 28:16; I Pet. 2:6, a precious c. stone
Mat. 6:5, pray in c. of the streets
Rev. 7:1, on four c. of the earth
See Job 1:19; Prov. 7:8; 21:9.
Cornet, II Sam. 6:5; I Chr. 15:28; Dan. 3:5.
Corpse, II Ks. 19:35; Is. 37:36; Neh. 3:3; Mk. 6:29.
Correct.
Ps. 39:11, thou with rebukes dost c. man
94:10, the heathen, shall not he c.?
Prov. 29:17, c. thy son, and he shall give thee
Jer. 2:19, thine own wickedness shall c. thee
10:24, O Lord, c. me, but with judgment
30:11, I will c. thee in measure, and will
46:28, but c. thee in measure; yet will I
Corrected.
Prov. 29:19, a servant will not be c. by words
Heb. 12:9, fathers of our flesh which c. us
Correcteth.
Job 5:17, happy is the man whom God c.
Prov. 3:12, for whom the Lord loveth he c.
Correction.
Job 37:13, whether for c., or for his land
Prov. 3:11, neither be weary of his c.
7:22, as a fool to the c. of the stocks
15:10, c. is grievous unto him that
22:15, rod of c. shall drive it far from him
23:13, withhold not c. from the child
Jer. 2:30, they received no c.: your own
5:3, they have refused to receive c.
7:28, nor receiveth c.: truth is perished
Hab. 1:12, thou hast established them for c.
Zeph. 3:2, she received not c.; she trusted
II Tim. 3:16, for reproof, for c., for instruction
Corrupt.
Dt. 4:16, take heed lest ye c.
31:29, after my death ye will c.
Mat. 6:19; Lu. 12:33, moth c.
7:17; 12:33; Lu. 6:43, a c. tree
I Cor. 15:33, evil communications c.
II Cor. 2:17, not as many, which c. the word
7:2, we have c. no man
11:2, lest your minds be c.
Eph. 4:22, put off old man, which is c.
29, let no c. communication
I Tim. 6:5; II Tim. 3:8, men of c. minds
Js. 5:1, your riches are c.
See Gen. 6:11; Job 17:1; Prov. 25:26.

Corrupters, Is. 1:4; Jer. 6:28.
Corruptible, Rom. 1:23; I Cor. 9:25; 15:53; I Pet. 1:18; 3:4.
Corruption.
Ps. 16:10; 49:9; Acts 2:27; 13:35, not see c.
Jon. 2:6, brought up life from c.
Rom. 8:21, from bondage of c.
I Cor. 15:42, 50, sown in c.
Gal. 6:8, of flesh reap c.
II Pet. 1:4, the c. that is in world
2:12, perish in their own c.
See Lev. 22:25; Job 17:14; Is. 38:17.
Corruptly, II Chr. 27:2; Neh. 1:7.
Council.
Ps. 68:27, princes of Judah and their c.
Mat. 5:22, Raca, shall be in danger of the c.
12:14, Pharisees went out, and held a c.
26:59, and elders, and all the c., sought
Mk. 14:55, chief priests and all the c. sought
15:1, and scribes and the whole c., and
Lu. 22:66, and led him into their c., saying
Jno. 11:47, chief priests and the Pharisees a c.
Acts 4:15, to go aside out of the c., they
5:21, and called the c. together, and all
27, they set them before the c.
34, then stood there up one in the c.
41, from the presence of the c.
6:12, him, and brought him to the c.
15, and all that sat in the c., looking
22:30, and all their c. to appear, and
23:1, Paul, earnestly beholding the c.
6, he cried out in the c., Men and
15, now therefore ye with the c. signify
20, down Paul to morrow into the c.
28, I brought him forth into their c.
24:20, while I stood before the c.
25:12, he had conferred with the c.
Mat. 10:17, they will deliver you up to the c.
Mk. 13:9, they shall deliver you up to c.
Counsel, advantage of good, Prov. 12:15; 13:10; 20:18; 27:9.
of God, asked by Israel, Jud. 20:18.
by Saul, I Sam. 14:37.
by David, I Sam. 23:2, 10; 30:8; I Chr. 14:10. See Ps. 16:7; 33:11; 73:24; Prov. 8:14; Rev. 3:1
danger of rejecting, II Chr. 25:16; Prov. 1:25, 26; Jer. 23:18-22; Lu. 7:30.
of the wicked condemned, Job 5:13; 10:3; 21:16; Ps. 1:1; 5:10; 33:10; 64:2-7; 81:12; 106:43; Is. 7:5; Hos. 11:6; Mic. 6:16.
Counsellor,
Prov. 11:14; 15:22; 24:6, in multitude of c.
12:20, to c. of peace is joy
Mic. 4:9, is thy c. perished?
Mk. 15:43; Lu. 23:50, an honourable c.
Rom. 11:34, who hath been his c.?
See II Chr. 22:3; Job 3:14; 12:17.
Counsels and Purposes of God, The,
are great, Jer. 32:19.
are wonderful, Is. 28:29.
are immutable, Ps. 33:11; Prov. 19:21; Jer. 4:28; Rom. 9:11; Heb. 6:17.
are sovereign, Is. 49:13, 14; Dan. 4:35.
are eternal, Eph. 3:11.
are faithfulness and truth, Is. 25:1.
none can disannul, Is. 14:27.
shall be performed, Is. 14:24; 46:11.
the sufferings and death of Christ were according to, Acts 2:23; 4:28.
saints called and saved according to, Rom. 8:28; II Tim. 1:9.
the union of all saints in Christ, is according to, Eph. 1:9, 10.
the works of God according to, Eph. 1:11.
should be declared by ministers, Acts 20:27.
attend to, Jer. 49:20; 50:45.
secret, not to be searched into, Dt. 20:29; Mat. 24:36; Acts 1:7.
The Wicked
understand not, Mic. 4:12.
despise, Is. 5:19.
reject, Lu. 7:30.
Count.
Gen. 15:6; Ps. 106:31; Rom. 4:3; Gal. 3:6, c. for righteousness
Ps. 44:22, c. as sheep for the slaughter
Prov. 17:28, even a fool is c. wise
Is. 32:15, field be c. for a forest
Mat. 14:5; Mk. 11:32, they c. him as a prophet
Lu. 21:36; Acts 5:41; II Thess. 1:5, 11; I Tim. 5:17, c. worthy
Acts 20:24, neither c. I my life dear
Phil. 3:7, 8, I c. loss for Christ
13, I c. not myself to have apprehended
Heb. 10:29, c. blood an unholy thing
Js. 1:2, c. it all joy
II Pet. 3:9, as some men c. slackness
See Num. 23:10; Job 31:4; Ps. 139:18, 22.
Countenance.
I Sam. 16:7, look not on his c. or stature
16:12; 17:42, David of beautiful c.
Neh. 2:2, why is thy c. sad?
Job 14:20, thou changest his c.
Ps. 4:6; 44:3; 89:15; 90:8, light of thy c.
Prov. 15:13, merry heart maketh cheerful c.
27:17, sharpeneth c. of his friend
Ecc. 7:3, by sadness of c. heart made better
Is. 3:9, their c. doth witness against them
Mat. 6:16, hypocrites, of a sad c.
28:3; Lu. 9:29, c. like lightning
Rev. 1:16, his c. as the sun shineth
See Gen. 4:5; Num. 6:26; Jud. 13:6.
Country,
Prov. 25:25, good news from a far c.
Mat. 13:57; Mk. 6:4; Lu. 4:24; Jno. 4:44, in his own c.
21:33; 25:14; Mk. 12:1, went to far c.
Lu. 4:23, do also here in thy c.
Acts 12:20, their c. nourished by king's c.
Heb. 11:9, sojourned as in strange c.
16, desire a better c.
See Gen. 12:1; 24:4; Josh. 9:6; Lu. 15:13.
Countrymen, II Cor. 11:26; I Thess. 2:14.
Coupled, I Pet. 3:2.
Courage, exhortations to, Num. 13:20; Dt. 31:6; Josh. 1:6; 10:25; II Sam. 10:12; II Chr. 19:11; Ezra 10:4; Ps. 27:14; 31:24; Is. 41:6; I Cor. 16:13; Eph. 6:10.
through faith: Abraham, Heb. 11:8, 17; Moses, Heb. 11:25; Israelites, Heb. 11:29; Barak, Jud. 4:16; Gideon, Jud. 7:1; Jephthah, Jud. 11:29; Samson, Jud. 16:28; Jonathan, I Sam. 14:6; Daniel, Dan. 6:10, 23; Jonah, Jon. 3:3.
Course,
Acts 20:24; II Tim. 4:7, finished my c.
II Thess. 3:1, may have free c.
Js. 3:6, setteth on fire the c. of nature
See Jud. 5:20; Ps. 82:5; Acts 13:25.
Courses of the Levites established by David, I Chr. 23; 24. See Lu. 1:5.
of the singers, I Chr. 25.
of the porters, I Chr. 26.
of the captains, I Chr. 27.
Court.
Ps. 65:4, that he may dwell in thy c.
84:2, fainteth for the c. of the Lord
92:13, flourish in the c. of our God
100:4, enter into his c. with praise
Is. 1:12, who required this, to tread my c.?
Lu. 7:25, live delicately are in kings' c.
See Is. 34:13; Jer. 19:14; Ez. 9:7.
Courtesy, exhortation to, Col. 4:6; Js. 3:17; I Pet. 3:8.
examples of, Acts 27:3; 28:7.
Courts of Justice.
have authority from God, Rom. 13:1-5.
Superior Court
held first by Moses alone in the wilderness, Ex. 18:13-20.
consisted subsequently of priests and Levites, Dt. 17:9, with Mal. 2:7.
presided over by the governor or the high priest, Dt. 17:12; Jud. 4:4, 5.
held at the seat of government, Dt. 17:8.
decided on all appeals and difficult cases, Ex. 18:26; Dt. 1:17; 17:8, 9.
decisions of, conclusive, Dt. 17:10, 11.
Inferior,
in all cities, Dt. 16:18; II Chr. 19:5-7.
held at the gates, Gen. 34:20; Dt. 16:18; 21:19; Job 5:4.
judges of, appointed by the governor, Ex. 18:21, 25; Dt. 1:9-15; II Sam. 15:3.
all minor cases decided by, Ex. 18:26; II Sam. 15:4.
all transfers of property made before, Gen. 23:17-20; Ruth 4:1, 2.
re-established by Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 19:5-10.
re-established by Ezra, Ezra 7:25.
Sanhedrin or Court of the Seventy probably derived from the seventy elders appointed by Moses, Ex. 24:9; Num. 11:16, 17, 24-30.
mentioned in the latter part of sacred history, Lu. 22:66; Jno. 11:47; Acts 5:27.
consisted of chief priests, etc., Mat. 26:57, 59.
presided over by high priest, Mat. 26:62-66.
sat in high priest's palace, Mat. 26:57, 58.
Of the Romans in Judea
presided over by the governor or deputy, Mat. 27:2, 11; Acts 18:12.
place of, called the hall of judgment, Jno. 18:28, 33; Jno. 19:9.
never interfered in any dispute about minor matters or about religion, Acts 18:14, 15.
could alone award death, Jno. 18:31.
never examined their own citizens by torture, Acts 22:25, 29.
appeals from, made to the emperor, Acts 25:11; 26:32; 28:19.
generally held in the morning, Jer. 21:12; Mat. 27:1; Lu. 22:66; Acts 5:21.
sometimes held in synagogues, Mat. 10:17, Acts 22:19; 26:11; Js. 2:2 (Greek).
Provided with
judges, Dt. 16:18.
officers, Dt. 16:18; Mat. 5:25.
tormentors or executioners, Mat. 18:34.
Judges of,
called elders, Dt. 25:7; I Sam. 16:4.
called magistrates, Lu. 12:58.
rode often on white asses, Jud. 5:10.
to judge righteously, Lev. 19:15; Dt. 1:16.
to judge without respect of persons, Ex. 23:3, 6; Lev. 19:15; Dt. 1:17; Prov. 22:22.
to investigate every case, Dt. 19:18.
not to take bribes, Ex. 23:8; Dt. 16:19.
to judge as for God, II Chr. 19:6, 7, 9.
to decide according to law, Ez. 44:24.
to promote peace, Zech. 8:16.
sat on the judgment-seat while hearing causes, Ex. 18:13; Jud. 5:10; Is. 28:6; Mat. 27:19.
examined the parties, Acts 24:8.
conferred together before giving judgment, Acts 5:34-40; 25:12; 26:30, 31.
pronounced the judgment of the court, Mat. 26:65, 66; Lu. 23:24; Acts 5:40.
both the accusers and accused required to appear before, Dt. 25:1; Acts 25:16.
Causes in, were Opened by
the complainant, I Ks. 3:17-21; Acts 16:19-21.
an advocate, Acts 24:1.
The Accused
stood before the judge, Num. 35:12; Mat. 27:11.
permitted to plead their own cause, I Ks. 3:22; Acts 24:10; 26:1.
might have advocates, Prov. 31:8, 9; Is. 1:17.
exhorted to confess, Josh. 7:19.
examined on oath, Lev. 5:1; Mat. 26:63.
sometimes examined by torture, Acts 22:24, 29.
sometimes treated with insult, Mat. 26:67; Jno. 18:22, 23; Acts 23:2, 3.
the evidence of two or more witnesses required in, Dt. 17:6; 19:15; Jno. 8:17; II Cor. 13:1.
witnesses sometimes laid their hands on the criminal's head before punishment, Lev. 24:14.
false witnesses in, to receive the punishment of the accused, Dt. 19:19.
corruption and bribery often practised in, Is. 10:1; Amos 5:12; 8:6.
The Judgment of,
not given till accused was heard, Jno. 7:51.
recorded in writing, Is. 10:1.
immediately executed, Dt. 25:2; Josh. 7:25; Mk. 15:15-20.
witnesses first to execute, Dt. 17:7; Acts 7:58.
allusions to, Job 5:4; Ps. 127:5; Mat. 5:22.
Illustrative of the last judgment, Mat. 19:28; Rom. 14:10; I Cor. 6:2.
Cousin, Lu. 1:36, 58.
Covenant.
Num. 18:19; II Chr. 13:5, c. of salt
25:12, my c. of peace
Ps. 105:8; 106:45, he remembereth his c. for ever
Ps. 111:5, ever mindful of his c.
Is. 28:18, your c. with death disannulled
Mat. 26:15; Lu. 22:5, they c. with
Acts 3:25, children of the c.
Rom. 9:4, to whom pertaineth the c.
Eph. 2:12, strangers from c. of promise
Heb. 8:6, Mediator of a better c.
12:24, Mediator of the new c.
13:20, blood of the everlasting c.
See Gen. 9:15; Ex. 34:28; Job 31:1; Jer. 50:5.
Signs of:
salt, Lev. 2:13; Num. 18:19; II Chr. 13:5.
the sabbath, Ex. 31:12.
book of the, Ex. 24:7; II Ks. 23:2; Heb. 9:19.
Between
Abraham and Abimelech, Gen. 21:27.
Joshua and Israelites, Josh. 24:25.
David and Jonathan, I Sam. 18:3; 20:16; 23:18.
New Covenant, Jer. 31:31; Rom. 11:27; Heb. 8:8.
ratified by Christ, Mal. 3:1; Lu. 1:68-80; Gal. 3:17; Heb. 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.
a covenant of peace, Is. 54:10; Ez. 34:25; 37:26.
unchangeable, Ps. 89:34; Is. 54:10; 59:21.
everlasting, Gen. 9:16; 17:13; Lev. 24:8; Is. 55:3; 61:8; Ez. 16:60, 62; 37:26; Heb. 13:20.
Covenants,
agreements between two parties, Gen. 26:28; Dan. 11:6.
Designed for
establishing friendship, I Sam. 18:3.
procuring assistance in war, I Ks. 15:18, 19.
mutual protection, Gen. 26:28, 29; 31:50-52.
establishing peace, Josh. 9:15, 16.
promoting commerce, I Ks. 5:6-11.
selling land, Gen. 23:14-16.
Conditions of,
clearly specified, I Sam. 11:1, 2.
confirmed by oath, Gen. 21:23, 31; 26:31.
witnessed, Gen. 23:17, 18; Ruth 4:9-11.
written and sealed, Neh. 9:38; 10:1.
God often called to witness, Gen. 31:50, 53.
when confirmed, unalterable, Gal. 3:15.
made by passing between the pieces of the divided sacrifices, Gen. 15:9-17; Jer. 34:18, 19.
salt a sign of perpetuity in, Num. 18:19, II Chr. 13:5.
ratified by joining hands, Prov. 11:21; Ez. 17:18.
followed by a feast, Gen. 26:30; 31:54.
presents given as tokens of, Gen. 21:27-30; I Sam. 18:3, 4.
pillars raised in token of, Gen. 31:45, 46.
names given to places where made, Gen. 21:31; 31:47-49.
The Jews
forbidden to make, with the nations of Canaan, Ex. 23:32; Dt. 7:2.
frequently made with other nations, I Ks. 5:12; II Ks. 17:4.
condemned for making, with idolatrous nations, Is. 30:2-5; Hos. 12:1.
regarded, as sacred, Josh. 9:16-19; Ps. 15:4.
violated by the wicked, Rom. 1:31; II Tim. 3:3.
Illustrative
of the contract of marriage, Mal. 2:14.
of God's promises to man, Gen. 9:9-11; Eph. 2:12.
of the united determination of a people to serve God, II Ks. 11:17; II Chr. 15:12; Neh. 10:29.
of good resolutions, Job 31:1.
(with death and hell) of carnal security, Is. 28:15, 18.
(with stones and beasts of the earth) of peace and prosperity, Job 5:23; Hos. 2:18.
Covenant, The,
Christ, the substance of, Is. 42:6; 49:8.
Christ, the Mediator of, Heb. 8:6; 9:15; 12:24.
Christ, the Messenger of, Mal. 3:1.
Made with
Abraham, Gen. 15:7-18; 17:2-14; Lu. 1:72-75; Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:16.
Isaac, Gen. 17:19, 21; 26:3, 4.
Jacob, Gen. 28:13, 14, with I Chr. 16:16, 17.
Israel, Ex. 6:4; Acts 3:25.
David, II Sam. 23:5; Ps. 89:3, 4.
renewed under the gospel, Jer. 31:31-33; Rom. 11:27; Heb. 8:8-10, 13.

Covenant, The—Continued.
fulfilled in Christ, Lu. 1:68-79.
confirmed in Christ, Gal. 3:17.
ratified by the blood of Christ, Heb. 9:11-14, 16-23.
is a covenant of peace, Is. 54:9, 10; Ez. 34:25; 37:26.
is unalterable, Ps. 89:34; Is. 54:10; 59:21; Gal. 3:17.
is everlasting, Ps. 111:9; Is. 55:3; 61:8; Ez. 16:60-63; Heb. 13:20.
all saints interested in, Ps. 25:14; 89:29-37; Heb. 8:10.
the wicked have no interest in, Eph. 2:12.
blessings connected with, Is. 56:4-7; Heb. 8:10-12.
God is faithful to, Dt. 7:9; I Ks. 8:23; Neh. 1:5; Dan. 9:4.
God is ever mindful of, Ps. 105:8, 111:5; Lu. 1:72.
be mindful of, I Chr. 16:15.
caution against forgetting, Dt. 4:23.
plead, in prayer, Ps. 74:20; Jer. 14:21.
punishment for despising, Heb. 10:29, 30.
Covenant of God.
with Noah, Gen. 6:18; 9:8.
with Abraham, Gen. 15:7, 18; 17:2. (Lu. 1:72; Acts 3:25; Gal. 3:16, 17.)
with Isaac, Gen. 17:19; 26:3.
with Jacob, Gen. 28:13. (Ex. 2:24; 6:4; I Chr. 16:16.)
with the Israelites, Ex. 6:4; 19:5, 24; 34:27; Lev. 26:9; Dt. 5:2; 9:9; 26:16; 29; Jud. 2:1; Jer. 11; 31:33; Acts 3:25.
with Phinehas, Num. 25:13.
with David, II Sam. 23:5; Ps. 89:3, 28, 34. See Ps. 25:14.
God mindful of, Dt. 7:9; I Ks. 8:23; Ps. 105:8; 111:5, etc.
danger of despising, Dt. 28:15; Jer. 11:2; Heb. 10:29.
Cover.
Ex. 15:5, depths c. them, sank as stone
33:22, I will c. them
I Sam. 28:14, an old man c. with a mantle
Esth. 7:8, they c. Haman's face
Ps. 32:1; Rom. 4:7, blessed whose sin is c.
73:6, violence c. them as a garment
Covering.
II Sam. 17:19, spread a c. over the well's mouth
Job 22:14, thick clouds are a c. to him, that
24:7, that they have no c. in the cold
Covetousness.
comes from the heart, Mk. 7:22, 23.
engrosses the heart, Ez. 33:31; II Pet. 2:14.
is idolatry, Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5.
is the root of all evil, I Tim. 6:10.
is never satisfied, Ecc. 5:10; Hab. 2:5.
is vanity, Ps. 39:6; Ecc. 4:8.
Is Inconsistent
in saints, Eph. 5:3; Heb. 13:5.
specially in ministers, I Tim. 3:3.
Leads to
injustice and oppression, Prov. 28:20; Mic. 2:2.
foolish and hurtful lusts, I Tim. 6:9.
departure from the faith, I Tim. 6:10.
lying, II Ks. 5:22-25.
murder, Prov. 1:18, 19; Ez. 22:12.
theft, Josh. 7:21.
poverty, Prov. 28:22.
misery, I Tim. 6:10.
domestic affliction, Prov. 15:27.
abhorred by God, Ps. 10:3.
forbidden, Ex. 20:17.
a characteristic of the wicked, Rom. 1:29.
a characteristic of the slothful, Prov. 21:26.
commended by the wicked alone, Ps. 10:3.
hated by saints, Ex. 18:21; Acts 20:33.
to be mortified by saints, Col. 3:5.
woe denounced against, Is. 5:8; Hab. 2:9.
punishment of, Job 20:15; Is. 57:17; Jer. 22:17-19; Mic. 2:2, 3.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:10; Eph. 5:5.
beware of, Lu. 12:15.
avoid those guilty of, I Cor. 5:11.
pray against, Ps. 119:36.
reward of those who hate, Prov. 28:16.
shall abound in the last day, II Tim. 3:2; II Pet. 2:13.
exemplified, Laban, Gen. 31:41; Achan, Josh. 7:21; Eli's sons, I Sam. 2:12-14; Samuel's sons, I Sam. 8:3; Saul, I Sam. 15:9, 19; Ahab, I Ks. 21:2, etc.; Gehazi, II Ks. 5:20-24; nobles of the Jews, Neh. 5:7, Is. 1:23; Jewish people, Is. 56:11; Jer. 6:13; Babylon, Jer. 51:13; young man, 19:22; Judas Mat. 26:14, 15; Jno. 12:6. Pharisees, Lu. 16:14; Ananias, etc., Acts 5:1-10; Felix, Acts 24:26; Balaam, II Pet. 2:15, with Jude 11.
described, Ps. 10:3; Prov. 21:26; Ecc. 4:8; 5:10; Ez. 33:31; Hab. 2; Mk. 7:22; Eph. 5:5; I Tim. 6:10; II Pet. 2:14.
forbidden, Ex. 20:17; Lu. 12:15; Rom. 13:9.
its evil consequences, Prov. 1:18; 15:27; 28:20; Ez. 22:13; I Tim. 6:9.
its punishment, Job 20:15; Is. 5:8; 57:17; Jer. 6:12; 22:17; Mic. 2:1; Hab. 2:9; I Cor. 5:10; 6:10; Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5.
of Laban, Gen. 31:41.
of Balaam, Num. 22:21. (II Pet. 2:15; Jude 11.)
of Achan, Josh. 7:21.
of Saul, I Sam. 15:9.
of Ahab, I Ks. 21.
of Gehazi, II Ks. 5:20.
of Judas, Mat. 26:14.
of Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.
of Felix, Acts 24:26.
Cow, Lev. 22:28; Job 21:10; Is. 11:7.
Cozbi, slain by Phinehas, Num. 25:15.
Crackling, Ecc. 7:6.
Craft.
Job 5:13; I Cor. 3:19, taketh wise in their c.
Lu. 20:23, he perceived their c.
Acts 19:25, by this c. we have our wealth
27, our c. is in danger
II Cor. 4:2, not walking in c.
12:16, being c., I caught you
Eph. 4:14, carried away with cunning c.
See Dan. 8:25; Acts 18:3; Rev. 18:22.
Crag, Job 39:28.
Crane, Is. 38:14; Jer. 8:7
Crashing, Zeph. 1:10.
Crave, Prov. 16:26; Mk. 15:43.
Create.
Ps. 51:10, c. in me a clean heart, O God
Is. 4:5, Lord will c. upon every dwelling
45:7, I form the light, and c. darkness
7, I make peace, and c. evil
57:19, I c. the fruit of the lips
65:17, I c. new heavens and a new earth
18, rejoice for ever in that which I c.
18, behold, I c. Jerusalem a rejoicing
Created.
Gen. 1:1, God c. the heaven and the earth
21, and God c. great whales, and
27, so God c. man in his own image
27, in the image of God c. he him
27, male and female c. he them
2:3, his work which God c. and made
4, and of the earth, when they were c.
5:1, in the day that God c. man, in the
2, male and female c. he them; and
2, in the day when they were c.
6:7, I will destroy man whom I have c.
Dt. 4:32, that God c. man upon the earth
Ps. 89:12, and the south thou hast c. them
102:18, the people which shall be c. shall
104:30, sendest forth thy spirit, they are c.
148:5, he commanded, and they were c.
Is. 40:26, behold who hath c. these things
41:20, the Holy One of Israel hath c. it
42:5, he that c. the heavens, and
43:1, thus saith the Lord that c. thee
7, I have c. him for my glory, I have
45:8, I the Lord have c. it
12, made the earth, and c. man upon it
18, the Lord that c. the heavens; God
18, he c. it not in vain, he formed it to
48:7, they are c. now, and not from the
54:16, c. the smith that bloweth the coals
16, I have c. the waster to destroy
Jer. 31:22, hath c. a new thing in the earth
Ez. 21:30, in the place where thou wast c.
28:13, thee in the day that thou wast c.
15, from the day that thou wast c. till
Mal. 2:10, hath not one God c. us? why do we
Mk. 13:19, which God c. unto this time, neither
I Cor. 11:9, was the man c. for the woman; but
Eph. 2:10, c. in Christ Jesus unto good works
3:9, in God, who c. all things by Jesus
4:24, after God is c. in righteousness
Col. 1:16, by him were things c., that are in
16, all things were c. by him, and
3:10, after the image of him that c. him
I Tim. 4:3, which God hath c. to be received
Rev. 4:11, for thou hast c. all things, and for
11, thy pleasure they are and were c.
10:6, who c. heaven, and the things
Createth.
Amos 4:13, and c. the wind, and declareth
Creation.
the formation of things which had no previous existence, Rom. 4:17, with Heb. 11:3.
Effected
by God, Gen. 1:1; 2:4, 5; Prov. 26:10.
by Christ, Jno. 1:3, 10; Col. 1:16.
by the Holy Ghost, Job 26:13; Ps. 104:30.
by the command of God, Ps. 33:9; Heb. 11:3.
in the beginning, Gen. 1:1; Mat. 24:21.
in six days, Ex. 20:11; 31:17.
according to God's purpose, Ps. 135:6.
for God's pleasure, Prov. 16:4; Rev. 4:11.
for Christ, Col. 1:16.
by faith we believe, to be God's work, Heb. 11:3.
Order of:
first day, making light and dividing it from darkness, Gen. 1:3-5; II Cor. 4:6.
second day, making the firmament or atmosphere, and separating the waters, Gen. 1:6-8.
third day, separating the land from the water, and making it fruitful, Gen. 1:9-13.
fourth day, placing the sun, moon, and stars to give light, etc., Gen. 1:14-19.
fifth day, making birds, insects, and fishes, Gen. 1:20-23.
sixth day, making beasts of the earth, and man, Gen. 1:24, 28.
God rested from, on the seventh day, Gen. 2:2, 3.
approved of by God, Gen. 1:31.
a subject of joy to angels, Job 38:7.
Exhibits
the deity of God, Rom. 1:20
the power of God, Is. 40:26, 28; Rom. 1:20.
the glory and handiwork of God, Ps. 19:1.
the wisdom of God, Ps. 104:24; 136:5.
the goodness of God, Ps. 33:5.
God as the sole object of worship, Is. 45:16, with v. 18; Acts 17:24, 27.
glorifies God, Ps. 145:10; 148:5.
God to be praised for, Neh. 9:6; Ps. 136:3-9.
leads to confidence, Ps. 124:8; 146:5, 6.
insignificance of man seen from, Ps. 8:3, 4; Is. 40:12, 17.
groaneth because of sin, Rom. 8:22.
Illustrative of
the new birth, II Cor. 5:17; Eph. 2:10.
daily renewal of saints, Ps. 51:40; Eph. 4:24.
renewal of the earth, Is. 65:17; II Pet. 3:11, 13.
See Mk. 10:6; 13:19; II Pet. 3:4.
Creator, Ecc. 12:1; Is. 40:28; Rom. 1:25; I Pet. 4:19.
Creature.
Mk. 16:15; Col. 1:23, preach to every c.
Rom. 8:19, expectation of the c.
II Cor. 5:17; Gal. 6:15, new c.
Col. 1:15, firstborn of every c.
I Tim. 4:4, every c. of God is good
See Gen. 1:20; 2:19; Is. 13:21; Ez. 1:20.
Creditor, Dt. 15:2; II Ks. 4:1; Is. 50:1; Lu. 7:41.
Creditors.
defined, Philemon 18.
Might Demand
pledges, Dt. 24:10, 11; Prov. 22:27.
security of others, Prov. 6:1; 22:26.
mortgages on property, Neh. 5:3.
bills or promissory notes, Lu. 16:6, 7.
to return before sunset, garments taken in pledge, Ex. 22:26, 27; Dt. 24:12, 13; Ez. 18:7, 12.
Prohibited from
taking millstones in pledge, Dt. 24:6.
violently selecting pledges, Dt. 24:10.
exacting usury from brethren, Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:36, 37.
exacting debts from brethren during sabbatical year, Dt. 15:2, 3.
might take interest from strangers, Dt. 23:20.
sometimes entirely remitted debts, Neh. 5:10-12; Mat. 18:27; Lu. 7:42.
often cruel in exacting debts, Neh. 5:7-9; Job 24:3-9; Mat. 18:28-30.
Often Exacted Debts
by selling the debtor or taking him for a servant, Mat. 18:25, with Ex. 21:2.
by selling the debtor's property, Mat. 18:25.
by selling the debtor's family, II Ks. 4:1; Job 24:9; Mat. 18:25.
by imprisonment, Mat. 5:25, 26; Mat. 18:34.
from the sureties, Prov. 11:15; 22:26, 27.
were often defrauded, I Sam. 22:2; Lu. 16:5-7.
Illustrative of
God's claim upon men, Mat. 5:25, 26, with Mat. 18:23, 35; Lu. 7:41, 47.
the demands of the law, Gal. 5:3.
Creek, Acts 27:39.
Creep.
Ps. 104:20, beasts of the forest c. forth
25, in sea are c. things
Ez. 8:10, form of c. things pourtrayed
Acts 10:12; 11:6, Peter saw c. things
II Tim. 3:6, they c. into houses
Jude 4, certain men c. in unawares
See Gen. 1:25; 7:8; Lev. 11:41; Dt. 4:18.
Crescens goes to Dalmatia, II Tim. 4:10.
Crete visited by Paul, Acts 27:7.
Cretians, their character, Tit. 1:12.
Crew, Mat. 26:74; Mk. 14:68; Lu. 22:60.
Crib, Job 39:9; Prov. 14:4; Is. 1:3.
Cries.
Js. 5:4, the c. of them which have reaped
Criest.
Ex. 14:15, wherefore c. thou unto me?
I Sam. 26:14, who art thou that c. to the king?
Prov. 2:3, yea, if thou c. after knowledge
Is. 57:13, when thou c., let thy companies
Jer. 30:15, why c. thou for thine affliction?
Crieth.
Gen. 4:10, the voice of thy brother's blood c.
Ex. 22:27, he c. unto me, that I will hear
Job 24:12, the soul of the wounded c. out
Ps. 72:12, shall deliver the needy when he c.
84:2, my heart and my flesh c. out for
Prov. 1:20, wisdom c. without; she uttereth
21, c. in the chief place of concourse
8:3, she c. at the gates, at the entry
9:3, she c. upon the highest places of
Is. 26:17, in pain, and c. out in her pangs
40:3, of him that c. in the wilderness
Jer. 12:8, it c. out against me
Mic. 6:9, the Lord's voice c. unto the city
Mat. 15:23, for she c. after us
Lu. 9:39, him, and he suddenly c. out
Cruel.
Ps. 25:19, with c. hatred
27:12, breathe out c.
74:20, full of the habitations of c.
Prov. 5:9, lest thou give thy years to the c.
11:17, c. troubleth his own flesh
12:10, tender mercies of the wicked are c.
27:4, wrath is c.
Song 8:6, jealousy is c.
Heb. 11:36, trials of c. mockings
Cruelty.
condemned, Ex. 23:5; Ps. 27:12; Prov. 11:17; 12:10; Ez. 18:18.
of Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34:25; 49:5.
of Pharaoh, Ex. 1:8.
of Adoni-bezek, Jud. 1:7.
of Herod, Mat. 2:16; Jud. 9:5; II Ks. 3:27; 10; 15:16.
Crumbs, Mat. 15:27; Mk. 7:28; Lu. 16:21.

Cruse, I Sam. 26:11; I Ks. 14:3; 17: 12; 19:6.
Crush.
Job 5:4, children are c. in the gate
39:15, forgetteth that the foot may c. them
See Lev. 22:24; Num. 22:25; Dt. 28:33.
Cry.
I Sam. 5:12, c. of the city went up to heaven
Job 34:28, he heareth the c. of the afflicted
Ps. 9:12, forgetteth not c. of the humble
34:15, ears are open to their c.
Prov. 21:13, stoppeth his ears at the c. of the poor
Mat. 25:6, at midnight there was a c. made
Ex. 14:15, wherefore c. thou unto me?
Lev. 13:45, cover his upper lip, and c., Unclean
Job 29:12, I delivered the poor that c.
Ps. 147:9, food to young ravens which c.
Prov. 8:1, doth not wisdom c.?
Is. 58:1, c. aloud, spare not
Mat. 12:19, he shall not strive nor c.
20:31; Mk. 10:48; Lu. 18:39, they c. the more
Lu. 18:7, elect, who c. day and
Jno. 7:37, Jesus c., If any man thirst
Acts 19:32; 21:34, some c. one thing, and some another
See Gen. 18:20; Ex. 2:23; 5:8; 32: 18; Num. 16:34; II Ks. 8:3.
Crying, Prov. 19:18; Is. 65:19; Heb. 5:7; Rev. 21:4.
Crystal, Job 28:17; Ez. 1:22; Rev. 4:6; 21:11; 22:1.
Cubit, Mat. 6:27; Lu. 12:25.
Cucumbers, Num. 11:5; Is. 1:8.
Cumber, Dt. 1:12; Lu. 10:40; 13:7.
Cunning.
Ps. 137:5, let my hand forget her c.
Jer. 9:17, send for c. women
Eph. 4:14, carried about by c. craftiness
II Pet. 1:16, not follow c. devised fables
See Gen. 25:27; Ex. 38:23; I Sam. 16:16; Dan. 1:4.
Cup.
Ps. 116:13, take c. of salvation
Mat. 10:42; Mk. 9:41, c. of cold
20:22; Mk. 10:39, drink of my c.
23:25, make clean outside of c.
26:27; Mk. 14:23; Lu. 22:17; I Cor. 11:25, took c.
39; Mk. 14:36; Lu. 22:42, let this c. pass
Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11:25, this c. is new testament
Jno. 18:11, c. which my Father hath given
I Cor. 10:16, c. of blessing we bless
11:26, as often as ye drink this c.
27, drink this c. unworthily
See Gen. 40:11; 44:2; Prov. 23:31.
Curdled, Job 10:10.
Cure.
Lu. 7:21, in that hour he c. many
9:1, power to c. diseases
13:32, I do c. to day
See Jer. 33:6; 46:11; Hos. 5:13; Mat. 17:16.
Curious, Ex. 28:8; Ps. 139:15; Acts 19:19.
Current, Gen. 23:16.
Curse.
upon the earth in consequence of the fall, Gen. 3:17.
upon Cain, Gen. 4:11.
on Canaan, Gen. 9:25.
by Job on his birth, Job 3:1; also by Jeremiah, Jer. 20:14.
upon the breakers of the law, Lev. 26:14; Dt. 11:26; 27:13; 28:15; 29:19, Josh. 8:34; Prov. 3:33.
Christ redeems from, Rom. 3; Gal. 3:1.
Dt. 11:26, I set before you blessing and c.
23:5, turned c. into blessing
Mal. 3:9, ye are cursed with a c.
Gal. 3:10, are under the c.
Rev. 22:3, no more c.
Lev. 19:14, not c. the deaf
Num. 23:8, how shall I c. whom God hath not?
Jud. 5:23, c. ye Meroz, c. ye bitterly
Job 2:9, c. God, and die
Ps. 62:4, they bless, but c. inwardly
Mal. 2:2, I will c. your blessings
Mat. 5:44; Lu. 6:28; Rom. 12:14, bless them that c. you
26:74; Mk. 14:71, he began to c.
Mk. 11:21, fig tree thou c.
Jno. 7:49, who knoweth not the law are c.
Gal. 3:10, c. is every one that continueth not
Js. 3:9, therewith c. we men
See Gen. 8:21; 12:3; 27:12; Num. 5:18; 22:6.
Cursed, whoso called, Dt. 27:15; Prov. 11:26; 27:14; Jer. 11:3; 17:5; Lam. 3:65; Zech. 5:3; Mal. 1:14; Mat. 25:41; Gal. 3:10; II Pet. 2:14.
of God to be cut off, Ps. 37:22.
Cursing forbidden, Ex. 21:17; Ps. 109:17; Prov. 30:11; Js. 3:10.
to return blessing for, Mat. 5:44; Rom. 12:14.
Curtains of the tabernacle described, Ex. 26:36.
Cush.
Gen. 10:6, the sons of Ham; C., and Mizraim
7, the sons of C.; Seba, and Havilah
8, C. begat Nimrod; he began to
I Chr. 1:8, sons of Ham; C., and Mizraim
9, the sons of C.; Seba, and Havilah
10, C. begat Nimrod; he began to
Ps. 7, title the words of C. the Benjamite
Is. 11:11, from Pathros, and from C., and
Cushan.
Hab. 3:7, I saw the tents of C. in affliction
Cushi.
II Sam. 18:21, said Joab to C., Go tell the king
21, and C. bowed himself unto Joab
22, I pray thee, also run after C.
23, way of the plain, and overran C.
31, and, behold, C. came; and C.
Custody,
Num. 3:36, under the c. and charge of the
Esth. 2:3, the women, unto the c. of Hege the
8, the palace, to the c. of Hegai.
8, the king's house, to the c. of Hegai
14, the women, to the c. of
Custom.
Mat. 9:9; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 5:27, receipt of c.
17:25, of whom do kings take c.?
Lu. 4:16, as his c. was, went into synagogue
Jno. 18:39, ye have a c.
Acts 16:21, teach c. which are not lawful
Rom. 13:7, c. to whom c.
I Cor. 11:16, we have no such c.
See Gen. 31:35; Jud. 11:39; Jer. 10:3.
Cutting the flesh forbidden, Lev. 19: 28; Dt. 14:1.
practised by prophets of Baal, I Ks. 18:28.
See Ex. 31:35; Is. 38:10; Mk. 5:5.
Cymbals used in worship, II Sam. 6: 5; I Chr. 15:16; 16:5; Ps. 150:5.
tinkling, I Cor. 13:1.
Cyprus, disciples there, Acts 11:19.
Paul and Barnabas preach there, Acts 13:4.
Barnabas and Mark go there, Acts 15:39.
Cyrene, disciples of, Acts 11:20; 13:1.
Simon of, Mk. 15:21.
Cyrenius, governor of Syria, Lu. 2:2.
Cyrus, king of Persia, prophecies concerning, Is. 44:28; 45:1. See Dan. 6:28; 10:1.
his proclamation for rebuilding the temple, II Chr. 36:22; Ezra 1.

D

Dagger, Jud. 3:16, 21, 22.
Dagon, national idol-god of the Philistines, sacrificed to, Jud. 16:23.
smitten down in temple at Ashdod, I Sam. 5:3, 4.
Saul's head fastened in house of, I Chr. 10:10.
Daily.
Ps. 13:2, sorrow in my heart d.
68:19, d. loadeth us
Prov. 8:30, I was d. his delight
Dan. 8:11; 11:31; 12:11, d. sacrifice taken away
Mat. 6:11; Lu. 11:3, our d. bread
Lu. 9:23, take up cross d.
Acts 2:47, added to church d.
6:1, the d. ministration
16:5, churches increased d.
17:11, searched the scriptures d.
I Cor. 15:31, I die d.
Js. 2:15, destitute of d. food
See Num. 4:16; 28:24; Neh. 5:18; Dan. 1:5.
Daily Sacrifice, The.
ordained in mount Sinai, Num. 28:6.
a lamb as a burnt offering morning and evening, Ex. 29:38, 39; Num. 28:3, 4.
doubled on the sabbath, Num. 28: 9, 10.
Required to be
with a meat and drink offering, Ex. 29:40, 41; Num. 28:5-8.
slowly and entirely consumed, Lev. 6:9-12.
perpetually observed, Ex. 29:42; Num. 28:3, 6.
peculiarly acceptable, Num. 28:8; Ps. 141:2.
secured God's presence and favor, Ex. 29:43, 44.
times of offering, were seasons of prayer, Ez. 9:5; Dan. 9:20, 21, with Acts 3:1.
restored after the captivity, Ezra 3:3.
the abolition of, foretold, Dan. 9: 26, 27; 11:31.
Illustrative of
Christ, Jno. 1:29, 36; I Pet. 1:19.
acceptable prayer, Ps. 141:2.
Dainty,
Ps. 141:4, let me not eat of their d.
Prov. 23:3, be not desirous of his d.
See Gen. 49:20; Job 33:20; Rev. 18: 14.
Dale, Gen. 14:17; II Sam. 18:18.
Dam, Ex. 22:30; Lev. 22:27; Dt. 22: 6.
Damage.
Prov. 26:6, drinketh d.
Acts 27:10, voyage will be with much d.
II Cor. 7:9, receive d. by us in
See Ezra 4:22; Esth. 7:4; Dan. 6:2.
Damaris cleaves to Paul, Acts 17:34.
Damascus mentioned, Gen. 15:2.
subjugated by David, II Sam. 8:6; I Chr. 18:6.
Elisha's prophecy there, II Ks. 8:7.
taken by Tiglath-pileser, king of Assyria, II Ks. 16:9.
restored to Israel by Jeroboam, II Ks. 14:28.
king Ahaz copies an altar there, II Ks. 16:10.
Paul's journey to, Acts 9; 22:6.
Paul restored to sight, and baptized there, Acts 9:17, 18.
prophecies concerning, Is. 7:8; 8:4; 17:1; Jer. 49:23; Amos 1:3.
Damnable, II Pet. 2:1.
Damnation.
Mat. 23:33, can ye escape the d. of hell?
Mk. 3:29, in danger of eternal d.
See Mat. 23:14; Mk. 16:16; Jno. 5: 29; Rom. 3:8; 13:2; II Thess. 2: 12; II Pet. 2:3.
Dan, The Tribe of,
descended from Jacob's fifth son, Gen. 30:6.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:16, 17; Dt. 33:22.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:12.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:12.
to divide the land, Num. 34:22.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:38, 39.
led the fourth and last division of Israel, Num. 2:31; 10:25.
encamped north of the tabernacle, Num. 2:25.
offering of, at dedication, Num. 7: 66-71.
families of, Num. 26:42.
strength of, entering Canaan, Num. 26:43.
on Ebal, said Amen to the curses, Dt. 27:13.
bounds of its inheritance, Josh. 19: 40-46.
a commercial people, Jud. 5:17; Ez. 27:19.
restricted to the hills by Amorites, Jud. 1:34.
A Part of
sent to seek new settlements, Jud. 18:1, 2.
took Laish and called it Dan, Josh. 19:47; Jud. 18:8-13, 27-29.
plundered Micah of his idols and his ephod, Jud. 18:17-21, 27.
set up Micah's idols in Dan, Jud. 18:30, 31.
reproved for not aiding against Sisera, Jud. 5:17.
Sampson was of, Jud. 13:2, 24, 25.
some of, at coronation of David, I Chr. 12:35.
ruler appointed over, by David, I Chr. 27:22.
Dance.
Ex. 32:19, he saw the calf, and d.
I Sam. 18:6, came out singing and d.
II Sam. 6:14, David d. before the Lord
Job 21:11, their children d.
Ps. 30:11, turned my mourning into d.
149:3; 150:4, praise him in the d.
Ecc. 3:4, a time to d.
Mat. 11:17; Lu. 7:32, piped, and ye have not d.
14:6; Mk. 6:22, daughter of Herodias d.
See Jud. 21:23; Jer. 31:13; Lam. 5: 15.
Dandled, Is. 66:12.
Daniel (Belteshazzar), with other captives, taken from Jerusalem to Babylon, Dan. 1:3.
taught the learning of the Chaldeans, Dan. 1:4.
will not take the king's meat or drink, Dan. 1:8.
has understanding in dreams, Dan. 1:17.
interprets the royal dreams, Dan. 2; 4; and handwriting on wall, Dan. 5:17.
made chief president by Darius, Dan. 6:2.
conspired against by the princes, Dan. 6:4.
idolatrous decree against, issued, Dan. 6:9; breach thereof, Dan. 6: 10.
cast into the lions' den, Dan. 6:16; preservation in, Dan. 6:22.
his vision of the four beasts, Dan. 7:12; ram and he goat, Dan. 8:3.
his prayer, Dan. 9:3.
promise of return from captivity, Dan. 9:20; 10:10; 12:13.
name mentioned, Ez. 14:14, 20; 28:3.
Dare.
Rom. 5:7, some would even d. to die
See Job 41:10; Rom. 15:18; I Cor. 6:1; II Cor. 10:12.
Darius (the Median) takes Babylon, Dan. 5:31; his decree to fear the God of Daniel, Dan. 6:25.
(another), decree concerning the rebuilding of the temple, Ezra 6.
Dark.
Job 12:25, they grope in the d.
22:13, can he judge through d. cloud?
24:16, in the d. they dig
32:2, that d. counsel by words
Ps. 49:4; Prov. 1:6, d. sayings
69:23; Rom. 11:10, let their eyes be d.
88:12, wonders be known in the d.
Ecc. 12:2, stars be not d.
3, look out of windows be d.
Zech. 14:6, shall not be clear, nor d.
Mat. 24:29; Mk. 13:24, sun be d.
Lu. 23:45, sun d., and veil rent
Jno. 20:1, early, when it was yet d.
Rom. 1:21, foolish heart was d.
Eph. 4:18, understanding d.
See Gen. 15:17; Ex. 10:15; Num. 12:8; Joel 2:10.
Darkness.
Dt. 5:22, spake out of thick d.
28:29, grope as the blind in d.
I Sam. 2:9, wicked shall be silent in d.
II Sam. 22:10; Ps. 18:9, d. under his feet
29; Ps. 18:29; Lord will enlighten my d.
I Ks. 8:12; II Chr. 6:1, dwell in thick d.
Job 3:5; Ps. 10:10, d. and shadow of death
10:22, land where the light is as d.
30:26, waited for light, there came d.
Ps. 91:6, pestilence that walketh in d.
97:2, clouds and d. are round about
112:4, to upright ariseth light in d.
139:12, d. and light alike to thee
Prov. 20:20, lamp be put out in d.
Ecc. 2:13, as far as light excelleth d.
14, fool walketh in d.
Is. 58:10, thy d. as noon day
60:2, d. cover the earth, gross d.
Joel 2:2, day of clouds and thick d.
Mat. 6:23; Lu. 11:34, body full of d.
8:12; 22:13; 25:30, outer d.
10:27; Lu. 12:3, what I tell in d. speak
Lu. 1:79; Rom. 2:19, light to them that sit in d.
22:53; Col. 1:13, the power of d.
23:44, d. over all the earth
Jno. 1:5, d. comp.ehended it not
3:19, loved d. rather than light
12:35, walk while ye have light, lest d.
Acts 26:18, turn from d. to light
Rom. 13:12; Eph. 5:11, works of d.
I Cor. 4:5, hidden things of d.
II Cor. 4:6, light to shine out of d.
6:14, what communion hath light with d.?
Eph. 6:12, rulers of the d. of this world
I Thess. 5:5, not of the night, nor of d.
Heb. 12:18, to blackness and d.
I Pet. 2:9, out of d. into marvellous light
II Pet. 2:4, into chains of d.
I Jno. 1:5, in him is no d. at all
6, and walk in d., we lie
2:8, the d. is past
9, hateth his brother, is in d.
11, d. hath blinded his eyes
Rev. 16:10, kingdom full of d.
See Gen. 1:2; 15:12; Ex. 10:21; 20: 21.
created by God, Ps. 104:20; Is. 45:7.
originally covered the earth, Gen. 1:2.
separated from the light, Gen. 1:4.
called night, Gen. 1:5.
caused by setting of the sun, Gen. 15:17; Jno. 6:17.
inexplicable nature of, Job 38:19, 20.
exhibits God's power and greatness, Job 38:8, 9.

Darkness—Continued.
Degrees of, Mentioned:
great, Gen. 15:12.
that may be felt, Ex. 10:21.
thick, Dt. 5:22; Joel 2:2.
gross, Jer. 13:16.
outer or extreme, Mat. 8:12.
Effects of:
keeps us from seeing objects, Ex. 10:23.
causes us to go astray, Jno. 12:35; I Jno. 2:11.
causes us to stumble, Is. 59:10.
often put for night, Ps. 91:6.
called the swaddling band of the sea, Job 38:9.
cannot hide us from God, Ps. 139: 11, 12.
The Wicked
the children of, I Thess. 5:5.
live in, Ps. 107:10.
walk in, Ps. 82:5.
perpetrate their designs in, Job 24:16.
are full of, Mat. 6:23.
Miraculous,
on mount Sinai, Ex. 19:16, with Heb. 12:18.
over the land of Egypt, Ex. 10: 21, 22.
at the death of Christ, Mat. 27: 45.
before the destruction of Jerusalem, Mat. 24:29.
Illustrative of
greatness and unsearchableness of God, Ex. 20:21; II Sam. 22:10, 12; I Ks. 8:12; Ps. 97:2.
abstruse and deep subjects, Job 28:3.
secrecy, Is. 45:19; Mat. 10:27.
ignorance and error, Job 37:19; Is. 60:2; Jno. 1:5; 3:19; 12:35; Acts 26:18.
anything hateful, Job 3:4-9.
a course of sin, Prov. 2:13; Eph. 5:11.
heavy afflictions, Job 23:17; Ps. 112:4; Ecc. 5:17; Is. 5:30; 8:22; 59:9.
the power of Satan, Eph. 6:12; Col. 1:13.
the grave, I Sam. 2:9; Job 10:21, 22.
the punishment of devils and wicked men, Mat. 22:13; II Pet. 2:4, 17; Jude 6, 13.
Darling, Ps. 22:20; 35:17.
Dart, Job 41:26; Prov. 7:23; Eph. 6:16.
Dash.
Ps. 2:9; Is. 13:16; Hos. 13:16, d. in pieces
91:12; Mat. 4:6; Lu. 4:11, d. thy
Dathan.
Num. 16:1, D. and Abiram, the sons of Eliab
12, Moses sent to call D. and Abiram
24, of Korah, D., and Abiram
25, Moses rose up and went unto D.
Ps. 106:17, earth opened and swallowed up D.
Daub, Ex. 2:3; Ez. 13:10; 22:28.
Daughter.
Gen. 24:23, 47; Jud. 11:34, whose d. art thou?
27:46, weary of life because of d. of Heth
Dt. 28:53, eat flesh of sons and d.
II Sam. 1:20, lest d. of Philistines
12:3, lamb was unto him as a d.
Ps. 45:9, kings' d. among honourable women
144:12, our d. as corner stones
Prov. 30:15, horseleach hath two d.
31:29, many d. have done virtuously
Ecc. 12:4, the d. of musick
Is. 22:4; Jer. 9:1; Lam. 2:11; 3:48, spoiling of the d.
Jer. 6:14, healed hurt of d. of my
8:21, for hurt of d. am I hurt
9:1, weep for slain of d. of my people
Mic. 7:6; Mat. 10:35; Lu. 12:53, d. riseth against mother
Mat. 15:28, her d. was made whole
Lu. 8:42, one only d. about twelve years of age
13:16, this woman, d. of Abraham
Heb. 11:24, refused to be called son of Pharaoh's d.
See Gen. 6:1; Ex. 1:16; 21:7; Num. 27:8.
David, king, son of Jesse, Ruth 4:22; I Chr. 2; Mat. 1.
anointed by Samuel, I Sam. 16:8.
plays the harp before Saul, I Sam. 16:19.
his zeal and faith, I Sam. 17:26, 31.
kills Goliath of Gath, I Sam. 17:49.
at first honored by Saul, I Sam. 18.
Saul jealous, tries to kill, I Sam 18:8, 12.
afterwards persecuted by him, I Sam. 19; 20.
loved by Jonathan, I Sam. 18:1; 19:2; 20; 23:16; and by Michal, I Sam. 18:28; 19:11.
overcomes the Philistines, I Sam. 18:27; 19:8.
flees to Naioth, I Sam. 19:18.
eats of the show-bread, I Sam. 21; Ps. 52; Mat. 12:4.
flees to Gath, and feigns madness, I Sam. 21:10, 13; Ps. 34; 56.
dwells in the cave of Adullam, I Sam. 22; Ps. 63; 142.
escapes Saul's pursuit, I Sam. 23; Ps. 57.
twice spares Saul's life, I Sam. 24: 4; 26:5.
his wrath against Nabal appeased by Abigail, I Sam. 25:23.
dwells at Ziklag, I Sam. 27.
dismissed from the army by Achish, I Sam. 29:9.
chastises the Amalekites, and rescues the captives, I Sam. 30:16.
kills messenger who brings news of Saul's death, II Sam. 1:15.
laments the death of Saul and Jonathan, II Sam. 1:17.
becomes king of Judah, II Sam. 2:4.
forms a league with Abner, II Sam. 3:13.
laments Abner's death, II Sam. 3:31.
avenges the murder of Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 4:9.
becomes king of all Israel, II Sam. 5:3; I Chr. 11.
his victories, II Sam. 5:8; 10; 12: 29; 21:15; I Chr. 18:20; Ps. 60.
brings the ark to Zion, II Sam. 6; I Chr. 15; 16.
his psalms of thanksgiving, II Sam. 22; I Chr. 16:7; Ps. 18; 103; 105.
Michal despises him for dancing before the ark, II Sam. 6:20.
reproves her, II Sam. 6:21.
desires to build God a house, II Sam. 7:2; and is forbidden by Nathan, I Chr. 17:4.
God's promises to him, II Sam. 7: 11; I Chr. 17:10.
his prayer and thanksgiving, I Sam. 7:18; I Chr. 17:16.
his consideration for Mephibosheth, II Sam. 9.
his sin concerning Bath-sheba and Uriah, II Sam. 11; 12.
repents at Nathan's parable of the ewe lamb, II Sam. 12; Ps. 51.
Absalom conspires against, II Sam. 15; Ps. 3.
Ahithophel's treachery against, I Sam. 15:31; 16; 17.
Shimei curses, II Sam. 16:5; Ps. 7.
Barzillai's loyalty, II Sam. 17:27.
grieves over Absalom's death, II Sam. 18:33; 19:1.
returns to Jerusalem, II Sam. 19:15.
pardons Shimei, II Sam. 19:16.
Sheba's conspiracy against, II Sam. 20.
atones for the Gibeonites, II Sam. 21.
his mighty men, II Sam. 23:8; I Chr. 11:10.
tempted by Satan, numbers the people, II Sam. 24; I Chr. 21.
regulates the service of the tabernacle, I Chr. 23-26.
exhorts the congregation to fear God, I Chr. 28.
appoints Solomon his successor, I Ks. 1; Ps. 72.
his charge to Solomon, I Ks. 2; I Chr. 28:9; to build a house for the sanctuary, I Chr. 22:6; 28:10.
his last words, II Sam. 23.
his death, I Ks. 2; I Chr. 29:26.
the progenitor of Christ, Mat. 1:1; 9:27; 21:9; comp. Ps. 110, with Mat. 22:41; Lu. 1:32; Jno. 7:42; Acts 2:25; 13:22; 15:15; Rom. 1: 3; II Tim. 2:8; Rev. 5:5; 22:16.
prophecies concerning, Ps. 89:132; Is. 9:7; 22:22; 55:3; Jer. 30:9; Hos. 3:5; Amos 9:11.
Dawn.
Ps. 119:147, I prevented the d. of the morning
II Pet. 1:19, till the day d.
See Josh. 6:15; Jud. 19:26; Job 3: 9; 7:4.
Day.
the light first called, Gen. 1:5.
natural, from evening to evening, Gen. 1:5, etc.; Lev. 23:32.
artificial, the time of the sun's continuance above the horizon, Gen. 31:39, 40; Neh. 4:21, 22.
prophetical, a year; Ez. 4:6; Dan. 12:12.
Artificial, Divided Into
break of, Gen. 32:24, 26; Song 2: 17.
morning, Ex. 29:39; II Sam. 23:4.
noon, Gen. 43:16; Ps. 55:17.
decline of, Jud. 19:8, 9; Lu. 9: 12; 24:29.
evening, Gen. 8:11; Ps. 104:23; Jer. 6:4.
sometimes divided into four parts, Neh. 9:3.
latterly subdivided into twelve hours; Mat. 20:3, 5, 6; Jno. 11:9.
time of, ascertained by the dial, II Ks. 20:11.
succession of, secured by covenant, Gen. 8:22.
made for the glory of God, Ps. 74: 16.
proclaims the glory of God, Ps. 19: 2.
under the control of God, Amos 5: 8; 8:9.
A Time of Judgment Called a Day of
anger, Lam. 2:21.
wrath, Job 20:28; Zeph. 1:15, 18; Rom. 2:5.
visitation, Mic. 7:4.
destruction, Job 21:30.
darkness, Joel 2:2; Zeph. 1:15.
trouble, Ps. 102:2.
calamity, Dt. 32:35; Jer. 18:17.
adversity, Prov. 24:10.
vengeance, Prov. 6:34; Is. 61:2.
slaughter, Is. 30:25; Jer. 12:3.
evil, Jer. 17:17; Amos 6:3; Eph. 6:13.
the Lord, Is. 2:12; 13:6; Zeph. 1: 14.
A Time of Mercy Called a Day of
salvation, II Cor. 6:2.
redemption, Eph. 4:30.
visitation, Jer. 27:22; I Pet. 2:12.
God's power, Ps. 110:3.
A Time of Festivity Called a
good day, Esth. 8:17; 9:19.
day of good tidings, II Ks. 7:9.
day which the Lord has made, Ps. 118:24.
solemn day, Num. 10:10; Hos. 9:5.
day of gladness, Num. 10:10.
the time for labor, Ps. 104:23; Jno. 9:4.
wild beasts hide during, Ps. 104:22.
Illustrative of
time of judgment, I Cor. 3:13, with I Cor. 4:3.
spiritual light, I Thess. 5:5, 8; II Pet. 1:19.
the path of the just, Prov. 4:18.
Gen. 41:9, I do remember my faults this d.
Dt. 4:32, ask of the d. that are
I Sam. 25:8, come in a good d.
II Ks. 7:9, this d. is a d. of good
I Chr. 23:1, 28; II Chr. 24:15, full of d.
29:15; Job 8:9, our d. as a shadow
Neh. 4:2, will they make an end in a d.?
Job 7:1, d. like the d. of an hireling
14:6, till he accomplish his d.
19:25, stand at latter d. upon the
21:30, reserved to d. of destruction
32:7, I said, D. should speak
Ps. 2:7; Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5, this d. have I begotten thee
19:2, d. unto d. uttereth speech
84:10, a d. in thy courts
Prov. 3:2, 16, length of d.
4:18, more and more to perfect d.
27:1, what a d. may bring forth
Ecc. 7:1, d. of death better than d. of birth
12:1, while the evil d. come not
Is. 10:3, in the d. of visitation
27:3, the Lord will keep it night and d.
58:5, an acceptable d. to the Lord?
65:20, an infant of d.
Zech. 4:10, despised d. of small
Mal. 3:2, who may abide d. of his coming?
Mat. 7:22, many will say in that d.
24:36; Mk. 13:32, that d. knoweth no man
50; Lu. 12:46, in a d. looked not for
25:13, ye know not the d. nor the
Lu. 21:34, that d. come upon you unawares
23:43, to d. shalt thou be with me
Jno. 6:39, raise it again at last d.
8:56, Abraham rejoiced to see my d.
9:4, I must work while it is d.
Acts 17:31, he hath appointed a d.
Rom. 2:5, wrath against d. of wrath
14:5, esteemeth every d. alike
II Cor. 6:2, the d. of salvation
Phil. 1:6, perform it until d. of Christ
I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10, d. cometh as a thief
5, children of the d.
Heb. 13:8, Jesus Christ same to d. and for ever
II Pet. 3:8, one d. as a thousand
See Gen. 1:5; 27:2; Job 1:4; Ps. 77: 5; 118:24.
Days, last, mentioned, Is. 2:2; Mic. 4:1; Acts 2:17; II Tim. 3:1; Heb. 1:2; Js. 5:3; II Pet. 3:3.
Daysman, Job 9:33.
Dayspring, from on high, Lu. 1:78.
Day Star, in the heart, II Pet. 1:19.
Dead, The, Job 3:18; 14:12; Ps. 6:5; 88:10; 115:17; 146:4; Ecc. 9:5; 12: 7; Is. 38:18.
resurrection of, Job 19:26; Ps. 49: 15; Is. 26:19; Dan. 12:2, 13; Jno. 5; 25; I Cor. 15:12.
Raised by
Elijah, I Ks. 17:17.
Elisha, II Ks. 4:32; 13:21.
Christ, Mat. 9:24; Mk. 5:41; Lu. 7:12; 8:54; Jno. 11.
Peter, Acts 9:40.
Paul, Acts 20:10.
sleep in Jesus, I Thess. 4:13.
they who have departed this life, Gen. 23:2; 25:8; Job 1:19.
Terms Used to Express:
corpses, II Ks. 19:35; Nah. 3:3.
carcases, Num. 14:29, 32, 33, I Ks. 13:24.
those who are not, Mat. 2:18.
deceased, Is. 26:14; Mat. 22:25.
Characterized by
being without the Spirit, Js. 2:26.
being incapable of motion, Mat. 28:4; Rev. 1:17.
ignorance of all human affairs, Ecc. 9:5.
absence of all human passions, Ecc. 9:6.
inability to glorify God, Ps. 115: 17.
return not to this life, Job 7:9, 10; 14:10, 14.
eyes of, closed by nearest of kin, Gen. 46:4.
were washed and laid out, Acts 9: 37.
were wrapped in linen with spices, Jno. 19:40.
Mourning for, Often
very great, Gen. 37:35; Jer. 31: 15; Mat. 2:18; Jno. 11:33.
loud and clamorous, Jer. 16:6; Mk. 5:38.
by hired mourners, Jer. 9:17, 18; Amos 5:16.
with plaintive music, Jer. 48:36; Mat. 9:23.
testified by change of apparel, II Sam. 14:2.
testified by tearing the hair, Jer. 16:7.
testified by covering the head, II Sam. 19:4.
testified by rending the garments, Gen. 37:34; II Sam. 3:31.
lasted many days, Gen. 37:34; 50:3, 10.
regard often shown to the memory of, Ruth 1:8.
too soon forgotten, Ps. 31:12; Ecc. 9:5.
heathenish expressions of grief for, forbidden, Lev. 19:28; Dt. 14:1, 2.
all offerings to, forbidden, Dt. 26: 14.
touching of, caused uncleanness, Num. 19:11, 13, 16; 9:6, 7.
in a house rendered it unclean, Num. 19:14, 15.
even bones of, caused uncleanness, Num. 19:16. See II Chr. 34:5.
a priest not to mourn for, except when near of kin, Lev. 21:1-3; Ez. 44:25.
high priest in no case to mourn for, Lev. 21:10, 11.
Nazarites not to touch or mourn for, Num. 6:6, 7.
those defiled by, removed from the camp, Num. 5:2.
uncleanness contracted from, removed by the water of separation, Num. 19:12, 18.
Idolaters
tore themselves for, Jer. 16:7.
offered sacrifices for, Ps. 106:28.
invoked and consulted, I Sam. 28: 7, 8.
consecrated part of their crops to, Dt. 26:14.
the Jews looked for a resurrection from, Is. 26:19; Acts 24:15.
instances of, restored to life before Christ, I Ks. 17:22; II Ks. 4:34-36; II Ks. 13:21.
instances of, restored by Christ, etc., Mat. 9:25; Lu. 7:15; Jno. 11: 44; Acts 9:40; 20:12.
Illustrative of
man's state by nature, II Cor. 5: 4; Eph. 2:1, 5.
a state of deep affliction, etc., Ps. 88:5, 6; 143:3; Is. 59:10.
freedom from the power of sin, Rom. 6:2, 8, 11; Col. 3:3.
freedom from the law, Rom. 7:4.
faith without works, I Tim. 5:6; Js. 2:17, 26.
diviners, etc., Is. 8:19.
impotence, Gen. 20:3; Rom. 4:19.
Dead.
Lev. 19:28, cuttings for the d.
Ruth 1:8, as ye have dealt with d.
I Sam. 24:14; II Sam. 9:8; 16:9, d. dog
Ps. 31:12, forgotten as a d. man
115:17, d. praise not the Lord
Prov. 9:18, knoweth not that the d. are there
Ecc. 4:2, the d. which are already d.
9:4, living dog better than d. lion
5, d. know not any thing
10:1, d. flies cause ointment
Is. 26:19, thy d. men shall live
Jer. 22:10, weep not for the d.
Mat. 8:22, let the d. bury their d.
9:24; Mk. 5:39; Lu. 8:52, not d., but sleepeth
11:5; Lu. 7:22, deaf hear, d. raised
22:32, not God of the d.
23:27, full of d. men's bones

Dead—Continued.
Mk. 9:10, rising from d. should
Lu. 15:24, 32; Rev. 1:18, d., and is alive again
16:31, though one rose from the d.
Jno. 5:25, d. shall hear
6:49, did eat manna, and are d.
11:25, though d., yet shall he live
44, he that was d. came forth
Acts 10:42; II Tim. 4:1, judge of quick and d.
26:23, first that should rise from d.
Rom. 6:2, 11; I Pet. 2:24, d. to sin
7:4; Gal. 2:19, d. to the law
14:9, Lord both of d. and living
I Cor. 15:15, if the d. rise not
35, how are the d. raised?
II Cor. 1:9, trust in God who raiseth d.
5:14, then were all d.
Eph. 2:1; Col. 2:13, d. in trespasses and sins
5:14, arise from the d.
Col. 1:18, firstborn from the d.
2:20; II Tim. 2:11, d. with Christ
I Thess. 4:16, d. in Christ shall rise first
I Tim. 5:6, d. while she liveth
Heb. 6:1; 9:14, from d. works
11:4, being d. yet speaketh
13:20, brought again from the d.
Js. 2:17, 20, 26, faith d.
I Pet. 4:6, preached to them that are d.
Jude 12, twice d.
Rev. 1:5, first begotten of the d.
3:1, a name that thou livest, and art d.
14:13, blessed are the d.
20:5, rest of d. lived not again
12, the d., small and great
13, sea gave up d.
See Gen. 23:3; Ex. 12:30; Mk. 9:26; Rev. 1:18.

Deadly.
Mk. 16:18, drink any d. thing
Js. 3:8, tongue full of d. poison
See I Sam. 5:11; Ps. 17:9; Ez. 30:24.

Deaf.
Ps. 58:4, like d. adder that stoppeth
Is. 29:18, shall the d. hear the words
Mat. 11:5; Lu. 7:22, the d. hear
Mk. 7:37, he maketh the d. to hear
9:25, thou d. spirit, come out
See Ex. 4:11; Lev. 19:14; Is. 42:18; 43:8.

Deal, a measure, Ex. 29:40; Lev. 14:10.
Lev. 19:11, neither d. falsely
Job 42:8, d. with you after folly
Ps. 75:4, d. not foolishly
Prov. 12:22, they that d. truly are his delight
Is. 21:2; 24:16, treacherous dealer d. treacherously
26:10, in land of uprightness d. unjustly
Jer. 6:13; 8:10, every one d. falsely
Hos. 5:7, have d. treacherously against the Lord
Zech. 1:6, as Lord thought, so hath he d.
Mk. 7:36; 10:48, the more a great d.
Lu. 2:48, why hast thou thus d. with us?
Rom. 12:3, according as God hath d.
See Gen. 32:9; Ex. 1:10; Dt. 7:5; II Chr. 2:3.

Dealing, I Sam. 2:23; Ps. 7:16; Jno. 4:9.

Dear.
Jer. 31:20, is Ephraim my d. son?
Acts 20:24, neither count I my life d.
Rom. 12:19; I Cor. 10:14; II Cor. 7:1; 12:19; Phil. 4:1; II Tim. 1:2; I Pet. 2:11, d. beloved
Eph. 5:1, followers of God, as d. children
Col. 1:13, into kingdom of his d. Son
I Thess. 2:8, because ye were d. to
See Jer. 12:7; Lu. 7:2; Philemon 1.

Dearth.
II Chr. 6:28, if there be a d. in the land
Neh. 5:3, buy corn, because of d.
Acts 11:28, Agabus signified there should be great d.
See Gen. 41:54; II Ks. 4:38; Jer. 14:1; Acts 7:11.

Death, the consequence of Adam's sin, Gen. 2:17; 3:19; Rom. 5:12; 6:23; I Cor. 15:21.
universal, Job 1:21; 3:17; 14:1; 21:13; Ps. 49:19; 89:48; Ecc. 5:15; 8:8; 9:5, 10; 11:8; Heb. 9:27.
threatened, Rom. 1:32.
characterized, Gen. 3:19; Dt. 31:16; Jno. 11:11; Job 1:21; 3:13; 10:21; 12:22; 14:2; 16:22; 24:17; Ps. 16:10; 23:4; 104:29; Ecc. 9:10; Hab. 2:5; Lu. 12:20; II Cor. 5:1, 8; Phil. 1:23; I Tim. 6:7; II Pet. 1:14.
as a punishment, Gen. 9:6; Ex. 21:12; 22:18; 31:14; 35:2; Lev. 20:2; 21:9; I Ks. 21:10; Mat. 15:4.
vanquished by Christ, Rom. 6:9; I Cor. 15:26; Hos. 13:14; II Tim. 1:10; Heb. 2:15; Rev. 1:18.
prayers and exhortations concerning, II Ks. 20:1; Ps. 39:90; Ecc. 9:10; Jno. 9:4; I Pet. 1:24.
unknown in heaven, Lu. 20:36; Rev. 21:4.
persons exempted from, Enoch, Gen. 5:24; Heb. 11:5; Elijah, II Ks. 2:11. See I Cor. 15:51; I Thess. 4:17.
spiritual, Is. 9:2; Mat. 4:16; 8:22; Lu. 1:79; Jno. 6:53; Rom. 5:15; 6:13; 8:6; Eph. 2:1; 4:18; Col. 2:13; I Tim. 5:6; Heb. 6:1; 9:14; I Jno. 3:14; Rev. 3:1.
deliverance from, by Christ, Jno. 5:24; Rom. 6:11; Eph. 2:5; 5:14; I Jno. 5:12.
eternal, Prov. 14:12; Dan. 12:2; Mat. 7:13; 10:28; 23:33; 25:30, 41; Mk. 9:44; Jno. 5:29; Rom. 1:32; 2:8; 6:23; 9:22; II Thess. 1:7; Js. 4:12; II Pet. 2:17.
(the second death), Rev. 2:11; 19:20; 20:14; 21:8.
salvation from, by Christ, Jno. 3:16; 8:51.
by conversion from sin, Js. 5:20.
of Christ foretold, Is. 53; Dan. 9:26; Zech. 13:7. See Mat. 26:31; Dt. 21:23; Gal. 3:13; Heb. 2:9; 12:2; I Pet. 1:11.
voluntary, Lu. 12:50; Jno. 10:11, 18; Heb. 10:7.
its object, Is. 53; Dan. 9:26; Mat. 20:28; I Cor. 5:7; I Tim. 2:6; Tit. 2:14; Heb. 9:26; I Pet. 1:18; Rev. 1:5.
of Saints, Num. 23:10; II Ks. 22:20; Ps. 23:4; 48:14; 116:15; Dan. 12:2; Lu. 16:25; Jno. 11:11; Prov. 14:32; Is. 26:19; 57:1; II Cor. 5:8; Phil. 1:21; II Tim. 4:8; Heb. 11:13; Rev. 2:10.
of Abraham, Gen. 25:8; Isaac, Gen. 35:29; Jacob, Gen. 49; Aaron, Num. 20:23; Moses, Dt. 34:5; Joshua, Josh. 24:29; David, I Ks. 2; Elisha, II Ks. 13:14; Stephen, Acts 7:54; Dorcas, Acts 9:37.
of the wicked, Job 18:11; 21:13; 27:19; Ps. 34:16; 49:14; 73:19; Prov. 10:7; 11:7; 14:32; 29:1; Is. 14:9; Ez. 3:19; 18:23; Dan. 12:2; Lu. 12:20; 16:22; Jno. 8:21; Acts 1:25.
of Nadab and Abihu, Lev. 10:1, 2; Num. 3:4; Korah, etc., Num. 16:32; Hophni and Phinehas, I Sam. 4:11; Absalom, II Sam. 18:9; Ahab, I Ks. 22:34; Jezebel, II Ks. 9:33; Athaliah, II Chr. 23:15; Haman, Esth. 7:10; Judas, Mat. 27:5; Acts 1:18; Ananias, etc., Acts 5:5; Herod, Acts 12:23.

Death, Eternal.
the necessary consequence of sin, Rom. 6:16, 21; 8:13; Js. 1:15.
in the company of malefactors, Is. 53:12, with Mat. 27:38.
accompanied by preternatural signs, Mat. 27:45, 51-53.
emblematical of the death unto sin, Rom. 6:3-8; Gal. 2:20.
commemorated in the sacrament of the Lord's supper, Lu. 22:19, 20; I Cor. 11:26-29.

Death of Saints, The.
a sleep in Christ, I Cor. 15:18; I Thess. 4:14.
is blessed, Rev. 14:13.
is gain, Phil. 1:21.
Is Full of
faith, Heb. 11:13.
peace, Is. 57:2.
hope, Prov. 14:32.
sometimes desired, Lu. 2:29.
waited for, Job 14:14.
met with resignation, Gen. 50:24; Josh. 23:14; I Ks. 2:2.
met without fear, I Cor. 15:55.
precious in God's sight, Ps. 116:15.
God preserves them unto, Ps. 48:14.
God is with them in, Ps. 23:4.
removes from coming evil, II Ks. 22:20; Is. 57:1.
Leads to
rest, Job 3:17; II Thess. 1:7.
comfort, Lu. 16:25.
Christ's presence, II Cor. 5:8; Phil. 1:23.
a crown of life, II Tim. 4:8; Rev. 2:10.
a joyful resurrection, Is. 26:19; Dan. 12:2.
disregarded by the wicked, Is. 57:1.
survivors consoled for, I Thess. 4:13-18.
the wicked wish theirs to resemble, Num. 23:10.
illustrated, Lu. 16:22.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 25:8; Isaac, Gen. 35:29; Jacob, Gen. 49:33; Aaron, Num. 20:28; Moses, Dt. 34:5; Joshua, Josh. 24:29; Elisha, II Ks. 13:14, 20; one thief, Lu. 23:43; Dorcas, Acts 9:37.

Death of the Wicked, The,
is in their sins, Ez. 3:19; Jno. 8:21.
is without hope, Prov. 11:7.
sometimes without fear, Jer. 34:5, with II Chr. 36:11-13.
frequently sudden and unexpected, Job 21:13, 23; 27:21; Prov. 29:1.
frequently marked by terror, Job 18:11-15; 27:19-21; Ps. 73:19.
punishment follows, Is. 14:9; Acts 1:25.
the remembrance of them perishes in, Job 18:17; Ps. 34:16; Prov. 10:7.
God has no pleasure in, Ez. 18:23, 32.
like the death of beasts, Ps. 49:14.
illustrated, Lu. 12:20; 16:22, 23
exemplified, Korah, etc., Num. 16:32; Absalom, II Sam. 18:9, 10; Ahab, I Ks. 22:34; Jezebel, II Ks. 9:33; Athaliah, II Chr. 23:15; Haman, Esth. 7:10; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:30; Judas, Mat. 27:5, with Acts 1:18; Ananias, etc., Acts 5:5, 9, 10; Herod, Acts 12:23.

Death, Spiritual.
alienation from God is, Eph. 4:18.
carnal-mindedness is, Rom. 8:6.
walking in trespasses and sins is, Eph. 2:1; Col. 2:13.
spiritual ignorance is, Is. 9:2; Mat. 4:16; Lu. 1:79; Eph. 4:18.
unbelief is, Jno. 3:36; I Jno. 5:12.
living in pleasure is, I Tim. 5:6.
hypocrisy is, Rev. 3:1, 2.
is a consequence of the fall, Rom. 5:15.
is the state of all men by nature, Rom. 6:13; 8:6.
the fruits of, are dead works, Heb. 6:1; 9:14.
a call to arise from, Eph. 5:14.
deliverance from, is through Christ, Jno. 5:24, 25; Eph. 2:5; I Jno. 5:12.
saints are raised from, Rom. 6:13.
love of the brethren, a proof of being raised from, I Jno. 3:14.
illustrated, Ez. 37:2, 3; Lu. 15:24.

Debase, Is. 57:9.

Debate, Prov. 25:9; Is. 58:4; Rom. 1:29; II Cor. 12:20.

Debir.
Josh. 10:3, unto D. king of Eglon, saying
38, and all Israel with him, to D.
Jud. 1:11, up against the inhabitants of D.
11, of D. before was Kirjath-sepher
I Chr. 6:58, Hilen with her suburbs, D. with

Deborah.
Gen. 35:8, but D. Rebekah's nurse died
Jud. 4:4, D., a prophetess, the wife
5, dwelt under the palm tree of D.
9, D. arose, and went with Barak
10, and D. went up with him
14, D. said unto Barak, Up; for this
5:1, then sang D. and Barak the son of
7, until that I D. arose, that I arose
12, awake, awake, D.: awake, awake
15, princes of Issachar were with D.

Debt.
I Sam. 22:2, every one that was in d., and
II Ks. 4:7, sell the oil, and pay thy d.
Neh. 10:31, and the exaction of every d.
Mat. 18:27, him, and forgave him the d.
30, prison, till he should pay the d.
32, I forgave thee all that d., because
Rom. 4:4, not reckoned of grace, but of d.

Debtor.
Ez. 18:7, hath restored to the d. his pledge
Mat. 23:16, the gold of the temple, he is a d.!
Rom. 1:14, I am d. both to the Greeks, and
Gal. 5:3, he is a d. to do the whole law

Debtors.
Mat. 6:12, our debts, as we forgive our d.
Lu. 7:41, certain creditor which had two d.
16:5, called every one of his lord's d.
Rom. 8:12, we are d., not to the flesh
15:27, them verily; and their d. they are

Debts.
Prov. 22:26, of them that are sureties for d.
Mat. 6:12, forgive us our d., as we

Decay, Lev. 25:35; Neh. 4:10; Heb. 8:13.

Decease, Is. 26:14; Mat. 22:25; Lu. 9:31.

Deceit.
is falsehood, Ps. 119:118.
the tongue, the instrument of, Rom. 3:13.
comes from the heart, Mk. 7:22.
characteristic of the heart, Jer. 17:9.
God abhors, Ps. 5:6.
forbidden, Prov. 24:28; I Pet. 3:10.
Christ was perfectly free from, Is. 53:9, with I Pet. 2:22.

Saints
free from, Ps. 24:4; Zeph. 3:13; Rev. 14:5.
purpose against, Job 27:4.
avoid, Job 31:5.
shun those addicted to, Ps. 101:7.
pray for deliverance from those who use, Ps. 43:1; 120:2.
delivered from those who use, Ps. 72:14.
should beware of those who teach, Eph. 5:6; Col. 2:8.
should lay aside, in seeking truth, I Pet. 2:1.

ministers should lay aside, II Cor. 4:2; I Thess. 2:3.

The Wicked
are full of, Rom. 1:29.
devise, Ps. 35:20; 38:12; Prov. 12:5.
utter, Ps. 10:7; 36:3.
work, Prov. 11:18.
increase in, II Tim. 3:13.
use, to each other, Jer. 9:5.
use, to themselves, Jer. 37:9; Ob. 3:7.
delight in, Prov. 20:17.

False Teachers
are workers of, II Cor. 11:13.
preach, Jer. 14:14; 23:26.
impose on others by, Rom. 16:18; Eph. 4:14.
sport themselves with, II Pet. 2:13.

hypocrites devise, Job 15:35.
hypocrites practise, Hos. 11:12.
false witnesses use, Prov. 12:17; 14:5.
a characteristic of antichrist, II Jno. 7.
a characteristic of the apostasy, II Thess. 2:10.

Evil of
keeps from knowledge of God, Jer. 9:6.
keeps from turning to God, Jer. 8:5.
leads to pride and oppression, Jer. 5:27, 28.
leads to lying, Prov. 14:25.

often accompanied by fraud and injustice, Ps. 10:7; 43:1.
hatred often concealed by, Prov. 26:24-28.
the folly of fools is, Prov. 14:8.
the kisses of an enemy are, Prov. 27:6.
blessedness of being free from, Ps. 24:4, 5; 32:2.
punishment of, Ps. 55:23; Jer. 9:7-9.
exemplified, the devil, Gen. 3:1, 4, 5, with Jno. 8:44; Rebekah and Jacob, Gen. 27:9, 19; Laban, Gen. 31:7; Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:31, 32; Pharaoh, Ex. 8:29; David, I Sam. 21:13; Job's friends, Job 6:15; Doeg, Ps. 52:2, compared with the title; Herod, Mat. 2:8; Pharisees, Mat. 22:16; chief priests, Mk. 14:1.
Ps. 10:7, mouth full of d. and fraud
36:3, words are iniquity and d.
55:23, d. men shall not live half their days
Prov. 12:5, counsels of wicked are d.
20:17, bread of d. is sweet
27:6, kisses of an enemy are d.
31:30, favour is d. and beauty vain
Jer. 14:14; 23:26, prophesy the d. of their heart
17:9, the heart is d. above all things
48:10, that doeth work of the Lord d.
Hos. 11:12, compasseth me with d.
Amos 8:5, falsifying balances by d.
Zeph. 1:9, fill their masters' houses with d.
Mat. 13:22; Mk. 4:19, the d. of riches
Mk. 7:22, out of heart proceed d.
Rom. 3:13, they have used d.
II Cor. 4:2, handling word of God d.
11:13, false apostles, d. workers
Eph. 4:22, according to d. lusts
Col. 2:8, vain d., after tradition
See Ps. 50:19; Prov. 12:20; Jer. 5:27; Mic. 6:11.

Deceiver.
Gen. 27:12, I shall seem to him as a d.
Job 12:16, the deceived and the d. are his
Mal. 1:14, cursed be the d., which hath in
Mat. 27:63, we remember that that d. said
II Jno. 7, this is a d. and an antichrist

Deceivers.
II Cor. 6:8, good report: as d., and yet true
Tit. 1:10, unruly and vain talkers and d.
II Jno. 7, for many d. are entered into the

Deceiveth.
Prov. 26:19, the man that d. his neighbour
Jno. 7:12, said Nay; but he d. the people
Gal. 6:3, when he is nothing, he d. himself
Js. 1:26, his tongue, but d. his own heart
Rev. 12:9, Satan, which d. the whole world
13:14, d. them that dwell on the earth
Deceiving.
II Tim. 3:13, worse and worse, d., and being
Js. 1:22, hearers only, d. your own selves
II Pet. 2:13, their own d. while they feast
Decently.
I Cor. 14:40, all things be done d. and in order
Decided.
I Ks. 20:40, judgment be; thyself hast d. it
Decision.
necessary to the service of God, Lu. 9:62.
exhortations to, Josh. 24:14, 15.
Exhibited in
seeking God with the heart, II Chr. 15:12.
keeping the commandments of God, Neh. 10:29.
being on the Lord's side, Ex. 32:26.
following God fully, Num. 14:24; 32:12; Josh. 14:8.
serving God, Is. 56:6.
loving God perfectly, Dt. 6:5.
blessedness of, Josh. 1:7.
Opposed to
a divided service, Mat. 6:24.
double-mindedness, Js. 1:8.
halting between two opinions, I Ks. 18:21.
turning to the right or left, Dt. 5:32.
not setting the heart aright, Ps. 78:8, 37.
exemplified, Moses, Ex 32:26; Caleb, Num. 13:30, Joshua, Josh. 24:15; Ruth Ruth 1:16; Asa, II Chr. 15:8; David, Ps. 17:3; Peter, Jno. 6:68; Paul, Acts 21:12; Abraham, Heb. 11:8.
Joel 3:14, multitudes in the valley of d.: for
14, the Lord is near in the valley of d.
Deck.
Job 40:10 d. thyself with majesty
Is. 61:10, as a bridegroom d. himself
Jer. 4:30, though thou d. thee with ornaments
10:4, they d. it with silver
See Prov. 7:16; Ez. 16:11; Rev. 17:4; 18:16.
Declaration, Esth. 10:2; Job 13:17; Lu. 1:1; II Cor. 8:19.
Declare.
I Chr. 16:24; Ps. 96:3, d. glory among heathen
Job 21:31, who shall d. his way to his face?
31:37, I would d. number of my steps
Ps. 2:7, I will d. decree
9:11, d. among the people his doings
19:1, heavens d. glory of God
30:9, shall dust d. thy truth?
40:10, I have d. thy faithfulness
66:16, I will d. what he hath done
75:9, I will d. for ever
118:17, live, and d. the works of the Lord
145:4, one generation shall d. thy mighty acts
Is. 3:9, they d. their sin as Sodom
41:26; 45:21, who hath d. from beginning?
45:19, I d. things that are right
46:10, d. end from the beginning
53:8; Acts 8:33, who shall d. his generation?
66:19, d. my glory among Gentiles
Jno. 17:26, have d. thy name, and will d. it
Acts 13:32, we d. to you glad tidings
17:23, him d. I unto you
20:27 d. the counsel of God
Rom. 1:4, d. to be Son of God with power
I Cor. 3:13, day shall d. it
See Josh. 20:4; Jno. 1:18; Heb. 11:14; I Jno. 1:3.
Decline.
Dt. 17:11, thou shalt not d. from sentence
II Chr. 34:2, d. neither to right nor left
Ps. 102:11; 109:23, days like a shadow that d.
119:51, 157, not d. from thy law
See Ex. 23:2; Job 23:11; Prov. 4:5; 7:25.
Decrease, Gen. 8:5; Ps. 107:38; Jno. 3:30.
Decree.
Job 22:28, thou shalt d. a thing, and it shall be
28:26, made a d. for the rain
Ps. 148:6, a d. which shall not pass
Prov. 8:15, by me princes d. justice
29, he gave to the sea his d.
Is. 10:1, that d. unrighteous d.
Acts 16:4, delivered the d. to keep
See Dan. 2:9; 6:8; Acts 17:7; I Cor. 7:37.
Dedicate.
Dt. 20:5, lest he die and another d.
Jud. 17:3, wholly d. silver to the Lord
I Chr. 26:27, of spoil they did d.
Ez. 44:29, every d. thing shall be
See I Ks. 7:51; 8:63; 15:15; I Chr. 18:11; Heb. 9:18.
Dedication.
consecration of a place of worship, II Chr. 2:4.
solemn confirmation of a covenant, Heb. 9:18.
devoting any thing to sacred uses, I Chr. 28:12.
Subjects of:
tabernacle, Num. 7.
temple of Solomon, I Ks. 8:1-63; II Chr. 7:5.
second temple, Ezra 6:16, 17.
persons, Ex. 22:29; I Sam. 1:11.
property, Lev. 27:28; Mat. 15:5.
spoils of war, II Sam. 8:11; I Chr. 18:11.
tribute from foreigners, II Sam. 8:10, 11.
walls of cities, Neh. 12:27.
houses when built, Dt. 20:5; Ps. 30 (title).
by idolaters in setting up idols, Dan. 3:2, 3.
Things Dedicated to God:
esteemed holy, Lev. 27:28; II Ks. 12:18.
placed with the treasures of the Lord's house, I Ks. 7:51; II Chr. 5:1.
special chambers prepared for, II Chr. 31:11, 12.
Levites placed over, I Chr. 26:20, 26; II Chr. 31:12.
applied to the repair and maintenance of the temple, II Ks. 12:4, 5; I Chr. 26:27.
for support of priests, Num. 18:14; Ez. 44:29.
given to propitiate enemies, II Ks. 12:17, 18.
law respecting the release of, Lev. 27.
of property often perverted, Mk. 7:9-13.
illustrative of devotedness to God, Ps. 119:38.
Num. 7:84, the d. of the altar, in the day
88, this was the d. of the altar
II Chr. 7:9, they kept the d. of the altar
Ezra 6:16, kept the d. of this house of God
17, and offered at the d. of this
Neh. 12:27, at the d. of the wall of Jerusalem
27, to keep the d. with gladness
Ps. 30 (title), at the d. of the house of David
Dan. 3:2, come to the d. of the image
3, together unto the d. of the image
Jno. 10:22, at Jerusalem the feast of the d.
Deed.
Ex. 9:16; I Sam. 25:34; 26:4, in very d.
II Sam. 12:14, by this d. hast given occasion
Ezra 9:13, come unto us for our evil d.
Neh. 13:14, wipe not out my good d.
Ps. 28:4; Is. 59:18; Jer. 25:14; Rom. 2:6, according to their d.
Lu. 11:48, ye allow the d. of your fathers
23:41, due reward of our d.
24:19, a prophet mighty in d.
Jno. 3:19, because their d. were evil
8:41, ye do the d. of your father
Acts 7:22, Moses, mighty in word and d.
Rom. 3:20, by d. of law no flesh justified
28, justified without d. of the law
Col. 3:9, put off old man with his d.
17, whatsoever ye do in word or d.
Js. 1:25, shall be blessed in his d.
I Jno. 3:18, not love in word, but in d.
See Gen. 44:15; Lu. 23:51; Acts 19:18.
Deeds of the body mortified, Rom. 8:13; 13:14; I Cor. 9:27; denounced, II Pet. 2:10.
Deemed, Acts 27:27.
Deep.
Gen. 7:11; 8:2, fountains of d.
Dt. 33:13, the d. that coucheth beneath
Job 38:30, face of d. is frozen
41:31, maketh the d. boil like a pot
Ps. 36:6, thy judgments are a great d.
42:7, d. calleth to d.
95:4, in his hand are the d. places
107:24, see his wonders in the d.
Prov. 22:14; 23:27; strange women d. pit
Is. 63:13, led them through d.
Mat. 13:5, no d. of earth
Lu. 5:4, launch out into d.
6:48, digged d., and laid foundations
8:31, command to go into the d.
Jno. 4:11, the well is d.
I Cor. 2:10, searcheth d. things of God
See Job 4:13; 33:15; Prov. 19:15; Rom. 10:7.
Deer, Dt. 14:5; I Ks. 4:23.
Defame, Jer. 20:10; I Cor. 4:13.
Defeat, II Sam. 15:34; 17:14.
Defence.
Job 22:25, the Almighty shall be thy d.
Ps. 7:10, my d. is of God
59:9, 17; 62:2, for God is my d.
89:18; 94:22, Lord is d.
Ecc. 7:12, wisdom a d., money a d.
Is. 33:16, place of d. the munitions of rocks
Phil. 1:7, 17, in d. of the gospel
See Num. 14:9; Acts 19:33; 22:1.
God is, to his people, Job 22:25; Ps. 5:11; 7:10; 31:2; 59:9; 89:18.
of Paul before the Jews, the council, Felix, Festus, and Agrippa, Acts 22-26.
Defend.
Ps. 5:11, shout for joy, because thou d. them
82:3, d. the poor and fatherless
Zech. 9:15, Lord of hosts shall d.
Acts 7:24, d. him, and avenged the oppressed
See Ps. 20:1; 59:1; Is. 31:5.
Defer.
Ecc. 5:4, d. not to pay it; for he hath no
Is. 48:9, will I d. mine anger, and for my
Dan. 9:19, d. not, for thine own sake, O my
Deferred.
Gen. 34:19, young man d. not to do the thing
Prov. 13:12, hope d. maketh the heart sick
Acts 24:22, of that way, he d. them, and said
Deferreth.
Prov. 19:11, discretion of a man d. his anger
Defied.
Num. 23:8, defy, whom the Lord hath not d.?
I Sam. 17:36, seeing he hath d. the armies of
45, armies of Israel, whom thou hast d.
II Sam. 21:21, and when he d. Israel, Jonathan
23:9, when they d. the Philistines
I Chr. 20:7, but when he d. Israel, Jonathan
Defile.
Ex. 31:14, that d. sabbath be put to
Num. 35:33, blood d. the land
II Ks. 23:13, high places did king d.
Neh. 13:29, they have d. the priesthood
Ps. 74:7; 79:1, d. dwelling place of thy name
106:39, d. with their own works
Is. 59:3, your hands are d. with blood
Jer. 2:7; 16:18, ye d. my land
Ez. 4:13, eat their d. bread
23:38, they have d. my sanctuary
36:17, they d. it by their own ways
Dan. 1:8, would not d. himself with meat
Mat. 15:11, 18, 20; Mk. 7:15, 20, 23, d. a man
Jno. 18:28, lest they should be d.
I Cor. 3:17, if any man d. temple of God
8:7, conscience being weak is d.
I Tim. 1:10, law for them that d. themselves
Tit. 1:15, to d. nothing pure, even conscience d.
Heb. 12:15, thereby many be d.
Jude 8, filthy dreamers d. the flesh
Rev. 3:4, few which have not d. their garments
See Ex. 31:41; Lev. 21:4; Js. 3:6; Rev. 21:27.
Defilement.
forbidden to the Jews, Lev. 11:44 45.
Things Liable to Ceremonial:
the person, Lev. 5:3.
garments, Lev. 13:59.
furniture, etc., Lev. 15:9, 10; Num. 19:14, 15.
houses, Lev. 14:44.
the land, Lev. 18:25; Dt. 21:23.
the sanctuary, Lev. 20:3; Zeph. 3:4.
Ceremonial, Caused by
eating unclean things, Lev. 11:8; Acts 10:11, 14.
eating things that died, Lev. 17:15.
touching a dead body or a bone, Num. 9:6, 7; 19:11, 16.
touching a grave, Num. 19:16.
touching a dead beast, Lev. 5:2; 11:24-28.
being alone with a dead body, Num. 19:14.
mourning for the dead, Lev. 21:1-3.
having a leprosy, Lev. 13:3, 11; Num. 5:2, 3.
having an issue, etc., Lev. 15:2; Num. 5:2.
touching anything defiled by an issue, etc., Lev. 15:5-11.
going into a leprous house, Lev. 14:46.
sacrificing the red heifer, Num. 19:7.
burning the red heifer, Num. 19:8.
gathering ashes of red heifer, Num. 19:10.
touching an unclean person, Num. 19:22.
child-bearing, Lev. 12:2.
causes of, improperly enlarged by tradition, Mk. 7:2, with Mat. 15:20.
Moral, Caused by
following the sins of the heathen, Lev. 18:24.
seeking after wizards, Lev. 19:31.
giving children to Molech, Lev. 20:3.
making and serving idols, Ez. 20:17, 18; 22:3, 4; 23:7.
blood shedding, Is. 59:3.
moral, punished, Lev. 18:24, 25, 28, 29.
those under, removed from the camp, Num. 5:3, 4; Dt. 23:14.
Priests
to decide in all cases of, Lev. 10:10; 13:3.
specially required to avoid, Lev. 21:1-6, 11, 12.
not to eat holy things while under, Lev. 22:2, 4-6.
punished for eating of the holy things while under, Lev. 22:3.
cleansed by legal ablutions, Num. 19:18, 19; Heb. 9:13.
neglecting purification from, punished by cutting off, Num. 19:13, 20.
ceremonial, abolished under the gospel, Acts 10:15; Rom. 14:14; Col. 2:20-22.
Illustrative
of sin, Mat. 15:11, 18; Jude 8.
of unholy doctrines, I Cor. 3:16, 17.
Defraud.
I Sam. 12:3, 4, whom have I d.?
Mk. 10:19; I Cor. 7:5, d. not
I Cor. 6:7, rather suffer yourselves to be d.
8, do wrong, and d. your brethren
II Cor. 7:2, we have d. no man
See Lev. 19:13; I Thess. 4:6.
Degenerate, Jer. 2:21.
Degree.
Ps. 62:9, men of low d., of high d.
I Tim. 3:13, purchase to themselves a good d.
Js. 1:9, brother of low d. rejoice
See II Ks. 20:9; I Chr. 17:17; Is. 38:8; Lu. 1:52.
II Ks. 20:9-11, the shadow go forward and backward 10 d.
Is. 38:8, Ahaz, ten d. backward
Delay.
Mat. 24:48; Lu. 12:45, my lord d. his coming
Acts 9:38, that he would not d. to
See Ex. 22:29; 32:1; Acts 25:17.
Delectable, Is. 44:9.
Delicacy, Rev. 18:3.
Delicate.
I Sam. 15:32, Agag came to him d.
Prov. 29:21, he that d. bringeth up his servant
Is. 47:1, no more called tender and d.
Lam. 4:5, that did feed d. are desolate
Lu. 7:25, that live d. are in kings' courts
See Dt. 28:54, 56; Jer. 6:2; Mic. 1:16.
Deliciously, Rev. 18:7.
Delight.
Dt. 10:15, Lord had a d. in thy fathers
I Sam. 15:22, hath Lord as great d. in offerings?
II Sam. 15:26, I have no d. in thee
Job 22:26, shalt thou have d. in the Almighty?
Ps. 1:2, his d. is in law of Lord
16:3, to the excellent, in whom is my d.
119:24, testimonies my d. and counsellors
77, 92, 174, thy law is my d.

Delight—Continued.
Ps. 119:143, thy commandments are my d.
Prov. 8:30, I was daily his d.
31, my d. were with sons of men
18:2, fool hath no d. in understanding
19:10, d. not seemly for a fool
Song 2:3, under his shadow with great d.
Is. 58:13, call sabbath a d.
See Prov. 11:1; 12:22; 15:8; 16:13.
Job 27:10, will he d. himself in the Almighty?
Ps. 37:4, d. also in the Lord
11, meek shall d. in abundance of peace
51:16, thou d. not in burnt offering
94:19, thy comforts d. my soul
Is. 42:1, elect, in whom my soul d.
55:2, soul d. itself in fatness
62:4, the Lord d. in thee
Mic. 7:18, he d. in mercy
Rom. 7:22, I d. after the inward man
See Num. 14:8; Prov. 1:22; 2:14; Mal. 3:1.
Delighting in God.
commanded, Ps. 37:4.
reconciliation leads to, Job 22:21, 26.
observing the sabbath leads to, Is. 58:13, 14.
Saints' Experience, in
communion with God, Song 2:3.
the law of God, Ps. 1:2; 119:24, 35.
the goodness of God, Neh. 9:25.
the comforts of God, Ps. 94:19.
Hypocrites
pretend to, Is. 58:2.
in heart despise, Job 27:10; Jer. 6:10.
promises to, Ps. 37:4.
blessedness of, Ps. 112:1.
Delilah betrays Samson, Jud. 16.
Deliver.
Ex. 3:8; Acts 7:34, I am come down to d. them
Num. 35:25, congregation shall d. the slayer
Dt. 32:39; Is. 43:13, any d. out of my hand
II Chr. 32:13, were gods able to d. their lands?
Job 5:19, shall d. thee in six troubles
36:18, great ransoms cannot d.
Ps. 33:17, nor d. any by great strength
56:13, d. my feet from falling
144:10, d. David from hurtful sword
Prov. 24:11, forbear to d. them
Ecc. 9:15, by wisdom d. city
Is. 50:2, have I no power to d.?
Jer. 1:8, I am with thee to d. thee
39:17, I will d. in that day
Dan. 3:17, for God is able to d., and will d.
6:14, king set heart on Daniel to d.
Amos 2:14, neither shall mighty d.
9:1, he that escapeth shall not be d.
Mal. 3:15, they that tempt God are d.
Mat. 6:13; Lu. 11:4, d. us from evil
11:27; Lu. 10:22, all things d. to me of my Father
26:15, I will d. him to you
Acts 2:23, being d. by the counsel of God
Rom. 4:25, was d. for our offences
7:6, we are d. from the law
8:21, the creature shall be d.
II Cor. 4:11, d. to death for Jesus' sake
II Tim. 4:18, d. me from every evil work
Jude 3, faith once d. to saints
See Rom. 8:32; II Cor. 1:10; Gal. 1:4; II Pet. 2:7.
Deliverance.
II Ks. 5:1, by him had given d. to Syria
I Chr. 11:14, saved by great d.
Ps. 32:7, compass me with songs of d.
Lu. 4:18, preach d. to the captives
Heb. 11:35, not accepting d.
See Gen. 45:7; Joel 2:32; Ob. 17.
Deliverances, Lot, Gen. 14:19; Moses, Ex. 2; Israel, Ex. 14; Jud. 4; 7; 15; I Sam. 7; 14; 17; II Ks. 9; II Chr. 14; 20; Daniel, Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3: 19; 6:22; the apostles, Acts 5:19; 12:7; 16:26; 28:1; II Tim. 4:17.
Deliverer.
Jud. 3:9, the Lord raised up a d. to the
15, the Lord raised them up a d.
18:28, there was no d., because it
II Sam. 22:2, rock, and my fortress, and my d.
Ps. 18:2, my fortress, and my d.; my God
40:17, thou art my help and my d.; make
70:5, thou art my help and my d.; O Lord
144:2, my high tower, and my d.
Acts 7:35, God send to be a ruler and a d. by
Rom. 11:26, shall come out of Sion the D.
Deliverest.
Ps. 35:10, which d. the poor from him that
Mic. 6:14, which thou d. will I give up to
Delivereth.
Job 36:15, he d. the poor in his affliction
Ps. 18:48, he d. me from mine enemies
34:7, them that fear him, and d. them
17, d. them out of all their troubles
19, the Lord d. him out of them all
97:10, he d. them out of the hand of
144:10, who d. David his servant from
Prov. 10:2; 11:4, but righteousness d. from death
14:25, a true witness d. souls; but a
31:24, and d. girdles unto the merchant
Is. 42:22, for a prey, and none d.; for a spoil
Dan. 6:27, he d. and rescueth, and
Delivering.
Lu. 21:12, d. you up to the synagogues, and
Acts 22:4, and d. into prisons both men and
26:17, d. thee from the people, and from
Deluge, The.
sent as a punishment for the extreme wickedness of man, Gen. 6: 5-7, 11-13, 17.
Called the
flood, Gen. 9:28.
waters of Noah, Is. 54:9.
Noah forewarned of, Gen. 6:13; Heb. 11:7.
long-suffering of God exhibited in deferring, Gen. 6:3, with I Pet. 3:20.
the wicked warned of, I Pet. 3:19, 20; II Pet. 2:5.
Noah, etc., saved from, Gen. 6:18-22; 7:13, 14.
date of its commencement, Gen. 7: 11.
came suddenly and unexpectedly, Mat. 24:38, 39.
Produced by
forty days' incessant rain, Gen. 7:4, 12, 17.
opening up of the fountains of the great deep, Gen. 7:11.
increased gradually, Gen. 7:17, 18.
extreme height of, Gen. 7:19, 20.
time of its increase and prevailing, Gen. 7:24.
causes of its abatement, Gen. 8: 1, 2.
decrease of, gradual, Gen. 8:3, 5.
date of its complete removal, Gen. 8:13.
complete destruction effected by, Gen. 7:23.
face of the earth changed by, II Pet. 3:5, 6.
traditional notice of, Job 22:15-17.
That It Shall Never Again Occur
promised, Gen. 8:21, 22.
confirmed by covenant, Gen. 9: 9-11.
the rainbow a token, Gen. 9:12-17.
a pledge of God's faithfulness, Is. 54:9, 10.
Illustrative
of the destruction of sinners, Ps. 32:6; Is. 28:2, 18.
of baptism, I Pet. 3:20, 21.
(unexpectedness of) of suddenness of Christ's coming, Mat. 24:36-39; Lu. 17:26, 27-30.
Delusion, Is. 66:4; II Thess. 2:11.
Demand.
Job 38:3, for I will d. of thee, and answer
40:7, like a man: I will d. of thee and
42:4, will speak: I will d. of thee and
Dan. 4:17, the d. by the word of the holy ones
Ex. 5:14, were beaten, and d.
II Sam. 11:7, David d. of him how Joab did
Dan. 2:27, the secret which the king hath d.
Mat. 2:4, he d. of them where Christ should
Lu. 3:14, soldiers likewise d. of him, saying
17:20, when he was d. of the Pharisees
Acts 21:33, and d. who he was, and
Demas.
Col. 4:14, the beloved physician, and D.
II Tim. 4:10, for D. hath forsaken me, having
Philemon 24, Marcus, Aristarchus, D., Lucas
Demetrius, disciple, III Jno. 12.
silversmith, Acts 19:24.
Demonstration.
I Cor. 2:4, in d. of the Spirit and of power
Den.
Ps. 10:9, in wait secretly as a lion in his d.
Is. 11:8, his hand on the cockatrice' d.
Jer. 7:11, a d. of robbers in your eyes?
9:11, heaps, and a d. of dragons
10:22, desolate, and a d. of dragons
Dan. 6:7, shall be cast into the d. of lions
12, d. of lions? The king answered
16, and cast him into the d. of lions
17, and laid upon the mouth of the d.
19, went in haste unto the d. of lions
20, when he came to the d. he cried
23, should take Daniel up out of the d.
23, Daniel was taken up out of the d.
24, they cast them into the d. of lions
24, they came at the bottom of the d.
Amos 3:4, will a young lion cry out of his d.
Mat. 21:13, but ye have made it a d. of thieves
Mk. 11:17, but ye have made it a d. of thieves
Lu. 19:46, but ye have made it a d. of thieves
Denial of Christ, deprecated, II Tim. 1:8; Tit. 1:16; II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4.
its punishment, Mat. 10:33; II Tim. 2:12; II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4, 15.
by Peter, Mat. 26:69.
by the Jews, Jno. 18:40; 19:15; Acts 3:13.
Denier of Christ, liar and antichrist, I Jno. 2:22; 4:3.
will be denied by him, Mat. 10:33; Mk. 8:38; II Tim. 2:12.
brought to swift destruction, II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4, 15.
Denied.
Gen. 18:15, Sarah d., saying, I laughed not
I Ks. 20:7, my gold; and I d. him not
Job 31:28, have d. the God that is above
Mat. 26:70, he d. before them all, saying
72, again he d. with an oath, I do not
Mk. 14:68, but he d., saying, I know not
70, and he d. it again. And a little after
Lu. 8:45, when all d., Peter and they that
12:9, be d. before the angels of God
22:57, he d. him, saying, Woman, I know him not
Jno. 1:20, he confessed, and d. not; 13:38, crow, till thou hast d. me thrice
18:25, he d. it, and said, I am not
27, Peter then d. again: and
Acts 3:13, d. him in the presence of Pilate
14, ye d. the Holy One and the Just
I Tim. 5:8, he hath d. the faith, and is worse
Rev. 2:13, hast not d. my faith, even in those
3:8, word, and hast not d. my name
Denieth.
Lu. 12:9, he that d. me before men shall be
I Jno. 2:22, he that d. that Jesus is the Christ?
22, that d. the Father and the Son
23, whosoever d. the Son, the same
Denounce.
Dt. 30:18, I d. unto you this day, that ye
Dens.
Jud. 6:2, of Israel made them the d. which
Job 37:8, then the beasts go into d., and
38:40, when they couch in their d.
Ps. 104:22, and lay them down in their d.
Song 4:8, from the lions' d., from
Is. 32:14, forts and towers shall be for d.
Nah. 2:12, with prey, and his d. with ravin
Heb. 11:38, and in d. and caves of the earth
Rev. 6:15, hid themselves in the d. and in
Deny.
Josh. 24:27, unto you, lest ye d. your God
I Ks. 2:16, one petition of thee, d. me not
Job 8:18, then it shall d. him, saying, I have
Prov. 30:7, d. me them not before I die
9, be full, and d. thee, and say, Who
Mat. 10:33, whosoever shall d. me before men
33, him will I also d. before my Father
16:24, come after me, let him d. himself
26:34, cock crow, thou shalt d. me thrice
35, die with thee, yet will I not d. thee
75, cock crow, thou shalt d. me thrice
Mk. 8:34, let him d. himself, and take up
14:30, crow twice, thou shalt d. me thrice
31, I will not d. thee in any wise
72, twice, thou shalt d. me thrice
Lu. 9:23, come after me, let him d. himself
20:27, d. that there is any resurrection
22:34, thrice d. that thou knowest me
61, cock crow, thou shalt d. me thrice
Acts 4:16, Jerusalem; and we cannot d. it
II Tim. 2:12, if we d. him, he also will d. us
13, faithful: he cannot d. himself
Tit. 1:16, but in works they d. him, being
Denying.
II Tim. 3:5, of godliness, but d. the power
Tit. 2:12, d. ungodliness and worldly lusts
II Pet. 2:1, d. the Lord that bought them
Jude 4, d. the only Lord God, and our Lord
Depart.
Gen. 49:10, sceptre shall not d. from Judah
II Sam. 22:22; Ps. 18:21, have not d. from my God
Job 21:14; 22:17, they say to God, D.
28:28, to d. from evil is understanding
Ps. 6:8; Mat. 7:23; Lu. 13:27, d., ye workers of iniquity
34:14; 37:27, d. from evil, and do good
105:38, Egypt was glad when they d.
Prov. 15:24, he may d. from hell beneath
22:6, when old, he will not d. from it
27:22, yet will not foolishness d.
Mat. 14:16, they need not d.
25:41, d. from me, ye cursed
Lu. 2:29, lettest thou thy servant d. in peace
4:13, devil d. for a season
21:21, let them in midst d.
Jno. 13:1, when Jesus knew he should d.
II Cor. 12:8, besought that it might d. from me
Phil. 1:23, desire to d.
I Tim. 4:1, some shall d. from the faith
II Tim. 2:19, nameth Christ d. from iniquity
See Is. 54:10; Mic. 2:10; II Tim 4:6; Heb. 3:12.
Departed.
Gen. 12:4, Abram d., as the Lord had spoken
4, old when he d. out of Haran
14:12, and his goods, and d.
21:14, and she d., and wandered in
24:10, the camels of his master, and d.
26:17, and Isaac d. thence, and pitched
31, and they d. from him in peace
31:40, and my sleep d. from mine eyes
55, and Laban d., and returned unto
37:17, they are d. hence; for I heard
42:26, asses with the corn, and d. thence
45:24, his brethren away, and they d.
Ex. 19:2, for they were d. from Rephidim
33:11, d. not out of the tabernacle
35:20, of the children of Israel d.
Lev. 13:58, if the plague be d. from them
Num. 10:33, d. from the mount of the Lord
12:9, kindled against them; and he d.
10, cloud d. from off the tabernacle
14:9, their defence is d. from them
44, Moses, d. not out of the camp
22:7, the elders of Midian d. with
33:3, they d. from Rameses in the first
6, and they d. from Succoth, and
8, they d. from before Pi-hahiroth

Departed—Continued.
Num. 33:13, and they d. from Dophkah, and
14, and they d. from Rephidim, and
17, they d. from Kibroth-hattaavah
18, and they d. from Hazeroth, and
19, and they d. from Rithmah, and
20, and they d. from Rimmon-parez
27, and they d. from Tahath, and
30, and they d. from Hashmonah
31, and they d. from Moseroth, and
35, and they d. from Ebronah, and
41, and they d. from mount Hor, and
42, and they d. from Zalmonah, and
43, and they d. from Punon, and
44, and they d. from Oboth, and
45, and they d. from Iim, and pitched
48, d. from the mountains of Abarim
Dt. 1:19, when we d. from Horeb, we went
24:2, when she is d. out of his house
Josh. 2:21, she sent them away, and they d.
22:9, and d. from the children of Israel
Jud. 6:21, angel of the Lord d. out of his
9:55, that Abimelech was dead they d.
16:20, he wist not that the Lord was d.
17:8, and the man d. out of the city
18:7, then the five men d., and came to
21, so they turned and d., and put
19:10, he rose up and d., and came over
Jud. 21:24, and the childen of Israel d.
I Sam. 4:21, saying, The glory is d. from Israel
22, is d. from Israel: for the ark of God
6:6, let the people go, and they d.?
10:2, when thou are d. from me to day
15:6, so the Kenites d. from among the
16:14, the Spirit of the Lord d. from Saul
23, and the evil spirit d. from him
18:12, with him, and was d. from Saul
20:42, he arose and d.: and Jonathan
22:1, David therefore d. thence, and
5, David d., and came into the forest
23:13, six hundred, d. out of Keilah
28:15, God is d. from me, and answereth
16, seeing the Lord is d. from thee
II Sam. 6:19, so all the people d. every one
11:8, Uriah d. out of the king's house
12:15, and Nathan d. unto his house
17:21, after they were d., that they came
19:24, the day the king d. until the
22:22, have not wickedly d. from my God
I Ki. 12:5, again to me. And the people d.
16, so Israel d. unto their tents
14:17, Jeroboam's wife arose, and d., and
19:19, so he d. thence, and found Elisha
20:9, the messengers d., and brought
36, as thou art d. from me a lion shall
36, as soon as he was d. from him
38, so the prophet d., and waited
II Ki. 1:4, shalt surely die. And Elijah d.
3:3, to sin: he d. not therefrom
27, they d. from him, and returned
5:5, d., and took with him ten talents
19, so he d. from him a little way
24, he let the men go, and they d.
8:14, so he d. from Elisha, and came to
10:12, he arose and d., and came to
15, when he was d. thence, he lighted
29, Jehu d. not from after them
31, d. not from the sins of Jeroboam
13:2, Israel to sin; he d. not therefrom
6, they d. not from the sins of the
11, d. not from all the sins of Jeroboam
14:24, d. not from all the sins of Jeroboam
15:9, he d. not from the sins of Jeroboam
18, he d. not all his days from the sins
24, 28, d. not from the sins of Jeroboam
17:22, he did; they d. not from them
18:6, and d. not from following
II Ki. 19:8, that he was d. from Lachish
36, so Sennacherib king of Assyria d.
I Chr. 16:43, and all the people d. every man
21:4, Joab d., and went throughout
II Chr. 8:15, d. not from the commandment
10:5, three days. And the people d.
20:32, d. not from it, doing that which
21:20, and d. without being desired
24:25, and when they were d. from him
34:33, d. not from following the Lord
Ezra 8:31, we d. from the river of Ahava
Neh. 9:19, cloud d. not from them by day
Ps. 18:21, have not wickedly d. from my God
34 (title), who drove him away, and he d.
105:38, Egypt was glad when they d.
119:102, have not d. from thy judgments
Is. 7:17, from the day that Ephraim d.
37:8, that he was d. from Lachish
37, so Sennacherib king of Assyria d.
38:12, mine age is d., and is removed
Jer. 29:2, smiths were d. from Jerusalem
37:5, of them, they d. from Jerusalem
41:10, d. to go over to the Ammonites
17, they d., and dwelt in the habitation
Lam. 1:6, of Zion all her beauty is d.
Ez. 6:9, their whorish heart, which hath d.
10:18, the glory of the Lord d. from off
Dan. 4:31, the kingdom is d. from thee
Hos. 10:5, thereof, because it is d. from it
Mal. 2:8, ye are d. out of the way
Mat. 2:9, they d.; and, lo, the star, which
12, d. into their own country another
13, when they were d., behold, the angel
14, mother by night, and d. into Egypt
4:12, into prison, he d. into Galilee
9:7, and he arose and d. to his house
27, and when Jesus d. thence, two
31, when they were d., spread abroad
11:1, he d. thence to teach and to preach
7, as they d., Jesus began to say
12:9, and when he was d. thence, he
13:53, these parables, he d. thence
14:13, he d. thence by ship into a desert
15:21, and d. into the coasts of Tyre
29, Jesus d. from thence, and came
16:4, Jonas. And he left them, and d.
17:18, he d. out of him: and the child
19:1, he d. from Galilee, and came unto
15, his hands on them, and d. thence
20:29, d. from Jericho, a great multitude
24:1, and d. from the temple: and his
27:5, in the temple, and d., and went
60, the door of the sepulchre, and d.
28:8, they d. quickly from the sepulchre
Mk. 1:35, he went out, and d. into a solitary
42, the leprosy d. from him, and he was
5:20, he d., and began to publish in
6:32, they d. into a desert place by ship
46, he d. into a mountain to pray
8:13, the ship again d. to the other side
9:30, and they d. thence, and passed
Lu. 1:23, he d. to his own house
38, word. And the angel d. from her
2:37, which d. not from the temple
4:13, he d. from him for a season
42, was day, he d. and went into
5:13, the leprosy d. from him
25, d. to his own house, glorifying God
7:24, the messengers of John were d.
8:35, 38, out of whom the devils were d.
9:6, d., and went through the towns
Lu. 9:33, as they d. from him, Peter said
10:30, him, d., leaving him half dead
35, morrow when he d., he took out
24:12, clothes laid by themselves, and d.
Jno. 4:3, Judæa, and d. again into Galilee
43, after two days he d. thence, and
5:15, the man d., and told the Jews
6:15, d. again into a mountain himself
12:36, these things spake Jesus, and d.
Acts 5:41, and they d. from the presence of
10:7, spake unto Cornelius was d., he
11:25, then d. Barnabas to Tarsus, for
12:10, forthwith the angel d. from
17, and he d., and went into another
13:4, d. unto Seleucia; and from thence
14, when they d. from Perga, they
14:20, he d. with Barnabas to Derbe
15:38, d. from them from Pamphylia
39, they d. asunder one from the
40, Paul chose Silas, and d., being
16:40, they comforted them, and d.
17:15, come to him with all speed, they d.
33, so Paul d. from among them
18:1, Paul d. from Athens, and came to
7, he d. thence, and entered into a
23, he d., and went over all the country
19:9, he d. from them, and separated
12, and the diseases d. from them
20:1, and d. for to go into Macedonia
11, even till break of day, so he d.
21:5, we d. and went our way; and they
8, that were of Paul's company d.
22:29, then straightway they d. from him
28:10, when we d., they laded us with
11, we d. in a ship of Alexandria
25, not among themselves, they d.
29, Jews d., and had great reasoning
Phil. 4:15, when I d. from Macedonia, no
Philemon 15, for perhaps he therefore d. for a
II Tim. 4:10, and is d. unto Thessalonica
Rev. 6:14, the heaven d. as a scroll when it is
18:14, lusted after are d. from thee, and
14, and goodly are d. from thee, and
Departeth.
Job 27:21, carrieth him away, and he d.
Prov. 14:16, a wise man feareth, and d. from
Ecc. 6:4, and d. in darkness, and his name
Is. 59:15, and he that d. from evil maketh
Jer. 3:20, a wife treacherously d. from her
17:5, and whose heart d. from the Lord
Nah. 3:1, lies and robbery; the prey d. not
Lu. 9:39, bruising him hardly d. from him
Departing.
Gen. 35:18, her soul was in d. (for she died)
Ex. 16:1, after their d. out of the land of
Is. 59:13, d. away from our God, speaking
Dan. 9:5, even by d. from thy precepts and
11, transgressed thy law, even by d.
Hos. 1:2, great whoredom, d. from the Lord
Mk. 6:33, and the people saw them d., and
7:31, again, d. from the coast of Tyre
Acts 13:13, John d. from them returned to
20:29, I know this, that after my d.
Heb. 3:12, unbelief, in d. from the living God
11:22, the d. of the children of Israel
Departure.
Ez. 26:18, the sea shall be troubled at thy d.
II Tim. 4:6, and the time of my d. is at hand
Deposed.
Dan. 5:20, he was d. from his kingly throne
Deprived.
Gen. 27:45, why should I be d. also of you
Job 39:17, God hath d. her of wisdom
Is. 38:10, I am d. of the residue of my years
Depth.
Job 28:14, the d. saith, It is not in me
38:16, walked in the search of the d.?
Ps. 33:7, layeth up the d. in storehouses
Prov. 8:27, compass upon the face of the d.
25:3, for height, and the earth for d.
Is. 7:11, ask it either in the d. or in the
Jon. 2:5, the d. closed me round about, the
Mat. 18:6, were drowned in the d. of the sea
Mk. 4:5, because it had no d. of earth
Rom. 8:39, nor height, nor d., nor any other
11:33, O the d. of the riches both of the
Eph. 3:18, the breadth, and length, and d., and
Depths.
Ex. 15:5, the d. have covered them; they
S, d. were congealed in the heart
Dt. 8:7, of fountains and d. that spring out
Ps. 68:22, again from the d. of the sea
71:20, up again from the d. of the earth
77:16, afraid: the d. also were troubled
78:15, them drink as out of the great d.
106:9, so he led them through the d.
107:26, they go down again to the d.
130:1, out of the d. have I cried unto thee
Prov. 3:20, by his knowledge the d. are
8:24, when there were no d., I was
9:18, her guests are in the d. of hell
Is. 51:10, that hath made the d. of the sea
Ez. 27:34, by the seas in the d. of the waters
Mic. 7:19, their sin into the d. of the sea
Rev. 2:24, have not known the d. of Satan
Deputed.
II Sam. 15:3, there is no man d. of the king to hear
Deputies.
Esth. 8:9, the d. and rulers of the provinces
9:3, the d. and officers of the king
Acts 19:38, the law is open, and there are d.
Deputy.
I Ks. 22:47, no king in Edom: a d. was king
Acts 13:7, was with the d. of the country
8, turn away the d. from the faith
12, then the d., when he saw what
18:12, when Gallio was d. of Achaia
Derbe.
Acts 14:6, and fled unto Lystra and D.
20, he departed with Barnabas to D.
16:1, then came he to D. and Lystra
20:4, and Secundus; and Gaius of D., and
Deride, Hab. 1:10; Lu. 16:14; 23:35.
Derision.
Job 30:1, younger than I have me in d.
Ps. 2:4, the Lord shall have them in d.
44:13; 79:4, a d. to them round us
Jer. 20:7, 8, in d. daily
Lam. 3:14, I was a d. to my people
See Ps. 119:51; Ez. 23:32; 36:4; Hos. 7:16.
Descend.
Num. 34:11, and the border shall d., and shall
I Sam. 26:10, he shall d. into battle, and perish
Ps. 49:17, his glory shall not d. after him
Is. 5:14, he that rejoiceth, shall d. into it
Ez. 26:20, them that d. into the pit
31:16, them that d. into the pit
Mk. 15:32, let Christ the king of Israel d.
Acts 11:5, a certain vessel d., as it had been
Rom. 10:7, or, Who shall d. into the deep?
I Thess. 4:16, Lord himself shall d. from heaven

Descended.
Ex. 19:18, the Lord d. upon it in fire: and
33:9, the cloudy pillar d., and stood at
34:5, and the Lord d. in the cloud
Dt. 9:21, the brook that d. out of the mount
Josh. 2:23, returned, and d. from the mountain
17:9, and the coast d. unto the river
18:13, the border d. to Ataroth-adar
16, and d. to the valley of Hinnom
16, south, and d. to En-rogel
17, and d. to the stone of Bohan the
Ps. 133:3, d. upon the mountains of Zion
Prov. 30:4, ascended up into the heaven, or d.?
Mat. 7:25, 27, and the rain d., and the floods
28:2, for the angel of the Lord d. from
Lu. 3:22, the Holy Ghost d. in a bodily shape
Acts 24:1, the high priest d. with the elders
Eph. 4:9, but that he also d. first into the
10, he that d. is the same also that
Descendeth.
Js. 3:15, this wisdom d. not from above
Descending.
Gen. 28:12, angels of God ascending and d.
Mat. 3:16, Spirit of God d. like a dove
Mk. 1:10, the Spirit like a dove d. upon him
Jno. 1:32, I saw the Spirit d. from heaven
33, whom thou shalt see the Spirit d.
51, angels of God ascending and d.
Acts 10:11, a certain vessel d. unto him
Rev. 21:10, Jerusalem, d. out of heaven from
Descent.
Lu. 19:37, at the d. of the mount of Olives
Heb. 7:3, without mother, without d.
6, whose d. is not counted from
Describe.
Josh. 18:4, and go through the land, and d. it
6, ye shall therefore d. the land into
8, them that went to d. the land
8, walk through the land, and d. it
Described.
Josh. 18:9, and d. it by cities into seven parts
Jud. 8:14, and he d. unto him the princes of
Describeth.
Rom. 4:6, as David also d. the blessedness
10:5, Moses d. the righteousness which
Description.
Josh. 18:6, and bring the d. hither to me
Descry.
Jud. 1:23, the house of Joseph sent to d.
Desert.
Ex. 3:1, to the backside of the d.
5:3, three days' journey into the d.
19:2, were come to the d. of Sinai, and
23:31, and from the d. unto the river
Num. 20:1, into the d. of Zin in the first
27:14, in the d. of Zin, in the strife of
33:16, removed from the d. of Sinai, and
Dt. 32:10, he found him in a d. land, and
II Chr. 26:10, he built towers in the d., and
Job 24:5, wild asses in the d., go they forth
Ps. 28:4, hands; render to them their d.
78:40, and grieve him in the d.!
102:6, I am like an owl of the d.
106:14, and tempted God in the d.
Is. 13:21, beasts of the d. shall lie there
21:1, burden of the d. of the sea
1, through; so it cometh from the d.
34:14, the wild beasts of the d. shall
35:1, the d. shall rejoice, and blossom
6, break out, and streams in the d.
40:3, make straight in the d. a highway
41:19, I will set in the d. the fir tree
43:19, wilderness, and rivers in the d.
20, rivers in the d., to give drink to my
51:3, her d. like the garden of the Lord
Jer. 17:6, like the heath in the d., and shall
25:24, people that dwell in the d.
50:12, wilderness, a dry land, and a d.
39, therefore the wild beasts of the d.
Ez. 47:8, go down into the d., and go into
Mat. 14:13, by ship into a d. place apart
15, this is a d. place, and the time is
24:26, behold, he is in the d.; go not
Mk. 1:45, was without in d. places
6:31, yourselves apart into a d. place
32, they departed into a d. place by
35, this is a d. place, and now the
Lu. 4:42, departed and went into a d. place
9:10, into a d. place belonging to
12, for we are here in a d. place
Jno. 6:31, fathers did eat manna in the d.
Acts 8:26, Jerusalem unto Gaza, which is d.
Is. 48:21, he led them through the d.: he
Jer. 2:6, a land of d. and of pits
Ez. 7:27, and according to their d. will I
13:4, are like the foxes in the d.
Lu. 1:80, and was in the d. till the day of
Heb. 11:38, wandered in d., and in mountains
Desert, Journey of Israel Through the.
date of its commencement, Ex. 12:41, 42.
their number commencing, Ex. 12:37.
their healthy state commencing, Ps. 105:37.
a mixed multitude accompanied them in, Ex. 12:38; Num. 11:4.
commenced in haste, Ex. 12:39.
conducted with regularity, Ex. 13:18.
under Moses as leader, Ex. 3:10-12, with Acts 7:36, 38.
by a circuitous route, Ex. 13:17, 18.
order of marching during, Num. 10:14-28.
order of encamping during, Num. 2.
difficulty and danger of, Dt. 8:15.
Continued Forty Years
as a punishment, Num. 14:33, 34.
to prove and humble them, etc., Dt. 8:2.
to teach them to live on God's word, Dt. 8:3.
under God's guidance, Ex. 13:21, 22; 15:13; Neh. 9:12; Ps. 78:52; Is. 63:11-14.
under God's protection, Ex. 14:19, 20, with Ps. 105:39; Ex. 23:20 with Ps. 78:53.
with miraculous provision, Ex. 16:35; Dt. 8:3.
their clothing preserved during, Dt. 8:4; 29:5; Neh. 9:21.
worship of God celebrated during, Ex. 24:5-8; 29:38-42; 40:24-29.
justice administered during, Ex. 18:13, 26.
circumcision omitted during, Josh. 5:5.
caused universal terror and dismay, Ex. 15:14-16; Num. 22:3, 4.
obstructed, etc., by the surrounding nations, Ex. 17:8; Num. 20:21.
territory acquired during, Dt. 29:7, 8.
marked by constant murmurings and rebellions, Ps. 78:40; 95:10; 106:7-39.
constant goodness and mercy of God to them during, Ps. 106:10, 43-46; 107:6, 13.
commenced from Rameses in Egypt, Ex. 12:37.
To Succoth, Ex. 12:37; Num. 33:5.
To Etham, Ex. 13:20; Num. 33:6.
Between Baalzephon and Pi-hahiroth, Ex. 14:2; Num. 33:7.
overtaken by Pharaoh, Ex. 14:9.
exhorted to look to God, Ex. 14:13, 14.
the cloud removed to the rear, Ex. 14:19, 20.
Red sea divided, Ex. 14:16, 21.
Through the Red sea, Ex. 14:22, 29.
faith exhibited in passing, Heb. 11:29.
Pharaoh and his host destroyed, Ex. 14:23-28; Ps. 106:11.
Israel's song of praise, Ex. 15:1-21; Ps. 106:12.
Through the Wilderness of Shur or Etham, Ex. 15:22; Num. 33:8.
To Marah, Ex. 15:23; Num. 33:8.
murmuring of the people on account of bitter water, Ex. 15:24.
water sweetened, Ex. 15:25.
To Elim, Ex. 15:27; Num. 33:9.
By the Red sea, Num. 33:10.
Through the Wilderness of Sin, Ex. 16:1; Num. 33:11.
murmuring for bread, Ex. 16:2, 3.
quails given for one night, Ex. 16:8, 12, 13.
manna sent, Ex. 16:4, 8, 16-31.
To Dophkah, Num. 33:12.
To Alush, Num. 33:13.
To Rephidim, Ex. 17:1; Num. 33:14.
murmuring for water, Ex. 17:2, 3.
water brought from the rock, Ex. 17:5, 6.
called Massah and Meribah, Ex. 17:7.
Amalek opposes Israel, Ex. 17:8.
Amalek overcome, Ex. 17:9-13.
To Mount Sinai, Ex. 19:1, 2; Num. 33:15.
Jethro's visit, Ex. 18:1-6.
judges appointed, Ex. 18:14-26; Dt. 1:9-15.
moral law given, Ex. 19:3; 20.
covenant made, Ex. 24:3-8.
moral law written on tables, Ex. 31:18.
order for making the tabernacle, etc., Ex. 24-27.
tribe of Levi taken instead of the firstborn, Num. 3:11-13.
Aaron and his sons selected for priesthood, Ex. 28; 29; Num. 3:1-3, 10.
Levites set apart, Num. 3:5-9.
golden calf made, Ex. 32:1, 4.
tables of testimony broken, Ex. 32:19.
people punished for idolatry, Ex. 32:25-29, 35.
God's glory shown to Moses, Ex. 33:18-23; 34:5-8.
the tables of testimony renewed, Ex. 34:1-4, 27-29; Dt. 10:1-5.
tabernacle first set up, Ex. 40.
Nadab and Abihu destroyed for offering strange fire, Lev. 10:1, 2; Num. 3:4.
passover first commemorated, Num. 9:1-5.
second numbering of the people, Num. 1:1-46, with Ex. 38:25, 26.
To Kibroth-hattaavah, Num. 33:16.
complaining punished by fire, Num. 11:1-3.
called Taberah, Num. 11:3.
murmuring of the mixed multitude and of Israel, for flesh, Num. 11:4-9.
flesh promised, Num. 11:10-15, 18-23.
seventy elders appointed to assist Moses, Num. 11:16, 17, 24-30.
quails sent for a month, Num. 11:19, 20, 31, 32.
their murmuring punished, Num. 11:33; Ps. 78:30, 31.
why called Kibroth-hattaavah, Num. 11:34.
To Hazeroth, Num. 11:35; 33:17.
Aaron and Miriam envy Moses, Num. 12:1, 2.
Miriam punished by leprosy, Num. 12:10.
delayed seven days for Miriam, Num. 12:14, 15.
To Kadesh-barnea in Wilderness of Rithmah or Paran, Dt. 1:19, and Num. 32:8, with Num. 12:16, and Num. 33:18.
the people anxious to have the land of Canaan searched, Dt. 1:22.
Moses commanded to send spies, Num. 13:1, 2.
persons selected as spies, Num. 13:3-16.
spies sent, Josh. 14:7, with Num. 13:17-20.
spies bring back evil report, Num 13:26-33.
the people terrified and rebel, Num. 14:1-4.
punishment for rebellion, Num. 14:26, 35; 32:11-13; Dt. 1:35 36, 40.
guilty spies slain by plague, Num. 14:36, 37.
people smitten by Amalek for going up without the Lord, Num. 14:40-45; Dt. 1:41-44.
Returned by the Way to the Red Sea, Num. 14:25; Dt. 1:40; 2:1.
sabbath breaker stoned, Num. 15:32-36.
rebellion of Korah, Num. 16:1-19.
Korah, etc., punished, Num. 16:30-35.
plague sent, Num. 16:41-46.
plague stayed, Num. 16:47-50.
God's choice of Aaron confirmed, Num. 17.
To Rimmon-parez, Num. 33:19.
To Libnah or Laban, Num. 33:20; Dt. 1:1.
To Rissah, Num. 33:21.
To Kehelathah, Num. 33:22.
To Mount Shapher, Num. 33:23.
To Haradah, Num. 33:24.
To Makheloth, Num. 33:25.
To Tahath, Num. 33:26.
To Tarah, Num. 33:27.
To Mithcah, Num. 33:28.
To Hashmonah, Num. 33:29.
To Moseroth or Mosera, Num. 33:30.
To Bene-jaakan, Num. 33:31.
To Horhagidgad or Gudgodah, Num. 33:32; Dt. 10:7.
To Jotbathah or Land of Rivers Num. 33:33; Dt. 10:7.
several of these stations probably revisited, Dt. 10:6, 7, with Num. 33:30-32.
To Ebronah, Num. 33:34.
To Ezion-gaber, Num. 33:35.
To Kadesh in the Wilderness of Zin, Num. 20:1; 33:36; Jud. 11:16.
Miriam dies and is buried, Num. 20:1.
second murmuring for water, Num. 20:2-6.
Moses striking the rock instead of speaking to it, disobeys God, Num. 20:7-11.
Moses and Aaron punished, Num. 20:12.
called Meribah to commemorate the murmuring, Num. 20:13; 27:14.
orders given respecting Edom, Dt. 2:3-6.
the king of Edom refuses a passage, Num. 20:14-21; Jud. 11:17.
To Mount Hor, Num. 20:22; 33:37.
Aaron dies, Num. 20:28, 29; 33:38, 39.
Arad conquered, Num. 21:1-3; 33:40.
called Hormah, Num. 21:2, 3.
To Zalmonah, Num. 33:41.
murmuring of the people, Num. 21:4, 5.
fiery serpents sent, Num. 21:6.
brazen serpent raised up, Num. 21:7-9.
To Punon, Num. 33:42.
To Oboth, Num. 21:10; 33:43.
To Ije-abarim Before Moab, Num. 21:11; 33:44.
orders given respecting Moab, Dt. 2:8, 9.
To Zared or Dibon-gad, Num. 21:12; 33:45.
To Almon-diblathaim, Num. 33:46.
Across the Brook Zered, Dt. 2:13.
time occupied in going from Kadesh-barnea to this station, Dt. 2:14.
order to pass through Ar, Dt. 2:18.
orders given respecting Ammon, Dt. 2:19.
Across the Arnon, Num. 21:13-15; Dt. 2:24.
To Beer or the Well, Num. 21:16.
To Mattanah, Num. 21:18.
To Nahaliel, Num. 21:19.
To Bamoth, Num. 21:19.
To the Mountains of Abarim, Num. 21:20; 33:47.
the Amorites refuse a passage to Israel, Num. 21:21-23; Dt. 2:26-30.
Sihon conquered, Num. 21:23-32; Dt. 2:32-36.
Og conquered, Num. 21:33-35; Dt. 3:1-11.
Reubenites, etc., obtained the land taken from the Amorites, Num. 32; Dt. 3:12-17.
Return to the Plains of Moab, Num. 22:1; 33:48, 49.
Balak sends for Balaam, Num. 22:5, 6, 15-17.
Balaam not permitted to curse Israel, Num. 22:9-41; 23; 24.
Israel seduced to idolatry, etc., by advice of Balaam, Num. 25:1-3; Rev. 2:14.
Israel punished, Num. 25:5, 9.
third numbering, Num. 26:1-62.
all formerly numbered over twenty years old, except Caleb and Joshua, dead, Num. 26:63-65, with Num. 14:29.
the law of female inheritance settled, Num. 27:1-11, with Num. 36:1-9.
appointment of Joshua, Num. 27:15-23.
Midianites destroyed and Balaam slain, Num. 31, with Num. 25:17,18.
the law rehearsed, Dt. 1:3.
the law written by Moses, Dt. 31:9.
Moses beholds Canaan, Dt. 34:1-4.
Moses dies and is buried, Dt. 34:5, 6.
Joshua ordered to cross Jordan, Josh. 1:2.
two spies sent to Jericho, Josh. 2:1.
Across the River Jordan, Josh. 4:10.
illustrative of the pilgrimage of the church, Song 8:5; I Pet. 1:17.
Deserts.
vast barren plains, Ex. 5:3; Jno. 6:13.
uninhabited places, Mat. 14:15; Mk. 6:31.

Deserts—Continued.
Described as
uninhabited and lonesome, Jer. 2: 6.
uncultivated, Num. 20:5; Jer. 2: 2.
desolate, Ez. 6:14.
dry and without water, Ex. 17: 1; Dt. 8:15.
trackless, Is. 43:19.
great and terrible, Dt. 1:19.
waste and howling, Dt. 32:10.
infested with wild beasts, Is. 13: 21; Mk. 1:13.
infested with serpents, Dt. 8:15.
infested with robbers, Jer. 3:2; Lam. 4:19.
danger of traveling in, Ex. 14:3; II Cor. 11:26.
guides required in, Num. 10:31; Dt. 32:10.
Phenomena of. Alluded to:
mirage or deceptive appearance of water, Jer. 15:18.
simoon or deadly wind, II Ks. 19: 7; Jer. 4:11.
tornadoes or whirlwinds, Is. 21:1.
clouds of sand and dust, Dt. 28: 24; Jer. 4:12, 13.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Arabian or great desert, Ex. 23: 31.
Beth-aven, Josh. 18:12.
Beer-sheba, Gen. 21:14; I Ks. 19: 3, 4.
Damascus, I Ks. 19:15.
Edom, II Ks. 3:8.
En-gedi, I Sam. 24:1.
Gibeon, II Sam. 2:24.
Judæa, Mat. 3:1.
Jeruel, II Chr. 20:16.
Kedemoth, Dt. 2:26.
Kadesh, Ps. 29:8.
Maon, I Sam. 23:24, 25.
Paran, Gen. 21:21; Num. 10:12.
Shur, Gen. 16:7; Ex. 15:22.
Sin, Ex. 16:1.
Sinai, Ex. 19:1, 2; Num. 33:16.
Ziph, I Sam. 23:14, 15.
Zin, Num. 20:1; 27:14.
of the Red sea, Ex. 13:18.
near Gaza, Acts 8:26.
heath often found in, Jer. 17:6.
parts of, afforded pasture, Gen. 36: 24; Ex. 3:1.
inhabited by wandering tribes, Gen. 21:20, 21; Ps. 72:9; Jer. 25:24.
the persecuted fled to, I Sam. 23: 14; Heb. 11:38.
the disaffected fled to, I Sam. 22: 2; Acts 21:38.
Illustrative of
barrenness, Ps. 106:9; 107:33, 35.
those deprived of all blessings, Hos. 2:3.
the world, Song 3:6; 8:5.
the Gentiles, Is. 35:1, 6; 41:19.
what affords no support, Jer. 2: 31.
desolation by armies, Jer. 12:10-13; 50:12.
Deserve, Jud. 9:16; Ezra 9:13; Job 11:6.
Desirable, Ez. 23:6, 12, 23.
Desire.
Gen. 3:16, thy d. shall be to thy husband
4:7, unto thee shall be his d., and thou
Ex. 10:11, serve the Lord; for that ye did d.
34:24, neither shall any man d. thy land
Dt. 5:21, shalt thou d. thy neighbour's wife
7:25, shalt not d. the silver or gold
18:6, come with all the d. of his mind
21:11, and hast a d. unto her, that thou
Jud. 8:24, I would d. a request of
I Sam. 9:20, on whom is all the d. of Israel?
23:20, according to all the d. of thy soul
II Sam. 23:5, all my salvation, and all my d.
I Ks. 2:20, I d. one small petition of thee
5:8, I will do all thy d. concerning
9, thou shalt accomplish my d., in
10, fir trees according to all his d.
9:1, all Solomon's d. which he was
11, according to all his d.) that
10:13, unto the queen of Sheba all her d.
II Ks. 4:28, did I d. a son of my lord?
II Chr. 9:12, to the queen of Sheba all her d.
15:15, sought him with their whole d.
Neh. 1:11, who d. to fear thy name
Job 13:3, and I d. to reason with God
14:15, thou wilt have a d. to the work of
21:14, we d. not the knowledge of
31:16, withheld the poor from their d.
35, my d. is, that the Almighty
Job 33:32, speak, for I d. to justify thee
34:36, my d. is that Job may be tried
36:20, d. not the night, when people are
Ps. 10:3, wicked boasteth of his heart's d.
17, hast heard the d. of the humble
21:2, thou hast given him his heart's d.
38:9, Lord, all my d. is before thee
40:6, and offering thou didst not d.
45:11, shall the king greatly d. thy beauty
54:7, mine eye hath seen his d. upon mine
59:10, let me see my d. upon mine enemies
70:2, put to confusion, that d. my hurt
73:25, upon earth that I d. beside thee
78:29, for he gave them their own d.
92:11, shall see my d. upon mine enemies
11, ears shall hear my d. of the wicked
112:8, he see his d. upon his enemies
10, the d. of the wicked shall perish
118:7, therefore shall I see my d. upon them
145:16, satisfiest the d. of every living
19, he will fulfil the d. of them that
Prov. 3:15, all the things thou canst d. are
10:24, but the d. of the righteous
11:23, the d. of the righteous is only good
13:12, when the d. cometh, it is a tree of
19, the d. accomplished is sweet to
18:1, through d. a man, having separated
19:22, the d. of a man is his kindness
21:25, the d. of the slothful killeth him
23:6, neither d. thou his dainty meats
24:1, men, neither d. to be with
Ecc. 6:9, than the wandering of the d.
12:5, be a burden, and d. shall fail
Song 7:10, beloved's, and his d. is toward me
Is. 26:8, the d. of our soul is to thy name
53:2, no beauty that we should d. him
Jer. 22:27, whereunto they d. to return
42:22, the place whither ye d. to go
44:14, which they have a d. to return
Ez. 24:16, away from thee the d. of thine
21, strength, the d. of your eyes
25, of their glory, the d. of their eyes
Dan. 2:18, that they would d. mercies of the
11:37, nor the d. of women, nor regard
Hos. 10:10, it is in my d. that I should chastise
Amos 5:18, woe unto you that d. the day of
Mic. 7:3, he uttereth his mischievous d.
Hab. 2:5, who enlargeth his d. as hell, and
Hag. 2:7, the D. of all nations shall come
Mk. 9:35, if any man d. to be first
10:35, do for us whatsoever we shall d.
11:24, what things soever ye d.
15:8, began to d. him to do as he had
Lu. 17:22, ye shall d. to see one of the days
20:46, the scribes, which d. to walk
22:15, with d. I have desired to eat this
Acts 23:20, the Jews have agreed to d. thee
28:22, we d. to hear of thee what thou
Rom. 10:1, brethren, my heart's d. and prayer
15:23, having a great d. these many
I Cor. 14:1, and d. spiritual gifts, but rather
II Cor. 7:7, he told us your earnest d., your
11, yea, what vehement d., yea, what
11:12, from them which d. occasion
12:6, for though I would d. to glory
Gal. 4:9, ye d. again to be in bondage?
20, I d. to be present with you now
21, tell me, ye that d. to be under
6:12, as many as d. to make a fair shew
13, but d. to have you circumcised
Eph. 3:13, I d. that ye faint not at
Phil. 1:23, having a d. to depart, and to be
Phil. 4:17, not because I d. a gift
17, but I d. fruit that may abound
Col. 1:9, and to d. that ye might be filled
I Thess. 2:17, to see your face with great d.
I Tim. 3:1, if a man d. the office of a bishop
Heb. 6:11, and we d. that every one of you
11:16, but now they d. a better country
Js. 4:2, kill, and d. to have, and cannot
I Pet. 1:12, which things the angels d. to look
2:2, d. the sincere milk of the word
Rev. 9:6, and shall d. to die, and death shall
Desired.
Gen. 3:6, and a tree to be d. to make one
I Sam. 12:13, chosen, and whom ye have d.!
I Ks. 9:19, that which Solomon d. to build in
II Chr. 8:6, all that Solomon d. to build in
11:23, and he d. many wives
21:20, and departed without being d.
Esth. 2:13, whatsoever she d. was given her
Job 20:20, shall not save of that which he d.
Ps. 19:10, more to be d. are they than gold
27:4, one thing have I d. of the Lord
107:30, bringeth them unto their d. haven
132:13, he hath d. it for his habitation
14, here will I dwell; for I have d. it
Prov. 8:11, all the things that may be d. are
21:20, there is treasure to be d. and oil
Ecc. 2:10, whatsoever mine eyes d. I kept
Is. 1:29, the oaks which ye have d., and ye
26:9, with my soul have I d. thee
Jer. 17:16, neither have I d. the woeful day
Dan. 2:16, Daniel went in, and d. of the king
23, known unto me now what we d.
Hos. 6:6, for I d. mercy, and not sacrifice
Mic. 7:1, my soul d. the firstripe fruit
Zeph. 2:1, gather together, O nation not d.
Mat. 13:17, righteous men have d. to see those
16:1, d. him that he would shew them
Mk. 15:6, one prisoner, whomsoever they d.
Lu. 7:36, and one of the Pharisees d. him
9:9, things? And he d. to see him
10:24, prophets and kings have d. to see
22:15, with desire I have d. to eat this
31, Satan hath d. to have you, that
23:25, into prison, whom they had d.
Josh. 12:21, d. him, saying, Sir, we would see
Acts 3:14, the Just, and d. a murderer to
7:46, d. to find a tabernacle for the God
8:31, and he d. Philip that he would
9:2, d. of him letters to Damascus to
12:20, their friend, d. peace; because
13:7, and d. to hear the word of God
21, afterward they d. a king; and
28, yet d. they Pilate that he should
16:39, them out, and d. them to depart
18:20, when they d. him to tarry longer
25:3, d. favour against him, that he
28:14, and were d. to tarry with them
I Cor. 16:12, Apollos, I greatly d. him to come
II Cor. 8:6, insomuch that we d. Titus, that
12:18, I d. Titus, and with him I sent
I Jno. 5:15, the petitions that we d. of him
Desiredst.
Dt. 18:16, according to all that thou d. of the
Mat. 18:32, all that debt, because thou d. me
Desires.
Ps. 37:4, give thee the d. of thine heart
140:8, grant not, O Lord, the d. of the
Eph. 2:3, fulfilling the d. of the flesh and of
Desirest.
Ps. 51:6, thou d. truth in the inward parts
16, for thou d. not sacrifice; else
Desireth.
Dt. 14:26, or for whatsoever thy soul d.
I Sam. 2:16, take as much as thy soul d.
18:25, the king d. not any dowry
I Sam. 20:4, whatsoever thy soul d.
II Sam. 3:21, reign over all that thine heart d.
I Ks. 11:37, according to all that thy soul d.
Job 7:2, as a servant earnestly d.
23:13, what his soul d., even that he
Ps. 34:12, what man is he that d. life
68:16, the hill which God d. to dwell in
Prov. 12:12, the wicked d. the net of evil men
13:4, the soul of the sluggard d.
21:10, the soul of the wicked d. evil
Ecc. 6:2, for his soul of all that he d.
Lu. 5:39, drunk old wine straightway d. new
14:32, and d. conditions of peace
I Tim. 3:1, of a bishop, he d. a good work
Desiring.
Mat. 12:46, without, d. to speak with him
47, without, d. to speak with thee
20:20, and d. a certain thing of him
Lu. 8:20, stand without, d. to see thee
16:21, d. to be fed with the crumbs
Acts 9:38, d. him that he would not delay
19:31, d. him that he would not
25:15, d. to have judgment against him
II Cor. 5:2, earnestly d. to be clothed upon
I Thess. 3:6, d. greatly to see us, as we also
I Tim. 1:7, d. to be teachers of the law
II Tim. 1:4, greatly d. to see thee, being
Desirous.
Prov. 23:3, be not d. of his dainties: for they
Lu. 23:8, for he was d. to see him a long
Jno. 16:19, they were d. to ask him, and said
II Cor. 11:32, garrison, d. to apprehend
Gal. 5:26, let us not be d. of vain glory
I Thess. 2:8, so being affectionately d. of you
Desolate.
Ps. 25:16, have mercy, for I am d.
40:15, let them be d. for reward
143:4, my heart within me is d.
Is. 54:1; Gal. 4:27, more are children of d.
62:4, nor shall thy land any more be termed d.
Jer. 2:12, be ye very d., saith the Lord
32:43; 33:12, d. without man or beast
Ez. 6:6, your altars may be made d.
Dan. 11:31, 12:11, abomination that maketh d.
Mal. 1:4, return and build the d. places
Mat. 23:38; Lu. 13:35, house left to you d.
Acts 1:20, let his habitation be d.
I Tim. 5:5, widow indeed, and d.
Rev. 18:19, in one hour is she made d.
See Ps. 34:22; Jer. 12:10; Joel 2:3; Zech. 7:14.
Desolation.
II Ks. 22:19, they should become a d. and a curse
Ps. 46:8, what d. he hath made in the earth
74:3; Jer. 25:9; Ez. 35:9, perpetual d.
Prov. 1:27, when your fear cometh as d.
3:25, the d. of the wicked
Is. 61:4, raise up former d., the d. of many generations
Dan. 9:26, to end of war d. are determined
Zeph. 1:15, a day of wrath, wasting, and d.
Mat. 12:25; Lu. 11:17, house divided brought to d.
Lu. 21:20, then know d. is nigh
See Lev. 26:31; Josh. 8:28; Job 30:14.
Despair, deprecated, Dt. 20:3; Ps. 27:13; 31:24; 37:1; 42:11; Prov. 24:10; Is. 40:30; Lu. 18:1; II Cor. 4:8; Gal. 6:9; II Thess. 3:13; Heb. 12:3.
produced in the wicked by divine judgments, Dt. 28:34, 67; Rev. 9:6; 16:10.

Despair—Continued.
Leads to
continuing in sin, Jer. 2:25; 18: 12.
blasphemy, Is. 8:21; Rev. 16:10, 11.
shall seize upon the wicked at the appearing of Christ, Rev. 6:16.
saints sometimes tempted to, Job 7:6; Lam. 3:18.
saints enabled to overcome, II Cor. 4:8, 9.
trust in God, a preservative against, Ps. 42:5, 11.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:13, 14; Ahithophel, II Sam. 17:23; Judas, Mat. 27:5.
Desperate, Job 6:26; Is. 17:11; Jer. 17:9.
Despise.
Num. 11:20, ye have d. the Lord
15:31; Prov. 13:13; Is. 5:24; 30:12, d. the word
I Sam. 2:3, that d. me shall be lightly esteemed
Neh. 4:4, hear, O God, for we are d.
Esth. 1:17, so that they d. their husbands
Job 5:17; Prov. 3:11; Heb. 12:5, d. not chastening
19:18, young children d. me
36:5, God is mighty and d. not any
Ps. 51:17, contrite heart thou wilt not d.
53:5, put to shame, because God d. them
73:20, thou shalt d. their image
102:17, he will not d. their prayer
Prov. 1:7, fools d. wisdom
30; 5:12, d. reproof
6:30, men do not d. a thief
15:5, fool d. father's instruction
20, foolish man d. his mother
32, refuseth instruction d. own soul
19:16, he that d. his ways shall die
30:17, d. to obey his mother, ravens shall
Ecc. 9:16, poor man's wisdom is d.
Is. 33:15, he that d. gain of oppressions
49:7, saith Lord to him whom man d.
Jer. 49:15, I will make thee small and d.
Ez. 20:13, 16, they d. my judgments
22:8, thou hast d. holy things
Amos 2:4, they d. the law of the Lord
Zech. 4:10, who hath d. day of small things?
Mal. 1:6, wherein have we d. thy name?
Mat. 6:24; Lu. 16:13, hold to one d. the other
18:10, d. not one of these little ones
Lu. 10:16, d. you, d. me; d. him that sent me
18:9, righteous, and d. others
I Cor. 1:28, things d. God hath chosen
4:10, ye are honourable, but we are d.
11:22, d. ye the church of God
16:11, let no man therefore d. him
I Thess. 4:8, d. not man, but God
5:20, d. not prophesyings
I Tim. 4:12, let no man d. thy youth
6:2, not d., because brethren
Tit. 2:15, let no man d. thee
Heb. 12:2, endured cross, d. the shame
Js. 2:6, ye have d. the poor
See Gen. 16:4; 25:34; II Sam. 6: 16; Rom. 14:3.
Despisers.
Acts 13:41, behold, ye d., and wonder, and
II Tim. 3:3, fierce, d. of those that are good
Despisest.
Rom. 2:4, d. thou the riches of his goodness
Despiseth.
Job 36:5, God is mighty, and d. not any
Ps. 69:33, the poor, and d. not his prisoners
Prov. 11:12, void of wisdom d. his neighbour
13:13, whoso d. the word shall be
14:2, that is perverse in his ways d. him
21, he that d. his neighbour sinneth
15:5, a fool d. his father's instruction
20, but a foolish man d. his mother
32, refuseth instruction d. his own
19:16, but he that d. his ways shall die
30:17, father, and d. to obey his mother
Is. 33:15, he that d. the gain of oppressions
49:7, to him whom man d., to him whom
Lu. 10:16, he that d. you d. me
16, and he that d. me d. him that sent
I Thess. 4:8, he therefore that d., d. not man
Despising.
Heb. 12:2, the cross, d. the shame, and is
Despite.
Ez. 26:6, rejoiced in heart with all thy d.
Heb. 10:29, and hath done d. unto the Spirit
Despiteful.
Ez. 25:15, taken vengeance with a d. heart
36:5, with d. minds, to cast it out
Rom. 1:30, backbiters, haters of God, d.
Despitefully.
Mat. 5:44, pray for them which d. use you
Lu. 6:28, pray for them which d. use you
Acts 14:5, to use them d., and to stone them
Destitute.
Gen. 24:27, not left d. my master of his mercy
Ps. 102:17, will regard the prayer of the d.
141:8, is my trust; leave not my soul d.
Prov. 15:21, joy to him that is d. of wisdom
Ez. 32:15, and the country shall be d. of that
I Tim. 6:5, corrupt minds and d. of the truth
Heb. 11:37, being d., afflicted, tormented
Js. 2:15, be naked, and d. of daily food
Destroy.
Gen. 6:7, and the Lord said, I will d. man
13, I will d. them with the earth
17, to d. all flesh, wherein is the breath
7:4, that I have made will I d. from off
9:11, more be a flood to d. the earth
15, more become a flood to d. all flesh
18:23, d. the righteous with the wicked?
24, wilt thou also d. and not spare
28, thou d. all the city for lack of five?
28, there forty and five, I will not d. it
31, I will not d. it for twenty's sake
32, I will not d. it for ten's sake
19:13, we will d. this place, because
13, the Lord hath sent us to d. it
14, place; for the Lord will d. this city
Ex. 8:9, to d. the frogs from thee and thy
12:13, be upon you to d. you, when I
15:9, my sword, my hand shall d. them
23:27, d. all the people to whom thou
34:13, but ye shall d. their altars
Lev. 23:30, same soul will I d. from among his
26:22, d. your cattle, and make you few
30, and I will d. your high places
44, to d. them utterly, and to break
Num. 21:2, then I will utterly d. their cities
24:17, and d. all the children of Sheth
19, and shall d. him that remaineth
32:15, and ye shall d. all this people
33:52, before you, and d. all their pictures
52, and d. all their molten images
Dt. 1:27, hand of the Amorites, to d. us
2:15, to d. them from among the host
4:31, d. thee, nor forget the covenant of
6:15, and d. thee from off the face
7:2, smite them, and utterly d. them
4, against you, and d. thee suddenly
5, ye shall d. their altars, and break
10, hate him to their face, to d. them
23, and shall d. them with a mighty
24, thou shalt d. their name from
9:3, a consuming fire he shall d. them
3, thou drive them out, and d. them
14, let me alone, that I may d. them
19, was wroth against you to d. you
25, the Lord had said he would d. you
26, God, d. not thy people and thine
10:10, and the Lord would not d. thee
12:2, ye shall utterly d. all the places
3, and d. the names of them out of
20:17, but thou shalt utterly d. them
19, shalt not d. the trees thereof by
20, thou shalt d. and cut them down
28:63, Lord will rejoice over you to d. you
Dt. 31:3, d. these nations from before thee
32:25, shall d. both the young man and
33:27, thee; and shall say, D. them
Josh. 7:7, hand of the Amorites, to d. us?
12, d. the accursed from among you
9:24, to d. all the inhabitants of the land
11:20, that he might d. them utterly
20, favour, but that he might d. them
22:33, d. the land wherein the children
Jud. 6:5, they entered into the land to d. it
21:11, ye shall utterly d. every male
I Sam. 15:3, smite Amalek, and utterly d. all
6, the Amalekites, lest I d. you
9, and would not utterly d. them
18, d. the sinners the Amalekites
23:10, to d. the city for my sake
24:21, that thou wilt not d. my name
26:9, d. him not: for who can stretch
15, came one of the people in to d.
II Sam. 1:14, hand to d. the Lord's anointed?
14:7, and we will d. the heir also
11, revengers of blood to d. any more
11, lest they d. my son. And he said
16, the man that would d. me and my
20:19, seekest to d. a city and a mother
20, that I should swallow up or d.
22:41, I might d. them that hate me
24:16, his hand upon Jerusalem to d. it
I Ks. 9:21, also were not able utterly to d.
13:34, and to d. it from off the face of the
16:12, did Zimri d. all the house of Baasha
II Ks. 8:19, yet the Lord would not d. Judah
10:19, he might d. the worshippers of Baal
13:23, would not d. them, neither cast
18:25, Lord against this place to d. it?
25, go up against this land, and d. it
24:2, sent them against Judah to d. it
I Chr. 21:15, an angel unto Jerusalem to d. it
II Chr. 12:7, I will not d. them, but I will grant
12, he would not d. him altogether
20:23, Seir, utterly to slay and d. them
23, every one helped to d. another
21:7, would not d. the house of David
25:16, God hath determined to d. thee
35:21, who is with me, that he d. thee not
Ezra 6:12, d. all kings and people, that shall
12, to alter and to d. this house of God
Esth. 3:6, Haman sought to d. all the Jews
13, to d., to kill, and to cause to perish
4:7, treasuries for the Jews, to d. them
8, was given at Shushan to d. them
8:5, which he wrote to d. the Jews which
11, d., to slay, and to cause to perish
9:24, devised against the Jews to d. them
24, to consume them, and to d. them
Job 2:3, him, to d. him without cause
6:9, it would please God to d. me
8:18, if he d. him from his place
10:8, round about; yet thou dost d. me
19:26, my skin worms d. this body
Ps. 5:6, shalt d. them that speak leasing
10, d. thou them, O God; let them
18:40, I might d. them that hate me
21:10, fruit shalt thou d. from the earth
28:5, d. them, and not build them
40:14, that seek after my soul to d. it
52:5, God shall likewise d. thee for
55:9, d., O Lord, and divide their
63:9, those that seek my soul, to d. it
69:4, they that would d. me, being
74:8, let us d. them together: they
101:8, early d. all the wicked of the land
106:23, he would d. them, had not Moses
23, his wrath, lest he should d. them
Ps. 106:34, they did not d. the nations
118:10, 11, 12, of the Lord will I d. them
119:95, wicked have waited for me to d. me
143:12, and d. all them that afflict my soul
144:6, out thine arrows, and d. them
145:20, but all the wicked will be d.
Prov. 1:32, the prosperity of fools shall d. them
11:3, of transgressors shall d. them
15:25, will d. the house of the proud
21:7, of the wicked shall d. them
Ecc. 5:6, and d. the work of thine hands?
7:16, why shouldest thou d. thyself?
Is. 3:12, and d. the way of thy paths
10:7, d. and cut off nations not a few
11:9, shall not hurt nor d. in all my
15, Lord shall utterly d. the tongue
13:5, indignation, to d. the whole land
9, d. the sinners thereof out of it
19:3, and I will d. the counsel thereof
23:11, city, to d. the strong holds thereof
25:7, and he will d. in this mountain
32:7, wicked devices to d. the poor
36:10, Lord against this land to d. it?
10, go up against this land, and d. it
42:14, I will d. and devour at once
51:13, as if he were ready to d.?
54:16, I have created the waster to d.
65:8, d. it not; for a blessing is in it
8, sakes, that I may not d. them all
25, they shall not hurt nor d. in all my
Jer. 1:10, to pull down, and to d., and to
5:10, go ye up upon her walls, and d.
6:5, by night, and let us d. her palaces
11:19, let us d. the tree with the fruit
12:17, pluck up and d. that nation
13:14, nor have mercy, but d. them
15:3, of the earth, to devour and d.
6, my hand against thee, and d. thee
7, I will d. my people, since they return
17:18, d. them with double destruction
18:7, to pull down, and to d. it
23:1, woe be unto the pastors that d. and
25:9, utterly d. them, and make them
31:28, break down, and to d., and to afflict
36:29, certainly come and d. this land
46:8, I will d. the city and the inhabitants
48:18, and he shall d. thy strong holds
49:9, they will d. till they have enough
38, and will d. from thence the king
50:21, waste and utterly d. after them
26, her up as heaps, and d. her utterly
51:3, men, d. ye utterly all her host
11, device is against Babylon, to d. it
20, and with thee will I d. kingdoms
Lam. 2:8, Lord hath purposed to d. the wall
3:66, persecute and d. them in anger
Ez. 5:16, and which I will send to d. you
6:3, and I will d. your high places
9:8, wilt thou d. all the residue of Israel
14:9, and will d. him from the midst
21:31, of brutish men, and skilful to d.
22:27, to shed blood, and to d. souls
30, the land, that I should not d. it
25:7, I will d. thee; and thou shalt know
15, heart, to d. it for the old hatred
16, and d. the remnant of the sea coast
26:4, they shall d. the walls of Tyrus
12, walls, and d. thy pleasant houses
28:16, I will d. thee; O covering cherub
30:11, shall be brought to d. the land
13, I will also d. the idols, and I will

Destroy—Continued.
Ez. 32:13, I will d. also all the beasts thereof
34:16, I will d. the fat and the strong
43:3, saw when I came to d. the city
Dan. 2:12, to d. all the wise men of Babylon
24, to d. the wise men of Babylon
24, d. not the wise men of Babylon
4:23, hew the tree down, and d. it
7:26, consume and to d. it unto the
8:24, d. wonderfully, and shall prosper
24, d. the mighty and the holy people
25, heart, and by peace shall d. many
9:26, shall d. the city and the sanctuary
11:26, portion of his meat shall d.
44, shall go forth with great fury to d.
Hos. 2:12, will d. her vines and her fig trees
4:5, the night, and I will d. thy mother
11:9, I will not return to d. Ephraim
Amos 9:8, and I will d. it from off the face of
8, I will not utterly d. the house of
Ob. 8, even d. the wise men out of Edom
Mic. 2:10, it is polluted, it shall d.
5:10, of thee, and I will d. thy chariots
14, of thee: so will I d. thy cities
Zeph. 2:5, the Philistines, I will even d. thee
13, against the north, and d. Assyria
Hag. 2:22, d. the strength of the kingdoms
Zech. 12:9, seek to d. all the nations that come
Mal. 3:11, he shall not d. the fruits of your
Mat. 2:13, seek the young child to d. him
5:17, not that I am come to d. the law
17, I am not come to d., but to fulfil
10:28, able to d. both soul and body
12:14, against him, how they might d. him
21:41, he will miserably d. those wicked
26:61, said, I am able to d. the temple
27:20, should ask Barabbas, and d. Jesus
Mk. 1:24, art thou come to d. us? I know thee
3:6, against him, how they might d. him
9:22, and into the waters, to d. him
11:18, sought how they might d. him
12:9, will come and d. the husbandmen
14:58, I will d. this temple that is
Lu. 4:34, Nazareth? art thou come to d. us?
6:9, or to do evil? to save life, or to d. it?
9:56, is not come to d. men's lives. but
19:47, chief of the people sought to d. him
20:16, come and d. these husbandmen
Jno. 2:19, d. this temple, and in three days
10:10, for to steal, and to kill, and to d.
Acts 6:14, Jesus of Nazareth shall d. this
Rom. 14:15, d. not him with thy meat, for whom
14:20, for meat d. not the work of God
I Cor. 1:19, I will d. the wisdom of the wise
3:17, temple of God, him shall God d.
6:13, God shall d. both it and them
II Thess. 2:8, and shall d. with the brightness
Heb. 2:14, through death he might d. him
Js. 4:12, who is able to save and to d.
I Jno. 3:8, that he might d. the works of the
Rev. 11:18, d. them which d. the earth

Destroyed.
Gen. 7:23, and every living substance was d.
23, and they were d. from the earth
13:10, before the Lord d. Sodom and
19:29, when God d. the cities of the plain
31:30, and I shall be d., I and my house
Ex. 10:7, knowest thou not yet that Egypt is d.?
22:20, Lord only, he shall be utterly d.
Num. 21:3, and they utterly d. them and their
Dt. 1:44, and d. you in Seir, even
2:12, them, when they had d. them from
21, but the Lord d. them before them
22, in Seir, when he d. the Horims
23, out of Caphtor, d. them, and dwelt
34, and utterly d. the men, and the
3:6, and we utterly d. them, as we
4:3, thy God hath d. them from among
26, days upon it, but shall utterly be d.
7:20, hide themselves from thee, be d.
23, destruction, until they be d.
24, before thee, until they have d. them
9:8, was angry with you to have d. you
20, angry with Aaron to have d. him
11:4, how the Lord hath d. them unto this
12:30, after that they be d. from before
28:20, until thou be d., and until thou
24, down upon thee, until thou be d.
45, and overtake thee, till thou be d.
48, thy neck, until he have d. thee
28:51, fruit of thy land, until thou be d.
51, thy sheep, until he have d. thee
61, bring upon thee, until thou be d.
31:4, the land of them, whom he d.
Josh. 2:10, Sihon and Og, whom ye utterly d.
6:21, and they utterly d. all that was in
8:26, until he had utterly d. all the
10:1, taken Ai, and had utterly d. it
28, and the king thereof he utterly d.
35, were therein he utterly d. that day
37, but d. it utterly, and all the souls
39, and utterly d. all the souls that
40, but utterly d. all that breathed
11:12, he utterly d. them, as Moses
14, until they had d. them, neither left
21, Joshua d. them utterly with their
23:15, until he have d. you from off this
24:8, and d. them from before you
Jud. 1:17, Zephath, and utterly d. it
4:24, until they had d. Jabin king of
6:4, and d. the increase of the earth
20:21, Gibeah, and d. down to the ground
25, second day, and d. down to the
35, and the children of Israel d. of the
42, the cities they d. in the midst of
21:16, remain, seeing the women are d.
17, Benjamin, that a tribe be not d.
I Sam. 5:6, Ashdod, and he d. them
15:8, and utterly d. all the people with
9, and refuse, that they d. utterly
15, and the rest we have utterly d.
20, and have utterly d. the Amalekites
21, which should have been utterly d.
II Sam. 11:1, they d. the children of Ammon
21:5, we should be d. from remaining
22:38, pursued mine enemies, and d. them
24:16, the angel that d. the people
I Ks. 15:13, and Asa d. her idol, and burnt it
29, that breathed, until he had d. him
II Ks. 10:17, in Samaria, till he had d. him
28, thus Jehu d. Baal out of Israel
11:1, she arose and d. all the seed royal
13:7, the king of Syria had d. them
19:12, them which my fathers have d.
17, of Assyria have d. the nations
18, stone, therefore they have d. them
21:3, which Hezekiah his father had d.
9, nations whom the Lord d. before
I Chr. 4:41, and d. them utterly unto this day
5:25, land, whom God d. before them
20:1, Joab smote Rabbah, and d. it
21:12, three months to be d. before thy
15, and said to the angel that d.
II Chr. 14:13, for they were d. before the Lord
15:6, and nation was d. of nation
20:10, turned from them, and d. them not
22:10, she arose and d. all the seed royal
24:23, and d. all the princes of the people
31:1, until they had utterly d. them
32:14, nations that my fathers utterly d.
33:9, whom the Lord had d. before the
34:11, which the kings of Judah had d.
36:19, d. all the goodly vessels thereof
Ezra 4:15, for which cause was this city d.
5:12, who d. this house, and carried the
Esth. 3:9, it be written that they may be d.
4:14, and thy father's house shall be d.
7:4, to be d., to be slain, and to perish
9:6, Jews slew and d. five hundred men
12, Jews have slain and d. five hundred
Job 4:20, they are d. from morning to
19:10, he hath d. me on every side
34:25, in the night, so that they are d.
Ps. 9:5, thou hast d. the wicked, thou hast
6, hast d. cities; their memorial
11:3, if the foundations be d., what can
37:38, transgressors shall be d. together
73:27, thou hast d. all them that go a
78:38, their iniquity, and d. them not
45, them; and frogs, which d. them
47, he d. their vines with hail, and
92:7, it is that they shall be d. for ever
137:8, of Babylon, who art to be d.
Prov. 13:13, despiseth the word shall be d.
13:20, a companion of fools shall be d.
23, there is that is d. for want of
29:1, shall suddenly be d., and that
Is. 9:16, they that are led of them are d.
10:27, and the yoke shall be d. because
14:17, and d. the cities thereof
20, because thou hast d. thy land
26:14, therefore hast thou visited and d.
34:2, he hath utterly d. them, he hath
37:12, them which my fathers have d.
19, stone: therefore they have d. them
48:19, not have been cut off nor d.
Jer. 12:10, many pastors have d. my vineyard
21:20, passages: for all thy lovers are d.
48:4, Moab is d.; her little ones have
8, and the plain shall be d., as the
42, and Moab shall be d. from being a
51:8, Babylon is suddenly fallen and d.
51:55, Babylon, and d. out of her the great
Lam. 2:5, he hath d. his strong holds, and
6, hath d. his places of the assembly
9, he hath d. and broken her bars
Ez. 26:17, how art thou d., that wast inhabited
27:32, the d. in the midst of the sea?
30:8, when all her helpers shall be d.
32:12, the multitude thereof shall be d.
Dan. 2:44, kingdom, which shall never be d.
6:26, kingdom that which shall not be d.
7:11, the beast was slain, and his body d.
14, kingdom that which shall not be d.
11:20, but within few days he shall be d.
Hos. 4:6, my people are d. for lack
Hos. 10:8, Aven, the sin of Israel, shall be d.
13:9, O Israel, thou hast d. thyself, but
Amos 2:9, yet d. I the Amorite before them
9, yet I d. his fruit from above
Zeph. 3:6, passeth by: their cities are d.
Mat. 22:7, and d. those murderers, and burned
Lu. 17:27, the flood came, and d. them all
29, from heaven, and d. them all
Acts 3:23, shall be d. from among the people
9:21, is not this he that d. them which
Acts 13:19, and when he had d. seven nations
19:27, her magnificence should be d.
Rom. 6:6, that the body of sin might be d.
I Cor. 10:9, tempted and were d. of serpents
10, and were d. of the destroyer
15:26, the last enemy that shall be d.
II Cor. 4:9, forsaken; cast down, but not d.
Gal. 1:23, the faith which once he d.
2:18, build again the things which I d.
Heb. 11:28, lest he that d. the firstborn
II Pet. 2:12, beasts, made to be taken and d.
Jude 5, afterward d. them that believed not
Rev. 8:9, the third part of the ships were d.

Destroyer.
Ex. 12:23, will not suffer the d. to come in
Jud. 16:24, the d. of our country, which slew
Job 15:21, the d. shall come upon him
Ps. 17:4, kept me from the paths of the d.
Prov. 28:24, the same is the companion of a d.
Jer. 4:7, and the d. of the Gentiles is on his
I Cor. 10:10, and were destroyed of the d.

Destroyers.
Job 33:22, the grave, and his life to the d.
Is. 49:17, thy d. and they that made thee
Jer. 22:7, and I will prepare d. against thee
50:11, O ye d. of mine heritage, because

Destroyest.
Job 14:19, earth; and thou d. the hope of man
Jer. 51:25, the Lord, which d. all the earth
Mat. 27:40, thou that d. the temple
Mk. 15:29, ah, thou that d. the temple, and

Destroyeth.
Dt. 8:20, as the nations which the Lord d.
Job 9:22, he d. the perfect and the wicked
12:23, increaseth the nations, and d. them
Prov. 6:32, he that doeth it d. his own soul
11:9, with his mouth d. his neighbour
31:3, thy ways to that which d. kings
Ecc. 7:7, man mad; and a gift d. the heart
9:18, war: but one sinner d. much good

Destroying.
Dt. 3:6, of Heshbon, utterly d. the men
13:15, d. it utterly, and all that is therein
Josh. 11:11, edge of the sword, utterly d. them
II Ks. 19:11, to all lands, by d. them utterly
I Chr. 21:12, angel of the Lord d. throughout
15, and as he was d., the Lord beheld
Is. 28:2, a tempest of hail and a d. storm
37:11, by d. them utterly; and shalt thou
Jer. 2:30, your prophets, like a d. lion
51:1, that rise up against me, a d. wind
25, I am against thee, O d. mountain
Lam. 2:8, not withdrawn his hand from d.
Ez. 9:1, every man with his d. weapon in
20:17, eye spared them from d. them

Destruction.
II Chr. 22:4, his counsellors to his d.
26:16, heart lifted up to d.
Esth. 8:6, endure to see d. of my kindred
Job 5:21, neither be afraid of d.
21:17, how oft cometh d.
26:6, d. hath no covering
31:3, is not d. to the wicked
Ps. 9:6, d. are come to a perpetual end
35:8, into that very d. let him fall
73:18, thou castest them down to d.
90:3, turnest man to d.
91:6, the d. that wasteth at noonday
103:4, redeemeth thy life from d.
Prov. 1:27, your d. cometh as a whirlwind
46:20, d. cometh out of north
50:22, sound of great d. in the land

Destruction—Continued.
Lam. 2:11; 3:48; 4:10, d. of the daughter of my people
Hos. 13:14, O grave, I will be thy d.
Mat. 7:13, broad way leadeth to d.
Rom. 3:16, d. and misery are in their ways
9:22, vessels fitted to d.
Phil. 3:18, 19, many walk, whose end is d.
I Thess. 5:3, then sudden d. cometh
II Thess. 1:9, punished with everlasting d.
I Tim. 6:9 lusts, which drown men in d.
II Pet 2:1, bring on themselves swift d.
3:16, wrest to their own d.
See Job 21:20; 31:23; Prov. 10:29; 21:15.
Detain, Jud. 13:15, 16; I Sam. 21:7.
Determinate, Acts 2:23.
Determination, Zeph. 3:8.
Determine.
Ex. 21:22, and he shall pay as the judges d.
Determined.
I Sam. 20:7, be sure that evil is d. by him
9, evil were d. by my father to come
I Sam. 20:33, Jonathan knew that it was d.
25:17, evil is d. against our master
II Sam. 13:32, this hath been d. from the day
II Chr. 2:1, Solomon d. to build an house for
25:16, know that God hath d. to destroy
Esth. 7:7, there was evil d. against him by
Job 14:5, seeing his days are d., the number
Is. 10:23, consumption, even d., in the midst
19:17, hosts, which he hath d. against it
28:22, a consumption, even d. upon
Dan. 9:24, seventy weeks are d. upon thy
26, end of the war desolations are d.
27, that d. shall be poured upon the
11:36, for that that is d. shall be
Lu. 22:22, Son of man goeth, as it was d.
Acts 3:13, Pilate, when he was d. to let him
4:28, counsel d. before to be done
11:29, d. to send relief unto the brethren
15:2, they d. that Paul and Barnabas
37, Barnabas d. to take with them
17:26, hath d. the times before appointed
19:39, shall be d. in a lawful assembly
20:16, Paul had d. to sail by Ephesus
25:25, Augustus, I have d. to send
27:1, when it was d. that we should
I Cor. 2:2, for I d. not to know any thing
II Cor. 2:1, but I d. this with myself, that I
Tit. 3:12, for I have d. there to winter
Detest, Dt. 7:26.
Detestable, Jer. 16:18; Ez. 5:11; 7:20; 11:18; 37:23.
Device.
Esth. 9:25, d. return on his own
Ps. 10:2, let them be taken in the d.
33:10, maketh d. of the people of none effect
37:7, bringeth wicked d. to pass
Prov. 1:31, be filled with their own d.
12:2, man of wicked d. will he condemn
19:21, many d. in a man's heart
Ecc. 9:10, no work nor d. in grave
Jer. 18:12, will walk after our own d.
Dan. 11:24, 25, he shall forecast d.
Acts 17:29, like stones graven by man's d.
II Cor. 2:11, not ignorant of his d.
See II Chr. 2:14; Esth. 8:3.
Devil (Abaddon, Apollyon, Beelzebub, Belial, Satan), the adversary of God and man, I Pet. 5:8.
Prince of the Devils, Mat. 12:24.
of powers of the air, Eph. 2:2.
of this world, Jno. 14:30.
cursed by God, Gen. 3:14.
appears before God, Job 1:6; 2:1.
Called
Abaddon and Apollyon, Rev. 9:11.
Beelzebub, Mat. 12:24.
Belial, II Cor. 6:15.
Satan, Lu. 10:18.
sinned against God, II Pet. 2:4; I Jno. 3:8.
cast out of heaven, Lu. 10:18.
cast down to hell, II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.
the author of the fall, Gen. 3:1, 6, 14, 24.
tempted Christ, Mat. 4:3-10.
perverts the scriptures, Mat. 4:6, with Ps. 91:11, 12.
opposes God's work, Zech. 3:1; I Thess. 2:18.
hinders the gospel, Mat. 13:19; II Cor. 4:4.
works lying wonders, II Thess. 2:9; Rev. 16:14.
assumes the form of an angel of light, II Cor. 11:14.
The Wicked
are the children of, Mat. 13:38; Acts 13:10; I Jno. 3:10.
turn aside after, I Tim. 5:15.
do the lusts of, Jno. 8:44.
possessed by, Lu. 22:3; Acts 5:3; Eph. 2:2.
blinded by, II Cor. 4:4.
deceived by, I Ks. 22:21, 22; Rev. 20:7, 8.
ensnared by, I Tim. 3:7; II Tim. 2:26.
troubled by, I Sam. 16:14.
punished, together with, Mat. 25: 41.
Saints
afflicted by, only as God permits, Job 1:12; 2:4-7.
tempted by, I Chr. 21:1; I Thess. 3:5.
sifted by, Lu. 22:31.
should resist, Js. 4:7; I Pet. 5:9.
should be armed against, Eph. 6:11-16.
should be watchful against, II Cor. 2:11.
overcome, I Jno. 2:13; Rev. 12:11, 11.
shall finally triumph over, Rom. 16:20.
Tempted
Christ, Mat. 4:3-10; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2.
Eve, Gen. 3.
David, I Chr. 21:1.
Job, Job 2:7.
desired to have the apostles, Lu. 22: 31.
resists Joshua (figuratively), Zech. 3.
repulsed by Christ, Mat. 4:10; Lu. 4:8, 12.
enters into Judas Iscariot, Lu. 22: 3; Jno. 13:2.
into Ananias, Acts 5:3.
Triumph over, by Christ
predicted, Gen. 3:15.
in resisting his temptations, Mat. 4:11.
in casting out the spirits of, Lu. 11:20; 13:32.
in empowering his disciples to cast out, Mat. 10:1; Mk. 16:17.
in destroying the works of, I Jno. 3:8.
completed by his death, Col. 2:15; Heb. 2:14.
illustrated, Lu. 11:21, 22.
Character of,
presumptuous, Job 1:6; Mat. 4: 5, 6.
proud, I Tim. 3:6.
powerful, Eph. 2:2; 6:12.
wicked, I Jno. 2:13.
malignant, Job 1:9; 2:4.
subtle, Gen. 3:1, with II Cor. 11. 3.
deceitful, II Cor. 11:14; Eph. 6:11
fierce and cruel, Lu. 8:29; 9:39. 42; I Pet. 5:8.
cowardly, Js. 4:7.
the apostasy is of, II Thess. 2:9; I Tim. 4:1.
shall be condemned at the judgment, Jude 6, Rev. 20:10.
everlasting fire is prepared for, Mat. 25:41.
compared to, a fowler, Ps. 91:3; fowls, Mat. 13:4; a sower of tares, Mat. 13:25, 28; a wolf, Jno. 10:12; a roaring lion, I Pet. 5:8; a serpent, Rev. 12:9; 20:2.
Devils,
sacrifices offered to, Lev. 17:7; Dt. 32:17; II Chr. 11:15; Ps. 106:37; I Cor. 10:20; Rev. 9:20.
confess Jesus to be Christ, Mat. 8: 29; Mk. 1:24; 3:11; 5:7; Lu. 4:34, 41; Acts 19:15.
believe and tremble, Js. 2:19.
Devilish, Js. 3:15.
Devotedness to God.
a characteristic of saints, Job 23:12.
Christ, an example of, Jno. 4:34; 17:4.
Grounded upon
the mercies of God, Rom. 12:1.
the goodness of God, I Sam. 12:24.
the call of God, I Thess. 2:12.
the death of Christ, II Cor. 5:15.
our creation, Ps. 86:9.
our preservation, Is. 46:4.
our redemption, I Cor. 6:19, 20.
Should be
with our spirit, I Cor. 6:20; I Pet. 4:6.
with our bodies, Rom. 12:1; I Cor. 6:20.
with our members, Rom. 6:12, 13; I Pet. 4:2.
with our substance, Ex. 22:29; Prov. 3:9.
unreserved, Mat. 6:24; Lu. 14:33.
abounding, I Thess. 4:1.
persevering, Lu. 1:74, 75; 9:62.
in life and death, Rom. 14:8; Phil. 1:20.
Should be Exhibited in
loving God, Dt. 6:5; Lu. 10:27.
serving God, I Sam. 12:24; Rom. 12:11.
walking worthy of God, I Thess. 2:12.
doing all to God's glory, I Cor. 10: 31.
bearing the cross, Mk. 8:34.
self-denial, Mk. 8:34.
living to Christ, II Cor. 5:15.
giving up all for Christ, Mat. 19: 21, 28, 29.
want of, condemned, Rev. 3:16.
exemplified, Joshua, Josh. 24:15; Peter, Andrew, James, John, Mat. 4:20-22; Joanna, etc., Lu. 8:3; Paul, Phil. 1:21; Timothy, Phil. 2: 19-22; Epaphroditus, Phil. 2:30.
Dew.
Gen. 27:28, God give thee of the d. of heaven
39, and of the d. of heaven from
Ex. 16:13, the d. lay round about the host
14, when the d. that lay was gone
Num. 11:9, when the d. fell upon the camp
Dt. 32:2, my speech shall distil as the d.
33:13, for the d., and for the deep
28, also his heavens shall drop down d.
Jud. 6:37, if the d. be on the fleece only
38, wringed the d. out of the fleece
39, upon all the ground let there be d.
40, there was d. on all the ground
II Sam. 1:21, Gilboa, let there be no d., neither
17:12, light upon him as the d. falleth
I Ks. 17:1, there shall not be d. nor rain
Job 29:19, the d. lay all night upon my branch
38:28, who hath begotten the drops of d.?
Ps. 110:3, thou hast the d. of thy youth
133:3, the d. of Hermon, and as the d.
Prov. 3:20, and the clouds drop down the d.
19:12, his favour is as d. upon the grass
Song 5:2, for my head is filled with d.
Is. 18:4, like a cloud of d. in the heat of
26:19, for thy d. is as the d. of herbs
Dan. 4:15, let it wet with the d. of heaven
23, d. of heaven, and let his portion
25, they shall wet thee with the d. of
33, and his body was wet with the d. of
5:21, body was wet with the d. of heaven
Hos. 6:4, and as the early d. it goeth away
13:3, and as the early d. that passeth
14:5, I will be as the d. unto Israel
Mic. 5:7, many people as a d. from the Lord
Hag. 1:10, heaven over you is stayed from d.
Zech. 8:12, the heavens shall give their d.
Diadem.
Job 29:14, judgment was as a robe and a d.
Is. 28:5, and for a d. of beauty, unto
62:3, a royal d. in the hand of thy God
Ez. 21:26, remove the d., and take off the
Dial.
II Ks. 20:11, which it had gone down in the d.
Is. 38:8, which is gone down in the sun d.
Diamond.
Ex. 28:18, an emerald, a sapphire, and a d.
39:11, an emerald, a sapphire, and a d.
Jer. 17:1, and with the point of a d.
Ez. 28:13, the sardius, topaz, and the d.
Diana.
Acts 19:24, which made silver shrines for D.
27, the temple of the great goddess D.
28, great is D. of the Ephesians
34, out, Great is D. of the Ephesians
35, worshipper of the great goddess D.
Diblaim,
Hos. 1:3, took Gomer the daughter of D.
Diblath.
Ez. 6:14, than the wilderness toward D.
Dibon.
Num. 21:30, Heshbon is perished even unto D.
32:3, Ataroth, and D., and Jazer
34, and the children of Gad built D.
Josh. 13:9, all the plain of Medeba unto D.
17, D., and Bamoth-baal, and
Neh. 11:25, at D., and in the villages thereof
Is. 15:2, he is gone up to Bajith, and to D.
Jer. 48:18, daughter that dost in habit D.
22, and upon D., and upon Nebo, and
Dibon-gad.
Num. 33:45, from Iim, and pitched in D.
46, removed from D., and encamped
Dibri.
Lev. 24:11, Shelomith, the daughter of D.
Didymus.
Jno. 11:16, said Thomas, which is called D.
20:24, one of the twelve, called D.
21:2, Simon Peter, and Thomas called D.
Die.
Gen. 2:17, eatest thereof thou shalt surely d.
3:3, neither shall ye touch it, lest ye d.
4, the woman, Ye shall not surely d.
6:17, thing that is in the earth shall d.
19:19, lest some evil take me, and I d.
20:7, thou shalt surely d., thou, and all
25:32, behold, I am at the point to d.
26:9, because I said, Lest I d. for her
27:4, my soul may bless thee before I d.
30:1, give me children, or else I d.
33:13, them one day, all the flock will d.
38:11, lest peradventure he d. also, as
42:2, thence; that we may live, and not d.
20, be verified, and ye shall not d.
43:8, go; that we may live, and not d.
44:9, it be found, both let him d., and we
22, leave his father, his father would d.
31, lad is not with us, that he will d.
45:28, I will go and see him before I d.
46:30, now let me d., since I have seen
47:15, why should we d. in thy presence?
19, wherefore shall we d. before thine
19, seed, that we may live, and not d.
29, time drew nigh that Israel must d.
48:21, said unto Joseph, Behold, I d.
50:5, made me swear, saying, Lo, I d.
24, Joseph said unto his brethren, I d.
Ex. 7:18, the fish that is in the river shall d.
9:4, there shall nothing d. of all that is
19, down upon them, and they shall d.
10:28, thou seest my face thou shalt d.
11:5, in the land of Egypt shall d.
14:11, us away to d. in the wilderness?
12, that we should d. in the wilderness
20:19, not God speak with us, lest we d.
21:12, that smiteth a man, so that he d.
14, from mine altar, that he may d.
18, or with his fist, and he d. not
20, a rod, and he d. under his hand
28, a man or a woman, that they d.
35, man's ox hurt another's, that he d.
22:2, up, and be smitten that he d.
10, it d., or be hurt, or driven away
14, and it be hurt, or d., the owner
28:35, he cometh out, that he d. not
43, that they bear not iniquity, and d.
30:20, wash with water that they d. not
21, and their feet, that they d. not
Lev. 8:35, charge of the Lord, that ye d. not
10:6, rend your clothes, lest ye d.
7, of the congregation, lest ye d.
9, of the congregation, lest ye d.
11:39, any beast of which ye may eat, d.

Die—Continued.
Lev. 15:31, they d. not in their uncleanness
16:2, is upon the ark; that he d. not
13, the testimony, that he d. not
20:20, their sin: they shall d. childless
22:9, lest they bear sin for it, and d.
Num. 4:15, touch any holy thing, lest they d.
19, that they may live, and not d.
20, holy things are covered, lest they d.
6:7, or for his sister, when they d.
9, any man d. very suddenly by him
14:35, consumed, and there they shall d.
16:29, if these men d. the common death
17:10, from me, that they d. not
12, saying, Behold, we d., we perish
13, tabernacle of the Lord shall d.
18:3, that neither they, nor ye also, d.
22, lest they bear sin, and d.
32, the children of Israel, lest ye d.
20:4, that we and our cattle should d.
26, unto his people, and shall d. there
21:5, of Egypt to d. in the wilderness?
23:10, me d. the death of the righteous
26:65, they shall surely d. in the
27:8, if a man d., and have no son
35:12, that the manslayer d. not, until he
16, instrument of iron, so that he d.
17, 18, wherewith he may d., and he d.
20, him by laying of wait, that he d.
21, him with his hand, that he d.
23, wherewith a man may d., seeing
23, cast it upon him, that he d.
30, any person to cause him to d.
Dt. 4:22, I must d. in this land, I must not
5:25, now therefore why should we d.?
25, our God any more, then we shall d.
13:10, stone him with stones, that he d.
17:5, stone them with stones, till they d.
12, the judge, even that man shall d.
18:16, great fire any more that I d. not
20, gods, even that prophet shall d.
19:5, upon his neighbour, that he d.
11, smite him mortally that he d.
12, avenger of blood, that he may d.
20:5, 6, 7, lest he d. in the battle, and
21:21, stone him with stones, that he d.
22:21, stone her with stones that she d.
22, then they shall both of them d.
24, stone them with stones that they d.
25, man only that lay with her shall d.
24:3, if the latter husband d., which took
7, that thief shall d.; and thou shalt
25:5, dwell together, and one of them d.
31:14, days approach that thou must d.
32:50, and d. in the mount whither thou
33:6, let Reuben live, and not d.; and let
Josh. 20:9, not d. by the hand of the avenger
Jud. 6:23, thee; fear not: thou shalt not d.
30, bring out thy son, that he may d.
13:22, we shall surely d., because we have
15:18, and now shall I d. for thirst
16:30, let me d. with the Philistines
Ruth 1:17, where thou diest, will I d., and
I Sam. 2:33, the increase of thine house shall d.
34, in one day they shall d. both of
12:19, the Lord thy God, that we d. not
14:39, my son, he shall surely d.
43, in mine hand, and, lo, I must d.
44, for thou shalt surely d., Jonathan
45, shall Jonathan d., who hath
20:2, God forbid; thou shalt not d.
14, kindness of the Lord, that I d. not
31, unto me, for he shall surely d.
22:16, thou shalt surely d., Ahimelech
26:10, his day shall come to d.; or he
16, ye are worthy to d., because ye
28:9, for my life, to cause me to d.?
II Sam. 11:15, that he may be smitten, and d.
12:5, done this thing shall surely d.
II Sam. 12:13, away thy sin; thou shalt not d.
14, is born unto thee shall surely d.
14:14, for we must needs d., and are
18:3, neither if half of us d., will they
19:23, said unto Shimei, Thou shalt not d.
37, that I may d. in mine own city
I Ks. 1:52, shall be found in him, he shall d.
2:1, David drew nigh that he should d.
30, he said, Nay; but I will d. here
37, certain that thou shalt surely d.
42, whither, that thou shalt surely d.?
14:12, into the city, the child shall d.
17:12, that we may eat it, and d.
19:4, for himself that he might d.
21:10, out, and stone him, that he may d.
II Ks. 1:4, 6, 16, gone up, but shalt surely d.
7:3, why sit we here until we d.?
4, is in the city and we shall d. there
4, and if we sit still here, we d. also
4, and if they kill us, we shall but d.
8:10, shewed me that he shall surely d.
18:32, that ye may live, and not d.
20:1, for thou shalt d., and not live
II Chr. 25:4, the fathers shall not d. for the children
4, neither shall the children d. for the fathers
4, but every man shall d. for his own
32:11, to d. by famine and by thirst
Job 2:9, thine integrity? curse God, and d.
4:21, they d., even without wisdom
12:2, and wisdom shall d. with you
14:8, the stock thereof d. in the ground
14, if a man d., shall he live again?
27:5, that I should justify you: till I d.
29:18, then I said, I shall d. in my nest
34:20, in a moment shall they d., and the
36:12, they shall d. without knowledge
14, they d. in youth, and their life is
Ps. 41:5, when shall he d., and his name
49:10, for he seeth that wise men d.
79:11, those that are appointed to d.
82:7, but ye shall d. like men, and fall
88:15, I am afflicted and ready to d. from
104:29, they d., and return to their dust
118:17, I shall not d., but live, and declare
Prov. 5:23, he shall d. without instruction
10:21, but fools d. for want of wisdom
15:10, he that hateth reproof shall d.
19:16, he that despiseth his ways shall d.
23:13, him with the rod, he shall not d.
30:7, deny me them not before I d.
Ecc. 3:2, a time to be born, and a time to d.
7:17, why shouldest thou d. before thy
9:5, the living know that they shall d.
Is. 22:13, drink; for to morrow we shall d.
14, not be purged from you till ye d.
18, there shalt thou d., and there
38:1, for thou shalt d., and not live
51:6, they that dwell therein shall d. in
12, be afraid of a man that shall d.
14, that he should not d. in the pit
65:20, the child shall d. an hundred years
66:24, their worm shall not d., neither
Jer. 11:21, Lord, that thou d. not by our hand
22, young men shall d. by the sword
22, sons and their daughters shall d.
16:4, they shall d. of grievous deaths
6, the great and the small shall d. in
20:6, Babylon, and there thou shalt d.
21:6, they shall d. of a great pestilence
9, he that abideth in this city shall d.
22:12, he shall d. in the place whither they
26, not born; and there shall ye d.
26:8, him, saying, Thou shalt surely d.
11, this man is worthy to d.; for he
16, this man is not worthy to d.
27:13, will ye d., thou and thy people
28:16, this year thou shalt d., because
Jer. 31:30, but every one shall d. for his own
34:4, thou shalt not d. by the sword
5, thou shalt d. in peace: and with
37:20, Jonathan the scribe, lest I d. there
38:2, that remaineth in this city shall d.
9, and he is like to d. for hunger
10, out of the dungeon, before he d.
24, these words, and thou shalt not d.
26, to Jonathan's house, to d. there
42:16, in Egypt; and there ye shall d.
17, they shall d. by the sword, by the
22, know certainly that ye shall d. by
44:12, they shall d., from the least even
Ez. 3:18, thou shalt surely d.; and thou
18, the same wicked man shall d. in
19, way, he shall d. in his iniquity
20, he shall d.: because thou hast not
20, him warning, he shall d. in his sin
5:12, of thee shall d. with the pestilence
6:12, he that is far off shall d. of
12, remaineth and is besieged shall d.
7:15, he that is in the field shall d. with
12:13, not see it, though he shall d. there
13:19, to slay the souls that should not d.
17:16, in the midst of Babylon he shall d.
18:4, the soul that sinneth, it shall d.
13, he shall surely d.; his blood shall
17, he shall not d. for the iniquity of
18, even he shall d. in his iniquity
20, the soul that sinneth, it shall d.
21, he shall surely live, he shall not d.
23, at all that the wicked should d.?
24, hath sinned, in them shall he d.
26, that he hath done shall he d.
28, he shall surely live, he shall not d.
31, why will ye d., O house of Israel?
28:8, and thou shalt d. the deaths of them
10, thou shalt d. the deaths of the
33:8, thou shalt surely d.; if thou dost
8, his way, that wicked man shall d.
9, his way he shall d. in his iniquity
11, why will ye d., O house of Israel?
13, hath committed, he shall d. for it
14, thou shalt surely d.; if he turn
15, he shall surely live, he shall not d.
18, iniquity, he shall even d. thereby
27, in the caves shall d. of the pestilence
Amos 2:2, and Moab shall d. with tumult
6:9, in one house, that they shall d.
7:11, Jeroboam shall d. by the sword
17, thou shalt d. in a polluted land
9:10, the sinners of my people shall d.
Jon. 4:3, is better for me to d. than to live
8, wished in himself to d., and said
8, it is better for me to d. than to live
Hab. 1:12, mine Holy One? we shall not d.
Zech. 11:9, feed you: that that dieth, let it d.
13:8, therein shall be cut off and d.
Mat. 15:4, or mother, let him d. the death
22:24, master, Moses said, If a man d.
26:35, though I should d. with thee, yet
Mk. 7:10, let him d. the death: But ye say
12:19, if a man's brother d., and leave
14:31, if I should d. with thee, I will not
Lu. 7:2, him, was sick, and ready to d.
20:28, if any man's brother d., having a
28, wife, and he d. without children
36, neither can they d. any more
Jno. 4:49, sir, come down ere my child d.
6:50, a man may eat thereof, and not d.
8:21, seek me, and shall d. in your sins
24, that ye shall d. in your sins: for
24, unto you ye shall d. in your sins
11:16, also go, that we may d. with him
26, and believeth in me shall never d.
Jno. 11:50, one man should d. for the people
51, that Jesus should d. for that nation
12:24, wheat fall into the ground and d.
24, it abideth alone: but if it d., it
33, signifying what death he should d.
18:14, one man should d. for the people
32, signifying what death he should d.
19:7, and by our law he ought to d.
21:23, that disciple should not d.: yet
23, said not unto him, He shall not d.
Acts 21:13, also to d. at Jerusalem
25:11, worthy of death, I refuse not to d.
16, Romans to deliver any man to d.
Rom. 5:7, for a righteous man will one d.
7, man some would even dare to d.
8:13, ye live after the flesh, ye shall d.
14:8, whether we d., we d. unto the Lord
8, therefore, or d., we are the Lord's
I Cor. 9:15, better for me to d., than that any
15:22, for as in Adam all d., even so
31, in Christ Jesus our Lord, I d. daily
32, eat and drink; for tomorrow we d.
36, is not quickened, except it d.
II Cor. 7:3, our hearts to d. and live with you
Phil. 1:21, to live is Christ, and to d. is gain
Heb. 7:8, here men that d. receive tithes
9:27, it is appointed unto men once to d.
Rev. 3:2, which remain, that are ready to d.
9:6, not find it; and shall desire to d.
14:13, are the dead which d. in the Lord

Died
Gen. 5:5, and thirty years: and he d.
8, and twelve years: and he d.
11, hundred and five years: and he d.
14, hundred and ten years: and he d.
17, ninety and five years: and he d.
20, sixty and two years: and he d.
27, sixty and nine years: and he d.
31, seventy and seven years: and he d.
7:21, and all flesh d. that moved upon
22, all that was in the dry land, d.
9:29, hundred and fifty years: and he d.
11:28, Haran d. before his father Terah
32, five years: and Terah d. in Haran
23:2, and Sarah d. in Kirjath-arba
25:8, d. in a good old age, an old man
17, and he gave up the ghost and d.
18, he d. in the presence of all his
35:8, but Deborah Rebekah's nurse d.
18, soul was in departing, (for she d.)
19, and Rachel d., and was buried in
29, Isaac gave up the ghost, and d.
36:33, and Bela d., and Jobab the son of
34, and Jobab d., and Husham of the
35, and Husham d., and Hadad the
36, and Hadad d. and Samlah of
37, Samlah d., and Saul of Rehoboth
38, Saul d., and Baal-hanan the son
39, Baal-hanan the son of Achbor d.
38:12, daughter of Shuah Judah's wife d.
46:12, and Onan d. in the land of Canaan
48:7, Rachel d. by me in the land of
50:16, father did command before he d.
26, Joseph d., being an hundred and
Ex. 1:6, Joseph d., and all his brethren
2:23, of time that the king of Egypt d.
7:21, the fish that was in the river d.
8:13, and the frogs d. out of the houses
9:6, and all the cattle of Egypt d.
6, of the children of Israel d. not one
16:3, would to God we had d. by the
Lev. 10:2, them, and they d. before the Lord
16:1, offered before the Lord, and
17:15, soul that eateth that which d. of
Num. 3:4, and Abihu d. before the Lord
14:2, we had d. in the land of Egypt!
2, God we had d. in this wilderness!
37, up the evil report upon the land, d.

Died—Continued.
Num. 15:36, stoned him with stones, and he d.
16:49, they that d. in the plague
49, that d. about the matter of Korah
20:1, Miriam d. there, and was buried
3, would God that we had d. when
3, our brethren d. before the Lord!
28, Aaron d. there in the top of the
21:6, and much people of Israel d.
25:9, those that d. in the plague
26:10, when that company d., what time
11, the children of Korah d. not
19, and Onan d. in the land of Canaan
61, and Nadab and Abihu d., when
27:3, our father d. in the wilderness, and
3, d. in his own sin, and had no sons
33:38, of the Lord, and d. there
39, old when he d. in mount Hor
Dt. 10:6, Aaron d., and there he was buried
32:50, Aaron thy brother d. in mount Hor
34:5, Moses the servant of the Lord d.
7, and twenty years old when he d.
Josh. 5:4, d. in the wilderness by the way
10:11, them unto Azekah, and they d.
11, more which d. with hailstones
24:29, of Nun, the servant of the Lord, d.
33, Eleazar the son of Aaron d.
Jud. 1:7, him to Jerusalem, and there he d.
2:8, of Nun, the servant of the Lord, d.
21, which Joshua left when he d.
3:11, and Othniel the son of Kenaz d.
4:21, fast asleep and weary. So he d.
8:32, and Gideon the son of Joash d.
9:49, the men of the tower of Shechem d.
54, man thrust him through, and he d.
10:2, twenty and three years, and d.
5, and Jair d., and was buried in
12:7, then d. Jephthah the Gileadite
10, then d. Ibzan, and was buried at
12, and Elon the Zebulonite d.
15, son of Hillel the Pirathonite d.
Ruth 1:3, Elimelech Naomi's husband d.
5, and Chilion d. also both of them
I Sam. 4:18, and his neck brake, and he d.
5:12, the men that d. not were smitten
14:45, rescued Jonathan, that he d. not
25:1, Samuel d.; and all the Israelites
37, that his heart d. within him, and he
25:38, the Lord smote Nabal, that he d.
31:5, upon his sword, and d. with him
6, so Saul d., and his three sons
II Sam. 1:15, and he smote him that he d.
2:23, and d. in the same place: and
23, Asahel fell down and d.
31, hundred and threescore men d.
3:27, under the fifth rib, that he d.
33, said, D. Abner as a fool dieth?
6:7, and there he d. by the ark of God
10:1, king of the children of Ammon d.
18, captain of their host, who d. there
11:17, and Uriah the Hittite d. also
21, the wall, that he d. in Thebez?
12:18, the seventh day, that the child d.
17:23, and hanged himself, and d.
18:33, would God I had d. for thee
19:6, all we had d. this day, then it had
20:10, struck him not again; and he d.
24:15, there d. of the people from Dan
I Ks. 2:25, and he fell upon him that he d.
46, and fell upon him, that he d.
3:19, woman's child d. in the night
12:18, stoned him with stones, that he d.
14:17, threshold of the door, the child d.
16:18, house over him with fire, and d.
22, so Tibni d., and Omri reigned
21:13, stoned him with stones, that he d.
22:35, against the Syrians, and d. at even
37, so the king d., and was brought
II Ks. 1:17, so he d. according to the word of
4:20, on her knees till noon, and then d.
II Ks. 7:17, upon him in the gate, and he d., as
20, upon him in the gate, and he d.
8:15, spread it on his face, so that he d.
9:27, he fled to Megiddo, and d. there
12:21, his servants, smote him, and he d.
13:14, sick of his sickness whereof he d.
20, and Elisha d., and they buried him
24, so Hazael king of Syria d.; and
23:34, he came to Egypt, and d. there
25:25, and smote Gedaliah, that he d.
I Chr. 1:51, Hadad d. also. And the dukes of
2:30, but Seled d. without children
32, and Jether d. without children
10:5, fell likewise on the sword, and d.
6, so Saul d., and his three sons
6, and all his house d. together
13, so Saul d. for his transgression
13:10, and there he d. before God
19:1, king of the children of Ammon d.
23:22, and Eleazar d., and had no sons
24:2, Nadab and Abihu d. before their
29:28, and he d. in a good old age
II Chr. 10:18, stoned him with stones, that he d.
13:20, the Lord struck him, and he d.
16:13, and d. in the one and fortieth year
18:34, time of the sun going down he d.
21:19, sickness: so he d. of sore diseases
24:15, and was full of days when he d.
15, years old was he when he d.
22, and when he d., he said, The Lord
25, slew him on his bed, and he d.
35:24, him to Jerusalem, and he d.
Job 3:11, why d. I not from the womb?
42:17, Job d., being old and full of days
Is. 6:1, in the year that king Uzziah d.
14:28, in the year that king Ahaz d.
Jer. 28:17, so Hananiah the prophet d. the
Ez. 11:13, Pelatiah the son of Benaiah d.
24:18, and at even my wife d.; and I did
Hos. 13:1, when he offended in Baal, he d.
Mat. 22:27, and last of all the woman d. also
Mk. 12:21, the second took her, and d., neither
22, seed: last of all the woman d.
Lu. 16:22, it came to pass, that the beggar d.
22, rich man also d., and was buried
20:29, a wife, and d. without children
30, her to wife, and he d. childless
31, and they left no children, and d.
32, last of all the woman d. also
Jno. 11:21, 32, here, my brother had not d.
37, even this man should not have d.?
Acts 7:15, Egypt, and d., he, and our fathers
9:37, days, that she was sick, and d.
Rom. 5:6, time Christ d. for the ungodly
8, were yet sinners, Christ d. for us
6:10, in that he d., he d. unto sin once
7:9, came, sin revived, and I d.
8:34, it is Christ that d., yea rather
14:9, to this end Christ both d., and rose
15, with thy meat, for whom Christ d.
I Cor. 8:11, brother perish, for whom Christ d.?
15:3, how that Christ d. for our sins
II Cor. 5:14, one d. for all, then were all dead
15, that he d. for all, that they which
15, but unto him which d. for them
I Thess. 4:14, that Jesus d. and rose again, even
5:10, who d. for us, that, whether we
Heb. 10:28, Moses' law d. without mercy under
11:13, these all d. in faith, not having
22, by faith Joseph when he d., made
Rev. 8:9, were in the sea, and had life, d.
11, many men d. of the waters
16:3, every living soul d. in the sea

Diest.
Ruth 1:17, where thou d., will I die
Diet.
Jer. 52:34, and for his d., there was
34, there was a continual d. given
Diet of the Jews, The.
in patriarchal age, Gen. 18:7, 8; 27:4.
in Egypt, Ex. 16:3; Num. 11:5.
in the wilderness, Ex. 16:4-12.
of the poor, frugal, Ruth 2:14; Prov. 15:17.
of the rich, luxurious, Prov. 23:1-3; Lam. 4:5; Amos 6:4, 5; Lu. 16:19.
Articles Used for:
milk, Gen. 49:12; Prov. 27:27.
butter, Dt. 32:14; II Sam. 17:29.
cheese, I Sam. 17:18; Job 10:10.
bread, Gen. 18:5; I Sam. 17:17.
parched corn, Ruth 2:14; I Sam. 17:17.
flesh, II Sam. 6:19; Prov. 9:2.
fish, Mat. 7:10; Lu. 24:42.
herbs, Prov. 15:17; Rom. 14:2; Heb. 6:7.
fruit, II Sam. 16:2.
dried fruit, I Sam. 25:18; 30:12.
honey, Song 5:1; Is. 7:15.
oil, Dt. 12:17; Prov. 21:17; Ez. 16:13.
vinegar, Num. 6:3; Ruth 2:14.
wine, II Sam. 6:19; Jno. 2:3, 10.
water, Gen. 21:14; Mat. 10:42.
expressed by bread and water, I Ks. 13:9, 16.
generally prepared by females, Gen. 27:9; I Sam. 8:13; Prov. 31:15.
Was Taken
in the morning, sparingly, Jud. 19:5, with Ecc. 10:16, 17.
at noon, Gen. 43:16; Jno. 4:6, 8.
in the evening, Gen. 24:11, 33; Lu. 24:29, 30.
often sitting, Gen. 27:19; 43:33.
often reclining, Amos 6:4; Jno. 13:23.
with the hand, Mat. 26:23, with Lu. 22:21.
thanks given before, Mk. 8:6; Acts 27:35.
purification before, II Ks. 3:11; Mat. 15:2.
a hymn sung after, Mat. 26:30.
men and women did not partake of, together, Gen. 18:8, 9; Esth. 1:3, 9.
articles of, often sent as presents, I Sam. 17:18; 25:18, 27; II Sam. 16:1, 2.
Dieth.
Lev. 7:24, fat of the beast that d. of itself
22:8, that which d. of itself, or is torn
Num. 19:14, when a man d. in a tent
Dt. 14:21, eat of any thing that d. of itself
II Sam. 3:33, said, Died Abner as a fool d.?
I Ks. 14:11, him that d. of Jeroboam
11, eat; and him that d. in the field
16:4, him that d. of Baasha in the city
4, and him that d. of his in the fields
21:24, him that d. of Ahab in the city
24, eat; and him that d. in the field
Job 14:10, but man d., and wasteth away
21:23, one d. in his full strength, being
25, d. in the bitterness of his soul
Ps. 49:17, when he d. he shall carry nothing
Prov. 11:7, a wicked man d., his expectation
Ecc. 2:16, and how d. the wise man?
3:19, as the one d., so d. the other
Is. 50:2, is no water, and d. for thirst
59:5, he that eateth of their eggs d.
Ez. 4:14, eaten of that which d. of itself
18:26, iniquity, and d. in them
32, pleasure in the death of him that d.
Zech. 11:9, feed you: that that d., let it die
Mk. 9:44, 46, 48, where their worm d. not, and
Rom. 6:9, raised from the dead, d. no more
14:7, himself, and no man d. to himself
Differ.
I Cor. 4:7, maketh thee to d. from another?
Difference.
Ex. 11:7, the Lord doth put a d. between
Lev. 10:10, and that ye may put d. between holy
11:47, d. between the unclean and
20:25, shall therefore put d. between
Ez. 22:26, they have put no d. between the
26, have they shewed d. between
44:23, the d. between the holy and
Acts 15:9, no d. between us and
Rom. 3:22, that believe: for there is no d.
Rom. 10:12, no d. between the Jew
I Cor. 7:34, there is d. also between
Jude 22, have compassion, making a d.
Differences.
I Cor. 12:5, there are d. of administrations
Differeth.
I Cor. 15:41, for one star d. from another star
Gal. 4:1, a child, d. nothing from a servant
Differing.
Rom. 12:6, gifts d. according to the grace
Dig.
Ex. 21:33, d. a pit, and not cover it
Dt. 6:11; Neh. 9:25, wells d., which thou d. not
8:9, out of hills mayest d. brass
Job 6:27, ye d. a pit for your friend
24:16, in the dark they d.
Ps. 7:15; 57:6, d. a pit, and is fallen
Is. 51:1, hole of pit whence ye are d.
Mat. 21:33, and d. a winepress
25:18, d. in the earth, and hid
Lu. 13:8, till I d. about it
16:3, I cannot d., to beg I am ashamed
See Job 3:21; Ez. 8:8; 12:5; Lu. 6:48.
Dignity.
Ecc. 10:6, folly set in great d.
II Pet. 2:10; Jude 8, these speak evil of d.
See Gen. 49:3; Esth. 6:3; Hab. 1:7.
Diligence, exhortations to, in the service of God, etc., Ex. 15:26; Dt. 4:9; 6:7; 13:14; 24:8; Josh. 1:7; Ezra 7:23; Ps. 37:10; 112:1; Prov. 2:3; 4:7; 8; Is. 55:2; Jer. 12:16; Zech. 6:15; Lu. 12:58; Rom. 12:8; II Cor. 8:7; I Tim. 5:10; Heb. 6:11; 11:6; 12:15; I Pet. 1:10; II Pet. 3:14.
in worldly business, Prov. 10:4; 12:24; 13:4; 21:5; 22:29; 27:23; Rom. 12:11; II Thess. 3:11.
Christ, an example of, Mk. 1:35; Lu. 2:49.
Required by God in
seeking him, I Chr. 22.19; Heb. 11:6.
obeying him, Dt. 6:17; 11:13.
hearkening to him, Is. 55:2.
striving after perfection, Phil. 3:13, 14.
cultivating Christian graces, II Pet. 1:5.
keeping the soul, Dt. 4:9.
keeping the heart, Prov. 4:23.
labors of love, Heb. 6:10-12.
following every good work, I Tim. 5:10.
guarding against defilement, Heb. 12:15.
seeking to be found spotless, II Pet. 3:14.
making our calling, etc., sure, II Pet. 1:10.
self-examination, Ps. 77:6.
lawful business, Prov. 27:23; Ecc. 9:10.
teaching religion, II Tim. 4:2; Jude 3.
instructing children, Dt. 6:7; 11:19.
discharging official duties, Dt. 19:18.
saints should abound in, II Cor. 8:7.
In the Service of God
should be persevered in, Gal. 6:9.
is not in vain, I Cor. 15:58.
preserves from evil, Ex. 15:26.
leads to assured hope, Heb. 6:11.
God rewards, Dt. 11:14; Heb. 11:6.
In Temporal Matters, Leads to
favor, Prov. 11:27.
prosperity, Prov. 10:4; 13:4.
honor, Prov. 12:24; 22:29.
illustrated, Prov. 6:6-8.
exemplified, Jacob, Gen. 31:40; Ruth, Ruth 2:17; Hezekiah, II Chr. 31:21; Nehemiah, etc., Neh. 4:6; psalmist, Ps. 119:60; apostles, Acts 5:42; Apollos, Acts 18:25; Titus, II Cor. 8:22; Paul, I Thess. 2:9; Onesiphorus, II Tim. 1:17.
Diligent.
Josh. 22:5, take d. heed to do the commandment
Ps. 64:6, accomplish a d. search
Diligently.
Lu. 15:8, seek d. till she find it
Acts 18:25, taught d. the things of the Lord
II Tim. 1:17, in Rome sought me d.
Heb. 12:15, looking d. lest any man
Dim.
Gen. 27:1, was old, and his eyes were d.
48:10, the eyes of Israel were d. for age
Dt. 34:7, his eye was not d., nor his
I Sam. 3:2, his eyes began to wax d., that he
4:15, his eyes were d., that he could
Job 17:7, eye also is d. by reason of sorrow

Dim—Continued.
Is. 32:3, of them that see shall not be d.
Lam. 4:1, how is the gold become d.! how
5:17, for these things our eyes are d.
Diminish.
Ex. 5:8, ye shall not d. ought thereof: for
21:10, duty of marriage, shall he not d.
Lev. 25:16, thou shalt d. the price of it
Dt. 4:2, neither shall ye d. ought from it
12:32, not add thereto, nor d. from it
Jer. 26:2, speak unto them; d. not a word
Ez. 5:11, therefore will I also d. thee
29:15, for I will d. them, that they shall
Diminished.
Ex. 5:11, ought of your work shall be d.
Prov. 13:11, gotten by vanity shall be d.
Is. 21:17, children of Kedar, shall be d.
Jer. 29:6, may be increased there, and not d.
Ez. 16:27, and have d. thine ordinary food
Diminishing.
Rom. 11:12, and the d. of them the riches of
Dimnah.
Josh. 21:35, D. with her suburbs, Nahalal
Dimness.
Is. 8:22, and darkness, d. of anguish
9:1, the d. shall not be such as was
Dimon.
Is. 15:9, waters of D. shall be full of blood
9, I will bring more upon D.
Dimonah.
Josh. 15:22, Kinah, and D., and Adadah
Dinah, Jacob's daughter, Gen. 30:21; outraged by Shechem, Gen. 34:2; avenged by Simeon and Levi, Gen. 34:25.
Dine, Gen. 43:16; Lu. 11:37; Jno. 21:12, 15.
Dinner, Prov. 15:17; Mat. 22:4; Lu. 11:38; 14:12.
Dionysius, the Areopagite, believes, Acts 17:34.
Diotrephes loveth preeminence, III Jno. 9.
Dip.
Lev. 4:6; 9:9; 17:14, priest shall d. his finger
Ruth 2:14, d. morsel in vinegar
I Sam. 14:27, d. rod in honeycomb
II Ks. 5:14, Naaman d. in Jordan
Mat. 26:23; Mk. 14:20, d. hand in dish
Jno. 13:26, when he had d. the sop
Rev. 19:13, a vesture d. in blood
See Gen. 37:31; Josh. 3:15; Lu. 16:24.
Direct.
Job 32:14, he hath not d. his words
37:3, he d. it under the whole heaven
Ps. 5:3, in morning will I d. my prayer
119:5, O that my ways were d. to keep
Prov. 3:6, he shall d. thy paths
11:5, righteousness shall d. his way
16:9, the Lord d. his steps
21:29, as for the upright, he d. his
Ecc. 10:10, wisdom profitable to d.
Is. 40:13, who hath d. the Spirit of the Lord
Jer. 10:23, not in man to d. his steps
II Thess. 3:5, d. your hearts into love of God
See Gen. 46:28; Is. 45:13; 61:8; I Thess. 3:11.
Direction, Num. 21:18.
Directly, Num. 19:4; Ez. 42:12.
Dirt, Jud. 3:22; Ps. 18:42; Is. 57:20.
Disallowed, Num. 30:5, 8, 11; I Pet. 2:4, 7.
Disannul.
Is. 14:27, the Lord hath purposed, who shall d. it?
Gal. 3:15, 17, covenant no man d.
See Job 40:8; Is. 14:27; Heb. 7:18.
Disappoint, Job 5:12; Ps. 17:13; Prov. 15:22.
Discern.
II Sam. 19:25, can I d. between good and evil?
I Ks. 3:9, that I may d. between good and bad
11, understanding to d. judgment
Ezra 3:13, could not d. noise of joy
Job 4:16, could not d. form thereof
6:30, cannot my taste d. perverse
Prov. 7:7, I d. among the youths
Ecc. 8:5, wise man's heart d. time
Jon. 4:11, cannot d. between right and left
Mal. 3:18, d. between righteous and wicked
Mat. 16:3; Lu. 12:56, d. face of sky
I Cor. 2:14, they are spiritually d.
11:29, not d. the Lord's body
12:10, to another is given d. of spirits
Heb. 4:12, the word is a d. of the thoughts
5:14, exercised to d. good and evil
See Gen. 27:23; 31:32; 38:25; II Sam. 14:17.
Discharge, I Ks. 5:9; Ecc. 8:8.
Disciple.
Mat. 10:24, the d. is not above his master
25, it is enough for the d. that he be as
42, water only in the name of a d.
27:57, who also himself was Jesus' d.
Lu. 6:40, the d. is not above his master
14:26, own life also, he cannot be my d.
27, come after me, cannot be my d.
33, that he hath, he cannot be my d.
Jno. 9:28, thou art his d.; but we are Moses'
18:15, another d.: that d. was known
16, then went out that other d., which
19:26, and the d. standing by, whom he
27, then saith he to the d., Behold thy
27, from that hour that d. took her
38, of Arimathea, being a d. of Jesus
20:2, to the other d., whom Jesus loved
3, went forth, and that other d.
4, and the other d. did outrun Peter
8, then went in also that other d.
21:7, therefore that d. whom Jesus loved
20, seeth the d. whom Jesus loved
23, that that d. should not die
24, this is the d. which testifieth of
Acts 9:10, d. at Damascus, named Ananias
26, believed not that he was a d.
36, Joppa a certain d. named Tabitha
16:1, d. was there, named Timotheus
21:16, d. with whom we should lodge
Disciples.
Is. 8:16, seal the law among my d.
Mat. 5:1, he was set, his d. came unto him
8:21, another of his d. said unto him
23, into a ship, his d. followed him
25, his d. came to him, and awoke
9:10, and sat down with him and his d.
11, they said unto his d., Why eateth
14, came to him the d. of John, saying
14, fast oft, but thy d. fast not?
19, and followed him, and so did his d.
37, saith he unto his d., The harvest
10:1, had called unto him his twelve d.
11:1, end of commanding his twelve d.
2, of Christ, he sent two of his d.
12:1, d. were an hungred, and began to
2, thy d. do that which is not lawful
49, forth his hand toward his d.
13:10, and the d. came, and said unto him
36, into the house: and his d. came
14:12, his d. came, and took up the body
15, his d. came to him, saying, This is
19, loaves to his d., and the d. to the
22, constrained his d. to get into a ship
26, the d. saw him walking on the sea
15:2, why do thy d. transgress the
12, then came his d., and said unto him
23, and his d. came and besought him
32, Jesus called his d. unto him, and
33, his d. say unto him, Whence
36, and brake them, and gave to his d.
36, and the d. to the multitude
16:5, his d. were come to the other side
13, he asked his d., saying, Whom
20, then charged he his d. that they
21, to shew unto his d., how that he
24, said Jesus unto his d., If any
17:6, when the d. heard it, they fell
19, his d. asked him, saying, Why
13, then the d. understood that he
16, I brought him to thy d., and they
19, then came the d. to Jesus apart
18:1, came the d. unto Jesus, saying
19:10, his d. say unto him, If the case
13, and pray: and the d. rebuke
Mat. 19:23, then said Jesus unto his d.
25, when his d. heard it, they were
20:17, took the twelve d. apart in
21:1, of Olives, then sent Jesus two d.
6, and the d. went, and did as Jesus
20, when the d. saw it, they marvelled
22:16, sent out unto him their d. with the
23:1, to the multitude, and to his d.
24:1, his d. came to him for to shew him
3, the d. came unto him privately
26:1, he said unto his d., Ye know
8, his d. saw it, they had indignation
17, the d. came to Jesus, saying
18, passover at thy house with my d.
19, the d. did as Jesus had appointed
26, gave it to the d., and said, Take
35, thee. Likewise also said all the d.
36, and saith unto the d., Sit ye here
40, he cometh unto the d., and findeth
45, then cometh he to his d., and saith
56, then all the d. forsook him, and
27:64, lest his d. come by night, and steal
28:7, d. that he is risen from the dead
8, and did run to bring his d. word
9, and as they went to tell his d.
13, say ye, His d. came by night
16, eleven d. went away into Galilee
Mk. 2:15, together with Jesus and his d.
16, they said unto his d., How is it
18, and the d. of John and of the
18, why do the d. of John and of the
18, Pharisees fast, but thy d. fast not?
23, his d. began, as they went, to pluck
3:7, himself with his d. to the sea
9, spake to his d., that a small ship
4:34, he expounded all things to his d.
5:31, his d. said unto him, Thou seest
6:1, own country; and his d. follow him
29, when his d. heard of it, they came
35, his d. came unto him, and said
41, them to his d. to set before them
45, constrained his d. to get into the
7:2, they saw some of his d. eat bread
5, why walk not thy d. according to
17, his d. asked him concerning the
8:1, Jesus called his d. unto him, and
4, his d. answered him, From whence
6, gave to his d. to set before them
10, entered into a ship with his d.
14, now the d. had forgotten to take
27, went out, and his d., into the towns
27, and by the way he asked his d.
33, looked on his d., he rebuked Peter
34, people unto him with his d. also
9:14, when he came to his d., he saw a
18, I spake to thy d. that they should
28, his d. asked him privately, Why
31, taught his d., and said unto them
10:10, in the house his d. asked him
13, his d. rebuked those that brought
23, and saith unto his d., How hardly
24, the d. were astonished at his words
46, went out of Jericho with his d.
11:1, he sendeth forth two of his d.
14, for ever. And his d. heard it
12:43, he called unto him his d., and saith
13:1, one of his d. saith unto him
14:12, d. said unto him, Where wilt thou
13, he sendeth forth two of his d.
14, shall eat the passover with my d.?
16, his d. went forth, and came into
32, and he saith to his d., Sit ye here
16:7, tell his d. and Peter that he goeth
Lu. 5:30, murmured against his d., saying
33, why do the d. of John fast often
33, likewise the d. of the Pharisees
6:1, his d. plucked the ears of corn
13, was day, he called unto him his d.
17, company of his d., and a great
20, and he lifted up his eyes on his d.
7:11, and many of his d. went with
18, the d. of John shewed him of all
19, John calling unto him two of his d.
8:9, his d. asked him, saying, What
Lu. 8:22, he went into a ship with his d.
9:1, he called his twelve d. together
14, he said to his d., Make them sit
16, and gave to the d. to set before
18, praying, his d. were with him
40, I besought thy d. to cast him
43, said unto his d., Let these sayings
54, and when his d. James and John
10:23, he turned him unto his d., and said
11:1, one of his d. said unto him
1, as John also taught his d.
12:1, he began to say unto his d. first of
22, he said unto his d., Therefore I say
16:1, he said also unto his d., There was
17:1, then said he unto the d., It is
22, said unto the d., The days will come
18:15, his d. saw it, they rebuked them
19:29, of olives, he sent two of his d.
37, d. began to rejoice and praise God
39, unto him, Master, rebuke thy d.
20:45, unto his d., Beware of the scribes
22:11, eat the passover with my d.?
39, olives; and his d. also followed him
45, was come to his d., he found them
Jno. 1:35, John stood, and two of his d.
37, and the two d. heard him speak
2:2, called, and his d., to the marriage
11, glory; and his d. believed on him
12, and his brethren, and his d.
17, his d. remembered that it was
22, his d. remembered that he had said
3:22, came Jesus and his d. into the land
25, between some of John's d. and
4:1, and baptized more d. than John
2, himself baptized not, but his d.)
8, (For his d. were gone away unto
27, upon this came his d., and marvelled
31, the meanwhile his d. prayed him
33, therefore said the d. one to
6:3, and there he sat with his d.
8, one of his d., Andrew, Simon
11, distributed to the d., and the d. to
12, he said unto his d., Gather up
16, his d. went down unto the sea
22, whereinto his d. were entered
22, Jesus went not with his d. into the
22, that his d. were gone away alone
24, was not there, neither his d., they
60, many therefore of his d., when they
61, himself that his d. murmured at it
66, many of his d. went back, and
7:3, that thy d. also may see the works
8:31, word, then are ye my d. indeed
9:2, his d. asked him, saying, Master
27, it again? will ye also be his d.?
28, his disciple; but we are Moses' d.
11:7, saith he to his d., Let us go into
8, his d. say unto him, Master, the
12, then said his d., Lord, if he sleep
54, and there continued with his d.
12:4, then saith one of his d., Judas
16, understood not his d. at the first
13:22, then the d. looked one on another
23, one of his d., whom Jesus loved
35, know that ye are my d., if ye have
15:8, much fruit; so shall ye be my d.
16:17, then said some of his d. among
29, his d. said unto him, Lo, now
18:1, he went forth with his d. over the
1, the which he entered, and his d.
2, restored thither with his d.
17, not thou also one of this man's d.?
19, priest then asked Jesus of his d.
25, art not thou also one of his d.?
20:10, then the d. went away unto their
18, Magdalene came and told the d.
19, shut where the d. were assembled
20, then were the d. glad, when they
25, the other d. therefore said unto
26, his d. were within, and Thomas
30, did Jesus in the presence of his d.

Disciples—Continued.
Jno. 21:1, himself again to the d. at the sea
2, of Zebedee, and two other of his d.
4, the d. knew not that it was Jesus
8, and the other d. came in a little
12, and none of the d. durst ask him
14, Jesus shewed himself to his d.
Acts 1:15, stood up in the midst of the d.
6:1, number of the d. was multiplied
2, called the multitude of the d. unto
7, the number of the d. multiplied
9:1, against the d. of the Lord, went
19, certain days with the d. which
25, then the d. took him by night
26, assayed to join himself to the d.
38, and the d. had heard that Peter
11:26, and the d. were called Christians
29, then the d., every man according
13:52, and the d. were filled with joy
14:20, howbeit, as the d. stood round
22, confirming the souls of the d
28, they abode long time with the d.
15:10, a yoke upon the neck of the d.
18:23, in order, strengthening all the d.
27, exhorting the d. to receive him
19:1, Ephesus; and finding certain d.
9, and separated the d., disputing
30, people, the d. suffered him not
20:1, Paul called unto him the d.
7, the d. came together to break
30, things, to draw away d. after them
21:4, and finding d., we tarried there
16, also certain of the d. of Cæsarea
Jno. 13:5, to wash the d. feet, and to wipe
Of Christ:
the seventy sent out to work miracles and preach, Lu. 10.
names written in heaven, Lu. 10: 20.
three thousand added to the church, Acts 2:41.
five thousand believers, Acts 4:4.
called Christians at Antioch, Acts 11:26.
Of John:
enquire of Christ, Mat. 9:14; 11:2.
follow Christ, Jno. 1:37.
dispute about purifying, Jno. 3:25.
baptized by Paul, and receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 19:1.

Discipline.
Job 36:10, he openeth also their ear to d.

Discipline of the Church.
ministers authorized to establish. Mat. 16:19; 18:18.
Consists in
maintaining sound doctrine, I Tim. 1:3; Tit. 1:13.
ordering its affairs, I Cor. 11:34; Tit. 1:5.
rebuking offenders, I Tim. 5:20; II Tim. 4:2.
removing obstinate offenders, I Cor. 5:3-5, 13; I Tim. 1:20.
should be submitted to, Heb. 13:17.
is for edification, II Cor. 10:8; 13: 10.
decency and order, the objects of, I Cor. 14:40.
exercise, in a spirit of charity, II Cor. 2:6-8.
prohibits women preaching, I Cor. 14:34; I Tim. 2:12.

Disclose, Is. 26:21.

Discomfited.
Jud. 4:15, Lord d. Sisera
8:12, Gideon d. all the host
II Sam. 22:15; Ps. 18:14, lightnings, and d. them
Is. 31:8, his young men shall be d.
See Ex. 17:13; Num. 14:45; Josh. 10:10.

Discomfiture, I Sam. 14:20.

Discontented, I Sam. 22:2.

Discontinue, Jer. 17:4.

Discord censured, Prov. 6:14, 19; 16: 29; 17:9; 18:8; 26:20; Rom. 1:29; II Cor. 12:20.

Discourage.
Num. 32:7, wherefore d. ye the heart
of the children of Israel?
Dt. 1:21, fear not, nor be d.
28, our brethren have d. our heart
Col. 3:21, your children, lest they be d.
See Num. 21:4; 32:9; Is. 42:4.

Discover.
I Sam. 14:8, 11, we will d. ourselves to them
II Sam. 22:6; Ps. 18:15, foundations of the world d.
Job 12:22, he d. deep things
41:13, who can d. face of his garment?
Prov. 25:9, d. not a secret to another
Ez. 21:24, your transgressions are d.
See Ps. 29:9; Hos. 7:1; Hab. 3:13; Acts 21:3.

Discreet, Gen. 41:33, 39; Mk. 12:34; Tit. 2:5; Dt. 22:30.

Discretion, Ps. 11:5; Prov. 11:22; Is. 28:26; Jer. 10:12.
commended, Ps. 34:12; Prov. 1:4; 2:11; 3:21; 5:2; 19:11.

Disdained, I Sam. 17:42; Job 30:1.

Disease.
Ex. 15:26; Dt. 7:15, none of these d. on you
Dt. 28:60, bring on thee all d. of Egypt
II Ks. 1:2; 8:8, 9, recover of this d.
II Chr. 16:12, in d. sought not the Lord
Job 30:18, by force of my d.
Ps. 103:3, who healeth all thy d.
Ecc. 6:2, vanity, and it is an evil d.
Ez. 34:4, d. have ye not strengthened
21, have pushed d. with your horns
See Mat. 4:23; 14:35; Lu. 9:1; Acts 28:9.

Diseases sent by God, Ex. 9; 15:26; Num. 12:10; Dt. 28:60; II Ks. 1: 4; 5:27; II Chr. 21:18; 26:21; Job 2:6, 7.
cured by Christ, Mat. 4:23; 9:20; Jno. 5:8.
power given to his disciples to cure, Lu. 9:1; Acts 28:8.
exercised, Acts 3:1; 9:34; 28:8.
often sent as punishment, Dt. 28:21; Jno. 5:14.
often brought from other countries, Dt. 7:15.
often through Satan, I Sam. 16:14-16; Job 2:7.
regarded as visitations, Job 2:7-10; Ps. 38:2, 7.
intemperance a cause of, Hos. 7:5.
sins of youth a cause of, Job 20:11.
overexcitement a cause of, Dan. 8: 27.
were many and divers, Mat. 4:24.
Mentioned in Scripture:
ague, Lev. 26:16.
abscess, II Ks. 20:7.
atrophy, Job 16:8; 19:20.
blindness, Job 29:15; Mat. 9:27.
boils and blains, Ex. 9:10.
consumption, Lev. 26:16; Dt. 28: 22.
demoniacal possession, Mat. 15:22; Mk. 5:15.
deafness, Ps. 38:13; Mk. 7:32.
debility, Ps. 102:23; Ez. 7:17.
dropsy, Lu. 14:2.
dumbness, Prov. 31:8; Mat. 9:32.
dysentery, II Chr. 21:12-19; Acts 28:8.
emerods, Dt. 28:27; I Sam. 5:6, 12.
fever, Dt. 28:22; Mat. 8:14.
impediment speech, Mk. 7:32.
itch, Dt. 28:27.
inflammation, Dt. 28:22.
issue of blood, Mat. 9:20.
lameness, II Sam. 4:4; II Chr. 16:12.
leprosy, Lev. 13:2; II Ks. 5:1.
loss of appetite, Job 33:20; Ps. 107:18.
lunacy, Mat. 4:24; 17:15.
melancholy, I Sam. 16:14.
palsy, Mat. 8:6; 9:2.
plague, Num. 11:33; II Sam. 24: 15, 21, 25.
scab, Dt. 28:27.
sunstroke, II Ks. 4:18-20; Is. 49: 10.
ulcers, Is. 1:6; Lu. 16:20.
worms, Acts 12:23.
children subject to, II Sam. 12:15; I Ks. 17:17.
Frequently
loathsome, Ps. 38:7; 41:8.
painful, II Chr. 21:15; Job 33:19.
tedious, Dt. 28:59; Jno. 5:5; Lu. 13:16.
complicated, Dt. 28:60, 61; Acts 28:8.
incurable, II Chr. 21:18; Jer. 14: 19.
physicians undertook the cure of, Jer. 8:22; Mat. 9:12; Lu. 4:23.
medicine used for curing, Prov. 17: 22; Is. 1:6.
art of curing, defective, Job 13:14; Mk. 5:26.
God often entreated to cure, II Sam. 12:16; II Ks. 20:1-3; Ps. 6:2; Js. 5:14.
not looking to God in, condemned, II Chr. 16:12.
Those Afflicted with,
anointed, Mk. 6:13; Js. 5:14.
often laid in the streets to receive advice from passers-by, Mk. 6: 56; Acts 5:15.
often divinely supported, Ps. 41:3.
often divinely cured, II Ks. 20:5; Js. 5:15.
illustrative of sin, Is. 1:5.

Disfigure, Mat. 6:16.

Disgrace, Jer. 14:21.

Disguise. I Sam. 28:8; I Ks. 14.2; 20:38; 22:30; II Chr. 18:29; 35: 22; Job 24:15.

Disguised.
I Ks. 20:38, and d. himself with ashes upon
22:30, and the king of Israel d. himself
II Chr. 18:29, so the king of Israel d. himself
35:22, but d. himself, that he might fight

Disguises resorted to, I Sam. 28:8; I Ks. 14:2; 20:38; 22:30; II Chr. 18:29; 35:22.
disfiguring of face for the dead forbidden, Lev. 19:28; Dt. 14:1.

Disguiseth.
Job 24:15, shall see me: and d. his face

Dish.
Jud. 5:25, brought forth butter in a lordly d.
II Ks. 21:13, as a man wipeth a d., wiping it
Mat. 26:23, dippeth his hand with me in the d.
Mk. 14:20, that dippeth with me in the d.

Dishan.
Gen. 36:21, and Dishon, and Ezer, and D.
28, the children of D. are these; Uz
30, duke Dishon, duke Ezer, duke D.
I Chr. 1:38, and Dishon, and Ezar, and D.
42, the sons of D.; Uz, and Aran

Dishes.
Ex. 25:29, thou shalt make the d. thereof
37:16, the table, his d., and his spoons
Num. 4:7, put thereon the d., and the spoons

Dishon.
Gen. 36:21, and D., and Ezer, and Dishan
25, D., and Aholibamah the daughter
26, are the children of D.; Hemdan
30, duke D., duke Ezer, duke Dishan
I Chr. 1:38, and D., and Ezar, and Dishan
41, the sons of Anah; D. And the
41, sons of D.; Amram, and Eshban

Dishonest.
Ez. 22:13, smitten mine hand at thy d. gain
27, to destroy souls, to get d. gain

Dishonesty.
II Cor. 4:2, renounced the hidden things of d.

Dishonour.
Ezra 4:14, meet for us to see the king's d.
Ps. 35:26; 71:13, be clothed with shame and d. that
69:19, and my shame, and my d.: mine
71:13, be covered with reproach and d.
Prov. 6:33, a wound and d. shall he get
Mic. 7:6, son d. father
Jno. 8:49, honour my Father, and ye do d. me
Rom. 1:24, to d. their own bodies between
9:21, unto honour, and another unto d.?
I Cor. 15:43, it is sown in d.; it is raised in
II Cor. 6:8, by honour and d., by evil report
II Tim. 2:20, some to honour, and some to d.

Dishonourest.
Rom. 2:23, breaking the law d. thou God?

Dishonoureth.
Mic. 7:6, son d. the father, the daughter
I Cor. 11:4, his head covered, d. his head
5, her head uncovered, d. her head

Disinherit.
Num. 14:12, with the pestilence, and d. them

Dismayed.
Dt. 31:8, thee: fear not, neither be d.
Josh. 1:9, neither be thou d.: for the Lord
8:1, neither be thou d.: take all the
10:25, fear not, nor be d., be strong
I Sam. 17:11, Philistine, they were d., and greatly
II Ks. 19:26, they were d. and confounded
I Chr. 22:13, courage; dread not, nor be d.
28:20, fear not, nor be d.: for the Lord
II Chr. 20:15, be not afraid nor d. by reason of
17, fear not, nor be d.; to morrow
32:7, be not afraid nor d. for the king of
Is. 21:3, of it; I was d. at the seeing of it
37:27, they were d. and confounded
41:10, be not d.; for I am thy God
Is. 41:23, that we may be d., and behold it
Jer. 1:17, be not d. at their faces
8:9, ashamed, they are d. and taken
10:2, be not d. at the signs of heaven
2, for the heathen are d. at them
17:18, be confounded: let them be d.
18, but let not me be d.: bring
23:4, they shall fear no more, nor be d.
30:10, neither be d., O Israel: for, lo
46:5, wherefore have I seen them d.
27, be not d., O Israel: for, behold
48:1, Misgab is confounded and d.
49:37, for I will cause Elam to be d.
50:36, mighty men; and they shall be d.
Ez. 2:6, of their words, nor be d. at, their
3:9, neither be d. at their looks, though
Ob. 9, mighty men, O Teman, shall be d.

Dismaying.
Jer. 48:39, a derision and a d. to all them

Dismissed.
II Chr. 23:8, Jehoiada the priest d. not the
Acts 15:30, so when they were d., they came
19:41, thus spoken, he d. the assembly

Disobedience.
Rom. 5:19, by one man's d. many were made
II Cor. 10:6, to revenge all d., when your
Eph. 2:2, now worketh in the children of d.
5:6, of God upon the children of d
Col. 3:6, of God cometh on the children of d.
Heb. 2:2, transgression and d. received a
and its results, Lev. 26:14; Dt. 8: 11; 27; 28:15; Josh. 5:6; I Sam. 2: 30; 12:15; Ps. 78:10; 3:8; 42:24; Jer. 9:13; 18:10; 22:21; 35:14; Eph. 5:6; Tit. 1:16; 3:3; Heb. 2: 2. See Adam and Eve, Gen. 3; Pharaoh, Ex. 5:2; Achan, Josh. 7; Saul, I Sam. 13:9; 15; Man of God, I Ks. 13:21; Jonah, Jon. 1:2.

Disobedience to God.
provokes his anger, Ps. 78:10, 40; Is. 3:8.
forfeits his favor, I Sam. 13:14.
forfeits his promised blessings, Josh. 5:6; I Sam. 2:30; Jer. 18:10.
brings a curse, Dt. 11:28; 28:15, etc.
a characteristic of the wicked, Eph. 2:2; Tit. 1:16; 3:3.
the wicked persevere in, Jer. 22:21.
heinousness of, illustrated, Jer. 35: 14, etc.
men prone to excuse, Gen. 3:12, 13
shall be punished, Is. 42:24, 25; Heb. 2:2.
acknowledge the punishment of, to be just, Neh. 9:32, 33; Dan. 9:10, 11, 14.
warnings against, I Sam. 12:15; Jer. 12:17.
bitter results of, illustrated, Jer. 9: 13, 15.
exemplified, Adam and Eve, Gen. 3: 6, 11; Pharaoh, Ex. 5:2; Nadab, etc., Lev. 10:1; Moses, etc., Num. 20:8, 11, 24; Saul, I Sam. 28:18; the prophet, I Ks. 13:20-23; Israel, II Ks. 18:9-12; Jonah, Jon. 1:2, 3.

Disobedient.
I Ks. 13:26, the man of God, who was d. unto
Neh. 9:26, nevertheless they were d., and
Lu. 1:17, the d. to the wisdom of the just
Acts 26:19, was not d. unto the heavenly vision
Rom. 1:30, of evil things, d. to parents
10:21, unto a d. and gainsaying people
I Tim. 1:9, but for the lawless and d., for the
II Tim. 3:2, blasphemers, d. to parents
Tit. 1:16, being abominable, and d., and unto
3:3, sometimes foolish, d., deceived
I Pet. 2:7, but unto them which be d.
8, stumble at the word, being d.
3:20, which sometimes were d., when

Disobeyed.
I Ks. 13:21, hast d. the mouth of the Lord

Disorderly.
II Thess. 3:6, every brother that walketh d.
7, behaved not ourselves d. among
11, some which walk among you d.

Dispatch.
Ez. 23:47, and d. them with their swords

Dispensation.
I Cor. 9:17, a d. of the gospel is committed
Eph. 1:10, that in the d. of the fulness of
3:2, heard of the d. of the grace of God
Col. 1:25, according to the d. of God which

Disperse.
I Sam. 14:34, d. yourselves among the people
Prov. 15:7, the lips of the wise d knowledge
Ez. 12:15, and d. them in the countries
20:23, and d. them through the countries
22:15, and d. thee in the countries
29:12, and d. them through the countries
30:23, will d. them through the countries
26, and d. them among the countries

Dispersed.
II Chr. 11:23, d. of all his children throughout
Esth. 3:8, and d. among the people in all
Ps. 112:9, he hath d., he hath given to the
Prov. 5:16, let thy fountains be d. abroad
Is. 11:12, gather together the d. of Judah
Ez. 36:19, were d. through the countries
Zeph. 3:10, the daughter of my d., shall bring
Jno. 7:35, unto the d. among the Gentiles?
Acts 5:37, as many as obeyed him, were d.
II Cor. 9:9, he hath d. abroad; he hath given
of Israel, Esth. 3:8; Is. 11:12; Jno. 7:35.
prophecies concerning, Jer. 25:34; Ez. 36:19; Zeph. 3:10.

Dispersions.
Jer. 25:34, of your slaughter and of your d.

Displayed.
Ps. 60:4, may be d. because of the truth

Displease.
Gen. 31:35, let it not d. my lord that I cannot
Num. 22:34, d. thee, I will get me back
I Sam. 29:7, thou d. not the lords
II Sam. 11:25, let not this thing d. thee, for
Prov. 24:18, the Lord see it, and it d. him

Displeased.
Gen. 38:10, which he did d. the Lord
48:17, and when Joseph it d. him
Num. 11:1, complained, it d. the Lord
I Sam. 8:6, but the thing d. Samuel
18:8, and the saying d. him; and he
II Sam. 6:8, and David was d., because the
11:27, thing that David had done d.
I Ks. 1:6, his father had not d. him at any
20:43, went to his house heavy and d.
21:4, came into his house heavy and d.
I Chr. 13:11, and David was d., because the
21:7, God was d. with this thing
Ps. 60:1, thou hast been d.; O turn thyself
Is. 59:15, it d. him that there was no
Dan. 6:14, was sore d. with himself, and set
Jon. 4:1, it d. Jonah exceedingly
Hab. 3:8, the Lord d. against the rivers?
Zech. 1:2, the Lord hath been sore d. with
15, I am very sore d. with the heathen
15, at ease; for I was but a little d.
Mat. 21:15, son of David; they were sore d.
Mk. 10:14, Jesus saw it, he was much d.
41, began to be much d. with James
Acts 12:20, Herod was highly d. with them of

Displeasure.
Dt. 9:19, was afraid of the anger and hot d.
Jud. 15:3, though I do them a d.
Ps. 2:5, and vex them in his sore d.
6:1; 38:1, neither chasten me in thy hot d.

Disposed.
Job 34:13, who hath d. the whole world?
37:15, thou know when God d. them
Acts 18:27, he was d. to pass into Achaia
I Cor. 10:27, you to a feast, and ye be d. to go

Dispcsing.
Prov. 16:33, the whole d. thereof is of the Lord

Disposition.
Acts 7:53, the law by the d. of angels

Dispossess.
Num. 33:53, and ye shall d. the inhabitants
Dt. 7:17, more than I; how can I d. them?

Dispcssessed.
Num. 32:39, and d. the Amorite which was
Jud. 11:23, God of Israel hath d. the Amorites

Disputation.
Acts 15:2, no small dissension and d. with

Disputations.
Rom. 14:1, receive ye, but not to doubtful d.

Dispute.
Job 23:7, the righteous might d. with him

Disputed.
Mk. 9:33, that ye d. among yourselves by
34, they had d. among themselves
Acts 9:29, and d. against the Grecians
17:17, d. he in the synagogue with
Jude 9, he d. about the body of Moses

Disputer.
I Cor. 1:20, where is the d. of this world?

Disputing.
Acts 6:9, and of Asia, d. with Stephen
Acts 15:7, when there had been much d.
19:8, three months, d. and persuading
9, d. daily in the school of one
24:12, me in the temple d. with any man
with God, forbidden, Rom. 9:20; I Cor. 1:20.
with men, Mk. 9:33; Rom. 14:1; Phil. 2:14; I Tim. 1:4; 4:7; 6:20; II Tim. 2:14; Tit. 3:9.

Disputings.
Phil. 2:14, without murmurings and d.
I Tim. 6:5, perverse d. of men of corrupt

Disquiet.
Jer. 50:34, and d. the inhabitants of Babylon

Disquieted.
I Sam. 28:15, why hast thou d. me, to bring me
Ps. 39:6, shew: surely they are d. in vain
42:5, and why art thou d. in me? hope
11; 43:5, why art thou d. within me? hope
Prov. 30:21, for three things the earth is d.

Disquietness.
Ps. 38:8, I have roared by reason of the d.

Dissembled.
Josh. 7:11, and have also stolen, and d. also
Jer. 42:20, for ye d. in your hearts, when ye
Gal. 2:13, other Jews d. likewise with him

Dissemblers.
Ps. 26:4, neither will I go in with d.

Dissembleth.
Prov. 26:24, he that hateth d. with his lips

Dissemble, Josh. 7:11; Ps. 26:4; Prov. 26:24; Jer. 42:20; Gal. 2:13.

Dissension.
Acts 15:2, had no small d. and disputation
23:7, a d. between the Pharisees and the
10, and when there arose a great d. concerning circumcision, Acts 15:1.

Dissimulation.
Rom. 12:9, let love be without d.
Gal. 2:13, was carried away with their d.

Dissolve.
Dan. 5:16, interpretations, and d. doubts

Dissolved.
Ps. 75:3, the inhabitants therefore are d.
Is. 14:31, thou, whole Palestina, art d.
24:19, the earth is clean d., the earth
34:4, all the host of heaven shall be d.
Nah. 2:6, and the palace shall be d.
II Cor. 5:1, house of this tabernacle were d.
II Pet. 3:11, that all these things shall be d.
12, heavens being on fire shall be d.

Dissolvest.
Job 30:22, upon it, and d. my substance

Dissolving.
Dan. 5:12, hard sentences, and d. of doubts

Distaff.
Prov. 31:19, and her hands hold the d.

Distant.
Ex. 36:22, equally d. one from another

Distil.
Dt. 32:2, my speech shall d. as the dew
Job 36:28, clouds do drop and d. upon man

Distinction.
I Cor. 14:7, they give a d. in the sounds

Distinctly.
Neh. 8:8, in the book in the law of God d.

Distracted.
Ps. 88:15, while I suffer thy terrors I am d.

Distraction.
I Cor. 7:35, attend upon the Lord without d.

Distress.
Gen. 35:3, answered me in the day of my d.
42:21, therefore is this d. come upon
Dt. 2:9, d. not the Moabites, neither
19, Ammon, d. them not, nor meddle
28:53, thine enemies shall d. thee
55, thine enemies shall d. thee in all
57, enemy shall d. thee in thy gates
Jud. 11:7, unto me now when ye are in d.?
I Sam. 22:2, and every one that was in d.
II Sam. 22:7, in my d. I called upon the Lord
I Ks. 1:29, redeemed my soul out of all d.
II Chr. 28:22, and in the time of his d. did he
Neh. 2:17, ye see the d. that we are
9:37, pleasure, and we are in great d.
Ps. 4:1, enlarged me when I was in d.
18:6, in my d. I called upon the Lord
25:17; 107:6, 13, 19, 28, out of d.
118:5, I called upon the Lord in d.
120:1, in my d. I cried unto the Lord
Prov. 1:27, d. and anguish cometh upon you
Is. 25:4, a strength to the needy in his d.
29:2, yet I will d. Ariel, and there shall
7, and her munition, and that d. her
Jer. 10:18, and will d. them, that they may
Lam. 1:20, O Lord; for I am in d.: my bowels
Ob. 12, spoken proudly in the day of d.
14, that did remain in the day of d.
Zeph. 1:15, a day of trouble and d., a day of
17, and I will bring d. upon men
Lu. 21:23, there shall be great d. in the land
25, and upon the earth d. of nations
Rom. 8:35, tribulation, or d., or persecution
I Cor. 7:26, this is good for the present d.
II Cor. 6:4, approving ourselves in d.
12:10, take pleasure in d.
I Thess. 3:7, our affliction and d. by your faith

Distressed.
Gen. 32:7, Jacob was greatly afraid and d.
Num. 22:3, and Moab was d. because of the
Jud. 2:15, them: and they were greatly d.
10:9, so that Israel was sore d.
I Sam. 13:6 (for the people were d.,) then the
14:24, the men of Israel were d. that day
28:15, and Saul answered, I am sore d.
30:6, and David was greatly d.; for
II Sam. 1:26, I am d. for thee, my brother

Distribute.
Neh. 13:13, office was to d. to brethren
Job 21:17, God d. sorrows in his anger
Lu. 18:22, sell and d. to poor
Jno. 6:11, given thanks, he d.
Rom. 12:13, d. to necessity of saints
I Cor. 7:17, as God hath d. to every man
II Cor. 9:13, your liberal d.
See Josh. 13:32; Acts 4:35; II Cor. 10:13; I Tim. 6:18.

Ditch.
Ps. 7:15, fallen into d. he made
Mat. 15:14; Lu. 6:39, both fall into d.
See II Ks. 3:16; Job 9:31; Prov. 23:27; Is. 22:11.

Divers.
Dt. 22:9, sow thy vineyard with d. seeds
11, a garment of d. sorts, as of
25:13, shalt not have in thy bag d. weights
14, not have in thine house d. measures
Jud. 5:30, to Sisera a prey of d. colours
30, a prey of d. colours of needlework
30, of d. colours of needlework
II Sam. 13:18, she had a garment of d. colours
19, rent her garment of d. colours
I Chr. 29:2, glistening stones, and of d. colours
II Chr. 16:14, filled with sweet odours and d. kinds
21:4, and d. also of the princes of Israel
30:11, d. of Asher and Manasseh
Ps. 78:45, sent d. sorts of flies among them
105:31, came d. sorts of flies, and lice
Prov. 20:10, d. weights, and d. measures
23, d. weights are an abomination
Ecc. 5:7, words there are also d. vanities
Ez. 16:16, thy high places with d. colours
17:3, of feathers, which had d. colours
Mat. 4:24, with d. diseases and torments
24:7, and earthquakes, in d. places
Mk. 1:34, many that were sick of d. diseases
8:3, for d. of them came from far
13:8, shall be earthquakes in d. places
Lu. 4:40, sick with d. diseases brought
21:11, great earthquakes shall be in d.
Acts 19:9, but when d. were hardened, and
I Cor. 12:10, to another d. kind of tongues
II Tim. 3:6, with sins, led away with d. lusts
Tit. 3:3, serving d. lusts and pleasures
Heb. 1:1, times and in d. manners spake in
2:4, and with d. miracles, and gifts of
9:10, meats and drinks, and d. washings
13:9, with d. and strange doctrines
Js. 1:2, when ye fall into d. temptations

Diverse.
Lev. 19:19, cattle gender with a d. kind
Esth. 1:7, vessels being d. one from another
3:8, their laws are d. from all people
Dan. 7:3, the sea, d. one from another
7, and it was d. from all the beasts
19, which was d. from all the others
23, which shall be d. from all kingdoms
24, and he shall be d. from the first

Diversities.
I Cor. 12:4, now there are d. of gifts, but the
6, there are d. of operations, but it
28, helps, governments, d. of tongues

Divide.
Gen. 1:6, let it d. the waters from the waters
14, to d. the day from the night
18, to d. the light from the darkness
49:7, will d. them in Jacob, and scatter
27, at night he shall d. the spoil
Ex. 14:16, thine hand over the sea, and d. it
15:9, I will overtake, I will d. the spoil
21:35, the live ox, and d. the money of it
35, the dead ox also they shall d.
26:33, the vail shall d. unto you between
Lev. 1:17, thereof, but shall not d. it asunder
5:8, neck, but shall not d. it asunder
11:4, cud, or of them that d. the hoof
7, the swine, though he d. the hoof
Num. 31:27, and d. the prey into two parts
33:54, and ye shall d. the land by lot for
34:17, which shall d. the land unto
18, tribe, to d. the land by inheritance
29, Lord commanded to d. the inheritance
Dt. 14:7, or of them that d. the cloven hoof
7, chew the cud, but d. not the hoof
19:3, d. the coasts into three parts

Divide—Continued.
Josh. 1:6, shalt thou d. for an inheritance
13:6, d. thou it by lot unto the Israelites
7, d. this land for an inheritance
18:5, and they shall d. it into seven
22:8, d. the spoil of your enemies with
II Sam. 19:29, said, Thou and Ziba d. the land
I Ks. 3:25, d. the living child in two, and
26, be neither mine nor thine, but d. it
Neh. 9:11, thou didst d. the sea before them
22, and didst d. them into corners
Job 27:17, and the innocent shall d. the silver
Ps. 55:9, destroy, O Lord, and d. their
60:6, I will d. Shechem, and mete out
74:13, thou didst d. the sea by thy
108:7, will rejoice, I will d. Shechem, and
Prov. 16:19, than to d. the spoil with the proud
Is. 9:3, rejoice when they d. the spoil
53:12, therefore will I d. him a portion
12, he shall d. the spoil with the strong
Ez. 5:1, balances to weigh, and d. the hair
45:1, moreover, when ye shall d. by lot
47:21, so shall ye d. this land unto
22, shall d. it by lot for an inheritance
48:29, ye shall d. by lot unto the tribes
Dan. 11:39, and shall d. the land for gain
Lu. 12:13, that he d. the inheritance with me
22:17, take this, and d. it among
Divided.
Gen. 1:4, God d. the light from the darkness
7, and d. the waters which were under
10:5, were the isles of the Gentiles d.
25, in his days was the earth d.
32, by these were the nations d. in the
14:15, and he d. himself against them
15:10, and d. them in the midst, and laid
10, another: but the birds d. he not
32:7, and he d. the people that was with
33:1, and he d. the children unto Leah
Ex. 14:21, dry land, and the waters were d.
Num. 26:53, unto these the land shall be d.
55, the land shall be d. by lot
56, shall the possession thereof be d.
31:42, which Moses d. from the men that
Dt. 4:19, which the Lord thy God hath d.
32:8, d. to the nations their inheritance
Josh. 14:5, Israel did, and they d. the land
18:10, there Joshua d. the land unto
19:51, d. for an inheritance by lot
23:4, I have d. unto you by lot
Jud. 5:30, have they not d. the prey; to
7:16, and he d. the three hundred men
9:43, and d. them into three companies
19:29, and d. her, together with her
II Sam. 1:23, in their death they were not d.
I Ks. 16:21, then were the people of Israel d.
18:6, so they d. the land between them
II Ks. 2:8, they were d. hither and thither
I Chr. 1:19, in his days the earth was d.
23:6, and David d. them into courses
24:4, of Ithamar; and thus were they d.
5, thus were they d. by lot, one sort
II Chr. 35:13, and d. them speedily among all
Job 38:25, who hath d. a water course for the
Ps. 68:12, that tarried at home d. the spoil
78:13, he d. the sea, and caused them
55, and d. them an inheritance by
136:13, to him which d. the Red sea into
Is. 33:23, is the prey of a great spoil d.
34:17, his hand hath d. it unto them
Is. 51:15, the Lord thy God, that d. the sea
Lam. 4:16, anger of the Lord hath d. them
Ez. 37:22, neither shall they be d. into two
Dan. 2:41, of iron, the kingdom shall be d.
5:28, thy kingdom is d., and given
11:4, and shall be d. toward the four
Hos. 10:2, their heart is d.; now shall they
Amos 7:17, and thy land shall be d. by line
Mic. 2:4, away he hath d. our fields
Zech. 14:1, and thy spoil shall be d. in the
Mat. 12:25, every kingdom d. against itself is
25, city or house d. against itself
26, Satan, he is d. against himself
Mk. 3:24, if a kingdom be d. against itself
25, if a house be d. against itself
26, and be d., he cannot stand, but
6:41, the two fishes d. he among them all
Lu. 11:17, every kingdom d. against itself is
17, house d. against a house falleth
18, if Satan also be d. against himself
12:52, there shall be five in one house d.
53, father shall be d. against the son
15:12, and he d. unto them his living
Acts 13:19, he d. their land to them by lot
14:4, the multitude of the city was d.
23:7, and the multitude was d.
I Cor. 1:13, is Christ d.? was Paul crucified
Rev. 16:19, the great city was d. into three
Divider.
Lu. 12:14, made me a judge or a d. over you?
Divideth.
Lev. 11:4, 5, the cud; but d. not the hoof
6, the cud, but d. not the hoof
26, every beast which d. the hoof
Dt. 14:8, the swine, because it d. the hoof
Job 26:12, he d. the sea with his power
Ps. 29:7, the Lord d. the flames of fire
Jer. 31:35, which d. the sea when the waves
Mat. 25:32, as a shepherd d. his sheep from
Lu. 11:22, he trusted, and d. his spoils
Dividing.
Josh. 19:49, end of d. the land for inheritance
51, made an end of d. the country
Is. 63:12, d. the water before them
Dan. 7:25, a time and times and the d. of
I Cor. 12:11, d. to every man severally as he
II Tim. 2:15, rightly d. the word of truth
Heb. 4:12, even to the d. asunder of soul and
Divination.
Num. 22:7, with the rewards of d. in their
23:23, is there any d. against Israel
Dt. 18:10, or that useth d., or an observer
II Ks. 17:17, used d. and enchantments, and
Jer. 14:14, a false vision and d., and a thing
Ez. 12:24, vain vision nor flattering d. within
13:6, vanity and lying d., saying
7, have ye not spoken a lying d.
21:21, head of the two ways, to use d.
22, hand was the d. for Jerusalem
23, be unto them as a false d. in their
Acts 16:16, possessed with a spirit of d. met us
Ez. 13:23, see no more vanity, nor divine d.
Divine.
Gen. 44:15, such a man as I can certainly d.?
I Sam. 28:8, d. unto me by the familiar spirit
Prov. 16:10, a d. sentence is in the lips of the
Ez. 13:9, that see vanity, and that d. lies
23, no more vanity, nor d. divinations
21:29, whiles they d. a lie unto thee
Mic. 3:6, unto you, that ye shall not d.
11, the prophets thereof d. for money
Heb. 9:1, had also ordinances of d. service
II Pet. 1:3, according as his d. power hath
4, might be partakers of the d. nature
Diviners.
Dt. 18:14, observers of times, and unto d.
I Sam. 6:2, called for the priests and the d.
Is. 44:25, of the liars, and maketh d. mad
Jer. 27:9, to your d., nor to your
29:8, let not your prophets and your d.
Mic. 3:7, ashamed, and the d. confounded
Zech. 10:2, and the d. have seen a lie
Divineth.
Gen. 44:5, and whereby indeed he d.?
Divining.
Ez. 22:28, seeing vanity, and d. lies
Division.
Ex. 8:23, I will put a d. between my people
II Chr. 35:5, and after the d. of the families
Lu. 12:51, I tell you, Nay; but rather d.
Jno. 7:43, there was a d. among the people
9:16, there was a d. among them
10:19, there was a d. therefore
Divisions.
Josh. 11:23, to their d. by their tribes
12:7, a possession according to their d.
18:10, of Israel according to their d.
Jud. 5:15, 16, the d. of Reuben
I Chr. 24:1, are the d. of the sons of Aaron
26:1, concerning the d. of the porters
12, these were the d. of the porters
19, these are the d. of the porters
II Chr. 35:5, according to the d. of the families
12, according to the d. of the families
Ezra 6:18, they set the priests in their d.
Neh. 11:36, of the Levites were d. in Judah
Rom. 16:17, them which cause d. and offences
I Cor. 1:10, that there be no d. among you
3:3, you envying, and strife, and d.
11:18, hear that there be d. among
forbidden in the church, I Cor. 1:10.
condemned in the church, I Cor. 1:11-13; 11:18.
unbecoming in the church, I Cor. 12:24, 25.
Are Contrary to the
unity of Christ, I Cor. 1:13; 12:13.
desire of Christ, Jno. 17:21-23.
purpose of Christ, Jno. 10:16.
spirit of the primitve church, I Cor. 11:16.
are a proof of a carnal spirit, I Cor 3:3.
avoid those who cause, Rom. 16:17
evil of, illustrated, Mat. 12:25.
Divorce.
law of marriage against, Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:6.
Permitted
by the Mosaic law, Dt. 24:1.
on account of hardness of heart, Mat. 19:8.
often sought by the Jews, Mic. 2:9; Mal. 2:14.
sought on slight grounds, Mat. 5:31; 19:3.
not allowed to those who falsely accused their wives, Dt. 22:18, 19.
Women
could obtain, Prov. 2:17, with Mk. 10:12.
could marry after, Dt. 24:2.
responsible for vows after, Num. 30:9.
married after, could not return to first husband, Dt. 24:3, 4; Jer. 3:1.
afflicted by, Is. 54:4, 6.
priests not to marry women after, Lev. 21:14.
of servants, regulated by law, Ex. 21:7, 11.
of captives, regulated by law, Dt. 21:13, 14.
forced on those who had idolatrous wives, Ezra 10:2-17; Neh. 13:23, 30.
Jews condemned for love of, Mal. 2:14-16.
forbidden by Christ except for adultery, Mat. 5:32; 19:9.
prohibition of, offended the Jews, Mat. 19:10.
illustrative of God's casting off of the Jewish church, Is. 50:1; Jer. 3:8.
Divorcement.
Dt. 24:1, then let him write her a bill of d.
3, hate her, and write her a bill of d.
Is. 50:1, where is the bill of your mother's d.
Mat. 5:31, let him give her a writing of d.
19:7, command to give a writing of d.
Mk. 10:4, Moses suffered to write a bill of d.
Do.
Gen. 6:17, I, even I, d. bring a flood of waters
9:13, I d. set my bow in the cloud, and it
11:6, and this they begin to d.: and now
6, which they have imagined to d.
16:6, hand; d. to her as it pleaseth thee
18:5, they said, So d., as thou hast said
17, Abraham that thing which I d.
19, Lord, to d. justice and judgment
25, from thee to d. after this manner
25, the Judge of all the earth d. right?
29, said, I will not d. it for forty's sake
30, I will not d. it, if I find thirty there
19:7, you, brethren, d. not so wickedly
8, you, and d. ye to them as is
8, only unto these men d. nothing
22, for I cannot d. any thing till thou
21:23, thou shalt d. unto me, and to the
22:12, the lad, neither d. thou any thing
24:42, thou d. prosper my way which I go
25:32, profit shall this birthright d. to me?
26:29, that thou wilt d. us no hurt
27:37, and what shall I d. now unto thee
46, what good shall my life d. me?
30:31, if thou wilt d. this thing for me, I
31:16, God hath said unto thee, d.
29, power of my hand to d. you hurt
43, and what can I d. this day unto
32:12, saidst, I will surely d. thee good
34:14, we cannot d. this thing, to give
19, man deferred not to d. the thing
37:13, d. not thy brethren feed the flock in
39:9, can I d. this great wickedness
11, into the house to d. his business
40:8, d. not interpretations belong to God?
41:9, I d. remember my faults this day
25, Pharaoh what he is about to d.
28, to d. he sheweth unto Pharaoh
34, let Pharaoh d. this, and let him
55, Joseph; what he saith to you, d.
42:1, why d. ye look one upon another?
18, this d., and live; for I fear God
22, d. not sin against the child
43:11, so now, d. this; take of the best
44:7, thy servants should d. according
17, said, God forbid that I should d. so
45:17, say unto your brethren, This d. ye
19, thou art commanded, this d. ye
47:30, he said, I will d. as thou hast said
Ex. 1:16, when ye d. the office of a midwife to
3:20, I will d. in the midst thereof
4:15, will teach you what ye shall d.
17, wherewith thou shalt d. signs
21, d. all those wonders before Pharaoh
5:4, wherefore d. ye, Moses and Aaron
17, let us go and d. sacrifice to the
6:1, see what I will d. to Pharaoh
8:8, may d. sacrifice unto the Lord
26, Moses said, It is not meet so to d.
9:5, to morrow the Lord shall d. this
15:26, d. that which is right in his sight
17:2, wherefore d. ye tempt the Lord?
4, what shall I d. unto this people?
18:16, d. make them know the statutes
20, and the work that they must d.
23, if thou shalt d. this thing, and God
19:8, the Lord hath spoken we will d.
20:9, thou labour, and d. all thy work
10, in it thou shalt not d. any work
21:7, not go out as the menservants d.
11, if he d. not these three unto
22:30, shalt thou d. with thine oxen

Do—continued
Ex. 23:2, shalt not follow a multitude to d. evil
12, six days thou shalt d. thy work
22, his voice, and d. all that I speak
24, them, nor d. after their works
24:3, which the Lord hath said will we d.
7, that the Lord hath said will we d.
14, any man have any matters to d.
29:1, is the thing that thou shalt d. unto
35, and thus shalt thou d. unto Aaron
41, shalt d. according to the meat
31:11, commanded thee shall they d.
32:14, he thought to d. unto his people
18, the noise of them that sing d. I hear
33:5, may know what to d. unto thee
17, I will d. this thing also that
34:10, all thy people I will d. marvels
10, thing that I will d. with thee
15, gods, and d. sacrifice unto their gods
35:1, commanded, that ye should d.
19, to d. service in the holy place
35, weaver, even of them that d. any
36:2, up to come unto the work to d. it
39:1, 41, to d. service in the holy place
Lev. 4:2, and shall d. against any of them
3, that is anointed d. sin according
20, and he shall d. with the bullock
20, offering, so shall he d. with this
5:1, if he d. not utter it, then he shall
4, his lips to d. evil, or to d. good
8:34, the Lord hath commanded to d.
9:6, commanded that ye should d.
10:9, d. not drink wine nor strong
16:15, and d. with that blood as he
16 so shall he d. for the tabernacle
29, souls, and d. no work at all
18:3, wherein ye dwelt, shall ye not d.
3, whither I bring you, shall ye not d.
4, ye shall d. my judgments, and
5, if a man d., he shall live in them
25, therefore I d. visit the iniquity
19:15, ye shall d. no unrighteousness in
29, d. not prostitute thy daughter
35, ye shall d. no unrighteousness in
37, judgments, and d. them: I am
20:4, d. any ways hide their eyes from
8, keep my statutes, and d. them
22, all my judgments, and d. them
21:6, the bread of their God, they d. offer
15, for I the Lord d. sanctify him
23, for I the Lord d. sanctify them
22:9, it: I the Lord d. sanctify them
16, for I the Lord d. sanctify them
31, my commandments, and d. them
23:3, ye shall d. no work therein
7, ye shall d. no servile work therein
8, ye shall d. no servile work
25, ye shall d. no servile work therein
28, shall d. no work in that same day
31, ye shall d. no manner of work: it
35, ye shall d. no servile work therein
36, and ye shall d. no servile work
25:18, wherefore ye shall d. my statutes
18, keep my judgments, and d. them
45, strangers that d. sojourn among you
26:3, my commandments, and d. them
14, not d. all these commandments
15, will not d. all my commandments
16, I also will d. this unto you: I will
27:11, of which they d. not offer a sacrifice
Num. 2:5, those that d. pitch next unto him
3:7, congregation, to d. the service
8, of Israel, to d. the service of the
8:3, to d. the work in the tabernacle
19, d. unto them, that they may live
22, the service, to d. the work in the
26, the service, to d. the work of
37, 11, d. service in the tabernacle
47, to d. the service of the ministry
5:6, to d. a trespass against the Lord
6:21, d. after the law of his separation
7:5, to d. the service of the tabernacle
5:7 and thus shalt thou d. unto them
Num. 8:15, the Levites go in to d. the service
19, to d. the service of the children of
22, Levites in to d. their service
26, the charge, and shall d. no service
26, thus shalt thou d. unto the
9:14, the manner thereof, so shall ye d.
10:29, with us, and we will d. thee good
32, goodness the Lord shall d. unto us
32, the same will we d. unto thee
11:27, and Medad d. prophesy in the camp
14:28 in mine ears, so will I d. to you
35, will surely d. it unto all this evil
41, wherefore d. ye now transgress
15:12, shall ye d. to every one
13, of the country shall d. these things
14, as ye d., so he shall d.
20, ye d. the heave offering of the
39, of the Lord, and d. them
40, and d. all my commandments
16:6, this d.; Take you censers, Korah
9, near to himself to d. the service
28, sent me to d. all these works
18:6, gift for the Lord, to d. the service
23, but the Levites shall d. the service
21:34, d. to him as thou didst unto Sihon
22:17, d. whatsoever thou sayest unto me
18, Lord my God, to d. less or more
20, say unto thee, that shalt thou d.
30, was I ever wont to d. so unto thee?
23:19, he said, and shall he not d. it?
26, the Lord speaketh, that I must d.?
24:13, d. either good or bad of mine own
14, thee what this people shall d.
18, and Israel shall d. valiantly
28:18, shall d. no manner of servile work
25, ye shall d. no servile work
26, ye shall d. no servile work
29:1, ye shall d. no servile work: it is a
7, ye shall not d. any work therein
12, ye shall d. no servile work, and ye
35, ye shall d. no servile work therein
39, things ye shall d. unto the Lord
30:2, he shall d. according to all that
32:20, if ye will d. this thing, if ye
23, but if ye will not d. so, behold, ye
24, and d. that which hath proceeded
25, thy servants will d. as my lord
31, unto thy servants, so will we d.
33:56, shall d. unto you, as I thought to d.
Dt. 1:14, hast spoken is good for us to d.
18, all the things which ye should d.
44, you, and chased you, as bees d.
3:2, thou shalt d. unto him as thou
21, so shall the Lord d. unto all the
24, or in earth, that can d. according
4:1, which I teach you, for to d. them
5, that ye should d. so in the land
6, keep therefore and d. them: for
14, that ye might d. them in the land
25, shall d. evil in the sight of the Lord
5:1, learn them, and keep, and d. them
13, six days thou shalt labour, and d.
14, in it thou shalt not d. any work
27, and we will hear it, and d. it
31, teach them, that they may d. them
32, ye shall observe to d. therefore as
6:1, to teach you, that ye might d. them
3, O Israel, and observe to d. it
18, and thou shalt d. that which is
24, Lord commanded us to d. all these
25, if we observe to d. all these
7:11, I command thee this day, to d. them
12, and keep, and d. them, that the
19, shall the Lord thy God d. unto
8:1, shall ye observe to d., that ye may
16, prove thee, to d. thee good at thy
19, if thou d. at all forget the Lord
11:22, to d. them, to love the Lord your
32, and ye shall observe to d. all the
12:1, which ye shall observe to d. in
Dt. 12:4, ye shall not d. so unto the Lord
8, not d. after all the things that we d.
14, and there thou shalt d. all that
25, d. that which is right in the sight
30, serve their gods? even so will I d.
31, thou shalt not d. so unto the Lord
32, I command you, observe to d. it
13:11, and shall d. no more any such
18, d. that which is right in the sight
15:5, to observe to d. all these
17, maidservant thou shalt d. likewise
19, shalt d. no work with the firstling
16:8, Lord thy God: thou shalt d. no
12, and thou shalt observe and d.
17:10, and thou shalt d. according to the
10, to d. according to all that they
11, they shall tell thee, thou shalt d.
12, man that will d. presumptuously
13, and d. no more presumptuously
18:7, as all his brethren the Levites d.
9, shalt not learn to d. after the
12, all that d. these things are an
18:14, God hath not suffered thee so to d.
19:9, to d. them, which I command
19, then shall ye d. unto him, as he
20:3, fear not, and d. not tremble
15, thus shalt thou d. unto all the
18, that they teach you not to d. after
21:9, when thou shalt d. that which is
22:3, d. with his ass; and so shalt thou d.
3, hast found, shalt thou d. likewise
5, all that d. so are an abomination
24:8, and d. according to all that
8, them, so ye shall observe to d.
18, 22, therefore I command thee to d.
25:16, for all that d. such things, and all
16, all that d. unrighteously, are an
26:16, hath commanded thee to d. these
16, thou shalt therefore keep and d.
27:10, and d. his commandments and his
26, not all the words of this law to d.
28:1, thy God, to observe and to d. all his
13, thee this day, to observe and to d.
15, thy God, to observe to d. all his
20, settest thine hand unto for to d.
58, if thou wilt not observe to d. all the
63, rejoiced over you to d. you good
29:9, this covenant, and d. them, that
9, ye may prosper in all that ye d.
14, neither with you only d. I make this
20, that we may d. all the words of
30:5, and he will d. thee good, and
8, and d. all his commandments
12, 13, that we may hear it, and d. it?
14, thy heart, that thou mayest d. it
31:4, and the Lord shall d. unto them as
5, that ye may d. unto them according
12, and observe to d. all the words
29, ye will d. evil in the sight of the
32:6, d. ye thus requite the Lord
46, your children to observe to d.
34:11, the Lord sent him to d. in the land
Josh. 1:2, the land which I d. give to them
7, to d. according to all the law
8, to d. according to all that is written
16, thou commandest us we will d.
2:24, the country d. faint because of us
3:5, morrow the Lord will d. wonders
6:3, thus shalt thou d. six days
7:9, what wilt thou d. unto thy great
8:2, and thou shalt d. to Ai and her king
8, of the Lord shall ye d.
9:20, this we will d. to them: we
25, right unto thee to d. unto us, d.
10:25, thus shall the Lord d. to all
22:5, take diligent heed to d. the
24, what have ye to d. with the Lord
27, that we might d. the service of
23:6, ecurageous to keep and to d.
12, else if ye d. in any wise go back
24:13, which ye planted not d. ye eat
20, will turn and d. you hurt, and consume
Jud. 6:27, of the city, that he could not d.
7:17, unto them, Look on me, and d.
17, it shall be that, as I d., so shall ye d.
8:3, was I able to d. in comparison
9:33, thou d. to them as thou shalt find
48, what ye have seen me d., make
48, make haste, and d. as I have done
10:15, d. thou unto us whatsoever seemeth
11:10, if we d. not so according to thy
12, what hast thou to d. with me, that
36, unto the Lord, d. to me according
13:8, teach us what we shall d. unto the
12, child, and how shall we d. unto
17, come to pass we may d. thee honour?
14:10, for so used the young men to d.
15:3, Philistines, though I d. them a
10, come up, to d. to him as he hath
17:13, know I that the Lord will d. me good
18:14, d. ye know that there is in these
14, consider what ye have to d.
18, the priest unto them, What d. ye?
19:23, nay, I pray you, d. not so wickedly
23, into mine house, d. not this folly
24, d. with them what seemeth good
24, but unto this man d. not so vile
20:9, the thing which we will d. to
10, that they may d., when they come
21:7, how shall we d. for wives for them
11, this is the thing that ye shall d.
16, how shall we d. for wives for them
Ruth 1:17, the Lord d. so to me, and more also
2:9, eyes be on the field that they d. reap
3:4, he will tell thee what thou shalt d.
5, all thou sayest unto me I will d.
11, I will d. for thee all that thou
13, well: let him d. the kinsman's part
13, but if he will not d. the part of
13, will I d. the part of a kinsman
4:11, and d. thou worthily in Ephratah
I Sam. 1:23, said unto her, D. what seemeth
2:23, he said unto them, Why d. ye such
35, priest, that shall d. according to
3:11, behold, I will d. a thing in Israel
17, God d. so to thee, and more also, if
18, let him d. what seemeth him good
5:8, what shall we d. with the ark
6:2, what shall we d. to the ark of
6, wherefore then d. ye harden your
7:3, if ye d. return unto the Lord with
8:8, served other gods, so d. they also
10:2, you, saying, What shall I d. for my
7, that thou d. as occasion serve thee
8, and shew thee what thou shalt d.
11:10, ye shall d. with us all that seemeth
12:16, which the Lord will d. before your
25, but if ye shall still d. wickedly
14:7, said unto him, D. all that is
36, d. whatsoever seemeth good unto
40, unto Saul, D. what seemeth good
44, and Saul answered, God d. so
16:3, will shew thee what thou shalt d.
20:2, my father will d nothing either
4, thy soul desireth, I will even d. it
13, the Lord d. so and much more to
13, if it please my father to d. thee evil
30, d. not I know that thou hast
22:3, till I know what God will d. for me
24:4, that thou mayest d. to him as it
6, Lord forbid that I should d. this
25:17, and consider what thou wilt d.
22, so and more also d. God unto the
26:21, I will no more d. thee harm, because
25, David: thou shalt both d. great
28:2, shalt know what thy servant can d.
15, known unto me what I shall d.
29:3, the Philistines, What d. these Hebrews
30:23, ye shall not d. so, my brethren

Do—Continued.
II Sam. 3:8, which against Judah d. shew
9, so d. God to Abner, and more
9, sworn to David, even so I d. to him
18, now then d. it: for the Lord hath
35, so d. God to me, and more also
7:3, Nathan said to the king, Go, d. all
23, to make him a name, and to d. for
25, establish it for ever, and d. as thou
9:11, his servant, so shall thy servant d.
10:12, Lord d. that which seemeth him
11:11, soul liveth, I will not d. this thing
12:9, commandment of the Lord, to d.
12, but I will d. this thing before
13:2, thought it hard for him to d. any
12, in Israel: d. not thou this folly
15:4, unto me, and I would d. him justice!
5, nigh to him to d. him obeisance
15, thy servants are ready to d.
26, let him d. to me as seemeth good
16:10, what have I to d. with you ye sons of
11, more now may this Benjamite d. it?
20, among you what we shall d.
17:6, shall we d. after his saying?
18:4, what seemeth you best I will d.
32, rise against thee to d. thee hurt
19:13, God d. so to me, and more also, if
18, and to d. what he thought good
19, neither d. thou remember that which
22, what have I to d. with you, ye sons of
22, for d. not I know that I am this day
27, d. therefore what is good in
37, and d. to him what shall seem
38, will d. to him that which shall seem
38, shalt require of me, that will I d.
20:6, the son of Bichri d. us more harm
17, and he answered, I d. hear
21:3, what shall I d. for you? and
4, ye shall say, that will I d. for you
23:17, that I should d. this: is not this the
24:12, of them, that I may d. it unto thee
I Ks. 1:30, even so will I certainly d. this day
2:6, d. therefore according to thy
9, knowest what thou oughtest to d.
23, God d. so to me, and more also, if
31, the king said unto him, D. as he
38, hath said, so will thy servant d.
3:28, wisdom of God was in him, to d.
5:8, and I will d. all thy desire
8:32, then hear thou in heaven, and d.
39, and forgive, and d., and give to
43, and d. according to all that the
43, fear thee, as d. thy people Israel
9:1, which he was pleased to d.
4, to d. according to all that I have
10:9, made he thee king, to d. judgment
11:12, I will not d. it for David thy
33, have not walked in my ways, to d.
38, and d. that is right in my sight
12:6, d. ye advise that I may answer
27, if this people go up to d. sacrifice
14:8, to d. that only which was right in
17:13, go and d. as thou hast said: but
18, what have I to d. with thee, O thou
18:34, and he said, D. it the second time
34, and he said, D. it the third time
19:2, so let the gods d. to me, and more
20:9, I will d.: but this thing I may not d.
10, the gods d. so unto me, and more
24, and d. this thing, Take the kings
22:22, prevail also: go forth, and d. so
II Ks. 2:9, ask what I shall d. for thee, before
3:13, what have I to d. with thee? get
4:2, what shall I d. for thee? tell me
II Ks. 4:16, thou man of God, d. not lie unto thine
28, did I not say, D. not deceive me?
5:13, the prophet had bid thee d. some
6:15, alas, my master! how shall we d.?
27, and he said, If the Lord d. not help
31, God d. so and more also to me, if
7:9, we d. not well: this day is a day of
8:12, the evil that thou wilt d. unto
13, servant a dog, that he should d.
9:18, 19, what hast thou to d. with peace?
10:5, and will d. all that thou shalt bid
5, d. thou that which is good in thine
19, I have a great sacrifice to d. to Baal
11:5, this is the thing that ye shall d.
17:12, said unto them, Ye shall not d. this
15, that they should not d. like them
17, sold themselves to d. evil in the
34, unto this day they d. after the
34, they fear not the Lord, neither d.
36, and to him shall ye d. sacrifice
37, shall observe to d. for evermore
41, so d. they unto this day
18:12, would not hear them, nor d. them
19:31, of the Lord of hosts shall d. this
20:9, that the Lord will d. the thing that
21:8, observe to d. according to all that
9, seduced them to d. more evil than
22:9, hand of them that d. the work
13, this book, to d. according unto
I Chr. 11:19, that I should d. this thing: shall I
12:32, to know what Israel ought to d.
13:4, said that they would d. so
16:21, he suffered no man to d. them wrong
22, anointed, and d. my prophets no harm
40, d. according to all that is written
17:2, d. all that is in thine heart
23, for ever, and d. as thou hast said
19:13, the Lord d. that which is good in
21:8, thee, d. away the iniquity of thy
10, them, that I may d. it unto thee
23, let my lord the king d. that
28:7, constant to d. my commandments
10, sanctuary: be strong, and d. it
20, and of good courage, and d. it
29:19, and to d. all these things
II Chr. 6:23, hear thou from heaven, and d.
33, and d. according to all that the
7:17, d. according to all that I have
9:8, king over them, to d. judgment
14:4, d. the law and the commandment
18:21, also prevail: go out, and d. even so
19:6, take heed what ye d.: for ye judge
7, be upon you: take heed and d. it
9, shall ye d. in the fear of the Lord
10, this d., and ye shall not trespass
20:12, neither know we what to d.
22:3, was his counsellor to d. wickedly
23:4, this is the thing that ye shall d.
25:8, but if thou wilt go, d. it, be strong
9, shall we d. for the hundred talents
30:12, one heart to d. the commandment
32:10, whereon d. ye trust, that ye abide
33:8, will take heed to d. all that I have
9, and to d. worse than the heathen
34:16, to thy servants, they d. it
21, d. after all that is written in this
35:6, they may d. according to the word
21, what have I to d. with thee, thou king
Ezra 4:2, for we seek your God, as ye d.
2, we d. sacrifice unto him since the
3, ye have nothing to d. with us
22, now that ye fail not to d. this
6:8, what ye shall d. to the elders
7:10, and to d. it, and to teach in Israel
Ezra 7:18, to d. with the rest of the silver
18, that d. after the will of your God
21, I Artaxerxes the king, d. make
26, whosoever will not d. the law
10:4, be of good courage, and d. it
5, should d. according to this word
11, your fathers, and d. his pleasure
12, as thou hast said, so must we d.
Neh. 1:9, my commandments, and d. them
2:12, in my heart to d. at Jerusalem
19, what is this thing that ye d.?
4:2, what d. these feeble Jews?
5:9, I said, It is not good that ye d.
12, them; so will we d. as thou
12, should d. according to this promise
6:2, they thought to d. me mischief
13, should be afraid, and d. so, and sin
9:24, might d. with them as they would
29, which if a man d., he shall live
10:29, and d. all the commandments
13:17, what evil thing is this that ye d.
21, d. so again, I will lay hands on you
27, hearken unto you to d. all this
Esth. 1:8, should d. according to every man's
15, shall we d. unto the queen Vashti
3:11, to d. with them as it seemeth good
4:11, of the king's provinces, d. know, that
5:5, he may d. as Esther hath said
8, d. to morrow as the king hath said
6:6, the king delight to d. honour more
10, said, and d. even so to Mordecai
7:5, presume in his heart to d. so?
9:13, in Shushan to d. to morrow
23, undertook to d. as they had begun
Job 6:4, terrors of God d. set themselves in
26, d. ye imagine to reprove words
7:20, what shall I d. unto thee, O thou
9:13, proud helpers d. stoop under him
10:2, d. not condemn me; shew me
11:8, as heaven; what canst thou d.?
13:2, ye know, the same d. I know also
9, another, d. ye so mock him?
10, if ye d. secretly accept persons
14, wherefore d. I take my flesh in
20, only d. not two things unto me
15:3, wherewith he can d. no good?
12, and what d. thy eyes wink at
16:4, I also could speak as ye d.
17:10, all, d. ye return, and come now
19:22, why d. ye persecute me as God
20:2, therefore d. my thoughts cause me
21:7, wherefore d. the wicked live
29, and d. ye not know their tokens
22:17, can the Almighty d. for them?
24:1, d. they that know him not see
31:14, shall I d. when God riseth up?
32:9, d. the aged understand judgment
34:10, God, that he should d. wickedness
12, God will not d. wickedly, neither
32, done iniquity, I will d. no more
36:28, which the clouds d. drop and
37:12, d. whatsoever he commandeth
39:1, thou mark when the hinds d. calve?
41:8, him, remember the battle, d. no more
42:2, know that thou canst d. every thing
Ps. 2:1, why d. the heathen rage, and the
7:1, my God, in thee d. I put my trust
11:3, what can the righteous d.?
12:2, with a double heart d. they speak
16:1, for in thee d. I put my trust
25:1, thee, O Lord, d. I lift up my soul
5, on thee d. I wait all the day
34:14, depart from evil, and d. good
16, Lord is against them that d. evil
36:3, off to be wise, and to d. good
37:3, trust in the Lord and d. good
8, not thyself in any wise to d. evil
27, depart from evil, and d. good
38:15, for in thee, O Lord, d. I hope
40:8, I delight to d. thy will, O my God
41:7, against me d. they devise my hurt
Ps. 50:16, hast thou to d. to declare my statutes
51:18, d. good in thy good pleasure
56:4, fear what flesh can d. unto me
11, afraid what man can d. unto me
58:1, d. ye indeed speak righteousness
1, d. ye judge uprightly, O ye sons of
60:12, God we shall d. valiantly: for he
64:4, suddenly d. they shoot at him, and fear
71:1, in thee, O Lord, d. I put my trust
82:3, d. justice to the afflicted and needy
83:9, d. unto them as unto the
86:4, unto thee, O Lord, d. I lift up my soul
89:50, how d. I bear in my bosom
92:7, all the workers of iniquity d. flourish
95:10, a people that d. err in their heart
103:18, his commandments to d. them
20, that d. his commandments
21, of his, that d. his pleasure
104:20, beasts of the forest d. creep forth
105:14, suffered no man to d. them wrong
15, anointed, and d. my prophets no harm
107:23, that d. business in great waters
108:13, through God we shall d. valiantly
109:21, but d. thou for me, O God
111:10, they that d. his commandments
118:6, fear: what can man d. unto me?
119:3, they also d. no iniquity: they
21, which d. err from thy commandments
35, commandments; for therein d. I
83, yet d. I not forget thy statutes
109, yet d. I not forget thy law
113, vain thoughts: but thy law d. I love
132, as thou usest to d. unto those
141, yet d. not I forget thy precepts
153, for I d. not forget thy law
157, yet d. I not decline from thy
163, lying: but thy law d. I love
164, seven times a day d. I praise thee
176, I d. not forget thy commandments
125:4, d. good, O Lord, unto those
129:8, neither d. they which go by
130:5, and in his word d. I hope
131:1, neither d. I exercise myself
137:6, if I d. not remember thee, let my
139:21, d. not I hate them, O Lord, that hate
143:8, morning: for in thee d. I trust
10, teach me to d. thy will; for thou
Prov. 2:14, who rejoice to d. evil, and delight
3:27, in the power of thine hand to d. it
6:3, d. this now, my son, and deliver
30, men d. not despise a thief, if he
8:13, and the froward mouth, d. I hate
10:23, as sport to a fool to d. mischief
14:22, d. they not err that devise evil?
17:7, much less d. lying lips a prince
19:7, brethren of the poor d. hate him
7, how much more d. his friends go
19, deliver him, yet thou must d. it again
20:30, so d. stripes the inward parts
21:3, to d. justice and judgment is
7, because they refuse to d. judgment
15, it is joy to the just to d. judgment
24:8, he that deviseth to d. evil shall be
29, I will do so to him as he hath done
25:8, lest thou know not what to d.
28:12, when righteous men d. rejoice
31:12, she will d. him good and not evil
Ecc. 2:3, which they should d. under the
11, labour that I had laboured to d.
12, what can the man d. that cometh
3:12, rejoice, and to d. good in his life
4:8, for whom d. I labour, and bereave
5:1, they consider not that they d. evil
6:6, no good: d. not all go to one place?
8:11, men is fully set in them to d. evil
12, though a sinner d. evil an hundred

Do—Continued.
Ecc. 9:10, hand findeth to d., d. it with
10:10, iron be blunt, and he d. not whet the
11:5, how the bones d. grow in the womb
Song 1:3, therefore d. the virgins
8:8, what shall we d. for our sister
Is. 1:16, before mine eyes; cease to d. evil
17, learn to d. well; seek judgment
5:5, you what I will d. to my vineyard
9:13, neither d. they seek the Lord
10:3, will ye d. in the day of visitation
11, so d. to Jerusalem and her idols?
14:21, that they d. not rise, nor possess
19:15, or tail, branch or rush, may d.
21, shall d. sacrifice and oblation
23:4, neither d. I nourish up young men
24:4, people of the earth d. languish
7, all the merryhearted d. sigh
18, the foundations of the earth d. shake
27:3, I the Lord d. keep it; I will water
28:21, that he may d. his work, his
29:13, and with their lips d. honour me
14, I will proceed to d. a marvellous work
37:32, of the Lord of hosts shall d. this
38:7, that the Lord will d. this thing that
19, he shall praise thee, as I d. this day
41:23, yea, d good, or d. evil, that
42:9, and new things d. I declare
16, these things will I d. unto them
43:19, behold, I will d. a new thing
45:7, I the Lord d. all these things
46:10, and I will d. all my pleasure
11, I have purposed it, I will also d. it
48:11, even for mine own sake, will I d. it
14, will d. his pleasure on Babylon
55:2, wherefore d. ye spend money for that
56:1, keep ye judgment, and d. justice
57:4, against whom d. ye sport yourselves?
58:4, ye shall not fast as ye d. this day
64:6, and we all d. fade as a leaf
65:8, so will I d. for my servants' sakes
Jer. 2:8, walked after things that d. not profit
18, hast thou to d. in the way of Egypt
18, hast thou to d. in the way of Assyria
4:22, they are wise to d. evil, but to
22, to d. good they have no knowledge
30, thou art spoiled, what wilt thou d.?
5:28, right of the needy d. they not judge
31, what will ye d. in the end thereof?
7:10, we are delivered to d. all these
14, therefore will I d. unto this house
17, seest thou not what they d. in
19, d. they provoke me to anger?
19, d. they not provoke themselves
8:8, how d. ye say, We are wise
14, why d. we sit still? assemble
9:7, for how shall I d. for the daughter
10:5, for they cannot d. evil, neither
5, also is it in them to d. good
11:4, obey my voice, and d. them
6, words of this covenant, and d. them
8, which I commanded them to d.
15, hath my beloved to d. in mine house
12:5, then how wilt thou d. in the
13:12, d. we not certainly know that every
23, then may ye also d. good, that
23, that are accustomed to d. evil
14:7, d. thou it for thy name's sake
21, d. not abhor us, for thy name's sake
21, d. not disgrace the throne of thy glory
17:22, neither d. ye any work, but hallow
24, sabbath day, to d. no work therein
18:6, cannot I d. with you as this potter?
8, evil that I thought to d. unto
10, if it d. evil in my sight, that it obey
12, we will every one d. the imagination
19:12, thus will I d. unto this place, saith
Jer. 22:3, and d. no wrong, d. no violence to
4, for if ye d. this thing indeed
15, and d. judgment and justice
17, oppression, and for violence, to d. it
23:24, d. not I fill heaven and earth?
25:6, hands; and I will d. you no hurt
26:3, which I purpose to d. unto them
14, d. with me as seemeth good and
28:6, the Lord d. so: the Lord perform
29:32, good that I will d. for my people
30:6, wherefore d. I see every man
31:20, I d. earnestly remember him still
32:23, that thou commandest them to d.
35, they should d. this abomination
40, away from them, to d. them good
41, rejoice over them to d. them good
33:9, shall hear all the good that I d.
18, meat offerings, and to d. sacrifice
36:3, which I purpose to d. unto them
38:5, is not he that can d. any thing
39:12, d. him no harm: but d. unto him
40:16, thou shalt not d. this thing
42:2, as thine eyes d. behold us
3, and the thing that we may d.
5, if we d. not even according to all
20, declare unto us, and we will d. it
44:4, oh, d. not this abominable thing
17, we will certainly d. whatsoever
50:15, as she hath done, d. unto her
21, saith the Lord, and d. according
29, that she hath done, d. unto her
51:47, that I will d. judgment upon
52, that I will d. judgment upon her
55, when her waves d. roar like great
Lam. 1:4, the ways of Zion d. mourn
22, and d. unto them, as thou hast
2:11, mine eyes d. fail with tears
Ez. 2:4, I d. send thee unto them
5:9, and I will d. in thee that which
9, and whereunto I will not d. any
6:10, I would d. this evil unto them
7:27, I will d. unto them after their way
8:6, seest thou what they d.? even
9, abominations that they d. here
12, of the house of Israel d. in the dark
13, greater abominations that they d.
11:20, and d. them: and they shall be my
15:3, be taken thereof to d. any work?
16:5, pitied thee, to d. any of these unto
18:5, but if a man be just and d. that
21, d. that which is lawful and right
20:11, man d., he shall even live in them
13, man d., he shall even live in them
19, keep my judgments, and d. them
21, to d. them, which if a man d.
21:24, all your doings your sins d. appear
22:14, Lord have spoken it, and will d. it
23:48, taught not to d. after your lewdness
24:14, and I will d. it; I will not go
22, and ye shall d. as I have done
24, to all that he hath done shall ye d.
25:8, because that Moab and Seir d. say
14, they shall d. in Edom according
33:9, if he d. not turn from his way
14, 19, and d. that which is lawful
31, but they will not d. them: for
32, thy words, but they d. them not
34:2, to the shepherds of Israel that d. feed
35:11, even d. according to thine anger
15, so will I d. unto thee: thou shalt
36:11, and will d. better unto you than at
22, I d. not this for your sakes, O
27, keep my judgments and d. them
32, not for your sakes d. I this, saith
36, Lord have spoken it, and I will d. it
37, house of Israel, to d. it for them
37:24, observe my statutes, and d. them
28, I the Lord d. sanctify Israel
39:17, my sacrifice that I d. sacrifice for
43:11, ordinances thereof, and d. them
44:13, near unto me, to d. the office of a
Ez. 45:20, and so shalt thou d. the seventh
25, shall he d. the like in the feast
Dan. 3:14, d. not ye serve my gods
4:26, have known that the heavens d. rule
9:18, for we d. not present our supplications
19, O Lord, hearken and d.; defer not
11:3, dominion, and d. according to his
16, shall d. according to his own will
17, thus shall he d.: and he shall give
24, he shall d. that which his fathers
27, shall be to d. mischief, and they
28, he shall d. exploits, and return
30, so shall he d.: he shall even return
32, and such as d. wickedly against
32, the people that d. know their God
32, shall be strong, and d. exploits
36, king shall d. according to his will
39, he d. in the most strong holds
12:10, but the wicked shall d. wickedly
Hos. 4:18, her rulers with shame d. love
6:4, Ephraim, what shall I d. unto thee?
4, Judah, what shall I d. unto thee?
7:10, d. not return to the Lord their God
15, yet d. they imagine mischief against
9:5, what will ye d. in the solemn day
10:3, what then should a king d. to us?
15, so shall Beth-el d. unto you
12:1, and they d. make a covenant
14:8, what have I to d. any more with idols?
Joel 1:18, how d. the beasts groan?
2:21, for the Lord will d. great things
22, pastures of the wilderness d. spring
3:4, what have ye to d. with me, O Tyre
Amos 3:7, the Lord God will d. nothing, but
10, know not to d. right, saith the Lord
4:12, thus will I d. unto thee, O Israel
12, because I will d. this unto thee
Jon. 1:11, what shall we d. unto thee, that
3:10, that he would d. unto them
4:9, he said, I d. well to be angry
Mic. 2:3, against this family d. I devise an evil
7, d. not my words d. good to him
11, in the spirit and falsehood d. lie
6:8, to d. justly, and to love mercy
7:3, that they may d. evil with both hands
Nah. 1:9, what d. ye imagine against the Lord?
Zeph. 1:12, will not d. good
12, neither will he d. evil
3:5, not d. iniquity: every morning
13, Israel shall not d. iniquity, nor
Hag. 2:3, and how d. ye see it now?
12, and with his skirt d. touch bread
Zech. 1:5, and the prophets, d. they live for ever?
6, Lord of hosts thought to d. unto
21, what come these to d.? And he
5:10, whither d. these bear the ephah?
8:15, days to d. well unto Jerusalem
16, things that ye shall d.; Speak
9:12, even to day d. I declare that I will
12:7, of Jerusalem d. not magnify
Mal. 1:10, d. ye kindle fire on mine altar
2:2, because ye d. not lay it to heart
10, why d. we deal treacherously every
4:1, and all that d. wickedly shall
3, day that I d. this, saith the Lord
Mat. 5:6, blessed are they which d. hunger
15, neither d. men light a candle,
19, whosoever shall d. and teach them
44, d. good to them that hate you
46, d. not even the publicans the same?
47, what d. ye more than others?
47, d. not even the publicans so?
6:1, take heed that ye d. not your alms
2, d. not sound a trumpet before thee
2, as the hypocrites d. in the
7, repetitions, as the heathen d.
20, where thieves d. not break through
26, they sow not, neither d. they reap
Mat. 6:28, they toil not, neither d. they spin
32, all these things d. the Gentiles seek
7:12, ye would that men should d. to you
12, d. ye even so to them: for this is
16, d. men gather grapes of thorns
8:9, d. this, and he doeth it
9:14, why d. we and the Pharisees fast oft
17, neither d. men put new wine into old
28, ye that I am able to d. this?
11:3, or d. we look for another?
4, again these things which ye d. hear
12:2, thy disciples d. that which is not
2, not lawful to d. upon the sabbath
12, wherefore it is lawful to d. well
27, whom d. your children cast them out?
50, for whosoever shall d. the will
13:13, neither d. they understand
41, and them which d. iniquity
14:2, mighty works d. shew forth
15:2, why d. thy disciples transgress the
3, why d. ye also transgress the
16:9, d. ye not yet understand
11, how is it that ye d. not understand
13, whom d. men say that I the Son of man am?
17:25, of whom d. the kings of the earth take
18:10, in heaven their angels d. always behold
35, heavenly Father d. also unto you
19:16, what good thing shall I d., that I
18, thou shalt d. no murder. Thou
20:13, I d. thee no wrong: didst not thou
15, for me to d. what I will with mine
32, will ye that I shall d. unto you?
21:21, ye shall not only d. this which is
24, 27, by what authority I d. these
40, will he d. unto those husbandmen?
22:29, ye d. err, not knowing the scriptures
23:3, you observe, that observe and d.
3, but d. not ye after their works
3, for they say and d. not
5, but all their works they d. for to
26:72, I d. not know the man
27:19, thou nothing to d. with that just man
22, what shall I d. then with Jesus
Mk. 1:24, have we to d. with thee, thou Jesus
27, spirits, and they d. obey him
2:18, why d. the disciples of John
24, why d. they on the sabbath day
3:4, to d. good on the sabbath days
4, to d. evil? to save life, or to kill?
35, whosoever shall d. the will of God
5:7, what have I to d. with thee, Jesus
6:5, he could there d. no mighty work
14, d. shew forth themselves in him
7:7, howbeit in vain d. they worship
8, many other such like things ye d.
12, ye suffer him no more to d. ought
13, and many such like things d. ye
18, d. ye not perceive, that whatsoever
8:18, and d. ye not remember?
21, how is it that ye d. not understand?
27, whom d. men say that I am?
9:22, canst d. any thing, have compassion
39, no man which shall d. a miracle
10:17, what shall I d. that I may inherit
19, d. not commit adultery, D. not kill
19, d. not steal, D. not bear false witness
35, that thou shouldest d. for us
36, what would ye that I should d.
51, what wilt thou that I should d.
11:3, why d. ye this? say ye that
5, them, What d. ye, loosing the colt?
26, but if ye d. not forgive, neither
28, this authority to d. these things?
29, 33, by what authority I d. these
12:9, the lord of the vineyard d.?
24, d. ye not therefore err, because
27, living: ye therefore d. greatly err
13:11, neither d. ye premeditate
14:7, whensoever ye will ye may d. them good
15:8, desire him to d. as he had ever done
12, I shall d. unto him whom ye call
Lu. 2:27, to d. for him after the custom of
3:10, saying, What shall we d. then?

Do—Continued.
Lu. 3:11, that hath meat, let him d. likewise
12, him, Master, what shall we d.?
14, and what shall we d.? And he
14, d. violence to no man, neither
4:23, d. also here in thy country
34, have we to d. with thee, thou Jesus
5:30, why d. ye eat and drink with publicans
33, why d. the disciples of John fast
6:2, why d. ye that which is not lawful
2, to d. on the sabbath days?
9, on the sabbath days to d. good
9, or to d. evil?
11, what they might d. to Jesus
27, love your enemies, d. good to them
31, would that men should d. to you
31, d. ye also to them likewise
33, and if ye d. good to them which
33, d. good to you, what thank have ye?
33, for sinners also d. even the same
35, love your enemies, and d. good
44, for of thorns men d. not gather figs
46, and d. not the things which I say?
7:4, worthy for whom he should d. this
8, servant, D. this, and he doeth it
8:21, hear the word of God, and d. it
28, what have I to d. with thee, Jesus
10:11, dust . . . we d. wipe off against you
25, shall I d. to inherit eternal life?
28, answered right: this d., and thou
37, unto him, Go, and d. thou likewise
11:19, by whom d. your sons cast them out?
39, now d. ye Pharisees make clean
12:4, have no more that they can d.
17, what shall I d., because I have no
18, will I d.: I will pull down my barns
26, not able to d. that thing which is least
30, all these things d. the nations of the
56, that ye d. not discern this time?
13:32, I d. cures to day and to morrow
15:29, these many years d. I serve thee
16:3, what shall I d.? for my lord
4, I am resolved what to d., that
17:10, that which was our duty to d.
18:18, shall I d. to inherit eternal life?
20, d. not commit adultery, D. not kill
20, d. not steal, D. not bear false witness
41, thou that I shall d. unto thee?
19:31, why d. ye loose him?
48, could not find what they might d.
20:8, by what authority I d. these things
13, what shall I d.? I will send my
15, lord of the vineyard d. unto them?
22:19, you: this d. in remembrance of me
22:23, it was that should d. this thing
23:31, d. these things in a green tree
34, for they know not what they d.
24:38, why d. thoughts arise in your hearts?
Jno. 2:4, what have I to d. with thee? mine
5, whatsoever he saith unto you, d.
3:2, for no man can d. these miracles
11, we speak that we d. know
4:34, my meat is to d. the will of him
5:19, the Son can d. nothing of himself
19, what he seeth the Father d.: for
30, I can of mine own self d. nothing
36, same works that I d., bear witness
45, d. not think that I will accuse you to
6:6, himself knew what he would d.
28, what shall we d., that we might
38, not to d. mine own will, but the
7:4, thou d. these things, shew thyself
17, if any man will d. his will, he shall
26, d. the rulers know indeed that
31, will he d. more miracles than
8:11, neither d. I condemn thee: go
28, and that I d. nothing of myself
29, for I d. always those things that
38, and ye d. that which ye have seen
39, ye would d. the works of Abraham
Jno. 8:41, ye d. the deeds of your father
43, d. ye not understand my speech?
44, the lusts of your father ye will d.
46, the truth, why d. ye not believe me?
49, and ye d. dishonour me
9:15, and I washed, and d. see
16, that is a sinner d. such miracles?
33, not of God, he could d. nothing
10:25, that I d. in my Father's name
32, for which of these works d. ye stone me?
37, if I d. not the work of my Father
38, if I d., though ye believe not me
11:12, Lord, if he sleep, he shall d. well
47, what d. we? for this man doeth
13:7, what I d. thou knowest not now
15, ye should d. as I have done to you
17, things, happy are ye if ye d. them
27, that thou doest, d. quickly
14:12, the works that I d. shall he d. also
12, works than these shall he d.
13, that will I d., that the Father
14, any thing in my name, I will d. it
31, commandment, even so I d., Arise
15:5, for without me ye can d. nothing
14, ye d. whatsoever I command you
21, but all these things will they d.
16:3, these things will they d. unto you
19, d. ye enquire among yourselves
31, d. ye now believe?
17:4, work which thou gavest me to d.
21:21, Lord, and what shall this man d.?
Acts 1:1, Jesus began both to d. and teach
2:11, we d. hear them speak in our tongues
37, and brethren, what shall we d.?
4:16, what shall we d. to these men?
28, for to d. whatsoever thy hand
5:35, to d. as touching these men
7:26, why d. ye wrong one to another?
51, as your fathers did, so d. ye
9:6, have me to d.? And the Lord
6, be told thee what thou must d.
10:6, thee what thou oughtest to d.
14:15, sirs, why d. ye these things?
15:29, ye shall d. well. Fare ye well
36, of the Lord, and see how they d.
16:20, Jews, d. exceedingly trouble our city
28, d. thyself no harm: for we are
30, sirs, what must I d. to be saved?
37, now d. they thrust us out privily?
17:7, all d. contrary to the decrees
19:36, be quiet, and to d. nothing rashly
21:33, d. therefore this that we say
22:10, I said, What shall I d., Lord?
10, which are appointed for thee to d.
23:21, but d. not thou yield unto them
24:10, I d. the more cheerfully answer for
16, and herein d. I exercise myself
25:9, willing to d. the Jews a pleasure
26:9, ought to d. many things contrary
20, d. works meet for repentance
Rom. 1:28, to d. those things which are not
32, not only d. the same, but have
32, pleasure in them that d. them
2:3, them which d. such things, and
8, and d. not obey the truth
14, have not the law, d. by nature
3:8, let us d. evil, that good may come?
31, d. we then make void the law
7:15, for that which I d. I allow not
15, for what I would, that d. I not
15, but what I hate, that d. I
16, if then I d. that which I would not
17, it is no more I that d. it, but sin
19, the good that I would I d. not: but
19, evil which I would not, that I d.
20, now if I d. that I would not
20, no more I that d. it, but sin that
21, I would d. good, evil is present
8:3, law could not d., in that it was weak
5, flesh d. mind the things of the flesh
13, d. mortify the deeds of the body
25, then d. we with patience wait for it
12:8, giveth, let him d. it with simplicity
Rom. 12:15, rejoice with them that d. rejoice
13:3, d. that which is good, and thou
4, but if thou d. that which is evil
15:31, that d. not believe in Judæa
1 Cor. 5:12, I to d. to judge them also that are
12, d. not ye judge them that are
6:2, d. ye not know that the saints shall
6:7, why d. ye not rather take wrong?
7, d. ye not rather suffer yourselves
8, nay, ye d. wrong, and defraud
7:36, let him d. what he will
9:3, answer to them that d. examine me
13, d. ye not know that they which
17, for if I d. this thing willingly, I
23, and this I d. for the gospel's sake
25, d. it to obtain a corruptible crown
10:22, d. we provoke the Lord to jealousy?
31, ye d., d. all to the glory of God
11:24, this d. in remembrance of me
25, this d. ye, as oft as ye drink it in
26, ye d. show the Lord's death till
12:30, d. all speak with tongues?
30, d. all interpret?
15:29, else what shall they d. which
35, and with what body d. they come?
16:1, even so d. ye. Upon the first day
5, for I d. pass through Macedonia
10, the work of the Lord, as I also d.
II Cor. 1:17, d. I purpose according to the flesh
3:1, d. we begin again to commend
5:4, that are in this tabernacle d. groan
7:8, I d. not repent, though I did repent
8:1, d. you to wit of the grace of God
10, only to d., but also to be forward
23, whether any d. enquire of Titus
10:3, we d. not war after the flesh
7, d. ye look on things after the
11:8, wages of them to d. you service
12, but what I d., that I will d., that
12:19, but we d. all things, dearly
13:7, d. no evil; d. that which is honest
8, we can d. nothing against the truth
Gal. 1:10, d. I now persuade men, or God?
10, or d. I seek to please men?
2:10, which I also was forward to d.
14, and not as d. the Jews
14, to live as d. the Jews? We who
21, d. not frustrate the grace of God
3:10, in the book of the law to d. them
4:21, d. ye not hear the law?
5:3, he is a debtor to d. the whole law
11, why d. I yet suffer persecution?
17, d. the things that ye would
21, that they which d. such things
6:10, let us d. good unto all men
Eph. 3:20, is able to d. exceeding abundantly
6:9, d. the same things unto them
21, know my affairs, and how I d.
Phil. 1:18, and I therefore d. rejoice
2:13, and to d. of his good pleasure
14, d. all things without murmurings
18, for the same cause also d. ye joy
3:8, loss of all things, and d. count them
13, but this one thing I d., forgetting
4:9, heard, and seen in me, d.: and
13, can d. all things through Christ
Col. 1:9, d. not cease to pray for you
3:13, as Christ forgave you, so also d. ye
17, ye d. in word or deed, d. all in
23, and whatsoever ye d.
23, d. it heartily, as to the Lord
I Thess. 3:12, even as we d. toward you
4:10, and indeed ye d. it toward all
11, be quiet, and to d. your business
5:6, let us not sleep, as d. others; but
11, one another, even as also ye d.
24, calleth you, who also will d. it
II Thess. 3:4, that ye both d., and will d. the
I Tim. 1:4, edifying which is in faith: so d.
6:2, rather d. them service, because
18, that they d. good, that they be rich
II Tim. 2:23, knowing that they d. gender strifes
3:8, so d. these also resist the truth
4:5, d. the work of an evangelist, make
9, d. thy diligence to come shortly
II Tim. 4:21, d. thy diligence to come before
Philemon 14, thy mind would I d. nothing
21, thou wilt also d. more than I say
Heb. 3:10, they d. always err in
4:3, for we which have believed d. enter
13, him with whom we have to d.
6:3, and this will we d. if God permit
10, have ministered to the saints and d.
11, every one of you d. shew the same
10:7, written of me,) to d. thy will, O God
9, lo, I come to d. thy will, O God
11:3, not made of things which d. appear
29, assaying to d. were drowned
13:6, not fear what man shall d. unto me
16, to d. good and to communicate
17, that they may d. it with joy
19, beseech you the rather to d. this
21, in every good work to d. his will
Js. 1:16, d. not err, my beloved brethren
2:6, d. not rich men oppress you
7, d. they not blaspheme that worthy
8, neighbour as thyself, ye d. well
11, that said, D. not commit adultery
11, said also, D. not kill
12, so speak ye, and so d., as they
4:5, d. ye think that the scripture saith
15, we shall live, and d. this, or that
17, to him that knoweth to d. good
5:19, any of you d. err from the truth
I Pet. 1:21, who by him d. believe in God
2:14, for the praise of them that d. well
20, if, when ye d. well, and suffer for it
3:6, daughters ye are, as long as ye d.
11, him eschew evil, and d. good
12, Lord is against them that d. evil
4:11, let him d. it as of the ability
II Pet. 1:10, for if ye d. these things ye shall
19, ye d. well that ye take heed, as
3:16, they d. also the other scriptures
I Jno. 1:6, we lie, and d. not the truth
2:3, hereby we d. know that we know
3:22, d. those things that are pleasing
4:14, and d. testify that the Father
5:16, I d. not say that he shall pray for it
III Jno. 1:6, a godly sort, thou shalt d. well
Rev. 2:5, and repent, and d. the first works
3:9, they are Jews, and are not, but d. lie
18, thy nakedness d. not appear
9:19, and with them they d. hurt
13:14, which he had the power to d. in
14:13, and their works d. follow them
19:10, see thou d. it not: I am thy fellow
21:24, the kings of the earth d. bring their
22:9, saith he unto me, See thou d. it not
14, they that d. his commandments

Doctor.
Acts 5:34, named Gamaliel, a d. of the law
Lu. 2:46, sitting in the midst of the d.
5:17, and d. of the law sitting by

Doctrine.
Dt. 32:2, my d. shall drop as the rain
Job 11:4, my d. is pure, and I am clean in
Prov. 4:2, I give you good d., for sake ye not
Is. 28:9, shall he make to understand d.?
29:24, that murmured shall learn d.
Jer. 10:8, the stock is a d. of vanities
Mat. 7:28, people were astonished at his d.
16:12, of the d. of the Pharisees and of
22:33, they were astonished at his d.
Mk. 1:22, they were astonished at his d.
27, what new d. is this? for with
4:2, and said unto them in his d.
11:18, people was astonished at his d.
12:38, he said unto them in his d.
Lu. 4:32, they were astonished at his d.
Jno. 7:16, my d. is not mine, but his that

Doctrine—Continued.
Jno. 7:17, he shall know of the d., whether
18, he of his disciples, and of his d.
Acts 2:42, in the apostles' d. and fellowship
5:28, filled Jerusalem with your d.
13:12, astonished at the d. of the Lord
17:19, what this new d., whereof
Rom. 6:17, form of d. which was delivered
16:17, offences contrary to the d. which
I Cor. 14:6, or by prophesying, or by d.?
26, of you hath a psalm, hath a d.
Eph. 4:14, about with every wind of d.
I Tim. 1:3, some that they teach no other d.
10, that is contrary to sound d.
4:6, up in words of faith and of good d.
13, to reading, to exhortation, to d.
16, unto thyself, and unto the d.
5:17, who labour in the word and d.
6:1, God and his d. be not blasphemed
3, to the d. which is according to
II Tim. 3:10, thou hast fully known my d.
16, is profitable for d., for reproof
4:2, with all longsuffering and d.
3, they will not endure sound d.
Tit. 1:9, able by sound d. both to exhort
2:1, things which become sound d.
7, in d. shewing uncorruptness
10, adorn the d. of God our Saviour
Heb. 6:1, leaving the principles of the d.
2, of the d. of baptisms, and of
II Jno. 9, abideth not in the d. of Christ
9, that abideth in the d. of Christ
10, bring not this d., receive him not
Rev. 2:14, that hold the d. of Balaam, who
15, hold the d. of the Nicolaitanes
24, as many as have not this d.

Doctrines.
Mat. 15:9, for d. the commandments of men
Mk. 7:7, for d. the commandments of men
Col. 2:22, the commandments and d. of men?
I Tim. 4:1, seducing spirits, and d. of devils
Heb. 13:9, about with divers and strange d.

Doctrines, False.
destructive to faith, II Tim. 2:18.
hateful to God, Rev. 2:14, 15.
unprofitable and vain, Tit. 3:9; Heb. 13:9.
Should be Avoided by
ministers, I Tim. 1:4; 6:20.
saints, Eph. 4:14; Col. 2:8.
all men, Jer. 23:16; 29:8.
the wicked love, II Tim. 4:3, 4.
the wicked given up to believe, II Thess. 2:11.
Teachers of,
not to be countenanced, II Jno. 10.
should be avoided, Rom. 16:17, 18.
bring reproach on religion, II Pet. 2:2.
speak perverse things, Acts 20:30.
attract many, II Pet. 2:2.
deceive many, Mat. 24:5.
shall abound in the latter days, I Tim. 4:1.
pervert the gospel of Christ, Gal. 1:6, 7.
shall be exposed, II Tim. 3:9.
Teachers of, are Described as
cruel, Acts 20:29.
deceitful, II Cor. 11:13.
covetous, Tit. 1:11; II Pet. 2:3.
ungodly, Jude 4, 8.
proud and ignorant, I Tim. 6:3, 4.
corrupt and reprobate, II Tim. 3:8.
try, by scripture, Is. 8:20; I Jno. 4:1.
curse on those who teach, Gal. 1:8, 9.
punishment of those who teach, Mic. 3:6, 7; II Pet. 2:1, 3.

Doctrines of the Gospel, The.
are from God, Jno. 7:16; Acts 13:12.
are taught by scripture, II Tim. 3:16.
are godly, I Tim. 6:3; Tit. 1:1.
immorality condemned by, I Tim. 1:9-11.
lead to fellowship with the Father and with the Son, I Jno. 1:3; II Jno. 9.
lead to holiness, Rom. 6:17-22; Tit. 2:12.
bring no reproach on, I Tim. 6:1; Tit. 2:5.
Ministers Should
be nourished up in, I Tim. 4:6.
attend to, I Tim. 4:13, 16.
hold, in sincerity, II Cor. 2:17; Tit. 2:7.
hold steadfastly, II Tim. 1:13; Tit. 1:9.
continue in, I Tim. 4:16.
speak things which become, Tit. 2:1.
saints obey, from the heart, Rom. 6:17.
saints abide in, Acts 2:42.
a faithful walk adorns, Tit. 2:10.
the obedience of saints leads to surer knowledge of, Jno. 7:17.
Those Who Oppose, are
proud, I Tim. 6:3, 4.
ignorant, I Tim. 6:4.
doting about questions, etc., I Tim. 6:4.
not to be received, II Jno. 10.
to be avoided, Rom. 16:17.
not endured by the wicked, II Tim. 4:3.

Doeg.
I Sam. 21:7, his name was D., an Edomite
22:9, then answered D. the Edomite
18, the king said to D., Turn thou
18, D. the Edomite turned, and he fell
22, when D. the Edomite was there
Ps. 52 (title), when D. the Edomite came and

Doer.
Gen. 39:22, did there, he was the d. of it
II Sam. 3:39, Lord shall reward the d. of evil
Ps. 31:23, plentifully rewardeth the proud d.
Prov. 17:4, wicked d. giveth heed to false lips
II Tim. 2:9, as an evil d., even unto bonds
Js. 1:23, hearer of the word, and not a d.
25, hearer, but a d. of the work
4:11, not a d. of the law, but a judge

Doers.
II Ks. 22:5, the hand of the d. of the work
5, them give it to the d. of the work
Job 8:20, neither will he help the evil d.
Ps. 26:5, hated the congregation of evil d.
101:8, that I may cut off all wicked d.
Rom. 2:13, d. of the law shall be justified
Js. 1:22, be ye d. of the word, and not

Doest.
Gen. 4:7, if thou d. well, shalt thou not be
7, and if thou d. not well, sin lieth at
21:22, is with thee in all that thou d.
Ex. 18:14, what is this thing that thou d. to
17, unto him, The thing that thou d. is
Dt. 12:28, when thou d. that which is good
14:29, work of thine hand which thou d.
15:18, shall bless thee in all that thou d.
Jud. 11:27, thou d. me wrong to war
I Ks. 2:3, mayest prosper in all that thou d.
19:9, he said unto him, What d. thou here
13, and said, What d. thou here, Elijah?
20:22, mark, and see what thou d.
Job 9:12, will say unto him, What d. thou?
35:6, what d. thou against him? or
6, be multiplied, what d. thou unto
Ps. 49:18, men will praise thee, when thou d. well
77:14, thou art the God that d. wonders
86:10, thou art great, and d. wondrous
119:68, thou art good, and d. good; teach me
Ecc. 8:4, may say unto him, What d. thou?
Jer. 11:15, when thou d. evil, then thou rejoicest
15:5, go aside to ask how thou d.?
Ez. 12:9, said unto thee, What d. thou?
16:30, seeing thou d. all these things, the
24:19, these things are to us, that thou d.
Dan. 4:35, or say unto him, What d. thou?
Jon. 1:4, the Lord, D. thou well to be angry?
9, d. thou well to be angry for the gourd?
Mat. 6:2, when thou d. thine alms, do not
3, but when thou d. alms, let not
21:23, by what authority d. thou these
Mk. 11:28, by what authority d. thou these
Lu. 20:2, by what authority d. thou these
Jno. 2:18, seeing that thou d. these things?
3:2, that thou d., except God be with
7:3, may see the works that thou d.
13:27, that thou d., do quickly
Acts 22:26, take heed what thou d.: for this
Rom. 2:1, thou that judgest d. the
3, and d. the same, that thou shalt
Js. 2:19, that there is one God; thou d. well
III Jno. 5, d. faithfully whatsoever thou d. to

Doeth.
Gen. 31:12, seen all that Laban d. unto thee
Ex. 31:14, whosoever d. any work therein
15, whosoever d. any work in the
35:2, whosoever d. work therein shall be
Lev. 4:27, while he d. somewhat against
6:3, of all these that a man d., sinning
23:30, whatsoever soul it be that d. any
Num. 15:30, soul that d. ought presumptuously
24:23, who shall live when God d. this!
Job 5:9, d. great things and unsearchable
9:10, which d. great things past finding
23:13, his soul desireth, even that he d.
24:21, and d. not good to the widow
37:5, great things d. he, which we
Ps. 1:3, and whatsoever he d. shall prosper
14:1, works, there is none that d. good
3, there is none that d. good, no, not one
15:3, nor d. evil to his neighbour, nor
5, he that d. these things shall never
53:1, iniquity: there is none that d. good
3, there is none that d. good, no, not one
72:18, of Israel, who only d. wondrous
106:3, and he that d. righteousness at all
118:15, 16, hand of the Lord d. valiantly
136:4, him who alone d. great wonders
Prov. 6:32, he that d. it destroyeth his own soul
11:17, the merciful man d. good to his
15:7, but the heart of the foolish d. not so
17:21, he that begetteth a fool d. it to his
22, a merry heart d. good like a
28:17, a man that d. violence to the
Ecc. 2:2, is mad: and of mirth, What d. it?
3:14, I know that, whatsoever God d., it
14, and God d. it, that men should fear
7:20, just man upon earth, that d. good
8:3, for he d. whatsoever pleaseth him
Is. 49:18, bind them on thee, as a bride d.
56:2, blessed is the man that d. this
Jer. 5:19, wherefore d. the Lord our God all
48:10, cursed be he that d. the work of the
Ez. 17:15, shall he escape that d such things?
18:10, and that d. the like to any one of
11, and that d. not any of those duties
14, and considereth, and d. not such
24, iniquity, and d. according to all the
24, that the wicked man d., shall he
27, and d. that which is lawful and
Dan. 4:35, and he d. according to his will
9:14, in all his work which he d.
Amos 9:12, saith the Lord that d. this
Mal. 2:12, the man that d. this, the master
17, every one that d. evil is good in
Mat. 6:3, what thy right hand d.
7:21, but he that d. the will of my Father
24, and d. them, I will liken him unto
26, and d. them not, shall be likened
8:9, my servant, Do this, and he d. it
Lu. 6:47, my sayings, and d. them, I will
49, heareth, and d. not, is like a man
7:8, my servant, Do this, and he d. it
Jno. 3:20, for every one that d. evil hateth
21, but he that d. truth cometh to
5:19, for what things soever he d.
19, these also d. the Son likewise
20, him all things that himself d.
7:4, there is no man that d. any thing
51, hear him, and know what he d.?
9:31, and d. his will, him he heareth
11:47, what do we? for this man d. many
14:10, dwelleth in me, he d. the works
15:15, knoweth not what his lord d.: but
16:2, will think that he d. God service
Acts 15:17, the Lord who d. all these things
26:31, this man d. nothing worthy
Rom. 2:9, soul of man that d. evil, of the
3:12, there is none that d. good, no, not one
10:5, the man which d. those things
13:4, wrath upon him that d. evil
I Cor. 6:18, that a man d. is without the body
7:37, he will keep his virgin, d. well
38, giveth her in marriage, d. well
38, her not in marriage d. better
Gal. 3:5, d. he it by the works of the law, or
12, the man that d. them shall live
Eph. 6:8, whatsoever good thing any man d.
Col. 3:25, but he that d. wrong shall receive
Js. 4:17, knoweth to do good, and d. it not
I Jno. 2:17, but he that d. the will of God
29, that d. righteousness is born of him
3:7, that d. righteousness is righteous
10, whosoever d. not righteousness
III Jno. 10, remember his deeds which he d.
11, he that d. good is of God: but
11, he that d. evil hath not seen God
Rev. 3:13, and he d. great wonders, so that

Dog.
Ex. 11:7, against Israel shall not a d. move
Dt. 23:18, not bring price of d. into house
Jud. 7:5, that lappeth as d. lappeth
I Sam. 17:43; 24:14; II Sam. 3:8, am I a d.?
II Sam. 9:8, upon such a dead d. as I am
II Ks. 8:13, what, is thy servant a d.?
Job 30:1, disdained to set with d.
Ps. 22:20, darling from power of the d.
59:6, they make noise like a d.
Prov. 26:11; II Pet. 2:22, as a d. returneth
17, like one that taketh a d. by ears
Ecc. 9:4, living d. better than dead lion
Is. 56:10, they are all dumb d.
66:3, as if he cut off a d. neck
Mat. 7:6, give not that which is holy to d.
15:27; Mk. 7:28, the d. eat of crumbs
Phil. 3:2, beware of d.
Rev. 22:15, without are d.
See Ex. 22:31; I Ks. 14:11; 21:23; 22:28.

Dog, The.
despised by the Jews, II Sam. 3:8.
Described as
impatient of injury, Prov. 26:17.
unclean, Lu. 16:21; II Pet. 2:22.
carnivorous, I Ks. 14:11; II Ks. 9:35, 36.
fond of blood, I Ks. 21:19; 22:38.
dangerous and destructive, Ps. 22:16.
infested cities by night, Ps. 59:14, 15.
nothing holy to be given to, Mat. 7:6; 15:26.
things torn by beasts given to, Ex. 22:31.
sacrificing of, an abomination, Is. 66:3.
price of, not to be consecrated, Dt. 23:18.
When Domesticated,
employed in watching flocks, Job 30:1.
fed with the crumbs, etc., Mat. 15:27.
manner of, in drinking alluded to, Jud. 7:5.
Illustrative
of Gentiles, Mat. 15:22, 26.
of covetous ministers, Is. 56:77.
of fools, Prov. 26:11.
of apostates, II Pet. 2:22.
of persecutors, Ps. 22:16, 20.
of obstinate sinners, Mat. 7:6; Rev. 22:15.

Dog, The—Continued.
of false teachers, Phil. 3:2.
(dumb) of unfaithful ministers, Is. 56:10.
(dead) of the mean, I Sam. 24:14; II Sam. 9:8.
Doing.
Ex. 15:11, fearful in praises, d. wonders
Jud. 2:19, ceased not from their own d.
I Sam. 25:3, churlish and evil in his d.
I Chr. 22:16, arise, and be d.
Neh. 6:3, I am d. a great work
Ps. 9:11; Is. 12:4, declare his d.
66:5, terrible in d. toward children of men
77:12, I will talk of thy d.
118:23; Mat. 21:42; Mk. 12:11, the Lord's d.
Mic. 2:7, are these his d.?
Mat. 24:46; Lu. 12:43, shall find so d.
Acts 10:38, went about d. good
Rom. 2:7, patient continuance in well d.
II Cor. 8:11, perform the d. of it
Gal. 6:9; II Thess. 3:13, weary in well d.
Eph. 6:6, d. will of God from heart
I Pet. 2:15, with well d. put to silence
3:17, suffer for well d.
4:19, commit souls in well d.
See Lev. 18:3; Prov. 20:11; Is. 1:16; Jer. 4:4.
Doleful, Is. 13:21; Mic. 2:4.
Dominion.
Gen. 27:40, when thou shalt have d.
37:8, shalt thou have d. over us?
Num. 24:19, come he that shall have d.
Job 25:2, d. and fear are with him
38:33, canst thou set the d. thereof?
Ps. 8:6, d. over works of thy hands
19:13; 119:133, let them not have d. over me
72:8; Zech. 9:10, d. from sea to sea
Is. 26:13, other lords have had d. over us
Dan. 4:34; 7:14, d. is an everlasting d.
Mat. 20:25, princes of Gentiles exercise d.
Rom. 6:9, death hath no more d.
14, sin shall not have d.
7:1, law hath d. over a man
II Cor. 1:24, not d. over your faith
Eph. 1:21, above all d.
Col. 1:16, whether they be thrones or d.
See Dan. 6:26; I Pet. 4:11; Jude 25; Rev. 1:6.
of God, Ps. 103:22; Dan. 4:3, 34; 7:27; Col. 1:16; I Pet. 4:11; Jude 25.
given to Adam, Gen. 1:26; Ps. 8:6.
Done.
Gen. 3:13, what is this that thou hast d.?
14, because thou hast d. this, thou art
4:10, what hast thou d.? the voice
8:21, every living thing, as I have d.
9:24, knew what his younger son had d.
12:18, is this that thou hast d. unto me?
18:21, whether they have d. altogether
20:5, of my hands have I d. this
9, what hast thou d. unto us?
9, thou hast d. deeds unto me that
9, unto me that ought not to be d.
10, thou, that thou hast d. this thing?
21:23, kindness that I have d. unto thee
26, I wot not who hath d. this thing
22:16, because thou hast d. this thing
24:15, pass, before he had d. speaking
19, when she had d. giving him drink
19, also, until they have d. drinking
22, pass, as the camels had d. drinking
45, I had d. speaking in mine heart
66, Isaac all things that he had d.
26:10, what is this thou hast d. unto us?
29, have d. unto thee nothing but good
27:19, d. according as thou badest me
45, that which thou hast d. to him
28:15, I have d. that which I have spoken
29:25, what is this thou hast d. unto me?
26, it must not be so d. in our country
30:26, my service which I have d. thee
31:26, what hast thou d., that thou hast
28, hast now d. foolishly in so doing
34:7, which thing ought not to be d.
40:15, and here also have I d. nothing
Gen. 42:28, is this that God hath d. unto us?
44:5, divineth? ye have d. evil in so doing
15, what deed is this that ye have d.?
Ex. 1:18, why have ye d. this thing
2:4, to wit what would be d. to him
3:16, that which is d. to you in Egypt
5:23, he hath d. evil to this people
10:2, which I have d. among them
12:16, no manner of work shall be d. in
16, eat, that only may be d. of you
13:8, this is d. because of that which
14:5, why have we d. this, that we have
18:1, of all that God had d. for Moses
8, that the Lord had d. unto Pharaoh
9, which the Lord had d. to Israel
21:31, judgment shall it be d. unto him
31:15, six days may work be d.; but in
34:10, have not been d. in all the earth
33, Moses had d. speaking with them
35:2, six days shall work be d., but
39:43, d. it as the Lord had commanded
43, even so had they d. it: and Moses
Lev. 4:2, things which ought not to be d.
13, and they have d. somewhat against
13, should not be d., and are guilty
22, when a ruler hath sinned, and d.
22, things which should not be d.
27, things which ought not to be d.
5:16, for the harm that he hath d.
17, to be d. by the commandments
6:7, he hath d. in trespassing therein
8:5, the Lord commanded to be d.
34, as he hath d. this day, so the Lord
11:32, vessel it be, wherein any work is d.
18:27, have the men of the land d., which
19:22, for his sin which he hath d.
22, he hath d. shall be forgiven him
23:3, six days shall work be d.: but
24:19, he hath d., so shall it be d. to him
20, so shall it be d. to him again
Num. 5:7, their sin which they have d.
27, d. trespass against her husband
12:11, wherein we have d. foolishly
15:11, thus shall it be d. for one bullock
34, declared what should be d. to him
16:28, have not d. them of mine own mind
22:2, that Israel had d. to the Amorites
28, what have I d. unto thee, that
23:11, what hast thou d. unto me?
27:4, name of our father be d. away
32:13, d. evil in the sight of the Lord
Dt. 3:21, God hath d. unto these two kings
10:21, d. for thee these great and terrible
12:31, Lord, which he hateth, have they d.
19:19, to have d. unto his brother
25:9, so shall it be d. unto that man
26:14, d. according to all that thou hast
29:24, wherefore hath the Lord d. thus
32:27, and the Lord hath not d. all this
Josh. 5:8, d. circumcising all the people
7:19, tell me now what thou hast d.
20, and thus and thus have I d.
9:3, what Joshua had d. unto Jericho
24, of you, and have d. this thing
10:1, d. to Jericho and her king
1, so he had d. to Ai and her
32, to all that he had d. to Libnah
35, to all that he had d. to Lachish
37, to all that he had d. to Eglon
39, as he had d. to Hebron, so he did
39, as he had d. also to Libnah, and
22:24, rather d. it for fear of this thing
23:3, all that the Lord your God hath d.
8, God, as ye have d. unto this day
24:7, seen what I have d. in Egypt
20, you, after that he hath d. you good
31, Lord, that he had d. for Israel
Jud. 1:7, have d., so God hath requited me
2:2, my voice: why have ye d. this?
2:10, yet the works which he had d.
3:12, Israel, because they had d. evil
Jud. 6:29, another, Who hath d. this thing?
29, the son of Joash hath d. this thing
8:2, what have I d. now, in comparison
9:16, now therefore, if ye have d. truly
16, d. unto him according to the
24, that the cruelty d. to the three
48, do, make haste, and do as I have d.
11:37, let this thing be d. for me
14:6, or his mother what he had d.
15:6, Philistines said, Who hath d. this?
7, though ye have d. this, yet will
10, up to do to him as he hath d. to us
11, is this that thou hast d. unto us?
11, unto me, so have I d. unto them
19:30, there was no such deed d.
20:12, wickedness is this that is d.
Ruth 2:11, hast d. unto thy mother in law
3:3, shall have d. eating and drinking
16, told her all that the man had d.
I Sam. 4:16, what is there d., my son?
6:9, to Beth-shemesh, then he hath d.
8:8, works which they have d. since
11:7, Samuel, so shall it be d. unto his
12:17, ye have d. in the sight of the Lord
20, not: ye have d. all this wickedness
24, consider how great things he hath d.
13:11, Samuel said, What hast thou d.?
13, said to Saul, Thou hast d. foolishly
14:43, tell me what thou hast d.
17:26, shall be d. to the man that killeth
27, it be d. to the man that killeth him
29, David said, What have I now d.?
19:18, told him all that Saul had d. to him
20:1, before Jonathan, What have I d.?
32, shall he be slain? what hath he d.?
34, because his father had d. him shame
24:19, that thou hast d. unto me this day
25:30, the Lord shall have d. to my lord
26:16, thing is not good that thou hast d.
18, for what have I d.? or what evil
28:9, thou knowest what Saul hath d.
17, the Lord hath d. to him, as he
18, therefore hath the Lord d. this
29:8, unto Achish, But what have I d.?
31:11, the Philistines had d. to Saul
II Sam. 2:6, because ye have d. this thing
3:24, and said, What hast thou d.?
7:21, thou d. all these great things
11:27, but the thing that David had d.
12:5, the man that hath d. this thing
21, thing is this that thou hast d.?
13:12, such thing ought to be d. in Israel
14:20, hath thy servant Joab d. this thing
21, behold now, I have d. this thing
15:24, all the people had d. passing out
16:10, wherefore hast thou d. so?
21:11, Aiah, the concubine of Saul, had d.
23:20, who had d. many acts, he slew
24:10, sinned greatly in that I have d.
10, for I have d. very foolishly. For
17, sinned, and I have d. wickedly
17, but these sheep what have they d.?
I Ks. 1:6, why hast thou d. so?
27, thing d. by my lord the king
3:12, behold, I have d. according to thy
8:47, have sinned, and have d. perversely
66, that the Lord had d. for David
9:8, why hath the Lord d. thus unto
11:11, forasmuch as this is d. of thee
13:11, the man of God had d. that day
14:9, but hast d. evil above all that were
22, above all that their fathers had d.
15:3, which he had d. before him
18:36, d. all these things at thy word
19:1, all that Elijah had d., and withal
I Ks. 19:20, for what have I d. to thee?
22:53, to all that his father had d.
II Ks. 4:13, what is to be d. for thee? wouldest
14, what is then to be d. for her?
5:13, wouldest thou not have d. it?
7:12, what the Syrians have d. to
8:4, great things that Elisha hath d.
10:10, Lord hath d. that which he spake
30, thou hast d. well in executing
30, hast d. unto the house of Ahab
15:3, all that his father Amaziah had d.
9, as his fathers had d.: he departed
34, to all that his father Uzziah had d.
17:4, he had d. year by year: therefore
19:11, what the kings of Assyria have d.
25, long ago how I have d. it, and
20:3, have d. that which is good in thy
21:11, Judah hath d. these abominations
11, and hath d. wickedly above all
15, they have d. that which was evil
23:17, that thou hast d. against the altar
19, the acts that he hath d. in Beth-el
32, 37, to all that his fathers had d.
24:9, to all that his father had d.
19, to all that Jehoiakim had d.
I Chr. 10:11, that the Philistines had d. to Saul
11:22, who had d. many acts; he slew two
16:12, marvellous works that he hath d.
17:19, hast thou d. all this greatness
21:8, because I have d. this thing
8, for I have d. very foolishly
17, have sinned and d. evil indeed
17, fer these sheep, what have they d.?
II Chr. 6:37, we have sinned, we have d. amiss
7:21, why hath the Lord d. thus
11:4, for this thing is d. of me
16:9, herein thou hast d. foolishly
24:16, because he had d. good in Israel
22, Jehoiada his father had d. to
25:16, because thou hast d. this, and hast
29:2, to all that David his father had d.
6, d. that which was evil in the sight
36, for the thing was d. suddenly
30:5, they had not d. it of a long time
32:13, what I and my fathers have d.
25, according to the benefit d. unto him
31, wonder that was d. in the land
Ezra 6:12, made a decree; let it be d. with
7:21, require of you, it be d. speedily
23, let it be diligently d. for the house
9:1, now when these things were d.
10:3, let it be d. according to the law
Neh. 5:19, all that I have d. for this people
6:8, there are no such things d. as
9, from the work, that it be not d.
8:17, not the children of Israel d. so
9:33, for thou hast d. right
33, but we have d. wickedly
13:14, deeds that I have d. for the house
Esth. 1:16, hath not d. wrong unto the king
2:1, and what she had d., and what
4:1, Mordecai perceived all that was d.
6:3, hath been d. to Mordecai for this?
3, him, There is nothing d. for him
6, what shall be d. unto the man
9, thus shall it be d. to the man
11, thus shall it be d. unto the man
9:12, they d. in the rest of the king's
12, request further? and it shall be d.
14, the king commanded it so to be d.
Job 21:31, shall repay him what he hath d.?
34:29, whether it be d. against a nation
32, if I have d. iniquity, I will do no
Ps. 7:3, O Lord my God, if I have d. this
14:1, they have d. abominable works
22:31, be born, that he hath d. this
33:4, and all his works are d. in truth
9, for he spake, and it was d.; he
40:5, works which thou hast d., and thy

Done—Continued.
Ps. 50:21, these things hast thou d., and I
51:4, sinned, and d. this evil in thy sight
52:9, because thou hast d. it: and I will
53:1, and have d. abominable iniquity
66:16, what he hath d. for my soul
71:19, who hast d. great things: O God
74:3, hath d. wickedly in the sanctuary
78:4, wonderful works that he hath d.
98:1, for he hath d. marvellous things
105:5, marvellous works that he hath d.
106:6, iniquity, we have d. wickedly
21, saviour, which had d. great things
109:27, hand; that thou, Lord, hast d. it
111:8, are d. in truth and uprightness
115:3, d. whatsoever he hath pleased
119:121, I have d. judgment and justice
166, and d. thy commandments
120:3, what shall be d. unto thee, thou
126:2, hath d. great things for them
3, Lord hath d. great things for us
Prov. 3:30, if he have d. thee no harm
4:16, sleep not, except they have d. mischief
24:29, do so to him as he hath d. to me
30:20, saith, I have d. no wickedness
32, hast d. foolishly in lifting up thyself
31:29, daughters have d. virtuously
Ecc. 1:9, which is d. is that which shall be d.
13, things that are d. under heaven
14, works that are d. under the sun
2:12, that which hath been already d.
4:1, that are d. under the sun
3, the evil work that is d. under the
8:9, my heart unto every work that is d.
10, in the city where they had so d.
14, a vanity which is d. upon the earth
16, business that is d. upon the earth
17, cannot find out the work that is d.
9:3, things that are d. under the sun
6, any thing that is d. under the sun
Is. 5:4, have been d. more to my vineyard
4, that I have not d. in it?
10:11, d. unto Samaria and her idols, so
13, strength of my hand I have d. it
12:5, for he hath d. excellent things
24:13, grapes when the vintage is d.
25:1, thou hast d. wonderful things
33:13, that are far off, what I have d.
37:11, the kings of Assyria have d. to all
26, heard long ago, how I have d. it
38:3, and have d. that which is good
15, unto me, and himself hath d. it
41:4, who hath wrought and d. it
20, the hand of the Lord hath d. this
44:23, ye heavens; for the Lord hath d. it
46:10, the things that are not yet d.
48:5, say, Mine idol hath d. them
53:9, because he had d. no violence
Jer. 2:23, the valley, know what thou hast d.
3:5, thou hast spoken and d. evil things
6, which backsliding Israel hath d.?
7, after she had d. all these things
16, neither shall that be d. any more
5:13, thus shall it be d. unto them
7:13, because ye have d. all these works
14, your fathers, as I have d. to Shiloh
30, children of Judah have d. evil in
8:6, saying, What have I d.?
11:17, d. against themselves to provoke
16:12, have d. worse than your fathers
18:13, the virgin of Israel hath d. a very
22:8, hath the Lord d. thus unto this
30:15, I have d. these things unto thee
24, until he have d. it, and until he
31:37, that they have d., saith the Lord
32:23, they have d. nothing of all that
30, children of Judah have only d. evil
Jer. 32:32, have d. to provoke me to anger
34:15, d. right in my sight, in proclaiming
35:10, obeyed, and d. according to all
18, d. according unto all that he hath
38:9, these men have d. evil in all that
9, have d. to Jeremiah the prophet
40:3, brought it, and d. according as he
41:11, the son of Nethaniah had d.
42:10, the evil that I have d. unto you
44:17, as we have d., we, and our fathers
48:19, that escapeth, and say, What is d.?
50:15, as she hath d., do unto her
29, according to all that she hath d.
51:12, both devised and d. that which
24, they have d. in Zion in your sight
35, the violence d. to me and to my flesh
52:2, all that Jehoiakim had d.
Lam. 1:12, which is d. unto me, wherewith
21, they are glad that thou hast d.
22, unto them, as thou hast d. unto
2:17, the Lord hath d. that which he
20, to whom thou hast d. this
Ez. 3:20, his righteousness which he hath d.
5:7, d. according to the judgments
9, which I have not d., and whereunto
9:4, that be d. in the midst thereof
11, d. as thou hast commanded me
11:12, d. after the manners of the heathen
12:11, have d., so shall it be d. unto them
28, shall be d., saith the Lord God
14:23, I have not d. without cause all that
23, I have d. in it, saith the Lord God
16:47, nor d. after their abominations
48, hath not d., she nor her daughters
48, hast d., thou and thy daughters
51, abominations which thou hast d.
54, confounded in all that thou hast d.
59, deal with thee as thou hast d.
63, toward thee for all that thou hast d.
17:18, and hath d. all these things, he
24, Lord have spoken and have d. it
18:13, he hath d. all these abominations
14, his father's sins which he hath d.
19, d. that which is lawful and right
19, hath d. them, he shall surely live
22, that he hath d. he shall live
24, he hath d. shall not be mentioned
26, that he hath d. shall he die
23:38, moreover this they have d. unto me
39, they d. in the midst of mine house
24:22, and ye shall do as I have d.
24, according to all that he hath d.
33:16, d. that which is lawful and right
39:8, behold, it is come, and it is d.
24, have I d. unto them, and hid my
43:11, of all that they have d., shew them
44:14, and for all that shall be d. therein
Dan. 6:22, thee, O King, have I d. no hurt
9:5, have d. wickedly, and have rebelled
12, hath not been d. as hath been d.
15, we have sinned, we have d. wickedly
11:24, which his fathers have not d.
36, that that is determined shall be d.
Hos. 2:5, conceived them hath d. shamefully
Joel 2:20, because he hath d. great things
Amos 3:6, and the Lord hath not d. it?
Ob. 1:15, as thou hast d., it shall be d. unto
Jon. 1:10, why hast thou d. this?
14, O Lord, hast d. as it pleased thee
Mic. 6:3, what have I d. unto thee?
Zeph. 3:4, they have d. violence to the law
Zech. 7:3, as I have d. these so many years?
Mal. 2:13, and this have ye d. again
Mat. 1:22, now all this was d., that it might
6:10, thy will be d. in earth
7:22, in thy name d. many wonderful
Mat. 8:13, so be it d. unto thee
11:20, most of his mighty works were d.
21, which were d. in you
21, had been d. in Tyre and Sidon
23, which have been d. in thee
23, had been d. in Sodom, it would
13:28, an enemy hath d. this
17:12, but have d. unto him whatsoever
18:19, it shall be d. for them of my Father
31, saw what was d., they were very
31, told unto their lord all that was d.
21:4, all this was d., that it might be
21, this which is d. to the fig tree, but
21, cast into the sea; and it shall be d.
23:23, these ought ye to have d., and not
25:21, well d., thou good and faithful
23, well d., good and faithful servant
40, as ye have d. it unto one of the
40, brethren, ye have d. it unto me
26:13, that this woman hath d., be told for
42, except I drink it, thy will be d.
56, but all this was d. that the
27:23, why, what evil hath he d.?
54, and those things that were d.
28:11, priests all the things that were d.
Mk. 4:11, all these things are d. in parables
5:14, to see what it was that was d.
19, the Lord hath d. for thee, and
20, great things Jesus had d. for him
32, to see her that had d. this thing
33, knowing what was d. in her, came
6:30, both what they had d., and what
7:37, he hath d. all things well
9:13, they have d. unto him whatsoever
13:30, pass, till all these things be d.
14:8, she hath d. what she could
9, this also that she hath d. shall be
15:8, do as he had ever d. unto them
14, what evil hath he d.? And thy
Lu. 1:49, he that is mighty hath d. to me
3:19, all the evils which Herod had d.
4:23, whatsoever we have heard d.
5:6, when they had this d., they inclosed
8:34, that fed them saw what was d.
35, they went out to see what was d.
39, great things God hath d. unto
39, how great things Jesus had d. unto
56, should tell no man what was d.
9:7, heard all that was d. by him
10, told him all that they had d.
10:13, works had been d. in Tyre
13, which have been d. in you, they
11:2, thy will be d., as in heaven, so in
42, these ought ye to have d., and not
13:17, glorious things that were d. by
14:22, it is d. as thou hast commanded
16:8, because he had d. wisely; for
17:10, when ye shall have d. all those
10, unprofitable servants: we have d.
22:42, not my will, but thine, be d.
23:8, have seen some miracle d. by
15, worthy of death is d. unto him
22, time, Why, what evil hath he d.?
31, what shall be d. in the dry?
41, this man hath d. nothing amiss
47, saw what was d., he glorified God
48, the things which were d., smote
24:21, day since these things were d.
35, what things were d. in the way
Jno. 1:28, these things were d. in Bethabara
5:16, because he had d. these things
29, they that have d. good, unto the
29, of life; and they that have d. evil
7:21, I have d. one work, and ye all
31, than these which this man hath d.?
11:46, them what things Jesus had d.
12:16, and that they had d. these things
18, they heard that he had d. this
37, but though he had d. so many
13:12, know ye what I have d. to you?
15, ye should do as I have d. to you
15:7, what ye will, and it shall be d.
24, if I had not d. among them the
Jno. 18:35, thee unto me; what hast thou d.?
19:36, for these things were d., that the
Acts 2:43, wonders and were d. by
4:7, by what name, have ye d. this?
9, the good deed d. to the impotent
16, notable miracle hath been d. by
21, glorified God for that which was d.
28, determined before to be d.
30, may be d. by the name of thy holy
5:7, not knowing what was d., came in
8:13, miracles and signs which were d.
9:13, much evil he hath d. to thy saints
10:16, this was d. thrice: and the vessel
33, and thou hast d. well that thou
11:10, and this was d. three times
12:9, true which was d. by the angel
13:12, when he saw what was d.
14:3, signs and wonders to be d. by their
11, saw what Paul had d., they lifted
13, and would have d. sacrifice with
18, that they had not d. sacrifice unto
27, all that God had d. with them
15:4, all things that God had d.
21:14, the will of the Lord be d.
33, who he was, and what he had d.
24:2, worthy deeds are d. unto this
25:10, have I d. no wrong, as thou very
26:26, this thing was not d. in a corner
28:9, so when this was d., others also
Rom. 9:11, neither having d. any good or evil
I Cor. 5:2, that he that hath d. this deed
3, him that hath so d. this deed
9:15, that it should be so d. unto me
13:10, which is in part shall be d. away
14:26, let all things be d. unto edifying
40, let all things be d. decently and
16:14, all your things be d. with charity
II Cor. 3:7, which glory was to be d. away
11, for if that which is d. away was
14, which vail is d. away in Christ
5:10, may receive the things d. in his body
10, according to that he hath d.
7:12, that had d. the wrong, nor for his
Eph. 5:12, those things which are d. of them
6:13, in the evil day, and having d. all
Phil. 2:3, let nothing be d. through strife or
4:14, notwithstanding ye have well d.
Col. 3:25, for the wrong which he hath d.
4:9, unto you all things which are d. here
Tit. 3:5, righteousness which we have d.
Heb. 10:29, hath d. despite unto the Spirit of
36, after ye have d. the will of God
Rev. 16:17, from the throne, saying, It is d.
21:6, and he said unto me, It is d.
22:6, things which must shortly be d.

Door.
Gen. 4:7, sin lieth at the d.
Ex. 12:7, strike blood on d. posts
33:8; Num. 11:10, every man at tent d.
Job 31:9, laid wait at neighbour's d.
38:17, the d. of the shadow of death
41:14, who can open d. of his face?
Ps. 84:10, rather be d.-keeper
141:3, keep the d. of my lips
Prov. 5:8, come not nigh d. of her house
26:14, as d. turneth on hinges
Is. 6:4, posts of the d. moved
Hos. 2:15, for a d. of hope
Mat. 6:6, when thou hast shut thy d.
25:10, and the d. was shut
27:60; 28:2; Mk. 15:46, d. of sepulchre
Mk. 1:33, city gathered at the d.
2:2, not so much as about the d.
Lu. 13:25, master hath shut to the d.
Jno. 10:1, 2, entereth not by d.
7, 9, I am the d.
18:16, Peter stood at the d. without
17, damsel that kept the d.
Acts 5:9, feet at the d. to carry thee out
14:27, opened the d. of faith
I Cor. 16:9, great d. and effectual
II Cor. 2:12, d. opened to me of the Lord
Col. 4:3, open a d. of utterance

Door—Continued.
Js. 5:9, judge standeth before the d.
Rev. 3:8, set before thee an open d.
20, I stand at d. and knock
4:1, behold, a d. opened in heaven
See Ex. 21:6; Dt. 11:20.
Doorkeeper.
Ps. 84:10, I had rather be a d. in the house
1 Chr. 15:23, and Elkanah were d. for the ark
24, and Jehiah were d. for the ark
Doors.
Josh. 2:19, shall go out of the d. of thy house
Jud. 3:23, the d. of the parlour upon him
24, the d. of the parlour were locked
25, he opened not the d. of the parlour
11:31, cometh forth of the d. of my house
16:3, took the d. of the gate of the city
19:27, and opened the d. of the house, and
I Sam. 3:15, the d. of the house of the Lord
21:13, scrabbled on the d. of the gate, and
I Ks. 6:31, the oracle he made d. of olive tree
32, the two d. also were of olive tree
34, the two d. were of fir tree: the two
7:5, all the d. and posts were square
50, of the d. of the inner house, the
50, place, and for the d. of the house
II Ks. 18:16, the d. of the temple of the Lord
I Chr. 22:3, the nails of the d. of the gates
II Chr. 3:7, and the d. thereof, with gold
4:9, great court and d. for the court
9, and overlaid the d. of them with
22, the inner d. thereof for the most
22, and the d. of the house of the
23:4, Levites, shall be porters of the d.
28:24, up the d. of the house of the Lord
29:3, the d. of the house of the Lord
7, have shut up the d. of the porch
34:9, the Levites that kept the d.
Neh. 3:1, set up the d. of it; even unto the
3, 6, 13, 14, 15, and set up the d. thereof
6:1, that time I had not set up the d.
10, let us shut the d. of the temple
7:1, I had set up the d., and the porters
3, let them shut the d. and bar them
Job 3:10, up the d. of my mother's womb
31:32, but I opened my d. to the traveller
38:8, or who shut up the sea with d.
10, decreed place, and set bars and d.
17, thou seen the d. of the shadow
41:14, who can open the d. of his face?
Ps. 24:7, be ye lift up, ye everlasting d.
9, lift them up, ye everlasting d.
78:23, and opened the d. of heaven
Prov. 8:3, city, at the coming in at the d.
34, waiting at the posts of my d.
Ecc. 12:4, the d. shall be shut in the streets
Is. 26:20, shut thy d. about thee: hide
57:8, behind the d. also and the posts
Ez. 33:30, and in the d. of the houses
41:11, and the d. of the side chambers
23, and the sanctuary had two d.
24, the d. had two leaves apiece
25, on the d. of the temple, cherubim
42:4, and their d. toward the north
11, fashions, and according to their d.
42:12, according to the d. of the chambers
Mic. 7:5, keep the d. of thy mouth from her
Zech. 11:1, open thy d., O Lebanon, that the
Mal. 1:10, that would shut the d. for nought?
Mat. 24:33, it is near, even at the d.
Mk. 13:29, it is nigh, even at the d.
Jno. 20:19, when the d. were shut where the
26, the d. being shut, and stood in the
Acts 5:19, opened the prison d., and brought
23, standing without before the d.
16:26, immediately all the d. were opened
27, seeing the prison d. open, he
21:30, and forthwith the d. were
Dorcas (Tabitha), raised from death by Peter, Acts 9:40.
Dote, Jer. 50:36; Ez. 23:5; I Tim. 6:4.
Double.
Gen. 43:12, 15, take d. money in hand
Ex. 22:4, 7, 9, he shall restore d.
Dt. 15:18, worth a d. hired servant
II Ks. 2:9, a d. portion of thy spirit
I Chr. 12:33; Ps. 12:2, a d. heart
Is. 40:2, received d. for all her sins
Jer. 16:18, recompense their sin d.
I Tim. 3:8, deacons not d.-tongued
5:17, worthy of d. honour
Js. 1:8, a d. minded man unstable
4:8, purify your hearts, ye d. minded
See Gen. 41:32; Is. 61:7; Ez. 21:14; Rev. 18.
Doubt.
Dt. 28:66, thy life shall hang in d.
Job 12:2, no d. ye are the people
Ps. 126:6, shall d. come again, rejoicing
Mat. 14:31, wherefore didst thou d.?
21:21, if ye have faith, and d. not
Mk. 11:23, shall not d. in his heart
Lu. 11:20, no d. kingdom of God is
Jno. 10:24, how long dost thou make us to d.?
Acts 5:24, they d. whereunto this would grow
28:4, no d. this man is a murderer
Gal. 4:20, I stand in d. of you
I Tim. 2:8, pray without wrath and d.
I Jno. 2:19, would no d. have continued
Doubteth.
Rom. 14:23, he that d. is damned if he eat
Doubtful.
Lu. 12:29, drink, neither be ye of d. mind
Rom. 14:1, ye, but not to d. disputations
Doubtfulness rebuked, Mat. 14:31; 21:21; Lu. 12:29; Acts 10:20; I Tim. 2:8.
Doubting.
Jno. 13:22, on another, d. of whom we spake
Acts 10:20, and go with them, d. nothing
11:12, bade me go with them, nothing d.
I Tim. 2:8, holy hands, without wrath and d.
Doubtless.
Num. 14:30, d. ye shall not come into the
II Sam. 5:19, I will d. deliver the Philistines
Ps. 126:6, d. come again with rejoicing
Is. 63:16, d. thou art our Father
I Cor. 9:2, unto others, yet d. I am to you
II Cor. 12:1, not expedient for me d. to glory
Phil. 3:8, yea d., and I count all things
Doubts.
Dan. 5:12, and dissolving of d., were found
16, interpretations, and dissolve d.
Dough, Ex. 12:34; Num. 15:20; Neh. 10:37; Ez. 44:30.
Dove, Noah's, Gen. 8:8.
sacrificial, Gen. 15:9; Lev. 12:6; 14:22.
figurative, Ps. 68:13; 74:19; Song 1:15; 2:14.
Holy Spirit in form of, Mat. 3:16; Mk. 1:10; Lu. 3:22; Jno. 1:32.
Ps. 55:6, that I had wings like a d.
Is. 59:11, mourn sore like d.
60:8, flee as d. to their windows
Mat. 10:16, be harmless as d.
21:12; Mk. 11:15; Jno. 2:14, them that sold d.
See Jer. 48:28; Hos. 7:11; Mat. 3:16; Mk. 1:10.
Dove, The,
clean and used as food, Dt. 14:11.
offered in sacrifice, Gen. 15:9; Lev. 1:14.
impiously sold in the court of the temple, Mat. 21:12; Jno. 2:16.
Characterized by
simplicity, Mat. 10:16.
comeliness of countenance, Song 2:14.
softness of eyes, Song 1:15.
sweetness of voice, Song 2:14.
richness of plumage, Ps. 68:13.
mournful tabering of, alluded to, Nah. 2:7.
dwells in rocks, Song 2:14; Jer. 48:28.
frequents streams and rivers, Song 5:12.
sent from the ark by Noah, Gen. 8:8, 10, 12.
why considered the emblem of peace, Gen. 8:11.
the harbinger of spring, Song 2:12.
Illustrative
of the Holy Ghost, Mat. 3:16; Jno. 1:32.
of the meekness of Christ, Song 5:12.
of the church, Song 2:14; 5:2.
of mourners, Is. 38:14; 59:11.
of converts to the church, Is. 60:8.
(in its flight) of the return of Israel from captivity, Hos. 11:11.
Down.
II Sam. 3:35, if I taste ought till sun be d.
II Ks. 19:30; Is. 37:31, again take root d.
Ps. 59:15, let them wander up and d.
109:23, I am tossed up and d.
Ecc. 3:21, spirit of the beast that goeth d.
Zech. 10:12, walk up and d. in his name
See Josh. 8:29; Ps. 139:2; Ez. 38:14.
Downsitting.
Ps. 139:2, thou knowest my d. and
Downward.
II Ks. 19:30, shall yet again take root d., and
Ecc. 3:21, the spirit of the beast that goeth d.
Is. 37:31, shall again take root d., and bear
Ez. 1:27, appearance of his loins even d., I saw
8:2, appearance of his loins even d., fire
Dowry, Gen. 30:20; 34:12; Ex. 22:17; I Sam. 18:25.
Drag, Hab. 1:15, 16; Jno. 21:8.
Dragon.
Dt. 32:33, their wine is the poison of d.
Neh. 2:13, before the d. well
Job 30:29, I am a brother to d.
Ps. 91:13, the d. shalt thou trample
148:7, praise the Lord, ye d.
Is. 43:20, the d. and owls shall honour me
Jer. 9:11, will make Jerusalem a den of d.
Rev. 20:2, the d., that old serpent
See Rev. 12:3; 13:2, 11; 16:13.
Dragon, The,
often of a red color, Rev. 12:3.
Described as
powerful, Rev. 12:4.
poisonous, Dt. 32:33.
of solitary habits, Job 30:29.
its mournful voice alluded to, Mic. 1:8.
its wailing alluded to, Mic. 1:8.
its snuffing up the air alluded to, Jer. 14:6.
its swallowing of its prey alluded to, Jer. 51:34.
Found in
the wilderness, Mal. 1:3.
deserted cities, Is. 13:22; Jer. 9:11.
dry places, Is. 34:13; 43:20.
a species of, in rivers, Ps. 74:13; Is. 27:1.
Illustrative
of cruel and persecuting kings, Is. 27:1; 51:9; Ez. 29:3.
of enemies of the church, Ps 91:13.
of wicked men, Ps. 44:19.
of the devil, Rev. 13:2; 20:2, 7.
(poison of) of wine, Dt. 32:33.
Drank.
I Sam. 30:12, nor d. water three days and nights
II Sam. 12:3, and d. of his own cup
I Ks. 17:6, and he d. of the brook
Dan. 1:5, appointed of the wine he d.
5:4, they d., and praised the gods of gold
Mk. 14:23, and they all d. of it
Lu. 17:27, 28, they d., they married
Jno. 4:12, than our father, who d. thereof
I Cor. 10:4, for they d. of that spiritual Rock
See Gen. 9:21; 24:46; 27:25; Num. 20:11.
Draught, Mat. 15:17; Mk. 7:19; Lu. 5:4, 9.
Draughts of fishes, miraculous, Lu. 5:4, 5, 6; Jno. 21:6, 11.
Drave, Ex. 14:25; Josh. 24:12; Jud. 6:9.
Draw.
Job 40:23, trusteth he can d. up Jordan
41:1, canst thou d. out leviathan?
Ps. 28:3, d. me not away with wicked
88:3, my life d. nigh unto the grave
Ecc. 12:1, nor years d. nigh
Song 1:4, d. me, we will run after thee
Is. 5:18, d. iniquity with cords
12:3, d. water from wells of salvation
Mat. 15:8, people d. nigh me with their mouth
Lu. 21:8, the time d. near
28, your redemption d. nigh
Jno. 4:11, thou hast nothing to d. with
15, thirst not, neither come hither to d.
6:44, except the Father d. him
12:32, if lifted up, will d. all men
Heb. 10:22, d. near with true heart
38:39, if any d. back
Js. 4:8, d. nigh to God, he will d.
See Acts 11:10; 20:30; Heb. 7:19; Js. 2:6.
Drawer, Dt. 29:11; Josh. 9:21.
Drawn.
Num. 22:23, 31, and his sword d. in his hand
Dt. 21:3, which hath not d. in the yoke
30:17, but shall be d. away, and worship
Josh. 5:13, against him with his sword d.
8:6, till we have d. them from the city
16, and were d. away from the city
15:9, and the border was d. from the
9, and the border was d. to Baalah
11, and the border was d. to Shicron
18:14, and the border was d. thence
17, and was d. from the north, and
Jud. 20:31, were d. away from the city; and
Ruth 2:9, that which the young men have d.
I Chr. 21:16, having a d. sword in his hand
Job 20:25, it is d., and cometh out of the
Ps. 37:14, the wicked have d. out the sword
55:21, than oil, yet were they d. swords
Prov. 24:11, them that are d. unto death
Is. 21:15, the swords, from the d. sword
28:9, the milk, and d. from the breasts
Jer. 22:19, burial of an ass, d. and cast forth
31:3, lovingkindness have I d. thee
Lam. 2:3, he hath d. back his right
Ez. 21:5, I the Lord have d. forth my sword
28, the sword, the sword is d.: for
Acts 11:10, all were d. up again into heaven
Js. 1:14, when he is d. away of his own lust
Dread.
Gen. 9:2, the fear of you and the d. of you
Ex. 15:16, fear and d. shall fall upon them
Dt. 1:29, d. not, neither be afraid of them
2:25, the d. of thee and the fear of thee
11:25, and the d. of you upon all the land
I Chr. 22:13, courage; d. not, nor be dismayed
Job 13:11, afraid? and his d. fall upon you?
21, and let not thy d. make me afraid
Is. 8:13, fear, and let him be your d.
Dreadful.
Gen. 28:17, how d. is this place! this is none
Job 15:21, a d. sound is in his ears
Ez. 1:18, were so high that they were d.
Dan. 7:7, a fourth beast, d. and terrible
19, from all the others, exceeding d.
9:4, O Lord, the great and d. God
Hab. 1:7, they are terrible and d.
Mal. 1:14, name is d. among the heathen
4:5, the great and d. day of the Lord
Dream.
Job 20:8, shall fly away as a d.
33:15, 16, in a d. he openeth the ears
Ps. 73:20, as a d. when one awaketh
126:1, we were like them that d.
Ecc. 5:3, a d. cometh through much business
Jer. 23:28, prophet that hath a d.
Joel 2:28; Acts 2:17, old men d. d.
Jude 8, filthy d. defile the flesh
See Job 7:14; Is. 29:8; Jer. 27:9.
Dreams, vanity of, Job 20:8; Ps. 73:20; Is. 29:8; Jer. 23:28; 27:9; Zech. 10:2.
from God, Job 33:15; Joel 2:28.
visions in sleep, Job 33:15; Dan. 2:28.
often but imaginary, Job 20:8; Is. 29:8.
excess of business frequently leads to, Ecc. 5:3.
God's will often revealed in, Num. 12:6; Job 33:15.
False Prophets
pretended to, Jer. 23:25-28; 29:8.
not to be regarded in, Dt. 13:1-3; Jer. 27:9.
condemned for pretending to, Jer. 23:32.
vanity of trusting to natural, Ecc. 5:7.
The Ancients
put great faith in, Jud. 7:15.
often perplexed by, Gen. 40:6; 41:8; Job 7:14; Dan. 2:1; 4:5.

Dreams—Continued.
anxious to have, explained, Gen. 40:8; Dan. 2:3.
consulting magicians on, Gen. 41:8; Dan. 2:2-4.
God the only interpreter of, Gen. 40:8; 41:16; Dan. 2:27-30; 7:16.
Mentioned in Scripture, of
Abimelech, Gen. 20:3-7.
Jacob, Gen. 28:12; 31:10.
Laban, Gen. 31:24.
Joseph, Gen. 37:5-9.
Pharaoh's butler and baker, Gen. 40:5-19.
Pharaoh, Gen. 41:1-7.
Midianite, Jud. 7:13-15.
Solomon, I Ks. 3:5-15.
Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2:1, 31; 4:5, 8.
Daniel, Dan. 7.
Joseph, Mat. 1:20, 21; 2:13, 19, 20.
wise men, Mat. 2:11, 12.
Pilate's wife, Mat. 27:19.
Illustrative of
prosperity of sinners, Job 20:5-8; Ps. 73:19, 20.
impure imaginations, Jude 8.
enemies of the church, Is. 29:7, 8.
Dregs, Ps. 75:8; Is. 51:17.
Dress.
Gen. 2:15, put man in garden to d. it
Dt. 28:39, plant vineyards, and d. them
II Sam. 12:4, poor man's lamb, and d. it
See Ex. 30:7; Lu. 13:7; Heb. 6:7.
Drew.
Gen. 47:29, time d. nigh that Israel must die
Ex. 2:10, because I d. him out of the water
Josh. 8:26, Joshua d. not his hand back
I Ks. 22:34; II Chr. 18:33, man d. a bow
II Ks. 9:24, Jehu d. bow with full strength
Hos. 11:4, d. them with cords of a man
Zeph. 3:2, she d. not near to her God
Mat. 21:34, when time of fruit d. near
Lu. 24:15, Jesus himself d. near
Acts 5:37, and d. away much people
See Esth. 5:2; Lam. 3:57; Acts 7:17.
Dried.
Gen. 8:7, until the waters were d. up from
13, were d. up from off the earth
14, of the month, was the earth d.
Lev. 2:14, green ears of corn d. by the fire
Num. 6:3, nor eat moist grapes, or d.
11:6, now our soul is d. away; there
Josh. 2:10, d. up the water of the Red sea
4:23, God d. up the waters of Jordan
23, which he d. up from before us
5:1, the Lord had d. up the waters
Jud. 16:7, green withs that were never d.
8, green withs which had not been d.
I Ks. 13:4, he put forth against him, d. up
17:7, that the brook d. up, because
II Ks. 19:24, with the sole of my feet have I d.
Job 18:16, his roots shall be d. up beneath
28:4, they are d. up, they are gone
Ps. 22:15, strength is d. up like a potsherd
69:3, my throat is d.: mine eyes fail
106:9, Red sea also, and it was d. up
Is. 5:13, their multitude d. up with thirst
19:5, river shall be wasted and d. up
6, shall be emptied and d. up
37:25, the sole of my feet have I d.
51:10, thou not it which hath d. the sea
Jer. 23:10, of the wilderness are d. up
50:38, waters: and they shall be d. up
Ez. 17:24, have d. up the green tree
19:12, the east wind d. up her fruit
37:11, they say, Our bones are d.
Hos. 9:16, their root is d. up, they shall bear
13:15, and his fountain shall be d. up
Joel 1:10, the new wine is d. up, the oil
12, the vine is d. up, and the fig tree
20, the rivers of waters are d. up
Zech. 11:17, his arm shall be clean d. up, and
Mk. 5:29, fountain of her blood was d. up
11:20, the fig tree d. up from the roots
Rev. 16:12, and the water thereof was d. up
Ps. 74:15, flood: thou d. up mighty rivers
Drieth.
Job 14:11, the flood decayeth and d. up
Prov. 17:22, but a broken spirit d. the bones
Nah. 1:4, it dry, and d. up all the rivers
Drink.
Lev. 10:9, do not d. strong d. when
Num. 6:3, separate himself from strong d.
Dt. 14:26, bestow money for strong d.
29:6, strong d. these forty years
Prov. 20:1, strong d. is raging
31:4, not for princes to drink strong d.
6, give strong d. to him that is ready
Is. 24:9, strong d. shall be bitter
28:7, erred through strong d.
Mic. 2:11, prophesy of wine and strong d.
Hab. 2:15, that giveth his neighbour d.
Hag. 1:6, ye are not filled with d.
Mat. 25:35, 37, 42, thirsty, and ye gave me d.
Jno. 4:9, a Jew, askest d. of me
6:55, my blood is d. indeed
Rom. 12:20, if thine enemy thirst, give him d.
14:17, the kingdom of God is not meat and d.
I Cor. 10:4, same spiritual d.
Col. 2:16, judge you in meat or in d.
Ex. 15:24, what shall we d.?
17:1, no water for people to d.
II Sam. 23:16; I Chr. 11:18, David would not d.
Ps. 36:8, d. of the river of thy pleasures
60:3, d. the wine of astonishment
80:5, gavest them tears to d.
110:7, he shall d. of the brook in the way
Prov. 5:15, d. waters of thine own cistern
31:5, lest they d., and forget the law
7, let him d., and forget his poverty
Ecc. 9:7, d. wine with merry heart
Song 5:1, d., yea, d. abundantly
Is. 5:22, mighty to d. wine
65:13, my servants shall d., but ye
Jer. 35:2, give Rechabites wine to d.
6, we will d. no wine
14, to this day they d. none
Ez. 4:11, thou shalt d. water by measure
Amos 2:8, d. the wine of the condemned
Zech. 9:15, they shall d., and make a noise
Mat. 10:42, whoso shall give to d.
20:22; Mk. 10:38, are ye able to d.?
26:27, saying, d. ye all of it
29; Mk. 14:25; Lu. 22:18, when I d. it new
42, may not pass except I d.
Mk. 9:41, shall give you cup of water to d.
16:18, if they d. any deadly thing
Jno. 4:10, give me to d.
7:37, let him come to me, and d.
18:11, cup given me, shall I not d. it?
Rom. 14:21, not good to d. wine
I Cor. 10:4, did all d. same spiritual drink
11:25, as oft as ye d. it
12:13, made to d. into one Spirit
See Gen. 21:19; Is. 32:6; 43:20; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 1:15; 7:33; 10:7.
strong, forbidden, Lev. 10:9; Num. 6:3; Jud. 13:14; Lu. 1:15.
use of, Prov. 31:6; I Tim. 5:23.
abuse of, Is. 5:11, 22.
strong, raging, Prov. 20:1.
Drink Offering.
antiquity of, Gen. 35:14.
sacrifices accompanied by, Ex. 29:40; Lev. 23:13.
quantity appointed to be used for each kind of sacrifice, Num. 15:3-10.
for public sacrifices provided by the state, Ezra 7:17; Ez. 45:17.
not poured on the altar of incense, Ex. 30:9.
omission of, caused by bad vintage, Joel 1:9, 13.
Idolatrous Jews
offered to the queen of heaven, Jer. 7:18; 44:17-19.
reproved for offering, to idols, Is. 57:5, 6; 65:11; Jer. 19:13; Ez. 20:28.
idolaters often used blood for, Ps. 16:4.
vanity of offering, to idols, Dt. 32:37, 38.
Illustrative of the
offering of Christ, Is. 53:12.
pouring out of the Spirit, Joel 2:28.
devotedness of ministers, Phil. 2:17.
Drive.
Gen. 4:14, thou hast d. me out
Ex. 23:28, hornets shall d. out Hivite
Dt. 4:19, lest thou be d. to worship them
Job 24:3, they d. away ass of the fatherless
30:5, they were d. forth from among
Prov. 14:32, wicked d. away in his wickedness
22:15, rod shall d. it away
25:23, north wind d. away rain
Jer. 46:15, stood not, because Lord did d. them
Dan. 4:25; 5:21, they shall d. thee from men
Hos. 13:3, as chaff d. with whirlwind
Lu. 8:29, he was d. of the devil
Js. 1:6, wave d. with the wind
See II Ks. 9:20; Jer. 8:3; Ez. 31:11.
Dromedaries, I Ks. 4:28; Esth. 8:10; Is. 60:6; Jer. 2:23.
Drop.
Job 36:27, maketh small the d. of water
Is. 40:15, as the d. of a bucket
Dt. 32:2, doctrine shall d. as the rain
Job 29:22, my speech d. upon them
Ps. 65:11, paths d. fatness
68:8, heavens d. at presence of God
Ecc. 10:18, through idleness house d. through
Is. 45:8, d. down, ye heavens
Ez. 20:46, d. thy word toward the south
See II Sam. 21:10; Job 38:28; Song 5:2; Joel 3:18; Amos 9:13; Lu. 22:44.
Dropsy, Christ heals, Lu. 14:2.
Dross, wicked compared to, Ps. 119:119; Is. 1:25; Ez. 22:18.
See Prov. 25:4; 26:23.
Drought, Is. 58:11; Jer. 17:8; Hos. 13:5; Hag. 1:11.
Drove, Gen. 3:24; 15:11; 32:16; 33.8; Jno. 2:15.
Drown.
Song 8:7, neither can floods d. it
I Tim. 6:9, that d. men in perdition
See Ex. 15:4; Mat. 18:6; Heb. 11:29.
Drowsiness, Prov. 23:21.
Drunk.
II Sam. 11:13, David made Uriah d.
I Ks. 20:16, was drinking himself d.
Job 12:25; Ps. 107:27, stagger like a d. man
Jer. 23:9, I am like a d. man
Lam. 5:4, we have d. water for money
Hab. 2:15, makest him d. also
Mat. 24:49; Lu. 12:45, drink with the d.
Acts 2:15, these are not d.
I Cor. 11:21, one is hungry, and another d.
I Thess. 5:7, they that be d. are d. in the night
See Lu. 5:39; Jno. 2:10; Eph. 5:18; Rev. 17:6.
Drunkard.
Dt. 21:20, our son is a glutton and a d.
Prov. 23:21, d. and glutton come to poverty
26:9, as a thorn goeth into hand of d.
I Cor. 6:10, nor d. shall inherit
See Ps. 69:12; Is. 24:20; Joel 1:5; Nah. 1:10.
Drunkards, woe to, Is. 5:11; 28:1; Joel 1:5; Lu. 21:34; Rom. 13:13; I Cor. 5:11; Gal. 5:21. See also I Thess. 5:7; I Pet. 4:3.
punished, Dt. 21:20; Amos 6:7; Nah. 1:10; Mat. 24:49; Lu. 12:45; I Cor. 6:10; Gal. 5:21.
Drunkenness.
Dt. 29:19, to add d. to thirst
Ecc. 10:17, eat for strength, not for d.
Ez. 23:33, shalt be filled with d.
See Lu. 21:34; Rom. 13:13; Gal. 5:21.
forbidden, Eph. 5:18.
caution against, Lu. 21:34.
is a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:21.
is debasing, Is. 28:8.
is inflaming, Is. 5:11.
overcharges the heart, Lu. 21:34.
takes away the heart, Hos. 4:11.
Leads to
poverty, Prov. 21:17; 23:21.
strife, Prov. 23:29, 30.
woe and sorrow, Prov. 23:29, 30.
error, Is. 28:7.
contempt of God's works, Is. 5:12.
scorning, Hos. 7:5.
rioting and wantonness, Rom. 13:13.
the wicked addicted to, Dan. 5:1-4.
false teachers often addicted to, Is. 56:12.
folly of yielding to, Prov. 20:1.
avoid those given to, Prov. 23:20; I Cor. 5:11.
Denunciations Against
those given to, Is. 5:11, 12; 28:1-3.
those who encourage, Hab. 2:15.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:10; Gal. 5:21.
punishment of, Dt. 21:20, 21; Joel 1:5, 6; Amos 6:6, 7; Mat. 24:49-51.
exemplified, Noah, Gen. 9:21; Nabal, I Sam. 25:36; Uriah, II Sam. 11:13; Elah, I Ks. 16:9, 10; Benhadad, I Ks. 20:16; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:4; Corinthians, I Cor. 11:21.
Dry.
Prov. 17:22, a broken spirit d. the bones
Is. 44:3, pour floods on d. ground
Mat. 12:43; Lu. 11:24, through d. places
Mk. 5:29, fountain of blood d. up
See Ps. 107:33, 35; Is. 53:2; Mk. 11:20.
Due.
Lev. 10:13, 14, it is thy d., and thy sons' d.
26:4; Dt. 11:14, rain in d. season
Ps. 104:27; 145:15; Mat. 24:45; Lu. 14:42, meat in d. season
Prov. 15:23, word spoken in d. season
Mat. 18:34, pay all that was d.
Lu. 23:41, the d. reward of our deeds
Rom. 5:6, in d. time Christ died
Gal. 6:9, in d. season we shall reap
See Prov. 3:27; I Cor. 15:8; Tit. 1:3; I Pet. 5:6.
Dull, Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27; Heb. 5:11.
Dumb.
Ex. 4:11, who maketh the d.?
Prov. 31:8, open thy mouth for the d.
Is. 35:6, the tongue of the d. shall sing
53:7; Acts 8:32, as sheep before shearers is d.
56:10, they are all d. dogs
Ez. 3:26, be d., and shalt not be a reprover
Hab. 2:19, woe to him that saith to d. stone
Mat. 9:32; 12:22; 15:30; Mk. 7:37; 9:17, d. man
See Ps. 39:2; Dan. 10:15; Lu. 1:20; 11:14; II Pet. 2:16.
healed by Christ, Mat. 9:32; 12:22.
not to be oppressed, Prov. 31:8.
Dumbness of Zacharias, Lu. 1:20.
Dung.
I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 113:7, lifteth beggar from d.-hill
Lu. 13:8, till I dig about it, and d. it
14:35, neither fit for land nor d.-hill
Phil. 3:8, count all things but d.
See Neh. 2:13; Lam. 4:5; Mal. 2:3.
Dungeon, Joseph cast into, Gen. 39; 40:15; also Jeremiah, Jer. 37:16; 38:6.
See Ex. 12:29; Jer. 38:6; Lam. 3:53.
Dunghill.
I Sam. 2:8, lifted up the beggar from the d.
Ez. 6:11, his house he made a d. for this
Ps. 113:7, and lifteth the needy out of the d.
Is. 25:10, as straw is trodden down for the d.
Dan. 2:5, your houses shall be made a d.
3:29, their houses shall be made a d.
Lu. 14:35, for the land, nor yet for the d.
Lam. 4:5, brought up in scarlet embrace d.
Dura.
Dan. 3:1, he set it up in the plain of D., in the
Durable.
Prov. 8:18, yea, d. riches and righteousness
Is. 23:18, sufficiently, and for d. clothing
Dureth.
Mat. 13:21, root in himself, but d. for a while
Durst.
Esth. 7:5, that d. presume in his heart to do so?
Job 32:6, and d. not shew you mine opinion
Mat. 22:46, neither d. any man from that day
Mk. 12:34, no man after that d. ask him any
Lu. 20:40, they d. not ask him any question
Jno. 21:12, none of the disciples d. ask him
Acts 5:13, and of the rest d. no man join
7:32, Moses trembled, and d. not behold
Jude 9, d. not bring against him a railing
Dust.
Gen. 2:7, Lord God formed man of the d. of
3:14, and d. shalt thou eat all the
19, wast thou taken; for d. thou art
19, and unto d. shalt thou return

Dust—Continued.
Gen. 13:16, as the d. of the earth; so that if a
16, man can number the d. of the earth
18:27, Lord, which am but d. and ashes
28:14, shall be as the d. of the earth
Ex. 8:16, smite the d. of the land, that it
17, and smote the d. of the earth
17, in beast; all the d. of the land
9:9, and it shall become small d. in all
Lev. 14:41, they shall pour out the d. that
17:13, blood thereof, and cover it with d.
Num. 5:17, and of the d. that is in the floor of
23:10, who can count the d. of Jacob
Dt. 9:21, until it was as small as d.; and
21, I cast the d. thereof into the brook
28:24, the rain of thy land powder and d.
32:24, the poison of serpents of the d.
Josh. 7:6, and put d. upon their heads
I Sam. 2:8, raiseth up the poor out of the d.
II Sam. 16:13, threw stones at him, and cast d.
22:43, I beat them as small as the d. of
I Ks. 16:2, I exalted thee out of the d.
18:38, the wood, and the stones, and the d.
20:10, if the d. of Samaria shall suffice
II Ks. 13:7, and had made them like the d. by
23:12, cast the d. of them into the brook
II Chr. 1:9, people like the d. of the earth
34:4, and made d. of them, and strowed
Job 2:12, sprinkled d. upon their heads
4:19, whose foundation is in the d.
5:6, affliction cometh not forth of the d.
7:5, with worms and with clods of d.
21, now shall I sleep in the d.; and
10:9, wilt thou bring me into d. again?
14:19, grow out of the d. of the earth
16:15, and defiled my horn in the d.
17:16, our rest together is in the d.
20:11, shall lie down with him in the d.
21:26, they shall lie down alike in the d.
22:24, then shalt thou lay up gold as d.
27:16, though he heap up silver as the d.
28:6, sapphires: and it hath d. of gold
30:19, I am become like d. and ashes
34:15, man shall turn again unto d.
38:38, when the d. groweth into hardness
39:14, earth, and warmeth them in d.
40:13, hide them in the d. together
42:6, and repent in d. and ashes
Ps. 7:5, and lay mine honour in the d.
18:42, I beat them small as the d. before
22:15, brought me into the d. of death
29, they that go down to the d. shall
30:9, shall the d. praise thee? shall
44:25, our soul is bowed down to the d.
72:9, and his enemies shall lick the d.
78:27, rained flesh also upon them as d.
102:14, stones, and favour the d. thereof
103:14, he remembereth that we are d.
104:29, they die, and return to their d.
113:7, raiseth up the poor out of the d.
119:25, my soul cleaveth unto the d.
Prov. 8:26, highest part of the d. of the world
Ecc. 3:20, all are of the d., and all turn to d.
12:7, shall the d. return to the earth
Is. 2:10, and hide thee in the d., for fear of
5:24, their blossom shall go up as d.
25:12, to the ground, even to the d.
26:5, he bringeth it even to the d.
19, and sing, ye that dwell in d.
29:4, speech shall be low out of the d.
Is. 29:4, speech shall whisper out of the d.
5, strangers shall be like small d.
34:7, their d. made fat with fatness
9, and the d. thereof into brimstone
40:12, comprehended the d. of the
15, as the small d. of the balance
41:2, gave them as the d. to his sword
47:1, come down, and sit in the d.
49:23, and lick up the d. of thy feet
52:2, shake thyself from the d.; arise
65:25, and d. shall be the serpent's meat
Lam. 2:10, have cast up d. upon their heads
3:29, he putteth his mouth in the d.
Ez. 24:7, the ground, to cover it with d.
26:4, I will also scrape her d. from her
10, his horses their d. shall cover thee
12, timber and thy d. in the midst
27:30, shall cast up d. upon their heads
Dan. 12:2, many of them that sleep in the d.
Amos 2:7, that pant after the d. of the earth
Mic. 1:10, of Aphrah roll thyself in the d.
7:17, shall lick the d. like a serpent
Nah. 1:3, the clouds are the d. of his feet
3:18, thy nobles shall dwell in the d.
Hab. 1:10, they shall heap d., and take it
Zeph. 1:17, blood shall be poured out as d.
Zech. 9:3, heaped up silver as the d., and fine
Mat. 10:14, city, shake off the d. of your feet
Mk. 6:11, shake off the d. under your feet
Lu. 9:5, shake off the very d. from your feet
10:11, even the very d. of your city
Acts 13:51, they shook off the d. of their feet
22:23, clothes, and threw d. into the air
Rev. 18:19, and they cast d. on their heads

Duty.
Ex. 21:10, and her d. of marriage, shall he not
Dt. 25:5, d. of an husband's brother unto her
7, the d. of my husband's brother
II Chr. 8:14, as the d. of every day required
Ezra 3:4, as the d. of every day required
Ecc. 12:13, for this is the whole d. of man
Lu. 17:10, done that which was our d. to do
Rom. 15:27, their d. is also to minister unto

Dwarf.
Lev. 21:20, crookbackt, or a d., or that hath

Dwell.
Dt. 12:11, cause his name to d. there
I Sam. 4:4; II Sam. 6:2; I Chr. 13:6, d. between the cherubim
I Ks. 8:30; II Chr. 6:21, heaven thy d. place
Ps. 23:6, will d. in house of the Lord
37:3, so shalt thou d. in the land
84:10, than to d. in tents of wickedness
132:14, here will I d.
133:1, good for brethren to d. together
Is. 33:14, who shall d. with devouring fire?
16, he shall d. on high
57:15, I d. in the high and holy place
Jno. 6:56, d. in me, and I in him
14:10, the Father that d. in me
17, for he d. with you, and shall be in you
Rom. 7:17, sin that d. in me
Col. 2:9, in him d. fulness of Godhead
3:16, word of Christ d. in you richly
I Tim. 6:16, d. in the light
II Pet. 3:13, wherein d. righteousness
I Jno. 3:17, how d. the love of God in him?
4:12, God d. in us
See Rom. 8:9; II Cor. 6:16; Js. 4:5.

Dyed.
Ex. 25:5, rams' skins d. red, and badgers'
26:14, rams' skins d. red, and a covering
35:7, rams' skins d. red, and badgers'
36:19, rams' skins d. red, and a covering
39:34, rams' skins d. red, and the covering
Is. 63:1, with d. garments from Bozrah?
Ez. 23:15, exceeding in d. attire upon their

Dying.
Num. 17:13, shall we be consumed with d.?
Mk. 12:20, and the first took a wife, and d.
Lu. 8:42, years of age, and she lay a d.
II Cor. 4:10, bearing about in the body the d.
6:9, known; as d., and, behold, we live
Heb. 11:21, Jacob, when he was a d., blessed

E

Each.
Is. 57:2, e. one walking in his uprightness
Ez. 4:6, e. day for a year
Acts 2:3, cloven tongues sat on e.
Phil. 2:3, let e. esteem other
See Ex. 18:7; Ps. 85:10; II Thess. 1:3.

Eagle, The.
one of the four living creatures in the vision of heaven, Ez. 1:10; Rev. 4:7.
a bird of prey, Job 9:26; Mat. 24:28.
unclean, Lev. 11:13; Dt. 14:12.
different kinds of, Lev. 11:13, 18; Ez. 17:3.
called the eagle of the heavens, Lam. 4:19.
Described as
longsighted, Job 39:29.
swift, II Sam. 1:23.
soaring to heaven, Prov. 23:5.
strength of its feathers alluded to, Dan. 4:33.
greatness of its wings alluded to, Ez. 17:3, 7.
peculiarity of its flight alluded to, Prov. 30:19.
delights in the lofty cedars, Ez. 17:3, 4.
dwells in the high rocks, Job 39:27, 28.
feeds her young with blood, Job 39:29, 30.
Illustrative
of wisdom and zeal of God's ministers, Ez. 1:10; Rev. 4:7.
of great and powerful kings, Ez. 17:3; Hos. 8:1.
(renewed strength and beauty of) of the renewal of saints, Ps. 103:5.
(mode of teaching her young to fly) of God's care of his church Ex. 19:4; Dt. 32:11.
(wings of) of protection afforded to the church, Rev. 12:14.
(upward flight of) of the saints' rapid progress toward heaven, Is. 40:31.
(swiftness of) of the melting away of riches, Prov. 23:5.
(swiftness of) of the swiftness of hostile armies, Dt. 28:49; Jer. 4:13; 48:40; Lam. 4:19.
(height and security of its dwelling) of the fancied but fatal security of the wicked, Jer. 49:16; Ob. 4.
(increased baldness of, in the moulting season) of calamities, Mic. 1:16.
(hasting to the prey) of the swiftness of man's days, Job 9:26.
was the standard of the Roman armies, Mat. 24:15, with v. 28.

Eagle's.
Ps. 103:5, thy youth is renewed like the e.
Dan. 7:4, was like a lion, and had e. wings

Eagles.
II Sam. 1:23, they were swifter than e., they
Prov. 30:17, and the young e. shall eat it
Is. 40:31, shall mount up with wings as e.
Jer. 4:13, his horses are swifter than e.
Lam. 4:19, swifter than the e. of the heaven
Mat. 24:28, is, there will the e. be gathered
Lu. 17:37, is, thither will the e. be gathered

Eagles'.
Ex. 19:4, and how I bare you on e. wings
Dan. 4:33, his hairs were grown like e.

Ear (v.), Ex. 34:21; Dt. 21:4; I Sam. 8:12.

Ear, The.
the organ of hearing, Job 13:1; 29:11.
capable of trying and distinguishing words, Job 12:11.
God
made, Prov. 20:12.
planted, Ps. 94:9.
opens, Job 33:16; 36:10.
judicially closes, Is. 6:10, with Mat. 13:15.
Christ opens, Is. 35:5; 43:8, 10.
instruction received through, Is. 30:21.
that hears and receives the word of God, blessed, Ex. 15:26; Mat. 13:16.
Should
seek knowledge, Prov. 18:15.
be bowed down to instructions, Prov. 5:1.
be inclined to wisdom, Prov. 2:2.
be given to the law of God, Is. 1:10.
receive the word of God, Jer. 9:20.
hear and obey reproof, Prov. 15:31; 25:12.
not satisfied with earthly things, Ecc. 1:8.
Of the Wicked
uncircumcised, Jer. 6:10; Acts 7:51.
itching, II Tim. 4:3.
not inclined to hear God, Jer. 7:24; 35:15.
See II Sam. 7:22; Ps. 45:10; 78:1; 94:9; Prov. 15:31; 20:12; 22:17; Is. 50:4; 55:3; Mat. 10:27.

Earing.
Gen. 45:6, there neither be e. nor harvest
Ex. 34:21, in e. time and in harvest thou

Early.
Ps. 46:5, and that right e.
63:1, e. will I seek thee
90:14, satisfy us e. with thy mercy
Prov. 1:28; 8:17, seek me e. shall find me
Song 7:12, get up e. to vineyards
Hos. 6:4; 13:3, as e. dew
Js. 5:7, the e. and latter rain
See Jud. 7:3; Lu. 24:22; Jno. 20:1.

Early Rising.
Christ set an example of, Mk. 1:35; Lu. 21:38; Jno. 8:2.
Requisite for
devotion, Ps. 5:3; 59:16; 63:1; 88:13; Is. 26:9.
executing God's commands, Gen. 22:3.
discharge of daily duties, Prov. 31:15.
neglect of, leads to poverty, Prov. 6:9-11.
Practised by the Wicked, for deceit, Prov. 27:14.
executing plans of evil, Mic. 2:1.
illustrates spiritual diligence, Rom. 13:11, 12.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 19:27; Isaac, etc., Gen. 26:31; Jacob, Gen. 28:18; Joshua, etc., Josh. 3:1; Gideon, Jud. 6:38; Samuel, I Sam. 15:12; David, I Sam. 17:20; Mary, etc., Mk. 16:2; apostles, Acts 5:21.
See I Sam. 9:26; Jno. 8:2; 20:1.

Earnest.
Job 7:2, as servant e. desireth shadow
Jer. 31:20, I do e. remember him still
Mic. 7:3, do evil with both hands e.
Lu. 22:44, in agony he prayed more e.
Rom. 8:19, the e. expectation of the creature
I Cor. 12:31, covet e. best gifts
II Cor. 1:22; 5:5, the e. of the Spirit
5:2, e. desiring to be clothed
Eph. 1:14, the e. of our inheritance
Phil. 1:20, to my e. expectation and hope
Jude 3, e. contend for the faith
See Acts 3:12; Heb. 2:1; Js. 5:17.
of the Spirit, II Cor. 1:22; 5:5; Eph. 1:14.

Earneth, Hag. 1:6.

Ears, he that hath, to hear, Mat. 11:15; 13:16; Mk. 4:9, 23; 7:16.
have, but hear not, Ps. 115:6; Is. 42:20; Ez. 12:2; Mat. 13:12; Mk. 8:18; Rom. 11:8.
the Lord's, open to prayer, II Sam. 22:7; Ps. 18:6; 34:15; Js. 5:4; I Pet. 3:12.
opened by God, Job 33:16; 36:15; Ps. 40:6; Mk. 7:35.
Ex. 10:2, tell it in e. of thy son
I Sam. 3:11; II Ks. 21:12; Jer. 19:3, at which e. shall tingle
Neh. 1:6, let thine e. be attentive
Job 12:11; 34:3, doth not e. try words?
15:21, dreadful sound is in his e.
28:22, heard fame with our e.
29:11, when the e. heard me, it blessed me
42:5, heard of thee by the hearing of the e.
Ps. 18:6, my cry came even into his e.
34:15, his e. are open unto their cry
58:4, like the deaf adder that stoppeth her e.
94:9, he that planted the e., shall he not hear?
115:6; 135:17, they have e., but hear not
Prov. 17:4, liar giveth e. to naughty
18:15, e. of wise seeketh knowledge

Ears—Continued.
Prov. 20:12, hearing e., seeing eye, Lord made
21:13, stoppeth e. at cry of the poor
23:9, speak not in e. of a fool
25:12, wise reprover on obedient e.
26:17, one that taketh dog by the e.
Ecc. 1:8, nor his e. filled with hearing
Is. 6:10; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27, make e. heavy
48:8, from that time thine e. not opened
59:1, nor his e. heavy, that it cannot
Jer. 9:20, let your e. receive word of the Lord
Amos 3:12, out of mouth of lion piece of an e.
Mat. 10:27, what ye hear in e., preach
13:16, blessed are your e.
26:51; Mk. 14:47, smote off e.
Mk. 7:33, put his fingers into e.
8:18, having e., hear ye not?
Acts 7:51, uncircumcised in heart and e.
17:20, strange things to our e.
I Cor. 2:9, nor e. heard
12:16, if e. say, because I am not the eye
II Tim. 4:3, having itching e.
Js. 5:4, entered into e. of the Lord
I Pet. 3:12, his e. are open to prayer
See Mat. 11:15; Mk. 4:9; Rev. 2:7.
(of corn), Dt. 23:25; Mat. 12:1.

Earth.
Gen. 8:22, while the e. remaineth
10:25, in his days was e. divided
18:25, shall not Judge of all the e. do right?
Num. 14:21, all e. filled with glory
16:30, if the e. open her mouth
Dt. 32:1, O e., hear the words of my mouth
Josh. 3:11; Zech. 6:5, Lord of all the e.
23:14, going way of all the e.
I Ks. 8:27; II Chr. 6:18, will God dwell on the e.?
II Ks. 5:17, two mules' burden of e.
Job 7:1, appointed time to man upon e.
9:24, e. given into hand of wicked
19:25, stand at latter day upon e.
26:7, hangeth e. upon nothing
38:4, when I laid foundations of the e.
41:33, on e. there is not his like
Ps. 2:8, uttermost parts of e.
8:1, excellent is thy name in e.
16:3, to saints that are in the e.
25:13, his seed shall inherit the e.
33:5, the e. is full of the goodness
34:16, cut off remembrance from the e.
37:9, 11, 22, wait on Lord shall inherit e.
41:2, shall be blessed upon the e.
46:2, not fear, though e. be removed
6, uttered voice, the e. melted
8, desolations made in the e.
10, will be exalted in the e.
47:9, shields of the e. belong to God
48:2, joy of the whole e.
50:4, call to e., that he may judge
57:5; 108:5, glory above all the e.
58:11, a God that judgeth in the e.
60:2, made the e. to tremble
63:9, lower parts of the e.
65:8, dwell in uttermost parts of e.
9, visitest e., and waterest it
67:6; Ez. 34:27, e. yield increase
68:8, e. shook, heavens dropped
71:20, bring me up from depths of the e.
72:6, showers that water the e.
16, handful of corn in the e.
73:9, tongue walketh through e.
25, none on e. I desire beside thee
75:3; Is. 24:19, e. dissolved
83:18; 97:9, most high over all e.
90:2, or ever thou hadst formed the e.
97:1, Lord reigneth, let e. rejoice
99:1, Lord reigneth, let e. be moved
102:25; 104:5; Prov. 8:29; Is. 48:13, laid foundation of e.
104:13, the e. is satisfied
24, the e. is full of thy riches
112:2, seed mighty upon e.
115:16, e. given to children of men
119:19, stranger in the e.
64, the e. full of thy mercy
90, established the e., it abideth
146:4, he returneth to the e.
147:8, prepareth rain for the e.
148:13, glory above e. and heaven
Prov. 3:19; Is. 24:1, Lord founded the e.
8:23, set up from everlasting, or ever e. was
26, he had not yet made e., nor fields
11:31, righteous recompensed in e.
25:3, the e. for depth
30:14, teeth as knives to devour poor from e.
16, the e. not filled with water
21, for three things e. is disquieted
24, four things little upon e.
Ecc. 1:4, the e. abideth for ever
3:21, spirit of beast goeth to e.
5:9, profit of the e. for all
12:7, dust return to e.
Is. 4:2, fruit of e. excellent
11:9, e. full of knowledge of the Lord
13:13, e. shall remove out of her place
14:16, is this the man that made e. tremble?
26:9, when thy judgments are in the e.
21, e. shall disclose her blood
34:1, let the e. hear
40:22, sitteth on circle of the e.
28, Creator of ends of e. fainteth not
44:24, spreadeth abroad e. by myself
45:22, be saved, all ends of the e.
49:13, be joyful, O e.
51:6, the e. shall wax old
66:1, the e. is my footstool
8, shall e. bring forth in one day?
Jer. 15:10, man of contention to whole e.
22:29; Mic. 1:2, O e., e., e., hear word of Lord
31:22, hath created new thing in e.
51:15, made the e. by his power
Ez. 9:9, the Lord hath forsaken the e.
43:2, the e. shined with his glory
Hos. 2:22, the e. shall hear the corn
Amos 3:5, bird fall in snare on e.
8:9, darken e. in the clear day
9:9, least grain fall upon the e.
Jon. 2:6, e. with bars about me
Mic. 6:2, ye strong foundations of the e.
7:2, good man perished out of the e.
17, move like worms of the e.
Nah. 1:5, e. burnt up at his presence
Hab. 2:14, e. filled with knowledge
3:3, the e. full of his praise
Hag. 1:10, e. stayed from her fruit
Zech. 4:10, eyes of Lord run through e.
Mal. 4:6, lest I smite e. with a curse
Mat. 5:5, meek shall inherit e.
5:35, swear not by the e.
6:19, treasures upon e.
9:6; Mk. 2:10; Lu. 5:24, power on e. to forgive
10:34, to send peace on e.
13:5; Mk. 4:5, not much e.
16:19; 18:18, shalt bind on e.
18:19, shall agree on e.
23:9, call no man father on e.
25:18, 25, digged in the e.
Mk. 4:28, e. bringeth forth fruit of herself
31, less than all seeds in the e.
9:3, no fuller on e. can white them
Lu. 2:14, on e. peace
23:44, darkness over all e.
Jno. 3:12, I have told you e. things
31, of e. is e., and speaketh of the e.
12:32, lifted up from the e.
17:4, I have glorified thee on the e.
Acts 8:33, life taken from the e.
9:4, 8; 26:14, Saul fell to the e.
22:22, away with such a fellow from e.
Rom. 10:18, sound went into all e.
I Cor. 15:47, first man is of the e., earthy
49, the image of the e.
II Cor. 4:7, treasure in e. vessels
Col. 3:2, affection not on things on e.
Phil. 3:19, who mind e. things
Heb. 6:7, e. drinketh in the rain
8:4, if he were on e.
11:13, strangers on the e.
12:25, refused him that spake on e.
26, voice then shook the e.
Js. 3:15, this wisdom is e.
5:5, lived in pleasure on e.
7, the precious fruit of the e.
18, and the e. brought forth her
II Pet. 3:10, the e. shall be burnt up
Rev. 5:10, we shall reign on the e.
7:3, hurt not the e.
18:1, e. lightened with his glory
20:11, from whose face the e. fled
21:1, a new e.
created, Gen. 1:1; made fruitful, Gen. 1:11; cursed, Gen. 3:17; flood upon, Gen. 7:10.
destruction by fire, Mic. 1:4; Zeph. 3:8; II Pet. 3:7; Rev. 20:9.
a new (and heaven), II Pet. 3:13; Rev. 21:1.
See Ex. 9:29; Job 12:2; Ps. 24:1; Is. 65:16.

Earth, The.
the world in general, Gen. 1:2.
the dry land as divided from waters, Gen. 1:10.
God
created, Gen. 1:1; Neh. 9:6.
laid the foundation of, Job 38:4; Ps. 102:25.
formed, Ps. 90:2.
spread abroad, Is. 42:5; 44:24.
suspended in space, Job 26:7.
supports, Ps. 75:3.
establishes, Ps. 78:69; 119:90.
enlightens, Gen. 1:14-16; Jer. 33:25.
waters, Ps. 65:9; 147:8.
makes fruitful, Gen. 1:11; 27:28.
inspects, Zech. 4:10.
governs supremely, Job 34:13; Ps. 135:6.
reigns in, Ex. 8:22; Ps. 97:1.
shall be exalted in, Ps. 46:10.
is the Lord's, Ex. 9:29; I Cor. 10:26.
created to be inhabited, Is. 45:18.
first division of, Gen. 10:25.
ideas of the ancients respecting the form of, Job 11:9; 38:18; Prov. 25:3.
diversified by hills and mountains, Hab. 3:6.
full of minerals, Dt. 8:9; Job 28:1-5, 15-19.
Described as
God's footstool, Is. 66:1; Mat. 5:35.
full of God's goodness, Ps. 33:5.
full of God's riches, Ps. 104:24.
full of God's mercy, Ps. 119:64.
full of God's glory, Num. 14:21; Is. 6:3.
shining with God's glory, Ez. 43:2.
trembling before God, Ps. 68:8; Jer. 10:10.
melting at God's voice, Ps. 46:6.
burning at God's presence, Nah. 1:5.
Man
formed out of, Gen. 2:7; Ps. 103:14.
given dominion over, Gen. 1:26; Ps. 115:16.
by nature is of, I Cor. 15:47, 48.
by nature minds the things of, Phil. 3:19.
brought a curse on, Gen. 3:17.
shall return to, Gen. 3:19; Ps. 146:4.
subject to God's judgments, Ps. 46:8; Is. 11:4.
corrupted by sin, Gen. 6:11, 12; Is. 24:5.
made barren by sin, Dt. 28:23; Ps. 107:34.
made to mourn and languish by sin, Is. 24:4; Jer. 4:28; 12:4; Hos. 4:3.
Satan goes to and fro in, Job 1:7; I Pet. 5:8.
shall be filled with the knowledge of God, Is. 11:9; Hab. 2:14.
once inundated, Gen. 7:17-24.
not to be again inundated, Gen. 9:11; II Pet. 3:6, 7.
to be dissolved by fire, II Pet. 3:7, 10, 12.
to be renewed, Is. 65:17; II Pet. 3:13.
saints shall inherit, Ps. 25:13; Mat. 5:5.

Earthquakes.
islands and mountainous districts liable to, Ps. 114:4, 6; Rev. 6:14; 16:18, 20.
Frequently Accompanied by
volcanic eruptions, Ps. 104:32; Nah. 1:5.
convulsion and receding of the sea, II Sam. 22:8, 16; Ps. 18:7, 15; 46:3.
opening of the earth, Num. 16:31, 32.
overturning of mountains, Ps. 46:2; Zech. 14:4.
rending of rocks, Mat. 27:51.
Are Visible Tokens of
God's power, Job 9:6; Heb. 12:26.
God's presence, Ps. 68:7, 8; 114:7.
God's anger, Ps. 18:7; 60:2; Is. 13:13.
men always terrified by, Num. 16:34; Zech. 14:5; Mat. 27:54; Rev. 11:13.
Mentioned in Scripture:
at mount Sinai, Ex. 19:18.
in the wilderness, Num. 16:31, 32.
in strongholds of Philistines, I Sam. 14:15.
when Elijah fled from Jezebel, I Ks. 19:11.
in Uzziah's reign, Amos 1:1; Zech. 14:5.
at our Lord's death, Mat. 27:51.
at our Lord's resurrection, Mat. 28:2.
at Philippi, Acts 16:26.
before destruction of Jerusalem, predicted, Mat. 24:7; Lu. 21:11.
at Christ's second coming, predicted, Zech. 14:4.
Illustrative of
the judgments of God, Is. 24:19, 20; 29:6; Jer. 4:24; Rev. 8:5.
the overthrow of kingdoms, Hag. 2:6, 22; Rev. 6:12, 13; 16:18, 19.

Earthy.
I Cor. 15:47, the first man is of the earth, e.
48, as is the e., such are they also
48, such are they also that are e.
49, we have born the image of the e.

Ease.
Ex. 18:22, so shall it be e. for thyself
Dt. 28:65, among nations find no e.
Job 12:5, thought of him that is at e.
16:6, though I forbear, what am I e.?
21:23, dieth, being wholly at e.
Ps. 25:13, his soul shall dwell at e.
Is. 32:9, 11, women that are at e.
Amos 6:1, woe to them that are at e.
See Jer. 46:27; Zech. 1:15; Lu. 12:19.

Easily.
I Cor. 13:5, not e. provoked, thinketh no evil
Heb. 12:1, the sin which doth so e. beset us

East.
Gen. 41:6; 23:27, blasted with e. wind
Ex. 10:13, Lord brought an e. wind
Job 1:3, greatest of all men of the e.
15:2, fill his belly with e. wind
27:21, e. wind carrieth him away
38:24, scattereth e. wind on the earth
Ps. 48:7, breakest ships with e. wind
75:6, promotion cometh not from e.
103:12, as far as e. from west
Is. 27:8, stayeth rough wind in day of e. wind
Ez. 19:12, the e. wind drieth up her fruit
Hos. 12:1, Ephraim followeth e. wind
13:15, though fruitful, an e. wind shall come
See Jon. 4:5, 8; Mat. 2:1; 8:11; 24:27.
wise men come from the, to worship Christ, Mat. 2:1.
glory of God proceeding from, Ez. 43:2.
holy rivers flow toward, Ez. 47:1, 8.

Easter, Peter imprisoned till after, Acts 12:4.

Eastward.
Gen. 2:8, God planted a garden e. of Eden
13:14, southward, and e., and westward
25:6, yet lived, e., unto the east country
Ex. 27:13, east side e. shall be fifty cubits
38:13, the east side e. fifty cubits
Lev. 16:14, his finger upon the mercyseat e.
Num. 3:38, e., shall be Moses, and Aaron
32:19, fallen to us on this side Jordan e.
34:3, outmost coast of the salt sea e.
11, side of the sea of Chinnereth e.
15, Jericho e., toward the sunrising
Dt. 3:17, sea, under Ashdoth-pisgah e.
27, northward, and southward, and e.
4:49, the plain on this side Jordan e.
Josh. 11:8, and unto the valley of Mizpeh e.
13:8, gave them, beyond Jordan e.
27, on the other side Jordan e.
32, other side Jordan, by Jericho e.
16:6, about e. unto Taanah-shiloh
19:12, from Sarid e. toward the sunrising
20:8, other side Jordan by Jericho e.
I Sam. 13:5, in Michmash, e. from Beth-aven
I Ks. 7:39, on the right side of the house e.
17:3, Get thee hence, and turn thee e.
II Ks. 10:33, Jordan e., all land of Gilead
13:17, and he said, Open the window e.
I Chr. 5:9, and e. he inhabited unto
7:28, e. Naaran, and westward Gezer
9:18, waited in the king's gate e.
26:14, the lot e. fell to Shelemiah
17, e. were six Levites, northward four
Neh. 12:37, even unto the water gate e.
Ez. 11:1, Lord's house, which looketh e.
40:10, little chambers of the gate e.
19, hundred cubits e. and northward
45:7, and from the east side e.
47:1, the threshold of the house e.
2, gate by the way that looketh e.
3, the line in his hand went forth e.
48:18, residue shall be ten thousand e.

Easy.
Mat. 9:5; Mk. 2:9; Lu. 5:23, is e. to say
19:23; Mk. 10:25; Lu. 18:25, e. for camel
See Prov. 14:6; Mat. 11:30; I Cor. 14:9; Js. 3:17.

Eat.
Gen. 2:17, in day thou e. thou shalt die
9:4; Lev. 19:26; Dt. 12:16, blood not e.

Eat—Continued.
Gen. 24:33, not e. till I have told
43:32, Egyptians might not e. with Hebrews
Ex. 12:16, no work, save that which man must e.
23:11, that the poor may e.
Lev. 25:20, what shall we e. seventh year?
Josh. 5:11, 12, e. of old corn of the land
I Sam. 28:22, e., that thou mayest have strength
I Ks. 19:5; Acts 10:13; 11:7, angel said, Arise and e.
II Ks. 4:43, 44, they shall e., and leave thereof
6:28, give thy son, that we may e. him
Neh. 5:2, corn, that we may e., and
Job 3:24, my sighing cometh before I e.
5:5, whose harvest the hungry e. up
6:6, e. without salt
Ps. 22:26, meek shall e. and be satisfied
Prov. 1:31; Is. 3:10, e. fruit of their own way
13:25, e. to satisfying of soul
18:21, they that love it shall e. the fruit
23:1, sittest to e. with ruler
24:13, e. honey, because it is good
25:27, not good to e. much honey
Ecc. 2:25, who can e. more than I?
5:11, goods increase, they increased that e.
12, sleep be sweet, whether he e. little or much
19; 6:2, not power to e. thereof
10:16, thy princes e. in the morning
17, blessed when princes e. in due season
Is. 4:1, we will e. our own bread
7:15, 22, butter and honey shall he e.
11:7; 65:25, lion e. straw like ox
51:8, worm shall e. them like wool
55:1, come ye, buy and e.
2, e. ye that which is good
65:13, my servants shall e., but ye shall be
Jer. 5:17, they shall e. up thine harvest
15:16, words were found, and I did e. them
Ez. 3:1, 2, 3, e. this roll
4:10, e. by weight
Dan. 4:33, e. grass as oxen
Hos. 4:10; Mic. 6:14; Hag. 1:6, e., and not have enough
Mic. 7:1, there is no cluster to e.
Mat. 6:25; Lu. 12:22, what ye shall e.
9:11; Mk. 2:16; Lu. 15:2, why e. with publicans?
12:1, ears of corn, and e.
4, e. shewbread, which was not lawful to e.
14:16; Mk. 6:37; Lu. 9:13, give ye them to e.
15:20, to e. with unwashen hands
27; Mk. 7:28, dogs e. of crumbs
32; Mk. 8:1, multitude have nothing to e.
24:49, to e. and drink with the drunken
Mk. 2:16, when they saw him e. with
6:31, no leisure so much as to e.
11:14, no man e. fruit of thee
Lu. 5:33, but thy disciples e. and drink
10:8, e. such things as are set before you
12:19, take thine ease, e., drink
15:23, let us e. and be merry
22:30, that ye may e. at my table
24:43, he took it, and did e. before them
Jno. 4:31, Master, e.
32, meat to e. ye know not of
6:26, because ye did e. of loaves
52, can this man give us his flesh to e.?
53, except ye e. the flesh
Acts 2:46, did e. their meat with gladness
9:9, Saul did neither e. nor drink
11:3, thou didst e. with them
23:14, will e. nothing until we have slain Paul
Rom. 14:2, one believeth he may e. all things; weak e. herbs
6, e. to the Lord
20, who e. with offence
21, neither to e. flesh nor drink wine
I Cor. 5:11, with such an one no not to e.
8:7, e. it as a thing offered to idol
8, neither if we e. are we better
13, I will e. no flesh while world
9:4, have we not power to e.?
10:3, all e. same spiritual meat
27, e., asking no question
31, whether ye e. or drink
II Thess. 3:10, work not, neither should he e.
Heb. 13:10, whereof they have no right to e.
Rev. 2:7, e. of the tree of life
17, will give to e. of hidden manna
19:18, e. flesh of kings

Eaten.
Ex. 29:34, shall not be e., because holy
I Sam. 14:30, if haply people had e. freely
28:20, had e. no bread all day
II Sam. 19:42, have we e. of king's cost?
Job 31:17, have e. my morsel alone
Ps. 69:9; Jno. 2:17, zeal hath e. me
102:9, have e. ashes like bread
Jer. 24:2; 29:17, figs could not be e.
31:29; Ez. 18:2, the fathers have e. sour grapes
Hos. 10:13, have e. the fruit of lies
Lu. 13:26, we have e. and drunk in thy presence

Eater.
Jud. 14:14, out of the e. came forth meat
Is. 55:10, to the sower, and bread to the e.
Nah. 3:12, even fall into the mouth of the e.

Eaters.
Prov. 23:20, among riotous e. of flesh

Eatest.
Gen. 2:17, the day that thou e. thereof thou
I Sam. 1:8, weepest thou? and why e. thou not?
I Ks. 21:5, spirit so sad, that thou e. no bread?

Eateth.
Ex. 12:15, whosoever e. leavened bread from
19, whosoever e. that which is leavened
Lev. 7:18, the soul that e. of it shall bear his
20, but the soul that e. of the flesh
25, for whosoever e. the fat of the
25, even the soul that e. it shall be
27, whatsoever soul it be that e. any
11:40, and he that e. of the carcase
14:47, and he that e. in the house
17:10, that e. any manner of blood; I will
10, against that soul that e. blood
14, whosoever e. it shall be cut off
15, every soul that e. that which died
19:8, therefore every one that e. it shall
Num. 13:32, e. up the inhabitants thereof; and
I Sam. 14:24, the man that e. any food until
28, cursed be the man that e. any food
Job 5:5, the hungry e. up, and taketh it
21:25, soul, and never e. with pleasure
40:15, he e. grass as an ox
Ps. 106:20, the similitude of an ox that e. grass
Prov. 13:25, the righteous e. to the satisfying of
30:20, she e., and wipeth her mouth
31:27, and e. not the bread of idleness
Ecc. 4:5, together, and e. his own flesh
5:17, all his days also he e. in darkness
6:2, but a stranger e. it: this is vanity
Is. 28:4, it is yet in his hand he e. it up
29:8, man dreameth, and, behold, he e.
44:16, with part thereof he e. flesh
59:5, he that e. of their eggs dieth
Jer. 31:30, every man that e. the sour grape
Mat. 9:11, e. your Master with publicans
Mk. 2:16, how is it that he e. and drinketh
14:18, you, One of you which e. with me
Lu. 15:2, receiveth sinners, and e. with them
Jno. 6:54, whoso e. my flesh, and drinketh
56, he that e. my flesh, and drinketh
57, so he that e. me, even he shall live
58, he that e. of this bread shall live
13:18, he that e. bread with me hath lifted
Rom. 14:2, another, who is weak, e. herbs
3, let not him that e. despise him that
3, e. not; and let not him which e.
3, not judge him that e.
6, he that e., e. to the Lord, for he
6, God thanks; and he that e. not
6, not, to the Lord he e. not
20, it is evil for that man who e. with
23, because he e. not of faith
I Cor. 9:7, and e. not of the fruit thereof?
7, and e. not of the milk of the flock?
11:29, he that e. and drinketh unworthily
29, e. and drinketh damnation to

Eating.
Ex. 12:4, every man according to his e. shall
16:16, of it every man according to his e.
18, every man according to his e.
21, every man according to his e.
Jud. 14:9, went on e., and came to his father
Ruth 3:3, until he shall have done e. and
I Sam. 14:34, sin not against the Lord in e.
30:16, e. and drinking, and dancing
I Ks. 1:41, as they had made an end of e.
4:20, e. and drinking, and making merry
II Ks. 4:40, as they were e. of the pottage
I Chr. 12:39, David three days, e. and drinking
Job 1:13, his sons and his daughters were e.
18, thy sons and thy daughters were e.
20:23, rain it upon him while he is e.
Is. 22:13, killing sheep, e. flesh, and drinking
66:17, e. swine's flesh, and the abomination
Amos 7:2, when they had made an end of e.
Mat. 11:18, John came neither e. nor drinking
19, Son of man came e. and drinking
24:38, were e. and drinking, marrying
26:26, and as they were e., Jesus
Lu. 7:33, the Baptist came neither e. bread
34, the Son of man is come e. and
10:7, remain, e. and drinking such
I Cor. 8:4, the e. of those things that are
11:21, for in e. every one taketh before

Ebal, mount, curses delivered from, Dt. 27:13; Josh. 8:33.

Ebed-melech, Ethiopian eunuch, intercedes with king Zedekiah for Jeremiah, Jer. 38:7; 39:16.

Eben-ezer, Israelites smitten by Philistines at, I Sam. 4:1.
"hitherto hath the Lord helped us" (stone raised by Samuel in memory of defeat of the Philistines), I Sam. 7:12.

Eber.
Gen. 10:21, the father of all the children of E.
24, begat Salah; and Salah begat E.
25, and unto E. were born two sons
11:14, lived thirty years, and begat E.
15, Salah lived after he begat E.
16, and E. lived four and thirty years
17, and E. lived after he begat Peleg
Num. 24:24, shall afflict E., and he also shall
I Chr. 1:18, begat Shelah, and Shelah begat E.
19, and unto E. were born two sons
25, E., Peleg, Reu
8:12, E., and Misham, and Shamed, who
Neh. 12:20, of Sallai, Kallai; of Amok, E.

Ebiasaph.
I Chr. 6:23, Elkanah his son, and E. his son
37, the son of Assir, the son of E.
9:19, the son of Kore, the son of E.

Ebony.
Ez. 27:15, a present horns of ivory and e.

Ebronah.
Num. 33:34, Jotbathah, and encamped at E.
35, and they departed from E., and

Ed.
Josh. 22:34, children of Gad called the altar E.

Edar.
Gen. 35:21, his tent beyond the tower of E.

Eden.
Gen. 2:8, planted a garden eastward in E.
10, went out of E. to water the garden
15, him into the garden of E. to dress it
3:23, him forth from the garden of E.
24, east of the garden of E. Cherubim
4:16, the land of Nod, on the east of E.
II Ks. 19:12, of E. which were in Thelasar?
II Chr. 29:12, of Zimnah, and E. the son of Joah
31:15, next him were E., and Miniamin
Is. 37:12, of E. which were in Telassar?
51:3, will make her wilderness like E.
Ez. 27:23, Haran, and Canneh, and E., the
28:13, hast been in E. the garden of God
31:9, trees of E., that were in the garden
16, the trees of E., the choice and best
18, greatness among the trees of E.?
18, brought down with the trees of E.
36:35, is become like the garden of E.
Joel 2:3, is as the garden of E. before them
Amos 1:5, the sceptre from the house of E.

Edge.
Gen. 34:26, with the e. of the sword
Ex. 13:20, Etham, in the e. of the wilderness
17:13, people with the e. of the sword
26:4, upon the e. of the one curtain
4, uttermost e. of another curtain
5, thou make in the e. of the curtain
10, make fifty loops on the e. of the
10, fifty loops in the e. of the curtain
36:11, of blue on the e. of one curtain
12, made he in the e. of the curtain
17, the uttermost e. of the curtain
17, made he upon the e. of the curtain
Num. 21:24, smote him with the e. of the sword
33:6, Etham, which is in the e. of
37, Hor, in the e. of the land of Edom
Dt. 13:15, that city with the e. of the sword
15, thereof, with the e. of the sword
20:13, thereof with the e. of the
Josh. 6:21, and ass, with the e. of the sword
8:24, all fallen on the e. of the sword
24, smote it with the e. of the sword
10:28, smote it with the e. of the sword
30, he smote it with the e. of the sword
32, 35, 37, and smote it with the e. sword
39, smote them with the e. of the sword
11:11, therein with the e. of the sword
12, smote them with the e. of the sword
14, they smote with the e. of the sword
13:27, the e. of the sea of Chinnereth
19:47, smote it with the e. of the sword
Jud. 1:8, smitten it with the e. of the sword
25, the city with the e. of the sword
4:15, all his host, with the e. of the sword
16, Sisera fell upon the e. of the sword
18:27, smote them with the e. of the sword
20:37, the city with the e. of the sword
48, smote them with the e. of the sword
21:10, with the e. of the sword, with the
I Sam. 15:8, the people with the e. of the sword
22:19, smote he with the e. of the sword
19, and sheep, with the e. of the sword
II Sam. 15:14, the city with the e. of the sword
II Ks. 10:25, them with the e. of the sword
Job 1:15, servants with the e. of the sword
17, servants with the e. of the sword
Ps. 89:43, also turned the e. of his sword
Ecc. 10:10, and he do not whet the e.
Jer. 21:7, them with the e. of the sword
31:29, the children's teeth are set on e.
30, his teeth shall be set on e.
Ez. 18:2, the children's teeth are set on e.?
Lu. 21:24, shall fall by the e. of the sword
Heb. 11:34, escaped the e. of the sword, out of

Edges.
Ex. 28:7, joined at the two e. thereof
39:4, two e. was it coupled together
Jud. 3:16, a dagger which had two e.
Rev. 2:12, hath the sharp sword with two e.

Edification.
Rom. 15:2, his neighbour for his good to e.
I Cor. 14:3, speaketh unto men to e.

Edification—Continued.
II Cor. 10:8, the Lord hath given us for e.
13:10, the Lord hath given me to e.
described, Eph. 4:12-16.
Is the Object of
the ministerial office, Eph. 4:11, 12.
ministerial gifts, I Cor. 14:3-5, 12.
ministerial authority, II Cor. 10: 8; 13:10.
the church's union in Christ, Eph. 4:16.
the gospel, the instrument of, Acts 20:32.
love leads to, I Cor. 8:1.
exhortation to, Jude 20, 21.
mutual, commanded, Rom. 14:19; I Thess. 5:11.
all to be done to, II Cor. 12:19; Eph. 4:29.
use self-denial to promote, in others, I Cor. 10:23, 33.
the peace of the church favors, Acts 9:31.
foolish questions opposed to, I Tim. 1:4.

Edified.
Acts 9:31, the churches rest . . . and were e.
I Cor. 14:17, thanks well, but the other is not e.

Edifieth.
I Cor. 8:1, puffeth up, but charity e.
14:4, speaketh in an unknown tongue e. himself
4, he that prophesieth e. the church

Edify.
Rom. 14:19, wherewith one may e. another
I Cor. 10:23, lawful for me, but all things e. not
I Thess. 5:11, together, and e. one another

Edifying.
I Cor. 14:5, that the church may receive e.
12, may excel to the e. of the church
26, let all things be done unto e.
II Cor. 12:19, things, dearly beloved, for your e.
Eph. 4:12, for the e. of the body of Christ
16, unto the e. of itself in love
29, which is good to the use of e.
I Tim. 1:4, than godly e. which is in faith

Edom (Idumea), the land of Esau, Gen. 32:3; Is. 63:1.
prophecies concerning, Is. 34; Jer. 25:21; 49:7; Ez. 25:13; 35; Amos 1:11; Ob. 1.

Edomites, The.
descended from Esau, Gen. 36:9.
dwelt in mount Seir, Gen. 32:3; Dt. 2:4, 5.
Were Called
children of Esau, Dt. 2:4.
brethren of Israel, Num. 20:14.
governed by dukes, Gen. 36:15-30, 40-43; Ex. 15:15.
afterwards had kings, Gen. 36:31-39; Num. 20:14.
under a deputy or viceroy while subject to Judah, I Ks. 22:47.
Character of,
wise, Jer. 49:7.
proud and self-confident, Jer. 49: 16; Ob. 3.
strong and cruel, Jer. 49:19.
vindictive, Ez. 25:12.
idolatrous, II Chr. 25:14, 20.
superstitious, Jer. 27:3, with v. 9.
carried on extensive commerce, Ez. 27:20.
Country of,
specially given to them, Dt. 2:5.
fertile and rich, Gen. 27:39.
mountainous and rocky, Jer. 49: 16; Mal. 1:3.
traversed by roads, Num. 20:17.
well fortified, Ps. 60:9.
called mount Seir, Ez. 35:2.
called mount of Esau, Ob. 21.
called Dumah, Is. 21:11.
called Idumea, Is. 34:6; Mk. 3:8
called Edom, Is. 63:1.
Cities of:
Dinhabah or Dedan, Gen. 36:32; Jer. 49:8.
Avith, Gen. 36:35.
Pau, Gen. 36:39.
Bozra, Jer. 49:22; Amos 1:12.
Teman, Jer. 49:7; Ez. 25:13.
Ezion-geber, a seaport, I Ks. 9:26.
implacable enemies of Israel, Ez. 35:5.
Israel forbidden to hate, Dt. 23:7.
Israel forbidden to spoil, Dt. 2:4, 6; II Chr. 20:10.
might be received into the congregation in third generation, Dt. 23: 8.
refused Israel a passage, Num. 20: 21; Jud. 11:17.
Saul made war against, I Sam. 14: 47.
David subdued, etc., II Sam. 8:14; I Chr. 18:11, 13.
slaughter of, by Joab and Abishai, I Ks. 11:16; I Chr. 18:12.
took refuge in Egypt, I Ks. 11:17-19.
returned after David's death, I Ks. 11:21, 22.
were stirred up against Solomon, I Ks. 11:14.
confederated with enemies of Israel against Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 20: 10; Ps. 83:4-6.
miraculous overthrow of, II Chr. 20:22.
revolted from Joram, king of Judah, II Ks. 8:20-22; II Chr. 21:8-10.
reconquered by Amaziah, II Ks. 14: 7, 10; II Chr. 25:11, 12.
the Jews ensnared by the idols of, and punished, II Chr. 25:14, 15, 20.
rebelled against Ahaz, II Chr. 28:17.
aided Babylon against Judah, Ps. 137:7; Ob. 11.
Predictions Respecting:
subjection to Israel, Gen. 25:23; 27:29, 37.
revolt from Israel, Gen. 27:40.
Israel's occupation of their country, Num. 24:18; Ob. 17-19.
to share in the punishment of the nations, Jer. 9:26; 25:15-27; Ez. 32:29.
punishment for persecuting Israel, Is. 34:5-8; 63:1-4; Lam. 4:2; Ez. 25:13, 14; Amos 1:11, 12; Ob. 10:15.
exterminating slaughter of, Ob. 18.
utter desolation of their country, Is. 34:9-17; Ez. 35:7-15.
the king of Babylon an instrument of their punishment, Jer. 27:3-6.
Israel an instrument of their punishment, Ez. 25:14; Ob. 18.
their ruin to be an astonishment, Jer. 49:17, 21.
their future subjection to the Jews, Is. 11:14; Amos 9:12.
remarkable persons of, Doeg, I Sam. 22:18; Hadad, I Ks. 11:14, 19; Eliphaz, Job 2:11.

Effect.
Num. 30:8, make vow of none e.
II Chr. 7:11, Solomon prosperously e. all
Ps. 33:10, devices of the people of none e.
Is. 32:17, the e. of righteousness quietness
Mat. 15:6; Mk. 7:13, command of God of none e.
I Cor. 1:17, lest cross be of none e.
Gal. 5:4, Christ is become of none e.
See Rom. 3:3; 4:14; 9:6; Gal. 3:17.

Effectual.
I Cor. 16:9, a great door and e. is opened
Eph. 3:7; 4:16, the e. working
Js. 5:16, e. prayer of righteous man
See II Cor. 1:6; Gal. 2:8; I Thess. 2:13.

Effeminate, I Cor. 6:9.

Egg.
Job 6:6, taste in the white of an e.
39:14, ostrich leaveth e. in earth
Lu. 11:12, if he ask an e.
See Dt. 22:6; Is. 10:14; 59:5; Jer. 17:11.

Egypt.
peopled by Mizraim's posterity, Gen. 10:6, 13, 14.
boundaries of, Ez. 29:10.
dry climate of, Dt. 11:10, 11.
watered by the Nile, Gen. 41:1-3; Ex. 1:22.
inundations of, alluded to, Amos 8: 8.
subject to plague, etc., Dt. 7:15; 28:27, 60.
sometimes visited by famine, Gen. 41:30.
Called
the land of Ham, Ps. 105:23; 106: 22.
the south, Jer. 13:19; Dan. 11: 14, 25.
Sihor, Is. 23:3.
Rahab, Ps. 87:4; 89:10.
house of bondmen, Ex. 13:3, 14; Dt. 7:8.
Celebrated for
fertility, Gen. 13:10; 45:18.
wealth, Heb. 11:26.
literature, I Ks. 4:30; Acts 7:22.
fine horses, I Ks. 10:28, 29.
fine linen, etc., Prov. 7:16; Is. 19: 9.
commerce, Gen. 41:57; Ez. 27:7.
religion of, idolatrous, Ex. 12:12; Num. 33:4; Is. 19:1; Ez. 29:7.
idolatry of, followed by Israel, Ex. 32:4, with Ez. 20:8, 19.
magic practised in, Ex. 7:11, 12, 22; 8:7.
ruled by kings who assumed the name of Pharaoh, Gen 12:14, 15; 40:1, 2; Ex. 1:8, 22.
under a governor, Gen. 41:41.
had princes and counsellors, Gen. 12:15; Is. 19:11.
As a Power, was
proud and arrogant, Ez. 29:3; 30: 6.
pompous, Ez. 32:12.
mighty, Is. 30:2, 3.
ambitious of conquests, Jer. 46:8.
treacherous, Is. 36:6; Ez. 29:6, 7.
Inhabitants of,
superstitious, Is. 19:3.
hospitable, Gen. 47:5, 6; I Ks. 11: 18.
often intermarried with strangers, Gen. 21:21; I Ks. 3:1; I Ks. 11: 19; I Chr. 2:34, 35.
abhorred shepherds, Gen. 46:34.
abhorred the sacrifice of oxen, etc., Ex. 8:26.
not to be abhorred by Israel, Dt. 23:7.
might be received into the congregation in third generation, Dt. 23:8.
mode of entertaining in, Gen. 43: 32-34.
diet used in, Num. 11:5.
mode of embalming in, Gen. 50:3.
often a refuge to strangers, Gen. 12: 10; 47:4; I Ks. 11:17, 40; II Ks. 25, 26; Mat. 2:12, 13.
The Armies of,
described, Ex. 14:7-9.
destroyed in the Red sea, Ex. 14: 23-28.
captured and burned Gezer, I Ks. 9:16.
besieged and plundered Jerusalem in Rehoboam's time, I Ks. 14: 25, 26.
invaded Assyria and killed Josiah who assisted it, II Ks. 23:29.
deposed Jehoahaz and made Judea tributary, II Ks. 23:31-35.
assistance of, sought by Judah against the Chaldees, Ez. 17: 15, with Jer. 37:5, 7.
History of Israel in:
their sojourn in it, foretold, Gen. 15:13.
Joseph sold into, Gen. 37:28; 39:1.
Potiphar blessed for Joseph's sake, Gen. 39:2-6.
Joseph unjustly cast into prison, Gen. 39:7-20.
Joseph interprets the chief baker's and the chief butler's dreams, Gen. 40:5-19.
Joseph interprets Pharaoh's dreams, Gen. 41:14-32.
Joseph counsels Pharaoh, Gen. 41: 33-36.
Joseph made governor, Gen. 41: 41-44.
Joseph's successful provision against the years of famine, Gen. 41:46-56.
Joseph's ten brethren arrive, Gen. 42:1-6.
Joseph recognizes his brethren, Gen. 42:7, 8.
Benjamin brought, Gen. 43:15.
Joseph makes himself known to his brethren, Gen. 45:1-8.
Joseph sends for his father, Gen. 45:9-11.
Pharaoh invites Jacob into, Gen. 45:16-20.
Jacob's journey, Gen. 46:5-7.
Jacob, etc., presented to Pharaoh, Gen. 47:1-10.
Israel placed in the land of Goshen, Gen. 46:34; 47:11, 27.
Joseph enriches the king, Gen. 47: 13-26.
Jacob's death and burial, Gen. 49: 33; 50:1-13.
Israel increase and are oppressed, Ex. 1:1-14.
male children destroyed, Ex. 1: 15-22.
Moses born and hid for three months, Ex. 2:2.
Moses exposed on the Nile, Ex. 2: 3, 4.
Moses adopted and brought up by Pharaoh's daughter, Ex. 2:5-10.
Moses slays an Egyptian, Ex. 2: 11, 12.
Moses flies to Midian, Ex. 2:15.
Moses sent to Pharaoh, Ex. 3:2-10.
Pharaoh increases their affliction, Ex. 5.
Moses proves his divine mission by miracles, Ex. 4:29-31; 7:10.
Egypt is plagued for Pharaoh's obstinacy, Ex. 7:14 to Ex. 10.
the passover instituted, Ex. 12: 1-28.
destruction of the first-born, Ex. 12:29, 30.
Israel spoil the Egyptians, Ex. 12: 35, 36.
Israel driven out of, Ex. 12:31-33.
date of the exodus, Ex. 12:41; Heb. 11:27.
Pharaoh pursues Israel and is miraculously destroyed, Ex. 14: 5-25.
Prophecies Respecting:
dismay of its inhabitants, Is. 19: 1, 16, 17.
infatuation of its princes, Is. 19: 3, 11-14.
failure of internal resources, Is. 19:5-10.
civil war and domestic strife, Is. 19:2.
armies destroyed by Babylon, Jer. 46:2-12.
invasion by Babylon, Jer. 46:13, 24; Ez. 32:11.
destruction of its power, Ez. 30: 24, 25.
destruction of its cities, Ez. 30: 14-18.
destruction of its idols, Jer. 43: 12, 13; 46:25; Ez. 30:13.
spoil of, a reward to Babylon for services against Tyre, Ez. 29: 18-20.
captivity of its people, Is. 20:4; Jer. 46:19, 24, 26; Ez. 30:4.
utter desolation of, for forty years Ez. 29:8-12; 30:12; 32:15.
allies to share its misfortunes, Ez 30:4, 6.
the Jews who practised its idolatry to share its punishments, Jer. 44:7-28.
terror occasioned by its fall, Ez. 32:9, 10.
ever to be a base kingdom, Ez. 29:15.
Christ to be called out of, Hos. 11: 1; Mat. 2:15.
conversion of, Is. 19:18-20.
to be numbered and blessed along with Israel, Is. 19:23-25.
prophetic illustration of its destruction, Jer. 43:9, 10; Ez. 30: 21, 22; 32:4-6.

Egyptian.
Gen. 16:1, an E., whose name was Hagar
3, wife, took Hagar her maid the E.
21:9, Sarah saw the son of Hagar the E.
25:12, Hagar the E., Sarah's handmaid
39:1, an E., bought him of the hands of
2, in the house of his master the E.
Ex. 1:19, women are not as the E. women
2:11, he spied an E. smiting an Hebrew
12, slew the E., and hid him in the sand
14, to kill me, as thou killedst the E.?
19, an E. delivered us out of the hand
Lev. 24:10, woman, whose father was an E.
Dt. 23:7, thou shalt not abhor an E.
I Sam. 30:11, and they found an E. in the field
II Sam. 23:21, and he slew an E., a goodly man
21, the E. had a spear in his hand
I Chr. 2:34, and Sheshan had a servant, an E.
11:23, slew an E., a man of great stature
Is. 11:15, destroy the tongue of the E. sea
19:23, and the E. into Assyria, and
Acts 7:24, was oppressed, and smote the E.
28, as thou didst the E. yesterday?
21:38, art not thou that E., which

Egyptian's.
Gen. 39:5, the Lord blessed the E. house
II Sam. 23:21, plucked the spear out of the E.
I Chr. 11:23, E. hand was a spear like a weaver's
23, out of the E. hand, and slew him

Egyptians.
Gen. 12:12, when the E. shall see thee
14, Abram was come into Egypt, E.
41:55, Pharaoh said unto all the E., Go
56, storehouses, and sold unto the E.
43:32, by themselves, and for the E.
32, the E. might not eat bread with
32, is an abomination unto the E.
45:2, the E. and the house of Pharaoh
46:34, is an abomination unto the F.
47:15, the E. came unto Joseph, and said
20, for the E. sold every man his field
50:3, the E. mourned for him threescore
11, is a grievous mourning to the E.
Ex. 1:13, the E. made the children of Israel
3:8, them out of the hand of the E.
9, wherewith the E. oppress them
21, people favour in the sight of the E.
22, and ye shall spoil the E.
6:5, whom the E. kept in bondage
6, from under the burdens of the E.
7, from under the burdens of the E.
7:5, E. shall know that I am the Lord
18, the E. shall lothe to drink of the
21, and the E. could not drink of
24, E. digged round about the river
8:21, the houses of the E. shall be full
26, abomination of the E. to the Lord
26, abomination of the E. before their

Egyptians—Continued.
Ex. 9:11, the magicians, and upon all the E.
10:6, and the houses of all the E.
11:3, people favour in the sight of the E.
7, a difference between the E. and
12:23, will pass through to smite the E.
27, when he smote the E., and
30, and all his servants, and all the E.
33, E. were urgent upon the people
35, borrowed of the E. jewels of silver
36, people favour in the sight of the E.
36, required. And they spoiled the E.
14:4, E. may know that I am the Lord
9, but the E. pursued after them
10, the E. marched after them
12, alone, that we may serve the E.?
12, been better for us to serve the E.
13, the E. whom ye have seen to day
17, I will harden the hearts of the E.
18, E. shall know that I am the Lord
20, between the camp of the E. and
14:23, E. pursued, and went in after them
24, looked unto the host of the E.
24, and troubled the host of the E.
25, the E. said, Let us flee from the
25, fighteth for them against the E.
26, waters may come again upon the E.
27, the E. fled against it: and the Lord
27, the E. in the midst of the sea
30, day out of the hand of the E.
30, saw the E. dead upon the sea shore
31, which the Lord did upon the E.
15:26, which I have brought upon the E.
18:8, and to the E. for Israel's sake
9, delivered out of the hand of the E.
10, you out of the hand of the E.
10, from under the hand of the E.
19:4, have seen what I did unto the E.
32:12, wherefore should the E. speak
Num. 14:13, the Lord, Then the E. shall hear it
20:15, the E. vexed us, and our fathers
33:3, high hand in the sight of all the E.
4, the E. buried all their firstborn
Dt. 26:6, E. evil entreated us, and afflicted
Josh. 24:6, E. pursued after your fathers
7, and the E., and brought the sea
Jud. 6:9, you out of the hand of the E.
10:11, did not I deliver you from the E.
I Sam. 4:8, are the Gods that smote the E.
6:6, do ye harden your hearts, as the E.
10:18, the E., and out of the hand
II Ks. 7:6, the Hittites, and the kings of the E.
Ezra 9:1, Ammonites, the Moabites, the E.
Is. 19:2, I will set the E. against the E.
4, and the E. will I give over into
21, E. shall know the Lord in that day
24, E. shall serve with the Assyrians
20:4, Assyria lead away . . . E. prisoners
30:7, the E. shall help in vain, and
31:3, the E. are men, and not God
Jer. 43:13, the gods of the E. shall he burn
Lam. 5:6, to the E., and to the Assyrians
Ez. 16:26, committed fornication with the E.
23:21, in bruising thy teats by the E. for
29:12, scatter the E. among the nations
13, of forty years will I gather the E.
30:23, 26, scatter the E. among the
Acts 7:22, in all the wisdom of the E.
Heb. 11:29, E. assaying to do were drowned

Eighth.
Ex. 22:30, the e. day thou shalt give it me
Lev. 9:1, it came to pass on the e. day
12:3, the e. day the flesh of his foreskin
14:10, e. day he shall take two he lambs
23, he shall bring them on the e. day
15:14, e. day he shall take to him two
Lev. 15:29, e. day she shall take unto her two
22:27, from the e. day and thenceforth
23:36, e. day shall be a holy convocation
39, on the e. day shall be a sabbath
25:22, ye shall sow the e. year, and eat
Num. 6:10, e. day he shall bring two turtles
7:54, the e. day offered Gamaliel the son
29:35, on the e. day ye shall have a
I Ks. 6:38, month Bul, which is the e. month
8:66, the e. day he sent the people away
12:32, ordained a feast in the e. month
33, the fifteenth day of the e. month
16:29, in the thirty and e. year of Asa
II Ks. 15:8, the thirty and e. year of Azariah
24:12, took him in the e. year of his reign
I Chr. 12:12, Johanan the e., Elzabad the
24:10, to Hakkoz, the e. to Abijah
25:15, the e. to Jeshaiah, he, his sons
26:5, Peulthai the e.; for God blessed
27:11, the e. captain for the e. month
II Chr. 7:9, e. day they made a solemn assembly
29:17, and on the e. day of the month
34:3, for in the e. year of his reign
Neh. 8:18, the e. day was a solemn assembly
Ez. 43:27, upon the e. day, and so forward
Zech. 1:1, in the e. month, in the second year
Lu. 1:59, e. day they came to circumcise
Acts 7:8, and circumcised him the e. day
Phil. 3:5, circumcised the e. day, of the
II Pet. 2:5, but saved Noah the e. person
Rev. 17:11, was, and is not, even he is the e.
21:20, the e., beryl; the ninth, a topaz

Either.
Gen. 31:24, speak not e. good or bad
Ecc. 11:6, prosper, e. this or that
Mat. 6:24; Lu. 16:13, e. hate the one
Jno. 19:18, on e. side one
Rev. 22:2, on e. side the river
See Dt. 17:3; 28:51; Is. 7:11; Mat. 12:33.

Ekron.
I Sam. 5:10, as ark came to E.
II Ks. 1:2, the god of E.
Amos 1:9, my hand against E.
Zeph. 2:4, E. shall be rooted up
Zech. 9:5, E. very sorrowful

Ekronites.
Josh. 13:3, the land of the E. not
I Sam. 5:10, ark came to Ekron, E.

Elah.
Gen. 36:41; I Ks. 4:18, duke E.
I Sam. 17:2, by the valley of E.
21:9, Goliath in valley of E.
I Ks. 16:8, E. son of Baasha
II Ks. 15:30; 17:1; 18:1, 9, son of E.
I Chr. 4:15; 9:8, son of Caleb, E.

Elam.
Gen. 10:22, children of Shem, E.
14:1, Chedorlaomer king of E.
Is. 11:11, recover people from E.
21:2, go up, O E.
22:6, E. bare
Jer. 25:25; 49:34, 36, 39, kings of E.
Ez. 32:24, there is E. and all
Dan. 8:2, in the province of E.

Elamites.
Ezra 4:9; Acts 2:9, E. wrote letter

Elath, II Ks. 14:22; 16:6.

El-beth-el.
Gen. 35:7, an altar, and called the place E.

Eldad.
Num. 11:26, the name of the one was E.
27, E. and Medad do prophesy in

Elder.
Gen. 10:21, the brother of Japheth the e.
25:23, and the e. shall serve the younger
27:42, these words of Esau her e. son
29:16, the name of the e. was Leah
I Sam. 18:17, behold my e. daughter Merab
I Ks. 2:22, for he is mine e. brother
Job 15:10, men, much e. than thy father
32:4, because they were e. than he
Ez. 16:46, thine e. sister is Samaria
61, sisters, thine e. and thy younger
23:4, names of them were Aholah the e.
Lu. 15:25, now his e. son was in the field
Rom. 9:12, the e. shall serve the younger
I Tim. 5:1, rebuke not an e., but entreat him
2, e. women as mothers; the younger
19, an e. receive not an accusation
I Pet. 5:1, I exhort, who am also an e.
5, submit yourselves unto the e.
II Jno. 1, the e. unto the elect lady and her
III Jno. 1, the e. unto the well beloved Gaius

Elders.
Gen. 50:7, of Pharaoh, the e. of his house
7, all the e. of the land of Egypt
Ex. 3:16, go, and gather the e. of Israel
18, come, thou and the e. of Israel
4:29, gathered together all the e. of
12:21, Moses called for all the e. of Israel
17:5, take with thee of the e. of Israel
6, did so in the sight of the e. of
18:12, Aaron came, all the e. of Israel
19:7, called for the e. of the people
24:1, seventy of the e. of Israel
9, and seventy of the e. of Israel
14, he said unto the e., Tarry ye here
Lev. 4:15, the e. of the congregation shall
9:1, and his sons, and the e. of Israel
Num. 11:16, seventy men of the e. of Israel
16, knowest to be the e. of the people
24, seventy men of the e. of the people
25, and gave it unto the seventy e.
30, the camp, he and the e. of Israel
16:25, and the e. of Israel followed him
22:4, Moab said unto the e. of Midian
7, and the e. of Moab and the
7, and the e. of Midian departed
Dt. 5:23, heads of your tribes, and your e.
19:12, then the e. of his city shall send
21:2, thy e. and thy judges shall come
3, e. of that city shall take an heifer
4, and the e. of that city shall bring
6, and all the e. of that city
19, him out unto the e. of his city
20, shall say unto the e. of his city
22:15, virginity unto the e. of the city
16, damsel's father shall say unto the e.
17, the cloth before the e. of the city
18, and the e. of that city shall take
25:7, go up to the gate unto the e.
8, the e. of his city shall call him
9, unto him in the presence of the e.
27:1, with the e. of Israel commanded
29:10, your e., and your officers, with all
31:9, and unto all the e. of Israel
28, gather unto me all the e. of
32:7, thy e., and they will tell thee
Josh. 7:6, eventide, he and the e. of Israel
8:10, he and the e. of Israel
33, all Israel, and their e., and officers
9:11, our e. and all the inhabitants
20:4, his cause in the ears of the e.
23:2, for their e., and for their heads
24:1, and called for the e. of Israel
31, days of the e. that overlived Joshua
Jud. 2:7, days of the e. that outlived Joshua
8:14, and the e. thereof, even threescore
16, and he took the e. of the city
11:5, the e. of Gilead went to fetch
7, Jephthah said unto the e. of Gilead
8, e. of Gilead said unto Jephthah
9, Jephthah said unto the e. of Gilead
10, the e. of Gilead said unto Jephthah
11, Jephthah went with the e. of Gilead
21:16, the e. of the congregation said
Ruth 4:2, took ten men of the e. of the city
4, and before the e. of my people
9, and Boaz said unto the e.
11, and the e., said, We are witnesses
I Sam. 4:3, the e. of Israel said, Wherefore
8:4, then all the e. of Israel gathered
11:3, the e. of Jabesh said unto him
I Sam. 15:30, thee, before the e. of my people
16:4, the e. of the town trembled
30:26, he sent of the spoil unto the e. of
II Sam. 3:17, communication with the e. of
5:3, the e. of Israel came to the king
12:17, the e. of his house arose, and went
17:4, Absalom well, and all the e. of
15, Absalom and the e. of Israel
19:11, speak unto the e. of Judah, saying
I Ks. 8:1, Solomon assembled the e. of Israel
3, and all the e. of Israel came
20:7, king of Israel called all the e. of
8, and all the e. and all the people
21:8, and sent the letters unto the e. and
11, even the e. and the nobles who
II Ks. 6:32, and the e. sat with him
32, came to him, he said to the e.
10:1, unto the rulers of Jezreel, to the e.
5, the e. also, and the bringers up
19:2, and the e. of the priests, covered
23:1, gathered unto him all the e. of
I Chr. 11:3, therefore came all the e. of Israel
15:25, so David, and the e. of Israel
21:16, then David and the e. of Israel
II Chr. 5:2, then Solomon assembled the e. of
4, and all the e. of Israel came
34:29, gathered together all the e.
Ezra 5:5, of their God was upon the e. of
9, then asked we those e., and said
6:7, and the e. of the Jews build this
8, what ye shall do to the e. of these
14, and the e. of the Jews builded
10:8, counsel of the princes and the e.
14, with them the e. of every city
Ps. 107:32, praise him in the assembly of the e.
Prov. 31:23, when he sitteth among the e. of the
Is. 37:2, and the e. of the priests covered
Jer. 26:17, then rose up certain of the e. of
29:1, Jerusalem unto the residue of the e.
Lam. 1:19, my priests and mine e. gave up the
2:10, the e. of the daughter of Zion
4:16, priests, they favoured not the e.
5:12, the faces of e. were not honoured
14, the e. have ceased from the gate
Ez. 8:1, and the e. of Judah sat before me
14:1, then came certain of the e. of
20:1, certain of the e. of Israel came to
3, of man speak unto the e. of Israel
Joel 1:14, assembly, gather the e. and all the
2:16, congregation, assemble the e.
Mat. 15:2, transgress the tradition of the e.?
16:21, suffer many things of the e.
21:23, and the e. of the people came
26:3, scribes, and the e. of the people
47, chief priests and e. of the people
57, scribes and the e. were assembled
59, the chief priests, and e., and all
27:1, chief priests and e. of the people
3, silver to the chief priests and e.
12, accused of the chief priests and e.
20, the chief priests and e. persuaded
41, with the scribes and e., said
28:12, they were assembled with the e.
Mk. 7:3, holding the tradition of the e.
5, according to the tradition of the e.
8:31, and be rejected of the e., and
11:27, priests, and the scribes, and the e.
14:43, priests and the scribes and the e.
53, priests and the e. and the scribes
15:1, with the e. and scribes and
Lu. 7:3, he sent unto him the e. of the Jews
9:22, and be rejected of the e. and chief
20:1, scribes came upon him with the e.
22:52, captains of the temple, and the e.
66, the e. of the people and the chief
Acts 4:5, that their rulers, and e.
8, of the people, and e. of Israel

Elders—Continued.
Acts 4:23, chief priests and e. had
6:12, the people, and the e., and the
11:30, and sent it to the e. by the hands
14:23, ordained them e. in every church
15:2, unto the apostles and e. about this
4, and of the apostles and e., and
6, and the apostles and e. came
22, then pleased it the apostles and e.
23, the apostles and e. and brethren
16:4, were ordained of the apostles and e.
20:17, and called the e. of the church
21:18, and all the e. were present
22:5, and all the estate of the e.
23:14, came to the chief priests and e.
24:1, high priest descended with the e.
25:15, the chief priests and the e.
I Tim. 5:17, let the e. that rule well be counted
Tit. 1:5, ordain e. in every city, as I had
Heb. 11:2, for by it the e. obtained a good
Js. 5:14, let him call for the e. of the church
I Pet. 5:1, the e. which are among you I
Rev. 4:4, I saw four and twenty e. sitting
10, the four and twenty e. fall down
5:5, and one of the e. saith unto me
6, and in the midst of the e.
8, and four and twenty e. fell down
11, and the beasts and the e.
14, the four and twenty e. fell down
7:11, and about the e. and the four beasts
13, and one of the e. answered
11:16, the four and twenty e., which sat
14:3, before the four beasts, and the e.
19:4, the four and twenty e. and
Eldest.
Gen. 24:2, Abraham said unto his e. servant
27:1, he called Esau his e. son
15, took goodly raiment of her e. son
44:12, began at the e., and left
Num. 1:20, children of Reuben, Israel's e. son
I Sam. 17:13, 14, e. sons of Jesse
28, Eliab his e. brother
II Ks. 3:27, he took his e. son
Job 1:13, 18, in e. brother's house
Jno. 8:9, one by one, begin at e.
Elealeh, Num. 32:37; Is. 15:4; 16:9; Jer. 48:34.
Eleazar.
Lev. 10:16, Moses was angry with E.
Num. 3:4, E. ministered in priest's office
34:17, E. and Joshua shall divide
Josh. 17:4; 24:33, came near before E.
I Sam. 7:1, they sanctified E. to
Neh. 12:42, Shemaiah and E.
Mat. 1:15, Eliud begat E.; and E.
See Ex. 6:25; 28:1; Num. 3:2; 26:60; I Chr. 6:3; 24:1; Ezra 8:33.
Elect.
Is. 42:1, mine e., in whom my soul delighteth
45:4, mine e. I have called by name
65:9, 22, mine e. shall inherit
Mat. 24:22; Mk. 13:20, for e. sake shortened
24; Mk. 13:22, deceive very e.
31; Mk. 13:27, gather together his e.
Lu. 18:7, avenge his own e.
Rom. 8:33, to charge of God's e.
Col. 3:12, put on as the e. of God
I Tim. 5:21, charge thee before e. angels
I Pet. 1:2, e. according to foreknowledge
2:6, corner stone, e., precious
See II Tim. 2:10; Tit. 1:1; I Pet. 5:13; II Jno. 13.
Election.
of Christ, as Messiah, Is. 42:1; I Pet. 2:6.
of good angels, I Tim. 5:21.
of Israel, Dt. 7:6; Is. 45:4.
of ministers, Lu. 6:13; Acts 9:15.
of churches, I Pet. 5:13.
Of Saints, Is
of God, I Thess. 1:4; Tit. 1:1.
by Christ, Jno. 13:18; 15:16.
in Christ, Eph. 1:4.
personal, Mat. 20:16, with Jno. 6:44; Acts 22:14; II Jno. 1:13.
according to the purpose of God, Rom. 9:11; Eph. 1:11.
according to the foreknowledge of God, Rom. 8:29; I Pet. 1:2.
eternal, Eph. 1:4.
sovereign, Rom. 9:15, 16; I Cor. 1:27; Eph. 1:11.
irrespective of merit, Rom. 9:11.
of grace, Rom. 11:5.
recorded in heaven, Lu. 10:20.
for the glory of God, Eph. 1:6.
through faith, II Thess. 2:13.
through sanctification of the Spirit, I Pet. 1:2.
to adoption, Eph. 1:5.
to salvation, II Thess. 2:13.
to conformity with Christ, Rom. 8:29.
to good works, Eph. 2:10.
to spiritual warfare, II Tim. 2:4.
to eternal glory, Rom. 9:23.
Insures to Saints
effectual calling, Rom. 8:30.
divine teaching, Jno. 17:6.
belief in Christ, Acts 13:48.
acceptance with God, Rom. 11:7.
protection, Mk. 13:20.
vindication of their wrongs, Lu. 18:7.
working of all things for good, Rom. 8:28.
blessedness, Ps. 33:12; 65:4.
the inheritance, Is. 65:9; I Pet. 1:4, 5.
should lead to cultivation of graces, Col. 3:12.
should be evidenced by diligence, II Pet. 1:10.
saints may have assurance of, I Thess. 1:4.
exemplified. Isaac, Gen. 21:12; Abram, Neh. 9:7; Zerubbabel, Hag. 2:23; apostles, Jno. 13:18; 15:19; Jacob, Rom. 9:12, 13; Rufus, Rom. 16:13; Paul, Gal. 1:15.
Rom. 9:11, the purpose of God according to e.
11:5, according to the e. of grace
7, the e. hath obtained it, and the
28, as touching the e., they are beloved
I Thess. 1:4, brethren beloved, your e. of God
II Pet. 1:10, make your calling and e. sure
Elect's.
Mat. 24:22, for the e. sake those days shall be
Mk. 13:20, for the e. sake, whom he
II Tim. 2:10, endure all things for the e. sakes
Elect Lady, Epistle to, II Jno.
El-elohe-Israel, the altar erected by Jacob at Shalem, Gen. 33:20.
Elements, Gal. 4:3, 9; II Pet. 3:10.
Eleven.
Gen. 32:22, Jacob took his e. sons
37:9, and e. stars made obeisance
Acts 1:26, he was numbered with the e.
See Mat. 28:16; Mk. 16:14; Lu. 24:9.
Elhanan, one of David's warriors, II Sam. 21:19; 23:24; I Chr. 11:26; 20:5.
Eli, high priest and judge, blesses Hannah, who bears Samuel, I Sam. 1:17, 20.
Samuel brought to, I Sam. 1:25.
wickedness of his sons, I Sam. 2:22.
rebuked by man of God, I Sam. 2:27.
ruin of his house showed to Samuel by God, I Sam. 3:11.
his sons slain, I Sam. 4:10.
his death, I Sam. 4:18.
Eli, Eli, lama sabachthani? Mat. 27:46; Mk. 15:34.
Eliakim, chief minister of Hezekiah; his conference with Rabshakeh's ambassadors; mission to Isaiah, II Ks. 18:19.
prefigures kingdom of Christ, Is. 22:20-25.
son of Josiah, made king by Pharaoh, and named Jehoiakim, II Ks. 23:34; II Chr. 36:4.
Elias, Mat. 27:47, 49; Mk. 15:35, 36.
Eliashib, high priest, builds the wall, Neh. 3:1.
allied unto Tobiah, Neh. 13:4.
Eliezer, Abraham's steward, Gen. 15:2.
son of Moses, Ex. 18:4; I Chr. 23:15.
prophet, II Chr. 20:37.
Elihu reproves Job's friends, Job 32; and Job's impatience, Job 33:8; and self-righteousness, Job 34:5.
declares God's justice, Job 33:12; 34:10; 35:13; 36; power, Job 33-37; and mercy, Job 33:23; 34:28.
Elijah the Tishbite, prophet, predicts great drought, I Ks. 17:1; Lu. 4:25; Js. 5:17.
hides at the brook Cherith, and is fed by ravens, I Ks. 17:5; (19:5).
raises the widow's son, I Ks. 17:21.
his sacrifice at Carmel, I Ks. 18:38.
slays the prophets of Baal at the brook Kishon, I Ks. 18:40.
flees from Jezebel into the wilderness of Beer-sheba, I Ks. 19; Rom. 11:2.
anoints Elisha, I Ks. 19:19.
by God's command denounces Ahab in Naboth's vineyard, I Ks. 21:17.
his prediction fulfilled, I Ks. 22:38; II Ks. 9:36; 10:10.
condemns Ahaziah for inquiring of Baal-zebub, II Ks. 1:3, 16.
two companies sent to take him burnt with fire from heaven, II Ks. 1:10; Lu. 9:54.
divides Jordan, II Ks. 2:8.
taken up by chariot of fire, II Ks. 2:11.
his mantle taken by Elisha, II Ks. 2:13.
appears at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17:3; Mk. 9:4; Lu. 9:30.
precursor of John the Baptist, Mal. 4:5; Mat. 11:14; 16:14; Lu. 1:17; 9:8, 19; Jno. 1:21.
Elim.
Ex. 15:27, they came to E., where were twelve
16:1, they took their journey from E.
1, Sin, which is between E. and Sinai
Num. 33:9, from Marah, and came unto E.
9, in E. were twelve fountains of water
10, and they removed from E., and
Elimelech.
Ruth 1:2, and the name of the man was E.
3, and E. Naomi's husband died
2:1, man of wealth, of the family of E.
3, Boaz, who was of the kindred of E.
Ruth 4:3, of land, which was our brother E.
9, that I have bought all that was E.
Eliphaz, reproves Job, Job 4; 5; 15; 22.
God's wrath against him, Job 42:7; he offers a burnt offering, and Job prays for him, Job 42:8.
Elisabeth, cousin of Virgin Mary, and mother of John the Baptist, Lu. 1:5.
angel promises her a son, Lu. 1:13.
her salutation to Mary, Lu. 1:42.
Elisha (Eliseus) succeeds Elijah, I Ks. 19:16.
receives his mantle, and divides Jordan, II Ks. 2:13.
heals the waters with salt, II Ks. 2:22.
bears destroy the children who mock him, II Ks. 2:24.
his miracles, water, II Ks. 3:16; oil, 4:4; Shunammite's son, 4:32; death in the pot, 4:40; feeds a hundred men with twenty loaves, 4:44; Naaman's leprosy, 5:14; iron swims, 6:5; Syrian struck blind, 6:18.
prophesies plenty in Samaria when besieged, II Ks. 7:1.
sends to anoint Jehu, II Ks. 9:1.
his death, II Ks. 13:20.
miracle wrought by his bones, II Ks. 13:21.
Elkanah, Samuel's father, I Sam. 1.
Elkoshite.
Nah. 1:1, book of the vision of Nahum the E.
Ellasar.
Gen. 14:1, Arioch king of E., Chedorlaomer
9, and Arioch king of E.; four kings
Elmodam.
Lu. 3:28, which was the son of E.
Elms.
Hos. 4:13, under oaks and poplars and e.
Elnaam.
I Chr. 11:46, and Joshaviah, the sons of E.
Elnathan.
II Ks. 24:8, the daughter of E. of Jerusalem
Ezra 8:16, for E., and for Jarib, and for E.
16, and for E., men of understanding
Jer. 26:22, E. the son of Achbor and certain
36:12, E. the son of Achbor, and Gemariah
25, nevertheless E. and Delaiah and
Elon judges Israel, Jud. 12:11.
Eloquent, Ex. 4:10; Is. 3:3; Acts 18:24.
Elymas (Bar-jesus), Acts 13:6.
Embalming.
unknown to early patriarchs, Gen. 23:4.
learned by the Jews in Egypt, Gen. 50:2, 26.
time required for, Gen. 50:3.
how performed by the Jews, II Chr. 16:14; Lu. 23:56, with Jno. 19:40.
not always practised by the Jews, Jno. 11:39.
an attempt to defeat God's purpose, Gen. 3:19.
of Jacob, Gen. 50:2.
of Joseph, Gen. 50:26.
of Christ, Jno. 19:39.
Emblems of the Holy Ghost, The.
Water, Jno. 3:5; 7:38, 39.
cleansing, Ez. 16:9; 36:25; Eph. 5:26; Heb. 10:22.
fertilizing, Ps. 1:3; Is. 27:3, 6; 44:3, 4; 58:11.
refreshing, Ps. 46:4; Is. 41:17, 18.
abundant, Jno. 7:37, 38.
freely given, Is. 55:1; Jno. 4:14; Rev. 22:17.
Fire, Mat. 3:11.
purifying, Is. 4:4; Mal. 3:2, 3.
illuminating, Ex. 13:21; Ps. 78:14.
searching, Zeph. 1:12, with I Cor. 2:10.
Wind:
independent, Jno. 3:8; I Cor. 12:11.
powerful, I Ks. 19:11, with Acts 2:2.
sensible in its effects, Jno. 3:8.
reviving, Ez. 37:9, 10, 14.
Oil, Ps. 45:7.
healing, Lu. 10:34; Rev. 3:18.
comforting, Is. 61:3; Heb. 1:9.
illuminating, Mat. 25:3, 4; I Jno. 2:20, 27.
consecrating, Ex. 29:7; 30:30; Is. 61:1.
Rain and Dew, Ps. 72:6.
fertilizing, Ez. 34:26, 27; Hos. 6:3; 10:12; 14:5.
refreshing, Ps. 68:9; Is. 18:4.
abundant, Ps. 133:3.
imperceptible, II Sam. 17:12, with Mk. 4:26-28.
A Dove, Mat. 3:16.
gentle, Mat. 10:16, with Gal. 5:22.
A Voice, Is. 6:8.
speaking, Mat. 10:20.
guiding, Is. 30:21; Jno. 16:13.
warning, Heb. 3:7-11.
A Seal, Rev. 7:2.
securing, Eph. 1:13, 14; 4:30.
authenticating, Jno. 6:27; II Cor. 1:22.
Cloven Tongues, Acts 2:3, 6-11.
Embolden, Job 16:3; I Cor. 8:10.
Embrace.
Job 24:8, e. rock for want of shelter
Ecc. 3:5, a time to e.
Heb. 11:13, seen and e. promises
See Prov. 4:8; 5:20; Lam. 4:5; Acts 20:1.
Embroider, Ex. 28:39; 35:35; 38:23.
Emeralds, Ex. 28:18; 39:11; Rev. 4:3; 21:19.
Emerods, Dt. 28:27.
Philistines smitten with, I Sam. 5:6.
Emims, giants, Gen. 14:5; Dt. 2:10.
Eminent, Ez. 16:24, 31, 39; 17:22.
Emmanuel (Immanuel), God with us, Is. 7:14; 8:8; Mat. 1:23.
Emmaus, Christ talks with Cleopas and another on the way to, Lu. 24:15.
Empire, Esth. 1:20.
Employ, Dt. 20:19; I Chr. 9:3; Ezra 10:15; Ez. 39:14.
Empty.
Gen. 31:42; Mk. 12:3; Lu. 1:53; 20:10, sent e. away
Ex. 3:21, ye shall not go e.
23:15; 34:20; Dt. 16:16, appear before me e.
Dt. 15:13, not let him go away e.
Job 22:9, thou hast sent widows away e.
Ecc. 11:3, clouds e. themselves on the earth
Is. 29:8, awaketh, and his soul is e.
Jer. 48:11, Moab e. from vessel to vessel
Nah. 2:2, the emptiers have e. them out
Mat. 12:44, come, he findeth it e.
See II Sam. 1:22; II Ks. 4:3; Hos. 10:1.
Emulation, Rom. 11:14; Gal. 5:20.
Enabled, I Tim. 1:12.
Encamp.
Ps. 27:3, though host e. against me
34:7, angel of Lord e. round
See Num. 10:31; Job 19:12; Ps. 53:5.
Enchanter.
Dt. 18:10, spirits, or an e., or a witch
Jer. 27:9, your e., nor to your sorcerers
Enchantment.
Lev. 19:26, neither shall ye use e.
Num. 23:23, there is no e. against Jacob
Ecc. 10:11, the serpent will bite without e.
Enchantments.
Ex. 7:11, did in like manner with their e.
22, of Egypt did so with their e.
8:7, the magicians did so with their e.
18, did so with their e. to bring forth
Num. 24:1, to seek for e., but he set his face
II Ks. 17:17, and used divination and e.
21:6, and observed times, and used e.
II Chr. 33:6, also he observed times, and used e.
Is. 47:9, the great abundance of thine e.
12, stand now with thine e.
Encountered, Acts 17:18.
Encourage.
Dt. 1:38; 3:28; II Sam. 11:25, e. him

Encourage—Continued.
Ps. 64:5, they e. themselves in an evil matter
See I Sam. 30:6; II Chr. 31:4; 35:2; Is. 41:7.
End.
Gen. 6:13, the e. of all flesh before me
Ex. 23:16; Dt. 11:12, in the e. of the year
Num. 23:10, let my last e. be like his
Dt. 8:16, do thee good at thy latter e.
32:29, consider their latter e.
Job 6:11, what is mine e., that I should prolong
8:7; 42:12, thy latter e. shall increase
16:3, shall vain words have an e.?
26:10, till day and night come to an e.
Ps. 7:9, wickedness of wicked come to an e.
9:6, destructions come to perpetual e.
37:37, the e. of that man is peace
39:4, make me to know my e.
73:17, then understood I their e.
102:27, the same, thy years have no e.
107:27, are at their wits' e.
119:96, an e. of all perfection
Prov. 14:12, the e. thereof are ways of death
17:24, eyes of fool in e. of earth
19:20, be wise in thy latter e.
25:8, lest thou know not what to do in e.
Ecc. 3:11, find out from beginning to the e.
4:8, no e. of all his labour
16, no e. of all the people
7:2, that is the e. of all men
8, better the e. of a thing
10:13, the e. of his talk is madness
12:12, of making books there is no e.
Is. 9:7, of his government shall be no e.
46:10, declaring e. from beginning
Jer. 5:31, what will ye do in e. thereof?
8:20, harvest past, summer e.
17:11, at his e. shall be a fool
29:11, to give you an expected e.
31:17, there is hope in thine e.
Lam. 1:9, remembereth not her last e.
4:18; Ez. 7:2, our e. is near, e. is come
Ez. 21:25; 35:5, iniquity shall have an e.
Dan. 8:17, 19; 11:27, at the time of e.
11:45, he shall come to his e., and none shall help him
12:8, what shall be the e.?
13, go thy way till the e. be
Hab. 2:3, at the e. it shall speak
Mat. 10:22; 24:13; Mk. 13:13, endureth to e.
13:39, harvest is e. of the world
24:3, what sign of the e. of the world?
6; Mk. 13:7; Lu. 21:9, the e. is not yet
14, then shall the e. come
31, gather from one e. of heaven
26:58, Peter sat to see the e.
28:20, I am with you, even unto the e.
Mk. 3:26, cannot stand, but hath an e.
Lu. 1:33, of his kingdom there shall be no e.
22:37, things concerning me have an e.
Jno. 13:1, he loved them unto the e.
18:37, to this e. was I born
Rom. 6:21, the e. of those things is death
22, the e. everlasting life
10:4, the e. of the law for righteousness
I Cor. 10:11, on whom e. of world are come
Phil. 3:19, whose e. is destruction
I Tim. 1:5, the e. of the commandment
Heb. 6:8, whose e. is to be burned
16, an oath an e. of strife
7:3, neither beginning nor e. of life
9:26, once in the e. hath he appeared
13:7, considering e. of their conversation
Js. 5:11, ye have seen e. of the Lord
I Pet. 1:9, receiving the e. of your faith
13, be sober, and hope to the e.
4:7, the e. of all things is at hand
17, what shall the e. be of them that obey not?
Rev. 2:26, keepeth my works unto e.
21:6; 22:13, the beginning and the e.
See Ps. 19:6; 65:5; Is. 45:22; 52:10; Jer. 4:27.
Endamage, Ezra 4:13.
Endanger, Ecc. 10:9; Dan. 1:10.
Endeavour.
II Pet. 1:15, I will e. that ye may be able after
Acts 16:10, we e. to go into Macedonia
I Thess. 2:17, e. the more abundantly to see
Eph. 4:4, e. to keep the unity of the Spirit
Ps. 28:4, to the wickedness of their e.
Ended.
Gen. 2:2, and on the seventh day God e.
41:53, years of plenteousness were e.
47:18, when that year was e., they came
Dt. 31:30, of this song, until they were e.
34:8, and mourning for Moses were e.
Ruth 2:21, until they have e. all my harvest
II Sam. 20:18, so they e. the matter
I Ks. 7:51, so was e. all the work that king
II Chr. 29:34, till the work was e., and until the
Job 31:40, the words of Job are e.
Ps. 72:20, of David the son of Jesse are e.
Is. 60:20, days of thy mourning shall be e.
Jer. 8:20, the summer is e., and we are not
Ez. 4:8, till thou hast e. the days of thy
Mat. 7:28, when Jesus had e. these sayings
Lu. 4:2, and when they were e., he
13, and when the devil had e. all
7:1, when he had e. all his sayings
Jno. 13:2, supper being e., the devil having
Acts 19:21, after these things were e., Paul
21:27, the seven days were almost e.
Endeth.
Is. 24:8, the noise of them that rejoice e.
Ending.
Rev. 1:8, Omega, the beginning and the e.
Endless.
I Tim. 1:4, to fables and e. genealogies, which
Heb. 7:16, but after the power of an e. life
En-dor.
Josh. 17:11, and the inhabitants of E.
I Sam. 28:7, that hath a familiar spirit at E.
Ps. 83:10, which perished at E.: they became
Endow.
Ex. 22:16, he shall surely e. her to be his
Endued.
Gen. 30:20, God hath e. me with a
II Chr. 2:12, a wise son, e. with prudence
13, man, e. with understanding
Lu. 24:49, until ye be e. with power
Js. 3:13, e. with knowledge among you?
Endure.
Gen. 33:14, me and the children be able to e.
Ex. 18:23, then thou shalt be able to e.
Esth. 8:6, how can I e. to see the evil that
6, how can I e. to see the destruction
Job 8:15, hold it fast, but it shall not e.
31:23, of his highness I could not e.
Ps. 9:7, but the Lord shall e. for ever
30:5, weeping may e. for a night.
72:5, as long as the sun and moon e.
17, his name shall e. for ever
89:29 his seed also will I make to e. for ever
36, his seed shall e. for ever
102:12, thou, O Lord, shalt e. for ever
26, shall perish, but thou shalt e.
104:31, glory of the Lord shall e. for ever
Prov. 27:24, ever: and doth the crown e.
Ez. 22:14, can thine heart e., or can
Mat. 24:13, but he that shall e. unto the end
Mk. 4:17, and so e. but for a time
13:13, but he that shall e. unto the end
II Thess. 1:4, and tribulations that ye e.
II Tim. 2:3, therefore e. hardness, as a good
10, therefore I e. all things for the
4:3, they will not e. sound doctrine
5, e. afflictions, do the work of an
Heb. 12:7, if ye e. chastening, God dealeth
20, (for they could not e. that
Js. 5:11, we count them happy which e.
I Pet. 2:19, conscience toward God e. grief
Endured.
Ps. 81:15, their time should have e. for ever
Rom. 9:22, e. with much long-suffering the
II Tim. 3:11, what persecutions I e.: but out of
Heb. 6:15, and so, after he had patiently e.
10:32, ye e. a great fight of afflictions
11:27, for he e., as seeing him who is
12:2, e. the cross, despising the shame
3, him that e. such contradiction
Endureth.
I Chr. 16:34, he is good: for his mercy e. for ever
I Chr. 16:41, Lord, because his mercy e. for ever
II Chr. 5:13, he is good; for his mercy e. for ever
7:3, he is good; for his mercy e. for ever
6, Lord, because his mercy e. for ever
20:21, the Lord; for his mercy e. for ever
Ezra 3:11, his mercy e. for ever toward Israel
Ps. 30:5, for his anger e. but a moment
52:1, the goodness of God e. continually
72:7, peace so long as the moon e.
100:5, and his truth e. to all generations
106:1, he is good: for his mercy e. for ever
107:1, he is good: for his mercy e. for ever
111:3, and his righteousness e. for ever
10, commandments: his praise e. for
112:3, and his righteousness e. for ever
9, poor: his righteousness e. for ever
117:2, and the truth of the Lord e. for ever
118:1, is good: because his mercy e. for ever
2, Israel now say, that his mercy e. for ever
3, Aaron now say, that his mercy e. for ever
4, Lord say, that his mercy e. for ever
29, he is good: for his mercy e. for ever
119:160, thy righteous judgments e. for ever
135:13, thy name, O Lord, e. for ever
136:1, he is good: for his mercy e. for ever
2, of gods: for his mercy e. for ever
3, of lords: for his mercy e. for ever
4, wonders: for his mercy e. for ever
5, heavens: for his mercy e. for ever
6, the waters: for his mercy e. for ever
7, lights: for his mercy e. for ever
8, by day: for his mercy e. for ever
9, by night: for his mercy e. for ever
10, firstborn: for his mercy e. for ever
11, among them: for his mercy e.
12, out arm: for his mercy e. for ever
13, into parts: for his mercy e. for ever
14, the midst of it: for his mercy e. for ever
15, the Red sea: for his mercy e. for ever
16, wilderness: for his mercy e. for ever
17, great kings: for his mercy e. for ever
18, famous kings: for his mercy e. for ever
19, the Amorites: for his mercy e. for ever
20, of Bashan: for his mercy e. for ever
21, an heritage: for his mercy e. for ever
22, his servant: for his mercy e. for ever
23, low estate: for his mercy e. for ever
24, our enemies: for his mercy e. for ever
25, to all flesh: for his mercy e. for ever
26, of heaven: for his mercy e. for ever
138:8, thy mercy, O Lord, e. for ever
145:13, and thy dominion e. throughout all
Jer. 33:11, for his mercy e. for ever
Mat. 10:22, that e. to the end shall be saved
Jno. 6:27, which e. unto everlasting life
I Cor. 13:7, hopeth all things, e. all things
Js. 1:12, is the man that e. temptation
I Pet. 1:25, the word of the Lord e. for ever
Enduring.
Ps. 19:9, of the Lord is clean, e. for ever
II Cor. 1:6, is effectual in the e. of the same
Heb. 10:34, a better and an e. substance
Enemy.
Ex. 23:22, I will be e. to thine e.
Dt. 32:31, our e. themselves being judges
Josh. 7:12, Israel turned backs before e.
Jud. 5:31, so let all thy e. perish
I Sam. 24:19, if man find e., will he let him go?
I Ks. 21:20, hast thou found me, O mine e.?
Job 13:24, wherefore holdest thou me for e.?
Ps. 8:2, still the e. and avenger
23:5, in presence of mine e.
38:19, mine e. are lively
61:3, a strong tower from the e.
72:9, his e. shall lick the dust
119:98, wiser than mine e.
127:5, speak with e. in the gate
139:22, I count them mine e.
Prov. 16:7, maketh his e. at peace
24:17, rejoice not when e. falleth
25:21; Rom. 12:20, if e. hunger, give bread
27:6, kisses of e. deceitful
Is. 9:11, Lord shall join e. together
59:19, when e. shall come in like a flood
63:10, he was turned to be their e.
Jer. 15:11, will cause e. to entreat thee well
30:14, wounded thee with wound of e.
Mic. 7:6, man's e. men of his own house
Mat. 5:43, said, Thou shalt hate thine e.
44; Lu. 6:27, 35, I say, Love your e.
13:25, 28, 39, his e. sowed tares
Lu. 19:43, thine e. shall cast a trench
Acts 13:10, thou e. of all righteousness
Rom. 5:10, if when e. we were reconciled
11:28, concerning the gospel they are e.
Gal. 4:16, am I become your e.?
Phil. 3:18, the e. of the cross
Col. 1:21, were e. in your mind
II Thess. 3:15, count him not as an e.
Js. 4:4, friend of the world is the e. of God
See Ps. 110:1; Is. 62:8; Jer. 15:14; Heb. 10:13.
Enemies.
Christ prayed for his, Lu. 23:34.
the lives of, to be spared, I Sam. 24:10; II Sam. 16:10, 11.
the goods of, to be taken care of, Ex. 23:4, 5.
Should be
loved, Mat. 5:44.
prayed for, Acts 7:60.
assisted, Prov. 25:21, with Rom. 12:20.
overcome by kindness, I Sam. 26:21.
rejoice not at the misfortunes of, Job 31:29.
rejoice not at the failings of, Prov. 24:17.
desire not the death of, I Ks. 3:11.
curse them not, Job 31:30.
be affectionately concerned for, Ps. 35:13.
the friendship of, deceitful, II Sam. 20:9, 10; Prov. 26:26; 27:6; Mat. 26:48, 49.
God defends against, Ps. 59:9; 61:3.
God delivers from, I Sam. 12:11; Ezra 8:31; Ps. 18:48.
made to be at peace with saints, Prov. 16:7.
pray for deliverance from, I Sam. 12:10; Ps. 17:9; 59:1; 64:1.
of saints, God will destroy, Ps. 60:12.
praise God for deliverance from, Ps. 136:24.
treatment of, Ex. 23:4; I Sam. 24:10; Job 31:29; Prov. 24:17; 25:21; Mat. 5:44; Lu. 6:35.
David and Saul, I Sam. 24:10; 26:9.
God delivers out of the hand of, I Sam. 12:11; Ezra 8:31; Ps. 18:48; 59; 61:3.
of God, their punishment, Ex. 15:6; Dt. 32:41; Jud. 5:31; Esth. 7; 8; Ps. 68:1; 92:9; Is. 1:24; 37:36; II Thess. 1:8; Rev. 21:8.
Engaged, Jer. 30:21.
En-gedi, city of Judah, Josh. 15:62.
David dwells there, I Sam. 23:29; 24:1.
Engines of war, II Chr. 26:15; Ez. 26:9.
Engrafted, Js. 1:21.
Engrave, Ex. 28:11; 35:35; 38:23; Zech. 3:9; II Cor. 3:7.

Enjoin. Job 36:23; Philemon 8; Heb. 9:20.
Enjoy.
Lev. 26:34; II Chr. 36:21. land shall e. her sabbaths
Ecc. 2:1, e. pleasure, this also is vanity
2:1; 3:13; 5:18, soul e. good
I Tim. 6:17, giveth us all things to e.
See Num. 36:8; Is. 65:22; Heb. 11:25.
Enlarge.
Dt. 12:20, when the Lord shall e. thy border
Ps. 4:1, thou hast e. me in distress
25:17, troubles of heart e.
119:32, when thou shalt e. my heart
Is. 5:14, hell hath e. herself
II Cor. 6:11, 13; 10:15, our heart is e.
See Is. 54:2; Hab. 2:5; Mat. 23:5.
Enlighten, Ps. 19:8; Eph. 1:18; Heb. 6:4.
Enmity.
Rom. 8:7, carnal mind is e.
Eph. 2:15, 16, having abolished the e.
Js. 4:4, friendship of world e. with God
See Gen. 3:15; Num. 35:21; Lu. 23:12.
between God and man, Rom. 8:7; Js. 4:4; how abolished, Eph. 2:15; Col. 1:20.
Enoch, his faith, Heb. 11:5; prophecy, Jude 14; translation, Gen. 5:24.
Enos.
Gen. 4:26, called his name E.: then began
5:6, and five years, and begat E.
7, and Seth lived after he begat E.
9, E. lived ninety years, and begat
10, E. lived after he begat Cainan
11, the days of E. were nine hundred
Lu. 3:38, which was the son of E.
Enosh.
I Chr. 1:1, Adam, Sheth, E.
Enough.
Gen. 33:9, 11, I have e., my brother
45:28, it is e., Joseph is alive
Ex. 36:5, people bring more than e.
II Sam. 24:16; I Ks. 19:4; I Chr. 21:15; Mk. 14:41; Lu. 22:38, it is e., stay thine hand
Prov. 28:19, shall have poverty e.
30:15, four things say not, it is e.
30:16, fire saith not, it is e.
Is. 56:11, dogs which can never have e.
Jer. 49:9, will destroy till they have e.
Hos. 4:10, eat, and not have e.
Ob. 5, stolen till they had e.
Mal. 3:10, room e. to receive it
Mat. 10:25, e. for disciple
25:9, lest there be not e.
See Dt. 1:6; II Chr. 31:10; Hag. 1:6; Lu. 15:17.
Enquire.
Gen. 24:57, we will call the damsel, and e. at
25:22, and she went to e. of the Lord
Ex. 18:15, people come unto me to e. of God
Dt. 12:30, that thou e. not after their gods
13:14, shalt thou e., and make search
17:9, and e.; and they shall shew thee
Jud. 4:20, man doth come and e. of thee
I Sam. 9:9, when a man went to e. of God
17:56, e. thou whose son the stripling is
22:15, did I then begin to e. of God
28:7, that I may go to her, and e. of her
I Ks. 22:5, e., I pray thee, at the word
7, besides, that we might e. of him?
8, by whom we may e. of the Lord
II Ks. 1:2, e. of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron
3, that ye go to e. of Baal-zebub
6, thou sendest to e. of Baal-zebub
16, e. of Baal-zebub the god of Ekron
16, no God in Israel to e. of his word?
3:11, that we may e. of the Lord by him?
8:8, and e. of the Lord by him
16:15, altar shall be for me to e. by
22:13, go ye, e. of the Lord for me
18, which sent you to e. of the Lord
I Chr. 10:13, had a familiar spirit, to e. of it
18:10, his son to king David, to e. of his
21:30, could not go before it to e. of God
II Chr. 18:4, e., I pray thee, at the word of the
6, besides, that we might e. of him?
7, by whom we may e. of the Lord
32:31, sent unto him to e. of the wonder
34:21, go, e. of the Lord for me
II Chr. 34:26, who sent you to e. of the Lord
Ezra 7:14, to e. concerning Judah
Job 8:8, e., I pray thee, of the former age
Ps. 27:4, the Lord, and to e. in his temple
Ecc. 7:10, dost not e. wisely concerning this
Is. 21:12, if ye will e., e. ye: return
Jer. 21:2, e., I pray thee, of the Lord for us
37:7, that sent you unto me to e. of me
Ez. 14:7, prophet to e. of him concerning
20:1, of Israel came to e. of the Lord
3, are ye come to e. of me?
Mat. 10:11, e. who in it is worthy
Lu. 22:23, began to e. among themselves
Jno. 16:19, do ye e. among yourselves of that
Acts 9:11, e. in the house of Judas for one
19:39, but if ye e. any thing concerning
23:15, as though ye would e. something
20, as though they would e. somewhat
II Cor. 8:23, whether any do e. of Titus
Enquired.
Dt. 17:4, e. diligently, and, behold
Jud. 6:29, and when they e. and asked
8:14, a young man..., and e. of him
20:27, children of Israel e. of the Lord
I Sam. 10:22, they e. of the Lord further
22:10, and he e. of the Lord for him
13, and hast e. of God for him
23:2, therefore David e. of the Lord
4, David e. of the Lord yet again
28:6, and when Saul e. of the Lord
30:8, and David e. at the Lord, saying
II Sam. 2:1, that David e. of the Lord
5:19, and David e. of the Lord
23, when David e. of the Lord, he said
11:3, David sent and e. after the woman
16:23, as if a man had e. at the oracle
21:1, year; and David e. of the Lord
I Chr. 10:14, and e. not of the Lord
13:3, we e. not at it in the days of Saul
14:10, and David e. of God, saying
14, therefore David e. again
Ps. 78:34, returned and e. early
Ez. 14:3, should I be e. of at all by them?
20:3, Lord God, I will not be e. of by you
31, and shall I be e. of by you, O house
31, Lord God, I will not be e. of by you
36:37, I will yet for this be e. of
Dan. 1:20, king e. of them, he found them
Zeph. 1:6, sought the Lord, nor e. for him
Mat. 2:7, e. of them diligently
16, had diligently e. of the wise men
Jno. 4:52, then e. he of them the hour
II Cor. 8:23, or our brethren be e. of
I Pet. 1:10, have e. and searched diligently
Enquirest.
Job 10:6, that thou e. after mine iniquity
Enquiry.
Prov. 20:25, and after vows to make e.
Acts 10:17, had made e. for Simon's house
Enrich, I Sam. 17:25; Ps. 65:9; Ez. 27:33; I Cor. 1:5; II Cor. 9:11.
En-rogel, fountain, Josh. 15:7; 18:16; II Sam. 17:17; I Ks. 1:9.
Ensample.
I Cor. 10:11, happened to them for e.
Phil. 3:17, as ye have us for an e.
II Thess. 3:9, to make ourselves an e.
See I Thess. 1:7; I Pet. 5:3; II Pet. 2:6.
Ensign, Ps. 74:4; Is. 5:26; 11:10; 18:3; 30:17.
Ensnared, Job 34:30.
Ensue, I Pet. 3:11.
Entangle, Ex. 14:3; Mat. 22:15; Gal. 5:1.
Enter.
Ps. 100:4, e. his gates with thanksgiving
119:130, the e. of thy word giveth light
Is. 26:2, righteous nation may e. in
20, e. thou into thy chambers
Ez. 44:5, mark well e. in of the
Mat. 6:6, prayest, e. into thy closet
7:13; Lu. 13:24, e. in at strait gate
10:11; Lu. 10:8, 10, what city ye e.
Mat. 18:8; Mk. 9:43, better to e. into life
19:17, if thou wilt e. into life, keep
25:21, well done, e. into joy
Mk. 5:12; Lu. 8:32, we may e. into swine
14:38; Lu. 22:46, lest ye e. into temptation
Lu. 9:34, feared as they e. cloud
13:24, many will seek to e.
Jno. 3:4, can he e.?
4:38, ye are e. into their labours
10:1, 2, e. not by the door
Rom. 5:12, sin e. into world
I Cor. 2:9, neither have e. into heart
Heb. 3:11, 18, shall not e. into rest
4:10, he that is e. into rest
6:20, forerunner is for us e.
II Pet. 1:11, so an e. shall be ministered
See Ps. 143:2; Prov. 17:10; Mat. 15:17.
Enterprise.
Job 5:12, hands cannot perform their e.
Entertain.
Heb. 13:2, be not forgetful to e. strangers
Entertained.
Heb. 13:2, some have e. angels unawares
Entertainments.
often great, Gen. 21:8; Dan. 5:1; Lu. 5:29.
Given on Occasions of
marriage, Mat. 22:2.
birthdays, Mk. 6:21.
weaning children, Gen. 21:8.
taking leave of friends, I Ks. 19:21.
return of friends, II Sam. 12:4; Lu. 15:23, etc.
ratifying covenants, Gen. 26:30; 31:54.
sheep-shearing, I Sam. 25:2, 36; II Sam. 13:23.
harvest home, Ruth 3:2-7; Is. 9:3.
vintage, Jud. 9:27.
coronation of kings, I Ks. 1:9, 18, 19; I Chr. 12:39, 40; Hos. 7:5.
offering voluntary sacrifice, Gen. 31:54; Dt. 12:6, 7; I Sam. 1:4, 5, 9.
festivals, I Sam. 20:5, 24-26.
national deliverance, Esth. 8:17; 9:17-19.
preparations made for, Gen. 18:6, 7; Prov. 9:2; Mat. 22:4; Lu. 15:23.
Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture:
dinner, Gen. 43:16; Mat. 22:4; Lu. 14:12.
supper, Lu. 14:12; Jno. 12:2.
banquet of wine, Esth. 5:6.
under the direction of a symposiarch or master of the feast, Jno. 2:8, 9.
served often by hired servants, Mat. 22:13; Jno. 2:5.
served often by members of the family, Gen. 18:8; Lu. 10:40; Jno. 12:2.
Invitations to,
often addressed to many, Lu. 14:16.
often only to relatives and friends, I Ks. 1:9; Lu. 14:12.
often by the master in person, II Sam. 13:24; Esth. 5:4; Zeph. 1:7; Lu. 7:36.
repeated through servants when all things were ready, Prov. 9:1-5; Lu. 14:17.
should be sent to the poor, etc., Dt. 14:29, with Lu. 14:13.
Often Given in
the house, Lu. 5:29.
the air, beside fountains, I Ks. 1:9.
the court of the house, Esth. 1:5, 6; Lu. 7:36, 37.
the upper room or guest-chamber, Mk. 14:14, 15.
Guests at,
saluted by the master, Lu. 7:45.
usually anointed, Ps. 23:5; Lu. 7:46.
had their feet washed when they came a distance, Gen. 18:4; 43:24; Lu. 7:38, 44.
arranged according to rank, Gen. 43:33; I Sam. 9:22; Lu. 14:10.
often had separate dishes, Gen. 43:34; I Sam. 1:4.
often ate from the same dish, Mat. 26:23.
forwardness to take chief seats at, condemned, Mat. 23:6; Lu. 14:7, 8.
a choice portion reserved in, for principal guests, Gen. 43:34; I Sam. 1:5; 9:23, 24.
custom of presenting the sop at, to one of the guests, alluded to, Jno. 13:26.
portions of, often sent to the absent, II Sam. 11:8; Neh. 8:10; Esth. 9:19.
offense given by refusing to go to, Lu. 14:18, 24.
anxiety to have many guests at, alluded to, Lu. 14:22, 23.
men and women did not usually meet at, Esth. 7:8, 9; Mk. 6:21, with Mat. 14:11.
none admitted to, after the master had risen and shut the door, Lu. 13:24, 25.
began with thanksgiving, I Sam. 9:13; Mk. 8:6.
concluded with a hymn, Mk. 14:26.
none asked to eat or to drink more than he liked at, Esth. 1:8.
music and dancing often introduced at, Amos 6:5; Mk. 6:22; Lu. 15:25.
often scenes of great intemperance, I Sam. 25:36; Dan. 5:3, 4; Hos. 7:5.
given by the guests in return, Job 1:4; Lu. 14:12.
Entice.
Ex. 22:16, if a man e. a maid
Dt. 13:6, wife e. thee secretly
Jud. 14:15, e. thy husband
16:5, said to Delilah, E. him
II Chr. 18:19, who shall e. Ahab?
20, I will e. him
21, thou shalt e. him
Prov. 1:10, if sinners e. thee, consent thou not
Job 31:27, heart hath been secretly e.
Prov. 16:29, a violent man e. his neighbour
Jer. 20:10, peradventure he will be e.
Js. 1:14, is tempted when e.
Enticing.
I Cor. 2:4, preaching not with e. words
Col. 2:4, any beguile with e. words
Entire.
Js. 1:4, that ye may be perfect and e.
Entrance.
Jud. 1:24, show us e. into the city
Ps. 119:130, e. of thy words giveth light
I Thess. 2:1, yourselves know our e.
II Pet. 1:11, so an e. be ministered
Entreat.
Ex. 8:8, Pharaoh called for Moses, and said, E. the Lord
9, when shall I e. for thee
29, I will e. Lord that swarms
Ruth 1:16, e. me not to leave thee
I Sam. 2:25, man sin, who shall e.?
I Ks. 13:6, e. the face of Lord thy God
Ps. 45:12, among people, e. favour
Prov. 19:6, many will e. favour of
Jer. 15:11, cause enemy e. thee
Acts 7:6, should e. them evil
I Cor. 4:13, being defamed, we e.
Phil. 4:3, I e. thee also, true yokefellow
I Tim. 5:1, but e. him as a father
See Ex. 8:28; 9:28; 10:17.
Entreated.
Gen. 12:16, he e. Abraham well
25:21, Isaac e. the Lord for his wife
21, the Lord was e. of him
Ex. 5:22, why hast evil e. people?
8:30, Moses went and e. Lord
Dt. 26:6, Egyptians evil e. us
II Sam. 24:25, Lord was e. for the land
Ezra 8:23, sought God and was e.
Job 19:16, e. him with my mouth
17, I e. for children's sake
Ps. 119:58, e. thy favour
Is. 19:22, he shall be e. of them
Mat. 22:6; Lu. 18:32, spitefully e.
Lu. 15:28, his father, e. him
20:11, e. him shamefully
Acts 7:19, same evil e. our fathers
I Thess. 2:2, we were shamefully e.
Heb. 12:19, e. word not be spoken
Js. 3:17, wisdom is easy to be e.
Entreateth.
Job 24:21, he evil e. the barren
Entreaties.
Prov. 18:23, poor useth e.; but the rich
II Cor. 8:4, praying us with much e.
Entry.
Prov. 8:3, wisdom crieth at e. of city
Envy.
Job 5:2, e. slayeth the silly one
Ps. 73:3, I was e. at the foolish
Prov. 3:31, e. not the oppressor
14:30, e. is rottenness of the bones
23:17, let not heart e. sinners
24:1, 19, be not e. against evil men
27:4, who is able to stand before e.?
Ecc. 4:4, for this a man is e.
9:6, their love, hatred, and e. is perished
Is. 11:13, e. of Ephraim shall depart
26:11, be ashamed for their e.
Ez. 35:11, according to thine e.
Mat. 27:18; Mk. 15:10, for e. they delivered
Acts 7:9, patriarchs moved with e.
13:45; 17:5, Jews filled with e.
Rom. 1:29, full of e., murder
13:13, walk honestly, not in e.
I Cor. 3:3, among you e. and strife
13:4, charity e. not
II Cor. 12:20, I fear lest there be e.
Gal. 5:21, works of flesh are e., murders
26, e. one another
Phil. 1:15, preach Christ even of e.

Envy—Continued.
I Tim. 6:4, whereof cometh e.
Tit. 3:3, living in malice and e.
Js. 4:5, spirit in us lusteth to e.
See Gen. 37:11; Ps. 106:16; Ez. 31: 9.
forbidden, Prov. 3:31; Rom. 13:13.
produced by foolish disputations, I Tim. 6:4.
excited by good deeds of others, Ecc. 4:4.
a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:21; Js. 4:5.
hurtful to the envious, Job 5:2; Prov. 14:30.
none can stand before, Prov. 27:4.
a proof of carnal-mindedness, I Cor. 3:1, 3.
inconsistent with the gospel, Js. 3:14.
hinders growth in grace, I Pet. 2: 1, 2.
The Wicked
are full of, Rom. 1:29.
live in, Tit. 3:3.
leads to every evil work, Js. 3:16.
prosperity of the wicked should not excite, Ps. 37:1, 35; 73:3, 17-20.
punishment of, Is. 26:11.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:5; Philistines, Gen. 26:14; Laban's sons, Gen. 31:1; Joseph's brethren, Gen 37:11; Joshua, Num. 11:28, 29; Aaron, etc., Num. 12:2; Korah, etc., Num. 16:3, with Ps. 106:16; Saul, I Sam. 18:8; Sanballat, etc., Neh. 2:10; Haman, Esth. 5: 13; Edomites, Ez. 35:11; princes of Babylon, Dan. 6:3, 4; chief priests, Mk. 15:10; Jews, Acts 13:45; 17:5.
Epaphras commended, Col. 1:7; 4:12.
Epaphroditus, Paul's joy at his recovery, Phil. 2:25; his kindness, Phil. 4:18.
Ephah, a measure, Ex. 16:36; Lev. 19:36; Ez. 45:10; Zech. 5:6.
Ephesians, Paul's epistle to, Eph. 1; election, 1:4; adoption of grace, 1:6; dead in sin quickened, 2:1, 5; Gentiles made nigh, 2:13; unity and kindness enjoined, 4-6.
Ephesus visited by Paul, Acts 18:19; 19:1.
miracles there, Acts 19:11.
tumult there, Acts 19:24.
Paul's address at Miletus to the elders of, Acts 20:17.
Paul fights with beasts there, I Cor. 15:32.
tarries there, I Cor. 16:8.
Ephod, Ex. 28:4; 39:2.
Gideon's, Jud. 8:27.
Micah's, Jud. 17:5.
Ephod, The.
the emblem of the priestly office, Hos. 3:4.
Worn by
the high priest, I Sam. 2:28; 14: 3.
ordinary priests, I Sam. 22:18.
persons engaged in the service of God, I Sam. 2:18; II Sam. 6: 14.
generally of linen, I Sam. 2:18; II Sam. 6:14.
For the High Priest,
commanded to be made, Ex. 28:4.
made of offerings of the people, Ex. 25:4, 7.
made of gold, blue, purple, scarlet, etc., Ex. 28:6; 29:2, 3.
shoulders of, joined by onyx stones engraved with names of the twelve tribes of Israel, Ex. 28:7, 9-12; 39:4, 6, 7.
had a girdle of curious work, Ex. 28:8.
breastplate of judgment inseparably united to, Ex. 28:25-28; 39:20, 21.
worn over the robe, Ex. 28:31; Lev. 8:7.
fastened on with its own girdle, Lev. 8:7.
worn or held by him when consulted, I Sam. 23:6, 9-12; 30:7, 8.
used by idolatrous priests, Jud. 8: 27; 17:5; 18:14.
Israel deprived of, for sin, Hos. 3:4.
Ephraim and Jephthah, Jud. 12.
revolt from the house of David, I Ks. 12:25.
chastise Ahaz and Judah, II Chr. 28:6, 7.
release their prisoners, II Chr. 28: 12.
carried into captivity, II Ks. 17: 5; Ps. 78:9, 67; Jer. 7:15.
repenting, called God's son, Jer. 31: 20.
prophecies concerning, Is. 7; 9:9; 11:13; 28:1; Hos. 5-14; Zech. 9: 10; 10:7.
Ephraim, Mount.
Josh. 17:15, if m. E. be too narrow
Jud. 2:9, buried Joshua in m. E.
7:24; 17:1, 8, through m. E.
I Sam. 1:1; II Sam. 20:21, of m. E.
9:4, Saul passed through m. E.
II Ks. 5:22, two men come from m. E.
Jer. 31:6; 50:19, upon m. E.
Ephraim, Tribe of.
descended from Joseph's second son adopted by Jacob, Gen. 41:52; 48: 5.
predictions respecting, Gen. 48:20; Dt. 33:13-17.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:10.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:8.
to divide the land, Num. 34:24.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:32, 33.
led the third division of Israel, Num. 10:22.
encamped west of the tabernacle, Num. 2:18.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:48-53.
families of, Num. 26:35, 36.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:37.
on Gerizim, said Amen to blessings, Dt. 27:12.
bounds of its inheritance, Josh. 16: 5-9.
could not drive out the Canaanites, but made them tributary, Josh. 16:10; Jud. 1:29.
Assisted
Manasseh in taking Bethel, Jud. 1:22-25.
Deborah and Barak against Sisera, Jud. 5:14.
Gideon against Midian, Jud. 7:24, 25.
remonstrated with Gideon for not calling them sooner against Midian, Jud. 8:1-3.
quarreled with Jephthah for not seeking their aid against Ammon, Jud. 12:1-4.
defeated and many slain, Jud. 12: 5, 6.
some of, at coronation of David, I Chr. 12:30.
officers appointed over, by David, I Chr. 27:10, 20.
the leading tribe of the kingdom of Israel, Is. 7:2-17; Jer. 31:9, 20.
many of, joined Judah under Asa, II Chr. 15:9.
many of, joined in Hezekiah's passover and reformation, II Chr. 30: 18; 31:1.
the tabernacle continued a long time in Shiloh, a city of, Josh. 18:1; 19:51.
one of Jeroboam's calves set up in Bethel, a city of, I Ks. 12:29.
Remarkable Persons of:
Joshua, Num. 13:8; Josh. 1:1.
Abdon, Jud. 12:13-15.
Zichri, II Chr. 28:7.
Ephratah (Beth-lehem), Gen. 35:16; Ps. 132:6; Mic. 5:2.
Ephron, the Hittite, sells Machpelah to Abraham, Gen. 23:10.
Epicureans, philosophers, encounter Paul at Athens, Acts 17:18.
Epistle.
Acts 15:30, together, they delivered the e.
23:33, delivered the e. to the governor
Rom. 16:22, I Tertius, who wrote this e.
I Cor. 5:9, I wrote unto you in an e.
(subscr.), the first e. to the Corinthians
II Cor. 3:2, are our e. written in our hearts
3, the e. of Christ ministered by us
7:8, I perceive that the same e. hath
(subscr.), the second e. to the Corinthians
Col. 4:16, when this e. is read among you
16, that ye likewise read the e. from
I Thess. 5:27, this e. be read unto all the holy
(subscr.), the first e. unto the Thessalonians
II Thess. 2:15, whether my word, or our e.
3:14, our word by this e., note that
17, which is the token in every e.
(subscr.), the second e. to the Thessalonians
II Tim. (subscr.), the second e. unto Timotheus
II Pet. 3:1, second e., beloved, I now write
Epistles.
II Cor. 3:1, e. of commendation to you
II Pet. 3:16, as also in all his e., speaking in
Equal.
Job 28:17, gold and the crystal cannot e. it
19, topaz of Ethiopia shall not e. it
Ps. 17:2, behold the things that are e.
55:13, it was thou, a man mine e.
Prov. 26:7, the legs of the lame are not e.
Is. 40:25, will ye liken me, or shall I be e.?
46:5, will ye liken me, and make me e.
Lam. 2:13, what shall I e. to thee, that I may
Ez. 18:25, the way of the Lord is not e.
25, house of Israel; Is not my way e.?
29, the way of the Lord is not e.
29, of Israel, are not my ways e.?
33:17, the way of the Lord is not e.
17, as for them, their way is not e.
20, the way of the Lord is not e.
Mat. 20:12, thou hast made them e. unto us
Lu. 20:36, for they are e. unto the angels
Jno. 5:18, making himself e. with God
Phil. 2:6, it not robbery to be e. with God
Col. 4:1, servants that which is just and e.
Rev. 21:16, breadth and the height of it are e.
Equality.
II Cor. 8:14, but by an e., that now at this time
14, your want: that there may be e.
Equally.
Ex. 36:22, e. distant one from another
Equals.
Gal. 1:14, many my e. in mine own nation
Equity.
Ps. 98:9, the world, and the people with e.
99:4, dost establish e., thou executest
Prov. 1:3, justice, and judgment, and e.
2:9, and judgment, and e.
17:26, good, nor to strike princes for e.
Ecc. 2:21, and in knowledge, and in e.
Is. 11:4, with e. for the meek of the earth
59:14, in the street, and e. cannot enter
Mic. 3:9, abhor judgment, pervert all e.
Mal. 2:6, walked with me in peace and e.
Er.
Gen. 38:3, a son; and he called his name E.
6, and Judah took a wife for E. his
7, E., Judah's firstborn, was wicked
46:12, the sons of Judah; E., and Onan
12, but E. and Onan died in the land
Num. 26:19, sons of Judah were E., and Onan
19, and E. and Onan died in the
I Chr. 2:3, the sons of Judah; E., and Onan
3, and E., the firstborn of Judah
4:21, son of Judah were, E. the father
Lu. 3:28, Elmsdam, which was the son of E.
Eran.
Num. 26:36, of E., the family of the Eranites
Erastus.
Acts 19:22, Timotheus and E.; but
Rom. 16:23, E. the chamberlain of the city
II Tim. 4:20, E. abode at Corinth: but Trophimus
Ere.
Ex. 1:19, delivered e. the midwives come
Num. 11:33, their teeth, e. it was chewed
14:11, how long will it be e. they believe
I Sam. 3:3, and e. the lamp of God went out
II Sam. 2:26, it be then, e. thou bid the people
II Ks. 6:32, but e. the messenger came to him
Job 18:2, how long will it be e. ye make an
Jer. 47:6, how long will it be e. thou be quiet?
Hos. 8:5, how long will it be e. they attain
Jno. 4:49, sir, come down e. my child die
Erech.
Gen. 10:10, Babel, and E., and Accad, and
Erected.
Gen. 33:20, and he e. there an altar
Eri.
Gen. 46:16, Ezbon, E., and Arodi, and Areli
Num. 26:16, of E., the family of the Erites
Erites.
Num. 26:16, of Eri, the family of the E.
Err.
Ps. 95:10, people that do e. in their heart
119:21, do e. from thy commandments
Is. 3:12; 9:16, lead thee cause to e.
28:7, they e. in vision
35:8, wayfaring men shall not e.
Mat. 22:29; Mk. 12:24, e., not knowing scriptures
I Tim. 6:10, have e. from the faith
21, have e. concerning the faith
Js. 1:16, do not e., beloved brethren
5:19, if any do e. from truth
See Is. 28:7; 29:24; Ez. 45:20.
Errand, Gen. 24:33; Jud. 3:19; II Ks. 9:5.
Error.
Ps. 19:12, who can understand his e.?
Ecc. 5:6, neither say thou, it was an e.
10:5, evil which I have seen as an e.
Mat. 27:64, last e. worse than first
Js. 5:20, converteth sinner from e.
II Pet. 3:17, led away with e. of wicked
I Jno. 4:6, the spirit of e.
See Job 19:4; Rom. 1:27; Heb. 9:7; Jude 11.
Esaias.
Mat. 3:3, spoken of by the prophet E.
4:14, was spoken by E. the prophet
8:17, fulfilled which was spoken by E.
12:17, fulfilled which was spoken by E.
13:14, fulfilled the prophecy of E.
15:7, hypocrites, well did E. prophesy
Mk. 7:6, well hath E. prophesied of you
Lu. 3:4, in the book of the words of E.
4:17, him the book of the prophet E.
Jno. 1:23, the Lord, as said the prophet E.
12:38, that the saying of E. the prophet
39, could not believe, because that E.
41, these things said E., when he
Acts 8:28, sitting in his chariot read E. the
30, heard him read the prophet E.
28:25, well spake the Holy Ghost by E.
Rom. 9:27, E. also crieth concerning Israel
29, and as E. said before, Except
10:16, E. saith, Lord, who hath believed
20, but E. is very bold, and saith, I
15:12, and again, E. saith, There shall
Esar-haddon.
II Ks. 19:37, E. his son reigned in his stead
Ezra 4:2, since the days of E. king of Assur
Is. 37:38, E. his son reigned in his stead
Esau.
Gen. 25:27, E. was a cunning hunter, a man
28, Isaac loved E., because he did eat
Gen. 25:25, they called his name E.
29, E. came from the field, and he was
30, E. said to Jacob, Feed me, I pray
32, E. said, Behold, I am at the point
34, then Jacob gave E. bread and
34, thus E. despised his birthright
26:34, and E. was forty years old when he
27:1, he called E. his eldest son, and said
5, heard when Isaac spake to E.
5, and E. went to the field to hunt
6, I heard thy father speak unto E.
11, behold, E. my brother is a hairy
15, goodly raiment of her eldest son E.
19, Jacob said unto his father, I am E.
21, whether thou be my very son E. or
22, but the hands are the hands of E.
24, he said, Art thou my very son E.?
30, that E. his brother came in from
32, said, I am thy son, thy firstborn E.
34, when E. heard the words of his
37, Isaac answered and said unto E.
38, E. said unto his father, Hast thou
38, E. lifted up his voice, and wept
41, and E. hated Jacob because of
41, E. said in his heart, The days of
42, these words of E. her elder son
42, behold, thy brother E., as touching
28:6, when E. saw that Isaac had blessed
8, and E. seeing that the daughters
9, then went E. unto Ishmael
32:3, sent messengers before him to E.
4, shall ye speak unto my lord E.
6, we came to thy brother E.
8, if E. come to the one company
11, of my brother, from the hand of E.
13, hand a present for E. his brother
17, when E. my brother meeteth

Esau—Continued.
Gen. 32:18, sent unto my lord E., and, behold
19, this manner shall ye speak unto E.
33:1, and, behold, E. came, and with him
4, and E. ran to meet him, and
9, E. said, I have enough, my brother
15, and E. said, Let me now leave
16, so E. returned that day on his way
35:1, from the face of E. thy brother
29, his sons E. and Jacob buried him
36:1, generations of E., who is Edom
2, E. took his wives of the daughters
4, and Adah bare to E. Eliphaz
5, these are the sons of E., which
6, and E. took his wives, and his sons
8, dwelt E. in mount Seir: E. is Edom
9, of E. the father of the Edomites
10, the sons of Adah the wife of E.
10, son of Bashemath the wife of E.
14, she bare to E. Jeush, and Jaalam
15, were dukes of the sons of E.
15, of Eliphaz, the firstborn son of E.
19, are the sons of E., who is Edom
40, of the dukes that came of E.
43, he is E. the father of the Edomites
Dt. 2:4, children of E., which dwell in Seir
5, Seir unto E. for a possession
8, children of E., which dwelt in Seir
12, the children of E. succeeded them
22, as he did to the children of E.
29, children of E. which dwelt in Seir
Josh. 24:4, I gave unto Isaac Jacob and E.
4, and I gave unto E. mount Seir
I Chr. 1:34, the sons of Isaac; E. and Israel
35, the sons of E.; Eliphaz, Reuel
Jer. 49:8, bring the calamity of E. upon him
10, but I have made E. bare
Ob. 6, are the things of E. searched out!
8, the wise men out of the mount of E.?
9, every one of the mount of E. may
18, and the house of E. for stubble
18, any remaining of the house of E.
19, shall possess the mount of E.
21, Zion to judge the mount of E.
Mal. 1:2, was not E. Jacob's brother?
3, I hated E., and laid his mountains
Rom. 9:13, I loved, but E. have I hated
Heb. 11:20, by faith Isaac blessed Jacob and E.
12:16, fornicator, or profane person, as E.
Esau's.
Gen. 25:26, his hand took hold on E. heel
27:23, hairy, as his brother E. hands
28:5, Rebekah, Jacob's and E. mother
36:10, are the names of E. sons: Eliphaz
12, was concubine to Eliphaz E. son
12, were the sons of Adah E. wife
13, the sons of Bashemath, E. wife
14, of Zibeon, E. wife, and she bare
17, these are the sons of Reuel E. son
17, are the sons of Bashemath E. wife
18, the sons of Aholibamah E. wife
18, the daughter of Anah, E. wife
Escape.
Gen. 19:17, e. for thy life, e. to
I Ks. 18:40; II Ks. 9:15, let none of them e.
Esth. 4:13, think not that thou shalt e. in king's house
Job 11:20, wicked shall fail, and e.
19:20, e. with skin of my teeth
Ps. 55:8, I would hasten my e.
Prov. 19:5, speaketh lies shall not e.
Ecc. 7:26, whoso pleaseth God shall e.
Is. 20:6; Heb. 2:3, how shall we e.?
Ez. 33:21, one that had e. came to me
Amos 9:1, he that e. shall not be delivered
Mat. 23:33, how can ye e. damnation?
Lu. 21:36, worthy to e.
Jno. 10:39, he e. out of their hands
Acts 27:44, they e. all safe to land
28:4, he e. sea, yet vengeance
Heb. 11:34, through faith e. edge of sword
12:25, if they e. not who refused
II Pet. 1:4, e. corruption in the world
2:20, after they e. pollutions
See Dt. 23:15; Ps. 124:7; I Cor. 10:13.
Eschew, Job 1:1; 2:3; I Pet. 3:11.
Eshcol.
Gen. 14:13, brother of E., and brother of Aner
24, men which went with me, Aner, E.
Num. 13:23, they came unto the brook of E.
24, the place was called the brook E.
32:9, they went up unto the valley of E.
Dt. 1:24, came unto the valley of E., and
Eshean.
Josh. 15:52, Arab, and Dumah, and E.
Eshek.
I Chr. 8:39, and the sons of E. his brother
Eshkalonites.
Josh. 13:3, Ashdothites, the E., the Gittites
Eshtaol.
Josh. 15:33, in the valley, E., and Zoreah
19:41, Zorah, and E., and Ir-shemesh
Jud. 13:25, camp of Dan between Zorah and E.
16:31, buried him between Zorah and E.
18:2, of valour, from Zorah, and from E.
8, unto their brethren to Zorah and E.
11, out of Zorah and out of E.
Eshtaulites.
I Chr. 2:53, the Zareathites, and the E.
Eshtemoa.
Josh. 21:14, and E. with her suburbs
I Sam. 30:28, and to them which were in E.
I Chr. 4:17, and Ishbah the father of E.
19, Garmite, and E. the Maachathite
6:57, Jattir, and E., with their suburbs
Eshtemoh.
Josh. 15:50, Anab, and E., and Anim
Eshton.
I Chr. 4:11, Mehir, which was the father of E.
12, E. began Beth-rapha, and Paseah
Esli.
Lu. 3:25, which was the son of E.
Especially.
Ps. 31:11, but e. among my neighbours
Acts 26:3, e. because I know thee to be
Gal. 6:10, men, e. unto them who
I Tim. 5:17, e. they who labour in the word and
II Tim. 4:13, the books, but e. the parchments
Espied.
Gen. 42:27, of them opened his sack . . . he e.
Ez. 20:6, into a land that I had e. for them
Espousals.
Song 3:11, crowned him in the day of his e.
Jer. 2:2, of thy youth, the love of thine e.
Espoused.
II Sam. 3:14, my wife Michal, which I e. to me
Mat. 1:18, when as his mother Mary was e.
Lu. 1:27, to a virgin e. to a man whose
2:5, to be taxed with Mary his e. wife
II Cor. 11:2, for I have e. you to one husband
Espy.
Josh. 14:7, sent . . . from Kadesh-barnea to e.
Jer. 48:19, stand by the way, and e.
Esrom.
Mat. 1:3, Phares begat E.; and E. begat
Lu. 3:33, which was the son of E.
Establish.
Gen. 6:18, with thee will I e. my covenant
9:9, behold, I e. my covenant with you
11, and I will e. my covenant with you
17:7, and I will e. my covenant between
19, and I will e. my covenant with him
21, my covenant will I e. with Isaac
Lev. 26:9, you, and e. my covenant with you
Num. 30:13, her husband may e. it, or her
Dt. 8:18, that he may e. his covenant which
28:9, the Lord shall e. thee an holy people
Dt. 29:13, that he may e. thee to day
I Sam. 1:23, only the Lord e. his
II Sam. 7:12, and I will e. his kingdom
25, concerning his house, e. it for
I Ks. 9:5, then I will e. the throne of thy
15:4, after him, and to e. Jerusalem
I Chr. 17:11, and I will e. his kingdom
22:10, and I will e. the throne of
28:7, moreover I will e. his kingdom
II Chr. 9:8, loved Israel, to e. them for ever
Job 36:7, yea, he doth e. them for ever
Ps. 7:9, but e. the just: for the righteous
48:8, God will e. it for ever. Selah
87:5, and the Highest himself shall e. her
89:2, thy faithfulness shalt thou e. in the
4, thy seed will I e. for ever
90:17, and e. thou the work of our hands
17, the work of our hands e. thou it
99:4, thou dost e. equity, thou executest
Prov. 15:25, he will e. the border of the widow
Is. 9:7, and to e. it with judgment
49:8, of the people, to e. the earth
62:7, and give him no rest, till he e.
Jer. 33:2, the Lord that formed it, to e. it
Ez. 16:60, I will e. unto thee an everlasting
62, and I will e. my covenant with thee
Dan. 6:7, together to e. a royal statute
8, now, O king, e. the decree
11:14, exalt themselves to e. the vision
Amos 5:15, and e. judgment in the gate
Rom. 3:31, God forbid: yea, we e. the law
10:3, about to e. their own righteousness
I Thess. 3:2, to e. you, and to comfort you
Heb. 10:9, the first, that he may e. the second
Established.
Gen. 9:17, the covenant, which I have e.
41:32, because the thing is e. by God
Ex. 6:4, I have also e. my covenant
15:17, O Lord, which thy hands have e.
Lev. 25:30, then the house . . . shall be e.
Dt. 19:15, witnesses, shall the matter be e.
32:6, hath he not made thee, and e. thee?
I Sam. 3:20, knew that Samuel was e. to be a
13:13, the Lord have e. thy kingdom
20:31, shalt not be e., nor thy kingdom
24:20, the kingdom of Israel shall be e.
II Sam. 5:12, Lord had e. him king over Israel
7:16, thy kingdom shall be e. for ever
16, thy throne shall be e. for ever
26, house of thy servant David be e.
I Ks. 2:12, and his kingdom was e. greatly
24, the Lord liveth, which hath e. me
45, throne of David shall be e. before
46, the kingdom was e. in
I Chr. 17:14, his throne shall be e. for evermore
23, let the thing . . . be e. for ever
24, let it even be e., that thy name
24, let the house of David . . . be e.
II Chr. 1:9, unto David my father be e.
12:1, when Rehoboam had e. the
20:20, so shall ye be e.; believe his
25:3, when the kingdom was e. to him
30:5, so they e. a decree to make
Job 21:8, their seed is e. in their sight
22:28, and it shall be e. unto thee
Ps. 24:2, and e. it upon the floods
40:2, feet upon a rock, and e. my goings
78:5, for he e. a testimony in Jacob
69, earth which he hath e. for ever
89:21, with whom my hand shall be e.
37, it shall be e. for ever as the moon
93:2, thy throne is e. of old: thou art
96:10, the world also shall be e.
102:28, their seed shall be e. before thee
112:8, his heart is e., he shall not be
Ps. 119:90, thou hast e. the earth, and
140:11, let not an evil speaker be e.
Prov. 3:19, by understanding hath he e. the
4:26, and let all thy ways be e.
8:28, when he e. the clouds above
12:3, man shall not be e. by wickedness
19, the lip of truth shall be e. for ever
15:22, of counsellors they are e.
16:3, and thy thoughts shall be e.
12, the throne is e. by righteousness
20:18, every purpose is e. by counsel
24:3, and by understanding it is e.
25:5, and his throne shall be e. in
29:14, his throne shall be e. for ever
30:4, hath e. all the ends of the earth?
Is. 2:2, of the Lord's house shall be e.
7:9, believe, surely ye shall not be e.
16:5, in mercy shall the throne be e.
45:18, he hath e. it, he created it
54:14, in righteousness shalt thou be e.
Jer. 10:12, hath e. the world by his wisdom
30:20, their congregation shall be e.
51:15, by his power, he hath e. the world
Dan. 4:36, I was e. in my kingdom
Mic. 4:1, be e. in the top of the mountains
Hab. 1:12, thou hast e. them for correction
Zech. 5:11, and it shall be e., and set there
Mat. 18:16, witnesses every word may be e.
Acts 16:5, were the churches e. in the faith
Rom. 1:11, to the end ye may be e.
II Cor. 13:1, witnesses shall every word be e.
Heb. 8:6, was e. upon better promises
13:9, that the heart be e. with grace
II Pet. 1:12, and he e. in the present truth
Establisheth.
Num. 30:14, then he e. all her vows, or all her
Prov. 29:4, the king by judgment e. the land
Dan. 6:15, nor statute which the king e.
Establishment.
II Chr. 32:1, after these things, and the e.
Estate.
I Chr. 17:17, regarded me according to the e.
Esth. 1:19, give her royal e. unto another
Ps. 136:23, who remembered us in our low e.
Ecc. 1:16, lo, I am come to great e.
3:18, concerning the e. of the sons
Ez. 16:55, 55, shall return to their former e.
55, shall return to your former e.
Dan. 11:7, shall one stand up in his e.
20, then shall stand up in his e.
21, and in his e. shall stand up a
38, in his e. shall he honour the God
Acts 22:5, and all the e. of the elders
Lu. 1:48, the low e. of his handmaiden
Rom. 12:16, condescend to men of low e.
Col. 4:8, he might know your e.
Jude 6, which kept not their first e.
Ez. 36:11, I will settle you after your old e.
Mk. 6:21, captains, and chief e. of Galilee
Esteem.
Dt. 32:15, lightly e. rock of salvation
I Sam. 2:30, despise me shall be lightly e.
18:23, I am a poor man, and lightly e.
Job 23:12, I have e. the words of his mouth
36:19, will he e. thy riches?
41:27, he e. iron as straw
Ps. 119:128, I e. all thy precepts
Is. 53:4, did e. him smitten
Lam. 4:2, e. as earthen pitchers
Lu. 16:15, highly e. among men
Rom. 14:5, one man e. one day above another
14, that e. any thing unclean
Phil. 2:3, let each e. other better
I Thess. 5:13, e. highly for work's sake
Heb. 11:26, e. reproach greater riches
See Prov. 17:28; Is. 29:17; I Cor. 6:4.
Esther (Hadassah) made queen in the place of Vashti, Esth. 2:17. pleads for her people, Esth. 7:3, 4.
Estranged, Job 19:13; Ps. 78:30; Jer. 19:4; Ez. 14:5.

Eternal.
Dt. 33:27, the e. God is thy refuge
Is. 60:15, will make thee an e. excellency
Mat. 19:16; Mk. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18, what shall I do that I may have e. life?
25:46, righteous into life e.
Mk. 3:29, is in danger of e. damnation
10:30, receive in world to come e. life
Jno. 3:15, believeth in him have e. life
4:36, gathereth fruit unto life e.
5:39, scriptures, in them e. life
6:54, drinketh my blood hath e. life
68, thou hast words of e. life
10:28, give sheep e. life
12:25, hateth life, shall keep it to life e.
17:2, give e. life to as many
3, this is life e., that they might know thee
Acts 13:48, many as were ordained to e. life
Rom. 2:7, who seek for glory, e. life
5:21, grace reign to e. life
6:23, gift of God is e. life
II Cor. 4:17, an e. weight of glory
18, things not seen are e.
5:1, house e. in the heavens
Eph. 3:11, according to e. purpose
I Tim. 6:12, 19, lay hold on e. life
Tit. 1:2; 3:7, in hope of e. life
Heb. 5:9, author of e. salvation
6:2, doctrine of e. judgment
9:15, promise of e. inheritance
I Pet. 5:10, called to e. glory by Christ
I Jno. 1:2, e. life, which was with the Father
2:25, this is the promise, even e.
3:15, no murderer hath e. life
5:11, record, that God hath given to us e. life
13, know that ye have e. life
20, this is true God, and e. life
Jude 7, vengeance of e. fire
See Rom. 1:20; I Tim. 1:17; II Tim. 2:10; Jude 21.

Eternity.
Is. 57:15, the high and lofty One that inhabiteth e.

Etham.
Ex. 13:20, and encamped in E., in
Num. 33:6, and pitched in E., which is in the
7, they removed from E., and turned
8, journey in the wilderness of E.

Ethan.
I Ks. 4:31, than E. the Ezrahite, and Heman
I Chr. 2:6, and the sons of Zera; Zimri, and E.
8, and the sons of E.; Azariah
6:42, the son of E., the son of Zimmah
44, E. the son of Kishi, the son of Abdi
15:17, of Merari their brethren, E. the son
19, the singers, Heman, Asaph, and E.
Ps. 89 (title), Maschil of E. the Ezrahite

Ethanim.
I Ks. 8:2, at the feast in the month E.

Ethbaal.
I Ks. 16:31, to wife Jezebel the daughter of E.

Ether.
Josh. 15:42, Libnah, and E., and Ashan
19:7, Ain, Remmon, and E., and Ashan

Ethiopia.
Gen. 2:13, compasseth the whole land of E.
II Ks. 19:9, heard say of Tirhakah king of E.
Esth. 1:1, reigned from India even unto E.
8:9, which are from India unto E.
Job 28:19, the topaz of E. shall not
Ps. 68:31, E. shall soon stretch out her hands
87:4, behold Philistia, and Tyre, with E.
Is. 18:1, which is beyond the rivers of E.
20:3, wonder upon Egypt and upon E.
5, afraid and ashamed of E. their
37:9, concerning Tirhakah king of E.
43:3, thy ransom, E. and Seba for thee
45:14, of Egypt, and merchandise of E.
Ez. 29:10, even unto the borders of E.
30:4, and great pain shall be in E.
5, E., and Libya, and Lydia
38:5, Persia, E., and Libya with them
Nah. 3:9, E. and Egypt were her strength
Zeph. 3:10, from beyond the rivers of E. my
Acts 8:27, and, behold, a man of E.

Ethiopians, invading Judah, subdued by Asa, II Chr. 14:9. See Num. 12:1; II Ks. 19:9; Esth. 1:1; Job 28:19.
prophecies concerning, Ps. 68:31; 87:4; Is. 18; 20; 43:3; 45:14; Jer. 46:9; Ez. 30:4; 38:5; Nah. 3:9; Zeph. 3:10.

Eunice commended (Acts 16:1); II Tim. 1:5.

Eunuch, an Ethiopian, of great authority, baptized by Philip, Acts 8:27.

Euphrates, The.
a branch of the river of Eden, Gen. 2:14.
Called
the river, Ex. 23:31; Neh. 2:7; Ps. 72:8.
the great river, Gen. 15:18; Dt. 1:7.
the flood, Josh. 24:2.
waters of, considered wholesome, Jer. 2:18.
often overflowed its banks, Is. 8:7, 8.
Assyria bounded by, II Ks. 23:29; Is. 7:20.
Babylon situated on, Jer. 51:13, 36.
extreme eastern boundary of the promised land, Gen. 15:18; Dt. 1:7; 11:24.
Egyptian army destroyed at, Jer. 46:2, 6, 10.
frequented by the captive Jews, Ps. 137:1.
captivity of Judah represented by the marring of Jeremiah's girdle in, Jer. 13:3-9.
prophecies respecting Babylon thrown into, as a sign, Jer. 51:63.
shall be the scene of future judgments, Rev. 16:12.

Euroclydon, a wind, Acts 27:14.

Eutychus restored, Acts 20:7.

Evangelist, Philip the, receives Paul's company, Acts 21:8.
work of, Eph. 4:11; II Tim. 4:5.

Eve created, Gen. 1:27; 2:18.
her fall and fate, Gen. 3.

Evening.
I Sam. 14:24, cursed that eateth till e.
I Ks. 17:6, brought bread morning and e.
Ps. 90:6, in e. cut down and withereth
104:23, goeth to his labour until the e.
141:2, prayer as the e. sacrifice
Ecc. 11:6, in e. withhold not thine hand
Jer. 6:4, shadows of e. stretched
Hab. 1:8; Zeph. 3:3, e. wolves
Zech. 14:7, at e. time shall be light
Mat. 14:23, when e. was come, he was there alone
Lu. 24:29, abide, for it is toward e.
See Gen. 30:16; Ps. 65:8; Mat. 16:2; Mk. 14:17.

Evening, The.
the day originally began with, Gen. 1:5, etc.
Called
even, Gen. 19:1; Dt. 28:67.
eventide, Josh. 8:29; Acts 4:3.
cool of the day, Gen. 3:8.
stretches out its shadows, Jer. 6:4.
the outgoings of, praise God, Ps. 65:8.
man ceases from labor in, Ruth 2:17; Ps. 104:23.
wild beasts come forth in, Ps. 59:6, 14; Jer. 5:6.
A Season for
meditation, Gen. 24:63.
prayer, Ps. 55:17; Mat. 14:15, 23.
exercise, II Sam. 11:2.
taking food, Mk. 14:17, 18; Lu. 24:29, 30.
humiliation often continued until, Josh. 7:6; Jud. 20:23, 26; 21:2; Ezra 9:4, 5.
custom of sitting at the gates in, Gen. 19:1.
all defiled persons unclean until, Lev. 11:24-28; 15:5-7; 17:15; Num. 19:19.
part of the daily sacrifice offered in, Ex. 29:41; Ps. 141:2; Dan. 9:21.
Paschal lamb killed in, Ex. 12:6, 18.

Event.
Ecc. 2:14, one e. to them all; 9:3.
9:2, one e. to righteous and wicked

Even- or Evening-tide.
Gen. 24:63, to meditate at e.-tide
Is. 17:14, behold, at e.-tide trouble
Mk. 11:11, e.-tide Jesus went out
Acts 4:3, in hold, now e.-tide

Ever.
Num. 22:30, e. since I was thine
Dt. 4:33, did e. people hear voice
19:9, to walk e. in his ways
Job 4:7, who e. perished, being innocent?
Ps. 5:11, let them e. shout for joy
25:6, tender mercies e. of old
Ps. 25:15, mine eyes are e. toward Lord
37:26, e. merciful, and lendeth
51:3, my sin is e. before me
90:2, e. formed earth; Prov. 8:23.
111:5, e. be mindful of covenant
119:98, command, are e. with me
Song 6:12, or e. I was aware, my
Joel 2:2, hath not been e. the like
Mat. 24:21, no, nor e. shall be
Mk. 15:8, to do as he had e.
Lu. 15:31, thou art e. with me
Jno. 4:29, told me all e. I did
8:35, but the Son abideth e.
I Thess. 4:17, so e. be with the Lord
5:15, e. follow that which is good
II Tim. 3:7, e. learning, never able
Heb. 7:24, this man continueth e.
25, e. liveth to make intercession
Jude 25, be glory, now and e.

Ever, For.
Gen. 13:15, give it, and to thy seed for e.
43:9, bear blame for e.; 44:32.
Ex. 3:15, this is my name for e.
14:13, see them no more for e.
19:9, people may believe thee for e.
21:6, he shall serve him for e.
Lev. 25:30, house established for e.
46, be your bondmen for e.
Num. 18:19, a covenant of salt for e.
Dt. 5:29, with them for e.; 12:28.
15:17, shall be thy servant for e.
23:6, not seek their peace for e.
29:29, revealed belong to us for e.
Josh. 4:24, ye might fear Lord for e.
I Sam. 2:30, walk before me for e.
20:15, not cut off kindness for e.
II Sam. 7:24, confirmed to thyself thy people Israel for e.
26, thy name be magnified for e.
29, that it may continue for e.
I Ks. 10:9, the Lord loved Israel for e.
11:39, afflict David's seed, not for e.
I Chr. 17:22, make thine for e.
28:9, he will cast thee off for e.
29:18, O Lord, keep this for e.
II Chr. 7:16, name be there for e.
33:4, Jerusalem name be for e.
Job 4:20, they perish for e.
14:20, prevailest for e. against him
20:7, perish for e. like his dung
23:7, delivered for e. from my
36:7, doth establish them for e.
Ps. 9:7, Lord shall endure for e.
146:6, Lord keepeth truth for e.
10, the Lord shall reign for e.
Prov. 27:24, riches are not for e.
Ecc. 2:16, no rem. of wise for e.
3:14, God doeth, shall be for e.
9:6, nor any more a portion for e.
Is. 26:4, trust ye in Lord for e.
32:17, quietness and assurance for e.
34:10, smoke thereof go up for e.
17, they shall possess it for e.
40:8, word of God shall stand for e.
51:6, my salvation shall be for e.
8, my righteousness be for e.
57:16, I will not contend for e.
59:21, my words not depart for e.
60:21, thy people inherit land for e.
64:9, nor remember iniquity for e.
65:18, be glad and rejoice for e.
Jer. 3:5, he reserve anger for e.
12, I will not keep anger for e.
17:4, fire which shall burn for e.
25, Jerusalem: and this city shall remain for e.
31:40, plucked up any more for e.
32:39, they may fear me for e.
Lam. 3:31, will not cast off for e.
5:19, thou, O Lord, remainest for e.
20, wherefore forget us for e.?
Ez. 37:25, be their prince for e.
43:7, in midst of Israel for e.; 9.
Dan. 2:44, his kingdom stand for e.
4:34, praised him that liveth for e.
6:26, God of Daniel, steadfast for e.
7:18, saints possess kingdom for e.
12:7, swear by him that liveth for e.
Joel 3:20, Judah shall dwell for e.
Ob. 10, shalt be cut off for e.
Mic. 2:9, tak. away my glory for e.
4:7, Lord reign over them for e.
7:18, retaineth not anger for e.
Mal. 1:4, Lord hath indignation for e.
Mat. 6:13, power and glory for e.
Lu. 1:33, reign over Jacob for e.
55, spake to Abraham and seed for e.
Jno. 8:35, servant abideth not in the house for e.
12:34, that Christ abideth for e.
Rom. 1:25, Creator, blessed for e.
9:5, over all, God blessed for e.
11:36, be glory for e.; 16:27.
II Cor. 9:9, righteousness remaineth for e.
Philemon 15, shouldest receive him for e.
Heb. 10:12, for e. sat down
14, perfected for e. them that are sanctified
Heb. 13:8, Jesus Christ same today and for e.
I Pet. 1:23, which liveth for e.
25, word of Lord endureth for e.
II Jno. 2, be with us for e.

Ever, Live for.
Gen. 3:22, tree of life and live for e.
Dt. 32:40, and say, I live for e.
I Ks. 1:31, let king David live for e.
Ps. 22:26, heart shall live for e.
49:9, should still live for e.
Dan. 2:4, O king, live for e.; 3:9; 5:10; 6:6, 21.
Zech. 1:5, prophets, do they live for e.
Jno. 6:51, if any man eat of this bread, he shall live for e.; 58.

Ever, For Ever and.
Ex. 15:18, reign for e. and e.
I Chr. 16:36, blessed be God for e. and e.; 29:10; Dan. 2:20.
Neh. 9:5, bless your God for e. and e.
Ps. 9:5, their name for e. and e.
10:16, Lord is king for e. and e.
21:4, length of days for e. and e.
45:6, thy throne, O God, is for e. and e.
17, praise thee for e. and e.
48:14, this God is our God for e. and e.
52:8, I trust in mercy of God for e. and e.
111:8, stand fast for e. and e.
119:44, I keep thy law for e. and e.
145:1, bless thy name for e. and e.
2, thy name for e. and e.; 21.
148:6, established them for e. and e.
Is. 30:8, be for time to come for e. and e.
34:10, none pass through it for e. and e.
Jer. 7:7, land I gave for e. and e.
25:5, to you and fathers for e. and e.
Dan. 7:18, possess kingdom for e. and e.
12:3, as the stars for e. and e.
Mic. 4:5, in name of God for e. and e.
Gal. 1:5, glory for e. and e.; Phil. 4:20; I Tim. 1:17; II Tim. 4:18; Heb. 13:21.
Heb. 1:8, throne, O God, is for e. and e.
Rev. 4:9, who liveth for e. and e.; 10; 5:14; 10:6; 15:7.
5:13, honor be to Lord for e. and e.
7:12, power be to our God for e. and e.
11:15, Christ shall reign for e. and e.
20:10, be tormented for e. and e.
22:5, shall reign for e. and e.

Everlasting.
Gen. 17:8, an e. possession; 48:4.
21:33, the e. God; Is. 40:28; Rom. 16:26.
49:26, bound of the e. hills
Ex. 40:15, e. priesthood; Num. 25:13.
Dt. 33:27, underneath are e. arms
Ps. 24:7, e. doors; 9.
100:5, mercy e.
112:6, righteous in e. remembrance
119:142, thy righteousness is e.; 144.
139:24, lead me in the way e.
145:13, kingdom is an e. kingdom; Dan. 4:3; 7:27; II Pet. 1:11.
Prov. 10:25, an e. foundation
Is. 9:6, be called, the e. Father
26:4, in Lord Jehovah is e. strength
33:14, dwell with e. burnings?
35:10, with e. joy; 51:11; 61:7.
45:17, e. salvation; 54:8, e. kindness
55:13, e. sign; 56:5, e. name; 63:12.
60:19, Lord shall be unto thee an e. light; 20.
Jer. 10:10, e. king; 20:11, e. confu.
23:40, bring an e. reproach on you
31:3, loved thee with an e. love
Dan. 4:34, is an e. dominion; 7:14.
Hab. 3:6, e. mountains scattered
Mat. 18:8, cast into e. fire; 25:41.
25:46, go into e. punishment
Lu. 16:9, into e. habitations
II Thess. 1:9, shall be punished with e. destruction
2:16, hath given us e. consolation
I Tim. 6:16, be honor and power e.
Jude 6, angels reserved in e. chains
Rev. 14:6, the e. gospel to preach

Everlasting, From.
Ps. 41:13, blessed be God from e.; 106:48.
90:2, from e. to e. thou art God
93:2, throne of old, thou art from e.
103:17, mercy of the Lord is from e.
Prov. 8:23, I was set up from e.
Is. 63:16, O Lord, thy name is from e.
Mic. 5:2, whose goings forth from e.
Hab. 1:12, art thou not from e., O Lord

Everlasting Life.
Dan. 12:2, awake, some to e. life
Mat. 19:29, shall inherit e. life

Everlasting Life—Continued.
Lu. 18:30, world to come e. life
Jno. 3:16, believeth, have e. life; 36.
4:14, water springing up to e. life
5:24, heareth my words hath e. life
6:27, which endureth to e. life
40, the Son, may have e. life
47, believeth on me hath e. life
12:50, commandment is life e.
Acts 13:46, unworthy of e. life
Rom. 6:22, ye have the end, e. life
Gal. 6:8, shall of the Spirit reap life e.
I Tim. 1:16, hereafter believe on him to life e.
Evermore.
II Sam. 22:51, mercy unto David e.
I Chr. 17:14, throne be established e.
Ps. 16:11, are pleasures for e.
18:50, mercy to his seed for e.
37:27, do good, and dwell for e.
77:8, doth his promise fail for e.?
86:12, will glorify thy name for e.
89:28, mercy keep for him for e.
52, blessed be the Lord for e.
92:8, Lord, art most high for e.
105:4, seek Lord, seek his face e.
106:31, counted for righteousness for e.
115:2, blessed be name of Lord for e.
115:18, will bless the Lord for e.
121:8, Lo.d preser. thy going out e.
132:12, sit upon thy throne for e.
133:3, Lord command. life for e.
Jno. 6:34, e. give us this bread
II Cor. 11:31, Father blessed for e.
I Thess. 5:16, rejoice e.
Heb. 7:28, who is consecra. for e.
Rev. 1:18, behold, I am alive for e.
Every.
Gen. 6:5, e. imagination was evil
Ps. 119:101, refrained from e. evil
104, I hate e. false way; 128.
Prov. 15:3, eyes of Lord are in e. place
30:5, e. word of God is pure
Is. 45:23, e. knee; Rom. 14:11.
Mat. 4:4, by e. word that proceedeth
I Cor. 4:17, as I teach e. wh. in e.
II Cor. 10:5, into captivity e. thought
Eph. 1:21, above e. name; Phil. 2:9.
II Tim. 2:21, prep. to e. good work
Heb. 12:1, lay aside e. weight
Js. 1:17, e. good and perfect gift
I Jno. 4:1, believe not e. spirit
Every One.
Dan. 12:1, e. one found writ. in b.
Mat. 7:8, e. one that ask.; Lu. 11:10.
Mk. 7:14, hearken to me e. one
Lu. 19:26, to e. one which hath
Jno. 3:8, so is e. one born of Spirit
18:37, e. one that is of truth
Acts 17:27, not far from e. one
Rom. 14:12, e. one of us shall give account
II Tim. 2:19, e. one that nameth
Every Where.
I Chr. 13:2, abroad to brethren e. where
Mk. 16:20, and preached e. where
Lu. 9:6, preaching gospel e. where; Acts 8:4.
Acts 17:30, commandeth all e. where to repent
28:22, e. where spoken against
I Cor. 4:17, as I teach e. where in
Phil. 4:12, e. where in all things
I Tim. 2:8, that men pray e. where
Evidence.
Jer. 32:10, I subscribed the e. and
Heb. 11:1, e. of things not seen
Evidences.
Jer. 32:44, buy fields, subscribe e.
Evident.
Job 6:28, for it is e. to you if I lie
Gal. 3:11, justified by the law is e.
Phil. 1:28, e. token of perdition
Heb. 7:14, e. Lord sprang out of Judah
15, it is yet far more e. for that
Evidently.
Gal. 3:1, Jesus Christ been e. set forth
Evil.
Gen. 19:19, some e. take me, I die
44:5, ye have done e. in so doing
31, e. that shall come on my fa.
50:20, ye thought e. against me
Ex. 5:23, done e. to this people
10:10, look to it, e. is before you
32:14, the Lord repented of the e.; II Sam. 24:16; I Chr. 21:15.
Dt. 19:20, com. no more such e.
29:21, Lord sh. sep. him unto e.
30:15, set before thee death and e.
31:29, e. befall you in latter days
Josh. 24:15, seem e. to serve Lord
Jud. 2:15, hand of Lord against them
9:57, e. of Shechem did God render
20:34, they knew not e. was near
I Sam. 20:7, e. is determined
24:11, e. nor transg. in my hand
17, whereas I rewarded thee e.
25:17, e. is determ. aga. master
I Sam. 25:28, e. hath not been found
26:18, what e. is in my hand?
29:6, I have not found e. in thee
II Sam. 3:39, Lord rew. doer of e.
12:11, I will raise up e. against thee
19:7, worse than all e. that befell
I Ks. 14:9, e. above all befo e thee
16:25, Omri wrought e. in eyes of
22:23, the Lord hath spoken e. concerning thee; II Chr. 18:22.
II Ks. 21:12, bringing such e. on J.
22:20, eyes not see all the e.
I Chr. 21:17, that have done e.
II Chr. 20:9, if when e. cometh
Esth. 7:7, he saw e. determined
Job 1:1, and eschewed e.; 8; 2:3.
5:19, in seven no e. touch thee
31:29, lift up when e. found him
42:11, comforted him over all e.
Ps. 5:4, nor sh. e. dwell with thee
7:4, if I rewarded e. to him
15:3, nor doeth e. to his neighbor
21:11, intended e. against thee
23:4, I will fear no e.: for thou art
34:21, e. shall slay the wicked
36:4, he abhorreth not e.
40:14, put to shame wish me e.
41:5, mine enemies speak e.
49:5, in days of e.?
50:19, givest thy mouth to e.
54:5, reward e. to my enemies
56:5, thoughts aga. me for e.
90:15, years wherein we have seen e.
91:10, e. befall thee; Jer. 23:17.
97:10, that love the Lord, hate e.
109:20, that speak e. against my soul
140:11, e. shall hunt the viol. m.
Prov. 1:16, feet run to e.; Is. 59:7.
33, shall be quiet from fear of e.
3:29, devise not e. against neighbor
5:14, almost in all e. in midst
11:19, pursueth e. pursueth it to his own death
12:20, in them that imagine e.
21, no e. happen to the just
13:21, e. pursueth sinners
14:22, they err that devise e.?
16:4, wicked for the day of e.
27, ungodly man diggeth up. e.
30, moving lips bringeth e.
19:23, shall not be visited with e.
20:8, scattereth away all e. with his eyes
22, say not, I will recompense e.
21:10, soul of the wicked des. e.
22:3, pru. man foreseeth e.; 27:12.
30:32, if thought e. lay thy
Ecc. 2:21, is vanity, and a great e.
5:13, there is a sore e. which I; 16.
6:1, e. which I have seen; 10:5.
9:3, an e. among things done, heart of the sons of men is full of e.
11:2, know. not what e. on earth
Is. 3:9, rewarded e. to themselves
13:11, punish the world for e.
33:15, shut. eyes from seeing e.
45:7, I make peace and create e.
47:11, therefore shall e. come on thee
56:2, keepeth hand from doing e.
57:1, the righte. is taken from e.
Jer. 1:14, out of north an e.; 6:1.
2:3, e. shall come upon them
4:4, because of e. of your doings; 23:2; 26:3; 44:22.
5:12, neither shall e. come upon us
7:30, children of Judah have done e.
11:15, doest e. th. thou rejoicest
17, pronounced e. for e. of Israel
15:11, entreat well in time of e.
17:17, my hope in the day of e.
18, bring on them the day of e.
18:8, turn from e. I will repent of the e.; 26:3, 13, 19; 42:10.
11, I frame e. against you
19:15, bring e. I have pronounced
21:10, my face against this city for e.
25:32, e. go from nation
28:8, prophets prophesied of e.
29:11, thoughts of peace not of e.
32:30, children of Judah only done e.
35:17, the e. that I have pronounced against them; 36:31.
38:9, these men have done e.
44:11, set my face against you for e.
17, had plenty, and saw no e.
27, watch over them for e.
29, words stand against you for e.
51:24, render to Babylon all their e.
60, wrote e. should come on Babylon
Ez. 7:5, an e. an only e. is come
14:22, be comforted conc. the e.
Dan. 9:14, Lord watched upon the e.
Joel 2:13, Lord repenteth of the e.
Amos 3:6, e. in city?
9:10, e. shall not overtake us
Jon. 3:10, God repented of e.; 4:2.
Mic. 1:12, e. came down from Lord
2:1, work e. upon their beds
3, do I devise an e.
3:11, Lord among us? none e. can
Nah. 1:11, imagineth e. against Lord
Hab. 1:13, eyes that behold e.
2:9, delivered from power of e.
Zeph. 3:15, not see e. any more
Zech. 7:10, none imagine e.; 8:17.
Mal. 1:8, ye offer sick, is it not e.?
2:17, every one that doeth e.
Mat. 5:11, all manner of e.
37, more than these, com. of e.
39, I say, that ye resist not e.
6:34, sufficient to the day is the e.
9:4, why think ye e. in your hearts?
27:23, what e. hath he done? Mk. 15:14; Lu. 23:22.
Mk. 9:39, lightly speak e. of
Lu. 6:45, bring. forth what is e.
Jno. 3:20, doeth e. hateth light
5:29, that have done e. to resur.
18:23, if spoken e. bear witness
Acts 9:13, much e. he hath done
23:9, we find no e. in this man
Rom. 2:9, every soul that doeth e.
7:19, e. I would not, that I do
12:9, abhor that which is e.
17, recompense to no man e. for e.
21, be not overcome of e., but overcome e. with good
13:4, exec. wrath on him doeth e.
14:20, e. for him who eateth wit.
16:19, simple concerning e.
I Cor. 13:5, charity thinketh no e.
I Thess. 5:15, none render e. for e.
22, abstain from appear. of e.
I Tim. 6:10, love of money root of all e.
Tit. 3:2, to speak e. of no man
Js. 3:8, tongue is an unruly e.
I Pet. 3:9, not rendering e. for e.
III Jno. 11, doeth e. not seen God
Evil, Bring, Brought.
Josh. 23:15, bring upon you all e.
II Sam. 15:14, lest Absalom bring e. upon us
17:14, Lord might bring e. upon Absalom
I Ks. 14:10, bring e. on the house of Jeroboam
17:20, also brought e. on the widow?
21:29, not bring the e. in his days
II Ks. 22:16, I will bring e. upon this place; II Chr. 34:24.
II Chr. 34:28, eyes see e. I will
Is. 31:2, bring e., and will not call back his words
Jer. 4:6, I will bring e. from the north
6:19, I will bring e. upon this people
11:11, I will bring e. upon them
19:3, bring e. upon this place; 15.
23:12, bring e. year of visitation
25:29, I begin to bring e. on the
35:17, bring upon Judah all the e.; 36:31.
39:16, bring words on this city for e.
45:5, I will bring e. upon all flesh
Evil, joined with Good.
Gen. 2:9, tree of knowledge good and e.; 17.
3:5, as gods kno. good and e.; 22.
44:4, wheref. rewarded e. for good?
Dt. 1:39, no kno. between good and e.
I Sam. 25:21, requit. me e. for good
II Sam. 19:35, disc. between good and e.?
I Ks. 22:8, prophesy good but e; 18.
II Chr. 18:7, never prophesied good, but always e.
17, not prophesy good but e.
Job 2:10, receive g. and not e.?
30:26, I looked for good, e. came
Ps. 35:12, rew. me e. for good; 109:5.
38:20, render e. for good
52:3, thou lovest e. more than good
Prov. 15:3, behold. e. and the good
17:13, rewardeth e. for good
31:12, will do him good, not e.
Is. 5:20, woe to them that call e. good, and good e.
7:15, refuse e. and choose good; 16.
Jer. 18:20, e. be recompensed for good?
42:6, whe. good or e. we will obey
Lam. 3:38, proceed. not e. and good
Amos 5:14, seek good and not e.
9:4, eyes on them for e. not good
Mic. 3:2, hate good and love e.
Rom. 7:21, do good e. is present
9:11, having done good or e.
Heb. 5:14, exercised to discern good and e.
III Jno. 11, follow not e. but good
Evil, From.
Gen. 48:16, redeemed me from all e.
I Sam. 25:39, kept his serv. from e.
I Chr. 4:10, keep me from e.
Job 28:28, to depart from e.
Ps. 34:13, keep thy tongue from e.
14, dep. from e.; 37:27; Prov. 3:7.
121:7, preserve thee from all e.
Prov. 4:27, remove thy foot from e.
13:19, abomination to depart from e.
14:16, a wise man departeth from e.
16:6, men depart from e.
17, to depart from e.
Is. 59:15, from e. makes himself
Jer. 9:3, they proceed from e. to e.
23:22, should have turned from e. way, and e. of their doings
51:64, Babylon not rise from the e.
Mat. 6:13, deliver us from e.; Lu. 11:4.
Jno. 17:15, keep them from e.
II Thess. 3:3, and keep you from e.
I Pet. 3:10, refrain his tongue from e.
Evil, Put Away.
Dt. 13:5, put the e. away from m.
17:7, put the e. away from am.; 19:19; 21:21; 22:21, 24; 24:7.
12, put e. away from Israel, 21:22; Jud. 20:13.
Ecc. 11:10, put away e. from thy flesh
Is. 1:16, wash you put away e.
Evil in the Sight of the Lord.
Num. 32:13, e. in sight; Jud. 3:12.
Jud. 2:11, Israel did e. in sight of the Lord; 3:7, 12; 4:1; 6:1; 10:6; 13:1; I Ks. 11:6; 14:22; 15:26, 34; 16:7, 30; 22:52; II Ks. 8:18, 27; 13:2, 11; 14:24; 15:9, 18, 24, 28; 17:2; 21:2, 20; II Chr. 22:4; 33:2, 22; 36:5, 9, 12.
I Sam. 15:19, didst e. in sight of Lord
I Ks. 16:19, in doing e. in sight of Lord
21:20, sold to work e. in sight of Lord
II Ks. 3:2, wrought e. in sight of Lord
17:17, to do e. in sight of Lord
21:16, in doing what was e. in sight of Lord; 23:32, 37; 24:9, 19.
I Chr. 2:3, Er was e. in sight of Lord
II Chr. 33:6, Manasseh wrought much e. in sight of Lord
Evil, This.
Ex. 32:12, repent of this e.
I Sam. 6:9, hath done us this gr. e.
12:19, added this e., to ask a king
II Sam. 13:16, this e. in send. away
I Ks. 9:9, L. brought on th. this e.
II Ks. 6:33, behold this e. is of Lord
II Chr. 7:22, theref. brought this e.
Neh. 13:18, our God bring this e.
Job 2:11, Job's friends heard of this e.
Ps. 51:4, done this e. in thy sight
Jer. 16:10, pronounced this great e. against us
32:23, thou hast caused all this e.
42, as I brought this e. on people
40:2, pronoun. this e. on th. place
44:7, wheref. commit this great e.
23, theref. this e. is happen. to y.
Dan. 9:13, all this e. is come on us
Jon. 1:7, for whose cause this e.; 8.
Evil (a.).
Gen. 6:5, thoughts only e.; 8:21.
37:20, e. beast dev. him; 33.
Ex. 5:19, did see were in. e. case
33:4, when heard these e. tidings
Num. 14:27, how long bear e. con.
20:5, bring us unto this e. place
Dt. 1:35, not one of this e. gen.
22:14, an e. name upon her; 19.
28:54, his e. toward brother
56, her eye be e. toward husband
I Sam. 2:23, your e. dealings
I Ks. 5:4, nor e. occurrent
Ezra 9:13, come for our e. deeds
Ps. 41:8, e. disease cleav. to him
64:5, encourage in an e. matter
78:49, by sending e. angels
112:7, not be afraid of e. tidings
140:11, let not e. speaker be est.
Prov. 6:24, to keep from e. woman
14:19, the e. bow before the good
Ecc. 5:14, perish by e. travail
6:2, end it is an e. disease
9:12, fishes taken in e. net
Is. 7:5, taken e. counsel against
32:7, instruments of churl are e.
Jer. 8:3, that remain of e. family
12:14, against mine e. neighbors
13:10, e. people refuse to hear
23:10, their course is e.
24:3, e. figs, very e.; 8; 29:17.
49:23, they have heard e. tidings
Ez. 5:16, e. arrows of famine
17, will I send on you e. beasts
6:11, for all the e. abominations
34:25, cause e. beasts to cease
38:10, shalt think an e. thought
Hab. 2:9, coveteth an e. covetous.
Mat. 5:45, sun to rise on the e.
7:11, if being e.; Lu. 11:13.
18, cannot bring forth e. fruit
12:34, how can ye, being e., speak
39, an e. generation; Lu. 11:29.
15:19, out of the heart proceed e. thoughts; Mk. 7:21.
24:48, if e. servant say in heart
Lu. 6:22, cast out name as e.
35, kind to unthankful and e.
Jno. 3:19, because deeds were e.
Acts 24:20, found e. doing in me
I Cor. 15:33, e. communications
Gal. 1:4, deliver us from e. world
Eph. 4:31, e. speaking be put away
Phil. 3:2, beware of evil workers
Col. 3:5, mortify e. concupiscence
I Tim. 6:4, cometh e. surmisings
Tit. 1:12, Cretians are e. beasts
Heb. 10:22, sprinkled from e.
Js. 2:4, judges of e. thoughts
4:16, all such rejoicing is e.
I Pet. 2:1, laying aside e. speak.
Rev. 2:2, canst not bear them e.

Evil Day or **Days.**
Gen. 47:9, few and e. days of life
Prov. 15:15, days of afflicted are e.
Ecc. 12:1, e. days come not
Amos 6:3, put far away the e. day
Eph. 5:16, because days are e.
6:13, able to withstand in e. day
Evil Doer or **Doers.**
Job 8:20, neither will he help e. doers
Ps. 26:5, hated congregation of e. doers
37:1, fret not because of e. doers
9, e. doers shall be cut off, but
94:16, will rise up against e. doers?
119:115, depart from me, ye e. doers
Is. 1:4, sinful nation seed of e. doers
9:17, every one is an e. doer
14:20, seed of e. doers
31:2, will arise against house of e. doers
Jer. 20:13, delivered soul of poor from e. doers
23:14, strengthen hands of e. doers
II Tim. 2:9, I suffer trouble, as an e. doer
I Pet. 2:12, speak against you as e. doers
14, sent for punishment of e. doers
3:16, speak e. of you, as of e. doers
4:15, let none suffer as an e. doer
Evil Heart.
Gen. 8:21, imagination of heart is e.
Jer. 3:17, after imagination of e. heart
7:24, walked in imagination of e. heart
11:8, every one in imagination of e. heart
16:12, after imagination of e. heart
18:12, do imagination of e. heart
Heb. 3:12, be an e. heart of unbelief
Evil Man or **Men.**
Job 35:12, because of pride of e. men
Ps. 10:15, break arm of e. man
140:1, deliver me from e. man
Prov. 2:12, deliver thee from way of e. man
4:14, go not in way of e. men
12:12, wicked desir. net of e. men
17:11, e. man seeketh only rebellion
24:1, be not envious against e. men
19, fret not because of e. men
20, shall be no reward to e. men
28:5, e. men understand not judgment
29:6, in transg. of e. men is snare
Mat. 12:35, e. man out of e. treasure, bringeth e. things; Lu. 6:45.
II Tim. 3:13, e. men shall wax worse and worse
Evil Spirit or **Spirits.**
Jud. 9:23, e. spirit betw. Abimelech
I Sam. 16:14, e. spirit troub. him; 15.
16, when e. spirit is upon thee
23, e. spirit departed from him
18:10, e. spirit came on Saul; 19:9.
Lu. 7:21, cured many of e. spirits
8:2, a woman healed of e. spirits
Acts 19:12, e. spirits went out of them
15, e. spirit said, Jesus I know
Evil Thing.
Neh. 13:17, what e. thing is that ye do?
Ps. 141:4, incline not heart to e. thing
Ecc. 8:3, stand not in an e. thing
5, keepeth the commandment shall feel no e. thing
12:14, secret thing whether good or e.
Jer. 2:19, it is an e. thing and bitter
Tit. 2:8, no e. thing to say of you
Evil Things.
Josh. 23:15, bring on you all e. things
Prov. 15:28, poureth out e. things
Jer. 3:5, hast done e. things
Mat. 12:35, e. man br. forth e. things
Mk. 7:23, e. things come from within
Lu. 16:25, likewise Lazarus e. things
Rom. 1:30, inventors of e. things
I Cor. 10:6, not lust after e. things
Evil Time.
Ps. 37:19, not be ashamed in e. time
Ecc. 9:12, are snared in an e. time
Amos 5:13, it is an e. time
Mic. 2:3, nor go haughtily, time is e.
Evil Way.
I Ks. 13:33, J. ret. not from e. way
Ps. 119:101, refrained from every e. way
Prov. 8:13, fear of Lord to hate e. way
28:10, to go astray in e. way
Jer. 18:11, return ye from e. way; 25:5; 26:3; 35:15; 36:3, 7.
23:22, turned them from e. way
Jon. 3:8, turn every one from e. way
10, saw they turned from e. way
Evil Ways.
II Ks. 17:13, turn from your e. ways; Ez. 33:11.
Ez. 36:31, remember your e. ways
Zech. 1:4, turn ye now from e. ways
Evil Work or **Works.**
Ecc. 4:3, hath not seen e. work
8:11, sentence against an e. work
Jno. 7:7, works thereof are e.
Rom. 13:1, terror to good, but e. works
II Tim. 4:18, deliver me from e. work
Js. 3:16, and every e. way
I Jno. 3:12, his own ways were e.
Evil (adv.).
Ex. 5:22, e. entreated this people?
Det. 26:6, Egypt e. entreated us
I Chr. 7:23, went e. with his ho.
Job 24:21, e. entreated the barren
Jno. 18:23, spoken e. bear with.
Acts 7:6, entreat them e. four hundred years
19, same e. entreated our fathers
14:2, e. affected against brethren
19:9, spake of e. that way before
23:5, not speak e. of ruler of people
Rom. 14:16, not good be e. spoken
I Cor. 10:30, am I e. spoken of
Js. 4:11, speak not e. He that speaketh e. of brother, speaketh e. of law
I Pet. 3:16, whereas they speak e.
17, than suffer for e. doing
4:4, speaking e. of you
14, on their part e. spoken of
II Pet. 2:2, way of truth e. spoken
10, speak e. of dignities; Jude 8.
12, speak e. of things they understand not; Jude 10.
Evilfavouredness.
Dt. 17:1, wherein is blemish, or any e.
Evil-merodach.
II Ks. 25:27, that E. king of Babylon in the year
Jer. 52:31, E. king of Babylon in the first year
Evils.
Dt. 31:17, e. and troubles shall befall them
17, are not these e. come upon us
18, e. which they shall have wrought
21, e. and troubles are befallen them
Ps. 40:12, innumerable e. have compassed me
Jer. 2:13, my people have committed two e.
Ez. 6:9, the e. which they have committed
20:43, all your e. that ye have committed
Lu. 3:19, all the e. which Herod had done
Ewe or **Ewes.**
Gen. 21:28, Abraham set seven e.
31:38, thy e. not cast their young
Lev. 14:10, take one e. lamb
II Sam. 12:3, nothing save e. lamb
Ps. 78:71, from following the e.
Exact.
Dt. 15:3, of foreigner may e. ag.
Neh. 5:10, I likewise might e.
Examination.
Acts 25:26, after e. had, I might
Examine.
Ezra 10:16, sat down to e. matter
Ps. 26:2, e. me, O Lord
I Cor. 9:3, answer to them that e.
11:28, let a man e. himself
II Cor. 13:5, e. yourselves, prove
Examined, ing.
Lu. 23:14, I have e. him
Acts 4:9, if we be e. of good deed
12:19, Herod e. the keepers
22:24, should be e. by scourging
29, departed who should e. him
24:8, by e. of whom thou mayest
28:18, e. me, would have let me go
Example, s.
Mat. 1:19, make her a public e.
Jno. 13:15, have given you an e.
I Cor. 10:6, were our e.
I Tim. 4:12, e. of believers
Heb. 4:11, fall after same e.
8:5, serve unto e. of heavenly
Js. 5:10, prophets for e. suffer
I Pet. 2:21, Christ suffered for us, leaving us an e.
Jude 7, for an e. suffering
Example of Christ, The.
is perfect, Heb. 7:26.
Conformity to, Required in
holiness, I Pet. 1:15, 16, with Rom. 1:6.
righteousness, I Jno. 2:6.
purity, I Jno. 3:3.
love, Jno. 13:34; Eph. 5:2; I Jno. 3:16.
humility, Lu. 22:27; Phil. 2:5, 7.
meekness, Mat. 11:29.
obedience, Jno. 15:10.
self-denial, Mat. 16:24; Rom. 15:3.
ministering to others, Mat. 20:28; Jno. 13:14, 15.
benevolence, Acts 20:35; II Cor. 8:7, 9.
forgiving injuries, Col. 3:13.
overcoming the world, Jno. 16:33, with I Jno. 5:4.
being not of the world, Jno. 17:16.
being guileless, I Pet. 2:21, 22.
suffering wrongfully, I Pet. 2:21-23.
suffering for righteousness, Heb. 12:3, 4.
Exceed.
Dt. 25:3, forty stripes and not e.
lest if he e. brother
Mat. 5:20, right. e. the scribes
II Cor. 3:9, ministration e.
Exceeded.
I Sam. 20:41, wept, till David e.
I Ks. 10:23, Solomon e. all for riches
Exceedest, eth.
I Ks. 10:7, wisdom e. the fame
II Chr. 9:6, e. fame that I heard
Exceeding.
Gen. 15:1, thy e. great reward
17:6, make thee e. fruitful
27:34, E. cried with e. bitter cry
Ex. 1:7, Israel waxed e. mighty
19:16, the trumpet e. loud
Num. 14:7, land we passed is e.
I Sam. 2:3, no more e. proudly
II Sam. 8:8, D. took e. much brass
12:2, man had e. many flocks
I Ks. 4:29, God gave Solomon wisdom e.
I Chr. 20:2, brought e. much spoil
22:5, must be e. magnifical
II Chr. 11:12, cities e. strong
14:14, was e. much spoil in them
16:12, Asa, disease was e. great
32:27, Hez. had e. much riches
Ps. 21:6, hast made him e. glad
43:4, I go unto God, my e. joy
119:96, thy command, is e. broad
Prov. 30:24, four things are e. w.
Ecc. 7:24, which is e. deep
Ez. 9:9, iniq. of Is. is e. great
16:13, and wast e. beautiful
37:10, e. great army
47:10, fish of great sea e. many
Dan. 3:22, the furnace was e. hot
7:19, fourth beast was e. dreadful
8:9, horn, which waxed e. great
Jon. 3:3, was an e. great city
4:6, Jonah was e. glad
Mat. 2:10, rej. with e. great joy
16, Herod mocked, was e. wroth
4:8, taketh up into e. high mountain
5:12, rejoice and be e. glad
8:28, possess. with devils e. fier.
26:22, they were e. sorrowful
38, e. sorrowful, Mk. 14:34.
Mk. 6:26, the king was e. sorry
9:3, his raiment e. white as snow
Acts 7:20, M. born, and was e. fa.
Rom. 7:13, sin become e. sinful
II Cor. 4:17, worketh e. weight of glory
9:14, for e. grace of God in you
Eph. 1:19, e. greatness
2:7, might show e. riches of gra.
3:20, is able to do e. abundantly
I Tim. 1:14, grace of Lord e. abund.
I Pet. 4:13, be glad al. with e. joy
II Pet. 1:4, e. great promises
Jude 24, you faultless with e. joy
Rev. 16:21, the pla. was e. great
Exceedingly.
Gen. 7:19, the waters prevailed e.
13:13, men of S. were sinners e.
16:10, I will multiply thy seed e.
17:2, I will multiply thee e.
20, I will multiply Ishmael e. a
27:33, and Isaac trembled very e.
30:43 Jacob increased e.; 47:27.
II Sam. 13:15, Amnon hated her e.
II Ks. 10:4, elders Samaria e. afraid
I Chr. 29:25, Lord magnified Solomon e.; II Chr. 1:1.
II Chr. 17:12, Jeh. waxed great e.
26:8, Uzziah strength, himself e.
Neh. 2:10, it grieved them e.
Esth. 4:4, queen was e. grieved
Job 3:22, rejoice e. when they find
Ps. 68:3, the righteous e. rejoice
106:14, lusted e. in the wildern.
119:167, testimonies; I love them e.
123:3, e. filled with contempt; 4.
Is. 24:19, the earth is moved e.
Dan. 7:7, a fourth beast strong e.
Jon. 1:10, men were e. afraid
16, the men feared the Lord e.
4:1, it displeased Jonah e.
Mat. 19:25, they were e. afraid
Mk. 4:41, they feared e. and said
15:14, cried out the more e.
Acts 16:20, these men do e. trou.
26:11, being e. mad against them
27:18, e. tossed with a tempest
II Cor. 7:13, and e. the more joyed
Gal. 1:14, e. zealous of the traditions
I Thess. 3:10, praying e.
II Thess. 1:3, your faith groweth e.
Heb. 12:21, Moses said, I e. fear
Excel.
Gen. 49:4, unstable as water, thou shalt not e.
I Chr. 15:21, with harps on Sh. e.
Ps. 103:20, that e. in strength
Is. 10:10, images did e. them
I Cor. 14:12, seek that ye may e.
Excelled, est.
I Ks. 4:30, Solomon's wisdom e. Egypt
Prov. 31:29, but thou e. them all
Excelleth.
Ecc. 2:13, wisdom e. folly, as far as light e. darkness
II Cor. 3:10, reason of glory that e.
Excellency.
Gen. 49:3, e. of dignity, e. of pow.
Ex. 15:7, greatness of thine e.
Dt. 33:26, who rideth in his e.
29, who is the sword of thy e.
Job 4:21, their e. go away?
13:11, his e. make afraid?
20:6, e. mount up to the heavens
37:4, thundereth with the voice of his e.
40:10, deck with majesty and e.
Ps. 47:4, the e. of Jacob
62:4, cast him down from his e.
68:34, his e. is over Israel
Ecc. 7:12, the e. of knowledge is
Is. 13:19, beauty of the Chald. e.
35:2, e. of Carmel, e. of our God
60:15, I make thee an eternal e.
Ez. 24:21, the e. of your strength
Amos 6:8, I abhor the e. of Jacob
8:7, Lord hath sworn by e. of Jacob
Nah. 2:2, e. of Jacob, the e. of Is.
I Cor. 2:1, not with e. of speech
II Cor. 4:7, that e. of pow. may be
Philemon 3:8, all things lost for e.
Excellency and Glory of Christ, The.
as God, Jno. 1:1-5; Phil. 2:6, 9, 10.
as the Son of God, Mat. 3:17; Heb. 1:6, 8.
as one with the Father, Jno. 10:30, 38.
as the First-born, Col. 1:15, 18.
as the First-begotten, Heb. 1:6.
as Lord of lords, etc., Rev. 17:14.
as the image of God, Col. 1:15; Heb. 1:3.
as Creator, Jno. 1:3; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:2.
as the Blessed of God, Ps. 45:2.
as Mediator, I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 8:6.
as Prophet, Dt. 18:15, 16, with Acts 3:22.
as Priest, Ps. 110:4; Heb. 4:15.
as King, Is. 6:1-5, with Jno. 12:41.
as Judge, Mat. 16:27; 25:31, 33.
as Shepherd, Is. 40:10, 11; Jno. 10:11, 14.
as head of the church, Eph. 1:22.
as the true Light, Lu. 1:78, 79; Jno. 1:4, 9.
as the foundation of the church, Is. 28:16.
Excellent.
Esth. 1:4, showed e. majesty
Job 37:23, Almighty is e. in power
Ps. 8:1, how, e. thy name! 9.
16:3, e. in wh. is all my delight
36:7, how e. is thy loving-kindness
76:4, more e. than the mountains
141:5, it shall be an e. oil
148:13, Lord, his name alone is e.
150:2, accord. to his e. greatness
Prov. 8:6, will speak of e. things
12:26, righte. more e. th. neigh.
17:7, e. speech becometh not a fool
Song 5:15, countenance e.
Is. 4:2, fruit of earth shall be e.
12:5, Lord hath done e. things
28:29, Lord of hosts e. in working
Ez. 16:7, come to e. ornaments
Dan. 2:31, whose brightn. was e.
4:36, e. majesty was added unto
5:12, e. spirit found in D.; 6:3.
14, e. wisdom is found in thee
Lu. 1:3, most e. Theophilus
Acts 23:26, the e. governor Felix
Rom. 2:18, approvest things more e.; Philemon 1:10.
I Cor. 12:31, show I a more e. way
Heb. 1:4, obtained a more e. name
8:6, obtained a more e. ministry
11:4, A. offered more e. sacrifice
II Pet. 1:17, voice from the e. glo.
Except.
Gen. 32:26, not go e. thou bless
42:15, e. youngest brother come.; 43:3, 5.
Num. 16:13, e. make thyself a prince
Dt. 32:30, e. their Rock had sold
Josh. 7:12, e. you destroy accursed
I Sam. 25:34, e. thou hadst hasted
II Sam. 3:13, e. thou first bring M.
5:6, e. thou take away the blind
II Ks. 4:24, slack not riding e.
Esth. 2:14, e. king delighted
4:11, e. king hold golden sceptre
Ps. 127:1, e. Lord build, e. Lord keep
Prov. 4:16, sleep not e. done mischief
Is. 1:9, e. Lord left remn.; Rom. 9:29.
Dan. 3:28, nor worship any god e. their own God
6:5, e. find it con. law of
Amos 3:3, two walk e. agreed?
Mat. 5:20, e. righteousness exc.
12:29, e. bind str. m.; Mk. 3:27.
18:3, I say unto you, E. ye be converted
19:9, put away wife e. for fornication

Except—Continued.
Mat. 24:22, e. day be short; Mk. 13: 20.
26:42, may not pass e. I drink
Mk. 7:3, Phar. e. wash oft
Lu. 9:13, e. we go and buy meat
13:2, e. ye repent, ye shall perish; 5.
Jno. 3:2, e. God be with him
3, e. a man be born again
3:5, e. a man be born of water
27, nothing e. it be given
4:48, e. ye see signs and wonders
6:44, e. the Father draw him
53, e. ye eat flesh of the Son of man
65, e. it were given him
12:24, e. a corn of wheat fall into
15:4, ye cannot bear fruit e. ye
19:11, no power e. it were given
20:25, e. I see print of the nails
Acts 8:1, all scat. e. the apostles
31, e. some man guide me?
15:1, e. ye be circumcised
24:21, e. it be for this one voice
26:29, all as I am, e. these bonds
27:31, e. these abide in ship
Rom. 7:7, not known lust e. law
10:15, how preach e. they be sent
I Cor. 14:5, with tongues e. he in.
6, e. I shall speak by revelation
7, e. they gave distinction
9, e. ye utter words easy under.
15:36, not quickened e. it die
II Cor. 12:13, e. I was not burden.
13:5, e. ye be reprobates?
II Thess. 2:3, e. come a falling aw.
I Tim. 2:5, not crowned, e. he st.
Rev. 2:5, remove candle e. th. rep.
22, tribulation e. they repent

Excepted.
I Cor. 15:27, is e. who put things

Excess.
Mat. 23:25, within are full of e.
Eph. 5:18, wine, wherein is e.
I Pet. 4:3, lusts, and e. of wine
4, ye run not to the same e.

Exchange.
Gen. 47:17, Jos. gave bread in e.
Lev. 27:10, e. thereof shall be
Job 28:17, e. sh. not be for jewels
Mat. 16:26, wh. sh. a man give in e. for his soul? Mk. 8:37.

Exchange (v.).
Ez. 48:14, nor e. first-fruits

Exchangers.
Mat. 25:27, to put money to e.

Exclude, d.
Rom. 3:27, boasting? it is e.
Gal. 4:17, they would e. you

Excuse.
Lu. 14:18, began to make e.
Rom. 1:20, so they are without e.

Excuse (v.).
II Cor. 12:19, think ye that we e. ourselves

Excused, ing.
Lu. 14:18, have me e.; 19.
Rom. 2:15, thoughts accusing or e.

Execration.
Jer. 42:18, and ye shall be an e. 44:12, an e. and reproach

Execute.
Ex. 12:12, will e. judgment
Num. 5:30, priest shall e. upon
8:11, that they may e. service
Dt. 10:18, doth e. judg. of wid.
Ps. 119:84, when wilt thou e.
149:7, to e. venge. upon heathen
9, to e. the judgment written
Jer. 7:5, e. judg. between man and
21:12, e. judgment in the morning
22:3, e. judgment and righteousness
23:5, branch shall e. judgment; 33: 15.
Ez. 5:8, will e. judgment in thee; 10.
15, when I shall e. judgment in thee
11:9, I will e. judgment among you
25:11, I will e. judgment upon Moab
17, I will e. venge. upon them
30:14, and e. judgments in No
19, thus I will e. judg. in Egypt
45:9, e. judgment and justice
Hos. 11:9, not e. the fierceness
Mic. 5:15, and I will e. vengeance
7:9, and e. judgment for me
Zech. 7:9, e. true judgment
8:16, e. the judgment of truth
Jno. 5:27, given authority to e.
Rom. 13:4, minister of God to e.
Jude 15, to e. judgment on all

Executed.
Num. 33:4, on gods the Lord e. judgment
Dt. 33:21, he e. justice of the Lord
II Sam. 8:15, David e. judgment; I Chr. 18:14.
I Chr. 6:10, e. the priest's office
24:2, E. and Ith. e. priest's office
Ezra 7:26, let judg. be e. speedily
Ps. 106:30, Phinehas, and e. judg.
Ecc. 8:11, sentence not e. speedily
Jer. 23:20, anger of the Lord have e.
Ez. 11:12, nei. e. my judg.; 20:21.
18:8, e. true judg. bet. man; 17.
23:10, they had e. judg. upon her
28:22, I shall have e. judg.; 26.
39:21, shall see judg. I have e.
Lu. 1:8, wh. Z. e. priest's office

Executedst.
I Sam. 28:18, nor e. wrath upon Amalek

Executest, eth.
Ps. 9:16, is known by judg. he e.
99:4, thou e. judgment in Jacob
103:6, Lord e. right. and judgm.
146:7, Lord e. judgm. for the oppr.
Is. 46:11, that e. my counsel
Jer. 5:1, if any e. judgment
Joel 2:11, he is str. that e. word

Executing.
II Chr. 11:14, Jero. cast off from e.
22:8, Jehu e. judgment upon the house of Ahab

Execution, er.
Esth. 9:1, decree to be put in e.
Mk. 6:27, king sent an e.

Exempted.
I Ks. 15:22, a procla. none was e.

Exercise.
I Tim. 4:8, bodily e. profit. little

Exercise (v.).
Ps. 131:1, nor do I e. things
Jer. 9:24, Lord which e. loving-kindness
Mat. 20:25, princes of the Gentiles e. dominion, and they that are great e. authority; Mk. 10:42; Lu. 22:25.
Acts 24:16, I e. mys. to have cons.
I Tim. 4:7, e. thyself to godliness

Exercised, eth.
Ecc. 1:13, sore trav. to be e.; 3:10.
Ez. 22:29, peo. of land e. robb.
Heb. 5:14, senses e. to disc. good
12:11, fruit of right. to them e.
II Pet. 2:14, heart e. with covetous
Rev. 13:12, e. power of first beast

Exhort.
Acts 2:40, many words did he e.
27:22, I e. you to be of good ch.
I Thess. 4:1, brethren, and e. you
5:14, now we e. you, warn unru.
II Thess. 3:12, comm. and e. by C.
I Tim. 2:1, I e. that first of all
6:2, these things teach and e.
II Tim. 4:2, e. with long-suffering
Tit. 1:9, may be able to e. and co.
2:6, young men e. to be sober
9, e. servants to be obedient
15, speak, e. and rebuke
Heb. 3:13, e. one another daily
I Pet. 5:1, the elders am. you I e.
Jude 3, for me to write and e.

Exhortation.
Lu. 3:18, many things in e.
Acts 13:15, ye have word of e. say
20:2, when P. had given much e.
Rom. 12:8, exhorteth let wait on e.
I Cor. 14:3, speak. unto men to e.
II Cor. 8:17, he accepted the e.
I Thess. 2:3, e. was not of deceit
I Tim. 4:13, give attendance to e.
Heb. 12:5, ye have forgot. the e.
13:22, suffer the word of e.

Exhorted, ing.
Acts 11:23, B. e. to cleave to Lord
14:22, e. them to continue in faith
15:32, e. brethren with many words
18:27, brethren wrote, e. disciples
Heb. 10:25, but e. one another and
I Pet. 5:12, by S. I have written e.
I Thess. 2:11, you know how we e.

Exile.
II Sam. 15:19, a stranger and an e.
Is. 51:14, captive e. hasteneth

Exorcists.
Acts 19:13, vagabond Jews, e.

Expectation.
Ps. 9:18, e. of poor shall not per.
62:5, wait on God my e. from him
Prov. 10:28, e. of wicked; 11:7.
11:23, e. of the wicked is wrath
23:18, e. shall not be cut off; 24: 14.
Is. 20:5, be ashamed of their e.
6, behold, such is our e.
Zech. 9:5, her e. shall be ashamed
Lu. 3:15, as peo. were in e. J.
Acts 12:11, delivered from e. of
Rom. 8:19, e. of creature waiteth.
Phil. 1:20, my earnest e.

Expected, ing.
Jer. 29:11, to give an e. end
Acts 3:5, e. to receive something
Heb. 10:13, e. enemies be made

Expedient.
Jno. 11:50, e. for us one man die
16:7, e. for you that I go away
18:14, e. that one man die for pe.
I Cor. 6:12, all things not e.; 10:23.
II Cor. 8:10, e. for you who begun
12:1, it is not e. for me to glory

Expel, led.
Josh. 13:13, Is. e. not Geshurites
23:5, God shall e. them before you
Jud. 1:20, he e. three sons of A.
11:7, ye e. me out of house?
II Sam. 14:14, his banish. be not e.
Acts 13:50, e. them out of coasts

Expenses.
Ezra 6:4, e. be given out
8, I decree that e. be given to

Experience.
Gen. 30:27, by e. the Lord blessed
Ecc. 1:16, my heart had e. of wis.
Rom. 5:4, worketh e.; and e.

Experiment.
II Cor. 9:13, by e. of this ministration

Expert.
I Chr. 12:33, Zebulun, fifty thousand e. in war
35, of the Danites e. in war
36, of Asher e. in war
Song 3:8, hold swords, e. in war
Acts 26:3, know thee e. in custo.
Jer. 50:9, shall be as e. man

Expired.
I Sam. 18:26, the days were not e.
II Sam. 11:1, y. was e.; I Chr. 20:1.
I Chr. 17:11, come when days be e.
II Chr. 36:10, when year e. Neb.
Esth. 1:5, when days were e.
Ez. 43:27, when days are e.
Acts 7:30, forty years were e.
Rev. 20:7, one thousand years are e. Satan shall be loosed

Exploits.
Dan. 11:28, he shall do e.
32, shall be strong and do e.

Expound, ed.
Jud. 14:14, could not e. riddle
14:19, garments to them who e.
Mk. 4:34, when alone e. all th.
Lu. 24:27, e. to them all script.
Acts 11:4, but Peter e. it by order
18:26, Aq. and Pris. e. to him
28:23, Paul e. the kingdom of God

Express.
Heb. 1:3, being e. image of person

Express, ed.
Num. 1:17, took men e. by names
I Chr. 12:31, eighteen thousand e. by name
16:41, who were e. by name
II Chr. 28:15, men e. took captives
31:19, e. to give portions
Ezra 8:20, Nethinim e. by name

Expressly.
I Sam. 20:21, if I e. say to the lad
Ez. 1:3, word came e. to Ezekiel
I Tim. 4:1, Spirit speak. e. some

Extend, ed.
Ezra 7:28, e. mercy; 9:9, to us
Ps. 109:12, be none to e. mercy
Is. 66:12, will e. peace like river

Extendeth.
Ps. 16:2, goodness e. not to thee

Extinct.
Job 17:1, my days are e.
Is. 43:17, are e. they quenched

Extol, led.
Ps. 30:1, I will e. thee, O Lord
66:17, he was e. with my tongue
68:4, e. him that rideth on heav.
145:1, I will e. thee, my God
Is. 52:13, my servant shall be e.
Dan. 4:37, I Nebuchadnezzar e. King of heaven

Extortion, er, ers.
Ps. 109:11, e. catch all he hath
Is. 16:4, e. at an end, the spoiler
Ez. 22:12, has gained by e.
Mat. 23:35, they are full of e.
Lu. 18:11, not as other men, e.
I Cor. 5:10, not altogether with e.
11, if any be drunkard, an e.
6:10, nor e. inherit kingdom of God

Extreme.
Dt. 28:22, Lord smite with e. burn.

Extremity.
Job 35:15, knoweth not in great e.

Eye.
Ex. 21:24, e. for e.; Lev. 24:20; Dt 19:21; Mat. 5:38.
26, if man smite e. of servant
Lev. 21:20, hath blemish in e.
Dt. 28:54, his e. shall be evil
56, e. shall be evil toward husband
32:10, as apple of his e.
34:7, his e. was not dim
Ez. 5:5, e. of God was on elders
Job 7:8, e. that hath seen me
10:18, and no e. had seen me
20:9, e. wh. saw sh. see no more
24:15, e. of adulterer waiteth for twilight, saying, No, e. shall see
29:11, when the e. saw me, it gave witness to me
Ps. 33:18, e. of Lord on them
35:19, nei. let them with e.
21, aha, aha, our e. hath seen it
94:9, formed e., shall he not see?
Prov. 10:10, winketh with the e.
20:12, the seeing e. Lord hath made
22:9, bountif. e. shall be blessed
30:17, e. that mocketh at father
Ecc. 1:8, e. not satisfied
4:8, neither e. satis. with riches
Is. 13:18, e. shall not spare child.
52:8, for they shall see e. to e.
64:4, nei. hath e. seen; I Cor. 2:9.
Lam. 2:4, slew all pleasant to e.
Ez. 9:5, let not your e. spare
Mic. 4:11, let our e. look on Zion
Mat. 6:22, light of the body is the e.; Lu. 11:34.
7:3, mote in brother's e. beam in thine own e.; Lu. 6:41, 42.
18:9, if e. offend thee pluck out
19:24, camel go through e. of needle; Mk. 10:25; Lu. 18:25.
I Cor. 12:16, bec. I am not the e.
17, the whole body were an e.
21, e. cannot say
15:52, in twinkling of an e.
Rev. 1:7, every e. shall see him

Eye, Evil.
Prov. 23:6, bread of him hath evil e.
28:22, hast. to be rich hath evil e.
Mat. 6:23, if e. be evil; Lu. 11:34.
20:15, is thine e. evil
Mk. 7:22, of heart proceed evil e.

Eye, Mine.
I Sam. 24:10, mine e. spared thee
Job 7:7, mine e. shall no more see
13:1, mine e. hath seen all this
16:20, mine e. pour. tears to God
17:7, mine e. is dim by sorrow
42:5, but mine e. seeth thee
Ps. 6:7, mine e. con. with grief; 31:9.
32:8, guide thee with mine e.
54:7, mine e. hath seen his desire
88:9, mine e. mourn. by reason
92:11, mine e. sh. see my desire
Lam. 1:16, mine e., mine e. runneth; 3:48.
3:49, mine e. trickleth down
51, mine e. affecteth my heart
Ez. 5:11, neither shall mine e. spare; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10; 20:17.

Eye, The.
the light of the body, Mat. 6:22; Lu. 11:34.
God
made, Prov. 20:12.
formed, Ps. 94:9.
opens, II Ks. 6:17; Ps. 146:8.
enlightens, Ezra 9:8; Ps. 13:3.
frequently fair, I Sam. 16:12.
sometimes tender, Gen. 29:17.
sometimes blemished, Lev. 21:20.
Parts of, Mentioned in Scripture:
the apple or ball, Dt. 32:10.
the lid, Job 16:16.
the brow, Lev. 14:9.
Actions of, Mentioned in Scripture:
seeing, Job 7:8; 28:10.
winking, Prov. 10:10.
weeping, Job 16:20; Ps. 88:9; Lam. 1:16.
directing, Num. 10:31; Ps. 32:8.
the light of, rejoices the heart, Prov. 15:30.
not satisfied with seeing, Prov. 27. 20; Ecc. 1:8.
not satisfied with riches, Ecc. 4:8.
no evil thing to be set before, Ps. 101:3.
a guard to be set on, Job 31:1; Prov. 23:31.
made red by wine, Gen. 49:12; Prov. 23:29.
grows dim by sorrow, Job 17:7.
grows dim by age, Gen. 27:1; I Sam. 3:2.
consumed by grief, Ps. 6:7; 31:9.
consumed by sickness, Lev. 26:16.
The Jews
wore their phylacteries between, Ex. 13:16, with Mat. 23:5.
not to make baldness between, Dt. 14:1.
raised up, in prayer, Ps. 121:1; 123:1.
cast, on the ground in humiliation, Lu. 18:13.
the Jewish women often painted, II Ks. 9:30; Jer. 4:30; Ez. 23:40.
often put out as a punishment, Jud. 16:21; I Sam. 11:2; II Ks. 25:7.
punishment for injuring, Ex. 21:24. 26; Lev. 24:20; Mat. 5:38.
Illustrative
of the mind, Mat. 6:22, 23.
(open) of spiritual illumination Ps. 119:18, 37.
(anointing with eyesalve) of healing by the Spirit, Rev. 3:18.

Eye, Thine.
Dt. 7:16, thine e. sh. not pity; 13:8; 19:13, 21; 25:12.
15:9, thine e. be evil ag. brother
Mat. 6:22, thine e. be sing.; Lu. 11: 34.
7:3, beam in thine own e.; Lu. 6: 41.
18:9, thine e. offend; Mk. 9:47.

Eyes.
Gen. 3:6, and pleasant to the e.
7, e. of them both were opened
16:4, mistress was despised in e.
5, I was despised in her e.
20:16, is to thee a covering of e.
21:19, God opened Hagar's e.
39:7, wife cast her e. on Joseph

Eyes, His.
Gen. 27:1, Isaac, his e. were dim
49:12, his e. sh. be red with wine
Num. 24:4, having his e. open; 16.
Jud. 16:21, Philist. put out his e.
I Sam. 3:2, Eli, his e. dim; 4:5.
14:27, his e. were enlightened
I Ks. 14:4, Ahijah, his e. were set
II Ks. 4:34, child, put his e. on his e.
35, child sneezed, opened his e.
6:17, open his e. that he may see
25:7, slew sons of Zedekiah bef. his e.; Jer. 39:6; 52:10.
I Chr. 21:23, k. do good in his e.
Esth. 8:5, and I pleasing in his e.
Job 16:9, enemy sharpeneth his e.
21:20, his e. shall see his destruc.
24:23, his e. are on their ways
27:19, the rich man open. his e.
34:21, his e. are on the ways of man
36:7, he withdraweth not his e.
40:24, he taketh it with his e.

Eyes, His—Continued.
Job 41:18, his e. are like the eyelids of the morning
Ps. 10:8, his e. set against poor
11:4, his e. behold child, of men
36:1, no fear of God before his e.
66:7, his e. behold the nations
Prov. 6:13, he winketh with his e.
Ps. 141:8, mine e. are unto thee, O God
Ecc. 2:10, whatso. mine e. desired
Is. 1:15, hide mine e. from you
16, away evil doings from mine e.
6:5, mine e. have seen the King
38:14, mine e. fail with looking
65:12, did evil before mine e.; 66:4.
Jer. 9:1, mine e. were foun. of tears
13:17, mine e. shall weep sore
14:17, mine e. run down with tears
16:17, mine e. are on their ways, nor their iniq. hid from mine e.
24:6, I will set mine e. on them
Lam. 2:11, mine e. do fail with tears
Hos. 13:14, repent. hid from mine e.
Amos 9:4, set mine e. on them
Mic. 7:10, mine e. shall behold
Zech. 8:6, marvellous in mine e.
12:4, open mine e. on house of J.
Lu. 2:30, mine e. have seen
Jno. 9:11, Jesus anointed mine e.; 15.
30, yet he hath opened mine e.
Acts 11:6, when I had fast. mine e.

Eyes, Our.
Num. 11:6, manna before our e.
Dt. 6:22, signs before our e.
21:7, nor have our e. seen it
II Chr. 20:12, our e. are upon thee
Ezra 9:8, our God lighten our e.
Ps. 118:23, marvellous in our e.; Mat. 21:42; Mk. 12:11.
123:2, our e. wait upon Lord
Jer. 9:18, our e. run with tears
Lam. 4:17, our e. as yet failed
5:17, for these things our e. are dim
Joel 1:16, meat cut before our e.?
Mat. 20:33, that our e. be opened
I Jno. 1:1, have seen with our e.

Eyes, Own.
Num. 15:39, seek not after own e.
Dt. 12:8, what is right in his own e.; Jud. 17:6; 21:25.
Neh. 6:16, enemies cast down in own e.
Job 32:1, because righteous in own e.
Ps. 36:2, he flattereth himself in his own e.
Prov. 3:7, be not wise in own e.
12:15, way of fools is right in own e.
16:2, ways of man clean in own e.
21:2, way of man is right in own e.
30:12, generat. pure in their own e.
Is. 5:21, woe to them wise in own e.
Gal. 4:15, ywould have plucked own e.

Eyes, Their.
Gen. 42:24, bound S. before their e.
Ex. 8:26, abom. of E. before their e.
Lev. 20:4, any ways hide their e.
Num. 20:8, speak to rock before their e.
27:14, sanctify at water before their e.
Ezra 3:12, foundation of house laid before their e.
Job 21:8, offspring before their e.
Ps. 17:11, they have set their e.
69:23, let their e. be darkened
73:7, their e. stand out
Prov. 29:13, Lord lighteneth both their e.
30:13, O how lofty are their e.
Ecc. 5:11, behold, them with their e.
Is. 6:10, shut their e. lest see with their e.; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27.
44:18, for he hath shut their e.
Jer. 14:6, their e. did fail, because
Ez. 6:9, with their e. wh. go whor.
21:6, bitterness sigh before their e.
22:26, hid their e. from my sabbaths
24:25, desire of their e.
26:23, be sanctified before their e.
37:20, sticks in thy hand before their e.
38:16, sanctified, O Gog, before their e.
Zech. 14:12, and their e. shall consume
Mat. 9:29, touched he their e.
30, their e. were opened
13:15, their e. they have closed
20:34, Jesus touched their e., their e. received sight
26:43, their e. were heavy; Mk. 14:40.
Lu. 24:16, their e. were holden
31, their e. were opened
Jno. 12:40, he hath blinded their e.
Acts 26:18, to open their e. and to
Rom. 3:18, no fear of God before their e.
11:10, let their e. be darkened
Rev. 7:17, all tears from their e.; 21:4.

Ezekiel sent to house of Israel. Ez. 2; 3; 33:7.
His Visions of
God's glory, Ez. 1; 8; 10; 11:22.
the Jews' abominations, etc., Ez. 8:5.
their punishment, Ez. 9; 11.
the resurrection of dry bones, Ez. 37.
measuring of the temple, Ez. 40.
intercedes for Israel, Ez. 9:8; 11:13.
his dumbness, Ez. 3:26; 24:26; 33:22.
his parables, Ez. 15; 16; 17; 19; 23; 24.
exhorts Israel against idols, Ez. 14:1; 20:1; 33:30.
rebearses Israel's rebellions, Ez. 20; and the sins of the rulers and people of Jerusalem, Ez. 22; 23; 24.
predicts Israel's and the nations' doom, Ez. 21; 25.
Ezion-gaber, on the Red sea, Num. 33:35; I Ks. 9:26.
Ezra, scribe, goes up from Babylon to Jerusalem, Ezra 7:1; 8:1.
his commission from Artaxerxes to enrich the temple, Ezra 7:11.
fast ordered by, Ezra 8:21.
reproves the people, Ezra 10:9.
reads the book of the law, Neh. 8.
reforms corruptions, Ezra 10; Neh. 13.

F

Fables, I Tim. 1:4; 4:7; II Tim. 4:4; Tit. 1:14; II Pet. 1:16.

Face.
Gen. 4:14, from thy f. shall I be hid
34:29, skin of f. shone
33; II Cor. 3:13, put vail on f.
Lev. 19:32, shall honour the f. of the old man
Dt. 25:9, spit in his f., saying
I Sam. 5:3, Dagon was fallen on his f.
II Ks. 4:29, 31, lay staff on f. of child
14:8, let us look one another in f.
Ezra 9:7; Dan. 9:8, confusion of f.
Neh. 8:6, worshipped with f. to ground
Job 1:11; 2:5, curse thee to thy f.
4:15, spirit passed before my f.
13:24; Ps. 44:24; 88:14, wherefore hidest thou thy f.?
Ps. 13:1, how long wilt thou hide thy f.?
27:9; 69:17; 102:2; 143:7, hide not thy f.
34:5, f. not ashamed
59:2, sins have hid his f. from you
84:9, look upon f. of anointed
Is. 3:15, ye grind f. of the poor
25:8, wipe tears from off all f.
50:7, set my f. like flint
Jer. 2:27, turned their back, and not f.
5:3, their f. harder than a rock
30:6, all f. turned into paleness
Dan. 10:6, f. as appearance of lightning
Hos. 5:5, testifieth to his f.
Mat. 6:17, wash thy f.
11:10; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27, messenger before f.
16:3; Lu. 12:56, discern f. of sky
18:10, angels behold f. of my Father
Lu. 2:31, before f. of all people
9:51, 53, set his f. to Jerusalem
22:64, struck him on f.
II Cor. 3:18, all, with open f.
Gal. 1:22, I was unknown by f.
2:11, withstood him to the f.
Js. 1:23, beholding f. in glass
Rev. 20:11, from whose f. earth fled away
See I Ks. 19:13; Dan. 1:10; Acts 6:15; 20:25.

Face to Face.
Gen. 32:30, I have seen God f. to f.
Ex. 33:11, Lord spake to Moses f. to f.
Num. 14:14, Lord art seen f. to f.
Dt. 5:4, talked with you f. to f.
34:10, M. whom Lord knew f. to f.
Jud. 6:22, seen angel f. to f.
Prov. 27:19, in water f. answereth to f.
Ez. 20:35, I will plead f. to f.
Acts 25:16, have accusers f. to f.
I Cor. 13:12, a glass, but f. to f.
II Jno. 12, and speak f. to f.
III Jno. 14, and speak f. to f.

Face of the Lord.
Gen. 19:13, cry before f. of the Lord
I Sam. 26:20, blood before f. of the Lord
I Ks. 13:6, entreat f. of the Lord
Ps. 34:16, f. of the Lord against them that do evil; I Pet. 3:12.
Lam. 2:19, heart before f. of the Lord
Lu. 1:76, go before f. of the Lord

Face, Seek.
I Chr. 16:11, seek his f.; Ps. 105:4.
II Chr. 7:14, if my people seek my f.
Ps. 24:6, that seek thy f., O Jacob
27:8, seek ye my f. Thy f., Lord, will I seek
Prov. 7:15, I came to seek thy f.
Hos. 5:15, till they seek my f.

Face Shine.
Num. 6:25, Lord make f. to shine on thee
Ps. 31:16, make thy f. to shine on thy servant; 119:135.
67:1, cause his f. to shine on us
80:3, cause thy f. to shine; 7, 19.
104:15, to make his f. to shine
Ecc. 8:1, maketh his f. to shine
Dan. 9:17, cause thy f. to shine
Mat. 17:2, his f. did shine as sun.

Fail (n.).
Josh. 3:10, without f. drive out from before you the Canaanites
Jud. 11:30, without f. deliver A.
Ezra 6:9, day by day without f.

Fail (v.).
Gen. 47:16, cattle, if money f.
Dt. 28:32, eyes f. with longing
31:6, he will not f. thee; 8; Josh. 1:5; I Chr. 28:20.
I Sam. 17:32, no man's heart f.
20:5, should not f. to sit with king
I Ks. 2:4, shall not f. man on throne of Israel; 8:25; 9:5; II Chr. 6:16.
17:14, neith. sh. cruse of oil f.; 16.
Esth. 6:10, let nothing f. of all
9:27, not f. keep days of P.; 28.
Job 11:20, eyes of wicked shall f.
14:11, as waters f. from the sea
17:5, eyes of his children sh. f.
31:16, caused eyes of wid. to f.
Ps. 12:1, faithful f. fr. am. men
69:3, mine eyes f. while I wait
77:8, doth his promise f. for ever
119:82, mine eyes f. for thy word
123, mine eyes f. for thy salva.
Prov. 22:8, rod of his anger sh. f.
Ecc. 12:5, desire f. man goeth
Is. 19:5, waters f. from sea
21:16, glory of Kedar shall f.
31:3, they all shall f. together
32:6, cause drink of thirsty to f.
10, for the vintage shall f.
34:16, no one of these shall f.
38:14, mine eyes f. with looking
42:4, not f. nor be discouraged
57:16, spirit should f. before me
58:11, spring whose waters f. not
Jer. 14:6, eyes did f. bec. no gra.
15:18, as waters that f.?
48:33, wine to f.; Hos. 9:2.
Lam. 2:11, mine eyes f. with tears
3:22, because compassions f. not
Hab. 3:17, labor of olive shall f.
Lu. 16:9, ye f. they may receive
17, one tittle of the law to f.
22:32, that thy faith f. not
I Cor. 13:8, prophecies they sh. f.
Heb. 1:12, thy years shall not f.
11:32, time would f. me to tell
12:15, any man f. of grace of God

Failed.
Gen. 42:28, their heart f. them
47:15, money f. in land of Egypt
Josh. 3:16, waters f. were cut off
21:45, f. not any good which Lord promised; 23:14; I Ks. 8:56.
Job 19:14, my kinsfolk have f.
Ps. 142:4, refuge f. no man cared
Song 5:6, soul f. when he spake
Lam. 4:17, our eyes as yet f.

Faileth.
Gen. 47:15, why should we die? for the money f.
Job 21:10, gendereth and f. not
Ps. 31:10, strength f. me; 38:10.
40:12, my heart f. me; 73:26.
71:9, forsake not when strength
109:24, my flesh f. of fatness
143:7, O Lord, my spirit f.
Ex. 10:3, wisdom f. him
Is. 15:6, grass f. no green thing
41:17, their tongue f. for thirst
44:12, hungry and his strength f.
Ez. 12:22, and every vision f.
Lu. 12:23, treas. in heaven f. not
I Cor. 13:8, charity never f. but

Failing.
Dt. 28:65, Lord shall give f. of eyes
Lu. 21:26, men's hearts f. for fear

Fain.
Job 27:22, f. flee out of his hand
Lu. 15:16, f. filled belly

Faint (a.).
Gen. 25:29, E. and he was f.; 30.
Dt. 25:18, when thou wast f.
Jud. 8:4, f. yet pursuing them
I Sam. 14:28, peo. were very f.; 31.
30:10, so f. could not go over; 21.
II Sam. 16:2, such as be f.
Is. 1:5, the whole heart is f.
13:7, shall all hands be f.
29:8, awaketh, behold, he is f.
40:29, he giveth power to the f.
Jer. 8:18, my heart is f.
Lam. 5:17, for this our heart is f.

Faint (v.).
Dt. 20:3, let not your hearts f.
8, lest his brethren's heart f.
Josh. 2:9, inhabitants of land f.
Prov. 24:10, f. in day of adversity
Is. 40:30, shall f.; Amos 8:13.
31, walk and not f.
Jer. 51:46, and lest your hearts f.
Lam. 2:19, young children f.
Ez. 21:7, every spirit shall f.
15, their heart may f.
Mat. 15:32, fasting, lest they f.
Mk. 8:3, away fasting, will f.
Lu. 18:1, to pray, not to f.
II Cor. 4:1, rec. mercy we f. not
16, for which cause we f. not
Gal. 6:9, shall reap, if we f. not
Eph. 3:13, f. not at my tribula.
Heb. 12:3, and f. in your minds
5, nor f. when rebuked of him

Fainted.
Gen. 45:26, Jacob's heart f.
Ps. 27:13, f. unl. I had believed
107:5, their soul f. in them
Is. 51:20, thy sons f. they lie
Jer. 45:3, I f. in my sighing
Ez. 31:15, trees of field f.
Dan. 8:27, I Daniel f.
Jon. 2:7, soul f. I rememb. Lord
4:8, f. and wished in him, to die
Mat. 9:36, comp. on them bec. f.
Rev. 2:3, labored, and hast not f.

Faintest, etn.
Job 4:5, upon thee, and thou f.
Ps. 84:2, soul f. for courts of L.
119:81, my soul f. for salvation
Is. 10:18, a standard-bearer f.
40:28, ends of earth f. not

Faint-hearted.
Dt. 20:8, and f. let him return
Is. 7:4, nor be f. for the two tails
Jer. 49:33, H. and Arpad are f.

Faintness.
Lev. 26:36, send f. into hearts

Fair.
Gen. 6:2, daugh. of men were f.
12:11, Sar. f.; 14; 24:16; Rom. 26:7.
II Sam. 13:1, Tamar was f.; 14:27.
I Ks. 1:4, Abishag a f. damsel
Esth. 1:11, Vashti f.; 2:7, Esther f.
2:2, f. young virgins be sought
Job 37:22, f. weather cometh out
42:15, so f. as Job's daughters
Prov. 7:21, with f. speech
11:22, f. woman without discretion
26:25, when he speaketh f.
Song 1:15, thou art f.; 16; 4:1, 7.
2:10, my love, my f. one; 13.
4:10, f. is thy love, my sister
6:10, f. as moon
7:6, how f. art thou, O love
Is. 5:9, many houses great and f.
54:11, lay stones with f. colors
Jer. 11:16, and olive tree f.
12:6, though they speak f. words
46:20, Egypt like a very f. heifer
Ez. 16:17, hast taken f. jewels
39, shall take f. jewels; 23:26.
31:3, cedar in L. with f. branches
7, f. in his greatness
9, made him f. by multitude
Dan. 4:12, leaves were f.; 21.
Amos 8:13, f. virgins shall faint
Zech. 3:5, let them set a f. mitre
Mat. 16:2, it will be f. weather
Acts 7:20, Moses was exceeding f.

Faith.
is the substance of things hoped for, Heb. 11:1.
is the evidence of things not seen, Heb. 11:1.
commanded, Mk. 11:22; I Jno. 3:23.
The Objects of, are:
God, Jno. 14:1.
Christ, Jno. 6:29; Acts 20:21.
writings of Moses, Jno. 5:46; Acts 24:14.
writings of the prophets, II Chr. 20:20; Acts 26:27.
the gospel, Mk. 1:15.
promises of God, Rom. 4:21; Heb. 11:13.
In Christ, is
the gift of God, Rom. 12:3; Eph. 2:8; 6:23; Phil. 1:29.
the work of God, Acts 11:21; I Cor. 2:5.
precious, II Pet. 1:1.
most holy, Jude 20.
fruitful, I Thess. 1:3.
accompanied by repentance, Mk. 1:15; Lu. 24:47.
followed by conversion, Acts 11:21.
Christ is the author and finisher of, Heb. 12:2.
is a gift of the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:9.
the scriptures designed to produce, Jno. 20:31; II Tim. 3:15.
preaching designed to produce, Jno. 17:20; Acts 8:12; Rom. 10:14, 15, 17; I Cor. 3:5.
Through It is
remission of sins, Acts 10:43; Rom. 3:25.
justification, Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:21, 22, 28, 30; 5:1; Gal. 2:16.
salvation, Mk. 16:16; Acts 16:31.
sanctification, Acts 15:9; 26:18.
spiritual light, Jno. 12:36, 46.
spiritual life, Jno. 20:31; Gal. 2:20.
eternal life, Jno. 3:15, 16; 6:40, 47.
rest in heaven Heb. 4:3.
edification, I Tim. 1:4; Jude 20.
preservation, I Pet. 1:5.
adoption, Jno. 1:12; Gal. 3:26.

Faith—Continued.
access to God, Rom. 5:2; Eph. 3: 12.
inheritance of the promises, Gal. 3:22; Heb. 6:12.
the gift of the Holy Ghost, Acts 11:15-17; Gal. 3:14; Eph. 1:13.
impossible to please God without, Heb. 11:6.
justification is by, to be of grace, Rom. 4:16.
essential to the profitable reception of the gospel, Heb. 4:2.
necessary in the Christian warfare, I Tim. 1:18, 19; 6:12.
the gospel effectual in those who have, I Thess. 2:13.
excludes self-justification, Rom. 10: 3, 4.
works by love, Gal. 5:6; I Tim. 1: 5; Philemon 5.
Produces
hope, Rom. 5:2.
joy, Acts 16:34; I Pet. 1:8.
peace, Rom. 15:13.
confidence, Is. 28:16, with I Pet. 2:6.
boldness in preaching, Ps. 116:10, with II Cor. 4:13.
Christ is precious to those having, I Pet. 2:7.
Christ dwells in the heart by, Eph. 3:17.
necessary in prayer, Mat. 21:22; Js. 1:6.
those who are not Christ's have not, Jno. 10:26, 27.
an evidence of the new birth, I Jno. 5:1.
By It Saints
live, Gal. 2:20.
stand, Rom. 11:20; II Cor. 1:24.
walk, Rom. 4:12; II Cor. 5:7.
obtain a good report, Heb. 11:2.
overcome the world, I Jno. 5:4, 5.
resist the devil, I Pet. 5:9.
overcome the devil, Eph. 6:16.
are supported, Ps. 27:13; I Tim. 4:10.
saints die in, Heb. 11:13.
Saints Should
be sincere in, I Tim. 1:5; II Tim. 1:5.
abound in, II Cor. 8:7.
continue in, Acts 14:22; Col. 1:23.
be strong in, Rom. 4:20-24.
stand fast in, I Cor. 16:13.
be grounded and settled in, Col. 1:23.
hold, with a good conscience, I Tim. 1:19.
pray for the increase of, Lu. 17:5.
have full assurance of, II Tim. 1: 12; Heb. 10:22.
true, evidenced by its fruits, Js. 2: 21-25.
without fruits, is dead, Js. 2:17, 20, 26.
examine whether you be in, II Cor. 13:5.
all difficulties overcome by, Mat. 17:20; 21:21; Mk. 9:23.
all things should be done in, Rom. 14:22.
whatsoever is not of, is sin, Rom. 14:23.
often tried by affliction, I Pet. 1: 6, 7.
trial of, works patience, Js. 1:3.
the wicked often profess, Acts 8: 13, 21.
the wicked destitute of, Jno. 10:25; 12:37; Acts 19:9; II Thess. 3:2.
protection of, illustrated, a shield, Eph. 6:16; a breastplate, I Thess. 5:8.
in Christ, Acts 8:12; II Tim. 3:15.
unity of, Eph. 4:5, 13; Jude 3.
leads to salvation, etc., Mk. 16:16; Jno. 1:12; 3:16, 36; 6:40, 47; Acts 16:31; Gal. 3:11; Eph. 2:8; Heb. 11:6; I Pet. 1:9; I Jno. 5:10.
works by love, I Cor. 13; Gal. 5:6; Col. 1:4; I Thess. 1:3; I Tim. 1: 5; Philemon 5; Heb. 10:23; I Pet. 1:22; I Jno. 3:14, 23.
produces peace, joy, hope in believing, Rom. 5:1; 15:13; II Cor. 4: 13; I Pet. 1:8.
excludes boasting, etc., Rom. 3:27; 4:2; I Cor. 1:29; Eph. 2:9.
blessings received through, Mk. 16: 16; Jno. 6:40; 12:36; 20:31; Acts 10:43; 16:31; 26:18; Rom. 1:17; Heb. 2:4; Rom. 3:21; 4:16; 5:1; II Cor. 5:7; Gal. 2:16; 3:14, 26; Eph. 1:13; 3:12, 17; I Tim. 1:4; Heb. 4:3; 6:12; 10:38; I Pet. 1:5; Jude 20.
miracles performed through, Mat. 9:22; Lu. 8:50; Acts 3:16.
power of, Mat. 17:20; Mk. 9:23; 11: 23; Lu. 17:6.
trial of, II Thess. 1:4; Heb. 11:17; Js. 1:3, 12; I Pet. 1:7.
overcometh the world, I Jno. 5:4.
contend earnestly for the, Jude 3.
exhortations to continue in, I Cor. 16:13; II Cor. 13:5; Eph. 6:16; Phil. 1:27; Col. 1:23; 2:7; I Thess. 5:8; I Tim. 1:19; 4:12; 6: 11; II Tim. 2:22; Tit. 1:13; Heb. 10:22.
exemplified, Caleb, Num. 13:30; Job, Job 19:25; Shadrach, etc., Dan. 3: 17; Daniel, Dan. 6:10, 23; Peter, Mat. 16:16; woman who was a sinner, Lu. 7:50; Nathanael, Jno. 1:49; Samaritans, Jno. 4:39; Martha, Jno. 11:27; the disciples, Jno. 16:30; Thomas, Jno. 20:28; Stephen, Acts 6:5; priests, Acts 6:7; Ethiopian, Acts 8:37; Barnabas, Acts 11:24; Sergius Paulus, Acts 13:12; Philippian jailor, Acts 16: 31, 34; Romans, Rom. 1:8; Colossians, Col. 1:4; Thessalonians, I Thess. 1:3; Lois, II Tim. 1:5; Paul, II Tim. 4:7; Abel, Heb. 11: 4; Enoch, Heb. 11:5; Noah, Heb. 11:7; Abraham, Heb. 11:8, 17; Isaac, Heb. 11:20; Jacob, Heb. 11: 21; Joseph, Heb. 11:22; Moses, Heb. 11:24, 27; Rahab, Heb. 11: 31; Gideon, etc., Heb. 11:32, 33, 39.
Heb. 11:1, f. is substance of things 6, without f. impossi. to please God 12:2, author and finisher of our f. 13:7, whose f. follow, consider.
Js. 2:1, f. with respect of pers. 14, he hath f. can f. save him? 17, f. without works is dead; 20, 26. 18, hast f. and I have works 22, f. wrought with works, and by works was f. made perfect 5:15, prayer of f. shall save sick
II Pet. 1:1, obtained like prec. f.
I Jno. 5:4, overcometh the world, even our f.
Jude 3, earnestly contend for f. Jude 20, building yours. on h. f.
Rev. 2:13, hast not denied my f. 19, I know thy works and f. 13:10, patience and f. of saints 14:12, that keep the f. of Jesus
Faith, By.
Hab. 2:4, shall live by f.; Rom. 1: 17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38.
Acts 15:9, purifying hearts by f. 26:18, sanctified by f.
Rom. 3:22, righteous. of God by f. 28, justified by f.; 5:1; Gal. 2:16; 3: 24. 30, justify circumcision by f. 5:2, we have access by f. 11:20, standest by f.; II Cor. 1:24.
II Cor. 5:7, walk by f. not by sight
Gal. 2:20, I live by f. of S. of God 3:22, promise by f. might be given 26, children of God by f. in Christ 5:5, hope of righteousness by f.
Eph. 3:12, we have access by f. 17, C. may dwell in hearts by f.
Phil. 3:9, righteousn. of God by f.
Heb. 11:4, by f. Abel 5, by f. Enoch was translated 7, by f. Noah 8, by f. Abraham; 9, 17. 20, by f. Isaac 21, by f. Jacob 22, by f. Joseph 23, by f. Moses; 24:27. 31, by f. Rahab 29, by f. passed through Red sea 30, by f. walls of Jericho fell down
Js. 2:24, works justified not by f.
Faith, In.
Rom. 4:19, being not weak in f. 20, but was strong in f. 14:1, him weak in f. receive you
I Cor. 16:13, stand fast in f.
II Cor. 13:5, exam. wh. ye be in f.
Col. 1:23, if ye continue in the f. 2:7, and stablished in the f.
I Tim. 1:2, Timothy my own son in the f. 4, godly edifying which is in f. 2:7, teacher of the Gentiles in f. 15, saved, if they continue in f. 3:13, they purchase boldn. in f. 4:12, example of believers in f.
II Tim. 1:13, hold fast form in f.
Heb. 11:13, these all died in f.
Js. 1:6, but let them ask in f. 2:5, poor of this world, rich in f.
I Pet. 5:9, resist, steadfast in f.
Faith, Their.
Mat. 9:2, Jesus seeing their f.; Mk. 2:5; Lu. 5:20.
Faith, Through.
Acts 3:16, through f. in his name
Rom. 3:25, propitiation through f. 30, justify uncircumcision throufh f. 31, do we make void law through f.?
Gal. 3:8, God justify heathen through f. 14, promise of the Spirit through f.
Eph. 2:8, are ye saved through f.
Phil. 3:9, righteousness which is through f. of Christ
Col. 2:12, risen through f. of the operation of God
II Tim. 3:15, wise to salvation through f.
Heb. 6:12, through f. inherit promises 11:3, through f. we understand 11, through f. S. received strength 28, through f. he kept the passover 33, through f. subdued kingdoms 39, obtained a good report through f.
I Pet. 1:5, kept through f. to salvation
Faith, Thy.
Mat. 9:22, thy f. hath made thee whole; Mk. 5:34; 10:52; Lu. 8: 48; 17:19. 15:28, O woman, great is thy f.
Lu. 7:50, thy f. hath saved thee; 18: 42. 22:32, prayed that thy f. fail not
Philemon 6, communication of thy f.
Js. 2:18, show thy f. without works
Faith, Your.
Mat. 9:29, according to your f. be it
Lu. 8:25, where is your f.?
Rom. 1:8, your f. is spoken
I Cor. 2:5, your f. not stand in wis. 15:14, your f. is also vain; 17.
II Cor. 1:24, dominion over your f. 10:15, when your f. is increased
Eph. 1:15, after I heard of your f.
Phil. 2:17, offer, on service of your f.
Col. 1:4, since we heard of your f. 2:5, steadfastness of your f. in Christ
I Thess. 1:8, your f. to God-ward 3:5, I sent to know your f. 7, we were comforted by your f. 10, what is lacking in your f.
II Thess. 1:3, your f. groweth exceedingly
Js. 1:3, trying of your f. worketh
1 Pet. 1:7, trial of your f. precious 9, end of your f. even salvation 21, that your f. might be in God
II Pet. 1:5, add to your f. virtue
Faithful.
Num. 12:7, Moses f.; Heb. 3:2, 5.
Dt. 7:9, f. God who keepeth cov.
I Sam. 2:35, will raise up f. prie.
II Sam. 20:19, f. in Israel
Neh. 13:13, f. to distribute
Ps. 12:1, the f. fail from am. men 31:23, the Lord preserveth the f. 89:37, as a f. witness in heaven 101:6, mine eyes shall be on f. 119:86, commandments are f. 138, thy testimonies very f.
Prov. 11:13, f. spirit conc. matter 13:17, a f. ambassador is health 14:5, a f. witness will not lie 20:6, a f. man who can find? 27:6, f. the wounds of a friend
Is. 1:21, how is f. city become 26, shalt be called the f. city 8:2, I took unto me f. witnesses
Jer. 42:5, Lord be f. witness between us
Dan. 6:4, forasmuch as he was f.
Hos. 11:12, Ju. is f. with saints
Mat. 24:45, who then is f. 25:21, well done, good and f. servant 23, f. in a few things; Lu. 19:17.
Lu. 12:42, who is f. and wise? 16:10, f. in least is f. in much 12, not f. in what is ano. man's
Acts 16:15, ye have judged me f.
I Cor. 1:9, God is f.; 10:13. 4:2, stewards, that a man be f. 17, sent Timothy, f. in the Lord 7:25, mercy of the Lord to be f.
Gal. 3:9, blessed with f. Abraham
Eph. 1:1, to saints and f. in Christ Jesus 6:21, Tychicus a f. minister
Col. 1:2, saints and f. brethren in Christ 7, Ep. for you f. minister; 4:7. 4:9, Onesimus, a f. brother
I Thess. 5:24, f. is he that calleth
II Thess. 3:3, Lord is f., who shall stablish you
I Tim. 1:12, Christ he counted f. 15, a f. saying; 4:9; Tit. 3:8.
II Tim. 2:2, same commit to f. m. 11, f. saying 13, he abideth f.
Tit. 1:6, having f. children 9, holding fast the f. word
Heb. 2:17, he might be f. 3:2, f. to him that appointed h. 10:23, is f. that promised; 11:11.
I Pet. 4:19, souls as to a f. Crea.
I Jno. 1:9, he is f. to forgive us
Rev. 1:5, C. the f. witness; 3:14. 2:10, be f. unto death 19:11, was called F. and True 21:5, words are true and f.; 22:6.
Faithfully.
II Ks. 12:15, for they dealt f.; 22: 7.
II Chr. 31:12, brought offerings f. 34:12, men did the work f.
Prov. 29:14, f. judgeth the poor
Jer. 23:28, speak my word f.
Faithfulness.
I Sam. 26:23, render to man his f.
Ps. 5:9, no f. in their mouth 36:5, thy f. reacheth unto clouds 40:10, I have declared thy f. 89:1, I will make known thy f. 2, thy f. shalt thou establish 5, thy f. also in the congrega. 8, to thy f. round about thee? 24, f. and mercy be with him 92:2, good to show f. every night 119:75, in f. hast afflicted me 90, thy f. is unto all generations 143:1, in thy f. answer me
Is. 11:5, f. shall be girdle 25:1, thy counsels of old are f.
Lam. 3:23, great thy f.
Hos. 2:20, I will betroth thee in f.
commended in the service of God, II Ks. 12:15; II Chr. 31:12; Mat. 24:45; II Cor. 2:17; 4:2; III Jno. 5.
toward men, Dt. 1:16; Ps. 141:5; Prov. 11:13; 13:17; 14:5; 20:6; 25:13; 27:6; 28:20; Lu. 16:10; I Cor. 4:2; I Tim. 3:11; 6:2; Tit. 2:10.
of Abraham, Gen. 22; Gal. 3:9.
of Joseph, Gen. 39:4, 22.
of Moses, Num. 12:7; Heb. 3:5.
of David, I Sam. 22:14.
of Daniel, Dan. 6:4.
of Paul, Acts 20:20.
of Timothy, I Cor. 4:17.
of God, Ps. 36:5; 40:10; 88:11; 89: 1; 92:2; 119:75; Is. 25:1; Lam. 3:23.
a characteristic of saints, Eph. 1: 1; Col. 1:2; I Tim. 6:2; Rev. 17: 14.
Exhibited in
the service of God, Mat. 24:45.
declaring the word of God, Jer. 23:28; II Cor. 2:17; 4:2.
the care of dedicated things, II Chr. 31:12.
helping the brethren, III Jno. 5.
bearing witness, Prov. 14:5.
reproving others, Prov. 27:6; Ps. 141:5.
situations of trust, II Ks. 12:15; Neh. 13:13; Acts 6:1-3.
doing work, II Chr. 34:12.
keeping secrets, Prov. 11:13.
conveying messages, Prov. 13:17; 25:13.
all things, I Tim. 3:11.
the smallest matters, Lu. 16:10-12.
should be unto death, Rev. 2:10.
Especially Required in
ministers, I Cor. 4:2; II Tim. 2:2.
the wives of ministers, I Tim. 3: 11.
the children of ministers, Tit. 1:6.
difficulty of finding, Prov. 20:6.
the wicked devoid of, Ps. 5:9.
associate with those who exhibit, Ps. 101:6.
blessedness of, I Sam. 26:23; Prov. 28:20.
blessedness of, illustrated, Mat. 24: 45, 46; 25:21, 23.
exemplified, Joseph, Gen. 39:22, 23; Moses, Num. 12:7, with Heb. 3:2, 5; David, I Sam. 22:14; Hananiah, Neh. 7:2; Abraham, Neh. 9; 8; Gal. 3:9; Daniel, Dan. 6:4; Paul, Acts 20:20, 27; Timothy, I Cor. 4:17; Tychicus, Eph. 6:2; Epaphras, Col. 1:7; Onesimus, Col. 4:9; Silvanus, I Pet. 5:12; Antipas, Rev. 2:13.
Faithfulness of God, The.
is part of his character, Is. 49:7; I Cor. 1:9; I Thess. 5:24.
Declared to be
great, Lam. 3:23.
established, Ps. 89:2.
incomparable, Ps. 89:8.
unfailing, Ps. 89:33; II Tim. 2: 13.
infinite, Ps. 36:5.
everlasting, Ps. 119:90; 146:6.
should be pleaded in prayer, Ps. 143:1.
should be proclaimed, Ps. 40:10; 89:1.
Manifested
in his counsels, Is. 25:1.
in afflicting his saints, Ps. 119: 75.
in fulfilling his promises, I Ks. 8:20; Ps. 132:11; Mic. 7:20; Heb. 10:23.
in keeping his covenant, Dt. 7:9; Ps. 111:5.
in his testimonies, Ps. 119:138.
in executing his judgments, Jer. 23:20; 51:29.
in forgiving sins, I Jno. 1:9.
to his saints, Ps. 89:24; II Thess. 3:3.
saints encouraged to depend on, I Pet. 4:19.
should be magnified, Ps. 89:5; 92:2. 2.
Faithless, Mat. 17:17; Mk. 9:19; Lu. 9:41; Jno. 20:27.
Fall (n.).
Prov. 16:18, haughty spirit before a f.
Mat. 7:27, great was the f. of it
Lu. 2:34, set for the rise and f. of many
Rom. 11:12, if the f. of them be the riches
See Jer. 49:21; Ez. 26:15; 31:16; 32:10.
Fall (v.).
Gen. 45:24, see ye f. not out by the
Lev. 25:35, thy brother be f. in decay
I Sam. 3:19, let none of his words f.

Fall—Continued.
II Sam. 1:19, 25, 27, how are the mighty f.!
3:38, great man f. this day
24:14; I Chr. 21:13, f. into hands of God
II Ks. 14:10, why meddle that thou shouldest f.?
Job 4:13; 33:15, deep sleep f. on men
Ps. 5:10, let them f. by their own counsels
7:15, is f. into ditch
16:6, lines f. in pleasant places
37:24, though he f., not utterly cast down
56:13; 116:8, deliver my feet from f.
72:11, kings shall f. down before him
91:7, a thousand shall f. at thy side
Prov. 10:8, 10, a prating fool shall f.
11:14, where no counsel is, the people f.
28, he that trusteth in riches shall f.
13:17; 17:20; 24:16, f. into mischief
24:16, just man f. seven times
17, rejoice not when thine enemy f.
26:27; Ecc. 10:8, diggeth a pit shall f. therein
Ecc. 4:10, woe to him that is alone when he f.
11:3, where the tree f., there it shall be
Is. 14:12, how are thou f.!
34:4, as the leaf f. from the vine
40:30, the young men shall utterly f.
Jer. 49:26; 50:30, young men f. in her streets
Ez. 24:6, let no lot f. on it
Dan. 3:5; 11:26; Mat. 4:9, f. down and worship
Hos. 10:8; Lu. 23:30; Rev. 6:16, say to hills, F. on us
Mic. 7:8, when I f.
Zech. 11:2, the cedar is f.
Mat. 10:20, sparrow f. to ground
12:11, f. into pit on sabbath day
15:14; Lu. 6:39, both f. into the ditch
21:44; Lu. 20:18, f. on this stone
24:29; Mk. 13:25, stars f. from heaven
Lu. 8:13, in time of temptation f. away
10:18, Satan as lightning f. from heaven
Rom. 14:4, to his master he standeth or f.
13, occasion to f.
I Cor. 10:12, take heed lest he f.
15:6, 18, some are f. asleep
Gal. 5:4, ye are f. from grace
I Tim. 3:6, f. into the condemnation
7, lest he f. into reproach
6:9, rich f. into temptation
Heb. 4:11, lest any f. after same example
6:6, if they f. away
10:31, to f. into hands of living God
Js. 1:2, joy when ye f. into temptation
11; I Pet. 1:24, flower thereof f.
5:12, lest ye f. into condemnation
II Pet. 1:10, ye shall never f.
3:17, lest ye f. from stedfastness
See Is. 21:9; Lam. 5:16; Rev. 14:8; 18:2.

Fall of Man, The.
by the disobedience of Adam, Gen. 3:6, 11, 12, with Rom. 5:12, 15, 19.
through temptation of the devil, Gen. 3:1-5; II Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:14.

Man, in Consequence of,
made in the image of Adam, Gen. 5:3, with I Cor. 15:48, 49.
born in sin, Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps. 51:5; Is. 48:8; Jno. 3:6.
a child of wrath, Eph. 2:3.
evil in heart, Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Jer. 16:12; Mat. 15:19.
blinded in heart, Eph. 4:18.
corrupt and perverse in his ways, Gen. 6:12; Ps. 10:5; Rom. 3:12-16.
depraved in mind, Rom. 8:5-7; Eph. 4:17; Col. 1:21; Tit. 1:15.
without understanding, Ps. 14:2, 3, with Rom. 3:11; 1:31.
receives not the things of God, I Cor. 2:14.
comes short of God's glory, Rom. 3:23.
defiled in conscience, Tit. 1:15; Heb. 10:22.
intractable, Job 11:12.
estranged from God, Gen. 3:8; Ps. 58:3; Eph. 4:18; Col. 1:21.
in bondage to sin, Rom. 6:19; 7:5,23; Gal. 5:17; Tit. 3:3.
in bondage to the devil, II Tim. 2:26; Heb. 2:14,15.
constant in evil, Ps. 10:5; II Pet. 2:14.
conscious of guilt, Gen. 3:7, 8, 10,
unrighteous, Ecc. 7:20; Rom. 3:10.
abominable, Job 15:16; Ps. 14:3.
turned to his own way, Is. 53:6.
loves darkness, Jno. 3:19.
corrupt, etc., in speech, Rom. 3:13, 14.
devoid of the fear of God, Rom. 3:18.
totally depraved, Gen. 6:5; Rom. 7:18.
dead in sin, Eph. 2:1; Col. 2:13.
all men partake of the effects of, I Ks. 8:46; Gal. 3:22; I Jno. 1:8; 5:19.

Punishment Consequent upon:
banishment from paradise, Gen. 3:24.
condemnation to labor and sorrow, Gen. 3:16, 19; Job 5:6, 7.
temporal death, Gen. 3:19; Rom. 5:12; I Cor. 15:22.
eternal death, Job 21:30; Rom. 5:18, 21; 6:23.
cannot be remedied by man, Prov. 20:9; Jer. 2:22; 13:23.
remedy for, provided by God, Gen. 3:15; Jno. 3:16.

Fallow.
Jer. 4:3, f. ground; Hos. 10:12.

False.
Ex. 23:1, shalt not raise f. report
7, keep thee far from a f. mat.
II Ks. 9:12, it is f.; tell us now
Job 36:4, my words shall n. be f.
Ps. 119:104, I hate every f. way; 128.
120:3, done thee, f. tongue
Prov. 11:1, f. balance is abomination
17:4, giveth heed to f. lips
20:23, a f. balance is not good
25:14, whoso boasteth of a f. gift
Jer. 14:14, prophesy a f. vision
23:32, prophesy f. dreams
37:14, it is f.; I fall not away
Lam. 2:14, seen for thee f. burdens
Ez. 21:23, shall be as a f. divin.
Zech. 8:17, evil, love no f. oath
10:2, divin. have told f. dreams
Mal. 3:5, witness against f. swearers
Mat. 24:24, shall arise f. Christs and f. prophets; Mk. 13:22.
Lu. 19:8, any thing by f. accusa.
II Cor. 11:13, such are f. apostles
26, in perils among f. brethren
Gal. 2:4, because of f. brethren
Tit. 2:3, they be not f. accusers
II Pet. 2:1, there sh. be f. teachers

False Prophets.
Mat. 7:15, f. prophets in sheep's clothing
24:11, many f. prophets shall rise; 24.
Mk. 13:22, f. prophets rise show signs
Lu 6:26, did fathers to the f. prophets
II Pet. 2:1, there were f. prophets among the people
I Jno. 4:1, f. prophets gone out

False Witness, es.
Ex. 20:16, thou shalt not bear f. witness; Dt. 5:20; Mat. 19:18.
Dt. 19:16, if a f. witness rise up
18, if the witness be a f. witness
Ps. 27:12, f. witnesses are risen
35:11, f. witnesses did rise up
Prov. 6:19, a f. witness speaketh lies
12:17, a f. witness showeth deceit; 14:5.
19:5, f. witness not be unpunished; 9.
21:28, f. witness shall perish
25:18, that beareth f. witness
Mat. 15:19, out of the heart proceed f. witness
26:59, elders sought f. witness against Jesus
60, many f. witnesses came, at last came two f. witnesses
Mk. 14:56, bear f. witness against him; 57.
Acts 6:13, and set up f. witnesses
I Cor. 15:15, we are found f. witnesses of God

Falsehood.
II Sam. 18:13, should have wrought f.
Job 21:34, in answers remaineth f.
Ps. 7:14, he hath brought forth f.
119:118, for deceit is f.
144:8, a right hand of f; 11.
Is. 28:15, under f. have we hid
57:4, seed of f.? 59:13, words of f.
Jer. 10:14, image is f.; 51:17.
Hos. 7:1, for they commit f.
Mic. 2:11, walking in spirit and f.

Falsely.
Gen. 21:23, thou wilt not deal f.
Lev. 6:3, lost, and sweareth f.
19:11, neither deal f. nor lie
12, not swear by my name f.
Dt. 19:18, witn. have testified f.
Ps. 44:17, nor have we dealt f.
Jer. 5:2, Lord liveth, they swear f.
31, prophets prophesy f.; 29:9.
6:13, every one dealeth f.; 8:10,
Jer. 7:9, ye steal, murder, and swear f.?
49:16, for thou speakest f. of Ishmael
43:2, speakest f. Lord hath not sent
Hos. 10:4, swearing f. in making
Zech. 5:4, enter house swear f.
Mat. 5:11, say evil against you f.
Lu. 3:14, nor accuse any f.
I Tim. 6:20, opp. of science f.
I Pet. 3:16, f. accuse good conv.

Falsifying.
Amos 8:5, f. balances by deceit

Fame.
Gen. 45:16, f. was heard in Phar.
Num. 14:15, have heard f. of thee
Josh. 6:27, Joshua's f. was noised
9:9, we heard the f. of God
I Ks. 4:31, f. was in all nations
10:1, heard f. of Solomon; II Chr. 9:1.
7, wisdom exceedeth f.; II Chr. 9:6.
I Chr. 14:17, f. of D. was to all
Esth. 9:4, Mordecai's f. through provinces
Job 28:22, we have heard f.
Is. 66:19, that have not heard f.
Jer. 6:24, we have heard the f.
Zeph. 3:19, and I will get them f.
Mat. 4:24, f. of J. abroad; Mk. 1:28; Lu. 4:14, 37; 5:15.
9:26, the f. thereof went abroad
31, they spread abroad his f.
14:1, Herod heard of f. of Jesus

Familiar.
Job 19:14, my f. friends have forgotten me
Ps. 41:9, my f. friend lift up heel

Familiar Spirit.
Lev. 20:27, man or woman of a f. spirit
I Sam. 28:7, woman that hath f. spirit; 8.
II Chr. 33:6, Manasseh dealt with f. spirit
Is. 29:4, as one that hath a f. spirit

Familiar Spirits.
Lev. 19:31, regard not them that have f. spirits
20:6, soul that turneth after f. spirits
Dt. 18:11, nor consulter with f. spirits
I Sam. 28:3, Saul put away those that had f. spirits
II Ks. 21:6, with f. spirits
23:24, workers with f. spirits
Is. 8:19, seek f. spirits
19:3, hath f. spirits

Familiars.
Jer. 20:10, f. watched for halting

Family.
Lev. 20:5, I will set face against his f.
25:10, return every man to his f.; 41.
47, the stock of the strang. f.
Num. 36:6, f. of father's tribe; 12.
Dt. 29:18, lest a f. turn from Lord
Josh. 7:14, f. which Lord taketh
Jud. 1:25, go man and all his f.
6:15, my f. is poor in Manasseh
Jer. 3:14, one of a cit. two of a f.
Zech. 12:12, f. sh. mourn; 13, 14.
Eph. 3:15, f. in heaven and earth

Families.
of saints blessed, Ps. 128:3-6.
Should
be taught the scriptures, Dt. 4:9, 10.
worship God together, I Cor. 16:19.
be duly regulated, Prov. 31:27; I Tim. 3:4, 5, 12.
live in unity, Gen. 45:24; Ps. 133:1.
live in mutual forbearance, Gen. 50:17-21; Mat. 18:21, 22.
rejoice together before God, Dt. 14:26.
deceivers and liars should be removed from, Ps. 101:7.
warning against departing from God, Dt. 29:18.
punishment of irreligious, Jer. 10:25.
(good) exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 18:19; Jacob, Gen. 35:2; Joshua, Josh. 24:15; David, II Sam. 6:20; Job, Job 1:5; Lazarus of Bethany, Jno. 11:1-5; Cornelius, Acts 10:2, 33; Lydia, Acts 16:15; jailor of Philippi, Acts 16:31-34; Crispus, Acts 18:8; Lois, II Tim. 1:5.

Famine.
sent by God, Ps. 105:16.
often on account of sin, Lev. 26:21, 26; Lam. 4:4-6.
one of God's four sore judgments, Ez. 14:21.
Caused by
God's blessing withheld, Hos. 2:8, 9; Hag. 1:6.
want of seasonable rain, I Ks. 17:1; Jer. 14:1-4; Amos 4:7.
rotting of the seed in the ground, Joel 1:17.
swarms of insects, Dt. 28:38, 42; Joel 1:4.
blasting and mildew, Amos 4:9; Hag. 2:17.
devastation by enemies, Dt. 28:33, 51.
often long continued, Gen. 41:27; II Ks. 8:1, 2.
often severe, Gen. 12:10; I Ks. 18:2; Jer. 52:6.
Expressed by
taking away the stay of bread, etc., Is. 3:1.
cleanness of teeth, Amos 4:6.
the arrows of famine, Ez. 5:16.
often accompanied by war, Jer. 14:15; 29:18.
often followed by pestilence, Jer. 42:17; Ez. 7:15; Mat. 24:7.
Things Eaten During:
wild herbs, II Ks. 4:39, 40.
ass's flesh, II Ks 6:25.
ordure, II Ks. 6:25; Lam. 4:5.
human flesh, Lev. 26:29; II Ks. 6:28, 29.
Gen. 12:10, f. was grievous in land
26:1, f. in land, besides first f.
41:27, seven empty ears seven years of f.
30, f. shall consume the land
31, plenty shall not be known by reason of f.
56, f. was over all face of earth
47:13, fainted by reason of f.
Ruth 1:1, ruled there was f.
II Sam. 21:1, f. in the days of David
24:13, shall years of f. come?
I Ks. 8:37, in land f.; II Chr. 20:9
18:2, f. in Samaria; II Ks. 6:25.
II Ks. 7:4, then the f. is in the city
8:1, the Lord hath called for a f.
25:3, f. prevailed in Jerusalem, and there was no bread
II Chr. 32:11, Hezekiah persuade you to die by f.
Job 5:20, in f. he shall redeem thee from death

Fare, I Sam. 17:18; Jon. 1:3; Lu. 16:19.

Farewell, Lu. 9:61; Acts 18:21; II Cor. 13:11.

Farm, Mat. 22:5.

Farthing, Mat. 5:26; 10:29; Mk. 12:42; Lu. 12:6.

Fashion,
Job 10:8; Ps. 119:73, thine hands have f. me
31:15, did not one f. us?
Ps. 33:15, he f. hearts alike
139:16, in continuance were f.
Is. 45:9, say to him that f. it
Mk. 2:12, never saw it on this f.
Lu. 9:29, the f. of his countenance
I Cor. 7:31, the f. of this world passeth
Phil. 2:8, found in f. as a man
See Gen. 6:15; Ex. 32:4; Ez. 42:11; Js. 1:11.

Fast.
II Sam. 12:23, he is dead, wherefore should I f.?
Ps. 33:9, he commanded, and it stood f.
65:6, setteth f. the mountains
Is. 58:3, why have we f., and thou seest not?
4, ye f. for strife
5, wilt thou call this a f.?
6, is not this the f. that I have chosen?
Joel 1:14, sanctify a f.
Zech. 7:5, did ye at all f. unto me?
Mat. 6:16, when ye f., be not
18, appear not to f.
Mk. 2:19, can children of bride-chamber f.?
Lu. 18:12, I f. twice in the week
See Jer. 14:12; Mat. 4:2; Acts 13:2.

Fasten, ed, ing.
Jud. 4:21, J. f. nail into ground
I Chr. 10:10, f. head in temple
Job 38:6, wher. are foundations f.
Ecc. 12:11, as nails f. by masters
Is. 22:23, I will f. him as a nail
25, nail f. in the sure place
41:7, he f. it, it sh. not be moved
Jer. 10:4, they f. it with nails
Lu. 4:20, eyes of all f. on him
Acts 3:4, Peter f. his eyes on him
11:6, when I had f. my eyes
28:3, a viper f. on his hand

Fasting.
spirit of, explained, Is. 58:6, 7.
not to be made a subject of display, Mat. 6:16-18.
should be unto God, Zech. 7:5; Mat. 6:18.
for the chastening of the soul, Ps. 69:10.
for the humbling of the soul, Ps. 35:13.
Observed on Occasions of
judgments of God, Joel 1:14; 2:12.
public calamities, II Sam. 1:12.
afflictions of the church, Lu. 5:33-35.
afflictions of others, Ps. 35:13; Dan. 6:18.
private afflictions, II Sam. 12:16.
approaching danger, Esth. 4:16.
ordination of ministers, Acts 13:3; 14:23.

Fasting—Continued.
Accompanied by
prayer. Ezra 8:23; Dan. 9:3.
confession of sin. I Sam. 7:6. Neh. 9:1, 2.
mourning. Joel 2:12.
Neh. 9:1, were assembled with f.
Esth. 4:3, decree came, there was f.
Ps. 35:13, humbled soul with f.
69:10, chast. my soul with f.
109:24, knees weak through f.
Jer. 36:6, the words on f. day
Dan. 6:18, passed the night f.
9:3, D. set himself to seek by f.
Joel 2:12, turn ye with f.
Mat. 15:32, send them away f.
17:21, but by f.; Mk. 9:29.
Mk. 8:3, if I send them away f.
Lu. 2:37, Anna served God with f.
Acts 10:30, four days ago I was f.
14:23, and had prayed with f.
27:33, fourteenth day ye cont. f.
I Cor. 7:5, give yourselves to f.
II Cor. 6:5, approv. ourselves in f.
11:27, f. often, in cold and nakedness
Fat (n.).
Gen. 4:4, Abel brought f. of flock
Ex. 29:13, take the f.; 22; Lev. 3: 3, 4, 9, 10; 4:8; 7:3, 4.
Lev. 3:16, all the f. is the Lord's
4:26, burn his f.; 6:12; 17:6.
7:24, f. of beast that dieth
9:24, fire from Lord consumed f.
Dt. 32:14, f. of lambs, f. of kid
Jud. 3:22, f. closed on the blade
I Sam. 2:15, before they burnt f.
15:22, hearken is better than f.
II Sam. 1:22, from t. of mighty
II Chr. 35:14, offer. f. until night
Job 15:27, collops of f. on flanks
Ps. 17:10, inclosed in their own f.
Is. 1:11, full of f. of fed beasts
34:6, f. with the f. of kidneys
43:24, nor filled me with f.
Ez. 44:7, ye offer f. and blood
Fat, Eat.
Gen. 45:18, shall eat f. of land
Lev. 3:17, eat no f.; 7:23.
7:25, whoso eateth f. be cut off
Dt. 32:38, eat f. of sacrifices
Neh. 8:10, eat f., drink the sweet
Ez. 34:3, ye eat f. and clothe
39:19, ye shall eat f. till full
Zech. 11:16, shall eat flesh of f.
Fat (a.).
Gen. 41:2, came up seven kine f.
49:20, out of A. his bread be f.
Num. 13:20, land is f. or lean
Dt. 31:20, when waxen f. then
32:15, Jeshurun waxed f., kicked
Jud. 3:17, Eglon was a very f. man
I Sam. 2:29, to make f. with off.
28:24, the woman had a f. calf
I Chr. 4:40, they found f. pasture
Neh. 9:25, took a f. land bec. f.
Ps. 22:29, they that be f. on earth
37:20, enemies as f. of lambs
92:14, shall be f. and flourishing
119:70, heart is as f. as grease
Prov. 11:25, lib. soul be made f.
13:4, soul of diligent be made f.
15:30, good report mak. bones f.
28:25, trusteth in Lord be made f.
Is. 5:17, of t. ones strangers eat
6:10, make the heart of this people f.
10:16, send am. f. ones leanness
25:6, feast of f. things full of marrow
28:1, on head of the f. valleys; 4.
30:23, bread be f. and plenteous
34:6, sword of the L. is made f.
7, dust shall be f. with fatness
58:11, Lord shall make f. thy bones
Jer. 5:28, waxen f. they shine
50:11, ye are grown f. as heifer
Ez. 34:14, in f. pasture sh. feed
16, I will destroy f. and strong
20, judge bet. f. cattle and lean
45:15, lamb out of f. pastures
Amos 5:22, nor regard offerings of f. beasts
Hab. 1:16, by them portion is f.
Father.
Gen. 17:4, be f. of many nations; 5; Rom. 4:17, 18.
44:19, have ye a f.?
20, we have a f.
45:8, made me a f. to Pharaoh
Lev. 21:10, f. was an Egyptian
Num. 11:12, as nursing f.
30:16, statutes betw. f. and dau.
Jud. 17:10, be to me a f.
18:19, be to us a f. and a priest
Esth. 2:7, Esther had neither f. nor
Job 29:16, I was a f. to the poor
31:18, with me as with a f.
38:28, hath the rain a f.?
Ps. 68:5, a f. of fatherless is God
103:13, as a f. pitieth children
Prov. 3:12, correcteth, as f. son
4:1, hear the instruction of a f.
10:1, maketh a wise son glad a f.; 15:20
17:21, fool of a fool hath no joy
23:24, f. of righteous shall rejoice
Is. 9:6, called everlasting F.
22:21, Eliakim be f. to inh. bitants
38:19, f. to children shall make known thy truth
Jer. 31:9, for I am a f. to Israel
Ez. 18:4, as soul of f. so of son
20, son shall not bear iniq. of f.
22:7, in thee they set light by f.
Mic. 7:6, son dishonoreth the f.
Mal. 1:6, a f. where mine honor?
2:10, have we not all one f.?
Mat. 10:21, f. deliver child; Mk. 13:12.
37, that loveth f. more than me
11:25, Jesus said, I thank thee, F.
26, so F.; Lu. 10:21; Jno. 11:41.
27, knoweth the Son but the F.
15:4, that curseth f.; Mk. 7:10.
19:5, leave f. and cleave to wife
29, that hath forsaken f. for my name's sake; Mk. 10:29.
28:19, baptizing in name of F.
Mk. 9:24, f. of child cried
13:32, knoweth no man but F.
14:36, Abba, F., all things possible
Lu. 10:22, who the F. is, but S.
11:11, if a son ask bread of a f.
12:53, f. be divided against the son and son against the f.
15:21, f., I have sinned against heaven
16:27, I pray thee, f., send him
22:42, F., if willing, remove cup
23:34, F., forgive them; for they
46, F., into thy hands I commend
Jno. 1:14, only begotten of F.
18, Son who is in bosom of F.
3:35, F. loveth the Son; 5:20.
4:11, nor at Jerusalem worship F.
23, shall worship F. in spirit
5:19, do nothing but what he seeth F. do
21, as F. raiseth up dead, so Son
22, the F. judgeth no man, but
23, honor the Son even as F.
26, the F. hath life in himself
36, works F. hath given me bear witness F. hath sent me
37, F. which hath sent; 8:16; 12: 49; 14:24; I Jno. 4:14.
45, will accuse you to the F.
6:37, all the F. giveth me, shall
39, F. will that I lose nothing
42, Jesus, whose f. we know?
44, except the F. draw him
45, learned of F. cometh to me
46, not any hath seen the F.
57, sent me, and I live by the F.
8:16, am not alone, but I and F.
18, F. beareth witness of me
27, understood not he spake of F.
29, F. hath not left me alone
41, we have one F., even God
44, devil is liar, and the f. of it
10:15, F. know. me, so I the F.
38, F. is in me, and I in him
12:27, F., save me from this hour
28, F., glorify thy name, then
50, as F. said to me, so I speak
13:1 should depart unto the F.
3, that F. had given all things
14:6, cometh to the F., but by me
8, Lord, show us the F.
9, seen me, hath seen the F.
11, I in F. and F. in me; 17:21.
13, F. may be glorified in Son
16, pray the F. for you; 16:26.
31, I love the F.; as F. gave com.
15:9, as the F. hath loved me, so
16, whatsoever ye ask F.; 16:26.
26, I will send Comforter from F.
16:3, not known the F. nor me
15, all things F. hath, are mine
16, because I go to the F.; 17.
25, show you plainly of the F.
27, the F. loveth you, because
28, I came from F. and go to F.
32, am not alone, F. is with me
17:1, F., hour is come, glorify Son
5, O F., glorify thou me with
11, holy F., keep those given me
24, F., I will they be where I am
25, O righteous F., world hath not
Acts 1:4, wait for promise of F.
7, F. put in his own power
2:33, received of F. the promise
Rom. 4:11, be f. of them believe
12, f. of circumcision to them
16, Abraham, who is f. of us all
6:4, as Christ was raised by F.
8:15, whereby we cry, Abba, F.
11:28, are belov. for the F. sake
15:6, F. of our Lord Jesus Christ; II Cor. 1:3; 11:31; Eph. 1:3; I Pet. 1:3.
I Cor. 8:6, is but one God, the F.
15:24, deliv. up kingdom to F.
II Cor. 1:3, F. of mercies
6:18, I will be a F. unto you
Gal. 1:3, peace from F.; II Tim. 1:2; Tit. 1:4.
4, according to will of God and our F.
4:2, until time appointed of F.
6, Spirit, crying, Abba, F.
Eph. 1:17, God of Jesus F. of glory
2:18, access by one Spirit to F.
3:14, bow my knees unto the F.
4:6, one God and F. of all
5:20, giving thanks to F.; Col. 1:3, 12; 3:17.
6:23, love with faith from F.
Phil. 2:11, is Lord, to glory of F.
22, as a son with the f. he hath
Col. 1:19, it plea. F. that all fuln.
2:2, acknowl. of mystery of F.
I Thess. 1:1, church in God the F.
2:11, charged you, as a f. doth
I Tim. 5:1, entreat him as a f.
Heb. 1:5, I will be to him a F.
7:3, Melchizedek without f.
12:7, what son f. chasten. not?
9, in subjection to F. of spirits
Js. 1:17, com. from F. of lights
3:9, bless we God, even the F.
I Pet. 1:2, foreknowl. of the F.
17, call on F. who judgeth
II Pet. 1:17, receiv. from F. honor
I Jno. 1:2, life wh. was with F.
3, our fellowship is with F.
2:1, an advocate with the F., Jesus
13, because ye have known F.
15, love of the F. is not in him
16, pride of life is not of the F.
22, antichrist deni. F. and Son
23, whoso denieth Son hath not F.
24, continue in the Son and in F.
3:1, what manner of love the F.
5:7, three bear record, the F.
II Jno. 3, mercy and peace from F.
4, we receive a com. from F.
9, abideth in Christ hath F.
Jude 1, sanctified by God the F.
Father, Her.
Gen. 19:33, first-born lay with her f.
29:12, he was her f. brother
Lev. 21:9, she profaneth her f.
Num. 12:14, if her f. had but spit
Dt. 21:13, bewail her f. a month
Jud. 15:6, Philistines burnt her f.
Esth. 2:7, her f. and mother dead
Father, His.
Gen. 2:24, shall a man leave his f.; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31.
28:7, Jacob obeyed his f. and his
31:53, J. sware by fear of his f.
37:1, his f. was a stranger
22, to deliver him to his f.
44:22, the lad cannot leave his f.
46:1, sacrifices to God of his f.
29, Joseph went to meet his f.
47:12, Joseph nourished his f.
Ex. 21:15, smiteth f. be put to death
17, curseth his f.; Lev. 20:9.
Lev. 19:3, fear every man his f.
Dt. 21:18, will not obey his f.
27:16, setteth light by his f.
33:9, his f., I have not seen him
I Sam. 14:1, Jonathan told not his f.
19:4, spake good of David to his f.
20:34, his f. had done him shame
II Sam. 7:14, I will be his f.
10:2, as his f. showed kindness to me; I Chr. 19:2.
I Ki. 11:4, not perf. as David his f.
6, as did David his f.; 15:11; II Ki. 18:3; II Chr. 28:1; 29:2.
33, not as f.; II Ki. 14:3; 16:2.
15:3, walked in all sins of his f.
26, way of f.; 22:43; II Ki. 21:21.
II Ki. 3:2, did evil, but not like f.
I Chr. 17:13, I will be his f.; 28:6.
II Chr. 3:1, Lord appeared to David his f.
17:4, Jehos. sought God of his f.
34:2, in ways of David his f.; 3.
Prov. 13:1, hear. instruction of f.
15:5, despiseth his f. instruction
17:25, foolish son a grief to his f.
19:13, is the calamity of his f.
26, wasteth his f. causeth shame
20:20, curseth his f. lamp put out
28:7, com. of riot, shameth his f.
24, whoso robbeth his f.
29:3, lov. wisdom rejoiceth his f.
30:17, mocketh f. ravens pick
Is. 45:10, woe to him saith to his f.
Ez. 18:14, son seeth his f. sins
17, not die for iniquity of his f.
Amos 2:7, his f. go in to same maid
Zech. 13:3, his f. thrust him
Mal. 1:6, a son honors his f.
Mat. 10:35, at variance against his f.
15:5, to his f. it is gift; Mk. 7:11.
6, and honor not his f. be free
16:27, Son come in glory of his F.; Mk. 8:38; Lu. 9:26.
21:31, whether did will of his f.?
Lu. 1:32, give him throne of his f.
59, called after name of his f.
62, they made signs unto his f.
9:42, Jesus delivered him to his f.
14:26, and hate not his f.
15:12, younger said to his f.
20, arose and came to his f.
Jno. 5:18, said that God was his F.
Acts 16:1, but his f. was a Greek
Heb. 7:10, in the loins of his f.
Rev. 1:6, kings and priests to his f.
14:1, his F. name in foreheads
Father-in-law.
Ex. 18:1, Moses' f.-in-law; 8, 14, 17; Jud. 1:16; 4:11.
27, Moses let f.-in-law depart
Jud. 19:4, f.-in-law retained him
Jno. 18:13, f.-in-law to Caiaphas
Father, My.
Gen. 19:34, I lay yesternight with my f.
20:12, the daughter of my f.
27:34, E. cried, Bless me, my f.
31:5, the God of my f.; 42; 32:9; Ex. 18:4.
Gen. 44:24, thy servant my f.; 27: 30.
32, surety for the lad to my f.
45:3, doth my f. yet live?
47:1, my f. and brethren are come
Dt. 26:5, a Syrian was my f.
Josh. 2:13, will save alive my f.
Jud. 9:17, my f. fought for you
14:16, I have not told it my f.
I Sam. 14:29, my f. troub. the land
18:18, what is my f. family?
20:2, my f. will do nothing
13, Lord be with thee as with my f.
22:3, let my f. be with you
II Sam. 16:3, restore king. of my f
I Ks. 2:26, barest ark before my f., in all wherein my f. was afflicted
44, wickedness didst to David my f.
3:6, showed to David my f. mercy
7, made king instead of my f.
5:3, my f. could not build house
8:17, in heart of David my f. to
12:10, little finger be thicker than my f. loins; II Chr. 10:10.
11, my f. lade you; II Chr. 10:11.
14, my f. chastised; II Chr. 10:14.
15:19, league between my f.; II Chr. 16:3.
19:20, kiss my f. and mother
II Ks. 2:12, Elisha cried, My f., my f.
6:21, my f., shall I smite them?
13:14, Joash said, O my f., my f.
I Chr. 28:4, chose me before all house of my f.; and among sons
II Chr. 2:3, didst deal with my f.
Job. 17:14, I said to corruption, Thou art my f.
Ps. 27:10, f. and mother forsake
89:26, thou art my F., my God
Prov. 4:3, for I was my f. son
Is. 8:4, knowledge to cry, My f.
Jer. 2:27, stock, thou art my f.
3:4, thou not cry, My F.? 19.
20:15, brought tidings to my f.
Dan. 5:13, my f. brought out of J.
Mat. 7:21, doeth will of F.; 12:50.
8:21, go bury my f.; Lu. 9:59.
10:32, him confess before my F.
33, him will I deny before my F.
11:27, delivered of F.; Lu. 10:22.
15:13, my F. hath not planted
16:17, my F. in heaven revealed
18:10, angels behold face of my F.
19, it shall be done of my F.
35, heavenly F. also do to you
20:23, it is prepared of my F.
24:36, that day knoweth but my F.
25:34, come, ye blessed of my F.
26:29, drink it new in F. kingdom
39, O my F., let this cup pass
42, my F., thy will be done
53, I cannot pray to my F.?
Lu. 2:49, about my F. business
15:18, I will arise and go to my f.
16:27, send him to my f. house
22:29, as my F. hath appointed
24:49, the promise of my F.
Jno. 5:17, my F. worketh
30, but the will of my F.
43, I am come in my F. name
6:32, my F. giv. you true bread
65, except it be given of my F.
8:19, neither know me, nor my F.
28, as my F. hath taught
38, I have seen with my F.
49, I honor my F., and ye do dishonor me
54, it is my F. that honor. me
10:17, doth my F. love me
18, this commandment have I received of my F.
25, works I do in my F. name
29, my F. is greater than all
30, I and my F. are one
32, good works from my F.
37, if I do not works of my F.
12:26, him will my F. honor
14:7, should have known my F.
12, because I go to my F.; 16:10.
20, shall know I am in my F.
21, shall be loved of my F.; 23.
28, my F. is greater than I
15:1, my F. is the husbandman
8, herein is my F. glorified
10, as I kept my F. commandments
15, all that I heard of my F.
23, hateth me hateth my F.; 24.
18:11, cup my F. hath given
20:17, to my F. and your F.
21, as my F. hath sent me, so
Rev. 2:27, as I received of my F.
3:5, confess his name before my F
Father, Our.
Gen. 19:31, our f. is old
32, make our f. drink wine
43:28, our f. is in good health
44:31, our f. with sorrow to grave
Num. 27:3, our f. died in wilderness
4, name of our f. done away?
I Chr. 29:10, blessed be thou, Lord our F.
Is. 63:16, thou art our F.
64:8, art our F.; we are the clay
Jer. 35:6, our f. commanded us. Ye shall drink no wine
Mat. 6:9, our F.; Lu. 11:2.
Mk. 11:10, blessed be the kingdom of our f. David
Lu. 3:8, have Abraham to our f.

Father, Our—Continued.
Jno. 4:12, greater than our f.? 8: 53.
Acts 7:2, God appeared to our f.
Rom. 1:7, peace from God our F.; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor. 1:2; Eph. 1:2; Phil. 1:2; Col. 1:2; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:2; I Tim. 1:2; Philemon 3.
9:10, even by our f. Isaac
Gal. 1:4, will of God and our F.
Phil. 4:20, to our F. be glory
I Thess. 1:3, sight of God and our F.
3:11, our F. direct our way
13, stablish in holiness before our F.
II Thess. 1:1, church in God our F.
2:16, our F. comfort your hearts

Father, Thy.
Gen. 12:1, get from thy f. house
46:3, I am the God of thy f.
49:25, by the God of thy f.
26, blessings of thy f. prevailed
50:16, thy f. com. before he died
17, forgive serv. of God of thy f.
Ex. 20:12, honor thy f. and mother; Dt. 5:16; Mat. 15:4; 19:19.
Dt. 6:3, as God of thy f. promised
32:6, is not he thy f. that hath bought thee?
7, ask thy f. and he will show
Ruth 2:11, thou hast left thy f.
I Sam. 20:6, if thy f. miss me
II Sam. 6:21, chose me before thy f.
10:3, thinkest thou that D. doth honor thy f.; I Chr. 19:3.
16:19, served in thy f. presence
I Ks. 11:12, for David thy f. sake
II Ks. 3:13, get to prophets of thy f.
20:5, thus saith the God of D. thy f.; II Chr. 21:12; Is. 38:5.
I Chr. 28:9, son, know God of thy f.
II Chr. 7:17, if thou wilt walk before me as thy f.
Job 15:10, much elder than thy f.
Prov. 1:8, hear the instruction of thy f.; 23:22.
6:20, keep thy f. commandment
23:25, thy f. and mother shall be
27:10, thy f. friend forsake not
Is. 43:27, thy first f. hath sinned
58:14, heritage of Jacob thy f.
Jer. 12:6, house of thy f. dealt trea.
22:15, did not thy f. eat, drink
Ez. 16:3, thy f. was an Amorite
Dan. 5:11, in the days of thy f.
18, God gave thy f. a kingdom
Mat. 6:4, thy F. who seeth in sec.
6, pray to thy F. who is in secret
Mk. 7:10, M. said, Honor thy f.; 10:19; Lu. 18:20; Eph. 6:2.
Lu. 2:48, thy f. and I sought
15:27, thy f. hath killed calf
Jno. 8:19, where is thy f.?

Father, Your.
Gen. 49:2, hearken unto Israel your f.
Mat. 5:16, glorify your F. in heaven
45, may be children of your F.
48, as your F. in heaven is perfect
6:1, otherwise no reward of your F.
8, your F. knoweth what things ye have need of; 32; Lu. 12:30.
14, if ye forgive, your F. will forgive
15, neither will your F. forgive your trespasses; Mk. 11:25, 26.
10:29, sparrow fall without your F.
18:14, not will of your F. that one perish
23:9, call no man your f. on earth, for one is your F. in heaven
Lu. 6:36, as your F. is merciful
12:32, your F. pleas. to give kingd.
Jno. 8:38, that seen with your F.
41, ye do the deeds of your f.
42, J. said, if God were your F.
44, ye are of your f. the devil, and the lusts of your f. ye will do
20:17, I ascend to my F. and your F.

Fatherless.
Ex. 22:22, not afflict f. child
24, your children sh. be f.
Dt. 10:18, execute judgment of f.; Ps. 82:3; Is. 1:17.
Job 6:27, ye overwhelm the f.
22:9, arms of f. been broken
24:3, drive away ass of the f.
9, pluck f. from the breast
29:12, because I delivered the f.
31:17, the f. not eaten thereof
21, if I lifted up my hand ag. f.
Ps. 10:14, thou art helper of f.
18, judge the f. and oppressed
68:5, a father of the f.
109:9, let his children be f.
12, nor any favor his f. children
Prov. 23:10, enter not fields of f.
Is. 1:23, judge not f.; Jer. 5:28.
9:17, not have mercy on their f.
10:2, that they may rob the f.
Jer. 49:11, leave thy f. children
Lam. 5:3, we are orphans and f.
Ez. 22:7, in thee have vexed f.
Hos. 14:3, in thee f. findeth mercy
Mal. 3:5, witness against those that oppress f.
Is. 1:27, pure religion, to visit f.

Fatherless, with Stranger.
Dt. 14:29, stranger and f. shall eat; 24:19, 20, 21; 26:12, 13.
16:11, stranger and f. rejoice with
24:17, not perv. jud. of stranger nor f.
27:19, perv. judg. of stranger and f.
Ps. 94:6, slay stranger and murder f.
146:9, Lord preserveth stranger and f.
Jer. 7:6, if ye oppress not the stranger and f.; 22:3; Zech. 7:10.

Fatherless, The.
find mercy in God, Hos. 14:3.
God will
be a father of, Ps. 68:5.
be a helper of, Ps. 10:14.
hear the cry of, Ex. 22:23.
execute the judgment of, Dt. 10: 18; Ps. 10:18.
punish those who oppress, Ex. 22: 24; Is. 10:1-3; Mal. 3:5.
punish those who judge not, Jer. 5:28, 29.
visit, in affliction, Js. 1:27.
let them share in our blessings, Dt. 14:29.
defend, Ps. 82:3; Is. 1:17.
wrong not, in judgment, Dt. 24:17.
defraud not, Prov. 23:10.
afflict not, Ex. 23:22.
oppress not, Zech. 7:10.
do no violence to, Jer. 22:3.
blessedness of taking care of, Dt. 14:29; Job 29:12, 13; Jer. 7:6, 7.
The Wicked
rob, Is. 10:2.
overwhelm, Job 6:27.
vex, Ez. 22:7.
oppress, Job 24:3.
murder, Ps. 94:6.
judge not for, Is. 1:23; Jer. 5:28.
a curse on those who oppress, Dt. 27:19.
promises with respect to, Jer. 49: 11.
a type of Zion in affliction, Lam. 5: 3.
exemplified, Lot, Gen. 11:27, 28; daughter of Zelophehad, Num. 27: 1-5; Jotham, Jud. 9:16-21; Mephibosheth, II Sam. 9:3; Joash, II Ks. 11:1-12; Esther, Esth. 2:7.

Fathers.
Ex. 10:6, thy f. nor thy f. f.
20:5, visiting iniquity of f.; 34:7; Num. 14:18; Dt. 5:9.
Dt. 24:16, f. not be put to death for children; II Ks. 14:6.
Job 30:1, f. I would ha. disdained
Prov. 19:14, inheritance of f.
Is. 49:23, kings be thy nursing f.
Jer. 6:21, f. and sons shall fall; 13: 14.
7:18, f. kindle the fire
31:29, f. eaten sour grapes; Ez. 18: 2.
32:18, recompensest iniq. of f.
47:3, f. not look back to children
Ez. 5:10, f. shall eat the sons
Mal. 4:6, turn f. to ch.; Lu. 1:17.
Jno. 7:22, of Moses, but of the f.
Acts 7:2, and f. hearken; 22:1.
13:32, promise made to the f.
22:3, perf. manner of law of f.
Rom. 9:5, whose are the f.
I Cor. 4:15, have ye not many f.
Eph. 6:4, f. prov. not; Col. 3:21.
Heb. 1:1, in times past to f.
12:9, we had f. who corrected
II Pet. 3:4, since the f. fell asleep
I Jno. 2:13, write unto you f.; 14.

Fathers, Their.
Ex. 4:5, God of their f. hath appeared
Lev. 26:39, in iniquity of their f.
26:40, confess iniq. of their f.
Num. 11:12, swarest to their f.; 14: 23; Dt. 10:11; 31:20; Josh. 1:6; 5: 6; 21:43, 44; Jer. 32:22.
Dt. 29:25, forsaken cov. of their f.
Josh. 4:6, children ask their f.; 21.
22:14, head of house of their f.
Jud. 2:10, gathered to their f.
12, forsook the God of their f.
17, out of way their f. walked in
19, corrupted more than their f.
20, covenant I commanded their f.
22, keep way of Lord as their f.
I Ks. 8:34, land thou gavest to their f.; 48; II Chr. 6:25, 38.
9:9, brought their f. out of Egypt
14:15, he gave to their f.; II Ks. 21:8; Jer. 16:15; 24:10.
22, provoked above all their f. had
I Chr. 5:25, transgr. ag. God of f.
29:20, blessed God of their f.
II Chr. 7:22, for. God of f.; 24:24; 28:6.
11:16, sacrifice to God of their f.
13:18, relied on God of their f.
14:4, to seek God of their f.; 15:12.
19:4, back to the God of their f.
20:33, prepa. hearts to God of their f.
30:7, trespassed ag. God of their f.
22, confession to God of their f.
34:33, following the God of their f.
36:15, God of their f. sent messengers
Neh. 9:2, confessed iniq. of their f.
Job 8:8, prepare to search of their f.
15:18, wise men told from their f.
Ps. 78:8, might not be as their f.
12, marv. things in sight of their f.
57, dealt unfaithfully like their f.
Prov. 17:6, glory of children are their f.
Is. 14:21, slaughter for iniq. of their f.
Jer. 7:26, did worse than their f.
9:14, Baalim, which their f. taught
16, nor their f. have known; 19:4.
23:27, as their f. forgotten my name
31:32, not according to covenant I made with their f.; 11:10; Heb. 8:9.
50:7, sinned against the Lord, the hope of their f.
Ez. 2:3, their f. have transgressed
5:10, and sons shall eat their f.
20:4, cause know abom. of their f
Amos 2:4, after which their f.
Mal. 4:6, heart of children to their f.
Lu. 6:23, like manner did their f.
26, so did their f. to false prophets

Fathers, Thy.
Gen. 15:15, shalt go to thy f.
Ex. 13:5, sware to thy f.; 11; Dt. 6:10, 18; 7:12, 13; 8:18; 9:5, 13; 17; 19:8; 28:11; 29:13; 30:20.
Dt. 4:31, not forget cov. of thy f.
37, because he loved thy f.; 10:15.
10:22, thy f. went with seventy persons
12:1, land the God of thy f. giveth
19:8, land he prom. thy f.; 27:3.
30:5, multipl. thee above thy f.
9, as he rejoiced over thy f.
31:16, with thy f.; II Sam. 7:12.
I Ks. 13:22, not to sepulchre of thy f.
II Ks. 20:17, thy f. laid up
22:20, to thy f.; II Chr. 34:28.
I Chr. 17:11, go to be with thy f.
Ps. 45:16, instead of thy f.
Jer. 34:5, the burnings of thy f.
Acts 7:32, I am the God of thy f.

Fathoms.
Acts 27:28, found it twenty f.

Fatling, s.
I Sam. 15:9, Saul spared best of f.
Ps. 66:15, burnt sacrifices of f.
Is. 11:6, lion, and the f. together
Ez. 39:18, all of them f. of Bashan
Mat. 22:4, oxen and f. are killed

Fatness.
Gen. 27:28, God give thee of the f.
39, dwelling be f. of the earth
Dt. 32:15, art covered with f.
Jud. 9:9, should I leave my f.
Job 15:27, covereth his face with his f.
36:16, thy table sh. be full of f.
Ps. 36:8, satisfied with f.
63:5, my soul satisfied as with f.
65:11, all thy paths drop f.
73:7, eyes stand out with f.
109:24, my flesh faileth of f.
Is. 17:4, f. of his flesh wax lean
34:6, sword of Lord is fat with f.
7, their dust be made fat with f.
55:2, let soul delight itself in f.
Jer. 31:14, soul of priests with f.
Rom. 11:17, partak. of f. of olive

Fats.
Joel 2:24, f. shall overflow; 3:13.

Fatted.
Jer. 46:21, men like f. bullocks

Fattest.
Ps. 78:31, wrath of God slew f.
Dan. 11:24, enter on the f. places

Fault, s.
Gen. 41:9, I remember f. this day
Ex. 5:16, f. is in thine own peo.
Dt. 25:2, beaten according to his f.
I Sam. 29:3, I found no f. in him
II Sam. 3:8, chargest me with a f.
Ps. 19:12, cleanse from secret f.
59:4, they prepare without my f.
Dan. 6:4, could find no f. in him
Mat. 18:15, trespass, tell him his f.
Mk. 7:2, unwashen hands, they found f.
Lu. 23:4, I find no f. in this man; 14; Jno. 18:38; 19:4, 6.
Rom. 9:19, doth he yet find f.?
I Cor. 6:7, utterly a f. among you
Gal. 6:1, man be overtaken in f.
Heb. 8:8, finding f. with them
Js. 5:16, conf. f. one to another
I Pet. 2:20, if when buffeted for f.
Rev. 14:5, without f. bef. throne

Faultless.
Heb. 8:7, if first cov. had been f.
Jude 24, is able to present you f.

Faulty.
II Sam. 14:13, king speak as one f.
Hos. 10:2, shall they be found f.

Favor (n.).
Gen. 39:21, gave Joseph f. in sight
Ex. 3:21, give people f. in sight of Egyptians; 11:3; 12:36.
Dt. 28:50, not show f. to young
33:23, O Naph. satisfied with f.
Josh. 11:20, they might have no f.
I Sam. 2:26, Samuel in f. with Lord and with men
Job 10:12, granted me life and f.
Ps. 5:12, with f. compass him
30:5, in his f. is life
7, by f. made mountain to stand
44:3, because hadst a f. to them
45:12, rich shall entreat thy f.
89:17, in thy f. our horn exalted
102:13, the set time to f. her
14, f. the dust thereof
106:4, remember me with f. thou
112:5, a good man showeth f.
119:58, I entreated thy f.
Prov. 11:27, seek. good procur. f.
13:15, good understanding giveth f.
14:9, among righteous there is f.
35, king's f. toward wise serv.
16:15, his f. is as a cloud of rain
18:22, obtaineth f. of the Lord
19:6, many entreat f. of prince
12, king's f. is as dew upon grass
21:10, his neighbor findeth no f.
22:1, lov. f. rather to be chosen
29:26, many seek the ruler's f.
31:30, f. is deceitful
Ecc. 9:11, nor f. to men of skill
Is. 26:10, f. be showed to wicked
27:11, formed show them no f.
60:10, but in my f. I had mercy
Jer. 16:13, I will not show f.
Dan. 1:9, brought Daniel into f.
Lu. 2:52, Jesus increased in f. with God and man
Acts 2:47, f. with all the people
7:10, God gave Moses f. in sight
25:3, high priest desired f.

Favor, Find or found.
Gen. 18:3, if I have found f.; 30: 27; Num. 11:15; I Sam. 20:29; Neh. 2:5; Esth. 5:8; 7:3; 8:5.
Num. 11:11, wherefore have I not found f.?
Dt. 24:1, that she find no f.
I Sam. 16:22, David hath found f.
25:8, let the young men find f.
II Sam. 15:25, if I shall find f. in the eyes of the Lord
Prov. 3:4, so shalt thou find f. in the sight of God
28:23, find more f. than he flat.
Song 8:10, I was as one found f.
Lu. 1:30, hast found f. with God
Acts 7:46, who found f. before God

Favor, Obtain, ed, eth.
Esth. 2:15, Esther obtained f.; 17; 5:2.
Prov. 8:35, findeth me shall obtain f.
12:2, good man obtaineth f. of Lord
18:22, findeth a wife, obtaineth f.

Favor of God, The.
Christ the especial object of, Lu. 2:52.
Is the Source of
mercy, Is. 60:10.
spiritual life, Ps. 30:5.
spiritual wisdom leads to, Prov. 8: 35.
mercy and truth lead to, Prov. 3:3, 4.
Saints
obtain, Prov. 12:2.
encompassed by, Ps. 5:12.
strengthened by, Ps. 30:7.
victorious through, Ps. 44:3.
preserved through, Job 10:12.
exalted in, Ps. 89:17.
sometimes tempted to doubt, Ps. 77:7.
domestic blessings traced to, Prov. 18:22.
disappointment of enemies an assured evidence of, Ps. 41:11.
given in answer to prayer, Job 33: 26.
pray for, Ps. 106:4; 119:58.
plead, in prayer, Ex. 33:13; Num. 11:15.
to be acknowledged, Ps. 85:1.
The Wicked
uninfluenced by, Is. 26:10.
do not obtain, Is. 27:11; Jer. 16: 13.
exemplified, Naphtali, Dt. 33:23; Samuel, I Sam. 2:26; Job, Job 10: 12; the virgin Mary, Lu. 1:28, 30; David, Acts 7:46.

Favor (v.).
I Sam. 29:6, the lords f. thee not
Ps. 35:27, f. my righteous cause
102:13, set time to f. her is come
14, thy servants f. dust thereof
109:12, to f. fatherless children

Favorable.
Jud. 21:22, be f. for our sakes
Job 33:26, God will be f. unto him
Ps. 77:7, will Lord be f. no more?
85:1, hast been f. to thy land

Favored, est, eth.
Gen. 29:17, Rachel was well-f.
39:6, Joseph well-f.
41:2, well-f. kine; 18.
41:3, ill-f. kine; 4, 19, 21, 27.
II Sam. 20:11, f. Joab, go after
Ps. 41:11, by this I know thou f.
Lam. 4:16, they f. not the elders
Dan. 1:4, children well-f. skilful
Nah. 3:4, whoredoms of well-f. har.
Lu. 1:28, hail, thou highly f.

Fear (n.).
Gen. 9:2, f. of you be on ev. beast
31:42, f. of Is. had been with me
53, Jacob sware by f. of Isaac

Fear—Continued.
Ex. 15:16, f. sh. fall upon them
23:27, send my f. before thee
Dt. 2:25, f. of thee on nations
11:25, lay f. of you on land
1 Chr. 14:17, f. of him on nations
Ezra 3:3, f. was on them because
Neh. 6:14, that put me in f.; 19.
Esth. 8:17, f. of Jews fell on them
9:3, f. of Mordecai fell on them
Job 4:6, is not this thy f.
14, f. came upon me, and trem bling
6:14, forsaketh f. of Almighty
9:34, let not his f. terrify me
15:4, yea, thou castest off f. and
21:9, their houses are safe from f.
22:10, sudden f. troubleth thee
25:2, dominion and f. with him
39:22, he mocketh at f.
Ps. 5:7, in thy f. will I worship
9:20, put them in f., O Lord
14:5, there were they in great f.
31:11, I was a f. to acquaintance
13, f. was on every side
48:6, f. took hold upon them
53:5, were in f. where no f. was
64:1, preserve my life from f. of
90:11, to thy f. so is thy wrath
105:38, f. of them fell upon them
119:38, thy servant, who is de voted to thy f.
Prov. 1:26, mock when f. cometh
27, when your f. cometh as desola tion
33, be quiet from f. of evil
3:25, be not afraid of sudden f.
10:24, f. of wicked come on him
20:2, f. of kings as roaring of lion
29:25, f. of man bringeth a snare
Song 3:8, sword because of f. in
Is. 7:25, not come the f. of briers
8:12, neither fear ye their f.
13, the Lord, let him be your f.
14:3, shall give thee rest from f.
21:4, night of pleasure into f.
24:17, f. and the pit upon thee
18, fleeth from f.; Jer. 48:44.
29:13, their f. is taught by men
63:17, hardened heart from thy f.
Jer. 2:19, that my f. is not in thee
6:25, f. is on ev. side; 20:10.
30:5, we have heard a voice of f.
32:40, put my f. in their hearts
48:43, f. shall be on thee, O M.
49:5, I will bring a f. upon thee
24, f. hath seized on Damascus
29, shall cry, F. is on every side
Lam. 3:47, f. and snare is come
Ez. 30:13, put a f. in land of E.
Mal. 1:6, where is my f.?
Lu. 1:12, Z. saw him, f. fell on
65, f. came on all; 7:16; Acts 2: 43; 5:5, 11; 19:17; Rev. 11:11.
Rom. 13:7, f. to whom f. is due
1 Cor. 2:3, in weakness and f.
II Cor. 7:11, what f. what vehem.
II Tim. 1:7, not giv. us spirit of f.
Heb. 2:15, through f. of death
12:28, reverence and godly f.
1 Pet. 1:17, pass time of soj. in f.
3:15, with meekness and f.
I Jn. 4:18, no f. in love; perfect love casteth out f.

Fear, For.
Dt. 28:67, for the f. thou shalt fear
Josh. 22:24, done it for f. of thing
I Sam. 21:10, fled for f. of S.; 23: 26.
Job 22:4, reprove for f. of thee?
Is. 31:9, to his strong hold for f.
Jer. 46:5, for f. was round about
50:16, for f. of oppressing sword
Mal. 2:5, for f. wherew. he feared
Mat. 14:26, discip. cried out for f.
28:4, for f. of him keepers shake
Lu. 21:26, hearts failing for f.
Jno. 7:13, spake openly for f.
19:38, but secretly for f. of Jews
20:19, assembled for f. of the Jews
Rev. 18:10, for f. of torment; 15.

Fear, Godly.
God is the object of, Is. 8:13.
God is the author of, Jer. 32:39, 40.
searching the scriptures gives the understanding of, Prov. 2:3-5.
Described as
hatred of evil, Prov. 8:13.
wisdom, Job 28:28; Ps. 111:10.
a treasure to saints, Prov. 15:16; Is. 33:6.
a fountain of life, Prov. 14:27.
sanctifying, Ps. 19:9.
filial and reverential, Heb. 12:9, 28.
commanded, Dt. 13:4; Ps. 22:23; Eec. 12:13; I Pet. 2:17.
Motives for,
the holiness of God, Rev. 15:4.
the greatness of God, Dt. 10:12, 17.
the goodness of God, I Sam. 12:24.
the forgiveness of God, Ps. 130:4.
wondrous works of God, Josh. 4: 23, 24.
judgments of God, Rev. 14:7.
a characteristic of saints, Mal. 3: 16.
should accompany the joy of saints, Ps. 2:11.
Necessary to
the worship of God, Ps. 5:7; 89: 7.
the service of God, Ps. 2:11; Heb. 12:28.
avoiding of sin, Ex. 20:20.
righteous government, II Sam. 23: 3.
impartial administration of justice, II Chr. 19:6-9.
perfecting holiness, II Cor. 7:1.
Those Who Have,
afford pleasure to God, Ps. 147: 11.
are pitied by God, Ps. 103:13.
are accepted of God, Acts 10:35.
receive mercy from God, Ps. 103: 11, 17; Lu. 1:50.
are blessed, Ps. 112:1; 115:13.
confide in God, Ps. 115:11; Prov. 14:26.
depart from evil, Prov. 16:6.
converse together of holy things, Mal. 3:16.
should not fear man, Is. 8:12, 13; Mat. 10:28.
desires of, fulfilled by God, Ps. 145:19.
days of, prolonged, Prov. 10:27.
Should be
prayed for, Ps. 86:11.
exhibited in our callings, Col. 3: 22.
exhibited in giving a reason for our hope, I Pet. 3:15.
constantly maintained, Dt. 14:23; Josh. 4:24; Prov. 23:17.
taught to others, Ps. 34:11.
advantages of, Prov. 15:16; 19:23; Ecc. 8:12, 13.
the wicked destitute of, Ps. 36:1; Prov. 1:29; Jer. 2:19; Rom. 3:18.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 22:12; Joseph, Gen. 39:9; 42:18; Obadiah, I Ks. 18:12; Nehemiah, Neh. 5:15; Job, Job 1:1, 8; primitive Christians, Acts 9:31; Cornelius, Acts 10:2; Noah, Heb. 11:7.

Fear of God.
Gen. 20:11, f. of God not in place
II Sam. 23:3, ruling in f. of God
II Chr. 20:29, f. of God on all king.
Neh. 5:9, to walk in the f. of our God?
15, so did not I, bec. of f. of God
Ps. 36:1, no f. of God bef. his eyes
Rom. 3:18, no f. of God before their eyes
II Cor. 7:1, holiness in f. of God
Eph. 5:21, submitting in f. of God

Fear of the Lord.
I Sam. 11:7, f. of Lord; II Chr. 17: 10.
II Chr. 14:14, f. of Lord came on
19:7, f. of the Lord be upon you
9, thus do in f. of the Lord
Job 28:28, f. of the Lord is wisdom
Ps. 19:9, f. of the Lord is clean
34:11, I will teach you f. of the Lord
111:10, f. of Lord beginning of wisdom
Prov. 1:7, f. of Lord beginning of knowledge; 9:10.
29, did not choose the f. of the Lord
2:5, shalt understand f. of the Lord
8:3, f. of the Lord is to hate evil
10:27, f. of the Lord prolong. days
14:26, in f. of Lord is str. confid.
27, f. of Lord is a fountain of life
15:16, better is lit. with f. of Lord
33, f. of Lord is instruction
16:6, by f. of Lord men dep. fr. evil
19:23, f. of the Lord tendeth to life
22:4, by f. of Lord are riches and h.
23:17, be in f. of Lord all day
Is. 2:10, hide in dust, for f. of Lord
19, go into caves for f. of Lord
21, go into clefts, for f. of Lord
11:2, spirit of know. and f. of Lord
3, quick understand. in f. of Lord
33:6, f. of Lord is his treasure
Acts 9:31, walking in f. of the Lord

Fear, Unholy.
a characteristic of the wicked, Rev. 21:8.
Is Described as
a fear of idols, II Ks. 17:38.
a fear of man, I Sam. 15:24; Jno. 9:22.
a fear of judgments, Is. 2:19; Lu. 21:26; Rev. 6:16, 17.
a fear of future punishment, Heb. 10:27.
overwhelming, Ex. 15:16; Job 15: 21, 24.
consuming, Ps. 73:19.
a guilty conscience leads to, Gen. 3:8, 10; Ps. 53:5; Prov. 28:1.
seizes the wicked, Job 15:24; 18: 11.
surprises the hypocrite, Is. 33:14. 18.
the wicked judicially filled with, Lev. 26:16, 17; Dt. 28:65-67; Jer. 49:5.
shall be realized, Prov. 1:27; 10:24.
God mocks, Prov. 1:26.
saints sometimes tempted to, Ps. 55:5.
saints delivered from, Prov. 1:33; Is. 14:3.
trust in God, a preservative from, Ps. 27:1.
exhortations against, Is. 8:12; Jno. 14:27.
exemplified, Adam, Gen. 3:10; Cain, Gen. 4:14; Midianites, Jud. 7:21, 22; Philistines, I Sam. 14:15; Saul, I Sam. 28:5, 20; Adonijah's guests, I Ks. 1:49; Haman, Esth. 7:6; Ahaz, Is. 7:2; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:6; Pilate, Jno. 19:8; Felix, Acts 24:25.

Fear, With.
Ps. 2:11, serve the Lord with f.
Mat. 28:8, with f. and great joy
Lu. 5:26, were all filled with f.
8:37, Gadarenes tak. with great f.
II Cor. 7:15, with f. received him
Eph. 6:5, obedience with f. and tr.
Phil. 2:12, work out salva. with f.
Heb. 11:7, Noah with f. prepared ark
I Pet. 2:18, be subject to your masters with f.
3:2, chaste conversation coupled with f.
Jude 23, and others save with f.

Fear, Without.
Job 39:16, her labor in vain without f.
41:33, not his like, made without f.
Lu. 1:74, serve him without f.
I Cor. 16:10, may be with you without f.
Phil. 1:14, bold to speak word without f.
Jude 12, feeding themselves without f.

Fears.
Ps. 34:4, delivered me from all my f.
Ecc. 12:5, when f. be in the way
Is. 66:4, bring their f. upon them
II Cor. 7:5, within were f.

Fear (v.).
Lev. 19:3, f. every man his mother
Num. 14:9, neither f. people of land
Dt. 4:10, may learn to f. me
5:29, O that they would f. me
28:58, f. glorious name, THE LORD
66, thou shalt f. day and night
67, fear wherewith thou shalt f.
Jud. 7:10, if thou f. to go down
I Ks. 8:40, f. thee; II Chr. 6:31.
43, name to f. thee; II Chr. 6:33.
II Ks. 17:38, neither f. other gods
39, the Lord your God ye shall f.
I Chr. 16:30, f. before him all the earth; Ps. 96:9.
Neh. 1:11, desire to f. thy name
Job 31:34, did I f. a great multi.
Ps. 23:4, I will f. no evil
27:1, whom shall I f.?
31:19, goodness for them f. thee
40:3, many shall see it, and f.
49:5, I f. in days of evil?
52:6, righte. also shall see and f.
60:4, a banner to them that f.
61:5, herit. of those f. thy name
64:9, shall f. and declare work
72:5, f. thee as long as sun end.
86:11, unite my heart to f. name
102:15, so heath. shall f. thy n.
119:39, my reproach which I f.
63, companion of them that f. thee
74, they that f. thee will be glad
79, let those that f. thee turn unto
Ecc. 3:14, that men f. before him
Is. 8:12, neither f. ye their fear
19:16, Eg. shall be afraid and f.
25:3, city of ter. nations f. thee
44:11, the workmen shall f.
59:19, so shall they f. name of Lord
60:5, thy heart f. and be enlarg.
Jer. 10:7, who would not f. thee, O King
23:4, and they shall f. no more
32:39, one heart that they f. me
33:9, shall f. for the goodness
51:46, and lest ye f. for rumor
Dan. 6:26, f. before God of Daniel
Hos. 10:5, inhab. of Samaria sh. f.
Mic. 7:17, and f. because of thee
Zeph. 3:7, said, Surely wilt f. me
Hag. 1:12, people did f. before Lord
Zech. 9:5, Ashk. shall see it, and f.
Mal. 4:2, to you f. my name
Mat. 21:26, we say, Of men, we f.
Lu. 12:5, whom ye shall f.
Rom. 8:15, spirit of bondage to f.
11:20, be not high-minded, but f.
II Cor. 12:20, I f. lest not find you
I Tim. 5:20, others also may f.
Heb. 4:1, let us f. lest a promise
12:21, M. said, I exceedingly f.
Rev. 2:10, f. none of those things
11:18, rew. to them f. thy name

Fear God.
Gen. 42:18, and live, for I f. God
Ex. 18:21, provide such as f. God
Lev. 19:14, shalt f. thy God; 32.
25:17, thou sh. f. thy God; 36, 43.
Job 1:9, doth J. f. God for naught?
Ps. 66:16, all ye that f. God
Ecc. 5:7, vanities, but f. thou God
8:12, well with them that f. God
12:13, f. God and keep his com.
Is. 29:23, they sh. f. God of Israel
Lu. 23:40, dost not thou f. God?
Acts 13:16, f. God, give audience
I Pet. 2:17, f. God, honor the k.
Rev. 14:17, f. God, and give glory

Fear, Hear and.
Dt. 13:11, Israel shall hear and f.; 21:21.
17:13, all the people shall hear and f.
19:20, who remain shall hear and f.

Fear Him.
Dt. 13:4, walk after God and f. him
II Ks. 17:36, him shall ye f.
Job 37:24, men therefore f. him
Ps. 22:23, f. him, seed of Israel
25, before them that f. him
25:14, secret of Lord with them that f. him
33:18, eye of Lord on them f. him
34:7, encamp. about them f. him
9, no want to them that f. him
67:7, ends of the earth shall f. him
85:9, salva. is nigh them f. him
103:11, his mercy to them f. him
13, Lord pitieth them that f. him
17, mercy of Lord is on them f. him
111:5, meat to them that f. him
145:19, desire of them f. him
147:11, pleasure in them that f. him
Mat. 10:28, f. him able; Lu. 12:5.
Lu. 1:50, mercy on them f. him
Rev. 19:5, praise God ye that f. h.

Fear the Lord.
Dt. 6:2, mightest f. the Lord thy God
13, shalt f. Lord; 10:20; II Ks. 17: 39.
24, to f. Lord for our good always.
10:12, f. the Lord walk in his ways
14:23, to f. Lord; 17:19; 31:12, 13.
Josh. 4:24, might f. Lord your God
24:14, now therefore f. the Lord
I Sam. 12:14, if ye will f. the Lord
24, f. Lord serve him in truth
I Ks. 18:12, but I f. Lord; II Ks. 4:1.
II Ks. 17:28, taught them how f. Lord
Ps. 15:4, honoreth them f. Lord
22:23, ye that f. Lord praise him
33:8, let all the earth f. the Lord
34:9, O f. the Lord ye his saints
115:11, ye that f. Lord trust in Lord
13, he will bless them that f. Lord
118:4, f. Lord say, that his mercy endureth for ever
135:20, ye that f. Lord, bless the Lord
Prov. 3:7, f. Lord depart from evil
24:21, f. the Lord, and the king
Jer. 5:24, neither say they, Let us f. Lord
26:19, did he not f. the Lord
Hos. 3:5, afterwards sh. Is. f. Lord
Jon. 1:9, I f. Lord the God of heaven

Fear Not.
Gen. 15:1, f. not, Abram, I am
26:24, f. not, I am with thee
35:17, midwife said to R., F. not
43:23, peace be to you, f. not
46:3, f. not to go down to Egypt
50:19, f. not, am I in place of God?
Ex. 14:13, f. not, stand, see salva.
20:20, f. not, God is come to prove
Num. 14:9, Lord with us, f. them not
21:34, Lord said unto Moses, F. him not
Dt. 20:3, f. not your enemies
31:8, Lord doth go before thee, f. not; Josh. 8:1; I Chr. 28:20.
Jud. 6:10, f. not gods of Amorites
23, peace be unto thee; f. not; thou shalt not die
I Sam. 4:20, said to her, F. not
12:20, Samuel said to people, F. not
22:23, abide thou with me, f. not
23:17, Jonathan said to David, F. not
II Sam. 13:28, kill Amnon, f. not
I Ks. 17:13, said to widow, F. not
II Ks. 6:16, f. not; more with us
17:34, to this day they f. not Lord
25:24, f. not to serve Chaldees
II Chr. 20:17, be with you, f. not
Ps. 55:19, therefore they f. not God
64:4, shoot at him, and f. not
Is. 7:4, f. not tails of firebrands
35:4, to them of fearful heart, f. not
41:10, f. not, I am with thee; 43:5.
13, hold thy hand, saying, F. not
14, f. not, thou worm Jacob
43:1, f. not, I have redeemed thee
44:2, f. not, O Jacob my servant; Jer. 30:10; 46:27, 28.
8, f. ye not, ha. not I told th.?
51:7, f. not the reproach of men
54:4, f. not, for thou shalt not be ashamed
Jer. 5:22, f. ye not me?
Lam. 3:57, thou saidst, F. not
Dan. 10:12, f. not, Daniel; 19.
Joel 2:21, f. not, O land, be glad
Zeph. 3:16, be said to Jerusalem, F. thou not
Hag. 2:5, spirit remaineth among you, f. not

Fear Not—Continued.
Zech. 8:13, sh. be a blessing, f. not
15, do well to Judah, f. ye not
Mal. 3:5, witness ag. them, f. not
Mat. 1:20, f. not to take to thee Mary
10:26, f. them not, nothing cov.
28, f. not them who kill body
28:5, angel said to women, F. not
Lu. 1:13, f. not, Zacharias
30, f. not, Mary
2:10, shepherds, F. not
5:10, Simon, F. not
8:50, Jairus f. not, believe only
12:32, f. not, little flock
18:4, though I f. not God
Jno. 12:15, f. not daughter of S.
Acts 27:24, f. not, Paul
Rev. 1:17, f. not, I am the first

Fear, Not.
Ex. 9:30, ye will not yet f. the Lord
II Ks. 17:35, not f. other gods; 37.
Job 9:35, I speak, and not f. him
11:15, steadfast, thou shalt not f.
Ps. 27:3, tho. host encamp, not f.
46:2, not f. though earth be rem.
56:4, not f. wh. flesh can do; 118:6.
Is. 54:14, from oppression, not f.
Jer. 10:7, who would not f. thee
Amos 3:8, who will not f.?
Lu. 23:40, dost not thou f. God?
Heb. 13:6, not f. what man do
Rev. 15:4, who shall not f. thee

Feared.
Gen. 26:7, f. to say, She is my wife
Ex. 9:20, he that f. word of Lord
Dt. 25:18, Amalek f. not God
32:17, to new gods fathers f. not
27, were it not I f. the wrath of
Josh. 4:14, f. Josh. as they did M.
I Sam. 14:26, people f. the oath
15:24, because I f. the people
I Ks. 3:28, and all Israel f. king
II Ks. 17:25, they f. not the Lord
I Chr. 16:25, to be f. above all gods; Ps. 96:4.
Ps. 76:7, art to be f.
8, earth f., and was still
11, pres. to him ought to be f.
78:53, led them safely, so f. not
130:4, forgiveness, mayest be f.
Is. 41:5, the isles saw it, and f.
51:13, hast f. continually
57:11, whom hast thou f.
Jer. 3:8, treach. sister Jud. f. not
42:16, sword ye f. overtake you
44:10, nor have they f.
Ez. 11:8, ye have f. the sword
Dan. 5:19, nations f. before him
Mal. 2:5, wherewith he f. me
Mat. 14:5, Herod f. multi.; 21:46.
Mk. 4:41, they f. exceedingly
6:20, Herod f. John, knowing
11:18, and chief priests f. Jesus
32, f. the people; 12:12; Lu. 20:19; 22:2; Acts 5:26.
Lu. 9:34, f. as they entered cloud
45, f. to ask him of that saying
18:2, was a judge which f. not God
19:21, I f. thee, art austere man
Jno. 9:22, bec. they f. the Jews
Acts 16:38, magistrates f. when
Heb. 5:7, C. heard, in that he f.

Feared God.
Ex. 1:17, but midwives f. God
Neh. 7:2, he f. God above many
Job 1:1, Job was one that f. God
Acts 10:2, Cornelius was one f. God

Feared Greatly.
Josh. 10:2, Canaanites f. greatly
I Sam. 12:18, the people greatly f. Lord
I Ks. 18:3, now Obadiah f. Lord greatly
Job 3:25, thing I greatly f. is
Ps. 89:7, God is greatly to be f.
Mat. 27:54, centurion f. greatly

Feared the Lord.
Ex. 14:31, f. Lord believed Moses
II Ks. 17:32, so they f. the Lord; 33, 41.
Hos. 10:3, no king, bec. not f. Lord
Jon. 1:16, man f. Lord exceedingly
Mal. 3:16, that f. spake oft, a book of remembrance for them that f. Lord

Fearest.
Gen. 22:12, I know thou f. God
Is. 57:11, held peace thou f. not?
Jer. 22:25, hand of them thou f.

Feareth.
Job 1:8, Job one that f. God; 2:3.
Ps. 25:12, what man is he f. Lord?
112:1, blessed is the man f. Lord
128:1, blessed is every one f. Lord
4, thus man be blessed f. Lord
Prov. 13:13, f. command, be rew.
14:2, walk, in uprightness f. Lord
16, wise man f. and departeth
28:14, hap. is the man f. always
31:30, woman f. Lord be praised
Ecc. 7:18, f. God come forth
8:13, because he f. not before God
9:2, as he that f. an oath
Is. 50:10, who is am. you f. Lord?
Acts 10:22, Cornelius one f. God
35, he that f. him is accepted
13:26, who, among you f. God
I Jno. 4:18, f. is not perf. in love

Fearful.
Ex. 15:11, like thee, f. in praises
Dt. 20:8, f. let return; Jud 7:3.
28:58, mayest fear this f. name
Is. 35:4, say to them of f. heart
Mat. 8:26, f. O ye of little faith?
Mk. 4:40, why are ye so f.?
Lu. 21:11, f. sights in div. pla.
Heb. 10:27, f. looking for of judg.
31, f. to fall into hands of God
Rev. 21:8, f. have part in the lake

Fearfulness.
Ps. 55:5, f. and trembling come
Is. 21:4, f. affrighted me
33:14, f. surprised the hypocrites

Fearfully.
Ps. 139:14, f. and wonderfully made

Fearing.
Josh. 22:25, children cease f. Lord
Mk. 5:33, the woman f. came
Acts 23:10, the captain f. lest P.

Feast.
Job 1:4, his sons went and f. in their houses
Ps. 35:16, hypocritical mockers in f.
Prov. 15:15, merry heart continual f.
Ecc. 7:2; Jer. 16:8, the house of f.
10:19, f. is made for laughter
Is. 1:14, your appointed f. my soul
Amos 5:21, I despise your f. days
8:10, turn your f. into mourning
Mat. 23:6; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 20:46, uppermost rooms at f.
26:5; Mk. 14:2, not on the f. day
Lu. 2:42, after the custom of the f.
14:13, when thou makest a f.
Jno. 7:8, go ye up to this f.
14, about the midst of the f.
37, that great day of the f.
13:29, buy what we need against the f.
Acts 18:21, I must by all means keep this f.
I Cor. 5:8, let us keep the f.
10:27, if any bid you to a f.
See Jud. 14:10; Esth. 9:17; Mal. 2:3; Jude 12.

Feast of Dedication, The.
to commemorate the cleansing of the temple after its defilement by Antiochus, Dan. 11:31.
held in the winter month, Chisleu, Jno. 10:22.

Feast of Jubilee, The.
held every fiftieth year, Lev. 25:8, 10.
began upon the day of atonement, Lev. 25:9.
Called the
year of liberty, Ez. 46:17.
year of the redeemed, Is. 63:4.
acceptable year, Is. 61:2.
was specially holy, Lev. 25:12.
proclaimed by trumpets, Lev. 25:9; Ps. 89:15.
Enactments Respecting:
cessation of all field labor, Lev. 25:11.
the fruits of the earth to be common property, Lev. 25:12.
redemption of sold property, Lev. 25:23-27.
restoration of all inheritances, Lev. 25:10, 13, 28; 27:24.
release of Hebrew servants, Lev. 25:40, 41, 54.
houses in walled cities not redeemed within a year, exempted from the benefit of, Lev. 25:30.
sale of property calculated from, Lev. 25:15, 16.
value of devoted property calculated from, Lev. 27:14-23.
illustrative of the gospel, Is. 61:1, 2; Lu. 4:18, 19.

Feast of the New Moon, The.
held first day of the month, Num. 10:10.
celebrated with blowing of trumpets, Num. 10:10; Ps. 81:3, 4.
sacrifices at, Num. 28:11-15.
A Season for
inquiring of God's messengers, II Ks. 4:23.
worship in God's house, Is. 66:23; Ez. 46:1.
entertainments, I Sam. 20:5, 18.
observed with great solemnity, I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 2:4; 8:13; 31:3.
restored after captivity, Ezra 3:5; Neh. 10:33.
mere outward observance of, hateful to God, Is. 1:13, 14.
disliked by the ungodly, Amos 8:5.
the Jews deprived of, for sin, Hos. 2:11.
observance of, by Christians, condemned, Col. 2:16, with Gal. 4:10.

Feast of Pentecost, The.
held fiftieth day after offering first sheaf of barley harvest, Lev. 23:15, 16; Dt. 16:9.
Called the
feast of harvest, Ex. 23:16.
feast of weeks, Ex. 34:22; Dt. 16:10.
day of the first-fruits, Num. 28:26.
day of Pentecost, Acts 2:1.
to be perpetually observed, Lev. 23:21.
all males to attend, Ex. 23:16, 17; Dt. 16:16.
a holy convocation, Lev. 23:21; Num. 28:26.
a time of holy rejoicing, Dt. 16:11, 12.
the first-fruits of bread presented at, Lev. 23:17; Dt. 16:10.
sacrifices at, Lev. 23:18, 19; Num. 28:27-31.
the law given from mount Sinai upon, Ex. 19:1, 11; 12:6, 12.
the Holy Ghost given to apostles at, Acts 2:1-3.
observed by early church, Acts 20:16; I Cor. 16:8.

Feast of Purim, or Lots, The.
instituted by Mordecai, Esth. 9:20.
to commemorate the defeat of Haman's wicked design, Esth. 3:7-15, with Esth. 9:24-26.
began fourteenth of twelfth month, Esth. 9:17.
lasted two days, Esth. 9:21.
mode of celebrating, Esth. 9:17-19, 22.
the Jews bound themselves to keep, Esth. 9:27, 28.
confirmed by royal authority, Esth. 9:29-32.

Feast of Sabbatical Year, The.
a sabbath for the land, Lev. 25:2.
kept every seventh year, Ex. 23:11; Lev. 25:4.
surplus of sixth year to provide for, Lev. 25:20-22.
Enactments Respecting:
cessation of all field labor, Lev. 25:4, 5.
the fruits of the earth to be common property, Ex. 23:11; Lev. 25:6, 7.
remission of debts, Dt. 15:1-3; Neh. 10:31.
release of all Hebrew servants, Ex. 21:2; Dt. 15:12.
public reading of the law at feast of tabernacles, Dt. 31:10-13.
no release to strangers during, Dt. 15:3.
release of, not to hinder the exercise of benevolence, Dt. 15:9-11.
Jews threatened for neglecting, Lev. 26:34, 35, 43; Jer. 34:13-18.
the seventy years' captivity a punishment for neglecting, II Chr. 36:20, 21.
restored after the captivity, Neh. 10:31.

Feast of Tabernacles, The.
held after harvest and vintage, Dt. 16:13.
began fifteenth of seventh month, Lev. 23:34, 39.
lasted seven days, Lev. 23:34, 41; Dt. 16:13, 15.
called the feast of ingathering, Ex. 34:22.
all males obliged to appear at, Ex. 23:16, 17.
first and last days of, holy convocations, Lev. 23:35, 39; Num. 29:12, 35.
sacrifices during, Lev. 23:36, 37; Num. 29:13-39.
To be Observed
with rejoicing, Dt. 16:14, 15.
perpetually, Lev. 23:41.
the people dwelt in booths during, Lev. 23:42; Neh. 8:15, 16.
the law publicly read every seventh year at, Dt. 31:10-12; Neh. 8:18.
Customs Observed at:
bearing branches of palms, Lev. 23:40; Rev. 7:9.
drawing water from the pool of Siloam, Is. 12:3; Jno. 7:2, 37-39.
singing hosannas, Ps. 118:24-29; Mat. 21:8, 9.
to commemorate the sojourn of Israel in the desert, Lev. 23:43.
the dangers and difficulties encountered in going up to, alluded to, Ps. 84:6, 7.
the land divinely protected during, Ex. 34:24.
offerings to be made at, Ex. 34:20; Dt. 16:16, 17.
Were Seasons of
joy and gladness, Ps. 42:4; Is. 30:29.
sacrificing, I Sam. 1:3; I Ks. 9:25; II Chr. 8:13.
entertainments, I Sam. 1:4, 9.
the ten tribes seduced by Jeroboam from attending, I Ks. 12:27.
the Jews dispersed in distant parts often attended, Acts 2:5-11; 8:27.
Christ attended, Jno. 5:1; 7:10.
rendered unavailing by the impiety of the Jews, Is. 1:13, 14; Amos 5:21.
illustrative of general assembly of the church, Heb. 12:23.

Feasts, the three annual, Ex. 23:14; 34:23; Lev. 23; Num. 29; Dt. 16.
Solomon's, I Ks. 8:1; II Chr. 7:9.
of Ahasuerus, Esth. 1.
of Purim, Esth. 9:20.
of Job's children, Job 1:4.
of Belshazzar, Dan. 5.
of Herod, Mk. 6:21, etc.
given by Levi, Mat. 9:10; Lu. 5:29.
of charity, I Cor. 11:22; II Pet. 2:13; Jude 12.

Feathers, Job 39:13; Ps. 91:4; Dan. 4:33.

Fed.
Gen. 48:15, who f. me all my life
Ps. 37:3, verily thou shalt be f.
Ez. 34:8, shepherds f. themselves, not flock
Mat. 25:37, hungred, and f. thee
I Cor. 3:2, I have f. you with milk
See Dt. 8:3; Ps. 78:72; 81:16; Lu. 16:21.

Feeble.
Neh. 4:2, what do these f. Jews?
Job 4:4; Is. 35:3; Heb. 12:12, strengthened the f. knees
Ps. 105:37, not one f. person
Prov. 30:26, conies a f. folk
Ez. 7:17; 21:7, all hands shall be f.
I Thess. 5:14, comfort the f.-minded
See Gen. 30:42; Jer. 47:3; I Cor. 12:22.

Feed.
Gen. 46:32, trade hath been to f. cattle
I Ks. 17:4, commanded ravens to f. thee
22:27, f. him with bread of affliction
Ps. 28:9, f. them, and lift them up for ever
30:8, f. me with food convenient
Is. 5:17, lambs shall f. after their manner
11:7; 27:10, cow and bear shall f.
61:5, strangers shall f. your flocks
65:25, the wolf and lamb shall f.
Jer. 3:15, pastors f. you with knowledge
6:3, f. every one in his place
Zech. 11:4, f. the flock of the slaughter
Jno. 21:15, 16, 17, f. my lambs
Rom. 12:20, if enemy hunger, f.
I Pet. 5:2, f. the flock of God
See Song 1:7; Acts 20:28; Rev. 7:17.

Feedest.
Ps. 80:5, f. them with the bread of tears
Song 1:7, my soul loveth, where thou f.

Feedeth.
Prov. 15:14, mouth of fools f. on foolishness
Song 2:16, I am his: he f. among the lilies
6:3, is mine: he f. among the lilies
Is. 44:20, he f. on ashes: a deceived heart
Hos. 12:1, Ephraim f. on wind, and followeth
Mat. 6:26, yet your heavenly Father f. them
Lu. 12:24, and God f. them: how much more
I Cor. 9:7, who f. a flock, and eateth not

Feeding.
Gen. 37:2, was f. the flock with his brethren
Job 1:14, oxen were plowing, and the asses f.
Ez. 34:10, them to cease from f. the flock
Mat. 8:30, them an herd of many swine f.
Mk. 5:11, mountains a great herd of swine f.
Lu. 8:32, many swine f. on the mountain
17:7, a servant plowing or f. cattle
Jude 12, you, f. themselves without fear

Feet.
Gen. 49:10, lawgiver from between his f.
Dt. 2:28, I will pass through on my f.
Josh. 3:15, f. of priests dipped in Jordan
14:9, land whereon f. have trodden
Ruth 3:14, she lay at his f.
I Sam. 2:9, keep f. of his saints
II Sam. 22:37; Ps. 18:36, my f. did not slip
II Ks. 6:32, sound of his master's f.
13:21, dead man stood on his f.
Neh. 9:21, their f. swelled not
Job 29:15, f. was I to the lame
22:16, pierced my hands and my f.
31:8, set my f. in a large room
40:2, my f. on a rock
56:13; 116:8, deliver my f. from falling
66:9, suffered not our f. to be moved
73:2, my f. were almost gone
115:7, f. have they, but walk not
119:105, a lamp to my f.
122:2, our f. shall stand within thy gates

Feet—Continued.
Prov. 1:16; 6:18; Is. 59:7, f. run to evil
4:26, ponder path of thy f.
5:5, her f. go down to death
6:13, speaketh with his f.
28, and his f. not be burnt
7:11, her f. abide not in house
19:2, be that hasteth with his f.
Song 7:1; Is. 52:7, how beautiful are f.
Is. 3:16, tinkling with f.
6:2, with twain he covered his f.
23:7, her own f. shall carry her
26:6, the f. of the poor
49:23; Mat. 10:14; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 9:5; Acts 13:51, dust of f.
52:7; Nah. 1:15, the f. of him that bringeth
60:13, place of my f. glorious
Ez. 2:1, 2; 3:24, stand upon thy f.
24:17, 23, shoes upon thy f.
25:6, stamped with thy f.
32:2, troublest waters with thy f.
34:18, 19, foul residue with f.
Dan. 2:33, 42, f. part iron and part clay
10:6; Rev. 1:15; 2:18, f. like polished brass
Nah. 1:3, clouds are the dust of his f.
Zech. 14:4, f. shall stand on Zion
Mat. 18:8, rather than having two f.
28:9, they held him by the f.
Lu. 1:79, guide our f. into way of peace
8:35, sitting at the f. of Jesus
10:39, Mary sat at Jesus' f.
24:39, 40, behold my hands and my f.
Jno. 11:2; 12:3, wiped f. with her hair
12:3, anointed the f. of Jesus
8, thou shalt never wash my f.
20:12, one angel at head, other at f.
Acts 3:7, his f. received strength
4:35, 37; 5:2, laid at apostles' f.
5:9, f. of them that buried thy husband
14:8, a man impotent in his f.
21:11, Agabus bound his own hands and f.
22:3, at f. of Gamaliel
Rom. 3:15, f. swift to shed blood
10:15, the f. of them that preach
I Cor. 12:21, nor head to the f., I have no need
Eph. 6:15, your f. shod with preparation
Rev. 1:17, I fell at his f. as dead
13:2, f. as f. of a bear
19:10; 22:8, at his f. to worship
See II Sam. 4:4; II Ks. 9:35.

Feet, Under.
Ex. 24:10, under his f. sapphire
II Sam. 22:10, darkness under f.; Ps. 18:9.
39, they are fallen under my f.
Ps. 8:6, put all things under his f.; I Cor. 15:27; Eph. 1:22.
47:3, subdue nations under our f.
91:13, dragon shalt trample under f.
Is. 14:19, a carcass trodden under f.
28:3, drunkards be trodden under f
Lam. 3:34, under his f. all prisoners
Mat. 7:6, trample under their f.
Rom. 16:20, bruise Satan under your f.
I Cor. 15:25, all enemies under his f.
Heb. 2:8, in subjection under his f.
Rev. 12:1, moon under her f.

Feet, with Wash, ed.
Ex. 30:19, Aaron and his sons shall wash their f.; 21; 40:31.
II Sam. 11:8, Uriah, go wash thy f.
Ps. 58:10, wash his f. in blood of wicked
Song 5:3, I have washed my f.; how shall I defile them?
Lu. 7:38, wash his f. with tears
Jno. 13:5, wash the disciples' f.
6, Lord, dost thou wash my f.?
10, needeth not save to wash his f.
14, if I your Lord have washed your f.
I Tim. 5:10, she have washed saints' f.

Feet, The.
necessary members of the body, I Cor. 12:15, 21.
Parts of, Mentioned in Scripture:
heel, Ps. 41:9; 49:5; Hos. 12:3.
sole, Dt. 11:24; I Ks. 5:3.
toes, Ex. 29:20; II Sam. 21:20; Dan. 2:41.
often swift, II Sam. 2:18; 22:34.
Were Liable to
disease, I Ks. 15:23.
swelling from walking, Dt. 8:4.
injury from stones, etc., Ps. 91:12.
early use of shoes for, Ex. 12:11.
of women often adorned with tinkling ornaments, Is. 3:16, 18.
Of the Jews
neglected in affliction, II Sam. 19:24; Ez. 24:17.
bare in affliction, II Sam. 15:30.
washed frequently, II Sam. 11:8; Song 5:3.
stamped on the ground in extreme joy or grief, Ez. 6:11; 25:6.
washing, for others, a menial office, I Sam. 25:41; Jno. 13:5-14.
of strangers and travelers washed, Gen. 18:4; 19:2; 24:32; I Tim. 5:10.
neglect of washing, disrespectful to guest, Lu. 7:44.
respect exhibited by falling at, I Sam. 25:24; II Ks. 4:37; Esth. 8:3; Mk. 5:22; Acts 10:25.
reverence expressed by kissing, Lu. 7:38, 45.
sleep expressed by covering, I Sam. 24:3.
subjection expressed by licking the dust of, Is. 49:23.
condemnation expressed by shaking the dust from, Mat. 10:14; Mk. 6:11.
subjugation of enemies expressed by placing on their necks, Josh. 10:24; Ps. 110:1.
origin of uncovering in consecrated places, Ex. 3:5; Josh. 5:15.
of enemies often maimed and cut off, Jud. 1:6, 7; II Sam. 4:12.
Of Criminals
bound with fetters, Ps. 105:18.
placed in stocks, Job 13:27; Acts 16:24.
path of, to be pondered, Prov. 4:26.
to be refrained from evil, Prov. 1:15; Heb. 12:13.
to be turned to God's testimonies, Ps. 119:59.
to be directed by God's word, Ps. 119:105.
to be guided by wisdom and discretion, Prov. 3:21, 23, 26.
Of the Wicked
swift to mischief, Prov. 6:18.
swift to shed blood, Prov. 1:16; Rom. 3:15.
ensnared, Job 18:8; Ps. 9:15.
Of Saints
at liberty, Ps. 18:36; 31:8.
kept by God, I Sam. 2:9; Ps. 116:8.
established by God, Ps. 66:9; 121:3.
guided by Christ, Is. 48:17; Lu. 1:79.
Illustrative
(set on a rock) of stability, Ps. 40:2.
(set in a large place) of liberty, Ps. 31:8.
(sliding) of yielding to temptation, Job 12:5; Ps. 17:5; 38:16; 94:18.
(treading under) of complete destruction, Is. 18:7; Lam. 1:15.
(washed or dipped in oil) of abundance, Dt. 33:24; Job 29:6.
(dipped in blood) of victory, Ps. 68:23.

Feign.
I Sam. 21:13, David f. himself mad
Ps. 17:1, prayer not out of f. lips
Jer. 3:10, turned to me f.
Lu. 20:20, f. themselves just men
See II Sam. 14:2; I Ks. 14:5, 6; Neh. 6:8.

Fell.
Gen. 4:5, his countenance f.
Josh. 6:20, the wall f. flat
I Ks. 18:38, fire of Lord f., and consumed
II Ks. 6:5, as one was f. a beam
Dan. 4:31, then f. a voice from heaven
Jon. 1:7, lot f. on Jonah
Mat. 7:25; Lu. 6:49, house f. not
Lu. 8:23, Jesus f. asleep
10:30, 36, f. among thieves
13:4, upon whom tower f.
Acts 1:25, from which Judas f.
26, lot f. on Matthias
13:36, f. on sleep
II Pet. 3:4, since fathers f. asleep
Rev. 16:19, cities of the nations f.
See Mat. 13:4; Acts 10:44; 19:35; 20:9.

Fellow.
Ex. 2:13, wherefore smitest thou thy f.?
I Sam. 21:15, this f. to play the madman
II Sam. 6:20, as one of the vain f.
II Ks. 9:11, wherefore came this mad f.?
Ps. 45:7; Heb. 1:9, oil of gladness above thy f.
Ecc. 4:10, one shall lift up his f.
Zech. 13:7, the man that is my f.
Mat. 11:16, like children calling to their f.
24:49, begin to smite his f.-servants
26:61, this f. said, I am able to
71; Lu. 22:59, this f. was also with Jesus
Lu. 23:2, found this f. perverting
Jno. 9:29, as for this f.
Acts 17:5, lewd f. of the baser sort
22:22, away with such a f.

Fellow-citizens.
Eph. 2:19, f.-c. with saints

Fellow-heirs.
Eph. 3:6, Gentiles should be f.-h.

Fellow-helper, s.
II Cor. 8:23, Titus, my f.-h.
III Jno. 8, be f.-h. to the truth

Fellow-laborer, s.
I Thess. 3:2, sent Tim. our f.-l.
Phil. 4:3, with other f.-l.
Philemon 1, Paul to Philemon our f.-l.
24, Marcus, Demas, Lucas, f.-l.

Fellow-prisoner, s.
Rom. 16:7, Andronicus and Junia f.-p.
Col. 4:10, Aristarchus f.-p. saluteth
Philemon 23, Epaphras my f.-p. in Christ Jesus

Fellow-servant, s.
Mat. 18:28, f.-s. who owed him
29, f.-s. fell down at his feet
24:49, begin to smite his f.-s.
Col. 1:7, Epaphras our dear f.-s.
4:7, Tychicus, who is a f.-s.
Rev. 6:11, f.-s. should be fulfilled
19:10, I am thy f.-s.; 22:9.

Fellow-soldier.
Phil. 2:25, Epaphroditus my f.-s.
Philemon 2, Paul to Archippus, f.-s.

Fellow-workers.
Col. 4:11, these only are my f.-w.

Fellows.
Jud. 18:25, angry f. run on thee
II Sam. 6:20, as one of vain f.
Ps. 45:7, with the oil of gladness above thy f.; Heb. 1:9.
Is. 44:11, his f. shall be ashamed
Ez. 37:19, tribes of Israel his f.
Dan. 2:13, Daniel and his f. to be
7:20, look more stout than his f.
Zech. 3:8, thou and thy f. that sit
Mat. 11:16, calling to their f.
Acts 17:5, lewd f. of baser sort

Fellowship.
Lev. 6:2, delivered him to keep, or in f.
Ps. 94:20, iniquity have f. with thee?
Acts 2:42, continued in apostles' f.
I Cor. 1:9, called to f. of his Son
10:20, should have f. with devils
II Cor. 6:14, what f. hath righteousness with unrighteousness?
8:4, f. of ministering to saints
Gal. 2:9, the right hand of f.
Eph. 3:9, is f. of the mystery
5:11, no f. with works of darkness
Phil. 1:5, your f. in the gospel
2:1, if there be any f. of the Spirit
3:10, know f. of his sufferings
I Jno. 1:3, have f. with us, our f. is with the Father
6, if we say we have f. with him
7, walk in light, we have f.

Felt.
Gen. 27:22, and Isaac f. Jacob
Ex. 10:21, darkness which may be f.
Prov. 23:35, beaten me, I f. it not
Mk. 5:29, she f. she was healed
Acts 28:5, off beast and f. no harm

Felix, governor of Judea. Paul sent to, Acts 23:23.
Paul's defense before him, Acts 24:10.
trembles at Paul's preaching, but leaves him bound, Acts 24:25.

Female.
Gen. 1:27, male and f. created; 5:2.
6:19, two of every sort, male and f.
7:16, went in male and f.
Lev. 4:28, offering, a f.; 32; 5:6.
Num. 5:3, male and f. shall ye put
Dt. 4:16, likeness of male or f.
7:14, not be male nor f. barren
Mat. 19:4, male and f.; Mk. 10:6.
Gal. 3:28, in Christ male nor f.

Fence, Job 10:11; 19:8; Ps. 62:3; Is. 5:2.

Fervent.
Acts 18:25; Rom. 12:11, f. in spirit
Js. 5:16, f. prayer availeth much
I Pet. 1:22, with a pure heart f.
II Pet. 3:10, 12, melt with f. heat
See II Cor. 7:7; Col. 4:12; I Pet. 4:8.

Festus, governor of Judea, Acts 24:27.
Paul brought before him, Acts 25.
Paul's defense before, Acts 25:8; 26.
acquits Paul, Acts 25:14; 26:31.

Fetch.
Num. 20:10, must we f. water?
Job 36:3, I will f. my knowledge from far
Is. 56:12, I will f. wine
Acts 16:37, come themselves and f. us out
See Dt. 19:5; II Sam. 14:3; Acts 28:13.

Fetters, Jud. 16:21; Ps. 105:18; 149:8; Mk. 5:4; Lu. 8:29.

Fever.
threatened for disobedience, Dt. 28:22.
Healed
Peter's wife's mother, Mat. 8:14.
nobleman's son, Jno. 4:52.

Few.
Gen. 34:30, I being f., they will
Gen. 47:9, f. and evil have the days
Lev. 26:22, you f.; Dt. 4:27; 28:62.
Num. 13:18, the people whether f.
26:54, to f. give less inheritance; 35:8.
56, divided between many and f.
Dt. 26:5, sojourned with a f.
33:6, let not Reuben's men be f.
I Sam. 14:6, to save by many or f.
II Chr. 29:34, the priests were too f.
Neh. 7:4, city large, but people f.
Job 10:20, are not my days f.?
14:1, man is of f. days
16:22, when a f. years are come
Ps. 109:8, let his days be f.
Ecc. 5:2, let thy words be f.
9:14, a little city, and f. men
12:3, grinders cease, because f.
Is. 10:19, rest of trees shall be f.
24:6, are burned, and f. men left
Ez. 5:3, also take a f. in number
12:16, leave a f. men from sword
Dan. 11:20, f. days be destroyed
Mat. 7:14, f. there be that find it
9:37, laborers are f.; Lu. 10:2.
20:16, many be called, but f. chosen; 22:14.
25:21, faithful in f. things; 23.
Mk. 6:5, hands on a f. sick folk
Lu. 12:48, beaten with f. stripes
13:23, f. that be saved?
Acts 24:4, wouldest hear f. words
Eph. 3:3, wrote afore in f. words
Heb. 12:10, for f. days chastened
13:22, I have written in f. words
I Pet. 3:20, wherein f., that is, eight
Rev. 2:14, a f. things against thee; 20.
3:4, a f. names even in Sardis

Few, But a.
Gen. 29:20, seemed but a f. days
Lev. 25:52, if remain but a f. years
Josh. 7:3, men of Ai are but a f.
I Chr. 16:19, but f.; Ps. 105:12.
Jer. 42:2, for we are left but a f.

Few, Not a.
Is. 10:7, cut off nations not a f.
Jer. 30:19, multiply them, not be a f.
Acts 17:4, chief women not a f.

Fewer, est.
Num. 33:54, to f. give less inheritance
Dt. 7:7, ye were f. of all people

Fewness.
Lev. 25:16, according to f. of years

Fidelity.
Tit. 2:10, servants showing good f.

Field.
Dt. 21:1, if one be found slain in f.
I Sam. 22:7, will he give every one of you f.?
Prov. 24:30, the f. of the slothful
Is. 5:8, that lay f. to f.
Mat. 13:38, the f. is the world
44, treasure hid in a f.
Jno. 4:35, look on the f.
Js. 5:4, labourers which reaped your f.
See Mat. 6:28; 27:7; Acts 1:19.

Fierce.
Gen. 49:7, anger, for it was f.
Dt. 28:50, a nation of a f. countenance
Mat. 8:28, exceeding f.
Lu. 23:5, and they were more f.
II Tim. 3:3, men shall be incontinent, f.
Js. 3:4, driven of f. winds
See II Sam. 19:43; Is. 33:19; Dan. 8:23.

Fiery.
Dt. 33:2, a f. law for them
Dan. 3:6, a f. furnace
Eph. 6:16, the f. darts of the
Heb. 10:27, judgment and f. indignation
I Pet. 4:12, concerning the f. trial
See Num. 21:6; Dt. 8:15; Is. 14:29.

Fiery Serpents, Num. 21:6; Dt. 8:15.
bite of, cured by brazen serpent, Num. 21:8.

Fig, s.
Gen. 3:7, f. leaves for aprons
I Sam. 25:18, Abigail took two hundred cakes of f.
30:12, gave Egyptian cake of f.
II Ks. 20:7, take lump f.; Is. 38:21.
Neh. 13:15, sabbath some brought f.
Song 2:13, f. tree putteth forth her green f.
Is. 34:4, fall f. from f. tree
Jer. 8:13, shall be no f. on f. tree
24:1, two baskets f., one good; 2:3.
8, evil f. that cannot be eaten
29:17, make them like vile f.
Nah. 3:12, f. tree with first-ripe f.
Mat. 7:16, do men gather f. of thistles? Lu. 6:44.
Js. 3:12, f. tree bear berries, either vine, f.?
Rev. 6:13, f. tree casteth untimely f.

Fig Tree.
Jud. 9:10, trees said to f. tree; 11.
I Ks. 4:25, dwelt under f. tree; Mic. 4:4.

Fig Tree—Continued.
II Ks. 18:31, eat every one of his f. tree; Is. 36:16.
Prov. 27:18, keepeth f. tree
Hos. 9:10, first-ripe in f. tree
Joel 1:7, he hath barked my f. tree
12, the f. tree languisheth
Hab. 3:17, although f. tree shall not blossom
Zech. 3:10, call every man under f. tree
Mat. 21:19, he saw f. tree in way; Mk. 11:13.
20, f. tree withered; Mk. 11:20, 21.
24:32, parable of f. tree; Mk. 13: 28.
Lu. 13:6, man had f. tree planted
7, seeking fruit on this f. tree
21:29, behold the f. tree
Jno. 1:48, under f. tree I saw thee; 50.

Fig Tree, The.
produces a rich, sweet fruit, Jud. 9:11.
not found in desert places, Num. 20:5.
Abounded in
Egypt, Ps. 105:33.
Canaan, Num. 13:23; Dt. 8:8.
often grew wild, Amos 7:14.
sometimes planted in vineyards, Lu. 13:6.
propagated by the Jews, Amos 4:9.
required cultivation, Lu. 13:8.
fruit of, formed after winter, Song 2:11, 13.
leaves of, put forth, a sign of the approach of summer, Mat. 24:32.
reasonableness of expecting fruit upon, when full of leaves, Mk. 11:13.
Fruit of,
eaten fresh from the tree, Mat. 21:18, 19.
eaten dried in cakes, I Sam. 30: 12.
gathered and kept in baskets, Jer. 24:1.
first-ripe esteemed, Jer. 24:2; Hos. 9:10.
used in the miraculous healing of Hezekiah; II Ks. 20:7; Is. 38: 21.
sold in the markets, Neh. 13:15.
sent as presents, I Sam. 25:18; I Chr. 12:40.
a species of, produced vile and worthless fruit, Jer. 29:17.
leaves of, used by Adam for covering, Gen. 3:7.
afforded a thick shade, Jno. 1:48, 50.
often unfruitful, Lu. 13:7.
failure of, a great calamity, Hab. 3:17.
The Jews Punished by
God's breaking down, Hos. 2:12.
failure of fruit on, Jer. 8:13; Hag. 2:19.
enemies devouring fruit of, Jer. 5:17.
barking and eating of, by locusts, etc., Joel 1:4, 7, 12; Amos 4:9.
Illustrative
(barren) of mere professors of religion, Mat. 21:19; Lu. 13:6, 7.
(sitting under one's own) of prosperity and peace; I Ks. 4:25; Mic. 4:4.
Fruit of, Illustrative
of good works, Mat. 7:16.
(good) of saints, Jer. 24:2, 3.
(bad) of wicked men, Jer. 24:2, 3-8.
(first-ripe) of the fathers of the Jewish church, Hos. 9:10.
(untimely and dropping) of the wicked ripe for judgment, Is. 34:4; Nah. 3:12; Rev. 6:13.

Fig Trees.
Dt. 7:8, land of vines and f. trees
Ps. 105:33, smote vines and f. trees
Jer. 5:17, eat up thy vines and f. trees
Hos. 2:12, I will destroy her f. trees
Amos 4:9, when gardens and f. trees increased
Nah. 3:12, strong holds be like f. trees

Fight (n.).
I Sam. 17:20, host was going to f.
I Tim. 6:12, fight the good f.
II Tim. 4:7, I have fought a good f.
Heb. 10:32, endured great f.
11:34, waxed valiant in f.

Fight (v.).
Dt. 1:41, we will go up and f.
42, go not up, neither f.; for I am
I Sam. 4:9, quit like men, and f.
17:10, give man that we may f.
II Sam. 11:20, nigh when ye did f.?
I Ks. 22:31, f. neither with small nor great; II Chr. 18:30.
II Chr. 20:17, shall not need to f.
Ps. 144:1, teacheth my fingers to f.
Jer. 51:30, men forborne to f.
Zech. 10:5, f. because Lord is with
14:14, Judah shall f. at Jerusalem
Jno. 18:36, then would my servants f.
I Cor. 9:26, f. I not as beateth air
Js. 4:2, ye kill, ye f. and war

Fight Against.
Ex. 1:10, join enemies and f. against
Dt. 20:10, nigh to a city to f. against
Josh. 19:47, Danites went f. against Leshen
Jud. 1:1, shall go up first f. against?
11:8, Jephthah to f. against Ammon; 9.
25, against Israel, or f. against them?
I Sam. 15:18, f. against Amalekites consumed
23:1, Philistines f. against Keilah
29:8, I may not f. against enemies
I Ks. 12:24, not f. against; II Chr. 11:4.
20:23, let us f. against them; 25.
22:32, turned to f. against Jehoshaphat
II Ks. 3:21, kings were come to f. against
II Chr. 13:12, f. ye not against the Lord
32:2, Sennacherib purposed to f. against Jerusalem
35:20, Necho come to f. against Carchemish
Neh. 4:8, come and f. against Jerusalem
Ps. 35:1, f. against them that f. against me
56:2, they be many that f. against
Is. 19:2, shall f. every one against brother
29:7, all nations that f. less against Ariel
8, nations that f. against mount Zion
Jer. 1:19, shall f. against thee; 15: 20.
21:5, I myself will f. against you
32:24, Chaldeans f. against; 29; 34: 22; 37:8.
Zech. 14:3, Lord f. against those nations
Acts 5:39, ye be found f. against God
23:9, let us not f. against God
Rev. 2:16, f. against them with sword

Fight for.
Ex. 14:14, Lord f. for.; Dt. 1:30; 3:22; 20:4.
II Ks. 10:3, f. for master's house
Neh. 4:14, f. for your brethren
20, our God shall f. for us
Is. 31:4, Lord shall come to f. for mount Zion

Fight with.
Jud. 9:38, go out and f. with Ab.
Jud. 11:6, may f. with chil. of Am.
I Sam. 13:5, Philistines f. with Israel; 28:1.
17:9, if he be able to f. with me
32, thy ser. will go and f. with P.
II Chr. 35:22, Josiah disguised to f. with
Is. 30:32, shaking will he f. with
Jer. 32:5, though ye f. with Chald.
Dan. 10:20, return to f. with prince
11:11, king of south came f. with

Fighteth, ing.
Ex. 14:25, Lord f. for them against Egyptians
Josh. 23:10, L. God that f. for you
I Sam. 25:28, my lord f. battles
Ps. 56:1, O God, he f. oppresseth

Fightings.
II Cor. 7:5, without f., within fears
Js. 4:1, whence come wars and f.?

Figure.
Dt. 4:16, similitude of any f.
Is. 44:13, maketh after f. of man
Rom. 5:14, f. of him that was
I Cor. 4:6, those things I have in f. transferred
Heb. 9:9, which was a f. of time
11:19, whence he rec. him in a f.
I Pet. 3:21, like f. even baptism

Figures.
I Ks. 6:29, with carved f. of cher.
Acts 7:43, f. wh. ye made to wor.
Heb. 9:24, are the f. of the true

File.
I Sam. 13:21, a f. for mattocks

Fill (n.).
Lev. 25:19, ye shall eat your f.
Dt. 23:24, may. eat grapes thy f.
Prov. 7:18, take our f. of love

Fill (v.).
Gen. 1:22, f. waters in the seas
42:25, Jos. com. to f. sacks; 44:1.
Ex. 10:6, locusts shall f. houses
16:32, Moses said, F. an omer of it
I Sam. 16:1, f. thy horn with oil
18:33, f. four barrels with water
Job 18:21, f. mouth with laughing
15:2, sh. wise man f. his belly?
20:23, when about to f. his belly
23:4, would f. mouth with argu.
38:39, or f. appe. of young lions
41:7, f. skin with barbed irons?
Ps. 81:10, mouth wide I will f.
83:16, f. their faces with shame
110:6, f. places with dead bodies
Prov. 1:13, we shall f. our houses
8:21, I will f. their treasures
Is. 8:8, sh. f. breadth of thy land
14:21, nor f. the face of world
27:6, Isr. shall f. face of world
56:12, will f. with strong drink
Jer. 13:13, I will f. inh. wi. drun.
23:24, I f. heaven and earth?
51:14, I will f. thee with men
Ez. 3:3, f. thy bowels
9:7, f. the courts with the slain
10:2, f. hands with coals of fire
24:4, f. it with the choice bones
30:11, shall f. land with slain
32:4, will f. beasts of whole earth
5, I will f. val. with thy height
35:8, I will f. mount. with slain
Zeph. 1:9, who f. master's house
Hag. 2:7, will f. house with glory
Mat. 9:16, which is put in to f. it
15:33, wh. bread to f. multitude?
23:32, f. ye up then the measure
Jno. 2:7, f. water-pots with water
Rom. 15:13, God of hope f. you
Eph. 4:10, he might f. all things
Col. 1:24, f. up what is behind
I Thess. 2:16, to f. up their sins
Rev. 18:6, cup filled, f. double

Filled.
Gen. 6:13, earth is f. with viol.
21:19, and f. bottle with water
24:16, Rebekah f. her pitcher
26:15, P. had f. wells with earth
Ex. 2:16, they f. troughs to water
28:3, I have f. with wisd.; 35:35.
31:3, I have f. with S. of G.; 35:31.
40:34, glory of L. f. tabern.; 35.
Josh. 9:13, bottles we f. were new
I Ks. 8:10, cloud f. house of Lord
11, glory f. house; II Chr. 5:14; 7:1, 2.
18:35, f. trench also with water
20:27, the Syrians f. the country
II Ks. 21:16, f. Jerusalem with blood; 24:4.
23:14, f. f. their places wi. bones
Job 3:15, princes f. houses with
16:8, hast f. me with wrinkles
22:18, yet he f. houses with good
Ps. 38:7, loins f. with loathsome
71:8, my mouth be f. with praise
72:19, let earth be f. with glory
80:9, deep root, it f. the land
104:28, hand, are f. with good
123:3, we are f. with contempt
4, soul is exceedingly f. with
Prov. 5:10, strang. f. with wealth
25:16, lest thou be f. with honey
30:16, the earth not f. with water
22, a fool when f. with meat
Ecc. 1:8, nor is ear f. with hearing
6:3, his soul be not f. with good
7, and yet the appetite is not f.
Song 5:2, my head is f. with dew
Is. 6:1, his train f. the temple
21:3, are my loins f. with pain
33:5, L. hath f. Zion with judg.
34:6, sword of L. is f. with blood
43:24, f. me with fat of sacrifices
Jer. 15:17, hast f. me with indig.
46:12, thy cry hath f. the land
51:34, he hath f. belly
Lam. 3:15, he hath f. with bitter
30, he is f. full with reproach
Ez. 8:17, f. land with violence
10:3, and cloud f. the inner court
11:6, ye have f. streets with slain
28:16, they f. midst with viol.
36:38, waste cities f. flocks of
43:5, glory of Lord f. house; 44:4.
Dan. 2:35, stone cut f. whole earth
Nah. 2:12, lion f. holes with prey
Hab. 2:16, thou art f. with shame
Hag. 1:6, ye are not f. with drink
Zech. 9:13, I have f. bow with Ephraim
Mat. 27:48, f. sponge with vinegar; Mk. 15:36; Jno. 19:29.
Mk. 2:21, new piece that f. it up
7:27, let the children first be f.
Lu. 1:53, he hath f. the hungry
2:40, Jesus f. with wisdom
5:7, came and f. both the ships
14:23, compel that house be f.
15:16, would fain have f. belly
Jno. 2:7, they f. them up to brim
6:13, f. twelve baskets with fra.
16:6, sorrow hath f. your heart
Acts 2:2, mighty wind f. house
4:8, Peter f. with the Holy Ghost
5:3, why hath Satan f. thy heart
28, have f. Jerusalem with doctrine
9:17, be f. with the Holy Ghost
13:9, Paul f. with Holy Ghost
Rom. 1:29, f. with all unright.
15:14, f. with all knowledge
24, I be somewhat f. with
II Cor. 7:4, I am f. with comfort
Eph. 3:19, be f. with all fulness
5:18, with wine, but f. with Spirit
Phil. 1:11, f. with fruits of right.
Col. 1:9, be f. with knowledge
II Tim. 1:4, I may be f. with joy
Js. 2:16, be ye warmed and f.
Rev. 8:5, angel f. censer with fire
15:1, is f. up the wrath of God
18:6, cup which she f. fill double

Filled, Shall be.
Ex. 16:12, in morning ye shall be f.
Num. 14:21, earth shall be f. with glory of Lord
II Ks. 3:17, val. shall be f. with water
Prov. 1:31, shall be f. with own devices
3:10, so shall thy barns be f.
12:21, wicked shall be f. with misc.
14:14, backslider shall be f. with
20:17, mouth shall be f. with gravel
24:4, by knowledge shall chambers be f
Jer. 13:12, bottles shall be f. with wine
Ez. 23:33, shall be f. with drunk.
39:20, ye shall be f. at my table
Hab. 2:14, earth shall be f. with knowledge
Zech. 9:15, shall be f. like bowls
Mat. 5:6, that hunger, they shall be f.
Lu. 1:15, J. shall be f. with Holy Ghost
3:5, every valley shall be f.
6:21, blessed hunger, ye shall be f.

Filled, Was.
Gen. 6:11, earth was f. with viol.
I Ks. 7:14, Hiram was f. with wis.
II Ks. 3:20, country was f. with water
II Chr. 5:13, house was f. with cloud
16:14, bed was f. with sweet odo s
Ps. 126:2, mouth was f. with laugh.
Is. 6:4, house was f. with smoke
Jer. 51:5, land was f. with sin ag.
Ez. 10:4, house f. with the cloud
Lu. 1:41, Elizabeth was f. with Holy Ghost
67, Zacharias was f. with Holy Ghost
Jno. 12:3, house was f. with odor
Acts 19:29, city was f. with confu.
Rev. 15:8, temple was f. with smoke

Filled, Were.
Hos. 13:6, were f. and their heart
Lu. 4:28, they were f. with wrath
5:26, were f. with fear, saying
6:11, they were f. with madness
8:23, they were f. with water
Jno. 6:12, when they were f.
26, eat of the loaves, and were f.
Acts 2:4, were all f. with Holy Ghost; 4:31.
3:10, they were f. with wonder
5:17, were f. with indignation
13:45, Jews were f. with envy
52, disciples were f. with joy
Rev. 19:21, fowls were f. with flesh

Filledst.
Dt. 6:11, houses full, thou f.

Fillest.
Ps. 17:14, whose belly thou f.

Filleth.
Job 9:18, he f. me with bitterness
Ps. 84:6, rain also f. the pools
107:9, he f. the hungry soul
129:7, where. mower f. not hand
147:14, f. thee with finest wheat
Eph. 1:23, fulness of him that f.

Fillet, s.
Ex. 27:10, their f. shall be of silver; 11; 38:10, 11, 12, 17, 19, 36:38, overlaid chapiters and f.
Jer. 52:21, a f. of twelve cubits

Filleted.
Ex. 27:17, be f. with silver; 38:17. 38:28, overlaid chapiters and f.

Filling.
Acts 14:17, f. our hearts with food

Filth.
Is. 4:4, when L. washed f. of Z.
Nah. 3:6, will cast abominable f.
I Cor. 4:13, as the f. of the world
I Pet. 3:21, not put away f. of

Filthiness.
II Chr. 29:5, carry f. out of holy
Ezra 6:21, sep. from f. of heathen
9:11, unclean with f. of people
Prov. 30:12, not washed from f.
Is. 28:8, full of vomit and f.
Lam. 1:9, her f. is in her skirts
Ez. 22:15, I will consume thy f.
24:11, f. of it may be molten
13, in thy f. is lewdness
36:25, from all f. will I cleanse
II Cor. 7:1, cleanse ours. from all f.
Eph. 5:4, nor let f. be once named
Js. 1:21, wherefore, lay apart all f.
Rev. 17:4, full of abomin. and f.
figurative of sin, Job 15:16; Ps. 14: 3; Is. 1:6; 64:6; Ez. 24:13.
purification from, Is. 4:4; Ez. 22: 15; 36:25; Zech. 3:3; 13:1; I Cor. 6:11; II Cor. 7:1.

Filthy.
Job 15:16, much more f. is man?
Ps. 14:3, altogether become f.; 53: 3.
Is. 64:6, all our right. as f. rags
Zeph. 3:1, woe to her that is f.
Zech. 3:3, J. clothed with f. garm.
4, take away the f. garments
Col. 3:8, you put off f. communi.
I Tim. 3:3, not greedy of f. lucre; 8.
Tit. 1:7, not given to f. lucre
11, teaching for f. lucre; I Pet. 5:2.
II Pet. 2:7, Lot vexed with f. con.
Jude 8, f. dreamers defile the flesh
Rev. 22:11, f. let him be f. still

Finally.
II Cor. 13:11, f. farewell; Eph. 6: 10; Phil. 3:1; 4:8; II Thess. 3:1; I Pet. 3:8.

Find.
Gen. 19:11, wearied to f. the door
Num. 32:23, sin shall f. you out
Dt. 22:25, man f. damsel; 28.
Ruth 1:9, L. grant ye may f. rest
I Sam. 20:21, go, f. out arrows; 36.
24:19, f. enemy let him go?
I Ks. 18:5, perad. we may f. grass
II Chr. 2:14, to f. out every device
Job 23:3, O where I might f. him
Ps. 10:15, seek wicked till f. none
Prov. 2:5, shalt f. knowl. of God
4:22, words life to those that f.
8:12, f. out know. of witty inv.
Ecc. 7:27, one by one f. out acc.
12:10, to f. out acceptable words
Song 5:8, if f. my beloved
Is. 34:14, screechowl shall f. place
58:3, in day of fast you f. pleas.
Lam. 1:6, like harts that f. no
2:9, prophets also f. no vision
Dan. 6:4, sought to f. occasion against Daniel, but could f. none
5, except we f. it con. law of G.
Mat. 7:14, few there be that f. it
18:13, and if so be that he f. it
Mk. 11:13, if haply he might f.
13:36, he f. you sleeping
Lu. 6:7, might f. accusation
12:38, f. them so, blessed serv.
13:7, seeking fruit and f. none
15:4, that wh. is lost till he f. it
8, seek diligently till she f. it?
Jno. 10:9, in and out, f. pasture
Acts 7:46, desired to f. tabernacle
17:27, feel after him and f. him
23:9, we f. no evil in this man
Rom. 9:19, doth he yet f. fault?
II Cor. 9:4, and f. you unprepared
II Tim. 1:18, f. mercy of Lord

Find, Can, or Canst.
Gen. 41:38, can f. such one
Ex. 5:11, get straw where can f. it
Ezra 7:16, silver and gold can f.
Job 3:22, glad when they can f.
11:7, canst thou by searching f. out God? canst thou f. out Almighty?
Prov. 20:6, faithful man who can f.?
31:10, who can f. a virtuous woman?
Ecc. 3:11, can f. out work that God maketh
7:24, exceeding deep, who can f. it out?
Jer. 5:1, if ye can f. man that seeketh truth

Find, Cannot.
I Ks. 18:12, cannot f. thee, will slay
Job 17:10, I cannot f. one wise man
37:23, Almighty, we cannot f. him
Ecc. 8:17, a man cannot f. out work

Find Grace.
Gen. 32:5, I may f. grace in thy sight; Ex. 33:13.
33:8, to f. grace in sight of my
15, let me f. grace
34:11, let me f. grace
47:25, let us f. grace in sight of
Ruth 2:2, in wh. sight I shall f. grace
I Sam. 1:18, let thy handm. f. grace
II Sam. 16:4, f. grace in thy sight
Heb. 4:16, we may f. grace to help

Find, I.
Gen. 18:26, I f. in Sodom fifty righteous
28, if I f. forty and five
30, if I f. thirty there
Ps. 132:5, I f. out place for L.
Ecc. 7:26, I f. more bitter than death
Song 8:1, when I should f. thee
Lu. 23:4, I f. no fault in this man; Jno. 18:38; 19:4, 6.
Rom. 7:18, th. wh. is good I f. not
21, I f. law, that wh. I do good

Find Not, or Not Find.
Ex. 16:25, today ye shall not f.
II Sam. 17:20, could not f. them
Prov. 1:28, but shall not f. me; Hos. 5:6; Jno. 7:34, 36.
Ecc. 7:28, soul seeketh, but I f. not
Song 5:6, but I could not f. him
Is. 41:12, sh. not f. them; Hos. 2:7.
Hos. 2:6, she shall not f. paths
Lu. 5:19, not f. what way they
19:48, not f. what might do to J.
Jno. 7:35, we shall not f. him
Rom. 7:18, how to do good, I f. not
II Cor. 12:20, I shall not f. you
Rev. 9:6, death, and shall not f. it

Find, Shall, or Shalt.
Dt. 1:29, seek L. thou shalt f. him
28:65, shalt f. no ease among nations
Jud. 9:33, as thou shalt f. occasion
II Chr. 20:16, shall f. at end of brook
30:9, children shall f. compassion
Ezra 4:15, thou shalt f. in book
Ps. 17:3, and shalt f. nothing
21:8, thine hand shall f. out enemies
Prov. 8:17, they that seek me early shall f. me; Jer. 29:13.
Ecc. 11:1, shalt f. it after many days
Jer. 6:16, shall f. rest; Mat. 11:29.
Mat. 7:7, and ye shall f.; Lu. 11:9.
10:39, loseth life for my sake shall f. it
17:27, thou shalt f. a piece of money
21:2, shall f. an ass tied; Mk. 11:2.
22:9, as many as ye shall f. bid
24:46, when he cometh, shall f. so doing; Lu. 12:37, 43.
Lu. 2:12, ye shall f. babe wrapped
18:8, shall he f. faith on earth?
Rev. 18:14, thou shalt f. them no more

Findeth.
Gen. 4:14, that f. me sh. slay me
Job 33:10, he f. occasions aga. me
Ps. 119:162, I rej. as one f. spoil
Prov. 3:13, happy man f. wisdom
8:35, whoso f. me f. life
14:6, seeketh wisdom f. it not
18:22, whoso f. wife f. good thing
21:10, his neighbor f. no favor
21, that followeth mercy f. life
Ecc. 9:10, whats. thy hand f. to do
Lam. 1:3, am. heathen, f. no rest
Hos. 14:3, fatherless f. mercy
Mat. 7:8, seeketh f.; Lu. 11:10.
10:39, that f. his life shall lose it
12:43, seeking rest, f. none
44, f. it empty; Lu. 11:25.
Jno. 1:41, he first f. own brother
43, Jes. f. Philip; 45, Phi. f. N.

Finding.
Gen. 4:15, lest any f. Cain
Job 9:10, doeth things past f. out
Is. 58:13, f. thine own pleasure
Lu. 11:24, seeking rest f. none
Rom. 11:33, and his ways past f.
Heb. 8:8, for f. fault with them

Fine (v.).
Job 28:1, place for gold where f.

Fine (a.).
Ezra 8:27, ves. of f. cop. as gold
Is. 19:9, that work in f. flax
Rev. 1:15, feet like f. brass; 2:18.

Fine Flour or Meal.
Gen. 18:6, three measures of f. meal
Lev. 2:1, offering be of f. flour; 24:5.
4, cakes of f. flour mingled wi. oil; 5:7; 7:12; 14:10, 21; 23:13; Num. 6:15; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61; 8:8.
I Ks. 4:22, thirty measures of f. flour
II Ks. 7:1, measure f. flour for shekel; 16, 18.
Ez. 16:13, thou didst eat f. flour
19, I gave thee f. flour, and oil
Rev. 18:13, merchandise of f. flour

Fine Gold.
II Chr. 3:5, overlaid with f. gold
8, most holy overlaid with f. gold
Job 31:24, to f. gold, Thou art my confidence
Ps. 19:10, desired th. much f. gold
119:127, I love com. above f. gold
Prov. 3:14, gain of wisd. th. f. gold
8:19, better than gold, than f. gold
25:12, as ornament of f. gold
Song 5:11, head is as most f. gold
15, as pill. set on sock. of f. gold
Is. 13:12, more preci. than f. gold
Lam. 4:1, most f. gold changed
2, sons of Z. comparab. to f. gold
Dan. 2:32, image's head f. gold
10:5, girded with f. gold of Uphaz
Zech. 9:3, T. heaped f. gold as mire

Fine Linen.
Ex. 25:4, ye shall take f. linen
26:1, curtains of f. twined linen
31, veil of f. linen; 36:35; II Chr. 3:14.
36, f. twined linen; 27:9, 16, 18; 36:37; 38:9, 16, 18.
28:5, they sh. take gold and f. linen
6, the ephod of f. linen; 39:2.
8, girdle of f. linen; 39:5; 29; 39:8.
35:35, all manner of work and f. linen; 38:23; II Chr. 2:14.
36:8, curtains of f. linen
39:27, coats of f. linen for Aaron
28, mitre of f. linen, bonnets of f. linen
I Chr. 15:27, clothed with robe of f. linen
Esth. 8:15, M. with a garment of f. linen
Prov. 7:16, decked bed with f. linen
31:24, maketh f. linen and selleth
Ez. 27:7, f. linen from Egypt
Mk. 15:46, Jose. bought f. linen
Lu. 16:19, man in pur. and f. linen
Rev. 18:12, merchandise of f. linen
19:8, granted to be arrayed f. linen
14, armies in heav. clot. in f. linen

Finer.
Prov. 25:4, come forth ves. for f.

Finest.
Ps. 81:16, fed with f. of wheat
147:14, filleth thee with f. of wh.

Finger.
Ex. 8:19, mag. said, This f. of G.
29:12, blood on altar with thy f.
31:18, tables written with the f. of God; Dt. 9:10.
Lev. 4:6, sh. dip f. in blood; 17, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:14, 19.
14:16, priest dip right f. in oil; 27.
I Ks. 12:10, my little f. thicker; II Chr. 10:10.
Is. 58:9, putting forth of the f.
Lu. 11:20, with f. of G. cast out
16:24, may dip tip of f. in water
Jno. 8:6, with f. wrote on g.
20:25, put my f. into the print
27, reach hither thy f. and beh.

Fingers.
II Sam. 21:20, on every hand six f.; I Chr. 20:6.
Ps. 8:3, thy heav. work of thy f.
144:1, teacheth my f. to fight
Prov. 6:13, wicked teacheth with f.
7:3, bind them on f. write them
Song 5:5, my f. wi. sweet myrrh
Is. 2:8, which own f. made; 17:8.
Jer. 52:21, thickn. of pillar four f.
Dan. 5:5, came forth f. of man's
Mat. 23:4, will not move with one of their f.; Lu. 11:46.
Mk. 7:33, he put his f. into ears

Fining.
Prov. 17:3, f. pot is for sil.; 27:21.

Finish.
Gen. 6:16, in cubit sh. f. it above
Dan. 9:24, f. transgression, make
Lu. 14:28, whether sufficient to f.
29, and is not able to f. it
Jno. 4:34, to do his will, f. work
5:36, works F. given me to f.
Acts 20:24, I might f. my course
Rom. 9:28, he will f. the work
II Cor. 8:6, would also f. in you

Finished.
Gen. 2:1, heavens and earth were f.
Ex. 39:32, all work f.; 40:33.
I Ks. 6:9, Solomon built the house, and f. it; 14, 22, 38; II Chr. 5:1; 7:11.
7:1, Solomon f. all his house; 9:1, 25; II Chr. 8:16.
I Chr. 28:20, till thou hast f.
Ezra 5:16, build. and yet not f.
6:14, eld. of J. built and f. it; 15.
Neh. 6:15, wall f. in fifty and two days
Dan. 5:26, numbe. kingd. and f.
Mat. 13:53, when Jesus f. parables
19:1, Jesus had f. sayings; 26:1.
Jno. 17:4, f. work thou gavest
19:30, said, It is f., bowed head
II Tim. 4:7, I have f. my course
Heb. 4:3, works f. from foundat.
Js. 1:15, sin, when f., bringeth
Rev. 10:7, mystery of G. sho. be f.
11:7, witnesses ha. f. testimony
20:5, till thousand years were f.

Finisher.
Heb. 12:2, Jesus author and f. of faith

Fins.
Lev. 11:9, hath f. eat; Dt. 14:9.
10, hath not f. be abomination; 12.

Fir,
I Ks. 5:8, concerning timber of f.
6:15, cov. floor with planks of f.
Song 1:17, cedar, our rafters of f.

Fir Tree, s.
I Ks. 5:10, Hiram gave Solomon f. trees; 9:11.
6:34, the two doors were of f. tree
II Ks. 19:23, cut tall f. trees; Is. 37:24.
II Chr. 2:8, send f. trees; Is. 14:8, f. trees
3:5, house he cieled with f. tree
Ps. 104:17, as for stork, f. trees are house
Is. 41:19, I set in the desert f. tree
55:13, instead of thorn shall come f. tree
60:13, the f. tree, the pine tree
Ez. 27:5, ship boards of f. tree
Hos. 14:8, like a green f. tree; Zech. 11:2.
Nah. 2:3, f. trees sh. be terribly shaken

Fir Wood.
II Sam. 6:5, instru. made of f. wood

Fire.
Gen. 22:6, Abra. took f. in hand
7, father, behold f. and wood
Ex. 3:2, the bush burned with f.
9:23, Lord sent hail and f. ran
12:8, that night roast with f.; 9.
19:18, Lord on mount Sinai in f.
22:6, if f. break out, and catch
40:38, f. was on tabernacle by night; Num. 9:16; Dt. 1:33.
Lev. 1:7, s. of priest put f. on al.
8, upon wood in f.; 12:17; 3:5.
2:14, ears of corn dried by f.
9:24, came f. out from before L.
10:1, sons of A. put f. in censers
2, out f. from L. and devoured
18:21, any seed pass th. f.; Dt. 18:10; II Ks. 17:17; 23:10.
Num. 6:18, and put it in the f.
Num. 11:2, M. prayed, f. was quenched
16:46, censer, and put f. therein
21:28, f. gone out from Heshbon
31:23, ev. thing th. may abide f.
Dt. 4:11, mount. burnt with f.
36, he showed thee his great f.
5:5, were afraid by reason of f.
Josh. 7:25, Isr. burned A. with f.
Jud. 6:21, rose up f. out of rock
9:15, let f. come out of bramble
16:9, th. of tow when touch. f.
I Ks. 18:23, lay wood, put no f.; 25.
24, God that answereth by f.
38, f. of L. fell; II Chr. 7:1, 3.
19:12, after earthquake f.; but the Lord
not in f.; after f. still small voice
II Ks. 1:10, then let f. come down
2:11, a chariot and horses of f.
6:17, mount. full of char. of f.
16:3, A. made son pass through f.
19:18, have cast gods into f.
21:6, Manasseh made son pass through f.; II Chr. 33:6.
I Chr. 21:26, ans. fr. heaven by f.
Job 1:16, the f. of God is fallen
18:5, spark of his f. shall not
41:19, and sparks of f. leap out
Ps. 39:3, I was musing f. burned
46:9, burneth chariot in the f.
66:12, went through f. and water
68:2, as wax melteth bef. f. so
74:7, have cast f. into sanctu.
78:14, with light of f.; 105:39.
83:14, as the f. burneth the wood
97:3, f. goeth before him
118:12, quenched as f. of thorns
140:10, let them be cast into f.
148:8, f. and hail; stormy wind
Prov. 6:27, take f. in bosom?
16:27, in his lips is as burning f.
26:20, no wood is, f. goeth out
30:16, and f. saith not enough
Is. 9:5, burning and fuel of f.
18, wickedness burneth as f.
19, people shall be as fuel of f.
10:16, burning like burn. of a f.
30:14, to take f. from hearth
33, the pile is f. and much wo.
31:9, saith Lord, whose f. is in Z.
37:19, kings of A. cast gods to f.
43:2, walkest through f. not be
44:16, burneth part in the f. and saith, Aha, I have seen f.
50:11, walk in the light of your f.
64:2, when melti. f. burneth, f. causeth waters to boil
65:5, f. that burneth all the day
66:24, nei. their f. be quenched
Jer. 4:4, fury come forth like f.
5:14, my words in thy mouth f.
20:9, words as f. shut up in bones
21:12, lest my fury go out like f.
can be increased in intensity, Dan 3:19, 22.
though small, kindles a great matter, Js. 3:5.

Things Connected with:
burning coals, Prov. 26:21.
flame, Song 8:6; Is. 66:15.
sparks, Job 18:5; Is. 1:31.
ashes, I Ks. 13:3; II Pet. 2:6.
smoke, Is. 34:10; Joel 2:30.
kept alive by fuel, Prov. 26:20; Is. 9:5.

Characterized as
bright, Ez. 1:13.
spreading, Js. 3:5.
enlightening, Ps. 78:14; 105:39.
heating, Mk. 14:54.
melting, Ps. 68:2; Is. 64:2.
purifying, Num. 31:23; I Pet. 1: 7; Rev. 3:18.
drying, Job 15:30; Joel 1:20.
consuming, Jud. 15:4, 5; Ps. 46:9; Is. 10:16, 17.
insatiable, Prov. 30:16.

Sacred,
came from before the Lord, Lev. 9:24.
always burning on the altar, Lev. 6:13.
all burnt offerings consumed by, Lev. 6:9, 12.
incense burned with, Lev. 16:12; Num. 16:46.
guilt of burning incense without, Lev. 10:1.
restored to the temple, II Chr. 7: 1-3.

frequently employed as an instrument of divine vengeance, Ps. 97:3 Is. 47:14; 66:16.

Miraculous,
in the burning bush, Ex. 3:2.
plagued the Egyptians, Ex. 9: 23, 24.
led the people of Israel in the desert, Ex. 13:22; 40:38.
on mount Sinai at giving of law, Dt. 4:11, 36.
destroyed Nadab and Abihu, Lev. 10:2.
destroyed the people at Taberah, Num. 11:1.
consumed the company of Korah, Num. 16:35.
consumed the sacrifice of Gideon, Jud. 6:21.

Fire—Continued.
angel ascended in, Jud. 13:20.
consumed the sacrifice of Elijah, I Ks. 18:38.
destroyed the enemies of Elijah, II Ks. 1:10, 12.
Elijah taken up in a chariot of, II Ks. 2:11.
God is a consuming, Heb. 12:29.
God appeared in, Ex. 3:2; 19:18.
Christ shall appear in, Dan. 7:10; II Thess. 1:8.
punishment of the wicked shall be, Mat. 13:42; 25:41.
In Houses
lighted in the winter, Jer. 36:22.
lighted in spring mornings, Jno. 18:18.
not to be lighted on the sabbath, Ex. 35:3.
made of charcoal, Jno. 18:18.
made of wood, Acts 28:3.
injury from, to be made good by the person who kindled it, Ex. 22:6.
Illustrative of
God's protection, Num. 9:16; Zech. 2:5.
God's vengeance, Dt. 4:24; Heb. 12:29.
Christ as judge; Is. 10:17; Mal. 3:2.
the Holy Spirit, Is. 4:4; Acts 2:3.
the church destroying her enemies, Ob. 18.
the word of God, Jer. 5:14; 23:29.
zeal of saints, Ps. 39:3; 119:139.
zeal of angels, Ps. 104:4; Heb. 1:7.
God's enemies, Is. 10:17; Ob. 18.
lust, Prov. 6:27, 28.
wickedness, Is. 9:18.
the tongue, Prov. 16:27; Js. 3:6.
the self-righteous, Is. 65:5.
the hope of hypocrites, Is. 50:11.
persecution, Lu. 12:49-53.
affliction, Is. 43:2.
judgments, Jer. 48:45; Lam. 1:13; Ez. 39:6.

Fire, Kindle, or Kindled.
Ex. 22:6, that kindled f. make restitution
35:3, ye sh. kindle no f. on the sab.
Dt. 32:22, for a f. is kindled in mine anger; Jer. 15:14; 17:4.
II Sam. 22:13, coals of f. kindled
Ps. 78:21, f. was kindled against Jacob
Is. 50:11, behold all ye that kindle a f.
Jer. 7:18, gather. wood, fath. kindle f.
11:16, hath kindled f. on green olive; 21:14; 43:12; 49:27; 50:32.
Lam. 4:11, L. hath kindled a f. in Z.
Ez. 20:47, I will kindle f. in forest
24:10, kindle f., consume the flesh
Mal. 1:10, nor do ye kindle f. on
Lu. 12:49, f. what if already kindled?
22:55, when had kindled a f. in hall
Acts 28:2, barbarians kindled f.

Fire, Made by.
Ex. 29:18, an offering made by f.; 25, 41; Lev. 1:9, 13, 17; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:3, 5, 9, 11, 14, 16; 7:5, 25. 8:21, 28; 21:6; 22:27; 23:8, 13, 18, 25, 27, 36, 37; 24:7; Num. 15:3, 10, 13, 14; 18:17; 28:3.
Lev. 2:3, offerings of Lord made by f.; 10; 3:3; 4:35; 5:12; 6:17, 18; 7:30, 35; 10:12, 15; 21:21; 24:9; Dt. 18:1; I Sam. 2:28.

Fire, Pillar of.
Ex. 14:24, L. looked through pillar of f.
Rev. 10:1, and his feet as pillar of f.

Fire, Send, or Sent.
Lam. 1:13, from above be sent f.
Ez. 39:6, I will send f. on Magog
Amos 1:4, I will send a f. into the house of Hazael
7, I will send f. on the wall of G.
10, I will send f. on wall of Ty.; 12.
2:2, I will send a f. on M.; 5, Judah
Lu. 12:49, come to send f. on earth

Fire, Set.
Dt. 32:22, set on f. foundations
Josh. 8:8, set city of Ai on f.; 19.
Jud. 1:8, Judah had set Jer. on f.
9:49, the people set the hold on f.
15:5, had set the brands on f.
II Sam. 14:30, set J.'s field on f.; 31.
II Ks. 8:12, H. will set holds on f.
Ps. 57:4, am. th. that are set on f.
Is. 27:11, women set them on f.
42:25, he hath set him on f.
Jer. 6:1, set up a sign of f. in Bet.
32:29, C. shall set on f. this city
Ez. 30:8, set a f. in Egypt; 14:16.
39:9, set on f. burn. weapons of G.
Js. 3:6, tongue set on f. course of nature, is set on f. of hell

Fire, Strange.
Lev. 10:1, Nadab and Abihu offered strange f.
Num. 3:4, died when they offered strange f.; 26:61.

Firebrand, s.
Jud. 15:4, S. took f. put f. midst
Prov. 26:18, madman casteth f
Is. 7:4, two tails of these smok. f.
Amos 4:11, f. plucked out of bur.

Fire-pans.
Ex. 27:3, make basins and f.-p.
38:3, he made the f.-p. of brass
II Ks. 25:15, f.-p. car.; Jer. 52:19.

Fires.
Is. 24:15, glorify ye Lord in f.

Firkins.
Jno. 2:6, containing two or th. f.

Firm.
Josh. 3:17, priests stood f. on dry ground; 4:3.
Job 41:23, are f. in themselves
24, his heart is as f. as a stone
Ps. 73:4, no bands, but strength is f.
Dan. 6:7, consulted to make f.
Heb. 3:6, rejoicing of hope f. to

Firmament.
Gen. 1:6, f. in midst of waters
7, God made f., waters under and above f.
8, and God called the f. heaven
14, let th. be lights in f.; 15, 17.
20, fowl that fly in open f.
Ps. 19:1, f. showeth handiwork
150:1, praise him in f. of power
Ez. 1:22, likeness of f. as cryst.
25, a voice from f. over heads
26, above f. likeness of throne
Dan. 12:3, shine as bright. of f.

First.
Gen. 25:25, f. came out red
38:28, said, This came out f.
Ex. 23:19, f. of f.-fruits bring to Lord
28:17, f. row sh. be sardius; 39:10.
34:1, like to f.; 4; Dt. 10:1, 3.
Num. 2:9, J. these sh. f. set forth
24:20, Amalek was f. of nations
Dt. 11:14, give f. rain and lat.
17:7, hands of witn. shall be f.
I Sam. 14:35, f. altar S. built L.
II Sam. 23:19, attained not to f. three; 23; I Chr. 11:21, 25.
Ezra 3:12, glory of the f. house
Job 15:7, art th. the f. man born?
Prov. 18:17, is f. in own cause
Is. 43:27, f. father hath sinned
Dan. 6:2, Daniel was f. president
7:4, the f. beast was like a lion
Hag. 2:3, saw house in f. glory
Zech. 12:7, save tents of Judah f.
Mat. 5:24, f. be reconciled to bro.
6:33, seek ye f. kingdom of God
7:5, f. cast beam out of own eye; Lu. 6:42.
8:21, f. to go and bury; Lu. 9:59.
12:45, worse than f.; Lu. 11:26.
17:10, must f. come; Mk. 9:12.
27, take up fish that f. cometh
21:31, of twain? They say, The f.
36, other servants more than f.
22:38, this f. com.; Mk. 12:28, 30.
Mk. 4:28, f. the blade, then ear
7:27, let the children f. be filled
9:35, desire to be f. shall be
13:10, gospel must f. be publish.
16:9, appeared f. to Mary Magdalene
Lu. 6:1, on second sab. after f.
11:38, that he had not f. washed
14:28, sit. not down f. and coun.
Jno. 5:4, f. step. in made whole
8:7, without sin, let him f. cast stone
Acts 3:26, to you f. God sent him
11:26, called Christians f. in Antioch
12:10, passed f. and second ward
26:23, C. f. that sho. rise fr. dead
Rom. 2:9, of Jew f. also of G.; 10.
11:35, who hath f. given to him?
I Cor. 12:28, f. apostles, sec. pro.
14:30, let the f. hold his peace
15:45, f. man A. made liv. soul
47, f. man is of the earth, eart.
II Cor. 8:5, f. gave selves to Lord
12, if there be f. a willing mind
Eph. 1:12, f. trusted in Christ
6:2, f. commandment with promise
I Thess. 4:16, dead in Christ shall rise f.
II Thess. 2:3, exc. a falling away f.
I Tim. 1:16, in me f. C. J. might
2:13, Adam was f. formed, then Eve
3:10, let these also f. be proved
5:12, have cast off their f. faith
II Tim. 1:5, faith dwelt f. in gran.
2:6, husbandman must f. part
4:16, at my f. ans. no man stood
Tit. 3:10, after f. and sec. admo.
Heb. 5:12, which be f. principles
7:27, offer f. for his own sins
8:7, f. covenant; 13; 9:1, 15, 18.
9:2, f. tab. where, show-bre.; 6, 8.
10:9, taketh away f. that he may
Js. 3:17, wisd. from above is f.
I Jno. 4:19, love him because he f.
Jude 6, angels who kept not f. es.
Rev. 2:4, thou hast left thy f. love
5, do f. works, else I will come
13:12, the power of the f. beast
20:5, this is the f. resurrection
21:1, f. heaven and f. earth

First, At the.
Gen. 13:4, A. made altar at the f.
43:20, came at the f. to buy food
Dt. 9:18, I fell bef. L. as at f.; 25.
Is. 1:26, restore judges as at the f.
9:1, at the f. he lightly afflicted
Jer. 7:12, wh. I set my name at f.
Jno. 19:39, at the f. came to Jes.
Acts 15:14, G. at the f. did visit G.
Heb. 2:3, at the f. beg. to be spoken

First-born.
Gen. 19:31, f.-b. said to youn.; 34.
33, f.-b. went in, lay with father; 37.
27:19, said, I am Es. thy f.-b.; 32.
29:26, give younger bef. the f.-b.
43:33, f.-b. accord. to birthright
Ex. 4:22, Is. is my son, my f.-b.
23, will slay thy son, thy f.-b.
11:5, all f.-b. in land of E. shall
12:12, I will smite all f.-b.
29, smote all f.-b. in Egypt; 13:15.
13:2, sanctify unto me all f.-b.
22:29, f.-b. of thy sons shalt thou
34:20, f.-b. sons red.; Num. 18:15.
Num. 3:12, instead of f.-b.; 41, 45.
13, bec. all f.-b. of Is. are mine
Dt. 21:17, for the right of f.-b.
Josh. 6:26, lay foundation in f.-b.
I Ks. 16:34, laid found. in Ab. f.-b.
Job 18:13, f.-b. of death shall dev.
Ps. 78:51, he smote all f.-b. in E.; 105:36; 135:8; 136:10.
89:27, my f.-b. higher than kings
Is. 14:30, the f.-b. of poor sb. feed
Jer. 31:9, and Ephraim is my f.-b.
Mic. 6:7, give f.-b. for transgr.?
Zech. 12:10, in bitterness for f.-b.
Mat. 1:25, bro. forth f.-b.; Lu. 2:7.
Rom. 8:29, f.-b. am. many breth.
Col. 1:15, f.-b. of every creature
18, beginning, f.-b. from dead
Heb. 11:28, he that destroyed f.-b.
12:23, are come to church of f.-b.
claims of the, Gen. 43:33; Dt. 21:15; II Chr. 21:3; Col. 1:15; Heb. 12:23.
dedicated to God, Ex. 13:2, 12; 22:29; 34:19; Dt. 15:19.
how redeemed, Ex. 34:20; Num. 3:41; 8:18.
in Egypt killed, Ex. 11:4; 12:29.

First-born, The.
of man and beast dedicated to God, Ex. 13:2, 12; 22:29.
dedicated to commemorate the sparing of the first-born of Israel, Ex. 13:15; Num. 3:13; 8:17.
Of Clean Beasts
not to labor, Dt. 15:19.
not shorn, Dt. 15:19.
not taken from the dam for seven days, Ex. 22:30; Lev. 22:27.
offered in sacrifice, Num. 18:17.
could not be a free-will offering, Lev. 27:26.
antiquity of offering, Gen. 4:4.
flesh of, the priests' portion, Num. 18:18.
Of Unclean Beasts
to be redeemed, Num. 18:15.
law of redemption for, Num. 18:16.
of the ass to be redeemed with a lamb or its neck broken, Ex. 13:13; 34:20.
Of Israel
tribe of Levi taken for, Num. 3:12, 40-43; 8:18.
to be redeemed, Ex. 34:20; Num. 18:15.
price of redemption for, Num. 3:46, 47.
price of, given to the priests, Num. 3:48-51.
laws respecting, restored after the captivity, Neh. 10:36.
laws respecting, observed at Christ's birth, Lu. 2:22, 23.
the beginning of strength and excellency of power, Gen. 49:3; Dt. 21:17.
precious and valuable, Mic. 6:7; Zech. 12:10.
objects of special love, Gen. 25:28; Jer. 31:9, 20.
Privileges of:
precedence in the family, Gen. 48:13, 14.
authority over the younger children, Gen. 27:29; I Sam. 20:29.
special blessing by the father, Gen. 27:4, 35.
the father's title and power, II Chr. 21:3.
a double portion of inheritance, Dt. 21:17.
in case of death the next brother to raise up seed to, Dt. 25:5, 6; Mat. 22:24-28.
not to be alienated by parents through caprice, Dt. 21:15, 16.
could be forfeited by misconduct, Gen. 49:3, 4, 8; I Chr. 5:1.
could be sold, Gen. 25:31, 33; Heb. 12:16, 17.
Instances of, Superseded:
Cain, Gen. 4:4, 5.
Japheth, Gen. 10:21.
Ishmael, Gen. 17:19-21.
Esau, Gen. 25:23; Rom. 9:12, 13.
Manasseh, Gen. 48:15-20.
Reuben, etc., I Chr. 5:1, 2.
Aaron, Ex. 7:1, 2, with Num. 12:2, 8.
David's brothers, I Sam. 16:6-12.
Adonijah, I Ks. 2:15, 22.
Illustrative of
the dignity, etc., of Christ, Ps. 89:27; Rom. 8:29; Col. 1:18.
the dignity, etc., of the church, Heb. 12:23.

First-fruit, s.
Ex. 22:29, to offer the f. ripe f.
23:16, f.-f. of thy labor thou hast
19, f.-f. of la.; 34:26; Dt. 26:2.
Lev. 2:12, oblat. of f.-f. ye shall
14, meat-offer. of f.-f. green ears
23:10, a sheaf of f.-f.; 17:20.
Num. 18:12, f.-f. of oil, wine
Dt. 18:4, the f.-f. of thy corn
26:10, brought f.-f. of land
II Ks. 4:42, brought man of God f.-f.
II Chr. 31:5, in abundance the f.-f.
Neh. 10:35, f.-f. of our ground
37, the f.-f. of our dough
12:44, chambers for f.-f.; 13:31.
Prov. 3:9, honor L. with f.-f.
Jer. 2:3, Israel f.-f. of his increase
Mic. 7:1, my soul desired f.-f.
Rom. 8:23, have f.-f. of Spirit
11:16, if f.-f. be holy
16:5, f.-f. of Achaia; I Cor. 16:15.
I Cor. 15:20, Christ f.-f. of them that slept; 23.
Js. 1:18, kind of f.-f. of creat.
Rev. 14:4, being the f.-f. unto God

First-fruits, laws relating to, Ex. 22: 29; 23:16; 34:26; Lev. 23:9; Num. 28:26.
form of dedicating, Dt. 26:5.
the priests' portion of, Num. 18:12; Dt. 18:4.

First-fruits, The.
to be brought to God's house, Ex. 34:26.
Different Kinds of:
barley harvest, Lev. 23:10-14.
wheat harvest, Ex. 23:16; Lev. 23:16, 17.
wine and oil, Dt. 18:4.
wool, Dt. 18:4.
honey, II Chr. 31:5.
fruit of new trees in fourth year, Lev. 19:23, 24.
all agricultural produce, Dt. 26:2.
to be the very best of their kind, Num. 18:12.
holy to the Lord, Ez. 48:14.
God honored by the offering of, Prov. 3:9.
offering of, consecrated the whole, Rom. 11:16.
To be Offered
without delay, Ex. 22:29.
in a basket, Dt. 26:2.
with thanksgiving, Dt. 26:3-10.
allotted to the priests, Num. 18:12, 13; Lev. 23:20; Dt. 18:3-5.
law of, restored after the captivity, Neh. 10:35, 37; 13:31.
Illustrative of
early Jewish church, Jer. 2:3.
first converts in any place, Rom. 16:5.
church of Christ, Js. 1:18; Rev. 14:4.
resurrection of Christ, I Cor. 15:20, 23.

Firstling, s.
Gen. 4:4, Abel brought f. of flock
Ex. 13:12, set apart eve. f.; 34:19.
13, f. of ass thou shalt red.; 34:20.
Lev. 27:26, L.'s f. no man sancti.
Num. 18:15, f. of uncl. beasts; 17.
Dt. 12:6, ye sh. bring f. of her.
15:19, f. males sanctify to the L.
33:17, J.'s glory like f. of bullock

Fish.
Gen. 1:26, dom. over f. of sea; 28.
Ex. 7:18, f. in river shall die; 21.
Num. 11:22, all f. of sea be gath.
Dt. 4:18, likeness of any f. in
Ps. 8:8, put the f. under his feet
105:29, waters into blood, slew f.
Is. 19:10, sluices and ponds for f.
50:2, their f. stinketh
Ez. 29:4, f. to stick to thy scal.
5, and all the f. of thy rivers
47:10, f. sh. be as f. of great sea
Jon. 1:17, Lord prepared great f.
2:1, prayed to L. out of f.'s belly
10, L. spoke to f. it vomited J.
Mat. 7:10, if he ask f. will he give
17:27, take up f. that first com.
Lu. 24:42, gave him piece broiled f.
Jno. 21:9, they saw f. laid; 10, 13.
the waters bring forth, Gen. 1:20.
of Egypt destroyed, Ex. 7:21.
prepared for Jonah, Jon. 1:17.
caught for tribute, Mat 17:27.
miraculous draughts of, Lu. 5:6; Jno. 21:6.
on fire of coals, Jno. 21:9.

Fish, ing.
Jer. 16:16, fishers, and they sh. f.
Jno. 21:3, S. Peter saith, I go a f.

Fishes.
Gen. 9:2, fear of you be on all f.
I Ks. 4:33, of creeping thi. and f.

Fishes—Continued.
Job 12:8, f. of sea shall declare
Ecc. 9:12, f. that are taken in evil
Hab. 1:14, mak. men as f. of sea
Mat. 14:17, five loaves and two f.; Mk. 6:38; Lu. 9:13; Jno. 6:9.
15:34, sev. loaves lit. f.; Mk. 8:7.
Lu. 5:6, multit. of f.; Jno. 21:6.
5:9, astonished at draught of f.
Jno. 21:11, P. drew net full gr. f.
I Cor. 15:39, flesh of be. and of f.
created by God, Gen. 1:20, 21; Ex. 20:11.
made for God's glory, Job 12:8, 9; Ps. 69:34.
Inhabit
seas, Num. 11:22; Ez. 47:10.
rivers, Ex. 7:18; Ez. 29:5.
ponds, Song 7:4; Is. 19:10.
number and variety of, Ps. 104:25.
different in flesh from beasts, etc., I Cor. 15:39.
cannot live without water, Is. 50:2.
man given dominion over, Gen. 1: 26, 28; Ps. 8:8.
man permitted to eat, Gen. 9:2, 3.
Used as Food
by the Egyptians, Num. 11:5.
by the Jews, Mat. 7:10.
mode of cooking alluded to, Lu. 24: 42; Jno. 21:9.
the Tyrians traded in, Neh. 13:16.
sold near the fish gate at Jerusalem, II Chr. 33:14; Zeph. 1:10.
distinction between clean, and unclean, Lev. 11:9-12; Dt. 14:9, 10.
Mentioned in Scripture:
leviathan, Job 41:1; Ps. 74:14.
whale, Gen. 1:21; Mat. 12:40.
Solomon wrote the history of, I Ks. 4:33.
no likeness of, to be made for worship, Ex. 20:4; Dt. 4:18.
catching of, a trade, Mat. 4:18; Lu. 5:2.
Taken with
nets, Lu. 5:4-6; Jno. 21:6-8.
hooks, Amos 4:2; Mat. 17:27.
spears, Job 41:7.
often suffered for man's sin, Ex. 7:21; Ez. 38:20.
Miracles Connected with:
multiplying a few, Mat. 14:17-21; 15:34.
immense draughts of, Lu. 5:6, 9; Jno. 21:6, 11.
procuring tribute money from, Mat. 17:27.
dressed on the shore, Jno. 21:9.
Illustrative
of the whole population of Egypt, Ez. 29:45.
of the visible church, Mat. 13:48.
of men ignorant of future events, Ecc. 9:12.
of those ensnared by the wicked, Hab. 1:14.
(good) of saints, Mat. 13:48, 49.
(bad) of mere professors, Mat. 13:48, 49.

Fist, s.
Ex. 21:18, one smite ano. with f.
Prov. 30:4, hath gath. wind in f.?
Is. 58:4, smite with f. of wicked

Fit.
Lev. 16:21, by hand of a f. man
I Chr. 7:11, f. to go to war; 12:8.
Job 34:18, f. to say to a king, Thou art wicked?
Ez. 15:5, made f. for no work
Lu. 9:62, is f. for kingdom of God
14:35, not f. for the land
Acts 22:22, not f. that he sh. live
Col. 3:18, wives, submit as f. in L.

Fitches.
Is. 28:25, doth he not cast f.?
Is. 28:27, f. not threshed, but f. are beaten
Ez. 4:9, wheat, barley, millet, f.

Fitly.
Prov. 25:11, word f. spoken like apples of gold
Eph. 2:21, the building f. framed
4:16, form wh. whole body f. jo.

Fitted, eth.
I Ks. 6:35, gold f. upon carved
Is. 44:13, carpent. f. it with plan.
Rom. 9:22, ves. of wrath f. to des.

Five.
Gen. 14:9, of S. four kings with f.
18:28, destroy all for lack of f.?
Josh. 13:3, f. lords of Ph.; Jud. 3: 3.
Is. 19:18, f. cities speak lang. of C.
30:17, at rebuke of f. shall ye flee
Mat. 14:17, we have here but f. loaves; Mk. 6:38; Lu. 9:13.
25:2, f. of them wise, f. foolish
Lu. 12:6, are not f. spar. sold?
16:28, father's house I have f. b.
Jno. 4:18, hast had f. husbands
5:2, a pool having f. porches
I Cor. 14:19, I rath. speak f. wor.
II Cor. 11:24, f. times received forty stripes
Rev. 17:10, sev. kings f. are fallen

Fixed.
Ps. 57:7, heart is f.; I will sing; 108:1.
112:7, heart f. trusting in Lord
Lu. 16:26, betw. us is a gulf f.

Flag, s.
Ex. 2:3, she laid the ark in the f.
5, when she saw ark am. the f.
Job 8:11, can f. grow with. water?
Is. 19:6, reeds and f. shall wither

Flagon, s.
II Sam. 6:19, f. of wine; I Chr. 16: 3.
Song 2:5, stay me with f., comfort me with apples
Is. 22:24, even to all vessels of f.
Hos. 3:1, love f. of wine

Flakes.
Job 41:23, f. of his flesh are joined together

Flame, s.
Ex. 3:2, in f. of fire; Acts 7:30.
Num. 21:28, f. fr. city; Jer. 48:45.
Jud. 13:20, f. went up, angel in f.
Job 15:30, f. sh. dry up branches
41:21, f. goeth out of his mouth
Ps. 29:7, voice of Lord divideth f. of fire
106:18, f. burnt up the wicked
Song 8:6, coals wh. hath a veh. f.
Is. 5:24, f. consumeth the chaff
10:17, Holy One shall be for a f.
13:8, their faces shall be as f.
29:6, visited with f. of devo. fire
43:2, nei. sh. f. kindle upon thee
66:15, rebuke with f. of fire
Ez. 20:47, f. sh. not be quench.
Dan. 7:9, throne was like fiery f.
11, till body given to burning f.
Joel 1:19, f. hath burnt trees
2:3, behind them a f. burneth
Ob. 18, house of Jos. shall be a f.
Lu. 16:24, tormented in this f.
Heb. 1:7, mak. ministers f. of fire
Rev. 1:14, as f. of fire; 2:18; 19:12.

Flaming.
Gen. 3:24, at garden of Eden f. sword
Ez. 20:47, f. flame not be quen.
Nah. 2:3, chariots be wi. f. torch

Flanks.
Lev. 3:4, the fat which is by the f.; 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4.
Job 15:27, mak. collops of fat on f.

Flash.
Ez. 1:14, appearance of f. of lightning

Flat.
Lev. 21:18, that hath f. nose
Num. 22:31, Baalam fell f. on face
Josh. 6:5, wall of city shall fall f.; 20.

Flatter, eth.
Ps. 5:9, they f. with their tongue
36:2, he f. him, in his own eyes
78:36, did f. him with mouth
Prov. 2:16, strangers who f.; 7:5.
20:19, med. not with him that f.
28:23, more favor than he that f.
29:5, man that f. spreadeth a net

Flattering.
Job 32:21, neither let me give f. titles; 22.
Ps. 12:2, with f. lips
Prov. 7:21, with the f. of her lips
26:28, a f. mouth worketh ruin
Ez. 12:24, shall be no more f.
I Thess. 2:5, neither used f. words

Flattery.
saints should not use, Job 32:21, 22.
ministers should not use, I Thess. 2:5.
The Wicked Use, to
others, Ps. 5:9; 12:2.
themselves, Ps. 36:2.
Hypocrites Use, to
God, Ps. 78:36.
those in authority, Dan. 11:34.
false prophets and teachers use, Ez. 12:24, with Rom. 16:18.
wisdom, a preservative against, Prov. 4:5.
worldly advantage obtained by, Dan. 11:21, 22.
seldom gains respect, Prov. 28:23.
avoid those given to, Prov. 20:19.
evil of, Job 17:5; 32:21; Ps. 5:9; 12:2; 78:36; Prov. 2:16; 20:19; 24:24; 28:23; 29:5; I Thess. 2:5.
danger of, Prov. 7:21-23; 29:5.
punishment of, Job 17:5; Ps. 12:3.
exemplified, woman of Tekoah, II Sam. 14:17, 20; Absalom, II Sam. 15:2-6; false prophets, I Ks. 22: 13; Darius' courtiers, Dan. 6:7; Pharisees, etc., Mat. 12:14; Tyrians, etc., Acts 12:2.

Flattery, ies.
Job 17:5, speaketh f. to friends
Prov. 6:24, f. of strange woman
Dan. 11:21, he shall obtain kingdom by f.
32, shall he corrupt by f.?
34, many shall cleave with f.

Flax.
Ex. 9:31, f. was smitten, f. bolled
Josh. 2:6, she hid with stalks of f.
Jud. 15:14, cords became as f.
Prov. 31:13, she seeks wool and f.
Is. 19:9, work in fine f. confound.
42:3, the smoking f. shall he not quench; Mat. 12:20.
Hos. 2:5, lovers that give me f.

Flay, ed.
Mic. 3:3, f. their skins
II Chr. 35:11, blood, the Levites f.

Flea.
I Sam. 24:14, come after f.? 26:20.

Fled.
Gen. 14:10, kings of So. and G. f.
16:6, H. f.; 31:22; J. f., Hos. 12:12.
Ex. 2:15, Moses f. from Pharaoh; 4:3; Acts 7:29.
14:5, told king of Egypt peop. f.
Ps. 31:11, did see me f. from me
114:3, the sea saw it and f. Jord.
Is. 22:3, thy rulers are f. together
Jer. 4:25, birds of the heavens f.
9:10, the fowl and beast are f.
Jon. 4:2, theref. I f. to Tarshish
Zech. 14:5, as ye f. before earthqu.
Mat. 8:33, they that kept them f.
26:56, forsook and f.; Mk. 14:50.
Mk. 16:8, f. from the sepulchre
Acts 16:27, supposing prisoners f.
Heb. 6:18, f. for ref. to lay hold
Rev. 12:6, woman f. into wilderness
16:20, every island f.
20:11, face earth and heaven f.

Fled, He.
Gen. 35:7, wh. he f. from brother
39:12, he left garment and f.; 13. 15, 18.
Josh. 20:6, fr. whence he f.; Num. 35:25.
Jon. 1:10, he f. from pres. of L.
Mk. 14:52, he left linen cloth and f.

Fled, Is.
Num. 35:32, no satisfaction for him that is f.
Is. 10:29, Gibeah of Saul is f.

Fled, They.
Gen. 14:10, they that remained f. to
Josh 10:11, as they f. Lord cast great stone
I Sam. 4:10, f. every man to tent; II Ks. 14:12.
Ps. 104:7, at thy rebuke they f.
Is. 21:15, they f. from the swords
Lam. 4:15, when they f. away
Dan. 10:7, they f. to save themse.
Hos. 7:13, woe, for they have f.
Lu. 8:34, saw what done they f.
Acts 19:16, they f. out of house

Fleddest.
Gen. 35:1, when f. from face of E.
Ps. 114:5, wh. ailed, O sea, th. f.?

Flee.
Gen. 16:8, f. from face of mistress
19:20, this city is near to f. unto
Ex. 21:13, place whither he sh. f.
Lev. 26:17, f. when none purs.; 36.
Num. 10:35, hate thee f.; Ps. 68:1.
35:6, cities, that man-slayer may f.; 11, 15; Dt. 4:42; 19:3; 4, 5; Josh. 20:3, 4, 9.
Dt. 28:7, and f. seven ways; 25.
Josh. 8:5, as at first we will f.; 6.
20, had no power to f. this way
Jud. 20:32, let us f. and draw th.
II Sam. 4:4, nurse haste to f. fell
24:13, wilt thou f. three months?
II Ks. 9:3, open door and f., tar. not
Neh. 6:11, should such a man f.?
Job 20:24, he sh. f. from weapon
27:22, fain f. out of his hand
41:28, arrow cannot make him f.
Ps. 11:1, how say ye to my soul, F.
68:12, kings of armies f. apace
139:7, whither sh. I f. fr. pres.?
143:9, O Lord, I f. to thee
Prov. 28:1, the wicked f. when no man pursueth
Is. 10:3, will ye f. for help?
15:5, fugitives shall f. unto Zoar
30:16, for we will f. on horses
17, at rebuke of five shall ye f.
Jer. 4:29, city f. for noise of the horsemen
48:6, f. save lives, be like heath
Amos 5:19, man did f. from lion
Jon. 1:3, Jon. rose up to f. to T.
Mat. 2:13, take young child and f.
3:7, to f. from wrath? Lu. 3:7.
10:23, when perse. in this city f.
24:16, let them in J. f. to mountains; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:21.
Jno. 10:5, stranger not follow but f.
I Cor. 6:18, f. fornication
10:14, f. from idolatry
I Tim. 6:11, man of God f. th. thin.
II Tim. 2:22, f. also youthful lusts
Js. 4:7, res. the devil, he will f.
Rev. 9:6, death shall f. from them

Flee Away.
Gen. 31:27, didst f. away secretly?
Job 9:25, days f. away th. see no good
20:8, he shall f. away as a dream
Ps. 64:8, all that see them sh. f. away
Song 2:17, shadows f. away; 4:6.
Is. 35:10, sighing sh. f. away; 51: 11.
Jer. 46:6, let not the swift f. away
Amos 7:12, seer, go f. away into
9:1, that fleeth shall not f. away
Nah. 2:8, Nineveh shall f. away
3:17, as grasshoppers they f. away

Fleece.
Dt. 18:4, first of f. give Levites
Jud. 6:37, f. of wool in flo.; 38, 39.
Job 31:20, warm. with f. of sheep

Fleeing, eth.
Lev. 26:36, sh. flee as f. from sw.
Dt. 4:42, f. to one of th. cities
19:11, f. into one of cities
Job 14:2, he f. also as a shadow
30:3, want and famine f. to wil.
Jer. 48:19, ask him that f.
Amos 9:1, that f. of them
Jno. 10:12, a hireling f.; 13.

Flesh.
Gen. 2:21, G. closed up f. instead
24, and they shall be one f.
6:3, man, for he is f.
17:11, circum. f. of foresk.; 14, 23.
Ex. 4:7, hand turned as other f.
29:14, f. burn with fire; Lev. 9:11; 16:27; Num. 19:5.
Lev. 6:27, wh. touch f. sh. be holy
8:31, boil f. at door of tabernacle
13:10, quick raw f.; 14, 15, 16, 24.
38, if in skin of f.; 39.
15:19, if issue in her f. be blood
21:5, nor sh. make cuttings in f.
Num. 11:33, f. was betw. teeth
Dt. 32:42, sword shall devour f.
Jud. 6:20, take f. and unl. cakes
21, fire out of rock consumed f.
I Sam. 2:13, f. was in seething
15, give f. to roast for the prie.
I Ks. 17:6, ravens brought bread f.
II Ks. 4:34, f. of child waxed warm
II Chr. 32:8, with him is arm of f.
Neh. 5:5, our f. is as f. of brēth.
Job 10:4, hast thou eyes of f.?
11, clothed me with skin and f.
Ps. 56:4, not fear what f. can do
78:20, can he provide f. for peo.?
27, he rained f. upon them
39, remembered th. were but f.
79:2, f. of saints given to beasts
Prov. 4:22, sayings health to f.
23:20, not among riotous eaters of f.
Is. 31:3, horses are f. not spirit
49:26, feed them with own f.
Jer. 11:15, f. is passed from thee
17:5, cursed be man that mak. f.
Ez. 4:14, nor came abomina. f.
11:3, city is caldron, and we f.
19, I will give heart of f.; 36:26.
23:20, whose f. is as f. of asses
24:10, consume the f. spice it
Dan. 2:11, gods, who. dw. not f.
7:5, arise, devour much f.
10:3, neither f. nor wine
Hos. 8:13, sacrif. f. for sacrifices
Mic. 3:2, pluck f. from off bones
Zeph. 1:17, f. shall be poured
Hag. 2:12, bear holy f. in skirt
Zech. 14:12, their f. shall consume
Mat. 16:17, f. and blood not rev.
19:5, sh. be one f.; 6; Mk. 10:8; I Cor. 6:16; Eph. 5:31.
24:22, no f. be saved; Mk. 13:20.
26:41, spirit willing, but f. weak; Mk. 14:38.
Lu. 24:39, hath not f. and bones
Jno. 1:14, the Word was made f.
6:63, the f. profiteth nothing
Acts 2:30, seed of David according to f.; Rom. 1:3.
Rom. 3:20, shall no f. be justified
4:1, Abraham as pertaining to f.
7:25, with f. I serve law of sin
8:3, law was weak through f. God sent Son in like. of sin, f.
9:3, and kinsmen according to f.
5, concerning f. Christ came
13:14, not provision for the f.
I Cor. 1:29, that no f. should glo.
15:39, one f. of men, ano. of bea.
50, f. and blood cannot inherit
II Cor. 4:11, life of Jesus be made manifest in mortal f.
7:5, f. had no rest but troubled
10:2, as if we walked accord. to f.
Gal. 1:16, confer not with f.
2:16, shall no f. be justified
3:3, made perfect by the f.?
5:13, liberty for an occasion to f.
17, f. lusteth ag. Sp. Sp. ag. f.
24, that are Christ's crucified f.
Eph. 2:3, conv. in lusts of our f.
6:5, masters accord. to f.; Col. 3: 22.
12, wrestle not ag. f. and blood
Heb. 2:14, child. are partak. of f.
12:9, fathers of f. who corrected
Jude 7, and going after strange f.
8, filthy dreamers defile the f.
23, even garments spotted by f.
Rev. 19:18, f. of capt. f. of might
21, all fowls were filled with f.
allowed to be eaten, Gen. 9:3.
contrasted with spirit, Rom. 7:5; 8:1; Gal. 3:3; 5:17; 6:8.
lusts of the, to be mortified, II Cor. 7:1; Gal. 5:16; 6:8; Col. 2:11; I Pet. 4:2; I Jno. 2:16.
God manifest in the, Jno. 1:14; I Tim. 3:16; I Pet. 3:18; 4:1.
to be acknowledged, I Jno. 4:2; II Jno. 7.

Flesh, After the.
Jno. 8:15, ye judge after the f.
Rom. 8:1, walk not after the f.; 4, 5, are after the f. mind things of f.
12, not debtors to live after the f.
13, if ye live after the f. ye sh. die
I Cor. 1:26, not many wise men after the f.
10:18, behold Israel after the f.
II Cor. 5:16, we know no man after the f. have kn. Ch. after the f.

Flesh, After the—Continued.
II Cor. 10:3, we do not war after the f.
11:18, that many glory after the f.
Gal. 4:23, Ishm. born after the f.; 29.
II Pet. 2:10, th. that walk after the f.
Flesh, All.
Gen. 6:12, all f. had corrupt. way
13, end of all f. is come bef. me
6:19, of all f. two of ev. sort; 7: 15.
7:21, all f. died that moved; 8:17; 9:11, 15-17.
Lev. 17:14, life of all f. is the
Num. 8:7, let them shave all f.
16:22, God of spirits of all f.; 27: 16.
Job 34:15, all f. sh. perish togeth.
Ps. 65:2, to thee shall all f. come
136:25, who giveth food to all f.
145:21, let all f. bless holy name
Is. 40:5, all f. sh. see it together
6, all f. is grass; I Pet. 1:24.
49:26, all f. know I am S.; Ez. 21: 5.
66:16, will L. plead with all f.
23, all f. shall come to worship
24, they sh. be abhorr. to all f.
Jer. 25:31, will plead with all f.
32:27, I am the Lord God of all f.
Ez. 21:4, sword go against all f.
Dan. 4:12, and all f. was fed of it
Joel 2:28, pour S. on all f.; Acts 2:17.
Zech. 2:13, silent all f. before Lord
Lu. 3:6, all f. sh. see salv. of God
Jno. 17:2, given power over all f.
I Cor. 15:39, all f. is not same f.
Flesh, His.
Ex. 29:31, seethe his f. in holy pl.
Lev. 4:11, burn all his f.; 8:17.
6:10, linen breeches on his f.; 16:4.
13:3, in skin of his f.; 4, 11, 13.
14:9, wash his f. in water; 15:16; 16:24, 28; Num. 19:7.
I Ks. 21:27, Ahab put sackcloth on his f.
II Ks. 5:14, his f. came again as
6:30, Jor. had sackcloth on his f.
Job 2:5, touch bone and his f.
31:31, O that we had of his f.
33:25, f. sh. be fresh. than child's
41:23, flakes of his f. are joined
Prov. 11:17, that is cruel troub. f.
Ecc. 4:5, foldeth hands eateth f.
Is. 17:4, fatness of f. sh. wax lean
Jno. 6:52, this man give f. to eat?
Acts 2:31, nei. his f. did see cor.
Gal. 6:8, that soweth to his f.
Eph. 2:15, abolished in his f.
5:29, no man hated his own f.
30, memb. of his body, of his f.
Col. 1:22, reconc. in body of his f.
Heb. 5:7, who in the days of his f.
10:20, veil, that is to say, his f.
Flesh, In the, or in.
Gen. 17:24, A. circum. in the f.; 25.
Ex. 44:7, uncircum. in the f.; 9.
Dan. 1:15, fairer and fatter in the f.
Rom. 2:28, circ. outward in the f.
7:5, in the f. the motions of sin
8:3, sin condemned sin in the f.
8, that are in the f. cannot pl. God
9, are not in the f. but in the Spirit
I Cor. 7:28, sh. have trouble in f.
II Cor. 10:3, though we walk in the f.
12:7, was given a thorn in the f.
Gal. 2:20, life wh. I now live in f.
6:12, to make fair show in the f.
Eph. 2:11, Gentiles in the f.
Phil. 1:22, if I live in the f. this
24, abide in the f. more needful
3:3, have no confidence in the f.; 4.
Col. 2:1, have not seen face in the f.; 5.
I Tim. 3:16, God was manifest in the f.
I Pet. 3:18, put to death in the f.
4:1, Christ hath suffered in the f.
2, live rest of his time in the f.
6, according to men in the f.
I Jno. 4:2, den. C. come in the f.; 3.
II Jno. 7, that C. come in the f.
Flesh, My.
Job 4:15, hair of my f. stood up
6:12, or is my f. brass?
7:5, my f. is clothed with worms
13:14, take my f. in my teeth?
19:26, yet in my f. shall I see God
Ps. 16:9, my f. shall rest in hope; Acts 2:26.
38:3, no soundness in my f.; 7.
63:1, my f. longeth for thee
73:26, my f. faileth
84:2, my heart and my f. crieth
109:24, my f. faileth of fatness
119:120, my f. trembleth for fear
Lam. 3:4, my f. hath he made old
Jno. 6:51, bread I give, is my f.
54, eat, my f. hath eter. life; 56, 55, my f. is meat indeed
Rom. 7:18, in my f. dwel. no good
11:14, prov. them wh. are my f.
Gal. 4:14, tem. wh. was in my f.
Col. 1:24, afflict. of Ch. in my f.
Flesh, Of the.
Ex. 29:34, aught of the f. remain
Prov. 14:30, sound h. is life of f.
Ecc. 12:12, much study is w. of f.
Jno. 1:13, not of will of the f.
3:6, which is born of the f. is flesh
Rom. 8:5, mind the things of the f.
9:8, are the children of the f.
I Cor. 5:5, to S. for destruc. of f.
II Cor. 7:1, fr. all filthiness of f.
Gal. 4:13, through infirmity of the f.
5:16, shall not fulfil lust of the f.
19, works of the f. are manifest
6:8, soweth to f. sh. of the f. reap
Eph. 2:3, walked in lusts of the f.
Col. 2:11, the body of sins of the f.
23, to the satisfying of the f.
Heb. 9:13, the purifying of the f.
I Pet. 3:21, put away filth of the f.
II Pet. 2:18, through the lusts of the f.
I Jno. 2:16, lust of the f.
Flesh, Thy.
Gen. 40:19, birds shall eat thy f.
I Sam. 17:44, give thy f. unto fowls
II Sam. 5:1, bo. and thy f.; I Chr. 11:1.
II Ks. 5:10, and thy f. shall come
Prov. 5:11, mourn wh. thy f. is con.
Ecc. 5:6, to cause thy f. to sin
Is. 58:7, hide not from thy own f.
Ez. 32:5, will lay thy f. on moun.
Flesh, Your.
Lev. 19:28, not make cut. in your f.
Jud. 8:7, then I will tear your f.
Ez. 36:26, heart out of your f.
Rom. 6:19, infirmity of your f.
Gal. 6:13, they may glory in your f.
Col. 2:13, dead in uncir. of your f.
Js. 5:3, rust shall eat your f.
Flies, Egyptians plagued by, Ex. 8: 21, 31; Ps. 78:45; 105:31.
Flint, water produced out of, Num. 20:11; Dt. 8:15; Ps. 114:8; I Cor. 10:4.
Flock.
Jer. 13:20, where is the f., thy beautiful f.?
Ez. 34:31, the f. of my pasture are
Zech. 11:7, the poor of the f.
Lu. 12:32, fear not, little f.
Acts 20:28, take heed to the f.
29, not sparing the f.
I Pet. 5:2, feed the f. of God
3, being ensamples to the f.
See Ez. 36:37; Mal. 1:14; Mat. 26: 31.
Flood.
Josh. 24:2, on other side of the f.
Job 28:11, he bindeth f. from overflowing
Ps. 32:6, in f. of great waters
Song 8:7, neither can f. drown love
Is. 44:3, f. upon the dry ground
59:19, enemy come in like a f.
Mat. 7:25, the f. came, and the winds blew
24:38, in days before the f.
39; Lu. 17:27, knew not till f. came
See Gen. 9:11; Ps. 90:5; Rev. 12:15.
threatened, Gen. 6:17.
sent, Gen. 7:11; Mat. 24:38; II Pet. 2:5.
assuaged, Gen. 8.
Flour.
Ex. 29:2, wheaten f. shalt thou make
Lev. 2:2, handful of the f.; 6:15.
Num. 28:5, part of ephah of f. for meat offering; 20, 28; 29:3, 9, 14.
Jud. 6:19, ephah of f.; I Sam. 1: 24.
I Sam. 28:24, took f. and kneaded it; II Sam. 13:8.
II Sam. 17:28, bro. f. parched corn
Flourish.
Ps. 72:7, in his days sh. right. f.
16, they of city sh. f. like grass
92:7, when all workers of iniquity f.
12, righteous shall f.
13, shall f. in courts of our God
132:18, upon himself sh. crown f.
Prov. 11:28, righteous shall f. as a branch
14:11, tabern. of upright shall f.
Ecc. 12:5, almond tree shall f.
Is. 17:11, thou sh. make seed f.
66:14, your bones shall f.
Ez. 17:24, have made dry tree f.
Flourished.
Song 6:11, went to see vine f.
Phil. 4:10, your care of me hath f.
Flouristeth, ing.
Ps. 90:6, in the morning it f.
92:14, they shall be fat and f.
103:15, as flower of field, he f.
Dan. 4:4, I was at rest, and f.
Flow.
Job 20:28, his goods shall f. away
Ps. 147:18, wind blow, waters f.
Song 4:16, the spices may f. out
Is. 2:2, nations shall f. unto it
48:21, waters to f. out of rock
60:5, shalt see and f. together
64:1, mountains might f. down
Jer. 31:12, f. to goodness of Lord
51:44, nations sh. not f. together
Joel 3:18, hills shall f. with milk, rivers of Jud. f. with waters
Mic. 4:1, people shall f. to mountain of Lord
Jno. 7:38, out of his belly shall f. rivers of living water
Flowed.
Josh. 4:18, Jordan f. over banks
Is. 64:3, mount. f. down at pres.
Lam. 3:54, waters f. over my head
Floweth.
Lev. 20:24, f. with milk and honey; Num. 13:27; 14:8; 16:13, 14; Dt. 6:3; 11:9; 26:15; 27:3; 31:20; Josh. 5:6.
Flowing.
Ex. 3:8, f. with milk and honey; 17; 13:5; 33:3; Jer. 11:5; 32:22; Ez. 20:6, 15.
Prov. 18:4, well-sp. of wis. as f.
Is. 66:12, glory of God like f.
Jer. 18:14, cold f. waters be fors.?
49:4, gloriest thou in f. valley?
Flower.
Ex. 25:33, f. in one branch; 37:19.
I Sam. 2:33, incr. die in f. of age
Job 14:2, forth as f. is cut down
15:33, he shall cast f. as olive
Ps. 103:15, as f. of field
Is. 18:5, sour grape is rip. in f.
28:1, glorious beauty is fad. f.; 4.
40:6, goodliness is as f. of field
7, f. fadeth; 8; Neh. 1:4; Js. 1: 10, 11; I Pet. 1:24.
I Cor. 7:36, she pass f. of her age
Flowers.
Ex. 25:31, f. of the same; 37:17.
37:20, almonds, knops, and his f.
Lev. 15:24, her f. be upon him; 33.
I Ks. 6:18, carved with knops and open f.; 29, 32, 35; 7:26, 49.
II Chr. 4:5, cup with f. of lilies; 21.
Song 2:12, f. appear on earth
5:13, bed of spices, as sweet f.
wild in fields, Ps. 103:15.
cultivated in gardens, Song 6:2, 3.
Described as
beautiful, Mat. 6:29.
sweet, Song 5:13.
evanescent, Ps. 103:16; Is. 40:8.
appear in spring, Song 2:12.
Mentioned in Scripture:
the lily, Hos. 14:5; Mat. 6:28.
the lily of the valley, Song 2:1.
the rose, Is. 35:1.
the rose of Sharon, Song 2:1.
of the grass, I Pet. 1:24.
garlands of, used in worship of idols, Acts 14:13.
Representations of, on the
golden candlestick, Ex. 25:31, 33; II Chr. 4:21.
sea of brass, I Ks. 7:26; II Chr. 4:5.
wood work of the temple, I Ks. 6:18, 29, 33, 35.
Illustrative of
the graces of Christ, Song 5:13.
shortness of man's life, Job 14:2; Ps. 103:15.
kingdom of Israel, Is. 28:1.
glory of man, I Pet. 1:24.
rich men, Js. 1:10, 11.
Flying.
Lev. 11:21, eat of every f. thing
Ps. 148:10, all cattle and f. fowl
Prov. 26:2, as swallow by f.
Is. 14:29, shall be fiery f. serpent
31:5, birds f. so will L. defend J.
Zech. 5:1, and behold a f. roll; 2.
Rev. 4:7, beast like a f. eagle
8:13, angel f. through midst of hea.
Foal, s.
Gen. 32:15, J. took twenty asses, ten f.
49:11, binding his f. to the vine
Zech. 9:9, colt f. of ass; Mat. 21:5.
Foam.
Hos. 10:7, king of S. cut off as f.
Foameth, ing.
Mk. 9:18, f. and gnasheth with his teeth; Lu. 9:39.
20, on ground and wallowed, f.
Jude 13, waves f. out own shame
Fodder.
Job 6:5, or loweth ox over his f.?
Foes.
I Chr. 21:12, destroyed before f.
Esth. 9:16, Jews slew of f. seventy and five thousand
Ps. 27:2, mine enemies and f.
30:1, not made my f. to rejoice
89:23, I will beat down his f.
Mat. 10:36, man's f. be of house
Acts 2:35, I make f. footstool
Fold.
Is. 13:20, sheph. make their f.
65:10, Sharon shall be f.
Ez. 34:14, on mount. shall f.
Hab. 3:17, flock sh. be cut from f.
Mat. 13:8, bro. forth fruit, some thirty-f.; 23; Mk. 4:8, 20.
19:29, forsaken houses receive an hundred-f.
Heb. 1:12, as a vesture shalt thou f.
Jno. 10:16, sheep wh. not of this f. one f. and one shepherd
Folden.
Nah. 1:10, wh. they be f. together
Folds.
Num. 32:24, build f. for sheep; 36.
Ps. 50:9, take no he-goats of f.
Zeph. 2:6, sea-coast be f. for flocks
Foldeth, ing.
Prov. 6:10, f. of hands; 24:33.
Ecc. 4:5, f. his hands together
Folk.
Prov. 30:26, conies but feeble f.
Jer. 51:58, f. shall labor in fire
Mk. 6:5, hands on few sick f.
Jno. 5:3, multitude of impotent f.
Acts 5:16, about, bringing sick f.
Follow.
Gen. 24:8, not willing to f.
44:4, Jos. said, Up, f. after men
Ex. 14:4, harden P. he shall f.
21:22, no mischief f.; 23.
23:2, not f. multitude to do evil
Dt. 16:20, what just sh. thou f.
Jud. 9:3, hearts inclined to f. A.
I Ks. 19:20, I will f. thee
Ps. 45:14, companions f. her
119:150, that f. after mischief
Is. 5:11, may f. strong drink
51:1, that f. after righteousness
Jer. 17:16, being pastor to f. thee
Ez. 13:3, prophets f. own spirit
Hos. 6:3, we f. on to know the L.
Mat. 8:19, Master, I will f. thee; Lu. 9:57, 61.
Mk. 16:17, signs f. them th. be.
Jno. 10:5, stran. will they not f.
13:37, L. why cannot I f. thee?
Acts 3:24, prophets from S. that f.
Rom. 14:19, f. thi. th. make peace
I Cor. 14:1, f. after charity, desire
Phil. 3:12, I f. after, if that I may
I Thess. 5:15, f. that which is good
II Thess. 3:9, ensample to you to f.
I Tim. 5:24, men they f. after
6:11, man of God f.; II Tim. 2:22.
Heb. 12:14, f. peace with all men
13:7, whose faith f. considering
I Pet. 1:11, testified glory sh. f.
2:21, example, that ye should f.
II Pet. 2:2, shall f. pernicious ways
III Jno. 11, f. not that which is evil
Rev. 14:4, they that f. the Lamb
13, and their works do f. them
Follow Him.
I Ks. 18:21, if Lord be God, f. him
Mk. 5:37, suff. no man to f. him
Lu. 22:10, f. him into house; Mk. 14:13.
Jno. 10:4, and the sheep f. him
Follow Me.
Gen. 24:5, woman not f. me; 39.
II Ks. 6:19, f. me, I will bring you
Ps. 23:6, goodness and mercy f. me
Mat. 4:19, Jesus saith, F. me; 8: 22; 9:9; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 5:27.
16:24, take up cross, and f. me; Mk. 8:34; 10:21; Lu. 9:23.
19:21, sell that thou hast, and f. me; Lu. 18:22.
Lu. 9:59, f. me; Jno. 1:43; 21:22.
Jno. 10:27, sheep hear voice and f. me
12:26, if man serve, let him f. me
13:36, thou canst not f. me now
Acts 12:8, garm. about thee, f. me
Followed.
Gen. 24:61, Rebekah and damsels f. man
Num. 32:12, f. Lord; Dt. 1:36.
Josh. 6:8, ark of covenant f. them
14:8, I wholly f. Lord my God; 9, 14.
Jud. 2:12, forsook Lord, f. other
I Sam. 14:22, they f. hard after P.
31:2, Philistines f. Saul; II Sam. 1: 6; I Chr. 10:2.
II Sam. 2:10, house of Judah f. D.
3:31, king David himself f. bier
17:23, Ahith. saw counsel not f.
I Ks. 16:21, half of people f. Tibni, half f. Omri; 22.
II Ks. 17:15, f. vanity, became vain
Ps. 68:25, play. on instruments f.
Ez. 10:11, head looked they f.
Amos 7:15, L. took me as I f. flock
Mat. 27:55, many wom. which f. Jesus
Mk. 10:28, we left all and f. thee; Lu. 18:28.
Lu. 22:54, and Peter f. afar off
Acts 13:43, relig. proselytes f. P.
16:17, the same f. Paul and us
Rom. 9:30, Gent. who f. not righ.
31, who f. after law of righteo.
I Cor. 10:4, drank of rock that f.
I Tim. 5:10, f. every good work
II Pet. 1:16, not f. cun. dev. fables
Rev. 6:8, death, hell f. with him
14:8, f. another angel, saying
9, third angel f. them, saying
Followed Him.
Num. 16:25, Moses, elders of Israel f. him
Jud. 9:4, light persons who f. him
II Sam. 11:8, f. him a mess of meat
Mat. 4:20, they left their nets and f. him; Mk. 1:18.
22, left the ship and f. him
25, f. him great multitude; 8:1; 12: 15; 19:2; 20:29; Mk. 2:15; 5:24; Lu. 23:27; Jno. 6:2.
8:23, disciples f. him; Lu. 22:39.
9:27, two blind men f. him
26:58, Peter f. him; Mk. 14:54.
Lu. 5:11, forsook all, f. him; 28.
Acts 12:9, P. went out and f. him
Rev. 19:14, armies f. him
Followed Me.
Num. 14:24, servant C. hath f. me
I Ks. 14:8, D. f. me with all heart
Mat. 19:28, f. me in regeneration

Followedst.
Ruth 3:10, thou f. not young men
Followers.
I Cor. 4:16, f. of me; 11:1; Phil. 3: 17.
Eph. 5:1, be ye f. of God
I Thess. 1:6, f. of us and of the L.
2:14, ye became f. of churches
Heb. 6:12, f. of them who through faith
I Pet. 3:13, be f. of that is good
Followeth.
Ps. 63:8, soul f. hard after thee
Prov. 12:11, f. vain persons; 28:19.
15:9, loveth him f. righte.; 21:21.
Hos. 12:1, Eph. f. after east wind
Mat. 10:38, taketh not his cross and f.
Mk. 9:38, f. not us; Lu. 9:49.
Jno. 8:12, f. me not walk in darkness
Following.
Dt. 12:30, not snared by f. them
Josh. 22:16, from f. Lord; 18, 23, 29; I Sam. 12:20; II Ks. 17:21; II Chr. 25:27; 34:33.
Jud. 2:19, in f. other gods
II Sam. 2:19, Asahel turned not from f. Abner; 26, 30.
7:8, I took thee from f. sheep; I Chr. 17:7; Ps. 78:71.
I Ks. 21:26, abominably in f. idols
Ps. 48:13, may tell to generat. f.
109:13, gen. f. let name be blot.
Mk. 16:20, word with signs f.
Lu. 13:33, tomorrow and day f.
Jno. 1:43, day f.; 6:22, the day f.
Acts 23:11, night f. Lord stood by
II Pet. 2:15, f. way of Balaam
Folly.
Gen. 34:7, Sh. wrought f. in Israel
Dt. 22:21, f. by playing whore
Josh. 7:15, Ach. wrought f. in Israel
Jud. 19:23, do not this f.
20:6, have committed f. in Israel
I Sam. 25:25, Nab. f. is with him
II Sam. 13:12, do not thou this f.
Job 4:18, angels he charg. with f.
24:12, God layeth not f. to them
42:8, lest I deal with you after f.
Ps. 49:13, their way is their f.
85:8, not turn again to f.
Prov. 5:23, in his f. he sh. go ast.
13:16, a fool layeth open his f.
14:8, the f. of fools is deceitful
18, the simple inherit f.
24, the foolishness of fools is f.
29, hasty of spirit exalteth f.
15:21, f. joy to him dest. of wis.
16:22, instruction of fools is f.
17:12, a fool in his f.
18:13, it is f. and shame
26:4, answer not a fool according to f.
5, answer fool according to f.
11, so a fool returneth to his f.
Ecc. 1:17, to know wisdom and f.
2:3, I sought to lay hold on f.
12, to behold f.
13, excelleth f.
7:25, to know wickedness of f.
10:1, so a little f. him in reput.
6, f. is set in dignity
Is. 9:17, every mouth speaketh f.
Jer. 23:13, seen f. in the prophets
II Cor. 11:1, bear with me in my f.
II Tim. 3:9, f. be made manifest
Food.
Gen. 2:9, every tree good for f.
3:6, saw the tree was good for f.
6:21, take unto thee of all f.
41:35, gather f. of th. good years
42:7, came to buy f.; 43:2; 44:25.
33, take f. for famine
44:1, commanded fill sacks with f.
47:24, for f. for your little ones
Ex. 21:10, her f. not diminished
Lev. 3:11, the f. of the offering; 16.
19:23, have planted trees for f.
22:7, holy things, it is his f.
Dt. 10:18, in giving stranger f.
I Sam. 14:24, eateth f. till even
II Sam. 9:10, master's son have f.
I Ks. 5:9, in giving f. for my
Job. 23:12, words more than f.
24:5, wilderness yieldeth f.
38:41, provideth for raven f.?
40:20, mount. bring him forth f.
Ps. 78:25, man did eat angels' f.
104:14, forth f. out of the earth
136:25, who giveth f. to all flesh
146:7, who giveth f. to hungry
147:9, giveth to the beast his f.
Prov. 6:8, ant gathereth f. in har.
13:23, much f. in tillage of poor
27:27, goats' milk eno. for thy f.
28:3, rain which leaveth no f.
30:8, feed me with f. convenient
31:14, bringeth her f. from afar
Ez. 16:27, I dimin. ordinary f.
48:18, increase thereof be for f.
Acts 14:17, fill. our hearts with f.
II Cor. 9:10, minister bread for f.
I Tim. 6:8, hav. f. and raiment
Js. 2:15, be destitute of daily f.
Fool.
I Sam. 26:21, have played the f.
Ps. 14:1, f. said in heart; 53:1.
49:10, f. and brutish person
92:6, neither doth f. understand
Prov. 10:8, prating f. sh. fall; 10. Prov. 10:23, sport to a f. to do
11:29, f. be servant to the wise
12:15, way of f. right in own eyes
16, f. wrath is presently known
13:16, a f. layeth open his folly
14:16, f. rageth and is confident
15:5, f. despiseth father's instr.
17:7, excel. speech becom. not f.
10, than one hundredstripes into a f.
12, a bear meet rather than f.
16, a price in hand of f.
21, he that begetteth a f.
28, f. when he hold. his peace
18:2, a f. no delight in underst.
6, f. lips enter into contention
7, f. mouth is his destruction
20:3, every f. will be meddling
26:4, answer not f.; 5, answer f.
8, so is he giveth honor to a f.
26:10, God rewardeth the f.
11, so a f. returneth to his folly
27:3, f. wrath heavier than both
22, though bray a f. in a mortar
29:11, a f. uttereth all his mind
Ecc. 2:14, f. walketh in darkness
15, happeneth to f., even to me
16, no rem. of wise more than f.
19, whether he be wise or a f.?
4:5, f. foldeth his hands together
5:3, f. voice known by multitude
6:8, what ha. wise more than f.?
10:2, a f. heart is at his left hand
14, a f. also is full of words
Jer. 17:11, and at his end be a f.
Mat. 5:22, wh. shall say, Thou f.
Lu. 12:20, f., this night thy soul
I Cor. 3:18, f. that he may be wise
15:36, thou f. that thou sowest
II Cor. 11:16, no man think me a f.
12:6, to glory, I shall not be a f.
11, am become a f. in glorying
Fool, As a.
II Sam. 3:33, died Abner as a f.?
Prov. 7:22, as a f. to correction
Ecc. 2:16, dieth wise man? as f.
II Cor. 11:16, as a f. receive me
23, ministers? I speak as a f.
Fool, For a.
Prov. 19:10, not seemly for a f.
24:7, wisdom is too high for a f.
26:1, honor not seemly for a f.
3, and a rod for the f. back
30:22, for a f. when he is filled
Fool, Is a.
Prov. 10:18, utter. slander is a f.
19:1, perverse in lips, and is a f.
28:26, trust. in own heart is a f.
Ecc. 10:3, that is a f. walketh, he saith to every one that he is a f.
Hos. 9:7, the prophet is a f.
Fool, Of a.
Prov. 12:15, way of a f. is right
17:21, father of a f. hath no joy
24, eyes of a f. are in ends of
23:9, speak not in the ears of a f.
26:6, a me. by hand of a f.
12, more hope of a f.; 29:20.
Ecc. 7:6, so is laughter of the f.
10:12, lips of a f. will swallow
Foolish.
Dt. 32:6, requite Lord, f. people?
21, provoke them to anger with a f. nation; Rom. 10:19.
Job 2:10, as one of f. women
5:2, for wrath killeth the f. man
3, I have seen the f. taking root
Ps. 5:5, f. not stand in thy sight
39:8, make me not reproach of f.
73:3, for I was envious at the f.
22, so f. was I and ignorant
74:18, f. people have blasphemed
22, f. reproacheth thee daily
Prov. 9:6, forsake the f. and live
13, a f. woman is clamorous
10:1, f. son heaviness of mother
14, mouth of f. near destruct.
14:1, the f. plucketh house down
3, mouth of f. is a rod of pride
7, go from presence of a f. man
15:7, heart of the f. doeth not so
20, f. man despiseth his mother
17:25, f. son is grief to his father
19:13, f. son calamity of father
21:20, a f. man spendeth a treas.
29:9, if wise contendeth with f.
Ecc. 4:13, wise child than f. king
7:17, be not wicked, neither f.
10:15, labor of the f. wearieth
Is. 44:25, maketh knowledge f.
Jer. 4:22, for my people is f.
5:4, these are poor, they are f.
21, hear now this, O f. people
10:8, they are brutish and f.
Lam. 2:14, proph. seen f. things
Ez. 13:3, woe to the f. prophets
Zech. 11:15, instru. of f. shepherds
Mat. 7:26, be likened to a f. man
25:2, five were wise and five f.
Rom. 1:21, f. heart was darkened
2:20, an instructor of the f.
I Cor. 1:20, f. wis. of this world
Gal. 3:1, O f. Galatians
3, are ye so f.? having begun
Eph. 5:4, filthiness, nor f. talking
I Tim. 6:9, rich, fall into f. lusts
II Tim. 2:23, f. questions; Tit. 3:9.
Tit. 3:3, we were sometimes f.
I Pet. 2:15, silence ignorance of f.
Foolishly.
Gen. 31:28, thou hast now done f.; I Sam. 13:13; II Chr. 16:9. Num. 12:11, sin wherein done f.
II Sam. 24:10, I have done very f.
Job 1:22, nor charged God f.
Ps. 75:4, to the fools, Deal not f.
Prov. 14:17, soon angry dealeth f.
30:32, if f. in lifting up thyself
II Cor. 11:17, I speak as it were f.
21, I speak f., I am bold also
Foolishness.
II Sam. 15:31, counsel of A. into f.
Ps. 38:5, stink, because of my f.
69:5, O God, thou knowest my f.
Prov. 12:23, heart of fools pro. f.
14:24, but the f. of fools is folly
15:2, mouth of fools pour. out f.
14, mouth of fools feedeth on f.
19:3, f. of man pervert. his way
22:15, f. bound in heart of child
24:9, the thought of f. is sin
27:22, yet will not his f. depart
Ecc. 7:25, know wickedness of f.
10:13, beginning of words is f.
Mk. 7:22, f., come from within
I Cor. 1:18, to them that perish f.
21, by f. of preaching to save
23, preach Christ to Greeks f.
25, f. of God is wiser than men
2:14, things of Spirit f. unto him
3:19, wisdom of this world is f.
Fools.
II Sam. 13:13, be as one of the f.
Job 12:17, maketh the judges f.
30:8, they were children of f.
Ps. 75:4, to f., Deal not foolishly
94:8, f. when will ye be wise?
107:17, f. bec. of transgression
Prov. 1:7, f. despise wisdom
22, how long, ye f., will ye hate
32, prosperity of f. destr. them
3:35, shame sh. be promot. of f.
8:5, f. be ye of underst. heart
10:21, f. die for want of wisdom
12:23, heart of f. proclaim. fool.
13:19, to f. to depart from evil
20, companion of f. be destr.
14:8, folly of f. is deceit
9, f. make a mock at sin
24, the foolishness of f. is folly
33, midst of f. is made known
15:2, mouth of f. poureth foolis.
14, mouth of f. feedeth on fool.
16:22, instruction of f. is folly
19:29, stripes prep. for back of f.
26:7, parable in mouth of f.; 9.
Ecc. 5:1, than give sacrifice of f.
4, he hath no pleasure in f.
7:4, heart of f. in house of mirth
5, than to hear the song of f.
9, anger resteth in bosom of f.
9:17, cry of him ruleth among f.
Is. 19:11, princes of Zoan f.; 13.
35:8, f. shall not err therein
Mat. 23:17, f. and blind! 19; Lu. 11:40.
Lu. 24:25, O f. slow to believe
Rom. 1:22, to be wise, became f.
I Cor. 4:10, are f. for Christ's sake
II Cor. 11:19, for ye suffer f. gladly
Eph. 5:15, see ye walk not as f.
all men are, without the knowledge of God, Tit. 3:3.
deny God, Ps. 14:1; 53:1.
blaspheme God, Ps. 74:18.
reproach God, Ps. 74:22.
make a mock at sin, Prov. 14:9.
despise instruction, Prov. 1:7; 15:5.
hate knowledge, Prov. 1:22.
delight not in understanding, Prov. 18:2.
sport themselves in mischief, Prov. 10:23.
walk in darkness, Ecc. 2:14.
hate to depart from evil, Prov. 13: 19.
worship of, hateful to God, Ecc. 5:1.
Are
corrupt and abominable, Ps. 14:1.
self-sufficient, Prov. 12:15; Rom. 1:22.
self-confident, Prov. 14:16.
self-deceivers, Prov. 14:8.
mere professors of religion, Mat. 25:2-12.
full of words, Ecc. 10:14.
given to meddling, Prov. 20:3.
slanderers, Prov. 10:18.
liars, Prov. 10:18.
slothful, Ecc. 4:5.
angry, Ecc. 7:9.
contentious, Prov. 18:6.
a grief to parents, Prov. 17:25; 19:13.
come to shame, Prov. 3:35.
destroy themselves by their speech, Prov. 10:8, 14; Ecc. 10:12.
the company of, ruinous, Prov. 13: 20.
lips of, a snare to the soul, Prov. 18:7.
cling to their folly, Prov. 26:11; 27:22.
worship idols, Jer. 10:8; Rom. 1: 22, 23.
trust to their own hearts, Prov. 28: 26.
depend upon their wealth, Lu. 12: 20.
hear the gospel and obey it not, Mat. 7:26.
the mouth of, pours out folly, Prov. 15:2.
honor is unbecoming for, Prov. 26: 1, 8.
God has no pleasure in, Ecc. 5:4.
shall not stand in the presence of God, Ps. 5:5.
avoid them, Prov. 9:6; 14:7.
exhorted to seek wisdom, Prov. 8:5.
punishment of, Ps. 107:17; Prov. 19:29; 26:10.
exemplified, Rehoboam, I Ks. 12:8; Israel, Jer. 4:22; Pharisees, Mat. 23:17, 19.
Foot.
Gen. 41:44, without thee no man shall lift up his f.
Ex. 21:24, f. for f.; Dt. 19:21.
Num. 22:25, crushed Balaam's f.
Dt. 8:4, nor did thy f. swell
11:10, wateredst it with thy f.
29:5, shoe is not waxen old on f.
32:35, f. shall slide in due time
33:24, let Asher dip his f. in oil
Josh. 1:3, every place f. sh. tread
5:15, loose shoe from off thy f.
Jud. 5:15, Barak was sent on f.
II Sam. 2:18, Asa. was as light of f.
21:20, on f. six toes; I Chr. 20:6.
II Ks. 9:33, trod Jezebel under f.
II Chr. 33:8, nor remove f. of Isr.
Job 23:11, f. hath held his steps
28:4, even waters forgotten of f.
31:5, if my f. hasted to deceit
39:15, forgetteth f. may crush
Ps. 9:15, they hid f. taken
26:12, f. standeth in even place
36:11, let not the f. of pride
38:16, f. slippeth, they magnify
66:6, went through the flood on f.
68:23, f. may be dipped in blood
91:12, lest thou dash f. against a stone; Mat. 4:6; Lu. 4:11.
94:18, I said, My f. slippeth
121:3, not suffer f. to be moved
Prov. 1:15, thy f. from their path
3:23, thy f. shall not stumble
26, keep thy f. fr. being taken
4:27, remove thy f. from evil
25:17, f. from neighbor's house
19, like a f. out of joint
Ecc. 5:1, keep thy f. when goest
Is. 14:25, on mount. tread under f.
18:7, a nation trodden under f.
20:2, put off shoe from off thy f.
26:6, the f. shall tread it down
41:2, called righteous to his f.
58:13, turn f. from my sabbath
Jer. 2:25, thy f. from being unshod
12:10, my portion under f.
Lam. 1:15, Lord trodden under f.
Ez. 6:11, stamp with thy f.
29:11, no f. of man, of beast
32:13, f. of man trouble them
Dan. 8:13, to be trodden under f.
Amos 2:15, swift of f. not deliver
Mat. 5:13, salt trodden under f.
14:13, people followed him on f.
18:8, if thy f. offend; Mk. 9:45.
22:13, bind him hand and f. and
Mk. 6:33, many ran a-f. thither
Jno. 11:44, bound hand and f.
Acts 7:5, so much as to set his f.
20:13, minding himself to go a-f.
I Cor. 12:15, if the f. say, Bec. I
Heb. 10:29, trodden under f. the S.
Rev. 1:13, clothed with garm. to f.
11:2, city shall tread under f.
Foot Breadth.
Dt. 2:5, not so much as f. breadth
Foot, Right, Left.
Rev. 10:2, he set his right f. upon the sea, and his left f. on the
Foot, Sole of.
Gen. 8:9, no rest for sole of f.
Dt. 28:56, not set sole of f. on gr.
65, nor shall sole of thy f. rest
Josh. 1:3, ev. place sole of f. tread
II Sam. 14:25, as Absalom from sole of f.
Is. 1:6, sole of f. to head
Ez. 1:7, sole of f. like calf's
Footed.
Lev. 11:3, cloven f. that ye shall
7, though cloven f., unclean
21:19, broken f. not approach
Acts 10:12, of four f. beasts; 11:6.
Rom. 1:23, like four f. beasts
Footmen.
I Sam. 22:17, to the f., Slay priests
Jer. 12:5, if thou hast run with f.
Footsteps.
Ps. 17:5, that my f. slip not
77:19, thy f. are not known
89:51, reproa. f. of anointed
Song 1:8, go by f. of the flock
Footstool.
I Chr. 28:2, house for f. of God
Ps. 99:5, worship at his f.; 132:7.
110:1, enemies thy f.; Mat. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lu. 20:43; Acts 2:35; Heb. 1:13.
Is. 66:1, earth is my f.; Acts 7:49.
Lam. 2:1, remembered not his f.
Mat. 5:35, by the earth it is his f.
Heb. 1:13, till enemies be f.
Js. 2:3, sit here under my f.
Forbade.
Dt. 2:37, nor to whatso. L. f.
Mat. 3:14, John f. him, saying, I
Mk. 9:38, we f. him; Lu. 9:49.
II Pet. 2:16, ass f. madn. of proph.

Forbare.
I Sam. 23:13, Saul f. to go forth
Jer. 44:8, Ishmael f. and slew not
Forbear, ing.
Dt. 23:22, f. to vow it
I Ks. 22:6, go or f.? II Chr. 18:5.
II Chr. 25:16, f. why be smitten?
35:21, f. thee from meddling
Neh. 9:30, many years didst f.
Job 16:6, I f. what am I eased?
Prov. 24:11, if f. to deliver them
25:15, by long f. prince persuad.
Jer. 20:9, I was weary with f.
40:4, if it seem ill unto thee f.
Ez. 2:5, will hear, or f.; 7; 3:11.
3:27, that forbeareth, let him f
24:17, f. to cry, make no mourn.
Zech. 11:12, give price, if not f.
I Cor. 9:6, power to f. working?
II Cor. 12:6, I f. lest any think
Eph. 4:2, f. in love; Col. 3:13.
6:9, masters f. threatening
I Thess. 3:1, could no longer f.; 5.
Forbearance.
Rom. 2:4, or despis. riches of f.?
3:25, remission of sins through f.
commended, Mat. 18:33; Eph. 4:2; 6:9; Col. 3:13; II Tim. 2:24.
of God, Ps. 50:21; Is. 30:18; Rom 2:4; 3:25; I Pet. 3:20; II Pet 3:9.
Forbid.
Num. 11:28, my lord M. f. them
Mk. 9:39, f. him not; Lu. 9:50.
10:14, suffer little children, and f. them not, Lu. 18:16.
Lu. 6:29, f. not to take coat also
Acts 10:47, can any man f. water
24:23, f. none of his acquaint.
I Cor. 14:39, f. not sp. with tong.
Forbid, God.
Gen. 44:7, God f.; 17; Josh. 22:29; 24:16; I Sam. 12:23; 14:45; 20:2; Job 27:5; Lu. 20:16; Rom. 3:4; 6. 31; 6:2, 15; 7:7, 13; 9:14; 11:1, 11; I Cor. 6:15; Gal. 2:17; 3:21; 6:14.
Forbidden, eth, ing.
Lev. 5:17, commit any of things f.
Dt. 4:23, the likeness of what f.
Lu. 23:2, f. to give tribute to C.
Acts 16:6, were f. to preach in A.
28:31, preaching no man f. him
I Thess. 2:16, f. us to speak to G.
I Tim. 4:3, f. to marry and com.
III Jno. 10, f. them that would re.
Force (n.).
Dt. 34:7, his natural f. abated
I Sam. 2:16, I will take it by f.
Ezra 4:23 made them cease by f.
Job 30:18, great f. of my disease
40:16, his f. in navel of his belly
Jer. 18:21, out blood by f. of swo.
23:10, is evil, their f. is not right
48:45, shadow because of f.
Ez. 34:4, with f. ye ruled them
35:5, shed blood by f. of the sw.
Amos 2:14, stro. not strengthen f.
Mat 11:12, violent take it by f.
Jno. 6:15, would take him by f.
Acts 23:10, to take Paul by f.
Heb. 9:17, testament is of f. after
Force, ed (v.).
Dt. 22:25, if the man f. her
Jud. 20:5, concubine have they f.
I Sam. 13:12 I f. myself
I. Sam 13:12, brother, do not f.
14. Amnon f. Tamar 22, 32.
Esth. 7:8, will he f. the queen?
Prov. 7:21, with flat. she f. him
Forces (n.).
Job 36:19, will not esteem the f.
Is 60:5, f. of Gentiles shall come
11, may bring f. of the Gentiles
Jer. 40:7, captains of f.; 13; 41:11, 13, 16; 42:1, 8; 43:4, 5.
Dan. 11:10, assemble multi. of f.
38, shall he honor the God of f.
Ob. 11, strangers carried away f.
Forcible.
Job 6:25, how f. are right words
Forcing.
Dt. 20:19, f. an ax aga. them
Prov. 30:33, f. of wrath bringeth
Fords.
Is. 16:2, daughters at f. of Arnon
Forecast.
Dan. 11:24, sh. f. his devices; 25.
Forefathers.
Jer. 11:10, turn. to iniquities of f.
II Tim. 1:3, whom I served from f.
Forefront.
II Sam. 11:15, Uriah in f. of battle
II Chr. 20:27, Jehoshaphat in f.
Forehead.
I Sam. 17:49, stone sunk in his f.
II Chr. 26:20, Uzziah leprous in f.
Jer. 3:3, thou hast a whore's f.
Ez. 3:9, as adamant I made f.
16:12, and I put jewel on thy f.
Rev. 14:9, mark of beast in his f.
17:5, on her f. a name written
Foreheads.
Ez. 3:8, strong against their f.
9:4, on the f. of them that sigh
Rev. 7:3, sealed serv. of God in f.
9:4, not seal of God in their f.
13:16, all to receive a mark in f.
14:1, Father's name in their f.
20:4, nor receive his mark on f.
22:4, his name sh. be in their f.

Foreigner, s.
Ex. 12:45, a f. not eat thereof
Dt. 15:3, of a f. exact it again
Ob. 11, in the day f. entered gat.
Eph. 2:19, ye are no more f.
Foreknew, know.
Rom. 8:29, whom he did f.
11:2, not cast away people he f.
Foreknowledge.
Acts 2:23, delivered by f. of God
I Pet. 1:2, according to f. of God
Foreordained.
I Pet. 1:20, who verily was f.
Forepart.
Acts 27:41, f. of ship stuck fast
Forerunner.
Heb. 6:20, whither f. is for us
Foresaw.
Acts 2:25, f. Lord always before
Foreseeth, ing.
Prov. 22:3, man f. the evil; 27:12.
Gal. 3:8, the scripture f. that God
Foreskin, s.
Gen. 17:11, circumc. flesh of f.; 23.
Ex. 4:25, Zip. cut off f. of son
Lev. 12:3 flesh of his f. sh. be cir.
Dt. 10:16, circumcise f. of heart
Josh. 5:3, circumcised at hill of f.
I Sam. 18:25, hundred f. of Philistines
27, D. brought f. and gave th.
I Sam. 3:14, I espoused for an hundred f.
Jer. 4:4, take away the f. of heart
Hab 2:16, let thy f. be uncovered
Forest, s.
I Sam 22:5, D. came to f. of H.
I Ks. 7:2, Solomon built hou. of f.
II Ks. 19:23, will enter into f. of his Carmel; Is. 37:24.
II Chr. 27:4, J. built castles in f.
Ps. 29:9, voice of L. discover. f.
50:10, ev. beast of the f. is mine
104:20, beasts of f. do creep forth
Is. 9:18, kindle in thickets of f.
10:18, consume glory of his f.
19, rest of trees of his f. be few
34, cut down the thickets of f.
21:13, in f. of Ara. shall ye lodge
22:8, didst look to armor of f.
29:17, esteemed as a f.; 32:15.
32:19, hail coming down on f.
44:14, cypress from among trees f.
23, break forth into singing, O f.
56:9, yea, all ye beasts in the f.
Jer. 5:6, lion out of f. shall slay
10:3, one cutteth a tree out of f.
12:8, heritage. as a lion in f.
21:14, will kindle a fire in the f.
26:18, high places of f.; Mic. 3:12
46:23, they shall cut down her f.
Ez. 15:6, vine tree among trees f.
20:46, prophesy aga. f. of south
39:10, neither cut any out of f.
Hos. 2:12, I will make them a f.
Amos 3:4, will lion roar in the f.
Mic. 5:8, as a lion am. beasts of f.
Zech. 11:2, f. of vintage is come
Forests.
tracts of land covered with trees.
Is. 44:14.
underwood often in, Is. 9:18.
infested by wild beasts, Ps. 50:10; 104:20; Is. 56:9; Jer. 5:6; Mic. 5:8.
abounded with wild honey, I Sam. 14:25, 26.
often afforded pasture, Mic. 7:14.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Bashan, Is. 2:13; Ez. 27:6; Zech 11:2.
Hareth, I Sam. 22:5.
Ephraim, II Sam. 18:6, 8.
Lebanon, I Ks. 7:2; 10:17.
Carmel, II Ks. 19:23; Is. 37:24.
Arabian, Is. 21:13.
the south, Ez. 20:46, 47.
the king's, Neh. 2:8.
supplied timber for building, I Ks. 5:6-8.
were places of refuge, I Sam. 22:5; 23:16.
Jotham built towers, etc., in, II Chr. 27:4.
the power of God extends over, Ps. 29:9.
called on to rejoice at God's mercy, Is. 44:23.
often destroyed by enemies, II Ks. 19:23; Is. 37:24; Jer. 46:23.
Illustrative
of the unfruitful world, Is. 32:19.
(a fruitful field turned into) of the Jews rejected by God, Is. 29:17; 32:15.
(destroyed by fire) of destruction of the wicked, Is. 9:18; 10:17, 18; Jer. 21:14.
Foretell.
II Cor. 13:2, I f. you as if present
Foretold.
Mk. 13:23, I have f. you all
Acts 3:24, proph. f. of these days
Forewarn, ed.
Lu. 12:5, f. whom ye shall fear
I Thess. 4:6, we also have f. you
Forfeited.
Ezra 10:8, substance should be f.
Forgat.
Gen. 40:23, Joseph, but f. him
Jud. 3:7, children of Israel f. L.
I Sam. 12:9, when they f. the L.
Ps. 78:11, and they f. his works
106:13, soon f.; 21, f. God th. S.
Lam. 3:17, peace, I f. prosperity
Hos. 2:13, after lovers and f. me
Forgave, est.
Ps. 32:5, f. iniquity of my sin
78:38, he f. their iniquity, and
99:8, wast a God that f. them
Mat. 18:27, and f. him the debt
32, O wicked servant, I f. all
Lu. 7:42, he frankly f. them
42, that he to whom he f. most
II Cor. 2:10, if I f. any thing, for your sakes f. I it
Col. 3:13, as Christ f. you
Forged.
Ps. 119:69, proud have f. a lie
Forgers.
Job 13:4, ye are f. of lies
Forget.
Gen. 27:45, till thy brother f.
41:51, God made me f. my toil
Dt. 4:9, f. things eyes ha. seen
23, lest ye f. covenant of Lord
31, Lord will not f. the coven.
6:12, beware lest f. L.; 8:11, 14, 19.
9:7, f. not how provokest Lord
25:19, blot out Amalek, not f.
I Sam. 1:11, if not f. handmaid
II Ks. 17:38, covenant shall not f.
Job 8:13, paths of all that f. God
9:27, I will f. my complaint
11:16, thou shalt f. thy misery
24:20, the womb shall f. him
Ps. 9:17, all nations that f. God
10:12, O Lord, f. not the humble
13:1, how long wilt thou f. me?
45:10, f. thine own people, and
50:22, consider this, ye that f. G.
59:11, lest my people f.
74:19, f. not congrega. of poor
23, f. not voice of thine enem.
78:7, might not f. works of God
102:4, that I f. to eat my bread
103:2, f. not all his benefits
119:16 I will not f. thy word
83, do I not f. statutes; 109, 141.
93, I will never f. thy precepts
153, for I do not f. thy law
176, for I do not f. thy command ments
137:5, if I f. thee, O Jerusalem, let right hand f. cunning
Prov. 3:1, my son, f. not my law
4:5, get wisdom, f. it not
31:5, lest they drink and f. law
7, drink and f. his poverty
Is. 49:15, can a woman f. child?
54:4, shalt f. shame of thy youth
65:11, that f. my holy mountain
Jer. 2:32, maid f. her ornaments?
23:27, my people to f. my name
39, even I, will utterly f. you
Lam. 5:20, dost f. us for ever?
Hos. 4:6, also f. thy children
Amos 8:7, never f. any of works
Heb. 6:10, G. not unrighte. to f.
13:16, to communicate f. not
Forgetful.
Heb. 13:2, not f. to entertain str.
Js. 1:25, a f. hearer, but a doer
Ps. 83:12, known in land of f.?
Forgetfulness of God condemned, Dt. 4:9; 6:12; Ps. 78:7; 103:2; Prov. 3:1; 4:5; 31:5; Heb. 13:16.
Forgettest, eth, ing.
Job 39:15, f. foot may crush them
Ps. 9:12, f. not cry of humble
44:24, why f. thou our affliction?
Prov. 2:17, f. covenant of her God
Is. 51:13, and f. Lord thy Maker
Phil. 3:13, f. those things behind
Js. 1:24, he f. what manner of
Forgetting God.
a characteristic of the wicked, Prov. 2:17; Is. 65:11.
backsliders are guilty of, Jer. 3:21, 22.
Is Forgetting His
covenant, Dt. 4:23; II Ks. 17:38.
works, Ps. 78:7, 11; 106:13.
benefits, Ps. 103:2; 106:7.
word, Heb. 12:5; Js. 1:25.
law, Ps. 119:153, 176; Hos. 4:6.
past deliverance, Jud. 8:34; Ps. 78:42.
power to deliver, Is. 51:13-15.
encouraged by false teachers, Jer. 23:27.
prosperity often leads to, Dt. 8: 12-14; Hos. 13:6.
trials should not lead to, Ps. 44: 17-20.
resolve against, Ps. 119:16, 93.
cautions against, Dt. 6:12; 8:11.
exhortation to those guilty of, Ps. 50:22.
punishment of, Job 8:12, 13; Ps. 9: 17; Is. 17:10, 11; Ez. 23:35; Hos. 8:14.
Forgive.
Gen. 50:17, f. trespass of brethren
Ex. 10:17, f. my sin this once
32:32, yet now if wilt f. their sin
Num. 30:5, Lord shall f. her; 8, 12.
Josh. 24:19, will not f. your sins
I Sam. 25:28, pray f. the trespass
I Ks. 8:30, hearest, f.; 39; II Chr. 6:21.
34, hear and f. the sin of Israel
I Ks. 8:36, f. sin of servant; II Chr. 6:25.
50, f. thy peo. that have sinned
II Chr. 7:14, then will I hear and f.
Ps. 25:18, and f. all my sins
86:5, L. art good and ready to f.
Is. 2:9, therefore f. them not
Jer. 18:23, f. not their iniquity
31:34, for I will f. their iniquity
36:3, I may f. their iniquity and
Dan. 9:19, O Lord, hear, O L., f.
Amos 7:2, I said, f., I beseech
Mat. 6:12, f. us as we f.; Lu. 11:4.
14, if ye f. men their trespasses
15, ye f. not, neither will your
9:6, hath power on earth to f. sins, Mk. 2:10; Lu. 5:24.
18:21, how oft sin, and I f. him?
35, if ye from your hearts f. not
Mk. 2:7, can f. sins; Lu. 5:21.
11:25, praying, f. that your
26, it not f. your F. will not f.
Lu. 6:37, f. ye shall be forgiven
17:3, brother repent, f. him; 4.
23:34, Father, f. them
II Cor. 2:7, ye ought rather to f.
10, to whom ye f. any, I f. also
12:13, to you, f. me this wrong
I Jno. 1:9, to f. us our sins
Forgiven.
Lev. 4:20, it sh. be f.; 26, 31, 35; 5:10, 13, 16, 18; 6:7; 19:22; Num. 15:25, 26, 28; Dt. 1:8.
Num. 14:19, pardon, as f. from E.
Ps. 32:1, wh. trans. is f.; Rom. 4:7.
85:2, hast f. iniquity of thy peo.
Is. 33:24, people be f. their iniq.
Mat. 9:2, sins be f. thee; 5; Mk. 2:5, 9; Lu. 5:20, 23; 7:48.
12:31, all sins be f. but against Holy Ghost; 32; Mk. 3:28; Lu. 12:10.
Mk. 4:12, sin should be f. them
Lu. 6:37, forgive and ye sh. be f.
7:47, her sins which are many are f.; to whom little is f.
Acts 8:22, thought of heart be f.
Eph. 4:32, for Christ's sake f. you
Col. 2:13, having f. all trespasses
Js. 5:15, com. sins they sh. be f.
I Jno. 2:12, bec. your sins are f.
Forgiveness, mutual, commanded. Gen. 50:17; Mat. 5:23; 6:14; 18 21, 35; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 11:4; 17: 4; II Cor. 2:7; Eph. 4:32; Col. 3:13; Js. 2:13.
of enemies, Mat. 5:44; Lu. 6:27; Rom. 12:14, 19.
Forgiveness, es.
Ps. 130:4, there is f. with thee
Dan. 9:9, the L. our G. belong f.
Mk. 3:29, nev. f. but in danger
Acts 5:31, him G. exalt. to give f.
13:38, through him is preached f.
26:18, they may receive f. of sins
Eph. 1:7, have f. of sins; Col. 1:14.
Forgiveness of Injuries.
Christ set an example of, Lu. 23:34.
commanded, Mk. 11:25; Rom. 12:19.
to be unlimited, Mat. 18:22; Lu. 17:4.
a characteristic of saints, Ps. 7:4.
Motives to:
the mercy of God, Lu. 6:36.
our need of forgiveness, Mk. 11: 25.
God's forgiveness of us, Eph. 4: 32.
Christ's forgiveness of us, Col. 3: 13.
a glory to saints, Prov. 19:11
Should be Accompanied by
forbearance, Col. 3:13.
kindness, Gen. 45:5-11; Rom. 12:20.
blessing and prayer, Mat. 5:44.
promises to, Mat. 6:14; Lu. 6:37.
no forgiveness without, Mat. 6:15; Js. 2:13.
illustrated, Mat. 18:23-35.
exemplified, Joseph, Gen. 50:20, 21; David, I Sam. 24:7; II Sam. 18: 5; 19:23; Solomon, I Ks. 1:53; Stephen, Acts 7:60; Paul, II Tim. 4:16.
Forgiveth, ing.
Ex. 34:7, f. iniq.; Num. 14:18.
Ps. 103:3, f. all thine iniquities
Lu. 7:49, who is this f. sins?
Eph. 4:32, f. one ano.; Col. 3:13.
Forgotten.
Gen. 41:30, the plenty shall be f.
Dt. 24:19, and hast f. a sheaf
26:13, neither have I f. them
31:21, this song shall not be f.
32:18, f. God that formed thee
Job 19:14, familiar friends f. me
28:4, even waters f. of the foot
Ps. 9:18, needy not always be f.
10:11, said in heart, God hath f.
31:12, I am f. as dead man
42:9, my rock, why hast f. me?
44:17, yet have we not f. thee
20, if we have f. name of our G.
77:9, hath G. f. to be gracious?
119:61, but I have not f. thy law
139, mine enemies f. thy words
Ecc. 2:16, days to come all be f.
8:10, wicked were f. in the city
9:5, the memory of them is f.
Is. 17:10, f. God of thy salvation
23:15, Tyre shall be f. seventy

Forgotten—Continued.
Is. 23:16, take a harp, thou harlot f.
44:21, O Isr., thou shalt not be f.
49:14, Zion said, Lord hath f. me
65:16, the former troubles are f.
Jer. 2:32, peo. f. me; 13:25; 18:15.
3:21, have f. the Lord their God
20:11, never be f.; 23:40.
23:27, forget as fathers have f.
30:14, all thy lovers have f. thee
44:9, f. wickedness of your fath.
50:5, join in cov. shall not be f.
6, have f. their resting place
Lam. 2:6, sabbaths to be f. in Z.
Ez. 22:12, hast f. me, saith L.
23:35, because thou hast f. me
Hos. 4:6, seeing thou hast f. law
8:14, Israel hath f. his Maker
13:6, therefore have they f. me
Mat. 16:5, f. bread; Mk. 8:14.
Lu. 12:6, not one of them is f.
Heb. 12:5, ye have f. exhortation
II Pet. 1:9, f. that he was purged

Forks.
I Sam. 13:21, they had a file for f.

Form.
Gen. 1:2, the earth was without f.
I Sam. 28:14, what f. is he of?
II Sam. 14:20, this f. of speech
Job 4:16, could not discern the f.
Is. 45:7, I f. the light
52:14, his f. more than sons
53:2, hath no f. nor comeliness
Jer. 4:23, lo, it was without f.
Ez. 10:8, appeared f. of a hand
43:11, show them f. of the house
Dan. 3:19, f. of visage changed
25, f. of fourth like Son of God
Mk. 16:12, he app. in another f.
Rom. 2:20, hast f. of knowledge
6:17, obeyed that f. of doctrine
Phil. 2:6, who being in f. of God
7, took upon him f. of servant
II Tim. 1:13, f. of sound words
3:5, having a f. of godliness

Formed.
Gen. 2:7, God f. man of the dust
19, out of ground G. f. ev. beast
Dt. 32:18, forgotten G. that f. thee
II Ks. 19:25, that I f. it? Is. 37:26.
Job 26:5, things f. under water
13, his hands f. crooked serpent
33:6, am f. out of the clay
Ps. 90:2, or ever hadst f. earth
94:9, f. the eye, shall he not see?
95:5, his hands f. the dry land
Prov. 26:10, great God that f. all
Is. 27:11, f. them show no favor
43:1, he that f. thee, O Israel
7, I have f. him, yea, made him
10, before me was no god f.
21, this peo. have I f. for mys.
44:2, and f. thee from the womb
10, who hath f. a god or image
21, my servant, I have f. thee
24, thus saith he that f. thee
45:18, G. hath f. earth, he f. it
49:5, f. me to be his servant
54:17, no weapon f. against thee
Jer. 1:5, before I f. thee in belly
33:2, the L. that f. it to establish
Amos 7:1, he f. grasshoppers
Rom. 9:20, th. f. say to him f. it
Gal. 4:19, till Christ be f. in you
I Tim. 2:13, Adam first f., then E.

Former.
I Sam. 17:30, answer, after f. ma.
II Ks. 17:34, do after f. manner; 40.
Job 8:8, inquire, I pray, of f. age
30:3, wilderness in f. time waste
Ps. 79:8, O rem. not f. iniquities
89:49, f. loving-kindnesses?
Ecc. 1:11, no rem. of f. things
7:10, that f. days were better
Is. 41:22, show f. things; 43:9.
42:9, f. things are come to pass
43:18, remember ye not f. things
46:9, remember f. things of old
48:3, I have declared f. things
61:4, shall raise up f. desolations
65:7, measure f. work into bosom
16, because f. troubles are forg.
17, the f. shall not be rememb.
Jer. 5:24, giveth f. and latter rain; Hos. 6:3; Joel 2:23.
10:16, is f. of all things; 51:19.
34:5, the f. kings before thee
36:28, write in it all f. words
Ez. 16:55, return to f. estate
Dan. 11:29, shall not be as the f.
Hag. 2:9, great. than of f. house
Zech. 1:4, the f. prophets; 7:7, 12.
8:11, I will not be as in f. days
14:8, waters, half toward f. sea
Mal. 3:4, pleasant as in f. years
Acts 1:1, f. treatise have I made
Eph. 4:22, concern. f. conversa.
I Pet. 1:14, according to f. lusts
Rev. 21:4, f. things passed away

Formeth.
Amos 4:13, that f. the mountains
Zech. 12:1, and f. spirit of man

Fornication.
Ez. 16:29, multi. f. in Canaan
Mat. 5:32, saving for f; 19:9.
Jno. 8:41, we be not born of f.
Acts 15:20, abstain from f.; 29; 21. 25.
Rom. 1:29, being filled with all f.
I Cor. 5:1, f. among you, such f.
6:13, the body is not for f., but
18, flee f.; 7:2, to avoid f.
II Cor. 12:21, not repented of f.
Gal. 5:19, works of the flesh, f.
Eph. 5:3, f. let it not be named
Col. 3:5, mortify therefore f.
I Thess. 4:3, should abstain fr. f.
Jude 7, giving themsel. over to f.
Rev. 2:21, to repent of her f.
9:21, nor repent of their f.
14:8, wine of wrath of f.; 18:3.
17:2, dr. with wine of her f.
4, cup full of filthiness of her f.
19:2, corrupt earth with her f.

Fornications.
Ez. 16:15, poured out thy f.
Mat. 15:19, proceed f.; Mk. 7:21.

Fornicator, s.
I Cor. 5:9, not to comp. with f.
10, altogether with f. of world
11, called a brother be a f.
6:9, nor shall f. inherit kingdom
Heb. 12:16, lest there be any f. or

Forsake.
Dt. 31:16, this people will f. me
17, in that day I will f. them
Josh. 24:16, G. forbid we sh. f. L.
20, if ye f. the Lord, and serve
Jud. 9:11, sho. I f. my sweetness
II Ks. 21:14, I will f. remnant
I Chr. 28:9, if thou f. him, he wi.
II Chr. 7:19, if ye f. my statutes
15:2, if ye f. him he will f. you
Ezra 8:22, wrath ag. them f. him
Ps. 27:10, father and mother f.
37:8, cease from anger, f. wrath
89:30, if his children f. my law
94:14, will he f. his inheritance
119:53, bec. wicked f. thy law
Prov. 3:3, not mercy and truth f.
9:6, f. the foolish, and live
28:4, that f. law, praise wicked
Is. 1:28, that f. L. be consumed
55:7, let the wicked f. his way
65:11, ye are they that f. the L.
Jer. 17:13, f. L. shall be ashamed
23:33, I will even f. you; 39.
51:9, f. Babylon, and let us go
Lam. 5:20, why dost f. us so long
Dan. 11:30, that f. holy covenant
Jon. 2:8, f. their own mercy
Acts 21:21, teachest to f. Moses

Forsake Not.
Dt. 12:19, take heed f. not Levite
Job 20:13, spare it and f. it not
Ps. 38:21, f. me not; 71:9, 18.
119:8, O f. me not utterly
138:8, f. not works of thy hands
Prov. 1:8, f. not law of moth.; 6:20.
4:2, doctrine, f. ye not my law
6, f. her not she sh. preserve thee
27:10, and father's friend f. not

Forsake, Not.
Dt. 4:31, he will not f. thee; 31:6, 8; I Chr. 28:20.
14:27, thou shalt not f. Levite
Josh. 1:5, nor f. thee; Heb. 13:5.
I Sam. 12:22, not f. his people; I Ks. 6:13.
I Ks. 8:57, let him not f. us
Neh. 9:31, thou didst not f. them
10:39, not f. the house of our God
Ps. 27:9, neither f. me, O God
Is. 41:17, I will not f. them
42:16, will I do, and not f. them
Ez. 20:8, nor did f. idols of Eg.

Forsaken.
II Chr. 21:10, had f. L.; 24:24, 28:6.
Neh. 13:11, why is house of G. f.?
Job 18:4, sh. earth be f. for thee?
Ps. 37:25, not seen righteous f.
Is. 7:16, land be f. of both kings
17:2, the cities of Aroer are f.
9, shall be as a f. bough
27:10, the habitation shall be f.
32:14, because palaces shall be f.
54:6, called thee as a woman f.
62:4, shalt no more be termed F.
Jer. 4:29, every city shall be f.
18:14, wat. from ano. pl. be f.?
Ez. 36:4, saith Lord to cities f.
Amos 5:2, virgin of Israel is f.
Zeph. 2:4, G. be f. and Ashkelon

Forsaken, Have, Hast, Hath.
Dt. 28:20, whereby f. me
29:25, bec. f. Lord; Jud. 10:10.
Jud. 6:13, now Lord hath f. us
10:13, yet ye have f. me and
I Sam. 8:8, works wherewith f.
12:10, because we have f. Lord
I Ks. 11:33, because they have f. me
18:18, ye have f. commandments of L.
19:10, Israel have f. covenant; 14.
II Ks. 22:17, because they have f. me; II Chr. 34:25; Jer. 16:11; 19:4.
II Chr. 12:5, ye have f. me, and I
13:11, but ye have f. him
24:20, ye have f. Lord, he hath also f. you
29:6, our fathers have f. him
Ezra 9:10, have f. thy commandments
Job 20:19, because he hath f. poor
Ps. 22:1, why hast thou f. me? Mat. 27:46; Mk. 15:34.
71:11, saying, God hath f. him
Is. 1:4, they have f. the Lord
49:14, Zion said, Lord hath f. me
54:7, for a moment have I f. thee
Jer. 1:16, who have f. me
2:13, have f. me, fountain of waters
17, in that thou hast f. Lord; 19.
5:7, thy children have f. me; 19.
9:13, because they have f. my law
19, confounded, because we have f. the land
12:7, I have f. my house, I have
15:6, thou hast f. me, saith Lord
17:13, have f. Lord, fountain of
22:9, they have f. covenant of God
25:38, hath f. his covert
Ez. 8:12, Lord hath f. earth; 9:9.
Mat. 19:27, we have f. all
29, every one that hath f. houses
II Tim. 4:10, Demas hath f. me
II Pet. 2:15, which have f. the right way
II Pet. 2:15, which h. f. right way

Forsaken, Not.
II Chr. 13:10, the Lord is our God, we have not f. him
Ezra 9:9, not f. us in our bondage
Ps. 9:10, not f. them seek thee
Is. 62:12, be called a city not f.
Jer. 51:5, Israel hath not been f.
I Cor. 4:9, persecuted, but hath not f.

Forsaketh, ing.
Job 6:14, he f. fear of Almighty
Ps. 37:28, Lord f. not his saints
Prov. 2:17, f. guide of her youth
15:10, griev. to him that f. way
28:13, whoso confesseth and f.
Is. 6:12, until there be a great f.
Lu. 14:33, whoso f. not all hath
Heb. 10:25, not f. the assembling

Forsaking God.
idolaters guilty of, I Sam. 8:8; I Ks. 11:33.
the wicked guilty of, Dt. 28:20.
backsliders guilty of, Jer. 15:6.
Is Forsaking
his house, II Chr. 29:6.
his covenant, Dt. 29:25; I Ks. 19: 10; Jer. 22:9; Dan. 11:30.
his commandments, Ezra 9:10.
the right way, II Pet. 2:15.
trusting in man is, Jer. 17:5.
leads men to follow their own devices, Jer. 2:13.
prosperity tempts to, Dt. 31:20; 32:15.
wickedness of, Jer. 2:13; 5:7.
unreasonableness and ingratitude of, Jer. 2:5, 6.
brings confusion, Jer. 17:13.
followed by remorse, Ez. 6:9.
brings down his wrath, Ezra 8:22.
provokes God to forsake men, Jud. 10:13; II Chr. 15:2; 24:20, 24.
resolve against, Josh. 24:16; Neh. 10:29-39.
curse pronounced upon, Jer. 17:5.
sin of, to be confessed, Ezra 9:10.
warnings against, Josh. 24:20; I Chr. 28:9.
punishment of, Dt. 28:20; II Ks. 22:16, 17; Is. 1:28; Jer. 1:16; 5: 19.
exemplified, children of Israel, I Sam. 12:10; Saul, I Sam. 15:11; Ahab, I Ks. 18:18; Amon, II Ks. 21:22; kingdom of Judah, II Chr. 12:1, 5; 21:10; Is. 1:4; Jer. 15:6; kingdom of Israel, II Chr. 13: 11, with II Ks. 17:7-18; many disciples, Jno. 6:66; Phygellus, etc., II Tim. 1:15; Balaam, II Pet. 2: 15.

Forsook, est.
Dt. 32:15, f. G. that made him
Jud. 2:12, they f. Lord; 13; 10:6.
I Sam. 31:7, f. cities; I Chr. 10:7.
I Ks. 9:9, because f. Lord their G.
12:8, Rehoboam f. counsel of old men; 13; II Chr. 10:8, 13.
II Ks. 21:22, Amon f. God of fathers
II Chr. 7:22, they f. God of fathers
12:1, Rehoboam f. law of Lord
Neh. 9:17, slow to anger, f. not
19, f. them not in wilderness
Ps. 78:60, f. tabernacle of Shiloh
119:87, but I f. not thy precepts
Is. 58:2, f. not ordinance of God
Jer. 14:5, hind calved, and f. it
Mat. 26:56, f. him; Mk. 14:50.
Mk. 1:18, they f. their nets
Lu. 5:11, f. all, followed him
II Tim. 4:16, all men f. me
Heb. 11:27, by faith Moses f. E.

Forswear.
Mat. 5:33, thou shalt not f. thyself

Fort, s.
II Sam. 5:9, David dwelt in the f.
II Ks. 25:1, build f. against Jerusalem; Jer. 52:4.
Is. 25:12, f. of walls bring down
29:3, I will raise f. against thee
32:14, the f. be for dens for ever
Ez. 4:2, a f. ag. it; 21:22; 26:8.
17:17, building f. cut off many
21:22, divination to build a f.
26:8, shall make a f. against thee
33:27, they in the f. shall die
Dan. 11:19, tow. f. of own land

Fortress, es.
II Sam. 22:2, my f.; Ps. 18:2; 31:3. 71:3; 91:2; 144:2.
Is. 17:3, f. sh. cease from Ephra.
25:12, f. shall he bring down
34:13, nettles come up in the f.
Jer. 6:27, I have set thee for a f.
10:17, O inhabitant of the f.
16:19, O Lord, my f. in affliction
Dan. 11:7, f. of king of the north
10, be stirred up even to his f.
Hos. 10:14, thy f. shall be spoiled
Amos 5:9, spoiled sh. come ag. f.
Mic. 7:12, sh. come to thee fr. f.

Fortresses.
places strong by nature, Num. 24: 31.
places fortified by art, Jer. 51:53.
the security of a nation, Is. 33:16.
Dan. 11:10.
Places Used as:
cities, Jud. 9:31; Neh. 4:2.
strong holds, Jud. 6:2; II Chr. 11:11.
forts, II Sam. 5:9; Is. 25:12.
strong towers, II Chr. 26:9.
afforded protection in danger, Jud. 6:2.
defended against enemies, Nah. 2:1.
Often
entered by the enemy, Dan. 11:7.
spoiled, Hos. 10:14.
leveled, Is. 25:12.
deserted, etc., Is. 34:13.
destruction of, threatened, **Is.** 17:3.
Illustrative of
God's protection, Ps. 18:2; Jer. 16:19.
Christ, the defense of saints, Is. 33:16.
protection afforded to ministers, Jer. 6:27.

Fortunatus, I Cor. 16:17.

Forward, ness.
Jer. 7:24, and they went not f.
Zech. 1:15, helped f. the affliction
II Cor. 8:8, occasion of f. of others
8:10, to be f. a year ago
17, more f. of his own accord
9:2, I know the f. of your mind
Gal. 2:10, same I also was f. to do
III Jno. 6, if bring f. on journey

Fought.
Josh. 10:14, L. f. for Isr.; 42; 23:3
Jud. 1:15, f. against Adoni-bezek
8, Judah had f. ag. Jerusalem
5:19, kings f. kings of Canaan
20, they f. from heaven, stars f.
9:17, my father f. for you, and
39, Gaal f. with Abimelech
12:4, Gilead f. with Ephraim
I Sam. 4:10, Philistines f.; I Chr. 10:1.
14:47, Saul f. ag. all his enemies
19:8, David f. Philistines; 23:5.
II Sam. 2:28, nor f. they any more
10:17, Syr. f. ag. D.; I Chr. 19:17.
II Chr. 20:29, L. f. ag. enemies
Ps. 109:3, f. ag. me without cause
Is. 20:1, Tartan f. ag. Ashdod
63:10, turned enemy f. ag. them
Jer. 34:1, peo. f. ag. Jerusalem; 7.
Zech. 14:3, f. in the day of battle
12, L. smite them f. ag. Jerus.
I Cor. 15:32, I have f. with beasts
II Tim. 4:7, I have f. a good fight
Rev. 12:7, Michael f. ag. dragon

Foul.
Job 16:16, my face is f. wi. weep.
Mat. 16:3, it will be f. weather
Mk. 9:25, rebuked the f. spirit
Rev. 18:2, Babylon hold every f. spirit

Found.
Gen. 8:9, the dove f. no rest for
26:19, Isaac's servants f. a well
27:20, how hast f. it so quickly?
31:33, Laban f. not images
37:32, said, This coat have we f.
38:23, I sent kid, hast not f. her
44:16, G. hath f. out the iniquity
Lev. 6:3, have f. that was lost
Num. 15:32, f. man gather. sticks
Dt. 22:3, with what f. do likew.
14, I f. her not a maid; 17.
27, f. her in field, damsel cried
24:1, f. some uncleanness in her
32:10, he f. him in a desert land
Josh. 2:22, pursuers f. them not
Jud. 14:8, had not f. out riddle
21:12, f. four hundred virgins
I Sam. 9:4, they f. not the asses
11, f. maidens going to draw
12:5, not f. aught in my hand
13:22, no sword f. in hand
25:28, evil not been f. with thee
29:3, I have f. no fault in him
30:11, f. an Egyptian in the field
31:8, f. S. and three sons fallen
II Sam. 7:27, f. in his heart to pray this prayer; I Chr. 17:25.
I Ks. 7:47, nor weight of brass f.
11:29, Ahijah f. Jerobo. in way
13:28, f. his carcass cast in way
18:10, took an oath f. thee not
20:36, lion f. him and slew him
21:20, f. me, mine enemy?
II Ks. 2:17, Elijah, but f. him not
9:35, f. no more of her than skull
22:8, I f. law in house of the L.
25:19, took sixty men f. in city

Found—Continued.
I Chr. 4:40, th. f. fat pasture and
II Chr. 19:3, good th. f. in thee
Neh. 5:8, f. nothing to answer
Job 28:13, nor wisdom f. in land
31:29, when evil t. mine enemy
32:3, bec. they had t. to answer
13, we have f. wisdom
33:24, the pit, I have f. a ransom
42:15, f. so fair as daughters of Job
Ps. 69:20, comforters, but f. none
76:5, none have f. their hands
84:3, sparrow hath f. a house
89:20, I have f. Dav. my servant
107:4, and f. no city to dwell in
116:3, I f. trouble and sorrow
132:6, we f. it in the fields
Prov. 7:15, and I have f. thee
24:14, so wisdom be when t. it
25:16, hast f. honey?
Ecc. 7:28, I f.; but a woman have I not f.
29, I t. God made man upright
Song 3:1, but I t. him not; 2.
3, the watchman f. me; 5:7.
4, but I f. him my soul loveth
Is. 10:10, f. kingdoms of idols
14, my hand f. riches of people
22:3, all f. in thee are bound
57:10, hast f. the life of thy hand
65:1, f. of them sought me not
Jer. 2:5, iniquity fath. f. in me?
34, in thy skirts is f. the blood
5:26, my people are f. wicked
15:16, words f. I did eat them
23:11, in my house f. wickedn.
41:8, f. that said, Slay us not
50:7, all that f. them dev. them
Lam. 2:16, this is day we have f.
Ez. 22:30, for a man, I f. none
Dan. 5:12, ex. spirit f. in Daniel
27, art weighed and f. wanting
6:4, nor any fault f. in Daniel
11, these men f. Daniel praying
Hos. 9:10, I f. Israel like grapes
12:4, he f. him in Beth-el, and
8, I have f. me out substance
14:8, from me is thy fruit f.
Mic. 1:13, transg. of Is. f. in thee
Mat. 2:8, have f. him bring word
8:10, not f. so gr. faith; Lu. 7:9.
13:44, when a man f. he hideth
46, f. one pearl of great price
18:28, f. one of his fellow-servants
20:6, f. others standing idle
21:19, he f. nothing thereon; Mk. 11:13; Lu. 13:6.
22:10, gath. as many as they f.
26:43, he f. them asleep; Mk. 14:40; Lu. 22:45.
60, sought false witness; but f. none; Mk. 14:55.
27:32, they f. a man of Cyrene
Mk. 1:37, when they had t. him
7:2, eat with def. hands f. fault
30, she f. the devil gone out
11:4, f. colt tied by door without
Lu. 2:16, f. babe lying in manger
46, after three days f. him
4:17, f. place where it was writ.
7:10, they f. the servant whole
8:35, f. the man clothed
15:6, for I have f. my sheep
9, when she hath f. the piece
17:18, none f. that ret. to give gl
19:32, f. even as he said; 22:13
23:2, we f. perverting the nation
14, I have f. no fault
24:2, f. the stone rolled away
3, f. not body of the Lord Jesus
23, when they f. not his body
33, f. the eleven gath. together
Jno. 1:41, we have f. Messias; 45.
2:14, Jesus f. in the temple those
Acts 5:10, came in, and f. her de.
22, officers f. them not in pris.
7:11, our fathers f. no sustena.
9:2, that if he f. any of this way
10:27, P. f. many come together
12:19, when Herod f. not Peter
13:6, they f. a certain sorcerer
22, I have f. David a man after
17:23, I f. altar with inscription
21:5, f. this man a pestilent
20, if they f. any evil doing
25:25, I f. noth. worthy of death
28:14, Puteoli, wh. we f. breth.
Rom. 4:1, what Abraham f.
7:10, to life I f. to be unto death
I Cor. 15:15, we are f. false wits.
II Cor. 2:13, bec. I f. not Titus
Gal. 2:17, we also are f. sinners
Phil. 2:8, f. in fashion as a man
I Tim. 3:10, being f. blameless
II Tim. 1:17, Onesiphorus f. me
Heb. 12:17, f. no place of repent.
I Pet. 1:7, faith be f. to praise
II Jno. 4, f. of thy children
Rev. 2:2, and hast f. them liars
3:2, not f. thy works perfect
12:8, nor their place f. in heaven
16:20, mountains were not f.

Found, Be.
Gen. 18:29, peradvent. be forty f
Ex. 21:16, a man if he be f.
22:2, if that be f. breaking up; 7.
4, if the theft be certainly f.
I Sam. 10:21, Saul could not be f.
II Sam. 17:12, come on him where he shall be f.
I Ks. 1:52, if wickedness be f.
I Chr. 28:9, seek him he will be f. of thee; II Chr. 15:2.
Job 20:8, fly away and not be f.
28:12, where shall wisdom be f.?
Ps. 32:6, pray when may be f.
36:2, till his iniq. be t. hateful
37:36, but he could not be f.
Prov. 6:31, if he be f., he shall restore sevenfold
16:31, if it be f. in way of right.
30:6, and thou be f. a liar
10, and thou be f. guilty
Is. 30:14, shall not be f. a sherd
35:9, nor any beast be f. there
51:3, joy and gladness be f.
55:6, seek L. while he may be f.
Jer. 29:14, I will be f. of you
50:20, sins of J. shall not be f.
Ez. 26:21, shalt never be f.
Dan. 11:19, he sh. fall and n. be f.
12:1, ev. one that be f. written
Hos. 10:2, sh. they be f. faulty
Zeph. 3:13, n.r deceit, tongue be f.
Zech. 10:10, place not be f.
Acts 5:39, lest be f. to fight ag. G.
I Cor. 4:2, a steward be t. faithful
II Cor. 5:3, shall not be f. naked
11:12, may be f. even as we
12:20, be f. such as would not
Phil. 3:9, be f. in him
II Pet. 3:14, be f. of him in peace
Rev. 18:21, Babylon be f. no more
22, no craftsman be f. in thee

Found Grace.
Gen. 6:8, Noah f. grace in eyes of L.
19:19, servant f. grace in thy sight
33:10, if I have f. grace; 47:29; 50:4.
39:4, Joseph f. grace in his sight
Ex. 33:12, thou hast also f. grace; 17.
13, if I have f. grace; 34:9; Jud. 6:17; I Sam. 27:5.
16, known that I have f. grace?
Num. 32:5, if we have f. grace
I Sam. 20:3, father know I f. grace
Jer. 31:2, people f. grace in wilderness

Found, Is.
Gen. 44:10, with whom cup is f.
I Ks. 14:13, is f. some good thing
II Ks. 22:13, this book that is f.
Ezra 4:19, it is f. city been reb.
Job 19:28, root of the matter is f.
Prov. 10:13, in lips wisdom is f.
Is. 13:15, that is f. be thrust
65:8, new wine is f. in cluster
Jer. 2:26, the thief when he is f.
34, is f. the blood of innocents
11:9, a conspiracy is f. am. Jud.
Dan. 5:14, excel. wisdom is f.; 12.
Hos. 14:8, from me is thy fruit f.
Lu. 15:24, was lost and is f.; 32.
II Cor. 7:14, boasting is f. a truth

Found, Was.
Gen. 44:12, cup was f. in B. sack
I Sam. 13:22, with S. and J. was f.
II Chr. 15:4, he was f. of them; 15.
Ezra 6:2, there was t. at A. a roll
Ecc. 9:15, was f. in it poor wise m.
Jer. 48:27, was he f. among thiev.?
Ez. 28:15, iniqui. was f. in thee
Dan. 1:19, none was f. like Daniel
2:35, no place was f. for them
5:11, wisd. of gods was f. in him
6:22, innocency was t. in me
Mat. 1:18, was t. with child of the Holy Ghost
Lu. 9:36, Jesus was f. alone
Acts 8:40, Philip was f. at Azotus
Rom. 10:20, I was f. of them that
I Pet. 2:22, nor was guile f. in mou.
Rev. 5:4, was f. worthy to open
14:5, in th. mo. was f. no guile
18:24, in her was f. blood of pro.
20:11, was f. no place for them

Found, Was Not.
Mal. 2:6, iniquity was not f. in his
Heb. 11:5, Enoch was not f.
Rev. 20:15, was not f. written

Foundation.
Ex. 9:18, not been in Eg. since f.
Josh. 6:26, lay f. in his first-born
I Ks. 5:17, hewn stones to lay f.
6:37, in fourth year was f. laid
7:9, of costly stones from the f.
16:34, laid f. of Jericho
II Chr. 8:16, prepared to day of f.
31:7, began to lay f. of the heaps
Ezra 3:10, when build. laid f.; 12.
5:16, Sheshbazzar laid the f.
Job 4:19, whose f. is in the dust
22:16, f. overflown with a flood
Ps. 87:1, f. is in holy mountains
102:25, of old thou hast laid f.
137:7, rase it, rase it, even to f.
Prov. 10:25, righteous is everl. f.
Is. 28:16, I lay in Zion for a f. a
44:28, thy f. shall be laid
48:13, my hand laid f. of earth
Ez. 13:14, f. thereof be discov.
Hab. 3:13, discovering f. to neck
Hag. 2:18, day the f. was laid
Zech. 4:9, Zerubbabel hath laid f.
8:9, prophets when the f. was laid
12:1, which lay. f. of the earth
Lu. 6:48, laid the f. on a rock
49, without a f. built a house
14:29, after he hath laid the f.
R m. 15:20, bui. on ano. man's f.
I Cor. 3:10, master-build. laid f.
11, for other f. can no man lay
12, if any build on this f. gold
Eph. 2:20, on f. of the prophets
I Tim. 6:19, laying up a good f.
II Tim. 2:19, f. of G. standeth su e
Heb. 1:10, laid f. of the earth
6:1, not laying f. of repentance
Rev. 21:19, the first f. jasper

Foundation of the World.
Mat. 13:35, secret from f. of world
25:34, inherit kingdom prepared from f. of world
Lu. 11:50, bl. shed from f. of world
Jno. 17:24, before f. of world
Eph. 1:4, chosen us bef. f. of world
Heb. 4:3, works finished from f. of
9:26, suffered since f. of world
I Pet. 1:20, forcordained before f. of world
Rev. 13:8, L. slain from f. of world
17:8, names not writ. fr. f. of world

Foundations.
Dt. 32:22, set on fire f. of moun.
II Sam. 22:8, f. of heaven moved
16, f. were discov.; Ps. 18:7, 15.
Ezra 4:12, and joined the f.
6:3, let the f. be strongly laid
Job 38:4, when I laid f. on earth?
6, whereupon are the f. fasten.
Ps. 11:3, if f. be destroyed, what
82:5, all the f. are out of course
104:5, who laid f. of the earth
Prov. 8:29, appointed f. of earth
Is. 16:7, for f. of Kir-hareseth
24:18, f. of the earth do shake
40:21, not unders. from the f.
51:13, Lord that laid f. of earth
16, I may lay f. of the earth
54:11, lay f. with sapphires
58:12, raise up f. of many gener.
Jer. 31:37, if f. can be searched
50:15, her f. are fallen
51:26, not take of thee a stone for f.
Lam. 4:11, it hath devour. the f.
Ez. 30:4, Egypt's f. brok. down
41:8, the f. of the side chambers
Mic. 1:6, will discover f. thereof
6:2, ye strong f. of the earth
Acts 16:26, f. of prison were shak.
Heb. 11:10, for a city that hath f.
Rev. 21:14, walls of city had twelve f.
19, f. garnished with precious stones

Founded.
Ps. 24:2, he hath f. it on the seas
89:11, fulu. thereof thou f. them
104:8, to place thou f. for them
119:152, testimonies, hast f. th.
Prov. 3:19, by wisdom hath f.
Is. 14:32, the Lord hath f. Zion
23:13, was not till Assyrian f. it
Amos 9:6, f. his troop in earth
Mat. 7:25, it fell not, f. on a rock
Lu. 6:48, it was f. on a rock

Founder.
Jud. 17:4, gave them to the f.
Jer. 6:29, the f. melteth in vain
10:9, work of the hands of the f.
14, f. confounded by graven image; 51:17.

Fountain.
Gen. 16:7, found Hagar by a f.
Lev. 11:36, a f. wherein is water
20:18, he hath discovered her f.. and she hath uncovered the f. of her blood
Dt. 33:28, f. of J. be on a land
Ps. 36:9, with thee is the f.
68:26, bless Lord from f. of Israel
74:15, thou didst cleave the f.
114:8, flint into a f. of water
Prov. 5:18, let thy f. be blessed
13:14, law of wise is a f. of life
14:27, fear of Lord is a f. of life
25:26, is as a troubled f.
Ecc. 12:6, pitcher be broken at f.
Song 4:12, my spouse is fountain
15, f. of gardens
Jer. 2:13, f. of living wat.; 17:13.
6:7, as f. casteth out waters
9:1, oh that mine eyes were a f.
Joel 3:18, a f. come forth
Zech. 13:1, that day a f. be opened
Mk. 5:29, f. of her blo. dried up
Js. 3:11, f. send forth sw. wat.
12, no f. can yield salt water
Rev. 21:6, I will give of f. of life

Fountains.
Gen. 7:11, f. of deep broken up
8:2, f. of the deep were stopped
Dt. 8:7, bringeth into land of f.
I Ks. 18:5, go to all f. of water
II Chr. 32:4, much people together, who stopped all f.
Prov. 5:16, let thy f. be dispersed
8:24, no f. abounding with wat.
28, he strengthened f. of deep
Is. 41:18, will open f. in valleys
Hos. 13:15, f. shall be dried up
Rev. 7:17, lead them to living f.
8:10, star fell on the f. of waters
14:7, worship him made the f.
16:4, angel poured his vial on f.

Fountains and Springs.
created by God, Ps. 74:15; 104:10.
God to be praised for, Rev. 14:7.
come from the great deep, Gen. 7:11; Job 38:16.
found in hills and valleys, Dt. 8:7; Ps. 104:10.
send forth each but one kind of water, Js. 3:11.
Afford
drink to the beasts, Ps. 104:11.
refreshment to the birds, Ps. 104:12.
fruitfulness to the earth, I Ks. 18:5; Joel 3:18.
frequented by travelers, Gen. 16:7.
abound in Canaan, Dt. 8:7; I Ks. 18:5.
sometimes dried up, Is. 58:11.
drying up of, a severe punishment, Ps. 107:33, 34; Hos. 13:15.
Constantly Flowing
especially esteemed, Is. 58:11.
could not be ceremonially defiled, Lev. 11:36.
sometimes stopped or turned off to distress enemies, II Chr. 32:3, 4.
Mentioned in Scripture:
in the way to Shur, Gen. 16:7.
of the waters of Nephtoah, Josh. 15:9.
of Jezreel, I Sam. 29:1.
of Pisgah, Dt. 4:49.
upper and nether springs, Josh. 15:19; Jud. 1:15.
Illustrative
of God, Ps. 36:9; Jer. 2:13; 17:13.
of Christ, Zech. 13:1.
of the Holy Ghost, Jno. 7:38, 39.
of constant supplies of grace, Ps. 87:7.
of eternal life, Jno. 4:14; Rev. 21:6.
of the means of grace, Is. 41:18; Joel 3:18.
of a good wife, Prov. 5:18.
of a numerous posterity, Dt. 33:28.
of spiritual wisdom, Prov. 16:22; 18:4.
of the law of the wise, Prov. 13:14.
of godly fear, Prov. 14:27.
(sealed up) of the church, Song 4:12.
(not failing) of the church, Is. 58:11.
(always flowing) of unceasing wickedness of the Jews, Jer. 6:7.
(corrupt) of the natural heart, Js. 3:11, with Mat. 15:18, 19.
(troubled) of saints led astray, Prov. 25:26.

Four living creatures, vision of, Ez. 1:5; 10:10; Rev. 4:6; 5:14; 6:6.
kingdoms, Nebuchadnezzar's vision of, Dan. 2:36; Daniel's vision of, Dan. 7:3, 16.

Fourfold compensation, Ex. 22:1; II Sam. 12:6; Lu. 19:8.

Fowler, s.
Ps. 91:3, from the snare of the f.
124:7, soul out of the snare of f.
Prov. 6:5, as a bird from the f.
Hos. 9:8, prophet is a snare of f.

Fowls, winged, Gen. 1:20; 7:3; Ps. 104:12; 148:10.

Fox, es.
Jud. 15:4, Samson caught three hundred f.
Neh. 4:3, f. shall break stone wall
Ps. 63:10, shall be portion for f.
Song 2:15, take the f., the little f.
Lam. 5:18, the f. walk upon Zion
Ez. 13:4, they prophets are like f.
Mat. 8:20, f. have holes; Lu. 9:58.
Lu. 13:32, go tell f. I cast out

Fox, The.
found in deserts, Ez. 13:4.
abounded in Palestine, Jud. 15:4; Lam. 15:18.
Described as
active, Neh. 4:3.
crafty, Lu. 13:32.
carnivorous, Ps. 63:10.
destructive to vines, Song 2:15.
dwells in holes, Mat. 8:20; Lu. 9:58.
Illustrative of
false prophets, Ez. 13:4.
cunning and deceitful persons, Lu. 13:32.
enemies of the church, Song 2:15.
used by Samson for annoying the Philistines, Jud. 15:4-6.

Fragments.
Jno. 6:12, 13, gather up f. that
See Mat. 14:20; Mk. 6:43; 8:19; Lu. 9:17.

Frail, Ps. 39:4.

Frame.
Jud. 12:6, he could not f. to pronounce
Ps. 94:20, f. mischief by a law
103:14, he knoweth our f.
Is. 29:16, shall thing f. say of him that f. it
Eph. 2:21, building fitly f. together
See Ez. 40:2; Hos. 5:4; Heb. 11:3.

Frankincense, various uses for, Ex. 30:34; Lev. 2:1; Song 3:6; Mat. 2:11.

Fraud condemned, Lev. 19:13; Mal. 3:5; Mk. 10:19; I Cor. 6:8; I Thess. 4:6.

Fray, Dt. 28:26; Jer. 7:33; Zech 1: 21.
Free.
Dt. 24:5, shall be f. at home one year
Josh. 9:23, there shall none of you be f.
II Chr. 29:31, of f. heart offered
Freed.
Josh. 9:23, there shall none of you be f. from
Rom. 6:7, for he that is dead is f. from sin
Freedom.
Lev. 19:20, at all redeemed, nor f. given her
Acts 22:28, a great sum obtained I this f.
Freely.
Gen. 2:16, tree of the garden thou mayest f. eat
Num. 11:5, which we did eat in Egypt f.
I Sam. 14:30, if haply the people had eaten f. to day
Ezra 2:68, offered f. for the house of God to
7:15, and his counsellors have f. offered unto
Ps. 54:6, I will f. sacrifice unto thee: I
Hos. 14:4, I will love them f.: for mine anger
Mat. 10:8, f. ye have received, f. give
Acts 2:29, let me f. speak unto you of
26:26, before whom also I speak f.
Rom. 3:24, being justified f. by his grace
8:32, shall he not with him also f. give us
I Cor. 2:12, we might know the things that are f.
II Cor. 11:7, to you the gospel of God f.?
Rev. 21:6, the fountain of the water of life f.
22:17, let him take the water of life f.
Freeman.
I Cor. 7:22, being a servant, is the Lord's f.
Rev. 6:15, bond and f. hid them
Free Offerings.
Ex. 36:3, f. offerings every morning
Amos 4:5, publish the f. offerings
Freewill.
Lev. 22:18, all his f. offerings, which they
21, a f. offering in beeves or sheep
23, mayest thou offer for a f. offering
23:38, all your f. offerings, which ye give
Num. 15:3, a vow, or in a f. offering, or in your
29:39, your vows, and your f. offerings, for
Dt. 12:6, your vows, and your f. offerings, and
17, thy f. offerings, or heave offering of
16:10, of a f. offering of thine hand, which
23:23, a f. offering, according as thou hast
II Chr. 31:14, the f. offerings of God, to distribute
Ezra 1:4, the f. offering for the house of God
3:5, offered a f. offering unto the Lord
7:13, which are minded of their own f.
16, with the f. offering of the people
8:28, a f. offering unto the Lord God of
Ps. 119:108, the f. offerings of my mouth, O
Freewoman.
Gal. 4:22, by a bondmaid, the other by a f.
23, but he of the f. was by promise
30, not be heir with the son of the f.
Frequent.
II Cor. 11:23, in prisons more f
Fresh, Num. 11:8; Job 29:20; 33:25; Js. 3:12.
Fret.
Ps. 37:1, 7, 8; Prov. 24:19, f. not thyself
Prov. 19:3, his heart f. against the Lord
See I Sam. 1:6; Is. 8:21; Ez. 16:43.
Friend.
Ex. 33:11, God spake as man to f.
Dt. 13:6, if thy f. entice thee
Jud. 14:20, he used as his f.
II Sam. 13:3, Amnon had a f. Jon. 15:37, Hushai, David's f.; 16:16, 16:17, is this thy kindness to f.?
II Chr. 20:7, to seed of Abr. thy f.
Job 6:14, pity to be showed from f.
27, and you dig a pit for your f.
Ps. 35:14, as though been my f.
41:9, familiar f. lift up his heel
88:18, lover and f. far from me
Prov. 6:1, if be surety for thy f.
3, hand of f. make sure thy f.
17:17, a f. loveth at all times
18, surety in presence of his f.
18:24, a f. closer than a brother
19:6, is a f. to him giveth gifts
22:11, the king shall be his f.
27:6, faithful are wounds of a f.
9, man's f. by hearty counsel
10, own f., father's f., forsake not
14, bless, his f. with loud voice
17, sharpeneth counten. of f.
Song 5:16, beloved, this is my f.
Is. 41:8, art seed of Abra. my f.
Jer. 6:21, the neighbor and his f.
19:9, eat every one flesh of his f.
Hos. 3:1, belo. of her f. adulteress
Mic. 7:5, trust ye not in a f.
Mat. 11:19, f. of public; Lu. 7:34.
20:13, f., I do thee no wrong
22:12, f., how camest in hither?
26:50, f., why are thou come?
Lu. 11:5, shall have a f. and say, F., lend me three loaves
14:10, may say, F., go up higher
Jno. 3:29, f. of bridegr. rejoiceth
11:11, our f. Lazarus sleepeth
19:12, thou art not Cesar's f.
Acts 12:20, made Blastus their f.
Js. 2:23, Abraham call. f. of God
4:4, f. of world, is enemy of God
Friend of God, title of Abraham. II Chr. 20:7; Is. 41:8; Js. 2:23.
Friendly.
Jud. 19:3, to speak f. to her
Ruth 2:13, spoken f. to handmaid
Prov. 18:24, show himself f.
Friends.
I Sam. 30:26, D. sent spoil to f.
II Sam. 3:8, kindness to Saul's f.
19:6, lovest enemies, hatest f.
I Ks. 16:11, left not one of his f.
Esth. 5:10, Haman called for his f.
14, then said wife and f. to him
6:13, Haman told f. every thing
Job 2:11, when Job's three f. heard
16:20, my f. scorn me
17:5, speaketh flattery to his f.
19:14, my f. have forgotten me
19, my inward f. abhorred me
21, have pity on me, O ye f.
32:3, Elihu's wrath kind. ag. f.
42:7, kindled ag. Eliphaz and f.
10, when he prayed for his f.
Ps. 38:11, f. aloof from my sore
Prov. 14:20, the rich hath many f.
16:28, whisperer separateth chief f.
17:9, repeat. matter, sep. f.
18:24, hath f. show him. friendly
19:4, wealth maketh many f.
7, more do f. go far from him
Song 5:1, eat, O f., drink, yea
Jer. 20:4, thee a terror to thy f.
6, buried there, thou and thy f.
38:22, thy f. have set thee on
Lam. 1:2, her f. have dealt treac.
Zech. 13:6, wounded in house of f.
Mk. 3:21, when his f. heard of it
5:19, J. saith, Go home to thy f.
Lu. 7:6, centurion sent f. to him
12:4, my f. be not afraid of them
14:12, a dinner, call not thy f.
15:6, he calleth together his f.
9, she calleth her f., saying
29, make merry with my f.
16:9, make f. of the mammon
21:16, ye shall be betrayed by f.
23:12, Pilate and Herod made f.
Jno. 15:13, down his life for his f.
14, ye are my f. if ye do what I
15, but I have called you f.
Acts 10:24, Cornelius called his f.
19:31, who were f. sent to him
27:3, liberty to go to his f.
III Jno. 14, f. salute thee, great f.
value of, Prov. 18:24; 27:6, 9, 17; Jno. 15:13.
danger arising from evil, Dt. 13: 6; Prov. 22:24; 25:19; Mic. 7:5; Zech. 13:6.
Jesus calls his disciples, Lu. 12:4; Jno. 15:14; III Jno. 14.
Friendship.
Prov. 22:24, no f. with angry man
Js. 4:4, f. of world is enmity
of David and Jonathan, I Sam. 18: 1; 19; 20; II Sam. 1:26.
with the world, unlawful, Rom. 12 2; II Cor. 6:17; Js. 4:4; I Jno. 2:15.
Frost.
Gen. 31:40, f. consumed by night
Ex. 16:14, as small as the hoar f.
Job 37:10, by breath of G. f. given
38:29, f. of heaven, who hath
Ps. 78:47, destroyed sycamore trees with f.
147:6, he scattereth the hoar f.
Jer. 36:30, Jeh. body cast out to f.
Froward.
Dt. 32:20, a very f. generation
II Sam. 22:27, with f. wilt show thyself f.; Ps. 18:26.
Job 5:13, counsel of f. carried he.
Ps. 101:4, a f. heart shall depart
Prov. 2:12, man speaketh f. thin.
15, ways crooked, f. in paths
3:32, f. is abomination to Lord
4:24, put away from thee f. mouth
6:12, walketh with a f. mouth
8:8, there is nothing f. in them
13, and the f. mouth do I hate
Prov. 10:31, f. tongue shall be cut
11:20, of a f. heart, are abomin.
16:28, a f. man soweth strife
30, shut. eyes to devise f. things
17:20, f. heart, findeth no good
21:8, the way of a man is f.
22:5, thorns are in way of the f.
I Pet. 2:18, serv. be subject to f.
Frowardly.
Is. 57:17, he went on f. in way
Frowardness.
Prov. 2:14, delight in f. of wicked
6:14, f. is in his heart
10:32, mouth of wicked speak. f.
Frozen.
Job 38:30, face of the deep is f.
Fruit.
Gen. 1:29, every tree wherein is f.
4:3, Cain brought of the f.
30:2, hath withheld f. of womb
Ex. 21:22, so that her f. depart
Lev. 19:23, count f. uncircumc.
24, fourth year f. shall be holy
25:3, six years shalt gather in f.
27:30, the tithe of f. is the Lord's
Num. 13:26, showed th. f. of land
Dt. 1:25, the f. in their hands
7:13, he will bless f. of thy land
22:9, lest f. of vineyard be defiled
26:2, take of first of all the f.
28:4, blessed be f. of thy body
11, plent. in f. of thy body; 30:9.
18, cursed be the f. of thy body
40, thine olive shall cast his f.
42, thy f. shall locust consume
Jud. 9:11, sho. I forsake my f.?
II Sam. 16:2, summer f. for young
Ps. 21:10, their f. shalt destroy
72:16, f. thereof shake like Leb.
104:13, earth is satisfied with f.
105:35, locusts devoured the f.
127:3, f. of womb is his reward
132:11, of f. of thy body
Prov. 8:19, my f. is bet. than gold
10:16, f. of wicked tendeth to sin
11:30, f. of righteous tree of life
12:14, satisfied by f. of mouth
18:20, satisfied with f. of mouth
31:16, with f. of her hand she
31, give her of f. of her hands
Song 2:3, his f. sweet to my taste
8:11, for the f. bring silver
12, that keep f. two hundred
Is. 3:10, sh. eat f. of their doings
4:2, f. of earth shall be excellent
10:12, punish f. of stout heart
13:18, no pity on f. of the womb
14:29, his f. be a fiery serpent
27:6, fill face of the world with f.
9, the f. to take away his sin
28:4, hasty f. before the summer
57:19, I create f. of lips, peace
65:21, and eat the f. of them
Jer. 6:19, will bring f. of thoug.
7:20, my fury be on f. of ground
11:16, olive tree of goodly f.
19, let us destroy tree with f.
17:10, f. of doings; 21:14; 32:19.
Ez. 17:9, cut off the f. thereof
19:12, east wind dried up her f.
14, fire is gone, hath devour. f.
25:4, they shall eat thy f. and
36:30, I will multiply f. of tree
47:12, nor f. thereof be consum.
Dan. 4:12, f. thereof much; 21.
14, and said thus, Scatter his f.
Hos. 10:13, have eaten f. of lies
14:8, from me is thy f. come
Amos 2:9, destroyed f. from ab.
6:12, f. of right. into hemlock
7:14, a gatherer of sycamore f.
8:1, a basket of summer f.; 2.
Mic. 6:7, f. of bo. for sin of soul?
7:13, land deso. for f. of doings
Hab. 3:17, neither f. be in vines
Hag. 1:10, earth stayed fr. her f.
Zech. 8:12, vine shall give her f.
Mal. 1:12, table is pollut. and f.
3:11, nor your vine cast her f.
Mat. 12:33, and his f. good, for the tree is known by his f.
21:19, let no f. grow on thee
34, when time of f. drew near
26:29, I will not drink of f. of the vine; Mk. 14:25.
Mk. 12:2, might rec. f. of vine.
Lu. 1:42, bles. is f. of thy womb
13:6, sought f. and found none
7, I come seeking f. on fig tree
20:10, should give him of the f.
Jno. 4:36, gather. f. to life eter.
Acts 2:30, of f. of his loins raise
Rom. 1:13, I might have some f.
6:21, what f. had ye in th. thin.
22, have your f. unto holiness
15:28, sealed to them this f.
Gal. 5:22, f. of Spirit is love
Eph. 5:9, f. of Spirit is in all good
Phil. 1:22, this is f. of my labor
4:17, desire f. that may abound
Heb. 13:15, offer f. of our lips
Js. 3:18, f. of right. so, in peace
5:7, waiteth for the precious f.
Jude 12, f. withereth, without f.
Fruit, Bear, Beareth.
II Ks. 19:30, bear f. upward; Is. 37:31.
Ez. 17:8, that it might bear f.
23, in height of Is. it shall bear f.
Hos. 9:16, they shall bear no f.
Joel 2:22, the tree beareth her f.
Mat. 13:23, is he who beareth f.
Lu. 8:8, good ground, and bare f.
13:9, if it bear f. well
Jno. 15:2, ev. branch in me that beareth not f.; that beareth f.
4, branch cannot bear f.
8, bear much f. so be my disciples
Fruit, Bring, Bringeth, Brought Forth.
Lev. 25:21, bring forth f. three years
Num. 13:20, and bring of the f.
Neh. 10:35, bring f. of all trees; 37.
Ps. 1:3, bringeth forth f. in season
92:14, bring forth f. in old age
Jer. 12:2, wicked bring forth f.
Ez. 36:11, they shall bring forth f.
17:12, shall bring forth new f. for meat
Hos. 10:1, Is. bringeth forth f. to himself
Mat. 3:10, bringeth not forth good f.; 7:19; Lu. 3:9.
7:17, every good tree bringeth forth good f.
18, good tree cannot bring forth evil f.
13:26, when blade brought forth f.
Mk. 4:20, heard word and bring forth f.
28, earth bring forth f. of herself
Lu. 8:14, bring no f. to perfection
15, bring forth f. with patience
Jno. 12:24, if it die, it bringeth forth much f.
15:2, it may bring forth more f.
5, abideth in me, bringeth forth much f.
16, I ordained that you sh. bring forth f.
Rom. 7:4, we should bring forth f. to God
5, work to bring forth f. unto death
Col. 1:6, gospel bring forth f. in
Js. 5:18, E. prayed earth brought forth f.
Fruit Trees.
Neh. 9:25, possessed f. trees in abundance
Fruit, Yield, Yieldeth, Yielding.
Gen. 1:11, fruit tree yielding f.
Lev. 25:19, land shall yield her f.
26:4, trees of field shall yield their f.
Dt. 11:17, land yield not her f.
Prov. 12:12, root of righteous yieldeth f.
Jer. 17:8, nor shall cease from yielding f.
Ez. 34:27, tree of field shall yield f.
36:8, yield your f. to my people
Mk. 4:7, thorns choked it, and it yielded no f.
8, on good ground, and did yield f.
Heb. 12:11, yieldeth peaceable f. of righteousness
Rev. 22:2, yielded her f. every month
Fruitful.
Gen. 1:22, be f.; 28; 8:17; 9:7; 35: 11.
17:6, I will make thee exceed. f.
20, will make Ishmael f.
48:4, unto Jacob, I will make thee f.
26:22, made room, we shall be f.
28:3, God Almighty make thee f.
41:52, for God caused me to be f.
49:22, Joseph is a f. bough, even
Ex. 1:7, children of Israel were f.
Lev. 26:9, I will make you f.
Ps. 107:34, f. land into barrenness
128:3, thy wife shall be a f. vine
148:9, f. trees, praise the Lord
Is. 5:1, hath vineyard in a f. hill
17:6, in the outmost f. branches
32:12, shall lament for f. vine
Jer. 4:26, f. place was a wildern.
23:3, they sh. be f. and increase
Ez. 19:10, she was f.
Hos. 13:15, though he be f.
Acts 14:17, gave rain and f.
Col. 1:10, f. in every good work
Fruits.
Gen. 43:11, take of the best f.
Ex. 22:29, to offer first of ripe f.
23:10, six years gather in the f.
Lev. 25:15, according to years of f.; 16.
22, till her f. come in, eat old
26:20, nor sh. trees yield their f.
Dt. 33:14, precious f. by sun
II Sam. 9:10, thy sons bring in f.
II Ks. 8:6, restore to her all the f.
19:29, plant vineyards, and eat f.
Job 31:39, if eaten f. with. money
Ps. 107:37, which may yield f.
Ecc. 2:5, trees of all kind of f.
Song 4:13, orchard with pleas. f.
16, my beloved eat pleasant f.
6:11, I went to see f. of valley
7:13, at gates all manner of f.
Is. 33:9, B. and Car. shake off f.
Lam. 4:9, pine aw. for want of f.
Mal. 3:11, he shall not destroy f.
Mat. 3:8, f. meet for rep.; Lu. 3:8.
7:16, ye sh. know them by f.; 20.
21:34, they might receive the f.
41, render him f. in th. season
43, given to nation bringing f.
Lu. 12:17, where to bestow f.

Fruits—Continued.
II Cor. 9:10, increase f. of righte.
Phil. 1:11, filled with f. of right.
II Tim. 2:6, first partaker of the f.
Js. 3:17, wisdom full of good f.
Rev. 18:14, f. thy soul lusted after
22:2, bare twelve manner of f.
the produce of corn, etc., Dt. 22:9; Ps. 107:37.
the produce of trees, Gen. 1:29; Ecc. 2:5.
Called the
fruit of the ground, Gen. 4:3; Jer. 7:20.
fruit of the earth, Is. 4:2.
increase of the land, Ps. 85:12.
given by God, Acts 14:17.
preserved to us by God, Mal. 3:11.
Require
a fruitful land, Ps. 107:34.
rain from heaven, Ps. 104:13; Js. 5:18.
influence of the sun and moon, Dt. 33:14.
produced in their due seasons, Mat. 21:41.
first of, devoted to God, Dt. 26:2.
Divided into:
hasty or precocious, Is. 28:4.
summer fruits, II Sam. 16:1.
new and old, Song 7:13.
goodly, Jer. 11:16.
pleasant, Song 4:16.
precious, Dt. 33:14.
evil or bad, Mat. 7:17.
to be waited for with patience, Js. 5:7.
often sent as presents, Gen. 43:11.
Often Destroyed
in God's anger, Jer. 7:20.
by blight, Joel 1:12.
by locusts, etc., Dt. 28:38, 39; Joel 1:4.
by enemies, Ez. 25:4.
by drought, Hag. 1:10.
Illustrative of
effects of repentance, Mat. 3:8.
works of the Spirit, Gal. 5:22, 23; Eph. 5:9.
doctrines of Christ, Song 2:3.
good works, Mat. 7:17, 18; Phil. 4:17.
a holy conversation, Prov. 12:14; 18:20.
praise, Heb. 13:15.
the example, etc., of the godly, Prov. 11:30.
effects of industry, Prov. 31:16, 31.
the reward of saints, Is. 3:10.
the reward of the wicked, Jer. 17:9, 10.
converts to the church, Ps. 72:16; Jno. 4:36.
(bad) the conduct and conversation of evil men, Mat. 7:17; 12:33.
Frustrate, Ezra 4:5; Is. 44:25; Gal. 2:21.
Fuel, Is. 9:5; Ez. 15:4; 21:32.
Fulfil.
Ps. 20:4, the Lord f. all thy counsel
5, f. all thy petitions
145:19, he will f. the desire of them
Mat. 3:15, to f. all righteousness
5:17, not to destroy, but to f.
18; 24:34, till all be f.
Mk. 13:4, what the sign when these shall be f.?
Lu. 1:20, my words shall be f. in
21:24, times of the Gentiles be f.
22:16, till it be f. in kingdom of God
Jno. 3:29; 17:13, this my joy is f.
Acts 13:25, and as John f. his course
33, God hath f. the same unto us
Rom. 13:10, love is the f. of the law
Gal. 5:14, all the law is f. in one
6:2, so f. the law of Christ
Eph. 2:3, f. the desires of the flesh
Phil. 2:2, f. ye my joy
Col. 4:17, take heed thou f. the ministry
II Thess. 1:11, f. good pleasure of his will
Js. 2:8, if ye f. the royal law
See Ex. 5:13; 23:26; Gal. 5:16; Rev. 17:17.
Full.
Lev. 19:29, land became f. of wickedness
Dt. 6:11, houses f. of good things
34:9, Joshua was f. of spirit of wisdom
Ruth 1:21, I went out f.
II Ki. 6:17, mountain was f. of
I Chr. 21:22, 24, for the f. price
Job 5:26, come to grave in f. age
11:2, a man f. of talk
14:1, f. of trouble
20:11, f. of the sins of youth
21:23, dieth in his f. strength
32:18, I am f. of matter
Ps. 10:7; Rom. 3:14, mouth f. of cursing
65:9, which is f. of water
74:20, f. of habitations of cruelty
88:3, soul f. of troubles
119:64, earth is f. of thy mercy
127:5, happy the man that hath his quiver f.
Prov. 27:7, the f. soul loatheth an honeycomb
20, hell and destruction are never f.
30:9, lest I be f., and deny thee
Ecc. 1:7, yet the sea is not f.
Hab. 3:3, earth f. of his praise
Zech. 8:5, streets f. of boys and girls
Mat. 6:22; Lu. 11:36, f. of light
Lu. 6:25, woe unto you that are f.!
11:39, f. of ravening
Jno. 1:14, f. of grace and truth
15:11; 16:24, that your joy might be f.
Acts 6:3; 7:55; 11:24, men f. of the Holy Ghost
9:36, f. of good works
Rom. 15:14, ye also are f. of goodness
I Cor. 4:8, now ye are f.
Phil. 4:12, I am instructed to be f.
18, I am f.
II Tim. 4:5, make f. proof of thy ministry
Heb. 5:14, meat to them of f. age
I Pet. 1:8, with joy unspeakable and f. of glory
Rev. 15:7, f. of the wrath of God
See Lev. 2:14; II Ki. 4:6; 10:21; Amos 2:13.
Fully.
Num. 14:24, Caleb hath followed me f.
Ecc. 8:11, heart is f. set to do evil
Nah. 1:10, devoured as stubble f. dry
Acts 2:1, day of Pentecost was f. come
Rom. 4:21, being f. persuaded that
14:5, let every man be f. persuaded
15:19, I have f. preached the gospel
II Tim. 3:10, hast f. known my doctrine
Rev. 14:18, her grapes are f. ripe
Fulness.
I Chr. 16:32, let sea roar and the f. thereof; Ps. 96:11; 98:7.
Ps. 16:11, in thy presence is f. of joy
24:1, L.'s and f.; I Cor. 10:26; 28.
50:12, world mine, and f.; 89:11.
Jno. 1:16, his f. have we received
Rom. 11:12, much more their f.?
25, f. of the Gentiles be come
15:29, shall come in f. of gospel
Gal. 4:4, when f. of time was come
Eph. 1:10, in f. of times
23, f. of him that filleth all in all
3:19, be filled with all f. of God
4:13, come to stature of f. of Christ
Col. 1:19, in him should all f. dwell
2:9, in him dwelleth f. of Godhead
Furious.
Prov. 22:24, with f. man not go
29:22, f. man aboundeth in tran.
Ez. 5:15, exec. judg. in f.; 25:17.
Dan. 2:12, Nebuchad. was very f.
Nah. 1:2, Lord revengeth and is f.
Furiously.
II Ki. 9:20, like Jehu, he driveth f.
Furnace, s.
Gen. 15:17, smoking f. burning
19:28, smoke went as smo. of f.
Ex. 9:8, handf. of ashes of f.; 10.
19:18, ascended as smoke of f.
Dt. 4:20, L. hath taken out of f.
I Ki. 8:51, fr. midst of f.; Jer. 11:4.
Neh. 3:11, rep. tower of f.; 12:38.
Ps. 12:6, silver tried in f. of earth
Prov. 17:3, f. for gold; 27:21.
Is. 31:9, fire in Zion, f. in Jerusalem
48:10, chosen in f. of affliction
Ez. 22:18, Is. dross in mid. of f.
20, as tin in the midst of f.; 22.
Dan. 3:6, into midst of fiery f.; 11.
Mat. 13:42, cast into f. of fire; 50.
Rev. 1:15, feet as if burned in a f.
9:2, as the smoke of a great f.
Furnish.
Dt. 15:14, thou shalt f. him
Ps. 78:19, God f. table in wilder.?
Is. 65:11, f. the drink offering
Jer. 46:19, f. to go into captivity
Furnished.
I Ks. 9:11, Hiram f. Sol. with ced.
Prov. 9:2, hath also f. her table
Mat. 22:10, wed. f. with guests
Mk. 14:15, a room f.; Lu. 22:12.
II Tim. 3:17, f. unto all good works
Furrow, s.
Job 31:38, or f. thereof complain
39:10, canst bind unicorn in f.?
Ps. 65:10, thou settlest f. thereof
129:3, plowed made long their f.
Ez. 17:7, might water it by f.
10, it shall wither in the f.
Hos. 10:4, hemlock in f. of field
12:11, their altars as heaps in f.
Further.
Job 38:11, hither, come, but no f.
40:5, but I will proceed no f.
Ecc. 12:12, f., my son, be admon.
Mat. 26:65, what f. need of witnesses? Mk. 14:63; Lu. 22:71.
Lu. 24:28, though he would gone f.
Acts 4:17, spread no f. am. people
24:4, be not f. tedious unto thee
27:28, gone a little f. th. sounded
II Tim. 3:9, shall proceed no f.
Heb. 7:11, what f. need an. priest

G

Gaal.
Jud. 9:26, and G. the son of Ebed came with
28, G. the son of Ebed said, Who is
30, words of G. the son of Ebed, his
31, behold, G. the son of Ebed and
35, G. the son of Ebed went out,
36, G. saw the people, he said to Zebul.
37, G. spake again and said, See
39, G. went out before the men of
41, thrust out G. and his brethren
Gaash.
Josh. 24:30, on the north side of the hill of G.
Jud. 2:9, on the north side of the hill G.
II Sam. 23:30, Hiddai of the brooks of G.
I Chr. 11:32, Hurai of the brooks of G., Abiel the
Gaba.
Josh. 18:24, and Ophni, and G.; twelve cities
Ezra 2:26, the children of Ramah and G.
Neh. 7:30, the men of Ramah and G.
Gabbai.
Neh. 11:8, and after him G., Sallai, nine
Gabbatha (pavement), Jno. 19:13.
Gabriel, archangel, appears to
Daniel, Dan. 8:16; 9:21.
Zacharias, Lu. 1:19.
Mary, Lu. 1:26.
Gad, birth of, Gen. 30:11.
his descendants, Gen. 46:16.
blessed by Jacob, Gen. 49:19.
tribe of, blessed by Moses, Dt. 33:20.
numbered, Num. 1:24; 26:15.
their possessions, Num. 32; 34:14.
divers commands to, Dt. 27:13; Josh. 4:12.
commended by Joshua, Josh. 22:1.
charged with idolatry, Josh. 22:11.
their defense, Josh. 22:21.
seer, his message to David, II Sam. 24:11; I Chr. 21:9; II Chr. 29:25.
Gad, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's seventh son, Gen. 30:11.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:19; Dt. 33:20, 21.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:14.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:15.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:24, 25.
the rear of second division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10:18-20.
encamped south of the tabernacle under the standard of Reuben, Num. 2:10, 14.
offering of, at the dedication, Num 7:42-47.
families of, Num. 26:15-17.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:18.
on Ebal, said Amen to the curse, Dt. 27:13.
sought and obtained its inheritance east of Jordan, Num. 32:1-33.
bounds of its inheritance, Josh. 13:24-28.
cities built by, Num. 32:34-36.
assisted in conquest of Canaan, Josh. 4:12, 13.
after the conquest, returned home, Josh. 22:9.
assisted in building the altar of witness, which excited the jealousy of Israel, Josh. 22:10-29.
many from other tribes sought refuge with, from the Philistines, I Sam. 13:7.
eleven of, swam the Jordan, and joined David in the hold, I Chr. 12:8-15.
some of, at coronation of David, I Chr. 12:37, 38.
David appointed rulers over, I Chr. 26:32.
spoiled the Hagarites, I Chr. 5:18-22.
subdued by Hazael king of Syria, II Ks. 10:33.
taken captive to Assyria, II Ks. 15:29, with I Chr. 5:22, 26.
Gadarenes, or Gergesenes, Christ's miracle in the country of, Mat. 8:28; Mk. 5:1; Lu. 8:26.
Gain.
Job 22:3, is it g. to him that thou makest
Prov. 1:19; 15:27; Ez. 22:12, greedy of g.
3:14, the g. thereof better than gold
28:8, by usury and unjust g.
Ez. 22:13, 27, at thy dishonest g.
Dan. 11:39, he shall divide the land for g.
Mic. 4:13, consecrate their g. to the Lord
Mat. 16:26; Mk. 8:36; Lu. 9:25, if he g. the world
18:15, thou hast g. thy brother
25:17, 22, had also g. other two
Lu. 19:15, 16, 18, had g. by trading
Acts 16:19, hope of their g. was gone
19:24, no small g. to the craftsmen
I Cor. 9:19, that I might g. the more
Josh. 18:24, and Ophni, and G.;
II Cor. 12:17, 18, did I make a g. of you?
Phil. 1:21, to die is g.
3:7, g. to me, I counted loss
I Tim. 6:5, supposing that g. is godliness
6, godliness with contentment is great g.
See Jud. 5:19; Job 27:8; Js. 4:13.
Gainsay, Lu. 21:15; Tit. 1:9; Jude 11.
Gaius.
Acts 19:29, caught G. and Aristarchus
20:4, and G. of Derbe, and Timotheus
Rom. 16:23, G. mine host, and of the whole
I Cor. 1:14, none of you, but Crispus and G.
III Jno. 1, the elder unto the wellbeloved G.
Galal.
I Chr. 9:15, Heresh, and G., and Mattaniah
16, the son of G., the son of Jeduthun
Neh. 11:17, Shammua, the son of G., the son of
Galatia.
Acts 16:6, Phrygia and the region of G.
18:23, country of G. and Phrygia in order
I Cor. 16:1, given order to the churches of G.
Gal. 1:2, with me unto the churches of G.
II Tim. 4:10, Crescens to G., Titus unto
I Pet. 1:1, Pontus, G., Cappadocia, Asia
Galatians.
Gal. 3:1, O foolish G., who hath bewitched
(subscr.), unto the G. written from Rome
Galbanum.
Ex. 30:34, onycha, and g.; these sweet spices
Galeed.
Gen. 31:47, but Jacob called it G.
48, was the name of it called G.
Galilæan.
Mk. 14:70, for thou art a G., and thy speech
Lu. 22:59, also was with him: for he is a G.
23:6, asked whether the man were a G.
Galilæans.
Lu. 13:1, some that told him of the G.
2, suppose ye that these G. were
2, sinners above all the G.
Jno. 4:45, the G. received him, having seen
Acts 2:7, are not all these which speak G.?
Galilee.
Josh. 20:7, Kedesh in G. in mount Naphtali
21:32, Kedesh in G. with her suburbs
I Ks. 9:11, twenty cities in the land of G.
II Ks. 15:29, Hazor, and Gilead, and G., all the
I Chr. 6:76, Kedesh in G. with her suburbs
Is. 9:1, beyond Jordan, in G. of the nations
Mat. 2:22, he turned aside in the parts of G.
3:13, cometh Jesus from G. to Jordan
4:12, into prison, he departed into G.
15, beyond Jordan, G. of the Gentiles
18, Jesus, walking by the sea of G.
23, and Jesus went about all G.
25, great multitudes of people from G.
15:29, came nigh unto the sea of G.
17:22, while they abode in G., Jesus said
19:1, he departed from G., and came
21:11, the prophet of Nazareth of G.
26:32, I will go before you into G.
69, thou also wast with Jesus of G.
27:55, which followed Jesus from G.
28:7, he goeth before you into G.
10, that they go into G., and there
16, eleven disciples went away into G.

Galilee—Continued.
Mk. 1:9, Jesus came from Nazareth of G.
14, Jesus came into G., preaching
16, now as he walked by the sea of G.
28, all the region round about G.
39, synagogues throughout all G.
3:7, multitude from G. followed him
6:21, captains, and chief estates of G.
7:31, he came unto the sea of G.
9:30, thence, and passed through G.
14:28, I will go before you into G.
15:41, when he was in G., followed him
16:7, that he goeth before you into G.
Lu. 1:26, unto a city of G., named Nazareth
2:4, and Joseph also went up from G.
39, they returned into G., to their own
3:1, and Herod being tetrarch of G.
4:14, in the power of the Spirit into G.
31, down to Capernaum, a city of G.
44, preached in the synagogues of G.
5:17, were come out of every town of G.
8:26, which is over against G.
17:11, the midst of Samaria and G.
23:5, beginning from G. to this
6, when Pilate heard of G., he asked
49, women that followed him from G.
55, which came with him from G.
24:6, unto you when he was yet in G.
Jno. 1:43, Jesus would go forth into G.
2:1, there was a marriage in Cana of G.
11, miracles did Jesus in Cana of G.
4:3, Judæa, and departed again into G.
43, departed thence, and went into G.
45, then when he was come into G.
46, Jesus came again into Cana of G.
47, was come out of Judæa into G., he
54, he was come out of Judæa into G.
6:1, Jesus went over the sea of G.
7:1, these things Jesus walked in G.
9, unto them, he abode still in G.
41, said, Shall Christ come out of G.?
52, art thou also of G.? Search, and
52, for out of G. ariseth no prophet
12:21, which was of Bethsaida of G.
21:2, and Nathanael of Cana in G.
Acts 1:11, ye men of G., why stand ye gazing
5:37, after this man rose up Judas of G.
9:31, all Judæa and G. and Samaria
10:37, began from G., after the baptism
13:31, which came up with him from G.
separated from Judea by Samaria, Jno. 4:3, 4.
upper part of, called Galilee of the Gentiles, Is. 9:1; Mat. 4:15.
lake of Gennesaret, called the sea of, Mat. 15:29; Lu. 5:1.
Kadesh the city of refuge for, Josh. 21:32.
Inhabitants of,
called Galileans, Acts 2:7.
used a peculiar dialect, Mat. 26:73; Mk. 14:70.
despised by the Jews, Jno. 7:41, 52.
opposed the Roman taxation, Acts 5:37.
cruelly treated by Pilate, Lu. 13:1.
twenty cities of, given to Hiram, I Ks. 9:11.
conquered by the Syrians, I Ks. 15:20.
conquered by the Assyrians, II Ks. 15:29.
jurisdiction of, granted to Herod by the Romans, Lu. 3:1; 23:6, 7.
supplied Tyre, etc., with provisions, Acts 12:20.
Christ
brought up in, Mat. 2:22; Lu. 2:39, 51.
despised as of, Mat. 26:69, with Jno. 7:52.
chose his apostles from, Mat. 4:18, 21; Jno. 1:43, 44; Acts 1:11.
preaching in, predicted, Is. 9:1, 2; Mat. 4:14, 15.
preached throughout, Mk. 1:39; Lu. 4:44.
commenced, and wrought many miracles in, Mat. 4:23, 24; 15:29-31.
kindly received in, Jno. 4:45.
followed by the people of, Mat. 4:25.
ministered to by women of, Mat. 27:55; Mk. 15:41; Lu. 8:3.
sought refuge in, Jno. 4:1, 3.
appeared in, to his disciples after his resurrection, Mat. 26:32; 28:7.
Modern Towns of:
Accho or Ptolemais, Jud. 1:31.
Tiberias, Jno. 6:23.
Nazareth, Mat. 2:22, 23; Lu. 1:26.
Cana, Jno. 2:1; 21:2.
Capernaum, Mat. 4:13.
Chorazin, Mat. 11:21.
Bethsaida, Mk. 6:45; Jno. 1:44.
Nain, Lu. 7:11.
Cesarea, Acts 9:30; 10:24.
Cesarea Philippi, Mat. 16:13; Mk. 8:27.
Christian churches established in, Acts 9:31.
Gall.
Dt. 29:18, that beareth g. and wormwood
32:32, their grapes are grapes of g.
Job 16:13, out my g. upon the ground
20:14, it is the g. of asps within him
25, sword cometh out of his g.
Ps. 69:21, gave me also g. for my meat
Jer. 8:14, given us water of g. to drink
9:15, give them water of g. to drink
23:15, make them drink the water of g.
Lam. 3:5, compassed me with g. and travail
19, misery, the wormwood and the g.
Amos 6:12, ye have turned judgment into g.
Mat. 27:34, vinegar to drink mingled with g.
Acts 8:23, thou art in the g. of bitterness
Gallant.
Is. 33:21, neither shall g. ship pass thereby
Galleries.
Song 7:5, the king is held in the g.
Ez. 41:15, and the g. thereof on the one side
Ez. 41:16, windows, and the g. round about
42:5, for the g. were higher than these
Gallery.
Ez. 42:3, g. against g. in three stories
Galley.
Is. 33:21, wherein shall go no g. with oars
Gallim.
I Sam. 25:44, son of Laish, which was of G.
Is. 10:30, lift up thy voice, O daughter of G.
Gallio.
Acts 18:12, G. was the deputy of Achaia
14, G. said unto the Jews, If it were a
17, and G. cared for none of those
Gallows.
Esth. 5:14, a g. be made of fifty cubits high
14, he caused the g. to be made
6:4, to hang Mordecai on the g. that he
7:9, behold also, the g. fifty cubits high
10, so they hanged Haman on the g.
8:7, they have hanged upon the g.
9:13, ten sons be hanged upon the g.
25, his sons should be hanged on the g.
Gamaliel.
Num. 1:10, Manasseh; G. the son of Pedahzur
2:20, of Manasseh shall be G. the son of
7:54, offered G. the son of Pedahzur
59, this was the offering of G. the son
10:23, of the children of Manasseh was G.
Acts 5:34, a Pharisee, named G., a doctor of
22:3, in this city at the feet of G.
Gammadims.
Ez. 27:11, and the G. were in thy towers
Gamul.
I Chr. 24:17, the two and twentieth to G.
Gap.
Ez. 22:30, and stand in the g. before me
Gaped.
Job 16:10, g. upon me with their mouth
Ps. 22:13, g. upon me with their mouths
Gaps.
Ez. 13:5, ye have not gone up into the g.
Garden.
Gen. 2:15, and put him in the g.
3:23, Lord sent him forth from g.
13:10, as g. of Lord; Is. 51:3.
Dt. 11:10, wateredst it as g.
I Ks. 21:2, may have it for g.
Job 8:16, branch shoot. in his g.
Song 4:12, g. enclosed is my sis.
16, blow on g. let him come g.
5:1, I am come into my g.
6:2, my beloved gone to his g.; 11.
Is. 1:8, daugh. of Z. as lodge in g.
30, as a g. which hath no water
58:11, shalt be like a watered g.
61:11, g. causeth things sown
Jer. 31:12, souls be as a watered g.
Lam. 2:6, taberna. as it were of g.
Ez. 28:13, in Eden the g. of G.
31:8, cedars in g. of G. not hide
9, trees in g. of God envied him
36:35, desolate land like g. of E.
Joel 2:3, land as g. of Eden before
Lu. 13:19, took and cast into g.
Jno. 18:1, over Ced. where was g.
26, did not I see thee in the g.?
19:41, a g. and in g. a sepulchre
Gardener.
Jno. 20:15, supposing him to be g.
Gardens.
Num. 24:6, as g. by river side
Ecc. 2:5, I made me g. and orch.
Song 4:15, a fountain of g.
6:2, feed in g. and gather lilies
8:13, thou that dwellest in the g.
Is. 1:29, sh. be confounded for g.
65:3, a peo. that sacrificeth in g.
66:17, purify themselves in g.
Jer. 29:5, plant g. eat fruit; 28.
Amos 4:9, blasting, when g. incr.
9:14, they shall also make g.
often made by the banks of rivers, Num. 24:6.
Kinds of, Mentioned in Scripture:
herbs, Dt. 11:10; I Ks. 21:2.
cucumbers, Is. 1:8.
fruit trees, Ecc. 2:5, 6.
spices, etc., Song 4:16; 6:2.
often enclosed, Song 4:12.
often refreshed by fountains, Song 4:15.
taken care of by gardeners, Jno. 20:15.
lodges erected in, Is. 1:8.
Often Used for
entertainments, Song 5:1.
retirement, Jno. 18:1.
burial places, II Ks. 21:18, 26; Jno. 19:41.
idolatrous worship, Is. 1:29; 65:3.
blasting of, a punishment, Amos 4:9.
Jews ordered to plant, in Babylon, Jer. 29:5, 28.
Of Eden
planted by the Lord, Gen. 2:8.
called the garden of the Lord, Gen. 13:10.
called the garden of God, Ez. 28:13.
had every tree good for food, Gen. 2:9.
watered by a river, Gen. 2:10-14.
man placed in, to dress and keep, Gen. 2:8, 15.
man driven from, after the fall, Gen. 3:23, 24.
fertility of Canaan like, Gen. 13:10; Joel 2:3.
the future state of the Jews shall be like, Is. 51:3; Ez. 36:35.
Illustrative
of the church, Song 5:1; 6:2, 11.
(enclosed) of the pleasantness, fruitfulness, and security of the church, Song 4:12.
(well watered) of spiritual prosperity of the church, Is. 58:11; Jer. 31:12.
(when dried up) of the wicked, Is. 1:30.
Garlands.
Acts 14:13, priest brought oxen and g.
Garlick.
Num. 11:5, we remember the g. which we did eat in Egypt
Garment.
Gen. 9:23, Sh. and Japhet took g.
25:25, first red, like a hairy g.
39:12, caught Joseph by his g.
15, he left his g. with me; 18.
16, laid up his g. till lord came
Lev. 13:47, g. that plague of leprosy is in; 49.
51, if plague be spread in the g.
59, plague of lep. in g.; 14:55.
15:17, g. whereon seed of copulation
19:19, g. mingled; Dt. 22:11.
Dt. 22:5, man not put on a woman's g.
Josh. 7:21, a goodly Babylonish g.
Jud. 8:25, spread g. and cast
I Ks. 11:29, Jero. clad with new g.
Ezra 9:5, rent g. and mantle
Esth. 8:15, Mor. went g. of purple
Job 13:28, a g. that is moth-eaten
30:18, by force of dis. g. changed
Job 38:9, I made the cloud the g.
41:13, can discover face of g.?
Ps. 69:11, I made sackcloth my g.
73:6, violence cover. them as g.
102:26, wax old like g.; Is. 50:9; 51:6; Heb. 1:11.
104:2, cov. with lights as with g.
6, cov. with the deep as with g.
109:18, clothed with cursing as g.
Prov. 20:16, g. is surety; 27:13.
25:20, taketh g. in cold weather
30:4, hath bound waters in a g.?
Is. 51:8, moth sh. eat them like g.
61:3, g. of praise for spirit
Ez. 18:7, cov. naked with g.; 16.
Dan. 7:9, g. was white as snow
Mic. 2:8, pull off robe with the g.
Hag. 2:12, holy flesh in skirt of g.
Zech. 13:4, nei. shall wear rough g.
Mal. 2:16, cover. violence with g.
Mat. 9:16, new cloth to old g.; Mk. 2:21; Lu. 5:36.
20, touched hem of g.; 21; 14:36, Mk. 5:27; Lu. 8:44.
22:11, had not wedding g.; 12.
Mk. 13:16, not turn back take g.
Lu. 22:36, let him sell g.
Acts 12:8, cast thy g. about thee
Jude 23, hating g. spotted by flesh
Rev. 1:13, clothed with g.
Garments.
Gen. 35:2, clean, change your g.
38:14, Tamar put widow's g. off
49:11, washed his g. in wine
Ex. 28:3, Aaron's g. twenty consecrate
29:21, blood on A.'s g.; Lev. 8:30.
Lev. 6:11, g. on other g.; 16:23, 24.
Num. 15:38, fringes in bord. of g.
20:26, strip A. of g. put on E.; 28.
Josh. 9:5, Gibeonites brou. old g.
II Sam. 10:4, cut off their g. in the middle, I Chr. 19:4.
II Ks. 5:26, is it time to receive g.?
7:15, all the way was full of g.
Ezra 2:69, gave one hundred priests' g.
Neh. 7:70, Tirshatha gave five hundred and thirty priests' g.
72, the people gave threescore and seven priests' g.
Job 37:17, g. warm, when quieteth
Ps. 2:18, part my g. among them
45:8, all thy g. smell of myrrh
133:2, ointm. went to skirt of g.
Ecc. 9:8, let thy g. be alw. white
Song 4:11, smell of g. smell of L.
Is. 9:5, battle is g. rolled in blood
52:1, put on beautiful g., O Jer.
59:6, their webs sh. not beco. g.
17, put on the g. of vengeance
61:10, clothed me with g. of sal.
63:1, cometh with dyed g.; 3.
Ez. 16:18, took. thy broidered g.
42:14, there shall lay their g.
Dan. 3:21, in coats and other g.
Joel 2:13, rend heart, and not g.
Zech. 3:3, J. clothed w. filthy g.; 4.
Mat. 21:8, spread g.; Mk. 11:8.
23:5, they enlarge borders of g.
27:35, parted his g.; Mk. 15:24.
Mk. 10:50, Bartim. casting his g.
11:7, cast g. on colt; Lu. 19:35.
Lu. 24:4, two men in shining g.
Jno. 13:4, laid aside g. and took
Acts 9:39, coats and g. Dor. made
Js. 5:2, your g. are moth-eaten
Rev. 3:4, few names not defiled g.
16:15, blessed that keepeth his g.
origin of, Gen. 3:7, 21.
Called
raiment, Gen. 28:20; Dt. 8:4.
clothes, Prov. 6:27; Ez. 16:39.
clothing, Job 22:6; 31:19.
vesture, Gen. 41:42; Rev. 19:16.
Materials Used for:
wool, Prov. 27:26; Ez. 34:3.
silk, Prov. 31:22.
linen, Lev. 6:10; Esth. 8:15.
camel's hair, Mat. 3:4.
skins, Heb. 11:37.
sackcloth, II Sam. 3:31; II Ks. 19:1.
not to be made of mixed materials, Dt. 22:11.
of the sexes, not to be interchanged, Dt. 22:5.
Colors of, Mentioned:
white, Ecc. 9:8.
blue, Ez. 23:6.
purple, Ez. 7:27; Lu. 16:19.
scarlet, II Sam. 1:24; Dan. 5:7.
different colors, Gen. 37:3; II Sam. 13:18.
were often fringed and bordered, Num. 15:38; Dt. 22:12.
scribes and Pharisees condemned for making broad the borders of, Mat. 23:5.
worn long and flowing, Lu. 20:46; Rev. 1:13.
girt up during employment, Lu. 17:8; Jno. 13:4.
Mentioned in Scripture:
hyke or upper garment, Dt. 24:13; Mat. 21:8.
burnoose or cloak, Lu. 6:29; II Tim. 4:13.
tunic or coat, Jno. 19:23; 21:7.
girdle, I Sam. 18:4; Acts 21:11.
bonnet or hat, Lev. 8:13; Dan. 3:21.

Garments—Continued.
shoe or sandal, Ex. 3:5; Mk. 6:9.
veil, Gen. 24:65.
liable to plague and leprosy, Lev. 13:47-59.
cleansed by water from ceremonial uncleanness, Lev. 11:32; Num. 31: 20.
Of the Rich,
of the finest materials, Mat. 11:8.
gay, Js. 2:2, 3.
gorgeous, Lu. 7:25; Acts 12:21.
embroidered, Ps. 45:14; Ez. 16:18.
perfumed, Ps. 45:8; Song 4:11.
multiplied and heaped up, Job 27: 16; Is. 3:22.
often moth-eaten, Job 13:28; Js. 5:2.
Of the Poor,
provided specially by God, Dt. 10: 18.
vile, Js. 2:2.
used as a covering by night, Dt. 24:13.
not to be retained in pledge, Dt. 24:12, 13.
grew old and wore out, Josh. 9:5; Ps. 102:26.
of Israel preserved for forty years, Dt. 8:4.
were often changed, Gen. 35:2; 41: 14.
of those slain with a sword not used, Is. 14:19.
given as a token of covenants, I Sam. 18:4.
given as presents, Gen. 45:22; II Ks. 5:22.
often rent in affliction, II Sam. 15: 32; Ezra 9:3, 5.
Illustrative
(white) of righteousness, Mat. 28: 3; Rev. 3:18.
(rolled in blood) of victory, Is. 9:5.
(washed in wine) of abundance, Gen. 49:11.
Garments, Holy.
Ex. 28:2, make holy g. for Aaron; 4.
31:10, wisdom to make holy g.
Lev. 16:4, holy g. he sh. wash; 32.
Garner, s.
Ps. 144:13, our g. may be full
Joel 1:17, the g. are laid desolate
Mat. 3:12, wheat into g., Lu. 3:17.
Garnish, ed.
II Chr. 3:6, he g. the house with
Job 26:13, by S. he g. heavens
Mat. 12:44, sw. and g., Lu. 11:25.
23:29, g. sepulchres of righteous
Rev. 21:19, foundations of wall g.
Garrison, s.
I Sam. 10:5, hill where g. of Phil.
13:3, Jonathan smote g. of Phil.
14:1, to the Philistines' g.; 6.
15, the g. and spoilers trembled
II Sam. 8:6, David put g. in Syria; I Chr. 18:6.
14, put g. in Ed., I Chr. 18:13.
23:14, g. of Philistines was then in Bethlehem, I Chr. 11:16.
II Chr. 17:2, Jehosh. set g. in Ju.
Ez. 26:11, strong g. go down
II Cor. 11:32, gov. kept city wi. g.
Gat.
II Sam. 8:13, David g. him a name
I Ks. 1:1, cov. him, but g. no heat
Ps. 116:3, pains of hell g. hold
Ecc. 2:8, I g. men-singers
Lam. 5:9, g. our bread with peril
Gate.
Gen. 28:17, the g. of heaven
Dt. 6:9; 11:20, write them on thy g.
Ps. 118:19, the g. of righteousness
Prov. 17:19, exalteth g. seeketh destruction
31:23, her husband known in the g.
Is. 26:2, open the g., that righteous may enter
38:10, the g. of the grave
45:1, open the two-leaved g.
60:11, thy g. shall be open continually
18, walls Salvation, and g. Praise
Mat. 7:13; Lu. 13:24, strait g., wide g.
16:18, g. of hell shall not prevail
Heb. 13:12, also suffered without the g.
Rev. 21:25, g. not shut at all by
See Ps. 24:7; Is. 28:6; Nah. 2:6.
Gates,
design of, Is. 62:10.
Made of
brass, Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
iron, Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
often two-leaved, Is. 45:1.
fastened with bars of iron, Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
Made to
cities, I Ks. 17:10.
houses, Lu. 16:20; Acts 12:14.
temples, Acts 3:2.
palaces, Esth. 5:13.
prisons, Acts 12:10.
camps, Ex. 32:26.
rivers, Nah. 2:6.
Of Cities
chief places of concourse, Prov. 1:21.
Gath.
I Sam. 5:8, ark be car. to G.; 6:17.
II Sam. 1:20, tell it not in G.
21:22, to giant in G.; I Chr. 20:8.
II Ks. 12:17, Hazael fought ag. G.; I Chr. 18:1.
Amos 6:2, to G. of Philistines
Mic. 1:10, declare ye it not at G.
Gather.
Gen. 6:21, and thou shalt g. it to thee
31:46, said unto his brethren, G. stones
34:30, g. themselves together against me
41:35, and let them g. all the food
49:1, g. yourselves together, that I may
2, g. yourselves together, and hear
Ex. 3:16, go, and g. the elders of Israel
5:7, and g. straw for themselves
12, to g. stubble instead of straw
9:19, therefore now, and g. thy cattle
16:4, the people shall go out and g.
5, twice as much as they g. daily
16, g. of it every man according to his
26, six days ye shall g. it; but on
27, on the seventh day for to g.
23:10, shall g. in the fruits thereof
Lev. 8:3, g. thou all the congregation
19:9, shalt thou g. the gleanings
10, neither shalt thou g. every grape
23:22, neither shalt thou g. any gleaning
25:3, prune thy vineyard, and g. in the
5, neither g. the grapes of thy vine
11, nor g. the grapes in it of thy vine
20, not sow, nor g. in our increase
Num. 8:9, shalt g. the whole assembly of the
10:4, of Israel, shall g. themselves
11:16, g. unto me seventy men of
19:9, and a man that is clean shall g.
20:8, g. thou the assembly together
21:16, g. the people together, and I will
Dt. 4:10, g. me the people together, and I
11:14, that thou mayest g. in thy corn
13:16, thou shalt g. all the spoil of it
28:30, shalt not g. the grapes thereof
38, shalt g. but little in; for the locust
39, nor g. the grapes; for the worm
30:3, and g. thee from all the nations
4, will the Lord thy God g. thee
31:12, g. the people together, men
28, g. unto me all the elders of your
Ruth 2:7, me glean and g. after the reapers
I Sam. 7:5, said, G. all Israel to Mizpeh
II Sam. 3:21, and will g. all Israel unto my lord
12:28, g. the rest of the people together
I Ks. 18:19, g. to me all Israel unto mount
II Ks. 4:39, went out into the field to g. herbs
22:20, I will g. thee unto thy fathers
I Chr. 13:2, they may g. themselves unto us
16:35, and g. us together, and deliver us
22:2, David commanded to g. together
II Chr. 24:5, g. of all Israel money to repair
34:28, I will g. thee to thy fathers
Ezra 10:7, they should g. themselves together
Neh. 1:9, yet will I g. them from thence
7:5, to g. together the nobles, and
12:44, to g. into them out of the fields
Esth. 2:3, may g. together all the fair young
4:16, g. together all the Jews that are
8:11, to g. themselves together, and to
Job 11:10, and shut up, or g. together
24:6, they g. the vintage of the wicked
34:14, if he g. unto himself his spirit
39:12, thy seed, and g. it into thy barn?
Ps. 26:9, g. not my soul with sinners
39:6, and knoweth not who shall g.
50:5, g. my saints together unto me
Ps. 56:6, they g. themselves together
94:21, g. themselves together against
104:22, they g. themselves together
28, that thou givest them they g.
106:47, g. us from among the heathen
Prov. 28:8, g. it for him that will pity the poor
Ecc. 2:26, to g. and to heap up, that he may
3:5, and a time to g. stones together
Song 6:2, in the gardens, and to g. lilies
Is. 10:31, the inhabitants of Gebim g.
11:12, g. together the dispersed of Judah
34:15, hatch, and g. under her shadow
40:11, shall g. the lambs with his arm
43:5, and g. thee from the west
49:18, all these g. themselves together
54:7, with great mercies will I g. thee
15, they shall surely g. together
15, whosoever shall g. together against
56:8, yet will I g. others to him
60:4, all they g. themselves together
62:10, g. out the stones; lift up a
66:18, I will g. all nations and tongues
Jer. 4:5, the trumpet in the land: cry, g.
6:1, ye children of Benjamin, g.
7:18, children g. wood, and the fathers
9:22, and none shall g. them
10:17, g. up thy wares out of the land
23:3, I will g. the remnant of my flock
29:14, I will g. you from all the nations
31:8, g. them from the coasts of the earth
10, he that scattered Israel will g. him
32:37, I will g. them out of all countries
40:10, ye, g. ye wine, and summer fruits
49:5, shall g. up him that wandereth
14, g. ye together, and come against
51:11, the arrows; g. the shields
Ez. 11:17, I will even g. you from the people
16:37, therefore I will g. all thy lovers
37, will even g. them round about
20:34, and will g. you out of the countries
41, and g. you out of the countries
22:19, g. you into the midst of Jerusalem
20, they g. silver, and brass, and iron
20, so will I g. you in mine anger
21, yea, I will g. you, and blow
24:4, g. the pieces thereof into it
29:13, at the end of forty years will I g.
34:13, and g. them from the countries
36:24, and g. you out of all countries
37:21, and will g. them on every side
39:17, g. yourselves on every side to my
Dan. 3:2, sent to g. together the princes
Hos. 8:10, now will I g. them, and they shall
9:6, Egypt shall g. them up, Memphis
Joel 1:14, g. the elders and all the
2:6, all faces shall g. blackness
16, g. the people, sanctify the
16, assemble the elders, g. the children
3:2, I will also g. all nations
11, g. yourselves together round
Mic. 2:12, surely g. the remnant of Israel
4:6, I will g. her that is driven out
12, for he shall g. them as the sheaves
5:1, g. thyself in troops, O daughter
Nah. 2:10, the faces of them all g. blackness
Hab. 1:9, shall g. the captivity as the sand
15, and g. them in their drag
Zeph. 2:1, g. yourselves together, yea
1, g. together, O nation not desired
3:8, to g. the nations, that I may
18, I will g. them that are sorrowful
19, and g. her that was driven out
20, even in the time that I g. you
Zech. 10:8, and g. them; for I have redeemed
Zech. 10:10, and g. them out of Assyria
14:2, g. all nations against Jerusalem
Mat. 3:12, and g. his wheat into the
6:26, do they reap, nor g. into barns
7:16, do men g. grapes of thorns
13:28, that we go and g. them up?
29, nay; lest while ye g. up the tares
30, g. ye together first the tares
30, but g. the wheat into my barn
41, they shall g. out of his kingdom
24:31, they shall g. together his elect
25:26, and g. where I have not strawed
Mk. 13:27, and shall g. together his elect
Lu. 3:17, will g. the wheat into his garner
6:44, of thorns men do not g. figs
44, of a bramble bush g. they grapes
13:34, as a hen doth g. her brood under
Jno. 6:12, g. up the fragments that remain
11:52, also he should g. together in one
15:6, and men g. them, and cast them
Eph. 1:10, he might g. together in one all
Rev. 14:18, g. the clusters of the vine of the
16:14, to g. them to battle of that great
19:17, come and g. yourselves together
20:8, to g. them together to battle
Gathered.
Gen. 1:9, be g. together unto one place
12:5, their substance that they had g.
25:8, of years; and was g. to his people
17, died; and was g. unto his people
29:3, and thither were all the flocks g.
7, the cattle should be g. together
8, until all the flocks be g. together
22, and Laban g. together all the men
35:29, died, and was g. unto his people
41:48, he g. up all the food of the seven
49, and Joseph g. corn as the sand
47:14, and Joseph g. up all the money
49:29, I am to be g. unto my people
33, he g. up his feet into the bed
33, and was g. unto his people
Ex. 4:29, g. together all the elders of Israel
8:14, g. them together upon heaps
15:8, the waters were g. together
16:17, and g., some more, some less
18, he that g. much had nothing over
18, and he that g. little had no lack
18, they g. every man according
21, they g. it every morning
22, the sixth day they g. twice as
23:16, when thou hast g. in thy labours
32:1, g. themselves together unto Aaron
26, g. themselves together unto him
35:1, Moses g. all the congregation
Lev. 8:4, and the assembly was g. together
23:39, ye have g. in the fruit of the land
26:25, and when ye are g. together within
Num. 10:7, congregation is to be g. together
11:8, the people went about, and g. it
22, all the fish of the sea be g. together
24, and g. the seventy men of the elders
32, and they g. the quails
32, he that g. least...ten homers
32, he that...least g. ten homers
14:35, that are g. together against
15:32, they found a man that g. sticks
16:3, and they g. themselves together
11, are g. together against the Lord
16:19, and Korah g. all the congregation
42, the congregation was g. against
20:2, and they g. themselves together
10, and Moses and Aaron g. the
24, Aaron shall be g. unto his people
26, Aaron shall be g. unto his people
21:23, but Sihon g. all his people together
27:3, them that g. themselves together
13, also shalt be g. unto thy people
13, as Aaron thy brother was g.
31:2, shalt thou be g. unto thy people

Gathered—Continued.
Dt. 16:13, after that thou hast g. in thy corn
32:50, and be g. unto thy people; as Aaron
50, and was g. unto his people
33:5, the tribes of Israel were g. together
Josh. 9:2, that they g. themselves together
10:5, g. themselves together, and
6, in the mountains are g. together
22:12, g. themselves together at Shiloh
24:1, Joshua g. all the tribes of Israel
Jud. 1:7, g. their meat under my table
2:10, were g. unto their fathers
3:13, and he g. unto him the children
4:13, Sisera g. together all his chariots
6:33, were g. together, and went over
34, and Abi-ezer was g. after him
35, Manasseh; who also was g. after
7:23, the men of Israel g. themselves
24, of Ephraim g. themselves together
9:6, the men of Shechem g. together
27, and g. their vineyards, and trode
47, of Shechem were g. together
10:17, the children of Ammon were g.
11:3, were g. vain men to Jephthah
20, Sihon g. all his people together
12:1, the men of Ephraim g. themselves
4, Jephthah g. together all the men
16:23, of the Philistines g. them together
18:22, to Micah's house were g. together
20:1, the congregation was g. together
11, so all the men of Israel were g.
14, children of Benjamin g. themselves
I Sam. 5:8, sent therefore and g. all the lords
11, sent and g. together all the lords
7:6, and they g. together to Mizpeh
7, children of Israel were g. together
8:4, of Israel g. themselves together
13:5, Philistines g. themselves together
11, Philistines g. themselves together
14:48, and he g. an host, and smote
15:4, and Saul g. the people together
17:1, Philistines g. together their armies
1, and were g. together at Shochoh
2, the men of Israel were g. together
20:38, Jonathan's lad g. up the arrows
22:2, was discontented, g. themselves
25:1, all the Israelites were g. together
28:1, that the Philistines g. their armies
4, Philistines g. themselves together
4, and Saul g. all Israel together
29:1, now the Philistines g. together all
II Sam. 2:25, and the children of Benjamin g.
30, he had g. all the people together
6:1, David g. together all the
10:15, were smitten before Israel, they g.
17, told David, he g. all Israel together
12:29, and David g. all the people together
14:14, which cannot be g. up again
17:11, all Israel be generally g. unto thee
20:14, and they were g. together
21:13, and they g. the bones of
23:9, that were there g. together to battle
11, the Philistines were g. together
I Ks. 10:26, and Solomon g. together chariots
11:24, he g. men unto him, and became
18:20, and g. the prophets together
20:1, of Syria g. all his host together
22:6, of Israel g. the prophets together
II Ks. 3:21, they g. all that were able to put on
4:39, and g. thereof wild gourds
6:24, Ben-hadad king of Syria g. all his
10:18, and Jehu g. all the people together
22:4, of the door have g. of the
9, thy servants have g. the money
20, and thou shalt be g. into thy grave
II Ks. 23:1, and they g. unto him all the elders
I Chr. 11:1, all Israel g. themselves to David
13, the Philistines were g. together
13:5, so David g. all Israel together
15:3, and David g. all Israel together
19:7, of Ammon g. themselves together
17, and he g. all Israel, and passed
23:2, and he g. together all the princes
II Chr. 1:14, and Solomon g. chariots and
11:1, he g. of the house of Judah
12:5, that were g. together to Jerusalem
13:7, there are g. unto him vain
15:9, and he g. all Judah and Benjamin
10, so they g. themselves together
18:5, therefore the king of Israel g.
20:4, and Judah g. themselves together
23:2, g. the Levites out of all the cities
24:5, and he g. together the priests
11, day, and g. money in abundance
25:5, Amaziah g. Judah together
28:24, and Ahaz g. together the vessels
29:4, g. them together into the east street
15, and they g. their brethren
20, and g. the rulers of the city
30:3, the people g. themselves together
32:4, was g. much people together
6, and g. them together to him
34:9, had g. of the hand of Manasseh
17, they have g. together the money
28, and thou shalt be g. to thy grave
34:29, the king sent and g. together
Ezra 3:1, the people g. themselves together
7:28, and I g. together out of Israel
8:15, and I g. them together to the river
10:9, the men of Judah and Benjamin g.
Neh. 5:16, all my servants were g. thither
8:1, the people g. themselves together
13, on the second day were g. together
12:28, the singers g. themselves together
13:11, I g. them together, and set
Esth. 2:8, and when many maidens were g.
19, when the virgins were g. together
9:2, the Jews g. themselves together
15, the Jews that were in Shushan g.
16, g. themselves together, and
Job 16:10, they have g. themselves together
27:19, lie down, but he shall not be g.
30:7, the nettles they were g. together
Ps. 35:15, and g. themselves together: yea
15, the abjects g. themselves together
47:9, the princes of the people are g.
59:3, the mighty are g. against me
102:22, when the people are g. together
107:3, and g. them out of the lands
140:2, are they g. together for war
Prov. 27:25, and herbs of the mountains are g.
30:4, who hath g. the winds in his fists?
Ecc. 2:8, I g. me also silver and
Song 5:1, I have g. my myrrh with
Is. 5:2, it, and g. out the stones
10:14, are left, have I g. all the earth
13:4, kingdoms of nations g. together
22:9, and ye g. together the waters
24:22, and they shall be g. together
22, as prisoners are g. in the pit
27:12, ye shall be g. one by one
33:4, spoil shall be g. like the gathering
34:15, there shall the vultures also be g.
16, and his spirit it hath g. them
43:9, let all the nations be g. together
44:11, let them all be g. together
49:5, though Israel be not g., yet
56:8, beside those that are g. unto
60:7, all the flocks of Kedar shall be g.
62:9, they that have g. it shall eat
Jer. 3:17, all the nations shall be g. unto it
8:2, they shall not be g., nor be buried
25:33, shall not be lamented, neither g.
Jer. 26:9, people were g. against Jeremiah
40:12, and g. wine and summer fruits
15, g. unto thee should be scattered
Ez. 28:25, I shall have g. the house of Israel
29:5, not be brought together, nor g.
38:8, and is g. out of many people
12, upon the people that are g. out
13, g. thy company to take a prey?
39:27, and g. them out of their enemies'
28, have g. them unto their own
Dan. 3:3, g. together unto the dedication
27, being g. together, saw these
Hos. 1:11, and the children of Israel be g.
10:10, people shall be g. against
Mic. 1:7, she g. it of the hire of an harlot
4:11, many nations are g. against
7:1, they have g. the summer fruits
Zech. 12:3, people of the earth be g. together
14:14, round about shall be g. together
Mat. 2:4, he had g. all the chief priests
13:2, great multitudes were g. together
40, as therefore the tares are g.
47, into the sea, and g. of every
48, and g. the good into vessels
18:20, three are g. together in my name
22:10, and g. together all as many
34, to silence, they were g. together
41, the Pharisees were g. together
23:37, often would I have g. thy children
24:28, will the eagles be g. together
25:32, before him shall be g. all nations
27:17, they were g. together, Pilate said
27, and g. unto him the whole band
Mk. 1:33, city was g. together at
2:2, many were g. together, insomuch
4:1, was g. unto him a great multitude
5:21, much people g. unto him
6:30, the apostles g. themselves together
Lu. 8:4, much people were g. together
11:29, people were g. thick together
12:1, when there were g. together
13:34, how often would I have g. thy
15:13, the younger son g. all together
17:37, will the eagles be g. together
24:33, and found the eleven g. together
Jno. 6:13, therefore they g. them together
11:47, then g. the chief priests and
Acts 4:6, were g. together at Jerusalem
26, rulers were g. together against
27, and the people of Israel, were g.
12:12, many were g. together praying
14:27, and had g. the church together
15:30, had g. the multitude together
17:5, g. a company, and set all the
20:8, where they were g. together
28:3, and when Paul had g. a bundle
I Cor. 5:4, when ye are g. together
II Cor. 8:15, he that had g. much had nothing
15, and he that had g. little had no lack
Rev. 14:19, and g. the vine of the earth
16:16, and he g. them together into
19:19, and their armies, g. together
Gatherer.
Amos 7:14, and a g. of sycomore fruit
Gatherest.
Dt. 24:21, when thou g. the grapes
Gathereth.
Num. 19:10, he that g. the ashes of the heifer
Ps. 33:7, he g. the waters of the sea
41:6, his heart g. iniquity to itself
147:2, g. together the outcasts of Israel
Prov. 6:8, and g. her food in the harvest
10:5, he that g. in summer is a wise son
13:11, but he that g. by labours shall
Is. 10:14, and as one g. eggs that
17:5, when the harvestman g. the corn
5, as he that g. ears in the valley
56:8, which g. the outcasts of Israel
Nah. 3:18, mountains, and no man g. them
Hab. 2:5, but g. unto him all nations
Mat. 12:30, he that g. not with me scattereth
23:37, even as a hen g. her chickens
Lu. 11:23, he that g. not with me scattereth
Jon. 4:36, and g. fruit unto life eternal
Gathering.
Gen. 1:10, and the g. together of the waters
49:10, him shall the g. of the people be
Num. 15:33, they that found him g. sticks
I Ks. 17:10, widow woman was there g. of sticks
12 and, behold, I am g. two sticks
II Chr. 20:25, were three days in g. of the spoil
Is. 32:10, shall fail, the g. shall not come
33:4, the gathering of the caterpiller
Mat. 25:24, g. where thou hast not strawed
Acts 16:10, assuredly g. that the Lord had
II Thess. 2:1, by our g. together
Gatherings.
I Cor. 16:2, that there be no g. when I come
Gath-hepher.
II Ks. 14:25, the prophet, which was of G.
Gath-rimmon.
Josh. 19:45, Jehud, and Bene-berak, and G.
21:24, her suburbs, G. with her
25, suburbs, and G. with her suburbs
I Chr. 6:69, suburbs, and G. with
Gave.
Gen. 2:20, and Adam g. names to all cattle
3:6, and g. also unto her husband
12, to be with me, she g. me of the tree
14:20, and he g. him tithes of all
16:3, g. her to her husband Abram
18:7, and g. it unto a young man; and he
20:14, and g. them unto Abraham
21:14, and g. it unto Hagar, putting
19, with water, and g. the lad drink
27, and g. them unto Abimelech
24:18, upon her hand, and g. him
32, and g. straw and provender for
53, and g. them to Rebekah; he g.
25:5, and Abraham g. all that he
6, Abraham g. gifts, and sent them
8, then Abraham g. up the ghost
17, and he g. up the ghost and died
34, Jacob g. Esau bread and pottage
27:17, and she g. the savoury meat
28:4, which God g. unto Abraham
6, he g. him a charge, saying, Thou
29:24, and Laban g. unto his daughter
28, and he g. him Rachel his daughter
29, Laban g. to Rachel his daughter
30:4, she g. him Bilhah her handmaid
9, and g. her Jacob to wife
35, and g. them into the hand of his
35:4, and they g. unto Jacob all the
12, the land which I g. Abraham
29, and Isaac g. up the ghost
38:18, and he g. it her, and came in unto
26, I g. her not to Shelah my son
39:21, and g. him favour in the sight
40:11, and I g. the cup into Pharaoh's
21, and he g. the cup into Pharaoh's
41:45, and he g. him to wife Asenath
43:24, g. them water, and they washed
24, their feet; and he g. their asses
45:21, Joseph g. them wagons, according
21, and g. them provision for the
22, he g. each man changes of raiment
22, to Benjamin he g. three hundred
46:18, Zilpah, whom Laban g. to Leah
25, Bilhah, which Laban g. unto
47:11, and g. them a possession in
17, Joseph g. them bread in exchange
22, eat their portion which Pharaoh g.
Ex. 2:21, and he g. Moses Zipporah
6:13, and g. them a charge unto the
11:3, and the Lord g. the people favour
12:36, the Lord g. the people favour in
14:20, but it g. light by night to
31:18, and he g. unto Moses, when
32:24, so they g. it me: then I
34:32, and he g. them in commandment
36:6, and Moses g. commandment

Gave—Continued.
Num. 3:51, and Moses g. the money
7:6, and g. them unto the Levites
7, four oxen he g. unto the sons
8, eight oxen he g. unto the sons
9, unto the sons of Kohath he g. none
11:25, and g. it unto the seventy elders
17:6, every one of their princes g. him a
27:23, and g. him a charge, as the Lord
31:41, and Moses g. the tribute
47, and g. them unto the Levites
32:33, and Moses g. unto them, even
38, and g. other names unto the cities
40, and Moses g. Gilead unto Machir
Dt. 2:12, his possession, which the Lord g.
3:12, the cities thereof, g. I unto
13, the kingdom of Og, g. I unto
3:15, and I g. Gilead unto Machir
16, g. from Gilead even unto the river
9:11, the Lord g. me the two tables
10:4, and the Lord g. them unto me
22:16, I g. my daughter unto this man
29:8, and g. it for an inheritance
31:23, and he g. Joshua the son of Nun charge
Josh. 1:14, the land which Moses g. you on
15, which Moses the Lord's servant g.
11:23, and Joshua g. it for an inheritance
12:6, Moses the servant of the Lord g.
7, which Joshua g. unto the tribes
13:8, their inheritance, which Moses g.
8, Moses the servant of the Lord g.
14, tribe of Levi he g. none inheritance
15, and Moses g. unto the tribe of
24, g. inheritance unto the tribe of Gad
29, g. inheritance unto the half tribe of
33, the tribe of Levi Moses g. not
14:3, but unto the Levites he g. none
4, they g. no part unto the Levites
13, and g. unto Caleb the son of
15:13, Caleb, the son of Jephunneh he g.
17, and he g. him Achsah his daughter
19, and he g. her the upper springs
17:4, he g. them an inheritance
18:7, the servant of the Lord g. them
19:49, children of Israel g. an inheritance
50, they g. him the city which he
21:3, of Israel g. unto the Levites
8, and the children of Israel g. by lot
9, and they g. out of the tribe of
11, and they g. them the city of Arba
12, villages thereof, g. they to Caleb
13, they g. to the children of Aaron
21, for they g. them Shechem with
27, tribe of Manasseh they g. Golan in
43, and the Lord g. unto Israel all
44, Lord g. them rest round about
22:4, the servant of the Lord g. you
7, g. Joshua among their brethren
24:3, his seed, and g. him Isaac
4, I g. unto Isaac Jacob and Esau
4, and I g. unto Esau mount Seir
8, and I g. them into your hand
Jud. 1:13, and he g. him Achsah his daughter
15, and Caleb g. her the upper springs
20, and they g. Hebron unto Caleb
3:6, and g. their daughters to their sons
4:19, bottle of milk, and g. him drink
5:25, water, and she g. him milk
6:9, and g. you their land
9:4, g. him threescore and ten pieces
14:9, and he g. them, and they did
19, g. change of garments unto
15:2, I g. her to thy companion
17:4, and g. them to the founder
19:21, and g. provender unto the asses
20:36, for the men of Israel g. place to
21:14, and they g. them wives
Ruth 2:18, and g. to her that she had reserved
3:17, six measures of barley g. he
4:7, his shoe, and g. it to his neighbour
13, her, the Lord g. her conception
17, her neighbours g. it a name
I Sam. 1:4, he g. to Peninnah his wife, and to
5, Hannah he g. a worthy portion
I Sam. 23, and g. her son suck until she
9:23, bring the portion which I g. thee
10:9, Samuel, God g. him another
18:4, that was upon him, and g. it
27, and they g. them in full tale
27, Saul g. him Michal his daughter
20:40, and Jonathan g. his artillery unto
21:6, the priest g. him hallowed bread
22:10, g. him victuals, and g. him
27:6, Achish g. him Ziklag that day
30:11, and g. him bread, and he did eat
12, they g. him a piece of a cake of figs
II Sam. 12:8, and I g. thee thy master's house
8, and g. thee the house of Israel
18:5, the king g. all the captains charge
24:9, and Joab g. up the sum of the
I Ks. 4:29, and God g. Solomon wisdom and
5:10, Hiram g. Solomon cedar trees
11, and Solomon g. Hiram twenty
11, g. Solomon to Hiram year by
12, the Lord g. Solomon wisdom, as
9:11, Solomon g. Hiram twenty cities
10:10, and she g. the king an hundred
10, queen of Sheba g. to king Solomon
13, king Solomon g. unto the queen
13, Solomon g. her of his royal bounty
11:18, of Egypt; which g. him an house
18, him victuals, and g. him land
19, that he g. him to wife the sister
12:13, men's counsel that they g. him
13:3, and he g. a sign the same day
14:8, the house of David, and g. it
15, land which he gave to their fathers
19:21, and g. unto the people, and
II Ks. 10:15, and he g. him his hand; and he
11:12, upon him, and g. him the testimony
12:11, and they g. the money, being told
14, but they g. that to the workmen
13:5, (and the Lord g. Israel a saviour
15:19, and Menahem g. Pul a thousand
17:3, his servant, and g. him presents
18:15, and Hezekiah g. him all the silver
16, and g. it to the king of Assyria
21:8, land which I g. their fathers
22:8, Hilkiah g. the book to Shaban
23:35, Jehoiakim g. the silver
25:6, and they g. judgment upon
I Chr. 2:35, Sheshan g. his daughter to Jarha
6:55, they g. them Hebron in the
56, they g. to Caleb the son of
57, Aaron they g. the cities of Judah
64, of Israel g. to the Levites
65, and they g. by lot out of the tribe
67, and they g. unto them, of the cities
67, g. also Gezer with her suburbs
14:12, David g. a commandment
21:5, Joab g. the sum of the number
25, so David g. to Ornan for
25:5, God g. to Heman fourteen sons
28:11, Then David g. to Solomon
14, he g. of gold by weight for
16, he g. gold for the tables of
17, for the gold basons he g. gold
29:7, g. for the service of the house
8, precious stones were found g. them
II Chr. 9:9, and she g. the king an hundred
9, queen of Sheba g. king Solomon
12, Solomon g. to the queen of Sheba
10:8, counsel which the old men g.
11:23, he g. them victual in abundance
13:5, God of Israel g. the kingdom
15, then the men of Judah g. a shout
15:15, and the Lord g. them rest
20:30, for his God g. him rest round
21:3, their father g. them great gifts
3, but the kingdom g. he to Jehoram
23:11, the crown, and g. him the testimony
24:12, and the king and Jehoiada g. it
26:8, the Ammonites g. gifts to Uzziah
27:5, and the children of Ammon g. him
II Chr. 28:15, and g. them to eat and to drink
21, and g. it unto the king of Assyria
30:7, therefore g. them up to desolation
24, the princes g. to the congregation
32:24, unto him, and he g. him a sign
34:10, and they g. it to the workmen
11, artificers and builders g. they it
35:7, and Josiah g. to the people, of
8, g. willingly unto the people
8, g. unto the priests for the passover
9, of the Levites, g. unto the Levites
36:17, he g. them all into his hand
Ezra 2:69, they g. after their ability
3:7, g. money also unto the masons
5:12, he g. them into the hand of
7:11, the king Artaxerxes g. unto Ezra
10:19, and they g. their hands that
Neh. 2:1, I took up the wine, and g. it
9, river, and g. them the king's letters
7:2, that I g. my brother Hanani
70, of the fathers g. unto the work
70, the Tirshatha g. to the treasure
71, the chief of the fathers g. to the
72, which the rest of the people g.
8:8, God distinctly, and g. the sense
12:31, companies of them that g. thanks
38, other company of them that g. thanks
40, companies of them that g. thanks
47, g. the portions of the singers
Esth. 1:7, and they g. them drink
2:9, and he speedily g. her things
18, and g. gifts, according to the
3:10, his hand, and g. it unto Haman
4:5, and g. him a commandment to
8, he g. him the copy of the writing
10, and g. him commandment unto
8:2, Haman, and g. it unto Mordecai
Job 1:21, Lord g., and the Lord hath
19:16, servant, and he g. me no answer
29:11, the eye saw me, it g. witness
21, unto me men g. ear, and waited
32:11, I g. ear to your reasons
42:10, also the Lord g. Job twice
11, man also g. him a piece of money
15, their father g. them inheritance
Ps. 18:13, and the Highest g. his voice
68:11, the Lord g. the word: great
69:21, they g. me also gall for my meat
21, in my thirst they g. me vinegar
77:1, and he g. ear unto me
78:15, and g. them drink as out of
29, for he g. them their own desire
46, he g. also their increase unto the
48, g. up their cattle also to the
50, g. their life over to the pestilence
62, g. his people over also unto the
81:12, so I g. them up unto their
99:7, the ordinance that he g. them
105:32, g. them hail for rain, and flaming
44, g. them the lands of the heathen
106:15, and he g. them their request
41, he g. them into the hand of the
135:12, and g. their land for an heritage
136:21, and g. their land for an heritage
Prov. 8:29, when he g. to the sea his decree
Ecc. 1:13, g. my heart to seek and search
17, I g. my heart to know wisdom
12:7, spirit shall return unto God who g.
9, yea, he g. good heed, and sought
Song 5:6, him, but he g. me no answer
Is. 41:42, g. the nations before him
2, g. them as the dust to his sword
42:24, who g. Jacob for a spoil, and
43:3, I g. Egypt for thy ransom
50:6, I g. my back to the smiters
Jer. 7:7, the land that I g. to your fathers
14, the place which I g. to you
16:15, land that I g. unto their fathers
17:4, from thine heritage that I g. thee
23:39, that I g. you and your fathers
24:10, the land that I g. unto them
30:3, the land that I g. to their fathers
32:12, I g. the evidence of the purchase
36:32, and g. it to Baruch the scribe
Jer. 39:5, where he g. judgment upon him
10, and g. them vineyards and fields
11, king of Babylon g. charge
40:5, the captain of the guard g. him
44:30, as I g. Zedekiah king of Judah
52:9, where he g. judgment upon him
Lam. 1:19, and mine elders g. up the ghost
Ez. 16:19, my meat also which I g. thee
20:11, and I g. them my statutes
12, also I g. them my sabbaths
25, wherefore I g. them also statutes
36:28, the land that I g. to your fathers
39:23, and g. them into the hand of their
Dan. 1:2, and the Lord g. Jehoiakim king of
7, prince of the eunuchs g. names
7, for he g. unto Daniel the name
16, should drink; and g. them pulse
17, God g. them knowledge and skill
2:48, and g. him many great gifts
5:18, most high God g. Nebuchadnezzar
19, for the majesty that he g. him
6:10, and g. thanks before his God
Hos. 2:8, I g. her corn, and wine, and oil
13:11, I g. thee a king in mine anger
Amos 2:12, ye g. the Nazarites wine to drink
Mal. 2:5, and I g. them to him for the fear
Mat. 8:18, he g. commandment to depart
10:1, g. them power against unclean
14:19, and g. the loaves to his disciples
15:36, and g. thanks, and brake them
36, and g. to his disciples
21:23, who g. thee this authority?
25:15, unto one he g. five talents, to
35, an hungred, and ye g. me meat
35, was thirsty, and ye g. me drink
37, or thirsty, and g. thee drink?
42, an hungred, and ye g. me no meat
42, thirsty, and ye g. me no drink
26:26, brake it, and g. it to the disciples
27, g. thanks, and g. it to them, saying
48, that betrayed him g. them a sign
27:10, and g. them for the potter's field
34, g. him vinegar to drink mingled
48, on a reed, and g. him to drink
28:12, g. large money unto the soldiers
Mk. 2:26, g. also to them which were with
5:13, forthwith Jesus g. them leave
6:7, and g. them power over unclean
28, a charger, and g. it to the damsel
28, and the damsel g. it to her mother
41, g. them to his disciples to set
8:6, loaves and g. thanks, and brake
6, and g. to his disciples to set before
11:28, who g. thee this authority to do
13:34, and g. authority to his servants
14:22, brake it, and g. to them, and said
23, had given thanks, he g. it to them
15:23, and they g. him to drink wine
36, and g. him to drink, saying, Let
37, with a loud voice, and g. up the ghost
39, so cried out, and g. up the ghost
45, he g. the body to Joseph
Lu. 2:38, g. thanks likewise unto the Lord
4:20, he g. it again to the minister, and
6:4, g. also to them that were with him
7:21, many that were blind he g. sight
9:1, g. them power and authority
16, g. to the disciples to set before the
10:35, two pence, and g. them to the host
15:16, and no man g. unto him
18:43, they saw it, g. praise unto God
20:2, who is he that g. thee this authority?
22:17, g. thanks, and said, Take
19, and g. thanks, and brake it
19, and g. unto them, saying, This
23:24, Pilate g. sentence that it should be

Gave—Continued.
Lu. 23:29, and the paps which never g. suck
46, having said thus, he g. up the ghost
24:30, blessed it, and brake and g. to them
42, they g. him a piece of a broiled fish
Jno. 1:12, g. he power to become the sons
3:16, that he g. his only begotten Son
4:5, that Jacob g. to his son Joseph
12, father Jacob, which g. us the well
6:31, g. them bread from heaven to eat
32, Moses g. you not that bread
7:22, Moses g. unto you circumcision
10:29, Father, which g. them me, is
12:49, he g. me a commandment, what I
13:26, the sop, he g. it to Judas Iscariot
14:31, Father g. me commandment
18:14, Caiaphas was he, which g. counsel
19:9, thou? But Jesus g. him no answer
30, his head, and g. up the ghost
38, and Pilate g. him leave. He came
Acts 1:26, they g. forth their lots; and the lot
2:4, as the Spirit g. them utterance
3:5, he g. heed unto them, expecting to
4:33, g. the apostles witness of the
5:5, fell down, and g. up the ghost
7:5, he g. him none inheritance in it
8, g. him the covenant of circumcision
10, g. him favour and wisdom in the
42, g. them up to worship the host
8:6, g. heed unto these things which
10, to whom they all g. heed, from
9:41, he g. her his hand, and lifted
10:2, which g. much alms to the people
11:17, God g. them the like gift as he did
12:22, and the people g. a shout, saying
23, because he g. not God the glory
23, eaten of worms, and g. up the ghost
13:20, after that he g. unto them judges
21, God g. unto them Saul the son
22, to whom also he g. testimony
14:3, which g. testimony unto the word
17, and g. us rain from heaven
15:12, g. audience to Barnabas and
24, we g. no such commandment
22:22, g. him audience unto this word
23:30, g. commandment to his accusers
26:10, I g. my voice against them
27:3, g. him liberty to go unto his
35, g. thanks to God in presence of them
Rom. 1:24, wherefore God also g. them up to
26, g. them up unto vile affections
28, God g. them over to a reprobate
I Cor. 3:5, even as the Lord g. to every man?
6, but God g. the increase
II Cor. 8:5, g. their own selves to the Lord
Gal. 1:4, who g. himself for our sins, that
2:5, whom we g. place by subjection
9, g. to me and Barnabas the right
20, loved me, and g. himself for me
3:18, God g. it to Abraham by promise
Eph. 1:22, g. him to be the head over all
4:8, captive, and g. gifts unto men
11, he g. some, apostles; and some
5:25, the church, and g. himself for it
I Thess. 4:2, we g. you by the Lord Jesus
I Tim. 2:6, who g. himself a ransom for all
Tit. 2:14, who g. himself for us, that he might
Heb. 7:2, Abraham g. a tenth part of all
4, Abraham g. the tenth of the spoils
13, no man g. attendance at the altar
11:22, g. commandment concerning
12:9, we g. them reverence: shall
Js. 5:18, the heaven g. rain, and the earth
I Pet. 1:21, from the dead, and g. him glory
I Jno. 3:23, another as he g. us commandment
5:10, the record that God g. of his Son
Jude 3, when I g. all diligence to write
Rev. 1:1, which God g. unto him
2:21, I g. her space to repent of her
11:13, and g. glory to the God of heaven
13:2, the dragon g. him his power
4, which g. power unto the beast
15:7, g. unto the seven angels seven
20:13, sea g. up the dead which

Gavest.
Gen. 3:12, woman whom thou g. to
I Ks. 8:34, unto the land which thou g. unto
40, in the land which thou g. unto our
48, their land, which thou g. unto their
II Chr. 6:25, the land which thou g. to them
31, in the land which thou g. unto our
38, toward their land, which thou g.
20:7, and g. it to the seed of Abraham
Neh. 9:7, and g. him the name of Abraham
13, g. them right judgments, and true
15, g. them bread from heaven for
20, g. also thy good spirit to instruct
20, and g. them water for their thirst
22, thou g. them kingdoms and nations
24, g. them into their hands, with their
27, g. them saviours, who saved them
30, therefore g. thou them into the hand
35, great goodness that thou g. them
35, fat land which thou g. before them
36, land that thou g. unto our fathers
Job 39:13, g. thou the goodly wings
Ps. 21:4, life of thee, and thou g. it him
74:14, g. him to be meat to the people
Lu. 7:44, g. me no water for my
45, thou g. me no kiss: but this woman
15:29, and yet thou never g. me a
19:23, wherefore then g. thou not
Jno. 17:4, the work which thou g. me to do
6, which thou g. me out of the world
6, they were, and thou g. them me
8, them the words which thou g. me
12, those that thou g. me I have kept
22, glory which thou g. me I have
18:9, which thou g. me have I lost

Gay.
Js. 2:3, that weareth the g. clothing

Gaza.
Jud. 16:1, Samson went to G.
Jer. 47:1, Pharaon smote G.; 5.
Amos 1:7, send fire on wall of G.
Zech. 9:5, king sh. perish from G.
Acts 8:26, goeth from Jeru. to G.

Gaze.
Ex. 19:21, break through to Lord to g.

Gazing.
Nah. 3:6, I will set thee g. stock
Acts 1:11, why stand ye g. to heaven?
Heb. 10:33, were made g. stock

Geba.
Josh. 21:17, G. with; I Chr. 6:60.
I Ks. 15:22, Asa built G.; II Chr. 16:6.
Is. 10:29, taken lodging at G.
Zech. 14:10, be as plain from G.

Gebal, Ps. 83:7; Ez. 27:9.

Gebim, Is. 10:31.

Gedaliah.
II Ks. 25:24, G. sware; Jer. 40:9.
I Chr. 25:3, G. and Z.; Ezra 10:18.
Jer. 38:1, G. son of Pashur heard
41:2, Ishmael smote G.; 43:6.
Zeph. 1:1, son of Cushi, son of G.

Gehazi, II Ks. 4:12, 27; 5:21, 25; 8:4.

Gemariah, Jer. 29:3; 36:25.

Gender.
Lev. 19:19, shalt not let thy cattle g. with a diverse kind
II Tim. 2:23, knowing that they do g. strifes

Gendered, eth.
Job 21:10, bull g. and faileth not
38:29, hoary frost of heaven, who hath g. it?
Gal. 4:24, mount Sinai, which g. to

Genealogies.
I Chr. 9:1, Israel reckoned by g.
II Chr. 12:15, book of S., con. g.
31:19, portions to all reck. by g.
I Tim. 1:4, no heed to endless g.
Tit. 3:9, avoid fool. questions and g.
the Jews reckoned by, I Chr. 9:1; II Chr. 31:19.
public registers kept of, II Chr. 12:15; Neh. 7:5.
Of Christ
given, Mat. 1:1-17; Lu. 3:23-38.
prove his descent from Judah, Heb. 7:14.
priests who could not prove their own, excluded from the priesthood, Ezra 2:62; Neh. 7:64.
subject of, to be avoided, I Tim. 1:4; Tit. 3:9.
illustrative of the record of saints in the book of life, Lu. 10:20; Heb. 12:23; Rev. 3:5.

Genealogy.
I Chr. 5:1, g. not to be reckoned
Ezra 2:62, sought g.; Neh. 7:64.
8:1, g. of them that went up
Neh. 7:5, I found register of g.

General.
I Chr. 27:34, g. king's army Joab
Heb. 12:23, g. assembly and church

Generally.
II Sam. 17:11, Is. be g. gathered
Jer. 48:38, lamentation g. on all

Generation.
Gen. 7:1, ha. I seen right. in g.
Ex. 17:16, war with Amal. fr. g.
Dt. 23:2, not enter to tenth g.
3, Am. to tenth g. not enter
8, Ed. and Eg. in third g. shall
32:5, perverse and crooked g.; 20.
Jud. 2:10, that g. gath. to father
Ps. 12:7, preserve them from g.
14:5, God is in g. of righte.
22:30, accounted to Lord for a g.
24:6, this g. of them that seek
49:19, he shall go to g. of fathers
73:15, I should offend ag. the g.
78:4, show. to g. praise of Lord
6, that g. to come might know
8, a stubborn and rebellious g.
95:10, grieved with g.; Heb. 3:10.
109:13, g. fol. name be blotted
112:2, g. of upright be blessed
145:4, one g. praise thy works
Prov. 27:24, crown endure every g.?
30:11, a g. that curseth father
12, there is g. pure in own eyes
13, g. lofty
14, g. whose teeth
Ecc. 1:4, one g. passeth, another g.
Is. 13:20, not dwelt in from g. to g.; Jer. 50:39.
34:10, from g. to g. it shall lie; 17.
51:8, my salvat. be from g. to g.
53:8, who decl. his g.; Acts 8:33.
Lam. 5:19, throne rem. fr. g. to g.
Dan. 4:3, his dominion is from g. to g.; 34.
Mat. 1:1, book of g. of Jesus Christ
3:7, O g. of vipers; 12:34; 23:33; Lu. 3:7.
11:16, shall liken g.; Lu. 7:31.
12:39, adulterous g. seeketh sign; 16:4; Mk. 8:12; Lu. 11:29.
41, in judgm. with g.; Lu. 11:32.
42, queen of S. wi. g.; Lu. 11:31.
17:17, O perverse g.; Mk. 9:19; Lu. 9:41.
23:36, things come on this g.
24:34, this g. not pass; Mk. 13:30; Lu. 21:32.
Mk. 8:38, asha. of me in sin. g.
Lu. 1:50 mercy on them g. to g.
11:30, so sh. S. of man be to g.
50, blood of proph. req. of g.; 51.
16:8, child. of world in g. wiser
Acts 2:40, save from untoward g.
13:36, David, after served own g.
I Pet. 2:9, ye are a chosen g.

Generations.
Gen. 2:4, these are g. of heavens
5:1, g. of Ad.; 6:9, g. of N.; 10:1.
6:9, Noah was perfect in his g.
9:12, covenant for perpetual g.
11:10, g. of Shem; 27, g. of Terah
17:12, every man-child is g. circumcised
25:12, g. of Ish.; 13; I Chr. 1:29.
19, g. of Isaac; 36:1, g. of E.; 9.
37:2, these are the g. of Jacob
Ex. 3:15, memorial to all g.
12:14, feast to Lord through. g.
42, a night to be observed in g.
16:32, homer to be kept for g.; 33.
27:21, a statute for ever to their g.; 30:21; Lev. 3:17; 6:18; 7:36; 10:9; 17:7; 23:14, 21, 31, 41.
30:8, incense; 31, oil through. g.
31:13, sab. a sign through g.; 16.
40:15, everlasting priesthood throughout their g.
Dt. 7:9, Lord keepeth covenant to a thousand. g
32:7, consider years of many g.
Jud. 3:2, g. of Israel might teach
Ruth 4:18, these are g. of Pharez
I Chr. 16:15, word which he commanded to a thousand g.; Ps. 105:8.
Job 42:16, J. saw son's s. four g.
Ps. 33:11, thoughts of h.-to all g.
45:17, name remember. in all g.
61:6, the king's years as many g.
72:5, shall fear thee throughout all g.
79:13, will show praise to all g.
85:5, th. draw anger to all g.?
89:4, will build throne to all g.
Ps. 90:1, our dwelling-pla. in all g.
100:5, his truth end. to all g.
102:12, thy remem. to all g.
24, thy years through all g.
106:31, counted righte. to all g.
119:90, thy faith. is to all g.
135:13, thy mem. through. all g.
145:13, thy dom. through. all g.
146:10, thy God, O Zion, unto all g.
Is. 41:4, calling g. from begin.
51:9, awake, O arm of L., as in g.
60:15, make thee joy of g.
61:4, repair desolations of g.
Mat. 1:17, g. from Abraham to David are fourteen g.
Lu. 1:48, g. sh. call me blessed
Col. 1:26, mys. hid fr. ages and g.

Gennesaret, Mat. 14:34; Mk. 6:53; Lu. 5:1.

Gentile.
Rom. 2:9, Jew first, and also of the G.; 10.

Gentiles.
Gen. 10:5, isles of G. were divided
Is. 11:10, root of Jesse; to it shall G. seek
42:1, judgm. to G.; Mat. 12:18.
6, light to G.; 49:6; Lu. 2:32; Acts 13:47.
49:22, I will lift my hand to G.
54:3, thy seed shall inherit the G.
60:3, G. shall come to thy light
5, forces of G. shall come; 11.
16, shalt suck the milk of G.
61:6, ye shall eat the riches of G.
9, seed sh. be known am. the G.
62:2, G. sh. see thy righteousness
66:12, glory of G. like flow. stre.
19, declare my glory among G.
Jer. 4:7, destroyer of G. is on way
14:22, vanities of G. cause rain?
Lam. 2:9, king and princes am. G.
Ez. 4:13, eat defil. bread am. G.
Joel 3:9, proclaim ye this am. G.
Mic. 5:8, remnant of Jacob am. G.
Zech. 1:21, to cast out horns of G.
Mal. 1:11, name shall be great among G.
Mat. 4:15, Galilee of the G.
6:32, after all th. things G. seek
10:5, go not into way of the G.
18, testimony ag. them and G.
12:21, in his name sh. the G. tru.
20:19, shall deliver him to the G.; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 18:32.
25, prin. of G. exer.; Lu. 22:25.
Lu. 21:24, Jerusalem trodden of G., till times of G. be fulfilled
Jno. 7:35, to disp. am. G. teach G.
Acts 7:45, with Jesus into possession of G.
9:15, to bear my name before G.
10:45, on the G. was poured gift
11:1, G. received word of God
18, hath G. to G. granted rep.?
13:42, G. besought words preach.
46, P. and B. said, We turn to G.
14:27, opened door of faith to G.
15:3, declare the conversion of G.
7, G. by my mou. sh. hear word
12, wonders G. wrought am. G.
14, God at first did visit G.; 17.
19, them which from am. the G.
23, greeting to breth. of the G.
18:6, henceforth I will go to G.
21:19, God wrought am. the G.
21, teachest Jews among G. to forsake
25, touch. the G. which believe
22:21, I will send thee far to G.
26:20, G. that they should repent
23, Ch. sh. show light to the G.
28:28, salvation of God sent to G.
Rom. 1:13, fruit, as am. other G.
2:14, G. which have not the law
24, God blasphemed am. the G.
3:9, proved Jews and G. und. sin
29, is he not of G.? yes, of G.
9:24, not of Jews, but also of G.
30, G. which followed not after
11:11, salvation come to the G.
12, dimin. of them riches of G.
13, to you G. as the apos. of G.
25, till the fulness of G. be come
15:9, that G. might glorify God; I will confess among G.
10, rejoice ye G., with his peo.
11, praise Lord, all G.; and laud
12, over G.: in him shall G. trust
16, minist. of Jesus Christ to G. that offering up of the G.; 18.
27, if G. have been made parta.
16:4, all the churches of the G.
I Cor. 5:1, not named among G.
10:20, thing G. sacrifice to devils
32, offence neither to J. nor G.
12:2, ye know ye were G. carried
13, whether we be Jews or G.
Gal. 2:12, he did eat with G.
14, manner of G., why compellest thou G. to live as Jews?
15, Jews, and not sinners of G.
3:14, blessing of Abraham on G.
Eph. 2:11, in time past G. in flesh
3:1, prisoner of Jesus Christ for G
6, that G. should be fellow-heirs
8, preach am. G. unsea. riches
4:17, ye walk not as other G.
Col. 1:27, glory of mystery am. G.
I Thess. 2:16, forbid. to spe. to G.
4:5, in lust of concupis. as the G.

Gentiles—(Continued.
I Tim. 2:7, ordained teacher of G.
3:16, preached to the G.
II Tim. 1:11, teacher of G.
I Pet. 2:12, convers. honest am. G.
4:3, to have wrought will of G.
III Jno. 7, taking nothing of the G.
Rev. 11:2, the court is given to G.
comprehend all nations except the Jews, Rom. 2:9; 3:9; 9:24.
Called
heathen, Ps. 2:1; Gal. 3:8.
nations, Ps. 9:20; 22:28; Is. 9:1.
uncircumcised, I Sam. 14:6; Is. 52:1.
uncircumcision, Rom. 2:26.
Greeks, Rom. 1:16; 10:12.
strangers, Is. 14:1; 60:10.
ruled by God, II Chr. 20:6; Ps. 47:8.
chastised by God, Ps. 9:5; 94:10.
counsel of, brought to naught, Ps. 33:10.
Characterized as
ignorant of God, Rom. 1:21; I Thess. 4:5.
refusing to know God, Rom. 1:28.
without the law, Rom. 2:14.
idolatrous, Rom. 1:23, 25; I Cor. 12:2.
superstitious, Dt. 18:14.
depraved and wicked, Rom. 1:28-32; Eph. 4:19.
blasphemous and reproachful, Neh. 5:9.
constant to their false gods, Jer. 2:11.
hated and despised the Jews, Esth. 9:1, 5; Ps. 44:13, 14; 123:3.
often ravaged and defiled the holy land and sanctuary, Ps. 79:1; Lam. 1:10.
The Jews
not to follow the ways of, Lev. 18:3; Jer. 10:2.
not to intermarry with, Dt. 7:3.
permitted to have, as servants, Lev. 25:44.
despised, as if dogs, Mat. 15:26.
never associated with, Acts 10:28; 11:2, 3.
often corrupted by, II Ks. 17:7, 8.
dispersed amongst, Jno. 7:35.
excluded from Israel's privileges, Eph. 2:11, 12.
not allowed to enter the temple, Acts 21:28, 29.
outer court of temple for, Eph. 2:14; Rev. 11:2.
given to Christ as his inheritance, Ps. 2:8.
Christ given as a light to, Is. 42:6; Lu. 2:32.
conversion of, predicted, Is. 2:2; 11:10.
united with the Jews against Christ, Acts 4:27.
the gospel not to be preached to, till preached to the Jews, Mat. 10:5; Lu. 24:47; Acts 13:46.
first special introduction of the gospel to, Acts 10:34-45; 15:7-14.
first general introduction of the gospel to, Acts 13:48, 49, 52; 15:12.
Paul the apostle of, Acts 9:15; Gal. 2:7, 8.
Jerusalem trodden down by, etc., Lu. 21:24.
Israel rejected till the fulness of, Rom. 11:25.

Gentle.
I Thess. 2:7, but we were g. among you, even
II Tim. 2:24, not strive; but be g. unto all men
Tit. 3:2, to be no brawlers, but g.
Js. 3:17, g., and easy to be intreated
I Pet. 2:18, not only to the good and g., but also

Gentleness.
II Sam. 22:36, and thy g. hath made me great
Ps. 18:35, and thy g. hath made me
II Cor. 10:1, by the meekness and g. of Christ
Gal. 5:22, longsuffering, g., goodness, faith

Gently.
II Sam. 18:5, deal g. for my sake
Is. 40:11, g. lead those that are with young

Genubath.
I Ks. 11:20, Tahpenes bare him G. his son
20, and G. was in Pharaoh's household

Gera.
Gen. 46:21, and Becher, and Ashbel, G., and
Jud. 3:15, Ehud the son of G., a Benjamite
II Sam. 16:5, name was Shimei, the son of G.
19:16, Shimei the son of G., a Benjamite
18, Shimei the son of G. fell down
I Ks. 2:8, hast with thee Shimei the son of G.
I Chr. 8:3, Addar, and G., and Abihud
5, G., and Shephuphan, and Huram
7, Ahiah, and G., he removed them

Gerahs.
Ex. 30:13, shekel is twenty g.:) an half shekel
Lev. 27:25, twenty g. shall be the shekel
Num. 3:47, take them: (the shekel is twenty g.:)
18:16, the sanctuary, which is twenty g.
Ez. 45:12, the shekel shall be twenty g.

Gerar.
Gen. 10:19, as thou comest to G., unto Gaza
20:1, and Shur, and sojourned in G.
2, and Abimelech king of G. sent
26:1, king of the Philistines unto G.
6, and Isaac dwelt in G.
17, pitched his tent in the valley of G.
20, herdmen of G. did strive with
26, Abimelech went to him from G.
II Chr. 14:13, with him pursued them unto G.
14, smote all the cities round about G.

Gergesenes.
Mat. 8:28, side into the country of the G.

Gerizim.
Dt. 11:29, put the blessing upon mount G.
27:12, upon mount G. to bless the people
Josh. 8:33, against mount G., and half of them
Jud. 9:7, in the top of mount G., and lifted

Gershom.
Ex. 2:22, son, and he called his name G.
18:3, which the name of the one was G.
Jud. 18:30, and Jonathan, the son of G., the
I Chr. 6:16, the sons of Levi; G., Kohath, and
17, the sons of G.; Libni, and Shimei
20, G.; Libni his son, Jahath his
43, the son of Jahath, the son of G.
62, of G. throughout their families
71, the sons of G. were given out of
15:7, of the sons of G.; Joel the chief
23:15, sons of Moses were, G., and Eliezer
16, sons of G., Shebuel was the chief
26:24, and Shebuel the son of G.
Ezra 8:2, of the sons of Phinehas; G.

Gershon.
Gen. 46:11, sons of Levi; G., Kohath, and
Ex. 6:16, G., and Kohath, and Merari; and
17, sons of G., Libni, and Shimi
Num. 3:17, by their names; G., and Kohath
18, the sons of G. by their families
21, of G. was the family of the Libnites
25, charge of the sons of G. in the
4:22, sum of the sons of G.
28, the sons of G. in the tabernacle
38, were numbered of the sons of G.
41, of the families of the sons of G.
7:7, oxen he gave unto the sons of G.
10:17, sons of G. and the sons of Merari
26:57, G., the family of the Gershonites
Josh. 21:6, G. had by lot out of the families
27, unto the children of G., of the
I Chr. 6:1, the sons of Levi; G., Kohath, and
23:6, sons of Levi, namely G., Kohath

Gershonite.
I Chr. 26:21, the sons of the G. Laadan, chief
21, even of Laadan the G., were
29:8, Lord, by the hand of Jehiel the G.

Gershonites.
Num. 3:21, these are the families of the G.
23, the families of the G. shall pitch
3:24, father of the G. shall be Eliasaph
4:24, service of the families of the G.
27, service of the sons of the G.
26:57, of Gershon, the family of the G.
Josh. 21:33, the cities of the G. according to
I Chr. 23:7, of the G. were, Laadan
II Chr. 29:12, and of the G.; Joah

Gesham.
I Chr. 2:47, Regem, and Jotham, and G., and

Geshem.
Neh. 2:19, and G. the Arabian, heard it
6:1, Tobiah, and G. the Arabian
2, Sanballat and G. sent unto me

Geshur.
II Sam. 3:3, the daughter of Talmai king of G.
13:37, the son of Ammihud, king of G.
38, Absalom fled, and went to G.
14:23, Joab arose and went to G.
32, wherefore am I come from G.?
15:8, vow while I abode at G. in Syria
I Chr. 2:23, and he took G., and Aram, with
3:2, daughter of Talmai king of G.

Geshuri.
Dt. 3:14, the coasts of G. and Maachathi
Josh. 13:2, of the Philistines, and all G.

Geshurites.
Josh. 12:5, of the G. and the Maachathites
13:11, border of the G. and Maachathites
13, Israel expelled not the G., nor
13, the G. and the Maachathites
I Sam. 27:8, invaded the G., and the Gezrites

Get.
Gen. 12:1, g. thee out of thy county
19:14, said, Up, g. you out of this place
22:2, g. thee into the land of Moriah
31:13, g. thee out from this land
34:4, saying, G. me this damsel to wife
10, therein, and g. you possessions therein
42:2, g. you down thither, and buy
44:17, g. you up in peace unto your
45:17, g. you unto the land of Canaan
Ex. 4:10, and so g. them up out of the land
5:4, g. you unto your burdens
11, g. you straw where ye can find it
7:15, g. thee unto Pharaoh in the
10:28, g. thee from me, take heed
11:8, g. thee out, and all the people
12:31, g. you forth from among my people
14:17, I will g. me honour upon Pharaoh
19:24, away, g. thee down, and
32:7, go, g. thee down; for thy people
Lev. 14:21, be be poor, and cannot g. so much
22, such as he is able to g.
30, young pigeons, such as he can g.
31, even such as he is able to g.
32, whose hand is not able to g. that
Num. 6:21, that that his hand shall g.
13:17, g. you up this way southward
14:25, and g. you into the wilderness by
16:24, g. you up from about the
45, g. you up from among this
22:13, g. you into your land: for the
34, I will g. me back again
27:12, g. thee up into this mount
Dt. 2:13, and g. you over the brook Zered
3:27, g. thee up into the top of Pisgah
5:30, g. you into your tents again
8:18, that giveth the power to g. wealth
9:12, g. thee down quickly from hence
17:8, and g. thee up into the place
28:43, is within thee shall g. up above
32:49, g. thee up into this mountain
Josh. 2:16, g. you to the mountain
7:10, g. thee up; wherefore liest thou
17:15, g. thee up to the wood country
22:4, and g. you unto your tents
Jud. 7:9, arise, g. thee down unto the host
14:2, therefore g. her for me to wife
3, g. her for me; for she pleaseth
19:9, to morrow g. you early on your way
Ruth 3:3, and g. thee down to the floor
I Sam. 9:13, now therefore g. you up; for
15:6, g. you down from among the
20:29, let me g. away, I pray thee
22:5, and g. thee into the land of Judah
23:26, David made haste to g. away
25:5, g. you up to Carmel, and go to
II Sam. 20:6, lest he g. him fenced cities, and
I Ks. 1:2, that my lord the king may g. heat
13, go and g. thee in unto king David
2:26, g. thee to Anathoth, unto thine
12:18, Rehoboam made speed to g. him
14:2, g. thee to Shiloh: behold
12, arise thou therefore, g. thee to
17:3, g. thee hence, and turn the
I Ks. 17:9, arise, g. thee to Zarephath
18:41, g. thee up, eat and drink
44, prepare thy chariot, and g. thee
II Ks. 3:13, g. thee to the prophets
7:12, shall catch them alive, and g.
II Chr. 10:18, Rehoboam made speed to g. him
Neh. 9:10, so didst thou g. thee a name, as it
Ps. 119:104, thy precepts I g. understanding
Prov. 4:5, g. wisdom, g. understanding
7, therefore g. wisdom: and with
7, thy getting g. understanding
6:33, wound and dishonour shall he g.
16:16, better is it to g. wisdom than gold!
16, to g. understanding rather to be
17:16, the hand of a fool to g. wisdom
22:25, learn his ways, and g. a snare to
Ecc. 3:6, a time to g., and a time to lose
Song 4:6, I will g. me to the mountain of
7:12, let us g. up early to the vineyards
Is. 22:15, go, g. thee unto this treasurer
30:11, g. you out of the way, turn
22, shalt say unto it, G. thee hence
40:9, g. thee up into the high mountain
47:5, g. thee into darkness, O daughter
Jer. 5:5, I will g. me unto the great men
13:1, go and g. thee a linen girdle
19:1, and g. a potter's earthen bottle
46:4, g. up, ye horsemen, and stand
48:9, that it may flee and g. away
49:30, flee, g. you far off, dwell deep
31, arise, g. you up unto the wealthy
Lam. 3:7, me about, that I cannot g. out
Ez. 3:4, go, g. thee unto the house of Israel
11, go, g. thee to them of the captivity
11:15, g. you far from the Lord
22:27, to destroy souls, to g. dishonest
Dan. 4:14, let the beasts g. away from under
Joel 3:13, come, g. you down; for the press
Zeph. 3:19, and I will g. them praise and
Zech. 6:7, g. you hence, walk to and fro
Mat. 4:10, g. thee hence, Satan: for
14:22, his disciples to g. into a ship
16:23, unto Peter, G. thee behind
Mk. 6:45, his disciples to g. into the ship
8:33, g. thee behind me, Satan: for
Lu. 4:8, g. thee behind me, Satan
9:12, and lodge, and g. victuals: for
13:31, g. thee out, and depart hence
Acts 7:3, g. thee out of thy country
10:20, g. thee down, and go with them
22:18, g. thee quickly out of Jerusalem
27:43, first into the sea, and g. to land
II Cor. 2:11, lest Satan should g. an advantage
Js. 4:13, and buy and sell, and g. gain

Gether.
Gen. 10:23, of Aram; Uz, and Hul, and G.
I Chr. 1:17, Aram, and Uz, and Hul, and G.

Gethsemane.
Mat. 26:36, with them unto a place called G.
Mk. 14:32, to a place which was named G.

Getteth.
II Sam. 5:8, whosoever g. up to the gutter
Prov. 3:13, the man that g. understanding
9:7, a scorner g. to himself shame
7, rebuketh a wicked man g. himself a
15:32, heareth reproof g. understanding
18:15, heart of the prudent g. knowledge
19:8, he that g. wisdom loveth his own
Jer. 17:11, he that g. riches, and not by right
48:44, and he that g. up out of the pit

Getting.
Gen. 31:18, the cattle of his g., which he had
Prov. 4:7, with all thy g. get understanding
21:6, g. of treasures by a lying tongue

Geuel.
Num. 13:15, of the tribe of Gad, G. the son of
Gezer.
Josh. 10:33, Horam king of G. came
12:12, Eglon, one; the king of G., one
16:3, Beth-boron the nether, and to G.
10, Canaanites that dwelt in G.
21:21, of refuge for the slayer; and G.
Jud. 1:29, G.; but the Canaanites dwelt in G.
I Ks. 9:15, and Hazor, and Megiddo, and G.
16, gone up, and taken G., and burnt
17, Solomon built G., and Beth-horon
I Chr. 6:67, they gave also G. with her suburbs
7:28, eastward Naaran, and westward G.
20:4, a war at G. with the Philistines
Gezrites.
I Sam. 27:8, Geshurites, and the G., and the
Ghost.
Gen. 25:8, then Abraham gave up the g.
17, and he gave up the g. and died
35:29, and Isaac gave up the g.
49:33, and yielded up the g., and
Job 3:11, why did I not give up the g. when
10:18, oh that I had given up the g.
11:20, shall be as the giving up of the g.
13:19, tongue, I shall give up the g.
14:10, yea, man giveth up the g.
Jer. 15:9, she hath given up the g.; her sun
Lam. 1:19, mine elders gave up the g. in the
Mat. 1:18, found with child of the Holy G.
20, in her is of the Holy G.
3:11, with the Holy G., and with fire
12:31, blasphemy against the Holy G.
32, speaketh against the Holy G.
27:50, yielded up the g.
28:19, of the Son, and of the Holy G.
Mk. 1:8, baptize you with the Holy G.
3:29, blaspheme against the Holy G.
12:36, himself said by the Holy G.
13:11, ye that speak, but the Holy G.
15:37, a loud voice, and gave up the g.
39, so cried out, and gave up the g.
Lu. 1:15, be filled with the Holy G.
35, Holy G. shall come upon thee
41, was filled with the Holy G.
67, was filled with the Holy G.
2:25, and the Holy G. was upon him
26, unto him by the Holy G.
3:16, baptize you with the Holy G.
22, and the Holy G. descended in
4:1, Jesus being full of the Holy G.
12:10, against the Holy G.
12, for the Holy G. shall teach
23:46, said thus, he gave up the g.
Jno. 1:33, baptizeth with the Holy G.
7:39, for the Holy G. was not yet
14:26, Holy G., whom the Father
19:30, his head, and gave up the g
20:22, them, Receive ye the Holy G.
Acts 1:2, he through the Holy G. had
5, be baptized with the Holy G.
8, after that the Holy G. is come
16, which the Holy G. by the mouth
2:4, were all filled with the Holy G.
33, the promise of the Holy G.
38, receive the gift of the Holy G.
4:8, Peter, filled with the Holy G.
31, were all filled with the Holy G
5:3, to lie to the Holy G., and to keep
5, fell down, and gave up the g.
10, at his feet and yielded up the g
32, and so is also the Holy G.
6:3, full of the Holy G. and wisdom
5, of faith and of the Holy G.
7:51, do always resist the Holy G.
55, he, being full of the Holy G.
8:15, they might receive the Holy G.
17, they received the Holy G.
18, Holy G. was given, he offered
19, he may receive the Holy G.
9:17, and be filled with the Holy G.
31, in the comfort of the Holy G.
10:38, the Holy G. and with power
44, the Holy G. fell on all them
45, out the gift of the Holy G.
47, have received the Holy G. as
11:15, the Holy G. fell on them
16, be baptized with the Holy G.
24, man, and full of the Holy G.
12:23, of worms and gave up the g
13:2, the Holy G. said, Separate me
4, being sent forth by the Holy G.
9, Paul,) filled with the Holy G.
Acts 13:52, with joy, and with the Holy G.
15:8, giving them the Holy G., even
28, it seemed good to the Holy G.
16:6, were forbidden of the Holy G.
19:2, Have ye received the Holy G.
2, whether there be any Holy G.
6, the Holy G. came on them; and
20:23, that the Holy G. witnesseth
28, Holy G. hath made you overseers
21:11, thus saith the Holy G., So
28:25, spake the Holy G. by Esaias
Rom. 5:5, by the Holy G. which is given
9:1, me witness in the Holy G.
14:17, peace, and joy in the Holy G.
15:13, the power of the Holy G.
16, being sanctified by the Holy G.
I Cor. 2:13, the Holy G. teacheth
6:19, the temple of the Holy G.
12:3, the Lord, but by the Holy G.
II Cor. 6:6, the Holy G., by love unfeigned
13:14, the communion of the Holy G.
I Thess. 1:5, in power, and in the Holy G.
6, with joy of the Holy G.
II Tim. 1:14, by the Holy G. which dwelleth
Tit. 3:5, and renewing of the Holy G.
Heb. 2:4, gifts of the Holy G., according
3:7 (as the Holy G. saith, To day if
6:4, made partakers of the Holy G.
9:8, the Holy G. this signifying
10:15, Holy G. also is a witness to
I Pet. 1:12, Holy G. sent down from heaven
II Pet. 1:21, were moved by the Holy G.
I Jno. 5:7, Holy G.: and these three are one
Jude 20, praying in the Holy G.
Giah.
II Sam. 2:24, G. by the way of the wilderness
Giant.
II Sam. 21:16, of g.; 18; I Chr. 20:4.
I Chr. 20:6, son of g.; 8, born to g.
Job 16:14, runneth on me like g.
Giants.
Gen. 6:4, there were g. in earth
Num. 13:33, we saw g. sons of A.
Dt. 2:11, Em. were counted g.
3:11, Og. of B. remained of remnant of g.; Josh. 12:4; 13:12.
13, Bash. called the land of g.
Josh. 15:8, lot of J. at valley of g.
17:15, get thee up to land of g.
18:16, Benj came to valley of g.
Gibeah.
Jud. 19:14 by G.; 16, 20:9, 13.
I Sam. 10:26, home to G.; 15:34.
II Sam. 21:6, sev. sons to L. in G.
Is. 10:29 afraid, G. of Saul is fled
Hos. 5:8, blow cornet in G.; 9:9.
10:9, sinned from days of G.
Gibeon.
Josh. 10:12, stand still upon G.
II Sam. 3:30, slain Asahel at G.
I Ks. 3:5, in G. L. app. to Sol.; 9:2.
I Chr. 8:29, at G. dwelt father of G.; 9:35.
21:29, altar of burnt offering at G.
Is. 28:21, as in the valley of G.
Gibeonites.
descended from the Hivites and Amorites, Josh. 9:3, 7, with II Sam. 21:2.
a mighty and warlike people, Josh. 10:2.
cities of, Josh. 9:17.
Israel
deceived by, Josh. 9:4-13.
made a league with, Josh. 9:15.
spared on account of their oath, Josh. 9:18, 19.
appointed, hewers of wood, etc., Josh. 9:20-27.
attacked by the kings of Canaan, Josh. 10:1-5.
delivered by Israel, Josh. 10:6-10.
Saul sought to destroy, II Sam. 21:2.
Israel plagued for Saul's cruelty to, II Sam. 21:1.
effected the destruction of the remnant of Saul's house, II Sam. 21:4-9.
the office of the Nethinim probably originated in, I Chr. 9:2.
part of, returned from the captivity, Neh. 7:25.
Gideon.
Heb. 11:32, would fail to tell of G.
See Jud. 6:11, 24, 34; 7:1, 14, 18; 8:21.
Gideoni, Num. 1:11; 2:22; 7:60, 65.
Gift.
Gen. 34:12, so much dowry and g.
Ex. 23:8, take no g.; for g. blindeth the wise; Dt. 16:19.
Num. 8:19, given Lev. as g.; 18:6.
Ps. 15:12, daughter of T. with g.
Prov. 17:8, g. as precious stone
23, wicked tak. g. out of bosom
Prov. 18:16, a man's g. maketh
21:14, g. in secret pacifieth ang.
25:14, whoso boasteth of false g.
Ecc. 3:13, it is the g. of G.; 5:19.
7:7, g. destroyeth the heart
Mat. 5:23, bring g. to the altar
24, leave g. before altar and go
8:4, offer g. that M. commanded
15:5, a g. by whatso. thou mightest be profited; Mk. 7:11.
23:18, whoso sweareth by g.; 19.
Jno. 4:10, thou knewest g. of G.
Acts 2:38, sh. receive g. of H. G.
8:20, thought g. of G. be purch.
10:45, on Gentiles poured out g.
11:17, God gave them like g.
Rom. 1:11, impart spiritual g.
5:15, not as offence, so is free g.
16, g. free g. of many offences
17, which receive g. of righte.
18, the free g. came on all men
6:23, the g. of God is eternal life
I Cor. 1:7, ye come behi. in no g.
7:7, ev. man hath pro. g. of God
13:2, though I have g. of prophecy
II Cor. 8:4, that we would rec. g.
9:15, thanks to God for unsp. g.
Eph. 2:8, faith is the g. of God
4:7, according to the measure of the g. of Christ
Phil. 4:17, not bec. I desire a g.
I Tim. 4:14, neglect not g. in thee
II Tim. 1:6, stir up the g. in thee
Heb. 6:4, tasted of heavenly g.
Js. 1:17, every good g. and perfect g. is from above
Gift of the Holy Ghost, The.
by the Father, Neh. 9:20; Lu. 11:13.
by the Son, Jno. 20:22.
to Christ without measure, Jno. 3:34.
Given
according to promise, Acts 2:38, 39.
upon the exaltation of Christ, Ps. 68:18; Jno. 7:39.
through the intercession of Christ, Jno. 14:16.
in answer to prayer, Lu. 11:13, Eph. 1:16, 17.
for instruction, Neh. 9:20.
for comfort of saints, Jno. 14:16.
to those who repent and believe, Acts 2:38.
to those who obey God, Acts 5:32.
to the Gentiles, Acts 10:44, 45; 11:17; 15:8.
is abundant, Ps. 68:9; Jno. 7:38, 39.
is permanent, Is. 59:21; Hag. 2:5; I Pet. 4:14.
is fructifying, Is. 32:15.
received through faith, Gal. 3:14.
an evidence of union with Christ, I Jno. 3:24; 4:13.
an earnest of the inheritance of the saints, II Cor. 1:22; 5:5; Eph 1:14.
a pledge of the continued favor of God, Ez. 39:29.
Gifts.
Gen. 25:6, Abra. gave g. to sons
Lev. 23:38, feasts, besides your g.
Num. 18:29, of all your g. offer
II Chr. 19:7, with L. is no tak. g.
Esth. 2:18, Ahasuerus gave g.
9:22, sending g. to the poor
Ps. 68:18, received g. for men
72:10, kings of Sheba offer g.
Prov. 6:35, though thou givest g.
15:27, that hateth g. shall live
19:6, man friend to him giv. g.
29:4, g. overthroweth judgment
Is. 1:23, every one loveth g.
Ez. 16:33, g. to whor. g. to lov.
20:26, I polluted them in own g.
31, when ye offer g. ye pollute
39, pollute name no more wi. g.
22:12, in thee have they taken g.
Dan. 2:48, king gave Daniel g.
5:17, let thy g. be to thyself
Mat. 2:11, presented to him g.
7:11, to give good g.; Lu. 11:13.
Lu. 21:1, rich casting their g.
5, temple was adorned with g.
Rom. 11:29, g. of G. without rep.
12:6, g. differing accor. to grace
I Cor. 12:1, concerning spirit. g.
4, there are diversities of g.
9, another g. of healing; 28, 30.
31, covet earnestly the best g.
14:1, and desire spiritual g.
Eph. 4:8, and gave g. to men
Heb. 2:4, God witness with g.
5:1, may offer g. and sacrifices
8:3, high priest ord. to offer g.
4, there are priests that offer g.
9:9, offered, both g. and sacrif.
11:4, God testifying of Abel's g.
Rev. 11:10, dwell on earth send g.
Gifts of God, The.
all blessings are, Js. 1:17; II Pet. 1:3.
are dispensed according to his will, Ecc. 2:26; Dan. 2:21; Rom. 12:6; I Cor. 7:7.
are free and abundant, Num. 14:8; Rom. 8:32.
Spiritual,
Christ the chief of, Is. 42:6; 55:4; Jno. 3:16; 4:10; 6:32, 33.
are through Christ, Ps. 68:18, with Eph. 4:7, 8; Jno. 6:27.
the Holy Ghost, Lu. 11:13; Acts 8:20.
grace, Ps. 84:11; Js. 4:6.
wisdom, Prov. 2:6; Js. 1:5.
repentance, Acts 11:18.
faith, Eph. 2:8; Phil. 1:29.
righteousness, Rom. 5:16, 17.
strength and power, Ps. 68:35.
a new heart, Ez. 11:19.
peace, Ps. 29:11.
rest, Mat. 11:28; II Thess. 1:7.
glory, Ps. 84:11; Jno. 17:22.
eternal life, Rom. 6:23.
not repented of by him, Rom. 11:29.
to be used for mutual profit, I Pet. 4:10.
pray for, Mat. 7:7, 11; Jno. 16:23, 24.
acknowledge, Ps. 4:7; 21:2.
Temporal,
life, Is. 42:5.
food and raiment, Mat. 6:25-33.
rain and fruitful seasons, Gen. 27:28; Lev. 26:4, 5; Is. 30:23.
wisdom, II Chr. 1:12.
peace, Lev. 26:6; I Chr. 22:9.
all good things, Ps. 34:10; I Tim. 6:17.
to be used and enjoyed, Ecc. 3:13; 5:19, 20; I Tim. 4:4, 5.
should cause us to remember God Dt. 8:18.
all creatures partake of, Ps. 136:25; 145:15, 16.
pray for, Zech. 10:1; Mat. 6:11.
illustrated, Mat. 25:15-30.
Gihon.
Gen. 2:13, name of river is G.
I Ks. 1:33, bring Sol. to G.; 38, 45.
Gilboa.
II Sam. 1:21, G., let there be no
See I Sam. 31:1, 8; II Sam. 21:12; I Chr. 10:1, 8.
Gilead.
Num. 32:1, G. place for cattle; 40.
Ps. 60:7, G. mine, Man.; 108:8.
Song 4:1, hair as goats fr. G.; 6:5.
Jer. 8:22, there no balm in G.?
22:6, art G.; 46:11, go into G.
Hos. 6:8, G. is the city of them
12:11, is there iniquity in G.?
Gileadite, s., Jud. 10:3; 11:1; 12:4, 5; II Sam. 17:27.
Gilgal.
Josh. 4:19, enc. in G.; 9:6; 10:6.
Jud. 2:1, angel came from G.
I Sam. 7:16, S. went to G.; 11:14.
13:7, Saul in G.; 8; 15:33.
Amos 4:4, at G. multiply trans.
Mic. 6:5, him from Shittim to G.
Gilonite, II Sam. 15:12; 23:34.
Gin, s.
Job 18:9, g. sh. take him by heel
Ps. 140:5; 141:9; Is. 8:14; Amos 3:5.
Gird.
Ex. 29:5, g. him with girdle; 9.
Jud. 3:16, Ehud did g. dagger
I Sam. 25:13, g. on ev. man sword
Ps. 45:3, g. sword on thy thigh
Is. 8:9, g. yourselves, and ye shall be broken in pieces
Ez. 44:18, g. what caus. sweat
Joel 1:13, g. yours, and lament
Lu. 12:37, sh. g. himself and
17:8, g. thyself and serve me
Jno. 21:18, old, another g. thee
Acts 12:8, g. and bind on sandals
Girded.
Lev. 8:7, he g. him with girdle
I Sam. 2:18, Sam. g. with a linen ephod
20:8, Joab's garment g. to him
22:40, g. with strength; Ps. 18:39.
I Ks. 20:32, g. sackcloth on loins
Ps. 30:11, g. me with gladness
65:6, being g. with power
93:1, strength wherewith he g.
109:19, girdle wherewith he is g.
Is. 45:5, I g. thee, though thou
Lam. 2:10, elders of Zion g. with
Ez. 16:10, I g. thee with fine li.
23:15, images g. with girdles
Joel 1:8, lament like a virgin g.
Jno. 13:4, took towel and g. him.
5, towel wherewith he was g.
Rev. 15:6, breasts g. with girdle
Girdedst.
Jno. 21:18, when young, thou g.
Girdeth.
I Ks. 20:11, him that g. his harn.
Job 12:18, and he g. their loins
Ps. 18:32, it is God that g. me
Prov. 31:17, she g. her loins
Girding.
Is. 3:24, instead of a stomacher a g. of sackcloth
22:12, Lord did call to g. with sackcloth
Girdle.
Ex. 28:4, they shall make a g.
8, curious g. of ephod; 27, 28; 29:5; 39:5, 20; Lev. 8:7.
39, thou make g. of needlework
39:29, g. of fine twined linen
I Sam. 18:4, gave Da. bow and g.
I Ks. 2:5, blood of war on his g.
II Ks. 1:8, Elij. girt with g. of lea.
Job 12:18, loins of kings with g.

Girdle—Continued.
Ps. 109:19, g. wherewith he is
Is. 3:24, instead of a g. a rent
5:27, nor shall g. of loins be
11:5, righteous. be g. of loins,
faithfulness g. of reins
22:21, strengthen Eliakim wi. g.
Jer. 13:1, get thee a linen g.
10, as this g. good for nothing
Mat. 3:4, J. had a l. g.; Mk. 1:6.
Acts 21:11, took P.'s g., owneth g.
Rev. 1:13, girt about paps with a
golden g.

Girdles.
Ex. 28:40, for Aaron's sons g.
29:9, Aaron and sons with g.
Prov. 31:24, deliver. g. to merch.
Ez. 23:15, images of C. with g.
Rev. 15:6, angels g. wi. golden g.

Girgashite, s.
Gen. 10:16, beg. the G.; I Chr. 1:14.
15:21, the land G.; Neh. 9:8.
Josh. 3:10, will drive out the G.

Girl, s.
Joel 3:3, have sold g. for wine
Zech. 8:5, full of boys and g.

Girt.
I Sam. 2:4, that stumbled are g.
II Ks. 1:8, g. with girdle of leather
Jno. 21:7, S. Pet. g. fisher's coat
Eph. 6:14, loins g. with truth
Rev. 1:13, g. about paps with a
golden girdle

Gittite, II Sam. 6:10; 15:19; 21:19.

Give.
Gen. 15:2, what wilt g. me?
23:11, the field I g. thee and
28:22, all thou g. me I will g.
Ex. 10:25, must g. us sacrifices
30:12, shall g. ev. man ransom
13, g. every one half a shekel
Num. 11:4, sh. g. flesh to eat? 18.
22:18, if B. g. me house; 24:13.
35:2, shall g. to Levites suburbs
Dt. 16:17, every man g. as he is
able; Ez. 46:5, 11.
25:3, forty stripes he may g.
I Sam. 22:7, son of Jesse g. fields?
II Sam. 23:15, oh that one would
g. me drink of well of Bethlehem;
I Chr. 11:17.
I Ks. 13:8, if thou wilt g. me
II Chr. 30:12, hand of G. to g. one
Ezra 9:8, and to g. us a nail
9, to g. us a reviving in Judah
Job 2:4, man hath will he g. for
Ps. 2:8, I shall g. thee heathen
37:4, he shall g. thee desires
49:7, none can g. to God a rans.
51:16, not sac. else wo. I g. it
78:20, can he g. bread also?
91:11, g. angels charge; Mat. 4:6.
109:4, I g. myself unto prayer
Prov. 29:15, rod and reproof g.
17, he shall g. rest, g. delight
Ecc. 2:26, he may g. to him good
Song 8:7, if man g. substance
Is. 30:23, then he shall g. rain
55:10, that it g. seed to sower
61:3, g. them beauty for ashes
Jer. 3:19, shall I g. pleas. land?
17:10, g. man ac. to ways; 32:19.
29:11, g. you an expected end
Ez. 2:8, eat that I g. thee
3:3, fill bowels with roll I g.
46:16, prince g. gift to sons; 17.
Dan. 9:22, come to g. thee skill
Mic. 6:17, I g. first-born for tran.?
Zech. 8:12, vine shall g. fruit,
ground shall g. increase, heavens
g. dew
Mat. 7:9, ask bread, will g. stone?
10, will he g. serp.? Lu. 11:11.
11, know how to g. gifts to children, how much more shall Father g. good things to them that ask! Lu. 11:13.
14:7, to g. what she would ask
16:26, g. in exchange for soul?
Mk. 8:37.
19:7, g. writing of divorcement?
26:15, what will ye g. me
Mk. 6:25, g. me head of John
12:9, he will g. vineyard to oth.
Lu. 4:6, to whom, I will. I g. it
6:38, good measure shall men g.
11:8, g. as many as he needeth
Jno. 4:14, water I shall g. him
6:27, meat Son of man shall g.
52, can this man g. his flesh?
10:28, I g. to them eternal life
12:22, what thou ask G. will g.
13:29, that he should g. to poor
14:16, he shall g. you Comforter
27, my peace I g. to you; not as
world giveth, g. I unto you
15:16, what. ye ask he may g.
16:23, what. ye ask he will g.
17:2, he should g. eternal life
Acts 3:6, such as I have g. I thee
6:4, will g. ourselves to prayer
20:35, more blessed to g. than receive
Rom. 8:32, him also freely g.
Eph. 1:17, God may g. you spirit
4:28, have to g. to him needeth
II Tim. 4:8, righte. Judge shall g.
Heb. 2:1, to g. more earnest heed
I Jno. 5:16, g. life for them that
Rev. 13:15, power to g. life to im.
16:19, to g. her cup of wine
22:12, g. every man ac. to work

Give (imperatively).
Gen. 14:21, g. me the persons
27:28, G. g. thee dew of heaven
29:21, g. me wife; 30:1, g. child
Num. 6:26, Lord g. thee peace
Josh. 2:12, and g. me true token
15:19, g. blessing; g. springs; Jud. 1:15.
I Sam. 8:6, g. us a king to judge
17:10, g. me man that we may
I Ks. 3:9, g. servant understand.
26, g. her the living child; 27.
II Ks. 6:29, I said, g. thy son that
I Chr. 16:28, g. to Lord glory and strength; 29; Ps. 29:1; 96:7, 8.
22:12, the Lord g. thee wisdom
II Chr. 1:10, g. me now wisdom
Job 32:21, nor let me g. flat. titles
Ps. 28:4, g. according to deeds
60:11, g. help from trouble; 108:12.
86:16, g. strength to thy servant
119:34, g. me understanding; 73, 125, 144, 169.
Prov. 9:9, g. instru. to wise man
23:26, my son, g. me thine heart
25:21, if enemy hunger, g. him bread; Rom. 12:20.
30:8, g. me neither poverty nor
15, two daughters, crying, G., g.
Ecc. 11:2, g. a portion to seven
Is. 62:7, g. no rest till establish J.
Jer. 18:19, g. heed to me, O Lord
Lam. 2:18, g. thyself no rest
3:65, g. them sorrow of heart
Ez. 3:17, g. warning from 'me
Dan. 5:17, g. rewards to another
Hos. 4:18, rulers do love, g. yet
9:14, g. O Lord, what wilt g.?
13:10, g. me a king and princes
Zech. 11:12, g. me my price
Mat. 5:42, g. to him that asketh
6:11, g. us our daily b.; Lu. 11:3.
9:24, g. place; 10:8, freely g.
14:16, g. them to eat; Mk. 6:37; Lu. 9:13.
17:27, and g. to them for me
19:21, g. to poor; Mk. 10:21.
20:8, and g. them their hire
25:8, g. us of your oil, lamps out
Lu. 6:38, g. and it shall be giv.
11:41, g. alms of such; 12:33.
14:9, say, G. this man place
15:12, give me portion of goods
Jno. 4:7, J. saith, G. me drink; 10.
6:34, L. everm. g. us this bread
9:24, g. God praise, man is sin.
Acts 8:19, S. said, G. me power
Rom. 12:19, g. place to wrath
I Cor. 10:32, g. none offence
II Cor. 9:7, let him g. not grudg.
Col. 4:1, g. servants that is just
I Tim. 4:13, g. attend. to reading
15, g. thyself to them
Rev. 10:9, g. me the little book
18:7, torment and sorrow g. her

Give, I Will.
Gen. 17:8, I will g. to thee land wherein thou art a stranger; 48:4; Dt. 34:4.
16, I will g. son
28:22, g. tenth to
Ex. 3:21, I will g. favor; 33:14.
Lev. 26:4, I will g. rain; Dt. 11:14.
6, I will g. peace in the land
I Sam. 1:11, I will g. him to L.
II Sam. 12:11, I will g. wives to
I Ks. 11:13, I will g. one tribe
31, I will g. ten tribes to thee
13:7, I will g. reward; 21:2.
21:7, I will g. vineyard of Nab.
I Chr. 22:9, I will g. rest, I will g.
II Chr. 1:12, I will g. thee riches
Ps. 30:12, O L. I will g. thanks
57:7, I will sing g. praise; 108:1.
Prov. 3:28, tomorrow I will g.
Is. 3:4, I will g. child. to be princ.
41:27, I will g. to Jerusalem one that bringeth good tidings
42:6, I will g. thee for cove.; 49:8.
45:3, I will g. treasures of darkness
49:6, g. thee for light to the Gentiles
Jer. 3:15, I will g. you pastors
9:15, I will g. waters of gall to
14:13, I will g. peace in land
17:3, I will g. substance to spoil
24:7, I will g. heart to know me
32:39, I will g. heart; Ez. 11:19.
Ez. 7:21, I will g. to strangers
11:17, I will g. you land of Isr.
16:38, I will g. thee blood in fury
39, I will g. thee into their hand
61, I will g. them for daughters
21:27, whose right it is, I will g.
29:21, I will g. opening of mouth
36:26, I will g. you heart of flesh
Mat. 11:28, and I will g. you rest
16:19, I will g. to thee the keys
20:4, what. is right I will g. you
14, I will g. to last even as to
Mk. 6:22, ask, I will g. it thee
Lu. 21:15, I will g. you a mouth
Jno. 6:51, bread I will g. is my
Acts 13:34, I will g. mercies of D.
Rev. 2:10, I will g. thee a crown
17, I will g. him a white stone
23, I will g. ev. one ac. to works
28, I will g. him the morn. star
11:3, I will g. power to my two
21:6, I will g. him that is athirst water of life

Give, Lord.
Ex. 12:25, to land which Lord will g. you; Lev. 14:34; 23:10; 25:2; Num. 15:2.
16:8, Lord shall g. flesh to eat
Num. 22:13, Lord refuseth to g.
36:2, Lord com. to g. land by lot
Dt. 1:25, land the Lord doth g.
28:65, Lord shall g. tremb. heart
Josh. 17:4, Lord com. to g. inherit.
I Ks. 15:4, Lord his God did g. lamp
II Chr. 25:9, Lord is able to g. much
Ps. 29:11, Lord g. strength to peo.
84:11, Lord will g. grace and glory
85:12, Lord shall g. which is good
Is. 7:14, Lord hims. shall g. a sign
14:3, the Lord shall g. thee rest
30:20, Lord g. you bread of adv.
Zech. 10:1, Lord g. showers of rain
Lu. 1:32, Lord shall g. him throne
II Tim. 1:16, Lord g. mercy to

Give Not, or **Not Give.**
Ex. 5:10, I will not g. straw
30:15, rich not g. more, poor not g. less
Lev. 25:37, shall not g. money on
Dt. 7:3, dau. shall not g. to son
Jud. 21:7, we will not g. wives
Ezra 9:12, g. not your daughters; Neh. 10:30; 13:25.
Ps. 132:4, will not g. sleep to eyes
Prov. 6:4, g. not sleep to eyes
31:3, g. not thy strength to women
Is. 13:10, constel. not g. light
42:8, glory not g. to another; 48:11.
62:8, I will no more g. thy corn
Ez. 32:7, moon sh. not g. her light; Mat. 24:29; Mk. 13:24.
Joel 2:17, g. not heritage to reproach
Mat. 7:6, g. not that is holy to the
Mk. 12:15, sh. we g. or not g.?
Eph. 4:27, neither g. place to the devil
Js. 2:16, g. not things they need

Give Thanks.
II Sam. 22:50, I will g. thanks to thee; Ps. 18:49.
I Chr. 16:8, g. thanks to the L.; Ps. 105:1; 106:1; 107:1; 118:1, 29; 136:1, 3.
35, save us, that we may g. thanks to thy holy name; Ps. 106:47.
25:3, with a harp to g. thanks
Ps. 6:5, in grave who shall g. thanks
30:4, g. thanks at the remembrance of his holiness; 97:12.
12, O Lord, I will g. thanks for ever
35:18, I will g. thanks in congregation
75:1, to thee, O God, do we g. thanks
79:13, so we thy people will g. thanks
92:1, good thing to g. thanks to Lord
106:47, to g. thanks to holy name
119:62, at midnight I will g. thanks
122:4, tribes go up to g. thanks
136:2, g. thanks to God of gods; 26.
140:13, right. g. thanks to thy name
Rom. 16:4, to whom I g. thanks
I Cor. 10:30, that for which I g. thanks
Eph. 1:16, I cease not to g. thanks
Col. 1:3, we g. thanks to G. and Father
I Thess. 1:2, we g. thanks to God
5:18, in every thing g. thanks
II Thess. 2:13, we are bound to g. thanks
Rev. 11:17, we g. thee thanks, Lord God Almighty

Give, Will I.
Gen. 12:7, to thy seed will I g. this land; 13:15; 24:7; 28:13; 35:12; Ex. 32:13; 33:1.
Dt. 1:36, to him will I g. land
I Sam. 18:17, M. her will I g. thee
Ps. 18:49, will I g. thanks to
Song 7:12, will I g. thee my
Is. 43:4, will I g. men for thee
Ez. 36:26, new heart will I g. you
Hag. 2:9, this place will I g. peace
Mat. 4:9, these things will I g. thee
Lu. 4:6, this power will I g. thee
Rev. 2:7, to him that overcometh will I g.; 17, 26.

Give Up.
Dt. 23:14, Lord walketh to g. up thine enemies; 31:5.
I Ks. 14:16, he shall g. Israel up
Job 3:11, why did not I g. up gh.?
13:19, I shall g. up the ghost
Is. 43:6, I say to north, G. up
Hos. 11:8, how sh. I g. up Eph.?

Given.
Lev. 20:3, he hath g. seed to Mo.
Num. 18:6, g. as a gift for the L.
Ruth 2:12, reward g. thee of L.
II Sam. 12:8, have g. such things
18:11, would have g. ten shekels
19:42, or hath king g. us gift?
I Ks. 13:5, sign man of G. had g.
I Chr. 29:14, thine have we g.
Esth. 3:11, silver is g. to thee
Esth. 7:3, my life be g. at my petition
Job 3:20, light g. him in misery?
Ps. 79:2, dead bodies g. to be m.
112:9, hath g. to poor; II Cor. 9:9.
115:16, earth hath he g. of men
Prov. 19:17, hath g. will he pay
Ecc. 8:8, wicked deliv. those g. it
12:11, which are g. fr. one shep.
Is. 9:6, child born, Son is g.
Jer. 6:13, ev. one g. to cov.; 8:10.
Ez. 11:15, to us is land g.; 33:24.
35:12, they are g. to consume
Dan. 2:38, fowls hath he g. into
7:4, lion, man's heart was g.
Mat. 13:11, g. you to know mys. of king; Mk. 4:11; Lu. 8:10.
19:11, save they to whom it is g.
21:43, g. to nation bring. fruits
22:30, are g. in marriage; Mk. 12:25; Lu. 20:35.
26:9, and g. to poor; Mk. 14:5.
28:18, power g. to me in heaven
Mk. 4:24, that hear more be g.
Lu. 12:48, much g. much req.
Jno. 3:27, nothing, except it be g.
5:26, g. to the Son to have life
6:39, of all he hath g. me
65, no man come except g. him
19:11, except it were g. from
Acts 4:12, none other name g.
Rom. 5:5, H. Ghost which is g.
11:35, who hath first g. to him
15:15, grace that is g. me of God
I Cor. 2:12, things freely g. of G.
Gal. 3:21, law g. could have g.
Eph. 3:2, is g. me to you-ward
8, me who am least is grace g.
5:2, C. loved and g. hims. for us
Phil. 1:29, you g. in behalf of C.
2:9, g. him a name above every
Heb. 4:8, if Jes. had g. them rest
I Jno. 3:24, Sp. wh. he hath g. us
4:13, bec. he hath g. us of Spirit
Rev. 6:11, white robes g. to every
13:5, power g. to continue forty and two months
7, it was g. him to make war

Given, God, or **Lord Hath.**
Gen. 24:35, Lord hath g. Abraham flocks
30:6, said, God hath g. me a son
18, God hath g. me my hire
43:23, God hath g. you treasure
Ex. 16:15, bread which Lord hath g.
29, Lord hath g. you the sabbath
Num. 32:7, going over to land which Lord hath g. them; 9; Dt. 3:18; 28:52; Josh. 2:9, 14; 23:13, 15; Jer. 25:5.
Josh. 6:16, shout, Lord hath g. city
I Sam. 1:27, Lord hath g. me my petition
15:28, Lord hath g. it to neighbor; 28:17.
II Chr. 36:23, all kingdoms of earth hath God g. me; Ezra 1:2.
Ecc. 5:19, to whom G. hath g. riches
Is. 8:18, I and the children Lord hath g. me; Heb. 2:13.
50:4, Lord hath g. me tongue
Jer. 11:18, Lord hath g. me knowl.
47:7, Lord hath g. it a charge
Jno. 6:23, Lord hath g. thanks
Acts 27:24, God hath g. thee all
Rom. 11:8, God hath g. them the spirit of slumber
II Cor. 10:8, the Lord hath g. us for edification; 13:10.
I Thess. 4:8, God who hath g. Holy Spirit
I Jno. 5:11, record God hath g. us

Given, I Have, or **Have I.**
Gen. 27:37, bret. have I g. for serv.
I Ks. 3:13, I have g. th. hast not asked
Is. 55:4, I have g. him for witness
Ez. 4:15, I have g. thee cow's du.
Amos 4:6, I have g. clean. of teeth
9:15, no more out of land I have g.
Jno. 13:15, I have g. an example
17:8, I have g. words thou gave; 14, 22, glory gavest me, I have g. th.
I Cor. 16:1, I have g. order to chur.

Given, Not.
Dt. 26:14, I have not g. thereof
29:4, L. hath not g. you a heart
I Chr. 22:18, hath he not g. you rest
Job 22:7, hast not g. water
Ps. 78:63, maid. not g. to marriage
Ez. 3:20, hast not g. warning
Mat. 13:11, to them it is not g.
Jno. 7:39, Holy Ghost was not yet g.
I Tim. 3:3, bishop not g. to wine, no striker; Tit. 1:7.
8, deacons not g. to much wine
II Tim. 1:7, G. not g. us sp. of fear
Tit. 2:3, aged wom. not g. to wine

Given, Shall be.
Esth. 5:3, shall be g. to half of kingdom
Ps. 72:15, shall be g. of gold of Sheba
120:3, what shall be g. thee
Is. 3:11, reward of hands shall be g.
33:16, bread shall be g. him
35:2, glory of Lebanon shall be g.
Ez. 47:11, marshes, shall be g.
Dan. 7:25, saints shall be g. to hand

Given, Shall be—Continued.
Dan. 7:27, kingdom shall be g. to
Mat. 7:7, it shall be g.; Lu. 11:9.
10:19, shall be g. you in that same hour; Mk. 13:11.
12:39, no sign shall be g.; Mk. 8: 12; Lu. 11:29.
13:12, to him shall be g.; 25:29; Mk. 4:25; Lu. 8:18.
20:23, it shall be g. for whom prep.
21:43, kingdom of G. shall be g. to a nation
Lu. 6:38, give, and it shall be g.
Philemon 22, through prayers I shall be g.
Js. 1:5, ask of G. and it shall be g.
Given, Thou Hast, or Hast Thou.
Gen. 15:3, to me thou hast g. no seed
Josh. 15:19, thou hast g. south land; Jud. 1:15.
I Sam. 22:13, thou hast g. him bread
II Sam. 12:14, thou hast g. occasion
22:36, thou hast also g.; Ps. 18:35.
41, thou hast g. me necks of mine enemies; Ps. 18:40.
Ezra 9:13, thou hast g. us deliver.
Ps. 21:2, thou hast g. heart's desire
44:11, thou hast g. us like sheep
60:4, thou hast g. a banner to them
61:5, thou hast g. me the heritage
71:3, thou hast g. com. to save
Jno. 17:2, thou hast g. him power
11, keep those thou hast g. me
9, I pray for them thou hast g. me
11, keep those thou hast g. me
Rev. 16:6, thou hast g. blood to drink
Giver.
Is. 24:2, taker of usury, so with g.
II Cor. 9:7, G. loveth a cheerful g.
Givest.
Dt. 15:9, g. him naught; 10.
Job 35:7, if righteous, what g.?
Ps. 50:19, g. thy mouth to evil
80:5, thou g. them tears to drink
104:28, that g. them, they gather
145:15, thou g. them their meat
Prov. 6:35, though thou g. many gifts
Ez. 16:33, thou g. to thy lovers
34, g. reward, none is given
I Cor. 14:17, thou g. thanks well
Giveth.
Ex. 16:29, g. on sixth day bread
20:12, days long in land which L. g.; Dt. 4:40; 5:16; 25:15.
25:2, ev. man that g. it willingly
Dt. 2:29, into land which L. G. g. thee; 4:1, 21; 11:17, 31; 12:1, 10; 15:4, 7; 16:20; 17:14; 18:9; 19:1, 2, 10, 14; 21:1, 23; 24:4; 26:1; 2; 27:2, 3; 28:8; Josh. 1:11, 15.
8:18, he g. power to get wealth
9:6, g. not land for thy righteo.
13:1, if a prophet g. thee a sign
16:5, which L. g. thee; 18; 17:2.
Job 5:10, who g. rain upon earth
33:13, he g. no account of ways
34:29, g. quiet; 35:10, g. songs
36:6, g. right; 31, g. meat
Ps. 18:50, deliv. g. he to king
68:35, God of Is. that g. strength
119:130, entr. of words g. light
127:2, so he g. his beloved sleep
Prov. 2:6, L. g. wisdom out of m.
3:34, g. grace to lowly; Js. 4:6; I Pet. 5:5.
13:15, good understand. g. favor
21:26, right. g. spareth not; 22:9.
28:27, that g. to poor sh. not lack
Ecc. 2:26, God g. to good man wisdom, to sinner g. travail
6:2, God g. him not power to eat
Is. 40:29, he g. power to the faint
42:5, he that g. breath to people
Jer: 5:24, g. rain; 31:35, g. sun
Lam. 3:30, g. cheek to him smit.
Hab. 2:15, woe to him. g. neigh.
Mat. 5:15, it g. light to all in ho.
Jno. 3:34, God g. not Spirit
6:32, Father g. you true bread
33, who g. life to the world
37, all the Father g. me
10:11, good shepherd g. his life
14:27, not as the world g. give I
Acts 17:25, he g. to all life
Rom. 12:8, g. with simplicity
I Cor. 3:7, G. that g. the increase
7:38, that g. in marriage
15:38, G. g. body as pleased him
57, thanks to G. who g. victory
II Cor. 3:6, letter killeth, spirit g.
I Tim. 6:17, g. richly all things
Js. 1:5, ask of God that g. to all
4:6, g. more grace, God g. grace
I Pet. 4:11, of ability that God g.
Rev. 22:5, L. God g. them light
Giving.
Dt. 10:18, stranger in g. food
21:17, g. him a double portion
Ruth 1:6, visited peo. in g. bread
Job 11:20, hope as g. up of ghost
Mat. 24:38, and g. in marriage
Acts 8:9, g. out himself
15:8, g. them the Holy Ghost
Rom. 4:20, st. in faith, g. G. glory
9:4, g. of law, service of God
I Cor. 14:7, g. sou.; 16, g. thanks
II Cor. 6:3, g. no offence
Phil. 1:15, conc. g. and receiving
I Tim. 4:1, g. heed to seducing sp.
I Pet. 3:7, g. honor to the wife
II Pet. 1:5, g. all diligence
Jude 7, g. themselves to fornication
Glad.
Ex. 4:14, he will be g. in heart
I Ks. 8:66, went unto tents g.; II Chr. 7:10.
Esth. 5:9, Haman g.; 8:15, Sh. g.
Job 3:22, g. when find the grave
22:19, righte. see, g.; Ps. 64:10.
Ps. 16:9, my heart g. glory rejoi.
21:6, made him g. with count.
34:2, hear and be g.; 69:32.
45:8, have made thee g.
46:4, make g. city of God
67:4, the nations be g. and sing
90:15, make us g.; 92:4, made g.
97:1, let isles be g.; 8, Z. was g.
104:15, wine that maketh g.
34, be g. in Lord; 105:38, Eg. g.
107:30, are they g. bec. quiet
122:1, g. when said, Let us go
126:3, things, whereof are g.
Prov. 10:1, a g. father; 15:20.
12:25, a good word maketh it g.
17:5, that is g. at calamities
23:35, father and mother be g.
24:17, heart not be g.
27:11, make my heart g.
Is. 35:1, wilderness be g.
Jer. 20:15, child born, ma. him g.
Dan. 6:23, king exceeding g.
Jon. 4:6, Jonah g. bec. of gourd
Zech. 10:7, chil. see it and be g.
Mk. 14:11, g. and prom.; Lu. 22:5.
Lu. 1:19, to show these g. tid.
8:1, g. tidings of the kingdom
15:32, we make merry, be g.
Jno. 8:56, saw my day, was g.
Acts 11:23, seen grace of G. was g.
13:48, Gentiles heard, were g.
Rom. 16:19, am g. on your behalf
I Cor. 16:17, g. of coming of Step.
II Cor. 2:2, that maketh me g.?
13:9, are g. when we are weak
I Pet. 4:13, ye may be g. also
Glad, Joined with Rejoice.
I Chr. 16:31, let heav. be g., earth rejoice; Lord reigneth; Ps. 96:11.
Ps. 9:2, I will be g. and rejoice
14:7, Jacob rejoice, Is. be g.; 53:6.
31:7, be g. and rejoice in mercy
32:11, be g. and rejoice, ye righteous; 70:4.
48:11, Zion rejoice, daughters of Judah be g.
90:14, we may be g. and rejoice
118:24, we will rejoice and be g.
Song 1:4, we will be g. and rejoice
Is. 25:9, we will rejoice and be g.
65:18, be you g. and rejoice for ever
66:10, rejoice ye with Jerusalem, and be g. with her
Lam. 4:21, rejoice and be g., O dau.
Joel 2:21, O land, be g. and rejoice
23, be g., ye child. of Zion, rejoice
Hab. 1:15, they rejoice and are g.
Zeph. 3:14, be g. and rejoice, O daughter
Mat. 5:12, rejoice and be g. great
Acts 2:26, heart rejoice tongue was g.
Rev. 19:7, be g. and rejoice; for the marriage of the Lamb is come
Gladly.
Mk. 12:37, people heard Ch. g.
Acts 2:41, g. re. words were bapt.
21:17, the breth. received us g.
II Cor. 11:19, ye suffer fools g.
12:9, most g. will I rather glory
15, I will g. spend and be spent
Gladness.
Num. 10:10, in day of g. ye shall
II Sam. 6:12, David brought ark with g.
I Chr. 16:27, strength and g. in
II Chr. 29:30, sang praises with g.
30:21, Israel kept feast with g.
23, kept other seven days with g.
Neh. 8:17, there was great g.
Esth. 8:16, had light, and g.; 17.
9:17, day of feast. and g.; 18, 19.
Ps. 4:7, thou put g. in my heart
30:11, thou girded me with g.
45:7, anoi. with oil of g.; Heb. 1:9.
15, with g. shall they be brou.
51:8, make me to hear joy and g.
97:11, g. is sown for the upright
100:2, serve the Lord with g.
105:43, brought chosen with g.
106:5, that I may rejoice in g.
Song 3:11, day of g. of his heart
Is. 22:13, joy and g. slay. oxen
30:29, have song and g. of heart
35:10, obtain joy and g.; 51:11.
51:3, joy and g. found therein
Jer. 7:34, voice of mirth and g.; 16:9; 25:10.
31:7, sing with g. for Jacob
33:11, heard voice of joy and g.
48:33, joy and g. taken fr. field
Joel 1:16, joy and g. from h. of God
Zech. 8:19, h. of Jud. joy and g.
Mk. 4:16, who receive it with g.
Lu. 1:14, shalt have joy and g.
Acts 2:46, eat meat with g. of 12:14, she opened not gate for g.
14:17, fill. hea. with food and g.
Phil. 2:29, receive him with all g.
Glass, es.
Is. 3:23, Lord will take away g.
I Cor. 13:12, we see through a g.
II Cor. 3:18, beholding as in a g.
Js. 1:23, man behold. face in g.
Rev. 4:6, sea of g. like unto crys.
15:2, sea of g. mingled with fire
21:18, city pure gold, like c. g.; 21.
Glean, ed.
Lev. 19:10, not g. vineyard; Dt. 24: 21.
Ruth 2:2, let me go to field and g.
3, she came and g. after reapers
Jer. 6:9, they shall g. the remnant
Gleaning, s.
Lev. 19:9, not gather g. of thy harvest; 23:22.
Jud. 8:2, is not g. of gr. of Eph.
Is. 17:6, g. grapes shall be left
24:13, as g. grapes when vint.
Jer. 49:9, they not leave some g.?
Mic. 7:1, as grape g. of the vint.
Glede.
Dt. 14:13, shall not eat the g.
Glistering.
I Chr. 29:2, I have pre. g. stones
Job 20:25, the g. sword cometh
Lu. 9:29, his raim. white and g.
Glitter, ing.
Dt. 32:41, if I whet g. sword
Job 39:23, the g. spear rattleth
Ez. 21:10, furb. that it may g.
28, furbished, to consume because of g.
Nah. 3:3, horseman lifteth g. sp.
Hab. 3:11, shining of thy g. spear
Gloominess.
Joel 2:2, day of darkness and of g.; Zeph. 1:15.
Glorified.
Lev. 10:3, bef. all peo. I will be g.
Is. 26:15, increased nation, art g.
44:23, L. hath g. himself in Is.
49:3, O Is. in whom I will be g.
55:5, Holy One of Is. hath g.; 60:9.
60:21, that I may be g.
61:3, planting of L. that he be g.
66:5, said, Let the Lord be g.
Ez. 28:22, I will be g. in midst
39:13, the day that I shall be g.
Dan. 5:23, God, hast thou not g.
Mat. 9:8, marvelled, and g. God; Mk. 2:12; Lu. 5:26.
15:31, they g. the God of Israel
Lu. 4:15, synagogues, being g.
7:16, and they g. God
13:13, made straight, and g. G.
17:15, leper g. God
23:47, centurion g. God
Jno. 7:39, because Jes. not yet g.
11:4, Son of God might be g.
12:16, but when Jesus was g.
23, the Son of man should be g.
28, I have g. it, will glorify it
13:31, Son of man g. God is g.
32, if G. be g. in him G. shall gl.
14:13, Father may be g. in Son
15:8, my Father g. ye bear fruit
17:4, I have g. thee on earth
10, and I am g. in them
Acts 3:13, G. of fathers hath g. S.
4:21, men g. God
11:18, held peace, and g. God
13:48, Gentiles g. word of Lord
21:20, they of Jerusalem g. Lord
Rom. 1:21, they g. him not as G.
8:17, that we may be also g.
30, wh. he justified, them he g.
Gal. 1:24, and they g. God in me
II Thess. 1:10, wh. he come to be g.
12, name of Jesus may be g.
3:1, that word of Lord may be g.
Heb. 5:5, so Christ g. not himself
I Pet. 4:11, G. in all things be g.
14, but on your part he is g.
Rev. 18:7, how much g. herself
Glorifieth, ing.
Ps. 50:23, whoso. offer. praise g.
Lu. 2:20, sheph. returned, g. G.
5:25, departed to own ho. g. God
18:43, blind man followed, g. G.
Glorify.
Ps. 22:23, seed of Jacob g. him
50:15, and thou shalt g. me
86:9, nations shall come and g.
12, and I will g. thy name
Is. 24:15, g. ye Lord in the fires
25:3, the strong people g. thee
60:7, I will g. house of my glory
Jer. 30:19, I will also g. them
Mat. 5:16, g. Father in heaven
Jno. 12:28, F. g. thy name
13:32, God sh. g. him in himself
16:14, he shall g. me
17:1, g. thy Son, that thy Son g.
5, g. me with thine own self
21:19, what death he sho. g. G.
Rom. 15:6, mind and mouth g. G.
9, that Gentiles might g. God
I Cor. 6:20, g. God in body and s.
II Cor. 9:13, g. God for your subj.
I Pet. 2:12, g. God in day of visi.
4:16, g. God on this behalf
Rev. 15:4, and g. thy name
Glorifying God.
commanded, I Chr. 16:28; Ps. 22: 23 Is. 42:12.
due to him, I Chr. 16:29.
For His
holiness, Ps. 99:9; Rev. 15:4,
mercy and truth, Ps. 115:1; Rom. 15:9.
faithfulness and truth, Is. 25:1.
wondrous works, Mat. 15:31; Acts 4:21.
judgments, Is. 25:3; Ez. 28:22; Rev. 14:7.
deliverance, Ps. 50:15.
grace to others, Acts 11:18; II Cor. 9:13; Gal. 1:24.
obligations of saints to, I Cor. 6:20.
is acceptable through Christ, Phil. 1:11; I Pet. 4:11.
Christ, an example of, Jno. 17:4.
Accomplished by
relying on his promises, Rom. 4:20.
praising him, Ps. 50:23.
doing all to him, I Cor. 10:31.
dying for him, Jno. 21:19.
confessing Christ, Phil. 2:11.
suffering for Christ, I Pet. 4:14-16.
glorifying Christ, Acts 19:17; II Thess. 1:12.
bringing forth fruits of righteousness, Jno. 15:8; Phil. 1:11.
patience in affliction, Is. 24:15.
faithfulness, I Pet. 4:11.
required in body and spirit, I Cor. 6:20.
shall be universal, Ps. 86:9; Rev. 5:13.
Saints Should
resolve on, Ps. 69:30; 118:28.
unite in, Ps. 34:3; Rom. 15:6.
persevere in, Ps. 86:12.
all the blessings of God are designed to lead to, Is. 60:21; 61:3.
the holy example of saints may lead others to, Mat. 5:16; I Pet. 2:12.
all, by nature, fail in, Rom. 3:23.
the wicked averse to, Dan. 5:23; Rom. 1:21.
punishment for not, Dan. 5:23, 30; Mal. 2:2; Acts 12:23; Rom. 1:21.
heavenly hosts engaged in, Rev. 4: 11.
exemplified, David, Ps. 57:5; the multitude, Mat. 9:8; 15:31; the virgin Mary, Lu. 1:46; angels, Lu. 2:14; shepherds, Lu. 2:20; man sick of the palsy, Lu. 5:25; woman with infirmity, Lu. 13:13; leper, Lu. 17:15; blind man, Lu. 18:43; centurion, Lu. 23:47; the church at Jerusalem, Acts 11:18; Gentiles at Antioch, Acts 13:48; Abraham, Rom. 4:20; Paul, Rom. 11:36.
Glorious.
Ex. 15:6, right hand, O Lord, g.
11, like Lord, g. in holiness
Dt. 28:58, fear this g. name
II Sam. 8:20, g. was the k. of Isr.
I Chr. 29:13, praise thy g. name
Neh. 9:5, blessed be thy g. name
Ps. 45:13, king's dau. g. within
66:2, make his praise g.
72:19, blessed be g. name
66:4, more g. than mountains
87:3, g. things spoken of thee
111:3, work honorable and g.
145:5, speak of g. honor of maj.
12, make known g. majesty
Is. 4:2, branch of the Lord be g.
11:10, root of Jesse, his rest g.
22:23, for a g. throne to house
28:1, g. beauty is fading flower
4, g. beauty on head of valley
33:21, g. Lord be a place of streams
49:5, I shall be g. in eyes of L.
60:13, the place of my feet g.
63:1, who is this, g. in apparel?
12, led them with his g. arm
14, people to make g. name
Jer. 17:12, a g. high throne from
Ez. 27:25, g. in midst of seas
Dan. 11:16, he sh. stand in g. land
41, he shall enter into g. land
45, between seas, in g. holy m.
Lu. 13:17, rejoiced for g. things
Rom. 8:21, into g. liberty of chil.
II Cor. 3:7, ministration engraven g.
3:8, ministration of Sp. rather g.
4:4, lest light of g. gospel shine
Eph. 5:27, present it a g. church
Phil. 3:21, fashioned like g. body
Col. 1:11, accord. to his g. power
I Tim. 1:11, accord. to g. gospel
Tit. 2:13, looking for g. appearing
Gloriously.
Ex. 15:1, he hath triumphed g.
Is. 24:23, reign before ancients g.
Glory (n.).
Gen. 31:1, father's gotten this g.
Ex. 28:2, garm. for A. for g.; 40.
I Sam. 2:8, inherit throne of g.
4:21, g. is departed from Isr.; 22.
I Chr. 22:5, ho. for L. must be g.
29:11, thine is greatness, power and g.; Mat. 6:13.
Esth. 5:11, H. told g. of riches
Job 39:20, g. of nostrils terrible
40:10, and array thyself with g.
Ps. 24:7, King of g. sh. come in; 9.
10, who is this King of g.?
29:3, the God of g. thundereth
49:16, g. of house is increased
73:24, afterward receive me to g.
79:9, O God, for g. of name
85:9, that g. may dwell in land
89:17, art g. of their strength
106:20, changed g. into similit.
145:11, g. of thy kingdom
149:5, the saints be joyful in g.

Glory—Continued.
Prov. 3:35, wise shall inherit g.
17:6, g. of children are fathers
20:29, g. of young men is stren.
25:27, to search own g. is not g.
28:12, righteous rej. there is g.
Is. 2:10, hide for g. of maj.; 19:21.
4:5, the g. shall be a defence
5:14, g. and pomp desc. unto it
10:3, where will ye leave g.?
12, punish g. of high looks
18, consume g. of his forest
13:19, Babylon g. of kingdoms
14:18, all lie in g. each in house
16:14, g. of M. sh. be contemned
17:3, as g. of children of Israel
4, g. of Jacob sh. be made th.
20:5, ashamed of Egypt their g.
21:16, the g. of Kedar shall fail
22:24, on him g. of father's ho.
23:9, to stain pride of g.
24:16, songs, even g. to righte.
35:2, g. of Lebanon be given
61:6, their g. ye boast yourselv.
66:11, delighted wi. abund. of g.
12, g. of Gentiles like a flowing stream
Jer. 2:11, people have changed g.
13:11, might be to me for a g.
18, crown of your g.
Ez. 20:6, the g. of all lands; 15.
24:25, from them joy of their g.
25:9, open g. of the country
26:20, g. in land of the living
31:18, art thou thus like in g.?
Dan. 2:37, power and g.; 7:14.
4:36, g. of kingdom returned
11:39, increase with g.
Hos. 4:7, change g. into shame
9:11, Ephraim, their g. fly away
10:5, priests rejoi. for g. thereof
Mic. 1:15, Adullam the g. of Isr.
Nah. 2:9, none end of store and g.
Hab. 2:16, filled wi. shame for g.
Hag. 2:3, saw house in first g.?
7, fill house with g., saith Lord
9, g. of latter house greater
Zech. 2:5, I will be g. in midst
8, after g. sent me to nations
6:13, build temple, he bear g.
11:3, their g. is spoiled
12:7, g. of house of Dav. g. of J.
Mat. 4:8, kingd. and g. of them
6:2, sound trumpet, have g.
16:27, in g. of Fa.; Mk. 8:38.
24:30, Son coming with power and g.; Mk. 13:26; Lu. 21:27.
Lu. 2:14, g. to God in high.; 19:38.
32, the g. of thy people Israel
4:6, power will I give th. and g.
9:31, in g. spake of his decease
Jno. 17:5, g. wh. I had with thee
22, g. thou gavest me
Acts 7:2, G. of g. appeared
12:23, because he gave not G. g.
22:11, I could not see g. of light
Rom. 4:20, strong, giving g. to G.
6:4, raised by g. of the Father
8:18, not worthy to be compared with g.
9:4, pertaineth g. and covenants
23, had afore prepared unto g.
11:36, g. for ever; Gal. 1:5; II Tim. 4:18; Heb. 13:21; I Pet. 5:11.
16:27, to God be g.; I Tim. 1:17.
I Cor. 2:7, God ordained to our g.
8, not crucified the Lord of g.
11:7, woman is the g. of the man
15, if a woman have long hair, it is g. to her
15:40, g. of celestial, g. of terres.
41, one g. of sun, ano. g. of m.
43, sown in dishon. raised in g.
II Cor. 3:7, g. of his countenance
9, if condemnation be g. righteousness exceed in g.
10, no g. by reason of g. that excelleth
18, all are changed from g. to g.
4:17, work. eternal weight of g.
8:19, administered, to g. of Lord
23, messengers, and g. of Christ
Eph. 1:6, praise of g. of his grace
17, Father of g. give you Spirit
18, know what is riches of g.
3:13, tribulations, wh. is your g.
21, g. in the church by Christ Jesus
Phil. 1:11, fruits, by Christ to g.
3:19, whose g. is in their shame
4:19, according to his rich. in g.
20, God and our F. be g. for ev.
Col. 1:27, Christ the hope of g.
3:4, ye sh. appear with him in g.
I Thess. 2:6, nor of men sought g.
12, called you to king. and g.
20, for ye are our g. and joy
II Thess. 1:9, pun. from g. of power
2:14, obtaining of g. of our Lord
I Tim. 3:16, received up unto g.
II Tim. 2:10, Christ, with eter. g.
Heb. 2:10, bringing sons unto g.
3:3, man counted worthy mo. g.
9:5, cherubim of g. shadowing
Js. 2:1, faith of Jesus, L. of g.
I Pet. 1:8, rej. with joy full of g.
11, testified g. that sho. follow
21, God raised him, gave him g.
24, g. of man as flower of grass
2:20, what g. is it, when buffet.?
4:14, spirit of g. resteth on you
5:1, the g. that shall be revealed
10, called us to eternal g. by C. II Pet. 1:3, that hath called us to g.
17, voice to him from excel. g.
3:18, to him be g. ever; Rev. 1:6.
Jude 25, only G. our Saviour, be g.
Rev. 4:11, worthy to rec. g.; 5:12.
7:12, blessing and g. to our God
11:13, rem. affrighted, gave g.
God is, to his people, Ps. 3:3; Zech. 2:5.
Christ is, to his people, Is. 60:1; Lu. 2:32.
the gospel ordained to be, to saints, I Cor. 2:7.
of the gospel, exceeds that of the law, II Cor. 3:9, 10.
the joy of saints is full of, I Pet. 1:8.
Spiritual,
is given by God, Ps. 84:11.
is given by Christ, Jno. 17:22.
is the work of the Holy Ghost, II. Cor. 3:18.
Eternal,
procured by the death of Christ, Heb. 2:10.
accompanies salvation by Christ, II Tim. 2:10.
inherited by saints, I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 73:24; Prov. 3:35; Col. 3:4; I Pet. 5:10.
saints called to, II Thess. 2:14; I Pet. 5:10.
saints afore prepared unto, Rom. 9:23.
enhanced by present afflictions, II Cor. 4:17.
present afflictions not worthy to be compared with, Rom. 8:18.
of the church shall be rich and abundant, Is. 60:11-13.
the bodies of saints shall be raised in, I Cor. 15:43; Phil. 3:21.
saints shall be, of their ministers, I Thess. 2:19, 20.
Temporal,
is given by God, Dan. 2:37.
passeth away, I Pet. 1:24.
the devil tries to seduce by, Mat. 4:8.
of hypocrites turned to shame, Hos. 4:7.
seek not, from man, Mat. 6:2; I Thess. 2:6.
Of the Wicked
is in their shame, Phil. 3:19.
ends in destruction, Is. 5:14.

Glory, Give.
Josh. 7:19, my son, give g. to God
I Sam. 6:5, shall give g. to God
I Chr. 16:28, give to L. g.; 29; Ps. 29:1, 2; 96:7, 8; Jer. 13:16.
Ps. 84:11, L. will give grace and g.
115:1, to thy name give g.
Is. 42:12, let them give g. unto L.
Mal. 2:2, to heart, to give g.
Lu. 17:18, returned to give g.
Rev. 4:9, those beasts give g.
14:7, fear God, give g. to him
16:9, repented not to give g.

Glory of God.
Ps. 19:1, heavens declare g. of God
Prov. 25:2, g. of God to conceal
Ez. 8:4, the g. of God of Israel
9:3, g. of God gone up from cherub
10:19, g. of God over th.; 11:22.
43:2, g. of God came from east
Jno. 11:4, sickness is for g. of God
40, shouldest see the g. of God?
Acts 7:55, S. looked, saw g. of God
Rom. 3:23, short of g. of God
5:2, rej. in hope of the g. of God
15:7, as C. receiv. us, to g. of God
I Cor. 10:31, all to g. of God
11:7, man is image and g. of God
II Cor. 4:6, light of knowledge of g. of God
15, thanks. redound to g. of God
Phil. 1:11, by Ch. to the g. of God
2:11, J. is Lord to the g. of God
Rev. 15:8, filled with smoke from g. of God
21:11, Jerusa. having g. of God
23, the g. of God did lighten it

Glory to God, The.
exhibited in Christ, Jno. 1:14; II Cor. 4:6; Heb. 1:3.
Exhibited in
his name, Dt. 28:58; Neh. 9:5.
his majesty, Job 37:22; Ps. 93:1; 104:1; 145:5, 12; Is. 2:10.
his power, Ex. 15:1, 6; Rom. 6:4.
his works, Ps. 19:1; 111:3.
his holiness, Ex. 15:11.
Described as
great, Ps. 138:5.
eternal, Ps. 104:31.
rich, Eph. 3:16.
highly exalted, Ps. 8:1; 113:4.
Exhibited to
Moses, Ex. 34:5-7, with 33:18-23.
Stephen, Acts 7:55.
his church, Dt. 5:24; Ps. 102:16.
enlightens the church, Is. 60:1, 2, Rev. 21:11, 23.
saints desire to behold, Ps. 63:2; 90:16.
God is jealous of, Is. 42:8.
reverence, Is. 59:19.
plead in prayer, Ps. 79:9.
declare, I Chr. 16:24; Ps. 145:5, 11.
magnify, Ps. 57:5.
the earth is full of, Is. 6:3.
the knowledge of, shall fill the earth, Hab. 2:14.

Glory, His.
Dt. 5:24, L. hath showed his g.
33:17, his g. firstling of bullock
I Chr. 16:24, declare his g. among the heathen; Ps. 96:3.
Ps. 21:5, his g. is great in salva.
29:9, every one speak of his g.
49:17, his g. shall not descend
72:19, earth be filled with his g.
78:61, deliv. his g. to enemy's hand
89:44, hast made his g. to cease
97:6, and all the people see his g.
102:16, build J. appear in his g.
113:4, his g. above heav.; 148:13.
Is. 3:8, to provoke eyes of his g.
6:3, whole earth full of his g.
10:16, his g. kindle a burning
59:19, his g. from rising of sun
60:2, his g. shall be seen
Jer. 22:18, Ah L.! or, Ah his g.!
Ez. 43:2, earth shin. with his g.
Dan. 5:20, took his g. from him
Hab. 3:3, his g. covered heavens
Mat. 6:29, Sol. in his g.; Lu. 12:27.
19:28, S. of m. sit in his g.; Lu. 9:26.
Lu. 9:32, wh. awake, saw his g.
24:26, to enter into his g.
Jno. 1:14, beheld his g., g. of only
2:11, J. manifested forth his g.
12:41, said E. when saw his g.
Rom. 3:7, thro. my lie unto his g.
9:23, known riches of his g.
Eph. 1:12, the praise of his g.; 14.
3:16, according to riches of his g.
Heb. 1:3, the brightness of his g.
I Pet. 4:13, when his g. be revealed
Jude 24, before presence of his g.
Rev. 18:1, earth light. with his g.

Glory, My.
Gen. 45:13, of all my g.
Ex. 29:43, sanctified by my g.
33:22, while my g. passeth by
Num. 14:22, wh. have seen my g.
Job 19:9, hath stripped me of my g.
29:20, my g. was fresh in me
Ps. 3:3, thou art my g. and lifter
4:2, long turn my g. to shame?
16:9, my g. rej.; 30:12, my g. sing
57:8, awake, my g.; 62:7, my g.
108:1, give praise with my g.
Is. 42:8, my g. not give; 48:11.
43:7, created him for my g.
46:13, salvation for Israel my g.
60:7, will glorify house of my g.
66:18, shall come and see my g.
19, seen my g. declare my g.
Ez. 39:21, set my g. am. heath.
Mic. 2:9, from chil. taken my g.
Jno. 8:50, I seek not mine own g.
17:24, they may behold my g.

Glory of the Lord.
Ex. 16:7, ye shall see g. of the Lord
10, g. of the Lord appear; Lev. 9: 23; Num. 14:10; 16:19, 42; 20:6.
24:16, g. of the Lord abode on S.
17, g. of the Lord like devour. fire
40:34, g. of the Lord filled tabernacle; 35.
Lev. 9:6, g. of the Lord shall appear
Num. 14:21, filled with g. of Lord
I Ks. 8:11, the g. of the Lord filled the house; II Chr. 5:14; 7:1, 2, 3; Ez. 43:5; 44:4.
Ps. 104:31, g. of the Lord shall endure for ever
138:5, for great is the g. of the Lord
Is. 35:2, they shall see g. of the Lord
40:5, g. of the Lord shall be revealed
58:8, g. of the Lord shall be thy reward
60:1, g. of the Lord is risen
Ez. 1:28, likeness of g. of the Lord
3:12, blessed be g. of the Lord
23, g. of the Lord stood there
10:4, g. of the Lord went fr. cherub
18, g. of Lord departed from thre.
11:23, g. of the Lord went from city
43:4, g. of the Lord came into house
Hab. 2:14, filled wi. kn. of g. of L.
Lu. 2:9, g. of the Lord shone round
II Cor. 3:18, g. of the Lord

Glory, Thy.
Ex. 33:18, said, Show me thy g.
Ps. 8:1, thy g. above the heavens
45:3, sword on thigh, with thy g.
57:5, thy g. ab. earth; 11; 108:5.
63:2, see thy power and g.
90:16, let thy g. app. unto chil.
102:15, all kings of earth thy g.
Is. 22:18, chariots of thy g.
60:19, God thy g.; 62:2, see thy g.
63:15, behold from habit. of thy g.
Jer. 14:21, not dis. throne of thy g.
48:18, come down from thy g.
Hab. 2:16, spewing sh. be on thy g.

Glory (v.).
Ex. 8:9, Moses said, G. over me
II Ks. 14:10, g. of this, and tarry
I Chr. 16:10, g. ye in his holy name; Ps. 105:3.
35, we may g. in thy praise
Ps. 63:11, swear, by him shall g.
64:10, the upright in heart sh. g.
106:5, I may g. with thine inheritance
Is. 41:16, shalt g. in Holy One
45:25, in L. shall seed of Isr. g.
Jer. 4:2, and in him shall they g.
9:23, let not wise, rich man g.
24, g. in this, that he knoweth
Rom. 4:2, he hath whereof to g.
5:3, we g. in tribulations also
15:17, I have whereof I may g.
I Cor. 1:29, no flesh g. in his pre.
31, glorieth, let him g. in the Lord; II Cor. 10:17.
3:21, let no man g. in men
4:7, g. as if hadst not received?
9:16, nothing to g. of
II Cor. 5:12, to g. on our behalf, who g. in appearance
11:12, wherein g. be found
18, g. after the flesh, I will g.
30, if g., I will g. of mine infirmities
12:1, not expedient for me to g.
5, I g. of myself I will not g.
6, I desire to g. not be a fool
9, rather g. in mine infirmities
Gal. 6:13, may g. in your flesh
14, I should g. save in the cross
II Thess. 1:4, so that we g. in you
Js. 3:14, if ye have envy. g. not

Gnash.
Mat. 8:12; 13:42; 22:13; 24:51; 25: 30; Lu. 13:28, g. of teeth
Mk. 9:18, he foameth, and g. with his teeth
See Job 16:9; Ps. 35:16; Acts 7:54.

Gnat, Mat. 23:24.
strain at a g., and swallow a camel

Gnaw, ed.
Zeph. 3:3, they g. not the bones
Rev. 16:10, g. tongues for pain

Go.
Gen. 3:14, on thy belly shalt g.
16:8, whither wilt thou g.?
24:42, prosper my way wh. I g.
58, wilt thou g. with this man?
26:16, Abi. said to Is., G. from us
28:20, if God keep me in way I g.
32:26, let me g. And he said, I will not let thee g., except th u bless
37:30, whither shall I g.?
43:8, send the lad, and we will g.
Ex. 3:19, will not let you g.; 4:21.
21, when ye g. sh. not g. empty
4:23, let my son g. if thou refuse; 8:2, 21; 9:2; 10:4.
5:1, let my people g.; 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3.
2, nor will I let Israel g.
8:8, I will let people g.; 28; 9:28.
32, nor would he let people g.; 7: 14; 9:35; 10:26, 27.
10:9, g. with our young and old
13:21, light to g.; Neh. 9:12, 19.
14:5, that we have let Israel g.; 15.
Job 23:8, g. forward
17:5, g. on before the people
23:23, angel g. bef. thee; 32:34.
32:23, to g. before us; Acts 7:40.
33:14, my pres. sh. g. with thee
15, presence g. not with me
34:9, if found grace, g. am. us
Num. 22:13, L. refuse, leave to g.
20, if the men called thee, g.
24:14, now I g. unto my people
31:23, make it g. through fire
32:6, g. to war, and ye sit here?
17, but we will g. ready armed
Dt. 1:33, way ye should g.
4:5, ye g.; 6:1; 11:8, 11; 30:18.
40, that it g. well; 5:16; 19:13.
11:28, if ye g. after gods; 28:14.
31:6, he it is that doth g.
7, must g. with this people
8, he it is that doth g. bef. thee
16, whither they g. amongst
21, know imagination which they g.
Josh. 1:16, whither sendest will g.
3:4, may know way ye must g.
Jud. 1:25, let g. man and family
4:8, if thou wilt g. then I will g.
6:14, said, G. in this thy might
7:4, this shall g. the same sh. g.
18:6, is way wherein ye g.
9, not slothful to g. to possess
19:25, day began, they let her g.
Ruth 1:16, whither thou g., I will g.
18, steadfastly minded to g.
I Sam. 5:11, let it g. th. its place
6:6, did they not let people g.?
12:21, ye g. after vain things
16:2, how can I g.? if Saul hear
17:33, not able to g. aga. Philist.
18:2, let him g. no more home
23:13, D. went whither could g.
II Sam. 12:23, I shall g. to him
13:13, whither cause shame to g.
15:20, seeing I g. whither I may
17:11, g. to battle in thy person
20:11, David, let him g. after J.
I Ks. 2:2, I g. way of all the earth
11:22, let me g. in any wise
13:17, nor g. by way thou camest
20:42, let g. a man appointed
22:4, g. with me; II Chr. 18:3.
II Ks. 3:7, g. with me ag. Moab?
4:23, wilt thou g. to him today?
6:22, set bread that he may g.
10:24, he that letteth him g.
18:21, g. into hand; Is. 36:6.
II Chr. 14:11, in thy name we g.
25:7, let not army of Israel g.
8, if thou wilt g. do it, be stro.

Go—Continued.
Job 6:18, they g. to nothing
10:21, before I g. whence I shall not return; 16:22.
20:26, it g. ill with him
21:29, not asked th. g. by way?
27:6, righteous. I will not let g.
Ps. 32:8, teach in way shalt g.?
39:13, before I g. hence, and be
42:9, why g. I mourning; 43:2.
49:19, g. to generation of fathers
84:7, g. fr. strength to strength
85:13, right. shall g. before him
89:14, mercy and truth g. before
107:7, might g. to a city of habi.
132:7, we will g. into his taber.
139:7, whither g. from thy pres.
Prov. 2:19, none that g. return
3:28, g. and come ag. tomorrow
6:28, can one g. on hot coals
9:15, passengers who g. right on
14:7, g. from presence of foolish
15:12, neither scorner g. to wise
19:7, more do his friends g. far
22:6, train child in way he should g.
30:29, three things which g. well
Ecc. 3:20, all g. unto one place
5:15, naked to g. as he came; 16.
6:6, do not all g. to one place?
7:2, to g. to house of mourning
9:3, they g. to the dead
10:15, kn. not how to g. to city
12:5, mourners g. about streets
Song 3:4, I would not let him g.
Is. 3:16, and mincing as they g.
6:8, and who will g. for us?
9, g. tell his people; Acts 28:26.
27:4, I would g. through them
28:13, they might g. and fall
45:13, shall let g. my captives
48:17, by way shouldest g.
58:8, righteousn. g. before thee
62:10, g. through, g. through the
Jer. 1:17, shalt g. to all I send th.
9:2, I might g. from my people
31:22, how long g. about, O dau.
34:3, g. to Babylon; Mic. 4:10.
40:4, good to g., thither g.; 5.
42:22, die, whither ye des. to g.
46:22, voice shall g. like serpent
50:33, refused to let them g.
Ez. 8:6, sho. g. far fr. sanctu.?
14:17, sword g. through the land
21:16, g. thee one way or other
Hos. 5:6, g. with floc. to seek L.
7:11, they g. to Assyria
12, when they g. I will spread
11:3, I taught Ephr. also to g.
Mic. 5:8, it he g. through tread.
Zech. 6:7, the bay sought to g.
8, these g. toward the north
8:21, inhab. of one city g. to an.
23, g. with you, we have heard
9:4, g. with whirlwinds of south
Mat. 2:22, Joseph was afraid to g.
5:41, g. mile, g. twain; Lu. 7:8.
8:9, and I say, G., and he goeth
10:6, g. rath. to lost sheep of Is.
21:30, I g., sir; and went not
25:9, g. rather to them that sell
28:19, g. ye and teach all nations
Mk. 6:38, g. see
11:6, let them g.
Lu. 1:17, shall g. before him
9:51, set face to g. to Jerusalem
60, g. and preach kingd. of God
10:37, g. thou and do likewise
22:33, I am ready to g. to prison
68, not ans. me, nor let me g.
23:22, chastise him, let him g.
Jno. 6:68, L. to whom sh. we g.
7:33, I g. unto him sent me
8:14, but I know whither I g.
21, I g. my way, whither I g.
13:36, whither I g. not follow
14:2, I g. to prepare a place for you
4, whither I g. ye know
12, bec. I go to Father; 16:10.
28, I g. to Father; 16:17, 28.
19:12, if thou let this man g.
Acts 1:25, g. to his own place
3:13, when deter. to let him g.
4:21, threatened, let them g.
23, being let g. went to comp.
5:40, sh. not speak, let them g.
16:35, saying, Let those men g.
20:22, g. bound in spirit to Jer.
25:12, to Cesar shalt thou g.
28:18, examined me, let me g.
Rom. 15:25, now I g. to Jerusal.
I Cor. 6:1, g. to law before unjust
10:27, and ye be disposed to g.
16:4, if meet I g. also, they sh. g.
II Cor. 9:5, exhort breth. g. before
Phil. 2:23, how it will g. with me
Js. 4:13, will g. un. such a city

Go Aside.
Num. 5:12, if any man's wife g. aside
Dt. 28:14, shalt not g. aside from
Jer. 15:5, g. aside to ask how doest
Acts 4:15, commanded them to g. aside

Go Astray.
Dt. 22:1, not see br.'s ox g. astray
Ps. 58:3, g. astray as soon as born
Prov. 5:23, in great. of folly g. astray
7:25, g. not astray into her paths
28:10, causeth righteous to g. astray
Jer. 50:6, shepherds caused g. ast.ay
Ez. 14:11, Israel g. no more astray

Go Away.
Ex. 8:28, not g. very far away
Dt. 15:16, say, I will not g. away
I Sam. 24:19, he let ene. g. away?
Job 4:21, doth not excel. g. away?
15:30, by breath of mouth g. away
Jer. 51:40, escaped sword g. away
Hos. 5:14, I will tear and g. away
Mat. 25:46, g. away to everlasting punishment
Jno. 6:67, will ye also g. away?
14:28, how I said, I g. away; 16:7.

Go Back.
Ex. 14:21, caused sea to g. back
Josh. 23:12, ye in any wise g. back
Jud. 11:35, mouth, I cannot g. back
II Ks. 20:9, shall the shadow g. back
Ps. 80:18, not g. back from thee
Jer. 40:5, g. back to Gedaliah, son
Ez. 24:14, I will not g. back

Go Down.
Gen. 46:3, fear not to g. down to
Num. 16:30, g. down into the pit
Dt. 24:15, nor sun g. down on hire
Josh. 10:13, sun hasted not to g. down
Jud. 7:10, fear to g. down, g. thou with Phurah
II Sam. 11:8, g. down to thy house
15:20, make thee g. up and down
II Ks. 1:15, g. down with him
20:10, shadow to g. down ten deg.
Job 21:13, in moment g. down to gr.
Ps. 22:29, all that g. down to dust
28:1, like th. g. down to pit; 143:7.
55:15, let g. down quick into hell
107:23, that g. down to sea in ships
115:17, any that g. down into silence
Prov. 5:4, her feet g. down to death
Is. 14:19, cast out, as those g. down
30:2, woe to them that walk to g. down unto Egypt; 31:1.
38:18, g. down into pit cannot hope
60:20, sun sh. not g. down nor moon
Jer. 50:27, let g. down to slaughter
Ez. 26:20, them that g. down to the pit; 31:14; 32:18, 24, 25, 29, 30.
47:8, th. waters g. down into desert
Amos 8:9, sun to g. down at noon
Mic. 3:6, sun g. down over prophets
Mk. 13:15, him on ho. not g. down
Acts 25:5, able to g. down with me
Eph. 4:26, not sun g. down on wrath

Go Forth.
Gen. 8:16, g. forth of the ark, thou
42:15, not g. forth hence, except
II Sam. 11:1, at time kings g. forth
18:2, I will g. forth with you myself
19:7, if thou g. not forth not tarry
I Ks. 2:36, g. not forth any whither
22:22, he said, I will g. forth
II Ks. 9:15, let none g. forth
19:31, out of Jerusalem shall g. forth a remnant; Is. 37:32.
Job 24:5, as wild asses g. they forth
Ps. 78:52, made his people g. forth
108:11, wilt not g. forth with hosts?
Prov. 25:8, g. not forth hastily to
30:29, no king, g. forth by bands
Song 3:11, g. forth, O dau. of Zion
7:11, let us g. forth into villages
Is. 2:3, out of Z. shall g. forth law; Mic. 4:2.
42:13, L. sh. g. forth mighty man
48:20, g. forth Babylon; Jer. 50:8.
49:9, say to prisoners, G. forth
17, made thee waste shall g. forth
62:1, till righteous. thereof g. forth
Jer. 6:25, g. not forth into field
14:18, if I g. forth into the field
15:2, whither shall we g. forth?
25:32, evil g. forth from nation to
31:4, thou shalt g. forth in dances
39, the measur. line shall g. forth
38:17, wilt g. forth to king of Baby.
43:12, he shall g. forth in peace
Ez. 12:4, they that g. forth to capt.
30:9, in that day shall messengers g. forth
Dan. 11:44, he shall g. forth with great fury
Joel 2:16, let brideg. g. forth cham.
Hab. 1:4, judgment never g. forth
Zech. 6:5, four spirits wh. g. forth
6, black horses g. forth to north
14:3, then sh. L. g. forth and fight
Mal. 4:2, ye sh. g. forth and grow
Mat. 24:26, is in desert, g. not forth
Acts 16:3, would Paul have g. forth
Heb. 13:13, let us g. forth to him
Rev. 16:14, spirits of devils which g. forth

Go Forward.
Ex. 14:15, speak to Is. they g. forward
II Ks. 20:9, shadow g. forward ten degrees
Job 23:8, I g. forward, but he is not there

Go In, Into, or Not Go In.
Num. 4:19, A. and sons sh. g. in
8:15, after that sh. Levites g. in
27:17, g. out and g. in before
32:9, should not g. into the land
Dt. 1:38, Josh. sh. g. in thither
4:1, and g. in and possess; 8:1.
Ps. 26:4, not g. in with dissem.
118:19, open gates, I will g. in
Ps. 119:35, g. in path of thy com.
132:7, we will g. into his tabern.
Prov. 27:10, nor g. into brother's h.
Is. 2:19, g. into holes of rocks
Jer. 4:5, let us g. into def. cities
36:5, I cannot g. into house of L.
42:14, we will g. into land of E.
19, Lord said, G. ye not into Egypt
Ez. 46:10, when they g. into
Nah. 3:14, g. into clay, and tread
Zech. 6:10, g. into house of Josiah
Mat. 2:20, take child, g. into Israel
7:13, many there be that g. in
20:4, g. into the vineyard; 7.
21:2, g. into village; Lu. 19:30.
31, harlots g. into king. of God
22:9, g. into highways, bid to
23:13, neither g. in, nor suffer
26:18, g. into city; Mk. 14:13.
Mk. 6:36, may g. into country
8:26, nor g. into town, nor tell
16:15, g. into all the world
Lu. 15:28, and would not g. in
Jno. 10:9, he shall g. in and out
Acts 1:11, ye see him g. into heaven
Rev. 17:8, beast shall g. into perdition

Go In.
Gen. 16:2, g. in unto my maid
19:34, make drink wine, g. in
30:3, my maid Bilhah, g. in unto
38:8, g. in unto brother's wife
Dt. 21:13, thou shalt g. in unto her
22:13, take a wife, g. in unto her
25:5, husb. brother go in unto her
Josh. 23:12, make marriages, g. in
Jud. 15:1, will g. in to my wife
II Sam. 16:21, g. in unto fath. concubines
I Ks. 11:2, ye sh. not g. in to them
Ez. 23:44, as they g. in unto a woman
Amos 2:7, man and father g. in

Go in Peace.
Gen. 15:15, g. to thy fathers in peace
Ex. 4:18, Jethro said to Moses, G. in peace
18:23, people g. to place in peace
Jud. 18:6, said to Danites, G. in peace
I Sam. 1:17, E. said to H., G. in peace
20:42, Jonathan said to David, G. in peace
25:35, David said to Abigail, G. up in peace
29:7, Achish said to David, G. in peace
II Sam. 15:9, said to Absalom, G. in peace
I Ks. 2:6, let not head g. do. in peace
II Ks. 5:19, Elisha said, G. in peace
Mk. 5:34, g. in peace, and be whole
Lu. 7:50, saved thee, g. in peace; 8:48.
Acts 15:33, they were let g. in peace

Go, Let Us.
Gen. 37:17, let us g. to Dothan
Ex. 3:18, now let us g. three days' journey; 5:3.
5:8, let us g. and sacrifice; 17.
13:15, Ph. would hardly let us g.
Dt. 13:2, let us g. aft. gods; 6:13.
I Sam. 9:9, let us g. to seer; 10.
11:14, let us g. to Gilgal, and
14:1, let us g. to Philistines; 6.
II Ks. 6:2, let us g. to Jordan
Ps. 122:1, let us g. into h. of Lord
Is. 2:3, let us g. to mount. of L.
Jer. 4:5, let us g. into def. cities
6:5, let us g. destroy her palaces
35:11, let us g. to Jeru. for fear
46:16, let us g. to our people
51:9, let us g. ev. one to country
Mk. 1:38, let us g. to next towns
14:42, let us g. he that betrayeth
Lu. 2:15, let us g. to Bethlehem
Jno. 11:7, let us g. to Judea
15, let us g. unto him
16, also g., that we may die with
14:31, arise, let us g. hence
Acts 15:36, let us g. visit brethren
Heb. 6:1, let us g. to perfection

Go, I Will.
Gen. 13:9, I will g. to the right: I will g. to the left
24:58, wilt g. with man? I will g.
33:12, I will g. bef. thee; Is. 45:2.
45:28, I will g. see him bef. I die
Num. 20:19, I will g. on feet
23:3, stand by burnt offering, and I will g.
Dt. 2:27, I will g. along high.
Jud. 1:3, I will g. with thee
4:8, if thou g. with me, I will g.
9, I will surely g. with thee
16:20, I will g. as at other times
Ruth 1:16, wh. thou goest, I will g.
II Ks. 6:3, he answered, I will g.
II Chr. 18:29, said, I will g. to battle
Ps. 43:4, then will I g. to altar of
66:13, I will g. into thy house
71:16, I will g. in strength of L.
118:19, open gates, I will g. in
Jer. 2:25, strangers, after I will g.
Ez. 38:11, I will g. to them
Hos. 2:5, said, I will g. after lovers
7, I will g. to my first husband
5:15, I will g. to my place, till
Mic. 1:8, I will g. stripped and
Zech. 8:21, seek the Lord, I will g.
Mat. 26:32, I will g. before into Galilee; Mk. 14:28.
Lu. 15:18, I will arise and g. to
Acts 18:6, hence I will g. to Gent.

Go Near.
Dt. 5:27, g. near, hear all L. says
II Sam. 1:15, g. near, fall upon him
Job 31:37, as a prince would I g. near
Acts 8:29, g. near, join to chariot

Go Not, or Not Go.
Ex. 33:15, if thy presence g. not
Num. 10:30, Hob. said, I will not g.
20:20, he said, Thou shalt not g.
22:12, said unto Balaam, Thou shalt not g.
18, not g. bey. word of L.; 24:13.
Dt. 3:27, shalt not g. over Jordan
6:14, ye shall not g. after other gods; I Ks. 11:10.
24:19, thou sh. not g. to fetch it
32:52, thou shalt not g. thither
Josh. 8:4, g. not far from the city
Jud. 20:8, we will not g. to tent
Ruth 3:17, g. not empty to mother
I Sam. 17:39, D. said, I cannot g.
29:8, I may not g. to fight ene.
II Sam. 13:25, not all g. would not g.
II Ks. 2:18, did I not say, G. not?
I Chr. 21:30, David could not g.
II Chr. 25:13, soldiers should not g.
Prov. 4:13, take instruc. let not g.
14, g. not into way of evil men
22:24, with furious man sh. not g.
Is. 52:12, shall not g. with haste
Jer. 10:5, be borne, they cannot g.
16:8, not g. to house of feasting
25:6, g. not after other gods; 35:15.
27:18, vessels left g. not to Baby.
42:19, g. not into Egypt; 43:2.
49:12, thou shalt not g. unpun.
Lam. 4:18, cannot g. in streets
Ez. 42:14, priests sh. not g.
Mat. 10:5, g. not into way of Gent.
Lu. 10:7, g. not fr. house to house
17:23, there, g. not after; 21:8.

Go Out.
Gen. 9:10, all that g. out of ark
24:11, women g. out to draw water
45:1, every man g. out from me
Ex. 6:11, let child. of Isr. g. out
8:29, behold, I g. out from thee
11:8, after that I will g. out
10, not let chil. of Israel g. out
12:22, none shall g. out at door
16:4, people g. out and gather
29, no man g. out on sev. day
21:2, in sev. year he sh. go out free
3, came by hims. g. out by him.; if marr. wife g. out with him
4, he shall g. out by himself
5, if serv. say, I will not g. out
7, maid-serv. not g. out as men
11, then shall she g. out free
Lev. 6:13, fire on altar never g. out
8:33, not g. out of tab. in sev. days
10:7, not g. out at door, lest die
14:38, priest shall g. out of house
15:16, if man's seed of cop. g. out
16:18, sh. g. out to altar before L.
21:12, nor g. out of sanctuary
25:28, in jubilee it sh. g. out; 31, 33.
30, not g. out in the jubilee
54, shall g. out in year of jubilee
Dt. 24:5, taken wife, not g. out
28:25, thou shalt g. out one way
Josh. 2:19, who g. out blood on head
Jud. 9:38, g. out and fight them
16:20, will g. out as at other times
20:28, sh. I again g. out to battle
I Sam. 19:3, g. out stand bes. fath.
20:11, let us g. out into the field
28:1, Achish said,...g. out with me
II Sam. 5:24, the L. sh. g. out befo.
21:17, thou sh. g. no more out
I Ks. 15:17, not suf. any to g. out or come in to Asa; II Chr. 16:1.
20:31, ropes on our heads, g. out
I Chr. 20:1, kings g. out to battle
II Chr. 18:21, g. out be a lying spirit
20:17, tomorrow g. out against
26:18, g. out of sanctuary, hast. tr.
20, yea, himself hasted to g. out
Job 15:13, words g. out of mouth
Ps. 60:10, not g. out with armies
Prov. 22:10, scorner, conten. g. out
Ecc. 8:3, not hasty to g. out of sight
Is. 52:11, depart, g. out fr. thence
12, ye sh. not g. out with haste
55:12, ye shall g. out with joy
Jer. 21:12, lest fury g. out like fire
51:45, g. ye out of midst of her
Ez. 15:7, shall g. out from fire
44:3, prince sh. g. out same way
46:9, enter, by north, g. out by s.
Amos 4:3, sh. g. out at breaches
Zech. 14:8, liv. waters g. out fr. J.
Mat. 25:6, bridegr. cometh, g. out
Lu. 9:5, when ye g. out of city
14:21, g. out into streets and lanes
23, g. out into high. and hedges
I Cor. 5:10, must g. out of world

Go Out—Continued.
Heb. 11:8, A., when he was called to g. out
Rev. 3:12, overcometh g. no more out
20:8, sh. g. out to deceive nations
Go Over.
Dt. 3:25, let me g. over see land
28, Joshua sh. g. over before; 31:3.
4:14, land whither ye g. over; 26; 31:13; 32:47.
22, I must not g. over Jordan
24:20, shalt not g. over the boughs
30:13, who shall g. over sea for us
31:3, the Lord will g. over before
34:4, thou shalt not g. over thither
Josh. 1:2, arise, g. over this Jordan
Jud. 12:5, Eph. said, Let me g. over
I Sam. 14:1, let us g. over to Philistines; 6.
30:10, so faint, could not g. over
II Sam. 16:9, let me g. over and
19:37, Chimham, let him g. over
Is. 8:7, come and g. over banks
11:15, make men g. over dry-shod
51:23, bow down, we may g. over
54:9, waters of N. no more g. over
Jer. 41:10, Ishmael departed to g. over
Go Their Way.
Jno. 18:8, let these g. their way
Go Thy Way.
Dan. 12:13, g. thy way till the end
Acts 24:25, g. thy way for this
Go To.
Gen. 11:3, g. to, let us make brick
4, g. to, let us build; 7.
Ecc. 2:1, g. to now, I will prove
Is. 5:5, g. to, I tell what I will
Js. 4:13, g. to, ye that say
5:1, g. to now, ye rich men
Go Up.
Gen. 35:1, arise, g. up to Bethel; 3.
44:33, let lad g. up with breth.
34, sh. I g. up to father? 45:9.
50:6, Pharaoh said, G. up, bury
Ex. 8:3, frogs g. up into house
19:12, g. not up into mount
20:26, nor sh. g. up by steps
24:2, neither sh. peo. g. up with
32:30, sinned a sin, I will g. up
33:1, g. up, thou and the people
3, I will not g. up in midst
34:24, not desire land, g. up
Lev. 19:16, thou shalt not g. up and down as a tale-bearer
Num. 13:30, let g. up and pos. it
31, not able to g. up ag. people
14:42, g. not up
44, presumed to g. up
Dt. 25:7, let brother's wife g. up
30:12, who sh. g. up to heaven
Josh. 7:3, g. up, three thousand g. up
22:33, not intend to g. up again.
Jud. 1:1, who g. up for us to fight
2, L. said, Judah sh. g. up; 20:18.
2:1, I made you g. up out of Eg.
11:37, g. up and down on moun.
18:9, we may g. up against them
20:9, g. up by lot against Gibeah
18, which sh. g. up first to battle
23, shall I g. up?
I Sam. 1:22, not g. up till child
6:20, to whom sh. he g. up from us?
9:13, find him before he g. up
14, Samuel to g. up to place; 19.
14:9, say, Tarry, will not g. up
10, come unto us, we will g. up
II Sam. 2:1, I g. up to any cities of Ju.? L. said, G. up to Hebr.
5:19, shall I g. up aga. Philis.?
15:20, I make thee g. up with us
19:34, how long have I to live, that I should g. up?
24:18, g. up, rear alt.; I Chr. 21:18.
I Ks. 12:24, not g. up; II Chr. 11:4.
27, people g. up to do sacrifice
28, too much to g. up to Jerus.
18:43, g. up, look toward the sea
22:6, g. up, for the Lord shall deliver it; 12; II Chr. 18:11, 14.
20, g. up fall at Ram.; II Chr. 18:19.
II Ks. 1:3, g. up meet messengers
2:23, g. up, thou bald head
3:7, wilt thou g. up ag. Moab?
8, which way sh. we g. up?
12:17, Haz. set face to g. up to J.
18:25, g. up ag. land; Is. 36:10.
20:5, on third day sh. go up
8, sign that I g. up? Is. 38:22.
22:4, g. up to Hilkiah, high priest
I Chr. 14:10, shall I g. up?
14, g. not up after them
II Chr. 18:5, sh. we g. up to Ram.?
36:23, let him g. up; Ezra 1:3.
Ezra 7:9, to g. up from Babylon
13, minded to g. up, go with me
Neh. 4:3, fox g. up he break down
Ps. 104:8, g. up by mountains
132:3, I will not g. up into bed
Song 6:6, sheep g. up from wash.
7:8, I will g. up to palm tree
Is. 2:3, let us g. up to mountain of Lord; Mic. 4:2.
7:6, let us g. up against Judah
15:5, with weep. sh. they g. up
21:2, g. up, Elam
34:10, smoke g. up
35:9, nor ravenous beast g. up
36:10, g. up against this land
Jer. 5:10, g. ye up upon her walls
6:4, and let us g. up at noon
21:2, Nebuchadnezzar may g. up
22:20, g. up to Lebanon, and cry
31:6, let us g. up to Z. to the L.
46:8, I will g. up and cov. earth
11, g. up into Gilead, take balm
48:5, continual weep. sh. g. up
49:28, g. up to Kedar, spoil
50:21, g. up aga. land of Merath
Ez. 38:11, g. up to the land of unwalled villages
40:26, seven steps to g. up to it
Hos. 4:15, nei. g. up to Bethaven
Hag. 1:8, g. up to mount, bring
Zech. 14:16, g. up fr. year to year
Mat. 20:18, we g. up to Jerusal.; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 18:31.
Lu. 14:10, friend, g. up higher
Jno. 7:8, g. up to feast, I g. not
Acts 15:2, g. up to Jer. about qu.
21:4, Paul not g. up to Jerus.; 12.
25:9, wilt thou g. up to Jeru.?
Go Your Way.
Mk. 11:2, g. your way into village
Lu. 10:10, rec. you not, g. your way
Go a Whoring.
Ex. 34:15, g. a whoring after gods
16, sons, daughters g. a whoring
Lev. 20:5, cut off all that g. a whoring
Num. 15:39, ye use to g. a whoring
Dt. 31:16, people will g. a whoring
II Chr. 21:13, Jehoram made Judah g. a whoring
Ps. 73:27, destroyed all g. a whoring
Ez. 6:9, g. a whoring after idols
Goad, s.
Jud. 3:31, slew six hundred with ox g.
I Sam. 13:21, had file to sharp. g.
Ecc. 12:11, words of wise as g.
Goat.
Lev. 3:12, if his offering be a g.
4:24, lay his hand on head of g.
7:23, eat no fat of ox, sheep, or g.
9:15, the g. which was sin offering
10:16, Moses sought g. sin offering
16:9, Aaron shall bring the g.
22, let go the g. in wilderness
17:3, whosoever killeth a g.
22:27, g. is brought forth seven
Num. 15:27, thro. ignor. bring g.
18:17, first. of g. sh. not redeem
28:22, one g. for a sin offering; 29: 22, 28, 31, 34, 38.
Dt. 14:4, eat ox, sheep, and g.
Ez. 43:25, prepa. every day a g.
Dan. 8:5, the g. had a nota. horn
21, rough g. is king of Grecia
Goat, He-, s.
Num. 7:17, five rams, five h.-g.; 23, 29, 35, 41, 47, 53, 59, 65, 71, 77, 83.
88, h.-g. sixty, the lambs sixty
Dt. 32:14, h.-g. of breed of Bas.
II Chr. 17:11, Arabians brought h.-g.
29:21, seven h.-g. for sin offering
Ezra 6:17, at dedication twelve h.-g.
8:35, children offered twelve h.-g.
Ps. 50:9, I will take no h.-g. out
Prov. 30:31, comely in going, an h.-g.
Is. 1:11, not in the blood of h.-g.
Jer. 50:8, as the h.-g. before flocks
51:40, bring like rams with h.-g.
Ez. 34:17, betw. rams and h.-g.
Dan. 8:5, behold, a h.-g. fr. west
8, the h.-g. waxed very great
Goat, Live.
Lev. 16:20, bring the live g.
21, lay hands upon head of the live g.
Goat, Scape-,
Lev. 16:8, the other lot for s.-g.
10, let him go for s.-g. to wilderness
26, that let go s.-g. shall
Goat, She-, s.
Gen. 15:9, heifer, a s.-g. of three
31:38, s.-g. not cast th. young
32:14, two hundred s.-g. and twenty he-goats
Goat, Wild.
Dt. 14:5, ye shall eat the wild g.
Goats.
Gen. 27:9, fetch two kids of g.
16, put skins of g. on his hands
30:32, spotted and speck. am. g.
33, speckled g.
35, removed g.
37:31, killed a kid of the g.
Ex. 12:5, take it fr. sheep or g.
Lev. 1:10, offering be sheep or g.
4:23, if sin come to knowl. shall bring a kid of the g.; 28; 5:6.
9:3, kid of g. for a sin offering
16:5, two kids of g.
7, two g.. and present
22:19, a male of the sheep or g.
23:19, kid of g. for a sin offering; Num. 7:16; 15:24.
Num. 7:87, kids of g. for a sin off.
I Sam. 25:2, Nabal had a thou. g.
Ps. 50:13, or will I drink bl. of g.
66:15, I will offer bullo. with g.
Prov. 27:26, g. are price of field
27, thou sh. have g. milk enou.
Song 4:1, hair as flock of g.; 6:5.
Is. 34:6, sw. fat with blood of g.
Ez. 27:21, Arabia occup. in g.
39:18, drink blood of la. and g.
43:22, second day offer kid of g.
45:23, kid of g. daily for sin off.
Zech. 10:3, I punished the g.
Mat. 25:32, divid. sheep from g.
33, set the g. on his left hand
Heb. 9:12, entered by blood of g.
13, if the blood of g. sanctifieth
19, took blood of g. and sprink.
10:4, pos. blood of g. take sins
Goats' Hair.
Ex. 25:4, offering which ye shall take; g. hair
26:7, make curtains of g. hair
35:6, let him bring g. hair
23, with wh. was fo. g. hair
26, all the women spun g. hair
36:14, curtains of g. hair for tent
Num. 31:20, purify work of g. hair
I Sam. 19:13, pillow of g. hair; 16.
Goat-skins.
Heb. 11:37, wandered in g.-s.
Goats, Wild.
I Sam. 24:2, Da. on rocks of wild g.
Job 39:1, when wild g. br. forth
Ps. 104:18, high hills refuge for wild g.
Gob, II Sam. 21:18.
Goblet.
Song 7:2, thy navel like round g.
God (referred to man).
Ex. 4:16, be to Aaron inst. of G.
7:1, made thee a G. to Pharaoh
God (for idol).
Jud. 6:31, if a g. let him plead
8:33, made Baal-berith their g.
9:27, went into house of their g.
11:24, which Chemo. thy g. giv.
16:23, Philis. g. was Dagon; 24.
I Sam. 5:7, hand is sore on our g.
I Ks. 11:33, worshipp. g. of Moab
18:27, he is a g. either talking or
II Ks. 1:2, B. the g. of Ekron; 16.
19:37, wors. in house of Nisroch, his g.; II Chr. 32:21; Is. 37:38.
Ps. 16:4, hasten after another g.
Is. 44:10, formed g. or molt. im.?
15, maketh g. worship. it; 17.
45:20, pray to a g. cannot save
46:6, maketh it a g. they wors.
Dan. 1:2, ves. to house of his g.
4:8, according to name of my g.
11:36, magnify him. above ev. g.
Amos 5:26, star of your g.; Acts 7:43.
8:14, say, Thy g., O Dan., liveth
Jon. 1:5, cried ev. man to his g.
Mic. 4:5, walk in name of his g.
Hab. 1:11, imput. power to his g.
Acts 12:22, voice of a g. not a man
God.
the Lord God Almighty, Gen. 17:1; Ex. 6:3; Num. 24:4; Ruth 1:20; Job 5:17; Ps. 68:14; 91:1; Is. 13:6; Ez. 1:24; Joel 1:15; II Cor. 6:18; Rev. 1:8.
the Creator, Gen. 1; 2; Dt. 4:19; Neh. 9:6; Job 33:4; 38; Ps. 8; 19:1; 33:6; 89:11; 94:9; 104; 136; 146:6; 148; Prov. 3:19; 8:22; Ecc. 12:1; Is. 37:16; 40:28; 43:7, 13; 45:8; Jer. 10:12; 32:17; Zech. 12:1; Jno. 1:3; Acts 17:24; Rom. 1:25; Col. 1:16; Heb. 1:10; 3:4; 11:3; I Pet. 4:19; Rev. 4:11.
His Dealings with
our first parents, Gen. 3.
Noah and the sinful world, Gen. 6-9.
Abraham, Gen. 12-24.
Lot, Gen. 19.
Isaac, Jacob, and Esau, Gen. 22; 25; 26; 28.
Joseph, Gen. 39.
Moses and Aaron, Ex. 3:7.
Pharaoh and Egypt, Ex. 7:8.
causes the plagues of Egypt: blood, Ex. 7; frogs, lice, and flies, Ex. 8; murrain, boils, and hail, Ex. 9; locusts and darkness, Ex. 10; death of the first-born, Ex. 12.
institutes the passover, Ex. 11; 12; 13; and delivers the Israelites, Ex. 14.
the children of Israel during their forty years' wandering in the wilderness (Exodus, Leviticus, Numbers, Deuteronomy):
sends manna, Ex. 16:15.
gives the ten commandments, Ex. 20.
reveals his glory to Moses, Aaron, and the elders, Ex. 24.
enters into covenant with Israel, Ex. 34.
directs the tabernacle to be made, Ex. 35; to be erected, Ex. 40.
propounds the law respecting sacrificial offerings, Lev. 1; Num. 28.
sanctifies Aaron, Lev. 8:9.
institutes blessings and curses, Lev. 26; Dt. 27.
punishes the revolt of Korah, Dathan, and Abiram, Num. 16.
causes Aaron's rod to blossom, Num. 17.
excludes Moses and Aaron from the promised land for unbelief, Num. 20:12.
sends fiery serpents, and heals with brazen serpent, Num. 21.
Balaam and Balak, Num. 22.
Joshua, at Jericho and Ai, Josh. 1; 3; 4; 6; 7; 8.
kings of Canaan, Josh. 10:12.
Gideon, Jud. 6.
Jephthah, Jud. 11.
Samson, Jud. 13.
Naomi and Ruth, Ruth 1-4.
Hannah, Eli, and Samuel, I Sam. 1-3.
Saul, I Sam. 9:31; I Chr. 10.
David, I Sam. 16-31; II Sam. 1-24; I Ks. 1; 2:11; I Chr. 11-23; 28; 29.
Solomon, I Ks. 1-11; II Chr. 1-9.
Rehoboam and Jeroboam, I Ks. 12-15; II Chr. 10-12.
Ahab, I Ks. 16-22; II Chr. 18.
Elijah, I Ks. 17-22; II Ks. 1; 2.
Elisha, II Ks. 2-9.
Hezekiah, II Ks. 18-20; II Chr. 29-32; Is. 36-39.
Josiah, II Ks. 22; 23; II Chr. 34; 35.
the captive Jews in Persia, Esth. 1-10.
the liberated Jews, Ezra 1-10; Neh. 1-13.
Job and his friends, Job 1; 2; 38-42.
Isaiah, II Ks. 19; 20; II Chr. 26; 32.
Jeremiah, II Chr. 35; 36; Jer. 26; 34-43.
Daniel at Babylon, Dan. 1-10.
Shadrach, Meshach, and Abednego, Dan. 3.
Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4.
Jonah at Tarshish and Nineveh, Jon. 1-4.
His Revelations to
Isaiah, warning Judah and Israel, Is. 1-12.
surrounding nations, Is. 13-23.
threatening impenitent Jews, Is. 24; 39.
Jeremiah, respecting Judah's overthrow on account of sin, Jer. 1-25; 27-33; 44.
Ezekiel, concerning Judah's captivity, Ez. 3-7; the defiled temple, Ez. 8-11; warnings to Judah, Ez. 12-19; impending judgments, Ez. 20-23; Jerusalem's overthrow, Ez. 24; judgments upon other nations, Ez. 25-32; exhortations and promises, Ez. 32-39; the new Jerusalem, Ez. 40-48.
AS A SPIRIT, (Jno. 4:24; II Cor. 3:17):
Is Declared to be
omnipotent, Gen. 17:1; Ex. 6:3; glorious, Ex. 15:11; Ps. 145:5; gracious, Ex. 34:6; Ps. 116:5; merciful, Ex. 34:6, 7; Ps. 86:5; long-suffering, Num. 14:18; Mic. 7:18; just, Dt. 32:4; Is. 45:21; eternal, Dt. 33:27; Ps. 90:2; Rev. 4:8-10; jealous, Josh. 24:19; Nah. 1:2; compassionate, II Ks. 13:23; great, II Chr. 2:5; Ps. 86:10; righteous, Ezra 9:15; Ps. 145:17; unsearchable, Job 11:7; 37:23; Ps. 145:3; Is. 40:28; Rom. 11:33; invisible, Job 23:8, 9; Jno. 1:18; 5:37; Col. 1:15; I Tim. 1:17; good, Ps. 25:8; 119:68; upright, Ps. 25:8; 92:15; holy, Ps. 99:9; Is. 5:16; most high; Ps. 83:18; Acts 7:48; immutable, Ps. 102:26, 27; Js. 1:17; omniscient, Ps. 139:1-6; Prov. 5:21; omnipresent, Ps. 139:7; Jer. 23:23; light, Is. 60:19; Js. 1:17; I Jno. 1:5; true, Jer. 10:10; Jno. 17:3; perfect, Mat. 5:48; incorruptible, Rom. 1:23; only-wise, Rom. 16:27; I Tim. 1:17; faithful, I Cor. 10:13; I Pet. 4:19; immortal, I Tim. 1:17; 6:16; a consuming fire, Heb. 12:29; love, I Jno. 4:8, 16.
none like to him, Ex. 9:14; Dt. 33:26; II Sam. 7:22; Is. 46:5, 9; Jer. 10:6; beside him, Dt. 4:35; Is. 44:6; before him, Is. 43:10; none good but God, Mat. 19:17.
fills heaven and earth, I Ks. 8:27; Jer. 23:24.
should be worshipped in spirit and in truth, Jno. 4:24.
HIS GLORY:
exhibited in Christ, Jno. 1:14; II Cor. 4:6; Heb. 1:3.
exhibited in his power, Ex. 15:1, 6; Rom. 6:4; holiness, Ex. 15:11; name, Dt. 28:58; Neh. 9:5; majesty, Job 37:22; r's. 93:1; 104:1; 145:5, 12; Is. 2:10; works, Ps. 19:1; 111:3.
described as highly exalted, Ps. 8:1; 113:4; eternal, Ps. 104:31; great, Ps. 138:5; rich, Eph. 3:16.

God—Continued.
exhibited to Moses, Ex. 34:5-7, with Ex. 33:18-23; his church, Dt. 5: 24; Ps. 102:16; enlightens the church, Is. 60:1, 2; Rev. 21:11, 23; Stephen, Acts 7:55.
declare, I Chr. 16:24; Ps. 145:5, 11.
magnify, Ps. 57:5.
saints desire to behold, Ps. 63:2; 90:16.
pleaded in prayer, Ps. 79:9.
the earth is full of, Is. 6:3.
not to be given to others, Is. 42:8.
to be feared, Is. 59:19.
the knowledge of, shall fill the earth, Num. 14:21; Hab. 2:14.
HIS GOODNESS:
proclaimed, Ps. 25:8; Nah. 1:7; Mat. 19:17.
is abundant, Ex. 34:6; Ps. 33:5; great, Neh. 9:35; Zech. 9:17; enduring, Ps. 23:6; 52:1; satisfying, Ps. 65:4; Jer. 31:12, 14; rich, Ps. 104:24; Rom. 2:4; universal, Ps. 145:9; Mat. 5:45.
Manifested
in forgiving sins, II Chr. 30:18; Ps. 86:5; to his church, Ps. 31. 19; Lam. 3:25; in providing for the poor, Ps. 68:10; in doing good, Ps. 119:68; 145:9; in supplying temporal wants, Acts 14: 17.
leads to repentance, Rom. 2:4.
HIS GIFTS:
are free and abundant, Num. 14:8; Rom. 8:32.
are dispensed according to his will, Ecc. 2:26; Dan. 2:21; Rom. 12: 6; I Cor. 7:7.
all blessings are, Js. 1:17; II Pet. 1:3.
His Spiritual Gifts:
acknowledge, Ps. 4:7; 21:2.
peace, Ps. 29:11.
strength and power, Ps. 68:35.
are through Christ, Ps. 68:18, with Eph. 4:7, 8; Jno. 6:27.
Christ the chief of, Is. 42:6; 55: 4; Jno. 3:16; 4:10; 6:32, 33.
a new heart, Ez. 11:19.
pray for, Mat. 7:7, 11; Jno. 16: 23, 24.
rest, Mat. 11:28; II Thess. 1:7.
the Holy Ghost, Lu. 11:13; Acts 8:20.
grace, Ps. 84:11; Js. 4:6.
wisdom, Prov. 2:6; Js. 1:5.
glory, Ps. 84:11; Jno. 17, 22.
repentance, Acts 11:18.
righteousness, Rom. 5:16, 17.
eternal life, Rom. 6:23.
not repented of by him, Rom. 11: 29.
faith, Eph. 2:8; Phil. 1:29.
to be used for mutual profit, I Pet. 4:10.
His Temporal Gifts:
rain and fruitful seasons, Gen. 27: 28; Lev. 26:4, 5; Is. 30:23; Acts 14:17.
peace, Lev. 26:6; I Chr. 22:2.
should cause us to remember God, Dt. 8:18.
wisdom, II Chr. 1:42.
all good things, Ps. 34:10; I Tim. 6:17.
all creatures partake of, Ps. 136: 25; 145:15, 16.
life, Is. 42:5.
to be used and enjoyed, Ecc. 3: 13; 5:19, 20; I Tim. 4:4, 5.
pray for, Zech. 10:1; Mat. 6:11.
food and raiment, Mat. 6:25-33.
illustrated, Mat. 25:15-30.
HIS JOY OVER HIS PEOPLE:
greatness of, Zeph. 3:17.
On Account of Their
uprightness, I Chr. 29:17; Prov. 11:20.
fear of him, Ps. 147:11.
hope in his mercy, Ps. 147:11.
meekness, Ps. 149:4.
praying to him, Prov. 15:8.
repentance, Lu. 15:7, 10.
faith, Heb. 11:5, 6.
Leads Him to
give them the inheritance, Num. 14:8; I Pet. 1:4.
do them good, Dt. 28:63; Jer. 32. 41; Acts 14:17.
prosper them, Dt. 30:9.
deliver them, II Sam. 22:20.
comfort them, Is. 65:19.
exemplified, Solomon, I Ki. 10:9.
illustrated, Is. 62:5; Lu. 15:23, 24.
HIS LAW:
is absolute and perpetual, Mat. 5. 18.
Given
to Adam, Gen. 2:16, 17, with Rom 5:12-14.
to Noah, Gen. 9:6
to the Israelites, Ex. 20:2; Ps. 78:5.
through Moses, Ex. 31:18; Jno. 7:19.
through the ministration of angels, Acts 7:53; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2.
Described as
perfect, Ps. 19:7; Rom. 12:2; pure, Ps. 19:8; exceeding broad, Ps. 119:96; truth, Ps. 119:142; holy, just, and good, Rom. 7: 12; spiritual, Rom. 7:14; not grievous, I Jno. 5:3.
requires perfect obedience, Dt. 27: 26; Gal. 3:10; Js. 2:10.
requires obedience of the heart, Ps. 51:6; Mat. 5:28; 22:37.
man cannot render perfect obedience to, I Ki. 8:46; Ecc. 7:20; Rom. 3:10.
it is man's duty to keep, Ecc. 12: 13.
man cannot be justified by, Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:20, 28; Gal. 2:16; 3:11.
conscience testifies to, Rom. 2:15.
all men have transgressed, Rom. 3: 9, 19.
gives the knowledge of sin, Rom. 3:20; 7:7.
worketh wrath, Rom. 4:15.
man, by nature not in subjection to, Rom. 7:5; 8:7.
love is the fulfilling of, Rom. 13:8, 10; Gal. 5:14; Js. 2:8.
designed to lead to Christ, Gal. 3: 24.
sin is a transgression of, I Jno. 3:4.
Obedience to,
of prime importance, I Cor. 7:19.
a test of love, I Jno. 5:3.
a characteristic of saints, Rev. 12:17.
blessedness of keeping, Ps. 119:1; Mat. 5:19; I Jno. 3:22, 24; Rev. 22:14.
Christ
magnified, Is. 42:21.
came to fulfil, Mat. 5:17.
explained, Mat. 7:12; 22:37-40.
the love of, produces peace, Ps. 119:165.
Saints
should make, the subject of their conversation, Ex. 13:9; prepare their hearts to seek, Ezra 7:10; pledge themselves to walk in, Neh. 10:29; pray to understand, Ps. 119:18; pray for power to keep, Ps. 119:34; keep, Ps. 119: 55; delight in, Ps. 119:77; Rom. 7:22; love, Ps. 119:97, 113; lament over the violation of, by others, Ps. 119:136; have, written on their hearts, Jer. 31:33, with Heb. 8:10; should remember, Mal. 4:4; freed from the bondage of, Rom. 6:14; 7:4, 6; Gal. 3:13; freed from the curse of, Gal. 3:13.
The Wicked
forsake, II Chr. 12:1; Jer. 9:13; refuse to walk in, Ps. 78:10; cast away, Is. 5:24; refuse to hear, Is. 30:9; Jer. 6:19; forget, Hosea. 4:6; despise, Amos 2:4.
punishment for disobeying, Neh. 9: 26, 27; Is. 65:11-13; Jer. 9:13-16.
is the rule of the judgment, Rom. 2:12.
established by faith, Rom. 3:31.
is the rule of life to saints, I Cor. 9:21; Gal. 5:13, 14.
to be used lawfully, I Tim. 1:8.
HIS ATTRIBUTES:
Eternal, Gen. 21:33; Ex. 3:14; Dt. 32:40; 33:27; Job 10:5; 36: 26; Ps. 9:7; 90:2; 92:8; 93:2; 102: 12; 104:31; 135:13; 145:13; 146:6, 10; Ecc. 3:14; Is. 9:6; 40:28; 41: 4; 43:13; 48:12; 57:15; 63:16; Jer. 10:10; Lam. 5:19; Dan. 4:3, 34; 6:26; Mic. 5:2; Hab. 1:12; Rom. 1:20; 16:26; Eph. 3:9; I Tim. 1: 17; 6:16; II Pet. 3:8; Rev. 1:8; 4: 9; 22:13.
Immutable, Num. 23:19; I Sam. 15:29; Ps. 33:11; 119:89; Mal. 3: 6; Acts 4:28; Eph. 1:4; Heb. 1: 12; 6:17; 13:8; Js. 1:17.
Omniscient, Job 26:6; 34:21; Ps. 139; Prov. 15:3; Is. 44:7; Ez. 11: 5; Mat. 12:25; Jno. 2:24; Rom. 1:20.
Omnipresent, Job 23:9; 26; 28; Ps. 139; Prov. 15:3; Acts 17:27.
Invisible, Ex. 33:20; Job 23:8; Jno. 1:18; 4:24; 5:37; Col. 1:15; I Tim. 1:17; 6:16; Heb. 11:27; I Jno. 4:12.
Unsearchable, Job 11:7; 26:14; 37: 15; Ps. 145:3; Ecc. 8:17; Rom. 11:33.
Incomprehensible, Job 5:9; 9:10; 11:7; 26:14; 36:26; 37:5; Ps. 36: 6; 40:5; 106:2; 139:6; Ecc. 3:11; 8:17; 11:5; Is. 40:12; 55:15; Mic. 4:12; I Tim. 6:16.
Holiness, Gen. 35:2; Ex. 3:5; 14: 15; 19; 20; 28:36; 31:5; 39:30; Lev. 11:44; 21:8; Josh. 5:15; I Sam. 2:2; I Chr. 16:10; Ps. 22:3; 30:4; 60:6. See Psalms. Is. 6:3; 43:15; 49:7; 57:15; Jer. 23:9; Hos. 11; Lu. 1:49; Acts 3:14; Rom. 7: 12; I Jno. 2:20; Rev. 4:8; 19:1.
Justice, etc., Gen. 2:16; 3:8; 4:9; 6:7; 9:15; 18:17, 19; Ex. 32:33; Lev. 4: 7, 20; 18:4; 26:21; Num. 11: 11; 16; 17; 20; 25; 26:64; 27: 12; 35; Dt. 1:34-45; 4:24; 5; 6; 9:4; 10:17; 25:17; 28:15; 31:16; 32:35, 41; Josh. 7:1; Jud. 1:7; 2: 14; 9:56; I Sam. 2:30; 3:11; 6:19; 15:17; II Sam. 6:7; 12:1; 22; 24: 11; I Ks. 8:20; II Chr. 6:17; 19: 7; Ezra 8:22; Neh. 9:33; Job 4: 17; 8; 10:3; 11:11; 12:6; 13:15; 14:15; 34:10; 35:13; 37:23; 40:8. See Psalms, Prov. 11:21; 15:8; 28: 9; 30:5; Ecc. 5:8; 8:12; 11:9; Is. 45:21; Jer. 5:3; 9:24; 23:20; 32: 19; 50:7; 51:9; Lam. 1:18; Ez. 5:27; 16:35; 18:10; 33:17; Dan. 4:37; 9:14; Hos. 4; 5; Nah. 1:3; Hab. 1:13; Zeph. 3:5; Mal. 2:17; 4:1; Mat. 10:15; 20:13; 23:14; Lu. 12:47; 13:27; Jno. 7:18; Acts 10:34; 17:31; Rom. 2:2; Gal. 6:7; Eph. 6:8; Col. 3:25; Js. 1:13; I Jno. 1:9; Rev. 15:3; 16:7.
Knowledge, Wisdom, and Power, Gen. 1; 3; 6-9; 41:16; Ex. 4:1, 11; 7:10; 12:29; 14; 15; 33:19; 34:5; 35:30; 36; Num. 11:23; 12; 22:9; 23:4; 24:16; Dt. 3; 4:32; 5:24; 6:22; 7; 10; 26; 28:58; 29:29; 32: 4; Josh. 3; 6; 7:10; 23:9; 24; Jud. 2; I Sam. 2; 4; 5; 12:18; 14:6; 16:7; 17:37, 46; 18:10; 23; II Sam. 7:22; I Ks. 8:27; 22:22; I Chr. 16:24; 17:4; 22:18; 28:9; 29:11; II Chr. 6:18; 14:11; 20:6; Neh. 9:5; Job 4:9; 5:9; 9; 10:4; 11:12; 19:6; 21:17; 22:23; 26:6; 33; 34:22; 35; 41. See Psalms. Prov. 3:19; 5:21; 8:22; 15:3; 16: 9; 19:21; 21:30; Ecc. 3:11; 7:13; Is. 2:10; 6:3; 12:5; 14:24; 28:29; 29:16; 30:18; 33:13; 40:29; 41:21; 42:8; 43:13; 44:6, 23; 45:20; 46: 5; 47:4; 48:3; 52:10; 55:11; 59:1; 60:1; 66:1; Jer. 3:14; 5:22; 10:6; 14:22; 29:23; 32:17; Lam. 3:37; Ez. 8:12; 11:5; 22:14; Dan. 2: 20; 3:17, 29; 4:34; 6:26; Joel 2: 11; Amos 5:12; 8:7; Hab. 2:14; Mal. 3:16; Mat. 5:48; 6:13; 9:38; 10:29; 12:25; 19:26; 22:29; Mk. 5:30; 12:15; Lu. 1:48; 12:5; 18: 27; Jno. 1:14; 2:24; 5:26; 6:61; 11:25; 16:19; 18:4; 19:28; 20:17; Acts 1:24; 2:17; 7:55; 15:18; Rom. 1:20; 4:17; 8:29; 11:34; 15:19; 16:27; I Cor. 2:9, 16; II Cor. 4:6; 12:9; 13:4; Gal. 2:8; Eph. 1:19; 3:7; 6:10; Phil. 1:6; 3:21; Col. 3:4; I Tim. 1:12, 17; Heb. 1:3; 2:10; 4:12; Js. 4:6; I Pet. 2:20; I Jno. 1:5; 3:20; Jude 1, 24; Rev. 1:8; 4:11; 5:13; 11:17; 19:6; 21:3.
Faithfulness and Truth, Num. 23: 19; Dt. 7:8; Josh. 21:45; II Sam. 7:28; I Ks. 8:56; Ps. 19:9; 89: 34; 105:8; 111:7; 117; 119:89, 160; 146:6; Is. 25:1; 31:2; 46:11; 65:16; Jer. 4:28; Lam. 2:17; Ez. 12:25; Mat. 24:35; Jno. 7:28; Rom. 3:4; I Cor. 1:9; 15:58; II Cor. 1:18; I Thess. 5:24; II Thess. 3:3; II Tim. 2:13; Tit. 1:2; Heb. 6:18; 10:23; 11:11; 13:5; II Pet. 3:9; Rev. 1:5; 3:7; 15:3; 16:7.
Mercy, Goodness, and Love, Gen. 1:28; 3:15; 4:4; 8; 9; 15:4; 16: 7; 17; 18:16; 19:12; 21:12; 22: 15; 24:12; 26:24; 28:10; 29:31; 32: 9, 24; 39:2; 46; Ex. 1:20; 2:23; 3:7; 6; 16; 17; 20:6; 22:27; 23:20; 29:45; 32:14; 33:12, 34:6; Lev. 4: 35; 26:3, 40; Num. 14:18; 21:7; Dt. 4:29; 7:7; 8; 10:15; 18:15; 20:4; 23:5; 28:1; 30; 32:7, 43; 33; Josh. 20; Jud. 2:16; 6:36; 10:15; 13; 15:18; I Sam. 2:9; 7; 25:32; II Sam. 7:5; 12:13; I Ks. 8:56; II Chr. 16:9; 30:9; Ezra 8:18; Neh. 2:18; 9:17; Job 5:17; 7:17; 11:6; 33:14; 36:11; 37:23; Ps. 34:8; 36:5; 69:16; Prov. 8:30; 11:20; 18: 10; 28:13; Ecc. 2:26; 8:11; Is. 25: 4; 27:3; 30:18; 38:17; 40:29; 43: 1; 48:9, 17; 49:15; 54:7; 55:3; 63: 7; Jer. 3:12; 9:24; 16:14; 17:7; 31:3, 12; 32:39; 33:11; 44:28; Lam. 3:22, 31; Ez. 20:17; 33:11; Dan. 9:9; Hos. 2:19; 11:4; 13:14; 14:3; Joel 2:13; Mic. 7:18; Nah. 1:7; Hab. 3:18; Zeph. 3:17; Mal. 3:6, 16; 4; Mat. 5:45; 19:17; 23:37; Lu. 1:50, 78; 5:21; 6:35; 13:6; Jno. 1:4, 9; 3:16; 4:10, 14; 15:9; 16:7, 17; Acts 14:17; Rom. 2:4; 3:25; 5:5; 8:32; 9:22; 11; II Cor. 1:3; 12:9; 13:11; Gal. 1:4; Eph. 2:4, 17; 4:6; I Tim. 2:4; 6:17; II Tim. 1:9; Tit. 3:4; Heb. 12:6; Js. 1:5, 17; 5:11; I Pet. 1:3; 3: 20; II Pet. 3:9, 15; I Jno. 1; Jude 21; Rev. 2:3. See Psalms.
Jealousy, Ex. 20:5; 34:14; Dt. 4: 24; 5:9; 6:15; 29:20; 32:16; Josh. 24:19; Ps. 78:58; 79:5; Ez. 16: 23; Hos. 1; 2; Joel 2:18; Zeph. 1: 18; Zech. 1:14; I Cor. 10:22.
HIS CHARACTERS:
Disposer of Events, Gen. 6:9; 11: 8; 12; 14:20; 18:14; 22; 25:23; 26; Ex. 9:16; Dt. 7:7; I Sam. 2:6; 9:15; 13:14; 15:17; 16; II Sam. 7:8; 22:1; Ps. 10:16; 22:28; 24; 33; 74:12; 75; Is. 40:23; 43-45; 64:8; Jer. 8:19; 10:10; 18; 19; Dan. 4; 5; Zech. 14:9; Lu. 10:21; Rom. 9; Eph. 1; I Tim. 1:17; 6: 15; Js. 4:12.
Judge of All, Gen. 18:25; Dt. 32: 36; Jud. 11:27; Ps. 7:11; 9:7; 50; 58:11; 68:5; 75:7; 94:2; Ecc. 3:17; 11:9; 12:14; Is. 2:4; 3:13; Jer. 11:20; Acts 10:42; Rom. 2:16; II Tim. 4:8; Heb. 12:23; Jude 6; Rev. 11:18; 18:8; 19:11.
Searcher of Hearts, I Chr. 28:9; Ps. 7:9; 44:21; 139:23; Prov. 17: 3; 24:12; Jer. 17:10; Acts 1:24; Rom. 8:27; Rev. 2:23.
Sanctuary and Refuge, Dt. 33:27; II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 9:9; 46:1; 57: 1; 59:16; 62; 71:7; 91; 94:22; 142: 5; Is. 8:14; Ez. 11:16; Heb. 6:18.
Saviour, Ps. 106:21; Is. 43:3, 11; 45:15; 49:26; 60:16; 63:8; Jer. 14: 8; Hos. 13:4; Lu. 1:47.
HIS NAMES:
Father of lights, Js. 1:17.
God of heaven, Ezra 5:11; Neh. 1:4; 2:4.
God of hosts, Ps. 80:7, 14, 19.
Holy One, Job 6:10; Ps. 16:10; Is. 10:17; Hos. 11:9; Hab. 1:12.
Holy One of Israel, II Ks. 19:22; Ps. 71:22; Is. 1:4; Jer. 50:29; 51: 5; Ez. 39:7.
I AM, Ex. 3:14.
Jealous, Ex. 34:14.
JEHOVAH, Ex. 6:3; Ps. 83:18; Is. 12:2; 26:4; usually rendered by Lord in small capitals.
King of kings, I Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14.
Living God, Dt. 5:26; Josh. 3:10.
Lord of hosts, I Sam. 1:11; Is. 1: 24.
Lord of lords, Rev. 17:14; Dt. 10: 17; I Tim. 6:15.
Lord of Sabaoth, Rom. 9:29; Js. 5:4.
Mighty God, Ps. 50:1; Is. 9:6; 10: 21; Jer. 32:18; Hab. 1:12.
Most High, Num. 24:16; Dt. 32:8; II Sam. 22:14; Ps. 7:17.
Most High God, Gen. 14:18; Ps. 57: 2; Dan. 3:26.
THE FATHER, Mat. 11:25; 28:19; Mk. 14:36; Lu. 10:21; 22:42; 23: 34, 46; Jno. 1:14; Acts 1:4; 2:33; Rom. 6:4; 8:15; 15:6; I Cor. 8:6; 15:24; II Cor. 1:3; 6:18; Gal. 1:1, 3, 4; 4:6; Eph. 1:17; Phil. 2:11; Col. 1:19; 2:22; I Thess. 1:1; Heb. 12:7, 9; Js. 1:27; 3:9; I Pet. 1:2, 17; II Pet. 1:17; I Jno. 1:2; II Jno. 3:4, 9; Jude 1.
THE SON, Mat. 11:27; Mk. 13:32; Lu. 1:32; Jno. 1:18; Acts 8:37; 9: 20; Rom. 1:4; II Cor. 1:19; Gal. 2:20; Eph. 4:13; Heb. 4:14; I Jno. 2:22; Rev. 2:18. See Christ.
THE HOLY GHOST:
Eternal, Heb. 9:14.
Omnipresent, Ps. 139:7-13.
Omniscient, I Cor. 2:10.
Omnipotent, Lu. 1:35; Rom. 15:19.
the Spirit of glory and of God, I Pet. 4:14.
author of the new birth, Jno. 3: 5, 6, with I Jno. 5:4.
inspiring scripture, II Tim. 3:16, with II Pet. 1:21.
the source of wisdom, Is. 11:2; Jno. 14:26; 16:13; I Cor. 12:8.
the source of miraculous power, Mat. 12:28, with Lu. 11:20; Acts 19:11, with Rom. 15:19.
appointing and sending ministers, Acts 13:2, 4, with Mat. 9:38; Acts 20:28.
directing where the gospel should be preached, Acts 16:6, 7, 10.
dwelling in saints, Jno. 14:17, with I Cor. 14:25; 3:16, with I Cor. 6: 19.
Comforter of the church, Acts 9:31, with II Cor. 1:3.
sanctifying the church, Ez. 37:28, with Rom. 15:16.
the Witness, Heb. 10:15, with I Jno. 5:9.
convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, Jno. 16:8-11.
PERSONALITY OF:
he creates and gives life, Job 33:4.
he appoints and commissions his servants, Is. 48:16; Acts 13:2; 20: 28.
he directs where to preach, Acts 8: 29; 10:19, 20.
he suffers Paul not to go to Bithynia, Acts 16:6, 7.
he instructs Paul what to preach, I Cor. 2:13.
he spoke in, and by, the prophets, Acts 1:16; I Pet. 1:11, 12; II Pet. 1:21.
he strives with sinners, Gen. 6:3; can be vexed, Is. 63:10; teaches, Jno. 14:26; I Cor. 12:13; dwells with saints, Jno. 14:17; testifies of Christ, Jno. 15:26; reproves, Jno. 16:8; guides, Jno. 16:13; glorifies Christ, Jno. 16:14; can be tempted, Acts 5:9; can be resist-

God—Continued.
ed, Acts 7:51; comforts, Acts 9: 31; helps our infirmities, Rom. 8: 26; searches all things, Rom. 11: 33, 34, with I Cor. 2:10, 11; has a power of his own, Rom. 15:13; sanctifies, Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 6: 11; works according to his own will, I Cor. 12:11.
THE COMFORTER:
proceeds from the Father, Jno. 15: 26.
Given
by Christ, Is. 61:1; Lu. 4:18.
by the Father, Jno. 14:16.
through Christ's intercession, Jno. 14:16.
sent in the name of Christ, Jno. 14:26.
sent by Christ from the Father, Jno. 15:26; 16:7.
As Such He
abides for ever with saints, Jno. 14:16.
dwells with, and in saints, Jno 14:17.
is known by saints, Jno. 14:17.
teaches saints, Jno. 14:26.
testifies of Christ, Jno. 15:26.
edifies the church, Acts 9:31.
imparts the love of God, Rom. 5:3-5.
communicates joy to saints, Rom. 14:17; Gal. 5:22; I Thess. 1:6.
imparts hope, Rom. 15:13; Gal. 5:5.
the world cannot receive, Jno. 14: 17.
THE TEACHER:
promised, Prov. 1:23.
as the spirit of wisdom, Is. 11:2; 40:13, 14.
Given
to saints, Neh. 9:20; I Cor. 2:12, 13.
in answer to prayer, Eph. 1:16, 17.
necessity for, I Cor. 2:9, 10.
As Such He
directs in the way of godliness, Is. 30:21; Ez. 36:27.
teaches saints to answer persecutors, Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:12.
reveals the future, Lu. 2:26; Acts 21:11.
brings the words of Christ to remembrance, Jno. 14:26.
guides into all truth, Jno. 14:26; 16:13.
reveals the things of Christ, Jno. 16:14.
directs the decisions of the church, Acts 15:28.
reveals the things of God, I Cor. 2:10, 13.
enables ministers to teach, I Cor. 12:8.
the natural man will not receive the things of, I Cor. 2:14.
all are invited to attend to the instruction of, Rev. 2:7, 11, 29.
EMBLEMS OF:
Water, Jno. 3:5; 7:38, 39.
fertilizing, Ps. 1:3; Is. 27:3, 6; 44:3, 4; 58:11.
refreshing, Ps. 46:4; Is. 41:17, 18.
freely given, Is. 55:1; Jno. 4:14; Rev. 22:17.
cleansing, Ez. 16:9; 36:25; Eph. 5:26; Heb. 10:22.
abundant, Jno. 7:37, 38.
Fire, Mat. 3:11.
illuminating, Ex. 13:21; Ps. 78: 14; Zech. 4; Rev. 4:5.
purifying, Is. 4:4; Mal. 3:2, 3.
searching, Zeph. 1:12, with I Cor. 2:10.
Wind.
powerful, I Ks. 19:11, with Acts 2:2.
reviving, Ez. 37:9, 10, 14.
independent, Jno. 3:8; I Cor. 12: 11.
sensible in its effects, Jno. 3:8.
Oil, Ps. 45:7.
consecrating, Ex. 29:7; 30:30; Is. 61:1.
comforting, Is. 61:3; Heb. 1:9.
illuminating, Mat. 25:3, 4; I Jno. 2:20, 27.
healing, Lu. 10:34; Rev. 3:18.
Rain and Dew, Ps. 72:6.
imperceptible, II Sam. 17:12, with Mk. 4:26-28.
refreshing, Ps. 68:9; Is. 18:4.
abundant, Ps. 133:3.
fertilizing, Ez. 34:26, 27; Hos. 6:3; 10:12; 14:5.
A Dove, Mat. 3:16.
gentle, Mat. 10:16, with Gal. 5: 22.
A Voice, Is. 6:8.
guiding, Is. 30:21, with Jno. 16: 13.
speaking, Mat. 10:20.
warning, Heb. 3:7-11.
A Seal, Rev. 7:2.
authenticating, Jno. 6:27; II Cor. 1:22.
securing, Eph. 1:13, 14; 4:30.
Cloven Tongues, Acts 2:3, 6-11.

Gen. 16:13, Lord, thou G. seest
17:7, a G. to thee and thy seed
31:13, I am the G. of Bethel
42:28, what is this G. done us?
45:8, you sent me hither, but G.
48:21, I die, but G. be with you
Ex. 6:7, you to me, to you G.
18:19, and G. shall be with thee
Num. 23:23, what G. hath wro.?
24:23, who live when G. do. this?
Dt. 4:7, what nation hath G. so high?
29:13, he may be to thee a G.
I Sam. 3:17, G. do so, and more also; 14:44; 25:22; II Sam. 3:9, 35; 19:13; I Ks. 2:23; II Ks. 6:31.
17:46, know there is a G. in Is.
22:3, know what G. will do
II Sam. 22:32, who is G. save the Lord? Ps. 18:31.
I Ks. 18:21, if the L. be G. follow
39, the Lord, he is G. the Lord
II Ks. 19:15, thou art G. even thou
II Chr. 20:6, O Lord G., art thou not G. in heaven?
Ezra 1:3, his G. be with him
Neh. 9:17, a G. ready to pardon
Job 22:13, doth G. know? Ps. 73:11.
Ps. 5:4, not a G. hast pleasure in
52:7, made not G. his strength
86:10, th. art G. alone; Is. 37:16.
Is. 12:2, behold, G. is my salvat.
44:8, is there a G. besides me?
45:22, I am G., there is none else
46:9, I am G., th. is none like me
Jer. 31:33, I will be their G.; 32: 38.
Ez. 28:2, said, I sit in seat of G.
9, thou sh. be a man, and no G.
Hos. 8:6, workm. made it, no G.
11:9, I am G., and not man, Holy One
Mic. 7:18, who is a G. like thee?
Mat. 1:23, Immanuel, which is G.
6:24, ye cannot serve G. and mammon; Lu. 16:13.
Mat. 19:17, there is none good but one, that is, G.; Mk. 10:18; Lu. 18:19.
Mk. 12:32, there is one G.
Jno. 1:1, the Word was with G.
3:2, do miracles, ex. G. with him
8:41, have one Father, even G.
42, I proceeded, came from G.
17:3, know thee, only true G.
Acts 2:22, wonders which G. did
5:29, obey G. rather than men
7:9, sold Joseph, but G. wi. him
10:34, G. no respecter of persons
Rom. 3:4, G. be true, man a liar
8:31, if G. for us, who ag. us?
15:5, G. of patience and consol.
I Cor. 8:6, but one G. the Father
15:28, that G. may be all in all
II Cor. 1:21, he which hath anointed us is G.
4:4, g. of this world blinded
13:11, G. of love and peace with
II Thess. 2:4, above all called G.
I Tim. 3:16, G. mani. in the flesh
Tit. 1:16, profess they know G.
Heb. 3:4, he that built all thi. is G.
4:10, ceased from works, as G.
8:10, to them a G. they a people
I Jno. 1:5, G. light, him no dark.
4:12, no man seen G. any time
Rev. 21:3, G. hims. be with them
4, G. shall wipe away all tears
7, I will be his G. he be my son

God, Against.
Gen. 39:9, wickedn. and sin against G.
Num. 21:5, people spake against G.; Ps. 78:19.
I Chr. 5:25, they transgr. against G.
II Chr. 32:19, spake against G. of
Job 15:13, turn. thy spirit against G.
25, stretch. out his hand against G.
34:37, multip. his words against G.
Dan. 3:29, speak amiss against G.
11:36, marv. things against G. of
Hos. 13:16, hath rebelled against G.
Acts 5:39, be found to fight against G.
6:11, spoken blas. words against G.
23:9, let us not fight against G.
Rom. 8:7, carnal mind is enmity against G.
9:20, who art thou repliest against G.?
Rev. 13:6, opened his mouth against G.

God, Any.
Ex. 22:20, sac. to any g. save L.
II Sam. 7:22, is there any G. besides; I Chr. 17:20.
Dan. 3:28, not worship any g. exc.
6:7, petition of any g. or man; 12.
11:37, neither sh. he regard any g.

God, Before.
Gen. 6:11, earth was corrupt before G.
Ex. 18:12, to eat with Moses' father-in-law before G.
Josh. 24:1, presented themselves before G.
Jud. 21:2, people abode before G.
I Chr. 13:8, David and all Israel played before G.
10, and there Uzza died before G.
16:1, offered burnt sacrifices before G.
II Chr. 33:12, Manasseh humbled himself before G.
34:27, Josiah's heart humbled before G.
Ezra 7:19, deliver before G. of Jerusalem
Job 15:4, restrainest prayer before G.
Ps. 42:2, shall I appear before G.?
56:13, before G. in light of living
61:7, he shall abide before G. for
68:3, let righteous rejoice before G.
84:7, ev. one in Zion appear before G.
Ecc. 2:26, give to him good before G.
5:2, heart hasty to utter before G.
8:13, because he feareth not before G.
Dan. 6:10, gave thanks before G.
11, found making supplic. before G.
26, men tremble before G. of Daniel
Lu. 1:6, were both right. before G.
12:6, not one is forgotten before G.
24:19, a prophet mighty before G.
Acts 7:46, who found favor before G.
10:4, come for a memorial before G.
33, all here present before G.
23:1, lived in good consci. before G.
Rom. 2:13, not hearers just before G.
3:19, world may become guilty before G.
4:2, whereof to glory, not before G
14:22, have faith to thyself before G.
II Cor. 12:19, speak before G. in Christ
Gal. 1:20, behold, before G. I lie not
I Thess. 3:13, estab. hearts before G.
I Tim. 5:4, good and acceptable before G.
21, charge thee before G.; II Tim. 4:1.
Js. 1:27, pure religion before G.
Rev. 3:2, works not perfect before G.
9:13, voice from horns of golden altar before G.
12:10, accused them before G. day and night
16:19, Babylon came in remembrance before G.
20:12, I saw dead stand before G.

God, Eternal.
Dt. 33:27, the eternal G. is thy refuge

God, Everlasting.
Gen. 21:33, A. called on name of everlasting G.
Is. 40:28, the everlasting G. fainteth not
Rom. 16:26, commandment of the everlasting G.

God, High.
Gen. 14:18, priest of the most high G.; Heb. 7:1.
19, blessed be Ab. of most high G
20, blessed be the most high G.
22, lift up my hand to most high G.
Ps. 57:2, cry unto G. most high
78:35, the high G. their Redeemer
56, tempted the most high G.
Dan. 3:26, servants of most high G.
4:2, wonders high G. wrought
5:18, high G. gave Neb. kingdom
21, he knew most high G. ruled
Mic. 6:6, bow my. bef. most high G.
Mk. 5:7, Son of most h. G.; Lu. 8:28.
Acts 16:17, serv. of most high G.

God, Holy.
Josh. 24:19, he is a holy G. jealous
I Sam. 6:20, who able to stand before holy G.?
Ps. 99:9, the Lord our G. is holy
Is. 5:16, G. that is holy be sanctified

God of Heaven.
II Chr. 36:23, all kingdoms of earth hath G. of heaven giv. me; Ezra 1:2.
Ezra 5:11, servants of G. of heaven
12, our fath. provoked G. of heaven
6:9, burnt offerings of G. of heaven; 10.
7:12, scribe of law of G. of heaven; 21.
23, commanded by G. of heaven
Neh. 1:4, prayed bef. G. of heaven; 2:4.
Ps. 136:26, give thanks to G. of heaven
Dan. 2:18, desire mercies of G. of heaven
19, Daniel blessed the G. of heaven
44, G. of heaven sh. set up kingdom
Jon. 1:9, I fear the L. G. of heaven
Rev. 11:13, gave glory to G. of heaven
16:11, they blasphemed G. of heaven

God of Hosts.
Ps. 80:7, turn us, O G. of hosts; 19.
14, return, we beseech, G. of hosts
Amos 5:27, wh. name is G. of hosts

God Is.
Gen. 21:22, G. is with thee in all
31:50, G. is witness betwixt
Ex. 20:30, fear not, G. is come
Num. 23:19, G. is not a man, that
Dt. 3:24, what G. is in heaven
33:27, eternal G. is thy refuge
Josh. 24:19, G. is a j. G.; Nah. 1:2.
I Sam. 4:7, G. is come into camp
10:7, G. is with thee; I Chr. 17:2.
28:15, G. is departed from me
II Sam. 22:33, G. is my strength
I Chr. 14:15, G. is gone forth bef.
II Chr. 13:12, G. himself is wi. us
Job 33:12, G. is greater than man
36:5, G. is mighty, despis. not
26, G. is great, we know him
Ps. 7:11, G. is angry with wicked
10:4, G. is not in his thoughts
14:5, G. is in generation of righ.
33:12, whose G. is Lord; 144:15.
46:1, G. is refuge and str.; 62:8.
5, G. is in midst of her
47:5, G. is gone up; 7, G. is king
48:3, G. is known in her palaces
50:6, G. is judge himself. Selah; 75:7.
54:4, behold, G. is my helper
56:9, I know, for G. is for me
59:9, I wait, G. is my def.; 17.
62:7, in G. is my salvat.; Is. 12:2.
68:5, father of fatherless is G.
73:1, truly G. is good to Israel
26, G. is the str. of my heart
74:12, G. is my king of old
89:7, G. is greatly to be feared
116:5, Lord our G. is merciful
118:27, G. is L. that showed light
Ecc. 5:2, G. is in hea. thou on ear.
Is. 5:16, G. that is holy be sancti.
8:10, for G. is with us
45:14, surely G. is in thee
Zech. 8:23, heard G. is with you
Mat. 3:9, G. is able of these stones to raise; Lu. 3:8.
22:32, G. is not of dead, but liv.
Jno. 3:3, to seal that G. is true
4:24, G. is a Spirit; 13:31.
Acts 10:34, G. is no resp. of per.
Rom. 1:9, G. is wit. wh. I serve
11:23, G. is able to graff them
14:4, G. is able to make him
I Cor. 1:9, G. is faith. by wh. call.
10:13, G. is faith. will not suffer
14:25, report that G. is in you
33, G. is not author of confusion
II Cor. 1:18, G. is true, our word
9:8, G. is able make grace
Gal. 3:20, but G. is one
6:7, G. is not mocked
Eph. 2:4, G. who is rich in mercy
Phil. 1:8, G. is record, I long
3:19, many walk, G. is th. belly
I Thess. 2:5, nor cloak, G. is wit.
Heb. 6:10, G. is not unrighteous
11:16, G. is not ash. to be called
12:29, G. is a consuming fire
13:16, with such sac. G. is pl.
I Jno. 1:5, G. is light
3:20, G. is greater th. our heart
4:8, for G. is love
16, G. is love; and he that

God of Israel.
Ex. 24:10, went, saw G. of Israel
Num. 16:9, G. of Israel separated
Josh. 7:19, give glory to G. of Israel; I Sam. 6:5.
12:33, G. of Israel their inheritance
22:16, what trespass against G. of Israel?
24, what ye do with G. of Israel?
24:23, incline heart to G. of Israel
Jud. 11:23, G. of Israel dispossessed
Ruth 2:12, reward of G. of Israel
I Sam. 1:17, G. of Israel grant petition
5:11, send away ark of G. of Israel
I Ks. 8:23, Lord G. of Israel, no god is like thee; II Chr. 6:14.
14:13, good thing tow. G. of Israel
I Chr. 4:10, Ja. called on G. of Israel
17:24, Lord of hosts is G. of Israel
II Chr. 15:13, not seek G. of Israel?
Ezra 7:15, freely offered G. of Israel
9:4, tremb. at words of G. of Israel
Ps. 41:13, blessed be the L. G. of Israel from everlasting to everlasting; 72:18; 106:48; Lu. 1:68.
Is. 41:17, G. of Israel will not fors.
45:3, I which call am God of Israel
48:2, stay themselves on G. of Israel
Ez. 8:4, the glory of G. of Israel
Mat. 15:31, multitude glorified the G. of Israel

God, Living.
Dt. 5:26, heard voice of living G.
Josh. 3:10, hereby know the living G.
I Sam. 17:26, defy armies of living G.; 36.
II Ks. 19:4, king of Assyria sent to reproach living G.; 16; Is. 37:4, 17.
Ps. 42:2, my soul thirsteth for living G.
84:2, my heart crieth for living G.
Jer. 10:10, the living G. and an everlasting king
23:36, perverted words of living G.
Dan. 6:26, living G. steadfast for

God, Living—Continued.
Hos. 1:10, ye are sons of living G.
Mat. 16:16, art Christ, Son of living G.; Jno. 6:69.
26:63, I adjure thee by living G.
Acts 14:15, turn from van. to living G.
Rom. 9:26, be called children of living G.
II Cor. 3:3, with the Spirit of living G.
6:16, ye are the temple of living G.
I Thess. 1:9, from idols to serve living G.
I Tim. 3:15, church of the living G.
4:10, we trust in the living G.; 6:17.
Heb. 3:12, evil heart departing from G.
9:14, purge cons. to serve living G.
10:31, to fall into hands of living G.
12:22, come to Zion, city of living G.
Rev. 7:2, angel having the seal of living G.
God, Merciful.
Ex. 34:6, the Lord God merciful
Dt. 4:31, L. thy G. is a merciful G.
II Chr. 30:9, L. your G. is merciful
Neh. 9:31, art a gracious, merciful G.
Ps. 116:5, gracious is the Lord; yea, our G. is merciful
Jon. 4:2, I knew thou art a G. merciful
God, Mighty.
Gen. 49:24, hands of mighty G. of
Dt. 7:21, Lord is among you, a mighty G.; 10:17.
Neh. 9:32, therefore our G. the mighty
Job 36:5, G. is mighty and despiseth
Ps. 50:1, the mighty G. hath
132:2, vowed to mighty G. of Jacob
5, till I find an habitation for mighty G.
Is. 9:6, name shall be called The mighty G.
10:21, remnant sh. ret. to mighty G.
Jer. 32:18, mighty G. the Lord of hosts
Hab. 1:12, O mighty G. thou hast
God, My.
Gen. 28:21, then sh. L. be my G.
Ex. 15:2, he is my G. my father's
Ruth 1:16, people, thy G. my G.
II Sam. 22:7, cried to my G.; Ps. 18:6.
22, not dep. fr. my G.; Ps. 18:21.
30, my G. I leaped; Ps. 18:29.
I Chr. 28:20, my G. be with thee
II Chr. 18:13, what my G. saith
Neh. 5:19, on me, my G.; 13:31.
13:14, remember me, my G.; 22.
Ps. 22:1, my G., my G., why hast thou forsaken me? Mat. 27:46.
10, my G. fr. my mother's belly
31:14, I said, Thou are my G.
38:21, O my G., be not far; 71:12.
89:26, thou art my Fath., my G.
104:33, praise to my G.; 146:2.
118:28, my G. I will praise thee
145:1, I will extol thee, my G.
Prov. 30:9, name of my G. in vain
Is. 7:13, ye weary my G. also?
40:27, judg. passed from my G.
44:17, deliver me, thou art my G.
61:10, soul be joyful in my G.
Dan. 6:22, my G. sent his angel
Hos. 2:23, they shall say, Thou art my G.; Zech. 13:9.
8:2, Is. cry, My G., we know thee
9:17, my G. will cast them away
Mic. 7:7, wait, my G. will hear
Jno. 20:17, say, I ascend to my G.
28, Thomas said, My Lord and my G.
Rom. 1:8, I thank my G. through J. Christ, for you all; I Cor. 1:4; 14:18; Phil. 1:3; Philemon 4.
II Cor. 12:21, my G. will humble
Phil. 4:19, my G. supply need
Rev. 3:12, write name of my G.
God, No.
Dt. 32:39, th. is no G. with me
I Ks. 8:23, no G. like thee; II Chr. 6:14.
II Ks. 1:16, is it bec. no G. in Is.
5:15, I know th. is no G. in earth
II Chr. 32:15, no G. of any nation
Ps. 14:1, said, There is no G.; 53:1.
Is. 43:10, bef. me no G. formed
44:6, besides me there is no other G.; 8; 45:5, 14, 21.
Ez. 28:9, shalt be a man, no G.
Hos. 13:4, sh. know no G. but me
God, O.
Num. 12:13, heal her now, O G.
Jud. 16:28, strengthen me, O G.
Ps. 4:1, hear me, O G. of right.
25:22, redeem Is., O G., out of tr.
51:14, deliver from guilti., O G.
56:12, thy vows upon me, O G.
Is. 64:4, nor hath eye seen, O G.
Heb. 10:7, come to do will, O G.; 9.
God, Of.
II Chr. 10:15, the cause of G.
Ps. 7:10, my defence is of G.
Is. 53:4, esteem him smit. of G.
Mat. 16:23, savorest not things of G.; Mk. 8:33.
Jno. 1:13, not will of man, of G.
6:46, he of G. seen the Father
7:17, know d.c. whether of G.
8:47, he that is of G. heareth
9:16, this man not of G.; 33.
12:43, praise of men than of G.
Acts 5:39, if of G. ye cannot over.
Rom. 2:29, pr. not of men, of G.
9:16, but of G. that show. mercy
13:1, powers that be ord. of G.
I Cor. 1:30, who of God is made
6:19, have of G. not your own
11:12, things of G.; II Cor. 5:18.
II Cor. 2:17, in sight of G. speak
3:5, our sufficiency is of G.
Phil. 1:28, salvation, that of G.
3:9, the right. which is of G.
Heb. 5:4, he called of G. as Aaron
I Jno. 3:10, doeth not righte.usness, is not of G.
4:1, try the spirits whether of G.
3, con. not Chr. come, not of G.
6, we are of G.
5:19, we know that we are of G.
III Jno. 11, that doeth good is of G.
God, Other.
Ex. 34:14, shalt worship no other g.
Dan. 3:29, no other G. can deliver
I Cor. 8:4, is none other g. but one
God, Our.
Ex. 5:8, let us sacri. to our G.
Dt. 31:17, our G. not amongst us
32:3, ascribe great. unto our G.
Josh. 24:18, serve L. he is our G.
Jud. 10:10, have forsaken our G.
I Sam. 2:2, nei. rock like our G.
II Sam. 10:12, let us play the men for cities of our G.; I Chr. 19:3.
22:32, a rock save our G.? Ps. 18:31.
I Chr. 29:13, our G. we thank thee
II Chr. 2:5, great is our G. above
14:11, O Lord, thou art our G.
20:7, our G. who didst drive out
Ezra 9:10, O our G., what shall we
Neh. 4:4, our G.; 20, our G. fight
6:16, work wrought of our G.
9:32, our G. the great, mighty G.
13:2, our G. turned curse to bless.
Ps. 40:3, a new song, pr. to our G.
48:14, God is our G. for ever
50:3, our G. sh. not keep silence
67:6, G. our G. shall bless us
68:20, our G. is the G. of salvat.
77:13, so great a G. as our G.?
95:7, he is our G.
115:3, our G. is in the heavens
116:5, gracious is the Lord; yea, our G. is merciful
Is. 25:9, this is our G. we have wai
55:7, our G. will abund. pardon
59:13, departing from our G.
61:2, day of veng. of our G.
Dan. 3:17, our G. able to deliver
Zech. 9:7, remaineth be for our G.
I Cor. 6:11, sancti. by Sp. of our G.
Heb. 12:29, our G. is a consum. fire
Rev. 5:10, made us to our G. kings
7:10, salv. to our G. who sitteth
12, blessing and honor to our G.
God Save the King, II Sam. 16:16.
God, Strange.
Dt. 32:12, no strange g. with them
Ps. 44:20, out hands to strange g.
81:9, no strange g. be in thee
Is. 43:12, no strange g. among them
Dan. 11:39, thus sh. do with strange g.
God, Their.
Gen. 17:8, I will be their G.; Ex. 29:45; Jer. 24:7; 31:33; 32:38; Ez. 11:20; 34:24; 37:23, 27; Zech. 8:8; II Cor. 6:16; Rev. 21:3.
Lev. 21:6, shall be holy to their G.
26:45, might be their G.; Ez. 14:11.
II Sam. 7:24, thou art become their G.; I Chr. 17:22.
Ezra 5:5, eye of their G. on elders
Ps. 79:10, where their G.? 115:2; Joel 2:17.
Is. 8:19, sh. not peo. seek their G.?
21, curse their king and their G.
58:2, forsook not ordin. of their G.
Jer. 5:4, know not judg. of their G.
Dan. 11:32, people that know their G.
Hos. 4:12, gone a whoring from under their G.
5:4, frame doings to turn to their G.
Zech. 12:5, strength in Lord their G.
Heb. 11:16, not ashamed to be their G.
God, Thy.
Lev. 19:14, fear thy G.; 25:17, 43.
Dt. 10:21, he is thy praise, thy G.
26:17, this day the L. to be thy G.
Ruth 1:16, thy people, my people, and thy G. my God
II Ks. 19:10, let not thy G. deceive thee; Is. 37:10.
I Chr. 12:18, thy G. helpeth thee
II Chr. 9:8, because thy G. loved Is.
Ezra 7:14, accord. to law of thy G.
25, after the wisdom of thy G.
Neh. 9:18, thy g. that brought thee
Ps. 42:3, say, Wh. is thy G.? 10.
45:7, thy G. anointed; Heb. 1:9.
50:7, O Is., I am G. even thy G.
68:28, thy G. com. thy strength
147:12, praise thy G., O Zion
Is. 41:10, be not dism., I am thy G.
51:20, full of rebuke of thy G.
52:7, saith to Zion, Thy G. reigneth!
60:19, thy G. shall be thy glory
62:5, so shall thy G. rej. over thee
Dan. 6:16, thy G. whom thou ser.
20, is thy G. able to deliver?
10:12, chasten thyself bef. thy G.
Hos. 4:6, hast forgot. law of thy G.
9:1, gone a whoring from thy G.
12:6, turn to thy G. wait on thy G.
Amos 4:12, prepare to meet thy G.
Jon. 1:6, arise, call upon thy G.
Mic. 6:8, walk humbly with thy G.
God, To, or Unto.
Gen. 40:8, interpreta. be. to G.?
Ex. 2:23, their cry came to G.
Lev. 21:7, he is holy unto his G.
Dt. 32:17, sac. not to G.; I Cor. 10:20.
32:26, none like to G. of Jesh.
Jud. 13:5, a Naz. unto G.; 7; 16:17.
I Sam. 10:3, men going up to G.
I Chr. 26:32, matter perta. to G.
Job 22:2, can man be pr. to G.?
34:31, is meet to be said unto G.
Ps. 62:11, power belongeth to G.
68:20, to G. be. issues fr. death
31, Ethio. stretch hands to G.
73:28, good to draw near to G.
77:1, I cried unto G. even unto G.
Ecc. 12:7, spirit sh. return unto G.
Is. 58:2, delight in appr. to G.
Lam. 3:41, hearts wi. hands to G.
Mat. 22:21, render unto G. things which are God's; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25.
Jno. 13:3, come from G. w. to G.
Acts 4:19, hearken than unto G.
5:4, not lied unto men, unto G.
26:18, fr. power of Satan unto G.
20, turn to G. and do works
Rom. 6:10, liveth unto G.; 11.
13, yield yourselves unto G. alive
7:4, bring forth fruit unto G.
12:1, your bodies a liv. sac. unto G.
14:12, account of himself to G.
I Cor. 14:2, speaketh unto G.
15:24, deliv. up kingdom to G.
Phil. 4:20, now unto G. our Father
Heb. 7:25, to save th. come unto G.
11:6, that cometh to G. must be.
12:23, are come to G. the Judge
Js. 4:7, submit yourselves to G.
I Pet. 3:18, Ch. suf. bring us to G.
4:6, live according to G. in spirit
Rev. 5:9, redeemed us to G. by blood
12:5, child caught up unto G.
14:4, first-fr. unto G. and Lamb
God, With.
Gen. 5:22, En. walked with G.; 24.
6:9, N. walked with G.; 32:28.
Ex. 19:17, br. peo. to meet with G.
I Sam. 14:45, wrought with G.
II Sam. 23:5, ho. be not so with G.
II Chr. 35:21, forbear med. with G.
Job 9:2, sh. man be just with G.
13:3, I desire to reason with G.
16:21, plead for a man with G.
25:4, can a man be just with G.?
27:13, por. of wicked man with G.
34:9, should delight himself with G.
23, he enter into judg. with God
27:32, with G. is ter. majesty
Ps. 78:8, spirit not stead. with G.
Hos. 11:12, Judah yet ruleth with G.
12:3, Jacob had power with G.
Mat. 19:26, with G. all things possible; Mk. 10:27; Lu. 1:37; 18:27.
Lu. 1:30, hast found favor with G.
2:25, increased in favor with G.
Jno. 1:1, the Word was with G.
5:18, him. equal with G.; Phil. 2:6.
Rom. 2:11, no respect of persons with G.
5:1, by faith, we have pe. with G.
9:14, is there unright. with G.?
I Cor. 3:9, we are laborers with G.
19, wisdom of the world fool. with G.
7:24, ev. man therein abide with G.
II Thess. 1:16, a right. thing with G.
Js. 4:4, friendsh. enmity with G.
I Pet. 2:20, is acceptable with G.
God, Your.
Gen. 43:23, your G. hath given trea.
Ex. 8:25, go ye, sacrifice to your G.
Lev. 11:45, bringeth you out of Egypt be your G.; 22:33; 25:38; Num. 15:41.
26:12, I will be your God, ye my people; Jer. 7:23; 11:4; 30:22; Ez. 36:28.
Num. 10:10, a memorial bef. your G.
15:40, my com. be holy to your G.
Josh. 24:27, lest ye deny your G.
I Sam. 10:19, have rejected your G.
II Chr. 32:14, that your G. deliver
15, much less sh. your G. deliver?
Is. 35:4, your G. come with veng.
40:1, com. my people, saith your G.
9, cities of Judah, behold your G.
59:2, separ. bet. you and your G.
Ez. 34:1, I am your G., saith Lord
Dan 2:47, of a truth it is, your G.
Hos. 1:9, I will not be your G.
Jno. 8:54, ye say that he is your G.
20:17, ascend to my God, your G.
Goddess.
I Ks. 11:5, Sol. went after the g.
33, worshipped Ashtoreth the g.
Acts 19:27, temple of great g. Diana
35, Ephesians worshippers of g.
37, nor yet blasph. of your g.
Godhead.
Acts 17:29, nor think G. like gold
Rom. 1:20, his eternal power and G.
Col. 2:9, in him fulness of the G.
Godliness.
I Tim. 2:2, may lead a life in g.
10, becometh women profes. g.
3:16, great is the mystery of g.
4:7, exer. thyself rather unto g.
8, g. is profit. unto all things
6:3, the doctrine according to g.
5, supposing that gain is g.
6, g. with contentment is gain
11, follow righteousness, g., faith
II Tim. 3:5, having a form of g.
Tit 1:1, truth which is after g.
II Pet. 1:3, things pertain to g.
6, add to g. brotherly kindness; 7.
3:11, persons ought to be in g.
Godly.
Ps. 4:3, L. set apart him that is g.
12:1, help, for the g. man ceaseth
32:6, for this every one g. pray
Mal. 2:15, he might seek g. seed
II Cor. 1:12, in g. sincer. our con.
7:9, sorry after a g. manner; 11.
10, for g. sorrow worketh rep.
11:2, jeal. over you with g. jeal.
II Tim. 3:12, all that live g. in C.
Tit. 2:12, that ye should live g.
Heb. 12:28, serve G. with g. fear
II Pet. 2:9, how to deliver the g.
III Jno. 6, bring forward after g.
Gods.
Gen. 3:5, ye shall be as g.
31:30, where. hast stolen my g.?
Ex. 12:12, ag. all g. of Egypt
20:23, sh. not make g. of silver
22:28, thou sh. not revile the g.
23:24, shalt not bow to their g.
32, make no cove. with their g.
32:4, these be thy g., O Israel; 8.
31, they have made g. of gold
34:15, go a whoring after their g.
17, make no molt. g.; Lev. 19:4.
Num. 25:2, people to sac. of g.
33:4, the Egyptians' g. L. exec. judgme.; Jer. 43:12, 13; 46:25.
Dt. 7:25, im. of their g. burn
10:17, Lord your G. is God of g.
12:3, hew down im. of their g.
30, inquire not after their g.
31, have done abomina. to their g. sons and dau. in fire to g.
13:7, entice thee to g. of people
20:18, not do as they to their g.
32:37, sh. say, Where are th. g.?
Josh. 22:22, Lord God of g. know.
23:7, nor mention of their g.
Jud. 5:8, they chose new g.
6:10, fear not g. of Amorites
10:14, cry to g. ye have chosen
17:5, Micah had a house of g.
18:24, ye have taken my g.
Ruth 1:15, sister-in-law ba. to g.
I Sam. 4:8, the g. smote Egypt.
6:5, his hand from off your g.
17:43, Phil. cursed Da. by his g.
28:13, I saw g. as. out of earth
II Sam. 7:23, redeem. from th. g.
I Ks. 11:2, turn your heart after g.
8, Solomon sacrificed to their g.
12:28, behold thy g., O Israel
18:24, call name of your g.; 25.
19:2, let g. do so to me; 20:10.
20:23, their g. are g. of hills
II Ks. 17:29, every nation made g.
33, feared the L. served own g.
18:33, hath g. delivered his land? 19:12; II Chr. 32:13, 14; Is. 36:18; 37:12.
34, wh. are g. of H.? Is. 36:19.
19:18, cast g. in. fire, were no g.
I Chr. 5:25, went a whoring af. g.
10:10, armor in house of their g.
14:12, left their g. David burnt
II Chr. 13:8, calv. Jero. ma. for g.
9, a priest to th. that are no g.
25:14, br. g. of Seir to be his g.
28:23, Ahaz sacrificed to the g.
32:17, g. of nations have not de.
Ezra 1:7, vessels in house of g.
Ps. 82:1, he judg. among the g.
6, said, Ye are g.; Jno. 10:34.
136:2, give thanks unto God of g.
138:1, bef. the g. will I praise
Is. 21:9, Bab. fall. her g. broken
41:23, we may know ye are g.
42:17, images, Ye are our g.
Jer. 2:11, changes g. are no g.?
28, where are thy g. thou made? to number of cit. are thy g.; 11:13.
5:7, sworn by th. that are no g.
10:11, g. have not made heaven
11:12, to g. they offer incense
16:20, man make g. are no g.?
48:35, that burn. incense to g.
Dan. 2:11, can show it, except g.
47, your God is a God of g.
4:8, in whom is spirit of holy g.
9, sp. of g. is in thee; 18; 5:14.
5:4, g. of gold and silver; 23.
11, like the wisdom of the g.
11:8, carry into E. g. w. princes

Gods—Continued.
36, speak things ag. God of g.
Hos. 14:3, ne. say, Ye are our g.
Nah. 1:14, out of house of thy g.
Jno. 10:35, if he called them g.
Acts 14:11, the g. are come down
19:26, be no g. made with hands
I Cor. 8:5, called g. there be g.
Gal. 4:8, service unto them which are no g.
Gods, All.
Ex. 18:11, L. greater than all g.
I Chr. 16:25, ab. all g.; Ps. 96:4.
26, all g. of peo. idols; Ps. 96:5.
II Chr. 2:5, G. ab. all g.; Ps. 135:5.
Ps. 95:3, L. is a K. above all g.
97:7, worship all g.; 9, ab. all g.
Zeph. 2:11, famish all g. of earth
Gods, Among the.
Ex. 15:11, among the g. who like
II Ks. 18:35, who among the g. could deliver country? II Chr. 32: 14; Is. 36:20.
Ps. 86:8, among the g. none like thee
Gods, Other.
Ex. 20:3, thou shalt have no other g. before me; Dt. 5:7.
23:13, make no mention of other g.
Dt. 6:14, ye shall not go after other g.; 11:28; 28:14; I Ks. 11:10; Jer. 25:6; 35:15.
7:4, turn thy son to serve other g.
8:19, if thou walk after other g.
13:2, let us go after other g.; 6:13.
17:3, hath gone and served other g.; 29:26; Josh. 23:16; Jud. 10:13; I Sam. 8:8; Jer. 11:10.
18:20, speak in name of other g.
30:17, other g. and serve; Jer. 22:9.
31:18, that day turned to other g.
20, will they turn to other g.
Jud. 2:12, forsook L. fol. other g.
17, went a whoring after other g.
19, follow. other g. to serve th.
I Sam. 26:19, saying, Go, serve other g.
I Ks. 9:9, have taken hold upon other g.; II Chr. 7:22.
11:4, wives turned heart af. other g.
14:9, hast gone and made other g.
II Ks. 5:17, not offer sacri. to other g.
17:7, Is. sinned and feared other g.
35, ye shall not fear other g.; 37, 38.
22:17, and burnt incense to other g.; II Chr. 34:25; Jer. 1:16; 19:4.
II Chr. 28:25, Ahaz made high places to burn incense to other g.
Jer. 7:6, nor walk after other g.
9, other g. which ye know not; 13: 10.
16:11, forsaken me, walked after other g.
44:5, burn no incense to other g.
8, burning incense to other g.; 15.
Hos. 3:1, look to other g. love wine
Gods, Strange.
Gen. 35:2, put away strange g.; I Sam. 7:3.
4, gave Jacob strange g.; Josh. 24: 23.
Dt. 32:16, provoked with strange g.
Josh. 24:20, forsake L., and serve strange g.
Jud. 10:16, put away their strange g.
II Chr. 14:3, Asa took altar of strange g.
33:15, Josiah took away strange g.
Jer. 5:19, as ye served strange g.
Acts 17:18, a setter forth of strange g.
God-ward.
Ex. 18:19, be thou for people to G.-w.
II Cor. 3:4, have we through Christ to G.-w.
I Thess. 1:8, faith to G.-w. is spread abroad
Goest.
Gen. 28:15, keep thee wh. thou g.
32:17, whi. g. thou? Jud. 19:17; Zech. 2:2; Jno. 13:36; 16:5.
Ex. 33:16, that thou g. with us
34:12, no cove. whither thou g.
Num. 14:14, g. bef. them by day
Dt. 11:10, thou g. is not as E.
12:29, cut off nations wh. thou g.
20:1, g. to battle, seest; 21:10.
23:20, God bless thee whither thou g.; Josh. 1:7.
28:6, blessed when thou g. out
19, cursed when thou g. out
21, pestilence whither thou g.
63, plucked land whi. thou g.
32:50, die in mount whither g.
Josh. 1:9, L. with thee whi. th. g.
Jud. 14:3, g. take a wife of Phil.
Ruth 1:16, whi. thou g. I will go
II Sam. 15:19, where. g. with us?
I Ks. 2:37, day g. over brook; 42.
Ps. 44:9, g. not forth with armies
Prov. 4:12, when g. steps not str.
6:22, when thou g. it shall lead
Ecc. 5:1, keep thy foot, g. to hou.
9:10 wisdom in grave whith. g.
Jer. 15:5, for prey whith. thou g.
Mat 8:19, I will follow whithersoever thou g.; Lu. 9:57.
Lu. 12:58, thou g. with adver.
Jno. 11:8, g. thou thither again?
14:5, we know not whi. thou g.
Goeth.
Ex. 7:15, he g. out into water
22:26, del. by that sun g. down
28:29, Aaron bear when he g.
30, Aaron's heart when he g. in
35, sound heard when he g. in
Lev. 11:21, eat that g. on all four
14:46, that g. into house unclean
15:32, seed g. from him; 22:4.
16:17, none in taber. when he g.
22:3, who g. to holy things unc.
27:21, when it g. in jubilee
Num. 5:29, when wife g. aside
Dt. 1:30, L. which g. before
9:3, God is he that g. before you
20:4, Lord your G. g. with you
23:9, when host g. ag. enemies
24:13, deli. pledge when sun g.
Jud. 5:31, when g. in might
I Sam. 22:14, Dav. who g. at bid.
30:24, his part is that g. to bat.
II Ks. 5:18, g. to house of Rimmon
11:8, king as he g.; II Chr. 23:7.
Job 7:9, g. to grave, no more
9:11, he g. by me, I see him not
34:8, g. with workers of iniquity
37:2, sound g. out of mouth
39:21, he g. to meet armed men
Ps. 17:1, g. not out of feigned lips
41:6, when he g. abroad, he tell.
68:21, such as g. on in trespass.
88:16, fierce wrath g. over me
97:3, a fire g. before him, burn.
104:23, man g. forth to work
126:6, he g. forth and weepeth
146:4, breath g. forth, he return.
Prov. 6:29, g. in to neigh. wife
11:10, when g. well with right.
16:18, pride g. before destruction
20:19, g. about as tale-bearer
26:9, thorn g. into hand
20, wh. no wood is, fire g. out
31:18, candle g. not out by night
Ecc. 1:5, sun g. down, and hasteth
3:21, the spirit of man g. up, the spirit of beast g. down
12:5, bec. man g. to long home
Is. 28:19, from time it g. forth
30:29, when one g. with a pipe
55:11, my word be that g. forth
59:8, g. therein sh. not know pe.
63:14, a beast g. down into val.
Jer. 5:6, g. out thence be torn
6:4, woe unto us, for day g.
21:9, g. out to Chal. sh. live; 38:2.
22:10, weep for him that g.
30:23, whirlwind of Lord g. forth
44:17, do what g. out of mouth
49:17, g. by it be aston.; 50:13.
Ez. 7:14, but none g. to battle
33:31, heart g. after covetousn.
44:27, in day he g. into sanct.
Hos. 6:4, good. as dew g. away
5, judgments as light that g.
Zech. 5:3, this the curse that g.
6, this is an ephah that g. forth
Mat. 8:9, go, and he g.; Lu. 7:8.
13:44, for joy g. and selleth all
15:11, what g. into mouth defil.
17:21, g. not out but by prayer
26:24, Son of man g. as it is written; Mk. 14:21; Lu. 22:22.
28:7, g. bef. to Gali.; Mk. 16:7.
Jno. 3:8, canst not tell whi. it g.
7:20, g. about to kill thee?
10:4, he g. before, sheep follow
11:31, she g. unto the grave
12:35, knoweth not whither he g.; I Jno. 2:11.
I Cor. 6:6, bro. g. to law wi. bro.
9:7, g. a warfare at own charges?
Js. 1:24, beholdeth him, and g.
Rev. 14:4, follow Lamb whi. he g.
17:11, of the seven, g. into perd.
19:15, out of mouth g. sharp sw.
Gog and Magog, Ez. 38; 39; Rev. 20: 8.
Going.
Ex. 17:12, to g. down of sun
23:4, if thine ene.'s ox g. astray
Num. 34:4, g. forth be from south
Dt. 16:6, pass. at g. down of sun
33:18, rejoice, Zebulun, in g. out
Josh. 7:5, smote them in g. down
10:11, in g. down to Beth-horon
27, g. down of sun car. taken
23:14, g. the way of all the earth
Jud. 19:18, I am g. to house of L.
I Sam. 10:33, three men g. up to God
II Sam. 2:19, in g. he turned not
5:24, sound of g. in; I Chr. 14:15.
I Ks. 17:11, she was g. to fetch it
22:36, proc. at g. down of sun
II Ks. 2:23, g. by way, child. mock.
9:27, smote Ahaziah at g. to Gur
II Chr. 18:34, sun g. down, he died
Job 1:7, from g. to and fro; 2:2.
33:24, deliv. from g. down to pit
28, deliver soul from g. into pit
Ps. 19:6, g. from end of heaven
50:1, from rising of sun to g. down; 113:3; Mal. 1:11.
104:19, sun knoweth his g. down
Prov. 7:27, g. to chamb. of death
14:15, prudent looketh well to g.
30:29, yea, four are comely in g.
Is. 13:10, sun darkened in g.
Jer. 50:4, g. and weeping seek L.
Ez. 40:31, g. up eight steps; 34, 37.
44:5, every g. forth of sanctuary
46:12, after g. forth, shut gate
Dan. 6:14, till g. down of sun
9:25, g. forth of commandment
Hos. 6:3, his g. forth is prepared
Mat. 26:46, let us be g. he is at h.
Lu. 14:31, what king g. to war?
Jno. 8:59, g. thro. midst of them
Acts 20:5, g. before, tar. at Troas
Rom. 10:3, g. to estab. own right.
I Tim. 5:24, sins g. before to judgment
Heb. 7:18, a disannul. of com. g.
Jude 7, g. after strange flesh, are
Goings.
Num. 33:2, Mos. wrote th. g. out
34:5, the g. out of their bor.; 8, 9, 12; Josh. 15:4, 7, 11; 16:3, 8; 18:12, 14.
Job 34:21, he seeth all his g.
Ps. 17:5, hold my g. in thy paths
40:2, and established my g.
68:24, seen thy g. even g. of God
140:4, purposed to overthrow g.
Prov. 5:21, he pondereth all his g.
20:24, man's g. are of the Lord
Is. 59:8, no judgment in their g.
Ez. 42:11, g. out accord. to fas.
43:11, show them g. out thereof
Mic. 5:2, whose g. forth have been from of old
Gold.
Num. 31:22, 23, only the g. . . . that may abide fire
Dt. 8:13, when thy g. is multiplied
17:17, nor shall he greatly multiply g.
I Ks. 20:3, silver and g. is mine
Job 28:1, a vein for silver, a place for g.
19, wisdom not valued with g.
31:24, if I made g. my hope
Ps. 19:10, more to be desired than g.
Prov. 25:11, like apples of g.
Is. 46:6, they lavish g. out of the 60:17, for brass I will bring g.
Hag. 2:8, the silver is mine, and the g. is mine
Zech. 13:9, try them as g. is tried
Mat. 10:9, provide neither g. nor
Acts 3:6, silver and g. have I none
17:29, not think Godhead like to g.
20:33, coveted no man's g.
II Tim. 2:20, in great house not only vessels of g.
Js. 2:2, man with a g. ring
5:3, your g. is cankered
I Pet. 1:7, trial more precious than of g.
18, not redeemed with g.
Rev. 21:18, city was pure g.
See Gen. 2:11; Ecc. 12:6; Is. 13:12.
found in the earth, Job 28:1, 6.
Abounded in
Havilah, Gen. 2:11.
Ophir, I Ks. 9:28; Ps. 45:9.
Sheba, Ps. 72:15; Is. 60:6.
Parvaim, II Chr. 3:6.
belongs to God, Joel 3:5; Hag. 2:8.
Described as
yellow, Ps. 68:13.
malleable, Ex. 39:3; I Ks. 10: 16, 17.
fusible, Ex. 32:3, 4; Prov. 17:3.
precious, Ezra 8:27; Is. 13:12.
valuable, Job 28:15, 16.
most valuable when pure and fine, Job 28:19; Ps. 19:10; 21:3; Prov. 3:14.
refined and tried by fire, Zech. 13: 9; I Pet. 1:7.
working in, a trade, Neh. 3:8; Is. 40:19.
an article of commerce, Ez. 27:22.
the patriarchs were rich in, Gen. 13:2.
imported by Solomon, I Ks. 9:11, 28; 10:11.
abundance of, in Solomon's reign, II Chr. 1:15.
offerings of, for tabernacle, Ex. 35: 22.
offerings of, for temple, I Chr. 22: 14; 29:4, 7.
used as money, Mat. 10:9; Acts 3:6.
priestly and royal garments adorned with, Ex. 28:4-6; Ps. 45:9, 13.
Was Used for
overlaying the tabernacle, Ex. 36:34, 38.
overlaying the temple, I Ks. 6:21, 22.
overlaying cherubim in temple, II Chr. 3:10.
overlaying the ark, etc., Ex. 25. 11-13.
overlaying floor of temple, I Ks. 6:30.
overlaying throne of Solomon, I Ks. 10:18.
mercy seat and cherubim, Ex. 25:17, 18.
sacred candlesticks, Ex. 25:31; II Chr. 4:7, 20.
sacred utensils, Ex. 25:29, 38; II Chr. 4:19-22.
crowns, II Sam. 12:30; Ps. 21:3.
sceptres, Esth. 4:11.
chains, Gen. 41:42; Dan. 5:29.
rings, Song of Sol. 5:14; Js. 2:2.
earrings, Jud. 8:24, 26.
ornaments, Jer. 4:30.
shields, II Sam. 8:7; I Ks. 10:16, 17.
vessels, I Ks. 10:21; Esth. 1:7.
idols, Ex. 20:23; Ps. 115:4; Dan. 5:4.
couches, Esth. 1:6.
footstools, II Chr. 9:18.
estimated by weight, I Chr. 28:14.
given as presents, I Ks. 15:19; Mat. 2:11.
exacted as tribute, I Ks. 20:3, 5; II Ks. 23:33, 35.
taken in war, dedicated to God, Josh. 6:19; II Sam. 8:11; I Ks. 15:15.
kings of Israel not to multiply, Dt. 17:17.
Jews condemned for multiplying, Is. 2:7.
vanity of heaping up, Ecc. 2:8, 11.
Liable to
grow dim, Lam. 4:1.
canker and rust, Js. 5:3.
Illustrative of
saints after affliction, Job 23:10.
tried faith, I Pet. 1:7.
the doctrines of grace, Rev. 3:18.
true converts, I Cor. 3:12.
Babylonish empire, Dan. 2:38.
Gold, Talent or Talents of.
Ex. 25:39, a talent of g. sh. he make
37:24, of a talent of pure g. made
II Sam. 12:30, weight of crown a talent of g.; I Chr. 20:2.
I Ks. 9:14, Hiram sent Solomon six-score talents of g.
28, sent from Ophir four hundred and twenty talents of g.
10:10, she gave Solomon one hundred and twenty talents of g.; II Chr. 9:9.
14, in one year came to Solomon six hundred threescore and six talents of g.
II Ks. 23:33, put the land to a talent of g.; II Chr. 36:3.
I Chr. 22:14, David prepared an hundred thousand talents of g.
29:4, even three thousand talents of g.
7, chief of fathers gave five thousand talents of g.
II Chr. 8:18, took from Ophir four hundred and fifty talents of g.
Ezra 8:26, weighed unto their hand an hundred talents of g.
Gold, Vessels of.
II Sam. 8:10, Toi sent to David vessels of g.; I Chr. 18:10.
I Ks. 10:21, Solomon's drinking vessels were of g.; II Chr. 9:20.
25, broke vessels of g.; II Chr. 9:24.
II Ks. 12:13, for house of L. vessels of g.
24:13, Neb. cut in pieces vessels of g.
II Chr. 24:14, money made vessels of g.
Ezra 1:11, vessels of g. and silver
5:14, the vessels of g. Cyrus delivered
8:26, weighed of vessels of g. an
Esth. 1:7, gave drink in vessels of g.
Dan. 11:8, carry into E. vessels of g.
II Tim. 2:20, not only vessels of g.
Golden.
Ex. 25:25, a g. crown to border
28:34, a g. bell; 30:4, rings; 39:20.
32:2, Aaron said, Break g. earrings
Lev. 8:9, on forefront put g. plate
Num. 7:26, g. spoon of ten shekels
Jud. 8:24, had g. earrings
26, the weight of g. earrings
I Sam. 6:4, emer. g. mice; 17, 18.
II Ks. 10:29, departed not fr. g. ca.
I Chr. 28:17, for g. basins gave
II Chr. 13:8, are with you g. calv.
Ezra 6:5, let g. ves. be restored
Esth. 4:11, the king shall hold out a g. sceptre; 5:2; 8:4.
Ecc. 12:6, the g. bowl be broken
Is. 13:12, more prec. than g. w.
14:4, hath the g. city ceased
Jer. 51:7, Baby. hath been g. cup
Dan. 3:5, worship g. image; 12.
5:2, Belshazzar commanded to bring g. vessels
3, they brought the g. vessels
Zech. 4:12, g. pipes empty g. oil
Heb. 9:4, g. censer and ark, g. pot
Rev. 1:12, I saw seven g. candlesticks
13, girt ab. paps with g. girdle
20, mystery of seven g. candlesticks
2:1, in midst of g. candlesticks
5:8, g. vials; 15:7; 8:3, g. censer
14:14, on head g. cr.; 17:4, g. cup
21:15, a g. reed to measure city
Goldsmith, s.
Neh. 3:8, Uzziel of the g. repaired
31, the g. son; 32, g. and mer.
Is. 40:19, g. spread. it with gold
41:7, carpenter encourag. the g.
46:6, hire a g. and mak. it a god
Golgotha, Mat. 27:33; Mk. 15:22; Jno. 19:17.

Goliath.
I Sam. 17:4, G. of Gath went out; 23.
21:9, sword of G. is here; 22:10.
II Sam. 21:19, brother of G.; I Chr. 20:5.
Gomer.
Gen. 10:2, Japheth, G.; I Chr. 1:5.
Ez. 38:6, G. and all his bands
Hos. 1:3, he took G. the daughter
Gomorrah.
Gen. 13:10; 14:11; 18:20; 19:24, 28.
Dt. 29:23; Is. 1:9; 13:19; Jer. 23: 14; 49:18; 50:40; Amos 4:11; Rom. 9:29; II Pet. 2:6; Jude 7.
32:32, vine is of the fields of G.
Is. 1:10, ye peo. of G.; Zeph. 2:9.
Mat. 10:15, toler. for G.; Mk. 6:11.
Gone.
Gen. 34:17, take daugh we be g.
42:33, take food, and be g.
Ex. 12:32, take flocks, and be g.
Dt. 32:36, seeth their pow. is g.
I Sam. 14:3, knew not Jo. was g.
17, see who is g. from us
15:21, g. the way the Lord sent
20:41, as soon as the lad was g.
II Sam. 3:7, why g. in unto my father's concubine?
24, quite g.
13:15, arise, be g.
I Ki. 2:41, Shimei g. from Jerusa.
24, when g. a lion met him
18:12, soon as g. Spirit sh. carry
20:40, as I was busy, he was g.
I Chr. 17:5, g. from tent to tent
Job 7:4, sh. I rise, and night be g.
19:10, destroyed me, and I am g.
24:24, exalted for a while, but g.
28:4, they are dried up and g.
Ps. 38:10, light of mine eyes is g.
42:4, I had g. with multitude
73:2, my feet were almost g.
77:8, is his mercy g. for ever?
103:16, wind pass. over it, is g.
109:23, I am g. like the shadow
Prov. 20:14, g. his way, boasting
Ecc. 8:10, who had come and g.
Song 2:11, the rain is over and g.
5:6, beloved had withd. and g.
6:1, whither is thy beloved g.?
Is. 5:13, my people g. into capti
24:11, the mirth of the land is g.
41:3, by the way he had not g.
Jer. 2:5, iniquity that th. are g.?
23, say, I have not g. after B.?
5:23, people are revolted and g.
9:10, beasts g.
15:6, thou art g.
44:14, none g. into E. sh. escape
28, remnant that are g. sh. ku.
50:6, g. from mountain to hill
Lam. 1:3, Judah is g. into captivity
5, Zion's children g.
6, g. without strength
18, virgins and young men g.
Ez. 37:21, from heathen whi. g.
Dan. 2:5, the thing is g. fr. me; 8.
Hos. 9:6, g. bec. of destruction
Amos 8:5, when will moon be g.?
Lu. 2:15, angels g. from them
24:28, made as would g. further
Jno. 4:8, disciples were g. to buy
12:19, the world is g. after him
Acts 16:19, saw hope of gains g.
20:25, g. preaching kingd. of God
I Pet. 3:22, who is g. into heaven
Jude 11, have g. in way of Cain
Gone About.
I Sam. 15:12, Saul is g. about and
Job 1:5, days of feasting were g. about
Is. 15:8, g. about borders of Moab
Acts 24:6, g. about to profane temple
Gone Aside.
Num. 5:19, not g. aside to unclean.
20, if thou hast g. aside to another
Ps. 14:3, they are all g. aside filthy
Acts 26:31, when they were g. aside
Gone Astray.
Ps. 119:176, have g. astray like sheep
Is. 53:6, we like sheep have g. astray
Mat. 18:12, if a man have one hundred sheep, one be g. astray, he seeketh that g. astray
II Pet. 2:15, forsak. way, and g. astray
Gone Away.
II Sam. 3:22, Ab. g. away in peace; 23.
23:9, the men of Israel were g. away
Job 28:4, wat. were g. away from
Is. 1:4, they are g. away backward
Ez. 44:10, Levites g. away from
Mal. 3:7, g. away from my ordinances
Jno. 6:22, his disciples g. away alo.
Gone Back.
Ruth 1:15, thy sister in law g. back
Job 23:12, nor have I g. back
Ps. 53:3, every one is g. back
Jer. 40:5, while he was not g. back
Gone Down.
I Sam. 15:12, Saul is g. down to
I Ki. 1:25, Adonijah is g. down
21:18, Ahab g. down to possess vin.
II Ki. 20:11, the shadow had g. down in dial of Ahaz; Is. 38:8.
Song 6:2, my beloved is g. down
Jer. 15:9, sun is g. down while day
18:15, his young men are g. down
Ez. 31:12, peo. g. down from shad.
32:21, strong g. down slain by swo.
24, Elam g. down; 27, Tubal; 30, Z.
Jon. 1:5, Jonah g. down sides of
Gone Forth.
Ex. 19:1, when Israel was g. forth
II Ki. 6:15, when servant was g. forth
I Chr. 14:15, God is g. forth before
Is. 51:5, my salvation is g. forth
Jer. 4:7, g. forth to make land desolate
10:20, my children are g. forth
23:15, profaneness g. forth into
19, whirlwind of Lord is g. forth
29:16, brethren that are not g. forth
Ez. 7:10, day come, morn. g. forth
36:20, people of Lord are g. forth
Dan. 2:14, g. forth to slay wise
10:20, when I am g. forth pr. come
Mk. 10:17, when he g. forth one
Gone Out.
Ex. 9:29, as soon as I am g. out
Num. 16:46, wrath g. out from L.
Dt. 13:13, certain men g. out
23:23, which is g. out of thy lips
Jud. 4:14, is not the Lord g. out
Ruth 1:13, hand of the Lord is g. out
I Sam. 25:37, wine g. out of Nabal
II Ki. 5:2, Syrians g. out by comp.
7:12, we hungry, there. they g. out
20:4, Isaiah was g. out to court
Ps. 19:4, g. out through the earth
89:34, the thing that is g. out
Is. 45:23, word g. out of my mouth
Ez. 24:6, whose scum not g. out
Mat. 12:43, when unclean spirit is g. out; Lu. 11:24.
25:8, give us oil, our lamps g. out
Mk. 5:30, virtue g. out; Lu. 8:46.
7:29, devil is g. out of daughter; 30; Lu. 11:14.
Jno. 13:31, when g. out Jesus said
Rom. 3:12, they are all g. out
I Jno. 4:1, many false prop. g. out
Gone Over.
II Sam. 17:20, they be g. over
Ps. 38:4, mine iniquities g. over
42:7, waves and billows are g. over
124:4, stream g. over our soul
5, waters had g. over our soul
Is. 10:29, they are g. over passage
16:8, are g. over the sea; Jer. 48: 32.
Mat. 10:23, g. over cities of Israel
Gone Up.
Gen. 49:9, my son, thou are g. up
II Ki. 1:4, not come off bed on which g. up; 6, 16.
Ps. 47:5, God is g. up with a shout
Is. 15:2, he is g. up to Bajith
57:8, discov. to another, art g. up
Jer. 3:6, she is g. up on mount.
14:2, the cry of Jerusa. is g. up
34:21, king's army wh. are g. up
48:15, Moab is g. up out of cities
Ez. 9:3, glory of God of Israel g. up
13:5, have not g. up into gaps
Hos. 8:9, they are g. up to Assy.
Jno. 7:10, his breth. were g. up
Acts 18:22, g. up and saluted chu.
Gone a Whoring.
Lev. 17:7, after whom they have g. a whoring
Ez. 23:30, bec. thou hast g. a whoring
Hos. 4:12, g. a whoring from under their G.
9:1, thou hast g. a whoring from God
Good (n.).
Gen. 32:12, I will do thee g.
45:18, g. of the land of Egypt
20, g. of land of Egypt is yours
50:20, God meant it unto g.
Num. 10:29, Lord hath spoken g.
Josh. 24:20, consume you, after he hath done you g.
I Sam. 20:12, there be g. tow. D.
24:17, rewarded me g. for evil
19, wheref. Lord rew. thee g.
25:30, according to g. spoken
II Sam. 14:32, g. for me to have
16:12, Lord will requite me g. for his cursing
I Ki. 22:13, words of prophets declare g. to king; II Chr. 18:12.
I Chr. 29:3, I prepared of my g.
II Chr. 24:16, had done g. in Israel
Ezra 9:12, eat the g. of the land
Esth. 7:9, spoken g. for the king
Job 2:10, rec. g. at hand of God?
5:27, know thou it for thy g.
7:7, mine eye sh. no more see g.
9:25, days flee, they see no g.
15:3, with speeches can do no g.
21:16, their g. is not in their hand
22:21, peace; g. shall come unto
24:21, he doeth not g. to widow
Ps. 4:6, who will show us g.?
14:1, do g.; 3; 53:1; Rom. 3:12.
34:12, loveth days, he may see g.
39:2, I h. my peace, even from g.
104:28, they are filled with g.
Ps. 106:5, see the g. of thy choice
122:9, Lord, I will seek thy g.
128:5, shall see g. of Jerusalem
Prov. 3:27, with. not g. from th.
11:17, doeth g. to his own soul
27, he that diligently seek. g.
12:14, a man satisfied with g.
13:2, eat g. by fruit of his mouth
21, to righteous g. sh. be repaid
14:22, truth to them that dev. g.
16:20, hand. matter wisely fi. g.
17:20, froward heart find. no g.
22, a merry heart doeth g.
19:8, keep understand. find g.
Ecc. 2:24, soul en. g.; 3:13; 5:18.
3:12, there is no g. in them
4:8, I labor, bereave soul of g.?
5:11, what g. there to owners?
6:3, his soul be not filled with g.
6, seen no g. all g. to one place
7:20, doeth g. and sinneth not
9:18, one sinner destro. much g.
Is. 1:19, ye sh. eat the g. of land
52:7, bringeth good tidings of g.
Jer. 8:15, no g. came; 14:19.
17:6, sh. not see when g. cometh
18:10, if do evil, I will rep. of g.
20, I stood bef. thee to speak g.
29:32, neither sh. behold g. I do
32:42, I will bring thee g. I pro.
33:9, hear all the g. I do them
Ez. 16:50, I took them I saw g.
Zech. 11:12, if g. give my price
Mat. 26:24, been g. not been born
Jno. 5:29, done g. to resurrection
Acts 10:38, went about doing g.
14:17, he did g. and gave rain
Rom. 2:10, honor to every man that worketh g.
I Thess. 3:1, g. be left Athens
I Jno. 3:17, hath this world's g.
Good, For.
Dt. 6:24, fear the Lord for our g.
10:13, com. thee this day for g.
30:9, Lord will rejoice over thee for g.
Ezra 8:22, God on them for g.
Neh. 5:19, O my God for g.; 13:31.
Job 5:27, know thou it for thy g.
Ps. 86:17, show a token for g.
119:122, be surety for ser. for g.
Jer. 14:11, pray not for their g.
24:5, sent out of place for their g.
6, set mine eyes on them for g.
32:39, for fear, for the g. of them
Mic. 1:12, Maroth waited for g.
Rom. 8:28, all things work for g.
13:4, he is minister of God for g.
15:2, ev. one please neighb. for g.
Good (a.).
Gen. 24:12, send me g. speed
26:29, we have done noth. but g.
27:46, what g. sh. my life do me?
41:5, g. ears of corn
26, g. kine are seven years
35, gather food of g. years
43:28, our father is in g. health
46:29, Joseph wept a g. while
Dt. 33:16, for g. will of him
I Sam. 2:24, it is no g. report
12:23, I will teach the g. way
25:15, men were very g. to us
29:9, thou art g. in my sight
II Sam. 15:3, see thy mat. are g.
19:18, what the king thought g.
I Ki. 8:36, teach them the g. way
56, no word of g. promise fail.
12:7, speak g. words; II Chr. 10:7.
II Ki. 20:19, g. is word of Lord; Is. 39:8.
II Chr. 19:11, Lord sh. be with g.
30:18, the g. Lord pardon every
Ezra 8:18, the g. hand of our God
Neh. 9:13, gave them g. statutes
20, thou gav. g. Spirit to them
Job 10:3, is it g. thou oppress?
13:9, is it g. he search you out?
39:4, their young in g. liking
Ps. 25:8, g. and upright is the Lord
37:23, steps of g. man ord. by Lord
45:1, my heart is inditing g.
86:5, thou, Lord, art g.; 119:68.
112:5, a g. man showeth favor
119:39, thy judgments are g.
66, teach g. judg. and knowl.
Prov. 2:9, shalt unders. ev. g. pa.
20, walk in way of g. men
12:25, g. word mak. heart glad
14:19, the evil bow before the g.
15:23, word in season, how g.
30, g. report maketh bones fat
20:18, with g. advice make war
22:1, g. name rather than riches
Ecc. 4:9, g. reward for their labor
5:11, what g. to owners thereof?
9:2, one event to g. and clean
11:6, whet. they both alike be g.
Jer. 6:16, the g. way and walk
24:2, basket had very g. figs
3, g. figs, very g.
5, like these g. figs, so
29:10, I will perform my g. word
Ez. 17:8, planted in g. soil by
24:4, gather every g. piece, thigh
Dan. 4:2, I thought g. to show
Zech. 1:13, Lord ans. with g. words
Mal. 2:13, receiv. it with g will
Mat. 7:11, g. gifts; Lu. 11:13.
17, g. tree bringeth g. fruit; 18.
9:22, be of g. comfort; Lu. 8:48.
13:8, in g. ground; 23; Mk. 4:8, 20; Lu. 8:8, 15.
Mat. 13:24, sowed g. seed in his field
19:16, g. Master, what g. thing
19:17, call. me g.? none g. but
20:15, th. eye evil bec. I am g.?
25:21, well done, thou g. servant
Lu. 2:14, g. will toward men
6:38, g. measure, pressed down
10:42, Mary hath chosen g. part
12:32, your Fa.'s g. pleasure
Jno. 2:10, thou hast kept g. wine
10:11, I g. shep. the g. shepherd
Acts 15:7, ye know that a g. whi
Rom. 7:12, com. is holy, just, g.
12:2, g. and perfect will of God
I Cor. 15:33, corrupt g. manners
I Thess. 3:6, have g. remem. of us
II Tim. 3:3, despis. of those are g.
Tit. 1:8, must be lover of g. men
Heb. 6:5, tasted the g. word of God
Js. 1:17, every g. gift is from above
2:3, sit thou here in a g. place
I Pet. 2:18, only to g. and gentle
3:10, love life, and see g. days
Good Heed.
Dt. 2:4, take g. heed; Josh. 23:11.
Ecc. 12:9, preacher gave g. heed
Good, Is.
Gen. 2:12, gold of that land is g.
Dt. 1:14, thing thou spok. is g.
6:18, that which is g. in sight L.
I Sam. 29:6, co. in with ho. is g.
I Ki. 2:38, Shi. said, The say. is g.
42, the word I have heard is g.
22:13, speak that which is g.
II Ki. 20:3, done wh. is g.; Is. 38: 3.
I Chr. 16:34, Lord is g.; II Chr. 5: 13; 7:3; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 100:5; 106: 1; 107:1; 118:1, 29; 135:3; 136: 1; 145:9; Jer. 33:11; Lam. 3:25; Nah. 1:7.
19:13, which is g. in his sight
Job 34:4, am. ourselves wh. is g.
Ps. 34:8, and see the Lord is g.
69:16, thy loving-kindness is g.
73:1, truly, God is g. to Israel
85:12, Lord sh. give that wh. is g.
109:21, because thy mercy is g.
143:10, Spirit is g. lead into land
Prov. 11:23, desire of right. is g.
25:25, so is g. news from far co.
31:18, perce. her merchand. is g.
Ecc. 2:26, giveth to a man that is g. to him that is g. bef. God
6:12, know. what is g. for man?
7:11, wisd. is g. with an inherit.
9:2, as is the g. so is the sinner
Is. 55:2, eat ye that which is g.
Jer. 13:10, this girdle is g. for no.
Hos. 4:13, shadow thereof is g.
Mic. 6:8, showed thee, what is g.
Mal. 2:17, ev. one doeth evil is g.
Mk. 9:50, salt is g.; Lu. 14:34.
Lu. 6:45, bringeth that wh. is g.
18:19, none is g. save one
Rom. 7:13, wh. is g. made death
18, that is g. I find not
12:9, cleave to that which is g.
16:19, wise to what is g.
I Cor. 7:26, this is g. for the pre.
Eph. 4:29, no com. but that is g.
I Thess. 5:15, what is g.; III Jno. 11.
21, hold fast that which is g.
I Tim. 1:8, we know the law is g.
2:3, this is g. in the sight of G.
4:4, every creature of God is g.
5:4, for that is g. before God
I Pet. 3:13, fol. of that which is g.
Good, It is.
Ps. 52:9, name, for it is g.; 54:6.
73:28, it is g. to draw near to God
92:1, it is a g. thing to give than
119:71, it is g. I have been afflic.
147:1, it is g. to sing praises
Prov. 24:13, eat honey, be. it is g.
Ecc. 5:18, it is g. to eat and drink
7:18, it is g. that thou take hold
Lam. 3:26, it is g. bear yoke in
Mat. 5:13, it is g. for nothing
17:4, it is g. for us to be here; Mk. 9:5; Lu. 9:33.
Rom. 7:16, I con. to law, it is g.
14:21, it is g. nei. to eat flesh nor
I Cor. 7:1, it is g. for a man not to touch a woman; 8.
26, I say it is g. for man
Gal. 4:18, it is g. to be zealously affected
Good Land.
Ex. 3:8, come to g. land; Dt. 8:7.
Num. 14:7, the land is a g. land
Dt. 1:25, a g. land the Lord doth
35, none of that gener. see g. land
3:25, let me go and see the g. land
4:21, should not go unto g. land
22, ye shall possess that g. land
6:18, go in and possess g. land
8:7, bringeth thee into a g. land
10, bless the Lord for the g. land
9:6, giveth not g. land for thy righ.
11:17, lest ye perish from off g. land
Josh. 23:13, perish from g. land; 15, 16, perish quickly from off g. land
Jud. 18:9, seen the land very g.
I Ki. 14:15, root Israel out of g. land
II Ki. 3:19, mar ev. g. piece of land; 25.
I Chr. 28:8, possess this g. land

Good, with Make.
Ex. 21:34, shall make it g.; 22:14.
22:11, sh. not make it g.; 13, 15.
Lev. 24:18, killeth a beast make g.
Num. 23:19, sh. he not make it g.?
Jer. 18:11, make ways and doings g.

Good Man.
II Sam. 18:27, Ahimaaz is a g. man
Ps. 37:23, steps of a g. man
112:5, a g. man showeth favor
Prov. 7:19, g. man is not at home
12:2, a g. man obtaineth favor
13:22, g. man leaveth an inherit.
14:14, a g. man is satisfied; 12:14.
Mic. 7:2, the g. man is perished
Mat. 12:35, a g. man out of good treasure; Lu. 6:45.
20:11, murmured ag. the g. man
24:43, g. man had kn.; Lu. 12:39.
Lu. 23:50, Joseph was a g. man
Jno. 7:12, said, He is a g. man
Acts 11:24, Barnabas was a g. man
Rom. 5:7, for a g. man some w. die

Good, Not.
Gen. 2:18, not g. man be alone
II Sam. 17:7, counsel not g.
Ps. 36:4, in way that is not g.
Prov. 16:29, lead into way not g.
17:26, to punish just is not g.
18:5, is not g. to accept wicked
19:2, soul with. know. not g.
20:23, a false balance is not g.
24:23, not g. respect of per.; 28:21.
25:27, not g. to eat much honey
Is. 65:2, walketh in way not g.
Ez. 18:18, did that which is not g.
20:25, I gave them statutes not g.
36:31, your doings were not g.
Mat. 19:10, it is not g. to marry
Acts 15:38, Paul thought not g.
I Cor. 5:6, your glorying is not g.

Good, Seem, Seemed, Seemeth.
Josh. 9:25, as it seemeth g. to do unto us; Jud. 10:15; I Sam. 14:36, 40; Ezra 7:18; Esth. 3:11; Jer. 26:14; 40:4.
Jud. 19:24, do what seemeth g.
I Sam. 1:23, what seemeth g.; 3:18; 11:10; 24:4.
II Sam. 3:19, all that seem g. to
10:12, do that which seemeth him g.; 15:26.
19:37, do to C. what seem g.; 38.
24:22, and offer up what seemeth g.
I Ks. 21:2, if it seem g. to thee; Jer. 40:4.
I Chr. 13:2, if it seem g. to you
Ezra 5:17, seem g. to king; Esth. 5:4.
Jer. 18:4, as seemed g. to potter
Mat. 11:26, seemed g. in thy sight; Lu. 10:21.
Lu. 1:3, it seemed g. to me
Acts 15:25, it seemed g. unto us
28, it seemed g. to the Holy Ghost

Good, with Thing.
Ex. 18:17, thing doest is not g.
Dt. 26:11, rejoice in every g. thing
Josh. 21:45, failed not any g. thing
I Sam. 26:16, this thing is not g.
I Ks. 14:13, him is fou. some g. thing
II Ks. 8:9, took of ev. g. thing of
Ps. 34:10, seek Lord, not want g. thing
38:20, I follow thing that g. is
84:11, no g. thing will he withhold
92:1, it is g. thing to give thanks
Prov. 18:22, a wife, findeth g. thing
Jer. 33:14, will perform g. thing
Hos. 8:3, cast off thing that is g.
Mat. 19:16, what g. thing sh. I do
Jno. 1:46, any g. thing out of Naz.?
Rom. 7:18, in my flesh dw. no g. thing
Gal. 4:18, zealously affected in g. thing
Eph. 4:28, working thing which is g.
6:8, knowing g. thing man doeth
II Tim. 1:14, g. thing commit to
Philemon 6, ack. every g. thing in
Heb. 13:9, a g. thing heart be established

Good Things.
Dt. 6:11, houses full of g. things
Josh. 23:14, not one failed of g. things
15, that all g. things are come
Job 22:18, filled their houses with g. things
Ps. 103:5, sat. thy mouth with g. things
Prov. 28:10, upright sh. have g. things
Jer. 5:25, sins have withh. g. things
Mat. 7:11, give g. things to them
12:34, being evil, speak g. things
35, a good man bringeth g. things
Lu. 1:53, filled hungry with g. things
16:25, in lifetime receivedst g. things
Rom. 10:15, glad tidings of g. things
Gal. 6:6, communicate in all g. things
Tit. 2:3, women teachers of g. things
Tit. 3:8, these things are g. and profitable
Heb. 9:11, Christ High Priest of g. things to come
10:1, a shadow of g. things to come

Good Tidings.
II Sam. 4:10, have brought g. tidings
18:27, cometh with g. tidings
I Ks. 1:42, and bringest g. tidings
II Ks. 7:9, a day of g. tidings
Is. 40:9, O Zion, that bringest g. tidings
41:27, give J. one bringeth g. tidings
52:7, him that bringeth g. tidings
61:1, anointed to preach g. tidings
Nah. 1:15, beh. him bringeth g. tidings
Lu. 2:10, I bring you g. tidings
I Thess. 3:6, g. tidings of your

Good Understanding.
I Sam. 25:3, Abigail was a woman of g. understanding
Ps. 111:10, g. understanding have all that do
Prov. 3:4, find favor and g. understanding
13:15, g. understanding giveth favor

Good, Was.
Gen. 1:4, saw that it was g.; 10, 25.
31, God saw ev. th. it was very g.
3:6, the woman saw tree was g.
40:16, baker saw interpre. was g.
41:37, thing was g. in eyes of Phar.
49:15, Issachar saw rest was g.
I Sam. 15:9, S. spar. all that was g.
II Chr. 14:2, Asa did that which was g.
31:20, Hezekiah wro. what was g.
Ecc. 2:3, see what was that g.

Good Work.
Neh. 2:18, strengthen for g. work
Mat. 26:10, wro. g. work; Mk. 14:6.
Jno. 10:33, for g. work we stone
II Cor. 9:8, abound to every g. work
Phil. 1:6, which hath begun g. work
Col. 1:10, fruitful in every g. work
II Thess. 2:17, in every g. work
I Tim. 3:1, a bishop, desir. g. work
5:10, diligently followed g. work
II Tim. 2:21, prepared to ev. g. work
Tit. 1:16, to every g. work reprobate
3:1, to be ready to every g. work
Heb. 13:21, make perf. in ev. g. work

Good Works.
I Sam. 19:4, works to thee been g.
Mat. 5:16, may see your g. works
Jno. 10:32, g. works have I showed
Acts 9:36, Dorcas full of g. works
Rom. 13:3, not a terror to g. works
Eph. 2:10, created in Ch. to g. works
I Tim. 2:10, be adorned with g. works
5:10, well reported for g. works
25, g. works of some are manifest
6:18, that they be rich in g. works
II Tim. 3:17, furnished to all g. works
Tit. 2:7, thyself a pattern in g. works
14, zealous of g. works
3:8, careful to maintain g. works; 14.
Heb. 10:24, prov. to love and g. works
I Pet. 2:12, by g. works glorify God

Goodly.
Gen. 39:6, Joseph was a g. person
49:21, Nap. a hind, giv. g. words
Ex. 2:2, saw he was a g. child
39:28, made g. bonnets
Num. 24:5, g. are thy tents, O J.
Dt. 3:25, that g. mountain
6:10, g. cities which build. not
8:12, thou hast built g. houses
Josh. 7:21, a g. Babylon. garment
I Sam. 9:2, S. a young man, and g.
16:12, David was g. to look to
II Sam. 23:21, Ben. slew a g. man
I Ks. 1:6, Adonijah was a g. man
Job 39:13, g. wings to peacocks
Ps. 16:6, I have a g. heritage
80:10, boughs were like g. cedars
Jer. 3:19, sh. I give thee g. heri.?
11:16, olive tree of g. fruit
Ez. 17:8, it might be a g. vine
23, bear fruit, and be a g. cedar
Hos. 10:1, I have made g. images
Joel 3:5, your tem. my g. things
Zech. 10:3, made them as g. horse
11:13, a g. price I was prized at
Mat. 13:45, merch. seek. g. pearls
Lu. 21:5, adorned with g. stones
Js. 2:2, a man in g. apparel
Rev. 18:14, things dainty and g.

Goodness.
Ex. 18:9, rejo. for g. L. had done
33:19, make g. pass before thee
34:6, Lord God abundant in g.
Num. 10:32, wh. g. L. sh. do to us
II Sam. 7:28, prom. g.; I Chr. 17:26.
I Ks. 8:66, joyful for g.; II Chr. 7:10.
II Chr. 6:41, saints rejoice in g.
32:32, Hezekiah, and his g.
35:26, Josiah, and his g.
Neh. 9:25, delighted thems. in g.
35, have not served thee in g.
Ps. 16:2, my g. ext. not to thee
21:3, prev. with blessings of g.
23:6, surely g. shall follow me
25:7, remem. me, for thy g. sake
27:13, I believed to see g. of Lord
31:19, O how great is thy g.
33:5, earth is full of g. of Lord
52:1, g. of God endureth contin.
65:4, satis. with g. of thy house
11, crownest the year with g.
68:10, prepared of thy g. for poor
107:8, praise the Lord for his g.; 15, 21, 31.
9, filleth hungry soul with g.
144:2, my g. and my fortress
145:7, utter memory of thy g.
Prov. 20:6, procla. ev. one his g.
Is. 63:7, g. toward the house of Israel
Jer. 2:7, bro. you to eat g. thereof
31:12, flow together to g. of Lord
14, people satisfied with my g.
33:9, shall tremble for all the g.
Hos. 3:5, fear the Lord and his g.
6:4, your g. is as a morn. cloud
10:1, according to g. of his land
Zech. 9:17, great is his g.
Rom. 2:4, g. of God lead. to repent.
11:22, behold the g. of G.; but toward thee, g., if thou continue in g.
15:14, that you are full of g.
Gal. 5:22, fru. of Sp. is g.; Eph. 5:9.
II Thess. 1:11, fulfil good pleasure of his g.

Goodness of God, The.
is part of his character, Ps. 25:8; Nah. 1:7; Mat. 19:17.
Declared to be
great, Neh. 9:35; Zech. 9:17.
rich, Ps. 104:24; Rom. 2:4.
abundant, Ex. 34:6; Ps. 33:5.
satisfying, Ps. 65:4; Jer. 31:12, 14.
enduring, Ps. 23:6; 52:1.
universal, Ps. 145:9; Mat. 5:45.
Manifested
to his church, Ps. 31:19; Lam. 3:25.
in doing good, Ps. 119:68; 145:9
in supplying temporal wants, Acts 14:17.
in providing for the poor, Ps. 68:10.
in forgiving sins, II Chr. 30:18; Ps. 86:5.
leads to repentance, Rom. 2:4.
recognize, in his dealings, Ezra 8:18; Neh. 2:18.
pray for the manifestation of, II Thess. 1:11.
despise not, Rom. 2:4.
reverence, Jer. 33:9; Hos. 3:5.
magnify, Ps. 107:8; Jer. 33:11.
urge others to confide in, Ps. 34:8.
the wicked disregard, Neh. 9:35.

Goods.
Gen. 14:11, they took all the g. of Sodom
12, Sodom, and his g., and departed
16, he brought back all the g., and
16, again his brother Lot, and his g.
21, persons, and take the g. to thyself
24:10, g. of his master were in his hand
31:18, all his g. which he had gotten
46:6, they took their cattle, and their g.
Ex. 22:8, his hand unto his neighbour's g.
11, his hand unto his neighbour's g.
Num. 16:32, unto Korah, and all their g.
31:9, all their flocks, and all their g.
35:3, for their cattle, and for their g.
Dt. 28:11, thee plenteous in g., in the fruit
II Chr. 21:14, and thy wives, and all thy g.
Ezra 1:4, silver, and with gold, and with g.
6, vessels of silver, with gold, with g.
6:8, the king's g., even of the tribute
7:26, or to confiscation of g., or to
Neh. 9:25, houses full of all g., wells digged
Job 20:10, his hands shall restore their g.
21, shall no man look for his g.
28, and his g. shall flow away in
Ecc. 5:11, g. increase, they are increased
Ez. 38:12, which have gotten cattle and g.
13, to take away cattle and g., to
Zeph. 1:13, their g. shall become a booty
Mat. 12:29, and spoil his g., except
24:47, make him ruler over all his g.
25:14, and delivered unto them his g.
Mk. 3:27, and spoil his g., except he will first
Lu. 6:30, away thy g. ask them not
11:21, his palace, his g. are in peace
12:18, I bestow all my fruits and my g.
19, thou hast much g. laid up for
15:12, me the portion of g. that
16:1, unto him that he had wasted his g.
19:8, Lord, the half of my g. I give
Acts 2:45, and sold their possessions and g.
I Cor. 13:3, though I bestow all my g. to feed
Heb. 10:34, joyfully the spoiling of your g.
Rev. 3:17, I am rich, and increased with g.

Gopher.
Gen. 6:14, make thee an ark of g. wood

Gore.
Ex. 21:28, if an ox g. a man or a woman

Gored.
Ex. 21:31, whether he have g. a son
31, or have g. a daughter

Gorgeous.
Lu. 23:11, arrayed him in a g. robe,

Gorgeously.
Ez. 23:12, and rulers clothed most g.
Lu. 7:25, they which are g. apparelled

Goshen.
Gen. 45:10, dwell in the land of G., and thou
46:28, Joseph, to direct his face unto G.
28, and they came into the land of G.
29, meet Israel his father, to G., and
34, that ye may dwell in the land of G.
47:1, behold, they are in the land of G.
4, servants dwell in the land of G.
6, in the land of G. let them dwell
27, land of Egypt, in the country of G.
50:8, herds, they left in the land of G.
Ex. 8:22, sever in that day the land of G., in
9:26, only in the land of G., where
Josh. 10:41, and all the country of G., even
11:16, and all the land of G., and
15:51, and G., and Holon, and Giloh

Gospel.
Mat. 4:23, preaching the g. of the kingdom
9:35, preaching the g. of the kingdom
11:5, have the g. preached to them
24:14, this g. of the kingdom shall
26:13, wheresoever this g. shall be
Mk. 1:1, beginning of the g. of Jesus Christ
14, preaching the g. of the kingdom of
15, repent ye, and believe the g.
13:10, the g. must first be published
14:9, this g. shall be preached throughout
16:15, preach the g. to every creature
Lu. 4:18, to preach the g. to the
7:22, to the poor the g. is preached
9:6, preaching the g., and healing every
20:1, in the temple, and preached the g.
Acts 8:25, preached the g. in many villages
14:7, and there they preached the g.
21, and when they had preached the g.
15:7, should hear the word of the g.
16:10, to preach the g. unto them
20:24, testify the g. of the grace of God
Rom. 1:1, separated unto the g. of God
9, my spirit in the g. of his Son
15, to preach the g. to you that are
16, for I am not ashamed of the g.
2:16, by Jesus Christ according to my g.
10:15, them that preach the g. of
16, they have not all obeyed the g.
11:28, as concerning the g., they
15:16, ministering the g. of God, that the
19, have fully preached the g. of Christ

Gospel Continued.
Rom. 15:20, have I strived to preach the g.
29, of the blessing of the g. of Christ
16:25, stablish you according to my g.
I Cor. 1:17, but I preach the g.: not
4:15, have begotten you through the g.
9:12, we should hinder the g. of Christ
14, that they which preach the g.
14, should live of the g.
16, for though I preach the g., I
16, woe is unto me, if I preach not the g.!
17, a dispensation of the g. is
18, that, when I preach the g., I
18, I may make the g. of Christ of no
18, that I abuse not my power in the g.
15:1, the g. which I preached unto
II Cor. 2:12, to preach Christ's g., and a door
4:3, but if our g. be hid, it is hid to them
4, lest the light of the glorious g.
8:18, whose praise is in the g.
9:13, subjection unto the g. of Christ
10:14, in preaching the g. of Christ
16, to preach the g. in the regions
11:4, or another g., which ye have not
7, have preached to you the g. of God
Gal. 1:6, grace of Christ unto another g.
7, and would pervert the g. of Christ
8, preach any other g. unto you
9, if any man preach any other g.
11, that the g. which was preached
2:2, communicated unto them that g.
5, the truth of the g. might continue
7, the g. of the uncircumcision was
7, as the g. of the circumcision was
14, according to the truth of the g.
3:8, before the g. unto Abraham
4:13, I preached the g. unto you
Eph. 1:13, of truth the g. of your salvation
3:6, promise in Christ by the g.
6:15, the preparation of the g. of peace
19, make known the mystery of the g.
Phil. 1:5, for your fellowship in the g.
7, and confirmation of the g., ye all
12, unto the furtherance of the g.
17, I am set for the defence of the g.
27, be as it becometh the g. of Christ
27, together for the faith of the g.
2:22, he hath served with me in the g.
4:3, which laboured with me in the g.
15, that in the beginning of the g.
Col. 1:5, in the word of the truth of the g.
23, away from the hope of the g.
I Thess. 1:5, for our g. came not unto you
2:2, to speak unto you the g. of God
4, to be put in trust with the g.
8, not the g. of God only, but also our
9, we preached unto you the g. of God
3:2, fellowlabourer in the g. of Christ
II Tim. 1:8, and that obey not the g. of our
2:4, he called you by our g. to the
1 Tim. 1:11, according to the glorious g. of the
II Tim. 1:8, partaker of the afflictions of the g.
10, immortality to light through the g.
2:8, from the dead according to my g.
Philemon 13, unto me in the bonds of the g.
Heb. 1:2, for unto us was the g. preached
I Pet. 1:12, by them that have preached the g.
25, by the g. is preached unto you
4:6, was the g. preached also to
17, them that obey not the g. of God?
Rev. 14:6, the everlasting g. to preach
Gospel, The,
is good tidings of great joy for all people, Lu. 2:10, 11, 31, 32.
foretold, Is. 41:27; 52:7; 61:1-3; Mk. 1:15.
preached under the old testament, Heb. 4:2.
exhibits the grace of God, Acts 11:3; 20:32.
the knowledge of the glory of God is by, II Cor. 4:4, 6.
life and immortality are brought to light by Jesus through, II Tim. 1:10.
is the power of God unto salvation, Rom. 1:16; I Cor. 1:18; I Thess. 1:5.
is glorious, II Cor. 4:4.
is everlasting, I Pet. 1:25; Rev. 14:6.
preached by Christ, Mat. 4:23; Mk. 1:14.
ministers have a dispensation to preach, I Cor. 9:17.
preached beforehand to Abraham, Gen. 22:18, with Gal. 3:8.
Preached to
the Jews first, Lu. 24:47; Acts 13:46.
the Gentiles, Mk. 13:10; Gal. 2:2, 9.
the poor, Mat. 11:5; Lu. 4:18.
every creature, Mk. 16:15; Col. 1:23.
must be believed, Mk. 1:15; Heb. 4:2.
brings peace, Lu. 2:10, 14; Eph. 6:15.
produces hope, Col. 1:23.
saints have fellowship in, Phil. 1:5.
there is fulness of blessing in, Rom. 15:29.
Those Who Receive, Should
adhere to the truth of, Gal. 1:6, 7; 2:14; II Tim. 1:13.
not be ashamed of, Rom. 1:16; II Tim. 1:8.
live in subjection to, II Cor. 9:13.
have their conversation becoming, Phil. 1:27.
earnestly contend for the faith of, Phil. 1:17, 27; Jude 3.
sacrifice friends and property for, Mat. 10:37.
sacrifice life itself for, Mk. 8:35.
profession of, attended by afflictions, II Tim. 3:12.
promises to sufferers for, Mk. 8:35; 10:30.
be careful not to hinder, I Cor. 9:12.
is hid to them that are lost, II Cor. 4:3.
testifies to the final judgment, Rom. 2:16.
let him who preaches another, be accursed, Gal. 1:8.
awful consequences of not obeying, II Thess. 1:8, 9.
Is Called, the
dispensation of the grace of God, Eph. 3:2.
gospel of peace, Eph. 6:15.
gospel of God, Rom. 1:1; I Thess. 2:8; I Pet. 4:17.
gospel of Christ, Rom. 1:9, 16; II Cor. 2:12; I Thess. 3:2.
gospel of the grace of God, Acts 20:24.
gospel of the kingdom, Mat. 24:14.
gospel of salvation, Eph. 1:13.
glorious gospel of Christ, II Cor. 4:4.
preaching of Jesus Christ, Rom. 16:25.
mystery of the gospel, Eph. 6:19.
word of God, I Thess. 2:13.
word of Christ, Col. 3:16.
word of grace, Acts 14:3; 20:32.
word of salvation, Acts 13:26.
word of reconciliation, II Cor. 5:19.
word of truth, Eph. 1:13; Js. 1:18.
word of faith, Rom. 10:8.
word of life, Phil. 2:16.
ministration of the Spirit, II Cor. 3:8.
doctrine according to godliness, I Tim. 6:3.
form of sound words, II Tim. 1:13.
rejection of, by many, foretold, Is. 53:1, with Rom. 10:15, 16.
rejection of, by the Jews, a means of blessing to the Gentiles, Rom. 11:28.
of Christ, its teaching and accompaniments, Mat. 4:23; 24:14; Mk. 1:14; Lu. 2:10; 20:21; Acts 13:26; 14:3; 20:21; Rom. 1:2, 9, 16; 2:16; 10:8; 16:25; I Cor. 1:18; 2:13; 15:1; II Cor. 4:4; 5:19; 6:7; Eph. 1:13; 3:2; 6:15; Phil. 2:16; Col. 1:5; 3:16; I Thess. 1:5; 2:8; 3:2; I Tim. 1:11; 6:3; Heb. 4:2; I Pet. 1:12, 25; 4:17.
Gospel's,
Mk. 8:35, his life for my sake and the g.
10:29, or lands, for my sake, and the g.
I Cor. 9:23, and this I do for the g. sake
Got,
Gen. 39:12, Joseph g. him out; 15.
Ps. 44:3, g. not land by sword
Ecc. 2:7, I g. servan. and maidens
Gotten,
Gen. 4:1, I have g. a man
Ex. 14:18, when I have g. honor
Lev. 6:4, thing he hath deceit. g.
Dt. 8:17, hand hath g. wealth
II Sam. 17:13, be g. into a city
Job 28:15, wisdom not g. for gold
31:25, rejoic. bec. hand g. much
Ps. 98:1, arm hath g. victory
Prov. 13:11, wealth g. by vanity
20:21, inheritance g. hastily
Ecc. 1:16, g. more wisdom than all
Is. 15:7, abundance g. they carry
Ez. 28:4, wisdom hast g. riches
Dan. 9:15, thou hast g. renown
Rev. 15:2, them that had g. victory
Gourd, s,
II Ks. 4:39, one gathered wild g.
Jon. 4:6, God prepared g. J. glad
7, a worm smote g. it withered
10, thou hast had pity on the g.
Govern,
I Ks. 21:7, dost g. kingdom of Is.?
Job 34:17, shall he that hateth g.?
Ps. 67:4, thou sh. g. the nations
Government, s,
Is. 9:6, g. shall be upon shoulder
7, of inc. of his g. sh. be no end
22:21, I commit g. to his hand
I Cor. 12:28, g. divers. of tongues
II Pet. 2:10, them that despise g.
Governor,
Gen. 42:6, Jos. g. over land; 45:26.
I Ks. 18:3, Ob. g. over Ahab's ho.
I Chr. 29:22, anointed S. chief g.
Ezra 5:14, C. deliv. vessels to g.
Neh. 5:14, not eaten bread of g.
18, required not the bread of g.
Ps. 22:28, he is g. am. the nation.
Jer. 30:21, g. sh. proceed fr. them
40:5, go back to Gedaliah the g.
41:2, Ish. smote Gedaliah the g.
Hag. 1:14, L. stirred up Zerub. g.
2:2, speak to Zerub. the g.; 21.
Zech. 9:7, sh. be as a g. in Judah
Mal. 1:8, offer it now to thy g.
Mat. 2:6, out of thee shall come g.
28:14, if this come to g.'s ears
Jno. 2:8, bear to g. of the feast
Acts 24:1, informed g. against P.
II Cor. 11:32, the g. under Aretas
Js. 3:4, ships turned whithersoever the g. listeth
Governors,
Jud. 5:9, my heart tow. g. of Is.
14, out of Machir came down g.
Ezra 8:36, delivered com. to g.
Neh. 2:7, let letters be given to g.
5:15, the g. chargeable to people
Dan. 2:48, made Dan. chief of g.
Zech. 12:5, g. of Judah shall say
6, will make g. of J. like hearth
Mat. 10:18, sh. be brought bef. g.
Gal. 4:2, under tutors and g.
I Pet. 2:14, submit yourself to g.
Chr. 5:26; Is. 37:12.
Gozan, II Ks. 17:6; 18:11; 19:12; I Chr. 5:26; Is. 37:12.
Grace,
God is the God of all, I Pet. 5:10.
God is the giver of, Ps. 84:11; Js. 1:17.
God's throne, the throne of, Heb. 4:16.
the Holy Ghost is the Spirit of, Zech. 12:10; Heb. 10:29.
was upon Christ, Lu. 2:40; Jno. 3:34.
Christ spake with, Ps. 45:2, with Lu. 4:22.
Christ was full of, Jno. 1:14.
came by Christ, Jno. 1:17; Rom. 5:15.
given by Christ, I Cor. 1:4.
foretold by the prophets, I Pet. 1:10.
riches of, exhibited in God's kindness through Christ, Eph. 2:7.
glory of, exhibited in our acceptance in Christ, Eph. 1:6.
Is Described as
great, Acts 4:33.
sovereign, Rom. 5:21.
rich, Eph. 1:7; 2:7.
exceeding, II Cor. 9:14.
manifold, I Pet. 4:10.
all-sufficient, II Cor. 12:9.
all-abundant, Rom. 5:15, 17, 20.
glorious, Eph. 1:6.
the gospel, a declaration of, Acts 20:24, 32.
Is the Source of
election, Rom. 11:5.
the call of God, Gal. 1:15.
justification, Rom. 3:24; Tit. 3:7.
faith, Acts 18:27.
forgiveness of sins, Eph. 1:7.
salvation, Acts 15:11; Eph. 2:5, 8.
consolation, II Thess. 2:16.
hope, II Thess. 2:16.
necessary to the service of God, Heb. 12:28.
God's work completed in saints by, II Thess. 1:11, 12.
the success and completion of the work of God to be attributed to, Zech. 4:7.
inheritance of the promises by, Rom. 4:16.
justification by, opposed to that by works, Rom. 4:4, 5; 11:6; Gal. 5:4.
Saints
are heirs of, I Pet. 3:7.
are under, Rom. 6:14.
receive, from Christ, Jno. 1:16.
are what they are by, I Cor. 15:10; II Cor. 1:12.
abound in gifts of, Acts 4:33; II Cor. 8:1; 9:8, 14.
should be established in, Heb. 13:9.
should be strong in, II Tim. 2:1.
should grow in, II Pet. 3:18.
should speak with, Eph. 4:29; Col. 4:6.
Specially Given
to ministers, Rom. 12:3, 6; 15:15; I Cor. 3:10; Gal. 2:9; Eph. 3:7.
to the humble, Prov. 3:34, with Js. 4:6.
to those who walk uprightly, Ps. 84:11.
not to be received in vain, II Cor 6:1.
Pray for,
for yourselves, Heb. 4:16.
for others, II Cor. 13:14; Eph. 6:24.
beware lest you fail of, Heb. 12:15.
manifestation of, in others, a cause of gladness, Acts 11:23; III Jno. 3:4.
special manifestation of, at the second coming of Christ, I Pet. 1:13.
not to be abused, Rom. 3:8; 6:1, 15.
antinomians abused, Jude 4.
of God and Jesus Christ, Ps. 84:11; Zech. 4:7; Lu. 2:40; Jno. 1:16; Acts 20:24; Rom. 11:5; I Cor. 15:10; II Cor. 8:9; II Tim. 1:9; I Pet. 5:5.
salvation through, Acts 15:11; Rom. 3:24; 4:4; Eph. 2:5; II Thess. 2:16; Tit. 3:7; I Pet. 1:10.
effects of, II Cor. 1:12; Tit. 2:11; I Pet. 4:10.
prayer for, Rom. 16:20; I Tim. 1:2; Heb. 4:16.
danger of abusing, Rom. 6; Jude 4; and departing from, Gal. 5:4.
exhortations concerning, II Tim. 1:9; Heb. 12:15, 28; II Pet. 3:18.
Ezra 9:8, little space g. showed
Esth. 2:17, E. obtained g. in sight
Ps. 45:2, g. poured into lips
84:11, Lord is a sun, will give g.
Prov. 1:9, an ornament of g.
3:22, so shall they be life and g.
34, giveth g. to lowly; Js. 4:6.
4:9, to head ornament of g.
22:11, for g. of lips king his friend
Zech. 4:7, shoutings, crying, G., g.
12:10, will pour the Spirit of g.
Jno. 1:14, begotten of F. full of g.
16, have all received g. for g.
17, g. and truth came by J. C.
Acts 4:33, great g. was on them
14:3, testimony to word of his g.
18:27, which believed through g.
20:32, com. you to word of g.
Rom. 1:5, by wh. we received g.
7:9, and peace from God our Father; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2; Phil. 1:2; Col. 1:2; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:2; Philemon 3.
3:24, justified freely by his g.
4:4, reward is not reckoned of g.
16, that it might be by g.
5:2, we have access into this g.
17, receive abundance of g.
20, sin abounded, g. more
21, g. reign through righteousness
6:1, continue in sin, that g. abound?
14, not under law, but under g.
15, sin, because under g.?
11:5, according to election of g.
6, if by g. no more of works
12:3, through g. given unto me
6, gifts differing according to g.
15:15, the g. given to me of God
I Cor. 10:30, if I by g. be partak.
15:10, g. bestowed not in vain
II Cor. 4:15, g. red. to glory of God
8:6, finish in you the same g.
7, see that ye abound in this g.
19, travel with us with this g.
9:8, God is able to make g. abound
12:9, my g. is sufficient for thee
Gal. 1:6, who called you to g.
15, God who called me by his g.
2:9, when James perceived g.
5:4, justi. by law, fallen from g.
Eph. 1:6, praise of the glory of g.
7, according to riches of g.
2:5, by g. saved through faith; 8.
7, might show the riches of g.
3:8, to me is this g. given
4:7, to ev. one of us is given g.
29, may minister g. to hearers
6:24, g. with all that love L. J.
Phil. 1:7, are all partakers of g.
Col. 3:16, singing with g. in hearts
4:6, let speech be alway with g.
18, g. be with you; II Tim. 4:22; Tit. 3:15; Heb. 13:25.
II Thess. 2:16, hope through g.
I Tim. 1:2, g., mercy, and peace from God our Father; II Tim. 1:2; Tit. 1:4; II Jno. 3.
1:14, g. of Lord abundant
6:21, g. be with thee. Amen
II Tim. 1:9, called us accord. to g.
2:1, be strong in the g. in Christ
Tit. 3:7, justified by g.
Heb. 4:16, boldly to throne of g.
10:29, despite to the Spirit of g.
12:28, let us have g. to serve God

Grace –Continued.
Heb. 13:9, the heart be est. with g.
Js. 1:11, g. of fashion perisheth
4:6, giveth more g. God giveth g. to humble
I Pet. 1:2, g. be multi.; II Pet. 1:2.
10, prophesied of g. to come
13, to the end for the g.
3:7, heirs of g. of life
5:5, God giveth g. to humble
10, God of g. called us to glory
II Pet. 3:18, grow in g. and in Ch.
Jude 4, turning g. of God to lasciv
Rev. 1:4, g. from him
Grace of God.
Lu. 2:40, g. of God upon him
Acts 11:23, he had seen g. of God
13:43, persua. to con. in g. of God
14:26, recom. to g. of God; 15:40.
20:24, the gospel of g. of God
Rom. 5:15, g. of God hath abound.
I Cor. 1:4, g. of God given by Jesus Christ
3:10, ac. to g. of God given to me
15:10, by g. of God I am what I am, yet not I, but g. of God
II Cor. 1:12, by g. of God we had
6:1, rec. not the g. of God in vain
8:1, g. of God bestow. on churches
9:14, the exceeding g. of God
Gal. 2:21, not frustrate g. of God
Eph. 3:2, dispensation of g. of God
7, accor. to the gift of g. of God
Col. 1:6, ye knew the g. of God
II Thess. 1:12, according to g. of God
Tit. 2:11, g. of God bringeth salva.
Heb. 2:9, by g. of God taste death
12:15, any man fail of g. of God
I Pet. 4:10, stewards of g. of God
5:12, this is the true g. of God
Grace of Our Lord Jesus.
Acts 15:11, g. of Lord Jesus shall be saved
Rom. 16:20, g. of our Lord Jesus be with you; 24; I Cor. 16:23; Phil. 4:23; I Thess. 5:28; II Thess. 3: 18.
II Cor. 8:9, the g. of our Lord Jesus Christ
13:14, the g. of our Lord Jesus Christ
Gal. 6:18, g. of our Lord Jesus be with your spirit; Phil. 25.
Rev. 22:21, g. of our Lord Jesus be with you all
Gracious.
Gen. 43:29, God be g. to thee
Ex. 22:27, I will hear, I am g.
33:19, be g. to whom I be g.
34:6, the Lord God, g.; II Chr. 30: 9; Ps. 103:8; 116:5; 145:8; Joel 2:13.
Num. 6:25, make face shine g.
II Sam. 12:22, who can tell whether God will be g.?
Neh. 9:17, a God g. merciful; 31.
Job 33:24, then he is g. to him
Ps. 77:9, God forgotten to be g.?
86:15, art God g.; 111:4; 112:4.
Prov. 11:16, g. woman retaineth
Ecc. 10:12, words of wise man g.
Is. 30:18, L. wilt wait that he be g.
19, be g. to thee
33:2, g. to us
Jer. 22:23, g. when pangs come
Amos 5:15, the Lord will be g.
Jon. 4:2, thou art a g. God
Mal. 1:9, beseech God, he will be g.
Lu. 4:22, wondered at g. words
I Pet. 2:3, if ye tasted the L. is g.
Graciously.
Gen. 33:5, child. God g. given me
33:11, God hath dealt g. with
Ps. 119:29, grant me thy law g.
Hos. 14:2, receive us g.
Graff, ed.
Rom. 11:17, wild olive tree, wert g.
19, that I might be g. in
23, they shall be g. in: for God is able to g.
24, cut out and g.; these be g.
Grain, s.
Amos 9:9, not least g. fall on earth
Mat. 13:31, kingdom of heaven is like a g. of mustard seed; Mk. 4: 31; Lu. 13:19.
17:20, faith as a g. of mustard seed, ye shall say to this mountain, Remove; Lu. 17:6.
I Cor. 15:37, g. wheat, or other g.
Grandmother.
II Tim. 1:5, faith dwelt in thy g.
Grant.
Lev. 25:24, g. a redemption
I Sam. 1:17, God g. thee petition
I Chr. 21:22, g. this threshing-fl.; thou shall g. it me
II Chr. 12:7, I will g. them deliv.
Ezra 3:7, accord. to g. of Cyrus
Neh. 1:11, g. mercy in sight of
Esth. 5:8, the king g. my petition
Job 6:8, God g. the thing I long for
Ps. 20:4, g. thee to thine heart
85:7, O Lord, g. us salvation
119:29, g. me thy law graciously
140:8, g. not, O Lord, de. of wicked
Mat. 20:21, g. my two sons may sit; Mk. 10:37.
Lu. 1:74, g. to us that we being
Acts 4:29, g. with boldness
Rom. 15:5, God g. you to be like-m.
Eph. 3:16, g. you to be strength.
II Tim. 1:18, Lord g. he find mercy
Rev. 3:21, g. to sit in my throne
Granted.
I Chr. 4:10, God g. what he requ.
II Chr. 1:12, and knowl. is g. thee
Ezra 7:6, king g. all his requests
Neh. 2:8, g. accord. to hand of G.
Esth. 5:6, petit. sh. be g.; 7:2; 9: 12.
9:13, let it be g. to Jews in Shu.
Job 10:12, hast g. life and favor
Prov. 10:24, desire of right, be g.
Acts 11:18, G. g. Gen. repentance
14:3, g. signs to be done by han.
Rev. 19:8, g. she sh. be arrayed
Grape.
Lev. 19:10, not gather g. of wine
Dt. 32:14, drink blood of g.
Job 15:33, shake off unripe g.
Song 2:13, g. give good smell
7:12, the tender g. appear
Is. 18:5, sour g. is ripening
Jer. 31:29, have eaten a sour g.
30, ev. man that eateth sour g.
Mic. 7:1, as g. gleanings of vint.
Grape-gatherer.
Jer. 6:9, turn back hand as g.-g.
49:9, if g.-g. come; Ob. 5.
Grapes.
Gen. 40:10, clusters bro. ripe g.
49:11, washed clothes in bl. of g.
Lev. 25:5, nor gather g. undressed
11, in jubilee, nor ga. g. of vine
Num. 6:3, nor shall eat moist g.
13:20, time of the first ripe g.
23, cut a branch with clus. of g.
Dt. 23:24, mayest eat g. thy fill
24:21, wh. thou gatherest the g.
28:39, plant vine, not ga. g.; 39.
32:32, their g. are g. of gall
Jud. 8:2, gleaning of g. of Ephr.
Neh. 13:15, wine and g. on sab.
Song 2:15, vines have tender g.
7:7, breasts are like clust. of g.
Is. 5:2, it should bring forth g.
4, bring forth g. bro. wild g.?
17:6, gleaning g. shall be left
24:13, g. when vintage is done
Jer. 8:13, there shall be no g. on the vine
25:30, as they that tread g.
49:9, gleaning g.; Ob. 5.
Ez. 18:2, have eaten sour g.
Hos. 9:10, like g. in wilderness
Amos 9:13, treader of g. ov. sower
Mat. 7:16, man ga. g. of thorns?
Lu. 6:44, nor of brambles ga. g.
Rev. 14:18, her g. are fully ripe
Grass.
Gen. 1:11, earth bring forth g.
12, the earth brought forth g.
Num. 22:4, licketh up g. of field
Dt. 11:15, send g. for thy cattle
29:23, any g. groweth therein
33:2, distil as showers upon g.
II Sam. 23:4, the g. springing out
I Ki. 18:5, find g. to save horses
II Ki. 19:26, as g. of the field, as g. on the house-tops; Is. 37:27.
Job 5:25, offspring as g. of earth
6:5, ass bray when he hath g.
40:15, behem. eateth g. as an ox
Ps. 37:2, sh. be cut down like g.
72:6, like rain upon mown g.
16, they shall flourish like g.
90:5, they are like g. which groweth
92:7, the wicked spring as g.
102:4, heart is withered like g.
11, a shadow, withered like g.
103:15, man, his days are as g.
104:14, causeth g. to grow
106:20, an ox that eateth g.
129:6, as g. upon the house-tops
147:8, g. to grow upon mount.
Prov. 19:12, as dew on g.
27:25, tender g. showeth itself
Is. 15:6, the g. faileth
35:7, in hab. of dragons sh. be g.
40:6, all flesh is g.; I Pet. 1:24.
7, g. wither, surely peo. is g.; 8.
44:4, sh. spring up as am. the g.
Jer. 14:5, forsook it because no g.
50:11, grown fat as heifer at g.
Dan. 4:15, leave stump in g.; 23.
25, eat g. as oxen; 32, 33; 5:21.
Mic. 5:7, as showers upon the g.
Zech. 10:1, L. shall give ev. one g.
Mat. 6:30, clothe g.; Lu. 12:28.
14:19, sit down on g.; Mk. 6:39.
Jno. 6:10, there was much g.
Js. 1:10, as g. he sh. pass away
11, sun risen, withereth the g.
Rev. 8:7, all green g. burnt up
9:4, should not hurt g. of earth
a green herb, Mk. 6:39.
Called
grass of the earth, Rev. 9:4.
grass of the field, Num. 22:4.
springs out of the earth, II Sam 23:4.
God
originally created, Gen. 1:11, 12.
the giver of, Dt. 11:15.
causes to grow, Ps. 104:14; 147:8.
adorns and clothes, Mat. 6:30.
often grew on the tops of houses, Ps. 129:6.
when young, soft and tender, Prov 27:25.
refreshed by rain and dew, Dt. 32: 2; Prov. 19:12.
cattle fed upon, Job 6:5; Jer. 50:11.
ovens often heated with, Mat. 6:30.
Destroyed by
locusts, Rev. 9:4.
hail and lightning, Rev. 8:7.
drought, I Ks. 17:1, with 18:5.
failure of, a great calamity, Is. 15: 5, 6.
sufferings of cattle from failure of, described, Jer. 14:5, 6.
Illustrative
of shortness and uncertainty of life, Ps. 90:5, 6; 103:15; Is. 40: 6, 7; I Pet. 1:24.
of prosperity of the wicked, Ps 92:7.
(refreshed by dew and showers) of saints refreshed by grace, Ps. 72:6; Mic. 5:7.
(on tops of houses) of the wicked. II Ks. 19:26; Is. 37:27.
Grasshopper, s.
Lev. 11:22, the g. after his kind
Num. 13:33, in our sight as g.
Jud. 6:5, as g. for multitude; 7:12.
Job 39:20, afraid as a g.?
Ecc. 12:5, g. shall be a burden
Is. 40:22, inhabitants are as g.
Jer. 46:23, they are more than g.
Amos 7:1, formed g. in the begin.
Nah. 3:17, thy captains are as g.
Grave (n.)
Gen. 35:20, J. set a pillar on her g.
37:35, will go down to g.
42:38, with sorrow to g.; 44:31.
50:5, bury me in my g.
Num. 19:16, who touch. g. is unc.
I Sam. 2:6, L. bring down to g.
II Sam. 3:32, and peo. wept at g.
19:37, by the g. of my father
I Ks. 2:6, not his head go down to g.
9, bring to the g. with blood
14:13, Jeroboam shall come to g.
II Ks. 22:20, to thy g.; II Chr. 34: 28.
Job 3:22, when they find the g.
5:26, come to g. in full age
7:9, goeth to g. come up no more
10:19, carried from womb to g.
14:13, O that thou hide me in g.
17:13, the g. is my house
21:13, they go down to the g.
32, yet shall he be brought to g.
30:24, not stretch hand to the g.
33:22, soul draweth near to g.
Ps. 6:5, in g. who give thanks?
30:3, brought my soul from g.
31:17, wicked be silent in the g.
49:14, laid in g. consume in g.
15, red. soul from power of g.
88:3, my life draweth nigh to g.
11, loving-kindness decl. in g.
89:48, del. soul from hand of g.
141:7, bones scat. at g.'s mouth
Prov. 1:12, swallow them as g.
30:16, g. and barren womb
Ecc. 9:10, no wisdom in g.
Song 8:6, jealousy is cruel as g.
Is. 14:11, pomp is brought to g.
19, cast out of thy g. like an abominable branch
38:10, shall go to the gates of g.
18, the g. cannot praise thee
53:9, made his g. with wicked
Jer. 20:17, mother might been g.
Ez. 32:23, company round g.
Hos. 13:14, ransom from power of g. O g. I will be destruction
Nah. 1:14, make thy g.
Jno. 11:17, had lain in g. four days
31, goeth to g. to weep there
12:17, called Lazarus out of g.
I Cor. 15:55, g. wh. is thy victory?
Grave (a.).
I Tim. 3:8, deac. be g.; 11, wives g.
Tit. 2:2, aged men be sober, g.
Grave (v.).
Ex. 28:9, sh. g. on onyx stones
29:36, pl. of pure gold, g. on
II Chr. 2:7, send a man that can g.
14, sent a cunning man to g.
Grave-clothes.
Jno. 11:44, Lazarus bound with g.-c.
Graved.
I Ks. 7:36, on borders g. cherubim
II Chr. 3:7, g. cherubim on walls
Gravel.
Prov. 20:17, shall be filled with g.
Is. 48:19, offsp. of bowels like g.
Lam. 3:16, broken teeth with g.
Graven.
Ex. 32:16, writing of G. g.
39:6, signets g. with names of Is.
Job 19:24, were g. with iron pen
Is. 49:16, g. thee on pa. of hands
Jer. 17:1, is g. upon table of heart
Hab. 2:18, the maker hath g. it
Acts 17:29, Godhead is like gold g.
Graven Image.
Ex. 20:4, sh. not make unto thee any g. image; Lev. 26:1; Dt. 5:8.
Dt. 4:16, lest make a g. image; 25.
27:15, cursed man maketh g. image
Jud. 17:3, for son to make g. image
18:30, Dan set up g. image; 31.
II Ks. 21:7, Manasseh set g. image
Is. 40:19, workmen melteth g. image
20, workman to prepare g. image
44:9, they that make g. image
10, who hath molten a g. image
17, with residue he maketh g. image
45:20, set up wood of their g. image
48:5, my g. image hath commanded
Jer. 10:14, conf. by g. image; 51: 17.
Nah. 1:14, I will cut off the g. image
Hab. 2:18, what profiteth the g. image?
Graven Images.
Dt. 7:5, shall burn their g. images
12:3, ye shall hew down g. images
II Ks. 17:41, feared L. served g. images
II Chr. 34:7, he had beaten g. images
Ps. 78:58, moved to jeal. with g. images
97:7, conf. all that serve g. images
Is. 21:9, Bab. fallen, and g. images
30:22, defile the cover. of g. images
42:8, nei. give my praise to g. images
17, ashamed that trust in g. images
Jer. 8:19, prov. to anger with g. images
50:38, it is the land of g. images
51:47, do judgment on g. images; 52.
Hos. 11:2, burnt incense to g. images
Mic. 1:7, g. images be beaten to pieces
5:13, thy g. images will I cut off
Graves.
Ex. 14:11, were no g. in Egypt
II Ks. 23:6, cast the powder on g.
II Chr. 34:4, strewed it on the g.
Job 17:1, the g. are ready for me
Is. 65:4, which remain among g.
Jer. 8:1, bri. priests' bones out g.
Ez. 32:22, g. about him; 23, 25, 26.
37:12, open g. cause to come up
13, I have brought out of g.
39:11, give Gog place of g. in Is.
Mat. 27:52, the g. were opened
53, bod. of saints came out of g.
Lu. 11:44, as g. wh. appear not
Jno. 5:28, all in g. sh. hear voice
Rev. 11:9, not suffer bod. put in g.
Graveth.
Is. 22:16, he that g. a habitation
Graving.
Ex. 32:4, fashioned golden calf with g. tool
Graving, s.
I Ks. 7:31, upon mouth of laver g.
II Chr. 2:14, any manner of g.
Zech. 3:9, engrave g. thereof
Gravity.
I Tim. 3:4, children in subjection with all g.
Tit. 2:7, in doctrine showing g.
Gray-headed.
I Sam. 12:2, I am old and g.-h.
Job 15:10, with us are the g.-h.
Ps. 71:18, wh. I am old and g.-h.
Grease.
Ps. 119:70, heart is as fat as g.
Great.
Gen. 12:2, make name g.
39:9, how can I do this g. sin?
48:19, my son, he also shall be g.
Dt. 10:17, the Lord your, God is a g. God; II Chr. 2:5.
11:7, have seen g. acts of the L.
18:16, nei. let me see this g. fire
29:24, what mean. this g. anger?
Josh. 7:9, what do unto g. name?
Jud. 5:15, g. thoughts of heart
II Sam. 7:9, made thee g. name
22, thou art g., O Lord God
22:36, thy gentleness hath made me g.; Ps. 18:35.
I Ks. 8:42, hear of thy g. name; II Chr. 6:32.
II Ks. 4:8, to Shunem, where was a g. woman
I Chr. 16:25, g. is Lord; Ps. 48:1; 96:4; 135:5; 145:3.
21:13, very g. are his mercies
29:12, in thy hand is to make g.
II Chr. 2:5, house is g.; g. is our G.
28:13, tresp. g.; 34:21, g. wrath
Neh. 4:14, remember L. who is g.
9:32, our God the g. the mighty
Esth. 1:20, published, for it is g.
Job 22:5, is not thy wickedn. g.?
36:18, a g. ransom; 26, God is g.
39:11, wilt trust bec. strength g.
Ps. 14:5, they in g. fear; 53:5.
19:11, keeping them g. reward
21:5, glory g. in thy salvation
25:11, pardon iniquity, it is g.
31:19, O how g. is thy goodness
86:10, art g. and doest wondrous
92:5, how g. are thy works
139:17, God, how g. is the sum
Ecc. 9:13, wisdom seemed g. to me
Is. 5:9, houses even g. and fair
9:2, seen g. light; Mat. 4:46.
12:6, g. is the Holy One of Israel
19:20, send a savi ur, and a g. one
53:12, a portion with g.
54:13, g. shall be peace of child.
Jer. 5:27, are become g. and rich
10:6, thy name is g. in might
32:18, G., the Mighty God, is his
19, g. in counsel, and mighty in
Lam. 3:23, g. is thy faithfulness
Ez. 17:3, g. eagle g. wings; 7.
36:23, sanctify my g. name
Dan. 4:3, how g. his signs
Joel 3:13, their wickedness is g.
Zech. 9:17, how g. his goodness
Mal. 1:11, name g. among Gen.; 14.
Mat. 5:12, be glad, g. is reward in heaven; Lu. 6:23, 35.

Great Continued.
Mat. 5:19, be called great in kingd.
6:23, how g. is that darkness
13:46, g. price
15:28, g. faith
19:22, g. posses.; Mk. 10:42.
20:25, they g. exercise authority
26, who g. am. you; Mk. 10:43.
22:36, which is g. commandm.?
38, first and g. commandment
Lu. 1:15, g. in sight of the Lord
9:48, least among you shall be g.
10:2, harvest g., the laborers few
16:26, bet. us and you g. gulf
Acts 8:9, that he was some g. one
19:28, g. is Diana of Ephesians! 34.
II Cor. 7:4, g. my boldn. g. glory
Col. 4:13, hath a g. zeal for you
I Tim. 3:16, g. is mys. of godlin.
II Tim. 2:20, in g. house
Tit. 2:13, appearing of the g. God
Js. 3:5, g. matter little fire kin.
Rev. 16:19, g. Babylon came in
17:5, Babylon the g.; 18:2.

Great Evil.
I Sam. 6:9, hath done us this g. evil
Ecc. 2:21, is vanity and a g. evil
Jer. 16:10, L. pronounced this g. evil
32:42, brought g. evil upon people
44:7, why commit this g. evil?

Great King, s.
Ps. 47:2, the Lord is a g. King
48:2, Zion, the city of the g. King
95:3, L. is a g. King above all gods
136:17, to him which smote g. kings
Ecc. 9:14, there came a g. king
Jer. 25:14, g. kings sh. serve th.; 27:7.
Mal. 1:14, I am a g. King, saith the Lord
Mat. 5:35, Jerus. is city of g. King

Great Men.
II Sam. 7:9, like name of g. men in earth; I Chr. 17:8.
Job 32:9, g. men not always wise
Prov. 25:6, stand not in pl. of g. men
Jer. 5:5, I will get me unto g. men
Ez. 21:14, it is the sw. of g. men
Nah. 3:10, all her g. men in chains
Rev. 6:15, g. men hid themselves
18:23, thy merchants were g. men

Great Multitude, s.
II Chr. 13:8, ye be a g. multitude
20:15, not dis. by reason of g. multitude
28:5, carried a g. multitude captive
Job 31:34, did I fear a g. multitude or com.
Is. 16:14, g. multitude sh. be contemned
Jer. 44:15, women that stood by, a g. multitude
Ez. 47:9, a very g. multitude of fish
Dan. 11:11, k. of south set g. multitude
Mat. 4:25, g. multitudes followed him; 8:1; 12:15; 19:2; 20:29; Mk. 3:7, Jno. 6:2.
8:18, when J. saw g. multitudes, 14:14; Mk. 9:14.
15:30, g. multitudes came
33, bread as fill so g. a multitude
21:8, a g. multitude spread their garments
26:47, g. multitude with swords; Mk. 14:43.
Lu. 5:6, inclosed a g. multitude of fishes
Acts 14:1, a g. multitude of J. believed
17:4, of devout Greeks a g. multitude
Rev. 7:9, a great multitude no man
19:6, the voice of a g. multitude

Great Nation, s.
Gen. 12:2, I will make of thee a g. nation; 18:18; 46:3; Ex. 32:10.
17:20, make Ishm. a g. nation; 21:18.
Dt. 26:5, he bec. there a nation g.
Ps. 135:10, smote g. nations slew
Jer. 6:22, a g. nation shall be raised
Ez. 31:6, under shad. dwelt g. nations

Great People.
Dt. 2:10, Emims dwelt, a people g.
21, Zamzummims, a people g.
Josh. 7:14, seeing I am a g. people
15, be a g. people; 17, art a g. people
I Ki. 3:9, this g. people? II Chr. 1:10.
5:7, given wise son over g. people
Is. 13:4, noise in moun. as of g. people

Great Power.
Ex. 32:11, out of Egypt with g. power; II Ki. 17:36; Neh. 1:10.
Num. 14:17, power of my lord be g.
Job 23:6, plead ag. me with g. power
Ps. 147:5, great Lord and of g. power
Jer. 27:5, made the earth, man, and beast by my g. power; 32:17.
Nah. 1:3, slow to anger, g. in power
Mk. 13:26, in clouds with g. power
Acts 4:33, with g. power gave apostles
Acts 8:10, this man is the g. power of God
Rev. 11:17, hast taken thy g. power

Great Sea.
Num. 34:6, have g. sea for a border
Josh. 1:4, from wilder. to the g. sea
15:12, west border to g. sea
Ez. 47:10, as a fish of the g. sea
15, border of land from the g. sea
Dan. 7:2, four winds upon g. sea

Great Slaughter.
Josh. 10:10, slew them with g. slaughter
Jud. 11:33, Jeph. smote with g. slaughter
15:8, Samson smote with g. slaughter
I Sam. 4:10, Ph. smote w. g. slaughter; 17.
6:19, smitten people with g. slaughter
19:8, D. slew with a g. slaughter; 23:5.
II Sam. 18:7, a g. slaughter of twenty thousand
I Ki. 20:21, Israel slew A. w. g. slaughter
II Chr. 28:5, Is. smote Ah. w. g. slaughter
Is. 30:25, day of g. slaughter
34:6, L. hath g. slaughter in land of Idumea

Great, Small and.
Gen. 19:11, smote with blindness both small and g.
Dt. 1:17, hear small as well as g.
25:13, divers weights, g. and small
I Sam. 5:9, smote men small and g.
20:2, will do noth. g. or small
30:2, slew not any either g. or small
II Ki. 23:2, small and g. went to house; II Chr. 34:30.
25:26, peo. small and g. came to Eg.
I Chr. 26:13, lots as well small as g.
II Chr. 15:13, put to death, small or g.
31:15, give to brethren, g. and small
Esth. 1:5, A. made a feast to g. and small
20, to husbands honor g. and small
Job 3:19, small and g. are there
37:6, the small rain and g. rain
Ps. 104:25, things creeping, small and g.
115:13, fear the L. small and g.
Ecc. 2:7, pos. of g. and small cattle
Jer. 16:6, g. and small sh. die in
Amos 8:5, ephah small, the shekel g.
Acts 26:22, witnessing to small and g.
Rev. 11:18, that fear him, small and g.
13:16, small and g. to receive mark
19:5, praise our G. small and g.
20:12, small and g. stand before G.

Great, So.
Ex. 32:21, bro. so g. sin on them
Dt. 4:7, nat. so g. hath G.? 8.
I Ki. 3:9, so g. people; II Chr. 1:10.
Ps. 77:13, so g. a God as our G.?
103:11, so g. is his mercy
Mat. 8:10, not so g. faith; Lu. 7:9.
II Cor. 1:10, deliv. from so g. death
Heb. 2:3, if we neglect so g. salv.
12:1, so g. a cloud of witnesses
Js. 3:4, so g. turned with helm

Great Stone, s.
Gen. 29:2, g. stone on well's mouth
Dt. 27:2, set up great stones
Josh. 10:11, cast g. stones from heaven
24:26, Joshua took a g. stone
I Sam. 6:18, the g. stone of Abel
14:33, roll a g. stone unto me
II Sam. 20:8, were at the g. stone in Gibeon
I Ki. 5:17, brought great stones to
7:10, founda. of g. stones; Ezra 5:8.
II Chr. 26:15, engines to shoot g. stones
Ezra 6:4, three rows of g. stones
Jer. 43:9, take g. stones and hide them
Mat. 27:60, rolled a g. stone to door

Great Thing, s.
Dt. 10:21, God hath done g. things
I Sam. 12:16, this g. thing L. will do
II Sam. 7:21, word's sake done g. things
23, and to do for you g. things
II Ks. 5:13, if prophet bid thee g. things
8:4, the g. things Elisha hath done
I Chr. 17:19, making ku. th. g. things
Job 5:9, doeth g. things; 9:10; 37:5.
Ps. 71:19, done g. things
106:21, God who had done g. things
126:2, L. had done g. things; 3.
Jer. 33:3, show g. and mighty things
45:5, seek. thou g. things for thyself?
Dan. 7:8, speak g. things; 20; Rev. 13:5.
Hos. 8:12, have written the g. things
Joel 2:20, bec. he hath done g. things
Mk. 3:8, heard what g. thing he did
5:19, tell g. things L. hath done; Lu. 8:39.
Lu. 1:49, mighty hath done g. things
8:39, published g. things J. had
Acts 9:16, g. things he must suffer
I Cor. 9:11, g. thing if we reap carnal?
II Cor. 11:15, no g. thing if ministers be transformed
Js. 3:5, tongue boasteth g. things

Great, Very.
Ex. 11:3, Mos. was very g. in land
Num. 13:28, walled and very g.
II Sam. 19:32, Barz. was a very g. man
I Ks. 10:2, S. came w. very g. train
I Chr. 21:13, very g. are his mercies
II Chr. 16:14, a very g. burning for Asa
Job 2:13, saw his grief was very g.
Ps. 104:1, my God, thou art very g.
Mk. 8:1, the multitude very g.
16:4, sto. was away, it was very g.

Great, Was.
Gen. 6:5, wickedn. of man was g.
13:6, their substance was g.
Job 31:25, I rej. my wealth was g.
Ecc. 2:9, I was g. and increased
Lam. 1:1, she was g. am. nations
Dan. 4:10, the tree's height was g.
Mat. 7:27, g. was the fall; Lu. 6:49.

Great Waters.
Ps. 32:6, in floods of g. waters
77:19, thy path in g. waters
107:23, that do business in g. waters
144:7, deliver me out of g. waters
Jer. 51:55, waves roar like g. waters
Ez. 1:24, noi. of wings like g. waters
17:5, placed the seed by g. waters
8, planted in good soil by g. waters
26:19, g. waters shall cover thee
27:26, brought thee to g. waters
31:7, for his root was by g. waters
15, the g. waters were stayed
Heb. 3:15, walk through g. waters

Great While.
II Sam. 7:19, spoken of servant's house for g. while; I Chr. 17:17.
Mk. 1:35, rising a g. while bef. day
Lu. 10:13, a g. while ago repented
Acts 28:6, barbar. looked a g. while

Great Work, s.
Ex. 14:31, saw g. works the L. did
Jud. 2:7, seen the g. works of the L.
I Chr. 29:1, and work is g.
Neh. 4:19, work is g. and we separ.
6:3, doing a g. work I cannot come
Ps. 111:2, works of L. g.; Rev. 15:3.

Greater.
Gen. 1:16, g. light to rule the day
4:13, punish. g. than I can bear
41:40, only in throne will I be g.
Ex. 18:11, L. is g. than all gods
Num. 14:12, g. nation; Dt. 9:14.
Dt. 1:28, g. and taller than we
4:38, drive nations g. than thou; 7:1; 9:1; 11:23.
I Ks. 1:37, throne g. than Dav.; 47.
I Chr. 11:9, Dav. waxed g. and g.
II Chr. 3:5, g. house cieled
Job 33:12, God is g. than man
Hag. 2:9, latter house g. than for.
Mat. 11:11, not risen a g. than John the Baptist; least g.; Lu. 7:28.
12:6, is one g. than the temple
41, a g. than J. here; Lu. 11:32.
42, a g. than S. here; Lu. 11:31.
23:14, receive g. damnation; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.
17, g. the gold, or the temple?
19, is g., the gift, or the altar?
Lu. 22:27, g. he that sit. or ser.?
Jno. 1:50, thou shalt see g. things; 5:20; 14:12.
4:12, art g. than our father J.?
5:36, g. witn. than that of J.
8:53, art g. than father Abraham?
10:29, Father g. than all; 14:28.
13:16, ser. not g. th. lord; 15:20.
15:13, g. love hath no man
19:11, that del. me hath g. sin
Acts 15:28, no g. burden
Heb. 6:13, could swear by no g.
16, men verily swear by the g.
9:11, g. and more perfect tabern.
11:26, reproach of Ch. g. riches
Js. 3:1, receive g. condemnation
II Pet. 2:11, angels are g. in power
I Jno. 3:20, G. is g. th. our heart
4:4, g. is he that is in you
5:9, witness of G. is g.
III Jno. 4, no g. joy than to hear

Greatest.
Job 1:3, this man was g. of all
Jer. 31:34, all know me from least to the g.; Heb. 8:11.
42:1, from least to g. came near
44:12, shall die, from least to g.
Jon. 3:5, sack. from g. to least
Mat. 13:32, it is the g. am. herbs
18:1, who is g. in king. of heav.?
4, humble as child, same is g.
23:11, he that is g. be your serv.
Mk. 9:34, should be g.; Lu. 9:46.
Lu. 22:24, a strife who sho. be g.
26, he that is g. be as younger
I Cor. 13:13, g. of these is charity

Greatly.
Gen. 3:16, I will g. multiply sor.
Ex. 19:18, wh. mount quaked g.
Dt. 15:4, the Lord sh. g. bless
I Sam. 12:18, peo. g. feared the L.
I Ks. 18:3, Obadiah feared L. g.
I Chr. 4:38, house of fath. inc. g.
16:25, the L. is g. to be praised, Ps. 48:1; 96:4; 145:3.
II Chr. 25:10, anger g. kindled
33:12, Manas. humbled hims. g.
Job 8:7, latter end should g. inc.
Ps. 21:1, in thy salva. g. rejoice
28:7, heart g. rejoiceth
45:11, shall g. desire thy beauty
47:9, he is g. exalted
62:2, I shall not be g. moved
65:9, thou g. enrichest it
71:23, g. rejoice when I sing
78:59, wroth, and g. abhorred Is.
105:24, increased peo. g.; 107:38.
109:30, I will g. praise the Lord
112:1, delighteth g. in his com.
116:10, I was g. afflicted, I said
Prov. 23:24, father of righteous g.
Is. 42:17, g. ashamed th. trust
61:10, I will g. rejoice in the L.
Jer. 4:10, hast g. deceived people
Ez. 20:13, sabbath g. polluted
Dan. 5:9, Belshazzar g. troubled
9:23, art g. beloved; 10:11, 19.
Ob. 2, thou art g. despised
Zeph. 1:14, day of L. hasteth g.
Zech. 9:9, rejoice g. daugh. of Z.
Mat. 27:14, governor marvelled g.
Mk. 5:38, wept and wailed g.
9:15, they were amazed g.
12:27, ye therefore do g. err
Jno. 3:29, rejoiceth g. because
Acts 6:7, disciples mult. in J. g.
I Cor. 16:12, I g. desired Apollos
Phil. 1:8, g. I long after you all
I Thess. 3:6, desiring g. to see us
II Tim. 1:4, g. desiring to see thee
4:15, g. withstood our words
I Pet. 1:6, g. rejoice, though in heaviness
II Jno. 4, I rejoiced g. that I fou.
III Jno. 3, I rejoiced g. when bre

Greatness.
Ex. 15:7, g. of thy excellency
Num. 14:19, according to g.
Dt. 3:24, to show servant g.
5:24, Lord hath showed his g.
9:26, redeemed through thy g.
11:2, chil. who have not seen g.
32:3, ascribe ye g. unto our God
I Chr. 17:21, make a name of g.
29:11, thine, O Lord, is the g.
II Chr. 9:6, half of g. not showed
Neh. 13:22, according to g.
Ps. 66:3, by g. of thy power
71:21, thou shalt increase my g.
79:11, according to the g. of thy power
145:3, g. unsearch.; 6, declare g.
150:2, accord. to his excellent g.
Prov. 5:23, in g. of folly go astray
Is. 40:26, by g. of his might
57:10, wearied in g. of thy way
63:1, travelling in g. of strength
Jer. 13:22, g. of iniquity discove.
Ez. 31:2, whom art like in g.?
Dan. 4:22, g. reacheth heaven
7:27, g. of king. given saints
Eph. 1:19, exceed. g. of his power

Greaves.
I Sam. 17:6, Gol. had g. of brass

Grecia, Dan. 8:21; 10:20; 11:2.

Grecians.
Joel 3:6, Judah have ye sold to G.
Acts 6:1, arose murmuring of G.
9:29, Paul disputed ag. G.; 11:20.

Greece.
Zech. 9:13, against thy sons, O G.
Acts 20:2, Paul came to G. and

Greedily.
Prov. 21:26, coveteth g. all day
Ez. 22:12, hast g. gained
Jude 11, ran g. after error of B.

Greediness.
Eph. 4:19, uncleanness with g.

Greedy.
Ps. 17:12, a lion g. of prey
Prov. 1:19, every one g. of gain
15:27, he that is g. troub. house
Is. 56:11, g. dogs never have en.
I Tim. 3:3, not g. of filthy luc.; 8.

Greek (language).
Lu. 23:38, sup. in G.; Jno. 19:20.
Acts 21:37, canst thou speak G.?
Rev. 9:11, in G. tongue name A.

Greek.
Rom. 1:16, to Jew first, also to G.
10:12, no diff. betw. Jew and G.
Gal. 2:3, a G.; 3:28; Col. 3:11.

Greeks.
Jno. 12:20, certain G. came to worship
Acts 14:1, G. believed; 17:4, 12; 18:4.
19:10, the Jews and G. heard; 17.
20:21, testifying to Jews and G.
21:28, brought G. into temple
Rom. 1:14, a debtor both to G.
I Cor. 1:22, G. seek after; 23, 24.

Green.
Gen. 1:30, g. herb for meat
9:3, g. herb I have given you
Lev. 2:14, for first-fruits g. ears
23:14, eat no g. ears, till ye have
Jud. 16:7, bind me with g. withs
8, brought to her sev. g. withs
II Ks. 19:26, inhabitants were as g. herbs; Is. 37:27.
Job 8:16, he is g. before the sun
15:32, his branch shall not be g.
39:8, wild ass searcheth after g.

Green—Continued.
Ps. 23:2, lie down in g. pastures
37:2, shall wither as the g. herb
35, wicked spr. like g. bay tree
Song 1:16, art fair, our bed g.
2:13, fig tr. putteth forth g. figs
Is. 15:6, there is no g. thing
Jer. 11:16, L. called name g. olive
17:8, tree spreadeth, leaf be g.
Hos. 14:8, I am like a g. fir tree
Mk. 6:39, companies on g. grass
Rev. 8:7, all g. grass burnt up
9:4, com. not to hurt any g.

Green Tree.
Dt. 12:2, served gods under g. tree
I Ks. 14:23, images under every g. tree; II Ks. 17:10.
II Ks. 16:4, Asa sacrificed under every g. tree; II Chr. 28:4.
Ps. 52:8, g. olive tree in house of G.
Is. 57:5, infla. yours, under g. tree
Jer. 2:20, under g. tree thou wanderest
3:6, under g. tree played harlot
17:2, remember groves by g. trees
Ez. 17:24, dried up the g. tree
20:47, it shall devour every g. tree
Lu. 23:31, do these things in g. tree

Greenish.
Lev. 13:49, if plague g. on garm.
14:37, plague be with strakes g.

Greenness.
Job 8:12, whilst it is yet in his g.

Greet.
I Sam. 25:5, go to Na. and g. him
Rom. 16:3, g. Priscilla and Aquil.
5, g. the church; 6, g. Mary
8, g. Amplias; 11, g. household
I Cor. 16:20, br. g. you; Phil. 4:21.
20, g. one another; II Cor. 13:12; I Pet. 5:14.
Col. 4:14, Luke and Demas g. you
I Thess. 5:26, g. brethren
Tit. 3:15, g. them that love us
II Jno. 13, children of sister g. th.
III Jno. 14, g. the friends by name

Greeteth.
II Tim. 4:21, Eubulus g. thee, P.

Greeting, s.
Mat. 23:7, g. in the markets; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.
Acts 15:23, apostles and elders send
23:36, Lysias to Felix sendeth g.
Js. 1:1, to the twelve tribes abroad, g.

Grew.
Gen. 2:5, L. made herb bef. it g.
20, Ishmael g., and dwelt in wilderness.
21:8, Isaac g.; 26:13.
Ex. 1:12, more afflicted, more g.
2:10, Moses g.
Jud. 11:2, wife's sons g.
I Sam. 2:21, child Samuel g.; 26.
II Sam. 5:10; D. went on, g. great
12:3, it g. up together with him
Ez. 17:6, g. and bec. spreading
Dan. 4:11, tree g. and was strong
Mk. 4:7, and the thorns g. up
Lu. 1:80, g. and waxed; 2:40.
13:19, g. and waxed great tree
Acts 7:17, people g. and multiplied
12:24, the word of God g. and
19:20, mightily g. the word of

Greyhound.
Prov. 30:31, comely in going, a g.

Grief, s.
Gen. 26:35, a g. unto Isaac and R.
I Sam. 1:16, abundance of g.
II Chr. 6:29, every one shall know own g.
Job 6:2, O that g. were weighed
16:5, moving of lips assuage g.
6, though I speak, g. not assuaged
Ps. 6:7, mine eye is consumed because of g.; 31:9.
31:10, my life is spent with g.
69:26, to g. of those wounded
Prov. 17:25, foolish son g. to his
Ecc. 1:18, in much wisdom is much g.
2:23, days are sorrows, travail g.
Is. 17:11, harvest a heap in day of g.
53:3, a man acquainted with g.
4, borne our g., and carried our
10, pleased Lord put him to g.
Jer. 10:19, truly this is a g.
45:3, L. hath added g. to my sorrow
Lam. 3:32, though he cause g.
Jon. 4:6, a gourd to deliver from g.
II Cor. 2:5, if caused g.
Heb. 13:17, do it with joy, not g.
I Pet. 2:19, conse. toward God endure g.

Grievance.
Hab. 1:3, why cause me to behold g.?

Grieve.
I Sam. 2:23, man to g. thy heart
I Chr. 4:10, keep from evil, not g.
Ps. 78:40, oft did they g. him
Lam. 3:33, not willingly g. men
Eph. 4:30, g. not H. Spirit of God

Grieved.
Gen. 6:6, it repented L. that he had made man, it g. him
45:5, be not g. that ye sold me
49:23, archers have sorely g. him
Dt. 15:10, not g. wh. thou giv.
Jud. 10:16, g. for misery of Israel
I Sam. 1:8, why is thy heart g.?
20:34, Jonathan was g. for David
30:6, soul of all the peo. was g.
II Sam. 19:2, king g. for his son
Neh. 13:8, it g. me sore: therefore
Esth. 4:4, queen exceedingly g.
Job 4:2, commune, wilt be g.?
50:25, my soul g. for the poor?
Ps. 73:21, heart g. I was pricked
95:10, forty years was I g.
112:10, wicked see it, and be g.
119:158, I beh. transgressors, g.
139:21, am not I g. with those
Is. 54:6, L. called as a woman g.
Jer. 5:3, stricken, they not g.
Dan. 7:15, I Daniel was g.
11:30, he shall be g. and return
Amos 6:6, not g. for affliction
Mk. 3:5, g. for hardn. of hearts
10:22, he went away g.
Jno. 21:17, Peter was g.
Acts 4:2, g. that they taught peo.
16:18, P. being g. said to spirit
Rom. 14:15, if brother g.
II Cor. 2:4, not that ye be g.
5, he hath not g. me
Heb. 3:10, I was g. with generati.
17, with whom g. forty years?

Grieveth.
Ruth 1:13, g. me for your sakes
Prov. 26:15, g. him to bring

Grieving.
Ez. 28:24, no more a g. thorn

Grievous.
Gen. 12:10, famine was g.
18:20, their sin is very g.
41:31, famine shall be very g.
50:11, g. mourning to the Egypt.
Ex. 8:24, a g. swarm of flies
9:3, very g. murrain in Egypt
8, to rain very g. hail; 24.
10:14, locusts were very g.
I Ks. 2:8, Shim. cursed w. g. curse
12:4, g. service; II Chr. 10:4.
Ps. 10:5, his ways always g.
31:18, speak g. things ag. right.
Prov. 15:1, g. words stir up anger
10, correct. g. to him that fors.
Ecc. 2:17, work wro. under sun g.
Is. 15:4, life shall be g. unto him
21:2, g. vision is declared to me
Jer. 6:28, are all g. revolters
10:19, my wound is g.
14:17, broken with very g. blow
16:4, they shall die of g. deaths
23:19, g. whirlwind shall fall
30:12, wound is g.; Nah. 3:19.
Mat. 23:4, burdens g.; Lu. 11:46.
Acts 20:29, g. wolves enter am. y.
25:7, g. complaints against Paul
Phil. 3:1, to me indeed is not g.
Heb. 12:11, no chast. joyous but g.
I Jno. 5:3, commandments not g.
Rev. 16:2, a g. sore on men

Grievously.
Is. 9:1, afterward did g. afflict
Lam. 1:8, Jerusa. hath g. sinned
20, heart is turned, I g. rebelled
Ez. 14:13, sin, by trespassing g.
Mat. 8:6, servant g. tormented
15:22, my daughter is g. vexed

Grievousness.
Is. 10:1, that write g. they presc.
21:15, fled from the g. of war

Grind.
Is. 3:15, g. faces of the poor
Lam. 5:13, took young men to g.
Mat. 24:44; Lu. 20:18, it will g. him to powder
See Ecc. 12:3; Mat. 24:41; Lu. 17:35.

Groan.
Ex. 2:24, God heard their g.
Job 24:12, men g. from out the city
Joel 1:18, how do the beasts g.!
Rom. 8:23, we ourselves g.
II Cor. 5:2, 4, in this we g.
See Job 23:2; Ps. 6:6; Jno. 11:33, 38.

Grope.
Dt. 28:29; Job 5:14; 12:25; Is. 59:10.

Gross, Is. 60:2; Jer. 13:16; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27.

Ground.
Ex. 3:5; Acts 7:33, holy g.
Job 5:6, nor trouble spring out of the g.
Is. 35:7, parched g. become a pool
Jer. 4:3; Hos. 10:12, break up fallow g.
Mat. 13:8; Lu. 8:8, good g.
Mk. 4:16, stony g.
Lu. 13:7, why cumbereth it the g.?
14:18, bought a piece of g.
19:44, lay thee even with the g.
Jno. 8:6, he wrote on the g.
See Zech. 8:12; Mal. 3:11; Jno. 12:24.

Grounded, Eph. 3:17; Col. 1:23.

Grove.
Gen. 21:33, and Abraham planted a g. in
Dt. 16:21, thou shalt not plant thee a g.
Jud. 6:25, cut down the g. that is by it
26, the wood of the g. which thou
28, the g. was cut down that was
30, he hath cut down the g. that
I Ks. 15:13, she had made an idol in a g.
16:33, Ahab made a g.; and Ahab did
II Ks. 13:6, remained the g. also in Samaria)
II Ks. 17:16, even two calves, and made a g.
21:3, and made a g., as did Ahab king
7, set a graven image of the g. that
23:4, for Baal, and for the g., and for
6, he brought out the g. from the
7, women wove hangings for the g.
15, to powder, and burned the g.
II Chr. 15:16, she had made an idol in a g.

Groves.
antiquity of, Gen. 21:33.
often on tops of hills, I Ks. 14:23; Hos. 4:13.
often used as resting places, I Sam. 22:6.
idols were worshipped in, Dt. 12:2.
not to be planted near God's altar, Dt. 16:21.
of Canaanites, to be destroyed, Ex. 34:13; Dt. 7:5; 12:3.
For Idol Worship Planted
by Ahab, I Ks. 16:33.
by Manasseh, II Ks. 21:3.
by Israelites, II Ks. 17:16.
fondness of Israel for, Jer. 17:2.
punishment for making and serving, I Ks. 14:15; Is. 1:28, 29; Mic. 5:14.
Destroyed by
Gideon, Jud. 6:25-28.
Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:4.
Asa, II Chr. 14:3.
Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:6.
Josiah, II Ks. 23:14; II Chr. 34:3, 7.
God promised to wean Israel from, Is. 17:7, 8.
Ex. 34:13, images, and cut down their g.
Dt. 7:5, images, and cut down their g.
12:3, and burn their g. with fire
Jud. 3:7, and served Baalim and the g.
I Ks. 14:15, because they have made their g.
23, and g., on every high hill, and
18:19, prophets of the g. four hundred
II Ks. 17:10, and g. in every high hill, and
18:4, the images, and cut down the g.
23:14, the images, and cut down the g.
II Chr. 14:3, the images, and cut down the g.
17:6, took away the high places and g.
19:3, thou hast taken away the g.
24:18, fathers, and served g. and idols
31:1, in pieces, and cut down the g.
33:3, and made g., and worshipped all
19, and set up g. and graven images
34:3, 4, the g., and the carved images
7, altars and the g., and had beaten
Is. 17:8, either the g., or the images
27:9, the g. and images shall not stand
Jer. 17:2, their altars and their g. by the
Mic. 5:14, I will pluck up thy g. out of the

Grow.
Gen. 2:9, the Lord God to g. every tree
48:16, and let them g. into a multitude
Num. 6:5, locks of the hair of his head g.
Jud. 16:22, the hair of his head began to g.
II Sam. 23:5, although he make it not to g.
II Ks. 19:29, such things as g. of themselves
Ezra 4:22, why should damage g. to the hurt
Job 8:11, can the rush g. up without mire?
19, out of the earth shall others g.
14:19, washest away the things which g.
31:40, let thistles g. instead of wheat
39:4, good liking, they g. up with corn
Ps. 92:12, shall g. like a cedar in Lebanon
104:14, causeth the grass to g. for the
147:8, who maketh grass to g. upon
Ecc. 11:5, how the bones do g. in the womb of her
Is. 11:1, branch shall g. out of his roots
17:11, shalt thou make thy plant to g.
53:2, for he shall g. up before him
Jer. 12:2, they have taken root: they g., yea
33:15, branch of righteousness to g
Ez. 44:20, nor suffer their locks to g. long
47:12, this side and on that side, shall g.
Hos. 14:5, he shall g. as the lily, and cast
7, as the corn, and g. as the vine
Jon. 4:10, neither madest it g.; which came
Zech. 6:12, he shall g. up out of his place
Mal. 4:2, and g. up as calves of the stall
Mat. 6:28, the lilies of the field, how they g.
13:30, both g. together until the harvest
21:19, no fruit g. on thee henceforward
Mk. 4:27, the seed should spring and g. up
Lu. 12:27, consider the lilies how they g.
Acts 5:24, of them whereunto this would g.
Eph. 4:15, may g. up into him in all things
I Pet. 2:2, the word, that ye may g. thereby
II Pet. 3:18, g. in grace, and in the knowledge

Groweth.
Ex. 10:5, every tree which g. for you out of
Lev. 13:39, freckled spot that g. in the skin
25:5, that which g. of its own accord
11, reap that which g. of itself in it
Dt. 29:23, beareth, nor any grass g. therein
Jud. 19:9, the day g. to an end, lodge here
Job 38:38, when the dust g. into hardness
Ps. 90:5, they are like grass which g. up
6, morning it flourisheth, and g. up
129:6, which withereth afore it g. up
Is. 37:30, eat this year such as g. of itself
Mk. 4:32, when it is sown, it g. up, and
Eph. 2:21, g. unto an holy temple in the Lord
II Thess. 1:3, that your faith g. exceedingly

Grown.
Gen. 38:11, house, till Shelah my son be g.
14, she saw that Shelah was g., and
Ex. 2:11, when Moses was g., that he went
9:32, smitten: for they were not g. up
Lev. 13:37, there is black hair g. up therein
Dt. 32:15, thou art waxen fat, thou art g. thick
Ruth 1:13, tarry for them till they were g.?
II Sam. 10:5, until your beards be g., and then
I Ks. 12:8, that were g. up with him, and
10, that were g. up with him spake
II Ks. 4:18, and when the child was g., it fell
19:26, as corn blasted before it be g. up
I Chr. 19:5, at Jericho until your beards be g.
Ezra 9:6, our trespass is g. up unto
Ps. 144:12, as plants g. up in their youth
Prov. 24:31, it was all g. over with thorns
Is. 37:27, as corn blasted before it be g. up
Jer. 50:11, are g. fat as the heifer at grass
Ez. 16:7, are fashioned, and thine hair is g.
Dan. 4:22, that are g. and become strong
22, for thy greatness is g.
33, till his hairs were g. like eagles'
Mat. 13:32, when it is g., it is the greatest

Growth.
Amos 7:1, the shooting up of the latter g.
1, and, lo, it was the latter g. after

Grudge.
Lev. 19:18, bear any g. against the children
Ps. 59:15, and g. if they be not satisfied
Js. 5:9, g. not one against another

Grudging.
I Pet. 4:9, one to another without g.

Grudgingly.
II Cor. 9:7, not g., or of necessity

Guard.
Gen. 37:36, Pharaoh's, and captain of the g.
39:1, of Pharaoh, captain of the g.
40:3, the house of the captain of the g.
4, the g. charged Joseph with them
41:12, servant to the captain of the g.
II Sam. 23:23, and David set him over his g.
I Ks. 14:27, the hands of the chief of the g.

Guards—Continued.
Is Ks. 14:28, that the g. bare them. and brought
28, them back into the g. chamber
II Ks. 10:25, that Jehu said to the g. and to the
25, the g. and the captains cast
11:4, with the captains and the g.
6, third part at the gate behind the g.
11, and the g. stood, every man with
13. Athaliah heard the noise of the g.
Guests, Zeph. 1:7; Mat. 22:10; Lu. 19:7.
Guide.
Ps. 25:9, meek will he g. in judgment
32:8, I will g. thee with mine eye
48:14, our g. even unto death
73:24, g. me with thy counsel
Prov. 6:7, having no g., overseer, or ruler
Is. 58:11, the Lord shall g. thee
Jer. 3:4, the g. of my youth
Mat. 23:16, 24, ye blind g.
Lu. 1:79, g. our feet into the way of peace
Jno. 16:13, g. you into all truth
See Gen. 48:14; Prov. 11:3; 23:19.
Guile.
Ps. 32:2, in whose spirit is no g.
34:13; I Pet. 3:10, keep lips from speaking g.
Jno. 1:47, in whom is no g.
II Cor. 12:16, I caught you with g.
I Pet. 2:1, laying aside g.
22, nor was g. found in his mouth
See Ex. 21:14; I Thess. 2:3; Rev. 14:5.
Guiltless.
Ex. 20:7; Dt. 5:11, will not hold him g.
Josh. 2:19, we will be g.
II Sam. 3:28, are g. of blood
Mat. 12:7, ye would not have condemned the g.
See Num. 5:31; I Sam. 26:9; I Ks. 2:9.
Guilty.
Gen. 42:21, verily g. concerning our brother
Ex. 34:7; Num. 14:18, by no means clear the g.
Lev. 5:3, when he knoweth of it, he shall be g.
Rom. 3:19, all the world g. before God
I Cor. 11:27, g. of the body and blood
Js. 2:11, he is g. of all
See Num. 35:27; Prov. 30:10; Mat. 26:66.
Gulf, Lu. 16:26.
Gush, I Ks. 18:28; Ps. 78:20; 105:41; Jer. 9:18.

H

Habakkuk.
Hab. 1:1, the burden which H. the prophet
3:1, a prayer of H. the prophet upon
Habaziniah.
Jer. 35:3, Jeremiah, the son of H., and his
Habergeon.
Ex. 28:32, as it were the hole of an h.
39:23, robe, as the hole of an h.
Job 41:26, the spear, the dart, nor the h.
Habergeons.
II Chr. 26:14, helmets, and h., and bows, and
Neh. 4:16, shields, and the bows, and the h.
Habitable.
Prov. 8:31, in the h. part of his earth
Habitation.
Ex. 15:2, I will prepare him a h.
Lev. 13:46, with. the camp his h.
I Sam. 2:29, offering com. in h.
32, shalt see an enemy in my h.
II Sam. 15:25, show me it and h.
II Chr. 6:2, a house of h. for thee
29:6, turned from the h. of Lord
Ezra 7:15, G. of Is. whose h. in J.
Job 5:3, but suddenly I cursed h.
24, shalt visit h. and sh. not sin
8:6, h. of righteousness prosper.
18:15, brimstone scat. upon h.
Ps. 26:8, loved h. of thy house
33:14, from place of h. looketh
69:25, let their h. be desolate
71:3, be thou my strong h.
89:14, the h. of thy throne; 97:2.
91:9, made the Most High thy h.
104:12, fowls of heaven have h.
107:7, might go to a city of h.; 36.
132:5, find a h. for God of Jacob
13, L. hath desired it for his h.
Prov. 3:33, blesseth the h. of just
Is. 22:16, graveth h. for himself
32:18, peo. dwell in peaceable h.
33:20, shall see Jerus. a quiet h.
34:13, it shall be a h. of dragons
35:7, h. of dragons sh. be grass
63:15, from the h. of thy holiness
Jer. 9:6, thy h. in midst of deceit
10:25, have made his h. desolate
25:30, L. sh. mightily roar on h.
31:23, L. bless, O h. of just; 50:7.
Jer. 41:17, dwelt in the h. of Chim.
49:19, not c. ag. h. of stro.; 50:44.
50:19, bri. Israel again to his h.
45, he sh. make their h. desol.
Ez. 29:14, cause E. return to h.
Ob. 3, wh. h. high, saith in heart
Hab. 3:11, sun and moon st. in h.
Acts 1:20, let his h. be desolate
17:26, determined bounds of h.
Eph. 2:22, h. of God through Spirit
Jude 6, angels wh. left their h.
Rev. 18:2, Baby. become h. of de.
Habitation, Holy.
Ex. 15:13, guided them to holy h.
Dt. 26:15, look down from holy h.
Ps. 68:5, Ju. of wid. is G. in holy h.
Jer. 25:30, utter voice from holy h.
Zech. 2:13, raised out of holy h.
Habitations.
Gen. 49:5, instru. of cruelty in h.
Ex. 12:20, in h. eat unl. bread
35:3, kindle no fire throughout your h.
Ps. 74:20, dark places full of h.
Is. 54:2, stretch forth curt. of h.
Jer. 9:10, h. of wild. lamentation
21:13, who sh. enter into our h.?
25:37, peaceable h. are cut down
49:20, sh. make their h. desolate
Lam. 2:2, L. swallowed h. of J.
Ez. 6:14, h. make land desolate
Amos 1:2, h. of shepherds mourn
Lu. 16:9, receive into everl. h.
Hachilah.
I Sam. 23:19, D. hid in H.; 26:1.
Had.
Job 31:31, O that we h. of his fl.!
42:10, twice as much as he h.
Ps. 84:10, I h. rather be a door-k.
89:7, to be h. in reverence of all
Mat. 13:46, he sold all that he h.
22:28, of sev. for they all h. her
Mk. 12:44, did cast in all she h.
Jno. 4:18, hast h. five husbands
12:6, Judas h. the bag, and bare
15:22, h. not come they h. not h.
17:5, the glory I h. with thee
Acts 2:44, believed h. all common
Heb. 7:6, blessed him h. promises
I Jno. 2:7, com. h. fr. beginning
II Jno. 5, we h. from beginning
Hadad, Edomite, I Ks. 11:14.
Hadadezer (Hadarezer), king of Zobah, David's wars with, II Sam. 8; 10:15; I Ks. 11:23; I Chr. 18.
Hadadrimmon, Zech. 12:11.
Hadassah, Esth. 2:7.
Hadoram.
Gen. 10:27; I Chr. 1:21; 18:10; II Chr. 10:18, Rehoboam sent H.
Hadrach, Zech. 9:1.
Hadst.
Gen. 30:30, little h. bef. I came
Heb. 10:8, offer. for sin h. no ple.
Haft.
Jud. 3:22, the h. also went in
Hagar, Gen. 16:1, 3, 8, 16; 21:9, 14, 17; 25:12.
Hagarenes, Ps. 83:6.
Hagarites, I Chr. 5:10, 19, 20.
Haggai.
Ezra 5:1, H. prophesied to J.; 6:14.
Hag. 1:1; L. by H.; 3; 2:1, 10, 20.
Haggith, II Sam. 3:4; I Ks. 1:5; 2:13; I Chr. 3:2.
Hail.
Ex. 9:18, cau. to rain grievous h.
23, Lord sent thunder and h.
26, children of Is. were, no h.
29, any more h.; 33, h. ceased
Job 38:22, seen treasures of h.?
Ps. 78:47, destroyed vines wi. h.
48, gave cattle also to h.
105:32, he gave them h. for rain
148:8, fire, h., snow, and vapor
Is. 28:17, h. shall sweep away
Hag. 2:17, I smote you with h.
Rev. 8:7, there follow. h. and fire
11:19, temple opened, great h.
16:21, th. fell on men a great h.
Hail (v.).
Is. 32:19, people dwell, it shall h.
Hail.
Mat. 26:49, Judas said, H., Master!
27:29, h., King of the Jews; Mk. 15:18; Jno. 19:3.
Lu. 1:28, angel came to Mary, and said, H.!
Hailstones.
Josh. 10:11, which died with h.
Ps. 18:12, h. and coals of fire; 13.
Is. 30:30, L. show indig. with h.
Ez. 13:11, O great h. shall fall
13, shall be great h. in my fury
38:22, great h., fire, brimstone
Hair.
Lev. 13:3, h. in plague tur. white
30, plague yellow h.
31, black h.
37, there is black h. grown
14:8, and shave off all his h.; 9.
Num. 6:19, h. of sapara. shaven
Jud. 20:16, sling stones at h.
II Sam. 14:26, bec. h. was heavy
I Ks. 1:52, not a h. fall to earth
Neh. 13:25, I plucked off their h.
Job 4:15, h. of my flesh stood up
Song 4:1, h. as flock of goats; 6:5.
Is. 3:4, instead of well-set h.
7:20, L. shave head, and h.
50:6, plucked off h.
Jer. 7:29, cut off thy h. O Jerus.
Ez. 5:1, div. h.; 16:7, h. grown
Mat. 3:4, camel's h.; Mk. 1:6.
5:36, not make one h. wh. or bl.
Jno. 11:2, wiped feet with h.; 12:3.
I Cor. 11:14, if a man have long h.
15, woman have long h. glory
I Tim. 2:9, not with broidered h.
I Pet. 3:3, plaiting h. wear. gold
Rev. 6:12, black as sackcl. of h.
9:8, had h. as the h. of women
Hair, The.
the natural covering of the head. Ps. 68:21.
innumerable. Ps. 40:12; 69:4.
growth of, Jud. 16:22.
God
numbers, Mat. 10:30.
takes care of, Dan. 3:27; Lu. 21:18.
black, particularly esteemed, Song 5:11.
White or Gray,
a token of age, I Sam. 12:2; Ps. 71:18.
a token of weakness and decay, Hos. 7:9.
an emblem of wisdom, Dan. 7:9, with Job 12:12.
with righteousness, a crown of glory, Prov. 16:31.
to be reverenced, Lev. 19:32.
man cannot even change the color of, Mat. 5:36.
Of Women
worn long for a covering, I Cor. 11:15.
plaited and broidered, I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3.
well set and ornamented, Is. 3:24.
neglected in grief, Lu. 7:38; Jno. 12:3.
sometimes worn long by men, II Sam. 14:26.
men condemned for wearing long, I Cor. 11:14.
often expensively anointed, Ecc. 9:8.
Of Nazarites
not to be cut or shorn during their vow, Num. 6:5; Jud. 16:17, 19, 20.
shorn after completion of vow, Num. 6:18.
of the healed leper to be shorn, Lev. 14:9.
color of, changed by leprosy, Lev. 13:3, 10.
cut off in affliction, Jer. 7:29.
plucked out in extreme grief, Ezra 9:3.
plucking out of, a reproach, Neh. 13:25; Is. 50:6.
Judgments Expressed by
sending baldness for, Is. 3:24; Jer. 47:5.
shaving, Is. 7:20.
Hairs.
Gen. 42:38, br. down h.; 44:29, 31.
Dt. 32:25, man of gray h.
Ps. 40:12, more than h. of h.; 69:4.
Is. 46:4, to hoar h. will I carry
Dan. 4:33, h. like eagles' feathers
Hos. 7:9, gray h. here and there
Mat. 10:30, the h. of your head are numbered; Lu. 12:7.
Lu. 7:38, wipe with h. of head; 44.
Rev. 1:14, h. were white like wool
Hairy.
Gen. 25:25, all over like h. garm.
27:11, Esau h. man; 23, hands h.
II Ks. 1:8, Elijah was a h. man
Ps. 68:21, h. scalp of such a one
Hale, ing.
Lu. 12:58, lest adversary h. thee to
Acts 8:3, Saul h. men and women
Half.
Ex. 24:6, h. blood, h. sprinkled
Lev. 6:20, h. in morn., h. at night
I Sam. 14:14, with h. acre of land
II Sam. 10:4, shave off h. of beards
19:40, h. of Israel conducted D.
I Ks. 3:25, h. child to one, h. to
10:7, h. was not told; II Chr. 9:6.
13:8, wilt give me h. thy house
16:21, h. followed Tibni, h. Omri
Neh. 13:24, h. in speech of Ashd
Esth. 5:3, to the h. of the kingdom; 7:2; Mk. 6:23.
Ps. 55:23, bl. men not live h. days
Dan. 12:7, and a h.; Rev. 12:14.
Zech. 14:2, h. of city into captivity
4, h. toward south
8, h. toward sea
Lu. 10:30, leaving him h. dead
19:8, h. of goods I give to poor
Rev. 8:1, silence about h. an hour
11:9, bodies three days and h.; 11.
Hall.
Mat. 27:27, sold. took Jes. into h.
Mk. 15:16, soldiers led him to h.
Lu. 22:55, kindled fire in the h.
Hallow.
Ex. 29:1, h. them to minister
Lev. 22:32, I am the L. who h.
25:10, shall h. the fiftieth year
Num. 6:11, shall h. his head
I Ks. 8:64, king h. court; II Chr. 7:7.
Jer. 17:22, h. ye sabbath d.; 24, 27.
Ez. 20:20, and h. my sabbaths
44:24, keep laws h. my sabbaths
Hallowed.
Ex. 20:11, bless. sabbath and h. it
29:21, Aaron be h. and his garm.
Lev. 12:4, shall touch no h. thing
22:32, be h. am. children of Isr.
Num. 3:13, h. to me first-b. in Is.
5:10, every man's h. things
16:37, censers, they are h.; 38.
Dt. 26:13, bro. away h. things
I Sam. 21:4, there is h. bread; 6.
I Ks. 9:3, I have h. this house; 7.
II Chr. 36:14, pollu. hou. L. had h.
Mat. 6:9, h. be thy na.; Lu. 11:2.
Hast (a.).
Mat. 18:8, into life h.; Mk. 9:45.
Lu. 14:21, bring hither h.
Jno. 5:3, h. wait. moving of wa.
Hast, ing.
I Ks. 18:21, how long h. ye?
Ps. 38:17, for I am ready to h.
Jer. 20:10, familiars watch. my h.
Halted, eth.
Gen. 32:31, J. passed, h. on thigh
Mic. 4:6, assemble her that h.
7, make her that h. a remnant
Zeph. 3:19, I will save her that h.
Ham, Gen. 5:32; 6:10; 9:18; 10:1; I Chr. 1:4.
I Chr. 4:40, they of H. dwelt
Ps. 105:23, la. of H.; 27; 106:22.
Hamath.
Num. 34:8, Hor to entr. of H.; Josh. 13:5; Jud. 3:3; I Ks. 8:65; II Ks. 14:25; II Chr. 7:8.
II Ks. 14:28; 18:34; 19:13; Is. 36:19.
I Chr. 18:3, D. sm. to H.; II Chr. 8:4.
Is. 10:9, H. as A.? 11:11; Jer. 39:5; 49:23; 52:9; Ez. 47:17.
Hammedatha, Esth. 8:5; 9:10.
Hammer, s.
Jud. 4:21, J. took h. in her hand
5:26, with h. she smote Sisera
I Ks. 6:7, neither h. nor ax heard
Ps. 74:6, br. carved work with h.
Is. 41:7, smootheth with the h.
44:12, smith fashioneth it wi. h.
Jer. 10:4, fast. it wi. nails and h.
23:29, like h. that breaketh rock
50:23, h. of wh. earth cut asund.
Hamon-gog, Ez. 39:11, 15.
Hamor.
Gen. 33:19, H. Shechem's father; Josh. 24:32.
34:6, H. went out to Ja.; 8, 24, 26.
Jud. 9:28, serve the men of H.
Hanameel, Jer. 32:7, 8, 9, 12.
Hananeel, Neh. 3:1; 12:39; Jer. 31:38; Zech. 14:10.
Hanani.
I Ks. 16:1, to Jehu son of H.; 7.
I Chr. 25:4, H. son of Heman; 25.
II Chr. 16:7, H. seer; Neh. 1:2; 7:2.
19:2, Jehu son of H.; 20:34.
Neh. 12:36, H. with musical inst.
Hananiah.
I Chr. 3:19, sons of Zerub. H.
Ezra 10:28, H. Zab. stra. wives
Neh. 3:8, H. repaired; 7:2; 10:23; 12:12.
Jer. 28:12, H. had broken J.'s; 17.
37:13, son of H. took Jeremiah
Dan. 1:7, to H. name of S.; 2:17.
Hand.
Gen. 9:2, into h. are they deliv.
44:17, in whose h. cup found
Ex. 6:1, strong h. drive them out
13:3, strength of h. L. brought
14:8, Israel went out with a high h.; Num. 33:3.
16, stretch out h. over the sea
19:13, there sh. not a h. touch it
21:24, h. for h.; Dt. 19:21.
34:29, tables of testi. in Mos. h.
38:15, on this h. and that h.
Dt. 13:9, h. of all the people
25:12, cut off her h.
Josh 2:19, blo. on head h. on him
Jud. 1:35, h. of house of Joseph
4:9, sell Sisera into h. of a wom.
15:18, fall into h. of uncircum.
I Sam. 12:3, who. h. rec. bribe?
13:22, nor spear fou. in h. of Is.
17:50, no sword in h. of David
20:19, when business was in h.
22:17, their h. also is with Dav.
II Sam. 13:5, eat it at her h.; 6.
14:19, the h. of Joab in all this
21:20, had on every h. six fingers; I Chr. 20:6.
24:14, into h. of men; I Chr. 21:13.
I Ks. 2:46, established in h. of Sol.
13:6, king's h. was restored aga.
18:44, ariseth cloud like man's h.
22:6, L. sh. deliver it into king's h.; 12, 15; II Chr. 18:5; 28:5.
II Ks. 7:2, who. h. king leaned; 17.
Ezra 7:9, good h. of God on him
9:2, h. of princes chief in tresp.
Job 9:24, given into h. of wicked
12:6, into whose h. G. bringeth
10, in h. is soul of ev. liv. thing
20:22, h. of wicked come on him
21:16, good is not in their h.
34:20, mighty taken away without h.
37:7, sealeth up h. of ev. man
Ps. 31:8, not shut into h. of ene.
36:11, let not h. of wicked rem.
71:4, deliver me out of h. of wicked; 82:4; 97:10.
123:2, serv. look to h. of masters
127:4, in h. of mighty man
149:6, two-edged sword be in h.
Prov. 6:3, come into h. of friend

Hand—Continued.
Prov. 10:4, poor dealeth slack h. but h. of diligent maketh rich
11:21, h. join h. not unpun.; 16:5.
12:24, h. of diligent bear rule
17:16, in h. of fool get wisdom?
26:9, thorn goeth into h. of dru.
Is. 10:5, staff in h. my indigna.
13:2, shake h. may go into gates
19:4, into h. of cruel lord
28:2, cast down to earth wi. h.
Jer. 12:7, belo. into h. of enemies
18:4, vessel marred in h. of pot.
6, as clay in the potter's h.
21:5, outstretch. h. against you
26:24, h. of Ahikam with Jere. not to give him into h. of people
Lam. 5:6, given h. to Egyptians
12, princes are hanged by th. h.
Ez. 2:9, a h. was sent me
8:3, put forth form of h.; 10:8.
16:49, neither strengthen h. of needy
28:9, no god in h. that slayeth
34:10, require flock at their h.
37:19, stick in h. of Ephraim
40:5, in man's h. a measur. reed
Dan. 5:5, came fing. of man's h.
23, God in whose h. thy breath is
8:25, he shall be broken with. h.
10:10, behold, a h. touched me
Joel 3:8, sons and dau. to h. Jud.
Mat. 8:15, touched her h., and the fever left her
22:13, bind h.
Mk. 3:1, withered h.; 3; Lu. 6:8.
14:41, is betrayed into h. of sinners
Lu. 1:1, taken in h. to set forth
74, delivered out of h. of enem.
22:21, h. that betray. is with me
Jno. 10:39, escaped out of th. h.
11:44, bound h. and foot
Acts 12:17, becko. to them wi. h.
I Cor. 12:15, bec. I am not the h.
21, eye cannot say to h., I have need of thee
Gal. 3:19, by angels in h. of med.
Rev. 10:8, book in h. of angel
17:4, a golden cup in her h.
19:2, avenged blood of serv. at h.

Hand, At, or **At the.**
Gen. 9:5, at h. of ev. beast, at h. of man, at h. of man's brot.
33:19, J. bought at h. of children
Dt. 15:9, year of release is at h.
I Sam. 20:16, at h. of D.'s enem.
II Ks. 9:7, blood at h. of Jezebel
Is. 13:6, day of Lord at h.; Joel 1: 15; Zeph. 1:7.
Jer. 23:23, am I a God at h.?
Ez. 12:23, the days are at h.
33:6, blood req. at watchm.'s h.
Joel 2:1, day of Lord is nigh at h.
Mat. 3:2, heaven at h.; 4:17; 10:7.
26:18, Master saith, My time is at h.
45, hour at h., Son betrayed
46, at h. that bet. me; Mk. 14:42.
Mk. 1:15, kingdom of God is at h.; Lu. 21:31.
Lu. 21:30, summer is nigh at h.
Jno. 2:13, pass. was at h.; 11:55.
7:2, feast of tabernac. was at h.
19:42, sepulchre was nigh at h.
Rom. 13:12, night far sp. day at h.
Phil. 4:5, the Lord is at h.
II Thess. 2:2, the day of Ch. is at h.
II Tim. 4:6, time of depart. is at h.
I Pet. 4:7, end of all things at h.
Rev. 1:3, the time is at h.; 22:10.

Hand Broad.
Ez. 40:43, hooks a h. broad fastened

Hand, By the.
Ex. 4:13, send by the h. of him
Lev. 8:36, Lord command. by the h. of Moses; 10:11; 26:46; Num. 4:37, 45, 49; 9:23; 10:13; 15:23; 16:40; 27:23; 36:13; Josh. 14:2; 20:2; 21:2, 8; 22:9; Jud. 3:4; I Ks. 8:53, 56; II Chr. 33:8; 35:6; Neh. 9:14; Ps. 77:20.
16:21, by the h. of a fit man
Josh. 20:9, not die by the h. of the avenger
Jud. 16:26, to lad held by the h.
I Sam. 18:25, fall by h. of Philis.
27:1, one day perish by the h. of S.
II Sam. 3:18, by h. of my serv. D.
11:14, a letter, sent by the h. of U.
12:25, sent by h. of Nathan
21:22, fell by h. of D.; I Chr. 20:8.
I Ks. 2:25, sent by h. of Benaiah
14:18, he spake by h. of his serv.
II Ks. 14:25, spake by h. of Jonah
27, saved them by the h. of Jero.
II Chr. 10:15, by the h. of Ahijah
12:7, wrath by the h. of Shishak
Prov. 26:6, message by h. of fool
Is. 51:18, that taketh by the h.
Jer. 27:3, yokes by h. of messeng.
31:32, took th. by the h.; Heb. 8:9.
Ez. 25:14, vengeance by h. of Is.
30:12, land waste by h. of strang.
Mat. 9:25, took her by the h.; Mk. 1:31; 5:41; Lu. 8:54.
Mk. 8:23, took blind man by h.
9:27, Jesus took him by the h.
Acts 7:35, a deliv. by the h. of angel
9:8, but they led him by the h.
13:11, seek. some lead him by h.
Col. 4:18, salutation by the h.

Hand, joined with **Enemies.**
I Sam. 4:3, ark of coven. save out h. of enemies; 12:10; II Sam. 3: 18.
12:11, delivered out of h. of enemies; II Ks. 17:39.
II Sam. 19:9, out of h. of enemies
II Ks. 21:14, will deliver them to h. of enemies; II Chr. 25:20; Neh. 9: 27.
Neh. 9:28, leftest thou them in h. of their enemies
Ps. 31:15, deliver me from h. of mine enemies
Jer. 20:5, give this city into h. of enemies; 21:7; 34:20, 21; Ez. 39: 23.
44:30, give Phar. to h. of his enemies
Mic. 4:10, red. thee from h. of enemies
Lu. 1:74, del. out of h. of our enemies

Hand, From the.
Gen. 32:11, del. from the h. of brother
Dt. 7:8, redeemed from h. of Pha.
Jud. 8:22, deliv. from h. of Midian
I Sam. 25:39, pleaded from h. of N.
Job 5:15, saveth poor from h. of mi.
6:23, redeem me from h. of mighty
Ps. 89:48, del. soul from h. of grave
106:10, saved from h. of him that hated, redeemed from h. of the enemy
144:7, del. from the h. of children; 11.
Prov. 6:5, deliver thyself as roe from h. of hunter
Jer. 20:13, deliv. poor from h. of
31:11, from h. of him stronger
Lu. 1:71, from h. of all that hate

Hand of God.
I Sam. 5:11, h. of God heavy
II Chr. 30:12, h. of God give heart
Ezra 7:9, according to h. of God; Neh. 2:8.
8:18, by good h. of God upon us
22, h. of God is upon them
Neh. 2:18, told them of h. of God
Job 2:10, re. good at the h. of God?
19:21, h. of God touched me
27:11, teach you by h. of God
Ecc. 2:24, from the h. of God
9:1, wise are in the h. of God
Is. 62:3, diadem in h. of God
Mk. 16:19, and sat on right h. of God; Rom. 8:34; Col. 3:1; Heb. 10:12; I Pet. 3:22.
Acts 2:33, by right h. of God
7:55, stand. on right h. of God; 56.
I Pet. 5:6, under the h. of God

Hand, His.
Gen. 3:22, forth his h., take of tree of life
16:12, his h. be agai. every man
41:42, Pharaoh took ring off his h.
Ex. 4:4, his h. became rod in his h.
6, his h. was as leprous as snow
20, M. took rod of God in his h.
8:6, stretched his h. over wat.; 17.
10:22, stretched his h. to heaven
17:11, held up his h., down his h.
21:16, found in his h., put to death
20, die under his h.
22:4, if theft be found in his h.
8, hath put his h. to goods; 11.
24:11, on nobles laid not his h.
32:15, tab. of testi. in his h.; 34:4.
Lev. 1:4, his h. on head of burnt offering
Num. 5:18, in his h. bitter water
22:23, sw. in his h.; 31; I Chr. 21: 16.
25:7, Phin. took a javelin in his h.
Dt. 19:5, his h. fetch. a stroke
Josh. 5:13, with sword in his h.
8:26, drew not his h. till destroy.
Jud. 6:21, end of staff in his h.
7:14, to his h. God delivered Midian
I Sam. 6:3, his h. not removed
9, it is not his h. that smote us
14:26, put his h. to his mouth
27, Jon. put his h. to his mouth
16:16, he shall play with his h.
23, played with his h.; 18:10.
17:40, his staff and sling in his h.
57, head of Philistine in his h.
19:5, life in his h. and slew Phil.
23:16, strengthened his h. in God
II Sam. 6:6, his h. to ark; I Chr. 13:10.
I Ks. 11:34, kingdom out of his h.
13:4, his h. he put forth ag. him
II Ks. 5:11, call on L. strike his h.
10:15, and he gave him his h.
11:8, man with his weapon in his h.; 11; II Chr. 23:7.
14:5, kingdom confirmed in his h.
15:19, his h. might be with him
18:21, a man lean go into his h.
I Chr. 28:19, understand by his h.
II Chr. 26:19, a censer in his h.
Neh. 6:5, serv. with letter in his h.
Job 6:9, let loose his h. cut me off
15:23, day of dark. ready at his h.
25, stretcheth out his h. ag. God
26:13, his h. formed crooked ser.
27:22, fain flee out of his h.
28:9, putteth forth his h.
Ps. 37:24, Lord upholdeth him with his h.
33, will not leave him in his h.
Ps. 78:42, remembered not his h.
89:25, set his h. also in the sea
95:4, in his h. are deep places
7, sheep of his h. to day
106:26, lifted up his h. ag. them
129:7, mower filleth not his h.
Prov. 19:24, a slothful man hideth his h.; 26:15.
Ecc. 5:14, a son, nothing in his h.
15, he may carry in his h.
Song 5:4, put in his h. by hole
Is. 5:25, his h. is stretch. out still; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4; 14:27.
10:32, shake his h. aga. mount Z.
11:11, set his h. again the sec. ti.
15, shake his h. over the river
22:21, thy government into his h.
28:4, while yet in his h.
31:3, L. shall stretch out his h.
37:20, O Lord, save us from his h.
40:12, waters in hollow of his h.
44:5, subscribe with his h.
49:2, in shad. of his h. he hid me
53:10, ple. of L. prosper in his h.
56:2, keepeth his h. fr. doing ev.
Jer. 27:8, consumed th. by his h.
Lam. 1:14, transgression by his h.
2:8, hath not withdrawn his h.
3:3, turneth his h. against me
Ez. 8:11, with censer in his h.
9:1, destroying weapon his h.
17:18, lo, he had given his h.
30:24, put my sword in his h.
46:7, according as his h. shall at.
Dan. 4:35, none can stay his h.
8:4, could deliver out of his h.; 7.
25, cause craft prosper in his h.
11:41, shall escape out his h.
Hos. 7:5, he stretched out his h.
12:7, bal. of dec. are in his h.
Hab. 3:4, horns com. out of his h.
Zeph. 2:15, hiss and wag his h.
Zech. 8:4, man with staff in his h.
14:13, his h. rise ag. hand of nei.
Mat. 3:12, fan is in his h.; Lu. 3: 17.
26:23, he that dippeth his h.
Mk. 3:5, his h. resto.; Lu. 6:10.
7:32, bes. to put his h. upon him
Jno. 3:35, given all th. into his h.
18:22, struck with palm of his h.
Acts 7:25, God by his h. del. them
28:3, a viper fastened on his h.
4, saw the beast hang on his h.
Rev. 6:5, pair of balances in his h.
10:2, had in his h. a little book
14:9, in his forehead, or in his h.
14, in his h. sharp sickle
20:1, angel with chain in his h.

Hand of the Lord, or **Lord's Hand.**
Ex. 9:3, h. of the Lord upon cattle
16:3, wo. had died by h. of the Lord
Num. 11:23, Lord's h. waxed short?
Josh. 4:24, know h. of Lord mighty
Jud. 2:15, h. of Lord ag. them
Ruth 1:13, h. of the Lord is gone
I Sam. 5:6, h. of Lord heavy
7:13, h. of the Lord ag. Philistines
12:15, then sh. h. of Lord be ag.
II Sam. 24:14, h. of Lord; I Chr. 21:13.
I Ks. 18:46, h. of Lord was on Elijah
II Ks. 3:15, h. of Lord came on Elisha
Ezra 7:6, granted acc. to h. of Lord
Job 12:9, h. of Lord wro. this; Is. 41:20.
Ps. 75:8, in h. of the Lord is a cup
Prov. 21:1, king's he. in h. of Lord
Is. 19:16, shaking off h. of the Lord
25:10, in moun. sh. h. of Lord rest
40:2, rec. of the Lord's h. double
51:17, hast drunk at h. of the Lord
59:1, Lord's h. is not shortened
62:3, crown of gl. in h. of the Lord
66:14, h. of Lord known tow. serv.
Jer. 25:17, took cup at the L.'s h.
51:7, Bab. golden cup in L.'s h.
Ez. 1:3, h. of the Lord upon him
3:14, h. of Lord upon me; 22; 8:1; 37:1.
33:22, h. of Lord on me in evening
40:1, h. of the Lord was with him
Lu. 1:66, h. of the Lord with him
Acts 11:21, h. of the Lord with them
13:11, h. of the Lord is upon thee

Hand, Left.
Gen. 13:9, if thou wilt take left h.
24:49, turn to the right h. or left
48:13, Joseph took Ephr. in his right h. and Man. in his left
14, Is. laid left h. on Manasseh's
Ex. 14:22, wall on right h. and left
Lev. 14:15, pour oil into left h.; 27.
Num. 20:17, not turn to right h. nor to left; Dt. 2:27; 5:32; 17:11, 20; 28:14.
22:26, no way to turn, right h. or left
Josh. 1:7, to right h. or left; 23:6; I Sam. 6:12; Prov. 4:27.
Jud. 3:21, E. put forth his left h.
7:20, held lamps in their left h.
II Sam. 2:19, he turned not to left h.
14:19, none turn to right h. or left
I Ks. 22:19, host of heaven on his left h.; II Chr. 18:18.
II Ks. 22:2, J. turn. not to right h. or left
I Chr. 12:2, use both right h. and left
II Chr. 3:17, name of that on left h.
4:7, five candlesticks on right h., and five on left
Neh. 8:4, on his left h. stood Ped.
Job 23:9, on left h. he doth work
Prov. 3:16, in her left h. riches
Ecc. 10:2, fool's heart at his left h.
Song 2:6, left h. is under my head
8:3, his left h. under my head
Is. 9:20, he shall eat on left h.
30:21, when ye turn to left h.
54:3, break forth on right h. and left
Ez. 16:46, dau. dwell at left h.
39:3, smite bow out of left h.
Dan. 12:7, he held up his left h.
Jon. 4:11, betw. right h. and left
Zech. 12:6, people on right h. and left
Mat. 6:3, let not left h. know what
20:21, one right h., other left; Mk. 10:37.
23, sit on right h. and left; Mk. 10: 40.
25:33, sheep on right h., goats on left
41, say to them on left h., Depart
27:38, one on right h., other on left; Mk. 15:27; Lu. 23:33.
Acts 21:3, left Cyprus on the left h.
II Cor. 6:7, armor on right h. and left

Hand, Mighty.
Ex. 3:19, let go, not with mighty h.
Dt. 3:24, show serv. thy mighty h.
4:34, take him a nation by mighty h.
5:15, God bro. out of Eg. by a mighty h.; 6:21; 7:8, 19; 9:26; 11: 2; 26:8; 34:12.
II Chr. 6:32, come for thy mighty h.
Ez. 20:33, with a mighty h. I rule
Dan. 9:15, out of Eg. with mighty h.
I Pet. 5:6, hum. under mighty h. of God

Hand, My.
Gen. 14:22, lifted my h. to Lord
31:39, of my h. didst thou req. it
33:10, rec. my present at my h.
42:37, deliver him into my h.
43:9, of my h. shalt thou require
Ex. 7:17, smite with rod in' my h.
15:9, my h. shall destroy them
17:9, rod of God in my h.
33:22, cover thee with my h.
Num. 22:29, a sword in my h.
Dt. 8:17, might of my h.
10:3, the two tables in my h.
32:39, del. out of my h.; Is. 43:13.
40, I lift up my h. to heaven
41, if my h. take hold on judg.
Jud. 6:36, save Is. by my h.; 37.
7:2, my own h. saved me
9:29, wo. peo. were under my h.
17:3, dedi. silv. to L. from my h.
I Sam. 12:5, not fo. aught in my h.
17:46, Lord will deliver into my h.
21:4, no com. bread under my h.
24:6, stretch my h. ag. L.'s ano.
11, no transgression in my h.
12, my h. shall not be upon; 13.
26:18, what evil is in my h.?
23, Lord deliv. into my h.; 24:10.
28:21, put my life in my h.
II Sam. 5:19, wilt deliver Philistines into my h.? I Chr. 14:10.
I Ks. 13:6, that my h. may be rest.
II Ks. 5:18, he leaneth on my h. in
II Chr. 32:15, del. out of my h.? 17.
Job 13:14, wher. put life in my h.?
29:20, bow was renewed in my h.
31:25, bec. my h. had gotten
27, mouth had kissed my h.
33:7, nei. shall my h. be heavy
Ps. 81:14, turned my h. ag. ene.
89:21, my h. shall be established
119:109, soul is contin. in my h.
Prov. 1:24, I have stretched my h.
Is. 1:25, turn my h. upon me
10:10, my h. hath found kingd.
13, by strength of my h.
14, my h. found riches of peo.
48:13, my h. laid foundation
50:2, is my h. shortened at all?
11, this shall ye have of my h.
51:16, cov. in shadow of my h.
66:2, my h. made; Acts 7:50.
Jer. 6:12, I will stretch out my h.; 15:6; 51:25.
16:21, cause them to know my h.
25:15, wine-cup of fury at my h.
Ez. 6:14, I stretch out my h.
12:7, dig. through wall with my h.
13:9, my h. shall be upon proph.
20:5, I lifted up my h. saying, I am the Lord your God; 6:23, 28, 42; 36:7; 44:12; 47:14.
22, I withdrew my h.
22:13, smitten my h. at thy dish.
Hos. 2:10, none del. out of my h.
Amos 9:2, shall my h. take them
Zech. 2:9, shake my h. on them
13:7, turn my h. upon little ones
Jno. 10:28, nor pluck out of my h.
29, none pluck out of my F. h.
20:25, thrust my h. into his side
I Cor. 16:21, salutation of me, P. with my own h.; II Thess. 3:17.
Gal. 6:11, writ. wi. my h.; Philemon 19.

Hand, Our.
Gen. 37:27, let not our h. be

Hand, Our—Continued.
Dt. 32:27, lest adversaries say, Our h. is high
Jud. 16:23, del. Samuel into our h.
1 Sam. 14:10, into our h.; 30:23.
Jer. 11:21, thou die not by our h.
II Cor. 10:16, made ready to our h.

Hand, Out of, or Out of the.
Gen. 48:22, took out of the h. of A.
Num. 5:25, offering out of wom. h.
11:15, kill me, I pray, out of h.
35:25, del. out of h. of avenger
I Sam. 4:8, shall del. us out of h.
II Sam. 12:7, out of h. of S.; 22:1.
23:21, spear out of Egyptian's h.
I Ks. 11:12, rend kingdom out of h.
Ps. 71:4, del. out of h. of wicked
82:4, rid them out of h. of wick.
97:10, del. out of h. of wicked
Jer. 15:21, deliver thee out of h.
21:12, out of the h. of oppr.; 22:3.
32:4, out of h. of Chal.; 38:18, 23.
Lam. 5:8, none del. out of their h.
Zech. 11:6, out of their h. not del.
Jno. 10:39, escaped out of their h.
Acts 12:11, deliver out of h. of H.
Rev. 8:4, out of angel's h.; 10:10.

Hand, Right.
Gen. 48:14, right h. on Ephraim's
Ex. 15:6, thy right h., O Lord, is become glorious
29:20, blood on thumb of right h.; Lev. 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17, 25, 28.
Dt. 33:2, fr. right h. went fiery law
Jud. 5:26, right h. to workman's
II Sam. 20:9, J. took Am. w. right h.
II Ks. 23:13, on right h. of mount.
Job 23:9, hideth himself on right h.
30:12, upon my right h. rise youth
40:14, thine own right h. can save
Ps. 16:8, he is at my right h.
11, at thy right h. are pleasures
17:7, sav. by right h. them that tru.
18:35, right h. hath holden me up
20:6, saving strength of right h.
21:8, right h. find those that hate
26:10, their right h. is full of bribes
44:3, right h. and arm saved them
45:4, thy right h. shall teach thee terrible things
9, on thy right h. the queen
48:10, thy right h. full of righteousness
60:5, save with thy right h.
63:8, thy right h. upholdeth
73:23, holden me by my right h.
74:11, why withdra. thy right h.?
77:10, remember years of right h.
78:54, mount. which right h. purc.
80:15, vineyard wh. right h. planted
17, hand be upon man of right h.
89:25, I will set his right h. in riv.
42, set up right h. of adversaries
91:7, ten thousand fall at right h.
98:1, his right h. hath gotten victory
108:6, save me with thy right h.
109:6, let Satan stand at his right h.
31, he shall stand at right h. of
110:1, sit thou at my right h.; Lu. 20:42; Acts 2:34; Heb. 1:13.
5, L. at right h. shall strike
118:15, right h. of the Lord doeth valiantly
16, right h. of Lord is exalted
121:5, Lord is shade on thy right h.
137:5, let right h. forget cunning
138:7, thy right h. shall save me
139:10, thy right h. shall hold me
142:4, looked on my right h. none
144:8, right h. is right h. of falseh.; 11.
Prov. 3:16, length of days in right h.
27:16, ointm. of right h. bewrayeth
Ecc. 10:2, wi. man's heart at right h.
Song 2:6, right h. doth embrace me
8:3, right h. should embrace me
Is. 41:10, uphold thee with right h.
13, thy God will hold thy right h.
44:20, is there not a lie in right h.?
45:1, whose right h. I have holden
48:13, right h. hath spanned heav.
62:8, hath sworn by his right h.
63:12, led them by right h. of Moses
Jer. 22:24, signet on my right h.
Lam. 2:3, drawn back his right h.
Ez. 21:22, right h. divinat. for Jer.
Hab. 2:16, cup of Lord's right h.
Zech. 3:1, Satan standing at right h.
Mat. 5:30, if thy right h. offend
6:3, let not left know right h. doeth
Mk. 14:62, see Son of man sit, on right h. of power; Lu. 22:69.
16:19, on right h. of God; Heb. 1:3; 8:1; 10:12; 12:2; 1 Pet. 3:22
Lu. 6:6, man whose right h. withh.
Acts 2:25, he is on my right h.
33, by right h. of God exalted; 5:31.
7:7, he took him by the right h.
7:55, Jesus standing on right h.; 56.
Rom. 8:34, is even at right h. of God
Eph. 1:20, set him at his right h.
Col. 3:1, Ch. sitteth on right h. of God
Rev. 1:16, in right h. seven stars; 20; 2:1.
5:1, I saw in his right h. a book; 7.
13:16, receive mark in their right h.

Hand, Stretch, ed, eth, Forth, or Out.
Gen. 22:10, Abraham stretched forth h. to slay
Ex. 3:20, I will stretch out my h. on Egypt; 7:5; 9:15.
14:16, stretch out h. over sea; 26
7, 19.
21, Moses stretched out his h. over sea; 27.
I Sam. 26:9, who can stretch forth h. against Lord's anointed?
Prov. 31:20, stretcheth out her h. to the poor
Ez. 14:9, stretch out h. on that prophet
25:13, stretch out my h. upon Edom; 16.
Dan. 11:42, shall stretch forth his h. on countries
Zeph. 1:4, stretch out my h. on Judah
2:13, stretch out his h. against north, and destroy Assyria

Hand, Thy.
Gen. 4:11, brother's blood from thy h.
16:6, thy maid is in thy h.
22:12, lay not thy h. upon the lad
24:2, thy h. under my thigh; 47:29.
49:8, thy h. be in neck of enem.
Ex. 4:2, what is that in thy h.?
17, take rod in thy h.; 7:15; 17:5.
8:5, stretch forth thy h.; 9:22; 10:12, 21; Mat. 12:13; Mk. 3:5.
Dt. 2:7, in works of thy h.; 14:29; 15:10; 23:20; 28:8, 12, 20.
24, have given into thy h. Sihon
3:2, del. Og and people into thy h.
13:9, thy h. shall be first on him
17, cleave nau. cursed th. to thy h.
14:25, bind up money in thy h.
15:7, shut thy h. fr. poor brother
8, open thy h. wide to brother
23:25, pluck the ears with thy h.
33:3, all his saints are in thy h.
Josh. 6:2, given into thy h. Jericho
9:25, we are in thy h. to do to us
10:6, slack not thy h. f.om serv.
Jud. 4:7, deliver Sisera into thy h.
8:15, Zeba and Zalmunna in thy h.
18:19, lay thy h. on thy mouth
I Sam. 14:19, withdraw thy h.
II Sam. 13:10, I may eat of thy h.
24:16, stay thy h.; I Chr. 21:15.
17, thy h. be ag. me; I Chr. 21:17.
I Ks. 17:11, morsel of bread in thy h.
20:42, let out of thy h. a man
II Ks. 4:29, take my staff in thy h.
8:8, take a present in thy h.
9:1, take this box of oil in thy h.
13:16, put thy h. upon the bow
I Chr. 4:10, thy h. might be with
29:12, in thy h. power
16, all this cometh of thy h.
II Chr. 20:6, in thy h. is th. not p.?
Ezra 7:14, law of God is in thy h.
25, wisdom of God that is in thy h.
Job 1:11, but put forth thy h.; 2:5.
12, put not forth thy h.
2:6, he is in thy h. save his life
10:7, none can del. out of thy h.
11:14, iniq. in thy h. put away
13:21, with. thy h. far from me
35:7, what receiv. he of thy h.?
Ps. 10:12, O God, lift up thy h.
14, to requite it with thy h.
17:14, f.om men which are thy h.
21:8, thy h. sh. find out all ene.
31:5, into thy h. I com. my spirit
15, my times are in thy h.
32:4, day and night thy h. heavy
38:2, thy h. presseth me sore
39:10, consumed by blow of thy h.
74:11, why withd. thou thy h.?
80:17, thy h. on man of thy right h.
104:28, openest thy h.; 145:16.
119:173, let thy h. help me
139:5, laid thy h. on me
139:10, there shall thy h. lead me
144:7, send thy h. from above
Prov. 3:27, in power of thy h.
6:1, stricken thy h. with a stra.
30:32, lay thy h. upon thy mouth
Ecc. 7:18, withdraw not thy h.
9:10, whats. thy h. findeth to do
11:6, in evening with. not thy h.
Is. 26:11, when thy h. is lifted up
42:6, I the Lord will hold thy h.
47:6, given my inheritance into thy h.
51:22, out of thy h. cup of trem.
57:10, th. hast found life of thy h
64:8, we are the work of thy h.
Jer. 6:9, back thy h. as grape-gath.
15:17, I sat alone bec. of thy h.
25:28, refuse to take cup at thy h.
36:14, take in thy h. the roll
49:4, chains wh. were upon thy h
Ez. 3:18, his blood will I require at thy h.; 20; 33:8.
6:11, smite with thy h.
10:2, fill thy h. with coals of fire
23:31, give her cup into thy h.
37:17, shall become one in thy h.
38:12, turn thy h. on des. places
Dan. 2:38, fowls given into thy h.
Mic. 5:9, thy h. shall be lift up on
12, cut off witche. out of thy h.
Mat. 18:8, if thy h. off.; Mk. 9:43.
Jno. 21:27, reach thy h. and thrust
Acts 4:28, to do whatever thy h.
30, stretch. forth thy h. to heal

Hand, Your.
Gen. 43:12, double money in your h.
Ex. 12:11, your staff in your h.
23:31, inhab. of land into your h.
Dt. 12:7, rej. in all put your h. to
Josh. 8:7, deliver it into your h.; 20.
24:8, gave Amorites into your h.
Jud. 3:28, Moabites into your h.
7:15, into your h. the host of Midian
II Sam. 4:11, not req. blood of your h.
II Chr. 28:9, God deliv. them to your h.
Is. 1:12, require this at your h.?
Jer. 26:14, I am in your h.
44:25, and fulfilled with your h.
Mal. 1:10, nor accept offering at your h.
13, sho. I accept this of your h.?
2:13, rec. with good will at your h.

Handbreadth.
Ex. 25:25, h. round about; 37:12.
I Ks. 7:26, sea a h. thick; II Chr. 4:5.
Ps. 39:5, made my days as a h.
Ez. 40:5, six cubits long and a h.

Handful.
Lev. 2:2, take thereout h. flour; 5:12; 6:15; 9:17; Num. 5:26.
I Ks. 17:12, h. of meal in a barrel
Ps. 72:16, a h. of corn in earth
Ecc. 4:6, better is h. with quietn.
Jer. 9:22, as h. after harvest-man

Handfuls.
Gen. 41:47, brought forth by h.
Ex. 9:8, h. of ashes of furnace
Ruth 2:16, let fall also some h.
I Ks. 20:10, dust of S. suffice for h.
Ez. 13:19, pol. for h. of barley?

Handiwork.
Ps. 19:1, firmament show. his h.

Handkerchiefs.
Acts 19:12, from body to sick h.

Handle, s.
Gen. 4:21, J. father such as h. harp
Jud. 5:14, that h. pen of writer
I Chr. 12:8, h. spear; II Chr. 25:5.
Ps. 115:7, hands, but they h. not
Song 5:5, myrrh on h. of lock
Jer. 2:8, that h. law knew me not
46:9, Libyans that h. the shield
Ez. 27:29, all that h. the oar
Lu. 24:39, h. me, and see
Col. 2:21, taste not; h. not

Handled.
Ez. 21:11, furbished, may be h.
Mk. 12:4, away shamefully h.
I Jno. 1:1, have h. of word of life

Handleth, ing.
Prov. 16:20, that h. matter wisely
Jer. 50:16, him that h. sickle
Ez. 38:4, all of them h. swords
Amos 2:15, stand that h. bow
II Cor. 4:2, not h. word of God

Handmaid.
Gen. 16:1, Sarai had a h. Hagar
29:24, Zilpah to be L.'s h.; 35:26.
29, Bil. Rachel's h.; 30:4; 35:25.
Ex. 23:12, son of h. be refreshed
Jud. 19:19, bread and wine for h.
Ruth 2:13, spoken friendly to h.
3:9, answered, I am Ruth, thy h.
I Sam. 1:11, affliction of h.
16, count not thy h. dau. of Bel.
18, let h. find grace in thy sight
25:24, let h. speak
31, rem. h.
41, let thy h. wash feet of serv.
II Sam. 14:6, thy h. had two sons
I Ks. 1:13, didst swear to thy h.?
3:20, while thy h. slept
II Ks. 4:2, thy h. hath not any
16, do not lie to thy h.
Ps. 86:16, save the son of thy h.
116:6, servant, and son of h.
Prov. 30:23, a h. heir to mistress
Lu. 1:38, behold the h. of the Lord

Handmaiden.
Lu. 1:48, regarded low estate of h.

Handmaids.
Gen. 33:1, divided children to h.
2, put h. and children foremost
Ruth 2:13, not like to one of h.
II Sam. 6:20, uncov. in eyes of h.
Joel 2:29, on h. I pour S.; Acts 2:18.

Hands.
Gen. 27:22, the h. are the h. of E.
49:24, h. made strong by h. of God
Ex. 17:12, but Moses' h. heavy
Lev. 8:27, A. h. on his son's h.
Num. 6:19, put on h. of Nazarite
Dt. 4:28, gods, work of men's h.; 27:15; II Ks. 19:18; II Chr. 32:19.
9:15, tables of cov. in two h.
17, I cast th. out of my two h.
17:7, h. of witnesses first on him
Jud. 8:6, h. of Z ba and Zalm.; 15.
34, delivered them out of h. of enemies; I Sam. 14:48.
19:27, h. were upon threshold
II Sam. 2:7, h. be strengthened; Zech. 8:9, 13.
16:21, h. of all shall be strong
II Ks. 3:11, water on h. of Elijah
9:35, fou. skull and palms of h.
I Chr. 25:2, under the h. of Asaph
3, under h. of Jeduthun
6, under h. of their father
II Chr. 15:7, let not h. be weak
Ezra 4:4, weakened h. of people
Job 4:3, strengthened weak h.
16:11, turned me into h. of wick.
17:3, will strike h. with me?
9, clean h. shall be stronger
Ps. 24:4, he that hath clean h.
26:10, in whose h. is mischief
47:1, clap h., all ye people
58:2, weigh the viol. of your h.
68:31, Ethiopia stretch out h.
115:4, their idols the work of men's h.; 135:15; Is. 37:19.
7, they have h. but handle not
134:2, lift up h. in the sanctuary
140:4, keep me fr. h. of wicked
Prov. 6:10, folding of h.; 24:33.
17, hate the h. shed inno. blo.
12:14, recompense of man's h.
14:1, foolish plucketh it with h.
17:18, striketh h. becom. surety
22:26, be not one that strike h.
30:28, spider taketh hold wi. h.
31:13, work. willing, with her h.
19, layeth her h. to the spindle
31, give her of the fruit of h.
Ecc. 4:6, both h. full with travail
7:26, woman whose h. are as bands
10:18, idleness of h. house droppeth
Song 7:1, work of h. of workm.
Is. 1:15, spread your h. hide my eyes, your h. full of blood
2:8, worship work of th. own h.
13:7, theref. shall all h. be faint
35:3, strengthen ye weak h.
45:9, he hath no h.
59:3, h. are defiled with blood
Jer. 4:31, spr. h. say., Woe is me
10:3, work of h. of workmen
9, and of the h. of the founder
23:14, they strengthen also h. of evil-doers; Ez. 13:22.
33:13, under h. of him that tell.
38:4, weaken h. of men of war
48:37, upon all h. sh. be cuttings
Lam. 1:17, Zion spreadeth her h.
4:2, the work of h. of the potter
10, h. of pitiful women have sodden
Ez. 7:17, h. sh. be feeble; 21:7.
Dan. 2:34, stone cut without h.; 45.
Mic. 7:3, may do evil wi. both h.
Nah. 3:19, shall clap h. over thee
Hag. 2:17, lab. of h. I smote you
Zech. 4:9, h. of Zer. laid founda.
Mat. 15:20, unwa. h.; Mk. 7:2, 5.
17:22, betra. into h. of men; 26:45; Mk. 9:31; Lu. 9:44.
18:8, two h. cast into fire; Mk. 9:43.
Mk. 14:58, temple made with h.
Lu. 22:53, stretched forth no h.
24:7, delivered to h. of sinful m.
Acts 2:23, wicked h. have crucifi.
5:12, h. of apostles wonders wr.
7:48, not in te. made w. h.; 17:24.
8:18, laying on of the apostles' h.
11:30, by h. of Barnabas and S.
17:25, nei. worship. wi. men's h.
19:26, no gods are made with h.
20:34, h. minis. to my necessities
II Cor. 5:1, house not made with h.
Eph. 2:11, circum. in flesh by h.
Col. 2:11, circumcision without h.
I Thess. 4:11, study to work w. h.
I Tim. 2:8, lifting up holy h.
4:14, h. of the presby.; Heb. 6:2.
Heb. 9:11, taberna. not made w. h.
24, not ent. place made with h.
10:31, fall in h. of the living God
12:12, wherefore lift up the h.
Js. 4:8, cleanse your h. sinners

Hands, His.
Gen. 27:23, his h. hairy as brother
48:14, guiding his h. wittingly
Ex. 17:12, A. and H. stayed his h.
32:19, M. cast tables out of his h.
Lev. 15:11, not rinsed his h. in w.
16:21, lay both his h. upon head
Num. 24:10, Balak smote his h. to.
Dt. 33:11, accept work of his h.
34:9, M. laid his h. upon Joshua
Jud. 9:16, accord. to des. of his h.
I Sam. 5:4, palms of his h. cut off
14:13, Jona. climbed up on his h.
I Ks. 8:22, S. spread his h. tow. heaven; 38:54; II Chr. 6:12, 13, 29.
16:7, pro. him with work of his h.
II Ks. 4:34, put his h. upon his h.
13:16, put his h. up. king's hands
Job 1:10, blessed work of his h.
5:18, and his h. make whole
20:10, his h. restore their goods
34:37, clappeth his h. among us
Ps. 9:16, wicked snared in his h.
28:5, regard not opera. of his h.
78:72, guided by skilful. of his h.
81:6, his h. were deliv. from pots
95:5, his h. formed dry land
111:7, works of his h. are verity
Prov. 21:25, his h. refuse to labor
Ecc. 4:5, fool fold. his h. together
Song 5:14, his h. are as gold rings
Is. 3:11, reward of his h. be given
5:12, nor consider opera. of his h.
17:8, altars, work of his h.
25:11, L. shall spread forth his h.
33:15, shaketh his h.
Jer. 30:6, man w. his h. on loins?
Hab. 3:10, lifted his h. on high
Mat. 19:13, his h. on th.; Mk. 10:16.
27:24, washed his h. be. multitude
Mk. 8:23, his h. on his eyes; 25.
Lu. 24:40, show. his h.; Jno. 20:20.
50, lifted up his h. blessed them

Hands, His—Continued.
Jno. 13:3, given all th. into his h.
20:25, see in his h. print of nails
Acts 9:17, putting his h. on him
12:1, Herod stretched forth his h.
7, his chains fell off from his h.
II Cor. 11:33, by wall, escap. his h.
Eph. 4:28, working with his h.

Hands, My.
Gen. 20:5, in innocency of my h.
Jud. 12:3, I put my life in my h.
II Sam. 22:21, according to cleanness of my h.; Ps. 18:20, 24.
35, he teacheth my h. to war; Ps. 18:34; 144:1.
Neh. 6:9, O God, strengthen my h.
Job 9:30, make my h. never so clean
16:17, any injustice in my h.
31:7, any blot cleaved to my h.
Ps. 7:3, if there be iniquity in my h.
22:16, pierced my h. and my feet
26:6, wash my h. in innocency
28:2, lift my h. tow. thy oracle
63:4, lift my h. in thy name
73:13, I have washed my h.
119:48, my h. will I lift
141:2, lifting up my h. as even.
143:6, stretch forth my h.
Is. 19:25, bless. be work of my h.
45:11, concerning work of my h.
12, my h. stretched out heavens
49:16, on palms of my h.
60:21, people the work of my h.
65:2, I have spread out my h.
Dan. 3:15, del. you out of my h.
10:10, on the palms of my h.
Lu. 24:39, be. my h.; Jno. 20:27.
Jno. 13:9, also my h. and head
Rom. 10:21, I stretched my h.
II Tim. 1:6, by putting on of my h.

Hands, Our.
Gen. 5:29, concerning toil of our h.
Dt. 21:7, our h. have not shed b.
Josh. 2:24, delivered into our h.
Jud. 13:23, a meat offering at our h.
I Sam. 17:47, give you into our h.
Ps. 44:20, stretched out our h.
90:17, establish work of our h.
Jer. 6:24, our h. wax feeble
Lam. 3:41, our heart with our h.
Hos. 14:3, work of our h.
I Cor. 4:12, work. with our own h.
I Jno. 1:1, our h. handl. word of

Hands, Right.
Gal. 2:9, gave Barnabas right h. of

Hands, The.
necessary members of the body, I Cor. 12:21.
Parts of, Mentioned:
the palm, Is. 49:16; Mat. 26:67.
the thumb, Ex. 29:20; Lev. 14:14, 17.
the fingers, II Sam. 21:20; Dan. 5:5.
God strengthens, Gen. 49:24.
God makes impotent, Job 5:12.
Operations of, Mentioned:
feeling, Ps. 115:7; I Jno. 1:1.
taking, Gen. 3:22; Ex. 4:4.
holding, Jud. 7:20; Rev. 10:2.
working, Prov. 31:19; I Thess. 4:11.
writing, Is. 44:5; Gal. 6:11.
making signs, Is. 13:2; Acts 12:17.
striking, Mk. 14:65; Jno. 19:3.
Distinguished as
the right, Acts 3:7.
the left, Gen. 14:15; Acts 21:3.
many alike expert with both, I Chr. 12:2.
many had more command of the left, Jud. 3:15, 21; 20:16.
The Right Hand
place of honor, I Ks. 2:19; Ps. 45:9.
place of power, Ps. 110:1; Mk. 14:62.
signet worn on, Jer. 22:24.
given in token of friendship, Gal. 2:9.
used in embracing, II Sam. 20:9; Song 2:6; 8:3.
sworn by, Is. 62:8.
the accuser stood at, of the accused, Ps. 109:6; Zech. 3:1.
of priests touched with blood of consecration ram, Ex. 29:20; Lev. 8:23, 24.
of healed leper touched with blood of his sacrifice, Lev. 14:14, 17, 25.
of healed leper touch with oil, Lev. 14:28.
the Jews carried a staff in, when walking, Ex. 12:11; II Ks. 4:29.
the Jews eat with, Mat. 26:23.
Were Washed
before eating, Mat. 15:2; Mk. 7:3.
after touching an unclean person, Lev. 15:11.
in token of innocency, Dt. 21:6, 7; Mat. 27:24.
custom of domestics pouring water upon, alluded to, II Ks. 3:11.
servants directed by movements of, Ps. 123:2.
kissed in idolatrous worship, Job 31:27.
treaties made by joining, II Ks. 10:15; Prov. 11:21.
suretyship entered into by striking, Job 17:3; Prov. 6:1; 17:18; 22:26.
Were Lifted Up
in prayer, Ps. 141:2; Lam. 3:41.
in praise, Ps. 134:2.
in taking an oath, Gen. 14:22; Rev. 10:5.
in blessing, Lev. 9:22.
often spread out in prayer, Ps. 68:31; Is. 1:15.
placed under the thigh of a person to whom an oath was made, Gen. 24:2, 3; 47:29, 31.
clapped together in joy, II Ks. 11:12; Ps. 47:1.
smitten together in extreme anger, Num. 24:10; Ez. 21:14, 17.
stretched out in derision, Hos. 7:5; Zeph. 2:15.
Imposition of, Used in
transferring guilt of sacrifices, Lev. 1:4; 3:2; 16:21, 22.
setting apart the Levites, Num. 8:10.
conferring civil power, Num. 27:18; Dt. 34:9.
blessing, Gen. 48:14; Mk. 10:16.
ordaining ministers, Acts 6:6; I Tim. 4:14.
imparting the gifts of the Holy Ghost, Acts 8:17; 19:6.
imposition of, a first principle of the doctrine of Christ, Heb. 6:1, 2.
Should be Employed
industriously, Eph. 4:28; I Thess. 4:11.
in God's service, Neh. 2:18; Zech. 8:9, 13.
in acts of benevolence, Prov. 3:27; 31:20.
Of the Wicked, Described as
bloody, Is. 1:15; 59:3.
violent, Ps. 58:2; Is. 59:6.
mischievous, Ps. 26:10; Mic. 7:3.
slothful, Prov. 6:10; 21:25.
ensnaring to themselves, Ps. 9:16.
the wicked recompensed for the work of, Ps. 28:4; Prov. 12:14; Is. 3:11.
saints blessed in the work of, Dt. 2:7; 30:9; Job 1:10; Ps. 90:17.
Criminals Often
bound by, Mat. 22:13.
deprived of, Dt. 25:12; II Sam. 4:12.
mutilated in, Jud. 1:6, 7.
hung by, Lam. 5:12.
Illustrative
of power, I Ks. 18:46; II Ks. 13:5.
(lifted up against another) of rebellion, II Sam. 20:21.
(opened) of liberality, Dt. 15:8; Ps. 104:28.
(shut) of illiberality, Dt. 15:7.
Right Hand, Illustrative
of strength and power, Ex. 15:6; Ps. 17:7.
(holding by) of support, Ps. 73:23; Is. 41:13.
(standing at) of protection, Ps. 16:8; 109:31; 110:5.
(full of bribes) of corruption, Ps. 26:10.
(full of falsehood) of deceitfulness, Ps. 144:8, 11. See Is. 44:20.
(withdrawn) of support withheld, Ps. 74:11.
(cutting off) of extreme self-denial, Mat. 5:30.

Hands, Their.
Ex. 29:10, put their h. on head
15, put their h. on head of ram; 19.
Num. 8:10, put their h. on Levit.
12, lay their h. on the bullock
Dt. 1:25, brought fruit in their h.
21:6, wash their h. over the heifer
II Sam. 4:12, they cut off their h.
II Ks. 11:12, they clapped their h.
22:17, prov. me to anger with works of their h.; II Chr. 34:25.
Ezra 1:6, strengthened their h.
5:8, work prospereth in their h.
6:22, strengthen their h. in work
Neh. 2:18, streng. their h. for work
6:9, their h. shall be weakened
Job 5:12, their h. cannot perf. enter.
30:2, whereto stre. their h. profit?
Ps. 76:5, none of the men of might have found their h.
91:12, angels bear thee in their h.
125:3, lest right. put their h. to in.
Is. 25:11, tog. with spoils of their h.
59:6, act of violence is in their h.
65:22, elect enjoy wo k of their h.
Jer. 1:16, worshipped works their h.
32:30, prov. with works of their h.
Ez. 10:12, their h. and wings full
23:37, blood is in their h.; 45.
Jon. 3:8, turn from vi l. in their h.
Hag. 2:14, ev. work of their h. uncl.
Mat. 4:6, in their h. they shall bear thee up; Lu. 4:11.
15:2, wash not their h. wh. they eat
26:67, others smote him with the palms of their h.; Mk. 14:65.
Mk. 7:3, except they wash their h. oft, eat not
Lu. 6:1, rubbing them in their h.
Jno. 19:3, smote him with their h.
Acts 14:3, won. to be done by their h.
Rev. 7:9, wh. robes, palms in their h.
Rev. 9:20, repented not of wor. of their h.
20:4, nor had rec. mark in their h.

Hands, Thy.
Dt. 16:15, Lord shall bless thee in all works of thy h.; 24:19.
Jud. 7:11, afterw. thy h. be stren.
II Sam. 3:34, thy h. were not bound
Job 10:3, to despise work of h.?
8, thy h. made and fashion. me
14:15, desire to work of thy h.
22:30, deliv. by pureness of thy h.
Ps. 8:6, dominion over works of thy h.
102:25, heavens work of thy h.
119:73, thy h. have made me
128:2, shalt eat labor of thy h.
138:8, forsake not works of thy h.
143:5, I muse on work of thy h.
Jer. 2:37, thy h. on thy head
Lam. 2:19, lift thy h. for thy chil.
Mic. 5:13, no more worship thy h.
Zech. 13:6, wh. are these in thy h.?
Lu. 23:46, into thy h. I commend my spirit
Jno. 21:18, shalt stretch thy h.
Heb. 1:10, heavens wo ks of thy h.
2:7, set him over works of thy h.

Hang,
Dt. 21:23; Gal. 3:13, he that is h. is accursed
Job 26:7, h. the earth on nothing
Ps. 137:2, we h. our harps upon the willows
Mat. 18:6; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2, millstone h. about neck
22:40, on these h. the law and the prophets
27:5, went and h. himself
Heb. 12:12, lift up the hands which h. down
See Gen. 40:22; Esth. 7:10; Lu. 23:39.

Hanging, a punishment, Gen. 40:22; Num. 25:4; Esth. 7:10; 9:14.
the hanged accursed, Dt. 21:22; Gal. 3:13.

Haply, I Sam. 14:30; Mk. 11:13; Acts 5:39; 17:27.

Happen.
I Sam. 6:9, it was a chance that h.
Prov. 12:21, there shall no evil h. to the just
Is. 41:22, let them shew us what shall h.
Jer. 44:23, therefore this evil is h.
Mk. 10:32, to tell what should h.
Lu. 24:14, talked of things that had h.
Rom. 11:25, blindness is h. to Israel
I Cor. 10:11, things h. for ensamples
Phil. 1:12, things which h. to me
I Pet. 4:12, as though some strange thing h.
II Pet. 2:22, it is h. according to proverb
See Ecc. 2:14; 8:14; 9:11; Acts 3:10.

Happiness of the Wicked, The.
is limited to this life, Ps. 17:14; Lu. 16:25.
is short, Job 20:5.
is uncertain, Lu. 12:20; Js. 4:13, 14.
is vain, Ecc. 2:1; 7:6.
Is Derived from
their wealth, Job 21:13; Ps. 52:7.
their power, Job 21:7; Ps. 37:35.
their worldly prosperity, Ps. 17:14; 73:3, 4, 7.
popular applause, Acts 12:22.
gluttony, Is. 22:13; Hab. 1:16.
drunkenness, Is. 5:11; 56:12.
vain pleasure, Job 21:12; Is. 5:12.
successful oppression, Hab. 1:15; Js. 5:6.
marred by jealousy, Esth. 5:13.
often interrupted by judgments, Num. 11:33; Job 15:21; Ps. 73:18-20; Jer. 25:10, 11.
leads to sorrow, Prov. 14:13.
leads to recklessness, Is. 22:13.
sometimes a stumbling-block to saints, Ps. 73:3, 16; Jer. 12:1; Hab. 1:13.
saints often permitted to see the end of, Ps. 73:17-20.
envy not, Ps. 37:1.
woe against, Amos 6:1; Lu. 6:25.
illustrated, Ps. 37:35, 36; Lu. 12:16-20; 16:19-25.
exemplified, Israel, Num. 11:33; Haman, Esth. 5:9-11; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:1; Herod, Acts 12:21-23.

Happy.
Gen. 30:13, h. am I
Dt. 33:29, h. art thou
Job 5:17, h. is the man whom God correcteth
Ps. 127:5, h. is the man that hath quiver full
128:2, h. shalt thou be
144:15, h. is that people
Prov. 3:13, 18, h. that findeth wisdom
14:21, he that hath mercy, h. is
28:14, h. is the man that feareth alway
Jer. 12:1, why are they h. that deal treacherously?
Mal. 3:15, now we call proud h.
Jno. 13:17, if ye know, h. if ye do
Rom. 14:22, h. is he that condemneth not
Js. 5:11, we count them h. that endure
I Pet. 3:14; 4:14, h. are ye
See Ps. 146:5; Prov. 29:18; I Cor. 7:40.

Hardness.
Mk. 3:5, grieved for h. of their
16:14, upbraided them for h. of
II Tim. 2:3, endure h., as good soldier
See Job 38:38; Mat. 19:8; Mk. 10:5; Rom. 2:5.

Harlots, Gen. 34:31; Lev. 19:29; 21:7; Dt. 23:17; Is. 57:3; Jer. 3:3; Mat. 21:32; I Cor. 6:15.
Rahab of Jericho, Josh. 2:1.
priests forbidden to marry, Lev. 21:14.
Solomon's judgment, I Ks. 3:16.
figurative, Is. 1:21; Jer. 2:20; Ez. 16; 23; Hos. 2; Rev. 17:18.

Harm.
Lev. 5:16, make amends for h.
Num. 35:23, nor sought his h.
I Sam. 26:21, I will no more do thee h.
II Ks. 4:41, no h. in the pot
I Chr. 16:22; Ps. 105:15, do prophets no h.
Prov. 3:30, if he have done thee no h.
Acts 16:28, do thyself no h.
28:5, he felt no h.
I Pet. 3:13, who will h. you?
See Gen. 31:52; Jer. 39:12; Acts 27:21.

Harmless, Mat. 10:16; Phil. 2:15; Heb. 7:26.

Harp.
I Sam. 16:16, cunning player on an h.
Ps. 49:4, dark sayings on the h.
137:2, hanged h. on the willows
Is. 5:12, h. and viol are in their
24:8, joy of the h. ceaseth
I Cor. 14:7, whether pipe or h., except they give
Rev. 14:2, harping with their h.
See Gen. 4:21; Ez. 26:13; Dan. 3:5.

Harrow, II Sam. 12:31; I Chr. 20:3; Job 39:10.

Hart, The.
clean and used as food, Dt. 12:15; 14:5.
often hunted, Lam. 1:6.
Female of,
called the hind, Song 2:7.
delights in freedom, Gen. 49:21.
kind and affectionate, Prov. 5:19
brings forth at appointed time, Job 39:1, 2.
brings forth with difficulty, Job 39:3.
brings forth at the voice of God, Ps. 29:9.
forsakes her young in famine, Jer. 14:5.
young of, abundantly provided for, Job 39:4.
Illustrative
of Christ, Song 2:9, 17; 8:14.
of converted sinners, Is. 35:6.
(sure-footedness of) of experienced saints, Ps. 18:33; Hab. 3:19.
(panting for water) of afflicted saints longing for God, Ps. 42:1, 2.
(without pasture) of the persecuted, Lam. 1:6.

Harvest.
Gen. 8:22, earth rem. h. not cease
45:6, shall nei. be earing nor h.
Ex. 23:16, the feast of h.; 34:22.
Lev. 25:5, own accord of h. not reap
I Sam. 6:13, men reaping their h.
12:17, is it not wheat h. to day?
Job 5:5, whose h. hungry eateth
Prov. 6:8, ant gather food in h.
10:5, sleepeth in h. caus. shame
26:1, snow in sum. as rain in h.
Is. 9:3, according to joy in h.
16:9, shouting for h. is fallen
17:11, h. be heap in day of grief
18:4, cloud of dew in heat of h.
5, afore h. when bud is perfect
23:3, h. of the river is her reven.
Jer. 5:17, they shall eat up thy h.
24, reserveth to us weeks of h.
8:20, h. is past, sum. is ended
Joel 1:11, the h. of field perished
3:13, in sickle, for the h. is ripe
Amos 4:7, yet three months to h.
Mat. 9:37, the h. is plenteous
38, pray L. h. to send; Lu. 10:2.
13:30, grow together until h.
39, the h. is end of the world
Mk. 4:29, put in sickle, h. come
Lu. 10:2, said, The h. is great
Jno. 4:35, fields are white to h.
Rev. 14:15, the h. of earth is ripe

Harvest, The.
ingathering of fruits of the fields, Mk. 4:29.
to continue without intermission, Gen. 8:22.
Called the
appointed weeks of harvest, Jer. 5:24.
harvest time, II Sam. 23:13; Jer. 50:16.
fields appeared white before, Jno. 4:35.

Harvest, The—Continued.
of barley at the passover, Lev. 23: 6, 10; Ruth 1:22.
of wheat at Pentecost, Ex. 34:22; I Sam. 12:17.
men and women engaged in, Ruth 2:8, 9.
Persons Engaged in,
reapers, Ruth 2:4.
binders, Gen. 37:7; Ps. 129:7.
called harvest-men, Is. 17:5.
called laborers, Mat. 9:37.
fed by the husbandmen during, Ruth 2:14.
received wages, Jno. 4:36.
often defrauded of their wages, Js. 5:4.
former and latter rain necessary to abundance of, Jer. 5:24; Amos 4: 7.
patience required in waiting for, Js. 5:7.
not to be commenced until the first-fruits had been offered to God, Lev. 23:10, 14.
a time of great joy, Ps. 126:6; Is. 9:3.
omitted in the sabbatical year, Lev. 25:5.
omitted in the year of jubilee, Lev. 25:11, 12.
the sabbath to be observed during, Ex. 34:21.
legal provision for the poor during, Lev. 19:9, 10; 23:22; Dt. 24:19.
Failure of,
occasioned by drought, Amos 4:7.
occasioned by locusts, Joel 1:4.
sometimes continued for years, Gen. 45:6.
a cause of great grief, Is. 16:9; Joel 1:11.
a punishment for sin, Is. 17:10, 11.
slothfulness during, ruinous, Prov. 10:5.
miraculous thunder, etc., in, I Sam. 12:17, 18.
Illustrative
of seasons of grace, Jer. 8:20.
of the end of the world, Mat. 13: 30, 39.
of a time when many are ready to receive the gospel, Mat. 9:37, 38; Jno. 4:35.
of a time of judgment, Jer. 51: 33; Hos. 6:11.
of ripeness for wrath, Joel 3:13; Rev. 14:15.
(dew in) of God's protection, etc., Is. 18:4.
(cold in) of a refreshing message, Prov. 25:13.
(rain in) of honor given to fools, Prov. 26:1.

Harvest, Time of.
Josh. 3:15, Jordan overfloweth time of h.
Prov. 25:13, cold of snow time of h.
Jer. 50:16, handleth sickle in h. time
51:33, the time of her h. shall
Mat. 13:20, time of h. say to reapers

Harvest-man.
Is. 17:5, when h.-m. gathereth corn
Jer. 9:22, the handful after h.-m.

Hast.
Mat. 19:21, sell all thou h.; Mk. 10: 21; Lu. 18:22.
25:25, there thou h. that is thine
Jno. 6:68, h. words of eternal life
7:20, thou h. a devil; 8:48, 52.
Rom. 14:22, h. thou faith?
I Cor. 4:7, what h. thou that did.
Js. 2:18, thou h. faith
Rev. 2:6, but this thou h.
8, h. a little strength; 3:1, 4, 11, hold that fast which thou h.

Haste (n.).
Ex. 12:11, ye shall eat in h.
33, out of land in h.; Dt. 16:3.
I Sam. 21:8, king's business required h.
Ps. 31:22, said in h., I am cut off
116:11, I said in h., All men liars
Is. 52:12, shall not go out with h.
Dan. 3:24, king rose in h.
6:19, went in h. to den of lions
Mk. 6:25, came in h. to the king
Lu. 1:39, went to hill country with h.

Haste (v.).
Gen. 19:22, h. thee, escape thither
I Sam. 23:27, h. thee, for Philis.
Ps. 22:19, strength, h. to help me

Hasted.
Gen. 18:7, and he h. to dress it
Josh. 4:10, people h. over Jordan
10:13, the sun h. not to go down
I Sam. 17:48, David h. and ran to
25:23, Abigail saw Da. she h.; 42.
28:24, the witch at Endor h.
I Ks. 20:41, prophet h. and took
II Chr. 26:20, himself h. to go out
Esth. 6:12, Haman h. to his house
14, they h. to bring Haman
Job 31:5, foot hath h. to deceit
Ps. 18:5, and h. away; 101:7.
Acts 20:16, Paul h. to Jerusalem

Hasten.
Ps. 16:4, h. after another god
55:8, I would h. my escape
Ecc. 2:25, who can h. more than I?
Is. 60:22, L. will h. in his time
Jer. 1:12, I will h. my word

Hastened, eth.
Esth. 3:15, being h. by king; 8:14.
Is. 51:14, the exile h. to be loosed
Jer. 17:16, not h. fr. being pastor

Hasteth.
Job 9:26, as eagle that h. to prey
Prov. 7:23, as a bird h. to snare
19:2, he that h. wi. his feet sin.
28:22, h. to be rich, hath evil eye
Ecc. 1:5, sun h. to where he arose
Hab. 1:8, fly as eagle that h.
Zeph. 1:14, day of Lord h. greatly

Hastily.
Jud. 2:23, without driving th. h.
Prov. 20:21, inheritance gotten h.
25:8, go not forth h. to strive
Jno. 11:31, saw Mary she rose h.

Hasting.
Is. 16:5, and h. righteousness
II Pet. 3:12, h. to day of the Lord

Hasty.
Prov. 14:29, h. of spirit exal. folly
29:20, a man h. in words?
Ecc. 5:2, let not thy heart be h.
7:9, be not h. in thy spirit
8:3, not too h. to go out of sight
Is. 28:4, as h. fruit before summer
Dan. 2:15, why is decree so h.?
Hab. 1:6, bitter and h. nation

Hatch, eth.
Is. 34:15, owl shall h. and gather
59:5, they h. cockatrice' eggs
Jer. 17:11, as partridge on eggs h.

Hate.
Gen. 24:60, possess of those th. h.
Lev. 19:17, shalt not h. brother
26:17, th. h. you sh. reign over
Num. 10:35, let them that h. thee
Dt. 22:13, go unto her and h.
24:3, if the latter husband h. her
II Chr. 19:2, love them that h. L.?
Job 8:22, h. thee clothed with sh.
Ps. 21:8, find those that h. thee
34:21, th. h. righteous sh. be des.
68:1, that h. him flee before him
83:2, h. thee have lifted up head
89:23, plague them that h. him
97:10, ye that love L. ad h. evil
105:25, turned their heart to h.
129:5, let th. be turned that h. Z.
Prov. 1:22, fools, will ye h. know.
6:16, these six doth the Lord h.
8:13, fear of the Lord is to h. thee
9:8, rep. not scorner, lest h. thee
19:7, all brethren of poor h. him
29:10, bloodthirsty h. the uprig.
Ecc. 3:8, time to l. and time to h.
Amos 5:10, they h. him that reb.
15, h. the evil, love the good
Mic. 3:2, h. good, and love evil
Mat. 5:43, love neigh. h. enemy
44, good to th. h. y.; Lu. 6:27.
6:24, be will h. one; Lu. 16:13.
24:10, betray and h. one another
Lu. 1:71, saved from hand th. h.
6:22, blessed are ye when men h.
14:26, h. not his father
Jno. 7:7, the world cannot h. you
15:18, world h. you; I Jno. 3:13.
Rev. 17:16, these shall h. whore

Hate, I.
I Ks. 22:8, I h. him; II Chr. 18:7.
Ps. 101:3, I h. work of them
119:104, I h. every false way; 128.
113, I h. vain th. thy law I love
163, I h. and abhor lying
139:21, I h. them that hate thee?
22, I h. them with perfect hatr.
Prov. 8:13, froward mouth do I h.
Is. 61:8, I h. robbery for burnt off.
Jer. 44:4, do not this thing I h.
Amos 5:21, I h. your feast days
Zech. 8:17, these are things I h.
Rom. 7:15, what I h. that do I
Rev. 2:6, deeds of the Nicolaitanes, which I also h.; 15.

Hate Me.
Gen. 26:27, come, seeing h. me?
Ex. 20:5, to third and f urth gen. of them that h. me; Dt. 5:9.
Dt. 32:41, rew. them that h. me
II Sam. 22:41, destroy them that h. me; Ps. 18:40.
Ps. 9:13, suff. of them that h. me
25:19, h. me with cruel hatred
35:19, let them wink that h. me
38:19, h. me wrong. many; 69:4.
41:7, all that h. me whisper tog.
69:14, deliv. fr. them that h. me
118:7, see desire on th. that h. me
Prov. 8:36, they that h. me

Hated.
Gen. 27:41, Esau h. Jacob
37:4, h. Joseph yet the more; 5, 8.
49:23, shot at him and h. him
Dt. 1:27, bec. Lord h. us; 9:28.
4:42, h. him not; 19:4, 6; Josh. 20:5.
21:17, shall acknowledge son of h.
Jud. 15:2, I thought thou h. her
II Sam. 5:8, lame and blind are h.
Esth. 9:1, I rule them that h. them
Ps. 26:5, h. congreg. of evil-doers
31:6, I h. them that regard lying
44:7, put them to shame that h.
106:41, they that h. them ruled
Prov. 1:29, they h. knowledge
5:12, how have I h. instruction!
14:17, man of wicked dev. is h.
20, poor is h. even of neighbor
Ecc. 2:17, h. life; I h. labor
Is. 60:15, been forsaken and h.
Jer. 12:8, have I h. my heritage
Ez. 16:37, gather them thou h.
35:6, since thou hast not h. blood
Hos. 9:15, h. them for wicked
Mat. 1:3, I h. Esau; Rom. 9:13.
Mat. 10:22, ye shall be h.; Mk. 13: 13; Lu. 21:17.
24:9, ye shall be h. of all nations
Lu. 19:14, his citizens h. him
Jno. 15:18, it h. me bef. it h. you
24, seen and h. both me and F.
25, they h. me without a cause
17:14, the world hath h. them
Eph. 5:29, no man h. own flesh
Heb. 1:9, thou hast h. iniquity

Hateful, ly.
Ps. 36:2, iniq. be found to be h.
Ezek. 23:29, sh. deal with thee h.
Tit. 3:3, h. hating one another
Rev. 18:2, cage uncl. and h. bird

Haters.
Ps. 81:15, h. of Lord should submit
Rom. 1:30, backbiters, h. of God

Hatest.
II Sam. 19:6, and h. thy friends
Ps. 5:5, h. workers of iniquity
45:7, lov. righte. h. wickedness
50:17, thou h. instruction
Rev. 2:6, h. deeds of Nicolaitanes

Hateth.
Dt. 7:10, not slack to him h.
16:22, nor set up image Lord h.
Job 34:17, sh. he who h. right go.?
Ps. 11:5, loveth viol. his soul h.
120:6, dwelt him that h. peace
Prov. 11:15, h. suretyship is sure
12:1, he that h. reproof is brutish
13:5, a righteous man h. lying
24, he that spareth rod h. son
15:10, that h. reproof shall die
27, he that h. gifts shall live
26:24, that h. dissemb. with lips
28, lying tongue h. those afflic.
28:16, h. cove. sh. prolong days
29:24, partner with thief h. soul
Is. 1:14, appo. feasts my soul h.
Mal. 2:16, he h. putting away
Jno. 3:20, ev. one doeth evil h. light
7:7, me world h. bec. I testify
12:25, h. life in world sh. keep it
15:19, not of world, world h. you
23, h. me h. my Father also
I Jno. 2:9, h. bro. is in darkn.; 11.
3:15, h. his brother is murderer
4:20, say, I love God, and h. brother, he is a liar

Hath.
Prov. 23:29, who h. woe? who h. sorrow? who h. wounds?
Is. 45:9, h. no ha.; 50:10, no light
55:1, h. no money, buy and eat
Jer. 49:1, h. I. no sons? h. no heir?
Mat. 8:20, h. not where to lay his head; Lu. 9:58.
11:15, he that h. ears to hear; 13: 9, 43; Mk. 4:9; Lu. 8:8; 14:35; Rev. 2:7.
13:12, whoso. h. to him shall be giv. who h. not, sh. be taken that he h.; 25:29; Mk. 4:25; Lu. 8:18; 19:26.
44, selleth all he h. buyeth field
I Jno. 5:12, he that h. the Son h. life, h. not Son, h. not life
II Jno. 9, abideth not in Ch. h. not G. He that abideth h. Fa. and S.

Hating.
Ex. 18:21, h. covetousness
Tit. 3:3, and h. one another
Jude 23, h. garm. spotted by flesh

Hatred.
Num. 35:20, he thrust him of h.
Ps. 25:19, hate me with cruel h.
109:3, comp. me about with h.
5, rewarded me h. for my love
139:22, hate them with perf. h.
Prov. 10:12, h. stirreth up strifes
18, hideth h. with lying lips
15:17, than stalled ox and h.
Ecc. 9:1, know. either love or h.
6, their h. and envy perished
Ez. 25:15, destroy it for old h.
35:5, thou hast had perpetual h.
Hos. 9:8, proph. is h. in ho. of G.
Gal. 5:20, witchcraft, h., variance
forbidden, Ex. 23:5; Lev. 19:17; Dt. 19:11; Prov. 10:12, 18; 15:17; 26: 4; Mat. 5:43; Gal. 5:20; Col. 3:8; Tit. 3:3; I Jno. 2:9; 3:15; 4:20.
is murder, I Jno. 3:15.
a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:20.
often cloaked by deceit, Prov. 10: 18; 26:26.
leads to deceit, Prov. 26:24, 25.
stirs up strife, Prov. 10:12.
embitters life, Prov. 15:17.
inconsistent with
knowledge of God, I Jno. 2:9, 11.
the love of God, I Jno. 4:20.
liars prone to, Prov. 26:28.
The Wicked Exhibit,
toward God, Rom. 1:30.
toward saints, Ps. 25:19; Prov. 29:10.
toward one another, Tit. 3:3.
Christ experienced, Ps. 35:19, with Jno. 7:7; 15:18, 24, 25.
Saints Should
expect, Mat. 10:22; Jno. 15:18, 19.
not marvel at, I Jno. 3:13.
return good for, Ex. 23:5; Mat. 5:44.
not rejoice in the calamities of those who exhibit, Job 31:29, 30; Ps. 35:13, 14.
give no cause for, Prov. 25:17.
punishment of, Ps. 34:21; 44:7; 89: 23; Amos 1:11.
We Should Exhibit, Against
false ways, Ps. 119:104, 128.
lying, Ps. 119:163.
evil, Ps. 97:10; Prov. 8:13.
backsliding, Ps. 101:3.
hatred and opposition to God, Ps. 139:21, 22.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:5, 8; Esau, Gen. 27:41; Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:4; men of Gilead, Jud. 11:7; Saul, I Sam. 18:8, 9; Ahab, I Ks. 22:8; Haman, Esth. 3:5, 6; enemies of the Jews, Esth. 9:1, 5; Ez. 35:5, 6; Chaldeans, Dan. 3:12; enemies of Daniel, Dan. 6. 4-15; Herodias, Mat. 14:3, 8; the Jews, Acts 23:12, 14.

Hatred to Christ.
is without cause, Ps. 69:4, with Jno. 15:25.
is on account of his testimony against the world, Jno. 7:7.
Involves
hatred to his Father, Jno. 15:23, 24.
hatred to his people, Jno. 15:18.
punishment of, Ps. 2:2, 9; 21:8.
no escape for those who persevere in, I Cor. 15:25; Heb. 10:29-31.
illustrated, Lu. 19:12-14, 17.
exemplified, chief priests, etc., Mat. 27:1, 2; Lu. 22:5; Jews, Mat. 27: 22, 23; scribes, etc., Mk. 11:18; Lu. 11:53, 54.

Hats.
Dan. 3:21, bound in hosen and h.

Haughtiness.
Is. 2:11, h. of men bowed down
17, h. of men shall be made low
13:11, lay low the h. of terrible
16:6, heard h. of Moab; Jer. 48:29.

Haughty.
II Sam. 22:28, th. eyes are upon h.
Ps. 131:1, L. my heart is not h.
Prov. 16:18, h. spirit before a fall
18:12, before destruction heart h.
21:24, h. scorner is his name
Is. 3:16, daughters of Zion are h.
24:4, the h. people of the earth
Zeph. 3:11, no more h.

Haunt.
I Sam. 23:22, see where his h. is
30:31, where D. wont to h.
Ez. 26:17, ter. be on all that h.

Haven.
Gen. 49:13, Zebulun dwell at h.
Ps. 107:30, bringeth to desired h.
Acts 27:12, h. not commodious

Havoc.
Acts 8:3, S. made h. of the church

Hawk.
Lev. 11:16, h. abom.; Dt. 14:15.
Job 39:26, doth h. fly by wisdom?

Hay.
Prov. 27:25, h. appear, and grass
Is. 15:6, the h. is withered away
I Cor. 3:12, buildeth on found. h.

Hazael.
I Ks. 19:15, ano. H. to be king; 17.
II Ks. 8:9, H. went to meet Elisha
10:32, H. smote them; Amos 1:4.
12:17, H. set face to go to Jeru.
13:3, Israel into the hand of H.

Hazel.
Gen. 30:37, Jacob took rods of h.

Hazelelponi, I Chr. 4:3.

Hazeroth, Num. 11:35; 12:16; 33: 17.

Hazor.
Josh. 11:10, Joshua took H.
Jud. 4:2; I Ks. 9:15; II Ks. 15:29.
Jer. 49:30, dwell deep, inh. of H.

He.
Gen. 3:16, h. shall rule over thee
49:8, h. whom bret. shall praise
Dt. 32:39, I am h. and there is no God with me; Is. 41:4; 43:10, 13; 46:4; 48:12.
Mat. 24:26, h. is in desert
Mk. 12:32, is none other but h.
Lu. 24:6, said, H. is not here
Jno. 1:15, h. of whom I spake; 30.
7:11, where is h.?
25, is not this h.?
8:28, then shall ye kn. th. I am h.
9:9, is h.; but h. said, I am h.
36, and said, Who is h. L.? 37.
I Cor. 10:22, we stronger than h.?

Head.
Gen. 3:15, it shall bruise thy h.
40:13, Ph. sh. lift up thy h.; 19.
49:26, blessings on head of Jos. and on top of h.; Dt. 33:16.
Ex. 29:10, A. and sons put hands on h. of bul.; Lev. 4:4; 8:14.
15, Aar. and sons put hands on h. of ram, 19; Lev. 8:18, 22.

Head—Continued.
Lev. 1:4, hand on h. of b. offering
3:2, lay hand on h. of offering
4:29, hand on h. of s. offering; 33.
13:45, clothes rent, and his h. b.
19:32, shalt rise before hoary h.
21:5, not make bald. on their h.
Num. 5:18, priest uncov. wo h.
6:5, no razor come on Nazar. h.
7, consecration of God on his h.
9, sh. shave h.; 18; Dt. 21:12.
Jud. 13:5, no razor come on h.
I Sam. 17:57, Goliath's h. in hand
31:9, and they cut off Saul's h.
28:2, make the keeper of my h.
II Sam. 1:2, earth upon h.; 15:32.
3:8, and said, Am a dog's h.?
16:9, take off his h.
II Ks. 2:3, master from h. to day; 5.
4:19, said to his fa., My h., my h.
6:31, h. of E. shall stand on him
19:21, dau. of Zeru. hath shaken her h. at thee; Is. 37:22.
II Chr. 6:23, recompens. way on h.
Ezra 9:6, iniq. increased over h.
Neh. 4:4, turn reproach on own h.
Esth. 9:25, device ret. on own h.
Job 1:20, shaved h. and fell down
10:15, yet will I not lift up my h.
16:4, I could shake my h. at you
Ps. 3:3, the lifter up of my h.
7:16, mischief return on own h.
22:7, shoot out lip, shake the h.
23:5, anointest my h. with oil
27:6, now sh. my h. be lifted up
38:4, iniq. gone over my h.
60:7, Ephr. strength of h.; 108:8.
68:21, G. shall wound h. of ene.
110:7, therefore sh. he lift up h.
140:9, h. of those that comp. me
141:5, which shall not break h.
Prov. 10:6, blessings on h. of just
11:26, blessing on h. selleth corn
25:22, of fire on h.; Rom. 12:20.
Ecc. 2:14, wise man's eyes in h.
Song 2:6, hand under my h.; 8:3.
5:2, my h. is filled with dew
11, h. as fine gold
7:5, h. as Carmel
Is. 1:5, the whole h. is sick
51:11, everlasting joy on their h.
58:5, bow down h. as a bulrush?
59:17, helmet of salvation on h.
Jer. 2:37, and thy hands on thy h.
9:1, O that my h. were waters
Ez. 9:10, recompense way on h.
29:18, every h. was made bald
Dan. 2:38, thou art this h. of gold
Joel 3:4, recompense on your h.; 7.
Amos 2:7, dust on h. of the poor
8:10, bring baldness on every h.
9:1, he said, Cut them in the h.
Zech. 1:21, no man did lift up h.
6:11, set crowns on h. of Joshua
Mat. 5:36, neither swear by thy h.
27:30, sm. him on h.; Mk. 15:19.
Mk. 6:24, h. of John the Baptist
Lu. 7:46, h. wi. oil didst not an.
Jno. 13:9, also my hands and h.
I Cor. 11:4, h. cov. dishonoreth
10, ought to ha. power on her h.
12:21, the h. to the feet
Eph. 1:22, gave him h. to church; 4:15; Col. 1:8.
Col. 2:19, holding h. from body
Rev. 19:12, on h. many crowns

Head, The.
the uppermost and chief member of the body, Is. 1:6; II Ks. 6:31.
all the other members necessary to, I Cor. 12:21.
the body supported and supplied by, Eph. 4:16.
put for the whole person, Gen. 49:26; Prov. 10:6.
put for the life, Dan. 1:10; I Sam. 28:2.
Parts of, Mentioned:
the skull, II Ks. 9:35; Mat. 27:33.
the crown, Gen. 49:26; Is. 3:17.
the forehead, I Sam. 17:49; Ez. 9:4.
the temples, Jud. 4:21, 22; Song 4:3.
the face, Gen. 48:12; II Ks. 9:30.
the hair, Jud. 16:22; Ps. 40:12.
the scalp, Ps. 68:21.
often anointed, Ecc. 9:8; Mat. 6:17.
Bowed Down
in worshipping God, Gen. 24:26; Ex. 4:31.
as a token of respect, Gen. 43:28.
In Grief
covered up, II Sam. 15:30; Esth. 6:12.
shorn, Job 1:20.
sprinkled with dust, Josh. 7:6; Job 2:12.
the hands placed on, II Sam. 13:19; Jer. 2:37.
priests forbidden to shave, etc., Lev. 21:5, 10.
Nazarites forbidden to shave, Num. 6:5.
derision expressed by shaking, etc., II Ks. 19:21; Ps. 22:7; 109:25; Mat. 27:39.
the Jews censured for swearing by, Mat. 5:36.
when hoary with age to be respected, Lev. 19:32.
Liable to
leprosy, Lev. 13:42-44.
scab, Is. 3:17.
internal disease, II Ks. 4:19; Is. 1:5.
baldness, Lev. 13:40, 41; Is. 15:2.
of the leper always uncovered, Lev. 13:45.
of women generally covered in public, Gen. 24:65; I Cor. 11:5.
of criminals often cut off, Mat. 14:10.
of enemies slain in war, often cut off, Jud. 5:26; I Sam. 17:51, 57; 31:9.
Illustrative
of God, I Cor. 11:3.
of Christ, I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 1:22; Col. 2:19.
of rulers, I Sam. 15:17; Dan. 2:38.
of chief men, Is. 9:14, 15.
of the chief city of a kingdom, Is. 7:8.
(covered) of defense and protection, Ps. 140:7.
(covered) of subjection, I Cor. 11:5, 10.
(made bald) of heavy judgments, Is. 3:24; 15:2; 22:12; Mic. 1:16.
(lifted up) of joy and confidence, Ps. 3:3; Lu. 21:28.
(lifted up) of pride, etc., Ps. 83:2.
(lifted up) of exaltation, Gen. 40:13; Ps. 27:6.
(anointed) of joy and prosperity, Ps. 23:5; 92:10.

Heal.
Ex. 15:26, I am the Lord that h. thee
Dt. 32:39, I wound, I h.
II Ks. 2:22, waters were h.
20:5, 8, I will h. thee
Ps. 6:2, O Lord, h. me
41:4, h. my soul, for I have sinned
103:3, who h. all thy diseases
107:20, sent his word, and h. them
Is. 6:10, lest they convert and be h.
53:5, with his stripes we are h.
Jer. 6:14; 8:11, they have h. the hurt slightly
15:18, wound refuseth to be h.
17:14, h. me, and I shall be h.
Lam. 2:13, who can h. thee?
Hos. 5:13, yet could he not h. thee
6:1, he hath torn, and he will h. us
14:4, I will h. their backslidings
Mat. 8:7, I will come and h. him
8, speak, and my servant shall be h.
10:1, to h. all manner of sickness
8; Lu. 9:2; 10:9, h. the sick
12:10; Lu. 14:3, is it lawful to h. on sabbath?
Mk. 3:2; Lu. 6:7, whether he would h. on sabbath day
Lu. 4:18, to h. brokenhearted
23, physician, h. thyself
5:17, power of the Lord present to h.
Jno. 4:47, that he would come and h.
5:13, he that was h. wist not
Acts 4:14, beholding the man who was h.
5:16, they were h. every one
14:9, he had faith to be h.
Heb. 12:13, let it rather be h.
Js. 5:16, pray that ye may be h.
I Pet. 2:24, by whose stripes ye were h.
Rev. 13:3, his deadly wound was h.
See Ecc. 3:3; Is. 3:7; Mat. 4:24; 14:14.

Healing.
Jer. 14:19, there is no h. for us
Nah. 3:19, no h. of thy bruise
Mal. 4:2, with h. in his wings
Mat. 4:23, went about h. all
Lu. 9:11, that had need of h.
I Cor. 12:9, 28, 30, the gift of h.
Rev. 22:2, for the h. of the nations
See Jer. 30:13; Lu. 9:6; Acts 4:22; 10:38.

Health.
II Sam. 20:9, art thou in h., my brother?
Ps. 42:11; 43:5, the h. of my countenance
67:2, thy saving h.
Prov. 3:8, h. to thy navel
4:22, they are h. to all their flesh
16:24, h. to the bones
Is. 58:8, thy h. shall spring forth
Jer. 8:15, looked for a time of h.
22, why is not h. recovered?
III Jno. 2, mayest be in h.
See Gen. 43:28; Jer. 30:17; Acts 27:34.
of the body, Gen. 43:28; III Jno. 2.
spiritual, Ps. 42:11; Prov. 3:8; 12:18; Is. 58:8; Jer. 8:15; 30:17; 33:6.

Heap.
Dt. 32:23, h. mischiefs upon them
Job 16:4, I could h. up words
27:16, though he h. up silver
Ps. 39:6, he h. up riches
Prov. 25:22; Rom. 12:20, h. coals of fire
Ez. 24:10, h. on wood
Hab. 1:10, they shall h. dust
Mic. 3:12, Jerusalem shall become h.
II Tim. 4:3, h. to themselves teachers
Js. 5:3, ye have h. treasure for last
See Jud. 15:16; Neh. 4:2; Ecc. 2:26.

Hear.
Gen. 4:23, h. my voice; ye wives of Lamech
21:6, that all that h. will laugh with me
23:6, h. us, my lord: thou art a mighty
8, h. me, and intreat for me to Ephron
11, nay, my lord, h. me: the field give
13, I pray thee, h. me: I will give thee
37:6, h., I pray you, this dream which
42:21, besought us, and we would not h.
22, the child; and ye would not h.?
49:2, together, and h., ye sons of Jacob
Ex. 6:12, how then shall Pharaoh h. me
7:16, hitherto thou wouldest not h.
15:14, the people shall h., and be afraid
19:9, the people may h. when I speak
20:19, speak thou with us, and we will h.
22:23, unto me, I will surely h. their cry
27, he crieth unto me, that I will h.
32:18, the noise of them that sing do I h.
Lev. 5:1, sin and h. the voice of swearing
Num. 9:8, h. what the Lord will command
12:6, h. now my words: If there be a
14:13, then the Egyptians shall h. it
16:8, h., I pray you, ye sons of Levi
20:10, said unto them, H. now, ye rebels
23:18, rise up, Balak, and h.; hearken
30:4, and her father h. her vow, and
Dt. 1:16, h. the causes between your
17, ye shall h. the small as well as
17, bring it unto me, and I will h. it
43, and ye would not h., but rebelled
2:25, who shall h. report of thee, and
3:26, your sakes, and would not h. me
4:6, which shall h. all these statutes
10, and I will make them h. my words
28, which neither see, nor h., nor eat
33, did ever people h. the voice of God
36, of heaven he made thee to h. his
5:1, h., O Israel, the statutes and
25, if we h. the voice of the Lord our
27, and h. all that the Lord our God
27, thee; and we will h. it, and do it
6:3, h. therefore, O Israel, and observe
4, h., O Israel: The Lord our God is
9:1, h., O Israel: Thou art to pass over
12:28, Observe and h. all these words
13:11, all Israel shall h., and fear, and
12, shalt h. say in one of thy cities
17:13, all the people shall h., and fear
18:16, let me not h. again the voice
19:20, which remain shall h., and fear
20:3, h., O Israel, ye approach this day
21:21, and all Israel shall h., and fear
29:4, eyes to see, and ears to h., unto this
30:12, 13, that we may h. it, and do it?
17, turn away, so that thou wilt not h.
31:12, that they may h., and that they may
13, may h., and learn to fear the
32:1, and h., O earth, the words of
33:7, said, H., Lord, the voice of Judah
Josh. 3:9, hither, and h. the words of the Lord
6:5, ye h. the sound of the trumpet
7:9, inhabitants of the land shall h. of
Jud. 5:3, h., O ye kings; give ear, O ye
Jud. 5:16, to h. the bleatings of the flocks
7:11, and thou shalt h. what they
14:13, forth thy riddle, that we may h. it
I Sam. 2:23, I h. of your evil dealings by all
24, for it is no good report that I h.
8:18, the Lord will not h. you in
13:3, land, saying, Let the Hebrews h.
15:14, the lowing of the oxen which I h.?
16:2, can I go? if Saul hear it, he will kill me
22:7, h. now, ye Benjamites; will
12, said, H. now, thou son of Ahitub
25:24, h. the words of thine handmaid
26:19, let my lord the king h. the words
II Sam. 14:16, for the king will h., to deliver his
15:3, man deputed of the king to h. thee
10, as ye h. the sound of the trumpet
35, thing soever thou shalt h. out of the
36, unto me every thing that ye can h.
16:21, shall h. that thou art abhorred of
17:5, let us h. likewise what he saith
19:35, I h. any more the voice of singing
20:16, h., h.; say, I pray you, unto Joab
17, h. the words of thine handmaid
17, and he answered, I do h.
22:7, did h. my voice out of his temple
45, as soon as they h., they shall be
I Ks. 4:34, people to h. the wisdom of Solomon
8:30, and h. thou in heaven thy dwelling
32, then h. thou in heaven, and do
34, 36, h. thou in heaven, and forgive
39, then h. thou in heaven thy
42, for they shall h. of thy great name
43, h. thou in heaven thy dwelling
45, h. thou in heaven their prayer
49, then h. thou their prayer and
10:8, before thee, and that h. thy wisdom
24, sought to Solomon, to h. his wisdom
18:26, O Baal, h. us. But there was no
37, h. me, O Lord, h. me, that this
22:19, h. thou therefore the word of
II Ks. 7:1, said, H. ye the word of the Lord
6, Syrians to h. a noise of chariots
14:11, but Amaziah would not h.
17:14, they would not h., but hardened
18:12, would not h. them, nor do them
28, h. the word of the great king
19:4, thy God will h. all the words of
7, and he shall h. a rumour, and shall
16, Lord, bow down thine ear, and h.
16, and h. the words of Sennacherib
20:16, Hezekiah, H. the word of the Lord
I Chr. 14:15, thou shalt h. a sound of going
28:2, h. me, my brethren, and my
II Chr. 6:21, h. thou from thy dwelling place
23, then h. thou from heaven, and
25, then h. thou from the heavens
27, then h. thou from heaven, and
30, then h. thou from heaven thy
33, then h. thou from the heavens
35, then h. thou from the heavens
39, then h. thou from the heavens
7:14, then will I h. from heaven, and
9:7, before thee, and h. thy wisdom
23, Solomon, to h. his wisdom, that
13:4, h. me, thou Jeroboam, and all
15:2, h. ye me, Asa, and all Judah and
18:18, therefore h. the word of the Lord
20:9, then thou wilt h. and help
20, and said, H. me, O Judah, and ye
25:20, but Amaziah would not h.
28:11, now h. me therefore, and deliver
29:5, h. me, ye Levites, sanctify now
Neh. 1:6, that thou mayest h. the prayer of
4:4, h., O our God: for we are despised
20, ye h. the sound of the trumpet
8:2, that could h. with understanding
9:29, their neck, and would not h.

Hear—Continued.
Job 3:18, h. not the voice of the oppressor
5:27, h. it, and know thou it for thy good
13:6, h. now my reasoning, and hearken
17, h diligently my speech, and my
15:17, I will shew thee, h. me; and that
21:2, h. diligently my speech, and let
22:27, prayer unto him, and he shall h.
27:9, will God h. his cry when trouble
30:20, thee, and thou dost not h. me
31:35, oh that one would h. me!
33:1, Job, I pray thee, h. my speeches
34:2, h. my words, O ye wise men
16, thou hast understanding, h. this
35:13, God will not h. vanity, neither will
37:2, h. attentively the noise of his
42:4, h., I beseech thee, and I will speak
Ps. 4:1, h. me when I call, O God of my
1, mercy upon me, and h. my prayer
3, the Lord will h. when I call unto
5:3, voice shalt thou h. in the morning
10:17, thou wilt cause thine ear to h.
13:3, consider and h. me, O Lord my
17:1, h. the right, O Lord, attend
6, for thou wilt h. me, O God
6, ear unto me, and h. my speech
18:44, as soon as they h. of me, they
20:1, h. thee in the day of trouble
6, will h. him from his holy heaven
9, let the king h. us when we call
27:7, h., O Lord, when I cry with my
28:2, h. the voice of my supplications
30:10, h., O Lord, and have mercy upon
34:2, the humble shall h. thereof, and be
38:15, thou wilt h., O Lord my God
16, for I said, H. me, lest otherwise
39:12, h. my prayer, O Lord, and give
49:1, h. this, all ye people; give ear
50:7, h., O my people, and I will speak
51:8, make me to h. joy and gladness
54:2, h. my prayer, O God; give ear to
55:2, attend unto me, and h. me
17, aloud: and he shall h. my voice
19, God shall h., and afflict them, even
59:7, lips: for who, say they, doth h.?
60:5, with thy right hand, and h. me
61:1, h. my cry, O God; attend unto
64:1, h. my voice, O God, in my prayer
66:16, come and h., all ye that fear God
18, in my heart, the Lord will not h. me
69:13, the multitude of thy mercy h. me
16, h. me, O Lord; for thy
17, I am in trouble: h. me speedily
81:8, h., O my people, and I will testify
84:8, O Lord God of hosts, h. my prayer
85:8, h. what God the Lord will speak
86:1, down thine ear, O Lord, h. me
92:11, shall h. my desire of the wicked
94:9, planted the ear, shall he not h.?
95:7, to day if ye will h. his voice
102:1, h. my prayer, O Lord, and let my
20, to h. the groaning of the prisoner
115:6, they have ears, but they h. not
119:145, my whole heart; h. me, O Lord
149, h. my voice according unto thy
130:2, Lord, h. my voice: let thine ears
135:17, they have ears, but they h. not
138:4, they h. the words of thy mouth
140:6, h. the voice of my supplications
141:6, h. my words; for they are sweet
142:1, I. my prayer, O Lord, give ear to
7, I. me speedily, O Lord: my
8, cause me to h. thy lovingkindness
145:19, he also will h. their cry, and will
Prov. 1:5, wise man will h., and will increase
8, h. the instruction of thy father
Prov. 4:1, h., ye children, the instruction
10, h., O my son, and receive my
5:7, h. me now therefore, O ye
8:6, h.; for I will speak of excellent
33, h. instruction, and be wise, and
19:20, h. counsel, and receive instruction
27, cease, my son, to h. the instruction
22:17, ear, and h. the words of the wise
23:19, h. thou, my son, and be wise
Ecc. 5:1, be more ready to h., than to give
7:5, better to h. the rebuke of the
5, for a man to h. the song of fools
21, lest thou h. thy servant curse thee
12:13, us h. the conclusion of the whole
Song. 2:14, let me h. thy voice; for sweet is thy
8:13, to thy voice: cause me to h. it
Is. 1:2, h., O heavens, and give
10, h. the word of the Lord, ye rulers
15, make many prayers, I will not h.
6:9, h. ye indeed, but understand not
10, h. with their ears, and understand
7:13, said, H. ye now, O house of David
18:3, when he bloweth a trumpet, h. ye
28:12, refreshing: yet they would not h.
14, h. the word of the Lord, ye scornful
23, give ye ear, and h. my voice
23, voice; hearken, and h. my speech
29:18, and in that day shall the deaf h. the
30:9, children that will not h. the law of
19, when he shall h. it, he will answer
21, ears shall h. a word behind thee
32:3, ears of them that h. shall hearken
9, h. my voice, ye careless daughters
33:13, h., ye that are far off, what I have
34:1, come near, ye nations, to h.
1, the earth h., and all that is therein
36:13, h. ye the words of the great king
37:4, the Lord thy God will h. the words
7, and he shall h. a rumour, and
17, incline thine ear, O Lord, and h.
17, and h. all the words of Sennacherib
39:5, h. the word of the Lord of hosts
41:17, I the Lord will h. them, I the God
42:18, h., ye deaf; and look, ye blind
23, and h. for the time to come?
43:9, or let them h., and say, It is truth
44:1, yet now h., O Jacob my servant
47:8, therefore h. now this, thou that art
48:1, h. ye this, O house of Jacob, which
14, all ye, assemble yourselves, and h.
16, come ye near unto me, h. ye this
50:4, mine ear to h. as the learned
51:21, therefore h. now this, thou afflicted
55:3, h., and your soul shall live; and I
59:1, his ear heavy, that it cannot h.
2, face from you, that he will not h.
65:12, when I spake, ye did not h.
24, while they are yet speaking, I will h.
66:4, when I spake, they did not h.
5, h. the word of the Lord, ye that
Jer. 2:4, h. ye the word of the Lord, O house
4:21, and h. the sound of the trumpet?
5:21, h. now this, O foolish people
21, which have ears, and h. not
6:10, and give warning, that they may h.?
18, therefore h., ye nations, and know
19, h., O earth: behold, I will bring
7:2, h. the word of the Lord, all ye of
16, to me: for I will not h. thee
9:10, can men h. the voice of the cattle
20, h. the word of the Lord, O ye women
10:1, h. ye the word which the Lord
11:2, 6, h. ye the words of this covenant
10, which refused to h. my words
11, for I will not h. them in the time
Jer. 13:10, people, which refuse to h. my words
11, for a glory: but they would not h.
15, h. ye, and give ear; be not proud
17, but if ye will not h. it, my soul shall
14:12, they fast, I will not h. their
17:20, h. ye the word of the Lord, ye kings
23, neck stiff, that they might not h.
18:2, I will cause thee to h. my words
19:3, h. ye the word of the Lord, O kings
15, that they might not h. my words
20:16, let him h. the cry in the morning
21:11, say, H. ye the word of the Lord
22:2, h. the word of the Lord, O king of
5, but if ye will not h. these words
21, but thou saidst, I will not h.
29, O earth, earth, earth, h. the word
23:22, caused my people to h. my words
25:4, nor inclined your ear to h.
28:7, h. thou now this word that I speak
15, h. now, Hananiah; the Lord hath
29:19, but ye would not h., saith the Lord
20, h. ye therefore the word of the
31:10, h. the word of the Lord, O ye
33:9, which shall h. all the good that I do
34:4, yet h. the word of the Lord, O
36:3, Judah will h. all the evil which I
25, the roll: but he would not h. them
37:20, h. now, I pray thee, O my lord the
38:25, if the princes h. that I have talked
42:14, nor h. the sound of the trumpet
15, therefore h. the word of the Lord
44:24, h. the word of the Lord, all Judah
26, h. ye the word of the Lord, all
49:20, h. the counsel of the Lord, that the
50:45, h. ye the counsel of the Lord, that
Lam. 1:18, h., I pray you, all people, and
Ez. 2:5, 7, whether they will h., or whether
8, h. what I say unto thee; be not
3:10, thine heart, and h. with thine ears
11, whether they will h., or whether
17, therefore h. the word at my mouth
27, he that heareth, let him h.; and he
6:3, h. the word of the Lord God
8:18, a loud voice, yet will I not h. them
12:2, they have ears to h., and h. not
13:2, hearts, H. ye the word of the Lord
19, lying to my people that h. your lies?
16:35, O harlot, h. the word of the Lord
18:25, h. now, O house of Israel
20:47, h. the word of the Lord
24:26, to cause thee to h. it with thine
25:3, h. the word of the Lord God
33:7, thou shalt h. the word at my mouth
30, h. what is the word that cometh
31, and they h. thy words, but they will
32, for they h. thy words, but they
34:7, 9, ye shepherds, h. the word of the
36:1, ye mountains of Israel, h. the word
4, h. the word of the Lord God
15, neither will I cause men to h. in
37:4, O ye dry bones, h. the word of the
40:4, h. with thine ears, and set thine
44:5, h. with thine ears all that I say unto
Dan. 3:5, time ye h. the sound of the cornet
10, shall h. the sound of the cornet
15, time ye h. the sound of the cornet
5:23, which see not, nor h., nor know
9:17, h. the prayer of thy servant
18, O my God, incline thine ear, and h.
19, O Lord, h.; O Lord, forgive; O Lord
Hos. 2:21, to pass in that day, I will h., saith
21, the Lord, I will h. the heavens
Hos. 2:21, and they shall h. the earth
22, and the earth shall h. the corn
22, the oil; and they shall h. Jezreel
4:1, h. the word of the Lord, ye
5:1, h. ye this, O priests; and hearken
Joel 1:2, h. this, ye old men, and give ear
Amos 3:1, h. this word that the Lord hath
13, h. ye, and testify in the house of
4:1, h. this word, ye kine of Bashan
5:1, h. ye this word which I take up
23, I will not h. the melody of thy viols
7:16, h. thou the word of the Lord
8:4, h. this, O ye that swallow up
Mic. 1:2, h., all ye people; hearken, O earth
3:1, h., I pray you, O heads of Jacob
4, the Lord, but he will not h. them
9, h. this, I pray you, ye heads of
6:1, h. ye now what the Lord saith
1, and let the hills h. thy voice
2, h. ye, O mountains, the Lord's
9, h. ye the rod, and who hath
7:7, my salvation: my God will h.
Nah. 3:19, all that h. the bruit of thee shall
Hab. 1:2, shall I cry, and thou wilt not h.!
Zech. 1:4, but they did not h., nor hearken
3:8, h. now, O Joshua the high priest
7:7, should ye not h. the words which
11, their ears, that they should not h.
12, lest they should h. the law, and
13, as he cried, and they would not h.
13, so they cried, and I would not h.
8:9, be strong, ye that h. in these days
10:6, Lord their God, and will h. them
13:9, call on my name, and I will h. them
Mal. 2:2, if ye will not h., and if ye will not
Mat. 10:14, not receive you, nor h. your words
27, what ye h. in the ear, that preach
11:4, those things which ye do h. and see
5, lepers are cleansed, and the deaf h.
15, he that hath ears to h., let him h.
12:19, any man h. his voice in the streets
42, to h. the wisdom of Solomon
13:9, who hath ears to h., let him
9, ears to hear, let him h.
13, see not; and hearing they h. not
14, by hearing ye shall h., and shall not
15, their eyes, and h. with their ears
16, they see: and your ears, for they h.
17, and to h. those things which ye h.
18, h. ye therefore the parable of
43, who hath ears to h., let him
43, ears to hear, let him h.
15:10, said unto them, H., and understand
17:5, whom I am well pleased; h. ye him
18:15, if he shall hear thee, thou hast gained
16, if he will not h. thee, then take with
17, and if he shall neglect to h. them
17, but if he neglect to h. the church
21:33, h. another parable: There was a
24:6, ye shall h. of wars and rumours of
Mk. 4:9, he that hath ears to h., let him h.
12, they may h., and not understand
18, among thorns; such as h. the word
20, such as h. the word, and receive it
23, any man have ears to h., let him h.
24, take heed what ye h.: with what
24, you that h. shall more be given
33, unto them, as they were able to h. it
6:11, shall not receive you, nor h. you
7:16, any man have ears to h., let him h.
37, he maketh both the deaf to h.
8:18, see ye not? having ears, h. ye not?
9:7, this is my beloved Son: h. him
12:29, h., O Israel; the Lord our God is one
13:7, ye shall h. of wars and rumours of
Lu. 5:1, upon him to h. the word of God

Hear—Continued.
Lu. 5:15, multitudes came together to h.
6:17, came to h. him, and to be
27, I say unto you which h., Love your
7:22, lepers are cleansed, the deaf h., the
8:8, he that hath ears to h., let him h.
12, by the way side are they that h.
13, they h., receive the word with
18, take heed therefore how ye h.: for
21, which h. the word of God, and do it
9:9, is this, of whom I h. such things?
35, this is my beloved Son: h. him
10:24, to h. those things which ye h., and
11:28, blessed are they that h. the word of
31, to h. the wisdom of Solomon
14:35, he that hath ears to h., let him h.
15:1, publicans and sinners for to h. him
16:2, him, How is it that I h. this of thee?
29, and the prophets; let them h. them
31, they h. not Moses and the prophets
18:6, said, H. what the unjust judge saith
19:48, people were very attentive to h. him
21:9, ye shall h. of wars and commotions
38, to him in the temple, for to h. him
Jno. 5:25, the dead shall h. the voice of God
25, God: and they that h. shall live
28, are in the graves shall h. his voice
30, as I h., I judge; and my judgment is
6:60, this is an hard saying; who can h. it?
7:51, law judge any man, before it h. him
8:43, even because ye cannot h. my word
47, ye therefore h. them not, because ye
9:27, told you already, and ye did not h.
27, wherefore would ye h. it again?
10:3, and the sheep h. his voice
8, but the sheep did not h. them
16, and they shall h. my voice; and
20, a devil, and is mad; why h. ye him?
27, my sheep h. my voice, and I know
12:47, if any man h. my words, and believe
14:24, the word which ye h. is not mine
16:13, whatsoever he shall h., that shall he
Acts 2:8, h. we every man in our own tongue
11, we do h. them speak in our tongues
22, ye men of Israel, h. these words
33, forth this, which ye now see and h.
3:22, shall ye h. in all things whatsoever
23, which will not h. that prophet
7:37, like unto me; him shall ye h.
10:22, his house, and to h. words of
33, to h. all things that are commanded
13:7, and desired to h. the word of God
44, city together, to h. the word of God
15:7, should h. the word of the gospel
17:21, either to tell, or to h. some new thing
32, we will h. thee again of this matter
19:26, see and h., that not alone at Ephesus
21:22, for they will h. that thou art come
22:1, h. ye my defence which I
14, shouldest h. the voice of his mouth
23:35, I will h. thee, said he, when thine
24:4, wouldest h. us of thy clemency a
25:22, I would also h. the man myself
22, morrow, said he, thou shalt h. him
26:3, I beseech thee to h. me patiently
29, thou, but also all that h. me this day
28:22, to h. of thee what thou thinkest
26, hearing ye shall h., and shall not
27, their eyes, and h. with their ears
Acts 28:28, the Gentiles, and that they will h. it.
Rom. 10:14, shall they h. without a preacher?
11:8, see, and ears that they should not h.
I Cor. 11:18, I h. that there be divisions among
14:21, yet for all that will they not h. me
Gal. 4:21, under the law, do ye not h. the law?
Phil. 1:27, be absent, I may h. of your affairs
30, saw in me, and now h. to be in me
II Thess. 3:11, h. that there are some which walk
I Tim. 4:16, save thyself, and them that h. thee
II Tim. 4:17, and that all the Gentiles might h.
Heb. 3:7, 15, to day if ye will h. his voice
4:7, said, To day if ye will h. his voice
Js. 1:19, let every man be swift to h., slow to
I Jno. 5:15, that he h. us, whatsoever we ask
III Jno. 4, no greater joy than to h. that my
Rev. 1:3, that h. the words of this prophecy
2:7, 11, 17, 29, that hath an ear, let him h.
3:6, 13, he that hath an ear, let him h.
20, if any man h. my voice, and open
22, he that hath an ear, let him h.
9:20, neither can see, nor h., nor walk
13:9, if any man have an ear, let him h.

Heard.
Gen. 3:8, and they h. the voice of the Lord
10, I h. thy voice in the garden, and I
14:14, Abraham h. that his brother was
16:11, the Lord hath h. thy affliction
17:20, and as for Ishmael, I have h. thee
18:10, Sarah h. it in the tent door, which
21:17, and God h. the voice of the lad
17, God hath h. the voice of the lad
26, thou tell me, neither yet h. I of it
24:30, when he h. the words of Rebekah
52, Abraham's servant h. their words
27:5, Rebekah h. when Isaac spake
6, I h. thy father speak unto Esau thy
34, and when Esau h. the words of
29:13, when Laban h. the tidings of Jacob
33, the Lord hath h. that I was hated
30:6, and hath also h. my voice, and hath
31:1, he h. the words of Laban's sons
34:5, and Jacob h. that he had defiled
7, came out of the field when they h. it
35:22, father's concubine: and Israel h. it
37:17, I h. them say, Let us go to Dothan
21, and Reuben h. it, and he delivered
39:15, when he h. that I lifted up my voice
19, his master h. the words of his wife
41:15, have h. say of thee, that thou canst
42:2, have h. that there is corn in Egypt
43:25, they h. that they should eat bread
45:2, and the house of Pharaoh h.
16, fame thereof was h. in Pharaoh's
Ex. 2:15, now when Pharaoh h. this thing, he
24, and God h. their groaning, and
3:7, have h. their cry by reason of their
4:31, they h. that the Lord had visited
6:5, I have also h. the groaning of
16:9, for he hath h. your murmurings
12, I have h. the murmurings of the
18:1, Midian, Moses' father in law, h. of all
23:13, neither let it be h. out of thy mouth
28:35, be h. when he goeth into the holy
32:17, Joshua h. the noise of the people
33:4, the people h. these evil tidings
Lev. 10: 20, when Moses h. that, he was content
24:14, let all that h. him lay their hands
Num. 7:89, then he h. the voice of one speaking
11:1, and the Lord h. it; and his anger
10, then Moses h. the people weep
12:2, also by us? And the Lord h. it
14:14, have h. . . . that thou, Lord, art seen face to face
15, the nations which have h. the fame
27, I have h. the murmurings of the
16:4, Moses h. it, he fell upon his face
20:16, he h. our voice, and sent an angel
21:1, h. tell that Israel came by the way
22:36, Balak h. that Balaam was come
24:4, which h. the words of God, which
16, which h. the words of God, and
30:7, husband h. it, and held his peace
7, at her in the day that he h. it
8, the day that he h. it; then he shall
11, husband h. it, and held his peace
12, them void on the day he h. them
14, at her in the day that he h. them
15, void after that he hath h. them
33:40, h. of the coming of the children of
Dt. 1:34, the Lord h. the voice of your words
4:12, ye h. the voice of the words, but saw
12, no similitude; only ye h. a voice
32, thing is, or hath been h. like it?
33, of the fire, as thou hast h., and live?
5:23, ye h. the voice out of the midst
24, have heard his voice out of the midst
26, hath h. the voice of the living God
28, the Lord h. the voice of your words
28, I have h. the voice of the words
9:2, and of whom thou hast h. say
17:4, be told thee, and thou hast h. of it
26:7, the Lord h. our voice, and looked
Josh. 2:10, we have h. how the Lord dried up
11, as soon as we had h. these things
5:1, h. that the Lord had dried up
6:20, people h. the sound of the trumpet
9:1, Hivite, and the Jebusite, h. thereof
3, when the inhabitants of Gibeon h.
9, for we have h. the fame of him
16, h. that they were their neighbours
10:1, had h. how Joshua had taken Ai
11:1, when Jabin king of Hazor had h.
22:11, and the children of Israel h. say
12, when the children of Israel h. of it
30, h. the words that the children of
24:27, it hath h. all the words of the Lord
Jud. 7:15, Gideon h. the telling of the dream
9:30, ruler of the city h. the words of Gaal
46, the men of the tower of Shechem h.
18:25, let not thy voice be h. among us
20:3, now the children of Benjamin h.,
Ruth 1:6, she had h. in the country of Moab
I Sam. 1:13, lips moved, but her voice was not h.
2:22, and h. all that his sons did unto all
4:6, Philistines h. the noise of the shout
14, when Eli h. the noise of the crying
19, h. the tidings that the ark of God
7:7, when the Philistines h. that the
7, when the children of Israel h. it
9, for Israel; and the Lord h. him
8:21, and Samuel h. all the words of the
11:6, upon Saul when he h. those tidings
13:3, in Geba, and the Philistines h. of it
4, Israel h. say that Saul had smitten
14:22, they h. that the Philistines fled
27, Jonathan h. not when his father
I Sam. 17:11, Saul and all Israel h. those words
23, the same words: and David h. them
28, and Eliab his eldest brother h.
31, and when the words were h.
22:1, all his father's house h. it
6, Saul h. that David was discovered
23:10, hath certainly h. that Saul seeketh
11, come down, as thy servant hath h.?
25, and when Saul h. that, he pursued
25:4, and David h. in the wilderness
7, I have heard that thou hast shearers
39, David h. that Nabal was dead
31:11, inhabitants of Jabesh-gilead h. of
II Sam. 3:28, afterward when David h. it, he
4:1, Saul's son h. that Abner was dead
5:17, Philistines h. that they had anointed
17, and David h. of it, and went down
7:22, to all that we have h. with our ears
8:9, Toi king of Hamath h. that David
10:7, when David h. of it, he sent Joab
11:26, the wife of Uriah h. that Uriah
13:21, but when king David h. of all these
18:5, the people h. when the king gave
19:2, the people h. say that day how the king
I Ks. 1:11, hast thou not h. that Adonijah
41, h. it as they had made an end of
41, Joab h. the sound of the trumpet
45, this is the noise that ye have h.
2:42, the word that I have h. is good
3:28, and all Israel h. of the judgment
4:34, earth, which had h. of his wisdom
5:1, he had h. that they had anointed
7, Hiram h. the words of Solomon
6:7, nor any tool of iron h. in the house
9:3, I have h. thy prayer and thy
10:1, the queen of Sheba h. of the fame
6, report that I h. in mine own land
7, exceedeth the fame which I h.
11:21, when Hadad h. in Egypt that David
12:2, Jeroboam the son of Nebat, . . . h. of it
20, when all Israel h. that Jeroboam
13:4, when king Jeroboam h. the saying
26, him back from the way h. thereof
14:6, Abijah h. the sound of her feet
15:21, when Baasha h. thereof
16:16, people that were encamped h.
17:22, the Lord h. the voice of Elijah
19:13, when Elijah h. it, that he wrapped
20:12, when Ben-hadad h. this message
31, we have h. that the kings of the
21:15, Jezebel h. that Naboth was stoned
16, when Ahab h. that Naboth was dead
27, to pass, when Ahab h. those words
II Ks. 3:21, Moabites h. that the kings were
5:8, when Elisha the man of God had h.
6:30, the king h. the words of the woman
9:30, come to Jezreel, Jezebel h. of it
11:13, Athaliah h. the noise of the guard
19:1, to pass, when king Hezekiah h. it
4, which the Lord thy God hath h.
6, of the words which thou hast h.
8, for he had h. that he was departed
9, and when he h. say of Tirhakah
11, hast h. what the kings of Assyria
20, king of Assyria I have h.
25, hast thou not h. long ago how I
20:5, h. thy prayer, I have seen thy tears
12, had h. that Hezekiah had been sick
22:11, king had h. the words of the book
18, the words which thou hast h.
19, I also have h. thee, saith the Lord
25:23, h. that the king of Babylon
I Chr. 10:11, when all Jabesh-gilead h. all that

Heard—Continued.
I Chr. 14:8, h. that David was anointed king
8, David h. of it, and went out against
17:20, to all that we have h. with our ears
18:9, Tou king of Hamath h. how David
19:8, when David h. of it, he sent Joab
II Chr. 5:13, make one sound to be h. in praising
7:12, have h. thy prayer, and have chosen
9:1, the queen of Sheba h. of the
5, report which I h. in mine own land
6, thou exceedest the fame that I h.
10:2, Jeroboam the son of Nebat,... h. it
15:8, and when Asa h. these words
16:5, when Baasha h. it, that he left off
20:29, they had h. that the Lord fought
23:12, Athaliah h. the noise of the people
30:27, and their voice was h., and their
33:13, and h. his supplication, and brought
34:19, king had h. the words of the law
26, the words which thou hast h.
27, I have even h. thee also, saith
Ezra 3:13, shout, and the noise was h. afar off
4:1, of Judah and Benjamin h. that
9:3, and when I h. this thing, I rent my
Neh. 1:4, when I h. these words, that I sat
2:10, Ammonite, h. of it, it grieved
19, Arabian, h. it, they laughed us to
4:1, when Sanballat h. that we builded
7, h. that the walls of Jerusalem were
15, our enemies h. that it was known
5:6, I was very angry when I h. their cry
6:1, h. that I had builded the wall
16, when all our enemies h. thereof
8:9, when they h. the words of the law
12:43, joy of Jerusalem was h. even afar off
13:3, when they had h. the law, that they
Esth. 1:18, have h. of the deed of the queen
2:8, commandment and . . . decree was h.
Job 2:11, when Job's three friends h. of all
4:16, there was silence, and I h. a voice
13:1, mine ear hath h. and understood it
15:8, hast thou h. the secret of God?
16:2, I have h. many such things
19:7, I cry out of wrong, but I am not h.
20:3, have h. the check of my reproach
26:14, how little a portion is h. of him?
28:22, we have h. the fame thereof with
29:11, when the ear h. me, then it blessed
33:8, and I have h. the voice of thy words
37:4, not stay them when his voice is h.
42:5, I have h. of thee by the hearing of
Ps. 3:4, and he h. me out of his holy hill
6:8, hath h. the voice of my weeping
9, the Lord hath h. my supplication
10:17, hast h. the desire of the humble
18:6, he h. my voice out of his temple
19:3, language, where their voice is not h.
22:21, thou hast h. me from the horns of
24, when he cried unto him, he h.
28:6, h. the voice of my supplications
31:13, for I have h. the slander of many
34:4, I sought the Lord, and he h. me
6, poor man cried, and the Lord h
38:13, but I, as a deaf man, h. not
40:1, he inclined unto me, and h. my cry
44:1, we have h. with our ears, O God
48:8, as we have h., so have we seen in
61:5, for thou, O God, hast h. my vows
62:11, twice have I h. this; that power
Ps. 66:8, make the voice of his praise to be h.
19, but verily God hath h. me; he hath
76:8, didst cause judgment to be h. from
78:3, which we have h. and known
21, the Lord h. this, and was wroth
59, when God h. this, he was wroth
81:5, h. a language that I understood not
97:8, Zion h., and was glad; and the
106:44, their affliction, when he h. their cry
116:1, because he hath h. my voice
118:21, h. me, and...become my salvation
120:1, cried unto the Lord, and he h. me
132:6, lo, we h. of it at Ephratah
Prov. 21:13, cry himself, but shall not be h.
Ecc. 9:16, despised, and his words are not h.
17, words of wise men are h. in quiet
Song 2:12, voice of the turtle is h. in our land
Is. 6:8, also I h. the voice of the Lord
10:30, cause it to be h. unto Laish
15:4, voice shall be h. even unto Jahaz
16:6, we have h. of the pride of Moab
21:10, that which I have h. of the Lord of
24:16, part of the earth have we h. songs
28:22, for I have h. from the Lord of hosts
30:30, cause his glorious voice to be h.
37:1, to pass, when king Hezekiah h. it
4, which the Lord thy God hath h.
6, afraid of the words that thou hast h.
8, he had h. that he was departed
9, and he h. say concerning Tirhakah
9, when he h. it, he sent messengers
11, hast h. what the kings of Assyria
26, hast thou not h. long ago, how I
38:5, I have h. thy prayer, I have seen
39:1, for he had h. that he had been sick
40:21, have ye not known? have ye not h.?
28, hast thou not h., that the everlasting
42:2, cause his voice to be h. in the street
48:6, thou hast h., see all this; and will
49:8, in an acceptable time have I h.
52:15, had not h, shall they consider
58:4, to make your voice to be h. on high
60:18, violence shall no more be h. in thy
64:4, men have not h., nor perceived
65:19, voice of weeping shall be no more h.
66:8, who hath h. such a thing? who
19, isles...that have not h. my fame
Jer. 3:21, voice was h. upon the high places
4:19, thou hast h., O my soul, the sound
31, for I have h. a voice as of a woman
6:7, violence and spoil is h. in her
24, we have h. the fame thereof
7:13, early and speaking, but ye h. not
8:6, I hearkened and h., but they spake
16, the snorting of his horses was h.
9:19, a voice of wailing is h. out of Zion
18:13, heathen, who hath h. such things
22, let a cry be h. from their houses
20:1, h. that Jeremiah prophesied these
10, for I h. the defaming of many
23:18, hath perceived and h. his word?
18, hath marked his word, and h. it?
25, I have h. what the prophets said
25:8, because ye have not h. my words
36, principal of the flock, shall be h.
26:7, the prophets and all the people h.
10, when the princes of Judah h. these
11, city, as ye have h. with your ears
12, all the words that he have h.
21, and all the princes, h. his words
21, but when Urijah h. it, he was afraid
30:5, we have h. a voice of trembling
Jer. 31:15, voice was h. in Ramah, lamentation
18, have surely h. Ephraim bemoaning
33:10, again there shall be h. in this place
34:10, h. that every one should let
35:17, unto them, but they have not h.
36:11, had h. out of the book all the words
13, them all the words that he had h.
16, pass, when they had h. all the words
24, his servants that h. all these words
37:5, that besieged Jerusalem h. tidings
38:1, h. the words that Jeremiah had
7, h. that they had put Jeremiah in
40:7, h. that the king of Babylon had
11, h. that the king of Babylon had left
41:11, h. of all the evil that Ishmael
42:4, said unto them, I have h. you
46:12, the nations have h. of thy shame
48:4, little ones have caused a cry to be h.
5, enemies have h. a cry of destruction
29, we have h. the pride of Moab
49:2, will cause an alarm of war to be h.
14, I have h. a rumour from the Lord
21, noise thereof was h. in the Red sea
23, for they have h. evil tidings
50:43, king of Babylon hath h. the report
46, and the cry is h. among the nations
51:46, rumour that shall be h. in the land
51, because we have h. reproach
Lam. 1:21, they have h. that I sigh: there is
21, mine enemies have h. of my trouble
3:56, thou hast h. my voice; hide not
61, thou hast h. their reproach, O Lord
Ez. 1:24, went, I h. the noise of their wings
28, and I h. a voice of one that spake
2:2, that I h. him that spake unto
3:12, I h. behind me a voice of a great
13, I h. also the voice of the wings
10:5, the cherubim's wings was h.
19:4, the nations also h. of him; he was
9, no more be h. upon the mountains
26:13, of thy harps shall be no more h.
27:30, and shall cause their voice to be h.
33:5, he h. the sound of the trumpet
35:12, I have h. all thy blasphemies which
13, words against me: I have h. them
43:6, and I h. him speaking unto me out
Dan. 3:7, people h. the sound of the cornet
5:14, have even h. of thee, that the spirit
16, I have h. of thee, that thou canst
6:14, the king, when he h. these words
8:13, then I h. one saint speaking
16, and I h. a man's voice between
10:9, yet h. I the voice of his words
9, and when I heard the voice of his words
12, thy words were h., and I am come
12:7, and I h. the man clothed in linen
8, and I h., but I understood not
Hos. 7:12, them, and their congregation hath h.
14:8, I have h. him, and observed him
Ob. 1, we have h. a rumour from the
Jon. 2:2, unto the Lord, and he h. me
Mic. 5:15, heathen, such as they have not h.
Nah. 2:13, thy messengers shall no more be h.
Hab. 3:2, O Lord, I have h. thy speech
16, when I h., my belly trembled; my
Zeph. 2:8, I have h. the reproach of Moab
Zech. 8:23, for we have h. that God is with you
Mal. 3:16, and the Lord hearkened, and h. it
Mat. 2:3, when Herod the king had h. these
Mat. 2:9, when they had h. the king, they
18, in Rama was there a voice h.
2:22, when he h. that Archelaus did
4:12, Jesus had h. that John was cast into
5:21, 27, ye have h. that it was said
33, ye have h. that it hath been said
38, 43, ye have h. that it hath been said
6:7, shall be h. for their much speaking
8:10, when Jesus h. it, he marvelled
9:12, but when Jesus h. that, he said unto
11:2, when John had h. in the prison the
12:24, when the Pharisees h. it, they said
13:17, which ye hear, and have not h. them
14:1, Herod the tetrach h. of the fame of
13, when Jesus h. of it, he departed
13, people had h. thereof, they followed
15:12, offended, after they h. this saying?
17:6, when the disciples h. it, they fell on
19:22, when the young man h. that saying
25, when his disciples h. it, they were
20:24, when the ten h. it, they were moved
30, when they h. that Jesus passed by
21:45, chief priests and Pharisees had h.
22:7, the king h. thereof, he was wroth
22, had h. these words, they marvelled
33, when the multitude h. this, they were
34, had h. that he had put the Sadducees
26:65, now ye have h. his blasphemy
27:47, they h. that, said, This man calleth
Mk. 2:17, when Jesus h. it, he saith unto them
3:8, when they had h. what great things
21, when his friends h. of it, they went
4:15, when they have h., Satan cometh
16, who, when they have heard the word
5:27, when she had h. of Jesus, came
36, as soon as Jesus h. the word that
6:14, king Herod h. of him; for his name
16, Herod h. thereof, he said, It is John
20, when he h. him, he did many things
20, did many things, and h. him gladly
29, when his disciples h. of it, they came
55, that were sick, where they h. he was
7:25, had an unclean spirit, h. of him
10:41, when the ten h. it, they began to be
47, when he h. that it was Jesus of
11:14, for ever. And his disciples h. it
18, the scribes and chief priests h. it
12:28, having h. them reasoning together
37, the common people h. him gladly
14:11, and when they h. it, they were glad
58, we h. him say, I will destroy this
64, ye have h. the blasphemy: what
15:35, h. it, said, Behold, he calleth Elias
16:11, when they had h. that he was alive
Lu. 1:13, for thy prayer is h.; and thy wife
41, when Elisabeth h. the salutation
58, cousins h. how the Lord had shewed
66, h. them laid them up in their hearts
2:18, all they that h. it, wondered at those
20, things that they had h. and seen
47, all that h. him were astonished at his
4:23, we have h. done in Capernaum, do
28, when they h. these things, were filled
7:3, when he h. of Jesus, he sent
9, Jesus h. these things, he marvelled
22, what things ye have seen and h.
29, all the people that h. him, and
8:14, which, when they have h., go forth

Heard—Continued.
Lu. 8:15, having h. the word, keep it, and bring
50, when Jesus h. it, he answered him
9:7, Herod the tetrarch h. of all that was
10:24, which ye hear, and have not h. them
39, sat at Jesus' feet, and h. his word
12:3, in darkness shall be h. in the light
14:15, sat at meat with him h. these things
15:25, house, he h. musick and dancing
16:14, were covetous, h. all these things
18:22, when Jesus h. these things, he said
23, he h. this, he was very sorrowful
26, h. it said, Who then can be saved
19:11, as they h. these things, he added
20:16, they h. it, they said, God forbid
22:71, ourselves have h. of his own mouth
23:6, when Pilate h. of Galilee, he asked
8, he had h. many things of him
Jno. 1:37, the two disciples h. him speak, and
40, one of the two which h. John speak
3:32, hath seen and h., that he testifieth
4:1, Pharisees had h. that Jesus made
42, for we have h. him ourselves
47, when he h. that Jesus was come out
5:37, ye have neither h. his voice at any
6:45, every man therefore that hath h.
60, disciples, when they had h. this, said
7:32, the Pharisees h. that the people
40, when they h. this saying, said
8:6, the ground, as though he h. them not
9, they which h. it, being convicted
26, those things which I have h. of him
40, the truth, which I have h. of God
9:23, world began was it not h. that any
35, Jesus h. that they had cast him out
40, Pharisees which were with him h.
11:4, Jesus h. that, he said, This sickness
6, had h. therefore that he was sick
20, soon as she h. that Jesus was coming
29, as soon as she h. that, she arose
41, I thank thee that thou hast h. me
12:12, when they h. that Jesus was coming
18, h. that he had done this miracle
29, and h. it, said that it thundered
34, have h. out of the law that Christ
14:28, ye have h. how I said unto you, I go
15:15, things that I have h. of my Father
18:21, ask them which h. me, what I have
19:8, when Pilate h. that saying, he was
13, Pilate h. that saying, he brought
21:7, Simon Peter h. that it was the Lord
Acts 1:4, which, saith he, ye have h. of me
2:6, every man h. them speak in his own
37, when they h. this, they were pricked
4:4, of them which h. the word believed
20, things which we have seen and h.
24, they h. that, they lifted up their voice
5:5, fear came on all them that h. these
11, upon as many as h. these things
21, when they h. that, they entered into
24, priests h. these things, they doubted
33, when they h. that, they were cut to
6:11, we have h. him speak blasphemous
14, have h. him say, that this Jesus
7:12, when Jacob h. that there was corn in
34, have h. their groaning, and am come
54, they h. these things, they were cut
Acts 8:14, at Jerusalem h. that Samaria had
30, and h. him read the prophet Esaias
9:4, he fell to the earth, and h. a voice
13, I have h. by many of this man, how
21, all that h. him were amazed
38, the disciples had h. that Peter
10:31, said, Cornelius, thy prayer is h.
44, fell on all them which h. the word
46, they h. them speak with tongues
11:1, in Judæa h. that the Gentiles had
7, I h. a voice saying unto me, Arise
18, when they h. these things, they held
13:48, the Gentiles h. this, they were glad
14:9, the same h. Paul speak: who
14, Barnabas and Paul, h. of, they rent
15:24, forasmuch as we have h., that
16:14, which worshipped God, h. us: whose
25, God: and the prisoners h. them
38, when they h. that they were Romans
17:8, of the city, when they h. these things
32, when they h. of the resurrection of
18:26, when Aquila and Priscilla had h.
19:2, we have not so much as h. whether
5, they h. this, they were baptized
10, dwelt in Asia h. the word of the Lord
28, h. these sayings, they were full
21:12, when we h. these things, both we
20, when they h. it, they glorified
22:2, they h. that he spake in the Hebrew
7, h. a voice saying unto me, Saul, Saul
9, h. not the voice of him that spake
15, men of what thou hast seen and h.
26, when the centurion h. that, he went
23:16, Paul's sister's son h. of their lying
24:22, when Felix h. these things, having
24, sent for Paul, and h. him concerning
26:14, I h. a voice speaking unto me
28:15, brethren h. of us, they came to meet
Rom. 10:14, in him of whom they have not h.?
18, I say, Have they not h.? Yes verily
15:21, that have not h. shall understand
I Cor. 2:9, eye hath not seen, nor ear h.
II Cor. 6:2, I have h. thee in a time accepted
12:4, into paradise, and h. unspeakable
Gal. 1:13, ye have h. of my conversation in
23, h. only, That he which persecuted
Eph. 1:13, after that ye h. the word of truth
15, after I h. of your faith in the Lord
3:2, if ye have h. of the dispensation of
4:21, if so be that ye have h. him
Phil. 2:26, that ye had h. that he had been sick
4:9, both learned, and received, and h.
Col. 1:4, since we h. of your faith in Christ
5, whereof ye h. before in the word
6, since the day ye h. of it, and knew
9, since the day we h. it, do not cease
23, the gospel, which ye have h.
I Thess. 2:13, the word of God which ye h. of us
II Tim. 1:13, words, which thou hast h. of me
2:2, the things that thou hast h. of me
Heb. 2:1, heed to the things which we have h.
3, confirmed unto us by them that h.
3:16, when they had h., did provoke
4:2, mixed with faith in them that h. it
5:7, and was h. in that he feared
12:19, which voice they that h. intreated
Js. 5:11, ye have h. of the patience of Job
II Pet. 1:18, voice which came from heaven we h.
I Jno. 1:1, which we have h., which we have seen
I Jno. 1:3, we have seen and h. declare we
5, message which we have h. of him
2:7, the word which ye h. heard
18, have h. that antichrist shall come
24, which ye have h. from the beginning
24, which ye have h. from the beginning
3:11, that ye h. from the beginning
4:3, ye have h. that it should come
II Jno. 6, as ye have h. from the beginning
Rev. 1:10, h. behind me a great voice, as of a
3:3, how hast thou received and h.
4:1, first voice which I h. was as it were
5:11, I h. the voice of many angels round
13, and all that are in them, h. I saying
6:1, I h., as it were, the noise of thunder
3, I h. the second beast say, Come
5, I h. the third beast say, Come
6, I h. a voice in the midst of the four
7, I h. the voice of the fourth beast
7:4, I h. the number of them which were
8:13, I beheld, and h. an angel flying
9:13, I h. a voice from the four horns of
16, and I h. the number of them
10:4, I h. a voice from heaven saying unto
8, the voice which I h. from heaven
11:12, they h. a great voice from heaven
12:10, I h. a loud voice saying in heaven
14:2, I h. a voice from heaven, as the voice
2, I h. the voice of harpers harping
13, I h. a voice from heaven saying
16:1, I h. a great voice out of the temple
5, I h. the angel of the waters say
7, I h. another out of the altar say
18:4, I h. another voice from heaven
22, trumpeters, shall be h. no more at all
22, millstone shall be h. no more at
23, the bride shall be h. no more at
19:1, I h. a great voice of much people
6, I h., as it were, the voice of a great
21:3, I h. a great voice out of heaven
22:8, I John saw these things, and h.
8, and when I had h. and seen
Heardest.
Dt. 1:36, thou h. his words out of the midst
Josh. 14:12, thou h. in that day how the Anakims
II Ks. 22:19, h. what I spake against this place
II Chr. 34:27, thou h. his words against this place
Neh. 9:9, and h. their cry by the Red sea
27, 28, thee, thou h. them from heaven
Ps. 31:22, thou h. the voice of my supplications
119:26, declared my ways, and thou h. me
Is. 48:7, the day when thou h. them not
8, yea, thou h. not; yea, thou knowest
Jno. 2:2, hell cried I, and thou h. my voice
Hearer.
Js. 1:23, if any be a h. of the word, and not
25, he being not a forgetful h., but
Hearers.
Rom. 2:13, for not the h. of the law are just
Eph. 4:29, may minister grace unto the h.
II Tim. 2:14, but to the subverting of the h.
Js. 1:22, doers of the word, and not h. only
Hearest.
Ruth 2:8, Boaz unto Ruth, H. thou not, my
I Sam. 24:9, wherefore h. thou men's words
II Sam. 5:24, when thou h. the sound of a going
II Ks. 8:30, and when thou h., forgive
II Chr. 6:21, and when thou h., forgive
Ps. 22:2, in the daytime, but thou h. not
65:2, O thou that h. prayer, unto thee
Mat. 21:16, unto him, H. thou what these say?
27:13, h. thou not how many things they
Jno. 3:8, and thou h. the sound thereof, but
Jno. 11:42, I knew that thou h. me always
Heareth.
Ex. 16:7, for that he h. your murmurings
8, that the Lord h. your murmurings
Num. 30:5, disallow her in the day that he h.
Dt. 29:19, when he h. the words of this curse
I Sam. 3:9, speak, Lord; for thy servant h.
10, answered, Speak; for thy servant h.
11, of every one that h. it shall tingle
II Sam. 17:9, first, that whosoever h. it will say
II Ks. 21:12, that whosoever h. of it, both his ears
Job 34:28, and he h. the cry of the afflicted
Ps. 34:17, and the Lord h. and delivereth
38:14, I was as a man that h. not
69:33, for the Lord h. the poor, and
Prov. 8:34, blessed is the man that h. me
13:1, wise son h. his father's instruction
1, but a scorner h. not rebuke
8, riches; but the poor h. not rebuke
15:29, he h. the prayer of the righteous
31, the ear that h. the reproof of life
32, h. reproof getteth understanding
18:13, answereth a matter before he h. it
21:28, man that h. speaketh constantly
25:10, lest he that h. it put thee to shame
29:24, he h. cursing, and bewrayeth it not
Isa. 41:26, there is none that h. your words
42:20, opening the ears, but he h. not
Jer. 19:3, whosoever h., his ears shall tingle
Ez. 3:27, he that h., let him hear; and he
33:4, then whosoever h. the sound of
Mat. 7:24, whosoever h. these sayings of mine
26, every one that h. these sayings of
13:19, any one h. the word of the kingdom
20, the same is he that h. the word
13:22, the thorns is he that h. the word
23, good ground is he that h. the word
Lu. 6:47, cometh to me, and h. my sayings
49, he that h., and doeth not, is like
10:16, he that h. you h. me; and he that
Jno. 3:29, bridegroom, which standeth and h.
5:24, he that h. my word, and believeth
8:47, he that is of God h. God's words
9:31, we know that God h. not sinners
31, of God, and doeth his will, him he h.
18:37, one that is of the truth h. my voice
II Cor. 12:6, seeth me to be, or that he h. of me.
I Jno. 4:5, of the world, and the world h. them
6, he that knoweth God h. us; he that
6, he that is not of God h. not us
5:14, thing according to his will, he h. us
Rev. 22:17, and let him that h. say, Come
18, that h. the words of the prophecy of
Hearing.
Dt. 31:11, this law before all Israel in their h.
II Sam. 18:12, for in our h. the king charged thee
II Ks. 4:31, there was neither voice, nor h.
Job 33:8, surely thou hast spoken in mine h.
42:5, heard of thee by the h. of the ear
Prov. 20:12, the h. ear, and the seeing eye
28:9, turneth away his ear from h. the law
Ecc. 1:8, seeing, nor the ear filled with h.
Is. 11:3, reprove after the h. of his ears
21:3, I was bowed down at the h. of it
33:15, stoppeth his ears from h. of blood
Ez. 9:5, to the others he said in mine h.
10:13, it was cried unto them in my h.

Hearing -Continued.
Amos 8:11, but of h. the words of the Lord
Mat. 13:13, seeing see not; and h. they hear not
14 by h. ye shall hear, and shall not
15, and their ears are dull of h.
Mk. 6:2, and many h. him were astonished
Lu. 2:46, both h. them, and asking them
8:10, and h. they might not understand
18:36, h. the multitude pass by, he asked
Acts 5:5, Ananias h. these words fell down
8:6, Philip spake, h. and seeing the
9:7, h. a voice, but seeing no man
18:8, many of the Corinthians h. believed
25:21, reserved unto the h. of Augustus
23, and was entered into the place of h.
28:26, h. ye shall hear, and shall not
27, and their ears are dull of h.
Rom. 10:17, so then faith cometh by h.
17, and h. by the word of God
I Cor. 12:17, body were an eye, where were the h.?
17, whole were h., where the smelling?
Gal 3:2, 5, of the law, or by the h. of faith
Phil. 5, h. of thy love and faith, which thou
Heb 5:11, to be uttered, seeing ye are dull of h.
II Pet. 2:8, them, in seeing and h., vexed his

Hearken.
Gen. 4:23, wives of Lamech, h. unto speech
21:12, said unto thee, h. unto her voice
23:15, my Lord, h. unto me: the land is
34:17, not h. unto us, to be circumcised
49:2, and h. unto Israel your father
Ex. 3:18, and they shall h. to thy voice
4:1, they will not believe me, nor h. unto
8, neither h. to the voice of the first
9, two signs, neither h. unto thy voice
6:30, and how shall Pharaoh h. unto me?
7:4, but Pharaoh shall not h. unto you
22, neither did he h. unto them; as
11:9, Pharaoh shall not h. unto you
15:26, if thou wilt diligently h. to the voice
18:19, h. now unto my voice, I will give
Lev. 26:14, but if ye will not h. unto me
18, ye will not yet for all this h. unto
21, will not h. unto me; I will bring
27, if ye will not for all this h. unto me
Num. 23:18, h. unto me, thou son of Zippor
Dt. 1:45, Lord would not h. to your voice
4:1, now therefore h., O Israel, unto the
7:12, if ye h. to these judgments, and
11:13, if ye shall h. diligently unto my
13:3, thou shalt not h. unto the words
8, consent unto him nor h. unto him
18, shalt h. to the voice of the Lord
15:5, if thou carefully h. unto the voice
17:12, h. unto the priest that standeth
18:15, like unto me; unto him ye shall h.
19, whosoever will not h. unto my words
21:18, chastened him, will not h. unto
23:5, thy God would not h. unto Balaam
26:17, judgments, and to h. unto his voice
27:9, take heed, and h., O Israel; this day
28:1, shalt h. diligently unto the voice of
2, if thou shalt h. unto the voice of
13, thou h. unto the commandments
15, if thou wilt not h. unto the voice of
30:10, if thou shalt h. unto the voice of
Josh. 1:17, in all things, so will we h. unto thee
18, will not h. unto thy words in all that
24:10, but I would not h. unto Balaam
Jud. 2:17, would not h. unto their judges
3:4, would h. unto the commandments
9:7, h. unto me, ye men of Shechem
7, Shechem, that God may h. unto you
11:17, king of Edom would not h. thereto
19:25, but the men would not h. to him
20:13, Benjamin would not h. to the voice
I Sam. 8:7, h. unto the voice of the people in all
9, now therefore h. unto their voice
22, h. unto their voice, and make them
15:1, therefore h. thou unto the voice of
22, better to h. than the fat of rams
28:22, h. thou also unto the voice of thine
30:24, for who will h. unto you in this
II Sam. 12:18, he would not h. unto our voice
13:14, he would not h. unto her voice
16, but he would not h. unto her
I Ks. 8:28, to h. unto the cry and to the prayer
29, that thou mayest h. unto the prayer
30, and h. thou to the supplication of
52, to h. unto them in all that they call
11:38, thou wilt h. unto all that I command
20:8, h. not unto him, nor consent
22:28, h., O people, every one of you
II Ks. 10:6, if ye will h. unto my voice, take ye
17:40, howbeit they did not h., but they
18:31, h. not to Hezekiah: for thus saith
32, and h. not unto Hezekiah, when he
II Chr. 6:19, to h. unto the cry and the prayer
20, to h. unto the prayer which thy
21, h. therefore unto the supplications
10:16, the king would not h. unto them
18:27, and he said, H., all ye people
20:15, h. ye, all Judah, and ye
33:10, his people: but they would not h.
Neh. 13:27, shall we then h. unto you to do all
Job 13:6, and h. to the pleadings of my lips
32:10, h. to me; I also will show mine
33:1, speeches, and h. to all my words
31, mark well, O Job, h. unto me
33, if not, h. unto me: hold thy peace
34:10, therefore h. unto me, ye men
16, this; h. to the voice of my words
34, and let a wise man h. unto me
37:14, h. unto this, O Job: stand still
Ps. 5:2, h. unto the voice of my cry
34:11, come, ye children, h. unto me
45:10, h., O daughter, and consider, and
58:5, not h. to the voice of charmers
81:8, O Israel, if thou wilt h. unto me
11, but my people would not h. to my
Prov. 7:24, h. unto me now therefore, O ye
8:32, now therefore h. unto me, O ye
23:22, h. unto thy father that begat thee
29:12, if a ruler h. to lies, all his servants
Song 8:13, the companions h. to thy voice
Is. 28:23, my voice; h., and hear my speech
32:3, the ears of them that hear shall h.
34:1, h., ye people: let the earth hear
36:16, h. not to Hezekiah: for thus saith
42:23, who will h. and hear for the time
46:3, h. unto me, O house of Jacob
12, h. unto me, ye stouthearted, that
48:12, h. unto me, O Jacob and Israel
49:1, and h., ye people, from far; The
51:1, h. to me, ye that follow after
4, h. unto me, my people; and give
7, h. unto me, ye that know
55:2, h. diligently unto me, and eat ye
Jer. 6:10, uncircumcised, and they cannot h.
17, h. to the sound of the trumpet. But
Jer. 6:17, but they said, We will not h.
7:27, but they will not h. to thee: thou
11:11, cry unto me, I will not h.
16:12, heart, that they may not h. unto me
17:24, to pass, if ye diligently h. unto me
27, h. unto me to hallow the sabbath
18:19, h. to the voice of them that contend
23:16, h. not unto the words of the
26:3, if so be they will h., and turn every
4, if ye will not h. to me, to walk in
5, to h. to the words of my servants
27:9, h. not ye to your prophets, nor to
14, h. not unto the words of the
16, h. not to the words of your
17, h. not unto them; serve the king
29:8, neither h. to your dreams which ye
12, pray unto me, and I will h. unto you
35:13, will ye not receive instruction to h.
37:2, did h. unto the words of the Lord
38:15, counsel, wilt thou not h. unto me?
44:16, of the Lord, we will not h. unto thee
Ez. 3:7, the house of Israel will not h. unto
7, thee; for they will not h. unto me
20:8, me, and would not h. unto me: they
39, also, if ye will not h. unto me
Dan. 9:19, O Lord, h. and do; defer not
Hos. 5:1, h., ye house of Israel; and give ye
9:17, because they did not h. unto him
Mic. 1:2, h., O earth, and all that therein is
Zech. 1:4, did not hear, nor h. unto me
7:11, they refused to h., and pulled away
Mk. 4:3, h.; Behold, there went out a sower
7:14, h. unto me every one of you
Acts 2:14, unto you, and h. to my words
4:19, right in the sight of God to h. unto
7:2, men, brethren, and fathers, h.; The
12:13, damsel came to h., named Rhoda
15:13, men and brethren, h. unto me
Js. 2:5, h., my beloved brethren, hath not

Hearkened.
Gen. 3:17, hast h. unto the voice of thy wife
16:2, and Abram h. to the voice of Sarai
23:16, and Abraham h. unto Ephron; and
30:17, and God h. unto Leah, and she
22, and God h. to her, and opened her
34:24, and unto Shechem his son h. all
39:10, that he h. not unto her, to lie by her
Ex. 6:9, they h. not unto Moses for anguish
12, Israel have not h. unto me; how
7:13, Pharaoh's heart, that he h. not
8:15, hardened his heart, and h. not
19, heart was hardened, and he h. not
9:12, heart of Pharaoh, and he h. not
16:20, they h. not unto Moses; but some
18:24, so Moses h. to the voice of his father
Num. 14:22, and have not h. to my voice
21:3, the Lord h. to the voice of Israel
Dt. 9:19, Lord h. unto me at that time also
23, believed him not, nor h. to his voice
10:10, Lord h. unto me at that time also
18:14, h. unto observers of times, and unto
26:14, I have h. to the voice of the Lord
34:9, the children of Israel h. unto him
Josh. 1:17, as we h. unto Moses in all things
10:14, the Lord h. unto the voice of a man
Jud. 2:20, and have not h. unto my voice
11:28, Ammon h. not unto the words of
13:9, and God h. to the voice of Manoah
I Sam. 2:25, h. not unto the voice of their father
I Sam. 12:1, I have h. unto your voice in all that
19:6, Saul h. unto the voice of Jonathan
25:35, I have h. to thy voice, and have
28:21, and have h. unto thy words
23, him; and he h. unto their voice
I Ks. 12:15, the king h. not unto the people
16, Israel saw that the king h. not
24, they h. therefore to the word of
15:20, so Ben-hadad h. unto king Asa
II Ks. 13:4, and the Lord h. unto him, for he saw
16:9, and the king of Assyria h. unto him
20:13, and Hezekiah h. unto them, and
21:9, but they h. not; and Manasseh
22:13, because our fathers have not h. unto
II Chr. 10:15, so the king h. not unto the people
16:4, and Ben-hadad h. unto king Asa
24:17, then the king h. unto them
25:16, and hast not h. unto my counsel
30:20, Lord h. to Hezekiah, and healed
35:22, and h. not unto the words of Necho
Neh. 9:16, and h. not to thy commandments
29, h. not unto thy commandments, but
34, nor h. unto thy commandments
Esth. 3:4, unto him, he h. not unto them, that
Job 9:16, that he had h. unto my voice
Ps. 81:13, oh that my people had h. unto me
106:25, h. not unto the voice of the Lord
Is. 21:7, he h. diligently with much heed
48:18, hadst h. to my commandments
Jer. 6:19, they have not h. unto my words
7:24, but they h. not, nor inclined their
26, yet they h. not unto me, nor inclined
8:6, I h. and heard, but they spake not
25:3, and speaking; but ye have not h.
4, but ye have not h., nor inclined
7, yet ye have not h. unto me, saith
26:5, sending them, but ye have not h.
29:19, they have not h. to my words, saith
32:33, have not h. to receive instruction
34:14, but your fathers h. not unto me
17, have not h. unto me, in proclaiming
35:14, speaking; but ye h. not unto me
15, inclined your ear, nor h. unto me
16, but this people hath not h. unto me
36:31, against them; but they h. not
37:14, but he h. not to him: so Irijah took
44:5, but they h. not, nor inclined their
Ez. 3:6, them, they would have h. unto thee
Dan. 9:6, have we h. unto thy servants the
Mal. 3:16, and the Lord h., and heard it, and
Acts 27:21, sirs, ye should have h. unto me

Hearkenedst.
Dt. 28:45, because thou h. not unto the voice

Hearkeneth.
Prov. 1:33, but whoso h. unto me shall dwell
12:15, but he that h. unto counsel is wise

Hearkening.
Ps. 103:20, h. unto the voice of his word
19, Arabian, h. it, they

Heart.
Gen. 45:26, and Jacob's h. fainted
Ex. 15:8, congealed in h. of sea
23:9, know h. of a stranger
28:30, they shall be on Aaron's h.
35:35, hath filled with wisdom of h.
Lev. 26:16, and cause sorrow of h.
Num. 32:7, discourage h. of Is.?
9, they discouraged the h. of Is.
Dt. 5:29, such a h. in them
28:28, smite wi. astonish. of h.
47, serv. not Lord with glad. of h.
65, Lord sh. give thee trembling h.
29:4, Lord hath not given h. to per.
Josh. 14:8, made h. of people melt
Jud. 5:15, great thoughts of h.
16, were great searchings of h.
18:20, the priest's h. was glad

Heart—Continued.
I Sam. 1:13, Han. spake in her h.
10:9, God gave him another h.
16:7, the Lord looketh on the h.
17:32, let no man's h. fail
24:5, and David's h. smote him
25:31, offence of h. to my Lord
36, and Nabal's h. was merry
II Sam. 6:16, she despised him in h.; I Chr. 15:29.
14:1, king's h. was toward Absalom
18:14, darts thro. h. of Absalom
14, bowed h. of men of Judah
I Ks. 3:9, an understanding h.
12, given thee understanding h.
8:66, glad of h.; II Chr. 7:10.
10:2, com. of all in h.; II Chr. 9:1.
11:4, perfect, as the h. of David
12:27, then sh. the h. of this peo.
II Ks. 6:11, h. of king as As. troub.
12:4, into man's h.; II Chr. 29:31.
I Chr. 12:33, not of double h.
16:10, let the h. rej.; Ps. 105:3.
29:17, triest h. 18; Jer. 11:20.
II Chr. 7:11, came into Solomon's h.
Ez. 6:22, turned h. of king
7:27, such as this in the king's h.
Neh. 2:2, noth. else but sor. of h.
Esth. 1:10, h. of king merry
5:9, H. went forth with glad h.
Job 9:4, wise in h. and mighty
12:24, he taketh away h. of chief
29:13, caused widow's h. to sing
37:24, respecteth not wise of h.
38:36, given understanding to h.
Ps. 12:2, double h. they speak
19:8, sta. of Lord right, rejoicing h.
34:18, nigh them of broken h.
44:21, knoweth secrets of the h.
45:5, arrows sharp in h. of ene.
58:2, h. ye work; 64:6, h. deep
73:7, more than h. could wish
101:4, froward h. shall depart
5, a proud h. will not I suffer
104:15, wine maketh glad the h.. bread strengtheneth man's h.
Prov. 6:18, a h. that devis. wicked
7:10, a woman subtle of h.
8:5, be of an understanding h.
10:8, wise in h. will rec. comma.
12:8, he of ,.verse h.
20, deceit is in the h. of them
25, heaviness in h. of man
13:12, hope defer. maketh h. sick
14:10, h. knoweth own bittern.
13, in laughter h. is sorrowful
14, backslider in h. be filled
30, a sound h. is life of the flesh
33, wisdom resteth in h. of him
15:7, h. of foolish doeth not so
13, merry h. maketh cheerful coun.. by sorrow of h. spirit is broken
14, h. of him th. understandeth
15, a merry h. hath contin. feast
28, h. of righte. studieth to an.
30, light of eyes rejoiceth the h.
16:1, preparation of h. from Lord
5, proud h. abomination to Lord
9, a man's h. deviseth his way
23 h. of wise teach. his mouth
17:16, price in hand, hath no h.
20, a froward h. find. no good
22, merry h. doeth good
18:12, bef. destruc. h. is haughty
15, h. of prudent getteth kno.
19:21, devices in a man's h.
20:5, counsel in h. like deep wa.
21:1, king's h. is in hand of Lord
4, a high look and a proud h.
22:11, pureness of h. king his fr.
15, foolish. bound in h. of child
24:12, pondereth the h. considereth
25:3, h. of k. is unsearchable
20, he that singeth to heavy h.
26:23, wicked h. is like potsherd
27:9, ointment and perf. rej. h.
19, h. of man answereth man
28:25, proud h. stirreth up strife
31:11, h. of her husb. doth trust
Ecc. 7:3, sadn. of count. h. is bet.
4, h. of wise in house of mourn. h. of fools in house of mirth
8:5, a wise man's h. discerneth
11, h. of men is set to do evil
9:3, the h. of men is full of evil
7, drink thy wine wi. merry h.
10:2, a wise man's h. at ri. hand, but a fool's h. is at his left
Is. 6:10, make their h. fat; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27.
10:12, I will punish the stout h.
13:7, every man's h. shall melt
19:1, h. of Egypt shall melt
30:29, shall have gladness of h.
32:4, h. of rash shall understand
35:4, say to them of fearful h.
44:20, dec. h. turned him aside
57:1, man layeth to h.; Jer. 12:11.
15, revive the h. of contrite on.
59:13, uttering from h. words
65:14, my serv. sing for joy of h but ye cry for sorrow of h.
Jer. 4:9, the h. of king sh. perish
5:23, people hath a rebellious h.
9:26, Is. are uncircumcised in h.
11:20, that triest reins and h.
17:9, h. is deceitful ab. all things
10, I the Lord search h.
20:12, Lord that seest reins and h.
24:7, I will give a h. to know me
Lam. 3:65, give them sorrow of h.
Ez. 11:19, stony h. out of flesh
Ez. 13:22, ye made h. of righte. sad
18:31, make a new h. and new s.
21:7, ev. h. sh. melt, all be feeble
25:15, veng. with despiteful h.
36:26, give you a h. of flesh
44:7, uncir. in h.; 9; Acts 7:51.
Dan. 4:16, a beast's h. be giv. him
7:4, and a man's h. was given it
Hos. 4:11, new wine take away h.
7:11, E. is like dove without h.
Nah. 2:10, h. melt, knees smite
Zeph. 2:15, this city said in her h.
Mal. 2:2, ye do not lay it to h.
4:6, the h. of fathers, h. of child
Mat. 11:29, meek and lowly in h.
12:34, of abund. of h.; Luke 6:45.
35, treasure of h.; Luke 6:45.
40, Son of man in h.
15:18, from the h. and defile man
19, out of h. evil th.; Mark 7:21.
Mk. 16:14, upbra. with hard h.
Lu. 2:19, M. pondered in her h.
51, moth. kept sayings in her h.
24:25, fools, slow of h. to believe
Jno. 13:2, devil put into h. of J.
Acts 2:46, eat meat wi. singl. of h.
5:33, were cut to h.; 7:54.
11:23, purpose of h. they cl. to L.
Rom. 2:5, thy impeni. h. treas. up
29, circumcision of h. in the sp.
6:17, ye obeyed from h. that doc.
10:10, with the h. man believeth
I Cor. 2:9, nei. entered in h. of man
7:37, hath so decreed in his h.
II Cor. 2:4, anguish of h. I wrote
3:3, written in fleshly tables of h.
8:16, earnest care into h. of Tit.
Eph. 6:6, doing will of G. from h.
Col. 3:22, in singl. of h. fear. God
I Thess. 2:17, in presence, not in h.
Heb. 4:12, is a discerner of the h
10:22, draw near with a true h.
13:9, good the h. be established
I Pet. 3:4, let be hidden man of h.
II Pet. 2:14, a h. ex. with covetous
Rev. 18:7, she saith in her h. I sit
of man, Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Ecc. 8:11; 9:3; Jer. 17:9; Mat. 12:34; 15:19; Lu. 6:45; Rom. 2:5.
searched and tried by God, I Chr. 28:9; 29:17; Ps. 44:21; 139:23; Prov. 21:2; 24:12; Jer. 12:3; 17:10; 20:12; Rev. 2:23.
enlightened, etc., by him, II Cor. 4:6; Ps. 27:14; Prov. 16:1; I Thess. 3:13; II Pet. 1:19.
a new, promised, Jer. 24:7; 31:32; 32:39; Ez. 11:19; 36:26.

Heart, with All.
Dt. 11:13, with all your h.; Josh. 22:5; I Sam. 12:20, 24
13:3, love the Lord with all your h.; 30:6; Mat. 22:37; Mk. 12:30, 33; Lu. 10:27
26:16, do them with all thy h.
30:2, to L. all h.; 10; Joel 2:12.
Jud. 16:17, S. told all his h.; Is.
I Ks. 2:4, walk before me with all h.; 8:23.
8:48, return to thee with all th. h.; II Ks. 23:25; II Chr. 6:38.
14:8, David fol. me wi. all his h.
II Ks. 23:3, a covenant to walk with all their h.; II Chr. 34:31.
II Chr. 15:12, G. of fa. with all h
15, had sworn with all their h.
22:9, J. so. L. w. all his h.
31:21, did it with all his h.
Ps. 86:12, praise, O L. with all h.
Prov. 3:5, trust L. with all thy h.
Jer. 29:13, search me with all h.
Ez. 36:5, joy of all their h.
Zeph. 3:14, rejoice with all the h.
Acts 8:37, if thou beli. with all h.

Heart, Character of the Renewed.
prepared to seek God, II Chr. 19:3; Ezra 7:10; Ps. 10:17.
fixed on God, Ps. 57:7; 112:7.
joyful in God, I Sam. 2:1; Zech. 10:7.
perfect with God, I Ks. 8:61; Ps. 101:2.
upright, Ps. 97:11; 125:4.
clean, Ps. 73:1.
pure, Ps. 24:4; Mat. 5:8.
tender, I Sam. 24:5; II Ks. 22:19.
single and sincere, Acts 2:46; Heb. 10:22.
honest and good, Lu. 8:15.
broken, contrite, Ps. 34:18; 51:17.
obedient, Ps. 119:112; Rom. 6:17.
filled with the law of God, Ps. 40:8; 119:11.
awed by the word of God, Ps. 119:161.
filled with the fear of God, Jer. 32:40.
meditative, Ps. 4:4; 77:6.
circumcised, Dt. 30:6; Rom. 2:29.
void of fear, Ps. 27:3.
desirous of God, Ps. 84:2.
enlarged, Ps. 119:32; II Cor. 6:11.
faithful to God, Neh. 9:8.
confident in God, Ps. 112:7.
sympathizing, Jer. 4:19; Lam. 3:51.
prayerful, I Sam. 1:13; Ps. 27:8.
inclined to obedience, Ps. 119:112.
wholly devoted to God, Ps. 9:1; 119:10; 69:145.
zealous, II Chr. 17:6; Jer. 20:9.
wise, Prov. 10:8; 14:33; 23:15.
a treasury of good, Mat. 12:35.

Heart, Character of the Unrenewed.
hateful to God, Prov. 6:16, 18; 11:20.
full of evil, Ecc. 9:3.
full of evil imaginations, Gen. 6:5; 8:21; Prov. 6:18.
full of vain thoughts, Jer. 4:14.
fully set to do evil, Ecc. 8:11.
desperately wicked, Jer. 17:9.
far from God, Is. 29:13, with Mat. 15:8.
not perfect with God, I Ks. 15:3; Acts 8:21; Prov. 6:18.
not prepared to seek God, II Chr. 12:14.
a treasury of evil, Mat. 12:35; Mk. 7:21.
darkened, Rom. 1:21.
prone to error, Ps. 95:10.
prone to depart from God, Dt. 29:18; Jer. 17:5.
impenitent, Rom. 2:5.
unbelieving, Heb. 3:12.
blind, Eph. 4:18.
uncircumcised, Lev. 26:41; Acts 7:51.
of little worth, Prov. 10:20.
deceitful, Jer. 17:9.
deceived, Is. 44:20; Js. 1:26.
divided, Hos. 10:2.
double, I Chr. 12:33; Ps. 12:2.
hard, Ez. 3:7; Mk. 10:5; Rom. 2:5.
haughty, Prov. 18:12; Jer. 48:29.
influenced by the devil, Jno. 13:2.
carnal, Rom. 8:7.
covetous, Jer. 22:17; II Pet. 2:14.
despiteful, Ez. 25:15.
ensnaring, Ecc. 7:26.
foolish, Prov. 12:23; 22:15.
froward, Ps. 101:4; Prov. 6:14; 17:20.
fretful against the Lord, Prov. 19:3.
idolatrous, Ez. 14:3, 4.
mad, Ecc. 9:3.
mischievous, Ps. 28:3; 140:2.
proud, Ps. 101:5; Jer. 49:16.
rebellious, Jer. 5:23.
perverse, Prov. 12:8.
stiff, Ez. 2:4.
stony, Ez. 11:19; 36:26.
stout, Is. 10:12; 46:12.
elated by sensual indulgence, Hos. 13:6.
elated by prosperity, II Chr. 26:16; Dan. 5:20.
studieth destruction, Prov. 24:2.
often judicially stupefied, Is. 6:10; Acts 28:26, 27.
often judicially hardened, Ex. 4:21; Josh. 11:20.

Heart, His.
Gen. 6:5, imag. of his h. only evil
6, it grieved him at his h.
8:21, L. said in his h.; 17:17, Abr.
27:41, E. said in his h., The days
Lx. 4:14, will be glad in his h.
7:23, neither did he set his h.
28:29, breastpl. of judg. on his h.
35:34, he hath put in his h.
Dt. 2:30, L. made his h. obstin.
17:17, his h. turn not away
.. his h. be not lifted up above
.. 6, aveng. pursue, his h. is hot
20:8, brethren's h. faint as his h.
24:15, poor, setteth his h. on it
29:19, blesseth himself in his h.
Ruth 3:7, his h. was merry
I Sam. 4:13, his h. trem. for ark
25:37, it came that his h. died.
27:1, D. in his h.; 28:5, his h. tre.
II Sam. 7:27, thy servant found in his h.; I Chr. 17:25.
13:33, let not Lord take to his h.
I Ks. 10:24, which God had put in his h.; II Chr. 9:23.
11:3, turned away his h.; 4, 9.
12:26, Jeroboam said in his h.
II Ks. 9:24, arrow went out at his h.
II Chr. 12:14, prepared not his h.
17:6, his h. was lift. up in ways
26:16, his h. was lifted up to des.
30:19, prepareth his h. to seek G.
32:25, for his h. was lifted up
26, hum. him, for pride of his h.
31, he might know all in his h.
Ezra 7:10, Ezra prepared his h.
Neh. 9:8, foundest his h. faithful
Esth. 6:6, H. thought in his h.
7:5, durst presume in his h.
Job 34:14, set his h. upon man
41:24, his h. is as firm as a stone
Ps. 10:3, boasteth of his h. desire
6, said in his h.; 11, 13; 14:1; 53:1.
15:2, speaketh truth in his h.
21:2, given him his h. desire
33:11, thoughts of his h.
37:31, law of his God in his h.
41:6, his h. gathereth iniquity
55:21, smooth. war in his h.
78:72, accor. to integrity of his h.
112:7, his h. is fixed
8, his h. is established
Prov. 6:14, frowardn. is in his h.
18:2, his h. may discover itself
19:3, his h. fretteth ag. the Lord
23:7, as think. in his h. so is he: but his h. is not with thee
28:14, that hardeneth his h. sh. f.
Ecc. 2:23, his h. taketh no rest
5:20, God answer. in joy of his h.
Song 3:11, day of gladn. of his h.
Is. 7:2, his h. moved, h. of people
10:7, neither doth his h. think so
32:6, his h. will work iniquity
44:19, none considereth in his h.
57:17, frowardly in way of his h.
Jer. 9:8, in his h. he layeth
30:21, his h. to approach to me
24, performed intents of his h.
48:29, heard haughtine. of his h.
Ez. 14:4, set. up idols in his h; 7.
31:10, his h. lifted up; Dan. 5:20.
Dan. 4:16, his h. be changed; 5:21.
11:12, his h. shall be lifted up
28, his h. be ag. the covenant
Mat. 5:28, com. adultery in his h.
13:19, was sown in his h.
24:48, say in his h.; Lu. 12:45.
Mk. 7:19, enter, not into his h.
11:23, not doubt in his h. but bel.
Lu. 6:45, good treasure of his h.
Acts 7:23, came into his h. to visit
I Cor. 7:37, stand, stead. in his h.
14:25, secrets of his h. made man.
II Cor. 9:7, purposeth in his h.

Heart, My.
Dt. 29:19, in imagina. of my h.
Josh. 14:7, as it was in my h.
Jud. 5:9, my h. tow. governors
I Sam. 2:1, my h. rejoiceth in L.
I Ks. 9:3, my h. there; II Chr. 7:16.
II Ks. 5:26, went not my h. wi. th.
10:15, thy heart right as my h.?
I Chr. 12:17, my h. shall be knit
28:2, in my h. to build a house
II Chr. 29:10, my h. to make a co.
Neh. 2:12, God put in my h.; 7:5.
Job. 17:11, thoughts of my h.
23:16, God maketh my h. soft
27:6, my h. sh. not reproach me
31:7, my h. walk. af. mine eyes
9, my h. been dec. by a woman
27, my h. hath been se. enticed
33:3, words of uprightn. of my h.
37:1, my h. trembleth
Ps. 4:7, put gladness in my h.
13:2, sorrow in my h. daily
5, my h. sh. rejoice in thy salv.
16:9, my h. glad; 17:3, pro. my h.
19:14, medita. of my h. be accep.
22:14, my h. is like wax
26:2, try my reins, and my h.
25:17, troubles of my h. enlarged
27:3, my h. shall not fear
8, my h. said to thee, Thy face
28:7, my h. trust, my h. greatly
38:8, by reason of disq. of my h.
10, my h. panteth; Is. 21:4.
39:3, my h. was hot within me
40:8, thy law is within my h.
10, not hid righteous. in my h.
12, therefore my h. faileth me
45:1, my h. is indi. good matter
Ps. 49:3, meditation of my h.
55:4, my h. is sore pained
57:7, my h. is fixed; 108:1.
61:2, my h. is overwhelmed
66:18, if I regard iniq. in my h.
69:20, repro. hath broken my h.
73:13, cleansed my h. in vain
21, thus my h. was grieved
26, my h. faileth
84:2, my h. crieth out for liv. G.
86:11, unite my h. to fear
102:4, my h. is smitten and wit.
109:22, my h. is wounded within
119:11, word have I hid in my h.
32, thou shalt enlarge my h.
36, incline my h. to thy testim.
80, my h. be sound in thy stat.
111, testim. the rejoic. of my h.
112, inclined my h. to thy stat.
131:1, L. my h. is not haughty
139:23, search me, know my h.
141:4, incline not my h. to evil
143:4 my h. within me is deso.
Prov. 5:12, my h. desp. reproof
20:9, say, I made my h. clean?
23:15, be wise, my h. sh. rejoice
Ecc. 1:13, I gave my h. to seek
16, my h. had great experience
17, gave my h. to know wisdom
2:1, my h. I will pro.; 15; 3:17, 18.
3, in my h. to give to wine
10, withheld not my h. from joy
20, to cause my h. to despair
7:25, ap. my h. to know; 8:9, 16.
Song 4:9, thou ravished my h.; 9.
5:2, I sleep, but my h. waketh
Is. 63:4, day of veng. in my h.
Jer. 3:15, pastors accord. to my h.
4:19, pain. my h. my h. m. noise
7:31, neither came it into my h.
8:18, comf. myself, my h. is faint
12:3, seen me and tried my h.
15:16, joy and rejoicing of my h.
20:9, his word was in my h.
23:9, my h. broken; 48:31, sh. m.
48:36, my h. shall sound for M.
Lam. 1:20, my h. is turned
22, my h. is faint
3:51, mine eye affecteth my h.
Hos. 11:8, my h. turned with. me
Acts 2:26, therefore did my h. rej.
21:13, to weep, and break my h.?
Rom. 9:2, contin. sorrow in my h.
10:1, my h. desire to G. for Is. is
Phil. 1:7, bec. I have you in my h.

Heart, One.
II Chr. 30:12, to give one h.
Jer. 32:39, give one h.; Ez. 11:19.
Acts 4:32, multitude were of one h.

Heart, Our.
Dt. 1:28, breth. have disc. our h.
Ps. 33:21, for our h. shall rejoice
44:18, our h. is not turned back
Lam. 3:41, let us lift up our h.
5:15, joy of our h.
17, our h. faint
Lu. 24:32, did not our h. burn
II Cor. 6:11, our h. is enlarged
I Jno. 3:20, if our h. cond. us; 21.
Heart, Own.
Num. 15:39, seek not after own h.
I Sam. 13:14, m. after own h.; Acts 13:22.
II Sam. 7:21, accord. to thine own h. hast thou done; I Chr. 17:19.
I Ks. 8:38, the plague of his own h.
Neh. 6:8, feignest th. out of own h.
Ps. 4:4, commune with own h.
20:4, grant according to own h.
37:15, sword sh. ent. th. own h.
77:6, commune with mine own h.
Prov. 28:26, trusteth his own h.
Ecc. 1:16, I com. with own h.
7:22, own h. hast cursed others
Jer. 9:14, imagin. of own h.; 23:17.
23:16, a vision of their own h.
26, deceit of own h.; Ez. 13:17.
Js. 1:26, deceiveth his own h.
Heart, Perfect.
I Ks. 8:61, h. be p. with the Lord
11:4, h. not p. with Lord; 15:3.
15:14, nevertheless Asa's h. was p. with Lord; II Chr. 15:17.
II Ks. 20:3, walked before thee with a perfect h.; Is. 38:3.
I Chr. 12:38, perfect h. to make David king
28:9, serve God with a perfect h.
29:9, with perfect h. they offe ed
19, give to Sol. my son a perfect h.
II Chr. 16:9, them whose h. is perfect
25:2, right, but not with a perfect h.
Ps. 101: 2, in my house with perfect h.
Heart, Pure.
Ps. 24:4, ascend? that hath pure h.
Mat. 5:8, blessed are pure in h.
I Tim. 1:5, charity out of pure h.
II Tim. 2:22, call on L. out of pure h.
I Pet. 1:22, love one an. with pure h.
Heart, The.
issues of life are out of, Prov. 4:23.
God
tries, I Chr. 29:17; Jer. 12:3.
knows, Ps. 44:21; Jer. 20:12.
searches, I Chr. 28:9; Jer. 17:10.
understands the thoughts of, I Chr. 28:9; Ps. 139:2.
ponders, Prov. 21:2; 24:12.
influences, I Sam. 10:26; Ezra 6:22; 7:27; Prov. 21:1; Jer. 20:9.
creates a new, Ps. 51:10; Ez. 36:26.
prepares, I Chr. 29:18; Prov. 16:1.
opens, Acts 16:14.
enlightens, II Cor. 4:6; Eph. 1:18.
strengthens, Ps. 27:14.
establishes, Ps. 112:8; I Thess. 3:13.
Should Be
prepared unto God, I Sam. 7:3.
given to God, Prov. 23:26.
perfect with God, I Ks. 8:61.
applied unto wisdom, Ps. 90:12; Prov. 2:2.
guided in the right way, Prov. 23:19.
purified, Js. 4:8.
single, Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22.
tender, Eph. 4:32.
kept with diligence, Prov. 4:23.
We Should
believe with, Acts 8:37; Rom. 10:10.
serve God with all, Dt. 11:13.
keep God's statutes with all, Dt. 26:16.
walk before God with all, I Ks. 2:4.
trust in God with all, Prov. 3:5.
love God with all, Mat. 22:37.
return to God with all, Dt. 30:2.
do the will of God from, Eph. 6:6.
sanctify God in, I Pet. 3:15.
love one another with a pure, I Pet. 1:22.
no man can cleanse, Prov. 20:9
faith, the means of purifying, Acts. 15:9.
renewal of, promised under the gospel, Ez. 11:19; 36:26; Heb. 3:10.
when broken and contrite, not despised by God, Ps. 51:17.
the pure in, shall see God, Mat. 5:8.
Pray That It May Be
cleansed, Ps. 51:10.
inclined to God's testimonies, Ps. 119:36.
united to fear God, Ps. 86:11.
directed into the love of God, II Thess. 3:5.
harden not, against God, Ps. 95:8, with Heb. 4:7.
harden not against the poor, Dt. 15:7.
regard not iniquity in, Ps. 66:18.
take heed lest it be deceived, Dt. 11:16.
know the plague of, I Ks. 8:38.
he that trusteth in, is a fool. Prov. 28:26.
Heart, Their.
Gen. 42:28, their h. failed them
I Chr. 29:18, prep. their heart unto
Job 8:10, words out of their h.?
17:4, hid their h. from understand.
Ps. 10:17, Lord wilt prepare their h.
78:8, gen. that set not their h. arig.
18, they tempted God in their h.
37, their h. was not right with him
95:10, peo. that do err in their h.
105:25, turned their h. to hate
107:12, he brought down their h.
119:70, their h. is as fat as grease
140:2, imagine mischiefs in their h.
Prov. 24:2, their h. stud. destruction
Ecc. 3:11, hath set world in their h.
9:3, madness in their h. while
Is. 6:10, understand with their h.; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:27.
29:13, their h. is far from me; Mat. 15:8; Mk. 7:6.
Jer. 13:10, walk in imag. of their h.
14:14, proph. the deceit of their h.
17:1, sin of Judah graven on their h.
Lam. 2:18, their h. cried to the Lord
Ez. 14:3, set up idols in their h.
20:16, their h. went after idols
21:15, that their h. may faint, ruins
33:31, their h. goeth after covetous
Hos. 4:8, they set their h. on iniquity
7:6, made ready their h. like an ov.
10:2, their h. divided
13:6, their h. exalted
8, will rend the caul of their h.
Zech. 10:7, their h. rejoice in the Lord
Mk. 6:52, their h. hard.; Rom. 1:21.
Lu. 9:47, perce. thought of their h.
Jno. 12:40, he hath harden. their h.
Acts 2:37, were pricked in their h.
II Cor. 3:15, M. read, vail on their h.
Eph. 4:18, of the blindness of their h.
Heart, Thy, Thine.
Gen. 20:6, the integrity of t. h.
Lev. 19:17, not hate brot. in t. h.
Dt. 4:29, if seek him with t. h.
6:5, love the Lord with all t. h.
7:17, if thou shalt say in t. h. These nations are more than I; 8:17; 18:21; Jer. 13:22.
8:14, t. h. be lifted, forget Lord
9:5, not for uprightness of t. h.
10:12, serve L. t. G. with all t. h.
15:9, not a thou. int. t. wicked h.
10, t. h. shall not be grieved
28:67, for the fear of thy h.
30:6, circume. t. h. and heart of
14, word is very nigh to thy h.
17, if t. h. turn, so that th. not
Jud. 19:6, let t. h. be merry; 9; I Ks. 21:7.
I Sam. 2:33, man be to grieve t. h.
14:7, do all that is in t. h.; II Sam. 7:3; I Chr. 17:2.
17:28, pride and naught. of t. h.
II Sam. 3:21, over all t. h. desire
I Ks. 2:44, wicked t. h. is privy
8:18, in t. h. to build; II Chr. 1:11; 6:8.
II Ks. 10:15, Jehu said, Is. t. h. rig.
14:10, t. h. lifted; II Chr. 25:19.
22:19, t. h. tender; II Chr. 34:27.
II Chr. 19:3, prep. t. h. to seek G.
Job 10:13, things hid in t. h.
11:13, prep. t. h. and stretch out
22:22, lay up his words in t. h.
Ps. 27:14, shall strengthen t. h.
37:4, give thee desires of t. h.
Prov. 2: 2, apply t. h. to underst.
10, when wisd. ent. t. h.
3:1, let t. h. keep my command.
3, write them on ta. of t. h.; 7:3.
4:4, let t. h. ret. my words; 21.
23, keep t. h. with all diligence
6:21, bind continually upon t. h.
7:25, let not t. h. decline to ways
23:15, my son, if t. h. be wise
17, let not t. h. envy sinners
19, hear, my son, guide t. h. in
26, give me t. h. let eyes obser.
33, t. h. shall utter perverse th.
Ecc. 5:2, not t. h. be hasty to utter
11:9, t. h. cheer, in ways of t. h.
10, remove sorrow from t. h.
Is. 14:13, thou hast said in t. h.
33:18, t. h. shall meditate terror
47:7, not lay things to t. h.; 57:11.
8, that sayest in t. h. I am; 10.
Jer. 4:14, O Jerusalem wash t. h.
18, bitter, bec. it reach. to t. h.
31:21, set t. h. toward high
49:16, pride of t. h. decei.; Ob. 3
Lam. 2:19, pour out t. h. bef. L.
Ez. 3:10, my words received in t. h.
16:30, weak is t. h. saith L. G.
22:14, can t. h. endure in days
28:2, because t. h. is lifted up
6, hast set t. h. as heart of G.
17, t. h. was lifted up because
Dan. 2:30, know the thou. of t. h.
5:22, thou hast not humb. t. h.
Acts 5:3, why hath Satan fi. t. h.?
4, why conceived this in t. h.?
8:21, t. h. not right in sight of G.
22, thought of t. h. forgiven
Rom. 10:6, say not in t. h., Who
9, believe in t. h. that G. raised
Heart, Upright in.
II Chr. 29:34, Levites were upright in h.
Ps. 7:10, which saveth upright in h.
11:2, that they shoot at upright in h.
32:11, shout for joy, ye upright in h.
36:10, contin. righte. to upright in h.
64:10, all upright in h. shall glory
94:15, upright in h. shall follow it
97:11, gladness sown for upright in h.
Heart, Uprightness of.
I Ks. 3:6, walketh in uprightness of h.; 9:4.
Ps. 119:7, praise thee with uprightness of h.
Heart, Whole.
Ps. 9:1, I praise thee, O Lord, with my whole h.; 111:1; 138:1.
119:2, seek him with the whole h.
10, with my whole h. I sought
34, I shall observe it with whole h.
58, entreated favor with whole h.
69, thy precepts with whole h.
145, I cried with my whole h. O L.
Is. 1:5, head is sick, whole h. faint
Jer. 3:10, not turned with whole h.
24:7, return to me with whole h.
32:41, plant in land with whole h.
Heart, Whose.
Ex. 35:26, women whose h. stirred
Dt. 29:18, whose h. turneth from L.
II Sam. 17:10, whose h. is as h. of lion
I Ks. 8:39, whose h. kn.; II Chr. 6:30.
II Chr. 16:9, them whose h. is perfect
Ps. 84:5, in whose h. are ways of
Ecc. 7:26, woman whose h. is snares
Is. 51:7, in whose h. is my law
Ez. 11:21, whose h. walketh after
Acts 16:14, whose h. the L. opened
Heart, Your.
Dt. 10:16, foresk. of your h.; Jer. 4:4.
11:16, that your h. be not deceived
18, lay up my words in your h.
I Ks. 11:2, will turn away your h.
I Chr. 22:19, set your h. to seek L.
Ps. 22:26, your h. shall live for
31:24, he shall strengthen your h.
62:8, pour out your h. before him
10, riches, set not your h. on them
69:32, your h. live that seek God
Is. 66:14, see this, your h. shall rej.
Jer. 51:46, and lest your h. faint
Joel 2:13, rend your h., not garments
Zech. 7:10, none imag. evil in your h.
Mat. 6:21, your h. be also; Lu. 12:34.
Mk. 8:17, have ye your h. hard.
10:5, for hard. of your h. he wrote
Jno. 14:1, not your h. be troubl.; 27.
16:6, said this, sorrow filled your h.
22, I will see you, your h. shall
Eph. 6:5, single. of your h. as to C.
Hearted.
Ex. 35:22, as were willing-h.
Dt. 20:8, what man is faint-h.?
Ps. 76:5, the stout-h. are spoiled
Is. 24:7, all the merry-h. do sigh
61:1, sent me to bind up broken-h.
Ez. 3:7, house of Israel hard-h.
Hearted, Tender-,
II Chr. 13:7, Rehoboam young and t.-h.
Eph. 4:32, kind one to ano. t.-h.
Hearted, Wise-,
Ex. 28:3, spe. to all th. are w.-h.
31:6, hearts of all that are w.-h.
35:10, w.-h. among you sh. come
25, women that were w.-h.
36:1, wro. every w.-h. man; 2, 8.
Hearth.
Gen. 18:6, make cakes upon h.
Ps. 102:3, bones are burnt as h.
Is. 30:14, sherd to take fire fr. h.
Jer. 36:22, a fire on the h. burni.
23, roll into fire that was on h.
Zech. 12:6, governors of J. like h.
Hearts.
Josh. 7:5, h. of the people melted
I Sam. 10:26, h. G. had touched
II Sam. 15:6, Absalom stole h. of Is.
I Ks. 8:39, thou only knowest the h.; II Chr. 6:30.
I Chr. 28:9, Lord searcheth all h.
Ps. 7:9, God trieth h.; Prov. 17:3.
Prov. 15:11, more then h. men
21:2, the Lord pondereth the h.
31:6, wine to those of heavy h.
Ez. 32:9, also vex h. of people
Dan. 11:27, kings' h. to do misc.
Lu. 1:17, turn h. of the fathers
2:35, thoughts of h. be revealed
21:26, men's h. failing them
Acts 1:24, know. h. of men; 15:8.
Rom. 8:27, he that searcheth h.
16:18, deceive h. of the simple
I Cor. 4:5, manifest counsels of h.
Rev. 2:23, I am he searcheth h.
Hearts, Our.
Josh. 2:11, heard, our h. did melt
I Ks. 8:58, incline our h. to him
Acts 14:17, filling our h. with food
Rom. 5:5, love of G. abr. in our h.
II Cor. 1:22, earnest of S. in our h.
3:2, our epistle written in our h.
4:6, God hath shined in our h.
7:3, in our h. to die and live
I Thess. 2:4, God, who trieth our h.
Heb. 10:22, our h. fr. evil consci.
I Jno. 3:19, assure our h. bef. him
Hearts, Their.
Lev. 26:36, a faintness into their h.
Jud. 9:3, their h. inclined to fol. A.
19:22, making their h. merry
II Chr. 6:14, be. thee with all their h.
11:16, set their h. to seek the L.
20:33, not prep. their h. to God
Job 1:5, sons cursed G. in their h.
Ps. 28:3, mischief is in their h.
33:15, fashioneth their h. alike
35:25, let them not say in their h.
81:12, gave up to their own h. lust
125:4, that are upright in their h.
Is. 44:18, hath shut their h. they
Jer. 31:33, law in their h.; Heb. 8:10.
32:40, I will put my fear in their h.
Ez. 13:2, prop. out of their own h.
Zech. 7:12, their h. as an adamant
Mk. 2:6, reasoning in their h.
3:5, grieved for hardness of their h.
4:15, word sown in their h.; Lu. 8:12.
Lu. 1:51, imaginations of their h.
66, heard laid them up in their h.
3:15, all men mused in their h.
Acts 7:39, their h. turned back to E.
Rom. 1:24, through lust of their h.
2:15, work of law written in their h.
Col. 2:2, their h. might be comforted
Heb. 3:10, always err in their h.
Rev. 17:17, G. hath put it in their h.
Hearts, Your.
Gen. 18:5, comfort ye your h.
Dt. 20:3, O Is. let not your h. faint
32:46, set your h. to all the words
Josh. 24:23, incline your h. to the L.
I Sam. 6:6, do ye harden your h.?
7:3, return to L. with all your h. and prepa. your h. to the L.
Jer. 42:20, dissembled in your h.
Zech. 8:17, none imagine evil in your h.
Mat. 9:4, think evil in your h.?
18:35, if from your h. forgive not
19:8, bec. of hardness of your h.
Mk. 2:8, why reas. th. in your h.?
Lu. 5:22, reason ye in your h.?
16:15, God knoweth your h.
21:14, settle in your h. not to me
34, time your h. be overcharged
24:38, do thoughts arise in your h.?
Gal. 4:6, sent S. of Son into your h.
Eph. 3:17, Ch. may dwell in your h.
5:19, mel. in your h. to L.; Col. 3:16.
6:22, that he might comfort your h.
Phil. 4:7, keep your h. and minds
Col. 3:15, peace of G. rule in your h.
4:8, estate and comfort your h.
I Thess. 3:13, may stablish your h.
II Thess. 2:17, comfort your h.
3:5, Lord direct your h. into love
Js. 3:14, if ye have strife in your h.
4:8, purify your h. ye double-minded
5:5, ye have nourished your h.
8, be ye patient, stablish your h.
I Pet. 3:15, sanctify Lord in your h.
II Pet. 1:19, day-star arise in your h.
Hearty, ily.
Prov. 27:9, friend by h. counsel
Col. 3:23, do it h. as to the Lord
Heat.
Dt. 29:24, the h. of this great anger
Ps. 19:6, nothing hid from h. thereof
Ecc. 4:11, two together, then they have h.
Is. 24:6; 25:4, a shadow from the h.
18:4, h. upon herbs, dew in h. of harvest
49:10, neither shall h. smite them
Hos. 7:4, as oven h. by the baker
Mat. 20:12, burden and h. of the
Js. 1:11, sun no sooner risen with burning h.
II Pet. 3:10, melt with fervent h.
See Dan. 3:19; Lu. 12:55; Acts 28:3.
Heath, Jer. 17:6; 48:6.
Heathen.
Ps. 2:1; Acts 4:25, why do the h. rage?
8, give h. for inheritance
102:15, the h. shall fear name of the Lord
Ez. 36:24, I will take you from among h.
Zech. 8:13, ye were a curse among the h.
Mat. 6:7, repetitions, as the h.
18:17, let him be as h. man
See Lev. 25:44; Dt. 4:27; Neh. 5:8.
described, Eph. 2:12; 4:18; 5:12; I Cor. 1:21.
gospel preached to, Mat. 24:14; 28:19; Rom. 10:14; 16:26; Gal. 1:10.
conversion of, Acts 10:35; Rom. 15:16.

Heathen, The.
are without God and Christ, Eph. 2:12.
Described as
ignorant, I Cor. 1:21; Eph. 4:18.
idolatrous, Ps. 135:15; Rom. 1: 23, 25.
worshippers of the devil, I Cor. 10:20.
cruel, Ps. 74:20; Rom. 1:31.
filthy, Ezra 6:21; Eph. 4:19; 5:12.
persecuting, Ps. 2:1, 2; II Cor. 11:26.
scoffing at saints, Ps. 79:10.
strangers to the covenant of promise, Eph. 2:12.
having no hope, Eph. 2:12.
degradation of, Lev. 25:44.
Have
evidence of the power of God, Rom. 1:19, 20; Acts 17:27.
evidence of the goodness of God, Acts 14:17.
the testimony of conscience, Rom. 2:14, 15.
evil of imitating, II Ks. 16:3; Ez. 11:12.
cautions against imitating, Jer. 10: 2; Mat. 6:7.
danger of intercourse with, Ps. 106: 35.
employed to chastise the church Lev. 26:33; Jer. 49:14; Lam. 1:3; Ez. 7:24; 25:7; Dan. 4:27; Hab. 1:5-9.
the church shall be avenged of, Ps. 149:7; Jer. 10:25; Ob. 15.
God
rules over, II Chr. 20:6; Ps. 47:8.
brings to nought the counsels of, Ps. 33:10.
will be exalted among, Ps. 46: 10; 102:15.
punishes, Ps. 44:2; Joel 3:11-13; Mic. 5:15; Hab. 3:12; Zech. 14: 18.
will finally judge, Rom. 2:12-16.
given to Christ, Ps. 2:8; Dan. 7:14.
salvation of, foretold, Gen. 12:3, with Gal. 3:8; Is. 2:2-4; 52:10; 60:1-8.
salvation provided for, Acts 28:28, Rom. 15:9-12.
the glory of God to be declared amongst, I Chr. 16:24; Ps. 96:3.
the gospel to be preached to, Mat. 24:14; 28:19; Rom. 16:26; Gal. 1:16.
necessity for preaching to, Rom. 10: 14.
the gospel received by, Acts 11:1; 13:48; 15:3, 23.
baptism to be administered to, Mat. 28:19.
the Holy Ghost poured out upon, Acts 10:44, 45; 15:8.
praise God for success of the gospel amongst, Ps. 98:1-3; Acts 11:18.
pray for, Ps. 67:2-5.
aid missions to, II Cor. 11:9; III Jno. 6, 7.
conversion of, acceptable to God, Acts 10:35; Rom. 15:16.

Heave.
Ex. 29:27, the shoulder of the h. offering
28, for it is an h. offering: and it shall
28, be an h. offering from the children
28, their h. offering unto the Lord
Lev. 7:14, an h. offering unto the Lord, and it
32, an h. offering of the sacrifices of
34, and the h. shoulder have I taken of
10:14, the wave breast and h. shoulder
15, the h. shoulder and the wave
Num. 6:20, the wave breast and h. shoulder
15:19, shall offer up an h. offering unto the
20, of your dough for an h. offering
20, h. offering of the threshingfloor
20, threshingfloor, so shall ye h. it
21, the Lord an h. offering in your
18:8, the charge of mine h. offerings of
11, the h. offering of their gift, with all
19, the h. offerings of the holy things
24, which they offer as an h. offering
26, ye shall offer up an h. offering
27, your h. offering shall be reckoned
28, offer an h. offering unto the Lord
28, the Lord's h. offering to Aaron of
29, offer every h. offering of the Lord
31:29, for an h. offering of the Lord
41, which was the Lord's h. offering
Dt. 12:6, h. offerings of your hand, and your
11, and the h. offering of your hand
17, or h. offering of thine hand

Heave Offering.
to be brought to God's house, Dt. 12:6.
Consisted of
first-fruits of bread, Num. 15:19-21.
right shoulder of peace offerings, Lev. 7:32.
part of the meat offering of all peace offerings, Lev. 7:14.
shoulder of the priest's consecration ram, Ex. 29:27.
tenth of all tithes, Num. 18:26.
part of all gifts, Num. 18:29.
part of spoil taken in war, Num. 31:26-47.
to be the best of their kind, Num. 18:29.
to be heaved up by the priest, Ex. 29:27.
sanctified the whole offering, Num. 18:27, 30.
given to the priests, Ex. 29:28; Lev. 7:34.
to be eaten in a clean place, Lev. 10:12-15.

Heaved.
Ex. 29:27, is waved, and which is h. up, of
Num. 18:30, when ye have h. the best thereof
32, when ye have h. from it the best of

Heaven.
Gen. 1:1, the beginning God created the h.
8, and God called the firmament H.
9, waters under the h. be gathered
14, 15, lights in the firmament of the h.
17, set them in the firmament of the h.
20, earth in the open firmament of h.
6:17, the breath of life, from under h.
7:11, and the windows of h. were opened
19, hills, that were under the whole h.
23, things, and the fowl of the h.; and
8:2, the windows of h. were stopped, and
2, the rain from h. was restrained
11:4, whose top may reach unto h.; and
14:19, high God, possessor of h. and earth
22, God, the possessor of h. and earth
15:5, look now toward h., and tell
19:24, and fire from the Lord out of h.
21:17, of God called to Hagar out of h.
22:11, the Lord called unto him out of h.
15, Lord called unto Abraham out of h.
17, thy seed as the stars of the h.
24:3, the Lord, the God of h., and the God
7, the Lord God of h., which took me
26:4, seed to multiply as the stars of h.
27:28, God give thee of the dew of h., and
39, and of the dew of h. from above
28:12, and the top of it reached to h.; and
17, of God, and this is the gate of h.
49:25, bless thee with blessings of h. above
Ex. 9:8, sprinkle it toward the h. in the sight
10, Moses sprinkled it up toward h.
22, stretch forth thine hand toward h.
23, stretched forth his rod toward h.
10:21, stretch out thine hand toward h.
22, stretched forth his hand toward h.
16:4, I will rain bread from h. for you
17:14, of Amalek from under h.
20:4, likeness of any thing that is in h.
11, days the Lord made h. and earth
22, that I have talked with you from h.
24:10, were the body of h. in his clearness
31:17, days the Lord made h. and earth
32:13, multiply your seed as the stars of h.
Lev. 26:19, and I will make your h. as iron, and
Dt. 1:10, as the stars of h. for multitude
28, cities are great and walled up to h.
2:25, nations that are under the whole h.
3:24, what God is there in h. or in earth
4:11, with fire unto the midst of h., with
Dt. 4:19, lest thou lift up thine eyes unto h.
19, and the stars, even all the host of h.
19, unto all nations under the whole h.
26, I call h. and earth to witness against
32, the one side of h. unto the other
36, out of h. he made thee to hear his
39, he is God in h. above, and upon the
5:8, likeness of any thing that is in h.
7:24, destroy their name from under h.
9:1, cities great and fenced up to h.
14, blot out their name from under h.
10:14, the h. and the h. of heavens is the
22, thee as the stars of h. for multitude
11:11, and drinketh water of the rain of h.
17, and he shut up the h., that there be
21, as the days of h. upon the earth
17:3, or moon, or any of the host of h.
25:19, of Amalek from under h.; thou
26:15, from thy holy habitation, from h.
28:12, the h. to give the rain unto thy land
23, thy h. that is over thy head shall be
24, h. shall it come down upon thee
62, as the stars of h. for multitude
29:20, blot out his name from under h.
30:4, out unto the uttermost parts of h.
12, it is not in h., that thou shouldest
12, say, Who shall go up for us to h.
19, I call h. and earth to record this day
31:28, call h. and earth to record against
32:40, for I lift up my hand to h., and say
33:13, precious things of h., for the dew
26, who rideth upon the h. in thy help
Josh. 2:11, he is God in h. above, and in earth
8:20, smoke of the city ascended up to h.
10:11, Lord cast down great stones from h.
13, the sun stood still in the midst of h.
Jud. 5:20, they fought from h.; the stars in
13:20, the flame went up toward h. from
20:40, flame of the city ascended up to h.
I Sam. 2:10, of h. shall he thunder upon them
5:12, the cry of the city went up to h.
II Sam. 18:9, taken up between the h. and the
21:10, water dropped upon them out of h.
22:8, foundations of h. moved and shook
14, the Lord thundered from h., and
I Ks. 8:22, spread forth his hands toward h.
23, is no God like thee, in h. above, or
27, h. and h. of heavens cannot contain
30, hear thou in h. thy dwelling place
32, hear thou in h., and do, and judge
34, then hear thou in h., and forgive
35, when h. is shut up, and there is no
36, then hear thou in h., and forgive
39, 43, hear thou in h. thy dwelling place
45, hear thou in h. their prayer and
49, in h. thy dwelling place, and
54, with his hands spread up to h.
18:45, that the h. was black with clouds
22:19, all the host of h. standing by him
II Ks. 1:10, then let fire come down from h.
10, and there came down fire from h.
12, of God, let fire come down from h.
12, the fire of God came down from h.
14, came fire down from h., and burnt
2:1, Lord would take up Elijah into h.
11, went up by a whirlwind into h.
7:2, Lord would make windows in h.
19, Lord should make windows in h.
14:27, the name of Israel from under h.
II Ks. 17:16, and worshipped all the host of h.
19:15, thou hast made h. and earth
21:3, all the host of h., and served them
5, he built altars for all the host of h.
23:4, the grove, and for all the host of h.
5, planets, and to all the host of h.
I Chr. 21:16, stand between the earth and the h.
26, he answered him from h. by fire
29:11, all that is in the h. and in the earth
II Chr. 2:6, h. and h. of heavens cannot contain
12, of Israel, that made h. and earth
6:13, spread forth his hands toward h.
14, no God like thee in the h., nor in the
18, h. and the h. of heavens cannot
21, thy dwelling place, even from h.
23, then hear thou from h., and do, and
26, the h. is shut up, and there is no
27, hear thou from h., and forgive the
30, hear thou from h. thy dwelling
7:1, the fire came down from h., and
13, if I shut up h. that there be no rain
14, then will I hear from h., and will
18:18, the host of h. standing on his right
20:6, our fathers, art not thou God in h.?
28:9, in a rage that reacheth up unto h.
30:27, holy dwelling place, even unto h.
32:20, son of Amoz, prayed and cried to h.
33:3, and worshipped all the host of h.
5, he built altars for all the host of h.
36:23, hath the Lord God of h. given me
Ezra 1:2, the Lord God of h. hath given me
5:11, we are the servants of the God of h.
12, fathers had provoked the God of h.
6:9, the burnt offerings of the God of h.
10, sweet savours unto the God of h.
7:12, 21, scribe of the law of the God of h.
23, is commanded by the God of h., let
23, done for the house of the God of h.
Neh. 1:4, and prayed before the God of h.
5, O Lord God of h., the great and
9, unto the uttermost part of the h.
2:4, so I prayed to the God of h.
20, the God of h., he will prosper us
9:6, thou hast made h., the h. of heavens
6, and the host of h. worshippeth thee
13, and spakest with them from h.
15, gavest them bread from h. for their
23, multipliedst thou as the stars of h.
27, 28, thou heardest them from h.; and
Job 1:16, the fire of God is fallen from h.
2:12, dust upon their heads toward h.
11:8, it is as high as h.; what canst thou
16:19, behold, my witness is in h., and my
20:27, the h. shall reveal his iniquity
22:12, is not God in the height of h.?
14, and he walketh in the circuit of h.
26:11, the pillars of h. tremble and
28:24, earth, and seeth under the whole h.
35:11, maketh us wiser than the fowls of h.?
37:3, he directeth it under the whole h.
38:29, and the hoary frost of h., who hath
33, knowest thou the ordinances of h.?
37, or who can stay the bottles of h.
41:11, is under the whole h. is mine
Ps. 11:4, temple, the Lord's throne is in h.
14:2, the Lord looked down from h. upon
19:6, forth is from the end of the h., and
20:6, he will hear him from his holy h.
33:13, Lord looketh from h.; he beholdeth

Heaven -Continued.
Ps. 53:2, God looked down from h. upon the
57:3, he shall send from h., and save me
69:34, let the h. and earth praise him
73:25, whom have I in h. but thee? and
76:8, judgment to be heard from h.
77:18, of thy thunder was in the h.; the
78:23, above, and opened the doors of h.
24, had given them of the corn of h.
26, an east wind to blow in the h.
79:2, be meat unto the fowls of the h.
80:14, look down from h., and behold, and
85:11, righteousness shall look.... from h.
89:6, who in the h. can be compared
29, and his throne as the days of h.
37, and as a faithful witness in h.
102:19, from h. did the Lord behold the
103:11, as the h. is high above the earth
104:12, shall the fowls of the h. have their
105:40, them with the bread of h.
107:26, they mount up to the h., they go
113:6, the things that are in h., and in the
115:15, the Lord which made h. and earth
16, the h., even the heavens, are the
119:89, O Lord, thy word is settled in h.
121:2, the Lord, which made h. and earth
124:8, the Lord, who made h. and earth
134:3, the Lord that made h. and earth
135:6, the Lord pleased, that did he in h.
136:26, O give thanks unto the God of h.
139:8, if I ascend up into h., thou art there
146:6, which made h., and earth, the sea
147:8, who covereth the h. with clouds
148:13, his glory is above the earth and h.
Prov. 23:5, they fly away as an eagle toward h.
25:3, the h. for height, and the earth for
30:4, who hath ascended up into h., or
Ecc. 1:13, all things that are done under h.
2:3, should do under the h. all the days
3:1, time to every purpose under the h.
5:2, God is in h. and thou upon earth
Is. 13:5, a far country, from the end of h.
10, the stars of h. and the constellations
14:12, how art thou fallen from h., O
13, I will ascend into h., I will exalt
34:4, all the host of h. shall be dissolved
5, for my sword shall be bathed in h.
37:16, earth: thou hast made h. and earth
40:12, and meted out h. with the span
55:10, cometh down, and the snow from h.
63:15, look down from h., and behold
66:1, the h. is my throne, and the earth
Jer. 7:18, to make cakes to the queen of h.
33, shall be meat for the fowls of the h.
8:2, the moon, and all the host of h.
7, yea, the stork in the h. knoweth her
10:2, be not dismayed at the signs of h.
15:3, the fowls of the h., and the beasts
16:4, shall be meat for the fowls of h.
19:7, to be meat for the fowls of the h.
13, incense unto all the host of h., and
23:24, do not I fill h. and earth? saith
31:37, if h. above can be measured, and
32:17, thou hast made the h. and the earth
33:22, the host of h. cannot be numbered
25, the ordinances of h. and earth
Jer. 34:20, be for meat unto the fowls of the h.
44:17, burn incense unto the queen of h.
18, to burn incense to the queen of h.
19, burned incense to the queen of h.
25, to burn incense to the queen of h.
49:36, winds from the four quarters of h.
51:9, for her judgment reacheth unto h.
15, hath stretched out the h. by his
48, the h. and the earth, and all that is
53, Babylon should mount up to h.
Lam. 2:1, cast down from h. unto the earth
3:50, Lord look down, and behold from h.
4:19, swifter than the eagles of the h.
Ez. 8:3, up between the earth and the h.
29:5, of the field and to the fowls of the h.
31:6, all the fowls of h. made their nests
13, shall all the fowls of the h. remain
32:4, all the fowls of the h. to remain
7, I will cover the h., and make the
8, all the bright lights of h. will I
38:20, the fowls of the h., and the beasts
Dan. 2:18, desire mercies of the God of h.
19, then Daniel blessed the God of h.
28, there is a God in h. that revealeth
37, for the God of h. hath given thee a
38, the fowls of the h. hath he given
44, shall the God of h. set up a kingdom
4:11, height thereof reached unto h., and
12, and the fowls of the h. dwelt in the
13, and an holy one came down from h.
15, let it be wet with the dew of h., and
20, whose height reached unto the h.
21, branches the fowls of the h. had
22, is grown, and reacheth unto h., and
23, an holy one coming down from h.
23, and let it be wet with the dew of h.
25, shall wet thee with the dew of h.
31, there fell a voice from h., saying
33, his body was wet with the dew of h.
34, lifted up mine eyes unto h., and
35, to his will in the army of h., and
37, and extol and honour the King of h.
5:21, his body was wet with the dew of h.
23, up thyself against the Lord of h.
6:27, he worketh signs and wonders in h.
7:2, the four winds of the h. strove
13, of man came with the clouds of h.
27, of the kingdom under the whole h.
8:8, ones toward the four winds of h.
10, waxed great, even to the host of h.
9:12, under the whole h. hath not
11:4, divided toward the four winds of h.
12:7, right hand and his left hand unto h.
Hos. 2:18, and with the fowls of h., and with
4:3, the field, and with the fowls of h.
7:12, them down as the fowls of the h.
Amos 9:2, though they climb up to h., thence
6, that buildeth his stories in the h.
Jon. 1:9, the Lord, the God of h., which hath
Nah. 3:16, thy merchants above the stars of h.
Zeph. 1:3, I will consume the fowls of the h.
5, them that worship the host of h.
Hag. 1:10, the h. over you is stayed from dew
Zech. 2:6, abroad as the four winds of the h.
5:9, ephah between the earth and the h.
Mal. 3:10, will not open you the windows of h.
Mat. 3:2, for the kingdom of h. is at hand
17, and lo a voice from h., saying
Mat. 4:17, for the kingdom of h is at hand
5:3, 10, for theirs is the kingdom of h.
12, for great is your reward in h.: for so
16, glorify your Father which is in h.
18, till h. and earth pass, one jot or one
19, called the least in the kingdom of h.
19, be called great in the kingdom of h.
20, case enter into the kingdom of h.
34, swear not at all; neither by h.; for
45, of your Father which is in h.
48, your Father which is in h. is perfect
6:1, reward of your Father which is in h.
9, pray ye: Our Father which art in h.
10, will be done in earth, as it is in h.
20, up for yourselves treasures in h.
7:11, your Father which is in h. give good
21, shall enter into the kingdom of h.
21, the will of my Father which is in h.
8:11, and Jacob, in the kingdom of h.
10:7, saying, The kingdom of h. is at hand
32, also before my Father which is in h.
33, deny before my Father which is in h.
11:11, he that is least in the kingdom of h.
12, the kingdom of h. suffereth violence
23, which art exalted unto h., shalt be
25, O Father, Lord of h. and earth
12:50, will of my Father which is in h., the
13:11, the mysteries of the kingdom of h.
24, kingdom of h. is likened unto a man
31, the kingdom of h. is like to a grain
33, kingdom of h. is like unto leaven
44, 45, again, the kingdom of h. is
47, the kingdom of h. is like unto a net
52, instructed unto the kingdom of h. is
14:19, and looking up to h., he blessed, and
16:1, he would shew them a sign from h.
17, thee, but my Father which is in h.
19, thee the keys of the kingdom of h.
19, bind on earth shall be bound in h.
19, loose on earth shall be loosed in h.
18:1, the greatest in the kingdom of h.?
3, not enter into the kingdom of h.
4, is greatest in the kingdom of h.
10, in h. their angels do always behold
10, the face of my Father which is in h.
14, of your Father which is in h., that
18, bind on earth shall be bound in h.
18, loose on earth shall be loosed in h.
19, them of my Father which is in h.
23, the kingdom of h. is likened unto a
19:14, me: for of such is the kingdom of h.
21, and thou shalt have treasure in h.
23, hardly enter into the kingdom of h.
20:1, the kingdom of h. is like unto a man
21:25, whence was it? from h., or of men?
25, if we shall say, From h.; he will say
22:2, the kingdom of h. is like unto a
30, but are as the angels of God in h.
23:9, one is your Father, which is in h.
13, shut up the kingdom of h. against
22, that shall swear by h., sweareth by
24:29, the stars shall fall from h., and the
30, the sign of the Son of man in h.
30, Son of man coming in the clouds of h.
31, from one end of h. to the other
35, h. and earth shall pass away, but
Mat. 24:36, not the angels of h., but my Father
25:1, the kingdom of h. be likened unto
14, for the kingdom of h. is as a man
26:64, and coming in the clouds of h.
28:2, of the Lord descended from h., and
18, is given unto me in h. and in earth
Mk. 1:11, there came a voice from h., saying
6:41, he looked up to h., and blessed, and
7:34, and looking up to h., he sighed, and
8:11, him, seeking of him a sign from h.
10:21, and thou shalt have treasure in h.
11:25, your Father also which is in h. may
26, your Father which is in h. forgive
30, John, was it from h., or of men?
31, if we shall say, From h.; he will say
12:25, are as the angels which are in h.
13:25, the stars of h. shall fall, and the
25, the powers that are in h. shall be
27, earth to the uttermost part of h.
31, h. and earth shall pass away: but
32, no, not the angels which are in h.
14:62, and coming in the clouds of h.
16:19, he was received up into h., and sat
Lu. 2:15, were gone away from them into h.
3:21, and praying, the h. was opened, And
22, and a voice came from h., which
4:25, when the h. was shut up three years
6:23, your reward is great in h.: for in
9:16, and looking up to h., he blessed
54, command fire to come down from h.
10:15, which art exalted to h., shalt be
18, Satan as lightning fall from h.
20, your names are written in h.
21, O Father, Lord of h. and earth, that
11:2, say, Our Father which art in h.
2, will be done as in h., so in earth
16, him, sought of him a sign from h.
15:7, joy shall be in h. over one sinner
18, I have sinned against h., and before
21, Father, I have sinned against h.
16:17, it is easier for h. and earth to pass
17:24, out of the one part under h., shineth
24, unto the other part under h.
29, rained fire and brimstone from h.
18:13, lift up so much as his eyes unto h.
22, and thou shalt have treasure in h.
19:38, peace in h., and glory in the highest
20:4, baptism of John, was it from h., or
5, if we shall say, From h.; he will
21:11, great signs shall there be from h.
26, the powers of h. shall be shaken
33, h. and earth shall pass away: but
22:43, appeared an angel unto him from h.
24:51, from them, and carried up into h.
Jno. 1:32, descending from h. like a dove, and
51, hereafter ye shall see h. open, and
3:13, and no man hath ascended up to h.
13, but he that came down from h., even
13, even the Son of man which is in h.
27, except it be given him from h.
31, he that cometh from h. is above
6:31, he gave them bread from h. to eat
32, gave you not that bread from h.
32, giveth you the true bread from h.
33, is he which cometh down from h.
38, I came down from h., not to do mine
41, the bread which came down from h.
42, that he saith, I came down from h.?

Heaven—Continued.
Jno. 6:50, bread which cometh down from h.
51, 58, bread which came down from h.
12:28, then came there a voice from h.
17:1, and lifted up his eyes to h., and said
Acts 1:10, looked stedfastly toward h. as he
11, why stand ye gazing up into h.?
11, which is taken up from you into h.
11, as ye have seen him go into h.
2:2, there came a sound from h. as of a
5, men, out of every nation under h.
19, I will shew wonders in h. above, and
3:21, whom the h. must receive until the
4:12, none other name under h. given
24, which hast made h., and earth
7:42, them up to worship the host of h.
49, h. is my throne, and earth is my
55, looked up stedfastly into h., and saw
9:3, round about him a light from h.
10:11, and saw h. opened, and a certain
16, vessel was received up again into h.
11:5, let down from h. by four corners;
9, voice answered me again from h.
14:10, and all were drawn up again into h.
15, which made h., and earth, and
17, gave us rain from h., and fruitful
17:24, that he is Lord of h. and earth
22:6, there shone from h. a great light
26:13, I saw in the way a light from h.
Rom. 1:18, wrath of God is revealed from h.
10:6, heart, Who shall ascend into h.?
I Cor. 8:5, gods, whether in h. or in earth, as
15:47, the second man is the Lord from h.
II Cor. 5:2, with our house which is from h.
12:2, an one caught up to the third h.
Gal. 1:8, we, or an angel from h., preach any
Eph. 1:10, both which are in h., and which
3:15, family in h. and earth is named
6:9, your Master also is in h.; neither
Phil. 2:10, of things in h., and things in earth
3:20, for our conversation is in h.; from
Col. 1:5, hope which is laid up for you in h.
16, that are in h., and that are in earth
20, be things in earth, or things in h.
23, every creature which is under h.
4:1, knowing ye also have a Master in h.
I Thess. 1:10, and to wait for his Son from h.
4:16, shall descend from h. with a shout
II Thess. 1:7, Jesus shall be revealed from h.
Heb. 9:24, but into h. itself, now to appear in
10:34, that ye have in h. a better and an
12:23, firstborn, which are written in h.
25, from him that speaketh from h.
26, shake not the earth only, but also h.
Js. 5:12, swear not neither by h., neither
18, and the h. gave rain, and the earth
I Pet. 1:4, not away, reserved in h. for you
12, the Holy Ghost sent down from h.
3:22, who is gone into h., and is on the
II Pet. 1:18, this voice which came from h. we
I Jno. 5:7, are three that bear record in h., the
Rev. 3:12, cometh down out of h. from my God
4:1, behold, a door was opened in h.
2, a throne was set in h., and one sat
5:3, and no man in h., nor in earth
13, every creature which is in h., and
6:13, the stars of h. fell unto the earth
14, and the h. departed as a scroll
Rev. 8:1, was silence in h. about the space of
10, and there fell a great star from h.
13, flying through the midst of h.
9:1, I saw a star fall from h. unto the
10:1, angel come down from h., clothed
4, I heard a voice from h. saying unto
5, the earth lifted up his hand to h.
6, who created h., and the things
8, voice which I heard from h. spake
11:6, these have power to shut h., that it
12, heard a great voice from h. saying
12, they ascended up to h. in a cloud
13, and gave glory to the God of h.
15, were great voices in h., saying, The
19, the temple of God was opened in h.
12:1, appeared a great wonder in h.
3, appeared another wonder in h.
4, third part of the stars of h., and did
7, and there was war in h.: Michael
8, was their place found any more in h.
10, heard a loud voice saying in h., Now
13:6, and them that dwell in h.
13, fire come down from h. on the earth
14:2, I heard a voice from h., as the voice
6, another angel fly in the midst of h.
7, that made h., and earth, and the
13, I heard a voice from h. saying unto
17, out of the temple which is in h., he
15:1, I saw another sign in h., great and
5, the tabernacle of the testimony in h.
16:11, blasphemed the God of h. because
17, great voice out of the temple of h.
21, fell upon men a great hail out of h.
18:1, another angel come down from h.
4, and I heard another voice from h.
5, for her sins have reached unto h.
20, rejoice over her, thou h., and ye
19:1, a great voice of much people in h.
11, and I saw h. opened, and behold a
14, armies which were in h. followed
17, the fowls that fly in the midst of h.
20:1, angel come down from h., having
9, fire came down from God out of h.
11, face the earth and the h. fled away
21:1, I saw a new h. and a new earth
1, for the first h. and the first earth
2, coming down from God out of h.
3, heard a great voice out of h. saying
10, holy Jerusalem, descending out of h.
the firmament, created, Gen. 1:1, 8; Ps. 8; 19; Is. 40:22; Rev. 10:6.
dwelling-place of God, I Ks. 8:30; Ps. 2:4; 115:3; 123:1; Is. 6:1; 66:1; Ez. 1; 10; Mat. 6:9; Acts 7:49; Heb. 8:1; Rev. 4.
happiness of, Ps. 16:11; Is. 49:10; Dan. 12:3; Mat. 5:12; 13:43; Lu. 12:37; Jno. 12:26; 14:1; 17:24; I Cor. 2:9; 13:12; I Pet. 1:4; Rev. 7:16; 14:13; 21:4; 22:3.
who enter, Mat. 5:3; 25:34; Rom. 8:17; Heb. 12:23; I Pet. 1:4; Rev. 7:9, 14.
who do not enter, Mat. 7:21; 25:41; Lu. 13:27; I Cor. 6:9; Gal. 5:21; Rev. 21:8; 22:15.
the new, Rev. 21:1.
created by God, Gen. 1:1; Rev. 10:6.
everlasting, Ps. 89:29; II Cor. 5:1.
immeasurable, Jer. 31:37.
high, Ps. 103:11; Is. 57:15.
holy, Dt. 26:15; Ps. 20:6; Is. 57:15.
God's dwelling-place, I Ks. 8:30; Mat. 6:9.
God's throne, Is. 66:1, with Acts 7:49.
God
is the Lord of, Dan. 5:23; Mat. 11:25.
reigns in, Ps. 11:4; 135:6; Dan. 4:35.
fills, I Ks. 8:27; Jer. 23:24.
answers his people from, I Chr. 21:26; II Chr. 7:14; Neh. 9:27; Ps. 20:6.
sends his judgments from, Gen. 19:24; I Sam. 2:10; Dan. 4:13, 14; Rom. 1:18.
Christ
as Mediator, entered into, Acts 3:21; Heb. 6:20; 9:12, 24.
is all-powerful in, Mat. 28:18; I Pet. 3:22.
angels are in, Mat. 18:10; 24:36.
names of saints are written in, Lu. 10:20; Heb. 12:23.
saints rewarded in, Mat. 5:12; I Pet. 1:4.
repentance occasions joy in, Lu. 15:7.
lay up treasure in, Mat. 6:20; Lu. 12:33.
flesh and blood cannot inherit, I Cor. 15:50.
happiness of, described, Rev. 7:16, 17.
Is Called
a garner, Mat. 3:12.
the kingdom of Christ and of God, Eph. 5:5.
the Father's house, Jno. 14:2.
a heavenly country, Heb. 11:16.
a rest, Heb. 4:9.
paradise, II Cor. 12:2, 4.
the wicked excluded from, Gal. 5:21; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 22:15.
Enoch and Elijah were translated into, Gen. 5:24, with Heb. 11:5; II Ks. 2:11.
Heavenly,
Mat. 6:14, your h. Father will also forgive
26, yet your h. Father feedeth them
32, h. Father knoweth that ye have need
15:13, my h. Father hath not planted
18:35, shall my h. Father do also unto
Lu. 2:13, a multitude of the h. host praising
11:13, your h. Father give the Holy
Jno. 3:12, believe, if I tell you of h. things?
Acts 26:19, disobedient unto the h. vision
I Cor. 15:48, and as is the h., such are they also
48, such are they also that are h.
49, shall also bear the image of the h.
Eph. 1:3 spiritual blessings in h. places in
20, own right hand in the h. places
2:6, together in h. places in Christ Jesus
3:10, powers in h. places might be known
II Tim. 4:18, preserve me unto his h. kingdom
Heb. 3:1, brethren, partakers of the h. calling
6:4, tasted of the h. gift, and were made
8:5, example and shadow of h. things
9:23, but the h. things themselves
11:16, a better country, that is, an h.
12:22, of the living God, the h. Jerusalem
Heaven's.
Mat. 19:12, eunuchs for the kingdom of h. sake
Heavens.
Gen. 2:1, the h. and the earth were finished
4, the generations of the h. and of
4, God made the earth and the h.
Dt. 10:14, and the heaven of h. is the Lord's
32:1, give ear, O ye h., and I will speak
33:28, also his h. shall drop down dew
Jud. 5:4, and the h. dropped, the clouds also
II Sam. 22:10, he bowed the h. also, and came
I Ks. 8:27, heaven of h. cannot contain thee
I Chr. 16:26, are idols: but the Lord made the h.
31, let the h. be glad, and let the earth
27:23, Israel like to the stars of the h.
II Chr. 2:6, heaven of h. cannot contain him?
6:18, heaven of h. cannot contain thee
25, then hear thou from the h., and
33, then hear thou from the h., even
35, hear thou from the h. their prayer
39, then hear thou from the h., even
Ezra 9:6, our trespass is grown up unto the h.
Neh. 9:6, hast made heaven, the heaven of h.
Job 9:8, which alone spreadeth out the h.
14:12, till the h. be no more, they shall not
15:15, yea, the h. are not clean in his sight
20:6, his excellency mount up to the h.
26:13, his spirit he hath garnished the h.
Job. 35:5, look unto the h., and see; and
Ps. 2:4, he that sitteth in the h. shall laugh
8:1, who hast set thy glory above the h.
3, when I consider thy h., the work
18:9, he bowed the h. also, and came
13, the Lord also thundered in the h.
19:1, the h. declare the glory of God
33:6, word of the Lord were the h. made
36:5, thy mercy, O Lord, is in the h.
50:4, he shall call to the h. from above
6, h. shall declare his righteousness
57:5, be thou exalted, O God, above the h.
10, for thy mercy is great unto the h.
11, be thou exalted, O God, above the h.
68:4, extol him that rideth upon the h.
8, h. also dropped at the presence
33, to him that rideth upon the h. of h.
73:9, they set their mouth against the h.
89:2, shalt thou establish in the very h.
5, and the h. shall praise thy wonders
11, the h. are thine, the earth also is
96:5, are idols: but the Lord made the h.
11, let the h. rejoice, and let the earth
97:6, the h. declare his righteousness
102:25, and the h. are the work of thy hands
103:19, hath prepared his throne in the h.
104:2, stretchest out the h. like a curtain
108:4, for thy mercy is great above the h.
5, be thou exalted, O God, above the h.
113:4, nations, and his glory above the h.
115:3, our God is in the h.: he hath done
16, heaven, even the h., are the Lord's
123:1, eyes, O thou that dwellest in the h.
136:5, to him that by wisdom made the h.
144:5, bow thy h., O Lord, and come down
148:1, praise ye the Lord from the h.
4, praise him, ye h. of h., and ye waters
4, and ye waters that be above the h.
Prov. 3:19, hath he established the h.
8:27, he prepared the h., I was there
Is. 1:2, hear, O h., and give ear, O earth
5:30, light is darkened in the h. thereof
13:13, therefore I will shake the h., and
34:4, the h. shall be rolled together as a
40:22, stretcheth out the h. as a curtain
42:5, he that created the h., and stretched
44:23, sing, O ye h.; for the Lord hath
24, that stretcheth forth the h. alone
45:8, drop down, ye h., from above, and
12, have stretched out the h., and all
18, saith the Lord that created the h.
48:13, my right hand hath spanned the h.
49:13, sing, O h.; and be joyful, O earth
50:3, I clothe the h. with blackness, and
51:6, lift up your eyes to the h., and look
6, the h. shall vanish away like smoke
13, hath stretched forth the h., and laid
16, that I may plant the h., and lay the
55:9, as the h. are higher than the earth
64:1, oh that thou wouldest rend the h.
65:17, I create new h. and a new earth
66:22, as the new h. and the new earth
Jer. 2:12, be astonished, O ye h., at this, and

Heavens—Continued.
Jer. 4:23, and the h., and they had no light
25, and all the birds of the h. were fled
28, mourn, and the h. above be black
9:10, the fowl of the h. and the beast are
10:11, gods that have not made the h.
11, the earth, and from under these h.
12, hath stretched out the h. by his
13, is a multitude of waters in the h.
14:22, rain? or can the h. give showers?
51:16, is a multitude of waters in the h.
Lam. 3:41, with our hands unto God in the h.
66, in anger from under the h. of the
Ez. 1:1, that the h. were opened, and I saw
Dan. 4:26, have known that the h. do rule
Hos. 2:21, I will hear the h., and they shall
Joel 2:10, the h. shall tremble: the sun and
30, I will shew wonders in the h. and in
3:16, the h. and the earth shall shake
Hab. 3:3, his glory covered the h., and the
Hag. 2:6, I will shake the h., and the earth
21, I will shake the h. and the earth
Zech. 6:5, these the four spirits of the h.
8:12, and the h. shall give their dew
12:1, stretcheth forth the h., and layeth
Mat. 3:16, lo, the h. were opened unto him
24:29, powers of the h. shall be shaken
Mk. 1:10, he saw the h. opened, and the Spirit
Lu. 12:33, a treasure in the h. that faileth not
Acts 2:34, David is not ascended into the h.
7:56, behold, I see the h. opened, and the
II Cor. 5:1, made with hands, eternal in the h.
Eph. 4:10, that ascended up far above all h.
Heb. 1:10, and the h. are the works of thine
4:14, priest, that is passed into the h.
7:26, and made higher than the h.
8:1, the throne of the Majesty in the h.
9:23, patterns of things in the h. should
II Pet. 3:5, the word of God the h. were of old
7, but the h. and the earth, which
10, the h. shall pass away with a great
12, h. being on fire shall be dissolved
13, look for new h. and a new earth
Rev. 12:12, therefore rejoice, ye h., and ye that

Heavier.
Job 6:3, h. than sand of the sea
23:2, my stroke is h. than groan.
Prov. 27:3, a fool's wrath is h.

Heavily.
Ex. 14:25, that drave them h.
Ps. 35:14, bowed h. as one mour.
Is. 47:6, on ancient h. laid yoke?

Heaviness.
Ezra 9:5, I rose from h.
Job 9:27, I will leave off my h.
Ps. 69:20, broken heart full of h.
119:28, my soul melteth for h.
Prov. 10:1, fool. son h. of mother
12:25, h. in heart mak. it stoop
14:13, end of that mirth is h.
Is. 61:3, garm. of praise for h.
Rom. 9:2, great h. and sorrow
II Cor. 2:1, wou. not come ag. in h.
Phil. 2:26, brother was full of h.
Js. 4:9, your joy be turned to h.
I Pet. 1:6, if need be ye are in h.

Heber.
Gen. 46:17, Beriah, H.; I Chr. 7:31.
Jud. 4:11, H. the Kenite; 17; 5:24.
Lu. 3:35, Phalec, was son of H.

Hebrew (language).
Lu. 23:38, writ. in H.; Jno. 19:20.
Jno. 5:2, called in H.; 19:13, 17.
Acts 21:40, spake in H.; 22:2; 26:14.
Rev. 9:11, in H. Abaddon; 16:16.

Hebrew.
Gen. 14:13, Abra. the H.; 39:14.
41:12, a young man, a H.
Ex. 2:11, Egyptian smiting a H.
Jer. 34:9, should let a H. go free
Jon. 1:9, unto them I am an H.

Hebrew Man.
Dt. 15:12, if brother, a H. man.

Hebrew Servant.
Gen. 39:17, H. servant came; Ex. 21:2.

Hebrew Woman, Women.
Ex. 1:16, midwife to H. women; 19.
2:7, a nurse of the H. women?
Dt. 15:12, if any H. woman be sold

Hebrewess, Jer. 34:9.

Hebrews.
Gen. 40:15, sto. out of land of H.
Ex. 2:6, this one of H. chil.; 13; 3:18; 5:3; 7:16; 9:1; 10:3.
I Sam. 4:6, shout in camp of H.; 9.
13:3, let H. hear; 19; 14:11, 21.
29:3, what do these H. hear?
Acts 6:1, murmuring ag. the H.
II Cor. 11:22, H. or Israelites?
Phil. 3:5, of Benja. a Heb. of H.

Hebron (place).
Gen. 23:2, Sarah died in H.; 35:27; Josh. 14:15; 20:7; Jud. 1:10.
37:14, Jacob sent Jos. out of H.
Num. 13:22, H. built before Zoan
II Sam. 2:11, Dav. was king in H.; 5:5; I Ks. 2:11; I Chr. 29:27.
3:32, buried Abner in H.; 4:12.
5:3, in H.; I Chr. 11:3; 12:38.
15:7, Absalom vowed in H.; 10.
I Chr. 12:38, perfect heart to H.

Hebron (person).
Ex. 6:18, Kohath, H.; Num. 3:19.
I Chr. 2:42, 43; 6:2, 18; 15:9; 23:12, 19; 24:23.

Hedge, s.
Job 1:10, not made a h. ab. him?
Ps. 80:12, broken her h.? 89:40.
Prov. 15:19, way of sloth as an h. of thorns
Ecc. 10:8, breaketh h. serpent bite
Is. 5:5, take away the h. thereof
Jer. 49:3, run to and fro by the h.
Ez. 13:5, nor made up h.; 22:30.
Mic. 7:4, sharper than a thorn h.
Nah. 3:17, as grasshoppers in h.
Mk. 12:1, he set a h. about it
Lu. 14:23, go to highways and h.

Hedge (v.).
Hos. 2:6, I will h. up thy way

Hedged.
Job 3:23, whom God hath h. in
Lam. 3:7, he hath h. me about

Hedges.
antiquity of, I Chr. 4:23.
designed for protection, Is. 5:2.
often made of thorns, Mic. 7:4.
Placed Around
gardens, Song 4:12; Lam. 2:6.
vineyards, Mat. 21:33; Mk. 12:1.
difficulty of breaking through, Prov. 15:19.
danger of breaking through, Ecc. 10:8.
desolation caused by removing, Ps. 80:12, 13.
filled with grasshoppers, Nah. 3:17.
poor travellers sought rest under, Lu. 14:23.
afforded protection in danger, Jer. 49:3.
making up gaps in, alluded to, Ez. 13:5; 22:30.
Illustrative
of God's protection, Job 1:10.
of numerous afflictions, Job 3:23; 19:8.
of heavy judgments, Lam. 3:7; Hos. 2:6.
of holy ordinances, etc., Is. 5:2; Mat. 21:33.
of the way of the slothful, Prov. 15:19.
(broken down), of the taking away of protection, Ps. 80:12; Is. 5:5.

Heed.
II Sam. 20:10, took no h. to the
Ps. 119:9, by taking h. thereto
Ecc. 12:9, preacher gave good h.
Is. 21:7, hearkened diligently with much h.
Jer. 18:18, let us not give h.
I Tim. 1:4; Tit. 1:14, neither give h. to fables
4:1, giving h. to seducing spirits.

Heedfulness.
commanded, Ex. 23:13; Prov. 4:25-27.
Necessary
in the care of the soul, Dt. 4:9.
in the house and worship of God, Ecc. 5:1.
in what we hear, Mk. 4:24.
in how we hear, Lu. 8:18.
in keeping God's commandments, Josh. 22:5.
in conduct, Eph. 5:15.
in speech, Prov. 13:3; Js. 1:19.
in worldly company, Ps. 39:1; Col. 4:5.
In giving judgment, I Chr. 19:6, 7.
against sin, Heb. 12:15, 16.
against unbelief, Heb. 3:12.
against idolatry, Dt. 4:15, 16.
against false Christs, and false prophets, Mat. 24:4, 5, 23, 24.
against false teachers, Phil. 3:2; Col. 2:8; II Pet. 3:16, 17.
against presumption, I Cor. 10:12.
promises to, I Ks. 2:4; I Chr. 22:13.

Heel, s.
Gen. 3:15, thou sh. bruise his h.
25:26, hold on E. h.; Hos. 12:3.
Gen. 49:17, an adder biteth horse h.
Job 13:27, print on h. of my feet
18:9, gin shall take him by h.
Ps. 41:9, h. ag. me; Jno. 13:18.
49:5, iniq. of my h. compass me
Jer. 13:22, iniq. thy h. made bare.

Hege.
Esth. 2:3, unto the custody of H.

Heifer.
Num. 19:2, red h.
5, burn the h.
Dt. 21:3, the elders sh. take a h.
4, strike off the h. neck
6, shall wash hands over the h.
Jud. 14:18, not plou. with my h.
Is. 15:5, cry out for Moab as h.
Jer. 46:20, Egypt is like a fair h.
48:34, uttered their voice as a h.
50:11, grown fat as h. at grass
Hos. 4:16, Is. as a backsliding h.
10:11, Ephraim is as h. taught
Heb. 9:13, ashes of h. sp. unclean.

Height, s.
Gen. 6:15, h. of ark sh. be thirty cubits
Ex. 25:10, ark of shittim-wood, a cubit and half h.; 23; 37:1, 10.
27:1, h. of altar, three cubits; 38:1.
18, h. of court, five cubits; 38:18.
30:2, h. of altar of incense; 37:25.
I Sam. 16:7, look not on h. of sta.
17:4, Goliath's h. six cubits and a sp.
I Ks. 6:2, h. of house of G. thirty cubits
20, oracle twenty cubits in h.
26, h. of cherub was ten cubits
7:2, h. of house of Leb. thirty cubits
16, h. of one chapiter five cubits
23, h. of molten sea five cubits
27, h. of one base three cubits
Ezra, 6:3, h. of God's house sixty cubits
Job 22:12, God in h. of heaven?
Ps. 102:19, looked fr. h. of sanct.
148:1, praise the Lord in the h.
Prov. 25:3, the heaven for h.
Is. 7:11, ask it in the h. above
14:14, I will ascend above the h.
Jer. 49:16, O thou that boldest h.
51:53, fortify h. of her strength
Ez. 17:23, in h. of Israel; 20:40.
19:11, she appeared in her h.
31:5, therefore his h. was exalted
14, none of the trees exalt for h.
32:5, fill the valleys with thy h.
Dan. 3:1, image wh. h. was sixty cubits
4:11, h. reached unto heaven; 20.
Amos 2:9, h. was like h. of cedars
Rom. 8:39, nor h. nor depth
Eph. 3:18, the h. of love of Ch.?
Rev. 21:16, breadth and h. equal.

Heinous.
Job 31:11, for this is a h. crime.

Heir, s.
Gen. 15:3, born in my house is h.
4, this shall not be thine h.
21:10, Ishmael shall not be h.
II Sam. 14:7, we will destroy h.
Prov. 30:23, handmaid h. to mis.
Jer. 49:1, hath Is. no sons? no h.?
2, Is. h. to them that were his h.
Mic. 1:15, I will bring h. to thee
Mat. 21:38, this is the h.; Mk. 12:7; Lu. 20:14.
Rom. 4:13, should be h. of world
14, if they wh. are of law be h.
8:17, h. of G. joint h. with Ch.
Gal. 3:29, h. according to promise
4:1, h. as long as he is a child
7, an h. of God through Christ
30, son of bond-w. sh. not be h.
Eph. 3:6, Gent. sh. be fellow-h.
Tit. 3:7, h. according to the hope
Heb. 1:2, whom he appointed h.
14, who shall be h. of salvation
6:17, God willing to shew to h.
11:7, became h. of righteousness
Js. 2:5, h. of the kingdom
I Pet. 3:7, as h. together of grace

Helam, II Sam. 10:16.

Helbon, Ez. 27:18.

Held.
Ex. 17:11, wh. Moses h. up hand
Jud. 7:20, h. lamps in left hands
II Chr. 4:5, sea h. three thousand baths
Neh. 4:16, half h. both spears
17, other hand he h. a weapon
Esth. 5:2, king h. out golden scep.
Job 23:11, my foot h. his steps
Ps. 32:9, wh. mouth must be h.
94:18, thy mercy, O L., h. me up
Song 3:4, I h. him, and wo. not
7:5, king is h. in the galleries
Jer. 50:33, took captives, h. them
Dan. 12:7, h. up his right hand
Mat. 12:14, h. a coun.; Mk. 15:1.
Lu. 22:63, men that h. Jesus
Acts 3:11, man was healed, h. P.
14:4, part h. with J. part apostles
Rom. 7:6, wherein we were h.
Rev. 6:9, slain for testim. they h.

Held Peace.
Gen. 24:21, wondering h. his peace
Lev. 10:3, Aaron h. his peace
Num. 30:7, husband h. peace; 11, 14.
Neh. 5:8, h. th. peace found nothing
Job 29:10, nobles h. their peace
Ps. 39:2, I h. my peace from good
Is. 36:21, h. their peace; Mk. 3:4; 9:34.
57:11, have not I h. my peace?
Mat. 26:63, Jesus h. his peace
Lu. 14:4, h. peace; 20:26; Acts 11:18.
Acts 15:13, h. their peace Ja. answer.

Heldai, Zech. 6:10.

Heli, Lu. 3:23.

Helgath-hazzurim, II Sam. 2:16.

Hell.
Dt. 32:22, fire burn unto lowest h.
II Sam. 22:6, sorrows of h. compassed me; Ps. 18:5; 86:13.
Job 11:8, deeper than h.
26:6, h. is naked before him
Ps. 9:17, wicked turned into h.
16:10, not le. soul in h.; Acts 2:27.
55:15, go down quick to h.
116:3, pains of h. gat hold on me
139:8, bed in h. thou art there
Prov. 5:5, steps take hold on h.
7:27, house way to h. going do.
9:18, guests are in depths of h.
15:11, h. and destruction bef. L.
24, he may depart from h.
23:14, deliver his soul from h.
27:20, h. and destruction ne. full
Is. 5:14, h. hath enlarged herself
14:9, h. from beneath is moved
15, shalt be brought down to h.
28:15, with h. are we at agreem.
18, agreem. with h. not stand
57:9, debase thyself even to h.
Ez. 31:16, I cast him down to h.
17, went down to h. with him
32:21, speak to him out of h.
27, down to h. with weapons
Amos 9:2, though they dig into h.
Jon. 2:2, out of belly of h.
Hab. 2:5, enlargeth desire as h.
Mat. 5:22, in danger of h. fire.
29, body be cast in h.; 30.
10:28, body in h.; Lu. 12:5.
11:23, Capernaum brought down to h.; Lu. 10:15.
16:18, gates of h. sh. not prevail
18:9, having two eyes to be cast into h.; Mk. 9:47.
23:15, twofold more child of h.
33, can ye escape damna. of h.?
Lu. 16:23, in h. lifted up his eyes
Acts 2:31, soul was not left in h.
Js. 3:6, tong. is set on fire of h.
II Pet. 2:4, cast angels down to h.
Rev. 1:18, keys of h. and death
6:8, name Death, h. followed
20:13, death and h. del. up dead
14, death and h. cast in lake
The Place of Disembodied Spirits, Acts 2:31.
which Christ visited, Lu. 23:43; Acts 2:31; I Pet. 3:19.
contains, a place of rest, Abraham's bosom, Lu. 16:23.
paradise, Lu. 23:43.
and a place of torment, Lu. 16:23.
2. the place of future punishment
destruction from the presence of God, II Thess. 1:9.
Described as
everlasting punishment, Mat. 25:46.
everlasting fire, Mat. 25:41.
everlasting burnings, Is. 33:14.
a furnace of fire, Mat. 13:42, 50.
a lake of fire, Rev. 20:15.
fire and brimstone, Rev. 14:10.
unquenchable fire, Mat. 3:12.
devouring fire, Is. 33:14.
prepared for the devil, etc., Mat. 25:41.
devils are confined in, until the judgment-day, II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.
punishment of, is eternal, Is. 33:14; Rev. 20:10.
the wicked shall be turned into, Ps. 9:17.
human power cannot preserve from, Ez. 32:27.
the body suffers in, Mat. 5:29; 10:28.
the soul suffers in, Mat. 10:28.
the wise avoid, Prov. 15:24.
endeavor to keep others from, Prov. 23:14; Jude 23.
the society of the wicked leads to, Prov. 5:5; 9:18.
the beast, false prophets, and the devil shall be cast into, Rev. 19:20; 20:10.
the powers of, cannot prevail against the Church, Mat. 16:18.
illustrated, Is. 30:33.

Helm.
Js. 3:4, turn, about wi. small h.

Helmet, s.
II Chr. 26:14, Uzziah prepared h.
Is. 59:17, h. of salvation on head
Jer. 46:4, stand forth with your h.
Ez. 23:24, ag. the shield and h.
27:10, shield and h. in thee
38:5, with shield and h.
Eph. 6:17, the h. of salvation
I Thess. 5:8, h. hope of salvation

Help (n.).
Gen. 2:18, a h. meet for him
20, not found a h. meet for him
Ex. 18:4, G. said he, was my h.
Dt. 33:7, h. to him fr. enemies

Help—Continued.
Dt. 33:26, rideth on heaven in thy h
29, sa. by L. shi. of thy h.
Jud. 5:23, came not to h. of Lord
Job 6:13, is not my h. in me?
31:21, when I saw h. in the gate
Ps. 3:2, say of soul no h. for him
20:2, L. send h. from sanctuary
27:9, been my h. leave not, O God
33:20, waits for L. he is our h.
35:2, stand up for my h. 44:26.
40:17, my h. and my deliv.; 70:5.
42:5, praise for h. of countenance
46:1, God very present h.
60:11, h. vain h. of man; 108:12.
63:7, bec. thou hast been my h.
71:12, God, make haste for my h.
89:19, h. on one that is mighty
94:17, unless L. had been my h.
115:9, their h. and shield; 10, 11.
121:1, fr. whence cometh my h.
2, my h. cometh from the Lord
124:8, our h. is in name of Lord
146:3, tr. not man, in whom no h.
5, happy hath God of J. for h.
Is. 10:3, to wh. will ye flee for h.?
30:5, nor be a h. nor profit
31:1, them that go to Eg. for h.
2, ag. h. of them that work ini.
Lam. 4:17, eyes failed for vain h.
Dan. 11:34, holpen with little h.
Hos. 13:9, in me is thy h.
Acts 26:22, obtained h. of God.

Help (v.).
Gen. 49:25, God of fa. who sh. h.
Dt. 32:33, let them rise and h.
II Sam. 10:11, then h. me, I will h. thee; I Chr. 19:12.
14:4, said, H., O king; II Ks. 6:26.
II Chr. 14:11, it is nothing with thee to h.; h. us, O Lord
19:2, should. thou h. the ungodly
20:9, thou wilt hear and h.
25:8, for God hath power to h.
26:13, power to h. the king
28:23, h. them that they may h.
32:8, with us is the L. to h. us
Job 8:20, nei. will he h. evil-doers
Ps. 12:1, h., Lord
22:11, none to h.
22:19, haste thee to h.; 38:22; 40:13; 70:1.
37:40, Lord h. them
46:5, God h. her
59:4, awake to h.
79:9, h. us
107:12, was none to h.; Is. 63:5.
109:26, h. me, O Lord my God
118:7, my part with th. that h.
119:86, h. me
173, thy hand h.
175, let thy judgments h. me
Ecc. 4:10, hath not another to h.
Is. 30:7, Egypt. shall h. in vain
41:10, will h. thee; 13, 14; 44:2.
50:7, the Lord God will h. me; 9.
Lam. 1:7, people fell, none did h.
Ez. 32:21, speak out of hell with them that h. him
Dan. 11:45, come to end, none h.
Mat. 15:25, saying, Lord, h. me
Mk. 9:22, have compass. h. us
24, L. I believe, h. mine unbel.
Lu. 5:7, they sh. come and h.
10:40, bid her therefore h. me
Acts 16:9, co. to Macedonia, h. us
21:28, crying out, M. of Israel, h.
Phil. 4:3, h. women wh. labored
Heb. 4:16, to h. in time of need

Helped.
Ex. 2:17, Moses stood up and h.
I Sam. 7:12, hitherto the L. h. us
I Ks. 1:7, follow. Adonijah h. him
I Chr. 15:26, God h. the Levites
II Chr. 20:23, ev. one h. to destroy
26:15, was marvellously h.
Job 26:2, how hast thou h. him
Ps. 28:7, I am h.
118:13, Lord h. me
116:6, brought low, he h. me
Is. 41:6, h. ev. one his neighbour
49:8, in day of salvation h. thee
Zech. 1:15, h. forw. the affliction
Acts 18:27, he h. them much
Rev. 12:16, earth h. the woman

Helper.
II Ks. 14:26, nor any h. for Israel
Job 30:13, mar my path, no h.
Ps. 10:14, art h. of fatherless
30:10, Lord my h.
54:4, God my h.
72:12, deliver him hath no h.
Jer. 47:4, Tyrus and Zidon ev. h.
Rom. 16:9, Urbane our h. in Ch.
Heb. 13:6, Lord is my h.

Helpers.
I Chr. 12:18, peace be to thy h.
Job 9:13, proud h. do stoop under
Ez. 30:8, her h. sh. be destroyed
Nah. 3:9, Put and Lubim were h.
Rom. 16:3, Prisc. and Aq. my h.
II Cor. 1:24, but are h. of your joy
III Jno. 8, be fellow-h. to the truth

Helpeth.
I Chr. 12:18, for thy God h. thee
Is. 31:3, both he that h. shall fall
Rom. 8:26, Sp. also h. infirmities
I Cor. 16:16, sub. to ev. one h. us

Helping.
Ezra 5:2, were prophets of G. h.
Ps. 22:1, why art so far from h.
II Cor. 1:11, h. together by prayer

Helps.
Acts 27:17, used h. undergi. ship
I Cor. 12:28, healings, h. govern.

Helve.
Dt. 19:5, head slippeth from h.

Hem, s.
Ex. 28:33, on h. thou shalt make pomegran.; 34; 39:24, 25, 26.
Mat. 9:20, touch. h. of gar.; 14:36.

Heman.
I Ks. 4:31, Sol. was wiser than H.
I Chr. 2:6; 6:33; 15:17, 19; 16:42; II Chr. 5:12; 29:14; 35:15.

Hemlock.
Hos. 10:4, judgment spr. up as h.
Amos 6:12, fruit of righte. to h.

Hen (person).
Zech. 6:14, H. the son of Zephaniah

Hen.
Mat. 23:37, h. gathereth chickens; Lu. 13:34.

Hence.
Ex. 33:15, carry us not up h.
Ps. 39:13, bef. I go h. be no more
Mat. 17:20, remove h. to yon. pla.
Lu. 4:9, cast thyself down fr. h.
16:26, pass from h. to you cannot
Jno. 2:16, take these things h.
14:31, let us go h.
18:36, not h.
Acts 22:21, send thee h. to Gen.

Henceforth.
Ps. 125:2, L. about people from h.
131:3, hope in the Lord from h.
Is. 9:7, estab. with justice fr. h.
52:1, h. there sh. no more come
59:21, thy seed's seed h.
Mic. 4:7, L. reign in Zion from h.
Mat. 23:39, ye shall not see me h.
Lu. 5:10, fear not, from h.
12:52, h. sh. be five in one house
Acts 18:6, h. I will go to Gentiles
II Cor. 5:15, not h. live to themselves
Eph. 4:17, h. walk not as other
II Tim. 4:8, h. laid up a crown
Rev. 14:13, blessed die in L. fr. h.

Henceforward.
Num. 15:23, h. am. generations
Mat. 21:19, no fruit gr. on thee h.

Hephzibah.
II Ks. 21:1, Manasseh's mother, H.
Is. 62:4, thou shalt be called H.

Herald.
Dan. 3:4, then a h. cried aloud

Herb.
Gen. 1:11, bring forth the h.; 12.
29, every h. bearing seed
2:5, made every h.
3:18, eat h.
9:3, h. I have given all things
Ex. 9:22, hail smote ev. h.; 25.
10:12, locusts eat every h.; 15.
Dt. 32:2, rain on tender h.
II Ks. 19:26, as green h.; Is. 37:27.
Job 8:12, withereth bef. other h.
38:27, bud of tender h. to spring
Ps. 37:2, shall wither as green h.
104:14, causeth h. to grow
Is. 66:14, bones flourish like h.

Herbs.
Ex. 12:8, with bitter h.; Num. 9:11.
Dt. 11:10, as a garden of h.
I Ks. 21:2, have it for gard. of h.
Ps. 105:35, did eat up all the h.
Prov. 15:17, better a dinner of h.
27:25, h. of mountains gathered
Is. 18:4, like a heat on h.
26:19, thy dew is as dew of h.
42:15, I will dry up all their h.
Jer. 12:4, h. of every field wither
Mat. 13:22, is greatest among all h.; Mk. 4:32.
Lu. 11:42, all manner of h.
Rom. 14:2, who is weak, eat. h.
Heb. 6:7, and bringeth forth h.

Herbs, Etc.
called the green herbs, II Ks. 19:26
God
created, Gen. 1:11, 12; 2:5.
causes, to grow, Job 38:27; Ps. 104:14.
each kind of, contains its own seed, Gen. 1: 11, 12.
given as food to man, Gen. 1:28, 29; 9:3.
Found in
the fields, Jer. 12:4.
the mountains, Prov. 27:25.
the marshes, Job 8:11.
the deserts, Job 24:5; Jer. 17:6.
cultivated in gardens, Dt. 11:10; I Ks. 21:2.
cultivated for food, Prov. 15:17; Heb. 6:7.
require rain and dew, Dt. 32:2; Job 38:26, 27.
mode of watering, alluded to, Dt. 11:10.
Mentioned in Scripture:
aloe, Song 4:14.
anise, Mat. 23:23.
barley, Ex. 9:31; II Sam. 14:30.
beans, II Sam. 17:28.
bulrushes, Ex. 2:3; Is. 58:5.
calamus, Song 4:14.
cummin, Is. 28:27; Mat. 23:23.
cucumber, Num. 11:5; Is. 1:8.
fitches, Is. 28:25, 27.
flag, Ex. 2:3; Job 8:11.
flax, Ex. 9:31.
garlic, Num. 11:5.
gourds, II Ks. 4:39.
grass, Num. 22:4.
heath, Jer. 17:6; 48:6.
hyssop, Ex. 12:22; I Ks. 4:33.
leeks, Num. 11:5.
lentiles, Gen. 25:34.
mandrakes, Gen. 30:14; Song 7:13.
mallows, Job 30:4.
millet, Ez. 4:9.
melon, Num. 11:5.
mint, Mat. 23:23.
myrrh, Song 4:14.
onions, Num. 11:5.
reeds, Job 40:21; Is. 19:6.
rushes, Job 8:11.
rye, Ex. 9:32.
saffron, Song 4:14.
spikenard, Song 4:14.
tares or darnel, Mat. 13:30.
wheat, Ex. 9:32; Jer. 12:13.
bitter, used at passover, Ex. 12:8; Num. 9:11.
poisonous, not fit for man's use, II Ks. 4:39, 40.
Destroyed by
hail and lightning, Ex. 9:22-25.
locusts, etc., Ex. 10:12, 15; Ps. 105:34, 35.
drought, Is. 42:15.
titheable among the Jews, Lu. 11:42.
were sometimes used instead of animal food by weak saints, Rom. 14:2.
Illustrative
of the wicked, II Ks. 19:26; Ps. 37:2.
(dew on) of grace given to saints, Is. 18:4.

Herd, s.
Ex. 10:9, with flocks and h.
Lev. 27:32, concerning tithe of h.
Dt. 12:21, shalt kill of thy h.
II Sam. 12:4, spared to take of h.
I Chr. 27:29, over the h. in Shar.
Is. 65:10, a place for h. to lie
Jer. 31:12, toge. for young of h.
Joel 1:18, h. of cattle perplexed
Jon. 3:7, let not h. taste any thing
Hab. 3:17, shall be no h. in stalls
Mat. 8:30, a h. of swine feeding; Mk. 5:11; Lu. 8:32.

Herdman, men.
Gen. 13:7, strife betw. h.; 26:20.
I Sam. 21:7, Doeg chiefest of h.
Amos 1:1, who was am. h. of Te.
7:14, I was no prophet, but a h.

Here.
Dt. 5:3, who are all of us h.
Ps. 132:14, my rest, h. I dwell
Is. 28:10, h. a little, th. a little; 13.
Hos. 7:9, gray hairs h. and there
Mat. 12:41, a greater than Jonas is h.; 42; Lu. 11:31, 32.
16:28, standing h.; Lu. 9:27.
17:4, L. it is good for us to be h.
24:23, lo, h. is Ch.; Mk. 13:21.
28:6, he is not h., he is risen; Mk. 16:6; Lu. 24:6.
Mk. 13:1, what buildings are h.
Jno. 11:21, if th. hadst been h.; 32.
Acts 9:10, behold, I am h. Lord
10:33, we are all h. before God
Heb. 13:14, h. have we no city

Hereafter.
Is. 41:23, things that come h.
Dan. 2:29, come to pass h.; 45.
Mat. 26:64, h. sh. ye see S. of m.
Mk. 11:14, no man eat of thee h.
Lu. 22:69, h. sh. Son of man sit
Jno. 1:51, h. ye sh. see heaven
13:7, thou shalt know h.
14:30, h. I will not talk with you
I Tim. 1:16, to them wh. h. beli.
Rev. 1:19, things which sh. be h.
4:1, show things wh. must be h.
9:12, come two woes more h.

Hereby.
Josh. 3:10, h. know G. is am. you
I Jno. 2:3, h. we do know him
5, h. know that we are in him
3:16, h. perceive we love of God
19, h. know we are of the truth
24, h. we know he abideth in us
4:2, h. know ye Spirit of God
6, h. know we the Sp. of truth
13, h. know that we dw. in him

Herein.
I Jno. 4:10, h. is love, not that

Heresy, ies.
Acts 24:14, the way they call h.
I Cor. 11:19, there be h. am. you
Gal. 5:20, works of flesh wrath. h.
II Pet. 2:1, bring in damnable h.

Heretic.
Tit. 3:10, h. after first and second admonition

Heretofore.
I Sam. 4:7, been such a thing h.
II Cor. 13:2, them which h. sinned

Hereunto.
I Pet. 2:21, even h. were ye called

Herewith.
Mal. 3:10, and prove me now h.

Heritage, s.
Ex. 6:8, I will give it you for h.
Job 20:29, h. appointed by God
27:13, h. of oppressors they rec.
Ps. 16:6, yea, I have a goodly h.
61:5, h. of those fear thy name
Ps. 94:5, break thy peo. afflict thy h.
111:6, give them h. of heathen
119:111, testimonies taken as h.
127:3, children are a h. of the L.
135:12, gave their land for a h.; 136:21, 22.
Is. 49:8, inherit the desolate h.
54:17, h. of servants of the Lord
58:14, feed thee with h. of Jacob
Jer. 2:7, my h. an abomination
3:19, sh. I give thee goodly h.?
12:7, left h.
8, my h. is as lion
9, my h. is as speckled bird
15, bring ag. every man to his h.
17:4, thou shalt discont. from h.
50:11, O destroyers of my h.
Joel 2:17, give not h. to reproach
3:2, I will plead wi. them for h.
Mic. 2:2, oppress a man and h.
7:14, feed the flock of thy h.
18, passeth transgression of h.
Mal. 1:3, I laid Esau's h. waste
I Pet. 5:3, being lords over God's h.

Hermas, Hermes, Rom. 16:14.

Hermogenes, II Tim. 1:15.

Hermon.
Josh. 13:11, all mt. H. Reuben had
Ps. 89:12, H. shall rejoice in thy
133:3, dew of H. that descended
Song 4:8, look from the top of H.

Hermon, Mount, Dt. 4:48; Josh. 12:5; 13:5; Ps. 89:12; 133:3.

Hermonites, Ps. 42:6.

Herod.
Mat. 2:12, not return to H.; 15, 16.
14:3, for H. had laid hold; 6.
Mk. 8:15, leaven of H.; 6:17, 21.
Lu. 3:1, H. tetrarch of Galil.; 19.
9:7, H. heard of Jesus; 13:31.
23:7, sent J. to H.; 8, 11, 12, 15.
Acts 4:27, H. and Pontius Pilate
12:1, H. vexed the chu.; 6, 11, 21.

Herodians.
Mat. 22:16, they sent th. disciples with the H.; Mk. 12:13.
Mk. 3:6, P. took coun. with H.

Herodias.
Mat. 14:3, John in prison for H.; 6.
Mk. 6:19, H. had quarrel; 17, 22.
Lu. 3:19, H. reprov. by J. for H.

Herodion, Rom. 16:11.

Heron.
Lev. 11:19, h. unclean; Dt. 14:18.

Heshbon.
Num. 21:28, fire go. out of H.; 30.
Jud. 11:26, Is. dw. in H.; Neh. 9:22.
Song 7:4, like fish-pools of H.
Is. 15:4, H. shall cry; Jer. 49:3.
16:8, for field of H. languish; 9.
Jer. 48:2, in H. they dev. evil; 45.

Heth, Gen. 10:15; 23:7; 25:10; 27:46; 49:32; I Chr. 1:13.

Hew, ed.
Ex. 34:1, h. two tables; Dt. 10:1, 4, h. two tables; Dt. 10:3.
Dt. 12:3, h. down grav. images
19:5, goeth with his neigh. to h.
I Sam. 11:7, S. h. oxen in pieces
15:33, Samuel h. Agag in pieces
II Chr. 2:2, Solo. told eighty thousand to h.
Jer. 2:13, my peo. h. them cist.
Dan. 4:14, h. down the tree; 23.
Hos. 6:5, I h. them by the proph.

Hewer, s.
Dt. 29:11, from h. of wood
Josh. 9:21, be h. of wood; 23.
27, Jos. made them h. of wood
I Ks. 5:15, eighty thousand h. in mountains; II Chr. 2:18.
Jer. 46:22, ag. Eg. as h. of wood

Heweth.
Is. 10:15, boast aga. him that h.
22:16, h. him out a sepulchre

Hewn.
Prov. 9:1, h. out seven pillars
Is. 10:33, high ones shall be h.
33:9, Leb. is asha. and h. down
51:1, rock whence ye are h.
Mat. 3:10, h. down and cast into fire; 7:19; Lu. 3:9.
27:60, h. out of a rock; Mk. 15:46; Lu. 23:53.

Hezekiah, called Ezekias.
II Ks. 16:20, H. reign. in his stead
18:15, H. gave all silver; 22, 31.
19:1, H. hea. it; 15; 20:1, 3, 12, 21.
II Chr. 29:27, H. com. burnt-offerings; 30:18; 32:15, 33; 33:3.
30:20, the Lord hearkened to H.
31:2, H. appoin.; 32:8, 17, 22, 30.
Is. 36:7, 14, 16; 37:1, 15; 38:1, 3; 39:1, 2, 8.

Hezron.
Gen. 46:9, Reuben, H.; Ex. 6:14.
Ruth 4:19, H. begat Ram
I Chr. 2:9, sons of H.; 18, 21, 25.

Hid.
Gen. 3:8, Adam and his wife h.
10, I was naked, and I h. myself
Ex. 2:2, h. Moses three months
12, M. h. the Egyptian in sand
3:6, and Moses h. his face
Josh. 2:4, Rahab h. the spies; 6.
6:17, she h. the messengers; 25.
I Ks. 18:4, Obadiah h. prophets; 13.
II Ks. 4:27, the Lord h. it from me
11:2, they h. him and his nurse; II Chr. 22:11.

Hid—Continued.
Job 17:4, h. heart fr. understand.
29:8, saw me, and h. themselves
Ps. 9:15, in net which they h.
22:24, nei. h. his face from him
35:7, they h. for me their net
8, net he hath h. catch himself
119:11, word I h. in my heart
140:5, proud h. a snare for me
Is. 49:2, in quiver he h. me
50:6, I h. not my face fr. shame
53:3, we h. our faces from him
54:8, in little wrath I h. my face
57:17, I h. me and was wroth
59:2, h. his face from you
64:7, hast h. thy face from us
Jer. 13:5, and h. it by Euphrates
18:22, they h. snares for my feet
33:5, I h. my face from this city
36:26, but the Lord h. them
Ez. 22:26, h. their eyes fr. sab.
39:23, therefore h. I my face; 24.
Mat. 11:25, h. fr. wise; Lu. 10:21.
13:33, h. in three meas.; Lu. 13:21.
25:18, and h. his lord's money
25, and h. thy talent in earth
Lu. 1:24, Elisabeth h. herself
Jno. 8:59, but Jesus h. himself
Rev. 6:15, bondm. and freem. h.

Hid (part.).
II Sam. 18:13, no mat. h. fr. king; I Ks. 10:3; II Chr. 9:2.
Job 3:21, more than for h. treas.
28:11, thing h. bringeth forth
21, h. from eyes of all living
38:30, wat. are h. as with a stone
Ps. 17:14, belly filled wi. h. treas.
19:6, nothing h. from the heat
Prov. 2:4, as for h. treasure
Is. 40:27, my way is h. from L.
42:22, are h. in prison-houses
Jer. 16:17, iniq. h. fr. mine eyes
Hos. 13:12, sin of Ephraim is h.
Mat. 10:26, noth. h. th. sh. not be kn.; Mk. 4:22; Lu. 8:17; 12:2.
Lu. 9:45, saying was h.; 18:34.
19:42, are h. from thine eyes
Eph. 3:9, fr. begin. been h. in G.
Col. 1:26, been h. from ages
2:3, h. all the treas. of wisdom
3:3, your life is h. with Ch. in G.
Heb. 11:23, by faith Moses was h.

Hid, Be.
Gen. 4:14, from thy face sh. I be h.
Lev. 4:13, be h. fr. assembly; 5:3, 4.
Job 20:26, sh. be h. in secret plac.
Is. 29:14, under, of pru. men be h.
Hos. 13:14, repentance shall be h.
Amos 9:3, they be h. fr. my sight
Nah. 3:11, thou shalt be h.
Zeph. 2:3, ye shall be h.
II Cor. 4:3, if our gospel be h.

Hid, Not be.
Mat. 5:14, city on hill not be h.
Mk. 7:24, but he could not be h.
I Tim. 5:25, otherwise not be h.

Hid, Not.
Ps. 32:5, mine iniq. have I not h.
38:9, my groaning is not h.
40:10, I have not h. thy righteous.
69:5, my sins are not h. fr. thee
139:15, my substance was not h.
Jer. 16:17, are not h. fr. my face, nor their ini. h. fr. mine eyes

Hiddekel.
Gen. 2:14, river is H.; Dan. 10:4.

Hidden.
Lev. 5:2, h. from him
Dt. 30:11, it is not h. from thee
Job 24:1, are not h. from thee
Ps. 51:6, in h. part make know
83:3, consulted ag. thy h. ones
Prov. 28:12, wicked rise, man h.
Is. 45:3, give thee h. riches
48:6, showed thee things h. th.
Ob. 6, h. things sought up
Acts 26:26, none of these h.
I Cor. 2:7, h. wisdom G. ordained
4:5, bring to light h. things
II Cor. 4:2, renounced h. things
I Pet. 3:4, the h. man of heart
Rev. 2:17, give to eat of h. manna

Hide (n.).
Lev. 8:17, h. and flesh be burnt; 9:11.

Hide (v.).
Gen. 18:17, shall I h. from Abra.?
I Sam. 3:17, h. it not from me, if thou h.; II Sam. 14:18.
Job 15:20, not h. myself from thee
14:13, wouldest h. me in grave
20:12, he h. it under his tongue
33:17, and h. pride from man
40:13, h. them in dust together
Ps. 17:8, h. me under thy wings
27:5, in time of tro. he sh. h. me, in his tabern. sh. he h. me
31:20, sh. h. them in thy pres.
55:1, h. not thyself fr. my sup.
64:2, h. me fr. counsel of wick.
78:4, not h. them from their chi.
89:46, O L. wilt thou h. thyself
119:19, h. not thy commandm.
143:9, I flee to thee to h. me
Prov. 2:1, h. my com. with thee
Is. 1:15, I will h. mine eyes
2:10, and h. thee in the dust
3:9, h. not sin
16:3, h. outcasts
26:20, h. thyself a little moment
Is. 58:7, h. not fr. thine own flesh
Jer. 36:19, h. thee and Jeremiah
Lam. 3:56, h. not ear at my brea.
Ez. 28:3, no secret they can h.
31:8, cedars could not h. him
39:29, neither will I h. my face
Js. 5:20, h. a multitude of sins
Rev. 6:16, h. us from him that

Hide Himself.
Jer. 23:24, h. himself in secret places
Jno. 12:36, did h. himself fr. them

Hide Themselves.
II Ks. 7:12, gone out to h. themselves in field
Job 24:4, poor of the earth h. themselves
34:22, where work. of iniq. h. themselves
Ps. 56:6, h. themselves mark my steps
Prov. 28:28, wick. rise, men h. themselves
Amos 9:3, h. themselves in top of

Hidest.
Job 13:24, why h. thy face? Ps. 44:24; 88:14.
Ps. 10:1, why h. thy. in trouble?
104:29, thou h. thy face
Is. 45:15, thou art G. th. h. thys.

Hideth.
Job 23:9, h. himself on right hand
34:29, when he h. his face
42:3, who is he that h. counsel?
Ps. 10:11, he h. face will nev. see
139:12, darkn. h. not from thee
Prov. 10:18, h. hated with lying
19:24, sloth. h. his hand; 26:15.
22:3, pru. man h. himself; 27:12.
27:16, whosoever h. her, h. wind
28:27, that h. eyes sh. ha. curse
Is. 8:17, h. face from house of J.
Mal. 13:44, man hath found, he h.

Hiding.
Job 31:33, h. iniq. in my bosom
Ps. 32:7, art my h. place; 119:114.
Is. 28:17, waters overflow h. pla.
32:2, as a h. place from the wind
Hab. 3:4, was h. of his power

Hiel, I Ks. 16:34.

Higgaion, Ps. 9:16.

High.
Gen. 29:7, Lo, it is yet h. day
Dt. 12:2, served gods on h. mo.
28:43, get up above the very h.
I Chr. 17:17, state of man h. deg.
Job 11:8, h. as heaven
22:12, stars, how h. they are!
38:15, the h. arm sh. be broken
41:34, he beholdeth all h. things
Ps. 18:27, bring down h. looks
49:2, give ear, both low and h.
62:9, men of h. degree are a lie
71:19, thy righteous., O God, is h.
89:13, and h. is thy right hand
97:9, thou L. art h. above earth; 99:2; 113:4.
101:5, him that hath a h. look
103:11, heaven is h. above earth
131:1, things too h. for me
138:6, L. be h. he hath respect
139:6, it is h., I cannot attain
149:6, let h. praises of God be
150:5, praise him on h. sounding
Prov. 18:11, as h. wall in conceit
21:4, h. look, and proud heart
24:7, wisdom is too h. for a fool
Ecc. 12:5, afraid of that wh. is h.
Is. 2:13, L. on cedars that h.
6:1, Lord on a throne, h. and
10:12, I will punish his h. looks
24:21, pun. h. ones that are on h.
30:13, as a breach in a h. wall
52:13, my servant sh. be very h.
57:15, the h. and lofty One
Jer. 17:12, a glorious h. throne
49:16, tho. thou make thy ne. h
Ez. 21:26, abase him is h.
Ob. 3, habitation is h. that saith
Jno. 19:31, sabbath was a h. day
Acts 13:17, with a h. arm bro. he
Rom. 12:16, mind not h. things
13:11, it is h. time to awake
II Cor. 10:5, cast. down ev. h. th.
Phil. 3:14, prize of the h. calling
Rev. 21:12, Jerusal. had a wall h.

High, Most.
Num. 24:16, knowledge of Most H.
II Sam. 22:14, Most H. ut. his voice
Ps. 7:17, sing praise to name of the Lord the Most H.; 9:2; 92:1.
46:4, tabernacles of the Most H.
47:2, the Lord Most H. is terrible
50:14, pay thy vows to the Most H.
56:2, fight aga. thee, O Most H
57:2, I will cry unto God Most H.
73:11, is there knowl. in Most H.
77:10, right hand of Most H.
78:17, provoking the Most H.; 56.
82:6, are the children of Most H.
83:18, art Most H. over all earth
Ps 91:1, dwelleth in pl. of Most H.
9, made Most H. thy habitation
92:8, but thou, Lord, art most h.
107:11, contem. counsel of Most H
Is. 14:14, will be like the Most H.
Lam. 3:35, before face of Most H.
38, out of Most H. proc. not evil
Dan. 4:17, Most H. ruleth in kingd.
24, the decree of the Most H.
25, Most H. rules kingdom; 32.
34, and I blessed the Most H.
Dan. 7:18, saints of Most H. take king
22, judg. given saints of Most H
25, speak words against Most H.
27, saints of the Most H.
Hos. 7:16, return not to Most H.
11:7, called them to the Most H.
Acts 7:48, Most H. dwelleth not

High, On.
Dt. 28:1, G. will set thee on h.
Job 5:11, set on h. th. that be low
16:19, and my record is on h.
39:18, she lifteth up herself on h.
27, eagle make her nest on h.
Ps. 7:7, for th. sakes return on h.
68:18, thou hast ascended on h.
69:29, O God, set me up on h.
91:14, I will set him on h.
93:4, L. on h. is mightier than
107:41, setteth he the poor on h.
Is. 26:5, bring, down them on h.
32:15, Sp. poured on us fr. on h.
40:26, lift up your eyes on h.
58:4, your voice heard on h.
Lu. 1:78, day-spring from on h.
Eph. 4:8, he ascended up on h.

High Places.
used for idolatrous worship, I Ks. 11:7, 8.
God sometimes worshipped on, I Sam. 9:12; I Ks. 3:2, 4; II Chr. 33:17.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Gibeon, I Ks. 3:4.
Arnon, Num. 21:28.
Baal, Num. 22:41.
Tophet, Jer. 7:31.
Bamah, Ez. 20:29.
Aven, Hos. 10:8.
adorned with tapestry, Ez. 16:16.
surrounded with groves, I Ks. 14:23.
Built by
Solomon, I Ks. 11:7.
Jeroboam, I Ks. 12:31.
Jeboram, II Chr. 21:11.
Abaz, II Chr. 28:25.
Manasseh, II Ks. 21:3 II Chr. 33:3.
people of Judah, I Ks. 14:23.
people of Israel, II Ks. 17:9.
priests ordained for, I Ks. 12:32; 13:33.
sacrifices and incense offered to idols upon, II Ks. 12:3; 16:4.
enchantments used upon, Num. 23:3; 24:1.
of the Canaanites to be destroyed, Num. 33:52.
The Jews
built, in their cities, II Ks. 17:9.
built, in all their streets, Ez. 16:24, 31.
condemned for building, Ez. 16:23-35.
provoked God with, I Ks. 14:22, 23; Ps. 78:58.
threatened with destruction of, Lev. 26:30.
punished for, II Ks. 17:11, with v. 18.
Destroyed by
Asa, partially, II Chr. 14:3, 5, with II Chr. 15:17.
Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:6.
Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:4; II Chr. 31:1.
Josiah, II Ks. 23:8; II Chr. 34:3.
Not Removed by
Jehoash, II Ks. 12:3.
Amaziah, II Ks. 14:4.
Azariah, II Ks. 15:4.
Jotham, II Ks. 15:35.

High Priest, The.
specially called of God, Ex. 28:1, 2; Heb. 5:4.
consecrated to his office, Ex. 40:13; Lev. 8:12.
Was Called
the priest, Ex. 29:30; Neh. 7:65.
God's high priest, Acts 23:4.
ruler of the people, Ex. 22:28, with Acts 23:5.
the office of, hereditary, Ex. 29:29.
next in rank to the king, Lam. 2:6.
often exercised chief civil power, I Sam. 4:18.
Duties of:
offering gifts and sacrifices, Heb. 5:1.
lighting the sacred lamps, Ex. 30:8; Num. 8:3.
making atonement in the most holy place once a year, Lev. 16; Heb. 9:7.
bearing before the Lord the names of Israel for a memorial; Ex. 28:12, 29.
enquiring of God by Urim and Thummim, I Sam. 23:9-12; 30:7, 8.
consecrating the Levites, Num. 8:11-21.
appointing priests to offices, I Sam. 2:36.
taking charge of money collected in the sacred treasury, II Ks. 12:10; 22:4.
presiding in the superior court, Mat. 26:3, 57-62; Acts 5:21-28; 23:1-5.
taking the census of the people, Num. 1:3.
blessing the people, Lev. 9:22, 23.
sometimes enabled to prophesy, Jno. 11:49-52.
assisted by a deputy, II Sam. 15:24; Lu. 3:2.
The Deputy of,
called the second priest, II Ks. 25:18.
had oversight of the tabernacle, Num. 4:16.
had oversight of the Levites, Num. 3:32.
to marry a virgin of Aaron's family, Lev. 21:13, 14.
forbidden to mourn for any, Lev. 21:10-12.
to be tender and compassionate, Heb. 5:2.
needed to sacrifice for himself, Heb. 5:1-3.
Special Garments of:
ephod with its curious girdle, Ex. 28:6, 7.
girdle, Ex. 28:4, 39.
broidered coat, Ex. 28:4, 39.
robe of the ephod, Ex. 28:31-35.
breastplate, Ex. 28:15-29.
linen mitre, Ex. 28:4, 39.
plate or crown of gold, etc., Ex. 28:36-38.
made by divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, etc., Ex. 28:3; 36:1; 39:1.
were for beauty and ornament, Ex. 28:2.
worn at his consecration, Lev. 8:7-9.
worn seven days after consecration, Ex. 29:30.
descended to his successors, Ex. 29:29.
wore the ordinary priest's garment when making atonement in the holy place, Lev. 16:4.
office of, promised to the posterity of Phinehas for his zeal, Num. 25:12, 13.
family of Eli degraded from office of, for bad conduct, I Sam. 2:27-36.
sometimes deposed by the kings, I Ks. 2:27.
office of, made annual by the Romans, Jno. 11:49-51, with Acts 4:6.
Typified Christ in
being called of God, Heb. 5:4, 5.
his title, Heb. 3:1.
his appointment, Is. 61:1; Jno. 1:32-34.
making atonement, Lev. 16:33; Heb. 2:17.
splendid dress, Ex. 28:2, with Jno. 1:14.
being liable to temptation, Heb. 2:18.
compassion and sympathy for the weak and ignorant, Heb. 4:15; 5:1, 2.
marrying a virgin, Lev. 21:13, 14 II Cor. 11:2.
holiness of office, Lev. 21:15, with Heb. 7:26.
performing by himself all the services on day of atonement, Lev. 16, with Heb. 1:3.
bearing the names of Israel upon his heart, Ex. 28:29, with Song of Sol. 8:6.
alone entering into most holy place, Heb. 9:7, with vs. 12, 24 and Heb. 4:14.
interceding, Num. 16:43-48; Heb. 7:25.
blessing, Lev. 9:22, 23; Acts 3:26.
Inferior to Christ in
needing to make atonement for his own sins, Heb. 5:2, 3; 7:26-28; 9:7.
being of the order of Aaron, Heb. 6:20; 7:11-17; 8:4, 5, with vs. 1, 2, 6.
being made without an oath, Heb. 7:20-22.
not being able to continue, Heb. 7:23, 24.
offering oftentimes the same sacrifices, Heb. 9:25, 26, 28; 10:11, 12, 14.
entering into holiest every year, Heb. 9:7, 12, 25.

Higher.
I Sam. 9:2, S. h. than any of pe.
Job 35:5, clouds, which are h.
Ps. 61:2, lead to Rock that is h.
89:27, make him h. than kings
Ecc. 5:8, there be h. than they
Is. 55:9, as hea. are h. than earth, so my ways h. th. your ways
Jer. 36:10, Bar. read in h. court
Dan. 8:3, one horn h. than other
Lu. 14:10, may say, Go up h.
Rom. 13:1, subject to h. powers
Heb. 7:26, high-p. made h. than

Highest.
Ps. 18:13, the H. gave his voice
87:5, H. himself shall establish
Prov. 8:26, nor h. part of dust
9:3, crieth on h. places of city

Highest—Continued.
Ecc. 5:8, higher than h. regard.
Ez. 17:3, h. branch of cedar
Mat. 21:9, hosan. in h.; Mk. 11:10.
Lu. 1:32, called Son of the H.
35, power of H. overshad. thee
76, be called prophet of the H.
2:14, glory to G. in H.; 19:38.
6:35, ye shall be chil. of the H.
14:8, sit not down in h. room
20:46, love h. seats in synagog.

Highly.
Lu. 1:28, thou art h. favored
16:15, h. esteemed among men
Rom. 12:3, think of him. more h.
Phil. 2:9, G. hath h. exalted him
I Thess. 5:13, to est. them very h.

High-minded.
Rom. 11:20, not h.-m.; I Tim. 6:1.
II Tim. 3:4, traitors, headv, h.-m.

Highness.
Job 31:23, his h. I could not en.
Is. 13:3, that rejoice in my h.

Highway, s.
Jud. 5:6, days Jael h. unoccupied
Prov. 16:17, h. of upright
Is. 11:16, a h. for his people
19:23, a h. out of Eg. to Assyria
33:8, h. lie waste, way-faring
35:8, and a h. shall be there
40:3, make in desert a h. for G.
49:11, my h. shall be exalted
62:10, cast up h. gather stones
Jer. 31:21, thy heart towards h.
Amos 5:16, shall say in all h.
Mat. 22:9, go into h.; Lu. 14:23.
Mk. 10:46, Bartimeus sat by h.

Highways.
roads for public use, Num. 20:19; Dt. 2:27.
called the king's highway, Num. 20:17.
marked out by heaps of stones, Jer. 31:21.
generally broad, Jud. 20:32, 45; Mat. 7:13.
generally straight, I Sam. 6:12; Is. 40:3.
made to all cities of refuge, Dt. 19:2, 3.
often made in deserts, Is. 40:3.
Infested with
serpents, Gen. 49:17.
wild beasts, I Ks. 13:24, with Is. 35:9.
robbers, Jer. 3:2; Lu. 10:30-33.
beggars sat by sides of, Mat. 20:30; Mk. 10:46.
often obstructed, Jer. 18:15.
all obstructions removed from, before persons of distinction, Is. 40:3, 4, with Mat. 3:3.
by-paths more secure in times of danger, Jud. 5:6.
desolation of, threatened as a punishment, Lev. 26:22; Is. 33:8.
Illustrative
of Christ, Jno. 14:6.
of the way of holiness, Is. 35:8.
of facilities for the restoration of the Jews, Is. 11:16; 62:10.
(made in the deserts) of facilities for the spread of the gospel; Is. 40:3; 43:19.
(narrow) of the way to life, Mat. 7:14.
(broad) of the way to destruction, Mat. 7:13.

Hilkiah.
II Ks. 18:18, Eliak. son of H.; 22:12.
Neh. 8:4, H. on E.'s right; 12:7.
Is. 22:20, s. of H.; II Chr. 34:20, 22.

Hill.
Josh. 24:33, Eleazar buried in h.
I Sam. 10:5, come to h. of G.; 10.
Ps. 24:3, shall ascend to h. of L.
42:6, remember thee from h. M.
68:15, h. of G. is as h. of Bashan
16, h. G. desireth to dwell in
Song 4:6, get to h. of frankinc.
Is. 5:1, viney. in very fruitful h.
10:32, shake hand ag. h. of Jeru.
30:17, as an ensign on a h.
31:4, Lord shall fight for h.
40:4, mount. and h. be made low
Jer. 16:16, hunt them from ev. h.
31:39, measuring line on h. G.
49:16, holdest height of the h.
50:6, gone from mountain to h.
Mat. 5:14, city that is set on a h.
Lu. 3:5, ev. h. be brought low
4:29, led him to brow of the h.
9:37, were come down from h.
Acts 17:22, Paul stood in Mars h.

Hill Country.
Josh. 13:6, inh. of h. country drive
Lu. 1:39, Mary went to h. country
65, nois. through all h. country of J.

Hill, s, High.
Gen. 7:19, high h. under heaven
I Ks. 14:23, groves on every high h.; II Ks. 17:10.
Ps. 68:15, high h. as hill of B.
16, ye high h.? this is the h.
Is. 30:25, on high h. rivers of wa.
Jer. 2:20, on high h. thou wand.; 23.
17:2, remember groves on high h.
Ez. 6:13, sla. am. idols on high h.
34:6, sheep wand. on every high h.

Hill, Holy.
Ps. 2:6, set my king on holy h. of
3:4, Lord heard me out of holy h.
15:1, who sh. dwell in thy holy h.
43:3, bring me to thy holy h.?
99:9, worship at his holy h.

Hill, with Top.
Ex. 17:9, will stand on top of h.
Num. 14:44, pres, to go to h. top
Jud. 16:3, S. carried to top of h.
II Ks. 1:9, Elijah sat on top of a h.

Hills.
Gen. 49:26, ut. bound of everl. h.
Num. 23:9, fr. the h. I behold him
Dt. 8:7, spring out val. and h.
11:11, a land of h. and valleys
33:15, precious things of last. h.
I Ks. 20:23, gods are gods of h.; 28.
22:17, saw all Is. scattered on h.
II Ks. 16:4, burnt incense on the h.; II Chr. 28:4.
Job 15:7, wast thou made be. h.?
Ps. 18:7, foundations of h. moved
50:10, cattle on thousand h.
65:12, little h. rejoice on ev. side
72:3, the little h. by righteousn.
80:10, h. covered with shadow
95:4, strength of the h. is his
97:5, h. melted like wax
98:8, the h. be joyful together
104:10, springs, which run am. h.
13, watereth h. from chambers
32, he touch. h. and they smo.
114:4, little h. skip. like lam.; 6.
121:1, will lift mine eyes to h.
148:9, mount. and h. praise Lord
Prov. 8:25, h. I brought forth
Song 2:8, he cometh skip. on h.
Is. 2:2, shall be exalted above h.
14, day of L. shall be on all h.
7:25, on all h. sh. not come fear
40:12, weighed h. in balance?
41:15, shalt make h. as chaff
42:15, make waste moun. and h.
54:10, mount. depart, h. remov.
55:12, h. break forth into singi.
65:7, blasphemed me up. the h.
Jer. 3:23, salva. hoped for from h.
13:27, thy abominations on h.
Ez. 6:3, thus saith L. to h.; 36:4.
36:6, to h. to rivers and valleys
Hos. 10:8, say to h., Fall on us
Joel 3:18, h. shall flow with milk
Mic. 4:1, be exalted above h.
6:1, let the h. hear thy voice
Nah. 1:5, h. melt, earth is burnt
Hab. 3:6, perpetual h. did bow
Lu. 23:30, say to h., Cover us

Him.
Rom. 11:36, of h. through h. and to h. are all things

Hin.
Ex. 29:40, fourth part of h. of oil
30:24, of oil olive a h.
Lev. 19:36, a just h. shall ye have
23:13, the fourth part of a h. of oil; Num. 15:4; 28:14.
Num. 15:5, fo. part of h. of wine
6, the third part of a h. of oil
9, mingled with half of a h. of oil
Ez. 4:11, sixth part of h. of wa.
45:24, h. of oil for ep.; 46:5, 7, 11.
46:14, a h. of oil to temper with

Hind, s.
Gen. 49:21, Naph. is a h. let loose
II Sam. 22:34, my feet like h. feet; Ps. 18:33; Hab. 3:19.
Job 39:1, mark when h. calve?
Ps. 29:9, voice of L. mak. h. calve
Prov. 5:19, as loving h. and roe
Song 2:7, by h. of field; 3:5.
Jer. 14:5, h. calved in the field

Hinder (v.).
Gen. 24:56, h. me not, seeing L.
Neh. 4:8, and h. the building
Job 9:12, taketh away, who h.?
11:10, shut up, who h. him?
Acts 8:36, what h. me to be bap.?
I Cor. 9:12, lest we sho. h. gospel
Gal. 5:7, who did h. you?

Hinder Part, s.
I Ks. 7:25, their h. parts were inward; II Chr. 4:4.
Ps. 78:66, smote enemies in h. parts
Joel 2:20, h. part tow. utmost sea
Mk. 4:38, Jesus was in h. part of
Acts 27:41, h. part broken with waves

Hindered, eth.
Ezra 6:8, exp. given, be not h.
Is. 14:6, is persecuted, none h.
Lu. 11:52, entering in, ye h.
I Thess. 2:18, wo. ha. come, S. h.
I Pet. 3:7, your prayers be not h.

Hindermost or **Hindmost.**
Gen. 33:2, put Rachel and Jos. h.
Num. 2:31, go h. with standards
Dt. 25:18, and smote h. of thee
Josh. 10:19, and smite h. of them
Jer. 50:12, h. of nations wildern.

Hinges.
I Ks. 7:50, the h. of gold for doors
Prov. 26:14, door turneth upon h.

Hinnom.
Josh. 15:8, border by valley of H.
II Ks. 23:10, Tophet, in val. of H.
II Chr. 28:3, incense in val. of H.
33:6, to pass through fire in H.
Jer. 19:2, valley of the son of H.
32:35, high places in valley of H.

Hip.
Jud. 15:8, smote them h.-and thigh

Hiram.
II Sam. 5:11, H. king; I Chr. 14:1.
I Ks. 5:1, H. sent his servants; 8.
7:13, Sol. sent and fetched H.
9:12, H. came to see; 27; 10:11.

Hire (n.).
Gen. 31:8, ring-stra. sh. be thy h.
Ex. 22:15, hired thing ca. for h.
Dt. 23:18, not br. h. of a whore
I Ks. 5:6, to thee will I give h.
Is. 23:17, she shall turn to her h.
18, her h. be holiness to Lord
Ez. 16:31, not as harlot scor. h.
Mic. 1:7, the hires shall be burnt: gathered of h. of harlot, return to the h. of a harlot
3:11, priests thereof teach for h.
Zech. 8:10, th. was no h. for man
Mat. 20:8, give them their h.
Lu. 10:7, labor. worthy of his h.
Js. 5:4, h. of laborers kept back

Hire, est (v.).
Is. 46:6, h. goldsmith maketh god
Ez. 16:33, h. them may come
Mat. 20:1, went out to h. labore.

Hired.
Gen. 30:16, h. with son's mandr.
Lev. 19:13, wages of him h.
Dt. 23:4, they h. ag. thee Balaam; Neh. 13:2.
Jud. 18:4, Micah h. me
II Ks. 7:6, king of Israel h. ag. us
II Chr. 24:12, h. masons and carp.
Ezra 4:5, h. counsellors ag. them
Neh. 6:12, Sanballat had h. him
Is. 7:20, sh. with razor that is h.
Jer. 46:21, h. men like fatted bul.
Hos. 8:9, Ephraim hath h. lovers
10, they have h. am. nations
Mat. 20:7, bec. no man hath h. us
9, were h. about eleventh hour
Acts 28:30, P. two years in h. ho.

Hired Servant, s.
Ex. 12:45, an h. servant shall not eat thereof; Lev. 22:10.
Lev. 25:6, sab. be meat for h. servant
40, as an hired servant he shall be
53, yearly h. servant shall he be with him
Dt. 15:18, worth double h. servant
24:14, thou shalt not oppress an h. servant
Mk. 1:20, Zeb. in ship with h. servants
Lu. 15:17, h. servants have bread; 19.

Hireling.
Job 7:1, days are like days of h.?
2, a h. looketh for rew. of work
14:6, accomplish as a h.
Is. 16:14, years of h.; 21:16.
Mal. 3:5, against those oppress h.
Jno. 10:12, a h. not the shepherd
13, h. fleeth, because he is a h.

His.
Song 2:16, bel. is mine, I am h.
Acts 16:33, baptized, he and all h.
II Tim. 2:19, L. kno. them are h.

Hiss.
I Ks. 9:8, at house every one sh. h.
Job 27:23, h. him out of place
Is. 5:26, h. to them fr. end of ear.
7:18, Lord shall h. for fly in Eg.
Jer. 19:8, passeth thereby sh. h.; 49:17; 50:13.
Lam. 2:15, h. at daughter of Jer.
16, enemies h. and gnash teeth
Ez. 27:36, merchants h. at thee
Zeph. 2:15, ev. one passeth shall h.
Zech. 10:8, I will h. for them

Hissing.
II Chr. 29:8, delivered them to h.
Jer. 18:16, make land perpet. h.
19:8, make our city des. and a h.
25:9, and I will make them a h.; 18; 29:18.
51:37, Babylon shall be a h.
Mic. 6:16, make inhabitants a h.

Hit.
I Sam. 31:3, archers h.; I Chr. 10:3.

Hither.
Gen. 45:8, not you sent me h.
Ex. 3:5, draw not nigh h.
II Ks. 2:8, Jordan divided h.; 14.
Prov. 9:4, let turn in h.; 16.
Mat. 14:18, bring them h. to me
17:17, bring h. to me; Lu. 9:41.
22:12, friend, how camest th. h.
Lu. 14:21, bring in h. the poor
15:23, bring h. the fatted calf
19:27, bring h. and slay them
Jno. 20:27, reach h. thy finger

Hitherto.
Ex. 7:16, h. thou would. not hear
Josh. 17:14, L. hath blessed me h.
Jud. 16:13, h. thou hast mocked
I Sam. 7:12, h. hath L. helped us
I Chr. 9:18, h. waited in king's
12:29, h. greatest part kept war
Job 38:11, h. shalt thou come
Jno. 5:17, my Father worketh h.
16:24, h. have ye asked nothing
I Cor. 3:2, h. ye were not able

Hittite.
Gen. 25:9, in field of Eph. the H.
49:30, bought of Eph. H.; 50:13.
Ex. 23:28, out H.; 33:2; 34:11.
II Sam. 11:6, send Uriah the H.
Ez. 16:3, thy mother a H.; 45.

Hittites.
Gen. 15:20, hand of H.; Josh. 1:4.
Ex. 3:8, 17; 13:5; 23:23; Dt. 7:1; 20:17; Josh. 3:10; 12:8; Jud. 3:5; I Ks. 9:20; Neh. 9:8.

Ho.
Ruth 4:1, h. such a one, sit down
Is. 55:1, h. ev. one that thirsteth
Zech. 2:6, h. h. come forth

Hoary.
Job 41:32, would think deep h.

Hobab.
Num. 10:29, sa. to H.; Jud. 4:11.

Hoised.
Acts 27:40, they h. up mainsail

Hold, s. (n.)
Jud. 9:46, entered h. of god Ber.
49, put them to h. set h. on fire
I Sam. 22:4, David in h.; 24:22; II Sam. 5:17; 23:14.
Jer. 51:30, remained in their h.
Ez. 19:9, brought him into h.
Acts 4:3, in h. to next day.
Rev. 18:2, the h. of ev. foul spirit

Hold (v.).
Gen. 21:18, h. him in thy hand
Ex. 5:1, that they may h. feast
9:2, and wilt h. them still?
10:9, we must h. a feast unto L.
20:7, L. not h. guiltl.; Dt. 5:11.
II Sam. 2:22, h. up my face to Joab
6:6, Uzziah put ha. to ark of G. and took h. of it; I Chr. 13:9.
I Ks. 2:9, now h. him not guiltless
Esth. 4:11, h. out golden sceptre
Job 6:24, and I will h. my tongue
9:28, wilt not h. me innocent
13:19, if I h. my tongue
17:9, right. shall h. on his way
Ps. 17:5, h. my goings in thy pa.
119:53, hor. hath taken h. on me
117, h. thou me up, I sh. be safe
139:10, thy right hand sh. h. me
Prov. 31:19, her hands h. distaff
Song 3:8, they all h. swords
Is. 41:13, L. h. thy right hand
42:6, and I will h. thy hand
Jer. 2:13, broken cist. h. no wat.
50:43, anguish took h. of him
Amos 6:10, he say, H. thy tongue
Zech. 11:5, h. themsel. not guilty
Mat. 6:24, h. to one; Lu. 16:13.
21:26, for all h. J. as a prophet
Mk. 7:4, they received to h.
Rom. 1:18, h. truth in unrighte.
Phil. 2:29, h. such in reputation
II Thess. 2:15, h. traditions ye
Heb. 3:14, if we h. our confidence
Rev. 2:14, h. doctrine of Balaam
15, h. doctrine of Nicolaitans

Hold Fast.
Job 8:15, he shall h. it fast but it shall not endure
27:6, my righteousness I h. fast
Jer. 8:5, they h. fast deceit
I Thess. 5:21, h. fast that is good
II Tim. 1:13, h. fast form of sound
Heb. 3:6, we h. fast the confidence
4:14, h. fast our profession; 10:23.
Rev. 2:25, h. fast till I come
3:3, and h. fast and repent
11, h. that fast which thou hast

Hold Peace.
Ex. 14:14, ye shall h. your peace
Num. 30:4, if her father h. his peace
14, if her husband h. his p.
Jud. 18:19, h. peace lay hand on m.
II Sam. 13:20, h. thy peace, my sister
II Ks. 2:3, h. you your peace; 5.
Neh. 8:11, h. your peace, day is
Job 11:3, lies make men h. peace?
13:13, h. your peace, let me alone
33:31, h. thy peace and I will speak
33, h. thy peace I will teach thee
Ps. 83:1, O God: h. not thy peace; 109:1.
Is. 62:1, for Z.'s sake not h. my peace
6, h. their peace day nor night
64:12, h. peace and afflict us
Jer. 4:19, cannot h. peace
Zeph. 1:7, h. thy peace at pres. of L.
Mat. 20:31, reb. them bec. they sh. h. peace; Mk. 10:48; Lu. 18:39.
Mk. 1:25, h. thy peace; Lu. 4:35.
Lu. 19:40, if they h. peace the sto.
Acts 12:17, beckoning to h. th. peace
18:9, be not afraid, h. not thy peace
I Cor. 14:30, let the first h. his peace

Holden.
II Ks. 23:22, not h. such a pass.; 23.
Job 36:8, h. in cords of affliction
Ps. 18:35, right hand hath h. me
71:6, by thee have I been h. up
73:23, h. me up by right hand
Prov. 5:22, h. with cords
Is. 45:1, wh. right hand I have h.
Lu. 24:16, their eyes were h.
Acts 2:24, not possi. he sho. be h.
Rom. 14:4, yea, he shall be h. up

Holdest.
Esth. 4:14, h. thy peace this time
Job 13:24, wherefore h. thou me
Ps. 77:4, thou h. my eyes waking
Jer. 49:16, O thou that h. height
Rev. 2:13, thou h. fast my name
Holdeth.
Job 2:3, he h. fast his integrity
26:9, h. back face of his throne
Ps. 66:9, bless God who h. soul
Prov. 11:12, man of und. h. peace
17:28, a fool when he h. peace
Dan. 10:21, none h. w. me but M.
Rev. 2:1, h. stars in right hand
Holding.
Is. 33:15, shak. hands fr. h. bribes
Jer. 6:11, I am weary with h. in
Mk. 7:3, h. tradition of elders
Phil. 2:16, h. forth word of life
Col. 2:19, and not h. the head
I Tim. 1:19, h. faith
3:9, h. the mystery of faith
Tit. 1:9, h. fast faithful word
Rev. 7:1, four angels h. four win.
Hole, s.
Ex. 28:32, a h. in the top of it
I Sam. 14:11, Heb. come out of h.
II Ks. 12:9, Jehoiada bored a h.
Song 5:4, in hand by h. of door
Is. 2:19, go into h. of rocks; 7:19.
11:8, child sh. play on h. of asp
42:22, they are all snared in h.
51:1, look to the h. of the pit
Jer. 16:16, hunt them out of h.
Ez. 8:7, behold a h. in the wall
Nah. 2:12, filled his h. with prey
Hag. 1:6, put it in a bag with h.
Zech. 14:12, eyes consume in th. h.
Mat. 8:20, foxes ha. h.; Lu. 9:58.
Holier, est.
Is. 65:5, for I am h. than thou
Heb. 9:3, tabern. is called the h.
8, way to h. not yet manifest
10:19, to enter h. by blood of J.
Holily.
I Thess. 2:10, how h. we behaved
Holiness.
Ex. 15:11, who like thee, in h.?
28:36, h. to Lord; 39:30; Zech. 14:20, 21.
I Chr. 16:29, worship L. in beauty of h.; Ps. 29:2; 96:9.
II Chr. 20:21, praise beauty of h.
31:18, sanctified themselv. in h.
Ps. 30:4, rememb. of his h.; 97:12.
47:8, God sitteth on throne of h.
48:1, praised in mount. of his h.
60:6, G. hath spoken in h.; 108:7.
89:35, sw. by my h. I will not lie
93:5, h. becom. thy house, O L.
110:3, willing, in beauties of h.
Is. 23:18, her hire sh. be h. to
35:8, sh. be called the way of h.
62:9, drink it in courts of my h.
63:15, from habitation of thy h.
18, peo. of thy h. have posse. it
Jer. 2:3, Israel was h. to the Lord
31:23, O mountain of h.
Amos 4:2, hath sworn by his h.
Ob. 17, on mount Z. shall be h.
Mal. 2:11, Ju. hath prof. h. of L.
Lu. 1:75, might serve him in h.
Acts 3:12, by h. made man walk
Rom. 1:4, according to spirit of h.
6:19, servants to righte. unto h.
22, ye have your fruit unto h.
II Cor. 7:1, perfect. h. in fear of G.
Eph. 4:24, new man created in h.
I Thess. 3:13, stablish hearts in h
4:7, not to uncleanness, but to h.
I Tim. 2:15, conti. in faith and h.
Tit. 2:3, in behavior as becom. h.
Heb. 12:10, be partakers of his h.
14, peace with men, and h.
commanded, Lev. 11:45; 20:7; Eph. 5:8; Col. 3:12; Rom. 12:1.
Christ
desires, for his people, Jno. 17:17.
effects, in his people, Eph. 5:25-27.
an example of, Heb. 7:26; I Pet. 2:21, 22.
the character of God, the standard of, Lev. 19:2, with I Pet. 1:15, 16; Eph. 5:1.
the character of Christ, the standard of, Rom. 8:29; I Jno. 2:6; Phil. 2:5.
the gospel the way of, Is. 35:8.
necessary to God's worship, Ps. 24:3, 4.
none shall see God without, Eph. 5:5; Heb. 12:14.
Saints
elected to, Rom. 8:29; Eph. 1:4.
called to, I Thess. 4:7; II Tim. 1:9.
new created in, Eph. 4:24.
possess. I Cor. 3:17; Heb. 3:1.
have their fruit unto, Rom. 6:22.
should follow after, Heb. 12:14.
should serve God in, Lu. 1:74, 75.
should yield their members as instruments of, Rom. 6:13, 19.
should present their bodies to God in, Rom. 12:1.
should have their conversation in, I Pet. 1:15; II Pet. 3:11.
should continue in, Lu. 1:75.
should seek perfection in, II Cor. 7:1.
shall be presented to God in, Col. 1:22; I Thess. 3:13.
shall continue in, for ever, Rev. 22:11.
behavior of aged women should be as becomes, Tit. 2:3.
promise to women who continue in, I Tim. 2:15.
promised to the church, Is. 35:8; Ob. 17; Zech. 14:20, 21.
becoming in the church, Ps. 93:5.
the church is the beauty of, I Chr. 16:29; Ps. 29:2.
the word of God the means of producing, Jno. 17:17; II Tim. 3:16, 17.
Is the Result of
the manifestation of God's grace, Tit. 2:3, 11, 12.
subjection to God, Rom. 6:22.
God's keeping, Jno. 17:15.
union with Christ, Jno. 15:4, 5; 17:9.
required in prayer, I Tim. 2:8.
Ministers Should
possess, Tit. 1:8.
avoid every thing inconsistent with, Lev. 21:6; Is. 52:11.
be examples of, I Tim. 4:12.
exhort to, Heb. 12:14; I Pet. 1:14-16.
Motives to:
the glory of God, Jno. 15:8; Phil. 1:11.
the love of Christ, II Cor. 5:14, 15.
the mercies of God, Rom. 12:1, 2.
the dissolution of all things, II Pet. 3:11.
chastisements are intended to produce, in saints, Heb. 12:10; Js. 1:2, 3.
should lead to separation from the wicked, Num. 16:21, 26; II Cor. 6:17, 18.
the wicked are without, I Tim. 1:9; II Tim. 3:2.
exemplified, David, Ps. 86:2; Israel, Jer. 2:3; John the Baptist, Mk. 6:20; prophets, Lu. 1:70; Paul, I Thess. 2:10; wives of patriarchs, I Pet. 3:5.
Holiness of God, The.
is incomparable, Ex. 15:11; I Sam. 2:2.
Exhibited in His
character, Ps. 22:3; Jno. 17:11.
name, Is. 57:15; Lu. 1:49.
words, Ps. 60:6; Jer. 23:9.
works, Ps. 145:17.
kingdom, Ps. 47:8; Mat. 13:41; Rev. 21:27; I Cor. 6:9, 10.
Is Pledged for the Fulfilment of
his promises, Ps. 89:35.
his judgments, Amos 4:2.
saints are commanded to imitate, Lev. 11:44, with I Pet. 1:15, 16.
saints should praise, Ps. 30:4.
should produce reverential fear, Rev. 15:4.
requires holy service, Josh. 24:19; Ps. 93:5.
heavenly hosts adore, Is. 6:3; Rev. 4:8.
should be magnified, I Chr. 16:10; Ps. 48:1; 99:3, 5; Rev. 15:4.
Hollow.
Gen. 32:25, h. of thigh; 32.
Ex. 27:8, altar h. boards; 38:7.
Jud. 15:19, God clave a h. place
Is. 40:12, waters in h. of hand
Holpen.
Ps. 83:8, have h. the chil. of Lot
86:17, bec. thou, L. hast h. me
Is. 31:3, he that is h. shall fall
Dan. 11:34, h. with a little help
Lu. 1:54, hath h. his servant Is.
Holy.
Ex. 3:5, pl. th. standest h. ground
16:23, tomorrow is h. sabbath
19:6, a h. nation; I Pet. 2:9.
20:8, remember sabbath keep h.
28:38, hallow in all th. h. gifts
29:33, they are h.; 34, bec. it is h.
30:25, an oil of h. ointment
32, it is h. and sh. be h. unto y.
31:14, keep sabbath, it is h.; 15.
Lev. 8:9, put on A. the h. crown
10:10, difference bet. h. and unh.
16:4, put on the h. linen coat
33, atonement for h. sanctua.
19:2, I the L. your God am h.; 21:8.
20:7, be ye h.; 21:7, he is h.
27:14, house to be h. to the Lord
30, tithe of the land is h. to L.
Num. 5:17, priest take h. water
15:40, remember and be h. to G.
16:3, all the congregation are h.
5, show who are his, who is h.
18:17, not red. them, they are h.
I Sam. 2:2, none h. as the Lord
21:5, ves. of young men are h.
II Ks. 4:9, this is a h. man of God
I Chr. 22:19, h. ves. to hon. of G.
II Chr. 23:6, for they are h.
35:3, Levites which were h.
13, h. offerings sod they in pots
Ezra 8:28, ye are h. to the Lord
9:2, h. seed mingled themselves
Neh. 8:14, madest known h. sab.
Ps. 20:6, hear from his h. heaven
22:3, but thou art h., O thou that
Ps. 28:2, lift hands tow. thy h. orac.
86:2, pres. my soul, for I am h.
98:1, his h. arm hath gotten vic.
99:5, worship at footst. he is h.
9, exalt L. worship at his h. hill
105:42, remembered h. prom.
145:17, L. is h. in all his works
Prov. 9:10, knowl. of h. is under
30:3, nor have I knowl. of the h.
Is. 4:3, Jerus. shall be called h.
6:3, h., h., h. is the Lord of hosts
13, h. seed substance thereof
27:13, worship in h. mountain
52:10, L. made bare his h. arm
58:13, call sabbath, h. of the L.
64:10, h. cities are a wilderness
11, h. and beaut. house is burnt
Jer. 11:15, h. flesh passed fr. thee
Ez. 22:26, no difference betwe. h. and profane
36:38, incr. them as the h. flock
42:13, h. chambers where priests
14, their garments, they are h.
44:19, lay them in h. chambers
23, differ. betw. h. and profane
45:1, offer h. portion of land; 4.
46:19, h. chambers of priests
48:10, for priests be h. oblation
20, shall offer h. oblation; 21.
Dan. 4:8, D. before me, in whom is spirit of h. gods; 9, 18; 5:11.
11:28, heart against h. covenant
30, indignation ag. h. covenant intel. with forsakers of h. c.
Hag. 2:12, if one bear h. flesh, skirt touch br. sh. it be h.?
Zech. 2:13, L. raised up h. habita.
Mat. 7:6, gi. not th. is h. to dogs
25:31, and h. angels with him
Mk. 6:20, he was just and h.
8:38, with h. angels; Lu. 9:26.
Lu. 1:70, by the mouth of h. prophets; Acts 3:21.
72, remember his h. covenant
2:23, every male called h. to L.
Jno. 17:11, h. Father keep those
Acts 4:27, against thy h. child J.
30, won. done by name of h. ch.
7:32, place thou standest is h.
10:22, warned from G. by h. ang.
Rom. 1:2, prom. in h. scriptures
7:12, commandment is h. just
11:16, fir. fruit be h. if root be h.
12:1, bodies h. sacrifice to G.
16:16, salute with h. kiss; I Cor. 16:20; II Cor. 13:12; I Thess. 5:26; I Pet. 5:14.
I Cor. 3:17, temple of God is h.
7:14, are h.
34, she may be h.
Eph. 1:4, be h. with. blame; 5:27.
Col. 1:22, present h. and unblam.
3:12, elect of G. h. and beloved
I Thess. 5:27, to all h. brethren
I Tim. 2:8, up h. hands
II Tim. 1:9, called us with h. call.
3:15, hast known h. scriptures
Tit. 1:8, bishop be sober, h., tem.
Heb. 3:1, h. brethren, partakers
7:26, high-pr. beca. us who is h.
I Pet. 1:15, h. in conversation; 16.
2:5, h. priesth. offer up sacrifices
3:5, h. women who trusted in G.
II Pet. 1:18, with him in h. mount
21, h. men spake mov. by H. G.
2:21, turn fr. h. commandment
3:2, spoken before by h. prophe.
11, persons to be in all h. conv.
Rev. 3:7, saith he that is h.
4:8, h., h., L. God Almighty
6:10, how long, O L. h. and true
14:10, in presence of h. angels
15:4, not fear thee? thou art h.
18:20, h. apostles and prophets
20:6, h. who ha. part in first res.
21:10, showed me h. Jerusalem
22:6, Lord G. of the h. prophets
11, he th. is h. let him be h. st.
Holy Day.
Ex. 35:2, seventh shall be h. day
Neh. 8:9, day is h. unto L.; 10, 11.
10:31, not buy it on sab. or h. day
Ps. 42:4, multi. that kept h. day
Is. 58:13, doing plea. on my h. day
Col. 2:16, no man judge of a h. day
Holy Ghost,
Mat. 1:18, with child of H. Ghost; 20.
3:11, with H. Ghost; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; Jno. 1:33; Acts 1:5.
12:31, blasph. ag. H. Ghost not forgiven; Mk. 3:29; Lu. 12:10.
32, whoso. speak. against H. Ghost
28:19, baptize in name of H. Ghost
Mk. 12:36, David said by the H. Ghost; Acts 1:16.
13:11, not ye speak, but H. Ghost
Lu. 1:15, John filled with H. Ghost
35, H. Ghost shall come upon thee
41, Elisabeth filled with H. Ghost
67, Zacharias filled with H. Ghost
2:25, Sim. H. Ghost upon him
26, revealed unto him by H. Ghost
3:22, H. Ghost desc. in bodily shape
4:1, Jesus being full of H. Ghost
12:12, H. Ghost shall teach you
Jno. 7:39, H. Ghost not yet given
14:26, Comforter, who is H. Ghost
20:22, receive ye H. Ghost; Acts 2:38.
Acts 1:2, he thro. H. Ghost had
8, the H. Ghost is come on you
2:4, all filled with H. G.; 4:31.
33, promise of the H. Ghost
4:8, filled with the H. Ghost
5:3, S. filled he. to lie to H. Ghost?
32, are witnesses, so is H. Ghost
6:3, men full of the H. Ghost
5, Stephen, man full of H. Ghost
7:51, stiff-n. alw. resist H. Ghost
55, Stephen full of H. Ghost
8:15, prayed th. might re. H. Ghost
17, hands on them, and they received H. Ghost
18, when S. saw H. Ghost was giv.
19, hands, they receive H. Ghost
9:17, might. be filled with H. Ghost
31, walking in comfort of H. Ghost
10:38, G. anoint J. with H. Ghost
44, H. Ghost fell on all who heard
45, on Gentiles was pou. H. Ghost
47, received H. Ghost as well as we
11:15, H. Ghost fell on them
16, shall be baptized with H. Ghost
24, Barnabas, full of H. Ghost
13:4, being sent forth by H. Ghost
9, filled with H. Ghost
52, disciples filled with H. Ghost
15:8, giving H. Ghost as he did
28, it seemed good to the H. Ghost
16:6, forbidden of H. Ghost to prea.
19:2, received H. G.? we have not heard there be H. Ghost
6, hands on them, H. Ghost came
20:23, save that the H. Ghost witn.
28, H. G. made you overseers
21:11, thus saith the H. Ghost
28:25, spake H. G. by Esaias
Rom. 5:5, shed in hearts by H. Ghost
9:1, consci. bear. wit. in H. Ghost
14:17, kingd. of G. joy in H. Ghost
15:13, through power of H. Ghost
16, being sancti. by the H. Ghost
I Cor. 2:13, words which H. Ghost teacheth
6:19, body is temple of H. Ghost
12:3, Jesus is Lord, but by H. Ghost
II Cor. 6:6, by the H. Ghost by love
13:14, communion of H. Ghost
I Thess. 1:5, gospel came in H. Ghost
6, rec. word with joy of H. Ghost
II Tim. 1:14, good thing keep by H. Ghost
Tit. 3:5, by renewing of H. Ghost
Heb. 2:4, with gifts of H. Ghost
3:7, H. Ghost saith, Today if ye
6:4, made partakers of H. Ghost
9:8, H. Ghost this signifying
10:15, whereof H. Ghost is a witness
I Pet. 1:12, H. Ghost sent from heaven
II Pet. 1:21, as moved by H. Ghost
I Jno. 5:7, Father, Word, and H. Ghost
Jude 20, beloved, pray. in H. Ghost
Holy Ghost, the Comforter.
proceeds from the Father, Jno. 15:26.
Given
by the Father, Jno. 14:16.
by Christ, Is. 61:3.
through Christ's intercession, Jno. 14:16.
sent in the name of Christ, Jno 14:26.
sent by Christ from the Father, Jno. 15:26; 16:7.
As Such He
communicates joy to saints, Rom. 14:17; Gal. 5:22; I Thess. 1:6.
edifies the church, Acts 9:31.
testifies of Christ, Jno. 15:26.
imparts the love of God, Rom. 5:3-5.
imparts hope, Rom. 15:13; Gal. 5:5.
teaches saints, Jno. 14:26.
dwells with, and in saints, Jno. 14:17.
abides for ever with saints, Jno. 14:16.
is known by saints, Jno. 14:17.
the world cannot receive, Jno. 14:17.
Holy Ghost is God.
as Jehovah, Ex. 17:7, with Heb. 3:7-9; Num. 12:6, with II Pet. 1:21.
as Jehovah of hosts, Is. 6:3, 8-10, with Acts 28:25.
as Jehovah, Most High, Ps. 78:17, 21, with Acts 7:51.
being invoked as Jehovah, Lu. 2:26-29; Acts 4:23-25, with Acts 1:16, 20; II Thess. 3:5.
as called God, Acts 5:3, 4.
as joined with the Father and the Son in the baptismal formula, Mat. 28:19.
as eternal, Heb. 9:14.
as omnipresent, Ps. 139:7-13.
as omniscient, I Cor. 2:10.
as omnipotent, Lu. 1:35; Rom. 15:19.
as the Spirit of Glory and of God, I Pet. 4:14.
as Creator, Gen. 1:26, 27, with Job 33:4.

Holy Ghost is God—Continued.
as equal to, and one with the Father, Mat. 28:19; II Cor. 13:14.
as Sovereign Disposer of all things, Dan. 4:35, with I Cor. 12:6, 11.
as Author of the new birth, Jno. 3: 5, 6, with I Jno. 5:4.
as raising Christ from the dead, Acts 2:24, with I Pet 3:18; Heb. 13:20, with Rom. 1:4.
as inspiring Scripture, II Tim. 3:16, with II Pet. 1:21.
as the source of wisdom, I Cor. 12: 8; Is. 11:2; Jno. 16:13; 14:26.
as the source of miraculous power, Mat. 12:28, with Lu. 11:20; Acts 19:11; with Rom. 15:19.
as appointing and sending ministers, Acts 13:2, 4, with Mat. 9: 38; Acts 20:28.
as directing where the gospel should be preached, Acts 16:6, 7, 10.
as dwelling in saints, Jno. 14:17, with I Cor. 14:25; 3:16, with I Cor. 6:19.
as Comforter of the church, Acts 9:31, with II Cor. 1:3.
as sanctifying the church, Ez. 37: 28, with Rom. 15:16.
as the Witness, Heb. 10:15, with I Jno. 5:9.
as convincing of sin, of righteousness, and of judgment, Jno. 16: 8-11.

Holy Ghost, Personality of.
he creates and gives life, Job 33:4.
he appoints and commissions ministers, Is. 48:16; Acts 13:2; 20: 28.
he directs ministers where to preach, Acts 8:29; 10:19, 20.
he directs ministers where not to preach, Acts 16:6, 7.
he instructs ministers what to preach, I Cor. 2:13.
he spoke in, and by, the prophets, Acts 1:16; I Pet. 1:11, 12; II Pet. 1:21.
he strives with sinners, Gen. 6:3.
he reproves, Jno. 16:8.
he comforts, Acts 9:31.
he helps our infirmities, Rom. 8:26.
he teaches, Jno. 14:26; I Cor. 12:3.
he guides, Jno. 16:13.
he sanctifies, Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 6:11.
he testifies of Christ, Jno. 15:26.
he glorifies Christ, Jno. 16:14.
he has a power of his own, Rom. 15:13.
he searches all things, Rom. 11:33, 34, with I Cor. 2:10, 11.
he works according to his own will, I Cor. 12:11.
he dwells with saints, Jno. 14:17.
he can be grieved, Eph. 4:30.
he can be vexed, Is. 63:10.
he can be resisted, Acts 7:51.
he can be tempted, Acts 5:9.

Holy Ghost, the Teacher.
promised, Prov. 1:23.
as the Spirit of wisdom, Is. 11:2; 40:13, 14.
Given
in answer to prayer, Eph. 1:16, 17.
to saints, Neh. 9:20; I Cor. 2: 12, 13.
necessity for, I Cor. 2:9, 10.
As Such He
reveals the things of God, I Cor. 2:10, 13.
reveals the things of Christ, Jno. 16:14.
reveals the future, Lu. 2:26; Acts 21:11.
brings the words of Christ to remembrance, Jno. 14:26.
directs in the way of godliness, Is. 30:21; Ez. 36:27.
teaches saints to answer persecutors, Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:12.
enables ministers to teach, I Cor. 12:8.
guides into all truth, Jno. 14:26; 16:13.
directs the decisions of the church, Acts 15:28.
attend to the instruction of, Rev. 2:7, 11, 29.
the natural man will not receive the things of, I Cor. 2:14.

Holy, Most.
Ex. 26:33, betw. holy and most h. 29:37, an altar most h.; 40:10.
Lev. 2:3, remnant be Aaron's, it is most h.; 10; 6:17; 10:12.
6:25, sin-offering most h.; 29; 10: 17.
7:1, tresp.-offering most h.; 6; 14: 13.
21:22, both of most h. and holy
24:9, cakes of flour most h. to him
Num. 4:4, about most h. things
19, approach most h. things
18:9, offering to me shall be most h.
10, in most h. place sh. thou eat it
I Ks. 6:16, built th. for most h.
7:50, made ves. for most h. place
I Ks. 8:6, brought the ark unto most h. place; II Chr. 5:7.
I Chr. 23:13, A. to sanctify most h.
II Chr. 3:8, Sol. most h. house
10, in most h. house made cheru.
4:22, inner doors for most h. place
Ezra 2:63, not eat of most h. things; Neh. 7:65
Ez. 43:12, whole limit be most h.
44:13, not come near most h. place
45:3, sanctuary and most h. place
Dan. 9:24, to anoint most h.
Jude 20, building on most h. faith

Holy Mountain.
Ps. 87:1, foundation is in h. mountain
Is. 11:9, nor dest. in h. mountain; 65:25.
56:7, will I bring to my h. mountain
57:13, he shall inherit my h. mountain
65:11, ye are th. forget my h. mountain
Ez. 20:40, in h. mountain th. serve
28:14, wast upon h. mountain of God
Dan. 9:16, anger turned from h mountain
20, presenting supplication for h. mountain
11:45, plant tabernacles in h. mountain
Joel 2:1, so. an alarm in my h. mountain
3:17, L. dwelling in Z. my h. mountain
Ob. 16, drunk on my h. mountain
Zech. 8:3, mount. of L. called h. mountain

Holy Name.
Lev. 20:3, Molech, prof. my h. name
22:2, profane not my h. name; 32.
I Chr. 16:10, glory ye in his h. name; Ps. 105:3.
35, thanks to h. name; Ps. 106:47.
29:16, build a house for thine h. name
Ps. 33:21, trusted in his h. name
99:3, praise terrible name, it is h.
103:1, L. bless his h. name; 145: 21.
111:9, h. and rev. his name; Lu. 1:49.
Is. 57:15, lofty one, whose name is h.
Ez. 20:39, pollute you my h. name
36:20, profaned my h. name
22, your sakes, for h. name's sake
39:7, make known h. name in Isr.
25, be jealous for my h. name
43:7, my h. name Is. no more defile
8, defiled my h. name by abomi.
Amos 2:7, to profane my h. name

Holy Oil.
Ex. 30:25, h. anointing oil; 31; 37: 29.
Ps. 89:20, with h. oil I anointed him

Holy One.
Dt. 33:8, Thummim and Urim be with thy H. One
Job 6:10, not con. words of H. One
Ps 16:10, nor suffer H. One to see corruption; Acts 2:27; 13:35.
89:19, in vision to thy H. One
Is. 10:17, H. One sh. be for a flame
29:23, sanctify H. One of Jacob
40:25, sh. I be equal? saith H. One
43:15, I am the Lord, your H. One
49:7, Redeemer of Is. his H. One
Dan. 4:13, H. One down fr. heaven
Hos. 11:9, H. One in midst of thee
Hab. 1:12, from everl. my H. One
3:3, H. One came from mount P.
Mk. 1:24, I know th. who th. a. the H. One of God; Lu. 4:34.
Acts 3:14, ye denied the H. One
I Jno. 2:20, unction from H. One

Holy One of Israel.
II Ks. 19:22, lifted thine eyes against the H. One of Israel; Is. 37:23.
Ps. 71:22, O thou H. One of Israel
78:41, limited the H. One of Israel
89:18, the H. One of Israel is our King
Is. 1:4, provoked the H. One of Israel
5:19, coun. of H. One of Israel
24, despised word of H. One of Israel
12:6, great is H. One of Israel in midst
17:7, have respect to H. One of Israel
29:19, rejoice in H. One of Israel
30:11, cause H. One of Israel to cease
12, saith the H. One of Israel; 15.
31:1, look not to the H. One of Is.
41:14, saith thy Redeemer, H. One of Israel
16, shalt glory in H. One of Israel
20, H. One of Israel hath created
43:3, I am the Lord, the H. One of Israel
45:11, the Lord, the H. One of Israel
Is. 47:4, Lord is his name, H. One of Israel
48:17, Redeemer, H. One of Israel; 54:5.
49:7, Redeemer of Israel and his H. One
55:5, nat. run to thee, H. One of Israel
60:9, bring th. gold to H. One of Israel
14, the Z. of the H. One of Israel
Jer. 50:29, proud aga. H. One of Israel
51:5, filled w. sin ag. H. One of Israel
Ez. 39:7, I am the Lord, H. One in Israel

Holy Ones.
Dan. 4:17, dem. by word of h. ones

Holy People.
Dt. 7:6, h. people to the Lord; 14: 2, 21.
26:19, thou may be h. people to Lord
28:9, Lord shall establ. thee a h. people
Is. 62:12, shall call them h. people
Dan. 8:24, and destroy h. people

Holy Place.
Ex. 28:29, goeth in unto h. place; 35.
43, to minister in h. place; 29:30.
29:31, seethe his flesh in the h. place
31:11, sweet incense for h. place
35:19, do service in h. place; 39: 1, 41.
38:24, gold in all work of h. place
Lev. 6:16, unlea. bread sh. be eat. in h. place; 26; 7:6; 10:13; 24:9.
27, shalt wash that in the h. place
10:17, eaten sin-offer. in h. place?
18, blood not bro. within h. place
14:13, slay burnt-offering in h. place
16:2, come not at all tim. to h. place
16, atonement for h. place; 17, 27.
20, end of reconciling the h. place
24, shall wash his flesh in h. place
Josh. 5:15, place wh. thou stand is h.
I Ks. 8:8, staves were seen in h. place
II Chr. 29:5, carry filth. out of h. place
30:27, prayer came to his h. place
Ezra 9:8, to give us a nail in h. place
Ps. 24:3, sh. stand in his h. place?
46:4, streams make glad the h. place
68:17, Lord is am. them in h. place
Ecc. 8:10, had gone from place of h.
Is. 57:15, I dw. in high and h. place
Ez. 41:4, this is the most h. place
42:13, place is h.
14, out of h. place
Mat. 24:15, abomination in h. place
Acts 6:13, blasph. words ag. h. place
21:28, this man polluted h. place
Heb. 9:12, Christ entered h. place
25, priest entered ev. year h. place

Holy Places.
II Chr. 8:11, bec. the places are h.
Ps. 68:35, terrible out of thy h. places
Ez. 21:2, drop thy word to. h. places
Heb. 9:24, Ch. is not entered h. places.

Holy, Shall be.
Ex. 22:31, shall be h. men unto me
29:37, what. touch. altar shall be h.
30:32, it shall be h. unto you; 37.
40:9, anoint. tab. and it shall be h.
Lev. 11:44, ye shall be h., for I am holy; 45; 19:2; 20:26.
19:24, fruit shall be h. to praise the Lord
21:6, priests shall be h. unto th. God
23:20, they shall be h. to the Lord
25:12, jubilee, it shall be h. to you
27:9, man giveth to Lord shall be h.
10, exchange thereof shall be h.; 33.
21, the jubilee, it shall be h. to Lord
32, the tenth shall be h. unto the Lord
Num. 6:5, Nazarite shall be h. to L.
Dt. 23:14, theref. shall camp be h.
Ez. 45:1, portion shall be h.
Joel 3:17, then shall Jerusalem be h.

Holy Spirit.
Ps. 51:11, take not H. Spirit from
Is. 63:10, rebel. and vexed H. Spirit
11, put his H. Spirit within him?
Lu. 11:13, heavenly Father give H. Spirit
Eph. 1:13, sealed with H. Spirit of pro.
4:30, grieve not the H. Spirit of God
I Thess. 4:8, given us his H. Spirit

Holy Temple.
Ps. 5:7, worship tow. h. temple; 138:2.
11:4, the Lord is in his h. temple
65:4, satis. with goodness of h. temple
79:1, h. temple have they defiled
Jon. 2:4, look again tow. thy h. temple
7, my prayer came to thy h. temple
Mic. 1:2, L. from h. temple be witness
Hab. 2:20, the Lord is in his h. temple
Eph. 2:21, groweth to h. temple

Holy Thing.
Lev. 22:10, no stranger eat of h. thing
Num. 4:15, sh. not touch any h. thing
Ez. 48:12, obla. to them, a thing h.
Lu. 1:35, that h. thing born of thee

Holy Things.
Ex. 28:38, bear iniq. of h. things
Lev. 5:15, thro. ignorance in h. things
22:2, sep. from the h. things of Israel
4, not eat of h. things till clean; 6, 12.
7, shall afterward eat of h. things
15, shall not profane h. things of
16, to bear iniq. when eat h. things
Num. 4:20, not see, h. things are covered
18:32, neither sh. ye pollute h. things
Dt. 12:26, thy h. things take and go
I Chr. 23:28, office purifying h. things
II Chr. 31:6, bro. in tithe of h. things
Neh. 10:33, ordinances for h. things
12:47, sanctified h. things to Levites
Ez. 22:8, thou despised my h. things
26, priests have profaned h. things
44:8, not kept charge of my h. things
I Cor. 9:13, minister about h. things

Home.
Gen. 43:16, bring these men h.
Ex. 9:19, not brought h. sh. die
Dt. 21:12, br. her h. to thy hou.
24:5, shall be free at h. one year
Ruth 1:21, L. hath brought me h.
I Sam. 6:7, bring their calves h.
10, men shut up th. calves at h.
18:2, go no more h. to fath.'s ho.
II Sam. 14:13, not fetch h. banish.
17:23, Ahithophel gat him h.
I Ks. 5:14, a month in L., two at h.
13:7, come h. with me; 15.
I Chr. 13:12, bring ark of God h.; 13.
II Chr. 25:10, go h. they return h.
Esth. 5:10, when Haman came h.
Job 39:12, will bring h. thy seed
Ps. 68:12, she that tarried at h.
Prov. 7:19, goodman is not at h.
20, come h. at day appointed
Ecc. 12:5, man goeth to his long h.
Lam. 1:20, at h. there is as death
Hab. 2:5, neither keepeth at h.
Hag. 1:9, when ye brought it h.
Mat. 8:6, my serv. lieth at h. sick
Mk. 5:19, go h. to thy friends
Lu. 9:61, bid th. farewell at h.
Jno. 19:27, took her to his own h.
20:10, disc. went to their own h.
I Cor. 11:34, hunger, eat at h
14:35, ask husbands at h.
II Cor. 5:6, we are at h. in body
I Tim. 5:4, to show piety at h.
Tit. 2:5, be discreet, keepers at h.

Home-born.
Ex. 12:49, to him that is h.-b.
Lev. 18:9, whether b. at h. or
Jer. 2:14, is Israel a h.-b. slave?

Homer.
Lev. 27:16, an h. of barley seed
Is. 5:10, seed of an h. yield ephah
Ez. 45:14, for ten baths are an h.
Hos. 3:2, bou. for h. and half h.

Homicide.
distinguished from murder, Ex. 21: 13, 14; Num. 35:16-21, with v. 25.
Justifiable, Described as
killing persons condemned by law, Gen. 9:6; Ex. 35:2; Lev. 24:16.
killing a thief in the night, Ex. 22:2.
killing enemies in battle, Num. 31:7, 8.
killing a manslayer by next of kin, Num. 35:27.
Unjustifiable, Described as
killing without enmity, Num. 35: 22.
killing without lying in wait, Ex. 21:13; Num. 35:22.
killing by accident, Num. 35:23; Dt. 19:5.
the avenger of blood might slay those guilty of unjustifiable, Num. 35:19, 27.
protection afforded in the cities of refuge to those guilty of unjustifiable, Num. 35:11, 15.

Homicide—Continued.
confinement in the city of refuge the punishment for unjustifiable, Num. 35:25, 28.
Honest.
Lu. 8:15, an h. and good heart
Acts 6:3, seven of h. report
Rom. 12:17, h. in sight of all
II Cor. 8:21, h. th. in sight of L.
13:7, do that which is h.
Phil. 4:8, whatso. things are h.
I Pet. 2:12, having conversat. h.
Honestly.
Rom. 13:13, walk h. as in the day
I Thess. 4:12, walk h. toward them
Heb. 13:18, in all things to live h.
Honesty.
I Tim. 2:2, lead life god. and h.
Honey.
Gen. 43:11, carry a little h. spices
Ex. 16:31, wafers made with h.
Lev. 2:11, burn no leaven, nor h.
Dt. 8:8, a land of oil olive and h.; II Ks. 18:32.
32:13, he made him to suck h.
Jud. 14:8, h. in carcass of lion; 9.
18, what is sweeter than h.?
I Sam. 14:25, was h. upon ground
26, h. dropped
29, I tasted h.; 43.
II Sam. 17:29, bro. h. and butter
I Ks. 14:3, take a cruse of h.
Job 20:17, sh. not see brooks of h.
Ps. 19:10, judgment sweeter than h.; 119:103.
81:16, h. out of rock sati. thee
Prov. 24:13, eat h. is good; 25:16.
25:27, not good to eat much h.
Song 4:11, h. and milk und. ton.
5:1, honey-comb with my h.
Is. 7:15, butter and h. sh. he eat
22, butter and h. sh. every one eat
Jer. 41:8, treasures of h. in field
Ez. 3:3, in my mouth as h.
27:17, Ju. traded in h. and balm
Mat. 3:4, J. Baptist's meat locus. and wild h.; Mk. 1:6.
Rev. 10:9, thy mouth sweet as h.
10, in my mouth sweet as h.
God the giver of, Ps. 81:16; Ez. 16:19.
gathered and prepared by bees, Jud. 14:18.
Found in
rocks, Dt. 32:13; Ps. 81:16.
woods, I Sam. 14:25, 26; Jer. 41:8.
carcasses of dead animals, Jud. 14:8.
sweetness of, Jud. 14:18.
in the comb sweetest and most valuable, Prov. 16:24; 24:13.
Abounded in
Egypt, Num. 16:13.
Assyria, II Ks. 18:32.
Canaan, Ex. 3:8; Lev. 20:24; Dt. 8:8.
esteemed a wholesome food, Prov. 24:13.
moderation needful in the use of, Prov. 25:16, 27.
loathed by those who are full, Prov. 27:7.
Was Eaten
plain, I Sam. 14:25, 26, 29.
with the comb, Song 5:1; Lu. 24:42.
with milk, Song 4:11.
with butter, Is. 7:15, 22.
with locusts, Mat. 3:4; Mk. 1:6.
mixed with flour, Ex. 16:31; Ez. 16:13.
not to be offered with any sacrifice, Lev. 2:11.
first-fruits of, offered to God, II Chr. 31:5.
often sent as a present, Gen. 43:11; I Ks. 14:3.
exported from Canaan, Ez. 27:17.
Illustrative of
the word of God, Ps. 19:10; 119:103.
wisdom, Prov. 24:13, 14.
holy speech of saints, Song 4:11.
pleasant words, Prov. 16:24.
lips of a strange woman, Prov. 5:3.
Honor, s.
Gen. 49:6, h. be not thou united
Ex. 14:17, get me h. on Phar.; 18.
Num. 22:17, promote thee to h.; 37.
24:11, Lord hath kept thee from h.
Dt. 26:19, above nations in h.
Jud. 4:9, journey not be for th. h.
13:17, pass we may do thee h.?
II Sam. 6:22, shall I be had in h.
I Ks. 3:13, given thee rich. and h.
I Chr. 16:27, glory and h. are in
29:12, riches and h. come of thee
28, D. died, full of riches and h.
II Chr. 1:11, not asked riches or h.
12, riches, wealth, and h.
26:18, nor shall it be for thy h.
32:33, inhabit. of Jer. did him h.
Esth. 1:4, h. of his excel. majesty
20, wives shall give to husb. h.
6:3, wh. h. ha. been done for th.?
8:16, the Jews had joy and h.
Job 14:21, his sons come to h.
Ps. 7:5, ene. lay mine h. in dust
8:5, crowned with h.; Heb. 2:7, 9.
21:5, h. and maj. thou laid on
26:8, where thine h. dwelleth
49:12, man being in h. abid. not
20, in h. and understandeth
66:2, sing forth h. of his name
71:8, mouth filled with thy h.
96:6, h. and majesty are bef. him
104:1, thou art clothed with h.
112:9, horn sh. be exalt. with h.
145:5, speak of h. of thy majesty
149:9, this h. have all his saints
Prov. 3:16, left hand riches and h.
4:8, she shall bring thee to h.
5:9, lest thou give th. h. to oth.
8:18, riches and h. are with me
11:16, gracious woman retain. h.
14:28, the people is the king's h.
15:33, bef. h. is humility; 18:12.
20:3, an h. to cease from strife
21:21, follow. mercy, findeth h.
22:4, fear of Lord are riches and h.
25:2, h. of kings to search
26:1, h. is not seemly for a fool
8, so is he that giv. h. to a fool
29:23, h. shall uphold humble
31:25, and h. are her clothing
Ecc. 6:2, to wh. God hath given h.
10:1, that is in reputation for h.
Jer. 33:9, an h. before all nations
Dan. 2:6, receive rewards and h.
4:30, built for h. of my majesty
36, h. and brightness returned
5:18, God gave father glory and h.
11:21, shall not give h. of king.
Mal. 1:6, where is mine h.?
Mat. 13:57, prophet not without h.; Mk. 6:4; Jno. 4:44.
Jno. 5:41, I rec. not h. from men
44, receive h. one of another
8:54, honor myself, h. is nothing
Acts 28:10, hon. us with many h.
Rom. 2:7, seek glory and h.
10, h. to ev. man worketh good
9:21, of same lump ma. ves. to h.
12:10, in h. prefer. one another
13:7, render h. to wh. h. is due
I Cor. 12:23, bestow abund. h.; 24.
II Cor. 6:8, by h. and dishonor
Col. 2:23, not in h. to satis. flesh
I Thess. 4:4, to possess vessel in h.
I Tim. 1:17, to God be h. and glory
5:17, elders worthy of double h.
6:1, count masters worthy of h.
16, to whom be h. and power
II Tim. 2:20, some to h.; 21.
Heb. 3:3, more h. than house
5:4, no man taketh h. to himself
I Pet. 1:7, to praise, h. glory
3:7, h. to wife as weaker vessel
II Pet. 1:17, from G. the Father h.
Rev. 4:9, beasts give glory and h.
11, to receive glory and h.; 5:12.
5:13, h., power, and might, be to him; 7:12; 19:1.
19:7, let us rejoice, give h.
21:24, glory and h. to it; 26.
Honor (v.).
Ex. 20:12, h. thy father and thy mother; Dt. 5:16; Mat. 15:4; 19:19; Mk. 7:10; 10:19; Lu. 18:20; Eph. 6:2.
Lev. 19:15, not h. per. of mighty
32, shalt h. the face of old man
Jud. 9:9, by me they h. God
I Sam. 2:30, th. th. h. me I will h.
15:30, yet h. me now bef. elders
Esth. 6:6, delighteth to h.; 7, 9, 11.
Ps. 91:15, deliver him and h. him
Prov. 3:9, h. L. with thy substa.
Is. 29:13, with lips do h. me
43:20, beast of field shall h. me
58:13, h. him, not doing own
Dan. 4:37, and h. King of heaven
11:38, h. God of forces, a god whom fa. knew not sh. he h.
Mat. 15:6, h. not fath. or mother
Jno. 5:23, all men h. Son as h. Father
8:49, I h. Father, ye dishonor me
54, if I h. myself, my h. is noth.
12:26, him will Father h.
I Tim. 5:3, h. wid. that are wid.
I Pet. 2:17, h. all men, h. the king
Honorable.
Num. 22:15, sent princes more h.
I Sam. 9:6, th. is in the city a man of God, and he is an h. man
II Sam. 23:19, was he not most h. of three? I Chr. 11:21.
23, was more h. than the thirty
II Ks. 5:1, Naaman h. with master
I Chr. 4:9, more h. than brethren
Job 22:8, the h. man dwelt in it
Ps. 45:9, daughters am. h. women
111:3, his work is h. and glori.
Is. 3:3, doth take away h. man
5, base behave proudly ag. h.
5:13, their h. men are famished
9:15, ancient and h. he is head
23:8, traffickers are h. of earth
9, into contempt all h. of earth
42:21, magnify law, make it h.
43:4, been h.
58:13, holy of Lord h.
Nah. 3:10, cast lots for her h. men
Mk. 15:43, Jos. an h. counsellor
Lu. 14:8, lest more h. man be
Acts 13:50, J. stirred up h. wom.
17:12, h. women not few believ.
I Cor. 4:10, ye are stro. ye are h.
12:23, members we think less h.
Heb. 13:4, marriage h. bed unde.
Honored.
Ex. 14:4, I will be h. on Pharaoh
Prov. 13:18, regard. reproof be h.
27:18, wait. on master sh. be h.
Is. 43:23, nor h. me wi. sacrifices
Lam. 1:8, all that h. her despise
5:12, faces of elders were not h.
Dan. 4:34, I praised and h. him
I Cor. 12:26, or one member be h.
Honorest, eth.
I Sam. 2:29, h. thy sons above me
Ps. 15:4, h. them that fear Lord
Prov. 12:9, he that h. himself
14:31, that h. him hath mercy
Mal. 1:6, son h. father
Mat. 15:8, h. me w. lips; Mk. 7:6.
Jno. 5:23, h. not Son, h. not Father
8:54, it is my Father that h. me
Hoods.
Is. 3:23, linen, and the h., and the vails
Hoof.
Ex. 10:26, shall not an h. be left behind
Lev. 11:3, whatsoever parteth the h., and is
4, cud, or of them that divide the h.
4, 5, 6, cud, but divideth not the h.
7, the swine, though he divide the h.
26, every beast which divideth the h.
Dt. 14:6, and every beast that parteth the h.
7, of them that divide the cloven h.
7, chew the cud, but divide not the h.
8, swine, because it divideth the h.
Hoofs.
Ps. 69:31, or bullock that hath horns and h.
Is. 5:28, horses' h. shall be counted like
Jer. 47:3, the noise of the stamping of the h.
Ez. 26:11, the h. of his horses shall he tread
32:13, nor the h. of beasts trouble them
Mic. 4:13, iron, and I will make thy h. brass
Hook.
II Ks. 19:28, I will put my h. in thy nose
Job 41:1, draw out leviathan with an h.?
2, thou put an h. into his nose?
Is. 37:29, will I put my h. in thy nose
Mat. 17:27, go thou to the sea, and cast an h.
Hooks.
Ex. 26:32, their h. shall be of gold, upon the
37, gold, and their h. shall be of gold
27:10, 11, h. of the pillars and their fillets
17, their h. shall be of silver, and their
36:36, with gold: their h. were of gold
38, the five pillars of it with their h.
38:10, 11, 12, 17, the h. of the pillars and
19, their h. of silver, and the overlaying
28, shekels he made h. for the pillars
Is. 18:5, cut off the sprigs with pruning h.
Ez. 29:4, but I will put h. in thy jaws, and
38:4, thee back, and put h. into thy jaws
40:43, and within were h., an hand broad
Amos 4:2, that he will take you away with h.
Hope.
Ruth 1:12, if I should say, I have h., if I
Ezra 10:2, yet now there is h. in Israel
Job 4:6, thy fear, thy confidence, thy h.
5:16, so the poor hath h., and iniquity
6:11, is my strength, that I should h.?
7:6, shuttle, and are spent without h.
8:13, and the hypocrite's h. shall perish
14, whose h. shall be cut off; and
11:18, be secure, because there is h.
20, their h. shall be as the giving up
14:7, there is h. of a tree, if it be cut down
19, and thou destroyest the h. of man
17:15, and where is now my h.? as for
15, as for my h., who shall see it?
19:10, mine h. hath he removed like a tree
27:8, for what is the h. of the hypocrite
Job 31:24, if I have made gold my h., or have
41:9, behold, the h. of him is in vain
Ps. 16:9, my flesh also shall rest in h.
22:9, didst make me h. when I was upon
31:24, heart, all ye that h. in the Lord
33:18, upon them that h. in his mercy
22, upon us, according as we h. in thee
38:15, in thee, O Lord, do I h.: thou wilt
39:7, what wait I for? my h. is in thee
42:5, disquieted in me? h. thou in God
11, within me? h. thou in God
43:5, disquieted within me? h. in God
71:5, for thou art my h., O Lord God
14, but I will h. continually, and will
78:7, they might set their h. in God
119:49, which thou hast caused me to h.
81, salvation: but I h. in thy word
114, and my shield: I h. in thy word
116, let me not be ashamed of my h.
130:5, doth wait, and in his word do I h.
7, let Israel h. in the Lord: for with
131:3, let Israel h. in the Lord from
146:5, whose h. is in the Lord his God
147:11, him, in those that h. in his mercy
Prov. 10:28, the h. of the righteous shall be
11:7, and the h. of unjust men perisheth
13:12, h. deferred maketh the heart sick
14:32, the righteous hath h. in his death
19:18, chasten thy son while there is h.
26:12, is more h. of a fool than of him
29:20, is more h. of a fool than of him
Ecc. 9:4, joined to all the living there is h.
Is. 38:18, into the pit cannot h. for thy truth
57:10, saidst thou not, There is no h.
Jer. 2:25, but thou saidst, There is no h.
14:8, O the h. of Israel, the saviour
17:7, Lord, and whose h. the Lord is
13, O Lord, the h. of Israel, all that
17, thou art my h. in the day of evil
18:12, and they said, There is no h.
31:17, and there is h. in thine end, saith
50:7, the Lord, the h. of their fathers
Lam. 3:18, strength and my h. is perished
21, to my mind, therefore have I h.
24, soul; therefore will I h. in him
26, good that a man should both h.
29, the dust; if so be there may be h.
Ez. 13:6, and they have made others to h.
19:5, had waited, and her h. was lost
37:11, bones are dried, and our h. is lost
Hos. 2:15, the valley of Achor for a door of h.
Joel 3:16, Lord will be the h. of his people
Zech. 9:12, the strong hold, ye prisoners of h.
Lu. 6:34, to them of whom ye h. to receive
Acts 2:26, also my flesh shall rest in h.
16:19, that the h. of their gains were gone
23:6, the h. and resurrection of the dead
24:15, and have h. toward God, which
26:6, am judged for the h. of the promise
7, God day and night, h. to come
27:20, all h. that we should be saved was
28:20, that for the h. of Israel I am bound
Rom. 4:18, who against h. believed in h., that
5:2, and rejoice in h. of the glory of God
4, experience; and experience, h.
5, and h. maketh not ashamed
8:20, who hath subjected the same in h.
24, for we are saved by h.
24, but h. that is seen is not h.
24, man seeth, why doth he yet h. for?

Hope—Continued.
Rom. 8:25, but if we h. for that we see not
12:12, rejoicing in h.; patient in
15:4, of the scriptures might have h.
13, the God of h. fill you with all joy and
13, that ye may abound in h., through
I Cor. 9:10, he that ploweth should plow in h.
10, and that he that thresheth in h.
10, should be partaker of his h.
13:13, and now abideth faith, h., charity
15:19, if in this life only we have h. in
II Cor. 1:7, and our h. of you is stedfast
3:12, seeing then that we have such h.
10:15, but having h., when your faith is
Gal. 5:5, wait for the h. of righteousness by
Eph. 1:18, know what is the h. of his calling
2:12, having no h., and without God in
4:4, are called in one h. of your calling
Phil. 1:20, my earnest expectation and my h.
2:23, him therefore I h. to send
Col. 1:5, the h. which is laid up for
23, away from the h. of the gospel
27, Christ in you, the h. of glory
I Thess. 1:3, patience of h. in our Lord Jesus
2:19, for what is our h., or joy, or crown
4:13, even as others which have no h.
5:8, for an helmet, the h. of salvation
II Thess. 2:16, and good h. through grace
I Tim. 1:1, Lord Jesus Christ, which is our h.
Tit. 1:2, in h. of eternal life, which God
2:13, looking for that blessed h., and
3:7, according to the h. of eternal life
Heb. 3:6, confidence and rejoicing of the h.
6:11, full assurance of h. unto the end
18, lay hold upon the h. set before us
19, which h. we have as an anchor of
7:19, the bringing in of a better h. did
I Pet. 1:3, begotten us again unto a lively h.
13, and h. to the end for the grace that
21, your faith and h. might be in God
3:15, a reason of the h. that is in you
I Jno. 3:3, every man that hath this h. in him

Hope.
in God, Ps. 39:7; I Pet. 1:21.
in Christ, I Cor. 15:19; I Tim. 1:1.
in God's promises, Acts 26:6, 7; Tit. 1:2.
in the mercy of God, Ps. 33:18.
is the work of the Holy Ghost, Rom. 15:13; Gal. 5:5.
Obtained Through
grace, II Thess. 2:16.
the word, Ps. 119:81.
patience and comfort of the scriptures, Rom. 15:4.
the gospel, Col. 1:5, 23.
faith, Rom. 5:1, 2; Gal. 5:5.
the result of experience, Rom. 5:4.
a better hope brought in by Christ, Heb. 7:19.
Described as
good, II Thess. 2:16.
lively, I Pet. 1:3.
sure and steadfast, Heb. 6:19.
gladdening, Prov. 10:28.
blessed, Tit. 2:13.
makes not ashamed, Rom. 5:5.
triumphs over difficulties, Rom. 4:18.
is an encouragement to boldness in preaching, II Cor. 3:12.
Saints
are called to, Eph. 4:4.
rejoice in, Rom. 5:2; 12:12.
have all, the same, Eph. 4:4.
have, in death, Prov. 14:32.
should abound in, Rom. 15:13.
should look for the object of, Tit. 2:13.
should not be ashamed of, Ps. 119:116.
should hold fast, Heb. 3:6.
should not be moved from, Col. 1:23.
should continue in, Ps. 71:14; I Pet. 1:13.
connected with faith and love, I Cor. 13:13.
(a good), Ps. 16:9; 22:9; 31:24; Acts 24:15; 28:20; Rom. 15:13.
comfort of, Job 11:18; Ps. 146:5; Prov. 10:28; 14:32; Jer. 17:7; Lam. 3:21; Acts 24:15; Rom. 12:12; 15:4; I Cor. 13:13; Eph. 1:18; 4:4; Col. 1:5; Heb. 3:6.
prisoners of, Zech. 9:12.
effect of, Rom. 5:5; 8:24; 15:4; I Cor. 13:7; I Jno. 3:3.
gift of God, Gal. 5:5; II Thess. 2:16; Tit. 1:2; I Pet. 1:3.
Objects of:
salvation, I Thess. 5:8.
righteousness, Gal. 5:5.
Christ's glorious appearing, Tit. 2:13.
a resurrection, Acts 23:6; 24:15.
eternal life, Tit. 1:2; 3:7.
glory, Rom. 5:2; Col. 1:27.
leads to purity, I Jno. 3:3.
leads to patience, Rom. 8:25; I Thess. 1:3.
seek for full assurance of, Heb. 6:11.
be ready to give an answer concerning, I Pet. 3:15.
encouragement to, Hos. 2:15; Zech. 9:12.
encourage others to, Ps. 130:7.
encouragement under, Ps. 31:24; 42:5; 130:7; Lam. 3:26; Rom. 8:24; 15:13; Col. 1:23; Tit. 2:13; Heb. 3:6; 6:11; I Pet. 1:13.
happiness of, Ps. 146:5.
life is the season of, Ecc. 9:4; Is. 38:18.
the wicked have no ground for, Eph. 2:12.
Of the Wicked
is in their worldly possessions, Job 31:24.
shall make them ashamed, Is. 20:5, 6; Zech. 9:5.
shall perish, Job 8:13; 11:20; Prov. 10:28.
shall be extinguished in death, Job 27:8.
illustrated by, an anchor, Heb. 6:19; a helmet, I Thess. 5:8.
exemplified, David, Ps. 39:7; Paul, Acts 24:15; Abraham, Rom. 4:18; Thessalonians, I Thess. 1:3.

Hoped.
Job 6:20, con. bec. they had h.
Ps. 119:43, have h. in thy judgm.
74, I have h. in thy word; 147.
166, Lord, I have h. for thy salva.
Jer. 3:23, vain is salvation h. for
Lu. 23:8, h. to have seen mirac.
Acts 24:26, h. money sho. be giv.
Heb. 11:1, substance of th. h. for

Hoping, eth.
Lu. 6:35, lend, h. for nothing ag.
I Cor. 13:7, charity h. all things

Hophni, I Sam. 1:3; 2:34; 4:11, 17.

Horeb.
Ex. 3:1, came to H.; I Ks. 19:8.
Dt. 1:6, spake to us in H.; 4:15.
Ps. 106:19, made a calf in H.
Mal. 4:4, commanded M. in H.

Hor-hagidgad, Num. 33:32.

Hormah.
Num. 14:45, discomfi. to H.; 21:3.
I Sam. 30:30, pre. to H.; I Chr. 4:30.

Horn.
Ex. 21:29, if ox push with h.
I Sam. 2:1, my h. is exalted in L.
10, sh. exalt h. of his anointed
16:1, fill thy h. with oil; 13.
II Sam. 22:3, h. of my sal.; Ps. 18:2.
I Ks. 1:39, Zadok took a h. of oil
Job 16:15, defiled my h. in dust
Ps. 75:4, wicked, lift not up h.; 5.
89:17, our h. shall be exalted
24, in my name sh. h. be exalted
92:10, my h. shalt thou exalt
112:9, his h. shall be exalted
132:17, make h. of David to bud
Lam. 2:3, cut off all the h. of Is.
17, set up h. of thine adversaries
Ez. 29:21, cause h. of Is. to bud
Dan. 7:8, am. them a little h.; 20.
11, great words which h. spake
21, h. made war with saints
8:5, the goat had a notable h.
8, great h. was broken
9, came forth little h.
21, great h. that is betw. eyes
Mic. 4:13, I will make thy h. iron
Zech. 1:21, lift up h. over the land
Lu. 1:69, raised up h. of salvat.

Horns.
Gen. 22:13, caught in thic. by h.
Ex. 27:2, make h. of it on four corners, his h. be of the same; 30:2; 37:25; 38:2.
29:12, put off the bl. on h. of the altar; Lev. 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34; 8:15; 9:9; 16:18.
30:3, pure gold overlay h.; 37:26.
Dt. 33:17, h. like h. of unicorns
I Ks. 22:11, Zedekiah made h. of iron; II Chr. 18:10.
Ps. 22:21, from h. of unicorns
69:31, bullock that hath h.
75:10, h. of wicked will I cut off, but h. of righ. sh. be exalted
118:27, bind sacrifice to h. of alt.
Ez. 27:15, a present h. of ivory
34:21, pushed all diseased wi. h.
Dan. 7:7, fou. beast had ten h.; 20.
8, I consid. h. three h. pluc. up
24, ten h. ten kings
8:3, ram two h. two h. were high
6, he-goat ca. to ram had two h.
7, smote ram, brake his two h.
20, two h. kings of Me. and P.
Amos 6:13, not taken h. by stre.?
Hab. 3:4, h. coming out of hand
Zech. 1:18, and behold, four h.
19, h. have scattered Judah; 21.
Rev. 5:6, in midst L. having seven h.
12:3, a red dragon, having ten h.
13:1, beast ten h. on h. ten cro.
11, beast had two h. like a lamb
17:3, scarlet-colored beast, ten h.
7, beast seven heads and ten h.
12, ten h. thou saw, ten kin.; 16.
natural weapons on heads of animals, Dan. 7:20.
Animals with, Mentioned:
the ox, Ps. 69:31.
the ram, Gen. 22:13.
the goat, Dan. 8:5.
the unicorn, Ps. 22:21; 92:10.
tusks of the elephant so called, Ez. 27:15.
used offensively, Ex. 21:29; Ez. 34:21.
Were Used
for holding oil, I Sam. 16:1; I Ks. 1:39.
as musical instruments, Josh. 6:4, 5; I Chr. 25:5.
representations of, placed at the four corners of the altars, Ex. 27:2; 30:2.
wearing of, alluded to, Ps. 75:5, 10.
Illustrative
of power of God, Ps. 18:2; Hab. 3:4.
of power of Christ, Lu. 1:69; Rev. 5:6.
of power of Ephraim, etc., Dt. 33:17.
of power of the wicked, Ps. 22:21; 75:10.
of kings, Dan. 7:7, 8, 24; Dan. 8:3, 5, 20.
of antichristian powers, Rev. 13:1; 17:3, 7.
(budding of) of the commencement or revival of a nation, Ps. 132:17; Ez. 29:21.
(raising up) of arrogance, Ps. 75:4, 5.
(exalting) of increase of power and glory, I Sam. 2:1, 10; Ps. 17, 24; 92:10; 112:9.
(pushing with) of conquests, Dt. 33:17; I Ks. 22:11; Mic. 4:13.
(bringing down) of degradation, Job 16:15.
(cutting off) of destruction of power, Ps. 75:10; Jer. 48:25; Lam. 2:3.

Hornet, s.
Ex. 23:28, will send h. bef. thee
Dt. 7:20, L. send h. am. them
Josh. 24:12, I sent the h. bef. you

Horonaim, Jer. 48:3, 5, 34.

Horrible.
Ps. 11:6, on wicked rain h. temp.
40:2, brought me out of h. pit
Jer. 5:30, h. thing committed
18:13, virgin of Is. done h. thing
23:14, seen in proph. a h. thing
Hos. 6:10, seen h thing in Israel

Horribly.
Jer. 2:12, be h. afraid, O ye heav.
Ez. 32:10, kings sh. be h. afraid

Horror.
Gen. 15:12, a h. of great darkness
Ps. 55:5, h. hath overwhelmed
119:53, h. hath taken hold on me

Horse.
Gen. 49:17, adder biteth h. heels
Ex. 15:21, h. and rider thr. in sea
Jud. 5:22, were h. hoofs broken
I Ks. 10:29, a h. for one hundred and fifty shekels; II Chr. 1:17.
Esth. 6:8, h. king rideth on; 9, 10.
Job 39:18, scorneth h. and rider
19, hast thou giv. h. strength?
Ps. 32:9, be not as the h. or mule
33:17, a h. vain thing for safety
76:6, char. and h. cast into sleep
147:10, del. not in strength of h.
Prov. 21:31, h. prep. ag. battle
26:3, a whip for h. a rod for fool
Is. 63:13, led thro. deep, as a h.
Jer. 8:6, h. rusheth into the battle
Amos 2:15, he th. rideth h. deliv.
Zech. 1:8, riding upon a red h.
9:10, cut off the h. from Jerus.
10:3, made them as goodly h.
12:4, smite every h. with blind.
14:15, shall be plague of the h.
Rev. 6:2, behold white h.; 19:11.
4, red h.
5, black h.
8, a pale h.
14:20, blood came to h. bridles
19:19, war ag. him that sat on h.
21, slain wi. sw. of him sat on h.

Horses.
Gen. 47:17, bread in exch. for h.
Ex. 9:3, hand of Lord is upon h.
Dt. 17:16, not multi. h. to himself, to end he sho. multi. h.
I Ks. 10:28, Solomon had h. out of Egypt; II Chr. 1:16, 17; 9:28.
18:5, grass to save h. and mules
22:4, my h. are as thy h.; II Ks. 3:7.
II Ks. 2:11, there appeared h. of fire
5:9, Naaman came wi. h. and ch.
7:10, h. tied
13, take five of h.
9:33, Jez. blood sprinkled on h.
18:23, del. thee two thousand h.; Is. 36:8.
23:11, took way h. given to son
Ecc. 10:7, I have seen serv. on h.
Is. 2:7, th. land is also full of h.
5:28, their h. hoofs sh. be coun.
30:16, for we will flee upon h.
31:1, stay on h. trust in chariots
3, th. h. are flesh and not spirit
Jer. 4:13, h. are swifter than eag.
5:8, were as fed h. in the morn.
8:16, snorting of his h. was heard
12:5, canst thou contend wi. h.?
46:4, harness the h. and get up
47:3, stamping of hoof of his h.
51:27, cause h. come up as cater.
Ez. 17:15, give him h. and peo.
23:6, horsemen riding on h.; 12.
20, whose issue is like iss. of h.
23, all of th. riding on h.; 38:15.
27:14, traded in thy fairs with h.
Hos. 1:7, save th. by battle nor h.
14:3, we will not ride on h.
Joel 2:4, app. of h. and horsemen
Amos 6:12, sh. h. run upon rock?
Hab. 1:8, their h. also are swifter
3:8, thou didst ride on thy h.
15, didst walk thro. sea with h.
Hag. 2:22, overthrow h. and rid.
Zech. 1:8, behind him were red h.
6:2, first chariot red h. sec. black
3, third white h. in fou. bay h.
10:5, riders on h. be confounded
14:20, that day upon bells of the h. Holiness to the Lord
Js. 3:3, we put bits in h. mou.
Rev. 9:7, the locusts were like h.
17, I saw the h. the heads of h.
18:13, buyeth merchandise of h.
19:14, armies follow. on white h.
18, eat flesh of kings and h.

Horse, The.
endued with strength by God, Job 39:19.
Described as
strong, Ps. 33:17; 147:10.
swift, Is. 30:16; Jer. 4:13; Hab. 1:8.
fearless, Job 39:20, 22.
fierce and impetuous, Job 39:21, 24.
warlike in disposition, Job 39:21; Jer. 8:6.
sure footed, Is. 63:13.
want of understanding in, alluded to, Ps. 32:9.
hard hoofs of, alluded to, Is. 5:28.
loud snorting of, alluded to, Jer. 8:16, with Job 39:20.
Colors of, Mentioned:
white, Zech. 1:8; Zech. 6:3; Rev. 6:2.
black, Zech. 6:2, 6; Rev. 6:5.
red, Zech. 1:8; 6:2; Rev. 6:4
speckled, Zech. 1:8.
bay, Zech. 6:3, 7.
grisled, Zech. 6:3, 6.
pale or ash color, Rev. 6:8.
fed on grain and herbs, I Ks. 4:23; 18:5.
Used for
mounting cavalry, Ex. 14:9; I Sam. 13:5.
drawing chariots, Mic. 1:13; Zech. 6:2.
bearing burdens, Ezra 2:66; Neh. 7:68.
hunting, Job 39:18.
conveying posts, etc., II Ks. 9:17-19; Esth. 8:10.
kings and princes rode on, Esth. 6:8-11; Ez. 23:23.
governed by bit and bridle, Ps. 32:9; Js. 3:3.
urged on by whips; Prov. 26:3.
adorned with bells on the neck, Zech. 14:20.
numbers of, kept for war, Jer. 51:27; Ez. 26:10.
prepared and trained for war, Prov. 21:31.
in battle protected by armor, Jer. 46:4.
vanity of trusting to, Ps. 33:17; Amos 2:15.
The Jews
forbidden to multiply, Dt. 17:16.
imported from Egypt, I Ks. 10:28, 29.
multiplied in Solomon's reign; I Ks. 4:26.
condemned for multiplying, Is. 2:7.
not to trust in, Hos. 14:3.
condemned for trusting to, Is. 30:16; 31:3.
brought back many, from Babylon, Ezra 2:66.
notice of early traffic in, Gen. 47:17.
sold in fairs and markets, Ez. 27:14; Rev. 18:13.

Horse—Continued.
Often Suffered
from blindness, Zech. 12:4.
from plague, Zech. 14:15.
from murrain, Ex. 9:3.
from bites of serpents, Gen. 49:17.
in the hoof from prancing, Jud. 5: 22.
in battle, Jer. 51:21; Hag. 2:22.
dedicated to the sun by idolaters, II Ks. 23:11.
Illustrative of
beauty of the church, Song 1:9; Zech. 10:3.
glorious and triumphant deliverance of the church, Is. 63:13.
a dull headstrong disposition, Ps. 32:9.
impetuosity of the wicked in sin, Jer. 8:6.
Hosanna.
Mat. 21:9, h. to the Son of D;. 15.
Mk. 11:9, h! Blessed is he that cometh
10, h. in the highest! Jno. 12:13.
Hosen.
Dan. 3:21, men bound in their h.
Hoshea.
Dt. 32:44, H. spake to people
II Ks. 15:30, H. made; 17:1, 3; 18: 10.
I Chr. 27:20, ruler of Ephraim, II.
Neh. 10:23, H. and Hananiah sealed the covenant
Hospitality.
Rom. 12:13, given to h.; I Tim. 3:2.
Tit. 1:8, but a lover of h.
I Pet. 4:9, use h. one to another
commanded, Rom. 12:13; I Pet. 4: 9.
required in ministers, I Tim. 3:2; Tit. 1:8.
a test of Christian character, I Tim. 5:10.
Especially to be Shown to
strangers, Heb. 13:2.
the poor, Is. 58:7; Lu. 14:13.
enemies, II Ks. 6:22, 23; Rom. 12:20.
encouragement to, Lu. 14:14; Heb. 13:2.
exemplified, Melchizedek, Gen. 14: 18; Abraham, Gen. 18:3-8; Lot, Gen. 19:2, 3; Laban, Gen. 24:31; Jethro, Ex. 2:20; Manoah, Jud. 13:15; Samuel, I Sam. 9:22; David, II Sam. 6:19; Barzillai, II Sam. 19:32; Shunammite, II Ks. 4:8; Nehemiah, Neh. 5:17; Job, Job 31:17, 32; Zaccheus, Lu. 19: 6; Samaritans, Jno. 4:40; Lydia, Acts 16:15; Jason, Acts 17:7; Mnason, Acts 21:16; people of Melita, Acts 28:2; Publius, Acts 28:7; Gaius, III Jno. 5, 6.
Host, the heavenly, Lu. 2:13. See I Chr. 12:22; Ps. 103:21; 148:2.
of the Lord, Gen. 32:2; Josh. 5:14; I Chr. 9:19.
Hot.
Ex. 16:21, when the sun waxed h. it melted
22:24, and my wrath shall wax h., and I
32:10, that my wrath may wax h. against
11, why doth thy wrath wax h. against
19, and Moses' anger waxed h., and he
22, not the anger of my lord wax h.
Lev. 13:24, skin whereof there is a h. burning
Dt. 9:19, of the anger and h. displeasure
19:6, the slayer, while his heart is h.
Josh. 9:12, this our bread we took h. for our
Jud. 2:14, 20, the anger of the Lord was h.
3:8, anger of the Lord was h. against
6:39, let not thine anger be h. against
10:7, anger of the Lord was h. against
I Sam. 11:9, by that time the sun be h., ye shall
21:6, to put h. bread in the day when it
Neh. 7:3, be opened until the sun be h.
Job 6:17, when it is h., they are consumed
Ps. 6:1, chasten me in thy h. displeasure
38:1, chasten me in thy h. displeasure
39:3, my heart was h. within me, while
78:48, their flocks to h. thunderbolts
Prov. 6:28, can one go upon h coals, and his feet
Ez. 24:11, that the brass of it may be h., and
Dan. 3:22, and the furnace exceeding h., the
Hos. 7:7, they are all h. as an oven
I Tim. 4:2, conscience seared with a h. iron
Rev. 3:15, that thou art neither cold nor h.
15, I would thou wert cold or h.
16, lukewarm, and neither cold not h.
Hotham.
I Chr. 7:32, Japhlet, and Shomer, and H.
Hothan.
I Chr. 11:44, Shama and Jehiel the sons of H.
Hothir.
I Chr. 25:4, Mallothi, H., and Mahazioth
28, the one and twentieth to H., he
Hotly.
Gen. 31:36, thou hast so h. pursued after me?
Hottest.
II Sam. 11:15, in the forefront of the h. battle
Hough.
Josh. 11:6, shalt h. their horses, and burn
Houghed.
Josh. 11:9, he h. their horses, and burnt their
II Sam. 8:4, David h. all the chariot horses, but
I Chr. 18:4, David also h. all the chariot horses
Hour.
Dan. 3:6, the same h. be cast into the midst
15, be cast the same h. into the midst
4:19, was astonied for one h., and his
33, the same h. was the thing fulfilled
5:5, in the same h. came forth fingers
Mat. 8:13, was healed in the selfsame h.
9:22, was made whole from that h.
10:19, that same h. what ye shall speak
15:28, was made whole from that very h.
17:18, child was cured from that very h.
20:3, he went out about the third h., and
5, out about the sixth and ninth h.
6, about the eleventh h. he went out
9, were hired about the eleventh h.
12, these last have wrought but one h.
24:36, of that day and h. knoweth no man
42, not what h. your Lord doth come
44, such an h. as ye think not the Son
50, and in an h. that he is not aware of
25:13, ye know neither the day nor the h.
26:40, could ye not watch with me one h.?
45, the h. is at hand, and the Son of
55, in that same h. said Jesus to the
27:45, the sixth h. there was darkness
45, over all the land unto the ninth h.
46, about the ninth h. Jesus cried with
Mk. 13:11, given you in that h., that speak ye
32, day and that h. knoweth no man
14:35, possible, the h. might pass from
37, couldest not thou watch one h.?
41, it is enough, the h. is come; behold
15:25, was the third h., and they crucified
33, and when the sixth h. was come
33, the whole land until the ninth h.
34, the ninth h. Jesus cried with a loud
Lu. 7:21, and in that same h. he cured many
10:21, in that h. Jesus rejoiced in spirit
12:12, in the same h. what ye ought to say
39, known what h. the thief would
40, cometh at an h. when ye think not
46, at an h. when he is not aware, and
20:19, the same h. sought to lay hands
22:14, when the h. was come, he sat down
53, but this is your h., and the power of
59, and about the space of one h. after
23:44, it was about the sixth h., and there
44, over all the earth until the ninth h.
24:33, rose up the same h., and returned
Jno. 1:39, day: for it was about the tenth h.
2:4, with thee? mine h. is not yet come
4:6, well: and it was about the sixth h.
21, woman, believe me, the h. cometh
23, the h. cometh, and now is, when the
52, enquired he of them the h. when he
52, yesterday at the seventh h. the
53, knew that it was at the same h.
5:25, the h. is coming, and now is, when
28, the h. is coming, in the which all
7:30, because his h. was not yet come
8:20, on him; for his h. was not yet come
12:23, the h. is come, that the Son of man
27, I say? Father, save me from this h.
27, for this cause came I unto this h.
13:1, when Jesus knew that his h. was
16:21, sorrow, because her h. is come
32, the h. cometh, yea, is now come
17:1, and said, Father, the h. is come
19:14, the passover, and about the sixth h.
27, from that h. that disciple took her
Acts 2:15, seeing it is but the third h. of the
3:1, into the temple at the h. of prayer
1, of prayer, being the ninth h.
10:3, the ninth h. of the day an angel
9, housetop to pray about the sixth h.
30, days ago I was fasting until this h.
30, the ninth h. I prayed in my house
16:18, her. And he came out the same h.
33, took them the same h. of the night
22:13, and the same h. I looked up upon
23:23, hundred, at the third h. of the night
I Cor. 4:11, this present h. we both hunger
8:7, of the idol unto this h. eat it
15:30, stand we in jeopardy every h.?
Gal. 2:5, by subjection, no, not for an h.
Rev. 3:3, shalt not know what h. I will come
10, keep thee from the h. of temptation
8:1, about the space of half an h.
9:15, prepared for an h., and a day, and
11:13, same h. was there a great
14:7, for the h. of his judgment is come
17:12, power as kings one h. with
18:10, for in one h. is thy judgment come
17, in one h. so great riches is come
19, for in one h. is she made desolate
Hours.
Jno. 11:9, are there not twelve h. in the
Acts 5:7, about the space of three h. after
19:34, about the space of two h. cried out
House.
Gen. 28:17, none other but the h. of God
Dt. 8:12, when thou hast built goodly h.
II Ks. 20:1 Is. 38:1, set thine h. in order
15, what have they seen in thine h.?
Neh. 13:11, why is the h. of God forsaken?
Job 30:23, h. appointed for all living
Ps. 26:8, have loved the habitation of thy h.
65:4, satisfied with goodness of thy h.
69:9; Jno. 2:17, the zeal of thine h.
84:3, the sparrow hath found an h.
92:13, planted in the h. of the Lord
118:26, blessed you out of the h. of the Lord
Prov. 2:18, her h. inclineth to death
9:1, wisdom hath builded her h.
12:7, the h. of the righteous shall
19:14, h. and riches are inheritance
Ecc. 7:2, h. of mourning, h. of feasting
12:3, when the keepers of the h. shall tremble
Is. 3:14, spoil of poor in your h.
5:8, woe unto them that join h. to h.
64:11, our holy and beautiful h. is burned
Hos. 9:15, I will drive them out of mine h.
Hag. 1:4, and this h. lie waste
9, because of mine h. that is waste
Mal. 3:10, that there may be meat in mine h.
Mat. 7:25; Lu. 6:48, beat upon that h.
10:12, when ye come into an h.
12:25; Mk. 3:25, h. divided cannot
23:38, your h. is left desolate
24:17; Mk. 13:15, to take any thing out of h.
Lu. 10:7, go not from h. to h.
14:23, that my h. may be filled
18:14, went down to his h. justified
Jno. 12:3, h. filled with odour
14:2, in my Father's h. are many mansions
Acts 2:46, breaking bread from h. to h.
5:42, in every h. ceased not to preach
10:2; 16:34; 18:8, with all his h.
20:20, I taught you from h. to h.
I Cor. 11:22, have ye not h. to eat in?
II Cor. 5:1, h. not made with hands
Col. 4:15, church in his h.
I Tim. 3:4, 5, 12, ruleth well his own h.
5:8, especially for those of his own h.
II Tim. 3:6, which creep into h.
Tit. 1:11, subvert whole h.
See Mat. 9:6; Lu. 7:44; 19:5; Acts 4:34.
House of God.
Gen. 28:17, none oth. but h. of God
22, this sto. I set sh. be God's h.
Josh. 9:23, draw. water for h. of God
Jud. 18:31, h. of God was in Shiloh
20:26, came unto h. of God; 21:2.
31, high. goeth up to h. of God
II Chr. 5:14, gl. of Lord fill. h. of God
22:12, he was hid in h. of God
24:13, set h. of God in his state
33:7, Man. set image in h. of God
36:19, they burnt the h. of God
Ezra 5:8, went to h. of great God
15, let h. of God be builded; 6:7.
7:23, let it be done for h. of God
Neh. 6:10, let us meet in h. of God
13:11, why is h. of God forsaken?
Ps. 42:4, went to h. of God; 55:14.
52:8, an olive tree in h. of God
84:10, doorkeeper in h. of God
Ecc. 5:1, when goest to h. of God
Is. 2:3, come, let us go up to the h. of God; Mic. 4:2.
Hos. 9:8, proph. hated in h. of God
Joel 1:13, drink-offering withholden from h. of God
16, gladness cut off fr. h. of God
Zech. 7:2, sent to h. of God men
Mat. 12:4, entered h. of God did eat shewbread; Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6: 4.
I Tim. 3:15, beh. thy. in h. of God
Heb. 10:21, High P. over. h. of God
I Pet. 4:17, judg. begin at h. of God
House, His.
Gen. 12:17, Lord plagu. P. and his h.
17:27, men of his h. circumc.
39:4, overseer over his h.; 5.
45:8, Lord of his h.; Acts 7:10.
Lev. 16:6, atonement for his h.; 11.
27:14, a man shall sanctify his h.
Num. 22:18, if B. give his h. full of silver and gold; 24:13.
Dt. 20:5, return to his h.; 6, 7, 8.
24:10, shalt not go into his h.
Jud. 8:27, bec. a snare to his h.
I Sam. 3:12, spoken concer. his h.
13, I will judge his h. for ever
7:17, to Ramah, there was his h.
25:1, Is. buried Samuel in his h.
II Sam. 6:21, bef. thy fa. and his h.
11:9, U. went not to his h.; 10, 13.
27, David fetched her to his h.
19:11, bring king back to his h.
21:1, for Saul and h. bloody h.
I Ks. 2:33, on his h. th. sh. be pea.
7:1, S. building, and finish. his h.
12:24, return every man to his h.; 22:17; I Chr. 16:43; II Chr. 11: 4; 18:16.
13:19, did eat bread in his h.
20:43, went to his h. heavy; 21:4.
II Ks. 6:32, Elisha sat in his h.
20:13, nothing in his h. Hezekiah
I Chr. 10:6, all his h. died togeth.
13:14, the ark remained in his h.
II Chr. 24:16, good toward God and his h.
Ezra 6:11, his h. be made dunghill
Neh. 3:28, repaired over ag. his h.
5:13, God shake ev. man fr. his h.
Job 1:10, a hedge about his h.?
8:15, he shall lean on his h.
20:28, increase of his h.
21:21, what plea. ha. he in his h.?
27:18, he buildeth his h.
Ps. 49:16, gl. of his h. is increased
105:21, made him Lord of his h.
112:3, wealth and riches in his h.
Prov. 6:31, give the substance of his h.; Song 8:7.
17:13, evil shall not dep. fr. his h.

House, His—Continued.
Mic. 2:2, oppress a man and his h.
Hab. 2:9, an evil covet. to his h.
Mat. 12:29, then he will spoil his h.; Mk. 3:27.
24:17, an. out of his h.; Mk. 13: 15.
43, not suffered his h. to be bro.
Lu. 8:41, he wo. come to his h.
18:14, man went down to his h.
Jno. 4:53, himself beli. and his h.
Acts 10:2, feared God with all his h.
22, to send for thee to his h.
11:13, had seen an angel in his h.
16:34, jailer brou. into his h. believing in God with all his h.; 18:8.
Col. 4:15, salute church in his h.
Heb. 3:2, M. faithful in his h.; 5.
11:7, prep. ark for saving his h.

House of Jacob.
Gen. 46:27, souls of h. of Jacob
Ps. 114:1, h. of Jacob from people
Is. 2:5, h. of Jacob walk in light
6, forsaken thy people, h. of Jacob
8:17, hideth face from h. of Jacob
14:1, shall cleave to h. of Jacob
58:1, show h. of Jacob their sins
Jer. 2:4, hear word of Lord in h. of Jacob
5:20, declare this in h. of Jacob
Ez 20:5, lifted hand to h. of Jacob
Amos 9:8, not ut. destroy h. of Jacob
Ob. 17, h. of Jacob pos. possessions
18, h. of Jacob shall be a fire
Mic. 2:7, art named the h. of Jacob
3:9, ye heads of the h. of Jacob
Lu. 1:33, reign over h. of Jacob

House of Joseph.
Gen. 43:17, bro. men into Joseph's h.
Josh. 18:5, h. of Joseph abide in coast
Jud. 1:22, h. of Joseph went aga. B.
35, hand of h. of Joseph prevailed
Amos 5:6, like fire in h. of Joseph
Ob. 18, h. of Joseph shall be a flame
Zech. 10:6, I will save the h. of Joseph

House of Israel.
Lev. 10:6, let h. of Israel bewail
17:3, what man th. be of h. of Israel kill. ox or lamb; 8:10; 22:18.
I Sam. 7:2, the h. of Israel lamented
II Sam. 6:5, h. of Israel played before Lord
15, h. of Israel brought up ark
12:8, I gave thee the h. of Israel
I Ks. 20:31, kings of h. of Israel merciful
Ps. 98:3, truth toward h. of Israel
115:12, he will bless h. of Israel
135:19, O h. of Israel, bless Lord
Is. 5:7, vineyard of Lord is h. of Israel
14:2, h. of Israel possesses them
46:3, remn. of h. of Israel hearken
63:7, goodness tow. the h. of Israel
Jer. 2:26, so is h. of Israel ashamed
8:18, h. of J. walk with h of Israel
20, dealt tr., O h of Israel; 5:11.
9:26, all h. of Israel uncircumcised
11:10, h. of Israel broken covenant
17, evil for evil, of h. of Israel
13:11, cleave to me, h. of Israel
31:27, sow h. of Israel wi. seed of m.
31, make cov. with h. of Israel; 33.
33:14, that I promised to h. of Israel
48:13, h. of Israel ashamed of Bethel
Ez. 3:1, sp. to h. of Israel; 17:2; 20:27, 30; 24:21; 33:10; 36:22.
7, h. of Israel not hearken unto me, h. of Israel impud. and hard-he.
17, watchman to h. of Israel; 33:7.
4:4, lay iniq. of h. of Israel upon it
5, bear iniquity of h. of Israel
5:4, fire come forth into h. of Israel
8:10, idols of h. of Israel portrayed
9:9, iniq. of h. of Israel is great
12:24, nor more divi. in h. of Israel
13:5, nor made hedge for h. of Israel
9, in the writing of h. of Israel
14:11, h. of Israel go no more astray
18:6, eyes of idols of h. of Israel; 15.
25, h. of Israel is not my way eq.?
31, O h. of Israel? 33:11.
20:13, h. of Israel rebelled ag. me
39, for you, O h. of Israel, go ye
40, there shall h. of Israel serve me
22:18, h. of Israel is to me bec. dross
28:24, no more prick. br. h. of Israel
29:6, a staff of reed to h. of I.
16, no more confid. of h. of Israel
21, cause horn of h. of Israel to bud
36:10, multiply all the h. of Israel
17, h. of Israel dwelt in own land
21, my name wh. h. of Israel prof.
32, be ashamed, O h. of Israel
37, I will be inq. of by h. of Israel
37:11, bones are whole h. of Israel
16, for the h. of Israel his compan.
Ez. 39:12, seven months h. of Israel be burying
22, h. of Israel sh. know I am the Lord
23, h. of Israel went into captivity
29, pour. out my Sp. on h. of Israel
44:12, caused h. of Israel fall
22, maidens of seed of h. of Israel
45:6, possession for who. h. of Israel
8, rest of land give to h. of Israel
17, reconciliation for h. of Israel
Hos. 1:4, cease kingd. of h. of Israel
6, no more ha. mer. on h. of Israel
6:10, a horrible thing in h. of Israel
11:12, h. of Israel compasseth me
Amos 5:3, sh. leave ten to h. of Israel
25, offered sacrifices, O h. of Israel
7:10, consp. ag. thee in h. of Israel
9:9, sift h. of Israel am. all nations
Mic. 1:5, for sins of h. of Israel is this
Zech. 8:13, were a curse, O h. of Israel
Mat. 10:6, sheep of h. of Israel; 15: 24.
Acts 2:36, let all h. of Israel know
7:42, O h. of Israel, have off. beasts?
Heb. 8:8, new cov. with h. of Israel; 10.

House of Judah.
II Sam. 2:4, anointed D. king ov. h. of Judah; 7, 11; I Chr. 28:4.
12:8, I gave thee the h. of Judah
II Ks. 19:30, remnant escaped of the h. of Judah; Is. 37:31.
Is. 22:21, be a father to h. of Judah
Jer. 3:18, h. of Judah walk with h. of Israel
5:11, h. of Judah dealt treacherously
11:10, h. of Judah broken covenant
12:14, pluck h. of Judah fr. am. them
13:11, caused cle. to me h. of Judah
31:27, sow h. of Judah with seed
31, make new covenant with h. of Judah
33:14, good I promised to h. of Judah
36:3, h. of Judah hear all the evil
Ez. 4:6, bear iniq. of h. of Judah; 9:9.
8:17, a light thing to h. of Judah?
25:3, Am. said, Aha. ag. h. of Judah
8, h. of Judah like to all heathen
12, Edom hath dealt ag. h. of Judah
Hos. 1:7, mercy upon h. of Judah
5:12, be to h. of Judah as rottenness
14, as a young lion to h. of Judah
Zeph. 2:7, for remnant of h. of Judah
Zech. 8:13, a curse, O h. of Judah
15, to do well to h. of Judah
19, be to h. of Judah joy and glad.
10:3, Lord hath visited h. of Judah
6, I will strengthen the h. of Judah
12:4, open m. eyes unto h. of Judah
Heb. 8:8, a new cov. with h. of Judah

House, King's.
II Sam. 11:2, walked upon roof of king's h.
I Ks. 9:1, Sol. had finished king's h.
14:26, took away the treasure of king's h.; 15:18; II Ks. 16:8; II Chr. 12:9; 25:4.
II Ks. 7:11, told it to the king's h.
II Chr. 23:5, third part be at king's h.
28:21, took a portion out of h. of king
Ezra 6:4, expe. given out king's h.
Esth. 2:9, seven maid. out king's h.
4:13, think not esc. in king's h.
9:4, Mordecai was great in king's h.
Hos. 5:1, give ye ear, O h. of king

House of Levi.
Num. 17:8, rod of A. for h. of Levi
Ps. 135:20, bless the Lord, O h. of Levi
Zech. 12:13, family of h. of Levi

House, with Lord.
Ex. 23:19, first-fruits bring into h. of Lord; 34:26; Neh. 10:35.
Dt. 23:18, pr. of dog to h. of Lord
Josh. 6:24, put in treas. of h. of Lord
I Sam. 1:7, she went to h. of Lord
24, Hannah bro. him unto the h. of the L.; II Ks. 12:4, 9, 13; 22: 4; II Chr. 34:14.
I Ks. 3:1, end of building h. of Lord
6:37, the foundation of the h. of the Lord laid; II Chr. 8:16; Ezra 3: 11; Zech. 8:9.
7:40, work made for h. of Lord; 45· 51; II Chr. 4:16; 5:1; 24:14.
8:10, cloud filled h. of Lord; 11; II Chr. 5:13; 7:2; Ez. 44:4.
63, so Israel dedicated h. of Lord
II Ks. 11:3, hid in h. of Lord six years
II Ks. 11:4, took an oath in h. of the Lord
15, let her not be slain in h. of Lord; II Chr. 23:14.
12:10, money found in h. of the Lord; 14:14; 16:8; 18:15.
11, oversight of the h. of the Lord
16, trespass money not in h. of Lord
20:5, third day sh. go to h. of Lord
8, Lord will heal me, that I shall go up to the h. of Lord; Is. 38:22.
23:2, words found in h. of Lord; 24; II Chr. 34:17, 30.
7, Sodomites were by h. of Lord
25:9, he burnt h. of Lord; Jer. 52: 13.
I Chr. 6:31, service in the h. of Lord
22:1, D. said, This is the h. of Lord
11, build the h. of Lord thy God
14, I have prepared for h. of Lord
23:4, set forward work of h. of Lord
26:12, to minister in h. of the Lord
II Chr. 8:16, h. of Lord was
29:5, sanctify h. of the Lord .
15, came to cleanse h. of Lord
33:15, M. took idol out of h. of Lord
34:15, book of law in h. of Lord
36:14, priests polluted h. of Lord
Ezra 7:27, beautify h. of the Lord
Ps. 23:6, dw. in h. of Lord for ever
27:4, dwell in h. of Lord all my
92:13, be planted in h. of Lord
116:19, pay my vows in Lord's h.
118:26, bless. you out of h. of Lord
122:1, let us go into the h. of Lord
9, bec. of h. of Lord seek thy good
134:1, th. stand in h. of Lord, 135: 2.
Is. 2:2, L.'s h. be established in the top of mount.; Mic. 4:1.
Jer. 17:26, praise to h. of the Lord
26:2, come to worship in Lord's h.
36:5, I cannot go into h. of Lord
6, in Lord's h. upon fasting day
51:51, come to sanctuaries of Lord's h.
Lam. 2:7, made a noise in h. of Lord
Hag. 1:2, time L.'s h. be built

House, My.
Gen. 15:2, stew. of my h. is Eliez.
3, one born in my h. is mi. heir
Num. 12:7, is faithful in all my h.
Josh. 24:15, me and my h. serve Lord
Jud. 11:31, fo. of doors of my h.
I Sam. 21:15, fel. come to my h.?
II Sam. 7:18, O Lord God, what is my h.? I Chr. 17:16.
11:11, shall I then go into my h.?
23:5, thro. my h. be not so wi. G.
I Ks. 21:2, bec. it is near to my h.
I Ks. 20:15, all things that are in my h.; Is. 39:4.
I Chr. 17:14, settle him in my h.
Job 17:13, the grave is my h.
Ps. 101:2, in my h. wi. perf. heart
132:3, not come to tab. of my h.
Prov. 7:6, at window of my h.
Is. 3:7, in my h. is neither bread
56:5, I give in my h. a name
7, make them joyful in my h. of prayer, my h. sh. be called a h. of prayer; Mat. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lu. 19:46.
Jer. 11:15, wh. bel. do in my h.?
12:7, I have forsaken my h.
23:11, in my h. I found wickedn.
Ez. 8:1, as I sat in my h.
44:7, to pollute it, even my h.
Dan. 4:4, N. was at rest in my h.
Hag. 1:9, my h. that is waste
Zech. 3:7, shalt also judge my h.
9:8, I will encamp about my h.
Mal. 3:10, meat in my h.
Mat. 12:44, I will return into my h.; Lu. 11:24.
Lu. 9:61, bid farewell at my h.
14:23, that my h. may be filled
Acts 10:30, I prayed in my ho.
16:15, come into my h.

House, Thy.
Gen. 7:1, come thou and thy h.
Num. 18:11, is clean in thy h.; 13.
Dt. 6:7, talk of th. in thy h.; 11: 19.
9, write on posts of thy h.; 11:20.
7:26, an abomination to thy h.
21:12, bring her home to thy h.
22:8, bring not blood upon thy h.
25:14, in thy h. divers measures
26:11, God given to thee and thy h.
Josh. 2:3, men entered into thy h.
Jud. 12:1, will burn thy h.
Ruth 4:11, woman come into thy h.
12, let thy h. be like house of P.
I Sam. 2:30, thy h. sh. walk before
31, not be an old man in thy h.
33, thy h. sh. die in flower of age
36, every one in thy h. crouch
25:6, peace to thy h.
II Sam. 7:16, thy h. estab. for ever
11:8, go to thy h. wash thy feet
12:10, sw. never depart fr. thy h.
I Ks. 13:8, if thou give half thy h.
II Ks. 20:1, thy h. in order; Is. 38: 1.
15, wh. seen in thy h.? Is. 39:4.
17, thy h. sh. be carri.; Is. 39:6.
Ps. 5:7, I will come into thy h.
26:8, loved habitation of thy h.
36:8, satisf. with fatness of thy h.
Ps. 50:9, will take no bullock of thy h.
65:4, sati. with goodness of thy h.
66:12, go to thy h. with b. offerings
69:9, zeal of thy h. hath eaten me up; Jno. 2:17.
93:5, holiness becometh thy h.
128:3, as fruitful vine by thy h.
Is. 58:7, that are cast to thy h.
Jer. 38:17, thou sh. live, and thy h.
Ez. 3:24, shut thyself wit. thy h.
44:30, blessing to rest in thy h.
Hab. 2:10, consulted sh. to thy h.
Mat. 9:6, arise, go to thy h.; Mk. 2:11; Lu. 5:24.
26:18, keep passover at thy h.
Lu. 7:44, entered thy h.
19:5, to day I must abide at thy h.
Acts 11:44, all thy h. saved; 16:31.
Philemon 2, to the church in thy h.

Houses.
antiquity of, Gen. 12:1; 19:3.
deep and solid foundations required for, Mat. 7:24; Lu. 6:48.
sometimes built without foundation, Mat. 7:26; Lu. 6:49.
Built of
clay, Job 4:19.
bricks, Ex. 1:11-14; Is. 9:10.
stone and wood, Lev. 14:40, 42; Hab. 2:11.
hewn or cut stone, Is. 3:10; Amos 5:11.
in cities, built in streets, Gen. 19: 2; Josh. 2:19.
often built on city walls, Josh. 2: 15; II Cor. 11:33.
The Flat Roofs of,
surrounded with battlements, Dt. 22:8.
had often booths on them, II Sam. 16:22; Neh. 8:16; Prov. 21:9.
had often idolatrous altars on them; II Ks. 23:12; Jer. 19:13; Zeph. 1:5.
used for drying flax, etc., Josh. 2: 6.
used for exercise, II Sam. 11:2; Dan. 4:29.
used for devotion, Acts 10:9.
used for making proclamations, Lu. 12:3.
used for secret conference, I Sam. 9:25, 26.
resorted to in grief, Is. 15:3; Jer. 48:38.
often covered with weak grass, Ps. 129:6, 7.
accessible from the outside, Mat. 24:17.
the courts of, large and used as apartments, Esth. 1:5; Lu. 5:19.
entered by a gate or door, Gen. 43: 19; Ex. 12:22; Lu. 16:20; Acts 10:17.
doors of, low and small for safety, Prov. 17:19.
doors of, how fastened, II Sam. 13: 18; Song 5:5; Lu. 11:7.
admission to, gained by knocking at the door, Acts 12:13; Rev. 3:20.
walls of, plastered, Lev. 14:42, 43.
serpents often lodged in walls of, Amos 5:19.
custom of fastening nails, etc., in walls of, alluded to, Ecc. 12:11; Is. 22:23.
had often several stories, Ez. 41: 16; Acts 20:9.
divided into apartments, Gen. 43: 30; Is. 26:20.
Apartments of, Were Often
large and airy, Jer. 22:14.
ceiled and painted, Jer. 22:14; Hag. 1:4.
inlaid with ivory, I Ks. 22:39; Amos 3:15.
hung with rich tapestries, Esth. 1:6.
warmed with fires, Jer. 36:22; Jno. 18:18.
upper apartments of, the best, and used for entertainments, Mk. 14: 15.
had often detached apartments for secrecy and for strangers, Jud. 3:20-23; II Ks. 4:10, 11; 9:2, 3.
lighted by windows, I Ks. 7:4.
street windows of, high and dangerous, II Ks. 1:2; 9:30, 33; Acts 20:9.
Of the Rich,
great, Is. 5:9; Amos 6:11; II Tim. 2:20.
goodly, Dt. 8:12.
pleasant, Ez. 26:12; Mic. 2:9.
Of Brick or Clay
plastered, Ez. 13:10, 11.
easily broken through, Job 24:16; Ez. 12:5.
often swept away by torrents, Ez. 13:13, 14.
when finished were usually dedicated, Dt. 20:5; Ps. 30.
for summer residence, Amos 3:15.
liable to leprosy, Lev. 14:34-53.
not to be coveted, Ex. 20:17; Mic. 2:2.
were hired, Acts 28:30.
were mortgaged, Neh. 5:3.
were sold, Acts 4:34.

Houses—Continued.
law respecting the sale of, Lev. 25: 29-33.
of criminals, desolated, Dan. 2:5; 3:29.
desolation of, threatened as a punishment, Is. 5:9; 13:16, 21, 22; Ez. 16:41; 26:12.
often broken down to repair city walls before sieges, Is. 22:10.
Illustrative
of the body, Job 4:19; II Cor. 5: 1.
of the grave, Job 30:23.
of the church, Heb. 3:6; I Pet. 2:5.
of saints' inheritance, Jno. 14:2; II Cor. 5:1.
(on sand) of the delusive hope of hypocrites, Mat. 7:26, 27.
(on a rock) of the hope of saints, Mat. 7:24, 25.
(insecurity of) of earthly trust, Mat. 6:19, 20.
(building of) of great prosperity, Is. 65:21; Ez. 28:26.
(built and not inhabited) of calamity, Dt. 28:30; Amos 5:11; Zeph. 1:13.
(to inhabit those, built by others) of abundant blessings, Dt. 6:10, 11.

Household, s.
Gen. 18:19, will command his h.
35:2, J. said to his h., Put away
45:11, th. and h. come to poverty
47:12, Jos. nourished his fa.'s h.
24, four par. be food for your h.
Ex. 1:1, ev. man and h. came
12:4, if h. be little for the lamb
Lev. 16:17, an atonement for h.
Num. 18:31, eat it, and your h.
Dt. 6:22, showed wonders on h.
11:6, swallowed them and h.
15:20, eat it bef. L. thou and h.
Josh. 2:18, bring thy father's h.
6:25, saved R. her father's h.
Jud. 18:25, with lives of thy h.
I Sam. 25:17, evil determi. ag. h.
27:3, ev. man with his h., even Da with wives; II Sam. 2:3.
II Sam. 6:11, blessed him and h.
20, D. returned to bless his h.
16:2, asses be for king's h. to ri.
17:23, and put his h. in order
19:18, a boat to carry king's h.
I Ks. 4:7, victuals for king and h.
5:11, S. gave Hiram wheat to h.
II Ks. 8:1, go and thy h. sojourn
Job 1:3, three thousand camels great h.
Prov. 27:27, goat's milk for h.
31:15, riseth and giv. meat to h.
21, not afraid of snow for her h., for all but h. are clothed
27, look, well to ways of her h.
Mat. 10:25, call them of his h.
36, man's foes sh. be of own h.
24:45, ruler over h.; Lu. 12:42.
Acts 16:15, baptized and her h.
I Cor. 1:16, baptized h. of Steph.
Gal. 6:10, are of the h. of faith
Eph. 2:19, but of the h. of God
Phil. 4:22, that are of Cæsar's h.
II Tim. 4:19, salute h. of Onesiph

Householder.
Mat. 13:27, servants of h. came
52, like a man that is a h.; 20:1.
21:33, a certain h. planted viney.

Household Servants.
Acts 10:7, Cornelius called two h. servants

Household Stuff.
Gen. 31:37, hast found of h. stuff?
Neh. 13:8, cast out all h. stuff of Tobiah

How Long.
Num. 14:11, h. long ere th. believe?
II Sam. 19:34, h. long have I to live?
I Ks. 18:21, h. long halt ye between?
Job 8:2, h. long wilt thou speak?
h. long sh. words be like st. wind?
18:2, h. long ere ma. end of words?
Ps. 4:2, h. long will ye turn my glo. to shame? h. long love vanity?
6:3, but thou, O Lord, h. long?
13:1, h. long wilt forget me, O Lord?
2, h. long take coun. in my soul?
h. long enemy be ex. over me?
74:9, nor any am. us know h. long
10, O God, h. long advers. reproach?
79:5, h. long will be angry? 80:4.
82:2, h. long will judge unjustly?
89:46, h. long L. wilt hide thyself?
90:13, return, O Lord, h. long?
94:3, h. long shall wick. triumph?
4, h. long shall th. utter ha. things?
Prov. 1:22, h. long will love simplic.
Is. 6:11, then said I, Lord h. long?
Jer. 4:21, h. long shall I see stand ard?
12:4, h. long sh. the land mourn?
23:26, h. long be in heart of prop.?
47:6, O sw. of L., h. long ere be qu.?
Dan. 8:13, h. long be vision of sac.?
12:6, h. long to end of wonders?
Hab. 1:2, h. long shall I cry?
Mat. 17:17, h. long shall I be with you? h. long suf.? Mk. 9:19; Lu 9:41.
Mk. 9:21, h. long since this came?
Jno. 10:24, h. long make to doubt?
Rev. 6:10, h. long, O Lord, holy and true

How Many Times.
I Ks. 22:16, h. many times shall I adjure thee? II Chr. 18:15.

How Much.
II Ks. 5:13, h. much rather he saith
Song 4:10, h. much better thy love
Mat. 12:12, h. much is man better
Lu. 16:5, h. much owest thou? 7.
Heb. 8:6, by h. much he is Mediator
10:29, of h. much sorer punishment
Rev. 18:7, h. much she hath glorified

How Much Less.
I Ks. 8:27, h. much less this house wh. I have built; II Chr. 6:18.
II Chr. 32:15, h. much less sh. God deliver
Job 4:19, h. much less in houses of clay

How Much More.
Lu. 12:24, h. much more are ye
28, h. much more will he clothe you?
Rom. 11:12, h. much more th. fullness?
Philemon 16, bro. h. much more to thee?

Howl.
Is. 13:6, h. day of Lord is at hand
14:31, h., O gate; cry, O city
15:2, Moab sh. h.; 3; 16:7.
23:1, h., ye ships of Tarshish
6, over to Tarsh. h. inhabitants
52:5, rule over make them h.
65:14, h. for vexation of spirit
Jer. 4:8, lament and h.; 4:20.
25:34, h., ye shepherds and cry
47:2, inhabitants of land shall h.
48:31, h. for Moab
39, they shall h.
49:3, h., O Heshbon
51:8, h. for Babylon
Ez. 21:12, cry and h., son of m.
30:2, prophesy and say, h. ye
Joel 1:5, h., drinkers
11, h., vine-dressers
13, h., ye ministers of the altar
Mic. 1:8, therefore I will wail and h.
Zeph. 1:11, h., inhabit. of Maktesh
Zech. 11:2, h., fir tree, h., O ye oaks
Js. 5:1, ye rich m. weep and h.

Howled, ing.
Dt. 32:10, found him in was. h.
Hos. 7:14, they h. on their beds

Howling, s.
Is. 15:8, h. is gone to Eglaim
Jer. 25:36, h. of principal of flock
Amos 8:3, songs of tem. sh. be h.
Zeph. 1:10, a h. from second gate
Zech. 11:3, voice of h. of shepher.

Huge.
II Chr. 16:8, Eth. and Lub. h. ho.

Human Nature of Christ, The.
was necessary to his mediatorial office, I Tim. 2:5; Heb. 2:17; Gal. 4:4, 5; I Cor. 15:21; Rom. 6:15, 19.
Is Proved by His
conception in the virgin's womb, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 1:31.
birth, Mat. 1:16, 25; 2:2; Lu. 2:7, 11.
partaking of flesh and blood, Jno. 1:14; Heb. 2:14.
having a human soul, Mat. 26:38; Lu. 23:46; Acts 2:31.
circumcision, Lu. 2:21.
increase in wisdom and stature Lu. 2:52.
weeping, Lu. 19:41; Jno. 11:35.
hungering, Mat. 4:2; 21:18.
thirsting, Jno. 4:7; 19:28.
sleeping, Mat. 8:24; Mk. 4:38.
being subject to weariness, Jno. 4:6.
being a man of sorrows, Is. 53:3. 4; Lu. 22:44; Jno. 11:33; 12:27.
being buffeted, Mat. 26:67; Lu. 22:64.
enduring indignities, Lu. 23:11.
being scourged, Mat. 27:26; Jno. 19:1.
being nailed to the cross, Ps. 22: 16, with Lu. 23:33.
death, Jno. 19:30.
side being pierced, Jno. 19:34.
burial, Mat. 27:59, 60; Mk. 15:46.
resurrection, Acts 3:15; II Tim. 2:8.
was like our own in all things except sin, Acts 3:22; Phil. 2:7, 8; Heb. 2:17.
was without sin, Heb. 7:26, 28; I Jno. 3:5; I Pet. 2:22; Heb. 4:15; Jno. 18:38; 8:46.
was submitted to the evidence of the senses, Lu. 24:39; Jno. 20:27; I Jno. 1:1, 2.
Was of the Seed of
the woman, Gen. 3:15; Is. 7:4; Jer. 31:22; Lu. 1:31; Gal. 4:4.
Abraham, Gen. 22:18, with Gal. 3:16; Heb. 2:16.
David, II Sam. 7:12, 16; Ps. 89: 35, 36; Jer. 23:5; Mat. 22:42; Mk. 10:47; Acts 2:30; 13:23; Rom. 1:3.
genealogy of, Mat. 1:1, etc.; Lu 3: 23, etc.
attested by himself, Mat. 8:20; 16: 13.
confession of, a test of belonging to God, Jno. 4:2.
acknowledged by men, Mk. 6:3; Jno. 7:27; 19:5; Acts 2:22.
denied by antichrist, I Jno. 4:3; II Jno. 7.

Humility.
necessary to the service of God, Mic. 6:8.
Christ an example of, Mat. 11:29; Jno. 13:14, 15; Phil. 2:5-8.
a characteristic of saints, Ps. 34:2.
They Who Have,
regarded by God, Ps. 138:6; Is. 66:2.
heard by God, Ps. 9:12; 10:17.
enjoy the presence of God, Is. 57:15.
delivered by God, Job 22:29.
lifted up by God, Js. 4:10.
exalted by God, Lu. 14:11; 18:14.
are greatest in Christ's kingdom, Mat. 18:4; 20:26-28.
receive more grace, Prov. 3:34; Js. 4:6.
upheld by honor, Prov. 18:12; 29: 23.
is before honor, Prov. 15:33.
leads to riches, honor, and life, Prov. 22:4.
Saints Should
put on, Col. 3:12.
be clothed with, I Pet. 5:5.
walk with, Eph. 4:1, 2.
beware of false, Col. 2:18, 23.
afflictions intended to produce, Lev. 26:41; Dt. 8:3; Lam. 3:20.
want of, condemned, II Chr. 33: 23; II Chr. 36:12; Jer. 44:10; Dan. 5:22.
temporal judgments averted by, II Chr. 7:14; 12:6, 7.
excellency of, Prov. 16:19.
blessedness of, Mat. 5:3.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 18:27; Jacob, Gen. 32:10; Moses, Ex. 3: 11; 4:10; Joshua, Josh. 7:6; Gideon, Jud. 6:15; David, I Chr. 29: 14; Hezekiah, II Chr. 32:26; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:12; Josiah, II Chr. 34:27; Job, Job 40:4; 42:6; Isaiah, Is. 6:5; Jeremiah, Jer. 1: 6; John the Baptist, Mat. 3:14; Centurion, Mat. 8:8; woman of Canaan, Mat. 15:27; Elizabeth, Lu. 1:43; Peter, Lu. 5:8; Paul, Acts 20:19.

Humble.
Ex. 10:3, long wilt thou refuse to h. thyself
Dt. 8:2, to h. thee, and to prove thee
16, that he might h. thee, and that he
Jud. 19:24, and h. ye them, and do with them
II Chr. 7:14, if my people,...shall h. themselves
34:27, thou didst h. thyself before God
Job 22:29, and he shall save the h.
Ps. 9:12, he forgetteth not the cry of the h.
10:12, up thine hand: forget not the h.
17, hast heard the desire of the h.
34:2, the h. shall hear thereof, and be
69:32, the h. shall see this, and be glad
Prov. 6:3, go, h. thyself, and make sure thy
16:19, better it is to be of an h. spirit
29:23, but honour shall uphold the h. in
Is. 57:15, that is of a contrite and h. spirit
15, to revive the spirit of the h.
Jer. 13:18, the queen, II. yourselves, sit down
Mat. 18:4, whosoever therefore shall h.
23:12, and he that shall h. himself shall
II Cor. 12:21, my God will h. me among you
Js. 4:6, but giveth grace unto the h.
10, h. yourselves in the sight of the
I Pet. 5:5, proud, and giveth grace to the h.
6, h. yourselves therefore under

Humbled.
Lev. 26:41, their uncircumcised hearts be h.
Dt. 8:3, and he h. thee, and suffered thee
21:14, her, because thou hast h. her
22:24, he hath h. his neighbour's wife
29, because he hath h. her, he may not
II Ks. 22:19, and thou hast h. thyself before
II Chr. 12:6, Israel and the king h. themselves
7, Lord saw that they h. themselves
7, saying, They have h. themselves
12, and when he h. himself, the wrath
II Chr. 30:11, and of Zebulun h. themselves, and
32:26, Hezekiah h. himself for the pride
33:12, and h. himself greatly before the
19, graven images, before he was h.
23, and h. not himself before the Lord
23, Manasseh his father had h. himself
36:12, h. not himself before Jeremiah
Ps. 35:13, I h. my soul with fasting and
Is. 2:11, the lofty looks of man shall be h.
5:15, and the mighty man shall be h.
15, the eyes of the lofty shall be h.
10:33, down, and the haughty shall be h.
Jer. 44:10, they are not h. even unto this
Lam. 3:20, remembrance, and is h. in me
Ez. 22:10, thee have they h. her that was set
11, another in thee hath h. his sister
Dan. 5:22, Belshazzar, hast not h. thine heart
Phil. 2:8, he h. himself, and became obedient

Humbledst.
II Chr. 34:27, and h. thyself before me, and

Humbleness.
Col 3:12, kindness, h. of mind, meekness

Humbleth.
I Ks. 21:29, how Ahab h. himself before me?
29, because he h. himself before me
Ps. 10:10, he croucheth, and h. himself
113:6, who h. himself to behold the
Is. 2:9, and the great man h. himself
Lu. 14:11, that h. himself shall be exalted
18:14, that h. himself shall be exalted

Humility, Prov. 15:33; 22:4; 18:12.
enjoined, Mic. 6:8; Mat. 18; 20:25; Mk. 9:33; 10:43; Lu. 9:46; 14: 7; 22:24; Eph. 4:2; Col. 3:12; Phil. 2:3; Js. 4:10; I Pet. 5:5.
benefits of, Ps. 34:2; 69:32; Prov. 3:34 Is. 57:15; Mat. 18:4; Lu. 14: 11; Js. 4:6.
profession of, Ps. 131.

Humility of Christ, The.
declared by himself, Mat. 11:29.
Exhibited in His
taking our nature, Phil. 2:7; Heb. 2:16.
birth, Lu. 2:4-7.
subjection to his parents, Lu. 2: 51.
station in life, Mat. 13:55; Jno. 9:29.
poverty, Lu. 9:58; II Cor. 8:9.
partaking of our infirmities, Heb. 4:15; 5:7.
submitting to ordinances, Mat. 3: 13-15.
becoming a servant, Mat. 20:28; Lu. 22:27; Phil. 2:7.
associating with the despised, Mat. 9:10, 11; Lu. 15:1, 2.
refusing honors, Jno. 5:41; 6:15.
entry into Jerusalem, Zech. 9:9, with Mat. 21:5, 7.
washing his disciples' feet, Jno. 13:5.
obedience, Jno. 6:38; Heb. 10:9.
submitting to sufferings, Is. 50: 6; 53:7, with Acts 8:32; Mat. 26:37-39.
exposing himself to reproach and contempt, Ps. 22:6; 69:9, with Rom. 15:3; Is. 53:3.
death, Jno. 10:15, 17, 18; Phil. 2:8; Heb. 12:2.
saints should imitate, Phil. 2:5-8.
on account of, he was despised, Mk. 6:3; Jno. 9:29.
his exaltation, the result of, Phil. 2:9.

Hunger.
Ex. 16:3, to kill the whole assembly with h.
Dt. 8:3, thee, and suffered thee to h.
28:48, in h., and in thirst, and in
32:24, they shall be burnt with h., and
Neh. 9:15, bread from heaven for their h.
Ps. 34:10, young lions do lack, and suffer h.
Prov. 19:15, sleep; an idle soul shall suffer h.
Is. 49:10, they shall not h. nor thirst
Jer. 38:9, he is like to die for h. in the place
42:14, trumpet, nor have h. of bread
Lam. 2:19, young children, that faint for h.

Hunger—Continued.
Lam. 4:9, than they that be slain with h.
Ez. 34:29, shall be no more consumed with h.
Mat. 5:6, blessed are they which do h. and
Lu. 6:21, blessed are ye that h. now: for ye
25, you that are full! for ye shall h.
15:17, and to spare, and I perish with h.!
Jno. 6:35, that cometh to me shall never h.
Rom. 12:20, therefore if thine enemy h., feed
I Cor. 4:11, we both h., and thirst, and are
11:34, and if any man h., let him eat at
II Cor. 11:27, often, in h. and thirst, in fastings
Rev. 6:8, to kill with sword, and with h.
7:16, they shall h. no more, neither
Hungerbitten.
Job 18:12, his strength shall be h., and
Hungered.
Mat. 21:18, as he returned into the city, he h.
Lu. 4:2, they were ended, he afterward h.
Hungred.
Mat. 4:2, nights, he was afterward an h.
12:1, his disciples were an h., and began
3, what David did, when he was an h.
25:35, I was an h., and ye gave me meat
37, when saw we thee an h., and fed
42, for I was an h., and ye gave me no
44, Lord, when saw we thee an h., or
Mk. 2:25, when he had need, and was an h.
Lu. 6:3, David did, when himself was an h.
Hungry.
I Sam. 2:5, and they that were h. ceased
II Sam. 17:29, the people is h., and weary, and
II Ks. 7:12, they know that we be h.; therefore
Job 5:5, whose harvest the h. eateth up
22:7, hast withholden bread from the h.
24:10, take away the sheaf from the h.
Ps. 50:12, if I were h., I would not tell thee
107:5, h. and thirsty, their soul fainted
9, filleth the h. soul with goodness
36, there he maketh the h. to dwell
146:7, which giveth food to the h.
Prov. 6:30, to satisfy his soul when he is h.
25:21, if thine enemy be h., give him bread
27:7, to the h. soul every bitter thing is
Is. 8:21, through it, hardly bestead and h.
21, that when they shall be h., they
9:20, snatch on the right hand, and be h.
29:8, be as when an h. man dreameth
32:6, to make empty the soul of the h.
44:12, he is h., and his strength faileth
58:7, is it not to deal thy bread to the h.
10, if thou draw out thy soul to the h.
65:13, servants shall eat, but ye shall be h.
Ez. 18:7, 16, hath given his bread to the h.
Mk. 11:12, come from Bethany, he was h.
Lu. 1:53, he hath filled the h. with good
Acts 10:10, and he became very h., and would
I Cor. 11:21, one is h., and another is drunken
Phil. 4:12, both to be full and to be h., both
Hunt.
I Sam. 26:20, as when one doth h. a partridge
Jer. 16:16, h. them from every mountain
Ez. 13:18, h. souls of my people
Mic. 7:2, they h. every man his brother
See Gen. 10:9; 27:5; I Sam. 24:11
Hunting, Prov. 12:27.
Hurl, Num. 35:20; I Chr. 12:2; Job 27:21.
Hurt.
Ps. 15:4, that sweareth to his own h.
Ecc. 8:9, ruleth over another to his own h.
Is. 11:9, shall not h. nor destroy
Jer. 6:14; 8:11, have healed h. slightly
8:21, for the h. of my people
25:6, provoke not, I will do no h.
Dan. 3:25, they have no h.
6:23, no manner of h. found upon him
Mk. 16:18, deadly thing, it shall not h.
Lu. 10:19, nothing shall by any means h. you
Acts 18:10, no man shall set on thee to h. thee
Rev. 6:6, h. not the oil and the wine
See Rev. 7:2; 9:4; 11:5.
Hurtful, Ezra 4:15; Ps. 144:10; I Tim. 6:9.
Husband.
Ex. 4:25, a bloody h. art thou
Prov. 12:4, virtuous wife a crown to her h.
31:11, 23, 28, her h. doth safely trust
Is. 54:5, thy Maker is thy h.
Jno. 4:16, go, call thy h.
I Cor. 7:16, whether thou shalt save thy h.
14:35, let them ask their h. at home
Eph. 5:22, wives, submit yourselves to your h.
25; Col. 3:19, h., love your wives
I Tim. 3:12, the h. of one wife
Tit. 2:4, teach young women to love their h.
5, obedient to their own h.
I Pet. 3:1, be in subjection to your h.
7, ye h., dwell with them
See Gen. 3:6; Ruth 1:11; Esth. 1:17, 20.
Husbands.
should have but one wife, Gen. 2:24; Mk. 10:6-8; I Cor. 7:2-4.
have authority over their wives, Gen. 3:16; I Cor. 11:3; Eph. 5:23.
Duty of, to Wives:
to respect them, I Pet. 3:7.
to love them, Eph. 5:25, etc.; Col. 3:19.
to regard them as themsleves, Gen. 2:23, with Mat. 19:5.
to be faithful to them, Prov. 5:19; Mal. 2:14, 15.
to dwell with them for life, Gen. 2:24; Mat. 19:3-9.
to comfort them, I Sam. 1:8.
to consult with them, Gen. 31:4-7.
not to leave them, though unbelieving, I Cor. 7:11, 12, 14, 16.
duties of, not to interfere with their duties to Christ, Lu. 14:26, with Mat. 19:29.
(good) exemplified, Isaac, Gen. 24:67; Elkanah, I Sam. 1:4, 5.
(bad) exemplified, Solomon, I Ks. 11:1; Ahasuerus, Esth. 1:10, 11.
Husbandman.
Gen. 9:20, Noah began to be an h., and he
Jer. 51:23, I break in pieces the h. and his yoke
Amos 5:16, they shall call the h. to mourning
Zech. 13:5, I...no prophet, I am an h.
Jno. 15:1, true vine, and my Father is the h.
II Tim. 2:6, the h. that laboureth must be first
Js. 5:7, the h. waiteth for the precious fruit
Husbandmen.
II Ks. 25:12, the land to be vine dressers and h.
II Chr. 26:10, h. also, and vine dressers in the
Jer. 31:24, h., and they that go with flocks
52:16, land for vinedressers and for h.
Joel 1:11, be ye ashamed, O ye h.; howl. O
Mat. 21:33, let it out to h., and went into a far
34, he sent his servants to the h., that
35, the h. took his servants, and beat
38, when the h. saw the son, they said
40, what will he do unto those h.?
41, let out his vineyard unto other h.
Mk. 12:1, let it out to h., and went into a far
2, he sent to the h. a servant, that he
2, receive from the h. of the fruit of
7, those h. said among themselves
9, will come and destroy the h., and
Lu. 20:9, a vineyard and let it forth to h.
10, sent a servant to the h., that they
Lu. 20:10, the h. beat him, and sent him away
14, when the h. saw him, they reasoned
16, shall come and destroy these h.
Husbandry.
II Chr. 26:10, and in Carmel: for he loved h.
I Cor. 3:9, with God: ye are God's h., ye are
Husband's.
Num. 30:10, vowed in her h. house, or bound
Dt. 25:5, her h. brother shall go in unto her
5, perform the duty of an h. brother
7, my h. brother refuseth to raise up
7, perform the duty of my h. brother
Ruth 2:1, kinsman of her h., a mighty man
Husbands.
Ruth 1:11, womb, that they may be your h.?
13, ye stay for them from having h.?
Esth. 1:17, they shall despise their h. in their
20, wives shall give to their h. honour
Jer. 29:6, and give your daughters to h., that
Ez. 16:45, lothed their h. and their children
Jno. 4:18, for thou hast had five h.; and he
I Cor. 14:35, let them ask their h. at home: for it
Eph. 5:22, submit yourselves unto your own h.
24, be to their own h. in every thing
25, h., love your wives, even as Christ
Col. 3:18, submit yourselves unto your own h.
3:19, h., love your wives, and be not bitter
I Tim. 3:12, deacons be the h. of one wife, ruling
Tit. 2:4, love their h., to love their children
5, obedient to their own h., that the
I Pet. 3:1, wives, in subjection to your own h.
5, in subjection unto their own h.
7, likewise, ye h., dwell with them
Hushai.
II Sam. 15:32, H. to meet D.; 17:5.
I Chr. 27:33, H. king's compani.
Husk, s.
Num. 6:4, kernel even to the h.
II Ks. 4:42, full ears of corn in h.
Lu. 15:16, filled belly with h.
Huzzab, Nah. 2:7.
Hyke, or Upper Garment.
law respecting fringes of, Num. 15:38; Dt. 22:12.
used by the poor as a covering by night, Ex. 22:26, 27; Dt. 24:13.
burdens often bound up in, Ex. 12:34.
the skirts of, used to hold things in, II Ks. 4:39; Neh. 5:13; Hag. 2:12; Lu. 6:38.
probably used by women as a veil, Ruth 3:15.
Required to be Girt Up
for running, I Ks. 18:46.
for labor, Lu. 17:8.
often laid aside, Mat. 24:18; Mk. 10:50.
the Jews said to be naked when without, II Sam. 6:20; Mk. 14:51, 52; Jno. 21:7.
Was the Garment
rent in token of anger, Mat. 26:65.
rent in token of grief, Joel 2:13.
of Samuel rent by Saul, I Sam. 15:27.
of Saul which David cut, I Sam. 24:4, 5.
of Jeroboam rent by Ahijah, I Ks. 11:30.
laid aside by Christ, Jno. 13:4.
spread before Christ by the Jews, Mat. 21:8.
the Jews condemned for making broad the borders of, Mat. 23:5.
Hymeneus.
I Tim. 1:20, of whom is H.; II Tim. 2:17.
Hymn, s.
Mat. 26:30, when they had sung an h.; Mk. 14:26.
Eph. 5:19, spea. in psalms and h.
Col. 3:16, admo. in psalms and h.
Hypocrisy, ies.
Is. 32:6, iniquity, to practise h.
Mat. 23:28, within are full of h.
Mk. 12:15, he knowing their h.
Lu. 12:1, leaven of Pharisees h.
I Tim. 4:2, speaking lies in h.
I Pet. 2:1, aside all malice and h.
Js. 3:17, wisdom pure witho. h.
Hypocrite.
Job 8:13, the h. hope shall perish
13:16, h. shall not come bef. him
17:8, innocent stir up against h.
20:5, joy of h. but for a moment
Job 27:8, what is the hope of the h.?
34:30, that the h. reign not, lest
Prov. 11:9, h. with mouth destroy
Is. 9:17, for every one is a h.
Mat. 7:5, h. first cast out beam
Lu. 6:42, thou h., cast beam out
13:15, h. doth not each loose ox?
Hypocrites.
Job 15:34, congrega. of h. desolate
36:13, h. in heart heap up wrath
Is. 33:14, fearfulness surprised h.
Mat. 6:2, not sound trump. as h.
5, thou shalt not be as h.
16, when ye fast, be not as h.
15:7, ye h., well did Esaias prophesy; Mk. 7:6.
16:3, O h., ye discern face of sky; Lu. 12:56.
22:18, why tempt ye me, ye h.
23:13, Phari. h. ye shut kingd. ag. men; 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29.
24:51, ap. him portion with h.
Lu. 11:44, scribes and Phari. h.
God knows and detests, Is. 29:15, 16.
Christ knew and detected, Mat. 22:18.
God has no pleasure in, Is. 9:17.
shall not come before God, Job 13:16.
Described as
wilfully blind, Mat. 23:17, 19, 26.
vile, Is. 32:6.
self-righteous, Is. 65:5; Lu. 18:11.
covetous, Ez. 33:31; II Pet. 2:3.
ostentatious, Mat. 6:2, 5, 16; 23:5.
censorious, Mat. 7:3-5; Lu. 13:14, 15.
regarding tradition more than the word of God, Mat. 15:1-3.
exact in minor, but neglecting important duties, Mat. 23:23, 24.
having but a form of godliness, II Tim. 3:5.
seeking only outward purity, Lu. 11:39.
professing but not practising, Ez. 33:31, 32; Mat. 23:3; Rom. 2:17-23.
using but lip-worship, Is. 29:13, with Mat. 15:8.
glorying in appearance only, II Cor. 5:12.
trusting in privileges, Jer. 7:4; Mat. 3:9.
apparently zealous in the things of God, Is. 58:2.
zealous in making proselytes, Mat. 23:15.
devouring widows' houses, Mat. 23:14.
loving pre-eminence, Mat. 23:6, 7.
worship of, not acceptable to God, Is. 1:11-15; 58:3-5; Mat. 15:9.
joy of, but for a moment, Job 20:5.
hope of perishes, Job 8:13; 27:8, 9.
heap up wrath, Job 36:13.
fearfulness shall surprise, Is. 33:14.
destroy others by slander, Prov. 11:9.
in power, are a snare, Job 34:30.
the apostasy to abound with, I Tim. 4:2.
beware of principles of, Lu. 12:1.
spirit of, hinders growth in grace, I Pet. 2:1.
woe to, Is. 29:15; Mat. 23:13.
punishment of, Job 15:34; Is. 10:6; Jer. 42:20, 22; Mat. 24:51.
illustrated, Mat. 23:27, 28; Lu. 11:44.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:3; Absalom, II Sam. 15:7, 8; the Jews, Jer. 3:10; Pharisees, etc., Mat. 16:3; Judas, Mat. 26:49; Herodians, Mk. 12:13, 15; Ananias Acts 5:1-8; Simon, Acts 8:13, 23.
Hypocritical.
Ps. 35:16, h. mockers in feasts
Is. 10:6, send him ag. h. nation
Hyssop.
Ex. 12:22, bunch of h. and dip it
Lev. 14:4, scar, and h.; 6, 49, 51, 52.
Num. 19:6, cast h. into midst of
18, take h. dip it in water
I Ks. 4:33, cedar-tree, even unto h.
Ps. 51:7, purge with h. be clean
Jno. 19:29, sponge put it on h.
Heb. 9:19, blood with h. sprinkl.

I

Ex. 3:14, I AM THAT I AM
Dt. 32:39, I, even I, am he
Is. 41:4, I the Lord, the first, I am he; 43:11, 25.
10, I am with thee, I am thy G.
Mat. 26:22, be, to say, L., is it I?
Ibhar, II Sam. 5:15; I Chr. 3:6; 14:5.
Ice.
Job 6:16, blackish by reason of i.
38:29, out of wh. womb came i.?
Ps. 147:17, he casteth forth his i.
Ichabod, I Sam. 4:21; 14:3.
Iconium.
Acts 13:51, Barnab. came unto I.
14:1, in I. went into synago.; 19.
II Tim. 3:11, afflictions came at I.

Iddo.
II Chr. 9:29, I. seer; 12:15; 13:22.
Ezra 5:1, I. prophesied; Zech. 1: 1, 7.
Neh. 12:4, I. with priests went up
Idle.
Ex. 5:8, be i. therefore they cry
17, he said, Ye are i., ye are i.
Prov. 19:15, i. soul suffer hunger
Mat. 12:36, ev. i. word men speak
20:3, standing i. in market-pl.: 6.
Lu. 24:11, seemed as i. tales
I Tim. 5:13, they learn to be i.
Idleness.
Prov. 31:27, eateth not bread of i.
Ecc. 10:18, thro. i. house droppeth
Ez. 16:49, abundan. of i. in her
Idleness and Sloth.
forbidden, Rom. 12:11; Heb. 6:12.
produce apathy, Prov. 12:27; 26:15.
akin to extravagance, Prov. 18:9.
accompanied by conceit, Prov. 26: 16.
Lead to
poverty, Prov. 10:4; 20:13.
want, Prov. 20:4; 24:34.
hunger, Prov. 19:15; 24:34.
bondage, Prov. 12:24.
disappointment, Prov. 13:4; 21: 25.
ruin, Prov. 24:30, 31; Ecc. 10:18.
tattling and meddling, I Tim. 5: 13.
effects of, afford instruction to others, Prov. 24:30-32.
remonstrance against, Prov. 6:6, 9.
false excuses for, Prov. 20:4; 22: 13.
illustrated, Prov. 26:14; Mat. 25: 18, 26.
exemplified, watchmen, Is. 56:10; Athenians, Acts 17:21; Thessalonians, II Thess. 3:11.
Idol.
I Ks. 15:13, she had made an i. in
13, Asa destroyed her i., and burnt
I Chr. 16:26; Ps. 96:5, all gods of the people are i.
II Chr. 15:16, because she had made an i. in a
16, grove: and Asa cut down her i.
33:7, image, the i. which he had
15, the i. out of the house of the
Is. 48:5, mine i. hath done them, and my
66:3, incense, as if he blessed an i.
Jer. 22:28, man Coniah a despised broken i.?
50:38, they are mad upon their i.
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim is joined to i.
Zech. 11:17, woe to the i. shepherd that leaveth
Acts 7:41, and offered a sacrifice unto the i.
15:20, abstain from pollutions of i.
I Cor. 8:4, we know that an i. is nothing in
7, with conscience of the i. unto this
7, eat it as a thing offered unto an i.
10:19, say I then? that the i. is any thing
I Thess. 1:9, ye turned to God from i.
I Jno. 5:21, keep yourselves from i.
See Acts 17:16; Gal. 5:20; Col. 3:5.
Idolater.
I Cor. 5:11, a fornicator, or covetous, or an i.
Eph. 5:5, nor covetous man, who is an i.
Idolaters.
I Cor. 5:10, or extortioners, or with i.
6:9, neither fornicators, nor i., nor
10:7, neither be i., as were some of
Rev. 21:8, i., and all liars, shall have their
22:15, and murderers, and i., and
Idolatries.
I Pet. 4:3, banquetings, and abominable i.
Idolatrous.
II Ks. 23:5, he put down the i. priests, whom
Idolatry.
I Sam. 15:23, stubbornness is as iniquity and i.
Acts 17:16, he saw the city wholly given to i.
I Cor. 10:14, my dearly beloved, flee from i.
Gal. 5:20, i., witchcraft, hatred, variance
Col. 3:5, and covetousness, which is i.
forbidden, Ex. 20:2, 3; Dt. 5:7.
Consists in
bowing down to images, Ex. 20: 5; Dt. 5:9.
worshipping images, Is. 44:17; Dan. 3:5, 10, 15.
sacrificing to images, Ps. 106:38; Acts 7:41.
worshipping other gods, Dt. 30: 17; Ps. 81:9.
swearing by other gods, Ex. 23: 13; Josh. 23:7.
walking after other gods, Dt. 8: 19.
speaking in the name of other gods, Dt. 18:20.
looking to other gods, Hos. 3:1.
serving other gods, Dt. 7:4; Jer. 5:19.
fearing other gods, II Ks. 17:35.
sacrificing to other gods, Ex. 22: 20.
worshipping the true God by an image, etc., Ex. 32:4-6, with Ps. 106:19, 20.
worshipping angels, Col. 2:18.
worshipping the host of heaven, Dt. 4:19; 17:3.
worshipping devils, Mat. 4:9, 10; Rev. 9:20.
worshipping dead men, Ps. 106: 28.
setting up idols in the heart, Ez. 14:3, 4.
covetousness, Eph. 5:5; Col. 3:5.
sensuality, Phil. 3:19.
is changing the glory of God into an image, Rom. 1:23, with Acts 17:29.
is changing the truth of God into a lie, Rom. 1:25, with Is. 44:20.
is a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:19, 20.
incompatible with the service of God, Gen. 35:2, 3; Josh. 24:23; I Sam. 7:3; I Ks. 18:21; II Cor. 6:15, 16.
Described as
an abomination to God, Dt. 7:25.
hateful to God, Dt. 16:22; Jer. 44:4.
vain and foolish, Ps. 115:4-8; Is. 44:19; Jer. 10:3.
bloody, Ez. 23:39.
abominable, I Pet. 4:3.
unprofitable, Jud. 10:14; Is. 46:7.
irrational, Acts 17:29; Rom. 1:21-23.
defiling, Ez. 20:7; 36:18.
They Who Practise
forget God, Dt. 8:19; Jer. 18:15.
go astray from God, Ez. 44:10.
pollute the name of God, Ez. 20: 39.
defile the sanctuary of God, Ez. 5:11.
are estranged from God, Ez. 14:5.
forsake God, II Ks. 22:17; Jer. 16:11.
hate God, II Chr. 19:2, 3.
provoke God, Dt. 31:20; Is. 65:3; Jer. 25:6.
are vain in their imaginations, Rom. 1:21.
are ignorant and foolish, Rom. 1: 21, 22.
inflame themselves, Is. 57:5.
hold fast their deceit, Jer. 8:5.
carried away by it, I Cor. 12:2.
go after it in heart, Ez. 20:16.
are mad upon it, Jer. 50:38.
boast of it, Ps. 97:7.
have fellowship with devils, I Cor. 10:20.
ask counsel of their idols, Hos. 4: 12.
look to idols for deliverance, Is. 44:17; 45:20.
swear by their idols, Amos 8:14.
objects of, numerous, I Cor. 8:5.
Objects of, Described as
strange gods, Gen. 35:2, 4; Josh. 24:20.
other gods, Jud. 2:12, 17; I Ks. 14:9.
new gods, Dt. 32:17; Jud. 5:8.
gods that cannot save, Is. 45:20.
gods that have not made the heavens, Jer. 10:11.
no gods, Jer. 5:7; Gal. 4:8.
molten gods, Ex. 34:17; Lev. 19: 4.
molten images, Dt. 27:15; Hab. 2:18.
graven images, Is. 45:20; Hos. 11:2.
senseless idols, Dt. 4:28; Ps. 115: 5, 7.
dumb idols, Hab. 2:18; I Cor. 12: 2.
dumb stones, Hab. 2:19.
stocks, Jer. 3:9; Hos. 4:12.
abominations, Is. 44:19; Jer. 32: 34.
images of abomination, Ez. 7:20.
idols of abomination, Ez. 16:36.
stumbling blocks, Ez. 14:3.
teachers of lies, Hab. 2:18.
wind and confusion, Is. 41:29.
nothing, Is. 41:24; I Cor. 8:4.
helpless, Jer. 10:5.
vanity, Jer. 18:15.
vanities of the Gentiles, Jer. 14: 22.
making idols for the purpose of, described and ridiculed, Is. 44: 10-20.
obstinate sinners judicially given up to, Dt. 4:28; 28:64; Hos. 4:17.
warnings against, Dt. 4:15-19.
exhortations to turn from, Ez. 14: 6; 20:7; Acts 14:15.
renounced on conversion, I Thess. 1: 9.
led to abominable sins, Rom. 1: 26, 27, 32; Acts 15:20.
Saints Should
keep from, Josh. 23:7; I Jno. 5:21.
flee from, I Cor. 10:14.
not have any thing connected with, in their houses, Dt. 7:26.
not partake of any thing connected with, I Cor. 10:19, 20.
not have religious intercourse with those who practice, Josh. 23:7; I Cor. 5:11.
not covenant with those who practice, Ex. 34:12, 15; Dt. 7:2.
not intermarry with those who practice, Ex. 34:16; Dt. 7:3.
testify against, Acts 14:15; 19: 26.
refuse to engage in, though threatened with death, Dan. 3:18.
saints preserved by God from, I Ks. 19:18, with Rom. 11:4.
saints refuse to receive the worship of, Acts 10:25, 26; 14:11-15.
angels refuse to receive the worship of, Rev. 22:8, 9.
destruction of, promised, Ez. 36: 25; Zech. 13:2.
everything connected with, should be destroyed, Ex. 34:13; Dt. 7:5; II Sam. 5:21; II Ks. 23:14.
woe denounced against, Hab. 2:19.
curse denounced against, Dt. 27:15.
Punishment of:
judicial death, Dt. 17:2-5.
dreadful judgments which end in death, Jer. 8:2; 16:1-11.
banishment, Jer. 8:3; Hos. 8:5-8; Amos 5:26, 27.
exclusion from heaven, I Cor. 6: 9, 10; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 22:15.
eternal torments, Rev. 14:9-11; 21:8.
exemplified, Israel, Ex. 32:1; II Ks. 17:12; Philistines, Jud. 16:23; Micah, Jud. 17:4, 5; Jeroboam, I Ks. 12:28; Maachah, I Ks. 15:13; Ahab, I Ks. 16:31; Jezebel, I Ks. 18:19; Sennacherib, II Ks. 19:37; Manasseh, II Ks. 21:4-7; Amon, II Ks. 21:21; Ahaz, II Chr. 28:3; Judah, Jer. 11:13; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 3:1; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:23; people of Lystra, Acts 14:11, 12; Athenians, Acts 17:16; Ephesians, Acts 19:28.
zeal against—exemplified, Asa, I Ks. 15:12; Josiah, II Ks. 23:5; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:6; Israel, II Chr. 31:1; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:15.
all forms of, forbidden by the law of Moses, Ex. 20:4, 5.
all heathen nations given up to, Ps. 96:5; Rom. 1:23, 25; I Cor. 12:2.
led the heathen to think that their gods visited the earth in bodily shapes, Acts 14:11.
led the heathen to consider their gods to have but a local influence, I Ks. 20:23; II Ks. 17: 26.
Objects of:
the heavenly bodies, II Ks. 23:5; Acts 7:42.
angels, Col. 2:18.
departed spirits, I Sam. 28:14, 15.
earthly creatures, Rom. 1:23.
images, Dt. 29:17; Ps. 115:4; Is. 44:17.
temples built for, Hos. 8:14.
altars raised for, I Ks. 18:26; Hos. 8:11.
accompanied by feasts, II Ks. 10: 20; I Cor. 10:27, 28.
Objects of, Worshipped
with sacrifices, Num. 22:40; II Ks. 10:24.
with libations, Is. 57:6; Jer. 19: 13.
with incense, Jer. 48:35.
with prayer, I Ks. 18:26; Is. 44: 17.
with singing and dancing, Ex. 32: 18, 19; I Ks. 18:26; I Cor. 10:7.
by bowing to them, I Ks. 19:18; II Ks. 5:18.
by kissing them, I Ks. 19:18; Hos. 13:2.
by kissing the hand to them, Job 31:26, 27.
by cutting the flesh, I Ks. 18:28.
by burning children, Dt. 12:31; II Chr. 33:6; Jer. 19:4, 5; Ez. 16: 21.
in temples, II Ks. 5:18.
on high places, Num. 22:41; Jer. 2:20.
in groves, Ex. 34:13.
under trees, Is. 57:5; Jer. 2:20.
in private houses, Jud. 17:4, 5.
on the tops of houses, II Ks. 23: 12; Zeph. 1:5.
in secret places, Is. 57:8.
rites of, obscene and impure, Ex. 32:25; Num. 25:1-3; II Ks. 17:9; Is. 57:6, 8, 9; I Pet. 4:3.
divination connected with, II Chr. 33:6.
victims sacrificed in, often adorned with garlands, Acts 14:13.
objects of, carried in procession, Is. 46:7; Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43.
early notice of, amongst God's professing people, Gen. 31:19, 30, Gen. 35:1-4; Josh. 24:2.
The Jews
practised, in Egypt, Josh. 24:14; Ez. 23:3, 19.
brought, out of Egypt with them, Ez. 23:8, with Acts 7:39-41.
forbidden to practise, Ex. 20:1-5; 23:24.
often mixed up, with God's worship, Ex. 32:1-5; I Ks. 12:27, 28.
followed the Canaanites in, Jud. 2:11-13; I Chr. 5:25.
followed the Moabites in, Num. 25:1-3.
followed the Assyrians in, Ez. 16: 28-30; 23:5-7.
followed the Syrians in, Jud. 10:6.
adopted by Solomon, I Ks. 11:5-8.
adopted by the wicked kings, I Ks. 21:26; II Ks. 21:21; II Chr. 28:2-4; 33:3, 7.
example of the kings encouraged Israel in, I Ks. 12:30; II Ks. 21:11; II Chr. 33:9.
great prevalence of, in Israel, Is. 2:8; Jer. 2:28; Ez. 8:10.
a virtual forsaking of God, Jer. 2: 9-13.
the good kings of Judah endeavored to destroy, II Chr. 15:16; 34:7.
captivity of Israel on account of, II Ks. 17:6-18.
captivity of Judah on account of, II Ks. 17:19-23.
Idols Mentioned
Adrammelech, II Ks. 17:31.
Ashima, II Ks. 17:30.
Ashtoreth, Jud. 2:13; I Ks. 11:33.
Baal, Jud. 2:11-13; Jud. 6:25.
Baal-berith, Jud. 8:33; 9:4, 46.
Baal-peor, Num. 25:1-3.
Baal-zebub, II Ks. 1:2, 16.
Baal-zephon, Ex. 14:2.
Bel, Jer. 50:2; 51:44.
Chemosh, Num. 21:29; I Ks. 11: 33.
Chiun, Amos 5:26.
Dagon, Jud. 16:23; I Sam. 5:1-3.
Diana, Acts 19:24, 27.
Huzzab, Nah. 2:7.
Jupiter, Acts 14:12.
Mercury, Acts 14:12.
Molech or Milcom, Lev. 18:21; I Ks. 11:5, 33.
Merodach, Jer. 50:2.
Nergal, II Ks. 17:30.
Nebo, Is. 46:1.
Nibhaz and Tartak, II Ks. 17:31.
Nisroch, II Ks. 19:37.
queen of heaven, Jer. 44:17, 25.
Remphan, Acts 7:43.
Rimmon, II Ks. 5:18.
Succoth-benoth, II Ks. 17:30.
Tammuz, Ez. 8:14.
Idumea.
Is. 34:5, sword sh. come on I.; 6.
Ez. 35:15, all I. shall be; 36:5.
Mk. 3:8, multi. followed from I.
Ignominy.
Prov. 18:3, and with i. reproach
Ignorance.
Lev. 4:2, if a soul sh. sin through i.
5:15; Num. 15:24, 27, 28, 29.
13, congre. sin through i.; 22, ruler
27, if the people sin through i.
Num. 15:25, forgiv. them, it is i.
Acts 3:17, through i. ye did it
17:30, times of i. God winked at
Eph. 4:18, alienated through i.
I Pet. 1:14, according to lusts in i.
2:15, put to silen. i. of fool. men
Ignorance of God.
ignorance of Christ is, Jno. 8:19.
Evidenced by
want of love, I Jno. 4:8.
not keeping his commands, I Jno. 2:4.
living in sin, Tit. 1:16; I Jno. 3:6.
Leads to
error, Mat. 22:29.
idolatry, Is. 44:19; Acts 17:29, 30.
alienation from God, Eph. 4:18.
sinful lusts, I Thess. 4:5; I Pet. 1:14.
persecuting saints, Jno. 15:21; 16: 3.
is no excuse for sin, Lev. 4:2; Lu. 12:48.
the wicked, in a state of, Jer. 9: 3; Jno. 15:21; 17:25; Acts 17:30.
the wicked choose, Job 21:14; Rom. 1:28.
punishment of, Ps. 79:6; II Thess. 1:8.
Ministers Should
compassionate those in, Heb. 5: 2; II Tim. 2:24, 25.
labor to remove, Acts 17:23.
exemplified, Pharaoh, Ex. 5:2; Israelites, Ps. 95:10; Is. 1:3; false prophets, Is. 56:10, 11; Jews, Lu. 23:34; Nicodemus, Jno. 3:10; Gentiles, Gal. 4:8; Paul, I Tim. 1:13.
Ignorant.
Ps. 73:22, and i. I was as a beast
Is. 56:10, all i. they are all dumb
63:16, though Abram be i. of us
Acts 4:13, perceived they were i.
Rom. 1:13, I would not have you i., brethren; I Cor. 10:1; 12:1; II Cor. 1:8; I Thess. 4:13.

Ignorant—Continued.
Rom. 10:3, being i. of God's righteousness
11:25, sh. be i. of this mystery
I Cor. 14:38, man i. let him be i.
II Cor. 2:11, not i. of Satan's devi.
Heb. 5:2, have compassion on i.
II Pet. 3:5, they willingly are i.
8, be not i. of this one thing
Ignorantly.
Num. 15:28, soul sinneth i.
Dt. 19:4, wh. killeth neighbor i.
Acts 17:23, ye i. worship I declare
I Tim. 1:13, because I did it i.
Ill.
Gen. 41:3, kine i.-fav.; 4, 19, 20, 21.
43:6, why dealt so i. with me?
Dt. 15:21, hath any i. blemish
Ps. 106:32, it went i. with Moses
Is. 3:11, woe to wicked, sh. be i.
Joel 2:20, i. savor shall come up
Rom. 13:10, love worketh no i.
Illuminated.
Heb. 10:32, after ye were i., ye endured a great fight
Illyricum.
Rom. 15:19, round about unto I.
Image.
Gen. 1:26, let us make man in our i.; 27; 9:6.
5:3, in his own i. after his i.
Lev. 26:1, nor rear up a standing i.; Dt. 16:22.
I Sam. 19:13, Michal took an i.
II Chr. 33:7, set car. i. in house of God
Job 4:16, i. was before mine eyes
Ps. 73:20, shalt despise their i.
Ez. 8:3, there was seat of i.; 5.
Dan. 2:31, great i. stood bef. thee
35, stone smote i. bec. mount.
3:1, Nebuchad. made i. of gold
6, worship the golden i.; 10, 15.
Hos. 3:4, sh. abide without an i.
Mat. 22:20, said, Whose is this i.? Mk. 12:16; Lu. 20:24.
Acts 19:35, i. which fell from Ju.
Rom. 1:23, changed gl. of God to i.
8:29, be conformed to i. of Son
11:4, bowed the knee to i. of B.
I Cor. 11:7, he is i. and gl. of God
15:49, we have borne i. of earthy
II Cor. 3:18, changed into same i.
4:4, Christ is i. of God; Col. 1:15.
Col. 3:10, i. of him that created
Heb. 1:3, express i. of his person
10:1, not the very i. of things
Rev. 13:14, make i. to the beast
15, give life to the i. of beast
14:9, if any man worship i.
11, have no rest, who worsh. i.
15:2, vic. ov. beast and his i.
16:2, sore fell on them wors. i.
19:20, he deceived them wors. i.
20:4, not worshipped bea. nor i.
Image Work.
II Chr. 3:10, two cherubim of i. work
Image, Molten.
Dt. 9:12, made them a molten i.
Ps. 106:19, worshipped molten i.
Jer. 10:14, his molten i. falseh.; 51:17.
Hab. 2:18, what profit. the molten i.
Images.
Gen. 31:19, stolen fath.'s i.; 34, 35.
Ex. 23:24, sh. break their i.; 34:13; Dt. 7:5; Num. 33:52.
Lev. 26:30, will cut down your i.
I Sam. 6:5, i. of emerods; 11.
I Ks. 14:9, hast made i. to pro. me
23, high places, i. and groves
II Ks. 10:26, they brought i. out
11:18, i. brake; 18:4; 23:14.
17:10, set up i.
16, they made i.
23:24, Josiah put away i. in land
Is. 17:8, not look to groves or i.
27:9, groves and i. not stand up
30:22, ye shall defile orna. of i.
41:29, their molten i. are wind
Jer. 43:13, break i. of B.-shemesh
50:2, her i. are broken in pieces
Ez. 6:4, your i. shall be broken
6, that your i. may be cut down
7:20, made i. of abominations
16:17, mad. to thy self i. of men
21:21, king of Bab. consulted i.
23:14, i. of Chaldeans portrayed
30:13, will cause their i. to cease
Hos. 10:1, have made goodly i.
2, break their alt. spoil their i.
13:2, they have made i. of silver
Amos 5:26, borne tab. of your i.
Mic. 5:13, standing i. will I cut off
Imagery.
Ez. 8:12, in chamber of i.
Imagination, s.
Gen. 6:5, i. of his heart was evil
8:21, i. of man's heart is evil
Dt. 29:19, though I walk in i.
31:21, for I know their i.
I Chr. 28:9, understands all the i.
29:18, keep this in i. of heart
Prov. 6:18, heart th. devis. wic. i.
Jer. 23:17, ev. one walketh after i.
Lam. 3:60, hast seen i. ag. me
61, hast heard their i. ag. me
Lu. 1:51, scattered proud in i.
Rom. 1:21, became vain in th. i.
II Cor. 10:5, casting down i.
Imagine.
Job 6:26, ye i. to reprove words?
21:27, devices wrong. i. ag. me
Ps. 2:1, do peo. i. vain thing?
38:12, and i. deceits all day long
62:3, how long will ye i. mischief
140:2, i. mischiefs in their heart
Prov. 12:20, deceit in them i. evil
Hos. 7:15, yet do they i. mischief
Nah. 1:9, what do ye i. ag. L.?
Zech. 7:10, let none i. evil; 8:17.
Acts 4:25, do peo. i. vain things?
Imagined, eth.
Gen. 11:6, nothing rest. they i.
Ps. 10:2, taken in devices they i.
21:11, they i. mischievous device
Nah. 1:11, one i. evil ag. the Lord
Immediately.
Mat. 26:74, i. the cock crew; Lu. 22:60; Jno. 18:27.
Mk. 1:31, i. the fever left her
4:15, Satan cometh i. and taketh
Lu. 6:49, i. fell.
8:44, i. stanched
19:11, kingdom of God i. appear
Jno. 5:9, and i. man was whole
Acts 12:23, i. angel of Lord smote
16:26, i. all doors were opened
Gal. 1:16, i. conferred not
Rev. 4:2, and i. was in the Spirit
Immortal.
I Tim. 1:17, K. eternal, i. invis.
Immortality.
Rom. 2:7, to them who seek for i.
I Cor. 15:53, mortal must put on i.
54, mortal shall have put on i.
I Tim. 6:16, i. dwelling in light
II Tim. 1:10, brought i. to light
Immutable.
Heb. 6:18, that by two i. things
Immutability.
Heb. 6:17, the i. of his counsel
Impart, ed.
Job 39:17, nor i. to her underst.
Lu. 3:11, him i. to him ha. none
Rom. 1:11, i. some spiritual gift
I Thess. 2:8, willing to ha. i. souls
Impediment.
Mk. 7:32, had i. in his speech
Impenitent.
Rom. 2:5, thou, after thy i. heart
Imperious.
Ez. 16:30, work of an i. woman
Implacable.
Rom. 1:31, without affection, i.
Implead.
Acts 19:38, let them i. one anoth.
Importunity.
Lu. 11:8, because of his i.
Impose, ed.
Ezra 7:24, not be lawful to i. toll
Heb. 9:10, carnal ordinances i. on
Impossible.
Mat. 17:20, nothing i. unto you
19:26, with men is i.; Mk. 10:27; Lu. 18:27.
Lu. 1:37, with God nothing i.; 18:27.
17:1, i. but offences will come
Heb. 6:4, i. for those enlightened
18, it was i. for God to lie
11:6, without faith i. to please God
Impotent.
Jno. 5:3, a multitude of i. folk
Acts 4:9, good deed done i. man
14:8, man at Lystra, i. in feet
Impoverish, ed.
Jud. 6:6, Israel was greatly i.
Is. 40:20, he that is so i.
Jer. 5:17, shall i. fenced cities
Mal. 1:4, Edom saith, We are i.
Imprisoned.
Acts 22:19, I i. and beat them
Imprisonment, s.
Ezra 7:26, banishment or i.
II Cor. 6:5, approv. in stripes, in i.
Heb. 11:36, mockings, bonds, i.
Impudent.
Prov. 7:13, with i. face she said
Ez. 2:4, for they are i. children
3:7, house of Is. i. hard-hearted
Impute, ed.
Lev. 7:18, nor sh. it be i. to him
17:4, blood sh. be i. to that man
I Sam. 22:15, let not king i. any t.
II Sam. 19:19, not my lord i. iniq.
Rom. 4:8, Lord will not i. sin
11, righteous. mi. be i. to them
22, therefore it was i. to him for righteousness; 23; Js. 2:23.
24, to whom it shall be i.
5:13, sin not i. wh. th. is no law
Imputeth, ing.
Ps. 32:2, whom Lord i. not iniq.
Hab. 1:11, i. his power to his god
Rom. 4:6, to whom God i. righte.
II Cor. 5:19, not i. tresp. to them
Inasmuch.
Mat. 25:40, i. as ye have done it
45, i. as ye did it not to one
Incense.
Ex. 30:8, shall burn perpetual I.
9, ye shall offer no strange i.
37:29, pure i. of sweet spices
40:5, altar of gold for i. bef. ark
Lev. 10:1, took censer, put i.
16:13, put i. on fire before Lord
Num. 7:14, spoon full of i.; 86.
16:35, fire cons. two hundred and fifty men offer. i.
46, Mo. said to Aar., Put on i.
47, put on i. and made atonem.
Dt. 33:10, shall put i. bef. thee
II Chr. 30:14, altars of i.
34:25, burned i. to other gods
Ps. 66:15, offer to thee i.
141:2, prayer set bef. thee as i.
Is. 1:13, i. is an abomination
43:23, not wearied thee with i.
60:6, shall bring gold and i.
65:3, burn. i. on altars of brick
66:3, burneth i. as if he blessed
Jer. 6:20, why cometh i. from S.?
11:17, prov. to anger, offering i.
41:5, offerings and i. in th. hand
48:35, him that burneth i. to g.
Ez. 8:11, thick cloud of i. went
16:18, mine oil and i. before them
Mal. 1:11, ev. place i. be offered
Lu. 1:10, without at time of i.
Rev. 8:3, given to him much i.
4, smoke of i. ascended bef. God
Incense, Sweet.
Ex. 25:6, spices for sweet i.; 35:8, 28; Num. 4:16.
31:11, oil and sweet i. for holy place
39:38, brought oil and sweet i. to Moses
Lev. 16:12, hands full of sweet i.
Incline.
Josh. 24:23, i. your hearts to the Lord
I Ks. 8:58, that he may i. hearts to keep law
Ps. 40:1; 116:2, he i. unto me, and heard my cry
119:36, i. my heart to thy testimonies
Jer. 7:24; 11:8; 17:23; 34:14, nor i. ear
See Prov. 2:18; Jer. 25:4; 44:5.
Inclosed, Ps. 17:10; 22:16; Lu. 5:6.
Incontinent, I Cor. 7:5; II Tim. 3:3.
Incorruptible.
I Cor. 9:23, an i. crown
I Pet. 1:4, inheritance i.
23, born of i. seed
See Rom. 1:23; I Cor. 15:42, 50, 52, 53, 54.
Increase (n.).
Lev. 25:36, take no usury or i.
26:4, the land shall yield her i.
Dt. 14:22, 28, tithe all i.
Ps. 67:6; Ez. 34:27, earth shall yield her i.
Prov. 18:20, with the i. of his lips
Ecc. 5:10, not satisfied with i.
Is. 9:7, i. of his government
I Cor. 3:6, 7, God gave the i.
See Jer. 2:3; Eph. 4:16; Col. 2:19.
Increase (v.).
Job 8:7, thy latter end shall greatly i.
Ps. 4:7, that their corn and wine i.
62:10, if riches i., set not your heart upon them
115:14, Lord shall i. you more and more
Prov. 1:5; 9:9, a wise man will i. learning
11:24, there is that scattereth, and yet i.
Ecc. 1:18, he that i. knowledge i. sorrow
Is. 9:3, multiplied the nation, and not i. the joy
40:29, he i. strength
Ez. 36:37, i. them with men like a flock
Dan. 12:4, knowledge shall be i.
Hos. 12:1, he daily i. lies
Hab. 2:6, that i. that which is not his
Lu. 2:52, Jesus i. in wisdom
Acts 6:7, word of God i.
16:5, churches i. daily
Rev. 3:17, I am rich, and i. with goods
See Ecc. 2:9; 5:11; Mk. 4:8; Col. 2:19.
Incredible, Acts 26:8.
Incurable, II Chr. 21:18; Jer. 15:18; Mic. 1:9.
Indeed.
I Ks. 8:27; II Chr. 6:18, will God i. dwell on the earth?
I Chr. 4:10, bless me i.
Mk. 11:32, a prophet i.
Lu. 24:34, the Lord is risen i.
Jno. 1:47, an Israelite i.
6:55, my flesh is meat i., and my blood is drink i.
8:36, ye shall be free i.
I Tim. 5:3, that are widows i.
See Gen. 37:8; Is. 6:9; Rom. 8:7.
Indignation.
Ps. 78:49, wrath, i., and trouble
Is. 26:20, till the i. be overpast
Nah. 1:6, who can stand before his i.?
Mat. 20:24, moved with i.
26:8, they had i.
II Cor. 7:11, yea, what i.
Heb. 10:27, fearful looking for of fiery i.
Rev. 14:10, the cup of his i.
See Zech. 1:12; Acts 5:17; Rom. 2:8.
Inditing.
Ps. 45:1, my heart is i. a good matter: I
Industrious.
I Ks. 11:28, young man that he was i., he
Industry.
commanded, Eph. 4:28; I Thess. 4:11.
required of man in a state of innocence, Gen. 2:15.
required of man after the fall, Gen. 3:23.
to be suspended on the sabbath, Ex. 20:10.
characteristic of godly women, Prov. 31:13, etc.
early rising necessary to, Prov. 31:15.
Requisite to Supply
our own wants, Acts 20:34; I Thess. 2:9.
wants of others, Acts 20:35; Eph. 4:28.
the slothful devoid of, Prov. 24:30, 31.
Leads to
increase of substance, Prov. 13:11.
affection of relatives, Prov. 31:28.
general commendation, Prov. 31:31.
illustrated, Prov. 6:6-8.
exemplified, Rachel, Gen. 29:9; Jacob, Gen. 31:6; Jethro's daughters, Ex. 2:10; Ruth, Ruth 2:2, 3; Jeroboam, I Ks. 11:28; David, I Sam. 16:11; Jewish elders, Ezra 6:14, 15; Dorcas, Acts 9:39; Paul, Acts 18:3; I Cor. 4:12.
Inexcusable.
Rom. 2:1, therefore thou art i., O man
Infallible.
Acts 1:3, by many i. proofs, being seen of them
Infamous.
Ez. 22:5, shall mock thee, which art i.
Infamy.
Prov. 25:10, shame, and thine i. turn not away
Ez. 36:3, talkers, and are an i. of the people
Infant.
I Sam. 15:3, slay both man and woman, i. and
Is. 65:20, be no more thence an i. of days
Infants.
Job 3:16, been; as i. which never saw light
Hos. 13:16, their i. shall be dashed in pieces
Lu. 18:15, they brought unto him also i.
Inferior.
Job 12:3, I am not i. to you: yea, who
13:2, I know also: I am not i. unto you
Dan. 2:39, arise another kingdom i. to thee
II Cor. 12:13, you were i. to other churches
Infidel.
II Cor. 6:15, hath he that believeth with an i.?
I Tim. 5:8, the faith, and is worse than an i.
Infinite.
Job 22:5, great? and thine iniquities i.?
Ps. 147:5, power: his understanding is i.
Nah. 3:9, her strength, and it was i.
Infirmities.
Mat. 8:17, himself took our i., and bare our
Lu. 5:15, and to be healed by him of their i.
7:21, cured many of their i. and plagues
8:2, been healed of evil spirits and i.
Rom. 8:26, the Spirit also helpeth our i.: for
15:1, to bear the i. of the weak, and not
II Cor. 11:30, of the things which concern my i.
12:5, I will not glory, but in mine i.
9, will I rather glory in my i. that the
10, therefore I take pleasure in i., in
I Tim. 5:23, stomach's sake and thine often i.
Heb. 4:15, touched with the feeling of our i.
Infirmity.
Lev. 12:2, days of the separation for her i.
Ps. 77:10, and I said, This is my i.: but I
Prov. 18:14, spirit of a man will sustain his i.
Lu. 13:11, a woman which had a spirit of i.
12, thou art loosed from thine i.
Jno. 5:5, had an i. thirty and eight years
Rom. 6:19, men because of the i. of your flesh
Gal. 4:13, ye know how through i. of the flesh
Heb. 5:2, himself also is compassed with i.

Infirmity—Continued.
Heb. 7:28, men high priests which have i.
Inflame.
Is. 5:11, until night, till wine i. them!
Inflammation.
Lev. 13:28, clean: for it is an i. of the burning
Dt. 28:22, and with a fever, and with an i.
Inflicted.
II Cor. 2:6, this punishment, which was i. of many
Influences.
Job 38:31, canst thou bind the sweet i. of Pleiades
Infolding.
Ez. 1:4, a fire i. itself, and a brightness
Inform.
Dt. 17:10, according to all that they i. thee
Informed.
Dan. 9:22, and he i. me, and talked
Acts 21:21, are i. of thee, that thou teachest
24, they were i. concerning thee
24:1, who i. the governor against Paul
25:2, of the Jews i. him against Paul, and
15, and the elders of the Jews i. me
Ingathering.
Ex. 23:16, and the feast of i., which is in the
34:22, the feast of i. at the year's end
Ingratitude.
a characteristic of the wicked, Ps. 38:20; II Tim. 3:2.
Often Exhibited
by relations, Job 19:14.
by servants, Job 19:15, 16.
to benefactors, Ps. 109:5; Ecc. 9: 15.
to friends in distress, Ps. 38:11.
saints avoid the guilt of, Ps. 7:4, 5.
Should be Met With
prayer, Ps. 35:12, 13; 109:4.
faithfulness, Gen. 31:38-42.
persevering love, II Cor. 12:15.
punishment of, Prov. 17:13; Jer. 18:20, 21.
exemplified, Laban, Gen. 31:6, 7; chief butler, Gen. 40:23; Israel, Ex. 17:4; men of Keilah, I Sam. 23:5, 12; Saul, I Sam. 24:17; Nabal, I Sam. 25:5-11, 21; Absalom, II Sam. 15:6; Joash, II Chr. 24: 22.
Ingratitude to God.
a characteristic of the wicked, Rom. 1:21.
inexcusable, Is. 1:2, 3; Rom. 1:21.
unreasonable, Jer. 2:5, 6, 31; Mic. 6:2, 3.
exceeding folly of, Dt. 32:6.
guilt of, Ps. 106:7, 21; Jer. 2:11-13.
prosperity likely to produce, Dt. 31:20; 32:15; Jer. 5:7-11.
warnings against, Dt. 8:11-14; I Sam. 12:24, 25.
punishment of, Neh. 9:20-27; Hos. 2:8, 9.
illustrated, Is. 5:1-7; Ez. 16:1-15.
exemplified, Israel, Dt. 32:18; Saul, I Sam. 15:17-19; David, II Sam. 12:7-9; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 5: 18-21; lepers, Lu. 17:17, 18.
Inhabit.
Num. 35:34, the land which ye shall i., wherein
Prov. 10:30, the wicked shall not i. the earth
Is. 42:11, the villages that Kedar doth i.
65:21, shall build houses, and i. them
22, shall not build and another i.; they
Jer. 17:6, but shall i. the parched places in
48:18, thou daughter that dost i. Dibon
Ez. 33:24, they that i. those wastes of the land
Amos 9:14, build the waste cities, and i. them
Zeph. 1:13, also build houses, but not i. them
Inhabitant.
Num. 13:32, land eateth up i.
Jud. 5:23, curse bitterly the i.
Is. 6:11, cities wasted without i.
33:24, i. shall not say, I am sick
40:22, the i. thereof are as grasshoppers
Jer. 44:22, land without an i.
See Jer. 2:15; 4:7; Zech. 8:21.
Inherit.
Ex. 32:13, they shall i. it for ever
Ps. 25:13, shall i. the earth
37:11, the meek shall i. the earth
Prov. 14:18, the simple i. folly
Mat. 19:29, shall i. everlasting life
25:34, i. kingdom prepared
Mk. 10:17; Lu. 10:25; 18:18, i. eternal life
I Cor. 6:9; 15:50; Gal. 5:21, not i. the kingdom
Heb. 12:17, when he would have i. the blessing
See Heb. 6:12; I Pet. 3:9; Rev. 21: 7.
Inheritance.
Ps. 16:5, Lord is portion of mine i.
47:4, shall choose our i. for us
Prov. 20:21, an i. may be gotten hastily
Ecc. 7:11, wisdom good with an i.
Mk. 12:7; Lu. 20:14, the i. shall be ours
Lu. 12:13, that he divide the i.
Acts 20:32; 26:18, an i. among the sanctified
Eph. 1:14, earnest of our i.
Heb. 9:15, promise of eternal i.
See Eph. 5:5; Col. 1:12; Heb. 1:4.
Inheritance, For.
Ex. 34:9, take us for thine i.
Num. 18:21, tenth in Isr. for i.; 26.
26:53, land sh. be divided for an i.; 33:54; 34:2; 36:2; Dt. 4:21, 38; 15:4; 19:10; Josh. 13:6, 7, 32; 14:1; 19:49, 51; Ez. 45:1; 47:22; 48:29.
Dt. 20:16, the Lord doth give thee for an i.; 21:23; 24:4; 25:19; 26: 1; Josh. 11:23; 13:6; 14:13; I Ks. 8:36; II Chr. 6:27; Jer. 3: 18.
Ps. 2:8, give thee heathen for i.
Ez. 33:24, land is given us for i.
47:14, land sh. fall to you for an i.
Heb. 11:8, a place he sho. rec. for i.
Inheritance, No, or None.
Num. 18:20, sh. have no i.; 23, 24; 26:62; Dt. 10:9; 14:27, 29; 18:1, 2; Josh. 13:14, 33; 14:3.
II Chr. 10:16, we have no i. in son
Acts 7:5, he gave him none i.
Inheritances.
Josh. 19:51, the i. Joshua divided
Inherited, eth.
Num. 32:18, not return till Is. i.
35:8, his inheriting which he i.
Ps. 105:44, i. labor of the people
Jer. 16:19, our fathers i. lies
Ez. 33:24, Abraham i. the land
Heb. 12:17, would have i. blessing
Inheritor.
Is. 65:9, out of Jud. i. of mount
Iniquity.
Gen. 15:16, i. of the Amorites
19:15, lest be consumed in i.
44:16, G. ha. found out i. of ser.
Ex. 20:5, visiting the i. of fathers upon the children; 34:7; Num. 14:18; Dt. 5:9.
34:7, forgiving i.; Num. 14:18.
Lev. 18:25, therefore do I visit i.
Num. 5:15, bringing i. to rem.
31, the man be guiltless from i.
23:21, not beheld i. in Jacob
Dt. 32:4, God of truth with. i.
Josh. 22:17, is i. of P. too little?
I Sam. 3:14, i. of Eli's not purged
15:23, and stubbornness is as i.
20:8, if th. be in me i. slay me
25:24, let i be; II Sam. 14:9.
II Sam. 14:32, if there be i. in me
19:19, let not L. impute i. to me
24:10, to take away i. of thy servant; I Chr. 21:8.
II Chr. 19:7, there is no i. with L.
Job 4:8, they that plough i.
5:16, and i. stoppeth her mouth
6:29, I pray you, let it not be i.
30, is there i. in my tongue?
11:6, G. exact. less th. i. deserv.
14, if i. be in thy hand
15:5, thy mouth uttereth thine i.
16, filthy is man wh. drink. i.
22:23, put away i. from thy tab.
31:11, i. to be punished; 28.
33:9, nor is there i. in me
34:32, if I have done i.
36:21, take heed, regard not i.
23, who can say, Thou wro. i.?
Ps. 7:3, if be i. in my hands
14, behold, he travaileth with i.
32:2, to whom L. imputeth not i.
5, thou forgavest i. of my sin
36:3, words of his mouth are i.
39:11, dost correct man for i.
41:6, his heart gather. i. to itse.
49:5, i. of my heels compass
51:5, behold, I was shapen in i.
53:1, have done abominable i.
55:3, for they cast i. upon me
56:7, shall they escape by i.?
66:18, if I regard i. in my heart
85:2, forgiven i. of thy people
94:20, throne of i. have fellowsh.
107:42, i. shall stop her mouth
109:14, let i. of his fa.'s be rem.
119:3, do no i., walk in his ways
133, let not i. have dominion
125:3, let put forth hands to i.
Prov. 16:6, by truth i. is purged
19:28, mouth of wicked devou. i.
22:8, soweth i. shall reap vanity
Ecc. 3:16, place of right. i. there
Is. 1:4, a people laden with i.
13, i. even the solemn meeting
5:18, woe to them that draw i.
6:7, thine i. is taken away
14:21, prepare for i. of fathers
22:14, i. not be purged from you
29:20, watch for i. are cut off
Is. 30:13, i. shall be as a breach
40:2, her i. is pardoned
53:6, L. laid on him i. of us all
57:17, for i. of covetousness
59:3, your fingers defiled with i.
4, bring forth i.
6, works of i.; 7.
64:9, nor remember i. for ever
Jer. 2:5, what i. have fa. fo. in me
22, thine i. is marked before me
3:13, only acknowledge thine i.
13:22, greatn. of i. are thy skirts
14:20, acknowledge i. of fathers
16:10, our i.
17, i. hid from eyes
30:14, multi. of i.; 15; Hos. 9:7.
32:18, recompensest i. of fathers
Lam. 2:14, not discovered thine i.
4:22, punishm. of i. accom., will visit i., O daughter of Edom
Ez. 4:4, lay i. of house of Is. on
7:13, nor strength. himself in i.
18:17, not die for i. of his father
30, so i. shall not be your ruin
21:23, call to remembrance i.; 24.
25, i. sh. have an end; 29; 35:5.
28:15, till i. found in thee
18, defiled sanctu. by i. of traf.
44:12, houses of Israel fall into i.
Dan. 9:24, reconciliation for i.
Hos. 7:1, i. of Ephraim discovered
10:9, children of i.
13, reaped i.
12:8, they shall find no i. in me
11, is there i. in Gilead?
13:12, i. of Ephraim bound up
14:1, thou hast fallen by thine i.
2, take away i. rec. graciously
Mic. 2:1, woe to them devise i.
3:10, build up Jerusalem with i.
7:18, G. like thee, pardoneth i.?
Hab. 1:13, canst not look on i.
2:12, woe to him estab. city by i.
Zeph. 3:5, just Lord, will not do i.
13, remnant of Israel not do i.
Zech. 3:4, caused i. pass from thee
9, remove i. of land in one day
Mal. 2:6, i. not found in his lips
Mat. 13:41, gather them wh. do i.
23:28, are full of hypocrisy and i.
24:12, because i. shall abound
Acts 1:18, field with reward of i.
8:23, thou art in bond of i.
Rom. 6:19, servants to i. unto i.
I Cor. 13:6, rejoiceth not in i. but
II Thess. 2:7, mystery of i. doth w.
II Tim. 2:19, nameth C. dep. fr. i.
Tit. 2:14, might redeem us fr. i.
Heb. 1:9, and thou hast hated i.
Js. 3:6, tong. is fire, world of i.
Iniquity, His.
Num. 15:31, his i. be upon him
Job 20:27, heavens revealed his i.
21:19, God layeth up his i. for children
Ps. 36:2, his i. be found hateful
Jer. 31:30, die for his i.; Ez. 3: 18, 19; 7:16; 18:26.
Ez. 14:7, stum.-block of his i.; 14.
18:18, sh. die in his i.; 33:8, 9.
33:6, he is taken away in his i.
II Pet. 2:16, Bal. rebuked for his i.
Iniquity, Mine.
I Sam. 20:1, what is mine i.?
II Sam. 22:24, I kept myself from mine i.; Ps. 18:23.
Job 7:21, not take away mine i.?
10:6, thou inquirest after mine i.
14, not acquit me from mine i.
14:17, thou sewest up mine i.
31:33, hiding mine i. in my bosom
Ps. 25:11, pardon mine i., it is
31:10, stre. faileth beca. of mine i.
32:5, mine i. have I not hid
38:18, for I will declare mine i.
51:2, wash me thoro. fr. mine i.
Iniquity, Their.
Lev. 26:39, pine away in their i.
40, if they confess their i.; 41, 43.
Neh. 4:5, and cover not their i.
Ps. 69:27, add iniquity unto their i.
78:38, forgave their i.
89:32, visit their i.
94:23, bring upon them their i.
106:43, were bro. low for their i.
Is. 13:11, punish wicked for their i.
26:12, punish inhabitants for their i.
33:24, peo. shall be forgiven their i.
Jer. 14:10, will now remem. their i.
16:18, he will recompense their i.
18:23, forgive not their i.
25:12, punish nation for their i.
31:34, for I will forgive their i.
33:8, cleanse them from all their i.
36:3, that I may forgive their i.
31, punish his servants for their i.
Ez. 4:5, laid on th. years of their i.
17, may consume away for their i.
7:19, stumbling-bl. of their i.; 14: 3.
14:10, bear punishment of their i.
29:16, bringeth their i. to remem.
39:23, Is. into captivity for their i.
Hos. 4:8, set their heart on their i.
5:5, shall Is. and Eph. fall in their i.
9:9, he will remember their i.
Iniquity, Work.
Ps. 141:4, with men that work i.
Is. 31:2, ag. help of them work i.
32:6, work i. to practise hypocrisy
Mat. 7:23, depart fr. me, ye work i.
Iniquity, Workers of.
Job 31:3, punishment to workers of i.
34:8, go in comp. with workers of i.
22, workers of i. hide themselves
Ps. 5:5, hatest all workers of i.
6:8, all ye workers of i.; Lu. 13: 27.
14:4, workers of i. no knowl.? 53: 4.
28:3, draw not away wi. workers of i.
36:12, the workers of i. fallen
37:1, nor be envious against workers of i.
59:2, deliver me from workers of i.
64:2, insurrection of the workers of i.
92:7, all the workers of i. do flourish
9, the workers of i. shall be scattered
94:4, workers of i. boast themselves
16, stand up for me against workers of i.
125:5, lead th. forth with workers of i.
141:9, keep me fr. gins of workers of i.
Prov. 10:29, dest. to workers of i.; 21:15.
Iniquities.
Lev. 16:21, confess over goat all i.
26:39, in i. of fa. sh. they pine
Ezra 9:6, i. increased over head
13, punished less i. deserved
Neh. 9:2, Is. confessed i. of fath.
Job 13:23, how many are mine i.
26, makest me to poss. i. of yo.
22:5, wicked. great, i. infinite
Ps. 38:4, i. gone over my head
40:12, i. have taken hold on me
51:9, hide fa. fr. sins, blot out i.
64:6, search out i.
65:3, i. prevail
79:8, remember not ag. us i.
90:8, hast set our i. before
103:3, Lord who forgiveth all i.
10, nor rewarded us accord. to i.
130:3, shou. mark i. who stand?
8, redeem Israel from all his i.
Prov. 5:22, own i. take wicked
Is. 43:24, wearied me with th. i.
53:5, he was bruised for our i.
59:12, our i. we know them
64:6, i. like wind taken us away
7, consum. us because of our i.
Jer. 11:10, to i. of forefathers
14:7, though our i. testify ag. us
Lam. 4:13, for i. of her priests
Ez. 28:18, by multi. of thine i.
Dan. 4:27, break off thine i.
9:13, we might turn from our i.
Mic. 7:19, he will subdue our i.
Acts 3:26, turn. ev. one fr. his i.
Rom. 4:7, blessed they wh. i. for.
Rev. 18:5, God hath rememb. i.
Iniquities, Their.
Lev. 16:22, goat bear on him their i.
Ps. 107:17, fools bec. of their i.
Is. 53:11, he shall bear their i.
Jer. 33:8, I will pardon all their i.
Lam. 5:7, we have borne their i.
Ez. 32:27, their i. be on their bones
Heb. 8:12, their i. rem. no more, 10:17.
Iniquities, Your.
Num. 14:34, forty years ye bear your i.
Is. 50:1, for your i. ye sold yourselves
59:2, your i. separated you and G.
65:7, your i. I will recompense
Jer. 5:25, your i. turned away thin.
Ez. 24:23, ye pine away for your i.
36:31, loathe yourselves for your i.
Amos 3:2, punish you for your i.
Injured.
Gal. 4:12, ye have not i. me at all.
Injurious.
I Tim. 1:13, a persecutor and i.
Injustice.
Job 16:17, not for i. in my hands
forbidden, Lev. 19:15, 35; Dt. 16: 19.
Specially to be Avoided Toward
the poor, Ex. 23:6; Prov. 22:16, 22, 23.
the stranger and fatherless, Ex. 22:21, 22; Dt. 24:17; Jer. 22:3.
servants, Job 31:13, 14; Dt. 24: 14; Jer. 22:13.
of the least kind, condemned, Lu 16:10.
God
regards, Ecc. 5:8.
approves not of, Lam. 3:35, 36.
abominates, Prov. 17:15; 20:10.
hears the cry of those who suffer, Js. 5:4.
provoked to avenge, Ps. 12:5.
brings a curse, Dt. 27:17, 19.
a bad example leads to, Ex. 23:2.
intemperance leads to, Prov. 31:5.
covetousness leads to, Jer. 6:13; Ez. 22:12; Mic. 2:2.
Saints Should
hate, Prov. 29:27.

Injustice—Continued.
testify against, Ps. 58:1, 2; Mic. 3:8, 9.
bear, patiently, I Cor. 6:7.
take no vengeance for, Mat. 5:39.
The Wicked
deal with, Is. 26:10.
judge with, Ps. 82:2; Ecc. 3:16; Hab. 1:4.
practice, without shame, Jer. 6:13, 15; Zeph. 3:5.
punishment of, Prov. 11:7; 28:8; Amos 5:11, 12; Amos 8:5, 8; I Thess. 4:6.
exemplified, Potiphar, Gen. 39:20; sons of Samuel, I Sam. 8:3; Ahab, I Ks. 21:10, 15, 16; Jews, Is. 59:14; princes, etc., Dan. 6:4; Judas, Mat. 27:4; Pilate, Mat. 27:24-36; priests, etc., Acts 4:3; Festus, Acts 24:27.

Ink.
Jer. 36:18, wrote them with i.
II Cor. 3:3, not with i. but the S.
II Jno. 12, not wr. wi. i.; III Jno. 13.

Inkhorn.
Ez. 9:2, writer's i. by side; 3, 11.

Inn.
Gen. 42:27, ass proven. in the i.
43:21, came to i. opened sacks
Ex. 4:24, in the i. Lord met him
Lu. 2:7, no room for them in i.
10:34, brought him to an i.

Inner.
I Ks. 6:27, cherubim in i. house
I Chr. 28:11, patterns of i. parlors
Esth. 4:11, to king into i. court
5:1, Esther stood in the i. court
Ez. 10:3, cloud filled the i. cou.
42:15, end of measuring i. house
46:1, gate of i. court sh. six da.
Acts 16:24, thrust th. into i. pris.
Eph. 3:16, strengthened in i. man

Innermost.
Prov. 18:8, i. parts of belly; 26:22.

Innocency.
Gen. 20:5, in the i. of my hands
Ps. 26:6, wash my hands in i.
73:13, I washed hands in i.
Dan. 6:22, i. was found in me
Hos. 8:5, how long ere attain to i.?

Innocent, s.
Ex. 23:7, i. and right. slay not
Dt. 27:25, tak. reward to slay i.
Job 4:7, who ever perished be. i.?
9:23, laugh at the trial of the i.
28, thou wilt not hold me i.
17:8, i. stir up against hypocrite
22:19, the i. laugh them to scorn
30, shall deliver island of the i.
27:17, i. shall divide the silver
33:9, I am i. nor is iniq. in me
Ps. 10:8, in sec. places murder i.
15:5, taketh reward against i.
19:13, i. fr. great transgression
Prov. 1:11, lurk privily for i.
28:20, haste to be rich not be i.
Jer. 2:34, found blood of poor i.
35, thou sayest, Because I am i.
19:4, filled place with blood of i.
Mat. 27:24, I am i. of the blood of

Innumerable.
Job 21:33, there are i. before him
Ps. 40:12, i. evils comp. about
104:25, wherein things creep. i.
Jer. 46:23, grasshoppers, are i.
Lu. 12:1, an i. mult. gathered
Heb. 11:12, sand by sea-shore i.
12:22, to i. company of angels

Inordinate.
Ez. 23:11, corrupt in i. love
Col. 3:5, fornication, i. affection

Inquire.
Gen. 24:57, we will i. at damsel
25:22, Rebekah went to i. of Lord
Ex. 18:15, people come to i. of God
Dt. 12:30, i. not after their gods
13:14, shalt i. and make search
Jud. 4:20, when any man doth i.
I Sam. 22:15, th. begin to i. of G.
28:7, seek me a woman, that I i.
I Ks. 22:5, i. at the word of the Lord today; II Chr. 18:4.
II Ks. 1:2, go, i. of Baalzebub
16:15, bra. altar for me to i. by
22:13, i. of L. for me; II Chr. 34:21.
I Chr. 10:13, familiar spirit to i.
21:30, David not go bef. it to i.
Ezra 7:14, sent to i. concerning J.
Job 8:8, for i. of the former age
Ps. 27:4, and to i. in his temple
Ecc. 7:10, thou dost not i. wisely
Is. 21:12, if ye will i. ye
Jer. 21:2, i. of the Lord for us
37:7, that sent you to i. of me
Ez. 14:7, cometh to proph. to i.
20:1, elders came to i. of Lord
Mat. 10:11, i. who is worthy
Lu. 22:23, to i. among themselves; Jno. 16:19.
Acts 9:11, i. for Saul
19:39, if i. concerning other mat.
23:15, as though i. something; 20.
II Cor. 8:23, any do i. of Titus

Inquired.
Jud. 20:27, children of Is. i. of L.
I Sam. 22:10, Abimelech i. of L.
23:2, David i. of the Lord; 4; 30:8; II Sam. 2:1; 5:19, 23; 21:1; I Chr. 14:10, 14.
I Sam. 28:6, Saul i., Lord answered not
II Sam. 16:23, as if i. at oracle of
I Chr. 10:14, Saul i. not of Lord
13:3, i. not at ark in days of S.
Ps. 78:34, and i. early after God
Ez. 14:3, should I be i. of at all
20:3, as I live I will not be i. of
31, shall I be i. of by you, O Israel? I will not be i. of by
36:37, I will yet for this be i. of
Dan. 1:20, in all king i. of them
Zeph. 1:6, have not i. for the Lord
Mat. 2:7, Herod i. of wise men; 16.
Jno. 4:52, i. hour began to ame.
II Cor. 8:23, or our brethren be i.
I Pet. 1:10, of wh. sal. prophets i.

Inquirest.
Job 10:6, i. after mine iniquity

Inquiry.
Prov. 20:25, after vows to make i.

Inquisition.
Dt. 19:18, jud. sh. make dili. i.
Esth. 2:23, i. was made of matter
Ps. 9:12, when mak. i. for blood

Inscription.
Acts 17:23, an altar with this i.

Insects.
created by God, Gen. 1:24, 25.
Divided Into
clean and fit for food, Lev. 11:21, 22.
unclean and abominable, Lev. 11:23, 24.
Mentioned in Scripture:
ant, Prov. 6:6; 30:25.
bee, Jud. 14:8; Ps. 118:12; Is. 7:18.
beetle, Lev. 11:22.
caterpillar, Ps. 78:46; Is. 33:4.
cankerworm, Joel 1:4; Nah. 3:15, 16.
earthworm, Job 25:6; Mic. 7:17.
flea, I Sam. 24:14.
fly, Ex. 8:22; Ecc. 10:1; Is. 7:18.
gnat, Mat. 23:24.
grasshopper, Lev. 11:22; Jud. 6:5; 39:20.
hornet, Dt. 7:20.
locust, Ex. 10:12, 13.
bald locust, Lev. 11:22.
lice, Ex. 8:16; Ps. 105:31.
maggot, Ex. 16:20.
moth, Job 4:19; 27:18; Is. 50:9.
palmer-worm, Joel 1:4; Amos 4:9.
spider, Job 8:14; Prov. 30:28.
fed by God, Ps. 104:25, 27; 145:9, 15.

Inspiration.
Job 32:8, i. Alm. giv. understan.
II Tim. 3:16, scripture is by i. of

Inspiration of the Holy Ghost.
foretold, Joel 2:28, with Acts 2:16-18.
all scripture given by, II Sam. 23:2; II Tim. 3:16; II Pet. 1:21.
Design of:
to reveal future events, Acts 1:16; 28:25; I Pet. 1:11.
to reveal the mysteries of God, Amos 3:7; I Cor. 2:10.
to give power to ministers, Mic. 3:8; Acts 1:8.
to direct ministers, Ez. 3:24-27; Acts 11:12; 13:2.
to control ministers, Acts 16:6.
to testify against sin, II Ks. 17:13; Neh. 9:30; Mic. 3:8; Jno. 16:8, 9.
Modes of:
various, Heb. 1:1.
by secret impulse, Jud. 13:25; II Pet. 1:21.
by a voice, Is. 6:8; Acts 8:29; Rev. 1:10.
by visions, Num. 12:6; Ez. 11:24.
by dreams, Num. 12:6; Dan. 7:1.
necessary to prophesying, Num. 11:25-27; II Chr. 20:14-17.

Instant, ly.
Is. 29:5, it sh. be at an i. sudden.
30:13, whose breaking com. at i.
Jer. 18:7, at what i. I speak? 9.
Lu. 2:38, com. th. i. gave than.
7:4, they besought him i.
Acts 26:7, twelve tribes i. serve
Rom. 12:12, continu. i. in prayer
II Tim. 4:2, be i. in season, out of

Instruct.
Dt. 4:36, hear, th. he mi. i. thee
Neh. 9:20, gavest thy S. to i. th.
Job 40:2, shall he that contend i.
Ps. 16:7, my reins also i. me
32:8, I will i. thee and teach th.
Song 8:2, who will i. me
Is. 28:26, God doth i. him
Dan. 11:33, underst. sh. i. many
I Cor. 2:16, that he may i. him

Instructed.
Dt. 32:10, Lord led him ab. i. him
Job 4:3, behold thou hast i. many
Ps. 2:10, be i., ye judges of earth
Prov. 5:13, mine ear to th. i. me
21:11, the wise is i. he receiveth
Is. 8:11, Lord spake thus and i. me
40:14, i. him and taught him
Jer. 6:8, be i., O Jesus, lest soul
31:19, after i. I smote on thigh
Mat. 13:52, every scribe who is i.
14:8, being bef. i. of her mother
Lu. 1:4, things th. hast been i.
Acts 18:25, was i. in way of Lord
Rom. 2:18, being i. out of law
Phil. 4:12, in all things, I am i.

Instructing.
II Tim. 2:25, i. those that oppose

Instruction.
Job 33:16, open. ears, stealeth i.
Ps. 50:17, seeing thou hatest i.
Prov. 1:2, to know wisdom and i.
3, to receive the i. of wisdom
7, fools des. wisdom and i.; 15:5.
8, son, hear i. of thy father; 4:1.
4:13, take hold of i.
5:12, say, How have I hated I.
23, die without i. go astray
6:23, reproofs of i. way of life
8:10, receive my i.
33, hear i.
9:9, give i. to a wise man
10:17, in way of life that keep i.
12:1, loveth i. loveth knowledge
13:1, wise son heareth father's i.
18, shame to him that refus. i.
15:32, refus. i. despiseth his soul
33, fear of L. is the i. of wisd.
16:22, but the i. of fools is folly
19:20, hear counsel and rec. i.
27, cease to hear i.
23:12, apply thy heart to i.
23, buy also i. and understand.
Jer. 17:23, not hear nor rec. i.
32:33, not hearkened to rec. i.
Ez. 5:15, a repro. a taunt, an i.
Zeph. 3:7, surely thou wilt rec. i.
II Tim. 3:16, scrip. is profitable i.

Instructor, s.
Gen. 4:22, Tubal Cain an i.
Rom. 2:20, an i. of the foolish
I Cor. 4:15, ye have ten thousand i.

Instrument.
Num. 35:16, smite him with i.
Ps. 33:2, wi. i. of ten strings; 92:3.
144:9, sing new song, O God, on i.
Is. 28:27, not thr. with thresh. i.
41:15, make th. sharp thresh i.
54:16, bringeth forth i. for work
Ez. 33:2, song of one play on i.

Instruments.
Gen. 49:5, i. of cruelty in habita.
Ex. 25:9, pattern of all the i.
Num. 3:8, all i. of tabernacle
7:1, sancti. all i. thereof; 31:6.
I Sam. 8:12, i. of war, i. of char.
18:6, meet S. with i. of music
I Ks. 19:21, boiled th. flesh with i.
I Chr. 9:29, oversee i. of sanctu.
16:42, make sou. with musical i.
Ps. 7:13, prepared i. of death
68:25, players on i. followed
87:7, players on i. be there
150:4, with stringed i.
Ecc. 2:8, musical i. of all sorts
Is. 32:7, i. also of the churl
38:20, sing song to stringed i.
Dan. 6:18, nor i. of music brou.
Amos 1:3, threshed Gilead with i. of
6:5, invent to themsel. i. of mu.
Hab. 3:19, singing on stringed i.
Zech. 11:15, i. of foolish shepherd
Rom. 6:13, nor y. mem. i. of unright. members as i. of righ.

Insurrection.
Ezra 4:19, this city hath made i.
Ps. 64:2, i. of workers of iniquity
Mk. 15:7, bound th. th. made i. who had commit. mur. in i.
Acts 18:12, Jews made i. one accord

Integrity.
Gen. 20:5, i. of my heart; 6.
Job 2:3, still he holdeth fast his i.
9, dost thou still retain th. i.?
27:5, I will not remove my i.
31:6, that God may know my i.
Ps. 7:8, according to my i. in me
25:21, i. and uprightn. preserve.
26:1, I have walked in mine i.
11, as for me, I will walk in i.
41:12, thou uphold. me in my i.
78:72, fed accord. to i. of heart
Prov. 11:3, i. of upright guide th.
19:1, poor that walketh in i.
20:7, just man walketh in his i.

Intelligence.
Dan. 11:30, i. with them forsake

Intend.
II Chr. 28:13, i. to add more to si.
Acts 5:28, i. to bring man's blood
25, what ye i. to do these men

Intended, est.
Ex. 2:14, i. thou to kill me
Ps. 21:11, i. evil against thee

Intending.
Lu. 14:28, wh. of you i. to build
Acts 12:4, i. after Easter to bring

Intent, s.
II Chr. 16:1, i. might let none go
Jer. 30:24, performed i. of heart
Jno. 11:15, not there to the i.
13:28, for what i. he spake
Acts 9:21, came hither for that i.
10:29, what i. ye ha. sent for me
I Cor. 10:6, i. we should not lust
Eph. 3:10, i. that now to princi.
Heb. 4:12, discerner of i. of heart

Intercession, s.
Is. 53:12, i. for transgressors
Jer. 7:16, ne. lift cry, nor make i.
27:18, let th. now make i. to L.
Rom. 8:26, Sp. maketh i.; 27, 34.
11:2, maketh i. to G. ag. Israel
Heb. 7:25, liveth to make i.
I Tim. 2:1, prayers and i. be ma.

Intercessor.
Is. 59:16, wondered th. was no i.

Intermeddle, eth.
Prov. 14:10, stranger not i.
18:1, seeketh and i. with wisd.

Intermission.
Lam. 3:49, ceaseth not without i.

Interpret.
Gen. 41:8, none could i. to Phar.
12, accord. to dream he did i.
I Cor. 12:30, do all i.
14:5, except ye i.
14:13, he may i.
27, let one i.

Interpretation.
Gen. 40:5, i. of dream; 41:11.
12, Joseph said, This is the i. of it; 18; Dan. 4:24; 5:26.
Prov. 1:6, unders. proverb and i.
Dan. 2:4, we shall show i.; 7, 36.
45, dream is certain, and i. sure
4:19, i. thereof be to thine ene.
Jno. 1:42, Cephas, is by i. a stone
9:7, pool of Siloam, is by i. Sent
Acts 9:36, Tab. by i. called Dorc.
13:8, Elymas sorcerer, na. by i.
I Cor. 12:10, another i. of tongues
14:26, every one of you ha. an i.
Heb. 7:2, by i. king of righteous.
II Pet. 1:20, no prophecy of pri. i.

Interpretations.
Gen. 40:8, do not i. belong to God?
Dan. 5:16, thou canst make i.

Interpreted.
Ezra 4:7, and i. in Syrian tongue
Mat. 1:23, being i. is G. with us
Mk. 5:41, wh. is, being i. damsel
15:22, being i. place of a skull
34, i. My God, my God
Jno. 1:38, i. Master
41, i. Christ
Acts 4:36, i. son of consolation

Interpreter, s.
Gen. 40:8, and there is no i. of it
42:23, Joseph spake to th. by i.
Job 33:23, and i. one am. thous.
I Cor. 14:28, if there be no i. keep

Interpreting.
Dan. 5:12, i. of dreams found in

Intreat, ed, etc. See Entreat.

Intruding.
Col. 2:18, i. into things not seen

Invade, ed.
I Sam. 23:27, Philistines i. land
II Ks. 13:20, Moabites i. land
II Chr. 20:10, would, not let Is. i.
28:18, Philistines had i. cities
Hab. 3:16, will i. them with troops

Invasion.
I Sam. 30:14, made i. on the south

Invent, ed.
I Chr. 26:15, engines i. by cunni.
Amos 6:5, i. instruments of music

Inventions.
Ps. 99:8, tookest veng. of their i.
106:29, prov. him to anger wi. i.
39, whoring with their own i.
Prov. 8:12, knowledge of witty i.
Ecc. 7:29, sought out many i.

Inventors.
Rom. 1:30, i. of evil things

Invisible.
Rom. 1:20, i. things clearly seen
Col. 1:15, image of the i. God
16, heaven and earth, vi. and i.
I Tim. 1:17, to King immortal, i.
Heb. 11:27, seeing him who is i.

Invited.
I Sam. 9:24, I have i. the people
II Sam. 13:23, Absa. i. king's son
Esth. 5:12, tomorrow am I i.

Inward.
Lev. 13:55, in fire, it is fret i.
I Ks. 7:25, all hinder parts were i.
II Chr. 3:13, and th. faces were i.
Job 19:19, my i. friends abhor. me
38:36, put wisdom in i. parts
Ps. 5:9, i. part is very wickedn.
49:11, i. thought is, that houses
51:6, desirest truth in the i. par.
64:6, i. thought of them is deep
Prov. 20:27, all i. parts of belly
30, stripes the i. parts of belly
Is. 16:11, i. parts sound for Ker-h.
Jer. 31:33, put my law in i. parts
Lu. 11:39, i. part full of raven.
Rom. 7:22, law of God after i. man
II Cor. 4:16, the i. man is renew.
7:15, i. affection more abundant

Inwardly.
Ps. 62:4, with mouths, curse i.
Mat. 7:15, but i. they are wolves
Rom. 2:29, a Jew who is one i.

Inwards.
Ex. 29:13, covereth i.; 22; Lev. 3:3, 9, 14; 4:8; 7:3; 9:19.
17, thou shalt wash the i.; Lev. 1:9, 13; 9:14.
Lev. 4:11, i. and dung burn
8:16, fat on i. M. burnt on altar
21, he washed i. and legs

Iron (n.).
Num. 35:16, with instrument of i.
Dt. 3:11, Og's bedstead was i.
4:20, L. brought you out of the i. furnace; I Ks. 8:51; Jer. 11:4.
8:9, a land whose stones are i.
28:23, ea th under thee sh. be i.
48, yo. of i. on neck; Jer. 28:14.
Josh. 8:31, over wh. no man lift i.

Iron—Continued.
Josh. 17:16, chariots of i.; Jud. 1: 19.
Jud. 4:3, nine hundred chariots of i.; 13.
I Sam. 17:7, spear's head weighed six hundred and nine shekels of i.
II Sam. 12:31, under harrows of i. axes of i.; I Chr. 20:3.
23:7, must be fenced with i.
I Ks. 6:7, nor any tool of i. heard
22:11, horns of i.; II Chr. 18:10.
II Ks. 6:6, and the i. did swim
I Chr. 22:3, prep. i. in abundance
29:2, prep. i. for things of i.; 7.
Job 28:2, i. is taken out of earth
40:18, behemoth's bones like i.
41:27, he esteemeth i. as straw
Ps. 2:9, break them with rod of i.
105:18, hurt, he was laid in i.
107:10, bound in i.
16, bars of i.
149:8, bind nobles with fet. of i.
Prov. 27:17, i. sharpeneth i.
Ecc. 10:10, if the i. be blunt
Is. 10:34, cut thic. of forest wi. i.
45:2, I will cut asunder bars of i.
60:17, for i. I will bring silver
Jer. 15:12, shall i. break north. i.
17:1, written with pen of i.
28:13, make for them yokes of i.
Ez. 4:3, i. pan, set for wall of i.
27:12, Tarshish merchant with i.
Dan. 2:33, legs of i., feet part i.
35, the i. and clay broken
40, fourth kingdom strong as i.
7:19, whose teeth were of i.
Amos 1:3, Gil. with instru. of i.
Mic. 4:13, I will make thy horn i.
I Tim. 4:2, consc. seared with i.
Rev. 2:27, rule th. with a rod of i.; 12:5; 19:15.
9:9, as it were breastplates of i.

Iron.
Dt. 27:5, not lift up any i. tool
Josh. 17:18, they have i. chariots
Job 19:24, graven with i. pen
20:24, shall flee from i. weapon
Is. 48:4, thy neck is an i. sinew
Jer. 1:18, thee this day i. pillar
Ez. 4:3, take unto thee i. pan
Dan. 7:7, it had great i. teeth
Acts 12:10, came to the i. gate
dug out of the earth, Job 28:2.
Described as
strong and durable, Job 40:18; Dan. 2:40.
fusible, Ez. 22:20.
malleable, Is. 2:4.
of greater gravity than water, II Ks. 6:5.
admits of a high polish, Ez. 27:19.
hardened into steel, II Sam. 22:35; Job 20:24.
of small comparative value, Is. 60: 17.
the land of Canaan abounded with, Dt. 8:9; 33:25.
from the north hardest and best, Jer. 15:12.
used from the earliest age, Gen. 4: 22.
Made Into
armor, II Sam. 23:7; Rev. 9:9.
weapons of war, I Sam. 13:19; 17:7.
chariots, Jud. 4:3.
implements for husbandry, I Sam. 13:20, 21; II Sam. 12:31.
tools for artificers, Josh. 8:31; I Ks. 6:7.
graving tools, Job 19:24; Jer. 17:1.
gates, Acts 12:10.
nails and hinges, I Chr. 22:3.
bars, Ps. 107:16; Is. 45:2.
fetters, Ps. 105:18; 149:8.
yokes, Dt. 28:48; Jer. 28:13, 14.
idols, Dan. 5:4, 23.
bedsteads, Dt. 3:11.
pillars, Jer. 1:18.
rods, Ps. 2:9; Rev. 2:27.
Sharpens things made of it, Prov. 27:17.
working in, a trade, I Sam. 13:19; II Chr. 2:7, 14.
an article of commerce, Ez. 27:12, 19; Rev. 18:12.
great quantity of, provided for the temple, I Chr. 22:3, 14, 16; 29: 2.
taken in war often dedicated to God, Josh. 6:19, 24.
mode of purifying, taken in war, Num. 31:21-23.
miraculously made to swim, II Ks. 6:6.
Illustrative of
strength, Dan. 2:33, 40.
stubbornness, Is. 48:4.
severe affliction, Dt. 4:20; Ps. 107:10.
a hard barren soil, Dt. 28:23.
severe exercise of power, Ps. 2: 9; Rev. 2:27.
(seared with) insensibility of conscience, I Tim. 4:2.

Isaac.
Gen. 17:19, his name I.; 21:3, 12.
21:10, heir with my son, even I.
22:2, take thine only son I.; 9.
24:4, take a wife for I.; 14.
25:5, had unto I.; 9, 11, 20, 26.
26:1, I. went to Abimelech
Gen. 28:1, I. called Jacob, blessed h.
31:42, fear of I. had been with
35:27, Jacob came to I.; 29.
48:15, God before wh. I. walked
Ex. 3:6, the God of I.; 15, 16; 4:5; Gen. 32:9; I Ks. 18:36; I Chr. 29:18; II Chr. 30:6; Mat. 22:32; Mk. 12:26; Lu. 20:37; Acts 3:13.
Josh. 24:3, and gave him I.
I Chr. 16:16, unto I.; Ps. 105:9.
Amos 7:9, high places of I.
Mat. 1:2, Abraham begat I. and I. begat J.; Lu. 3:34; Acts 7:8.
8:11, many shall sit down with I.
Lu. 13:28, see I. in kingd. of God
Rom. 9:10, conceived by father I.
Gal. 4:28, we, as I. was, are children of promise
Heb. 11:9, in tabernacles with I.
17, Abraham offered up I.
20, I. blessed Jacob; Js. 2:21.
his birth promised, Gen. 15:4; 17: 16; 18:10; born, Gen. 21:2.
offered by Abraham, Gen. 22:7.
marries Rebecca, Gen. 24:67.
blesses his sons, Gen. 27:28; dies, Gen. 35:29.

Isaiah (Esaias), prophet, Is. 1:1; 2: 1.
sent to Ahaz, Is. 7; and Hezekiah, Is. 37:6; 38:4; 39:3.
prophesies concerning various nations, Is. 7; 8; 10; 13-23; 45-47.
referred to in Mat. 3:3; 4:14; 8: 17; 12:17; 13:14; 15:7; Mk. 1: 3; Lu. 3:4; 4:17; Jno. 1:23; 12: 38; Acts 8:32; 28:25; Rom. 9:27; 10:16; 15:12.

Isaiah.
II Ks. 19:2, to I. the prophet the son of Amoz
5, of king Hezekiah came to I.
6, and I. said unto them, Thus shall
20, then I. the son of Amoz sent to
20:1, I. the son of Amoz came to
4, I. was gone out into the midde
7, and I. said, Take a lump of figs
8, Hezekiah said unto I., What shall
9, I. said, This sign shalt thou have of
11, I. the prophet cried unto the Lord
14, I. the prophet unto king Hezekiah
16, I. said unto Hezekiah, Hear the
19, said Hezekiah unto I., Good is the
II Chr. 26:22, did I. the prophet, the son of Amoz
32:20, I. the son of Amoz, prayed and
32, in the vision of I., the prophet
Is. 1:1, the vision of I. the son of Amoz
2:1, word that I. the son of Amoz saw
7:3, then said the Lord unto I., Go
13:1, which I. the son of Amoz did see
20:2, the same time spake the Lord by I.
3, my servant I. hath walked naked
37:2, unto I. the prophet the son of Amoz
5, of king Hezekiah came to I.
6, I. said unto them, Thus shall ye say
21, then I. the son of Amoz sent unto
38:1, I. the prophet the son of Amoz
4, came the word of the Lord to I.
21, I. had said, Let them take a lump
39:3, I. the prophet unto king Hezekiah
5, then said I. to Hezekiah, Hear the
8, then said Hezekiah to I., Good is

Iscah.
Gen. 11:29, of Milcah, and the father of I.

Iscariot.
Mat. 10:4, Judas I., who also betrayed him
26:14, one of the twelve, called Judas I.
Mk. 3:19, Judas I., which also betrayed him
14:10, and Judas I., one of the twelve
Lu. 6:16, Judas I., which also was the traitor
22:3, Satan into Judas surnamed I.
Jno. 6:71, spake of Judas I. the son of Simon
12:4, one of his disciples, Judas I.
13:3, now put it into the heart of Judas I.
26, the sop, he gave it to Judas I., the
14:22, Judas saith unto him, (not I.) Lord

Ishbah.
I Chr. 4:17, and I. the father of Eshtemoa

Ishbak.
Gen. 25:2, and Midian, and I., and Shuah
I Chr. 1:32, and Midian, and I., and Shuah

Ishbi-benob.
II Sam. 21:16, and I., which was of the sons of

Ish-bosheth.
II Sam. 2:8, took I. the son of Saul, and
10, I. Saul's son was forty years old
12, the servants of I. the son of Saul
15, pertained to I. the son of Saul
3:7, I. said to Abner, Wherefore
8, very wroth for the words of I.
14, David sent messengers to I. Saul's
15, I. sent, and took her from her
4:5, heat of the day to the house of I.
8, brought the head of I. unto David
8, behold the head of I. the son of
12, they took the head of I., and buried

Ishi.
I Chr. 2:31, of Appaim; I. And the sons of I.
4:20, the sons of I. were, Zoheth, and
42, and Uzziel, the sons of I.
5:24, of their fathers, even Epher, and I.
Hos. 2:16, Lord, that thou shalt call me I.

Ishiah.
I Chr. 7:3, and Obadiah, and Joel, I., five

Ishijah.
Ezra 10:31, the sons of Harim; Eliezer, I.

Ishma.
I Chr. 4:3, Jezreel, and I., and Idbash: and

Ishmael.
Gen. 16:11, a son, and shalt call his name I.
15, son's name, which Hagar bare, I.
16, old, when Hagar bare I. to Abram
17:18, O that I. might live before thee!
20, and as for I., I have heard thee
23, and Abraham took I. his son, and
25, I. his son was thirteen years old
26, circumcised, and I. his son
25:9, his sons Isaac and I. buried him
12, these are the generations of I.
13, are the names of the sons of I.
13, the firstborn of I., Nebajoth: and
16, these are the sons of I., and
17, these are the years of the life of I.
28:9, then went Esau unto I., and
9, Mahalath the daughter of I.
II Ks. 25:23, 25, even I. the son of Nethaniah
I Chr. 1:28, sons of Abraham; Isaac, and I.
29, the firstborn of I., Nebaioth; then
31, Kedemah. These are the sons of I.
8:38, I., and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and
9:44, I., and Sheariah, and Obadiah, and
II Chr. 19:11, Zebadiah the son of I., the ruler
23:1, I. the son of Jehohanan, and
Ezra 10:22, Pashur; Elioenai, Maaseiah, I.
Jer. 40:8, even I. the son of Nethaniah, and
14, hath sent I. the son of Nethaniah
15, I will slay I. the son of Nethaniah
16, for thou speakest falsely of I.
41:1, month, that I. the son of Nethaniah
2, then arose I. the son of Nethaniah
3, I also slew all the Jews that were
6, and I. the son of Nethaniah went
7, I. the son of Nethaniah slew them
8, among them that said unto I.
9, I. had cast all the dead bodies
9, I. the son of Nethaniah filled it with
10, I. carried away captive all the
10, I. the son of Nethaniah carried
11, I. the son of Nethaniah had done
12, fight with I. the son of Nethaniah
13, which were with I. saw Johanan
14, people that I. had carried away
15, but I. the son of Nethaniah escaped
16, he had recovered from I. the son of
18, I. the son of Nethaniah had slain

Ishmaelites, The.
descended from Abraham's son, Ishmael, Gen. 16:15, 16; I Chr. 1:28.
divided into twelve tribes, Gen. 25: 16.
heads of tribes of, Gen. 25:13-15; I Chr. 1:29-31.
Called
Hagarites, I Chr. 5:10.
Hagarenes, Ps. 83:6.
Arabians, Is. 13:20.
original possessions of, Gen. 25:18.
governed by kings, Jer. 25:24.
dwelt in tents, Is. 13:20.
rich in cattle, I Chr. 5:21.
wore ornaments of gold, Jud. 8:24.
were the merchants of the east, Gen. 37:25; Ez. 27:20, 21.
traveled in large companies or caravans, Gen. 37:25; Job 6:19.
waylaid and plundered travellers, Jer. 3:2.
often confederate against Israel, Ps. 83:6.
Overcome by
Gideon, Jud. 8:10-24.
Reubenites and Gadites, II Chr. 5:10, 18-20.
Uzziah, II Chr. 26:7.
sent presents to Solomon, I Ks. 10: 15; I Chr. 9:14.
sent flocks to Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:11.
Predictions Respecting:
to be numerous, Gen. 16:10; 17: 20.
to be wild and savage, Gen. 16: 12.
to be warlike and predatory, Gen. 16:12.
to be divided into twelve tribes, Gen. 17:20.
to continue independent Gen. 16: 12.
to be a great nation, Gen. 21:13, 18.
to be judged with the nations, Jer. 25:23-25.
their glory, etc., to be diminished, Is. 21:13-17.
their submission to Christ, Ps. 72:10, 15.
probably preached to by St. Paul, Gal. 1:17.

Island.
Job 22:30, deliver i. of innocent
Is. 34:14, meet wild beasts of i.
Acts 27:16, running under cert. i.
26, must be cast on certain i.
28:1, knew i. was called Melita
7, possess. of chief man of i.
28:9, who had diseases in i.
Rev. 6:14, every i. was moved out
16:20, every i. fled away

Islands.
Is. 11:11, receive people from i.
13:22, wild beasts of i. shall cry
41:1, keep silence bef. me, O i.
42:12, declare Lord's praise in i.
15, make rivers i., dry up pools
59:18, the i. he will pay recomp.
Jer. 50:39, wild beasts of i. dwell

Isle.
Is. 20:6, the inhabitants of the i.
23:2, be still, inhabitants of i.
6, howl, ye inhabitants of the i.
Acts 13:6, through i. to Paphos
28:11, ship which wintered in i.
Rev. 1:9, was in i. called Patmos

Isles.
Gen. 10:5, th. were i. of Gentiles
Esth. 10:1, A. laid a tribute on i.
Ps. 72:10, kings of i. bring pres.
97:1, let multitudes of i. be glad
Is. 24:15, glorify Lord in the i.
40:15, tak. up i. as a little thing
41:5, the i. saw it and feared
42:4, the i. shall wait for his law
49:1, listen, O i., unto me
51:5, i. shall wait upon me and trust; 60:9.
66:19, i. afar off not heard fame
Jer. 2:10, pass over i. of Chittim
25:22, kings of i. drink after th.
Ez. 26:15, sh. not i. sh. at sou.?
18, i. tremble, i. shall be troub.
27:3, merch. of peo. for many i.
6, brought out of i. of Chittim
7, blue and purple from i. of E.
15, many i. were merchandise
35, inhabit. of i. be astonished
39:6, dwell carelessly in the i.
Dan. 11:18, sh. turn his face to i.
Zeph. 2:11, i. of heathen worship

Israel.
Gen. 32:28, na. no more J. but I.
35:10, I. sh. be name; I Ks. 18: 31.
47:31, I. bowed him. on bed's h.
48:20, in thee sh. I. bless; 49:24.
Ex. 5:2, voice to let I. go; 14:5, 30.
Num. 10:29, good concerning I.
36, return to I.; 20:14; 21:2; 17.
23:7, defy I.
24:17, out of I.
Dt. 33:28, I. dwell; I Ks. 4:25.
I Chr. 29:18, G. of I.; I Ks. 18: 36; II Chr. 6:16; 30:6; Jer. 31:1.
Ps. 14:7, I. shall be glad; 53:6.
25:22, redeem I. out of all troub.
121:4, that keepeth I. nei. slum.
125:5, peace sh. be upon I.; 128:6.

Israel—Continued.
Jer. 14:8, O Lord, hope of I.; 17: 13.
50:20, iniquity of I. sought; 51:5.
Hos. 11:1, I. a child, I loved him
8, how deliver thee, I.? 12:12.
Acts 28:20, for hope of I. bought
Rom. 9:6, not all I. of I.; 27, 31.
10:1, prayer for I. they be saved
19, did not I. know?
11:2, intercession ag. I.; 7, 26.
I Cor. 10:18, behold I. after flesh
Gal. 6:16, peace upon the I. of G.

Israel, O.
Ex. 32:4, these be thy gods, O I.
Num. 24:5, thy tabernacles, O I.
Dt. 4:1, hearken, O I.; 27:9.
5:1, O I.; 6:3, 4; 9:1; 20:3; Ps. 50:7; Is. 44:1; 48:12.
33:29, happy th. O I.; Mk. 12:29.
II Sam. 20:1, ev. man to his tents, O I.; I Ks. 12:16; II Chr. 10:16.
I Ks. 12:28, behold thy gods, O I.
Ps. 115:9, O I., trust thou in Lord
Is. 40:27, why speak, thou, O I.?
43:1, O I., fear not; 22; Jer. 30:10.
44:21, remember these, O I.; 49:3.
Jer. 4:1, return, O I.; Hos. 14:1.
Ez. 13:4, O I., thy prophets
Hos. 9:1, rejoice not, O I., for joy
10:9, O I., thou hast sinned from
13:9, O I., thou hast destr. thys.
Amos 4:12, to meet thy God, O I.
Zeph. 9:14, shout, O I., be glad

Israelite.
Num. 25:14, the I. that was slain
II Sam. 17:25, son of Ithra, an I.
Jno. 1:47, behold an I. indeed
Rom 11:1, I also am an I.

Israelites.
Ex. 9:7, not one of cattle of I.
Lev. 23:42, I. shall dwell in booths
Josh. 3:17, I. passed on dry ground
I Chr. 9:2, first inhabit. were I.
Rom. 9:4, I. to whom pertaineth
II Cor. 11:22, are they I.? so am I

Israelitish, Lev. 24:10, 11.

Issachar.
Gen 30:18, L. called his name I.
35:23, L. son, I.; 46:13; I Chr. 7:1.
49:14, I. is a strong ass
Dt. 27:12, I. st. to bless; 33:18.
I Ks. 4:17, Jehosh. an officer in I.
I Chr. 12:40, that were nigh to I.
26:5, I. seventh son of Obed-edom
II Chr. 30:18, I. had not cleansed
Ez. 48:25, border of Simeon, I.

Issachar, Tribe of.
Num. 1:29, numbered of tribe of I.
2:5, next Judah shall be tribe of I.
34:26, prince of tribe of I. Paltiel
Josh. 19:23, inheritance of tribe of I.
21:6, families of tribe of I. and Asher; 28; I Chr. 6:62, 72.
Rev. 7:7, tribe of I. were seal. twelve thousand

Issachar, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's fifth son, Gen. 30:17, 18.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:14, 15; Dt. 33:18, 19.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:8.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:7.
to divide the land, Num. 34:26.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:28, 29; 2:6.
encamped under the standard of Judah east of the tabernacle, Num. 2:5.
next to and under standard of Judah in the journeys of Israel, Num. 10:14 15.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:18-23.
families of, Num. 26:23, 24.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:25.
on Gerizim said amen to the blessings, Dt. 27:12.
bounds of their inheritance, Josh. 19:17-23.
assisted Deborah against Sisera, Jud. 5:15.
officers of, appointed by David, I Chr. 27:18.
officers of, appointed by Solomon, I Ks. 4:17.
some of, at David's coronation, I Chr. 12:32.
number of warriors belonging to, in David's time, I Chr. 7:2, 5.
many of, at Hezekiah's passover, II Chr. 30:18.
remarkable persons of, Jud. 10:1; I Ks. 15:27.

Italian.
Acts 10:1, of the band called the I. band

Italy.
Acts 18:2, in Pontus, lately come from I.
27:1, that we should sail into I.
6, ship of Alexandria sailing into I.
Heb. 13:24, the saints. They of I. salute you
(subsc.), written to the Hebrews from I.

Itch.
Dt. 28:27, and with the scab, and with the i.

Itching.
II Tim. 4:3, teachers, having i. ears

Ithamar.
Ex. 6:23, Nadab and Abihu, Eleazar and I.
28:1, Abihu, Eleazar and I., Aaron's sons
38:21, by the hand of I., son to Aaron the
Lev. 10:6, unto Eleazar and unto I., his sons
12, Aaron, unto Eleazar and unto I.
16, he was angry with Eleazar and I.
Num. 3:2, firstborn, and Abihu, Eleazar, and I.
4, I. ministered in the priest's office
4:28, shall be under the hand of I.
33, under the hand of I. the son of
7:8, under the hand of I. the son
26:60, Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and I.
I Chr. 6:3, Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar, and I.
24:1, Nadab, and Abihu, Eleazar and I.
2, Eleazar and I. executed the priest's
3, and Ahimelech of the sons of I.
4, of Eleazar than of the sons of I.
4, and eight among the sons of I.
5, of Eleazar, and of the sons of I.
6, for Eleazar, and one taken for I.
Ezra 8:2, Gershom: of the sons of I.; Daniel

Ivory.
I Ks. 10:18, the king made a great throne of i.
22, silver, i., and apes, and peacocks
22:39, and the i. house which he
II Chr. 9:17, the king made a great throne of i.
21, silver, i., and apes, and peacocks
Ps. 45:8, and cassia, out of the i. palaces
Song 5:14, his belly is as bright i. overlaid
7:4, thy neck is as a tower of i.; thine
Ez. 27:6, have made thy benches of i.
15, for a present horns of i. and ebony
Amos 3:15, houses of i. shall perish, and the
6:4, that lie upon beds of i., and stretch
Rev. 18:12, wood, and all manner vessels of i.

Izehar.
Num. 3:19, families; Amram, and I., Hebron

Izeharites.
Num. 3:27, and the family of the I., and the

Izhar.
Ex. 6:18, sons of Kohath; Amram, and I.
21, the sons of I.; Korah, and Nepheg
Num. 16:1, the son of I., the son of Kohath
I Chr. 6:2, the sons of Kohath; Amram, I.
18, of Kohath were, Amram, and I.
38, the son of I., the son of Kohath
23:12, of Kohath; Amram, I., Hebron
18, sons of I.; Shelomith the chief

Izharites.
I Chr. 24:22, of the I.; Shelomoth: of the sons
26:23, of the Amramites, and the I.
29, of the I., Chenaniah and his sons

Izrahiah.
I Chr. 7:3, and the sons of Uzzi; I.: and the
3, sons of I.; Michael, and Obadiah

Izrahite.
I Chr. 27:8, fifth month was Shamhuth the I.

Izri.
I Chr. 25:11, fourth to I., he, his sons, and his

J

Jaazaniah.
II Ks. 25:23, and J. the son of a Maachathite
Jer. 35:3, then I took J. the son of Jeremiah
Ez. 8:11, them stood J. the son of Shaphan
11:1, whom I saw J. the son of Azur

Jaazer.
Num. 21:32, and Moses sent to spy out J.
32:35, and Atroth, Shophan, and J.

Jaaziah.
I Chr. 24:26, and Mushi: the sons of J.: Beno
27, the sons of Merari by J.; Beno, and

Jaaziel.
I Chr. 15:18, degree, Zechariah, Ben, and J.

Jabal.
Gen. 4:20, Adah bare J.: he was the father

Jabbok.
Gen. 32:22, and passed over the ford J.
Num. 21:24, his land from Arnon unto J.
Dt. 2:37, nor unto any place of the river J.
3:16, the border even unto the river J.
Josh. 12:2, half Gilead, even unto the river J.
Jud. 11:13, from Aaron even unto J., and unto
22, Amorites, from Arnon even unto J.

Jabesh.
I Sam. 11:1, the men of J. said unto Nahash
3, and the elders of J. said unto him
5, him the tidings of the men of J.
9, and shewed it to the men of J.
10, the men of J. said, To morrow we
31:12, and came to J., and burnt them
13, and buried them under a tree at J.
II Ks. 15:10, the son of J. conspired against him
13, the son of .. began to reign
14, and smote Shallum the son of J.
I Chr. 10:12, and brought them to J., and buried
12, their bones under the oak in J.

Jabesh-gilead.
Jud. 21:8, none to the camp from J. to
9, none of the inhabitants of J.
10, and smite the inhabitants of J.
12, among the inhabitants of J.
14, saved alive of the women of J.
I Sam. 11:1, up, and encamped against J.
9, shall ye say unto the men of J.
31:11, inhabitants of J. heard of that
II Sam. 2:4, men of J. were they that buried
5, messengers unto the men of J.
21:12, his son from the men of J.
I Chr. 10:11, J. heard all that the Philistines

Jabez.
I Chr. 2:55, of the scribes which dwelt at J.
4:9, J. was more honourable than his
9, and his mother called his name J.
10, and J. called on the God of Israel

Jabin,
Josh. 11:1, when J. king of Hazor had heard
Jud. 4:2, into the hand of J. king of Canaan
17, was peace between J. the king of
23, God subdued on that day J. the
24, prevailed against J. the king of
24, until they had destroyed J. king of
Ps. 83:9, as to J. at the brook of Kison

Jachin, one of the pillars of the porch of the temple, I Ks. 7:2.; II Chr. 3:17.

Jacinth, Rev. 9:17; 21:20.

Jacob, his birth, Gen. 25:26; birthright, Gen. 25:33; blessing, Gen. 27:27; sent to Padan-aram, Gen. 27:43; 28:1; his vision of the ladder, and vow, Gen. 28:10; marriages, Gen. 29; sons, Gen. 29:31; 30, dealings with Laban, Gen. 31; his visions of God's host, Gen. 32:1; his prayer, Gen. 32:9; wrestles with an angel, Gen. 32. 24; Hos. 12:4; reconciled with Esau, Gen. 33; builds an altar at Bethel, Gen. 35:1; his grief for Joseph and Benjamin, Gen. 37; 42:38; 43; goes down to Egypt, Gen. 46; brought before Pharaoh, Gen. 47:7; blesses his sons, Gen. 48; 49; his death, and burial, Gen. 49:33; 50. See Ps. 105:23; Mal. 1:2; Rom. 9:10; Heb. 11:21.

Jacob's Well, Jno. 4:5.

Jael kills Sisera, Jud. 4:17; 5:24.

Jahaziel's prophecy against Moab and Ammon, II Chr. 20:14.

Jair, Gileadite, judge, Jud. 10:3.

Jairus' daughter, raising of, Mat. 9:18; Mk. 5:22; Lu. 8:41.

James (apostle), son of Zebedee, called, Mat. 4:21; Mk. 1:19; Lu. 5:10.
ordained one of the twelve, Mat. 10:2; Mk. 3:14; Lu. 6:13.
witnessed Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17:1; Mk. 9:2; Lu. 9:28.
present at the passion, Mat. 26:36; Mk. 14:33.
slain by Herod, Acts 12:2.
his judgment respecting ceremonial, Acts 15:13-29. See I Cor. 15:7; Gal. 1:19; 2:9.
his teaching, Js. 1; 2; 3; 4; 5.
mentioned, Acts 21:18; I Cor. 15: 7; Gal. 1:19; 2:9.

Janna, Lu. 3:24.

Jannes and **Jambres,** magicians of Egypt, II Tim. 3:8 (Ex. 7:11.)

Japheth, son of Noah, blessed, Gen. 9:27.
his descendants, Gen. 10:1; I Chr. 1:4.

Jared, Gen. 5:15; Lu. 3:37.

Jasher, book of, Josh. 10:13; II Sam. 1:18.

Jashobeam, valour of, I Chr. 11:11.

Jason persecuted at Thessalonica, Acts 17:5; Rom. 16:21.

Jasper mentioned, Ex. 28:20; Ez. 28: 13; Rev. 4:3; 21:11, 18, 19.

Javan, son of Japheth, Gen. 10:2.

Javelin, Num. 25:7; I Sam. 18:10; 19:10.

Jaw-bone of an ass, Samson uses, Jud. 15:15; water flows from, 15:19.

Jealous.
Ex. 20:5, Lord thy God am a j. God, visiting
34:14, Lord, whose name is J., is a j. God
Num. 5:14, and he be j. of his wife, and she be
14, he be j. of his wife, and she be not
30, and he be j. over his wife, and shall
Dt. 4:24, is a consuming fire, even a j. God
5:9, for I the Lord thy God am a j. God
6:15, Lord thy God is a j. God among you)
Josh. 24:19, he is an holy God; he is a j. God
I Ks. 19:10, 14, I have been very j. for the Lord
Ez. 39:25, and will be j. for my holy name
Joel 2:18, then will the Lord be j. for his land
Nah. 1:2, God is j., and the Lord revengeth
Zech. 1:14, I am j. for Jerusalem and for Zion
8:2, I was j. for Zion with great jealousy
2, and I was j. for her with great fury
II Cor. 11:2, am j. over you with godly jealousy

Jealousies.
Num. 5:29, this is the law of j., when a wife

Jealousy.
Num. 5:14, and the spirit of j. come upon him
14, or if the spirit of j. come upon him
15, for it is an offering of j., an offering
18, her hands, which is the j. offering
25, the priest shall take the j. offering
30, the spirit of j. cometh upon
25:11, not the children of Israel in my j.
Dt. 29:20, his j. shall smoke against that man
32:16, provoked him to j. with strange
21, they have moved me to j. with that
21, I will move them to j. with those
I Ks. 14:22, provoked him to j. with their sins
Ps. 78:58, moved him to j. with their graven
79:5, for ever? shall thy j. burn like fire?
Prov. 6:34, for j. is the rage of a man
Song 8:6, as death; j. is cruel as the grave
Is. 42:13, he shall stir up j. like a man of war
Ez. 8:3, was the seat of the image of j.
3, which provoketh to j.
5, altar this image of j. in the entry
16:38, I will give thee blood in fury and j.
42, and my j. shall depart from thee
23:25, and I will set my j. against thee
36:5, in the fire of my j. have I spoken
6, have spoken in my j. and in my fury
38:19, in my j. and in the fire of my wrath
Zeph. 1:18, be devoured by the fire of his j.
3:8, be devoured with the fire of my j.
Zech. 1:14, jealous...for Zion with a great j.
8:2, I was jealous for Zion with great j.

Jealousy—Continued.
Rom. 10:19 I will provoke you to j. by them
11:11, Gentiles, for to provoke them to j.
I Cor. 10:22, do we provoke the Lord to j.? are we
II Cor. 11:2, am jealous over you with godly j.
Jearim.
Josh. 15:10, passed along unto the side of mount J.
Jeaterai.
I Chr. 6:21, his son, Zerah his son, J. his son
Jeberechiah.
Is. 8:2, priest, and Zechariah the son of J.
Jebus.
Jud. 19:10, departed....came over against J.
11, and when they were by J., the day
I Chr. 11:4, went to Jerusalem, which is J.
5, the inhabitants of J. said to David
Jebusi.
Josh. 18:16, to the side of J. on the south
28, Eleph, and J., which is Jerusalem
Jebusite.
Gen. 10:16, the J., and the Amorite, and the
Ex. 33:2, the Perizzite, the Hivite, and the J.
34:11, Perizzite, and the Hivite, and the J.
Josh. 9:1, Hivite, and the J., heard thereof
11:3, and the J. in the mountains
15:8, unto the south side of the J.
II Sam. 24:16, threshingplace of Araunah the J.
18, threshingfloor of Araunah the J.
I Chr. 1:14, the J. also, and the Amorite, and
21:15, 18, threshingfloor of Ornan the J.
28, the threshingfloor of Ornan the J.
II Chr. 3:1, the threshingfloor of Ornan the J.
Zech. 9:7, in Judah, and Ekron as a J.
Jebusites.
Gen. 15:21, and the Girgashites and the J.
Ex. 3:8, and the Hivites, and the J.
17, and the Hivites, and the J., unto a
13:5, and the Hivites, and the J., which
23:23, Canaanites, the Hivites, and the J.
Num. 13:29, the J., and the Amorites, dwell in
Dt. 7:1, and the Hivites, and the J., seven
20:17, Perizzites, the Hivites, and the J.
Josh. 3:10, and the Amorites, and the J.
12:8, Perizzites, the Hivites, and the J.
15:63, J. the inhabitants of Jerusalem
63, J. dwell with the children of Judah
24:11, Girgashites, the Hivites, and the J.
Jud. 1:21, out the J. that inhabited Jerusalem
21, the J. dwell with the children of
3:5, and Perizzites, and Hivites, and J.
19:11, let us turn in into this city of the J.
II Sam. 5:6, men went to Jerusalem unto the J.
8, and smiteth the J., and the lame
I Ki. 9:20, Hittites, Perizzites, Hivites, and J.
I Chr. 11:4, where the J. were, the inhabitants
6, whosoever smiteth the J. first shall
II Chr. 8:7, and the Hivites, and the J., which
Ezra 9:1, the Hittites, the Perizzites, the J.
Neh. 9:8, and the J., and the Girgashites
Jecamiah.
I Chr. 3:18, and Shemazar, J., Hoshama, and
Jecholiah.
II Ki. 15:2, and his mother's name was J. of
Jechonias.
Mat. 1:11, Josias begat J. and his brethren
12, to Babylon, J. begat Salathiel
Jecoliah.
II Chr. 26:3, his mother's name also was J. of
Jeconiah.
I Chr. 3:16, J. his son, Zedekiah his son
17, the sons of J.; Assir, Salathiel
Esth. 2:6, which had been carried away with J.
Jer. 24:1, had carried away captive J. the son
27:20, when he carried away captive J.
28:4, I will bring again to this place J.
29:2, (after that J. the king, and
Jedaiah.
I Chr. 4:37, the son of Allon, the son of J., the
9:10, of the priests; J., and Jehoiarib
24:7, forth to Jehoiarib, the second to J.
Ezra 2:36, the children of J., of the house of
Neh. 3:10, repaired J. the son of Harumaph
7:39, the children of J., of the house of
11:10, of the priests: J. the son of Joiarib
12:6, Shemaiah, and Joiarib, J.
7, Sallu, Amok, Hilkiah, J.
19, of Joiarib, Mattenai; of J., Uzzi
21, Hashabiah; of J., Nethaneel
Zech. 6:10, of Heldai, of Tobijah, and of J.
14, Helem, and to Tobijah, and to J.
Jediael.
I Chr. 7:6, Bela, and Becher, and J., three
10, the sons also of J.; Bilhan; and
11, all these the sons of J., by the
11:45, J. the son of Shimri, and Joha his
12:20, and Jozabad, and J., and Michael
26:2, the first-born, J. the second
Jeezer.
Num. 26:30, of J., the family of the Jeezerites
Jeezerites.
Num. 26:30, of Jeezer, the family of the J.
Jegar-sahadutha.
Gen. 31:47, and Laban called it J.: but Jacob
Jehaleel.
I Chr. 4:16, the sons of J.; Ziph, and Ziphah
Jehalelel.
II Chr. 29:12, and Azariah the son of J.
Jehdeiah.
I Chr. 24:20, of the sons of Shubael; J.
27:30, the asses was J. the Meronothite
Jehezekel.
I Chr. 24:16, to Pethahiah, the twentieth to J.
Jehiah.
I Chr. 15:24, J. were doorkeepers for the ark
Jehiel.
I Chr. 9:35, dwelt the father of Gibeon, J.
11:44, Shama and J. the sons of Hothan
15:18, 20, Shemiramoth, and J., and Unni
16:5, and Shemiramoth, and J., and
23:8, the chief was J., and Zetham
27:32, J. the son of Hachmoni was with the
29:8, by the hand of J. the Gershonite
II Chr. 21:2, Azariah, and J., and Zechariah
29:14, sons of Heman; J., and Shimei
31:13, and J., and Azaziah, and Nahath
35:8, and Zechariah and J., rulers of the
Ezra 8:9, Obadiah the son of J., and with him
10:2, Shechaniah the son of J., one of the
21, and Elijah, and Shemaiah, and J.
26, Zechariah, and J., and Abdi, and
Jehoahaz, son of Jehu, king of Israel, II Ki. 10:35; 13:1.
(Shallum), king of Judah, his evil reign, II Ki. 23:31; II Chr. 36:1.
Jehoiachin, king of Judah, his defeat and captivity, II Ki. 24:6; II Chr. 36:8.
Jehoiada, high priest, deposes and slays Athaliah, and restores Jehoash, II Ki. 11:4; II Chr. 23; repairs the temple, II Ki. 12:7; II Chr. 24:6; abolishes idolatry, II Chr. 23:16.
Jehoiakim (Eliakim), made king of Judah by Pharaoh-nechoh, his evil reign and captivity, II Ki. 23:34; 24:1; II Chr. 36:4; Dan. 1:2. See Jer. 22:18.
Jehoram (son of Jehoshaphat), king of Judah, I Ki. 22:50; II Ki. 8:16; his cruelty and death, II Chr. 21:1, 18.
(Joram), king of Israel, son of Ahab, II Ki. 1:17; 3:1; his evil reign, II Ki. 3:2; slain by Jehu, II Ki. 9:24.
Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, his good reign, I Ki. 15:24; II Chr. 17; his death, I Ki. 22:50; II Chr. 21:1.
valley of, Joel 3:2.
Jehosheba, II Ki. 11; II Chr. 22:11.
Jehovah (Elohim—I AM THAT I AM), Ex. 6:3; Ps. 83:18; Is. 12:2; 26:4.
jireh (the Lord will provide), Gen. 22:14.
nissi (the Lord my banner), Ex. 17:15.
shalom (the Lord send peace), Jud. 6:24.
Jehu, son of Kanani, prophesies against Baasha, I Ki. 16:1.
rebukes Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 19:2; 20:34.
son of Nimshi, to be anointed king of Israel, I Ki. 19:16; II Ki. 9:1.
his reign, II Ki. 9:10.
Jephthah, judge, his dealings with the Gileadites, Jud. 11:4.
defeats the Ammonites, Jud. 11:14.
his rash vow, Jud. 11:30, 34.
chastises the Ephraimites, Jud. 12.
Jeremiah (prophet), his call and visions, Jer. 1.
his mission, Jer. 1:17; 7.
his complaint, Jer. 20:14.
his message to Zedekiah, Jer. 21:3; 34:1.
foretells the seventy years' captivity, Jer. 25:8.
arraigned, condemned, but delivered, Jer. 26.
denounces the false prophet Hananiah, Jer. 28:5.
writes to the captives in Babylon, Jer. 29.
his promises of comfort and redemption to Israel, Jer. 31.
writes a roll of a book, Jer. 36:4; Baruch reads it, Jer. 36:8.
imprisoned by Zedekiah, Jer. 32; 37; 38.
released, Jer. 38:7.
predicts slaughter of innocents, Jer. 31:15; fulfilled, Mat. 2:17.
with all the remnant of Judah carried into Egypt, Jer. 43:4.
various predictions, Jer. 46-51; 51:59.
mentioned, Mat. 16:14; 27:9.
Jericho, the spies at, Josh. 2:1.
capture of, Josh. 6:20 (Heb. 11:30).
rebuilt by Hiel, I Ki. 16:34. See Josh. 6:26.
Jerobcam I., promoted by Solomon, I Ki. 11:28.
Ahijah's prophecy to, I Ki. 11:29.
made king, I Ki. 12:20 (II Chr. 10).
his idolatry, withered hand, denunciation, I Ki. 12-14.
death, I Ki. 14:20.
evil example, I Ki. 15:34.
Jeroboam II., II Ki. 13:13; 14:23-29.
Jerusalem.
the ancient Salem, Gen. 14:18; Ps. 76:2.
the ancient Jebusi or Jebus, Josh. 15:8; 18:28; Jud. 19:10.
Adoni-zedec, king of, slain by Joshua, Josh. 10.
borders of, Josh. 15:8.
allotted to the tribe of Benjamin, Josh. 18:28.
partly taken and burned by Judah, Jud. 1:8.
The Jebusites
formerly dwelt in, Jud. 19:10, 11.
held possession of, with Judah and Benjamin, Josh. 15:63; Jud. 1:21.
finally dispossessed of, by David, II Sam. 5:6-8.
enlarged by David, II Sam. 5:9.
made the royal city, II Sam. 5:9.
the ark brought there, II Sam. 6.
specially chosen by God, II Chr. 6:6; Ps. 135:21.
the seat of government under the Romans for a time, Mat. 27:2, 19.
Roman government transferred from, to Caesarea, Acts 23:23, 24; 25:1-13.
Called
city of God, Ps. 46:4; 48:1.
city of the Lord, Is. 60:14.
city of Judah, II Chr. 25:28.
city of the great king, Ps. 48:2; Mat. 5:5.
city of solemnities, Is. 33:20.
city of righteousness, Is. 1:26.
city of truth, Zech. 8:3.
a city not forsaken, Is. 62:12.
faithful city, Is. 1:21, 26.
holy city, Neh. 11:1; Is. 48:2; Mat. 4:5.
throne of the Lord, Jer. 3:17.
Zion, Ps. 48:12; Is. 33:20.
Zion of the holy one of Israel, Is. 60:14.
surrounded by mountains, Ps. 125:2.
surrounded by a wall, I Ks. 3:1.
protected by forts and bulwarks, Ps. 48:12, 13.
entered by gates, Ps. 122:2; Jer. 17:19 21.
Hezekiah made an aqueduct for, II Ks. 20:20.
spoils of war placed in, I Sam. 17:54; II Sam. 8:7.
Described as
beautiful for situation, Ps. 48:2.
compact, Ps. 122:3.
comely, Song 6:4.
the perfection of beauty, Lam. 2:15.
joy of the whole earth, Ps. 48:2; Lam. 2:15.
princes among the provinces, Lam. 1:1.
great, Jer. 22:8.
populous, Lam. 1:1.
full of business and tumult, Is. 22:3.
wealth, etc., in the time of Solomon, I Ks. 10:26, 27.
protected by God, Is. 31:5.
instances of God's care and protection of, II Sam. 24:16; II Ks. 19:32-34; II Chr. 12:7.
the temple built in, I Ks. 5-8; II Chr. 1:7; Ps. 68:29.
The Jews
went up to, at the feasts, Lu. 2:42, with Ps. 122:4.
loved, Ps. 137:5, 6.
lamented the affliction of, Neh. 1:2-4.
prayed for prosperity of, Ps. 51:18; 122:6.
prayed toward, Dan. 6:10, with I Ks. 8:44.
wickedness of, Is. 1:1-4; Jer. 5:1-5; Mic. 3:10.
idolatry of, II Chr. 28:24; Ez. 8:7-10.
wickedness of, the cause of its calamities, II Ks. 21:12-15; II Chr. 24:18; Lam. 1:8; Ez. 5:5-8.
abominations there, Ez. 16:2.
was the tomb of the prophets, Lu. 13:33, 34.
Christ
presented to the Lord at, Lev. 2:22.
when a child, Jesus tarried at, Lu. 2:42.
preached in, Lu. 21; 37, 38; Jno. 18:20.
did many miracles in, Jno. 4:45.
rides into, Mat. 21:1; Mk. 11:7; Lu. 19:35; Jno. 12:14.
publicly entered, as king, Mat. 21:9, 10.
lamented over, Mat. 23:37; Lu. 19:41.
foretold its destruction, Mat. 24; Mk. 13; Lu. 13:34; 17:23; 19:41; 21.
put to death at, Lu. 9:31; Acts 13:27, 29.
gospel first preached at, Lu. 24:47; Acts 2:14.
miraculous gift of the Holy Ghost first given at, Acts 1:4; 2:1-5.
persecution of the Christian church commenced at, Acts 4:1; 8:1.
first Christian council held at, Acts 15:4, 6.
which is above, Gal. 4:26.
the new, Rev. 21:2.
Calamities of, Mentioned:
taken and plundered by Shishak, I Ks. 14:25, 26; II Chr. 12:1-4.
taken and plundered by Jehoash king of Israel, II Ks. 14:13, 14.
besieged but not taken by Rezin and Pekah, Is. 7:1; II Ks. 16:5.
besieged but not taken by Sennacherib, II Ks. 18:17, and II Ks. 19.
taken and made tributary by Pharaoh-Necho, II Ks. 23:33-35.
besieged by Nebuchadnezzar, II Ks. 24:10, 11.
taken and burned by Nebuchadnezzar, II Ks. 25; Jer. 39:1-8.
capture and destruction by Nebuchadrezzar, Jer. 52:12-15.
threatened by Sanballat, Neh. 4:7, 8.
captives return: and rebuilding of the temple begun by Cyrus, Ezra 1; 2; 3; continued by Artaxerxes, Neh. 2.
wall rebuilt and dedicated by Nehemiah, Neh. 12:38.
Prophecies Respecting:
to be taken by king of Babylon, Jer. 20:5.
to be made a heap of ruins, Jer. 9:11; 26:18.
to be a wilderness, Is. 64:10.
to be rebuilt by Cyrus, Is. 44:26-28.
to be a quiet habitation, Is. 33:20.
to be a terror to her enemies, Zech. 12:2, 3.
Christ to enter, as king, Zech. 9:9.
the gospel to go forth from, Is. 2:3; 40:9.
to be destroyed by the Romans, Lu. 19:42-44.
its capture accompanied by severe calamities, Mat. 24:21, 29; Lu. 21:23, 24.
signs preceding its destruction, Mat. 24:6-15; Lu. 21:7-11, 25-28.

Jerusalem—Continued.
Illustrative
of the church, Gal. 4:25, 26; Heb. 12:22.
of the church glorified, Rev. 3: 12; 21:2, 10.
(its strong position) of saints under God's protection, Ps. 125:2.
Josh. 18:28, wh. is J.; Jud. 19:10.
II Sam. 24:16, on J.; I Chr. 21:15.
I Ks. 3:1, end of build. wall of J. 11:13, J. I have chosen; II Ks. 23: 27; II Chr. 6:6.
Ps. 51:18, build walls of J.; 79:1, 3; 147:2.
122:3, J. is builded as a city
6, pray for peace of J.; 128:5.
125:2, as mount. round about J.
137:6, pref. not J. abo. ch. joy; 7.
Is. 31:5, defend J.; 33:20.
40:2, sp. comfortably to J.; 52:9.
62:1, for J.'s sake not rest till; 7.
64:10, J. a desola.; Jer. 2:2; 9:11.
Jer. 39:8, walls of J.; 44:2, 6.
Joel 3:1, bring captivi. of J.; 20; Zech. 14:11.
Zech. 1:17, choose J.; 2:12; 8:3.
Mal. 3:4, offering of J. sh. be ple.
Mat. 3:5, out to him J.; Mk. 1:5.
10:21, how he must go to J.
Lu. 2:22, parents bro. him to J.
13:4, above all dwelt in J.?
33, prophet perish out of J.
21:20, J. comp. with armies; 24.
24:49, tarry in J.; 47, begin. at J
Jno. 4:20, in J. men ou. to wors.
12:12, heard Jesus coming to J.
Acts 9:2, bound unto J.; 20:22.
21:31, all J. in uproar; 22:18.
Rom. 15:31, service for J. accept; I Cor. 16:3.
Gal. 4:25, J. wh. now is; 26, J. ab.
Rev. 3:12, the new J.; 21:2, 10.
Jerusalem, O.
Ps. 116:19, midst of thee, O J.
122:2, within thy gates, O J.
137:5, if I forget, O J.; 147:12.
Is. 40:9, O J., that bringest good
51:17, up, O J.; 52:2, arise, O J.
52:1, put on thy garments, O J.
Jer. 4:14, O J., wash thy heart fr.
6:8, be thou instructed, O J.
7:29, cut off thy hair, O J., and
13:27, O J., wilt not be made cl.
15:5, pity upon thee, O J.?
Mat. 23:37, O J., J.; Lu. 13:34.
Jeshua, Ezra 2:2; 3:2.
Jeshurun.
Dt. 32:15, J. wax fat; 33:5, 26.
Is. 44:2, fear not, thou J.
Jesse.
Ruth 4:17, O. fath. of J.; Mat. 1:5.
I Sam. 16:1, J. the Beth-lehemite
9, sanctified J. and sons; 18, 19.
20:31, as long as son of J. liveth
22:7, son of J. give fields? 8, 9.
25:10, who is David? son of J.
II Sam. 20:1, son of J.; I Ks. 12: 16.
I Chr. 12:18, son of J.; II Chr. 10: 16.
Is. 11:1, rod out of the stem of J.
10, a root of J.; Rom. 15:12.
Acts 13:22, found David son of J.
Jesting.
Eph. 5:4, nor j. not convenient
Jesuites, Num. 26:44.
Jesus.
Mat. 1:21, shalt call his name J.
Jesus (for Joshua).
Acts 7:45, brought in with J. into
Heb. 4:8, if J. had given th. rest
Jesus (called Justus), Col. 4:11.
Jethro (called Reuel).
Ex. 3:1, kept flock of J. his fath.
4:18, Moses returned to J. his
18:1, when J. heard; 5, 6, 9, 12.
Jew.
Esth. 3:4, told them he was a J.
Rom. 1:16, to J. first; 2:9, 10.
2:17, a J. and restest in law
28, he is not a J.; 29.
3:1, what advantage J.? 10:12; Gal. 3:28; Col. 3:11.
I Cor. 9:20, to J. a J. to gain J.
Gal. 2:14, a J. livest as Gentiles.
Jews (Israelites first so called), II Ks. 16:6.
Christ's mission to, Mat. 15:24; 21: 37; Acts 3:26.
Christ's compassion for, Mat. 23. 37; Lu. 19:41.
Christ rejected by, Mat. 11:20; 13:15, 58; Jno. 5:16, 38, 43; Acts 3:13; 13:46; I Thess. 2:15.
gospel first preached to, Mat. 10:6; Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:8.
St. Paul's teaching rejected by, Acts 13:46; 28:24, 26, etc.
Jews, The.
descended from Abraham, Is. 51:2; Jno. 8:39.
divided into twelve tribes, Gen. 35: 22; 49:28.
Called
Hebrews, Gen. 14:13; 40:15; II Cor. 11:22.
Israelites, Ex. 9:7; Josh. 3:17.
seed of Abraham, Ps. 105:6; Is. 41:8.
seed of Jacob Jer. 33:26.
seed of Israel, I Chr. 16:13.
children of Jacob, I Chr. 16:13.
children of Israel, Gen. 50:25; Is. 27:12.
Jeshurun, Dt. 32:15.
chosen and loved by God, Dt. 7: 6, 7.
circumcised in token of their covenant relation, Gen. 17:10, 11; Acts 7:8.
separated from all other nations, Ex. 33:16; Lev. 20:24; I Ks. 8: 53.
Described as
a peculiar people, Dt. 14:2.
a peculiar treasure, Ex. 19:5; Ps. 135:4.
a holy nation, Ex. 19:6.
a holy people, Dt. 7:6; 14:21.
a kingdom of priests, Ex. 19:6.
a special people, Dt. 7:6.
the Lord's portion, Dt. 32:9.
sojourned in Egypt, Ex. 12:40, 41.
brought out of Egypt by God, Ex. 12:42; Dt. 5:15; 6:12.
in the desert forty years, Num. 14: 33; Josh. 5:6.
settled in Canaan, Num. 32:8S; Josh. 14:1-5.
under the theocracy until the time of Samuel; Ex. 19:4-6, with I Sam. 8:7.
desired and obtained kings, I Sam. 8:5, 22.
divided into two kingdoms after Solomon, I Ks. 11:31, 32; 12:19, 20.
often subdued and made tributary, Jud. 2:13, 14; 4:2; 6:2, 6; II Ks. 23:33.
taken captive to Assyria and Babylon, II Ks. 17:23; 18:11; 24:16; 25:11.
restored to their own land by Cyrus, Ezra 1:1-4.
had courts of justice, Dt. 16:18.
had an ecclesiastical establishment, Ex. 28:1; Num. 18:6; Mal. 2:4-7.
had a series of prophets to promote national reformation, Jer. 7:25; 26:4, 5; 35:15; 44:4; Ez. 38:17.
the only people who had knowledge of God, Ps. 76:1, with I Thess. 4:5; Ps. 48:3, with Rom. 1:28.
the only people who worshipped God, Ex. 5:17, with Ps. 96:5; 115:3, 4; Jno. 4:22.
religion of, according to rites prescribed by God, Lev. 18:4; Dt. 12:8-11; Heb. 9:1.
religion of, typical, Heb. 9:8-11; 10:1.
their national greatness, Gen. 12:2; Dt. 33:29.
their national privileges, Rom. 3:2; 9:4, 5.
their vast numbers, Gen. 22:17; Num. 10:36.
National Character of:
pride of descent, etc., Jer. 13:9; Jno. 8:33, 41.
love of country, Ps. 137:6.
fondness for their brethren, Ex. 2:11, 12; Rom. 9:1-3.
attachment to Moses, Jno. 9:28, 29; Acts 6:11.
attachment to customs of the law, Acts 6:14; 21:21; 22:3.
fondness for traditionary customs, Jer. 44:17; Ez. 20:18, 30, with v. 21; Mk. 7:3, 4.
stubborn and stiffnecked, Ex. 32: 9; Acts 7:51.
prone to rebellion, Dt. 9:7, 24; Is. 1:2.
prone to backsliding, Jer. 2:11-13; 8:5.
prone to idolatry, Is. 2:8; 57:5.
prone to formality in religion, Is. 29:13; Ez. 33:31; Mat. 15:7-9.
self-righteous, Is. 65:5; Rom. 10: 3.
unfaithful to covenant engagements, Jer. 3:6-8; 31:32; Ez. 16:59.
ungrateful to God, Dt. 32:15; Is. 1:2.
ignorant of the true sense of scripture, Acts 13:27; II Cor. 3: 13:15.
distrustful of God, Num. 14:11; Ps. 78:22.
covetous, Jer. 6:13; Ez. 33:31; Mic. 2:2.
cowardly, Ex. 14:10; Num. 14: 3; Is. 51:12.
trusted to their privileges for salvation, Jer. 7:4; Mat. 3:9.
distinction of castes amongst, noticed, Is. 65:5; Lu. 7:39; 15:2; Acts 26:5.
degenerated as they increased in national greatness, Amos 6:4.
often displeased God by their sins, Num. 25:3; Dt. 32:16; I Ks. 16: 2; Is. 1:4; 5:24, 25.
a spiritual seed of true believers always amongst, I Ks. 19:18; Is. 6:13; Rom. 9:6, 7; 11:1, 5.
Modern, Divided into
Hebrews or pure Jews, Acts 6:1; Phil 3:5.
Helenists or Grecians, Acts 6:1; 9:29.
many sects and parties, Mat. 16: 6; Mk. 8:15.
an agricultural people, Gen. 46:32.
a commercial people, Ez. 27:17.
obliged to unite against enemies, Num. 32:20-22; Jud. 19:29, with 20 ch; I Sam. 11:7, 8.
often distinguished in war, Jud. 7: 19-23; I Sam. 14:6-13; 17:32, 33; Neh. 4:16-22.
strengthened by God in war, Lev. 26:7, 8; Josh. 5:13, 14; 8:1, 2.
under God's special protection, Dt. 32:10, 11; 33:27-29; Ps. 105:13-15; 121:3-5.
enemies of, obliged to acknowledge them as divinely protected, Josh. 2:9-11; Esth. 6:13.
Prohibited from
associating with others, Acts 10: 28.
covenanting with others, Ex. 23: 32; Dt. 7:2.
marrying with others, Dt. 7:3; Josh. 23:12.
following practices of others, Dt. 12:29-31; 18:9-14.
despised all strangers, I Sam. 17: 36; Mat. 16:26, 27; Eph. 2:11.
held no intercourse with strangers, Jno. 4:9; Acts 11:2, 3.
condemned for associating with other nations, Jud. 2:1-3; Jer. 2: 18.
received proselytes from other nations, Acts 2:10, with Ex. 12:44, 48.
Gentiles made one with, under the gospel, Acts 10:15, 28; 15:8, 9; Gal. 3:28; Eph. 2:14-16.
All Other Nations
envied, Neh. 4:1; Is. 26:1; Ez. 35:11.
hated, Ps. 44:10; Ez. 35:5.
oppressed, Ex. 3:9; Jud. 2:18; 4:3.
persecuted, Lam. 1:3; 5:5.
rejoiced at calamities of, Ps. 44: 13, 14; 80:5, 6; Ez. 36:4.
none hated or oppressed, with impunity, Ps. 137:8, 9; Ez. 25:15, 16; 35:6; Ob. 10:16.
Christ
promised to, Gen. 49:10; Dan. 9: 25.
expected by, Ps. 14:7; Mat. 11:3; Lu. 2:25, 38; Jno. 8:56.
regarded as the restorer of national greatness, Mat. 20:21; Lu. 24:21; Acts 1:6.
sprang from, Rom. 9:5; Heb. 7: 14.
rejected by, Is. 53:3; Mk. 6:3; Jno. 1:11.
murdered by, Acts 7:52; I Thess. 2:15.
imprecated the blood of Christ upon themselves and their children, Mat. 27:25.
many of, believed the gospel, Acts 21:20.
unbelieving, persecuted the Christians, Acts 17:5, 13; I Thess. 2: 14-16.
cast off for unbelief, Rom. 11:17, 20.
scattered and peeled, Is. 18:2, 7; Js. 1:1.
shall finally be saved, Rom. 11:26, 27.
punishment of, for rejecting and killing Christ, illustrated, Mat. 21:37-43.
descendants of Abraham, Ps. 105:6; Is. 51:2; Jno. 8:33; Rom. 9:7.
the people of God, Dt. 32:9; II Sam. 7:24; Is. 51:16.
separated to God, Ex. 33:16; Num. 23:9; Dt. 4:34.
beloved for their fathers' sake, Dt. 4:37; 10:15, with Rom. 11:28.
Christ descended from, Jno. 4:22; Rom. 9:5.
The Objects of
God's love, Dt. 7:8; 23:5; Jer. 31: 3.
God's choice, Dt. 7 6.
God's protection, Ps. 105:15; Zech. 2:8.
the covenant established with, Ex. 6:4; 24:6-8; 34:27.
Promises Respecting, Made to
Abraham, Gen. 12:1-3; 13:14-17; 15:18; 17:7, 8.
Isaac, Gen. 26:2-5, 24.
Jacob, Gen. 28:12-15; 35:9-12.
themselves, Ex. 6:7, 8; 19:5, 6; Dt. 26:18, 19.
privileges of, Ps. 76:1, 2; Rom. 3: 1, 2; 9:4, 5.
Punished for
idolatry, Ps. 78:58-64; Is. 65;3-7.
unbelief, Rom. 11:20.
breaking covenant, Is. 24:5; Jer. 11:10.
transgressing the law, Is. 1:4, 7; 24:5, 6.
changing the ordinances, Is. 24:5.
killing the prophets, Mat. 23:37, 38.
imprecating upon themselves the blood of Christ, Mat. 27:25.
scattered among the nations, Dt. 28:64; Ez. 6:8; 36:19.
despised by the nations, Ez. 36:3.
their country trodden under foot by the Gentiles, Dt. 28:49-52; Lu. 21:24.
their house left desolate, Mat. 24: 38.
deprived of civil and religious privileges, Hos. 3:4.
Denunciations Against Those Who
cursed, Gen. 27:29; Num. 24:9.
contended with, Is. 41:11; 49:25.
oppressed, Is. 49:26; 51:21-23.
hated, Ps. 129:5; Ez. 35:5, 6.
aggravated the afflictions of, Zech. 1:14, 15.
slaughtered, Ps. 79:1 7; Ez. 35: 5, 6.
God, mindful of, Ps. 98:3; Is. 49: 15, 16.
Christ was sent to, Mat. 15:24; 21: 37; Acts 3:20, 22, 26.
compassion of Christ for, Mat. 23: 37; Lu. 19:41.
the gospel preached to, first, Mat. 10:6; Lu. 24:47; Acts 1:8.
blessedness of blessing, Gen. 27:29.
blessedness of favoring, Gen. 12:3; Ps. 122:6.
pray importunately for, Ps. 122:6; Is. 62:1, 6, 7; Jer. 31:7; Rom. 10: 1.
saints remember, Ps. 102:14; 137: 5; Jer. 51:50.
Promises Respecting
the pouring out of the Spirit upon them, Ez. 39:29; Zech. 12:10.
the removal of their blindness, Rom. 11:25; II Cor. 3:14-16.
their return and seeking to God, Hos. 3:5.
their humiliation for the rejection of Christ, Zech. 12:10.
pardon of sin, Is. 44:22; Rom 11:27.
salvation, Is. 59:20, with Rom. 11:26.
sanctification, Jer. 33:8; Ez. 36: 25; Zech. 12:1, 9.
joy occasioned by conversion of, Is. 44:23; 49:13; 52:8, 9; 66:10.
blessing to the Gentiles by conversion of, Is. 2:1-5; 60:5; 66: 19; Rom. 11:12, 15.
reunion of, Jer. 3:18; Ez. 37:16, 17, 20-22; Hos. 1:11; Mic. 2:12.
restoration to their own land, Is. 11:15, 16; 14:1-3; 27:12, 13; Jer. 16:14, 15; Ez. 36:24; 37:21, 25; 39:25, 28; Lu. 21:24.
Gentiles assisting in their restoration, Is. 49:22, 23; 60:10, 14; 61:4-6.
subjection of Gentiles to, Is. 60: 11, 12, 14.
future glory of, Is. 60:19; 62:3, 4; Zeph. 3:19, 20; Zech. 2:5.
future prosperity of, Is. 60:6, 7, 9, 17; 61:4-6; Hos. 14:5, 6.
that Christ shall appear amongst, Is. 59:20; Zech. 14:4.
that Christ shall dwell amongst, Ez. 43:7, 9; Zech. 2:11.
that Christ shall reign over, Ez. 34:23, 24; 37:24, 25.
conversion of, illustrated, Ez. 37: 1-14; Rom. 11:24.
Jewel.
Prov. 11:22, j. of gold swine's sn.
20:15, lips of knowl. precious j.
Ez. 16:12, I put a j. on forehead
Jewels.
Gen. 24:53, bro. forth j. of silver
Ex. 3:22, shall borrow j. of gold; 11:2; 12:35.
35:22, they brought all j. of gold
Num. 31:51, took gold, even the j.
I Sam. 6:8, j. of gold in coffer; 15.
II Chr. 20:25, riches and preci. j.
32:27, treasuries for all pleas. j.
Job 28:17, excha. of it not be for j.
Song 1:10, cheeks comely with j.
7:1, joints of thy thighs like j.
Is. 61:10, adorneth herself with j.
Ez. 16:17, thy j. of my gold
39, shall take thy fair j.; 23:26.
Hos. 2:13, decked wi. ear-r. and j.
Mal. 3:17, when I make up my j.
Jewess, Acts 16:1; 24:24.
Jewish, Tit. 1:14.
Jewry, Dan. 5:13.
Jews, King of the.
Mat. 2:2, born King of the J.?
27:11, art thou King of the J.? Mk. 15:2; Lu. 23:3; Jno. 18:33.
29, hail, King of the J.; Mk. 15:18; Jno. 19:3.
37, this is King of the J.; Mk. 15:26; Lu. 23:38; Jno. 19:19.
Mk. 15:9, King of the J.; Jno. 18: 39.
12, whom ye call King of the J.
Lu 23:37, if thou be King of the J.
Jno. 19:21, I am King of the J.
Jezebel.
I Ks. 16:31, took to wife J.; 18:4.
21:11, as J. had sent; 15, 23, 25.
II Ks. 9:7, at the hand of J.; 10, 36.
Rev. 2:20, sufferest that wom. J.
Jezreel (place and person).
II Sam. 2:9, Ish-bosh. king over J.
I Ks. 18:45, Ahab went to J.; 21:1.
21:23, eat Jez. by J.; II Ks. 9:10.
II Ks. 8:29, went to J.; II Chr. 22: 6.

Jezreel—Continued.
II Ks. 10:6, come to me to J. to morrow
Hos. 1:4, avenge blood of J.
5, break bow in valley of J.; 11.
2:22, wine, and oil shall hear J.
Joab.
II Sam. 2:18, of Zeruiah, J.; 22, 24.
3:29, Ab. rest on J.; 8:16; 20:23.
11:7, demand, how J. did; 11, 14.
14:3, . . put words in mo.; 19, 30.
20:9, J. killed Amasa; 17.
I Ks. 1:7, Adonijah confer. with J.
2:28, J. fled to tabernacle of L.
I Chr. 4:14; 11:6; 18:15; 27:34.
Ezra 2:6, of chil. of J.; Neh. 7:11.
Joah.
II Ks. 18:18, J. son of As.; Is. 36: 3.
I Chr. 6:21, J. son of Zim.; 26:4.
Joanna, Lu. 3:27; 8:3.
Joash, (Jehoash, king of Israel; II Ks. 13:10.
visits Elisha sick, II Ks. 13:14.
defeats the Syrians, II Ks. 13:25.
chastises Amaziah, II Ks. 14:8; II Chr. 25:17.
king of Judah, II Ks. 11:4; II Chr. 23.
repairs the temple, II Ks. 12; II Chr. 24.
kills Z chariah, II Chr. 24:17.
slain by his servants, II Ks. 12: 19; II Chr. 24:23.
Job, his character, Job 1:1, 8; 2:3 (Ez. 14:14, 20).
his afflictions and patience, Job 1:13, 20; 2:7, 10 (Js. 5:11).
complains of his life, Job 3.
reproves his friends, Job 6; 7; 9; 10; 12-14; 16; 17; 19; 21; 23; 24; 26-30.
solemnly protests his integrity, Job 31.
humbles himself, Job 40:3; 42:1.
God accepts and doubly blesses, Job 42:10.
Jochebed, mother of Moses, Ex. 6: 2; Num. 26:59.
Joel delivers God's judgments, Joel 1-3.
proclaims a fast, and declares God's mercy, Joel 1:14; 2:.5; 3; quoted, Acts 2:16.
Johanan, Jer. 40:8, 15; 41:11; 42; 43.
John, the apostle, called, Mat. 4:21; Mk. 1:19; Lu. 5:10.
ordained, Mat. 10:2; Mk. 3:17.
enquires of Jesus; Mk. 13:3.
reproved, Mat. 20:20; Mk. 10:35; Lu. 9:50.
sent to prepare passover, Lu. 22:8.
declares the divinity and humanity of Jesus Christ, Jno. 1; I Jno. 1; 4; 5.
Christ's love for, Jno. 13:23; 19: 26; 21:7, 20, 24.
his care for Mary the Lord's mother, Jno. 19:27.
meets for prayer, Acts 1:13.
accompanies Peter before the council, Acts 3; 4.
exhorts to obedience, and warns against false teachers, I Jno. 1-5.
sees Christ's glory in heaven, Rev. 1:13.
writes the Revelation, Rev. 1:19.
forbidden to worship the angel, Rev. 19:10; 22:8.
. (Mark), Acts 12:12, 25. See Mk.
John the Baptist, his coming foretold, Is. 40:3; Mal. 4:5; Lu. 1:17.
his birth and circumcision, Lu. 1: 57.
office, preaching, and baptism, Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu. 3; Jno. 1:6; 3:26; Acts 1:5; 13:24.
baptizes Christ, Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu. 3; Jno. 1:32; 3:26.
imprisoned by Herod, Mat. 4:12; Mk. 1:14; Lu. 3:20; and beheaded, Mat. 14; Mk. 6:14.
sends his disciples to Christ, Mat. 11:1; Lu. 7:18.
Christ's testimony to, Mat. 11:11, 14; 17:12; Mk. 9:11; Lu. 7:27.
his disciples receive the Holy Ghost, Acts 18:24; 19:1.
Join.
Ex. 1:10, they j. also unto our enemies, and
II Chr. 20:35, king of Judah j. himself with
Ezra 9:14, and j. in affinity with the people of
Prov. 11:21, though hand j. in hand, the wicked
16:5, though hand j. in hand, he shall not be
Is. 5:8, unto them that j. house to house
9:11, him, and j. his enemies together
56:6, that j. themselves to the Lord to
Jer. 50:5, let us j. ourselves to the Lord in a
Ez. 37:17, j. them one to another into one
Dan. 11:6, they shall j. themselves
Acts 5:13, durst no man j. himself to them
Acts 8:29, near, and j. thyself to this chariot
9:26, assayed to j. himself to the disciples
Joined.
Gen. 14:3, these were j. together in the vale
14:8, they j. battle with them in the vale
29:34, will my husband be j. unto
Ex. 28:7, shoulderpieces thereof j. at the two
7, and so it shall be j. together
Num. 18:2, that they may be j. unto thee, and
4, they shall be j. unto thee, and
25:3, Israel j. himself unto Baal-peor
5, men that were j. unto Baal-peor
I Sam. 4:2, they j. battle, Israel was smitten
I Ks. 7:32, of the wheels were j. to the base
20:29, the seventh day the battle was j.
II Chr. 18:1, and j. affinity with Ahab
20:36, j. himself with him to make ships
37, thou hast j. thyself with Ahaziah
Ezra 4:12, thereof, and j. the foundations
Neh. 4:6, all the wall was j. together unto
Esth. 9:27, such as j. themselves unto them
Job 3:6, not be j. unto the days of the year
41:17, they are j. one to another, they
23, flakes of his flesh are j. together
Ps. 83:8, Assur also is j. with them: they
106:28, j. themselves also unto Baal-peor
Ecc. 9:4, to him that is j. to all the living
Is. 13:15, every one that is j. unto them
14:1, strangers shall be j. with them
20, shalt not be j. with them in burial
56:3, that hath j. himself to the Lord
Ez. 1:9, wings were j. one to another
11, two wings of every one were j. one
46:22, there were courts j. of forty cubits
Hos. 4:17, Ephraim is j. to idols; let him
Zech. 2:11, nations shall be j. to the Lord
Mat. 19:6, therefore God hath j. together
Mk. 10:9, therefore God hath j. together
Lu. 15:15, and j. himself to a citizen of that
Acts 5:36, about four hundred, j. themselves
18:7, house j. hard to the synagogue
I Cor. 1:10, that ye be perfectly j. together
6:16, not that he which is j. to an harlot
17, he that is j. unto the Lord is
Eph. 4:16, the whole body fitly j. together
5:31, shall be j. unto his wife, and
Joining.
II Chr. 3:12, j. to the wing of the other cherub
Joinings.
I Chr. 22:3, doors of the gates, and for the j.
Joint.
Gen. 32:25, of Jacob's thigh was out of j.
Ps. 22:14, and all my bones are out of j.
Prov. 25:19, broken tooth, and a foot out of j.
Eph. 4:16, by that which every j. supplieth
Joint-heirs.
Rom. 8:17, heirs of God, and j. with Christ
Joints.
I Ks. 22:34, between the j. of the harness
II Chr. 18:33, between the j. of the harness
Song 7:1, the j. of thy thighs are like jewels
Dan. 5:6, that the j. of his loins were loosed
Col. 2:19, all the body by j. and bands having
Heb. 4:12, spirit, and of the j. and marrow
Jonadab (Jehonadab), son of Rechab, II Ks. 10: 5.
Jonah, prophet, II Ks. 14:25.
his disobedience, punishment, prayer, and repentance, Jon. 1; 2; 3; 4.
a type of Christ, Mat. 12:39; Lu. 11:29.
Jonathan, son of Saul, smites the Philistines, I Sam. 13:2; 14.
his love for David, I Sam. 18:1; 19; 20; 23:16.
slain by the Philistines, I Sam. 31: 2.
David's lamentation for, II Sam. 1: 17.
son of Abiathar, II Sam. 15:27; I Ks. 1:42.
one of David's nephews, his deeds, II Sam. 21:21; 1 Chr. 20:7.
Joppa (Jaffa), II Chr. 2:16; Jon. 1: 3; Tabitha raised at, Acts 9:36; Peter dwells at, Acts 10:5; 11:5.
Jordan, The River.
eastern boundary of Canaan, Num. 34:12.
often overflowed, Josh. 3:15; I Chr. 12:15.
overflowing of, called the swelling of Jordan, Jer. 12:5; 49:19.
empties itself into the Dead Sea, Num. 34:12.
The Plains of,
thickly wooded, II Ks. 6:2.
exceeding fertile, Gen. 13:10.
infested with lions, Jer. 49:19; 50:44.
afforded clay for molding brass, etc., I Ks. 7:46; II Chr. 4:17.
chosen by Lot for a residence, Gen. 13:11.
fordable in some places, Josh. 2:7; Jud. 12:5, 6.
ferry boats often used on, II Sam. 19:18.
Remarkable Events Connected with:
division of its waters to let Israel pass over, Josh. 3:12-16; 5:1.
return of its waters to their place, Josh. 4:18.
slaughter of Moabites, Jud. 3:28, 29.
slaughter of the Ephraimites, Jud. 12:4-6.
its division by Elijah, II Ks. 2:8.
its division by Elisha, II Ks. 2: 14.
healing of Naaman the leper, II Ks. 5:10, 14.
baptism of multitudes by John the Baptist, Mat. 3:6; Mk. 1:5; Jno. 1:28.
baptism of our Lord, Mat. 3:13, 15; Mk. 1:9.
Passage of Israel Over,
promised, Dt. 4:22; 9:1; 11:31.
in an appointed order, Josh. 3:1-8.
preceded by priests with the ark, Josh. 3:6, 11, 14.
successfully effected, Josh. 3:17; 4:1, 10, 11.
commemorated by a pillar of stones raised in it, Josh. 4:9.
commemorated by a pillar of stones in Gilgal, Josh. 4:2-8, 20-24.
alluded to, Ps. 74:15; 114:3, 5.
a pledge that God would drive the Canaanites, etc., out of their land, Josh. 3:10.
the Jews had great pride in, Zech. 11:3.
despised by foreigners, II Ks. 5:12.
Moses not allowed to cross, Dt. 3: 27; 31:2.
Jordan.
Gen. 13:11, Lot chose plain of J.
Josh. 3:15, J. overfloweth banks
4:3, stones out of midst of J.
22:25, made J. a border betw. us.
Jud. 3:28, fords of J.; 7:24; 12:5.
II Sam. 19:15, king returned to J.
II Ks. 2:13, Elisha stood by J.
5:10, saying, Wash in J. seven
Job 40:23, trust. can draw up J.
Ps. 42:6, remember fr. land of J.
114:3, J. was driven back; 5.
Jer. 12:5, do in swelling of J.?
49:19, from swelling of J.; 50:44.
Zech. 11:3, pride of J. is spoiled
Mat. 3:6, in J.; Mk. 1:5, 9.
Jordan, Beyond.
Gen. 50:10, floor of Atad beyond J.; 11.
Dt. 3:25, good land beyond J.
Josh. 13:8, inherit. beyond J.; 18:7.
Is. 9:1, beyond J. in Galil.; Mat. 4: 15.
Jno. 1:28, Bethabara beyond J.; 3. 26.
Jordan, Over.
Gen. 32:10, I passed over J.
Num. 32:5, br. us not over J.; 33: 51.
Dt. 3:27, not go over J.; 4:21; 31: 2.
9:1, to pass over J. this day; 11:31.
Josh. 1:2, go over J.; 11.
4:22, Israel came over J.; 24:11.
II Sam. 2:29, passed over J.; 17:22; 19:15; I Chr. 12:15; 19:17.
Jorim, Jesse, Lu. 3:29.
Joseph.
Gen. 30:24, she called his name J.
37:5, J. dreamed a dream
39:5, Egypt.'s house for J.'s sake
40:9, butler told his dream to J.
49:22, J. is a fruitful bough; 26.
50:7, J. went up to bury father
Dt. 33:13, J. blessed be his land
I Chr. 5:2, the birthright was J.
Ps. 80:1, leadest J. like a flock
105:17, J. who was sold for a ser.
Ez. 37:16, for J. stick of Ephr.
47:13, J. shall have two portions
48:32, one gate of J. gate of B.
Amos 6:6, grieved for afflict. of J.
Acts 7:9, patriarchs sold J.; 13, 14.
Heb. 11:21, J. blessed sons of J.; 22.
Joseph (husband of Mary).
Mat. 1:16; 2:13; Lu. 2:4; 3:23; 4: 22; Jno. 1:45; 6:42.
Joseph (name of divers men).
Num. 13:7, of Igal, son of J.
Mat. 27:57, J. of Arim.; 59; Mk. 15: 43, 45; Lu. 23:50; Jno. 19:38.
Lu. 3:24, was son of J.; 26, 30.
Acts 1:23, two, J. called Barsabas
Joses.
Mat. 13:55, Ja. and J.; Mk. 6:3.
27:56, moth. of J.; Mk. 15:40, 47.
Acts 4:36, J. surnamed Barnabas.
Joshua, Jehoshua, Oshea.
Ex. 17:13, J. discomfited Amalek
24:13, Moses and his minister J.
Josh. 1:10, J. commanded officers; 2:1 to 24:31.
I Sam. 6:14, into field of J.; 18.
I Ks. 16:34, wh. he spake by J.
Hag. 1:1, J. son of Josed.; 12, 14.
Zech. 3:1, showed me J., h.-priest
6:11, set crowns on head of J.
Joshua (Hosea, Oshea, Jehoshua, Jeshua, and Jesus), son of Nun, I Chr. 7:27; Heb. 4:8.
discomfits Amalek, Ex. 17:9.
ministers to Moses, Ex. 24:13; 32: 17; 33:11.
spies out Canaan, Num. 13:16.
ordained to succeed Moses, Num. 27: 18; 34:17; Dt. 1:38; 3:28; 34:9.
reassured by God, Josh. 1.
harangues his officers, Josh. 1:10.
crosses river Jordan, Josh. 3.
erects memorial pillars, Josh. 4.
re-enacts circumcision, Josh. 5.
assaults and destroys Jericho, Josh. 6.
condemns Achan, Josh. 7.
subdues Ai, Josh. 8.
his victories, Josh. 10-12.
apportions the land, Josh. 14:21; Heb. 4:8.
his charge to the Reubenites, Josh. 22.
exhortation to the people, Josh. 23.
reminds them of God's mercies, Josh. 24.
renews the covenant, Josh. 24:14.
his death, Josh. 24:29; Jud. 2:8.
his curse, Josh. 6:26; fulfilled, I Ks. 16:34.
Josiah.
I Ks. 13:2, child born, J. by name
II Ks. 21:24, J. king; II Chr. 33:25.
22:1, J. was eight years old
23:29, J. ag. Phar.; II Chr. 35:22.
II Chr. 35:1, J. kept passo.; 18-25.
Jer. 1:2, in days of J.; 3:6.
Zeph. 1:1, word came in days of J.
Mat. 1:10, Amon begat J.; 11.
Jot.
Mat. 5:18, one j. or tittle
Jotham.
Jud. 9:5, J. son of Jerubbaal; 21.
II Ks. 15:5, J. judged; II Chr. 26: 21.
I Chr. 2:47, sons of Jahdai, J.; 5:17.
II Chr. 27:6, J. became mighty
Is. 1:1; Hos. 1:1; Mic. 1:1; Mat. 1: 9.
Journey.
Gen. 24:21, L. made j. prosperous
31:23, La. pursued him seven days' j.
Ex. 13:20, took j. from Succoth
16:1, Israelites took j. from Elim
Num. 9:10, be in j. yet keep pass.
13, not in j. forbear. keep pass.
Dt. 1:2, eleven days j. from H.
10:11, take thy j. before people
Josh. 9:11, take victuals for your j.
Jud. 4:9, j. thou takest not
I Sam. 15:18, L. sent thee on a j.
I Ks. 18:27, or he is in a j.
19:7, the j. is too great for thee
II Ks. 3:9, compa. of seven days' j.
Neh. 2:6, how long sh. thy j. be?
Prov. 7:19, man gone a long j.
Mat. 10:10, nor scrip for your j.
Mk. 6:8, nothing for j.; Lu. 9:3.
Lu. 11:6, a friend of mine in j.
15:13, took j. into a far country
Jno. 4:6, Jesus wearied with j.
Rom. 1:10, have prosperous j.
15:24, I trust to see you in my j.
I Cor. 16:6, bring me on my j.
Tit. 3:13, Zenas and Apollos on j.
III Jno. 6, whom bring forw. on j.
Journey, Day's.
Num. 11:31, quails fall a day's j.
I Ks. 19:4, went day's j. to wild.
Jon. 3:4, to enter city day's j.
Lu. 2:44, a day's j. am. acquaint.
Acts 1:12, from Jerusal. a day's j.
Journeyed.
Gen. 12:9, Ab. j. going south; 20:1.
13:11, Lot j. east
33:17, Jacob j.
35:5, Israel j. toward Beth-el
Ex. 40:37, th. j. not; Num. 9:21.
Num. 9:17, children of Israel j.; 18.
19, kept charge of L. and j. not
Acts 9:3, as S. j. he came near Da.
7, men j. with him stood; 26:13.

Journeying, s.
Num. 10:28, j. of Israel's armies
29, we are j. to the place
Lu. 13:22, as he was j. toward J.
II Cor. 11:26, in j. often, in perils
Journeys.
Gen. 13:3, Abram went on his j.
Ex. 17:1, j. according to comma.
40:36, went on in j.; Num. 10:12.
38, cloud on taber. through their j.
Num. 10:6, an alarm for their j.
33:1, these are the j. of Israel; 2.
Joy (n.).
I Chr. 12:40, there was j. in Israel
15:16, lift. up the voice with j.
25, went to bring the ark wi. j.
29:17, seen with j. the peo. offer
Ezra 3:13, not discern shout of j.
6:16, ded. of hou. of God with j.
Neh. 8:10, j. of L. is your strength
12:43, j. of Jeru. heard afar off
Esth. 8:16, light, j. and honor
9:22, turned from sorrow to j., make days of feasting and j.
Job 8:9, this is the j. of his way
20:5, j. of hypocrite but for mo.
29:13, caus. widow's hea. sing j.
33:26, will see his face with j.
41:22, sorrow turned to j.
Ps. 16:11, presence fulness of j.
27:6, offer in tabern. sacrifi. of j.
30:5, j. cometh in the morning
42:4, I went with the voice of j.
43:4, I go to G. my exceeding j.
48:2, j. of the earth is mount Z.
51:12, restore to me j. of salva.
67:4, be glad and sing for j.
105:43, brought forth people with j.
126:5, sow in tears sh. reap in j.
137:6, prefer not Jer. to chief j.
Prov. 12:20, counsel. of peace is j.
14:10, stranger not intermed. j.
15:21, folly is j. desti. of wisdom
23, man hath j. by ans. of mou.
17:21, father of a fool hath no j.
2 :15, j. to the just to do judg.
23:24, beget. wise child have j.
Ecc. 2:10, with. not heart from j.
26, God giveth knowled. and j.
5:20, God ans. him in j. of heart
9:7, go thy way, eat bread wi. j.
Is. 9:3, increased j. accord. to j.
17, L. sh. have no j. in yo. men
12:3, with j. shall ye draw water
16:10, j. taken out plentiful field
24:8, j. harp ceaseth
11, j. is dark.
29:19, meek sh. incre. th. j. in L.
32:13, houses of j.
14, j. wild asses
35:2, rej. even with j. and sing.
10, everl. j. on their heads; 51:11.
52:9, break forth into j.
55:12, go with j.
60: 5, a j. of many generations
61:3, give them oil of j.
7, everlasting j. sh. be to them
65:14, servants shall sing for j.
18, beho. I c eate her peo. a j.
66:5, he shall appear to your j.
10, rejoice for j. with her
Jer. 15:16, word was j. of my hea.
31:13, turn th. mourning into j.
38:9, it sh. be to me a name of j.
11, there sh. be heard voice of j.
48:27, thou skippedst for j.
33, j. is tak. fr. plen. field
49:25, city of my j.
Lam. 2:15, the j. of whole earth
5:15, the j. of our heart is ceased
Ez. 24:25, take fr. them j. of gl.
36:5, with the j. of all th. heart
Hos. 9:1, rejoice not, O Is. for j.
Joel 1:12, j. is withered from men
Zeph. 3:17, rejo. over thee with j.
Mat. 13:20, anon with j. receiveth it; Lu. 8:13.
44, for j. thereof goeth and sell.
25:21, enter into j. of thy L.; 23.
Lu. 1:44, babe leaped in wo. for j.
6:23, rej. in that day, leap for j.
10:17, seventy returned with j.
15:7, j. in heav. over one sinner
10, there is j. in pres. of angels
24:41, they yet believed not for j.
Jno. 3:29, my j. thereto, is fulfil.
15:11, that my j. might remain in you, th. your j. might be full
16:20, sorrow be turned to j.
21, for j. that a man is born
22, your j. no man tak. fr. you
24, that your j. be full
17:13, j. fulfilled in themselves
Acts 2:28, make me full of j.
13:52, discip. were filled with j.
20:24, finish my course with j.
Rom. 14:17, kingdom of God is j.
15:13, God filled you with j.
32, co. to you wi. j. by will of G.
II Cor. 1:24, are helpers of your j.
2:3, that my j. is j. of you all
7:13, more joyed we for j. of T.
8:2, their j. abounded to riches
Gal. 5:22, Spirit is love, j., peace
Phil. 1:4, making request with j.
25, furtherance and j. of faith
2:2, my j.
4:1, j. and crown
I Thess. 1:6, received word with j.
2:19, what is our hope or j.?
20, for ye are our glory and j.
3:9, j. wherewith we j. before God
II Tim. 1:4, I may be filled with j.
Philemon 20, let me have j. of thee
Heb. 12:2, for j. that was bef. him
13:17, do it with j., not with grief
Js. 1:2, count it j. when ye fall
4:9, j. be turned into heaviness
I Pet. 1:8, rej. with j. unspeakable
4:13, glad also with exceeding j.
I Jno. 1:4, j. be full; II Jno. 12.
III Jno. 4, no greater j. than to h.
Jude 24, faultless with exceed. j.
God gives, Ecc. 2:26; Ps. 4:7.
Christ appointed to give, Is. 61:3.
is a fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5:22.
the gospel, good tidings of, Lu. 2: 10, 11.
God's word affords, Neh. 8:12; Jer. 15:16.
the gospel to be received with, I Thess. 1:6.
promised to saints, Ps. 132:16; Is. 35:10; 55:12; 56:7.
prepared for saints, Ps. 97:11.
enjoined to saints, Ps. 32:11; Phil. 3:1.
fulness of, in God's presence, Ps. 16:11.
vanity of seeking, from earthly things, Ecc. 2:10, 11; 11:8.
Experienced by
believers, Lu. 24:52; Acts 16:34.
peace-makers, Prov. 12:20.
the just, Prov. 21:15.
the wise, and discreet, Prov. 15: 23.
parents of good children, Prov. 23: 24.
increased to the meek, Is. 29:19.
Of Saints Is
in God, Ps. 89:16; 149:2; Hab. 3: 18; Rom. 5:11.
in Christ, Lu. 1:47; Phil. 3:3.
in the Holy Ghost, Rom. 14:17.
for election, Lu. 10:20.
for salvation, Ps. 21:1; Is. 61:10.
for deliverance from bondage, Ps. 105:43; Jer. 31:10-13.
for manifestation of goodness, II Chr. 7:10.
for temporal blessings, Joel 2:23, 24.
for supplies of grace, Is. 12:3.
for divine protection, Ps. 5:11; 16:8, 9.
for divine support, Ps. 28:7; 63:7.
for the victory of Christ, Jno. 16: 33.
for the hope of glory, Rom. 5:2.
for the success of the gospel, Acts 15:3.
Of Saints, Should be
great, Zech. 9:9; Acts 8:8.
abundant, II Cor. 8:2.
exceeding, Ps. 21:6; 68:3.
animated, Ps. 32:11; Lu. 6:23.
unspeakable, I Pet. 1:8.
full of glory, I Pet. 1:8.
constant, II Cor. 6:10; Phil. 4:4.
for evermore, I Thess. 5:16.
with awe, Ps. 2:11.
in hope, Rom. 12:12.
in sorrow, II Cor. 6:10.
under trials, Js. 1:2; I Pet. 1:6.
under persecutions, Mat. 5:11, 12; Lu. 6:22, 23; Heb. 10:34.
under calamities, Hab. 3:17, 18.
expressed in hymns, Eph. 5:19; Js. 5:13.
afflictions of saints succeeded by, Ps. 30:5; 126:5; Is. 35:10; Jno. 16:20.
pray for restoration of, Ps. 51:8, 12; 85:6.
promote, in the afflicted, Job 29:13.
Of Saints, Made Full by
the favor of God, Acts 2:28.
faith in Christ, Rom. 15:13.
abiding in Christ, Jno. 15:10, 11.
the word of Christ, Jno. 17:13.
answers to prayer, Jno. 16:24.
communion of saints, II Tim. 1:4; I Jno. 1:3, 4; II Jno. 12.
saints should afford, to their ministers, Phil. 2:2; Philemon 20.
Ministers Should
esteem their people as their, Phil. 4:1; I Thess. 2:20.
promote, in their people; II Cor. 1:24; Phil. 1:25.
pray for, for their people, Rom. 15:13.
have, in the faith and holiness of their people, II Cor. 7:4; I Thess. 3:9; III Jno. 4.
come to their people with, Rom. 15:32.
finish their course with, Acts 20: 24.
desire to render an account with, Phil. 2:16; Heb. 13:17.
serve God with, Ps. 100:2.
liberality in God's service should cause, I Chr. 29:9, 17.
strengthening to saints, Neh. 8:10.
saints should engage in all religious services with, Ezra 6:22; Ps. 42:4.
saints should have, in all their undertakings, Dt. 12:18.
saints shall be presented to God with exceeding, I Pet. 4:13, with Jude 24.
the coming of Christ will afford to saints, exceeding, I Pet. 4:13.
shall be the final reward of saints at the judgment-day, Mat. 25:21.
Of the Wicked
is derived from earthly pleasures, Ecc. 2:10; 11:9.
is derived from folly, Prov. 15:21.
is delusive, Prov. 14:13.
is short-lived, Job 20:5; Ecc. 7:6.
should be turned into mourning, Js. 4:9.
shall be taken away, Is. 16:10.
holy—illustrated, Is. 9:3; Mat. 13: 44.
holy exemplified, Hannah, I Sam. 2:1; David, I Chr. 29:9; wise men, Mat. 2:10; the virgin Mary, Lu. 1:47; Zaccheus, Lu. 19:6; converts, Acts 2:46; 13:52; Peter, etc., Acts 5:41; Samaritans, Acts 8:8; jailor, Acts 16:34.
Joy of God Over His People, The.
greatness of, described, Zeph. 3:17.
On Account of Their
repentance, Lu. 15:7, 10.
faith, Heb. 11:5, 6.
fear of him, Ps. 147:11.
praying to him, Prov. 15:8.
hope in his mercy, Ps. 147:11.
meekness, Ps. 149:4.
uprightness, I Chr. 29:17; Prov. 11:20.
Leads Him to
prosper them, Dt. 30:9.
do them good, Dt. 28:63; Jer. 32: 41.
deliver them, II Sam. 22:20.
comfort them, Is. 65:19.
give them the inheritance, Num. 14:8.
illustrated, Is. 62:5; Lu. 15:23, 24.
exemplified, Solomon, I Ks. 10:9.
Joy, Great.
I Ks. 1:40, peo. rejoiced with great j.
II Chr. 30:26, great j. in Jerusalem
Neh. 12:43, rejoice with great j.
Mat. 2:10, rejoiced with great j.
28:8, from sep. wi. fear and great j.
Lu. 2:10, br. tidings of great j.
24:52, returned to Jer. with great j.
Acts 8:8, there was great j. in the
15:3, caused great j. to the brethren
Philemon 7, we have great j. in thy
Joy, Shout, or Shouted for.
Ezra 3:12, shouted aloud for j.
Job 38:7, sons of God shouted for j.
Ps. 5:11, let them shout for j.; 35: 27
32:11, shout for j. all th. are upright
65:13, the valleys shout for j.
132:9, let thy saints shout for j.; 16.
Joy (v.).
Ps. 21:1, shall j. in thy strength
Is. 9:3, j. bef. thee accord. to joy
65:19, I rejoice and j. in my peo.
Hab. 3:18, I will j. in G. of salva.
Zeph. 3:17, j. over thee with sing.
Rom. 5:11, but we also j. in God
Phil. 2:17, j. and rejoice wi. you
I Thess. 3:9, joy wherewith ye j.
Joyed.
II Cor. 7:13, more j. for joy of T.
Joyful.
I Ks. 8:66, went to their tents j.
Ezra 6:22, L. hath made them j.
Job 3:7, no j. voice come therein
Ps. 5:11, th. love thy name be j.
35:9, my soul be j. in the Lord
63:5, praise thee with j. lips
66:1, make a j. noise to God
81:1, make j. noise to G. of Jac.
89:15, blessed peo. know j. sound
95:1, make j. noise to rock of sa.
2, j. noise with psa.; 98:4; 100:1.
98:6, make a j. noise before L.
8, hills be j. together before L.
113:9, barren be j. mother of ch.
149:2, children of Zion j. in king
5, let the saints be j. in glory
Ecc. 7:14, in day of prosper. be j.
Is. 49:13, sing heav. be j. earth
56:7, make j. in house of prayer
61:10, soul shall be j. in my G.
II Cor. 7:4, j. in all our tribulat.
Joyfully.
Ecc. 9:9, live j. wi. wife th. lovest
Lu. 19:6, Zacch. received him j.
Heb. 10:34, took j. spoil. of goods
Joyfulness.
Dt. 28:47, servedst not L. with j.
Col. 1:11, long-suffering with j.
Joying.
Col. 2:5, with you in the spirit, j.
Joyous.
Is. 22:2, art full of stirs, a j. city
23:7, is this your j. city, whose
32:13, all houses of joy in j. city
Heb. 12:11, no chastening seem. j.
Jubal, Gen. 4:21.
Jubilee.
Lev. 25:9, trumpet of the j.; 10:54. 27:17, his field from year of j.; 18. Num. 36:4, j. then th. inheritance
Judah.
Gen. 29:35, she called his name J. 35:23, the sons of Leah, J. 38:15, J. thought Tamar a harlot 46:12, sons of J.; 28; Num. 26:19. 49:8, J. he whom thy brethren 9, J. is a lion's whelp
Gen. 49:10, sceptre not depart from J.
Ex. 1:2, sons of Israel, Levi, J.
Num. 2:3, camp of J. shall pitch
Dt. 33:7, blessing of J.; 27:12.
Josh. 7:17, bro. family of J.; 18:5.
Jud. 1:2, J. go first; 19; 10:9.
I Sam. 18:16, all J. loved David
II Sam. 5:5, David reigned; 1 Chr. 3:4.
I Ks. 14:22, J. did evil; II Ks. 17: 19.
II Ks. 8:19, L. not destroy J.; 14: 10.
21:11, ma. J. sin; 16; II Chr. 33:9.
23:27, remove J. out of my sight
II Chr. 12:12, in J. things w. well
Ps. 60:7, J. my lawgiver; 108:8.
76:1, in J. God known; 114:2.
Is. 1:1, vision conc. J.; 3:1; 7:6.
11:12, together dispersed of J.; 13
22:8, discovered covering of J.
Jer. 17:1, sin of J. writ. with iron
33:7, captiv. of J. return; 42: 9.
50:20, sins of J. not found; 51:5.
Joel 3:20, J. dw. for ever; Amos 2: 4.
Mic. 5:2, among thousands of J.
Zech. 2:12, L. inh. J.; 12:7; 14:14.
Mal. 2:11, J. dealt treacherously
3:4, offering of J. pleasant
Mat. 1:2, Jacob begat J.
3, J. begat
Lu. 3:33, Phares was son of J.
Heb. 7:14, our L. sprang of J.
Judah, Land of.
Dt. 34:2, showed him land of J.
Ruth 1:7, to return in land of J.
Is. 19:17, land of J. a te ror; 26:1.
Mat. 2:6, Bethlehem, in land of J.
Judah, Men of.
Jud. 15:10, men of J., why come
II Sam. 2:4, men of J. anointed D.
19:14, heart of J.; 43; 20:2.
24:9, men of J. five hundred thousand
Ezra 10:9, men of J. gathered toget.
Is. 5:7, men of J. his pleas. plant
Jer. 36:31, upon the men of J. all
43:9, in sight of men of J.
44:27, all men of J. be consumed
Dan. 9:7, confusion to men of J.
Judah, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's fourth son. Gen. 29:35.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:8-12; Dt. 33:7.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:7.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:6.
to divide the land, Num. 34:19.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:26, 27; 2:4.
encamped with its standard east of the tabernacle, Num. 2:3.
led the first division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10:14.
offering of, at dedication, Num. 7: 12-17.
families of, Num. 26:19-21.
strength of on entering Canaan, Num. 26:22.
on Gerizim said amen to the blessings, Dt. 27:12.
bounds of inheritance, Josh. 15:1-12.
first and most vigorous in driving out the Canaanites, Jud. 1:3-20.
went first against Gibeah, Jud. 20: 18.
furnished to Israel the first judge. Jud. 3:9.
aided Saul in his wars, I Sam. 11: 8; 15:4.
after Saul's rebellion appointed to furnish kings to Israel, I Sam. 13:14; 15:28; 16:6, 13; II Sam. 2: 4; 7:16, 17.
first to submit to David, II Sam. 2: 0.
reigned over alone by David seven years and a half, II Sam. 2:11; 5: 5.
officer placed over by David, I Chr. 27:18.
reproved for tardiness in bringing back David after Absalom's rebellion; II Sam. 19:11-15.
other tribes jealous of, on account of David, II Sam. 19:4-43; 20: 1, 2.
with Benjamin alone adhered to the house of David, I Ks. 12:21.
the last tribe carried into captivity, II Ks. 17:18, 20; 25:21.
our Lord sprang from, Mat. 1:3-16; Lu. 3:23-33; Heb. 7:14.
remarkable persons of, Achan, Josh. 7:18; Elimelech, Ruth 1:1, 2; Boaz, Ruth 2:1; Obed, Ruth 4:2; Jesse, Ruth 4:22; I Sam. 16:1; David, I Sam. 16:1, 13; Solomon I Ks. 1:32-39; Elihu, I Chr. 27:18; Pethahiah, Neh. 11:24; Bezaleel, Ex. 31:2; 35:30; Nashon, Num. 7: 12; Caleb, Num. 14:24; Absalom, II Sam. 15:1; Elhanan, II Sam. 21:19; 23:24; Adonijah, I Ks. 1:5, 6; Jonathan, II Sam. 21:21; kings of Judah, 1st and 2nd Books of Kings.
Judas.
Mat. 13:55, brethren Sim. and J.
26:47, J. one of twelve; Mk. 14:43; Lu. 22:47; Jno. 18:3, 5.
27:3, J. repented, bro. thirty pieces

Judas—Continued.
Jno. 13:29, because J. had bag
14:22, J. saith, How is it
Acts 1:16, D. spake concern. J.; 25.
5:37, after this man rose up J.
9:11, inquire in the house of J.
15:22, J. surnamed Barsabas; 27.
Judas (Jude, Lebbæus, Thaddæus), apostle, brother of James, Mat. 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:16; Acts 1:13.
his question to our Lord, Jno. 14: 22.
enjoins perseverance, Jude 3:20.
denounces false disciples, Jude 4.
the Lord's brother, Mat. 13:55; Mk. 6:3.
(Barsabas), Acts 15:22.
Iscariot, Mat. 10:4; Mk. 3:19; Lu. 6:16; Jno. 6:70.
betrays Jesus, Mat. 26:14, 47; Mk. 14:10, 43; Lu. 22:3, 47; Jno. 13: 26; 18:2.
hangs himself, Mat. 27:5 (Acts 1: 18).
Judas Iscariot.
Mat. 10:4, J. Iscariot who betra.; Mk. 3:19; Lu. 6:16; Jno. 6:71; 13: 2.
26:14, J. Iscariot to chief p.; Mk. 14:10.
Lu. 22:3, enter. Satan into J. Iscariot
Jno. 13:26, he gave sop to J. Iscariot
Judea.
Ezra 5:8, went into prov. of J.
Mat. 24:16, them wh. be in J. flee; Mk. 13:14; Lu. 21:21.
Jno. 4:3, left J., dep. to Galilee
7:3, and go into J. again; 11:7.
Acts 1:8, in all J. ye sh. be witn.
2:14, men of J. be this known
9:31, church. rest thro. J.; 10:37.
Rom. 15:31, do not believe in J.
I Thess. 2:14, churches which in J.
Judea, Modern.
one of the divisions of the Holy Land under the Romans, Lu. 3:1.
comprised the whole of the ancient kingdom of Judah, I Ks. 12:21-24.
Called
the land of Judah, Mat. 2:6.
Jewry, Dan. 5:13, with Jno. 7:1.
a mountainous district, Lu. 1:39, 65.
parts of, desert, Mat. 3:1; Acts 8: 26.
Jerusalem the capital of, Mat. 4:25.
Towns of:
Arimathea, Mat. 27:57; Jno. 19:38.
Azotus or Ashdod, Acts 8:40.
Bethany, Jno. 11:1, 18.
Bethlehem, Mat. 2:1, 6, 16.
Bethphage, Mat. 21:1.
Emmaus, Lu. 24:13.
Ephraim, Jno. 11:54.
Gaza, Acts 8:26.
Jericho, Lu. 10:30; 19:1.
Joppa, Acts 9:36; 10:5, 8.
Lydda, Acts 9:32, 35, 38.
John the Baptist preached in, Mat. 3:1.
Our Lord
born in, Mat. 2:1, 5, 6.
tempted in the wilderness of, Mat. 4:1.
frequently visited, Jno. 11:7.
often left, to escape persecution, Jno. 4:1-3.
several Christian churches in, Acts 9:31; I Thess. 2:14.
Judge (n.).
Gen. 18:25, J. of all the earth
19:9, this fel. ca. needs be a j.
Ex. 2:14, j. over us; Acts 7:27, 35.
Dt. 17:9, come to the j. shall be
12, man will not hearken to j.
25:2, j. sh. cause him to lie down
Jud. 2:18, the Lord was with j.
11:27, L. the J. be j. this day
II Sam. 15:4, O that I were ma. j.
Job 9:15, make supplica. to my j.
23:7, delivered for ever fr. my j.
31:28, iniq. be punished by j.
Ps. 50:6, for God is j. himself
68:5, j. of widows
75:7, God is j.
94:2, thou J. of the earth
Is. 3:2, take away fr. Jer. the j.
Amos 2:3, cut off j. from midst
Mic. 5:1, shall smite j. of Israel
7:3, the j. asketh for a reward
Mat. 5:25, adv. deliver thee to j., the j. officer; Lu. 12:58.
Lu. 12:14, who made me j.?
18:2, in city, a j. feared not G.
6, hear what unjust j. saith
Acts 10:42, j. of quick and dead
18:15, j. of no such matters
24:10, many years a j. of nation
II Tim. 4:8, Lord the righteous j.
Heb. 12:23, God the J. of all
Js. 4:11, not do, of law, but a j.
5:9, J. standeth before the door
Judge (v.), applied to God and Christ.
Gen. 16:5, j. between me and thee; I Sam. 24:12, 15.
Ex. 5:21, L. look on you and j.
Dt. 32:36, L. sh. j. his people; Ps. 50:4; 135:14; Heb. 10:30.
I Sam. 2:10, L. j. ends of earth
I Ks. 8:32, j. servants; II Chr. 6:23.
I Chr. 16:33, cometh to j. the earth, Ps. 96:13; 98:9.
II Chr. 20:12, wilt thou not j.?
Job 22:13, j. through dark cloud?
Ps. 7:8, the L. sh. j. the people righteously; 9:8; 50:4; 96:10.
10:18, j. fatherless and oppressed
26:1, j. me, O Lord; 7:8; 35:24; 43: 1; 54:1; Lam. 3:59.
82:8, arise, O God, j. the earth
96:13, j. the world with righteousness; 98:9; Acts 17:31.
110:6, shall j. among the heathen
Ecc. 3:17, God shall j. righteous
Is. 2:4, shall j. among nations
3:13, Lord standeth to j. people
11:3, not j. after sight of eyes; 4.
51:5, mine arm shall j. people
Ez. 7:3, will j. accord. to ways
34:17, I j. betw. cattle and cattle
Joel 3:12, will I sit to j. heathen
Mic. 4:3, shall j. among people
Jno. 5:30, I j. my judg. is just
8:15, I j. no man
16, yet if I j.
26, things to say and to j.
12:47, I came not to j. world
Rom. 2:16, G. j. secrets of men
3:6, how sh. G. j. the world?
II Tim. 4:1, j. quick and dead; I Pet. 4:5.
Heb. 13:4, adulterers God will j.
Rev. 6:10, dost thou not j.
19:11, in righteousness he doth j.
Judge, applied to man, or other things.
Gen. 31:37, j. betwixt us both
49:16, Dan shall j. his people
Ex. 18:13, Moses sat to j. people
16, I j. one and another
Lev. 19:15, in right. thou j. thy neighbor; Dt. 1:16; 16:18.
I Sam. 2:25, man sin, judge j. hi.
8:5, make us a king to j. us; 6, 20.
I Ks. 3:9, underst. heart to j. who is to j. this peo.; II Chr. 1:10.
II Chr. 1:11, mayest j. my people
19:6, for ye j. not for man
Ezra 7:25, which may j. people
Ps. 58:1, j. uprightly, sons of m.
72:2, j. people with righteousn.
4, j. poor of people; Prov. 31:9.
82:2, how lo. will ye j. unjustly
Is. 1:17, j. fath., plead for widow
23, j. not fatherless; Jer. 5:28.
5:3, j. betwixt me and my viney.
Ez. 23:24, sh. j. thee; 45; 24:14.
44:24, j. according to my judgm.
Ob. 21, saviors come to j.
Mic. 3:11, heads thereof j. for re.
Zech. 3:7, shalt also j. my house
Mat. 7:1, j. not that ye be not ju.
2, for with what judgment ye j.; Lu. 6:37.
Lu. 12:57, why j. not what is r.?
Jno. 7:24, j. not accord. to appearance, but j. right. judg.
51, law j. man before it hear
8:15, j. after flesh
12:48, same j.
18:31, j. him accord. to your law
Acts 4:19, j. ye
13:46, j. yourselves
23:3, sittest thou to j. me?
Rom. 2:27, fulfil the law, j. thee
14:3, j. him eateth
10, j. brother
13, let us not j. one another
I Cor. 4:3, j. not myself
5, j. not
5:12, what have I to do to j. wi.? do not ye j. them within?
6:2, do not know saints j. world?
3, know ye not we sh. j. angels?
4, set to j. who are least estee.
5, able to j. between his breth.
10:15, j. what I say
11:13, j. your.
11:31, if we should j. ourselves
14:29, proph. speak, the oth. j.
II Cor. 5:14, because we thus j.
Col. 2:16, let no man therefore j.
Js. 4:11, but if thou j. the law
Judge, I Will.
I Sam. 3:13, I will j. house
Ps. 75:2, I will j. uprightly
Ez. 7:3, I will j. according to thy ways; 8:27; 33:20.
11:10, I will j. you in Israel; 11.
16:38, I will j. thee as women
21:30, I will j. thee wh. th. wast
34:20, I, even I will j. fat cattle; 22.
Judge, Will I.
Gen. 15:14, the nation they shall serve will I j.; Acts 7:7.
Lu. 19:22, out of mouth will I j.
Judged.
Gen. 30:6, God hath j. me
Jud. 3:10, Oth. j.; 4:4, Deborah
10:2, Tola j.; 3, Jair; 12:7, Jeph.
12:8, Ibzan j.; 11, Elon; 14, Abdon
15:20, Samson j. I. twenty years; 16:31.
I Sam. 4:18, Eli j.; 7:6; Sam. 15, 16, 17.
Ps. 9:19, let heathen be j.
37:33, condemn him wh. he is j.
109:7, wh. j. let him be condem.
Jer. 22:16, he j. cause of the poor
Ez. 16:38, women shed blood j.
28:23, wound d shall be j. in her
35:11, known, wh. I have j. thee
36:19, accord. to doings I j. them
Dan. 9:12, ag. judges that j. us
Mat. 7:1, jud. not, th. ye be not j.
2, ye shall be j.; Lu. 6:37.
Lu. 7:43, thou hast rightly j.
Jno. 16:11, pri. of this world is j.
Acts 16:15, j. me to be faithful
24:6, j. according to law
25:9, be j. of these things; 20.
10, I stand. wh. I ought to be j.
26:6, am j. for hope of promise
Rom. 2:12, j. by law; Js. 2:12.
3:4, overcome when thou art j.
7, am I also j. as a sinner?
I Cor. 2:15, he himself j. no man
4:3, that I should be j. of you
5:3, I have j. already, as though
6:2, if the world sh. be j. by you
10:29, for why is my liberty j. of
11:31, judge we should not be j.
32, we are j. we are chastened
14:24, convinced, he is j. of all
Heb. 11:11, she j. him faithful
I Pet. 4:6, be j. according to men
Rev. 11:18, that they should be j.
16:5, righteous bec. thou j. thus
19:2, he hath j. the great whore
20:12, dead j. out of those things
13, j. ev. man accord. to works
Judges.
Ex. 21:22, pay as j. determine
22:8, master sh. be brought to j.
9, cause of both sh. come bef. j.
Dt. 1:16, I charged your j.
16:18, j. sh. thou make in gates
19:18, j. sh. make diligent inqu.
21:2, elders and j. shall come fo.
32:31, even our enemies bring j.
Josh. 23:2, J. called for the j.; 24:1.
Jud. 2:16, Lord raised up j.; 18.
Ruth. 1:1, wh. j. ruled famine was
I Sam. 8:1, made sons j. over I.; 2.
II Sam. 7:11, com. j. over my peo.
I Chr. 17:6, sp. a word to any j.; 10.
23:4, six thousand were officers and j.
II Chr. 1:2, Solom. spake to the j.
19:5, set j. in land
6, said to j.
Ezra 7:25, set j. may judge people
Job 9:24, he cover. the face of j.
12:17, he maketh the j. fools
31:11, iniq. to be punished by j.
Ps. 2:10, be instructed j. of earth
141:6, when j. are overthrown
148:11, princes, and j. of earth
Prov. 8:16, princes rule, and j.
Is. 1:26, I will restore thy j.
40:23, mak. j. of earth as vanity
Dan. 9:12, words against our j.
Hos. 7:7, have devoured their j.
13:10, where are thy j. of whom
Zeph. 3:3, j. are evening wolves
Mal. 12:27, be your j.; Lu. 11:19.
Acts 13:20, he gave them j.
Js. 2:4, become j. of evil thou
Judges, Extraordinary.
raised up to deliver Israel, Jud. 2: 16.
upheld and strengthened by God, Jud. 2:18.
remarkable for their faith, Heb. 11: 32.
Names of:
Othniel, Jud. 3:9, 10.
Ehud, Jud. 3:15.
Shamgar, Jud. 3:31.
Deborah, Jud. 4:4.
Gideon, Jud. 6:11.
Abimelech, Jud. 9:6.
Tola, Jud. 10:1.
Jair, Jud. 10:3.
Jephthah, Jud. 11:1.
Ibzan, Jud. 12:8.
Elon, Jud. 12:11.
Abdon, Jud. 12:13.
Samson, Jud. 13:24, 25; 16:31.
Eli, I Sam. 4:18.
Samuel, I Sam. 7:6, 15-17.
during four hundred and fifty years, Acts 13:20.
not without intermission, Jud. 17: 6; 18:1; 19:1; 21:25.
the office of, not always for life, or hereditary, Jud. 8:23, 29.
Israel not permanently or spiritually benefited by, Jud. 2:17-19.
Judgest.
Ps. 51:4, be clear when thou j.
Jer. 11:20, L. of hosts, j. righte.
Rom. 2:1, whoso, thou art that j.
3, O man, that j. them
14:4, that j. another man's ser.?
Js. 4:12, who art thou j. ano.?
Judgeth.
Job 21:22, j. those that were high
Ps. 7:11, God j. the righteous
58:11, a God that j. in earth
82:1, of mighty, he j. am. gods
Prov. 29:14, that faithfully j.
Jno. 5:22, the Father j. no man
8:50, one that seeketh and j.
12:48, hath one that j. him
I Cor. 2:15, he that is spirit. j. all
4:4, he that j. me is the Lord
5:13, th. that are without, G. j.
Js. 4:11, that j. his brot. j. law
I Pet. 1:17, with. respect of pe. j.
2:23, com. himself to him that j.
Rev. 18:8, strong is the L. that j.
Judging.
II Ks. 15:5, j. the people of the land; II Chr. 26:21.
Ps. 9:4, sattest in the thr. j. right
Is. 16:5, sit j. and seeking judgm.
Mat. 19:28, j. twelve tribes; Lu. 22:30.
Judgment.
Ex. 12:12, ag. the gods execute j.
21:31, accord. to his j. be it do.
23:2, after many, to wrest j.; 6.
28:15, make the breastplate of j.
Num. 27:11, Is. a stat. of j.; 35:29.
21, after j. of Urim before Lord
Dt. 1:17, not afraid of man, j.
10:18, execute j. of fatherless
16:10, judge people with just j.
19, not wrest j.
17:11, according j.
24:17, not pervert j. of stranger
27:19, cursed be that pervert. j.
32:4, for all his ways are j.
41, if my hand take hold on j.
I Sam. 8:3, took bribes pervert. j.
II Sam. 8:15, David executed j. and justice; I Chr. 18:14.
15:2, came to king for j.; 6.
I Ks. 3:11, understan. to discer. j.
28, Israel heard of the j.
7:7, porch of j.
20:40, so thy j.
II Ks. 25:6, took king and gave j.
II Chr. 19:8, chief of fathers for j.
20:9, cometh on us as sword, j.
Ezra 7:26, let j. be executed
Esth. 1:13, that knew law and j.
Job 8:3, doth God pervert j.?
9:19, speak of j.
19:7, there is no j.
29, ye may know there is a j.
32:9, neither do aged underst. j.
34:4, let us choose to us j.
12, nei. will Almighty pervert j.
35:14, yet j. is before him
36:17, thou fulfilled j. of wicked: j. and just. take hold on th.
Ps. 7:6, awake for me to the j.
9:7, prepared his throne for j.
8, minister j. to people in righ.
16, L. known by j. he execut.
33:5, loveth right. and j.; 37:28.
37:6, bring forth thy j.
30, his tongue talketh of j.
72:2, shall judge thy poor with j.
76:8, j. to be heard from heaven
9, G. arose to j. save the meek
89:14, justice and j. are hab.; 97:2.
94:15, j. sh. return to righteous.
99:4, the king's strength loveth j. thou executest j. and rig.
101:1, sing of mercy and j.
103:6, L. execut. j. for op.; 146:7.
106:3, bless. are they th. keep j.
30, Phine. stood and execut. j.
111:7, works of his hands are j.
119:66, teach me j. and knowle.
121, I have done j. and justice
149, quicken me accord. to j.
122:5, there are set thrones of j.
149:9, exec. on them j. written
Prov. 1:3, instr. of wisdom and j.
2:8, he keep. the paths of j.
9, then shalt thou understand j.
8:20, in the midst of paths of j.
13:23, destroyed for want of j.
17:23, tak. gift to perv. ways j.
19:28, ungodly witness scorn. j.
20:8, that sitteth in throne j.
28:5, evil men understand not j.
29:4, king by j. establish. land
26, ev. man's j. cometh from L.
31:5, nor perv. j. of the afflicted
Ecc. 3:16, under sun place of j.
5:8, seest violent perverting of j.
8:5, wise man disce. time and j.
6, to ev. purp. th. is time and j.
Is. 1:17 seek j.
21, full of j.
27, Z. shall be redeemed wi. j.
4:4, purged Jeru. by spirit of j.
5:7, looked for j.
16:5, seeking j.
9:7, and to establish it with j.
10:2, turn aside needy from j.
16:3, execute j.; Jer. 21:12; 22:3; Ez. 18:8; 45:9; Zech. 7:9; 8:16.
28:6, and for a spirit of j. to him
17, I will also lay j. to the line
30:18, mercy, for L. is God of j.
32:16, j. sh. dwell in wilderness
33:5, L. hath filled Zion with j.
34:5, on people of my curse to j.
40:14, taught him in path of j.
41:1, come near together to j.
42:1, bring forth j. to Gentiles
3, sh. bring forth j. unto truth
4, not fail, till he set j. in earth
53:8, taken from prison and fr. j.
56:1, j. and justice; Hos. 12:6.
59:8, there is no j. in their goin.
9, therefore is j. far from us
11, we look for j., there is none
14, j. is turned away backwards
15, displeas. him th. was no j.
61:8, I the L. love j. hate robbe.
Jer. 5:1, if th. be any execute. j.
4, know not the j. of th. G.; 8:7.
5, they have known the j. of G.
7:5, if ye thoroughly execute j.
9:24, exer. j. and righteousness
10:24, correct me but with j.
21:12, execute j. in the morning
23:5, execute j. in earth; 33:15.
48:21, j. is come upon pl. count.
49:12, whose j. was not to drink
51:9, her j. reacheth to heaven
Ez. 23:24, I will set j. be. them

Judgment—Continued.
Dan. 4:37, all whose ways are j.
7:10, j. was set
26, j. shalt sit
22, j. was given to the saints
Hos. 5:1, give ear, j. is tow. you
10:4, j. springeth as hemlock
Amos 5:7, turn j. to wormwood
15, and establish j. in the gate
24, let j. run down as waters
6:12, ye have turned j. into gall
Mic. 3:1, not to know j.
8, full of j.
9, that abhor j.
7:9, execute j.
Hab. 1:4, j. doth never go forth
7, j. sh. proceed of themselves
12, O L. thou ordain. th. for j.
Zeph. 2:3, which wrought his j.
3:5, ev. morning bring j. to light
Mal. 2:17, say, Where is G. of j.
Mat. 5:21, in danger of the j.; 22.
7:2, with what j. ye judged
12:18, show j. to the Gentiles
20, he send forth j. unto victo.
23:23, have omitted j. mercy
Lu. 11:42, pass over j. love of G.
Jno. 5:22, committed all j. to S.
27, given him authori. to ex. j.
7:24, but judge righteous j.
9:39, for j. I am come into world
12:31, now is the j. of this world
16:8, reprove the world of j.; 11.
Acts 8:33, his j. was taken away
24:25, as he reasoned of j. Felix
Rom. 1:32, knowing the j. of God
2:2, j. of G. is according to truth
3, think. thou sh. escape j. of
5, revelation of righteous j. of
5:16, j. by one to condemnation
18, j. came to all to condemna.
I Cor. 1:10, joined together in j.
4:3, I sh. be judged of man's j.
II Thess. 1:5, token of the j. of G.
I Tim. 5:24, open, going before to j.
Heb. 6:2, eternal j.
9:27, after this the j.
10:27, certain fearful look. for j.
Js. 2:13, have j. without mercy, rejoiceth against j.
I Pet. 4:17, j. begin at ho. of G.
II Pet. 2:3, whose j. lingereth not
4, chains of darkness, reser. j.
Jude 6, to j. of the great day
15, to execute j. upon all
Rev. 14:7, hour of his j. is come
17:1, show j. of the great whore

Judgments.
are from God, Dt. 32:39; Job 12:23; Amos 3:6; Mic. 6:9.
Different Kinds of:
blotting out the name, Dt. 29:20.
abandonment by God, Hos. 4:17.
cursing men's blessings, Mal. 2:2.
pestilence, Dt. 28:21, 22; Amos 4:10.
enemies, II Sam. 24:13.
famine, Dt. 28:38-40; Amos 4:7-9.
famine of hearing the word, Amos 8:11.
the sword, Ex. 22:24; Jer. 19:7.
captivity, Dt. 28:41; Ez. 39:23.
continued sorrows, Ps. 32:10; 78:32, 33; Ez. 24:23.
desolation, Ez. 33:29; Joel 3:19.
destruction, Job 31:3; Ps. 34:16; Prov. 3:22; Is. 11:4.
Inflicted Upon
nations, Gen. 15:14; Jer. 51:20, 21.
individuals, Dt. 29:20; Jer. 23:34.
false gods, Ex. 12:12; Num. 33:4.
posterity of sinners, Ex. 20:5; Ps. 37:28; Lam. 5:7.
all enemies of saints, Jer. 30:16.
sent for correction, Job. 37:13; Jer. 30:11.
sent for the deliverance of saints, Ex. 6:6.
Are Sent, as Punishment for disobedience to God, Lev. 26:14-16; II Cor. 7:19, 20.
despising the warnings of God, II Chr. 36:16; Prov. 1:24-31; Jer. 44:4-6.
murmuring against God, Num. 14:29.
idolatry, II Ks. 22:17; Jer. 16:18.
iniquity, Is. 26:21; Ez. 24:13, 14.
persecuting saints, Dt. 32:43.
sins of rulers, I Chr. 21:2, 12.
manifest the righteous character of God, Ex. 9:14-16; Ez. 39:21; Dan. 9:14.
are in all the earth, I Chr. 16:14.
are frequently tempered with mercy, Jer. 4:27; 5:10, 15-8; Amos 9:8.
Should Lead to
humiliation, Josh. 7:6; II Chr. 12:6; Lam. 3:1-20; Joel 1:13; Jon. 3:5, 6.
prayer, II Chr. 20:9.
contrition, Neh. 1:4; Esth. 4:3; Is. 22:12.
learning righteousness, Is. 26:9.
should be a warning to others, Lu. 13:3, 5.
May be Averted by
humiliation, Ex. 33:3, 4, 14; II Chr. 7:14.
prayer, Jud. 3:9-11; II Chr. 7:13, 14.
forsaking iniquity, Jer. 18:7, 8.
turning to God, Dt. 30:1-3.
Saints
preserved during, Job 5:19, 20; Ps. 91:7; Is. 26:20; Ez. 9:6; Rev. 7:3.
provided for, during, Gen. 47:12; Ps. 33:19; 37:19.
pray for those under, Ex. 32:11-13; Num. 11:2; Dan. 9:3.
sympathize with those under, Jer. 9:1; 13:17; Lam. 3:48.
acknowledge the justice of, II Sam. 24:17; Ezra 9:13; Neh. 9:33; Jer. 14:7.
upon nations—exemplified, the old world, Gen. 6:7, 17; Sodom, etc., Gen. 19:24; Egypt, Ex. 9:14; Israel, Num. 14:29, 35; 21:6; people of Ashdod, I Sam. 5:6; people of Bethshemesh, I Sam. 6:19; Amalekites, I Sam. 15:3.
upon individuals exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:11, 12; Canaan, Gen. 9:25; Korah, etc., Num. 16:33-35; Achan, Josh 7:25; Hophni, etc., I Sam. 2:34; Saul, I Sam. 15:23; Uzzah, II Sam. 6:7; Jeroboam, I Ks. 13:4; Ahab, I Ks. 22:38; Gehazi, II Ks. 5:27; Jezebel, II Ks. 9:35; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4:31; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:30; Zacharias, Lu. 1:20; Ananias, etc., Acts 5:1-10; Herod, Acts 12:23; Elymas, Acts 13:11.
preservation during — exemplified, Noah, Gen. 7:1, 16; Lot, Gen. 19:15-17; Joseph, etc., 45:7; Elijah, I Ks. 17:9; Elisha, etc., II Ks. 4:38-41; Shunammite, II Ks. 8:1, 2.

Judgment, The.
predicted in the Old Testament, I Chr. 16:33; Ps. 9:7; 96:13; Ecc. 3:17.
a first principle of the gospel, Heb. 6:2.
a day appointed for, Acts 17:31; Rom. 2:16.
time of, unknown to us, Mk. 13:32.
Called the
day of wrath, Rom. 2:5; Rev. 6:17.
revelation of the righteous judgment of God, Rom. 2:5.
day of judgment and perdition of ungodly men, II Pet. 3:7.
day of destruction, Job 21:30.
judgment of the great day, Jude 6.
shall be administered by Christ, Jno. 5:22, 27; Acts 10:42; Rom. 14:10; II Cor. 5:10.
saints shall sit with Christ in, I Cor. 6:2; Rev. 20:4.
shall take place at the coming of Christ, Mat. 25:31; II Tim. 4:1.
of heathens, by the law of conscience, Rom. 2:12, 14, 15.
of Jews by the law of Moses, Rom. 2:12.
of Christians, by the gospel, Js. 2:12.
Shall be Held Upon
all nations, Mat. 25:32.
all men, Heb. 9:27; 12:23.
small and great, Rev. 20:12.
the righteous and wicked, Ecc. 3:17.
quick and dead, II Tim. 4:1; I Pet. 4:5.
shall be in righteousness, Ps. 98:9; Acts 17:31.
the books shall be opened at, Dan. 7:10.
Shall Be of All
actions, Ecc. 11:9; 12:14; Rev. 20:13.
words, Mat. 12:36, 37; Jude 15.
thoughts, Ecc. 12:14; I Cor. 4:5.
none, by nature, can stand in, Ps. 130:3; 143:2; Rom. 3:19.
saints shall, through Christ, be enabled to stand in, Rom. 8:33, 34.
Christ will acknowledge saints at, Mat. 25:34-40; Rev. 3:5.
perfect love will give boldness in, I Jno. 4:17.
saints shall be rewarded at, II Tim. 4:8; Rev. 11:18.
the wicked shall be condemned in, Mat. 7:22, 23; 25:41.
final punishment of the wicked will succeed, Mat. 13:40-42; 25:46.
the word of Christ shall be a witness against the wicked in, Jno. 12:48.
The Certainty of, a Motive to
repentance, Acts 17:30, 31.
faith, Is. 28:16, 17.
holiness, II Cor. 5:9, 10; II Pet. 3:11, 14.
prayer and watchfulness, Mk. 13:33.
warn the wicked of, Acts 24:25; II Cor. 5:11.
the wicked dread, Acts 24:25; Heb. 10:27.
neglected advantages increase condemnation at, Mat. 11:20-24; Lu. 11:31, 32.
devils shall be condemned at, II Pet. 2:4; Jude 6.

Judgment, Do.
Gen. 18:19, do justice and j.; I Ks. 10:9; Prov. 21:3; Jer. 22:15.
I Ks. 3:28, wisdom of G. to do j.
II Chr. 9:8, set over them to do j.
Prov. 21:7, they refuse to do j.
15, it is joy to the just to do j.
Jer. 51:47, do j. on gr. images; 52.

Judgment Hall.
Jno. 18:28, led Jesus to hall of j., themselves we. not into j. hall
33, Pilate entered j. hall again
19:9, went into the j. hall
Acts 23:35, kept in Herod's j. hall

Judgment, In.
Lev. 19:15, no unright. in j.; 35.
Num. 35:12, bef. congrega. in j.
Dt. 1:17, not respect per. in j.
Jud. 5:10, ye that sit in j.
Job 9:32, come together in j.
37:23, excel. in power and in j.
Ps. 1:5, shall not stand in j.
25:9, meek will he guide in j.
Prov. 16:10, transgress. not in j.
18:5, overthrow righteous in j.
24:23, not good res. persons in j.
Is. 5:16, L. of hosts exalted in j.
28:6, sitteth in j.
7, stumble in j.
32:1, princes shall rule in j.
54:17, tongue rise ag. thee in j.
Jer. 4:2, in righteousn. and in j.
Ez. 44:24, in contro. stand in j.
Hos. 2:19, betroth thee to me in j.
Mal. 3:5, come near to you in j.
Mat. 12:41, men of Nin. rise in j.
42, queen of south shall rise in j.; Lu. 11:31, 32.
Phil. 1:9, love may abound in j.

Judgment, Into.
Job 14:3, and bringest me into j.
22:4, enter with thee into j.
34:23, enter into j. with God
Ps. 143:2, enter not into j. wi. serv.
Ecc. 11:9, will bring thee into j.
12:14, God bring ev. work into j.
Is. 3:14, Lord will enter into j.

Judgment, My.
Job 27:2, taken away my j.; 34:5.
29:14, my j. was as a robe
40:8, wilt thou disannul my j.?
Ps. 35:23, awake to my j.
Is. 40:27, my j. is passed over
49:4, my j. is with the Lord
51:4, make my j. to rest
Ez. 39:21, heathen sh. see my j.
Jno. 5:30, my j. just
8:16, my j.
I Cor. 7:25, yet I give my j.
40, happier if she abi. in my j.

Judgment-seat.
Mat. 27:19, set on j.-s.; Jno. 19:13.
Acts 18:12, J. brought him to j.-s.
16, he drave them from the j.-s.
17, beat Sosthenes before j.-s.
25:10, I stand at Cesar's j.-s.
17, on morrow I sat on j.-s.
Rom. 14:10, sh. all stand before j.-s. of Christ; II Cor. 5:10.
Js. 2:6, draw you before j.-s.

Judgments.
Ex. 6:6, redeem you with j.; 7:4.
21:1, j. thou sh. set before them
Num. 33:4, on gods L. executed j.
35:24, judge according to th. j.
Dt. 33:10, sh. teach Jac. thy j.
II Sam. 22:23, his j. were before me; Ps. 18:22.
I Chr. 16:12, j. of mou.; Ps. 105:5.
14, his j. in all earth; Ps. 105:7.
Neh. 9:29, sinned against thy j.
Ps. 10:5, thy j. are out of sight
19:9, the j. of the Lord are true
36:6, thy j. are a great deep
48:11, let Judah be glad of thy j.
72:1, give the king thy j., O God
97:8, because of thy j., O Lord
119:7, I learned thy righteous j.
13, lips declared j. of thy mo.
20, longing it hath unto thy j.
30, thy j. have I laid before me
39, reproach, for thy j. are good
43, for I have hoped in thy j.
52, I remember thy j. of old
62, because of thy right. j.; 164.
75, I know that thy j. are right
102, have not departed from j.
106, I will keep righteous j.
108, teach me j.
120, afraid of j.
137, right. upright are thy j.
156, quicken me accor. to thy j.
160, ev. one of thy righteou.
175, and let thy j. help me
147:20, his j. they have not kno.
Prov. 19:29, j. prep. for scorners
Is. 26:8, in way of thy j.
9, when thy j. are in the earth
Jer. 12:1, talk with thee of thy j.
Ez. 5:7, accord. to j. of nations
8, execute j. in midst of thee; 10, 15; 11:9.
16:41, exe. j. in sight of women
23:24, judge thee accord. to j.
28:26, executed j. on all those
34:16, I will feed them with j.
Dan. 9:5, departing from thy j.
Hos. 6:5, thy j. are as the light
Zeph. 3:15, L. taken away thy j.
Rom. 11:33, unsearch. are his j.
I Cor. 6:4, have j. of things of life
Rev. 15:4, j. are made manifest
16:7, righteous are thy j.; 19:2.

Judgments, My.
Lev. 18:4, ye shall do my j.
5, ye shall keep my j.; 25:18.
26:15, if your soul abhor my j.
43, because they despised my j.
I Chr. 28:7, constant to do my j.
Ps. 89:30, chil. walk not in my j.
Jer. 1:16, utter my j. ag. them
Ez. 5:6, changed my j. to wick.
7, neither have kept my j.
14:21, send my four sore j. on J.
44:24, judge it accord. to my j.

Judgments, Statutes and.
Lev. 18:5, keep my statutes and my j.; 26; 20:22; Dt. 7:11; 11:1; 26:16, 17; 30:16; I Ks. 2:3; 8:58; 9:4; 11:33.
19:37, ye sh. observe all my statutes and my j.; Dt. 11:32; 12:1; II Chr. 7:17.
Dt. 4:1, I hearken to statutes and j.; 5:1.
5, I have taught you statutes and j.
8, hath statutes and j. so righteous
14, teach statutes and j.; 6:1; Ez. 7:10.
5:31, statutes and j. thou shalt
6:20, what mean statutes and j.
8:11, keeping statutes and j.; Neh. 1:7.
I Ks. 6:12, walk in statutes, execute j.
II Chr. 19:10, between statutes and j.
Neh. 9:13, gavest them right statutes and j.
10:29, to do all his statutes and j.
Ps. 147:19, showeth his statutes and j.
Ez. 5:6, ref. my j. and my statutes
11:12, not walked in my statutes nor executed my j.; 20:13, 16, 21.
18:9, walked in my statutes and j.; 17; 20:19; 37:24.
20:11, gave them statutes and sho. j.
18, not in statutes of fath. nor th. j.
25, gave th. statutes not good, and j.
Mal. 4:4, law of M. with statutes and j.

Juice.
Song 8:2, wine of j. of pomegra.

Julia, Rom. 16:15.

Julius, Acts 27:1.

Jumping.
Nah. 3:2, noise of the j. chariots

Junia, Rom. 16:7.

Juniper.
I Ks. 19:4, Elijah sat under j.; 5.
Job 30:4, cut j. roots for meat
Ps. 120:4, arrows, coals of j.

Jupiter.
Acts 14:12, called Barnabas J.
19:35, which fell down from J.

Jurisdiction.
Lu. 23:7, belong to Herod's j.

Just.
Gen. 6:9, Noah was j. man
Lev. 19:36, j. balance, j. weights, a j. ephah, and a j. hin; Dt. 25:15; Ez. 45:10.
Dt. 16:18, judge with j. judgm.
32:4, a God, j. and right is he
II Sam. 23:3, rul. men must be j.
Neh. 9:33, j. in all brought on us
Job 4:17, man be more j. than G.
9:2, should man be j. with God
12:4, j. man is laughed to scorn
27:17, but the j. shall put it on
Ps. 7:9, wicked. end, establish j.
37:12, wicked plotteth against j.
Prov. 3:33, bless. habitation of j.
4:18, path of j. as shining light
9:9, teach a j. man, he will incr.
10:6, blessing upon he. of the j.
7, memory of the j. is blessed
20, tongue of j. is as choice sil.
31, mouth of j. bringeth wisd.
11:1, a j. weight is his delight
9, through knowledge j. delivered
12:13, j. sh. come out of trouble
21, sh. no evil happen to the j.
13:22, weal. of sin. laid up for j.
16:11, j. we. and balance Lord's
17:15, condemneth j. is abomin.
26, to punish the j. is
18:17, first in own cause seem. j.
20:7, j. man walketh in integrity
21:15, joy to j. to do judgment
24:16, j. man falleth seven times
29:10, hate upright, j. seek soul
Ecc. 7:15, a j. man that perisheth
20, not a j. man on earth
8:14, j. men to wh. it happeneth
Is. 26:7, way of j. is uprightness, dost weigh path of j.
29:21, j. for thing of naught
45:21, a j. God, and a Saviour
Lam. 4:13, shed blood of j. in her
Ez. 18:5, man be j. and do right
9, he is j. he shall surely live
Hos. 14:9, j. shall walk in them
Amos 5:12, they afflict the j.
Hab. 2:4, j. sh. live by faith; Rom. 1:17; Gal. 3:11; Heb. 10:38.
Zeph. 3:5, the j. Lord is in midst
Zech. 9:9, he is j. and hav. salva.
Mat. 1:19, Joseph, being a j. man
5:45, send. rain on j. and unjust
13:49, sever wicked from am. j.
27:19, nothing to do with j. man
24, innocent of blood of j. per

Just—Continued.
Mk. 6:20, know. he was j. man
Lu. 1:17, disobed. to wisd. of j.
2:25, Simeon was j. and devout
14:14, at the resurrec. of the j.
15:7, ninety and nine j. persons
20:20, spies feign themselves j.
23:50, Jos. was good man and j.
Jno. 5:30, and my judgment is j.
Acts 10:22, Cornelius, a j. man
24:15, resurrection of j. and unj.
Rom. 2:13, not hear. of law are j.
3:8, damnation j.
26, might be j.
7:12, the commandment holy, j.
Phil. 4:8, whatsoev. things are j.
Col. 4:1, give servants which is j.
Tit. 1:8, bishop must be j., holy
Heb. 2:2, received j. recompense
12:23, sp. of j. men made perfect
Js. 5:6, condemned and kill. j.
I Pet. 3:18, the j. for the unjust
II Pet. 2:7, delivered j. Lot
I Jno. 1:9, he is j. to forgive sins
Rev. 15:3, j. and tr. are thy ways
Just, Most.
Job 34:17, condemn him is most j.
Just One.
Acts 3:14, ye denied the J. One
7:52, show. bef. coming of J. One
22:14, his will, and see that J. One
Justice.
Gen. 18:19, keep w. of L. to do j.
Dt. 33:21, execute. the j. of L.
II Sam. 8:15, David executed j.:
I Chr. 18:14.
15:4, made judge I would do j.
Job 8:3, doth Almigh. pervert j.?
36:17, and j. take hold on thee
37:23, excellent in plenty of j.
Ps. 82:3, do j. to afflicted
89:14, j. and judgm. are habita.
119:121, have done judg. and j.
Prov. 1:3, to rec. instruction of j
8:15, kings reign, princes dec. j.
Ecc. 5:8, seest perverting of j.
Is. 9:7, to estab. his thro. with j.
56:1, and do j. for my salvation
58:2, ask of me ordinances of j.
59:4, none calleth for j. nor ple.
9, nor doth j. overtake us
14, j. standeth afar of
Jer. 2:35, execute judgm. and j.
31:23, L. bless thee, habita. of j.
Ez. 45:9, O princes, execute j.
commanded, Dt. 16:20; Is. 56:1.
Christ, an example of, Ps. 98:9; Is. 11:4; Jer. 23:5.
specially required in rulers, II Sam. 23:3; Ez. 45:9.
To be Done
in executing judgment, Dt. 16. 18; Jer. 21:12.
in buying and selling, Lev. 19:36; Dt. 25:15.
to the poor, Prov. 29:14; 31:9.
to the fatherless and widows, Is. 1:17.
to servants, Col. 4:1.
gifts impede, Ex. 23:8.
God
requires, Mic. 6:8.
sets the highest value on, Prov. 21:3.
delights in, Prov. 11:1.
gives wisdom to execute, I Ks. 3:11, 12; Prov. 2:6, 9.
displeased with the want of, Ecc. 5:8.
brings its own reward, Jer. 22:15.
Saints Should
study the principles of, Phil. 4:8.
receive instruction in, Prov. 1:3.
pray for wisdom to execute, I Ks. 3:9.
always do, Ps. 119:121; Ez. 18: 8, 9.
take pleasure in doing, Prov. 21. 15.
teach others to do, Gen. 18:19.
promises to, Is. 33:15, 16; Jer. 7: 5, 7.
The Wicked
scorn, Prov. 19:28.
abhor, Mic. 3:9.
call not for, Is. 59:4.
banish, Is. 59:14.
pass over, Lu. 11:42.
afflict those who act with, Job 12: 4; Amos 5:12.
exemplified, Moses, Num. 16:15; Samuel, I Sam. 12:4; David, II Sam. 8:15; Solomon, I Ks. 3: 6-27; Josiah, Jer. 22:15; Joseph, Lu. 23:50, 51; apostles, I Thess. 2:10
Justice of God, The.
is a part of his character, Dt. 32: 4; Is. 45:21.
Declared to be
plenteous, Job 37:23.
incomparable, Job 4:1.
incorruptible, Dt. 10:17; II Chr 19:7.
impartial, II Chr. 19:7; Jer. 32 19.
unfailing, Zeph. 3:5.
undeviating, Job 8:3; 34:12.
without respect of persons, Rom. 2:11; Col. 3:25; I Pet. 1:17.
the habitation of his throne, Ps. 89:14.
not to be sinned against, Jer. 50:7.
denied by the ungodly, Ez. 33:17, 20.
Exhibited in
forgiving sins, I Jno. 1:9.
redemption, Rom. 3:26.
his government, Ps. 9:4; Jer. 9: 24.
his judgments, Gen. 18:25; Rev 19:2.
all his ways, Ez. 18:25, 29.
the final judgment, Acts 17:31.
acknowledge, Ps. 51:4, with Rom. 3:4.
magnify, Ps. 98:9; 99:3, 4.
Justification.
Rom. 4:25, raised again for our j.
5:16, gift of many offences to j.
18, free gift ca. on all men to j.
Justification Before God.
promised in Christ, Is. 45:25; 53: 11.
is the act of God, Is. 50:8; Rom. 8: 33.
Under the Law
requires perfect obedience, Lev. 18:5, with Rom. 10:5; 2:13; Js. 2:10.
man cannot attain to, Job 9:2, 3. 20; 25:4; Ps. 130:3; 143:2, with Rom. 3:20; 9, 31, 32.
Under the Gospel
is not of works, Acts 13:39; Rom. 8:3; Gal. 2:16; 3:11.
is not of faith and works united, Acts 15:1-29; Rom. 3:28; 11:6; Gal. 2:14-21; 5:4.
is by faith alone, Jno. 5:24; Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:30; 5:1; Gal. 2:16.
is of grace, Rom. 3:24; 4:16; 5: 17-21.
in the name of Christ, I Cor. 6: 11.
by imputation of Christ's righteousness, Is. 61:10; Jer. 23:6; Rom. 3:22; 5:18; I Cor. 1:30; II Cor. 5:21.
by the blood of Christ, Rom. 5:9.
by the resurrection of Christ, Rom. 4:25; I Cor. 15:17.
blessedness of, Ps. 32:1, 2, with Rom. 4:6-8.
frees from condemnation, Is. 50: 8, 9; 54:17, with Rom. 8:33, 34.
entitles to an inheritance, Tit. 3: 7.
ensures glorification, Rom. 8:30.
the wicked shall not attain to, Ex. 23:7.
By Faith
revealed under the old dispensation, Hab. 2:4, with Rom. 1:17.
excludes boasting, Rom. 3:27; 4: 2; I Cor. 1:29, 31.
does not make void the law, Rom. 3:30, 31; I Cor. 9:21.
typified, Zech. 3:4, 5.
illustrated, Lu. 18:14.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 15:6; Paul, Phil. 3:8, 9.
Justified.
Job 11:2, man full of talk be j.?
13:18, behold, I know I sh. be j.?
25:4, can man be j. with God?
32:2, j. himself rather than God
Ps. 51:4, that thou mightest be j.
143:2, no man living be j.
Is. 43:9, may be j.; 26, thou be
45:25, L. all seed of Isr. be j.
Jer. 3:11, backsliding Is. j. hers.
Ez. 16:51, j. sisters in abom.; 52.
Mat. 11:19, wisdom is j. of her children; Lu. 7:35.
12:37, by thy words th. sh. be j.
Lu. 7:29, and publicans j. G.
18:14, this man went down j.
Acts 13:39, all that believe are j. from wh. ye could not be j.
Rom. 2:13, doers of law sh. be j.
3:4, might. be j. in thy sayings
20, no flesh be j. in his sight
24, j. freely by his gra.; Tit. 3:7.
28, a man is j. by faith; 5:1; Gal. 2:16; 3:24.
4:2, if Abraham we. j. by works
5:1, j. by faith we have peace
9, j. by his blood, we shall be
8:30, whom he j. he also glorifi.
I Cor. 4:4, yet am I not hereby j.
6:11, ye are j. in name of L. J.
Gal. 2:16, not j. by law; 3:11.
5:4, whosoever are j. by law
I Tim. 3:16, j. in spirit
Js. 2:21, was not Abraham j.?
24, see how by works man is j.
25, was not Rahab j. by works?
Justifier.
Rom. 3:26, j. of him who believ.
Justify.
Ex. 23:7, I will not j. the wicked
Dt. 25:1, they sh. j. righteous
Job 9:20, if I j. myself
27:5, God forbid I should j. you
33:32, for I desire to j. thee
Is. 5:23, j. the wicked for reward
53:11, my right. servant j. many
Lu. 10:29, willing to j. himself
16:15, j. yourselves before men
Rom. 3:30, God sh. j. circumcis.
Gal. 3:8, foreseeing God j. heath.
Justifying, eth.
I Ks. 8:32, and j. the righteous; II Chr. 6:23
Prov. 17:15, he that j. the wicked
Is. 50:8, he is near that j.
Rom. 4:5, him that j. ungodly
8:33, God's elect? is G. that j.
Justle.
Nah. 2:4, the chariots shall j.
Justly.
Mic. 6:8, L. require but to do j.
Lu. 23:41, indeed j. we receive
I Thess. 2:10, holily and j. behav.
Justus.
Acts 1:23, who was surnamed J.
18:7, ent. man's house named J.
Col. 4:11, Jesus who is called J.

K

Kabzeel.
Josh. 15:21, coast of Edom southward were K.
II Sam. 23:20, the son of a valiant man, of K.
I Chr. 11:22, the son of a valiant man of K.
Kadesh.
Gen. 14:7, came to En-mishpat, which is K.
16:14, behold, it is between K. and Bered
20:1, dwelled between K. and Shur, and
Num. 13:26, the wilderness of Paran, to K.
20:1, the people abode in K.; and Miriam
14, Moses sent messengers from K.
16, behold, we are in K., a city in the
22, congregation, journeyed from K.
27:14, that is the water of Meribah in K.
33:36, the wilderness of Zin, which is K.
37, they removed from K., and pitched
Dt. 1:46, abode in K. many days, according
Jud. 11:16, unto the Red sea, and came to K.
17, consent: and Israel abode in K.
Ps. 29:8, Lord shaketh the wilderness of K.
Ez. 47:19, even to the waters of strife in K.
48:28, unto the waters of strife in K.
Kadesh-barnea.
Num. 32:8, sent them from K. to see the land
34:4, shall be from the south to K.
Dt. 1:2, by the way of mount Seir unto K.
19, commanded us: and we came to K.
2:14, space in which we came from K.
9:23, when the Lord sent you from K.
Josh. 10:41, Joshua smote them from K. even
14:6, God concerning me and thee in K.
7, servant of the Lord sent me from K.
15:3, up on the south side unto K.
Kadmiel.
Ezra 2:40, the children of Jeshua and K.
3:9, K. and his sons, the sons of Judah
Neh. 7:43, the children of Jeshua, of K., and
9:4, the Levites, Jeshua, and Bani, K.
5, the Levites, Jeshua, and K., Bani
10:9, Binnui of the sons of Henadad, K.
Neh. 12:8, Binnui, K., Sherebiah, Judah
24, and Jeshua the son of K., with their
Kadmonites.
Gen. 15:19, and the Kenizzites, and the K.
Kallai.
Neh. 12:20, of Sallai, K.; of Amok, Eber.
Kanah.
Josh. 16:8, westward into the river K.
17:9, coast descended unto the river K.
19:28, and K., even unto great Zidon
Kareah.
Jer. 40:8, and Jonathan the sons of K.
13, Johanan the son of K., and all the
15, the son of K. spake to Gedaliah in
16, said unto Johanan the son of K.
41:11, when Johanan the son of K., and
13, Johanan the son of K., and all
14, went unto Johanan the son of K.
16, to k Johanan the son of K., and all
42:1, and Johanan the son of K., and
8, called he Johanan the son of K.
43:2, Johanan the son of K., and all the
4, So Johanan the son of K., and all
5, but Johanan the son of K., and all
Karkaa.
Josh. 15:3, and fetched a compass to K.
Karkor.
Jud. 8:10, Zebah and Zalmunna were in K.
Kartah.
Josh. 21:34, suburbs, and K. with her suburbs
Kartan.
Josh. 21:32, K. with her suburbs; three cities
Kattath.
Josh. 19:15, and K., and Nahallal, and
Kedar.
Gen. 25:13, of Ishmael, Nebajoth; and K.
I Chr. 1:29, of Ishmael, Nebaioth; then K.
Ps. 120:5, that I dwell in the tents of K.!
Song 1:5, of Jerusalem, the tents of K.
Is. 21:16, and all the glory of K. shall fail
17, mighty men of the children of K.
42:11, the villages that K. doth inhabit
60:7, the flocks of K. shall be gathered
Jer. 2:10, and send unto K., and consider
49:28, concerning K., and concerning the
28, go up to K., and spoil the men of
Ez. 27:21, Arabia, and all the princes of K.
Kedemah.
Gen. 25:15, Tema, Jetur, Naphish, and K.
I Chr. 1:31, Jetur, Naphish, K. These are the
Kedemoth.
Dt. 2:26, out of the wilderness of K. unto
Josh. 13:18, Jahaza, and K., and Mephaath
21:37, K. with her suburbs, and Mephaath
I Chr. 6:79, K. also with her suburbs, and
Kedesh.
Josh. 12:22, the king of K., one; the king of
15:23, and K., and Hazor, and Ithnan
19:37, and K., and Edrei, and Enhazor
20:7, and they appointed K. in Galilee
21:32, K. in Galilee with her suburbs
Jud. 4:9, arose, and went with Barak to K.
10, Zebulun and Naphtali to K.
11, plain of Zaanaim, which is by K.
II Ks. 15:29, and K., and Hazor, and Gilead, and
I Chr. 6:72, K. with her suburbs, Daberath
76, K. in Galilee with her suburbs, and
Kedesh-naphtali.
Jud. 4:6, called Barak the son of Abinoam out of K.
Keep.
Gen. 2:15, L. put him in E. to k.
18:19, shall k. the way of Lord
28:15, am with thee to k. thee; 20.
41:35, let them k. food in cities
Ex. 12:6, k. it till fourteenth day
14, ye sh. k. it a feast to L.; 25; 23:15; 34:18; Lev. 23:31.
47, congregation of Is. sh. k. it
20:8, remember sab. day to k. it; 31:13, 14, 16; Dt. 5:12, 15.
22:7, man deliver money to k.; 10.
23:7, k. thee from false matter
14, three times k. a feast
20, I send an angel to k. thee
Lev. 18:14, ye sh. k. my ordinances; 30; 22:9; Ez. 11:20.
19:3, ye sh. k. my sabbaths; 30; 26: 2; Is. 56:4.
23:39, k. a feast sev.; II Chr. 30:13.
25:18, k. my judg. and do them
Num. 6:24, L. bless thee and k.
9:3, in fourteenth day ye shall k.
29:12, k. feast to the L. sev. days
30:7, k. himself to inheritance; 9.
Dt. 7:8, k. the oath
12, the L. sh. k. the covenant
Keep Alive.
Gen. 6:19, into ark to k. th. alive; 20.
Num. 31:18, chil. k. alive for yours.
II Sam. 8:2, one full line to k. alive
Ps. 22:29, no. can k. alive own soul
33:19, k. them alive in famine
41:2, Lord preser. and k. him alive
Keep Charge.
Num. 1:53, Levites k. charge of taber.; 18:4; 31:30; I Chr. 23:32.
3:8, k. charge of the children of Israel
32, k. charge of the sanctuary; 18: 5.
Ez. 44:16, mini. to me, k. my charge
Zech. 3:7, if thou wilt k. my charge

Keep Commandments.
Ex. 16:28, refuse ye to k. my commandments
20:6, mercy to th. that k. my commandments; Dt. 5:10; 7:9; Dan. 9:4.
Lev. 22:31, sh. ye k. my commandments and do them; Dt. 4:40; 6: 17; 7:11.
26:3, k. my commandments; Dt. 11: 22; 19:9; 28:9; 30:10; I Ks. 3: 14.
Dt. 5:29, fear me and k. my commandments
8:2, know whet. th. would k. commandments
26:17, avouched Lord to k. his commandments
18, that thou shouldest k. commandments
Josh. 22:5, take heed to k. commandments
I Ks. 2:3, charge of Lord to k. commandments
6:12, k. my commandments; II Ks. 17:13; Prov. 4:4; 7:2.
8:58, incline hearts to k. his commandments
61, heart be perfect to k. his commandments
9:6, not k. commandments I will cut off Israel
I Chr. 29:19, Sol. perf. hea. to k. commandments
Ps. 78:7, works of G. but k. his commandments
119:60, delayed not to k. thy commandments
115, dep. evil-doers, I will k. commandments
Prov. 3:1, let thy heart k. my commandments
6:20, my son, k. thy father's commandments
Ecc. 8:2, coun. thee to k. king's commandments
12:13, fear God and k. his commandments
Mat. 19:17, enter life, k. the commandments
Jno. 14:15, if ye love me, k. my commandments
I Tim. 6:14, k. this commandment witho. spot
I Jno. 2:3, we kn. him if we k. commandments
3:22, ask we receive, bec. we k. commandments
5:2, we love God and k. his commandments
3, love of God that we k. his commandments
Rev. 12:17, war with seed wh. k. commandments
14:12, they which k. the commandments of G.

Keep Passover.
Ex. 12:48, stranger k. passover to Lord
Num. 9:2, chil. of Is. k. passover in its season; 4; Dt. 16:1; II Ks. 23: 21.
II Chr. 30:1, co. to k. the passover
35:18, nor did kings k. such a passover
Mat. 26:18, k. passover at thy house

Keep Silence.
Jud. 3:19, said, K. silence; all went
Ps. 35:22, k. not silence; 83:1.
50:3, shall come, and sh. not k. silence
Ecc. 3:7, time to k. silence, time to speak
Is. 41:1, k. silence before me O
Lam. 2:10, elders of da. of Z. k. silence
Amos 5:13, the prudent shall k. silence
Hab. 2:20, L. in temp. earth k. silence
I Cor. 14:28, let him k. silence in church
34, let women k. silence in church

Keep Statutes.
Ex. 15:26, if th. wilt k. all his statutes; Dt. 30:10; I Ks. 9:4; 11:38.
Lev. 18:5, k. my statutes and judg.; 26; 19:19; 20:8, 22; Ez. 44:24.
Dt. 6:2, fear Lord to k. his statutes
26:17, avouched Lord to k. his statutes
I Ks. 11:33, in my ways to k. statutes
Ps. 119:5, ways directed to k. statutes
8, I will k. thy statutes; 145.
Ez. 18:21, wicked turn and k. statutes

Keeper.
Gen. 4:2, Abel was a k. of sheep
9, am I my brother's k.?
39:22, k. committed to Joseph
33, k. looked not to any thing
I Sam. 17:20, D. left sheep wi. k.
28:2, make thee k. of my head
II Ks. 22:14, k. of the wardrobe; II Chr. 34:22.
Esth. 2:3, Hege k. of women; 8:15.
Job 27:18, booth that k. maketh
Ps. 121:5, Lord thy k.
Song 1:6, made me k. of viney.
Acts 16:27, k. of prison awaking

Keepers.
Ecc. 12:3, k. of house tremble
Song 5:7, k. took away my veil
8:11, Sol. let out vineyard to k.
Jer. 4:17, as k. of the field
Mat. 28:4, fear of him k. did sha.
Acts 5:23, k. standing bef. doors
12:6, k. kept prison
19, examined k.
Tit. 2:5, chaste, k. at home

Keepest.
I Ks. 8:23, who k. covenant with serv.; II Chr. 6:14; Neh. 9:32.
Acts 21:24, orderly and k. the law

Keepeth.
Ex. 21:18, die not, but k. his bed
Dt. 7:9, faithful God which k. covenant; Neh. 1:5.
I Sam. 16:11, behold, he k. sheep
Job 33:18, k. back soul from pit
Ps. 34:20, he k. all his bones
121:3, that k. th. not slumber; 4.
146:6, L. which k. truth for ever
Prov. 2:8, k. paths of judgment
10:17, in way of life k. instruct.
13:3, k. his mouth k. life; 21:23.
6, righteousness k. him upright
16:17, k. way preserv. soul; 19:16.
19:8, k. understanding find good
24:12, k. soul, do. not he know?
27:18, k. fig tree shall eat fruit
28:7, whoso k. law is a wise son
29:11, wise man k. it till afterw.
18, that k. the law, happy is he
Ecc. 8:5, k. command. feel no evil
Is. 26:2, nation k. truth
56:2, k. sab. from polluting it; 6.
Jer. 48:10, cursed be he k. back
Lam. 3:28, sitteth alone k. silen.
Hab. 2:5, proud, nei. k. at home
Lu. 11:21, strong man k. palace
Jno. 7:19, none of you k. law
9:16, bec. he k. not sabbath
14:21, hath com. and k. them
24, k. not my sayings
I Jno. 2:4, know him, and k. not
5, k. word, in him is love; 3:24.
5:18, is begot. of God k. himself
Rev. 2:26, overcom. and k. works
16:15, blessed he that k. garm.
22:7, blessed he that k. sayings

keeping.
Ex. 34:7, L. k. mercy for thous.
Dt. 8:11, not k. his commands
I Sam. 25:16, with them k. sheep
Ps. 19:11, k. of them great rew.
Ez. 17:14, by k. of his covenant
Dan. 9:4, great God k. covenant
Lu. 2:8, shepherds k. watch
I Cor. 7:19, k. commandm. of G.
I Pet. 4:19, com. k. of souls to him

Keilah.
Josh. 15:44, K. and Achzib
I Sam. 23:1, Philist. fight aga. K.
Neh. 3:17, ruler of h. part of K.; 18.

Kemuel, Gen. 22:21.

Kenez, Josh. 15:17.

Kenites, The.
originally a people of Canaan, Gen. 15:19.
connected with the Midianites, Num. 10:29, with Jud. 4:11.
dwelt in strongholds, Num. 24:21.
had many cities, I Sam. 30:29.
Moses
intermarried with, Ex. 2:21, with Jud. 1:16.
invited, to accompany Israel, Num. 10:29-32.
part of, dwelt with Israel, Jud. 1: 16; 4:11.
part of, dwelt with the Amalekites, I Sam. 15:6.
showed kindness to Israel in the desert. Ex. 18; I Sam. 15:6.
not destroyed with Amalekites, I Sam. 15:6.
the Rechabites descended from, I Chr. 2:55.
Sisera slain by Jael, one of, Jud. 4: 22; 5:24.
David
pretended that he invaded, I Sam. 27:10.
sent part of the spoil of war to, I Sam. 30:29.
ruin of, predicted, Num. 24:21, 22.

Kept.
Gen. 26:5, Abrah. k. my charge
29:9, came wi. sheep, she k. th.
Ex. 3:1, Moses k. flock of Jethro
16:23, to be k. till the morning
32, manna k. for genera.; 33, 34.
21:29, owner not k. him in; 36.
Num. 17:10, A.'s rod k. for token
19:9, water k. for congregation
24:11, Lord hath k. thee back
Dt. 32:10, k. them as ap. of eye
33:9, observed word, k. covenant
Josh. 14:10, k. me alive forty-five years
Ruth 2:23, k. by maidens of Boaz
I Sam. 17:34, ser k. fath.'s sheep
21:4, k. themselves from women
25:33, blessed thou who k. me
26:15, why not k. lord the king?
16, ye have not k. your master
II Sam. 13:34, young man k. watch
22:22, I have kept the ways of the Lord; Ps. 18:21, 23.
24, have k. myself from iniq.
44, k. me to be head of heathen
I Ks. 2:43, not k. the oath of Lord
8:24, hast k. with D. what thou promisedst him; II Chr. 6:15.
11:11, hast not k. my covenant
13:21, man of G. not k. comman.
I Chr. 10:13, word of L. S. k. not
12:1, David k. himself close
II Chr. 7:8, S. k. feast seven days; 9.
30:21, k. feast of unleavened br.; Ezra 6:22.
35:18, no pass. like that k. in Is.
Ezra 3:4, k. feast of tabernacles
6:19, chil. of captiv. k. passover
Neh. 1:7, have not k. command.
8:18, they k. the feast seven days
Job 23:11, his ways have I k.
28:21, k. clo. from fowls of air
Ps. 17:4, k. fr. paths of destroyer
30:3, k. me alive
42:4, k. holy day
78:10, k. not the covenant of G.
99:7, they k. his testimonies
119:22, for I k. thy testim.; 167.
55, k. thy law
56, k. prec.; 168.
67, k. thy word
158, k. not thy word
Ecc. 2:10, eyes desired k. not from
5:13, riches k. for owners thereof
Song 1:6, vineyard have I not k.
Is. 30:29, when solemnity is k.
Jer. 16:11, k. laws
35:18, k. precepts
Ez. 5:7, nor k. my judgm.; 20:21.
44:8, not k. charge of holy things
15, k. charge of sanctuary; 48:11.
Dan. 5:19, be k. alive, he set up
7:28, I k. the matter in my heart
Hos. 12:12, serv. for wife, k. sheep
Amos 1:1, Ed. k. wrath for ever
Mal. 2:9, not k. my ways; 3:7.
3:14, profit have k. his ordinan.
Mat. 13:35, things been k. secret
19:20, these have I k. from my youth; Lu. 18:21.
Mk. 4:22, nor any thing k. secr.
9:10, k. that saying; Lu. 9:36.
Lu. 2:19, k. things in heart; 51.
8:29, was k. bound with chains
Jno. 2:10, thou hast k. good wine
15:10, I k. Father's commandm.
20, if they have k. my saying
17:6, and have k. thy word
12, those thou gav. me I have k.
Acts 5:2, k. back part of the price
7:53, received law, and not k. it
12:5, Peter k. in prison
6, k. prison
20:20, k. back nothing profitable
22:20, k. the raiment of them
28:16, with soldier that k. him
Rom. 16:25, mystery k. secret
II Cor. 11:9, I k. from being burd.
Gal. 3:23, we were k. under law
II Tim. 4:7, course, I k. the faith
Heb. 11:28, Moses k. the passover
Js. 5:4, hire is k. back by fraud
I Pet. 1:5, are k. by power of God
II Pet. 3:7, same word k. in store
Jude 6, angels k. not first estate
Rev. 3:8, k. word, not deni. name
10, bast k. word of my patience

Kept Silence.
Job 29:21, men give ear, and k. silence
31:34, fear multi. that I k. silence?
Ps. 32:3, I k. silence bones waxed
50:21, things th. done, and I k. silence
Acts 15:12, all the multitude k. silence
22:2, spake Heb. k. the more silence

Kerchiefs.
Ez. 13:18, k. on head of stature
21, your k. also will I tear

Keren-happuch, Job 42:14.

Kereith, Jer. 48:24, 41; Amos 2:2.

Kernels.
Num. 6:4, eat noth. from the k.

Kettle.
I Sam. 2:14, struck into k. or pot

Keturah, Gen. 25:1, 4; I Chr. 1:32, 33.

Key, s.
Jud. 3:25, took a k. and opened
Is. 22:22, k. of house of David
Mat. 16:19, k. of kingd. of heaven
Lu. 11:52, tak. k. of knowledge
Rev. 1:18, k. of hell and of death
3:7, he that hath the k. of David
9:1, k. of bottomless pit; 20:1.

Kezia, Job 42:14.

Keziz, Josh. 18:21.

Kibroth-hattaavah, Num. 11:34, 35.

Kick, ed.
Dt. 32:15, J. waxed fat and k.
I Sam. 2:29, k. ye at my sacrifice?
Acts 9:5, ha. to k. ag. pri.; 26:14.

Kid.
Gen. 37:31, J.'s breth. killed a k.
Ex. 23:19, sh. not seethe the k.; 34: 26; Dt. 14:21.
Lev. 4:23, offering, a k. of goats; 28; 9:3; Ez. 43:22; 45:23.
23:19, sacrifice one k. of goats; Num. 7:16, 22, 28; 15:24; 28:15, 30; 29:5, 11, 16, 19, 25.
Jud. 6:19, Gid. made ready a k.
14:6, Samson rent lion as a k.
Is. 11:6, leopard lie down with k.
Lu. 15:29, thou never gavest a k.

Kidneys.
Ex. 29:13, thou shalt take two k. and burn; 22; Lev. 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8:16, 25.
Lev. 9:10, k. burnt on altar; 19.
Dt. 32:14, fat of k. of wheat
Is. 34:6, with fat of k. of rams

Kidron, II Sam. 15:23.

Kids.
Gen. 27:9, fetch me from th. two k.
16, put skins of k. on his hands
Lev. 16:5, two k. of the goats
I Ks. 20:27, like two lit. floc. of k.
Song 1:8, feed thy k. bes. shep.'s

Kill.
Gen. 4:15, lest any find. C. k. him
12:12, th. wi. k. me, but save th.
27:42, purposing to k. thee
37:21, said, Let us not k. him
Ex. 1:16, if it be son, ye k. him
2:14, intend. to k. me? Acts 7:28.
16:3, k. this assembly
17:3, k. us and chil. with thirst
20:13, thou shalt not k.; Dt. 5:17; Mat. 5:21; Rom. 13:9.
22:1, if man steal ox, and k. it
29:11, k. bullock before the L.; Lev. 1:5; 4:4.
Lev. 1:11, k. it on side altar; 16:15.
3:2, k. it at door of tabernacle
4:24, k. it in place where they k.
14:50, he shall k. one of the birds
20:4, seed to Moloch, k. him not
16, shalt k. woman and beast
Num. 14:15, if deal thus, k. me
14:15, if thou k. all this people
16:13, b.o. us to k. us in wilder.
22:29, for now would I k. thee
31:17, k. ev. woman known man
Dt. 4:42, who k. his neighbor
12:15, mayest k. and eat flesh
13:9, thou shalt surely k. him
32:39, I k. and I make alive
Jud. 13:23, L. were plea., to k. us
16:2, wh. it is day, we sh. k. him
20:31, began to k.; 39.
I Sam. 17:9, be able to k. me
19:2, Saul seeketh to k. thee; 17.
30:15, swear thou wilt nei. k. me
II Sam. 14:7, that we may k. him
32, let him k. me
21:4, nor for us sh. th. k. any m.
II Ks. 5:7, am I God, to k.?
7:4, if they k. us, we sh. but die
11:5, follow. her k. with sword
II Chr. 35:6, k. the passover
Esth. 3:13, let. by posts to k. Jews
Ecc. 3:3, time to k., time to heal
Is. 14:30, k. thy root with famine
29:1, let them k. sacrifices
Ez. 34:3, k. them that are fed
Mat. 5:21, who k. sh. be in dang.
10:28, fear not them which k. the body; Lu. 12:4.
21:38, heir, come let us k. him; Mk. 12:7; Lu. 20:14.
23:34, some of them ye shall k.
26:4, take J. by subtl. to k. him
Mk. 3:4, to save life, or to k.?
10:19, do not k.; Lu. 18:20; Js. 2: 11.
Lu. 13:31, Herod will k. thee
15:23, bring fatted calf and k. it
Jno. 5:18, J. sought to k. him; 7:1.
7:19, why go ye about to k. me?
20, who goeth about to k. thee?
25, is this he wh. th. seek to k.?
8:22, k. himself
37, to k.; 40.
10:10, thief com. to steal and k.
Acts 9:23, counsel to k. P.; 26:21.
10:13, rise, Peter, k. and eat
23:15, are ready to k. him
25:3, lay, wait in way to k. him
27:42, counsel to k. prisoner
Js. 2:11, yet if thou k.
4:2, ye k. and desire to have
Rev. 2:23, I will k. her children
6:4, that they sho. k. one anoth.
8, power was given them to k.
9:5, that they should not k. th.
11:7, beast overco. and k. them

Killed.
Gen. 37:31, Joseph's coat, k. kid
Ex. 21:29, the ox hath k. a man
Lev. 6:25, place wh. burnt offer. is k. sin off. be k. bef. the L.
8:19, ram he k.
14:5, bird be k.
6, dip them in blo. of bird k.
Num. 16:41, ye k. peo. of the L.
31:19, who so. hath k. any person
I Sam. 24:11, cut skirt, k. th. not
25:11, take my flesh I have k.
II Sam. 12:9, thou hast k. Uriah
I Ks. 21:19, k. and tak. possession?
II Chr. 25:3, slew th. that k. king
30:15, k. the passover; 35:1, 11; Ezra 6:20.
Ps. 44:22, for thy sake are we k.
Prov. 9:2, she hath k. her beasts
Lam. 2:21, thou ha. k. not pitied
Mat. 16:21, k. and raised again; Mk. 8:31; 9:31.
21:35, be. one, and k.; Mk. 12:5.
22:4, oxen and fatlin. are k.
23:31, chil. of them k. prophets
Mk. 12:8, k. him cast him out
14:12, wh. they k. the passover
Lu. 11:47, fathers k. them; 48.
12:5, after he hath k. ha. power
15:27, fa. hath k. fatted calf; 30.
22:7, day when pass. must be k.

Killed—Continued.
Acts 3:15, k. the Prince of life
12:2, k. James, brother of John
16:27, would have k. himself
23:12, nor drink till they k. Paul
Rom. 8:36, for thy sake we are k.
11:3, L. they have k. thy proph.
II Cor. 6:9, chastened and not k.
Thes. 2:15, k. the Lord Jesus
Js. 5:6, condemned and k. just
Rev. 6:11, sh. be k. as they were
9:18, the third part of man k.
20, the rest which were not k.
11:5, if hurt him he must be k.
13:10, must be k. with sword
15, image of beast, should be k.
Killedst, est.
Ex. 2:14, as thou k. Egyptian
Mat. 23:37, k. prophets; Lu. 13:34.
Killeth.
Lev. 24:17, he that k. any man sh. be put to death; Num. 35:30.
18, that k. a beast; 21.
Num. 35:11, k. any unawares; 15; Dt. 19:4; Josh. 20:3, 9.
I Sam. 2:6, L. k. and maketh alive
Job 5:2, wrath k. the fo lish man
24:14, the murderer k. the poor
Prov. 21:25, des. of slothful k. him
Is. 66:3, he that k. an ox
Jno. 16:2, who k. you do, G. ser.
II Cor. 3:6, letter k., Sp. giveth life
Rev. 13:10, he that k. with sword must be killed
Killing.
II Chr. 30:17, charge of k. passover
Is. 22:13, slaying oxen, k. sheep
Hos. 4:2, swearing, lying, and k.
Mk. 12:5, beating some, k. some
Kin.
Lev. 18:6, none appro. to near k.
20:19, he uncovereth his near k.
25:35, k. come to redeem it; 49.
Ruth 2:20, man is near k. to us
II Sam. 19:25, king near k. to us
Kind.
II Chr. 10:7, if thou be k. to people
Lu. 6:35, G. is k. to unthankful
I Cor. 13:4, charity suff. and is k.
Eph. 4:32, be k. one to another
Kind (n.).
Gen. 1:11, yield. fruit after k.; 12. 21, waters brought forth after k. 25, God made beast after his k.
6:20, fowls after th. k., cattle aft. k., ev. creeping thing after k.
Lev. 11:14, hawk after his k.; 15, 16, 19; Dt. 14:14.
19:19, not let cattle with div. k.
Neh. 13:20, sellers of all k. ware
Ecc. 2:5, I planted trees of all k.
Mat. 13:47, gathered of every k.
17:21, k. go. not out; Mk. 9:29.
I Cor. 15:39, th. is one k. of flesh
Js. 1:18, be a k. of first-fruits
3:7, every k. of beast and birds
Kinds.
Gen. 8:19, creepeth after their k.
II Chr. 16:14, with divers k. spices
Jer. 15:3, appoint over th. four k.
I Cor. 12:10, divers k. of tongues
14:10, are so many k. of voices
Kindle.
Prov. 26:21, con. man to k. strife
Is. 9:18, shall k. in the thickets
10:16, k. a burning like a fire
30:33, breath of Lord doth k. it
43:2, nor sh. flame k. upon thee
Jer. 33:18, want man to k. m.-off.
Ob. 18, fire and flame k. in them
Kindled.
Lev. 10:6, bewail burn. L. hath k.
Num. 11:33, wrath of the Lord was k.; Dt. 11:17; II Ks. 22:13, 17; Ps. 106:40.
II Sam. 22:9, coals k.; Ps. 18:8.
Job 19:11, he hath k. his wrath
32:2, then was k. wrath of Elihu
42:7, wrath is k. against thee
Ps. 2:12, wrath is k. but a little
124:3, their wrath k. against us
Is. 50:11, sparks that ye have k.
Jer. 44:6, wrath k. in cities of J.
Ez. 20:48, I the Lord have k. it
Hos. 11:8, my repentings are k.
Lu. 12:49, will I, if it be k.?
Kindleth.
Job 41:21, his breath k. coals
Is. 44:15, k. it, and baketh bread
Js. 3:5, how great, a little fire k.
Kindly.
Gen. 24:49, if you deal k.; 47:29. 34:3, Shech. spake k. to damsel
50:21, Joseph spake k. to breth.
Jos. 2:14, deal k. and truly
Ruth 1:8, the L. deal k. with you
I Sam. 20:8, deal k. with thy ser.
Rom. 12:10, be k. one to another
Kindness.
Gen. 20:13, k. thou shalt show
21:23, the k. I have done to thee
24:12, O L. show k. to my master
40:14, and show k. I pray thee
Josh. 2:12, k. to my fa.'s house
Jud. 8:35, nor showed k. to Jer.
Ruth 2:20, not left off k. to living
3:10, show. more k. in latter end
Sam. 15:6, ye showed k. to Isr.
20:14, show me the k. of the L.
II Sam. 2:5, showed k. to your lord
6, I also will requite you this k.
9:3, that I may show k. to him
16:17, is this thy k. to friend?
I Ks. 2:7, k. to sons of Barzillai
3:6, kept for David this great k.
II Chr. 24:22, J. remember. not k.
Neh. 9:17, G. gracious, of great k.
Esth. 2:9, maiden obt. k. of him
Ps. 31:21, showed me marvel. k.
117:2, for his merciful k. is great
119:76, merciful k. be my comf.
141:5, right. smite, it sh. be a k.
Prov. 19:22, desire of man is his k.
31:26, in her tongue is law of k.
Is. 54:8, with k. will I have mercy
10, k. shall not depart from thee
Jer. 2:2, I remem. k. of thy youth
Joel 2:13, he is of gr. k.; Jon. 4:2.
Acts 28:2, showed us no little k.
II Cor. 6:6, by long-suffering by k.
Eph. 2:7, in his k. toward us
Col. 3:12, on k. humblen. of mind
Tit. 3:4, after the k. of G. our
II Pet. 1:7, brotherly-k. to k. char.
Kindness, Loving-.
Ps. 17:7, show thy l.-k.; 92:2.
26:3, thy l.-k. is before mine eyes
36:7, how excellent is thy l.-k.
10, O continue thy l.-k. to them
40:10, not concealed thy l.-k.
11, let thy l.-k. preserve me
42:8, Lord will command l.-k.
48:9, we thought of thy l.-k., O G.
51:1, have mercy accord. to l.-k.
63:3, thy l.-k. is better than life
69:16, for thy l.-k. is good
88:11, sh. l.-k. be dec. in grave?
89:33, l.-k. will I not take fr. him
92:2, to show forth l.-k. in morn.
103:4, crowneth thee with l.-k.
107:43, understand l.-k. of the L.
119:88, quicken me after l.-k.; 159.
138:2, praise thy name for l.-k.
143:8, cause me to hear thy l.-k
Jer. 9:24, L. which exercise l.-k.
16:5, tak. away peace, even l.-k.
31:3, with l.-k. have I dr. thee
32:18, show. l.-k. unto thousands
Hos. 2:19, betro. th. to me in l.-k.
Kindnesses, Loving-.
Ps. 25:6, remem. mercies and l.-k.
89:49, where are thy former l.-k.
Is. 63:7, mention l.-k. of the Lord
Kindred.
Gen. 12:1, get thee fr. k.; Acts 7:3.
24:4, go to k. and take wife; 38:40.
31:3, return to thy k.; 13; 32:9.
43:7, asked us straitly of our k.
Num. 10:30, dep. to own la. and k.
Josh. 6:23, brought out all her k.
Ruth 2:3, of k. of Elimelech; 3:2.
Esth. 2:10, show. not peo. or k.; 20.
8:6, end, to see destruction of k.
Ez. 11:15, men of thy k. said
Lu. 1:61, none of k. called
Acts 4:6, were of k. of high-priest
7:13, Joseph's k. known to Pha.
19, dealt subtilely with our k.
Rev. 5:9, redeemed us out of ev. k.
14:6, gospel to preach to ev. k.
Kindreds.
I Chr. 16:28, give to the Lord, ye k.; Ps. 96:7.
Ps. 22:27, k. of nations worship
Acts 3:25, all k. of earth blessed
Rev. 1:7, all k. of earth shall wail
7:9, multitude of k. bef. throne
11:9, k. see dead bodies thr. days
13:7, pow. given him over all k.
Kine.
Gen. 32:15, forty k., ten bulls to E.
41:2, seven well-favored k.; 18.
3, seven k. out of river; 4, 19, 20.
26, seven good k. are sev. years
27, sev. ill-favored k. sev. years
Dt. 7:13, bless increa. of thy k.
28:4, blessed be incr. of thy k.
18, cursed be incr. of thy k.
32:14, butter of k. milk of sheep
I Sam. 6:7, ta. two milch k. tie k.
10, took two k.
12, k. took away
II Sam. 17:29, and cheese of k.
Amos 4:1, hear this, ye k. of Bas.
Kindred, Acts 3:25; Rev. 1:7; 5:9; 7:9.
King.
Num. 23:21, the shout of a k. is among them
Jud. 9:8, the trees went forth to anoint a k.
17:6, no k. in Israel
I Sam. 8:5, now make us a k.
19, we will have a k.
10:24; II Sam. 16:16, God save the k.
Job 18:14, bring him to the k. of terrors
34:18, is it fit to say to a k.?
Ps. 5:2; 84:3, my K. and my God
10:16, the Lord is K. for ever
20:9, let the k. hear us when we call
74:12, God is my K. of old
102:15, the k. of the earth shall fear
Prov. 8:15, by me k. reign
22:29, the diligent shall stand before k.
31:3, that which destroyeth k.
4, it is not for k. to drink wine
Ecc. 2:12, what can the man do that cometh after the k.?
10:16, woe to thee when thy k. is a child!
20, curse not the k.
Is. 32:1, a k. shall reign in righteousness
33:17, thine eyes shall see the k. in his beauty
49:23, k. shall be thy nursing fathers
Jer. 10:10, the Lord is an everlasting K.
Mat. 22:11, when the k. came in to see the guests
Lu. 19:38, blessed be the K. that cometh
23:2, saying that he himself is Christ a k.
Jno. 6:15, by force, to make him a k.
19:14, behold your K.!
15, we have no k. but Cæsar
I Tim. 1:17, now to the K. eternal
6:15, the K. of k., and Lord of lords
Rev. 1:6; 5:10, made us k. and priests unto God
15:3, thou K. of saints
See Lu. 10:24; I Tim. 2:2; I Pet. 2:17.
Kings.
Israel warned against seeking, I Sam. 8:9-18.
sin of Israel in seeking, I Sam. 12:17-20.
Israel in seeking, rejected God as their king, I Sam. 8:7; 10:19.
Israel asked for, that they might be like the nations, I Sam. 8:5, 19, 20.
first given to Israel in anger, Hos. 13:11.
God reserved to himself the choice of, Dt. 17:14, 15; I Sam. 9:16, 17; 16:12.
when first established in Israel, not hereditary, Dt. 17:20, with I Sam. 13:13, 14; 15:28, 29.
rendered hereditary in the family of David, II Sam. 7:12-16; Ps. 89:35-37.
of Israel not to be foreigners, Dt. 17:15.
laws for the government of the kingdom by, written by Samuel, I Sam. 10:25.
Forbidden to Multiply
horses, Dt. 17:16.
wives, Dt.: 17:17.
treasure, Dt. 17:17.
required to write and keep by them, a copy of the divine law, Dt. 17:18-20.
had power to make war and peace, I Sam. 11:5-7.
often exercised power arbitrarily, I Sam. 22:17, 18; II Sam. 1:15; 4:9-12; I Ks. 2:23, 25, 31.
Ceremonies at Inauguration of:
anointing, I Sam. 10:1; 16:13; Ps. 89:20.
crowning, II Ks. 11:12; I Chr. 23:11; Ps. 21:3.
proclaiming with trumpets, II Sam. 15:10; I Ks. 1:34; II Ks. 9:13; 11:14.
enthroning, I Ks. 1:35, 46; II Ks. 11:19.
girding on the sword, Ps. 45:3.
putting into their hands the books of the law, II Ks. 11:12; II Chr. 23:11.
covenanting to govern lawfully, II Sam. 5:3.
receiving homage, I Sam. 10:1; I Chr. 29:24.
shouting "God save the king," I Sam. 10:24; II Sam. 16:16; II Ks. 11:12.
offering sacrifice, I Sam. 11:15.
feasting, I Chr. 12:38, 39; 29:22.
attended by a body-guard, I Sam. 13:2; II Sam. 8:18; I Chr. 11:25; II Chr. 12:10.
dwelt in royal palaces, II Chr. 9:11; Ps. 45:15.
arrayed in royal apparel, I Ks. 22:30; Mat. 6:29.
names of, often changed at their accession, II Ks. 23:34; 24:17.
Officers of:
prime minister, II Chr. 19:11, with 28:7.
first counsellor, I Chr. 27:33.
confidant or king's special friend, I Ks. 4:5; I Chr. 27:33.
comptroller of the household, I Ks. 4:6; II Chr. 28:7.
scribe or secretary, II Sam. 8:17; I Ks. 4:3.
captain of the host, II Sam. 8:16; I Ks. 4:4.
captain of the guard, II Sam. 8:18; 20:23.
recorder, II Sam. 8:16; I Ks. 4:3.
providers for the king's table, I Ks. 4:7-19.
master of the wardrobe, I Ks. 22:14; II Chr. 34:22.
treasurer, I Chr. 27:25.
storekeeper, I Chr. 27:25.
overseer of the tribute, I Ks. 4:6; 12:18.
overseer of royal farms, I Chr. 27:26.
overseer of royal vineyards, I Chr. 27:27.
overseer of royal plantations, I Chr. 27:28.
overseer of royal herds, I Sam. 21:7; I Chr. 27:29.
overseer of royal camels, I Chr. 27:30.
overseer of royal flocks, I Chr. 27:31.
armor-bearer, I Sam. 16:21.
cup-bearer, I Ks. 10:5; II Chr. 9:4.
approached with greatest reverence, I Sam. 24:8; II Sam. 9:8; 14:22; I Ks. 1:23.
presented with gifts by strangers, I Ks. 10:2, 10, 25; II Ks. 5:5; Mat. 2:11.
right hand of, the place of honor, I Ks. 2:19; Ps. 45:9; 110:1.
attendants of, stood in their presence, I Ks. 10:8; II Ks. 25:19.
exercised great hospitality, I Sam. 20:25-27; II Sam. 9:7-13; 19:33; I Ks. 4:22, 23, 28.
Their Revenues Derived From:
voluntary contributions, I Sam. 10:27, with I Sam. 16:20; I Chr. 12:39, 40.
tribute from foreign nations, I Ks. 4:21, 24, 25; II Chr. 8:8; 17:11.
tax on produce of the land, I Ks. 4:7-19.
tax on foreign merchandise, I Ks. 10:15.
their own flocks and herds, II Chr. 32:29.
produce of their own lands, II Chr. 26:10.
sometimes nominated their successors, I Ks. 1:33, 34; II Chr. 11:22, 23.
punished for transgressing the divine law, II Sam. 12:7-12; I Ks. 21:18-24.
Who Reigned Over All Israel:
Saul, I Sam. 11:15, to I Sam. 31; I Chr. 10.
David, II Sam. 2:4, to I Ks. 2:11; I Chr. 1 to I Chr. 29.
Solomon, I Ks. 1:39, to I Ks. 11:43; II Chr. 1 to II Chr. 9.
Rehoboam (first part of his reign), I Ks. 12:1-20; II Chr. 10:1-16.
Who Reigned Over Judah:
Rehoboam (latter part of his reign), I Ks. 12:21-24; 14:21-31; II Chr. 10:17, to ch. 12.
Abijam or Abijah, I Ks. 15:1-8; II Chr. 13.
Asa, I Ks. 15:9-24; II Chr. 14 to 16:14.
Jehoshaphat, I Ks. 22:41-50; II Chr. 17 to 21:1.
Jehoram or Joram, II Ks. 8:16-24; II Chr. 21.
Ahaziah, II Ks. 8:25-29; II Ks. 9:16-29; II Chr. 22:1-9.
Athaliah, mother of Ahaziah (usurper), II Ks. 11:1-3; II Chr. 22:10-12.
Joash or Jehoash, II Ks. 11:4, to ch. 12; II Chr. 23; ch. 24.
Amaziah, II Ks. 14:1-20; II Chr. 25.
Azariah or Uzziah, II Ks. 14:21, 22; 15:1-7; II Chr. 26.
Jotham, II Ks. 15:32-38; II Chr. 27.
Ahaz, II Ks. 16; II Chr. 28.
Hezekiah, II Ks. 18 to ch. 20; II Chr. 29 to ch. 32.
Manasseh, II Ks. 21:1-18; II Chr. 33:1-20.
Amon, II Ks. 21:19-26; II Chr. 33:21-25.
Josiah, II Ks. 22; 23:1-30; II Chr. 34; ch. 35.
Jehoahaz, II Ks. 23:31-33; II Chr. 36:1-4.
Jehoiakim, II Ks. 23:34-37; 24:1-6; II Chr. 36:5-8.
Jehoiachin, II Ks. 24:8-16; II Chr. 36:9, 10.
Zedekiah, II Ks. 24:17-20; 25:1-7; II Chr. 36:11-21.
Who Reigned Over Israel:
Jeroboam, I Ks. 12:20, 25, to I Ks. 14:20.
Nadab, I Ks. 15:25-27, 31.
Baasha, I Ks. 15:28-34; 16:1-7.
Elah, I Ks. 16:8-14.
Zimri, I Ks. 16:11, 12, 15, 20.
Omri, I Ks. 16:23-28.
Ahab, I Ks. 16:29, to 22:40.
Ahaziah, I Ks. 22:51-53; II Ks. 1.
Jehoram or Joram, II Ks. 3 to 9:26.
Jehu, II Ks. 9:3, to 10:36.
Jehoahaz, II Ks. 13:1-9.
Jehoash or Joash, II Ks. 13:10-25; 14:8-16.
Jeroboam the Second, II Ks. 14:23-29.
Zachariah, II Ks. 15:8-12.
Shallum, II Ks. 15:13-15.
Menahem, II Ks. 15:16-22.
Pekahiah, II Ks. 15:23 26.
Pekah, II Ks. 15:27-31; 16:5.
Hoshea, II Ks. 17:1-6.
called the Lord's anointed, I Sam. 16:6; 24:6; II Sam. 19:21.
Conspiracies Against:
Absalom against David, II Sam. 15:10.

Kings—Continued.
Adonijah against Solomon, I Ks. 1:5-7.
Jeroboam against Rehoboam, I Ks. 12:12, 16.
Baasha against Nadab, I Ks. 15: 27.
Zimri against Elah, I Ks. 16:9, 10.
Omri against Zimri, I Ks. 16:17.
Jehu against Joram, I Ks. 9:14.
Shallum against Zachariah, II Ks. 15:10.
Menahem against Shallum, II Ks. 15:14.
Pekah against Menahem, I Ks. 15: 25.
God chooses, Dt. 17:15; I Chr. 28: 4-6.
God ordains, Rom. 13:1.
God anoints, I Sam. 16:12; II Sam. 12:7.
set up by God, I Sam. 12:13; Dan. 2:21.
removed by God, I Ks. 11:11; Dan. 2:21.
Christ is the Prince of, Rev. 1:5.
Christ is the King of, Rev. 17:14.
reign by direction of Christ, Prov. 8:15.
supreme judges of nations, I Sam. 8:5.
resistance to, is resistance to the ordinance of God, Rom. 13:2.
able to enforce their commands, Ecc. 8:4.
numerous subjects the honor of, Prov. 14:28.
not saved by their armies, Ps. 33: 16.
dependent on the earth, Ecc. 5:9.
Should
fear God, Dt. 17:19.
serve Christ, Ps. 2:10-12.
keep the law of God, I Ks. 2:3.
study the scriptures, Dt. 17:19.
promote the interests of the church, Ezra 1:2-4; 6:1-12.
nourish the church, Is. 49:23.
rule in fear of God, II Sam. 23:3.
maintain the cause of the poor and oppressed, Prov. 31:8, 9.
investigate all matters, Prov. 25: 2.
not pervert judgment, Prov. 31:5.
prolong their reign by hating covetousness, Prov. 28:16.
throne of, established by righteousness and justice, Prov. 16:12; 29: 14.
Specially Warned Against
impurity, Prov. 31:3.
lying, Prov. 17:7.
hearkening to lies, Prov. 29:12.
intemperance, Prov. 31:4, 5.
the gospel to be preached to, Acts 9:15; 26:27, 28.
without understanding, are oppressors, Prov. 28:16.
often reproved by God, I Chr. 16: 21.
judgments upon, when opposed to Christ, Ps. 2:2, 5, 9.
When Good,
regard God as their strength, Ps. 99:4.
speak righteously, Prov. 16:10.
love righteous lips, Prov. 16:13.
abhor wickedness, Prov. 16:12.
discountenance evil, Prov. 20:8.
punish the wicked, Prov. 20:26.
favor the wise, Prov. 14:35.
honor the diligent, Prov. 22:29.
befriend the good, Prov. 22:14.
are pacified by submission, Prov. 16:14; 25:15.
evil counsellors should be removed from, II Chr. 22:3, 4, with Prov. 25:5.
curse not, even in thought, Ex. 22: 28; Ecc. 10:20.
speak no evil of, Job 34:18; II Pet. 2:10.
pay tribute to, Mat. 22:21; Rom. 13:6, 7.
be not presumptuous before, Prov. 25:6.
Should be
honored, Rom. 13:7; I Pet. 2:17.
feared, Prov. 24:21.
reverenced, I Sam. 24:8; I Ks. 1:23, 31.
obeyed, Rom. 13:1, 5; I Pet. 2:13.
prayed for, I Tim. 2:1, 2.
folly of resisting, Prov. 19:12; 20: 2.
punishment for resisting the lawful authority of, Rom. 13:2.
guilt and danger of stretching out the hand against, I Sam. 26:9; II Sam. 1:14.
they that walk after the flesh despise, II Pet. 2:10; Jude 8.
good—exemplified, David, II Sam. 8:15; Asa, I Ks. 15:11; Jehoshaphat, I Ks. 22:43; Amaziah, etc., II Ks. 15:3; Uzziah, etc., II Ks. 15:34; Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:3; Josiah, II Ks. 22:2.

Kingdom.
Ex. 19:6, ye sh. be a k. of priests
Dt. 3:4, took k. of Og in Bash.
I Sam. 10:16, mat. of k. he told
25, Sam. told manner of the k.
I Sam. 11:14, renew k. th.; 14:47, took k.
15:28, Lord rent k. of Is.; 28:17.
18:8, w. can he ha. more but k.?
II Sam. 3:10, translate k. from S.
16:3, restore me k. of my father
I Ks. 2:22, ask k. he is elder brot.
11:11, will rend k. from th.; 31:35.
13, will not rend away all k.; 34.
12:21, to bring k. again to Rehoboam; II Chr. 11:1.
14:8, rent k. from house of Dav.
18:10, no k. my lord ha. not sent
II Ks. 14:5, soon as k. confirmed
I Chr. 16:20, fr. one k. to another people; Ps. 105:13.
29:11, thine is the k. O Lord; Ps. 22:28; Mat. 6:13.
II Chr. 13:8, withstand k. of Lord
22:9, no power to keep still k.
Neh. 9:35, not serv. thee in th. k.
Esth. 1:14, pri. wh. sat first in k.
4:14, come to k. for such a time
5:3, be given to half of k.; 6; 7:2.
Is. 19:2, shall fight k. ag. k.; Mat. 24:7; Mk. 13:8; Lu. 21:10.
60:12, k. not serve thee; Jer. 27:8.
Jer. 18:7, I speak concerning a k.
Lam. 2:2, he hath polluted the k.
Ez. 16:13, didst prosper into k.
17:14, the k. might be base
29:14, shall be there a base k.
Dan. 2:37, G. hath given thee k.
44, sh. G. of heaven set up a k.
4:17, ruleth in k. of men; 25, 32.
31, the k. is departed from thee
6:4, against Dan. concerning k.
7:18, saints take k. and pos. k.
22, time came saints posses. k.
27, whose k. is an everlasting k.
11:21, not give the honor of k.
Hos. 1:4, cause to cease k. of Isr.
Amos 9:8, eyes of L. upon sinf. k.
Ob. 21, k. shall be the Lord's
Mat. 4:23, gosp. of k.; 9:35; 24:14.
8:12, child. of k. shall be cast
12:25, k. divided is bro. to desolation; Mk. 3:24; Lu. 11:17.
13:38, good seed are child. of k.
43, shine as sun in k. of Father
25:34, inherit k. prepared for you
26:29, drink it new in Fath.'s k.
Mk. 11:10, blessed be k. of fath.
Lu. 12:32, F.'s pleas. to give k.
19:12, nobleman went to rec. k.
22:29, I appoint unto you a k.
Acts 1:6, restore k. again to Isr.?
I Cor. 15:24, have delivered up k.
Col. 1:13, translated us into the k.
Heb. 12:28, k. th. cannot be mov.
Js. 2:5, heirs of k. he promised
II Pet. 1:11, entrance into everl. k.
Rev. 1:9, companion in k.
17:12, which have received no k.
17, and give their k. to the bea.

Kingdom of God.
Mat. 6:33, but seek ye first the k. of God.; Lu. 12:31.
12:28, k. of God is come unto you; Lu. 10:9; 11:20.
19:24, than for a rich man to enter into k. of God; Mk. 10:33; Lu. 18:24.
21:31, harlots go into k. of God
43, k. of God be taken from you
Mk. 1:14, preaching k. of God; Acts 8:12; 20:25; 28:31.
15, the k. of God is at hand
4:11, to know the mystery of k. of God; Lu. 8:10.
9:1, till they have seen k. of God
47, better to enter into k. of God
10:14, such is k. of God; Lu. 18:16.
15, whoso not receive k. of God
24, hard for th. trust in riches to enter k. of God; 25; Lu. 18:25.
12:34, art not far from k. of God
14:25, I drink it new in k. of God
15:43, which waited for the k. of God; Lu. 23:51.
Lu. 4:43, I must preach k. of God
6:20, for yours is the k. of God
7:28, least in k. of God greater th.
9:2, sent th. to preach k. of God; 60.
27, not taste de. till see k. of God
62, lo. back, not fit for k. of God
13:28, see prophets in k. of God
14:15, he eat bread in k. of God
16:16, time k. of God preached
17:20, k. of God cometh not
21, k. of God is within you
18:29, left children for k. of God's sake
19:11, tho. k. of God sho. appear
21:31, that k. of G. is at hand
22:16, be fulfilled in k. of God
18, not drink until k. of God co.
Jno. 3:3, bo. ag. can see k. of God
5, cannot enter into k. of God
Acts 1:3, things pertaining to k. of God; 8:12; 19:8.
14:22, through tribul. enter k. of God
28:23, expou. and testi. k. of God
Rom. 14:17, k. of God is not meat
I Cor. 4:20, k. of God is not in w.
6:9, unright. not inherit k. of God
10, nor extortioners inhe. k. of God; Gal. 5:21; Eph. 5:5.
15:50, flesh can. in k. of God
II Thess. 1:5, worthy k. of God
Rev. 12:10, is come k. of our God

Kingdom of Heaven.
Mat. 3:2, repent, for k. of heaven is at hand; 4:17; 10:7.
5:3, theirs is k. of heaven; 10.
19, least in k. of heaven g. in k. of heaven
20, in no case ent. k. of heaven; 18:3.
7:21, saith, Lord, sh. ent. k. of heaven
8:11, sit with Abrah. in k. of heaven
11:11, least in k. of heaven gre. th. he
12, k. of heaven suffer. violence
13:11, know mysteries of k. of heaven
16:19, give thee keys of k. of heaven
18:1, who is great. in k. of heaven? 4.
23:13, shut up k. of heaven aga.

Kingdom, His.
Gen. 10:10, begin. of his k. was B.
Num. 24:7, his k. shall be exalted
Dt. 17:18, sit. on throne of his k.
I Chr. 11:10, strengthened in his k.
II Chr. 1:1, S. strengthen. in his k.
Ps. 103:19, his k. ruleth over all
145:12, glorious majesty of his k.
Is. 9:7, his k. to order and establi.
Dan. 4:3, his k. is an everl. king.
34, his k. fr. generat.; 6:26; 7:14.
11:4, his k. broken and pluck. up
Mat. 12:26, his k. stand? Lu. 11:18.
13:41, gather out of his k. all th.
16:28, S. of man coming in his k.
Lu. 1:33, of his k. sh. be no end
I Thess. 2:12, called you to his k.
II Tim. 4:1, appearing and his k.
Rev. 16:10, his k. full of darkness

Kingdom, My.
Gen. 20:9, brou. on me and my k.
II Sam. 3:28, I and my k. are guil.
Dan. 4:36, glo. of my k. in my k.
6:26, in every dominion of my k.
Mk. 6:23, to half of my k.
Lu. 22:30, drink at my table in my k.
Jno. 18:36, my k. not of th. world

Kingdom, Thy.
I Sam. 13:14, thy k. sh. not contin.
Ps. 45:6, thy k. ri. sceptre; Heb. 1: 8.
145:11, speak of glory of thy k.
13, thy k. is everlasting kingd.
Dan. 4:26, thy k. shall be sure
5:11, man in thy k.
26, numb. thy k.
28, thy k. divided to Med. and P.
Mat. 6:10, thy k. come; Lu. 11:2.
20:21, the other on left in thy k.
Lu. 23:42, thou comest to thy k.

Kingdoms.
I Sam. 10:18, out of hand of all k.
I Ks. 4:21, Sol. reigned over all k.
II Ks. 19:15, God of all k. of earth
II Chr. 12:8, may know serv. of k.
20:6, thou rulest over all the k.
36:23, all k. hath the Lord given me; Ezra 1:2.
Ps. 46:6, heath. raged, k. moved
79:6, wrath on k. have not called
102:22, k. gathered to serve Lord
Is. 10:10, hand found k. of idols
13:4, noise of k. of nations gath.
14:16, is this man did shake k.?
23:11, shook k.
37:16, God of k.
Jer. 1:10, over k. I have set thee
15:4, rem. to all k.; 24:9; 34:17.
25:26, all k. of world shall drink
29:18, make th. a terror to all k.
34:1, k. fought against Jerusal.
Ez. 29:15, be the bas. of the k.
37:22, nor be divided into two k.
Dan. 2:44, shall cons. all these k.
7:23, shall be diverse from all k.
8:22, four k. stand out of nation
Nah. 3:5, will show k. thy shame
Zeph. 3:8, assemble the k. to pour
Hag. 2:22, overthrow throne of k.
Mat. 4:8, all k. of world; Lu. 4:5.
Heb. 11:33, through faith subdued k.
Rev. 11:15, k. of world are k. of L.

Kingly.
Dan. 5:20, deposed from k. thro.

Kinsfolk, s.
I Ks. 16:11, none of Baasha's k.
II Ks. 10:11, Jehu slew Ahab's k.
Job 19:14, k. failed and forgot. me
Lu. 2:44, sought Jesus among k.
21:16, betrayed by k. and friends

Kinsman.
Num. 5:8, if the man have no k.
27:11, give his inheritance to k.
Ruth 3:9, near k.
12, k. nearer
13, perform to thee part of a k.
4:1, behold k. of whom B. spake
14, not left thee without a k.
Jno. 18:26, k. whose ear P. cut off
Rom. 16:11, salute Herodi. my k.

Kinsmen.
Ruth 2:20, is one of our next k.
Ps. 38:11, lovers and k. stood off
Lu. 14:12, call not breth. nor k.
Acts 10:24, Cornelius called his k.
Rom. 9:3, my k. according to flesh
16:7, salute k.
21, k. salute you

Kinswoman, men.
Lev. 18:12, is my father's near k.
Lev. 18:13, she is thy mother's near k.
17, for they are her near k.
Prov. 7:4, call understand. thy k.

Kir.
II Ks. 16:9, people captive to K.
Is. 15:1, K. of M. is laid waste
Amos 9:7, bro. Assyrians from K.

Kir-haraseth.
II Ks. 3:25, in K. left they stones
Is. 16:7, foundations of K. shall

Kiriathaim.
Gen. 14:5, smote E. in Shav. K.
Jer. 48:1, K. is confounded; 23.

Kirjath-arba.
Gen. 23:2, Sar. died in K.; Josh. 14:15; 20:7; Jud. 1:10.

Kirjath-jearim.
Josh. 9:17, K. a city of Hivites
I Sam. 7:1, men of K. fetched ark
I Chr. 13:5, the ark of God fr. K.
II Chr. 1:4, broug. the ark fr. K.

Kirjath-sepher, Josh. 15:15, 49.

Kish.
I Sam. 9:1, man wh. na. K.; 14:51.
10:11, wh. is come to son of K.?
II Sam. 21:14, Sa. in sepulchre K.
Acts 13:21, G. gave the son of K.

Kiss, es, (n.).
Prov. 27:6, k. of an enemy deceit.
Song 1:2, k. me with k. of mouth
Lu. 7:45, thou gavest me no k.
22:48, betra. Son of man wi. k.?
Rom. 16:16, salute with an holy k.
I Cor. 16:20, gr. wi. k.; II Cor. 13. 12.
I Thess. 5:26, greet breth. w. h. k.
I Pet. 5:14, greet with k. of chari.

Kiss (v.).
Gen. 27:26, come near and k. me
31:28, not suffered to k. my sons
II Sam. 20:9, Ama. by beard to k.
I Ks. 19:20, k. my father and mot.
Ps. 2:12, k. Son, lest he be angry
Prov. 24:26, every man k. his lips
Song 1:2, k. me with kisses of
8:1, I would k. thee, yet I should
Hos. 13:2, men sacrifi. k. the calv.
Mat. 26:48, whomsoever I k. hold him fast; Mk. 14:44.
Lu. 7:45, not ceased k. my feet
22:47, Judas drew near to J. to k.

Kissed.
Gen. 27:27, Ja. came and k. him
29:11, Jacob k. Rachel and wept
31:55, La. k. sons and daughters
45:15, J. k. all his brethren
48:10, J. k. Joseph's sons
50:1, Jos. fell on fa.'s face k. him
Ex. 4:27, met Moses and k. him
18:7, met father-in-law k. him
Ruth 1:9, Na. k. daughters-in-law
I Sam. 10:1, poured oil and k. S.
20:41, Jonathan and David k.
II Sam. 14:33, king k. Absalom
15:5, Absa. k. any man came ni.
I Ks. 19:18, mouth hath not k.
Job 31:27, mouth hath k. hand
Ps. 85:10, and peace k. each other
Prov. 7:13, caught him k. him
Mat. 26:49, said, Hail, Master, and k. him; Mk. 14:45.
Lu. 7:38, M. k. feet and anointed
15:20, fell on his neck and k. him
Acts 20:37, fell on P.'s neck k. h.

Kite.
Lev. 11:14, k. unclean; Dt. 14:13.

Kittim, Gen. 10:4; I Chr. 1:7.

Knead, ed.
Gen. 18:6, k. it and make cakes
I Sam. 28:24, took flour and k. it
II Sam. 13:8, Tamar took flour k.
Jer. 7:18, women k. their dough
Hos. 7:4, the baker k. the dough

Kneading.
Ex. 8:3, frogs come into k. troughs
12:34, k. troughs bound in cloth.

Knee.
Gen. 41:43, they cried, Bow the k.
Is. 45:23, unto me every k. sh. bow; Rom. 14:11; Phil. 2:10.
Mat. 27:29, bowed the k. bef. him
Rom. 11:4, bowed the k. to Baal

Kneel, ed.
Gen. 24:11, ma. his camels k. do.
II Chr. 6:13, Solomon k. on knees
Ps. 95:6, let us k. before the L.
Dan. 6:10, D. k. three times a day
Lu. 22:41, and Jesus k. down
Acts 7:60, Stephen k. and cried
9:40, Peter k. prayed; 20:36, P. 21:5, we k. down on the shore

Kneeling.
I Ks. 8:54, Solomon rose from k.
Mat. 17:14, a man k. to him, saying; Mk. 10:17.
Mk. 1:40, came a leper k.

Knees.
Gen. 30:3, maid sh. bear on my k.
48:12, brou. them fr. between k.
50:23, brought up on Joseph's k.
Dt. 28:35, Lord smite thee in k.
Jud. 7:5, bowed down k.; 6.
16:19, made Sam. sleep on her k.
I Ks. 8:54, arose fr. kneeling on k.
18:42, Elijah put face bet. his k.
19:18, k. have not bowed to Baal
II Ks. 1:13, fell on k. before Elijah
4:20, sat on mother's k. till noon
II Chr. 6:13, Sol. kneeled on his k.
Ezra 9:5, I fell on my k.
Job 3:12, why did k. prevent me
4:4, strengthened the feeble k.
Ps. 109:24, k. weak through fasting

Knees—Continued.
Is. 35:3, confirm the feeble k.
66:12, and be dandled on her k.
Ez 7:17, k. weak as water; 21:7.
47:4, the waters were to the k.
Dan. 5:6, k. smo. one ag. another
6:10, kneeled on k. three times
Lu 5:10, a hand set me upon my k.
Nah. 2:10, the k. smite together
Mk. 15:19, bowing k. worship.
Lu. 5:8, Peter fell at Jesus' k.
Eph. 3:14, bow my k. to Father
Heb. 12:12, hands hang do. fe. k.

Knew.
Gen. 3:7, Adam and Eve k. that
4:1, Adam k. E. his wife; 25.
17, Cain k. wife, she conceived
9:24, Noah k. what son had done
38:9, O. k. seed should not be h.
26, Jud. k. her again no more
42:7, Joseph saw and k. breth.; 8.
Num. 24:6, k. knowl. of M. II.
Dt. 34:10, wh. L. k. face to face
Jud. 19:25, k. her and abused her
I Sam. 3:20, k. Sam. was a prop.
18:28, Saul k. L. was with David
20:39, D. and Jonathan k. mat.
22:17, bec. they k. when he fled
26:17, Saul k. David's voice
II Sam. 11:16, k. that valiant men
I Ks. 1:4, but the king k. her not
II Chr. 33:13, Manas. k. L. was G.
Esth. 1:13, that k. law and judgm.
Job 23:3, k. where I might find
Is. 48:4, I k. thou art obstinate
7, sh. uld. say, Behold, I k. th.
Jer. 1:5, f rmed thee, I k. thee
32:8, I k. this was word of Lord
41:4, slain Gedaliah, no man k.
44:15, k. wives burnt incense
Dan. 5:21, he k. Most High ruled
6:10, Daniel k. wri. was signed
Jon. 4:2, k. thou art a graci. God
Zech. 11:1, k. it was word of L.
Mat. 1:25, Joseph k. her not
7:23, profess I never k. you
12:25, J. k. thoughts; Lu. 6:8.
25:24, I k. thee, thou art hard m.
Mk. 1:34, because they k. him
Lu. 4:41, they k. he was Christ
12:47, servant k. his lord's will
24:31, eyes opened, they k. him
Jno. 2:24, because he k. all men
25, for he k. what was in man
6:6, himself k. what he would do
64, Jesus k. from the beginning
11:42, I k. that thou hearest me
57, if any man k. where he we.
13:1, Jesus k. his hour was co.
11, he k. who should betray h.
28, no man at the table k. for
18:2, Judas k. the place
Acts 12:14, Rhoda k. Peter's voi.
22:29, k. that he was a Roman
Rom. 1:21, bec. when they k. G.
I Cor. 2:8, no. of princes of wo. k.
II Cor. 5:21, sin, who k. no sin
12:2, I k. a man in Christ; 3.
Col. 1:6, since ye k. grace of God
2:1, k. what great conflict I have
Jude 5, though he once k. this
Rev. 19:12, name writ. no man k.

Knew Not.
Gen. 28:16, place, and k. it not
38:16, Judah k. not she was his
Ex. 1:8, king which k. not Joseph
Num. 22:34, I k. not thou stood.
Dt. 8:16, thy fathers k. not
29:26, gods thy fath. k. not; 32:17.
Jud. 2:10, generation k. not L.
14:4, k. not that it was of the L.
I Sam. 2:12, sons of Eli k. not L.
3:7, the lad k. not any thing
II Sam. 17:20, k. ye not th. would
18:29, but I k. not what it was
22:44, peop. I k. not sh. serve me
Job 2:12, Job's friends k. him not
29:16, cause I k. not I search. out
42:3, th. I k. not wonder, for me
Ps. 35:11, charge things I k. not
Prov 24:12, behold, we k. it not
Is. 42:16, blind by way they k. not
25, set him on fire, yet he k. not
55:5, nations that k. not thee
Jer. 2:8, that handle law, k. me not
11:19, I k. not they had devised
44:3, serve gods whom they k. not
Dan. 11:38, whom fathers k. not
Hos. 8:4, made prin. and I k. it not
11:3, they k. not that I healed
Mat. 17:12, E. co. they k. him not
24:39, k. not till the flood came
Lu. 2:43, Jos. and mother k. not
12:48, k. not and did commit th.
Jno. 1:10, the world k. him not
31, and I k. him not; 33.
2:9, they k. not the scriptu es
14, k. not that it was J.; 21:4.
Acts 13:27, because they k. him not
19:32, k. not wherefore they came
27:39, when day, they k. not land
I Cor. 1:21, by wisdom k. not God
Gal. 4:8, then when ye k. not God
I Jno. 3:1, because it k. him not

Knewest.
Dt. 8:3, fed with manna, k. not
Ruth 2:11, to people thou k. not
Ps. 142:3, then thou k. my path
Is. 48:8, heardest not, thou k. not
Mat. 25:26, thou k. I reaped where I sowed not; Lu. 19:22.
Lu. 19:44, k. not time of visit.
Jno. 4:10, if thou k. gift of God

Knife.
Gen. 22:6, Abraham took k.; 10.
Jud. 19:29, took k. and laid hold
Prov. 23:2, put a k. to thy throat
Ez. 5:1, take thee a sharp k.; 2.

Knives.
Josh. 5:2, make sharp k.
3, Joshua made him sharp k.
I Ks. 18:28, cut themselves with k.
Ezra 1:9, nine and twenty k.
Prov. 30:14, teeth as k. dev. poor

Knit.
Jud. 20:11, Is. were k. together
I Sam. 18:1, Jonathan k. to Da.
I Chr. 12:17, my heart be k. to y.
Acts 10:11, sheet k. at four corne.
Col. 2:2, hearts k. together in lo.
19, body k. together increaseth

Knock, ed.
Mat. 7:7, k. it sh. be op.; Lu. 11:9.
Lu. 13:25, begin to k. at door
Acts 12:13, as Peter k. at the door
Rev. 3:20, I stand at door and k.

Knocketh, ing.
Song 5:2, voice of beloved that k.
Mat. 7:8, him that k. shall be opened; Lu. 11:10.
Lu. 12:36, when he k. they may
Acts 12:16, Peter continued k.

Knop, s.
Ex. 25:31, his k. and his flowers; 33, 34, 36; 37:17, 19, 20, 22.
I Ks. 6:18, cedar carved with k.
7:24, k. compass. it, k. cast into

Know.
Gen. 3:5, God doth k. your eyes
22, one of us, to k. good and e.
18:21, I will go and see, I will k.
Ex. 18:16, k. the statutes of God
Num. 14:31, they shall k. the la.
Dt. 4:39, k. this day; 11:2.
8:2, k. what was in thy heart
13:3, k. whether ye love the Lo.
Josh. 4:22, let your children k.
22:22, and Israel he shall k.
Ruth 3:11, city of my peo. doth k.
14, before one could k. another
I Sam. 17:47, assembly shall k. L.
21:2, let no man k. any thing
24:11, k. there is no evil in me
28:2, k. what thy servant can do
II Sam. 3:25, thy going out, k. all
19:20, serv. k. that I have sinned
I Ks. 8:38, k. every man the plague; II Chr. 6:29.
II Ks. 5:8, sh. k. there is a prophet
10:10, k. there shall fall nothing
I Chr. 28:9, k. thou G. of thy fat.
II Chr. 13:5, to k. that the L. gave
Esth. 4:5, k. what it was, and why
Job 5:24, k. thy tabernacle
25, k. that thy seed sh. be great
27, and k. thou it for thy good
7:10, nor shall his place k. him
8:9, but of yesterday, k. nothing
11:6, k. that God exacteth less
8, what canst thou k.?
13:23, make me k. my transgres.
19:6, k. that G. hath overthrown
21:19, G. reward. him, he sh. k.
22:13, sayest, How doth God k.?
24:1, they that k. him not see?
17, if one k. them, they are in
34:4, k. am. oursel. what is good
37:15, dost k. when God dispos.
38:20, k. the paths to the house
Ps. 4:3, k. L. hath set apart godly
9:10, that k. thy na. trust in thee
39:4, L. make me to k. mine end
46:10, still, and k. that I am G.
51:6, in hid. part make me to k.
59:13, let them k. that G. ruleth
73:11, doth God k.
16, thought to k.
89:15, blessed are they that k.
103:16, place shall k. it no more
139:23, k. my heart, k. my thou.
142:4, no man would k. me
143:8, k. way wherein I should
Prov. 1:2, k. wisd. and instruct
4:1, attend to k. understanding
10:32, righteous k. wh. is accept.
27:23, dilig. to k. state of flocks
Ecc. 1:17, gave heart to k. wisd.
7:25, applied heart to k. wisdom
8:17, tho. a wise man think to k.
9:5, the living k. they shall die
11:9, k. that G. will bring to ju.
Is. 7:16, before the child shall k.
19:21, Egyptians shall k. the L.
41:20, that they may see and k.
49:26, all flesh shall k. I am
50:4, k. how to speak in season
52:6, my people sh. k. my name
58:2, and delight to k. my ways
60:16, k. that I the L. am thy S.
Jer. 2:19, k. it is evil to forsake
9:6, through deceit refuse to k.
15:15, k. that for thy sake I suf.
16:21, cause them to k. my hand, and they sh. k. my name is
17:9, heart deceit. who can k. it?
24:7, give them a heart to k. me
31:34, k. the Lord, for they shall all k. me; Heb. 8:11.
36:19, let no man k. where ye be
Ez. 2:5, k. ha. been a pro.; 33:33.
5:13, k. I the Lord have spoken
25:14, they sh. k. my vengeance
28:19, all that k. thee be aston.
31:9, they k. I am with them
Ez. 37:28, heathen shall k.; 39:23.
Dan. 2:21, know. to them who k.
4:25, k. that M. High ruleth; 32.
7:16, made me k. interpretation
11:32, peo. that k. God be strong
Hos. 2:20, thou shalt k. the Lord
9:7, Israel shall k. it
13:4, thou sh. k. no God but me
14:9, prudent, and he sh. k. th.
Mic. 3:1, for you to k. judgment
Zech. 2:11, k. the L. sent me; 4:9.
Mal. 2:4, ye sh. k. I have sent th.
Mat. 6:3, let not thy left hand k.
7:11, k. how to give; Lu. 11:13.
9:30, see no man k. it; Mk. 5:43; 7:24; 9:30.
13:11, it is given to you to k.; Mk. 4:11; Lu. 8:10.
24:33, k. desolation is near; Mk. 13:29; Lu. 21:20.
Jno. 4:42, we k. that this is Chr.
7:17, he shall k. of the doctrine
10:4, sheep fol. they k. his voice
14, am good Shep. k. my sheep
13:7, thou shalt k. hereafter
35, men k. ye are my disciples
18:21, behold, they k. what I sa.
Acts 1:7, not for you to k. times
22:14, k. his will and see J. One
26:4, from my youth k. all Jews
Rom. 7:1, speak to them that k.
10:19, I say, Did not Israel k.?
I Cor. 2:14, neither can be k. th.
8:2, know, noth. as ought to k.
Eph. 3:19, k. the love of Christ
I Thess. 3:5, I sent to k. your faith
4:4, ev. one sho. k. how to pos.
5:12, k. them who labor among
I Tim. 4:3, believe and k. truth
II Tim. 3:1, k. also that in last da.
Tit. 1:16, profess that they k. G.
Js. 2:20, wilt thou k. O vain
Jude 10, what they k. naturally
Rev. 2:23, churches sh. k. I am he
3:9, make them k. I have loved

Know, I.
Gen. 12:11, I k. thou art fair wo.
15:8, I k. that I shall inherit?
18:19, I k. he will com. his chil.
22:12, I k. that thou fearest God
48:19, I k. it, my son, I k. it
Ex. 3:7, said, I k. their sorrows
4:14, brother? I k. he can speak
18:11, I k. L. grea. than all gods
33:12, I k. thee by thy name; 17.
Dt. 31:21, I k. th. imagination
29, I k. that after my death
Josh. 2:9, I k. L. hath given you
Jud. 17:13, k. I L. will do good
I Sam. 20:30, I k. cho. son of J.?
24:20, I k. thou shalt surely be
29:9, I k. thou art good
II Ks. 2:3, I k. it, hold peace; 5.
5:15, I k. there is no G. in earth
19:27, I k. thy abode; Is. 37:28.
I Chr. 29:17, I k. thou triest heart
II Chr. 25:16, I k. G. hath determ.
Job 9:28, I k. not hold me innoc.
13:2, ye know, the same do I k.
18, I k. that I shall be justified
19:25, I k. my Redeemer liveth
21:27, I k. your thoughts
30:23, I k. th. bring me to death
42:2, I k. thou canst do every th.
Ps. 20:6, I k. L. sav. his anointed
41:11, I k. thou favorest me
50:11, I k. all fowls of mountain
119:75, I k., O L., thy judg. right
135:5, I k. L. is greater above all
140:12, I k. L. will maint. cause
Ecc. 3:12, I k. th. no good in them
8:12, I k. it shall be well with
Is. 47:8, nor shall I k. loss of chi.
66:18, I k. works and thoughts
Jer. 10:23, I k. the way of man
11:18, L. given me knowl. I k. it
29:11, I k. the thoughts I think
23, I k. and am witness, sai. L.
48:30, I k. his wrath, saith L.
Ez. 11:5, I k. things that come
Hos. 13:5, I did k. thee in wilder.
Jon. 1:12, I k. for my sake temp.
Mat. 28:5, I k. that ye seek Jesus
Mk. 1:24, I k. who thou art; Lu. 4:34.
Lu. 1:18, whereby sh. I k. this
Jno. 4:25, I k. that Messias com.
8:37, I k. ye are Abraham's seed
55, I k. him
9:25, one thing I k.
10:15, knoweth me, I k. Father
27, I k. my sheep, they fol. me
11:22, I k. that what thou ask G.
24, I k. that he shall rise again
13:18, I k. whom I have chosen
Acts 12:11, I k. for a surety Lord
19:15, Jesus I k. and Paul I k.
20:25, I k. ye see my fa. no more
Rom. 7:18, I k. in me dw. no good
I Cor. 4:4, I k. nothing by myself
13:12, I k. in part, then shall I k.
Phil. 1:19, I k. this shall turn
25, I k. I shall abide with you
4:12, I k. how to be abased, I k.
II Tim. 1:12, I k. whom I believed
I Jno. 2:4, he that saith, I k. him
Rev. 2:2, I k. thy works; 13; 3:8.

Know Not, or Not Know.
Gen. 4:9, where is Abel? I k. not
27:2, I k. not day of my death
Ex. 5:2, I k. not L. nor will I let I.
I Sam. 3:7, Sam. did not yet k. L.
I Ks. 18:12, Sp. carry thee I k. not
II Ks. 17:26, k. not manner of God
Ezra 7:25, teach ye th. that k. not
Job 9:21, would I not k. my soul
15:9, know. thou that we k. not?
21:29, do ye not k. their tokens?
24:13, k. not the ways thereof
16, dig in dark, they k. not light
32:22, k. not to give flatter. titles
36:26, God great, we k. him not
Ps. 71:15, k. not numbers thereof
82:5, k. not, neither understand
94:10, teach man, shall not be k.?
101:4, I will not k. wicked person
Prov. 4:19, k. not at what stumble
24:12, doth not he k. it, and sh.
30:18, four things which I k. not
Ecc. 9:5, dead k. not any thing
Is. 1:3, but Israel doth not k.
43:19, ye not k. it?
44:8, I k. not
47:11, not k. from wh. it ariseth
59:8, way of peace they k. not
Jer. 5:4, they k. not way of Lord
7:9, after gods, whom ye k. not?
8:7, my people k. not judgments
9:3, they k. not me, saith Lord
10:25, fury on heathen k. thee n.
Ez. 38:14, shalt thou not k. it
Hos. 2:8, did not k. I gave her corn
Amos 3:10, th. k. not to do right
Mic. 4:12, k. not thoughts of Lo.
Mat. 25:12, I say, I k. you not
26:70, I k. not what thou sayest
72, saying, I k. not the man; 74; Mk. 14:68, 71.
Mk. 10:38, ye k. not what ye ask
12:24, because ye k. not scriptures
Lu. 1:34, seeing I k. not a man
13:25, I k. not whence you are; 27.
22:57, say., Woman, I k. him not
60, I k. not what thou sayest
23:34, they k. not what they do
24:16, that they should not k. him
Jno. 1:26, one am. you ye k. not
8:55, say, I k. him not should lie
9:21, hath opened eyes, we k. not
29, we k. not from whence he is
10:5, k. not voice of strangers
14:5, we k. not whith. thou goest
15:21, k. not him that sent me
Acts 21:34, could not k. certainty
Rom. 8:26, k. not what should pray
I Cor. 2:2, determined not to k. any
14:11, k. not meaning of voice
I Thess. 4:5, Gentiles wh. k. not G.
II Thess. 1:8, vengeance on them k. not God
I Tim. 3:5, man k. not how to rule
Jude 10, evil of things they k. not
Rev. 3:3, not k. what hour I come

Know That I Am the Lord.
Ex. 6:7, ye shall k. that I am the Lord; 16:12; I Ks. 20:28; Ez. 6:7, 13; 7:4, 9; 11:10, 12; 12:20; 13:9, 14, 21, 23; 14:8; 15:7; 20:38, 42, 44; 23:49; 24:24; 25:5; 35:9; 36:11; 37:6, 13; Joel 3:17.
7:5, Egyptians k. that I am the Lord; 14:4, 18.
17, shalt k. that I am the Lord; I Ks. 20:13; Is. 49:23; Ez. 16:62; 22:16; 25:7; 35:4, 12.
29:46, they shall k. that I am the Lord; Ez. 6:10, 14; 7:27; 12:15, 16; 24:27; 25:11, 17; 26:6; 28:22, 23, 24, 26; 29:9, 16, 21; 30:8, 19, 25, 26; 32:15; 33:29; 34:27; 35:15; 36:38; 38:23; 39:6, 28.
Jer. 24:7, heart to k. that I am the Lord
Ez. 20:12, might k. that I am the Lord
36:23, heath. sh. k. that I am the Lord; 39:7.
39:22, Is. shall k. that I am the Lord

Know, May, Mayest, Might, or Mightest.
Ex. 8:10, thou mayest k. there is none like God; 9:14.
9:29, mayest k. earth is the Lord's
11:7, may k. L. put a difference
33:13, show me way, that I m. k.
Num. 22:19, m. k. what L. will say
Dt. 4:35, mightest k. that L. he is G.
Josh. 3:4, m. k. way ye must go
4:24, people might k. hand of the L.
I Sam. 17:46, m. k. there is a G. in Is.; I Ks. 8:43, 60; II Ks. 19:19.
II Sam. 24:2, m. k. num. of people
I Ks. 18:37, people m. k. thou art G.
II Chr. 6:33, people may k. thy na.
Job 19:29, m. k. there is a judgment
31:6, that God may k. my integ.
37:7, all men may k. his work
Ps. 9:20, m. k. themselves to be but men
39:4, that may k. how frail I am
83:18, m. k. thou art Most High
109:27, m. k. that this is thy hand
119:125, that I m. k. thy testimonies
Is. 5:19, draw nigh, that we m. k.
7:15, he may k. to refuse the evil
37:20, all may k. that thou art L.
41:23, ye may k. we are gods
43:10, ye may k. and believe me
45:3, thou mayest k. I am God of Israel

Know, May, Mayest, Might, or Mightest—Continued.
Is. 45:6, may k. from rising of sun
Ez. 21:5, all flesh may k. I have
38:16, that heathen may k. me
Dan. 2:30, mightest k. thoughts of thy heart
4:17, to intent that living m. k.
Mic. 6:5, m. k. righteousness of Lord
Jno. 10:38, ye may k. and believe
14:31, the world may k.; 17:23.
17:3, might k. thee the only true God
Acts 17:19, m. k. wh. th. doctrine
I Cor. 2:12, might k. things given
II Cor. 2:4, might k. love I have to you
9, that I might k. the proof of you
Eph. 1:18, ye m. k. hope of calling
6:22, ye might k. our affairs
Phil. 3:10, that I may k. him
Col. 4:6, ye m. k. how to answer
I Tim. 3:15, mayest k. how thou
I Jno. 5:13, m. k. ye have eternal
20, we m. k. him that is true

Know, We, or Know We.
Gen. 29:5, they said, We k. him
Dt. 18:21, how shall we k. word?
II Chr. 20:12, nor k. we what to do
Job 36:26, G. is gr., we k. him not
Is. 59:12, our iniqui. we k. them
Hos. 6:3, then sh. we k. if we fol.
8:2, cry to me, My G., we k. thee
Mat. 22:16, we k. thou art true; Mk. 12:14; Lu. 20:21.
Jno. 3:11, we speak th. we do k.
4:22, we k. what we worship
6:42, wh. father and moth. we k.
7:27, we k. whence this man is
8:52, we k. that th. hast a devil
9:20, we k. that this is our son
29, we k. that God spake to Moses
31, we k. God heareth not sin.
14:5, L. we k. not whi. th. goest
21:24, we k. his testimo. is true
Acts 17:20, we would k. wh. these
Rom. 7:14, we k. law is spiritual
8:28, we k. things work for good
I Cor. 8:1, we k. we all ha. knowl.
4, we k. an idol is noth. in wor.
13:9, for we k. in part, and prop.
II Cor. 5:1, we k. if our earthly h.
16, k. we no man after the flesh
I Tim. 1:8, we k. that law is good
Heb. 10:30, we k. him hath said
I Jno. 2:3, we k. that we k. him
5, k. that we are in him
18, we k. that it is the last time
3:2, we k. that wh. he sh. appear
14, we k. we ha. passed fr. dea.
19, we k. we are of the truth
24, we k. that he abideth in us
4:6, k. we sp. of truth and error
13, k. we that we dwell in him
5:2, we k. we love child. of God
15, we k. that he heareth us, we k. we have petitions
19, we k. that we are of God
20, that we may k. him that is

Know, Ye, or Know Ye.
Gen. 29:5, he said, k. ye Laban?
Ex. 16:6, at even ye shall k.
23:9, ye k. the heart of stranger
Num. 14:34, ye k. breach of prom.
Jo sh. 3:10, ye shall k. the living G.
II Ks. 9:11, ye k. man and his com.
Job 13:2, what ye k. same do I kn.
Ps. 100:3, k. ye that Lord he is G.
Is. 51:7, ye that k. righteousness
Jer. 48:17, all ye that k. his name
Ez. 17:21, ye k. I have spo.; 37:14.
Joel 2:27, ye sh. k. I am in midst
Zech. 2:9, ye sh. k. L. sent me; 6:15.
Mat. 7:16, ye shall k. by fruits; 20.
20:25, ye k. princes of the Gentiles; Mk. 10:42.
24:32, ye k. summer is nigh; Mk. 13:28; Lu. 21:30.
25:13, ye k. neither day nor hour
Mk. 4:13, k. ye not this parab.?
Lu. 21:31, k. ye king. of G. is ni.
Jno. 7:28, ye both k. me. and kn.
8:28, then sh. ye k. that I am he
32, and ye shall k. the truth
11:49, C. said, k. ye nothing at all
13:12, k. ye what I have done?
17, if ye k. these things, happy
14:4, wh. I go ye k. and way ye k.
7, from henceforth ye k. him; 17.
20, ye shall k. I am in my Father.
15:18, ye k. that it hated me
Acts 2:22, as ye yourselves also k.
19:25, ye k. that by this craft we
I Cor. 15:58, ye k. lab. not in vain
II Cor. 8:9, ye k. grace of our Lord
Gal. 3:7, k. ye they wh. are of fa.
Phil. 2:22, ye k. the proof of him
I Thess. 1:5, ye k. wh. man. of men
2:2, shamefully entreat. as ye k.
11, ye k. how we exhorted
II Thess. 2:6, ye k. what withholdeth
Heb. 12:17, ye k. he wo. ha. inher.
I Pet. 1:18, ye k. ye not redeemed
II Pet. 3:17, ye k. these things bef.
I Jno. 2:20, and ye k. all things
21, truth, but because ye k. it
29, ye k. he is rig. ye k. ev. one
3:5, ye k. he manifested; 15.
4:2, hereby k. ye Spirit of God
III Jno. 12, ye k. our record is true

Know Not, Ye, or Know Ye Not.
II Sam. 3:38, k. ye not th. is a pri.
Job 21:29, do ye not k. th. tokens
Mat. 20:22, ye k. not what ye ask
24:42, ye k. not wh. hour L. come
Mk. 4:13, k. ye not this parab.?
12:24, bec. ye k. not scriptures
13:33, ye k. not when time is; 35.
Lu. 9:55, ye k. not what manner
Jno. 1:26, whom ye k. not
4:22, ye worship ye k. not what
32, meat to me ye k. not of
7:28, sent me is true, wh. ye k. not
8:19, ye neither k. me nor Father
9:30, ye k. not from whence he is
II Cor. 13:5, k. ye not yourselves
Js. 4:14, ye k. not wh. be on m.
I Jno. 2:21, ye k. not the truth

Knowest.
Gen. 30:26, thou k. service I done
47:6, k. any man of activ. among
Ex. 32:22, k. peo. set on mischief
Num. 20:14, k. travel hath befal.
Dt. 28:33, a nation thou k. not
Josh. 14:6, k. thing the Lord said
II Sam. 2:26, k. thou not th. it w.
7:20, L. k. thy serv.; I Chr. 17:18.
17:8, said Hushai, thou k. father
I Ks. 2:5, k. also what Joab did
9, k. what thou oughtest to do
44, k. all thou didst to David
8:39, whose heart thou k., thou only k.; II Chr. 6:30.
II Ks. 2:3, k. thou L. will take; 5.
4:1, k. thy serv. did fear the L.
Job 10:7, thou k. I am not wicked
15:9, wh. k. th. th. we kn. not?
20:4, k. thou not this of old
34:33, theref. speak what thou k.
38:5, who laid meas. if thou k.?
21, k. thou it, because
39:1, k. when goats bri. forth; 2.
Ps. 40:9, O L. thou k.; Jer. 15:15.
69:5, O God, thou k. my foolish.
139:2, thou k. my down-sitting
4, O Lord, thou k. it altogether
Prov. 27:1, k. not what a day br.
Ecc. 11:2, k. not what evil
5, k. not what is way of Spirit
6, thou k. not whe. sh. prosper
Is. 55:5, call a nation thou k. not
Jer. 5:15, nation wh. lang. k. not
12:3, but thou, O Lord, k. me
17:16, nor des. woful day, th. k.
18:23, thou k. their counsel
33:3, show things thou k. not
Dan. 10:20, k. thou wheref. I co.
Zech. 4:5, k. not wh. these be; 13.
Mk. 10:19, k. com.; Lu. 18:20.
Lu. 22:34, thrice deny th. k. me
Jno. 1:48, N. said, When. k. me?
3:10, a master, k. not th. things?
13:7, what I do, thou k. not now
16:30, thou k. all things; 21:17.
21:15, L. thou k. I love thee; 16.
Acts 1:24, k. the hearts of all men
Rom. 2:18, k. his will, and appr.
I Cor. 7:16, what k. thou, O wife
II Tim. 1:15, k. all they in Asia
Rev. 3:17, k. not th. art wretched
7:14, said unto him, Sir, thou k.

Knoweth.
Gen. 33:13, k. children are tender
Dt. 2:7, k. thy walk. through wild.
34:6, no man k. Mos. sepulchre
Josh. 22:22, God of gods, he k. Is.
I Sam. 20:3, father certainly k.
II Sam. 14:22, serv. k. I found gr.
17:10, Is. k. thy father is mighty
Job 11:11, he k. vain men
15:23, k. day of darkness is ready
23:10, but he k. the way I take
28:7, there is a path no fowl k.
23, God understandeth and k.
34:25, therefore he k. their works
Ps. 1:6, Lord k. way of righteous
37:18, the L. k. days of the upri.
44:21, he k. the secrets of heart
74:9, nor is there any am. us k.
94:11, L. k. thou. of man vanity
103:14, he k. our frame
104:19, sun k. his going down
138:6, the proud he k. afar off
139:14, thy works, my soul k.
Ecc. 6:8, k. to walk before living
7:22, thy heart k. th. hast cursed
9:1, no man k. eit. love or hatred
Is. 1:3, the ox k. his owner
Jer. 9:24, understandeth and k.
Dan. 2:22, he k. what is in darkn.
Nah. 1:7, L. k. them trust in him
Zeph. 3:5, the unjust k. no shame
Mat. 6:8, Fa. k. what ye need
32, k. ye have need; Lu. 12:30
11:27, no man k. Son but the Father, nor any k. Father save the Son; Lu. 10:22.
24:36, that day k.; Mk. 13:32.
Lu. 16:15, God k. your hearts
Jno. 7:15, how k. this man let.?
27, no man k. whence he is
10:15, Father k. me
14:17, nor k.
19:35, he k. that he saith true
Acts 15:8, God which k. hearts
Rom. 8:27, k. what is mind of S.
I Cor. 2:11, what man k. th. of a man, even th. of G. k. no m.
8:2, if any man think he k. any.
II Cor. 11:11, love you not? G. k.
31, God, Fa. of our L. k. a lie
12:2, I cannot tell, God k.; 3.
II Tim. 2:19, L. k. th. that are his
Js. 4:17, him that k. to do good
II Pet. 2:9, L. k. how to de. godly
I Jno. 3:20, God is greater and k.
4:6, he that k. God heareth us
7, that lov. is born of God, k. G.
Rev. 2:17, name writ. no man k.
12:12, k. he hath but short time

Knoweth, with Who or Not.
Esth. 4:14, wh. k. whe. th. art come
Job 12:9, who k. not in all these
14:21, come to honor, he k. it not
18:21, place of him that k. not G.
28:13, man k. not the price
Ps. 39:6, k. not who shall gather
90:11, who k. power of anger?
92:6, a brutish man k. not
Prov. 7:23, k. not it is for his life
9:18, he k. not dead are there
24:22, who k. the ruin of them
Ecc. 2:19, who k. whe. he be wise
3:21, who k. the spirit of man
6:12, who k. what is good for m.
8:7, he k. not that wh. shall be
9:12, man also k. not his time
10:15, he k. not how to go to city
Is. 29:15, seeth us, who k. us?
Hos. 7:9, gray hairs, yet k. not
Joel 2:14, who k. if he will return
Mk. 4:27, gr. up, he k. not how
Jno. 7:49, peo. who k. not the law
12:35, darkness, k. not whither
15:15, serv. k. not what lord doeth
I Jno. 2:11, walk. in dark. k. not
3:1, therefore the world k. us not
4:8, k. not God, for God is love

Knowing.
Gen. 3:5, as gods k. good and evil
I Ks. 2:32, my father David not k.
Mat. 9:4, k. their thoughts; Lu. 11:17.
22:29, ye err, not k. scriptures
Mk. 5:30, Jesus k. in himself
33, woman k. what was done
6:20, k. that he was a just man
Lu. 9:33, E. not k. what he said
Jno. 13:3, Jesus k. Fa. had given
18:4, Jesus k. all that sho. come
19:28, J. k. all things were acco.
21:12, none ask him, k. it was L.
Acts 2:30, k. that God had sworn
5:7, wife not k. what was done
20:22, not k. things shall befall
Rom. 1:32, k. the judgment of G.
2:4, not k. goodness of God
13:11, k. time, now it is high ti.
II Cor. 4:14, k. he wh. raised L. J.
5:6, k. that wh. we are at home
Eph. 6:8, k. what good any man
Col. 3:24, k. of L. ye rec. reward
I Tim. 1:9, k. this, law is for la.
II Tim. 3:14, k. of wh. thou learn.
Heb. 10:34, k. ye have in heaven
11:8, not k. whither he went
Js. 1:3, k. this, trying of y. fai.
I Pet. 3:9, k. ye are thereu. called
II Pet. 1:14, k. shortly I must put

Knowledge.
Gen. 2:9, tree of k. good and ev.; 17.
Ex. 31:3, filled Bez. in k.; 35:31.
Lev. 4:23, if sin come to k.; 28.
Num. 24:16, k. of the Most High
Ruth 2:10, should. take k. of me
I Sam. 2:3, the L. is a God of k.
I Ks. 9:27, k. of sea; II Chr. 8:18.
II Chr. 1:11, thou hast asked k.
12, wisdom and k. is granted
Neh. 10:28, every one having k.
Job 15:2, wise man ut. vain k.?
21:14, desire not k. of thy ways
22, shall any teach God k.?
33:3, my lips sh. utter k. clearly
36:3, I will fetch my k. from afar
36:4, per. in k. is with thee; 37:16.
Ps. 19:2, night to night show. k.
73:11, is there k. in Most High?
94:10, he that teacheth man k.
119:66, teach me judgm. and k.
139:6, such k. too wonder. for me
144:3, what is man thou takest k. of?
Prov. 1:7, fear of Lord begi. of k.
22, fools hate k.
2:3, criest after k.
29, they hated k. did not choose
2:6, out of his mouth cometh k.
10, k. is pleasant to thy soul
3:20, by k. depths are broken up
5:2, that thy lips may keep k.
8:10, k. rather than choice gold
12, and find out k. of inventions
9:10, k. of Holy is understanding
10:14, wise men lay up k.
11:9, through k. sh. just be deliver.
12:23, a prud. man concealeth k.
13:16, ev. prud. man deal. wi. k.
14:6, k. easy to him that unders.
7, perceiv. not in him lips of k.
18, prudent are crowned with k.
15:2, tongue of wise useth k.
7, lips of the wise disperse k.
14, hath understanding seek. k.
17:27, hath k. spareth his words
18:15, heart of prudent getteth k. and ear of wise seeketh k.
19:25, and he will understand k.
27, cease to err from words of k.
20:15, lips of k. precious jewel
21:11, wise instructed, he rec. k.
22:12, eyes of the L. preserve k.
Prov. 23:12, apply th. ear to words of k.
24:4, by k. sh. chambers be filled
5, a man of k. increas. strength
28:2, by man of k. state be pro.
30:3, nor have the k. of Holy
Ecc. 1:16, had experience of k.
18, increaseth k. increaseth sor.
2:21, a man whose labor is in k.
26, God giveth a man k. and joy
7:12, excellency of k. is wisdom
9:10, nor k. in grave, whi. goest
Is. 11:2, k. and fear of the Lord
28:9, whom shall he teach k.?
32:4, heart of rash sh. underst. k.
33:6, wisd. and k. shall be stabi.
40:14, judgment, and taught k.
44:19, neither is th. k. nor unde.
25, and maketh their k. foolish
47:10, thy k. hath perverted thee
53:11, by k. right. serv. justify
Jer. 3:15, shall feed you with k.
10:14, ev. man brutish in his k.
Dan. 12:4, k. shall be increased
Hos. 4:6, peo. destroyed for lack of k. thou reject, k. I rej. th.
Hab. 2:14, earth fill. with k. of L.
Mal. 2:7, priest's lips sho. keep k.
Lu. 1:77, to give k. of salvation
11:52, taken away key of k.
Acts 4:13, marvelled and took k.
24:22, more perfect k. of th. way
Rom. 1:28, not like to re. G. in k.
2:20, which hast the form of k.
3:20, for by law is the k. of sin
10:2, a zeal, not according to k.
15:14, are filled with all k.
I Cor. 1:5, are enriched in all k.
8:1, we all have k. K. puffeth up
10, which hast k. at meat
11, through thy k. sh. brother per.
12:8, word of k. by same Spirit
13:2, underst. mysteries and k.
8, there be k. it sh. vanish away
14:6, speak by revelation or k.
II Cor. 2:14, manif. savor of his k.
4:6, light of k. of the glory of G.
6:6, by k. by long-suffering
8:7, as ye abound in faith and k.
11:6, rude in speech, not in k.
Eph. 1:17, wisdom in k. of him
3:19, love C. which passeth k.
4:13, unity of faith. and k. of S.
Phil. 1:9, may abound more in k.
3:8, all things loss for k. of Chr.
Col. 1:9, filled with k. of his will
2:3, hid treas. of wisdom and k.
3:10, new man renewed in k.
I Tim. 2:4, come to k. of truth
II Tim. 3:7, to come to k. of truth
Heb. 10:26, if we sin after rec. k.
Js. 3:13, wise man, end. wi. k.?
I Pet. 3:7, dwell according to k.
II Pet. 1:5, virtue k.; k. temperance
1:8, nor unfruit. in k. of our L.
3:18, grow in k. of our Lord Jesus
given by God, Ex. 8:10; 18:16; 31:3; II Chr. 1:12; Ps. 119:66; Prov. 1:4; 2:6; Ecc. 2:26; Is. 28:9; Jer. 24:7; 31:33; Dan. 2:21; Mat. 11:25; 13:11; I Cor. 1:5; 2:12; 12:8.
advantages of, Ps. 89:15; Prov. 1:4, 7; 3:13; 4; 9:10; 10:14; 12:1; 13:16; 18:15; Ecc. 7:12; Mal. 2:7; Eph. 3:18; 4:13; Js. 3:13; II Pet. 2:20.
want of, Prov. 1:22; 19:2; Jer. 4:22; Hos. 4:6; Rom. 1:28; I Cor. 15:34.
prayed for, Jno. 17:3; Eph. 3:18; Col. 1:9; II Pet. 3:18.
and sought, I Cor. 14:1; Heb. 6:1; II Pet. 1:5.
abuse of, I Cor. 8:1.
its responsibility, Num. 15:30; Dt. 17:12; Lu. 12:47; Jno. 15:22; Rom. 1:21; 2:21; Js. 4:17.
imperfection of human, Ecc. 2:18; Is. 44:25; I Cor. 1:19; 3:19; II Cor. 1:12.
knowledge of good and evil, tree of, Gen. 2:9.

Knowledge of God.
Prov. 2:5, thou shalt find k. of God
Hos. 4:1, nor k. of God in the land
6:6, k. of God more than burnt offerings
Rom. 11:33, of wisd. and k. of God
I Cor. 15:34, have not k. of God
II Cor. 10:5, exalteth ag. k. of God
Col. 1:10, increasing in k. of God
II Pet. 1:2, peace, through k. of God

Knowledge of the Lord.
II Chr. 30:22, taught good k. of the Lord
Is. 11:9, earth full of k. of the Lord
II Pet. 2:20, escaped through k. of the Lord

Knowledge, No.
Dt. 1:39, child. that day no k.
Ps. 14:4, work. of iniq. no k.; 53:4.
Is. 5:13, because they have no k.
45:20, have no k. set up images
58:3, afflicted soul, takest no k.
Jer. 4:22, do good, th. have no k.

Knowledge, Without.
Num. 15:24, without k. of congrega.
Job 35:16, multipli. words without k.
36:12, perish, and die without k.

Knowledge, Without—Continued.
Job 38:2, counsel by wor. without k.: 42:3.
Prov. 19:2, not good soul be without k.
Known.
Gen. 24:16, nor had any man k.
Ex. 2:14, surely this thing is k.
Lev. 4:14, they have sinned is k.
Num. 31:17, kill every woman k. man
Dt. 1:13, k. among tribes; 15.
Josh. 24:31, k. works of the Lord
I Ks. 18:36, let it be k. thou art G.
Ps. 9:16, Lord is k. by judgment
31:7, k. my soul in adversities
48:3, God is k. in her palaces
67:2, thy way may be k. on earth
76:1, in Judah is God k. his na.
77:19, thy footsteps are not k.
79:10, let him be k. among heat.
88:12, shall wond. be k. in dark?
91:14, bec. he hath k. my name
139:1, searched me, and k. me
Prov. 12:16, fool's wrath pres. k.
20:11, a child is k. by his doings
31:23, her husband is k. in gates
Ecc. 5:3, fool's voice k. by multit.
Is. 61:9, seed k. among Gentiles
66:14, Lord be k. to his servants
Jer. 5:5, have k. the way of the L.
Ez 36:32, saith L. G. be it k. to you; Acts 4:10; 13:38; 28:28.
38:23, k. in eyes of many nations
Dan. 4:26, sh. have k. heav. rule
Amos 3:2, you only have I k.
Zech. 14:7, a day shall be k. L.
Mat. 12:33, tree k. by fr.; Lu. 6:44.
24:43, if g. man had k.; Lu. 12:39.
Lu. 19:42, k. in this thy day
24:35, k. in breaking of bread
Jno. 7:4, himself seeketh to be k.
8:19, if ye had k. me ye should have k. my Father also; 14:7.
10:14, I know sheep, am k.
17:25, these have k. thou sent me
Acts 2:14, be this k. unto you
15:18, k. unto G. are all his wor.

L

Laban.
Gen. 24:29, Reb. had a brother L.
30:36, Jac. fed rest of L.'s flocks
31:2, countenance of L.; 12, 55.
32:4, I have sojourned with L.
Labor (n.).
Gen. 31:42, G. seen l. of my hands
35:16, Rachel had hard l.; 17.
Dt. 26:7, L. heard, looked on l.
Neh. 5:13, God sha. ev. man fr. l.
Job 39:11, wilt th. leave l. to him
Ps. 90:10, their strength l. sorrow
104:23, man goeth to l. till even.
105:44, inherited l. of the people
107:12, bro. down heart with l.
109:11, let stranger spoil his l.
128:2, sh. eat the l. of thy hands
Prov. 10:16, l. tendeth to life
13:11, gathereth by l. shall incr.
14:23, in all l. there is profit
Ecc. 1:3, wh. profit hath man of l.
8, all things are full of l. man
2:10, rejoiced in my portion of l.
18, I hated all l. wh. I had tak.
19, shall he rule over all my l.
21, man whose l. is in wisdom
22, what hath man of all his l.?
24, enjoy good in l.; 3:13; 5:18.
4:8, yet is th. no end of all his l.
9, they have a good rewa. for l.
5:15, nothing of l. he may carry
19, rejoice in l. this is gift of G.
6:7, l. of man is for his mouth
9:9, portion in thy l. under sun
10:15, l. of foolish weareth
Is. 45:14, l. of Egypt come to thee
55:2, why spend your l. for that
Jer. 3:24, devoured l. of fathers
20:18, came I out of wo. to see l.?
Ez. 29:20, giv. land of Eg. for l.
Hab. 3:17, though l. of olive fail
Hag. 1:11, drought on l. of hands
Jno. 4:38, reap wh. bestow. no l.
Rom. 16:6, bestow. much l. on us
I Cor. 3:8, man rec. accord. to l.
15:58, know your l. is not in vain
Gal. 4:11, lest I bestow. l. in vain
Phil. 1:22, this is fruit of my l.
I Thess. 1:3, remember. l. of love
2:9, remember our l. and travail
3:5, and our l. be in vain
II Thess. 3:8, but wrought with l.
Heb. 6:10, not forget your l. of lo.
Rev. 2:2, I kn. thy l. and patience
Labor (v.).
Ex. 20:9, six days l.; Dt. 5:13.
Josh. 24:13, for wh. he did not l.
Neh. 4:22, guard us, and l. on day
Job 9:29, why then l. I in vain?
Ps. 127:1, exc. L. build l. in vain
144:14, oxen may be strong to l.
Prov. 21:25, his hands refuse to l.
23:4, l. not to be rich, cease from
Ecc. 4:8, saith, For whom do I l.?
8:17, though a man l. to seek it out
Is. 22:4, weep, l. not to comfort
65:23, they shall not l. in vain
Jer. 51:58, the peop. sh. l. in vain
Lam. 5:5, under persecution we l.
Mic. 1:10, l. to bring forth, O Zi.
Hab. 2:13, people should l. in fire
Mat. 11:28, co. to me all ye th. l.
Jno. 6:27, l. not for meat th. per.
Rom. 16:12, Tryphosa, who l.
I Cor. 4:12, l. with our own hands
II Cor. 5:9, we l. to be accepted
Eph. 4:28, rather l. wi. his hands
Col. 1:29, whereunto I l. striving
I Thess. 5:12, know them which l.
I Tim. 4:10, l. and suffer reproach
5:17, that l. in word and doctrine
Heb. 4:11, l. to enter into that rest
Labored.
Neh. 4:21, so we l. in the work
Job 20:18, he l. for, sh. he restore
Ecc. 2:11, looked on labor I l. to do
19, rule over my labor I have l.
5:16, wh. prof. ha. he th. l. wind?
Is. 47:15, with whom thou hast l.
49:4, I said, I have l. in vain
62:8, not drink, for which thou l.
Dan. 6:14, king l. to deliv. Daniel
Jno. 4:38, l. and ye are entered
Rom. 16:12, salute P. who l. in L.
I Cor. 15:10, I l. more abundantly
Phil. 2:16, I have not l. in vain
4:3, help those that l. with me
Rev. 2:3, for my name's sake l.
Laborer, s.
Mat. 9:37, harvest plenteous, but l. few; 38; Lu. 10:2.
20:1, went out early to hire l.
Lu. 10:7, l. is worthy of his hire
I Cor. 3:9, l. together with God
I Tim. 5:18, l. is worthy of rewa.
Js. 5:4, behold the hire of the l.
Laboreth.
Prov. 16:26, he that l. l. for hims.
Ecc. 3:9, wh. profit in that he l.?
I Cor. 16:16, sub. to ev. one that l.
II Tim. 2:6, the husbandm. that l.
Laboring.
Ecc. 5:12, sleep of l. man sweet
Acts 20:35, l. ye ou. to sup. weak
Col. 4:12, l. for you in prayer
I Thess. 2:9, l. night and day
Labors.
Ex. 23:16, first-fruits of thy l.
Dt. 28:33, thy l. sh. a nation eat
Prov. 5:10, l. be in ho. of stranger
Is. 58:3, in day of fast ye ex. all l.
Jer. 20:5, I will deliver all their l.
Hos. 12:8, in my l. sh. find no ini.
Hag. 2:17, smote you in all the l.
Jno. 4:38, are entered in their l.
II Cor. 6:5, in l. in watchings
10:15, boasting of other men's l.
11:23, l. more abund. in stripes
Rev. 14:13, may rest from their l.
Lace.
Ex. 28:28, sh. bind the breastpla. with l.; 37; 39:31.
Lachish.
Josh. 10:32, the Lord delivered L.
II Ks. 14:19, and he fled to L.
18:14, Hezek. sent to king to L.
II Chr. 11:9, Rehoboam built L.
25:27, they sent to L. after him
Mic. 1:13, O inhabitant of L., bind
Lack (n.).
Gen. 18:28, wilt des. all for l. five?
Ex. 16:18, that gathered little had no l.; II Cor. 8:15.
Job 4:11, lion perish, for l. of prey
38:41, young wand. for l. of meat
Hos. 4:6, peo. destroyed for l. kn.
Phil. 2:30, life to supply l. of ser.
I Thess. 4:12, that ye l. of nothing
Lack (v.).
Gen. 18:28, if there shall l. five
Dt. 8:9, shall not l. any thing
Ps. 34:10, the young lions do l.
Prov. 28:27, giv. to poor sh. not l.
Ecc. 9:8, let thy head l. no ointm.
Mat. 19:20, I kept, wh. l. I yet?
Js. 1:5, any l. wisd. ask of God
Lacked.
Dt. 2:7, thou hast l. nothing
I Ks. 4:27, provid. victual, l. noth.
Neh. 9:21, sustain th. th. l. noth.
Lu. 22:35, l. ye any thing?
Acts 4:34, any amo. them that l.
I Cor. 12:24, honor to which l.
Phil. 4:10, careful, l. opportunity
Lackest.
Mk. 10:21, but one thing thou l.; Lu. 18:22.
Lacketh.
Num. 31:49, there l. not one man
II Sam. 3:29, not fail one l. bread
Prov. 6:32, adult. l. understand.
12:9, honor. himself and l. bread
II Pet. 1:9, th. l. th. things is
Lacking.
Lev. 22:23, th. hath any thing l.
Jud. 21:3, th. sho. be one tribe l.
Jer. 23:4, no more, nor sh. be l.
I Cor. 16:17, wh. was l. they sup.
II Cor. 11:9, l. to me breth. sup.
I Thess. 3:10, might perf. what is l.
Lad, s.
Gen. 21:17, God heard voice of l.
18, lift up l.
19, gave l. drink
20, G. was with l. and he grew
22:5, I and the l. will go yonder
12, lay not thy hand upon l.
14:22, l. cannot leave father; 30.
33, abide inst. of l. let the l. go
44, his life is bound up in the l.
48:16, A. redeemed me, bless l.
I Sam. 20:36, Jona. said to l., Run
Jno. 6:9, l. ha. five barley loaves
Ladder.
Gen. 28:12, behold a l. set up
Lade.
Gen. 42:26, l. asses wi. corn; 44:13.
45:17, l. beasts, go to Canaan
I Ks. 12:11, father did l. with yoke
Neh. 4:17, th. l. wrought in work
Lu. 11:46, l. men with burdens
Acts 28:10, l. us wi. thi. necessary
Laden.
Gen. 45:23, l. with good things
Is. 1:4, a people l. with iniquity
Mat. 11:28, all that are heavy l.
II Tim. 3:6, women, l. with sins
Ladeth.
Neh. 13:15, some on sab. l. asses
Hab. 2:6, woe to him that l. him.
Acts 27:10, damage not only of l.
Lady.
Is. 47:5, no more be called a l.
7, saidst, I shall be a l. for ever
II Jno. 1, the elder to the elect l.
5, l. that we love one another
Ladies.
Jud. 5:29, wise l. answered her
Esth. 1:18, likew. shall l. of Persia
Laish, Jud. 18:14; I Sam. 25:44; II Sam. 3:15; Is. 10:30.
Lake.
Lu. 5:1, Jesus stood by l. of G.
2, two ships standing by the l.
8:23, a storm of wind on the l.
33, herd ran violently into l.
Rev. 19:20, both cast in l. fire
20:10, devil cast into l. of fire
14, death and hell cast in l.
15, not in bo. of life, cast into l.
21:8, murderers have part in l.
Lamb.
Gen. 22:7, l. for a burnt offering?
8, God will provide himself a l.
Ex. 12:3, they shall take a l.; 21.
5, l. shall be without blemish
13:13, sh. redeem with a l.; 34:20.
29:39, one l. th. sh. offer in morn.
other l. at even.; 41; Num. 28:4.
40, a l. a tenth deal of flour; Num. 28:21, 29; 29:4; 10, 15.
Lev. 9:3, take a l. of first year; 14:10; Num. 6:12; 7:15, 21.
14:12, the priest shall take l.
23:12, sh. offer a l. with. blemish
Num. 6:14, ewe-l. of first year
15:5, with the sacrifice for one l.
I Sam. 7:9, Samuel off. sucking l.
II Sam. 12:4, took poor man's l.
Is. 11:6, wolf shall dwell with l.
16:1, send ye l. to ruler of land
53:7, he was brought as a l. to the slaughter; Jer. 11:19.
65:25, wolf and l. sh. feed toget.
66:3, sacrificeth a l. as if he cut
Ez. 45:15, one l. out of a flock
Hos. 4:16, L. will feed them as l.
Jno. 1:29, behold the L. of G.; 36.
Acts 8:32, a l. dumb bef. shearer
I Pet. 1:19, as a l. without blem.
Rev. 5:6, midst of eld, stood a L.
8, four beasts fell down bef. L.
12, worthy the L. that was slain
6:16, hide us from wrath of L.
7:10, salvation to our G. and L.
14, made white in blood of L.
17, L. shall feed and lead
12:11, overc. him by blood of L.
13:8, L. sl. from found. of world
11, he had two horns like a l.
14:1, L. stood on the mount Si.
4, these are they that follow L.
10, tormented in presence of L.
15:3, song of M. and song of L.
17:14, war with L. and L. overc.
19:7, for marriage of L. is come
21:9, show thee bride, L. wife
14, twelve apostles of L.
22, God Alm. and L. are temple
23, the L. is the light thereof
27, writ. in the L. book of life
22:1, out of thr. of God and L.; 3.
Lambs.
Gen. 30:40, J. did separate the l.
Num. 7:87, l. of first year twelve
Dt. 32:14, with fat of l.
I Sam. 15:9, S. spared the best l.
II Ks. 3:4, Moab rendered one hundred thousand l.
I Chr. 29:21, offered to L. one thousand l.
II Chr. 29:22, priests killed l.; 32.
Ezra 7:17, thou mayest buy l.
Ps. 37:20, wick. sh. be as fat of l.
114:4, little hills skip. like l.; 6.
Prov. 27:26, l. for thy clothing
Is. 1:11, I deli. not in blood of l.
5:17, l. feed after their manner
34:6, sword of L. with blood of l.
40:11, gather the l. with his arm
Jer. 51:40, like l. to slaughter
Ez. 39:18, shall drink blo. of l.
46:4, in sabbath l.
6, new moons l.
Amos 6:4, and eat l. out of flock
Lu. 10:3, as l. among wolves
Jno. 21:15, Jes. saith, Feed my l.
Lambs, Seven.
Gen. 21:28, Abrah. set seven ewe-l.
Lev. 23:18, offer with bread seven l.
Num. 28:11, ye shall offer seven l. of first year; 19, 27; 29:2, 8, 36.
II Chr. 29:21, brought seven l. for offering
Lambs, Two.
Ex. 29:38, two l. of the first year offer; Num. 28:3.
Lev. 14:10, on eighth day take two l.
Num. 28:9, and on sabbath two l.
Lamb, The.
the young of the flock, Ex. 12:5; Ez. 45:15.
Described as
patient, Is. 53:7.
playful, Ps. 114:4, 6.
exposed to danger from wild beasts, I Sam. 17:34.
the shepherd's care for, Is. 40:11.
Used for
food, Dt. 32:14; II Sam. 12:4.
clothing, Prov. 27:26.
sacrifice, I Chr. 29:21; II Chr. 29:32.
Considered a great delicacy, Amos 6:4.
Offered in Sacrifice
males, Ex. 12:5.
females, Num. 6:14.
while sucking, I Sam. 7:9.
at a year old, Ex. 12:5; Num. 6:14.
from the earliest times, Gen. 4:4; 22:7, 8.
every morning and evening, Ex. 29:38, 39; Num. 28:3, 4.
at the passover, Ex. 12:3, 6, 7.
by the wicked not accepted, Is. 1:11; 66:3.
numbers of, given by Josiah to the people for sacrifice; II Chr. 35:7.
the first-born of an ass to be redeemed with, Ex. 13:13; 34:20.
an extensive commerce in, Ezra 7:17; Ez. 27:21.
tribute often paid in, II Ks. 3:4; Is. 16:1.
covenants confirmed by gift of, Gen. 21:28-30.
the image of, was the first impression on money, Gen. 33:19; Josh. 24:32.
Illustrative
of purity of Christ, I Pet. 1:19.
of Christ as a sacrifice, Jno. 1:29; Rev. 5:6.
of any thing dear or cherished, II Sam. 12:3, 9.
of the Lord's people, Is. 5:17; 11:6.
of weak believers, Is. 40:11; Jno. 21:15.
(patience of) of the patience of Christ, Is. 53:7; Acts 8:32.
(among wolves) of ministers among the ungodly, Lu. 10:3.
(deserted and exposed) of Israel deprived of God's protection. Hos. 4:16.
(brought to slaughter) of the wicked under judgments, Jer. 51:40.
(consumed in sacrifice) of complete destruction of the wicked, Ps. 37:20.
Lame.
Lev. 21:18, l. man sh. not appro.
Dt. 15:21, if l. shalt not sacrifi.
II Sam. 4:4, Jon. had son, l.; 9:3, 13.
5:6, exc. take away blind and l.
19:26, because thy servant is l.
Job 29:15, eyes to blind, feet to l.
Prov. 26:7, legs of l. are not equal
Is. 33:23, the l. take the prey
35:6, l. man leap as a hart
Jer. 31:8, bring with them the l.
Mal. 1:8, ye offer l. for sacrifice?
Mat. 11:5, the l. walk; 15:31; 21:14; Lu. 7:22.
Lu. 14:13, call poor, l. and blind
Acts 3:2, a man, l. fr. womb, car.
8:7, many th. were l. we. healed
Heb. 12:13, l. be turn. out of way
Lamech, Gen. 4:18, 19; 5:25; I Chr. 1:3; Lu. 3:36.
Lament.
Jud. 11:40, dau. of Is. went to l.
Is. 19:8, fishers also mourn and l.
32:12, they shall l. for the teats
Jer. 16:5, neither go to l. them; 6.
22:18, they shall not l. for him
34:5, l. thee, saying, Ah, L.
Ez. 32:16, daugh. of nations l.
Joel 1:8, l. like virgin with sacke.
13, gird yourselves, l. ye priests
Mic. 2:4, l. with doleful lamenta.
Jno. 16:20, ye shall weep and l.
Rev. 18:9, kings of earth shall l.
Lamentable.
Dan. 6:20, king cried wi. l. voice
Lamentation.
Gen. 50:10, mourned with sore l.
II Sam. 1:17, D. lamented with l.
Ps. 78:64, widows made no l.
Jer. 7:29, l. on high places
9:10, habitations of wildern. a l.
31:15, in Ramah l.; Mat. 2:18.
48:38, there shall be l. generally
Lam. 2:5, Lord hath increased l.
Ez. 19:1, take up a l. for princ.
14, this is a l. and sh. be for a l.
28:12, take up l. on king of Tyr.

Lamentation—Continued.
Ez. 32:2, take up a l. for Pharaoh; 16.
Amos 5:16, such as are skilf. of l.
8:10, turn all your songs into l.
Acts 8:2, great l. over Stephen
Lamentations.
II Chr. 35:25, of Josiah in their l.
Ez. 2:10, was written therein l.
Lamented.
I Sam. 6:19, people l. because L.
25:1, Israelites l. Samuel; 28:3.
II Sam. 1:17, David l. over Saul
3:33, the king l. over Abner
II Chr. 35:25, Jeremiah l. for Josi.
Jer. 16:4, die and not be l.; 25:33.
Mat. 11:17, but ye have not l.
Lu. 23:27, a great company l.
Lamp.
Gen. 15:17, burning l. that passed
Ex. 27:20, cause the l. to burn
I Sam. 3:3, ere l. went out
II Sam. 22:29, thou art my l., O L.
I Ks. 15:4, G. gave him a l. in Je.
Job 12:5, as a l. despised in him
Ps. 119:105, thy word is l. to feet
132:17, ordained l. for mine ano.
Prov. 6:23, commandment is a l.
13:9, l. of wicked sh. be put out
20:20, curs. father, l. be put out
Is. 62:1, salva. as l. that burneth
Rev. 8:10, burning as it were l.
Lamps.
Ex. 25:37, light l. thereof; 40:4.
30:7, dress. l. burn incense on it
35:14, his l. with oil for the light
40:25, lighted the l. before the Lord; Num. 8:2, 3.
Lev. 24:2, l. to burn; II Chr. 13:11.
Jud. 7:16, put l. within pitchers
20, held the l. in their left hand
I Ks. 7:49, l. of gold; II Chr. 4:21.
Job 41:19, out of mou. go burn. l.
Ez. 1:13, like appearance of l.
Dan. 10:6, his eyes as l. of fire
Mat. 25:1, ten virgins took l.; 3, 4.
7, virgins arose, trimmed th. l.
8, give us oil, our l. are go. out
design of, II Pet. 1:19.
Described as
burning, Gen. 15:17.
shining, Jno. 5:35.
lighted with oil, Mat. 25:3, 8.
oil for, carried in vessels, Mat. 25:4.
sometimes supplied with oil from a bowl through pipes, Zech. 4:2.
required to be constantly trimmed, Mat. 25:7.
Used for Lighting
the tabernacle, Ex. 25:37.
private apartments, Acts 20:8.
chariots of war by night, Nah. 2:3, 4.
marriage processions, Mat. 25:1.
persons going out at night, Jno. 18:3.
often kept lighted all night, Prov. 31:18.
placed on a stand to give light to all in the house, Mat. 5:15.
illumination of the tents of Arab chiefs by, alluded to, Job 29:3, 4.
probable origin of dark lantern, Jud. 7:16.
Illustrative
of the word of God, Ps. 119:105; Prov. 6:23.
of omniscience of Christ, Dan. 10:6; Rev. 1:14.
of graces of the Holy Ghost, Rev. 4:5.
of salvation of God, Gen. 15:17; Is. 62:1.
of God's guidance, II Sam. 22:29; Ps. 18:28.
of glory of the cherubim, Ez. 1:13.
of spirit of man, Prov. 20:27.
of ministers, Jno. 5:35.
of wise rulers, II Sam. 21:17.
of severe judgments, Rev. 8:10.
of a succession of heirs, I Ks. 11:36; 15:4.
(put out) of destruction of the wicked, Job 18:5, 6; 21:17; Prov. 13:9.
(totally quenched) of complete destruction of those who curse parents, Prov. 20:20.
Lamps, Seven.
Ex. 37:23, seven l. of pure gold
Zech. 4:2, candlestick and seven l.
Rev. 4:5, seven l. of fire burning
Land, Dry.
Gen. 1:9, and let the dry l. appear
10, God called the dry l. earth
7:22, all that was in dry l. died
Ex. 4:9, pour water on dry l.
14:21, Lord made the sea dry l.
29, Israel walked on dry l.
15:19, on dry l. mi. of sea; Neh. 9:11.
Josh. 4:18, priests' lifted on dry l.
22, Is. came over Jord. on dry l.
Ps. 63:1, long. for thee in a dry l.
66:6, turned the sea into dry l.
68:6, rebellious dwell in dry l.
95:5, his hands formed the dry l.
Is. 41:18, make dry l. springs
Jer. 50:12, hindermost shall be a dry l.
51:43, cities are dry l. and wilder.
Hos. 2:3, lest I set her as a dry l.
Jon. 1:9, who made sea and dry l.
Hag. 2:6, shake sea and dry l.
Heb. 11:29, pass. R. sea as by dry l.
Lands.
Gen. 41:54, dearth in all l.; 57.
47:18, not left but bodies and l.
Jud. 11:13, restore those l. again
I Chr. 14:17, fame of D. went all l.
II Chr. 17:10, fear fell on all the l.
32:17, gods of other l. have not
Ezra 9:1, not separ. fr. peo. of l.
Neh. 5:3, have mortgaged our l.
5, for other men have our l.
11, restore, I pray you, their l.
Ps. 49:11, th. l. after own names
66:1, make noise all ye l.; 100:1.
105:44, give them l. of heathen
106:27, to scatter them in l.
107:3, gathered them out of l.
Jer. 27:6, these l. to Nebuchadn.
Ez. 20:6, wh. is glory of all l.; 15.
39:27, gather out of enemies' l.
Mat. 19:29, hath forsaken houses, l.; Mk. 10:29.
Mk. 10:30, rec. hundred-fold, l.
Acts 4:34, were possessors of l.
Landmark, s.
Dt. 19:14, not remo. thy neighbor's l.; Prov. 22:28; 23:10.
27:17, cursed that removeth l.
Job 24:2, some remove the l.
Lanes.
Lu. 14:21, go quickly into the l.
Language.
Gen. 11:1, wh. earth was of one l.
6, people is one, have all one l.
7, and there confound their l.; 9.
II Ks. 18:26, speak in the Syrian l.; Is. 36:11, 13.
Neh. 13:24, chil. not speak Jews' l. but accord. to l. of people
Ps. 19:3, no l. wh. voice is heard
81:5, heard a l. I understood not
114:1, from a people of strange l.
Is. 19:18, five cities speak l. Can.
Jer. 5:15, wh. l. thou know, not
Ez. 3:5, to a people of hard l.; 6.
Dan. 3:4, people, nations and l.
7, all l. fell down and worship.
29, every l. that speaketh amiss
4:1, Nebuchadnezzar all l.
6:25, Darius to all l.
5:19, all l. trembled and feared
7:14, nations, and l. sho. serve
Zeph. 3:9, turn to people a pure l.
Zech. 8:23, ten men out of all l.
Acts 2:6, heard th. speak in all l.
of all mankind one at first, Gen. 11:1, 6.
Called
speech, Mk. 14:70; Acts 14:11.
tongue, Acts 1:19; Rev. 5:9.
Confusion of,
a punishment for presumption, etc., Gen. 11:2-6.
originated the varieties in, Gen. 11:7.
scattered men over the earth, Gen. 11:8, 9.
divided men into separate nations, Gen. 10:5, 20, 31.
great variety of, spoken by men, I Cor. 14:10.
ancient kingdoms often comprehended nations of different, Esth. 1:22; Dan. 3:4; 6:25.
Kinds of, Mentioned:
Hebrew, II Ks. 18:28; Acts 26:14.
Chaldee, Dan. 1:4.
Syriac, II Ks. 18:26; Ezra 4:7.
Greek, Acts 21:37.
Latin, Lu. 23:38.
Lycaonian, Acts 14:11.
Arabic, etc., Acts 2:11.
Egyptian, Ps. 81:5; 114:1; Acts 2:10.
of some nations difficult, Ez. 3:5, 6.
the term barbarian applied to those who spoke a strange, I Cor. 14:11.
Power of Speaking Different,
a gift of the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:10.
promised, Mk. 16:17.
given on the day of Pentecost, Acts 2:3, 4.
followed receiving the gospel, Acts 10:44-46.
conferred by laying on of the apostles' hands, Acts 8:17, 18; 19:6.
necessary to spread of the gospel, Acts 2:7-11.
a sign to unbelievers, I Cor. 14:22.
sometimes abused, I Cor. 14:2-12, 23.
Interpretation of,
antiquity of engaging persons for, Gen. 42:23.
a gift of the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:10.
most important in the early church, I Cor. 14:5, 13, 27, 28.
the Jews punished by being given up to people of a strange, Dt. 28:49; Is. 28:11; Jer. 5:15.
Languish.
Is. 16:8, the fields of Heshbon l.
19:8, spread nets on wat. sh. l.
24:4, haughty people of earth l.
Jer. 14:2, the gates of Judah l.
Hos. 4:3, every one therein sh. l.
Languished.
Is. 24:4, world l. and fad. away
7, the vine l.
33:9, the earth l.
Jer. 15:9, that hath borne seven l.
Lam. 2:8, wall lament, l. together
Joel 1:10, the oil l.
12, fig tree l.
Nah. 1:4, Bashan l. and Carmel l.
Languishing.
Ps. 41:3, L. strength. on bed of l.
Lanterns.
Jno. 18:3, Judas cometh with l.
Laodicea.
Col. 2:1, for them at L.; 4:13, 15, 16.
Laodiceans.
Col. 4:16, in church of L.; Rev. 3:14.
Lap.
II Ks. 4:39, gathered gourds, l. full
Neh. 5:13, I shook my l. and said
Prov. 16:33, lot is cast into the l.
Lapped.
Jud. 7:5, that l. water as a dog
6, number l. were three hund.
7, by them th. l. I will save you
Large.
Ex. 3:8, into a good and l. land
II Sam. 22:20, he brought me into a l. place; Ps. 18:19.
Neh. 4:19, the work is grea. and l.
9:35, not served thee in l. land
Ps. 31:8, set my feet in a l. room
118:5, Lord set me in a l. place
Is. 22:18, toss thee in a l. country
30:23, cattle feed in l. past.; 33.
Jer. 22:14, I will build l. chamb.
Ez. 23:32, sist. cup deep and l.
Hos. 4:16, L. feed them in a l. pl.
Mat. 28:12, gave l. money to sol.
Mk. 14:15, and he will show you a l. upper room; Lu. 22:12.
Gal. 6:11, l. letter I have written
Rev. 21:16, length as l. as breadth
Largeness.
I Ks. 4:29, God gave S. l. of heart
Lasciviousness.
Mk. 7:22, cut of heart proceed l.
II Cor. 12:21, not repented of the l.
Gal. 5:19, works of flesh manif. l.
Eph. 4:19, given themselves to l.
I Pet. 4:3, when we walked in l.
Jude 4, turning grace of G. into l.
Last.
Gen. 49:19, Gad sh. overcome at l.
Num. 23:10, my l. end be like his
II Sam. 23:1, l. words of David
I Chr. 23:27, by l. words of David
Neh. 8:18, from first day to the l.
Prov. 5:11, thou mourn at the l.
Is. 41:4, I Lord, first and l.; 44:6; 48:12; Rev. 1:11, 17; 2:8; 22:13.
Lam. 1:9, remembereth not l. end
Dan. 8:3, the higher came up l.
Amos 9:1, will slay the l. of them
Mat. 12:45, l. state of that man is worse than first; Lu. 11:26.
19:30, first shall be l. and l. first; 20:16; Mk. 10:31; Lu. 13:30.
20:12, l. have wrought one hour
14, give to l. even as unto thee
27:64, l. error worse than the fi.
Mk. 9:35, first, same sh. be l.
Lu. 12:59, till th. hast paid l. m.
I Cor. 4:9, set forth us apostles l.
15:8, l. of all he was seen of me
26, l. enemy is death
45, l. Adam
Rev. 2:19, l. works be more th. fi.
Last Day.
Gen. 49:1, befall you in l. days
Jno. 6:39, should raise it up ag. at the l. day; 40, 44, 54.
7:37, in l. day great day of feast
11:24, he shall rise again at l. day
II Tim. 3:1, l. day perilous times
Heb. 1:2, spoken it l. day by his S.
Js. 5:3, heaped treasure for l. day
II Pet. 3:3, come in l. day scoffers
Last Time.
I Pet. 1:5, to be revealed in l. time
20, manifest in these l. times
I Jno. 2:18, children, it is the l. time
Jude 18, should be mockers in l. time
Lasted, ing.
Dt. 33:15, precious th. of l. hills
Jud. 14:17, wept whilst feast l.
Latchet.
Is. 5:27, l. of their shoes broken
Mk. 1:7, l. of wh. shoes; Lu. 3:16.
Late, ly.
Ps. 127:2, vain for you to sit up l.
Mic. 2:8, of l. my people risen up
Acts 18:2, Aquila l. come from I.
Latin.
Lu. 23:38, writ. in L.; Jno. 19:20.
Latter.
Dt. 11:14, give first and l. rain
Job 19:25, Redeemer, st. at l. day
29:23, open. mouth, as for l. rain
Prov. 16:15, as cloud of l. rain
19:20, mayest be wise in l. end
Jer. 3:3, there ha. been no l. rain
5:24, form. and l. rain in season
Dan. 8:23, l. time of their kingd.
Hos. 6:3, as l. and former rain
Joel 2:23, l. rain in first month
Amos 7:1, in beginning of l. grow.
Hag. 2:9, glory of l. house greater
Zech. 10:1, rain in time of l. rain
I Tim. 4:1, in l. times some dep.
Lattice.
Jud. 5:28, cried through the l.
II Ks. 1:2, Ahaziah fell through l.
Song 2:9, show. himself through l.
Laud.
Rom. 15:11, praise L. and l. him
Laugh.
Gen. 18:13, wheref. did Sarah l.?
21:6, G. made me to l. all will l.
Job 5:22, at famine thou shalt l.
9:23, will l. at trial of innocent
22:19, innocent l. them to scorn
Ps. 2:4, sitteth in heavens sh. l.
22:7, that see me l. me to scorn
37:13, the Lord shall l. at him
52:6, righteous also sh. l. at him
59:8, thou, O L. shall l. at them
80:6, enemies l. am. themselves
Prov. 1:26, l. at your calamity
29:9, rage or l. there is no rest
Ecc. 3:4, time to weep, time to l.
Lu. 6:21, ye that weep, ye sh. l.
25, woe unto you that l. now
Laughed.
Gen. 17:17, Abra. l.; 18:12, Sarah
18:15, S. denied, saying, I l. not
II Ks. 19:21, daughter of Zion hath l.; Is. 37:22.
II Chr. 30:10, they l. them to sco.
Neh. 2:19, they l. us to scorn
Job 12:4, upright man l. to scorn
29:24, l. on them, they beli. not
Ez. 23:32, shalt b. l. to scorn
Mat. 9:24, they l. him to scorn; Mk. 5:40; Lu. 8:53.
Laugheth, ing.
Job 8:21, he fill thy mouth with l.
41:29, he l. at shaking of a spear
Laughter.
Ps. 126:2, mouth filled with l.
Prov. 14:13, in l. heart sorrowful
Ecc. 2:2, I said of l., It is mad
7:3, sorrow is better than l.
6, thorns, so is the l. of fool
Js. 4:9, l. turned to mourning
Launch.
Lu. 5:4, Sim. l. out into deep
8:22, go over, and they l. forth
Acts 21:1, after had l.; 27:2, 4.
Laver.
Ex. 30:18, make a l. of brass
28, l. and fo.; 31:9; 35:16; 39:39.
38:8, he made the l. of brass
40:7, thou shalt set the l.; 30.
Lev. 8:11, anoint. both l. and foot
I Ks. 7:30, under l. were unders.
38, made ten l. of brass; one l.
40, baths; and ev. l. four cubits
40, and H. made the l.
43, and the ten l. on the bases; II Chr. 4:6, 14.
II Ks. 16:17, king A. removed l.
Lavish.
Is. 46:6, they l. gold out of bag
Law.
Gen. 47:26, made it a l. over land
Ex. 12:49, l. to him home-born; Lev. 24:22; Num. 15:16, 29.
Dt. 17:11, to sentence of the l.
33:2, fr. right hand went fiery l.
4, Moses commanded us a l.
Josh. 8:32, wrote copy of l. to M.
22:5, take heed to the l.; II Ks. 17:13, 37; 21:8.
II Ks. 17:34, nor do after the l.
I Chr. 22:12, mayest keep l. of G.
II Chr. 19:10, between l. and com.
30:16, place according to l. of M.
Ezra 7:6, scribe in l.; 12, 21
14, according to l. of thy God
26, not do l. of G. and l. of king
Neh. 8:7, cause people underst. l.
9, wh. they heard the wo. of l.
10:29, made oath to walk in G. l.
12:44, gather them portions of l.
Esth. 1:8, drinking according to l.
4:11, l. of his to put him to dea.
16, which is not according to l.
Job 22:22, rec. l. from his mouth
Ps. 1:2, in his l. he meditates
37:31, l. of his G. is in his heart
78:5, for he appointed a l. in Is.
10, refused to walk in his l.
81:4, was a l. of the G. of Jacob
105:10, confirm. same to J. for l.
119:72, l. of mouth bet. than gold
Prov. 1:8, forsake not the l. of thy mother; 6:20.
6:23, command. lamp, l. is light
13:14, l. of wise is fount. of life
28:4, forsake l. praise wick. such as keep l. contend with them
7, keepth the l. is a wise son
29:18, that keep. l. happy is he
31:5, lest drink and forget the l.
26, in her tongue is l. of kindn.
Is. 2:3, out of Zion shall go forth the l.; Mic. 4:2.
8:16, seal l.
20, to l. and testimony

Law—Continued.
Is. 42:4, the isles sh. wait for his l.
51, Lord will magnify the l.
51:4, a l. shall proceed from me
Jer. 2:8, they that handle the l. knew
18: 18, l. not perish from priest
44:23, not obey, nor walk, in l.
Lam. 2:9, the l. is no more
Ez. 7:26, l. perish from priests
Dan. 6:5, concerning l. of his G.
12, according to l. of Medes; 15.
Hos. 4:6, has forgotten l. of God
Hab. 1:4, therefore the l. is slacked
Zeph. 3:4, priests done viol. to l.
Mal. 2:6, l. of truth was in mouth
7, sh. seek the l. at his mouth
9, have been partial in the l.
Mat. 5:17, not to come to dest. l.
18, sh. in no wise pass fr. the l.
40, if any man sue th. at the l.
11:13, l. pro. till Jo.; Lu. 16:16
22:36, great commandment in l.
40, on two command. hang l.
23:23, omitted weigh. mat. of l.
Lu. 2:27, do after custom of l.
5: 7, were doctors of l. sitting
16:17, one tittle of the l. to fail
Jno. 1:17, l. was given by Moses
7:19, did not Moses give you l.?
23, l. of Moses should not be
7:49, who knoweth not the l.
51, doth l. judge before it he.?
10:34, written in l., Ye are gods?
12:34, heard out of l. that Christ
18:15, a question of l. look to it
19:7, by our l. he ought to die
Acts 6:13, blasphe. words aga. l.
7:53, have received l. by angels
13:15, reading of l. and prophets
39, not justified by l. of Moses
15:5, command to keep l. of Moses
24, circumcised and keep the l.
18:15, a question of l. look to it
19:38 l. is open.
21:20, zeal of l.
28, this man teach. against l.
22:12, devout man according to l.
23:3, sittest thou to judge after l.
25:8, nor against l. of the Jews
28:23, persua. them out of the l.
Rom. 2:12, sin. in l. judged by l.
13, not hearers of the l. are just
14, Gentiles, have not l., to do things contained in l., these hav. not l., are a l. unto themselves
17, called a Jew, and rest, in l.
20, the form of truth in the l.
23, that makest thy boast of the l. through break. the l.
3:20, by deeds of l. no flesh be justified, for by the l. is knowledge of sin. 28; Gal. 2:16.
21, righ. of God witnessed by l.
27, by what l. excluded? by l.
31, do we make void the l.?
4:14, they which are of l. be hei.
15 l. worketh wrath wh. no l.
5:13, until l. sin was in world, but sin not im. wh. is no l.
20, l. entered, offence might
7:1, speak to them wh. know l.
2, wo. bound by l. to husband
4, ye also become dead to the l.
7, is l. sin, I had not kno. sin, but by l. nor lust, ex. l. said
8, without l. sin was dead
12, the l. is holy, and comman.
14, know th. the l. is spiritual
16, l. that is good, I Tim. 1:8.
22, I delight in the l. of God
23, I see another l. warring ag. the law of my mind, to l. of
25, with mind I serve l. of God
8:2, the l. of life made me free
3, for what the l. could not do
4, righteousness of the l. fulfil.
7, carnal mind not subject to l.
9:31, Israel followed l. of righte.
10:4, Christ is the end of the l.
13:8, loveth another, fulfilled l.
10, love is the fulfilling of the l.
I Cor. 6:1, dare any of you to l.?
6, brother goeth to l. with brother
7:39, wife is bound by the l.
15:56, strength of sin is the l.
Gal. 2:16, not just. by works of l.
19, I through the law am de. to the l.
21, if righteousness come by l.
3:2, received ye Spirit by the l.?
5, miracles, doeth he it by l.?
11, no man is justified by the l.
12, and the l. is not of faith
13, C. redeem. us fr. curse of l.
19, wherefore then serveth the l.?
21, is the l. against the promises? righteous. had been by the l.
24, l. was our schoolmaster
5:3, is a debtor to do the whole l.
4, whosoever are just. by the l.
14, all the l. is fulfil. in one w.
23, tempera. ag. such is no l.
6 2, so fulfil the l. of Christ, 13.
Eph. 2:15, abolished in his flc. l.
Phil. 3:6, touching righ. in the l.
9, mine own righteousness of the l.
I Tim. 1:7 to be teacher of the l.
9, l. is not made for right. man
Tit. 3:9, avoid content. about l.
Heb. 7:5, take tithes accord. to l.
12, made of nece. a change of l.
16, not after the l. of a carnal
19, for the l. made nothing perfect
28, l. maketh men high-priests
8:4, offer gifts according to the l.
9:22, all things are by the l.
10:1, l. hav. shadow of good th.
28, he that desp. Moses' l. died
Js. 1:25, looketh into perfect l.
2:8, fulfil the royal l. ye do well
9, convinced of l. as transgres.
12, they that be judged by the l.
4:11, that speaketh evil of the l.
I Jno. 3:4, whosoever committeth sin transgres. also the l.

Law of God, The.
is absolute and perpetual, Mat. 5: 18.
Given
to Adam, Gen. 2:16, 17, with Rom. 5:12-14.
to Noah, Gen 9:6.
to the Israelites, Ex. 20:2, etc.; Ps. 78:5.
through Moses, Ex. 31:18; Jno. 7:19.
through the ministration of angels, Acts 7:53; Gal. 3:19; Heb. 2:2.
Described as
pure, Ps. 19:8.
spiritual, Rom. 7:14.
holy, just and good, Rom. 7:12.
exceeding broad, Ps. 119:96.
perfect, Ps. 19:7; Rom. 12:2.
truth, Ps. 119:142.
not grievous, I Jno. 5:3.
requires obedience of the heart, Ps. 51:6; Mat. 5:28; 22:37.
requires perfect obedience, Dt. 27: 26; Gal. 3:10; Js. 2:10.
love is the fulfilling of, Rom. 13:8, 10; Gal. 5:14; Js. 2:8.
it is man's duty to keep, Ecc. 12: 13.
man, by nature, not in subjection to, Rom. 7:5; 8:7.
man cannot render perfect obedience to, I Ks. 8:46; Ecc. 7:20; Rom. 3:10.
sin is a transgression of, I Jno. 3:4.
all men have transgressed, Rom. 3:9, 19.
man cannot be justified by, Acts 13:39; Rom. 3:20, 28; Gal. 2:16; 3:11.
gives the knowledge of sin, Rom. 3:20; 7:7.
worketh wrath, Rom. 4:15.
conscience testifies to, Rom. 2:15.
designed to lead to Christ, Gal. 3: 24.
Obedience to
a characteristic of saints, Rev. 12:17.
a test of love, I Jno. 5:3.
of prime importance, I Cor. 7:19.
blessedness of keeping, Ps. 119:1; Mat. 5:19; I Jno. 3:22, 24; Rev. 22:14.
Christ
came to fulfil, Mat. 5:17.
magnified, Is. 42:21.
explained, Mat. 7:12; 22:37-40.
the love of, produces peace, Ps. 119:165.
Saints
freed from the bondage of, Rom. 6:14; 7:4, 6; Gal. 3:13.
freed from the curse of, Gal. 3:13.
have, written on their hearts, Jer. 31:33, with Heb. 8:10.
love, Ps. 119:97, 113.
delight in, Ps. 119:77; Rom. 7: 22.
prepare their hearts to seek, Ezra 7:10.
pledge themselves to walk in, Neh. 10:29.
keep, Ps. 119:55.
pray to understand, Ps. 119:18.
pray for power to keep, Ps. 119: 34.
should remember, Mal. 4:4.
should make the subject of their conversation, Ex. 13:9.
lament over the violation of, by others, Ps. 119:136.
The Wicked
despise, Amos 2:4.
forget, Hos. 4:6.
forsake, II Chr. 12:1; Jer. 9:13.
refuse to hear, Is. 30:9; Jer. 6: 19.
refuse to walk in, Ps. 78:10.
cast away, Is. 5:24.
is the rule of life to saints, I Cor. 9:21; Gal. 5:13, 14.
is the rule of the judgment, Rom. 2:12.
to be used lawfully, I Tim. 1:8.
established by faith, Rom. 3:31.
punishment for disobeying, Neh. 9: 26, 27; Is. 65:11-13; Jer. 9:13-16.

Law of Moses, The.
is the law of God, Lev. 26:46.
Given
in the desert, Ez. 20:10, 11.
at Horeb, Dt. 4:10, 15; 5:2.
from the Mount Sinai, Ex. 19: 11, 20.
by disposition of angels, Acts 7: 53.
through Moses as mediator, Dt. 5:5, 27, 28; Jno. 1:17; Gal. 3:19.
to the Jews, Lev. 26:46; Ps. 78:5.
after the exodus, Dt. 4:45; Ps. 81:4, 5.
to no other nation, Dt. 4:8; Ps. 147:20.
none to approach the mount while God gave, Ex. 19:13, 21-24; Heb. 12:20.
remarkable phenomena connected with, at giving of, Ex. 19:16-19.
terror of Israel at receiving, Ex. 19:16; 20:18-20; Dt. 5:5, 23-25.
additions made to, in the plains of Moab by Jordan, Num. 36:13.
Called
a fiery law, Dt. 33:2.
word spoken by angels, Heb. 2:2.
ministration of death, II Cor. 3:7.
ministration of condemnation, II Cor. 3:9.
lively oracles, Acts 7:38.
royal law, Js. 2:8.
book of the law, Dt. 30:10; Josh. 1:8.
book of Moses, II Chr. 25:4; 35: 12.
rehearsed by Moses, Dt. 1:1-3.
entire of, written in a book, Dt. 31:9.
book of, laid up in the sanctuary, Dt. 31:26.
tables of, laid up in the ark, Dt. 10:5.
Divided into
moral, embodied in the ten commandments, Dt. 5:22; 10:4.
ceremonial, relating to manner of worshipping God, Lev. 7:37, 38; Heb. 9:1-7.
civil, relating to administration of justice, Dt. 17:9-11; Acts 23: 3; 24:6.
a covenant of works to the Jews as a nation, Dt. 28:1, 15, with Jer. 31:32.
Taught the Jews
to love and fear God, Dt. 6:5; 10:12, 13; Mat. 22:36, 38.
to love their neighbor, Lev. 19: 18; Mat. 22:39.
strict justice and impartiality, Lev. 19:35, 36.
all punishments awarded, according to, Jno. 8:5; 19:7; Heb. 10:28.
All Israelites Required
to know, Ex. 18:16.
to observe, Dt. 4:6; 6:2.
to lay up, in their hearts, Dt. 6: 6; 11:18.
to remember, Mal. 4:4.
to teach their children, Dt. 6:7; 11:19.
kings to write out and study, Dt. 17:18, 19.
good kings enforced, II Ks. 23:24, 25; II Chr. 31:21.
priests and Levites to teach, Dt. 33:8-10; Neh. 8:7; Mal. 2:7.
the scribes were learned in, and expounded, Ez. 7:6; Mat. 23:2.
public instruction given to youth in, Lu. 2:46; Acts 22:3.
Publicly Read
at the feast of tabernacles in the sabbatical year, Dt. 31:10-13.
by Joshua, Josh. 8:34, 35.
by Ezra, Neh. 8:2, 3.
in the synagogues every sabbath day, Acts 13:15; 15:21.
a means of national reformation, II Chr. 34:19-21; Neh. 8:13-18.
a shadow of good things to come Heb. 10:1.
could not give righteousness and life, Gal. 3:21, with Rom. 8:3, 4; Heb. 10:1.
a schoolmaster to lead to Christ, Gal. 3:24.
Christ
made under, Gal. 4:4.
circumcised according to, Lu. 2. 21; Rom. 15:8.
came not to destroy but to fulfil, Mat. 5:17, 18.
attended all feasts of, Jno. 2:23; 7:2, 10, 37.
fulfilled all precepts of, Ps. 40: 7, 8.
fulfilled all types and shadows of, Heb. 9:8, 11-14; 10:1, 11-14.
magnified and made honorable, Is. 42:21.
bore the curse of, Dt. 21:23, with Gal. 3:13.
abrogated, as a covenant of works, Rom. 7:4.
was not the manifestation of the grace of God, Jno. 1:17; see Rom. 8:3, 4.
could not disannul the covenant of grace made in Christ, Gal. 3:17.
primitive Jewish converts would have all Christians observe, Acts 15:1.
The Jews
zealous for Jno. 9:28, 29; Acts 21:20.
held those ignorant of, accursed, Jno. 7:49.
from regard to, rejected Christ, Rom. 9:31-33.
accused Christ of breaking, Jno. 19:7.
accused Christians of speaking, Acts 6:11-14; 21:28.
broke it themselves, Jno. 7:19.
dishonored God by breaking, Rom. 2:23.
shall be judged by, Jno. 5:45; Rom. 2:12.
was a burdensome yoke, Acts 15:10.
darkness, etc., at giving of, illustrative of obscurity of Mosaic dispensation, Heb. 12:18-24.

Law of the Lord.
Ex. 13:9, Lord's l. be in thy mouth
II Ks. 10:31, no heed to wa. in l. Lord
II Chr. 12:1, R. forsook l. of the Lord
31:4, encouraged in law of the Lord
Ezra 7:10, heart to seek l. of Lord
Ps. 1:2, delight is in l. of the Lord
19:7, the l. of the Lord is perfect
119:1, blessed th. walk in l. of Lord
Is. 5:24, cast away the l. of Lord
30:9, children not hear l. of Lord
Jer. 8:8, say, l. of Lord is with us
Amos 2:4, they have des. l. of Lord

Law, My.
Ex. 16:4, whether walk in my l.
II Chr. 6:16, children walk in my l.
Ps. 78:1, my people to my l. incline
Prov. 3:1, my son, forget not my l.
4:2, fors. not my l.; 7:2, keep my l.
Is. 51:7, people in whose heart is my l.
Jer. 6:19, not hearken. unto my l.
16:11, forsaken me, not kept my l.
31:33, put my l. in their parts
44:10, nor walked in my l.
Ez. 22:26, priests have violated my l.
Hos. 8:1, they trespass against my l.
12, writ. to him things of my l.

Law, This.
Num. 5:30, priests shall execute this l.
Dt. 1:5, Moses to declare this l.
17:18, write him a copy of this l.
28:58, if thou wilt not observe this l.
31:9, Moses wrote this l.; 11, read this l.
24, write words of this l. in a book

Law, This Is the.
Ez. 43:12, this is the l. of house
Mat. 7:12, this is the l. and prop.

Law, Thy.
Dt. 33:10, shall teach Israel thy l.
Neh. 9:26, cast thy l. behind backs
34, nor our princes kept thy l.
Ps. 40:8, thy l. is within my heart
94:12, teachest him out of thy l.
119:18, wondrous things out of thy l.
29, and grant thy l. graciously
34, and I shall keep thy l.
44, so shall keep thy l. continu.
51, have I not declined from thy l.
55, I remembered and kept thy l.
61, I have not forgotten thy l.
70, but I delight in thy l.
77, for thy l. is my delight. 92, 174.
85, pits, wh. are not after thy l.
97, love thy l.; 109, not forget thy l.
113, thy l. I love; 163; 126, ma. vo.
136, because they keep not thy l
142, thy l. is truth
150, far from thy l.
165, peace have they love thy l.
Jer. 32:23, nor walk in thy l.
Dan. 9:11, have transgressed thy l.

Law, Under the.
Rom. 6:14, ye are not under the l.
15, sho. we sin bec. not under l.?
I Cor. 9:20, as under the l. that I might gain them that are under the l.
21, not without law to God under l.
Gal. 3:23, kept under l.
4:4, made under l.
4:5, sent Son to redeem them under l.
5:18, led by Spirit are not under the l.

Law, Without.
II Chr. 15:3, Israel hath been without l.
Rom. 2:12, many as sinned with out l.
3:21, righteousness of God without l.
7:8, without l. sin dead; 9, I was
I Cor. 9:21, without l. not without l. to God

Law, Written in the.
I Ks. 2:3, as it is written in the l. of Moses, II Chr. 23:18; 25:4; 31:3; Ezra 3:2; Neh. 10:34, 36; Dan. 9:13; Lu. 2:23.

Law, Written in the—Continued.
Dan. 9:11, oath is written in the l. of Moses
Lu. 10:26, what is written in the l.? 24:44, all must be fulfilled written in the l.
Acts 24:14, believing things written in the l.

Laws.
Gen. 26:5, Abraham kept my l.
Ex. 16:28, how long refuse my l.? 18:16, make them know l. of God 20, teach th. ordinances and l.
Neh. 9:13, thou gavest th. true l.
Esth. 1:19, among l. of Persians 3:8, their l. are div. from all people neither keep they the king's l.
Is. 24:5, they have transg. essed l
Dan. 7:25, to change times and l. 9:10, nor obeyed to walk in l.
Heb. 8:10, put my l. into th. mind 10:16, put my l. in their hearts

Lawful.
Is. 49:24, sh. l. captive be deliv.? Ez. 18:5, do that which is l.; 21, 27; 33:14, 19.
19, son ha. done that is l.; 33:16.
Mat. 12:2, do what is not l., Mk. 2:24; Lu. 6:2.
4, was not l. for him to eat, Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4.
Mat. 12:10, is it l. to heal on sabbath? 12; Mk. 3:4; 6:9; 14:3.
14:4, it is not l. for thee to have her, Mk. 6:18.
19:3, l. to put away wife? Mk. 10:2.
Jno. 5:10, not l. to carry thy bed 18:31, not l. to put man to death
Acts 19:39, determined in l. assembly
22:25, is it l. to scourge a Roman?
I Cor. 6:12, all things l.; 10:23.
II Cor. 12:4, not l. for man to utter

Lawfully.
I Tim. 1:8, go, if a man use it l.
II Tim. 2:5, not crown, except l.

Lawgiver.
Gen. 49:10, l. from between his feet
Num. 21:18, digged by direction of l.
Dt. 33:21, in a portion of the l.
Ps. 60:7, Judah is my l.; 108:8.
Is. 33:22, Lord is our l. and king
Js. 4:12, one l. is able to save

Lawless.
I Tim. 1:9, law for l. disobedient

Lawyer, s.
Mat. 22:35, a l. asked, Lu. 10:25.
Lu. 7:30, l. reject. counsel of God 11:46, woe to you l.; 52; 14:3, J.

Lay.
Ex. 5:8, tale of bricks ye shall l. 16:13, l. round about host; 14.
22:25, neither sh. thou l. on him
Lev. 1:7, l. the wood on the fire 8, priests sh. l. parts in ord.; 12.
Num. 12:11, Lord l. not sin upon us
Dt. 7:15, l. on them that hate 11:25, l. fear of you upon land 21:8, l. not innoc. blood to peop.
Jud. 16:3, Samuel l. till midnight
Ruth 3:8, a woman l. at his feet
I Sam. 3:15, Samuel l. till morn. 26:5, Saul l. in the trench; 7.
II Sam. 4:5, who l. on bed at noon 12:3, ewe-lamb l. in his bosom 16, D. lay all night on earth; 13:31.
I Ks. 13:31, l. my bones beside his 18:23, l. it on wood put no fire
II Ks. 4:34, went and l. on the child
II Chr. 36:21, long as she lay desolate
Esth. 4:3, l. in sackcloth and ashes
Job 29:19, dew l. all ni. on branch 34:23, not l. on man more than
Ps. 7:5, l. mine honor in the dust 38:12, seek life, l. snares for me 84:3, a nest, where she l. young
Ecc. 7:2, living will l. it to heart
Is. 5:8, woe to them that l. field 13:9, l. land desolate, Ez. 33:28. 11, will l. low hau. of terrible 22:22, house of David l. on shoulder 25:12, the fortress shall be l. low 28:16, I will l. in Zion a tried stone 17, judgment will I l. to the li. 29:21, l. a snare for him that re. 34:15, there sh. the great owl l. 38:21, and l. it for a plaster 54:11, l. thy stones with colors
Jer. 6:21, will l. stumbling-blocks before this people, Ez. 3:20.
Ez. 4:1, take a tile and l. it be. 4, l. iniquity of house of Israel 25:14, l. vengeance on Edom; 17. 32:5, will l. thy flesh on mount 36:29, I will l. no famine upon 34, land be tilled, it l. desolate 37:6, I will l. sinews upon you
Jon. 1:14, l. not on us innocent blood
Mic. 1:7, idols will I l. desolate
Mal. 2:2, if ye will not l. it to he.
Mat. 8:20, hath not where to l. his head; Lu. 9:58.
28:6, see place where the Lord l.
Mk. 2:4, bed where sick of palsy l.
Lu. 19:44, l. thee with ground
Acts 7:60, Lord, l. not this sin to th. 15:28, l. on you no grea. burden
Rom. 8:33, l. any thing to God's 9:33, I l. in Zion a stumbling-st.
I Cor. 16:2, every one l. by him
Heb. 12:1, let us l. aside ev. weigh.
Js. 1:21, l. apart all filthiness
I Pet. 2:6, l. in Zion a chief cor.

Lay Down.
Gen. 19:33, Lot per. not she l. down; 35.
28:11, Jacob l. down in place to sleep
Num. 24:9, he l. down as a lion
Jud. 5:27, he l. down at her feet
Ruth 3:4, uncov. feet, l. thee down
I Sam. 19:24, Saul l. down naked
Job 17:3, l. down put me in surety
Ps. 4:8, I will l. me down in peace 104:22, young lions l. down in dens
Ez. 19:2, mother l. down. am. lions
Amos 2:8, l. themselves down on clothes
Jno. 10:15, l. down life for sheep; 17.
10:18, l. it down of myself
13:37, l. down my life for thy sake; 38.
15:13, l. down his life for his friends
I Jno. 3:16, l. down lives for brethren

Lay Hand.
Gen. 22:12, l. not thine hand upon the lad
37:22, no blood, l. no hand on Joseph
Ex. 7:4, I may l. my hand on Egypt
Lev. 3:2, l. hand on head of offer.; 8.
4:4, should l. hand on bullock's head; 15.
29, shall l. hand on sin offering; 33.
Num. 27:18, Lord said, l. hand on Joshua
Jud. 18:19, l. hand on thy mouth
Job 9:33, any days-man to l. hand 21:5, mark me, l. hand on mouth 40:4, will l. my hand on my mouth 41:8, l. hand on him, remember battle
Prov. 30:32, though evil, l. hand mouth
Is. 11:14, shall l. their hand on Edom
Mic. 7:16, shall l. hand on their mouth
Mat. 9:18, come, l. thy hand on her

Lay Hands.
Lev. 16:21, A. shall l. both hands on goat
Num. 8:12, Levites l. hands on bullocks
Neh. 13:21, again, l. hands on you
Mat. 21:46, they sought to l. hands on him, Lu. 20:19.
Mk. 5:23, come l. thy hands on her 16:18, l. hands on sick, they recover
Lu. 21:12, they shall l. hands on you
I Tim. 5:22, l. hands suddenly on no

Lay Hold.
Prov. 3:18, tree of life to th. l. hold
Ecc. 2:3, I sought to l. hold on folly
Is. 5:29, roar, and l. hold on prey
Jer. 6:23, l. hold on bow and spear
Zech. 14:13, every one l. hold on neighbor
Mk. 3:21, friends went to l. hold 12:12, sought to l. hold on him
I Tim. 6:12, l. hold on eternal life; 19.
Heb. 6:18, l. hold on hope set be. us

Lay Up.
Gen. 41:35, l. up corn under Pharaoh
Ex. 16:23, l. up manna till morning 33, l. up a pot of manna
Num. 17:4, sh. l. them up in tab.
Dt. 11:18, l. up my words
Job. 22:22, l. up his words in heart 24, then shalt l. up gold as dust
Prov. 7:1, l. up my commandments 10:14, wise men l. up knowledge
Mat. 6:19, l. not up for you treasures 20, l. up treasures in heaven
II Cor. 12:14, children not to l. up

Lay Wait.
Ezra 8:31, deliver from such as l. in wait
Ps. 71:10, l. wait for my soul
Prov. 1:11, let us l. wait for blood 18, they l. wait for their own blood 24:15, l. not wait against righte.
Jer. 5:26, l. wait as he that setteth

Lay Waste.
Is. 5:6, I will l. it waste: it shall not
Ez. 35:4, I will l. thy cities waste

Lay With.
Gen. 19:33, l. with her father; 34, 35.
30:16, Jacob l. with L. that night 34:2, Shechem l. with Dinah
35:22, Reuben l. with Bilhah
Dt. 22:22, man that l. with woman 25, man that l. with her shall die 29, that l. with her give 50 shekels
I Sam. 2:22, Eli's sons l. with women
II Sam. 13:14, A. forced T. and l. with
Ez. 23:8, in her youth l. with her

Laid.
Gen. 22:6, wood, and l. it on Isaac 30:41, Jacob l. rods before cattle 48:14, l. it on Ephraim's head
Ex. 2:3, l. it on flags by river
Dt. 26:6, Egypt. l. on us bondage
Josh. 7:23, they l. them before the Lord
Ruth 4:16, and l. it in her bosom
II Sam. 18:17, l. heap of stones on
I Ks. 3:20, l. it in her bosom, and l. her dead child in my bosom 13:29, prophet l. carcass on ass 17:19, and l. him on his own bed
II Ks. 9:25, l. this burden on him 20:7, they l. it on the boil
Job 6:2, calamity l. in balances 18:10, snares l. for him in ground 38:6, or who l. the corner-stone
Ps. 21:5, majesty hast l. on him 31:4, out of the net they l. for me 49:14, they are l. in the grave 62:9, to be l. in the balance 79:1, they have l. Jerusalem on heaps 88:6, hast l. me in the lowest pit 89:19, l. help on one mighty 105:18, fetters, he was l. in iron 119:30, judgment have I l. before me 110, l. a snare for me; 141:9. 142:3, privily l. a snare for me
Is. 42:25, l. it not to heart; 57:11.

Laid Hands.
Lev. 8:14, A. a. h. sons l. hands, 18, 22.
Num. 27:23, and Moses l. his hands on Joshua, Dt. 34:9.
Ob. 13, nor l. hands on their substance
Mat. 18:28, l. hands took him by throat
Mk. 6:5, l. hands on a few sick folk
Lu. 4:40, l. hands on every one of them
13:13, he l. his hands on her
Jno. 7:30, but no man l. hands on him; 44; 8:20.
Acts 4:3, l. hands on apostles; 5:18. 6:6, they l. hands on the deacons 13:3 l. hands on Paul and Barnabas 19:6, Paul l. his hands on them

Laid Hold.
Gen. 19:16, l. hold on Lot's hand
I Sam. 15:27, S. l. hold on Sam. sk.
II Chr. 7:22, l. hold on other gods
Mat. 14:3, l. hold on John, Mk. 6:17.
Lu. 23:26, l. hold on one Simon
Rev. 20:2, l. hold on the dragon

Laid Up.
Gen. 41:48, Joseph l. up food in cities
Ex. 16:34, A. l. up pot of manna
Num. 17:7, Moses l. up rods before Lord
I Sam. 10:25, S. l. it up before Lord 21:12, David l. up words in he.
Ezra 6:1, treasures l. up in Babylon
Ps. 31:19, hast l. up for them
Prov. 13:22, wealth of sin. l. up
Song 7:13, fruits I have l. up
Is. 15:7, that l. up sh. they carry 23:18, hire not treasured or l. up 39:6, which fathers l. up
Lu. 1:66, all l. them up in hearts 12:19, thou hast much goods l. up
Col. 1:5, hope which is l. up for you
II Tim. 4:8, is l. up for me a crown

Laid Wait.
Job 31:9, l. wait at neighbor's door
Lam. 4:19, l. wait for us in wilderness
Acts 20:3, Jews l. wait for him; 23:30.

Laid Waste.
Ps. 79:7, l. waste his dwelling-place
Is. 15:1, Kir l. waste 23:1, T. is l. waste
14, ships, your strength l. waste 37:18, kings of Assyria l. waste nations
64:11, pleasant things are l. waste
Jer. 4:7, thy cities shall be l. waste without an inhabitant. Ez. 6:6; 12:20; 19:7; 29:12.
Ez. 26:2, sh. be repl. now l. waste
Amos 7:9, sanctuaries of Israel l. waste
Nah. 3:7, and say, Nineveh is l. waste

Laidest.
Ps. 66:11, l. affliction on loins
Lu. 19:21, th. takest up th. th. l.

Lain.
Gen. 26:10, have l. with thy wife
Jud. 21:11, destroy wom. th. l
Job 3:13, now should I have l. st.
Ps. 68:13, ye have l. among the pots
Jno. 20:12, where body of Jesus l.

Layest.
Num. 11:11, l. burden of people
I Sam. 28:9, l. a snare for my life?
Job. 21:19, God l. up his iniquity 24:12, God l. not folly to them 41:26, sword of him that l. at h.
Ps. 104:3, l. beams of chambers
Prov. 2:7, l. up wisdom for righte 26:24, l. up deceit within him
Is. 26:5, the lofty city he l. low 56:2, blessed is man that l. hold 57:1, and no man l. it to heart
Jer. 9:8, l. wait; 12:11, l. to heart
Zech. 12:1, l. foundation of earth
Lu. 12:21, that l. up treasure 15:5, he l. it on his shoulders

Laying.
Num. 35:20, l. wait, th. he die
Ps. 64:5, commune of l. snares
Mk. 7:8, l. aside commandment
Lu. 11:54, l. wait for him
Acts 8:18, l. on apostles' hands 9:24, l. wait was known of Saul 23:6, kinsmen heard of th. l. wait 25:3, l. wait in the way to kill
I Tim. 4:14, with l. on of hands 6:19, l. up in store good foundations
Heb. 6:1, not l. again foundation 2, and of l. on of hands
I Pet. 2:1, l. aside all malice

Lazarus.
Lu. 16:20, beggar named L.
Jno. 11:2, Mary whose brother L. 12:2, L. one that sat at table; 17.

Lead.
Ex. 15:10, sank as l. in waters
Num. 31:22, l. that may abide fire
Job 19:24, graven with iron and l.
Jer. 6:29, l. is consumed of the fire
Ez. 22:18, l. in midst of furnace 20, as th. gather l. I gather you 27:12, and l. Tarshish traded
Zech. 5:7, lifted up a talent of l. 8, weight of l. on mouth there.

Lead.
Gen. 33:14, l. on softly as cattle
Ex. 13:21, pillar of cloud l. them 32:34, l. the people to the place
Dt. 32:12, Lord alone did l. him
Jud. 5:12, l. thy captivity captive
Neh. 9:19, pillar of cloud to l. them
Ps. 5:8, l. me in thy righteousness 25:5, l. in truth; 27:11, l. in plain 31:3, for thy name's sake l. me 43:3, light and truth, let them l. 60:9, l. me into Edom? 108:10. 61:2, l. to rock higher than I 125:5 l. th. with workers of ini. 139:0, there sh. thy hand l. me 24, l. me in the way of everlasting 143:10, l. me to land of upright.
Prov. 8:20, l. in way of righteousness
Song 8:2, I. thee to mother's ho.
Is. 3:12, that l. thee cause to err 11:6, a little child shall l. them 40:11, gently l. those with young 42:6, l. them in paths not known 49:10, hath mercy on them, l. them 57:18, I will l. him and restore 63:14, so didst thou l. thy people
Jer. 31:9, with supplica. I l. them
Nah. 2:7, her maids l. her
Mat. 6:13, l. us not into temptation, Lu. 11:4.
15:14, if blind l. blind; Lu. 6:39.
Lu. 13:15, and l. him to wateri.
Acts 13:11, seeking some to l. him
I Cor. 9:5, not power to l. sister?
I Tim. 2:2, we may l. a quiet life
Heb. 8:9, l. them out of Egypt
Rev. 7:17, Lamb feed and l. them

Leader, s.
I Chr. 12:27, Jehoi. l. of Aaronit. 13:1, David consulted with ev. l.
II Chr. 32:21, angel which cut off l.
Is. 9:16, l. of people cause to err 55:4, given him a l. to the people
Mat. 15:14, be blind l. of the blind

Leadest.
Ps. 80:1, l. Joseph like a flock

Leadeth.
Job 12:17, he l. counsellors away 19, he l. princes away spoiled
Ps. 23:2, l. me beside still waters 3, l. me in paths of righte usness
Prov. 16:29, l. him into way
Is. 48:17, thy God which l. thee
Mal. 7:13, wide is way l. to destr. 14, narrow is way that l. to life
Jno. 10:3, calleth sheep and l. th.
Rom. 2:4, goodness of God l. to rep.
Rev. 13:10, l. sh. go into captivity

Leaf.
Gen. 8:11, in her mou. was oli. l.
Lev. 26:36, sound of a shaken l.
Job 13:25, break l. dr. to and fro?
Ps. 1:3, his l. shall not wither
Is. 1:30, be as oak whose l. fadeth 34:4, host fall as l.; 64:6, fade as l.
Jer. 17:8, but her l. shall be green
Ez. 47:12, the l. shall not fade

Leaves.
Gen. 3:7, sew. fig l. made aprons
Is. 6:13, is in them, when they cast their l.
24, two l. for the one door
24, and two l. for the other door
Jer. 36:23, when Je. read 3 or 4 l.
Ez. 17:9, sh. wither in all the l.
Dan. 4:12, the l. thereof were fair 14, off his branches, shake off his l. 21, whose l. were fair, and the fruit

Leaves—Continued.
Mat. 21:19, nothing thereon but l.
24:32, put. forth l., Mk. 13:28.
Mk. 11:13, seeing a fig tree afar off having l.
13, came to it, he found nothing but l.
Rev. 22:2, l. for healing of nations
34, the two l. of the other door
Leaves (for doors).
I Ks. 6:34, two l. of the one door
Ez. 41:24, doors had two l. apiece
League.
Josh. 9:15, made l. with Gibeon; 16.
Jud. 2:2, make no l. with inhabitants
I Sam. 22:8, made l. with David
II Sam. 5:3, David made l. with them
I Ks. 5:12, Hiram and Solomon made l.
15:19, a l. between me and thee
II Chr. 16:3, break l. with Baasha
Job. 5:23, in l. with stones of field
Ez. 30:5, men that is in l. sh. f.
Dan. 11:23, after l. he work dece.
Leah.
Gen. 29:16, daughter was L.; 30:19.
Ruth 4:11, L. make wom. like L.
Lean, ed.
Jud. 16:26, I may l. on pillars
2 Ks. 18:21, on which if a man l. go into hand, Is. 36:6.
Job 8:15, l. on house, it not stand
Prov. 3:5, l. not to own underst.
Amos 5:19, l. his hand on wall
Mic. 3:11, yet they l. on the Lord
Jno. 21:20, l. on his breast at su.
Leaneth, ing.
II Sam. 3:29, one l. on a staff
II Ks. 5:18, l. on my hand in house
Song 8:5, cometh up l. on belov.
Jno. 13:23, was l. on Jesus' bosom
Heb. 11:21, Jacob l. on top of sta.
Lean, ness.
Gen. 41:3, out of river l.-flesh.; 19.
4, l.-fleshed eat up sev. fat; 20.
II Sam. 13:4, being king's son l.
Ps 106:15, sent l. into their soul
Is. 10:16, L. send am. fat ones l.
17:4, fatness of flesh sh. wax l.
24:16, I said, My l., my l., woe
Ez. 34:20, judge betw. fat and l.
Leap.
Gen. 31:12, rams which l. on cattle
Lev. 11:21, have legs to l. withal
Dt. 33:22, Dan. sh. l. from Bash.
Job 41:19, sparks of fire l. out
Ps. 68:16, why l. ye, ye high hills
Is. 35:6, then shall lame man l.
Joel 2:5, like chariots shall they l.
Lu. 6.23, rejoice ye, l. for joy
Leaped.
Gen. 31:10, rams which l. upon cat.
II Sam. 22:30, l. over wa., Ps. 18:29.
Lu. 1:41, babe l. in womb; 44.
Acts 14:10, and he l. and walked
19:16, evil spirit was, l. on them
Leaping.
II Sam. 6:16, Michal saw David l.
Song 2:8, behold, he cometh l.
Acts 3:8, and he l. up and walked
Learn.
Dt. 4:10, may l. to fear; 14:23.
5:1, may l. and keep, and do th.
17:19, read that he may l. to fear
31:12, hear, and l. and fear the Lord
13, children may l. to fear the Lord
Ps. 119:71, might l. statutes; 73.
Prov. 22:25, lest thou l. his ways
Is. 1.17, l. to do well, seek judgment
2:4, l. war any more, Mic. 4:3.
26:9, inhabitants l. righteousness
10, will not wicked l. righteousness
29:24, that murmured l. doctrine
Jer. 10:2, l. not way of heathen
12:16, diligently l. ways of people
Mat. 9:13, go l. what th. meaneth
11:29, l. of me, for I am meek
I Cor. 14:35, l. any thing, let th. ask
I Tim. 2:11, let wom. l. in silence
5:4, l. first to show piety at home
Tit. 3:14, l. to maintain good works
Rev. 14:3, no man could l. song
Learned.
Gen. 30:27, have l. by experience
Ps. 106:35, heathen, and l. works
119:7, I have l. righteous judgment
Prov. 30:3, I neither l. wisdom nor
Is. 29:11, deliver to one that is l.
50:4, God given me tongue of l. he wakeneth ear to hear as l.
Jno. 6:45, man that hath l. of F.
7:15, man letters, hav. never l.
Acts 7:22, Moses l. wisdom of E.
Eph. 4:20, ye have not so l. Chr.
Phil. 4:11, I, in ev. state to be co
II Tim. 3:14, contin. in thing thou i. knowing of wh. th. l. th.
Heb. 5:8, yet l. he obedience
Learning
Prov. 1:5, wise man will increase l
9:9, just man, he will increase in l.
16:21, sweetness of lips increas. l.
23, heart of wise addeth l. to lips
Dan. 1:17, God gave them skill in l.
Acts 26:24, l. doth make thee mad
Rom. 15:4, things written for our l.
II Tim. 3:7, ever l. and never able
Leasing.
Ps. 4:2, how long seek after l.?
5:6, shalt destroy they speak l.
Least.
Gen. 32:10, not worthy l. of merc.
Jud. 6:15, l. in my father's house
Mat. 2:6, not l. among the princes
11:11, l. in kingdom of heaven is greater than he, Lu. 7:28.
I Cor. 15:9, I am least of the apostles
Eph. 3:8, less than l. of all saints
Least, At.
I Sam. 21:4, kept at l. from women
Lu. 19:42, kno. at l. in thy day
Leather.
II Ks. 1:8, girt with a girdle of l.
Leatherr.
Mat. 3:4, John had l. girdle about
Leave (n.).
Num. 22:13, L. refuseth to give l.
I Sam. 20:6, Da. asked l. of me; 28.
Neh. 13:6, obtained I l. of king
Mk. 5:13, Jesus gave them l.
Jno. 19:38, l. to take away body
Acts 18:18, Paul took l. of brethren
21:6, taken our l. one of an ther
II Cor. 2:13, taking l. I went to M.
Leave.
Gen. 2:24, l. father and mother, Mat. 19:5; Mk. 10:7; Eph. 5:31.
33:15, l. with thee some of the fo.
44:22, the lad cannot l. his father
Ex. 16:19, let no man l. manna
23:11, l. beasts of field shall eat
Lev. 7:15, not l. peace-offering; 22:30.
16:23, off garm. and l. them the.
19:10, l. them for the poor; 23:22.
Num. 9:12, l. none of the passover
32:15, again l. them in wilderness
Dt. 28:51, shall not l. thee corn
54, remnant of children shall he l.
Jud. 9:9, should I l. my fatness
13, said, Should I l. my wine
Ruth 1:16, entreat me not to l.
I Sam. 9:5, fa. l. caring for asses
II Sam. 14:7, not l. husband a name
II Ks. 4:43, shall eat and l. thereof
13:7, nor did he l. of the people
Ezra 9:8, l. us remnant to escape
12, l. it for inheritance to children
Neh. 6:3, work cease whilst I l. it?
10:31, would l. the seventh year
Job 39:11, wilt l. labor to him?
Ps. 16:10, thou wilt not l. my soul in hell, Acts 2:27.
17:14, l. substance to their babes
27:9, my help, l. me not; 119:121.
49:10, l. their wealth to others
141:8, O God, l. not my soul des.
Prov. 2:13, l. paths of uprightness
Ecc. 2:18, l. it to man after me
10:4, ruler against thee, l. not place
Is. 10:3, where will ye l. glory?
65:15, l. your name for a curse
Jer. 9:2, I might l. my people
14:9, call, by thy name, l. us not
17:11, l. th. in midst of his days
48:28, l. cities and dwell in rocks
49:9, not l. some glean. grapes?
11, l. children I will preserve them
Ez. 16:39, l. thee naked; 23:29.
Hos. 12:14, l. his blood upon him
Joel 2:14, l. blessing behind him
Amos 5:3, shall l. ten to Israel
7, l. off righteousness in earth
Mal. 4:1, l. neither root nor branch
Mat. 5:24, l. thy gift before the altar
18:12, l. ninety and nine, Lu. 15:4.
23:23, and not to l. other undone
Lu. 19:44, not l. in th. one stone
Jno. 14:27, my peace I l. with you
16:28, I l. world and go to Father
32, l. me alone, yet I am not al.
Acts 6:2, we should l. the word
I Cor. 7:13, let her not l. him
Heb. 13:5, I will never l. thee
Leave, I Will, or Will I.
Job 9:27, I will l. off my heaviness
10:1, I will l. complaint on myself
Ez. 6:8, I will l. a remnant
12:16, but I will l. a few men
29:5, I will l. thee into wilderness
Zeph. 3:12, I will l. in midst of thee
Leave, I Will Not.
II Ks. 2:2, I will not l. thee; 4:30.
Jno. 14:18, I will not l. you comfort.
Leaved.
Is. 45:1, open him two-l. gates
Leaven.
used in making bread. Hos. 7:4.
diffusive properties of, I Cor. 5:6.
Forbidden
during the feast of passover. Ex. 12:15-20.
to be offered with blood. Ex. 34:25.
to be offered, etc., with meat-offerings which were burned Lev. 2:11; 10:12.
used with thank offerings, Lev. 7:13; Amos 4:5.
first fruits of wheat offered with. Lev. 23:17.
Illustrative of
the rapid spread of the gospel. Mat. 13:33; Lu. 13:21.
doctrines of Pharisees, etc., Mat. 16:6, 12.
ungodly professors, I Cor. 5:6, 7.
false teachers, Gal. 5:8, 9.
malice and wickedness, I Cor. 5:8.
Leaveth.
Job 39:14, which l. her eggs in the earth
Prov. 13:22, good man l. inheritance
28:3, sweeping rain which l. no fo.
Mat. 4:11, then the devil l. him
Zech. 11:17, the idol shepherd that l. the flock
Jno. 10:12, coming, and l. the sheep, and fleeth
Leaving.
Mat. 4:13, l. Nazareth, he came and
Lu. 10:30, and departed, l. him half dead
Rom. 1:27, l. the natural use of the woman
Heb. 6:1, l. the principles of the doctrine
I Pet. 2:21, suffered for us, l. us an example
Lebana.
Neh. 7:48, the children of L., the children
Lebanah.
Ezra 2:45, the children of L., the children
Lebanon.
bounded by the land of Canaan on the north, Dt. 1:7; 11:24.
given to Israel, Josh. 13:5, 6.
Celebrated for
cedars, Ps. 29:5; 92:12; Is. 14:8.
flowers, Nah. 1:4.
fragrance, Song 4:11.
fragrance of its wines, Hos. 14:7.
glorious appearance, Is. 35:2.
great part of not conquered by the Israelites, Josh. 13:2, 5; Jud. 3:1-4.
Called
the mountains, II Chr. 2:2.
mount Lebanon, Jud. 3:3.
that goodly mountain, Dt. 3:25.
lofty tops of, covered with snow, Jer. 18:14.
part of, barren, Is. 29:17.
forests of, infested with wild beasts, Song 4:8; Is. 40:16; Hab. 2:17.
many streams came from, Song. 4:15.
formerly inhabited by the Hivites, Jud. 3:3.
Moses anxious to behold, Dt. 3:25.
Furnished
wood for Solomon's temple, I Ks. 5:5, 6.
stones for Solomon's temple, I Ks. 5:14, 18.
wood for second temple, Ezra 3:7.
Solomon Built
the house of the forest of, I Ks. 7:2.
storehouses in, I Ks. 9:19.
difficulties of passing, surmounted by Assyrian army, II Ks. 19:23.
Illustrative
of great and powerful monarchs, Is. 10:24, 34.
of the Gentile world, Is. 29:17.
of the Jewish nation, Jer. 22:6, 23; Heb. 2:17.
of the temple, Zech. 11:1.
(glory of) of the glory of the church, Is. 35:2; 60:13.
(fragrance of) of the graces of the church, Song 4:11; Hos. 14:6, 7.
(shaking of its forest) of prodigious growth of the church, Ps. 72:16.
(mourning of) of deep affliction, Ez. 31:15.
Lebbeus, Mat. 10:3.
Led.
Gen. 24:27, being in way, Lord l. me
48, who hath l. me in right
Ex. 3:1, Moses l. flock to back of
13:17, l. not through land of Philis.
18, God l. them through wilderness
15:13, in mercy l. forth the people
Dt. 8:2, Lord l. thee forty years
29:5, l. you forty years in wilde.
I Ks. 8:48, l. them away captive
Ps. 78:14, l. them with a cloud
53, l. them safely, they feared not
106:9, l. them through depths as through wilderness; 136:16; Is. 63:13.
107:7, l. them by the right way
Prov. 4:11, l. thee in right paths
Is. 9:16, l. of them are destroyed
48:21, thirst'd not wh. th. l. th.
55:12, shal. be l. forth with peace
63:12, l. them by right hand
Jer. 2:6, L. l. us through wilderness
17, when he l. thee by the way
22:12, die in place whi. th. l. him
23:8, Lord which l. house of Israel
Lam. 3:2, hath l. me into darkness
Ez. 39:28, to be l. into captivity
Amos 2:10, l. forty years through wilderness
Mat. 4:1, Jesus l. of Spirit, Lu. 4:1.
Lu. 4:29, l. Jesus to brow of hill
21:24, shall be l. away captive
24:50, l. them out as far as Beth.
Acts 8:32, l. as sheep to slaughter
Rom. 8:14, are l. by Spirit of God
I Cor. 12:2, even as ye were l.
Gal. 5:18, if ye be l. by the Spirit
II Tim. 3:6, l. away with div. lus.
Leddest.
II Sam. 5:2, l. out Israel, I Chr. 11:2.
Neh. 9:12, l. them by a cloudy pillar
Ps. 77:20, l. thy people like a flock
Ledges.
I Ks. 7:28, borders between the l.
35, l. and borders were the sa.
36, plates of l. graved cherubim
Leeks.
Num. 11:5, rememb. l. and onions
Lees.
Is. 25:6, feast of wine on the l.
Jer. 48:11, M. hath set, on his l.
Zeph. 1:12, pun. men settled on l.
Left.
Gen. 29:35, Judah, l. bear.; 30:9.
39:12, gar. in hand; 13, 15, 18.
41:49, gathered until he l. numbering
47:18, not aught l. but bodies
50:8, little ones l. th. in Goshen
Ex. 2:20, why have ye l. man?
10:12, all that the hail l.; 15.
16:20, some l. of it till morning
34:25, nor sacrifice be l. till morning
Lev. 2:10, which is l. of meat-off.
26:39, are l. of you shall pine away
43, land also shall be l. of them
Num. 26:65, not l. a man, Josh. 8:17; Jud. 4:16; Hos. 9:12.
Dt. 2:34, l. none to remain, Josh. 10:33, 37, 39, 40; 11:8, 11, 14.
4:27, ye shall be l. few in number; 28:62; Is. 24:6; Jer. 42:2.
32:36, there is none shut up or l.
Josh. 8:17, they l. the city open
11:15, l. nothing undone of all
22:3, have not l. your brethren
Jud. 2:23, Lord l. those nations; 3:1.
Ruth 1:3, was l. and her two sons; 5.
18, then she l. speaking to her
2:11, l. thy father and mother
4:14, Lord not l. thee this day
I Sam. 2:36, every one l. in house
9:24, which is l. set it before thee
10:2, father l. care of the asses
17:20, l. the sheep with a keeper
II Sam. 5:21, there they l. images
9:1, is any l. of house of Saul?
13:30, there is not one of them l.
15:16, l. ten concubines; 16:21.
17:12, not be l. so much as one
I Ks. 9:21, children l., II Chr. 8:8.
14:10, cut off him l., II Ks. 9:8.
19:3, l. servant there; 10, I on. l.
18, have l. me 7,000; 20, l. ox.
II Ks. 4:44, did eat and l. thereof
7:7, l. tents; 13, all that are l.
8:6, since day she l. the land
10:11, he l. him none remaining
14:26, not any l. nor any helper
17:16, l. commandments of Lord
19:4, remnant that are l., Is. 37:4.
20:17, nothing l., saith the Lord
25:12, l. of the poor of the land. Jer. 39:10; 52:16.
II Chr. 11:14, Levites l. suburbs
21:17, th. was never a son l. him
24:18, they l. house of the Lord
31:19, had enough, have l. plen.
32:31, God l. him to try him
34:21, inq. for them l. in Israel
Neh. 1:2, concern. Jews wh. had l.
3, remnant l. in great affliction
Job 20:21, none of his meat be l.
26, ill with him l. in tabernacle
Ps. 106:11, not one of them l.
Prov. 29:15, a child l. to himself
Is. 1:9, L. l. us a rem.; Rom. 9:29.
4:3, l. in Zion shall be call. holy
11:16, remnant that shall be l.
24:12, in the city is l. desolation
39:6, nothing be l., saith the L
Jer. 12:7, l. heritage; 31:2, l. swo.
49:25, city of prai. not l. c. of joy
50:26, let nothing of her be l.
Ez. 14:22, shall be l. a remnant
31:12, cut him off and ha. l. him
Dan. 2:44, not be l. to other peo.
Hag. 2:3, who is l. saw h. in glo.?
Zech. 13:8, third part be l. therein
Mat. 4:20, l. nets; 22, l. their ships
15:37, took up of meat that was l.; Mk. 8:8.
22:25, l. wife to bro. Mk. 12:20.
Mat. 23:38, your house is l. desol.
24:2, sh. not be l. one stone upon anoth.; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:6.
40, one shall be tak. the oth. l.; 41; Lu. 17:34, 35, 36.
26:44, Jesus l. them and prayed
Mk. 10:28, l. all and followed
29, hath l. house; Lu. 18:28, 29.
11:22, seven had her, l. no seed
Lu. 5:28, l. all and followed him
10:40, sister l. me to serve alone
Jno. 4:52, sev. hour fever l. him
Acts 2:31, soul was not l. in hell
14:17, he l. not without witness
21:32, they l. beating of Paul

Left—Continued.
II Tim. 4:20, I l. sick at Miletum
Tit. 1:5, for this cause I l. thee
Heb. 2:8, he l. nothing that is not
Jude 6, angels l. their own habit.
Rev. 2:4, thou hast l. thy first lo.
Left Off.
Gen. 17:22, l. off talking with him
Ruth 2:20, hath not l. off kindn.
Job 32:15, no more, th. l. off spe.
Ps. 36:3, he hath l. off to be wise
Jer. 38:27, l. off speaking wi. him
44:18, we l. off to burn incense
Hos. 4:10, they l. off to take heed
Left Corner.
II Ki. 11:11, guard stood to the l. corner
Left-handed.
Jud. 3:15, Benjam. a man l.-h.
20:16, were 700 chosen men l.-h.
Left Pillar.
I Ki. 7:21, he set up the l. pillar
Left Side.
II Chr. 23:10, weapon fr. ri. to l. side
Ez. 1:10, face of an ox on l. side
4:4, lie also on thy l. side lay iniq.
Zech. 4:3, olive tree upon l. side; 11.
Leg.
Ex. 12:9, roast wi. fire head and l.
29:17, inwards and l.; Lev. 9:14.
Lev. 4:11, head, and his l. burn
8:21, washed the inwards and l.
11:21, wh. have l. above th. feet
Dt. 28:35, smite thee in the l.
I Sam. 17:6, greaves of brass on l.
Ps. 147:10, taketh no pleas. in l.
Prov. 26:7, l. of lame not equal
Song 5:15, l. are as pil. of marble
Is. 3:20, L. take ornaments of l.
47:2, make bare l. uncov. thigh
Dan. 2:33, his l. of iron
Amos 3:12, mouth of lion two l.
Jno. 19:31, besought l. mi. he b.
32, soldi. came and brake the l.
33, they brake not his l.
Legion.
Mk. 5:9, name is l.; Lu. 8:30.
Legions, Mat. 26:53.
Leisure.
Mk. 6:31, they had no l. to eat
Lemuel, Prov. 31:1, 4.
Lend.
Ex. 22:25, if thou l. money
Lev. 25:37, not l. him thy victuals
Dt. 15:6, sh. l. to many nations
8, thou sh. l. him suffi. for need
23:19, sh. not l. on usury to bro.
20, to stranger may l. on usury
28:12, l. to many nations
44, l. thou sh. not l. to him
Lu. 6:34, if l. them of whom ye hope to rece. sin. also l. sin.
35, love enemies, do good and l.
11:5, say, Friend, l. me three loaves
Lender.
Prov. 22:7, borrower servant to l.
Is. 24:2, as with l. so wi. borrow.
Lendeth.
Ps. 37:26, merciful, l. seed bless.
112:5, good man show. fav. and l.
Prov. 19:17, pity on poor, l. to L.
Length.
Dt. 30:20, and the l. of thy days
Job 12:12, l. of days, understand.
Ps. 21:4, even l. of days for ever
Prov. 3:2, l. of days sh. they add
16, l. of days is in her right ha.
Eph. 3:18, compre. l. of love of C.
Rev. 21:16, l. as large as breadth
Length, At.
Prov. 29:21, become his son at l.
Rom. 1:10, at l. may ha. journey
Lengthen, ed.
Dt. 25:15, thy days may be l.
I Ks. 3:14, then will I l. thy days
Is. 54:2, l. thy cords, strengthen stakes
Lengthening.
Dan. 4:27, a l. of thy tranquillity
Lent.
Ex. 12:36, l. them as th. required
I Sam. 1:28, I l. him to the Lord
2:20, loan which is l. to the L.
Jer. 15:10, I have not l. on usury
Lentiles.
Gen. 25:34, Jacob gave Esau of l.
II Sam. 23:11, piece ground full l.
Leopard, s.
Song 4:8, fr. mountains of the l.
Is. 11:6, l. sh. lie down with kid
Jer. 5:6, l. shall watch over cities
13:23, can l. change his spots?
Dan. 7:6, and lo, another like a l.
Hos. 13:7, I will be to them as a l.
Hab. 1:8, horses swifter than l.
Rev. 13:2, beast was like to a l.
Leper.
Lev. 13:45, l. in whom the plague
14:3, if leprosy be healed in l.
22:4, the seed of Aaron is a l.
Num. 5:2, put out of camp ev. l.
II Sam. 3:29, Joab, one that is a l.
II Ks. 5:1, Naaman was a l.
11, strike his hand, and reco. l.
27, went from his presence a l.
15:5, Azari. was a l. to his death
II Chr. 26:21, Uz. the ki. was a l
23, for they said, He is a l.
Mat. 8:2, th. came a l.; Mk. 1:40.
26:6, house of Sim. l.; Mk. 14:3.
Lepers.
II Ks. 7:8, l. came to utterm. part
Mat. 10:8, cleanse l. raise dead
11:5, l. are cleansed; Lu. 7:22.
Lu. 4:27, many l. were in Israel
17:12, ten men that were l.
Leprosy.
Lev. 13:2, in skin like plague of l
3, it is a plague of l.; 8:49.
12, if a l. break out in the skin
13:13, if the l. covered his flesh
59, law of plague of l.; 14:54, 57.
14:3, if plague of l. be healed
7, him to be cleansed from l.
Dt. 24:8, heed in plague of l.
II Ks. 5:6, recover him of his l.
27, l. of Naaman clea. unto thee
II Chr. 26:19, l. rose in his forch.
Mat. 8:3, his l. was cleansed; Mk. 1:42; Lu. 5:13.
Lu. 5:12, man full of l. besought
Leprosy.
a common disease among the Jews. Lu. 4:27.
Infected
men, Lu. 17:12.
women, Num. 12:10.
houses, Lev. 14:34.
garments, Lev. 13:47.
an incurable disease, II Ks. 5:7.
often sent as a punishment for sin, Num. 12:9, 10; II Chr. 26:19.
often hereditary, II Sam. 3:29; II Ks. 5:27.
Parts Affected By:
the hand, Ex. 4:6.
the head, Lev. 13:44.
the forehead, II Chr. 26:19.
the beard, Lev. 13:30.
the whole body, Lu. 5:12.
often began with a bright red spot, Lev. 13:2, 24.
turned the skin white, Ex. 4:6; II Ks. 5:27.
turned the hair white or yellow, Lev. 13:3, 10, 30.
The Priests
judges and directors in cases of, Dt. 24:8.
examined persons suspected of, Lev. 13:2, 9.
shut up persons suspected of, seven days, Lev. 13:4.
had rules for distinguishing, Lev. 13:5-44.
examined all persons healed of, Lev. 14:2; Mat. 8:4; Lu. 17:14.
ceremonies at cleansing of, Lev. 14: 3-32.
Those Afflicted with,
ceremonially unclean, Lev. 13:8, 11, 22, 44.
separated from intercourse with others, Num. 5:2; 12:14, 15.
associated together, II Ks. 7:3; Lu. 17:12.
dwelt in a separate house, II Ks. 15:5.
cut off from God's house, II Chr. 26:21.
excluded from priest's office, Lev. 22:2-4.
to have their heads bare, clothes rent, and lip covered, Lev. 13: 45.
to cry unclean when approached, Lev. 13:45.
less inveterate when it covered the whole body, Lev. 13:13.
power of God manifested in curing, Num. 12:13, 14; II Ks. 5:8-14.
power of Christ manifested in curing, Mat. 8:3; Lu. 5:13; 17:13, 14.
Christ gave power to heal, Mat. 10: 8.
Garments
suspected of, shown to priest, Lev. 13:49.
suspected of, shut up seven days, Lev. 13:50.
infected with, to have the piece first torn out, Lev. 13:56.
incurably infected with, burned, Lev. 13:51, 52.
suspected of, but not having, washed and pronounced clean, Lev. 13:53, 54, 58, 59.
Houses
suspected of, reported to priest, Lev. 14:35.
suspected of, emptied, Lev. 14:36.
suspected of, inspected by priest, Lev. 14:37.
suspected of, shut up seven days, Lev. 14:38.
to have the part infected with, first removed, and the rest scraped, etc., Lev. 14:39, 42.
incurably infected with, pulled down and removed, Lev. 14:43-45.
infected with, communicated uncleanness to every one who entered them, Lev. 14:46, 47.
suspected of, but not infected, pronounced clean, Lev. 14:48.
ceremonies at cleansing of, Lev. 14:49-53.
Leprous.
Ex. 4:6, hand was l. as snow
Lev. 13:44, is a l. man, unclean
Num. 12:10, Miriam became l.
II Ks. 7:3, four l. men at the gate
II Chr. 26:20, and Uzziah was l.
Less.
Ex. 30:15, not l. than half shekel
Num. 22:18, bey. word of L. do l.
Mk. 4:31, when it is sown it is l.
15:40, M. mother of James the l.
II Cor. 12:15, more I love, I be loved
Eph. 3:8, am l. than the least
Heb. 7:7, l. is blessed of better
Lesser.
Gen. 1:16, l. light to rule night
Is. 7:25, for treading of l. cattle
Let.
Gen. 49:21, Napht. a hind l. loose
Ex. 3:19, king of Eg. will not l. you go; 4:21; 7:14; 8:32; 9:7, 17, 35; 10:20, 27; 11:10.
5:1, l. my people go; 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3.
8:28, I will l. you go; 9:28; 13:7.
18:27, M. l. father-in-law depart
21:26, l. him go free for eye; 27.
Dt. 15:12, thou sh. l. him go fr.
13, not l. him go away empty
II Sam. 11:12, to m. l. thee depart
I Ks. 18:40, l. none of them escape
Job 6:9, would l. loose his hand
27:6, righte. I will not l. it go
Ps. 69:6, l. not those be ashamed
109:6, l. Sa. stand at right hand
Song 3:4, would not l. him go
8:11, l. out vineyard to keepers
Is. 43:13, and who shall l. it?
Jer. 27:11, those will I l. remain
Mat. 21:33, planted a vineyard and l. it out to husbandmen; Mk. 12: 1; Lu. 20:9.
Lu. 22:68, not answer nor l. go
Jno. 19:12, if thou l. this man go
Acts 27:15, not bear up, l. her dr.
Rom. 1:13, but was l. hitherto
II Thess. 2:7, now letteth, will l.
Heb. 2:1, lest we sh. l. them sleep
Let Down.
Ex. 17:11, wh. he l. down his hands
II Ks. 13:21, wh. the man was l. down
Jer. 38:6, l. down Jeremiah wi. cords
Ez. 1:24, th. l. down th. wings; 25.
Mk. 2:4, they l. down bed wherein sick of palsy lay; Lu. 5:19.
Lu. 5:4, l. down your nets for drau.
Acts 9:25, l. him down in a basket; II Cor. 11:33.
10:11, four corners, l. down to earth
27:30, l. down boat into the sea
Letter.
II Sam. 11:14, Dav. wrote a l. to J.
II Ks. 5:5, send l. to king of Israel
10:2, soon as l. cometh to thee
19:14, Hez. received l.; Is. 37:14.
Ezra 4:7, l. was writ. in Syrian
8, wrote a l. against Jerusalem
Neh. 2:8, l. to As. keeper of forest
Esth. 9:29, wrote to confirm this l.
Jer. 29:1, words of l. Jerem. sent
Acts 23:25, Claud. wrote l. to Fel.
34, when governor had read l.
Rom. 2:27, by l. transgress law
29, circumcis. of heart, not in l.
7:6, not in the oldness of the l.
II Cor. 3:6, not of l. but of Spirit
7:8, sorry with l. I do not repent
Gal. 6:11, large a l. I have written
II Thess. 2:2, be not shaken by l.
Heb. 13:22, I have written l.
Letters.
I Ks. 21:8, Jezebel wrote l.; 9.
II Ks. 10:1, Jehu wrote l. and sent
20:12, king of Babylon sent l.
II Chr. 30:1, Hez. wrote l. to Eph.
6, posts went with l. from king
32:17, wrote l. to rail on G. of Is.
Neh. 2:7, l. be given to governors
6:17, sent l. to Tob. and l. came
Esth. 1:22, Ahasuerus sent l.
3:13, l. were sent by post; 8:10.
9:20, Mordecai sent l. to Jews; 30.
Jer. 29:25, hast l. in thy name
Lu. 23:38, writ. in l. of Hebrew
Jno. 7:15, how know. this man l.
Acts 9:2, desired l. to Damascus
15:23, the apostles wrote l.
22:5, fr. whom also I received l.
28:21, neither received l. out Ju.
I Cor. 16:3, sh. approve by your l.
II Cor. 3:1, nor need we l. of com.
10:9, I would terrify you by l.
10, l. are weighty and powerf.
11, in word, by l. when absent
Lettest.
Job 15:13, l. su. words out mouth
41:1, with a cord thou l. down?
Lu. 2:29, L. l. thou thy ser. dep.
Letteth.
II Ks. 10:24, he that l. him go
Prov. 17:14, as when one l. water
II Thess. 2:7, only he that now l.
Levi.
Gen. 29:34, called L.; Ex. 6:16: Num. 3:17.
Num. 16:7, you, ye sons of L.
Dt. 10:9, L. hath no part
I Ks. 12:31, priests were not of L.
I Chr. 21:6, but L. count. he not
Ps. 135:20, bless L., O house of L.
Ez. 40:46, among the sons of L.
Zech. 12:13, the house of L. apart
Mal. 2:4, cov. be with L.; 8; 3:3.
Mk. 2:14, L. the son of Alpheus
Lu. 3:24, Matthat son of L.; 29.
5:27, a publican named L.
Heb. 7:9, L. payed tithes in Abr.
Levi, Tribe of.
Num. 1:49, not num. tribe of L.; 3:6.
Dt. 10:8, separat. tribe of L.; 18:1.
I Chr. 23:14, we. named of tribe of L.
Rev. 7:7, tribe of L. sealed twelve thousand
Leviathan.
Job 41:1, canst thou draw out l.
Ps. 74:14, breakest the heads of l.
104:26, is that l. thou hast made
Is. 27:1, shall punish l., even l.
Levite.
Ex. 4:14, Aaron the L. thy broth.?
Dt. 12:12, rej. bef. the Lord and the L.; 18, 16:11, 14; 26:11, 13.
Jud. 17:7, a young man a L.; 9.
19, thy victuals. So the L. went
12, Micah consecrated the L.
13, I have a L. to my priest
8:3, knew the voice of the L.
19:1, a certain L. sojourning
II Chr. 20:14, Jahaziel the L. came
31:12, Conon. the L. over things
14, Kore the L. over fr.-will off.
Lu. 10:32, likewise a L. came
Acts 4:36, Barnabas a L. hav. land
Levites.
Ex. 38:21, counted for serv. of L.
Lev. 25:32, cit. of L. may L. rede.
Num. 1:50, sh. appoint L. ov. tab.
51, the L. shall take it down
53, the L. shall pitch round abo.
3:9, shall give L. unto Aaron
12, I have taken L., the L. mine
41, take the L. for me; 45; 8:14.
7:5, thou sh. give wago. unto L.
8:6, take L. fr. Is. and cleanse
11, Aaron sh. offer L. bef. the L.
18:6, taken L. to do service; 23.
24, tithes I have given to the L.
35:2, give unto the L. cities; 8.
Josh. 14:3, to L. he gave none inh.
21:3, Is. gave these cities to L.; 8.
41, cities of L. were forty-eight
I Sam. 6:15, L. took down ark
I Chr. 15:15, child. of L. bare ark
26, G. helped L. that bare ark
II Chr. 5:12, L. were singers; 7:6.
19:11, also the L. shall be officers
23:6, L. shall comp. the king; 7.
29:5, ye L. sanctify yourselves
34:13, of the L. there were scrib.
35:14, L. prep. for themselves; 15.
Ezra 6:18, set L. in their courses
Neh. 8:7, L. caused peo. to under.
11, the L. stilled the people
12:27, at dedica. th. sought L.
13:10, L. were fled every one
29, defiled priesthood of the L.
Jer. 33:22, I will multiply the L.
Ez. 44:10, L. are gone bear ini.
48:11, not astray wh. L. went
Levites, Priests and.
Dt. 17:9, come to priests and L.
Josh. 3:3, see priests and L. bearing ark
I Ks. 8:4, priests and L. brought ark
II Chr. 23:4, priests and L. sh. be porters
29:34, priests and L. more upright
30:15, priests and L. were ashamed
21, L. and priests praised the L.
27, priests and L. blessed the peop.
31:9, Hez. questioned wi. priests and L.
35:8, princes gave to priests and L.
Ezra 6:20, priests and L. were purifi.
9:1, priests and L. have not separated
10:5, Ezra made priests and L. to
Neh. 9:38, our princes, L. and priests
10:34, we cast lots amo. priests and L.
12:30, priests and L. purified themselves
Is. 66:21, take of th. for priests and L.
Jer. 33:18, priests and L. not want a man
21, the L. the priests my ministers
Jno. 1:19, Jews sent priests and L.
Levitical.
Heb. 7:11, were by L. priesthood
Levites, The.
descended from Jacob's third son, Gen. 29:34; Heb. 7:9, 10.
prophecies respecting, Gen. 49:5, 7; Dt. 33:8-11.
originally consisted of three families or divisions, Num. 3:17; I Chr. 6:16-48.
not numbered with Israel, Num. 1: 47-49.
numbered separately after the people from a month old, Num. 3:14-16, 39.
Families, as Numbered,
of Gershon, Num. 3:18, 21, 22.
of Kohath, Num. 3:19, 27, 28.
of Merari, Num. 3:20, 33, 34.
chosen by God for service of the sanctuary, I Chr. 15:2, with Num. 3:6.

Levites, The—Continued.
were consecrated, Num. 8:6, 14.
taken instead of the first born of Israel, Num. 3:12, 13, 40-45; Num. 8:16-18.
zeal against idolatry a cause of their appointment, Ex. 32:26-28, with Dt. 33:9, 10.
entered on their service at twenty-five years of age, Num. 8:24.
numbered as ministers at thirty, Num. 4:3, 23, etc.
superannuated at fifty, Num. 8:25.
when superannuated, required to perform the less arduous duties, Num. 8:26.
Ceremonies at Consecration of:
cleansing and purifying, Num. 8:7.
making a sin offering for, Num. 8:8, 12.
elders of Israel laying their hands on them, Num. 8:9, 10.
presenting them to God as an offering for the people, Num. 8:11, 15.
setting before the priests and presenting them as their offering to God, Num. 8:13.
given to Aaron and sons, Num. 3:9; 8:19.
encamped round the tabernacle, Num. 1:50, 52, 53; 3:23, 29, 35.
marched in the center of Israel, Num. 2:17.
Services of:
ministering to the Lord, Dt. 10:8.
ministering to priests, Num. 3:6, 7; 18:2.
ministering to the people, II Chr. 35:3.
keeping the charge of the sanctuary, Num. 18:3; I Chr. 23:32.
keeping sacred instruments and vessels, Num. 3:8; I Chr. 9:28, 29.
keeping sacred oil, flour, etc., I Chr. 9:29, 30.
keeping sacred treasures, I Chr. 26:20.
taking charge of the tithes, offerings, etc., II Chr. 31:11-19; Neh. 12:44.
doing the service of tabernacle, Num. 8:19, 22.
taking down, putting up, and carrying the tabernacle, etc., Num. 1:50, 51; 4:5-33.
preparing the sacrifices for the priests, I Chr. 23:31; II Chr. 35:11.
preparing the show bread, I Chr. 9:31, 32; 23:29.
purifying the holy things, I Chr. 23:28.
regulating weights and measures, I Chr. 23:29.
teaching the people, II Chr. 17:8, 9; 30:22; 35:3; Neh. 8:7.
blessing the people, Dt. 10:8.
keeping the gates of the temple, I Chr. 9:17-26; 23:5; II Chr. 35:15; Neh. 12:25.
conducting the sacred music, I Chr. 23:5-30; II Chr. 5:12, 13; Neh. 12:24, 27-43.
singing praises before the army, II Chr. 20:21, 22.
judging and deciding in controversies, Dt. 17:9; I Chr. 23:4; II Chr. 19:8.
guarding king's person and house in time of danger, II Ks. 11:5-9; II Chr. 23:5-7.
had no inheritance in Israel, Dt. 10:9; Josh. 13:33; 14:3.
the Jews to be kind and benevolent to, Dt. 12:12, 18, 19; 14:29; 16:11, 14.
eight and forty cities with extensive suburbs, appointed for, Num. 35:2-8.
the tithes given to, for their support, Num. 18:21, 24; II Chr. 31:4, 5; Neh. 12:44, 45. See Heb. 7:5.
bound to give a tenth of their tithes to the priests, Num. 18:26-32.
had a part of the offerings, Dt. 18:1, 2.
David
numbered them first from thirty years old, I Chr. 23:2, 3.
divided them into four classes, I Chr. 23:4-6.
by his last words had them numbered from twenty years old, I Chr. 23:24, 27.
made them serve from twenty on account of the lightness of their duties, I Chr. 23:26, 28-32.
subdivided them into twenty-four courses, I Chr. 23:6, with I Chr. 25:8-31.
made them attend in courses, II Chr. 8:14; 31:17.
served in courses after captivity, Ezra 6:18.
had chiefs or officers over them, Num. 3:24, 30, 35; I Chr. 15:4-10; II Chr. 35:9; Ezra 8:29.
were all under control of the high priest's deputy, Num. 3:32; I Chr. 9:29.
while in attendance lodged around the temple, I Chr. 9:27.
punished with death for encroaching on the priestly office, Num. 18:3.
punishment of Korah and others of, for offering incense, Num. 16:1-35.
Levy (n.).
I Ks. 5:13, Sol. raised l. of three hundred thousand
14, Adoniram was over the l.
9:15, reason of l. Solomon raised
Levy (v.).
Num. 31:28, l. a tribute to the L.
I Ks. 9:21, on those did Solom. l.
Lewd.
Ez. 16:27, asham. of thy l. way
22:11, l. defiled his daughter
23:44, went in, unto the l. wom.
Acts 17:5, Jews took l. fellows
Lewdness.
Jud. 20:6, th. have committed l.
Jer. 11:15, wrought l. with many
13:27, seen l. of thy whoredom
Ez. 16:43, sh. not commit this l.
58, thou hast borne l. and abo.
22:9, midst of thee th. commit l.
23:21, remembr. l. of thy youth
27, I make thy l. to cease; 48.
29, both thy l. and whoredom
35, therefore, bear thou also thy l.
49, shall recompense your l.
24:13, in thy filthiness is l.
Hos. 2:10, will I discover her l.
6:9, priests murder, commit l.
Acts 18:14, matter of wrong or l.
Liar.
Job 24:25, who will make me a l.?
Prov. 17:4, l. giv. ear to naughty
19:22, poor man better than a l.
30:6, and thou be found l.
Jer. 15:18, wilt th. be to me as l.?
Jno. 8:44, l. and the father of it
55, say, I know him not, be l.
Rom. 3:4, God true, ev. man a l.
I Jno. 1:10, sinned, make him l.
2:4, keepeth not com. is l.; 4:20.
22, is a l. but he that denieth
5:10, believ. not G. made him l.
Liars.
Dt. 33:29, enemies found l.
Ps. 116:11, haste, all men are l.
Is. 44:25, frustrateth tokens of l.
Jer. 50:36, a sword is upon the l.
I Tim. 1:10, law is made for l.
Tit. 1:12, Cretians are always l.
Rev. 2:2, and hast found them l.
21:8, all l. have th. part in lake
Liberal, ly.
Dt. 15:14, shalt furnish him l.
Prov. 11:25, l. soul sh. be made fat
Is. 32:5, vile sh. not be called l.
8, the l. deviseth l. things
II Cor. 9:13, your l. distribution
Js. 1:5, God giveth all men l.
Liberality.
I Cor. 16:3, bring your l. to Jeru.
II Cor. 8:2, the riches of their l.
pleasing to God, II Cor. 9:7; Heb. 13:16.
God never forgets, Heb. 6:10.
Christ set an example of, II Cor. 8:9.
characteristic of saints, Ps. 112:9; Is. 32:8.
unprofitable, without love, I Cor. 13:3.
Should be Exercised
in the service of God, Ex. 35:21-29.
toward saints, Rom. 12:13; Gal. 6:10.
toward servants, Dt. 15:12-14.
toward the poor, Dt. 15:11; Is. 58:7.
toward strangers, Lev. 25:35.
toward enemies, Prov. 25:21.
toward all men, Gal. 6:10.
in lending to those in want, Mat. 5:42.
in giving alms, Lu. 12:33.
in relieving the destitute, Is. 58:7.
in forwarding missions, Phil. 4:14-16.
in rendering personal services, Phil. 2:30.
without ostentation, Mat. 6:1-3.
with simplicity, Rom. 12:8.
according to ability, Dt. 16:10, 17; I Cor. 16:2.
willingly, Ex. 25:2; II Cor. 8:12.
abundantly, II Cor. 8:7; 9:11-13.
exercise of, provokes others to, II Cor. 9:2.
labor to be enabled to exercise, Acts 20:35; Eph. 4:28.
Want of,
brings many a curse, Prov. 28:27.
a proof of not loving God, I Jno. 3:17.
a proof of not having faith, Js. 2:14-16.
blessings connected with, Ps. 41:1; Prov. 22:9; Acts 20:35.
promises to, Ps. 112:9; Prov. 11:25; 28:27; Ecc. 11:1, 2; Is. 58:10.
Exhortations to, Lu. 3:11; 11:41; Acts 20:35; I Cor. 16:1; I Tim. 6:17, 18.
exemplified, princes of Israel, Num. 7:2; Boaz, Ruth 2:16; David, II Sam. 9:7, 10; Barzillai, etc., II Sam. 17:28; Araunah, II Sam. 24:22; Shunammite, II Ks. 4:8, 10; Judah, II Chr. 24:10, 11; Nehemiah, Neh. 7:70; Jews, Neh. 7:71, 72; Job, Job 29:15, 16; Nebuzaradan, Jer. 40:4, 5; Joanna, etc., Lu. 8:3; Zaccheus, Lu. 19:8; primitive Christians, Acts 2:45; Barnabas, Acts 4:36, 37; Dorcas, Acts 9:36; Cornelius, Acts 16:2; church of Antioch, Acts 11:29, 30; Lydia, Acts 16:15; Paul, Acts 20:34; Stephanas, etc., I Cor. 16:17.
extraordinary—exemplified, Israelites, Ex. 36:5; poor widow, Mk. 12:42-44; churches of Macedonia, II Cor. 8:1-5.
Liberty.
Lev. 25:10, proclaim l. thro. land
Ps. 119:45, and I will walk at l.
Is. 61:1, proclaim l. to captives
Jer. 34:8, covenant to proclaim l.
15, done right, in proclaim. l.
17, not heark. to me proclaiming l.
I proclaim a l. for you
Ez. 46:17, his to the year of l.
Lu. 4:18, set at l. them bruised
Acts 24:23, keep P., let him have l.
26:32, man might been set at l.
27:3, gave l. to go to his friends
Rom. 8:21, from bondage into l.
I Cor. 7:39, she is at l. to marry
8:9, take heed lest th. l. of yours
10:29, my l. judged of another
II Cor. 3:17, Sp. of L. is, the e is l.
Gal. 2:4, came p iv. to spy our l.
5:1, stand fast in the l. wherew.
13, ye have been called to l.
Heb. 13:23, brother Tim. set at l.
Js. 1:25, whoso look. to law of l.
2:12, be judged by the law of l.
I Pet. 2:16, not using l. for a cloak
II Pet. 2:19, they promise them l.
Libnah.
Num. 33:20, pitched in L.; 21.
Josh. 10:29, passed to L.; 21:13.
II Ks. 8:22, L. revolted; II Chr. 21:10.
Libya, Ez. 30:5; Acts 2:10.
Libyans, Jer. 46:9; Dan. 11:43.
Lice.
Ex. 8:16, dust became l; 17, 18.
Ps. 105:31, l. in all their coasts
License.
Acts 21:40, when he had giv. P. l.
25:16, accused have l. to answer
Lick.
Num. 22:4, this company l. up all
I Ks. 21:19, shall dogs l. thy blood
Ps. 72:9, enemies sh. l. the dust
Is. 49:23, l. up dust of thy feet
Mic. 7:17, sh. l. dust like a serp.
Licked, eth.
Num. 22:4, l. up all, as ox l. grass
I Ks. 18:38, l. up water in trench
21:19, dogs l. blood of Naboth
22:38, the dogs l. up his blood
Lu. 16:21, dogs ca. and l. sores
Lid.
II Ks. 12:9, bored a hole in the l.
Lie, Falsehood.
Ps. 62:9, men of hi. degree are a l.
119:69, proud forged a l. ag. me
Is. 44:20, is not a l. in rig. hand?
Jer. 27:10, prophesy a l. to you to rem. you fr. land; 14, 15, 16.
28:15, mak. peo. to trust in a l.
29:31, caused you to trust in a l.
Ez. 21:29, divine a l. to thee
Mic. 1:14, shall be a l. to kings
Zech. 10:2, diviners have seen a l.
Jno. 8:44, speaketh l. he speak.
Rom. 1:25, changed truth into l.
3:7, through my l. to his glory
II Thess. 2:11, they sh. believe a l.
I Jno. 2:21, no l. is of the truth
27, of all things, and is no l.
Rev. 21:27, whatso. maketh a l.
22:15, whoso. lov. and maketh l.
Lies.
Jud. 16:10, th. hast told me l.; 13.
Job 11:3, l. make men hold peace?
13:4, ye are forgers of l.
Ps. 40:4, such as turn aside to l.
58:3, wicked go astray, speak. l.
62:4, delight in l. curse inwardly
63:11, mouth speak. l. be stopp.
101:7, tell. l. not tarry in my si.
Prov. 6:19, hates witness speak. l.
14:5, a false witness will utter l.
25, deceitful witness speak. l.
19:5, speaketh l. shall not escape
9, he that speaketh l. sh. perish
Prov. 29:12, if a ruler heark. to l.
30:8, remove fr. me vanity and l.
Is. 9:15, prophet that teacheth l.
28:15, have made l. our refuge
17, sweep away the refuge of l.
59:3, your lips have spoken l.
4, trust in vanity, and speak l.
Jer. 9:3, bend like th. bow for l.
5, tau. their tongue to speak l.
14:14, proph. prophe. l.; 23:25, 26.
16:19, our fathers have inher. l.
20:6, hast prophesied l.
23:14, commit adult. walk in l.
32, cause peo. to err by their l.
48:30, his l. shall not so effect it
Ez. 13:8, spoken vanity seen l.
9, upon prophets that divine l.
22, with l. ye might right. sad
Ez. 22:28, divining l. unto them
24:12, she wearied herself with l.
Dan. 11:27, speak l. at one table
Hos. 7:3, princes glad with l.
13, have spoken l. against me
10:13, ye have eaten fruit of l.
11:12, Ephr. comp. about wi. l.
12:1, he increaseth l. and desol.
Amos 2:4, l. caused them to err
Mic. 6:12, inhabi. have spoken
Nah. 3:1, city, it is full of l.
Hab. 2:18, and a teacher of l.
Zeph. 3:13, Israel sh. not speak l.
Zech. 13:3, speak. l. in name of L.
I Tim. 4:2, speak. l. in hypocrisy
Lie (v.).
Lev. 6:2, if a soul l. to his neigh.
19:11, steal, nor l. one to another
Num. 23:19, man, that he sho. l.
I Sam. 15:29, Str. of Is. will not l.
II Ks. 4:16, do not l. to handmaid
Job 6:28, it is evident to you if I l.
34:6, should I l. against my right
Ps. 89:35, I will not l. to David
Prov. 14:5, faith. witn. will not l.
Is. 63:8, my peo. that will not l.
Mic. 2:11, walk. in falsehood do l.
Hab. 2:3, it shall speak and not l.
Acts 5:3, hath S. filled heart to l.?
Rom. 9:1, I say truth in Christ, I l. not; I Tim. 2:7.
II Cor. 11:31, L. knoweth, I l. not
Gal. 1:20, I write, behold, I l. not
Col. 3:9, l. not one to another
Tit. 1:2, life, God that cannot l. promised; Heb. 6:18.
Js. 3:14, l. not against the truth
I Jno. 1:6, we l. and do not truth
Rev. 3:9, they are Jews, but do l.
Lied, eth.
Lev. 6:3, lost, and l. concerning
I Ks. 13:18, but he l. unto him
Ps. 78:36, l. unto him wi. tongues
Is. 57:11, been afraid, thou hast l.
Acts 5:4, th. hast not l. unto men
Lie, to Recline.
Gen. 47:30, I will l. with my fat.
Ex. 23:11, let the ground l. still
Dt. 29:20, curses in book l. on h.
Jud. 19:20, thy wants l. on me
Ruth 3:4, mark the place he sh. l.
I Ks. 1:2, let her l. in thy bosom
Ps. 57:4, I l. among them on fire
88:5, like slain that l. in grave
Ecc. 4:11, two l. together ha. heat
Is. 13:21, wild beasts sh. l. there
14:18, kings of nations l. in glory
51:20, sons l. at head of streets
Lam. 2:21, young and old l. gro.
Ez. 4:4, l. also upon thy left side
6, l. again on thy right side
9, thou sh. lie on thy side three hundred and ninety days
31:18, l. in midst of uncircume.
32:21, they l. uncircumcised; 30.
27, they shall not l. wi. mighty
28:14, shall they l. in a good fold
Jno. 5:6, when Jesus saw him l.
Lie, eth Down.
Lev. 18:23, to l. down thereto; 20:16.
26:6, l. down and none make afraid
Num. 23:24, not l. down till he eat
Dt. 25:2, cause him to l. down
Ruth 3:7, B. went to l. down at heap
I Sam. 3:5, I call. not, l. down ag.; 6:9.
II Sam. 11:13, went to l. down on bed
Job 7:4, wh. I l. down I say, Sh. I rise
11:19, l. down none make thee afra.
14:12, so man l. down and ris. not
20:11, l. down with him in the dust
21:26, shall l. down alike in the dust
27:19, rich man shall l. down
Ps. 23:2, l. down in green pastures
Prov. 3:24, l. down thy sleep be sweet
23:34, l. down in the midst of sea
Is. 14:30, shall l. down in safety
17:2, be for flocks which sh. l. down
27:10, sh. the calf feed and l. down
43:17, army and power sh. l. down
50:11, sh. ll l. down in sorrow
65:10, place for the herds to l. down
Jer. 3:25, l. down in shame and conf.
33:12, shep. causing flocks l. down
Ez. 34:15, I will cause them l. down
Hos. 2:18, make them l. down safely
Zeph. 2:7, sh. l. down in the evening
14, flocks sh. l. down
15, beasts l. down
3:13, remnant of Israel shall l. down
Lie, eth in Wait.
Ex. 21:13, if a man l. not in wait
Pr. 19:11, hate neighbor, l. wait
Josh. 8:4, sh. l. in wait against city
Jud. 9:32, l. in wait in the field
21:20, l. in wait in the vineyards
I Sam. 22:8, my ser. to l. in wait: 13.
Ps. 10:9, l. in wait secretly as a lion
59:3, they l. in wait for my soul

Lie, eth in Wait—Continued.
Prov. 7:12, l. in wait at ev. corner
12:6, wicked are to l. in wait
23:28, she l. in wait as for a prey
Mic. 7:2, they all l. in wait for bl.
Acts 23:21, l. in wait for him
Eph. 4:14, l. in wait to deceive me
Lie, eth Waste.
Neh. 2:3, fathers' sepulchres l. waste
17, see how Jerusalem l. waste
Is. 33:8, the highways l. waste
34:10, it sh. l. waste none sh. pass
Hag. 1:4, and this house l. waste
L.e, eth with.
Gen. 19:32, and we will l. with him
30:15, he shall l. with thee tonight
39:7, l. with me; 12; II Sam. 13:11.
Ex. 22:16, if a man l. with a maid
19, whoso l. with beast
Lev. 15:18, with whom man shall l.
15:24, if any man l. with her at
18:20, not l. carnally with neighb.
22, shall not l. with mankind
23, neither sh. thou l. with beast
20:20, l. carnally with boudmaid
20:11, man l. with his father's wife
12, if a man l. with daugh.-in-l.
13, mankind as l. with woman
15, if a man l. with a beast
18, if man l. with wom. ha. sick.
Num. 5:13, if a man l. with her
Dt. 22:23, find her, and l. with
25, man force her, and l. with her
27:20, that l. with father's wife
21, l. with beast; 22, sist.; 23, mot.
28:30, betroth a wife, ano. l. with
II Sam. 11:11, go to l. with my wife?
Song 1:13, sh. l. all night betwixt
Mic. 7:5, mouth from her that l.
L ers in Wait.
Josh. 8:14, wist not th. were l. in wait
Jud. 9:25, men of Sh. set l. in wait
16:12, l. in wait abid. in chamber
20:33, the l. in wait came forth
37, l. in wait hasted and rushed
L.est.
Gen. 28:13, land whereon thou l.
Dt. 6:7, wh. thou l. down; 11:19.
Josh. 7:10, wheref. l. on thy face?
Prov. 3:24, l. down sh. not be af.
Lieth.
Gen. 4:7, not well, sin l. at door
49:25, blessings of deep l. under
Lev. 14:47, that l. in house
15:4, bed whereon he l. is uncl.
20, th. she l. on is unclean; 26.
24, bed whereon he l. be unc.; 33.
26:34, S. as long as l. desolate
Jud. 16:5, where his strength l.
Job 40:21, he l. under shady tree
Ps. 41:8, he l. he sh. rise no more
88:7, thy wrath l. hard on me
Mat. 8:6, servant l. at home sick
Mk. 5:23, l. at point of death
Rom. 12:18, as much as l. in you
I Jno. 5:19, world l. in wickedn.
Lieutenants.
Ezra 8:36, king's commis. to l.
Esth. 3:12, commanded king's l.
8:9, Mord. had commanded to
9:3, rule.s and l. helped Jews
Life.
Gen. 1:20, mov. creature hath l.
2:7, G. breathed the breath of l.
9, tree of l. in garden; 3:22.
3:24, keep the way of tree of l.
6:17, dest. all wherein is l.; 7:22.
9:4, flesh with the l. shall ye not eat; Lev. 17:14.
5, of man will I req. l. of man
18:10, return accord. to time of l.
42:15, by the l. of Pharaoh; 16.
45:5, G. did send me to preser. l.
47:9, not attained to years of l.
Ex. 21:23, gi. l. for l.; Dt. 19:21.
Lev. 17:11, l. of flesh in the blood
18:18, besides the other in l. ti.
Dt. 12:23, blood is l., not eat l.
20:19, tree of field is man's l.
24:6, taketh man's l. to pledge
30:15, I have set before thee, this day, l.; 19; Jer. 21:8.
32:47, not vain thi. bec. your l.
Josh. 2:14, answ. our l. for yours
I Sam. 25:29, bo. up in bun. of l.
II Sam. 15:21, whet. in death or l.
I Ks. 3:11, not asked for thyself long l.; II Chr. 1:11.
II Ks. 4:16, time of l. embrace; 17.
7:7, left camp, fled for their l.
Ezra 6:10, pray for l. of king
Esth. 8:11, Jews to stand for l.
Job 3:20, why l. given to bit. soul?
10:12, thou hast granted me l.
24:22, riseth, no man sure of l.
33:4, breath of Al. given me l.
36:6, preserveth not l. of wicked
14, their l. is among the uncl.
Ps. 16:11, wilt show me path of l.
21:4, asked l. of thee, thou gav.
30:5, in his favor is l.
34:12, wh. man is he th. desi. l.?
36:9, with thee is fountain of l.
66:9, wilt prolong the king's l.
63:3, loving-kin. is better th. l.
66:9, bless G. who hold. soul in l.
78:50, gave l. over to pestilence
91:16, with long l. will I satisfy
133:3, blessing, even l. for ever
Prov. 1:19, which taketh away l.
2:19, take they hold of paths of l.
3:2, long l. and peace shall they
18, she is a tree of l. to them
22, so sh. they be l. to thy soul
4:22, l. to those that find them
23, out of heart are issues of l.
5:6, lest thou pon. the path of l.
6:23, reproofs are the way of l.
8:35, whoso findeth me findeth l.
10:11, mou. of right. is well of l.
11:30, fruit of right. is tree of l.
12:10, right. regardeth l. of bea.
28, in way of righteousness is l.
13:8, ran. of man's l. are riches
12, desire com. it is a tree of l.
14, law of wise is a fount. of l.
14:27, fear of L. is a fount. of l.
30, a sound heart is l. of flesh
15:4, wholes. tongue is tree of l.
24, way of l. is above to wise
31, heareth reproof of l. abideth
16:15, in king's countenance is l.
18:21, death l. in power of tong.
21:21, followeth mercy, find. l.
22:4, by humil. are riches and l.
Ecc. 7:12, wisdom giveth l.
Is. 38:16, in all th. things is the l
20, sing song all days of our l.
57:10, hast found l. of thy hand
Jer. 8:3, death chos. rather th. l.
21:8, set bef. you the way of l.
Lam. 2:19, lift up thy hands for l.
Ez. 13:22, not return by prom. l.
33:15, wicked walk in stat. of l.
Jon. 1:14, not perish for man's l.
Mal. 2:5, covenant with him of l.
Mat. 2:20, dead wh. sou. child's l.
6:25, take no thought for your l.; Lu. 12:22.
18:8, enter into l. halt or maim.; Mk. 9:43.
9, better to enter into l. with one eye; Mk. 9:45.
19:17, enter into l. keep com.
Mk. 3:4, is it lawful to save l. or to kill? Lu. 6:9.
Lu. 1:75, holiness all days of l.
12:15, l. consist. not in abund.
23, l. more than meat, the body
Jno. 1:4, in him w. l. and l. w. li
3:36, believeth not S. not see l.
5:26, as Father hath l. in himself, so hath he given to the Son l.
29, to resurrection of l.
40, will not come to me that might have l.; 10:10.
6:33, giveth l. unto the world
35, I am the bread of l.; 48.
51, which I will give for the l.
53, blood, ye have no l. in you
63, words I speak to you, are l.
8:12, shall have the light of l.
11:25, the resurrec. and l.; 14:6.
20:31, believing ye might have l.
Acts 2:28, known to me ways of l.
17:25, seeing he giveth to all l.
27:22, no loss of any man's l.
Rom. 5:17, sh. reign in l. by one
18, all men to justification of l.
6:4, sho. walk in newness of l.
8:2, Spirit of l. in Christ Jesus
6, to be spiritually minded is l.
10, Sp. is l. bec. of righteousn.
11:15, but l. from the dead
I Cor. 3:22, l. or death all yours
14:7, things with. l. giv. sound
II Cor. 1:8, we despaired even of l.
2:16, to the other the savor of l.
3:6, letter killeth, Sp. giveth l.
4:10, l. of Jesus be manifested
12, death worketh in us, l. in y.
5:4, mortality swallowed up of l.
Gal. 2:20, l. wh. I now live in fle.
3:21, which could have given l.
Eph. 4:18, alienated fr. the l. of G
Phil. 1:20, wheth. by l. or death
2:16, holding forth word of l.
Col. 3:3, your l. is hid wi. C. in G.
4, when Christ our l. sh. appear
I Tim. 2:2, may lead a peacea. l.
4:8, having the promise of the l.
II Tim. 1:1, accord. to prom. of l.
10, brought l. to light by gospel
3:10, known my manner of l.
Heb. 7:3, nei. days, nor end of l.
16, after power of endless l.
Js. 1:12, sh. receive crown of l.
4:14, for what is your l.? a vap.
I Pet. 3:7, heirs of the grace of l.
10, will love l. and see good d.
II Pet. 1:3, things pertaining to l.
I Jno. 1:1, handled of word of l.
2, for the l. was manifested
2:16, pride of l. is not of the Fa.
5:12, he that hath the S. hath l.; he that hath not S. of G. n. l.
16, he sh. give him l. for them
Rev. 2:7, I give to eat of tree of l.
10, I will give thee a crown of l.
11:11, Sp. of l. from G. entered
13:15, power to give l. to beast
21:6, I will give to the thirsty l.
22:1, a pure river of water of l.
2, tree of l. bare twelve man. of fr.
14, have right to the tree of l.
17, let him take the water of l.
Life, His.
Gen. 44:30, his l. is bound up
Ex. 21:30, give for ransom of his l.
Jud. 9:17, father adventur. his l.
16:30, which he slew in his l.
I Sam. 19:5, put his l. in his hand
I Ks. 20:39, thy life be for his l.; 42.
II Ks. 10:24, his l. be for life of him
Job 2:4, hath will he give for his l.
6, in thy hand, but save his l.
33:18, and his l. from perishing
20, his l. abhor; 22, his l. to destr.
28, and his l. shall see the light
Prov. 7:23, kno. not, for it is his l
13:3, keepeth mou. keepeth his l.
Ecc. 7:15, wicked man prol. his l.
Is. 15:4, his l. shall be grievous
Jer. 21:9, his l. to him for pr.; 38:2
Ez. 3:18, to warn, to save his l.
7:13, nor stren. in iniq. of his l.
32:10, every man for his l.
Mat. 10:39, he that find. his l. sh. lose it; he that loseth his l. sh. find it; 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 9:24; 17:33; Jno. 12:25.
20:28, to give his l. a ransom for many; Mk. 10:45.
Lu. 14:26, hate not his own l.
Jno. 10:11, good Shep. giv. his l.
15:13, lay down his l. for friends
Acts 8:33, his l. is taken fr. earth
20:10, yourselves, his l. is in him
Rom. 5:10, sh. be saved by his l.
Phil. 2:30, not regarding his l.
I Jno. 3:16, he laid down his l.
Life, My.
Gen. 19:19, mercy in saving my l.
27:46, I am weary of my l.
32:30, seen G. and my l. is pres.
48:15, G. which fed me all my l.
Jud. 12:3, my l. in my hands
I Sam. 18:18, what is my l.?
20:1, that he seeketh my l.?
22:23, that seeketh my l. seeketh
28:9, layest a snare for my l.?
21, I put my l. in my hand
II Sam. 1:9, my l. is yet whole
16:11, my son seeketh my l.
I Ks. 19:4, now, take away my l.
II Ks. 1:13, let my l. be precious; 14.
Esth. 7:3, let my l. be given me
Job 6:11, that I sho. prolong my l.
7:7, remem. my l. is but wind
15, chooseth death than my l.
9:21, yet I would despise my l.
10:1, my soul is weary of my l.
13:14, put my l. in my hand?
Ps. 7:5, tread down my l.
25:6, mercy sh. fol. me all my l.
26:9, not my l. with bloody men
27:1, the L. is strength of my l.
4, in ho. of L. all days of my l.
31:10, my l. is spent with grief
38:12, seek after my l.
42:8, prayer to God of my l.
64:1, preserve my l. from enemy
88:3, my l. draw. nigh to grave
143:3, smitten my l. to ground
Lam. 3:53, cut off my l. in dungeon
58, L. thou hast redeemed my l.
Jon. 2:6, bro. my l. from corrupt.
4:3, O Lord, take my l. from me
Jno. 10:15, lay down my l.
17, because I lay down my l.
13:37, lay do. my life for thy sake
Acts 20:24, nor count I my l. dear
Life, This.
Ps. 17:14, have portion in this l.
Ecc. 6:12, is good for man in this l.
Acts 5:20, speak all words of this l.
I Cor. 6:3, thi. that pertain to this l.
4, of things pertaining to this l.
15:19, if in this l. only we ha. hope
I Jno. 5:11, and this l. is in his Son
Life, Thy.
Gen. 19:17, escape for thy l.
Ex. 4:19, men dead wh. sou. thy l.
Dt. 28:66, thy l. hang in doubt
Jud. 18:25, and thou lose thy l.
Ruth 4:15, be a restorer of thy l.
I Sam. 19:11, save not thy l.
26:24, as thy l. was much set by
II Sam. 4:8, enemy sought thy l.
I Ks. 1:12, thou mayest save thy l.
20:31, peradv. he will save thy l.
39, thy l. for his life; 42.
Ps. 103:4, redeem. thy l. fr. destru.
Prov. 4:10, years of thy l.; 9:11.
13, keep her, for she is thy l.
9:11, years of thy l. be increased
Is. 43:4, will I give peo. for thy l.
Jer. 4:30, they will seek thy l.
11:21, of the men that seek thy l.; 22:25; 38:16.
39:18, thy l. for a prey; 45:5.
Lu. 16:25, in thy l. rec. good thi.
Jno. 13:38, lay down thy l. for my
Life, To.
II Ks. 8:1, son he restored to l.; 5.
Prov. 10:16, right. tendeth to l.
11:19, righteousn. tendeth to l.
19:23, fear of Lord tendeth to l.
Mat. 7:14, narrow way lead. to l.
Jno. 5:24, but is passed fr. death to l.; I Jno. 3:14.
Rom. 7:10, com. ordained to l.
Heb. 11:35, their dead raised to l.
Life, Eternal.
Christ is, I Jno. 1:2; 5:20.
revealed by Christ, Jno. 6:68; 'II Tim. 1:10.
to know God and Christ is, Jno. 17: 3.
Given
by God, Ps. 133:3; Rom. 6:23.
by Christ, Jno. 6:27; 10:28.
in Christ, I Jno. 5:11.
through Christ, Rom. 5:21; 6:23.
to all given to Christ, Jno. 17:2.
to those who believe in God, Jno. 5:24.
to those who believe in Christ, Jno. 3:15, 16; 6:40, 47.
to those who hate life for Christ, Jno. 12:25.
in answer to prayer, Ps. 21:4.
revealed in the Scriptures, Jno. 5: 39.
Results from
drinking the water of life, Jno. 4:14.
eating the bread of life, Jno. 6: 50-58.
eating of the tree of life, Rev. 2: 7.
they who are ordained to, believe the gospel, Acts 13:48.
Saints
have promises of, I Tim. 4:8; II Tim. 1:1; Tit. 1:2; I Jno. 2:25.
have hope of, Tit. 1:2; 3:7.
may have assurance of, II Cor. 5: 1; I Jno. 5:13.
shall reap, through the Spirit, Gal. 6:8.
shall inherit, Mat. 19:29.
look for the mercy of God unto, Jude 21.
should lay hold of, I Tim. 6:12, 19.
are preserved unto, Jno. 10:28, 29.
shall rise unto, Dan. 12:2; Jno. 5:29.
shall go into, Mat. 25:46.
shall reign in, Dan. 7:18; Rom. 5: 17.
the self-righteous think to inherit, by works; Mk. 10:17.
cannot be inherited by works, Rom. 2:7, with Rom. 3:10-19.
The Wicked
have not, I Jno. 3:15.
judge themselves unworthy of, Acts 13:46.
exhortation to seek, Jno. 6:27.
Life, Natural.
God is author of, Gen. 2:7; Acts 17:28.
God preserves, Ps. 36:6; 66:9.
is in the hand of God, Job 12:10; Dan. 5:23.
forfeited by sin, Gen. 2:17; 3:17-19.
of others, not to be taken away, Ex. 20:13.
Described as
vain, Ecc. 6:12.
limited, Job 7:1; 14:5.
short, Job 14:1; Ps. 89:47.
uncertain, Js. 4:13-15.
full of trouble, Job 14:1.
God's loving-kindness better than, Ps. 63:3.
the value of, Job 2:4; Mat. 6:25.
preserved by discretion, Prov. 13:3.
sometimes prolonged, in answer to prayer, Is. 38:2-5; Js. 5:15.
obedience to God, tends to prolong, Dt. 30:20.
obedience to parents, tends to prolong, Ex. 20:12; Prov. 4:10.
cares and pleasures of, dangerous, Lu. 8:14; 21:34; II Tim. 2:4.
saints have true enjoyment of, Ps. 128:2; I Tim. 4:8.
of saints, specially protected by God, Job 2:6; Acts 18:10; I Pet. 3:13.
of the wicked, not specially protected by God, Job 36:6; Ps. 78: 50.
the wicked have their portion of good, during, Ps. 17:14; Lu. 6: 24; 16:25.
Should be Spent in
the fear of God, I Pet. 1:17.
the service of God, Lu. 1:75.
living unto God, Rom. 14:8; Phil. 1:21.
peace, Rom. 12:18; I Tim. 2:2.
doing good, Ecc. 3:12.
should be taken all due care of, Mat. 10:23; Acts 27:34.
should be laid down, if necessary, for Christ, Mat. 10:39; Lu. 14: 26; Acts 20:24.
should be laid down, if necessary, for the brethren, Rom. 16:4; I Jno. 3:16.
Be Thankful for
the preservation of, Ps. 103:4; Jno. 2:6.
the supply of its wants, Gen. 48: 15.
the dissatisfied despise, Ecc. 2:17.
we know not what is good for us in, Ecc. 6:12.
be not over-anxious to provide for its wants, Mat. 6:25.
the enjoyment of, consists not in abundance of possessions, Lu. 12: 15.

Life, Natural—Continued.
Is Compared to
an eagle hasting to the prey, Job 9:26.
a pilgrimage, Gen. 47:9.
a tale told, Ps. 90:9.
a swift post, Job 9:25.
a swift ship, Job 9:26.
a hand-breadth, Ps. 39:5.
a shepherd's tent removed, Is. 38:18.
a dream, Ps. 73:20.
a sleep, Ps. 90:5.
a vapor, Js. 4:14.
a shadow, Ecc. 6:12.
a thread cut by the weaver, Is. 38:12.
a weaver's shuttle, Job 7:6.
a flower, Job 14:2.
grass, I Pet. 1:24.
water spilt on the ground, II Sam. 14:14.
wind, Job 7:7.
shortness of, should lead to spiritual improvement, Dt. 32:29; Ps. 90:12.
sometimes judicially shortened, I Sam. 2:32, 33; Job 36:14.
miraculously restored by Christ, Mat. 9:18, 25; Lu. 7:15, 22; Jno. 11:43.
Life, Spiritual.
God is the author of, Ps. 36:9; Col. 2:13.
Christ is the author of, Jno. 5:21 25; 6:33, 51-53; 14:6; I Jno. 4:9.
the Holy Ghost is the author of, Ez. 37:14, with Rom. 8:9-13.
the word of God is the instrument of, Is. 55:3; II Cor. 3:6; I Pet. 4:6.
is hidden with Christ, Col. 3:3.
the fear of God is, Prov. 14:27; 19:23.
spiritual-mindedness is, Rom. 8:6.
Is Maintained by
Christ, Jno. 6:57; I Cor. 10:3, 4.
faith, Gal. 2:20.
the word of God, Dt. 8:3, with Mat. 4:4.
prayer, Ps. 69:32.
has its origin in the new birth, Jno. 3:3-8.
has its infancy, Lu. 10:21; I Cor. 3:1, 2; I Jno. 2:12.
has its youth, I Jno. 2:13, 14.
has its maturity, Eph. 4:13; I Jno. 2:13, 14.
Is Described as
a life unto God, Rom. 6:11; Gal. 2:19.
newness of life, Rom. 6:4.
living in the Spirit, Gal. 5:25.
revived by God, Ps. 85:6; Hos. 6:2.
evidenced by love to the brethren, I Jno. 3:14.
all saints have, Eph. 2:1, 5; Col. 2:13.
should animate the services of saints, Rom. 12:1; I Cor. 14:15.
saints praise God for, Ps. 119:175.
seek to grow in, Eph. 4:15; I Pet. 2:2.
pray for the increase of, Ps. 119:25; 143:11.
the wicked alienated from, Eph. 4:18.
lovers of pleasure destitute of, I Tim. 5:6.
hypocrites destitute of, Jude 12; Rev. 3:1.
illustrated, Ez. 37:9, 10; Lu. 15:24.
Lift.
Gen. 7:17, ark was l. up above
21:18, l. up the lad, hold him
40:13, Pha. sh. l. up thy head; 19.
20:25, if thou l. up a tool on it
Num. 6:26, L. l. up his counten.
23:24, l. up hims. as a young lion
Dt. 27:5, not l. up an iron tool on them; Josh. 8:31.
Josh. 4:18, soles of priests' feet l.
II Sam. 23:8, l. up spear agai. eight hundred
18, l. up sp. ag. three hundred; I Chr. 11:11.
II Ks. 9:32, l. up face to window
19:4, l. up thy pr. for rem.; Is. 37: 4.
Ezra 9:6, I blush to l. up my face
Job 10:15, will I not l. up head
11:15, thou l. up thy face; 22:26.
Ps. 4:6, l. up light of countenance
7:6, in thine anger, l. up thyself
24:7, l. up your heads, ye gates; 9.
25:1, to thee I l. soul; 86:4; 143:8.
28:2, hear voice wh. I l. up han.
9, feed them and l. th. up for e.
41:9, hath l. up his heel ag. me; Jno. 13:18.
74:3, l. up feet to perpet. desola.
75:4, to wicked, I. not up horn; 5.
93:3, floods have l. up their way
94:2, l. up thyself, judge of earth
110:7, theref. shall he l. up head
Ecc. 4:10, will l. up his fellow
Is. 2:4, nation sh. not l. up swo. against nation; Mic. 4:3.
10:15, if staff should l. up itself
24, shall l. up staff against thee
13:2, l. up banner upon mounta.
33:10, now will I l. up myself
Is. 59:19, Lord shall l. up standard
62:10, l. up standard for the peo.
Jer. 7:16, nor l. prayer; 11:14.
51:14, l. up a shout against thee
Lam. 3:41, let us l. up our hearts
Ez. 8:3, Spirit l. me up; 11:1.
26:8, shall l. up buckler ag. thee
Zech. 1:21, no man did l. up head
Mat. 12:11, will he not l. out
Mk. 1:31, took by hand, and l.
Lu. 13:11, no wise l. up herself
21:28, l. up heads, your redemp.
Js. 4:10, and he shall l. you up
Lift Hand, s.
Gen. 14:22, l. up my h. to Lord
Dt. 32:40, I l. up my h. and say
Ps. 10:12, l. up thy h. forget not
28:2, l. up my h. toward oracle
63:4, I l. up my h. in thy name
119:48, h. I l. up to command
134:2, l. up hands in sanctuary
Is. 49:22, l. up my h. to Gentiles
Lam. 2:19, l. up h. towards him
Heb. 12:12, l. up h. that hang
Lift Voice.
Job 38:34, canst l. up voice to clouds?
Is. 24:14, shall l. up voice shall sing
40:9, l. up thy voice with strength
42:2, he shall not cry nor l. up voice
11, wilderness and cit. l. up voice
52:8, thy watchmen shall l. up voice
58:1, l. up thy voice like a trumpet
Ez. 21:22, l. up voice with shout.
Lifted.
Gen. 40:20, l. up head of butler
Lev. 9:22, Aaron l. up hand
Num. 20:11, l. up hand, sm. rock
Dt. 8:14, heart l. up thou forget
17:20, heart not l. above brethr.
I Sam. 24:16, l. up voice and we.
30:4, David and peo. l. up voice; II Sam. 3:22.
II Sam. 20:21, l. up hand aga. ki.
22:49, thou hast l. me up on high
I Ks. 11:26, Jeroboam l. up hand against king; 27.
II Ks. 14:10, heart hath l. thee up
I Chr. 14:2, kingd. was l. on high
II Chr. 17:6, l. up in ways of Lord
26:16, l. up to destruction; 32:25.
Job 31:21, l. up hand ag. fatherl.
29, or l. up myself when evil
Ps. 24:4, not l. up soul unto van.
27:6, now shall my head be l. up
30:1, thou hast l. me up; 102:10.
83:2, hate thee have l. up head
93:3, floods have l. up their voi.
106:26, l. up his hand ag. them
Prov. 30:13, their eyelids are l. up
Is. 2:12, on ev. one that is l. up
6:1, sit. on throne high and l. up
26:11, when thy hand is l. up
Jer. 5:19, judgment l. up to skies
Ez. 1:19, creatures l. up fr. ear.
3:14, so the Spirit l. me up
10:16, l. up th. wings; 19; 11:22.
20:5, l. up hand to seed of J.; 6.
28, land for wh. I l. up my hand to give them; 42; 47:14.
28:2, thy heart l. up; 5:17; 31:10.
Dan. 5:20, heart l. up and hard.
23, l. up thyself against the L.
7:4, first beast was l. up fr. earth
Mic. 5:9, hand l. up on adversaries
Hab. 2:4, soul l. up is not upright
3:10, l. up his hands on high
Zech. 5:7, l. up a talent of lead
9:16, as stones of a crown, l. up
14:10, sh. be l. up and inhabited
Mk. 9:27, but Jesus l. him up
Lu. 6:20, l. up eyes on his disc.
24:50, l. up hands and blessed
Jno. 3:14, as Moses l. up serpent
8:28, ye have l. up Son of man
12:32, I, if I be l. up, will draw
34, Son of man must be l. up
Acts 4:24, l. up their voice to G.
14:11, l. voice in speech of Lyc.
I Tim. 3:6, l. up with pride he f.
Rev. 10:5, angel l. up hand
Lifter.
Ps. 3:3, the l. up of my head
Liftest.
Job 30:22, thou l. me up
Ps. 9:13, l. me f. gates of death
18:48, l. above those rise ag. me
Prov. 2:3, l. up voice for unders.
Lifteth.
I Sam. 2:7, bringeth low l. up; 8.
II Chr. 25:19, heart l. up to boast
Ps. 107:25, wind wh. l. up wave
113:7, he l. needy out of dunghill
147:6, the Lord l. up the meek
Is. 18:3, see wh. he l. up ensign
Nah. 3:3, horseman l. up sword
Lifting.
I Chr. 15:16, l. up voice with joy
Neh. 8:6, amen, with l. up hands
Ps. 141:2, l. up of my hands
Prov. 30:32, foolishly in l. up. th.
Is. 9:18, like l. up of smoke
33:3, l. up of thyself nations are
I Tim. 2:8, pray, l. up holy hands
Light.
Gen. 44:3, soon as morning was l.
Ps. 139:11, even the night sh. be l.
Mic. 2:1, morn. l. they practice it
Zech. 14:7, even. time it shall be l.
Light.
Num. 21:5, soul loatheth l. bread
Dt. 27:16, cursed set. l. by fath.
Jud. 9:4, vain and l. persons
II Sam. 2:18, Asahel was l. of foot
Ez. 22:7, set l. by fath. and mo.
Zeph. 3:4, prophets l. and treach.
Mat. 11:30, yoke easy, burden l.
22:5, l. of it and went their ways
II Cor. 4:17, l. affliction worketh
Light Thing.
I Sam. 18:23, seemeth it a l. thing?
II Ks. 20:10, l. thing shadow go down
Is. 49:6, l. thing that shouldest be servant
Light (n.).
Gen. 1:3, God said, Let there be l.
4, God saw l.
5, God called l. day
16, the lesser l. to rule the nig.
Ex. 10:23, Is. had l. in dwellings
14:20, the pillar gave l. by night
Num. 4:16, pertaineth oil for l.
II Sam. 21:17, quench not l. of Is.
23:4, shall be as l. of morning
I Ks. 7:4, l. was against l.
11:36, David my serv. may ha. l.
Neh. 9:19, pillar of fire to show l.
Esth. 8:16, J. had l. and gladness
Job 3:4, neit. let l. shine upon it
9, let it look for l. but have no.
3:20, l. given him in misery; 23.
10:22, where the l. is as darkness
12:22, bring. to l. shadow of de.
18:5, l. of wicked sh. be put out
6, l. shall be dark in his taber.
22:28, l. shall shine on thy ways
24:13, those that rebel ag. the l.
14, murderer rising with l.
16, they know not the l.
25:3, upon wh. doth not l. arise?
28:11, thing hid bringeth he to l.
33:28, his life shall see the l.
30, enlightened with l. of living
36:30, spreadeth his l. upon it
32, with clouds he covereth l.
37:15, caused l. of cloud to shine
21, see not bright l. in clouds
38:15, fr. wicked l. is withholden
19, wh. is way where l. dwel.?
24, by what way is l. parted?
Ps. 4:6, litt up l. of countenance
27:1, Lord is my l. and salvation
37:6, bring forth righteous. as l.
38:10, l. of mine eyes, it is gone
49:19, they shall never see the l.
74:16, prepared the l. and sun
78:14, all the night with a l.
97:11, l. is sown for the righte.
104:2, coverest thyself with l.
118:27, L. who has showed us l.
119:105, and a l. to my paths
130, entra. of thy words giv. l.
139:12, darkn. and l. alike to th.
Prov. 4:18, path of just as shin. l.
6:23, commandm. lamp, law is l.
13:9, l. of righteous rejoiceth
15:30, l. of eyes rejoiceth heart
Ecc. 11:7, l. is sweet and pleasant
12:2, or the l. be not darkened
Is. 5:20, darkness for l., l. darkn.
30, l. is darkened in heavens
8:20, because there is no l. in th.
9:2, great l. on th. hath l. shined
10:17, l. of Is. shall be for a fire
13:10, moon sh. not cause her l. to shine; Mat. 24:29; Mk. 13:24.
30:26, l. of moon as l. of sun. l. of sun as the l. of seven days
51:4, judgment rest for l. to peo.
59:9, wait for l. but behold obs.
60:19, L. be to thee everlast. l.
Jer. 4:23, beheld heav. had no l.
25:10, take from them l. of cand.
31:35, L. giv. sun for l. by day, moon and stars for l. by night
Dan. 2:22, l. dwelleth with him
Hos. 6:5, judgm. as l. goeth forth
Mic. 7:9, L. bring me forth to l.
Hab. 3:4, his brightness was as l.
11, at l. of thine arrows
Zeph. 3:5, morn. bring judgm. to l.
Zech. 14:6, in that day l. not be cl.
Mat. 4:16, in death, l. sprung up
5:14, l. of world
15, it giveth l.
16, let your l. so shine be. men
6:22, the l. of the body is the eye; Lu. 11:34, 36.
17:2, his raiment white as the l.
Lu. 2:32, l. to lighten Gentiles
8:16, enter in may see l.; 11:33.
16:8, wiser than children of l.
Jno. 1:4, life was the l. of men
7, came to bear witness of l.; 8.
9, true l. wh. lighteth every m.
3:19, l. is come into the world
20, ev. one doeth evil hateth l.
21, that doeth truth com. to l.
Jno. 5:35, was a burn. and shi. l.
8:12, I am l. of world, he that fol. me sh. have l. of life; 9:5.
11:9, because he seeth the l.
10, because th. is no l. in him
12:35, a little wh. is l. with you
36, wh. ye have l. believe in l.
46, am come a l. into world
Acts 9:3, shined about him a l.
12:7, a l. shined in the prison
13:47, to be a l. to the Gentiles
16:29, called for a l. and sprang
Acts 22:6, there shone a great l. round
9, they with me saw indeed l.
26:13, midday I saw in way a l.
23, l. to people and to Gentiles
Rom. 2:19, l. of them are in dark.
13:12, put on the armor of l.
I Cor. 4:5, bring to l. hid. things
II Cor. 4:4, lest l. of gospel shine
6, commanded l. to shine out
11:14, transf. into an angel of l.
Eph. 5:8, are l. walk as chil. of l.
13, all things made mani. by l. whatso. doth manifest is l.
Col. 1:12, inherit. of saints in l.
I Thess. 5:5, are all children of l.
I Tim. 6:16, dwelling in l. no man
II Tim. 1:10, who brought life to l.
I Pet. 2:9, called you to marvel. l.
II Pet. 1:19, a l. shin. in dark place
I Jno. 1:5, G. is l. in him no da.
Rev. 18:23, l. of candle sh. no mo.
21:11, l. like a stone most preci.
23, the Lamb is the l. thereof
22:5, they need no l. of the sun
Light, Give.
Gen. 1:15, let them be to give l.
Ex. 13:21, pillar of fire to give l.
II Ks. 8:19, give him a l.; II Chr. 21:7.
Neh. 9:12, give them l. in the way
Ps. 105:39, fire to give l. in night
Is. 13:10, stars of heaven not give l.
42:6, give for a l. to Gentiles; 49:6.
60:19, moon give l.; Ez. 32:7.
Mat. 5:15, give l. to all; Lu. 11:36.
II Cor. 4:6, give l. of knowle. of G.
Eph. 5:14, Christ shall g. thee l.
Light, In the.
Ps. 56:13, may walk in the l.
Is. 2:5, let us walk in the l. of L.
50:11, walk in the l. of your fire
Jno. 12:36, light, believe in the l.
I Jno. 1:7, in the l. as he is in l.
2:9, he that saith he is in the l.
10, lov. brother, abideth in the l.
Rev. 21:24, nations sh. walk in the l.
Light, Thy.
Ps. 36:9, in thy l. sh. we see light
43:3, send out thy l. and thy truth
Is. 58:8, then sh. thy l. break forth
10, then sh. thy l. rise in obscuri.
60:1, shine, for thy l. is come
3, Gentiles shall come to thy l.
19, the sun sh. be no more thy l.
20, L. shall be thy everlasting l.
Light, ed.
Ex. 25:37, sh. l. the lamps; 40:4.
Ps. 18:28, thou wilt l. my candle
Mat. 5:15, nor do men l. a candle
Lu. 8:16, hath l. candle; 11:33.
15:8, doth not l. a candle
Rev. 7:16, nor sh. sun l. on them
Light.
God the only source of, Js. 1:17.
created by God, Gen. 1:3; Is. 45:7.
separated from darkness, Gen. 1:4.
sun, moon, and stars appointed to communicate to the earth, Gen. 1:14-17; Jer. 31:35.
Divided Into
natural, Job 24:14; Is. 5:30.
extraordinary or miraculous, Ex. 14:20; Ps. 78:14; Acts 9:3; 12: 7.
artificial, Jer. 25:10; Acts 16:29.
communicated to the body through the eye, Prov. 15:30; Mat. 6:22.
Described as
white and pure, Mat. 17:2.
bright, Job 37:21.
shining, II Sam. 23:4; Job 41:18.
diffusive, Job 25:3, with Job 36: 30.
useful and precious, Ecc. 2:13.
agreeable, Ecc. 11:7.
manifesting objects, Jno. 3:20, 21; Eph. 5:13.
the theory of, beyond man's comprehension, Job 38:19, 20, 24.
Illustrative of
glory of God, Ps. 104:2, with I Tim. 6:16.
purity of God, I Jno. 1:5.
wisdom of God, Dan. 2:22.
guidance of God, Ps. 27:1; 36:9.
favor of God, Ps. 4:6; Is. 2:5.
Christ the source of all wisdom, Lu. 2:32; Jno. 1:4, 9; 8:12; 12:46.
glory of Christ, Acts 9:3, 5; 26: 13.
purity of Christ, Mat. 17:2.
word of God, Ps. 119:105, 130; II Pet. 1:19.
gospel, II Cor. 4:4; I Pet. 2:9.
ministers, Mat. 5:14; Jno. 5:35.
wise rulers, II Sam. 21:17; 23:4.
the soul of man, Job 18:5, 6.
saints, Lu. 16:8; Eph. 5:8; Phil. 2:15.
future glory of saints, Ps. 97:11; Col. 1:12.
the path of the just, Prov. 4:18.
the glory of the church, Is. 60:1-3.
whatever makes manifest, Jno. 3: 21; Eph. 5:13.
Lighted.
Gen. 24:64, she saw Isaac, she l. off the camel

Lighted—Continued.
Gen. 28:11, and he l. upon a certain place, and
Ex. 40:25, he l. the lamps before the Lord; as
Num. 8:3, he l. the lamps thereof over against
Josh. 15:18, a field: and she l. off her ass; and
Jud. 1:14, a field: and she l. from off her ass
4:15, that Sisera l. down off his chariot
I Sam. 25:23, l. off the ass, and fell before David
II Ks. 5:21, he l. down from the chariot to
10:15, l. on Jehonadab the son of Rechab
Is. 9:8, Jacob, and it hath l. upon Israel
Lu. 8:16, no man, when he hath l. a candle
11:33, no man, when he hath l. a candle

Lighten, to illumine.
II Sam. 22:29, L. will l. my dark.
Ezra 9:8, our God may l. our eyes
Ps. 13:3, l. mine eyes, lest I sleep
Lu. 2:32, a light to l. Gentiles
Rev. 21:23, the glory of G. did l. it

Lighten, eth.
Ps. 34:5, looked to him and we. l.
77:18, the lightnings l. the world
Prov. 29:13, L. l. both their eyes
Lu. 17:24, lightn. l. out one part
Rev. 18:1, earth l. with his glory

Lighten, ed.
I Sam. 6:5, be will l. his hand
Jon. 1:5, cast wares into sea to l.
Acts 27:18, next day th. l. sh.; 38.

Lighter.
I Ks. 12:4, make thou our yoke l.; 9, 10; II Chr. 10:10.
Ps. 62:9, altogether l. than vanity

Lightest, eth.
Ex. 30:8, Aaron l. lamps at even
Num. 8:2, when thou l. lamps
Jno. 1:9, true light l. every man

Lighting.
Is. 30:30, L. show l. down of arm
Mat. 3:16, a dove, and l. on him

Lightly.
Gen. 26:10, might l. have lain
Is. 9:1, he l. afflicted the land
Jer. 4:24, all the hills moved l.
Ak. 9:39, l. speak evil of me

Lightness.
Jer. 3:9, through l. of her whoredo.
23:32, cause peo. to err by the. l.
II Cor. 1:17, minded, did I use l.?

Lightning.
II Sam. 22:15, sent l. and discom.
Job 28:26, made way for l. of thu.
37:3, directeth l. to ends of earth
38:25, divided a way for the l.
Ps. 144:6, cast forth l. scatter th.
Ez. 1:14, ran as appearance of l.
Dan. 10:6, face as appearance l.
Zech. 9:14, his arrow go forth as l.
Mat. 24:27, as l. cometh out of the east; Lu. 17:24.
28:3, his countenance was as l.
Lu. 10:18, as l. fall from heaven

Lightnings.
Ex. 19:16, thunders, l. and cloud
20:18, all the people saw the l.
Job 38:35, send l. th. th. may go?
Ps. 18:14, l. and discomfited th.
77:18, l. lighted the world; 97:4.
135:7, he maketh l. for the rain
Jer. 10:13, mak. l. wi. rain; 51:16.
Nah. 2:4, chariots shall run like l.
Rev. 4:5, out of throne proceed. l.
8:5, thunderings and l.; 11:19.
16:18, l. and a great earthquake

Lights.
Gen. 1:14, let there be l. in firma.
16, God make two great l.
I Ks. 6:4, windows of narrow l.
Ps. 136:7, made great l.
Ez. 32:8, bri. l. will I make d.
Lu. 12:35, loins girded, l. burn.
Acts 20:8, l. in upper chamber
Phil. 2:15, ye shine as l. in world
Js. 1:17, down from Father of l.

Lign-aloes.
Num. 24:6, trees of l.-a. L. plant.

Ligure.
Ex. 28:19, third row a l.; 39:12.

Like.
Ex. 15:11, who is l. unto thee? Dt. 33:29; I Ks. 8:23; II Chr. 6:14; Ps. 35:10; 71:19.
Is. 57:20, wicked l. troubled sea
64:6, iniquities l. wind have tak.
Jer. 11:19, l. a lamb bro. to slau.
23:29, is not my word l. fire?
Ez. 18:10, doeth l. any of these
25:8, house of Ju. l. to heathen
31:2, whom art th. l. in great.; 18.
Dan. 3:25, fourth is l. Son of God
7:13, one l. the Son of man came
Hos. 4:9, sh. be l. people, l. priest
6:7, l. men have transgressed
Mat. 13:31, l. to a grain of mustard-seed; Mk. 4:31; Lu. 13:19.
44, l. a treasure
45, l. a merchant-man
47, l. a net
52, l. a householder; 20:1.
22:2, heav. is l. to a certain king
Acts 14:15, are men of l. passions
Heb. 2:17, made l. his brethren
7:3, made l. to the Son of God
Js. 1:6, that waver. is l. a wave
23, l. a man beholding his face
5:17, E. was subject to l. passio.
II Pet. 1:1, obtain. l. precious faith
I Jno. 3:2, we shall be l. him
Rev. 1:13, l. the Son of man; 14:14.

Like Manner.
Ex. 7:11, in l. manner with enchant.
Lu. 6:23, in l. manner did th. fathers
20:31, in l. manner did the seventh
Acts 1:11, in l. manner as have seen

Like-minded.
Rom. 15:5, G. gra. you to be l.-m.
Phil. 2:2, l.-m. twenty no man l. minded

Like, None.
Ex. 8:10, there is none l. the L. our God; 9:14; Dt. 33:26; II Sam. 7:22; I Chr. 17:20.
11:6, none l. cry of land of Egypt
I Sam. 10:24, none l. S. among peo.
I Ks. 3:12, there was none l. Solomon
21:25, there was none l. to Ahab
II Ks. 18:5, there was none l. Hezekiah
Ps. 86:8, among the gods none l. to thee; Jer. 10:6, 7.
Is. 46:9, am G., there is none l. me
Jer. 30:7, day is great, none l. it
Dan. 1:19, among all none l. Daniel

Like, Such.
Mk. 7:8, such l. things ye do; 13.
Gal. 5:21, drunkenness, and such l.

Like, ed.
Dt. 25:7, l. not to take her; 8.
I Chr. 28:4, sons of my fath. l. me
Rom. 1:28, did not l. to retain G.

Liken.
Is. 40:18, to whom l. G.? 25; 46:5.
Lam. 2:13, what sh. I l. to thee?
Mat. 7:24, I will l. him to a man
11:16, whereunto l. this generation? Lu. 7:31.
Mk. 4:30, l. kingd.? Lu. 13:20.

Likened.
Ps. 89:6, who am. sons l. to L.?
Jer. 6:2, I l. the daughter of Zion
Mat. 7:26, sh. be l. to foolish m.
13:24, heaven is l.; 18:23; 25:1.

Likeness.
Gen. 1:26, make man after l.; 5:1.
5:3, A. begat a son in his own l.
Ex. 20:4, not make l. of any thing
Dt. 4:16, the l. of male or female; 17, 18, 23, 25; 5:8.
Ps. 17:15, wh. awake with thy l.
Is. 40:18, what l. comp. to him?
Ez. 1:5, l. of four liv. creatures
28, l. of the glory of the Lord
10:21, l. of the hands of man
Acts 14:11, gods come in l. of men
Rom. 6:5, in l. of his death, we shall be in l. of resurrection
8:3, G. sending Son in l. of flesh
Phil. 2:7, was made in l. of men

Liketh.
Dt. 23:16, dwell where it l. him
Amos 4:5, this l. you, O child. of

Likewise.
Ps. 49:10, l. brut. person perish
52:5, God shall l. destroy thee
Ecc. 7:22, l. hast cursed others
Mat. 20:5, abo. sixth hour, did l.
21:36, and they did unto them l.
Lu. 6:31, do ye also to them l.
13:3, ye shall all l. perish; 5.
16:25, l. Laz. received evil thin.
22:20, l. also cup after supper
Jno. 5:19, these doeth the Son l.
I Cor. 7:3, l. the wife to husband
Heb. 2:14, he himself l. took part
I Pet. 4:1, arm yourselves l.
Jude 8, l. these filthy dreamers
Rev. 8:12, day shone not, night l.

Liking.
Job 39:4, young on. are in good l.
Dan. 1:10, why see faces worse l.

Lily.
Song 2:1, I am the l. of the val.
2, as l. am. thorns, so my love
Hos. 14:5, Is. shall grow as the l.

Lilies.
Song 2:16, belov. feed. am. l.; 6:3.
4:5, like two roses among the l.
5:13, lips like l. dropping myrrh
7:2, belly like wheat set with l.
Mat. 6:28, consider the l. how they grow; Lu. 12:27.

Lily-work.
I Ks. 7:19, chapters were of l.-w.
22, on top of pillars was l.-w.

Lime.
Is. 33:12, peo. be as burnings of l.
Amos 2:1, bon. of king of E. to l.

Limit, ed, eth.
Ps. 78:41, l. Holy One of Israel
Ez. 43:12, l. thereof shall be ho.
Heb. 4:7, he l. a certain day

Line, s.:
II Ks. 21:13, over J. l. of Samaria
Job 38:5, stretched l. on earth?
Ps. 16:6, l. fallen in pleas. places
19:4, their l. is gone through earth
78:55, divided inheritance by l.
Is. 28:10, l. must be upon l.; 13.
17, judgm. also will I lay to l.
34:11, stretch on it l. of confus.
Amos 7:17, land be divided by l.
Zech. 1:16, l. be stretched on Jeru.
II Cor. 10:16, in another man's l.

Lineage.
Lu. 2:4, he was of l. of David

Linen.
Ex. 28:42, make them l. breeches
Lev. 6:10, put on l. garment; 16:4.
19:19, nor shall a garment mingled of l. and woollen co. upon thee; Dt. 22:11.
I Sam. 2:18, minis. with l. ephod
22:18, slew eighty-five that did we. l. ephod
II Sam. 6:14, D. girded wi. l. eph.
I Ks. 10:28, Solomon had l. yarn brought; II Chr. 1:16.
I Chr. 15:27, D. had on eph. of l.
Jer. 13:1, get thee a l. girdle
Mat. 27:59, he wrapped it in a clean l. cloth; Jno. 19:40.
Mk. 14:51, l. cloth about his bo.
15:46, wrap. in l.; Lu. 23:53.
52, left l. cloth and fled naked
Lu. 24:12, P. beheld l. clothes la. by themselves; Jno. 20:6.
Jno. 20:5, John saw the l. clothes
Rev. 15:6, angels clothed in l.

Lingered, eth.
Gen. 19:16, Lot l. men laid hold
43:10, except l. we had returned
II Pet. 2:3, judg. of a long time l.

Lintel, s.
Ex. 12:22, strike l. and two posts
I Ks. 6:31, l. and posts a fifth part
Amos 9:1, smite l. posts shake
Zeph. 2:14, bittern lodge in upper l.

Linus, II Tim. 4:21.

Lion.
Gen. 49:9, Judah couched as a l.
Num. 24:9, Israel lay down as a l.
Dt. 33:20, Gad dwelleth as a l.
Jud. 14:8, turned to see carc. of l. bees and honey in carc. of l.
I Sam. 17:34, ca. a l. and took la
II Sam. 17:10, heart as hea. of a l.
23:20, slew l. in pit; I Chr. 11:22.
I Ks. 13:24, a l. met him by way and slew him. l. also stood
20:36, a l. sh. slay thee; a l. fou.
Job 4:10, roaring of l. voice of l.
10:16, huntest me as a fierce l.
28:8, nor the fierce l. passed by
38:39, wilt th. hunt prey for l.?
Ps. 7:2, lest tear my soul like l.
10:9, lieth in wait secretly as a l.
17:12, like a l. greedy of his prey
22:13, they gaped on me as a l.
91:13, thou shalt tread on the l.
Prov. 19:12, king's wra. is as a l.
20:2, fear of king is as roar. of l.
22:13, saith, There is a l. in way
26:13, l. in way, a l. in the street
28:1, righteous are bold as a l.
30:30, a l. strongest am. beasts
Ecc. 9:4, liv. dog better th. dead l.
Is. 5:29, th. roaring sh. be like l.
11:7, l. sh. eat str. like ox; 65:25.
21:8, he cried, A l., my lord
35:9, no l. there, nor ravenous
38:13, as l. so will he bre. bones
Jer. 2:30, devour. prophets like l.
4:7, l. is come from his thicket
5:6, a l. out of forest sh. slay th.
12:8, my heritage is to me as a l.
25:38, forsak. his covert as the l.
49:19, shall come up like l.; 50:44
Lam. 3:10, he was to me as a l.
Ez. 1:10, face of l. on right side
10:14, third was the face of a l.
22:25, a conspir. like a roaring l.
Dan. 7:4, first like a l. had wings
Hos. 5:14, I will be to Ephr. a l.
11:10, he shall roar like a l.
13:7, to them as l.
8, will devour like l.
Joel 1:6, teeth of a l. cheek-teeth
Amos 3:4, l. roar hath no prey?
8, l. roared, who will not fear?
12, taketh out of mouth of l.
Mic. 5:8, rem. of Jac. sh. be as l.
Nah. 2:12, l. tear in pieces
II Tim. 4:17, de. out of mouth of l.
I Pet. 5:8, devil as a l. walk. abo.
Rev. 4:7, first beast was like a l.
5:5, the l. of the tribe of Judah
10:3, a loud voice as a l. roareth
13:2, his mouth was as mo. of l.

Lion-like.
II Sam. 23:20, slew two l.-l. men of Moab; I Chr. 11:22.

Lion, Old.
Is. 30:6, whence come the old l.?
Nah. 2:11, even the old l. walked

Lion, Young.
Is. 11:6, calf and young l. lie down
31:4, like as the young l. roaring
Ez. 19:3, it became a young l.; 6.
32:2, like a young l. of the nations
41:19, face of young l. towards tree

Lion, The.
Canaan infested by, II Ks. 17:25, 26.
Described as
superior in strength, Jud. 14:18; Prov. 30:30.
active, Dt. 33:22.
courageous, II Sam. 17:10.
fearless even of man, Is. 31:4; Nah. 2:11.
fierce, Job 10:16; 28:8.
voracious, Ps. 17:12.
majestic in movement, Prov. 30: 29, 30.
greatness of its teeth alluded to, Ps. 58:6; Joel 1:6.
God's power exhibited in restraining, I Ks. 13:28; Dan. 6:22, 27.
God provides for, Job 38:39; Ps. 104:21, 28.
lurketh for its prey, Ps. 10:9.
roars when seeking prey, Ps. 104: 21; Is. 31:4.
rends its prey, Dt. 33:20; Ps. 7:2.
often carries its prey to its den, Nah. 2:12.
conceals itself by day, Ps. 104:22.
often perishes for lack of food, Job 4:11.
Inhabits
forests, Jer. 5:6.
thickets, Jer. 4:7.
mountains, Song 4:8.
deserts, Is. 30:6.
attacks the sheepfolds, I Sam. 17: 34; Amos 3:12; Mic. 5:8.
attacks and destroys men, I Ks. 13:24; 20:36.
universal terror caused by roaring of, Jer. 2:15; Amos 3:8.
criminals often thrown to, Dan. 6: 7, 16, 24.
hunting of, alluded to, Job 10:16.
Slain by
Samson, Jud. 14:5, 6.
David, I Sam. 17:35, 36.
Benaiah, II Sam. 23:20.
a swarm of bees found in the carcass of, by Samson, Jud. 14:8.
disobedient prophet slain by, I Ks. 13:24, 26.
Illustrative of
Israel, Num. 24:9.
the tribe of Judah, Gen. 49:9.
the tribe of Gad, Dt. 33:20.
Christ, Rev. 5:5.
God in protecting his church, Is. 31:4.
God in executing judgments, Is. 38:13; Lam. 3:10; Hos. 5:14; 13: 8.
boldness of saints, Prov. 28:1.
brave men, II Sam. 1:23; 23:20.
cruel and powerful enemies, Is. 5: 29; Jer. 49:19; 51:38.
persecutors, Ps. 22:13; II Tim. 4: 17.
of the devil, I Pet. 5:8.
imaginary fears of the slothful, Prov. 22:13; 26:13.
(tamed) of the natural man subdued by grace, Is. 11:7; 65:25.
(roaring of) of a king's wrath, Prov. 19:12; 20:2.

Lioness, es.
Ez. 19:2, wh. is thy moth.? a l.
Nah. 2:12, lion strangled for his l.

Lions.
II Sam. 1:23, S. and Jon. strong. l.
I Ks. 10:19, two l. stood beside the stays; II Chr. 9:18.
II Ks. 17:25, L. sent l. among them
I Chr. 12:8, faces like faces of l.
Ps. 22:21, save me from l. mouth
35:17, rescue my darling from l.
57:4, my soul is among l. I lie
Song 4:8, top of Am. from l. dens
Is. 15:9, l. upon him that escap.
Jer. 50:17, l. driven Israel away
51:38, shall roar together like l.
Ez. 19:2, she lay down amo. l.
Dan. 6:27, D. from power of l.
Nah. 2:11, wh. is dwelling of l.?
Zeph. 3:3, princes are roaring l.
Heb. 11:33, faith sto. mouths of l.
Rev. 9:8, teeth as the teeth of l.
17, heads of horses as hea. of l.

Lion's Whelp, s.
Gen. 49:9, Judah is l.'s whelp from
Dt. 33:22, Dan is a l.'s whelp
Job 4:11, l.'s w. scattered abroad
28:8, l.'s whelp would not trodden it
Jer. 51:38, sh. yell as l.'s whelps

Lions, Young.
Ps. 34:10, young l. suffer hunger
58:6, break out gr. teeth of young l.
104:21, young l. roar after their prey
Jer. 2:15, young l. roared upon him
Ez. 19:2, nourished among young l.
38:13, the young l. shall say to thee
Zech. 11:3, voice of roaring of young l.

Lip.
Lev. 13:45, a covering on his l.
Ps. 22:7, they shoot out the l.
Prov. 12:19, l. of truth establish.

Lips.
Ex. 6:12, of uncircumcised l.; 30.
I Sam. 1:13, only her l. moved
Ps. 12:2, flat. l. do they speak
4, l. own, who is lord over us?
17:1, goeth not out of feigned l.
31:18, lying l. be put to silence
59:7, behold, swords are in th. l.
12, words of their l. be taken
63:5, praise thee with joyful l.
120:2, deli. my soul from lying l.
140:3, poison is under their l.
9, let mischief of own l. cover
Prov. 4:24, perverse l. put fr. th.
5:3, l. of a strange woman drop

Lips—Continued.
Prov. 7:21, flatter. of l. she forced him
10:13, in l. of him that hath un.
21, l. of righteous feed many
32, l. of righteous know
12:22, lying l. abomination to L.
14:3, l. of wise sh. preserve them
7, not in him l. of knowledge
23, talk of l. tendeth to penury
15:7, l. of wise disperse knowl.
16:13, righte. l. delight of kings
21, sweet. of l. increaseth learn.
17:4, wicked giv. heed to false l.
7, less do lying l. b.c. a prince
18:6, fool's l. enter into conten.
20:15, l. of knowl. are a jewel
24:2, their l. talk of mischief
26:23, burning l. like a potsherd
Ecc. 10:2, l. of fool swal. himself
Song 7:9, causing l. of th. asleep
Is. 6:5, a man of uncle. l. I dwell in midst of people of uncl. l.
28:11, stammer. l. will he speak
29:13, peo. with l. do honor me
57:19, I create the fruit of the l.
59:3, your l. have spoken lies
Ez. 36:3, tak. up in l. of talkers
Hos. 14:2, render calves of our l.
Mic. 3:7, they shall cover their l.
Mal. 2:7, priest's l. keep knowl.
Mat. 15:8, that honoreth me with their l.; Mk. 7:6.
Rom. 3:13, poison is under th. l.
I Cor. 14:21, other l. I speak to
Heb. 13:15, fruit of l. giv. thanks

Lips, His.
J b 2: 0, did not J. sin with his l.
11:5, G. open his l. against thee
23:12, back fr. comman. of his l.
Ps. 2:2, withholden req. of his l.
106:33, spake unadvis. with his l.
Prov. 10:19, refrain his l. is wise
12:13, spared by transg. of his l.
16:27, his l. as a burning fire
30, his l. bringeth evil to pass
17:28, shutteth his l. as a man of
18:7, his l. are snare of his soul
19:1, that is perverse in his l.
20:19, that flattereth with his l.
Prov. 22:11, for grace of his l. the
24:26, kiss his l. gives ri. answer
Song 5:13, his l. like lilies drop.
Is. 11:4, breath of his l. slay wick.
30:27, his l. full of indignation
Mal 2:6, iniq. not found in his l.
I Pet. 3:10, his l. speak no guile

Lips, My.
Ps. 16:4, their names into my l.
40:9, not refrained my l., O Lord
51:15, O Lord, open thou my l.
63:3, my l. shall praise thee
66:14, vows, which my l. uttered
89:34, thing gone out of my l.
119:13, wi. my l. have I declared
171, my l. shall utter thy praise
141:3, Lord, keep door of my l.
Prov. 8:6, the opening of my l.; 7.
Jer. 17:16, came out of my l. was
Dan. 10:16, sons of men tou. my l.

Lips, Thy.
II Ks. 19:28, I will put my bridle in thy l.; Is. 37:29.
Job 8:2, till thy l. with rejoicing
15:6, thy own l. testify aga. thee
Ps. 17:4, word of thy l. I have kept
34:13, keep thy l. from spea. guile
45:2, grace is poured into thy l.
Prov. 5:2, thy l. may keep know.
22:18, they shall be fitted in thy l.
23:16, when thy l. speak right
24:28, deceive not with thy l.
27:2, praise thee, not thine own l.
Song 4:3, thy l. are like scarlet
11, thy l. drop as honey-comb
Is. 6:7, this hath touched thy l.
Ez. 24:17, cover not thy l.

Liquor, s.
Ex. 22:29, offer the first of thy l.
Num. 6:3, nor drink any l. of gr.
Song 7:2, goblet wh. want. not l.

Listed.
M.t. 17:12, done to him whatsoever they l.; Mk. 9:13.

Listen.
Is. 49:1, l. O isles, unto me

Listeth.
Jno. 3:8, wind blow, where it l.
Js. 3:4, whithersoever gover. l.

Litters.
Is. 66:20, bring your breth. in l.

Little.
Gen. 30:30, but l. thou hadst
Ex. 12:4, househ. too l. for lamb
16:18, that gathered l. had no lack; II Cor. 8:15
23:30, by l. and l. drive them out; Dt. 7:22.
Dt. 28:38, and gather but l. in
Josh. 22:17, is iniq. in Peor too l.?
I Sam. 15:17, l. in th. own sight
I Ks. 12:10, my l. finger thicker than; II Chr. 10:10.
17:12, l. oil in cruse
13, l. cake
18:44, l. cloud like a man's hand
20:27, Is. pitch. like two l. flocks
II Ks. 5:2, brought captive l. maid
Ezra 9:8, give us a l. reviving
Neh. 9:32, let not trouble seem l.
Job 4:12, ear received a l. thereof
26:14, l. portion heard of him
Ps. 2:12, wrath kindled but a l.
8:5, made him a l. lower than the angels; Heb. 2:7.
37:16, l. that a right. man hath
65:12, l. hills rejoice on ev. side
68:27, l. Benjamin, with th. rul.
72:3, l. hills by righteousness
114:4, l. hills skip. like lambs; 6.
Prov. 6:10, a l. sleep, l. slumber, a l. folding; 24:33.
10:20, heart of wicked is l. worth
15:16, better is l. with fear of L.
16:8, better is l. with righteous.
30:24, four things l. on earth
Ecc. 5:12, whether eat l. or much
9:14, a l. city and few men in it
10:1, l. folly him is in reputation
Song 8:8, we have a l. sister
Is. 26:20, hide thy. for l. moment
28:10, here a l. and there a l.; 13.
40:15, tak. up isles as a l. thing
54:8, in a l. wrath I hid my face
Ez. 11:16, to them a l. sanctu.
16:47, as if that were very l. th.
Dan. 7:8, up another l. horn; 8:9.
11:34, be holpen with a l. help
Hos. 8:10, sorrow a l. for burden
Amos 6:11, smite l. house
Mic. 5:2, though l. among thousands
Hag. 1:6, sown much, bring in l.
9, looked for much, it ca. to l.
Zech. 1:15, was but a l. displeased
Mat. 14:31, O thou of l. faith
15:34, seven, and a few l. fishes
26:39, he went a l. further; Mk. 1: 19; 14:35.
Mk. 5:23, my l. daughter lieth
Lu. 7:47, to whom l. is forgiven
12:32, l. flock
19:3, l. of stature
19:17, been fulfilled in a very l.
Jno. 6:7, every one may take a l.
Acts 5:34, apostles forth a l. space
28:2, showed us l. kindness
I Cor. 5:6, l. leaven leav.; Gal. 5: 9.
II Cor. 11:1, bear with me a l.
16, that I may boast myself a l.
I Tim. 4:8, bodily ex. profiteth l.
5:23, use l. wine for stomach's
Heb. 2:9, a l. lower than angels
Js. 3:5, tongue is a l. member
4:14, vapor appeareth for l. time
Rev. 3:8, thou hast a l. strength
6:11, should rest for a l. season
20:3, be loosed a l. season

Little One, s.
Gen. 19:20, Lot said, It is a l. one
44:20, have a l. one, broth. dead
Ex. 10:10, go and your l. ones, 24.
Josh. 8:35, before women and l. ones
II Chr. 20:13, before Lord and l. ones
Ezra 8:21, seek right way for l. ones
Ps. 137:9, dasheth l. one ag. stones
Is. 60:22, l. one bec. a thousand
Zech. 13:7, turn my hand on l. ones
Mat. 10:42, dri. to one of th. l. ones
18:6, offend one of these l. ones; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2.
10, despise not one of th. l. ones
14, one of these l. ones sho. perish

Little While.
Job 24:24, exalted for a l. while
Ps. 37:10, a l. while and the wicked
Is. 10:25, l. while indignation cease
63:18, possessed it but a l. while
Jer. 51:33, a l. while harvest sh. co.
Hos. 1:4, a l. while I will avenge
Hag. 2:6, a l. while I will sh. heaven
Jno. 7:33, l. while I am with; 13: 33.
12:35, a l. while is light with you
14:19, l. while world seeth me no
16:16, l. while ye sh. see me; 17, 19.
18, a l. while we cannot tell
Heb. 10:37, l. while he that sh. come

Live.
Is. 6:6, hav. a l. coal in his hand

Live.
Gen. 3:22, tree of life l. for ever
19:20, and my soul shall l.
20:7, pray for thee, thou shalt l.
27:40, by the sword shalt thou l.
31:32, fin. thy go. let him not l.
42:18, this do, and l., for I fear G.
Ex. 33:20, no man see me and l.
Lev. 18:5, he shall l. in them, Neh. 9:29; Ez. 20:11, 13, 21.
Num. 21:8, looketh on ser. sh. l.
24:23, shall l. when G. doeth
Dt. 4:10, fear me all days th. l.
33, hear, as thou hast, and l.?
8:3, by ev. wo. of L. doth man l.
19:5, flee to one of th. cit. and l.
33:6, let Reuben l. and not die
Job 14:14, man die, sh. he l. ag.?
21:7, do wicked l. become old?
Ps. 22:26, your heart l. for ever
49:9, l. and not see corruption
63:4, will I bless thee while I l.
69:32, hearts sh. l. that seek G.
72:15, shall l.
118:17, not die, l.
119:144, understand, and I sh. l.
175, let soul l. it sh. praise thee
146:2, while I l. will I praise L.
Prov. 4:4, keep my com. l.; 7:2.
Prov. 9:6, forsake foolish and l.
15:27, he that hateth gifts sh. l.
Ecc. 6:3, l. many years; 6; 11:8.
9:9, l. joyfully wi. wife th. lovest
Is. 26:19, dead men. sh. l. togeth.
38:16, L. by these things men l.
55:3, hear, and your soul shall l.
Jer. 38:20, and thy soul shall l.
Lam. 4:20, under shad. we sh. l.
Ez. 3:21, he shall surely l.; 18:9, 17; 33:13, 15, 16.
16:6, when thou wast in blood, L.
18:19, kept my statutes shall l.; 21, 22; 20:11, 25.
24, wicked man doeth sh. he l.
32, turn yourselves and l.; 33:11.
33:10, sins on us, how sh. we l.?
19, do that wh. is law, he sh. l.
37:3, can these bones l.?
47:9, ev. thing liveth and moveth sh. l.; every thing shall l.
Hos. 6:2, he will rev. us, we sh. l.
Amos 5:4, seek me, and ye sh. l.; 6.
Jon. 4:3, bet. to die than to l.; 8.
Hab. 2:4, just sh. l. by his faith; Rom. 1:17.
Mat. 4:4, not l. by bread; Lu. 4:4.
9:18, she shall l.; Mk. 5:23.
Lu. 10:28, this do, and th. sh. l.
20:38, not G. of dead, all l. unto
Jno. 5:25, hear voice of S. and l.
6:57, I l. by F., so he that eateth me, even he shall l. by me
11:25, though he were de. yet sh. l.
14:19, because I l. ye sh. l. also
Acts 17:28, in him we l. and move
22:22, it is not fit that he sho. l.
Rom. 6:2, l. any longer therein?
8, we believe we sh. l. with him
8:12, debtors not to l. after flesh
13, if ye l. after flesh, ye sh. die, if through Sp. mortify bo. ye l.
10:5, doeth these things shall l. by them; Gal. 3:12.
12:18, l. peaceably with all men
14:8, whether we l. we l. to Lo., whe. we l. or die we are L.'s.
I Cor. 9:13, l. of things of temple
14, preach gospel sho. l. of gos.
II Cor. 4:11, l. are deliv. to death
6:9, behold, we l. as chastened
7:3, to die and l. with you
13:4, l. with him by power of G.
Gal. 2:14, Gentiles to l. as Jews
19, that I might l. unto God
20, I l. yet not I, life I now l. in flesh, I l. by faith of S. of G.
3:11, just l. by faith; Heb. 10:38.
5:25, if we l. in the Spirit
Phil. 1:21, for me to l. is Christ
22, if I l. in the flesh
I Thess. 3:8, we l. if sta. fast in L.
5:10, died that we sh. l. wi. him
II Tim. 2:11, we sh. also l. with
3:12, all l. godly suf. persecution
Tit. 2:12, we should l. soberly
Heb. 12:9, to F. of spirits and l.
13:18, willing to l. honestly
Js. 4:15, if Lord will we sh. l.
I Pet. 2:24, we l. to righteousness
4:2, no longer should I l. in flesh
6, l. according to God in Spirit
II Pet. 2:6, to those that l. ungodly
18, escaped from them l. in err.
I Jno. 4:9, we might l. through him
Rev. 13:14, beast had wound did l.

Live, As I.
Num. 14:21, as I l. earth be fill.; 28.
Job 27:6, so long as I l.; Ps. 104: 33; 116:2.
Is. 49:18, as I l. saith the Lord: Jer. 22:24; Ez. 5:11; 14:16; 18, 20; 16:48; 17:16, 19; 18:3; 20:3, 33; 33:11, 27; 34:8; 35:6, 11; Zeph. 2:9; Rom. 14:11.
Jer. 46:18, as I l., saith the king

Live, May, Might, or Mayest.
Dt. 4:1, do to them ye m. l.; 5:33; 8:1; 30:6, 16.
42, flee. to one of th. citi. m. l.
16:20, what is just fol. that m. l.
30:19, thou and thy seed m. l.
Ps. 119:17, bountit. that I m. l.
77, mer. come to me, that I m. l.
116, uphold me, that I may l.
Jer. 35:7, that ye m. l. many days
Ez. 37:9, slain, that they m. l.
Amos 5:14, seek good, th. ye m. l.
Eph. 6:3, mayest l. long on earth

Live, Not.
Ex. 19:13, touch mountain not l.
Dt. 8:3, man doth not l. by bread only; Mat. 4:4; Lu. 4:4.
II Ks. 10:19, wanting he shall not l.
20:1, thou shalt not l.; Is. 38:1.
Job 7:16, I would not l. always
Ps. 55:23, wick. not l. half th. days
Is. 26:14, are dead, they sh. not l.
Ez. 13:19, souls that should not l.
18:13, he shall not l.
Zech. 13:3, say, Thou shalt not l.
Acts 7:19, to the end they mi. not l.
25:24, ought not to l. any longer
28:4, vengeance suffereth not to l.
II Cor. 5:15, sho. not l. to themsel.

Lived.
Gen. 25:6, from Isaac, while he l.
Num. 14:38, Joshua and C. l. still
21:9, beheld serp. of brass he l.
Dt. 5:26, hea. voice of G. and l.
II Sam. 19:6, if Absalom had l.
Ps. 49:18, while he l. blessed soul
Ez. 37:10, into them, and th. l.
Acts 23:1, l. in good conscience
Col. 3:7, sometime, wh. l. in th.
Js. 5:5, l. in pleasure on earth
Rev. 18:7, hath l. deliciously; 9.
20:4, l. with Christ
5, l. not again

Lively.
Ex. 1:19, Hebrew women are l.
Ps. 38:19, but my enemies are l.
Acts 7:38, who received l. oracles
I Pet. 1:3, begot. us ag. to l. hope
2:5, ye, as l. stones, are built

Liver.
Ex. 29:13, the caul above the l.; 22; Lev. 3:4, 10, 15; 4:9; 7:4; 8: 16, 25; 9:10, 19.
Prov. 7:23, dart strike through l.
Lam. 2:11, l. poured upon earth
Ez. 21:21, he looked in the l.

Lives.
Ex. 1:14, they made th. l. bitter
Josh. 2:13, deliver our l. fr. death
Jud. 5:18, peo. jeoparded their l.
II Sam. 1:23, were lovely in th. l.
23:17, that went in jeopardy of their l.; I Chr. 11:19.
Prov. 1:18, lurk privily for own l.
Jer. 19:7, which seek th. l.; 46:26.
9, seek their l. sh. strait. them
Lam. 5:9, gat bread wi. peril of l.
Dan. 7:12, l. prolon.. for a season
Lu. 9:56, to destroy men's l.
Acts 15:26, men have hazarded l.
27:10, voy. be with damage of l.
I Jno. 3:16, lay down l. for breth.
Rev. 12:11, they loved not their l.

Livest.
Gal. 2:14, a Jew l. after manner
Rev. 3:1, that thou l. and art dead

Liveth.
Gen. 9:3, every thing l. be meat
Dt. 5:24, G. talk with man, he l.
I Sam. 1:28, to L. as long as he l.
20:31, as son of Jesse l. on grou.
II Sam. 2:27, as God l. unless th.
22:47, the Lord l. blessed be my rock; Ps. 18:46.
I Ks. 17:23, Elijah said, Thy son l.
Job 19:25, I know my Redeemer l.
27:2, as G. l. who ha. taken away
Ps. 89:48, what man l. not see de.?
Jer. 4:2, the Lord l. in truth
5:2, Lord l. they swear falsely
12:16, my name, the Lord l.
16:14, the Lord l.; 15; 23:7, 8.
44:26, Egypt, saying, The L. l.
Ez. 47:9, every thing that l.
Hos. 4:15, nor swear, the Lord l.
Amos 8:14, say, Thy G., O Dan., l. and the manner of Beersh. l.
Jno. 4:50, thy way, son l.; 51:53.
11:26, whosoever l. and believ.
Rom. 6:10, in that he l. he l. to G.
7:1, over man as long as he l.; 2.
3, while husb. l. she be married
14:7, l. or dieth to himself
I Cor. 7:39, as long as her husb. l.
II Cor. 13:4, l. by the power of G.
Gal. 2:20, I live, but Ch. l. in me
I Tim. 5:6, l. in pleasure is dead
Heb. 7:8, it is witnessed that he l.
25, ever l. to make intercession
9:17, no strength while testa. l.
Rev. 1:18, he that l. and was dead

Liveth, As the Lord.
Jud. 8:19, as the Lord l. if ye have
I Sam. 14:39, as the Lord l.; 45: 19:6; 20:21; 25:26; 26:10, 16; 28: 10; 29:6; II Sam. 4:9; 12:5; 14: 11; I Ks. 1:29.
20:3, as the Lord l. there is but a step
25:34, God of Is. l. whi. kept me
II Sam. 15:21, as Lord l., as my lord
I Ks. 2:24, as the Lord l.; II Ks. 5:20; II Chr. 18:13; Jer. 38:16.
17:1, as Lord God of Is. l.; 18:15.
12, as the Lord thy God l.; 18:10.
II Ks. 3:14, as Lord of hosts l.; 5: 16.

Liveth, As Thy Soul.
I Sam. 1:26, as soul l. I am the wom.
17:55, Abner said, As thy soul l.
25:26, as soul l. seeing Lord hath
II Sam. 11:11, as thy soul l. will not do

Living.
Gen. 1:28, dominion over l. thing
2:7, and man became a l. soul
3:20, she was mother of all l.
6:19, every l. thing of all flesh
7:4, ev. l. substance will I destr.
8:1, Noah and every l. thing
Lev. 11:10, any l. thing in water
Num. 16:48, stood bet. dead and l.
I Ks. 3:22, the l. is my son; 23.
25, divide the l. child into two
Job 12:10, in his hand ev. l. thing
28:13, nor found in land of the l.
21, it is hid from eyes of all l.
30:23, house appointed for all l.
33:30, enlight. wi. light of l.
Ps. 27:13, good. of L. in land of l.
52:5, root thee out of land of l.
56:13, walk in the light of the l.
58:9, sh. take th. away, both l.
69:28, blotted out of book of l.
116:9, walk bef. L. in land of l.

Living—Continued.
Ps. 142:5, my portion in land of l.
143:2, in thy sight no man i.
145:16, satisfiest every l. thing
Ecc. 4:2. more than l. are alive
15, I considered all l. wh. walk
6:8, knoweth to walk before l.
7:2, the l. will lay it to heart
9:4, that is joined to all the l.
5, the l. know that they sh. die
Song 4:15, a well of l. water
Is. 4:3, written among l. in Jer.
8:19, seek to their God for the l.
38:11, not see L. in land of the l.
19, the l. the l. he sh. prai. thee
53:8, cut off out of the land of l.
Jer. 2:13, forsaken l. waters; 17:13.
11:19, cut him off fr. land of l.
Lam. 3:39, wherefore doth l. comp.
Ez. 26:20, set glory in land of l.
32:23, terror in land of l.; 24-32.
Dan. 4:17, that the l. may know
Zech. 14:8, l. waters shall go out
Mat. 22:32, God is the God of l.; Mk. 12:27; Lu. 20:38.
Mk. 12:44, cast in even all her l.
Lu. 8:43, spent l. on physicians
15:12, he divided to them his l.
13, wasted subs. with riot. l.; 30.
24:5, why seek ye l. among dead
Jno. 4:10, given thee l. water
11, fr. whence hast thou l. wat.
6:51, I am the l. bread wh. came
57, the l. Father hath sent me
7:38, sh. flow rivers of l. water
Rom. 12:1, bodies a l. sacrifice
14:9, Lord both of dead and l.
I Cor. 15:45, A. was made l. soul
Col. 2:20, l. in wo.lds are subject
Heb. 10:20, by a new and l. way
I Pet. 2:4, coming as to a l. stone
Rev. 7:17, Lamb lead to l. fount.
16:3, every l. soul died in the sea

Lizard.
Lev. 11:30, l., snail, mole, unclean

Lo-adeu.
Is. 46:1, carriages were heavy l.

Lo-adeth.
Ps. 68:19, daily l. us wi. benefits

Loaf.
Ex. 29:23, one l. of bread
I Chr. 16:3, D. dealt to ev. one a l.
Mk. 8:14, nei. had more th. one l.

Lo-ammi, Hos. 1:9.

Loan.
I Sam. 2:20, l. which is lent to L.

Loathe.
Ex. 7:18, Egypt. shall l. to drink
Job 7:16, I l. it, I would not live
Ez. 6:9, l. themselves for evils
20:43, l. yourselves in own sight
36:31, l. yourselves for iniquities

Lothed.
Jer. 14:19, hath thy soul l. Zion?
Zech. 11:8, my soul l. them

Loathetn.
Num. 21:5, soul l. this light bread
Prov. 27:7, full soul l. honey-co.
Ez. 16:45, l. husb. and children

Loathing.
Ez. 16:5, cast out to l. of person

Lothsome.
Num. 11:20, till it be l. to you
Job 7:5, my skin is b oken and l.
Ps. 38:7, loins filled with a l. dis.
Prov. 13:5, a wicked man is l.

Loaves.
Lev. 23:17, two l. of two tenth
I Sam. 25:18, Abigail took two hundred l.
I Ks. 14:3, take with thee ten l.
II Ks. 4:42, brought man of G. twenty l.
Mat. 14:17, we have here but five l.
19, and he took five l.; Mk. 6:38; Lu. 9:13.
15:34, how many l. have ye?
36, took the seven l.; Mk. 8:6.
16:9, nor remem. five l. of five thousand
10, nor the seven l. of the four thousand
Mk. 6:44, eat of l. were five thousand
52, consider. not miracles of l.
Lu. 11:5, say, Fri., lend me three l.
Jno. 6:9, lad here hath five barley l.
11, Jesus took l. and distribut.
13, fragments of five barley l.
26, because ye did eat of the l.

Lock.
Num. 6:5, let l. of the hair grow
Jud. 16:13, weavest the seven l.
Neh. 3:3, set up doors, and l. thereof; 6, 13, 14, 15.
Song 4:1, doves' eyes with. thy l.
5:2, my l. are filled with drops
5, myrrh on handles of the l.
11, his l. are bushy, and black
6:7, thy temples within thy l.
Is. 47:2, uncov. thy l. make bare
Ez. 8:3, he took me by l. of he.
44:20, nor suffer l. to grow long

Locust.
Lev. 11:22, l. aft. his kind, bald l.
Ps. 78:46, gave th. labor to the l.
109:23, tossed up and down as l.
Joel 1:4, hath l. eaten, wh. l. left
2:25, restore years l. hath eaten

Locusts.
Ex. 10:4, tomorrow I will bri. l.
Dt. 28:38, l. shall consume it
Ps. 105:34, he spake, and l. came
Prov. 30:27, the l. have no king
Is. 33:4, running to and fro of l.
Nah. 3:15, make thyself ma. as l.
Mat. 3:4, his meat was l. and wild honey; Mk. 1:6.
Rev. 9:3, th. came out of smoke l.
7, shapes of l. we. like to hors.

Locust, The.
a small insect, Prov. 30:24, 27.
clean and fit for food, Lev. 11:21, 22.
Described as
wise, Prov. 30:24, 27.
voracious, Ex. 10:15.
rapid in movement, Is. 33:4.
like to horses prepared for battle, Joel 2:4, with Rev. 9:7.
carried every way by the wind, Ex. 10:13, 19.
immensely numerous, Ps. 105:34; Nah. 3:15.
flies in bands and with order, Prov. 30:27.
one of the plagues of Egypt, Ex. 10:4-15.
The Jews
used, as food, Mat. 3:4.
threatened with, as a punishment for sin, Dt. 28:38, 42.
deprecated the plague of, I Ks. 8:37, 38.
often plagued by, Joel 1:4; 2:25.
promised deliverance from the plague of, on humiliation, etc., II Chr. 7:13, 14.
Illustrative
of destructive enemies, Joel 1:6, 7; 2:2-9.
of false teachers of the apostasy, Rev. 9:3.
of ungodly rulers, Nah. 3:17.
(destruction of), of destruction of God's enemies, Nah. 3:15.

Lodge, Ruth 1:16; Is. 1:21; I Tim. 5:10.

Lofty. Ps. 131:1; Is. 2:11; 57:15.

Loft, y.
I Ks. 17:19, carried him into a l.
Ps. 131:1, not haugh. nor eyes l.
Prov. 30:13, L. how l. are th. eyes
Is. 2:11, l. looks be humbled; 5:15.
26:5, the l. city he layeth low
57:7, on l. mountain hast set bed
15, thus sai. the high and l. one
Acts 20:9, Euty. fell from third l.

Loftily.
Ps. 73:8, corrupt, they speak l.

Loftiness.
Is. 2:17, l. of man shall be bowed
Jer. 48:29, the pride of Moab, his l.

Log.
Lev. 14:10, priest take a l.; 12, 24.

Loins.
Gen. 35:11, kings co. out of thy l.
37:34, J. put sackcloth on his l.
46:26, souls out of his l.; Ex. 1:5.
Ex. 12:11, eat it, with l. girded
28:42, breeches reach from the l.
Dt. 33:11, smite thro. l. of them
I Ks. 2:5, blood in girdle about l.
8:19, son shall come forth of thy l.; II Chr. 6:9.
12:10, thicker than my father's l.; II Chr. 10:10.
20:31, put sackcloth on our l.
II Ks. 1:8, girdle of leather about his l.; Mat. 3:4; Mk. 1:6.
4:29, gird up thy l.; 9:1; Job 38:3; 40:7; Jer. 1:17.
Job 31:20, if his l. ha. not blessed
40:16, lo, his strength is in his l.
Ps. 38:7, my l. filled wi. disease
66:11, laid. affliction upon our l.
69:23, their l. continually shake
Is. 5:27, neither girdle of l. loosed
11:5, righteousn. girdle of his l.
20:2, loose sackcloth from thy l.
21:3, are my l. filled with pain
32:11, gird sackcl. upon your l.
Jer. 13:1, a linen girdle put on l.
30:6, ev. man with hands on l.
48:37, upon l. shall be sackcloth
Ez. 1:27, fr. appearance of his l.
8:2, from his l. downward, fire
21:6, with the breaking of thy l.
23:15, with girdles upon their l.
44:18, have linen breeches on l.
47:4, the waters were to the l.
Dan. 5:6, joints of l. were loosed
10:5, l. were gird. with fine gold
Amos 8:10, bring sack. on your l.
Nah. 2:1, make thy l. strong
10, and much pain is in all l.
Lu. 12:35, let your l. be girded
Acts 2:30, of his l. he wo. raise C.
Eph. 6:14, hav. your l. girt about
Heb. 7:5, came out of l. of Abrah.
10, he was yet in l. of his father
I Pet. 1:13, wherefore, gird l. of mind

Lois, II Tim. 1:5.

Long.
Ex. 19:13, trumpet sound l.; 19.
20:12, that thy days may be l.
Num. 9:19, the cloud tarried l.
Dt. 1:6, ye dwelt l. enough; 2:3.
19:6, overtake him, way is l.
Josh. 6:5, they make a l. blast
I Ks. 3:11, not asked l.; II Chr. 1:11.
II Chr. 15:3, for a l. season Israel
Ps. 91:16, wi. l. life will I satisfy
95:10, forty years l. was I grieved
120:6, my soul hath l. dwelt
129:3, ploughers made l. furrows
143:3, that have been l. dead
Prov. 3:2, l. life sh. th. add to thee
7:19, good man is gone a l. jour.
23:30, they that tarry l. at wine
25:15, l. forbearing is a prince
Ecc. 12:5, man go. to his l. home
Is. 65:22, elect l. enjoy the work
Jer. 29:28, this captivity is l.
Lam. 2:20, wo. eat child span l.?
Ez. 17:3, great eagle l. winged
44:20, nor suffer locks to grow l.
Dan. 10:1, time appointed was l.
Hos. 13:13, not stay l. in the place
Mat. 11:21, repented l. ago
23:14, for pretence make l. pray.; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.
Mk. 12:38, who go in l. clothing; Lu. 20:46.
16:5, clothed in a l. white garm.
Lu. 18:7, tho. he bear l. with th.
23:8, to see him of a l. season
Acts 20:9, Paul was l. preaching
I Cor. 11:14, if a man have l. hair
15, wom. have l. hair, it is glo.
Eph. 6:3, mayest live l. on earth
I Tim. 3:15, if I tarry l. that thou
Js. 5:7, husbandm. ha. l. pati.

Long as, as.
Lev. 26:34, as l. as it lieth des.; 35.
Num. 9:18, as l. as cloud abode
Dt. 31:13, as l. as you live
I Sam. 1:28, lent to L. as l. as liv.
20:31, as l. as son of Jesse liveth
II Chr. 26:5, as l. as he sought L.
36:21, as l. as she lay desolate
Ps. 72:5, l. as sun and m. endure
17, name continued as l. as sun
104:33, sing to L. as l. as I live
116:2, call up. him as l. as I live
Ez. 42:11, as l. as they, as bread
Mat. 9:15, as l. as bridegroom is with them; Mk. 2:19.
Jno. 9:5, as l. as I am in world
Rom. 7:1, over man as l. as he liv.
I Cor. 7:39, bound as l. as husba.
Gal. 4:1, heir as l. as he is a child
I Pet. 3:6, daught. as l. as do well
II Pet. 1:13, as l. as I am in taber.

Long, So.
Jud. 5:28, chariot so l. in coming
II Chr. 6:31, fear thee so l. as live
Esth. 5:13, so l. as I see Mordecai
Job 27:6, not repro. so l. as I live
Ps. 72:7, so l. as moon endureth
Lu. 1:21, marvel. he tarried so l.
Rom. 7:2, her husb. so l. as liveth
Heb. 4:7, after so l. a time

Long Time.
Gen. 26:8, had been there a l. time
Num. 20:15, dwell in Egypt l. time
Dt. 20:19, besiege a city a l. time
Josh. 11:18, Josh. made war a l. time
23:1, a l. time after Josh. wax. old
I Sam. 7:2, wh. ark abode time was l.
Is. 42:14, have l. time holden peace
Lam. 5:20, forsake us so l. time
Mat. 25:19, after a l. time the lord of those serv. com.; Lu. 20:9.
Lu. 8:27, man had devils a l. time
20:9, went to far country for l. time
Jno. 5:6, a l. time in that case
14:9, have I been so l. time wi. you
Acts 14:3, l. time abode with disciples; 28.
II Pet. 2:3, judgm. of l. time lingereth

Long While.
Acts 20:11, a l. while till bre. of day

Long (v.).
Job 3:21, l. for death, but com. not
6:8, grant me thing that I l. for
Rom. 1:11, for I l. to see you
II Cor. 9:14, prayer wh. l. after you
Phil. 1:8, greatly I l. after you all

Longed.
II Sam. 13:39, David l. to go forth
23:15, David l. and said, O that one; I Chr. 11:17.
Ps. 119:40, I l. after thy precepts
131, I l. for thy commandments
174, I have l. for thy salvation
Phil. 2:26, for he l. after you all
4:1, dearly beloved and l. for

Longedst.
Gen. 31:30, l. after father's house

Longer.
Ex. 9:28, and ye shall stay no l.
Jud. 2:14, could not any l. stand
II Ks. 6:33, should I wait for L. l.?
Job 11:9, measure is l. than earth
Jer. 44:22, the L could no l. bear
Lu. 16:2, may. be no l. steward
Acts 18:20, desired him to tarry l.
25:24, he ought not to live any l.
Rom. 6:2, how live any l. therein
II Thess. 3:1, we could no l. forb.; 5.
I Pet. 4:2, l. live rest of his time
Rev. 10:6, there sho. be time no l.

Longeth.
Gen. 34:8, my son l. for your dau.
Dt. 12:20, thy soul l. to eat flesh
Ps. 63:1, flesh l. for thee
84:2, my soul l. for courts of L.

Longing.
Dt. 28:32, eyes sh. fail l. for th.
Ps. 107:9, he satisfieth the l. soul
119:20, soul break. for l. it hath

Long-suffering.
Ex. 34:6, Lo. G. l.-s.; Num. 14:18; Ps. 86:15; II Pet. 3:9.
Jer. 15:15, me not aw. in thy l.-s.
Rom. 2:4, despi. riches of his l.-s.
9:22, endured with much l.-s.
II Cor. 6:6, by l.-s. by kindness
Gal. 5:22, fruit of Sp. is love, l.-s.
Eph. 4:2, with l.-s. forbearing
Col. 1:11, strengthened to all l.-s.
3:12, elect of G. meekness, l.-s.
I Tim. 1:16, Ch. might show l.-s.
II Tim. 3:10, kno. my faith, l.-s.
4:2, with all l.-s. and doctrine
I Pet. 3:20, l.-s. of God waited
II Pet. 3:15, l.-s. of L. is salvation

Lock, s.
Ps. 18:27, bring down high l.
101:5, a high l. I will not suffer
Prov. 6:17, Lord hateth a proud l.
21:4, high l. and proud heart
Is. 2:11, lofty l. of man humbled
10:12, punish glory of his high l.
Ez. 2:6, nor dismayed at l.; 3:9.
Dan. 7:20, l. more stout than fel.

Look.
Gen. 15:5, l. now towards heaven
19:17, for life, l. not behind thee
41:33, let Pharaoh l. out a man
42:1, why l. one upon another?
Ex. 25:20, faces l. one to another
Dt. 9:27, l. not to stubbornness
28:32, thine eyes shall l. and fail
I Sam. 16:12, Dav. goodly to l. to
II Ks. 14:8, l. one another in face
I Chr. 12:17, G. of fat. l. the con
Job 3:9, l. for light, have none
20:21, sh. no man l. for his goods
35:5, l. to the heavens and see
Ps. 5:3, prayer to thee and l. up
40:12, that I am not able to l. up
123:2, eyes of serv. l. to masters
Prov. 27:23, and l. well to herds
Ecc. 12:3, that l. out at windows
Song 4:8, l. from top of Amana
Is. 5:30, if one l. unto the land
8:21, curse king, and l. upward
22, they shall l. unto the earth
17:7, shall a man l. to his Make.
22:4, l. away fr. me, I will weep
31:1, they l. not to H. One of Is.
42:18, l. ye blind, th. ye may see
45:22, l. unto me, and be saved
51:1, l. to rock whence are hewn
56:11, all l. to their own way
60:11, l. for judgment, but none
66:2, but to this man will I l.
Jer. 13:16, while ye l. for light
39:12, take and l. well to him
40:4, and I will l. well to thee
46:5, mighty fled, and l. not back
47:3, fathers not l. back to chil.
Hos. 3:1, who l. to other gods
Jon. 2:4, l. toward holy temple
Mic. 7:7, therefore I l. to the Lord
Nah. 2:8, but none shall l. back
Mat. 11:3, l. for ano.? Lu. 7:19, 20
Mk. 8:25, and made him l. up
Lu. 21:28, thi. begin, then l. up
Jno. 7:52, l. for out of Galilee
Acts 6:3, l. ye out seven men
18:15, quest. of words. l. ye to it
II Cor. 3:13, steadfastly l. to end
4:18, we l. at things wh. are seen
Phil. 3:20, we l. for the Saviour
Heb. 9:28, to them th. l. sh. he ap.
I Pet. 1:12, angels desire to l. in.
II Pet. 3:13, we l. for new heav.
14, seeing ye l. for such things
II Jno. 8, l. to yourselves
Rev. 5:3, no man able to l. there.
4, to read book nor l. thereon

Look Down.
Dt. 26:15, l. down from holy habi.
Ps. 80:14, l. down and visit this
85:11, right. l. down from heaven
Is. 63:15, l. down from heaven
Lam. 3:50, till L. l. down and behold

Look On, or Upon.
Gen. 12:11, a fair woman to l. on
24:16, Rebekah fair to l. on; 26:7.
Ex. 3:6, Moses afraid to l. on G.
39:43, Moses did l. upon all work
Lev. 13:3, priest l. upon the plague
Num. 15:39, that ye may l. upon it
II Sam. 9:8, l. upon such a dead dog
16:12, L. will l. upon my affliction
II Chr. 24:22, L. l. upon and require
Job 6:28, be content, l. upon me
40:12, l. upon ev. one that is proud
Ps. 22:17, bones stare and l. upon
25:18, l. upon mine affliction
35:17, how long wilt thou l. upon?
84:9, l. upon face of thine anointed
119:132, l. upon me, and be merciful
Prov. 4:25, let th. eyes l. right on
23:31, l. not on wine wh. it is red
Song 1:6, l. not on me
6:13, that we may l. upon thee
Is. 33:20, l. upon Zion, the city
51:6, l. upon the earth beneath
Mic. 4:11, let our eye l. upon Zion
Nah. 3:7, that l. upon thee, shall flee
Hab. 1:13, purer eyes l. upon iniq
2:15, mayest l. upon their nakedn.

Lock On, or Upon—Continued.
Zech. 12:10, l. upon me they pierced
Lu. 9:38, master, l. upon my son
Jno. 4:35, lift eyes, l. upon fields
19:37, l. upon him they have pierced
Acts 3:4, P. and J. said, L. upon us; 12.
Phil. 2:4, l. not on his own things
Rev. 4:3, was to l. upon like a jasper
Looked.
Gen. 6:12, God l. on the earth
19:26, his wife l. back fr. behind
26:8, l. out at a window
Ex. 2:12, l. this way and th. way
4:31, l. on their afflic.; Dt. 26:7.
14:24, the Lord l. on the host
33:8, the people l. after Moses
Num. 24:20, when he l. on Amal.
Jud. 5:28, l. out at window
6:14, the Lord l. upon him
I Sam. 6:19, they had l. into ark
II Sam. 6:16, Michal l. thro. win.
22:42, l. but th. was none to save
I Ks. 18:43, serv. went up and l.
II Ks. 2:24, El. turned back and l.
9:30, Jezebel l. out at a window
14:11, l. one another in the face
Ps. 14:2, L. l. if any did underst.
34:5, l. to him, and were light.
53:2, G. l. down on chil. of men
102:19, l. down fr. his sanctuary
109:25, when they l. they shaked their heads
Song 1:6, bec. son hath l. on me
Is. 5:2, l. it sho. br. forth grapes
7, l. for judg. behold oppress.
22:11, ye have not l. to maker
Jer. 8:15, we l. for peace; 14:19.
Ez. 10:11, whithe: the head l.
21:21, consulted, he l. in liver
Hag. 1:9, l. for much, came to lit.
Mk. 6:41, he l. up to heaven
8:24, he l. and said, I see men
Lu. 1:25, l. on me to take away
2:38, all that l. for redemption
10:32, a Lev. came and l. on him
22:61, Lord turn. l. upon Peter
Jno. 13:22, disc. l. one on anoth.
Acts 1:10, l. steadfastly to heaven
28:6, after they l. a great while
Heb. 11:10, l. for city hath found.
I Jno. 1:1, which we have l. upon
Locked, I.
Job 30:26, I l. for good, evil came
Ps. 69:20, I l. for some to take
142:4, I l. on my right hand
Prov. 7:6, I l. thro. my casement
24:32, I l. on it, received instr.
Ecc. 2:11, I l. on works my hands
Is. 5:4, I l. it sho. br. forth grapes
63:5, I l. there was none to help
Acts 22:13, same hour I l. upon
Rev. 4:1, I l. and beh. a door was opened; 6:8; 14:1, 14; 15:5.
Lockest.
Job 13:27, l. narrowly to paths
Hab. 1:13, l. on them deal treach.
Looketh.
Num. 21:8, when he l. on it
20, l. toward Jeshimon; 23:28.
I Sam. 16:7, l. on outw. appear.
Job 7:2, a hireling l. for reward
28:24, he l. to ends of the earth
33:27, he l. on men, and if any
Ps. 33:13, Lord l. from heaven
14, he l. on inhab. of the world
104:32, l. on earth, it trembleth
Prov. 31:27, l. well to household
Song 6:10, who is she th. l. forth
Is. 28:4, when he that l. upon it
Mat. 5:28, who l. on wom. to lust
24:50, lord shall come when he l. not for him; Lu. 12:46.
Js. 1:25, whoso l. into perf. law
Looking.
I Chr. 15:29, Michal l. out window
Is. 38:14, mine eyes fail with l.
Mat. 14:19, l. up to hea.; Lu. 9:16.
Mk. 7:34, and l. up to heaven
15:40, there were also women l.
Lu. 6:10, l. round about th. all
9:62, l. back, fit for kingd. of G.
21:26, hearts failing for l. after
Acts 6:15, l. steadfastly on him
23:21, l. for a promise from thee
Tit. 2:13, l. for that blessed hope
Heb. 10:27, fearful l. for of judgm.
12:2, l. unto Jesus the author
15, l. diligently, lest any fail
II Pet. 3:12, l. for the coming of G.
Jude 21, l. for mercy of our L. J.
Looking-glass, es.
Ex. 38:8, laver and foot of l.-g.
Job 37:18, spre. out sky as l.-g.
Loops.
Ex. 26:4, shalt make l. of blue; 5. 36:11, made l. of blue on curtain
Loose.
Gen. 49:21, Naph. is a hind let l.
Lev. 14:7, let the living bird l.
Job 6:9, he would let l. his hand
30:11, they have let l. the bridle
Dan. 3:25, lo, I see four men l.
Loose (v.).
Josh. 5:15, l. thy shoe fr. off foot
Job 38:31, canst thou l. the bands
Ps. 102:20, l. th. appoin. to death
Is. 20:2, l. sackcloth fr. thy loins
45:1, I will l. the loins of kings
52:2, O J., l. thyself from bands
58:6, l. the bands of wickedness
Jer. 40:4, behold, I l. thee this day
Mat. 16:19, ye l. on earth; 18:18.
21:2, l. and bring them to me; Mk. 11:2, 4; Lu. 19:30.
Lu. 19:31, why do ye l. him? 33.
Jno. 11:44, l. him and let him go
Acts 13:25, I am not worthy to l.
24:26, money given, he might l.
Rev. 5:2, who is worthy to l. seals
5, prevailed to l. the seven seals
9:14, l. four angels wh. are bou.
Loosed.
Dt. 25:10, that hath his shoe l.
Job 30:11, bec. he hath l. my cord
39:5, who ha. l. bands of w. ass?
Ps. 105:20, king sent and l. him
116:16, thou hast l. my bands
Ecc. 12:6, or ever silver cord be l.
Is. 5:27, nor girdle of loins be l.
51:14, hasten, that he may be l.
Dan. 5:6, joints of his lo. were l.
Mat. 16:19, be l. in heaven; 18:18.
18:27, compassion, and l. him
Mk. 7:35, string of his tongue was l.; Lu. 1:64.
Lu. 13:12, woman art l. fr. infir.
16, ought not daughter to be l.
Acts 2:24, having l. pains of death
13:13, when Paul and company l.
16:26, every one's bands were l.
22:30, he l. him from his bands
27:21, and have not l. from Crete
Rom. 7:2, husb. be dead, she is l.
I Cor. 7:27, art thou l. fr. wife?
Rev. 9:15, the four angels were l.
20:3, after that he must be l.; 7.
Looseth.
Job 12:18, he l. the bond of kings
Ps. 146:7, Lord l. the prisoners
Loosing.
Mk. 11:5, what do you l. colt?
Lu. 19:33, they were l. the colt
Acts 16:11, therefore l. from Tro.
Lop.
Is. 10:33, the L. sh. l. the bough
Lord, 's.
Gen. 18:14, any th. too har. for L.?
28:21, then sh. the L. be my G.
Ex. 5:2, who is L. I sho. obey?
9:29, know that the earth is the L.'s; Ps. 24:1; I Cor. 10:26.
13:12, the males shall be the L.'s
32:26, who is on the L.'s side
Lev. 16:8, Aaron shall cast one lot for the L.; 25:4; 27:2.
Num. 14:14, that th. L. art seen
18:6, given as a gift for the L.
23:26, all the L. speak, must I do
Dt. 4:35, know that the L. he is God; 39; I Ks. 18:39.
5:5, I stood bet. the L. and you
10:17, and L. of lords a great G.
29:2, have seen all that the L. di
32:6, do ye thus requite the L.
33:29, O people, saved by the L.
Josh. 2:12, swear unto me by the L.; I Sam. 24:21.
Jud. 1:19, the L. was with Judah
2:10, generat. wh. knew not L.
6:13, if L with us, why is this?
11:31, shall surely be L.'s
Ruth 1:17, L. do so to me, and more; I Sam. 20:13.
I Sam. 2:2, th. is none holy as L.
3:18, L. do what seemeth good; II Sam. 10:12; I Chr. 19:13; Jno. 21:7.
19, the L. was with him; 18:12, 14; II Ks. 18:7; I Chr. 9:20.
20:23, L. betw. thee and me; 42.
II Sam. 7:24, L. art become their God; I Chr. 17:22.
I Ks. 18:21, if L. be G. follow him
I Chr. 16:25, for great is the L.; Ps. 48:1; 145:3.
17:26, and now, L. thou art God
21:24, not take wh. is th. for L.
II Chr. 19:6, ju. not for man, but L.
11, the L. sh. be with the good
33:13, Manasseh knew L. was G.
Neh. 9:6, thou art L. alo.; Is. 37:20.
Ps. 4:3, L. hath set apart godly
33:12, nation, whose G. is the L.
45:11, thy L. worship thou him
66:18, regard iniq. L. not hear
92:8, L. art most high; 97:9.
100:3, know ye that L. he is G.
109:27, for me, O G. the L.; 140:7.
116:5, gracious is L. and righte.
118:23, this is the L.'s doing
27, God is L. wh. hath showed
124:1, if it had not been the L.; 2.
130:3, if thou, L. sh. mark iniq.
132:5, find out a place for the L.
Prov. 24:18, lest L. see it, disple.
30:9, and say, Who is the L.?
Is. 42:24, did not L. be ag. whom
52:12, the L. will go before you
Jer. 5:10, for they are not the L.'s
23:6, L. our righteousness; 33:16.
31:34, saying, Know L.; Heb. 8:11.
Ez. 35:10, whereas L. was there
Dan. 2:47, God is L. of kings
9:17, face to shine, for L.'s sake
Hos. 12:14, reproach sh. L. return
Joel 2:21, L. will do great things
Amos 3:6, evil in city L. not done
Ob. 21, kingdom shall be L.'s
Mic. 2:13, the L. on head of them
3:11, lean on L. say, Is not L.
6:8, what doth L. req. of thee?
Zech. 1:5, swear by L. and Malch.
14:3, then shall L. go forth
9, in that day sh. th. be one L.
Mat. 7:21, not ev. one that saith, L., L. shall enter the kingd.; 22; Lu. 13:25.
15:27, truth L.; 25:11, L., L. open
21:3, L. hath need; Mk. 11:3; Lu. 19:31, 34.
22:43, how doth D. call him L.? 45; Mk. 12:37; Lu. 20:44.
24:42, know not wh. hour L. co.
46, whom his L. shall find so doing; Lu. 12:43, 46.
50, L. of that servant sh. come
25:21, enter into joy of thy L.
37, L. wh. saw we th. hun.? 44.
26:22, began to say, L., is it I?
28:6, the place where the L. lay
Mk. 2:28, L. of sab.; Lu. 6:5.
5:19, great things L. hath done
10:51, L. that I may rece. sight, Mat. 20:23.
16:20, L. working with them
Lu. 1:17, ready a peo. for the L.
6:46, call me L., L. and do not
14:21, show. his L. these things
17:5, said unto L., Incr. our faith
37, wh. I.? 23:42, L., rem. me
24:34, saying, The L. is risen
Jno. 6:68, L., to whom sh. we go
9:36, who is he, L., that I might
13:13, ye call me Master and L.
25, L., who is it? 20:25, seen L.
20:2, taken L. out of sepulchre
21:12, knowing it was L.
Acts 2:36, cruci. both L. and Ch.
9:5, who art thou, L.; 26:15.
10:4, and said, What is it, L.?
14, Peter said, Not so, L.; 11:8.
36, Jesus Christ, he is L. of all
22:10, what shall I do, L.?
Rom. 10:12, the same L. over all
14:9, might be L. of dead and liv.
I Cor. 2:8, not cruci. L. of glory
3:5, as L. gave to every man
4:4, he that judgeth me is the L.
19, if the L. will; Js. 4:15.
6:13, for L.; 7:10, not I, but L.
15:47, sec. man is L. fr. heaven
II Cor. 5:8, present with the L.
11:17, I speak it not after the L.
Eph. 4:5, one L., one faith
5:29, even as the L. the church
Phil. 2:11, confess Jesus C. is L.
4:5, be known, L. is at hand
I Thess. 4:17, we ever be with L.
I Tim. 6:15, K. of kings, L. of l.
II Tim. 3:11, out of all L. deliv.
Heb. 2:3, began to be spok. by L.
8:11, know L. for all shall know
Js. 5:15, L. shall raise sick up
II Pet. 3:8, day is with L. as thou.
Jude 9, M. said, L. rebuke thee
Rev. 11:15, bec. kingdoms of L.
17:14, for he is L. of lords; 19:16.
Lord, Against the.
I Sam. 2:25, if a man sin against the L.
12:23, sin against L. in ceas. to pray
Prov. 21:30, nor counsel against the L.
Is. 3:8, their doings are against the L.
32:6, utter error against the L.
Jer. 48:26, magni. himself against L.; 42.
Dan. 5:23, lift. up thyself against the L.
Hos. 5:7, dealt treacher. against L.
Nah. 1:9, what do ye imag. against L.?
Lord, Before the.
Gen. 18:22, Abra. stood before the L.
Ex. 16:9, say, Come near before the L.
33, lay up before the L.; I Sam. 10:25.
23:17, three times in ye. ap. before L.; 34:24; Dt. 16:16; I Sam. 1:21.
27:21, order lamps before the L.; 40:25.
28:12, A. bear their names before L.
Lev. 4:6, sprinkle seven times before L.; 17; 14:16, 27.
9:24, came a fire out fr. before the L.
10:2, they died before L.; Num. 3:4.
Num. 5:16, set her before L.; 18:30.
10:9, he remem. before L. your God
25:4, hang them up before the L.
27:5, Moses brought cause before the L.
Dt. 9:18, I fell down before the L.
12:18, must eat them before the L.
18:7, his breth. stand there before L.
19:17, controv. sh. stand before L.
Jud. 18:6, before the L. is your way
I Sam. 21:7, day detained before L.
II Sam. 21:9, hang. th. in hill before L.
II Ks. 19:14, Hezekiah spread it before the L.; Is. 37:14.
Ps. 96:13, before L. com. to jud.; 98:8.
109:15, be before the L. continually
116:9, walk before L. in land of liv.
Prov. 15:11, hell and destr. before L.
Is. 23:18, them that dwell before L.
Mic. 6:6, where. sh. I come before L.?
Zech. 2:13, be sil. all flesh before the L.
Mal. 3:14, walked mournf. before L.
II Tim. 2:14, charg. them before the L.
II Pet. 2:11, no railing accus. before L.
Lord, From the.
Gen. 4:1, have gotten man from L.
19:24, fire from the L. out of heaven
24:50, the thing proceed. from the L.
Num. 11:31, we. forth wind from L.
16:35, th. came out a fire from the L.
46, wrath gone out from the L.
I Sam. 16:14, ev. sp. from the L.; 19:9.
26:12, sleep from the L. fallen on them
I Ks. 2:15, it was his from the L.
33, peace for ever from the L.
Ps. 24:5, sh. rec. blessing from the L.
109:20, reward mine adver. from L.
121:2, my help cometh from the L.
Prov. 16:1, ans. of tongue is from L.
19:14, a prudent wife is from the L.
29:26, man's judgm. cometh from L.
Is. 39:15, to hide counsel from the L.
40:27, sayest, My way hid from L.
Jer. 7:1, word that came to Jere. from the L.; 11:1; 18:1; 21:1; 26:1; 27:1; 30:1; 32:1; 34:1, 8, 12; 35:1; 36:1, 40:1.
17:5, cursed wh. heart dep. from L.
37:17, is there any word from the L.?
49:14, I have heard a rumor from L.
Lam. 2:9, pro. find no vision from L.
3:18, strength is perished from L.
Ez. 11:15, get you far from the L.
33:30, hear what word com. from L.
Hos. 1:2, whored. departing from L.
Ob. 1, have heard a rumor from the L.
Mic. 1:12, evil came down from the L.
5:7, remnant sh. be as dew from L.
Zech. 14:13, tumult from L. am. them
Lu. 1:45, things told her from the L.
II Cor. 5:6, we are absent from the L.
Lord God.
Gen. 24:27, blessed be L. God of A.
Ex. 34:6, L. God merciful and gra.
Josh. 22:22, the L. God of gods
24:2, the L. God of Isr.; Jud. 4:6; I Sam. 2:30; I Ks. 1:30; I Chr. 23:25; 24:19.
I Sam. 6:20, to stand before L. God.
II Sam. 7:18, who am I, O L. God
II Ks. 2:14, wh. is L. God of Elijah?
Ez. 36:23, I am the L. sa. L. God
39:5, I have spoken it, saith the L. God; 23:34; 26:14; 28:10.
Dan. 9:3, I set my face unto L. God
Hos. 12:5, L. God is his memorial
Amos 3:7, L. God will do nothing
8, the L. God hath spoken
Hab. 3:19, L. God is my strength
I Pet. 3:15, sanctify L. God in hea.
Rev. 4:8, holy, holy, L. God Almighty; 11:17; 16:7.
18:8, strong is L. God who judge.
19:6, L. God omnipotent reigneth
21:22, the L. God and the Lamb
22:5, the L. God giveth them light
Lord His God.
Num. 23:21, L. his God is with him
I Sam. 30:6, David encourage himself in the L. his God
I Ks. 5:3, hou. to name of L. his God
11:4, not perfect with L. his God; 15:3.
15:4, did L. his God give him lamp
II Ks. 16:2, right in sig. of L. his God
II Chr. 14:1, L. his God was with him
14:11, Asa cried unto the L. his God
31:20, wrou. right before L. his God
Ezra 7:6, acco. to hand of L. his God
Mic. 5:4, in the name of L. his God
Lord My God.
I Ks. 5:4, L. my God given me
I Ks. 5:5, build house unto name of L. my God.; I Chr. 22:7; II Chr. 2:4.
Ezra 7:28, hand of L. my God
9:5, I spr. out hands to L. my God
Jer. 31:18, thou art the L. my God
Dan. 9:4, prayed unto L. my God; 20.
Lord Our God.
Dt. 4:7, L. our God is in all things
5:24, L. our God showed us glory
6:4, O Israel, the L. our God is one Lord; Mk. 12:29.

Lord Our God—Continued.
Josh. 22:19, altar of L. our God; 29.
24:17, L. our God bro. us out of E.
1 Sam. 7:8, to cry to L. our God
Ps. 20:7, remem. name of L. our God
90:17, beauty of L. our God be on
99:5, exalt ye the L. our God; 9.
8, O L. our God thou forg. th.
9, for the L. our God is holy
105:7, for he is the L. our God
122:9, bec. of house of L. our God
123:2, eyes wait on L. our God
Jer. 3:22, thou art the L. our God
Dan. 9:9, to L. our God be. merc.
Mic. 4:5, in name of L. our God
Acts 2:39, as many as L. our God call
Rev. 19:1, hon. and po. to L. our God
Lord Their God.
II Ks. 17:9, not right ag. L. their God
19, kept not com. of L. their God
Lu. 1:16, shall turn to L. their God
Lord Thy God.
Ex. 20:2, the L. thy God; Ps. 81:10.
Dt. 4:24, L. thy God is consum. fire
31, L. thy God is a merciful God
7:9, the L. thy God, he is God
8:5, so L. thy God chasteneth thee
12:31, not do so to L. thy God
28:58, fearful name, the L. thy God
Josh. 1:9, L. thy God is with thee
II Sam. 14:17, L. thy God be wi. thee
24:33, the L. thy God accept thee
Is. 42:3, I am the L. thy God
Jer. 42:2, pray for us to L. thy God
Mic. 7:10, said, Where L. thy God?
Mat. 4:7, thou shalt not tempt the L. thy God; Lu. 4:12.
Lord Your God.
Lev. 19:2, I the L. your God am holy
Dt. 10:17, L. your God is God of gods
Acts 3:22, pro. L. your God raise; 7:37.
Lord of Hosts.
II Sam. 6:2, by name of L. of hosts
7:26, the L. of hosts is G. over Isr.
Ps. 24:10, L. of hosts king of glory
46:7, L. of hosts is with us; 11.
48:8, seen in the city of L. of hosts
Is. 6:3, holy, holy, is L. of hosts
8:13, sanctify the L. of hosts
47:4, L. of hosts his name; 48:2; 51:15; 54:5; Jer. 10:16; 31:35; 32:18; 50:34; 51:19.
Jer. 46:18, name is L. of hosts; 48:15.
Hab. 2:13, is it not of L. of hosts
Zech. 2:9, L. of hosts sent eleven; 4:9.
Lord, I the.
Lev. 19:2, for I the L. your God, am holy; 20:26; 21:8.
Num. 14:35, I the L. have said it, I will do it; Ez. 21:17.
Is. 27:3, I the L. do keep it
45:7, I the L. do all these things
8, I the L. have created it
19, I the L. speak righteousness
60:22, I the L. will hasten it
Jer. 17:10, I the L. search hearts
Ez. 14:9, I the L. have dec. prop.
34:24, I the L. will be their God
Lord, I am the.
Gen. 15:7, I am the L. th. broug.
Ex. 6:2, I am the L.; 6, 8, 29; 12:12; Lev. 18:5, 6, 21; Num. 3:13; Is. 43:11, 15.
20:2, I am the L. thy God who bro.
Lev. 22:32, I am the L. wh. hal.
Is. 42:8, I am the L. that is name
44:5, one shall say, I am the L.'s
Jer. 9:24, knoweth that I am the L.
32:27, I am the L. the God of all fl.
Mal. 3:6, I am the L., I change not
Lord Jesus. See Jesus.
Lord, In the.
Gen. 15:6, he believed in the L.
I Sam. 2:1, heart rejoiceth in the L.
Ps. 4:5, put your trust in the L.
11:1, in the L. put I my trust; 26:1; 31:6; 73:28.
31:24, all ye that hope in the L.
32:11, be glad in the L. and rej.
34:2, my soul shall boast in the L.
35:9, my soul be joy. in the L.
37:4, delight thyself in the L.; Is. 58:14.
7, rest in the L. and wait
56:10, in the L. will I praise his
64:10, the righteous shall be gl. in the L.; 104:34.
Prov. 3:5, trust in the L. wi. hea.
Is. 26:4, in the L. Jehovah is ever.
45:24, in the L. have I righteous.
25, in the L. seed of Is. justifi.
Zeph. 3:2, trusted not in the L.
Acts 9:42, many believed in the L.
14:3, speaking boldly in the L.
Rom. 16:2, ye receive her in the L.
8, Amplias, my belov. in the L.
12, who labored much in the L.
Rom. 16:13, Rufus chosen in the L.
22, Tertius, salute you in the L.
I Cor. 1:31, glorieth, let him glo. in the L.; II Cor. 10:17.
4:17, faithful in L.
7:22, called in L.
7:39, be married, only in the L.
9:1, my work in the L.?
2, apostleship are ye in the L.
11:11, nor woman wi. man in L.
15:58, labor not in vain in the L.
Eph. 2:21, a holy temple in the L.
4:17, therefore, testify in the L.
5:8, now are ye light in the L.
6:1, obey your parents in the L.
10, brethren, be strong in the L.
21, a faithful minister in the L.
Phil. 1:14, brethren in the L.
2:29, receive him theref. in the L.
4:1, sta. fast in the L.; I Thess. 3:8.
2, be of the same mind in the L.
10, I rejoiced in the L. greatly
Col. 3:18, submit to husb. in the L.
4:7, Tychicus fellow-ser. in the L.
17, minist. th. received in the L.
I Thess. 5:12, th. over you in the L.
II Thess. 3:4, have confidence in L.
Philemon 16, the flesh and in the L.
20, let me have joy of thee in the L.; refr. my bowels in the L.
Rev. 14:13, bless. are dead in the L.
Lord Is.
Gen. 28:16, the L. is in this place
Ex. 9:27, the L. is righteous, I wicked; II Chr. 12:6.
15:2, the L. is my strength
3, L. is man of war, L. is name
Num. 14:9, the L. is with us
18, the L. is long-suffering, of great; Nah. 1:3.
42, for the L. is not among you
I Ks. 8:60, know that the L. is G.
II Chr. 13:10, the L. is our God
15:2, L. is wi. you wh. ye for h.
Ps. 10:16, the L. is King for ever
34:8, O taste and see L. is good
89:18, L. is our defence and king
92:15, show that L. is upright
93:1, L. is clothed with strength
94:22, L. is my defence and rock
95:3, the L. is a great G.; 96:4; 99:2; 135:5.
100:5, L. is g.; 135:3; 145:9; Jer. 33:11; Lam. 3:25; Nah. 1:7.
103:8, L. is merciful and gracious; 111:4; 145:8.
113:4, L. is high ab. all nations
118:6, the L. is on my side
121:5, L. is keeper, L. is shade
125:2, the L. is round about
129:4, L. is righteous; 145:17; Lam. 1:18; Dan. 9:14.
145:18, L. is nigh to all that call
Prov. 15:29, L. is far from wicked
Is. 30:18, L. is God of judgment
Jer. 10:10, the L. is the true God
17:7, trust in L. who. hope L. is
20:11, L. is with me as terri. one
Lam. 3:24, the L. is my portion
Ez. 48:35, name of city, L. is t.
Amos 5:8, the L. is his name; 9:6.
Zeph. 3:5, just L. is in midst; 15.
Lu. 24:34, the L. is risen indeed
II Cor. 3:17, the L. is that Spirit
Phil. 4:5, the L. is at hand
Heb. 13:6, the L. is my helper
I Pet. 2:3, tasted the L. is graci.
Lord, My.
Gen. 19:18, said, not so, my L.
Jud. 6:13, my L. if L. be wi. us
15, O my L. shall I save Israel
Ps. 16:2, said, Thou art my L.
35:23, stir up thyself, my God and my L.; Jno. 20:28.
110:1, Lord said to my L.; Mat. 22:44; Mk. 12:36; Lu. 20:42; Acts 2:34.
Is. 21:8, my L., I stand on tower
Dan. 10:17, serv. of my L. talk?
Zech. 1:9, O my L., wh. are these?
4:4; 6:4; 4:5, no, my L.; 13.
Mat. 24:48, my L. delayeth his coming; Lu. 12:45.
Lu. 1:43, mother of my L. come
Jno. 20:13, taken away my L.
Phil. 3:8, knowledge of Ch. Jes. my L.
Lord, Name of the.
Gen. 12:8, A. called on name of the L.
26:25, Isaac called on name of the L.
Ex. 20:7, shalt not take name of the L. in vain; Dt. 5:11.
33:19, proclaim name of the L.
34:5, L. proclaimed name of the L.
Lev. 24:11, blasphe. name of the L.; 16.
Dt. 18:5, minister in name of the L.; 7.
22, prophet speak. in name of the L.
28:10, called by the name of the L.
32:3, I will publish name of the L.
Josh. 9:9, serv. come of name of the L.
I Sam. 17:45, come in name of the L.
20:42, sw. both of us in name of L.
II Sam. 6:2, called by name of the L.
I Ks. 22:16, that which is true in name of the L.; II Chr. 18:15.
Job 1:21, blessed be the name of the L.; Ps. 113:2.
Ps. 20:7, will remember name of the L.
102:15, heathen fear name of the L.
21, to declare name of L. in Zion
113:1, praise the name of the L.; 135:1; 148:5, 13; Joel 2:26.
116:4, then called I on name of L.
118:26, cometh in name of the L.
122:4, give thanks to name of the L.
124:8, our help is in name of the L.
129:8, we bless you in name of the L.
Prov. 18:10, name of L. strong tower
Is. 18:7, to place of name of the L.
24:15, glorify the name of the L.
30:27, name of the L. cometh fr. far
56:6, and to love the name of the L.
59:19, so sh. they fear name of the L.
Jer. 3:17, nations gath. to name of L.
Mic. 4:5, walk in name of the L.
5:4, in majesty of name of the L.
Zeph. 3:12, sh. trust in name of the L.
Mat. 21:9, cometh in name of the L.; 23:39; Mk. 11:9, 10; Lu. 13:35; 19:38; Jno. 12:13.
Acts 9:29, spake boldly in name of the L.
10:48, baptized in name of the L.
19:13, call over them name of the L.
21:13, ready to die for name of the L.
Lord, O.
Ex. 15:11, who like thee, O L.?
II Sam. 23:17, far from thee, O L.
I Chr. 17:20, O L., none like thee
Ps. 6:3, but thou, O L. how long
8:1, O L., our Lord, how excel.
22:19, not far fr. me O L.; 35:22.
115:1, not unto us, O L.
Rev. 6:10, how long, O L. holy
Lord, Of the.
II Ks. 6:33, beh. this evil is of L.
Prov. 20:24, man's goings of the L.
21:31, battle, safety is of the L.
Acts 21:14, will of the L. be done
I Cor. 11:23, received of the L.
Js. 5:11, seen the end of the L.
Lord, the, Saith.
Num. 24:13, what the L. saith
I Ks. 22:14, L. saith that will I speak
Lord, with Seek.
I Chr. 16:10, heart rejoice that seek L.; Ps. 105:3, 4.
11, seek the L. and his strength
22:19, set your heart to seek the L.; II Chr. 11:16.
II Chr. 12:14, pr. not heart seek L.
14:4, commanded Jud. to seek L.
15:13, whoso. would not seek L.
20:3, Jehosh. set himself to seek L.
4, cities of J. they came to seek L.
Ezra 6:21, were come to seek L.
Ps. 22:26, praise L. that seek him
34:10, that seek L. shall not want
Prov. 28:5, th. seek L. understand
Is. 9:13, neither do they seek the L.; 31:1; Hos. 7:10.
51:1, ye that seek the L.
55:6, seek L. wh. he may be found
Jer. 50:4, go and seek the L. God
Hos. 3:5, return and seek the L.
5:6, go with herds to seek the L.
10:12, it is time to seek the L.
Amos 5:6, seek L. and ye shall live
Zeph. 2:3, seek the L. meek of
Zech. 8:21, let us go and seek the L.
22, many people come and seek L.
Mal. 3:1, L. who. ye seek sud. come
Acts 15:17, residue might seek the L.
17:27, they should seek the L.
Lord, with Sent.
Ex. 7:16, L. of Hebrews sent me
Jer. 28:9, L. hath truly sent him
15, Hananiah, L. hath not sent
Acts 9:17, L. Jesus sent me to thee
12:11, know L. hath sent angel
Lord, Serve the.
Ex. 10:7, that they may serve the L.
22:25, ye shall serve the L. your God
Dt. 10:12, to serve the L. thy God
Josh. 24:14, fear and serve ye the L.
15, seem evil un. you to serve the L.
18, therefore will we serve L.; 21:24.
I Sam. 12:20, serve L. with your heart
II Sam. 15:8, then I will serve L.
II Chr. 30:8, serve L. your God; 35:3.
33:16, com. Judah to serve L.; 34:33.
Ps. 2:11, serve L. wi. fear, rejoice
100:2, serve the L. with gladness
102:22, kingdoms gather. to serve L.
Col. 3:24, ye serve the L. Christ
Lord, Servant of the.
Dt. 34:5, Moses, the servant of the L.
Josh. 1:1, death of Moses, servant of the L.
13, Moses the servant of the L. commanded; 8:31, 33; 11:12; 22:2, 5; II Ks. 18:12.
15, Moses, servant of the Lord gave you; 12:6; 13:8; 18:7; 22:4.
24:29, Joshua, son of Nun, servant of the L.; Jud. 2:8.
Ps. 113:1, praise the L., praise, O ye servants of the L.; 135:1.
134:1, O ye servants of the L.
Is. 42:19, blind or deaf as L.'s servant
54:17, heritage of servant of the L.
II Tim. 2:24, servant of the L. not strive
Lord, Sight of the.
Gen. 38:7, Er wicked in sight of L.
Lev. 10:19, accepted in sight of L.
Dt. 6:18, good in sight of L.; 12:28.
12:25, do what is right in sight of the L.; 21:9; II Ks. 12:2; 14:3; 15:3, 24; 18:3; 22:2; II Chr. 20:32; 24:2; 25:2; 26:4; 27:2; 29:2; 34:2.
I Sam. 12:17, wicked. ha. done in sight of L.; I Ks. 21:25; II Ks. 21:6.
II Ks. 3:18, light thing in sight of L.
16:2, did not what was right in sight of the L.; II Chr. 28:1.
Ps. 116:15, precious in sight of the L.
Mal. 2:17, good in sight of the L.
Lu. 1:15, be great in sight of the L.
II Cor. 8:21, not only in sight of the L.
Js. 4:10, humble in sight of the L.
Lord, Spirit of the.
Jud. 3:10, Spirit of the L. came on Othniel
6:34, Spirit of the L. came on Gid.
11:29, Spirit of the L. came on Jephthah
13:25, Spirit of the L. began to move Samson; 14:6, 19; 15:14.
I Sam. 10:6, Spirit of the L. ca. on S.
16:13, Spirit of the L. came on David
14, Spirit of the L. depart. from S.
II Sam. 23:2, Spirit of the L. spake
I Ks. 18:12, Spirit of L. sh. carry thee
22:24, which way went Spirit of the L.; II Chr. 18:23.
II Ks. 2:16, lest Spirit of L. taken him
II Chr. 20:14, on Ja. came Spirit of L.
Is. 11:2, Spirit of L. sh. rest upon him
40:7, bec. Spirit of L. bloweth on it
13, hath directed Spirit of the L.
59:19, Spirit of L. sh. lift up stand.
61:1, Spirit of L. up. me; Lu. 4:18.
63:14, Spirit of L. caused him rest
Ez. 11:5, Spirit of L. fell upon me
37:1, carried me in Spirit of the L.
Mic. 2:7, is the Spirit of L. straitened
3:8, full of power by Spirit of the L.
Acts 5:9, to tempt Spirit of the L.
8:39, Spirit of L. caught away Philip
II Cor. 3:17, wh. Spirit of the L. liberty
18, even as by Spirit of the L.
Lord, with Spoken.
Ex. 19:8, all L. hath spoken will we do
34:32, in command. all L. had spoken
Num. 10:29, the L. hath spoken good
12:2, hath L. indeed spoken by Moses
Josh. 21:45, failed not L. had spoken
I Sam. 25:30, L. done good ha. spoken
II Sam. 3:18, do it, the L. hath spoken
7:29, continue, thou, L. ha. spoken
I Ks. 13:3, sign which L. hath spoken
Ps. 50:1, L. hath spoken and called
Jer. 23:35, what hath the L. spoken; 37.
48:8, destroyed, as the L. hath spoken
Ez. 22:28, when L. hath not spoken
26:5, for I have spoken it, saith the L.; 28:10; 39:5.
Amos 3:8, L. God hath spoken
Mat. 1:22, wh. was spoken of L.; 2:15.
Mk. 16:19, after L. had spoken
Acts 9:27, seen L. and he had spoken
Heb. 2:3, began to be spoken by the L.

Lord, Temple of the.
II Chr. 26:16, U. went in temple of L.
Jer. 7:4, temple of the L. are these
Ez. 8:16, at door of temple of L. twenty-five men, with backs to temple of L.
Hag. 2:15, bef. sto. laid in temple of L.
Zech. 6:12, build temple of L.; 13: 15.
14, for memorial in temple of the L.
Lu. 1:9, Z. went into temple of the L.

Lord, Voice of the.
Ps. 29:3, voice of L. is upon waters
106:25, heark. not to voice of the L.
Is. 6:8, I heard voice of the L.
Acts 7:31, voice of the L. came to M.

Lord, Way of the.
Gen. 18:19, house. keep way of L.
Jud. 2:22, will keep way of the L.
Ps. 119:1, blessed walk way of L.
Prov. 10:29, way of L. is st eng.
Is. 40:3, prepare ye way of the L.; Mat. 3:4; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4.
Jer. 5:4, know not way of the L.
Jno. 1:23, make stra. way of the L.
Acts 18:25, Apoll s in. in way of L.

Lord, Ways of the.
II Sam. 22:22, for I have kept the ways of the L.; Ps. 18:21.
II Chr. 17:6, lifted up in ways of the L.
Ps. 138:5, sing in the ways of the L.
Hos. 14:9, the ways of the L. are
Acts 13:10, cease perv. ways of the L.

Lord, Word of the.
Num. 22:18, can. go bey. word of L.
Dt. 5:5, show you word of the L.
II Sam. 22:31, word tried; Ps. 18: 30.
I Ks. 13:1, came man by word of L.
2, cried ag. altar in word of L.
17:24, word of L. in my mouth
II Ks. 10:10, earth noth. of word of L.
20:19, good is word of L.; Is. 39:8.
Ps. 33:4, the word of L. is right
6, by word of L. heavens made
105:19, word of L. tried him
Is. 2:3, the word of the L. from Jerusalem; Mic. 4:2.
Jer. 2:31, see ye the word of the L.
Amos 8:12, to seek word of L.
Zeph. 2:5, word of L. against you
Zech. 4:6, word of L. to Zerubbabel
I Thess. 1:8, sounded out word of L.
4:15, say unto you by word of L.
II Thess. 3:1, word of L. ha. free
I Pet. 1:25, word of L. endu. for. ev.

Lord, Words of the.
Ex. 24:3, M. told people all words of the L.; Num. 11:24.
4, Moses wrote all words of the L.
II Chr. 29:15, came by words of the L.
Ps. 12:6, words of the L. pure words
Jer. 36:4, Bar. wrote all words of the L.
Amos 8:11, famine of hear. words of L.

Lord, Work of the.
Ex. 34:10, people see work of the L.
Is. 5:12, regard not work of the L.
Jer. 48:10, cursed doth work of L.
50:25, this is the work of the L.
51:10, declare in Z. the work of L.
I Cor. 15:58, abound in work of L.
16:10, worketh the work of the L.

Lord, Works of the.
Josh. 24:31, known all works of L.
Jud. 2:7, seen all great works of L.
Ps. 28:5, regard not works of L.
46:8, behold great works of the L.
77:11, I will remember works of L.
107:24, these see the works of the L.
111:2, works of the L. are great
118:17, declare the works of the L.

Lord, Wrath of the.
Num. 11:33, wrath of the L. kindled
Dt. 11:17, wrath of L. kindle aga.
II Ks. 22:13, for great is the wrath of the L.; II Chr. 34:21.
II Chr. 12:12 wrath of L. turned
29:8, wrath of the L. upon Judah
32:26, wrath of L. came not on them
36:16, until wrath of L. arose
Ps. 106:40, wrath of the L. kindled
Is. 9:19, through wrath of L. land dark.
13:13, earth rem. in wrath of the L.
Jer. 50:13, because of wrath of the L.
Ez. 7:19, gold not deliver them in day of wrath of the L.; Zeph. 1: 18.

Lord, as applied to man.
Gen. 18:12, I am old, l. being old
27:29, be l. over thy breth en
37, I have made him thy l.
32:4, thus shall ye speak to my l.
Gen. 32:18, it is a pres. sent to my l. E.
42:10, nay, my l., but to buy food
30, man who is l. of the land; 33.
45:8, made me l. of all his house
9, God made me l. of all Egypt
Num. 12:11, my l., I beseech thee
36:2, the Lord commanded my l.
Jud. 4:18, turn in, my l., turn in
19:26, woman fell wh. her l. was
Ruth 2:13, fav. in thy sight, my l.
I Sam. 1:26, my l. as thy soul liv.
26:17, my voice, my l., O king
II Sam. 14:17, so is my l. the king
19, turn fr. aught l. hath spok.
I Ks. 1:37, Lord been with my l.
II Ks. 5:3, would God my l. were
6:26, saying, Help, my l., O king
7:2, l. on which hand king le.; 17.
8:5, my l., O king, this is woman
Ps. 12:4, who is l. over us?
Jer. 22:18, saying, Ah, l.; 34:5.
37:20, now, I pray thee, my l.
38:9, my l. the king, these men
Dan. 2:10, no l. asked such thin.
4:24, come upon my l. the king.
Mat. 10:24, nor is serv. above l.
25, enough that ser. be as his l.
18:26, l. have patience with me
31, told their l. all that was do.
24:48, my l. delayeth; Lu. 12:45.
Lu. 12:36, men wait for their l.
16:3, l. taketh away stewardship
5, callest l.'s debtors to him. How mu. ow. thou to my l.?
Jno. 15:15, know not what l. do.
20, serv. not greater than his l.
Acts 25:26, noth. to write to my l.
Gal. 4:1, fr. servant, though l. of all
I Pet. 3:6, Abraham, call. him l.

Lords.
Gen. 19:2, behold, now, my l.
Num. 21:28, consumed l. of high
Dt. 10:17, is Lord of l.; I Tim. 6: 15; Rev. 17:14.
Jud. 16:5, l. of Philistines ca. up
30, the house fell upon the l.
I Sam. 5:8, gathered l. of Phil.; 11.
7:7, l. of Philistines went ag. Is.
Ezra 8:25, offering which l. offer.
Is. 16:8, l. of heathen bro. plants
26:13, other l. have dominion
Jer. 2:31, say my peop. we are l.
Dan. 5:1, feast to thous. of his l.
23, and thy l. have drunk wine
6:17, sealed with signet of l.
Mk. 6:21, H. make supper to l.
I Cor. 8:5, gods many, and l. ma.
I Pet. 5:3, ne. being l. over God's

Lordship.
Mk. 10:42, they rule over Gentiles exercise l.; Lu. 22:25.

Lo-ruhamah, Hos. 1:6, 8.

Lose, eth.
Job 31:39, the owners l. their life
Prov. 23:8, and l. thy sweet wor.
Ecc. 3:6, time to get, time to l.
Mat. 10:39, he that findeth his life shall l. it; 16:25; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 9:24.
39, he that l. his life for my sa.
42, no wise l. reward; Mk. 9:41.
16:26, and l. his own soul; Mk. 8: 36; Lu. 9:25.
Lu. 15:4, if he l. one sheep
8, ten pieces of silver, if she l.
17:33, who shall l. his life prese.
Jno. 6:39, I should l. nothing
12:25, that lov. his life shall l. it
II Jno. 8, look that we l. none

Loss.
Ex. 21:19, sh. pay for l. of time
Acts 27:21, gain. this harm and l.
22, sh. be no l. of any man's li.
I Cor. 3:15, burned, he sh. suf. l.
Phil. 3:7, those I counted l. for C.
8, I counted all things l. for C. for wh. I suffered the l. of all

Lost, passively.
Ex. 22:9, any manner of l. thing; Dt. 22:3.
Lev. 6:3, found that which was l.
4, restore l. th. wh. he found
Num. 6:12, days th. were sh. be l.
I Sam. 9:3, asses of Kish were l.
20, asses that were l. are found
Ps. 119:176, astray like l. sheep
Jer. 50:6, peo. hath been l. sheep
Ez. 19:5, saw that hope was l.
34:4, nor sought that wh. was l.
16, I will seek that which was l.
37:11, they say, Our hope is l.
Mat. 10:6, rather to the l. sheep
15:24, not sent but to l. sheep
18:11, Son is come to save what was l.; Lu. 19:10.
Lu. 15:4, go after that wh. is l.
6, I found my sheep which is l.
24, son was l.
32, brother was l.
Jno. 6:12, fragments, noth. be l.
17:12, none is l. but son of perd.
II Cor. 4:3, gospel hid to th. that l.

Lost, actively.
Dt. 22:3, thy brother's he ha. l.
I Ks. 20:25, army like that thou l.
Is. 40:20, after thou hast l. other
21, seeing I have l. my children
Mat. 5:13, if salt l. savor; Mk. 9: 50; Lu. 14:34.
Lu. 15:9, I found piece wh. I l.
Jno. 18:9, gav. me, I have l. none

Lot.
Gen. 11:27, Haran begat L.; 31.
13:5, L. had flocks; 7, 11, 14:12.
19:1, L. sat in gate of Sod.; 10, 36.
Ps. 83:8, holpen children of L.
Lu. 17:32, remember L. wife
II Pet. 2:7, deliver just L. vexed

Lot.
Lev. 16:8, one l. for the L.; 9, 10.
Num. 26:55, land shall be divided by l.; Ez. 48:29.
33:54, he sh. divide the land by l.; 36:2; Josh. 13:6; Ez. 47:22.
34:3, the land ye sh. inhe. by l.
Dt. 32:9, J. is l. of inheritance
Josh. 15:1, the l. of tribe of Judah
16:1, l. of Joseph
17:1, l. of Manasseh
17:14, hast given me but one l.?
18:11, the l. of tribe of Benjamin
19:1, second l. came forth to Si.
10, third l. came for Zebulun
17, fourth l. came out to Issachar
19:24, fifth l. to tribe of Asher
32, and the sixth l. to Naphthali
40, sev. l. came for tribe of Dan.
21:4, l. for Kohath; I Chr. 6:54.
Jud. 1:3, come up with me into my l. to fight ag. Canaanites
20:9, we will go up by l. aga. it
I Sam. 14:41, G. give me perfe. l.
I Chr. 16:18, Canaan, l. of your inheritance; Ps. 105:11.
24:5, they were divided by l.
Ps. 16:5, thou maintainest my l.
125:3, not rest on l. of righteous
Prov. 1:14, cast in l. among us
16:33, the l. is cast into the lap
18:18, l. caus. contentions cease
Is. 17:14, l. of them that rob us
34:17, hast cast the l. for them
57:6, sm. stones of stream thy l.
Jer. 13:25, this is thy l. from me
Ez. 24:6, let no l. fall upon it
Dan. 12:13, shall stand in thy l.
Mic. 2:5, none th. cast cord by l.
Lu. 1:9, his l. was to burn ince.
Acts 1:26, the l. fell on Matthias
8:21, thou hast no l. in matter
13:19, he divided their land by l.

Lots.
I Sam. 14:42, cast l. bet. me and
I Chr. 24:31, cast l. ag. brethren
Mat. 27:35, casting l.; Mk. 15:24.
Acts 1:26, they gave forth their l.

Loud.
Ps. 33:3, play skillf. wi. l. noise
98:4, make a l. noise and rejoice
150:5, praise him on l. cymbals

Loud, with Voice.
Gen. 39:14, I cried with a l. voice
Ex. 19:16, voice of trump. exceed. l.
Dt. 27:14, Lev. speak with l. voice
II Sam. 15:23, wept with l. voice
I Ks. 8:55, be blessed with a l. voice
Prov. 27:14, bles. friend with l. voice
Ez. 8:18, they cry with a l. voice
9:1, he cried with a l. voice
Lu. 1:42, spake out with a l. voice
8:28, sp. cried with l. voice; Acts 8:7.
17:15, with a l. voice glorified God
23:23, were instant with l. voices
Acts 14:10, said with a l. voice, Stand
26:24, Festus said with a l. voice, Paul
Rev. 5:2, angel proclaim. wi. l. voice
12, angels saying with a l. voice
8:13, angel saying with a l. voice, Woe, woe; 14:7, 9, 15.
12:10, I heard a l. voice in heaven

Louder.
Ex. 19:19, trumpet wax. l. and l.

Love.
II Sam. 1:26, passing l. of women
13:15, hatred greater than l.
Prov. 5:19, be ravish. with her l.
7:18, let us take our fill of l.
10:12, up strifes, l. covereth sins
15:17, a dinner of herbs wh. l. is
17:9, covereth transg. seeketh l.
27:5, rebuke better than secret l.
Ecc. 9:1, no man knoweth l.
6, their l. and hatred is perish.
Song 2:4, and his banner was l.
5, comf. me, I am sick of l.; 5:8.
3:10, midst being paved with l.
7:6, how pleas. O l. for delights!
8:6, l. is strong as death, jealou.
7, many waters cannot quen. l.
Jer. 2:2, the l. of thy espousals
33, why trim. way to seek l.?
31:3, loved thee with everlast. l.
Ez. 16:8, thy time was ti. of l.
23:11, corrupt in her inordin. l.
17, B. came to her to bed of l.
33:31, mouth they show much l.
Dan. 1:9, bro. Daniel to tender l.
Hos. 3:1, according to the l. of L.
11:4, I drew them wi. ban. of l.
Mal. 24:12, l. of many wax cold
Jno. 13:35, have l. one to anoth.
15:13, greater l. hath no man
17:26, l. wherewith th. loved me
Rom. 8:35, separate from l. of C.?
12:9, l. be without dissimulation
10, affectioned with brother. l.
13:10, l. work. no ill, l. is fulfil.
Rom. 15:30, I beseech you for l. of Sp.
II Cor. 2:4, that you may know l.
8, confirm your l. toward him
5:14, l. of Christ constraineth us
6:6, Holy Ghost, by l. unfeigned
8:8, prove the sincerity of yo. l.
24, show the proof of your l.
13:11, God of l. shall be with you
Gal. 5:6, faith which work. by l.
13, by l. serve one another
22, the fruit of the Spirit is l.
Eph. 1:15, after I heard of your l.
3:19, to know the l. of Christ
6:23, and l. with faith from God
Phil. 1:9, th. your l. may ab und
17, the other of l. doth preach
2:1, if there be any comfort of l.
2, like-minded, hav. the same l.
Col. 1:4, l. wh. ye have to saints
8, declared to us your l. in Spi.
I Thess. 1:3, rememb. labor of l.
4:9, as touching brotherly l.
5:8, on breastpla. of faith and l.
II Thess. 2:10, receiv. not l. of tru.
I Tim. 1:14, abun. wi. faith and l.
6:10, l. of money is root of all e.
11, fol. righteousn. l. patience
II Tim. 1:7, not spi. of fear, but l.
Philemon 9, for l. sake I beseech thee
Heb. 6:10, work and labor of l.
10:24, unto l. and to good works
13:1, let brotherly l. continue
I Pet. 1:22, unfeigned l. of breth.
I Jno. 2:15, l. of F. is not in him
3:1, behold what l. Father ha.
4:7, love one another, l. is of G.
8, God is l.
10, herein is l.
15, known the l. God hath to
17, herein is our l. made perfect
18, there is no fear in l. perf. l.
II Jno. 6, this is l. that we walk
Jude 2, peace and l. be multiplied
Rev. 2:4, thou hast left thy first l.

Love of Christ, The.
to the Father, Ps. 91:14; Jno. 14: 31.
to his church, Song 4:8, 9; 5:1; Jno. 15:9; Eph. 5:25.
to those who love him, Prov. 8:17; Jno. 14:21.
Manifested in His
coming to seek the lost, Lu. 19: 10.
praying for his enemies, Lu. 23 34.
giving himself for us, Gal. 2:20.
dying for us, Jno. 15:13; I Jno. 3:16.
washing away our sins, Rev. 1:5.
interceding for us, Heb. 7:25; 9: 24.
sending the Spirit, Ps. 68:18; Jno. 16:7.
rebukes and chastisements, Rev. 3:19.
passeth knowledge, Eph. 3:19.
to be imitated, Jno. 13:34; 15:12; Eph. 5:2; I Jno. 3:16.
To Saints, is
unquenchable, Song 8:7.
constraining, II Cor. 5:14.
unchangeable, Jno. 13:1.
indissoluble, Rom. 8:35.
obedient saints abide in, Jno. 15:10.
saints obtain victory through, Rom. 8:37.
is the banner over his saints, Song 2:4.
is the ground of his saints' love to him, Lu. 7:47.
to saints, shall be acknowledged even by enemies, Rev. 3:9.
illustrated, Mat. 18:11-13.
exemplified towards, Peter, Lu. 22: 32, 61; Lazarus, etc., Jno. 11:5, 36; his apostles, Jno. 13:1, 34; John, Jno. 13:23.

Love of God, The.
is a part of his character, II Cor. 13:11; I Jno. 4:8.
Christ, the especial object of, Jno. 15:9; 17:26.
Christ abides in, Jno. 15:10.
Described as
sovereign, Dt. 7:8; 10:15.
great, Eph. 2:4.
abiding, Zeph. 3:17.
unfailing, Is. 49:15, 16.
unalienable, Rom. 8:39.
constraining, Hos. 11:4.
everlasting, Jer. 31:3.
irrespective of merit, Dt. 7:7; Job 7:17.
Manifested Towards
perishing sinners, Jno. 3:16; Tit. 3:4.
his saints, Jno. 16:27; 17:23; II Thess. 2:16; I Jno. 4:16.
the destitute, Dt. 10:18.
the cheerful giver, II Cor. 9:7.
Exhibited in
the giving of Christ, Jno. 3:16.
the sending of Christ, I Jno. 4:9.
Christ's dying for us while sinners, Rom. 5:8; I Jno. 4:10.
election, Mal. 1:2, 3; Rom. 9:11-13.
adoption, I Jno. 3:1.
redemption, Is. 43:3, 4; 63:9.

Love of God, The—Continued.
freeness of salvation, Tit. 3:4-7.
forgiving sin, Is. 38:17.
quickening souls, Eph. 2:4, 5.
drawing us to himself, Hos. 11:4.
temporal blessings, Dt. 7:13.
chastisements, Heb. 12:6.
defeating evil counsels, Dt. 23:5.
shed abroad in the heart by the Holy Ghost, Rom. 5:5.
saints know and believe, I Jno. 4:16.
saints should abide in, Jude 21.
Perfected in Saints
by obedience, I Jno. 2:5.
by brotherly love, I Jno. 4:12.
the source of our love to him, I Jno. 4:19.
to be sought in prayer, II Cor. 13:14.
Lu. 11:42, judgm. and l. of God
Jno. 5:42, ye have not l. of God
Rom. 5:5, l. of God is shed in hea.
8:39, to separa. us fr. the l. of God
II Cor. 13:14, l. of God be with you
II Thess. 3:5, dir. hearts to l. of God
Tit. 3:4, kindness and l. of God
I Jno. 2:5, in him veri. is l. of God
3:16, hereby perceive we l. of God
17, how dwell. l. of God in him?
4:9, manifest. l. of God toward us
5:3, the l. of God that we keep
Jude 21, keep yourself. in l. of God

Love to Christ.
exhibited by God, Mat. 17:5; Jno. 5:20.
exhibited by saints, I Pet. 1:8.
his personal excellence is deserving of, Song 5:9-16.
his love to us a motive to, II Cor. 5:14.
Manifested in
seeking him, Song 3:2.
obeying him, Jno. 14:15, 21, 23.
ministering to him, Mat. 27:55, with Mat. 25:40.
preferring him to all others, Mat. 10:37.
taking up the cross for him, Mat. 10:38.
a characteristic of saints, Song 1. 4.
an evidence of adoption, Jno. 8:42.
Should be
sincere, Eph. 6:24.
with the soul, Song 1:7.
in proportion to our mercies, Lu. 7:47.
supreme, Mat. 10:37.
ardent, Song 2:5; 8:6.
unquenchable, Song 8:7.
even unto death, Acts 21:13; Rev. 12:11.
promises to, II Tim. 4:8; Js. 1:12.
increase of, to be prayed for, Phil. 1:9.
pray for grace to those who have, Eph. 6:24.
They Who Have
are loved by the Father, Jno. 14: 21, 23; 16:27.
are loved by Christ, Prov. 8:17; Jno. 14:21.
enjoy communion with God and Christ, Jno. 14:23.
decrease of, rebuked, Rev. 2:4.
want of, denounced, I Cor. 16:22.
the wicked, destitute of, Ps. 35: 19, with Jno. 15:18, 25.
exemplified, Joseph of Arimathea, Mat. 27:57-60; penitent woman, Lu 7:47; certain women, Lu. 23: 28; Thomas, Jno. 11:16; Mary Magdalene, Jno. 20:11; Peter, Jno. 21:15-17; Paul, Acts 21:13.

Love to God.
commanded, Dt. 11:1; Josh. 22:5.
the first great commandment, Mat. 22:38.
with all the heart, Dt. 6:5, with Mat. 22:37.
better than all sacrifices, Mk. 12: 33.
Produced by
the Holy Ghost, Gal. 5:22; II Thess. 3:5.
the love of God to us, I Jno. 4:19.
answers to prayer, Ps. 116:1.
exhibited by Christ, Jno. 14:21.
a characteristic of saints, Ps. 5:11.
Should Produce
joy, Ps. 5:11.
love to saints, I Jno. 5:1.
hatred of sin, Ps. 97:10.
obedience to God, Dt. 30:20; I Jno. 5:3.
perfected in obedience, I Jno. 2:5.
perfected, gives boldness, I Jno. 4: 17, 18.
God, faithful to those who have, Dt. 7:9.
They Who Have
are known of Him, I Cor. 8:3.
are preserved by Him, Ps. 145:20.
are delivered by Him, Ps. 91:14.
partake of His mercy, Ex. 20:6; Dt. 7:9.
have all things working for their good, Rom. 8:28.
persevere in, Jude 21.
exhort one another to, Ps. 31:23. pray for, II Thess. 3:5.
the love of the world is a proof of not having, I Jno. 2:15.
they who love not others, are without, I Jno. 4:20.
hypocrites, without, Lu. 11:42; Jno. 5:42.
the uncharitable, without, I Jno. 3: 17.
God tries the sincerity of, Dt. 13:3.
promises connected with, Dt. 11: 13-15; Ps. 69:36; Is. 56:6, 7; Js. 1:12.

Love to Man.
is of God, I Jno. 4:7.
commanded by God, I Jno. 4:21.
commanded by Christ, Jno. 13:34; 15:12; I Jno. 3:23.
after the example of Christ, Jno. 13:34; 15:12; Eph. 5:2.
taught by God, I Thess. 4:9.
faith worketh by, Gal. 5:6.
a fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5:22; Col. 1:8.
purity of heart leads to, I Pet. 1: 22.
explained, I Cor. 13:4-7.
is an active principle, I Thess. 1:3; Heb. 6:10.
is an abiding principle, I Cor. 13:8, 13.
is the second great commandment, Mat. 22:37-39.
is the end of the commandment, I Tim. 1:5.
supernatural gifts are nothing without, I Cor. 13:1, 2.
the greatest sacrifices are nothing without, I Cor. 13:3.
especially enjoined upon ministers, I Tim. 4: 2; II Tim. 2:22.
Saints Should
put on, Col 3:14.
follow after, I Cor. 14:1.
abound in, Phil. 1:9; I Thess. 3: 12.
continue in, I Tim. 2:15; Heb. 13:1.
provoke each other to, II Cor. 8: 7; 9:2; Heb. 10:24.
be sincere in, Rom. 12:9; II Cor. 6:6; 8:8; I Jno. 3:18.
be disinterested in, I Cor. 10:24; 13:15; Phil. 2:4.
be fervent in, I Pet. 1:22; 4:8.
should be connected with brotherly-kindness, Rom. 12:10; II Pet. 1:7.
should be with a pure heart, I Pet. 1:22.
all things should be done with, I Cor. 16:14.
Should be Exhibited, Toward
saints, I Pet. 2:17; I Jno. 5:1.
ministers, I Thess. 5:13.
our families, Eph. 5:25; Tit. 2:4.
fellow-countrymen, Ex. 32:32; Rom. 9:2, 3; 10:1.
strangers, Lev. 19:34; Dt. 10:19.
enemies, Ex. 23:4, 5; II Ks. 6: 22; Mat. 5:44; Rom. 12:14, 20; I Pet. 3:9.
all men, Gal. 6:10.
Should be Exhibited, in
ministering to the wants of others, Mat. 25:35; Heb. 6:10.
loving each other, Gal. 5:13.
relieving strangers, Lev. 25:35; Mat. 25:35.
clothing the naked, Is. 58:7; Mat. 25:36.
visiting the sick, etc., Job 31:16, 22; Js. 1:27.
sympathizing, Rom. 12:15; I Cor. 12:26.
supporting the weak, Gal. 6:2; I Thess. 5:14.
covering the faults of others, Prov. 10:12, with I Pet. 4:8.
forgiving injuries, Eph. 4:32; Col. 3:13.
forbearing, Eph. 4:2.
rebuking, Lev. 19:17; Mat. 18:15.
necessary to true happiness, Prov. 15:17.
the love of God is a motive to, Jno 13:34; I Jno. 4:11.
An Evidence of
being in the light, I Jno. 2:10.
discipleship with Christ, Jno. 13: 35.
spiritual life, I Jno. 3:14.
is the fulfilling of the law, Rom. 13: 8:10; Gal. 5:14; Js. 2:8.
love to self is the measure of, Mk. 12:33.
is good and pleasant, Ps. 133:1, 2.
is a bond of union, Col. 2:2.
is the bond of perfectness, Col 3:14.
hypocrites, devoid of, I Jno. 2:9, 11; 4:20.
the wicked devoid of, I Jno. 3:10.
exemplified, Joseph, Gen. 45:15; Ruth, Ruth 1:16, 17; Jonathan, etc., I Sam. 20:17, 41, 42; Obadiah, I Ks. 18:4; centurion, Lu. 7:5; primitive church, Acts 2:46; Heb. 10:33, 34; Lydia, Acts 16: 15; Aquila, etc., Rom. 16:3, 4; Paul, II Cor. 6:11, 12; Epaphroditus, Phil. 2:25, 26, 30; Philippians, Phil. 4:15-19; Colossians, Col. 1:4; Thessalonians, I Thess. 3:6; Onesiphorus, II Tim. 1:16-18; Philemon, Philemon 7-9; Moses, Heb. 11:25.

Love, His.
Dt. 7:7, L. did not set his l. on
Ps. 91:14, hath set his l. upon me
Is. 63:9, in his l. and pity he red.
Zeph. 3:17, he will rest in his l.
Jno. 15:10, abide in his l.
Rom. 5:8, G. commended his l.
I Jno. 4:12, his l. perfected in us

Love, In.
I Ks. 11:2, Sol. clave to thee in l.
Is. 38:17, in l. to my soul deliver.
I Cor. 4:21, I co. wi. rod or in l.?
II Cor. 8:7, as ye abound in l. to
Eph. 1:4, with bla. bef. him in l.
3:17, rooted and grounded in l.
4:2, forbearing one another in l.
15, but speaking the truth in l.
Eph. 4:16, edifying of itself in l.
5:2, walk in l. as C. hath loved
Col. 2:2, being knit together in l.
I Thess. 3:12, make you incr. in l.
5:13, esteem them in l. for wor.
II Tim. 1:13, in faith and l. in Ch.
I Jno. 4:16, dwe. in l. dwel. in G.
18, there is no fear in l.
II Jno. 3, Son of F. in tru. and l.

Love, My.
Ps. 109:4, for my l. th. are adver.
5, reward. me hatred for my l.
Song 1:9, com. O my l. to horses
15, behold, th. art fair, my l.; 4:1.
2:2, as lily, so is my l. am. daug.
7, not awake my l.; 3:5; 8:4.
10, rise up, my l. my fair one; 13.
4:7, my l., there is no spot in thee
5:2, open to my l., my dove
6:4, beautiful, O my l. as Tirzah
Jno. 15:9, continue ye in my l.
10, ye shall abide in my l.
I Cor. 16:24, my l. be with you all

Love, Thy.
Song 1:2, thy l. bet. th. wine; 4:10.
4, remem. thy l. more than wine
4:10, how fair is thy l., my sister
Philemon 5, hearing of thy l. and faith
7, joy and consolation in thy l.
Rev. 2:4, thou hast left thy first l.

Love (v.).
Lev. 19:18, thou shalt l. thy neighbor as thyself; 34; Mat. 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31.
Dt. 6:5, thou shalt l. the L. thy G. with all thy heart; 10:12; 11: 1, 13, 22; 19:9; 30:6.
7:9, faithful G. keepeth covenant with th. th. l. him; Dan. 9:4.
13, he will l. thee, bless
10:15, delight in fathers to l. th.
19, l. therefore the stranger
13:3, to know whether ye l. L.
30:16, I command thee to l. L.
20, that thou mayest l. the L.
Josh. 22:5, take heed to l. L.; 23:11.
Jud. 5:31, them that l. him
1 Sam. 18:22, king's serv. l. thee
II Chr. 19:2, shoul. thou l. them?
Neh. 1:5, mercy for th. th. l. him
Ps. 4:2, how l. will ye l. vanity? 5:11, them that l. thy name
18:1, I will l. thee, O Lord
31:23, O l. the Lord, all ye saints
40:16, such as l. thy salvat.; 70:4.
69:36, they that l. his name shall
97:10, ye that l. the L. hate evil
119:132, to those that l. thy na.
165, peace have they who l. thy
122:6, they prosper that l. thee
145:20, L. preserves them that l. him
Prov. 1:22, simple, will ye l. sim.
4:6, l. wisdom, she sh. keep thee
8:36, they that hate me, l. death
9:8, reb. wise man he will l. thee
16:13, kings l. him speak. right
18:21, they that l. it sh. eat fruit
Ecc. 3:8, time to l. time to hate
Song 1:3, do the virgins l. thee
4, more th. wine, upright l. th.
Is. 56:6, serve and l. name of L.
61:8, I the Lord l. judgment
66:10, be glad, all ye that l. her
Jer. 5:31, my people l. to have it so
Hos. 3:1, l. woman belov. flagons
4:18, her rulers with shame do l.
9:15, I will l. them no more
14:4, I will l. them freely
Amos 5:15, hate evil and l. good
Mic. 3:2, who hate good and l. e.
6:8, l. mercy and do walk hum.
Zech. 8:17, and l. no false oath
19, therefore l. truth and peace
Mat. 5:43, said, l. thy neighbor
44, but I say, L. your enemies; Lu. 6:27, 32, 35.
46, if ye l. them which l. you
6:5, l. to pray, in synagogues
24, hate one l. other; Lu. 16:13.
22:37, th. shall l. L. thy G.; Mk. 12:30, 33; Lu. 10:27.
23:6, l. upper rooms at feasts
Mk. 12:38, l. to go in long cloth.
Lu. 7:42, wh. will l. him most?
11:43, l. greet. in markets; 20:46.
Jno. 14:21, I l. him mani. myself
23, if a man l. me, Fath. l. him
15:12, that ye l. one another; 17.
19, the world would l. his own
Rom. 8:28, good to them th. l. G.
13:8, any thing, but to l. one an. Rom. 13:9, thou shalt l. thy neighbor as thyself; Gal. 5:14; Js. 2:8.
I Cor. 2:9, G. for them that l. him
8:3, if any man l. God, same known
Eph. 5:25, husb. l. your wives as C. loved ch.; 28, 33; Col. 3:19.
6:24, grace be with th. l. our L.
I Thess. 4:9, taught. to l. one ano.
II Tim. 4:8, them that l. his ap.
Tit. 2:4, young women to l. hus.
3:15, greet them that l. us in fa.
Js. 1:12, them that l. him; 2:5.
I Pet. 1:8, whom not seen, ye l.
22, l. one ano. with pure heart
2:17, honor men, l. brotherhood
3:8, as l. brethren; 10, that l. life
I Jno. 2:15, l. not the world
3:11 fr. begin. that we should l. one another; 4:7, 11; II Jno. 5.
14, because we l. the brethren
23, l. one another, as he gave
4:12, if we l. one another
19, l. him bec. he first loved us
20, can he l. G. hath not seen
21, loveth God, l. his br ther al.
5:2, we l. the children of God

Love, I.
Ex. 21:5, sh. say, I l. my master
Jud. 16:15, canst thou say, I l.
II Sam. 13:4, I l. Tamar, my broth.
Ps. 116:1, I l. L. bec. he heard
119:97, O how I l. thy law
113, but thy law do I l.; 163.
119, theref. I l. thy testimonies
127, I l. thy commands ab. gold
159, consi. how I l. thy precepts
167, thy testimonies I l. exce.
Prov. 8:17, I l. them that l. me
Jno. 14:31, know th. I l. the Fa.
21:15, L. knowest I l. thee; 16, 17.
II Cor. 12:15, tho. the more I l. you
I Jno. 4:20, if a man say, I l. God
II Jno. 1, I l. in the truth; III Jno. 1.
Rev. 3:19, as many as I l. I rebuke

Love Me.
Gen. 29:32, my husb. will l. me
Ex. 20:6, showing mercy to them that l. me.; Dt. 5:10.
Prov. 8:17, I love them that l. me
21, that l. me to inh. substance
Jno. 8:42, G. your F. ye wo. l. me
10:17, theref. doth Father l. me
14:15, if ye l. me, keep my com.
23, man l. me, keep my words

Love Not.
Prov. 20:13, l. not sleep
I Cor. 16:22, if any man l. not L.
II Cor. 11:11, because I l. you not?
I Jno. 2:15, l. not the world
3:18, not l. in word nor tongue

Loved.
Gen. 24:67, took Rebe. and l. her
25:28, l. Esau, Rebekah l. Jacob
27:14, made such as his father l.
29:18, Jacob l. Rachel more; 30.
34:3, Shechem l. Dinah
37:3, Israel l. Joseph more; 4.
Dt. 4:37, bec. he l. thy fathers
7:8, because L. l. you; 23:5; 33:3.
Jud. 16:4, Samson l. a woman
I Sam. 1:5, Elkanah l. Hannah
16:21, and Saul l. David
18:1, Jonathan l. David; 3; 20:17.
16, Israel and Judah l. David
20, Michal Saul's daught. l. D.
II Sam. 12:24, the L. l. Solomon
13:1, Amnon son of David l. Ta.
15, love wherewith he l. her
I Ks. 3:3, Sol mon l. the Lord
10:9, the Lord l. Israel; II Chr. 9:8.
11:1, Solomon l. many women
II Chr. 2:11, and the Lord l. his people; Is. 48:14.
11:21, Rehoboam l. Maachah
26:10, Uzziah l. husbandry
Esth. 2:17, king l. Esther abo. all
Job 19:19, they whom I l. turned
Ps. 47:4, excellency of Jacob he l.
78:68, mount of Zion which he l.
109:17, l. cursing, so let it come
Jer. 8:2, host of heaven they l.
14:10, thus ha. they l. to wander
Ez. 16:37, gather th. thou ha. l.
Hos. 9:1, thou hast l. a reward
10, abomina. according as th. l.
11:1, when Is. was child, I l. him
Mal. 1:2, where hast th. l. us?
2:11, profaned holin. of L. he l.
Mk. 10:21, J. beholding l. him
Lu. 7:47, sins forgiven, l. much
Jno. 3:16, God so l. the world
19, l. darkness rather th. light
11:5, Jesus l. Martha, and sister
36, said Jews, Behold how he l.
12:43, they l. the praise of men
13:1, hav. l. his own, he l. them
23, discip. whom Jesus l.; 19:26; 20:2; 21:7, 20.
14:21, he that lov. me shall be l.
28, if ye l. me, ye would rejoice
Jno. 15:9, as F. l. me, so I l. you
16:27, Father lov. you, ye l. me
17:23, hast l. them, as thou l. me
26, love wh. thou hast l.
Rom. 8:37, conquer. thro. him l.
II Cor. 12:15, love you, less I be l.
Gal. 2:20, who l. me, gave hims.
Eph. 2:4, love wherewith he l. us
5:2, as Christ also hath l. us
25, even as Christ l. the church
II Thess. 2:16, God our F. ha. l. us
II Tim. 4:10, Demas l. this world

Loved—Continued.
Heb. 1:9, thou hast l. righteousn.
II Pet. 2:15, Balaam l. the wages
I Jno. 4:10, not that we l. God
11, if God so l. us
19, love him, bec. he first l. us
Rev. 1:5, to him that l. us
12:11, l. not their lives to death
Loved, I Have.
Ps. 26:8, I have l. thy house
119:47, commands wh. I have l.; 48.
Is. 43:4, I have l. thee, therefore
Jer. 2:25, I have l. strangers
31:3, I have l. with everlasting love
Mal. 1:2, I have l. you, yet ye say
Jno. 13:34, as I have l. you; 15:12.
15:9, Father l. me so I have l. you
Rom. 9:13, Jacob I have l. but E.
Rev. 3:9, make them know I have l.
Lovedst.
Is. 57:8, thou l. their bed where
Jno. 17:24, l. me bef. foundation
Lovely.
II Sam. 1:23, S. and Jo. l. in lives
Song 5:16, he is altogether l.
Ez. 33:32, art to them as l. song
Phil. 4:8, whatsoev. things are l.
Lover.
I Ks. 5:1, Hiram was l. of David
Ps. 88:18, l. and friend hast put
Tit. 1:8, l. of hospitali. l. of men
Lovers.
Ps. 38:11, l. and friends stand
Jer. 3:1, played harlot with ma. l.
4:30, thy l. will despise thee
22:20, for all thy l. are destroyed
22, thy l. shall go into captiv.
30:14, all thy l. have forgot. thee
Lam. 1:2, all her l. none to comf.
19, called for l. they deceiv. me
Ez. 16:33, giv. gifts to all thy l.
36, nakedn. discover. wi. thy l.
23:22, raise up thy l. again. thee
Hos. 2:5, go after l.
7, follow l.
10, discover lewd. in sight of l.
12, rewards my l. ha. given me
8:9, Ephraim hath hired l.
II Tim. 3:2, men be l. of own selves
4, l. of pleas. more than l. of G.
Loves.
Prov. 7:18, solace ourselves wi. l.
Song 7:12, there I give thee my l.
Lovest.
Jud. 14:16, hate me, and l. not
II Sam. 19:6, thou l. thine enemies
Ps. 45:7, thou l. righteousness
52:3, thou l. evil more than good
4, thou l. all devouring words
Ecc. 5:9, live with wife thou l.
Jno. 11:3, he whom th. l. is sick
21:15, son of Jo. l. th. me? 16:17.
Loveth.
Gen. 44:20, and his father l. him
Dt. 10:18, Lord l. the stranger
Ps. 11:5, him that l. violence
7, Lord l. righteousness; 33:5.
34:12, man that l. many days?
37:28, Lord l. judgment; 99:4.
87:2, the Lord l. gates of Zion
119:140, word is pure, thy ser. l.
146:8, the Lord l. the righteous
Prov. 3:12, whom L. l. he correct.
12:1, l. instruction, l. knowledge
13:24, that l. him, chasten. him
15:9, l. him followeth aft. right.
12, scorner l. not one th. repro.
17:17, a friend l. at all times
19, l. transgres. that l. strife
19:8, getteth wisdom l. own soul
21:17, he that l. wine and oil
22:11, that l. pureness of heart.
29:3, l. wisdom rejoiceth father
Ecc. 5:10, th. l. silver, th. l. abun
Song 1:7, O thou wh. my soul l.
3:2, seek him my soul l.; 3, 4.
Is. 1:23, every one l. gifts
Mat. 10:37, that l. fath. or mother
Lu. 7:5, for he l. our nation
47, little is forgiven, l. little
Jno. 3:35, Father l. Son; 5:20.
12:25, that l. his life sh. lose it
14:21, hath com. he it is l. me,
he that l. me be loved of Fa.
24, l. me not, keep. not sayings
Jno. 16:27, the Fath. hims. l. you
Rom. 13:8, that l. another
Eph. 5:28, that l. wife l. himself
Heb. 12:6, whom L. l. he chasten.
I Jno. 2:10, he that l. his brother
3:10, he that l. not his brother
14, l. not broth. abideth; 4:8, 20.
4:7, ev. one that l. is born of G.
21, he who l. God, l. his brother
5:1, l. him begat, l. him begot.
Rev. 22:15, l. and maketh a lie
Loving.
Prov. 5:19, let her be as l. hind
22:1, l favor rather than silver
Is. 56:10, sleeping, l. to slumber
Loving-kindness of God, The.
is through Christ, Eph. 2:7; Tit. 3:4-6.
Described as
great, Neh. 9:17.
excellent, Ps. 36:7.
good, Ps. 69:16.
marvellous, Ps. 17:7; 31:21.
multitudinous, Is. 63:7.
everlasting, Is. 54:8.
merciful, Ps. 117:2.
better than life, Ps. 63:3.
consideration of the dealings of God gives a knowledge of, Ps. 107:43.
Saints
betrothed in, Hos. 2:19.
drawn by, Jer. 31:3.
preserved by, Ps. 40:11.
quickened after, Ps. 119:88.
comforted by, Ps. 119:76.
look for mercy through, Ps. 51:1.
receive mercy through, Is. 54:8.
are heard according to, Ps. 119:149.
are ever mindful of, Ps. 26:3; 48:9.
should expect, in affliction, Ps. 42:7, 8.
crowned with, Ps. 103:4.
never utterly taken from saints, Ps. 89:33; Is. 54:10.
former manifestations of, to be pleaded in prayer, Ps. 25:6; 89:49.
Pray for the
exhibition of, Ps. 17:7; 143:8.
continuance of, Ps. 36:10.
extension of, Gen. 24:12; II Sam. 2:6.
praise God for, Ps. 92:2; 138:2.
proclaim, to others, Ps. 40:10.
Low, Ps. 136:23; Rom. 12:16; Js. 1:9, 10.
Lower, Ps. 8:5; 63:9; Eph. 4:9; Heb. 2:7.
Lowest, Dt. 32:22; Ps. 86:13; Lu. 14:9.
Lowliness, Eph. 4:2; Phil. 2:3.
Lowly.
Prov. 11:2, with the l. is wisdom
Mat. 11:29, I am meek and l.
See Ps. 138:6; Prov. 3:34; 16:19, Zech. 9:9.
Lucas, Philemon 24.
Lucifer, Is. 14:12.
Lucius, Acts 13:1; Rom. 16:2.
Lucre.
I Sam. 8:3, S. sons turned after l.
I Tim. 3:3, bishop not greedy of l.; 8.
Tit. 1:7, not given to filthy l.
11, teach. things not for filthy l.
I Pet. 5:2, flock not for filthy l.
Luke, Col. 4:14; II Tim. 4:11.
Lukewarm.
Rev. 3:16, because thou art l.
Lump.
II Ks. 20:7, take l. of figs; Is. 38:21.
Rom. 9:21, of same l. one vessel
11:16, first-fruit holy l. is holy
I Cor. 5:6, leav. whole l.; Gal. 5:9.
7, old leav. that ye be a new l.
Lunatic.
Mat. 4:24, those were l. he healed
17:15, mercy on my son, he l.
Lurk.
Prov. 1:11, come, let us l. privily
18, they l. privily for own lives
Lurking.
I Sam. 23:23, knowl. of l. places
Ps. 10:8, in l. places of villages
17:12, yo. lion l. in secret places
Lust.
Ex. 15:9, my l. shall be satisfied
Ps. 78:18, asking meat for th. l.
30, not estranged from their l.
81:12, up to their own hearts' l.
Rom. 1:27, burned in their l. one
7:7, had not known l. except law
Gal. 5:16, not fulfil l. of flesh
Js. 1:14, when drawn of his l.
15, when l. hath conceived
II Pet. 1:4, corrup. in world thro. l.
2:10, after flesh in l. of unclean.
I Jno. 2:16, l. of flesh, l. of eye
17, passeth away, and l. thereof
Lust (v.).
Prov. 6:25, l. not after beauty
Mat. 5:28, look, on woman to l.
I Cor. 10:6, not l. after evil things
Js. 4:2, ye l. and have not
Lusted, eth.
Num. 11:34, buried people that l.
Dt. 12:15, what thy soul l. after; 20, 21; 14:26.
Ps. 106:14, they l. exceedingly
I Cor. 10:6, not lust as th. also l.
Gal. 5:17, flesh l. against the Sp.
Js. 4:5, spirit in us l. to envy
Rev. 18:14, fruits thy soul l. after
Lusting.
Num. 11:4, mixed multit. fell a l.
Lusts.
Mk. 4:19, l. of things cho. word
Jno. 8:44, l. of father ye will do
Rom. 6:12, sho. obey in l. thereof
13:14, no provision, to fulfil l.
Gal. 5:24, crucified flesh with l.
Eph. 2:3, conversa. in l. of flesh
4:22, corrupt accord. to deceit. l.
I Tim. 6:9, foolish and hurtful l.
II Tim. 2:22, flee youthful l.
4:3, after own l. heap teachers
Tit. 2:12, that denying worldly l.
3:3, divers l. and pleasures
Js. 4:1, hence, even of your l.?
3, may consume it on your l.
I Pet. 1:14, according to former l.
2:11, you abstain fr. fleshly l.
4:2, no longer live to l. of men
II Pet. 2:18, allure thro. l. of flesh
Jude 16, complain. walk. after l.
18, walk after their ungodly l.
Lusty.
Jud. 3:29, slew ten thousand men, all l.
Luz, Gen. 28:19; 48:3; Jud. 1:23.
Lycaonia, Acts 14:6, 11.
Lydda, Acts 9:32, 35, 38.
Lydia, Ez. 30:5; Acts 16:14, 40.
Lying.
Ps. 31:6, I have hated them that regard l. vanities
18, let l. lips be put to silence
52:3, lovest l. rather than right.
59:12, cursing and l. they speak
109:2, spoken with l. tongue
119:29, remove fr. me way of l.
163, I hate and abhor l. but thy
120:2, deliver my soul fr. l. lips
Prov. 6:17, proud look, a l. tong.
10:18, hatred with l. lips is fool
12:19, l. tongue is for a moment
22, l. lips abomination to the L.
13:5, a righteous man hateth l.
17:7, do l. lips become a prince
21:6, treas. by l. tongue vanity
26:28, l. tongue hat. those afflict.
Is. 30:9, rebellious peo. l. childr.
32:7, wicked devices, l. words
59:13, in l. against the Lord
Jer. 7:4, trust ye not in l. words
8, behold, ye trust in l. words
29:23, spo. l. words in my name
Ez. 13:6, vanity and l. divina.
19, l. to my peo. that hear lies
Dan. 2:9, ye have prep. l. words
Hos. 4:2, swearing, l. and killing
Jon. 2:8, observe l. vanities forsa.
Eph. 4:25, put away l. sp. truth
II Thess. 2:9, whose coming is wf. l.
forbidden, Lev. 19:11; Col. 3:9.
hateful to God, Prov. 6:16-19.
an abomination to God, Prov. 12:22
a hindrance to prayer, Is. 59:2, 3.
the devil, the father of, Jno. 8:44.
the devil excites men to, I Ks. 22:22; Acts 5:3.
Saints
hate, Ps. 119:163; Prov. 13:5.
Lying,
Ex. 23:5, ass of him hateth th. l.
Ps. 139:3, my path and l. down
Is. 56:10, l. down, lov. to slumber
Lu. 2:12, babe l. in manger; 16.
Jno. 13:25, l. on Jesus' breast
20:5, he saw the linen clothes l.
7, napkin not l. wi. lin. clothes
Lying Spirit.
I Ks. 22:22, a l. spirit in the mouth of prophets; II Chr. 18:21.
23, Lord hath put a l. spirit in prophets; II Chr. 18:22.
Lying in Wait.
Jud. 16:9, th. were men l. in wait
Lam. 3:10, as a bear l. in wait
Acts 20:19, by l. in wait of Jews
23:16, heard of their l. in wait
Lying With.
Gen. 34:7, l. with Jacob's daugh.
Num. 31:17, known man by l. with
18, not kn. l.; 35; Jud. 21:12.
Dt. 22:22, man found l. with wom.
Lysanias, Lu. 3:1.
Lystra, miracle at, Acts 14:8.
Paul and Barnabas taken for gods at, Acts 14:11.
Paul stoned at, by Jews, Acts 14:19.

M

Maachah, queen, her idolatry, I Ks. 15:13; II Chr. 15:16.
Macedonia, Paul's mission there, Acts 16:9; 17.
liberality of, II Cor. 8; 9; 11:9; Phil. 4:15.
its churches, I and II Thess.
Macedonian Empire, The.
called the kingdom of Grecia, Dan. 11:2.
Illustrated by the
brazen part of the image in Nebuchadnezzar's dream, Dan. 2:32, 39.
leopard with four wings and four heads, Dan. 7:6, 17.
rough goat with notable horn, Dan. 8:5, 21.
Philippi the chief city of, Acts 16:12.
Predictions Respecting,
conquest of the Medo-Persian kingdom, Dan. 8:6, 7; 11:2, 3.
power and greatness of Alexander its last king, Dan. 8:8; 11:3.
division of it into four kingdoms, Dan. 8:8, 22.
divisions of it ruled by strangers, Dan. 11:4.
history of its four divisions, Dan. 11:4-29.
the little horn to arise out of one of its divisions, Dan. 8:8-12, 23-25.
gospel preached in, by God's desire, Acts 16:9, 10.
liberality of the churches of II Cor. 8:1-5.
Machirites.
Num. 26:29, of Machir, the family of the M.
Machnadebai,
Ezra 10:40, M., Shashai, Sharai
Machpelah.
Gen. 23:9, he may give me the cave of M.
17, field of Ephron, which was in M.
19, wife in the cave of the field of M.
25:9, buried him in the cave of M., in
49:30, in the cave that is in the field of M.
50:13, him in the cave of the field of M.
Mad, Jno. 10:20; Acts 26:11, 24; I Cor. 14:23.
Made.
Ex. 2:14, who m. thee a prince over us?
Ps. 118:24, this is the day the Lord hath m.
Prov. 16:4, the Lord m. all things for himself
Ecc. 3:11, he hath m. every thing beautiful
7:29, God hath m. man upright
Is. 66:2, all these things hath mine hand m.
Jno. 1:3, all things were m. by him
5:6, wilt thou be m. whole?
II Cor. 5:21, he hath m. him to be sin for us
Eph. 2:13, m. nigh by the blood of Christ
3:7; Col. 1:23, I was m. a minister
Col. 1:20, having m. peace
Heb. 2:17, to be m. like his brethren
See Ps. 95:5; 149:2; Jno. 19:7; Acts 17:24.
Madness.
Dt. 28:28, the Lord shall smite thee with m.
Ecc. 1:17, wisdom, and to know m. and folly
2:12, behold wisdom, and m., and folly
7:25, of folly, even of foolishness and m.
9:3, m. is in their heart while they live
10:13, end of his talk is mischievous m.
Zech. 12:4, and his rider with m.
Lu. 6:11, and they were filled with m.; and
II Pet. 2:16, voice forbad the m. of the prophet
Madon.
Josh. 11:1, that he sent to Jobab king of M.
12:19, the king of M., one; the king of
Magbish.
Ezra 2:30, the children of M., an hundred
Magdala,
Mat. 15:39, and came into the coasts of M.
Magdalene.
Mat. 27:56, among which was Mary M., and
61, there was Mary M., and the other
28:1, came Mary M. and the other Mary
Mk. 15:40, among whom was Mary M., and
47, Mary M. and Mary the mother of
16:1, Mary M., and Mary the mother of
9, week, he appeared first to Mary M.
Lu. 8:2, Mary called M., out of whom went
24:10, it was Mary M., and Joanna, and
Jno. 19:25, the wife of Cleophas, and Mary M.
20:1, day of the week cometh Mary M.
18, Mary M. came and told....disciples
Magdiel,
Gen. 36:43, duke M., duke Iram: these be
I Chr. 1:54, duke M., duke Iram. These are
Magician,
Dan. 2:10, that asked such things at any m.
Magicians.
Gen. 41:8, and called for all the m. of Egypt
24, I told this unto the m.; but
Ex. 7:11, now the m. of Egypt, they also did
22, the m. of Egypt did so with their
8:7, m. did so with their enchantments
18, m. did so with their enchantments
19, then the m. said unto Pharaoh
9:11, m. could not stand before Moses
11, the boil was upon the m., and upon
Dan. 1:20, ten times better than all the m. and
2:2, the king commanded to call the m.
27, wise men, the astrologers, the m.

Magicians—Continued.
Dan. 4:7, came in the m., the astrologers
9, O Belteshazzar, master of the m.
5:11, thy father, made master of the m.
Magistrates.
are appointed by God, Rom. 13:1.
are ministers of God, Rom. 13:4, 6.
purpose of their appointment, Rom. 13:4; I Pet. 2:14.
their office to be respected, Acts 23:5.
are not a terror to the good, but to the evil, Rom. 13:3.
to be wisely selected and appointed, Ex. 18:21; Ezra 7:25.
to be prayed for, I Tim. 2:1, 2.
Should
seek wisdom from God, I Ks. 3:9.
rule in the fear of God, II Sam. 23:2; II Chr. 19:7.
know the law of God, Ezra 7:25.
be faithful to sovereign, Dan. 6:4.
enforce the laws, Ezra 7:26.
judge wisely, I Ks. 3:16-28.
hate covetousness, Ex. 18:21.
not take bribes, Ex. 23:8; Dt. 16:19.
defend the poor, etc., Job 29:12, 16.
judge for God, not for man, II Chr. 19:6.
judge righteously, Dt. 1:16; 16:18; 25:1.
be impartial, Ex. 23:6; Dt. 1:17.
be diligent in ruling, Rom. 12:8.
subjection to their authority enjoined, Mat. 23:2, 3; Rom. 13:1; I Pet. 2:13, 14.
wicked—illustrated, Prov. 28:15.
good—examples of, Joseph, Gen. 41:46; Gideon, Jud. 8:35; Samuel, I Sam. 12:3, 4; Ezra 10:1-9; Nehemiah, Neh. 3:15; Job, Job 29:16; Daniel, Dan. 6:3; sons of Samuel, I Sam. 8:3; Pilate, Mat. 27:24, 26; magistrates in Philippi, Acts 16:22, 23; Gallio, Acts 18:16, 17; Felix, Acts 24:26.
Magnifical.
I Chr. 22:5, the house must be m.
Magnificence.
Acts 19:27, her m. sh. be destro.
Magnify.
Josh. 3:7, will I begin to m.
Job 7:17, what is man that thou shouldst m. him?
19:5, if ye will m. yourselves
36:24, remember thou m. work
Ps. 34:3, O m. the Lord with me
35:26, cloth. with shame that m.
38:16, th. m. themselves ag. me
55:12, did m. himself against me
69:30, did m. him with thanksg.
Is. 10:15, saw m. itself ag. him?
42:21, he will m. the law
Ez. 38:23, thus will I m. myself
Dan. 8:25, m. himself in his heart
11:36, the king shall m. himself
Zech. 12:7, not m. thems. ag. Jud.
Lu. 1:46, my soul doth m. the L.
Acts 10:46, sp. wi. tongues, m. G.
Rom. 11:13, apostle, I m. office
Magnified.
Gen. 19:19, hast m. thy mercy
II Sam. 7:26, and let thy name be m.; I Chr. 17:24.
I Chr. 29:25, m. Solo.; II Chr. 1:1.
Ps. 35:27, let the Lord be m.
40:16, say contin. L. be m.; 70:4.
138:2, thou hast m. thy word
Jer. 48:26, m. hims.; 42; Dan. 8:11.
Lam. 1:9, enemy hath m. hims.
Zeph. 2:8, m. against their border
Mal. 1:5, L. will be m. from Isr.
Acts 5:13, the people m. them
19:17, name of the L. J. was m.
Phil. 1:20, Ch. be m. in my body
Magog.
Gen. 10:2; I Chr. 1:5; Ez. 38:2.
Rev. 20:8, gather G. and M. battle
Mahalath, II Chr. 11:18.
Mahanaim.
Gen. 32:2, J. called the place M.
I Ks. 2:8, when I went to M.
Mahar-shalal-hash-baz.
Is. 8:1, write concerning M.
Mahlah, Num. 26:33.
Mahlon, Ruth 1:2, 5; 4:9, 10.
Maid.
Gen. 16:2, go in to my m.
6, behold, thy m. is in thy hand
30:3, behold, my m. Bilhah
Ex. 2:5, she sent her m.
8, m. went and called mother
21:20, if a man smite his m.
22:16, if man entice m. not betr.
Dt. 22:14, fou. her not a m.; 17.
II Ks. 5:2, bro. captive little m.
Esth. 2:7, m. fair and beautiful
Job 31:1, why sho. I think on m.?
Prov. 30:19, way of man with m.
Is. 24:2, be as with m. with mist.
Jer. 2:32, can m. forget ornam.?
51:22, break young man and m.
Amos 2:7, and fa. go to same m.
Mat. 9:24, m. is not dead
26:71, another m. saw him; Mk. 14:69; Lu. 22:56.
Lu. 8:54, called, saying, M. arise
Maid-child.
Lev. 12:5, if she bear a m.-c. unc.
Maiden.
Gen. 30:18, given m. to my husb.
Jud. 19:24, my daughter, a m.
II Chr. 36:17, comp. on young m.
Ps. 123:2, eyes of m. to mistress
Lu. 8:51, father and moth. of m.
Maidens.
Ex. 2:5, m. walk. along by river.
Ruth 2:8, abide fast by my m.
22, good thou go out with m.
I Sam. 9:11, m. going to dr. wat.
Esth. 4:16, I and my m. will fast
Job 41:5, bind him for thy m.?
Ps. 78:63, m. not giv. to marri.
148:12, y. men and m. praise L.
Prov. 9:3, hath sent forth her m.
31:15, she giveth a portion to m.
Ecc. 2:7, I got me serv. and m.
Ez. 44:22, take m. of seed of Is.
Lu. 12:45, ser. begin to beat m.
Maids.
Esth. 2:9, preferred her and m.
Job 19:15, m. count me stranger
Lam. 5:11, ravished m. in cities
Ez. 9:6, slay both m. and chil.
Nah. 2:7, her m. shall lead her
Zech. 9:17, cheerful, new wine m.
Maid-servant.
Ex. 11:5, first-born of m.-s.
20:10, thy m.-s. sh. do no work
17, not covet neighbor's m.-s.
21:7, sell daughter to be m.-s.
27, if he smite out m.-s.'s tooth
Dt. 5:14, that thy m.-s. rest
21, nei. desire neighbor's m.-s.
15:17, to thy m.-s. do likewise
Jud. 9:18, Abimel. son of m.-s.
Job 31:13, if I did desp. my m.-s.
Jer. 34:9, man-s. and m.-s. go; 10.
Maid-servants.
Gen. 20:17, Ab. wife and m.-s.
31:33, L. entered two m.-s. tents
Dt. 12:12, rejoice, ye and m.-s.
I Sam. 8:16, sh. take your m.-s.
II Sam. 6:22, of the m.-s. sh. I be
II Ks. 5:26, time to receive m.-s.?
Mail.
I Sam. 17:5, with coat of m.; 38.
Maimed.
Lev. 22:22, blind or m. shall not
Mat. 15:30, those that were m.
18:8, bet. enter life m.; Mk. 9:43.
Lu. 14:13, mak. feast, call m.; 21.
Mainsail.
Acts 27:40, hoisted up m. to wind
Maintain.
I Ks. 8:45, then hear and m. their cause; 49, 59; II Chr. 6:35, 39.
I Chr. 26:27, to m. house of the L.
Job 13:15, m. mine own ways
Ps. 140:12, L. will m. afflicted
Tit. 3:8, to m. good works; 14.
Maintained, est.
Ps. 9:4, thou hast m. my right
16:5, L. is my portion, m. my lot
Maintenance.
Ezra 4:14, we have m. from king
Prov. 27:27, m. for thy maidens
Majesty.
I Chr. 29:11, thine, O Lord, is m.
25, bestowed on him royal m.
Esth. 1:4, showed honor of his m.
Job 37:22, with G. is terrible m.
40:10, deck thyself now with m.
Ps. 21:5, honor and m. hast thou
29:4, voice of the L. is full of m.
45:3, glory and m.
4, in m. ride
93:1, Lord is clothed with m.
96:6, honor and m. are bef. him
104:1, thou art clothed with m.
145:5, speak of honor of thy m.
12, glorious m. of his kingdom
Is. 2:10, glory of his m.; 19, 21.
24:14, shall sing for m. of the L.
26:10, not behold the m. of Lord
Ez. 7:20, ornament, he set in m.
Dan. 4:30, built for honor of m.
36, excellent m. added to me
5:18, G. gave Nebuchadnez. m.
Mic. 5:4, feed in m. of name of L.
Heb. 1:3, on right hand of m.; 8:1.
II Pet. 1:16, eye-witnes. of his m.
Jude 25, to God be glory and m.
Make.
Gen. 1:26, m. man
2:18, m. him
3:6, tree desired to m. one wise
12:2, will m. thee a great nation; 21:18; 46:3; Ex. 32:10.
II Sam. 7:11, will m. thee a house
Ps. 39:4, L. m. me to kn. mi. end
90:15, m. us glad accord. to days
Is. 46:5, to wh. will ye m. equal
Zech. 12:2, m. Jerusalem a cup
Mal. 2:15, did not he m. one?
Mat. 27:65, m. it sure as ye can
Mk. 5:39, why m. ye this ado?
Jno. 10:24, long m. us to doubt?
Eph. 2:15, to m. in himself of tw.
Rev. 21:5, I m. all things new
Make Haste.
Dt. 32:35, come on them m. haste
II Chr. 35:21, G. comman. to m. haste
Esth. 5:5, cause Haman m. haste; 6:10.
Job 20:2, for this I m. haste
Ps. 38:22, m. haste to help me, O Lord; 40:13; 70:1; 71:12.
70:5, needy, m. haste to me; 141:1.
Prov. 1:16, m. haste shed b.; Is. 59:7.
Song 8:14, m. haste, my beloved
Is. 28:16, believeth sh. not m. haste
49:17, thy children sh. m. haste
Jer. 9:18, m. haste take up wailing
Nah. 2:5, m. haste to wall thereof
Acts 22:18, m. haste out of Jerusalem
Make Manifest.
I Cor. 4:5, m. manifest counsels of hearts
Eph. 5:13, wh. doth m. manifest is light
Col. 4:4, may m. it manifest as I
Make Ready.
Ps. 11:2, they m. ready their arrow
21:12, when shalt m. ready thine ar.
Ez. 7:14, blown trump. to m. ready
Mk. 14:15, m. ready; Lu. 22:12.
Lu. 1:17, m. ready a peo. prepared
17:8, rather say, m. ready wherew.
Make Speed.
II Sam. 15:14, m. speed to depart
Is. 5:19, let him m. speed and
Make Waste.
Lev. 26:31, I will m. your cit. waste
Is. 42:15, I will m. waste mountains
Ez. 5:14, I will m. Jerusa. waste
29:10, m. land of Egypt waste; 30:12.
Maker.
Job 4:17, more pure than his M.?
32:22, my M. will soon take me
35:10, where is God my M.?
36:3, ascribe righteou. to my M.
Ps. 95:6, kneel before L. our M.
Prov. 14:31, reproacheth his M.
17:5, mock. poor, reproach M.
22:2, rich and poor, L. M. of all
Is. 1:31, the m. of it as a spark
17:7, shall man look to his M.
22:11, have not looked to the m.
45:9, woe to him striv. with M.
16, go to confusion m. of idols
51:13, forgettest the L. thy M.
54:5, thy M. is thy husband
Jer. 33:2, thus saith the L. the M.
Hos. 8:14, Is. hath forgot. his M.
Hab. 2:18, what profiteth graven image that m. hath graven?
Heb. 11:10, builder and m. is God
Makest.
Is. 45:9, shall the clay say to him that fash. it, What m. thou?
Jno. 8:53, whom m. thou thys.?
10:33, being a man m. thyself G.
Maketh.
Dt. 29:12, oath which the L. m.
I Sam. 2:6, L. killeth and m. alive
7, the L. m. poor and m. rich
Is. 44:24, I am L. th. m. all thin.
Acts 9:34, Jesus C. m. thee whole
I Cor. 4:7, who m. thee to differ?
II Cor. 2:2, who is he th. m. glad?
Rev. 21:27, what. m. a lie; 22:15.
Maketh Haste.
Prov. 28:20, m. haste to be rich
Making.
Ps. 19:7, the testimony of the L. is sure, m. wise simple
Ecc. 12:12, of m. books no end
Mk. 7:13, m. word of G. none eff.
Jno. 5:18, m. hims. equal wi. G.
II Cor. 6:10, yet m. many rich
Eph. 1:16, m. mention of you; I Thess. 1:2; Philemon 4.
Phil. 1:4, prayer for you, m. req.
Jude 22, have compassion, m. dif.
Making (n.).
Ez. 27:16, wares of thy m.; 18.
Makkedah, Josh. 10:10, 16, 20, 28.
Malcham, Zeph. 1:5.
Malchus, Jno. 18:10.
Male.
Gen. 17:23, ev. m. circ.; 34:15, 22, 24.
Ex. 13:12, the m. shall be Lord's; 34:19; Lu. 2:23.
Lev. 1:3, a m. without blemish; 10; 4:23; 22:19.
7:6, every m. am. priests sh. eat
Num. 1:2, every m. by their polls
3:15, every m. from a month old
31:17, kill ev. m. am. little ones
Dt. 20:13, shalt smite every m.
Jud. 21:11, ye sh. destroy ev. m.
I Ks. 11:15, smitten every m.; 16.
Mal. 1:14, wh. hath in flock a m.
Male-children.
Josh. 17:2, were m.-c. of Manas.
Malefactor.
Lu. 23:32, two m. led with him
33, they crucified him, and m.
Jno. 18:30, if he were not a m.
Males.
Gen. 34:25, Si. and Levi slew m.
Ex. 12:48, m. be circumcised
13:15, sacri. to L. all being m.
23:17, thy m. shall appear before the Lord God; Dt. 16:16.
Num. 31:7, Midianites, slew m.
Dt. 15:19, firstling m. sanctify
Josh. 5:4, m. came out of Egypt
II Chr. 31:19, gi. portions to all m.
Malice.
I Cor. 5:8, not with leaven of m.
14:20, howbeit in m. be ye chil.
Eph. 4:31, put away fr. you all m.
Col. 3:8, also put off all these, m.
Tit. 3:3, sometimes living in m.
I Pet. 2:1, laying aside all m.
springs from an evil heart, Mat. 15:19, 20; Gal. 5:19.
forbidden, I Cor. 14:20; Col. 3:8; Eph. 4:26, 27.
a hindrance to growth in grace, I Pet. 2:1, 2.
incompatible with the worship of God, I Cor. 5:7, 8.
Christian liberty not to be made a cloak for, I Pet. 2:16.
saints avoid, Job 34:29, 30; Ps. 35:12-14.
The Wicked
speak with, III Jno. 10.
live in, Tit. 3:3.
conceive, Ps. 7:14.
filled with, Rom. 1:29.
visit saints with, Ps. 83:3; Mat. 22:6.
pray for those who injure you through, Mat. 5:44.
brings its own punishment, Ps. 7:15, 16.
God requites, Ps. 10:14; Ez. 36:5.
punishment of, Amos 1:11, 12; Ob. 10-15.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:5; Esau, Gen. 27:41; Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:19, 20; Saul, I Sam. 18:9-11; Shimei, II Sam. 16:5; I Ks. 2:8, 9; Joab, II Sam. 3:27; I Ks. 2:5, 28-33; Sanballat, etc., Neh. 2:10; Haman, Esth. 3:5, 6; Edomites, Ez. 35:5; presidents, etc., Dan. 6:4-9; Herodias, Mk. 6:19; scribes, etc., Mk. 11:18; Lu. 11:54; Diotrephes, III Jno. 10.
Malicious.
III Jno. 10, prating against us with m. words
Maliciousness.
Rom. 1:29, wickedness, covetousness, m.
I Pet. 2:16, using your liberty for a cloke of m.
Malignity.
Rom. 1:29, envy, murder, debate, deceit, m.
Mallothi.
I Chr. 25:4, Romamti-ezer, Joshbekashah, M.
26, the nineteenth to M., he, his
Mallows.
Job 30:4, who cut up m. by the bushes
Malluch.
I Chr. 6:44, the son of Abdi, the son of M.
Ezra 10:29, the sons of Bani; Meshullam, M.
32, Benjamin, M., and Shemariah
Neh. 10:4, Hattush, Shebaniah, M.
27, M., Harim, Baanah
12:2, Amariah, M., Hattush
Mammon.
Mat. 6:24, ye cannot serve God and m.
Lu. 16:9, friends of the m. of unrighteousness
11, been faithful in the unrighteous m.
13, other. Ye cannot serve God and m.
Mamre.
Gen. 13:18, came and dwelt in the plain of M.
14:13, in the plain of M. the Amorite
24, with me, Aner, Eshcol, and M.
18:1, unto him in the plains of M.
23:17, Machpelah, which was before M.
19, of the field of Machpelah before M.
25:9, the Hittite, which is before M.
35:27, came unto Isaac his father unto M.
49:30, Machpelah, which is before M.
50:13, of Ephron the Hittite, before M.
Man.
made for God, Prov. 16:4, with Rev. 4:11.
God's purpose in creation completed by making, Gen. 2:5, with v. 7.
cannot profit God, Job 22:2; Ps. 16:2.
unworthy of God's favor, Job 7:17; Ps. 8:4.
Created
by God, Gen. 1:27; Is. 45:12.
by Christ, Jno. 1:3; Col. 1:16.
by the Holy Ghost, Job 33:4.
after consultation, by the Trinity, Gen. 1:26.
on the sixth day, Gen. 1:31.
upon the earth, Dt. 4:32; Job 20:4.
from the dust, Gen. 2:7; Job 33:6.
in the image of God, Gen. 1:26, 27; I Cor. 11:7.
after the likeness of God, Gen. 1:26; Js. 3:9.
male and female, Gen. 1:27; 5:2
a living soul, Gen. 2:7; I Cor. 15:45.
in uprightness, Ecc. 7:29.
in knowledge (inferred), Col. 3:10.
under obligations to obedience, Gen. 2:16, 17.
a type of Christ, Rom. 5:14.

Man—Continued.
approved of by God, Gen. 1:31.
blessed by God, Gen. 1:28; 5:2.
placed in the garden of Eden, Gen. 2:15.
every herb and tree given to, for food, Gen. 1:29.
allowed to eat flesh after the flood. Gen. 9:3.
not good for, to be alone, Gen. 2:18.
woman formed to be a help for, Gen. 21:2-25.
Possessed of
a body, Mat. 6:25.
a soul, Lu. 12:20; Acts 14:22; I Pet. 4:19.
a spirit, Prov. 18:14; 20:17; I Cor. 2:11.
understanding, Eph. 1:18; 4:18.
will, I Cor. 9:17; II Pet. 1:21.
affections, I Chr. 29:3; Col. 3:2.
conscience, Rom. 2:15; I Tim. 4:2.
memory, Gen. 41:9; I Cor. 15:2.
made by God in his successive generations, Job 10:8-11; 31:15.
fearfully and wonderfully made, Ps. 139:14.
of every nation, made of one blood, Acts 17:26.
quickened by the breath of God, Gen. 2:7; 7:22; Job 33:4.
made wise by the inspiration of the Almighty, Job 32:8, 9.
inferior to angels, Ps. 8:5, with Heb. 2:7.
is of the earth earthy, I Cor. 15:47.
nature and constitution of, different from other creatures, I Cor. 15:39.
more valuable than other creatures, Mat. 6:26; 10:31; 12:12.
wiser than other creatures, Job 35:11.
received dominion over other creatures, Gen. 1:28; Ps. 8:6-8.
gave names to other creatures, Gen. 2:19, 20.
intellect of, matured by age, I Cor. 13:11.
Called
the potsherd of the earth, Is. 45:9.
a worm, Job 25:6.
vain man, Job 11:12; Js. 2:20.
flesh, Gen. 6:12; Joel 2:28.
Compared to
grass, Is. 40:6-8; I Pet. 1:24.
clay in the potter's hands, Is. 64:8; Jer. 18:2, 6.
vanity, Ps. 144:4.
a sleep, Ps. 90:5.
a wild ass's colt, Job 11:12.
originally naked and not ashamed, Gen. 2:25.
disobeyed God by eating part of the forbidden fruit, Gen. 3:1-12.
filled with shame after the fall, Gen. 3:10.
covered himself with fig leaves, Gen. 3:7.
clothed by God with skins, Gen. 3:21.
punished for disobedience, Gen. 3:16-19.
banished from paradise, Gen. 3:23, 24.
involved posterity in his ruin, Rom. 5:12-19.
has sought out many inventions, Ecc. 7:29.
born in sin, Ps. 51:5.
born to trouble, Job 5:7.
has an appointed time on the earth, Job 7:1.
days of, compared to a shadow, I Chr. 29:15.
days of, as the days of a hireling, Job 7:1.
has but few days, Job 14:1.
ordinary limit of his life, Ps. 90:10.
ignorant of what is good for him, Ecc. 6:12.
ignorant of what is to come after him, Ecc. 10:14.
unprofited by all his labor and travail, Ecc. 2:22; 6:12.
cannot direct his ways, Jer. 10:23; Prov. 20:24.
walks in a vain show, Ps. 39:6.
God
instructs, Ps. 94:10.
orders the goings of, Prov. 5:21; 20:24.
prepares the heart of, Prov. 16:1
enables to speak, Prov. 16:1.
preserves, Job 7:20; Ps. 36:6.
provides for, Ps. 145:15, 16.
destroys the hopes of, Job 14:19.
makes the wrath of, to praise him. Ps. 76:10.
makes his beauty consume away, Ps. 39:11.
turns, to destruction, Ps. 90:3.
cannot be just with God, Job 9:2; 25:4; Ps. 143:2; Rom. 3:20.
cannot cleanse himself, Job 15:14; Jer. 2:22.
all the ways of, clean in his own eyes, Prov. 16:2.
Christ
knew what was in, Jno. 2:25.
took on him nature of, Jno. 1:14; Heb. 2:14, 16.
made in the likeness of, Phil. 2:7.
was found in fashion as, Phil. 2:8.
approved of God as, Acts 2:22.
called the second, as covenant head of the church, I Cor. 15:47.
is the head of every, I Cor. 11:3.
a refuge as, to sinners, Is. 32:2.
as such, is the cause of the resurrection, I Cor. 15:21, 22.
shall be recompensed according to his works, Ps. 62:12; Rom. 2:6.
cannot retain his spirit from death, Ecc. 8:8.
would give all his possessions for the preservation of life, Job 2:4.
able to sustain bodily affliction, Prov. 18:14.
sinks under trouble of mind, Prov. 18:14.
no trust to be placed in, Ps. 118:8; Is. 2:22.
the help of, vain; Ps. 60:11.
the whole duty of, Ecc. 12:13.
Gen. 1:26, God said, Let us make m. in our image; 27; 9:6.
2:7, L. G. formed m. of the dust
18, is not good m. sho. be alone
25, both naked, m. and his wife
3:22, the m. is bec. as one of us
6:3, Sp. shall not strive with m.
19:8, I have two daughters wh. have not kn. m.; Num. 31:35.
24:65, what m. is this walketh?
Dt. 4:32, since day G. creat. m.
5:24, God doth talk with m.
8:3, m. doth live by bread only; Mat. 4:4; Lu. 4:4.
20:19, tree of the field is m. life
Josh. 7:14, come m. by m.; 17, 18.
Jud. 8:21, as m. is, so strength
9:13, wine cheereth G. and m.
16:7, weak as another m.; 11, 17.
I Sam. 9:6, m. of G. honorable m.
16:7, Lord seeth not as m. seeth
II Sam. 12:7, said, Th. art the m.
16:7, come out, thou bloody m.; 8.
II Ks. 9:11, ye know the m.
II Chr. 19:6, ye judge not for m.
Job 4:17, sh. m. be mo. just th. G.
7:17, what is m. that thou sho. magnify him? 15:14; Ps. 8:4; 144:3; Heb. 2:6.
9:2, how sh. m. be just wi. G.?
10:4, or seest thou as m. seeth?
5, are thy days as days of m.?
11:12, vain m. would be wise
15:7, art thou first m. born?
14, wh. is m. th. he sh. be cle.?
25:6, much less m. that is worm
32:13, G. thrusteth down, not m.
33:12, God is greater than m.
Ps. 56:11, not afr. wh. m. can do
78:25, m. did eat angels' food
80:17, thy hand be on the m.
104:23, m. goeth forth to work
118:6, not fear wh. m. can do
Prov. 20:24, m.'s goings are of L.
Ecc. 6:11, what is m. the better?
12, kno. what is good for m.?
Hos. 11:9, I am God, and not m.
Mic. 6:8, show. O m., wh. is good
Zech. 13:7, ag. m. that is my fellow
Mat. 19:6, what G. ha. joined, let not m. put asun.; Mk. 10:9.
26:72, I do not know the m.; 74.
Mk. 2:27, sab. was made for m.
Lu. 5:20, m. thy sins forgiven
18:4, fear not G. nor regard m.
22:58, Peter said, M. I am not
60, m. I kn. not what thou say.
23:53, laid in sepulchre wherein nev. m. was laid; Jno. 19:41.
Jno. 2:25, knew what was in m.
19:5, Pilate said, Behold the m.
I Cor. 2:11, what m. knoweth the things of a m.?
10:13, tempta. as is com. to m.
11:3, head of the woman is m.
8, the m. is not of the woman
9, but the woman for the m.
11, nor is the m. with. the wo. nor woman without the m.
12, even so is m. by woman
15:21, by m. came death, by m.
45, first m. Adam was made
47, first m. is of the earth; the second m. is the L. fr. hea.
II Cor. 4:16, though our outward m. perish, inward m. is renew.
Gal. 1:1, not of men, nei. by m.
11, I preached not after m.
Eph. 2:15, ma. of tw. one new m.
3:16, by his Sp. in the inner m.
4:24, ye have put on new m.
Col. 3:10, put on new m. renewed
I Thess. 4:8, despi. not m. but G.
I Tim. 2:5, one Mediator bet. G. and men, the m. Chr. Jesus
I Pet. 3:4, hidden m. of the heart

Man, A.
Gen. 4:23, for I have slain a m.
19:31, not a m. to come in unto
41:38, a m. in whom Sp. of G. is
49:6, in their anger slew a m.
I Sam. 13:14, L. sought him a m.
I Sam. 14:36, let us not leave a m.
16:17, provide me a m. can play
17:8, choose you a m. fo. you
10, give me a m. we may fight
25:17, a m. cannot speak to him
30:17, there escaped not a m.
II Sam. 3:34, as a m. falleth before
20:1, there happened to be a m.
I Ks. 2:2, and show thyself a m.
4, not fail a m. on throne; 8:25.
20:39, behold, a m. turned aside
II Ks. 10:21, th. was not a m. left
I Chr. 22:9, shall be a m. of rest
II Chr. 6:16, not fail th. a m.; 7:18.
Neh. 6:11, sho. such a m. flee?
Job 2:4, all a m. ha. give for life
3:23, why is light given to a m.
4:17, a m. be more pure th. M.?
9:32, he is not a m. as I am
12:14, behold, he shut. up a m.
14:14, if a m. die, sh. he live ag.?
16:21, O that one mi. plead for a m. with G. as a m. pleadeth
22:2, can a m. be profit. to God?
34:29, whet. ag. nation or a m.
35:8, thy wicked. may hurt a m.
37:20, if a m. speak
38:3, gird loins like a m.; 40:7.
Ps. 38:14, as a m. heareth not
55:13, it was thou, a m. equal
88:4, a m. th. hath no strength
105:17, he sent a m. before them
147:10, not pleas. in legs of a m.
Prov. 3:30, strive not with a m.
14:12, seem. right to a m.; 16:25.
16:2, all ways of a m. are clean
7, when a m.'s ways please L.
27:21, so is a m. to his praise
28:12, wicked rise a m. hidden
28:23, he that rebuketh a m.
29:20, seest th. a m. th. is hasty?
Ecc. 2:26, God giv. to a m. good
4:4, a m. is envied of neighbor
6:2, a m. wh. G. ha. given rich.
12, who tell a m. what sh. be?
10:14, a m. cannot tell wh. sh.
Song 8:7, if a m. would give all
Is. 6:5, a m. of unclean lips
13:12, make a m. more prec.
17:7, at that day shall a m. look
28:20, a m. can stretch himself
29:21, make a m. an offender
32:2, a m. shall be a hiding pl.
47:3, I will not meet th. as a m.
53:3, he is a m. of sorrows
58:5, day for a m. to afflict soul?
Jer. 4:29, not a m. dwell therein
5:1, seek if ye can find a m.
15:10, borne me a m. of strife
16:20, shall a m. make gods?
22:30, a m. that shall not prosp.
23:9, a m. wine hath overcome
30:6, whether a m. doth travail?
31:22, woman sh. compass a m.
33:17, D. shall never want a m.
18, nor shall priest want a m.
35:19, Jon. shall not want a m.
50:42, array like a m. to battle
Lam. 3:26, it is good for a m.
27, good for a m. he bear yoke
39, a m. for punishment of sins
Ez. 22:30, I sought for a m.
28:2, thou art a m. and not G.; 9.
32:2, if people of land take a m.
Dan. 2:10, not a m. on earth can
7:4, st. as a m. and a m.'s heart
10:11, O Daniel, a m. beloved
Hos. 9:12, shall not be a m. left
11:4, drew th. wi. cords of a m.
Amos 2:7, a m. and fa. go to maid
5:19, as if a m. did flee fr. lion
Mic. 2:2, oppress a m. and house
7:6, a m.'s enemies the men of his own house; Mat. 10:36.
Mal. 3:17, as a m. spareth his son
Mat. 8:9, am a m. und. au.; Lu. 7:8.
10:35, to set a m. at variance
12:12, is a m. better than sheep?
15:11, out of mouth defileth a m.
19:3, is it lawful for a m. to put away wife? Mk. 10:2.
22:24, if a m. die, having no ch.
26:18, go into city, to such a m.; Mk. 14:3; Lu. 22:10.
Lu. 1:34, seeing I kn. not a m.
5:8, for I am a sinful m., O Lord
Jno. 1:6, a m. sent from God
30, a m. who is pref. before me
3:3, exc. a m. be born again; 5.
4, can a m. be born when old?
27, a m. can receive nothing
4:29, come, see a m. which told
7:23, because I made a m.
8:40, a m. that hath told you
9:11, a m. called Jes. made clay
16, can a m. do such miracles?
10:33, being a m. mak. thyself G.
14:23, if a m. love me
16:21, for joy that a m. is born
Acts 2:22, J. a m. approved of G.
10:26, I myself am also a m.
13:22, D. a m. after my heart
41, though a m. declare to you
16:9, there stood a m. of Maced.
21:39, I am a m. who am a Jew
Rom. 2:21, a m. sh. not steal
22, a m. sho. not commit adul.
3:5, I sp. as a m.; 7:1, dominion
I Cor. 9:8, say I th. thin. as a m.
11:7, a m. ought not cover head
28, let a m. examine himself
13:11, wh. a m. put away child.
II Cor. 2:6, sufficient to such a m.
8:12, according to that a m. ha.
12:2, I knew a m. in Christ; 3.
4, not lawful for a m. to utter
Gal. 2:16, a m. not justified
6:1, a m. be overtaken in fault
3, if a m. think himself some
Phil. 2:8, found in fash. as a m.
I Tim. 1:8, if a m. use it lawfully
3:1, if a m. desire office of bish.
5, if a m. know not how to rule
II Tim. 2:5, a m. strive
21, if a m. theref. purge himse.
Js. 1:23, like a m. beholding
2:2, if th. come a m. with ring
14, thou. a m. say, he hath fai.
18, a m. say, Thou hast faith
24, by works a m. is justified
I Pet. 2:19, if a m. for conscience
II Pet. 2:19, of wh. a m. is overc.
I Jno. 4:20, if a m. say, I love G.
Rev. 4:7, beast had a face as a m.

Man, Any.
Gen. 24:16, nor had any m. kn. her
Ex. 24:14, if any m. have matters
34:3, nor let any m. be seen through
24, nor shalt any m. desire land
Num. 6:9, if any m. die suddenly
21:9, if serpent had bitten any m.
Dt. 19:11, if any m. hate neigh.
22:8, if any m. fall from thence
Josh. 1:5, not any m. be able to sta.
Jud. 4:20, if any m. inquire, Is there any m. here?
16:17, and be like any other m.
18:7, no business with any m.; 28.
I Sam. 2:16, any m. said, Fail not
II Sam. 15:5, wh. any m. came nigh
19:22, sh. any m. be put to death
21:4, nor for us sh. th. kill any m.
I Ks. 8:38, if supplication be made by any m.; II Chr. 6:29.
II Ks. 4:29, meet any m. salute h. not
II Chr. 6:5, nor chose I any m.
Neh. 2:12, nor told I any m. wh. G.
Job 32:21, not accept any m.
Prov. 30:2, more brutish th. any m.
Is. 52:14, more marred th. any m.
Jer. 44:26, in mouth of any m.
Ez. 9:6, come not near any m.
Dan. 6:7, ask petition of any m.; 12.
Mat. 5:40, if any m. sue thee
11:27, nor know. any m. the Fat.
12:19, nor sh. any m. hear voice
16:24, if any m. will come after me; Lu. 9:23.
21:3, if any m. say aught to you; Mk. 11:3; Lu. 19:31.
22:16, nor carest thou for any m.
46, nor durst any m. fr. th. day
24:23, if any m. say, Lo, here is Christ; Mk. 13:21.
Mk. 1:44, say nothing to any m.
4:23, if any m. hath ears to hear; 7:16; Rev. 13:9.
5:4, neit. could any m. tame him
9:30, not that any m. sho. know it
Lu. 14:26, if any m. come to me
19:8, taken any thing from any m.
Jno. 4:33, hath any m. bro. aught
6:46, not th. any m. hath seen F.
51, if any m. eat of this bread
7:17, if any m. do his will know
37, any m. thirst, let him come
10:9, by me if any m. enter in
11:57, if any m. knew wh. he were
12:26, if any m. serve me
47, if any m. hear my words
16:30, not that any m. should ask
Acts 19:38, a matter ag. any m.
27:22, be no loss of any m.'s life
Rom. 8:9, if any m. ha. not S. of C.
I Cor. 3:12, if any m. build on fou.
14, any m. work; 15, work burnt
18, if any m. am. you seem. wise
8:2, if any m. among you think
3, any m. love God; 11:34, hunger
10:28, if any m. say this is offered
16:22, if any m. love not the L. J.
II Cor. 5:17, if any m. be in Chr.
10:7, if any m. trust to himself
12:6, lest any m. should think of me
Gal. 1:9, if any m. pre. other gosp.
Eph. 2:9, lest any m. should boa.
I Thess. 5:15, for evil to any m.
II Thess. 3:8, nor eat any m.'s bread
Heb. 4:11, any m. fall after same
10:38, but if any m. draw back
12:15, any m. fail of grace of God
Js. 1:13, nor tempteth any m.
I Pet. 4:11, if any m. speak
I Jno. 2:1, if any m. sin, ha. advo.
15, if any m. love the world
27, need not that any m. teach
Rev. 3:20, if any m. hear my voice
22:18, if any m. add to these thin.
19, if any m. take away words

Man-child.
Gen. 17:10, m.-c. be circumc.; 12.
14, uncircume. m.-c. be cut off
Lev. 12:2, if wom. ha. borne m.-c.
I Sam. 1:11, give to handm. m.-c.
Job 3:3, it was said, There is a m.-c. conceived; Jer. 20:15.
Is. 66:7, deliv. of m.-c.; Rev. 12:5.
Rev. 12:13, wom. bro. forth m.-c.

Man, Every.
Gen. 16:12, his hand be ag. every m.
45:1, cause every m. to go out

Man, Every—Continued.
Dt. 16:17, every m. give as able
II Sam. 13:9, they went out every m.
Phil. 2:4, look not every m. on his
Man of God.
Dt. 33:1, M. m. of God, Josh. 14:6.
Jud. 13:6, m. of God came to me
I Sam. 2:27, a m. of God to Eli
9:6, there is in city a m. of God
I Sam. 9:7, not a pr. to br. m. of G.
I Ks. 12:22, Shem. the m. of G.
13:1, came m. of G. out Judah
26, m. of God who was disobed.
17:18, do with thee, O m. of God?
24, that thou art m. of God
20:28, there came a m. of God
II Ks. 1:9, m. of God king said; 11.
13, O m. of God, let my life be
4:16, thou m. of God, do not lie
40, O m. of God death in pot
42, brought m. of God bread
5:14, accord. to saying m. of God
6:10, to place m. of God told him
7:2, lord answered m. of God; 19.
17, people trod on m. of God; 18.
8:2, after the saying of m. of God
7, m. of God; m. of God wept
8, and go meet the m. of God
13:19, m. of God wroth with him
23:16, to word which m. of God
17, it is sepulchre of m. of God
I Chr. 23:14, concern. M. the m. of God; II Chr. 30:16; Ezra 3:2.
II Chr. 8:14, D. the m. of God; Neh. 12:24, 36.
25:7, came a m. of God to Amaz.
9, m. of God answered, the Lord
Jer. 35:4, son of Igda. a m. of God
I Tim. 6:11, O m. of G. flee these
II Tim. 3:17, m. of God be perfect
Man, Mighty.
Jud. 6:12, L. is with thee, mighty m.
11:1, Jephthah was a mighty m.
Ruth 2:1, N. had kinsman mighty m.
I Sam. 9:1, Kish a Benj. mighty m.
16:18, David mighty m.; II Sam. 17:10.
I Ks. 11:28, Jeroboam was mighty m.
II Ks. 5:1, Naaman was a mighty m.
I Chr. 12:4, Ismaiah a mighty m.; 30.
II Chr. 17:17, Eliada mighty m. of valor
28:7, Zichri, mighty m. of Ephraim
Job 22:8, as mighty m. he had earth
Ps. 33:16, mighty m. not deliv. by strength
52:1, boast. in mischief, mighty m.
78:65, L. awaked like a mighty m.
127:4, arrows in hand of mighty m.
Is. 3:2, L. doth take away mighty m.
5:15, mighty m. shall be humbled
31:8, fall wi. sw. not of a mighty m.
42:13, L. go forth as a mighty m.
Jer. 9:23, nor let the mighty m. glory
14:9, shouldest be as a mighty m.
46:6, mighty m. escape; 12, stumbled
Zeph. 1:14, mighty m. shall cry bitterly
Zech. 9:13, as sword of a mighty m.
10:7, Eph. shall be like a mighty m.
Man, No.
Gen. 31:50, no m. is with us
41:44, with. thee no m. lift hand
Ex. 16:19, let no m. leave of it
29, let no m. go out of his place
22:10, driv. away, no m. seeing
33:20, no m. sh. see me and live
34:3, no m. sh. come up wi. thee
Num. 5:19, if no m. ha. lain with
Dt. 7:24, no m. able to st.; 11:25.
34:6, no m. know. his sepulchre
Josh. 23:9, no m. hath been able
Jud. 11:39, J. daugh. knew no m.
21:12, virgins th. had kno. no m.
I Sam. 2:9, by stre. no m. prevail
26:12, no m. saw nor knew it
I Ks. 8:46, for there is no m. that sinneth not; II Chr. 6:36.
II Ks. 7:5, was no m. in camp; 10.
23:18, let no m. move his bones
I Chr. 16:21, he suffered no m. to do them wrong; Ps. 105:14.
Esth. 5:12, queen let no m. come
8:8, no m. reverse; 9:2, withstand
Job 11:3, no m. make thee asha.?
20:21, no m. look for his goods
24:22, no m. is sure of his life
38:26, wh. no m. is, wher. no m.
Ps. 22:6, I am worm, and no m.
142:4, there was no m.; Is. 41:28; 59:16; Jer. 4:25.
Prov. 1:24, and no m. regarded
Ecc. 8:8, no m. ha. power over sp.
9:1, no m. know. love or hatred
Is. 9:19, no m. shall spare bro.
24:10, no m. come; 33:8, regard.
50:2, when I came, was th. no m.
Is. 57:1, and no m. layeth it to hea.; Jer. 12:11.
60:15, no m. went through thee
Jer. 2:6, no m. dwelt; 8:6, repent
22:30, no m. of his seed sh. pros.
30:17, Zion, whom no m. seeketh
36:19, let no m. know wh. ye be
38:24, no m. know these words
40:15, no m. know; 41:4, knew it
44:2, no m. dwell. therein; 51:43.
49:18, no m. abide; 33; 50:40.
Lam. 4:4, no m. breaketh it
Ez. 14:15, no m. pass through
44:2, no m. sh. enter in by gate
Hos. 4:4, let no m. reprove anoth.
Zeph. 3:6, so that there is no m.
Zech. 1:21, no m. did lift his head
7:14, that no m. passed through
Mat. 6:24, no m. can serve two masters; Lu. 16:13.
8:4, tell no m.; 16:20; Mk. 7:36; Lu. 5:14; 9:21.
9:30, no m. know it; Mk. 5:43; 7:24; 8:30; 9:9.
11:27, no m. knoweth the Son but the Father; Lu. 10:22.
17:8, they saw no m. save Jesus
22:46, no m. was able to answer
23:9, call no m. father on earth
24:36, that day and hour know. no m.; Mk. 13:32.
Mk. 10:29, no m. that hath left house; Lu. 18:29.
11:14, no m. eat fruit of thee
12:14, know thou care. for no m.
Lu. 3:14, vio. to no m.; 10:4, sal.
Jno. 1:18, no m. hath seen God; I Jno. 4:12.
5:22, the Father judgeth no m.
6:44, no m. can come to me; 65.
7:30, no m. laid hands; 44; 8:20.
8:11, no m. L.
15, I judge no m.
9:4, night com. no m. can work
10:18, no m. taketh it from me
29, no m. able to pluck th. out
13:28, no m. at table knew why
14:6, no m. com. to F. but by me
Acts 4:17, that th. speak to no m.
5:13, durst no m. join himself
23, we found no m. within
9:7, hear. voice, seeing no m.; 8.
18:10, no m. shall set on thee
Rom. 13:8, owe no m. any thing
14:7, and no m. dieth to himself
I Cor. 2:11, thi. of G. know. no m.
15, he himself judged of no m.
3:11, other found. can no m. lay
18, let no m. deceive himself; 21.
10:24, let no m. seek his own
II Cor. 5:16, know no m. after fle.
7:2, wrong. no m. corrupt. no m.
Gal. 3:11, no m. justified by law
Eph. 5:6, no m. decei.; II Thess. 2:3.
29, no m. ever hated his own flesh
II Tim. 4:16, first ans. no m. stood
Tit. 3:2, to speak evil of no m.
Heb. 5:4, no m. taketh this honor
12:14, without whi. no m. see L.
Js. 3:8, tongue can no m. tame
Rev. 2:17, a name no m. knoweth
3:7, shutteth, and no m. openeth
8, no m. shut it; 11, take crown
5:3, no m. able to open book; 4.
13:17, no m. might buy or sell
14:3, no m. could learn that song
15:8, no m. able to enter temple
19:12, a name writ. no m. knew
Man, Of.
II Sam. 7:19, is th. manner of m.?
Prov. 30:19, way of m. wi. maid
Ecc. 12:13, whole duty of m.
Rev. 13:18, the number of a m.
21:17, according to meas. of a m.
Man, One.
Gen. 42:11, are all one m. sons; 13.
Num. 14:15, tho. kill peo. as one m.
31:49, there lacketh not one m.
Josh. 23:10, one m. sh. chase thous.
Jud. 20:1, cong. gather. as one m.
8, all the people arose as one m.
II Sam. 19:14, as heart of one m.
Ecc. 7:28, one m. am. a thousand
Is. 4:1, sev. wom. take hold one m.
Jno. 11:50, one m. die for peo.; 18:14.
Rom. 5:12, by one m. sin ent. wor.
15, which is by one m. Jesus
17, by one m. offence death reig.
19, as by one m. disobedience
14:5, one m. esteemeth one day
I Tim. 5:9, hav. been wi. of one m.
Man-servant.
Ex. 20:10, not do work, thy m.-s.; Dt. 5:14.
17, neighbor's m.-s.; Dt. 5:21.
21:27, smite out m.-s.'s tooth
32, if the ox shall push a m.-s.
Dt. 12:18, thou and thy m.-s.
16:11, rejoice, thou and m.-s.; 14.
Job 31:13, if I did desp. my m.-s.
Jer. 34:9, let his m.-s. go free; 10.
Man-slayer.
Num. 35:6, six cities for m.-s.
12, that the m.-s. die not
I Tim. 1:9, law was ma. for m.-s.
Man, Son of.
Num. 23:19, nor son of m. repent
Job 25:6, son of m. which is worm
Ps. 8:4, and the son of m. that thou visitest him; Heb. 2:6.
Ps. 80:17, son of m., th. madest
144:3, son of m. makest account
146:3, put not trust in son of m.
Is. 51:12, not afraid of son of m.
56:2, blessed is son of m. lay. hold
Jer. 49:18, nor shall the son of m. dwell in it; 33; 50:40.
51:43, nei. doth any son of m. pass
Ez. 8:15, seen, O son of man.? 17.
21:6, sigh, son of m. with bittern.
Dan. 7:13, one like the Son of m.; Rev. 1:13; 14:14.
Mat. 8:20, Son of m. ha. not where to lay his head; Lu. 9:58.
9:6, Son of m. ha. power to forgi. sins; Mk. 2:10; Lu. 5:24.
10:23, not gone, Son of m. come
11:19, Son of m. came; Lu. 7:34.
12:8, Son of m. is Lord even of sab.; Mk. 2:28; Lu. 6:5.
32, whosoever speaketh against Son of m.; Lu. 12:10.
40, Son of m. three days and nights
13:37, sow. good seed is Son of m.
41, Son of m. send forth angels
16:13, say that I, Son of m. am?
17:9, Son of m. be risen; Mk. 9:9.
22, Son of m. shall be betrayed; 20:18; 26:2, 45; Mk. 14:41; Lu. 9:44
24:27, so shall coming of Son of m. be; 37, 39; Lu. 17:26.
30, shall see Son of m. coming; Mk. 13:26; Lu. 21:27.
44, in such hour as ye think not Son of m. cometh; Lu. 12:40.
25:31, Son of m. come in glory
26:24, the Son of m. goeth; Mk. 14:21; Lu. 22:22.
Mk. 8:38, of him shall Son of m. be ashamed when he come.
9:12, it is written of Son of m.
31, the Son of m. is delivered; 10:33; Lu. 24:7.
13:34, Son of m. as man taking
Lu. 6:22, repr. you for Son of m.
9:22, Son of m. must suffer; 26.
56, Son of m. not come to destr.
11:30, so shall Son of m. be; 17:24.
12:8, him shall Son of m. confess
17:22, to see day of Son of m.
18:8, when Son of m. cometh
19:10, Son of m. come to save lost
21:36, to stand before Son of m.
22:48, betray. Son of m. wi. kiss?
Jno. 1:51, descending on Son of m.
3:13, even Son of m. in heaven
14, so must Son of m. be lifted
5:27, because he is the Son of m.
6:27, Son of m. sh. give unto you
53, exc. ye eat flesh of Son of m.
62, shall see Son of m. ascend
8:28, ye have lift up Son of m.
12:23, Son of m. should be glorifi.
34, the Son of m. must be lifted up, who is this Son of m.?
13:31, now is Son of m. glorified
Acts 7:56, S. of m. on right hand
Man, That.
Lev. 17:9, that m. be cut off from p.
20:3, I will set my face against that m.; 5; Ez. 14:8.
Num. 9:13, not offer. that m. bear
Dt. 17:5, stone that m.; 12.
22:18, take that m. chastise him
25:9, so sh. it be done to that m.
29:20, jealousy smoke aga. that m.
Josh. 22:20, that m. perished not al.
Ps. 37:37, end of that m. is peace
87:5, this and that m. born in her
Acts 17:31, that m. he hath ordained
II Thess. 2:3, that m. be revealed
3:14, note that m. have no comp.
Js. 1:7, let not that m. think
Man, This.
Gen. 24:58, wilt go with this m.?
26:11, he that toucheth this m.
Ex. 10:7, how lo. this m. be snare?
Dt. 22:16, gave my dau. to this m.
Jud. 19:23, this m. come to house
24, to this m. do not so vile a th.
I Sam. 1:3, this m. went yearly
10:27, said, How sh. this m. save?
17:25, seen this m. come up?
25:25, let not my lord reg. this m.
I Ks. 20:7, this m. seeketh mischief
39, and said, Keep this m.
II Ks. 5:7, this m. sends to recover
Neh. 1:11, mercy in sight of this m.
Esth. 9:4, this m. M. waxed greater
Job 1:3, this m. greatest of men
Ps. 87:4, this m. born there; 5, 6.
Is. 66:2, to this m. will I look
Jer. 22:30, write this m. childless
26:11, this m. is worthy to die; 16.
38:4, this m. seeketh not welfare
Dan. 8:16, this m. understand vision
Jon. 1:14, nor per. for this m.'s life
Mic. 6:5, this m. shall be peace
Mat. 8:9, I say to this m., Go
13:54, whence had this m. this wisdom? Mk. 6:2.
27:47, this m. calleth for Elias
Mk. 14:71, I know not this m.
15:39, this m. was Son of God
Lu. 14:9, thee, Give this m. place
22:56, this m. was also with him
23:4, I find no fault in this m.; 14, 18, saying, Away with this m.
Jno. 7:27, we know this m.
Jno. 7:46, never man spake like this m.
18:17, one of this m.'s disciples?
40, not this m. but Barabbas
19:12, if thou let this m. go
21:21, and what shall this m. do?
Acts 3:12, made this m. to walk; 16.
4:10, by him doth this m. stand
8:10, this m. is great power of G.
13:23, of this m. God raised Jesus
38, this m. is preached to you
Heb. 7:24, this m. continueth ever
8:3, this m. have somewhat to offer
10:12, this m. offered one sacrifice
Man of War.
Ex. 15:3, the Lord is a m. of war
Josh. 17:1, Machir was a m. of war
I Sam. 16:18, David a m. of war; II Sam. 17:8; I Chr. 28:3.
17:33, Goliath m. of war fr. youth
Is. 3:2, L. take away m. of war
42:13, stir up jeal. like m. of war
Man, Wicked.
Dt. 25:2, wicked m. worthy to be
Job 15:20, wicked m. travail. with pain
20:29, portion of wicked m.; 27:13.
Ps. 109:6, set thou a wicked m. over
Prov. 6:12, a wicked m. walketh
9:7, rebuketh wicked m. getteth blot
11:7, when a wicked m. dieth
13:5, a wicked m. loathsome
17:23, wicked m. tak. gift out bosom
21:29, wicked m. hardeneth his face
24:15, lay not wait, O wicked m.
Ecc. 7:15, wicked m. prolongeth days
Ez. 3:18, wicked m. shall die in iniquity
18:24, doeth that wh. wicked m. doeth
27, wicked m. turneth from wicked
33:8, O wicked m. th. sh. surely die, that wicked m. shall die in his
Man, Wise.
Gen. 41:33, look out m. discre. w.
I Ks. 2:9, Solomon was a wise m.
I Chr. 27:32, D.'s uncle a wise m.
Job 15:2, wise m. utter vain know.?
17:10, I cannot find one wise m.
34:34, let wise m. hearken to me
Prov. 1:5, a wise m. hear and incr.
9:8, rebuke wise m. he will love
9, give instruction to wise m.
14:16, wise m. feareth, and depart.
16:14, a wise m. pacify wr. of king
17:10, reproof enter. into a wise m.
21:22, wise m. scaleth the city
26:12, m. wise in own conceit?
29:9, if wise m. contend w. foolish
11, but a wise m. keepth it in
Ecc. 2:14, wise m.'s eyes in head
16, how dieth wise m.? as fool
19, wheth. he be wise m. or fool
7:7, oppression mak. wise m. mad
8:1, who is as wise m. who kno.
5, a wise m.'s heart discerneth
17, though a wise m. think to know
9:15, found in it a poor wise m.
10:2, wise m.'s heart at right hand
12, words of a wise m. gracious
Jer. 9:12, wise m. they may unde.?
23, let not wise m. gl. in wisd.
Mat. 7:24, liken him to a wise m.
I Cor. 6:5, not a wise m. am. you
Js. 3:13, who is a wise m. endued
Man, with Woman.
Gen. 3:12, m. said, The woman
20:3, dead m. for w. is m.'s wife
Ex. 36:6, let no m. nor woman work
Lev. 15:18, woman with wh. m. shall
33, an issue of the m. and woman
20:27, m. or woman hath familiar
Num. 6:2, m. or woman separate
31:17, kill woman that hath kno. m.; Jud. 21:11.
Dt. 17:5, bring m. or woman st. th.
22:5, m. not wear that pertain. to m. nor m. put on w.'s garment
22:22, m. found lying with woman both m. th. lay with the woman and woman
I Sam. 15:3, slay both m. and woman
27:9, left neither m. nor woman alive
I Chr. 16:3, dealt to m. and woman
II Chr. 15:13, not seek L. m. or woman
Jer. 44:7, cut off m., woman and child.
51:22, break in pieces m. and woman
I Cor. 11:3, head of the woman is m.
7, woman is the glory of the m.
8, m. is not of woman, but woman of m.
11, nor is m. without woman in L.
12, as woman is of m. so is m. by woman
I Tim. 5:16, any m. or woman ha. widows
Man, Young.
Gen. 4:23, slain young m. to my hurt

Man, Young—Continued.
Gen. 18:7, Abraham gave it to a young m.
41:12, there was with us a young m.
Num. 11:27, ran young m. and to. M.
Dt. 32:25, des. young m. and virgin
Jud. 17:12, young m. bec. his priest
I Sam. 9:2, S. was a choice young m.
17:58, whose son art thou, young m.
30:13, I am young m. of Egypt
II Sam. 1:5, said to young m.; 13.
14:21, bring young m. Absal. again
18:5, deal gently with the young m.
29, is young m. Absalom safe?
32.
32, enemies of lord be as young m.
I Ks. 11:28, Solomon seeing young m.
II Ks. 6:17, L. opened eyes of young m.
9:4, the young m. went to Ramoth
I Chr. 12:28, Zadok, a young m.
II Chr. 36:17, no compas. on young m.
Ps. 119:9, sh. young m. cleanse way?
Prov. 1:4, to young m. knowledge
7:7, young m. void of understanding
Ecc. 11:9, rej., O young man, in
Is. 62:5, as young m. marrieth virgin
Jer. 51:22, break young m. and maid
Mat. 19:20, young m. said
Mk. 14:51, follow, certain young m.
16:5, young m. sitting on right side
Lu. 7:14, young m., I say to thee
Acts 7:58, clothes at young m.'s feet
20:9, there sat in window a young m.
23:17, bring young m. to captain; 18.
22, captain let the young m. depart
Manaen, Acts 13:1.
Manasseh.
Gen. 41:51, called first-born M.
48:5, two sons M. and Eph.; 20.
II Ks. 20:21, M. reign; II Chr. 32:33.
21:9, M. seduced th. to do ev.; 16
24:3, sins of M. this came upon
II Chr. 33:11, M. among thorns
13, M. knew that Lord was G.
Ps. 60:7, M. mine; 80:2; 108:8.
Is. 9:21, M. shall eat Ephraim
Manasseh, The Tribe of,
descended from Joseph's eldest son adopted by Jacob, Gen. 41:51; 48:5.
predictions respecting, Gen. 48:20; 49:22-26; Dt. 33:13-17.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:10.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:11.
to divide the land, Num. 34:23.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:34, 35.
part of third division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10:22, 23.
encamped next to, and under the standard of Ephraim west of tabernacle, Num. 2:18, 20.
offering of, at dedication, Num. 7:54-59.
families of, Num. 26:29-33.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:34.
on Gerizim said amen to the blessings, Dt. 27:12.
half of, obtained inheritance east of Jordan, Num. 32:33, 39-42; Josh. 13:29-31.
inheritance of the other half, Josh. 17:1-11.
could not drive out the Canaanites but made them tributary, Josh. 17:12, 13; Jud. 1:27, 28.
Some of
aided David against Saul, I Chr. 12:19-21.
at coronation of David, I Chr. 12:31-37.
returned to their allegiance to the house of David in Asa's reign, II Chr. 15:9.
at Hezekiah's passover, II Chr. 30:1, 11, 18.
David appointed rulers and captains over, I Chr. 26:32; 27:20, 21.
often at war with Ephraim, Jud. 12:1, 6; Is. 9:21.
country of, purified from idols by Hezekiah and Josiah, II Chr. 31:1; 34:6.
remarkable persons of, daughters of Zelophehad, Num. 27:1-7; Gideon, Jud. 6:15; Abimelech, Jud. 9:1; Jotham, Jud. 9:5, 7, 21; Jair, Jud. 10:3; Jephthah, Jud. 11:1; Barzillai, II Sam. 17:27; Elijah, I Ks. 17:1.
Mandrakes.
Gen. 30:14, found m. in the field, and brought
14, give me, I pray thee, of thy son's m.
Gen. 30:15, thou take away my son's m. also?
15, with thee to night for thy son's m.
16, have hired thee with my son's m.
Song 7:13, the m. give a smell, and our gates
Maneh.
Ez. 45:12, fifteen shekels, shall be your m.
Manger.
Lu. 2:7, clothes, and laid him in a m.
12, in swaddling clothes, lying in a m.
16, and the babe lying in the m.
Manifest.
Ecc. 3:18, that God might m. them, and that
Lu. 8:17, secret, that shall not be made m.
Jno. 1:31, he should be made m. to Israel
3:21, that his deeds may be made m.
9:3, works of God should be made m.
14:21, him, and will m. myself to him
22, that thou wilt m. thyself unto us
Acts 4:16, is m. to all them that dwell in
Rom. 1:19, be known of God is m. in them
10:20, I was made m. unto them that
16:26, but now is made m., and by
I Cor. 3:13, man's work shall be made m.; for
4:5, make m. the counsels of the hearts
11:19, may be made m. among you
14:25, the secrets of his heart made m.
15:27, him, it is m. that he is excepted
II Cor. 2:14, and maketh m. the savour of his
4:10, of Jesus . . . be made m. in our body
11, of Jesus might be made m. in our
5:11, but we are made m. unto God; and
11, I trust also are made m. in your
11:6, we have been thoroughly made m.
Gal. 5:19, now the works of the flesh are m.
Eph. 5:13, reproved are made m. by the light
13, whatsoever doth make m. is light
Phil. 1:13, my bonds in Christ are m. in all
Col. 1:26, but now is made m. to his saints
4:4, I may make it m., as I ought to
II Thess. 1:5, a m. token of the righteous judgment
I Tim. 3:16, God was m. in the flesh, justified
5:25, the good works of some are m.
II Tim. 1:10, is now made m. by the appearing
3:9, folly shall be m. unto all men, as
Heb. 4:13, creature that is not m. in his sight
9:8, holiest of all was not yet made m.
I Pet. 1:20, was m. in these last times for you
I Jno. 2:19, they might be made m. that they
3:10, in this the children of God are m.
Rev. 15:4, for thy judgments are made m.
Manifestation.
Rom. 8:19, for the m. of the sons of God
I Cor. 12:7, but the m. of the Spirit is given to
II Cor. 4:2, by m. of the truth commending
Manifested.
Mk. 4:22, nothing hid, which shall not be m.
Jno. 2:11, of Galilee, and m. forth his glory
17:6, I have m. thy name unto the men
Rom. 3:21, of God without the law is m., being
Tit. 1:3, but hath in due time m. his word
I Jno. 1:2, the life was m., and we have seen
2, the Father, and was m. unto us
3:5, that he was m. to take away our
8, purpose the Son of God was m.
4:9, in this was m. the love of God
Manifestly.
II Cor. 3:3, m. declared to be the epistle of
Manifold.
Neh. 9:19, thou in thy m. mercies forsookest
27, according to thy m. mercies thou
Ps. 104:24, O Lord, how m. are thy works! in
Amos 5:12, I know your m. transgressions
Lu. 18:30, who shall not receive m. more in
Eph. 3:10, the church the m. wisdom of God
I Pet. 1:6, through m. temptations
4:10, stewards of the m. grace of God
Mankind.
Lev. 18:22, thou shalt not lie with m., as with
20:13, if a man also lie with m., as he
Job 12:10, thing, and the breath of all m.
I Cor. 6:9, nor abusers of themselves with m.
I Tim. 1:10, them that defile themselves with m.
Js. 3:7, and hath been tamed of m.
Manna.
Ex. 16:15, it, said one to another, It is m.
31, Israel called the name thereof M.
33, and put an omer full of m. therein
35, children of Israel did eat m. forty
35, they did eat m. until they came
Num. 11:6, is nothing at all, besides this m.
7, and the m. was as coriander seed
9, in the night, the m. fell upon it
Dt. 8:3, and fed thee with m., which thou
16, fed thee in the wilderness with m.
Josh. 5:12, and the m. ceased on the morrow
12, the children of Israel m. any more
Neh. 9:20, withheldest not thy m. from their
Ps. 78:24, rained down m. upon them to eat
Jno. 6:31, our fathers did eat m. in the
49, your fathers did eat m. in the
58, not as your fathers did eat m., and
Heb. 9:4, was the golden pot that had m.
Rev. 2:17, will I give to eat of the hidden m.
Mantle.
Jud. 4:18, Jael cov. Sis. with m.
I Sam. 28:14, covered with a m.
I Ks. 19:13, Elijah wrapped in m.
19, El. cast his m. upon Elisha
II Ks. 2:8, Elijah took m. smote
13, Elisha took Elijah's m.; 14.
Ezra 9:3, I he. th. I rent my m.; 5.
Job 1:20, Job arose and rent m.
2:12 they rent every one his m.
Ps. 109:29, confusion, as with m.
Is. 3:22, I will take away the m.
Many.
Gen. 17:4, thou sh. be a father of m. nations; 5; Rom. 4:17, 18.
37:3, a coat of m. colors; 23, 32.
Ex. 19:21, gaze, and m. perish
Num. 13:18, wheth. be few or m.
26:56, pos. divided between m.
35:8, from them have m. cities
Dt. 15:6, to m. nations; 28:12.
31:17, m. evils shall befall; 21.
I Sam. 14:6, save by m. or few
I Ks. 4:20, Judah and Is. were m.
7:47, they were exceeding m.
II Chr. 14:11, no. to help with m.
Neh. 7:2, he feared God above m.
13:26, among m. nations no king
Ps. 3:1, m. are they that rise up
2, be m. that say of my soul; 4:6.
25:19, mine enemies are m.; 56:2.
32:10, m. sor. shall be to wicked
34:19, m. are afflictions of right.
40:3, m. sh. see it and fear
55:18, for there were m. with me
Prov. 4:10, years of thy life be m.
10:21, lips of righteous feed m.
14:20, the rich hath m. friends
19:4, wealth maketh m. friends
Ecc. 11:8, days of darkness be m.
Is. 53:12, he bare the sin of m.
Jer. 42:3, are left but few of m.
46:16, he made m. to fall
Lam. 1:22, for my sighs are m.
Ez. 33:24, we are m. land given
Dan. 12:4, m. sh. run to and fro
Mat. 7:13, m. there be that go
22, m. will say in that day, L.
8:11, m. sh. come from east and
13:58, did not m. mighty works
19:30, m. first be last; Mk. 10:31.
20:16, m. called, few chos.; 22:14.
24:5, m. sh. co. in my name and sh. dec. m.; Mk. 13:6; Lu. 21:8.
12, love of m. shall wax cold
26:28, my blood shed for m.
Lu. 1:16, m. sh. he turn to Lord
2:34, fall and ris. of m. in Israel
Lu. 4:25, m. widows; 27, m. lepers
7:47, her sins m. are forgiven
Jno. 6:9, are they among so m.?
60, m. of his disciples said; 66.
21:11, for all so m. net not brok.
Acts 9:13, I have heard by m.
19:19, m. bro. books and burnt
26:10, m. of saints did I shut up
Rom. 5:15, off. of one m. be dead
19, m. made sin. m. made righ.
12:5, be m. are one body in Ch.
I Cor. 1:26, not m. wise, not m.
4:15, yet have ye not m. fathers
8:5, there be gods m. lords m.
10:5, with m. G. was not pleased
17, we being m. are one bread
33, profit of m. that they be sa.
11:30, for this cause m. weak
12:14, not one member, but m.
II Cor. 1:11, thanks be giv. by m.
6:10, as poor, yet mak. m. rich
Gal. 1:14, and profited above m.
3:16, and to seeds, as of m.
Phil. 3:18, m. walk of wh. I told
Heb. 2:10, bring m. sons to glory
Heb. 7:23, they truly were m. pr.
9:28, Christ once bear sins of m.
11:12, sprang of one so m. stars
Js. 3:1, my brethren, be not m.
Many, After.
Ex. 23:2, speak in a cause to decline after m.
Many as, As.
Jud. 3:1, as m. as had not known
II Sam. 2:23, as m. as came to pl.
II Chr. 29:31, as m. as of free hea.
Mat. 22:9, as m. as ye find bid
Mk. 6:56, as m. as touched him
Lu. 11:8, as m. as he needeth
Jno. 1:12, as m. as received him
Acts 2:39, to as m. as L. shall call
3:24, as m. as ha. spoken foreto.
5:11, fear ca. on as m. as heard
36, as m. as obeyed him; 37.
13:48, as m. as ordained to life
Rom. 2:12, as m. as have sinned
8:14, as m. as are led by Sp. of
Gal. 3:10, as m. as are of works
6:12, as m. as desire to make
16, as m. as walk to this rule
Phil. 3:15, let as m. as be perfect
Col. 2:1, as m. as not seen my fa.
I Tim. 6:1, as m. servants as are
Rev. 2:24, as m. as have not this
3:19, as m. as I love I rebuke
13:15, as m. as wo. not worship
Many People.
Ex. 5:5, people of the land are m.
Dt. 2:21, people great and m.
Jud. 7:2, people too m. for; four too m.
II Sam. 1:4, m. of the people are fallen
Ezra 10:13, people are m. time of rain
Esth. 8:17, m. people of land bec. Jews
Is. 2:3, m. people shall go
17:12, woe to multitude of m. people
Ez. 3:6, not to m. people of strange
17:9, wither with. m. people to pluck
32:9, I will vex hearts of m. people
10, I will make m. people amazed
38:9, and m. people with thee; 15.
Mic. 4:3, he shall judge am. m. people
13, shalt beat in pieces m. people
5:7, remnant of J. amidst m. people
Zech. 8:22, m. people come and seek L.
Rev. 10:11, must prop. bef. m. people
Many Things.
Job 23:14, m. such things are wi. him
Ec. 6:11, m. things that incr. vanity
Is. 42:20, seeing m. things but observest
Mat. 13:3, spake m. things in parables
16:21, and suffer m. things; Mk. 8:31; 9:12; Lu. 9:22; 17:25.
25:21, ruler over m. things
27:19, I have suffered m. things
Mk. 6:20, he did m. things and heard
Lu. 10:41, troubled about m. things
Jno. 8:26, have m. things to say; 16:12.
21:25, m. other things wh. Jesus
Acts 26:9, that I ought to do m. things
Gal. 3:4, suffer. so m. things in vain?
Heb. 5:11, we have m. things to say
Js. 3:2, in m. things we offend all
II Jno. 12, having m. things to write to you; III Jno. 13.
Many a Time, s.
I Ks. 22:16, how m. times I adj. thee?
Neh. 9:28, m. times didst thou deliver them; Ps. 106:43.
Ps. 78:38, m. a time turned anger
129:1, m. a time they afflicted me; 2.
Many Years.
Lev. 25:51, if th. be m. years behind

Many Years—Continued.
Ezra 5:11, house builded m. years
Neh. 9:30, m. years didst forbear
Ecc. 6:3, if a man live m. years
11:8, if a man live m. years and rejoice
Is. 32:10, m. days and years troubled
Ez. 38:17, wh. prophesied m. years
Zech. 7:3, weep as I done th. m. years
Lu. 12:19, goods laid up m. years
15:29, these m. years do I serve
Acts 24:10, been m. years a judge
17, after m. years I came to bring
Rom. 15:23, desire m. years to come
Mar.
Lev. 19:27, nor m. corn. of beard
Ruth 4:6, lest I m. own inherit.
I Sam. 6:5, mice that m. the land
II Ks. 3:19, m. good piece of land
Job 30:13, they m. my path, they
Jer. 13:9, thus I m. pride of Jud.
Marred.
Is. 52:14, his visage was so m.
Jer. 13:7, girdle m.; 18:4, ves. m.
Nah. 2:2, and m. vine branches
Mk. 2:22, the bottles will be m.
Mara, Ruth 1:20.
Marah.
Ex. 15:23, drink of wat. of M.
Num. 33:8, three days, pitched in M.
Maran-atha.
I Cor. 16:22, him be Anath. M.
Marble.
I Chr. 29:2, prepared m. in abun.
Esth. 1:6, silver rings, pill. of m.
Song 5:15, his legs as pill. of m.
Rev. 18:12, ves. of m. no man buy.
March.
Ps. 68:7, didst m. thro. wildern.
Jer. 46:22, shall m. with army
Joel 2:7, shall m. ev. one his ways
Hab. 1:6, m. thro. breadth of land
3:12, thou didst m. through land
Marched.
Ex. 14:10, Egypt. m. after them
Jud. 5:4, thou m. earth trembled
Marcus.
Col. 4:10, M. sister's son to Barn.
Philemon 24, M. saluteth; I Pet. 5:13.
Mariners.
Ez. 27:8, inha. of Zidon thy m.
9, ships of sea with their m.
27, m. fall into midst of seas
29, m. come down fr. th. ships
Jon. 1:5, the m. were afraid
Mark.
Acts 12:12, John, surnam. M.; 25.
15:39, took M. sailed to Cyprus
II Tim. 4:11, take M. bring him
Mark (n.).
Gen. 4:15, L. set a m. upon Cain
I Sam. 20:20, as tho. I shot at m.
Job 7:20, why set me as a m. ag. thee? 16:12; Lam. 3:12.
Ez. 9:4, a m. on men that sigh
Phil. 3:14, press tow. m. for prize
Rev. 13:16, caused all to rec. a m.
17, none buy, save that had m.
14:9, any man rec. m. in foreh.
11, whosoever receiveth his m.
15:2, over image, and over his m.
16:2, on them had m. of beast
19:20, deceived them that rec. m.
20:4, nor his m. they liv. wi. Ch.
Mark (v.).
Ruth 3:4, thou shalt m. the place
I Ks. 20:7, m. how this man seek.
22, m. and see what thou doest
Job 18:2, m. and we will speak
21:5, m. me and be astonished
33:31, m. well, O J., heark. to me
Ps. 37:37, m. the perfect man
48:13, m. well her bulwarks
56:6, they m. thy steps
130:3, if thou shouldest m. iniq.
Ez. 44:5, m. entering of house
Rom. 16:17, m. th. who cause div.
Phil. 3:17, m. them who walk so
Marked.
I Sam. 1:12, Eli m. her mouth
Job 22:15, hast thou m. old way?
24:16, they had m. in daytime
Jer. 2:22, iniquity is m. befo. me
23:18, m. his word and heard it
Lu. 14:7, m. how they ch. rooms
Marks.
Lev. 19:28, not print any m.
Gal. 6:17, I bear in body m. of L.
Markest, eth.
Job 10:14, if I sin, then thou m.
33:11, stocks, he m. all my paths
Is. 44:13, m. it out with compass
Market, s.
Ez. 27:13, traded in m.; 17, 19, 25.
Mat. 11:16, children sitting in m.
20:3, others standing idle in m.
23:7, love greetings in the m.; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.
Mk. 7:4, when they come fr. m.
12:38, love salutations in m.
Lu. 7:32, child. sitting in m.-pl.
Jno. 5:2, a pool by the sheep-m.
Acts 16:19, drew them into m.-p. 17:17, disputed in the m. daily
Marriage.
Ex. 21:10, duty of m. sh. he not
Ps. 78:63, maid. not given to m.
Mat. 22:2, king made m. for son
Mat. 22:4, ready, come unto the m.
9, all ye find, bid to the m.
30, in resurrection not given in m.; Mk. 12:25; Lu. 20:35.
24:38, given in m. until day N.
25:10, ready went wi. him to m.
Lu. 17:27, given in m.; 20:34.
Jno. 2:1, a m. in Cana of Galilee
I Cor. 7:38, giveth her in m.
Heb. 13:4, m. is honorable in all
Rev. 19:7, m. of Lamb is come
9, called to m. supper of Lamb
divinely instituted, Gen. 2:24.
a covenant relationship, Mal. 2:4.
Designed for
the happiness of man, Gen. 2:18.
increasing the species, Gen. 1:28; 9:1.
raising up a godly seed, Mal. 2:15.
preventing fornication, I Cor. 7:2.
the expectation of the promised seed of the woman an incentive to, in the early age, Gen. 3:15, with 4:1.
lawful in all, I Cor. 7:2, 28; I Tim. 5:14.
honorable for all, Heb. 13:4.
should be only in the Lord, I Cor. 7:39.
Expressed by
joining together, Mat. 19:6.
making affinity, I Ks. 3:1.
taking to wife, Ex. 2:1.
giving daughters to sons, and sons to daughters, Dt. 7:3; Ezra 9:12.
indissoluble during the joint lives of the parties, Mat. 19:6; Rom. 7:2, 3; I Cor. 7:39.
early introduction of polygamy, Gen. 4:19.
contracted in patriarchal age with near relations, Gen. 20:12; 24:24; 28:2.
often contracted by parents for children, Gen. 24:49-51; 34:6, 8.
should be with consent of parents, Gen. 28:8; Jud. 14:2, 3.
consent of the parties necessary to, Gen. 24:57, 58; I Sam. 18:20; 25:41.
parents might refuse to give their children in, Ex. 22:17; Dt. 7:3.
The Jews
forbidden to contract, with their near relations, Lev. 18:6.
forbidden to contract with idolaters, Dt. 7:3, 4; Josh. 23:12; Ezra 9:11, 12.
often contracted with foreigners, I Ks. 11:1; Neh. 13:23.
sometimes guilty of polygamy, I Ks. 11:1, 3.
careful in contracting for their children, Gen. 24:2, 3; 28:1, 2.
betrothed themselves some time before, Dt. 20:7; Jud. 14:5, 7, with v. 8; Mat. 1:18.
contracted, when young, Prov. 2:17; Joel 1:8.
often contracted, in their own tribe, Ex. 2:1; Num. 36:6-13; Lu. 1:5, 27.
obliged to contract with a brother's wife who died without seed, Dt. 25:5; Mat. 22:24.
considered being debarred from, a reproach, Is. 4:1.
considered being debarred from, a cause of grief, Jud. 11:38.
often punished by being debarred from, Jer. 7:34; 16:9; 25:10.
were allowed divorce from, because of hardness of their hearts, Dt. 24:1, with Mat. 19:7, 8.
exempted from going to war immediately after, Dt. 20:7.
priest not to contract, with divorced or improper persons, Lev. 21:7.
the high priest not to contract, with a widow or a divorced or profane person, Lev. 21:14.
contracted at the gate and before witnesses, Ruth 4:1, 10, 11.
modes of demanding women in, Gen. 24:3, 4; 34:6, 8; I Sam. 25:39, 40.
elder daughters usually given in, before the younger, Gen. 29:26.
a dowry given to the woman's parents before, Gen. 29:18; 34:12; I Sam. 18:27, 28; Hos. 3:2.
Celebrated
with great rejoicing, Jer. 33:11; Jno. 3:29.
with feasting, Gen. 29:22; Jud. 14:10; Mat. 22:2, 3; Jno. 2:1-10.
for seven days, Jud. 14:12.
a benediction pronounced after, Gen. 24:60; Ruth 4:11, 12.
The Bride
received presents before, Gen. 24:53.
given a handmaid at, Gen. 24:59; 29:24, 29.
adorned with jewels for, Is. 49:18; 61:10.
gorgeously apparelled, Ps. 45:13, 14.
attended by bridesmaids, Ps. 45:9.
stood on the right of bridegroom, Ps. 45:9.
Married.
Gen. 19:14, to them th. m. daugh.
Ex. 21:3, m. wife go out wi. him
Lev. 22:12, if m. to a stranger
Num. 12:1, E. whom he had m.
36:3, if m. to sons of other tribes
Dt. 22:22, lying with wom. m.
I Chr. 2:21, m. wh. sixty years old
Neh. 13:23, m. wives of Ashdod
Prov. 30:23, odious wh. she is m.
Is. 54:1, more of desolate than m.
62:4, thy land shall be m.
Jer. 3:14, turn, for I am m. to you
Mal. 2:11, m. dau. of strange god
Mat. 22:25, first when he had m.
Mk. 6:17, for he had m. her
10:12, m. another com. adultery
Lu. 14:20, m. a wife, can. come
17:27, they drank, they m. wives
Rom. 7:3, husband liv. she be m.
I Cor. 7:10, to the m. I command
33, but he that is m. careth for
34, she that is m. car. for thin.
39, to be m. to whom she will
Marrieth.
Is. 62:5, as young man m. virgin
Mat. 19:9, m. her is put away, doth com, adult.; Lu. 16:18.
Marry,
Gen. 38:8, go to brother's wife and m. her
Num. 36:6, only to family of th. father's tribe shall they m.
Dt. 25:5, wife of dead sh. not m.
Is. 62:5, so shall thy sons m.
Mat. 5:32, m. her that is divorced, 19:9; Mk. 10:11.
19:10, be so, it is not good to m.
22:24, brother shall m. his wife
30, nei. m. nor given in marri.; Mk. 12:25; Lu. 20:35.
I Cor. 7:9, cannot cont. let them m., better to m. than to burn
36, he sinneth not, let them m.
I Tim. 4:3, forbidding to m. and
5:11, wax wanton, they will m.
14, younger wom. m. bear chil.
Marrying.
Neh. 13:27, in m. strange wives
Mat. 24:38, m. giving in marriage
Marrow.
Job 21:24, bones moisten. with m.
Ps. 63:5, soul satisfied as wi. m.
Prov. 3:8, health and m. to bones
Is. 25:6, feast of things full of m.
Heb. 4:12, divi. asun. of j. and m.
Marshes.
Ez. 47:11, miry places and m.
Mars-hill, Acts 17:22.
Mart.
Is. 23:3, she is a m. of nations
Martha.
Lu. 10:38, a woman named M.
40, M. was cumbered; 41.
Jno. 11:1, town of M.; 5, 30; 12:2.
Martyr.
Acts 22:20, blood of thy m. Step.
Rev. 2:13, Anti. was faithful m.
17:6, drunken with blood of m.
Marvel.
Ex. 34:10, m. as have not been
II Cor. 11:14, no m. Satan transf.
Marvel.
Ecc. 5:8, m. not at the matter
Mk. 5:20, and all men did m.
Jno. 5:20, that ye may m.
28, m. not at this, hour is com.
7:21, done one work, and ye m.
Acts 3:12, Is. why m. ye at this?
Gal. 1:6, I m. that ye are so soon
I Jno. 3:13, m. not if world hate
Rev. 17:7, wheref. didst thou m.?
Marvelled.
Gen. 43:33, men m. one at anoth.
Ps. 48:5, saw it, and so they m.
Mat. 8:10, Jesus heard it, he m.
27, but the men m. saying
9:8, m. and glorified God; 33.
22:22, they m. at him; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:26.
27:14, govern. m.; Mk. 15:5, 44.
Mk. 6:6, m. because of unbelief
Lu. 1:21, m. he tarried so long
63, name is John, they m. all
2:33, Joseph and his mother m.
7:9, when J. heard, he m. at him
Jno. 4:27, m. he talked wi. wom.
7:15, Jews m. how knoweth this
Acts 2:7, m. are not th. Galileans?
4:13, m. took knowled. of them
Marvellous.
Job 5:9, who doeth m. things
10:16, thou showest thyself m.
Ps. 17:7, show m. loving-kindn.
31:21, showed me m. kindness
78:12, m. things did he in sight
98:1, he hath done m. things
118:23, it is m. in our eyes; Mat. 21:42; Mk. 12:11.
Dan. 11:36, speak m. things
Mic. 7:15, show unto him m. thi.
Zech. 8:6, be m. in mine eyes?
Jno. 9:30, herein is a m. thing
I Pet. 2:9, called you into m. light
Rev. 15:1, ano. sign great and m.
Marvellous Work, s.
I Chr. 16:12, reme. his m. works; Ps. 105:5.
24, declare m. w. amo. nations
Ps. 9:1, show forth thy m. w.
139:14, great and m. are thy works; Rev. 15:3.
Is. 29:14, I proceed to do m. w.
Marvellously.
II Chr. 26:15, he was m. helped
Job 37:5, thunder. m. with voice
Hab. 1:5, beh. regard, wonder m.
Mary.
Mat. 1:16, Joseph husband of M.
13:55, called M.; Mk. 6:3; 16:1.
Lu. 1:27, virgin's name was M.
2:5, with M. his wife; 16, 19.
10:42, M. hath cho.; Jno. 11:1, 20.
Jno. 12:3, M. took pound of oint.
19:25, M. stood by cross; 20:16.
Acts 1:14, conti. in prayer, wi. M.
12:12, Peter came to house of M.
Rom. 16:6, greet M. bestow. labor
Mary Magdalene,
Mat. 27:56, amo. wh. were M. Magdalene; 61; Mk. 15:40; Jno. 19:25.
28:1, came M. Magdalene; Jno. 20:1.
Mk. 16:1, M. Magdalene brought spices; Lu. 24:10.
Jno. 20:18, M. Magdalene told disciples
Masons.
II Sam. 5:11, Hiram sent to David m.; I Chr. 14:1.
II Ks. 12:12, gave money to m. and hew. of stone; 22:6; Ezra 3:7.
I Chr. 22:2, set m. to hew stones
II Chr. 24:12, hired m. to rep. hou.
Massah.
Ex. 17:7, place M.; Dt. 33:8.
Dt. 6:16, tempted in M.; 9:22.
Mast, s.
Prov. 23:34, lieth on top of a m.
Is. 33:23, could not strength. m.
Ez. 27:5, cedars to make m.
Master.
Gen. 39:20, m. put Jos. in prison
Ex. 21:8, she pleased not her m.
22:8, m. of the house be brought
Jud. 19:22, spake to m. of house
23, m. of house went out to th.
I Sam. 25:17, determined ag. m.
26:16, you have not kept your m.
II Sam. 2:7, your m. Saul is dead
I Ks. 22:17, the Lord said, These have no m.; II Chr. 18:16.
II Ks. 6:5, alas, m., it was borrowed
22, drink, and go to their m.
10:2, seeing your m. sons
6, take heads of your m. sons
19:6, say to your m.; Is. 37:6.
I Chr. 15:27, Chenan. m. of song
Is. 24:2, as with serv. so with m.
Dan. 1:3, king spake to the m.
4:9, O B. m. of magicians; 5:11.
Mal. 1:6, if I be m. wh. fear?
2:12, the Lord will cut off m.
Mat. 8:19, m. I will follow thee
9:11, why eat. your m. wi. pub.?
10:25, if they have called m. Be.
12:38, m. we would see sign
17:24, doth not your m. pay tri.?
22:16, m. we know that thou art true; Mk. 12:14.
23:8, one is your m. even Ch.; 10.
26:18, m. saith, Time is at hand
25, Judas said, M. is it I?
49, hail, M.! kissed; Mk. 14:45.
Mk. 5:35, why troubl. thou M.?
9:5, M., it is good for us to be here; Lu. 9:33.
10:17, good M. what shall I do? Lu. 10:25.
13:35, ye know not wh. m. com.
Lu. 7:40, M. say; 8:24, perish
8:49, daugh. dead, troub. not M.
13:25, when m. of house is risen
Jno. 3:10, art thou a m. of Isr.?
11:28, m. is come and call. for th.
13:13, ye call me M.: ye say well
14, I your M. washed your feet
Acts 27:11, centurion believed m.
Eph. 6:9, M. is in heaven; Col. 4:1.
Master, His.
Gen. 24:9, hand un. thigh of his m.
39:2, Jos. was in house of his m.
Ex. 21:4, if his m. given him wife
Dt. 23:15, thou sh. not deliv. to his m. serv. escaped fr. his m.
Jud. 19:11, servant said to his m.
I Sam. 25:10, serv. break fr. his m.
29:4, reconcile himself to his m.
II Ks. 5:1, Naaman great wi. his m.
6:32, sound of his m. feet behind?
9:31, had Zi. peace, slew his m.?
19:4, his m. hath sent to reproach God; Is. 37:4.
I Chr. 12:19, he will fall to his m.
Job 3:19, servant free from his m.
Prov. 27:18, that waiteth on his m.
30:10, accuse not a serv. to his m.
Is. 1:3, ass knoweth his m. crib
Mal. 1:6, a serv. honoreth his m.
Mat. 10:24, disciple is not above his m.; Lu. 6:40.
25, that disciple be as his m.
Lu. 6:40, ev. one perf. as his m.
Rom. 14:4, to his m. he standeth
Master, My.
Gen. 24:12, my m. Abrah.; 14:65.
39:8, my m. wotteth not what is
Ex. 21:5, ser. say, I love my m.
I Sam. 24:6, God forbid I do this to my m.
30:13, my m. left me bec. I fell
II Ks. 5:18, my m. goeth into house
20, my m. hath spared Naaman
6:15, my m. how shall we do?

Master, My—Continued.
II Ks. 10:9, I conspired against my m.
27, hath my m. sent me to thy master? Is. 36:12.
Is. 36:8, give pledges to my m.
Master, Thy.
Gen. 24:51, be thy m. son's wife
I Sam. 29:10, rise early wi. thy m.
II Sam. 9:9, I give thy m. all that S.
12:8, thy m. house, thy m. wives
16:3, where is thy m. son?
II Ks. 2:3, will take away thy m.; 5.
9:7, shalt smite house of thy m.
18:27, master sent me to thy m.
Master-builder.
I Cor. 3:10, as wise m.-b. I have
Masters.
Ex. 21:4, children sh. be her m.
Ps. 123:2, eyes of serv. look to m.
Prov. 25:13, refresheth soul of m.
Amos 4:1, say to m., let us drink
Zeph. 1:9, fill m. houses with viol.
Mat. 6:24, no man can serve two m.; Lu. 16:13.
23:10, neither be ye called m.
Acts 16:16, brought m. much gain
Eph. 6:5, obedient to m.; Col. 3:22; Tit. 2:9; I Pet. 2:18.
9, ye, m. do the same things unto them; Col. 4:1.
I Tim. 6:1, count their m. worthy
2, believ. m. let th. not despise
Js. 3:1, not many m. knowing
Mastery.
Ex. 32:18, them that shout for m.
Dan. 6:24, lions had m. of them
I Cor. 9:25, that striv. for the m.
II Tim. 2:5, if a man strive for m.
Mate.
Is. 34:15, every vult. with her m.
16, none shall want her m.
Matrix.
Ex. 13:12, all that open m.; 15.
34:19, all that open. m. is mine
Num. 3:12, inst. of first-b. op. m.
18:15, ev. thing th. open m. thi.
Mattan, II Ks. 11:18; II Chr. 23:17.
Mattathias, Lu. 3:25.
Matter.
Gen. 24:9, sware concerning m.
30:15, is it small m. th. ha. tak.
Ex. 18:16, have m. come to me
22, ev. great m. they shall bring
26, ev. small m. judged thems.
23:7, keep thee far fr. false m.
Num. 16:49, died about m. of K.
25:18, beguiled you in m. of P.
31:16, com. trespass in m. of P.
Dt. 17:8, if th. arise m. too hard
Ruth 3:18, know how m. will fall
I Sam. 10:16, of the m. of kingd.
20:23, m. thou and I spoken of
II Sam. 1:4, how went the m.?
18:13, no m. hid from king
20:18, ended m.; 21, m. not so
I Ks. 8:59, as the m. shall require
II Chr. 26:32, every m. pert. to G.
I Chr. 27:1, served king in any m.
II Chr. 8:15, departed not fr. any m.
24:5, the m. they hastened not
Ezra 5:5, till m. came to Darius
Neh. 6:13, have m. for evil report
Esth. 2:23, inquisition made of m.
Job 19:28, seeing root of the m.
32:18, answer, I am full of m.
Prov. 11:13, spirit concealeth m.
Ps. 45:1, heart inditing good m.
64:5, encourage them. in evil m.
16:20, that handleth a m. wisely
17:9, repeat. m. separateth frien.
18:13, answereth m. bef. heareth
25:2, honor of kings to search m.
Ecc. 10:20, hath wings tell m.
12:13, hear conclusion of m.
Jer. 38:27, m. was not perceived
Dan. 2:10, not a man can sh. m.
7:28, hitherto is the end of m.
9:23, understand m. and consid.
Mk. 10:10, disci. asked same m.
Acts 15:6, elders consider this m.
18:14, said, if it were m. of wro.
19:38, if Demetrius have a m.
24:22, I will know utterm. of m.
I Cor. 6:1, dare any having a m.
II Cor. 9:5, as a m. of bounty
Gal. 2:6, maketh no m. to me
Js. 3:5, how gr. a m. little fire
Matter, This.
Dt. 22:26, speak no more of this m.
22:26, slay, neighbor so is this m.
I Sam. 30:24, hearken in this m.
II Sam. 19:42, angry for this m.?
Ezra 5:5, concerning this m.
10:4, this m. belongeth to thee
9, people trembling bec. of this m.
Esth. 9:26, concerning this m.
Dan. 1:14, M. consented in this m.
3:16, not careful to ans. in this m.
Acts 8:21, no i. part nor lot in this m.
17:32, hear thee again of this m.
II Cor. 7:11, yourself. clear in this m.
Matthew, Mat. 9:9; 10:3; Mk. 3:18; Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.
Matthias, Acts 1:23, 26.
Mattock, s.
I Sam. 13:20, sharpen axe and m.
21, they had a file for the m.
II Chr. 34:6, did Josiah with th. m.
Is. 7:25, hills be digged with m.
Maul,
Prov. 25:18, false witness, is a m.
Maw.
Dt. 18:3, to priest two ch. and m.
Mazzaroth, Job 38:32.
Meadow, s.
Gen. 41:2, and they fed in a m.
Jud 20:33, out of m. of Gibeah
Meal.
Num. 5:15, ephah of barley m.
II Ks. 4:41, m. cast it into pot
I Chr. 12:40, nigh brought m.
Is. 47:2, millstones, grind m.
Hos. 8:7, bud shall yield no m.
Meal-time.
Ruth 2:14, at m.-t. come hither
Mean (v.).
Ex. 12:26, m. ye by this service?
Dt. 6:20, what m. testimonies?
Josh. 4:6, what m. th. stones? 21.
Is. 3:15, what m. ye that ye beat
Ez. 17:12, what these thi. m.?
18:2, what m. ye that use prov.?
Mk. 9:10, wh. ris. fr. dead m.?
Acts 10:17, what vision sho. m.
17:20, know what th. things m.
21:13, what m. ye to weep and
II Cor. 8:13, I m. not that oth. men
Mean (a.).
Prov. 22:29, not stand bef. m. men
Is. 2:9, m. man boweth down
5:15, m. man shall be bro. down
31:8, sw. not of m. man devour
Mean Time.
Lu. 12:1, m. time gath. multitude
Mean While.
I Ks. 18:45, m. while heaven black
Jno. 4:31, m. while disciples prayed
Rom. 2:15, thoughts m. while accusing
Meanest, eth.
Gen. 33:8, what m. thou by this?
Dt. 29:24, what m. this anger?
I Sam. 4:6, wh. m. this shout? 14.
15:14, what m. this bleating?
II Sam. 16:2, what m. thou by these? Ez. 37:18.
Is. 10:7, howbeit he m. not so
Jon. 1:6, wh. m. thou, O sleep.?
Mat. 9:13, learn what that m.
12:7, if ye had kn. what this m.
Acts 2:12, saying, What m. this?
Meaning (n.).
Dan. 8:15, D. had sought for m.
I Cor. 14:11, if I know not the m.
Meaning.
Acts 27:2, m. to sail by coa. of A.
Means.
Ex. 34:7, will by no m. clear the guilty; Num. 14:18.
Jud. 5:22, broken by m. of pran.
16:5, by what m. may prevail
II Sam. 14:14, doth he devise m.
I Ks. 20:39, if by any m. be miss.
Jer. 5:31, priests bear rule by m.
Mal. 1:9, hath been by your m.
Mat. 5:26, by no m. come out
Lu. 5:18, sought m. to bring
10:19, nothing by any m. hurt
Jno. 9:21, by what m. he seeth
Acts 4:9, by what m. he is whole
18:21, must by all m. keep feast
Rom. 1:10, any m. I mi. journey
I Cor. 8:9, by any m. this liberty
9:22, I might by all m. save
27, by any m. when I preached
II Cor. 1:11, by m. of many
11:3, lest by any m. as serpent
Gal. 2:2, lest by any m. I sho. run
I Thess. 3:5, lest by some m.
II Thess. 2:3, no man dec. by any m.
3:16, peace always by all m.
Heb. 9:15, by m. of death called
Meant.
Gen. 50:20, God m. it unto good
Lu. 15:26, asked what these m.
18:36, passed, asked what it m.
Measure.
Ex. 26:2, curtains sh. ha. one m.; 8.
Lev. 19:35, do not unright. in m.
Dt. 25:15, just m. sh. th. have
I Ks. 6:25, cub. one m.; 7:37, bases
II Ks. 7:1, a m. of fine flour; 16, 18.
Job 11:9, the m. thereof is longer
28:25, weigheth the waters by m.
Ps. 39:4, to know m. of my days
80:5, tears to drink in great m.
Is. 5:14, hell opened without m.
27:8, in m. when it shoot. forth
40:12, com. dust of earth in m.
Jer. 30:11, cor. thee in m.; 46:28.
51:13, m. of thy covetousness
Ez. 4:11, drink water by m.; 16.
Mic. 6:10, scant m. abominable
Mat. 7:2, with what m. you mete; Mk. 4:24; Lu. 6:38.
23:32, fill ye up m. of your fath.
Mk. 6:51, amazed beyond m.
Lu. 6:38, good m. pressed down
Jno. 3:34, G. giveth not Sp. by m.
Rom. 12:3, dealt to every man m.
II Cor. 1:8, were pressed out of m.
10:13, not boast of things with. our m. but acco. to m.; 14, 15.
11:23, in stripes above m.
12:7, lest I be exalted above m.
Gal. 1:13, beyond m. I persecuted
Eph. 1:7, according to m. of Ch.
Eph. 4:13, to the m. of the stature
16, working in m. of every part
Rev. 6:6, m. of wheat for penny
21:17, according to m. of a man
Measure (v.).
Num. 35:5, m. from without city
Dt. 21:2, they shall m. to cities
Is. 65:7, I will m. their for. work
Ez. 43:10, let them m. pattern
Rev. 11:1, and m. temple of God
21:15, a golden reed to m. city
Measured.
Ruth 3:15, m. six meas. of barley
II Sam. 8:2, m. with a line
Is. 40:42, who m. wat. in hand?
Jer. 31:37, heaven ab. can be m.
33:22, sand of sea cannot be m.
Ez. 40:5, he m. the breadth of building; 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 24.
41:5, he m. wall; 13, m. house
15, m. the length of building
42:16, he m. east with a measu.
17, m. north; 18, south; 19, west
Hos. 1:10, sand of sea not be m.
Hab. 3:6, he stood and m. earth
Rev. 21:16, m. city; 17, m. wall
Measures.
Gen. 18:6, three m. of fine meal
Dt. 25:14, not have divers m.
I Ks. 4:22, Solo.'s provision thirty m. of flour, and sixty m. of meal
5:11, gave Hir. twenty thousand m. wheat, twenty m. of pure oil; II Chr. 2:10.
18:32, would contain two m. seed
I Chr. 23:29, for all manner of m.
Ezra 7:22, hundred m. of wheat
Job 38:5, hath laid m. thereof?
Prov. 20:10, divers m. abo. to L.
Jer. 13:25, is portion of thy m.
Ez. 40:24, accord. to these m.; 29.
28, gate according to th. m.; 32.
Hag. 2:16, a heap of twenty m.
Mat. 13:33, like unto leaven hid in three m. meal; Lu. 13:21.
Lu. 16:6, a hundred m. of oil
7, he said, A hundred m. wheat
Measures,
unjust, an abomination to God, Prov. 20:10.
the Jews not to be unjust in, Lev. 19:35; Dt. 25:14, 15.
the Jews often used unjust, Mic. 6: 10.
Of Liquids and Solids:
log, Lev. 14:10, 15.
cab, II Ks. 6:25.
omer or tenth-deal (the tenth of an ephah), Ex. 16:36; Lev. 5: 11; Lev. 14:10.
hin, Ex. 29:40.
bath or ephah, Is. 5:10; Ez. 45: 11.
homer or cor, Is. 5:10; Ez. 45:14.
firkin, Jno. 2:6.
Of Length:
handbreadth, Ex.25:25; Ps. 39:5.
span, Ex. 28:16; I Sam. 17:4.
cubit, Gen. 6:15, 16; Dt. 3:11.
fathom, Acts 27:28.
furlong, Lu. 24:13; Jno. 11:18.
mile, Mat. 5:41.
distances measured by rods and lines, II Sam. 8:2; Jer. 31:39; Ez. 40:3; Rev. 21:16.
were regulated by the standard of the sanctuary, I Chr. 23:29.
Illustrative
(correcting in measure) of mitigated afflictions, Jer. 30:11.
(drinking tears in great measure) of severe afflictions, Ps. 80:5.
(weighing the waters in a measure) of God's infinite wisdom, Job 28:23, 25.
(measuring the dust of the earth) of God's greatness, Is. 40:12.
(the measure of our days) of the shortness of life, Ps. 39:4.
(drinking water by measure) of severe famine, Ez. 4:11, 16.
(the measure of the stature of Christ) of perfection, Eph. 4:13.
(opening the mouth without measure) of the insatiableness of hell, Is. 5:14.
Meat.
Gen. 27:4, make me savoury m.
I Ks. 19:8, went in strength of that m.
Ps. 59:15, wander up and down for m.
69:21, they gave me also gall for my m.
78:25, he sent them m. to the full
145:15, m. in due season
Prov. 23:3, dainties, for they are deceitful m.
30:22, a fool when filled with m.
31:15, she giveth m. to her household
Is. 65:25, dust shall be the serpent's m.
Ez. 4:10, thy m. shall be by weight
47:12, fruit for m.
Dan. 1:8, not defile himself with king's m.
Hab. 1:16, because their m. is plenteous
3:17, fields yield no m.
Mal. 3:10, bring tithes, that there may be m.
Mat. 6:25; Lu. 12:23, life more than m.
10:10, workman worthy of his m.
15:37; Mk. 8:8, of broken m.
25:35, ye gave me m.
Lu. 3:11, he that hath m. let him do likewise
24:41; Jno. 21:5, have ye any m.?
Jno. 4:32, I have m. to eat
34, my m. is to do the will of him that sent me
6:27, labour not for the m. that perisheth
Acts 2:46, did eat m. with gladness
15:29, abstain from m. offered to idols
Rom. 14:15, destroy not him with thy m.
17, kingdom of God is not m. and drink
20, for m. destroy not the work of God
I Cor. 6:13, m. for the belly
8:13, if m. make my brother to offend
10:3, the same spiritual m.
I Tim. 4:3, to abstain from m.
Heb. 5:12, 14, not of strong m.
12:16, who for one morsel of m.
See Gen. 1:29; 9:3; Mat. 3:4; Col. 2:16.
Meat-offerings.
were most holy, Lev. 6:17.
Consisted of
fine flour, Lev. 2:1.
unleavened cakes baked in the oven, Lev. 2:4.
fine flour baked in a pan, Lev. 2: 5.
fine flour baked in a frying pan, Lev. 2:7.
green ears of corn parched, Lev. 2:14.
barley meal, Num. 5:15.
oil and incense used with, Lev. 2:1, 4, 15.
of jealousy, without oil or incense, Num. 5:15.
always seasoned with salt, Lev. 2: 13.
no leaven used with, Lev. 2:11; 6: 17.
not to be offered on altar of incense, Ex. 30:9.
Offered
on the altar of burnt-offering, Ex. 40:29.
with the daily sacrifices, Ex. 29: 40-42.
with all burnt-sacrifices, Num. 15:3-12.
by the poor for a trespass-offering, Lev. 5:11.
by the high priest every day, half in the morning and half in the evening, Lev. 6:20-22.
a small part of, was consumed on the altar for a memorial, Lev. 2: 2, 9, 16; 6:15.
when offered for a priest entirely consumed by fire; Lev. 6:23.
high priest's deputy had care of, Num. 4:16.
laid up in a chamber of the temple, Neh. 10:39; 13:5; Ez. 42:13.
the priest's portion, Lev. 2:3; 6:17.
to be eaten by the males of the house of Aaron alone, Lev. 6:18.
to be eaten in the holy place, Lev. 6:16.
The Jews,
often not accepted in, Amos 5:22.
condemned for offering, to idols, Is. 57:6.
often prevented from offering, by judgments, Joel 1:9, 13.
materials for public, often provided by the princes, Num. 7:13, 19, 25; Ez. 45:17.
Medad, Num. 11:26.
Medan, Gen. 25:2.
Meddle.
Dt. 2:5, m. not that of mount S.
19, m. not with child. of Am.
II Ks. 14:10, why m. to thy hurt? II Chr. 25:19.
Prov. 20:19, m. not with him
24:21, m. not th. given to change
Meddled, eth.
Prov. 17:14, contention bef. it m.
26:17, m. strife not belonging
Meddling.
II Chr. 35:21, forbear fr. m. with G.
Prov. 20:3, every fool will be m.
Mede, s.
II Ks. 17:6, in cities of M.; 18:11.
Ezra 6:2, in province of M.
Esth. 1:19, among laws of M.
Is. 13:17, will stir M.; Jer. 51:11.
Dan. 5:28, kingd. is given to M.
6:8, law of M.; 12; 9:1; 11:1.
Media.
Esth. 1:3, of Persia and M.; 14, 18
10:2, book of kings of M.
Is. 21:2, O M. all sighing ceaseth
Dan. 8:20, two horns kings of M.
Mediator.
Gal. 3:19, angels in hand of m.
20, a m. is not a m. of one
I Tim. 2:5, is but one m., Jesus
Heb. 8:6, m. of a better covenant

Mediator—Continued.
Heb. 9:15, he is m. of New Testament
12:24, J. m. of the new covenant
Medo-Persian Kingdom.
extended from India to Ethiopia, Esth. 1:1.
peopled by descendants of Elam, Gen. 10:22.
Illustrated by
silver part of image of Nebuchadnezzar's dream, Dan. 2:32, 39.
a bear, Dan. 7:5.
a ram with two horns, Dan. 8:3, 20.
Shusan a chief city of, Esth. 1:2; 8:15.
Achmetha or Ecbatana a chief city of, Ezra 6:2.
divided into many provinces, Esth. 1:1; Dan. 6:1.
laws of, unalterable, Dan. 6:12, 15.
ruled by, absolute kings, Esth. 3:8, 11; 7:9.
Kings of, Mentioned in Scripture:
Cyrus, Ezra 1:1.
Ahasuerus or Cambyses, Ezra 4:6.
Artaxerxes Smerdis (an usurper), Ezra 4:7.
Darius Hystaspes, Ezra 6:1; Dan. 5:31.
Xerxes, Dan. 11:2.
Artaxerxes Longimanus or Ahasuerus, Ezra 6:14; 7:1; Esth. 1:1.
Kings of,
called kings of Assyria, Ezra 6:22.
called kings of Babylon, Neh. 13:6.
styled themselves kings of kings, Ezra 7:12.
dwelt in royal palaces, Esth. 1:2; 8:14.
were exceeding rich, Esth. 1:4; Dan. 12:2.
entertained magnificently, Esth. 1:3, 5, 7.
held in their hand a golden sceptre, Esth. 5:2.
put to death all who approached them without permission, Esth. 4:11, 16.
celebrated for wise men, Esth. 1:13; Mat. 2:1.
people of, warlike, Ez. 27:10; 38:5.
peculiar customs in, Esth. 1:8; 2: 12, 13.
Babylon taken by the king of, Dan. 5:30, 31.
the Jews delivered from captivity by means of, II Chr. 36:20, 22, 23; Ezra 1:1-4.
Predictions Respecting,
extensive conquest, Dan. 8:4.
conquest of Babylon, Is. 21:1, 2; Dan. 5:28.
deliverance of the Jews, Is. 44: 28; 45:1-4.
invasion of Greece under Xerxes, Dan. 11:2.
downfall by Alexander, Dan. 8: 6, 7; 11:3.
Medicine, s.
Prov. 17:22, doeth good like a m.
Jer. 30:13, thou hast no heal. m.
46:11, in vain thou use many m.
Ez. 47:12, the leaf sh. be for m.
Meditate.
Gen. 24:63, Isaac went out to m.
Josh. 1:8, m. therein day and nig.
Ps. 1:2, doth m. day and night
63:6, m. on th. in night watches
77:12, I will m. of all thy work
119:15, I m. in thy precepts; 78.
23, serv. m. in thy statutes; 48.
148. I might m. in thy word
143:5, I m. on all thy works
Is. 33:18, thy heart sh. m. terror
Lu. 21:14, settle it not to m.
I Tim. 4:15, m. upon these things
Meditation.
Ps. 5:1, give ear, consider my m.
19:14, let m. of heart be accept.
49:3, m. of heart sh. be of under.
104:34, m. of him shall be sweet
119:97, love thy law, it is my m.
99, thy testimonies are my m.
Meek.
Num. 12:3, Moses was very m.
Ps. 22:26, m. sh. eat and be satis.
25:9, m. will he guide in judgm.
37:11, m. shall inherit the earth
76:9, God arose to save all m.
147:6, the Lord lifted up the m.
149:4, beautify m. with salvation
Is. 11:4, for the m. of earth
29:19, m. shall increase their joy
61:1, good tidings to the m.
Amos 2:7, turn aside way of m.
Zeph. 2:3, seek L. ye m. of earth
Mat. 5:5, blessed are the m.
11:29, for I am m. and lowly
21:5, thy king cometh to thee m.
I Pet. 3:4, ornament of a m. spirit
Meekness.
Ps. 45:4, because of truth and m.
Zeph. 2:3, seek m. ye shall be hid
I Cor. 4:21, sh. I come in sp. of m.?
II Cor. 10:1, beseech by m. of Chr.
Gal. 5:23, fruit of the Spirit is m.
6:1, restore in the spirit of m.
Eph. 4:2, with lowliness and m.
Col. 3:12, put on m. long-suffer.
I Tim. 6:11, love, patience, m.
II Tim. 2:25, in m. instruct. those
Tit. 3:2, showing m. to all men
Js. 1:21, receive with m. word
3:13, works with m. of wisdom
I Pet. 3:15, reason of hope wi. m.
Christ set an example of, Ps. 45:4; Is. 53:7; Mat. 11:29; 21:5; II Cor. 10:1; I Pet. 2:21-23.
his teaching, Mat. 5:38-45.
a fruit of the Spirit, Gal. 5:22, 23.
Saints Should
seek, Zeph. 2:3.
put on, Col. 3:12, 13.
receive the word of God with, Js. 1:21.
exhibit, in conduct, etc., Js. 3:13.
answer for their hope with, I Pet. 3:15.
show, to all men, Tit. 3:2.
restore the erring with, Gal. 6:1.
precious in the sight of God, I Pet. 3:4.
Ministers Should
follow after, I Tim. 6:11.
instruct opposers with, II Tim. 2:24, 25.
urge, on their people, Tit. 3:1, 2.
a characteristic of wisdom, Js. 3: 17.
necessary to a Christian walk, Eph. 4:1, 2; I Cor. 6:7.
They Who are Gifted with,
are preserved, Ps. 76:9.
are exalted, Ps. 147:6; Mat. 23: 12.
are guided and taught, Ps. 25:9.
are richly provided for, Ps. 22: 26.
are beautified with salvation, Ps. 149:4.
increase their joy, Is. 29:19.
shall inherit the earth, Ps. 37: 11.
the gospel to be preached to those who possess, Is. 61:1.
blessedness of, Mat. 5:5.
exemplified, Moses, Num. 12:3; David, I Sam. 30:6; II Sam. 16:9-12; Paul, I Cor. 4:12; I Thess. 2: 7.
Meet (a.).
Gen. 2:18, make a help m. for him
20, not found help m. for Adam
Ex. 8:26, it is not m. so to do
Dt. 3:18, all that are m. for war
Jud. 5:30, m. for necks of them
Job 34:31, it is m. to be said to G.
Prov. 11:24, withhol. more th. m.
Jer. 26:14, do wi. me as seem. m.
27:5, to whom it seemed m.
Ez. 15:4, is it m. for any work
5, less shall it be m. for work
Mat. 3:8, fruits m. for repentance
15:26, not m. to take children's bread; Mk. 7:27.
Acts 26:20, works m. for repent.
Rom. 1:27, recomp. wh. was m.
I Cor. 15:9, not m. to be called
16:4, if it be m. that I go also
Col. 1:12, made us m. to be part.
II Thess. 1:3, thank God, as it is m.
Heb. 6:7, herbs m. for them
II Pet. 1:13, think m. to stir you
Meetest.
II Ks. 10:3, look out the m. of
Meet (v.).
Gen. 24:65, walketh to m. us?
32:6, E. cometh to m. thee; 33:4.
46:29, Joseph went up to m. Is.
Ex. 4:14, Aaron com. to m. thee
27, go into wildern. to m. Mos.
18:7, M. went to m. fath.-in-law
19:17, bro. people to m. with G.
25:22, there I will m. with thee; 29:42, 43; 30:6, 36; Num. 17:4.
Num. 23:15, while I m. Lord
Josh. 2:16, lest pursuers m. you
9:11, take victuals, go m. them
Jud. 11:31, out doors to m. me
34, daughter came to m. him
I Sam. 10:3, shall m. thee three men
5, shalt m. company of proph.
18:6, women came to m. Saul
25:32, Lord sent thee to m. me
II Sam. 6:20, Michal came to m. D.
I Ks. 2:8, Shimei came down to m.
18:16, Obadiah went to meet A.
21:18, go down to m. Ahab
II Ks. 1:3, go up to m. messengers
7, man came up to m. you?
II Ks. 2:15, sons of prop. came to m.
4:26, run, I pray thee, to m. her
29, if m. any man, sal. him not
8:8, and go, m. the man of God
9, so Hazael went to m. him
9:17, take horseman, send to m.
Neh. 6:2, let us m. together; 10.
Job 5:14, m. darkness in daytime
39:21, goeth to m. armed men
Prov. 7:15, came I forth to m.
17:12, bear robbed of whelps m.
22:2, rich and poor m. together
29:13, the poor and deceit. man m. together
Is. 7:3, go forth to m. Ahaz
14:9, hell is moved to m. thee
34:14, beasts of desert shall m.
47:3, I will not m. thee
Jer. 51:31, one post run to m. an.
Amos 4:12, prepare to m. thy G.
Zech. 2:3, angel went out to m.
Mat. 8:34, city came to m. Jesus
25:1, went forth to m. bridegro.
6, bridegro. com. go to m. him
Mk. 14:13, there shall m. you a man; Lu. 22:10.
Lu. 14:31, ten thou. to m. him
Acts 28:15, came to m. us as far
I Thess. 4:17, in clouds to m. Lord
Meetest, eth, ing.
Gen. 32:17, E. my brother m. thee
Num. 35:19, when he m. him; 21.
I Sam. 21:1, afraid at m. of Dav.
Ps. 1:13, iniq. even solemn m.
64:5, thou m. him that rejoiceth
Megiddo.
Jud. 5:19, fought by wat. of M.
I Ks. 9:15, raised a levy build M.
II Ks. 9:27; 23:30; II Chr. 35:22.
Megiddon, Zech. 12:11.
Mehetabel, Gen. 36:39.
Mehujael, Gen. 4:18.
Melchi, Lu. 3:24.
Melchisedek.
Gen. 14:18, M. bro. forth bread
Ps. 110:4, order of M.; Heb. 5:10, Heb. 7:1, M. priest of God; 10, 21.
Melita, Acts 28:1.
Melody.
Is. 23:16, make sweet m. sing
51:3, found therein, voice of m.
Amos 5:23, not hear m. of viols
Eph. 5:19, making m. to Lord
Melons.
Num. 11:5, we remember the m.
Melt.
Ex. 15:15, inhabit. of Canaan m.
Josh. 2:11, our hearts did m.
14:8, breth. made heart of peo. m.
II Sam. 17:10, heart of lion, ut. m.
Ps. 58:7, let them m. away
Is. 13:7, every man's heart shall m.; Ez. 21:7.
19:1, heart of Egypt shall m.
Jer. 9:7, behold, I will m. them
Ez. 22:20, to m. it I will leave
Amos 9:5, touch. land, it shall m.
13, the hills shall m.; Nah. 1:5.
II Pet. 3:10, elem. m. with heat; 12.
Melted.
Ex. 16:21, sun waxed hot it m.
Josh. 5:1, heard that th. hearts m.
7:5, the hearts of the people m.
Jud. 5:5, mountains m. bef. Lord
I Sam. 14:16, multitude m. away
Ps. 22:14, heart m. in midst
46:6, uttered voice, the earth m.
97:5, the hills m. like wax
107:26, soul m. bec. of trouble
Is. 34:3, mountains m. wi. blood
Ez. 22:21, m. in midst thereof
22, as silver is m. in furnace
Melteth.
Ps. 58:8, as a snail which m. let
68:2, wax m. so let wicked peri.
119:28, my soul m. for heaviness
147:18, sendeth out word m. th.
Jer. 6:29, the founder m. in vain
Nah. 2:10, heart of Nineveh m.
Melting.
Js. 64:2, as when m. fire burne.
Member.
Dt. 23:1, his privy m. cut off
I Cor. 12:14, body is not one m.
19, all one m. where were bo.?
26, one m. suffer, one m. honor.
Js. 3:5, the tongue is a little m.
Members.
Job 17:7, my m. are as a shadow
Ps. 139:16, in book all m. written
Mat. 5:29, one of m. sh. perish; 30.
Rom. 6:13, nei. your m. instrum.
7:5, sins did work in our m.
Rom. 7:23, see ano. law in m. wa.
12:4, many m. in one body
5, every one m. one of another
I Cor. 6:15, your bodies m. of C.
12:12, the body hath many m.
18, but now hath G. set the m.
20, but now are they many m.
26, all the m. suffer with it
27, are the body of Ch. and m.
Eph. 4:25, are m. one of another
5:30, we are m. of his body
Col. 3:5, mortify your m. on ear.
Js. 3:6, tongue one of our m.
4:1, lusts that war in your m.
Memorial.
Ex. 3:15, m. unto all generations
17:14, wri. this for a m. in book
28:12, for stones of m. to Israel
29, for a m. before the L.; 39:7.
30:16, money may be for a m.
Lev. 23:24, a m. of blowing trumpets; Num. 10:10.
24:7, frankinc. on bread for m.
Num. 5:15, it is an offering of m.
18, offering of m. in her hands
16:40, brazen censers a m. to Is.
31:54, gold of captains for m.
Josh. 4:7, th. stones sh. be for m.
Neh. 2:20, have no portion nor m.
Esth. 9:28, nor m. of them perish
Ps. 9:6, th. m. perished with th.
135:13, m. through. all generat.
Hos. 12:5, L. of hosts; L. is his m.
Zech. 6:14, the crowns be for a m.
Mat. 26:13, this be told for a m. of her; Mk. 14:9.
Acts 10:4, prayers come up for m.
Memory.
Ps. 109:15, cut off m. of them
145:7, utter m. of thy goodness
Prov. 10:7, m. of the just blessed
Ecc. 9:5, m. of them is forgotten
Is. 26:14, made their m. to perish
I Cor. 15:2, keep in m. I preach.
Memphis, Hos. 9:6.
Memucan, Esth. 1:14, 16, 21.
Men.
Gen. 4:26, began m. to call on L.
6:1, when m. began to multiply
18:2, lo, three m. stood by him
19:4, m. of the city, m. of Sodom
32:28, power with God and m.
34:21, these m. are peaceable
42:11, true m; 31; 43:16, bring
46:32, m. are shepherds
Ex. 1:17, saved m. children; 18.
10:11, ye th. m. serve the Lord
34:23, thrice in year m. children
Num. 13:32, m. of great stature
16:14, put out eyes of these m.
29, these m. die the death of all
Dt. 1:35, not one of these m. shall see good land
33:6, let R. let not his m. be few
Jud. 6:27, he feared m. of city
9:54, m. say not of me, A woman
I Sam. 2:26, favor with L. and m.
II Sam. 3:39, these m. sons of Zer.
10:12, play the m. for our people
19:28, dead m. before the king
23:3, ruleth over m. must be just
20, slew two lion-like m. of Moab; I Chr. 11:22.
II Chr. 6:18, will God dw. wi. m.?
Ps. 9:20, kn. themselves to be but m.
17:14, from m. wh. are thy hand
82:7, but ye shall die like m.
Is. 7:13, sm. thing to weary m.?
31:3, now the Egyptians are m.
38:16, O L., by th. things m. live
43:4, there will I gi. m. for thee
46:8, rememb. show yoursel. m.
Mic. 7:6, man's enemies are m.
Hab. 1:14, makest m. as fishes
Zech. 3:8, they are m. wondered at
Mat. 7:12, whatsoe. ye would m. should do to you; Lu. 6:31.
10:32, conf. me bef. m.; Lu. 12:8.
13:25, m. slept, enemy came
16:13, m. say I am? Mk. 8:27.
Mk. 8:24, m. as trees walking
10:27, Jesus saith, With m. it is impossible; Lu. 18:27.
Lu. 2:14, good will toward m.
5:10, hencef. thou shalt catch m.
12:48, to wh. m. have commit.
18:11, I am not as other m. are
Acts 2:13, these m. full of wine
5:4, thou hast not lied unto m.
29, to obey God rather than m.
10:19, behold three m. seek thee
14:15, we are m. of like passions
24:16, void of off. to God and m.
Rom. 1:27, m. with m. working
I Cor. 4:9, spe. to angels and m.
14:2, for he speaketh not to m.
I Cor. 14:21, with m. of other to.
II Cor. 8:13, not that other m. be
Eph. 6:7, L. not to m.; Col. 3:23.
I Thess. 2:4, speak not as plea. m.
Heb. 6:16, for m. verily swear
7:8, m. that die receive tithes
9:27, is appointed to m. once to
12:23, spir. of just m. made perf.
Js. 3:9, therewith curse we m.
I Pet. 4:6, judged according to m.
II Pet. 1:21, holy M. of G. spake
Rev. 9:4, only those m. wh. have
21:3, tabernacle of G. is with m.
Men, All.
Ps. 89:47, made all m. in vain
116:11, I sa. in haste, all m. liars
Ex. 7:2, that is the end of all m.
Zech. 8:10, set all m. ag. neighbor
Lu. 6:26, woe wh. all m. speak
Jno. 5:23, all m. sh. honor the S.
12:32, will draw all m. unto me
Rom. 5:12, death pas. upon all m.
18, judgment came on all m. to condemnation, the free gift came on all m. to justification
12:17, honest in sight of all m.
18, live peaceably with all m.
I Cor. 7:7, I would all m. were as
9:19, for tho. I be free fr. all m.
15:19, we are of all m. most mis.
II Cor. 3:2, kn. and read of all m.
Gal. 6:10, let us do good to all m.
I Thess. 2:15, contrary to all m.
5:15, follow wh. is good to all m.
II Thess. 3:2, all m. have not faith
I Tim. 2:1, giving tha. for all m.
4, will have all m. to be saved
4:10, trust in God, Sa. of all m.
II Tim. 2:24, be gentle to all m.
4:16, no man stood, all m. forso.
Tit. 2:11, grace of G. ap. to all m.
Heb. 12:14, fol. peace with all m.
Js. 1:5, ask of G. th. giv. all m.
I Pet. 2:17, honor all m., love bro.
III Jno. 12, D. good rep. of all m.
Men, In.
I Cor. 3:21, no man glory in m.
Men, Like.
I Sam. 4:9, your. like m.; I Cor. 16:13.
Ps. 82:7, ye shall die like m.
Hos. 6:7, they like m. transgr. cove.
Lu. 12:36, like m. that wait for L.

Men, Mighty.
Gen. 6:4, mighty m. whi. were of old
Josh. 1:14, mighty m. of valor sh. pass
8:3, Joshua ch. out thirty thousand mighty m.
I Sam. 2:4, bows of mighty m. broken
II Sam. 16:6, mighty m. on his right
17:8, m. that they may be m.
23:8, these be names of mighty m.
16, mighty m. brake host; 17.
I Ki. 1:8, mighty m. not with Adonijah
10, mighty m. and Sol. he called not
II Ki. 15:20, exact. mighty m. of wealth
24:14, carri. away mighty m. of
I Chr. 5:24, and were mighty m. of valor; 7:7, 9, 11, 40.
12:1, they were among the mighty m.
29:24, mighty m. submitted to Solo.
II Chr. 13:3, J. set battle against Abijah, being mighty m. of valor; 14:8; 17:13, 14, 16.
25:6, Amaz. hired one hundred thousand mighty m.
32:3, H. took counsel with mighty m.
21, angel cut off all the mighty m.
Neh. 11:14, their brethren mighty m.
Job 34:24, break in pieces mighty m.
Ecc. 7:19, wisdom strength. mighty m.
Song 4:4, shields of mighty m.
Is. 21:17, mighty m. sh. be diminished
Jer. 5:16, they are all mighty m.
46:9, mighty m. come; 48:14, we are
48:41, the hearts of mighty m. of M.
49:22, heart of mighty m. of Ed.
50:36, a sword is upon her mighty m.
51:30, mighty m. of Babylon forbor.
56, her mighty m. are taken
57, drunk captains and mighty m.
Lam. 1:15, L. hath trodden mighty m.
Ez. 39:20, at table with mighty m.
Dan. 3:20, commanded mighty m.
Hos. 10:13, trust in mighty m.
Joel 2:7, they sh. run like mighty m.
3:9, prepare war, wake mighty m.
Ob. 9, thy mighty m. O Teman
Nah. 2:3, shield of his mighty m.
Zech. 10:5, they shall be as mighty m.
Rev. 6:15, mighty m. hide themselves
19:18, ye may eat flesh of mighty m.

Men-pleasers.
Eph. 6:6, eye-servants as m.-p.; Col. 3:22.

Men, Sons of.
Ps. 4:2, O ye sons of m. how l.; 58:1.
31:19, trust in thee bef. sons of m.
33:13, Lord beholdeth sons of m.
57:4, I lie among the sons of m.
145:12, to make kno. to sons of m.
Prov. 8:31, del. were wi. sons of m.
Ecc. 1:13, hath given to sons of m.
2:8, delights of the sons of m.
3:10, God hath given to sons of m.
18, concerning estate of sons of m.
8:11, sons of m. set to do evil
9:3, heart of sons of m. full of evil
12, so are sons of m. snared in ev.
Is. 52:14, form more th. sons of m.
Jer. 32:19, eyes are upon sons of m.
Dan. 5:21, driven from sons of m.
10:16, like simil. of sons of m.
Joel 1:12, joy withered fr. sons of m.
Mic. 5:7, nor waiteth for sons of m.
Mk. 3:28, sins be forgi. sons of m.
Eph. 3:5, not made kn. to sons of m.

Men-servants.
Gen. 12:16, Abram had m.-s.
20:14, Abimelech gave m.-s.
30:43, J. had m.-s. camels; 32:5.
Ex. 21:7, not go out as m.-s.
Dt. 12:12, bef. L. ye and m.-s.
I Sam. 8:16, will take you m.-s.
II Ki. 5:26, is time to rec. m.-s.?
Lu. 12:45, begin to beat m.-s.

Men-stealers.
I Tim. 1:10, law is made for m.-s.

Men of War.
Num. 31:49, sum of m. of war
Dt. 2:14, till generation of m. of war came out; 16; Josh. 5:6.
I Ki. 9:22, they were m. of war and his captains; II Chr. 8:9.
II Ki. 25:4, m. of war fled; Jer. 52:7.
Jer. 38:4, weak. hands of m. of war
49:26, m. of war be cut off; 50:30.
51:32, m. of war are affrighted
Ez. 27:10, P. were thy m. of war
27, thy m. of war shall fall
Joel 2:7, climb wall like m. of war
3:9, let all m. of war draw near
Lu. 23:11, H. with his m. of war

Men, with Wicked.
Gen. 13:13, m. of Sodom were wicked
Num. 16:26, de. fr. tents of wicked m.
II Sam. 3:34, man fall. bef. wicked m.
4:11, more wh. wicked m. have slain
Job 22:15, old way wicked m. ha. trodden
34:8, which walketh with wicked m.
26, striketh them as wicked m.
36, because of answers of wicked m.
Ecc. 8:14, wicked m. to wh. it happeneth
Jer. 5:26, am. my peo. fou. wicked m.
Mat. 21:41, miser. destroy wicked m.
II Thess. 3:2, delivered from wicked m.

Men, Wise.
Gen. 41:8, Ph. call. wise m.; Ex. 7:11.
Ex. 36:4, wise m. wrought work
Dt. 1:13, take ye wise m. and
Job 15:18, which wise m. have told
34:2, hear my words, O ye wise m.
Ps. 49:10, seeth that wise m. die
Prov. 10:14, wise m. lay up knowl.
13:20, walketh with wise m.
29:8, wise m. turn away wrath
Ecc. 9:17, words of wise m. heard
Is. 19:12, where are thy wise m.
29:14, wisd. of wise m. shall perish
44:25, turneth wise m. backward
Jer. 8:9, the wise m. are ashamed
10:7, the wise m. of the nations
51:57, make drunken her wise m.
Ez. 27:8, thy wise m. O Tyrus
9, the wise m. were thy calkers
Dan. 2:12, to destroy all wise m.
4:6, decree to bring in all wise m.
Ob. 8, destroy wise m. out of Edom
Mat. 2:1, came wise m. from east
I Cor. 1:26, not many wise m.
10:15, I speak as to wise m.

Men, with Women.
Dt. 2:34, utterly destroyed the m. and women; Josh. 8:25.
Jud. 9:49, about one thousand m. and w.
16:27, house full of m. and women
II Sam. 6:19, dealt to the women as m.
Acts 5:14, added to L. m. and women
8:3, Saul, haling m. and women
12, baptized, both m. and women
9:2, m. or women bring them bound
22:4, into prisons both m. and women

Men, Ye.
Job 34:10, heark. ye m. of under.
Acts 1:11, ye m. of G.; 2:14, of Jud.
5:35, ye m. of Is.; 17:22, of Athens
13:15, ye m. and brethren, if ye
19:35, ye m. of Ephesus

Men, Young.
Gen. 14:24, wh. young m. have eaten
Ex. 24:5, young m. which offer. burnt
Josh. 6:23, young m. that were spies
Jud. 14:10, so used young m. to do
Ruth 3:10, followedst not young m.
I Sam. 2:17, sin of young m. very great
8:16, take your goodliest young m.
21:4, if young m. kept from women
25:8, ask young m. they will show
25, thy handmaid saw not young m.
30:17, four hundred young m. wh. rode on camels
II Sam. 2:14, young m. arise and play
13:32, sup. they slain all young m.
18:15, ten young m. bare J.'s armor
I Ki. 12:8, Re. consult. with young m.
14, counsel of young m.; II Chr. 10:8.
20:14, young m. of the princes
II Ki. 5:22, two young m. of prophets
8:12, their young m. wilt thou slay
Job 1:19, fell on young m. are dead
29:8, young m. saw me, hid themselves
Ps. 78:63, fire consum. their young m.
148:12, praise L. young m. and maidens
Prov. 20:29, gl. of young m. strength
Is. 9:17, L. no joy in their young m.
13:18, bows dash young m. to pieces
23:4, nei. do I nourish up young m.
31:8, his young m. shall be discomfited
40:30, the young m. shall utterly fall
Jer. 6:11, fury on assem. of young m.
9:21, cut off young m. from streets
11:22, young m. sh. die by the sword
Jer. 15:8, brought ag. moth. of young m.
18:21, let young m. be slain by sword
31:13, both young m. and old rejoice
48:15, chosen young m. gone to slaughter
49:26, young m. shall fall in streets
50:30, theref. young m. fall in streets
51:3, spare not young m. des. utterly
Lam. 1:15, assem. to crush young m.
18, virgins and young m. into capt.
2:21, young m. and old lie on ground
5:13, they took young m. to grind
14, young m. ceased fr. their music
Ez. 23:6, desirable young m.; 12, 23.
Joel 2:28, young m. see vis.; Acts 2:17.
Amos 2:11, young m. for Nazarites
4:10, young m. slain with the sword
8:13, your young m. faint for thirst
Zech. 9:17, make young m. cheerful
Mk. 14:51, young m. laid hold
Acts 5:6, young m. arose, wound him
Tit. 2:6, young m. exhort to be sober
I Jno. 2:13, I wr. to you, young m.; 14.

Menahem, II Ks. 15:14, 16.

Mend, ing.
II Chr. 24:12, brass to m. ho. of L.
34:10, workmen to m. house
Mat. 4:21, Z. m. nets; Mk. 1:19.

Mene, Dan. 5:25.

Menstruous.
Is. 30:22, cast away as m. cloth
Lam. 1:17, Jeru. is as m. woman
Ez. 18:6, come near to m. wo.

Mention.
Gen. 40:14, m. of me unto Phar.
Ex. 23:13, make no m. of other gods; Josh. 23:7.
I Sam. 4:18, made m. of ark of G.
Ps. 71:16, make m. of thy righte.
87:4, I will make m. of Rahab
Is. 12:4, m. th. his name is exalt.
19:17, make m. thereof be afraid
26:13, will make m. of thy name
48:1, make m. of the God of Isr.
49:1, he made m. of my name
62:6, ye that make m. of the L.
Jer. 4:16, make ye m. to nations
20:9, I will not make m. of him
Amos 6:10, not m. name of Lord
Rom. 1:9, m. you alw. in my pra.; Eph. 1:16; I Thess. 1:2.
Philemon 4, m. of thee in my praye.
Heb. 11:22, m. of departing of Is.

Mention (v.).
Is. 63:7, m. loving-kindn. of Lord
Jer. 23:36, bur. of L. m. no more

Mentioned.
I Chr. 4:38, th. m. were princes
II Chr. 20:34, J. m. in b. of kings
Ez. 16:56, Sodom was not m.
18:22, his transgres. not be m.
24, his righteous. sh. not be m.
33:16, none of his sins sh. be m.

Mephibosheth.
II Sam. 4:4, name was M.; 9:10.
21:7, but the king spared M.

Merab, I Sam. 14:49; 18:19.

Merari.
Gen. 46:11; Ex. 6:16; Num. 3:17; I Chr. 6:1, 16; 23:6.
Num. 4:42, numbered of M.; 10:17.
Josh. 21:7, M. forty; I Chr. 6:63, 77.

Merchandise.
Dt. 21:14, not make m. of her
24:7, broth. maketh m. of him
Prov. 3:14, m. bet. than m. of go.
31:18, perceiveth her m. is good
Is. 23:18, her m. sh. be holiness
45:14, m. of Ethio. come to thee
Ez. 26:12, a prey of thy m.
27:9, ships in thee to occupy m.
15, isles were m. of hands
28:16, multit. of m. have filled
Mat. 22:5, farm, another to m.
Jno. 2:16, F.'s house hou. of m.
II Pet. 2:3, words make m. of you
Rev. 18:11, no man buyeth th. m.

Merchant.
Gen. 23:16, cur. money with m.
37:28, passed by Midian. m.-m.
I Ki. 10:15, he had of m.-men
Prov. 31:14, like the m.-ships
24, delivereth girdles to the m.
Song 3:6, perfum. powders of m.
Is. 23:11, command. ag. m. city
Ez. 27:3, art a m. of pe. for isles
12, Tarshish was thy m.
16, Syria; 18, Damas.; 20, Dedan
Hos. 12:7, a m. balances of deceit
Zeph. 1:11, m. peo. are cut down
Mal. 13:45, like a m.-man seeking

Merchants.
I Ki. 10:15, of traffic of spice m.
28, the king's m. receiv. linen yarn; II Chr. 1:16.
Neh. 3:32, goldsmiths and the m.
13:20, m. lodged without Jerus.
Job 41:6, shall part him am. m.?
Is. 23:2, m. of Zidon replenished
8, city, whose m. are princes
Is. 47:15, even thy m. sh. wander
Ez. 17:4, set it in a city of m.
27:13, Javan; Tubal; Mesh. m.
15, Dedan; 17, Judah and Israel thy m.
21, in these were they thy m.
22, m. of Sheba and Raam.; 23.
36, the m. shall hiss at thee
38:13, and the m. of Tarshish
Nah. 3:16, multip. m. above stars
Rev. 18:3, m. of earth waxen rich
11, m. of earth weep over her
23, m. were great m. of earth

Mercurius, Acts 14:12.

Mercy.
Gen. 24:27, destitute master of m.
43:14, God give you m. before
Ex. 34:7, keeping m. for thousands; Dan. 9:4.
Num. 14:18, the Lord is of great m.; Ps. 103:11; 145:3.
Dt. 7:9, keep coven. and m.; 12.
II Sam. 7:15, m. not depart from him; I Chr. 17:13; Ps. 89:24.
15:20, m. and truth be with thee
I Ks. 8:23, keepest covenant and m. with serv.! Neh. 1:5; 9:32.
I Chr. 16:34, his m. endureth for ever; 41; II Chr. 5:13; 7:3, 6; 20:21; Ezra 3:11; Ps. 106:1; 107:1; 118:1; 136:1-26; Jer. 33:11.
Ezra 7:28, extended m. to me
9:9, extend. m. to us in sight of
Neh. 1:11, m. in sight of man
Job 37:13, for correction or for m.
Ps. 21:7, through m. of Most High
23:6, goodness and m. follow me
25:10, paths of the Lord are m.
32:10, m. shall comp. him about
33:18, them that hope in his m.
52:8, I trust in the m. of God
57:3, send forth m. and truth
59:10, God of m. sh. prev. me; 17.
61:7, O prepare m. and truth
62:12, unto thee belongeth m.
66:20, not turned m. from me
77:8, is his m. cl. gone for ever?
85:10, m. and truth m. together
86:5, plenteous in m.; 15; 103:8.
89:2, m. sh. be built up for ever
14, m. and truth go be. thy face
28, my m. will I keep for him
98:3, remembered m. toward Is.
100:5, L. is good, his m. is everl.
101:1, will sing m. and judgm.
103:17, m. of Lord is everlasting
109:12, none extend m. to him
130:7, with the Lord there is m.
147:11, pleas. in those hope m.
Prov. 3:3, let not m. forsake thee
14:21, he that hath m. on poor
22, m. and truth sh. be to them
14:31, he that hon. G. ha. m.
16:6, by m. iniquity is purged
20:28, m. and truth preserve the king, and his throne is upholden by m.; Is. 16:5.
21:21, followeth after m. find. life
Is. 49:10, that hath m. on them
54:10, Lord that hath m. on thee
60:10, my favor had m. on thee
Jer. 6:23, cruel, and have no m.
Hos. 4:1, there is no m. in land
6:6, I desired m. and not sac. if.
10:12, reap in m.
12:6, keep m.
14:3, in thee the fatherl. find m.
Jon. 2:8, forsake their own m.
Mic. 6:8, do justly, and love m.
7:18, because he delight. in m.
20, wilt perform m. to Abraham
Hab. 3:2, L. in wrath remem. m.
Mat. 5:7, merciful, sh. obtain m.
23:23, omitted judgment and m.
Lu. 1:50, m. on them fear him
54, Is. in remembran. of his m.
72, to perform the m. promised
78, through tender m. of God
Rom. 9:23, glory on vessels of m.
11:30, obtained m. through unbelief
31, your m. th. also may ob. m.
15:9, might glorify God for m.
I Cor. 7:25, obtai. m. to be faith.
II Cor. 4:1, as we have received m.
Gal. 6:16, peace and m. on Israel
Eph. 2:4, God who is rich in m.
Phil. 2:27, God had m. on him
I Tim. 1:2, m. and peace fr. G.; II Tim. 1:2; Tit. 1:4; II Jno. 3.
13, I obtained m. because; 16.
II Tim. 1:16, Lord give m. to hou.
18, he may find m. of the Lord
Tit. 3:5, according to m. he saved
Heb. 4:16, that we may obtain m.
10:28, desp. law died without m.
Js. 2:13, judgm. without m. th. showed no m. m. rejoiceth
3:17, wisd. from above full of m.
5:11, pitiful and of tender m.
I Pet. 1:3, according to abund. m.
2:10, m. now have obtained m.
Jude 2, m. to you, peace, and love
21, looking for m. of Lord Jes. after the example of God, Lu. 6:36.
enjoined, II Ks. 6:21-23; Hos. 12:6; Rom. 12:20, 21; Col. 3:12.
to be engraved on the heart, Prov. 3:3.
characteristic of saints, Ps. 37:26; Is. 57:1.

Mercy—Continued.
Should be Shown
with cheerfulness, Rom. 12:8.
to our brethren, Zech. 7:9.
to those that are in distress, Lu. 10:37.
to the poor, Prov. 14:31; Dan. 4: 27.
to backsliders, Lu. 15:18-20; II Cor. 2:6-8.
to animals, Prov. 12:10.
upholds the throne of kings, Prov. 20:28.
beneficial to those who exercise, Prov. 11:17.
blessedness of showing, Prov. 14:21; Mat. 5:7.
hypocrites devoid of, Mat. 23:23.
denunciations against those devoid of, Hos. 4:1, 3; Mat. 18:23-35; Js. 2:13.
Mercy, Have.
Ps. 4:1, have m. upon me; 6:2; 9: 13; 25:16; 27:7; 30:10; 31:9; 51:1; 86:16.
102:13, have m. on Z.; 123:2, on us; 3.
Prov. 28:13, forsak. sins sh. have m.
Is. 9:17, nei. have m. on fatherless
14:1, Lord will have m. on Jac.
27:11, th. made th. will not have m.
30:18, that he may have m.
49:13, God will have m. on afflicted
54:8, with kindness will I have m.
55:7, return, and he will have m.
Jer. 13:14, nor have m.; 21:7.
30:18, I will have m. on dwelling
31:20, I will surely have m.; 33:26; Ez. 39:25; Hos. 1:7; 2:23.
42:12, that he may have m. on you
Hos. 1:6, no more have m. on Is.; 2:4.
Zech. 1:12, long wilt th. not have m.
10:6, for I have m. upon them
Mat. 9:13, I will have m.; 12:7.
27, thou son of David, have m. on me; 15:22; 20:30, 31; Mk. 10:47, 48; Lu. 18:38, 39.
Lu. 16:24, Abraham, have m. on m.
17:13, Jesus, Master, have m. on us
Rom. 9:15, I will have m. on wh. I will have m.; 18.
11:32, that he might have m. on all
Mercy-seat.
Ex. 25:17, make a m.-s. of gold
22, from above m.-s. bet. cherubim; Lev. 16:2; Num. 7:89.
26:34, put m.-s. on ark; 40:20.
Lev. 16:13, incense cover m.-s.
Mercy, with Show, ed, eth, ing.
Gen. 39:21, Lord was with Joseph. and showed him m.
Ex. 20:6, showing m. to thousan.; Dt. 5:10.
33:19, s. m. on wh. I will s. m.
Dt. 7:2, no covenant, nor s. m.
Jud. 1:24, and we will s. thee m.
II Sam. 22:51, s. m. to his anoint. Ps. 18:50.
I Ks. 3:6, hast showed to D. my father, great m.; II Chr. 1:8.
II Chr. 6:14, s. m. to thy servants
Ps. 37:21, the righteous s. m.
85:7, s. us thy m., O Lord
109:16, remembered not to s. m.
Is. 47:6, didst show them no m.
Jer. 50:42, and will not s. m.
Dan. 4:27, break off sins, s. m.
Zech. 7:9, execute judgm. s. m.
Lu. 1:58, L. s. great m. on her
10:37, that showed m. on him
Rom. 9:16, but of God that s. m.
Js. 2:13, that hath s. no m.
Mercy, Thy.
Gen. 19:19, hast magnified thy m.
Ex. 15:13, in thy m. led forth peo.
Num. 14:19, greatness of thy m.
Neh. 13:22, according to thy m.
Ps. 5:7, in multitude of thy m.
6:4, return, O Lord, save me for thy m.'s sake; 31:16.
13:5, I have trusted in thy m.
25:7, accor. to thy m. remem. me
31:7, I will rejoice in thy m.
33:22, let thy m., O L., be upon us
36:5, thy m., O L., is in the heavens
44:26, redeem us for thy m.'s sake
57:10, thy m. is great to heavens
59:16, I will sing aloud of thy m.
69:13, in multitude of thy m.
85:7, show us thy m.; 86:13, great
90:14, O satisfy us with thy m.
94:18, thy m., O Lord, held me up
108:4, thy m. is great above hea.
109:21, because thy m. is good
26, according to thy m.
115:1, for thy m. and truth's sake
119:64, earth is full of thy m.
124, deal wi. servant ac. to thy m.
138:8, thy m. endureth for ever
143:12, of thy m. cut off mine ene.
Mercies.
Gen. 32:10, not worthy of thy m.
II Sam. 24:14, for his m. are great; I Chr. 21:13.
II Chr. 6:42, remember m. of Dav.
Neh. 9:19, in m. forsook. th. not
27, accord. to thy m. thou gav.
31, m. didst not consume them
Ps. 51:1, thy m. blot out transg.
69:13, in multitude of thy m.
16, according to thy tender m.
89:1, I will sing of the m. of L.
106:7, remembered not thy m.
45, repented accord. to his m.
119:41, let thy m. also come
Is. 54:7, with m. will I gather
55:3, sure m. of D.; Acts 13:34.
63:15, where is thy m. tow. me?
Jer. 16:5, taken away my m.
42:12, I will show m. unto you
Lam. 3:22, of L.'s m. we are not
32, compassion according to m.
Dan. 2:18, m. concerning this
9:9, to the L. our God belong m.
18, not for righteousn. but m.
Hos. 2:19, I will betr. thee in m.
Zech. 1:16, am returned with m.
Rom. 12:1, I bes. you by m. of G.
II Cor. 1:3, Father of m. and God
Phil. 2:1, if there be any fellowship, any bowels of m.
Col. 3:12, put on bowels of m.
Mercies, Tender.
Ps. 25:6, remem. thy tender m.; 51:1.
40:11, withhold not thy tender m.
77:9, in anger shut up his tender m.
79:8, thy tender m. prevent us
103:4, L. crown. thee with tender m.
119:77, thy tender m. come unto me
156, great are thy tender m., O L.
145:9, tender m. over all his works
Prov. 12:10, tender m. of wicked cruel
Merciful.
Gen. 19:16, Lord being m. to Lot
Ex. 34:6, L. G. m. and gracious
Dt. 21:8, be m., O L., to Israel
32:43, and will be m. to his land
II Sam. 22:26, with m. thou wilt show thyself m.; Ps. 18:25.
I Ks. 20:31, kings of Is. m. kings
II Chr. 30:9, L. G. gracious and m.
Neh. 9:17, ready to pardon and m.
Ps. 26:11, redeem me, and be m. to me; 41:4, 10; 56:1; 57:1; 86:3; 119:58, 132.
37:26, the righteous is ever m.
59:5, be not m. to any wicked
67:1, G. be m. to us, and bl. us
103:8, Lord is m. and gracious
117:2, his m. kindness is great
119:76, m. kindness for my com.
Prov. 11:17, m. man doeth good
Is. 57:1, m. men are taken away
Jer. 3:12, I am m., saith the Lord
Joel 2:13, he is gracious and m.
Jon. 4:2, knew thou art a m. G.
Mat. 5:7, m. shall obtain mercy
Lu. 6:36, be m. as your F. is m.
18:13, God be m. to me a sinner
Heb. 2:17, be a m. high-priest
8:12, be m. to their unright.
Mercy of God, The.
is part of his character, Ex. 34:6, 7; Ps. 62:12; Neh. 9:17; Jon. 4: 2, 10, 11; II Cor. 1:3.
Described as
great, Num. 14:18; Is. 54:7.
rich, Eph. 2:4.
manifold, Neh. 9:27; Lam. 3:32.
plenteous, Ps. 86:5, 15; 103:8.
abundant, I Pet. 1:3.
sure, Is. 55:3; Mic. 7:20.
everlasting, I Chr. 16:34; Ps. 89: 28; 106:1; 107:1; 136.
tender, Ps. 25:6; 103:4; Lu. 1: 78.
new every morning, Lam. 3:23.
high as heaven, Ps. 36:5; 103:11.
filling the earth, Ps. 119:64.
over all his works, Ps. 145:9.
is his delight, Mic. 7:18.
Manifested
in the sending of Christ, Lu. 1: 78.
in salvation, Tit. 3:5.
in long-suffering, Lam. 3:22; Dan. 9:9.
to his people, Dt. 32:43; I Ks. 8:23.
to them that fear him, Ps. 103: 17; Lu. 1:50.
to returning backsliders, Jer. 3: 12; Hos. 14:4; Joel 2:13.
to repentant sinners, Ps. 32:5; Prov. 28:13; Is. 55:7; Lu. 15: 18-20.
to the afflicted, Is. 49:13; 54:7.
to the fatherless, Hos. 14:3.
to whom he will, Hos. 2:23, with Rom. 9:15, 18.
with everlasting kindness, Is. 54: 8.
a ground of hope, Ps. 130:7; 147: 11.
a ground of trust, Ps. 52:8.
Should be
sought for ourselves, Ps. 6:2.
sought for others, Gal. 6:16; I Tim. 1:2; II Tim. 1:18.
pleaded in prayer, Ps. 6:4; 25:6; 51:1.
rejoiced in, Ps. 31:7.
magnified, I Chr. 16:34; Ps. 115: 1; 118:1-4, 29; Jer. 33:11.
typified, mercy-seat, Ex. 25:17.
exemplified, Lot, Gen. 19:16, 19; Epaphroditus, Phil. 2:27; Paul, I Tim. 1:13.
Meribah.
Ex. 17:7, called name of place M. Num. 20:13, 24; Dt. 32:51; 33:8.
Ps. 81:7, proved thee at wat. M.
Merodach, Jer. 50:2.
Merodach-baladan, Is. 39:1.
Merom, Josh. 11:5, 7.
Meroz, Jud. 5:23.
Merry.
Gen. 43:34, drank and were m.
Jud. 9:27, trode grapes, made m.
16:25, their hearts were m.
19:6, and let thy heart be m.
Ruth 3:7, Boaz's heart was m.
I Sam. 25:36, Nabal's heart m.
II Sam. 13:28, when Amnon is m.
I Ks. 4:20, Judah and Isr. were m.
21:7, and let thy heart be m.
II Chr. 7:10, sent people away m.
Esth. 1:10, heart of king was m.
Prov. 15:13, m. heart ma. cheerf.
15, m. heart ha. continual feast
17:22, a m. heart doeth good
Ecc. 8:15, better to eat and be m.
9:7, drink wine with a m. heart
10:19, laughter, wine maketh m.
Is. 24:7, the m. hearted do sigh
Jer. 30:19, voi. of th. th. make m.
31:4, dances of th. that make m.
Lu. 12:19, ease, eat and be m.
15:23, and be m.; 24; 29, I might
32, it was meet we should be m.
Js. 5:13, is any m.? sing psal.
Rev. 11:10, rejoice and make m.
Merrily.
Esth. 5:14, go in m. with king
Meschech.
Gen. 10:2, M. son of Japheth; I Chr. 1:5, 17.
Ps. 120:5, I sojourn in M.
Ez. 39:1, ag. chief prince of M.
Mesopotamia.
Gen. 24:10, Eliezer went to M.
Dt. 23:4, Bal. of M.; Jud. 3:8.
I Chr. 19:6, hire chari. out of M.
Acts 2:9, dwellers in M. we hear
7:2, G. appeared to Abra. in M.
Mess, es.
Gen. 43:34, sent m. to them, Benjamin's m.
II Sam. 11:8, Uriah a m. from king
Message.
Jud. 3:20, I have m. from God
I Ks. 20:12, Benhad. heard this m.
Prov. 26:6, sendeth m. by fool
Hag. 1:13, spake Hag. in L.'s m.
Lu. 19:14, citiz. sent m. aft. him
I Jno. 1:5, m. we ha. heard; 3:11.
Messenger.
Gen. 50:16, sent a m. to Joseph
I Ks. 19:2, Jezebel sent m. to Elij.
22:13, the m. went to call Micaiah; II Chr. 18:12.
II Ks. 6:32, ere the m. came to him
9:18, the m. came to them, but
Job 1:14, there came a m. to Job
33:23, if there be m. interpreter
Prov. 13:17, m. fall. into mischief
17:11, cruel m. shall be sent
25:13, faithful m. to them
Is. 42:19, as my m. that I sent?
Jer. 51:31, one m. run to meet
Ez. 23:40, to wh. a m. was sent
Hag. 1:13, Haggai, the Lord's m.
Mal. 2:7, he is m. of L. of hosts
3:1, send m. of covenant; Mat. 11: 10; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27.
II Cor. 12:7, m. of Satan to buffet
Phil. 2:25, companion, your m.
Messengers.
Gen. 32:3, Jacob sent m. to Esau
Num. 22:5, Balak sent m. to Bal.
Josh. 6:17, Rahab hid the m.; 25.
I Sam. 19:11, Saul sent m. to David; 14, 15, 20, 21.
25:14, David sent m. to salute
II Sam. 2:5, sent m. to Jabesh-gil.
3:12, sent m. to D. on his behalf
5:11, H. sent m. to D.; I Chr. 14:1.
11:4, Dav. sent m. to Bathsheba
12:27, Joab sent m. to David
II Ks. 1:3, meet the m. of Ahaziah
17:4, Hoshea had sent m. to So.
19:23, m. th. hast reproached L.
I Chr. 19:2, m. to comfort Hanun
II Chr. 36:15, L. sent them by m.
16, they mocked the m. of God
Prov. 16:14, wrath of king as m.
Is. 14:32, answer m. of nation?
18:2, go ye swift m. to a nation
37:14, letter from m. and read it
44:26, performeth counsel of m.
57:9, didst send thy m. afar off
Jer. 27:3, send by hand of the m.
Ez. 23:16, sent m. into Chaldea
30:9, m. go forth from me
Nah. 2:13, voice of m. no more
Lu. 7:24, m. of John were gone
9:52, and sent m. before his face
II Cor. 8:23, m. of the churches
Js. 2:25, Rahab had receiv. m.
Messiah.
Dan. 9:25, from commandment to build Jerus. unto the M. the Prince shall be seven weeks
26, after sixty-two weeks M. be cut
Jno. 1:41, found M. wh. is Christ
4:25, I know that M. cometh
Met.
Gen. 32:1, angel of God m. him
33:8, by this drove I m.?
Ex. 3:18, God of the Hebrews m. with us; 5:3.
4:24, L. m. him, sought to kill
27, Aaron went and m. Moses
5:20, they m. Moses and Aaron
Num. 23:4, God m. Balaam; 16.
I Sam. 10:10, prophets m. Saul
I Ks. 13:24, was gone, lion m. him
Ps. 85:10, mercy and tru. m. tog.
Prov. 7:10, m. him a woman
Amos 5:19, and a bear m. him
Mat. 8:28, m. him two devils
Mk. 11:4, place wh. two ways m.
Lu. 9:37, much people m. him; Jno. 12:18.
17:12, m. him ten men lepers
Jno. 11:20, Martha m. him; 30.
Acts 10:25, Cornelius m. him and
27:41, a place where two seas m.
Heb. 7:1, m. Abraham returning
Mete, d.
Ex. 16:18, m. it with a homer
Ps. 60:6, m. valley of Suc.; 108:7.
Is. 18:2, go to a nation m. out; 7.
40:12, m. out heaven with span
Mat. 7:2, measure ye m. be meas. to you; Mk. 4:24; Lu. 6:38.
Metals.
dug out of the earth, Job 28:1, 2, 6.
Mentioned in Scripture:
gold, Gen. 2:11, 12.
silver, Gen. 44:2.
brass, Ex. 27:2, 4; II Chr. 12:10.
copper, Ezra 8:27; II Tim. 4:14.
iron, Num. 35:16; Prov. 27:17.
lead, Ex. 15:10; Jer. 6:29.
tin, Num. 31:22.
comparative value of, Is. 60:17; Dan. 2:32, etc.
often mixed with dross, Is. 1:25.
the holy land abounded in, Dt. 8: 9.
antiquity of the art of working in, Gen. 4:22.
freed from dross by fire, Ez. 22:18, 20.
ceremonially cleansed by fire, Num. 31:21-23.
cast in mold, Jud. 17:4; Jer. 6:29.
clay of Jordan used for molding, I Ks. 7:46.
an extensive commerce in, Ez. 27: 12.
Meteyard.
Lev. 19:35, no unrighteous. in m.
Metheg-ammah, II Sam. 8:1.
Methuselah.
Gen. 5:27, days of M. nine hundred and sixty-nine years
I Chr. 1:3, M., Lamech; Lu. 3:27.
Micah.
Jud. 17:1, mount Eph. called M.
Jer. 26:18, M. prophes.; Mic. 1:1.
Micaiah, I Ks. 22:8, 24; II Chr. 18:8, 23, 25.
Mice.
I Sam. 6:4, five golden m. accord.
5, sh. make images of your m.
Michael.
Dan. 10:13, M. ch. prince; 21; 12:1.
Jude 9, M. contending with dev.
Rev. 12:7, M. fought ag. dragon
Michaiah.
II Chr. 17:7, Jehoshaphat sent M.
Neh. 12:35, son of M. give thanks
Jer. 36:11, M. heard Baruch; 13.
Michal.
I Sam. 14:49, S.'s younger daughter M.
19:13, M. took an image and
II Sam. 3:13, ex. first bring M.; 14.
6:16, M. looked through; I Chr. 15: 29.
Michmash, I Sam. 13:2; Is. 10:28.
Mid-day.
I Ks. 18:29, when m.-d. was past
Neh. 8:3, from morning to m.-d.
Acts 26:13, m.-d. I saw in way
Middlemost.
Ez. 42:5, higher than the m.; 6.
Midian.
Ex. 2:15, dwelt in land of M.
Num. 22:4, M. said to elders of M.
25:15, dau. of chief house of M.
31:3, avenge the L. of M.; 8, 9.
Jud. 6:1, delivered them to M.; 2.
7:14, into hand G. delivered M.
8:22, deliv. from M. 28; 9: 7.
Is. 9:4, bro. yoke, as in day of M.
10:26, accord. to slaughter of M.
60:6, dromedaries of M. cover
Hab. 3:7, curtains of M. tremble
Midianites.
Gen. 37:28, M. merchantmen; 36.
Num. 25:17, vex the M.; 31:2.
Jud. 6:7, Is. cried because of M.
7:25, two princes of the M.; 8:1.
Ps. 83:9, do to them as to M.
Midianitish, Num. 25:6, 16.
Midnight.
Ex. 11:4, m. I will go into Egypt
12:29, at m. L. smote first-born
Jud. 16:3, Samson lay till m.
Ruth 3:8, at m. man was afraid
I Ks. 3:20, she arose at m. and
Job. 34:20, peo. be troubled at m.
Ps. 119:62, at m. I will give than.
Mat. 25:6, at m. there was a cry
Mk. 13:35, come at even or m.

Midnight—Continued.
Lu. 11:5, shall go to him at m.
Acts 16:25, at m. Paul prayed
20:7, P. continued speech till m.
Midianites.
descended from Midian, son of Abraham by Keturah, Gen. 25:1, 2; I Chr. 1:32.
dwelt east of Jordan, beside Moab, Num. 22:1, 4.
A Small Part of
dwelt near Horeb, Ex. 2:15, with Ex. 3:1.
retained the knowledge and worship of Jehovah, Ex. 2:16, with Ex. 18:9-12.
governed by kings, Num. 31:8; Jud. 8:5.
dwelt in tents, Hab. 3:7.
engaged in commerce, Gen. 37:28, 36.
conquered by Hadad, Gen. 36:35; I Chr. 1:46.
excited by Moab against Israel, Num. 22:4.
terrified at approach of Israel, Hab. 3:3-7.
With the Moabites,
sent for Balaam to curse Israel, Num. 22:5-7.
seduced Israel to idolatry, etc., Num. 25:1-6.
punished for seducing Israel, Num. 25:16-18; 31:1-12.
allowed to oppress Israel, Jud. 6: 1-6.
Gideon raised up against, Jud. 6: 11-14.
with Amalek, etc., opposed Gideon, Jud. 6:33.
miraculously defeated and destroyed by Gideon, Jud. 7:16-22; 8:10, 11.
princes of, slain, Jud. 7:24, 25; 8: 12, 21.
completeness of their destruction, alluded to, Ps. 83:9-11; Is. 9:4; 10:26.
shall minister to future glory of the church, Is. 60:6.
Middle, Ez 1:16; Eph. 2:14.
Midst.
Ps. 102:24, in the m. of my days
Prov. 23:34, lieth down in m. of the sea
Dan. 9:27, in the m. of the week
Mat. 18:2, Mk. 9:36, a little child in the m.
20, there am I in the m.
Lu. 24:36; Jno. 20:19, Jesus himself in the m.
Phil. 2:15, in the m. of a crooked nation
Rev. 2:7, in the m. of the paradise of God
4:6; 5:6; 7:17, in the m. of the throne
See Gen. 2:9; Is. 12:6; Hos. 11:9.
Midwife, ves.
Gen. 35:17, m. said unto Rachel
38:28, m. bound on hand thread
Ex. 1:16, when ye do the office of a m.; 17, 19, 20, 21.
Might.
Gen. 49:3, Re. first-born, my m.
Num. 14:13, this people in thy m.
Dt. 3:24, do according to thy m.
6:5, love thy God with all thy m.
8:17, m. of my hand gotten weal.
28:32, be no m. in thy hand
Jud. 5:31, sun goeth forth in m.
6:14, go in thy m.; 16:30, bowed
II Sam. 6:14, D. danced with all m.
II Ks. 23:25, J. turned to L. wi. m.
24:16, being bro. cap. men of m.
I Chr. 12:8, men of m. came to D.
29:2, I prepared house with m.
12, in thy hand is power and m.; II Chr. 20:6.
II Chr. 20:12, have no m. ag. this
Esth. 10:2, Ahasue. power and m.
Ps. 76:5, none of the men of m.
145:6, speak of m. of thy acts
Ecc. 9:10, find, do it with thy m.
Is. 11:2, m. shall rest on him
33:13, ye that acknow. my m.
40:26, call. them by great. of m.
29, to them that have no m.
Jer. 9:23, nor let man glory in m.
10:6, thy name is great in m.
16:21, cause th. to know my m.
49:35, break chief of their m.
51:30, their m. hath failed
Ez. 32:30, ashamed of their m.
Dan. 2:20, wisdom and m. are his
23, O G., who hast given me m.
4:30, built by m. of my power
Mic. 3:8, full of judgment and m.
7:16, nations confound. at th. m.
Zech. 4:6, not by m. nor by power
Eph. 1:21, far above all m. power
3:16, to be strengthened with m.; Col. 1:11.
6:10, L. and in power of his m.
II Pet. 2:11, angels greater in m.
Rev. 7:12, glo. and m. be unto G.
Mighty.
Gen. 10:9, m. hunter before L.
18:18, Abraham bec. a m. nation
23:6, thou art a m. prince
Ex. 1:7, children of Israel, m.; 20.
9:28, be no more m. thunderings
10:19, L. turned a m. west wind
15:10, sank as lead in m. water
Lev. 19:15, nor honor person of m.
Num. 22:6, this people are too m.
Dt. 4:37, he bro. thee out with m. power; 9:29.
26:5, a nation, m. and populous
Jud. 5:13, have dominion over m.
23, came not to help L. ag. m.
I Sam. 4:8, out of hand of m. gods
II Sam. 1:19, how are m. fallen! 25.
21, shield of the m. is cast aw.
II Ks. 24:15, m. of the land captive
I Chr. 1:10, Nim. m.; 12:28, Zadok
II Chr. 26:13, made war with m.
27:6, so Jotham became m.
Ezra 4:20, been m. king over Jer.
7:28, mercy to me bef. m. princes
Neh. 3:16, N. repaired to the m.
9:11, threw. stone in m. waters
Job 5:15, he saveth poor from m.
6:23, redeem me fr. hand of m.?
9:4, wise in heart, m. in streng.
12:19, he overthroweth the m.
21, weakeneth strength of m.
21:7, wherefore are wicked m.?
24:22, draweth m. wi. his power
34:20, m. shall be taken away
35:9, by reason of arm of m.
41:25, raiseth himself, m. afraid
Ps. 24:8, strong and m. in battle
29:1, give to the L. O ye m. glo.
45:3, gird thy sword, O most m.
59:3, m. are gathered against me
68:33, send out voice, m. voice
74:15, thou driedst up m. rivers
82:1, God in congrega. of the m.
89:6, who am. sons m. like to L.?
13, thou hast a m. arm
19, I have laid help upon one m.
93:4, L. mightier than m. waves
106:8, make m. power known
112:2, seed shall be m. on earth
135:10, smote nat. slew m. kings
Prov. 16:32, better than the m.
18:18, lot parteth betwe. the m.
23:11, their Redeemer is m.
Is. 3:25, thy m. sh. fall in war
5:22, woe to them that are m.
11:15, wi. m. wind sh. his hand
22:17, carry thee aw. wi. m. cap.
49:24, shall prey be taken fr. m.?
63:1, in righteousn. m. to save
Jer. 5:15, m. and ancient nation
32:19, gr. in counsel, m. in work
33:3, I will show thee m. things
Ez. 17:13, hath taken m. of land
32:12, swords of m. make th. fall
21, strong among m. sh. speak
27, not lie wi. m. that are fallen
38:15, come with a m. army
39:18, ye shall eat flesh of m.
Dan. 4:3, m. are his wonders!
8:24, his power shall be m.
11:3, a m. king shall stand up
Amos 2:14, nei. shall m. deliver
16, courageous am. m. sh. flee
5:12, m. sins
24, m. stream
Jon. 1:4, there was a m. tempest
Zech. 11:2, howl, m. are spoiled
Mat. 11:20, most of m. works
21, if m. works which were; 23.
13:54, hath this man m. works?
58, he did not many m. works there; Mk. 6:5.
14:2, John the Bap. therefore m. works do show; Mk. 6:14.
Mk. 6:2, m. works by his hand
Lu. 1:49, m. hath done great th.
52, he hath put down the m.
9:43, amazed at m. power of G.
19:37, praised God for m. works
24:19, was a prophet m. in deed
Acts 7:22, Moses was m. in words
18:24, Apol. was m. in script.
Rom. 15:19, obed. through m. signs
I Cor. 1:26, not many m.
27, chos. weak, to confound m.
II Cor. 10:4, warfare m. through God
13:3, is not weak, but m. in you
Gal. 2:8, the same was m. in me
Eph. 1:19, working of m. power
II Thess. 1:7, J. with his m. angels
Rev. 6:13, when shak. of m. wind
10:1, I saw ano. m. angel; 18:21.
18:10, m. city
19:6, m. thunder
Mighty One.
Gen. 10:8, N. began to be a m. one
Is. 1:24, Lord of hosts, the m. one of Is.; 30:29; 49:26; 60:16.
10:34, Leb. shall fall by a m. one
28:2, L. hath a m. and strong one
Jer. 20:11, L. is wi. me as a m. one
Ezek. 31:11, deliver. him to m. one
Mighty Ones.
Jud. 5:22, broken by their m. ones
Is. 13:3, have called my m. ones
Jer. 46:5, their m. ones are beaten
Joel 3:11, cause m. ones to come
Mightier.
Gen. 26:16, thou art m. than we
Ex. 1:9, child. of Is. m. than we
Num. 14:12, and m. than they; Dt. 4:38; 7:1; 9:1, 14; 11:23.
Ps. 93:4, L. is m. than many wa.
Ecc. 6:10, nei. contend with m.
Mat. 3:11, that com. aft. me is m. than I; Mk. 1:7; Lu. 3:16.
Mighties.
I Chr. 11:12, Ele. was one of three m.
19, these thi. did these three m.
24, B. had a name am. three m.
Mightily.
Dt. 6:3, ye may increase m.
Jud. 4:3, Jabin m. oppressed Is.
14:6, Sp. of the L. came m.; 15:14.
Jer. 25:30, the Lord shall m. roar
Jon. 3:8, man and beast cry m.
Nah. 2:1, fortify thy power m.
Acts 18:28, m. convinced Jews
19:20, so m. grew word of God
Col. 1:29, worketh in me m.
Rev. 18:2, cried m. saying, Bab.
Milcah.
Gen. 11:29, M. daughter of Haran; 22:20; 24:15; Num. 26:33.
Milch.
Gen. 32:15, thirty m. camels
I Sam. 6:7, take two m. kine; 10.
Milcom, I Ks. 11:5, 33; II Ks. 23:13.
Mile.
Mat. 5:41, compel thee to go a m.
Miletum, II Tim. 4:20.
Miletus, Acts 20:15, 17.
Milk.
Gen. 18:8, A. took butter and m.
49:12, his teeth be white wi. m.
Dt. 32:14, kine, m. of sheep
Jud. 4:19, J. opened bottle of m.
5:25, asked water, she gave m.
Job 10:10, not pou. me out as m.?
21:24, his breasts are full of m.
Prov. 27:27, shalt have goats' m.
30:33, churning m. bring. butter
Song 4:11, m. under thy tongue
5:1, drunk wine with my m.
12, his eyes washed with m.
Is. 7:22, abund. of m. shall give
28:9, that are weaned from m.
55:1, wi. and m. without money
60:16, thou sh. suck m. of Gent.
Lam. 4:7, Nazar. whiter than m.
Ez. 25:4, eat fruit, and drink m.
Joel 3:18, hills shall flow with m.
I Cor. 3:2, I have fed you with m.
9:7, who eateth not of the m.?
Heb. 5:12, as have need of m.?
13, ev. one useth m. is a babe
I Pet. 2:2, new-born babes des. m, an animal secretion, of a white color, Lam. 4:7.
used as food by the Jews, Gen. 18: 8; Jud. 5:25.
Different Kinds Mentioned:
of cows, Dt. 32:14; I Sam. 6:7.
of camels, Gen. 32:15.
of goats, Prov. 27:27.
of sheep, Dt. 32:14.
of sea-monsters, Lam. 4:3.
flocks and herds fed for supply of, Prov. 27:23, 27; Is. 7:21, 22; I Cor. 9:7.
Canaan abounded with, Ex. 3:8, 17; Josh. 5:6.
Made Into
butter, Prov. 30:33.
cheese, Job 10:10.
kept by the Jews in bottles, Jud. 4:19.
young animals not to be seethed in that of the mother, Ex. 23:19.
Illustrative of
temporal blessings, Gen. 49:12.
blessings of the gospel, Is. 55:1; Joel 3:18.
first principles of God's word, I Cor. 3:2; Heb. 5:12; I Pet. 2:2.
godly and edifying discourses, Song 4:11.
wealth of the Gentiles, Is. 60:16.
doctrines of the gospel, Song 5:1.
Mills.
antiquity of, Ex. 11:5.
Used for Grinding
manna in the wilderness, Num. 11:8.
corn, Is. 47:2.
female servants usually employed at, Ex. 11:5; Mat. 24:41.
male captives often employed at, Jud. 16:21; Lam. 5:13.
Stones Used in
hard, Job 41:24.
heavy, Mat. 18:6.
large, Rev. 18:21.
not to be taken in pledge, Dt. 24:6.
often thrown down on enemies during sieges, Jud. 9:53; II Sam. 11:21.
Illustrative
(grinding at) of degradation, etc., Is. 47:1, 2.
(ceasing) of desolation, Jer. 25: 10; Rev. 18:22.
Millet.
Ez. 4:9, take m. and make bre.
Millions.
Gen. 24:60, mother of thous. m.
Millo.
Jud. 9:6, house of M. gather.; 20.
II Sam. 5:9, round about from M.
I Ks. 9:24, Solo. build M.; 11:27.
II Ks. 12:20, slew Joash in M.
Millstone, s.
Dt. 24:6, no man take m. pled.
Jud. 9:53, a woman cast a piece of m.; II Sam. 11:21.
Job 41:24, heart as hard as a m.
Is. 47:2, take m. and grind meal
Jer. 25:10, take away sound of m.
Mat. 18:6, a m. hanged about his neck; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2.
Rev. 18:21, an angel took up a stone like a great m.
Mincing.
Is. 3:16, walk. and m. as they go
Mind.
Gen. 26:35, a grief of m. to Isaac
Lev. 24:12, m. of L. showed them
Dt. 18:6, come wi. desire of m.
28:65, L. sh. give thee sor. of m.
30:1, call th. to m. am. nations
I Chr. 28:9, serve with willing m.
Neh. 4:6, peo. had a m. to work
Job 23:13, one m. who turn him?
Ps. 31:12, a dead man out of m.
Prov. 21:27, bring. it wi. wic. m.
29:11, a fool uttereth all his m.
Is. 26:3, wh. m. is stayed on thee
46:8, again to m. O transgress.
65:17, former sh. not come to m.
Jer. 3:16, ark sh. not come to m.
44:21, came it not into his m.?
Dan. 5:20, m. hardened in pride
Hab. 1:11, then sh. his m. change
Mk. 5:15, his right m.; Lu. 8:35.
14:72, P. called to m. words of J.
Lu. 12:29, nei. be of doubtful m.
Acts 17:11, all readiness of m.
20:19, serv. L. with humi. of m.
Rom. 1:28, ga. up to reprobate m.
7:25, with m. I serve law of God
8:7, carnal m. enmity against G.
27, knoweth what is m. of Sp.
11:34, who hath kno. m. of L.?
12:16, same m. one tow. another
14:5, persuaded in his own m.
15:6, may with one m. glori. G.
I Cor. 1:10, joined in the same m.
2:16, known m. of L. to instruct him? we have m. of Christ
II Cor. 7:7, fervent m. toward me
8:12, if a willing m. it is accept.
13:11, brethr. be of one m.; Phil. 1:27; 2:2.
Eph. 2:3, desires of flesh and m.
4:17, Gent. walk in vanity of m.
Phil. 2:3, in lowli. of m. let each 5, let this m. be in you wh. was
4:2, be of the same m. in the L.
Col. 2:18, puffed up by fleshly m.
3:12, humbleness of m. meekn.
II Thess. 2:2, not soon shaken in m.
II Tim. 1:7, spirit of sound m.
Tit. 1:15, m. and conscience defi.
3:1, put them in m. to be subj.
Heb. 8:10, my laws into th. m.
I Pet. 3:8, be ye all of same m.
4:1, arm yours. like. wi. one m.
5:2, filthy lucre, but of ready m.
Rev. 17:9, m. which hath wisdom
13, these have one m. and shall
Mind, Mine or My.
Num. 16:28, done th. of m. own m.
24:13, good or bad of m. own m.
I Sam. 2:35, that wh. is in m. m.
I Chr. 22:7, in m. m. to build ho.
Jer. 15:1, my m. could not be
19:5, nei. came it to my m.; 32:35.
Lam. 3:21, this I recall to my m.
Rom. 7:23, war. ag. law of my m.
Mind, Thy.
I Sam. 9:20, set not thy m. on asses
Job 34:33, should it be according to thy m.?
Ez. 38:10, thi. came into thy m.
Dan. 2:29, thou. came into thy m.
Mat. 22:37, love L. the G. wi. all thy m.; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27.
Philemon 14, without thy m.
Mind, Your.
Gen. 23:8, if your m. I should bury
Jer. 51:50, Jer. come into your m.
Ez. 11:5, things come into your m.
20:32, that wh. cometh into your m.
Rom. 12:2, by renewing of your m.
II Cor. 8:19, declar. of your ready m.
9:2, I know forwardness of your m.
Eph. 4:23, renewed in sp. of your m.
Col. 1:21, enemies in your m.
I Pet. 1:13, loins of your m. be
Mind (v.).
Rom. 8:5, m. things of the flesh
12:16, m. not high things, but
Phil. 3:16, let us m. same thing
19, who m. earthly things
Minded.
Ruth 1:18, she was steadfastly m.
II Chr. 24:4, m. to repair house
Ezra 7:13, m. of th. own free will
Mat. 1:19, m. to put her away
Rom. 8:6, to be carn. m. is death. to be spiritually m. is life
11:20, be not high-m. but fear
15:5, grant you to be like-m.
II Cor. 1:15, I was m. to come
17, thus m. did I use lightness
Gal. 5:10, be no otherwise m.
Phil. 2:2, that ye be like-m.
20, no man like-m. will care
3:15, as many as be perf. be thus m. if ye be otherwise m.

Minded—Continued.
I Thess. 5:14, comf. the feeble-m.
I Tim. 6:17, rich be not high-m.
II Tim. 3:4, men heady, high-m.
Tit. 2:6, exhort to be sober-m.
Js. 1:8, double-m. man unstab.
4:8, purify hearts ye double-m.
Mindful.
I Chr. 16:15, be m. of covenant
Neh. 9:17, fathers were not m.
Ps. 8:4, what is man, that thou art m. of him? Heb. 2:6.
111:5, ever be m. of covenant
115:12, L. hath been m. of us
Is. 17:10, not been m. of rock
II Tim. 1:4, being m. of thy tears
Heb. 11:15, been m. of that coun.
II Pet. 3:2, be m. of words spoken
Minding.
Acts 20:13, P. m. himself to go
Minds.
Jud. 19:30, consider, speak yo. m.
II Sam. 17:8, be chafed in their m.
II Ks. 9:15, if it be your m.
Ez. 24:25, they set their m.
36:5, with despiteful m. to cast
Acts 14:2, their m. evil affected
28:6, they changed their m. and said he was a god
II Cor. 3:14, their m. were blind
4:4, god of th. world ha. blin. m.
11:3, so your m. sho. be corrup.
Phil. 4:7, peace of G. keep yo. m.
I Tim. 6:5, corrupt m.; II Tim. 3:8.
Heb. 10:16, in m. will I write
12:3, wear. and faint in your m.
II Pet. 3:1, I stir up your pure m.
Mine.
Gen. 31:43, all that thou seest m.
48:5, m. as Reuben and S. be m.
Ex. 19:5 for all the earth is m.; Ps. 50:12.
Ps. 60:7, Gilead m., Man. m.; 108: 8.
Ez. 23:4, were m.; 5, she was
29:9, river m.
35:10, country m.
Hag. 2:8, silver is m. gold is m.
Mal. 3:17, they sh. be m., saith L.
Mat. 20:23, not m.; Mk. 10:40.
Jno. 17:10, m. are thine, thine m.
Mingle.
Is. 5:22, men m. strong drink
Dan. 2:43, m. with seed of men
Mingled.
Ex. 9:24, fire m. with the hail
Lev. 19:19, not s. field wi. m. seed
Ezra 9:2, holy seed m. themsel.
Ps. 102:9, m. drink wi. weeping
106:35, were m. among heathen
Prov. 9:2, she hath m. her wine
5, drink of wine wh. I have m.
Is. 19:14, L. m. a perverse spirit
Jer. 25:20, cup to all m. peo.; 24.
50:37, sw. on m. peo.; Ez. 30:5.
Lu. 13:1, blood Pilate had m.
Rev. 8:7, hail and fire m. with bl.
Minish, ed.
Ex. 5:19, not m. aught of task
Ps. 107:39, again they are m.
Minister.
Ex. 24:13, Moses and his m. Jos.
Josh. 1:1, spake to Joshua, M. m.
Mat. 20:26, your m.; Mk. 10:43.
Lu. 4:20, gave book again to m.
Acts 13:5, had also J. to their m.
26: 6, make th. a m. and witn.
Rom. 13:4, is m. of G. to thee; 6.
15:8, Ch. was m. of circumcision
16, be m. of Jesus to Gentiles
Gal. 2:17, is Ch. the m. of sin?
Eph. 3:7, whereof I was made a m.; Col. 1:23, 25.
6:21, Ty. a faithful m.; Col. 4:7.
Col. 1:7, Epaphras, a faithful m.
I Thess. 3:2, brother and m. of G.
I Tim. 4:6, a good m. of Christ
Heb. 8:2, a m. of the sanctuary
Minister (v.).
Ex. 28:1, that he may m. to me in the priest's office; 3, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30:30; 31:10; 35:19; 39:41; 40:13, 15.
35, it shall be upon Aar. to m.
29:44, sanctify Aar. to m. to me
Lev. 7:35, presented them to m.
Num. 8:26, m. wi. their brethren
Dt. 10:8, tribe of L. to m. to h.
21:5, God hath chos. them to m.
I Sam. 2:11, child did m. to Lord
I Ks. 8:11, priest could not stand to m.; II Chr. 5:14.
I Chr. 15:2, chosen to m. bef. hi.
23:13, to m. to the Lord and to give thanks; II Chr. 31:2.
II Chr. 13:10, pries. m. sons of A.
Ps. 9:8, m. judgment to people
Is. 60:7, rams of Nebaioth m.
10, their kings shall m. to thee
Jer. 33:22, multi. Levites that m.
Ez. 40:46, near to m.; 44:15, 16.
44:11, stand before them to m.
Mat. 20:28, to be ministered to, but to m.; Mk. 10:45.
25:44, and did not m. to thee?
Acts 24:23, acquaint. to m. to him
Rom. 15:25, I go to m. to saints
27, m. to them in carnal things
I Cor. 9:13, m. about holy things
II Cor. 9:10, m. bread for your fo.
Eph. 4:29, m. grace to hearers
I Tim. 1:4, which m. questions
Heb. 1:14, m. to heirs of salvation
6:10, minis. to saints, and do m.
I Pet. 1:12, but to us they did m.
4:10, m. the same one to another
11, if any man m. let him do it
Ministered.
Num. 3:4, E. and I. m.; Dt. 10:6.
I Sam. 2:18, Samuel m. bef. L.; 3: 1.
II Sam. 13:17, his servant that m.
I Ks. 1:4, Abishag m. to David; 15.
19:21, Elijah, and m. to him
Ez. 44:12, m. before their idols
Dan. 7:10, thousands m. unto him
Mat. 4:11, angels came and m. to him; Mk. 1:13.
8:15, she rose and m.; Mk. 1:31.
Lu. 8:3, m. to him of substance
Acts 13:2, as they m. and fasted
20:34, have m. to my necessities
II Cor. 3:3, epistle of Ch. m. by us
Phil. 2:25, that m. to my wants
Col. 2:19, having nourishment m.
II Tim. 1:18, many th. m. unto me
Philemon 13, he might have m.
Heb. 6:10, have m. to the saints
II Pet. 1:11, entrance to m. to you
Ministereth.
II Cor. 9:10, m. seed to the sower
Gal. 3:5, that m. to you the Spi.
Ministering.
I Chr. 9:28, charge of m. vessels
Ez. 44:11, house, m. to house
Mat. 27:55, followed J. m. to him
Rom. 12:7, wait on m.
15:16, m. gospel
II Cor. 8:4, and take on us the m.
9:1, for as touching m. to saints
Heb. 1:14, are they not m. spirits
10:11, every priest standeth m.
Ministers.
I Ks. 10:5, atten. of his m.; II Chr. 9:4.
Ezra 7:24, not lawful, toll on m.
8:17, they sho. bring un. us m.
Ps. 103:21, m. that do his pleas.
104:4, m. a flaming fire; Heb. 1:7.
Is. 61:6, shall call you m. of God
Jer. 33:21, covenant be broken with David and my m.
Ez. 45:4, holy port. for the m.
Joel 1:9, L.'s m. mourn; 13, howl
2:17, m. weep between the porch
Lu. 1:2, from beginni. were m.
Rom. 13:6, m. attend. continually
I Cor. 3:5, m. by whom ye belie.
4:1, so account of us as of the m.
II Cor. 3:6, who made us able m.
6:4, approv. ourselv. as m. of G.
11:15, his m. also be transformed as the m. of righteousness
23, are they m. of Christ? I am
called by God, Ex. 28:1, with Heb. 5:4.
qualified by God, Is. 6:5-7; II Cor. 3:5, 6.
commissioned by Christ, Mat. 28: 19.
sent by the Holy Ghost, Acts 13:2, 4.
have authority from God, II Cor. 10:8; 13:10.
authority of, is for edification, II Cor. 10:8; 13:10.
separated unto the gospel, Rom. 1: 1.
entrusted with the gospel, I Thess. 2:4.
Described as
ambassadors for Christ, II Cor. 5:20.
ministers of Christ, I Cor. 4:1.
stewards of the mysteries of God, I Cor. 4:1.
defenders of the faith, Phil. 1:7.
the servants of Christ's people, II Cor. 4:5.
specially protected by God, II Cor. 1:10.
necessity for, Mat. 9:37, 38; Rom. 10:14.
excellency of, Rom. 10:15.
labors of, vain, without God's blessing, I Cor. 3:7; 15:10.
compared to earthen vessels, II Cor. 4:7.
Should be
pure, Is. 52:11; I Tim. 3:9.
holy, Ex. 28:36; Lev. 21:6; Tit. 1:8.
humble, Acts 20:19.
patient, II Cor. 6:4; II Tim. 2: 24.
blameless, I Tim. 3:2; Tit. 1:7.
willing, Is. 6:8; I Pet. 5:2.
disinterested, II Cor. 12:14; I Thess. 2:6.
impartial, I Tim. 5:21.
gentle, I Thess. 2:7; II Tim. 2: 24.
devoted, Acts 20:24; Phil. 1:20, 21.
strong in grace, II Tim. 2:1.
self-denying, I Cor. 9:27.
sober, just, and temperate, Lev. 10:9; Tit. 1:8.
hospitable, I Tim. 3:2; Tit. 1:8.
apt to teach, I Tim. 3:2; II Tim. 2:24.
studious and meditative, I Tim. 4:13, 15.
watchful, II Tim. 4:5.
prayerful, Eph. 3:14; Phil. 1:4.
strict in ruling their own families, I Tim. 3:4, 12.
affectionate to their people, Phil. 1:7; I Thess. 2:8, 11.
ensamples to the flock, Phil. 3: 17; II Thess. 3:9; I Tim. 4:12; I Pet. 5:3.
Should Not be
lords over God's heritage, I Pet. 5:3.
greedy of filthy lucre, Acts 20: 33; I Tim. 3:3, 8; I Pet. 5:2.
contentious, I Tim. 3:3; Tit. 1: 7.
crafty, II Cor. 4:2.
men-pleasers, Gal. 1:10; I Thess. 2:4.
easily dispirited, II Cor. 4:8, 9; 6:10.
entangled by cares, Lu. 9:60; II Tim. 2:4.
given to wine, I Tim. 3:3; Tit. 1: 7.
should seek the salvation of their flock, I Cor. 10:33.
should avoid giving unnecessary offence, I Cor. 10:32, 33; II Cor. 6: 3.
should make full proof of their ministry, II Tim. 4:5.
Are Bound, to
preach the gospel to all, Mk. 16. 15; I Cor. 1:17.
feed the church, Jer. 3:15; Jno. 21:15-17; Acts 20:28; I Pet. 5:2.
build up the church, II Cor. 12: 19; Eph. 4:12.
watch for souls, Heb. 13:17.
pray for their people, Joel 2:17; Col. 1:9.
strengthen the faith of their people, Lu. 22:32; Acts 14:22.
teach, II Tim. 2:2.
exhort, Tit. 1:9; 2:15.
warn affectionately, Acts 20:31.
rebuke, Tit. 1:13; 2:15.
comfort, II Cor. 1:4-6.
convince gainsayers, Tit. 1:9.
war a good warfare, I Tim. 1:18; II Tim. 4:7.
endure hardness, II Tim. 2:3.
Should Preach
Christ crucified, Acts 8:5, 35; I Cor. 2:2.
repentance and faith, Acts 20:21.
according to the oracles of God, I Pet. 4:11.
everywhere, Mk. 16:20; Acts 8:4.
not with enticing words of man's wisdom, I Cor. 1:17; 2:1, 4.
not setting forth themselves, II Cor. 4:5.
without deceitfulness, II Cor. 2: 17; 4:2; I Thess. 2:3, 5.
fully, and without reserve, Acts 5:20; 20:20, 27; Rom. 15:19.
with boldness, Is. 58:1; Ez. 2:6; Mat. 10:27, 28.
with plainness of speech, II Cor. 3:12.
with zeal, I Thess. 2:8.
with constancy, Acts 6:4; II Tim. 4:2.
with consistency, II Cor. 1:18, 19.
with heedfulness, I Tim. 4:16.
with good will and love, Phil. 1: 15-17.
with faithfulness, Ez. 3:17, 18.
without charge, if possible, I Cor. 9:18; I Thess. 2:9.
woe to those who do not preach the gospel, I Cor. 9:16.
When Faithful,
approve themselves as the ministers of God, II Cor. 6:4.
thank God for his gifts to their people, I Cor. 1:4; Phil. 1:3; I Thess. 3:9.
glory in their people, II Cor. 7: 4.
rejoice in the faith and holiness of their people, I Thess. 2:19, 20; 3:6-9.
commend themselves to the conscience of men, II Cor. 4:2.
are rewarded, Mat. 24:47; I Cor. 3:14; I Cor. 9:17, 18; I Pet. 5:4.
When Unfaithful,
described, Is. 56:10-12; Tit. 1:10, 11.
deal treacherously with their people, Jno. 10:12.
delude men, Jer. 6:14; Mat. 15: 14.
seek gain, Mic. 3:11; II Pet. 2:3.
shall be punished, Ez. 33:6-8; Mat. 24:48-51.
Their People Are to
regard them as God's messengers, I Cor. 4:1; Gal. 4:14.
not to despise them, Lu. 10:16; I Tim. 4:12.
attend to their instructions, Mal. 2:7; Mat. 23:3.
follow their holy example, I Cor. 11:1; Phil. 3:17.
imitate their faith, Heb. 13:7.
hold them in reputation, Phil. 2: 29; I Thess. 5:13; 5:17.
love them, II Cor. 8:7; I Thess. 3:6.
pray for them, Rom. 15:30; II Cor. 1:11; Eph. 6:19; Heb. 13:18.
obey them, I Cor. 16:16; Heb. 13: 17.
give them joy, II Cor. 1:14; 2:3.
help them, Rom. 16:9; Phil. 4:3.
support them, II Chr. 31:4; I Cor. 9:7-11; Gal. 6:6.
pray for the increase of, Mat. 9:38.
faithful—exemplified, the eleven apostles, Mat. 28:16-19; the seventy, Lu. 10:1, 17; Matthias, Acts 1:26; Philip, Acts 8:5; Barnabas, Acts 11:23; Simeon, etc., Acts 13: 1; Paul, Acts 28:31; Tychicus, Eph. 6:21; Timothy, Phil. 2:22; Epaphroditus, Phil. 2:25; Archippus, Col. 4:17; Titus, Tit. 1:5.
Ministration.
Lu. 1:23, days of m. were ended
Acts 6:1, widows neglected in m.
II Cor. 3:7, if m. of death glorious
8, m. of Spirit be glorious? 9.
9:13, the experiment of this m.
Ministry.
Num. 4:12, instruments of m.
II Chr. 7:6, D. praised by their m.
Hos. 12:10, used similitud. by m.
Acts 1:17, had obtain. part of m.
25, that he may take part of m.
6:4, will give ourselves to m.
12:25, when they fulfilled th. m.
20:24, finish my course, and m.
21:19, things G. wro. by his m.
Rom. 12:7, m. let us wait on our
I Cor. 16:15, addicted to m. of sa.
II Cor. 4:1, seeing we have this m.
5:18, giv. us m. of reconciliation
6:3, that the m. be not blamed
Eph. 4:12, work of m. for edifyi.
Col. 4:17, take heed to the m.
Tim. 1:12, putting me into m.
II Tim. 4:5, full proof of thy m.
11, profitable to me for the m.
Heb. 8:6, obtained a more ex. m.
9:21, sprinkled the vessels of m.
Minni, Jer. 51:27.
Minnith, Jud. 11:33.
Minstrel, s.
II Ks. 3:15, but now bring me a m.
Mat. 9:23, when Jesus saw the m.
Mint.
Mat. 23:23, ye pay tithe of m.
Lu. 11:42, ye tithe m. all herbs
Miracle.
Ex. 7:9, P. sh. speak, Show a m.
Mk. 6:52, consid. not m. of loa.
9:39, no man which shall do m.
Lu. 23:8, hoped to have seen m.
Jno. 4:54, second m. Jesus did
10:41, many said, Jo. did no m.
Acts 4:16, a notable m. been done
22, on wh. this m. was wroug.
Miracles,
Num. 14:22, which have seen m.
Dt. 11:3, have not seen his m.
29:3, th. eyes have seen those m.
Jud. 6:13, where be all his m.
Jno. 2:11, beginning of m. did J.
23, many beli. wh. they saw m.
3:2, no man can do th. m. ex. G.
6:26, not because ye saw the m.
7:31, will he do more m. th. this
9:16, can a sinner do such m.?
11:47, this man doeth many m.
12:37, he had done so many m.
Acts 2:22, approved of God by m.
6:8, Stephen did great m.
8:6, hearing and seeing the m.
13, wondered, beholding the m.
15:12, what m. G. had wrought
19:11, G. wrought spec. m. by P.
I Cor. 12:10, to the working of m.
28, teachers; after that m.
29, are all workers of m.?
Gal. 3:5, he that worketh wi. m.
Heb. 2:4, G. bearing witn. wi. m.
Rev. 13:14, decei. by means of m.
16:14, spirits of devils work m.
19:20, false prophet th. wro. m.
power of God necessary to, Jno. 3:2.
Described as
marvellous things, Ps. 78:12.
marvellous works, Is. 29:14; Ps. 105:5.
signs and wonders, Jer. 32:21; Jno. 4:48; II Cor. 12:12.
Manifest
the glory of God, Jno. 11:4.
the glory of Christ, Jno. 2:11; 11:4.
the works of God, Jno. 9:3.
were evidences of a divine commission, Ex. 4:1-5; Mk. 16:20.
the Messiah was expected to perform, Mat. 11:2, 3; Jno. 7:31.
Jesus was proved to be the Messiah by, Mat. 11:4-6; Lu. 7:20-22; Jno. 5:36; Acts 2:22.
Jesus was followed on account of, Mat. 4:23-25; 14:35, 36; Jno. 6: 2, 26; 12:18.
a gift of the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:10.
Were Performed
by the power of God, Ex. 8:19; Acts 14:3; 15:12; 19:11.
by the power of Christ, Mat. 10:1.
by the power of the Holy Ghost, Mat. 12:28; Rom. 15:19.
in the name of Christ, Mk. 16:17; Acts 3:16; 4:30.

Miracles—Continued.
first preaching of the gospel confirmed by, Mk. 16:20; Heb. 2:4.
they who wrought, disclaimed all power of their own, Acts 3:12.
should produce faith, Jno. 2:23; 20: 30, 31.
should produce obedience, Dt. 11: 1-3; 29:2, 3, 9.
instrumental to the early propagation of the gospel, Acts 8:6; Rom. 15:18, 19.
Faith Required in
those, who performed, Mat. 17:20; 21:21; Jno. 14:12; Acts 3:16; 6:8.
those for whom they were performed, Mat. 9:28; 13:58; Mk. 9:22-24; Acts 14:9.
should be remembered, I Chr. 16: 12; Ps. 105:5.
should be told to future generations, Ex. 10:2; Jud. 6:13.
insufficient of themselves, to produce conversion, Lu. 16:31.
The Wicked
desire to see, Mat. 27:42; Lu. 11: 29; 23:8.
often acknowledge, Jno. 11:47; Acts 4:16.
do not understand, Ps. 106:7.
do not consider, Mk. 6:52.
forget, Neh. 9:17; Ps. 78:1, 11.
proof against, Num. 14:22; Jno. 12:37.
guilt of rejecting the evidence afforded by, Mat. 11:20-24; Jno. 15: 24.

Miracles of Christ, The.
water turned into wine, Jno. 2:6-10.
nobleman's son healed, Jno. 4:46-53.
centurion's servant healed, Mat. 8: 5-13.
draughts of fishes, Lu. 5:4-6; Jno. 21:6.
devils cast out, Mat. 8:28-32; 9: 32, 33; 15:22-28; 17:14-18; Mk. 1:23-27.
Peter's wife's mother healed, Mat. 8:14, 15.
lepers cleansed, Mat. 8:3; Lu. 17:14.
paralytic healed, Mk. 2:3-12.
withered hand restored, Mat. 12:10-13.
impotent man healed, Jno. 5:5-9.
the dead raised to life, Mat. 9:18, 19, 23-25; Lu. 7:12-15; Jno. 11: 11-44.
issue of blood stopped, Mat. 9:20-22.
the blind restored to sight, Mat. 9: 27-30; Mk. 8:22-25; Jno. 9:1-7.
the deaf and dumb cured, Mk. 7: 32-35.
the multitude fed, Mat. 14:15-21; 15:32-38.
his walking on the sea, Mat. 14: 25-27.
Peter walking on the sea, Mat. 14: 29.
tempest stilled, Mat. 8:23-26; 14: 32.
sudden arrival of the ship, Jno. 3: 21.
tribute-money, Mat. 17:27.
woman healed of infirmity, Lu. 13: 11-13.
dropsy cured, Lu. 14:2-4.
fig tree blighted, Mat. 21:19.
Malchus healed, Lu. 22:50, 51.
performed before the messengers of John, Lu. 7:21, 22.
many and divers diseases healed, Mat. 4:23, 24; 14:14; 15:30; Mk. 1:34; Lu. 6:17-19.
his transfiguration, Mat. 17:1-8.
his resurrection, Lu. 24:6, with Jno. 10:18.
his appearance to his disciples, the doors being shut, Jno. 20:19.
his ascension, Acts 1:9.

Miracles Through Evil Agents.
performed through the power of the devil, II Thess. 2:9; Rev. 16: 14.
Wrought
in support of false religions, Dt. 13:1, 2.
by false christs, Mat. 24:24.
by false prophets, Mat. 24:24; Rev. 19:20.
a mark of the apostasy, II Thess. 2:3, 9; Rev. 13:13.
not to be regarded, Dt. 13:3.
deceive the ungodly, II Thess. 2: 10-12; Rev. 13:14; 19:20.
exemplified, magicians of Egypt, Ex. 7:11, 22; 8:7; witch of Endor, I Sam. 28:7-14; Simon Magus, Acts 8:9-11.

Miracles Wrought Through Servants of God.
Moses and Aaron:
rod turned into a serpent, Ex. 4:3; 7:10.
rod restored, Ex. 4:4.
hand made leprous, Ex. 4:6.
hand healed, Ex. 4:7.
water turned into blood, Ex. 4: 9, 30.
river turned into blood, Ex. 7:20.
frogs brought, Ex. 8:6.
frogs removed, Ex. 8:13.
lice brought, Ex. 8:17.
flies brought, Ex. 8:21-24.
flies removed, Ex. 8:31.
murrain of beasts, Ex. 9:3-6.
boils and blains brought, Ex. 9: 10, 11.
hail brought, Ex. 9:23.
hail removed, Ex. 9:33.
locusts brought, Ex. 10:13.
locusts removed, Ex. 10:19.
darkness brought, Ex. 10:22.
the first-born destroyed, Ex. 12: 29.
the Red Sea divided, Ex. 14:21, 22.
Egyptians overwhelmed, Ex. 14: 26-28.
water sweetened, Ex. 15:25.
water from rock in Horeb, Ex. 17:6.
Amalek vanquished, Ex. 17:11-13.
destruction of Korah, Num. 16: 28-32.
water from rock in Kadesh, Num. 20:11.
healing by brazen serpent, Num. 21:8, 9.
Joshua:
waters of Jordan divided, Josh. 3: 10-17.
Jordan restored to its course, Josh. 4:18.
Jericho taken, Josh. 6:6-20.
the sun and moon stayed, Josh. 10:12-14.
Midianites destroyed, Jud. 7:16-22.
Samson:
a lion killed, Jud. 14:6.
Philistines killed, Jud. 14:19; 15: 15.
the gates of Gaza carried away, Jud. 16:3.
Dagon's house pulled down, Jud. 16:30.
Samuel:
thunder and rain in harvest, I Sam. 12:18.
The Prophet of Judah:
Jeroboam's hand withered, I Ks. 13:4.
the altar rent, I Ks. 13:5.
the withered hand restored, I Ks. 13:6.
Elijah:
drought caused, I Ks. 17:1; Js. 5:17.
meal and oil multiplied, I Ks. 17:14-16.
a child restored to life, I Ks. 17: 22-23.
sacrifice consumed by fire, I Ks. 18:36, 38.
men destroyed by fire, II Ks. 1: 10-12.
rain brought, I Ks. 18:41-45; Js. 5:18.
waters of Jordan divided, II Ks. 2:8.
taken to heaven, II Ks. 2:11.
Elisha:
waters of Jordan divided, II Ks. 2:14.
waters healed, II Ks. 2:21, 22.
children torn by bears, II Ks. 2: 24.
for the confirmation of the gospel, Mk. 16:20; Acts 14:3; Rom. 15:19; Heb. 2:4.
for the edification of the church, I Cor. 12:7; 14:12, 13.
dispensed, according to his sovereign will, I Cor. 12:11.
were to be sought after, I Cor. 12: 31; 14:1.
temporary nature of, I Cor. 13:8.
Were Not to Be
neglected, I Tim. 4:14; II Tim. 1:6.
despised, I Thess. 5:20.
purchased, Acts 8:20.
might be possessed without saving grace, Mat. 7:22, 23; I Cor. 13: 1, 2.
counterfeited by antichrist, Mat. 24: 24; II Thess. 2:9; Rev. 13:13, 14.

Mire.
II Sam. 22:43, them as the m. of the street, and
Job 8:11, can the rush grow up without m.?
30:19, he that cast me into the m., and
41:30, sharp pointed things upon the m.
Ps. 69:2, I sink in deep m., where there is
14, deliver me out of the m., and let
Is. 10:6, down like the m. of the streets
57:20, whose waters cast up m. and
Jer. 38:6, there was no water, but m.
6, so Jeremiah sunk in the m.
22, thy feet are sunk in the m., and
Mic. 7:10, down as the m. of the streets
Zech. 9:3, fine gold as the m. of the streets
10:5, enemies in the m. of the streets in
II Pet. 2:22, washed to her wallowing in the m.

Miriam.
Ex. 15:20, M. the prophetess, the sister of
21, M. answered them, Sing ye to the
Num. 12:1, M. and Aaron spake against Moses
4, unto M., Come out ye three unto
5, and called Aaron and M.: and they
10, M. became leprous, white as snow
10, Aaron looked upon M., and, behold
15, M. was shut out from the camp
15, not till M. was brought in again
20:1, and M. died there, and was buried
26:59, and Moses, and M. their sister
Dt. 24:9, what the Lord thy God did unto M.
I Chr. 4:17, and she bare M., and Shammai
6:3, Aaron, and Moses, and M. The
Mic. 6:4, before thee Moses, Aaron, and M.

Mirma.
I Chr. 8:10, and Jeuz, and Shachia, and M.

Mirth.
Gen. 31:27, have sent thee away with m., and
Neh. 8:12, portions, and to make great m.
Ps. 137:3, that wasted us required of us m.
Prov. 14:13, and the end of that m. is heaviness
Ecc. 2:1, to now, I will prove thee with m.
2, is mad: and of m., What doeth it?
7:4, heart of fools is in the house of m.
8:15, then I commended m., because a
Is. 24:8, the m. of tabrets ceaseth, the
11, the m. of the land is gone
Jer. 7:34, the voice of m., and the voice of
16:9, and in your days, the voice of m.
25:10, will take from them the voice of m.
Ez. 21:10, glitter: should we then make m.?
Hos. 2:11, will also cause all her m. to cease

Miry.
Ps. 40:2, an horrible pit, out of the m. clay
Ez. 47:11, but the m. places thereof and the
Dan. 2:41, the iron mixed with m. clay
43, sawest iron mixed with m. clay

Miscarrying.
Hos. 9:14, give them a m. womb and dry

Mischief.
Gen. 42:4, lest peradventure m. befall him
38, if m. befall him by the way in
44:29, this also from me, and m. befall him
Ex. 21:22, from her, and yet no m. follow
23, if any m. follow, then thou shalt
32:12, for m. did he bring them out, to
22, the people, that they are set on m.
I Sam. 23:9, secretly practised m. against him
II Sam. 16:8, thou art taken in thy m., because
I Ks. 11:25, beside the m. that Hadad did: and
20:7, and see how this man seeketh m.
II Ks. 7:9, light, some m. will come upon us
Neh. 6:2, but they thought to do me m.
Esth. 8:3, tears to put away the m. of Haman
Job 15:35, they conceive m., and bring forth
Ps. 7:14, iniquity, and hath conceived m.
16, his m. shall return upon his own
10:7, under his tongue is m. and vanity
14, for thou beholdest m. and spite, to
26:10, in whose hands is m., and their
28:3, but m. is in their hearts
36:4, he deviseth m. upon his bed; he
52:1, why boastest thou thyself in m.
55:10, m. also and sorrow are in the midst
62:3, will ye imagine m. against a man?
94:20, thee, which frameth m. by a law?
Ps. 119:150, draw nigh that follow after m.
140:9, m. of their own lips cover them
Prov. 4:16, not, except they have done m.
6:14, he deviseth m. continually; he
18, feet that be swift in running to m.
10:23, it is as sport to a fool to do m.
11:27, he that seeketh m., it shall come
12:21, the wicked shall be filled with m.
13:17, wicked messengers falleth into m.
17:20, a perverse tongue falleth into m.
24:2, and their lips talk of m.
16, but the wicked shall fall into m.
28:14, his heart shall fall into m.
Is. 47:11, m. shall fall upon thee; thou shalt
59:4, they conceive m., and bring
Ez. 7:26, m. shall come upon m., and
11:2, these are the men that devise m.
Dan. 11:27, king's hearts shall be to do m.
Hos. 7:15, do they imagine m. against me
Acts 13:10, O full of all subtility and all m.

Mischiefs.
Dt. 32:23, I will heap m. upon them; I will
Ps. 52:2, thy tongue deviseth m.; like a
140:2, which imagine m. in their hearts

Mischievous.
Ps. 21:11, they imagined a m. device, which
38:12, that seek my hurt speak m. things
Prov. 24:8, evil shall be called a m. person
Ecc. 10:13, the end of his talk is m. madness
Mic. 7:3, man, he uttereth his m. desire

Miserable.
Job 16:2, things: m. comforters are ye all
I Cor. 15:19, Christ, we are of all men most m.
Rev. 3:17, that thou art wretched, and m.

Miserably.
Mat. 21:41, will m. destroy those wicked men

Miseries.
Lam. 1:7, days of her affliction and of her m.
Js. 5:1, weep and howl for your m.

Misery.
Jud. 10:16, was grieved for the m. of Israel
Job 3:20, is light given to him that is in m.
11:16, because thou shalt forget thy m.
Prov. 31:7, and remember his m. no more
Ecc. 8:6, the m. of man is great upon him
Lam. 3:19, mine affliction and my m., the
Rom. 3:16, and m. are in their ways

Misgab.
Jer. 48:1, M. is confounded and dismayed

Mishael.
Ex. 6:22, and the sons of Uzziel; M., and
Lev. 10:4, Moses called M. and Elzaphan
Neh. 8:4, on his left hand, Pedaiah, and M.
Dan. 1:6, of Judah, Daniel, Hananiah, M.
7, and to M., of Meshach; and to
11, had set over Daniel, Hananiah, M.
19, none like Daniel, Hananiah, M.
2:17, the thing known to Hananiah, M.

Mishal.
Josh. 21:30, of Asher, M. with her suburbs

Misham.
I Chr. 8:12, and M., and Shamed, who built

Miss.
Jud. 20:16, at an hair breadth, and not m.
I Sam. 20:6, if thy father at all m. me, then

Missed.
I Sam. 20:18, and thou shalt be m., because thy
25:15, not hurt, neither m. we any thing
21, nothing was m. of all that pertained

Missing.
I Sam. 25:7, neither was there ought m. unto
I Ks. 20:39, if by any means he be m., then shall

Missionaries, All Christians Should be as.
after the example of Christ, Acts 10:38.
women and children as well as men, Ps. 8:2; Prov. 31:26; Mat. 21:15, 16; Phil. 4:3; I Tim. 5:10; Tit. 2: 3-5; I Pet. 3:1.
the zeal of idolaters should provoke to, Jer. 7:18.
the zeal of hypocrites should provoke to, Mat. 23:15.
an imperative duty, Jud. 5:23; Lu. 19:40.
the principle on which, II Cor. 5: 14, 15.
however weak they may be, I Cor. 1:27.
from their calling as saints, Ex. 19:6; I Pet. 2:9.
as faithful stewards, I Pet. 4:10, 11.
in youth, Ps. 71:17; 148:12, 13.
in old age, Dt. 32:7; Ps. 71:18.
in the family, Dt. 6:7; Ps. 78:5-8; Is. 38:19; I Cor. 7:16.
in their intercourse with the world, Mat. 5:16; Phil. 2:15, 16; I Pet. 2:12.
in first giving their own selves to the Lord, II Cor. 8:5.
in declaring what God has done for them, Ps. 66:16; 116:16-19.
in hating life for Christ, Lu. 14:26.
in openly confessing Christ, Mat. 10:32.
in following Christ, Lu. 14:27; 18: 22.
in preferring Christ above all relations, Lu. 14:26; I Cor. 2:2.
in joyfully suffering for Christ, Heb. 10:34.
in forsaking all for Christ, Lu. 5:11.
in a holy example, Mat. 5:16; Phil. 2:15; I Thess. 1:7.
in holy conduct, I Pet. 2:12.
in holy boldness, Ps. 119:46.
in dedicating themselves to the service of God, Josh. 24:15; Ps. 27:4.
in devoting all property to God, 1 Chr. 29:2, 3, 14, 16; Ecc. 11:1; Mat. 6:19, 20; Mk. 12:44; Lu. 12: 33; 18:22, 28; Acts 2:45; 4:32-34.
in holy conversation, Ps. 37:30, with Prov. 10:31; 15:7; Eph. 4: 29; Col. 4:6.
in talking of God and his works, Ps. 71:24; 77:12; 119:27; 145:11, 12.
in showing forth God's praises, Is. 43:21.
in inviting others to embrace the gospel, Ps. 34:8; Is. 2:3; Jno. 1: 46; 4:29.
in seeking the edification of others, Rom. 14:19; 15:2; I Thess. 5:11.
in admonishing others, I Thess. 5: 14; II Thess. 3:15.
in reproving others, Lev. 19:17; Eph. 5:11.
in teaching and exhorting, Ps. 34: 11; 51:13; Col. 3:16; Heb. 3:13; 10:25.
in interceding for others, Col. 4:3; Heb. 13:18; Js. 5:16.
in aiding ministers in their labors, Rom. 16:3, 9; II Cor. 11:9; Phil. 4:14-16; III Jno. 6.
in giving a reason for their faith, Ex. 12:26, 27; Dt. 6:20, 21; I Pet. 3:15.
in encouraging the weak, Is. 35:3, 4; Rom. 14:1; 15:1; I Thess. 5:14.
in visiting and relieving the poor, the sick, etc., Lev. 25:35; Ps. 112: 9, with II Cor. 9:9; Mat. 25:36; Acts 20:35; Js. 1:27.
with a willing heart, Ex. 35:29; I Chr. 29:9, 14.
with a superabundant liberality, Ex. 36:5-7; II Cor. 8:3.
encouragement to, Prov. 11:25, 30; I Cor. 1:27; Js. 5:19, 20.
blessedness of, Dan. 12:3.
illustrated, Mat. 25:14; Lu. 19:13, etc., etc.
exemplified, Hannah, I Sam. 2:1-10; captive maid, II Ks. 5:3; chief of the fathers, etc., Ezra 1:5; Shadrach, etc., Dan. 3:16-18; restored demoniac, Mk. 5:20; shepherds, Lu. 2:17; Anna, Lu. 2:38; Joanna, etc., Lu. 8:3; leper, Lu. 17:15; disciples, Lu. 19:37, 38; Centurion, Lu. 23:47; Andrew, Jno. 1:41, 42; Philip, Jno. 1:46; woman of Samaria, Jno. 4:29; Barnabas, Acts 4:36, 37; persecuted saints, Acts 8:4; 11:19, 20; Apollos, Acts 18:25; Aquilla, etc., Acts 18:26; various individuals, Rom. ch. 16th; Onesiphorus, II Tim. 1:16; Philemon, Philemon 1-6.

Missionary-work by Ministers.
commanded, Mat. 28:19; Mk. 16:15.
warranted by predictions concerning the heathen, etc., Is. 43:10-12; Is. 66:19.
is according to the purpose of God, Lu. 24:46, 47; Gal. 1:15, 16; Col. 1:25-27.
directed by the Holy Ghost, Acts 13:2.
required, Lu. 10:2; Rom. 10:14, 15.
the Holy Ghost calls to, Acts 13:2.
Christ engaged in, Mat. 4:17, 23; 11:1; Mk. 1:38, 39; Lu. 8:1.
Christ sent his disciples to labor in, Mk. 3:14; 6:7; Lu. 10:1-11.
obligations to engage in, Acts 4: 19, 20; Rom. 1:13-15; I Cor. 9:16.
excellency of, Is. 52:7, with Rom. 10:15.
worldly concerns should not delay, Lu. 9:59-62.
God qualifies for, Ex. 3:11, 18; 4: 11, 12, 15; Is. 6:5-9.
God strengthens for, Jer. 1:7-9.
guilt and danger of shrinking from, Jon. 1:3, 4.
requires wisdom and meekness, Mat. 10:16.
be ready to engage in, Is. 6:8.
aid those engaged in, Rom. 16:1, 2; II Cor. 11:9; III Jno. 5-8.
harmony should subsist amongst those engaged in, Gal. 2:9.
Success of.
to be prayed for, Eph. 6:18, 19; Col. 4:3.
a cause of joy, Acts 15:3.
a cause of praise, Acts 11:18; 21: 19, 20.
no limits to the sphere of, Is. 11:9; Mk. 16:15; Rev. 14:6.
opportunities for, not to be neglected, I Cor. 16:9.
exemplified, Levites, II Chr. 17:8, 9; Jonah, Jon. 3:2; the seventy, Lu. 10:1, 17; apostles, Mk. 6:12; Acts 13:2-5; Philip, Acts 8:5; Paul, etc., Acts 13:2-4; Silas, Acts 15:40, 41; Timotheus, Acts 16:3; Noah, II Pet. 2:5.

Mist.
Gen. 2:6, th. went a m. fr. earth
Acts 13:11, there fell on him a m.
II Pet. 2:17, m. of darkn. reserved

Mistress.
Gen. 16:4, Sarah her m. despised
8, flee fr. my m. S.; 9, return to
I Ks. 17:17, son of m. fell sick
II Ks. 5:3, said to her m. would G.
Ps. 123:2, eyes of maiden to m.
Prov. 30:23, that is heir to her m.
Is. 24:2, as with maid so with m.
Nah. 3:4, the m. of witchcrafts

Misused.
II Chr. 36:16, they m. his prophe.

Mite, s.
Mk. 12:42, a certain poor widow threw in two m.; Lu. 21:2.
Lu. 12:59, thou hast paid last m.

Mitre.
Ex. 28:4, make a m.; 39; 39:28.
29:6, put the m. upon his head
Lev. 8:9, put holy crown on m.
16:4, wi. lin. m. sh. he be attired
Zech. 3:5, set fair m. on his head

Mixed.
Ex. 12:38, m. multitude went up
Num. 11:4, m. multi. fell a lusti.
Neh. 13:3, separated fr. m. multi.
Prov. 23:30, go to seek m. wine
Is. 1:22, thy wine m. with water
Dan. 2:41, thou saw. the iron m.
Hos. 7:8, Ephraim m. am. people
Heb. 4:2, not being m. with faith

Mixture.
Ps. 75:8, there is a cup full of m.
Jno. 19:39, Nicodemus, and bro. a m. of myrrh and aloes
Rev. 14:10, poured out without m.

Mizar, Ps. 42:6.

Mizpah.
Gen. 31:49, na. of heap called M.
I Ks. 15:22, Ge. and M.; II Chr. 16: 6.
II Ks. 25:23, to Ged. to M.; Jer. 41: 1.
Neh. 3:7, men of Gibeon and M.
Jer. 40:10, I will dwell at M.
41:3, slew all J. that were at M.
Hos. 5:1, have been a snare on M.

Mizpeh.
Josh. 15:38, Dilean and M.
Jud. 10:17, in M.; 11:11; 21:5.
20:1, Israel was gathered in M.
I Sam. 7:5, all Isr. to M.; 6; 22:3.
10:17, Samuel called peo. to M.

Mizraim, Gen. 10:6.

Mnason, Acts 21:16.

Moab.
Gen. 19:37, daugh.'s son was M.
Ex. 15:15, tremb. on men of M.
Num. 21:29; 22:3; 24:17; 25:1.
Dt. 2:18, pass thro. coast of m.
34:5, Moses died in land of M.
Jud. 3:29, they slew of M. about
10:6, Israel serv. the gods of M.
11:15, took not away land of M.
Ruth 1:2, ca. into country of M.
I Sam. 14:47, Saul fought ag. M.
II Sam. 8:2, David smote M.; 23:20.
I Ks. 11:7, the abomination of M.
II Ks. 1:1, then M. rebelled; 3:7, 23.
I Chr. 4:22, dominion in M.; 18:11.
II Chr. 20:1, M. came ag. Jeh.; 10.
Neh. 13:23, J. married wiv. of M.
Ps. 60:8, M. my washpot; 108:9.
83:6, M. is confederate ag. thee
Is. 11:14, lay the. hand upon M.
15:1, burden of M.; 16:13; Jer. 48: 1; Ez. 25:8; Amos 2:2.
16:6, heard of pride of M.; 11, 14; Jer. 48:29.
25:10, M. shall be trodden down
Jer. 9:26, Egypt, Judah, and M.
25:21, made M. to drink of cup
48:2, pral. of M.; 9, 11, 20, 26, 47.
Amos 2:2, send a fire upon M.
Zeph. 2:9, M. shall be as Sodom

Moabites.
descended from Lot, Gen. 19:37.
Called
children of Lot, Dt. 2:9.
people of Chemosh, Num. 21:29; Jer. 48:46.
are given to, as a possession, Dt. 2:9.
separated from the Amorites by the river Arnon, Num. 21:13.
expelled the ancient Emims, Dt. 2:9-11.
possessed many and great cities, Num. 21:28, 30; Is. 15:1-4; Jer. 48:21-24.
governed by kings, Num. 23:7; Josh. 24:9.
Described as
proud and arrogant, Is. 16:6; Jer. 48:29.
idolatrous, I Ks. 11:7.
superstitious, Jer. 27:3, 9.
rich and confident, Jer. 48:7.
prosperous and at ease, Jer. 48:11.
mighty and men of war, Jer. 48: 14.
deprived of a large part of their territories by the Amorites, Num. 21:26.
refused to let Israel pass, Jud. 11: 17, 18.
alarmed at the number, etc., of Israel, Num. 22:3.
with Midian send for Balaam to curse Israel, Num. 22 to Num. 24.
Israelites
enticed to idolatry by, Num. 25: 1-3.
forbidden to spoil, Dt. 2:9, with Jud. 11:15.
forbidden to make leagues with, Dt. 23:6.
sometimes intermarried with, Ruth 1:4; I Ks. 11:1; I Chr. 8: 8; Neh. 13:23.
excluded from the congregation of Israel for ever, Dt. 23:3, 4; Neh. 13:1, 2.
always hostile to Israel, Ps. 83:6; Ez. 25:8.
harassed and subdued by Saul, I Sam. 14:47.
gave an asylum to David's family, I Sam. 22:4.
made tributary to David, II Sam. 8:2, 12.
Benaiah slew two champions of, II Sam. 23:20.
paid tribute of sheep and wool to the king of Israel, II Ks. 3:4; Is. 16:1.
revolted from Israel after the death of Ahab, II Ks. 1:1; 3:5.
Israel and Judah joined against, II Ks. 3:6, 7.
miraculously deceived by the color of the water, II Ks. 3:21-24.
conquered by Israel and Judah, II Ks.: 3:24-26.
king of, sacrificed his son to excite animosity against Israel, II Ks. 3: 27.
joined Babylon against Judah, II Ks. 24:2.
Prophesies Respecting:
terror on account of Israel, Ex. 15:15.
desolation and grief, Is. 15 ch.; 16:2-11.
inability to avert destruction, Is. 16:12.
to be destroyed in three years, Is. 16:13, 14.
to be captives in Babylon, Jer. 27: 3, 8; 48:7.
their desolation as a punishment for their hatred of Israel, Jer. 48:26, 27; Ez. 25:8, 9.
restoration from captivity, Jer. 48:47.
subjugation to Messiah, Num. 24: 17; Is. 25:10.
subjugation to Israel, Is. 11:14.

Mock (n.).
Prov. 14:9, fools make a m. at sin

Mock.
Gen. 39:14, bro. Heb. to m. us; 17.
Job 13:9, mocketh, do ye m. him
21:3, after I have spoken, m. on
Prov. 1:26, m. wh. your fear com.
Jer. 38:19, and they m. me
Lam. 1:7, did m. at her sabbaths
Ez. 22:5, shall m. thee who art
Mat. 20:19, deliver to G. to m. h.
Mk. 10:34, m. him and scourge
Lu. 14:29, begin to m. him

Mocked.
Gen. 19:14, one that m. to sons
Num. 22:29, bec. thou hast m. me
Jud. 16:10, m. me; 13, 15.
I Ks. 18:27, at noon, Elijah m. th.
II Ks. 2:23, little child. m. Elisha
II Chr. 30:10, lau. to scorn and m.
36:16, m. the messengers of God
Neh. 4:1, Sanballat m. the Jews
Job 12:4, one m. of his neighbor
Mat. 2:16, H. saw that he was m.
27:29, they bowed the knee and m.; 31; Mk. 15:20.
Lu. 18:32, m. spitef. entreated
22:63, men that held J. m. him
23:11, Herod m.; 36, soldiers m.
Acts 17:32, resurrection, some m.
Gal. 6:7, not deceiv., G. is not m.

Mocker, s.
Job 17:2, are th. not m. with me?
Ps. 35:16, hypocrit. m. in feasts
Prov. 20:1, wine is a m., st. drink
Is. 28:22, be not m. lest bands be
Jer. 15:17, sat not in assem. of m.
Jude 18, sh. be m. latter times

Mockest, eth.
Job 11:3, when thou m. sh. no m.
13:9, as one m. anoth. do ye so
39:22, m. at fear, not affrighted
Prov. 17:5, m. poor repro. Maker
30:17, that m. at his father
Jer. 20:7, derision, ev. one m. me

Mocking.
Gen. 21:9, saw son of Hagar m.
Mat. 27:41, priests m.; Mk. 15:31.
Acts 2:13, oth. m. said, These m.

Mocking, s.
Ez. 22:4, made thee a m. to all
Heb. 11:36, had trial of cruel m.

Moderation.
Phil. 4:5, let your m. be known

Moderately.
Joel 2:23, gi. you former rain m.

Modest.
I Tim. 2:9, adorn in m. apparel

Moist.
Num. 6:3, nor shall he eat m. gr.

Moistened.
Job 21:24, bones m. with marrow

Moisture.
Ps. 32:4, m. turned to drought
Lu. 8:6, because it lacked m.

Moladah, Josh. 15:26.

Mole.
Lev. 11:30, snail and m. are uncl.

Molech.
Lev. 18:21, pass thro. fire to M.
20:2, of his seed to M.; Jer. 32:35.
I Ks. 11:7, a high place for M.
II Ks. 23:10, son pass thro. to M.

Mollified.
Is. 1:6, nor m. with ointment

Moloch, Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43.

Molten.
Ex. 32:4, he had made a m. calf; 8; Dt. 9:12, 16; Neh. 9:18.
34:17, no m. gods; Lev. 19:4.
I Ks. 7:16, chapiters of m. brass
23, a m. sea; 30, underset. m.
Job 28:2, brass is m. out of stone
37:18, sky as a m. looking-glass
Ez. 24:11, filthiness be m. in it
Mic. 1:4, mountains shall be m.

Moment.
Ex. 33:5, mids. of thee in a m.
Num. 16:21, consume th. in a m
Job 7:18, shouldest try him e. m.
20:5, joy of hypoc. but for a m.
21:13, in a m. go down to grave
34:20, in a m. shall they die
Ps. 30:5, his anger end. but a m.
73:19, into desolation as in a m.
Prov. 12:19, ly. tong. but for a m.
Is. 26:20, as it were for a m.
27:3, I will water it every m.
47:9, things shall come in a m.
54:7, for a small m. have I forsa.
8, I hid my face fr. th. for a m.
Jer. 4:20, my curtains in a m.
Lam. 4:6, Sodom overth. in a m.
Ez. 26:16, tremble ev. m.; 32:10.
Lu. 4:5, king. of world in a m.
I Cor. 15:52, be changed in a m.
II Cor. 4:17, which is but for a m

Money.
Gen. 23:9, as much m. as worth
13, I will give thee m. for field
31:15, quite devoured our m.
42:25, to restore every man's m.
27, espied m.; 28, m. restored
43:12, double m. in hand; 15.
44:1, ev. man's m. in sack's mo.
47:14, gathered all m. in Egypt
15, m. faileth; 18, our m. spent
Ex. 21:11, go out free without m.
21, he is his m.
35, divide m.
30, be laid on him a sum of m.
22:7, man deliver m. to neighbor
25, lend m. to any of my people
30:16, take atonement m. of Isr.
Lev. 25:37, not give him m. on usury; Dt. 23:19.
Num. 3:49, Mos. took redemp. m.
Dt. 2:6, and water for m; 28.
14:25, turn into m.; 26, bestow m.
21:14, not sell her at all for m.
Jud. 5:19, took no gain of m.
16:18, lords bro. m. to Delilah
17:4, restored m. to his mother
I Ks. 21:2, give worth of it in m.
II Ks. 5:26, is it a time to rec. m.?
12:4, the m. of dedicated things
7, now receive no more m.; 8.
10, m. in chest; II Chr. 24:11.
16, and sin m. was not brought

Money—Continued.
II Ks. 15:20, exacted the m. of Israel
15:20, exacted the m. of Israel
23:35, Jehoiakim gave m. to Ph.
Ezra 3:7, gave m. also to masons
7:17, buy speedily with this m.
Neh. 5:4, borrowed m. for king
10, my servants exact of th. m.
Esth. 4:7, sum of m. H. promised
Job 31:39, eaten fruits without m.
42:11, ev. man also gave him m.
Ps. 15:5, putteth not m. to usury
Prov. 7:20, taken bag of m.
Ecc. 7:12, wisd. and m. a defence
10:19, but m. answers all things
Is. 52:3, be redeemed without m.
55:1, he that hath no m. come
2, wheref. spend ye m. for that
Jer. 32:9, weigh. m. seventeen shekels; 10.
44, men shall buy fields for m.
Lam. 5:4, drunk. our wa. for m.
Mic. 3:11, prophets divine for m.
Mat. 17:24, received trib. m. ca.
27, thou shalt find a piece of m.
22:19, show me the tribute m.
25:18, earth, hid his lord's m.
27, m. to exchang.; Lu. 19:23.
28:12, large m. to soldiers; 15.
Mk. 6:8, they took no m. in their purse; Lu. 9:3.
12:41, people cast m. into treas.
14:11, and promised to give him m.; Lu. 22:5.
Acts 4:37, brought m. and laid it
8:18, Simon offered them m.
20, P. said, m. perish with thee
24:26, hoped m. sho. been given
I Tim. 6:10, love of m. root of all
gold and silver used as, Gen. 13:2; Num. 22:18.
brass introduced as, by the Romans, Mat. 10:9.
originally stamped with the image of a lamb, Gen. 23:15, with Gen. 33:19.
of the Romans, stamped with the image of Cæsar, Mat. 22:20, 21.
usually taken by weight, Gen. 23:16; Jer. 32:10.
Pieces of, Mentioned:
talent of gold, I Ks. 9:14; II Ks. 23:33.
talent of silver, I Ks. 16:24; II Ks. 5:22, 23.
shekel of silver, Jud. 17:10; II Ks. 15:20.
half shekel or bekah, Ex. 30:15.
third of a shekel, Neh. 10:32.
fourth of a shekel, I Sam. 9:8.
gerah the twentieth of a shekel, Num. 3:47.
pound, Lu. 19:13.
penny, Mat. 20:2; Mk. 6:37.
farthing, Mat. 5:26; Lu. 12:6.
mite, Mk. 12:42; Lu. 21:2.
of the Jews regulated by the standard of the sanctuary, Lev. 5:15; Num. 3:47.
was current with the merchants, Gen. 23:16.
Jews forbidden to take usury for, Lev. 25:37.
changing of, a trade, Mat. 21:12; Jno. 2:15.
Was Given
for lands, Gen. 23:9; Acts 4:37.
for slaves, Gen. 37:28; Ex. 21:21.
for merchandise, Gen. 43:12; Dt. 2:6.
for tribute, II Ks. 23:33; Mat. 22:19.
as wages, Ezra 3:7; Mat. 20:2; Js. 5:4.
as offerings, II Ks. 12:7-9; Neh. 10:32.
as alms, I Sam. 2:36; Acts 3:3, 6.
custom of presenting a piece of, Job 42:11.
power and usefulness of, Ecc. 7:12; 10:19.
love of, the root of all evil, I Tim. 6:10.

Money-changers.
Mat. 21:12, Jesus overthrew tables of m.-c.; Mk. 11:15.
Jno. 2:14, found in temple m.-c.

Monsters.
Lam. 4:3, sea m. draw out breast

Month.
Gen. 29:14, wi. La. space of a m.
Ex. 13:4, came ye out in m. Ab.
23:15, keep feast in the m. Abib
34:18, in m. Abib thou ca. fr. E.; Dt. 16:1; Josh. 5:10.
Lev. 27:6, from a m. old to five years
Num. 3:15, ev. male fr. a m. old; 22, 28, 34, 39, 40, 43; 26:62
9:22, m. or year cloud tarried
11:20, eat flesh, even a wh. m.; 21.
18:16, from a m. old shalt thou
28:14, burnt-offer. every m.; 29:6.
Dt. 21:13, in house full m.
I Ks. 4:7, his m. made provis.; 27.
5:14, m. they were in Lebanon
Esth. 9:22, m. turned fr. sorrow
Jer. 2:24, her m. they shall find
Hos. 5:7, m. devour th. with por
Zech. 11:8, I cut off in one m.
Rev. 9:15, prep. for a day and m.
22:2, yielded her fruit every m.

Month, Second.
Gen. 7:11, second m. fount. broken up
8:14, in second m. was earth dried
Ex. 16:1, came to sin in second m.
Num. 1:1, in second m. take sum of
9:11, on second m. shall keep passover; II Chr. 30:2.
10:11, on second m. cloud was taken

Month, Third.
Ex. 19:1, in third m. came into Sin.
II Chr. 31:7, third m. began to lay foundation
Ez. 31:1, in third m. word of Lord

Month, Fourth.
II Ks. 25:3, fourth m. famine prevailed
Jer. 39:2, founth m. city broken up
52:6, fourth m. famine sore in city
Zech. 8:19, fast of fourth m. be joy

Month, Sixth.
Hag. 1:1, in sixth m. word of L. ca.
15, in sixth m. did work in hou. of
Lu. 1:26, in sixth m. angel sent
36, sixth m. with her called barren

Month, Eighth.
Zech. 1:1, eighth m. came word to Zechariah

Month, Ninth.
Ezra 10:9, ninth m. peo. sat tremb.
Jer. 36:22, sat in house in ninth m.
Hag. 2:10, ninth m. came word of Lord
Zech. 7:1, word came to Z. in ninth m.

Month, Tenth.
Gen. 8:5, decreased until tenth m.
Ezra 10:16, sat down in tenth m.
Esth. 2:16, taken to king in tenth m.

Month, Eleventh.
Dt. 1:3, eleventh m. Moses spake to
Zech. 1:7, eleventh m. came word to Zechariah

Month, Twelfth.
Esth. 3:7, cast lots to twelfth m.
Ez. 32:1, twelfth m. word of L. came

Month, This.
Ex. 12:2, this m. sh. be beginning
3, this m. take every man a lamb
Neh. 9:1, this m. Israel assembled

Monthly.
Is. 47:13, the m. prognosticators

Months.
Num. 10:10, in begin. of your m.
28:11, in beginnings of m. offer
Jud. 11:37, let me alone two m.
I Sam. 6:1, ark in country seven m.
II Sam. 2:11, D. reign. seven years and six m.; 5:5; I Chr. 3:4.
6:11, ark was with O.-edom three m.
I Ks. 5:14, two m. were at home
I Chr. 27:1, thro. the m. of year
Esth. 2:12, after she had been twelve m., purified, six m. with oil of myrrh, six m. with odors
Job 3:6, not come to numb. of m.
7:3, made to possess m. of vani.
14:5, number of his m. wi. thee
21:21, number of his m. cut off
29:2, O that I were as in m. past
39:2, canst thou number the m.?
Ez. 39:14, after end of seven m.
47:12, new fruit according to m.
Dan. 4:29, at the end of twel. m.
Lu. 1:24, and hid herself five m.
4:25, when heaven was shut up three years and six m.; Js. 5:17.
Jno. 4:35, yet four m. then harv.
Acts 18:11, P. abode year and six m.
Gal. 4:10, observed days and m.
Rev. 9:5, be tormented five m.; 10.
11:2, tread under foot forty-two m.
13, 13:5, power given to con. forty-two m.
sun and moon designed to mark out, Gen. 1:14.
the patriarchs computed time by, Gen. 29:14.
the Jews computed time by, Jud. 11:37; I Sam. 6:1; I Ks. 4:7.
commenced with first appearance of new moon, Num. 10:10, with Ps. 81:3.
originally had no names, Gen. 7:11; 8:4.
the year composed of twelve, I Chr. 27:2-15; Esth. 2:12; Rev. 22:2.
Names of the Twelve:
first, Nisan or Abib, Ex. 13:4; Neh. 2:1.
second, Zif, I Ks. 6:1, 37.
third, Sivan, Esth. 8:9.
fourth, Thammuz, Zech. 8:19.
fifth, Ab, Zech. 7:3.
sixth, Ehul, Neh. 6:15.
seventh, Ethanim, I Ks. 8:2.
eighth, Bul, I Ks. 6:38.
ninth, Chisleu, Zech. 7:1.
tenth, Tebeth, Esth. 2:16.
eleventh, Sebat, Zech. 1:7.
twelfth, Adar, Ezra 6:15; Esth. 3:7.
idolaters prognosticated by, Is. 47:13.
observance of, condemned, Gal 4:10.

Moon, The.
created by God, Gen. 1:14; Ps. 8:3.
made to glorify God, Ps. 148:3.
called the lesser light, Gen. 1:16.
Described as
fair, Song 6:10.
bright, Job 31:26.
has a glory of its own, I Cor. 15:41.
Appointed
to divide day from night, Gen. 1:14.
for signs and seasons, Gen. 1:14; Ps. 104:19.
for a light in the firmament, Gen. 1:15.
to light the earth by night, Jer. 31:35.
to rule the night, Gen. 1:16; Ps. 136:9.
by an ordinance for ever, Ps. 72:5, 7; 89:37; Jer. 31:36.
for the benefit of all, Dt. 4:19.
influences vegetation, Dt. 33:14.
first appearance of, a time of festivity, I Sam. 20:5, 6; Ps. 81:3.
Miracles Connected with:
standing still in Ajalon, Josh. 10:12, 13.
signs in, before the destruction of Jerusalem, Lu. 21:25.
lunacy attributed to the influence of, Ps. 121:6, with Mat. 4:24.
worshipped as the queen of heaven, Jer. 7:18; 44:17-19, 25.
Worshipping of.
forbidden to the Jews, Dt. 4:19.
condemned as atheism, Job 31:26, 28.
to be punished with death, Dt. 17:3-6.
Jews often guilty of, II Ks. 23:5; Jer. 8:2.
Jews punished for, Jer. 8:1-3.
Illustrative
of glory of Christ in the church, Is. 60:20.
of fairness of the church, Song 6:10.
of changeableness of the world, Rev. 12:1.
(becoming as blood) of judgments, Rev. 6:12.
(withdrawing her light) of deep calamities, Is. 13:10; Joel 2:10; 3:15; Mat. 24:29.

Mordecai.
reveals conspiracy against king Ahasuerus, Esth. 2:21.
is hated by Haman, Esth. 3:5.
honored by the king, Esth. 6.
advanced, Esth. 8; 9; 10 (Ezra 2:2; Neh. 7:7).

Moriah, mount. Gen. 22.
David's sacrifice there, II Sam. 24:18; I Chr. 21:18; 22:1.
temple built on, II Chr. 3:1.

Morning.
the second part of the day at the creation, Gen. 1:5, 8, 13, 19, 23, 31.
the first part of the natural day, Mk. 16:2.
ordained by God, Job 38:12.
began with first dawn, Josh. 6:15; Ps. 119:147.
continued until noon, I Ks. 18:26; Neh. 8:3.
first dawning of, called the eyelids of the morning, Job 3:9; 41:18.
the outgoings of, made to rejoice, Ps. 65:8.
The Jews
generally rose early in, Gen. 28:18; Jud. 6:28.
eat but little in, Ecc. 10:16.
went to the temple in, Lu. 21:38; Jno. 8:2.
offered a part of the daily sacrifice in, Ex. 29:38, 39; Num. 28:4-7.
devoted a part of, to prayer and praise, Ps. 5:3; 59:16; 88:13.
gathered the manna in, Ex. 16:21.
began their journeys in, Gen. 22:3.
held courts of justice in, Jer. 21:12; Mat. 27:1.
contracted covenants in, Gen. 26:31.
transacted business in, Ecc. 11:6; Mat. 20:1.
was frequently cloudless, II Sam. 23:4.
a red sky in, a sign of bad weather, Mat. 16:3.
ushered in by the morning star, Job 38:7.
Illustrative
of the resurrection day, Ps. 49:14.
(breaking forth) of the glory of the church, Song 6:10; Is. 58:8.
(star of) of the glory of Christ, Rev. 22:16.
(star of) reward of saints, Rev. 2:28.
(clouds in) of the short-lived profession of hypocrites, Hos. 6:4.
(wings of) of rapid movements, Ps. 139:9.
(spread upon the mountains) of heavy calamities, Joel 2:2.

Morrow.
Ex. 8:23, to-m. shall this sign be
9:5, to-m. the L. sh. do this thi.
6, L. did thing on m. cattle di.
16:23, to-m. is rest of holy sab.
19:10, sanc. them to-day and m.
32:5, to-m. is a feast to the Lord
Lev. 7:16, on m. remain. eat.; 19:6.
22:30, leave none of it till m.
23:15, ye shall count from m.
Num. 11:18, sanctify yourselves against to-m.; Josh. 7:13.
16:16, they and A. to-m. bef. L.
41, on m. congreg. murmured
Josh. 3:5, to-m. L. will do wond.
5:12, manna ceased on the m.
22:18, to-m. wroth wi. congreg.
Jud. 19:9, to-m. get early on way
20:28, to-m. I will deliver them
I Sam. 11:9, to-m. by ti. sun hot
20:5, to-m. is the new moon; 18.
28:19, to-m. shalt thou and sons
I Ks. 20:6, send ser. to thee to-m.
II Ks. 6:28, will eat my son, to-m.
8:15, on m. he took a thick cloth
II Chr. 20:16, to-m. go ye down; 17.
Esth. 5:8, to-m. as king hath said
12, to-m. am I invited to her
Prov. 3:28, to-m. I will give
27:1, boast not thyself to-m.
Is. 22:13, let us eat, for to-m. we die; I Cor. 15:32.
56:12, to-m. shall be as this day
Zeph. 3:3, gn. not bones till to-m.
Mat. 6:30, to-m. is cast into the oven; Lu. 12:28.
34, take no thought for m., for m. sh. take thought for itself
Lu. 13:32, to-day, and to-m.
33, walk to-day and to-m.
Acts 20:7, P. rea. to depart on m.
25:22, to-m. thou shalt hear him
Js. 4:13, to-day or to-m. will go
14, know not what sh. be on m.

Morsel.
Gen. 18:5, fetch a m. of bread
Jud. 19:5, comf. heart with m.
Ruth 2:14, dip thy m. in vinegar
Job 31:17, eaten my m. myself
Prov. 17:1, bet. dry m. and quiet
23:8, m. hast eaten shall vomit
Heb. 12:16, E. for m. sold birthri

Morsels.
Ps. 147:17, cast. forth ice like m.

Mortal.
Job 4:17, m. man mo. just th. G.?
Rom. 6:12, sin reign in m. body
8:11, quicken m. bodies by Spi.
I Cor. 15:53, m. on immortal; 54.
II Cor. 4:11, J. manifest, in m. fle.

Mortality.
II Cor. 5:4, m. swallow. up of life

Mortally.
Dt. 19:11, smite neighbor m.

Mortar.
Gen. 11:3, slime had they for m.
Ex. 1:14, serve in m. and brick
Lev. 14:42, take m. and plast. ho.
45, break down m. of the house
Is. 41:25, upon princes as up. m.
Ez. 13:10, daubed it with untempered m.; 11, 14, 15; 22:28.
Nah. 3:14, clay, and tread the m.

Mortar.
Num. 11:8, or beat it in a m.
Prov. 27:22, bray fool in m.

Mortgaged.
Neh. 5:3, we have m. our lands

Mortify.
Rom. 8:13, ye m. deeds of body
Col. 3:5, m. your members

Moseroth, Num. 33:30.

Moses.
Ex. 2:10, called his name M.
Josh. 1:5, as I was with M.; 3:7.
Ps. 103:7, made kn. ways to M.
105:26, he sent M. and Aaron
106:16, envied M. in camp; 32.
Is. 63:12, by right hand of M.
Jer. 15:1, though M. stood be. me
Mal. 4:4, remember law of M.
Mat. 17:3, there appeared M. and Elias; Mk. 9:4; Lu. 9:30.
19:7, why did M. command?
23:2, Pharisees sit in M.'s seat
Mk. 10:3, what did M. com.?
Mk. 12:19, M. wrote; Lu. 20:28.
Lu. 16:29, M. and prophets
20:37, M. showed at the bush
24:27, beginning at M. and pro.
Jno. 1:17, law given by M.; 45.
3:14, as M. lifted serpent
5:45, M. accuseth; 46, believed M
6:32, M. ga. you not that bread
7:19, M. give you law? 22, 23.
9:28, M. disciples; 29, G. spake
Acts 3:22, M. said, A prophet
6:11, blas. words against M.; 14.
7:20, M. born; 32, 35, 37.
13:39, not justified by law of M.
15:1, circumcised after M.; 5.
21, M. hath in every city them
21:21, teachest to forsake M.
26:22, things M. did say; 28:23.
II Cor. 3:13, not as M. who; 15.
II Tim. 3:8, as Jan. withstood M.
Heb. 3:2, M. faithful; 3, 5, 16.
9:19, M. spoken every precept
10:28, despised M. law
11:23, by faith M. was hid three
12:21, M. said, I fear and quake
Jude 9, disput. about body of M.
Rev. 15:3, sing the song of M.

Moses, born and hidden, Ex. 2 (Acts 7:20; Heb. 11:23).
escapes to Midian, Ex. 2:15.
revelation from God, Ex. 3; confirmed by signs, Ex. 4.
returns to Egypt, Ex. 4:20.
intercedes with Pharaoh for Israel. Ex. 5:12.
leads Israel forth, Ex. 14.
meets God in mount Sinai, Ex. 19: 3 (24:18).
brings the law to the people, Ex. 19:25; 20-23; 34:10; 35:1; Lev. 1; Num. 5; 6; 15; 27:30; 36; Dt. 12-26.
instructed to build the tabernacle, Ex. 25-31; 35; 40; Num. 4; 8; 9; 10; 18; 19.
his grief at Israel's idolatry, Ex. 32:19.
his intercession, Ex. 32:11 (33:12).
again meets God in the mount, Ex. 34:2.
skin of his face shines, Ex. 34:29 (II Cor. 3:7, 13).
sets apart Aaron, Lev. 8; 9.
numbers the people, Num. 1; 26.
sends out the spies to Canaan, Num. 13.
intercedes for the murmuring people, Num. 14:13.
Korah's sedition against, Num. 16.
for his unbelief suffered not to enter Canaan, Num. 20:12; 27:12; Dt. 1:35; 3:23.
his government of Israel in the wilderness, Num. 20; 21.
makes the brazen serpent, Num. 21. 9 (Jno. 3:14).
recounts Israel's history, and exhorts to obedience, Dt. 1; 3-12; 27-31.
his charge to Joshua, Dt. 3:28; 31: 7, 23.
his death, Dt. 34:5; his body, Jude 9.
seen at Christ's transfiguration, Mat. 17:3; Mk. 9:4; Lu. 9:30.
his meekness, Num. 12:3; dignity, Dt. 34:10; faithfulness, Num. 12:7; Heb. 3:2.

Most.
Prov. 20:6, m. men proclaim
Lu. 7:42, wh. will love him m.?
43, he to whom he forgave m.
Acts 20:38, sorrowing m. of all for
I Cor. 14:27, two, or at m. three

Mote.
Mat. 7:3, m. in brother's eye; Lu. 6:41.
4, let me pull m. out of th. eye
5, then th. see clear. to cast m. out of broth.'s eye; Lu. 6:42.

Moth.
Job 4:19, crushed before the m.
27:18, buildeth his house as a m.
Ps. 39:11, beauty consu. like m.
Is. 50:9, m. shall eat them; 51:8.
Hos. 5:12, I be to Ephr. as a m.
Mat. 6:19, wh. m. and rust corru.
20, nei. m. nor rust; Lu. 12:33.

Moth, The.
destructive to garments, Mat. 6:19; Js. 5:2.
destroyed by the slightest touch, Job 4:19.
Illustrative
of God in the execution of his judgments, Hos. 5:12.
(eating a garment) of God's judgments, Is. 50:9; 51:8.
(garments eaten by) of those who have suffered severe judgments, Job 13:28.
(making its house in garments) of man's folly in providing earthly things, Job 27:18.

Moth-eaten.
Job 13:28, as garm. that is m.-e.
Js. 5:2, your garments are m.-e.

Mother.
Gen. 3:20, was m. of all living
17:16, shall be a m. of nations
24:60, m. thousands of millions
32:11, lest he smite m. with chi.
Ex. 2:8, and called child's m.
Lev. 20:14, her m. is wickedness
Jud. 5:7, Deb. arose a m. in Isr.
28, m. of Sisera looked out
Ruth 1:8, ret. each to m.'s house
II Sam. 17:25, Zeruiah, Joab's m.
20:19, to destroy a m. in Israel
I Ks. 2:19, a seat for the king's m.
3:27, child, she is the m. thereof
II Ks. 24:15, carried away king's m.
Ps. 113:9, be a joyful m. of child.
Prov. 30:11, generat. not bless m.
Song 6:9, only one of her m.
Is. 50:1, whe. bill of m. divorce?
Jer. 50:12, m. be sore confounded
Ex. 16:44, as is m. so is daughter
45, your m. was a Hittite
23:2 two, daughters of one m.
Hos. 2:2, plead with your m.
5, th. m. hath played the harlot
10:14, m. was dashed in pieces
Mic. 7:6, daughter riseth up ag. her m.; Mat. 10:35; Lu. 12:53.
Mat. 8:14, P.'s wife's m.; Lu. 4:38.
14:8, before instructed of her m.
19:12, so born from m.'s womb
Mat. 20:20, m. of Zebedee's children
Lu. 1:43, m. of L. come to me?
Jno. 2:1, m. of J. there; Acts 1:14.
Acts 12:12, hou. of Mary, m. of J.
Gal. 4:26, Jerusalem m. of us all
Rev. 17:5, the m. of harlots and

Mother, His.
Gen. 21:21, h. m. took him a wife
24:67, comf. after death of his m.
27:14, Jacob bro. them to his m.
43:29, brother Benj. his m.'s son
44:20, he alone is left of his m.
Ex. 23:19, not seethe kid in his m.'s milk; 34:26; Dt. 14:21.
Lev. 20:17, man take his m.'s dau.
Num. 12:12, out of his m.'s womb
Dt. 27:22, lieth with his m.'s da.
Jud. 9:1, went to his m.'s brethr.
I Sam. 2:19, his m. made a lit. co.
I Ks. 15:13, his m. he removed
17:23, Elijah deliv. him to his m.
22:52, walked in way of his m.
II Ks. 4:19, lad, Carry him to his m.
I Chr. 4:9, his m. called name Ja.
II Chr. 22:3, his m. was his coun.
Ps. 35:14, as one mourn. for his m.
109:14, not sin of his m. blotted
131:2, child weaned of his m.
Prov. 10:1, son is heavi. of his m.
15:20, foolish man despis. his m.
29:15, left bringeth his m. to sh.
31:1, prophecy his m. taught him
Ecc. 5:15, came forth of his m.'s w.
Song 3:11, his m. crowned him
Is. 66:13, wh. his m. comforteth
Mat. 1:18, his m. was espoused
2:13, young child and his m.; 20.
12:46, his m. stood with; Mk. 3: 31; Lu. 8:19.
13:55, is not his m. called Mary?
Lu. 1:15, Holy G. fr. his m.'s wo.
60, his m. said, He sh. be call.
J. 2:51, his m. kept these sayings
7:12, only son of his m. a widow
15, he delivered him to his m.
Jno. 3:4, sec. time into his m.'s w.
19:25, his m. stood by cross of J.
26, when J. saw his m.
Acts 3:2, lame fr. his m. wo.; 14:8.
Rom. 16:13, salute R. and his m.

Mother-in-law.
Dt. 27:23, curs. lieth wi. m.-i.-l.
Ruth 1:14, Or. kissed her m.-i.-l.
2:23, R. dwelt with her m.-i.-l.
3:17, go not empty to thy m.-i.-l.
Mic. 7:6, dau.-in-law ag. m.-i.-l.; Mat. 10:35; Lu. 12:53.

Mother, My.
Gen. 20:12, not daughter of my m.
Jud. 8:19, the sons of my m.
16:17, Nazar. from my m.'s wo.
I Ks. 2:20, to her, Ask on, my m.
Job 1:21, naked out of my m.'s w.
3:10, sh. not doors of my m.'s w.
17:14, to worm, Thou art my m.
31:18, guid. her fr. my m.'s wo.
Ps. 22:9, wh. on my m.'s breasts
10, my God from my m.'s belly
51:5, in sin did my m. conce. me
69:8, alien to my m.'s children
71:6, out of my m.'s bowels
139:13, cov. me in my m.'s womb
Prov. 4:3, bel. in sight of my m.
Song 1:16, my m.'s children ang.
3:4, brou. him to my m.'s house
8:1, sucked the breasts of my m.
2, bring th. into my m.'s house
Is. 49:1, from bowels of my m.
Jer. 15:10, woe is me, my m.
20:14, day wherein my m. bare
17, my m. might been my grave
Mat. 12:48, Jesus said, Who is my m.? Mk. 3:33.
49, behold my m. and brethren; Mk 3:34; Lu. 8:21.
Gal. 1:15, separat. fr. my m.'s w.

Mother, Thy.
Gen. 27:29, let thy m.'s sons bow
37:10, I and thy m. bow to thee?
Lev. 18:7, nakedness of thy m.
Dt. 13:6, son of thy m. ent. th.
I Sam. 15:33, thy m. be childless
20:30, confus. of thy m.'s nakedn.
II Ks. 9:22, whoredoms of thy m.
Ps. 50:20, slander. thy own m.'s son
Prov. 1:8, the law of thy m.; 6:20.
23:22, and despise not thy m.
Song 8:5, thy m. brou. thee forth
Jer. 22:26, thy m. that bare thee
Ez. 16:3, fa. Amorite, thy m. Hit.
45, thou art thy m.'s daughter
19:2, say, What is thy m.?
10, thy m. is like a vine
Hos. 4:5, I will destroy thy m.
Mat. 12:47, beh. thy m. and breth.; Mk. 3:32; Lu. 8:20; Jno. 19:27.
II Tim. 1:5, which dwelt in thy m

Mothers.
Is. 49:23, queens be thy nurs. m.
Jer. 16:3, saith the L. concern. m.
Lam. 2:12, say to their m., Where is corn and wine? soul was poured to their m. bosom
5:3, fatherless, our m. as widows
Mk. 10:30, hun.-fold, sisters, m.
I Tim. 1:9, law for murder. of m.
5:2, entreat elder women as m.

Motions.
Rom. 7:5, the m. of sins did work

Mouldy.
Josh. 9:5, provision dry and m.; 12.

Mount, ing.
Job 20:6, excel. m. to heavens
39:27, do. eagle m. at thy com.?
Ps. 107:26, they m. up to heaven
Is. 9:18, m. as lift. up of smoke
15:5, by m. up of Luhith they go
40:31, shall m. up with wings
Jer. 51:53, tho. Babylon sho. m.
Ez. 10:16, cherub. lift to m.; 19.

Mount.
Gen. 31:54, J. offered sacri. on m.
Ex. 18:5, encamped at m. of G.
19:12, whoso toucheth the m.
14, Moses went down from the m.; 32:15; 34:29.
16, thick cloud upon m.; 24:15.
18, m. Si. was altoget. on smo.
23, set bounds about the m.
24:16, glory of Lord upon m. Si.
17, devouring fire on top of m.
31:18, L. gave Mos. on m. Sinai
32:19, M. brake them beneath m.
34:2, and come up to m. Sinai
3, nor let man be seen through m.
Num. 10:33, they departed fr. m.
20:28, Aaron died in m. Hor.
Dt. 1:6, dw. long enough in m.
7, turn you, go to m. of Amor.
9:15, the m. burned with fire
27:13, these shall stand on m. E.
33:2, L. shined forth from m. P.
Jud. 4:6, draw towards m. Tabor
II Sam. 15:30, D. went by the m.
32, m. where he worshipped G.
I Ks. 19:8, Elijah went to m. of G
11, stand on the m. bef. the L.
II Ks. 23:13, the m. of corruption
Neh. 9:13, thou camest on m. Si.
Song 4:1, flock of goats fr. m. G.
Is. 10:32, m. of dau. of Zion; 16:1.
14:13, I will sit on m. of congre.
27:13, worship in holy m. at J.
29:3, siege ag. thee with a m.
Jer. 6:6, cast a m. against Jerusa.; Ez. 4:2; 21:22; 26:8.
Dan. 11:15, k. of north cast up m.
Ob. 8, destroy unders. out m. E.
21, saviors sh. come to judge m.
Hab. 3:3, H. One from m. Paran
Acts 7:30, in wilderness of m. S.
Gal. 4:24, one from the m. Sinai
25, Agar is m. Sinai in Arabia
Heb. 12:18, not come to the m.

Mount, Before the.
Ex. 19:2, Israel camped before the m.
34:3, nei. let flocks feed before the m.

Mount, In or Into the.
Gen. 22:14, in the m. of L. be
31:54, tarried all night in the m.
Ex. 4:27, met him in the m. of God
19:12, take heed, go not up i. m.
24:12, come i. the m.; Dt. 10:1.
13, went in the m. of G.; 15,18.
18, M. was in the m. forty days and forty nights; Dt. 9:9; 10:10.
25:40, after pat. showed thee in the m.; 26:30; 27:8; Heb. 8:5.
Num. 27:12, get thee into m. A.
Dt. 32:50, die in m. as A. died
Josh. 8:30, altar to L. in m. Ebal
II Ks. 28:16, spied sepulchres in m.
II Chr. 3:1, house of L. in m. Mo.
Is. 28:21, L. rise up as in m. P.
Acts 7:38, angel spake in m. Sin.
II Pet. 1:18, we were in holy m.

Mount of Olives.
Zech. 14:4, his feet shall stand on m. of Olives, m. of Olives shall cleave
Mat. 21:1, they were come to the m. of Olives; Lu. 19:29.
24:3, upon m. of Olives; Mk. 13:3.
26:30, they went out into m. of Olives; Mk. 14:26; Lu. 22:39.
Lu. 19:37, at descent of m. of Olives
21:37, and abode in m. of Olives
Acts 1:12, returned fr. m. of Olives

Mounts.
Jer. 32:24, m. are come to city
33:4, houses thrown down by m.
Ez. 17:17, for him, by cast. m.

Mountain.
Gen. 14:10, they th. re. fled to m.
19:17, escape to m.; 19, not escape
Ex. 3:1; came to the m. of G.
12, peo. sh. serve God on th. m.
19:3, L. called to him out of m.
20:18, people saw m. smoking
Num. 14:40, gat th. into top of m.
Dt. 2:3, ye have compassed m.
3:25, let me see that goodly m.
4:11, m. burnt with fire; 5:23.
Josh. 2:16, get ye to m. and hide
11:16, Jos. took the plain and m.
14:12, give me m.
17:18, m. thine
Jud. 1:19, drave out inhabitants of m.
I Sam. 17:3, Philistines stood on a m. on one side, and Israel stood on a m. on the other side
23:26, Saul went on this side of the m. and David on that side
II Ks. 2:16, S. cast him on some m.
6:17, m. full of horses and char.
Job 14:18, m. fall, com. to naught
Ps. 11:1, flee as bird to your m.?
30:7, hast made my m. to stand
Ps. 78:54, bro. to m. his right hand
Is. 2:2, m. of L.'s house; Mic. 4:1.
3, let us go to m. of L.; Mic. 4:2.
30:17, as a beacon on top of m.
29, one goeth with pipe to m.
40:4, every m. and hill sh. be made low; Lu. 3:5.
Jer. 16:16, hunt them fr. every m.
17:3, O my m. in the field
26:18, m. of the house as high places of forest; Mic. 3:12.
50:6, people gone fr. m. to hill
51:25, O destroying m., saith L. I will make thee a burnt m.
Lam. 5:18, because of m. of Zion
Ez. 11:23, gl. of L. stood on m.
28:16, cast thee out of m. of God
43:12, law of house on top of m.
Dan. 2:35, stone became great m.
45, the stone was cut out of m.
Mic. 7:12, co. to thee fr. m. to m.
Hag. 1:8, go up to m. bring wood
Zech. 4:7, who are th., O great m.
8:3, be called the m. of the Lord
14:4, half of the m. shall remove
Mat. 5:1, he went up into a m.; 14:23; 15:29; Mk. 3:13; 6:46; Lu. 6:12; 9:28; Jno. 6:3, 15.
17:1, bringeth them into high m.
9, and as they came down from the m.; Mk. 9:9.
20, have faith, say to this m., Remove; 21:21; Mk. 11:23.
28:16, m. where Jesus appointed
Lu. 8:32, swine feeding on m.
Heb. 12:20, much as beast tou. m.
Rev. 6:14, every m. and isl. rem.
8:8, a great m. burning with fire

Mountain, High.
Is. 13:2, lift up banner up. high m.
30:25, shall be upon every high m.
40:9, get thee up into the high m.
57:7, on high m. hast th. set thy b.
Jer. 3:6, gone up upon ev. high m.
Ez. 17:22, plant it on a high m.
40:2, set me on a very high m.
Mat. 4:8, devil taken him up into an exceeding high m.; Lu. 4:5.
17:1, Jesus taketh P., James and John into a high m.; Mk. 9:2.
Rev. 21:10, car. me in Sp. to high m.

Mountains.
the elevated parts of the earth, Gen. 7:19, 20.
God
formed, Amos 4:13.
set fast, Ps. 65:6.
gives strength to, Ps. 95:4.
weighs, in a balance, Is. 40:12.
waters, from his chambers, Ps. 104:13.
parches with drought, Hag. 1:11.
causes to smoke, Ps. 104:32; 144: 5.
sets the foundations of, on fire, Dt. 32:22.
makes waste, Is. 42:15.
causes to tremble, Nah. 1:5; Hab. 3:10.
causes to skip, Ps. 114:4, 6.
causes to melt, Jud. 5:5; Ps. 97: 5; Is. 64:1, 3.
removes, Job 9:5.
overturns, Job 9:5; 28:9.
scatters, Hab. 3:6.
made to glorify God, Ps. 148:9.
Called
God's mountains, Is. 49:11.
the ancient mountains, Dt. 33: 15.
the everlasting mountains, Hab. 3:6.
perpetual hills, Hab. 3:6.
everlasting hills, Gen. 49:26.
pillars of heaven, Job 26:11.
many exceeding high, Ps. 104:18; Is. 2:14.
collect the vapors which ascend from the earth, Ps. 104:6, 8.
are the sources of springs and rivers, Dt. 8:7; Ps. 104:8-10.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 11:11.
volcanic fires of, alluded to, Is. 64: 1, 2; Jer. 51:25; Nah. 1:5, 6.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Ararat, Gen. 8:4.
Abarim, Num. 33:47, 48.
Amalek, Jud. 12:15.
Bashan, Ps. 68:15.
Bethel, I Sam. 13:2.
Carmel, Josh. 15:55; 19:26; II Ks. 19:23.
Ebal, Dt. 11:29; 27:13.
Ephraim, Josh. 17:15; Jud. 2:9.
Gerizim, Dt. 11:29; Jud. 9:7.
Gilboa, I Sam. 31:1; II Sam. 1: 6, 21.
Gilead, Gen. 31:21, 25; Song 4:1.
Hachilah, I Sam. 23:19.
Hermon, Josh. 13:11.
Hor, Num. 20:22; 34:7, 8.
Horeb, Ex. 3:1.
Lebanon, Dt. 3:25.
Mizar, Ps. 42:6.
Moreh, Jud. 7:1.
Moriah, Gen. 22:2; II Chr. 3:1.
Nebo (part of Abarim), Num. 32: 3; Dt. 34:1.
Olives or mount of corruption, I Ks. 11:7, with II Ks. 23:13; Lu. 21:37.

Mountains—Continued.
Pisgah (part of Abarim), Num. 21:20; Dt. 34:1.
Seir, Gen. 14:6; 36:8.
Sinai, Ex. 19:2, 18, 20, 23; Ex. 31:18.
Sion, II Sam. 5:7.
Tabor, Jud. 4:6, 12, 14.
a defense to a country, Ps. 125:2.
afford refuge in time of danger, Gen. 14:10; Jud. 6:2; Mat. 24:16; Heb. 11:38.
afforded pasturage, Ex. 3:1; I Sam. 25:7; I Ks. 22:17; Ps. 147:8; Amos 4:1.
Abounded with
herbs, Prov. 27:25.
minerals, Dt. 8:9.
precious things, Dt. 33:15.
stone for building, I Ks. 5:14, 17; Dan. 2:45.
forests, II Ks. 19:23; II Chr. 2: 2, 8, 10.
vineyards, II Chr. 26:10; Jer. 31: 5.
spices, Song 4:6; 8:14.
deer, I Chr. 12:8; Song 2:8.
game, I Sam. 26:20.
wild beasts, Song 4:8; Hab. 2: 17.
often inhabited, Gen. 36:8; Josh. 11:21.
sometimes selected as places for divine worship, Gen. 22:2, 5; Ex. 3:12; Is. 2:2.
often selected as places for idolatrous worship, Dt. 12:2; II Chr. 21:11.
proclamations often made from, Is. 40:9.
beacons or ensigns often raised upon, Is. 13:2; 30:17.
Illustrative
of difficulties, Is. 40:4; Zech. 4: 7; Mat. 17:20.
of persons in authority, Ps. 72: 3; Is. 44:23.
of the church of God, Is. 2:2; Dan. 2:35, 44, 45.
of God's righteousness, Ps. 36:6.
of proud and haughty persons, Is. 2:14.
(burning) of destructive enemies, Jer. 51:25; Rev. 8:8.
(breaking forth into singing) of exceeding joy, Is. 44:23; 55:12.
(threshing of) of heavy judgments, Is. 41:15.
(made waste) of desolation, Is. 42:15; Mal. 1:3.
(dropping new wine) of abundance, Amos 9:13.

Mourn.
Gen. 23:2, Ab. came to m. Sarah
I Sam. 16:1, how long m. for S.?
II Sam. 3:31, and m. before Abner
I Ks. 13:29, old proph. came to m.
14:13, all Israel sh. m. for him
Neh. 8:9, this day is holy, m. not
Job 2:11, appointm. to m. wi. hi.
5:11, those wh. m. may be exal.
14:22, soul within him shall m.
Ps. 55:2, I m. in my complaint
Prov. 5:11, and th. m. at the last
29:2, wicked rule, the people m.
Ecc. 3:4, time to m. time to dance
Is. 3:26, gates sh. lament and m.
16:7, for Kir-hareseth shall ye m.
19:8, fishers m.
38:14, I did m.
59:11, we m. sore like doves
61:2, sent me to comf. all that m.
3, to appoint them that m. in Z.
66:10, rejoice all ye that m.
Jer. 4:28, for this earth shall m.
12:4, how long sh. the land m.?
48:31, m. for the men of Kir-her.
Lam. 1:4, the ways of Zion do m.
Ez. 7:12, let not the seller m.
27, king shall m. and the prin.
24:16, nei. sh. thou m. nor weep
23, shall pine away and m.
31:15, caused Leb. to m. for him
Hos. 4:3, theref. sh. the land m.?
10:5, peo. shall m. over Samaria
Joel 1:9, the Lord's ministers m.
Amos 1:2, habita. of shepher. m.
8:8 every one m. therein; 9:5.
Zech. 12:10, and shall m. for him
12, land m. every family apart
Mat. 5:4, blessed are they that m.
9:15, child. of bride-chamb. m.?
24:30, all the tribes of earth m.
Lu. 6:25, laugh, for ye sh. m.
Js. 4:9, afflicted, m. and weep
Rev. 18:11, merch. weep and m.

Mourned.
Gen. 37:34, Jacob m. for his son
50:3, Egyptians m. for Jacob; 10.
Ex. 33:4, heard th. evil tidings, they m.; Num. 14:39.
Num. 20:29, congrega. m. for A
I Sam. 15:35, Samuel m. for Saul
II Sam. 1:12, m. for Saul and Jon.
11:26, Bath-sheba m. for Uriah
13:37, David m. for his son Abs.
14:2, one that had m. for dead
I Ks. 13:30, they m. over him of G.
14:18, Is. m. for Jeroboam's son
I Chr. 7:22, Ephr. their father m.
II Chr. 35:24, Judah m. for Josiah
Ezra 10:6, m. for transgression
Neh. 1:4, sat and m. certain days
Zech. 7:5, when ye m. and fasted
Mat. 11:17, we have m. unto you; Lu. 7:32.
Mk. 16:10, as they m. and wept
I Cor. 5:2, and have not rather m.

Mourner, s.
II Sam. 14:2, feign thyself a m.
Job 29:25, one that comforteth m.
Ecc. 12:5, m. go about the streets
Is. 57:18, restore comf. to his m.
Hos. 9:4, sacrifi. be as bread of m.

Mourneth.
II Sam. 19:1, king m. for Absalom
Ps. 35:14, I bowed as one that m.
88:9, mine eye m. by affliction
Is. 24:4, earth m. and fad.; 33:9.
7, new wine m. vine languish.
Jer. 12:11, viney. being desol. m.
14:2, Jud. m. and gates languish
23:10, bec. of swearing land m.
Joel 1:10, land m. corn is wasted
Zech. 12:10, one that m. first-born

Mournfully.
Mal. 3:14, we have walked m.

Mourning.
Gen. 27:41, days of m. at hand
37:35, go down to grave m.
50:10, made a m. for his father
11, saw m. this is a grievous m.
Dt. 26:14, not eaten in m.
34:8, days of m. for Mo. ended
II Sam. 11:27, when m. was past
14:2, put on m. apparel
19:2, victory was turned to m.
Esth. 4:3, there was m. am. Jews
6:12, H. hasted to house m.
9:22, was turned to them fr. m.
Job 3:8, ready to raise their m.
30:28, I went m. without sun
30:31, harp also is turn. to m.
Ps. 30:11, turned m. to dancing
38:6, I go m. all day long
42:9, why go I m. because of oppression of enemy? 43:2.
Ecc. 7:2, better go to house of m.
4, heart of wise in house of m.
Is. 22:12, Lord did call to m.
51:11, sor. and m. shall flee away
60:20, days of m. shall be ended
61:3, give them oil of joy for m.
Jer. 6:26, m. as for an only son
9:17, call for the m. women
16:5, enter not into house of m.
16:7, m. to comf. them for dead
31:13, turn their m. into joy
Lam. 2:5, daughter of Judah m.
5:15, our dance is turned into m.
Ez. 2:10, lamentations, m., woe
7:16, m. for their iniquities
24:17, no m. for dead; 31:15, I cau.
Dan. 10:2, D. was m. three weeks
Joel 2:12, with weeping and m.
Amos 5:16, call husbandm. to m.
8:10, feasts into m. I will make it as the m. of an only son
Mic. 1:11, came not forth in m.
8, will make a m. as owls
Zech. 12:11, m. in Jerusalem as m. of Hadadrimmon
Mat. 2:18, great m. Rachel weep.
II Cor. 7:7, he told us your m.
Js. 4:9, laugh. be turned to m.
Rev. 18:8, one day death and m.

Mouse.
Lev. 11:29, weasel and m. be unc.
Is. 66:17, eating abomin. and m.

Mouth.
Job 9:20, mine own m. shall condemn me
40:4, I will lay my hand on my m.
Ps. 8:2; Mat. 21:16, out of the m. of babes
39:1, I will keep my m. with a
49:3, my m. shall speak of wisdom
55:21, words of his m. smoother than butter
81:10, open thy m. wide
Prov. 10:14; 14:3; 15:2, the m. of the foolish
13:2, good by the fruit of his m.
3; 21:23, he that keepeth his m.
Ecc. 6:7, all labor of a man is for his m.
Is. 29:13; Mat. 15:8, this people draw near with m.
Ez. 33:31, with their m. they shew much love
Mal. 2:6, the law of truth was in his m.
Mat. 12:34; Lu. 6:45, the m. speaketh
13:35, I will open my m. in parables
Lu. 21:15, I will give you a m. and wisdom
Rom. 10:10, with the m. confession is made
Tit. 1:11, whose m. must be
Js. 3:10, out of the same m. proceedeth
See Lam. 3:29; Jno. 19:29; I Pet. 2:22.

Mouth of God, Dt. 8:3; Mat. 4:4.
of babes, Ps. 8:2; Mat. 21:16.
of the wicked, Ps. 32:9; 63:11; 107: 42; 109:2; 144:8; Prov. 4:24; 5: 3; 6:12; 19:28; Rom. 3:15; Rev. 13:5.
of the righteous, etc., Ps. 37:30; Prov. 10:31; Ecc. 10:12.
of fools, Prov. 14:3; 15:2; 18:7; 26:7.

Move.
Ex. 11:7, not a dog m. tongue
Lev. 11:10, all that m. in waters
Dt. 23:25, not m. a sickle
32:21, will m. them to jealousy
Jud. 13:25, Sp. of L. began to m.
II Sam. 7:10, may dwell and m. no more; II Ks. 21:8.
II Ks. 23:18, let no man m. bones
Jer. 10:4, fasten it that it m. not
Mic. 7:17, sh. m. out their holes
Mat. 23:4, they will not m. them
Acts 17:28, live, m., ha. our being
20:24, none of th. things m. me

Moveable.
Prov. 5:6, her ways are m.

Moved.
Gen. 1:2, Sp. of God m. on waters
7:21, all flesh died that m.
Dt. 32:21, m. me to jealousy
Josh. 10:21, none m. his tongue
15:18, that she m. him to ask of father a field; Jud. 1:14.
Ruth 1:19, city was m. ab. them
I Sam. 1:13, only her lips m.
II Sam. 18:33, king was much m.
22:8, foundations of heaven m.
24:1, he m. David against them
I Chr. 16:30, world stable, that it be not m.; Ps. 93:1; 96:10.
17:9, and shall be m. no more
II Chr. 18:31, G. m. them to depart
Ezra 4:15, they have m. sedition
Esth. 5:9, Mord. m. not for him
Job 37:1, at this my heart is m.
41:23, they cannot be m.
Ps. 10:6, I shall not be m.; 16:8; 30:6; 62:2, 6.
13:4, those rejoice when I am m.
15:5, doeth these sh. never be m.
18:7, foundations of the hills m.
21:7, trusteth in L. sh. not be m.
46:5, sh. not be m. God sh. help
6, heathen raged, kingdoms m.
55:22, never suff. right. to be m.
66:9, suffer. not our feet to be m.
68:8, S. was m. at presence of G.
78:58, they m. him to jealousy
99:1, L. reigneth, let earth be m.
112:6, surely he shall not be m.
121:3, not suffer thy foot to be m.
Prov. 12:3, root of the righteous shall not be m.
Song 5:4, my bowels m. for him
Is. 6:4, the posts of the door m.
7:2, heart was m. as trees are m.
10:14, there was none m.
14:9, hell fr. ben. is m. for thee
19:1, idols of Egypt shall be m.
24:19, earth brok. down and m.
40:20, im. that sh. not be m.; 41:7.
Jer. 4:24, all the hills m. lightly
25:16, they sh. drink and be m.
46:7, whose waters m.; 8.
49:21, the earth is m. at noise
50:46, at taking of Bab. earth m.
Dan. 8:7, he was m. with choler
11:11, king of south shall be m.
Mat. 9:36, he was m. with compassion on them; 14:14; 18:27; Mk. 1:41; 6:34.
20:24, were m. with indignation
21:10, all the city was m. saying
Mk. 15:11, chief priests m. peo.
Acts 2:25, that I sho. not be m.
17:5, but the Jews m. with envy
21:30, city was m. and peo. ran
Col. 1:23, be not m. from gospel
I Thess. 3:3, no man be m. by th.
Heb. 11:7, Noah, m. with fear
11:28, kingd. wh. cannot be m.
II Pet. 1:21, as m. by the H. Ghost
Rev. 6:14, mount. and island m.

Movedest, eth.
Gen. 1:21, created ev. crea. th. m.
9:2, fear sh. be upon all that m.
Lev. 11:46, every creature that m.
Job 2:3, thou m. against him
Ps. 69:34, every thing that m.
Prov. 23:31, not on wi. wh. it m.
Ez. 47:9, that m. whithersoever

Mover.
Acts 24:5, this fel. m. of sedition

Moving.
Gen. 1:20, wat. bring forth m. cre.
9:3, every m. thing sh. be meat
Prov. 16:30, m. his lips

Moving (n.).
Job 16:5, m. of my lips, assu. gri.
Jno. 5:3, waiting for m. of water

Mower.
Ps. 129:7, m. filleth not his hand

Mowings.
Amos 7:1, growth after king's m.

Mown.
Ps. 72:6, like rain upon m. grass

Much.
Lu. 12:48, to whom m. is given, of him shall m. be required

Mufflers.
Is. 3:19, I will take away the m.

Mulberry Trees.
II Sam. 5:23, come upon th. over against the m. trees; I Chr. 14: 14.
24, sound in the tops of m. trees

Mule, The.
first mention of, Gen. 36:24.
stupid and intractable, Ps. 32:9.
Used for
riding, by persons of distinction, II Sam. 13:29; 18:9; I Ks. 1: 33.
carrying burdens, II Ks. 5:17; I Chr. 12:40.
conveying posts and messengers, Esth. 8:10, 14.
liable to the plague, Zech. 14:15.
food of, I Ks. 4:28; 18:5.
The Jews
forbidden to breed, Lev. 19:19.
set a great value upon, I Ks. 18: 5.
brought many, from Babylon, Ezra 2:66.
shall use, at the restoration, Is. 66:20.
of Togarmah, sold in fairs of Tyre, Ez. 27:14.
often given as tribute, I Ks. 10:25.

Multiply.
Gen. 1:22, be fruitful and m.; 28; 8:17; 9:7; 35:11.
6:1, men began to m. on earth
16:10, I will m. Hag. seed; 17:20.
17:2, m. thee exceedingly; 48:4.
22:17, in multiplying I will m. thy seed; 26:4, 24; Heb. 6:14.
28:3, G. Almighty bless and m.
Ex. 1:10, deal wisely, lest th. m.
7:3, I will m. my signs in Egypt
23:29, lest beast of the field m.
32:13, thou saidst, I will m. your seed; Lev. 26:9; Dt. 7:13; 13:17; 28:63; 30:5.
Dt. 17:16, shall not m. horses
17, neither shall he m. wives
I Chr. 4:27, neither did family m.
Job 29:18, I shall m. my days
Jer. 30:19, I will m. them
33:22, so will I m. seed of David
Ez. 16:7, I have caused th. to m.
36:10, will m. men
11, m. man
30, I will m. fruit of the tree
37:26, I will place and m. them
Amos 4:4, at G. m. transgression
II Cor. 9:10, m. your seed sown

Multiplied.
Gen. 47:27, Israel m.; Ex. 1:7, 20.
Ex. 1:12, afflicted m. and grew
11:9, my wonders may be m.
Dt. 1:10, L. your G. ha. m. you
8:13, gold is m. all thou hast m.
11:21, that your days be m.
Josh. 24:3, I m. his seed
Job 27:14, children be m. for sw.
35:6, if thy transgres. be m.?
Ps. 16:4, their sorrows sh. be n.
38:19, they that hate me are n.
107:38, bless. them, they are m.
Prov. 9:11, thy days shall be m.
29:16, when wicked are m.
Is. 9:3, thou hast m. the nation
59:12, our transgressions are m.
Jer. 3:16, when ye be m.
Ez. 5:7, ye m. more than natl.
11:6, m. your slain in this city
16:25, hast m. whoredoms; 23:19.
29, m. fornications
51, m. abominations
21:15, heart may faint, ruins m.
31:5, boughs m.
35:13, m. words
Dan. 4:1, peace be m; 6:25; I Pet. 1:2; II Pet. 1:2; Jude 2.
Hos. 2:8, not know I m. her silver
12:10, I have m. visions
Nah. 3:16, hast m. merchants
Acts 6:1, number of disciples m.; 7. 7:17, people grew and m. in Eg.
9:31, walk. in fear of L. were m.
12:24, word of G. grew and m.

Multipliedst.
Neh. 9:23, their children also m.

Multiplieth.
Job 9:17, he m. my wounds
34:37, he m. his words ag. God
35:16, m. words without knowl.

Multiplying.
Gen. 22:17, in m.; Heb. 6:14.

Multitude.
Gen. 16:10, it shall not be numb. for m.; 32:12; I Ks. 3:8.
28:3, G. Alm. make thee a m.
30:30, it is now incre. unto a m.
48:4, make of thee a m.; 16, 19.
Ex. 12:38, a mixed m. went up
23:2, not follow a m. to do evil
Num. 11:4, mixed m. fell lusting
Dt. 1:10, are as the stars for m; 10:22; 28:62; Heb. 11:12.
Josh. 11:4, as sand on sea-shore for m.; Jud. 7:12; I Sam. 13:5; II Sam. 17:11; I Ks. 4:20.
I Sam. 14:16, the m. melted away
II Sam. 6:19, dealt among m. of I.
I Ks. 8:5, oxen not be told for m.
II Ks. 7:13, they are as all the m.
19:23, with m. of my chariots to sides of Lebanon; Is. 37:24.
II Chr. 1:9, a peo. like dust for m.
14:11, in thy name go aga. m.
20:24, the m. were dead bodies
30:18, a m. not cleansed themselves.
32:7, be not afraid of all the m.
Neh. 13:3, separated fr. mixed m.
Esth. 5:11, Haman told of the m.
10:3, Mordecai accepted of m.
Job 11:2, sh. m. of words be ans.
32:7, m. of years sh. teach wisd.
35:9, by reason of m. of oppres.
39:7, he scorneth m. of the city
Ps. 5:7, come in m. of thy mercy
10, cast out in m. of transgres.
33:16, th. is no king saved by m.

Multitude—Continued.
Ps. 42:4, gone with m. to hou. of G.
49:6, boast in m. of their riches
51:1, accord. to m. of thy merci.
68:30, rebuke the m. of bulls
69:13, O God, in m. of mercy
16, accor. to m. of thy mercies
74:19, deliver me not to the m.
94:19, m. of my thoughts within
106:7, rem. not m. of thy merc.
45, accor. to m. of his mercies
109:30, I will praise am. the m.
Prov. 10:19, in the m. of words
11:14, m. of counsellors; 24:6.
14:28, in m. of peo. king's honor
15:22, m. of counsellors establ.
20:15, gold, and a m. of rubies
Ecc. 5:3, through m. of business. fool's voice by m. of words
7, in m. of dreams div. vanities
Is. 1:11, wh. purpose m. of sacri.
5:13, m. dried up with thirst
14, m. descend into hell
17:12, woe to m. of many people
29:8, m. of nations that fight Z.
31:4, when m. of shepherds
47:12, stand now with the m.; 9.
13, wearied in m. of counsels
60:6, m. of camels shall cover
63:7, m. of his loving-kindnesses
Jer. 10:13, m. of waters; 51:16.
12:6, called a m. after thee
30:14, wounded for m. of iniq.
46:25, I will punish the m.
Lam. 1:5, for m. of transgress.
3:32, accord. to m. of mercies
Ez. 7:12, wrath is on the m.; 14.
13, vision touching whole m.
14:4, accord. to m. of his idols
27:12, by m. of riches; 18, 33.
16, by the m. of the wares; 18.
31:18, Phar. and all his m.; 32:32.
32:24, Elam and m.; 26, Tubal
39:11, bury Gog, and all his m.
Dan. 10:6, like, voice of a m.
11:13, k. of north set forth a m.
Hos. 9:7, recomp. for m. of iniq.
10:13, thou didst trust in m.
Nah. 3:3, there is a m. of slain
Mat. 14:5, he feared the m.; 21:46, 15:32, compas. on m.; Mk. 8:2.
Mk. 5:31, m. throng.; Lu. 8:45.
Lu. 2:13, th. was wi. angel a m.
12:1, gath. an innumerable m.
22:6, betr. him in absence of m.
47, while he yet sp. behold m.
23:1, whole m. of them arose
Jno. 5:13, a m. being in that pl.
21:6, not able for m. of fishes
Acts 4:32, the m. that believed
6:5, saying pleased whole m.
16:22, m. rose up against them
21:22, m. must come together
Js. 5:20, sh. save a soul fr. dea. and shall hide a m. of sins
I Pet. 4:8, charity cov. m. of sins

Multitudes.
Ez. 32:20, draw her and her m.
Joel 3:14, m. m. in val. of decis.
Mat. 9:33, and the m. marveled
36, when he saw m. was mov.
21:9, m. cried, saying, Hosanna
Acts 5:14, m. of men and women
13:45, J. saw the m. were filled
Rev. 17:15, the waters are m.

Munition, s.
Is. 29:7, fight ag. her and her m.
33:16, defence sh. be m. of rocks
Nah. 2:1, keep m. watch the way

Murder.
Ps. 10:8, in secret doth m. inno.
94:6, slay widow, m. fatherless
Jer. 7:9, m. and com. adultery?
Hos. 6:9, so priests m. in the way

Murder, s.
Mat. 15:19, out of the heart proceed m.; Mk. 7:21.
19:18, said, Thou shalt do no m.
Mk. 15:7, Barab. committed m.
Lu. 23:19, for m. cast in pri.; 25.
Rom. 1:29, envy, m., debate
Gal. 5:21, flesh are envyings, m.
Rev. 9:21, nor repented of th. m.

Murderer.
Num. 35:16, m. the m. sh. surely be put to death; 17, 18, 21, 30.
19, revenger of blood slay m.; 21.
31, no satisfac. for life of a m.
II Ks. 6:32, see how th. son a m.
Job 24:14, m. rising with light
Hos. 9:13, Eph. bring chil. to m.
Jno. 8:44, a m. from beginning
Acts 3:14, m. be granted to you
28:4, no doubt this man is a m.
I Pet. 4:15, let none suffer as m.
I Jno. 3:15, whoso hateth broth.

Murder,
forbidden by Mosaic law, Ex. 20:13; Dt. 5:17.
why forbidden by God, Gen. 9:6.
the law made to restrain, I Tim. 1:9.
Described as Killing
with premeditation, Ex. 21:14.
from hatred, Num. 35:20, 21; Dt. 19:11.
by lying in wait, Num. 35:20; Dt. 19:11.
by blow of a stone, Num. 35:17.
by instrument of iron, Num. 35:16.
by a hand weapon of wood, Num. 35:18.
killing a thief in the day, counted as, Ex. 22:3.
early introduction of, Gen. 4:8.
represented as a sin crying unto heaven, Gen. 4:10, with Heb. 12:24; Rev. 6:10.
the Jews often guilty of, Is. 1:21.
Persons Guilty of
fearful and cowardly, Gen. 4:14.
wanderers and vagabonds, Gen. 4:14.
flee from God's presence, Gen. 4:16.
not protected in refuge cities, Dt. 19:11, 12.
had no protection from altars, Ex 21:14.
not to be pitied or spared, Dt. 19:13.
often committed by night, Neh. 6.10; Job 24:14.
imputed to the nearest city when the murderer was unknown, Dt. 21:1-3.
mode of clearing those suspected of, Dt. 21:3-9. See Mat. 27:24.
to be proved by two witnesses at least, Num. 35:30; Dt. 19:11, 15.
Punishment for,
the curse of God, Gen. 4:11.
death, Gen. 9:5, 6; Ex. 21:12; Num. 35:16.
not to be commuted, Num. 35:32.
inflicted by the nearest of kin, Num. 35:19, 21.
forbidden, Gen. 9:6; Ex. 20:13; Dt. 5:17, with Rom. 13:9.
explained by Christ, Mat. 5:21, 22.
hatred is, I Jno. 3:15.
is a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:21.
comes from the heart, Mat. 15:19.
Defiles the
hands, Is. 59:3.
person and garments, Lam. 4:13, 14.
land, Num. 35:33; Ps. 106:38.
not concealed from God, Is. 26:21; Jer. 2:34.
cries for vengeance, Gen. 4:10.
God
abominates, Prov. 6:16, 17.
makes inquisition for, Ps. 9:12.
will avenge, Dt. 32:43; I Ks. 21:19; Hos. 1:4.
requires blood for, Gen. 9:5; Num. 35:33; I Ks. 2:32.
rejects the prayers of those guilty of, Is. 1:15; 59:2, 3.
curses those guilty of, Gen. 4:11.
law made to restrain, I Tim. 1:9.
Saints
specially warned against, I Pet. 4:15.
deprecate the guilt of, Ps. 51:14.
should warn others against, Gen. 37:22; Jer. 26:15.
connected with idolatry, Ez. 22:3, 4; II Ks. 3:27.
The Wicked
filled with, Rom. 1:29.
devise, Gen. 27:41; 37:18.
intent on, Jer. 22:17.
lie in wait to commit, Ps. 10:8-10.
swift to commit, Prov. 1:16; Rom. 3:15.
perpetrate, Job 24:14; Ez. 22:3.
have hands full of, Is. 1:15.
encourage others to commit, I Ks. 21:8-10; Prov. 1:11.
characteristic of the devil, Jno. 8:44.
punishment of, Gen. 4:12-15; 9:6; Num. 35:30; II Ks. 9:36, 37; Jer. 19:4-9.
punishment of, not commuted under the law, Num. 35:31.
of saints, specially avenged, Dt. 32:43; Mat. 23:35; Rev. 18:20, 24.
excludes from heaven, Gal. 5:21; Rev. 22:15.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:8; Esau, Gen. 27:41; Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:20; Pharaoh, Ex. 1:22; Abimelech, Jud. 9:5; men of Shechem, Jud. 9:24; Amalekite, II Sam. 1:16; Rechab, etc., II Sam. 4:5-7; David, II Sam. 12:9; Absalom, II Sam. 13:29; Joab, I Ks. 2:31, 32; Baasha, I Ks. 15:27; Zimri, I Ks. 16:10; Jezebel, I Ks. 21:10; elders of Jezreel, I Ks. 21:13; Ahab, I Ks. 21:19; Hazael, II Ks. 8:12, 15; Adrammelech, etc., II Ks. 19:37; Manasseh, II Ks. 21:16; Ishmael, Jer. 41:7; princes of Israel, Ez. 11:6; people of Gilead, Hos. 6:8; the Herods, Mat. 2:16; 14:10; Acts 12:2; Herodias and her daughter, Mat. 14:8-11; chief priests, Mat. 27:1; Judas, Mat. 27:4; Barabbas, Mk. 15:7; Jews, Acts 7:52; I Thess. 2:15.

Murmur.
Ex. 16:7, that ye m. against us?
8, hear. your m.; Num. 14:27.
Num. 14:36, made congrega. m.
16:11, what is Aa. that ye m.?
17:5, whereby they m. ag. you
Jno. 6:43, m. not am. yourselves
I Cor. 10:10, neither m. as some

Murmured.
Ex. 15:24, m. against Moses; 17:3.
16:2, whole congregation of Isr. m.; Num. 14:2; 16:41.
Num. 14:29, twenty years old, wh. have m.
Dt. 1:27, ye m. in your tents
Josh. 9:18, congrega. m. ag. princes
Ps. 106:25, but m. in their tents
Is. 29:24, that m. sh. learn doctr.
Mk. 14:5, they m. against her
Lu. 5:30, scribes and Phari. m.
15:2, they m. saying, This man
19:7, m. that he was going to be
Jno. 6:41, the Jews m. at him
61, he knew his disciples m.
7:32, Pharisees heard people m.
I Cor. 10:10, as some of them m.

Murmurers.
Jude 16, these are m., complainers

Murmuring, s,
Ex. 16:7, he heareth your m.; 8, 9, 12; Num. 14:27.
8, your m. are not against us
Num. 17:5, make to cease m. of I.
10, take away their m. fr. me
Jno. 7:12, much m. among peo.
Acts 6:1, a m. against Hebrews

Murmuring,
forbidden, I Cor. 10:10; Phil. 2:14.
Against
God, Prov. 19:3.
the sovereignty of God, Rom. 9:19, 20.
the service of God, Mal. 3:14.
Christ, Lu. 5:30; 15:2; 19:7; Jno. 6:41-43, 52.
ministers of God, Ex. 17:3; Num. 16:41.
disciples of Christ, Mk. 7:2; Lu. 5:30; 6:2.
unreasonableness of, Lam. 3:39.
tempts God, Ex. 17:2.
provokes God, Num. 14:2, 11; Dt 9:8, 22.
saints cease from, Is. 29:23, 24.
characteristic of the wicked, Jude 16.
guilt of encouraging others in, Num. 13:31-33, with Num. 14:36, 37.
punishment of, Num. 11:1; 14:27 29; 16:45, 46; Ps. 106:25, 26.
illustrated, Mat. 20:11; Lu. 15:29, 30.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:13, 14; Moses, Ex. 5:22, 23; Israelites, Ex. 14:11; 15:24; 16:2; 17:2, 3; Num. 11:1-4; 21:5; Aaron, etc., Num. 12:1, 2, 8; Korah, etc., Num. 16:3; Elijah, I Ks. 19:4; Job, Job 3:1, etc.; Jeremiah, Jer. 20:14-18; Jonah, Jon. 4:8, 9; disciples, Mk. 14:4, 5; Jno. 6:61; Pharisees, Lu. 15:2; 19:7; Jews, Jno. 6:41-43; Grecians, Acts 6:1.

Music.
early invention of, Gen. 4:21.
Divided into
vocal, II Sam. 19:35; Acts 16:25.
instrumental, Dan. 6:18.
designed to promote joy, Ecc. 2:8, 10.
vanity of all unsanctified, Ecc. 2:8, 11.
considered efficacious in mental disorders, I Sam. 16:14-17, 23.
effects produced on the prophets of old by, I Sam. 10:5, 6; II Ks. 3:15.
Instruments of,
cymbals, I Chr. 16:5; Ps. 150:5.
cornet, Ps. 98:6; Hos. 5:8.
dulcimer, Dan. 3:5.
flute, Dan. 3:5.
harp, Ps. 137:2; Ez. 26:13.
organ, Gen. 4:21; Job 21:12; Ps. 150:4.
pipe, I Ks. 1:40; Is. 5:12; Jer. 48:36.
psaltery, Ps. 33:2; 71:22.
sackbut, Dan. 3:5.
tabret, I Sam. 10:5; Is. 24:8.
timbrel, Ex. 15:20; Ps. 68:25.
trumpet, II Ks. 11:14; II Chr. 29:27.
viol, Is. 14:11; Amos 5:23.
made of fir wood, II Sam. 6:5.
made of almug wood, I Ks. 10:12.
made of brass, I Cor. 13:1.
made of silver, Num. 10:2.
made of horns of animals, Josh 6:8.
many, with strings, Ps. 33:2; 150:4.
early invention of, Gen. 4:21.
invented by David, I Chr. 23:5; II Chr. 7:6.
the Jews celebrated for inventing, Amos 6:5.
often expensively ornamented, Ez. 28:13.
great diversity of, Ecc. 2:8.
appointed to be used in the temple, I Chr. 16:4-6; 23:5, 6; 25:1; II Chr. 29:25.
custom of sending away friends with, Gen. 31:27.
The Jews Used.
in sacred processions, II Sam. 6:4, 5, 15; I Chr. 13:6-8; 15:27, 28.
at laying foundation of temple, Ezra 3:9, 10.
at consecration of temple, II Chr. 5:11-13.
at coronation of kings, II Chr. 23:11, 13.
at dedication of city walls, Neh. 12:27, 28.
to celebrate victories, Ex. 15:20; I Sam. 18:6, 7.
in religious feasts, II Chr. 30:21.
in private entertainments, Is. 5:12; Amos 6:5.
in dances, Mat. 11:17; Lu. 15:25.
in funeral ceremonies, Mat. 9:23.
in commemorating great men, II Chr. 35:25.
used in idol worship, Dan. 3:5.
the movements of armies regulated by, Josh. 6:8; I Cor. 14:8.
generally put aside in times of affliction, Ps. 137:2-4; Dan. 6:18.
Illustrative
of joy and gladness, Zeph. 3:17; Eph. 5:19.
of heavenly felicity, Rev. 5:8, 9.
(ceasing of) of calamities, Is. 24:8, 9; Rev. 18:22.
I Sam. 18:6, meet Saul with m.
I Chr. 15:16, instruments of m.; II Chr. 5:13; 23:13; 34:12.
II Chr. 7:6, wi. instruments of m.
Ecc. 12:4, dau. of m. bro. low
Lam. 3:63, rising; I am their m.
Dan. 3:5, kinds of m.; 7:10, 15.
6:18, instruments of m. brought
Amos 6:5, inv. instruments of m.
Lu. 15:25, elder son heard m.

Musical,
I Chr. 16:42, m. instrum. of God
Neh. 12:36, m. instru. of David
Ecc. 2:8, as m. instruments

Musicians.
Rev. 18:22, vo. of m. heard no m.

Must.
Gen. 29:26, it m. not be so done
30:16, thou m. come in to me
43:11, if it m. be so now, do this
Num. 23:12, m. I not take heed
26, Lord speaketh that I m. do
Dt. 4:22, I m. die in this land
I Sam. 14:43, and lo I m. die
II Sam. 23:3, rul. men m. be just
Ezra 10:12, said, so m. we do
Mk. 8:31, S. of man m. suff.; 9:12.
Lu. 22:37, the things written m. be accomplished; 24:44.
24:7, Son of man m. be delivered
Jno. 3:7, ye m. be born again
Acts 4:12, whereby we m. be sav.
9:6, told th. what th. m. do
Rom. 13:5, m. needs be subject
I Cor. 5:10, then m. ye needs go

Mustered, eth.
II Ks. 25:9, scribe m.; Jer. 52:25.
Is. 13:4, Lord m. host of battle

Mutter, ed.
Is. 8:19, wizards th. peep and m.
59:3, tongue hath m. perversen.

Mutual.
Rom. 1:12, comforted by m. faith

Muzzle.
Dt. 25:4, not m. ox; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.

Myra, Acts 27:5.

Myrrh.
Gen. 37:25, bearing balm and m.
43:11, carry man a pres. m. nuts
Ex. 30:23, pure m. five hundred shekels
Esth. 2:12, six months wi. oil of m.
Ps. 45:8, m., aloes and cassia
Prov. 7:17, perf. my bed with m.
Song 1:13, bundle of m. is belov.
3:6, perf. with m. and frankinc.
4:6, get to moun. of m. and aloes
14, m. and aloes with chief spi.
5:1, gath. my m. with my spice
5, my hands dropped with m.
13, dropping sweet-smelling m.
Mat. 2:11, presented gold and m.
Mk. 15:23, mingled with m.
Jno. 19:39, bro. a mixture of m.

Myrtle.
Neh. 8:15, go forth and fetch m.
Is. 41:19, plant in wildern. the m.
55:13, inst. of brier come up m.

Myrtle Trees.
Zech. 1:8, stood am. m. trees; 10, 11.

Mysia, Acts 16:7, 8.

Mystery.
Mk. 4:11, given to know m.
Rom. 11:25, that ye be ign. of m.
16:25, according to revela. of m.
I Cor. 2:7, speak wis. of G. in m.
15:51, I show you a m.
Eph. 1:9, made known to us m.
3:3, made known to me the m.
4, knowledge in the m. of Ch.
9, all see fellowship of m.
5:32, this is a great m.
6:19, to make known m. of the gospel; Col. 1:26, 27; 4:3.
Col. 2:2, acknowledgment of m.
II Thess. 2:7, m. of iniq. doth work
I Tim. 3:9, holding m. of faith
16, great is the m. of godliness
Rev. 1:20, m. of the seven stars
10:7, m. of God sho. be finished
17:5, m. Babylon
7, m. of woman

Mysteries.
Mat. 13:11, m. of the kingdom, to them not given; Lu. 8:10.
I Cor. 4:1, stewards of m. of God
13:2, though I understand all m.
14:2, in the Sp. he speaketh m.

N

Naaman the Syrian, his anger, II Ks. 5:11; his leprosy healed, II Ks. 5: 14; his request, II Ks. 5:17. See Lu. 4:27.
Nabal's conduct to David, I Sam. 25: 10; Abigail intercedes for, I Sam. 25:18; his death, I Sam. 25:38.
Naboth slain by Jezebel, I Ks. 21; his murder avenged, II Ks. 9:21.
Nadab, son of Aaron, offers strange fire, Lev. 10:1, 2.
king of Israel, slain by Baasha, I Ks. 14:20; 15:25, 28.
Nahash the Ammonite invades Jabesh-Gilead, I Sam. 11.
Nahor, Abram's brother, Gen. 11:26; 22:20; 24:10.
Nahum, vision of, Nah. 1-3.
Nail.
Ezra 9:8, give us a n. in his holy place
Is. 22:23, fasten as a n. in sure place
Jno. 20:25, put finger into print of n.
Col. 2:14, n. it to his cross
See Jud. 4:21; Ecc. 12:11; Dan. 4: 33.
Naked.
Ex. 32:25, made n. to their shame
Job 1:21, n. came I out, and n. shall I return
Mat. 25:36, n., and ye clothed me
I Cor. 4:11, to this present hour we are n.
II Cor. 5:3, we shall not be found n.
Heb. 4:13, all things are n. to eyes of him
See Jno. 21:7; Js. 2:15; Rev. 3:17; 16:15.
Nakedness, Rom. 8:35; II Cor. 11:27; Rev. 3:18.
Name (n.).
Gen. 32:29; Jud. 13:18, wherefore dost thou ask after my n.?
Ex. 3:15, this is my n. for ever
23:21, my n. is in him
Josh. 7:9, what wilt thou do to thy great n.?
II Chr. 14:11, in thy n. we go
Neh. 9:10, so didst thou get thee a n.
Job 18:17, he shall have no n. in the street
Ps. 20:1, the n. of God defend thee
5, in the n. of God set up banners
22:22; Heb. 2:12, I will declare thy n.
48:10, according to thy n. so is thy praise
69:36, they that love his n.
111:9, holy and reverend is his n.
115:1, unto thy n. give glory
138:2, thy word above all thy n.
Prov. 10:7, the n. of the wicked shall rot
18:10, the n. of the Lord a strong tower
22:1; Ecc. 7:1, good n. rather to be chosen
Song 1:3, thy n. is as ointment poured forth
Is. 42:8, I am the Lord, that is my n.
55:13, it shall be to the Lord for a n.
56:5; 63:12, an everlasting n.
57:15, whose n. is holy
62:2, called by a new n.
64:7, there is none that calleth on thy n.
Jer. 10:6, thou art great, and thy n. is great
14:14; 23:25; 27:15, prophesy lies in my n.
44:26, sworn by my great n.
Zeph. 10:12, walk up and down in his n.
14:9, one Lord, and his n. one
Mal. 1:6, wherein have we despised thy n.?
4:2, to you that fear my n.
Mat. 6:9; Lu. 11:2, hallowed be thy n.
10:22; 19:29; Mk. 13:13; Lu. 21: 12; Jno. 15:21; Acts 9:16, for my n. sake
12:21, in his n. shall the Gentiles trust
18:5; Mk. 9:37; Lu. 9:48, receive in my n.
20, gathered together in my n.
24:5; Mk. 13:6; Lu. 21:8, many shall come in my n.
Mk. 5:9; Lu. 8:30, what is thy n.?
9:39, do a miracle in my n.
Lu. 10:20, n. written in heaven
Jno. 5:43, if another shall come in his own n.
14:13; 15:16; 16:23, 24, 26, whatsoever ye ask in my n
Acts 3:16, his n. through faith in his n.
4:12, none other n. under heaven
5:28, that ye should not teach in this n.
41, worthy to suffer for his n.
Eph. 1:21, far above every n.
Phil. 2:9, 10, a n. above every n.
4:3, whose n. are in the book of life
Col. 3:17, do all in the n. of the Lord Jesus
Heb. 1:4, obtained a more excellent n.
Js. 2:7, that worthy n.
Rev. 2:13, holdest fast my n.
17, a n. written, which no man
3:1, thou hast a n. that thou livest
4, a few n. in Sardis
13:1, the n. of blasphemy
14:1; 22:4, Father's n. in their foreheads
See Gen. 2:20; Ex. 28:9; Is. 45:3; Jno. 10:3.
Names.
Gen. 2:20, Adam gave n. to cattle
26:18, called n. after n. f. called
Ex. 23:13, make no mention of n. of other gods; Dt. 12:3.
28:9, grave n. of child. of Isr.; 21. 12, Aaron bear n. before L.; 29.
Num. 1:2, numb. of n. by th. polls
Ezra 5:4, what n. make building
Ps. 16:4, nor take th. n. in my lips
49:11, call lands after own n.
147:4, stars call. by n.; Is. 40:26.
Hos. 2:17, take away n. of Baalim
Zech. 13:2, cut off the n. of idols
Lu. 10:20, n. written in heaven
Acts 1:15, number of n. were one hundred and twenty
18:15, if it be question of n.
Phil. 4:3, wh. n. are in book of li.
Rev. 3:4, hast a few n. in Sardis
13:8, whose n. not written; 17:8.
17:3, woman full of n. of blasph.
21:12, n. written, n. of twelve tribes
14, in them the n. of twelve apostl.
Naomi.
Ruth 1:2, Elimelech's wife, N.; 20. 21:1, N. had a kinsman of husb.
4:5, buy. field of hand of N.; 9, 17.
Napkin.
Lu. 19:20, I have kept in n.
Jno. 11:44, face bound with a n.
20:7, n. that was about his head
Naphtali.
Gen. 30:8, Rachel called name N. 35:25, Rachel's handmaid, N.
46:24, s. of N.; Num. 1:42; I Chr. 7:13.
49:21, N. is a hind let loose
Dt. 27:13, E. to curse; Dan, N.
33:23, said, O N. satisfied with
Josh. 19:32, sixth lot came to N.
Jud. 1:33, nor did N. drive out
4:10, Barak called N. to Kedesh
5:18, Zebulun and N. jeoparded
6:35, Gid. sent messengers to N.
7:23, themselves tog. out of N.
I Ks. 15:20, smote N.; II Chr. 16:4.
II Ks. 15:29, carried N. cap. to As.
Ps. 68:27, there the princes of N.
Is. 9:1, he afflicted the land of N.
Ez. 48:3, a portion for N.; 34.
Mat. 4:13, dw. in borders of N.; 15.
Naphtali, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's sixth son, Gen. 30:7, 8.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:21; Dt. 33:23.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:15.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:14.
to divide the land, Num. 34:28.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:42, 43.
the rear of the fourth division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10: 25, 27.
encamped under the standard of Dan north of the tabernacle, Num. 2:25, 29.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:78-83.
families of, Num. 26:48, 49.
strength of, on entering Canaan, Num. 26:50.
on Ebal said amen to the curses, Dt. 27:13.
bounds of their inheritance, Josh. 19:32-39.
did not drive out the Canaanites, but made them tributary, Jud. 1: 33.
chosen from Zebulun to go with Barak against Sisera, Jud. 4:6, 10.
praised for aiding against Sisera, Jud. 5:18.
joined Gideon in the pursuit and overthrow of the Midianites, Jud. 7:23.
some of, at David's coronation, I Chr. 12:34.
officer placed over, by David, I Chr 27:19.
officer placed over, by Solomon, I Ks. 4:15.
land of, ravaged by Benhadad, I Ks. 15:20.
land of, purged of idols by Josiah, II Chr. 34:6.
taken captive by Tiglath-pileser, II Ks. 15:29.
specially favored by our Lord's ministry, Is. 9:1, 2; Mat. 4:13-15.
remarkable persons of; Barak, Jud. 4:6; Hiram, I Ks. 7:14.
Narrow.
Num. 22:26, angel of L. sto. in n.
Josh. 17:15, if Ephraim be too n.
I Ks. 6:4, windows of n. light
Prov. 23:27, stra. woman is n. pit
Is. 49:19, land of destruct. too n.
Mat. 7:14, n. is way lead. to life
Narrowed, er.
I Ks. 6:6, in wall made n. rests
Is. 28:20, n. than he can wrap
Narrowly.
Job 13:27, lookest n. to my paths
Is. 14:16, shall n. look upon thee
Nathan.
II Sam. 5:14, son of David, N.; 7:2. 7:17, so did N. speak; 12:1, 25.
I Ks. 1:10, N. called not; 22:34.
4:5, son of N. was over officers
I Chr. 29:29, writ. in book of N.
II Chr. 9:29, Sol. in book of N.
Ezra 8:16, I sent fr. Ahava for N.
Zech. 12:12, family of house of N.
Lu. 3:31, Matthata, son of N.
Nathanael.
Jno. 1:45, Philip findeth N.; **21:2.**
Nation.
Gen. 15:14, n. th. serve will I jud.
20:4, wilt slay a righteous n.?
21:13, bondwoman I make n.
35:11, a n. kings come of thee
Ex. 9:24, in E. since it became n.
19:6, shall be a holy n.; I Pet. 2:9.
21:8, to sell her to a strange n.
33:13, this n. is thy people
Lev. 18:26, nor n. commit abomi.
20:23, not walk in manners of n.
Num. 14:12, I will make of thee a great n.; Dt. 9:14.
Dt. 4:34, ha. G. assayed to take a n. fr. midst of another n.?
28:33, fruit of land shall n. eat
36, bring thee and king to a n.
49, bring n. ag. thee from far
50, a n. of fierce countenance
32:28, are a n. void of counsel
II Sam. 7:23, what n. like thy people? I Chr. 17:21.
I Ks. 18:10, no n. my lord ha. not se. to seek th. took oath of n.
II Ks. 17:29, every n. made gods
I Chr. 16:20, went from n. to n.
II Chr. 15:6, n. was destroyed of n.
32:15, god of any n. was able
Job 34:29, done ag. a n. or man
Ps. 33:12, bless. is n. wh. G. is L.
43:1, O, G. plead ag. ungodly n.
83:4, cut off from being a n.
105:13, went from one n. to ano.
106:5, rejoice in gladness of n.
147:20, not dealt so with any n.
Prov. 14:34, righteous, exalt. n.
Is. 1:4, sinful n. laden with iniq.
2:4, n. sh. not lift sword against n.; Mic. 4:3.
9:3, thou hast multiplied the n.
10:6, send him aga. hypocrit. n.
14:32, what ans. messeng. of n.?
18:2, messengers to a n. scatter. and peeled, a n. meted; 7.
26:2, open that righ. n. many en.
15, thou increas. n. O L. the n.
49:7, sai. L. to him n. abhorreth
55:5, shalt call n. thou know. not
58:2, seek me as a n. that did ri.
60:12, n. not serve thee perish
22, small one beco. a strong n.
65:1, a n. not called by my name
66:8, or shall n. be born at once?
Jer. 2:11, hath a n. chang. gods?
5:9, my soul be avenged on such a n.; 29; 9:9.
15, I will bring a n. on you fr. afar, a mighty n. ancient n.
7:28, a n. that obey. not the L.
12:17, I will utter, destroy that n.
18:7, concern. n. pluck it up; 9.
8, n. ag. whom I pronounced
25:12, punish n. for iniq.; 27:8.
32, evil sh. go forth fr. n. to n.
31:36, Israel cease being n.; 33:24.
49:31, get you up to wealthy n.
36, no n. whith. E. sh. not come
50:3, out of north cometh n. ag.
Lam. 4:17, have watched for a n.
Ez. 2:3, send thee to Is. rebe. n.
37:22, I will make them one n.
Dan. 8:22, four kingd. out of n.
12:1, trou. nev. was since was n.
Joel 1:6, a n. come upon my land
Amos 6:14, will raise ag. you a n.
Mic. 4:7, will make her strong n.
Hab. 1:6, Ch. bitter and hasty n.
Zeph. 2:1, gather together, O n.
5, woe to the n. of Cherethites
Hag. 2:14, this peo. and n. before
Mal. 3:9, this n. have robbed me
Mat. 21:43, king. of G. given to n.
24:7, n. sh. rise against n.; Mk. 13: 8; Lu. 21:10.
Lu. 7:5, loveth our n. built us
Jno. 11:48, R. shall take our n.
50, one man die, n. perish not
51, prophesied, Jesus die for n.
52, not for that n. only, but th.
18:35, thine own n. hath deliver.
Acts 2:5, devout men out of ev. n.
7:7, n. to whom they be in bond.
10:22, good rep. am. n. of Jews
28, to come to one of anoth. n.
35, in every n. he that feareth
24:2, worthy deeds done to th. n.
10, thou hast been judge to n.
26:4, life was at first am. own n.
28:19, aught to accuse my n.
Gal. 1:14, profit. ab. equals in n.
Phil. 2:15, midst of perverse n.
Rev. 5:9, redee. us out of every n.
14:6, gospel to preach to ev. n.
Nations.
Gen. 10:32, by th. were n. divided
14:1, Ti. king of n. made war; 9.
17:4, shalt be a father of many n.; 5; 48:19; Rom. 4:17, 18.
6, I will make n. of thee; 35:11.
16, Sarah sh. be a mother of n.
25:23, L. said, Two n. in thy wo.
27:29, let n. bow down to thee
Ex. 34:24, I will cast out the n. before thee; Dt. 4:38; 7:22; 8:20.
Lev. 18:24, the n. are defiled
28, as it spued out the n.
Num. 23:9, not be reckon. am. n.
24:8, Israel shall eat up the n.
20, Amalek was first of the n.
Dt. 2:25, I will put fear on n.
4:27, L. shall scatter you among the n.; Neh. 1:8.
7:1, Lord hath cast out many n.
9:1, n. great. than thyself; 11:23.
12:29, God shall cut off n.; 19:1.
15:6, shalt lend to many n.; 28:12.
28:1, L. will set thee abo. all n.
32:8, Most High divid. to the n.
43, rejoice, O ye n. with his pe.
Jud. 2:23, the Lord left those n.
I Ks. 11:2, of n. which the L. said
II Ks. 17:33, ser. gods aft. man. of n.
18:33, gods of n. deli.; 19:12; II Chr. 32:13, 14; Is. 36:18.
I Chr. 16:31, say am. n. L. reign.
17:21, driving out n. bef. people
Neh. 13:26, am. many n. no king
Job 12:23, the n. he enlargeth n.
Ps. 9:20, n. know themselves
22:27, kindreds of n. worsh. thee
28, Lord is governor am. the n.
47:3, shall subdue n. under feet
57:9, sing to thee am. n.; 108:3.
66:7, his eyes behold the n.
67:4, let the n. be glad
96:5, all gods of the n. are idols
106:27, overthrow seed among n.
34, did not destroy n. L. com.
Prov. 24:24, n. shall abhor him
Is. 2:4, he sh. judge amo. the n.
5:26, will lift up an ensign to n.
10:7, in his heart to cut off n.
11:12, shall set up ensign for n.
14:6, ruled the n. in anger
12, wh. didst weak. the n.; 23:3.
18, kings of the n. lie in glory
33:3, at lifting up n. were scat.
34:1, come near, ye n.; Jer. 31:10.
40:15, n. are as a drop of bucket
52:15, so sh. he sprinkle many n.
55:5, n. that knew not thee, run
60:12, those n. shall be wasted
64:2, n. treuble at thy presence
66:19, send th. that escape to n.
Jer. 1:5, ordai. thee prophet to n.
10, I have set thee over the n.
4:2, n. shall bless themselves
10:7, not fear thee, King of n.?
10, n. not able to abide his ind.
22:8, many n. sh. pass this city
25:14, n. shall serve; 27:7.
31, L. had a controver. with n.
46:12, n. heard of thy shame
50:12, hindermost of n. a wilder.
46, cry is heard among the n.
51:7, n. have drunken, n. mad
20, wi. thee will I break n.
27, prepare the n. against her
41, Bab. an astonishm. am. n.
44, n. shall not flow together
Lam. 1:1, city that was gr. am. n.
Ez. 5:6, wickedn. more than n.
14, make thee a reproach am. n.
6:8, remnant shall escape am. n.
9, remember me among n.
12:15, I shall scatter th. am. n.
19:4, the n. also heard of him
8, n. set ag. him on every side
26:3, many n. come against thee
5, it shall become a spoil to n.
28:7, bring upon thee the terrible **of the n.; 30:11; 31:12.**
29:12, scatter Egypt am. n.; 30:23.
15, sh. no more rule over the n.
31:16, I made n. shake at sound
32:2, thou art like lion of the n.
16, daughters of n. lament; 18.
35:10, these two n. shall be mine
36:13, land hast bereaved thy n.
37:22, shall be no more two n.
38:8, brought forth out of n.; 12.
23, be known in eyes of n.
39:27, sancti. in sight of many n.
Hos. 8:10, have hired among n.
9:17, shall be wanderers amo. n.
Joel 3:2, they scattered among n.
Amos 6:1, woe to th. chief of n.
Mic. 4:2, n. shall say, Let us go
3, he shall rebuke strong n.
11, many n. gathered ag. thee
7:16, n. shall see, be confounded

Nations—Continued.
Nah. 3:4, selleth n. thro. whored.
5, I will show n. thy nakedness
Hab. 1:17, sh. not spare to slay n.
2:8, thou hast spoiled many n.
3:6, he drove asunder the n.
Zeph. 3:6, I have cut off the n.
8, my determin. is to gather n.
Zech. 2:11, many n. joined to Lord
8:22, strong n. come to seek L.
23, out of all languages of n.
Lu. 12:30, these do n. seek after
2 :25, upon earth distress of n.
Acts 13:19, he dest. seven n. in C.
Rev. 2:26, I give power over n.
10:11, must prophesy before n.
11:9, n. shall see dead bodies
18, n. were angry, thy wrath
13:7, power given him over all n.
16:19, the cities of the n. fell
17:15, waters are n. and tongues
20:3, should deceive n. no more
21:24, n. wh. are saved sh. walk
26, shall bring honor of n. to it
22:2, leaves were for heal. of n.

Nations, All.
Dt. 4:19, hath divided to all n.
28:37, become byword am. all n.
I Ks. 4:31, his fame was in all n.
I Chr. 16:24, decl. works am. all n.
II Chr. 32:23, mag. in sight of all n.
Ps. 67:2, saving health am. all n.
72:11, all n. shall serve him
17, all n. shall call him blessed
82:8, for thou shalt inherit all n.
86:9, all n. shall worsh. bef. thee
113:4, L. is high above all n.
117:1, praise Lord all ye n.
118:10, all n. compassed me ab.
Is. 2:2, all n. shall flow unto it
25:7, destroy the vail over all n.
34:2, indignation of L. on all n.
40:17, all n. before him as noth.
66:18, gather all n.; Joel 3:2.
20, br. your breth. out of all n.
Jer. 27:7, all n. serve; Dan. 7:14.
Amos 9:9, house of Is. am. all n.
Hab. 2:5, gathereth to him all n.
Hag. 2:7, I will shake all n. and
desire of all n. shall come
Zech. 14:2, I will gather all n. ag.
Jerusalem
19, punish. of all n. come not
Mal. 3:12, all n. call you blessed
Mat. 24:9, hat. of all n. for my sa.
14, gospel of kingd. preached to all
n.; Mk. 13:10; Lu. 24:47; Rom.
16:26.
25:32, bef. him sh. be gath. all n.
28:19, go ye, and teach all n.
Mk. 11:17, called of all n.
Lu. 21:24, led captive into all n.
Acts 14:16, suffered all n. to walk
17:26, made of one blood all n.
Rom. 1:5, obed. to faith am. all n.
16:26, made known to all n.
Gal. 3:8, shall all n. be blessed
Rev. 7:9, a multitude of all n.
12:5, to rule all n. with a rod
14:8, she made all n. drink; 18:3.
15:4, all n. sh. come and worsh.
18:23, by thy sor. all n. deceived

Nations, All the.
Gen. 18:18, all the n. of the earth
be blessed; 22:18; 26:4.
Dt. 14:2, ab. all the n. on earth
17:14, set a king over me, as all
the n.; I Sam. 8:5, 20.
30:1, call them to mind am. all n.
3, L. gather thee from all the n.
Ps. 9:17, all the n. that forget G.
Is. 14:26, hand stretch. on all the n.
29:7, multitude of all the n.; 8.
37:18, laid waste all the n.
43:9, let all the n. be gathered
52:10, bare arm in eyes of all n.
61:11, spring forth bef. all the n.
Jer. 3:17, all the n. shall be gath.
25:15, all n. drink
17, made all n.
26:6, this city a curse to all the n.
29:14, gather you from all the n.
18, a reproach am. all the n.; 44:8.
33:9, joy and honor bef. all the n.
46:28, make full end of all the n.
Zech. 7:14, scat. them am. all the n.
12:9, destroy all the n. that come
14:16, left of all the n. that came

Nations, These.
Dt. 7:17, these n. are more than I
9:4, for wickedness of these n.; 5.
11:23, the Lord drive out all these n.
12:30, did these n. serve th. gods?
18:14, these n. heark. to observers
28:65, am. these n. shalt find no
ease
29:18, lest any serve gods of these
n.
31:3, Lord will destroy these n.
Josh. 23:3, what L. done these n.
4, divided to you by lot these n.
12, if ye cleave to remn. of these n.
13, will no more drive out these n.
Jud. 3:1, these n. L. left to prove Is.
II Ks. 17:41, so these n. feared
Lord
Jer. 25:9, bring them against these
n.
28:14, I put yoke of iron on these n.

Native.
Jer. 22:10, no more see n. country

Nativity.
Gen. 11:28, Ha. died in land of n.
Ruth 2:11, hast left land of n.
Jer. 46:16, let us go to land of n.
Ez. 16:3, thy n. is land of Ca.
4, thy n. in day th. wast born
21:30, judge thee in land of n.
23:15, Chaldea, land of their n.

Nature.
Rom. 1:26, change th. against n.
2:14, do by n. things in the law
27, uncircu. by n. judge thee?
11:24, olive tr. wh. is wild by n.
were grafted contrary to n.
I Cor. 11:14, doth not n. tea. you?
Gal. 2:15, Jews by n. not sinners
4:8, which by n. are no gods
Eph. 2:3, by n. children of wrath
Heb. 2:16, took not n. of angels
Js. 3:6, set. on fire course of n.
II Pet. 1:4, partakers of divine n.

Natural.
Dt. 34:7, nor his n. force abat.
Rom. 1:26, women change n. use
27, men leaving n. use of wom.
31, without n. affec.; II Tim. 3:3.
11:21, G. spared not n. bran.; 23.
I Cor. 2:14, n. man rece. not Sp.
15:44, sown n. body, is n. body
46, that which is n. was first
Js. 1:23, a man behold. n. face
II Pet. 2:12, th. as n. brute beasts

Naturally.
Phil. 2:20, n. care for your state
Jude 10, but what they know n.

Naught.
Gen. 29:15, sho. serve me for n.?
Dt. 13:17, cle. n. cursed thing
15:9, brother, thou givest him n.
28:63, L. rej. to bring you to n.
II Ks. 2:19, city pleasant, water n.
Neh. 4:15, God bro. counsel to n.
Job 1:9, doth Job fear G. for n.?
8:22, place of wick. come to n.
14:18, mount. fall, cometh to n.
22:6, pledge fr. thy broth. for n.
Ps. 33:10, counsel of heath. to n.
44:12, sellest thy people for n.
Prov. 1:25, set at n. all counsel
20:14, it is n., it is n., saith buyer
Is. 8:10, take counsel, come to n.
29:20, terrible one is brok. to n.
21, turn aside just for thi. of n.
41:12, nothing, as a thing of n.
24, nothing, and your work n.
49:4, spent my strength for n.
52:3, sold yourselves for n.
5, people is taken away for n.
Jer. 14:14, vision, a thing of n.
Amos 5:5, Beth-el sh. come to n.
6:13, which rejoice in thing of n.
Mal. 1:10, shut doors for n.? nei.
kindle fire on mi. altar for n.
Mk. 9:12, set at n.; Lu. 23:11.
Acts 4:11, this is stone set at n.
5:36, scattered and brought to n.
38, if work of men, come to n.
19:27, craft in danger set at n.
Rom. 14:10, set at n. thy broth.?
I Cor. 1:28, to bring to n. things
2:6, wisd. of th. world com. to n.
II Thess. 3:8, man's bread for n.
Rev. 18:17, riches come to n.

Naughty.
Prov. 6:12, a n. person walketh
17:4, liar giveth ear to n. tongue
Jer. 24:2, basket had very n. figs

Naughtiness.
I Sam. 17:28, the n. of thy heart
Prov. 11:6, taken in their own n.
Js. 1:21, all superfluity of n.

Naum, Lu. 3:25.

Navel.
Job 40:16, force is in n. of belly
Prov. 3:8, sh. be health to thy n.
Song 7:2, thy n. is like a goblet
Ez. 16:4, thy n. was not cut

Naves.
I Ks. 7:33, n. and spokes molten

Navy.
I Ks. 9:26, Solo. made n. of ships
27, Hir. sent in n. his servants
10:11, the n. of Hiram bro. gold
22, Solomon had at sea a n.

Nay.
I Ks. 2:17, he will not say thee n.
20 say not n. will not say th. n.
Mat. 5:37, let your communicati. be
yea, yea, n., n.; Js. 5:12.
Lu. 13:3, n. except ye repent; 5.
16:30, he said, N., fath. Abraham
Acts 16:37, n. verily, but let th.
Rom. 3:37, n. but by law of faith
9:20, n. but O man
II Cor. 1:17, be yea, yea, n., n.
18, word was not yea and n.
29, Jesus Christ was not yea and n.

Nazarene, Mat. 2:23.

Nazarenes, Acts 24:5.

Nazareth.
Mat. 2:23, dw. in a city called N.
21:11, Jesus of N.; Mk. 1:24; 10:
47; Lu. 4:34; 18:37; 24:19.
Mk. 14:67, wast wi. Jesus of N.
Lu. 1:26, Gabriel was sent to N.
2:51, Jesus came to N.; 4:16.
Jno. 1:45, J. of N.; 18:5, 7; 19:19;
Acts 2:22; 4:10; 6:14; 22:8.
Acts 3:6, in name of Jesus of N.
10:38, God anointed Jesus of N.
26:9, contra. to name of Jesus of N.

Nazarites.
persons separated to the service of
God, Num. 6:2.
Different Kinds of:
from the womb, Jud. 13:5; Lu. 1:
15.
by a particular vow, Num. 6:2.
required to be holy, Num. 6:8.
esteemed pure, Lam. 4:7.
Prohibited from
wine or strong drink, Num. 6:3;
Lu. 1:15.
grapes or any thing made from the
vine, Num. 6:3, 4; Jud. 13:14.
cutting or shaving the head, Num.
6:5; Jud. 13:5; 16:17.
defiling themselves by the dead,
Num. 6:6, 7.
raised up for the good of the nation,
Amos 2:11.
ungodly Jews tried to corrupt, Amos
2:12.
Defiled During Vow
to shave the head the seventh day,
Num. 6:9.
to bring two turtle doves for a
burnt offering, Num. 6:10, 11.
to recommence their vow with a
trespass offering, Num. 6:12.
On Completion of Vow
to be brought to tabernacle door,
Num. 6:13.
to offer sacrifices, Num. 6:14-17.
to shave their heads, Num. 6:18;
Acts 18:18; 21:24.
to have the left shoulder of the
ram of the peace offering waved
upon their hands by the priest,
Num. 6:19, 20, with Lev. 7:32.
Illustrative of
Christ, Heb. 7:26.
saints, II Cor. 6:17; Js. 1:27.

Nazarites.
Lam. 4:7, her N. purer than snow
Amos 2:11, raised yo. men for N.
12, ye gave N. wine to drink

Neapolis, Acts 16:11.

Near.
Gen. 19:20, city is n. to flee to
45:10, thou shalt be n. to me
48:10, bro. them n. and kissed
Lev. 18:6, not appr. any n. of kin
Num. 16:9, br. you n. to him; 10.
Dt. 5:27, go th. n. and hear G.
Jud. 20:34, knew not evil was n.
II Sam. 19:42, the king is n. of kin
Job 41:16, one is so n. another
Ps. 22:11, trou. is n.; 75:1, name is
119:151, thou art n., O Lord
Is. 45:21, and bring them n.
55:6, call upon L. while he is n.
57:19, peace be to him that is n.
Ez. 22:5, those that be n. mock
Ob. 15, day of L. is n.; Zech 1:14.
Mat. 24:33, it is n. even at doors

Nearer.
Ruth 3:12, is a kinsman n. than I
Rom. 13:11, our salvation n. than

Nebaioth.
Gen. 25:13, Ish. N.; I Chr. 1:29.
Is. 60:7, rams of N. sh. minister

Nebo.
Num. 32:3, N. is a land for cattle
Dt. 32:49, unto mount N.; 34:1.
I Chr. 5:8, even unto N.; Ezra 2:
29; 10:43.
Neh. 7:33, of the other N. fifty-t.
Is. 15:2, Moab shall howl over N.
46:1, N. stoopeth; Jer. 48:1.
Jer. 48:22, judgm. come upon N.

Nebuchadnezzar, Nebuchadrezzar.
II Ks. 24:11, N. came against Je-
rus.; 25:1; II Chr. 36:6; Jer. 39:1.
25:22, peo. N. left; I Chr. 6:15;
Jer. 24:1; 29:1; 52:28.
Ezra 1:7, ves. N. taken; 5:14; 6:5.
Jer. 27:8, not serve N.; 28:11, 14.
29:21, them into the hand of N.
32:28, this city into hand of N.
Ez. 26:7, I will br. on Tyrus N.
Dan. 2:1, N. dreamed; 4:37.
3:1, N. ma. image of gold; 19, 24.
4:28, this came upon king N.; 33.
5:18, high G. gave N. a kingdom

Nebuzar-adan.
II Ks. 25:8, N. came to Jerusalem
Jer. 39:10, N. left of poor of the

Necessary.
Job 23:12, his words more th. n.
Acts 13:46, n. the word be spoken
15:28, no burden than th. n. thi.
28:10, laded us with things n.
I Cor. 12:22, memb. feeble are n.
II Cor. 9:5, thought it n. to exhort
Phil. 2:25, supposed it n. to send
Tit. 3:14, good works for n. uses
Heb. 9:23, n. patterns sh. be puri.

Necessity.
Lu. 23:17, of n. he must release
Rom. 12:13, distr. to n. of saints
I Cor. 7:37, having no n. and ha.
9:16, for n. is laid upon me
II Cor. 9:7, give not grud. or of n.
Phil. 4:16, once and ag. to my n.
Philemon 14, not be as it were of n.
Heb. 7:12, there is of n. a change
8:3, it is of n. this man have
9:16, there must of n. be death

Necessities.
Acts 20:34, hands minis. to my n.
II Cor. 6:4, as ministers of G. in n.
12:10, I take pleasure in n.

Necho, II Ks. 23:29.

Neck.
Gen. 27:16, skins on smooth of n.
40, break yoke from off thy n.
33:4, E. fell on his n. and kissed
41:42, gold chain ab. Joseph's n.;
Ez. 16:11; Dan. 5:7, 16, 29.
45:14, Jos. fell on Benjamin's n.
46:29, he fell on Jacob's n.
49:8, hand be on n. of enemies
Ex. 13:13, if not, br. his n.; 34:20.
Lev. 5:8, wring off his head fr. n.
Dt. 21:4, strike off heifer's n.
28:48, a yoke of iron on thy n.
I Sam. 4:18, his n. brake, and di.
II Chr. 36:13, Zed. stiffened his n.
Neh. 9:29, they hardened their n.
Job 15:26, on him, even on his n.
16:12, hath taken me by the n.
39:19, clothed n. with thunder?
41:22, in his n. remain. strength
Ps. 75:5, speak not with a stiff n.
Prov. 1:9, sh. be chains ab. thy n.
3:3, bind them about thy n.; 6:21.
22, life and grace to thy n.
Song 1:10, thy n. is comely
4:4, thy n. is like the tow. of D.
9, ravi. wi. one chain of thy n.
7:4, thy n. is a tower of ivory
Is. 8:8, sh. reach even to the n.
10:27, yoke be taken from thy n.
30:28, reach to midst of the n.
48:4, thy n. is an iron sinew
52:2, loose thyself fr. bands of n.
66:3, as if he cut off a dog's n.
Jer. 17:23, they made their n. stiff
27:2, yok. and put th. on thy n.
8, put n. under yoke of king; 11.
28:10, took yoke from Jer. n.; 12.
14, put a yoke on n. of nations
30:8, break his yoke from off n.
Lam. 1:14, transgr. are on my n.
Hos. 10:11, passed over on her n.
Hab. 3:13, foundation to the n.
Mat. 18:6, a millstone hanged ab.
his n.; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2.
Lu. 15:20, father fell on his n.
Acts 15:10, yoke on n. of disciples
26:37, fell on P.'s n. kissed him

Necks.
Josh. 10:24, feet on n. of th. kings
Jud. 5:30, n. of them take spoil
8:21, ornaments on camels' n.; 26.
II Sam. 22:41, given me n. of ene-
mies; Ps. 18:40.
Neh. 3:5, put not n. to the work
Is. 3:16, with stretched-forth n.
Jer. 27:12, br. your n. under yoke
Lam. 5:5, n. under persecution
Ez. 21:29, br. thee on n. of slain
Mic. 2:3, shall not remove your n.
Rom. 16:4, laid down th. own n.

Necromancer.
Dt. 18:11, not be am. you a n.

Need.
Dt. 15:8, sufficient for his n.
I Sam. 21:15, ha. I n. of madmen
II Chr. 2:16, as much as shalt n.
20:17, shall not n. to fight in bat.
Ezra 6:9, let wh. they n. be given
Prov. 31:11, sh. have no n. of sp.
Mat. 3:14, I have n. to be baptiz.
6:8, your F. knoweth what thin.
ye have n. of; 32; Lu. 12:30.
9:12, that be whole n. not a phy-
sician; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31.
14:16, they n. not depart, give
21:3, the L. hath n. of th.; Mk. 11:
3; Lu. 19:31, 34.
26:65, what further n. have we?
Mk. 14:63; Lu. 22:71.
Mk. 2:25, D. did when he had n.
Lu. 9:11, healed th. that had n.
15:7, just persons n. no repent.
Jno. 13:29, things we have n. of
Acts 2:45, as ev. man had n.; 4:35.
Rom. 16:2, assist in what she n.
I Cor. 7:36, n. so require, let him
12:21, not say, I have no n.
24, our comely parts have no n.
II Cor. 3:1, or n. we epistles?
Phil. 4:12, I kn. how to suffer n.
19, God sh. supply all your n.
I Thess. 1:8, that we n. not speak
4:9, brotherly love, n. not write
5:1, of the times ye have no n.
Heb. 4:16, to help in time of n.
5:12, n. one teach you; n. milk
7:11, what n. th. another priest
10:36, ye have n. of patience
I Pet. 1:6, n. be, ye are in heavi.
I Jno. 2:27, n. not any man teach
3:17, see his brother have n.
Rev. 3:17, I have n. of nothing
21:23, city no n. of sun or moon
22:5, n. no candle, nor light

Needed.
Jno. 2:25, n. not any sho. testify
Acts 17:25, tho. he n. anything

Needest, eth.
Gen. 33:15, Jacob said, What n.
Lu. 11:8, as many as he n.
Jno. 13:10, n. not save to wash
16:30, and n. not that any man
Eph. 4:28, to give him that n.
II Tim. 2:15, workm. n. not be
Heb. 7:27, who n. not offer sacrif.

Needful.
Ezra 7:20, n. for house of thy G.
Lu. 10:42, but one thing is n.
Acts 15:5, n. to circumcise them
Phil. 1:24, abide in flesh more n.

Needful—Continued.
Js. 2:16, things n. for the body
Jude 3, it was n. for me to write
Needle.
Mat. 19:24, to go thro. eye of a n.; Mk. 10:25; Lu. 18:25.
Needle-work.
Ex. 26:36, hanging wrought with n.-w.; 27:16; 36:37; 38:18.
28:39, ma. girdle of n.-w.; 39:29.
Jud. 5:30, divers colors of n.-w.
Ps. 45:14, bro. raiment of n.-w.
Needs.
Gen. 17:13, must n. be circumci.
19:9, this fel. will n. be a judge
24:5, must I n. bri. thy son ag.?
II Sam. 14:14, for we must n. die
Jer. 10:5, must n. be born. beca.
Mat. 18:7, n. be that offen. come
Mk. 13:7, such things must n.
Lu. 14:18, I must n. go and see
Jno. 4:4, must n. go thro. Sama.
Acts 17:3, Christ must n. have
27:22, multitude must n. come
Rom. 13:5, ye must n. be subject
I Cor. 5:10, must ye n. go out
II Cor. 11:30, if I must n. glory
Needy.
Dt. 15:11, open thy hand to n.
24:14, servant that is poor and n.
Job 24:4, they turn n. out of way
14, murderer kill. poor and n.
Ps. 9:18, n. not always be forgot.
12:5, the sighing of n. will arise
35:10, del. poor and n.; 72:4, 13.
37:14, bent bow to cast down n.
40:17, I am poor and n.; 70:5.
72:12, he sh. deliver the n.; 82:4.
13, he sh. spare the poor and n.
74:21, poor and n. praise thy na.
82:3, justice to afflicted and n.
4, del. poor and n. from wicked
86:1, I am poor and n.; 109:22.
109:16, persecuted poor and n.
113:7, lifteth n. out of dunghill
Prov. 30:14, de. n. from am. men
31:9, plead cause of poor and n.
20, reacheth forth hands to n.
Is. 10:2, turn aside n. fr. judgm.
14:30, n. shall lie down in safety
25:4, been a strength to the n.
26:6, steps of n. shall tread it do.
32:7, even when the n. speaketh
11:17, poor and n. seek water
Jer. 5:28, right of n. do they not
22:16, judg. cause of poor and n.
Ez. 16:49, strength, hands of n.
18:12, oppressed the poor and n.
22:29, people vexed poor and n.
Amos 4:1, kine of Bash. crush n.
8:4, O ye that swallow up the n.
6, buy the n. for a pair of shoes
Neesings.
Job 41:18, by his n. light doth sh.
Neglect.
Mat. 18:17, if he shall n. to hear them; n. to hear the church
I Tim. 4:14, n. not gift in thee
Heb. 2:3, how escape, if n. salv.?
Neglected, ing.
Acts 6:1, widows n. in ministra.
Col. 2:23, n. body, not in honor
Negligent.
II Chr. 29:11, be not n. for the L.
II Pet. 1:12, not be n. to put you
Nehemiah.
Ezra 2:2, N. came with; Neh. 7:7.
Neh. 1:1, the words of N. son of 3:16, N. son of Azbuk, repaired
8:9, N. wh. is the Tirsha; 10:1.
12:47, Israel in days of N. gave
Nehushtan, II Ks. 18:4.
Neighbor.
Ex. 3:22, wom. borrow of n.; 11:2.
I Sam. 15:28, hath given it to a n.
Prov. 27:10, better is a n. that is
Jer. 6:21, n. and friends sh. peri.
49:18, overthrow of Sod. and the n. cities thereof; 50:40.
9:20, and teach every one her n.
Lu. 10:36, n. to him am. thieves
Neighbor, His.
Ex. 12:4, him and his n. take lamb
22:8, put ha. to his n.'s goods; 11.
14, borrow ought of his n.
32:27, go slay every man his n.
Lev. 20:10, with his n.'s wife sh. be put to death; Dt. 22:24.
24:19, man cause blemish in his n.
Dt. 4:42, kill his n. unaw.; 19:4.
15:2, creditor that lend to his n.
19:11, if any hate his n.
Dt. 22:26, a man ris. ag. his n.
27:24, curs. he th. smiteth his n.
Ruth 4:7, his shoe, gave to his n.
I Ks. 8:31, if man trespa. ag. his n.
II Chr. 6:22, if a man sin ag. his n.
Job 12:4, as one mocked of his n.
16:21, a man pleadeth for his n.
Ps. 12:2, sp. vanity each wi. his n.
15:3, nor doeth evil to his n.
101:5, whoso slandereth his n.
Prov. 6:29, goeth to his n.'s wife
11:9, a hypocrite destroy his n.
12, void of wis. desp. his n.; 14:21.
12:26, right. more ex. than his n.
14:20, poor is hated even of his n.
16:29, a vio. man enticeth his n.
18:17, his n. cometh and search.
19:4, poor is separated fr. his n.
21:10, his n. findeth no favor
25:18, bear false witn. ag. his n.
Prov. 26:19, man that deceiveth his n.
29:5, flattereth his n. spreadeth
Ecc. 4:4, a man envied of his n.
Is. 3:5, oppressed ev. one by his n.
19:2, fight ev. one against his n.
41:6, helped every one his n.
Jer. 5:8, neighed after his n.'s wife
7:5, judgm. bet. man and his n.
9:4, take ye heed ev. one of his n.
5, th. will deceive ev. one his n.
8, speak peaceably to his n.
22:8, say ev. man to his n.; 23:35.
13, useth his n.'s service
23:27, drea. tell ev. one to his n.
30, steal words, ev. one fr. his n.
31:34, teach no more every man his n.; Heb. 8:11.
34:15, proclaiming li. to his n.; 17.
Ez. 18:6, nei. defi. his n.'s wi.; 15.
11, defiled his n.; 22:11; 33:26.
Hab. 2:15, giveth his n. drink
Zech. 3:10, call every man his n.
8:10, I set men ev. one ag. his n.
16, speak ev. man truth to his n.
17, let none imag. evil ag. his n.
Mk. 12:23, love his n. as himself
Acts 7:27, he that did his n. wro.
Rom. 13:10, work. no evil to his n.
15:2, let every one please his n.
Eph. 4:25, speak truth with his n.
Neighbor, My.
Job 31:9, I laid wait at my n.'s d.
Lu. 10:29, to Je. Who is my n.?
Neighbor, Thy.
Ex. 20:16, thou sh. not bear false witness ag. thy n.; Dt. 5:20.
Lev. 18:20, not lie wi. thy n.'s wife
19:13, thou sh. not defraud thy n.
15, in righte. shalt judge thy n.
16, nor stand ag. blood of thy n.
17, in any wise rebuke thy n.
18, thou sh. love thy n. as thyself
Dt. 5:21, nor desire thy n.'s wife
19:14, not rem. thy n.'s landmark
I Sam. 28:17, given it to thy n.
Prov. 3:28, say not to thy n., Go
29 devise not evil against thy n.
24:28, be not witness ag. thy n.
25:9, debate thy cause with thy n.
17, with. foot fr. thy n.'s house
Mat. 5:43, shalt love thy n.; 19:19; 22:39; Mk. 12:31; Lu. 10:27; Rom. 13:9; Gal. 5:14; Js. 2:8.
Neighbors.
Josh. 9:16, heard th. were their n.
Ruth 4:17, her n. gave it a name
II Ks. 4:3, borrow vessels of thy n.
Ps. 28:3, speak peace to their n.
31:11, I was reproach am. my n.
44:13, makest us repro. to our n.
79:4, are become reproach to n.
12, render to our n. seven-fold
80:6, makest us a strife to our n.
89:41, he is a reproach to his n.
Jer. 12:14, saith L. ag. all evil n.
Ez. 22:12, gained of n. by exto.
Lu. 1:58, her n. heard how Lord
14:12, make sup. call not rich n.
15:6, he called together his n.
Jno. 9:8, n. who had seen him
Neighed.
Jer. 5:8, one n. after neigh. wife
Neighing, s.
Jer. 8:16, tremble at n. of strong
13:27, I have seen adult. and n.
Nephew, s.
Jud. 12:14, A. had forty sons, thirty n.
Job 18:19, neither have son nor n.
Is. 14:22, I will cut off son and n.
I Tim. 5:4, if widow have children or n.
Ner, I Chr. 8:33; 9:36, 39.
Nereus, Rom. 16:15.
Nergal, II Ks. 17:30.
Nest.
Num. 24:21, put. thy n. in a rock
Dt. 22:6, if a n. be before thee
32:11, eagle stirreth up her n.
Job 29:18, I shall die in my n.
39:27, eagle make n. on high
Ps. 84:3, swal. found n. for herse.
Prov. 27:8, bird that wand. fr. n.
Is. 10:14, ha. found as n. riches
16:2, wander. bird cast out of n.
34:15, great owl make n.
Jer. 22:23, make. thy n. in cedars
48:28, dove makes n. in holes
49:16, make n. as high as eagle
Ob. 4, set thy n. among stars
Hab. 2:9, he may set n. on high
Nests.
Ps. 104:17, wh. birds make th. n.
Ez. 31:6, all fowls made their n.
Mat. 8:20, birds of air n.; Lu. 9:58.
Net.
Job 18:8, cast into n. by own feet
19:6, God comp. me with his n.
Ps. 9:15, in n. they hid
25:15, plu. my feet out of n.; 31:4.
35:7, hid for me their n. in a pit
8, his n. he hid catch himself
57:6, prepared n. for my steps
66:11, thou broughtest us into n.
140:5, spread a n. by wayside
Prov. 1:17, in vain n. is spread
12:12, wick. desir. n. of evil men
29:5, man that flatter. spread. n.
Ecc. 9:12, fishes taken in evil n.
Is. 51:20, as a wild bull in a n.
Lam. 1:13, spr. a n. for my feet
Ez. 12:13, n. will I spread; 17:20.
19:8, nations shall spread n.
32:3, spread my n. over thee
Hos. 5:1, ye have been n. on Ta.
7:12, spread my n. on them
Mic. 7:2, hunt brother with a n.
Hab. 1:15, catch them in their n.
16, they sacrifice to their n.
17, shall they empty their n.?
Mat. 4:18, cast n. into; Mk. 1:16.
13:47, kingd. of heaven is like n.
Lu. 5:5, I will let down the n.
6, multitude of fishes, n. brake
Jno. 21:6, cast n. on right side
11, n. to land; not n. broken
Nets.
I Ks. 7:17, n. of checker work
Ps. 140:10, wick. fall into own n.
Ecc. 7:26, wom. whose heart is n.
Is. 19:8, they that sp. n. languish
Ez. 26:5, spreading of n. in sea
14, place to spread n. on; 47:10.
Mat. 4:21, James and J. mending their n.; Mk. 1:19; Lu. 5:2.
Mk. 1:18, forsook n. follow. him
Lu. 5:4, down n. for a draught
Nethaneel.
Num. 1:8, N. the son of Zuar
2:5, N. the son of Zuar, shall be captain; 7:18, 23; 10:15.
I Chr. 2:14, N. fourth son of Jes.
15:24, N. and Amasai blew with
24:6, the son of N. the scribe
26:4, sons of Obed-e. J. and N.
II Chr. 17:7, Jehoshaphat sent N.
Ezra 10:22, N. prie.; Neh. 12:21, 36.
Nethaniah.
II Ks. 25:23, son of N.; 25; Jer. 40:8.
I Chr. 25:2, son of Asaph, N.; 12.
II Chr. 17:8, Le. to teach, even N.
Jer. 36:14, princes sent son of N.
41:2, Ishmael, son of N.; 15.
Nether.
Ex. 19:17, they stood at n. part
Dt. 24:6, no man take n. millst.
Josh. 15:19, gave her upper springs and n. springs; Jud. 1:15.
Job 41:24, heart hard as n. millst.
Ez. 31:14, del. to death n. parts
16, comf. in n. parts of earth
18, down to n. parts of earth
32:18, cast d. to n. parts of earth
24, E. gone down to n. parts of earth
Nethermost.
I Ks. 6:6, n. chamb.; 5, cub. broad
Nethinims.
I Chr. 9:2, first inhabitants N.
Ezra 2:43, N. went with Zerub.
58, the N. were three hundred and ninety-two; Neh. 7:60.
7:7, some of N. went to Jer.; 24.
8:17, Iddo and breth. the N.; 20.
Neh. 3:26, N. dwelt in Op.; 11:21.
10:28, N. separated from people
11:21, Zi. and Gispa over the N.
Nethinim.
were the servants of the Levites. Ezra 8:20.
probably originated in the appointment of Gibeonites, Josh. 9:27.
the remnant of the Canaanites appointed as, by Solomon, I Ks. 9: 20, 21, with Ezra 2:58.
With the Priests and Levites
had cities to reside in, I Chr. 9: 2; Ezra 2:70.
exempted from tribute, Ezra 7: 24.
had chiefs or captains over them. Neh. 11:21.
a large number of, returned from the captivity, Ezra 2:43-54; Neh. 7:46-56. 60.
were zealous for the covenant, Neh. 10:28, 29.
New Birth, The.
the corruption of human nature requires, Jno. 3:6; Rom. 8:7, 8.
none can enter heaven without, Jno. 3:3.
Effected by
God, Jno. 1:13; I Pet. 1:3.
Christ, I Jno. 2:29.
the Holy Ghost, Jno. 3:6; Tit. 3: 5.
Through the Instrumentality of
the word of God, Js. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.
the resurrection of Christ, I Pet. 1:3.
the ministry of the gospel, I Cor. 4:15.
is of the will of God, Js. 1:18.
is of the mercy of God, Tit. 3:5.
is for the glory of God, Is. 43:7.
Described as
a new creation, II Cor. 5:17; Gal. 6:15; Eph. 2:10.
newness of life, Rom. 6:4.
a spiritual resurrection, Rom. 6: 4-6; Eph. 2:1, 5; Col. 2:12; 3:1.
a new heart, Ez. 36:26.
a new spirit, Ez. 11:19; Rom. 7: 6.
putting on the new man, Eph. 4: 24.
the inward man, Rom. 7:22; II Cor. 4:16.
circumcision of the heart, Dt. 30: 6, with Rom. 2:29; Col. 2:11.
partaking of the divine nature, II Pet. 1:4.
the washing of regeneration, Tit. 3:5.
all saints partake of, Rom. 8:16, 17; I Pet. 2:2; I Jno. 5:1.
Produces
likeness to God, Eph. 4:24; Col. 3:10.
likeness to Christ, Rom. 8:29; II Cor. 3:18; I Jno. 3:2.
knowledge of God, Jer. 24:7; Col. 3:10.
hatred of sin, I Jno. 3:9; 5:18.
victory over the world, I Jno. 5:4.
delight in God's law, Rom. 7:22.
Evidenced by
faith in Christ, I Jno. 5:1.
righteousness, I Jno. 2:29.
brotherly love, I Jno. 4:7.
connected with adoption, Is. 43:6, 7; Jno. 1:12, 13.
the ignorant cavil at, Jno. 3:4.
manner of effecting—illustrated, Jno. 3:8.
preserves from Satan's devices, I Jno. 5:18.
New.
Ex. 1:8, arose a n. king over Eg.
Lev. 26:10, br. forth old, bec. of n.
Num. 16:30, Lord make n. thing
Dt. 20:5, built n. house; 22:8.
24:5, taken a n. wife, not go
32:17, sacri. to devils, to n. gods
Josh. 9:13, bottles of wine were n.
Jud. 5:8, they chose n. gods
I Sam. 6:7, make a n. cart
II Sam. 6:3, on n. cart; I Chr. 13: 7.
21:16, being girded with n. sw.
I Ks. 11:29, J. clad with n. gar.; 30.
Job 32:19, to burst like n. bottles
Ps. 33:3, sing n. song; 96:1; 98:1; 144:9; 149:1; Is. 42:10.
40:3, put n. song in my mouth
Ecc. 1:9, no n. thing under sun
10, may be said, This is n.?
Song 7:13, pleas. frui. n. and old
Is. 42:9, n. things I declare; 48:6.
43:19, I will do a n. thing
62:2, be called by a n. name
65:17, n. heavens, n. earth; 66:22.
Jer. 26:10, n. gate of L.'s ho.; 36: 10.
31:22, Lord hath creat. n. thing
Lam. 3:23, Lord's mercies are n.
Ezek. 11:19, a n. spirit; 36:26.
18:31, make n. heart and n. spi.
47:12, trees bring forth n. fruit
Mat. 9:16, n. cloth to an old gar.; Mk. 2:21; Lu. 5:36.
17, put n. wine into n. bottles; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:38.
13:52, bring. out things n. and o.
26:28, is my blood of n. testament; Mk. 14:24; Lu. 22:20; I Cor. 11: 25.
29, drink it n. with.; Mk. 14:25.
27:60, Jos. laid body in n. tomb
Mk. 1:27, what n. doct. is this?
16:17, speak with n. tongues
Jno. 13:34, n. com. I give you
Acts 17:19, what this n. doct. is?
21, tell or hear some n. thing
I Cor. 5:7, ye may be a n. lump
II Cor. 3:6, able minist. of n. test.
5:17, in Ch. he is a n. creature; all things are become n.
Gal. 6:15, but a n. creature
Eph. 2:15, of twain, one n. man
4:24, ye put on n. man; Col. 3:10.
Heb. 9:15, Media. of n. testament
10:20, by n. and living way
I Pet. 2:2, as n. born babes desi.
II Pet. 3:13, n. heavens, n. earth
I Jno. 2:7, write no n. comman.
8, n. commandment I write
II Jno. 5, not as though I wrote n. commandment
Rev. 2:17, n. name written
3:12, name is n. Jerusalem; I will write my n. name; 21:2.
5:9, they sung a n. song; 14:3.
21:1, I saw n. heaven and n. ear.
5, behold, I make all things n.
New Wine.
Neh. 10:39, bring off. of n. wine
13:5, chamber where n. wine laid
12, bro. tithe of n. wine to treas.
Prov. 3:10, presses burst wi. n. wine
Is. 24:7, the n. wine mourneth
65:8, as n. wine is found in cluster
Hos. 4:11, n. wine take away heart
9:2, the n. wine shall fail in her
Joel 1:5, n. wine cut off; 10, dried up
3:18, mountains shall drop n. wine
Hag. 1:11, call. for drou. on n. wine
Zech. 9:17, n. wine ma. maids cheer.
Mat. 9:17, n. wine into old bottles, but n. wine into new; Mk. 2:22; Lu. 5:37.
Acts 2:13, these men full of n. wine
Newly.
Dt. 32:17, to gods n. came up
Jud. 7:19, they had n. set watch
Newness.
Rom. 6:4, shall walk in n. of life
7:6, should serve in n. of spirit
News.
Prov. 25:25, so good n. from a far

Next.
Gen. 17:21, bear at set time n. ye.
Ex. 12:4, let him n. take lamb
Dt. 21:3, city whi. is n. slain
6, elders of city n. to slain man
I Sam. 23:17, I shall be n. to th.
30:17, Dav. smote to ev. of n. day
Esth. 10:3, Mordecai was n. to A.
Mat. 27:62, n. day that followed
Mk. 1:38, go into n. towns
Jno. 1:29, n. day John see. Jes.
Acts 4:3, put th. in hold to n. day
13:42, words preached n. sab.; 44.
Nicanor, Acts 6:5.
Nicodemus.
Jno. 3:1, N. a ruler of the Jews
7:50, N. came to Jesus; 19:39.
Nicolaitans, Rev. 2:6, 15.
Nicopolis, Tit. 3:12.
Niger, Acts 13:1.
Nigh.
Lev. 21:3, virgin that is n. to him
Num. 24:17, beh. him, not n. star
Dt. 4:7, hath G. so n. them?
22:2, if bro. be not n. unto thee
30:14, is n. to thee; Rom. 10:8.
II Sam. 11:20, wh. appr. so n.? 21.
I Ks. 8:59, let my words be n.
Ps. 34:18, is n. them of bro. hea.
85:9, salva. n. them that fear him
145:18, L. is n. to all that call
Joel 2:1, day of L. is n. at hand
Mat. 24:32, sum. is n.; Lu. 21:30.
Mk. 13:29, know that it is n.
Lu. 21:20, kn. that desola. is n.
31, know that king. of G. is n.
Jno. 6:4, and the passover was n.
11:55, the Jews' passover was n.
Eph. 2:13, made n. by blood of C.
17, preach. to th. that were n.
Phil. 2:27, sick, n. unto death; 30.
Heb. 6:8, is rejected, n. to cursing
Night.
Gen. 1:5, the darkness he call. n.
14, lights, to divide day from n.
1:16, lesser light to rule n.
19:2, tarry all n.; Num. 22:19; Jud. 19:6, 9.
33, drink wine that n.; 34, 35.
24:54, tarried all n.; 28:11; 31:54; 32:13, 21.
30:15, shall lie with thee to-n.; 16.
46:2, G. spake to Is. in vis. of n.
49:27, at n. he shall divide spoil
Ex. 12:8, eat the flesh in that n.
42, is a n. to be observed to L.
14:20, not near other all n.
Lev. 6:9, burning on altar all n.
19:13, not abide with thee all n.
Num. 14:1, people wept that n.
22:8, said, Lodge here this n.; 19.
Dt. 16:4, l. bread remain all n.
21:23, body not remain all n.
Jud. 6:40, God did so that n.
19:25, and abused her all the n.
Ruth 1:12, if I have a husb. to-n.
I Sam. 15:11, S. cried to L. all n.
19:11, if thou save not life to-n.
28:25, Saul went away that n.
II Sam. 2:29, Abner walked all n.
32, J. and his men went all n.
12:16, David lay all n. on earth
17:1, will pursue after D. this n.
16, lodge not this n. in plain
II Ks. 19:35, th. n. the angel smote
II Chr. 1:7, that n. did G. ap. to S.
Esth. 6:1, that n. cou. not king sl.
Job 3:3, let n. perish in which
7, let that n. be solitary
4:13, the visions of the n.
7:4, when shall the n. be gone?
29:19, dew lay all n. on my bra.
36:20, desire not n. peo. cut off
Ps. 6:6, all n. make I my bed
19:2, n. unto n. showeth knowl.
30:5, weep. may endure for a n.
78:14, led them all n. with light
92:2, show forth faithful. ev. n.
104:20, maketh darkn. it is n.
139:11, even the n. sh. be light
Prov. 7:9, passing in the dark n.
31:15, ariseth while it is yet n.
Song 1:13, lie all n. betw. breas.
5:2, my locks with drops of n.
Is. 5:11, continue until n.
16:3, make thy shadow as the n.
21:4, n. of pleas. turn. into fear
11, watchman, what of the n.?
12, morning cometh, also the n.
29:7, shall be as a dream of n.
Jer. 14:8, turneth aside for a n.
Dan. 2:19, secret revealed in n.
5:30, that n. was Belshaz. slain
6:18, king passed the n. fasting
Hos. 7:6, their baker sleep. all n.
Joel 1:13, lie all n. in sackcloth
Amos 5:8, mak. day dark with n.
Jon. 4:10, ca. up in n. perish. in n.
Mic. 3:6, n. shall be to you
Mat. 26:31, sh. be offended beca. of me this n.; Mk. 14:27.
34, this n. thou shalt deny me
Lu. 5:5, toiled all n., taking not.
6:12, he continued all n. in pray.
12:20, this n. thy soul be requi.
17:34, that n. two sh. be in one
Jno. 9:4, n. com. no man work
13:30, he went out, it was n.
21:3, that n. they caught noth.
Acts 12:6, same n. Pe. was sleep.
16:33, took them same hour of n.
23:11, n. follow. Lord stood by
Acts 27:23, stood by me this n. angel
Rom. 13:12, n. is spent
I Cor. 11:23, n. he was betrayed
I Thess. 5:5, we are not of the n.
Rev. 21:25, be no n. there; 22:5.
the darkness first called, Gen. 1:5.
caused by God, Ps. 104:20.
belongs to God, Ps. 74:16.
the heavenly bodies designed to separate day from, Gen. 1:14.
the moon and stars designed to rule and give light by, Gen. 1:16-18; Jer. 31:35.
commenced at sunset, Gen. 28:11.
continued until sunrise, Ps. 104:22; Mat. 28:1, with Mk. 16:2.
Regular Succession of,
established by covenant, Gen. 8:22; Jer. 33:20.
ordained for the glory of God, Ps. 19:2.
originally divided into three watches, Lam. 2:19, with Jud. 7:19; Ex. 14:24.
divided into four watches by the Romans, Lu. 12:38, with Mat. 14:25; Mk. 13:35.
Frequently
exceeding dark, Prov. 7:9.
cold and frosty, Gen. 31:40; Jer. 36:30.
accompanied by heavy dews, Num. 11:9; Jud. 6:38, 40; Job 29:19; Song 5:2.
unsuitable for labor, Jno. 9:4.
unsuitable for traveling, Jno. 11:10.
designed for rest, Ps. 104:23.
wearisome to the afflicted, Job 7:3, 4.
favorable to the purposes of the wicked, Gen. 31:39; Job 24:14, 15; Ob. 5; I Thess. 5:2.
wild beasts go forth in search of prey during, II Sam. 21:10; Ps. 104:21, 22.
The Jews,
forbidden to keep the wages of servants during, Lev. 19:13.
forbidden to allow malefactors to hang during, Dt. 21:23.
in affliction spent, in sorrow and humiliation, Ps. 6:6; 30:5; Joel 1:13.
in affliction spent, in prayer, Ps. 22:2.
often kept lamps burning during, Prov. 31:18.
eastern shepherds watched over their flocks during, Gen. 31:40; Lu. 2:8.
eastern fishermen continued their employment during; Lu. 5:5; Jno. 21:3.
God Frequently
revealed his will in, Gen. 31:24; 46:2; Num. 22:20; Dan. 7:2.
visited his people in, I Ks. 3:5; Ps. 17:3.
executed his judgments in, Ex. 12:12; II Ks. 19:35; Job 27:20; Dan. 5:30.
Illustrative of
spiritual darkness, Rom. 13:12.
seasons of severe calamities, Is. 21:12; Amos 5:8.
seasons of spiritual desertion, Song 3:1.
death, Jno. 9:4.
Night, By.
Gen. 20:3, to Ab. in dream by n.
31:24, G. ca. to La. in dre. by n.
39, whet. stolen by day or by n.
40, drou. consu. me, frost by n.
Ex. 12:31, called M. and A. by n.
13:21, by n. in pillar of fire; 22; 14:20; 40:38; Neh. 9:12.
Num. 9:16, appear. of fire by n.
21, taken up by day or by n.
Dt. 1:33, fire by n. to show way
23:10, unclean. chanceth by n.
I Sam. 14:36, go after Phili. by n.
28:8, Saul came to woman by n.
II Sam. 21:10, nor the beasts by n.
I Ks. 3:5, Lord appeared to Solomon by n.; II Chr. 7:12.
II Ks. 6:14, came by n. compassed
25:4, fled by n.; Jer. 52:7.
Ps. 91:5, sh. not be afraid by n.
121:6, nor moon smite thee by n.
134:1, by n. stand in house of L.
136:9, moon rule by n.; Jer. 31:35.
Prov. 31:18, goeth not out by n.
Song 3:1, by n. I sought him
Is. 4:5, shining of a fire by n.
Jer. 6:5, let us go by n. destroy
39:4, went forth out of city by n.
49:9, if thieves by n. will destr.
Dan. 7:2, I saw in my vision by n.
Ob. 5, if thieves, if robbers by n.
Mat. 2:14, too chi. and mo. by n.
27:64, disciples come by n.; 28:13.
Lu. 2:8, watch over flock by n.
Jno. 3:2, Nicod. came by n.; 19:39.
Acts 5:19, angel by n. open. pris.
9:25, took P. by n. let him down
Night, In the.
I Ks. 3:19, wom. child died in the n.
Neh. 2:12, arose in the n.; 15, I went
4:22, in the n. they may guard us
6:10, in the n. will they slay thee
Job 5:14, in noonday as in the n.
24:14, is the n. murder. is as thief
27:20, tempest steal. him in the n.
34:25, overturneth them in the n.
35:10, who giv. songs in the n.?
Ps. 16:7, my reins inst. me in the n.
17:3, hast visited me in the n.
22:2, I cry in the n. season
42:8, in the n. his song sh. be wi.
77:2, sore ran in the n. ceased not
6, call to rem. my song in the n.
90:4, one thousand years as watch in the n.
105:39, a fire to give light in the n.
119:55, remem. thy name in the n.
Ecc. 2:23, taketh not rest in the n.
Song 3:8, sw. bec. of fear in the n.
Is. 15:1, in the n. M. is laid waste
26:9, soul desired thee in the n.
30:29, have a song as in the n.
59:10, at noonday as in the n.
Jer. 36:30, be cast out in the n.
Lam. 1:2, weepeth sore in the n.
2:19, arise, cry out in the n.
Hos. 4:5, shall fall in the n.
Jno. 11:10, man walk in the n.
Acts 16:9, vision to P. in the n.; 18:9.
I Thess. 5:2, day cometh as thief in the n.; II Pet. 3:10.
7, sleep in the n. drunk in the n.
Nights.
Gen. 7:4, rain forty days, forty n.; 12.
Job 7:3, wearisome n. appointed
Is. 21:8, set in ward whole n.
Nile, The River.
empties itself into the Mediterranean sea by seven streams, Is. 11:15.
Called
the river, Gen. 41:1, 3.
the Egyptian sea, Is. 11:15.
the stream of Egypt, Is. 27:12.
Sihor, Josh. 13:3; Jer. 2:18.
Abounded in
crocodiles, Ez. 29:3.
fish, Ex. 7:21; Ez. 29:4.
reeds and flags, Is. 19:6, 7.
annual overflow of its banks alluded to, Jer. 46:8; Amos 8:8; 9:5.
The Egyptians
took great pride in, Ez. 29:9.
carried on extensive commerce by, Is. 23:3.
bathed in, Ex. 2:5.
drank of, Ex. 7:21, 24.
punished by failure of its waters, Is. 19:5, 6.
punished by destruction of its fish, Is. 19:8.
Remarkable Events Connected with:
male children drowned in, Ex. 1:22.
Moses exposed on its banks, Ex. 2:3.
its waters turned into blood, Ex. 7:15, 20.
miraculous generation of frogs, Ex. 8:3.
Nimrim.
Is. 15:6, the waters of N. shall be desolate
Jer. 48:34, waters also of N. shall be desolate
Nimrod.
Gen. 10:8, Cush begat N: he began to be a
9, N. the mighty hunter before the
I Chr. 1:10, Cush begat N.: he began to be
Mic. 5:6, land of N. in the entrances thereof
Nimshi.
I Ks. 19:16, the son of N. shalt thou anoint
II Ks. 9:2, son of Jehoshaphat the son of N.
14, son of Jehoshaphat the son of N.
20, the driving of Jehu the son of N.
II Chr. 22:7, against Jehu the son of N., whom
Nineveh.
origin and antiquity of, Gen. 10:11.
situated on the river Tigris, Nah. 2:6, 8.
the ancient capital of Assyria, II Ks. 19:36; Is. 37:37.
called the bloody city, Nah. 3:1.
Described as
great, Jon. 1:2; 3:2.
extensive, Jon. 3:3.
rich, Nah. 2:9.
strong, Nah. 3:12.
commercial, Nah. 3:16.
populous, Jon. 4:11.
vile, Nah. 1:14.
wicked, Jon. 1:2.
idolatrous, Nah. 1:14.
full of joy and carelessness, Zeph. 2:15.
full of lies and robbery, Nah. 3:1.
full of witchcraft, etc., Nah. 3:4.
Jonah sent to proclaim the destruction of, Jon. 1:2; 3:1, 2, 4.
inhabitants of, repented at Jonah's preaching, Jon. 3:5-9; Mat. 12:41; Lu. 11:32.
destruction of, averted, Jon. 3:10; 4:11.
Predictions Respecting:
coming up of the Babylonish armies against, Nah. 2:1-4; 3:2.
destruction of its people, Nah. 1:12; 3:3.
spoiling of its treasures, Nah. 2:9.
destruction of its idols, Nah. 1:14; 2:7.
degradation and contempt put on, Nah. 3:5-7; Zeph. 2:15.
utter destruction, Nah. 1:8, 9.
complete desolation, Zeph. 2:13-15.
feebleness of its people, Nah. 3:13.
being taken while the people were drunk, Nah. 1:10; 3:11.
captivity of its people; Nah. 3:10.
Ninevites, Lu. 11:30.
Ninth.
Lev. 25:22, eat old fruit till n. ye.
I Chr. 12:12, Elzabad, n. captain
27:12, n. captain for n. month
Mat. 20:5, went out ab. n. hour
27:45, darkness over all the land unto n. hour; Mk. 15:33.
46, n. hour Jesus gave up ghost
Acts 3:1, hour of prayer, being n.
10:3, C. saw, vis. ab. n. hour; 30.
Rev. 21:20, n. founda. was topaz
Nisan.
Neh. 2:1, in the month N.
Esth. 3:7, first month N.
Nisroch, II Ks. 19:37; Is. 37:38.
Nitre.
Prov. 25:20, as vinegar upon n.
Jer. 2:22, tho. thou wash with n.
No.
Jer. 46:25, pun. N.; Ez. 30:14, 16.
Nah. 3:8, better th. populous N.
Noadiah.
Ezra 8:33, N. the son of Binnui
Neh. 6:14, think on prophet. N.
Noah, Noe.
Gen. 5:29, called his name N.; 30.
6:8, N. found grace in eyes of L.
9, gen. of N.; 10:1, 32; I Cor. 1:4.
7:23, N. only remained alive
8:1, God remembered N.; 6:20.
9:24, N. awoke fr. his wine; 29.
Is. 54:9, this is as waters of N.
Ez. 14:14, N., Daniel, Job; 20.
Mat. 24:37, days of N.; Lu. 17:26.
Heb. 11:7, by faith N. be. warned
I Pet. 3:20, waited in days of N.
II Pet. 2:5, old world, but saved N.
Noah, Num. 26:33; 27:1; 36:11; Josh. 17:3.
Nob.
I Sam. 21:1, David came to N. to
22:9, son of J. com. to N.; 11, 19.
Neh. 11:32, chi. of Ben. dw. at N.
Is. 10:32, shall he remain at N.
Noble.
Ezra 4:10, n. Asnapper brought
Esth. 6:9, one of king's n. princes
Jer. 2:21, I planted thee a n. vine
Lu. 19:12, n. man went to far
Jno. 4:46, n. man whose son
49, n. man saith, Come ere chi.
Acts 17:11, Bere. more n. than T.
24:3, we accept it, n. Felix; 26:25.
I Cor. 1:26, not many n. are call.
Nobles.
Ex. 24:11, on n. of Israel laid not
Num. 21:18, the n. of peo. digged
Jud. 5:13, dominion over the n.
I Ks. 21:8, Jez. sent letter to n.
II Chr. 23:20, Jehoiada took the n.
Neh. 2:16, nor had I told it to n.
3:5, n. not put necks to work
5:7, I rebuked the n. and rulers
6:17, n. of Judah sent letters
7:5, G. put in hea. to gath. n.
10:29, they clave to brethren, n.
13:17, I contended with n. of J.
Job 29:10, the n. held their peace
Ps. 83:11, make their n. like Oreb
149:8, bind n. with fet. of iron
Prov. 8:16, princes rule, n. judg.
Ecc. 10:17, wh. king is son of n.
Is. 13:2, go into gates of the n.
34:12, shall call n. to kingdom
43:14, brought down all their n.
Jer. 14:3, n. sent their little ones
27:20, Nebuc. carried captive n.
30:21, n. shall be of themselves
39:6, king slew all n. of Judah
Jon. 3:7, decree of king and n.
Nah. 3:18, thy n. dwell in dust
Nod, Gen. 4:16.
Noon.
Gen. 43:16, sh. dine with me at n.
25, present ag. Jos. came at n.
Jud. 19:8, tarried until after n.
II Sam. 4:5, who lay on bed at n.
I Ks. 18:26, called on Ba. until n.
27, at n. Elijah mocked them
20:16, and they went out at n.
II Ks. 4:20, sat on her knees till n.
Ps. 55:17, at n. will I pray
Song 1:7, mak. flock to rest at n.
Jer. 6:4, arise, let us go up at n.
Amos 8:9, cau. sun go down at n.
Acts 22:6, about n. th. shone lig.
Noonday,
Dt. 28:29, thou sh. grope at n.
Job 5:14, they grope in the n.
11:17, th. age be clearer than n.

Noonday—Continued.
Ps. 37:6, bring forth judgm. as n.
91:6, destruction that wast. at n.
Is. 16:3, as night, in midst of n.
58:10, thy darkness sh. be as n.
59:10, we stumble at n. as night
Jer. 15:8, I have a spoiler at n.
Zeph. 2:4, drive out Ashdod at n.
Noontide.
Jer. 20:16, hear the shouting at n.
Noph.
Is. 19:13, princes of N. deceived
Jer. 2:16, the children of N. have
46:14, publish in N.
19, N. shall
Ez. 30:13, ima. cease out N.; 16.
North.
Gen. 28:14, thou sh. spread to n.
I Ks. 7:25, three oxen looking toward n.; II Chr. 4:4.
I Chr. 9:24, porters were tow. n.
Job 26:7, he stretched out the n.
37:9, cold cometh out of the n.
22, fair weather com. out of n.
Ps. 48:2, on sides of n. the city
89:12, n. and south, thou created
Ecc. 1:6, wind turneth about to n.
11:3, if the tree fall toward the n.
Is. 14:13, I will sit in sides of n.
43:6, I wil say to the n., G. up
Jer. 1:13, pot's face toward the n.
14, out of the n. an evil break forth; 4:6; 46:20.
15, families of kingdoms of n.
3:11, proclaim th. words tow. n.
18, come together out of the n.
6:1, evil appeareth out of the n.
23:8, which led Is. out of n.; 31:8.
25:9, take all the families of n.
26, the kings of n. far and near
46:6, they shall fall toward n.
10, L. hath a sacrifice in the n.
24, delivered to people of the n.
47:2, waters rise up out of the n.
50:3, out of n. cometh a nation
Ez. 1:4, whirlw. came out of n.
8:5, I lifted mine eyes toward n.
20:47, all faces from south to n.
21:4, all flesh from south to n.
32:30, princes of n. all of
40:44, prospect toward the n.; 46.
41:11, one door toward n.; 42:4.
42:1, and building toward n.
4, doors n.
11, chambers n.; 13.
46:19, holy chamb. looked to n.
48:10, holy oblation toward n.
Dan. 11:6, come to king of the n.
8, more years than king of n.
11, fight wi. the king of the n.
13, the king of n. shall return
15, k. of the n. cast up a m.; 40.
44, tidings of n. sh. trouble hi.
Zech. 2:13, stretch hand ag. n.
Zech. 6:6, black horses go into n.
8, have quieted my spirit in n.
14:4, mount. sh. remove tow. n.
Rev. 21:13, on n. were three gates
North Border.
Num. 34:7, this sh. be your n. border; 9.
North, From the.
Ps. 107:3, gathered from the n. and the south; Is. 49:12; Jer. 16:15; 23:8.
Is. 14:31, come from the n. a smoke
41:25, I raised up one from the n.
Jer. 4:6, I will bring evil from the n.; 6:22; 10:22; 50:9, 41; 51:48.
Ez. 26:7, king of kings from the n.
39:2, will cause th. to come from the n.
Amos 8:12, wander from the n. to east
Zech. 2:6, flee from the land of the n.
Lu. 13:29, come from the n. sit
North Quarter.
Josh. 15:5, Judah's border in n. quarter
North Side.
Ex. 26:20, tabernacle on n. side
35, thou shalt put table in n. side
Num. 2:25, camp of Dan on n. side
Jud. 21:19, feast n. side Beth-el
II Ks. 16:14, brazen altar on n. side
Ez. 42:17, he measured the n. side
40:30, goings out of city on n. side
Northern.
Jer. 15:12, break n. iron, and ste.
Joel 2:20, I will remove n. army
Northward.
Gen. 13:14, look n.; Dt. 3:27.
Ex. 40:22, tabernacle n. without
Lev. 1:11, on side of altar n.
Dt. 2:3, ye mount, turn you n.
I Sam. 14:5, front of one rock n.
I Chr. 26:14, Zechar.'s lot ca. n.
17, n. were four Levites a day
Nose.
Lev. 21:18, a flat n. sh. not offer
II Ks. 19:28, hook in thy n.; Is. 37:29.
Job 40:24, his n. pierceth through
41:2, canst thou put hook in n.?
Prov. 30:33, wringing of the n.
Song 7:4, thy n. is as tower of L.
8, smell of thy n. like apples
Is. 65:5, th. are a smoke in my n.
Ez. 8:17, put branch to their n.
23:25, take away thy n. and ears
Noses.
Ps. 115:6, n. have they, smell not
Ez. 39:11, stop n. of passengers
Nose-jewels.
Is. 3:21, L. take away their n.-j.
Nostrils.
Gen. 2:7, G. breath. into m.'s n.
7:22, in wh. n. was breath of life
Ex. 15:8, wi. blast of thy n. wat.
Num. 11:20, eat till it come out n.
II Sam. 22:9, went a smoke out of his n.; Ps. 18:8, 15.
16, blast of the breath of his n.
Job 4:9, breath of n. consumed
27:3, Spirit of God is in my n.
39:20, glory of his n. is terrible
41:20, out of his n. goeth smoke
Is. 2:22, whose breath is in his n.
Lam. 4:20, brea. of n. was taken
Amos 4:10, sti. of camps unto n.
Notable.
Dan. 8:5, the goat had a n. horn
8, for it came up four n. ones
Mat. 27:16, had then n. prisoner
Acts 2:20, before n. day of L. co.
4:16, n. miracle hath been done
Note, ed.
Is. 30:8, write it, n. it in book
Dan. 10:21, n. in scripture of tru.
II Thess. 3:14, n. that man
Note.
Rom. 16:7, are of n. am. apostles
Nothing.
Gen. 11:6, n. will be restrained
19:8, only unto these men do n.
Ex. 12:10, let n. of it remain
16:18, had n. over; II Cor. 8:15.
22:3, have n. then he sh. be sold
Dt. 22:26, damsel thou sh. do n.
Jud. 14:6, had n. in his hand
II Sam. 24:24, wh. doth cost me n.
I Ks. 8:9, there was n. in the ark
11:22, answered n.; Lu. 22:35.
Job 6:18, they go to n. and perish
21, for now ye are n. ye see
8:9, of yesterday, and know n.
24:25, make speech n. worth
26:7, hangeth the earth upon n.
34:9, it profiteth a man n.
Ps. 17:3, tried me and sh. find n.
39:5, mine age is as n. bef. thee
49:17, he shall carry n. away
119:165, and n. sh. offend them
Prov. 9:13, and knoweth n.
13:4, desir. and hath n.; 20:4.
7, mak. himself rich, yet ha. n.
22:27, if thou hast n. to pay
Ecc. 3:14, n. can be put to it
5:15, he sh. take n. of his labor
6:2, he wanteth n. for his soul
7:14, should find n. after him
Is. 34:12, her p inces shall be n.
40:17, nations bef. him are as n. are to him less than n.; 41:29.
23, bring. princes to n.; 41:11, 12.
Jer. 10:24, lest th. bring me to n.
38:14, ask a thing, hide n. fr. me
39:10, left of poor which had n.
50:26, let n. of her be left
Lam. 1:12, is it n. to you?
Ez. 13:3, prop. that ha. seen n.
Dan. 4:35, inhabit. of earth as n.
Amos 3:4, lion cry if taken n.
5, taken up snare, and taken n.
7, surely Lord God will do n.
Hag. 2:3, in comp. of it as n.?
Mat. 17:20, n. shall be impossible to you; Lu. 1:37.
26:62, answerest thou n.?
27:12, he answer. n.; Mk. 14:60, 61; 15:3, 4, 5.
19, ha. n. to do with just man
Mk. 5:26, and was n. bettered
9:29, forth by n. but by prayer
Lu. 5:5, have toiled all night and taken n.; Jno. 21:3.
7:42, they had n. to pay
10:19, n. sh. by any means hurt
Lu. 11:6, I ha. n. to set bef. him
23:41, this man hath done n.
Jno. 3:27, man can receive n.
5:19, S. can do n. of himself; 30.
6:12, gather, that n. be lost
39, given me, I should lose n.
63, the flesh profiteth n.
7:26, they say n.
8:28, I do n.
9:33, could do n.
11:49, know n.
12:19, perc. how ye prevail n.?
14:30, prince of world hath n.
15:5, without me ye can do n.
16:23, that day ye sh. ask me n.
24, ye asked n. in my name
18:20, in secret have I said n.
Acts 10:20, doubting n.; 11:12.
19:36, quiet, and do n. rashly
20:20, kept back n. profitable
23:14, eat n. until we ha. slain P.
27:33, fasting, having taken n.
I Cor. 1:19, bring to n. understa.
4:4, I know n. by myself
5, judge n. before the time
8:2, knoweth n. yet as he ought
9:16, I have n. to glory of
13:2, charity, am n.; II Cor. 12:11.
3, not charity, it profit. me n.
II Cor. 6:10, having n. yet posses.
13:8, can do n. against the truth
Gal. 5:2, Ch. shall profit you n.
Phil. 2:3, let n. be done through str.
I Tim. 4:4, good, n. to be refused
I Tim. 5:21, doing n. by partiality
6:4, he is proud, knowing n.
7, we brought n., carry n. out
Tit. 3:13, that n. be wanting
Philemon 14, thy mind wou. I do n.
Heb. 2:8, left n. that is not put
7:19, for the law made n. perfect
Js. 1:4, and entire, wanting n.
6, him ask in faith, n. wavering
III Jno. 7, taking n. of the Gentil.
Nothing, For.
Ex. 21:2, seventh go free for n.
Lu. 6:35, lend, hoping for n. ag.
Phil. 4:6, be careful for n. but
Nothing, In.
Acts 17:21, A. spent time in n.
II Cor. 12:11, in n. am I behind
Phil. 1:20, in n. I shall be asha.
28, in n. terrified by adversari.
Nothing, Is.
Num. 11:6, is n. besides manna
Jud. 7:14, is n. else save sword
I Sam. 27:1, there is n. bet. than
I Ks. 18:43, and said, There is n.
II Ks. 20:15, there is n. among my treasure; Is. 39:4.
II Chr. 14:11, is n. with th. to help
Neh. 2:2, is n. else but sorrow
Esth. 6:3, th. is n. done for him
Ps. 19:6, th. is n. fr. heat thereof
Prov. 8:8, there is n. froward or
Ecc. 2:24, is n. bet. for man; 3:22.
5:14, and there is n. in his hand
Jer. 32:17, is n. too hard for thee
Mat. 10:26, is n. that sh. not be revea.; Mk. 4:22; Lu. 12:2.
23:16, swear by temple, it is n.
18, shall swear by altar, it is n.
Mk. 7:15, th. is n. from without
Jno. 8:54, my honor n.
Rom. 14:14, there is n. unclean
I Cor. 7:19, circumcision is n.
8:4, an idol is n. in the world
Gal. 6:3, is n. he deceiv. himself
Tit. 1:15, that are defiled is n.
Nothing, Of.
Is. 41:24, behold, ye are of n.
I Thess. 4:12, may have lack of n.
Rev. 3:17, increa. have need of n.
Notwithstanding.
Lu. 10:11, n. be sure of this
20, n. in this rejoice not
I Tim. 2:15, n. shall be saved
Nourish.
Gen. 45:11, will I n. thee; 50:21.
Is. 7:21, man sh. n. n. young cow
23:4, nor do I n. up young men
44:14, an ash, the rain doth n. it
Nourished.
Gen. 47:12, Joseph n. his father
II Sam. 12:3, lamb he bought n.
Is. 1:2, n. and brought up child.
Ez. 19:2, she n. her whelps
Acts 7:20, n. in his father's house
21, Pharaoh's daughter n. him
12:20, n. by the king's country
I Tim. 4:6, n. up in words of fai.
Js. 5:5, have n. your hearts as
Rev. 12:14, n. for a time, times
Nourisher, ment.
Ruth 4:15, shall be n. of old age
Col. 2:19, and bands having n.
Now.
Job 4:5, n. it is come upon thee
Ps. 119:67, but n. have I kept thy word
Hos. 2:7, then was it better than n.
Lu. 14:17, all things are n. ready
Jno. 13:7, thou knowest not n.
16:12, ye cannot bear them n.
I Cor. 13:12, n. I know in part
Gal. 2:20, the life I n. live
I Tim. 4:8, the life than n. is
I Pet. 1:8, though n. ye see him not
I Jno. 3:2, n. are we sons of God
See Rom. 6:22; Gal. 3:3; Heb. 2:8.
Number (n.).
Gen. 34:30, I being few in n.
41:49, for it was without n.
Ex. 12:4, according to n. of souls
16:16, according to n. of pers.
23:26, n. of thy days I will fulfil
Lev. 25:15, n. of years after jubil.
n. of years of fruit; 16, 50.
26:22, shall make you few in n.
Num. 1:2, n. of names; 18, 22.
3:22, n. of males a mo. old; 28-43.
48, odd n. to be redeemed
14:29, n. from twenty years old
15:12, according to n. prep. do to
ev. one according to their n.
23:10, who can count n. of Isr.?
31:36, half of portion was in n.
Dt. 4:27, n. am. heathen; 28:62.
7:7, more in n. than any people
25:2, to be beaten by a certa. n.
32:8, according to the n. of Isra.
Josh. 4:5, a stone according to n.; 8.
Jud. 6:5, camels without n.; 7:12.
7:6, n. that lapped were three hundred men
I Sam. 6:4, n. of lords of Philist.
18, n. of cities of the Philistin.
II Sam. 2:15, and went over by n.
24:2, may know n. of the peo.
9, gave up sum of n. of people
I Ks. 18:31, twelve stones accord. to n.
I Chr. 7:2, n. was in days of Dav.
9, n. of th. after genealogy; 40.
11:11, n. of mighty men D. had
I Chr. 22:16, gold and silver th. is no n.
23:3, their n. by their polls
25:7, the n. that were instruct.
27:23, David took not n. of them
II Chr. 12:3, people were with. n.
26:12, n. of chief of the fathers
30:24, n. of priests sanctified th.
Ezra 1:9, this is n. of the vessels
2:2, the n. of the people of Israel
3:4, daily burnt-offerings by n.
6:17, according to the n. of trib.
8:34, by n. and by weight ev. o.
Job 1:5, according to n. of them
3:6, not come into n. of months
5:9, things without n.; 9:10.
14:5, n. of months are with thee
15:20, n. of years hid. to oppres.
25:3, is th. any n. of his armies?
31:37, dec. to him n. of my steps
34:24, mighty men without n.
36:26, n. of his years be search.
38:21, the n. of thy days is great
Ps. 105:12, but a few men in n.
34, caterpillars, and without n.
139:18, more in n. than the sand
147:4, he telleth n. of the stars
Song 6:8, and virgins without n.
Is. 21:17, residue of n. of archers
40:26, bring. out their host by n.
65:11, drink-offering to that n.
Jer. 2:28, n. of cities are thy gods
32, forgotten me days with. n.
11:13, accord. to n. of thy cities
44:28, small n. that escape sword
Ez. 5:3, shalt take a few in n.
Dan. 9:2, I understood n. of years
Hos. 1:10, n. of Israel; Rom. 9:27.
Joel 1:6, nation come up with. n.
Nah. 3:3, there is great n. of car.
Lu. 22:3, Judas, being of the n.
Jno. 6:10, sat, n. five thousand; Acts 4:4.
Acts 1:15, n. of names were one hundred and twenty
5:36, to The. a n. of men joined
6:1, n. of discip. was multipl.; 7.
11:21, great n. bel. and turned
16:5, churches were incre. in n.
II Cor. 10:12, not make ours. of n.
I Tim. 5:9, let not wid. be in n.
Rev. 5:11, n. was ten thousand ti. ten thousand
7:4, I heard the n. of them which
9:16, n. the army of horsemen
13:17, n. of name
18, count n.
18, n. of a man, his n. is six hundred and sixty-six
15:2, had victory over n. of bea.
20:8, n. of Gog is as sand of sea
Number (v.).
Gen. 13:16, if a man can n. dust
15:5, stars, if able to n. them
Lev. 15:13, n. seven days for cleansing
28, shall n. to herself seven days
23:16, after seventh sab. sh. n. fifty
25:8, sh. n. seven sabbaths of yea:s
Num. 1:3, Aaron shall n. them
49, thou shalt not n. tribe of L.
3:40, n. all first-born males of I.
4:23, until fifty years old n. th.; 30.
Dt. 16:9, seven weeks shalt thou n. begin to n.
I Sam. 14:17, n. see who is gone
II Sam. 24:1, go n. Is. and Judah
2, go n. people; 4; I Chr. 21:2.
I Ks. 20:25, n. thee an army like
I Chr. 21:1, provok. Dav. to n. I.
27:24, J. began to n. finished n.
Job 38:37, who can n. the clouds?
39:2, canst thou n. the months?
Ps. 90:12, teach us to n. our days
Is. 65:12, will I n. you to the sw.
Rev. 7:9, multi. no man could n.
Numbered.
Gen. 13:16, shall thy seed be n.
16:10, not be n. for multi.; 32:12.
Ex. 38:25, n. of congregation; 26.
Num. 1:21, those th. were n. of them; 23, 44, 46; 2:4; 13, 15, 19, 21, 23, 26, 28, 30.
47, Levites were not n.; 2:33.
2:9, were n. in camp of Judah
16, were n. in camp of Reuben
24, n. of Ephraim
31, n. of Dan
3:16, and Moses n. them; 42.
39, n. of Levites were twenty-two thousand
4:34, n. sons of Kohathites; 37.
38, were n. of Gershonites; 41.
42, w. n. of sons of Merari; 45.
7:2, princes over th. that we. n.
14:29, wildern. all that were n.
26:51, these were n. of chil. of I.
Josh. 8:10, Joshua n. the people
I Sam. 15:4, S. n. people in Telaim
II Sam. 18:1, David n. the people
24:10, heart sm. him after he n.
I Ks. 3:8, people that cannot be n.
8:5, sheep and oxen that could not be n.; II Chr. 5:6.
20:15, n. princes of provinces
27, Is. were n. like two flocks
II Ks. 3:6, Jehoram n. all Israel
I Chr. 21:17, com. people to be n.
23:3, Lev. were n. fr. thirty years; 27.
II Chr. 2:17, Solo. n. all strangers
25:5, n. them from twenty years old

Numbered—Continued.
Ezra 1:8, Cyrus n. the vessels to
Ps. 40:5, more than can be n.
Ecc. 1:15, wanting cannot be n.
Is. 22:10, ye have n. the houses
53:12, n. with trans.; Mk. 15:28.
Jer. 33:22, host of hea. can. be n.
Dan. 5:26, God hath n. thy king.
Hos. 1:10, sand of sea, can be n.
Mat. 10:30, hairs of your head are all n.; Lu. 12:7.
Acts 1:17, for he was n. with us
26, Matthias n. wi. eleven apostles
Numberest.
Ex. 30:12, a ransom, wh. thou n. that be no plague wh. th. n.
Job 14:16, now thou n. my steps
Numbering.
Gen. 41:49, corn until he left n.
II Chr. 2:17, after n. wherewith D.
Numbers.
I Chr. 12:23, these are n. of bands
II Chr. 17:14, these are n. of them
Ps. 71:15, I know not n. thereof
Nurse.
Gen. 24:59, sent away Re. and n.
35:8, Deborah, Rebek.'s n. died
Ex. 2:7, sh. I call to thee a n.?
Ruth 4:16, Naomi became n.
II Sam. 4:4, n. took him up
II Ks. 11:2, they bid him and his n.; II Chr. 22:11.
I Thess. 2:7, as n. cherish. her ch.
Nurse, ed.
Ex. 2:7, she may n. the child
9, take this child and n. it, and the wo. took the ch. and n.
Is. 60:4, dau. sh. be n. at thy side
Nursing.
Num. 11:12, carry th. as n. father
Is. 49:23, kings be n. fathers, and queens thy n. mothers
Nurture.
Eph. 6:4, bring th. up in n. of L.
Nuts.
Gen. 43:11, pres. n. and almonds
Song 6:11, down into gard. of n.
Nymphas, Col. 4:15.

O

Oak.
Gen. 35:4, Jacob hid them under the o. which
8, buried beneath Beth-el under an o.
Josh. 24:26, set it up there under an o., that was
Jud. 6:11, under an o. which was in Ophrah
19, brought it out unto him under the o.
II Sam. 18:9, under the thick boughs of a great o.
9, and his head caught hold of the o.
10, I saw Absalom hanged in an o.
14, was yet alive in the midst of the o.
I Ks. 13:14, and found him sitting under an o.
I Chr. 10:12, buried their bones under the o. in
Is. 1:30, shall be as an o. whose leaf fadeth
6:13, and as an o., whose substance is in
44:14, taketh the cypress and the o., which
Ez. 6:13, and under every thick o., the place
Oaks,
Is. 1:29, be ashamed of the o. which ye have
2:13, up, and upon all the o. of Bashan
Ez. 27:6, of the o. of Bashan have they made
Hos. 4:13, hills, under o. and poplars and elms
Amos 2:9, and he was strong as the o.; yet I
Zech. 11:2, howl, O ye o. of Bashan; for the
Oak Tree, The,
the hill of Bashan celebrated for, Is. 2:13.
Described as
strong, Amos 2:9.
thick spreading, II Sam. 18:9; Ez. 6:13.
casting its leaves in winter, Is. 6:13.
the Tyrians made oars of, Ez. 27:6.
idolaters often made idols of, Is. 44:14.
The Ancients Often
rested under, Jud. 6:11, 19; I Ks. 13:14.
buried their dead under, Gen. 35:8; I Chr. 10:12.
erected monuments under, Josh. 24:26.
performed idolatrous rites under, Is. 1:29; 57:5; Ez. 6:13; Hos. 4:13.
Absalom in his flight intercepted by, and suspended from, II Sam. 18:9, 10, 14.
Jacob buried his family idols under, Gen. 35:4.
Illustrative
of the church, Is. 6:13.
of strong and powerful men, Amos 2:9.
of wicked rulers, Is. 2:13; Zech. 11:2.
(fading) of the wicked under judgments, Is. 1:30.
Oar.
Ez. 27:29, and all that handle the o., the
Oars.
Is. 33:21, wherein shall go no galley with o.
Ez. 27:6, Bashan have they made thine o.
Oath.
Gen. 24:8, shalt be clear from this my o.
41, shalt thou be clear from this my o.
41, one, thou shalt be clear from my o.
26:3, I will perform the o. which I
28, let there be now an o. betwixt us
50:25, Joseph took an o. of the children
Ex. 22:11, an o. of the Lord be between them
Lev. 5:4, a man shall pronounce with an o.
Num. 5:19, priest shall charge her by an o.
21, the woman with an o. of cursing
21, Lord make thee a curse and an o.
30:2, swear an o. to bind his soul with a
10, her soul by a bond with an o.
13, every binding o. to afflict the soul
Dt. 7:8, he would keep the o. which he had
29:12, into his o., which the Lord thy God
14, do I make this covenant and this o.
Josh. 2:17, will be blameless of this thine o.
20, then we will be quit of thine o.
9:20, because of the o. which we sware
Jud. 21:5, had made a great o. concerning him
I Sam. 14:26, mouth: for the people feared the o.
27, charged the people with the o.
28, straitly charged . . . people with an o.
II Sam. 21:7, Lord's o. that was between them
I Ks. 2:43, thou not kept the o. of the Lord
8:31, an o. be laid upon him to cause him
31, o. come before thine altar in this
18:10, he took an o. of the kingdom and
II Ks. 11:4, took an o. of them in the house of
I Chr. 16:16, Abraham, and of his o. unto Isaac
II Chr. 6:22, an o. be laid upon him to make him
22, the o. come before the altar in this
15:15, and all Judah rejoiced at the o.
Neh. 5:12, priests, and took an o. of them
10:29, entered into a curse, and into an o.
Ps. 105:9, Abraham, and his o. unto Isaac
Ecc. 8:2, and that in regard of the o. of God
9:2, sweareth, as he that feareth an o.
Jer. 11:5, that I may perform the o. which I
Ez. 16:59, despised the o. in breaking the
17:13, him, and hath taken an o. of him
16, whose o. he despised, and whose
18, he despised the o. by breaking
19, surely mine o. that he hath despised
Dan. 9:11, the o. that is written in the law of
Zech. 8:17, his neighbour; and love no false o.
Mat. 14:7, he promised with an o. to give her
26:72, he denied with an o., I do not know
Lu. 1:73, o. which he sware to our father
Acts 2:30, God had sworn with an o. to him
23:21, have bound themselves with an o.
Heb. 6:16, an o. for confirmation is to them
17, his counsel, confirmed it by an o.
7:20, without an o. he was made priest
21, priests were made without an o.
Heb. 7:21, but this with an o. by him that said
28, the word of the o., which was since
Js. 5:12, the earth, neither by any other o.
Oath's.
Mat. 14:9, nevertheless for the o. sake, and
Mk. 6:26, yet for his o. sake, and for their
Oaths.
Ez. 21:23, sight, to them that have sworn o.
Hab. 3:9, according to the o. of the tribes
Mat. 5:33, perform unto the Lord thine o.
the lawful purpose of, explained, Heb. 6:16.
antiquity of, Gen. 14:22; 24:3, 8.
Used for
confirming covenants, Gen. 26:28; 31:44, 53; I Sam. 20:16, 17.
deciding controversies in courts of law, Ex. 22:11; Num. 5:19; I Ks. 8:31.
pledging allegiance to sovereigns, II Ks. 11:4; Ecc. 8:2.
binding to performance of sacred duties, Num. 30:2; II Chr. 15:14, 15; Neh. 10:29; Ps. 132:2.
binding to performance of any particular act, Gen. 24:3, 4; 50:25; Josh. 2:12.
judicial form of administering, I Ks. 22:16; Mat. 26:63.
often accompanied by raising up the hand, Gen. 14:22; Dan. 12:7; Rev. 10:5, 6.
often accompanied by placing the hand under the thigh of the person sworn to, Gen. 24:2, 9; 47:29.
to be taken in fear and reverence, Ecc. 9:2.
The Jews
forbidden to take, in name of idols, Josh. 23:7.
forbidden to take in the name of any created thing, Mat. 5:34-36; Js. 5:12.
forbidden to take false, Lev. 6:3; Zech. 8:17.
forbidden to take rash, or unholy, Lev. 5:4.
to use God's name alone in, Dt. 6:13; 10:20; Is. 65:16.
to take, in truth, judgment, etc., Jer. 4:2.
generally respected the obligation of, Josh. 9:19, 20; II Sam. 21:7; Ps. 15:4; Mat. 14:9.
fell into many errors respecting, Mat. 23:16-22.
often guilty of rashly taking, Jud. 21:7; Mat. 14:7; 26:72.
often guilty of falsely taking, Lev. 6:3; Jer. 5:2; 7:9.
condemned for false, Zech. 5:4; Mal. 3:5.
condemned for profane, Jer. 23:10; Hos. 4:2.
Instances of Rash, etc.:
Joshua, etc., Josh. 9:15, 16.
Jephthah, Jud. 11:30-36.
Saul, I Sam. 14:27, 44.
Herod, Mat. 14:7-9.
the Jews who sought to kill Paul, Acts 23:21.
custom of swearing by the life of the king, Gen. 42:15, 16.
Expressions Used as:
by the fear of Isaac, Gen. 31:53.
as the Lord liveth, Jud. 8:19; Ruth 3:13.
the Lord do so to me, and more also, Ruth 1:17.
God do so to thee, and more also, I Sam. 3:17.
by the Lord, II Sam. 19:7; I Ks. 2:42.
before God I lie not, Gal. 1:20.
I call God for a record, II Cor. 1:23.
God is witness, I Thess. 2:5.
I charge you by the Lord, I Thess. 5:27.
as thy soul liveth, I Sam. 1:26; 25:26.
God used, to show the immutability of his counsel, Gen. 22:16; Num. 14:28; Heb. 6:17.
Obadiah, prophet, his prediction, Ob. 17.
Levite, porter in the temple, Neh. 12:25.
sent by Ahab to find water, I Ks. 18:3.
meets Elijah, I Ks. 18:7.
how he hid a hundred prophets, I Ks. 18:4, 13.
Obed, son of Boaz, Ruth 4:17.
Obed-edom prospered while taking charge of the ark, II Sam. 6:10; I Chr. 13:14; 15:18, 24; 16:5.
his sons, I Chr. 26:4, 5.
Obedience.
Rom. 1:5, o. to the faith among all nations
5:19, so by the o. of one shall many be
Rom. 6:16, death, or of o. unto righteousness?
16:19, for your o. is come abroad
26, to all nations for the o. of faith
I Cor. 14:34, are commanded to be under o.
II Cor. 7:15, he remembereth the o. of you all
10:5, every thought to the o. of Christ
6, when your o. is fulfilled
Philemon 21, having confidence in thy o. I wrote
Heb. 5:8, yet learned he o. by the things
I Pet. 1:2, unto o. and sprinkling of the blood
Obedient.
Ex. 24:7, Lord . . . said will we do, and be o.
Num. 27:20, the children of Israel may be o.
Dt. 4:30, and shalt be o. unto his voice
8:20, ye would not be o. unto the voice
II Sam. 22:45, they hear, they shall be o. unto me
Prov. 25:12, so is a wise reprover upon an o. ear
Is. 1:19, if ye be willing and o., ye shall eat
42:24, neither were they o. unto his law
Acts 6:7, of the priests were o. to the faith
Rom. 15:18, to make the Gentiles o., by word
II Cor. 2:9, whether ye be o. in all things
Eph. 6:5, o. to them that are your masters
Phil. 2:8, and became o. unto death, even
Tit. 2:5, good, o. to their own husbands
9, to be o. unto their own masters
I Pet. 1:14, as o. children, not fashioning
Obedience to God.
commanded, Dt. 13:4.
without faith, is impossible, Heb. 11:6.
Includes
obeying his voice, Ex. 19:5; Jer. 7:23.
obeying his law, Dt. 11:27; Is. 42:24.
obeying Christ, Ex. 23:21; II Cor. 10:5.
obeying the gospel, Rom. 1:5; 6:17; 10:16, 17.
keeping his commandments, Ecc. 12:13.
submission to higher powers, Rom. 13:1.
better than sacrifice, I Sam. 15:22.
justification obtained by that of Christ, Rom. 5:19.
Christ, an example of, Mat. 3:15; Jno. 15:10; Phil. 2:5-8; Heb. 5:8.
angels engaged in, Ps. 103:20.
a characteristic of saints, I Pet. 1:14.
saints elected to, I Pet. 1:2.
obligations to, Acts 4:19, 20; 5:29.
exhortations to, Jer. 26:13; 38:20.
Should be
from the heart, Dt. 11:13; Rom. 6:17.
with willingness, Ps. 18:44; Is. 1:19.
unreserved, Josh. 22:2, 3.
undeviating, Dt. 28:14.
constant, Phil. 2:12.
resolve upon, Ex. 24:7; Josh. 24:24.
confess your failure in, Dan. 9:10.
prepare the heart for, I Sam. 7:3; Ezra 7:10.
pray to be taught, Ps. 119:35; 143:10.
promises to, Ex. 23:22; I Sam. 12:14; Is. 1:19; Jer. 7:23.
to be universal in the latter days, Dan. 7:27.
blessedness of, Dt. 11:27; 28:1-13; Lu. 11:28; Js. 1:25.
the wicked refuse, Ex. 5:2; Neh. 9:17.
punishment of refusing, Dt. 11:28; 28:15-68; Josh. 5:6; Is. 1:20.
exemplified, Noah, Gen. 6:22; Abram, Gen. 12:1-4, with Heb. 11:8; Gen. 22:3, 12; Israelites, Ex. 12:28; 24:7; Caleb, etc., Num. 32:12; Asa, I Ks. 15:11; Elijah, I Ks. 17:5; Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:6; Josiah, II Ks. 22:2; David, Ps. 119:106; Zerubbabel, etc., Hag. 1:12; Joseph, Mat. 1:24; wise men, Mat. 2:12; Zacharias, etc., Lu. 1:6; Paul, Acts 26:19; saints of Rome, Rom. 16:19.
Obeisance.
Gen. 37:7, about, and made o. to my sheaf
9, moon and the eleven stars made o.
43:28, down their heads, and made o.

Obeisance—Continued.
Ex. 18:7, meet his father in law, and did o.
II Sam. 1:2, that he fell to the earth, and did o.
14:4, her face to the ground, and did o.
15:5, man came nigh to him to do him o.
I Ks. 1:16, Bath-sheba bowed, and did o. unto
II Chr. 24:17, of Judah, and made o. to the king

Obey.
Gen. 27:8, my son, o. my voice according to
13, only o. my voice, and go fetch me
43, my son, o. my voice; and arise, flee
Ex. 5:2, should o. his voice to let Israel go?
19:5, if ye will o. my voice indeed, and
23:21, beware of him, and o. his voice
22, if thou shalt indeed o. his voice
Dt. 11:27, if ye o. the commandments of the
28, if ye will not o. the commandments
13:4, commandments, and o. his voice
21:18, will not o. the voice of his father
20, rebellious, he will not o. our voice
27:10, o. the voice of the Lord thy God
28:62, wouldest not o. the voice of
30:2, shalt o. his voice according to all
8, return and o. the voice of the Lord
20, and that thou mayest o. his voice
Josh. 24:24, we serve, and his voice will we o.
I Sam. 8:19, refused to o. the voice of Samuel
12:14, serve him, and o. his voice, and not
15, ye will not o. the voice of the Lord
15:19, didst thou not o. the voice of
22, to o. is better than sacrifice, and to
Neh. 9:17, refused to o., neither were mindful
Job 36:11, if they o. and serve him, they shall
12, but if they o. not, they shall perish
Ps. 18:44, they hear of me, they shall o. me
Prov. 30:17, and despiseth to o. his mother
Is. 11:14, children of Ammon shall o. them
Jer. 7:23, o. my voice, and I will be your
11:4, o. my voice, and do them, according
7, and protesting, saying, O. my voice
12:17, if they will not o., I will utterly
18:10, in my sight, that it o. not my voice
26:13, o. the voice of the Lord your God
35:14, but o. their father's commandment
38:20, o., I beseech thee, the voice of the
42:6, we will o. the voice of the Lord our
6, when we o. the voice of the Lord
13, neither o. the voice of the Lord your
Dan. 7:27, dominions shall serve and o. him
9:11, that they might not o. thy voice
Zech. 6:15, diligently o. the voice of the Lord
Mat. 8:27, even the winds and the sea o. him
Mk. 1:27, unclean spirits, and they do o. him
4:41, even the wind and the sea o. him?
Lu. 8:25, winds and water, and they o. him
17:6, in the sea; and it should o. you
Acts 5:29, ought to o. God rather than men
32, God hath given to them that o. him
7:39, our fathers would not o.
Rom. 2:8, and do not o. the truth, but
8, the truth, but o. unrighteousness
6:12, ye should o. it in the lusts thereof
16, yield yourselves servants to o.
16, his servants ye are to whom ye o.
Gal. 3:1, that ye should not o. the truth
5:7, that ye should not o. the truth?
Eph. 6:1, children, o. your parents in the
Col. 3:20, children, o. your parents in all
22, o. in all things your masters
II Thess. 1:8, that o. not the gospel of our Lord
3:14, if any man o. not our word by this
Tit. 3:1, to o. magistrates, to be ready to
Heb. 5:9, salvation unto all them that o.
13:17, o. them that have the rule over
Js. 3:3, horses' mouths, that they may o.
I Pet. 3:1, if any o. not the word, they also
4:17, them that o. not the gospel of God?

Obeyed.
Gen. 22:18, because thou hast o. my voice
26:5, because that Abraham o. my voice
28:7, Jacob o. his father and his mother
Josh. 5:6, they o. not the voice of the Lord
22:2, o. my voice in all that I commanded
Jud. 2:2, but ye have not o. my voice: why
6:10, dwell; but ye have not o. my voice
I Sam. 15:20, yea, I have o. the voice of the Lord
24, the people, and o. their voice
28:21, thine handmaid hath o. thy voice
I Ks. 20:36, hast not o. the voice of the Lord
II Ks. 18:12, they o. not the voice of the Lord
I Chr. 29:23, prospered; and all Israel o. him
II Chr. 11:4, they o. the words of the Lord, and
Prov. 5:13, have not o. the voice of my teachers
Jer. 3:13, ye have not o. my voice, saith the
25, have not o. the voice of the Lord our
9:13, and have not o. my voice, neither
11:8, yet they o. not, nor inclined their
17:23, they o. not, neither inclined their
32:23, but they o. not thy voice, neither
34:10, more, then they o., and let them go
35:8, we o. the voice of Jonadab the son
10, we have dwelt in tents, and have o.
18, o. the commandment of Jonadab
40:3, the Lord, and have not o. his voice
42:21, not o. the voice of the Lord your
43:4, o. not the voice of the Lord, to dwell
7, they o. not the voice of the Lord
44:23, have not o. the voice of the Lord
Dan. 9:10, neither have we o. the voice of the
14, he doeth: for we o. not his voice
Zeph. 3:2, she o. not the voice; she received
Hag. 1:12, o. the voice of the Lord their God
Acts 5:36, as many as o. him, were scattered
37, as many as o. him, were dispersed
Rom. 6:17, have o. from the heart that form
10:16, they have not all o. the gospel
Phil. 2:12, my beloved, as ye have always o.
Heb. 11:8, by faith Abraham . . . o.
I Pet. 3:6, even as Sara o. Abraham, calling

Obeyedst.
I Sam. 28:18, thou o. not the voice of the Lord
Jer. 22:21, youth, that thou o. not my voice

Obeyeth.
Is. 50:10, that o. the voice of his servant
Jer. 7:28, a nation that o. not the voice of the
11:3, cursed be the man that o. not the

Obeying.
Jud. 2:17, o. the commandments of the Lord
I Sam. 15:22, as in o. the voice of the Lord?
I Pet. 1:22, purified your souls in o. the truth

Obil.
I Chr. 27:30, over the camels also was O. the

Object.
Acts 24:19, o. if they had ought against me

Oblation.
Lev. 2:4, thou bring an o. of a meat offering
5, 7, if thy o. be a meat offering baken
12, for the o. of the firstfruits, ye shall
13, every o. of thy meat offering shalt
3:1, and if his o. be a sacrifice of peace
7:14, one out of the whole o. for an heave
29, shall bring his o. unto the Lord of
22:18, that will offer his o. for all his vows
Num. 18:9, every o. of theirs, every meat
31:50, we have therefore brought an o.
Is. 19:21, and shall do sacrifice and o.; yea
40:20, so impoverished that he hath no o.
66:3, he that offereth an o., as of he
Jer. 14:12, they offer burnt offering and an o.
Ez. 44:30, every o. of all of every sort of
45:1, ye shall offer an o. unto the Lord
6, against the o. of the holy portion
7, side of the o. of the holy portion
7, before the o. of the holy portion
13, this is the o. that ye shall offer
16, give this o. for the prince in Israel
48:9, the o. that ye shall offer unto the
10, for the priests, shall be this holy o.
12, this o. of the land that is offered
18, against the o. of the holy portion
20, all the o. shall be five and twenty
20, shall offer the holy o. foursquare
21, and on the other of the holy o.
21, five and twenty thousand of the o.
21, and it shall be the holy o.; and the
Dan. 2:46, should offer an o. and sweet odours
9:21, about the time of the evening o.
27, the sacrifice and the o. to cease

Oblations.
Lev. 7:38, children of Israel to offer their o.
II Chr. 31:14, to distribute the o. of the Lord
Is. 1:13, bring no more vain o.: incense is
Ez. 20:40, and the firstfruits of your o.
44:30, of every sort of your o. shall be

Oboth.
Num. 21:10, set forward, and pitched in O.
11, they journeyed from O., and pitched
33:43, from Punon, and pitched in O.
44, they departed from O., and pitched

Obscure.
Prov. 20:20, shall be put out in o. darkness

Obscurity.
Is. 29:18, eyes of the blind shall see out of o.
58:10, then shall thy light rise in o., and
59:9, we wait for light, but behold o.

Observation.
Lu. 17:20, of God cometh not with o.

Observe.
Ex. 12:17, o. the feast of unleavened bread
17, ye o. this day in your generations
24, shall o. this thing for an ordinance
31:16, o. the sabbath throughout their
34:11, o. thou that which I command
22, thou shalt o. the feast of weeks
Lev. 19:26, ye use enchantment, nor o. times
37, shall ye o. all my statutes, and
Num. 28:2, shall ye o. to offer unto me in their
Dt. 5:32, shall o. to do therefore as the Lord
6:3, O Israel, and o. to do it; that
25, o. to do all these commandments
Dt. 8:1, commandments....shall ye o. to do
11:32, ye shall o. to do all the statutes
12:1, which ye shall o. to do in the land
28, o. and hear all these words which
32, soever I command you, o. to do it
15:5, to o. to do all these commandments
16:1, o. the month of Abib, and keep the
12, thou shalt o. and do these statutes
13, shalt o. the feast of tabernacles
17:10, thou shalt o. to do according to all
24:8, of leprosy, that thou o. diligently
8, them, so ye shall o. to do
28:1, to o. and to do...his commandments
13, thee this day, to o. and to do them
15, to o. to do all his commandments
58, wilt not o. to do all the words of
31:12, o. to do all the words of this law
32:46, command your children to o. to do
Josh. 1:7, 8, thou mayest o. to do according to
Jud. 13:14, all that I commanded her let her o.
I Ks. 20:33, now the men did diligently o.
II Ks. 17:37, ye shall o. to do for evermore
21:8, only if they will o. to do according
II Chr. 7:17, and shalt o. my statutes and my
Neh. 1:5, him and o. his commandments
10:29, to o. and do all the commandments
Ps. 105:45, that they might o. his statutes
107:43, is wise, and will o. these things
119:34, I shall o. it with my whole heart
Prov. 23:26, and let thine eyes o. my ways
Jer. 8:7, the swallow o. the time of their
Ez. 20:18, neither o. their judgments, nor
37:24, and o. my statutes, and do them
Hos. 13:7, as a leopard by the way will I o.
Jon. 2:8, they that o. lying vanities forsake
Mat. 23:3, whatsoever they bid you o., that
3, that o. and do; but do not ye
28:20, teaching them to o. all things
Acts 16:21, to receive, neither to o., being
21:25, that they o. no such thing, save
Gal. 4:10, ye o. days, and months, and
I Tim. 5:21, that thou o. these things without

Observed.
Gen. 37:11, him; but his father o. the saying
Ex. 12:42, is a night to be much o. unto the
42, is that night of the Lord to be o. of
Num. 15:22, not o. all these commandments
Dt. 33:9, they have o. thy word, and kept
II Sam. 11:16, to pass, when Joab o. the city
II Ks. 21:6, through the fire, and o. times
II Chr. 33:6, also he o. times, and used
Hos. 14:8, I have heard him, and o. him: I
Mk. 6:20, just man and a holy, and o. him
10:20, all these have I o. from my youth

Observer.
Dt. 18:10, an o. of times, or an enchanter

Observers.
Dt. 18:14, hearkened unto o. of times, and

Observest.
Is. 42:20, many things, but thou o. not

Observeth.
Ecc. 11:4, he that o. the wind shall not sow

Obstinate.
Dt. 2:30, his spirit, and made his heart o.
Is. 48:4, because I knew that thou art o.

Obtain.
Gen. 16:2, be that I may o. children by her
Prov. 8:35, and shall o. favour of the Lord
Is. 35:10, they shall o joy and gladness, and
51:11, they shall o. gladness and joy; and
Dan. 11:21, and o. the kingdom by flatteries
Mat. 5:7, merciful: for they shall o. mercy
Lu. 20:35, accounted worthy to o. that world
Rom. 11:31, mercy they also may o. mercy
I Cor. 9:24, the prize? So run, that ye may o.
25, do it to o. a corruptible crown
I Thess. 5:9, to o. salvation by our Lord Jesus
II Tim. 2:10, that they may also o. the salvation
Heb. 4:16, that we may o. mercy, and find
11:35, might o. a better resurrection
Js. 4:2, and desire to have, and cannot o.
Obtained.
Neh. 13:6, certain days o. I leave of the king
Esth. 2:9, him, and she o. kindness of him
15, Esther o. favour in the sight of all
17, she o. grace and favour in his
5:2, that she o. favour in his sight
Hos. 2:23, upon her that had not o. mercy
Acts 1:17, and had o. part of this ministry
22:28, with a great sum o. I this freedom
26:22, having therefore o. help of God, I
27:13, that they had o. their purpose
Rom. 11:7, Israel hath not o. that which he
7, but the election hath o. it, and the
30, o. mercy through their unbelief
I Cor. 7:25, one that hath o. mercy of the Lord
Eph. 1:11, also we have o. an inheritance
I Tim. 1:13, but I o. mercy, because I did it
16, howbeit for this cause I o. mercy
Heb. 1:4, by inheritance o. a more excellent
6:15, endured, he o. the promise
8:6, he ob. a more excellent ministry
Occasioned.
I Sam. 22:22, o. the death of all the persons
Occasions.
Dt. 22:14, and give o. of speech against her
17, hath given o. of speech against her
Job 33:10, behold he findeth o. against me
Occupation.
Gen. 46:33, and shall say, What is your o.?
47:3, unto his brethren, What is your o.?
Jon. 1:8, what is thine o.? and whence
Acts 18:3, by their o. they were tentmakers
19:25, together with the workmen of like o.
Occupied.
Ex. 38:24, the gold that was o. for the work
Jud. 16:11, new ropes that never were o.
Ez. 27:16, they o. in thy fairs with emeralds
19, going to and fro. o. in thy fairs
21, they o. with thee in lambs, and
22, they o. in thy fairs with chief of
Heb. 13:9, them that have been o. therein
Occupiers.
Ez. 27:27, and the o. of thy merchandise
Occupieth.
I Cor. 14:16, that o. the room of unlearned
Occupy.
Ez. 27:9, in thee to o. thy merchandise
Lu. 19:13, and said unto them, O. till I come
Occurrent.
I Ks. 5:4, is neither adversary nor evil o.
Ocran.
Num. 1:13, of Asher; Pagiel the son of O.
2:27, Asher shall be Pagiel the son of O.
7:72, Pagiel the son of O., prince of the
Num. 7:77, the offering of Pagiel the son of O.
10:26, of Asher was Pagiel the son of O.
Odd.
Num. 3:48, the o. number....is to be redeemed
Oded.
II Chr. 15:1, came upon Azariah the son of O.
8, and the prophecy of O. the prophet
28:9, Lord was there, whose name was O.
Odious.
I Chr. 19:6, had made themselves o. to David
Prov. 30:23, o. woman when she is married
Odour.
Jno. 12:3, filled with the o. of the ointment
Phil. 4:18, an o. of a sweet smell, a sacrifice
Odours.
Lev. 26:31, smell the savour of your sweet o.
II Chr. 16:14, bed which was filled with sweet o.
Esth. 2:12, and six months with sweet o., and
Jer. 34:5, thee, so shall they burn o. for thee
Dan. 2:46, an oblation and sweet o. unto him
Rev. 5:8, golden vials full of o., which are
18:13, cinnamon, and o., and ointments
Offence.
occasions of, must arrive, Mat. 18:7.
occasions of, forbidden, I Cor. 10:32; II Cor. 6:3.
persecution, a cause of, to mere professors, Mat. 13:21; 24:10; 26:31.
The Wicked Take, at
the low station of Christ, Is. 53:1-3; Mat. 13:54-57.
Christ, as the corner-stone, Is. 8:14, with Rom. 9:33; I Pet. 2:8.
Christ, as the bread of life, Jno. 6:58-61.
Christ crucified, I Cor. 1:23; Gal. 5:11.
the righteousness of faith, Rom. 9:32.
the necessity of inward purity, Mat. 15:11, 12.
blessedness of not taking, at Christ, Mat. 11:6.
saints warned against taking, Jno. 16:1.
Saints Should
be without, Phil. 1:10.
be cautious of giving, Ps. 73:15; Rom. 14:13; I Cor. 8:9.
have a conscience void of, Acts 24:16.
cut off what causes, to themselves, Mat. 5:29, 30; Mk. 9:43-47.
not let their liberty occasion, to others, I Cor 8:9.
use self-denial rather than occasion, Rom. 14:21; I Cor. 8:13.
avoid those who cause, Rom. 16:17.
reprove those who cause, Ex. 32:21; I Sam. 2:24.
Ministers Should
be cautious of giving, II Cor. 6:3.
remove that which causes, Is. 57:14.
all things that cause, shall be gathered out of Christ's kingdom, Mat. 13:41.
denunciation against those who cause, Mat. 18:7; Mk. 9:42.
punishment for occasioning, Ez. 44:12; Mal. 2:8, 9; Mat. 18:6, 7.
exemplified, Aaron, Ex. 32:2-6; Balaam, etc., Num. 31:16, with Rev. 2:14; Gideon, Jud 8:27; sons of Eli, I Sam. 2:12-17; Jeroboam, I Ks. 12:26-30; old prophet, I Ks. 13:18-26; priests, Mal. 2:8; Peter, Mat. 16:23.
I Sam. 25:31, this shall be no o.
Is. 8:14, o. to both houses of Is.
Hos. 5:15, they acknowl. their o.
Mat. 16:23, Sa. thou art o. to me
18:7, woe to man by who o. com.
Acts 24:16, a conscience void of o.
Rom. 5:15, not as o. so is free gift, for thro. o. of one m. dead; 18.
17, by one man's o. death reig.
Rom. 5:20, that the o. might abo.
9:33, stumbling-stone, rock of o.
14:20, man who eateth with o.
I Cor. 10:32, give no. o.; II Cor. 6:3.
II Cor. 11:7, have I committed o.
Gal. 5:11, o. of cross ceased
Phil. 1:10, with. o. till day of Ch.
I Pet. 2:8, o. to them wh. stumble
Offences Against the Holy Ghost.
exhortations against, Eph. 4:30; I Thess. 5:19.
Exhibited in
tempting him, Acts 5:9.
vexing him, Is. 63:10.
grieving him, Eph. 4:30.
quenching him, I Thess. 5:19.
lying to him, Acts 5:3, 4.
resisting him, Acts 7:51.
undervaluing his gifts, Acts 8:19, 20.
danger of trifling with the Holy Ghost, Heb. 6:4-6.
doing despite unto him, Heb. 10:29.
disregarding his testimony, Neh. 9:30.
blaspheny against him, unpardonable, Mat. 12:31, 32; I Jno. 5:16.
Offences.
Ecc. 10:4, yielding pacifi. great o.
Mat. 18:7, beca. of o. for it must needs be that o.; Lu. 17:1.
Rom. 4:25, was deliver. for our o.
5:16, the free gift of many o.
16:17, mark them which cause o.
Offend.
Job 34:31, I will not o. any more
Ps. 73:15, I sho. o. ag. generation
119:165, nothing shall o. them
Jer. 2:3, that devour him shall o.
50:7, adversaries said, We o. not
Hos. 4:15, let not Judah o.
Hab. 1:11, shall pass over and o.
Mat. 5:29, if thy right eye o. thee
30, if thy right hand o. thee; 18:8, 9; Mk. 9:43, 45, 47.
13:41, gather all things that o.
17:27, lest we should o. them
18:6, whoso o. one of these; Mk. 9:42; Lu. 17:2.
I Cor. 8:13, brother o. lest he o.
Js. 2:10, yet o. in one point
3:2, in many things we o. all
Offended.
Gen. 20:9, ha. I o. thee? Jer. 37:18.
40:1, butler and baker had o.
II Ks. 18:14, have o. return fr. me
II Chr. 28:13, have o. against L.
Prov. 18:19, a brother o. is harder
Ez. 25:12, Edom hath greatly o.
Hos. 13:1, when Ephraim o. in B.
Mat. 11:6, blessed is he who shall not be o.; Lu. 7:23.
13:21, when persecution aris. by and by he is o.; Mk. 4:17.
57, were o. in him; Mk. 6:3.
15:12, Pharis. o. after they heard
24:10, then shall many be o.
26:31, o. becau. of me this night
33, tho. all men shall be o. yet will I never be o.; Mk. 14:29.
Jno. 16:1, ye should not be o.
Acts 25:8, nor ag. Cesar ha. I o.
Rom. 14:21, whereby brother is o.
II Cor. 11:29, is o. and I burn not?
Offender, s.
I Ks. 1:21, I and my son counted o.
Is. 29:21, man o. for a word
Acts 25:11, if I be an o. or have
Offer.
Ex. 22:29, to o. the first-fruits
23:18, shalt not o. blood; 34:25.
29:39, one lamb o. in morning, other at even; 41; Num. 28:4, 8.
30:9, o. no strange inc. thereon
Lev. 1:3, o. male without blemish; 3:6; 22:19, 20.
2:13, with offerings thou shalt o.
3:1, if he o. peace-offering, o. it without blem.; 6; 9:2; 19:5.
12, goat he shall o. before Lord
5:8, o. for sin-offering first; 9:7.
6:14, sons of A. o. before L.; 22; 14:19; 15:15, 30; Num. 6:11.
7:3, o. of it all the fat thereof
12, o. it for a thanksgiv.; 22:29.
38, o. their oblations to the L.
17:7, no more o. sacri. to devils
9, to the door to o. it to Lord
19:6, eaten same day ye o. it
21:6, bread of their G. they do o.
21, hath blemish, not come to o.
Num. 7:11, they o. their offerings
8:11, Aaron o. Levites; 13, 15.
9:7, that we may not o.
15:7, o. th. part of a hin of wine
19, shall o. a heave-offer.; 18:24, 26, 28, 29.
16:40, no stranger come to o. in
28:24, ye shall o. daily the meat
Dt. 12:14, L. sh. choose, there o.
18:3, priest's due fr. them th. o.
33:19, shall o. sacrifices of righteousness; Ps. 4:5.
Jud. 3:18, made an end to o. pre.
I Sam. 1:21, went up to o. to L.
2:19, with her husb. to o. sacri.
28, him my priest, to o. on alt.
II Sam. 24:12, o. thee three things; I Chr. 21:10.
I Ks. 13:2, o. priests of high places
I Chr. 29:14, to o. so willingly; 17.
II Chr. 24:14, made vessels to o.
Ezra 6:10, o. sacrifices to God
Ps. 16:4, of blood will I not o.
Ps. 27:6, therefore I o. in tabern.
50:14, o. to God thanksgiving
51:19, then sh. they o. bullocks
66:15, will o. to thee burnt sacr.
72:10, kings of Sheba sh. o. gifts
116:17, o. sacrifices of thanksgiv.
Is. 57:7, wentest up to o. sacrifice
Jer. 11:12, gods to wh. th. o. inc.
Ez. 20:31, when ye o. your gifts
44:7, when ye o. my bread
15, they shall o. to me the fat
45:1, ye shall o. an oblation to the Lord; 13; 48:9.
Dan. 2:46, o. an oblation to Dan.
Hos. 9:4, not o. wine-off. to Lord
Amos 4:5, o. sacrifice of thanksg.
Hag. 2:14, th. o. there is unclean
Mal. 1:7, ye o. polluted bread
8, o. it now to thy governor
3:3, o. to the Lord an offering in
Mat. 5:24, then come and o. gift
8:4, o. gift Moses commanded; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:14.
Lu. 6:29, cheek, o. also other
11:12, will he o. him scorpion?
Heb. 5:1, o. gifts and sacrifices
3, ought as for the people, to o. for sins
7:27, needeth not to o. sacrifice
8:3, high-priest ordained to o. this man ha. somewhat also to o.
9:25, he should o. himself often
13:15, by him let us o. sacrifice
I Pet. 2:5, by J. C. to o. sacrifice
Rev. 8:3, should o. with prayers
Offered.
Gen. 31:54, Ja. o. sacrifice; 46:1.
Ex. 35:22, every man o. offering
Lev. 9:15, slew goat, o. it for sin
10:1, Nadab and Abi. o. strange fire; 16:1; Num. 3:1; 26:61.
Num. 7:2, o. for the dedicat.; 10.
8:21, Aaron o. them as offering
22:40, Balak o. oxen and sheep; 23:2, 4, 14, 30.
Jud. 5:2, willingly o. themselv.; 9.
13:19, took a kid and o. it
I Sam. 1:4, time that Elkanah o.
II Sam. 6:17, o. peace-offer.; 24:25.
I Ks. 8:62, Solomon and Is. o.; 63
12:32, Jeroboam o. in Beth-el; 33.
22:43, peo. o. yet in high places
II Ks. 3:20, meat-offering was o.
16:12, A. approached altar and o.
I Chr. 29:9, that they o. willingly
II Chr. 15:11, Asa o. to the Lord
17:16, Amaziah willingly o.
Ezra 1:6, that was willingly o.
2:68, some of fathers o. freely
6:17, o. at dedic. of house of God
7:15, freely o. to the G. of Israel
10:19, they o. a ram of the flock
Neh. 11:2, willingly o. themselves
12:43, that day th. o. great sac.
Is. 57:6, hast o. a meat-offering
66:3, as if he o. swine's blood
Jer. 32:29, have o. incense to Ba.
Ez. 20:28, o. there th. sacrifices
Dan. 11:18, reproach o. to cease
Amos 5:25, have ye o. me sacri.?
Jon. 1:16, and o. sacrifice to Lord
Mal. 1:11, inc. be o. to my name
Acts 8:18, Simon o. them money
15:29, meats o. to idols; 21:25.
21:26, an offering should be o.
I Cor. 8:1, things o. to idols; 4, 7, 10; 10:19, 28.
Phil. 2:17, if I be o. on the service
II Tim. 4:6, I am ready to be o.
Heb. 5:7, he had o. up prayers
7:27, when he o. up himself
9:7, blood, wh. he o. for himself
9, o. gifts
14, o. himself to G.
28, C. o. to bear sins of many
11:4, by faith Abel o. to God
17, Ab. when tried, o. up Isaac
Js. 2:21, A. justified when he o.
Offereth.
Lev. 6:26, priest that o. it for sin
7:18, imputed to him that o. it
21:8, he o. the bread of thy God
Ps. 50:23, o. praise glorifieth me
Is. 66:3, he that o. oblation as if
Offering (n.).
Gen. 4:3, Cain brought o. unto L.
4, L. had respect to Abel and o.
Ex. 25:2, bring me o. of ev. man
30:13, half shekel be o. of Lord
15, o. to Lord make atonement
Lev. 1:2, bring your o. of cattle
14, o. of fowls; 2:1, fine flour
2:11, no meat-o. made with leav.
3:2, lay his hand on head of o.; 8.
6:20, o. of Aaron and sons
7:16, if o. be vow, or volunt. o.
Num. 5:15, o. of jeal. o. of mem.
Num. 7:10, princes off. o. bef. alt.
8:11, offer Levites for an o.; 21.
9:13, o. of L. in appointed seas.
16:15, said, Respect not their o.
I Sam. 2:29, wher. kick at mi. o.?
3:14, shall not be purged with o.
26:19, if Lord have stirred thee up ag. me, let him accept o.
I Ks. 18:29, prophesied till o. of evening sacrifice
I Chr. 16:29, o. come; Ps. 96:8.
Neh. 10:39, Is. sh. bring o. of corn
Is. 43:23, nor caus. th. serv. wi. o.
53:10, make his soul o. for sin
66:20, bring your breth. for an o.
Ez. 20:28, provocat. of their o.
Zeph. 3:10, daughter bring my o.
Mal. 1:10, nor accept o. at hand
13, bro. o. should I accept this?
2:13, regardeth not o. any more
3:3, offer to Lord an o. in right.

Offering—Continued.
Rom. 15:16, o. of Gent. be accept.
Eph. 5:2, an o. to God for us
Heb. 10:5, o. thou wouldest not; 8.
10, through o. of body of Jesus
14, by one o. he hath perfected
18, there is no more o. for sin
Offering.
I Sam. 7:10, as S. was o. burnt-o.
II Chr. 8:13, o. according to com.
29:29, made end of o. the king
30:22, seven days, o. peace-off.
35:14, sons of Aa. were busied o.
Ezra 7:16, priests o. willingly for
Jer. 41:17, provoke me o. to Baal
Lu. 23:36, and o. him vinegar
Heb. 10:11, ev. priest o. sacrifices
Offering, Heave-.
Ex. 29:27, sanctify the h.-o.
Lev. 7:14, oblation for a h.-o.
Num. 15:19, sh. offer up h.-o.; 20.
21, of first dough gi. h.-o. to L.
18:24, tithes they offer as a h.-o.
28, give the Lord's h.-o. to Aa.
31:29, give to Eleazar for h.-o.
41, tribute wh. was the L. h.-o.
Offering, Sin-.
Ex. 29:14, the flesh of bullock sh. thou burn, it is a s.-o.; Lev. 4: 21, 24; 5:9, 11, 12.
30:10, bl. of s.-o. of atonements
Lev. 4:3, let him bring a young bullock without blemish, for a s.-o.; 16:3, 27; Num. 8:8.
25, priest take blood of s.-o.; 5:9.
29, lay hand on head of s.-o.; 33.
32, bri. lamb for s.-o.; Num. 6:14.
5:6, lamb or kid of goats for s.-o.; 9:3; 16:5, 15, 27; 23:19.
8, priest shall offer the s.-o. fir.
6:25, this is the law of s.-o.; 7:37.
7:7, as s.-o. so is trespass; 14:13.
9:2, take a young calf for a s.-o.
10:16, Moses sought goat of s.-o.
17, why have ye not eaten s.-o.
12:6, bring turtle-dove for a s.-o.
16:25, fat of s.-o. shall be burnt
Num. 7:16, kid of goats for s.-o.; 22, 28; 15:24; 28:15; 29:5.
II Chr. 29:24, s.-o. made for Israel
Ezra 8:35, twelve he-goats for s.-o.
Ps. 40:6, s.-o. hast not required
Ez. 43:19, priest bull. for s.-o.
25, every day a goat for a s.-o.
44:27, sanctuary, shall offer s.-o.
29, they shall eat the sin-o.
46:20, place wh. priests boil s.-o.
Offering, Trespass-.
Lev. 5:6, he sh. bring to.-o. to L.
15, lambs without ble. for t.-o.
6:5, shall give it in day of t.-o.
14:12, take one he-lamb for t.-o.; 21, 24, 25; Num. 6:12.
I Sam. 6:3, any wise return t.-o.
4, what shall be the t.-o.? 8, 17.
Ez. 40:39, to slay t.-o.; 42:13.
44:29, eat t.-o. and ev. dedicated
46:20, where priests sh. boil t.-o.
Offering, Wave-, 8:27, 29; 9:21; 10 15; 14:12, 24; 23:20; Num. 6:20.
27, sanctify breast of w.-o.
Lev. 23:15, bro. sheaf of w.-o.
Offering, Wood-.
Neh. 10:34, cast lots for w.-o.
13:31, w.-o. at times appointed
Offerings.
Lev. 1:10, if his o. be of the flocks
Lev. 2:13, with all thy o. shalt offer salt
I Sam. 2:29, fat with chief of o.
II Sam. 1:21, let th. be no fie. of o.
II Chr. 31:12, people brought in o.
35:8, gave priests for passo. o.; 9.
13, holy o. sod they in pots
Neh. 10:37, first-fruits of o.; 12:44.
Ps. 20:3, L. remember all thy o.
Jer. 41:5, o. and incense in hands
Ez. 20:40, there will I requi. o.
Hos. 8:13, sacrifice flesh for o.
Amos 5:25, ye off. me o.; forty yrs.?
Mal. 3:4, o. of Judah be pleasant
8, robbed thee? in tithes and o.
Lu. 21:4, of abund. cast in to o.
Acts 24:17, to bring alms and o.
to be made to God alone, Ex. 22: 20; Jud. 13:16.
antiquity of, Gen. 4:3, 4.
Different Kinds of:
burnt, Lev. 1:3-17; Ps. 66:15.
sin, Lev. 4:3-15; Lev. 6:25; 10:17.
trespass, Lev. 5:6-19; 6:6; 7:1.
peace, Lev. 3:1-17; 7:11.
heave, Ex. 29:27, 28; Lev. 7:14; Num. 15:19.
wave, Ex. 29:26; Lev. 7:30.
meat, Lev. 2 ch.; Num. 15:4.
drink, Gen. 35:14; Ex. 29:40; Num. 15:5.
thank, Lev. 7:12; 22:29; Ps. 50: 14.
free-will, Lev. 23:38; Dt. 16:10; 23:23.
incense, Ex. 30:8; Mal. 1:11; Lu. 1:9.
first-fruits, Ex. 22:29; Dt. 18:4.
tithe, Lev. 27:30; Num. 18:21; Dt. 14:22.
gifts, Ex. 35:22; Num. 7:2-88.
jealousy, Num. 5:15.
personal, for redemption, Ex. 30: 13, 15.
declared to be most holy, Num. 18:9.
Required to be
perfect, Lev. 22:21.
the best of their kind, Mal. 1:14.
offered willingly, Lev. 22:19.
offered in righteousness, Mal. 3:3.
offered in love and charity, Mat. 5:23, 24.
brought in a clean vessel, Is. 66: 20.
brought to the place appointed of God, Dt. 12:6; Ps. 27:6; Heb. 9:9.
laid before the altar, Mat. 5:23, 24.
presented by the priest, Heb. 5:1.
brought without delay, Ex. 22: 29, 30.
unacceptable without gratitude, Ps. 50:8, 14.
could not make the offer perfect, Heb. 9:9.
Things Forbidden as:
the price of fornication, Dt. 23: 18.
the price of a dog, Dt. 23:18.
whatever was blemished, Lev. 22: 20.
whatever was imperfect, Lev. 22: 24.
whatever was unclean, Lev. 27: 11, 27.
laid up in the temple, II Chr. 31: 12; Neh. 10:37.
Hezekiah prepared chambers for, II Chr. 31:11.
The Jews Often
slow in presenting, Neh. 13:10-12.
defrauded God of, Mal. 3:8.
gave the worst they had as, Mal. 1:8, 13.
rejected in, because of sin, Is. 1: 13; Mal. 1:10.
abhorred, on account of the sins of the priests, I Sam. 2:17.
presented to idols, Ez. 20:28.
made by strangers, to be the same as by the Jews, Num. 15:14-16.
many offences under the law, beyond the efficacy of, I Sam. 3:14; Ps. 51:16.
Illustrative of
Christ's offering of himself, Eph. 5:2.
the conversion of the Gentiles, Rom. 15:16.
the conversion of the Jews, Is. 66:20.
Offerings, Heave-.
Num. 18:8, given charge of h.-o.
Dt. 12:6, ye shall bring h.-o.
Offerings of the Lord.
I Sam. 2:17, men abhor o. of the L.
Offerings, Peace-.
Ex. 24:5, sacrifice p.-o. of oxen
29:28, a heave-offering of p.-o.
32:6, people brought p.-o.
Lev. 4:26, shall burn as fat of p.-o.; 31, 35; 6:12.
7:11, law of sacri. of p.-o.; 13, 37.
17:5, offer them for p.-o.; 23:19.
Num. 6:14, lamb p.-o.; 17, a ram
7:17, sacri. of p.-o. two oxen, five lambs; 23, 29, 35, 41; 29:39.
10:10, blow over sacrifice of p.-o.
Josh. 8:31, Joshua sacrificed p.-o.
22:23, if offer p.-o. let L. req. it
Jud. 20:26, Is. offered p.-o.; 21:4.
I Sam. 10:8, offer p.-o.; 11:15.
II Sam. 6:17, D. offered p.-o.; 24: 25; I Chr. 21:26.
I Ks. 3:15, Sol. offered p.-o.; 8:63.
9:25, thrice a year S. offer. p.-o.
II Chr. 31:2, appo. priests for p.-o.
33:16, Manasseh offered p.-o.
Prov. 7:14, I have p.-o. with me
Ez. 45:15, p.-o. to make rec.; 17.
46:2, priest prepare his p.-o. and
12, prince prep. voluntary p.-o.
Amos 5:22, not regard p.-o. of fat
Offerings, Sin-.
Neh. 10:33, s.-o. to make atone.
Offering, Thank-.
II Chr. 29:31, bring t.-o. to house
33:16, altar, and sacrificed t.-o.
Offerings, Wave-.
Num. 18:11, w.-o. I have given
Offerings, Wine-.
Hos. 9:4, not off. w.-o. pleas. to G.
Office.
Gen. 41:13, me he restored to o.
Ex. 1:16, wh. ye do o. of midwife
I Chr. 6:32, they waited on th. o.
9:22, David did ordain in set o.
II Chr. 24:11, chest bro. to king's o.
31:18, in th. set o. they sancti.
Neh. 13:13, their o. was to distri.
Ps. 109:8, let another take his o.
Ez. 44:13, sh. not do o. of priest
Rom. 11:13, O magnify my o.
12:4, all mem. have not same o.
I Tim. 3:1, if a man desire o.
10, let them use o. of deacon; 13.
Heb. 7:5, receive o. of priesthood
Office, Priest's.
Ex. 28:1, minister to me in the priest's o.; 3, 4, 41; 29:1, 44; 30: 30; 35:19; 40:13, 15; Lev. 7:35; 16:32; Num. 3:3.
Ex. 29:9, priest's o. shall be theirs
31:10, minister in priest's o.; 39:41.
Num. 3:4, Itha. minis. in priest's o.
18:7, thou and sons keep priest's o.
Dt. 10:6, Elea. min. in priest's o.
I Chr. 6:10, Aza. executed priest's o.
II Chr. 11:14, cast th. off fr. priest's o.
Lu. 1:8, Zacharias exec. priest's o.
Officer.
Gen. 37:36, Poti. o. of Phar.; 39:1.
Jud. 9:28, is not Zebul his o.?
I Ks. 4:5, Zabud was principal o.
19, Geber was only o. in land
22:9, Ahab called an o. and said
II Ks. 8:6, king appointed o.
25:19, Nebuzaradan took o.
Mat. 5:25, deliv. thee to o. and o. cast into prison; 12:58.
Officers.
Gen. 40:2, Pha. wroth with two o.
41:34, let P. appoint o. over land
Ex. 5:15, o. of Israel cried to Ph.
Ex. 5:19, o. did see th. we. in ev.
Num. 11:16, gather unto me the o.; Dt. 31:28.
Dt. 1:15, made th. o. am. tribes
16:18, judges and o. sh. th. make
20:5, o. shall speak to people; 8.
I Sam. 8:15, viney. give to his o.
I Ks. 4:5, Azariah over the o.
7, Solomon had twelve o. over Isr.
II Ks. 11:15, Jehoiada comman. o.
18, appointed o. over the house; II Chr. 23:18.
24:12, Jehoia. went out with o.
15, o. and mighty car. he away
I Chr. 23:4, six thousand were o. and judges
26:29, Chenaniah and sons for o.
II Chr. 8:10, Solomon's o. two hundred and fifty bare
19:11, Levites shall be o. bef. y.
Esth. 9:3, o. of kings helped Jews
Is. 60:17, I will make th. o. peace
Jer. 29:26, be o. in house of Lord
Jno. 7:32, priests sent o. to take
46, o. answ. Never man spake
18:3, Judas having received o.
12, o. took Jesus
22, o. struck Jesus
Acts 5:22, the o. found them not
Offices.
I Sam. 2:36, put me into prie. o.
I Chr. 24:3, dis. priests acc. to o.
II Chr. 7:6, priests waited on th. o.
Neh. 13:14, not good deeds for o.
Offscouring.
Lam. 3:45, hast made us as o.
I Cor. 4:13, o. of all things
Offspring.
Job 5:25, thy o. as grass of earth
21:8, o. is estab. bef. their eyes
27:14, o. not satisfied with bread
31:8, let my o. be rooted out
Is. 22:24, sh. hang on him, the o.
44:3, pour blessing on thine o.
48:19, o. of bowels like gravel
61:9, their o. shall be known
65:23, seed of the blessed, and o.
Acts 17:28, we are also his o.; 29.
Rev. 22:16, I am the o. of David
Oft.
II Ks. 4:8, as o. as he passed by
Mat. 9:14, w. do we and P. fast o.?
17:15, ofttimes he fall. into fire and o. into water; Mk. 9:22.
18:21, how o. sh. my broth. sin?
Mk. 7:3, exc. th. wash o. eat not
I Cor. 11:25, as o. as ye drink
II Cor. 11:23, prisons, in deaths o.
Often, er.
Prov. 29:1, that being o. reproved
Mal. 3:16, feared the L. spake o.
Mk. 5:4, o. bound with fetters
Lu. 5:33, why do dis. of J. f. o.?
Acts 24:26, Felix sent for him o.
I Cor. 11:26, as o. as ye eat bread
II Cor. 11:26, in journeyings o.
27, I have been in watchings o.
I Tim. 5:23, use wine for o. infir.
Heb. 9:25, not yet offer himself o.
26, he must o. have suffered
Rev. 11:6, smite earth as o. as wi.
Oftentimes.
Job 33:29, th. things work. G. o.
Ecc. 7:22, o. thy heart knoweth
Lu. 8:29, o. it had caught him
Jno. 18:2, Je. o. resorted thither
Rom. 1:13, o. I purposed to come
II Cor. 8:22, have o. proved dilig.
Heb. 10:11, o. off. same sacrifices
Og.
Dt. 31:4, as he did to O.
Josh. 2:10, you did to O.; 13:31.
I Ks. 4:19, was in the count. of O.
Oil.
Gen. 28:18, Jacob poured o. on the top of it; 35:14.
Ex. 25:6, take o. for the light; 35: 14; 39:37.
29:2, cakes tempered with o.; 40.
30:25, make it o. for holy ointm.
Lev. 2:1, shall pour o. upon it; 6.
4, cakes of fine flour mingled with o.; 5; 14:10, 21; 23:13; Num. 6: 15; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37, 43, 49, 55, 61, 67, 73, 79; 8:8; 28:13; 29: 3, 9, 14.
Lev. 2:15, thy meat-offering, put o. upon it; 6:21.
16, priest shall burn part of o.
5:11, he shall put no o. upon it; Num. 5:15.
7:10, meat-offering mingled with o.; 9:4; 14:10.
12, mingled with o.; Num. 6:15.
14:16, priest dip right finger in o.
17, rest of o. in his hand; 18, 29.
Num. 11:8, as the taste of fresh o.
28:12, o. for bullock, o. for ram
Dt. 28:40, sh. not anoint thys. wi. o.; II Sam. 14:2; Mic. 6:15.
32:13, suck o. out of rock
33:24, let Asher dip his foot in o.
I Sam. 10:1, Sa. took a vial of o.
16:1, fill thy horn with o.; 13.
I Ks. 1:39, Z. took horn of o.
5:11, gave Hir. twenty measures of o.
17:12, o. in cr.; 14, nor cr. of o.; 16.
II Ks. 4:2, nothing in house save o.
6, o. stayed
7, go sell the o.
9:1, take this box of o. to Ra.; 3.
6, he poured the o. on his head
I Chr. 27:28, over the cellars of o.
Ezra 3:7, o. to them of Zidon
Esth. 2:12, with o. of myrrh
Job 24:11, o. within their walls
29:6, poured me out rivers of o.
Ps. 23:5, anoint my head with o.
55:21, words were softer than o.
104:15, o. to make face to shine
109:18, come like o. into bones
141:5, be a kindness, an excel. o.
Prov. 5:3, mouth smoother th. o.
21:20, o. in dwelling of the wise
Is. 61:3, give o. of joy for mourn.
Jer. 41:8, we have treasures of o.
Ez. 16:13, thou didst eat o.; 19.
18, set mine o. and incense
27:17, Ju. traded in honey and o.
32:14, cause rivers to run like o.
45:14, ordinance of o. bath of o.
24, a hin of o. for an ephah
Hos. 2:5, lovers that give me o.
12:1, o. is carried into Egypt
Mic. 6:7, with ten thousand rivers of o.?
Zech. 4:12, empty the golden o.
Mat. 25:3, the foolish took no o.
4, wise took o.
8, give us your o.
Lu. 7:46, with o. didst not ano.
16:6, a hundred measures of o.
given by God, Ps. 104:14, 15; Jer. 31:12; Joel 2:19, 24.
comes from the earth, Ps. 104:14, 15; Hos. 2:22.
Kinds of, Mentioned:
olive, Ex. 30:24; Lev. 24:2.
myrrh, Esth 2:12.
extracted by presses, Hag. 2:16, with Mic. 6:15.
the poor employed in extracting, Job 24:11.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 8:8.
Described as
soft, Ps. 55:21.
smooth, Prov. 5:3.
penetrating, Ps. 109:18.
healing, Is. 1:6, with Lu. 10:34.
the ointments of the Jews made of perfumes mixed with, Ex. 30:23-25; Jno. 12:3.
Jews often extravagant in the use of, Prov. 21:17.
was titheable by the law, Dt. 12: 17.
first-fruits of, given to God, Dt. 18: 4; II Chr. 31:5; Neh. 10:37.
Used
for food, I Ks. 17:12; Ez. 16:13.
for anointing the person, Ps. 23. 5; 104:15; Lu. 7:46.
for anointing to offices of trust, Ex. 29:7; I Sam. 10:1; I Ks. 19:16.
for anointing the sick, Mk. 6:13; Js. 5:14.
in God's worship, Lev. 7:10; Num. 15:4-10.
in idolatrous worship, Hos. 2:5, 8.
for lamps, Ex. 25:6; 27:20; Mat. 25:3.
when fresh especially esteemed, Ps. 92:10.
exported, I Ks. 5:11; Ez. 27:17; Hos. 12:1.
sold by measure, I Ks. 5:11; Lu. 16:6.
Kept in
boxes, II Ks. 9:1.
horns, I Ks. 1:39.
pots, II Ks. 4:2.
cruses, I Ks. 17:12.
cellars, I Chr. 27:28.
storehouses, II Chr. 32:28.
stores of, laid up in fortified cities, II Chr. 11:11.
failure of, a severe calamity, Hag. 1:11.
miraculous increase of, II Ks. 4:2-6.
Illustrative of
the unction of the Holy Spirit, Ps. 45:7; 89:20; Zech. 4:12.
consolation of the gospel, Is. 61:3.
kind reproof, Ps. 141:5.

Oil, with Wine.
Num. 18:12, best of o. and wine off.
Dt. 7:13, L. will bless wine and o.
11:14, mayest gather wine and o.
12:17, not eat the tithe of thy wine and o.; 14:23.
18:4, first-fr. wine and o.; II Chr. 31:5.
28:51, leave th. ei. wine or o.
I Chr. 9:29, oversee the wine and o.
12:40, were nigh bro. wine and o.
II Chr. 2:10, baths wine and o.; 15.
11:11, Rehob. put in o. and wine
35:28, H. storehou. for wine and o.
Ezra 6:9, give wine, o. according
7:22, one hundred baths wine, one hundred baths o.
Neh. 5:11, restore wine and o.
10:37, first-fruits of wine and o.
39, offer. of corn, new wine and o.
13:5, tithes of corn, wine and o.; 12.
Prov. 21:17, loveth wine and o.
Jer. 31:12, flow to L. for wine and o.
40:10, gather ye wine, fruits and o.
Hag. 1:11, drought on wine and o.
2:12, wine or o. shall it be holy?
Lu. 10:34, pouring in o. and wine
Rev. 6:6, see hurt not wine and o.
18:13, no man buy. th. wine and o.

Ointment.
Ex. 30:25, make oil of holy o.
II Ks. 20:13, Hezek. showed them precious o.; Is. 39:2.
I Chr. 9:30, the prie. made the o.
Job 41:31, maketh sea boil like o.
Ps. 133:2, it is like precious o.
Prov. 27:9, o. and perfu. rej. hea.
16, o. of right hand bewrayeth
Ecc. 7:1, good name bet. than o.
9:8, and let thy head lack no o.
10:1, dead flies cause o. to stink
Song 1:3, name is as o. poured
Is. 1:6, nor mollified with o.
57:9, wentest to king with o.
Mat. 26:7, box of precious o.; Mk. 14:3; Lu. 7:37.
9, o. might been sold; Jno. 12:5.
12, hath poured o. on my body
Mk. 14:4, why this waste of o.?
Lu. 7:38, anoin. feet with o.; 46.
Jno. 11:2, M. anoin. the L. wi. o.
11:2, M. anoin. the L. with o.
12:3, Mary took pound of o., house was filled with odor of the o.

Ointments.
Song 1:3, because of thy good o.
4:10, smell of thine o. is better
Amos 6:6, anoi. them. wi. chief o.
Lu. 23:56, prepared spices and o.
Rev. 18:13, no man buyeth th. o.

Old.
Gen. 17:12, he th. is eight days o.
17, a child to him one hundred years o.
19:4, comp. house, o. and young
Dt. 8:4, thy raiment waxed not o.; 29:5; Neh. 9:21.
28:50, not regard the person of o.
Josh. 5:11, did eat o. corn; 12.
9:4, took o. sacks
5, o. shoes; 13.
13:1, Jos. was o. in years; 23:1, 2.
14:7, forty years o. was I
Ruth 1:12, too o. to have a husb.
I Sam. 2:22, now Eli was very o.
I Ks. 1:1, now king David was o.; 15; I Chr. 23:1.
11:4, when S. was o. wives turn.
13:11, dwelt o. proph. in Beth-el
II Ks. 4:14, and her husband is o.
Esth. 3:13, dest. J. o. and young
Job 21:7, wicked live, become o.?
32:6, I am young, ye are very o.
Ps. 32:3, my bones waxed o.
37:25, have been young, now o.
71:18, now when I am o., O God
Prov. 22:6, wh. o. will not depart
23:10, removed not o. land-mark
22, desp. not. moth. when o.
Ecc. 4:13, wise child th. o. king
Song 7:13, pleas. frui. new and o.
Is. 15:5, heifer three years o.; Jer. 48:34.
20:4, captives, young and o.
50:9, they shall wax o. as garm.
58:12, build o. waste places; 61:4.
65:20, child sh. die one hundred years o. but sinner being one hundred years o.
Jer. 6:16, see and ask for o. paths
38:11, took o. clouts, o. rags; 12.
51:22, I will break young and o.
Lam. 2:21, young and o. lie grou.
3:4, flesh and skin he made o.
Ez. 9:6, slay utterly o. and you.
23:43, that was o. in adulteries
25:15, vengean. to destroy for o.
36:11, will settle your o. estates
Mic. 6:6, with calv. of a year o.?
Mat. 2:16, H. slew chil. two ye. o.
9:16, new cloth to an o. garment
17, new wine in o. bot.; Mk. 2:21, 22; Lu. 5:36, 37.
13:52, bringeth treas. new and o.
Lu. 2:42, J. twelve years o. went to
5:39, saith, The o. wine is better
9:8, one of o. prophets is risen
Jno. 3:4, man be born when o.?
8:57, art not yet fifty years o.?
21:18, when thou shalt be o.
Acts 4:22, was above forty years o.
21:16, brou. Mnason o. disciple
I Cor. 5:7, purge out the o. leaven
8, keep feast, not wi. o. leaven
II Cor. 3:14, read of o. testament
5:17, o. things are passed away
I Tim. 4:7, refuse o. wives' fables
5:9, not taken under sixty years o.
Heb. 8:13, he hath made first o. what wax. o. is ready to van.
II Pet. 1:9, purged from his o. sins
2:5, if God spared not o. world
I Jno. 2:7, o. commandm. is word
Rev. 12:9, o. serpent the devil
20:2, hold on dragon that o. ser.

Old Age.
Gen. 15:15, buried in a good o. age
21:2, Abra. a son of his o. age; 7.
25:8, Abra. died in a good o. age
37:3, Jo. son of his o. age; 44:20.
Jud. 8:32, Gid. died in good o. age
Ruth 4:15, nourisher in th. o. age
I Ks. 15:23, Asa in o. age diseased
I Cor. 29:28, D. died in good o. age
Job 30:2, in whom o. age perish.
Ps. 71:9, cast not off in o. age
92:14, bring forth fruit in o. age
Is. 46:4, even to your o. age I am
Lu. 1:36, conceived son in o. age

Old Man.
Gen. 25:8, Abra. died an o. man
43:27, o. man of whom ye spake
44:20, we have a father, an o. man
Lev. 19:32, honor face of o. man
Jud. 19:16, came an o. man fr. wor.
I Sam. 2:31, not o. man in hou.; 32.
4:18, Eli o. man
17:12, Jesse o. man
28:14, o. man cometh up, covered
II Chr. 36:17, no compas. on o. man
Is. 65:20, o. man that hath not
Lu. 1:18, I am an o. man
Rom. 6:6, our o. man is crucified
Eph. 4:22, off o. man wh. is corrupt
Col. 3:9, put off o. man with deeds

Old Men.
I Ks. 12:6, consulted with o. men
8, forsook counsel of o. men; 13; II Chr. 10:6, 8, 13.
Ps. 148:12, o. man praise the Lord
Prov. 17:6, child. crown of o. men
20:29, beauty of o. men gray head
Jer. 31:13, rej. young men and o.
Joel 1:2, hear this ye o. men
2:28, o. men sh. dream; Acts 2:17.
Zech. 8:4, o. men dwell in streets

Old, Of.
Gen. 6:4, of o. men of renown
Neh. 12:46, of o. chief of singers
Job 20:4, kno. thou not this of o.
Ps. 25:6, tender me. ha. been of o.
44:1, work didst in times of o.
68:33, heavens which were of o.
74:2, which hast purchased of o.
12, for God is my king of o.
77:5, I considered the days of o.
11, will rem. thy wonders of o.
78:2, utter dark sayings of o.
93:2, throne is established of o.
102:25, of o. hast laid foundation
119:52, remembered judgm. of o.
152, testimonies I have k. of o.
143:5, I rem. days of o.; Is. 63:11.
Prov. 8:22, before his works of o.
Is. 25:1, thy counsels of o. are
30:33, Tophet is ordained of o.
46:9, remem. former things of o.
51:9, awake as in genera. of o.
57:11, I held peace of o.?
63:9, carried them all days of o.
Jer. 28:8, bef. me and thee of o.
31:3, L. hath appeared of o.
46:26, inhabited as in days of o.
Lam. 1:7, she had in days of o.
2:17, commanded in days of o.
3:6, as they that be dead of o.
5:21, L. renew our days as of o.
Ez. 26:20, places desolate of o.
Amos 9:11, as in days of o.
Mic. 5:2, goings have been f. of o.
7:14, feed in Ba. as in days of o.
20, sw. to fath. from days of o.
Nah. 2:8, Nineveh is of o. like a
Mal. 3:4, the L. as in days of o.
II Pet. 3:5, the heavens were of o.
Jude 4, were of o. ordained

Old Time.
Dt. 2:20, giants dw. th. in o. time
Josh. 24:2, dw. on oth. side in o. time
II Sam. 20:18, to speak in o. time
Ezra 4:15, moved sedition of o. time
Jer. 2:20, of o. time I have broken
Ez. 26:20, down wi. peo. of o. time
Mat. 5:21, by them of o. time; 27, 33.
Acts 15:21, Mo. of o. time hath in
I Pet. 3:5, in o. time women adorned
II Pet. 1:21, came not in o. time

Old Way.
Job 22:15, o. way wh. wicked men

Oldness.
Rom. 7:6, not serve in o. of letter

Olive.
Gen. 8:11, in mouth was o. leaf
Dt. 28:40, thine o. cast fruit
Neh. 8:15, and fetch o. branches
Job 15:33, cast off his flowers as o.
Ps. 128:3, children like o. plants
Hab. 3:17, althou. labor of o. fail
Zech. 4:12, these two o. branches
Js. 3:12, fig tree bear o. berries?

Olives.
Jud. 15:5, bu. vineyards and o.
Mic. 6:15, shalt tread the o. but

Olivet.
II Sam. 15:30, ascent to mount O.
Acts 1:12, from mount called O.

Olive Tree.
Dt. 24:20, beatest thine o. tree
Jud. 9:8, they said to the o. tree
I Ks. 6:23, two cherubim of o. tree
31, two doors were of o. tree; 32.
33, made for door-posts of o. tree
Ps. 52:8, like a green o. tree
Is. 17:6, shaking of o. tree; 24:13.
Jer. 11:16, name a green o. tree
Hos. 14:6, beauty be as the o. tree
Hag. 2:19, o. tree hath not brought
Rom. 11:17, the fatness of o. tree
24, graffed in a good o. tree

Olive Tree, The.
often grew wild, Rom. 11:17.
Cultivated
in olive yards, I Sam. 8:14; Neh. 5:11.
among rocks, Dt. 32:13.
on the sides of mountains, Mat. 21:1.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 6:11; 8:8.
Assyria abounded in, II Ks. 18:32.
kings of Israel largely cultivated, I Chr. 27:28.
Described as
green, Jer. 11:16.
fair and beautiful, Jer. 11:16, with Hos. 14:6.
fat and unctuous, Jud. 9:9; Rom. 11:17.
bearing goodly fruit, Jer. 11:16, with Js. 3:12.
grafting of, alluded to, Rom. 11:24.
pruning of, alluded to, Rom. 11:18, 19.
often cast its flowers, Job 15:33.
often cast its fruit, Dt. 28:40.
often suffered from caterpillars, Amos 4:9.
good for the service of God and man, Jud. 9:9.
oil procured from, Ex. 27:20; Dt. 8:8.
Used for Making
the cherubim in the temple, I Ks. 6:23.
the doors and posts of the temple, I Ks. 6:31-33.
booths at feast of tabernacles, Neh. 8:15.
beaten to remove fruit, Dt. 24:20.
shaken when fully ripe, Is. 17:6.
gleaning of, left for the poor, Dt. 24:20.
fruit of, during sabbatical year left for the poor, etc., Ex. 23:11.
the fruit of, trodden in presses to extract the oil, Mic. 6:15, with Hag. 2:16.
failure of, a great calamity, Hab. 3:17, 18.
Illustrative
of Christ, Rom. 11:17, 24; Zech. 4:3, 12.
of the Jewish church, Jer. 11:16.
of the righteous, Ps. 52:8; Hos. 14:6.
of children of pious parents, Ps. 128:3.
of the two witnesses, Rev. 11:3, 4.
(when wild) of the Gentiles, Rom. 11:17, 24.
(gleaning of) of the remnant of grace, Is. 17:6; 24:13.
probable origin of its being the emblem of peace, Gen. 8:11.

Olive Tree, Wild.
Rom. 11:17, thou being wild o. tree

Olive Yard, s.
Ex. 23:11, thus do wi. thy o. yards
Josh. 24:13, of vineyards and o. yards ye planted not; Neh. 9:25.
I Sam. 8:14, king take your o. yards
II Ks. 5:26, recei. money and o. yards
Neh. 5:11, resto. to th. their o. yards

Olympas, Rom. 16:15.

Omega, Rev. 1:8, 11; 21:6; 22:13.

Omitted.
Mat. 23:23, o. matters of the law

Omnipotent.
Rev. 19:6, Lord God o. reigneth

Omri.
I Ks. 16:16, ma. O. king; 21, 25, 30.
II Ks. 8:26, daugh. of O.; II Chr. 22:2.
Mic. 6:16, statutes of O. are kept

On, Gen. 41:45, 50; 46:10; Num. 16: 1.

Onan.
Gen. 38:4, called his name O.; 9.
46:12, of Ju. Er, O.; Num. 26:19.

Once.
Gen. 18:32, will speak but this o.
Ex. 10:17, forgive only this o.
30:10, atonement of incense o. ye.; Lev. 16:34; Heb. 9:7, 12.
Josh. 6:3, go round city o.; 11, 14.
Jud. 6:39, I will spe. but this o.
II Ks. 6:10, saved himself not o.
Neh. 13:20, lodged without Jer. o.
Job 33:14, God speak. o. yea twi.
40:5, o. have I spoken, but
Ps. 62:11, God hath spoken o.
89:35, o. have I sworn
Prov. 28:18, perv. shall fall at o.
Is. 42:14, destroy and dev. at o.
66:8, or sh. a nati. be born at o.
Jer. 10:18, sling out inhabit. at o.
13:27, clean, wh. shall it o. be?
16:21, I will this o. cause them
Hag. 2:6, o. it is a little while; Heb. 12:26.
Lu. 23:18, they cried all at o.
Rom. 6:10, he died unto sin o.
7:9, I was alive without law o.
I Cor. 15:6, seen of five hundred brethren at o.
II Cor. 11:25, thr. beaten, o. ston.
Gal. 1:23, prea. faith he o. destr.
Eph. 5:3, let it not be o. named
Phil. 4:16, ye sent o. and again
I Thess. 2:18, would have come o.
Heb. 7:27, for this he did o. when
9:26, but now o. in end of world
27, appointed to men o. to die
28, o. offered to bear sins; 10:10.
10:2, the worshippers o. purged
12:27, yet o. more, signifieth
I Pet. 3:18, Ch. suffered o. for sins
20, o. long-suffering of God
Jude 3, contend for faith o. deliv.
5, though ye o. knew this

One.
Gen. 2:24, shall be o. flesh; Mat. 19: 5; Mk. 10:8; I Cor. 6:16.
27:38, hast thou but o. blessing?
42:13, with father, o. is not; 32.
44:28, the o. went out from me
Ex. 11:1, I will bring o. plague
12:46, in o. sh. it be eaten
49, o. law to him is home-born; Lev. 24:22; Num. 15:16, 29.
23:29, not drive th. out in o. ye.
Num. 16:15, take o. as from them
36:8, of tribe shall be wife to o.
Dt. 4:42, fleeing to o. of these cities; 19:5, 11.
32:20, should o. chase a thousa.
Jud. 9:2, bet. that o. reign over?
21:8, what o. is there of tribes
I Sam. 18:21, son-in-law in o. of
II Sam. 7:23, wh. o. nat. like peo.?
19:7, will not tarry o. with thee
I Ks. 1:48, given me o. to sit on
Job 9:3, answer him o. of a thou.
21:23, o. dieth in full strength
23:13, o. mind, who turn him?
33:23, interpreter o. am. thous.
Ps. 49:16, not afr. when o. is rich
89:19, help on o. that is mighty
Ecc. 3:20, all go unto o. place; 6:6.
4:9, two are better than o.
11, how can o. be warm alone?
12, if o. prevail against him
7:27, counting o. by o. to find
Song 6:9, my undefiled is but o.
Is. 23:15, acc. to days of o. king
27:12, shall be gathered o. by o.
30:17, o., thou, flee at reb. of o.
34:16, no o. of these shall fail
41:25, raised up o. from north
44:5, o. shall say, I am Lord's
45:24, o. say, In L. have I right.
Dan. 7:13, o. like Son; 10:16, 18.
Amos 4:8, wandered to o. city
6:9, remain ten men in o. house
Zech. 3:9, on o. stone be seven eyes
14:9, o. Lord, and his name o.
Mal. 2:15, make o.? wherf. o.?
Mat. 5:18, o. jot or o. tit. not pass
17:4, thr. tabernacles, o. for thee, o. for Mo. and o. for Elias; Mk. 9:5; Lu. 9:33.
18:16, take with thee o. or two
19:17, none good but o.; Mk. 10:18; Lu. 18:19.
25:45, ye did it not to o. of least
Mk. 14:19, say o. by o. is it I?
Lu. 7:8, to o. go, and he goeth
16:30, if o. went from dead; 31.
17:22, to see o. of the days of S.
Jno. 10:30, I and my Fa. are o.
17:11, be o. as we are; 21, 22.
Acts 17:7, another king, o. Jesus
Eph. 2:14, both o.
15, o new man
15, o. L., o. faith, o. bapt.
6, o. God
I Jno. 5:7, three o.
8, agree in o.

One, As.
Gen. 3:22, behold, man is as o.
Ecc. 3:19, as o. dieth, so dieth
Song 1:7, be as o. turneth aside?

One, Is.
Gen. 11:6, peo. is o.; 41:25, drea.; 26.
Dt. 6:4, the Lord our God is o. L.; Mk. 12:29.
Gal. 3:20, med. of one, but G. is o.

One, Not.
Gen. 24:41, if they give not thee o
Ex. 8:31, remained not o.; 10:19.
12:30, not house wh. not o. dead
Dt. 2:36, not o. city too strong
II Sam. 13:30, is not o. of them left
Rom. 3:10, is none right, not o.

One, with Other.
Gen. 13:11, separated, o. from other
Ex. 14:20, o. came not near o.
17:12, stayed han. o. side, and other
Dt. 4:32, o. side of heav. to o.
13:7, o. end of earth to other; 28: 64.
Jud. 16:29, hold of o. pill. and o.
I Ks. 3:23, o. sai., This my son, o. 25, give half to o. and half to other
Ecc. 3:19, as o. dieth, so dieth other
7:14, God hath set the o. over other
Mat. 6:24, hate the o. and love the other, or hold to the o. and despise the other; Lu. 16:13.
24:40, o. taken, the other left; 41; Lu. 17:34, 35. 36.
Lu. 6:29, if sm. on o. che. off. other
Gal. 5:17, are contrary, o. to other
Rev. 17:10, o. is, other is not come
One, There is.
Ecc. 4 8, there is o. alone, not second
Mk. 12:32, the truth; there is o. G.; I Tim. 2:5; Js. 2:19.
One of Them.
Ex. 14:28, remained not o. of them
Mat. 26:73, surely thou are o. of them; Mk. 14:69, 70.
Jno. 6:7, ev. o. of them take a little
One Thing.
Job 9:22, this o. thing theref. I said
Mat. 21:24, I will ask you o. thing; Lu. 6:9; 20:3.
Mk. 10:21, o. thing lack.; Lu. 18:22.
Lu. 10:42, o. thing is needful
Acts 19:32, some cried o. thing; 21: 34.
Phil. 3:13, but this o. thing I do
One, Wicked.
Mat. 13:19, then cometh wicked o.
38, tares are children of wicked o.
I Jno. 2:13, overcome wicked o.; 14.
3:12, not as C. who was of wicked o.
5:18, wicked o. toucheth him not
Onesimus.
Col. 4:9, O. a faithful brother
Philemon 10, beseech for my son O.
Onesiphorus.
II Tim. 1:16, mercy to house of O.
4:19, salute the household of O.
Only.
Gen. 19:8, o. to these men do no.
22:2, take now thine o. son, Isa.
12, not withheld thine o. son; 16.
II Ks. 19:19, L. even thou o.; Is. 37:20.
Job 34:29, ag. nation, or man o.
Ps. 51:4, ag. thee o. have I sinned
Song 6:9, she is o. one of mother
Lu. 7:12, dead man, o. son of m.
8:42, one o. daughter
9:38, o. child
Rom. 5:3, and not o. so; 11.
8:23, not o. they, but ourselves
16:27, to God o. wise, be glory; I Tim. 1:17; Jude 25.
I Cor. 7:39 o. in the Lord
II Tim. 4:8, not to me o. but to all
Onions.
Num. 11:5, remem. o. and garlic
Onward.
Ex. 40:36, cloud up, Is. went o.
Onycha.
Ex. 30:34, take the spices, o.
Onyx.
Ex. 28:20, fourth row an o.; 39:13.
Job 28:16, wisdom not val. wi. o.
Ez. 28:13, o. was thy covering
Open (a.).
Gen. 1:20, fowl fly in o. firma.
38:14, Tamar sat in o. place
Num. 19:15, ev. o. vessel is uncl.
24:3, man whose eyes are o.; 4, 15.
I Sam. 3:1, word of L. no o. visi.
I Ks. 6:18, cedar carved with o. flowers; 29:32, 35.
8:29, eyes be o. tow. this house; 52; II Chr. 6:20, 40; 7:15.
Neh. 1:6, let thine eyes be o.
6:5, Sanb. wi o. letter sent serv.
Job 34:26, wicked men in o. sight
Ps. 5:9, their throat is an o. sepulchre; Rom. 3:13.
34:15, his ears are o. to their cry
Prov. 13:16, fool lay o. his folly
27:5, o. rebuke bet. th. secret lo.
Is. 9:12, devour Is. with o. mouth
24:18, window from on high o.
60:11, thy gates sh. be o. contin.
Jer. 5:16, quiver is an o. sepulch.
32:11, what was sealed and o.
19 th eyes a cs ways of men
Ez. 37:2, many bones in o. val.
Dan. 6:10, windows o. in chamb.
Neh. 3:13, gates of land wide o.
Jno. 1:51, ye shall see heaven o.
Acts 16:27, prison doors o. drew
19:38, law o. there are deputies
II Cor. 3:18, we, wi. o. face behol.
6:11, our mouth is o. to you, our
I Tim. 5:24, some men's sins o.
Heb. 6:6, put him to o. shame
I Pet. 3:12, ears are o. to prayers
Rev. 3:8, set bef. thee an o. door
10:2, had in his hand a book o.; 8.
Open (v.).
Ex. 21:33, if a man shall o. a pit
Num. 8:16, inst. of such as o. wo.
16:30, if earth o. mouth and swa.
Dt. 15:8, thou shalt o. hand; 11.
20:11, make ans. of peace and o.
28:12, L. sh. o. to thee his treas.
II Ks. 9:3, then o. door, and flee
13:17, o. the window eastward
Job 11:5, O that G. wo. o. his lips
32:20, I will o. my lips and ans.
35:16, doth Job o. mouth in vain
41:14, who can o. doors of face?
Ps. 49:4, o. my dark saying
78:2, I will o. mouth in parable
81:10, o. thy mouth I will fill it
118:19, o. to me gates of righte.
Prov. 31:8, o. thy mouth for du.
9, o. thy mouth, judge righte.
Song 5:2, o. to me, my sister
5, I rose up to o. to my beloved
Is. 22:22, o. none shut, sh. none o.
26:2, o. gates, righte. may enter
28:24, do. he o. clods of ground?
41:18, o. rivers in high places
42:7, o. blind eyes, bring out pr.
45:1, to o. before him the gates
8, let earth o. bring forth salv.
Jer. 13:19, cities shut up, none o.
50:26, o. her storehouses, cast h.
Ez. 2:8, o. thy mouth and eat
3:27, when I speak I will o. thy
16:63, couf. and never o. mouth
21:22, to o. mouth in slaughter
25:9, I will o. side of M. fr. cities
37:12, I will o. your graves
46:12, one shall o. gate tow. east
Zech. 11:1, o. thy doors, O Lebau.
Mal. 3:10, if I will not o. heaven
Mat. 13:35, o. mouth in parables
25:11, Lord, o. to us; Lu. 13:25.
Lu. 12:36, when knock, may o.
Acts 18:14, P. was about to o. mo.
Eph. 6:19, that I may o. mouth
Col. 4:3, G. would o. door of utte.
Rev. 5:2, wort. to o. book? 3, 5, 9.
Opened.
Gen. 7:11, wind. of heav. were o.
29:31, the Lord o. Leah's womb
30:22, God o. Rachel's womb
41:56, Joseph o. all storehouses
42:27, one o. sack; 43:21; 44:11.
Ex. 2:6, wh. she o. ark, saw child
Num. 16:32, earth o. mou. swallowed up Korah; Ps. 106:17.
Jud. 3:25, he o. not doors, they o.
4:19, she o. a bottle of milk, and
19:27, her lord o. doors, went out
II Ks. 9:10, Elisha o. door and fled
15:16, o. not to him, he smote
II Chr. 29:3, Hezekiah o. doors of
Neh. 7:3, let not gates of J. be o.
8:5, E. o. book, when he o. peop.
13:19, gates not o. till after sab.
Job 31:32, o. my doors to traveller
38:17, gates of death been o.?
Ps. 40:6, mine ears hast thou o.
78:23, though he o. doors of heaven
105:41, he o. rock, waters gushed
Song 5:6, I o. to my beloved, but
Is. 14:17, o. not house of prison.
48:8, time that th. ear was not o.
50:5, Lord God hath o. mine ear
Jer. 20:12, to thee have I o. cause
50:25, Lord hath o. his armory
Ez. 1:1, hea. o.; Mat. 3:16; Mk. 1: 10; Lu. 3:21; Acts 7:56.
16:25, hast o. thy feet to ev. one
37:13, I have o. your graves
44:2, gate shall not be o.
46:1, on sabbath it shall be o.
Dan. 7:10, judgment set, books o.
Nah. 2:6, gates of rivers sh. be o.
Zech. 13:1, fountain o. to David
Mat. 2:11, when they o. treasures
7:7, it shall be o.; Lu. 11:9, 10.
27:52, graves were o. bodies aro.
Mk. 7:34, be o.
35, ears were o.
Lu. 4:17, o. book, found place
24:32, wh. he o. to us scriptures
45, o. he their understanding
Acts 5:19, angel by night o. pris.
10:11, Peter saw heaven o.
12:10, iron gates o.
14, o. not gate
14:27, how he o. door to Gentiles
16:14, Lydia, whose heart L. o.
26, the prison doors were o.
I Cor. 16:9, a gr. door and effect. is o. unto me; II Cor. 2:12.
Heb. 1:13, all things are o. to him
Rev. 4:1, a door was o. in heaven
6:1, when Lamb o. one seal
3, o. second; 5, third; 7, fourth
9, o. fifth; 12, sixth; 8:1, seventh
9:2, o. the bottomless pit and heaven o. and white horse
20:12, books o. book of life o.
Openest.
Ps. 104:28, thou o. thy hand
145:16, thou o. thy hand
Openeth.
Ex. 13:2, sanctify to me what o.
12, all o. matrix; 15; 34:19; Num. 3:12; 18:15; Lu. 2:23.
Job 27:19, rich man o. his eyes
33:16, he o. ears of men
36:10, o. their ear to discipline
15, he o. their ears in oppressi.
Ps. 38:13, dumb man o. not mou.
Prov. 13:3, that o. wide his lips
24:7, o. not his mouth in gate
31:26, she o. mouth with wisdom
Is. 53:7, so he o. not his mouth
Ez. 20:26, all that o. the womb
Jno. 10:3, to him the porter o.
Rev. 3:7, o. and no man shutteth, shutteth and no man o.
Opening.
Is. 42:20, o. ears, but heareth not
Acts 17:3, o. and alleging Christ
Opening, s.
I Chr. 9:27, o. of house of God
Job 12:14, shutteth, there be no o.
Prov. 1:21, in the o. of the gates
8:6, o. of my lips shall be right
Is. 61:1, proclaim o. of the prison
Ez. 29:21, give thee o. of mouth
Openly.
Gal. 38:21, wh. harlot th. was o.?
Ps. 98:2, righteous. he o. showed
Mat. 6:4, F. reward thee, o.; 6, 18.
Mk. 8:32, spake that saying o.
Jno. 7:4, seeketh to be known o.
10, we. he to feast, not o. secre.
13, no man spake of him o.
11:54, Jesus walked no more o.
18:20, J. said, I spake o. to wor.
Acts 10:40, God showed him o.
16:37, they have beaten us o.
Col. 2:15, made a show of them o.
Operations, s.
Ps. 28:5, regard not o. of his
Is. 5:12, nor consid. o. of hands
I Cor. 12:6, th. are diversity of o.
Col. 2:12, risen through o. of faith
Ophel.
II Chr. 27:3, on wall of O.; 33:14.
Neh. 3:26, Nethin. in O.; 27; 11:21.
Ophir.
Gen. 10:29, J. be. O.; I Chr. 1:23.
I Ks. 9:28, came to O.; II Chr. 8: 18.
10:11, bro. from O. great plenty
22:48, made ships go to O.
I Chr. 29:4, three thousand ta. of gold of O.
Job 22:24, lay up the gold of O.
28:16, not valued wi. gold of O.
Ps. 45:9, the queen in gold of O.
Is. 13:12, prec. than wedge of O.
Opinion, s.
I Ks. 18:21, h. long halt bet. two o.?
Job 32:6, durst not show mine o.
10, I also will show mine o.; 17.
Opportunity.
Mat. 26:16, o. to bet.; Lu. 22:6.
Gal. 6:10, as we have o. do good
Phil. 4:10, careful, ye lacked o.
Heb. 11:15, o. to have retu ned
Oppose, ed.
Acts 18:6, o. thems. and blasph.
II Tim. 2:25, instructing th. th. o.
Opposest, eth.
Job 30:21, wi. strong hand o. thy.
II Thess. 2:4, o. and exalt. himself
Oppositions.
I Tim. 6:20, avoiding o. of science
Oppress.
Ex. 3:9, the Egyptians o. them
22:21, neither o. stranger; 23:9.
Lev. 25:14, sh. not o. one ano.; 17.
Dt. 23:16, shalt not o. servant
24:14, shalt not o. a hired serv.
Jud. 10:12, Moabites did o. you
Job 10:3, is it good thou shou. o.?
Ps. 10:18, m. of earth no more o.
17:9, hide me fr. wicked that o.
119:122, let not the proud o. me
Prov. 22:22, nor o. the afflicted
Is. 49:26, feed them that o. thee
Jer. 7:6, if ye o. not the stranger
30:20, punish all that o. them
Ez. 45:8, princes sh. no more o.
Hos. 12:7, merchant loveth to o.
Amos 4:1, kine of Bashan o. poor
Mic. 2:2, o. a man and his house
Zech. 7:10, o. not widow nor fath.
Mal. 3:5, witness ag. those that o.
Js. 2:6, do not ri. men o. you?
Oppressed.
Dt. 28:29, shalt be only o.; 33.
Jud. 2:18, by reason of th. that o.
4:3, Jabin o. Israel
10:8, Philistines o.
6:9, out of the hand of all that o. you; I Sam. 10:18.
I Sam. 12:3, whom have I o.?
4, hast not defrauded nor o. us
II Ks. 13:4, Assyria o.; 22, king of
II Chr. 16:10, Asa o. some of peo.
Job 20:19, o. and forsaken poor
35:9, they make the o. to cry
Ps. 9:9, Lord be a refuge for o.
10:18, judge the o.; 103:6; 146:7.
74:21, let not o. return ashamed
106:42, their enemies o. them
Ecc. 4:1, tears of such as were o.
Is. 1:17, seek judgm. relieve o.
3:5, people shall be o. every one
23:12, O thou, o. virgin, daught.
38:14, I am o. undertake for me
52:4, Assy. o. them without cau.
53:7, he was o. and afflicted
58:6, fast? to let the o. go free
Jer. 50:33, Is. and Judah were o.
Ez. 18:7, hath not o. any; 16.
12, he hath o.
18, he cruelly o. and
22:29, o. stranger wrongfully
Hos. 5:11, Ephr. is o. and broken
Amos 3:9, behold thee o. in midst
Acts 7:24, Moses avenged him o.
10:38, J. healed all that were o.
Oppresseth.
Num. 10:9, go to war ag. him o.
Ps. 56:1, he fighting daily o. me
Prov. 14:31, he that o. poor; 22:16. 28:3, a poor man that o. the poor
Oppressing.
Jer. 46:16, let us go from o. swo.
50:16, for fear of the o. sword
Zeph. 3:1, woe to the o. city
Oppression.
Ex. 3:9, o. wherewith Egyptians
Dt. 26:7, L. looked on our o.
II Ks. 13:4, Lord saw o. of Israel
Job 36:15, openeth their ears in o.
Ps. 12:5, for o. of poor will I arise
42:9, o. of the enemy; 43:2; 55:3.
44:24, forget. our o.; 62:10, trust
73:8, speak wickedly concern. o.
107:39, are brought low through o.
119:134, deliver me fr. o. of man
Ecc. 5:8, if thou seest o. of poor
7:7, o. maketh a wise man mad
Is. 5:7, behold o.
30:12, trust o.
54:14, thou shalt be far from o.
59:13, from our G. speaking o.
Jer. 6:6, wholly o. in midst of h.
22:17, th. eyes and heart for o.
Ez. 22:7, by o. with stranger
29, people of the land used o.
46:18, sh. not take inherit. by o.
Oppressions.
Job 35:9, by the multitude of o.
Ecc. 4:1, I considered the o. done
Is. 33:15, despiseth the gain of o.
Oppressor.
Job 3:18, they hear not voice of o.
15:20, number of years hid. to o.
Ps. 72:4, shall break in pieces o.
Prov. 3:31, envy not o. cho. none
28:16, want. understanding is o.
Is. 9:4, hast broken rod of his o.
14:4, say, How hath o. ceased!
51:13, hast feared fury of the o.
Jer. 21:12, out of hand of o.; 22:3.
25:38, because of fierceness of o.
Zech. 9:8, no o. shall pass through
10:4, out of him came every o.
Oppressors.
Job 27:13, this is the herita. of o.
Ps. 54:3, o. seek after my soul
119:121, leave me not to mine o.
Ecc. 4:1, side of o. th. was power
Is. 3:12, children are their o.
14:2, they shall rule over their o.
16:4, o. consumed out of the land
19:20, cry to Lord because of o.
Oracle.
II Sam. 16:23, inquired at o. of G.
I Ks. 6:16, be built them for the o.
8:6, priests bro. ark of L. into o.
II Chr. 4:20, should burn be. the o.
Ps. 28:2, lift up hands to. holy o.
Oracles.
Acts 7:38, received the lively o.
Rom. 3:2, to them were com. o.
Heb. 5:12, first princip. of o. of G.
I Pet. 4:11, speak of the o. of God
Oration.
Acts 12:21, Herod made o. to th.
Orator.
Is. 3:3, from Ju. the eloquent o.
Acts 24:1, o. named Tertullus
Orchard, s.
Song 4:13, an o. of pomegranates
Ecc. 2:5, I made me gard. and o.
Ordain.
I Chr. 9:22, S. did o. in their offi.
17:9, I will o. a place for my pe.
Is. 26:12, L. that wilt o. peace
I Cor. 7:17, so o. I in all churches
Tit. 1:5, thou shouldest o. elders
Ordained, eth.
Num. 28:6, offering that was o.
I Ks. 12:32, Jerobo. o. a feast; 33.
II Ks. 23:5, put down id. priests o.
II Chr. 11:15, Jeroboam o. priests
29:27 instruments o. by David
Esth. 9:27, Jews o. feast of Purim
Ps. 7:13, o. arrows ag. persecut.
8:2, out of mouth of babes o.
3, moon and stars thou hast o.
81:5, o. in Joseph for testimony
132:17, I have o. a lamp for mine
Is. 30:33, Tophet is o. of old
Jer. 1:5, I o. thee to be a prophet
Dan. 2:24, king o. to destroy men
Hab. 1:12, O L., thou hast o. them
Mk. 3:14, Jesus o. twelve to be with
Jno. 15:16, I o. ye sho. bri. fruit
Acts 1:22, o. to be witness with
10:42, o. of God to be judge
13:48, as were o. to eternal life
14:23, when they o. them elders
16:4, decrees were o. of apostles
17:31, judge by man he hath o.
Rom. 7:10, command. o. to life
13:1, powers that be, are o. of G.
I Cor. 2:7, hidden wisdom God o.
9:14, Lord o. that they which pr.
Gal. 3:19, law was o. by angels
Eph. 2:10, wh. God hath before o.
I Tim. 2:7, I am o. preacher to G.
Heb. 5:1, ev. high-priest is o.; 8:3.
9:6, when these things were o.
Jude 4, o. to this condemnation

Order (n.).
II Ks. 23:4, comp. priests of sec. o.
I Chr. 6:32, waited accord. to o.
15:13, sought him not aft. due o.
23:31, o. commanded them be. L.
25:2, acc. to o. of D.; 6; II Chr. 8:14.
Job 10:22, land of dark. without o.
Ps. 110:4, pri. after o. of M.; Heb. 5:6, 10; 6:20; 7:11, 17, 21.
I Cor. 16:1, have gi. o. to church
Col. 2:5, beholding your o.
Heb. 7:11, not called after o. of A.

Order, In.
Gen. 22:9, Abr. laid wood in o.
Ex. 40:4, thou sh. set in o. thin. that are to be set in o.; Lev. 1: 7, 8; 12; 6:12; 24:8.
23, he set bread in o. upon it
II Sam. 17:23, put his house in o.
I Ks. 18:33, Elijah put wood in o.
II Ks. 20:1, set house in o.; Is. 38: 1.
II Chr. 13:11, show-bread set in o.
29:35, service of house of L. in o.
Job 33:5, set words in o. bef. me
Ps. 50:21, th. in o. bef. thine eyes
Ecc. 12:9, the preacher set in o.
Is. 44:7, set it in o. before me?
Ez. 41:6, chambers were thirty in o.
Lu. 1:1, hand to set forth in o.; 3. 8, served before God in his o.
Acts 18:23, country of Phry. in o.
I Cor. 11:34, rest will I set in o.
15:23, ev. man shall rise in his o.
Tit. 1:5, I left thee to set in o.

Ordered, eth.
Jud. 6:26, build altar in o. place
II Sam. 23:5, covenant o. and sure
Job 13:18, I have o. my cause, I
Ps. 37:23, steps of good man are o.
50:23, who o. conversation arig.

Orderings.
I Chr. 24:19, these were their o.

Orderly.
Acts 21:21, walked o. keepest law

Ordinance.
Ex. 12:14, feast of passover for an o. for ever; 24, 43; 13:10.
15:25, made a statute and an o.
Num. 9:14, according to o. of passover; II Chr. 35:13.
10:8, to be to you for an or. for e.
18:8, and to thy sons by an o. for ever; II Chr. 2:4.
19:2, o. of L. commanded; 31:21.
Josh. 24:25, set them o. in Shech.
I Sam. 30:25, made it o. for ever
II Chr. 35:25, made them o. in Is.
Ezra 3:10, after the o. of David
Is. 24:5, the law changed the o.
58:2, forsook not o. of their God
Ez. 46:14, offering by perpet. o.
Mal. 3:14, what pro. we kept o.?
Rom. 13:2, power resists o. of G.
I Pet. 2:13, submit to every o. of

Ordinances.
Ex. 18:20, shalt teach them o.
Lev. 18:3, neither walk in their o.
4, ye sh. keep mine o.; 30; 22:9; II Chr. 33:8; Ez. 11:20; 43:11; I Cor. 11:2.
Num. 9:12, to o. of passover; 14.
II Ks. 17:37, o. he wrote for you
Neh. 10:32, made o. made for us
Job 38:33, knowest thou the o. of heaven? Jer. 31:35; 33:25.
Ps. 99:7, kept o. he gave them
119:91, continue according to o.
Is. 58:2, ask of me o. of justice
Jer. 31:36, if o. depart before me
Ez. 43:18, these are o. of altar
44:5, o. of the house of the Lord
Mal. 3:7, gone away fr. mine o.
Lu. 1:6, commandments and o. of Lord
Eph. 2:15, commandment contained in o.
Col. 2:14, out handwriting of o.
20, are ye subject to o.?
Heb. 9:1, had o. of divine service
10, carnal o. imposed on them

Ordinary.
Ez. 16:27, diminished o. food

Oreb.
Jud. 7:25, of Mid. Zeeb. O.; 8:3.
Ps. 83:11, their nobles like O.
Is. 10:26, of Midian at rock of O.

Organ, s.
Gen. 4:21, of such as handle o.
Job 21:12, rejoice at sound of o.
30:31, my o. turned into voice
Ps. 150:4, praised him with o.

Orion.
Job 9:9, maketh O.; Amos 5:8.
38:31, loose the bands of O.?

Ornament.
Prov. 1:9, o. of grace to thy head
4:9, give to head an o. of grace
25:12, as an o. of fine gold, so is
Is. 30:22, defilé o. of molten ima.
49:18, clothe thee as with an o.
Ez. 7:20, the beauty of his o.
I Pet. 3:4, o. of meek, quiet spirit

Ornaments.
Ex. 33:4, no man put on him o.
5, put off thy o. from thee; 6.
Jud. 8:21, o. on camels' neck
II Sam. 1:24, S. who put o. on you
Is. 3:18, tinkling o. about feet
61:10, decketh himself with o.
Jer. 2:32, can a maid forget her o.
4:30, deckest thee wi. o. of gold
Ez. 16:7, come to excellent o.
11, decked thee with o. put
23:40, deckedest thyself with o.

Ornan.
I Chr. 21:15, floor of O.; 18, 28.
20, O. turned back, saw angel
25, Da. gave to O. six hundred shekels

Orpah.
Ruth 1:4, name of one O. other R.
14, O. kissed Naomi, but Ruth

Orphans.
Lam. 5:3, are o. our mothers wid.

Osprey, Ossifrage.
Lev. 11:13, o. and o.; Dt. 14:12.

Ostrich, The.
unclean and unfit for food, Lev. 11:13.
furnished with wings and feathers, Job 39:13.
lays her eggs in the sand, Job 39: 14.
Described as
void of wisdom, Job 39:17.
imprudent, Job 39:15.
cruel to her young, Job 39:16.
rapid in movement, Job 39:18.
Illustrative
of the unnatural cruelty of the Jews in their calamities, Lam. 4:3.
(companionship with) of extreme desolation, Job 30:29.

Other.
Gen. 23:17, none o. but ho. of G.
Jud. 13:10, came to me o. day
16:17, and he like any o. man
20, go out, as at o. times before
I Sam. 3:10, L. called as at o. ti.
20:25, S. sat on seat as at o. tim.
21:9, there is no o. save th. here
Mat. 12:13, restored whole as o.; Mk. 3:5; Lu. 6:10.
Mk. 7:4, many o. thin. th. be; 8.
12:32, and there is none o. but he
Lu. 14:32, o. is yet a gr. way off
18:11, that I am not as o. men
Jno. 15:24, works no. o. man did
21:25, there are many o. things
Acts 4:12, nei. is salva. in any o.
8:34, himself, or of some o. man?

Others.
Mat. 5:47, wh. do ye more th. o.?
Mk. 15:31, saved o.; Lu. 23:35.
Phil. 2:4, also on the things of o.
I Thess. 2:6, not yet of o. sought

Otherwise.
II Chr. 30:18, they eat passover o.
Ps. 38:16, o. should rej. over me
Rom. 11:6, o. grace no mo. grace; o. work is no more work
Gal. 5:10, will be none o. minded
Phil. 3:15, any thing you be o.
I Tim. 6:3, if any man teach o.

Othniel.
Josh. 15:17, O. took it; Jud. 1:13.
Jud. 3:9, raised deliverer, O.; 11.

Ouches.
Ex. 28:11, o. of gold; 39:6, 13.
13, thou shalt make o. of gold
14, fasten chains to the o.; 39:18.
25, thou shalt fasten in two o.

Ought, or rather Aught.
Gen. 39:6, he knew not o. he had
47:18, there is not o. left
Ex. 12:46, not car. forth o. flesh
Lev. 11:25, whoso beareth o. car.
19:6, if o. remain unto third day
25:14, sellest o. or buyest o.
Num. 15:24, if o. be committed
30:6, or uttered o. out of her lips
Dt. 4:2, not add or diminish o.
26:14, nei. have I taken o. in my mourn. nor given o. for dead
Josh. 21:45, there failed not o.
Ruth 1:17, if o. but death part
I Sam. 12:4, nor hast th. taken o.
5, have not found o. in my ha.
25:7, neither was th. o. missing
30:22, he will not give them o.
II Sam. 3:35, if I taste bread or o.
14:10, whoso saith o. to thee
II Sam. 14:19, can turn fr. o. my
Mat. 5:23, brother hath o. ag. th.
21:3, if any man say o. to you
Mk. 7:12, suf. him no more to o.
8:23, and asked him if he saw o.
11:25, forgive, if ye have o. ag.
Jno. 4:33, brought him o. to eat?
Acts 4:32, nei. said o. was his own
24:19, if they had o. against me
28:19, had o. to ac. my nation of
Philemon 18, if he oweth thee o.

Ought.
Gen. 20:9, o. not be done; 34:7; Lev. 4:2, 27.
II Sam. 13:12, no such th. o. to be
I Chr. 12:32, kn. what Is. o. to do
Mat. 23:23, o. ha. done; Lu. 11:42.
Acts 24:19, who o. to have been
Rom. 8:26, to pray for as we o.
I Tim. 5:13, speak. th. they o. not
Tit. 1:11, teach. thi. they o. not
Js. 3:10, these thi. o. not to be
4:15, that ye o. to say, If the L.
II Pet. 3:11, what pers. o. ye to be
III Jno. 8, we therefore o. to rece.

Oughtest.
I Ks. 2:9, wh. thou o. to do to him
Mat. 25:27, o. to put my money
Acts 10:6, tell thee what thou o.
I Tim. 3:15, how th. o. to behave

Ours.
Gen. 31:16, hath taken that is o.
34:23, shall not ev. beast be o.?
Mk. 12:7, the inheritance shall be o.; Lu. 20:14.
I Cor. 1:2, Jesus, both th. and o.
II Cor. 1:14, ye are o. in day of L.

Outcast, s.
Ps. 147:2, gathereth o. of Israel
Is. 11:12, shall assemble o.; 56:8.
16:3, hide o.
4, let my o. dwell
27:13, o. in land of Eg. worship
Jer. 30:17, bec. they called thee o.
49:36, o. of Elam shall not come

Outer.
Ez. 46:21, broug. me to o. court
Mat. 8:12, o. darkn.; 22:13;25:30.

Outgoings.
Josh. 17:9, o. of it at sea; 19:29.
18, and the o. if shall be thine
18:19, o. of the border at north
19:14, o. thereof are in the valley
22, o. of border at the Jord.; 33.
Ps. 65:8, makest o. of morning

Outlandish.
Neh. 13:26, o. women caused Sol.

Outlived.
Jud. 2:7, elders that o. Joshua

Outrageous.
Prov. 27:4, wrath is cruel, ang. o.

Outrun.
Jno. 20:4, other disciple o. Peter

Outside.
Jud. 7:11, Gideon went to the o.
I Ks. 7:9, o. towards great court
Ez. 40:5, beho. a wall on the o.
Mat. 23:25, o. of cup; Lu. 11:39.
26, that o. of them be clean also

Outstretched.
Dt. 26:8, us out with an o. arm
Jer. 21:5, fight you with o. arm
27:5, made earth by my o. arm

Outward.
I Sam. 16:7, looketh on o. appear.
I Chr. 26:29, for the o. business
Neh. 11:16, Levites for o. business
Esth. 6:4, Ham. come to o. court
Ez. 40:17, brought into o. court
Mat. 23:27, appear beautiful o.
Rom. 2:28, which is o. in flesh
II Cor. 4:16, though our o. man perish
10:7, things after o. appearance?
I Pet. 3:3, not that o. adorning

Outwardly.
Mat. 23:28, o. appear righteous
Rom. 2:28, not a Jew wh. is one o.

Outwent.
Mk. 6:33, ran afoot, and o. them

Oven.
Lev. 2:4, offering baken in o.; 7:9. 11:35, whether it be o. or ranges
26:26, bake your bread in one o.
Ps. 21:9, make them as a fiery o.
Lam. 5:10, skin was black like o.
Hos. 7:4, as an o. heated by baker
6, made ready heart like an o.; 7.
Mal. 4:1, that shall burn as an o.
Mat. 6:30, cast into o.; Lu. 12:28.

Ovens.
Ex. 8:3, frogs come into thine o.

Over.
Num. 27:16, set man o. congrega.
Song 2:11, winter past, rain is o.

Overcame.
Acts 19:16, evil spi. was, o. them
Rev. 3:21, even as I also o.
12:11, o. him by blood of Lamb

Overcharge, d.
Lu. 21:34, lest your hearts be o.
II Cor. 2:5, that I may not o. you

Overcome.
Gen. 49:19, troop shall o. him
Ex. 32:18, that cry for being o.
Num. 13:30, are well able to o. it
22:11, peradventure I sh. o. them
II Ks. 16:5, Ahaz, could not o. him
Song 6:5, eyes, they have o. me
Is. 28:1, head of them that are o.
Jer. 23:9, man whom wine hath o.
Lu. 11:22, stronger shall o. him
Jno. 16:33, I have o. the world
Rom. 3:4, o. wh. thou art judged
12:21, be not o. of evil. o. evil
II Pet. 2:19, of whom man is o.
20, ag. entangled therein and o.
I Jno. 2:13, o. wicked one; 14.
4:4, are of God, have o. them
Rev. 11:7, beast sh. o. witnesses
13:7, war with saints, o. them
17:14, and Lamb shall o. them

Overcometh.
I Jno. 5:4, born of God o. world, victory o. world; 5.
Rev. 2:7, o. will I give tree of life
11, he that o. shall not be hurt
17, him that o. will I gi. to eat
26, him that o. will I give pow.
3:5, he that o. shall be clothed
12, him that o. will I make pil.
21, that o. will I grant to sit
21:7, that o. shall inh. all things

Overdrive.
Gen. 33:13, if men sho. o. them

Overflow.
Dt. 11:4, water of Red sea o.
Ps. 69:2, come where floods o.
15, let not waterflood o. me
Is. 8:8, through Jud. o. and go over
10:22, consumpti. decreed sh. o.
28:17, waters o. the hiding-place
43:2, rivers they sh. not o. thee
Jer. 47:2, waters of north o. land
Dan. 11:10, certai. come, o.; 26:40.
Joel 2:24, fats o. with wine; 3:13.

Overflowed, eth.
Josh. 3:15, in harvest Jor. o. banks
Ps. 78:20, smote rock, streams o.
II Pet. 3:6, world o. with water

Overflowing.
Job 28:11, bindeth floods from o.
38:25, watercourse for o. of wat.
Is. 28:2, flood of mighty wat. o.
15, when o. scourge pass; 18.
30:28, his breath as o. stream
Jer. 47:2, north sh. be an o. flood
Ez. 13:11, be an o. shower; 13.
38:22, rain o. rain and hailstones
Hab. 3:10, the o. of the water

Overflown.
I Chr. 12:15, Jor. when it had o.
Job 22:16, wh. foundation was o.
Dan. 11:22, with flood they be o.

Overlay.
Ex. 25:11, o. ark; 24; 30:3.
27:2, o. altar with brass; 38:2.

Overlaid.
Ex. 26:32, pillars o. with gold
38:6, o. staves of shittim-wood
I Ks. 3:19, died, because she o. it
II Chr. 4:9, he o. doors with brass
Song 5:14, belly as bri. ivory o.

Overlaying.
Ex. 38:17, the o. of chapiters; 19.

Overlived.
Josh. 24:31, days of elders th. o. J.

Overmuch.
Ecc. 7:16, righteous o.
17, be not o.
II Cor. 2:7, swallow. with o. sor.

Overpass.
Jer. 5:28, they o. deeds of wicked

Overpast.
Ps. 57:1, refuge until calam. be o.
Is. 26:20, hide until indign. be o.

Overplus.
Lev. 25:27, let him restore the o.

Overran, Running.
II Sam. 18:23, Ahimaaz o. Cushi.
Nah. 1:8, an o. flood will he make

Oversee.
I Chr. 9:29, appointed to o. vess.
II Chr. 2:2, three thousand six hundred to o. them

Overseer.
Gen. 39:4, made o. over house; 5.
Neh. 11:9, Joel their o.
14, Zabdiel o.
22, o. of Levites
12:42, Jezrahiah o.
Prov. 6:7, the ant having no o.

Overseers.
Gen. 41:34, let Pharaoh appoint o.
II Chr. 2:18, Solomon set three thousand six hundred o.
31:13, o. under hand of Cononiah
34:12, o. of all that wrought; 13.
17, deliv. mon. into hand of o.
Acts 20:28, H. Ghost made you o.

Overshadow, ed.
Mat. 17:5, bright cloud o. them; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:34.
Lu. 1:35, power of High. o. thee
Acts 5:15, shadow of P. o. them

Oversight.
Gen. 43:12, peradv. it was an o.
Num. 3:32, o. of them that keep
4:16, the o. of all the tabernacle
II Ks. 12:11, that had o. of house of L.; 22:5, 9; II Chr. 34:10.
I Chr. 9:23, had the o. of the gates
Neh. 11:16, had the o. of business
13:4, the o. of the house of God
I Pet. 5:2, taking o. not by const.

Overspread, ing.
Gen. 9:19, of th. the earth was o.
Dan. 9:27, the o. of abominations

Overtake.
Gen. 44:4, when thou dost o. th.
Ex. 15:9, I will pursue, I will o.
Dt. 19:6, lest avenger o. slayer
28:2, blessings come and o. thee
15, these curses shall o. thee; 45.
Josh. 2:5, for ye shall o. them
I Sam. 30:8, thou sh. surely o. th.
II Sam. 15:14, lest Absalom o. us
Is. 59:9, nei. doth justice o. us
Jer. 42:16, sw. ye feared sh. o. you
Hos. 2:7, shall not o. her lovers
10:9, the battle did not o. them
Amos 9:10, evil shall not o. us
13, ploughman sh. o. the reaper
I Thess. 5:4, should o. you as thief

Overtaken, eth.
I Chr. 21:12, flee till sword o. th.
Ps. 18:37, purs. enemies o. them
Gal. 6:1, if a man be o. in a fault

Overthrew.
Gen. 19:25, God o. these cities; 29.
Ex. 14:27, L. o. Eg.; Ps. 136:15.
Dt. 29:23, which L. o. in anger
Is. 13:19, when G. o. Sodom and Gomo.; Jer. 50:40; Amos 4:11.
Jer. 20:16, be as cities the Lord o.

Overthrew—Continued.
Mat. 21:12, J. o. tables of money-chang.; Mk. 11:15; Jno. 2:15.
Overthrow (n.).
Gen. 19:29, G. sent Lot out of o.
Dt. 29:23, o. of Sod.; Jer. 49:18.
II Pet. 2:6, condem. cities with o.
Overthrow (v.).
Gen. 19:21, I will not o. this city
Ex. 23:24, thou sh. o. their gods
Dt. 12:3, ye shall o. their altars
II Sam. 10:3, D. sent to spy and o.
11:25, make battle strong, o. it
I Chr. 19:3, David sent to o. land
Ps. 106:26, to o. them in wildern.
27, to o. their seed am. nations
140:4, have pur. to o. my goings
11, evil hunt vio. man to o. him
Prov. 18:5, not good to o. righte.
Hag. 2:22, I will o. the throne of kingd. I will o. the chariots
Acts 5:39, if it be of G. ye can. o.
II Tim. 2:18, o. the faith of some
Overthroweth.
Job 12:19, lead. princes, o. mighty
Prov. 13:6, wickedness o. sinner
21:12, G. o. wicked for wickedn.
22:12, o. words of transgressor
29:4, he that receiv. gifts o. land
Overthrown.
Ex. 15:7, hast o. them that rose
Jud. 9:40, and many were o.
II Sam. 17:9, some of them be o.
II Chr. 14:13, Ethiopians were o.
Job 19:6, know th. G. hath o. me
Ps. 141:6, their judges are o.
Prov. 11:11, city is o. by wicked
12:7, wicked o.; 14:11, ho. of wic.
Is. 1:7, your land is desolate as o.
Jer. 18:23, let them be o. bef. th.
Lam. 4:6, S. was o. as in moment
Dan. 11:41, many countries be o.
Amos 4:11, I have o. some of you
Jon. 3:4, forty days Ninev. sh. be o.
I Cor. 10:5, were o. in wilderness
Overtook.
Gen. 31:23, o. Jacob in mount
25, Lab. o. Jacob; 44:6, steward
Jud. 18:22, Micah o. chil. of Dan
20:42, battle o. men of Benjamin
II Ks. 25:5, army of Chaldeans o. Zedekiah; Jer. 39:5; 52:8.
Lam. 1:3, her persecutors o. her
Overturn.
Job 12:15, waters, they o. earth
Ez. 21:27, I will o., o., o. it
Overturned, eth.
Jud. 7:13, the tent fell and o. it
Job 9:5, which o. the mountains
28:9, o. mountains by the roots
34:25, know th. works and o. th.
Overwhelm, ed.
Job 6:27, yea, ye o. fatherless
Ps. 55:5, and horror hath o. me
61:2, when my heart is o.
77:3, my spirit o.; 142:3; 143:4.
78:53, the sea o. their enemies
124:4, then the waters had o. us
Overwise.
Ecc. 7:16, nor make thyself o.
Owe.
Rom. 13:8, o. no man any thing
Owed.
Mat. 18:24, one o. him ten thousand talents
28, one which o. him one hundred pence
Lu. 7:41, one o. five hundred pence
Owest, eth.
Mat. 18:28, pay me that thou o.
Lu. 16:5, how much o. thou? 7.
Philemon 18, thee, or o. thee aught
19, o. to me even thine own
Owl.
Lev. 11:16, o. and cuckoo, Dt. 14: 15, 16; Is. 34:11, 15.
17, the little o. and cormorant
Ps. 102:6, I am like o. of desert
Owls.
Job 30:29, I am companion to o.
Is. 13:21, o. shall dwell there; 34: 13; Jer. 50:39.
43:20, dragons and o. honor me
Mic. 1:8, make a mourning as o.
Owl, The.
varieties of, Lev. 11:16, 17; Dt. 14: 15, 16.
unclean and not to be eaten, Lev. 11:13, with v. 16.
Described as
mournful in voice, Mic. 1:8.
solitary in disposition, Ps. 102:6.
careful of its young, Is. 34:15.
inhabits deserted cities and houses, Is. 13:21; 34:11-14; Jer. 50:39.
Illustrative of mourners, Ps. 102:6.
Own.
I Chr. 29:14, o. have we giv. thee
16, we prepared, is all thine o.
Mat. 20:15, do wh. I will wi. o.?
Lu. 16:12, you that which is o.?
Jno. 1:11, came to his o., o. rece.
13:1, loved his o. that were
15:19, world would love his o.
Acts 5:4, was it not in th. o. pow.?
I Cor. 6:19, ye are not your o.
10:24, let no man seek his o.
29, cons. not th. o. but of oth.
13:5, charity seeketh not her o.
Phil. 2:21, seek their o. things
I Tim. 5:8, provide not for his o.
Owner.
Ex. 21:28, o. of ox shall be quit
34, o. of pit sh. make it good
36, his o. hath not kept him in
22:11, o. of it sh. accept thereof
12, make restitution to o.
15, but if o. thereof be with it
I Ks. 16:24, Shemer, o. of the hill
Is. 1:3, the ox knoweth his o.
Acts 27:11, believed o. of the ship
Owners.
Job 31:39, caused o. to lose lives
Prov. 1:19, taketh away life of o.
Ecc. 5:11, what good is there to o.
13, riches kept for o. to th. hurt
Lu. 19:33, o. said, Why loose ye
Owneth.
Lev. 14:35, he that o. the house
Acts 21:11, bind man o. th. girdle
Ox.
Ex. 20:17, not covet. o.; Dt. 5:21.
21:28, if o. gore, be stoned; 29:36.
22:1, if man steal o. or sheep
4, whether it be o. or ass, he
23:4, if thou meet th. enemy's o.
12, thine o. and thine ass rest
34:19, firstl. of o. or sheep mi.
Lev. 7:23, eat no fat of o.
Num. 7:3, for each of princes o.
22:4, as the o. licketh up grass
Dt. 5:14, o. do no work on sab.
14:4, o., sheep, and goat may eat
22:1, not see bro.'s o. go astray
10, not plough with o. and ass
25:4, not muzzle o. treadeth out corn; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.
Josh. 6:21, they destroy o. and sheep; I Sam. 15:15.
Jud. 3:31, slew six hundred with o.-goad
6:4, left neither sheep nor o.
I Sam. 12:3, wh. o. have I taken?
14:34, bring ev. man o. and sheep
Neh. 5:18, for me daily one o.
Job 6:5, loweth o. over fodder?
24:3, take widow's o. for pledge
40:15, behemoth eat. grass as o.
Ps. 69:31, please L. better than o.
106:20, glory into similitu. of o.
Prov. 7:22, o. goeth to slaughter
14:4, incre. by strength of the o.
15:17, better than a stalled o.
Is. 1:3, the o. knoweth his owner
11:7, lion shall eat straw like o.
32:20, send for. the feet of the o.
66:3, killeth o. as if he slew man
Jer. 11:19, was like a lamb or an o.
Ez. 1:10, four had face of an o.
Lu. 13:15, each loose o. on sab.
14:5, an o. or ass fallen into a pit
often found wild, Dt. 14:5.
Includes the
bull, Gen. 32:15; Job 21:10.
bullock, Ps. 50:9; Jer. 46:21.
cow, Num. 18:17; Job 21:10.
heifer, Gen. 15:9; Num. 19:2.
was clean and fit for food, Dt. 14: 4.
Described as
strong, Ps. 144:14; Prov. 14:4.
beautiful, Jer. 46:20; Hos. 10:11.
not without sagacity, Is. 1:3.
horns and hoofs of, alluded to, Ps. 69:31.
lowing of, alluded to, I Sam. 15: 14; Job 6:5.
Was Fed
with grass, Job 40:15; Ps. 106:20; Dan. 4:25.
with corn, Is. 30:24.
with straw, Is. 11:7.
on the hills, Is. 7:25.
in the valleys, I Chr. 27:29; Is. 65:10.
in stalls, Hab. 3:17.
rapid manner of collecting its food alluded to, Num. 22:4.
formed a part of the patriarchal wealth, Gen. 13:2, 5; 26:14; Job 1:3.
formed a part of the wealth of Israel in Egypt, Gen. 50:8; Ex. 10: 9; 12:32.
formed a part of the wealth of the Jews, Num. 32:4; Ps. 144:14.
required great care and attention, Prov. 27:23.
herdmen appointed over, Gen. 13: 7; I Sam. 21:7.
urged on by the goad, Jud. 3:31.
Used for
drawing wagons, etc., Num. 7:3; I Sam. 6:7.
carrying burdens, I Chr. 12:40.
plowing, I Ks. 19:19; Job 1:14; Amos 6:12.
earing the ground, Is. 30:24; 32: 20.
treading out the corn, Hos. 10:11.
sacrifice, Ex. 20:24; II Sam. 24: 22.
food, I Ks. 1:9; 19:21; II Chr. 18:2.
often stall-fed for slaughter, Prov. 15:17.
goes to the slaughter unconscious, Prov. 7:22.
young of, considered a great delicacy, Gen. 18:7; Amos 6:4.
male firstlings of, belonged to God, Ex. 34:19.
tithe of, given to the priests, II Chr. 31:6.
Laws Respecting:
to rest on the Sabbath, Ex. 23: 12; Dt. 5:14.
not to be yoked with an ass in the same plow, Dt. 22:10.
not to be muzzled when treading out the corn, Dt. 25:4; I Cor. 9:9.
if stolen to be restored double, Ex. 22:4.
of others not to be coveted, Ex. 20:17; Dt. 5:21.
of others if lost or hurt through neglect, to be made good, Ex. 22:9-13.
killing a man, to be stoned, Ex. 21:28-32.
mode of reparation for one, killing another, Ex. 21:35, 36.
straying to be brought back to its owner, Ex. 23:4; Dt. 22:1, 2.
fallen under its burden to be raised up again, Dt. 22:4.
fat of, not to be eaten, Lev. 7: 23.
increase of, promised, Dt. 7:13; 28:4.
publicly sold, II Sam. 24:24; Lu. 14:19.
often given as a present, Gen. 12: 16; 20:14.
the wicked often took, in pledge from the poor, Job 24:3.
custom of sending the pieces of, to collect the people to war, I Sam. 11:7.
sea of brass rested on figures of, I Ks. 7:25.
Illustrative
(engaged in husbandry) of ministers, Is. 30:24; 32:20.
(not muzzled in treading corn) of minister's right to support, I Cor. 9:9, 10.
(prepared for a feast) of the provision of the gospel, Prov. 9: 2; Mat. 22:4.
(led to slaughter) of a rash youth, Prov. 7:22.
(led to slaughter) of saints under persecution, Jer. 11:19.
(stall fed) of sumptuous living, Prov. 15:17.
Bull or Bullock Illustrative
of fierce enemies, Ps. 22:12; 68: 30.
(firstling of) of the glory of Joseph, Dt. 33:17.
(in a net) of the impatient under judgment, Is. 51:20.
(fatted) of greedy mercenaries, Jer. 46:21.
(unaccustomed to the yoke) of intractable sinners, Jer. 31:18.
Kine Illustrative
of proud and wealthy rulers, Amos 4:1.
(well favored) of years of plenty, Gen. 41:2, 26, 29.
(lean) of years of scarcity, Gen. 41:3, 27, 30.
Heifer Illustrative
of a beloved wife, Jud. 14:18.
(sliding back) of backsliding Israel, Hos. 4:16.
(taught, etc.) of Israel's fondness for ease in preference to obedience, Hos. 10:11.
(of three years old) of Moab in affliction, Is. 15:5; Jer. 48:34.
(fair) of the beauty and wealth of Egypt, Jer. 46:20.
(at grass) of the luxurious Chaldees, Jer. 50:11.
Oxen.
Gen. 12:16, Ab. had o. and asses
32:5, J. said, I have o. and asses
34:28, sons of J. took Shech. o.
Ex. 9:3, hand of Lord is upon o.
22:1, restore five o. for one ox
Num. 7:3, princes bro. twelve o.
22:40, Balak offered o. and sheep
23:1, prepare me here seven o.
Dt. 14:26, bestow money for o.
I Sam. 11:7, hewed yoke of o.
14:14, yoke of o. might plough
32, took sheep and o. and slew
15:9, Agag and the best of the o.
14, what meaneth lowing of o.?
15, spared best of sheep and o.
27:9, David took away the o.
II Sam. 6:6, hold of it, o. shook it
13, Da. sacrificed o. and fatlings
24:24, bought thres.-floor and o.
I Ks. 1:9, Adonijah slew o.; 19, 25.
4:23, daily provision, ten fat o.
7:25, one sea, twelve o. under it; 44; II Chr. 4:4, 15.
8:63, S. off. sacrifice to L. twenty-two thousand o., one hundred and twenty thousand sheep; II Chr. 7:5.
19:19, El. was ploughing with o.
20, Elisha left o. ran after Elij.
21, took yoke of o. slew them
II Ks. 5:26, is it a time to rec. o.?
II Chr. 15:11, offered of spoil seven hundred o.
18:2, Ahab killed sheep and o.
29:33, consecrated things six hundred o.
31:6, they brought in tithes of o.
35:8, for passo. three hundred o.
Job 1:3, his substance was five hundred o.
14, o. ploughing, asses feeding
42:12, gave him one thousand yoke of o.
Ps. 8:7, to have dominion over o.
144:14, that our o. may be strong
Prov. 14:4, wh. no o. crib is clean
Is. 7:25, for sending forth of o.
22:13, joy and gladn. slaying o.
30:24, o. and asses eat cl. prov.
Jer. 51:23, I break husb. and o.
Dan. 4:25, eat gr. as o.; 33; 5:21.
Amos 6:12, plough there with o.?
Mat. 22:4, o. and fatlings killed
Lu. 14:19, bought five yoke of o.
Jno. 2:14, those in temple sold o.
Acts 14:13, priest of Jup. bro. o.
I Cor. 9:9, doth G. ta. care for o.?
Ozem, I Chr. 2:15.
Ozias, Mat. 1:8, 9.

P

Paarai, II Sam. 23:35.
Paces.
II Sam. 6:13, when gone six p. he
Pacify, ed, eth.
Esth. 7:10, then king's wrath p.
Prov. 16:14, a wise man p. wrath
21:14, a gift in secret p. anger
Ecc. 10:4, yielding p. gr. offences
Ez. 16:63, when I am p. toward
Padan-aram.
Gen. 25:20, dau. of Bethuel of P.
28:6, Isa. sent Jacob away to P.
7, his father, and was gone to P.
31:18, had gotten in P.
35:9, J. when he came fr. P.
26, sons born to him in P.; 46:15.
Paddle.
Dt. 23:13, have p. on weapon
Pagiel.
Num. 1:13, P. son of Ocran; 7:72.
Pain.
Job 14:22, flesh on him sh. have p.
15:20, wicked travaileth with p.
33:19, is chastened also with p.
Ps. 25:18, mine affliction and p.
48:6, p. as a woman in travail; Is. 13:8; 26:17.
Is. 21:3, my loins filled with p.
26:18, child, we have been in p.
66:7, bef. her p. came, she was
Jer. 6:24, p. as wo. in trav.; 22:23.
12:13, put themselves to p. but
15:18, why is my p. perpetual
30:23, with p. on head of wicked
51:8, Babylon, take balm for p.
Ez. 30:4, great p. in Ethiopia; 9.
16, sin shall have great p.
Mic. 4:10, p. and labor to bring
Nah. 2:10, much p. is in all loins
Rom. 8:22, creation travail. in p.
Rev. 16:10, gnawed tongues for p.
21:4, nor shall th. be any more p.
Pained.
Ps. 55:4, my heart is sore p.
Is. 23:5, they shall be sorely p.
Jer. 4:19, I am p. at very heart
Joel 2:6, people shall be much p.
Rev. 12:2, and p. to be delivered
Pains.
I Sam. 4:19, p. came upon her
Ps. 116:3, p. of hell gat hold
Acts 2:24, hav. loosed p. of death
Rev. 16:11, blasphem. bec. of p.
Painful, ness
Ps. 73:16, it was too p. for me
II Cor. 11:27, and p. in watchings
Painted, st.
II Ks. 9:30, Jezebel p. her face
Jer. 22:14, and p. with vermilion
Ez. 23:40, thou p. thy eyes
Painting.
Jer. 4:30, thou rentest face wi. p.
Pair.
Lu. 2:24, offer p. of turtle-doves
Rev. 6:5, a p. of balances in hand
Palace.
I Ks. 16:18, Zimri burnt king's p.
21:1, Naboth had viney. by p.
II Ks. 15:25, smote Pekahiah in p.
20:18, eunuchs in p. of king
I Chr. 29:1, the p. is not for man
19, perfect heart to build the p
Ezra 4:14, maintenance fr. the p.
Neh. 1:1, was in Shushan the p.
7:2, ruler of p. charge over Jer.
Esth. 3:15, in Shushan the p.; 8:14.
9:12, destroyed five hundred men in the p.
Ps. 45:15, enter into king's p.
144:12, after similitude of a p.
Song 8:9, build a p. of silver
Is. 25:2, made p. of strangers
Dan. 4:4, flourishing in my p.
6:18, king went to p. pas. night
11:45, he shall plant p. between
Amos 4:3, shall cast them into p.
Nah. 2:6, opened, p. dissolved
Mat. 26:58, Pe. followed Jesus to high-priest s p.; Mk. 14:54
Lu. 11:21, a strong man keep.
Phil. 1:13, bonds manifest in p.

Palaces.
II Chr. 36:19, and burnt all the p.
Ps. 45:8, myrrh, out of ivory p.
48:3, G. is known in p. for refu.
13, mark bulwarks, consider p.
78:69, sanctuary like high p.
122:7, prosperity within thy p.
Prov. 30:28, spider is in king's p.
Is. 13:22, dragons sh. cry in thy p.
32:14, the p. shall be forsaken
34:13, thorns come up in her p.
Jer. 6:5, let us destroy her p.
9:21, death is entered into our p.
17:27, fire shall devour p. of Jer.
49:27, consume p. of Benhadad
Lam. 2:5, hath swallowed her p.
Ez. 19:7, knew their desol. p.
25:4, shall set their p. in thee
Amos 3:9, publish in p. at Ashhod, in p. of Egypt
10, store up robbery in their p.
11, p. be spoiled
6:8, hate p.
Mic. 5:5, he shall tread in our p.
Jerusalem celebrated for, Ps. 48:3, 13.
The Term Applied to
residences of kings, Dan. 4:4; 6:18.
houses of great men, Amos 3:9; Mic. 5:5.
temple of God, I Chr. 29:1, 19.
the house of the high priest, Mat. 26:58.
Described as
high, Ps. 78:69.
polished, Ps. 144:12.
pleasant, Is. 13:22.
Of Kings
called the king's house, II Ks. 25: 9; II Chr. 7:11.
called the house of the kingdom, II Chr. 2:1, 12.
called king's palace, Esth. 1:5.
called the royal house, Esth. 1:9.
splendidly furnished, Esth. 1:6.
surrounded with gardens, Esth. 1: 5.
surrounded with terraces, II Chr. 9:11.
under governors, I Ks. 4:6; Neh. 7:2.
often attended by eunuchs as servants, II Ks. 20:18; Dan. 1: 3, 4.
were strictly guarded, II Ks. 11: 5.
afforded support to all the king's retainers, Ezra 4:14; Dan. 1:5.
royal decrees issued from, Esth. 3:15; 8:14.
royal decrees laid up in, Ezra 6:2.
contained treasures of the king, I Ks. 15:18; II Chr. 12:9; 25: 24.
gorgeous apparel suited to, alone, Lu. 7:25.
were entered by gates, Neh. 2:8.
often the storehouses of rapine, Amos 3:10.
Often as a Punishment
spoiled, Amos 3:11.
forsaken, Is. 32:14.
desolate, Ps. 69:25; Ez. 19:7.
scenes of bloodshed, Jer. 9:21.
burned with fire, II Chr. 36:19; Jer. 17:27.
overgrown with thorns, etc., Is. 34:13.
the habitation of dragons, etc., Is. 13:22.
the spider makes its way even into, Prov. 30:28.
Illustrative of
the splendor of the church, Song 8:9.
the godly children of saints, Ps. 144:12.
the place of Satan's dominion, Lu. 11:21.
Pale, ness.
Is. 29:22, nei. shall face wax p.
Jer. 30:6, all faces turned into p.
Rev. 6:8, looked, behold p. horse
Palestina.
Ex. 15:14, hold on men of P.
Is. 14:29, rej. not thou, whole P.
31, cry, O city, thou, whole P.
Palm.
Lev. 14:15, pour into p.; 26.
Jno. 18:22, struck Jesus with p.
Palm Branches.
Neh. 8:15, to mount and fet. p. branches
Palmer-worm.
Joel 1:4, what p.-w. left, loc. eat
2:25, restore years p.-w. eaten
Amos 4:9, fig trees, the p.-w. dev.
Palms.
I Sam. 5:4, p. of hands cut off
II Ks. 9:35, they found skull and p.
Is. 49:16, grav. thee on p. of han.
Dan. 10:10, set me on p. of hands
Mat. 26:67, others smote him wi. p. of their hands; Mk. 14:65.
Rev. 7:9, white robes, p. in han.
Palm Tree.
Jud. 4:5, dwelt under p. tree of D.
Ps. 92:12, right. flour like p. tree
Song 7:7, stature is like to a p. tree
8, I will go up to the p. tree
Jer. 10:5, are upright as the p. tree
Ez. 41:19, face of man tow. p. tree
Joel 1:12, p. tree and apple tree
Palm Trees.
Ex. 15:27, El. wh. were seventy p. trees
Lev. 23:40, take branches of p. trees
Dt. 34:3, show. him city of p. trees
Jud. 1:16, out of city of p. trees
3:13, M. possessed city of p. trees
I Ks. 6:29, wi. figures of p. trees; 32, 35; 7:36; II Chr. 3:5; Ez. 40: 16.
II Chr. 28:15, bro. th. to ci. of p. trees
Jno. 12:13, took branches of p. trees
Palsy, ies.
Mat. 4:24, had p. he healed them; Mk. 2:3; Lu. 5:18.
8:6, ser. lieth at home sick of p.
9:2, Je. said to sick of p., S., thy sins be forgiven; Mk. 2:5.
Mk. 2:10, sick of p.; Lu. 5:24.
Acts 8:7, many taken with p. and 9:33, Eneas, who was sick of p.
Pamphylia.
Acts 13:13, P. came to Perga in P.
15:38, departed from their fr. P. 27:5, had sailed over sea of P.
Pan.
Lev. 2:5, meat-offer. baken in p. 6:21 in a p. it shall be made
7:9, dressed in p. shall be pries.
I Sam. 2:14, serv. stuck it into p.
II Sam. 13:9, Tam. took p. poured
Ez. 4:3, take unto thee iron p.
Pans.
Ex. 27:3, make p. to rec. ashes
Num. 11:8, baked manna in p.
I Chr. 9:31, thi. made in p.; 23:29.
II Chr. 35:13, offer. sod they in p.
Pangs.
Is. 13:8, p. sh. take hold of them
21:3, p. take hold me as p. of w.
26:17, wom. crieth out in her p.
Jer. 22:23, gracious when p. come
48:41, heart of wom. in p.; 49:22.
50:43, p. as of a wom.; Mic. 4:9.
Pannag.
Ez. 27:17, traded in market, P.
Pant, ed, eth.
Ps. 38:10, my heart p. stren. fail
42:1, as hart p. so p. my soul
119:131, open. my mouth and p.
Is. 21:4, at the vision my heart p.
Amos 2:7, that p. after the dust
Paper.
Is. 19:7, p. reeds shall wither
II Jno. 12, would not write wi. p.
Paphos, Acts 13:6.
Paps.
Ez. 23:21, for the p. of thy you.
Lu. 11:27, bles. are p. th. suck.
23:39, blessed p. never gave suck
Rev. 1:13, girt p. with gold. gird.
Parable.
Num. 23:7, Balaam took up p. and said; 24:3, 15, 20, 21, 23.
Job 27:1, J. continued his p.; 29:1.
Ps. 49:4, I will incline ear to a p.
78:2, mouth, in a p. will I utter
Prov. 26:7, p. in mouth of fools; 9.
Ez. 17:2, speak a p. to Israel.
24:3, utter p. to rebellious house
Mic. 2:4, take up a p. against you
Hab. 2:6, these take up p. ag. you
Mat. 13:18, hear p. of the sower
24, ano. p. put he; 31, 33; 21:33.
34, with. p. sp. not; Mk. 4:34.
24:32, learn a p. of the fig tree; Mk. 13:28; Lu. 21:29.
Mk. 4:10, asked him of p.; 7:17; Lu. 8:9.
12:12, spoken p. ag. th.; Lu. 20:19.
Lu. 5:36, he spake a p. to them; 6:39; 8:4; 12:16; 13:6; 14:7; 15: 3; 18:1, 9; 19:11; 20:9; 21:29; Jno. 10:6.
12:41, L. spak. thou this p. to us?
Parables.
Ez. 20:49, doth he not speak in p.?
Mat. 13:3, spake many things to them in p.; 13:34; 22:1; Mk. 3: 23; 4:2, 13, 33; 12:1.
Mk. 4:13, how will ye kn. all p.?
Lu. 8:10, p. seeing might not see
Parables of the Old Testament:
concerning the Moabites and Israelites, Num. 23:24.
trees making a king, Jud. 9:17-15.
strong bringing forth sweetness, Jud. 14:14.
poor man's ewe lamb, II Sam. 12: 1-4.
two brothers striving, II Sam. 14: 1.
the escaped prisoner, I Ks. 20: 35-40.
the thistle and cedar, II Ks. 14:9.
Israel compared to a vine, Ps. 80:8-16.
vineyard yielding wild grapes, Is. 5:1-6.
the vine tree, Ez. 15.
the great eagles and the vine, Ez. 17:3-10.
lions' whelps, Ez. 19:2-9.
the wasted vine, Ez. 19:10-14.
the boiling pot, Ez. 24:3-5.
holy flesh, Hag. 2:11-14.
Parables of Christ:
wise and foolish builders, Mat. 7: 24-27.
children of the bride-chamber, Mat. 9:15.
new cloth and old garment, Mat. 9:16.
new wine and old bottles, Mat. 9: 17.
unclean spirit, Mat. 12:43.
sower, Mat. 13:3, 18; Lu. 8:5, 11.
tares, Mat. 13:24-30, 36-43.
mustard-seed, Mat. 13:31, 32; Lu. 13:19.
leaven, Mat. 13:33.
treasure hid in a field, Mat. 13: 44.
pearl of great price, Mat. 13:45, 46.
net cast into the sea, Mat. 13:47-50.
meats defiling not, Mat. 15:10-15.
Paradise.
Lu. 23:43, to day shalt thou be with me in p.
II Cor. 12:4, how that he was caught up into p.
Rev. 2:7, is in the midst of the p. of God
Parah.
Josh. 18:23, and Avim, and P., and Ophrah
Paramours.
Ez. 23:20, she doted upon their p., whose
Paran.
Gen. 21:21, he dwelt in the wilderness of P.
Num. 10:12, cloud rested in the wilderness of P.
12:16, and pitched in the wilderness of P.
13:3, them from the wilderness of P.
26, unto the wilderness of P., to
Dt. 1:1, Red sea, between P., and Tophel
33:2, he shined forth from mount P., and
I Sam. 25:1, went down to the wilderness of P.
I Ks. 11:18, arose out of Midian, and came to P.
18, they took men with them out of P.
Hab. 3:3, and the Holy One from mount P.
Parbar.
I Chr. 26:18, at P. westward, four at the
18, at the causeway, and two at P.
Parcel.
Gen. 33:19, he bought a p. of a field, where he
Josh. 24:32, in a p. of ground which Jacob bought
Ruth 4:3, selleth a p. of land, which was our
I Chr. 11:13, was a p. of ground full of barley
14, themselves in the midst of that p.
Jno. 4:5, the p. of ground that Jacob gave
Parched.
Lev. 23:14, eat neither bread, nor p. corn, nor
Josh. 5:11, and p. corn in the self-same day
Ruth 2:14, he reached her p. corn, and she
I Sam. 17:17, brethren an ephah of this p. corn
25:18, and five measures of p. corn, and an
II Sam. 17:28, and barley, and flour, and p. corn
28, beans, and lentiles, and p. pulse
Is. 35:7, p. ground shall become a pool
Jer. 17:6, shall inhabit the p. places in the
Parchments.
II Tim. 4:13, the books, but especially the p.
Pardon.
Ex. 23:21, will not p. your transgressions
34:9, and p. our iniquity and our
Num. 14:19, p., I beseech thee, the iniquity of
I Sam. 15:25, I pray thee, p. my sin, and turn
II Ks. 5:18, this thing the Lord p. thy servant
18, Lord p. thy servant in this thing
24:4, blood; which the Lord would not p.
II Chr. 30:18, the good Lord p. every one
Neh. 9:17, but thou art a God ready to p.
Job 7:21, dost thou not p. my transgression
Ps. 25:11, O Lord, p. mine iniquity; for it is
Is. 55:7, our God, for he will abundantly p.
Jer. 5:1, seeketh the truth; and I will p. it
7, how shall I p. thee for this? thy
Jer. 33:8, and I will p. all their iniquities
50:20, for I will p. them whom I reserve
Pardoned.
Num. 14:20, I have p. according to thy word
Is. 40:2, that her iniquity is p.: for she
Lam. 3:42, have rebelled: thou hast not p.
Pardoneth.
Mic. 7:18, like unto thee, that p. iniquity
Pardon.
promised, Is. 1:18; Jer. 31:34, with Heb. 8:12; Jer. 50:20.
none without shedding of blood, Lev. 17:11, with Heb. 9:22.
legal sacrifices, ineffectual for, Heb. 10:4.
outward purifications, ineffectual for, Job 9:30, 31; Jer. 2:22.
the blood of Christ, alone is efficacious for, Zech. 13:1, with I Jno. 1:7.
Is Granted
by God alone, Dan. 9:9; Mk. 2:7.
by Christ, Mk. 2:5; Lu. 7:48.
through Christ, Lu. 1:69, 77; Acts 5:31; 13:38.
through the blood of Christ, Mat. 26:28; Rom. 3:25; Col. 1:14.
for the name's sake of Christ, I Jno. 2:12.
according to the riches of grace, Eph. 1:7.
on the exaltation of Christ, Acts 5:31.
freely, Is. 43:25.
readily, Neh. 9:17; Ps. 86:5.
abundantly, Is. 55:7; Rom. 5:20.
to those who confess their sins, II Sam. 12:13; Ps. 32:5; I Jno. 1:9.
to those who repent, Acts 2:38.
to those who believe, Acts 10:43.
should be preached in the name of Christ, Lu. 24:47.
Exhibits the
compassion of God, Mic. 7:18, 19.
grace of God, Rom. 5:15, 16.
mercy of God, Ex. 34:7; Ps. 51:1.
goodness of God, II Chr. 30:18; Ps. 86:5.
forbearance of God, Rom. 3:25.
loving-kindness of God, Ps. 51:1.
justice of God, I Jno. 1:9.
faithfulness of God, I Jno. 1:9.
Expressed by
forgiving transgression, Ps. 32:1.
removing transgression, Ps. 103: 12.
blotting out transgression, Is. 44: 22.
covering sin, Ps. 32:1.
blotting out sin, Acts 3:19.
casting sins into the sea, Mic. 7: 19.
not imputing sin, Rom. 4:8.
not mentioning transgression, Ez. 18:22.
remembering sins no more, Heb. 10:17.
all saints enjoy, Col. 2:13; I Jno. 2:12.
blessedness of, Ps. 32:1, with Rom. 4:7.
Should Lead to
returning to God, Is. 44:22.
loving God, Lu. 7:47.
fearing God, Ps. 130:4.
praising God, Ps. 103:2, 3.
ministers are appointed to proclaim, Is. 40:1, 2; II Cor. 5:19.
Pray for
yourselves, Ps. 25:11, 18; 51:1; Mat. 6:12; Lu. 11:4.
for others, Js. 5:15; I Jno. 5:16.
encouragement to pray for, II Chr. 7:14.
Withheld from
the unforgiving, Mk. 11:26; Lu. 6:37.
the unbelieving, Jno. 8:21, 24.
the impenitent, Lu. 13:2-5.
blasphemers against the Holy Ghost, Mat. 12:32; Mk. 2:28, 29.
apostates, Heb. 10:26, 27; I Jno. 5:16.
illustrated, Lu. 7:42; Lu. 15:20-24.
exemplified, Israelites, Num. 14:20; David, II Sam. 12:13; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:13; Hezekiah, Is. 38: 17; the paralytic, Mat. 9:2; the penitent, Lu. 7:47.
Pare.
Dt. 21:12, shave her head, and p. her nails
Parents.
Mat. 10:21, shall rise up against their p., and
Mk. 13:12, shall rise up against their p., and
Lu. 2:27, the p. brought in the child Jesus
41, his p. went to Jerusalem every
8:56, and her p. were astonished: but he
18:29, hath left house, or p., or brethren

Parents—Continued.
Lu. 21:16, ye shall be betrayed both by p.
Jno. 9:2, who did sin, this man, or his p.
3, hath this man sinned, nor his p.
18, until they called the p. of him that
20, his p. answered them and said, We
22, these words spake his p., because
23, therefore said his p., He is of age
Rom. 1:30, of evil things, disobedient to p.
II Cor. 12:14, ought not to lay up for the p., but
14, but the p. for the children
Eph. 6:1, children, obey your p. in the Lord
Col. 3:20, obey your p. in all things. for
I Tim. 5:4, at home, and to requite their p.
II Tim. 3:2, disobedient to p., unthankful
Heb. 11:23, was hid three months of his p.
receive their children from God, Gen. 33:5; I Sam. 1:27; Ps. 127:3.
Their Duty to Their Children is
to love them, Tit. 2:4.
to bring them to Christ, Mat. 19: 13, 14.
to train them up for God, Prov. 22:6; Eph. 6:4.
to instruct them in God's word, Dt. 4:9; 11:19; Is. 38:19.
to tell them of God's judgments, Joel 1:3.
to tell them of the miraculous works of God, Ex. 10:2; Ps. 78: 4.
to command them to obey God, Dt. 32:46; I Chr. 28:9.
to bless them, Gen. 48:15; Heb. 11:20.
to pity them, Ps. 103:13.
to provide for them, Job 42:15; II Cor. 12:14; I Tim. 5:8.
to rule them, I Tim. 3:4, 12.
to correct them, Prov. 13:24; 19: 18; 23:13; 29:17; Heb. 12:7.
not to provoke them, Eph. 6:4; Col. 3:21.
not to make unholy connections for them, Gen. 24:1-4; 28:1, 2.
wicked children, a cause of grief to, Prov. 10:1; 17:25.
Should Pray for Their Children,
for their spiritual welfare, Gen. 17:18; I Chr. 29:19.
when in temptation, Job 1:5.
when in sickness, II Sam. 12:16; Mk. 5:23; Jno. 4:46, 49.
When Faithful,
are blessed by their children, Prov. 31:28.
leave a blessing to their children, Ps. 112:2; Prov. 11:21; Is. 65: 23.
sins of, visited on their children, Ex. 20:5; Is. 14:20; Lam. 5:7.
negligence of, sorely punished, I Sam. 3:13.
When Wicked,
instruct their children in evil, Jer. 9:14; I Pet. 1:18.
set a bad example to their children, Ez. 20:18; Amos 2:4.
good—exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 18:19; Jacob, Gen. 44:20, 30; Joseph, Gen. 48:13-20; mother of Moses, Ex. 2:2, 3; Manoah, Jud. 13:8; Hannah, I Sam. 1:28; David, II Sam. 18:5, 33; Shunammite, II Ks. 4:19, 20; Job, Job 1:5; mother of Lemuel, Prov. 31:1; nobleman, Jno. 4:49; Lois and Eunice, II Tim. 1:5.
bad—exemplified, mother of Micah, Jud. 17:3; Eli, I Sam. 3:13; Saul, I Sam. 20:33; Athaliah, II Chr. 22:3; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:6; Herodias, Mk. 6:24.
Parlor, s.
Jud. 3:20, Eg. was sitting in p.
23, Ehud shut doors of the p.
I Sam. 9:22, S. bro. them to p.
I Chr. 28:11, gave S. pattern of p.
Parmenas, Acts 6:5.
Part (n.).
Ex. 19:17, at nether p. of mount.
Lev. 2:16, p. of beaten corn, p. oil
Num. 18:20, nei. have p. am. th.; Dt. 10:9; 12:12; 14:27, 29; 18:1; Josh. 14:4; 18:7; I am thy p. and inherit. in Israel
22:31, utmost p. of people; 23:13.
Josh. 22:25, ye have no p. in L.; 27.
Ruth 2:3, to light on p. of field
3:13, perf. to thee p. of kinsman
I Sam. 23:20, our p. sh. be to del.
30:24, his p. is that goeth to battle
II Sam. 20:1, we have no p. in D.
II Ks. 18:23, if able on thy p. to set riders; Is. 36:8.
I Chr. 12:29, greatest p. kept ho.
II Chr. 29:16, prie. we. to inner p.
Neh. 1:9, cast out to uttermost p.
5:11, rest, hundredth p. of mon.
Job 32:17, I will answer my p.
Ps. 5:9, inward p. is wickedness
51:6, in hidden p. know wisdom
118:7, L. takes my p. with them
Prov. 8:26, nor highest p. of dust
31, rejoic. in habitable p. of ear.
17:2, p. of inherit. amo. breth.
Is. 7:18, hiss for fly in utmost p.
24:16, fr. utmost p. heard songs
44:16, he burneth p. in fire; 19.
Ez. 45:17, prince's p. to give
Dan. 2:33, p. iron, p. clay; 41, 42.
5:5, king saw p. of the hand; 24.
11:31, arms shall stand on his p.
Amos 7:4, it dev. deep, eat up p.
Mk. 4:38, in hinder p. of ship
9:40, not against us, is on our p.
Lu. 10:42, M. hath chos. good p.
17:24, lightning lighteneth one p. shining to other p.
Jno. 13:8, wash th. not, ha. no p.
19:23, four parts, ev. soldier a p.
Acts 1:17, obtained p. of ministry
25, may take p. of this minist.
5:2, Ananias kept p. of price; 3.
8:21, thou hast neith. p. nor lot
14:4, p. wi. Jews, p. wi. apostles
19:32, p. knew not wheref. came
23:6, the one p. were Sadducees
27:12, more p. advised to depart
I Cor. 12:24, honor to that p.
15:6, greater p. rem. to this day
16:17, was lacking on your p.
II Cor. 6:15, p. believ. wi. infidel?
Tit. 2:8, that he of the contr. p.
Heb. 2:14, himself took p. of same
I Pet. 4:14, on tn. p. he is evil spo. of, on your p. glorified
Rev. 20:6, p. in first resurrection
21:8, liars sh. have p. in lake
22:19, G. shall take away his p.
Part (v.).
Lev. 2:6, shalt p. meat-offering
Ruth 1:17, if aught but death p.
I Sam. 30:24, they shall p. alike
II Sam. 14:6, th. was none to p.
Job 41:6, shall they p. him among the merchants?
Ps. 22:18, they p. my garments
Part, In.
Rom. 11:25, blindness in p. to Is.
I Cor. 13:9, we know in p. and we prophesy in p.
10, that in p. sh. be done away
12, I know in p. but then sh. I
II Cor. 1:14, acknowledged us in p.
2:5, not grieved me but in p.
Part, Third.
II Ks. 11:5, a third p. enter in on sabbath
II Chr. 23:4, third p. of you be port.
Neh. 10:32, charge ours. wi. third p.
Ez. 5:2, burn with fire a third p. a third p. smite about it, a third p. scatter in the wind; 12.
Zech. 13:8, a third p. shall be left
9, I will bring the third p. thro. fire
Rev. 8:7, third p. of trees was burnt
8, third p. of sea became blood
9, third p. of creat. died, third p. ships
11, third p. of wat. bec. wormwood
12, third p. of sun, moon, and stars
9:15, prep. to slay third p. of men
12:4, his tail drew third p. of stars
Part, Fourth.
I Sam. 9:8, have fourth p. of shekel
I Ks. 6:33, posts of olive tree fourth p.
II Ks. 6:25, fourth p. cab of doves' dung
Neh. 9:3, read one fourth p. ano. fourth p.
Rev. 6:8, power given over fourth p.
Part, Fifth.
Gen. 41:34, take up fifth p. of land
47:24, give fifth p. to Pharaoh; 26.
Lev. 5:16, add fifth p. thereto; 6:5; 22:14; 27:13, 19, 27, 31; Num. 5:7.
Part, Tenth.
Ex. 16:36, homer is the tenth p.
Lev. 5:11, tenth p. of an ephah of fine flour; 6:20; Num. 28:5.
Num. 5:15, tenth p. of ephah of meal
18:26, ye shall offer even tenth p.
Ez. 45:11, ephah may cont. tenth p.
Heb. 7:2, Abra. gave a tenth p. of all
Rev. 11:13, the tenth p. of city fell
Parts.
Gen. 47:24, four p. sh. be yo. own
Lev. 22:23, any thing lack. in p.
Num. 31:27, div. prey into two p.
Dt. 19:3, divide land into three p.
Josh. 18:5, divide into seven p.; 6, 9.
I Sam. 5:9, emer. in th. secret p.
II Sam. 19:43, have ten p. in king
I Ks. 16:21, Is. divided into two p.
II Ks. 11:7, two p. watch ab. king
Neh. 11:1, nine p. dw. in other cities
Job 26:14, th. are p. of his ways
41:12, I will not conceal his p.
Ps. 2:8, uttermost p. of earth
63:9, go into lower p. of earth
65:8, dwell in utmost p. afraid
139:9, dwell in utmost p. of sea
Prov. 18:8, go to innerm. p.; 26:22.
Is. 3:17, Lord will disc. secret p.
44:23, shout, ye lower p. of earth
Jer. 34:18, between p. thereof; 19.
Ez. 26:20, in the low p. of earth
31:14, to nether p. of earth; 18.
16, comforted in the nether p. of earth; 32:18, 24.
37:11, we are cut off for our p.
38:15, place out of north p.; 39:2.
Mat. 12:42, she came from uttermost p.; Lu. 11:31.
Jno. 19:23, garments made four p.
Rom. 15:23, no more place in p.
I Cor. 12:24, comely p. no need
Eph. 4:9, descended into low. p.
Rev. 16:19, city divided into three p.
Parted.
Gen. 2:10, river p. into four heads
II Ks. 2:11, chariot p. both asunder
14, waters p. hither and thither
Job 38:24, what way is light p.?
Joel 3:2, scatter, and p. my land
Mat. 27:35, p. his garmen.; Mk. 5: 24; Lu. 23:34; Jno. 19:24.
Lu. 24:51, blessed them, was p. Acts 2:45, p. them to all men
Parteth.
Rev. 11:3, p. hoof; Dt. 14:6.
Prov. 18:18, let p. betw. mighty
Partaker.
Is. 50:18, been p. with adulterers
I Cor. 9:10, sho. be p. of his hope
23, I be p. thereof with you
10:30, p. why am I evil spok. of?
I Tim. 5:22, p. of oth. men's sins
II Tim. 1:8, be thou p. of afflicti.
2:6, husbandman be p. of fruits
I Pet. 5:1, I am also p. of the gl.
II Jno. 11, biddeth G. speed is p.
Partakers.
Mat. 23:30, not been p. in blood
Rom. 15:27, if Gentiles have been p. of their spiritual things
I Cor. 9:13, are p. with the altar
10:17, we are all p. of that bread
18, are not they which eat p.?
21, cannot be p. of Lord's table
II Cor. 1:7, you are p. of sufferings
Eph. 3:6, p. of his promise in Ch.
5:7, be not ye there. p. wi. them
Phil. 1:7, all are p. of my grace
Col. 1:12, to be p. of inheritance
I Tim. 6:2, they are p. of benefit
Heb. 2:14, children p. of flesh and
3:1, p. of the heavenly calling
14, for we are made p. of Christ
6:4, made p. of the Holy Ghost
12:8, chastise, where all are p.
10, that we be p. of his holiness
I Pet. 4:13, p. of Christ's suffer.
II Pet. 1:4, p. of the divine nature
Rev. 18:4, that ye be not p. of her
Partakest.
Rom. 11:17, with them p. of root
Parthians, Acts 2:9.
Partial, ity.
Mal. 2:9, but have been p. in law
I Tim. 5:21, doing nothing by p.
Js. 2:4, are ye not p. yoursel.?
3:17, without p. and hypocrisy
Particular, ly.
Acts 21:19, P. declared p. things
I Cor. 12:27, of C. members in p.
Eph. 5:33, ev. one in p. love wife
Heb. 9:5, we cannot now speak p.
Parties.
Ex. 22:9, both p. come bef. judg.
Parting.
Ez. 21:21, king of B. stood at p.
Partition.
I Ks. 6:21, he made a p. of gold
Eph. 2:14, bro. middle wall of p.
Partly.
Dan. 2:42, be p. strong, p. broken
I Cor. 11:18, divisions, I p. belie.
Heb. 10:33, p. gaz.-stock, p. com.
Partner, s.
Prov. 29:24, whoso is p. with a thief
II Cor. 8:23, Titus, he is my p.
Philemon 17, if count me a p. receive
Lu. 5:7, they beckoned to th. p.
10, James and John were p.
Paschal Lamb.
a type of Christ, Ex. 12:3; I Cor. 5:7.
a male of the first year, Ex. 12:5; Is. 9:6.
without blemish, Ex. 12:5; I Pet. 1:19.
taken out of the flock, Ex. 12:5; Heb. 2:14, 17.
chosen beforehand, Ex. 12:3; I Pet. 2:4.
shut up four days that it might be closely examined, Ex. 12:6; Jno. 8:46; 18:38.
killed by the people, Ex. 12:6; Acts 2:23.
killed at the place where the Lord put his name, Dt. 16:2, 5-7; II Chr. 35:1; Lu. 13:33.
killed in the evening, Ex. 12:6; Mk. 15:34, 37.
its blood to be shed, Ex. 12:7; Lu. 22:20.
blood of, sprinkled on lintel and door-posts, Ex. 12:22; Heb. 9: 13, 14; 10:22; I Pet. 1:2.
blood of, not sprinkled on threshhold, Ex. 12:7; Heb. 10:29.
not a bone of, broken, Ex. 12:46; Jno. 19:36.
not eaten raw, Ex. 12:9; I Cor. 11:28, 29.
roasted with fire, Ex. 12:8; Ps. 22:14, 15.
eaten with bitter herbs, Ex. 12:8; Zech. 12:10.
eaten with unleavened bread, Ex. 12:39; I Cor. 5:7, 8. See II Cor. 1:12.
eaten in haste, Ex. 12:11; Heb. 6:18.
eaten with the loins girt, Ex. 12: 11; Lu. 12:35; Eph. 6:14; I Pet. 1:13.
eaten with staff in hand, Ex. 12: 11; Ps. 23:4.
eaten with shoes on, Ex. 12:11; Eph. 6:15.
not taken out of the house, Ex. 12:46; Eph. 3:17.
what remained of it till morning to be burned, Ex. 12:10; Mat. 7: 6; Lu. 11:3.
Pashur.
Neh. 10:3, P. sealed; Jer. 20:6.
Jer. 20:1, P. son of Im. smote; 2.
3, L. call. not thy name P.
21:1, Zedekiah sent unto him P.
38:1, Gedal. the son of P. and P.
Pass.
Gen. 18:5, after that ye shall p.
41:32, will shortly bring it to p.
Ex. 33:19, will make my good p.
Num. 27:7, inherit. of fa. to p.; 8.
Josh. 1:14, ye shall p. before breth.
I Sam. 16:10, Jesse made seven sons p.
Neh. 2:14, no place for beast to p.
Job 6:15, as stream they p. away
11:16, rem. it as waters that p.
34:20, peo. be troubled, p. away
Prov. 16:30, he bringeth evil to p.
22:3, and the simple p. on; 27:12.
Is. 30:32, grounded staff shall p.
33:21, no gallant ship shall p.
37:26, have I brought it to p.
Jer. 8:13, th. I have given shall p.
15:14, make th. p. with enemies
33:13, flocks sh. p. under hands
51:43, nor doth son of man p.
Ez. 20:37, I will cause you to p.
32:19, wh. dost th. p. in beauty?
Amos 6:2, p. ye unto Calneh
Mic. 1:11, p. ye away, inhabit. of
2:13, their king shall p. before
Zeph. 2:2, decree br. forth, day p.
Zech. 3:4, have caused iniqu. to p.
Mat. 5:18, heav. and earth sh. p.
26:39, cup p. fr. me; Mk. 14:35.
Lu. 16:26, wh. would p. fr. hen. nor can they p. fr. us to you
19:4, he was to p. that way
I Cor. 7:36, if she p. flower of age
II Pet. 3:10, heavens sh. p. away
Pass By.
Ex. 33:22, cover thee whi. I p. by
Ps. 80:12, all they that p. by
89:41, all that p. by way spoil
Jer. 22:8, many nations sh. p. by
Lam. 1:12, ye that p. by behold
2:15, all that p. by clap th. hands
Ez. 5:14, sight of all that p. by
37:2, caused me to p. by them
Amos 7:8, I will not p. by th.; 8:2.
Mic. 2:8, garm. of them that p. by
Mat. 8:28, no man might p. by
Lu. 18:36, hearing multit. p. by
Pass, Not.
Num. 20:17, will not p. through fields
18, Edom said, Thou shalt not p.
Job 14:5, his bounds he cannot p.
19:8, fenced my way, cannot p.
Ps. 148:6, a decree wh. shall not p.
Prov. 8:29, waters should not p.
Jer. 5:22, decree that it cannot p.
Mat. 24:34, this gene. shall not p. away; Mk. 13:30; Lu. 21:32.
35, heaven and earth shall pass away, but my word sh. not p. away; Mk. 13:31; Lu. 21:33.
Pass Not.
Gen. 18:3, p. not away from serv.
II Ks. 6:9, thou p. not such a place
Prov. 4:15, avoid it, p. not by it
Amos 5:5, we p. not to Beer-sheba
Pass Over.
Gen. 8:1, God made wind p. over
31:52, I will not p. over this heap
32:16, p. over bef. me, put a space
33:14, lord p. over bef. thy servant
Ex. 12:13, I will p. over you; 23.
15:16, till thy people p. over
Num. 32:27, serv. will p. over; 29: 32.
30, not p. over with you armed
Dt. 2:18, p. over through Ar this day
3:18, shall p. over armed before
9:1, p. over Jordan; 11:31; 27:2; Josh. 1:11; 3:6, 14; 4:5.
Josh. 22:19, p. over into the land

Pass Over—Continued.
Jud. 3:28, suff. not a man to p. over
I Sam. 14:8, will p. over to th. men
II Sam. 17:16, but speedily p. over
Ps. 104:9, that they may not p. over
Prov. 19:11, to p. over a transgres.
Is. 23:6, p. over to Tarshish
31:9, p. over to his stronghold
35:8, unclean shall not p. over
51:10, way for ransomed to p. over
Jer. 5:22, yet can they not p. over
Ez. 47:5, river I could not p. over
Dan. 4:16, seven times p. over; 25. 11:40, king of north shall p. over
Hab. 1:11, change, he shall p. over
Lu. 11:42, p. over judgment
Pass Through.
Gen. 30:32, p. through thy flock today
Ex. 12:12, p. through Eg. this night
Lev. 18:21, any of thy seed p. through fire; Dt. 18:10; II Ks. 17: 17.
Num. 20:17, p. through thy country
21:23, Sihon would not suffer Is. to p. through; Jud. 11:20.
Dt. 2:4, p. through coasts of Edom
28, I will p. through on my feet
Josh. 1:11, p. through host and command
II Sam. 12:31, p. through brick kiln
I Ks. 18:6, divided land to p. through it
II Ks. 16:3, to p. through the fire; 21:6; 23:10; II Chr. 33:6; Jer. 32: 25; Ez. 20:26, 31.
Ps. 78:13, caused to p. through; 136:14.
Is. 8:8, shall p. through Judah
23:10, p. through thy land as a river
34:10, none shall p. through it for ever
Jer. 9:10, so that none can p. through
Lam. 3:44, prayers sho. not p. through
4:21, cup shall also p. through to thee
Ez. 14:15, noi. beasts p. through land, no man p. through; 29:11; 33:28.
39:15, passengers that p. through land
Dan. 11:10, p. through and overflow
Joel 3:17, shall p. through her any more
Amos 5:17, I will p. through thee
Nah. 1:12, cut down, wh. he p. through
15, wicked no more p. through thee
Zech. 9:8, no oppressor p. through them
I Cor. 16:5, shall p. through Macedonia
Passage, s.
Num. 20:21, Edom refused Is. p.
Josh. 22:11, an altar at p. of Israel
Jud. 12:6, and slew him at p.
I Sam. 13:23, Ph. went out to p.
14:4, betw. p. were sharp rocks
Is. 10:29, are gone over the p.
Jer. 22:20, lift thy voice, cry fr. p.
51:32, show Bab. p. are stopped
Passed.
Gen. 15:17, a lamp that p. betw.
Num. 26:17, have p. thy border
Josh. 3:4, have not p. this way
I Sam. 15:12, gone about and p.
29:2, Philist. p. on by hundreds
II Sam. 15:18, servants p. on
II Ks. 4:8, Elisha p. to Shunem
II Chr. 9:22, Solomon p. all kings
Job 4:15, spirit p. before my face
9:26, my days are p. away
15:19, no stranger p. am. them
Ps. 18:12, his thick clouds p.
37:36, yet he p. away, and lo
90:9, all our days are p. away
Song 3:4, little that I p. fr. them
Is. 41:3, pursued, and p. safely
Jer. 11:15, holy flesh p. from thee
46:17, hath p. time appointed
Dan. 3:27, smell of fire p. on th.
6:18, went and p. night fasting
Nah. 3:19, wicked p. continually
Mk. 6:35, now the time is far p.
Jno. 5:24, but is p. from death to life; I Jno. 3:14.
Rom. 5:12, death p. on all men
Heb. 4:14, High-pri. p. into heav.
Rev. 21:1, first earth were p. aw. 4, former things are p. away
Passed By,
Ex. 34:6, Lord p. by before him
I Ks. 13:25, p. by and saw the lion
19:11, Lord p. by
19, Elijah p. by
II Ks. 4:8, as he p. by he turned in
6:30, the king p. by on the wall
Job 28:8, nor hath fierce lion p. by
Ps. 48:4, the kings p. by together
Ez. 16:6, I p. by and saw thee; 8.
36:34, in sight of all that p. by
Hab. 3:10, overfl. of waters p. by
Mat. 20:30, heard that Jesus p. by
Mk. 6:48, would have p. by them
Lu. 10:31, p. by on other side; 32.
Jno. 8:59, midst of them, so p. by
Acts 17:23, as I p. by and beheld
Passed Over.
Gen. 31:21, and p. over the river
32:10, with staff I p. over Jordan
Ex. 12:27, p. over houses of Isr.
Josh. 3:17, all p. over on dry ground
4:10, people hasted and p. over
11, the ark of the Lord p. over
I Sam. 14:23, p. over to Bethaven
II Sam. 15:23, king and peo. p. over
Is. 40:27, judgment p. over from G.
Ez. 47:5, river could not be p. over
Hos. 10:11, p. over upon fair neck
Jon. 2:3, billows and waves p. over
Passed Through.
Gen. 12:6, Abram p. through the land
Num. 14:7, land which we p. through
II Chr. 30:10, posts p. through country
Mic. 2:13, they p. through the gate
Zech. 7:14, that no man p. through
Acts 12:10, and p. through one street
I Cor. 10:1, our fathers p. through sea
Heb. 11:29, they p. through Red sea
Passedst.
Jud. 12:1, why p. thou over
Passengers.
Prov. 9:15, she standeth to call p.
Ez. 39:11, will give G. val. of p.
14, bury with p. those that re.
15, when p. see a man's bone
Passest.
Dt. 30:18, on land whi. thou p.
II Sam. 15:33, if p. on, thou sh. be
I Ks. 2:37, day thou p. over brook
Is. 43:2, when p. through waters
Passeth.
Ex. 30:13, every one that p.; 14.
33:22, while my glory p. by
Josh. 3:11, Lord p. over before you
II Ks. 4:9, man of G. wh. p. by us
12:4, money of every one that p.
Job 9:11, he p. on also, but I
14:20, against him, and he p.
37:21, wind p. and clean. them
Ps. 8:8, whatever p. through the sea
78:39, are a wind that p. away
103:16, for the wind p. over it
144:4, as a shadow that p. away
Prov. 10:25, as whirlwind p. so is
26:17, he th. p. by and meddleth
Ecc. 1:4, one generation p. away
Is. 29:5, as chaff that p. away
Jer. 2:6, no man p. through; 9:12. 18:16, every one that p.; 19:8.
Ez. 35:7, from it him that p.
Hos. 13:3, early dew that p. away
Mic. 7:18, G. that p. by transgr.
Zeph. 2:15, ev. one that p. by her
3:6, streets waste, none p. by
Zech. 9:8, bec. of him that p. by
Lu. 18:37, told him th. J. p. by
I Cor. 7:31, fashion of this world p. away; I Jno. 2:17.
Eph. 3:19, love of C. p. knowled.
Phil. 4:7, peace of G. p. underst.
Passing.
II Sam. 1:26, to me p. love of wo.
Ps. 84:6, p. through valley
Prov. 7:8, p. through street near co.
Is. 31:5, p. over, preserve Jerus.
Ez. 39:14, p. through land to bury
Lu. 4:30, p. through midst
Acts 5:15, shadow of Peter p. by
Passion.
Acts 1:3, sho. hims. alive after p.
Passions.
Acts 14:15, we are men of like p.
Js. 5:17, Elias subject to like p.
Passover.
Ex. 12:11, it is L.'s p. ye sh. eat; 27; Lev. 23:5; Num. 28:16.
43, this is the ordinance of p.
Num. 9:5, kept p.; Josh. 5:10.
Dt. 16:2, sacrifice p. to Lord; 6.
II Ks. 23:22, not holden such a p.
II Chr. 30:15, kill. p. in se. month; 35:1, 11; Ezra 6:20; Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:7.
18, eat p. otherw. than written
35:1, Jo. kept p.; 17, 19; Ezra 6: 19.
13, they roasted p. with fire
Ez. 45:21, shall have p. of seven days
Mat. 26:17, wh. wilt we eat p.? Mk. 14:12; Lu. 22:8, 11.
Lu. 22:5, have desired to eat p.
Jno. 2:13, Jews' p. at hand; 11:55.
23, when he was in Jer. at p.
11:55, many went to J. before p.
12:1, J. came six days before p.
18:28, that they might eat p.
39, sho. release to you one at p.
19:14, it was preparation of p.
I Cor. 5:7, Ch. our p. is sacrificed
Heb. 11:28, through faith he kept p.
Passovers.
II Chr. 30:17, Le. had charge of p.
Past.
Gen. 50:4, mourn. p.; II Sam. 11: 27.
Num. 21:22, until we be p. bord.
Dt. 2:10, E. dwelt in times p.
14:32, ask now of days wh. are p.
I Sam. 15:32, bitter. of death is p.
II Sam. 3:17, so. David in time p.
16:1, D. was a little p. top of hill
I Ks. 18:29, midday p. no voice
I Chr. 9:20, Phin. ruler in time p.
Job 9:10, doeth things p. finding
14:13, keep me, until wrath p.
17:11, days are p. my purpose
29:2, O th. I we. as in months p.
Ecc. 3:15, requireth that wh. is p.
Mat. 14:15, time is now p. send
Mk. 16:1, when sab. was p. Ma.
Lu. 9:36, voice p. J. was alone
Acts 14:16, times p. suff. all nati.
Rom. 11:30, in times p. not belie.
33, his ways are p. finding out
II Cor. 5:17, old things p. away
Gal. 1:13, conversation in time p.
5:21, as I told you in time p.
Eph. 2:2, in time p. ye walked
4:19, being p. feeling have given
Philemon 11, in time p. unprofitable
Heb. 1:1, spake in time p. to fath.
11:11, conceive, when she was p.
I Pet. 2:10, in time p. were not
4:3, time p. of our life suffice
I Jno. 2:8, darkness p. light shi.
Rev. 9:12, one woe p.
11:14, woe p.
Pastor, s.
Jer. 2:8, p. transgr. against me
3:15, p. according to my heart
10:21, for p. are become brutish
12:10, p. have destroy. vineyard
17:16, not hastened fr. being a p.
22:22, wind shall eat up thy p.
23:1, woe to p. that destr. sheep
2, against p. that feed my sheep
Eph. 4:11, gave p. and teachers
Pasture.
Gen. 47:4, thy servants ha. no p.
I Chr. 4:39, they went to seek p.
40, they found fat p. and good
41, there was p. for their flocks
Job 39:8, range of moun. in his p.
Ps. 74:1, anger sm. ag. sheep of p.
79:13, sheep of thy p. give than.
95:7, we are peo. of his p.; 100:3.
Is. 32:14, joy of asses, p. of flocks
Jer. 23:1, scatter sheep of my p.
25:36, Lord hath spoiled their p.
Lam. 1:6, like harts find no p.
Ez. 34:14, feed in good p. fat p.
18, small th. to ha. eat. good p.
31, flock of my p. are men, I G.
Hos. 13:6, ac. to their p. so filled
Joel 1:18, beasts groan, ha. no p.
Jno. 10:9, go in and out, find p.
Pastures.
I Ks. 4:23, S. had twenty ox. out of p.
Ps. 23:2, maketh me lie green p.
65:12, drop upon p. of wildern.
13, p. are clothed with flocks
Is. 30:23, cat. sh. feed in large p.
49:9, p. shall be in high places
Ez. 34:18, tread down your p.
45:15, lamb out of flock of fat p.
Joel 1:19, fire hath devour. p.; 20. 2:22, p. of wilderness do spring
Patara.
Acts 21:1, from thence unto P.
Pate.
Ps. 7:16, sh. come do. on own p.
Path.
Gen. 49:17, D. be an adder in p.
Num. 22:24, angel of L. st. in p.
Job 28:7, p. which no fowl know.
30:13, mar my p. set forward
41:32, he maketh a p. to shine
Ps. 16:11, show me the p. of life
27:11, lead me in a plain p.
77:19, way in sea, p. in great wa.
119:35, make me to go in p.
105, thy word a light to my p.
139:3, thou compassest my p.
142:3, then thou knewest my p.
Prov. 1:15, refrain foot fr. their p.
2:9, sh. understand every good p.
4:15, enter not into p. of wicked
18, p. of just is as shining light
26, ponder the p. of thy feet
5:6, lest thou ponder p. of life
Is. 26:7, dost weigh p. of just
30:11, out of way, turn out of p.
40:14, taught him in p. of judgm.
43:16, maketh p. in mighty wat.
Joel 2:8, walk, every one in his p.
Pathros, Is. 11:11; Ez. 29:14; 30:14.
Pathway.
Prov. 12:28, in p. thereof no dea.
Paths.
Job 6:18, p. of way turned aside
8:13, p. of all that forget God
13:27, lookest narrowly to my p.
19:8, hath set darkness in my p.
24:13, nei. abide in p. thereof
33:11, feet in stocks, mar. my p.
38:20, thou sh. keep p. of house
Ps. 8:8, passeth through p. of seas
17:4, kept me fr. p. of destroyer
5, hold my goings in p. slip not
23:3, leadeth me in p. of righte.
25:4, O Lord, teach me thy p.
10, p. of L. are mercy and truth
65:11, p. drop fatness on pasture
Prov. 2:8, keep. p. of judgment
2:13, leave p. of unrighte.
15, and they froward in their p.
Prov. 2:18, her p. incline unto the dead
19, nei. take hold of p. of life
20, keep p. of the righteous
3:6, direct p.
17, p. are peace
4:11, I have led thee in right p.
7:25, go not astray in her p.
8:2, standeth in places of p.
20, I lead in p. of judgment
Is. 2:3, walk in his p.; Mic. 4:2.
3:12, they destroy way of thy p.
42:16, lead th. in p. not known
58:12, called, the restorer of p.
59:7, destruction are in their p.
8, have made them crooked p.
Jer. 6:16, in way, ask for old p.
18:15, ancient p. to walk in p.
Lam. 3:9, he made my p. crooked
Hos. 2:6, she shall not find p.
Mat. 3:3, make his p. straight; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4.
Heb. 12:13, made strai. p. for feet
Patience.
Mat. 18:26, have p. with me, and I will pay thee all; 29.
Lu. 8:15, br. forth fruit with p.
21:19, in p. possess ye your souls
Rom. 5:3, tribulation worketh p.
4, p. experience, experi. hope
8:25, do we with p. wait for it
15:4, we through p. might ha. hope
5, G. p. grant you be like-min.
II Cor. 6:4, ministers of God in p.
12:12, signs we. am. you in all p.
Col. 1:11, strengthened to all p.
I Thess. 1:3, remem. your p. in J.
II Thess. 1:4, gl. in you for your p.
I Tim. 6:11, follow after love, p.
II Tim. 3:10, hast known my p.
Tit. 2:2, be sound in faith, p.
Heb. 6:12, through p. inh. promises
10:36, ye have need of p.
12:1, run with p. race before us
Js. 1:3, trying of faith work. p.
4, let p. have her perfect work
5:7, husbandman hath long p.
10, an example of p.
11, p. of Job
II Pet. 1:6, add to temper. p. to p.
Rev. 1:9, compan. in p. of Jesus
2:2, I know thy p.; 19.
3, hast p.
3:10, hast kept word of my p.
13:10, here is p. of saints; 14:12.
God, is the God of, Rom. 15:5.
Christ, an example of, Is. 53:7, with Acts 8:32; Mat. 27:14.
enjoined, Tit. 2:2; Ja Pet. 1:6.
should have its perfect work, Js. 1:4.
trials of saints lead to, Rom. 5:3; Js. 1:3.
Produces
experience, Rom. 5:4.
hope, Rom. 15:4.
suffering with, for well-doing, is acceptable with God, I Pet. 2:20.
To be Exercised in
running the race set before us; Heb. 12:1.
bringing forth fruits, Lu. 8:15.
well-doing, Rom. 2:7; Gal. 6:9.
waiting for God, Ps. 37:7; 40:1.
waiting for Christ, I Cor. 1:7; II Thess. 3:5.
waiting for the hope of the gospel; Rom. 8:25; Gal. 5:5.
waiting for God's salvation, Lam. 3:26.
bearing the yoke, Lam. 3:27.
tribulation, Lu. 21:19; Rom. 12: 12.
necessary to the inheritance of the promises, Heb. 6:12; 10:36.
exercise, towards all, I Thess. 5:14.
they who are in authority, should exercise, Mat. 18:26; Acts 26:3.
ministers should follow after, I Tim. 6:11.
ministers approved by, II Cor. 6:4.
Should be Accompanied by
godliness, II Pet. 1:6.
faith, II Thess. 1:4; Heb. 6:12; Rev. 13:10.
temperance, II Pet. 1:6.
long-suffering, Col. 1:11.
joyfulness, Col. 1:11.
saints strengthened unto all, Col. 1:11.
commended, Ecc. 7:8; Rev. 2:2, 3.
illustrated, Js. 5:7.
exemplified, Job, Job 1:21; Js. 5: 11; Simeon, Lu. 2:25; Paul, II Tim. 3:10; Abraham, Heb. 6:15; prophets, Js. 5:10; John, Rev. 1: 9.
Patient.
Ecc. 7:8, p. in sp. better than pro.
Rom. 2:7, p. continu. in well-do.
12:12, in hope, p. in tribulation
I Thess. 5:14, be p. toward all men
II Thess. 3:5, p. waiting for Christ
I Tim. 3:3, luc. but p.; II Tim. 2: 24.
Js. 5:7, be p., brethren
8, ye also p.
Patiently.
Ps. 37:7, rest in L. and wait p.

Patiently—Continued.
Ps. 40:1, I waited p. for the Lord
Acts 26:3, I bes. thee hear me p.
Heb. 6:15, after he had p. endured
I Pet. 2:20, if ye be buff. take it p., if ye do well and su. ta. it p.
Patmos.
Rev. 1:9, in the isle called P.
Patriarch, s.
Acts 2:29, freely speak of p. Dav.
7:8, Jacob begat the twelve p.
9, p. sold Joseph into Egypt
Heb. 7:4, p. Abraham paid tithes
Patrimony.
Dt. 18:8, cometh of sale of p.
Patrobas, Rom. 16:14.
Pattern, s.
Ex. 25:9, p. of all instruments
40, make them after their p.
Josh. 22:28, the p. of altar of Lord
II Ks. 16:10, Ahaz sent p. of altar
I Chr. 28:11, D. g. S. p.; 12, 18, 19.
Ez. 43:10, let them measure p.
I Tim. 1:16, in me C. mig. sh. p.
Tit. 2:7, show. thyself p. of good
Heb. 8:5, accord. to p. I showed
9:23, necessary that p. of things
Paul.
Acts 13:9, then Saul, called P.
28:16, but P. was suffered to
I Cor. 1:12, I am of P.; 13; 3:4, 5.
3:22, whether P. or Apollos, or
16:21, saluta. of me P.; Col. 4:18.
I Thess. 2:18, ev. I P.; II Thess. 3:17.
Philemon 9, such a one as P.
II Pet. 3:15, as our belov. P. wrote
as a convert to the gospel, Acts 9: 3; 22:6; 26:12.
as a preacher, Acts 9:19, 29; 13:1, 4, 14; 17:18; II Cor. 11:32; Gal. 1:17.
stoned at Lystra, Acts 14:8, 19.
contends with Barnabas, Acts 15: 36.
is persecuted at Philippi, Acts 16.
the Holy Ghost given by his hands to John's disciples at Ephesus, Acts 19:6.
restores Eutychus, Acts 20:10.
his charge to the elders of Ephesus, at Miletus, Acts 20:17.
his return to Jerusalem, and persecution there, Acts 21.
his defence before the people and the council, Acts 22:23.
before Felix, Acts 24; Festus, Acts 25; and Agrippa, Acts 26.
appeals to Cæsar at Rome, Acts 25.
his voyage and shipwreck, Acts 27.
miracles by, at Melita, Acts 28:3, 8.
at Rome, reasons with the Jews, Acts 28:17.
his love to the churches, Rom. 1:8; 15; I Cor. 1:4; 4:14; II Cor. 1; 2; 6; 7; Phil. 1; Col. 1; I and II Thess.
his sufferings, I Cor. 4:9; II Cor. 11:23; 12:7; Phil. 1:12; II Tim. 2:11.
divine revelations to, II Cor. 12:1.
defends his apostleship, I Cor. 9; II Cor. 11; 12; II Tim. 3:10.
commends Timothy, etc., I Cor. 16: 10; Phil. 2:19; I Thess. 3:2.
commends Titus, II Cor. 7:13; 8:23.
blames Peter, Gal. 2:14.
pleads for Onesimus, Philemon
his epistles mentioned by St. Peter, II Pet. 3:15.
Patriarchal Government.
vested in the heads of families, Gen. 18:19.
Exercised in
training, etc., their servants for war, Gen. 14:14.
vindicating their wrongs, Gen. 14; 12, 15, 16.
forming treaties and alliances, Gen. 14:13; 21:22-32; 26:28-33.
acting as priests, Gen. 8:20; 12: 7, 8; 35:1-7; Job 1:5.
acting as judges, Gen. 38:24.
arbitrarily disinheriting and putting away servants and children, Gen. 21:14; I Chr. 5:1.
blessing and cursing their children, Gen. 9:25, 26; 27:28, 29, 49.
the authority of heads of families for, acknowledged, Gen. 23:6.
Paulus.
Acts 13:7, the deputy Sergius P.
Paved.
Ex. 24:10, under feet p. work
Song 3:10, being p. with love
Pavement.
II Ks. 16:17, put sea on p. of stones
II Chr. 7:3, all Isr. bowed upon p.
Esth. 1:6, beds were on p. of red
Ez. 40:17, chambers and a p.
18, p. by side of gates lower p.
42:3, over against p. was gallery
Jno. 19:13, Pil. sat in pla. call. P.
Pavilion, s.
II Sam. 22:12, ma. dar. p.; Ps. 18: 11.
I Ks. 20:12, Ben. drinking in p.; 16.
Ps. 27:5, he shall hide me in p.
31:20, keep them secretly in a p.
Jer. 43:10, Nebuch. spread his p.
Paw, s.
Lev. 11:27, goeth on p. unclean
I Sam. 17:37, de. me out of p. of
Paweth.
Job 39:21, horse p. in the valley
Pay.
Ex. 21:19, sh. p. for loss of time
36, he shall surely p. ox for ox
22:7, thief be found, p. double; 9.
Num. 20:19, if I drink I will p.
Dt. 23:21, shall not slack to p.
II Sam. 15:7, let me go p. my vow
I Ks. 20:39, thou shalt p. a talent
II Ks. 4:7, sell oil, and p. thy debt
II Chr. 8:8, them did S. make to p.
Ezra 4:13, will they not p. toll
Esth. 3:9, I will p. ten thousand tal.; 4:7.
Job 22:27, and shalt pay thy vows
Ps. 22:25, p. vows; 66:13; 116:14, 18.
50:14, p. thy vows to Most High
76:11, vow, and p. to the Lord
Prov. 19:17, giv. will he p. again
22:27, if hast nothing to p.
Ecc. 5:4, defer not to p. it, p. that
5, not vow, than vow and not p.
Jon. 2:9, I will p. that I vowed
Mat. 17:24, doth not mas. p. tri.?
18:25, had not to p.; Lu. 7:42.
26, p. thee all
28, p. thou owest
30, cast into prison, till he p.
34, till he p. all that was due
23:23, ye p. tithe of mint, anise
Rom. 13:6, for this cause p. trib.
Paid, Payeth.
Ezra 4:20, toll and custom p. th.
Ps. 37:21, wicked borrow, p. not
Prov. 7:14, this day ha. I p. vows
Jon. 1:3, p. fare thereof
Mat. 5:26, p. utter. far.; Lu. 12: 59.
Heb. 7:9, Levi p. tithes in Abrah.
Payment.
Mat. 18:25, all sold, p. to be made
Peace.
Gen. 41:16, G. give P. answ. of p.
Lev. 26:6, I will give p. in land
Num. 6:26, L. give thee p.
25:12, I give him my cov. of p.
Dt. 2:26, sent to Sihon with p.
20:10, come nigh city, procl. p.
11, if it make th. answ. of p.; 12.
23:6, thou sh. not seek their p.
29:19, I shall have p. tho. walk
Jud. 4:17, p. betw. Jab. and Heb.
I Sam. 7:14, p. betw. Is. and A.
20:7, servant shall have p.
21, there is p. to thee
I Ks. 2:33, on his thro. sha. be p.
4:24, Solom. had p. on all sides
5:12, p. betw. Hiram and Solo.
20:18, come for p. take th. alive
II Ks. 9:17, say, Is it p. Jehu? 18, 19, wh. hast th. to do wi. p.? 22.
22, what p. so long as witchc.?
31, had Z. p. who slew mast.?
20:19, p. in my days? Is. 39:8.
I Chr. 22:9, I will give p. to Isr.
II Chr. 15:5, th. tim. th. was no p.
Ezra 4:17, rest bey. the river, p.
5:7, unto Darius, p.; 7:12, unto E.
9:12, not seek their p. or wealth
Esth 9:30, Mord. sent words of p.
10:3, Mord. speaking p. to all
Job 5:23, beasts of field be at p.
22:21, acqu. thyself, and be at p.
25:2, maketh p. in high places
Ps. 7:4, evil to him th. was at p.
28:3, which speak p. to neigh.
29:11, bless his people with p.
34:14, good, seek p.; I Pet. 3:11.
35:20, speak not p. but devise
37:11, delight in abund. of p.
37, end of the upright man is p.
55:20, put ag. such as be at p.
72:3, mountains shall bring p.
7, of p. so long as moon endur.
85:8, he will speak p. to his peo.
10, righteousness and p. kissed
119:165, gr. p. have they which
120:6, dw. with him th. hateth p.
120:7, I am for p., they for war
122:6, pray for p. of Jerusalem
125:5, but p. sh. be upon Israel
128:6, thou shalt see p. upon Is.
147:14, maketh p. in thy borders
Prov. 3:17, pleasantness, paths p.
12:20, to counsellors of p. is joy
16:7, maketh enemies to be at p.
Ecc. 3:8, time of war, time of p.
Is. 9:6, Prince of p.
7, increase p.
26:12, Lord thou wilt ordain p.
27:5, p. with me, he shall ma. p.
32:17, work of righteo. sh. be p.
33:7, ambassadors of p. sh. weep
38:17, or p. I had great bittern.
45:7, make p. and create evil
48:18, had thy p. been as river
22, th. is no p. to wicked; 57:21.
52:7, publisheth p.; Nah. 1:15.
53:5, chastisem. of our p. on him
54:10, nor coven. of p. be remov.
13, great shall be p. of thy chil.
55:12, with joy, led forth with p.
Is. 57:2, enter into p. rest in beds
19, fruits of lips, p., p. to him
59:8, way of p. kn. not; Rom. 3:17.
60:17, make thine officers p.
66:12, I will extend p. to her
Jer. 4:10, ye sh. have p. whereas
6:14, p., p., when th. is no p.; 8:11.
8:15, for p. no good came; 14:19.
12:5, if in land of p. they weari.
12, sw. devour, no flesh have p.
14:13, I will give you assured p.
16:5, I have taken away my p.
28:9, prophet wh. prophesied p.
29:7, seek p. of city I caused
11, I think tow. you thou. of p.
30:5, a voice of fear, not of p.
33:6, reveal to them abund. of p.
Lam. 3:17, rem. my soul from p.
Ez. 7:25, seek p. th. shall be n.
13:10, p. and there was no p.; 16.
34:25, make a covena. of p.; 37:26.
Dan. 8:25, by p. he shall destroy
Ob. 7, men at p. deceived thee
Mic. 3:5, bite with teeth, cry p.
5:5, this man sh. be p. when A.
Hag. 2:9, this place I will give p.
Zech. 6:13, counsel of p. betw. th.
8:10, nor was th. any p. to him.
16, execute judgment and p.
19, therefore love truth and p.
9:10, he sh. speak p. to heathen
Mal. 2:5, covenant of life and p.
Mat. 10:13, worthy, let p. come
34, th. not I am come to send p.
Mk. 4:39, said to sea, P. be still
9:50, have p. one with ano.
Lu. 1:79, guide feet to way of p.
2:14, on earth p., good will tow.
10:6, if son of p. th. your p. rest
12:51, I am come to give p.?
19:38, p. in heaven, gl. in highe.
42, things belong to thy p.
Jno. 14:27, p. I lea. you, p. I give
16:33, in me you might have p.
Acts 10:36, preaching p. by Jesus
Rom. 1:7, p. from God the Fath.; I Cor. 1:3; II Cor. 1:2; Gal. 1:3; Eph. 1:2; Phil. 1:2.
2:10, p. to every man work. good
5:1, justified, we have p. with G.
8:6, to be spiritually mind. is p.
10:15, that preach gospel of p.
14:17, the kingdom of God is p.
19, fol. things that make for p.
15:13, fill you with all joy and p.
I Cor. 7:15, G. hath call. us to p.
14:33, author of p. as in church.
Gal. 5:22, Spirit is love, joy, p.
Eph. 2:14, is our p.
15, making p.
17, Christ came and preach. p.
4:3, unity of Spirit in bond of p.
6:15, preparation of gospel of p.
Phil. 4:7, p. of God passeth und.
Col. 1:2, grace and p. from G. our Father; I Thess. 1:1; II Thess. 1:2; I Tim. 1:2; II Tim. 1:2; Tit. 1:4; Philemon 3; II Jno. 3.
3:15, p. of God rule in your hea.
I Thess. 5:3, when they sh. say p.
13, be at p. among yourselves
II Thess. 3:16, L. of p. give you p.
II Tim. 2:22, follow p.; Heb. 12:14.
Heb. 7:2, king of Salem is k. of p.
11:31, Rahab received spies in p.
Js. 3:18, p. of them th. ma. p.?
Rev. 1:4, p. from him that is, was
6:4, power giv. to him to take p.
Peace Be.
Jud. 6:23, L. said, P. be unto thee
I Sam. 25:6, p. be to thee—house
I Chr. 12:18, p. be to thee, p. be to
Ps. 122:7, p. be within thy walls
8, now say, P. be within thee
Dan. 4:1, p. be multiplied; 6:25; I Pet. 1:2; II Pet. 1:2; Jude 2.
Dan. 10:19, p. be to thee. be stro.
Lu. 10:5, p. be to this house
24:36, he saith unto them, P. be to you; Jno. 20:19, 21, 26.
Gal. 6:16, p. be on them
Eph. 6:23, p. be to brethren, love
I Pet. 5:14, p. be with all in Chr.
III Jno. 14, p. be to thee, our frie.
Peace, God of.
Rom. 15:33, God of p. be wi. you
16:20, God of p. sh. bruise Satan
II Cor. 13:11, the God of p. shall be with you; Phil. 4:9.
I Thess. 5:23, God of p. sanctify
Heb. 13:20, God of p. make you perfect
Peace, In.
Gen. 26:29, sent thee away in p.
28:21, I come to fa.'s house in p.
Jud. 11:31, when I return in p.
II Sam. 15:27, return to city in p.
19:30, king is come again in p.
I Ks. 2:5, Joab shed blood in p.
22:17, man in p.; II Chr. 18:16, 26.
27, in prison, until I come in p.
II Chr. 19:1, Jehosh. return. in p.
Job 5:24, thy taber. shall be in p.
Ps. 4:8, I will lay me down in p.
55:18, he delivered my soul in p.
Is. 26:3, wilt keep him in perf. p.
Jer. 29:7, in p. sh. ye have peace
34:5, but thou shalt die in p.
Mal. 2:6, walked with me in p.
Lu. 2:29, let. serv. depart in p.
I Cor. 16:11, cond. him forth in p.
II Cor. 13:11, one mind, live in p.
Js. 2:16, depart in p. be warm.
3:18, righteousness is sown in p.
II Pet. 3:14, be found of him in p.
Peaceable.
Gen. 34:21, these men p. with us
II Sam. 20:19, one of them th. p.
I Chr. 4:40, land was wi. and p.
Is. 32:18, peo. dwell in p. habita.
Jer. 25:37, p. habitations are cut
I Tim. 2:2, lead a quiet and p. li.
Heb. 12:11, yieldeth the p. fruit
Js. 3:17, wisd. is pure, p. gent.
Peaceably.
Gen. 37:4, could not speak p.
Jud. 11:13, restore those lands p.
21:13, send some p. to Benjam.
I Sam. 16:4, said, Comest thou p.
5, p. I am come; I Ks. 2:13.
I Chr. 12:17, if ye be come p.
Jer. 9:8, speaketh p. to neighbor
Dan. 11:21, shall come in p.; 24.
Rom. 12:18, live p. with all men
Peacemakers.
Mat. 5:9, blessed are the p.
Peace.
God is the author of, Ps. 147:14; Is. 45:7; I Cor. 14:33.
Results from
heavenly wisdom, Js. 3:17.
the government of Christ, Is. 2: 4.
praying for rulers I Tim. 2:2.
seeking the peace of those with whom we dwell, Jer. 29:7.
necessary to the enjoyment of life, Ps. 34:12, 14, with I Pet. 3:10, 11.
God Bestows Upon Those Who
obey him, Lev. 26:6.
please him, Prov. 16:7.
endure his chastisements, Job 5: 17, 23, 24.
is a bond of union, Eph. 4:3.
the fruit of righteousness should be sown in, Js. 3:18.
the church shall enjoy, Ps. 125:5; 128:6; Is. 2:4; Hos. 2:18.
Saints Should
love, Zech. 8:19.
seek, Ps. 34:14, with I Pet. 3:11.
follow, II Tim. 2:22.
follow the things which make for, Rom. 14:19.
cultivate, Ps. 120:7.
speak, Esth. 10:3.
live in, II Cor. 13:11.
have, with each other, Mk. 9:50; I Thess. 5:13.
endeavor to have with all men, Rom. 12:18; Heb. 12:14.
pray for that of the church, Ps. 122:6-8.
exhort others to, Gen. 45:24.
ministers should exhort to, II Thess. 3:12.
advantages of, Prov. 17:1; Ecc. 4:6.
blessedness of, Ps. 133:1.
blessedness of promoting, Mat. 5:9.
The Wicked
hypocritically speak, Ps. 28:3.
speak not, Ps. 35:20.
enjoy not, Is. 48:22; Ez. 7:25.
opposed to, Ps. 120:7.
hate, Ps. 120:6.
shall abound in the latter days, Is. 2:4; 11:13; 32:18.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 13:8, 9; Abimelech, Gen. 26:29; Mordecai, Esth. 10:3; David, Ps. 120:7.
Peace-offerings.
a male or female of herd or flock, Lev. 3:1, 6, 12.
The Offerer Required
to give it freely, Lev. 19:5.
to bring it himself, Lev. 7:29, 30.
to lay his hand upon its head, Lev. 3:2, 8, 13.
to kill it at tabernacle door, Lev. 3:2, 8, 13.
required to be perfect and free from blemish, Lev. 3:1, 6; 22:21.
The Priest
prepared, Ez. 46:2.
sprinkled the blood on the altar, Lev. 3:2, 8, 13.
offered the inside fat, etc., by fire, Lev. 3:3, 4, 9, 10.
laid it upon the daily burnt-offering to be consumed with it, Lev. 3:5, with Lev. 6:12, 13.
waved the breast as a wave-offering, Ex. 29:26, 28; Lev. 7:29, 30.
heaved the right shoulder as an heave-offering, Ex. 29:22-27.
had the shoulder and breast as his portion, Ex. 29:28; Lev. 7: 31-34.
an offering most acceptable, Lev. 3:5, 16.
generally accompanied by a burnt-offering, Jud. 21:4; I Sam. 10: 8; I Ks. 3:15.
often accompanied by a sin-offering, Lev. 23:19.
Was Offered
as a thanksgiving-offering, Lev. 7:12, 13.
as a votive offering, Lev. 7:16.
for reconciliation, Ez. 45:15; Eph. 2:13, 14.

Peace-offerings—Continued.
for confirming the legal covenant, Ex. 24:5.
at consecration of priests, Ex. 29: 22, 29.
for the people at large, Lev. 9:4.
at expiration of Nazarite's vow, Num. 6:14.
at all the festivals, Num. 10:10.
at dedication of tabernacle, Num. 7:17, 23, etc.
at dedication of temple, I Ks. 8: 62-64.
at coronation of kings, I Sam. 11: 15.
by Joshua after his victories, Josh. 8:31.
by Israel after their defeat, Jud. 20:26.
by David on bringing up the ark, II Sam. 6:17.
by David after the plague, II Sam. 24:25.
by Solomon three times a year, I Ks. 9:25.
by Manasseh on repairing and restoring the altar, II Chr. 33:15, 16.
if a thanksgiving offering to be eaten the day offered, Lev. 7:15.
if a votive offering to be eaten the same day or the next, Lev. 7:16, 17; 19:6-8.
to be eaten before the Lord, Dt. 12:17, 18.
no unclean person to eat of, Lev. 7:20, 21.
Peace, Spiritual.
God is the God of, Rom. 15:33; II Cor. 13:11; I Thess. 5:23; Heb. 13:20.
God ordains, Is. 26:12.
God speaks, to his saints, Ps. 85:8.
Christ is the Lord of, II Thess. 3:16.
Christ is the prince of, Is. 9:6.
Christ gives, II Thess. 3:16.
Christ guides into the way of, Lu. 1:79.
Christ is our, Eph. 2:14.
is through the atonement of Christ, Is. 53:5; Eph. 2:14, 15; Col. 1:20.
bequeathed by Christ, Jno. 14:27.
Preached
by Christ, Eph. 2:17.
through Christ, Acts 10:36.
by ministers, Is. 52:7, with Rom. 10:15.
announced by angels, Lu. 2:14.
follows upon justification, Rom. 5:1.
a fruit of the Spirit, Rom. 14:17; Gal. 5:22.
divine wisdom is the way of, Prov. 3:17.
Accompanies
faith, Rom. 15:13.
righteousness, Is. 32:17.
acquaintance with God, Job 22: 21.
love of God's law, Ps. 119:165.
spiritual-mindedness, Rom. 8:6.
established by covenant, Is. 54:10; Ez. 34:25; Mal. 2:5.
Promised to
the church, Is. 66:12.
the Gentiles, Zech. 9:10.
saints, Ps. 72:3, 7; Is. 55:12.
the meek, Ps. 37:11.
those who confide in God, Is. 26: 3.
returning backsliders, Is. 57:18, 19.
we should love, Zech. 8:19.
the benediction of ministers should be, Num. 6:26; Lu. 10:5.
Saints
have in Christ, Jno. 16:33.
have, with God, Is. 27:5; Rom. 5:1.
enjoy, Ps. 119:165.
repose in, Ps. 4:8.
blessed with, Ps. 29:11.
kept in perfect, Is. 26:3.
ruled by, Col. 3:15.
kept by, Phil. 4:7.
die in, Ps. 37:37; Lu. 2:29.
wish, to each other, Gal. 6:16; Phil. 1:2; Col. 1:2; I Thess. 1:1.
Of Saints
great, Ps. 119:165; Is. 54:13.
abundant, Ps. 72:7; Jer. 33:6.
secure, Job 34:29.
passeth all understanding, Phil. 4:7.
consummated after death, Is. 57: 2.
the gospel is good tidings of, Rom. 10:15.
The Wicked
know not the way of, Is. 59:8; Rom. 3:17.
know not the things of, Lu. 19: 42.
promise, to themselves, Dt. 29:19.
are promised, by false teachers, Jer. 6:14.
there is none for, Is. 48:22; 57: 21.
supports under trials, Jno. 14:27; 16:33.
Peacocks.
I Ks. 10:22, and silver, ivory, and apes, and p.
II Chr. 9:21, and silver, ivory, and apes, and p.
Job 39:13, thou the goodly wings unto the p.?
Pearl.
Mat. 13:46, he had found one p. of great price
Rev. 21:21, every several gate was of one p.
Pearls.
Job 28:18, shall be made of coral, or of p.
Mat. 7:6, cast ye your p. before swine
13:45, a merchant man, seeking goodly p.
I Tim. 2:9, hair, or gold, or p., or costly array
Rev. 17:4, gold and precious stones and p.
18:12, and precious stones, and of p., and
16, gold, and precious stones, and p.!
21:21, the twelve gates were twelve p.
Peculiar.
Ex. 19:5, ye shall be a p. treasure unto me
Dt. 14:2, thee to be a p. people unto himself
26:18, thee this day to be his p. people
Ps. 135:4, and Israel for his p. treasure
Ecc. 2:8, and the p. treasure of kings and of
Tit. 2:14, a p. people, zealous of good works
I Pet. 2:9, an holy nation, a p. people
Pedaiah.
II Ks. 23:36, the daughter of P. of Rumah
I Chr. 3:18, Malchiram also, and P., and
19, the sons of P. were, Zerubbabel
27:20, of Manasseh, Joel the son of P.
Neh. 3:25, after him P. the son of Parosh
8:4, on his left hand, P., and Mishael
11:7, the son of Joed, the son of P., the
13:13, the scribe, and of the Levites, P.
Pedigrees.
Num. 1:18, they declared their p. after their
Peeled.
Is. 18:2, to a nation scattered and p., to a
7, of a people scattered and p., and
Ez. 29:18, bald, and every shoulder was p.
Peep.
Is. 8:19, and unto wizards that p., and that
Peeped.
Is. 10:14, wing, or opened the mouth, or p.
Pekah.
II Ks. 15:25, but P. the son of Remaliah, a
27, P. the son of Remaliah began to
29, in the days of P. king of Israel
30, made a conspiracy against P. the
31, and the rest of the acts of P., and
32, in the second year of P. the son of
37, Syria, and P. the son of Remaliah
16:1, in the seventeenth year of P. the
5, P. son of Remaliah king of Israel
II Chr. 28:6, for P. the son of Remaliah slew in
Is. 7:1, P. the son of Remaliah, king of
Pekahiah.
II Ks. 15:22, P. his son reigned in his stead
23, P. the son of Menahem began to
26, and the rest of the acts of P., and
Pekod.
Jer. 50:21, and against the inhabitants of P.
Ez. 23:23, all the Chaldeans, P., and Shoa
Pelaiah.
I Chr. 3:24, and Eliashib, and P., and Akkub
Neh. 8:7, P., and the Levites, caused the
10:10, Shebaniah, Hodijah, Kelita, P.
Pelaliah.
Neh. 11:12, the son of Jeroham, the son of P.
Pelatiah.
I Chr. 3:21, the sons of Hananiah; P., and
4:42, having for their captains P., and
Neh. 10:22, P., Hanan, Anaiah
Ez. 11:1, and P. the son of Benaiah, princes
13, that P. the son of Benaiah died
Pelican.
Lev. 11:18, p. uncl.; Dt. 14:17.
Ps. 102:6, I am like p. of wildern.
Pen.
Jud. 5:14, they that handle p.
Job 19:24, graven with an iron p.
Ps. 45:1, tongue is p. of writer
Is. 8:1, write it with a man's p.
Jer. 8:8, p. of scribes is in vain
17:1, sin of Jud. written with p.
III Jno. 13, not with ink and p.
Pence.
Mat. 18:28, one who owed one hundred p.
Mk. 14:5, have been sold for more than three hundred p.; Jno. 12:5.
Lu. 7:41, the one owed five hundred p.
10:35, on mo. he took out two p.
Peniel, Gen. 32:30.
Penknife.
Jer. 36:23, Jehu. cut roll with p.
Penny.
Mat. 20:2, ag. with laborers for p.
9, received every man a p.; 13.
22:19, they brought unto him p.
Mk. 12:15, bring p.; Lu. 20:24.
Rev. 6:6, meas. of wheat for a p. three meas. of barley for a p.
Pennyworth.
Mk. 6:37, buy two hundred p. of bread
Jno. 6:7, two hundred p. is not sufficient
Pentecost.
Acts 2:1, wh. day of P. was come
20:16, hasted to Jerus. day of P.
I Cor. 16:8, tarry at Eph. until P.
Penuel.
Gen. 32:31, as Ja. passed over P.
Jud. 8:8, Gid. went up to P.; 17.
I Ks. 12:25, went and built P.
Penury.
Prov. 14:23, talk of lips ten. to p.
Lu. 21:4, she of her p. cast all
People.
Gen. 27:29, let p. serve thee
48:19, he sh. become a p. great
Ex. 6:7, take you for a p.; Dt. 4:20; II Sam. 7:24; Jer. 13:11.
Lev. 20:24, separ. you from other p.; 26.
Num. 22:5, p. come out fr. Eg.; 11.
Dt. 4:33, did p. hear voi. of G.?
7:6, G. ha. chosen thee special p.
14:2, Lord hath cho. thee pec. p.
20:1, p. more than thou, be not
28:32, sons given to another p.
29:13, estab. thee for p. to hims.
32:21, move them wi. th. not a p.
33:29, who is like p. saved by L.?
I Sam. 2:24, make L.'s p. transg.
5:10, to slay us and our p.; 11.
II Sam. 7:23, wh. G. redeem for p.
22:28, afflicted p. thou wilt save; Ps. 18:27.
44, p. I kn. not, serve; Ps. 18:43.
I Ks. 22:28, hearken, O p. ev. one
II Ks. 11:17, be L.'s p.; II Chr. 23: 16.
I Chr. 16:20, went from one kin. to another p.; Ps. 105:13.
II Chr. 1:9, made me king over p.
Esth. 2:10, E. had not showed p.
3:8, a certain p. scattered abroad
Job 36:20, when p. are cut off
Ps. 62:8, p. pour out your hearts
66:8, bless God, p.
95:10, p. err.
114:1, went out fr. p. of strange
144:15, happy p.
148:14, p. near
Prov. 14:34, sin is repro. to any p.
28:15, wicked ruler over poor p.
30:25, ants are a p. not strong
Is. 1:4, a p. laden with iniquity
10, give ear to law, p. of Gomo.
7:8, Ephraim broken, be not a p.
8:19, sho. not p. seek their God?
27:11, a p. of no understanding
30:9, this is a rebellious p.; 65:2.
43:4, I will give p. for thy life
8, bring forth blind p. ha. eyes
65:3, a p. that provoketh me
18, Jerus. rejoicing, her p. a joy
Jer. 6:22, p. com. fr. north; 50:41.
48:42, M. destroyed fr. being p.
Lam. 1:7, p. fell into hand of ene.
Hos. 4:9, sh. be like p. like priest
9:1, rejoice not, O Is. as other p.
Jon. 1:8, of what p. art thou?
Mic. 4:1, p. shall flow unto it
Zech. 8:20, there shall come p.
Lu. 1:17, ready p. prep. for L.
Acts 15:14, take out of them a p.
Rom. 10:19, them that are no p.
Tit. 2:14, purify to hims. pecu. p.
Heb. 8:10, shall be to me a p.
I Pet. 2:9, ye are a peculiar p.
10, p. of G. in ti. past w. not p.
Rev. 5:9, redeem. us out of ev. p.
People, All.
Ex. 19:5, treas. above all p.; Dt. 7:6, 14; 10:15; Ps. 99:2.
Dt. 7:7, were fewest of all p.
I Ks. 4:34, came of all p. to hear S.
8:43, all p. know name; II Chr. 6:33.
Esth. 9:2, fear of th. fell on all p.
Ps. 96:3, declare wond. am. all p.
117:1, praise L. all ye p. for his kindness; 148:11; Rom. 15:11.
Is. 25:6, L. make to all p. a feast
56:7, house of prayer for all p.
Lam. 1:11, all her p. seek bread
18, hear, all p. behold; Mic. 1:2.
Dan. 5:19, all p. feared bef. him
7:14, all p. and nati. serve him
Mic. 4:5, all p. walk, ea. in name
Zeph. 3:20, praise among all p.
Lu. 2:10, tidings of joy to all p.
31, prepared before face of all p.
People, All the.
Ex. 18:14, all the p. stand by thee
19:8, all th. p. answ. togeth.; 24:3.
11, L. come down in si. of all the p.
Lev. 10:3, bef. all the p. I will be glorified
Num. 11:29, all the L.'s p. prophets
Dt. 13:9, hand of all the p.; 17:7.
27:15, all the p. say, Amen; 16-21.
28:10, all the p. sh. see that thou
Josh. 4:24, all the p. might know
6:5, all the p. shall shout with
7:3, said, Let not all the p. go up
Jud. 20:8, all the p. arose
I Sam. 10:24, none li. him am. all the p.
11:4, all the p. wept; 12:18, feared
30:6, soul of all the p. grieved
II Sam. 2:28, all the p. stood, pursu.
17:3, br. back all the p, unto th.
19:9, all the p. were at strife
20:22, woman went to all the p.
I Ks. 8:53, separate th. fr. all the p.
60, all the p. of earth may know
II Ks. 23:3, all the p. stood to covenant
I Chr. 16:36, all the p, said, Amen
II Chr. 7:4, all the p. offer. sacrifices
Ezra 7:25, wh. may judge all the p.
Neh. 8:5, in sight of all the p.
Ps. 67:3, let all the p. praise thee; 5.
97:6, and all the p. see his glory
106:48, all the p. say, Amen
Ecc. 4:16, th. is no end of all the p.
Jer. 34:8, made cov. wi. all the p.; 10.
43:4, all the p. obeyed not the L.
Ez. 31:12, all the p. are gone
Dan. 3:7, when all the p. heard
Zech. 11:10, bre. cov. with all the p.
14:12, Lord will smite all the p.
Mal. 2:9, ma. you base bef. all the p.
Lu. 13:17, all the p. rejoiced
18:43, all the p. gave praise to G.
20:6, all the p. will stone us
Acts 10:41, not all the p. but witn.
21:27, stirred up all the p.
People, Among the.
Lev. 18:29, cut off from among the p.
Ez. 28:19, that know thee among p.
Dan. 11:33, that unders. among the p.
Joel 2:17, sho. they say among the p.
Zech. 10:9, sow them among the p.
Jno. 7:43, a division among the p.
Acts 3:23, destroyed from among the p.
4:17, spread no further among the p.
14:14, Barnab. and P. ran among the p.
People of God.
Jud. 20:2, assembly of p. of God
II Sam. 14:13, such th. ag. p. of God
Ps. 47:9, even p. of God of Abrah.
Heb. 4:9, remain. rest to p. of God
11:25, suf. affliction wi. p. of God
I Pet. 2:10, but now p. of God
People, His.
Gen. 17:14, cut off from his p.; Ex. 30:33, 38; 31:14; Lev. 7:20, 21, 25, 27; 17:4, 9; 19:8; 23:29; Num. 9:13; 15:30.
49:16, Dan shall judge his p.; 33.
Ex. 18:1, for Moses and Is. his p.
Lev. 17:10, I will cut him off from among his p.; 20:3, 6; 23:30.
Dt. 26:18, L. avouch. thee his p.
32:9, the Lord's portion is his p.
36, sh. judge his p.; Ps. 135:14.
43, rej., O ye nations, wi. his p. he will be merci.; Rom. 15:10.
33:7, L. and bring Jud. to his p.
Ruth 1:6, the Lord visited his p.
I Sam. 12:22, L. not forsake his p. pleased L. to make you his p.
15:1, anoint thee king over his p.
II Sam. 8:15, David executed just to all his p.; I Chr. 18:14.
I Ks. 20:42, thy pe. sh. go for his p.
I Chr. 21:3, make his p. one hundred times
I Chr. 22:18, sub. bef. L. and his p.
23:25, G. of Is. given rest to his p.
II Chr. 2:11, L. hath loved his p.
31:10, Lord hath blessed his p.
32:14, who could deliv. his p.? 15.
36:15, had compassion on his p.
16, wrath of L. rose ag. his p.
23, who of all his p.; Ezra 1:3.
Job 18:19, not have son am. his p.

People, His—Continued.
Ps. 14:7, captivity of his p.; 53:6.
29:11, strength to his p. L. will bl. his p. with peace; 68:35.
50:4, that he may judge his p.
73:10, theref. his p. return hither
78:20, can he pro. flesh for his p.?
62, he gave his p. over to swo.
71, bro. him to feed Jacob his p.
85:8, will speak peace to his p.
94:14, Lord will not cast off his p.
100:3, are his p.; 105:43, brought
105:24, increased his p. greatly
25, turn. th. heart to hate his p.
111:6, he showed his p. power
9, he sent redemption to his p.
113:8, with princes of his p.
116:14, in presence of all his p.
125:2, so is L. round about his p.
136:16, who led his p. thro. wild.
Is. 3:14, with ancients of his p.
7:2, moved, and heart of his p.
14:32, poor of his p. trust in him
25:8, rebuke of his p. sh. he take
30:26, L. bind. up breach of his p.
49:13, hath comforted his p.; 52:9.
51:22, God plead. cause of his p.
56:3, L. separated me fr. his p.
63:11, remem. Moses and his p.
Jer. 27:12, serve him and his p.
50:16, return every one to his p.
Ez. 18:18, did not good am. his p.
30:11, he and his p. sh. brought
Joel 2:18, L. jealous and pity his p.
19, answer and say to his p.
3:16, Lord will be hope of his p.
Zech. 9:16, L. save them as his p.
Mat. 1:21, he shall save his p.
Lu. 1:68, and redeemed his p.
7:16, that God hath visited his p.
Rom. 11:1, ha. G. cast away his p.?
2, God hath not cast away his p.
Heb. 10:30, the L. sh. judge his p.
Rev. 21:3, and they shall be his p.

People of the Land.
Gen. 23:7, A. bow. to p. of the land; 12.
Ex. 5:5, the p. of the land are many
Lev. 20:2, p. of the land sh. stone him
4, if p. of the land hide their eyes
Num. 14:9, nei. fear ye p. of the land
II Ki. 11:14, all p. of the land rejoiced; 20.
15:5, Joth. judged p.; II Chr. 26:21.
21:24, p. made J. ki.; II Chr. 33:25.
23:30, p. of the land took Jehoahaz his son; II Chr. 36:1.
25:3, no bre. for p. of the; Jer. 52:6.
I Chr. 5:25, after gods of p. of the land
Ezra 10:2, stra. wives of p. of the land
11, separate from p. of the land
Neh. 10:30, not gi. dau. to p. of the land
31, if the p. of the land bring ware
Esth. 8:17, many p. of the land bec. J.
Jer. 34:19, p. of the land which passed
Ez. 7:27, p. of the land be troubled
22:29, p. of the land used oppression
33:2, if p. of the land take man
39:13, p. of the land shall bury them
45:16, p. of the land shall give oblation
22, sh. prince prepa. for p. of land
46:3, p. of the land shall worship
9, p. of the land come in feasts
Dan. 9:6, proph. spa. to p. of the land
Hag. 2:4, be strong, ye p. of the land
Zech. 7:5, speak to all p. of the land

People, Much.
Num. 20:20, E. came with much p.
Josh. 11:4, they went with much p.
II Chr. 32:4, gath. much p. together
Ps. 35:18, praise thee am. much p.
Mk. 5:21, much p. gath. unto him
24, and much p. followed him
Jno. 12:9, much p. of Jews knew
Acts 5:37, drew away much p. af. him
11:24, much p. was added unto L.
18:10, I have much p. in this city
19:26, P. hath turned away much p.
Rev. 19:1, I heard a voice of much p.

People, My.
Gen. 23:11, in presence of my p.
41:40, to thy word sh. all my p.
49:29, to be gathered to my p.
Ex. 3:7, I have seen affliction of my p.; Acts 7:34.
5:1, saith L. God, Let my p. go; 7:16; 8:1, 20; 9:1; 13; 10:3.
8:22, land in wh. my p. are; 23.
9:17, exaltest thyself ag. my p.
27, L. righ. I and my p. wic.
12:31, get forth from am. my p.
22:25, if th. lend money to my p.
Lev. 26:12, and ye shall be my p.; Jer. 11:4; 30:22.
Num. 24:14, I go unto my p.
Jud. 12:2, I and my p. at strife
14:3, never a wom. am. my p.?
Ruth 1:16, thy peo. shall be my p.
3:11, the city of my p. doth kn.
I Sam. 9:16, to be cap. over my p.
II Sam. 3:18, by D. wi. I save my p.
7:8, ruler over my p.; II Chr. 6:5.
I Ki. 22:4, my p. as thy people; II Ki. 3:7; II Chr. 18:3.
I Chr. 17:6, I com. to feed my p.
28:2, Da. said, Hear me, my p.
29:14, and what my p.?
II Chr. 1:11, mayest judge my p.
6:5, since day I bro. forth my p.
7:14, if my p. humb. themselves
Esth. 7:3, let my p. be given me
4, I and my p. to be destroyed
Ps. 14:4, eat my p. as bread; 53:4.
50:7, O my p. I will speak; 81:8.
59:11, slay not, lest my p. forget
68:22, I will bring my p. fr. Bas.
78:1, give ear, O my p., to law
81:11, my p. would not hearken
144:2, subdueth my p. under me
Is. 1:3, my p. doth not consider
3:12, my p. child. are oppressors
15, that ye beat my p.?
10:2, take right fr. poor of my p.
24, O my p. that dwellest in Z.
19:25, blessed be Egypt, my p.
32:18, my p. sh. dwell in peace
40:1, comfort ye, my p. saith G.
43:20, give drink to my p.
47:6, I was wroth with my p.
51:16, say to Z., Thou art my p.
52:4, my p. went down into Eg.
5, my p. is taken away
6, my p. shall know my name
58:1, show my p. th. transgres.
63:8, surely they are my p. chil.
65:10, Sharon a fold for my p.
19, rejoice in Jer. joy in my p.
22, as a tree, are days of my p.
Jer. 2:13, my p. have commit. ev.
31, say my p. we are lords?
32, my p. have forgot. me; 18:15.
4:22, my p. is foolish, not kn. me
5:26, am. my p. are wicked men
31, my p. love, wh. will ye do?
7:23, obey my voice, be my p.
8:7, my p. kn. not judgm. of L.
9:2, that I might leave my p.
12:16, dilig. learn ways of my p.
15:7, destroy my p. th. retu. not
23:2, pastors that feed my p.
22, if they had caused my p.
27, think to cause my p. forget
24:7, they shall be my p.; 31:1, 33; 32:38; Ez. 11:20; 36:28; 37:23, 27; Zech. 8:8.
29:32, nor good I will do my p.
31:14, my p. shall be satisfied
33:24, they have despised my p.
50:6, my p. hath been lost sheep
51:45, my p. go ye out of midst of her; Rev. 18:4.
Ez. 13:9, not in assem. of my p.
19, ye pollute me among my p. by lying to my p.
21, deliver my p. out of hand; 23.
14:8, cut him off fr. midst my p.
11, but that they may be my p.
21:12, the sw. sh. be upon my p.
34:30, ev. house of Is. are my p.
37:12, O my p. I will open gra.; 13.
38:16, thou shalt come ag. my p.
46:18, that my p. be not scatter.
Hos. 1:9, ye are not my p.; 10.
2:23, to them wh. were not my p.
4:6, my p. are destroyed for lack
8, they eat up the sin of my p.
6:11, return. captivity of my p.
Joel 2:26, my p. nev. be asha.; 27.
3:2, plead with them for my p.
3, they have cast lots for my p.
Amos 9:10, sinn. of my p. sh. die
Ob. 13, not enter. gate of my p.
Mic. 1:9, come to gate of my p.
2:8, my p. is risen as enemy
9, women of my p. ye cast out
3:3, who also eat flesh of my p.
5, proph. that make my p. err
6:3, O my p. wh. have I done? 5.
16, shall bear reproach of my p.
Zeph. 2:8, they reproached my p.
Zech. 2:11, many nations shall be my p.
8:7, save my p. from the east
13:9, it is my p. they shall say
Rom. 9:25, call them my p. which were not my p.
26, was said, Ye are not my p.
II Cor. 6:16, they shall be my p.

People, Of the.
Gen. 25:23, manner of p. be sep.
49:10, to him sh. gather. of p. be
Num. 26:4, take sum of the p. fr.; 20.
Josh. 4:2, take twelve men of the p.
I Sam. 9:2, higher than any of the p.; 10:23.
14:24, none of the p. tasted food
26:15, ca. one of the p. destr. king
II Ki. 13:7, nor did he leave of the p.
Ezra 3:3, of the p. of th. countries
Neh. 5:1, th. was a gre. cry of the p
Neh. 7:73, some of the p. dw. in cities
Ps. 72:4, sh. judge poor of the p.
89:19, exalted one out of the p.
Is. 51:4, judg. for a light of the p.
63:3, of the p. there was none
Jno. 7:31, many of the p. believed
11:42, bec. of the p. that stand by
Acts 4:21, punish, beca. of the p.
Heb. 9:7, hims. and errors of the p.
Rev. 11:9, they of p. see dead bod.

People, One.
Gen. 25:23, one p. sh. be stronger
34:16, dwell wi. you, bec. one p.
22, dwell with us, to be one p.

People, Own.
Ex. 5:16, the fault is in thi. own p.
I Chr. 17:21, went to redeem own p.
II Chr. 25:15, could not deli. own p.
Ps. 45:10, forget also thine own p.
78:52, made his own p. to go forth
Is. 13:14, ev. man turn to his own p.
Jer. 46:16, let us go ag. to our own p.

People, The.
Gen. 11:6, L. said, Behold the p.
Ex. 5:4, why let the p. from work?
5, the p. of land now are many
12:27, and the p. bowed the head
14:31, the p. feared L. believed
15:14, the p. sh. hear and be afr.
16, the p. pass over wh. th. hast
24, the p. murmured, saying
16:30, the p. rest. on seventh day
17:1, th. was no water for the p.
2, the p. did chide Mo.; Num. 20:3.
6, water out of it, the p. drink
18:19, be th. for the p. God-ward
19:9, the p. may hear when I spe.
17, Moses brought forth the p.
20:18, when the p. saw it afar; 21.
24:8, Moses sprinkled it on the p.
Lev. 9:7, ato. for thyself and the p.
15, sin-offer. for the p.; 18; 16:15.
Num. 11:2, the p. cried to Moses
13:18, see the p. that dwelleth
14:1, the p. wept
39, the p. mourned
21:5, the p. spake against God
23:9, lo, the p. shall dwell alone
24, the p. rise up as a great lion
Dt. 4:10, said, Gather me the p.
18:3, the priest's due from the p.
33:3, loved the p.
17, push the p.
19, they shall call the p. to moun.
Josh. 4:10, and the p. hasted over
6:20, the p. shout.
24:28, the p. depart
Jud. 7:2, the p. are with thee; 4.
I Sam. 2:13, priest's cust. wi. the p.
4:4, the p. sent to Sh. to bring ark
8:19, the p. ref. to obey Samuel
14:45, the p. said, Sh. Jonathan die? so the p. rescued Jonathan
15:15, the p. spared best of sheep
21, the p. took of the spoil oxen
30:6, the p. spake of stoning him
II Sam. 1:4, the p. fled from battle
15:12, the p. incre. with Absalom
I Ki. 1:40, the p. piped with pipes
16:22, the p. that followed Omri prevailed against the p.
II Ki. 4:41, pour out for the p.
46, give the p. that they may eat
11:17, coven. bet. king and the p.
18:36, but the p. held their peace
22:13, inquire of Lord for the p.
II Chr. 12:3, the p. without numb.
20:33, the p. had not prepa.; 30:3.
27:2, and the p. did yet corruptly
30:20, and the Lord healed the p.
32:8, the p. rest. on words of H.
36:14, the p. transgr. very much
Ezra 10:13, but the p. are many
Neh. 4:6, the p. had mind to work
5:13, the p. did accord. to prom.
7:4, but the p. were few therein
8:16, the p. bro. palm branches
11:2, the p. blessed all that offered
Esth. 3:6, showed him the p. of Mo.
4:11, the p. of king's provinces
Job 12:2, no doubt but ye are the p.
34:30, lest the p. be ensnared
Ps. 2:1, why do the p. im. vain th.?
33:12, bles. the p. he hath cho.
44:2, how thou didst afflict the p.
45:17, the p. praise thee for ever
56:7, in th. anger cast down the p.
67:3, let the p. praise thee, O G.; 5.
89:15, blessed is the p. that know
95:7, we are the p. of his pasture
96:13, he sh. judge the p. with tru.
98:9, he sh. judge the p. with eq.
99:1, L. reign, let the p. tremble
105:1, make kno. deeds am. the p.
Prov. 11:14, no coun. is, the p. fall
29:2, the p. rejoiced, the p. mourn
18, wh. is no vision, the p. perish
Is. 9:2, the p. that walked in dark.
13, the p. turneth not to him sm.
14:2, and the p. shall take them
24:2, be with the p. so with priest
30:19, the p. shall dwell in Zion
Is. 33:24, the p. be forgiven th. iniq.
34:5, my sword sh. come on the p.
40:7, the p. is grass, grass wither.
51:7, the p. in wh. heart is my law
63:6, will tread the p. in mi. anger
18, the p. of thy holi. possess. it
Jer. 31:2, the p. left of sw. found gr.
37:4, Jeremiah went amo. the p.
39:14, so he dwelt among the p.
40:5, go back and dw. with the p.; 6.
51:58, the p. shall labor in vain
Ez. 11:17, gather you from the p.
20:34, br. you out from the p.; 34:13.
25:7, I will cut thee off fr. the p.
26:20, bring thee down with the p.
33:31, come to thee as the p. com.
36:20, these are the p. of Lord
39:4, thou shalt fall, and the p.
42:14, approa. th. things for the p.
44:19, shall not sanctify the p.
Dan. 9:26, the p. of the prince
11:32, the p. that know their G.
Hos. 4:14, the p. doth not underst.
10:5, the p. thereof shall mourn
10, the p. sh. be gath. aga. them
Joel 2:6, the p. sh. be much pain.
Amos 3:6, sh. the p. not be afraid?
Jon. 3:5, the p. of Nin. believ. God
Hab. 2:13, the p. shall labor in fire, the p. shall weary themselves
Zeph. 2:10, magnifi. ag. the p. of L.
Hag. 1:12, the p. did fear the Lord
Mal. 1:4, the p. against whom L.
Mat. 4:16, the p. in dark. saw light
21:26, we fear the p.; Mk. 11:32.
Lu. 1:21, the p. waited for Zacha.
3:15, as the p. were in expecta.
4:42, the p. sought
5:1, the p. pressed
8:40, the p. gladly received him
9:18, whom say the p. that I am?
20:19, feared the p.; 22:2; 23:5, stirreth
23:14, one that perverteth the p.
Jno. 7:12, he deceiveth the p.
11:50, man sho. die for the p.; 18:14.
Acts 5:13, the p. magnified them
8:6, the p. wi. one accord ga. heed
14:11, the p. saw wh. P. had done
19, persuaded the p. and ston. P.
26:17, delivering thee from the p.
Heb. 5:3, as for the p. so hims.; 7:27.
7:11, under it the p. received law
13:12, he might sanctify the p.
Jude 5, Lord having saved the p.

People, This.
Ex. 3:21, I will give this p. favor
5:22, why hast evil entrea. this p.?
17:4, cried, Wh. sh. I do to this p.?
18:18, wear away, thou and this p.
32:9, seen this p.
21, what did this p.
31, this p. have sinned a great sin
33:12, sayest, Bring up this p.
Num. 11:11, burden of all this p.
14, I am not able to bear all this p.
14:11, how long will this p. prov.?
15, if thou kill this p. as one man
16, not able to br. this p. into land
19, pardon this p. hast forg. this p.
22:6, I pray thee, curse this p.; 17.
24:14, this p. shall do to thy peo.
Dt. 5:28, heard voice of this p.
9:13, saying, I have seen this p.
27, look not to stubborn. of this p.
31:7, for thou must go with this p.
16, this p. will go whor. after gods
Jud. 2:20, this p. have transgressed
9:29, would to G. this p. were und.
38, is not this p. thou des.?
II Sam. 16:18, wh. L. and this p. ch.
I Ki. 12:6, that I may answer this p.; 9; II Chr. 10:6, 9.
27, if this p. do sacrifice at Jerusalem
14:2, I should be king over this p.
18:37, that this p. may know
II Ki. 6:18, smite this p. wi. blindness
II Chr. 1:10, come in before this p.
Neh. 5:19, all I have done for this p.
Is. 6:9, go and tell this p. hear ye
10, make the heart of this p. fat; Mat. 13:15; Acts 28:26, 27.
9:16, leaders of this p. cause th. err
23:13, this p. was not till A. found
28:14, scornful men that this p.
29:13, this p. dr. near me wi. mou.
14, a marv. work among this p.
43:21, this p. ha. I form. for myself
Jer. 4:10, thou hast deceived this p.
5:14, my words fire, this p. wood
6:19, I will bring evil on this p.
21, stumbling-blo. bef. this p.
7:16, therefore pray not thou for this p.; 11:14; 14:11.
8:5, why is this p. slidden back?
13:10, this evil p. who ref. to hear
15:1, my mind co. not be to. this p.
16:5, tak. away my peace fr. this p.

People, This—Continued.
Jer. 19:11, even so will I break this p.
23:32, they shall not profit this p.
28:15, makest this p. trust in a lie
29:32, a man to dwell amo. this p.
32:42, bro. great evil upon this p.
33:24, not what this p. have spok.
35:16, this p. have not hearkened
36:7, anger pronounced ag. this p.
37:18, what have I offend. this p.?
Mic. 2:11, sh. be prophet of this p.
Hag. 2:14, so is this p. before me
Zech. 8:6, in eyes of remn. of this p.
11, I will not be to this p.
12, cause rem. of this p. possess
Mat. 15:8, this p. draweth nigh
Mk. 7:6, this p. hon. me with lips
Lu. 9:13, sho. buy meat for this p.
21:23, th. sh. be wrath upon this p.
Jno. 7:49, this p. knoweth not law
Acts 13:17, G. of this p. chose our
I Cor. 14:21, I will speak to this p.

People, Thy.
Ex. 5:23, neither delivered thy p.
15:16, till thy p. pass over, O Lord
22:28, ca. ruler of thy p.; Acts 23:5.
23:11, poor of thy p. may eat
33:13, consider this nation thy p.
16, I and thy p. have found grace
Num. 5:21, make thee a curse and oath among thy p.
27:13, shalt be gathered to thy p.; 31:2; Dt. 32:50.
Dt. 9:12, thy p. corrupted thems.
26, O Lord, destroy not thy p.
29, yet are they thy p.; Neh. 1:10.
Ruth 1:10, return wi. thee to thy p.
16, thy p. shall be my people
II Sam. 7:23, and what nation is like thy p.? I Chr. 17:21.
23, bef. thy p. wh. thou redeeme.
I Ks. 3:8, serv. is in midst of thy p.
8:44, if thy p. go out to battle
50, forgive thy p.; II Chr. 6:34, 39.
51, they be thy p.
20:42, thy p. his
22:4, my people as thy p.; II Ks. 3:7.
I Chr. 21:17, not hand be on thy p.
29:18, thoughts of heart of thy p.
Ps. 3:8, blessing is upon thy p.
28:9, save thy p. bless; Jer. 31:7.
44:12, sellest thy p. for naught
60:3, showed thy p. hard things
68:7, thou wentest before thy p.
72:2, judge thy p. with righteous.
77:20, leddest thy p. as flock
79:13, thy p. will give thee than.
80:4, angry aga. prayer of thy p.?
83:3, crafty counsel against thy p.
85:2, forgiven iniquity of thy p.
6, that thy p. may rejoice in thee
94:5, they break in pieces thy p.
106:4, favor th. thou bearest thy p.
110:3, thy p. shall be willing
Is. 2:6, thou hast forsaken thy p.
7:17, L. bring on thee and thy p.
14:20, destroyed land and thy p.
60:21, thy p. shall be all righteous
63:14, lead thy p.
64:9, are thy p.
Jer. 22:2, thou and thy p. that ent.
27:13, die, thou and thy p. by sw.?
Ez. 3:11, get to thy p. and speak
13:17, against daughters of thy p.
26:11, he sh. slay thy p. by sword
33:2, speak to child. of thy p.; 12.
17, yet the children of thy p. say
30, chil. of thy p. still are talking
37:18, chil. of thy p. shall speak
Dan. 9:16, thy p. bec. a reproach
19, and thy p. are called by na.
12:1, standeth for chil. of thy p.; at that time thy p. sh. be deli.
Hos. 4:4, thy p. as they that strive
10:14, a tumult arise among thy p.
Joel 2:17, spare thy p. O Lord
Mic. 7:14, feed thy p. with thy rod
Nah. 3:13, thy p. in midst of thee
18, thy p. scattered on mountain
Hab. 3:13, for salvation of thy p.

People, To or Unto the.
Ex. 4:16, be spokesman to the p.
Ex. 19:10, go to the p.
12, bound to p.
Dt. 20:2, priest speak to the p.
5, officers shall speak to the p.
Jud. 8:5, loaves of bread to the p.
Ruth 2:11, to the p. th. knowest not
I Sam. 26:7, Abishai came to the p.
II Sam. 24:3, L. thy G. add to the p.
I Ks. 12:15, king heark. not to p.
II Ks. 4:42, give to p. they may eat
I Chr. 10:9, carry tidings to the p.
II Chr. 35:8, gave willingly to the p.
Neh. 4:22, said I to the p. lodge
5:15, govern. chargeable to the p.
Ps. 9:8, minister judgm. to the p.
72:3, shall bring peace to the p.
Is. 42:5, giveth breath to the p.
49:22, set up my standard to the p.
55:4, given him for witness to the p. a leader and com. to the p.
Ez. 24:18, spake to the p. in mor.
Dan. 7:27, kingdom given to the p.
Joel 3:8, sell them to the p. afar off
Hab. 3:16, cometh to the p. will in.
Zeph. 3:9, turn to the p. pure langu.
Mat. 12:46, yet talked to the p.
Acts 5:20, speak in temple to the p.
10:2, which gave alms to the p.
42, comma. us to preach to the p.
13:31, seen of witnesses to the p.
17:5, J. sought to bring to the p.
19:33, made his defense to the p.
21:39, suffer me to speak to the p.
26:23, Christ show light to the p.

Peoples.
Rev. 10:11, prophesy bef. many p.
17:15, waters thou sawest are p.

People of God, their blessings and privileges, Dt. 7:6; 32:9; 33; I Sam. 12:22; II Sam. 7:23; Ps. 3:8; 29:11; 33:12; 77:15; 85; 89:15; 94:14; 95:7; 100; 110; 111:6; 121; 125; 144:15; 148:14; 149:4; Is. 11:11; 14:32; 30:19; 33:24; 49:13; 51:22; 65:18; Dan. 7:27; Joel 2:18; 3:16; Zeph. 3:9, 20; Mat. 1:21; Lu. 1:17; Acts 15:14; Rom. 11; II Cor. 6:16; Tit. 2:14; Heb. 4:9; 8:10; I Pet. 2:9; Rev. 5:9; 21:3.

Peor, Num. 23:28; 25:18; Josh. 22:17.

Peradventure.
Gen. 18:24, p. there be fifty righte.
28, p. there lack five of the fifty
29, p. forty
30, p. thirty
31, p. twenty
32, this once, p. ten shall be
24:5, p. wom. not be willing; 39.
27:12, my father p. will feel me
31:31, p. take by force thy daug.
32:20, p. he will accept of me
42:4, let p. mischief befall him
43:12, p. it was an oversight
44:34, p. evil come on my father
50:15, Joseph will p. hate us
Ex. 13:17, lest p. people repent
32:30, p. I shall make atonement
Num. 22:6, p. I shall prevail; 11.
23:3, p. L. will come to meet me
27, p. it please God thou curse
Josh. 9:7, p. ye dwell among us
I Sam. 6:5, p. he will lighten ha.
9:6, p. he can show us our way
I Ks. 18:5, p. we may find grass
27, p. sleep. must be awaked
20:31, p. he will save thy life
II Ks. 2:16, p. Spirit hath cast him
Jer. 20:10, p. he will be enticed
Rom. 5:7, p. for good men so. die
II Tim. 2:25, p. G. give them rep.

Perceive.
Dt. 29:4, not given heart to p.
Josh. 22:31, we p. Lord is am. us
I Sam. 12:17, p. your wickedness
II Sam. 19:6, I p. if A. had lived
II Ks. 4:9, I p. this is a holy man
Job 9:11, p. not
28:3, cannot p.
Prov. 1:2, p. words of understan.
Ecc. 3:22, p. there is noth. better
Is. 6:9, see ye indeed, but p. not
33:19, deeper speech th. canst p.
Mat. 13:14, shall see, and sh. not p.; Mk. 4:12; Acts 28:26.
Mk. 7:18, do ye not p. whatsoe.
8:17, p. ye not, neither unders.?
Lu. 8:46, I p. virtue out of me
Jno. 4:19, I p. thou art a prophet
12:19, p. ye how pre. nothing?
Acts 8:23, p. art in gall of bitter.
10:34, p. G. is no respect. of per.
17:22, I p. ye are too superstitio.
II Cor. 7:8, I p. ep. made you sor.
I Jno. 3:16, here. p. we love of G.

Perceived.
Gen. 19:33, p. not wh. she lay; 35.
I Sam. 28:14, S. p. it was Samuel
II Sam. 5:12, D. p. Lord establish. him king over Is.; I Chr. 14:2.
I Ks. 22:33, when captains p. it was not king; II Chr. 18:32.
Neh. 6:12, p. G. had not sent him
16, p. this work was wro. of G.
13:10, p. portion of L. not given
Job 38:18, p. breadth of earth?
Ecc. 1:17, I p. this also is vexat.
2:14, I p. one event happeneth
Is. 64:4, nor p. what God prep.
Jer. 23:18, who hath p. his word
38:27, for matter was not p.
Mat. 21:45, p. he spa.; Lu. 20:19.
22:18, Jesus p. their wickedness
Mk. 2:8, Jesus p. they reasoned
Lu. 1:22, p. he had seen vision
5:22, when Jesus p. th. thoughts
9:45, saying hid, they p. it not
20:23, but he p. their craftiness
Jno. 6:15, J. p. would make him
Acts 4:13, p. they were unlearned
23:6, Paul p. part were Pharise.
Gal. 2:9, James p. grace giv. me

Perceivest, eth.
Job 14:21, low, but he p. it not
33:14, G. speaketh, man p. it not
Prov. 14:7, p. not in him knowl.
31:18, p. her merchandi. is good
Lu. 6:41, p. not beam in own eye

Perceiving.
Mk. 12:28, p. he answered well
Lu. 9:47, Jesus p. the thought
Acts 14:9, p. he had faith to be

Perdition.
Jno. 17:12, no. lost but son of p.
Phil. 1:28, to them a token of p.
II Thess. 2:3, be revealed, son of p.
I Tim. 6:9, wh. drown men in p.
Heb. 10:39, who draw back to p.
II Pet. 3:7, and p. of ungodly men
Rev. 17:8, beast goeth into p.
11, beast is eighth, goeth in. p.

Perfect.
Gen. 6:9, Noah p.
17:1, be thou p.
Lev. 22:21, freewill-offering be p.
Dt. 18:13, thou shalt be p. with
25:15, have p. weight, p. measu.
I Sam. 14:41, S. said, Give p. lot
II Sam. 22:33, he maketh my way p.; Ps. 18:32.
Ezra 7:12, Artax. to E. p. peace
Job 1:1, that man was p.; 8; 2:3.
8:20, G. not cast away a p. man
9:20, I am p.
21, though I were p.
22, he destroyeth p. and wicked
22:3, thou makest thy ways p.?
Ps. 37:37, p. man, end is peace
64:4, may shoot in secret at p.
101:2, behave myself in a p. way
6, he that walketh in a p. way
139:22, I hate th. with p. hatred
Prov. 2:21, p. shall remain in it
4:18, path of just shin. to p. day
11:5, righteousn. of p. sh. direct
Is. 26:3, keep him in p. peace
Ez. 16:14, p. through my comelin.
27:3, thou said, I am of p. beauty
11, made thy beauty p.; 28:12.
28:15, thou was p. in thy ways
Mat. 5:48, be p. even as Fa. is p.
19:21, if thou wilt be p. go sell
Lu. 1:3, hav. had p. understan.
Jno. 17:23, be made p. in one
Acts 3:16, given him p. soundn.
22:3, taught accor. to p. manner
24:22, having more p. knowledge
Rom. 12:2, what is p. will of God
I Cor. 2:6, among th. that are p.
II Cor. 12:9, strength p. in weakn.
13:11, be p. be of good comfort
Gal. 3:3, are ye made p. by flesh?
Eph. 4:13, till we come to p. man
Phil. 3:12, not as though already p.
15, as many as be p.
Col. 1:28, present every man p. in
4:12, stand p. in will of God
I Thess. 3:10, p. which is lacking
II Tim. 3:17, man of G. may be p.
Heb. 2:10, Captain of salvation p.
5:9, being made p. beca. Author
7:19, for law made nothing p.
9:9, not make him did service p.
11, greater and more p. tabern.
10:1, law never make comers p.
11:40, without us not made p.
12:23, spirits of just men made p.
13:21, G. made you p. in every
Js. 1:4, let patience have her p. work, that ye may be p.
17, every p. gift is from above
25, looketh into p. law of liber.
2:22, by works was faith ma. p.
3:2, offend not, same is p. man
I Pet. 5:10, after suffer. make p.
I Jno. 4:17, herein is love made p.
18, p. love casteth out fear, he that feareth is not p. in love

Perfect, Is.
Dt. 32:4, his work is p.
II Sam. 23:31, way is p.; Ps. 18:30.
Job 36:4, he that is p. in kn.; 37:16.
Ps. 19:7, law of L. is p. convert.
Is. 18:5, harvest when bud is p.
42:19, blind as he that is p.
Mat. 5:48, as Father in heaven is p.
Lu. 6:40, every one that is p.
I Cor. 13:10, that wh. is p. is co.

Perfect (v.).
Ps. 138:8, L. will p. wh. concern.

Perfected.
II Chr. 8:16, so house of G. was p.
24:13, and work was p. by them
Ez. 27:4, builders have p. bea.
Mat. 21:16, thou hast p. praise
Lu. 13:32, third day I shall be p.
Heb. 10:14, by one offer he ha. p.
I Jno. 2:5, in him is love of G. p.
4:12, love one ano. his love is p.

Perfecting.
II Cor. 7:1, p. holin. in fear of G.
Eph. 4:12, for p. of the saints

Perfection.
Job 11:7, find Almighty to p.?
15:29, nor shall he prolong p.
28:3, he searcheth out all p.
Ps. 50:2, out of Zion, p. of beauty
119:96, I have seen an end of p.
Is. 47:9, come upon thee in th. p.
Lam. 2:15, men call p. of beauty
Lu. 8:14, bring no fruit to p.
II Cor. 13:9, we wish, even your p.
Heb. 6:1, let us go on to p.
7:11, if p. were by Levit. priest.

Perfectly, ness.
Jer. 23:20, lat. days consider it p.
Mat. 14:36, touch. made p. whole
Acts 18:26, expound. way of G. p.
23:15, inq. something more p.; 20.
I Cor. 1:10, be p. joined together
Col. 3:14, charity is the bond of p.
I Thess. 5:2, know p. that day of

Perfection.
is of God, Ps. 18:32; 138:8.
all saints have, in Christ, **I Cor. 2:6**; Phil. 3:15; Col. 2:10.
God's perfection the **standard of,** Mat. 5:48.
Implies
entire devotedness, Mat. **19:21.**
purity and holiness in speech, **Js. 3:2.**
saints commanded to aim at, Gen. 17:1; Dt. 18:13.
saints claim not, Job 9:20; Phil. 3:12.
saints follow after, Prov. 4:18; **Phil. 3:12.**
ministers appointed to lead saints to, Eph. 4:12; Col. 1:28.
exhortation to, II Cor. 7:1; **13:11.**
impossibility of attaining **to, II** Chr. 6:36; Ps. 119:96.
The Word of God Is
the rule of, Js. 1:25.
designed to lead us to, **II Tim. 3:16, 17.**
charity is the bond of, Col. 3:14.
patience leads to, Js. 1:4.
pray for, Heb. 13:20, 21; **I Pet. 5:10.**
the church shall attain to, Jno. 17:23; Eph. 4:13.
blessedness of, Ps. 37:37; **Prov. 2:21.**

Performance.
Lu. 1:45, shall be p. of th. thin.
II Cor. 8:11, p. out of that ye have

Perform.
Gen. 26:3, I will p. oath, I sware to Ab.; Dt. 9:5; Lu. 1:72.
Ex. 18:18, not able to p. it thys.
Num. 4:23, that enter to p. serv.
Dt. 4:13, commanded you to p.
23:23, gone out of thy lips sh. p.
25:7, not p. duty of husband's brother
Ruth 3:13, p. part of kinsman
I Sam. 3:12, I will p. against Eli
II Sam. 14:15, king will p. requ.
I Ks. 6:12, then I will p. my word
II Ks. 23:3, to p. the words of this covenant; 24; II Chr. 34:31.
Esth. 5:8, if please king to p. req.
Job 5:12, cannot p. enterprise
Ps. 21:11, a device not able to p.
61:8, that I may daily p. vows
119:106, have sworn, I will p. it
112, inclined heart to p. statut.
Is. 9:7, zeal of Lord will p. this
19:21, pay a vow to L. and p. it
Jer. 1:12, for I will hasten to p. it
11:5, p. oath which I have sworn
28:6, L. p. words thou hast pro.
29:10, I will p. good word; 33:14.
44:25, will surely p. your vows
Ez. 12:25, word, and will p. it
Mic. 7:20, wilt p. truth to Jacob
Nah. 1:15, keep feasts, p. vows
Mat. 5:33, p. to Lord thine oaths
Rom. 4:21, prom. able also to p.
7:18, how to p. that wh. is good
II Cor. 8:11, now p. the doing of
Phil. 1:6, p. it until day of J. Ch.

Performed.
I Sam. 15:11, S. hath not p. com.
13, I have p. commandm. of L.
II Sam. 21:14, p. all th. king com.
I Ks. 8:20, Lord hath p. his word; II Chr. 6:10; Neh. 9:8.
Esth. 1:15, Vashti not p. comma.
5:6, half of kingdom be p.; 7:2.
Ps. 65:1, unto thee sh. vow be p.
Is. 10:12, when L. hath p. work
Jer. 23:20, till p. thoughts; 30:24.
34:18, not p. words of covenant
35:14, words of Jonad. are p.; 16
51:29, purpose of Lord sh. be p.
Ez. 37:14, spo. and p. it, saith Lord
Lu. 1:20, these things be p.
2:39, wh. they had p. all things
Rom. 15:28, wh. I have p. all this

Performeth, ing.
Num. 15:3, offering in p. vow; 8.
Neh. 5:13, man p. not th. promise
Job 23:14, he p. thing appointed
Ps. 57:2, cry to G. that p. all thi.
Is. 44:26, p. counsel of messeng.

Perfume, s.
Ex. 30:35, shalt make it a p.; 37.
Prov. 27:9, p. rejoice the heart
Is. 57:9, didst increase thy p.

Perfumed.
Prov. 7:17, p. bed with myrrh
Song 3:6, who is this cometh p.?

Perga, Acts 13:13; 14:25.

Pergamos, Rev. 1:11; 2:12.

Perhaps.
Philemon 15, p. he depart. for season

Peril, s.
Lam. 5:9, get our bread with p.
Rom. 8:35, shall p. separate us?
II Cor. 11:26, p. of waters, of rob.

Perilous.
II Tim. 3:1, p. times shall come

Perish.
Gen. 41:36, p. not through famine
Ex. 19:21, and many of them p.
Num. 17:12, die, we p. we all p.
24:20, latter end be that p.
Dt. 11:17, lest ye p. quickly
26:5, ready to p. was my father

Perish—Continued.
Dt. 28:20, thou p. quick; 22; Josh. 23:13.
Jud. 5:31, let enemies p. O Lord
I Sam. 26:10, into battle and p.
Esth. 3:13, cause to p. all J.; 7:4.
4:16, if I p. I p.
8:11, p. power
9:28, nor memorial p. fr. th. seed
Job 3:3, let the day p. I was born
4:9, by the blast of God they p.
20, p. for ever, without any
6:18, paths go to nothing and p.
29:13, bless. of him ready to p.
31:19, p. for want of clothing
Ps. 2:12, lest he be angry, ye p.
9:18, expectation of poor not p.
49:10, fool and brutish person p.
12, like beasts that p.; 20.
68:2, let wicked p.; 83:17.
80:16, p. at the rebuke of thy
146:4, very day his thoughts p.
Prov. 11:10, wh. wicked p.; 28:28.
29:18, there is no vision, peo. p.
31:6, drink to him ready to p.
Ecc. 5:14, those riches p. by evil
Is. 26:14, made th. memory to p.
27:13, which were ready to p.
Jer. 18:18, the law shall not p.
27:10, drive you out, ye p.; 15.
40:15, remnant in Judah sho. p.
Ez. 25:7, I will cause thee to p.
Dan. 2:18, that D. should not p.
Jon. 1:6, that we p. not; 3:9.
14, not p. for this man's life
Mat. 5:29, one of thy mem. p.; 30.
8:25, L. save us, we p.; Lu. 8:24.
9:17, wine runneth out, bot. p.
18:14, one of little ones sho. p.
Mk. 4:38, carest th. not we p.?
Lu. 13:33, prophet p. out of J.
15:17, bread eno. I p. wi. hunger
21:18, not a hair of your head p.
Jno. 3:15, whoso. belie. not, p.; 16.
11:50, that whole nation p. not
Acts 8:20, thy money p. with th.
13:41, despisers, wonder and p.
II Cor. 2:15, savor of C. in them p.
4:16, though outward man p. inwa.
Col. 2:22, which all are to p.
II Thess. 2:10, unrig. in th. that p.
II Pet. 3:9, not willing any sho. p.

Perish, Shall.
Lev. 26:38, ye shall p. among heath.
Dt. 4:26, ye shall soon utterly p.; 8:19, 20; 30:18; Josh. 23:16.
I Sam. 27:1, I shall one day p. by S.
II Ks. 9:8, whole house of A. shall p.
Job 8:13, hypocrite's hope shall p
18:17, remem. shall p.; 20:7; 36: 12.
34:15, all flesh shall p. together
Ps. 1:6, way of ungodly shall p.
37:20, wick. shall p.
92:9, enemies p.
73:27, that are far from thee shall p.
102:26, they shall p. thou endure
112:10, desire of wicked shall p.
Prov. 10:28, ex. of wick. shall p.; 11:7.
19:9, he that speaketh lies shall p.
21:28, a false witness shall p.
Is. 29:14, wisd. of wise men shall p.
41:11, that strive with thee shall p.
60:12, king. not serve thee shall p.
Jer. 4:9, heart of the king shall p.
6:21, neighbor and friend shall p.
10:11, the gods shall p.; 15; 51:18.
48:8, valley also shall p. and plain
Ez. 7:26, law shall p. from priest
Amos 1:8, remnant of Phil. shall p.
2:14, therefore the flight shall p.
3:15, houses of ivory shall p.
Zech. 9:5, king shall p. from Gaza.
Mat. 26:52, shall p. with sword
Lu. 5:37, wine spil. bottled shall p.
13:3, ye shall all likewise p.; 5.
Jno. 10:28, the sheep shall never p.; 5.
Rom. 2:12, sinned with. law. shall p.
I Cor. 8:11, shall weak brother p.
Heb. 1:11, they shall p. thou remai.
II Pet. 2:12, shall p. in their cor.

Perished.
Num. 16:33, they p. fr. congreg.
Josh. 22:20, that man p. not alone
II Sam. 1:27, weapons of war p.!
Job 4:7, who ev. p. being innoc.
30:2, in whom old age was p.
Ps. 9:6, memorial is p. with them
10:16, heathen are p. out of land
119:92, I sho. have p. in afflict.
Ecc. 9:6, envy is p.; Jer. 7:28, truth
Jer. 48:36, riches he hath got, p.
49:7, in counsel p. from prudent
Lam. 3:18, strength and hope p.
Joel 1:11, the harvest of field is p.
Jon. 4:10, which came up and p.
Mic. 4:9, why cry? is couns. p.?
7:2, good man is p. out of earth
Mat. 8:32, h. of swine ran and p.
Lu. 11:5, p. bet. altar and temp.
Acts 5:37, he also p. and as many
I Cor. 15:18, fallen asleep in C. p.
Heb. 11:31, harlot Rahab p. not
II Pet. 3:6, overflo. with water p.
Jude 11, p. in gainsaying of C.

Perisheth.
Job 4:11, lion p. for lack of prey
Prov. 11:7, hope of unjust men p.
Ecc. 7:15, th. is a just man that p.
Is. 57:1, righteous p. and no man
Jer. 9:12, land p. and is burnt up
Jno. 6:27, labor not for meat p.
Js. 1:11, grace of fashion of it p.
I Pet. 1:7, more prec. than gold p.

Perishing.
Job 33:18, his life fr. p. by sword

Perizzite, Gen. 13:7; Ex. 33:2; 34:11; Josh. 9:1; 11:3.

Perizzites, Gen. 15:20; Ex. 3:8, 17; 23:23; Jud. 1:4, 5; 3:5; II Chr. 8:7; Ezra 9:1.

Perjured.
I Tim. 1:10, for liars p. persons

Permission.
I Cor. 7:6, I speak this by p.

Permit.
I Cor. 16:7, tarry awhile, if L. p.
Heb. 6:3, this will we do, if G. p.

Permitted.
Acts 26:1, thou are p. to speak
I Cor. 14:34, not p. wo. to speak

Pernicious.
II Pet. 2:2, shall fol. their p. ways

Perpetual.
Gen. 9:12, cov. for p. generations
Ex. 29:9, priest's office be for p.
31:16, keep sab. for p. covenant
Lev. 3:17, a p. stat. not to eat fat
24:9, be Aaron's by a p. statute
25:34, it is their p. possession
Num. 19:21, a p. statute
Ps. 9:6, destruc. come to p. end
74:3, lift up feet to p. desolation
78:66, put them to a p. reproach
Jer. 5:22, by p. decree, it cannot
8:5, slid. back by p. backsliding?
15:18, why is my pain p. and my
18:16, land desolate, p. hissing
23:40, bring upon you p. shame
25:9, make them p. desolat.; 12.
49:13, cities thereof be p. wastes
50:5, join Lord in a p. covenant
51:39, may sleep a p. sleep; 57.
Ez. 35:5, hast had a p. hatred
9, p. desolations; Zeph. 2:9.
46:14, p. ordinance to the Lord
Hab. 3:6, and the p. hills did bow

Perpetually.
I Ks. 9:3, be there p.; II Chr. 7: 16.
Amos 1:11, his anger did tear p.

Perplexed.
Esth. 3:15, city Shushan was p.
Joel 1:18, herds of cattle are p.
Lu. 9:7, H. was p.; 24:4, they were
II Cor. 4:8, p. but not in despair

Perplexity,
Is. 22:5, it is a day of p. by Lord
Mic. 7:4, now shall be their p.
Lu. 21:25, distress of nation, p.

Persecute.
Job 19:22, why do ye p. me as G.
28, p. him, seeing root in me?
Ps. 7:1, save me fr. them that p.
5, let the enemy p. my soul
10:2, wicked in his pride doth p.
31:15, del. me from them that p.
35:3, stop way ag. them that p.
6, let angel of Lord p. them
69:26, they p. him thou hast sm.
71:11, p. and take him
83:15, so p. them with thy tem.
119:84, judgm. on them that p.
86, they p. me wrongfully, help
Jer. 17:18, confounded that p. me
29:18, I will p. them wi. sw.
Lam. 3:66, p. and destroy them
Mat. 5:11, bles. when men p. you
44, pray for them which p. you
10:23, when they p. you in one
23:34, p. them from city to city
Lu. 11:49, they shall p.; 21:12.
Jno. 5:16, the Jews p. Jesus
15:20, they will also p. you
Rom. 12:14, bless them which p.

Persecuted.
Dt. 30:7, curses on them th. p.
Ps. 109:16, because he p. the poor
119:161, princes p. me wi. cause
143:3, enemy hath p. my soul
Is. 14:6, rul. nations in anger p.
Lam. 3:43, with anger, and p. us
Mat. 5:10, blessed which are p.
12, so p. they prophets bef. you
Jno. 15:20, if they have p. me
Acts 7:52, have not your fath. p.
22:4, I p. this way unto death
26:11, I p. them to strange cities
I Cor. 4:12, being p. we suffer it
15:9, I p. church of G.; Gal. 1:13.
II Cor. 4:9, we are p. not forsaken
Gal. 1:23, p. us in times past
4:29, born after flesh p. him
I Thess. 2:15, killed L. and p. us
Rev. 12:13, dragon p. woman that

Persecutest, ing.
Acts 9:4, Saul, Saul, why p. thou me? 22:7; 26:14.
5, I am Jesus, whom thou p.; 22: 8; 26:15.
Phil. 3:6, concern. zeal, p. church

Persecution.
Lam. 5:5, under p. have no rest
Mat. 13:21, wh. p. ari.; Mk. 4:17.
Acts 8:1, great p. against church
11:19, were scatter. abroad on p.
Acts 13:50, and raised p. against Pa.
Rom. 8:35, sh. p. sep. us fr. C.?
Gal. 5:11, why do I yet suffer p.?
6:12, lest they should suffer p.
II Tim. 3:12, godly shall suffer p.
Christ suffered, Ps. 69:26; Jno. 5: 16.
Christ voluntarily submitted to, Is. 50:6.
Christ was patient under, Is. 53:7.
saints may expect, Mk. 10:30; Lu. 21:12; Jno. 15:20.
saints suffer, for the sake of God, Jer. 15:15.
of saints, is a persecution of Christ, Zech. 2:8, with Acts 9:4, 5.
all that live godly in Christ, shall suffer; II Tim. 3:12.
Originates in
ignorance of God and Christ, Jno. 16:3.
hated to God and Christ, Jno. 15: 20, 24.
hatred to the gospel, Mat. 13:21.
pride, Ps. 10:2.
mistaken zeal, Acts 13:50; 26:9-11.
is inconsistent with the spirit of the gospel, Mat. 26:52.
men by nature addicted to, Gal. 4: 29.
preachers of the gospel subject to, Gal. 5:11.
is sometimes unto death, Acts 22:4.
God forsakes not his saints under, II Cor. 4:9.
God delivers out of, Dan. 3:25, 28; II Cor. 1:10; II Tim. 3:11.
cannot separate from Christ, Rom. 8:35.
lawful means may be used to escape, Mat. 2:13; 10:23; 12:14, 15.
Saints Suffering, Should
commit themselves to God, I Pet. 4:19.
exhibit patience, I Cor. 4:12.
rejoice, Mat. 5:12; I Pet. 4:13.
glorify God, I Pet. 4:16.
pray for deliverance, Ps. 7:1; 119:86.
pray for those who inflict, Mat. 5: 44.
return blessing for, Rom. 12:14.
the hope of future blessedness supports under, I Cor. 15:19, 32; Heb. 10:34, 35.
blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake, Mat. 5:10; Lu. 6:22.
pray for those suffering, II Thess. 3:2.
hypocrites cannot endure, Mk. 4: 17.
false teachers shrink from, Gal. 6: 12.
The Wicked
addicted to, Ps. 10:2; 69:26.
active in, Ps. 143:3; Lam. 4:19.
encourage each other in, Ps. 71: 11.
rejoice in its success, Ps. 13:4; Rev. 11:10.
punishment for, Ps. 7:13; II Thess. 1:6.
illustrated, Mat. 21:33-39.
spirit of—exemplified, Pharaoh, etc., Ex. 1:8-14; Saul, I Sam. 26:18; Jezebel, I Ks. 19:2; Zedekiah, etc., Jer. 38:4-6; Chaldeans, Dan. 3:8, etc.; Pharisees, Mat. 12:14; Jews, Jno. 5:16; I Thess. 2:15; Herod, Acts 12:1; Gentiles, Acts 14:5; Paul, Phil. 3:6; I Tim. 1: 13.
suffering of—exemplified, Micaiah, I Ks. 22:27; David, Ps. 119:161; Jeremiah, Jer. 32:2; Daniel, Dan. 6:5-17; Peter, etc., Acts 4:3; apostles, Acts 5:18; the prophets, Acts 7:52; primitive church, Acts 8:1; Paul and Barnabas, Acts 13: 50; Paul and Silas, Acts 16:23; Hebrews, Heb. 10:33; saints of old, Heb. 11:36.

Persecutions.
Mk. 10:30, have lands with p.
II Cor. 12:10, I take pleasure in p.
II Thess. 1:4, faith in all your p.
II Tim. 3:11, kn. my p. at Antioch

Persecutor, s.
Neh. 9:11, their p. thou threwest
Ps. 7:13, ordaineth arrows ag. p.
119:157, many p.; 142:6, del. from
Jer. 15:15, revenge me of my p.
20:11, therf. my p. sh. stumble
Lam. 1:3, all her p. overtook her
4:19, p. are swifter than eagles
I Tim. 1:13, who was before a p.

Perseverance.
an evidence of reconciliation with God, Col. 1:21-23.
an evidence of belonging to Christ, Jno. 8:31; Heb. 3:6, 14.
a characteristic of saints, Prov. 4: 18.
To be Manifested in
seeking God, I Chr. 16:11.
waiting upon God, Hos. 12:6.
prayer, Rom. 12:12; Eph. 6:18.
well-doing, Rom. 2:7; II Thess. 3:13.
continuing in the faith, Acts 14: 22; Col. 1:23; II Tim. 4:7.
holding fast hope, Heb. 3:6.
Maintained Through
the power of God, Ps. 37:24; Phil. 1:6.
the power of Christ, Jno. 10:28.
the intercession of Christ, Lu. 22: 31, 32; Jno. 17:11.
the fear of God, Jer. 32:40.
faith, I Pet. 1:5.
promised to saints, Job 17:9.
leads to increase of knowledge, Jno. 8:31, 32.
In Well-doing
leads to assurance of hope, Heb 6:10, 11.
is not in vain, I Cor. 15:58; Gal. 6:9.
ministers should exhort to, Acts 13: 43; 14:22.
encouragement to, Heb. 12:2, 3.
promises to, Mat. 10:22; 24:13; Rev. 2:26-28.
blessedness of, Js. 1:25.
Want of,
excludes from the benefits of the gospel, Heb. 6:4-6.
punished, Jno. 15:6; Rom. 11:22. illustrated, Mk. 4:5, 17.

Persia.
II Chr. 36:20, reign of king. of P.
Esth. 1:3, to power of P.; 14, 18.
Ez. 27:10, P. and Lud; 38:5.
Dan. 8:20; 10:13, 20; 11:2.

Persis, Rom. 16:12.

Person.
Lev. 19:15, nor honor p. of mighty
Num. 35:30, one witness sh. not testify against any p.
Dt. 15:22, unc. and clean p. eat
27:25, reward to slay innocent p.
28:50, shall not regard p. of old
I Sam. 16:18, David a comely p.
25:35, and have accepted thy p.
II Sam. 4:11, have slain a righ. p.
14:14, nei. doth G. respect any p.
17:11, to battle in thine own p.
Job 22:29, shall save humble p.
Ps. 15:4, a vile p. is contemned
49:10, fool and brutish p. perish
101:4, I will not kn. a wicked p.
105:37, feeble p. am. their tribes
Prov. 28:17, to the blood of any p.
Is. 32:5, vile p. shall be no more
6, the vile p. will speak villany
Jer. 43:6, Johanan took ev. p. left
52:25, took seven near king's p.
Ez. 16:5, to loathing of thy p.
33:6, if the sword take any p.
44:25, priests come at no dead p.
Dan. 11:21, sh. stand up. a vi. p.
Mat. 22:16, regardest not p. of men; Mk. 12:14.
27:24, inno. of blood of this p.
I Cor. 5:13, put away wicked p.
II Cor. 2:10, forgave I it in p. of C.
Heb. 1:3, express image of his p.
12:16, or profane p. as Esau
II Pet. 2:5, saved Noah, eighth p.

Persons.
Gen. 14:21, give me p. take goods
Lev. 27:2, p. shall be for the L.
Num. 19:18, sh. sprinkle it up. p.
Dt. 10:17, regardeth not p.
22, fat. went into Eg. wi. seventy p.
Jud. 9:2, sons of J. were seventy p.
5, slew threescore and ten p.; 18.
I Sam. 9:22, wh. were about thirty p.
22:18, Doeg slew eighty-five p.
22, occasion. death of all the p.
II Ks. 10:6, king's sons being seventy p.
7, took king's sons, slew seventy p.
Ps. 26:4, ha. not sat with vain p.
Prov. 12:11, follow. vain p.; 28:19.
Jer. 52:29, carried from J. eight hundred and thirty-two p.
30, carried away of Jews seven hundred and forty-five p.
Ez. 17:17, to cut off many p.
27:13, traded the p. of men
Jon. 4:11, more than one hundred and twenty thousand p.
Zeph. 3:4, her prophets treach. p.
Lu. 15:7, ninety-nine just p.
Acts 17:17, disp. with devout p.
II Cor. 1:11, by means of many p.
I Tim. 1:10, law made for perj. p.
II Pet. 3:11, what p. oug. ye to be
Jude 16, hav. men's p. in admir.

Persuade.
I Ks. 22:20, who shall p. Ahab
21, I will p. him
22, thou shalt p.
II Chr. 32:11, doth not Hezek. p.
Is. 36:18, bew. lest Heze. p. you
Mat. 28:14, we will p. him, and
II Cor. 5:11, terrors of L. p. men
Gal. 1:10, do I now p. men?

Persuaded.
II Chr. 18:2, Ahab p. Jehoshaphat
Prov. 25:15, forbea. is a prince p.
Mat. 27:20, priests p. the multi.
Lu. 16:31, will not be p. of one
20:6, be p. John was a prophet
Acts 13:43, p. them to continue
14:19, who p. the people
18:4, Paul p. Jews and Greeks
19:26, Paul hath p. much people

Persuaded—Continued.
Acts 21:14, when he would not be p.
26:26, I am p. none of th. things
Rom. 4:21, p. that what he had
8:38, I am p. that nothing can
14:5, let every man be fully p.
14, I know and am p.
15:14, I myself also am p. of you
II Tim. 1:5, I am p. that in thee
12, I am p. he is able to keep
Heb. 6:9, are p. bet. things of you
11:13, hav. seen afar off, were p.
Persuadeth, est.
II Ks. 18:32, when Hezekiah p. you
Acts 18:13, P. p. men to worship
26:28, almost thou p. me to be
Persuading.
Acts 19:8, p. things concerning
28:23, p. them concerning Jesus
Persuasion.
Gal. 5:8, p. cometh not of him
Pertain.
Lev. 7:20, peace-offerings p. to L.
I Sam. 25:22, all that p. to him
Rom. 15:17, things which p. to G.
I Cor. 6:3, things p. to this life
II Pet. 1:3, all things that p. to life
Pertained.
Num. 31:43, half that p. to thee
Jud. 6:11, under oak that p. to J.
I Sam. 25:21, of all that p. to N.
II Sam. 2:15, which p. to Ish-bos.
6:12, G. blessed all that p. to O.
9:9, given all that p. to Saul
16:4, thine are all that p. to M.
I Ks. 7:48, S. made vessels that p.
II Ks. 24:7, that p. to king of E.
I Chr. 9:27, opening ev. morn. p.
II Chr. 12:4, took the cities wh. p.
34:33, Josiah took away abo. p.
Pertaineth.
Lev. 14:32, that wh. p. to cleans.
Num. 4:16, office of Eleaz. p. oil
Dt. 22:5, wo. not wear what p.
II Chr. 26:18, it p. not to Uzziah
Rom. 9:4, to whom p. adoption
Heb. 7:13, he p. to another tribe
Pertaining.
I Chr. 26:32, rulers p. to God
Acts 1:3, things p. to kingd. of G.
I Cor. 6:4, judgm. of thi. p. to life
Heb. 2:17, H.-priest in thi. p. to G.
5:1, ordained in things p. to G.
9:9, not perf. as p. to conscience
Perverse.
Num. 22:32, thy way is p. bef. me
Dt. 32:5, they are a p. generat.
I Sam. 20:30, son of p. woman
Job 6:30, cannot disc. p. things?
9:20, my mouth sh. prove me p.
Prov. 4:24, p. lips put from thee
8:8, noth. fro. or p. in them
12:8, he of a p. heart sh. be desp.
14:2, he that is p. despiseth him
17:20, hath a p. tongue falleth
19:1, he that is p. in his lips
23:33, heart shall utter p. things
28:6, he that is p. in his ways
18, he that is p. in ways sh. fall
Is. 19:14, L. mingled a p. spirit
Mat. 17:17, O p. genera.; Lu. 9:41.
Acts 20:30, men arise speaking p.
Phil. 2:15, blameless in p. nation
I Tim. 6:5, p. disputings of men
Perversely.
II Sam. 19:19, what servant did p.
I Ks. 8:47, have sin. and done p.
Ps. 119:78, they dealt p. with me
Perverseness.
Num. 23:21, neither seen p. in Is.
Prov. 11:3, p. of trans. shall des.
15:4, p. therein as a breach in
Is. 30:12, ye trust in p. and stay
59:3, your tongues muttered p.
Ez. 9:9, and the ci. is full of p.
Pervert.
Dt. 16:19, a gift doth p. words
24:17, thou shalt not p. judgm.
Job 8:3, doth God p. judgment or
34:12, nor will the Al. p. judgm.
Prov. 17:23, to p. ways of judgm.
31:5, and p. the judgment of any
Mic. 3:9, hear this, ye that p. eq.
Acts 13:10, not cease to p. right
Gal. 1:7, would p. the gos. of C.
Perverted.
I Sam. 8:3, Sa.'s sons p. judgm.
Job 33:27, have p. what was right
Is. 47:10, thy wisdom, it hath p.
Jer. 3:21, they have p. their way
23:36, ye have p. the words of G.
Perverteth.
Ex. 23:8, gift p. the righteous
Dt. 27:19, cursed be he that p.
Prov. 10:9, he that p. his ways
19:3, foolishness of a man p. way
Lu. 23:14, man that p. people
Perverting.
Ecc. 5:8, violent p. of judgment
Lu. 23:2, this fellow p. nation
Pestilence.
Ex. 5:3, lest he fall on us wi. p.
9:15, I may smite thee with p.
Lev. 26:25, I will send p. among
Num. 14:12, will sm. th. with p.
Dt. 28:21, L. shall make p. cle.
II Sam. 24:13, three days' p.; I Chr. 21:12.
15, the Lord sent a p. on Israel; I Chr. 21:14.
I Ks. 8:37, if there be famine, p.; II Chr. 6:28; 7:13; 20:9.
Ps. 78:50, gave th. life over to p.
91:3, deli. thee from noisome p.
6, nor p. that walketh in dark.
Jer. 14:12, I will consume them by p.; 24:10; 27:8.
21:6, inhabitants shall die by p.
9, abideth in city die by p.; 38:2.
27:13, why will ye die by p.?
28:8, prophets of old prop. of p.
29:17, I will send upon th. p.; 18.
32:24, city is given bec. of p.; 36.
34:17, liberty for you to the p.
42:17, go to E. shall die by p.; 22.
44:13, as I punished Jeru. by p.
Ez. 5:12, a third p. die with p.
17, p. and blood pass through thee
6:11, by sword, famine, and p.; 12.
7:15, sword without, p. within
12:16, I will leave a few from p.
14:19, if I send p. into land; 21.
28:23, will send her p. and blood
33:27, be in caves shall die of p.
38:22, I will plead ag. him wi. p.
Amos 4:10, I have sent am. you p.
Hab. 3:5, before him went p. and
Pestilences.
Mat. 24:7, shall be p.; Lu. 21:11.
Pestilent.
Acts 24:5, found this man a p. fel.
Pestle.
Prov. 27:22, bray a fool with a p.
Peter, apostle, called, Mat. 4:18; Mk. 1:16; Lu. 5; Jno. 1:35.
sent forth, Mat. 10:2; Mk. 3:16; Lu. 6:14.
tries to walk to Jesus on the sea, Mat. 14:29.
confesses Jesus to be the Christ, Mat. 16:16; Mk. 8:29; Lu. 9:20.
witnesses the transfiguration, Mat. 17; Mk. 9; Lu. 9:28; II Pet. 1:16.
his self-confidence reproved, Lu. 22:31; Jno. 13:36.
thrice denies Christ, Mat. 26:69; Mk. 14:66; Lu. 22:57; Jno. 18:17.
his repentance, Mat. 26:75; Mk. 14:72; Lu. 22:62.
the assembled disciples addressed by, Acts 1:15.
the Jews preached to by, Acts 2:14; 3:12.
brought before the council, Acts 4.
condemns Ananias and Sapphira, Acts 5.
denounces Simon the sorcerer, Acts 8:18.
restores Æneas and Tabitha, Acts 9:32, 40.
sent for by Cornelius, Acts 10.
instructed by a vision not to despise the Gentiles, Acts 10:9.
imprisoned and liberated by an angel, Acts 12.
his decision about circumcision, Acts 15:7.
rebuked by Paul, Gal. 2:14.
bears witness to Paul's teaching, II Pet. 3:15.
comforts the church, and exhorts to holy living by his epistles, I and II Pet.
his martyrdom foretold by Christ, Jno. 21:18; II Pet. 1:14.
Pethuel.
Joel 1:1, that come to Joel the son of P.
Petition.
I Sam. 1:17, God of Israel grant thee thy p.
27, Lord hath given me my p. which I
I Ks. 2:16, I ask one p. of thee, deny me not
20, said, I desire one small p. of thee
Esth. 5:6, what is thy p.? and it
7, and said, My p. and my request
8, if it please the king to grant my p.
7:2, what is thy p., queen Esther? and
3, let my life be given me at my p.
9:12, now what is thy p.? and it
Dan. 6:7, shall ask a p. of any god or man
12, that shall ask a p. of any god or man
13, maketh his p. three times a day
Petitions.
Ps. 20:5, banners: the Lord fulfil all thy p.
I Josh. 5:15, have the p. that we desired of him
Peulthai.
I Chr. 26:5, the seventh, P. the eighth
Phalec.
Lu. 3:35, which was the son of P., which
Phallu.
Gen. 46:9, sons of Reuben; Hanoch, and P.
Phalti.
I Sam. 25:44, his daughter, David's wife, to P.
Phaltiel.
II Sam. 3:15, even from P. the son of Laish
Phanuel.
Lu. 2:36, a prophetess, the daughter of P.
Pharisee's.
Lu. 7:36, he went into the P. house, and sat
37, Jesus sat at meat in the P. house
Pharisees.
Mat. 3:7, saw many of the P. and Sadducees
5:20, righteousness of the scribes and P.
9:11, when the P. saw it, they said unto
14, why do we and the P. fast oft, but
34, the P. said, He casteth out devils
12:2, but when the P. saw it, they said
14, the P. went out, and held a council
24, when the P. heard it, they said
38, certain of the scribes and of the P.
15:1, then came to Jesus scribes and P.
12, thou that the P. were offended
16:1, P. also with the Sadducees came
6, 11, beware of the leaven of the P.
12, but of the doctrine of the P. and of
19:3, P. also came unto him, tempting
21:45, and P. had heard his parables
22:15, then went the P., and took counsel
34, the P. had heard that he had put
41, the P. were gathered together
23:2, scribes and the P. sit in Moses'
13, 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29, P., hypocrites!
27:62, chief priests and P. came together
Mk. 2:16, the scribes and P. saw him eat with
18, of John and of the P. used to fast
18, disciples of John and of the P. fast
24, P. said unto him, Behold, why do
Mk. 3:6, the P. went forth, and straightway
7:1, came together unto him the P.
3, for the P., and all the Jews, except
5, then the P. and scribes asked him
8:11, P. came... and began to question
15, beware of the leaven of the P.
10:2, the P. came to him, and asked him
12:13, send unto him certain of the P.
Lu. 5:17, were P. and doctors of the law.
21, scribes and the P. began to reason
30, their scribes and P. murmured
33, likewise the disciples of the P.
6:2, certain of the P. said unto them
7, the scribes and P. watched him
7:30, P. and lawyers rejected the counsel
36, one of the P. desired him that he
11:39, do ye P. make clean the outside of
42, woe unto you, P.! for ye tithe mint
43, woe unto you, P.! for ye love the
44, woe unto you, scribes and P.
53, P. began to urge him vehemently
12:1, beware ye of the leaven of the P.
13:31, day there came certain of the P.
14:1, house of one of the chief P. to eat
3, spake unto the lawyers and P.
15:2, and the P. and scribes murmured
16:14, P. also, who were covetous, heard
17:20, when he was demanded of the P.
19:39, the P. from among the multitude
Jno. 1:24, which were sent were of the P.
3:1, man of the P., named Nicodemus
4:1, Lord knew how the P. had heard
7:32, P. heard that the people murmured
32, P. and...chief priests sent officers
45, officers to the chief priests and P.
47, answered them the P., Are ye also
Jno. 7:48, rulers or of the P. believed on him?
8:3, and P. brought unto him a woman
13, the P. therefore said unto him
9:13, they brought to the P. him that
15, the P. also asked him how he had
16, said some of the P., This man is not
40, some of the P. which were with him
11:46, went their ways to the P., and told
47, gathered the chief priests and... P.
57, the P. had given a commandment
12:19, the P. therefore said among
42, of the P. they did not confess him
18:3, officers from the...priests and P.
Acts 15:5, of the sect of the P. which believed
23:6, were Sadducees, and the other P.
7, a dissension between the P. and
8, nor spirit: but the P. confess both
a sect of the Jews, Acts 15:5.
the strictest observers of the Mosaic ritual, Acts 26:5.
by descent, especially esteemed, Acts 23:6.
Character of:
zealous of the law, Acts 15:5; Phil. 3:5,
zealous of tradition, Mk. 7:3, 5-8; Gal. 1:14.
outwardly moral, Lu. 18:11; Phil. 3:5, 6.
rigid fasting, Lu. 5:33; 18:12.
active in proselytizing, Mat. 23:15.
self-righteous, Lu. 16:15; 18:9.
avaricious, Mat. 23:14; Lu. 16:14.
ambitious of precedence, Mat. 23:6.
fond of public salutations, Mat. 23:7.
fond of distinguished titles, Mat. 23:7-10.
particular in paying all dues, Mat. 23:23.
oppressive, Mat. 23:4.
cruel in persecuting, Acts 9:1, 2.
believed in the resurrection, etc., Acts 23:8.
made broad their phylacteries, etc., Mat. 23:5.
their opinions, a standard to others, Jno. 7:48.
many priests and Levites were of, Jno. 1:19, 24.
many rulers, lawyers, and scribes were of, Jno. 3:1; Acts 5:34; 23:9.
had disciples, Lu. 5:33; Acts 22:3.
some came to John for baptism, Mat. 3:7.
as a body, rejected John's baptism, Lu. 7:30.
Christ
often invited by, Lu. 7:36; 11:37.
condemned by, for associating with sinners, Mat. 9:11; Lu. 7:39; 15:1, 2.
asked for signs by, Mat. 12:38; 16:1.
tempted by, with questions about the law, Mat. 19:3; 22:15, 16, 35.
watched by, for evil, Lu. 6:7.
offended, by his doctrine, Mat. 15:12; 21:45; Lu. 16:14.
declared the imaginary righteousness of, to be insufficient for salvation, Mat. 5:20.
declared the doctrines of, to be hypocrisy, Mat. 16:6, 11, 12; Lu. 12:1.
denounced woes against, Mat. 23:13, etc.
called, an evil and adulterous generation, Mat. 12:39.
called, serpents and generation of vipers, Mat. 23:33.
called fools and blind guides, Mat. 23:17, 24.
compared, to whited sepulchres, Mat. 23:27.
compared, to graves that appear not, Lu. 11:44.
left Judea for a time on account of, Jno. 4:1-3.
imputed Christ's miracles to Satan's power, Mat. 9:34; 12:24.
sent officers to apprehend Christ, Jno. 7:32, 45.
often sought to destroy Christ, Mat. 12:14; 21:46; Jno. 11:47, 53, 57.
Pharosh.
Ezra 8:3, of Shechaniah, of the sons of P.
Pharpar.
II Ks. 5:12, and P., rivers of Damascus
Pharzites.
Num. 26:20, of Pharez, the family of the P.: of

Phaseah.
Neh. 7:51, of Uzza, the children of P.
Phebe.
Rom. 16:1, I commend unto you P. our sister, subscr. sent by P. servant of the church at
Phenice.
Acts 11:19, Stephen travelled as far as P.
15:3, passed through P. and Samaria
27:12, means they might attain to P.
Phenicia.
Acts 21:2, finding a ship sailing... unto P.
Phichol.
Gen. 21:22, P. the chief captain of his host
32, P. the chief captain of his host
26:26, P. the chief captain of his army
Philadelphia.
Rev. 1:11, and unto Sardis, and unto P., and
3:7, angel of the church in P. write
Philemon.
Philemon 1, unto P. our dearly beloved, and subscr. Written from Rome to P., by
Philetus.
II Tim. 2:17, of whom is Hymenaeus and P.
Philip.
Mat. 10:3, P., and Bartholomew; Thomas
Mk. 3:18, Andrew, and P., and Bartholomew
Lu. 3:1, his brother P. tetrarch of Iturara
6:14, and John, P. and Bartholomew
Jno. 1:43, findeth P., and saith unto him
44, now P. was of Bethsaida, the city
45, P. findeth Nathanael, and saith unto him
46, P. saith unto him, Come and see thou
48, before that P. called thee, when
6:5, he saith unto P., Whence shall we
7, P. answered him, Two hundred pennyworth
12:21, same came therefore to P., which
22, P. cometh and telleth Andrew: and
22, again Andrew and P. tell Jesus
14:8, P. saith unto him, Lord, shew us
9, yet hast thou not known me, P.?
Acts 1:13, P., and Thomas, Bartholomew
6:5, P., and Prochorus, and Nicanor
8:5, P. went down to...city of Samaria
6, unto those things which P. spake hearing
12, when they believed P. preaching the things
13, baptized, he continued with P.
8:26, angel of the Lord spake unto P.
29, then the Spirit said unto P., Go near
30, P. ran thither to him, and heard
31, he desired P. that he would come
34, and the eunuch answered P., and
35, P. opened his mouth, and began
37, P. said, If thou believest with all
38, the water, both P. and the eunuch
39, Spirit of the Lord caught away P.
40, but P. was found at Azotus: and
21:8, into the house of P. the evangelist
Philippi.
Mat. 16:13, into the coasts of Cæsarea P.
Mk. 8:27, into the towns of Cæsarea P.
Acts 16:12, and from thence to P., which is
20:6, and we sailed away from P. after
Phil. 1:1, in Christ Jesus which are at P.
I Thess. 2:2, as ye know, at P., we were bold in
Philippians.
Phil. 4:15, now ye P. know also, that in the
Philip's.
Mat. 14:3, Herodias' sake, his brother P. wife
Mk. 6:17, Herodias' sake, his brother P. wife
Lu. 3:19, for Herodias his brother P. wife
Philistia.
Ps. 60:8, P., triumph thou because of me
87:4, behold P., and Tyre, with Ethiopia
108:9, my shoe; over P. will I triumph
83:7, Assur also is joined with them: they have holpen the children of Lot. Selah.
Isa. 14:29, rejoice not thou, whole P., because
31, howl, O P., all thou whole
Philistim.
Gen. 10:14, Casluhim, (out of whom came P.)
Philistine.
I Sam. 17:8, am not I a P., and ye servants to
10, P. said, I defy the armies of Israel
11, Israel heard those words of the P.
16, P. drew near morning and evening
23, up the champion, the P. of Gath
26, done to the man that killeth this P.
26, for who is this uncircumcised P.
32, will go and fight with this P.
33, art not able to go against this P.
36, uncircumcised P. shall be as one
37, me out of the hand of this P.
40, hand: and he drew near to the P.
41, P. came on and drew near unto
42, P. looked about, and saw David
43, the P. said unto David, Am I a dog
43, the P. cursed David by his gods
44, the P. said to David, Come to
45, said David to the P., Thou comest
48, the P. arose, and came and drew
48, toward the army to meet the P.
49, and smote the P. in his forehead
50, prevailed over the P. with a sling
50, and smote the P., and slew him
51, David ran, and stood upon the P.
54, and David took the head of the P.
55, saw David go forth against the P.
57, from the slaughter of the P.
57, before Saul with the head of the P.
18:6, from the slaughter of the P.
19:5, life in his hand, and slew the P.
21:9, the sword of Goliath the P., whom
22:10, him the sword of Goliath the P.
II Sam. 21:17, and smote the P., and killed him
Philistines.
origin of, Gen. 10:14; I Chr. 1:12.
fill up Isaac's wells, Gen. 26:15.
contend with Joshua, Josh 13; Shamgar, Jud. 3:31; Samson, Jud. 14; 15; 16; Samuel, I Sam. 4; 7; Jonathan, I Sam. 14; Saul, I Sam. 17; David, I Sam. 18.
their wars with Israel, I Sam. 4:1; 28; 29; 31; II Chr. 21:16.
mentioned, Ps. 60:8; 83:7; 87:4; 108:9; Is. 2:6; 9:12; 11:14; Jer. 25:20.
their destruction predicted, Jer. 47; Ez. 25:15; Amos 1:8; Ob. 19; Zeph 2:5; Zech. 9:6.
Philistines, The.
descended from Casluhim, Gen. 10:13, 14.
originally dwelt in the land of Caphtor, Jer. 47:4; Amos 9:7.
conquered the Avims and took from them, the west coast of Canaan, Dt. 2:23.
Called
the Caphtorims, Dt. 2:23.
the Cherethites, I Sam. 30:14; Zeph. 2:5.
Country of,
called Philistia, Ps. 87:4; 108:9.
divided into five states or lordships, Josh. 13:3; Jud. 3:3; I Sam. 6:16.
had many flourishing cities, I Sam. 6:17.
given by God to the Israelites, Josh. 13:2, 3; 15:45, 47.
were a great people and governed by kings in the patriarchal age, Gen. 21:22, 34; 26:8.
Character of,
proud, Zech. 9:6.
idolatrous, Jud. 16:23; I Sam. 5:2.
superstitious, Is. 2:6.
warlike, I Sam. 17:1; 28:1.
men of great strength and stature amongst, I Sam. 17:4-7; II Sam. 21:16, 18-20.
some of, left to prove Israel, Jud. 3:1-3.
always confederated with the enemies of Israel, Ps. 83:7; Is 9:11, 12.
Shamgar slew six hundred of, and delivered Israel, Jud. 3:31.
oppressed Israel after the death of Jair for eighteen years, Jud. 10:7, 8.
oppressed Israel after the death of Abdon forty years, Jud. 13:1.
Samson
promised as a deliverer from, Jud. 13:5.
intermarried with, Jud. 14:1, 10.
slew thirty, near Askelon, Jud. 14:19.
burned vineyards, etc., of, Jud. 15:3-5.
slew many for burning his wife, Jud. 15:7, 8.
slew a thousand with the jawbone of an ass, Jud. 15:15, 16.
blinded and imprisoned by, Jud. 16:21.
pulled down the house of Dagon and destroyed immense numbers of, Jud. 16:29, 30.
defeated Israel at Ebenezer, I Sam. 4:1, 2.
defeated Israel and took the ark, I Sam. 4:3-11.
put the ark into Dagon's house, I Sam. 5:1-4.
plagued for retaining the ark, I Sam. 5:6-12.
sent back the ark and were healed, I Sam. 6:1-18.
miraculously routed at Mizpeh, I Sam. 7:7-14.
Jonathan smote a garrison of, at Geba, and provoked them, I Sam. 13:3, 4.
invaded the land of Israel with a great army, I Sam. 13:5, 17-23.
Jonathan and his armor-bearer smote a garrison of, at the passages, I Sam. 14:1-14.
miraculously discomfited, I Sam. 14:15-23.
Saul constantly at war with, I Sam. 14:52.
defied Israel by their champion, I Sam. 17:4-10.
defeated by Israel at Ephes-dammim and pursued to Ekron, I Sam. 17:1, 52.
David
slew Goliath the champion of, I Sam. 17:40-50.
procured Saul's daughter for an hundred foreskins of, I Sam. 18:25-27.
often defeated during Saul's reign, I Sam. 19:8; 23:1-5.
fled to, for safety, I Sam. 27:1-7.
gained the confidence of Achish king of, I Sam. 28:2; I Sam. 29:9.
distrusted by, I Sam. 29:2-7.
often defeated in the course of his reign, II Sam. 5:17-23; 8:1; 21:15-22; 23:8-12.
had a guard composed of, II Sam. 8:18, with Ez. 25:16; Zeph. 2:5.
gathered all their armies to Aphek against Israel, I Sam. 28:1; 29:1.
Ziklag a town of, taken and plundered by the Amalekites, I Sam. 30:1, 2, 16.
Israel defeated by, and Saul slain, I Sam. 31:1-10.
besieged in Gibbethon by Nadab, I Ks. 15:27.
sent by God against Jehoram, II Chr. 21:16, 17.
defeated by Uzziah, II Chr. 26:6, 7.
distressed Judah under Ahaz, II Chr. 28:18, 19.
defeated by Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:8.
Israel condemned for imitating, Jud. 10:6; Amos 6:2; 9:7.
Prophecies Respecting:
union with Syria against Israel, Is. 9:11, 12.
punishment with other nations, Jer. 25:20.
dismay at ruin of Tyre, Zech. 9:3, 5.
base men to be their rulers, Zech. 9:6.
hatred and revenge against Israel to be fully recompensed, Ez. 25:15-17; Amos 1:6-8.
utter destruction by Pharaoh king of Egypt, Jer. 47:1-4; Zeph. 2:5, 6.
destruction and desolation of their cities, Jer. 47:5; Zeph. 2:4.
their country to be a future possession to Israel, Ob. 19; Zeph. 2:7.
to help in Israel's restoration, Is. 11:14.
Philologus.
Rom. 16:15, salute P. Julia, and
Philosophy.
Col. 2:8, lest any spoil you th. p.
Philosophers.
Acts 17:18, cer. p. encounte. him
Phinehas.
Ex. 6:25, Eleazer's wife bare P.
Num. 25:11, P. hath turned wra.
Josh. 22:13, Israel sent P.; 24:33.
Jud. 20:28, P. stood before the
I Sam. 1:3, Hophni and P. the
2:34, Hophni and P. sh. b th die
4:17, Hophni and P. are dead; 19, 14:3, the son of P. the Lord's
Ezra 7:5, Abishua son of P. the
8:2, of the sons of P. Gersho.; 33.
Ps. 106:30, then stood up P.
Philegon.
Rom. 16:14, salute Asyncritus, P.
Phrygia.
Acts 16:6, had gone through. P.
18:23, went over all count. of P.
Phurah.
Jud. 7:11, he went down with P.
Phylacteries.
Mat. 23:5, th. make broad th. p.
Physician.
Jer. 8:22, is there no p. there?
Mat. 9:12, th. that be wh. need not a p.; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31.
Lu. 4:23, proverb, p. heal thys.
Col. 4:14, Luke, the beloved p.
Physicians.
Gen. 50:2, Joseph com. p. to embalm father; p. embalm. Is.
II Chr. 16:12, Asa sou. not L. b. p
Job 13:4, ye are all p. of no value
Mk. 5:26, suffer many things of p.; Lu. 8:43.
Pick.
Prov. 30:17, ravens shall p. it out
Pictures.
Num. 33:52, shall destroy all p.
Prov. 25:11, apples of gold in p.
Is. 2:16, day of L. on pleasant p.
Piece.
Gen. 15:10, one p. ag. another
Num. 10:2, trumpets of whole p.
I Sam. 2:36, crouch to him for p.
II Sam. 6:19, to every one a good p. of flesh; I Chr. 16:3.
23:11, p. of grou. full of lentiles
II Ks. 3:19, mar good p. of land; 25.
Neh. 3:11, Has. repaired other p.
Job 41:24, hard as p. of millstone
42:11, ev. man gave p. of money
Prov. 6:26, brou. to a p. of bread
28:21, for p. bread man transgre.
Song 4:3, tem. p. of pomeg.; 6:7.
Jer. 37:21, give him daily p. bre.
Ez. 24:4, every good p. the thi.
6, bring it out p. by p., let no
Amos 3:12, mouth of lion p. of e.
4:7, one p. was rained on, and p.
Mat. 9:16, no man putt. p. of new cloth; Mk. 2:21; Lu. 5:36.
17:27, thou sh. find p. of money
Lu. 14:18, I bought p. of grou.
15:8, lose one p. doth li. a cand.
24:42, ga. him p. of broiled fish
Pieces.
Gen. 15:17, lamp passed betw. p.
20:16, given bro. one thousand p. of silver
33:19, bou. for one hundred p.; Josh. 24:32.
37:28, sold Jos. for twenty p. of silver
33, Joseph is rent in p.; 44:28.
45:22, gave to Benjamin thirty p.
Ex. 22:13, if it be torn in p.
Lev. 2:6, part meat-offering in p.
9:13, presented burnt-of, with p.
Jud. 9:4, gave A. seventy p. of silver
16:5, give thee eleven hundred p. of silver
19:29, div. concubine into twelve p.
I Sam. 11:7, S. hewed oxen in p.
15:33, Samuel hewed Agag in p.
I Ks. 11:30, Ahij. rent garm. in p.
19:11, wind brake in p. the rocks
II Ks. 2:12, Eli. rent clothes in p.
5:5, Nam. took six thousand p. of gold
6:25, ass's head sold for eigh. p.
18:4, brake in p. brazen serpent
II Chr. 23:17, brake the images in p.; 31:1; 34:4; Mic. 1:7.
Job 16:12, hath shaken me in p.
40:18, his bones are as p. of brass
Ps. 7:2, rending in p. none deliv.
50:22, lest I tear you in p.
68:30, till ev. one submit with p.
74:14, breakest heads of L. in p.
Song 8:11, for fruit bring one thou sand p.
Is. 3:15, beat my people to p.?
Jer. 5:6, goeth out be torn in p.?
23:29, hammer break. rock in p.
Lam. 3:11, he hath pul. me in p.
Ez. 4:14, not eat. th. torn in p.
13:19, pollute me for p. of bread?
24:4, gather p. thereof into pot
Dan. 2:34, brake image in p.; 45.
6:24, lions brake th. bones in p.
7:7, iron teeth, and bra. in p.; 19.
Hos. 3:2, bought her for fifteen p.
Mic. 3:3, chop my people in p.
4:13, sh. beat in p. many people
5:8, as a lion teareth in p.
Nah. 2:12, lion did tear in p.
Zech. 11:12, th. weighed thirty p.
13, I took the thirty p.; Mat. 27:6, 9.
Lu. 15:8, woman having ten p.
Acts 19:19, found price fifty thousand p.
23:10, lest P. sho. be pulled in p.
27:44, and some on p. of the ship
Pierce.
Num. 24:8, p. them with arrows
II Ks. 18:21, hand, p. it; Is. 36:6.
Lu. 2:35, sword sh. p. thro. soul
Pierced.
Job 30:17, my bones are p.
Ps. 22:16, p. my hands and feet
Zech. 12:10, they sh. look on me wh. they have p.; Jno. 19:37.
Jno. 19:34, one of soldiers p. side
I Tim. 6:10, p. th. with sorrows
Rev. 1:7, they also which p. him

Pierceth, ing.
Job 40:24, behemoth's nose p.
Is. 27:1, L. shall punish p. serp.
Heb. 4:12, word of G. quick p.
Piercings.
Prov. 12:18, speaketh like p. of a
Piety.
I Tim. 5:4, learn to show p.
Pilots, Ez. 27:8.
Pile.
Is. 30:33, p. thereof is fire and much wood
Ez. 24:9, will even make the p. for fire great
Pileha.
Neh. 10:24, Hallohesh, P., Shobek
Pilgrimage.
Gen. 47:9, the days of the years of my p. are
9, my fathers in the days of their p.
Ex. 6:4, land of Canaan, the land of their p.
Ps. 119:54, my songs in the house of my p.
Pilgrims.
Heb. 11:13, strangers and p. on the earth
I Pet. 2:11, I beseech you as strangers and p.
Pilgrims and Strangers.
described, Jno. 17:16.
saints are called to be, Gen. 12, 1, with Acts 7:3; Lu. 14:26, 27, 33.
all saints are, Ps. 39:12; I Pet. 1:1.
saints contess themselves, I Chr. 29:15; Ps. 39:12; 119:19; Heb. 11:13.
As Saints They
have the example of Christ, Lu. 9:58.
are strengthened by God, Dt. 33: 25; Ps. 84:6, 7.
are actuated by faith, Heb. 11:9.
have their faces toward Zion, Jer. 50:5.
keep the promises in view, Heb. 11:13.
forsake all for Christ, Mat. 19:27.
look for a heavenly country, Heb. 11:16.
look for a heavenly city, Heb. 11: 10.
pass their sojourning in fear, I Pet. 1:17.
rejoice in the statutes of God, Ps. 119:54.
pray for direction, Ps. 43:3; Jer. 50:5.
have a heavenly conversation, Phil. 3:20.
hate worldly fellowship, Ps. 120: 5, 6.
are not mindful of this world, Heb. 11:15.
are not at home in this world, Heb. 11:9.
shine as lights in the world, Phil. 2:15.
invite others to go with them, Num. 10:29.
are exposed to persecution, Ps. 120:5-7; Jno. 17:14.
should abstain from fleshly lusts, I Pet. 2:11.
should have their treasure in heaven, Mat. 6:19; Lu. 12:33; Col. 3:1, 2.
should not be over anxious about worldly things, Mat. 6:25.
long for their pilgrimage to end, Ps. 55:6; II Cor. 5:1-8.
die in faith, Heb. 11:13.
the world is not worthy of, Heb. 11:38.
God is not ashamed to be called their God, Heb. 11:16.
typified, Israel, Ex. 6:4; 12:11.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 23:4; Acts 7:4, 5; Jacob, Gen. 47:9; saints of old, I Chr. 29:15; Heb. 11:13, 38; David, Ps. 39:12; the apostles, Mat. 19:27.
Pillar.
Gen. 19:26, became a p. of salt
28:18, J. set it for p.; 22; 35:14.
31:13, where thou anointedst p.
51, behold this p.
52, p. be witness
35:20, Jacob set p. on R.'s grave
Ex. 33:9, cloudy p. descended; 10.
Jud. 9:6, A. king by plain of p.
20:40, flame arose with p.
II Sam. 18:18, Absa. reared up a p.
I Ks. 7:21, set up right p. left p.
II Ks. 11:14, the king stood by a p.; 23:3; II Chr. 23:13.
Neh. 9:12, led. them by cloudy p.
Ps. 99:7, spake to th. in cloud. p.
Is. 19:19, and a p. at the border
Jer. 1:18, have made thee iron p.
52:21, p. was eighteen cubits
I Tim. 3:15, p. and grou. of truth
Rev. 3:12, overcom. I make a p.
Pillars.
Ecc. 24:4, M. built alt. and twelve p.
26:32, hang veil upon four p.
27:10, p. thereof brass hooks of p.; 11; 38:10, 11, 12, 17.
16, p. four
38:17, sockets for p.
Jud. 16:25, Samson between p.
I Sam. 2:8, p. of earth are Lord's
I Ks. 7:15, he cast two p. of brass
10:12, made of almug trees p.
II Ks. 18:16, Hez. cut gold from p.
25:13, Chaldees brake in pieces p.; 16; Jer. 52:17, 20.
Esth. 1:6, fast. to rings and p.
Job 9:6, the p. tremble; 26:11.
Ps. 75:3, I bear up the p. of it
Song 3:6, com. like p. of smo.
10, make p. thereof of silver
Prov. 9:1, hath hewn her sev. p.
5:15, p. of marble set on gold
Joel 2:30, will show p. of smoke
Gal. 2:9, J. and Cephas to be p.
Rev. 10:1, feet were as p. of fire
Pilled.
Gen. 30:37, J. p. whi. strakes; 38.
Pillow, s.
Gen. 28:11, Jac. put stones for p.
18, Jacob took the stone, his p.
I Sam. 19:13, p. of goats' hair; 16.
Ez. 13:18, woe to women sew p.
20, behold, I am again. your p.
Mk. 4:38, J. was asleep on a p.
Pilots.
Ez. 27:8, wise men were thy p.
28, shake at the sound of thy p.
Pin.
Jud. 16:14, Delil. fast. with a p.
Ez. 15:3, take p. of vine tree?
Pine, eth, ing.
Lev. 26:39, shall p. away, in iniq. of their fathers shall they p.
Is. 38:12, cut me off with p. sick.
Lam. 4:9, these p. away, stricken
Ez. 24:23, p. away for iniqu.
33:10, sins on us, we p. away
Mk. 9:18, gnash. teeth, p. away
Pine,
Neh. 8:15, olive and p. branches
Pine Tree.
Is. 41:19, plant p. tree and box
60:13, p. tree and box trees sh. co.
Pinnacle.
Mat. 4:5, p. of temple; Lu. 4:9.
Pins.
Ex. 27:19, make p. of tabernacle; 35:18; 38:20, 31; 39:40.
Num. 3:37, under Merari. p.; 4:32.
Pipe. s.
I Sam. 10:5, com. of proph. wi. p.
I Ks. 1:40, the people piped wi. p.
Is. 5:12, the p. are in their feasts
30:29, when one goeth with a p.
Jer. 48:36, heart sh. sound like p.
Ez. 28:13, workmanship of p.
Zech. 4:2, seven p. to seven lamps
12, which through the gold. p.
I Cor. 14:7, whether p. or harp
Piped.
I Ks. 1:40, people p. with pipes
Mat. 11:17, p. unto you; Lu. 7:32.
I Cor. 14:7, how kno. wh. is p.?
Pipers.
Rev. 18:22, voice of p. he. no mo.
Pisgah.
Num. 23:14, Balaam to top of P.
Dt. 3:27, up into top of P.; 34:1.
4:49, under the springs of P.
Pisidia.
Acts 13:14, came to Antioch in P.
14:24, had passed throughout P.
Piss.
II Ks. 18:27, drink own p.; Is. 36: 12.
Pit, s.
Gen. 14:10, Siddim full of slime p.
37:20, cast him into some p.; 24.
Ex. 21:34, owner of p. ma. good
Lev. 11:36, a p. wherein is water
Num. 16:30, go down into p.; 33.
I Sam. 13:6, Israelites hide in p.
II Sam. 17:9, is now hid in so. p.
18:17, cast Absalom in great p.
23:20, sl. lion in p.; I Chr. 11:22.
II Ks. 10:14, Jehu slew them at p.
Job 17:16, go down to bars of p.
33:18, keep. back soul from p.; 30.
24, deliver him from the p.; 28.
Ps. 9:15, heathen sunk into p.
28:1, like them that go into p.
30:3, I should not go down to p.
9, what profit in my blood, when I go down to the p.?
35:7, hid for me their net in p.?
40:2, br. me out of horrible p.
55:23, br. them to p. of destruct.
69:15, let not p. shut her mouth
88:4, counted wi. th. go to p.
6, thou laid me in the lowest p.
119:85, proud digged p. for me
140:10, let th. be cast in. deep p.
143:7, go down to p.; Prov. 1:12.
Prov. 22:14, mouth of wo. deep p.
23:27, strange wo. is narrow p.
28:10, fall himself into own p.
17, he shall flee to the p.
Is. 14:15, brought to sides of p.
19, that go down to stones of p.
24:17, p. and snare are on thee
18, he that cometh out of midst of the p.; Jer. 48:43, 44.
22, prisoners are gathered in p.
30:14, water withal out of the p.
38:17, deli. from p. of corruption
18, go down to p. cannot hope
51:14, he should not die in the p.
Jer. 2:6, L. led us through a la. of p.
14:3, came to p. found no water
Jer. 41:7, cast them into midst of p.
9, p. which Asa made for fear
Lam. 4:20, anoi. of L. taken in p.
Ez. 19:4, he was taken in p.; 8.
26:20, descend into p.; 28:8; 31:14, 16; 32:18, 24, 25, 29, 30.
32:23, graves set in the side of p.
Zeph. 2:9, of nettles and salt p.
Zech. 9:11, sent prisoners out of p.
Mat. 12:11, if it fall into a p. on the sabbath; Lu. 14:5.
Pitch (n.).
Gen. 6:14, pitch it within with p.
Ex. 2:3, she daubed it with p.
Is. 34:9, streams be turned to p. and the land bec. burning p.
Pitch (v.).
Num. 1:52, Is. sh. p. by his camp
53, L. shall p. round tabernacle
2:2, ev. man shall p. by standard
Dt. 1:33, search out place to p.
Josh. 4:20, Joshua did p. twelve
Is. 13:20, neither sh. Arabian p.
Jer. 6:3, shepherds shall p. tents
Pitched.
Gen. 12:8, Abram p. his tent, and
13:12, Lot p. his tent toward S.
26:17, I. p. in valley of Gerar; 25.
31:25, Jacob p. tent in mount, Laban p. in Gilead
33:18, Jacob p. his tent before
Ex. 17:1, Israel p. in Rephidim
19:2, and had p. in wilderness
33:7, M. took tabernacle and p.
Num. 1:51, when tabernacle is p.
2:34, they p. by their standards
12:16, the peo. p. in wilderness
21:10, and Israel p. in Oboth
11, and p. in Ije-abarim, in the
33:5, and Israel p. in Succoth
6, p. in Etham, which is in the
Josh. 8:11, ambush p. on north
II Sam. 17:26, Is. and Absalom p.
II Ks. 25:1, Neb. p. ag. it; Jer. 52: 4.
I Chr. 15:1, David prepared place for ark. p. tent; 16:1; II Chr. 1:4.
Heb. 8:2, tabernacle which L. p.
Pitcher, s.
Gen. 24:14, let down p. I pray th.
15, Rebekah came with p.; 45.
Jud. 7:16, empty p. lamps in p.
19, brake p. that were in; 20.
Ecc. 12:6, or the p. be broken at
Lam. 4:2, esteemed as earthen p.
Mk. 14:13, bear. a p.; Lu. 22:10.
Pithom, Ex. 1:11.
Pity (n.).
Dt. 7:16, eye shall have no p.
II Sam. 12:6, because he had no p.
Job 6:14, to the afflicted p. should
19:21, have p. on me, p. on me, O
Ps. 69:20, looked for some to p.
Prov. 19:17, that hath p. on poor
Is. 13:18, they shall have no p. on
63:9, in his p. he redeemed
Jer. 15:5, shall have p. on thee
21:7, shall not spare, nor have p.
Ez. 5:11, nor will I have p.; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10.
9:5, eye spare, neither have p.
36:21, but I had p. for my holy
Amos 1:11, Ed. did cast off all p.
Jon. 4:10, thou hast had p.
Mat. 18:33, as I had p. on thee
Pity (v.).
Dt. 13:8, nor shall thine eye p. him; 19:13, 21.
25:12, thine eye shall not p.
Prov. 28:8, him that will p. poor
Jer. 13:14, I will not p. nor spare
Joel 2:18, then the Lord will p.
Zech. 11:5, th. sheph. p. them not
6, I will no more p. inhabitants
Pitied, eth.
Ps. 103:13, as a father p. his chil. so L. p. them th. fear him
106:46, he made them to be p.
Lam. 2:2, ha. not p.; 17, 21; 3:43.
Ez. 16:5, none eye p. thee
24:21, profane what your soul p.
Pitiful.
Lam. 4:10, hands of p. women
Js. 5:11, that the L. is very p.
I Pet. 3:8, love as brethren, be p.
Place (n.).
Gen. 13:14, L. said, Look from p.
18:24, destroy, and not spare p.
20:13, kindness show at every p.
22:4, third day Abraham saw p.
30:25, I may go to my own p.
Ex. 3:5, p. where thou standest is holy; Josh. 5:15.
18:23, go to their p. in peace
23:20, to bring thee into the p.
Lev. 1:16, shall cast it by the p.
Num. 10:14, in first p. went out
Dt. 11:24, ev. p. whereon your feet tread; Josh. 1:3.
12:5, p. L. sh. choose; 14; 16:16.
21, if p. be too far from; 14:24.
Jud. 11:19, pass land to my p.
20:36, men of Israel gave p. to
Ruth 3:4, mark p. where he lieth
I Sam. 20:25, Da.'s p. empty; 27.
II Sam. 2:23, died in the same p.
15:21, what p. my lord the king
17:9, hid in some pit, or other p.
18:18, it is called Absalom's p.
I Ks. 8:29, eyes be open toward p.
II Ks. 5:11, strike hand over the p.
6:1, p. wh. we dwell is too strait
I Chr. 21:25, Dav. gave for the p.
II Chr. 30:16, pri. stood in p.; 35: 10.
35:15, sons of Asaph, in their p.
Neh. 2:3, p. of my father's sepul.
14, there was no p. for beast
13:11, I set singers in their p.
Esth. 2:9, Est. and maids best p.
4:14, deliverance fr. anoth. p.
Job 6:17, consumed out of the. p.
9:6, shake the earth out of p.
16:18, let my cry have no p.
28:12, where is p. of underst.; 20.
23, he knoweth the p. thereof
36:20, peo. are cut off in their p.
38:19, where is p. thereof?
40:12, tread wicked in their p.
Ps. 26:8, p. where thine honor
12, my foot standeth in even p.
32:7, art my hiding p.; 119:114.
33:14, the p. of his habitation
103:16, p. thereof shall know it
Ecc. 3:16, the p. of judgment, the p. of righteousness
20, all go to one p. all are; 6:6.
Is. 5:8, lay field, till th. be no p.
13:13, earth remove out of p.
14:2, and bring them to their p.
28:8, so that there is no p. clean
49:20, the p. is too strait for me
54:2, enlarge the p. of thy tent
60:13, will make p. of my feet
66:1, where is the p. of my rest?
Jer. 7:12, go to my p. in Shil.; 32.
17:12, glorious throne is the p.
18:14, waters come from anot. p.
19:11, till there be no p. to bury
Ez. 6:13, th. slain be on the p.
43:7, p. of my throne shall Israel
Dan. 2:35, no p. was found for
8:11, the p. of his sanctuary was
Hos. 5:15, I will return to my p.
Amos 8:3, dead bodies in ev. p.
Nah. 3:17, their p. is not known
Zech. 10:10, p. shall not be found
12:6, inhabit. ag. in her p.; 14:10.
Mal. 1:11, inc. be offered in ev. p.
Mat. 28:6, see the p. where the Lord lay; Mk. 16:6.
Mk. 6:10, in what p. soever ye
Lu. 4:17, found the p. where it
10:1, sent two and two un. ev. p.
32, when he was at the p. pass.
14:9, and say, Give this man p.
Jno. 4:20, Jerusalem is p. where
8:37, my word hath no p. in you
11:6, abode two days in same p.
48, kom. shall take away our p.
18:2, Judas wh. betrayed, kn. p.
Acts 2:1, with one acco. in one p.
4:31, prayed, the p. was shaken
7:33, p. whereon thou standest
49, or what is the p. of my rest
8:32, the p. of scripture wh. he
Rom. 12:19, rather gi. p. to wrath
15:23, hav. no more p. in these
I Cor. 1:2, in every p. call on J.
11:20, come together into one p.
14:23, church come into one p.
II Cor. 2:14, knowledge in ev. p.
Gal. 2:5, to whom gave p. by sub.
Eph. 4:27, neither give p. to the
I Thess. 1:8, in every p. your faith
Heb. 5:6, he saith also in ano. p.
8:7, no p. sho. have been sought
12:17, he found no p. of repent.
Js. 3:11, at same p. sweet wat.
Rev. 12:8, nor was there p. found
20:11, for them was found no p.
Place (v.).
Ex. 18:21, p. such to be rulers
Dt. 14:23, p. his name there; 16:2. 6, 11; 26:2.
Ezra 6:5, p. them in house of G.
Is. 46:13, I will p. salvation in Z.
Ez. 37:14, p. you in yo. land; 26.
Dan. 11:31, they sh. p. abomina.
Hos. 11:11, p. them in houses
Zech. 10:6, will bring them to p.
Place, A.
Ex. 21:13, will appoint thee a p.
33:21, behold, th. is a p. by me
Num. 32:1, the place was a p. for
Dt. 23:12, thou shalt have a p.
Josh. 20:4, give him a p. in city
Jud. 18:10, a p. where is no want
I Sam. 15:12, Saul set him up a p.
27:5, let them give me a p.
II Sam. 7:10, I will appoint a p.
I Ks. 8:27, I set there a p. for ark
II Ks. 6:2, let us make a p. where
8, in such and such a p. sh. be
9, bew. thou pass not such a p.
I Chr. 15:1, David prepared a p.
II Chr. 6:2, I have built a p.
Job 28:1, there is a p. for gold
Ps. 132:5, until I find out a p.
Prov. 14:26, his childr. have a p.
Is. 4:6, shall be for a p. of refuge
33:21, the Lord will be to us a p.
34:14, find for herself a p. of rest
56:5, and within my walls a p.
65:10, Achor a p. for the herds
Ez. 26:5, a p. for spread. nets; 14.
Zeph. 2:15, become a p. for beasts
Mat. 27:33, that is, a p. of a skull
Jno. 14:2, I go to prepare a p.; 3.
19:17, into a p. called Golgotha
Heb. 2:6, one in a certain p. testi.
4:4, he spake in a certain p.

Place, A—Continued.
Heb. 11:8, called to go out into a p.
Rev. 12:6, a p. prepared of God
16:16, a p. called Armageddon
Place, High.
Num. 23:3, Bal. went up to a high p.
I Sam. 9:12, sacri. to day in high p.
10:5, prophets coming from high p.
I Ks. 3:4, great high p.; I Chr. 16:39.
11:7, Solomon built a high p.
II Ks. 23:15, high p. that Jeroboam made, Josi. brake down the high p. and burnt the high p.
II Chr. 1:3, Solomon went to high p.
13, from his journey to high p.
Is. 16:12, Moab is weary on high p.
Ez. 16:24, high p. in street; 25, 31.
20:29, what is high p. wher. ye go?
Place, His.
Gen. 18:33, Ab. returned to his p.
31:55, Laban returned to his p.
Ex. 10:23, neither rose from his p.
16:29, abide every man in his p. none go out of his p.
Num. 2:17, in his p. by th. stan.
Dt. 21:19, br. him to gate of his p.
Ruth 4:10, not cut off from his p.
I Sam. 3:2, Eli was laid in his p.
9, Sam. went and lay in his p.
5:3, set Dagon in his p. again
23:22, his p. where his haunt is
II Sam. 6:17, set ark of L. in his p.
I Ks. 8:6, the priests brought ark to his p.; II Chr. 5:7.
I Chr. 15:3, br. ark of L. to his p.
16:27, and gladness are in his p.
II Chr. 24:11, carried chest to his p.
34:31, king stood in his p.
Ezra 1:4, let men of his p. help
2:68, for the house of God set it in his p.; 5:15; 6:7.
Job 2:11, ev. one from his own p.
7:10, nei. shall his p. know him
8:18, if he destroy him fr. his p.
14:18, rock is remo. out of his p.
18:4, sh. rock be re. out of his p.?
20:9, his p. any more behold
27:21, hurleth him out of his p.
23, shall hiss him out of his p.
37:1, heart is remo. out of his p.
38:12, day-spring to know his p.
Ps. 37:10, diligen. consider his p.
Prov. 27:8, wandereth from his p.
Ecc. 1:5, sun hasteneth to his p.
Is. 26:21, Lord com. out of his p.
46:7, they set him in his p. from his p. shall he not remove
Jer. 4:7, he is gone from his p.
6:3, feed every one from his p.
Ez. 3:12, glory of L. from his p.
Mic. 1:3, L. cometh out of his p.
Zeph. 2:11, wors. ev. one fr. his p.
Zech. 6:12, shall grow out of his p.
Mat. 26:52, put thy sw. into his p.
Acts 1:25, might go to his own p.
Place, In the.
Gen. 50:19, I am in the p. of God
Ex. 15:17, plant them in the p.
Josh. 4:9, J. set twelve stones in the p.
I Ks. 21:19, in the p. where dogs
II Chr. 3:1, in the p. D. had prepar.
Prov. 25:6, stand not in the p.
Ecc. 11:3, in the p. where tree
Jer. 22:12, die in the p.; 38:9; 42:22.
Ez. 17:16, in the p. where king
Hos. 13:13, not stay long in the p.
Jno. 19:41, in the p. wh. crucified
Place, Of the.
Gen. 26:7, men of the p. ask. him, lest men of the p. kill me
29:22, La. gathered men of the p.
32:30, name of the p. Peniel
II Sam. 6:8, name of the p. Perez-uzzah
I Chr. 28:11, of the p. of mer.-seat
Ez. 41:11, brea. of the p. five cub.
Joel 3:7, raise them out of the p.
Nah. 1:8, make utter end of the p.
Place, That.
Dt. 12:3, dest. names out that p.
17:10, sentence they of that p.
Mat. 14:35, men of that p. had kn.
Mk. 6:10, ye depart from that p.
Jno. 5:13, a multit. being in that p.
11:30, in that p. Martha met him
Acts 21:12, we and they of that p.
Place, This.
Gen. 19:12, bri. them out of this p.
13, destroy this p.
14, get out this p.
20:11, fear of G. is not in this p.
28:16, L. is in this p.; 17, dreadful
38:21, no harlot in this p.; 22.
Ex. 13:3, L. brought you fr. this p.
Num. 20:5, bri. us unto this evil p.
Dt. 1:31, God bare thee till ye came to this p.; 9:7; 11:5.
Jud. 18:3, wh. mak. thou in this p.?
I Ks. 8:29, heark. to. this p.; 30; 35; II Chr. 6:20, 21, 26, 40; 7:15.
II Ks. 18:25, without L. ag. this p.
II Chr. 7:12, chosen this p. to myself
Job 18:21, this p. of him knows not
Jer. 7:6, shed not in. blo. in this p.
20, fury shall be poured on this p.
14:13, give you peace in this p.
16:2, nei. sons nor daug. in this p.
9, cause to cease out of this p.
19:3, bring evil upon this p.
12, thus will I do to this p.; 40:2.
27:22, restore th. to this p.; 32:37.
28:3, bring to this p. all vessels; 6.
29:10, caus. you to return to this p.
33:10, be heard in this p. joy
42:18, shall see this p. no more
44:29, I will punish you in this p.
51:62, L. thou hast spo. ag. this p.
Zeph. 1:4, cut off remn. from this p.
Hag. 2:9, in this p. will I give
Mat. 12:6, in this p. one greater
Lu. 16:28, lest come into this p.
Acts 6:14, J. shall destroy this p.
7:7, shall serve me in this p.
21:28, teacheth ag. lay in this p.
Heb. 4:5, and in this p. again
Place, Thy.
Gen. 40:13, Pharaoh restore thy p.
Num. 24:11, flee thou to thy p.
II Sam. 15:19, return to thy p.
Ez. 12:3, remo. from thy p.; 38:15.
Ecc. 10:4, ag. thee, leave not thy p.
Place, To, or Unto the.
Ex. 3:8, bring you unto p. of Cana.
32:34, lead people unto the p.
Num. 10:29, journeying to the p.
I Sam. 20:19, to the p. wh. th. hide
II Sam. 2:23, many as came to the p.
I Chr. 15:12, bring ark to the p.
Neh. 1:9, I will bring th. to the p.
Ps. 104:8, to the p. thou founded
Is. 18:7, present brought to the p.
Jer. 7:14, to the p. wh. I gave you
29:14, will bring you ag. to the p.
Acts 25:23, ent. into p. of hearing
Placed.
I Ks. 12:32, Jeroboam p. priests
II Ks. 17:6, and p. them in Halah
24, p. them in Samaria; 26.
II Chr. 1:14, wh. he p. in chariot
17:2, he p. forces in fenced cities
Job 20:4, si. man was p. on earth
Ps. 78:60, tent which he had p.
Is. 5:8, they may be p. alone
Jer. 5:22, wh. p. sand for bound
Ez. 17:5, eagle p. it by waters
Places.
Gen. 28:15, keep thee in all p.
Ex. 20:24, p. wh. I rec. my name
Js. 5:8, in p. till th. were whole
Jud. 5:11, deliv. from noise in p.
I Sam. 7:16, judged Isr. in th. p.
30:31, Da. sent presents to all p.
II Ks. 23:5, put down priests in p.
14, filled their p. with bones
Neh. 4:12, from p. whe. ye return
13, I set the people in lower p. and on higher p.
Job 21:28, dwelling p. of wicked
37:8, beasts remain in their p.
Ps. 10:8, he sitteth in lurking p.
16:6, lines are fallen in pleas. p.
18:45, afraid out of their close p.
73:18, set them in slippery p.
74:20, dark p. of earth are full
103:22, bless the Lord in all p.
105:41, they ran in the dry p.
110:6, shall fill the p. with dead
Prov. 8:2, she standeth in the p.
Song 2:14, art in the secret p.
Is. 32:18, dw. in quiet resting p.
40:4, and rough p. plain
45:2, make crooked p. straight
Jer. 4:12, wind fr. those p. sh. co.
8:3, all p. whither driven; 29:14.
17:26, come from p. about Jeru.
24:9, a taunt and curse in all p.
32:44, witnesses in p. about Jer.
40:12, Jews return. out of all p.
45:5, thy life for a prey in all p.
Lam. 2:6, he hath destroy. his p.
Ez. 34:12, deliver th. out of p.
26, will make p. round my hill
47:11, miry p. sh. not be healed
Amos 4:6, want of bread in yo. p.
Zech. 3:7, give thee p. to walk
Mat. 12:43, through dry p.; Lu. 11:24.
13:5, some fell on stony p.; 20.
Acts 24:3, we accept it in all p.
Eph. 1:3, blessed us in heaven. p.
20, at right hand in heavenly p.
2:6, sit together in heavenly p.
3:10, to powers in heavenly p.
Phil. 1:13, bonds manif. in all p.
Rev. 6:14, island moved out th. p.
Places, High.
Lev. 26:30, I will dest. your high p.
Num. 21:28, consu. lords of high p.
33:52, pluck down all their high p.
Dt. 32:13, ma. him ride on high p.
33:29, shalt tread on their high p.
Jud. 5:18, jeop. lives in high p.
I Sam. 13:6, people hide in high p.
II Sam. 1:19, Israel slain in high p.
25, thou wast slain in thy high p.
22:34, and setteth me on my high p.; Ps. 18:33.
I Ks. 3:2, people sacrificed in high p.; II Ks. 17:32; II Chr. 33:17.
3, burnt inc. in high p.; 22:43; II Ks. 12:3; 15:4, 35; 16:4; 17:11.
I Ks. 12:31, Jerob. made house of high p.
32, Beth-el priests of high p.
13:2, shall offer priests of high p.
32, cried against houses of high p.
33, Jeroboam made of the peo. priests of high p.; II Ks. 17:32.
15:14, high p. were not remov.; 22:43; II Ks. 12:3; 14:4; 15:4, 35.
II Ks. 17:29, gods in houses of high p.
18:4, Hezekiah removed high p.; 22.
23:8, defiled high p. brake high p.; 13; II Chr. 31:1; 32:12; Is. 36:7.
20, slew all the priests of high p.
II Chr. 11:15, ord. priests for high p.
14:3, Asa took away high p.; 5.
15:17, high p. not ta. away; 20:33.
17:6, Jehosha. took away high p.
21:11, J. made high p.; 28:25, Ahaz
34:3, purge Jerusalem from high p.
Job 25:2, he maketh peace in high p.
Ps. 78:58, provok. him with high p.
Prov. 8:2, stand. on top of high p.
9:14, sitteth on a seat in the high p.
Is. 15:2, he is gone up to high p.
41:18, I will open rivers in high p.
49:9, pastures shall be in high p.
58:14, cause thee to ride on high p.
Jer. 3:2, lift up thine eyes to high p.
21, a voice heard on high p.
4:11, dry wind in high p. of wilder.
7:29, take up a lamenta. in high p.
12:12, spoilers come on all high p.
14:6, wild asses did stand in high p.
17:3, I will give thy high p. for sin
26:18, mountain shall become as high p. of the forest; Mic. 3:12.
48:35, him that offereth in high p.
Ez. 6:3, I will destroy your high p.
16:16, deckedst high p. divers colo.
39, shall break down thy high p.
36:2, ancient high p. are ours
Hos. 10:8, high p. of Aven destroyed
Amos 4:13, and treadeth upon the high p. of the earth; Mic. 1:3.
7:9, high p. of Isaac sh. be desolate
Mic. 1:5, what are high p. of Judah?
Hab. 3:19, make me walk on high p.
Eph. 6:12, spiritual wick. in high p.
Places, Waste.
Is. 5:17, waste p. of fat ones
51:3, L. will comfort her waste p.
52:9, ye waste p. of Jerusalem
58:12, shall build the old waste p.
Plague or Pestilence, The.
inflicted by God, Ez. 14:19; Hab. 3:5.
one of God's four sore judgments, Ez. 14:21.
described as noisome, Ps. 91:3.
Israel threatened with, as a punishment for disobedience, Lev. 26:24, 25; Dt. 28:21.
desolating effects of, Ps. 91:7; Jer. 16:6, 7; Amos 6:9, 10.
equally fatal day and night, Ps. 91:5, 6.
fatal to man and beast, Ps. 78:50; Jer. 21:6.
Sent Upon
the Egyptians, Ex. 12:29, 30.
Israel for making golden calf, Ex. 32:35.
Israel for despising manna, Num. 11:33.
Israel for murmuring at destruction of Korah, Num. 16:46-50.
Israel for worshipping Baal-peor, Num. 25:18.
David's subjects for his numbering the people, II Sam. 24:15.
often broke out suddenly, Ps. 106:29.
often followed war and famine, Jer. 27:13; 28:8; 29:17, 18.
Egypt often afflicted with, Jer. 42:17, with Amos 4:10.
specially fatal in cities, Lev. 26:25; Jer. 21:6, 9.
was attributed to a destroying angel, Ex. 12:23, with II Sam. 24:16.
the Jews sought deliverance from, by prayer, I Ks. 8:37, 38; II Chr. 20:9.
predicted to happen before destruction of Jerusalem, Mat. 24:7; Lu. 21:11.
Illustrative of
God's judgments upon the apostasy, Rev. 18:4, 8.
the diseased state of man's heart, I Ks. 8:38.
Plain (a.).
Gen. 25:27, Jacob was a p. man
Ps. 27:11, lead me in a p. path
Prov. 8:9, th. are p. to him that
15:19, the way of righteous is p.
Is. 28:25, he made p. the face
40:4, and rough places made p.
Jer. 48:21, judgment come on p.
Hab. 2:2, make it p. upon tables
Mk. 7:35, loosed, he spake p.
Plain (n.).
Gen. 11:2, p. in land of Shinar
13:10, Lot beheld all the p.; 11.
12, Lot dwelled in cities of p.
19:17, nor stay thou in all the p.
25, he overthr. cities in the p.
Josh. 11:16, Jos. took valley and p.
Jud. 9:6, made Ab. king by p.
I Sam. 10:3, come to p. of Tabor
II Sam. 2:29, Abner walked through p.
15:28, I will tarry in the p. until
18:23, Ahimaaz ran by the p.
I Ks. 7:46, in p. of Jord. did king
20:23, fight ag. them in the p.; 25.
II Ks. 25:4, went to p.; Jer. 52:7.
Neh. 3:22, after him priests of p.
Jer. 17:26, shall come fr. m the p.
21:13, against thee, O rock of p.
48:8, p. shall be destroyed
Ez. 3:22, go forth in the p.; 23.
8:4, the vision that I saw in p.
Plains.
Gen. 18:1, L. appeared in the p.
Num. 22:1, Is. pitched in p.; 33:48.
26:63, numbered Israel in the p.
31:12, spoil to camp in the p.
36:13, L. commanded in the p.
Dt. 34:1, Mo. went from the p.
II Sam. 17:16, lodge not in the p.
II Ks. 25:5, Chaldees overtook him in the p.; Jer. 39:5; 52:8.
I Chr. 27:28, over trees in low p.
II Chr. 9:27, cedar in lower p.
26:10, Uzziah had cattle in p.
Plainly.
Ex. 21:5, if the servant p. say
Dt. 27:8, write this law very p.
I Sam. 2:27, p. appear to house
10:16, told us p. that the asses
Ezra 4:18, let. hath been p. read
Is. 32:4, stammerer sh. speak p.
Jno. 10:24, if thou be C. tell us p.
11:14, Jesus said to them p.
16:25, I shall show you p.
29, now speakest thou p. and
Heb. 11:14, such things declare p.
Plainness.
II Cor. 3:12, we use gr. p. of speech
Plaiting.
I Pet. 3:3, let it not be p. of hair
Planes.
Is. 44:13, fitteth image with p.
Planets.
II Ks. 23:5, burnt incen. to sun, p.
Planks.
I Ks. 6:15, covered floor with p.
Ez. 41:25, were thick p. on face
26, side of house, and thick p.
Plant (n.).
Gen. 2:5, God made every p.
Job 14:9, bring forth like the p.
Is. 5:7, men of Jud. his pleas. p.
17:11, shalt make thy p. grow
53:2, shall grow as a tender p.
Jer. 2:21, turned into degener. p.
Ez. 34:29, raise for them a p.
Mat. 15:13, every p. my Father
Plant (v.).
Ex. 15:17, p. them in mount of
Dt. 16:21, thou shalt not p.
28:30, thou shall p. a viney.; 39.
II Sam. 7:10, I will p.; I Chr. 17:9.
II Ks. 19:29, p. vineyards; Is. 37:30.
Ps. 107:37, sow the fields, and p.
Is. 17:10, thou shalt p. pleas.
41:19, I will p. in wilderness
51:16, that I may p. heavens
65:21, they shall p. vineyards
22, they sh. not p. and another
Jer. 1:10, to build and to p.
18:9, a kingdom, to build to p.
24:6, p. and not pluck; 42:10.
29:5, p. gardens, and eat fruit
31:5, shall p. vines on mount.
28, I watch them to bu. and p.
32:41, I will p. them in this land
35:7, nor shall you sow, nor p.
Ez. 17:22, p. it on a high; 23.
28:26, they shall p. vineyards
36:36, L. build and p. that
Dan. 11:45, he sh. p. tabernacles
Amos 9:14, they sh. p. vineyards
15, I will p. them upon th. land
Zeph. 1:13, they sh. p. vineyards
Plants.
I Chr. 4:23, that dwell among p.
Ps. 128:3, thy children like p.
144:12, our sons may be as p.
Song 4:13, thy p. as an orchard
Is. 16:8, have broken down p.
17:10, shalt thou plant pleas. p.
Jer. 48:32, thy p. are gone over
Ez. 31:4, riv. run. about his p.
Plantation.
Ez. 17:7, water it by fur. of p.
Planted.
Gen. 2:8, God p. a garden eastw.
9:20, Noah p. vine
21:33, Abraham p.
Num. 24:6, trees which L. hath p.
Josh. 24:13, olive yards ye p. not
Ps. 1:3, like a tree p.; Jer. 17:8.
80:8, cast out heathen, and p.

Planted—Continued.
Ps. 92:13, those that be p. in house
94:9, p. ear shall he not hear?
104:16, cedars which he hath p.
Ecc. 2:4, I p. vine
5, I p. trees
3:2, pluck up that which is p.
Is. 5:2, p. it with the choicest
40:24, yea, they shall not be p.
Jer. 2:21, I had p. thee a noble
11:17, Lord of hosts that p. thee
12:2, thou hast p. them, they
45:4, what I have p. I will pluck
Ez. 17:5, p. it in a fruitful; 8.
10, being p. shall it prosper?
19:10, p. by the waters, she was
Hos. 9:13, Ephr. is p. in a place
Amos 5:11, ye have p. vineyards
Mat. 15:13, heavenly Fath. not p.
21:33, householder p.; Mk. 12:1; Lu. 20:9.
Lu. 17:6, and be thou p. in sea
28, they sold, they p. builded
Rom. 6:5, have been p. together
I Cor. 3:6, have p., Apollos water.
Plantedst, eth.
Dt. 6:11, trees which thou p.
Ps. 44:2, drive out heath. and p.
Prov. 31:16, fruit she p. vineyard
Is. 44:14, he p. ash. and the rain
I Cor. 3:7, neither is he that p.
8, he that p. and he that wat.
9:7, who p. a viney. and eateth
Planters.
Jer. 31:5, p. shall plant and eat
Planting, s.
Is. 60:21, branch of my p.
61:3, called the p. of the Lord
Mic. 1:6, make Samaria as p.
Plaster.
Is. 38:21, lay it for a p. on boil
Plaster, ed.
Lev. 14:42, and shall p. the house
48, plague, after house was p.
Dt. 27:2, p. them with p.; 4.
Dan. 5:5, wrote on p. of palace
Plat.
II Ks. 9:26, requite thee in this p. cast him into the p. of
Plate.
Ex. 28:36, sh. make a p. of pure
39:30, they made the p. of holy
Lev. 8:9, on his forefront put p.
Plates.
Ex. 39:3, beat gold into thin p.
Num. 16:38, ma. of censers p.; 39.
I Ks. 7:30, every base had p. of
Jer. 10:9, silver spread into p. is
Platted.
Mat. 27:29, p. crown of thorns, Mk. 15:17; Jno. 19:2.
Platter.
Mat. 23:25, cl. outs. p.; Lu. 11:39.
Play.
Ex. 32:6, rose to p.; I Cor. 10:7.
Dt. 22:21, p. whore in fa. house
I Sam. 16:16, that he shall p. wi.
17, now a man that can p. well
II Sam. 2:14, y. men arise and p.
6:21, therefore will I p. bef. L.
10:12, and let us p. the men for
Job 40:20, where beasts of field p.
41:5, wilt thou p. with him
Ps. 33:3, p. skillfully with a loud
104:26, whom thou made to p.
Is. 11:8, sucking child shall p.
Ez. 33:32, and can p. well on
Played.
Jud. 19:2, concubine p. whore
I Sam. 16:23, Da. p.; 18:10; 19:9.
26:21, I have p. fool, and have
II Sam. 6:5, all Is. p.; I Chr. 13:8.
II Ks. 3:15, when the minstrel p.
Ez. 16:28, p. whore with Assy.
Player s.
I Sam. 16:16, who is a cunning p.
Ps. 68:25, the p. on instruments
87:7, as well the singers as p. on
Playeth, ing.
I Sam. 16:18, Jesse, cunning in p.
I Chr. 15:29, Da. dancing and p.
Ps. 68:25, am. them damsels p.
Ez. 23:44, as to woman that p.
Zech. 8:5, boys and girls p. in the
Plea.
Dt. 17:8, hard betw. p. and p.
Plead.
Jud. 6:31, will ye p. for Baal?
Job 9:19, shall set me a time to p.
13:19, who is he that will p. wi.
16:21, O that one might p. for a
19:5, if he will p. against me my
23:6, will he p. against me pow.
Is. 1:17, judgment, p. for widow
3:13, Lord stand up to p. and
43:26, let us p. together, declare
66:16, by fire will the Lord p.
Jer. 2:9, will yet p. with you; 35.
29, wherefore will ye p. with me?
12:1, righteous, when I p. with
25:31, Lord will p. with all flesh
Ez. 17:20, I will p. with him
35, and will I p. with you
38:22, I will p. against him with
Hos. 2:2, p. with your mother, p.
Joel 3:2, and I will p. with them
Mic. 6:2, and the Lord will p.
Pleaded, eth.
I Sam. 25:39, blessed be L. th. p.
Job. 16:21, as a man p. for neigh.
Is. 51:22, saith thy God that p.
59:4, justice, nor any p. for tru.
Lam. 3:58, O Lord, thou hast p.
Ez. 20:36, as I p. with fathers
Pleading.
Job 13:6, hearken to the p. of my
Pleasant.
Gen. 2:9, ev. tree grow that is p.
3:6, p. to the eyes and a tree
49:15, Issachar saw that it was p.
II Sam. 1:23, S. and Jon. were p.
26, p. hast thou been to me
I Ks. 20:6, whatever is p. they
II Ks. 2:19, situation of city is p.
Ps. 16:6, lines fallen in p. places
106:24, they despised p. land
133:1, how p. for breth. to dwell
135:3, sing praises, it is p.; 147:1.
Prov. 2:10, knowledge is p.
5:19, the loving hind and p. roe
9:17, bread eaten in secret is p.
15:26, words of the pure are p.
16:24, p. words as honey-comb
22:18, for it is p. if thou keep
24:4, chambers filled with all p.
Ecc. 11:7, p. it is for the eyes to
Song 1:16, thou art fair, yea, p.
4:16, come and eat his p. fruits
7:6, how fair and p. art thou, O
13, at our gates are all p. fruits
Is. 5:7, men of Ju. his p. plant
13:22, dragons shall cry in th. p.
17:10, shalt thou plant p. plants
32:12, they lament for p. fields
54:12, thy borders of p. stones
64:11, and all our p. things are
Jer. 3:19, sh. I give th. a p. land?
12:10, made my p. portion a des.
23:10, p. places of wilderness
25:34, shall fall like a p. vessel
31:20, Ephr. is he a p. child?
Lam. 1:7, remembered all her p.
10, spread his hand on her p.
11, have given their p. things
2:4, slew all that were p. to eye
Ez. 26:12, shall destroy thy p.
33:32, song of one that hath p.
Dan. 8:9, great toward p. land
10:3, I ate no p. bread
11:38, honor a god wi. p. things
Hos. 9:13, Ephr. is in a p. place
Joel 3:5, into your temple my p.
Amos 5:11, planted p. vineyards
Mic. 2:9, cast out from p. houses
Nah. 2:9, gl. out of p. furniture
Zech. 7:14, laid p. land desolate
Mal. 3:4, offering of J. be p. L.
Pleasantness.
Prov. 3:17, her ways are w. of p.
Please.
Ex. 21:8, if she p. not master
Num. 23:27, peradvent. it will p.
II Sam. 7:29, let it p.; I Chr. 17:27.
Job 6:9, even p. G. to destroy me
20:10, shall seek to p. the poor
Ps. 69:31, this also shall p. Lord
Prov. 16:7, man's way p. Lord
Song 2:7, love till he p.; 3:5; 8:4.
Is. 2:6, p. themselves in children
55:11, accomplish that wh. I p.
56:4, choose things that p. me
Jno. 8:29, I do th. things that p.
Rom. 8:8, they in flesh cannot p.
15:1, bear and not p. ourselves
2, let every one p. his neighbor
I Cor. 7:32, car. how he may p. L.
33, p. his wife; 34, she may p.
10:33, even as I p. all men
Gal. 1:10, do I seek to p. men?
I Thess. 2:15, they p. not G.
4:1, ought to walk and to p. G.
II Tim. 2:4, that ye may p. him
Tit. 2:9, to p. them well in all
Heb. 11:6, with. faith impos. p. G.
Pleased.
Gen. 28:8, daugh. of Ca. p. not I.
45:16, it p. Pharaoh well
Num. 24:1, Balaam saw it p. L.
Jud. 13:23, if the Lord were p.
14:7, and she p. Samson well
I Sam. 12:22, it p. L. to make you
18:26, it p. D. to be king's
II Sam. 3:36, what the king did p.
19:6, if we had died, it had p.
I Ks. 3:10, Solomon's speech p. L.
II Chr. 30:4, thing p. king; Neh. 2:6; Esth. 1:21; 2:4.
Esth. 2:9, the maiden p. the king
5:14, the thing p. Haman, he
Ps. 40:13, be p. O Lord, to deliver
51:19, then shalt thou be p. with
115:3, G. hath done whatsoever he p.; 135:6; Jon. 1:14.
Is. 53:10, it p. the Lord to bruise
Mic. 6:7, will the Lord be p. with
Mal. 1:8, will he be p. with thee?
Acts 6:5, saying p. the multitude
12:3, bec. Herod saw it p. Jews
Rom. 15:3, for even Christ p. not
26, for it hath p. them of; 27.
I Cor. 1:21, it p. G. by foolishness
7:12, she p. to dwell with him
12:18, God set members as it p.
15:38, G. giveth it a body as it p.
Gal. 1:10, for if I yet p. men, I
15, it p. God to reveal his Son
Col. 1:19, p. Father that in him
Heb. 11:5, had testimony he p. G.
Pleased, Well.
Is. 42:21, Lord is well p. for his
Mat. 3:17, in whom I am well p.; 12:8; 17:5; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22; II Pet. 1:17.
I Cor. 10:5, God is not well p.
Heb. 13:16, such sacri. G. is well p.
Pleasers, Men-.
Eph. 6:6, eye-s. as m.-p.; Col. 3:32.
Pleaseth.
Gen. 16:6, do to her as it p. thee
Jud. 14:3, get her for me, she p.
Esth. 2:4, maiden which p. king
Ecc. 7:26, whoso p. G. sh. escape
8:3, he doeth whatsoever p. him
Pleasing.
Esth. 8:5, if I be p. in his eyes
Hos. 9:4, neither shall they be p.
Col. 1:10, worthy of L. to all p.
I Thess. 2:4, so we speak, not as p.
I Jno. 3:22, do things that are p.
Pleasing, Well-.
Phil. 4:18, acceptable, w.-p. to God
Col. 3:20, for this is w.-p. to L.
Heb. 13:21, work, what is w.-p.
Pleasure.
Gen. 18:12, old, shall I have p.?
I Chr. 29:17, I know thou hast p.
Ezra 5:17, let king send his p.
Neh. 9:37, dom. over cattle at p.
Esth. 1:8, drink to every man's p.
Job 21:21, what p. hath he in ho.?
25, and never eateth with p.
22:3, is it any p. to Almighty
Ps. 5:4, not a God that hath p.
35:27, which hath p. in prosper.
51:18, do good in good p. to Z.
102:14, servants take p. in her
103:21, bless L. ye that do his p.
105:22, bind his princes at his p.
111:2, sou. out of all that have p.
147:10, taketh not p. in the legs
11, the Lord taketh p. in them
149:4, the Lord taketh p. in his
Prov. 21:17, he that loveth p.
Ecc. 2:1, enjoy p.; 5:4, no p. in fools
12:1, say, I have no p. in them
Is. 21:4, night of my p. turned
44:28, Cyrus shall perform my p.
46:10, stand, I will do all my p.
48:14, will do his p. on Babylon
53:10, and p. of the Lord shall
58:3, in day of your fast find p.
13, doing thy p. not finding p.
Jer. 2:24, snuffeth wind at her p.
34:16, set at liberty at their p.
48:38, a vessel wherein is no p.
Ez. 16:37, wh. thou hast tak. p.
18:23, have I any p. that wicked should die; 32; 33:11.
Hos. 8:8, Is. vessel wherein no p.
Hag. 1:8, and I will take p. in it
Mal. 1:10, I have no p. in you
Lu. 12:32, Father's good p. to
Acts 24:27, to do the Jews a p.
25:9, Festus to do the Jews a p.
Rom. 1:32, but have p. in them
II Cor. 12:10, therefore I take p. in
Eph. 1:5, according to good p.; 9.
Phil. 2:13, to will and do his p.
II Thess. 1:11, fulfil good p. of his
2:12, had p. in unrighteousness
I Tim. 5:6, that liv. in p. is dead
Heb. 10:6, in sac. thou ha. no p.; 8.
38, my soul shall have no p. in
12:10, chastened us after own p.
Js. 5:5, ye have lived in p. on
II Pet. 2:13, as th. that count it p.
Rev. 4:11, for thy p. they are and
Pleasures.
Job 36:11, spend their years in p.
Ps. 16:11, at thy right hand p.
36:8, drink of the river of thy p.
Is. 47:8, thou that art given to p.
Lu. 8:14, are choked with the p.
II Tim. 3:4, lovers of p. more than
Tit. 3:3, serv. divers lusts and p.
Heb. 11:25, enjoy the p. of sin
Pledge.
Gen. 38:17, wilt thou give p.?
18, what p.?
20, sent to rec. p.
Ex. 22:26, take raiment to p.
Dt. 24:6, no man take millst. to p. he taketh a man's life to p.
12, shalt not sleep with p.; 13.
17, not take widow's raim. to p.
I Sam. 17:18, fare, take their p.
Job 22:6, tak. p. from thy broth.
24:3, take a widow's ox for a p.
9, and they take a p. of the poor
Prov. 20:16, take a p. of him for a strange woman; 27:13.
Ez. 18:7, to debtor his p.; 12, 16.
33:15, if wicked restore the p. he
Amos 2:8, on clothes laid to p. by
Pledges.
II Ks. 18:23, give p. to; Is. 36:8.
Pleiades.
Job 9:9, wh. maketh Orion and P.
38:31, bind the influences of P.?
Plenteous.
Gen. 41:34, fifth part in p. year
Dt. 28:11, L. make thee p.; 30:9.
II Chr. 1:15, Solo. made gold p.
Ps. 86:5, art p. in mercy; 15.
103:8, Lord is merciful, and p. in
130:7, with him is p. redemption
Is. 30:23, bread shall be fat and p.
Hab. 1:16, fat, and their meat p.
Mat. 9:37, the harvest truly is p.
Plenteousness.
Gen. 41:53, seven years p. ended
Prov. 21:5, of diligent tend to p.
Plentiful.
Ps. 68:9, thou didst send p. rain
Is. 16:10, joy is taken out of p.
Jer. 2:7, and I brought you to p.
48:33, gladness is taken from p.
Plentifully.
Job 26:3, hast p. declared thing
Ps. 31:23, p. rewardeth the proud
Lu. 12:16, ground bro. forth p.
Plenty.
Gen. 27:28, God give thee p. of
41:29, seven years of great p.
31, p. shall not be kno. in land
Lev. 11:36, wherein there is p.
II Chr. 31:10, to eat have left p.
Job 22:25, shalt have p. of silver
37:23, in power and p. of justice
Prov. 3:10, barns be filled with p.
28:19, he that tilleth shall ha. p.
Jer. 44:17, then had we p. of vict.
Joel 2:26, sh. eat in p. and praise
Plotteth.
Ps. 37:12, wicked p. against just
Plough.
Lu. 9:62, having put hand to p.
Plough.
Dt. 22:10, shalt not p. with ox
I Sam. 14:14, yoke oxen might p.
Job 4:8, they that p. iniquity
Prov. 20:4, sluggard will not p.
Is. 28:24, doth the ploughman p.
Hos. 10:11, Judah sh. p. Jacob
Amos 6:12, will one p. there with
I Cor. 9:10, he plougheth sho. p.
Ploughed, eth.
Jud. 14:18, if ye had not p.
Ps. 129:3, ploughers p. on back
Jer. 26:18, shall be p.; Mic. 3:12.
Hos. 10:13, have p. wickedness
I Cor. 9:10, that p. sh. pl. in hope
Ploughing.
I Ks. 19:19, Elisha, who was p.
Job. 1:14, oxen were p. and the
Prov. 21:4, the p. of the wicked
Lu. 17:7, having a serpent p.
the breaking up or tilling of the earth, Jer. 4:3; Hos. 10:12.
Noah the supposed inventor of, Gen. 5:29.
Performed
by a plow, Lu. 9:62.
with oxen, I Sam. 14:14; Job. 1: 14.
during the cold winter season, Prov. 20:4.
in long and straight furrows, Ps. 129:3.
generally by servants, Is. 61:5; Lu. 17:7.
sometimes by the owner of the land himself, I Ks. 19:19.
with an ox and an ass yoked together forbidden to the Jews, Dt. 22:10.
difficulty of, on rocky ground, Amos 6:12.
followed by harrowing and sowing, Is. 28:24, 25.
Illustrative
of repentance and reformation, Jer. 4:3.
of peace and prosperity, Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.
of a severe course of affliction, Hos. 10:11.
of a course of sin, Job 4:8; Hos. 10:13.
of the labor of ministers, I Cor. 9:10.
(attention and constancy required in) of continued devotedness, Lu. 9:62.
Ploughman, men.
Is. 28:24, doth p. plough all day
61:5, sons of alien sh. be your p.
Jer. 14:4, the p. were ashamed
Amos 9:13, the p. shall overtake
Ploughshares.
Is. 2:4, beat sw. into p.; Mic. 4:3.
Joel 3:10, beat your p. into swo.
Pluck.
Lev. 1:16, shall p. away his crop
Num. 33:52, p. down their high
Dt. 23:25, thou mayest p. ears
II Chr. 7:20, then will I p. them up
Job 24:9, they p. fatherless from
Ps. 25:15, shall p. my feet out
52:5, p. thee out of thy place
74:11, thy right hand, p. it out
80:12, they which pass by p.
Ecc. 3:2, and a time to p. up
Jer. 12:14, p. the house of Judah
17, utterly p. up and destroy
18:7, a kingdom, p. it up
22:24, would I p. thee thence
24:6, plant, and not p.; 42:10.
31:28, watched over th. to p. up
45:4, wh. I planted I will p. up
Ez. 17:9, people, p. up by roots
23:34, thou sh. p. off thine own
Mic. 3:2, p. off the skin from
5:14, I will p. up thy groves
Mat. 5:29, if right eye offend thee p. it out; 18:9; Mk. 9:47.
12:1, beg. to p. corn; Mk. 2:23.
Jno. 10:28, nor sh. any p. them
29, no man is able to p. them

Plucked.
Gen. 8:11, was an olive leaf p. off
Ex. 4:7, and he p. his hand out
Dt. 28:63, shall be p. from land
Ruth 4:7, a man p. off his shoe
II Sam. 23:21, p. the spear out of Egyptian's hand; I Chr. 11:23.
Ezra 9:3, p. off hair of my head
Neh. 13:25, and p. off their hair
Job 29:17, p. spoil out of his teeth
Is. 50:6, them that p. off hair
Jer. 6:29, wicked are not p. away
12:15, after I have p. them out
31:40, it shall not be p. up
Ez. 19:12, she was p. up in fury
Dan. 7:4, I beh. till wings we. p.
8, three of the first horns p. up
11:4, his kingdom sh. be p. up
Amos 4:11, as a firebrand p. out
Zech. 3:2, not this p. out of fire?
Mk. 5:4, chains p. asunder
Lu. 6:1, disciples p. ears of corn
17:6, be thou p. up by the root
Gal. 4:15, p. out your own eyes
Jude 12, twice dead, p. up by ro.

Plucketh.
Prov. 14:1, the foolish p. it down

Plumb-line.
Amos 7:7, L. stood on wall made by a p.-l. wi. p.-l. in hand; 8.

Plummet.
II Ks. 21:13, stretch over Jerus. p.
Is. 28:17, lay righteousness to p.
Zech. 4:10, shall see p. in hand

Plunge.
Job 9:31, sh. thou p. me in ditch

Poets.
Acts 17:28, certain of your own p.

Point, s.
Gen. 25:32, I am at the p. to die
Ecc. 5:16, in all p. as he came
Jer. 17:1, writ. with p. of diamo.
Mk. 5:23, daught. at p. of death
Jno. 4:47, was at the p. of death
Heb. 4:15, was in all p. tempted
Js. 2:10, offend in one p. is gu.

Point.
Num. 34:7, p. out for you mount

Pointed.
Job 41:30, spread. sharp p. things

Poison.
Dt. 32:24, with p. of serpents
33, their wine is p. of dragons
Job 6:4, p. drinketh up my spirit
20:16, he shall suck p. of asps
Ps. 58:4, their p. like p. of serp.
140:3, adders' p. under their lips
Rom. 3:13, p. of asps under lips
Js. 3:8, tongue is evil, full of p.

Pole.
Num. 21:8, set on p.; 9, M. put it

Policy.
Dan. 8:25, p. cause craft to pros.

Polished.
Ps. 144:12, p. after sim. of palace
Is. 49:2, hath made me p. shaft
Dan. 10:6, his feet like to p. brass

Polishing.
Lam. 4:7, their p. was of sapph.

Poll, s.
Num. 1:2, every male by their p.; 18:20, 22; I Chr. 23:3, 24.
3:47, five shek. a piece by th. p.

Poll, ed.
II Sam. 14:26, p. head, ye. end p.
Ez. 44:20, they sh. p. th. heads
Mic. 1:16, and p. thee for children

Pollute.
Num. 18:32, neither p. holy thin.
35:33, so shall ye not p. the land
Jer. 7:30, in the house to p. it
Ez. 7:21, p. my secret place; 22.
13:19, will ye p. am. my people
20:31, ye p. yourselves with your idols; 23:30; 36:18.
39, p. holy name no more; 39:7.
44:7, in my sanctuary to p. it
Dan. 11:31, they sh. p. sanctuary

Polluted.
Ex. 20:25, lift tool, thou hast p.
II Ks. 23:16, Josiah p. the altar
Ps. 106:38, land p. with blood
Is. 47:6, I have p. mine inherit.
48:11, how sho. my name be p.
Jer. 2:23, canst say, I am not p.?
3:1, not land be greatly p.? 2.
34:16, ye turned and p. my name
Lam. 2:2, he hath p. the kingdom
4:14, p. themselves with blood
Ez. 4:14, soul hath not been p.
14:11, nor be p. with transgres.
16:6, I saw thee p. in own bl.; 22.
20:9, it should not be p.; 14, 22.
13, sabbaths greatly p.; 16, 21, 24.
26, I p. them in their own gifts
30, are ye p. after your faith.?
23:17, was p. with Babylonians
Hos. 6:8, Gilead a city that is p.
9:4, all that eat thereof sh. be p.
Amos 7:17, thou sh. die in p. land
Mic. 2:10, not rest, because it is p.
Zeph. 3:1, woe to her that is p.
4, her priests have p. sanctuary
Mal. 1:7, offered p. bread on altar
12, say, The ta. of the L. is p.
Acts 21:28, hath p. this holy place

Polluting.
Is. 56:2, keepeth sab. fr. p. it.; 6.

Pollution, s.
Ez. 22:10, that was apart for p.
Acts 15:20, that they abs. from p.
II Pet. 2:20, after having escap. p

Pollux, Acts 28:11.

Pomegranate.
Ex. 28:34, gold. bell and p.; 39:26.
I Sam. 14:2, S. tarried under a p.
Song 4:3, temp. like piece p.; 6:7.
8:2, cause th. to drink juice of p.
Joel 1:12, the p. trees are wither.
Hag. 2:19, p. hath not bro. forth

Pomegranates.
Ex. 28:33, make p.; 39:24, 25.
Num. 13:23, they brought of p.
20:5, no pla. of seed, vines, or p.
Dt. 8:8, into land of p. oil-olive
I Ks. 7:18, chapiters with p.; II Ks. 25:17; II Chr. 3:16; Jer. 52:22.
Song 4:13, orch. of p. with fruits
6:11, see wheth. p. budded; 7:12.

Pomegranate Tree, The.
Egypt abounded with, Num. 20:5.
Canaan abounded with, Num. 13:23; Dt. 8:8.
The Jews
cultivated, in orchards, Song 4:13,
often dwelt under shade of, I Sam. 14:2.
drank the juice of, Song 8:2.
the blasting of, a great calamity, Joel 1:12.
God's favor exhibited, in making fruitful, Hag. 2:19.
Representations of Its Fruit
on the high priest's robe, Ex. 39:24-26.
on the pillars of the temple, I Ks. 7:18.
Illustrative
of saints, Song 6:11; 7:12.
(an orchard of) of the church, Song 4:13.
(fruit of) of the graces of the church, Song 4:3; 6:7.

Pommels.
II Chr. 4:12, p. of the chapiters

Pomp.
Is. 5:14, p. shall descend to hell
14:11, p. is brought to the grave
Ez. 7:24, make p. of strong ce.
30:18, p. of strength cease; 33:28.
32:12, shall spoil the p. of Egypt
Acts 25:23, A. and B. come wi. p.

Ponder, ed, eth.
Prov. 4:26, p. the path of thy feet
5:6, lest thou p. the path of life
21, the Lord p. all his goings
21:2, L. p. heart; 24:12, he that
Lu. 2:19, Mary p. them in her heart

Ponds.
Ex. 7:19, stretch hand on p.; 8:5.
Is. 19:10, purposes, that make p.

Pontus, Acts 2:9; 18:2; I Pet. 1:1.

Pool.
II Sam. 2:13, on one side of the p.
4:12, they hanged them over p.
II Ks. 18:17, by the conduit of the upper p.; Is. 7:3; 36:2.
Neh. 2:14, I went to the king's p.
Is. 22:9, waters of the lower p.
11, a ditch for wa. of the old p.
35:7, parched ground bec. a p.
41:18, I will make wilderness p.
Nah. 2:8, Nin. of old is like a p.
Jno. 5:2, there is at Jerusal. a p.
7, no man to put me into p.
9:7, wash in p. of Siloam; 11.

Pools.
Ex. 7:19, stretch thy hand on p.
Ps. 84:6, rain also filleth the p.
Ecc. 2:6, I made me p. of water
Is. 14:23, I will make it for p.
42:15, I will dry up p. and herbs

Pools and Ponds.
made by God, Is. 35:7.
made by man, Is. 19:10.
Artificial, Designed for
supplying cities with water, II Ks. 20:20.
supplying gardens, etc., with water, Ecc. 2:6.
preserving fish, Is. 19:10.
water of, brought into the city by a ditch or conduit, Is. 22:11, with II Ks. 20:20.
filled by the rain, Ps. 84:6.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Bethesda, Jno. 5:2.
Gibeon, II Sam. 2:13.
Hebron, II Sam. 4:12.
Samaria, I Ks. 22:38.
Siloam, Jno. 9:7.
the upper pool, II Ks. 18:17; Is. 7:3.
the lower pool, Is. 22:9.
the king's pool, Neh. 2:14.
the old pool, Is. 22:11.
the land of Egypt abounded in, Ex. 7:19.
Illustrative
of Nineveh, Nah. 2:8.
(in the wilderness) of the gifts of the Spirit, Is. 35:7; 41:18.
(turning cities into) of great desolation, Is. 14:23.

Poor.
Ex. 23:11, p. of thy people eat
30:15, the p. shall not give less
Lev. 14:21, if he be p. and cannot
19:10, shalt leave them for the p.
15, shalt not resp. pers n of p.
25:25, if brother be p.; 35, 39, 47.
Dt. 15:4, when there be no p.
11, the p. shall never cease out
Ruth 3:10, young men, p. or rich
I Sam. 2:7, L. make p. and rich
8, raiseth up the p.; Ps. 113:7.
II Sam. 12:1, one rich, the oth. p.
II Ks. 25:12, captain of guard left p.; Jer. 39:10; 40:7; 52:15, 16.
Job 5:15, he saveth p. from sword
16, p. hath hope, iniq. stoppeth
20:10, chil. sh. seek to please p.
19, because he oppressed the p.
24:4, p. of earth hide themselves
9, they take a pledge of the p.
14, murderer kill. p. and needy
29:12, because I delivered the p.
30:25, my soul grieved for p.?
31:16, if I withheld p. fr. desire
19, have seen p. without cover.
34:19, nor reg. rich more than p.
28, they cause cry of p. to come
36:15, deliver p.; Ps. 72:12.
Ps. 9:18, expecta. of p. not perish
10:2, wicked in pride do pers. p.
8, his eyes are set against p.
9, he lieth in wait to catch p.
10, p. may fall by strong ones
14, p. commit. himself to thee
12:5, for the oppression of the p.
14:6, shamed the counsel of p.
35:10, deliverest the p. from him
37:14, bent bow to cast down p.
40:17, but I am p.; 69:29; 70:5; 86:1; 109:22.
41:1, he that considereth p.
49:2, low and high, rich and p.
68:10, prepared goodness for p.
69:33, L. heareth p. and despis.
72:4, he shall judge p. of people
13, spare the p.
82:3, defend p.
74:21, let the p. praise thy name
82:4, deliver the p. and needy
107:41, yet setteth he p. on high
109:31, stand at right hand of p.
132:15, satisfy her p. with bread
140:12, maintain right of the p.
Prov. 10:4, becometh p. dealeth
15, destruction of p. is poverty
13:7, mak. himself p. hath riches
8, the p. heareth not rebuke
23, much food is in tillage of p.
14:20, p. is hated of neighbor
21, hath mercy on p. happy
31, oppres. p. reproach. Maker
17:5, mock. p. reproach. Maker
18:23, the p. useth entreaties
19:4, p. is separ. from neighbor
7, brethren of p. do hate him
21:13, stoppeth ears at cry of p.
22:2, rich and p. meet together
7, the rich ruleth over the p.
16, he that oppresseth the p.
28:8, for him that will pity p.
11, p. that hath understanding
15, so is wicked ruler over p.
29:7, considereth cause of p.; 13.
14, king faithfully judgeth p.
30:9, lest I be p. and steal
14, teeth as swords, to dev. p.
31:9, plead the cause of the p.
Ecc. 4:14, his kingdom becom. p.
5:8, seest oppression of the p.
6:8, what hath the p. that kno.
Is. 3:14, the spoil of the p. is in
15, grind the faces of the p.?
10:2, take the right from the p.
30, to Laish, O p. Anathoth
11:4, with righ. sh. he judge p.
14:30, the first-born of the p.
32, p. of his people shall trust
26:6, feet of the p. shall tread
29:19, even p. among men shall
32:7, destroy the p. with lying
41:17, the p. and needy seek
58:7, that thou bring the p.
Jer. 2:34, blood of p. innocents
5:4, I said, Surely these are p.
20:13, delivered soul of the p.
22:16, judge the cause of the p.
Ez. 16:49, strength. hand of p.
18:12, oppressed p. and needy
17, taken off his hand fr. the p.
22:29, they have vexed the p.
Amos 2:6, sold the p. for shoes
7, dust on the head of the p.
4:1, oppress the p. and crush
5:11, your treading is on the p.
12, turn aside the p. in gate
8:4, make p. of the land to fail
6, we may buy p. for silver
Hab. 3:14, rejoicing to devour p.
Zeph. 3:12, the p. shall trust in L.
Zech. 7:10, oppress not the p.
11:7, I will feed even you, O p.
11, p. of the flock waited on me
Mat. 5:3, blessed are p. in spirit
11:5, the p. have gospel preach.
26:11, ye have the p. always; Mk. 14:7; Jno. 12:8.
Mk. 12:43, p. widow; Lu. 21:3.
Lu. 6:20, blessed be ye p. yours
14:13, call the p. the maimed; 21.
Jno. 12:6, not that he car. for p.
Rom. 15:26, make contribu. for p.
II Cor. 6:10, as p. yet making rich
8:9, for your sakes he became p.
Gal. 2:10, should remem. the p.
Js. 2:5, hath not G. chos. the p.
6, but ye have despised the p.
Rev. 3:17, knowest not th. art p.
13:16, he causeth rich and p. to

Poor, Is.
Ex. 22:25, of my peo. that is p.
Dt. 24:14, op. servant that is p.
15, for he is p. and setteth his
Jud. 6:15, my family is p.
Prov. 19:1, better is the p.; 28:6.
22:22, rob not poor bec. he is p.
Ecc. 4:13, better is a p. and wise
Is. 66:2, to him that is p.

Poor Man.
Ex. 23:3, nor countenance p. man
Dt. 15:7, is a p. man harden not
24:12, if a p. man, sleep not wi.
I Sam. 18:23, seeing I am a p. man
II Sam. 12:3, p. man had nothing
Ps. 34:6, this p. man cried, and the
109:16, persecu. p. and needy m.
Prov. 19:22, a p. man is better
21:17, loveth pleas. sh. be p. man
28:3, a p. man that oppresseth
29:13, p. and deceitful m. meet
Ecc. 9:15, found in it p. wise man
16, p. man's wisdom is despis.
Js. 2:2, there come in a p. man

Poor, To the.
Lev. 23:22, leave them to the p.
Esth. 9:22, sending gifts to the p.
Job 29:16, I was a father to the p.
36:6, he giveth right to the p.
Ps. 112:9, giv. to the p.; II Cor. 9:9.
Prov. 22:9, giveth bread to the p.
28:27, he that giveth to the p.
31:20, stretcheth hand to the p.
Is. 25:4, been a strength to the p.
Dan. 4:27, show. mercy to the p.
Mat. 19:21, gi. to the p.; Mk. 10:21.
Lu. 4:18, preach to the p.; 7:22.
19:8, half of goods I give to the p.
Jno. 13:29, give somet. to the p.
I Cor. 13:3, my goods to feed the p.
Js. 2:3, and say to the p., Stand

Poor, Thy.
Ex. 23:6, wrest judgment of thy p.
Dt. 15:7, hand fr. thy p. brother
11, open thy hand wide to thy p.
Ps. 72:2, he shall judge thy p.
74:19, forget not thy p. for ever

Poor, The.
made by God, Job 34:19; Prov. 22:2
are such by God's appointment, I Sam. 2:7; Job 1:21.
Conditions of, Often Results from
sloth, Prov. 20:13.
bad company, Prov. 28:19.
drunkenness and gluttony, Prov 23:21.
God
regards, equally with the rich, Job 34:19.
forgets not, Ps. 9:18.
hears, Ps. 69:33; Is. 41:17.
maintains the right of, Ps. 140:12.
delivers, Job 36:15; Ps. 35:10.
protects, Ps. 12:5; 109:31.
exalts, I Sam. 2:8; Ps. 107:41.
provides for, Ps. 68:10; 146:7.
despises not the prayer of, Ps. 102:17.
is the refuge of, Ps. 14:6.
shall never cease out of the land, Dt. 15:11; Zeph. 3:12; Mat. 26:11.
May be
rich in faith, Js. 2:5.
liberal, Mk. 12:42; II Cor. 8:2.
wise, Prov. 28:11.
upright, Prov. 19:1.
Christ lived as one of, Mat. 8:20.
Christ preached to, Lu. 4:18.
Christ delivers, Ps. 72:12.
offerings of, acceptable to God, Mk. 12:42-44; II Cor. 8:2, 12.
Should
rejoice in God, Is. 29:19.
hope in God, Job 5:16.
commit themselves to God, Ps. 10:14.
when converted, rejoice in their exaltation, Js. 1:9.
provided for under the law, Ex. 23:11; Lev. 19:9, 10.
Neglect Towards, is
a neglect of Christ, Mat. 25:42-45.
inconsistent with love to God, I Jno. 3:17.
a proof of unbelief, Js. 2:15-17.
rob not, Prov. 22:22.
wrong not in judgment, Ex. 23:6.
take no usury from, Lev. 25:36.
harden not the heart against, Dt. 15:7.
shut not the hand against, Dt. 15:7.
rule not, with rigor, Lev. 25:39, 43.
oppress not, Dt. 24:14; Zech. 7:10.
despise not, Prov. 14:21; Js. 2:2-4.
relieve, Lev. 25:35; Mat. 19:21.
defend, Ps. 82:3, 4.
do justice to, Ps. 82:3; Jer. 22:3, 16.
A Care for
is characteristic of saints, Ps 112:9, with II Cor. 9:9; Prov 29:7.
is a fruit of repentance, Lu. 3:11
should be urged, II Cor. 8:7, 8, Gal. 2:10.
Give to,
not grudgingly, Dt. 15:10; II Cor. 9:7.
liberally, Dt. 14:29; 15:8, 11.
cheerfully, II Cor. 8:12; 9:7.

Poor, The—Continued.
without ostentation, Mat. 6:1.
specially if saints, Rom. 12:13; Gal. 6:10.
pray for, Ps. 74:19, 21.
They Who in Faith, Believe,
are happy, Prov. 14:21.
are blessed, Dt. 15:10; Ps. 41: 1; Prov. 22:9; Acts 20:35.
have the favor of God, Heb. 13: 16.
have promises, Prov. 28:27; Lu. 14:13, 14.
by oppressing, God is reproached, Prov. 14:31.
by mocking, God is reproached, Prov. 17:5.
The Wicked
care not for, Jno. 12:6.
oppress, Job 24:4-10; Ez. 18:12.
vex, Ez. 22:20.
regard not the cause of, Prov. 29:7.
sell, Amos 2:6.
crush, Amos 4:1.
tread down, Amos 5:11.
grind the faces of, Is. 3:15.
devour, Hab. 3:14.
persecute, Ps. 10:2.
defraud, Amos 8:5, 6.
despise the counsel of, Ps. 14:6.
guilt of defrauding, Js. 5:4.
Punishment for
oppressing, Prov. 22:16; Ez. 22: 29, 31.
spoiling, Is. 3:13-15; Ez. 18:13.
refusing to assist, Job 22:7, 10; Prov. 21:13.
acting unjustly towards, Job 20: 19, 29; Job 22:6, 10; Is. 10:1-3; Amos 5:11, 12.
oppression of—illustrated, II Sam. 12:1-6.
care for—illustrated, Lu. 10:33-35.
exemplified, Gideon, Jud. 6:15; Ruth, Ruth 2:2; widow of Zarephath, I Ks. 17:12; prophet's widow, II Ks. 4:2; saints of old, Heb. 11:37.
regard for—exemplified, Boaz, Ruth 2:14; Job, Job 29:12-16; Nebuzaradan, Jer. 39:10; Zacchæus, Lu. 19:8; Peter and John, Acts 3:6; Dorcas, Acts 9:36, 39; Cornelius, Acts 10:2; church at Antioch, Acts 11:29, 30; Paul, Rom. 15:25; churches of Macedonia and Achaia, Rom. 15:26; II Cor. 8:1-5.

Poorer, est.
Lev. 27:8, if he be p. than thy
II Ks. 24:14, none remained save p.

Poplar, s.
Gen. 30:37, Jacob took rods of p.
Hos. 4:13, burn incense under p.

Populous.
Dt. 26:5, bec. a nation great, p.
Nah. 3:8, art thou better than p.

Porch.
Jud. 3:23, Ehud went through p.
I Chr. 28:11, D. gave So. patt. p.
II Chr. 29:7, shut doors of the p.
Ez. 8:16, between p. and altar
Joel 2:17, priests weep between p.
Mat. 26:71, was gone out into p.
Mk. 14:68, into the p. the cock
Jno. 10:23, Je. walked in S.'s p.
Acts 3:11, toget. in Solomon's p.
5:12, with one accord in S.'s p.

Porches.
Ez. 41:5, with temple and p.
Jno. 5:2, Bethesda, having fi. p.

Porcius.
Acts 24:27, P. Festus came into

Porter, s.
II Sam. 18:26, watch. called to p.
II Ks. 7:10, lepers called to the p.
I Chr. 9:17, the p. were Shallum
23:5, four thousand were p.
II Chr. 8:14, p. by their courses
35:15, the p. waited at ev. gate
Ezra 7:7, p. and Nethinim went
Neh. 7:73, Levites and p. dwelt
Mk. 13:34, comanded the p. to
Jno. 10:3, to him the p. openeth

Portion.
Gen. 14:24, let them take their p.
31:14, is there yet any p. for us?
48:22, given thee p. above breth.
Lev. 6:17, given them it for p.
Num. 31:47, M. took one p. of fifty
Dt. 21:17, giv. him double p.
32:9, the Lord's p. is his people
33:21, in a p. of the lawgiver
Josh. 17:14, given me but one p.
I Sam. 1:5, to Hannah he gave p.
I Ks. 12:16, what p. have we in David? II Chr. 10:16.
II Ks. 2:9, let a double p. of thy
9:10, eat Jez. in p. of Jez.; 36, 37.
21, Joram met him in p. of Na.
25, cast him in p. of Na.'s field
II Chr. 28:21, Ahaz took p. out of
31:4, to give p. of the priests; 16.
Ezra 4:16, shalt have no p.
Neh. 2:20, no p. nor right in Jer.
11:23, a certain p. should be
Job 20:29, this is p. of a wicked
24:18, their p. is cursed in earth
26:14, lit. a p. is heard? 27:13.
31:2, what p. of G. is fr. above?
Ps. 11:6, this shall be the p. of
16:5, L. is the p. of mine inher.
17:14, who have p. in this life
63:10, shall be a p. for foxes
73:26, God is my p. for ever
119:57, thou art my p; 142:5.
Prov. 31:15, giv. a p. to maidens
Ecc. 2:10, and this was my p.
21, shall he leave it for his p.
3:22, for that is his p.; 5:18; 9:9.
5:19, G. given power to take p.
9:6, nor have they any more p.
11:2, give a p. to seven, and also
Is. 17:14, this is the p. of them
53:12, I will divide him a p.
57:6, stones of stream is thy p.
61:7, they sh. rejoice in their p.
Jer. 10:16, the p. of Jacob; 51:19.
12:10, they have tro. my p. made my p. a desolate wilderness
13:25, this is p. of thy measures
52:34, every day a p. until death
Lam. 3:24, the Lord is my p.
Ez. 45:1, shall offer a holy p.; 4.
Dan. 1:8, with p. of king's meat
4:15, let his p. be with beasts; 23.
11:26, feed of the p. of his meat
Mic. 2:4, changed p. of my people
Hab. 1:16, by them their p. is fat
Zech 2:12, Lord inherit Ju. his p.
Mat. 24:51, appoint him his p.
Lu. 12:42, to give them their p.
46, his p. with unbelievers
15:12, give me the p. of goods

Portions.
Dt. 18:8, they shall have like p.
Josh. 17:5, fell ten p. to Manasseh
I Sam. 1:4, gave her daughters p.
II Chr. 31:19, give p. to all males
Neh. 8:10, send p. to them; 12.
12:44, p. priests
47, p. of singers
Esth. 9:19, a day of sending p.; 22.
Ez. 47:13, Jos. shall ha. two p.
Hos. 5:7, month shall de. their p.

Portray, ed.
Ez. 4:1, p. upon it city Jerusal.
8:10, all the idols of Israel p.
23:14, images of Chaldeans p.

Possess.
Gen. 22:17, seed p. gate; 24:60.
Num. 13:30, and p.; Dt. 1:21.
27:11, next kinsman shall p. it
Dt. 1:39, they shall p. it
2:31, to p. that thou mayest
11:23, shall p. greater nations; 12: 2, 29; 18:14; 31:3.
Josh. 24:3, E. mount Seir to p. it
Jud. 11:23, shouldest thou p. it?
24, wilt not thou p. what Che.
I Ks. 21:18, he is gone down to p.
Job 7:3, to p. months of vanity
13:26, mak. me to p. iniquities
Is. 34:11, bittern shall p. it; 17.
Ez. 7:24, they shall p. houses
35:10, be mine, we will p.
36:12, I will cause Is. to p. thee
Dan. 7:18, the saints shall p. the
Hos. 9:6, silver, nettles shall p.
Amos 9:12, they may p. Edom
Ob. 17, house of Jacob shall p.
19, sh. p. Esau, and Benj. p. G.
Hab. 1:6, Chaldeans to p. that is
Zeph. 2:9, remnant shall p. them
Zech. 8:12, I will cause rem. to p.
Lu. 18:12, give tithe of all I p.
21:19, in patience p. your souls
I Thess. 4:4, know how to p. ves.

Possess, with Land.
Lev. 20:24, give land to p.; Num. 33:53; Dt. 3:18; 5:31; 17:14.
Num. 14:24, thy seed shall p. it, I will bring them into this land
Dt. 1:8, go in and p. the land; 4:1; 6:18; 8:1; 9:5, 23; 10:11; 11: 31; Josh. 1:11.
4:5, land whither ye go to p. it; 14, 26; 5:33; 6:1; 7:1; 11:10, 11, 29; 23:20.
9:4, Lord brought me to p. th. land
6, gives not this land to p. for thy
11:8, be strong, and p. the land
28:21, consum. off land goest to p.
63, plucked off the land goest to p.
Josh. 23:5, ye shall p. their land
24:8, that ye might p. their land
Jud. 18:9, enter to p. the land
I Chr. 28:8, ye may p. this good land
Ezra 9:11, ye go to p. an uncl. land
Neh. 9:15, they should p. the land
Is. 14:2, Is. sh. p. them in land of L.
57:13, put. trust in me, shall p. land
61:7, their land sh. they p. double
Jer. 30:3, return to land and p. it
Ez. 33:25, shall ye p. land? 26.
Amos 2:10, I bro. you to p. land

Possessed.
Num. 21:24, Is. p. Sihon's land
Dt. 30:5, to land thy fathers p.
Josh. 13:1, much land to be p.
21:43, p. it and dw. therein; 22:9.
Jud. 3:13, Eg. king of M. p. city
11:21, Is. p. land of Amorites; 22.
II Ks. 17:24, men of Ava p. Sam.
Ps. 139:13, thou hast p. my reins
Prov. 8:22, L. p. me in beginning
Is. 63:18, peo. of holiness hath p.
Jer. 32:15, vineyards shall be p.
23, and they came in and p. it
Dan. 7:22, saints p. the kingdom
Lu. 8:36, he that was p. cured
Acts 4:32, none said aught he p.
16:16, a damsel p. with a spirit
I Cor. 7:30, buy as tho. th. p. not

Possessest, eth, ing.
Dt. 26:1, come into land and p.
Num. 36:8, ev. daughter that p.
Lu. 12:15, a man's life consists not in things which he p.
II Cor. 6:16, noth. yet p. in all th.

Possession.
Gen. 17:8, I will give land of Can. for everlasting p.; 48:4.
26:14, Isaac had p. of flocks
47:11, gave them p. in land of E.
Lev. 14:34, wh. I give to you for p.
25:25, if bro. sold some of his p.
33, the Levites' p. shall go out
45, strangers sh. be your p.; 46.
27:16, if man sanc. some of his p.
24, return to wh. p. did belong
Num. 24:18, Edom be p., S. be a p.
27:4, give us a p. among breth.
32:5, given to thy serv. for p.
22, t is land shall be your p.
35:2, give to Levites their p.; 8.
28, slayer shall return to his p.
Dt. 2:5, mount Seir to E. for p.
9, have given Ar to L. for p.; 19.
12, as Isra. did in land of his p.
11:6, earth swallow. all in th. p.
32:49, which I gave Israel for p.
Josh. 12:6, Moses gave it for a p.
22:4, get ye unto land of your p.
19, if p. be unclean, take p.
I Ks. 21:15, take p. of vineyard
19, hast thou killed, taken p.?
II Chr. 20:11, cast us out of thy p.
Neh. 11:3, Ju. dwelt ev. one in p.
Ps. 2:8, utterm. parts of thy p.
44:3, got not land in p. by sword
69:35, dwell and have it in p.
83:12, take houses of God in p.
Prov. 28:10, upri. have good in p.
Is. 14:23, I will make it a p. for
Ez. 11:15, this land given in p.
25:4, I will deliver thee for p.
36:2, high places are ours in p.
44:28, give them no p. in Israel
46:18, inherit. out of his own p.
Acts 5:1, An. with Sap. sold a p.
7:5, would give it to him for a p.
45, with Jesus into p. of Gent.
Eph. 1:14, redemption of the p.

Possessions.
Gen. 34:10, and get you p. therein
47:27, and Israel had p. therein
Num. 32:30, they shall have p.
Josh. 22:4, get to land of your p.
I Sam. 25:2, whose p. were in C.
I Chr. 9:2, inhabitants dw. in p.
II Chr. 11:14, Levites left their p.
32:29, Hezeki. prov. p. of flocks
Ecc. 2:7, I had great p. of great
Ob. 17, Jacob shall pos. their p.
Mat. 19:22, had p.; Mk. 10:22.
Acts 2:45, sold p. and part. them
28:7, same quart. were p. of P.

Possessor, s.
Gen. 14:19, high G. p. heaven; 22.
Zech. 11:5, whose p. slay them
Acts 4:34, many as were p. lands

Possible.
Mat. 19:26, G. all p.; Mk. 10:27.
24:24, if p. dec. elect; Mk. 13:22.
26:39, if p. let this cup pass fr. me; Mk. 14:35.
Mk. 9:23, all things p. to him
14:36, all things p.; Lu. 18:27.
Acts 2:24, not p. he sho. be hold.
20:16, if p. at Jerusal. day of P.
Rom. 12:18, if p. live peaceably
Gal. 4:15, if p. ye would have
Heb. 10:4, not p. blood of bulls

Post, s.
II Chr. 30:6, p. went with letters; Esth 3:13, 15; 8:10.
Esth. 8:14, p. rode on mules
Job 9:25, days are swifter than p.
Jer. 51:31, one p. run to meet an.

Post.
I Sam. 1:9, E. sat on seat by a p.
Ez. 40:16, on each p. palm trees

Posts.
Dt. 6:9, shalt write them on p.
Jud. 16:3, Samson took two p.
I Ks. 7:5, doors and p. were square
Prov. 8:34, waiting at p. of doors
Is. 6:4, the p. of the door moved
57:8, behind the p. thou set up
Ez. 40:10, p. had one measure
43:8, setting of their p. by my p.
Amos 9:1, that the p. may shake

Posts, Side-.
Ex. 12:7, stri. blood on two s.-p.; 22.
I Ks. 6:31, s.-p. were a fifth part

Posterity.
Gen. 45:7, preserve you a p.
Num. 9:10, any of yo. p. be uncl.
I Ks. 16:3, take the p. of Baasha
21:21, take away the p. of Ahab
Ps. 49:13, p. approve th. sayings
109:13, let his p. be cut off
Dan. 11:4, not be divid. to his p.
Amos 4:2, your p. with fish-hooks

Pot.
Ex. 16:33, take a p. put manna
Jud. 6:19, Gid. put broth in a p.
II Ks. 4:2, not any thing, save a p.
38, on great p.; 40, death in p.
Job 41:20, as out of a seething p.
31, maketh deep to boil like p.
Prov. 17:3, fining p. for sil.; 27:21.
Jer. 1:13, I see a seething p.
Ez. 24:3, saith L., Set on a p.
6, woe to p. wh. scum is ther.
Mic. 3:3, chop in pieces, as for p.
Zech. 14:21, every p. in Jerusalem
Heb. 9:4, golden p. with manna

Pot, s, Water-.
Jno. 2:6, there was set six w.-p.
4:28, woman then left her w.-p.

Pots.
Ex. 38:3, Bezaleel made the p.
Lev. 11:35, oven, or ranges for p.
I Ks. 7:45, p. of brass; II Chr. 4; 16.
II Chr. 4:11, Huram made the p.
Ps. 58:9, before your p. can feel
68:13, ye have lain among the p.
81:6, hands deliver. from the p.
Jer. 35:5, before Rech. p. of wine
Mk. 7:4, wash. of cups and p.; 8.

Potentate.
I Tim. 6:15, blessed and only P.

Potiphar.
Gen. 37:36, sold Joseph to P.; 39:1.

Poti-pherah.
Gen. 41:45, the daughter of P.; 50.

Potsherd, s.
Job 2:8, took p. to scrape himself
Ps. 22:15, stren. dried up like a p.
Prov. 26:23, are like a p. covered
Is. 45:9, let p. strive with the p.

Pottage.
Gen. 25:29, Jacob sod p. and Esau
30, feed me with p.; 34, J. gave
II Ks. 4:38, seethe p. for sons; 40.
Hag. 2:12, if one touch bre. or p.

Potter, s.
I Chr. 4:23, these were the p.
Ps. 2:9, dash in pieces like p.'s
Is. 30:14, as breaking of a p.'s vessel; Jer. 19:11; Rev. 2:27.
Jer. 18:2, go down to p.'s house
19:1, get a p.'s earthen bottle
Lam. 4:2, work of han. of the p.
Zech. 11:13, said, Cast it unto p.
Mat. 27:10, gave th. for p.'s field

Pound, s.
I Ks. 10:17, three p. of gold went
Ezra 2:69, treas. five thousand p. of silver
Neh. 7:71, treas. two thousand two hundred p. of silver
72, rest gave two thousand p. of silver
Lu. 19:13, delivered to his servants ten p.; 16, 18, 24.
Jno. 12:3, M. took p. of ointment
19:39, and of aloes about one hundred p.

Pour.
Ex. 4:9, p. water on dry land
29:7, p. anointing oil on head
12, p. blood of bullock beside altar; Lev. 4:7, 18, 25, 30, 34.
Lev. 2:1, p. oil on meat-offer.; 6.
14:15, p. it into palm of hand; 26.
41, they shall p. out the dust
17:13, shall p. out blood thereof
Num. 24:7, he shall p. water out
Dt. 12:16, p. blood; 24; 15:23.
I Ks. 18:33, p. water on sacrifice
II Ks. 4:4, p. oil into those vessels
41, p. out for the people
Job 36:27, p. rain accord. to vapor
Ps. 42:4, when I p. out my soul
62:8, p. out your heart bef. him
69:24, p. out thine indignation
79:6, p. out wrath on heathen
Prov. 1:23, will p. out my Sp.; Is. 44:3; Joel 2:28, 29; Acts 2:17, 18.
Is. 44:3, I will p. water on him
45:8, skies p. down righteousn.
Jer. 6:11, I will p. on children
7:18, to p. out drink-offerings
10:25, p. out fury on heathen
14:16, I will p. their wickedness
18:21, p. out their blood by swo.
44:17, p. out drink-off.; 18, 19, 25.
Lam. 2:19, p. out heart like wat.
Ez. 7:8, now will I p. out fury; 14:19; 20:8, 13, 21; 30:15.
21:31, p. out indignati.; Zeph. 3:8.
24:3, set on pot and p. water in
Amos 5:10, will p. out my wrath
Mic. 1:6, I will p. down stones
Zech. 12:10, p. on house of D.
Mal. 3:10, if I will not p. out
Rev. 16:1, p. out vials of wrath

Poured.
Gen. 28:18, Jacob p. oil on stone
35:14, Jacob p. a drink-offering
Ex. 9:33, rain not p. on earth
Lev. 4:12, ashes p. he sh. be burnt
8:12, Mo. p. oil on Aaron's head
21:10, on whose head oil was p.
Num. 28:7, p. to L. for drink-off.
Dt. 12:27, sacrifi. sh. be p. out
I Sam. 1:15, I have p. out my soul
7:6, water, p. it out before Lord
10:1, Samuel p. oil on S.'s head
II Sam. 23:16, Da. would not dri. but p. it; I Chr. 11:18.
I Ks. 13:3, and ashes p. out; 5.
II Ks. 3:11, p. wat. on hands of E.
4:5, ves. to her, and she p. out
16:13, Ahaz p. his drink-offering
II Chr. 12:7, wrath not p. out on J.
34:21, wrath of Lord p. on us
25, there. wrath shall be p. out

Poured—Continued.
Job 3:24, my roarings are p. out
10:10, thou p. me out as milk
29:6, rock p. me out rivers of oil
30:16, now my soul is p. out
Ps. 22:14, I am p. out like water
45:2, grace is p. into thy lips
77:17, clouds p. out water, skies
142:2, I p. out my complaint
Song 1:3, name is as ointment p.
Is. 26:16, p. out a prayer, when
29:10, Lord hath p. on you sleep
32:15, the Spirit be p. out on us
42:25, he hath p. on him the fury
53:12, p. out his soul to death
57:6, hast p. out a drink-offering
Jer. 7:20, my fury shall be p. out
19:13, p. out offerings; 32:29.
42:18, as fury, so sh. it be p.
44:6, mine anger was p. forth
19, wh. we p. drink-offerings
44, my liver is p.
12, soul p.
4:1, stones of sanctuary p. out
Ez. 16:36, thy filthiness was p.
20:28, p. out their drink offering
33, with fury p. out I rule; 34.
22:22, I the Lord p. out my fury
31, therefore, I p. indignation
23:8, they p. their whoredom on
24:7, she p. it not on the ground
36:18, wherefore I p. out my fury
39:29, I p. out my Spirit on Isr.
Dan. 9:11, there, curse is p. on us
27, determ. sh. be p. on desol.
Mic. 1:4, waters p. down a steep
Nah. 1:6, fury is p. out like fire
Zeph. 1:17, their blood be p. out
Mat. 26:7, p. oint.; 12; Mk. 14:3.
Jno. 2:15, he p. out the money
Acts 10:45, on Gentil. was p. gift
Rev. 14:10, wine of wrath of G. p.
16:2, p. out vial; 3, 4, 8, 10, 12.
Pouredst, eth.
Job 12:21, p. contempt on princes; Ps. 107:40.
16:13, he p. out my gall on gro.
20, mine eye p. tears unto God
Ps. 75:8, wine is red, he p. out
Prov. 15:2, fools p. out foolishn.
28, the wicked p. out evil thi.
Ez. 16:15, p. out thy fornicati.
Amos 5:8, p. out wat. on earth; 9:6.
Jno. 13:5, p. water into a basin
Pouring.
Ez. 9:8, destroy all in p. fury
Lu. 10:34, his wounds, p. in oil
Poverty.
Gen. 45:11, all th. hast come to p.
Prov. 6:11, p. co. as armed; 24:34.
10:15, destruction of p. is th. p.
11:24, withhold. but tend. to p.
13:18, p. be to him that refuseth
20:13, not sleep, lest come to p.
23:21, drun. and glut. come to p.
28:19, vain persons, sh. have p.
22, considereth not p. sh. come
30:8, give me neit. p. nor riches
31:7, drink and forget his p.
II Cor. 8:2, their deep p. abounded
9, ye thro. his p. might be rich
Rev. 2:9, I kn. thy works and p.
Powder, s.
Ex. 32:20, Moses burnt calf to p.
Dt. 28:24, make rain of land p.
II Ks. 23:6, stamped the grove to p.
15, stamp. alt. to p.; II Chr. 34:7.
Song 3:6, perfumed wi. all the p.
Mat. 21:44, grind to p.; Lu. 20:18.
Power.
Gen. 32:28, as a prince hast th. p.
49:3, dignity, excellency of p.
Lev. 26:19, I will break your p.
Num. 22:38, have I p. to say?
Dt. 4:37, bro. thee with his p.
8:18, it is he that giveth thee p.
32:36, wh. he seeth their p. gone
II Sam. 22:33, my strength and p.
II Ks. 19:26, inhabitan. of small p.
I Chr. 20:1, Joab led forth the p.
29:11, thine is the p.; Mat. 6:13.
12, in thy hand is p.; II Chr. 20:6
II Chr. 25:8, God hath p. to help
32:9, and all his p. with him
Ezra 4:23, made th. cease by p.
8:22, his p. ag. all that forsake
Neh. 5:5, nor is it in our p. to red.
Esth. 1:3, feast to p. of Persia
8:11, cause to perish p. of people
9:1, the Jews hoped to have p.
Job 5:20, redeem in war from p.
24:22, draweth mighty with p.
26:2, him that is without p.?
12, divided the sea with his p.
14, his p. who can understand?
36:22, God exalteth by his p.
41:12, I will not conceal his p.
Ps. 22:20, darling from p. of dog
49:15, redeem soul fr. p. of grave
62:11, p. belongeth unto God
65:6, setteth fast mount. with p.
66:7, ruleth by his p. for ever
68:35, he giveth p. to his people
78:26, by p. he bro. south wind
90:11, who know. p. of th. ang.?
106:8, his mighty p. be known
111:6, showed people p. of works
150:1, praise in firma. of his p.
Ecc. 4:1, side of oppressors was p.
5:19, hath given him p. to eat
6:2, God giveth him not p. to eat
Ecc. 8:4, word of a king is, there is p.
8, no man hath p. over spirit
Is. 37:27, inhabitants of small p.
40:29, he giv. p. to the faint
43:17, bring. forth army and p.
47:14, not deliver fr. p. of flame
Jer. 10:12, earth by his p.; 51:15.
Ez. 22:6, their p. to shed blood
30:6, pride of her p. come down
Dan. 2:37, God hath given thee p.
6:27, delivered D. fr. p. of lions
8:6, fury of his p.
22, not in p.
24, his p. be mighty, not by p.
11:6, sh. not retain p. of his arm
25, shall stir up his p.
43, have p. over treas. of gold
12:7, scatter p. of the holy peop.
Hos. 12:3, by stren. had p. wi. G.
4, yea, he had p. over the angel
13:14, ransom th. from p. of gra.
Mic. 2:1, it is in p. of their hand
3:8, I am full of p. by the Spirit
Hab. 1:11, impu. his p. to his god
2:9, delivered from the p. of evil
3:4, there was hiding of his p.
Zech. 4:6, nor by p. but my Spirit
9:4, L. will smite her p. in sea
Mat. 9:6, hath p. to forgive sins; Mk. 2:10; Lu. 5:24.
8, had given such p. to men
10:1, p. ag. uncl. spir.; Lu. 9:1.
24:30, clouds with p.; Lu. 21:27.
26:64, ri. hand of p.; Mk. 14:62.
28:18, all p. is given me in heav.
Mk. 3:15, p. to heal sickness.
9:1, kingd. of God come with p.
Lu. 1:35, p. of Highest oversha.
4:6, said, All this p. will I give
32, for his word was with p.
36, with p. he command. spirits
5:17, p. of the Lord was present
10:19, I give you p. to tread on serp. and over p. of enemy
12:5, fear him that ha. p. to cast
20:20, deli. him to p. of governor
22:53, this is the p. of darkness
24:49, until ye be endued with p.
Jno. 1:12, to them gave he p.
10:18, p. to lay it down, and p.
17:2, given him p. over all flesh
19:10, p. to crucify, p. to release
Acts 1:7, Fa. hath put in own p.
8, receive p. after Holy Ghost
3:12, by our own p. or holiness
4:7, by what p. ha. ye done this?
5:4, was it not in thine own p.?
6:8, Stephen full of faith and p.
8:19, say, Give me also this p.
10:38, anointed Jesus with p.
26:18, turn them fr. p. of Satan
Rom. 1:4, to be Son of G. wi. p.
20, his eternal p. and Godhead
9:21, hath not pot. p. over clay?
13:2, whosoever resisteth the p.
3, wilt thou not be afraid of p.?
15:13, through p. of Holy Ghost
19, by the p. of the Spi. of God
16:25, now to him that is of p.
I Cor. 2:4, in demonstration of p.
4:19, not kn. speech, but the p.
5:4, with p. of our L. J. Christ
6:12, not be bro. under p. of any
14, raise us up by his own p.
7:4, wife and husb. have not p.
9:4, ha. we not p. to eat and dr.?
5, have not we p. to lead wife?
12, if oth. be partak. of this p. over you, we ha. not used p.
11:10, wom. ought to have p.
15:24, put down author. and p.
II Cor. 4:7, excel. of p. be of God
8:3, to p. yea, beyond their p.
12:9, that the p. of Ch. may rest
13:10, according to p. G. given
Eph. 1:19, exceeding greatness of his p. work. of his mighty p.
21, above princi. p. and might
2:2, accord. to prince of p. of air
3:7, the effectual work of his p.
20, accord. to p. that worketh
Phil. 3:10, know the p. of resur.
Col. 1:11, accord. to his glori. p.
13, deliv. us from p. of darkn.
2:10, head of all princi. and p.
II Thess. 1:9, pun. fr. glory of his p.
11, fulfil work of faith with p.
2:9, working of Satan wi. all p.
3:9, not because we have not p.
I Tim. 6:16, wh. be honor and p.
II Tim. 1:7, G. hath giv. sp. of p.
3:5, hav. godliness, denying p.
Heb. 1:3, by word of his p.
2:14, destroy him that had p.
7:16, after p. of an endless life
II Pet. 1:3, p. given all things
16, made known p. of our Lord
Jude 25, to our Sav. glory and p.
Rev. 2:26, give p. over nations
4:11, worthy to receive p.; 5:12.
5:13, honor and p. be to him
6:4, p. was given to him
Rev. 6:8, p. giv. th. over fourth part
7:12, p. and might be giv. to G.
9:3, to them was given p.
10, their p. was to hurt men
19, their p. is in their mouth
11:3, give p. to my two witnesses
6, p. to shut heav. p. over wat.
Rev. 12:10, now is p. of his Ch.
13:2, the dragon gave him p.; 4.
5, p. was given to continue; 7.
12, he exercis. p. of first beast
15, p. give life
14:18, p. over fire
15:8, filled with smoke from p.
16:8, p. giv. him to scorch men
9, blasphemed G. who hath p.
17:12, receive p. as kings
13, give their p. and strength
19:1, glory, honor, and p. to L.
Power of God.
Mat. 22:29, not know. scriptures nor p. of God; Mk. 12:24.
Lu. 9:43, amazed at p. of God
22:69, sit on right of p. of God
Acts 8:10, man is great p. of God
Rom. 1:16, gospel is the p. of God
I Cor. 1:18, saved, it is p. of God
24, Christ the p. of God
2:5, not stand but by p. of God
II Cor. 6:7, of truth, by p. of God
13:4, he liveth by p. of God, we sh. live with him by p. of God
II Tim. 1:8, according to p. of God
I Pet 1:5, by p. of God through faith
Power, In.
Gen. 31:29, in p. of my hand
Ex. 15:6, ri. hand glorious in p.
Job 21:7, why are wick. mi. in p.?
37:23, excellent in p. and judg.
Prov. 3:27, it is in p. of thy hand
18:21, and life in p. of tongue
Is. 40:26, that he is strong in p.
Nah. 1:3, slow to anger, gr. in p.
Lu. 1:17, go before him in p.
4:14, Jesus returned in p. of Sp.
I Cor. 4:20, not in word, but in p.
15:43, sown in weakn. rai. in p.
Eph. 6:10, strong in Lord and p.
I Thess. 1:5, in word and in p.
II Pet. 2:11, angels greater in p.
Power, My.
Gen. 31:6, wi. all my p. I served
Ex. 9:16, to show in thee my p.
Dt. 8:17, my p. got. me wealth
Dan. 4:30, Babyl. built by my p.
Rom. 9:17, I might show my p.
I Cor. 9:18, I abuse my p.
Power, No.
Ex. 21:8, he shall have no p.
Lev. 26:37, have no p. to stand
I Sam. 30:4, had no p. to weep
II Chr. 14:11, help them ha. no p.
22:9, house of Ahaziah had no p.
Is. 50:2, have I no p. to deliver?
Dan. 3:27, on bodi. fire had no p.
8:7, there was no p. in the ram
Jno. 19:11, ha. no p. against me
Rom. 13:1, th. is no p. but of God
Rev. 20:6, second death hath no p.
Power, Thy.
Dt. 9:29, brought. out by thy p.
Job 1:12, all th. he hath is in thy p.
Ps. 21:13, sing, and praise thy p.
59:11, scat. by thy p.
16, sing thy p.
63:2, to see thy p. and thy glory
66:3, through greatness of thy p.
71:18, thy p. to ev. one is to come
79:11, accord. to greatn. of thy p.
110:3, be willing in day of thy p.
145:11, they shall talk of thy p.
Nah. 2:1, fortify thy p. mightily
Powerful.
Ps. 29:4, the voice of the L. is p.
II Cor. 10:10, for his letters are p.
Heb. 4:12, word of G. is quick, p.
Powers.
Mat. 24:29, p. of heaven shall be sh.; Mk. 13:25; Lu. 21:26.
Lu. 12:11, when brought bef. p.
Rom. 8:38, nor p. can sepa. fr. G.
13:1, p. that be ordained of God
Eph. 3:10, p. in heavenly places
6:12, against principalit. and p.
Col. 1:16, p. were created by him
2:15, hav. spoiled p. made show
Tit. 3:1, to be subject to p.
Heb. 6:5, tasted p. of the world
I Pet. 3:22, right hand of God p.
Power of Christ, The.
as the Son of God, is the power of God, Jno. 5:17-19; 10:28-30.
as man, is from the Father, Acts 10:38.
Described as
supreme, Eph. 1:20, 21; I Pet. 3:22.
unlimited, Mat. 28:18.
over all flesh, Jno. 17:2.
over all things, Jno. 3:35; Eph. 1:22.
glorious, II Thess. 1:9.
everlasting, I Tim. 6:16.
is able to subdue all things, Phil. 3:21.
Exhibited in
creation, Jno. 1:3, 10; Col. 1:16.
upholding all things, Col. 1:17; Heb. 1:3.
salvation, Is. 63:1; Heb. 7:25.
his teaching, Mat. 7:28, 29; Lu. 4:32.
working miracles, Mat. 8:27; Lu. 5:17.
enabling others to work miracles, Mat. 10:1; Mk. 16:17, 18; Lu. 10:17.
forgiving sins, Mat. 9:6; Acts 5:31.
giving spiritual life, Jno. 5:21, 25, 26.
giving eternal life, Jno. 17:2.
raising the dead, Jno. 5:28, 29.
raising himself from the dead, Jno. 2:19-21; 10:18.
overcoming the world, Jno. 16:33.
overcoming Satan, Col. 2:15; Heb. 2:14.
destroying the works of Satan, I Jno. 3:8.
ministers should make known, II Pet. 1:16.
Saints
made willing by, Ps. 110:3.
succored by, Heb. 2:18.
strengthened by, Phil. 4:13; II Tim. 4:17.
preserved by, II Tim. 1:12; 4:18.
bodies of, shall be changed by, Phil. 3:21.
rests upon saints, II Cor. 12:9.
present in the assembly of saints, I Cor. 5:4.
shall be specially manifested at his second coming, Mk. 13:26; II Pet. 1:16.
shall subdue all power, I Cor. 15:24.
the wicked shall be destroyed by, Ps. 2:9; Is. 11:4; 63:3; II Thess. 1:9.
Power of God, The.
is one of his attributes, Ps. 62:11.
Expressed by the
voice of God, Ps. 29:3, 5; 68:33.
finger of God Ex. 8:19; Ps. 8:3.
hand of God, Ex. 9:3, 15; Is. 48:13.
arm of God, Job 40:9; Is. 52:10.
thunder of his power, etc., Job 26:14.
Described as
great, Ps. 79:11; Nah. 1:3.
strong, Ps. 89:13; 136:12.
glorious, Ex. 15:6; Is. 63:12.
mighty, Job 9:4; Ps. 89:13.
everlasting, Is. 26:4; Rom. 1:20.
sovereign, Rom. 9:21.
effectual, Is. 43:13; Eph. 3:7.
irresistible, Dt. 32:39; Dan. 4:35.
incomparable, Ex. 15:11, 12; Dt. 3:24; Job 40:9; Ps. 89:8.
unsearchable, Job 5:9; 9:10.
incomprehensible, Job 26:14; Ecc. 3:11.
all things possible to, Mat. 19:26.
nothing too hard for, Gen. 18:14; Jer. 32:27.
can save by many or by few, I Sam. 14:6.
is the source of all strength, I Chr. 29:12; Ps. 68:35.
Exhibited in
creation, Ps. 102:25; Jer. 10:12.
establishing and governing all things, Ps. 65:6; 66:7.
the miracles of Christ, Lu. 11:20.
the resurrection of Christ, II Cor. 13:4; Col. 2:12.
the resurrection of saints, I Cor. 6:14.
making the gospel effectual, Rom. 1:16; I Cor. 1:18, 24.
delivering his people, Ps. 106:8.
the destruction of the wicked, Ex. 9:16; Rom. 9:22.
Saints
long for exhibitions of, Ps. 63:1, 2.
have confidence in, Jer. 20:11.
receive increase of grace by, II Cor. 9:8.
strengthened by, Eph. 6:10; Col. 1:11.
upheld by, Ps. 37:17; Is. 41:10.
supported in affliction by, II Cor. 6:7; II Tim. 1:8.
delivered by, Neh. 1:10; Dan. 3:17.
exalted by, Job 36:22.
kept by, unto salvation, I Pet. 1:5.
exerted in behalf of saints, II Chr. 16:9.
works in, and for saints, II Cor. 13:4; Eph. 1:19; 3:20.
the faith of saints stands in, I Cor. 2:5.
Should be
acknowledged, I Chr. 29:11; Is. 33:13.
pleaded in prayer, Ps. 79:11; Mat. 6:13.
feared, Jer. 5:22; Mat. 10:28.
magnified, Ps. 21:13; Jude 25.
efficiency of ministers is through, I Cor. 3:6-8; Gal. 2:8; Eph. 3:7.
is a ground of trust, Is. 26:4; Rom. 4:21.
The Wicked
know not, Mat. 22:29.
have against them, Ezra 8:22.
shall be destroyed by, Lu. 12:5.
the heavenly host magnify, Rev. 4:11; 5:13; 11:17.
Power of the Holy Ghost, The.
is the power of God, Mat. 12:28, with Lu. 11:20.

Power of the Holy Ghost, The—(Continued.
Christ commenced his ministry in, Lu. 4:14.
Christ wrought his miracles by, Mat. 12:28.
Exhibited in
creation, Gen. 1:2; Job 26:13; Ps. 104:30.
the conception of Christ, Lu. 1: 35.
raising Christ from the dead, I Pet. 3:18.
giving spiritual life, Ez. 37:11-14, with Rom. 8:11.
working miracles, Rom. 15:19.
making the gospel efficacious, I Cor. 2:4; I Thess. 1:5.
overcoming all difficulties, Zech. 4:6, 7.
promised by the Father, Lu. 24:49.
promised by Christ, Acts 1:8.
Saints
upheld by, Ps. 51:12.
strengthened by, Eph. 3:16.
enabled to speak the truth boldly by, Mic. 3:8; Acts 6:5, 10; II Tim. 1:7, 8.
helped in prayer by, Rom. 8:26.
abound in hope by, Rom. 15:13.
qualifies ministers, Lu. 24:49; Acts 1:8.
God's word the instrument of, Eph. 6:17.
Practices.
II Pet. 2:14, they have exercised with covetous p.
Practise.
Ps. 141:4, to p. wicked works with
Is. 32:6, to p. hypocrisy, and to utter error
Dan. 8:24, and shall prosper, and p. and shall
Mic. 2:1, when the morning is light, they p. it
Practised.
I Sam. 23:9, Saul secretly p. mischief against
Dan. 8:12, ground; and it p., and prospered
Prætorium.
Mk. 15:16, him away into the hall, called P.
Praise.
Gen. 29:35, she said, Now will I p. the Lord
49:8, art he whom thy brethren shall p.
Lev. 19:24, shall be holy to p. the Lord withal
Dt. 10:21, he is thy p., and he is thy God
26:19, in p., and in name, and in honour
Jud. 5:2, p. ye the Lord for the avenging
3, will sing p. to the Lord God of Israel
I Chr. 16:4, and p. the Lord God of Israel
35, thy holy name, and glory in thy p.
23:5, made, said David, to p. therewith
30, morning to thank and p. the Lord
25:3, to give thanks and to p. the Lord
29:13, thee, and p. thy glorious name
II Chr. 7:6, the king had made to p. the Lord
8:14, p. and minister before the priests
20:19, stood up to p. the Lord God of
21, should p. the beauty of holiness
21, the army, and to say, P. the Lord
22, when they began to sing and to p.
23:13, and such as taught to sing p.
29:30, Levites to sing p. unto the Lord
31:2, to p. in the gates of the tents of the
Ezra 3:10, p. the Lord, after the ordinance of
Neh. 9:5, exalted above all blessing and p.
12:24, to p. and to give thanks, according
46, songs of p. and thanksgiving unto
Ps. 7:17, I will p. the Lord according to his
17, sing p. to the name of the Lord
9:1, I will p. thee, O Lord, with my
2, I will sing p. to thy name, O thou
14, I may shew forth all thy p. in
21:13, so will we sing and p. thy power
22:22, of the congregation will I p. thee
23, ye that fear the Lord, p. him; all
25, my p. shall be of thee in the great
26, shall p. the Lord that seek him
28:7, and with my song will I p. him
30:9, shall the dust p. thee? shall it
12, that my glory may sing p. to thee
33:1, for p. is comely for the upright
2, p. the Lord with harp: sing unto
34:1, his p. shall continually be in
35:18, I will p. thee among much people
28, and of thy p. all the day long
40:3, my mouth, even p. unto our God
42:4, with the voice of joy and p., with
5, shall yet p. him for the help of
11, for I shall yet p. him, who is the
43:4, upon the harp will I p. thee, O God
5, for I shall yet p. him, who is the
44:8, day long, and p. thy name for ever
45:17, shall the people p. thee for ever
48:10, thy p. unto the ends of the earth
49:18, and men will p. thee, when thou
50:23, whoso offereth p. glorifieth me
51:15, my mouth shall shew forth thy p.
52:9, I will p. thee for ever, because
54:6, I will p. thy name, O Lord; for it is
56:4, in God I will p. his word, in God I
10, in God will I p. his word: in the
10, in the Lord will I p. his word
57:7, is fixed: I will sing and give p.
9, I will p. thee, O Lord, among the
61:8, I sing p. unto thy name for ever
63:3, than life, my lips shall p. thee
5, shall p. thee with joyful lips
65:1, p. waiteth for thee, O God, in
66:2, of his name: make his p. glorious
8, make the voice of his p. to be heard
67:3, let the people p. thee, O God; let
3, O God; let all the people p. thee
5, let the people p. thee, O God: let
5, O God; let all the people p. thee
69:30, p. the name of God with a song
34, let the heaven and earth p. him
71:6, my p. shall be continually of thee
8, let my mouth be filled with thy p.
14, will yet p. thee more and more
22, will also p. thee with the psaltery
74:21, the poor and needy p. thy name
76:10, the wrath of man shall p. thee
79:13, forth thy p. to all generations
86:12, I will p. thee, O Lord my God, with
88:10, shall the dead arise and p. thee?
89:5, the heavens shall p. thy wonders
98:4, noise, and rejoice, and sing p.
99:3, p. thy great and terrible name
100, (title), a psalm of p.
4, and into his courts with p.
102:18, shall be created shall p. the Lord
21, in Zion, and his p. in Jerusalem
104:33, I will sing p. to my God while I
35, Lord, O my soul. P. ye the Lord
105:45, and keep his laws. P. ye the Lord
106:1, p. ye the Lord. O give thanks
2, who can shew forth all his p.?
12, they his words; they sang his p.
47, holy name, and to triumph in thy p.
48, people say, Amen. P. ye the Lord
107:8, 15, 21, 31, oh that men would p.
32, and p. him in the assembly of the
108:1, I will sing and give p., even with
3, I will p. thee, O Lord, among the
109:1, not thy peace, O God of thy p.
30, p. the Lord with my mouth
30, will p. him among the multitude
111:1, p. ye the Lord, I will
1, p. the Lord with my whole heart
10, his p. endureth for ever
112:1, p. ye the Lord. Blessed is the
113:1, p. ye the Lord. P., O ye servants
1, the Lord, p. the name of the Lord
9, mother of children. P. ye the Lord
115:17, the dead p. not the Lord, neither
18, forth . . . for evermore. P. the Lord
116:19, thee, O Jerusalem. P. ye the Lord
117:1, O p. the Lord all ye nations
1, ye nations: p. him, all ye people
2, endureth for ever. P. ye the Lord
118:19, into them, and I will p. the Lord
21, I will p. thee: for thou hast heard
28, thou art my God, and I will p. thee
119:7, p. thee with uprightness of heart
164, seven times a day do I p. thee
171, my lips shall utter p., when thou
175, my soul live, and it shall p. thee
135:1, p. ye the Lord. P. ye the name
1, p. him, O ye servants of the Lord
3, p. the Lord: for the Lord is good
21, at Jerusalem. P. ye the Lord
138:1, will p. thee with my whole heart
1, the gods will I sing p. unto thee
2, p. thy name for . . . lovingkindness
4, the kings of the earth shall p. thee
139:14, I will p. thee; for I am fearfully
142:7, of prison, that I may p. thy name
145 (title), David's psalm of p.
2, I will p. thy name for ever and
4, generation shall p. thy works to
10, all thy works shall p. thee O
21, shall speak the p. of the Lord
146:1, p. ye the Lord. P. the Lord, O
2, while I live I will p. the Lord: I will
10, all generations. P. ye the Lord
147:1, p. ye the Lord: for it is good to
1, it is pleasant; and p. is comely
7, sing p. upon the harp unto our
12, p. the Lord, O Jerusalem
12, Jerusalem; p. thy God, O Zion
20, not known them. P. ye the Lord
148:1, p. ye the Lord. P. ye the Lord
1, the heavens: p. him in the heights
2, p. ye him, all his angels
2, his angels: p. ye him, all his hosts
3, p. ye him, sun and moon
3, moon: p. him, all ye stars of light
4, p. him, ye heavens of heavens, and
5, let them p. the name of the Lord
7, p. the Lord from the earth, ye
13, let them p. the name of the Lord
14, people, the p. of all his saints
14, near unto him. P. ye the Lord
149:1, p. ye the Lord. Sing unto the Lord
1, and his p. in the congregation of
3, let them p. his name in the
9, have all his saints. P. ye the Lord
150:1, p. ye the Lord
1, p. God in his sanctuary
1, p. him in the firmament of his
2, p. him for his mighty acts
2, p. him according to his excellent
3, p. him with the sound of the
3, p. him with the psaltery and harp
4, p. him with the timbrel and dance
4, p. him with stringed instruments
5, p. him upon the loud cymbals
5, p. him upon the high sounding
6, that hath breath p. the Lord
6, the Lord. P. ye the Lord
Prov. 27:2, let another man p. thee, and not
21, for gold; so is a man to his p.
28:4, that forsake the law p. the wicked
31:31, her own works p. her in the gates
Is. 12:1, O Lord, I will p. thee: though
4, p. the Lord, call upon his name
25:1, I will p. thy name; for thou hast
38:18, for the grave cannot p. thee, death
19, living, the living, he shall p. thee
42:8, neither my p. to graven images
10, his p. from the end of the earth
12, and declare his p. in the islands
43:21, myself; they shall shew forth my p.
48:9, and for my p. will I refrain for thee
60:18, walls salvation, and thy gates p.
61:3, garment of p. for the spirit of
11, p. to spring forth before all the
62:7, make Jerusalem a p. in the earth
9, it shall eat it, and p. the Lord
Jer. 13:11, and for a p., and for a glory
17:14, I shall be saved: for thou art my p.
26, sacrifices of p. unto the house of
20:13, p. ye the Lord: for he hath
31:7, p. ye, and say, O Lord, save thy
33:9, a p. and an honour before all
11, p. the Lord of hosts: for the Lord
11, shall bring the sacrifice of p. into
48:2, shall be no more p. of Moab
49:25, is the city of p. not left, the city of
51:41, how is the p. of the whole earth
Dan. 2:23, I thank thee, and p. thee, O thou
4:37, now I Nebuchadnezzar p. and extol
Joel 2:26, p. the name of the Lord your God
Hab. 3:3, and the earth was full of his p.
Zeph. 3:19, get them p. and fame in every land
20, and a p. among all people of the
Mat. 21:16, sucklings thou hast perfected p.?
Lu. 18:43, when they saw it, gave p. unto God
19:37, rejoice and p. God with a loud voice
Jno. 9:24, said unto him, Give God the p.: we
12:43, for they loved the p. of men more
43, of men more than the p. of God
Rom. 2:29, whose p. is not of men, but of God
13:3, and thou shalt have p. of the same
15:11, again, P. the Lord, all ye Gentiles
I Cor. 4:5, shall every man have p. of God
11:2, now I p. you, brethren, that ye
17, I p. you, not that ye come together
22, shall I p. you in this? I p. you not
II Cor. 8:18, brother, whose p. is in the gospel
Eph. 1:6, to the p. of the glory of his grace
12, to the p. of his glory, who first
14, possession, unto the p. of his glory
Phil. 1:11, Christ, unto the glory and p. of God
4:8, if there be any p., think on these
Heb. 2:12, the church will I sing p. unto thee
13:15, let us offer the sacrifice of p. to God
I Pet. 1:7, be found unto p. and honour and
2:14, and for the p. of them that do well
4:11, whom be p. and dominion for ever
Rev. 19:5, p. our God, all ye his servants
God is worthy of, II Sam. 22:4.
Christ is worthy of, Rev. 5:12.
God is glorified by, Ps. 22:23; 50:23.
offered to Christ, Jno. 12:13.
acceptable through Christ, Heb. 13:15.
Is Due to God on Account of
his majesty, Ps. 96:1, 6; Is. 24:14.
his glory, Ps. 138:5; Ez. 3:12.
his excellency, Ex. 15:7; Ps. 148:13.
his greatness, I Chr. 16:25; Ps. 145:3.
his holiness, Ex. 15:11; Is. 6:3.
his wisdom, Dan. 2:20; Jude 25.
his power, Ps. 21:13.
his goodness, Ps. 107:8; 118:1; 136:1; Jer. 33:11.
his mercy, II Chr. 20:21; Ps. 89:1; 118:1-4; 136.
his loving kindness and truth, Ps. 138:2.
his faithfulness and truth, Is. 25:1.
his salvation, Ps. 18:46; Is. 35:10; 61:10; Lu. 1:68, 69.
his wonderful works, Ps. 89:5; 150:2; Is. 25:1.
his consolation, Ps. 42:5; Is. 12:1.
his judgment, Ps. 101:1.
his counsel, Ps. 16:7; Jer. 32:19.

Praise—Continued.
fulfilling of his promises, I Ks. 8:56.
pardon of sin, Ps. 103:1-3; Hos. 14:2.
spiritual health, Ps. 103:3.
constant preservation, Ps. 71:6-8
deliverance, Ps. 40:1-3; 124:6.
protection, Ps. 28:7; 59:17.
answering prayer, Ps. 28:6; 118: 21.
the hope of glory, I Pet. 1:3, 4.
all spiritual blessings, Ps. 103:2; Eph. 1:3.
all temporal blessings, Ps. 104: 1, 14; 136:25.
the continuance of blessings, Ps. 68:19.
Is Obligatory Upon
angels, Ps. 103:20; 148:2.
saints, Ps. 30:4; 149:5.
Gentiles, Ps. 117:1, with Rom. 15: 11.
children, Ps. 8:2, with Mat. 21: 16.
high and low, Ps. 148:1, 11.
young and old, Ps. 148:1, 12.
small and great, Rev. 19:5.
all men, Ps. 107:8; 145:21.
all creation, Ps. 148:1-10; 150:6.
is good and comely, Ps. 33:1; 147: 1.
Should be Offered
with the understanding, Ps. 47: 7, with I Cor. 14:15.
with the soul, Ps. 103:1; 104:1, 35.
with the whole heart, Ps. 9:1; 111:1; 138:1.
with uprightness of heart, Ps. 119:7.
with the lips, Ps. 63:3; 119; 171.
with the mouth, Ps. 51:15; 63:5.
with joy, Ps. 63:5; 98:4.
with gladness, II Chr. 29:30; Jer. 33:11.
with thankfulness, I Chr. 16:4; Neh. 12:24; Ps. 147:7.
continually, Ps. 35:28; 71:6.
during life, Ps. 104:33.
more and more, Ps. 71:14.
day and night, Rev. 4:8.
day by day, II Chr. 30:21.
for ever and ever, Ps. 145:1, 2.
throughout the world, Ps. 113:3.
in psalms and hymns, etc., Ps. 105:2; Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16.
accompanied with musical instruments, I Chr. 16:41, 42; Ps. 150: 3, 5.
is a part of public worship, Ps. 9: 14; 100:4; 118:19, 20; Heb. 2:12.
Saints Should
show forth, Is. 43:21; I Pet. 2:9.
be endued with the spirit of, Is. 61:3.
render, under affliction, Acts 16: 25.
glory in, I Chr. 16:35.
triumph in, Ps. 106:47.
express their joy by, Js. 5:13.
declare, Is. 42:12.
invite others to, Ps. 34:3; 95:1.
pray for ability to offer, Ps. 51: 15; 119:175.
posture suited to, I Chr. 23:30; Neh. 9:5.
Called the
fruit of the lips, Heb. 13:15.
voice of praise, Ps. 66:8.
voice of triumph, Ps. 47:1.
voice of melody, Is. 51:3.
voice of a psalm, Ps. 98:5.
garment of praise, Is. 61:3.
sacrifice of praise, Heb. 13:15.
sacrifices of joy, Ps. 27:6.
calves of the lips, Hos. 14:2.
the heavenly host engage in, Is. 6:3; Lu. 2:13; Rev. 4:9-11; 5:12.
exemplified, Melchizedek, Gen. 14: 20; Moses, etc., Ex. 15:1-21; Jethro, Ex. 18:10; Israelites, I Chr. 16:36; David, I Chr. 29:10-13; Ps. 119:164; priests and Levites, Ezra 3:10, 11; Ezra, Neh. 8:6; Hezekiah, Is. 38:19; Zacharias, Lu. 1: 64; Shepherds, Lu. 2:20; Simeon, Lu. 2:28; Anna, Lu. 2:38; multitudes, Lu. 18:43; disciples, Lu. 19:37, 38; the apostles, Lu. 24: 53; first converts, Acts 2:47; lame man, Acts 3:8, Paul and Silas, Acts 16:25.
Praised.
Jud. 16:24, people saw him, they p. their god
II Sam. 14:25, none to be so much p. as Absalom
22:4, on the Lord, who is worthy to be p.
I Chr. 16:25, is the Lord, and greatly to be p.
36, people said, Amen, and p. the Lord
23:5, four thousand p. the Lord with the
II Chr. 5:13, p. the Lord, saying, For he is good
7:3, and worshipped, and p. the Lord
6, when David p. by their ministry
II Chr. 30:21, Levites and the priests p. the Lord
Ezra 3:11, great shout, when they p. the Lord
Neh. 5:13, said, Amen, and p. the Lord
Ps. 18:3, the Lord, who is worthy to be p.
48:1, greatly to be p. in the city of our
72:15, continually; . . . daily shall he be p.
96:4, Lord is great, and greatly to be p.
113:3, same the Lord's name is to be p.
145:3, is the Lord, and greatly to be p.
Prov. 31:30, feareth the Lord, she shall be p.
Ecc. 4:2, I p. the dead which are already
Song 6:9, the concubines, and they p. her
Is. 64:11, house, where our fathers p. thee, is
Dan. 4:34, I p. and honoured him that liveth
5:4, drank wine, and p. the gods of gold
23, thou hast p. the gods of silver, and
Lu. 1:64, loosed, and he spake, and p. God
Praises.
Ex. 15:11, fearful in p., doing wonders?
II Sam. 22:50, and I will sing p. unto thy name
II Chr. 29:30, and they sang p. with gladness
Ps. 9:11, sing p. to the Lord, which
18:49, heathen . . . sing p. unto thy name
22:3, that inhabitest the p. of Israel
27:6, yea, I will sing p. unto the Lord
47:6, sing p. to God, sing p.
6, sing p. unto our King, sing p.
7, sing ye p. with understanding
56:12, O God: I will render p. unto thee
68:4, unto God, sing p. to his name
32, the earth: O sing p. unto the Lord
75:9, I will sing p. to the God of Jacob
78:4, p. of the Lord, and his strength
92:1, to sing p. unto thy name, O most
108:3, I will sing p. unto thee among the
135:3, Lord is good: sing p. unto his name
144:9, ten strings will I sing p. unto thee
146:2, I will sing p. unto my God while I
147:1, it is good to sing p. unto our God
149:3, sing p. unto him with the timbrel
6, the high p. of God be in their mouth
Is. 60:6, shew forth the p. of the Lord
63:7, and the p. of the Lord, according
Acts 16:25, prayed, and sang p. unto God
I Pet. 2:9, shew forth the p. of him who hath
Praiseth.
Prov. 31:28, her husband also, and he p. her
Praising.
II Chr. 5:13, heard in p. and thanking the Lord
23:12, the people running and p. the king
Ezra 3:11, p. and giving thanks unto the Lord
Ps. 84:4, thy house: they will be still p. thee
Lu. 2:13, heavenly host, p. God, and saying
20, glorifying and p. God for all the
24:53, in the temple, p. and blessing God
Acts 2:47, p. God, and having favour with all
3:8, walking, and leaping, and p. God
9, people saw him walking and p. God
Prancing, s.
Jud. 5:22, broken by means of p.
Nah. 3:2, the noise of p. horses
Prating.
Prov. 10:8, a p. fool shall fall; 10.
III Jno. 10, p. ag. us with malicio.
Pray.
Gen. 20:7, he shall p. for thee
I Sam. 7:5, S. said, I will p. for y.
12:19, p. for thy servants to L.
23, I should sin in ceasing to p.
II Sam. 7:27, in his heart to p.
I Ks. 8:30, when they p.; 35, 42, 44, 48; II Chr. 6:26, 34, 38.
13:6, p. th. my hand be restored
II Chr. 6:24, p. make supplica.; 32, 37, p. in land of their captivity
7:14, if my people shall p.
Ezra 6:10, p. for life of the king
Neh. 1:6, hear prayer which I p.
Job 21:15, profit if we p. to him?
33:26, p. to G. he will be favor.
42:8, serv. Job shall p. for you
Ps. 5:2, my God, to thee will I p.
55:17, morn. and noon will I p.
122:6, p. for peace of Jerusalem
Is. 16:12, come to sanctuary to p.
45:20, p. to a god cannot save
Jer. 7:16, therefore p. not thou for this people; 11:14; 14:11.
29:7, peace of city, p. to Lord
12, p. to me, and I will hearken
37:3, p. now to the L.; 42:2, 20.
42:4, p. to the L. your God
Zech. 7:2, sent men to p. before L.
8:21, speedily p. before Lord; 22.
Mat. 5:44, p. for them which despitefully use; Lu. 16:27.
6:5, for they love to p. standing
6, p. to Father which is in sec.
9, after this manner p. ye
9:38, p. L. of harvest; Lu. 10:2.
14:23, he went to a mount. to p.; Mk. 6:46; Lu. 6:12; 9:28.
19:13, put hands on them and p.
24:20, p. your flight be not in winter; Mk. 13:18.
26:36, go p. yonder; Mk. 14:32.
41, watch and p.; Mk. 13:33; 14: 38; Lu. 21:36; 22:40, 46.
53, think, thou that I cannot p.
Mk. 5:17, and they began to p.
11:24, what ye desire when ye p.
Lu. 11:1, Lord, teach us to p.
2, he said to them, When ye p.
18:1, men ought always to p.
10, two men went to tem. to p.
Jno. 14:16, I will p. Fath.; 16:26.
17:9, p. for th. p. not for world
15, I p. not that thou take them
20, nor p. I for these alone
Acts 8:22, p. God if perh. thought
24, Simon said, P. ye to the L.
10:9, P. went on house-top to p.
Rom. 8:26, kn. not what we p. for
I Cor. 11:13, wom. p. uncovered?
14:3, let him p. that he interpr.
14, if I p. in unknown tongue
15, p. with sp. p. with underst.
II Cor. 5:20, ambassa. for C. we p
13:7, I p. to G. that ye do no ev.
Phil. 1:9, this I p. that your love
Col. 1:9, we do not cease to p.
I Thess. 5:17, p. without ceasing
23, I p. G. your sp. be preserv.
25, brethren, p. for us; II Thess. 3: 1; Heb. 13:18.
II Thess. 1:1, we p. always for you
I Tim. 2:8, I will that men p.
II Tim. 4:16, I p. God it be not l.
Js. 5:13, any afflicted? let hi. p.
14, and let them p. over him
16, confess your faults, and p.
I Jno. 5:16, I do not say he sh. p.
Prayed.
Gen. 20:17, Abraham p. God
Num. 11:2, Mo. p. fire quenched
21:7, M. p. for people; Dt. 9:26.
Dt. 9:20, I p. for Aa. same time
I Sam. 1:10, Hannah p. to L.; 21.
27, for this child I p.; 8:6, Sam.
II Ks. 4:33, Elisha p. L.; 6:17, 18.
19:15, Hezekiah p. before Lord; 20: 2; II Chr. 30:18; 32:24.
II Chr. 32:20, Isaiah p.; 33:13, Ma.
Job 42:10, captivity when Job p.
Jer. 32:16, Jeremiah p. unto L.
Dan. 6:10, D. p. three times a day; 9:4.
Jon. 2:1, Jonah p. to L.; 4:2.
Mat. 26:39, Je. fell and p.; 42:44; Mk. 14:35, 39; Lu. 22:41.
Mk. 1:35, solitary place and p.
Lu. 5:3, Jesus p. him he would
16, withdrew into wilde. and p.
9:29, as he p. countenance alter.
18:11, the Pharisee stood and p.
22:32, I p. that thy faith fail not
44, agony he p. more earnestly
Jno. 4:31, his disciples p. him
Acts 1:24, the disciples p. and sa.
4:31, when they had p. the place
8:15, Peter and John p. for them
9:40, Peter p.
10:2, Cornelius p.; 30.
10:48, then they p. him to tarry
13:3, had fasted and p.; 14:23.
16:9, p. him, saying, Come to M.
25, at midnight Paul and S. p.
20:36, Paul kneeled down and p.
21:5, we kneeled on shore and p.
22:17, while I p. in the temple
28:8, to whom P. entered and p.
Js. 5:17, E. p. it mi. not rain; 18.
Prayer.
II Sam. 7:27, pray this p. to thee
I Ks. 8:28, respect p. of thy serv.
45, hear thou in heaven their p.; 49; II Chr. 6:35, 39, 40.
54, made end of praying this p.
II Ks. 19:4, p. for remnant; Is. 37: 4.
II Chr. 7:15, ears be attent to p.
30:27, their p. came to dwelling
33:18, Manasseh's p. how G.; 19.
Neh. 1:6, thou mayest hear the p.
4:9, nevertheless we made our p.
Job 15:4, yea, thou restrainest p.
22:27, shalt make thy p. to him
Ps. 65:2, O thou that hearest p.
72:15, p. shall be made for him
80:4, how long be angry ag. p.?
102:17, he will regard p. of desti.
109:4, but I gave myself unto p.
7, and let his p. become sin
Prov. 15:8, p. of upri. is delight
29, heareth the p. of righteous
28:9, his p. shall be abomination
Is. 26:16, poured out a p.
56:7, joyfully in my house of p. for my house shall be called a house of p.; Mat. 21:13; Mk. 11:17; Lu. 19:46.
Jer. 7:16, lift up cry nor p.; 11:14.
Lam. 3:44, p. should not pass
Dan. 9:3, set face to L. seek by p.
17, God, hear p. of thy servant
Hab. 3:1, a p. of Ha. the prophet
Mat. 17:21, not out but by p. and fasting; Mk. 9:29.
Lu. 1:13, Zacharias, thy p. hea.
Acts 3:1, temple at hour of p.
6:4, we will give ourselves to p.
10:31, Cornelius, thy p. is heard
12:5, p. made without ceasing
16:13, p. was wont be made
I Cor. 7:5, give yourselves to p.
II Cor. 1:11, helping by p. for us
9:14, by their p. for you, which
Eph. 6:18, praying with all p.
Phil. 1:4, in every p. of mine
19, turn to my salvat. through p.
4:6, by p. let requests be known
I Tim. 4:5, it is sanctified by p.
Js. 5:15, p. of faith shall save
16, p. of a righteous man avail.
I Pet. 4:7, be sober, watch un, p.
commanded, Is. 55:6; Mat. 7:7; Phil. 4:6.
To be Offered
to God, Ps. 5:2; Mat. 4:10.
to Christ, Lu. 23:42; Acts 7:59.
to the Holy Ghost, II Thess. 3:5.
through Christ, Eph. 2:18; Heb. 10:19.
God hears, Ps. 10:17; 65:2.
God answers, Ps. 99:6; Is. 58:9.
Is Described as
bowing the knees, Eph. 3:14.
looking up, Ps. 5:3.
lifting up the soul, Ps. 25:1.
lifting up the heart, Lam. 3:41.
pouring out the heart, Ps. 62:8.
pouring out the soul, I Sam. 1:15.
calling upon the name of the Lord, Gen. 12:8; Ps. 116:4; Acts 22:16.
crying unto God, Ps. 27:7; 34:6.
drawing near to God, Ps. 73:28; Heb. 10:22.
crying to heaven, II Chr. 32:20.
beseeching the Lord, Ex. 32:11.
seeking unto God, Job 8:5.
seeking the face of the Lord, Ps. 27:8.
making supplication, Job 8:5; Jer. 36:7.
acceptable through Christ, Jno. 14: 13, 14; 15:16; 16:23, 24.
ascends to heaven, II Chr. 30:27; Rev. 5:8.
quickening grace necessary to, Ps. 80:18.
The Holy Ghost
promised as a Spirit of, Zech. 12: 10.
as the Spirit of adoption, leads to, Rom. 8:15; Gal. 4:6.
helps our infirmities in, Rom. 8: 26.
an evidence of conversion, Acts 9: 11.
of the righteous, availeth much, Js. 5:16.
of the upright, a delight to God, Prov. 15:8.
Should be Offered up
in the Holy Ghost, Eph. 6:18; Jude 20.
in faith, Mat. 21:22; Js. 1:6.
in full assurance of faith, Heb. 10:22.
in a forgiving spirit, Mat. 6:12.
with the heart, Jer. 29:13; Lam. 3:41.
with the whole heart, Ps. 119:58, 145.
with preparation of heart, Job 11: 13.
with a true heart, Heb. 10:22.
with the soul, Ps. 42:4.
with the spirit and understanding, Jno. 4:22-24; I Cor. 14:15.
with confidence in God, Ps. 56:9; 86:7; I Jno. 5:14.
with submission to God, Lu. 22: 42.
with unfeigned lips, Ps. 17:1.
with deliberation, Ecc. 5:2.
with holiness, I Tim. 2:8.
with humility, II Chr. 7:14; 33:12.
with truth, Ps. 145:18; Jno. 4:24.
with desire to be heard, Neh. 1: 6; Ps. 17:1; 55:1, 2; 61:1.
with desire to be answered, Ps. 27:7; 102:2; 108:6; 143:1.
with boldness, Heb. 4:16.
with earnestness, I Thess. 3:10; Js. 5:17.

Prayer—Continued.
with importunity, Gen. 32:26; Lu. 11:8, 9; 18:1-7.
night and day, I Tim. 5:5.
without ceasing, I Thess. 5:17.
everywhere, I Tim. 2:8.
in everything, Phil. 4:6.
for temporal blessings, Gen. 28:20; Prov. 30:8; Mat. 6:11.
for spiritual blessings, Mat. 6:33.
for mercy and grace to help in time of need, Heb. 4:16.
model for, Mat. 6:9-13.
vain repetitions in, forbidden, Mat. 6:7.
ostentation in, forbidden, Mat. 6:5.
Accompanied With
repentance, I Ks. 8:33; Jer. 36:7.
confession, Neh. 1:4, 7; Dan. 9:4-11.
self-abasement, Gen. 18:27.
weeping, Jer. 31:9; Hos. 12:4.
fasting, Neh. 1:4; Dan. 9:3; Acts 13:3.
watchfulness, Lu. 21:36; I Pet. 4:7.
praise, Ps. 66:17.
thanksgiving, Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2.
Plead in the
promises of God, Gen. 32:9-12; Ex. 32:13; I Ks. 8:26; Ps. 119:49.
covenant of God, Jer. 14:21.
faithfulness of God, Ps. 143:1.
mercy of God, Ps. 51:1; Dan. 9:18.
righteousness of God, Dan. 9:16.
rise early for, Ps. 5:3; 119:147.
seek divine teaching for, Lu. 11:1.
faint not in, Lu. 18:1.
continue instant in, Rom. 12:12.
avoid hindrances in, I Pet. 3:7.
suitable in affliction, Is. 26:16; Js. 5:13.
shortness of time a motive to, I Pet. 4:7.
Postures in:
standing, I Ks. 8:22; Mk. 11:25.
bowing down, Ps. 95:6.
kneeling, II Chr. 6:13; Ps. 95:6; Lu. 22:41; Acts 20:36.
falling on the face, Num. 16:22; Josh. 5:14; I Chr. 21:16; Mat. 26:39.
spreading forth the hands, Is. 1:15.
lifting up the hands, Ps. 28:2; Lam. 2:19; I Tim. 2:8.
the promises of God encourage to, Is. 65:24; Amos 5:4; Zech. 13:9.
the promises of Christ encourage to, Lu. 11:9, 10; Jno. 14:13, 14.
experience of past mercies an incentive to, Ps. 4:1; 116:2.
occasions, objects, examples of, I Chr. 16:35; Job 33:26; Ps. 122:6; Mat. 5:44; 9:38; 26:41; Lu. 18:3, 38; Rom. 15:30; I Cor. 7:5; Js. 5:13; I Pet. 3:7; 4:7.
commanded, Is. 55:6; Mat. 7:7; 26:41; Lu. 18:1; 21:36; Eph. 6:18; Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2; I Thess. 5:17, 25; I Tim. 2:1, 8.
encouragements to, Job 33:26; Ps. 6:9; 32:6; 66:19; Is. 65:24; Zech. 13:9; Mat. 18:19; 21:22; Mk. 11:24; Lu. 11:9; Rom. 10:13; Js. 1:5.
God hears and answers, Ps. 10:17; 65:2; 99:6; Is. 58:9; Jno. 11:42.
how to be offered, Ps. 145:18; Prov. 15:29; Ecc. 5:2; Mat. 6:5, 7; 21:22; Mk. 11:24; Lu. 11:5; 18:1; Jno. 9:31; 15:7; Rom. 12:12; Eph. 6:18; Col. 4:2; I Tim. 2:8; 5:5; Heb. 11:6; Js. 1:6; 4:8.
through Christ, Eph. 2:18; Heb. 10:19.
in the name of Christ, Jno. 16:26.
promises for, Is. 65:24; Amos 5:4; Zech. 13:9; Mat. 6:6; Lu. 11:9; Jno. 14:13.
posture for, Num. 16:22; Josh. 5:14; I Ks. 8:22; I Chr. 21:16; II Chr. 6:13; Ps. 28:2; 95:6; Is. 1:15; Lam. 2:19; Mat. 26:39; Mk. 11:25; Lu. 22:41; Acts 20:36; I Tim. 2:8.
(public), Ex. 20:24; II Chr. 7:14, 16; Is. 56:7; Mat. 12:9; 18:19, 20; Lu. 4:16; 11:2.
instances of—Joshua, Josh. 7:6-9; David, I Chr. 29:10, 12; II Sam. 6:18; Solomon, II Chr. 6:12; Jews, Lu. 1:10; early church, Acts 2:46; 4:24; 12:5, 12; Peter and John, Acts 3:1; church at Antioch, Acts 13:3; Paul and Silas, Acts 16:16; Paul with the elders, Acts 20:36; 21:5.
(private), Ps. 55:17; 88:1; Dan. 6:10; I Thess. 5:17.
instances of—Abraham, Gen. 18:23-32; Lot, Gen. 19:19; Eliezer, Gen. 24:12; Jacob, Gen. 32:9; Gideon, Jud. 6:13, 22, 36, 39; Hannah, I Sam. 1; David, II Sam. 7:18; I Chr. 29:10; Elijah, I Ks. 18:36; Hezekiah, II Ks. 20:2; Isaiah, II Ks. 20:11; Jabez, I Chr. 4:10; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:19; Ezra, Ezra 9:5, 6; Nehemiah, Neh. 2:4; Jeremiah, Jer. 32:16; Daniel, Dan. 9:3; Jonah, Jon. 2:1; Anna, Lu. 2:37; Paul, Acts 9:11; I Thess. 5:23; Cornelius, Acts 10:2, 30; Peter, Acts 9:40; 10:9.
of the hypocrite condemned, Ps. 109:7; Prov. 1:28; 28:9; Mat. 6:5.
the Lord's, Mat. 6:9; Lu. 11:2.
of malefactor on the cross, Lu. 23:42.

Prayer, Answers to.
God gives, Ps. 10:17; 65:2; 99:6; 118:5; 138:3.
Christ gives, Jno. 4:10, 14; 14:14.
Christ received, Jno. 11:42; Heb. 5:7.
Granted
through the grace of God, Is. 30:19.
sometimes immediately, Is. 65:24; Dan. 9:21, 23; 10:12.
sometimes after delay, Lu. 18:7.
sometimes differently from our desire, II Cor. 12:8, 9.
beyond expectation, Jer. 33:3; Eph. 3:20.
promised, Is. 58:9; Jer. 29:12; Mat. 7:7.
promised especially in times of trouble, Ps. 50:15; 91:15.
Received by Those Who
seek God, Ps. 34:4.
seek God with all the heart, Jer. 29:12, 13.
wait upon God, Ps. 40:1.
return to God, II Chr. 7:14; Job 22:23, 27.
ask in faith, Mat. 21:22; Js. 5:15.
ask in the name of Christ, Jno. 14:13.
ask according to God's will, I Jno. 5:14.
call upon God in truth, Ps. 145:18.
fear God, Ps. 145:19.
set their love upon God, Is. 91:14, 15.
keep God's commandments, I Jno. 3:22.
call upon God under oppression, Is. 19:20.
call upon God under affliction, Ps. 18:6; 106:44; Is. 30:19, 20.
abide in Christ, Jno. 15:7.
humble themselves, II Chr. 7:14; Ps. 9:12.
are righteous, Ps. 34:15; Js. 5:16.
are poor and needy, Is. 41:17.
Saints
are assured of, I Jno. 5:15.
love God for, Ps. 116:1.
bless God for, Ps. 66:20.
praise God for, Ps. 116:17; 118:21.
a motive for continued prayer, Ps. 116:2.
Denied to Those Who
ask amiss, Js. 4:3.
regard iniquity in the heart, Ps. 66:18.
live in sin, Is. 59:2; Jno. 9:31.
offer unworthy service to God, Mal. 1:7-9.
forsake God, Jer. 14:10, 12.
reject the call of God, Prov. 1:24, 25, 28.
hear not the law, Prov. 28:9; Zech. 7:11-13.
are deaf to the cry of the poor, Prov. 21:13.
are blood-shedders, Is. 1:15; 59:3.
are idolaters, Jer. 11:11-14; Ez. 8:15-18.
are wavering, Js. 1:6, 7.
are hypocrites, Job. 27:8, 9.
are proud, Job 35:12, 13.
are self-righteous, Lu. 18:11, 12, 14.
are the enemies of saints, Ps. 18:40, 41.
cruelly oppress saints, Mic. 3:2-4.
exemplified—Abraham, Gen. 17:20; Lot, Gen. 19:19-21; Abraham's servant, Gen. 24:15-27; Jacob, Gen. 32:24-30; Israelites, Ex. 2:23, 24; Moses, Ex. 17:4-6, 11-13; 32:11-14; Samson, Jud. 15:18, 19; Hannah, I Sam. 1:27; Samuel, I Sam. 7:9; Solomon, I Ks. 3:9, 12; man of God, I Ks. 13:6; Elijah, I Ks. 18:36-38; Js. 5:17, 18; Elisha, II Ks. 4:33-35; Jehoahaz, II Ks. 13:4; Hezekiah, II Ks. 19:20; Jabez, I Chr. 4:10; Asa, II Chr. 14:11, 12; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 20:6-17; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:13, 19; Ezra, etc., Ezra 8:21-23; Nehemiah, Neh. 4:9, 15; Job, Job 42:10; David, Ps. 18:6; Jeremiah, Lam. 3:55, 56; Daniel, Dan. 9:20-23; Jonah, Jon. 2:2, 10; Zacharias, Lu. 1:13; blind man, Lu. 18:38, 41-43; thief on the cross, Lu. 23:42, 43; apostles, Acts 4:29-31; Cornelius, Acts 10:4, 31; primitive Christians, Acts 12:5, 7; Paul and Silas, Acts 16:25, 26; Paul, Acts 28:8.
refusal of, exemplified, Saul, I Sam. 28:15; elders of Israel, Ez. 20:3; Pharisees, Mat. 23:14.

Prayer, Intercessory.
Christ set an example of, Lu. 22:32; 23:34; Jno. 17:9-24.
commanded, I Tim 2:1; Js. 5:14, 16.
Should be Offered up for
kings, I Tim. 2:2.
all in authority, I Tim. 2:2.
ministers, II Cor. 1:11; Phil. 1:19.
the church, Ps. 122:6; Is. 62:6, 7.
all saints, Eph. 6:18
all men, I Tim. 2:1.
masters, Gen. 24:12-14.
servants, Lu. 7:2, 3.
children, Gen. 17:18; Mat. 15:22.
friends, Job 42:8.
fellow-countrymen, Rom. 10:1.
the sick, Js. 5:14.
persecutors, Mat. 5:44.
enemies among whom we dwell, Jer. 29:7.
those who envy us, Num. 12:13.
those who forsake us, II Tim. 4:16.
those who murmur against God, Num. 11:1, 2; 14:13, 19.
by ministers for their people, Eph. 1:16; 3:14-19; Phil. 1:4.
encouragement to, Js. 5:16; I Jno. 5:16.
beneficial to the offerer, Job 42:10.
sin of neglecting, I Sam. 12:23.
seek an interest in, I Sam. 12:19; Heb. 13:18.
unavailing for the obstinately impenitent, Jer. 7:13-16; 14:10, 11.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 18:23-32; Abraham's servant, Gen. 24:12-14; Moses, Ex. 8:12; 32:11-13; Samuel, I Sam. 7:5; Solomon, I Ks. 8:30, 36; Elisha, II Ks. 4:33; Hezekiah, II Chr. 30:18; Isaiah, II Chr. 32:20; Nehemiah, Neh. 1:4-11; David, Ps. 25:22; Ezekiel, Ez. 9:8; Daniel, Dan. 9:3-19; Stephen, Acts 7:60; Peter and John, Acts 8:15; church of Jerusalem, Acts 12:5; Paul, Col. 1:9-12; II Thess. 1:11; Epaphras, Col. 4:12; Philemon 22.

Prayer, In.
Neh. 11:17, Mattan. began in p.
Dan. 9:21, I was speaking in p.
Mat. 21:22, whate. ye ask in p.
Lu. 6:12, contin. all night in p.
Acts 1:14, they continued in p.
Rom. 12:12, contin. instant in p.
Col. 4:2, continue in p. watch

Prayer, My.
Job 16:17, in mine hands; also my p. is pure
Ps. 4:1, have mercy, hear my p.; 17:1; 39:12; 54:2.
5:3, in morn. will I direct my p.
6:9, the Lord will receive my p.
35:13, my p. returned to bosom
42:8, my p. to God of my life
55:1, give ear unto my p. O God
61:1, attend to my p.; 64:1; 84:8; 86:6; 102:1; 143:1.
66:19, attended to voice of my p.
20, God hath not turned my p.
69:13, my p. is to thee
88:2, let my p. come before th.
13, in morn. sh. my p. prev. th.
141:2, let my p. be set bef. thee
5, my p. shall be in their calam.
Lam. 3:8, he shutteth out my p.
Jon. 2:7, my p. came to thee
Rom. 10:1, my p. to G. for Is. is

Prayers.
Ps. 72:20, p. of David are ended
Is. 1:15, when ye make many p.
Mat. 23:14, for pretence making long p.; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.
Lu. 2:37, Anna continued in p.
5:33, disciples of John make p.?
Acts 2:42, breaking bread, and p.
10:4, thy p. are come up bef. G.
Rom. 1:9, I make mention of you in my p.; Eph. 1:16; I Thess. 1:2; II Tim. 1:3; Philemon 4.
15:30, strive with me in your p.
Col. 4:12, Epaphras labor. in p.
I Tim. 2:1, I exh. that p. be made
5:5, widow indeed continu. in p.
Philemon 22, through your p. be given
Heb. 5:7, when he had offered p.
I Pet. 3:7, that your p. be not
12, his ear is open to their p.
Rev. 5:8, which are p. of saints
8:3, offer it with p. of saints; 4.

Prayest.
Mat. 6:5, when thou p. be not; 6.

Prayeth, ing.
I Sam. 1:12, as Hannah contin. p.
I Ks. 8:28, hearken to prayer wh. thy servant p.; II Chr. 6:19, 20.
Is. 44:17, he worshippeth it, p.
Dan. 6:11, these found Daniel p.
9:20, I was speaking, and p.
Mk. 11:25, when ye stand p.
Lu. 1:10, people were p. with.
3:21, Jes. p. the heaven opened
9:18, as he was alone p.
11:1, he was p. in certain place
Acts 9:11, beh. he p.
11:5, I was p.
12:12, many were together p.
I Cor. 11:4, every man p. with his
14:14, my spirit p. but my und.
II Cor. 8:4, p. us to rec. the gift
Eph. 6:18, p. always in the Spirit
Col. 1:3, p. for you
4:3, p. for us
I Thess. 3:10, night and day p.
Jude 20, ye p. in the Holy Ghost

Prayer, Private.
Christ was constant in, Mat. 14:23; Mat. 26:36, 39; Mk. 1:35; Lu. 9:18, 29.
commanded, Mat. 6:6.
Should be Offered
at evening, morning, and noon, Ps. 55:17.
day and night, Ps. 88:1.
without ceasing, I Thess. 5:17.
shall be heard, Job 22:27.
rewarded openly, Mat. 6:6.
an evidence of conversion, Acts 9:11.
nothing should hinder, Dan. 6:10.
exemplified, Lot, Gen. 19:20; Eliezer, Gen. 24:12; Jacob, Gen. 32:9-12; Gideon, Jud. 6:22, 36, 39; Hannah, I Sam. 1:10; David, II Sam. 7:18-29; Hezekiah, II Ks. 20:2; Isaiah, II Ks. 20:11; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:18, 19; Ezra, Ezra 9:5, 6; Nehemiah, Neh. 2:4; Jeremiah, Jer. 32:16-25; Daniel, Dan. 9:3, 17; Jonah, Jon. 2:1; Habakkuk, Hab. 1:2; Anna, Lu. 2:37; Paul, Acts 9:11; Peter, Acts 9:40; 10:9; Cornelius, Acts 10:30.

Prayer, Public.
acceptable to God, Is. 56:7.
God promises to hear, II Chr. 7:14, 16.
God promises to bless in, Ex. 20:24.
Christ
sanctifies by his presence, Mat. 18:20.
attended, Mat. 12:9; Lu. 4:16.
promises answers to, Mat. 18:19.
instituted form of, Lu. 11:2.
should not be made in an unknown tongue, I Cor. 14:14-16.
saints delight in, Ps. 42:4; 122:1.
exhortation to, Heb. 10:25.
urge others to join in, Ps. 95:6; Zech. 8:21.
exemplified, Joshua, etc., Josh. 7:6-9; David, I Chr. 29:10-19; Solomon, II Chr. 6; Jehoshaphat, etc., II Chr. 20:5-13; Jeshua, etc., Neh. 9; Jews, Lu. 1:10; primitive Christians, Acts 2:46; 4:24; 12:5, 12; Peter, etc., Acts 3:1; teachers and prophets, at Antioch, Acts 13:3; Paul, etc., Acts 16:16. Paul with the elders, Acts 20:36; 21:5.

Prayer, Social and Family.
promise of answers to, Mat. 18:19.
Christ promises to be present at Mat. 18:20.
punishment for neglecting, Jer. 10:25.
exemplified, Abram, Gen. 12:5, 8; Jacob, Gen. 35:2, 3, 7; Joshua, Josh. 24:15; David, II Sam. 6:20; Job, Job 1:5; the disciples, Acts 1:13, 14; Cornelius, Acts 10:2; Paul and Silas, Acts 16:25; Paul, etc., Acts 20:36; 21:5.

Preach.
Neh. 6:7, appoint. prophets to p.
Is. 61:1, hath anointed me to p.
Jon. 3:2, p. to it preaching I bid
Mat. 4:17, fr. that Je. began to p.
10:27, what ye hear, that p. upon
11:1, he departed thence to p.
Mk. 1:4, John did p. baptism
3:14, send th. forth to p.; Lu. 9:2.
Lu. 4:18, to p. deliverance; 19
9:60, go and p. kingdom of God
Acts 5:42, ceased not to p. J. C.
10:42, he commanded us to p.
15:21, in every city them that p.
16:6, forbidden by H. Ghost to p.
17:3, Je. whom I p. to you is C.
Rom. 10:8, word of faith wh. we p.
15, how shall they p. exc. sent?
I Cor. 1:23, we p. Christ crucified
9:16, tho. I p. the gospel, I have noth. to glory, woe if I p. not
15:11, so we p. so ye believed
II Cor. 4:5, we p. not ourselves
Gal. 2:2, the gospel which I p.
5:11, breth. if I yet p. circumci.
Eph. 3:8, I should p. am. Gent.
Phil. 1:15, some indeed p. Christ
16, one p. Christ of contention
Col. 1:28, we p. warning every
II Tim. 4:2, p. the word, be inst.

Preached.
Ps. 40:9, I have p. righteousness
Mat. 11:5, poor have the gospel p.
Mk. 1:7, John p. saying, There
39, he p. in their synagogues
2:2, he p. the word to them
6:12, p. that men should repent
16:20, went and p. everywhere
Lu. 3:18, many others thi. p. he
16:16, the kingdom of God is p.
24:47, remission of sin sho. be p.
Acts 3:20, J. C. who before was p.
4:2, p. thro. J. the resurrection
8:5, p. C. to Samaria; 35, p. Jes.
25, p. the word of L. p. gospel

Preached—Continued.
Acts 8:40, Philip p. in all cities till
9:20, Saul p. C. in synagogues
10:37, baptism which John p.
13:5, they p. the word of God
24, when John had first p. bef.
38, p. to you forgiveness of sins
42, that th. words might be p.
15:36, let us visit wh. we ha. p.
17:13, word of G. was p. of Paul
18, he p. J. and the resurrect.
20:7, Paul p. ready to depart
I Cor. 9:27, lest wh. I p. to others
15:2, keep in memory what I p.
12, if C. be p. that he rose
II Cor. 1:19, J. who was p. am. you
11:4, Jes. whom we have not p.
Gal. 1:8, oth. gospel th. we ha. p.
Eph. 2:17, and p. peace to you
Phil. 1:18, Christ p. and I rejoice
Col. 1:23, was p. to every creature
I Tim. 3:1, p. unto the Gentiles
Heb. 4:2, word p. did not profit
6, they to whom it was first p.
I Pet. 3:19, p. to spirits in prison

Preacher.
Ecc. 1:1, words of p. son of David
12, I the p. was king over Isr.
12:9, because p. was wise
10, the p. sought to find words
Rom. 10:14, hear without a p.?
I Tim. 2:7, ord. a p.; II Tim. 1:11.
II Pet. 2:5, Noah, p. of righteous.

Preachest, eth, ing.
Jon. 3:2, preach to it the p. I bid
Mat. 3:1, came John p.; Lu. 3:3.
12:41, at p. of Jonas; Lu. 11:32.
Lu. 8:1, p. and showing tidings
9:6, through towns p. the gospel
Acts 8:4, went every where p.
12, p. concern. kingdom of G.
10:36, p. peace by Jesus Christ
11:19, p. word to none but Jews
19:13, by Jesus, whom Paul p.
20:9, as P. was long p. Eutychus
25, among wh. I have gone p.
28:31, p. the kingdom of God
Rom. 2:21, p. a man sho. not steal
16:25, according to p. of Jesus
I Cor. 1:18, p. of cross is foolish.
21, by foolishness of p. to save
2:4, my p. was not with enticing
15:14, if C. not risen, our p. vain
II Cor. 10:14, come to you p. gos.
11:4, cometh p. another Jesus
Gal. 1:23, he p. faith he destroyed
II Tim. 4:17, by me p. might be
Tit. 1:3, manif. his word thro. p.

Preaching the gospel of Christ, Mat. 4:17; 5; 28:19; Mk. 1:14; 16:15; Lu. 4:18 (Is. 61:1); 9:60; 24:47; Acts 2:14; 3:12; 4:8; 10:42; 13: 16. See Rom. 10:8; I Cor. 1:17; 2; 15:1; Gal. 1; Eph. 1-3.
gospel manifested through, Tit. 1:3.
repentance, by John the Baptist, Mat. 3; Mk. 1; Lu. 3.
of Noah, II Pet. 2:5, etc.
of Jonah, Jon. 3; Mat. 12:41; Lu. 11:32.

Precept, s.
Neh. 9:14, commandedst them p.
Ps. 119:4, com. us to keep thy p.
15, I will meditate in thy p.; 78.
27, make me to understand p.
40, I have longed after thy p.
45, seek p.
56, bec. I kept thy p.; 100, 168.
63, I will keep thy p.; 69, 134.
87, forsook not p.
93, I will never forget thy p.
94, I have sought thy p.
104, thro. thy p. I get underst.
110, yet I erred not from thy p.
128, theref. I esteem all thy p.
141, yet do not I forget thy p.
159, consider how I love thy p.
173, I have chosen thy p.
Is. 28:10, p. upon p., p. on p.; 13.
29:13, fear taught by p. of men
Jer. 35:18, ye kept all Jonad. p.
Dan. 9:5, rebelled, dep. fr. thy p.
Mk. 10:5, he wrote you this p.
Heb. 9:19, Moses had spok. ev. p.

Precious.
Gen. 24:53, and to her mother p. things
Dt. 33:13, for the p. things of heaven, for
14, p. fruits brought forth by the sun
14, p. things put forth by the moon
15, for the p. things of the lasting hills
16, for the p. things of the earth and
I Sam. 3:1, of the Lord was p. in those days
26:21, my soul was p. in thine eyes this
II Sam. 12:30, a talent of gold with the p. stones
I Ki. 10:2, and very much gold, and p. stones
10, very great store, and p. stones
11, plenty of almug trees, and p. stones
II Ki. 1:13, thy servants, be p. in thy sight
14, let my life now be p. in thy
20:13, all the house of his p. things
13, the spices, and the p. ointment
I Chr. 20:2, and there were p. stones in it
29:2, all manner of p. stones, and marble
8, they with whom p. stones were found
II Chr. 3:6, garnished the house with p. stones
9:1, gold in abundance, and p. stones
9, great abundance, and p. stones
10, brought algum trees and p. stones
20:25, the dead bodies, and p. jewels
21:3, and of gold, and of p. things, with
32:27, and for gold, and for p. stones
Ezra 1:6, with beasts, and with p. things
8:27, vessels of fine copper, p. as gold
Job 28:10, and his eyes seeth every p. thing
16, gold of Ophir, with the p. onyx
Ps. 49:8, the redemption of their soul is p.
72:14, and p. shall their blood be in his
116:15, p. in the sight of the Lord is the
126:6, and weepeth, bearing p. seed
133:2, it is like the p. ointment upon the
139:17, how p. also are thy thoughts
Prov. 1:13, we shall find all p. substance, we
3:15, she is more p. than rubies: and all
6:26, adulteress will hunt for the p. life
12:27, substance of a diligent man is p.
17:8, a gift is as p. stone in the eyes
20:15, lips of knowledge are a p. jewel
24:4, with all p. and pleasant riches
Ecc. 7:1, name is better than p. ointment
Is. 13:12, a man more p. than fine gold
28:16, a tried stone, a p. corner stone
39:2, them the house of his p. things
2, the spices, and the p. ointment
43:4, since thou wast p. in my sight
Jer. 15:19, take forth the p. from the vile
20:5, and all the p. things thereof, and
Lam. 4:2, the p. sons of Zion, comparable to
Ez. 22:25, taken the treasure and p. things
27:20, Dedan...thy merchant in p. clothes
22, and with all p. stones, and gold
28:13, every p. stone was thy covering
Dan. 11:8, p. vessels of silver and of gold
38, and silver, and with p. stones
43, over all the p. things of Egypt
Mat. 26:7, alabaster box of very p. ointment
Mk. 14:3, of ointment of spikenard very p.
I Cor. 3:12, silver, p. stones, wood, hay
Js. 5:7, waiteth for the p. fruit of the earth
I Pet. 1:7, more p. than of gold that perisheth
19, but with the p. blood of Christ
2:4, of men, but chosen of God, and p.
6, Sion a chief corner stone, elect, p.
7, therefore which believe he is p.
II Pet. 1:1, that have obtained like p. faith
4, exceeding great and p. promises
Rev. 17:4, decked with gold and p. stones and
18:12, silver, and p. stones, and of pearls
12, all manner vessels of most p. wood
16, decked with gold, and p. stones
21:11, light was like unto a stone most p.
19, with all manner of p. stones

Precious Stones.
dug out of the earth, Job 28:5, 6.
brought from Ophir, I Ks. 10:11; II Chr. 9:10.
brought from Sheba, I Ks. 10:1, 2; Ez. 27:22.
Called
stones of fire, Ez. 28:14, 16.
stones to be set, I Chr. 29:2.
jewels, Is. 61:10; Ez. 16:12.
precious jewels, II Chr. 20:25; Prov. 20:15.
of great variety, I Chr. 29:2.
of divers colors, I Chr. 29:2.
brilliant and glittering, I Chr. 29: 2; Rev. 21:11.
Mentioned in Scripture:
agate, Ex. 28:19; Is. 54:12.
amethyst, Ex. 28:19; Rev. 21:20.
beryl, Dan. 10:6; Rev. 21:20.
carbuncle, Ex. 28:17; Is. 54:12.
coral, Job 28:18.
chalcedony, Rev. 21:19.
chrysolyte, Rev. 21:20.
chrysoprasus, Rev. 21:20.
diamond, Ex. 28:18; Jer. 17:1; Ez. 28:13.
emerald, Ez. 27:16; Rev. 4:3.
jacinth, Rev. 9:17; 21:20.
jasper, Rev. 4:3; 21:11, 19.
onyx, Ex. 28:20; Job 28:16.
pearl, Job 28:18; Mat. 13:45, 46; Rev. 21:21.
ruby, Job 28:18; Lam. 4:7.
sapphire, Ex. 24:10; Ez. 1:26.
sardine or sardius, Ex. 28:17; Rev. 4:3.
sardonyx, Rev. 21:20.
topaz, Job 28:19; Rev. 21:20.
highly prized by the ancients, Prov. 17:8.
extensive commerce in, Ez. 27:22; Rev. 18:12.
often given as presents, I Ks. 10:2, 10.
art of engraving upon, early known to the Jews, Ex. 28:9, 11, 21.
art of setting, known to the Jews, Ex. 28:20.
Used for
adorning the high priest's ephod, Ex. 28:12.
adorning the breastplate of judgment, Ex. 28:17-20; 39:10-14.
decorating the person, Ez. 28:13.
ornamenting royal crowns, II Sam. 12:30.
setting in seals and rings, Song 5:12.
adorning the temple, II Chr. 3:6.
honoring idols, Dan. 11:38.
a part of the treasure of kings, II Chr. 32:27.
given by the Jews for the tabernacle, Ex. 25:7.
prepared by David for the temple, I Chr. 29:2.
given by chief men for the temple, I Chr. 29:8.
Illustrative of
preciousness of Christ, Is. 28:16; I Pet. 2:6.
beauty and stability of the church, Is. 54:11, 12.
saints, Mal. 3:17; I Cor. 3:12.
seductive splendor and false glory of the apostasy, Rev. 17:4; 18; 16.
worldly glory of nations, Ez. 28: 13-16.
glory of heavenly Jerusalem, Rev. 21:11.
stability of heavenly Jerusalem, Rev. 21:19.

Preciousness of Christ.
to God, Mat. 3:17; I Pet. 2:4.
to saints, Song 5:10; Phil. 3:8; I Pet. 2:7.
On Account of His
goodness and beauty, Zech. 9:17.
excellence and grace, Ps. 45:2.
name, Song 1:3; Heb. 1:4.
atonement, I Pet. 1:19, with Heb. 12:24.
words, Jno. 6:68.
promises, II Pet. 1:4.
care and tenderness, Is. 40:11.
as the corner-stone of the church, Is. 28:16, with I Pet. 2:6.
as the source of all grace, Jno. 1: 14; Col. 1:19.
unsearchable, Eph. 3:8.
illustrated, Song 2:3; 5:10-16; Mat. 13:44-46.

Predestinate.
Rom. 8:29, also did p. to be conformed to the
30, whom he did p., them he also

Predestinated.
Eph. 1:5, having p. us unto the adoption
11, being p. according to the purpose

Pre-eminence.
Ecc. 3:19, a man hath no p. above a beast
Col. 1:18, all things he might have the p.
III Jno. 9, loveth to have the p. among them

Prefer.
Ps. 137:6, if I p. not Jerusalem above my

Preferred.
Esth. 2:9, he p. her and her maids unto the
Dan. 6:3, this Daniel was p. above
Jno. 1:15, cometh after me is p. before me
27, coming after me is p. before me
30, a man which is p. before me

Preferring.
Rom. 12:10, love; in honour p. one another
I Tim. 5:21, without p. one before

Premeditate.
Mk. 13:11, ye shall speak, neither do ye p.

Preparation.
I Chr. 22:5, will therefore now make p. for it
Neh. 2:3, flaming torches in the day of his p.
Mat. 27:62, that followed the day of the p.
Mk. 15:42, was come, because it was the p.
Lu. 23:54, and that day was the p., and the
Jno. 19:14, and it was the p. of the passover
31, because it was the p., that the
42, because of the Jews' p. day
Eph. 6:15, with the p. of the gospel of peace

Preparations.
Prov. 16:1, the p. of the heart in man, and

Prepare.
Ex. 15:2, God, and I will p. him an habitation
16:5, they shall p. that which they bring
Num. 15:5, a drink offering shalt thou p. with
6, thou shalt p. for a meat offering
12, to the number that ye shall p., so
23:1, p. me here seven oxen and seven
29, and p. me here seven bullocks and
Dt. 19:3, thou shalt p. thee a way, and
Josh. 1:11, people, saying, P. you victuals
22:26, let us now p. to build us an altar
I Sam. 7:3, p. your hearts unto the Lord, and
23:22, I pray you, p. ye, and know and
I Ks. 18:44, Ahab, P. thy chariot, and get thee
I Chr. 9:32, shewbread, to p. it every sabbath
29:18, and p. their heart unto thee: and
II Chr. 2:9, to p. me timber in abundance
31:11, to p. chambers in the house of the
35:4, p. yourselves by the houses of
6, yourselves, and p. your brethren
Esth. 5:8, banquet that I shall p. for them
Job 8:8, p. thyself to the search of their
11:13, if thou p. thine heart, and stretch
27:16, dust, and p. raiment as the clay
17, he may p. it, but the just shall put
Ps. 10:17, thou wilt p. their heart, thou wilt
59:4, p. themselves without my fault
61:7, O p. mercy and truth, which may
107:36, they may p. a city for habitation
Prov. 24:27, p. thy work without, and make it
Prov. 30:25, they p. their meat in the summer
Is. 14:21, p. slaughter for his children for
21:5, p. the table, watch in the
40:3, p. ye the way of the Lord, make
20, to p. a graven image, that shall
57:14, ye up, p. the way, take up the
62:10, p. ye the way of the people; cast
65:11, that p. a table for that troop, and
Jer. 6:4, p. ye war against her; arise, and
12:3, p. them for the day of slaughter
22:7, I will p. destroyers against thee
46:14, stand fast, and p. thee; for the
51:12, the watchmen, p. the ambushes
27, p. the nations against her, call
28, p. against her the nations with the
Ez. 4:15, thou shalt p. thy bread therewith
12:3, man, p. thee stuff for removing
35:6, I will p. thee unto blood, and blood
38:7, and p. for thyself, thou, and all thy
43:25, thou p. every day a goat for a sin
25, they shall also p. a young bullock
45:17, he shall p. the sin offering, and the
22, day shall the prince p. for himself
23, p. a burnt offering to the Lord
24, shall p. a meat offering of an ephah

Prepare—Continued.
Ez. 46:2, priests shall p. his burnt offering
7, and he shall p. a meat offering, an
12, shall p. a voluntary burnt offering
12, he shall p. his burnt offering and
13, thou shalt daily p. a burnt offering
13, thou shalt p. it every morning
14, thou shalt p. a meat offering for it
15, thus shall they p. the lamb, and
Joel 3:9, p. war, wake up the mighty men
Amos 4:12, thee, p. to meet thy God, O Israel
Mic. 3:5, they even p. war against him
Mal. 3:1, and he shall p. the way before me
Mat. 3:3, p. ye the way of the Lord, make
11:10, which shall p. thy way before thee
26:17, p. for thee to eat the passover?
Mk. 1:2, which shall p. thy way before thee
3, p. ye the way of the Lord, make
14:12, where wilt thou that we go and p.
Lu. 1:76, face of the Lord to p. his ways
3:4, p. ye the way of the Lord, make
7:27, which shall p. thy way before thee
22:8, go and p. us the passover, that we
9, him, Where wilt thou that we p.?
Jno. 14:2, told you. I go to p. a place for you
3, and if I go and p. a place for you
I Cor. 14:8, who shall p. himself to the battle?
Philemon 22, p. me also a lodging: for I trust

Prepared.
Gen. 24:31, I have p. the house, and room for
27:17, and the bread, which she had p.
Ex. 12:39, neither had they p. for themselves
23:20, into the place which I have p.
Num. 21:27, the city of Sihon be built and p.
23:4, unto him, I have p. seven altars
Josh. 4:4, he had p. of the children of Israel
13, forty thousand p. for war passed
II Sam. 15:1, Absalom p. him chariots and
I Ks. 1:5, he p. him chariots and horsemen
5:18, so they p. timber and stones to
6:19, the oracle he p. in the house within
II Ks. 6:23, he p. great provision for them
I Chr. 12:39, for their brethren had p. for them
15:1, and p. a place for the ark of God
3, his place, which he had p. for it
12, unto the place that I have p. for it
22:3, and David p. iron in abundance for
5, so David p. abundantly before his
14, I have p. for the house of the Lord
14, timber also and stone have I p.
29:2, now I have p. with all my might for
3, all that I have p. for the holy house
16, we have p. to build thee an house
II chr. 1:4, the place which David had p. for it
3:1, in the place that David had p. in
8:16, now all the work of Solomon was p.
12:14, he p. not his heart to seek the Lord
16:14, spices p. by the apothecaries' art
17:18, thousand ready p. for the war
19:3, hast p. thine heart to seek God
20:33, people had not p. their hearts unto
26:14, Uzziah p. for them throughout all
27:6, p. his ways before the Lord his God
29:19, his transgression, have we p. and
36, people, that God had p. the people
II Chr. 31:11, of the Lord; and they p. them
35:10, the service was p., and the priests
14, the Levites p. for themselves
15, brethren the Levites p. for them
16, so all the service of the Lord was p.
20, this when Josiah had p. the temple
Ezra 7:10, Ezra had p. his heart to seek...law
Neh. 5:18, was p. for me daily was one ox
18, also the fowls were p. for me, and
8:10, unto them for whom nothing is p.
13:5, had p. for him a great chamber
Esth. 5:4, the banquet that I have p. for him
5, to the banquet that Esther had p.
12, banquet that she had p. but myself
6:4, the gallows that he had p. for him
14, the banquet that Esther had p.
7:10, the gallows that he had p. for
Job 28:27, it; he p. it, yea, and searched it out
29:7, city, when I p. my seat in the street!
Ps. 7:13, also p. for him the instruments
9:7, he hath p. his throne for judgment
57:6, they have p. a net for my steps
68:10, God, hast p. of thy goodness for
74:16, thou hast p. the light and the sun
103:19, hath p. his throne in the heavens
Prov. 8:27, when he p. the heavens, I was

Presents.
antiquity of, Gen. 32:13; 43:15.
Were Given
to judges to secure a favorable hearing, Prov. 17:23; Amos 2:6.
to kings to engage their aid, I Ks. 15:18.
by kings to each other in token of inferiority, I Ks. 10:25; II Chr. 9:23, 24; Ps. 72:10.
to appease the angry feelings of others, Gen. 32:20; I Sam. 25:27, 28, 35.
to confirm covenants, Gen. 21:28-30.
to reward service, II Sam. 18:12; Dan. 2:6, 48.
to show respect, Jud. 6:18.
in token of friendship, I Sam. 18:3, 4.
as tribute, Jud. 3:15; II Sam. 8:2; II Chr. 17:5.
on occasions of visits, II Ks. 8:8.
on all occasions of public rejoicing, Neh. 8:12; Esth. 9:19.
at marriages, Gen. 24:53; Ps. 45:12.
on recovering from sickness, II Ks. 20:12.
on restoration to prosperity, Job 42:10, 11.
on sending away friends, Gen. 45:22; Jer. 40:5.
considered essential on all visits of business, I Sam. 9:7.
not bringing, considered a mark of disrespect and disaffection, I Sam. 10:27; II Ks. 17:4.
generally procured a favorable reception, Prov. 18:16; 19:6.
when small or defective, refused, Mal. 1:8.
of persons of rank, of great value and variety, II Ks. 5:5; II Chr. 9:1.
receiving of, a token of good will, Gen. 33:10, 11.
Things Given as:
cattle, Gen. 32:14, 15, 18.
horses and mules, I Ks. 10:25.
money, Gen. 45:22; I Sam. 9:8; Job 42:11.
eatables, Gen. 43:11; I Sam. 25:18; I Ks. 14:3.
garments, Gen. 45:22; I Sam. 18:4.
weapons of war, I Sam. 18:4.
ornaments, Gen. 24:22, 47; Job 42:11.
gold and silver vessels, I Ks. 10:25.
precious stones, I Ks. 10:2.
servants, Gen. 20:14; 29:24, 29.
often borne by servants, Jud. 3:18.
often conveyed on camels, etc., I Sam. 25:18; II Ks. 8:9; II Chr. 9:1.
sometimes sent before the giver, Gen. 32:21.
generally presented in person, Gen. 43:15, 26; Jud. 3:17; I Sam. 25:27.
laid out and presented with great ceremony, Gen. 43:25; Jud. 3:18; Mat. 2:11.

Preserve.
Gen. 19:32, 34, we may p. seed of our father
45:5, did send me before you to p. life
7, to p. you a posterity in the earth
Dt. 6:24, that he might p. us alive, as it is
Ps. 12:7, p. them from this generation for
16:1, p. me, O God: for in thee do I put
25:21, integrity and uprightness p. me
32:7, thou shalt p. me from trouble
40:11, and thy truth continually p. me
41:2, the Lord will p. him, and
61:7, and truth, which may p. him
64:1, p. my life from fear of the enemy
79:11, p. thou those that are appointed to
86:2, p. my soul; for I am holy: O thou
121:7, the Lord shall p. thee from all evil
7, he shall p. thy soul
8, Lord shall p. thy going out and thy
140:1, man: p. me from the violent man
Ps. 140:4, wicked; p. me from the violent man
Prov. 2:11, discretion shall p. thee
4:6, her not, and she shall p. thee
14:3, the lips of the wise shall p. them
20:28, mercy and truth p. the king: and
22:12, the eyes of the Lord p. knowledge
Is. 31:5, it; and passing over he will p. it
49:8, and I will p. thee, and give thee
Jer. 49:11, children, I will p. them alive
Lu. 17:33, shall lose his life shall p. it
II Tim. 4:18, p. me unto his heavenly kingdom

Preserved.
Gen. 32:30, God face to face, and my life is p.
Josh. 24:17, p. us in all the way wherein we
I Sam. 30:23, who hath p. us, and delivered the
II Sam. 8:6, 14, p. David whithersoever he
I Chr. 18:6, 13, p. David whithersoever he went
Job 10:12, thy visitation hath p. my spirit
29:2, as in the days when God p. me
Ps. 37:28, they are p. for ever: but the seed
Is. 49:6, and to restore the p. of Israel
Hos. 12:13, Egypt, and by a prophet was he p.
Mat. 9:17, into new bottles, and both are p.
Lu. 5:38, into new bottles; and both are p.
I Thess. 5:23, be p. blameless unto the coming
Jude 1, and p. in Jesus Christ, and called

Preserver.
Job 7:20, I do unto thee, O thou p. of men?

Preservest.
Neh. 9:6, is therein, and thou p. them all
Ps. 36:6, O Lord, thou p. man and beast

Preserveth.
Job 36:6, he p. not the life of the wicked
Ps. 31:23, for the Lord p. the faithful, and
97:10, he p. the souls of his saints; he
116:6, the Lord p. the simple; I was
145:20, the Lord p. all them that love him
146:9, the Lord p. the strangers: he
Prov. 2:8, and p. the way of his saints
16:17, he that keepeth his way p his soul

Presidents.
Dan. 6:2, and over these three p.: of whom
3, preferred above the p. and princes
4, the p. and princes sought to find
6, these p. and princes assembled
7, all the p. of the kingdom, the

Press.
Joel 3:13, for the p. is full, the fats overflow
Hag. 2:16, draw out fifty vessels out of the p.
Mk. 2:4, not come nigh unto him for the p.
5:27, came in the p. behind, and touched
Mk. 5:30, him, turned him about in the p.
Lu. 8:19, could not come at him for the p.
45, multitude throng thee and p.
19:3, could not for the p., because
Phil. 3:14, I p. toward the mark for the prize

Pressed.
Gen. 19:3, and he p. upon them greatly; and
9, they p. sore upon the man, even
40:11, and p. them into Pharaoh's cup
Jud. 16:16, she p. him daily with her words
II Sam. 13:25, he p. him: howbeit he would not
27, but Absalom p. him, that he let
Esth. 8:14, p. on by the king's commandment
Ez. 23:3, there were their breasts p., and
Amos 2:13, behold, I am p. under you, as a
13, as a cart is p. that is full of sheaves
Mk. 3:10, they p. upon him for to touch him
Lu. 5:1, people p. upon him to hear
6:38, good measure, p. down, and shaken
Acts 18:5, Paul was p. in the spirit, and
II Cor. 1:8, that we were p. out of measure

Presses.
Neh. 13:15, treading wine p. on the sabbath
Prov. 3:10, p. shall burst out with new wine
Is. 16:10, shall tread out no wine in their p.

Presseth.
Ps. 38:2, in me, and thy hand p. me sore
Lu. 16:16, preached, and every man p. into it

Pressfat.
Hag. 2:16, one came to the p. for to draw

Presume.
Dt. 18:20, shall p. to speak a word in my
Esth. 7:5, that durst p. in his heart to do so?

Presumed.
Num. 14:44, they p. to go up unto the hill top

Presumption.
a characteristic of the wicked; II Pet. 2:10.
a characteristic of antichrist, II Thess. 2:4.
Exhibited in
opposing God, Job 15:25, 26.
wilful commission of sin, Rom. 1:32.
self-righteousness, Hos. 12:8; Rev. 3:17.
spiritual pride, Is. 65:5; Lu. 18:11.
esteeming our own ways right, Prov. 12:15.
seeking precedence, Lu. 14:7-11.
planning for futurity, Lu. 12:18; Js. 4:13.
pretending to prophecy, Dt. 18:22.
pray to be kept from sins of, Ps. 19:13.
saints avoid, Ps. 131:1.
punishment for, Num. 15:30; Rev. 18:7, 8.
exemplified, builders of Babel, Gen. 11:4; Israelites, Num. 14:44; Korah, etc., Num. 16:3, 7; men of Bethshemesh, I Sam. 6:19; Uzzah II Sam. 6:6; Jeroboam, I Ks. 13:4; Benhadad, I Ks. 20:19; Uzziah, II Chr. 26:16; Sennacherib, II Chr. 32:13, 14; Theudas, Acts 5:36; sons of Sceva, Acts 19:13, 14; Diotrephes, III Jno. 9; prophets, Dt. 18:20.

Presumptuous.
Ps. 19:13, keep, serv. fr. p. sins
II Pet. 2:10, p. are they, self-will.

Presumptuously.
Ex. 21:14, if a man come p.
Num. 15:30, aught p.; Dt. 17:12.
Dt. 1:43, went p. up into hill
17:13, hear and do no moré p.
18:22, prophet hath spoken it p.

Pretence.
Mat. 23:14, for a p. make long prayers; Mk. 12:40.
Phil. 1:18, whether in p. or truth

Prevail.
Gen. 7:20, fifteen cubits did waters p.
Num. 22:6, peradventure I sh. p.
Jud. 16:5, by what means we p.
I Sam. 2:9, by str. sh. no man p.
17:9, if I p. against him
26:25, great things and still p.
I Ks. 22:22, p. also; II Chr. 18:21.
II Chr. 14:11, O L. let not man p.
Esth. 6:13, shalt not p. ag. him
Job 15:24, they shall p. ag. him
18:9, robber shall p. against him
Ps. 9:19, O L. let not man p.
12:4, wi. our tongues will we p.

Prevail—Continued.
Ps. 65:3, iniquities p. against me
Ecc. 4:12, if one p. against him
Is. 7:1, could not p. against it
16:12, M. shall come, but not p.
42:13, shall p. against enemies
47:12, if so be thou mayest p.
Jer. 1:19, they sh. not p. ag. thee, saith the Lord; 15:20; 20:11.
5:22, waves toss, can they not p.
20:10, we shall p. against him
Dan. 11:7, deal ag. him and p.
Mat. 16:18, gates of hell sh. not p.
Mat. 27:24, Pi. saw he could p.
Jno. 12:19, perceive ye how ye p.
Prevailed.
Gen. 7:18, waters p. and inc.; 19.
24, waters p. on earth one hundred and fifty days
30:8, I have wrestled and p.,
32:25, when he saw he p. not
28, po. wi. G. and men, hast p.
47:20, the famine p. over them
49:26, bless. of thy fath. hath p.
Ex. 17:11, Israel p., Amalek p.
Jud. 1:35, hand of house of J. p.
II Sam. 11:23, men p. against us
24:4, king's word p. against J.
II Ks. 25:3, the famine p. in the ci.
I Chr. 5:2, Judah p. above breth.
II Chr. 13:18, J. p. bec. th. relied
Ps. 13:4, I have p. against thee
129:2, have not p. against me
Jer. 20:7, stronger than I, and p.
38:22, friends p. against thee
Lam. 1:16, weep bec. enemy p.
Dan. 7:21, sa. horn p. ag. saints
Hos. 12:4, power over angel p.
Oba. 7, men deceived thee and p.
Lu. 23:23, voices of chief pr. p.
Acts 19:16, in whom evil spirit p.
20, mig. grew word of G. and p.
Rev. 5:5, root of David hath p.
12:8, dragon and his angels p.
Prevailest, eth.
Job 14:20, p. for ever against him
Lam. 1:13, fire in bones, and it p.
Prevent.
Job 3:12, why did knees p. me?
Ps. 59:10, G. of mercy shall p. me
79:8, let thy tender mercies p.
88:13, in morn. sh. my prayer p.
119:148, mine eyes p. ni.-watches
Amos 9:10, evil shall not p. us
I Thess. 4:15, shall not p. them
Prevented, est.
II Sam. 22:6, the snares of death p. me; Ps. 18:5.
19, p. me in day of ca.; Ps. 18:18.
Job 30:27, days of afflict. p. me
41:11, who p. that I sho. repay?
Ps. 21:3, p. him with blessings
119:147, I p. dawning of morn.
Is. 21:14, they p. with, th. bread
Mat. 17:25, Jesus p. him, saying, Simon
Prey.
Gen. 49:9, from the p. my son
27, in morning he shall dev. p.
Num. 14:3, our wives and childr. sh. be a p.? 31; Dt. 1:39.
23:24, not lie down till eat of p.
31:12, captives and p. to Moses
27, divide the p. in two parts
Dt. 2:35, cattle we took for a p.; 3:7; Josh. 8:2, 27; 11:14.
Jud. 5:30, div. p. a p. of divers
8:24, give me the ear-rings of his p.
II Ks. 21:14, Judah sh. become a p.
Neh. 4:4, give them for a p.
Esth. 3:13, spoil of th. for p.; 8:11.
9:15, on p. laid not hand; 16.
Job 4:11, lion peris. for lack of p.
9:26, as eagle that hasteth to p.
24:5, as wild asses rising for p.
38:39, wilt th. hunt p. for lion?
39:29, from thence she seek. p.
Ps. 17:12, a lion greedy of p.
76:4, more ex. than mount. of p.
104:21, young lions roar after p.
124:6, hath not given us for p.
Prov. 23:28, lieth in wait as for p.
Is. 5:29, roar and lay hold of p.
10:2, widows may be their p.
6, take p. of a hypocrit. nation
31:4, young lion roaring on p.
33:23, the p. of a great spoil
42:22, for a p. none delivereth
49:24, sh. p. be taken fr. mighty?
59:15, from evil mak. hims. a p.
Jer. 21:9, his life shall be to him for a p.; 38:2; 39:18, 45:5.
30:16, and all that p. on thee will I give for a p.
Ez. 7:21, give to stran. for a p.
19:3, yo. lion, learned to catch p.
22:27, princes like wol. raven. p.
26:12, make a p. of merchandise
29:19, shall take her spoil and p.
34:8, bec. my flock became a p.
22, flock sh. no more be a p.; 28.
36:4, to the cities that bec. a p.
38:12, go take spoil and p.; 13.
Dan. 11:24, scatter am. them p.
Amos 3:4, lion roar hath no p.?
Nah. 2:12, lions filled holes wi. p.
13, I will cut off thy p. fr. earth
3:1, bloody city, p. departeth not
Zeph. 3:8, till day I rise up to p.
Price, s.
Lev. 25:16, according to years in p. to fewness, diminish p.; 50.
52, shall give him again the p.
Dt. 23:18, not bring p. of a d.
II Sam. 24:24, I will buy it of thee at a p.; I Chr. 21:22, 24.
Job 28:13, man knoweth not p.; 15.
18, p. of wisdom is above rubi.
Ps. 44:12, not incr. wealth by p.
Prov. 17:16, p. in hand of fool?
27:26, goats are the p. of field
31:10, her p. is far above rubies
Is. 45:13, shall let go not for p.
55:1, wine and milk without p.
Jer. 15:13, give to spoil witho. p.
Zech. 11:12, give me p. weighed
13, a goodly p. I was prized at
Mat. 13:46, found one pearl of p.
27:6, beca. it is the p. of blood
Acts 4:34, brought p. of the thin.
5:2, kept back part of the p.; 3.
19:19, counted p. of books burnt
I Cor. 6:20, bought with a p.; 7:23.
I Pet. 3:4, meek spirit of great p.
Pricked, ing.
Ps. 73:21, I was p. in my reins
Ez. 28:24, be no more a p. briar
Acts 2:37, th. were p. in th. heart
Pricks.
Num. 33:55, th. that remain be p.
Acts 9:5, kick against the p.; 26:14.
Pride.
Lev. 26:19, break p. of your pow.
I Sam. 17:28, p. and naughtiness
II Chr. 32:26, Hez, humbled for p.
Job 33:17, he may hide p. fr. man
35:12, because of p. of evil men
41:15, scales are his p. shut up
34, king over all children of p.
Ps. 10:2, wicked in p. doth pers.
4, thro. p. of his countenance
31:20, hide them from p. of man
36:11, let not the foot of p. come
59:12, taken in their p.
73:6, theref. p. compasseth them
Prov. 8:13, p. I hate
11:2, p. cometh
13:10, by p. cometh contention
14:3, mouth of fool. is rod of p.
16:18, p. goeth before destructi.
29:23, a man's p. bring him low
Is. 9:9, say in p. of their hearts
16:6, have heard of p. of M. his haughtiness and p.; Jer. 48:29.
23:9, to stain p. of glory
25:11, shall bring down their p.
28:1, woe to the crown of p.; 3.
Jer. 13:9, I will mar p. of Judah
17, shall weep for your p.
49:16, p. of thy heart received
Ez. 7:10, rod blos. p. budded
16:49, iniqu. of thy sister Sod. p.
56, not mentioned in day of p.
30:6, p. of power sh. come down
Dan. 4:37, those that walk in p.
5:20, mind was hardened in p.
Hos. 5:5, p. of Israel testify; 7:10.
Ob. 3, p. of thy heart deceived
Zeph. 2:10, shall they have for p.
3:11, take away th. rejoice in p.
Zech. 9:6, cut off p. of Philistines
10:11, p. of Assyria bro. down
11:3, the p. of Jordan is spoiled
Mk. 7:22, out of heart proce. p.
I Tim. 3:6, being lifted up wi. p.
I Jno. 2:16, p. of life, not of Fa. is sin, Prov. 21:4.
hateful to God, Prov. 6:16, 17; 16:5.
hateful to Christ, Prov. 8:12, 13.
Often Originates in
self-righteousness, Lu. 18:11, 12.
religious privileges, Zeph. 3:11.
unsanctified knowledge, I Cor. 8:1.
inexperience, I Tim. 3:6.
possession of power, Lev. 26:19; Ez. 30:6.
possession of wealth, II Ks. 20:13.
forbidden, I Sam. 2:3; Rom. 12:3, 16.
defiles a man, Mk. 7:20, 22.
hardens the mind, Dan. 5:20.
Saints
give not way to, Ps. 131:1.
respect not, in others, Ps. 40:4.
mourn over, in others, Jer. 13:17.
hate, in others, Ps. 101:5.
a hindrance to seeking God, Ps. 10:4; Hos. 7:10.
a hindrance to improvement, Prov. 26:12.
A Characteristic of
the devil, I Tim. 3:6.
the world, I Jno. 2:16.
false teachers, I Tim. 6:3, 4.
the wicked, Hab. 2:4, 5; Rom. 1:30.
comes from the heart, Mk. 7:21-23.
the wicked encompassed with, Ps. 73:6.
Leads Men to
contempt and rejection of God's word and ministers, Jer. 43:2.
a persecuting spirit, Ps. 10:2.
wrath, Prov. 21:24.
contention, Prov. 13:10; 28:25.
self-deception, Jer. 49:16; Ob. 3.
exhortation against, Jer. 13:15.
Is Followed by
shame, Prov. 11:2.
debasement, Prov. 29:23; Is. 28:3.
destruction, Prov. 16:18; 18:12.
shall abound in the last days, II Tim. 3:2.
woe to, Is. 28:1, 3.
They Who are Guilty of, Shall be
resisted, Js. 4:6.
brought into contempt, Is. 23:9.
recompensed, Ps. 31:23.
marred, Jer. 13:9.
subdued, Ex. 18:11; Is. 13:11.
brought low, Ps. 18:27; Is. 2:12.
abased, Dan. 4:37, with Mat. 23:12.
scattered, Lu. 1:51.
punished, Zeph. 2:10, 11; Mal. 4:1.
exemplified, Ahithophel, II Sam. 17:23; Hezekiah, II Chr. 32:25; Pharaoh, Neh. 9:10; Haman, Esth. 3:5; Moab, Is. 16:6; Tyre, Is. 23:9; Israel, Is. 28:1; Hos. 5:5, 9; Judah, Jer. 13:9; Babylon, Jer. 50:29, 32; Assyria, Ez. 31:3, 10; Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 4:30; 4:30; 5:20; Belshazzar, Dan. 5:22, 23; Edom, Ob. 3; scribes, Mk. 12:38, 39; Herod, Acts 12:21-23; Laodiceans, Rev. 3:17.
Priest.
Gen. 14:18, p. of M. High; Heb. 7:1.
Ex. 2:16, p. of M. had seven dau.
Lev. 1:9, p. sh. burn it all on the altar; 13, 17; 2:2, 9, 16; 3:11, 16; 4:10; 31:35; 7:5, 31.
4:6, the p. shall dip his finger; 17.
20, p. shall make atonement for them; 26; 5:6; 6:7; 12:8; 15:15. 30; 61:30; 19:22.
7:8, p. shall have skin of offering
13:3, p. sh. look on plague; 5, 6. 17, 20, 21, 25, 26, 27, 30, 31, 32.
14:16, p. dip his right finger in
21:9, if daughter of a p. profane
22:11, if p. buy any soul
23:11, p. shall wave it before L.
27:8, p. shall value him, accord.
Num. 5:8, tre. recompensed to p.
30, p. execute on her this law
35:32, not dw. till death of h.-p.
Dt. 20:2, the p. shall approach
Jud. 17:5, one of sons became p.
13, I have Levite to my p.
18:4, Micah hired me, am his p.
I Sam. 2:14, the p. took himself
28, did I choose him to be p.?
35, raise me up a faithful p.
14:36, then said p., Draw to God
21:4, the p. answered, no bread
I Sam. 21:6, p. gave him h. bread
I Ks. 2:27, Abiathar from being p.
II Chr. 13:9, the same may be a p.
15:3, Israel without teaching p.
Ezra 2:63, stood up p.; Neh. 7:65.
Ps. 110:4, a p. for ever after order of Melch.; Heb. 5:6; 7:17, 21.
Is. 8:2, I took witnesses, Uriah p.
24:2, as with people, so with p.
28:7, the p. and prophet erred
Jer. 6:13, to the p. every one dealeth falsely; 8:10.
14:18, p. go to a land they k. not
18:18, law sh. not perish from p.
23:11, prophet and p. are profa.
33, when a p. sh. ask thee; 34.
29:26, Lord made thee p.
Lam. 2:6, despis. the king and p.
20, the p. and prophet be slain
Ez. 7:26, law shall perish fr. p.
44:21, nor sh. any p. drink wine
31, p. sh. not eat any thing to.
Hos. 4:4, they that strive with p.
6, thou shalt be no p. to me
9, shall be like people like p.
Amos 7:10, the p. of Bethel sent
Zech. 6:13, shall be p. on throne
Mal. 2:7, p. lips sho. keep know
Mat. 8:4, go, show thyself to the p.; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:14.
Lu. 1:5, a certain p. Zacharias
10:31, came down a certain p.
Acts 14:13, p. of Jupiter br. oxen
Heb. 7:3, abideth a p. continually
11, what need another p. rise
15, after Melchizedek aris. a p.
20, without an oath was ma. p.
8:4, he should not be a p.
10:11, ev. p. standeth minister
Priest, High-.
Lev. 21:10, h.-p. not uncover head
Num. 35:25, in city of refuge till death of h.-p.; Josh. 20:6.
II Ks. 12:10, money in chest, h.-p. put it in bags; II Chr. 24:11.
Zech. 3:1, Joshua h.-p.; 8; 6:11.
Mal. 26:3, pal. of h.-p.; Lu. 22:54.
57, led him to Caiaphas, the h.-p.; Jno. 18:24.
26:65, h.-p. rent clothes; Mk. 14:63.
Mk. 2:26, days of Abiathar, h.-p.
Jno. 11:49, Caia. h.-p.; 51; 18:13.
18:15, disciple was kn. to h.-p.
Acts 4:6, were of kindred of h.-p.
9:1, Saul went to the h.-p.
22:5, also the h.-p. doth witness
23:4, revilest thou God's h.-p.
Heb. 2:17, be a faithful h.-p.
3:1, consider apostle h.-p. of
4:14, have great h.-p. in heaven
15, h.-p. wh. cannot be touched
5:1, h.-p. taken from amo. men
5, C. glo. not himself to be h.-p.
10, called a h.-p. after Me.; 6:20.
7:26, such a h.-p. became us
8:1, we have such a h.-p. on th.
3, every h. p. ordained to offer
9:7, second, went h.-p. alone
11, a h.-p. of good things
Heb. 9:25, the h.-p. entereth holy place
10:21, having a h.-p. over house
13:11, bro. into sanctu. by h.-p.
Priests.
Gen. 47:22, land of p. bought not
23, except land of the p. only
Ex. 19:6, to me a kingdom of p.
Lev. 1:11, p. sprinkle blood; 3:2.
22:10, a sojourner of the p.
23:20, holy to the Lord for the p.
Dt. 18:3, this shall be p. due
Josh. 3:17, p. that bare the ark
6:4, p. bare seven trumpets; 13.
Jud. 18:30, he and sons were p.
I Sam. 5:5, nor the p. of Dagon
6:2, Philistines called for the p.
22:17, turn and slay p. of Lord
18, turn thou, and fall on the p.
I Ks. 8:3, and p. took up the ark
12:31, Jeroboam made p.; 13:33.
13:2, on thee sh. he offer the p.
II Ks. 10:11, Jehu slew Ahab's p.
19, call me all Baal's p.
12:6, p. had not repaired breach.
23:5, he put down idolatrous p.
II Chr. 4:6, the sea was for the p.
5:12, one hundred and twenty p. sounding trumpets
14, p. could not min. for cloud
6:41, let p. be clothed with salv.
8:14, appointed courses of the p.
13:9, not cast out p. of Lord?
12, p. with trump. to cry alarm
23:6, came to house of L. save p.
26:19, Uzziah was wroth with p.
II Chr. 29:34, but the p. were too
30:3, p. had not sancti. themsel.
34:5, Josiah burnt bones of p.
35:8, gave it to p. for offerings
Ezra 6:18, set p. in divisions
20, p. killed the passover for p.
9:7, p. been delivered to kings
Neh. 2:16, nor had I told it to p.
3:22, after him repaired the p.
9:32, trouble that come on p.
34, we nor our p. kept thy law
Ps. 78:64, their p. fell by sword
99:6, Moses and Aaron—among p.
132:9, let thy p. be clothed with
16, clothe her p. with salvation
Is. 37:2, he sent elders of p.
61:6, named the p. of the Lord
Jer. 1:18, against the p. thereof
2:8, p. said not, Where is Lord?
26, p. ashamed
4:9, p. astonished
5:31, p. bare rule by th. means
8:1, bones of p. they shall bring
13:13, fill p. with drunkenness
31:14, satiate souls of p.
32:32, provoke to anger, their p.
48:7, into captivity with p.; 49:3.
Lam. 1:4, her p. sigh, her virgins
19, my p. gave up the ghost
1:13, iniq. of her p. shed blood
16, they respected not the p.
Ez. 22:26, her p. viola. my law
40:45, this chamber is for p.
Hos. 5:1, hear this, O p. hearken
6:9, comp. of p. murder in way
Joel 1:9, the p. mourn; 13; 2:17.
Mic. 3:11, the p. teach for hire
Zeph. 1:4, cut off names of the p.
3:4, p. polluted the sanctuary
Hag. 2:11, as p. concerning law
Mal. 1:6, you, O p. that despise
2:1, p. this command. is for you
Mat. 12:4, lawf. only for p. to eat
5, p. profane sabbath; Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4.
Mk. 2:26, is not lawful but for p.
Lu. 17:14, show yourselves to p.
Acts 4:1, the p. came upon them
6:7, a comp. of p. were obedient
Heb. 7:21, p. made without oath
23, p. not suffered to continue
8:4, seeing there are p. that offer
9:6, p. went into first tabernacle
Rev. 1:6, made us p. to God; 5:10. 20:6, sh. be p. of God and Christ
Priests, Levitical, Ex. 28:1; Lev. 8.
their duties, offerings, rites, Lev. 1; 9; 21; 22; Num. 3; Dt. 31:9; Josh. 3:4; I Ks. 8:3.
fourscore and five slain by command of Saul, I Sam. 22:17.
divided by lot by David, I Chr. 24.
denounced for unfaithfulness, Jer. 1:18; 5:31; Hos. 5:6; Mic. 3:11; Zeph. 3:4; Mal. 2.
of Baal, slain, I Ks. 18:40; II Ks. 10:19; 11:18.
Christians called, I Pet. 2:5; Rev. 1:6; 5:10; 20:6.
first notice of persons acting as, Gen. 4:3, 4.
during patriarchal age heads of families acted as, Gen. 8:20; 12:8; 35:7.
after the exodus young men (first born) deputed to act as, Ex. 24:5. with 19:22.
the sons of Aaron appointed as, by perpetual statute, Ex. 29:9; 40:15.
all except seed of Aaron excluded from being, Num. 3:10; 16:40; 18:7.
sanctified by God for the office, Ex. 29:44.
publicly consecrated, Ex. 28:3; Num. 3:3.

Priests—Continued.
Ceremonies at Consecration of:
washing in water, Ex. 29:4; Lev. 8:6.
clothing with the holy garments, Ex. 29:8, 9; 40:14; Lev. 8:13.
anointing with oil, Ex. 30:30; 40. 13.
offer as sacrifices, Ex. 29:10-19; Lev. 8:14-23.
purification by blood of the consecration-ram, Ex. 29:20, 21; Lev. 8:23, 24.
placing in their hands the wave-offering, Ex. 29:22-24; Lev. 8: 25-27.
partaking of the sacrifices of consecration, Ex. 29:31-33; Lev. 8: 31, 32.
lasted seven days, Ex. 29:35-37; Lev. 8:33.
required to remain in the tabernacle seven days after consecration, Lev. 8:33-36.
no blemished or defective persons could be consecrated, Lev. 21:17-23.
required to prove their genealogy before they exercised the office, Ezra 2:62; Neh. 7:64.
Garments of,
the coat or tunic, Ex. 28:40; 39: 27.
the girdle, Ex. 28:40.
the bonnet, Ex. 28:40; 39:28.
the linen breeches, Ex. 28:42; 39: 28.
worn at consecration, Ex. 29:9; 40:15.
worn always while engaged in the service of the tabernacle, Ex. 28:43; 39:41.
worn by the high priest on the day of atonement, Lev. 16:4.
purified by sprinkling of blood, Ex. 29:21.
laid up in holy chambers, Ez. 44: 19.
often provided by the people, Ezra 2:68, 69; Neh. 7:70, 72.
required to wash in the brazen laver before they performed their services, Ex. 30:18-21.
Services of:
keeping the charge of the tabernacle, etc., Num. 18:1, 5, 7.
covering the sacred things of the sanctuary before removal, Num. 4:5-15.
offering sacrifices, Lev. 1-6; II Chr. 29:34; 35:11.
lighting and trimming the lamps of the sanctuary, Ex. 27:20, 21; Lev. 24:3, 4.
keeping the sacred fire always burning on the altar, Lev. 6:12, 13.
burning incense, Ex. 30:7, 8; Lu. 1:9.
placing and removing show-bread, Lev. 24:5-9.
offering first-fruits, Lev. 23:10, 11; Dt. 26:3, 4.
blessing the people, Num. 6:23-27.
purifying the unclean, Lev. 15:30, 31.
deciding in cases of jealousy, Num. 5:14, 15.
deciding in cases of leprosy, Lev. 13:2-59; 14:34-45.
judging in cases of controversy, Dt. 17:8-13; 21:5.
teaching the law, Dt. 33:8, 10; Mal. 2:7.
blowing the trumpets on various occasions, Num. 10:1-10; Josh. 6:3, 4.
carrying the ark, Josh. 3:6, 17; 6:12.
encouraging the people when they went to war, Dt. 20:1-4.
valuing things devoted, Lev. 27: 8.
were to live by the altar as they had no inheritance, Dt. 18:1, 2; I Cor. 9:13.
Revenues of:
tenth of the tithes paid to the Levites, Num. 18:26, 28; Neh. 10: 37, 38; Heb. 7:5.
first-fruits, Num. 18:8, 12, 13; Dt. 18:4.
redemption-money of the first-born, Num. 3:48, 51; 18:15, 16.
first-born of animals or their substitutes, Num. 18:17 18, with Ex. 13:12, 13.
first of the wool of sheep, Dt. 18: 4.
show-bread after its removal, Lev. 24:9; I Sam. 21:4-6; Mat. 12:4.
part of all sacrifices, Lev. 7:6-10, 31-34; Num. 6:19, 20; 18:8-11; Dt. 18:3.
all devoted things, Num. 18:14.
all restitutions when the owner could not be found, Num. 5:8.
a fixed portion of the spoil taken in war, Num. 31:29, 41.
thirteen of the Levitical cities given to, for residence, I Chr. 6:57-60, with Num. 35:1-8.
might purchase and hold other lands in possession, I Ks. 2:26; Jer. 32: 8, 9.
Special Laws Respecting:
not to marry divorced or improper persons, Lev. 21:7.
not to defile themselves for the dead except the nearest of kin, Lev. 21:1-6.
not to drink wine, etc., while attending in the tabernacle, Lev. 10:9; Ez. 44:21.
not to defile themselves by eating what died or was torn, Lev. 22: 8.
while unclean could not perform any service, Lev. 22:1, 2, with Num. 19:6, 7.
while unclean could not eat of the holy things, Lev. 22:3-7.
no sojourner or hired servant to eat of their portion, Lev. 22:10.
all bought and home-born servants to eat of their portion, Lev. 22:11.
children of, married to strangers, not to eat of their portion, Lev. 22:12.
restitution to be made to, by persons ignorantly eating of their holy things, Lev. 22:14-16.
divided by David into twenty-four courses, I Chr. 24:1-19; II Chr. 8: 14; 35:4, 5.
the four courses which returned from Babylon subdivided into twenty-four, Ezra 2:36-39, with Lu. 1:5.
each course of, had its president or chief, I Chr. 24:6, 31; 36:14.
services of, divided by lot, Lu. 1:9.
punishment for invading the office of, Num. 16:1-35; 18:7; II Chr. 26:16-21.
on special occasions persons not of Aaron's family acted as, Jud. 6: 24-27; I Sam. 7:9; I Ks. 18:33.
Were Sometimes
greedy, I Sam. 2:13-17.
drunken, Is. 28:7.
profane and wicked, I Sam. 2:22-24.
unjust, Jer. 6:13.
corrupters of the law, Is. 28:7, with Mal. 2:8.
slow to sanctify themselves for God's service, II Chr. 29:34.
generally participated in punishment of the people, Jer. 14:18; Lam. 2:20.
made of the lowest of the people by Jeroboam and others, I Ks. 12:31; II Ks. 17:32.
services of, ineffectual for removing sin, Heb. 7:11; 10:11.
Illustrative of
Christ, Heb. 10:11, 12.
saints, Ex. 19:6; I Pet. 2:9.
Priests, High-,
Lu. 3:2, An. and Ca. were h.-p.
Heb. 7:27, not daily as h.-p.
28, the law maketh men h.-p.
Priesthood.
Ex. 40:15, everl. p. throughout generations; Num. 25:13.
Num. 16:10, and seek ye the p.
18:1, shall bear iniquity of p.
Josh. 18:7, p. of L. is their inherit
Ezra 2:62, pollu. fr. p.; Neh. 7:64.
Neh. 13:29, defiled p. coven. of p.
Heb. 7:5, Levi. who receive the p.
11, if perfection were by Le. p.
12, for the p. being changed
14, M. spake nothing conc. p.
24, hath an unchangeable p.
I Pet. 2:5, a holy p.
9, a royal p.
Priesthood of Christ, Aaron, and Melchizedek, Rom. 8:34; Heb. 2:17; 3; 5; 7; I Jno. 2:1.
Prince of peace, Is. 9:6; of life, Acts 3:15.
of this world, Jno. 12:31; 14:30; 16:11; of the power of the air, Eph. 2:2.
of devils, Christ's miracles ascribed to, Mat. 9:34; 12:24; Mk. 3: 22; Lu. 11:15.
Prince.
Gen. 23:6, thou art a mighty p.
32:28, as p. hast thou po. wi. G.
34:2, wh. Shechem p. of country
Ex. 2:14, who made thee a p.
Num. 16:13, make thyself p.
17:6, for each p. a rod, twelve
34:18, take one p. of every tribe
Josh. 22:14, each chief house a p.
II Sam. 3:38, kn. ye not p. fallen?
I Ks. 11:34, his days make him p.
14:7, made thee p. over peo.; 16:2.
Job 21:28, where is house of p.?
31:37, as a p. wo. I go near him
Prov. 14:28, want is dest. of a p.
17:7, less do lying lips bec. a p.
25:7, lower in presence of the p.
15, forbearing is a p. persuaded
28:16, p. that want. understand.
Song 7:1, beautif. thy feet, O p.
Is. 9:6, called the P. of peace
Jer. 51:59, Seraiah was a quiet p.
Ez. 7:27, the p. shall be clothed
12:10, concerneth p. in Jerusal.
12, and p. shall bear on should.
Ez. 21:25, profane, wicked p. of Is.
28:2, say to the p. of Tyrus
30:13, be no more a p. of Egypt
34:24, my servant David, a p.
37:25, David sh. be th. p. for ev.
38:2, the p. of Meshech.; 3; 39:1.
44:3, gate for p. p. shall sit in it
45:17, it sh. be the p. part to give
Ez. 46:2, the p. sh. enter by por.
4, offering that the p. shall offer
12, when p. prepares an offeri.
16, if p. give a gift to any sons
18, p. shall not take people's in.
48:21, residue shall be for the p.
Dan. 1:7, to whom p. gave names
8, he requested of p. of eunuchs
9, Daniel in favor with the p.
8:11, magnifi. himself even to p.
25, shall stand up against the p.
9:25, build unto Messiah the P.
26, people of p. that shall come
10:13, the p. of Persia withstood
20, p. of Persia, p. of Gre. come
21, none hold. but Michael p.
11:18, but a p. for his own beha.
22, also the p. of the covenant
12:1, Michael stand up, great p.
Hos. 3:4, shall abide without a p.
Mic. 7:3, p. and judge ask reward
Mat. 9:34, casteth out dev. by p. of devils; 12:24; Mk. 3:22.
Jno. 12:31, the p. of this world
14:30, for the p. of world cometh
16:11, p. of this world is judged
Acts 3:15, killed the P. of life
5:31, him God exalted to be a P.
Eph. 2:2, according to p. of air
Rev. 1:5, Jesus Christ P. of kings
Princes.
Gen. 12:15, p. also of Pharaoh
17:20, p. shall Ishm. beget; 25:16.
Num. 7:3, for two p.
10, p. offer.
16:2, rose up two hundred and fifty p.
21:18, p. digged
22:8, and p. abode with Balaam
15, Ba. sent p. more honorable
Josh. 9:15, p. of congrega. sware
13:21, M. smote with p. of Mid.
22:14, P. ten p. sent to Reuben
Jud. 5:3, give ear, O ye p.
15, p. of Issachar were with D.
7:25, two p. of the Midianites
I Sam. 2:8, to set them among p.
29:4, p. of Philisti. were wroth
I Ks. 20:14, by young men of p.
I Chr. 4:38, these p. in families
28:21, p. will be at thy command
II Chr. 28:14, left spoil before p.
30:12, do commandments of p.
35:8, p. gave willingly to people
36:18, treas. of his p. to Babylon
Ezra 7:28, bef. king's mighty p.
9:2, hand of p. hath been chief
10:8, according to counsel of p.
Neh. 9:34, nei. have p. kept law
Esth. 1:3, feast to all his p.; 2:18.
6:9, of one of the king's noble p.
Job 3:15, had been at rest with p.
12:19, leadeth p. away spoiled
21, he poureth contempt on p.
29:9, the p. refrained talking
34:18, say to p., Ye are ungodly?
19, him that accepteth not p.
Ps. 45:16, p. in all the earth
47:9, p. of people are gathered
68:27, p. of Zebulon, p. of Nap.
31, p. shall come out of Egypt
76:12, he shall cut off spirit of p.
82:7, and fall like one of the p.
105:22, bind his p. at his pleas.
107:40, poureth contempt on p.
113:8, set him wi. p. even wi. p.
118:9, tru. in L. than confi. in p.
119:23, p. also did speak ag. me
161, p. perse. me without cause
146:3, put not your trust in p.
148:11, p. and judges of earth
Prov. 8:15, p. decree
16, p. rule
17:26, it is not good to strike p.
19:10, much less a ser. to rule p.
28:2, many are the p. thereof
31:4, not for p. to drink strong
Ecc. 10:7, p. walking as servants
16, when thy p. eat in the mor.
17, blessed art thou, wh. p. eat
Is. 1:23, thy p. are rebellious
3:4, I will give children to th. p.
14, L. enter into judgm. wi. p.
10:8, are not my p. alto. kings?
19:11, p. of Zoan, p. of Noph; 13.
21:5, ye p. anoint the shield
23:8, whose merchants are p.
30:4, his p. were at Zoan, amba.
31:9, p. shall be afraid of ensign
32:1, p. shall rule in judgment
34:12, all her p. shall be nothing
40:23, that bringeth p. to nothi.
41:25, and he shall come upon p.
43:28, I profaned p. of sanctuary
49:7, p. shall worship bec. of L.
Jer. 1:18, brazen walls ag. the p.
2:26, th. kings and p. ashamed
4:9, heart of p. sh. be astonish.
8:1, shall bring out bones of p.
17:25, p. sitting on throne of D.
26:16, p. said, This man is not
32:32, kings and p. pro. me
34:21, p. I will give to enemies
38:17, if thou go to k. of B. p.
48:7, Ch. and p. go to capt.; 49:3.
Jer. 49:38, I will destroy from the p.
50:35, sword on p. and wise men
51:57, I will make drunk her p.
Lam. 1:6, p. become like harts
2:9, kings and p. am. Gentiles
5:12, p. are hanged by th. hand
Ez. 22:27, p. like wolves raven.
23:15, dyed attire, all of them p.
32:29, Edom and her p.
30, the p. of the north
39:18, ye shall drink blood of p.
45:8, my p. no more opp. people
Dan. 3:2, king sent to gather p.
6:1, to set over kingdom, one hundred and twenty p.
4, p. sought occasion ag. Dani.
8:25, stand. ag. the Prince of p.
9:8, confusion of face to our p.
10:13, Michael one of p. came
11:5, one of his p. sh. be strong
Hos. 7:3, they make p. glad
5, the p. have made him sick
16, their p. shall fall by sword
8:4, made p. and I knew it not
10, shall sorrow for king of p.
9:15, all their p. are revolters
13:10, give me a king and p.
Amos 1:15, into captiv. he and p.
Mic. 3:1, hear, p. of house of Is.; 9.
Hab. 1:10, the p. shall be a scorn
Zeph. 1:8, I will punish the p.
3:3, p. within her are roar. lions
Mat. 20:25, p. of Gent. exercise
I Cor. 2:6, nor wisdom of the p.
8, none of p. of this world
Princes, All the.
II Ks. 24:14, carried away all the p.
I Chr. 29:24, all p. submit. them.
II Chr. 24:23, destroyed all the p.
Esth. 1:16, done wro. to all the p.
3:1, set his seat above all the p.
Ps. 83:11, all th. p. as Zebah and
Jer. 36:21, it in ears of all the p.
Ez. 26:16, all the p. of the sea
Amos 2:3, will slay all the p.
Princes of Judah.
Neh. 12:31, I brought up p. of Judah
Ps. 68:27, there is p. of Judah
Jer. 52:10, slew all the p. of Judah
Mat. 2:6, not least am. p. of Judah
Princess, es.
I Ks. 11:3, Solom. had seven hundred wiv. p.
Lam. 1:1, p. among provinces
Principal.
Ex. 30:23, take th. also p. spices
Lev. 6:5, shall restore it in the p.
Num. 5:7, recomp. tresp. with p.
I Ks. 4:5, son of Nathan p. officer
II Ks. 25:19, the p. scribe of the host; Jer. 52:25.
I Chr. 24:6, one p. household
31, even p. fathers cast lots
Neh. 11:17, Mattaniah p. to begin
Prov. 4:7, wisdom is the p. thing
Is. 16:8, broken down p. plants
28:25, cast in p. wheat and barl.
Jer. 25:34, in ashes, p. of flock
35, nor the p. of the flock escape
Mic. 5:5, raise ag. him eight p. me.
Acts 25:23, p. of the city entered
Principality, ies.
Jer. 13:18, your p. sh. come down
Rom. 8:38, p. nor powers able
Eph. 1:21, far above all p., power
3:10, to p. might be kn. wisdom
6:12, wrestle ag. p. and power
Col. 1:16, p. were created by him
2:10, head of all p. and power
15, having spoiled p. he made
Tit. 3:1, mind to be subject to p.
Principles.
Heb. 5:12, one teach you first p.
6:1, p. of the doctrine of Chr.
Print, ed.
Lev. 19:28, shall not p. any mar.
Job 19:23, O that my words were p. in a book
Print.
Job 13:27, settest a p. on heels
Jno. 20:25, exc. I see p. of nails. and put my finger into p.
Prisca, II Tim. 4:19.
Priscilla, Acts 18:2, 26; Rom. 16:3; I Cor. 16:19.
Prison.
Gen. 39:20, Potiph. put Jos. in p.
40:3, put butler and baker in p.
42:19, bound in house of your p.
I Ks. 22:27, put this fellow in p.; II Chr. 18:26.
II Ks. 17:4, bound Hoshea in p.
25:29, changed his p. garment; Jer. 52:31, 33.
Neh. 3:25, Palal repaired by p.
Ps. 142:7, bring my soul out of p.
Ecc. 4:14, for out of p. he cometh
Is. 24:22, they sh. be shut up in p.
42:7, bring out prisoners from p.
22, all of them hid in p.
53:8, he was taken from p.
61:1, proclaim opening of the p.
Jer. 32:2, Jeremiah was shut in p.
12, before Jews in court of p.
33:1, word came to Jerem. while in p.; 37:21; 38:6, 28; 39:15.
37:4, had not put him into p.
15, put him in p. in Jon. house
39:14, took Jeremiah out of p.
52:11, put Zedekiah in p.
Mat. 4:12, John was cast into p.
5:25, be cast into p.; Lu. 12:58.

Prison—Continued.
Mat. 11:2, J. heard in p. works of C.
14:3, Herod put him in p.
18:30, he cast him into p.
25:36, I was in p. ye came to me
39, when saw we thee in p.? 44.
Mk. 1:14, after J. was put in p.
6:17, Her. had bound John in p.
Lu. 3:20, he shut up John in p.
22:33, go with thee both into p.
23:19, for murder cast in p.; 25.
Jno. 3:24, John not yet cast in p.
Acts 5:18, put apostles in com. p.
19, angel by night op. p. doors
8:3, men and women, com. to p.
12:4, Peter in p.
5, kept in p.
7, light in p.
17, Lord brought out of p.
16:23, Paul and Silas cast in p.
24, inner p.
27, p. doors open
26:10, saints did I shut in p.
I Pet. 3:19, preach. to spirits in p.
Rev. 2:10, shall cast some into p.
20:7, S. shall be loosed out his p.

Prisons.
antiquity of, Gen. 39:20.
Kinds of, Mentioned:
state, Jer. 37:21, with Gen. 39:20.
common, Acts 5:18.
dungeons attached to, Jer. 38:6; Zech. 9:11.
were under the care of a keeper, Gen. 39:21.
Used for Confining
persons accused of crimes, Lu. 23: 19.
persons accused of heresy, Acts 4: 3; 5:18; 8:3.
suspected persons, Gen. 42:19.
condemned criminals till executed, Lev. 24:12; Acts 12:4, 5.
enemies taken captive, Jud. 16: 21; II Ks. 17:4; Jer. 52:11.
debtors till they paid, Mat. 5:26; Mat. 18:30.
persons under the king's displeasure, I Ks. 22:27; II Chr. 16:10; Mk. 6:17.
confinement in, often awarded as a punishment, Ezra 7:26.
confinement in, considered a severe punishment, Lu. 22:33.
Places Used as
court of king's house, Jer. 32:2.
house of the king's scribe, Jer. 37:15.
house of the captain of the guard, Gen. 40:3.
prisoner's own house, where he was kept bound to a soldier, Acts 28:16, 30, with II Tim. 1: 16-18.
the king had power to commit to, I Ks. 22:27.
magistrates had power to commit to, Mat. 5:25.
Persons Confined in,
said to be in ward, Lev. 24:12.
said to be in hold, Acts 4:3.
often placed in dungeons, Jer. 38: 6; Acts 16:24.
often bound with fetters, Gen. 42: 19; Ez. 19:9; Mk. 6:17.
often chained to two soldiers, Acts 12:6.
often fastened in stocks, Jer. 29: 26; Acts 16:24.
often kept to hard labor, Jud. 16: 21.
often subjected to extrame suffering, Ps. 79:11; 102:20; 105:18.
fed on bread and water, I Ks. 22: 27.
clothed in prison dress, II Ks. 25: 29.
sometimes allowed to be visited by their friends, Mat. 11:2; 25: 36; Acts 24:23.
might have their condition ameliorated by the king, Jer. 37:20, 21.
often executed in, Gen. 40:22; Mat. 14:10.
the king had power to release from, Gen. 40:21.
magistrates had power to release from, Acts 16:35, 36.
Keepers of,
strictly guarded the doors, Acts 12:6.
responsible for the prisoners, Acts 16:23, 27.
put to death if prisoners escaped, Acts 12:19.
often used severity, Jer. 37:16, 20; Acts 16:24.
sometimes acted kindly, Gen. 39: 21; 16:23, 34.
sometimes entrusted the care of the prison to well-conducted prisoners, Gen. 39:22, 23.
Illustrative of
deep afflictions, Ps. 142:7.
Hell, Rev. 20:7.
bondage to sin and Satan, Is. 42: 7; 49:9; 61:1.

Prison-house.
Jud. 16:21, S. did grind in p.-h.
II Chr. 16:10, Asa put H. in p.-h.
Is. 42:7, In darkness out of p.-h.

Prisoner.
Ps. 79:11, let sighing of p. come
102:20, hear groaning of the p.
Mat. 27:15, release to people a p.
Acts 23:18, P. p. called me to him
25:27, unreasonable to send a p.
28:17, yet was I delivered p.
Eph. 3:1, I P. the p. of Jesus; 4:1; Philemon 9.
II Tim. 1:8, not ashamed of his p.

Prisoners.
Gen. 39:20, where king's p. were
Num. 21:1, took some of Israel p.
Job 3:18, there the p. rest toge.
Ps. 69:33, L. despiseth not his p.
146:7, the Lord looseth the p.
Is. 10:4, bow down under the p.
14:17, opened not house of p.
20:4, Assyria shall lead Egyp. p.
24:22, be gathered together as p.
42:7, bring out p. from prison
49:9, mayest say to p., Go forth
Lam. 3:34, crush under feet the p.
Zech. 9:11, have sent forth thy p.
12, turn to str.-hold, p. of hope
Acts 16:25, praises, p. heard them
27, supposing p. had been fled
27:1, delivered Paul and other p.
42, soldiers' coun. was to kill p.

Prisons.
Lu. 21:12, delivering you in. p.
Acts 22:4, del. in p. men and wo.
II Cor. 11:23, in p. more frequent

Private, ly.
Mat. 24:3, disciples came to C. p.
Mk. 6:32, Jesus went into a ship p.; Lu. 9:10.
9:28, J. and And. ask him p.; 13:3.
Lu. 10:23, turned to disciples p.
Acts 23:19, with Paul's kinsm. p.
Gal. 2:2, p. to them of reputation
II Pet. 1:20, any p. interpretation

Privily.
Jud. 9:31, he sent messengers p.
I Sam. 24:4, Da. cut Saul's sk. p.
Ps. 10:8, eyes p. set against poor
11:2, may p. shoot at upright
31:4, out of net laid p.; 142:3.
64:5, commune of lay. snares p.
101:5, whoso p. slanders neighb.
Prov. 1:11, lurk p. for innocent
18, lurk p. for their own lives
Mat. 1:19, to put her away p.
2:7, Her. when he had p. called
Acts 16:37, now do they thrust us out p.?
Gal. 2:4, came in p. to spy out
II Pet. 2:1, p. bring damna. here.

Privileges of Saints.
abiding in Christ, Jno. 15:4, 5.
partaking of the divine nature, II Pet. 1:4.
access to God by Christ, Eph. 3:12.
being of the household of God, Eph. 2:19.
membership with the church of the first-born, Heb. 12:23.
Having
Christ for their Shepherd, Is. 40: 11, with Jno. 10:14, 16.
Christ for their intercessor, Rom. 8:34; Heb. 7:25; I Jno. 2:1.
the promises of God, II Cor. 7:1; II Pet. 1:4.
the possession of all things, I Cor. 3:21, 22.
all things working together for their good, Rom. 8:28; II Cor. 4: 15-17.
their names written in the book of life, Rev. 13:8; 20:15.
Having God for Their
King, Ps. 5:2; 44:4; Is. 44:6.
glory, Ps. 3:3; Is. 60:19.
salvation, Ps. 18:2; 27:1; Is. 12: 2.
father, Dt. 32:6; Is. 63:16; 64:8.
redeemer, Ps. 19:14; Is. 43:14.
friend, II Chr. 20:7, with Js. 2: 23.
helper, Ps. 33:20; Heb. 13:6.
keeper, Ps. 121:4, 5.
deliverer, II Sam. 22:2; Ps. 18:2.
strength, Ps. 18:2; 27:1; 46:1.
refuge, Ps. 46:1, 11; Is. 25:4.
shield, Gen. 15:1; Ps. 84:11.
tower, II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 61:3.
light, Ps. 27:1; Is. 60:19; Mic. 7:8.
guide, Ps. 48:14; Is. 58:11.
law-giver, Neh. 9:13, 14; Is. 33: 22.
habitation, Ps. 90:1; 91:9.
portion, Ps. 73:26; Lam. 3:24.
union in God and Christ, Jno. 17.
committing themselves to God, Ps. 31:5; Acts 7:59; II Tim. 1:12.
calling upon God in trouble, Ps. 50:15.
suffering for Christ, Acts 5:41; Phil. 1:29.
profiting by chastisement, Ps. 119: 67; Heb. 12:10, 11.
secure during public calamities, Job 5:20, 23; Ps. 27:1-5; 91:5-10.
interceding for others, Gen. 18:23-33; Js. 5:16.

Privy.
Dt. 23:1, p. member cut off
I Ks. 2:44, wickedness heart p. to
Ez. 21:14, enters p. chamber
Acts 5:2, wife also being p. to it

Prize.
I Cor. 9:24, but one receiveth p.
Phil. 3:14, I press toward the p.

Prized.
Zech. 11:13, price that I was p. at

Proceed.
Josh. 6:10, word p. out of mouth
II Sam. 7:12, seed wh. shall p.
Job 40:5, but I will p. no further
Is. 29:14, I p. to do marvel. work
51:4, for a law shall p. from me
Jer. 9:3, they p. from evil to evil
30:21, governor shall p. fr. midst
Hab. 1:7, judgm. and dign. sh. p.
Mat. 15:18, p. out of mouth defile
19, heart p. murders; Mk. 7:21.
Eph. 4:29, no corrupt commu. p.
II Tim. 3:9, they shall p. no furt.

Proceeded.
Num. 30:12, what. p. out of lips
Jud. 11:36, do that which p. out
Job 36:1, Elihu also p. and said
Lu. 4:22, gracious words wh. p.
Jno. 8:42, for I p. forth from God
Acts 12:3, he p. to take Peter also
Rev. 19:21, sword p. out of mouth

Proceedeth, ing.
Gen. 24:50, thing p. from the L.
Num. 30:2, according to all th. p.
Dt. 8:3, by every word that p. out of mouth of G.; Mat. 4:4.
I Sam. 24:13, wick. p. fr. wicked
Ex. 10:5, error which p. fr. ruler
Lam. 3:38, out of M. High p. not
Hab. 1:4, wrong judgment p.
Jno. 15:26, Spi. of truth p. fr. F.
Js. 3:10, out of the same mo. p.
Rev. 11:5, fire p. out of th. mouth
22:1, water of life p. out of thr.

Process.
Gen. 4:3, in p. of time C. brought
38:12, in p. of time Shuah died
Ex. 2:23, in p. of time ki. of Eg.
Jud. 11:4, in p. chil. of Ammon
II Chr. 21:19, in p. Jehor.'s bowe.

Prochorus, Acts 6:5.

Proclaim.
Ex. 33:19, I will p. name of Lord
Lev. 23:2, feast of L. p.; 4, 21, 37.
25:10, p. liberty
Dt. 20:10, p. peace
Jud. 7:3, to p. in ears of people
I Ks. 21:9, p. a fast, set Naboth on
II Ks. 10:20, Jehu said, P. assemb.
Neh. 8:15, p. they fetch branches
Esth. 6:9, p. before him, Thus sh.
Prov. 20:6, men p. own goodness
Is. 61:1, he sent me to p. liberty
2, p. the acceptable year of L.
Jer. 3:12, p. th. words; 11:6; 19:2.
7:2, stand in gate of L. p. there
34:8, made a coven. to p. liberty
17, I p. a liberty for you to sw.
Joel 3:9, p. this among the Gent.
Amos 4:5, p. the free-offerings

Proclaimed.
Ex. 34:5, p. name of Lord; 6.
36:6, they caused it to be p.
I Ks. 21:12, they p. a fast, set
II Ks. 10:20, solemn assem. and p.
23:16, man of G. p. who p.; 17.
II Chr. 20:3, Jehoshaphat p. a fast
Ezra 8:21, I p. a fast at Ahava
Esth. 6:11, Haman p. before him
Is. 62:11, hath p. thy salvation
Jer. 36:9, they p. a fast before L.
Jon. 3:5, p. a fast, put on sacke.
7, caused it to be p. through Nine.
Lu. 12:3, be p. on house-tops

Proclaimeth, ing.
Prov. 12:23, heart of fools p.
Jer. 34:15, p. liberty ev. man; 17.
Rev. 5:2, I saw a strong angel p.

Proclamation.
Ex. 32:5, Aaron made p.
I Ks. 15:22, king Asa made a p.
22:36, went p. throughout host
II Chr. 24:9, J. made a p. through
36:22, Cyrus made p.; Ezra 1:1.
Ezra 10:7, E. made p. through Judah
Dan. 5:29, Belshazzar made p.

Procrastination.
condemned by Christ, Lu. 9:59-62.
saints avoid, Ps. 27:8; 119:60.
To be Avoided in
hearkening to God, Ps. 95:7, 8, with Heb. 3:7, 8.
seeking God, Is. 55:6.
glorifying God, Jer. 13:16.
keeping God's commandments, Ps. 119:60.
making offerings to God, Ex. 22: 29.
performance of vows, Dt. 23:21; Ecc. 5:4.
Motives for Avoiding:
the present the accepted time, II Cor. 6:2.
the present the best time, Ecc. 12:1.
the uncertainty of life, Prov. 27: 1.
danger of, illustrated, Mat. 5:25; Lu. 13:25.
exemplified, Lot, Gen. 19:16; Felix, Acts 24:25.

Procure.
Jer. 26:19, we p. great evil against our souls
33:9, all the prosperity that I p. unto it

Procured.
Jer. 2:17, hast thou not p. this unto thyself
4:18, way and thy doings have p. these

Procureth.
Prov. 11:27, diligently seeketh good p. favour

Produce.
Is. 41:21, p. your cause, saith the Lord

Profane.
Lev. 18:21, shalt thou p. the name of thy God
19:12, shalt thou p. the name of thy God
20:3, sanctuary, and to p. my holy name
21:4, among his people, to p. himself
6, and not p. the name of their God
7, take a wife that is a whore, or p.
9, p. herself by playing the whore
12, nor p. the sanctuary of his God
14, widow, or a divorced woman, or p.
15, he p. his seed among his people
23, that he p. not my sanctuaries: for
22:2, that they p. not my holy name in
9, it, and die therefore, if they p. it
15, they shall not p. the holy things of
32, neither shall ye p. my holy name
Neh. 13:17, that ye do, and p. the sabbath day?
Jer. 23:11, both prophet and priest are p.
Ez. 21:25, thou, p. wicked prince of Israel
22:26, between the holy and p., neither
23:39, day into my sanctuary to p. it
24:21, behold, I will p. my sanctuary
28:16, cast thee as p. out of the mountain
42:20, the sanctuary and the p. place
44:23, difference between the holy and p.
48:15, shall be a p. place for the city, for
Amos 2:7, same maid, to p. my holy name
Mat. 12:5, priests in the temple p. the sabbath
Acts 24:6, hath gone about to p. the temple
I Tim. 1:9, and for sinners, for unholy and p.
4:7, but refuse p. and old wives' fables
6:20, avoiding p. and vain babblings, and
II Tim. 2:16, but shun p. and vain babblings
Heb. 12:16, be any fornicator, or p. person

Profaned.
Lev. 19:8, hath p. the hallowed thing of the
Ps. 89:39 thou hast p. his crown by casting
Is. 43:28, I have p. the princes of the
Ez. 22:8, things, and hast p. my sabbaths
26, law, and have p. mine holy things
26, sabbaths, and I am p. among them
23:38, day, and have p. my sabbaths
25:3, my sanctuary, when it was p.
36:20, they went, they p. my holy name
21, Israel had p. among the heathen
22, ye have p. among the heathen
23, which was p. among the heathen
23, ye have p. in the midst of them
Mal. 1:12, but ye have p. it, in that ye say
2:11, hath p. the holiness of the Lord

Profaneness.
Jer. 23:15, the prophets of Jerusalem is p.

Profaneth.
Lev. 21:9, the whore, she p. her father: she

Profaning.
Neh. 13:18, upon Israel by p. the sabbath
Mal. 2:10, by p. the covenant of our fathers?

Profess.
Dt. 26:3, him, I p. this day unto the Lord
Mat. 7:23, then will I p. unto them, I never
Tit. 1:16, they p. that they know God; but

Professed.
II Cor. 9:13, for your p. subjection unto the
I Tim. 6:12, hast p. a good profession before

Professing.
Rom. 1:22, p. themselves to be wise, they

Professing—Continued.
1 Tim. 2:10, becometh women p. godliness
6:21, some p. have erred concerning the
Profession.
1 Tim. 6:12, good p. before many witnesses
Heb. 3:1, Apostle and High Priest of our p.
4:14, Son of God, let us hold fast our p.
10:23, let us hold fast the p. of our faith
Profit.
Gen. 25:32, what p. shall this birthright do to me?
37:26, what p. is it if we slay our brother
I Sam. 12:21, which cannot p. nor deliver; for
Esth. 3:8, for the king's p. to suffer them
Job 21:15, what p. should we have, if we
30:2, the strength of their hands p. me
35:3, and, What p. shall I have, if I be
8, righteousness may p. the son of man
Ps. 30:9, what p. is there in my blood, when
Prov. 10:2, of wickedness p. nothing: but
11:4, riches p. not in the day of wrath
14:23, in all labour there is p.; but
Ecc. 1:3, what p. hath a man of all his
2:11, and there was no p. under the sun
3:9, what p. hath he that worketh in
5:9, the p. of the earth is for all: the
16, and what p. hath he that hath
7:11, is p. to them that see the sun
Is. 30:5, a people that could not p. them
5, nor be an help nor p., but a shame
6, to a people that shall not p. them
44:9, their delectable things shall not p.
47:12, if so be thou shalt be able to p., if
48:17, thy God which teacheth thee to p.
57:12, works; for they shall not p. thee
Jer. 2:8, walked after things that do not p.
11, glory for that which doth not p.
7:8, trust in lying words, that cannot p.
12:13, themselves to pain, but shall not p.
16:19, and things wherein there is no p.
23:32, they shall not p. this people at all
Mal. 3:14, what p. is it that we have kept his
Mk. 8:36, for what shall it p. a man, if he
Rom. 3:1, what p. is there of circumcision?
I Cor. 7:35, and this I speak for your own p.
10:33, things, not seeking mine own p.
33, p. of many, that they may be saved
12:7, is given to every man to p. withal
14:6, what shall I p. you, except I shall
Gal. 5:2, Christ shall p. you nothing
II Tim. 2:14, strive not about words to no p.
Heb. 4:2, word preached did not p. them
12:10, he for our p., that we might be
Js. 2:14, what doth it p., my brethren
16, to the body; what doth it p.?
Profitable.
Job 22:2, can a man be p. unto God, as he
2, is wise may be p. unto nimself?
Ecc. 10:10, but wisdom is p. to direct
Is. 44:10, image that is p. for nothing?
Jer. 13:7, was marred, it was p. for nothing
Mat. 5:29, 30, it is p. for thee that one of thy
Acts 20:20, back nothing that was p. unto you
I Tim. 4:8, godliness is p. unto all things
II Tim. 3:16, and is p. for doctrine, for reproof
4:11, for he is p. to me for the ministry
Tit. 3:8, things are good and p. unto men
Philemon 11, but now p. to thee and to me
Profited.
Job 33:27, which was right, and it p. me not
Mat. 15:5, thou mightest be p. by me
16:26, for what is a man p., if he shall
Mk. 7:11, thou mightest be p. by me; he
Gal. 1:14, and p. in the Jews' religion above
Heb. 13:9, p. them that have been occupied
Profiteth.
Job 34:9, it p. a man nothing that
Hab. 2:18, what p. the graven image that the
Jno. 6:63, the flesh p. nothing: the words
Rom. 2:25, circumcision verily p., if thou keep
I Cor. 13:3, have not charity, it p. me nothing
I Tim. 4:8, for bodily exercise p. little
Profiting.
I Tim. 4:15, that thy p. may appear to all
Profound.
Hos. 5:2, revolters are p. to make slaughter
Progenitors.
Gen. 49:26, blessings of my p. unto the utmost
Prognosticators.
Is. 47:13, stargazers, the monthly p., stand
Prolong.
Dt. 4:26, shall not p. your days upon it, but
40, mayest p. thy days upon the earth
5:33, ye may p. your days in the land
11:9, ye may p. your days in the land
17:20, he may p. his days in his kingdom
22:7, and that thou mayest p. thy days
30:18, shall not p. your days upon the land
32:47, ye shall p. your days in the land
Job 6:11, mine end, that I should p. my life?
15:29, neither shall he p. the perfection
Ps. 61:6, thou wilt p. the king's life: and
Prov. 28:16, covetousness shall p. his days
Ecc. 8:13, neither shall he p. his days, which
Is. 53:10, seed, he shall p. his days, and the
Prolonged.
Dt. 5:16, that thy days may be p., and that
6:2, life; and that thy days may be p.
Prov. 28:2, the state thereof shall be p.
Ecc. 8:12, his days be p., yet surely I know
Is. 13:22, come, and her days shall not be p.
Ez. 12:22, the days are p., and every vision
25, it shall be no more p.: for in your
28, shall none of my words be p. any
Dan. 7:12, lives were p. for a season and
Prolongeth.
Prov. 10:27, the fear of the Lord p. days: but
Ecc. 7:15, a wicked man that p. his life in
Promise.
Num. 14:34, and ye shall know my breach of p.
II Ks. 8:56, failed one word of all his good p.
II Chr. 1:9, let thy p. unto David my father be
Neh. 5:12, should do according to this p.
13, performeth not this p., even thus
13, the people did according to this p.
Ps. 77:8, doth his p. fail for evermore?
105:42, he remembered his holy p., and
Lu. 24:49, the p. of my Father upon you
Acts 1:4, but wait for the p. of the Father
2:33, Father, the p. of the Holy Ghost
39, for the p. is unto you, and to your
7:17, when the time of the p. drew nigh
13:23, according to his p., raised unto
32, p. which was made unto the fathers
23:21, ready, looking for a p. from thee
Acts 26:6, for the hope of the p. made of God
7, unto which p. our twelve tribes
Rom. 4:13, for the p., that he should be the
14, and the p. made of none effect
16, the end the p. might be sure to all
20, he staggered not at the p. of God
9:8, children of the p. are counted for
9, this is the word of p. At this time
Gal. 3:14, the p. of the Spirit through faith
17, should make the p. of none effect
18, be of the law, it is no more of p.
18, but God gave it to Abraham by p.
19, come to whom the p. was made
22, that the p. by faith of Jesus Christ
29, and heirs according to the p.
4:23, he of the freewoman was by p.
28, as Isaac was, are the children of p.
Eph. 1:13, sealed with that holy Spirit of p.
2:12, from the covenants of p., having
3:6, partakers of his p. in Christ by the
6:2, is the first commandment with p.
I Tim. 4:8, having p. of the life that now is
II Tim. 1:1, the p. of life which is in Christ
Heb. 4:1, a p. being left us of entering into
6:13, when God made p. to Abraham
15, endured, he obtained the p.
17, to shew unto the heirs of p. the
9:15, the p. of eternal inheritance
10:36, of God, ye might receive the p.
11:9, faith he sojourned in the land of p.
9, the heirs with him of the same p.
39, through faith, received not the p.
II Pet. 2:19, while they p. them liberty, they
3:4, where is the p. of his coming
9, is not slack concerning his p.
13, according to his p., look for new
I Jno. 2:25, the p. that he hath promised us
Promised.
Ex. 12:25, according as he hath p., that ye
Num. 14:40, place which the Lord hath p.
Dt. 1:11, and bless you, as he hath p. you!
6:3, Lord God of thy fathers hath p.
9:28, into the land which he p. them
10:9, as the Lord thy God p. him
12:20, thy border, as he hath p. thee, and
15:6, God blesseth thee, as he p. thee
19:8, land which he p. to give unto thy
23:23, thou hast p. with thy mouth
26:18, peculiar people, as he hath p. thee
27:3, God of thy fathers hath p. thee
Josh. 9:21, as the princes had p. them
22:4, unto your brethren, as he p. them
23:5, Lord your God hath p. unto you
10, fighteth for you, as he hath p. you
15, the Lord your God p. you; which
II Sam. 7:28, p. this goodness unto thy servant
I Ks. 2:24, hath made me an house, as he p.
5:12, Solomon wisdom, as he p. him
8:20, throne of Israel, as the Lord p.
56, Israel, according to all that he p.
56, which he p. by the hand of Moses
9:5, as I p. to David thy father, saying
II Ks. 8:19, as he p. him to give him alway a
I Chr. 17:26, p. this goodness unto thy servant
II Chr. 6:10, throne of Israel, as the Lord p.
15, that which thou hast p. him; and
16, which thou hast p. him, saying
21:7, as he p. to give a light to him and
Neh. 9:23, which thou hadst p. to their fathers
Esth. 4:7, money that Haman had p. to pay
Jer. 32:42, all the good that I have p. them
Jer. 33:14, that good thing which I have p.
Mat. 14:7, he p. with an oath to give her
Mk. 14:11, glad, and p. to give him money
Lu. 1:72, perform the mercy p. to our fathers
22:6, he p., and sought opportunity to
Acts 7:5, yet he p. that he would give it . . . him
Rom. 1:2, he had p. afore by his prophets
4:21, what he had p., he was able also
Tit. 1:2, God, that cannot lie, p. before the
Heb. 10:23, wavering; (. . . he is faithful that p.)
11:11, judged him faithful who had p.
12:26, now he hath p., saying, Yet once
Js. 1:12, Lord hath p. to them that love him
2:5, kingdom which he hath p. to them
I Jno. 2:25, promise that he hath p. us, even
Promisedst.
I Ks. 8:24, David my father that thou p. him
25, David my father that thou p. him
Neh. 9:15, p. them that they should go in to
Promises.
Rom. 9:4, and the service of God, and the p.
15:8, the p. made unto the fathers
II Cor. 1:20, for all the p. of God in him are yea
7:1, having therefore these p., dearly
Gal. 3:16, and his seed were the p. made
21, the law then against the p. of God?
Heb. 6:12, faith and patience inherit the p.
7:6, and blessed him that had the p.
8:6, was established upon better p.
11:13, faith, not having received the p.
17, he that had received the p. offered
33, obtained p., stopped the mouths of
II Pet. 1:4, exceeding great and precious p.
Promising.
Ez. 13:22, his wicked way, by p. him life
Promises of God, The.
contained in the scriptures, Rom. 1:2.
made in Christ, Eph. 3:6; II Tim. 1:1.
Made to
Christ, Gal. 3:16, 19.
Abraham, Gen. 12:3, 7, with Gal 3:16.
Isaac, Gen. 26:3, 4.
Jacob, Gen. 28:14.
David, II Sam. 7:12; Ps. 89:3, 4, 35, 36.
the Israelites, Rom. 9:4.
the fathers, Acts 13:32; 26:6, 7.
all who are called of God, Acts 2:39.
those who love him, Js. 1:12; 2:5.
confirmed by an oath, Ps. 89:3, 4; Heb. 6:17.
the covenant established upon, Heb. 8:6.
God is faithful to, Tit. 1:2; Heb 10:23.
God remembers, Ps. 105:42; Lu. 1:54, 55.
Are
good, I Ks. 8:56.
holy, Ps. 105:42.
exceeding great and precious, II Pet. 1:4.
confirmed in Christ, Rom. 15:8.
yea and amen in Christ, II Cor. 1:20.
fulfilled in Christ, II Sam. 7, 12, with Acts 13:23; Lu. 1:69-73.
through the righteousness of faith, Rom. 4:13, 16.
obtained through faith, Heb. 11:33.
given to those who believe, Gal. 3:22.
inherited through faith and patience, Heb. 6:12, 15; 10:36.
performed in due season, Jer. 33:14; Acts 7:17; Gal. 4:4.
not one shall fail, Josh. 23:14; I Ks. 8:56.
the law not against, Gal. 3:21.
the law could not disannul, Gal. 3:17.
Subjects of:
Christ, II Sam. 7:12, 13, with Acts 13:22, 23.
the Holy Ghost, Acts 2:33; Eph. 1:13.
the gospel, Rom. 1:1, 2.

Promises of God—Continued.
life in Christ, II Tim. 1:1.
a crown of life, Js. 1:12.
eternal life, Tit. 1:2; I Jno. 2:25.
the life that now is, I Tim. 4:8.
adoption, II Cor. 6:18, with II Cor. 7:1.
preservation in affliction, Is. 43:2.
blessing, Dt. 1:11.
forgiveness of sins, Is. 1:18; Heb. 8:12.
putting the law into the heart, Jer. 31:33, with Heb. 8:10.
second coming of Christ, II Pet. 3:4.
new heavens and earth, II Pet. 3:13.
entering into rest, Josh. 22:4, with Heb. 4:1.
should lead to perfecting holiness, II Cor. 7:1.
the inheritance of the saints is of, Rom. 4:13; Gal. 3:18.
Saints
children of, Rom. 9:8; Gal. 4:28.
heirs of, Gal. 3:29; Heb. 6:17; 11:9.
stagger not at, Rom. 4:20.
have implicit confidence in, Heb. 11:11.
expect the performance of, Lu. 1:38, 45; II Pet. 3:13.
sometimes, through infirmity, tempted to doubt, Ps. 77:8, 10.
plead, in prayer, Gen. 32:9, 12; I Chr. 17:23, 26; Is. 43:26.
should wait for the performance of, Acts 1:4.
Gentiles shall be partakers of, Eph. 3:6.
man, by nature, has no interest in, Eph. 2:12.
scoffers despise, II Pet. 3:3, 4.
fear, lest ye come short of, Heb. 4:1
Promises of God, Ps. 89:3; Rom. 1:2; Eph. 3:6; II Tim. 1:1; Heb. 6:17; 8:6.
inviolable and precious, Num. 23:19; Dt. 7:9; Josh. 23:14; I Ks. 8:56; Ps. 77:8; 89:3; 105:42; II Cor. 1:20; Gal. 3:21; Heb. 6:17; II Pet. 1:4.
remembered by God, Ps. 105:42; Lu. 1:54; Tit. 1:2; Heb. 10:23.
pleaded in prayer, Gen. 32:9, 12; I Chr. 17:23; Is. 43:26.
to the repentant and returning, Ex. 34:7; Ps. 65:3; 103:9, 13; 130:4; Is. 1:18; 27:5; 43:25; 44:22; 45:25; 46:13; 53; 55; Jer. 31:34; 33:8; Ez. 33:16; 36:25; Mic. 7:18; Rom. 4; 5; II Cor. 6:18; 7:1; Eph. 2:13.
to uphold and perfect, Ps. 23; 37:17; 42:8; 73:26; 84:11; 94:14; 103:13; Is. 25:8; 30:18; 40:20; 41:10; 43:4; 46:3; 49:14; 63:9; Jer. 31:3; Hos. 13:10; 14:4; Zeph. 3:17; Zech. 2:8; 10; Rom. 16:20; I Cor. 10:13; 15:57; II Cor. 6:18; 12:9; Eph. 1:3; I Pet. 1:3; 5:7.
to Adam, Gen. 3:15.
to Noah, Gen. 8:21; 9:9.
to Abraham, Gen. 12:7; 13:14; 15:17; 18:10; 22:15.
to Hagar, Gen. 16:10; 21:17.
to Isaac, Gen. 26:2.
to Jacob, Gen. 28:13; 31:3; 32:12; 35:11; 46:3.
to David, II Sam. 7:11; I Chr. 17:10.
to Solomon, I Ks. 9; II Chr. 1:7; 7:12.
of Christ to his disciples, Mat. 6:4, 33; 7:7, 10; 11:28; 12:50; 16:18, 24; 17:20; 19:28; 28:20; Lu. 9:12; 12:32; 22:29; Jno. 14:16; 20; 21.
Gentiles partakers of, Eph. 3.
fulfilled in Christ, II Sam. 7:12, with Acts 13:23; Lu. 1:69-73.
to the poor, fatherless, etc., Dt. 10:18; Ps. 9:8; 10:14; 12:5; 68:5; 69:33; 72:12; 102:17; 107:41; 109:31; 113:7; 146:9; Prov. 15:25; 23:10; Jer. 49:11; Hos. 14:3.
of temporal blessings, Ex. 23:25; Lev. 26:6; Ps. 34:9; 37:3; 91; 102:28; 112; 121:3; 128; Prov. 3:10; Is. 32:18; 33:16; Mat. 6:25; Phil. 4:19; I Tim. 4:8.
exhortation concerning, Heb. 4:1.
Promote.
Num. 22:17, I will p. thee unto very great
37, able indeed to p. thee to honour?
24:11, to p. thee unto great honour; but
Esth. 3:1, did king Ahasuerus p. Haman
Prov. 4:8, exalt her, and she shall p. thee
Promoted.
Jud. 9:9, 11, 13, go to be p. over the trees?
Esth. 5:11, wherein the king had p. him
Dan. 3:30, then the king p. Shadrach
Promotion.
Ps. 75:6, p. cometh neither from the east
Prov. 3:35, but shame shall be the p. of fools
Pronounce, Jud. 12:6; Jer. 34:5.
Pronouncing.
Lev. 5:4, swear, p. with his lips to do evil
Proof.
II Cor. 2:9, that I might know the p. of you
8:24, p. of your love, and of our boasting
13:3, a p. of Christ speaking in me
Phil 2:22, but ye know the p. of him, that
II Tim. 4:5, make full p. of thy ministry
Proofs.
Acts 1:3, his passion by many infallible p.
Proper.
I Chr. 29:3, I have of mine own p. good, of
Acts 1:19, field is called in their p. tongue
I Cor. 7:7, every man hath his p. gift of God
Heb. 11:23, they saw he was a p. child
Prophecies.
I Cor. 13:8, whether there be p., they shall
I Tim. 1.18, the p. which went before on thee
Prophecy.
II Chr. 9:29, in the p. of Ahijah the Shilonite
15:8, and the p. of Oded the prophet
Neh. 6:12, he pronounced this p. against me
Prov. 30:1, the son of Jakeh, even the p.
31:1, the p. that his mother taught him
Dan. 9:24, to seal up the vision and p., and
Mat. 13:14, them is fulfilled the p. of Esaias
Rom. 12:6, that is given to us, whether p.
I Cor. 12:10, working of miracles; to another p.
13:2, though I have the gift of p., and
I Tim. 4:14, in thee, which was given thee by p.
II Pet. 1:19, have also a more sure word of p.
20, that no p. of the scripture is of any
21, for the p. came not in old time
Rev. 1:3, they that hear the words of this p.
11:6, it rain not in the days of their p.
19:10, testimony of Jesus is the spirit of p.
22:7, the sayings of the p. of this book
10, the sayings of the p. of this book
18, the words of the p. of this book
19, the words of the book of this p.
Prophecies Respecting Christ.
as the Son of God, Ps. 2:7. Fulfilled, Lu. 1:32, 35.
as the seed of the woman, Gen. 3:15. Fulfilled, Gal. 4:4.
as the seed of Abraham, Gen. 17:7; 22:18. Fulfilled, Gal. 3:16.
as the seed of Isaac, Gen. 21:12. Fulfilled, Heb. 11:17-19.
as the seed of David, Ps. 132:11; Jer. 23:5. Fulfilled, Acts 13:23; Rom. 1:3.
his coming at a set time, Gen. 49:10; Dan. 9:24, 25. Fulfilled, Lu. 2:1.
his being born of a virgin, Is. 7:14. Fulfilled, Mat. 1:18; Lu. 2:7.
his being called Immanuel, Is. 7:14. Fulfilled, Mat. 1:22, 23.
his being born in Bethlehem of Judea, Mic. 5:2. Fulfilled, Mat. 2:1; Lu. 2:4-6.
great persons coming to adore him, Ps. 72:10. Fulfilled, Mat. 2:1-11.
the slaying of the children of Bethlehem, Jer. 31:15. Fulfilled, Mat. 2:16-18.
his being called out of Egypt, Hos. 11:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 2:15.
his being preceded by John the Baptist, Is. 40:3, Mal. 3:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 3:1, 3; Lu. 1:17.
his being anointed with the Spirit, Ps. 45:7; Is. 11:2; 61:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 3:16; Jno. 3:34; Acts 10:38.
his being a prophet like unto Moses, Dt. 18:15-18. Fulfilled, Acts 3:20-22.
his being a priest after the order of Melchizedek, Ps. 110:4. Fulfilled, Heb. 5:5, 6.
his entering on his public ministry, Is. 61:1, 2. Fulfilled, Lu. 4:16-21, 43.
his ministry commencing in Galilee, Is. 9:1, 2. Fulfilled, Mat. 4:12-16, 23.
his entering publicly into Jerusalem, Zech. 9:9. Fulfilled, Mat. 21:1-5.
his coming into the temple, Hag. 2:7, 9; Mal. 3:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 21:12; Lu. 2:27-32; Jno. 2:13-16.
his poverty, Is. 53:2. Fulfilled, Mk. 6:3; Lu. 9:58.
his meekness and want of ostentation, Is. 42:2. Fulfilled, Mat. 12:15, 16, 19.
his tenderness and compassion, Is. 40:11; 42:3. Fulfilled, Mat. 12:15, 20; Heb. 4:15.
his being without guile, Is. 53:9. Fulfilled, I Pet. 2:22.
his zeal, Ps. 69:9. Fulfilled, Jno. 2:17.
his preaching by parables, Ps. 78:2. Fulfilled, Mat. 13:34, 35.
his working miracles, Is. 35:5, 6. Fulfilled, Mat. 11:4-6; Jno. 11:47.
his bearing reproach, Ps. 22:6; 69:7, 9, 20. Fulfilled, Rom. 15:3.
his being rejected by his brethren, Ps. 69:8; Is. 63:3. Fulfilled, Jno. 1:11; 7:3.
his being a stone of stumbling to the Jews, Is. 8:14. Fulfilled, Rom. 9:32; I Pet. 2:8.
his being hated by the Jews, Ps. 69:4; Is. 49:7. Fulfilled, Jno. 15:24, 25.
his being rejected by the Jewish rulers, Ps. 118:22. Fulfilled, Mat. 21:42; Jno. 7:48.
that the Jews and Gentiles should combine against him, Ps. 2:1, 2. Fulfilled, Lu. 23:12; Acts 4:27.
his being betrayed by a friend, Ps. 41:9; 55:12-14. Fulfilled, Jno. 13:18, 21.
his disciples forsaking him, Zech. 13:7. Fulfilled, Mat. 26:31, 56.
his being sold for thirty pieces of silver, Zech. 11:12. Fulfilled, Mat. 26:15.
his price being given for the potter's field, Zech. 11:13. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:7.
the intensity of his sufferings, Ps. 22:14, 15. Fulfilled, Lu. 22:42, 44.
his sufferings being for others, Is. 53:4-6, 12; Dan. 9:26. Fulfilled, Mat. 20:28.
his patience and silence under sufferings, Is. 53:7. Fulfilled, Mat. 26:63; 27:12-14.
his being smitten on the cheek, Mic. 5:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:30.
his visage being marred, Is. 52:14; 53:3. Fulfilled, Jno. 19:5.
his being spat on and scourged, Is. 50:6. Fulfilled, Mk. 14:65; Jno. 19:1.
his hands and feet being nailed to the cross, Ps. 22:16. Fulfilled, Jno. 19:18; 20:25.
his being forsaken by God, Ps. 22:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:46.
his being mocked, Ps. 22:7, 8. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:39-44.
gall and vinegar being given him to drink, Ps. 69:21. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:34
his garments being parted, and lots cast for his vesture, Ps. 22:18. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:35.
his being numbered with the transgressors, Is. 53:12. Fulfilled, Mk. 15:28.
his intercession for his murderers, Is. 53:12. Fulfilled, Lu. 23:34.
his death, Is. 53.12. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:50.
that a bone of him should not be broken, Ex. 12:46; Ps. 34:20. Fulfilled, Jno. 19:33, 36.
his being pierced, Zech. 12:10. Fulfilled, Jno. 19:34, 37.
his being buried with the rich, Is. 53:9. Fulfilled, Mat. 27:57-60.
his flesh not seeing corruption, Ps. 16:10. Fulfilled, Acts 2:31.
his resurrection, Ps. 16:10; Is. 26:19. Fulfilled, Lu. 24:6, 31, 34.
his ascension, Ps. 68:18. Fulfilled, Lu. 24:51; Acts 1:9.
his sitting on the right hand of God, Ps. 110:1. Fulfilled, Heb. 1:3.
his exercising the priestly office in heaven, Zech. 6:13. Fulfilled, Rom. 8:34.
his being the chief corner-stone of the church, Is. 28:16. Fulfilled, I Pet. 2:6, 7.
his being king in Zion, Ps. 2:6. Fulfilled, Lu. 1:32; Jno. 18:33-37.
the conversion of the Gentiles to him, Is. 11:10; 42:1. Fulfilled, Mat. 1:17, 21; Jno. 10:16; Acts 10:45, 47.
his righteous government, Ps. 45:6, 7. Fulfilled, Jno. 5:30; Rev. 19:11.
his universal dominion, Ps. 72:8; Dan. 7:14. Fulfilled, Phil. 2:9, 11.
the perpetuity of his kingdom, Is. 9:7; Dan. 7:14. Fulfilled, Lu. 1:32, 33.
Prophecy.
is the foretelling of future events, Gen. 49:1; Num. 24:14.
God is the author of, Is. 44:7; 45:21.
God gives, through Christ, Rev. 1:1.
a gift of Christ, Eph. 4:11; Rev. 11:3.
a gift of the Holy Ghost, I Cor. 12:10.
came not by the will of man, II Pet. 1:21.
given from the beginning, Lu. 1:70.
is a sure word, II Pet. 1:19.
They Who Uttered.
raised up by God, Amos 2:11.
ordained by God, I Sam. 3:20; Jer. 1:5.
sent by God, II Chr. 36:15; Jer. 7:25.
sent by Christ, Mat. 23:34.
filled with the Holy Ghost, Lu. 1:67.
moved by the Holy Ghost, II Pet. 1:21.
spake by the Holy Ghost, Acts 1:16; 11:28; 28:25.
spake in the name of the Lord, II Chr. 33:18; Js. 5:10.
spake with authority, I Ks. 17:1.
God accomplishes, Is. 44:26; Acts 3:18.
Christ the great subject of, Acts 3:22-24; 10:43; I Pet. 1:10, 11.
fulfilled respecting Christ, Lu. 24:44.
gift of, promised, Joel 2:28, with Acts 2:16, 17.
is for the benefit of after ages, I Pet. 1:12.
is as a light in a dark place, II Pet. 1:19.
is not of private interpretation, II Pet. 1:20.
despise not, I Thess. 5:20.
give heed to, II Pet. 1:19.
receive in faith, II Chr. 20:20; Lu. 24:25.
blessedness of reading, hearing, and keeping, Rev. 1:3; 22:7.
guilt of pretending to the gift of, Jer. 14:14; Jer. 23:13, 14; Ez. 13:2, 3.
Punishment for
not giving ear to, Neh. 9:30.
adding to, or taking from, Rev 22:18, 19.
pretending to the gift of, Dt. 18:20; Jer. 14:15; 23:15.
gift of, sometimes possessed by unconverted men, Num. 24:2-9; I Sam. 19:20, 23; Mat. 7:22; Jno. 11:49-51; I Cor. 13:2.
how tested, Dt. 13:1-3; 18:22.
Prophet.
Ex. 7:1, Aaron shall be thy p.
I Sam. 22:5, the p. Gad said to D.
I Ks. 1:32, call me Nathan the p.
11:29, Ahijah the p. found Jero.
13:11, dwelt an old p. in B.; 25.
29, p. took up car. of man of G.
the old p. came to bury him
18:36, Elij. the p. came and said
II Ks. 5:3, would G. my lord wi. p.
13, if p. had bid do some great
6:12, Elisha the p. telleth what
23:18, with bones of p. that came
II Chr. 12:5, came Shemai. the p
13:22, written in story of the p.
15:8, wh. Asa heard proph. of p.
21:12, a writing from Eli. the p.
32:20, p. Isaiah prayed to heaven
35:18, from days of Samu. the p.
36:12, humbl. not himself bef. p.
Ezra 6:14, prophesying of Ha. p.
Ps. 74:9, there is no p. among you
Is. 3:2, Lord doth away the p.
9:15, the p. that teacheth lies
28:7, p. erred thro. strong drink
Jer. 6:13, from p. to priests; 8:10.
18:18, nor sh. word perish fr. p.
23:11, p. and priests are profane
28, the p. that hath a dream
28:6, the p. Jeremi. said, Amen
9, p. wh. prophesieth of peace, word of p. co. to pass p. kn.
17, Hananiah p. died same year
37:2, nor servants hearken to p.
Lam. 2:20, shall p. be slain?
Ez. 7:26, then seek a vis. of p.
14:4, come. to p. I will ans. him.
9, if p. be deceived, I have dec.
10, punishm. of p. sh. be even
Hos. 4:5, the p. shall fall with thee
9:7, the p. is a fool
8, p. a snare
Amos 7:14, I was no p. nor p. son
Zech. 13:5, I am no p. husbandman
Mal. 4:5, I will send Elijah the p.
Mat. 1:22, which was spoken by the p. Isaiah; 2:15; 3:3; 4:14; 8:17; 21:4; Lu. 3:4; Jno. 1:23; 12:38; Acts 28:25.
2:5, for thus it is written by p.
17, spoken by Jeremy p.; 27:9.
12:39, the sign of the p. Jonas; Lu. 11:29.
13:35, spoken by the p. Da.; 27:35.
21:11, this is Jesus p. of Nazareth
24:15, sp. of by D. p.; Mk. 13:14.
Lu. 1:76, thou child be called p.
4:17, delivered book of p. Esai.
24, no p. is accept. in his country
7:28, not a greater p. than John

Prophet—Continued.
Jno. 7:40, of a truth this is the p.
52, out of Galilee ariseth no p.
Acts 2:16, spoken by the p. Joel
8:28, he read Esaias the p.; 30,
34, of whom speaketh p. this?
13:20, gave judges until Sam. p.
II Pet. 2:16, ass forb. madness of p.
Prophet, A.
Gen. 20:7, restore wife, he is a p.
Dt. 13:1, if there arise a p. or
18:15, I will raise a p. from am.
brethren; 18; Acts 3:22; 7:37.
34:10, arose not a p. in Israel
Jud. 6:8, L. sent a p. to children
I Sam. 3:20, Sam. esta. to be a p.
9:9, now called a p. called seer
I Ks. 13:18, I am a p. as thou art
18:22, I only remain a p. of L.
22:7, is there not here a p. of Lord
II Ks. 3:11; II Chr. 18:6.
II Ks. 5:8, know there is a p. in Is.
II Chr. 25:15, L. sent a p. to Amaz.
28:9, a p. of the Lord was there
Jer. 1:5, I ordained thee a p.
29:26, maketh himself a p.; 27.
Ez. 2:5, a p. among them; 33:33.
14:7, cometh to a p. to inq. abo.
Hos. 12:13, by a p. L. brought Is.
out of Egypt by a p. preserved
Mic. 2:11, be a p. of his people
Mat. 10:41, he that receiv. a p. in
name of a p. rec. a p. reward
11:9, what went ye to see? a p.
13:57, a p. is not without honor;
Mk. 6:4; Jno. 4:44.
14:5, accounted him a p.; 21:26;
Mk. 11:32; Lu. 20:6.
21:46, multi. took him for a p.
Mk. 6:15, a p. or as one of pro.
Lu. 7:16, a great p. among us
39, if he were a p. would have
13:33, it cannot be a p. perish
24:19, Je. who was a p. mighty
Jno. 4:19, I perceive thou art a p.
9:17, blind man said, He is a p.
Acts 2:30, David a p. knowing G.
21:10, a certain p. named Agabus
I Cor. 14:37 man think to be a p.
Tit. 1:12, a p. of their own land
Prophet, False.
Acts 13:6, false p. a Jew named
Bar-jesus
Rev. 16:13, like frogs out of false
p.
19:20, beast taken, wi. him false p
20:10, cast wh. beast and false p.
are
Prophet, That.
Dt. 13:5, that p. shall die; 18:20.
Ez. 14:9, I the L. deceived that p.
Jno. 1:21, ask, Art thou that p.? 25.
6:14, this is of a truth that p.
Acts 3:23, wh. will not hear that p.
Prophets.
Num. 11:29, L.'s people were p.
I Sam. 10:5, meet a company of p.
12, is Saul among the p.? 19:24.
28:6, L. answ. him not by p.; 15.
I Ks. 18:4, Obad. hid 100 p. by 50
13, slew p.
19, p. of Baal four hundred and
fifty; 22.
40, take p. of B. let none escape
19:10, Is. slain, p.; 14; Neh. 9:26.
22:22, lying spirit, in p.; II Chr.
18:21.
II Ks. 3:13, p. of father, p. of mot.
II Chr. 20:20, believe p. ye sh. pr.
24:19, sent p.
36:16, misused p.
Ezra 5:2, with th. were p. of God
Neh. 6:7, appointed p. to preach
9:30, testifiedst by thy Spirit in p.
32, trouble that ha. come on p.
Is. 29:10, p. and seers he covered
30:10, p. proph. not; Amos 2:12.
Jer. 2:8, p. prophesied by Baal
30, your sword devoured yo. p.
4:9, p wonder
5:13, p. bec. wind
5:31, p. prophesy falsely
8:1, bring out the bones of p.
13:13, fill p. with drunkenness
14:14, p. proph. lies in my name
15, by sword and famine sh. p.
23:13, I have seen folly in the p.
14, I have seen in p. horri. thi.
15, from p. is profaneness gone
21, I have not sent these p. yet
26, p. of deceit of th. own heart
30, I am against p. that steal; 31.
26:11, then spake p., This man is
27:9, hearken not to your p.; 16.
18, p. and word of L. with the.
28:8, p. that have been before
29:1, letter Jeremiah sent to p.
8, let not your p. deceive you
15, the Lord hath raised us up p.
32:32, and their p. provoke me
37:19, where are now your p.
Lam. 2:9, p. find no vision fr. L.
14, thy p. have seen vain things
4:13, sins of her p. th. shed blood
Ez. 13:2, prophesy against the p.
3, saith L., Woe unto foolish p.
4, O Israel, thy p. are like fox.
9, my hand shall be upon the p.
22:25, a conspiracy of her p.
28, p. daubed them with mort.
Hos. 6:5, I have hewed th. by p.
12:10, spoken by p. multiplied
Amos 2:11, raised of your sons p.
Mic. 3:6, sun sh. go down over p.
11, and the p. divine for money
Zeph. 3:4, her p. are light persons
Zech. 1:5, p. do they live for ever?
7:7, L. hath cried by former p.
12, L. sent in Sp. by former p.
13:2, I will cause p. to pass out
4, the p. shall be ashamed
Mat. 5:12, persecuted p.; Lu. 6:23.
17, think not I came to destroy p.
7:12, this is the law and the p.
13:17, p. desired to see; Lu. 10:24.
22:40, on these hang law and p.
23:31, children of them killed p.
34, send unto you p.; Lu. 11:49.
37, O Jeru. thou that killest p.
Mk. 1:2, as it is written in p.; Lu.
18:31; 24:25; Jno. 6:45.
Lu. 1:70, spake by p.; II Pet. 3:2.
16:16, law and p. were until J.
29, said, They ha. M. and p.; 31.
24:25, slow to beli. wh. p. spok.
Jno. 1:45, him of wh. p. did write
8:52, Abraham and p. dead; 53.
Acts 3:18, showed by mo. of p.; 21.
11:27, p. came from Jerusalem
13:1, in church at Antioch cer. p.
15, reading of the law and p.
15:32, Judas and Silas being p.
24:14, believing all written in p.
26:22, none other th. than p. say
27, Agrippa, believ. thou p.?
Rom. 1:2, prom. afore by his p.
3:21, witness, by the law and p.
11:3, L. they have killed p.
I Cor. 12:28, secondarily, p. thir.
29, are all p.?
14:29, let p. speak
Eph. 2:20, on the foundation of p.
3:5, as now revealed to his p.
4:11, gave some p. and teachers
I Thess. 2:15, killed L. and the p.
Heb. 1:1, spake to fathers by p.
Js. 5:10, take p. who have spoken
I Pet. 1:10, of salvation p. inquir.
Rev. 11:10, th. p. tormented them
18:20, rejoice, ye apostles and p.
24, in her was found blood of p.
22:9, I am of thy brethren the p.
Prophets.
God spake of old by, Hos. 12:10;
Heb. 1:1.
the messengers of God, II Chr. 36:
15; Is. 44:26.
the servants of God, Jer. 35:15.
the watchmen of Israel, Ez. 3:17.
Were Called
men of God, I Sam. 9:6.
prophets of God, Ezra 5:2.
holy prophets, Lu. 1:70; Rev. 18:
20; 22:6.
holy men of God, II Pet. 1:21.
seers, I Sam. 9:9.
were esteemed as holy men, II Ks.
4:9.
women sometimes endowed as, Joel
2:28.
God Communicated to,
his secret things, Amos 3:7.
at sundry times and in divers
ways, Heb. 1:1.
by an audible voice, Num. 12:8;
I Sam. 3:4-14.
by angels, Dan. 8:15-26; Rev. 22:
8, 9.
by dreams and visions, Num. 12:
6; Joel 2:28.
were under the influence of the Holy
Ghost while prophesying, Lu. 1:
67; II Pet. 1:21.
spake in the name of the Lord, II
Chr. 33:18; Ez. 3:11; Js. 5:10.
frequently spake in parables and
riddles, II Sam. 12:1-6; Is. 5:
1-7; Ez. 17:2-10.
frequently in their actions, etc.,
were made signs to the people, Is.
20:2-4; Jer. 19:1, 10, 11; 27:2, 3;
43:9; 51:63; Ez. 4:1-13; 5:1-4; 7:
23; 12:3-7; 21:6, 7; 24:1-24; Hos.
1:2-9.
frequently left without divine com-
munications on account of sins of
the people, I Sam. 28:6; Lam. 2:
9; Ez. 7:26.
Were Required
to be bold and undaunted, Ez. 2:
6; 3:8, 9.
to be vigilant and faithful, Ez.
3:17-21.
to receive with attention all God's
communications, Ez. 3:10.
not to speak anything but what
they received from God, Dt. 18:
20.
to declare everything that the
Lord commanded, Jer. 26:2.
sometimes received divine communi-
cations and uttered predictions un-
der great bodily and mental ex-
citement, Jer. 23:9; Ez. 3:14, 15;
Dan. 7:28; 10:8; Hab. 3:2, 16.
sometimes uttered their predictions
in verse, Dt. 32:44; Is. 5:1.
often accompanied by music while
predicting, I Sam. 10:5; II Ks.
3:15.
often committed their predictions
to writing, II Chr. 21:12; Jer. 36:
2.
writings of, read in the synagogues
every sabbath, Lu. 4:16; Acts 13:
15.
Ordinary,
numerous in Israel, I Sam. 10:5;
I Ks. 18:4.
trained up and instructed in
schools, II Ks. 2:3, 5, with I
Sam. 19:20.
the sacred bards of the Jews, Ex.
15:20, 21; I Sam. 10:5, 10; I
Chr. 25:1.
Extraordinary,
specially raised up on occasions
of emergency, I Sam. 3:19-21;
Is. 6:8, 9; Jer. 1:5.
often endued with miraculous
power, Ex. 4:1-4; I Ks. 17:23;
II Ks. 5:3-8.
frequently married men, II Ks. 4:
1; Ez. 24:18.
wore a coarse dress of hair-cloth,
II Ks. 1:8; Zech. 13:4; Mat. 3:4;
Rev. 11:3.
often led a wandering and unsettled
life, I Ks. 18:10-12; 19:3, 8, 15;
II Ks. 4:10.
simple in their manner of life, Mat.
3:4.
the historiographers of the Jewish
nation, I Chr. 29:29; II Chr. 9:29.
the interpreters of dreams, etc.,
Dan. 1:17.
were consulted in all difficulties, I
Sam. 9:6; 28:15; I Ks. 14:2-4;
22:7.
presented with gifts by those who
consulted them, I Sam. 9:7, 8;
I Ks. 14:3.
sometimes thought it right to reject
presents, II Ks. 5:15, 16.
Were Sent to
reprove the wicked and exhort to
repentance, II Ks. 17:13; II Chr.
24:19; Jer. 25:4, 5.
denounce the wickedness of kings,
I Sam. 15:10, 16-19; II Sam. 12:
7-12; I Ks. 18:18; 21:17-22.
exhort to faithfulness and con-
stancy in God's service, II Chr.
15:1, 2, 7.
predict the coming, etc., of Christ,
Lu. 24:44; Jno. 1:45; Acts 3:
24; 10:43.
predict the downfall of nations,
Is. 15:1; 17:1, etc.; Jer. 47 to
Jer. 51.
felt deeply on account of the calam-
ities which they predicted, Is. 16:
9-11; Jer. 9:1-7.
Predictions of,
frequently proclaimed at the gate
of the Lord's house, Jer. 7:2.
proclaimed in the cities and
streets, Jer. 11:6.
written on tables and fixed up in
some public place, Hab. 2:2.
written on rolls and read to the
people, Is. 8:1; Jer. 36:2.
were all fulfilled, II Ks. 10:10;
Is. 44:26; Acts 3:18; Rev. 10:7.
assisted the Jews in their great na-
tional undertakings, Ezra 5:2.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Enoch, Gen. 5:21-24, with Jude
14.
Noah, Gen. 9:25-27.
Jacob, Gen. 49:1.
made to forget God's name by,
Jer. 23:27.
Deprived of God's word by, Jer.
23:30.
Taught profaneness and sin by,
Jer. 23:14, 15.
oppressed and defrauded by, Ez.
22:25.
warned not to listen to, Dt. 13:
3; Jer. 23:16; 27:9, 15, 16.
encouraged and praised, Jer. 5:
31; Lu. 6:26.
mode of trying and detecting, Dt.
13:1, 2; 18:21, 22; I Jno. 4:1-3.
Predicted to Arise
before destruction of Jerusalem,
Mat. 24:11, 24.
in the latter times, II Pet. 2:1.
judgments denounced against, Jer.
8:1, 2; 14:15; 28:16, 17; 29:32.
involved the people in their own
ruin, Is. 9:15, 16; Jer. 20:6; Ez.
14:10.
Prophets, All the.
I Ks. 19:1, how he had slain all
the p.
22:10, and all the p. prophesied;
12; II Chr. 18:9, 11.
II Ks. 10:19, call to me all the p.
of Baal
17:13, testified against, Is. by all
the p.
Mat. 11:13, all the p. prophesied
Lu. 11:50, blood of all the p. req.
13:28, wh. ye see all the p. in king.
24:27, and beginning at all the p.
Acts 3:24, all the p. from Samuel
10:43, to him give all the p. witn.
Prophets, False.
Mat. 7:15, beware of false p.
24:11, many false p. shall rise; 24;
Mk. 13:22.
Lu. 6:26, so did th. fath. to false p.
II Pet. 2:1, were false p. among
I Jno. 4:1, many false p. gone out
Prophets, My.
I Chr. 16:22, do my p. no harm;
Ps. 105:15.
Prophets, Of the.
I Sam. 10:10, comp. of p. met h.
I Ks. 20:35, certain men of sons of
the p.
41, king discerned he was of the p.
22:13, words of the p. decla. good;
II Chr. 18:12.
II Ks. 2:3, sons of the p. at Beth-el
5, the sons of the p. at Jericho
15, sons of the p. said, spirit of E.
4:38, pottage for sons of the p.
Neh. 6:14, thi. th. of rest of the p.
Jer. 23:9, bec. of the p. bones sh.
16, hearken not to words of the p.;
27:14.
26, sh. this be in heart of the p.?
Hos. 12:10, simil. by minis. of the p.
Zech. 8:9, hear by mouth of the p.
Mat. 16:14, Elias or one of the p.;
Mk. 6:15; 8:28.
23:29, tombs of the p.; Lu. 11:47.
30, partakers in blood of the p.
26:56, scriptures of the p. be ful-
filled
Lu. 9:8, one of the p. risen; 19.
Acts 3:25, ye are children of the p.
7:52, wh. of the p. not persecut.?
13:15, reading of law and the p.
27, they know not voice of the p.
15:15, to th. agree words of the p.
28:23, persuad. them out of the p.
Rom. 16:26, manif. by scrip. of
the p.
I Cor. 14:32, spirits of the p. subj.
Eph. 2:20, built on foundation of
the p.
Heb. 11:32, fail me to tell of the p.
Rev. 16:6, shed the blood of the p.
22:6, L. God of the p. sent angel
Prophets, Servants tne.
II Ks. 9:7, avenge blood of servants
the p.
17:13, law I sent by my servants
the p.
23, Lord had said by his servants
the p.
21:10, Lord spake by his servants
the p.; 24:2.
Ezra 9:11, commanded by thy serv-
ants the p.
Jer. 7:25, sent you my servants the
p.; 25:4; 29:19; 35:15.
Ez. 38:17, in old times by servants
the p.
Dan. 9:6, neither hearken to serv-
ants the p.
10, laws set before us by his serv-
ants the p.
Amos 3:7, revealed secret to serv-
ants the p.
Zech. 1:6, commanded by servants
the p.
Rev. 10:7, declared to his servants
the p.
1:18, give reward to servants the
p.
Prophetess.
Ex. 15:20, Miriam the p., the sister
of Aaron
Jud. 4:4, Deborah, a p., the wife of
Lapidoth
II Ks. 22:14, went unto Huldah the
p., the wife
II Chr. 34:22, appointed, went to
Huldah the p.
Neh. 6:14, and on the p. Noadiah,
and the rest
Is. 8:3, and I went unto the p.;
and she
Lu. 2:36, was one Anna, a p., the
daughter
Rev. 2:20, Jezebel, which calleth
herself a p.
Propitiation.
Rom. 3:25, a p. through faith in
his blood
I Jno. 2:2, he is the p. for our sins:
and not
4:10, his Son to be the p. for our
sins
Proportion.
I Ks. 7:36, according to the p. of
every one
Job 41:12, nor his power, nor his
comely p.
Rom. 12:6, according to the p. of
faith
Proselyte.
Mat. 23:15, sea and land to make
one p., and
Acts 6:5, and Nicolas a p. of An-
tioch
Proselytes.
Acts 2:10, strangers of Rome, Jews
and p.
13:43, and religious p. followed Paul
Proselytes.
Described, Esth. 8:17; Is. 56:3.
Required
to give up all heathen practices,
Ezra 6:21.
to give up all heathen associates,
Ruth 1:16; 2:11; Ps. 45:10; Lu.
14:26.
to be circumcised, Gen. 17:13,
with Ex. 12:48.
to enter into covenant to serve
the Lord, Dt. 29:10-13, with
Neh. 10:28, 29.
to observe the law of Moses as
Jews, Ex. 12:49.

Proselytes—Continued.
unfaithfulness in, punished, Ez. 14: 7.
from the Ammonites and Moabites restricted forever from holding office in the congregation, Dt. 23: 3.
from the Egyptians and Edomites restricted to the third generation from holding office in the congregation, Dt. 23:7, 8.
were entitled to all privileges, Ex. 12:48; Is. 56:3-7.
went up to the feasts, Acts 2:10; 8:27.
Pharisees, etc., zealous in making, Mat. 23:15.
many, embraced the gospel, Acts 6: 5; 13:43.
latterly called devout Greeks, Jno. 12:20, with Acts 17:4.
Prospect.
Ez. 40:44, and their p. was toward the south
44, having the p. toward the north
45, whose p. is toward the south
46, whose p. is toward the north
42:15, gate whose p. is toward the east
43:4, gate whose p. is toward the east
Prosper.
Gen. 24:40, angel with thee, and p. thy way
42, if now thou do p. my way which I
39:3, made all that he did to p. in his
23, he did, the Lord made it to p.
Num. 14:41, of the Lord? but it shall not p.
Dt. 28:29, and thou shalt not p. in thy ways
29:9 thar ye may p. in all that ye do
Josh. 1:7, p. whithersoever thou goest
I Ks. 2:3, mayest p. in all that thou doest
22:12, go up to Ramoth-gilead, and p.
15, go, and p., for the Lord shall
I Chr. 22:11, p. thou, and build the house of the
13, then shalt thou p. if thou takest
II Chr. 13:12, of your fathers; for ye shall not p.
18:11, go up to Ramoth-gilead, and p.
14, go ye up, and p., and they shall be
20:20, believe his prophets, so shall ye p.
24:20, that ye cannot p.? because ye have
26:5, the Lord, God made him to p.
Neh. 1:11, and p., I pray thee, thy servant this
2:20, the God of heaven, he will p. us
Job 12:6, the tabernacles of robbers p., and
Ps. 1:3, and whatsoever he doeth shall p.
73:12, the ungodly, who p. in the world
122:6, they shall p. that love thee
Prov. 28:13, covereth his sins shall not p.
Ecc. 11:6, knowest not whether shall p.
Is. 53:10, of the Lord shall p. in his hand
54:17, that is formed against thee shall p.
55:11, p. in the thing whereto I sent it
Jer. 2:37, and thou shalt not p. in them
5:28, cause of the fatherless, yet they p.
10:21, therefore they shall not p., and all
12:1, doth the way of the wicked p.?
20:11, for they shall not p.: their
22:30, man that shall not p. in his days
30, for no man of his seed shall p.
23:5, a king shall reign and p., and
32:5, the Chaldeans, ye shall not p.
Lam. 1:5, are the chief, her enemies p.
Ez. 16:3, and thou didst p. into a kingdom
17:9, shall it p.? shall he not pull up
10, being planted, shall it p.? shall it
15, shall he p.? shall he escape that
Dan. 8:24, shall p., and practice, and shall
25, shall cause craft to p. in his hand
11:27, it shall not p.: for yet the end shall
36, shall p. till the indignation be
III Jno. 2, thou mayest p. and be in health
Prospered.
Gen. 24:56, seeing the Lord hath p. my way
Jud. 1:24, hand of the children of Israel p.
II Sam. 11:7, people did, and how the war p.
II Ks. 18:7, and he p. whithersoever he went
I Chr. 29:23, of David his father, and p.
II Chr. 14:7, every side. So they built and p.
31:21, he did it with all his heart, and p.
32:30, and Hezekiah p. in all his works
Ezra 6:14, they p. through the prophesying
Job 9:4, himself against him, and hath p.?
Dan. 6:28, Daniel p. in the reign of Darius
8:12, ground; and it practiced, and p.
I Cor. 16:2, him in store, as God hath p. him
Prospereth.
Ezra 5:8, fast on, and p. in their hands
Ps. 37:7, because of him who p. in his way
Prov. 17:8, whithersoever it turneth, it p.
III Jno. 2, be in health, even as thy soul p.
Prosperity.
Dt. 23:6, not seek their peace nor their p.
I Sam. 25:6, shall ye say to him that liveth in p.
I Ks. 10:7, and p. exceedeth the fame which
Job 15:21, in p. the destroyer shall come
36:11, they shall spend their days in p.
Ps. 30:6, in my p. I said, I shall never be
35:27, pleasure in the p. of his servant
73:3, when I saw p. of the wicked
118:25, Lord, I beseech thee, send now p.
122:7, walls, and p. within thy palaces
Prov. 1:32, the p. of fools shall destroy them
Ecc. 7:14, in the day of p. be joyful, but in
Jer. 22:21, I spake unto thee in thy p.; but
33:9, all the p. that I procure unto it
Lam. 3:17, far off from peace: I forgat p.
Zech. 1:17, my cities through p. shall yet be
7:7, was inhabited and in p., and
Protection.
God is able to afford, I Pet. 1:5; Jude 24.
God is faithful to afford, I Thess. 5:23, 24; II Thess. 3:3.
Of God, is
indispensable, Ps. 127:1.
seasonable, Ps. 46:1.
unfailing, Dt. 31:6; Josh. 1:5.
effectual, Jno. 10:28-30; II Cor. 12:9.
uninterrupted, Ps. 121:3.
encouraging, Is. 41:10; 50:7.
perpetual, Ps. 121:8.
often afforded through means inadequate in themselves, Jud. 7: 7; I Sam. 17:45, 50; II Chr. 14: 11.
Is Afforded to
those who hearken to God, Prov. 1:33.
returning sinners, Job 22:23, 25.
the perfect in heart, II Chr. 16: 9.
the poor, Ps. 14:6; 72:12-14.
the oppressed, Ps. 9:9.
the church, Ps. 48:3; Zech. 2:4, 5.
Is Vouchsafed to Saints, in
preserving them, Ps. 145:20.
strengthening them, II Tim. 4:17.
upholding them, Ps. 37:17, 24; 63:8.
keeping their feet, I Sam. 2:9; Prov. 3:26
keeping them from evil, II Thess. 3:3.
keeping them from falling, Jude 24.
keeping them in the way, Ex. 23: 20.
keeping them from temptation, Rev. 3:10.
providing a refuge for them, Prov. 14:26; Is. 4:6; 32:2.
defending them against their enemies, Dt. 20:1-4; 33:27; Is. 59: 19.
defeating the counsels of enemies, Is. 8:10.
temptation, I Cor. 10:13; II Pet. 2:9.
persecution, Lu. 21:18.
calamities, Ps. 57:1; 59:16.
all dangers, Ps. 91:3-7.
all places, Gen. 28:15; II Chr. 16: 9.
sleep, Ps. 3:5; 4:8; Prov. 3:24.
death, Ps. 23:4.
Saints
acknowledge God as their, Ps. 18: 2; 62:2; 89:18.
pray for, Ps. 17:5, 8; Is. 51:9.
praise God for, Ps. 5:11.
Withdrawn from the
disobedient, Lev. 26:14-17.
backsliding, Josh. 23:12, 13; Jud. 10:13.
presumptuous, Num. 14:40-45.
unbelieving, Is. 7:9.
obstinately impenitent, Mat. 23: 38.
Not to be Found in
idols, Dt. 32:37-39; Is. 46:7.
man, Ps. 146:3; 30:7.
riches, Prov. 11:4, 28; Zeph. 1: 18.
hosts, Josh. 11:4-8, with Ps. 33: 16.
horses, Ps. 33:17; Prov. 21:31.
illustrated, Dt. 32:11; Ps. 125:1, 2; Prov. 18:10; Is. 25:4; 31:5; Lu. 13:34.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 15:1; Jacob, Gen. 48:16; Joseph, Gen. 49:23-25; Israel, Josh. 24:17; David, Ps. 18:1, 2; Shadrach, etc., Dan. 3:28; Daniel, Dan. 6:22; Peter, Acts 12:4-7; Paul, Acts 18: 10; 26:17.
Protest.
Gen. 43:3, the man did solemnly p. unto us
I Sam. 8:9, howbeit yet p. solemnly unto them
I Cor. 15:31, I p. by your rejoicing which I have
Protested.
I Ks. 2:42, by the Lord, and p. unto thee
Jer. 11:7, I earnestly p. unto your fathers in
Zech. 3:6, angel of the Lord p. unto Joshua
Protesting.
Jer. 11:7, rising early and p., saying, Obey
Proud.
Job 9:13, the p. helpers do stoop under him
26:12, he smiteth through the p.
38:11, here shall thy p. waves be stayed?
40:11, and behold every one that is p.
12, look on every one that is p., and
Ps. 12:3, tongue that speaketh p. things
31:23, plentifully rewarded the p. doer
40:4, respecteth not the p., nor such as
86:14, the p. are risen against me, and
94:2, earth: render a reward to the p.
101:5, look and a p. heart will not I suffer
119:21, rebuked the p. that are cursed
51, p. have had me greatly in derision
69, p. have forged a lie against me: but
78, let the p. be ashamed: for they
85, the p. have digged pits for me
122, good: let not the p. oppress me
123:4, and with the contempt of the p.
124:5, p. waters had gone over our soul
138:6, but the p. he knoweth afar off
140:5, p. have hid a snare for me, and
Prov. 6:17, A p. look, a lying tongue, and
15:25, will destroy the house of the p.
16:5, every one that is p. in heart is an
19, to divide the spoil with the p.
21:4, high look, and a p. heart, and the
24, p. and haughty scorner is his
24, name, who dealeth in p. wrath
28:25, he that is of a p. heart stirreth up
Ecc. 7:8, is better than the p. in spirit
Is. 2:12, upon every one that is p. and lofty
13:11, the arrogancy of the p. to cease
16:6, the pride of Moab; he is very p.
Jer. 13:15, hear me, and give ear; be not p.
43:2, and all the p. men, saying unto
48:29, of Moab, (he is exceeding p.)
50:29, hath been p. against the Lord
31, am against thee, O thou most p.
32, the most p. shall stumble and fall
Hab. 2:5, he is a p. man, neither keepeth
Mal. 3:15, now we call the p. happy; yea
4:1, all the p., yea, and all that
Lu. 1:51, the p. in the imagination of their
Rom. 1:30, of God, despiteful, p., boasters
I Tim. 6:4, he is p., knowing nothing, but
II Tim. 3:2, p., blasphemers, disobedient to
Js. 4:6, God resisteth the p., but giveth
I Pet. 5:5, God resisteth the p., and giveth
Proudly.
Ex. 18:11, the thing wherein they dealt p.
I Sam. 2:3, talk no more so exceeding p.; let
Neh. 9:10, that they dealt p. against them
16, but they and our fathers dealt p.
29, yet they dealt p., and hearkened
Ps. 17:10, with their mouth they speak p.
31:18, which speak grievous things p.
Is. 3:5, the child shall behave himself p.
Ob. 12, spoken p. in the day of distress
Prove.
Ex. 16:4, that I may p. them, whether they
20:20, fear not: for God is come to p. you
Dt. 8:2, to humble thee, and to p. thee, to
16, thee, and that he might p. thee
33:8, whom thou didst p. at Massah
Jud. 2:22, through them I may p. israel
3:1, to p. Israel by them, even as many
4, they were to p. Israel by them, to
6:39, let me p., I pray thee, but this
I Ks. 10:1, came to p. him with hard questions
II Chr. 9:1, to p. Solomon with hard questions
Job 9:20, perfect, it shall also p. me perverse
Ps. 26:2, examine me, O Lord, and p. me
Ecc. 2:1, go to now, I will p. thee with mirth
Dan. 1:12, p. thy servants, I beseech thee, ten
Mal. 3:10, p. me now herewith, saith the Lord
Lu. 14:19, yoke of oxen, and I go to p. them
Jno. 6:6, and this he said to p. him: for he
Acts 24:13, neither can they p. the things
25:7, Paul, which they could not p.
Rom. 12:2, that ye may p. what is that good
II Cor. 8:8, and to p. the sincerity of your love
13:5, be in the faith; p. your own selves
Gal. 6:4, but let every man p. his own work
I Thess. 5:21, p. all things: hold fast that which
Proved.
Gen. 42:15, hereby ye shall be p.: By the life
16, prison, that your words may be p.
Ex. 15:25, ordinance, and there he p. them
I Sam. 17:39, assayed to go; for he had not p. it
39, with these; for I have not p. them
Ps. 17:3, thou hast p. mine heart; thou hast
66:10, thou, O God, hast p. us: thou hast
81:7, I p. thee at the waters of Meribah
95:9, me, p. me, and saw my work
Ecc. 7:23, all this have I p. by wisdom: I
Dan. 1:14, this matter, and p. them ten days
Rom. 3:9, we have before p. both Jews and
II Cor. 8:22, p. diligent in many things, but
I Tim. 3:10, let these also first p.; then let
Heb. 3:9, your fathers tempted me, p. me
Provender.
Gen. 24:25, have both straw and p. enough
32, gave straw and p. for the camels
42:27, opened his sack to give his ass p. in
43:24, feet; and he gave their asses p.
Jud. 19:19, is both straw and p. for our asses
21, house, and gave p. unto the asses
Is. 30:24, eat the ground shall eat clean p.

Proverb.
Dt. 28:37, become an astonishment, a p.
I Sam. 10:12, therefore it became a p., Is Saul
24:13, as saith the p. of the ancients
I Ks. 9:7, Israel shall be a p. and a byword
II Chr. 7:20, to be a p. and a byword among all
Ps. 69:11, and I became a p. to them
Prov. 1:6, to understand a p., and
Is. 14:4, take up this p. against the king of
Jer. 24:9, to be a reproach and a p., a taunt
Ez. 12:22, that p. that ye have in the land of
23, I will make this p. to cease, and they
23, no more use it as a p. in Israel
14:8, and will make him a sign and a p.
16:44, shall use this p. against thee
18:2, ye use this p. concerning the land
3, any more to use this p. in Israel
Hab. 2:6, and a taunting p. against him
Lu. 4:23, ye will surely say unto me this p.
Jno. 16:29, thou plainly, and speakest no p.
II Pet. 2:22, unto them according to the true p.

Proverbs.
Num. 21:27, wherefore they that speak in p.
I Ks. 4:32, and he spake three thousand p.
Prov. 1:1, the p. of Solomon the son of David
10:1, the p. of Solomon. A wise son
25:1, these are also p. of Solomon, which
Ecc. 12:9, out, and set in order many p.
Ez. 16:44, every one that useth p. shall use
Jno. 16:25, have I spoken unto you in p.
25, shall no more speak unto you in p.

Proveth.
Dt. 13:3, for the Lord your God p. you, to

Provide.
Gen. 22:8, God will p. himself a lamb for a
30:30, shall I p. for mine own house also?
Ex. 18:21, p. out of all the people able men
I Sam. 16:17, p. me now a man that can play
II Chr. 2:7, whom David my father did p.
Ps. 78:20, can he p. flesh for his people?
Mat. 10:9, p. neither gold, nor silver, nor
Lu. 12:33, p. yourselves bags which wax not
Acts 23:24, and p. them beasts, that they may
Rom. 12:17, p. things honest in the sight of
I Tim. 5:8, but if any p. not for his own, and

Provided.
Dt. 33:21, and he p. the first part for himself
I Sam. 16:1, have p. me a king among his sons
II Sam. 19:32, he had p. the king of sustenance
I Ks. 4:7, which p. victuals for the king and his
27, p. victual for king Solomon, and
II Chr. 32:29, he p. him cities, and possessions
Ps. 65:9, corn, when thou hast so p. for it
Lu. 12:20, things be, which thou hast p.?
Heb. 11:40, God having p. some better thing

Providence.
Acts 24:2, done unto this nation by thy p.

Providence of God, The.
is his care over his works, Ps. 145:9.
Is Exercised in
preserving his creatures, Neh. 9:6; Ps. 36:6; Mat. 10:29.
providing for his creatures, Ps. 104:27, 28; 136:25; 147:9; Mat. 6:26.
the special preservation of saints, Ps. 37:28; 91:11; Mat. 10:30.
prospering saints, Gen. 24:48, 56.
protecting saints, Ps. 91:4; 140:7.
delivering saints, Ps. 91:3; Is. 31:5.
leading saints, Dt. 8:2, 15; Is. 63:12.
bringing his words to pass, Num. 26:65; Josh. 21:45; Lu. 21:32, 33.
ordering the ways of men, Prov. 16:9; 19:21; 20:24.
ordaining the conditions and circumstances of men, I Sam. 2:7, 8; Ps. 75:6, 7.
determining the period of human life, Ps. 31:15; 39:5; Acts 17:26.
defeating wicked designs, Ex. 15:9-19; II Sam. 17:14, 15; Ps. 33:10.
overruling wicked designs for good, Gen. 45:5-7; 50:20; Phil. 1:12.
preserving the course of nature, Gen. 8:22; Job 26:10; Ps. 104:5-9.
directing all events, Josh. 7:14; I Sam. 6:7-10, 12; Prov. 16:33; Is. 44:7; Acts 1:26.
ruling the elements, Job 37:9-13; Is. 50:2; Jno. 1:4, 15; Nah. 1:4.
ordering the minutest matters, Mat. 10:29, 30; Lu. 21:18.
is righteous, Ps. 145:17; Dan. 4:37.
is ever watchful, Ps. 121:4; Is. 27:3.
is all pervading, Ps. 139:1-5.
sometimes dark and mysterious, Ps. 36:6; 73:16; 77:19; Rom. 11:33.
All Things Are Ordered by,
for his glory, Is. 63:14.
for good to saints, Rom. 8:28.
the wicked made to promote the designs of, Is. 10:5-12; Acts 3:17, 18.
To be Acknowledged
in prosperity, Dt. 8:18; I Chr. 29:12.
in adversity, Job 1:21; Ps. 119:15.
in public calamities, Amos 3:6.
in our daily support, Gen. 48:15.
in all things, Prov. 3:6.
cannot be defeated, I Ks. 22:30, 34; Prov. 21:30.
man's efforts are vain without, Ps. 127:1, 2; Prov. 21:31.
Saints Should
trust in, Mat. 6:33, 34; 10:9, 29-31.
have full confidence in, Ps. 16:8; 139:10.
commit their works unto, Prov. 16:3.
encourage themselves in, I Sam. 30:6.
pray in dependence upon, Acts 12:5.
pray to be guided by, Gen. 24:12-14; 28:20, 21; Acts 1:24.
result of depending upon, Lu. 22:35.
connected with the use of means, I Ks. 21:19, with I Ks. 22:37, 38; Mic. 5:2, with Lu. 2:1-4; Acts 27:22, 31, 32.
danger of denying, Is. 10:13-17; Ez. 28:2-10; Dan. 4:29-31; Hos. 2:8, 9.

Provideth.
Job 38:41, who p. for the raven his food?
Prov. 6:8, p. her meat in the summer, and

Providing.
II Cor. 8:21, p. for honest things, not only in

Proving.
Acts 9:22, p. that this is very Christ
Eph. 5:10, p. what is acceptable unto . . . Lord

Provision.
Gen. 42:25, and to give them p. for the way
45:21, and gave them p. for the way
Josh. 9:5, of their p. was dry and mouldy
12, our bread we took hot for our p.
I Ks. 4:7, man his month in a year made p.
22, Solomon's p. for one day was
II Ks. 6:23, he prepared great p. for them
I Chr. 29:19, for the which I have made p.
Ps. 132:15, I will abundantly bless her p.: I
Dan. 1:5, them a daily p. of the king's meat
Rom. 13:14, and make not p. for the flesh, to

Provocation.
I Ks. 15:30, Israel sin, by his p., wherewith he
21:22, for the p. wherewith thou hast
Job 17:2, not mine eye continue in their p.?
Ps. 95:8, not your heart, as in the p., and
Ez. 20:28, presented the p. of their offering
Heb. 3:8, not your hearts, as in the p., in
15, harden not your hearts, as in the p.

Provocations.
II Ks. 23:26, of all the p. that Manasseh had
Neh. 9:18, Egypt, and had wrought great p.
26, to thee, and they wrought great p.

Provoke.
Ex. 23:21, and obey his voice, p. him not
Num. 14:11, how long will this people p. me?
Dt. 4:25, Lord thy God, to p. him to anger
9:18, of the Lord, to p. him to anger
31:20, gods, and serve them, and p. me
29, to p. him to anger through the
32:21, I will p. them to anger with a
I Ks. 14:9, molten images, to p. me to anger
16:2, to p. me to anger with their sins
26, sin, to p. the Lord God of Israel to anger
33, to p. the Lord God of Israel to anger
II Ks. 17:11, things to p. the Lord to anger
17, of the Lord, to p. him to anger
21:6, of the Lord, to p. him to anger
22:17, they might p. me to anger with all
23:19, had made to p. the Lord to anger
II Chr. 33:6, of the Lord, to p. him to anger
34:25, that they might p. me to anger
Job 12:6, and they that p. God are secure
Ps. 78:40, did they p. him in the wilderness
Is. 3:8, Lord, to p. the eyes of his glory
Jer. 7:18, that they may p. me to anger
19, do they p. me to anger? saith
19, not p. themselves to the confusion of
11:17, p. me to anger in offering incense
25:6, p. me not to anger with the works
7, ye might p. me to anger with the
32:29, unto other gods, to p. me to anger
32, they have done to p. me to anger
44:3, have committed to p. me to anger
8, p. me unto wrath with the works
Ez. 8:17, have returned to p. me to anger
16:26, thy whoredoms, to p. me to anger
Lu. 11:53, to p. him to speak of many things
Rom. 10:19, saith, I will p. you to jealousy by
11:11, Gentiles, for to p. them to jealousy
14, any means I may p. to emulation
I Cor. 10:22, do we p. the Lord to jealousy? are
Eph. 6:4, p. not your children to wrath
Col. 3:21, p. not your children to anger
Heb. 3:16, when they had heard, did p.
10:24, to p. unto love and to good works

Provoked.
Num. 14:23, any of them that p. me see it
16:30, that these men have p. the Lord
Dt. 9:8, in Horeb ye p. the Lord to wrath
22, p. the Lord to wrath
32:16, p. him to jealousy with strange
16, abominations p. they him to anger
21, p. me to anger with their vanities
Jud. 2:12, them, and p. the Lord to anger
I Sam. 1:6, and her adversary also p. her sore
7, so she p. her; therefore she wept
I Ks. 14:22, they p. him to jealousy with their sins
15:30, p. the Lord God of Israel to anger
21:22, thou hast p. me to anger
22:53, p. to anger the Lord God of Israel
II Ks. 21:15, have p. me to anger, since the day
23:26, that Manasseh had p. him withal
I Chr. 21:1, and p. David to number Israel
II Chr. 28:25, and p. to anger the Lord God of his
Ezra 5:12, p. the God of heaven unto wrath
Neh. 4:5, have p. thee to anger before the
Ps. 78:56, tempted and p. the most high
58, p. him to anger with their high
106:7, but p. him at the sea, even at the
29, they p. him to anger with their
33, because they p. his spirit, so that
43, but they p. him with their counsel
Is. 1:4, have p. the Holy One of Israel
Jer. 8:19, p. me to anger with their graven
32:30, Israel have only p. me to anger
Hos. 12:14, Ephraim p. him to anger most
Zech. 8:14, when your fathers p. me to wrath
I Cor. 13:5, is not easily p., thinketh no evil
II Cor. 9:2, and your zeal hath p. very many

Provokedst.
Dt. 9:7, thou p. the Lord thy God to wrath

Provoketh.
Prov. 20:2, whoso p. him to anger sinneth
Is. 65:3, a people that p. me to anger
Ez. 8:3, of jealousy, which p. to jealousy

Provoking.
Dt. 32:19, because of the p. of his sons, and
I Ks. 14:15, their groves, p. the Lord to anger
16:7, in p. him to anger with the work of
13, p. the Lord God of Israel to anger
Ps. 78:17, by p. the most High in the
Gal. 5:26, p. one another, envying one

Prudence.
II Chr. 2:12, a wise son, endued with p. and
Prov. 8:12, I wisdom dwell with p., and find
Eph. 1:8, toward us in all wisdom and p.
exhibited in the manifestation of God's grace, Eph. 1:8.
exemplified by Christ, Is. 52:13; Mat. 21:24-27; 22:15-21.
intimately connected with wisdom, Prov. 8:12.
the wise celebrated for, Prov. 16:21.
They Who Have,
get knowledge, Prov. 18:15.
deal with knowledge, Prov. 13:16.
look well to their goings, Prov. 14:15.
understand the ways of God, Hos. 14:9.
understand their own ways, Prov. 14:8.
crowned with knowledge, Prov. 14:18.
not ostentatious of knowledge, Prov. 12:23.
foresee and avoid evil, Prov. 22:3.
are preserved by it, Prov. 2:11.
suppress angry feelings, etc., Prov. 12:16; 19:11.
regard reproof, Prov. 15:5.
keep silence in the evil time, Amos 5:13.
saints act with, Ps. 112:5.
saints should specially exercise, in their intercourse with unbelievers, Mat. 10:16; Eph. 5:15; Col. 4:5.
virtuous wives act with, Prov. 31:16, 26.
the young should cultivate, Prov. 3:21.
Of the Wicked
fails in the times of perplexity, Jer. 49:7.
keeps them from the knowledge of the gospel, Mat. 11:25.
denounced by God, Is. 5:21; 29:15.
defeated by God, Is. 29:14; I Cor. 1:19.
necessity for, illustrated, Mat. 25:3, 9; Lu. 14:28-32.
exemplified, Jacob, Gen. 32:3-23; Joseph, Gen. 41:39; Jethro, Ex. 18:19, etc.; Gideon, Jud. 8:1-3; David, I Sam. 16:18; Abigail, I Sam. 25:23-31; II Sam. 15:32-34, with II Sam. 17:6-14; aged counsellors of Rehoboam, I Ks. 12:7; Solomon, II Chr. 2:12; Nehemiah, Neh. 2:12-16; 4:13-18; the poor wise man, Ecc. 9:15; the scribe, Mk. 12:32-34; Gamaliel, Acts 5:34-39; Sergius Paulus, Acts 13:7; Paul, Acts 23:6.

Prudent.
I Sam. 16:18, a man of war, and p. in matters
Prov. 12:16, but a p. man covereth shame
23, a p. man concealeth knowledge

Prudent—Continued.
Prov. 13:16, p. man dealeth with knowledge
14:8, wisdom of the p. is to understand
15, but the p. man looketh well to his
18, the p. are crowned with knowledge
15:5, he that regardeth reproof is p.
16:21, wise in heart shall be called p.
18:15, heart of the p. getteth knowledge
19:14, and a p. wife is from the Lord
22:3, a p. man foreseeth the evil, and
27:12, a p. man foreseeth the evil, and
Is. 3:2, and the p., and the ancient
5:21, eyes, and p. in their own sight!
10:13, for I am p.: and I have removed
29:14, the understanding of their p. men
Jer. 49:7, is counsel perished from the p.? is
Hos. 14:9, p., and he shall know them? for the
Amos 5:13, p. shall keep silence in that time
Mat. 11:25, these things from the wise and p.
Lu. 10:21, these things from the wise and p.
Acts 13:7, country, Sergius Paulus, a p. man
I Cor. 1:19, the understanding of the p.

Prudently.
Is. 52:13, my servant shall deal p., he shall

Prune.
Lev. 25:3, years thou shalt p. thy vineyard
4, sow thy field, nor p. thy vineyard

Pruned.
Is. 5:6, it shall not be p., nor digged

Pruning.
Is. 18:5, cut off the sprigs with p. hooks

Pruninghooks.
Is. 2:4, and their spears into p.
Joel 3:10, swords, and your p. into spears
Mic. 4:3, and their spears into p.

Psalmody, singing, service of sung.
Jewish, Ex. 15:1; I Chr. 6:31; 13:8; II Chr. 5:13; 20:22; 29:30; Neh. 12:27.
Christian, Mat. 26:30; Mk. 14:26; Js. 5:13.
spiritual songs, Eph. 5:19; Col. 3:16.

Psalms, The,
may be divided into five parts, as follows:
I. Davidic (1-41).
II. Davidic (42:72).
III. Asaphic (73-89).
IV. Of the Captivity (90-106).
V. Of restoration (107-150).

Publican.
Mat. 10:3, Thomas, and Matthew the p.
18:17, thee as an heathen man and a p.
Lu. 5:27, and saw a p., named Levi, sitting
18:10, one a Pharisee, and the other a p.
11, adulterers, or even as this p.
13, and the p., standing afar off, would

Publicans.
Mat. 5:46, ye? do not even the p. the same?
47, others? do not even the p. so?
9:10, many p. and sinners came and sat
11, why eateth your Master with p. and
11:19, a friend of p. and sinners
21:31, that the p. and the harlots go into
32, the p. and the harlots believed him
Mk. 2:15, house, many p. and sinners sat also
16, saw him eat with p. and sinners
16, and drinketh with p. and sinners?
Lu. 3:12, then came also p. to be baptized
5:29, there was a great company of p.
30, eat and drink with p. and sinners?
7:29, the p., justified God, being baptized
34, a friend of p. and sinners!
15:1, then drew near unto him all the p.
19:2, which was the chief among the p.

Publicans, The,
the collectors of the public taxes, Lu. 5:27.
suspected of extortion, Lu. 3:13.
often guilty of extortion, Lu. 19:8.
chiefs of, were very rich, Lu. 19:2.
the Jews
despised, Lu. 18:11.
classed with the most infamous characters, Mat. 11:19; 21:32.
despised our Lord for associating with, Mat. 9:11; 11:19.
often kind to their friends, Mat. 5:46, 47.
often hospitable, Lu. 5:29; 19:6.
Many of,
believed the preaching of John, Mat. 21:32.
received John's baptism, Lu. 3:12; 7:29.
attended the preaching of Christ, Mk. 2:15; Lu. 15:1.
embraced the gospel, Mat. 21:31.
Matthew the apostle was of, Mat. 10:3.

Publick.
Mat. 1:19, willing to make her a p. example

Publickly.
Acts 18:28, convinced the Jews, and that p.
20:20, shewed you, and have taught you p.

Publish.
Dt. 32:3, I will p. the name of the Lord
I Sam. 31:9, to p. it in the house of their idols
II Sam. 1:20, p. it not in the streets of Askelon
Neh. 8:15, p. and proclaim in all their cities
Ps. 26:7, that I may p. with the voice of
Jer. 4:5, and p. in Jerusalem; and say, Blow
16, behold, p. against Jerusalem, that
5:20, house of Jacob, and p. it in Judah
31:7, p. ye, praise ye, and say, O Lord
46:14, declare ye in Egypt . . . p. in Migdol
14, and p. in Noph and in Tahpanhes
50:2, ye among the nations, and p.
2, up a standard; p., and conceal not
Amos 3:9, p. in the palaces at Ashdod, and in
4:5, proclaim and p. the free offerings
Mk. 1:45, went out, and began to p. it much
5:20, began to p. in Decapolis how great

Published.
Esth. 1:20, he p. throughout all his empire
22, that it should be p. according to
3:14, province was p. unto all people
8:13, province was p. unto all people
Ps. 68:11, the company of those that p. it
Jon. 3:7, p. through Nineveh by the decree
Mk. 7:36, the more a great deal they p. it
13:10, must first be p. among all nations
Lu. 8:39, and p. throughout the whole city
Acts 10:37, which was p. through out all Judæa
13:49, and the word of the Lord was p.

Publisheth.
Is. 52:7, good tidings, that p. peace
7, tidings of good, that p. salvation
Jer. 4:15, p. affliction from mount Ephraim
Nah. 1:15, good tidings, that p. peace!

Publius.
Acts 28:7, of the island, whose name was P.
8, the father of P. lay sick of a fever

Pudens.
II Tim. 4:21, Eubulus greeteth thee, and P.

Puffed.
I Cor. 4:6, that no one of you be p. up for one
18, now some are p. up, as though I
19, the speech of them which are p. up
5:2, ye are p. up, and have not rather
13:4, vaunteth not itself, is not p. up
Col. 2:18, vainly p. up by his fleshly mind

Puffeth.
Ps. 10:5, for all his enemies, he p. at them
12:5, in safety from him that p. at him
I Cor. 8:1, knowledge p. up, but charity

Puhites.
I Chr. 2:53, the Ithrites, and the P., and the

Pul.
II Ks. 15:19, and P. the king of Assyria came
19, gave P. a thousand talents of
I Chr. 5:26, stirred up the spirit of P. king of
Is. 66:19, nations, to Tarshish, P., and Lud

Pull.
I Ks. 13:4, he could not p. it in again to him
Ps. 31:4, p. me out of the net that they
Is. 22:19, thy state shall p. thee down
Jer. 1:10, to root out, and to p. down, and to
12:3, p. them out like sheep for the
18:7, and to p. down, and to destroy it
24:6, them, and not p. them down
42:10, build you, and not p. you down
Ez. 17:9, shall he not p. up the roots
Mic. 2:8, p. off the robe with the garment
Mat. 7:4, p. out the mote out of thine eye
Lu. 6:42, p. out the mote that is in thine eye
42, to p. out the mote that is in thy
12:18, I will p. down my barns, and build
14:5, p. him out on the sabbath day?

Pulled.
Gen. 8:9, p. her in unto him into the ark
19:10, and p. Lot into the house to them
Ezra 6:11, timber be p. down from his house
Lam. 3:11, my ways, and p. me in pieces
Amos 9:15, no more be p. up out of their land
Zech. 7:11, and p. away the shoulder, and
Acts 23:10, Paul should have been p. in pieces

Pulling.
II Cor. 10:4, to the p. down of strong holds
Jude 23, with fear, p. them out of the fire

Pulpit.
Neh. 8:4, the scribe stood upon a p. of wood

Pulse.
II Sam. 17:28, beans, and lentiles, and parched p.
Dan. 1:12, and let them give us p. to eat, and
16, should drink; and gave them p.

Punish.
Lev. 26:18, I will p. you seven times more for
24, p. you yet seven times for your
Prov. 17:26, also to p. the just is not good, nor
Is. 10:12, will p. the fruit of the stout heart
13:11, I will p. the world for their evil
24:21, shall p. the host of the high ones
26:21, to p. the inhabitants of the earth
27:1, p. leviathan the piercing serpent
Jer. 9:25, that I will p. all them which are
11:22, of hosts, Behold, I will p. them
13:21, thou say when he shall p. thee?
21:14, I will p. you according to the fruit
23:34, I will even p. that man and his
25:12, that I will p. the king of Babylon
27:8, that nation will I p., saith the Lord
29:32, I will p. Shemaiah the Nehelamite
30:20, and I will p. all that oppress them
36:31, I will p. him and his seed and his
44:13, I will p. them that dwell in the land
29, I will p. you in this place, that ye
46:25, I will p. the multitude of No, and
50:18, I will p. the king of Babylon and
51:44, and I will p. Bel in Babylon, and
Hos. 4:9, I will p. them for their ways, and
14, I will not p. your daughters when
12:2, will p. Jacob according to his ways
Amos 3:2, I will p. you for all your iniquities
Zeph. 1:8, I will p. the princes, and the king's
9, day also will I p. all those that leap
12, p. the men that are settled on their
Zech. 8:14, as I thought to p. you, when your
Acts 4:21, how they might p. them, because

Punished.
Ex. 21:20, his hand; he shall be surely p.
21, a day or two, he shall not be p.
22, he shall be surely p., according
Ezra 9:13, hast p. us less than our iniquities
Job 31:11, it is an iniquity to be p. by the judges
28, were an iniquity to be p. by the judge
Prov. 21:11, when the scorner is p., the simple
22:3, but the simple pass on, and are p.
27:12, but the simple pass on, and are p.
Jer. 44:13, as I have p. Jerusalem, by the
50:18, as I have p. the king of Assyria
Zeph. 3:7, not be cut off, howsoever I p. them
Zech. 10:3, the shepherds, and I p. the goats
Acts 22:5, unto Jerusalem, for to be p.
26:11, I p. them oft in every synagogue
II Thess. 1:9, p. . . . everlasting destruction
II Pet. 2:9, unto the day of judgment to be p.

Punishment.
Gen. 4:13, my p. is greater than I can bear
Lev. 26:41, 43, accept of the p. of their iniquity
I Sam. 28:10, there shall no p. happen to thee for
Job 31:3, strange p. to the workers of iniquity
Prov. 19:19, man of great wrath shall suffer p.
Lam. 3:39, a man for the p. of his sins?
4:6, p. of the iniquity of the daughter
6, than the p. of the sin of Sodom
22, p. of thine iniquity . . . accomplished
Ez. 14:10, shall bear the p. of their iniquity
10, the p. of the prophet shall be even
10, as the p. of him that seeketh unto
Amos 1:3, 6, 9, 11, 13, I will not turn away the p.
2:1, 4, 6, will not turn away the p. thereof
Zech. 14:19, this shall be the p. of Egypt, and
19, the p. of all nations that come not
Mat. 25:46, shall go away into everlasting p.
II Cor. 2:6, sufficient to such a man is this p.
Heb. 10:29, of how much sorer p., suppose ye
I Pet. 2:14, sent by him for the p. of evildoers

Punishment of the Wicked, The.
is from God, Lev. 26:18; Is. 13:11.
On Account of Their
sin, Lam. 3:39.
iniquity, Jer. 36:31; Ez. 3:17, 18; 18:4, 13, 20; Amos 3:2.
idolatry, Lev. 26:30; Is. 10:10, 11.
rejection of the law of God, I Sam. 15:23; Hos. 4:6-9.
ignorance of God, II Thess. 1:8.
evil ways and doings, Jer. 21:14; Hos. 4:9; 12:2.
pride, Is. 10:12; 24:21; Lu. 14:11.
unbelief, Mk. 16:16; Rom. 11:20; Heb. 3:18, 19; 4:2.
covetousness, Is. 57:17; Jer. 51:13.
oppressing, Is. 49:26; Jer. 30:16, 20.
persecuting, Jer. 11:21, 22; Mat. 23:34-36.
disobeying God, Neh. 9:26, 27; Eph. 5:6.
disobeying the gospel, II Thess. 1:8.
is the fruit of their sin, Job 4:8; Prov. 22:8; Rom. 6:21; Gal. 6:8.
is the reward of their sins, Ps. 91:8; Is. 3:11; Jer. 16:18; Rom. 6:23; Heb. 2:2.
often brought about by their evil designs, Esth. 7:10; Ps. 37:15; 57:6.
often commences in this life, Prov. 11:31.
In This Life by
sickness, Lev. 26:16; Ps. 78:50,

Punishment of the Wicked, The— Continued.
famine, Lev. 26:19, 20, 26, 29; Ps. 107:34.
noisome beasts, Lev. 26:22.
war, Lev. 26:25, 32, 33; Jer. 6:4.
deliverance unto enemies, Neh. 9: 27.
fear, Lev. 26:36, 37; Job 18:11.
reprobate mind, Rom. 1:28.
put in slippery places, Ps. 73:3-19.
trouble and distress, Is. 8:22; Zeph. 1:15.
cutting off, Ps. 94:23.
bringing down their pride, Is. 13: 11.
future, shall be awarded by Christ, Mat. 16:27; 25:31, 41.
Future, Described as
hell, Ps. 9:17; Mat. 5:29; Lu. 12: 5; 16:23.
darkness, Mat. 8:12; II Pet. 2: 17.
death, Rom. 5:12-17; 6:23.
resurrection of damnation, Jno. 5:29.
rising to shame and everlasting contempt, Dan. 12:2.
everlasting destruction, Ps. 52: 5; 92:7; II Thess. 1:9.
everlasting fire, Mat. 25:41; Jude 7.
second death, Rev. 2:11; 21:8.
damnation of hell, Mat. 23:33.
eternal damnation, Mk. 3:29.
blackness of darkness, II Pet. 2: 17; Jude 13.
everlasting burnings, Is. 33:14.
the wrath of God, Jno. 3:36.
wine of the wrath of God, Rev. 14:10.
torment with fire, Rev. 14:10.
torment for ever and ever, Rev. 14:11.
the righteousness of God requires, II Thess. 1:6.
often sudden and unexpected, Ps. 35:8; 64:7; Prov. 29:1; Lu. 12: 20; I Thess. 5:3.
Shall be
according to their deeds, Mat. 16: 27; Rom. 2:6, 9; II Cor. 5:10.
according to the knowledge possessed by them, Lu. 12:47, 48.
increased by neglect of privileges, Mat. 11:21-24; Lu. 10:13-15.
without mitigation, Lu. 16:23-26.
accompanied by remorse, Is. 66: 24, with Mk. 9:44.
no combination avails against, Prov. 11:21.
deferred, emboldens them in sin, Ecc. 8:11.
should be a warning to others, Num. 26:10; I Cor. 10:6-11; Jude 7.
consummated at the day of judgment, Mat. 25:31, 46; Rom. 2:5; 16; II Pet. 2:9.

Punishments.
antiquity of, Gen. 4:13, 14.
power of inflicting, given to magistrates, Job 31:11; Rom. 13:4.
designed to be a warning to others, Dt. 13:11; 17:13; 19:20.
Were Inflicted
on the guilty, Dt. 24:16; Prov. 17: 26.
without pity, Dt. 19:13, 21.
without partiality, Dt. 13:6-8.
by order of magistrates, Acts 16: 22.
by order of kings, II Sam. 1:13-16; I Ks. 2:23-46.
immediately after sentence was passed, Dt. 25:2; Josh. 7:25.
by the witnesses, Dt. 13:9, with Dt. 17:7; Jno. 8:7; Acts 7:58, 59.
by the people, Num. 15:35, 36; Dt. 13:9.
by soldiers, II Sam. 1:15; Mat. 27:27-35.
sometimes deferred until God was consulted, Num. 15:34.
sometimes deferred for a considerable time, I Ks. 2:5, 6, 8, 9.
Secondary Kinds of:
imprisonment, Ezra 7:26; Mat. 5: 25.
confinement in a dungeon, Jer. 38: 6; Zech. 9:11.
confinement in stocks, Jer. 20:2; Acts 16:24.
fine, or giving of money, Ex. 21: 22; Dt. 22:19.
restitution, Ex. 21:36; 22:1-4; Lev. 6:4, 5; 24:18.
retaliation or injuring according to the injury done, Ex. 21:24; Dt. 19:21.
binding with chains and fetters, Ps. 105:18.
scourging, Dt. 25:2, 3; Mat. 27: 26; Acts 22:25; II Cor. 11:24.
selling the criminal, etc., Mat. 18: 25.
banishment, Ezra 7:26; Rev. 1:9.
torturing, Mat. 18:34; Heb. 11: 37.
putting out the eyes, Jud. 16:21; I Sam. 11:2.
cutting off hands and feet, II Sam. 4:12.
mutilating the hands and feet, Jud. 1:5-7.
cutting off nose and ears, Ez. 23: 25.
plucking out the hair, Neh. 13:25; Is. 50:6.
confiscating the property, Ezra 7: 26.
inflicting of capital, not permitted to the Jews by the Romans, Jno. 18:31.
Capital Kinds of:
burning, Gen. 38:24; Lev. 20:14; Dan. 3:6.
hanging, Num. 25:4; Dt. 21:22, 23; Josh. 8:29; II Sam. 21:12; Esth. 7:9, 10.
crucifying, Mat. 20:19; 27:35.
beheading, Gen. 40:19; Mk. 6:16, 27.
slaying with the sword, I Sam. 15:33; Acts 12:2.
stoning, Lev. 24:14; Dt. 13:10; Acts 7:59.
cutting in pieces, Dan. 2:5; Mat. 24:51.
sawing asunder, Heb. 11:37.
exposing to wild beasts, Dan. 6: 16, 24. See I Cor. 15:32.
bruising in mortars, Prov. 27:22.
casting headlong from a rock, II Chr. 25:12.
casting into the sea, Mat. 18:6.
strangers not exempted from, Lev. 20:2.
were sometimes commuted, Ex. 21: 29, 30.
for murder not to be commuted, Num. 35:31, 32.
Job 19:29, bringeth the p. of the sword
Ps. 149:7, upon the heathen, and p. upon the

Punites.
Num. 26:23, of Pua, the family of the P.

Punon.
Num. 33:42, Zalmonah, and pitched in P.
43, they departed from P., and pitched

Pur.
Esth. 3:7, they cast P., that is, the lot
9:24, and had cast P., that is, the lot, to
26, days Purim after the name of P.

Purchase.
Gen. 49:32, the p. of the field and of the cave
Lev. 25:33, if a man p. of the Levites, then the
Jer. 32:11, so I took the evidence of the p.
12, I gave the evidence of the p. unto
12, that subscribed the book of the p.
14, evidences, this evidence of the p.
16, the evidence of the p. unto Baruch
I Tim. 3:13, p. to themselves a good degree

Purchased.
Gen. 25:10, Abraham p. of the sons of Heth
Ex. 15:16, pass over, which thou hast p.
Ruth 4:10, of Mahlon, have I p. to be my wife
Ps. 74:2, which thou hast p. of old; the rod of
78:54, which his right hand had p.
Acts 1:18, man p. a field with the reward of
8:20, gift of God may be p. with money
20:28, he hath p. with his own blood
Eph. 1:14, redemption of the p. possession

Pure.
Ex. 25:11, thou shalt overlay it with p. gold
17, shalt make a mercy seat of p. gold
24, thou shalt overlay it with p. gold
29, of p. gold shalt thou make them
31, shalt make a candlestick of p. gold
36, shall be one beaten work of p gold
38, thereof, shall be of p. gold
39, a talent of p. gold shall he make
27:20, p. oil olive beaten for the light
28:14, two chains of p. gold at the ends
22, ends of wreathen work of p. gold
36, thou shalt make a plate of p. gold
30:3, shalt overlay it with p. gold, the top
23, of p. myrrh five hundred shekels
34, sweet spices with p. frankincense
Ex. 30:35, tempered together, p. and holy
31:8, and the p. candlestick with all his
37:2, he overlaid it with p. gold within
6, he made the mercy seat of p. gold
11, and he overlaid it with p. gold, and
16, covers to cover withal, of p. gold
17, made the candlestick of p. gold: of
22, it was one beaten work of p. gold
23, and his snuffdishes, of p. gold
24, of a talent of p. gold made he it
26, he overlaid it with p. gold, both the
29, and the p. incense of sweet spices
39:15, ends, of wreathen work of p. gold
25, they made bells of p. gold, and put
30, plate of the holy crown of p. gold
37, the p. candlestick, with the lamps
Lev. 24:2, bring unto thee p. oil olive beaten
4, the lamps upon the p. candlestick
6, upon the p. table before the Lord
7, p. frankincense upon each row
Dt. 32:14, drink the p. blood of the grape
II Sam. 22:27, the p. thou wilt shew thyself p.
I Ks. 5:11, and twenty measures of p. oil
6:20, he overlaid it with p. gold; and so
21, the house within with p. gold
7:49, candlesticks of p. gold, five
50, spoons, and the censers of p. gold
10:21, forest of Lebanon were of p. gold
I Chr. 28:17, also p. gold for the fleshhooks
II Chr. 3:4, he overlaid it within with p. gold
4:20, before the oracle, of p. gold
22, spoons, and the censers, of p. gold
9:17, ivory, and overlaid it with p. gold
20, forest of Lebanon were of p. gold
13:11, they in order upon the p. table
Ezra 6:20, all of them were p., and killed the
Job 4:17, a man be more p. than his Maker?
8:6, if thou wert p. and upright; surely
11:4, thou hast said, My doctrine is p.
16:17, in mine hands: also my prayer is p.
25:5, the stars are not p. in his sight
28:19, shall it be valued with p. gold
Ps. 12:6, words of the Lord are p. words
18:26, the p. thou wilt shew thy self p.
19:8, commandment of the Lord is p.
21:3, settest a crown of p. gold on his
24:4, hath clean hands, and a p. heart
119:140, thy word is very p.; therefore
Prov. 15:26, the words of the p. are pleasant
20:9, heart clean, I am p. from my sin?
11, whether his work be p., and
21:8, but as for the p., his work is right
30:5, every word of God is p.: he
12, a generation that are p. in their
Dan. 7:9, hair of his head like the p. wool
Mic. 6:11, shall I count them p with the
Zeph. 3:9, turn to the people a p. language
Mal. 1:11, unto my name, and a p. offering
Mat. 5:8, blessed are the p. in heart: for
Acts 20:26, I am p. from the blood of all men
Rom. 14:20, all things indeed are p.; but it is
Phil. 4:8, are just, whatsoever things are p.
I Tim. 1:5, is charity out of a p. heart, and of
3:9, of the faith in a p. conscience
5:22, of other men's sins: keep thyself p.
II Tim. 1:3, my forefathers with p. conscience
2:22, call on the Lord out of a p. heart
Tit. 1:15, unto the p. all things are p.: but
15, and unbelieving is nothing p.
Heb. 10:22, our bodies washed with p. water
Js. 1:27, p. religion and undefiled before
3:17, wisdom that is from above is first p.
I Pet. 1:22, love one another with a p. heart
II Pet. 3:1, I stir up your p. minds by way
I Jno. 3:3, purifieth himself, even as he is p.
Rev. 15:6, clothed in p. and white linen, and
21:18, and the city was p. gold, like unto
21, street of the city was p. gold, as it
22:1, he shewed me a p. river of water

Purely.
Is. 1:25, and p. purge away the dross

Pureness.
Job 22:30, delivered by the p. of thine hands
Prov. 22:11, he that loveth p. of heart, for the
II Cor. 6:6, by p., by knowledge, by

Purer.
Lam. 4:7, her Nazarites were p. than snow
Hab. 1:13, art of p. eyes than to behold evil

Purge.
II Chr. 34:3, year he began to p. Judah and
Ps. 51:7, p. me with hyssop, and I shall be
65:3, thou shalt p. them away
79:9, deliver us, and p. away our sins
Is. 1:25, and purely p. away thy dross, and
Ez. 20:38, p. out from among you the rebels
43:20, thus shalt thou cleanse and p. it
26, seven days shall they p. the altar
Dan. 11:35, to p., and to make them white
Mal. 3:3, and p. them as gold and silver
Mat. 3:12, he will thoroughly p. his floor
Lu. 3:17, he will thoroughly p. his floor
I Cor. 5:7, p. out therefore the old leaven
II Tim. 2:21, if a man therefore p. himself from
Heb. 9:14, p. your conscience from dead

Purged.
I Sam. 3:14, shall not be p. with sacrifice nor
II Chr. 34:8, when he had p. the land, and the
Prov. 16:6, mercy and truth iniquity is p.
Is. 4:4, have p. the blood of Jerusalem
6:7, is taken away, and thy sin p.
22:14, iniquity shall not be p. from you
27:9, shall the iniquity of Jacob be p.
Ez. 24:13, lewdness: because I have p. thee
13, not p., thou shalt not be p. from
Heb. 1:3, had by himself p. our sins
9:22, are by the law p. with blood
10:2, worshippers once p. should
II Pet. 1:9, that he was p. from his old sins

Purgeth.
Jno. 15:2, he p. it, that it may bring forth

Purging.
Mk. 7:19, into the draught, p. all meats?

Purification.
Num. 19:9, of separation: it is a p. for sin
17, of the burnt heifer of p. for sin
II Chr. 30:19, to the p. of the sanctuary
Neh. 12:45, their God, and the ward of the p.
Esth. 2:3, their things for p. be given them
9, speedily gave her her things for p.
Lu. 2:22, and when the days of her p.
Acts 21:26, accomplishment of the days of p.

Purifications.
Esth. 2:12, days of their p. accomplished

Purifications or Baptisms.
of Israel at the exodus, Ex. 14:22; I Cor. 10:2.
of Israel before receiving the law, Ex. 19:10.

Purifications or Baptisms—Continued.
of priests before consecration, Ex. 29:4.
of Levites before consecration, Num. 8:6, 7.
of high priest on day of atonement, Lev. 16:4, 24.
of things for burnt-offerings, II Chr. 4:6.
of individuals who were ceremonially unclean, Lev. 15:2-13; 17:15; 22:4-7; Num. 19:7-12, 21.
of the healed leper, Lev. 14:8, 9.
of Nazarites after vow expired, Acts 21:24, 26.
used by the devout before entering God's house, Ps. 26:6; Heb. 10:22.
multiplied by traditions, Mat. 15:2; Mk. 7:3, 4.
Means Used for:
water of separation, Num. 19:9.
running water, Lev. 15:13.
water mixed with blood, Ex. 24:5-8, with Heb. 9:19.
Was by
sprinkling, Num. 19:13, 18; Heb. 9:19.
washing parts of the body, Ex. 30:19.
washing the whole body, Lev. 8:6; 14:9.
of priests performed in the brazen laver, Ex. 30:18; II Chr. 4:6.
vessels in the houses of the Jews for, Jno. 2:6.
consequence of neglecting those prescribed by law, Lev. 17:16; Num. 19:13, 20.
availed to sanctifying the flesh, Heb. 9:13.
insufficient for spiritual purification, Job 9:30, 31; Jer. 2:22.
the Jews laid great stress on, Jno. 3:25.
Illustrative of
purification by the blood of Christ, Heb. 9:9-12.
regeneration, Eph. 5:26; I Jno. 1:7.

Purify.
Num. 19:12, shall p. himself; 19.
20, unclean, and not p. himself
31:19, p. yourselves third day
20, p. all your raiment
Job 41:25, by rea. of break. th. p.
Is. 66:17, p. themselves in garden
Ez. 43:26, seven days p. altar
Mal. 3:3, he shall p. sons of Levi
Jno. 11:55, went to Jerus. to p.
Acts 2:::24, take and p. thyself
Tit. 2:14, p. a peculiar people
Js. 4:8, p. your hearts

Purified, eth.
Lev. 8:15, and p. the altar
Num. 8:21, Le. were p.; Ez. 6:20.
19:13, touch dead body, p. not
31:23, p. with water of separat.
II Sam. 11:4, Bathsheba was p.
Ps. 12:6, pure words, as silver p.
Dan. 12:10, many shall be p.
Acts 24:18, certain J. found me p.
Heb. 9:23, things in heavens p.
I Pet. 1:22, ye p. your souls
I Jno. 3:3, this hope p. himself

Purifier.
Mal. 2:3, he shall sit as a p.

Purifying.
Lev. 12:4, continue in blood of p.
Num. 8:7, sprinkle water of p.
I Chr. 23:28, in p. holy things
Esth. 2:12, things for p. of women
Jno. 2:6, manner of p. of Jews
3:25, th. arose question about p.
Acts 15:9, p. their hearts by faith
21:26, the next day p. himself
Heb. 9:13, sanctifi. to p. of flesh

Purim.
Esth. 9:26, called these days P.
28, days of P. sho. not fail; 29, 31.
32, decree of Esther confirm. P.

Purity.
I Tim. 4:12, exam. in faith, in p.
5:2, rebuke younger with all p.

Purloining.
Tit. 2:10, not p. showing fidelity

Purple.
Ex. 25:4, the offering, p.; 26:1.
39:3, gold cut to work in the p.
Num. 4:13, take ashes, spread p.
Jud. 8:26, p. raiment on kings
II Chr. 2:7, a man to work p.; 14.
3:14, made veil of blue, and p.
Esth. 1:6, fast. with cords of p.
8:15, Mord. went with gar. of p.
Prov. 31:22, clothing is silk, p.
Song 3:10, made covering of p.
7:5, the hair of thy head like p.
Jer. 10:9, and p. is their clothing
Ez. 27:7, p. which covered thee
16, Syria occup. fairs with p.
Mk. 15:17, clothed him with p.
20, they took off the p. fr. him
Lu. 16:19, a rich man clo. in p.
Jno. 19:2, soldiers put on him p.
5, then came Jesus, wearing p.
Acts 16:14, Lydia, a seller of p.
Rev. 17:4, woman arrayed in p.
18:12, buyeth merchandise of p.
16, great city, clothed in p.

Purpose.
Ruth 2:16, handfuls of p. for her
Ezra 4:5, counsellors to frustr. p.
Neh. 8:4, a pulpit made for the p.
Job 33:17, withd. man from his p.
Prov. 20:18, ev. p. is established
Ecc. 3:1, time to ev. p.; 17; 8:6.
Is. 1:11, to what p. sacrifices?
14:26, this is p. that is purposed
30:7, Egypti. shall help to no p.
Jer. 49:30, Nebu. conceived a p.
51:29, ev. p. of L. be performed
Dan. 6:17, that p. be not chang.
Acts 11:23, that with p. of heart
27:13, suppos. obtained their p.
43, centurion kept them from p.
Rom. 8:28, called according to p.
9:11, that the p. of God stand
17, for this p. I raised thee up
Eph. 1:11, according to p. of him
3:11, accord. to eternal p. in C.
6:22, for same p.; Col. 4:8.
II Tim. 1:9, called us accor. to p.
3:10, hast fully known my p.
I Jno. 3:8, for this p. Son of God

Purposes.
Job 17:11, days past, p. broken
Prov. 15:22, with. counsel p. are
Is. 19:10, shall be broken in p.
Jer. 49:20, counsel of L. p.; 50:45.

Purpose, ed.
I Ks. 5:5, I p. to build house to L.
II Chr. 28:10, p. to keep under Ju.
32:2, Sennacherib p. to fight J.
Ps. 17:3, p. mouth sh. not trans.
140:4, who have p. to overthrow
Is. 14:24, I ha. p. so sh. it stand
26, the purpose p. on earth
27, L. hath p. who disannul it?
23:9, Lord hath p. to stain pride
46:11, I have p. it, will do it
Jer. 4:28, I p. it, will not repent
26:3, repent me of evil wh. I p.
36:3, will hear all evil wh. I p.
49:20, purposes that he p.; 50:45.
Lam. 2:8, Lord p. to destroy wall
Dan. 1:8, Daniel p. not to defile
Acts 19:21, Paul p. to go to Jeru.
20:3, Paul p. to return through M.
Rom. 1:13, oftent. I p. to come
II Cor. 1:17, I p. accord. to flesh?
Eph. 1:9, his will wh. he hath p.
3:11, purp. which he p. in C. J.

Purposeth, ing.
Gen. 27:42, Esau p. to kill thee
II Cor. 9:7, as he p. in heart

Purse, s.
Prov. 1:14, let us have one p.
Mat. 10:9, silver nor brass in p.
Mk. 6:8, no money in their p.
Lu. 10:4, neither p. nor scrip
22:25, I sent you without p.
36, he that hath a p. let him

Pursue.
Gen. 35:5, did not p. sons of J.
Ex. 15:9, enemy said, I will p.
Dt. 19:6, avenger p.; Josh. 20:5.
Josh. 2:5, p. them quickly; 10:19.
I Sam. 25:29, a man is risen to p.
30:8, shall I p.? he answered, P.
II Sam. 17:1, arise and p. after D.
20:6, servants, p. after Sheba; 7.
24:13, flee while enemies p.?
Job 13:25, wilt thou p. dry stub.?
30:15, ter. p. my soul as wind
Ps. 34:14, seek peace, and p. it
Is. 30:16, they that p. be swift
Jer. 48:2, madmen, sword sh. p.
Ez. 35:6, blood shall p. thee
Hos. 8:3, Israel, enemy shall p.
Amos 1:11, E. did p. his brother
Nah. 1:8, darkness p. his enemi.

Pursued.
Gen. 14:14, Abram p. to Dan.; 15.
31:23, and Laban p. Jacob; 36.
Ex. 14:8, Pharaoh p. Israel; 9, 23; Dt. 11:4; Josh. 24:6.
Jud. 1:6, p. after Adoni-bezek
7:23, Gideon p. Mid.; 25; 8:12.
I Sam. 7:11, Israel p. Phil.; 17:52.
II Sam. 2:19, Asahel p. Abner
22:38, I p. enemies; Ps. 18:37.
I Ks. 20:20, Syrians fled, Israel p.
II Ks. 25:5, army of Chaldees p. the king; Jer. 39:5; 52:8.
II Chr. 14:13, Asa p. Ethiop. to G.
Is. 41:3, he p. them and passed
Lam. 4:19, they p. us on mount.

Pursuer, s.
Josh. 2:16, mount, lest p. meet
8:20, people turned upon the p.
Lam. 1:6, are gone before the p.

Pursueth, ing.
Lev. 26:17, shall flee wh. none p.
36, shall fall when none p.; 37.
Jud. 8:4, three hundred men, faint, yet p.
I Sam. 23:28, S. returned from p.
II Sam. 3:22, J. came from p. tro.
18:16, people returned from p. I.
I Ks. 18:27, your god p. on jour.
Prov. 11:19, he th. p. evil, p. dea.
13:21, evil p. sinners, to righte.
19:7, he p. them with words
28:1, wick. flee when no man p.

Purtenance.
Ex. 12:9, roast wi. fire legs and p.

Push.
Ex. 21:29, if ox were to p.; 36.
Dt. 33:17, with them he shall p.
I Ks. 22:11, with these shalt thou p. the Syrians; II Chr. 18:10.
Job 30:12, they p. away my feet
Ps. 44:5, through thee we p. enem.
Dan. 11:40, shall king p. at him

Pushed, ing.
Ez. 34:21, p. diseased with hor.
Dan. 8:4, I saw ram p. westward

Puteoli.
Acts 28:13, and we came the next day to P.

Putiel.
Ex. 6:25, one of the daughters of P. to wife

Putrifying.
Is. 1:6, wounds, and bruises, and p. sores

Puttest.
Num. 24:21, and thou p. thy nest in a rock
Dt. 12:18, all that thou p. thine hands unto
15:10, in all that thou p. thine hand unto
II Ks. 18:14, which thou p. on me will I bear
Job 13:27, thou p. my feet also in the stocks
Ps. 119:119, thou p. away all the wicked of
Hab. 2:15, that p. thy bottle to him, and

Q

Quails.
Ex. 16:13, at even q. came up
Num. 11:31, a wind fr. L. bro. q.
32, the people stood, gather. q.
Ps. 105:40, asked, he brought q.

Quake, d.
Ex. 19:18, the mount q. greatly
I Sam. 14:15, trembled, earth q.
Joel 2:10, earth shall q. bef. them
Nah. 1:5, the mountains q. at hi.
Mat. 27:51, earth q. the rocks re.
Heb. 12:21, M. said, I fear and q.

Quaking.
Ez. 12:18, eat thy bread with q.
Dan. 10:7, great q. fell on them

Quantity.
Is. 22:24, hang vessels of small q.

Quarrel.
Lev. 26:25, a sword sh. avenge q.
II Ks. 5:7, see how he seeketh a q.
Mk. 6:19, Her. had q. ag. John
Col. 3:13, if any have q. ag. any

Quarries.
Jud. 3:19, Ehud turned from q.
26, Ehud escaped beyond the q.

Quarter.
Gen. 19:4, peo. from ev. q. to Lo.
Josh. 18:14, Kirjath-jearim, we. q.
Is. 47:15, merchants wander to q.
56:11, every one for gain from q.
Mk. 1:45, came to him fr. ev. q.

Quarters.
Ex. 13:7, no leav. seen in thy q.
Dt. 22:12, fringes on four q.
I Chr. 9:24, in four q. were port.
Jer. 49:36, from four q. of heaven
Acts 9:32, Peter passed thr. all q.
16:3, Jews which were in th. q.
28:7, in same q. were possessio.
Rev. 20:8, nations in four q. of earth

Quaternions.
Acts 12:4, deliv. Peter to four q.

Quartus.
Rom. 16:23, Q. a brother, salute.

Queen.
I Ks. 10:1, q. of Sheba heard of fame of Solomon; II Chr. 9:1.
4, wh. q. saw Solom.'s w.
10, spices q. of She. gave to S.
13, Solomon gave q. of Sheba all her desire; II Chr. 9:9, 12.
11:19, gave Hadad sister of q.
15:13, Asa removed Maachah from being q.; II Chr. 15:16.
II Ks. 10:13, salute children of q.
Neh. 2:6, king said, q. sitting by
Esth. 1:9, Vashti q. made feast
11, bring the q.
12, q. refused
15, wh. sh. we do to q. Vashti?
16, the q. hath not done wrong
17, deed of q. sh. come abroad
2:4, maiden that pleaseth be q.
17, made Esther q. ins. of Vas.
4:4, q. grieved
5:3, wilt, q. Esth.
5:12, q. let no man to banquet
7:2, what is thy petition, q. Es.?
7, Haman made request to q.
8, will be force the q. befo. me
8:1, house of Haman to Esth. q.
9:31, Mordecai and Esth. the q.
Ps. 45:9, the q. in gold of Ophir
Jer. 13:18, say to king and q.
44:17, burn inc. to q. of heaven
25, vowed to burn incense to q.
Dan. 5:10, q. came to banq. house
Mat. 12:42, q. of south shall rise up in judgment; Lu. 11:31.
Acts 8:27, Candace, q. of Ethiop.
Rev. 18:7, sit q. am no widow

Queens.
Song 6:8, there are threesc. q.; 9.
Is. 49:23, their q. nursing moth.

Quench.
II Sam. 14:7, they shall q. my coal
21:17, thou q. not light of Israel
Ps. 104:11, wild asses q. thirst
Song 8:7, waters cannot q. love
Is. 1:31, both burn, none q. them
42:3, shall he not q.; Mat. 12:20.
Jer. 4:4, burn, none q. it; 21:12.
Amos 5:6, none to q. it in Beth-el
Eph. 6:16, to q. darts of wicked
I Thess. 5:19, q. not the Spirit

Quenched.
Num. 11:2, fire q.; II Chr. 34:25.
II Ks. 22:17, wrath shall not be q.
Ps. 118:12, they are q. as thorns
Is. 34:10, not be q. night nor day
43:17, they are q. as tow
66:24, nor shall their fire be q.
Jer. 7:20, shall not be q.; 17:27.
Ez. 20:47, fla. sh. not be q.; 48.
Mk. 9:43, fire never be q.; 45.
44, where fire is not q.; 46, 48.
Heb. 11:34, q. the violence of fire

Question (n.).
Mat. 22:35, lawyer asked him q.
Mk. 11:29, I ask one q. ans. me
12:34, durst ask q.; Lu. 20:40.
Jno. 3:25, arose q. bet. disciples
Acts 15:2, came to apos. about q.
18:15, if it be a q. of words
19:40, danger to be called in q.
23:6, of resur. called in q.; 24:21.
I Cor. 10:25, asking no q. for; 27.

Question (v.).
Mk. 8:11, Phar. began to q. him
9:16, what q. ye with them?

Questioned, ing.
II Chr. 31:9, Heze. q. with priests
Mk. 1:27, q. among themselves
9:10, q. what rising from dead
14, and scribes q. with them
Lu. 23:9, Pilate q. with him

Questions.
I Ks. 10:1, queen came to prove q.
3, Sol. told her q.; II Chr. 9:1, 2.
Mat. 22:46, nei. ask him more q.
Lu. 2:46, hearing and asking q.
Acts 23:29, accused of q. of law.
25:19, certain q. against him
20, doubted such manner of q.
26:3, kn. thee to be expert in q.
I Tim. 1:4, minister q. than edi.
6:4, doting about q. and strifes
II Tim. 2:23, unlearned q.; Tit. 3:9.

Quick.
Lev. 13:10, there be q. raw flesh
24, the q. flesh that burneth
Num. 16:30, go down q. into pit
Ps. 55:15, go down q into hell
124:3, had swallowed us up q.
Is. 11:3, make him of q. underst.
Acts 10:42, orda. to be judge of q.
II Tim. 4:1, sh. judge q. and dead
Heb. 4:12, the word of God is q.
I Pet. 4:5, to judge q. and dead

Quicken.
Ps. 71:20, sore troubles, shalt q. me again
80:18, q. us, and we will call upon thy
119:25, q. thou me according to thy word
37, vanity; and q. thou me in thy way
40, q. me in thy righteousness
88, q. me after thy lovingkindness; so
107, q. me, O Lord, according unto thy
149, q. me according to thy judgment
154, me: q. me according to thy word
156, q. me according to thy judgments
159, q. me, O Lord, according to thy
143:11, q. me, O Lord, for thy name's sake
Rom. 8:11, also q. your mortal bodies by his

Quickened.
Ps. 119:50, affliction: for thy word hath q. me
93, for with them thou hast q. me
I Cor. 15:36, that which thou sowest is not q.
Eph. 2:1, you hath he q., who were dead
5, hath q. us together with Christ
Col. 2:13, flesh, hath he q. together with him
I Pet. 3:18, in the flesh, but q. by the Spirit

Quickeneth.
Jno. 5:21, raiseth up the dead, and q. them
21, even so the Son q. whom he will
6:63, it is the spirit that q.; the flesh
Rom. 4:17, even God, who q. the dead, and
I Tim. 6:13, the sight of God, who q. all things

Quickening.
I Cor. 15:45, last Adam was made a q. spirit

Quickly.
Gen. 18:6, make ready q. three measures of
27:20, is it that thou hast found it so q.
Ex. 32:8, turned aside q. out of the

Quickly—Continued.
Num. 16:46, go q. unto the congregation, and
Dt. 9:3, them out, and destroy them q.
12, get thee down q. from hence
12, they are q. turned aside out of the
16, had turned aside q. out of the way
11:17, lest ye perish q. from off the good
28:20, and until thou perish q.; because
Josh. 2:5, pursue after them q.; for ye shall
8:19, the ambush arose q. out of their
10:6, come up to us q., and save us, and
23:16, ye shall perish q. from off the good
Jud. 2:17, they turned q. out of the
1 Sam. 20:19, then thou shalt go down q., and
II Sam. 17:16, now therefore send q., and tell
18, they went both of them away q.
21, arise, and pass q. over the water
II Ks. 1:11, hath the king said, Come down q.
II Chr. 18:8, fetch q. Micaiah the son of Imla
Ecc. 4:12, a threefold cord is not q. broken
Mat. 5:25, agree with thine adversary q.
28:7, and go q., and tell his disciples
8, departed q. from the sepulchre
Mk. 16:8, they went out q., and fled from the
Lu. 14:21, go out q. into the streets and
16:6, and sit down q., and write fifty
Jno. 11:29, she arose q., and came unto him
13:27, unto him, That thou doest, do q.
Acts 12:7, him up, saying, Arise up q.
22:18, get thee q. out of Jerusalem
Rev. 2:5, or else I will come unto thee q.
16, or else I will come unto thee q.
3:11, behold, I come q.: hold that fast
11:14, behold, the third woe cometh q.
22:7, behold, I come q.: blessed is he
12, I come q.; and my reward is
20, saith, Surely I come q. Amen.

Quicksands.
Acts 27:17, lest they should fall into the q.

Quiet.
Jud. 16:2, were q. all the night, saying, In
18:7, of the Zidonians q. and secure
27, a people that were at q. and secure
II Ks. 11:20, rejoiced, and the city was in q.
I Chr. 4:40, the land was wide, and q., and
II Chr. 14:1, his days the land was q. ten years
5, the kingdom was q. before him
20:30, the realm of Jehoshaphat was q.
23:21, the city was q., after that they had
Job 3:13, should I have lain still and been q.
26, had I rest, neither was I q.
21:23, being wholly at ease and q.
Ps. 35:20, them that are q. in the land
107:30, are they glad because they be q.
Prov. 1:33, and shall be q. from fear of evil
Ecc. 9:17, of wise men are heard in q. more
Is. 7:4, take heed, and me q.; fear not
14:7, whole earth is at rest, and is q.
32:18, dwellings, and in q. resting places
33:20, shall see Jerusalem a q. habitation
Jer. 30:10, shall be in rest, and be q., and
47:6, how long will it be ere thou be q.?
7, how can it be q., seeing the Lord
49:23, sorrow on the sea; it cannot be q.
51:59, and this Seraiah was a q. prince
Ez. 16:42, be q., and will be no more angry
Nah. 1:12, though they be q., and likewise
Acts 19:36, ye ought to be q., and to do
I Thess. 4:11, that ye study to be q., and to do
I Tim. 2:2, may lead a q. and peaceable life
I Pet. 3:4, ornament of a meek and q. spirit

Quieted.
Ps. 131:2, I have behaved and q. myself
Zech. 6:8, have q. my spirit in the north

Quieteth.
Job 37:17, he q. the earth by the south wind?

Quietly.
II Sam. 3:27, in the gate to speak with him q.
Lam. 3:26, q. wait for the salvation of the Lord

Quietness.
Jud. 8:28, the country was in q. forty years
I Ch. 22:9, will give peace and q. unto Israel
Job 20:20, he shall not feel q. in his belly
34:29, when he giveth q., who then
Prov. 17:1, is a dry morsel, and q. therewith
Ecc. 4:6, better is an handful with q., than
Is. 30:15, in q. and in confidence shall be
32:17, q. and assurance for ever
Acts 24:2, that by thee we enjoy great q.
II Thess. 3:12, that with q. they work, and eat

Quit.
Ex. 21:19, shall he that smote him be q.
28, the owner of the ox shall be q.
Josh. 2:20, then we will be q. of thine oath
I Sam. 4:9, and q. yourselves like
9, q. yourselves like men, and fight
I Cor. 16:13, faith q. you like men, be strong

Quite.
Gen. 31:15, and hath q. devoured also our money
Ex. 23:24, and q. break down their images
Num. 17:10, q. take away their murmurings
33:52, q. plucked down all their high places
II Sam. 3:24, hast sent him away, and he is q. gone?
Job 6:13, and is wisdom driven q. from me?
Hab. 3:9, thy bow was made q. naked

Quiver.
Gen. 27:3, thy weapons, thy q. and thy bow
Job 39:23, the q. rattleth against him, the
Ps. 127:5, happy is the man that hath his q.
Is. 22:6, Elam bare the q. with chariots of
49:2, shaft; in his q. hath he hid me
Jer. 5:16, their q. is as an open sepulchre
Lam. 3:13, of his q. to enter into my reins

Quivered.
Hab. 3:16, trembled; my lips q. at the voice

R

Raamah.
Gen. 10:7, and Havilah, and Sabtah, and R.
7, the sons of R.; Sheba, and Dedan
I Chr. 1:9, and Havilah, and Sabta, and R.
9 the sons of R.; Sheba, and Dedan
Ez. 27:22, the merchants of Sheba and R.

Raamiah.
Neh. 7:7, Azariah, R., Nahamani, Mordecai

Raamses.
Ex. 1:11, treasure cities; Pithom, and R.

Rabbah, or **Rabbath.**
Dt. 3:11, is it not in R. of chil.
II Sam. 11:1, J. besieged R.; 12:26, 17:27, Shobi of R. brought beds
I Chr. 20:1, Joab smote R. and
Jer. 49:2, alarm heard in R.; 3.
Ez. 21:20, sw. may come to R.
25:5, I will make R. a stable
Amos 1:14, a fire in wall of R.

Rabbi.
Mat. 23:7, called of men, R. R.
8, be not yet called R. for one is
Jno. 1:38, R. wh. dwellest thou?
49, R. thou art the Son of God
3:2, R. we know thou art teach.
26, R. he that was with thee
6:25, R. when cam. thou hither?

Rabboni.
Jno. 20:16, M. turn. and saith, R.

Rab-shakeh.
II Ks. 18:17, Assy. sent R.; Is. 36:2.
37, told words of R.; Is. 36:22.
19:4, hear words of R.; 37:4.

Raca.
Mat. 5:22, say R. sh. be in danger

Race.
Ps. 19:5, strong man to run a r.
Ecc. 9:11, r. is not to the swift
I Cor. 9:24, they wh. run in a r.
Heb. 12:1, run with patience r.

Rachel.
Gen. 29:12, Jacob told R. that he
30:1, R. bare no chil. R.; 2, 22.
2, anger was kindled ag. R.; 22.
31:19, R. had stolen imag.; 34.
35:19, R. died; 24, 46:22; 48:7.
Ruth 4:11, make woman like R.
I Sam. 10:2, men by R. sepulch.
Jer. 31:15, R. weeping; Mat. 2:18.

Rafters.
Song 1:17, beams cedar r. of fir

Ragau.
Lu. 3:35, Saruch, the son of R.

Rage (n.).
II Ks. 5:12, Naaman turned in a r.
19:27, I know thy r.; Is. 37:28.
II Chr. 16:10, A. in a r. with seer
28:9, ye have slain them in a r.
Job 39:24, swallow. ground wi. r.
40:11, cast abroad r. of wrath
Ps. 7:6, lift up thyself bec. of r.
Prov. 6:34, jeal. is r. of a man
Dan. 3:13, Neb. commanded in r.
Hos. 7:16, fall for r. of th. tongue

Rage (v.).
Ps. 2:1, heathen r.? Acts 4:25.
Prov. 29:9, wheth. he r. or laugh
Jer. 46:9, come up r. ye chariots
Nah. 2:4, chariots sh. r. in stree.

Raged, eth.
Ps. 46:6, heath. r. kingd. moved
Prov. 14:16, fool r. is confident

Ragged.
Is. 2:21, go into tops of r. rocks

Raging.
Ps. 89:9, thou rulest r. of sea
Prov. 20:1, strong drink r.
Jon. 1:16, sea ceased from r.
Lu. 8:24, rebuked r. of water
Jude 13, r. of waves of sea foam

Rags.
Prov. 23:21, clothe man with r.
Is. 64:6, righte. are as filthy r.
Jer. 38:11, Ebed. took rotten r.
12, r. under thine armholes

Rahab.
Josh. 2:1, house of R.; 6:17, 25.
Ps. 87:4, I make mention of R.
89:10, thou hast broken R. in
Is. 51:9, not it that hath cut R.
Mat. 1:5, Salmon begat B. of R.
Heb. 11:31, by faith harlot R.
Js. 2:25, was not R. justified?

Rail, ed.
I Sam. 25:14, Nabal r. on David's
II Chr. 32:17, sen. wrote let. to r.
Mk. 15:29, that passed r. on J.
Lu. 23:39, one of malefactors r.

Railer.
I Cor. 5:11, keep not com. wi. r.

Railing.
I Tim. 6:4, whereof co. strife, r.
I Pet. 3:9, not rendering r. for r.
II Pet. 2:11, angels br. not r. accu.
Jude 9, durst not bring r. accus.

Raiment.
Gen. 24:53, serv. gave r. to Reb.
27:15, Rebekah took goodly r.
27, Isaac smelled r. and blessed
28:20, if L. give me r. to put on
41:14, Joseph shaved, chang. r.
45:22, each man changes of r.
Ex. 3:22, borrow of Eg. r.; 12:35.
21:10, her r. sh. he not diminish
22:9, trespass for sheep, for r.
26, thou take neighbor's r.; 27.
Lev. 11:32, uncl. beasts fall on r.
Num. 31:20, purify all your r.
Dt. 8:4, thy r. waxed not old
10:18, L. loveth stranger, giv. r.
21:13, put r. of captivity fr. her
22:3, lost r. restore
24:13, he may sleep in his r.
17, shalt not take a widow's r.
Josh. 22:8, return with much r.
Jud. 3:16, E. a dagger under r.
8:26, purple r. that was on kings
Ruth 3:3, and put thy r. on thee
I Sam. 28:8, Saul disg. put on r.
II Ks. 5:5, Naam. took chang. of r.
II Chr. 9:24, Solomon, gold. and r
Esth. 4:4, sent r. to clothe Morde.
Job 27:16, tho. he prep. r. as clay
Ps. 45:11, brought to king in r.
Is. 14:19, cast out as r. of slain
63:3, and I will stain all my r.
Ez. 16:13, r. was of fine linen
Zech. 3:4, clothe thee with r.
Mat. 3:4, J. had r. of camel's hair
6:25, body more th. r.; Lu. 12:23.
28, why take ye thought for r.?
11:8, clothed in soft r.; Lu. 7:25.
17:2, his r. white as light; Mk. 9:3; Lu. 9:29.
27:31, put his own r. on him
28:3 and his r. white as snow
Lu. 10:30, thieves stri. him of r.
23:34, parted his r.; Jno. 19:24.
Acts 18:6, Paul shook his r.
22:20, I kept r. of them that sle
I Tim. 6:8, having food and r.
Js. 2:2, a poor man in vile r.
Rev. 3:5, be clothed in white r.
18, buy white r. that thou ma.
4:4, I saw twenty-four elders in white r.

Rain (n.).
Gen. 7:12, r. was upon earth
8:2, r. from heaven was restrain.
Ex. 9:33, the r. was not poured
34, Pharaoh saw the r. ceased
Lev. 26:4, will give you r. in due season; Dt. 11:14; 28:12.
Dt. 11, drink. of r. of heaven
17, shut heaven that th. be no r.; I Ks. 8:35; II Chr. 6:26; 7:13.
28:24, Lord shall make r. of land
32:2, my doctrine sh. drop as r.
I Sam. 12:17, call on L. to send r.
18, Lord sent thunder and r.
II Sam. 1:21, let there be no r.
23:4, by clear shining after r.
I Ks. 8:36, hear, give r.; II Chr. 6:27.
17:1, th. shall be no dew nor r.; 7.
14, till day that Lord send r.
18:1, I will send r. upon earth
41, a sound of abundance of r.
44, r. stop thee not; 45, great r
II Ks. 3:17, not see wind, nor see r.
Ezra 10:9, trembling for great r.
13, and it is a time of much r.
Job 5:10, giveth r. upon the earth
28:26, he made a decree for r.
29:23, waited for me as for the r.
36:27, clou. pour down r. accord
37:6, to small r. and to great r.
38:28, hath r. a father?
Ps. 68:9, didst send plentiful r.
72:6, he shall come down like r.
84:6, the r. also filleth the pools
105:32, he gave them hail for r.
135:7, maketh lightnings for r.
147:8, L. prepareth r. for earth
Prov. 25:14, like clouds with. r.
23, north wind driveth away r.
26:1, snow in summer, and r. in
28:3, oppresseth poor is like a r.
Ecc. 11:3, if clouds be full of r.
12:2, nor clouds return after r.
Song 2:11, the r. is over and go.
Is. 4:6, covert from storm and r.
5:6, com. clouds they rain no r.
30:23, then shall he give the r.
44:14, an ash, r. doth nourish it
55:10, as r. cometh from heaven
Jer. 5:24, let us fear L. giveth r.
10:13, maketh lightn. wi. r.; 51:16.
14:4, ground chapt. th. was no r.
22, vanities of G. can cause r.?
Ez. 1:28, as bow in cloud in r.
38:22, I will r. an overflowing r.
Hos. 6:3, shall make us as the r.
Joel 2:23, cause to come down r.
Amos 4:7, I have withholden r.
Zech. 14:17, upon th. be no r.
18, go not up, that have no r.
Mat. 5:45, he sendeth r. on just
7:25, and the r. descended; 27.
Acts 14:17, did good, and gave r.
28:2, because of the present r.
Heb. 6:7, earth drinketh in the r.
Js. 5:18, and the heav. gave r.

Rain (v.).
Gen. 2:5, L. not caused it to r.
7:4, cause to r. forty days a. nights
Ex. 9:18, to m rrow cause it r.
16:4, I will r. bread from heaven
Job. 20:23, G.: shall r. his fury
38:26, cause it to r. on the earth
Ps. 11:6, on wicked he shall r.
Is. 5:6, that they r. no rain on it
Ez. 38:22, I will r. overflow. ra.
Hos. 10:12, come and r. righteou.
Amos 4:7, I caused it to r. on city
Is. 5:17, E. pray it mig. not r.
Rev. 11:6, r. not in days of prop.

Rain.
occasioned by the condensing of the clouds, Job 36:27, 28; Ps. 77:17; Ecc. 11:3.
God
made a decree for, Job 28:26.
prepares, Ps. 147:8.
gives, Job 5:10.
causes, to come down, Joel 2:23.
exhibits goodness in giving, Acts 14:17.
exhibits greatness in giving, Job 36:26, 27.
sends upon the evil and good, Mat. 5:45.
should be praised for, Ps. 147:7, 8.
should be feared on account of, Jer. 5:24.
impotence of idols exhibited in not being able to give, Jer. 14:22.
not sent upon the earth immediately after creation, Gen. 2:5.
rarely falls in Egypt, Dt. 11:10; Zech. 14:18.
Canaan abundantly supplied with, Dt. 11:11.
Designed for
refreshing the earth, Ps. 68:9; 72:6.
making fruitful the earth, Heb. 6:7.
replenishing the springs and fountains of the earth, Ps. 104:8.
promised in due season to the obedient, Lev. 26:4; Dt. 11:14; Ez. 34:26, 27.
frequently withheld on account of iniquity, Dt. 11:17; Jer. 3:3; 5:25; Amos 4:7.

Rain—Continued.
The Want of,
causes the earth to open, Job 29: 23; Jer. 14:4.
dries up springs and fountains, I Ks. 17:7.
occasions famine, I Ks. 18:1, 2.
removed by prayer, I Ks. 8:35, 36; Js. 5:18.
withheld for three years and six months in the days of Elijah, I Ks. 17:1; Js. 5:17.
Divided into
great, Ezra 10:9.
plentiful, Ps. 68:9.
overflowing, Ez. 38:22.
sweeping, Prov. 28:3.
small, Job 37:6.
the former, after harvest, to prepare for sowing, Dt. 11:14; Jer. 5:24.
the latter, before harvest, Joel 2: 23; Zech. 10:1.
the rainbow often appears during, Gen. 9:14, with Ez. 1:28.
often succeeded by heat and sunshine, II Sam. 23:4; Is. 18:4.
the appearance of a cloud from the west indicated, I Ks. 18:44; Lu. 12:54.
the north wind drives away, Prov. 25:23.
unusual in harvest time, Prov. 26:1.
thunder and lightning often with, Ps. 135:7.
storm and tempest often with, Mat. 7:25, 27.
Instances of Extraordinary:
time of the flood, Gen. 7:4, 12.
plague of, upon Egypt, Ex. 9:18, with v. 23.
during wheat harvest in the days of Samuel, I Sam. 12:17, 18.
after long drought in Ahab's reign, I Ks. 18:45.
after the captivity, Ezra 10:9, 13.
often impeded traveling in the east, I Ks. 18:44, with Is. 4:6.
often destroyed houses, etc., Ez. 13: 13-15; Mat. 7:27.
Illustrative
of the word of God, Is. 55:10, 11.
of the doctrine of faithful ministers, Dt. 32:2.
of Christ in the communication of his graces, Ps. 72:6; Hos. 6:3.
of spiritual blessings, Ps. 68:9; 84:6; Ez. 34:26.
of righteousness, Hos. 10:12.
(destructive) of God's judgments, Job 20:23; Ps. 11:6; Ez. 38:22.
(destructive) of a poor man oppressing the poor, Prov. 28:3.

Rainbow.
Rev. 4:3, th. was a r. round about 10:1, and a r. was upon his head

Rained.
Gen. 19:24, L. r. upon S. and G.
Ex. 9:23, the L. r. hail on Egypt
Ps. 78:24, r. down manna; 27.
Ez. 22:24, the land not r. upon
Amos 4:7, one piece was r. upon
Lu. 17:29, it r. fire from heaven
Js. 5:17, it r. not for three years six m.

Rainy.
Prov. 27:15, dropping in a r. day

Raise.
Gen. 38:8, r. up seed to brother?
Ex. 23:1, shalt not r. false report
Dt. 18:15, L. thy God r. up a prophet; 18; Acts 3:22; 7:37.
25:7, refuseth to r. up to brother
Josh. 8:29, r. tner. a heap stones
Ruth 4:5, r. up name of dead; 10.
I Sam. 2:35, r. faithful priest
II Sam. 12:11, r. evil against thee
17. went to r. him from earth
I Ks. 14:14, L. shall r. king in Is.
I Chr. 17:11, I will r. up thy seed
Job 3:8, ready to r. up mourning
19:12, his troops r. up ag. thee
30:12, r. ways of destruction
Ps. 41:10, L. be merciful, r. me
Is. 15:5, r. cry of destruction
29:3, I will r. forts against thee
44:26, will r. up decayed places
49:6, servant to r. tribes of Jacob
58:12, r. foundations of genera.
61:4, sh. r. up former desolations
Jer. 23:5, will r. to Dav. a branch
50:9, r. ag. Babylon assembly
32, none r. h'm
51:1, r. wind
Ez. 23:22, will r. lovers ag. th.
34:29, will r. up plant of renown
Hos. 6:2, in third day he will r.
Joel 3:7, r. them whither ye driv.
Amos 5:2, virgin of Is. none to r.
6:14, I will r. a nation aga. you
9:11, I will r. tabernacle of Dav.
Mic. 5:5, r. against him seven shepherds
Hab. 1:3, th. are that r. up strife
6, I will r. up Chaldeans
Zech. 11:16, r. shepherd in land
Mat. 3:9, r. children to A.; Lu. 3:8.
22:24, r. up seed to his brother; Mk. 12:19; Lu. 20:28.
Jno. 2:19, three days I will r. it
6:39, r. it at last day; 40, 44, 54.
Acts 2:30, he r. C. to sit on thro.
26:8, why incredible G. r. dead?
I Cor. 6:14, sh. r. up us by power
II Cor. 4:14, sh. r. up us by Jesus
Heb. 11:19, God able to r. him.
Js. 5:15, L. shall r. him up

Raised.
Ex. 9:16, I r. thee up to show my power; Rom. 9:17.
Josh. 5:7, chil. he r. up in stead
7:26, r. over him heap of stones
Jun. 2:16, L. r. up judges; 18.
3:9, r. a deliverer to Israel; 15.
II Sam. 23:1, who was r. on high
I Ks. 5:13, Sol. r. a levy of Is.; 9: 15.
Ezra 1:5, all whose spirit God r.
Job 14:12, nor r. out of their sleep
Song 8:5, r. th. under apple tree
Is. 14:9, it r. up kings of nations
23:13, Assyrians r. palaces of C.
41:2, r. righteous man from east
25, I r. up one from the north
Lu. 1:69, r. up horn of salvation
Jer. 6:22, great nation r. fr. earth
29:15, L. r. proph. in Babylon
50:41, kings shall be r. fr. earth
51:11, L. r. spirit of kings of M.
Dan. 7:5, bear r. up on one side
Amos 2:11, I r. up sons for prop.
Zech. 2:13, r. out of holy habitati.
9:13, when I r. thy sons, O Zion
Mat. 11:5, dead r. up; Lu. 7:22.
16:21, r. again; 17:23; Lu. 9:22.
Lu. 1:69, r. up horn of salvation
20:37, dead are r. Moses showed
Jno. 12:1, Laz. whom he r.; 9, 17
Acts 2:24, whom God hath r. up; 32; 3:15, 26; 4:10; 5:30; 10:40; 13:30, 33, 34; 17:31; Rom. 10:9; I Cor. 6:14; II Cor. 4:14; Gal. 1:1; Eph. 1:20.
12:7, angel r. Peter
13:22, r. David
13:23, G. r. Israel a Saviour J.
Rom. 4:24, bel. on him that r. J.
25, r. again for our justification
6:4, C. was r. fr. dead by Father
9, Ch. r fr. dead, dieth no mo.
7:4, to him who is r. from dead
8:11, if Sp. of him that r. Jesus
I Cor. 15:15, r. up C. wh. he r. n.
16, dead rise not, C. is not r.
17, if C. be not r. faith is vain
35, men say, How are dead r.?
42, sown in cor. r. incorru.; 52.
43, it is r. in glory, r. in power
44, sown natu. body, r. spirit.
Eph. 2:6, r. us together in Ch. J.
Col. 2:12, through G. who r. him
I Thess. 1:10, Son, he r. from dea.
II Tim. 2:8, Je. seed of Da. was r.
Heb. 11:35, wom. received dead r.
I Pet. 1:21, bel. in G. that r. him

Raiser.
Dan. 11:20, stand up r. of taxes

Raiseth.
I Sam. 2:8, he r. poor; Ps. 113:7.
Job 41:25, r. himself, mighty
Ps. 107:25, commands, r. winds
145:14, he r. those bowed; 146:8.
Jno. 5:21, the Father r. up dead
II Cor. 1:9, trust in G. wh. r. dead

Raising.
Hos. 7:4, baker who ceaseth fr. r.
Acts 24:12, found me r. up people

Raisins.
I Sam. 25:18, Ab. took one hundred clus. r.
30:12, gave Egyp. two clusters r.
II Sam. 16:1, met D. one hundred bunches r.
I Chr. 12:40, brought bunch. of r.

Ram.
Ruth 4:19; I Chr. 2:9, 10, 25, 27; Job 32:2, Elihu of kindred of R.

Ram.
Gen. 15:9, take a r. three years old
22:13, a r. caught in a thicket
Ex. 29:15, take one r.
16, slay r.
22, r. of conse.; 27, 31; Lev. 8:22.
Lev. 9:2, take r. for burnt-offeri.
4, r. peace-offer.; 19:21, trespass
Num. 5:8, besi. r. for atonement
Ezra 10:19, they offered r.
Ez. 43:23, they sh. offer a r.; 25.
45:24, ephah for a r.; 46:5, 7, 11.
46:6, in day of new moon a r.
Dan. 8:3, I saw r. had two horns
4, I saw r. pushing westward
6, goat ran to r. had two horns
7, no power in r. to deliver r.

Rams.
Gen. 31:10, r. leaped ring-stre.; 12.
38, r. of flock have I not eaten
32:14, Jacob sent Esau twenty r.
Dt. 32:14, with r. breed of Bas.
I Sam. 15:22, hearken th. fat of r.
II Ks. 3:4, Moab rendered one hundred thousand r.
I Chr. 29:21, sacrifi. to L. one thousand r.
II Chr. 17:11, Ar. brought seven thousand seven hundred r.
Ezra 6:17, off. at dedication two hundred r.

Nebuzar-adan.
7:17, buy with this money r.
8:35, offered ninety-six r. for sin
Ps. 66:15, with fat of r.; Is. 34:6.
114:4, mount. skipped like r.; 6.
Is. 1:11, full of burnt-offer. of r.
34:6, filled with fat of kidn. of r.
60:7, r. of Nebai.th sh. minister
Jer. 51:40, br. to slaughter like r.
Ez. 27:21, Kedar occupied in r.
34:17, I judge betw. r. and goats
39:18, ye sh. dr. blood of r.
Mic. 6:7, L. be pleased with r.?

Rams' Horns.
Josh. 6:4, seven priests shall bear before ark r. horns; 5, 6, 8, 13.

Rams' Skins.
Ex. 25:5, r. sk. dyed red; 26:14; 35:7; 36:19; 39:34.

Ramah, Rama.
Josh. 18:25, R. a city of tribe of
Jud. 4:5, Deborah dwelt betw. R.
I Sam. 1:19, his house in R.; 2:11.
7:17, return to R.; 15:34; 16:13.
8:4, elders came to S. unto R.
19:18, Dav. came to Sa. to R.; 22.
25:1, buried in house at R.; 28:3.
I Ks. 15:17, built R.; II Chr. 16:1.
II Ks. 8:29, woun. at R.; II Chr. 22:6.
Neh. 11:33, chil. of B. dwell at R.
Is. 10:29, R. is afraid, Gibeah of
Jer. 31:15, heard in R.; Mat. 2:18.
Ez. 27:22, the merchants of R.
Hos. 5:8, blow ye trumpet in R.

Ramoth-gilead.
Dt. 4:43; Josh. 20:8; 21:38.
I Ks. 4:13, Geber officer in R.
22:3, that R. is ours; 4, 6, 12, 15.
II Ks. 8:28, against Hazael in R.
9:1, take box of oil, go to R.; 14.
II Chr. 18:3, 11, 14; 22:5.

Rampart.
Lam. 2:8, he made r. to lament
Nah. 3:8, whose r. was the sea

Ran.
Gen. 18:2, Abr. r. from tent-door
7, r. to herd; 24:17, r. meet R.
24:20, Rebek. r. to well to draw
29:12, Rachel r. and told father
13, Laban r. to meet Jacob and
33:4, Esau r. and embraced him
Ex. 9:23, fire r. along the ground
Num. 11:27, r. man and told Mo.
16:47, Aaron r. into congregat.
Josh. 7:22, messen. r. to A.'s tent
Jud. 7:21, host of Midian r. fled
13:10, Manoah's wife r. showed
I Sam. 3:5, Samuel r. to Eli, said
10:23, they r. and fetched Saul
17:22, D. r. and saluted brethren
51, D. r. stood upon Philistine
20:36, as lad r. he shot an arrow
II Sam. 18:23, Ahimaaz r. by plain
I Ks. 2:39, serv. of Shimei r. away
18:35, water r. about the altar
46, Elijah r. before Ahab to Je.
19:20, Elisha r. after Elijah
22:35, blood r. in midst of char.
Ps. 77:2, my sore r. in the night
105:41, waters r. in dry places
133:2, ointment r. down on bea.
Jer. 23:21, I have not sent, they r.
Ez. 1:14, the living creatures r.
47:2, th. r. out waters on ri. side
Dan. 8:6, the goat r. to the ram
Mat. 8:32, herd of swine r. into sea; Mk. 5:13; Lu. 8:33.
Mk. 6:33, and r. afoot thither
Lu. 15:20, father r. fell on neck
19:4, Zacch. r. and climbed tree
Jno. 20:4, they r. both together
Acts 3:11, the people r. unto th.
7:57, they r. upon Stephen with
8:30, Philip r. to the chariot and
12:14, know Peter's voice she r.
14:14, Paul and Barnabas r. in
21:30, people r. and took Paul
32, captain took soldiers and r.
27:41, they r. the ship aground
Jude 11, r. after error of Balaam

Rang.
I Sam. 4:5, shouted, the earth r.
I Ks. 1:45, Is. shouted, the city r.

Range.
Job 39:8, r. of mountains pasture

Ranges.
Lev. 11:35, r. for pots, be broken
II Ks. 11:8, cometh in r. be slain
15, ha. her forth, r.; II Chr. 23:14.

Ranging.
Prov. 28:15, roar. lion and r. bear

Rank.
Gen. 41:5, on one stock, r. good
7, seven thin ears dev. r. ears
Num. 2:16, set forth in second r.
24 shall go forward in third r.
I Chr. 12:33, of Ze. fifty thousand keep r.
38, men that keep r. came to H.

Ranks.
I Ks. 7:4, against light three r.; 5.
Joel 2:7, shall not break their r.
Mk. 6:40, sat down in r. by hundreds

Ransom.
Ex. 21:30, shall give for r. of life
30:12, give ev. man r. for his so.
Job. 33:24, del. from pit, I found r.
36:18, great r. cannot deliv. thee
Ps. 49:7, nor can they give G. a r.
Prov. 6:35, will not regard any r.
13:8, r. of man's life are riches
21:18, wicked be r. for righteous
Is. 43:3, I gave Egypt for thy r.
Mat. 20:28, even as the Son of man ga. life a r.; Mk. 10:45.
I Tim. 2:6, who gave himself r.

Ransom.
Hos. 13:14, will r. them fr. grave

Ransomed.
Is. 35:10, r. of the L. shall return
51:10, made sea a way for the r.
Jer. 31:11, L. redeemed J. and r.

Rapha and Raphu.
Num. 13:9, Benj. Palti, son of R.
I Chr. 8:37, R. Eleasah, Azel

Rare.
Dan. 2:11, r. thing king requireth

Rase.
Ps. 137:7, r. it, r. it to foundat.

Rash, ly.
Ecc. 5:2, be not r. with mouth
Acts 19:36, be quiet, do nothi. r.

Rate.
Ex. 16:4, peo. gather certain r.
I Ks. 10:25, mules at r.; II Chr. 9: 24.
II Ks. 25:30, daily r. for every day
II Chr. 8:13, even after a certain r.

Rather.
Josh. 22:24, we have not r. done
II Ks. 5:13, r. when he saith to th
Mat. 25:9, go ye r. to th. th. sell
Mk. 5:26, but r. grew worse
Rom. 8:34, yea, r. that is risen a.
I Cor. 7:21, be made free, use it r
Gal. 4:9, or r. known of God
Heb. 13:19, I beseech you r. do

Rattleth.
Job 39:23, quiver r. against him

Rattling.
Nah. 3:2, noise of r. of wheels

Raven, s.
Gen. 8:7, Noah sent forth a r.
Lev. 11:15, r. unclean; Dt. 14:14.
I Ks. 17:4, comma. r. to feed thee
6, the r. brought Elijah bread
Job 38:41, prov. r. food; Ps. 147:9.
Prov. 30:17, r. of val. shall pick
Song 5:11, bushy, black as r.
Is. 34:11, the r. shall dwell in it
Lu. 12:24, consider r. nei. sow

Raven, The.
unclean and not to be eaten, Lev. 11:15; Dt. 14:14.
called the raven of the valley, Prov. 30:17.
Described as
black, Song 5:11.
solitary in disposition, Is. 34:11.
improvident, Lu. 12:24.
carnivorous, Prov. 30:17.
God provides food for, Job 38:41; Ps. 147:9; Lu. 12:24.
sent by Noah from the ark, Gen. 8:7.
Elijah fed by, I Ks. 17:4-6.
plumage of, illustrative of the glory of Christ, Song 5:11.

Ravening.
Ps. 22:13, mouths, as a r. and a roaring lion
Ez. 22:25, like a roaring lion r. the prey; they
27, are like wolves r. the prey, to shed
Mat. 7:15, but inwardly they are r. wolves
Lu. 11:39, part is full of r. and wickedness

Ravenous.
Is. 35:9, there, nor any r. beast shall go up
46:11, calling a r. bird from the east, the
Ez. 39:4, give thee unto the r. birds of every

Ravin.
Gen. 49:27, Benjamin shall r. as a wolf: in the
Nah. 2:12, with prey, and his dens with r.

Ravished.
Prov. 5:19, be thou r. always with her love
20, son, be r. with a strange woman
Song 4:9, thou hast r. my heart, my sister
9, thou hast r. my heart with one of
Is. 13:16, shall be spoiled, and their wives r.
Lam. 5:11, they r. the women in Zion, and
Zech. 14:2, houses rifled, and the women r.

Raw.
Ex. 12:9, eat not of it r., nor sodden at all
Lev. 13:10, be quick r. flesh in the rising
14, but when r. flesh appeareth in him
15, the priest shall see the r. flesh, and
15, for the r. flesh is unclean: it is a
16, or if the r. flesh turn again, and be
I Sam. 2:15, have sodden flesh of thee, but r.

Reach.
Gen. 11:4, tower, whose top may r. unto heaven
Ex. 26:28, boards shall r. from end

Reach—Continued.
Ex. 28:42, even unto the thighs shall they r.
Lev. 26:5, threshing shall r. unto the vintage
5, vintage shall r. unto...sowing time
Num. 34:11, shall r. unto the side of the sea of
35:4, shall r. from the wall of the city, and
Job 20:6, and his head r. unto the clouds
Is. 8:8, over, he shall r. even to the neck
Jer. 48:32, they r. even to the sea of Jazer: the
Zech. 14:5, the mountains shall r. unto Azal
Jno. 20:27, r. hither thy finger, and behold
27, r. hither thy hand, and thrust it
II Cor. 10:13, us, a measure to r. even unto you

Reached.
Gen. 28:12, and the top of it r. to heaven: and
Josh. 19:11, Maralah, and r. to Dabbasheth
11, r. to the river...before Jokneam
Ruth 2:14, and he r. her parched corn, and
Dan. 4:11, the height thereof r. unto heaven
20, whose height r. unto the heaven
II Cor. 10:14, as though we r. not unto you: for
Rev. 18:5, for her sins have r. unto heaven

Reacheth.
Num. 21:30, unto Nophah, which r. unto Medeba
Josh. 19:22, and the coast r. to Tabor, and
26, and r. to Carmel westward, and to
27, and r. to Zebulun, and to the valley
34, and r. to Zebulun on the south
34, and r. to Asher on the west side
II Chr. 28:9, in a rage that r. up unto heaven
Ps. 36:5, thy faithfulness r. unto the clouds
108:4, and thy truth r. unto the
Prov. 31:20, r. forth her hands to the needy
Jer. 4:10, the sword r. unto the soul
18, because it r. unto thine heart
51:9, for her judgment r. unto heaven
Dan. 4:22, is grown, and r. unto heaven

Reaching.
II Chr. 3:11, cubits, r. to the wall of the house
11, r. to the wing of the other cherub
12, cubits, r. to the wall of the house
Phil. 3:13, r. forth unto those things which

Read (short e).
Ex. 24:7, r. in audience of people
Josh. 8:34, r. words of the law; 10.
II Ks. 5:7, king of Isr. r. the letter
22:8, Shaphan r. book of law; 10.
23:2, Josiah r. in their ears book of the covenant; II Chr. 34:30.
II Chr. 34:24, bri. all the curses r.
Ezra 4:18, letter been plainly r.
Neh. 8:3, he r. before all the book of the law; 8; 13:1.
9:3, stood in their place and r.
Esth. 6:1, book of records was r.
Is. 37:14, received let. and r. it
Jer. 29:29, Zephani. the priest r.
36:10, then r. Bar. words of Jer.
21, Jehudi r. it in ears of king
23, he r. three or four leaves
Mat. 12:3, have ye not r.? 19:4; 21:16; 22:31; Mk. 2:25; 12:10, 26; Lu. 6:3.
Jno. 19:20, this r. many of Jews
Acts 8:28, eunuch r. Esaias prop.
32, place of scripture wh. he r.
13:27, prophets r. ev. sab.; 15:21.
23:34, governor had r. the letter
II Cor. 3:2, epistle known and r.
15, when M. is r. the veil is on
Col. 4:16, when this epistle is r.
I Thess. 5:27, that this epistle be r.

Read (long e).
Dt. 17:19, king shall r. therein
31:11, thou sh. r. this law before
Is. 29:11, r. this, I pray thee; 12.
34:16, seek out book of L. and r.
Jer. 36:6, go and r. in the roll
15, sit do. and r. it in our ears
51:61, cometh to Babylon and r.
Dan. 5:7, whosoever shalt r. this
17, gifts be to thyself, I will r.
Mat. 21:42, did ye never r. in sc.?
Lu. 4:16, Jesus went in for to r.
Acts 8:30, Philip heard him r. E.
II Cor. 1:13, we write none other things than what ye r.
Eph. 3:4, wh. ye r. ye may und.
Col. 4:16, r. epistle fr. Laodicea.
Rev. 5:4, none worthy to r. book

Readest.
Lu. 10:26, in law, how r. thou?
Acts 8:30, un. thou what thou r.?

Readeth.
Hab. 2:2, he may run that r. it
Mat. 24:15, whoso r, let him understand; Mk. 13:14.
Rev. 1:3, blessed is he that r.

Reading.
Neh. 8:8, caused to understand r.
Jer. 36:8, r. in the book of the L.
51:63, wh. hast ma. an end of r.
Acts 13:15, after the r. of the law
II Cor. 3:14, untaken away in r.
I Tim. 4:13, give attendance to r.

Readiness.
Acts 17:11, received word in r.
II Cor. 8:11, as there was a r.
10:6, r. to revenge disobedience

Ready.
Ex. 17:4, people r. to stone me
19:11, r. against third day; 15.
34:2, r. in morning, and come
Num. 32:17, we will go r. armed
Dt. 26:5, a Syrian r. to perish
II Sam. 15:15, thy servants are r.
18:22, hast no tidings r.?
Ezra 7:6, Ezra was a r. scribe
Neh. 9:17, art a God r. to pardon
Esth. 3:14, they should be r.; 8:13
Job 3:8, r. to raise their mourning
15:23, day of darkn. is r. at hand
24, prevail as a king r. to battle
28, in houses r. to become hea.
18:12, destruction r. at his side
29:13, blessing of him r. to peri.
Ps. 38:17, for I am r. to halt
45:1, tongue pen of a r. writer
86:5, Lord art good, r. to forgive
88:15, r. to die from my youth
Prov. 24:11, those r. to be slain
31:6, stro. drink to him r. to per.
Ecc. 5:1, r. to hear th. give sacrif.
Is. 27:13, who were r. to perish
30:13, iniq. as breach r. to fall
32:4, tongue of stam. r. to speak
38:20, the L. was r. to save me
51:13, as if he were r. to destroy
Dan. 3:15, if ye be r. to worship
Mat. 22:4, fatlings killed, all r.
8, the wedding is r.; Lu. 14:17.
24:44, be ye also r.; Lu. 12:40.
25:10, they that were r. went in
Mk. 14:38, spirit is r., flesh weak
Lu. 7:2, servant sick, r. to die
22:33, L. I am r. to go with thee
Jno. 7:6, your time is always r.
Acts 21:13, I am r. not to be bou.
23:21, are r. looking for promise
Rom. 1:15, I am r. to preach gos.
II Cor. 8:19, declaration of r. mind
9:2, Achaia was r. a year ago
3, that, as I said, ye might be r.
5, that the same might be r.
12:14, third time I am r. to come
I Tim. 6:18, ye be r. to distribute
II Tim. 4:6, now r. to be offered
Tit. 3:1, be r. to every good work
Heb. 8:13, is r. to vanish away
I Pet. 1:5, r. to be revealed
3:15, be r. always to give answer
4:5, give account to him th. is r.
5:2, not for lucre, of a r. mind
Rev. 3:2, things that are r. to die
12:4, wo. was r. to be delivered

Realm.
II Chr. 20:30, the r. of Jehoshaph.
Ezra 7:13, they of my r. who go
23, why be wrath against r.?
Dan. 1:20, better th. all in his r.
6:3, king tho. to set him over r.
9:1, Darius, king over r. of Chal.
11:2, stir up all ag. r. of Grecia

Reap.
Lev. 19:9, when ye r.; 23:10, 22.
25:5, groweth of itself sh. not r.
11, ye shall neither sow nor r.
Ruth 2:9, eyes be on field they r.
I Sam. 8:12, set your serva. to r
II Ks. 19:29, in the third year sow and r.; Is. 37:30.
Job 4:8, sow wickedness r. same
24:6, they r. every one his corn
Ps. 126:5, sow in tears, r. in joy
Prov. 22:8, soweth iniq. r. vanity.
Ecc. 11:4, regard clouds sh. not r.
Jer. 12:13, sown wheat, r. thorns
Hos. 8:7, sown wind, r. whirlwind
10:12, sow in righte., r. in mercy
Mic. 6:15, th. sh. sow, but not r.
Mat. 6:26, fowls of the air r. not
25:26, I r. where I sowed not
Jno. 4:38, to r. whereon no labor
I Cor. 9:11, if we r. carnal things
II Cor. 9:6, sow. sparingly r. spar.
Gal. 6:7, man sow. that sh. he r.
8, soweth to flesh shall r. cor.
9, we shall r. if faint not
Rev. 14:15, thrust in sickle and r.

Reaped.
Hos. 10:13, wickedness r. iniquity
Js. 5:4, laborers which r. fields
Rev. 44:16, his sickle, ear. was r.

Reaper, s.
Ruth 2:3, Ruth gleaned after r.
7, I pray, let me glean after r.
II Ks. 4:18, he went out to the r.
Amos 9:3, ploughm. overtake r.
Mat. 13:30, say to r. gather tares
39, enemy is devil, r. are angels

Reapest.
Lev. 23:22, not cl. riddance wh. r.
Lu. 19:21, thou r. didst not sow

Reapeth.
Is. 17:5, the harvest-man r. ears
Jno. 4:36, he that r. recei. wages
37, one soweth, another r.

Reaping.
I Sam. 6:13, Beth-shem. were r.
Mat. 25:24, man, r.; Lu. 19:22.

Reaping.
is the cutting of the corn in harvest, Job 24:6 with Lev. 23:10.
the sickle used for, Dt. 16:9; Mk 4:29.
both men and women engaged in, Ruth 2:8, 9.
The Jews Not to Reap
the corners of their fields, Lev. 19:9, with Lev. 23:22.
during the sabbatical year, Lev. 25:5.
during the year of jubilee, Lev. 25:11.
the fields of others, Dt. 23:25.
mode of gathering the corn for, alluded to, Ps. 129:7; Is. 17:5.
corn after, was bound up into sheaves, Gen. 37:7; Ps. 129:7.
Persons Engaged in,
under the guidance of a steward, Ruth 2:5, 6.
visited by the master, Ruth 2:4; II Ks. 4:18.
fed by the master who himself presided at their meals, Ruth 2:14.
received wages, Jno. 4:36; Js. 5:4.
a time of great rejoicing, Ps. 126:5, 6.
the Jews often hindered from, on account of their sins, Mic. 6:15.
often unprofitable on account of sin, Jer. 12:13.
Illustrative of
receiving the reward of wickedness, Job 4:8; Prov. 22:8; Hos. 8:7; Gal. 6:8.
receiving the reward of righteousness, Hos. 10:12; Gal. 6:8, 9.
ministers receiving temporal provision for spiritual labors, I Cor. 9:11.
gathering in souls to God, Jno. 4:38.
the judgments of God on the antichristian world, Rev. 14:14-16.
the final judgment, Mat. 13:30, 39-43.

Reason.
Gen. 41:31, in the land by r. of that famine
47:13, Canaan fainted by r. of the famine
Ex. 2:23, Israel sighed by r. of the bondage
23, up unto God by r. of the bondage
3:7, cry by r. of their taskmasters
8:24, corrupted by r. of the swarm of flies
Num. 9:10, shall be unclean by r. of a dead body
18:8, I given them by r. of the anointing
32, and ye shall bear no sin by r. of
Dt. 5:5, for ye were afraid by r. of the fire
23:10, that is not clean by r. of uncleanness
Josh. 9:13, old by r. of the very long journey
Jud. 2:18, by r. of them that oppressed them
I Sam. 12:7, may r. with you before the Lord
I Ks. 9:15, this is the r. of the levy which
II Chr. 5:14, stand to minister by r. of the
20:15, by r. of this great multitude
21:15, fall out by r. of the sickness day
19, fell out by r. of his sickness
Job 6:16, which are blackish by r. of the ice
9:14, choose out my words to r. with him?
13:3, and I desire to r. with God
15:3, should be r. with unprofitable talk?
17:7, mine eye also is dim by r. of sorrow
31:23, and by r. of his highness I could not
35:9, by r. of the multitude of oppressions
9, cry out by r. of the arm of the mighty
37:19, our speech by r. of darkness
Ps. 38:8, have roared by r. of the disquietness
44:16, by r. of the enemy and avenger
78:65, man that shouteth by r. of wine
88:9, eye mourneth by r. of affliction
90:10, if by r. of strength they be fourscore
102:5 by r. of the voice of my groaning my
Prov. 20:4, will not plow by r. of the cold
26:16, seven men that can render a r.
Ecc. 7:25, out wisdom, and the r. of things
Is. 1:18, come now, and let us r. together
49:19, too narrow by r. of the inhabitants
Ez. 19:10, full of branches by r. of many waters
21:12, terrors by r. of the sword shall be
26:10, by r. of the abundance of his horses
27:12, 16, thy merchant by r. of the multitude
28:17, wisdom by r. of thy brightness
Dan. 4:36, time my r. returned unto me
5:10, by r. of the words of the king and
8:12, daily sacrifice by r. of transgression
Jon. 2:2, I cried by r. of mine affliction unto the
Mic. 2:12, noise by r. of the multitude of men
Mat. 16:8, why r. ye among yourselves
Mk. 2:8, why r. ye these things in your
8:17, why r. ye, because ye have no
Lu. 5:21, and the Pharisees began to r.
22, them, What r. ye in your hearts?
Jno. 6:18, sea arose by r. of a great wind that
12:11, by r. of him many of the Jews.
Acts 6:2, it is not r. that we should leave the
18:14, r. would that I should bear with
Rom. 8:20, by r. of him who hath subjected
II Cor. 3:10, by r. of the glory that excelleth
Heb. 5:3, by r. hereof he ought, as for the
14, who by r. of use have their senses
7:23, suffered to continue by r. of death
I Pet. 3:15, a r. of the hope that is in you with
II Pet. 2:2, by r. of whom the way of truth
Rev. 8:13, earth by r. of the other voices of
9:2, by r. of the smoke of the pit
18:19, in the sea by r. of her costliness!

Reasonable.
Rom. 12:1, unto God, which is your r. service

Reasoned.
Mat. 16:7, they r. among themselves, saying
21:25, they r. among themselves, saying
Mk. 2:8, that they so r. among themselves
8:16, they r. among themselves, saying
11:31, they r. with themselves, saying, If
Lu. 20:5, they r. with themselves, saying, If
14, they r. among themselves, saying
24:15, they communed together and r.
Acts 17:2, r. with them out of the scriptures
18:4, r. in the synagogue every sabbath
19, synagogue, and r. with the Jews
24:25, and as he r. of righteousness

Reasoning.
Job 13:6, hear now my r., and hearken to
Mk. 2:6, sitting there, and r. in their hearts
12:28, having heard them r. together
Lu. 9:46, then there arose a r. among them
Acts 28:29, had great r. among themselves

Reasons.
Job 32:11, I gave ear to your r., whilst ye
Is. 41:21, bring forth your strong r., saith the

Reba.
Num. 31:18, Hur, and R., five kings of Midian
Josh. 13:21, and R., which were dukes of Sihon

Rebecca.
Rom. 9:10, R. also had conceived by one, even

Rebekah. history of, Gen. 22: 24:15, 67; 27:6, 43; 49:31; Rom. 9:10.

Rebekah,
Gen. 22:23, Bethuel begat R.: these eight

Rebekah—Continued.
Gen. 24:15, R. came out, who was born to
29, R. had a brother, and his name was
30, he heard the words of R. his sister
45, R. came forth with her pitcher
51, R. is before thee, take her, and
53, and raiment, and gave them to R.
58, they called R., and said unto her
59, they sent away R. their sister, and
60, they blessed R., and said unto her
61, R. arose, and her damsels, and they
61, servant took R., and went his way
64, R. lifted up her eyes, and when she
67, took R., and she became his wife
25:20, years old when he took R. to wife
21, of him, and R. his wife conceived
28, of his venison: but R. loved Jacob
26:7, of the place should kill me for R.
8, was sporting with R. his wife
35, grief of mind unto Isaac and to R.
27:5, R. heard when Isaac spake to Esau
6, and R. spake unto Jacob her son
11, Jacob said to R. his mother, Behold
15, and R. took goodly raiment of her
42, Esau her elder son were told to R.
46, R. said to Isaac, I am weary of my
28:5, the Syrian, the brother of R.
49:31, they buried Isaac and R. his wife
Rebekah's.
Gen. 29:12, brother, and that he was R. son
35:8, but Deborah R. nurse died, and
Rebel.
Num. 14:9, only r. not ye against the Lord
Josh. 1:18, doth r. against thy commandment
22:16, r. this day against the Lord?
18, seeing ye r. today against the Lord
19, but r. not against the Lord, nor
19, against the Lord, nor r. against us
29, God forbid that we should r. against
I Sam. 12:14, not r. against the commandment
15, but r. against the commandment
Neh. 2:19, ye do? will ye r. against the king?
6:6, that thou and the Jews think to r.
Job 24:13, of those that r. against the light
Is. 1:20, but if ye refuse and r., ye shall be
Hos. 7:14, and wine, and they r. against me
Rebelled.
Gen. 14:4, and in the thirteenth year they r.
Num. 20:24, because ye r. against my word at
27:14, ye r. against my commandment in
Dt. 1:26, 43, but r. against the commandment
9:23, ye r. against the commandment of
I Ks. 12:19, so Israel r. against the house of
II Ks. 1:1, then Moab r. against Israel after
3:5, Moab r. against the king of Israel
7, king of Moab hath r. against me
18:7, he r. against the king of Assyria
24:1, then he turned and r. against him
20, Zedekiah r. against the king of
II Chr. 10:19, and Israel r. against the house of
13:6, up, and hath r. against his lord
36:13, r. against king Nebuchadnezzar
Neh. 9:26, disobedient, and r. against thee
Ps. 5:10, for they have r. against thee
105:28, and they r. not against his word
107:11, they r. against the words of God
Is. 1:2, and they have r. against me
63:10, they r., and vexed his holy Spirit
Jer. 52:3, Zedekiah r. against the king of
Lam. 1:18, r. against his commandment
20, for I have grievously r.: abroad
3:42, we have transgressed and have r.
Ez. 2:3, nation that hath r. against me
17:15, he r. against him in sending his
20:8, they r. against me, and would not
13, r. against me in the wilderness
21, the children r. against me: they
Dan. 9:5, have r., even by departing from
9, though we have r. against him
Hos. 13:16, for she hath r. against her God
Rebellest.
II Ks. 18:20, trust, that thou r. against me?
Is. 36:5, trust, that thou r. against me?
Rebellion.
Dt. 31:27, I know thy r., and thy stiff neck
Josh. 22:22, if it be in r., or if in transgression
I Sam. 15:23, for r. is as the sin of witchcraft
Ezra 4:19, r. and sedition have been made
Neh. 9:17, in their r. appointed a captain to
Job 34:37, for he addeth r. unto his sin, he
Prov. 17:11, an evil man seeketh only r.
Jer. 28:16, hast taught r. against the Lord
29:32, he hath taught r. against the Lord
Rebellious.
Dt. 9:7, ye have been r. against the Lord
24, ye have been r. against the Lord
21:18, a man have a stubborn and r. son
20, this our son is stubborn and r., he
31:27, ye have been r. against the Lord
I Sam. 20:30, son of the perverse r. woman, do
Ezra 4:12, building the r. and the bad city
15 and know that this city is a r. city
Ps. 66:7, let not the r. exalt themselves
68:6, but the r. dwell in a dry land
18, yea, for the r. also, that the Lord
78:8, a stubborn and r. generation; a
Is. 1:23, princes are r., and companions of
30:1, woe to the r. children, saith the
9, this is a r. people, lying children
50:5, I was not r., neither turned away
65:2, hands all the day unto a r. people
Jer. 4:17, she hath been r. against me, saith
5:23, hath a revolting and a r. heart
Ez. 2:3, to a r. nation that hath rebelled
5 (for they are a r. house), yet shall
6, looks, though they be a r. house
7, will forbear: for they are most r.
8, be not thou r. like that r. house
3:9, looks, though they be a r. house
26, a reprover: for they are a r. house
27, forbear: for they are a r. house
12:2, dwellest in the midst of a r. house
2, hear not: for they are a r. house
3, consider, though they be a r. house
9, the house of Israel, the r. house
25, O r. house, will I say the word, and
17:12, say now to the r. house, Know ye
24:3, utter a parable unto the r. house
44:6, thou shalt say to the r., even
Rebels.
Num. 17:10, kept for a token against the r.
20:10, hear now, ye r.; must we fetch
Ez. 20:38, purge out from among you the r.
Rebellion Against God.
forbidden, Num. 14:9; Josh. 22:19.
provokes God, Num. 16:30; Neh. 9:26.
provokes Christ, Ex. 23:20, 21, with I Cor., 10:9.
vexes the Holy Spirit, Is. 63:10.
Exhibited in
unbelief, Dt. 9:23; Ps. 106:24, 25.
rejecting his government, I Sam. 8:7; 15:23.
revolting from him, Is. 1:5; 31:6.
despising his law, Neh. 9:26.
despising his counsels, Ps. 107:11.
distrusting his power, Ez. 17:15.
murmuring against him, Num. 20:3, 10.
refusing to hearken to him, Dt. 9:23; Ez. 20:8; Zech. 7:11.
departing from him, Is. 59:13.
rebelling against governors appointed by him, Josh. 1:18.
departing from his precepts, Dan. 9:5.
departing from his instituted worship, Ex. 32:8, 9; Josh. 22:16-19.
sinning against light, Job 24:13; Jno. 15:22; Acts 13:41.
walking after our own thoughts Is. 65:2.
Connected with
stubbornness, Dt. 31:27.
injustice and corruption, Is. 1:23.
contempt of God, Ps. 107:11.
man is prone to, Dt. 31:27; Rom. 7:14-18.
the heart is the seat of, Jer. 5:23; Mat. 15:18, 19; Heb. 3:12.
They Who are Guilty of,
aggravate their sin by, Job. 34:37.
practice hypocrisy to hide, Hos. 7:14.
persevere in, Dt. 9:7, 24.
increase in, though chastised, Is. 1:5.
warned not to exalt themselves, Ps. 66:7.
denounced, Is. 30:1.
have God as their enemy, Is. 63:10.
have God's hand against them, I Sam. 12:15, with Ps. 106:26, 27.
impoverished for, Ps. 68:6.
brought low for, Ps. 107:11, 12.
delivered into the hands of enemies on account of, Neh. 9:26, 27.
cast out in their sins for, Ps. 5:10.
cast out of the church for, Ez. 20:38.
restored through Christ alone, Ps. 68:18.
heinousness of, I Sam. 15:23.
Guilt of,
aggravated by God's fatherly care, Is. 1:2.
aggravated by God's unceasing invitations to return to him, Is. 65:2.
to be deprecated, Josh. 22:29.
to be confessed, Lam. 1:18, 20; Dan. 9:5.
God alone can forgive, Dan. 9:9.
God is ready to forgive, Neh. 9:17.
religious instruction designed to prevent, Ps. 78:5, 8.
promises to those who avoid, Dt. 28:1-13; I Sam. 12:14.
forgiven upon repentance, Neh. 9:26, 27.
Ministers
cautioned against, Ez. 2:8.
sent to those guilty of, Ez. 2:3-7; 3:4-9; Mk. 12:4-8.
should warn against, Num. 14:9.
should testify against, Is. 30:8, 9; Ez. 17:12; 44:6.
should remind their people of past, Dt. 9:7; 31:27.
punishment for, Lev. 26:14-39; I Sam. 12:15; Is. 1:20; Jer. 4:16-18; Ez. 20:8, 38.
punishment for teaching, Jer. 28:16.
ingratitude of—illustrated, Is. 1:2, 3.
exemplified, Pharaoh, Ex. 5:1, 2; Korah, etc., Num. 16:11; Moses and Aaron, Num. 20:12, 24; Israelites, Dt. 9:23, 24; Saul, I Sam. 15:9, 23; Jeroboam, I Ks. 12:28-33, Zedekiah, II Cor. 36:13; kingdom of Israel, Hos. 7:14; 13:16.
Rebuke (n.).
Dt. 28:20, Lord send on thee r.
II Ks. 19:3, this is day of r.; Is. 37:3.
Ps. 18:15, at thy r. blast of nost.
76:6, at r. horse cast into sleep
80:16, per. at r. of countenance
104:7, at thy r. they fled away
Prov. 13:1, a scorner hear. not r.
8, but the poor heareth not r.
27:5, open r. bet. than secret love
Ecc. 7:5, better to hear r. of wise
Is. 25:8, r. of his peo. take away
30:17, thousand flee at r. of one; at the r. of five shall ye flee
50:2, at thy r. I dry up the sea
51:20, thy sons lie full of r. of G.
66:15, render his r. with flames
Jer. 15:15, for thy sake I suff. r.
Hos. 5:9, Ep. sh. be des. day of r.
Phil. 2:15, without r. in per. nat.
Rebuke (v.).
Lev. 19:17, in any wise r. neigh.
Ruth 2:16, glean them, r. her not
I Chr. 12:17, God look thereon, r.
Ps. 6:1, O Lord, r. me not; 38:1.
68:30, r. the spearmen, the bulls
Prov. 9:8, r. wise man
24:25, them that r. him
Is. 2:4, shall r. nations; Mic. 4:3.
17:13, nations rush, G. r. them
54:9, I wou. not be wroth, nor r.
Zech. 3:2, Lord r. thee, even Lord that hath chosen Jer. r. thee
Mal. 3:11, r. devo. for your sakes
Mat. 16:22, P. r. him; Mk. 8:32.
Lu. 17:3, if brot. trespass r. him
19:39, said, Master, r. thy disc.
I Tim. 5:1, r. not elder, entreat
20, them that sin, r. before all
II Tim. 4:2, r. with long-suffering
Tit. 1:13, wheref. r. sharply; 2:15.
Jude 9, Mich. said, The L. r. thee
Rev. 3:19, as many as I love I r.
Rebuked.
Gen. 31:42, hath seen and r. thee
37:10, his father r. him, and said
Neh. 5:7, I r. the nobles and rul.
Ps. 9:5, hast r. the heathen, hast
106:9, he r. Red sea, it was dry
119:21, thou hast r. the proud
Mat. 8:26, he r. the wind and the sea; Mk. 4:39; Lu. 8:24.
17:18, J. r. devil, and he depart.
19:13, his disci. r. them; Mk. 10:13; Lu. 18:15.
20:31, multitude r. blind men
Mk. 1:25, he r. the devil; 9:25; Lu. 4:35; 9:42.
8:33, Jesus r. Peter, Get behind
Lu. 4:39, stood, and r. the fever
9:55, J. turned, r. James and J.
18:39, went before, r. blind man
23:40, thief answering, r. him
Heb. 12:5, nor faint wh. r. of him
II Pet. 2:16, Balaam was r. for ini.
Rebuker.
Hos. 5:2, I have been a r. of all
Rebukes.
Ps. 39:11, with r. dost cor. man
Ez. 5:15, execute judgment in r.; 25:17.
Rebuketh, ing.
II Sam. 22:16, discover. at r. of L.
Prov. 9:7, he that r. wicked man
28:23, he that r. shall find favor
Amos 5:10, hate him that r. in
Nah. 1:4, he r. sea, and maketh
Lu. 4:41, he r. th. suffered not
Recall.
Lam. 3:21, this I r. to mind
Receipt.
Mat. 9:9, Mat. sitting at the r. of custom; Mk. 2:14; Lu. 5:27.
Receive.
Dt. 33:3, ev. one r. thy words
I Sam. 10:4, thou r. of their han.
Job 2:10, r. good at hand of G.?
27:13, shall r. of the Almighty
Ps. 6:9, Lord will r. my prayer
24:5, he shall r. blessing from L.
49:15, G. red. soul, he sh. r. me
73:24, afterward r. me to glory
75:2, when I r. congregation
Prov. 2:1, if th. wilt r. my words
10:8, wise will r. commandm.
Is. 57:6, sho. I r. comfort in these
Ez. 16:61, asha. when r. sisters
Dan. 2:6, ye shall r. of me gifts
Mic. 1:11, shall r. of you standing
Zeph. 3:7, thou wilt r. instruction
Mat. 10:41, r. a prophet's reward
11:5, the blind r. their sight
14, if ye r. it, this is E. to come
19:11, all men cannot r. saying
20:7, whatsoever is right that r.
21:22, believing, ye shall r.
34, that they might r. fruits
Mk. 4:16, r. the word with gladness; Lu. 8:13.
20, hear the word, and r. it
10:51, Lord, that I might r. my sight; Lu. 18:41.
11:24, wh. ye pray, believe ye r.
Lu. 10:8, city ye enter, they r.
16:9, r. into everlasting habita.
23:41, we r. reward of our deeds
Jno. 5:43, own name, him ye r.
44, can ye believe, wh. r. honor
7:39, they that believe, r. H. G.
14:3, come again, and r. you
16:14, he shall r. of mine
24, ask and ye shall r.
Acts 1:8, but ye shall r. power
2:38, ye shall r. gift of Holy G.
8:15, pray, they might r. H. G.
19, on who. I lay hands may r.
9:12, that he might r. his sight
17, J. sent me, thou r. thy sig.
10:43, believeth, r. remis. of sins
26:18, may r. forgiveness of sins
Rom. 5:17, r. abundance of grace
16:2, that ye r. her in the Lord
I Cor. 3:8, ev. man r. his reward
14, work abide, he r. reward
4:7, didst r. it, why glory?
II Cor. 5:10, every one r. things
6:17, unclean thing, I will r. you
8:4, praying, we would r. gift
11:4, or if ye r. another spirit
Gal. 3:14, might r. promise of S.
Eph. 6:8, same shall he r. of L.
Col. 3:24, shall r. reward of inh.
25, he shall r. for wrong done
Philemon 15, should, r. him for ever

Receive—Continued.
Heb. 7:8, men that die r. tithes
9:15, might r. promise; 10:36.
Js. 1:7, think he r. any thing
3:1, sh. r. greater condemnation
5:7, he r. early and latter rain
I Pet. 5:4, shall r. crown of glory
I Jno. 3:22, whatso. we ask we r.
5:9, if we r. witness of men
II Jno. 8, that we r. a full reward
Rev. 14:9, if any man r. mark
17:12, r. powers as kings
Receive, imperatively.
Gen. 33:10, r. pres. at my hand
Job 22:22, r. law from his mouth
Prov. 4:10, and r. my sayings
Jer. 9:20, let your ear r. the word
Ez. 3:10, r. all my words
Hos. 14:2, say, r. us graciously
Mat. 19:12, is able let him r. it
Lu. 18:42, r. sight; Acts 22:13.
Jno. 20:22, he saith, r. Holy Gh.
Acts 7:59, L. Jesus, r. my spirit
Rom. 14:1, him weak in faith r.
15:7, r. one ano. as Ch. received
II Cor. 7:2, r. us, wronged no man
11:16, as a fool r. me, I boast
Phil. 2:29, r. him in L. with glad.
Col. 4:10, Mar. if he come, r. him
Philemon 12, r. him th. is mine own
17, count me partner, r. him
Rechabites.
descended from Hemath, I Chr. 2: 55.
the head of, assisted Jehu in his conspiracy against the house of Ahab, II Ks. 10:15-17.
prohibited by Jonadab from forming settlements or drinking wine, Jer. 35:6-8.
obedience of, a sign to Israel, Jer. 35:12 17.
perpetuity to, promised, Jer. 35:18, 19.
Reckon.
Lev. 25:50, he shall r. with him that bought
27:18, priest shall r. unto him the money
23, priest shall r. unto him the worth
Num. 4:32, name ye shall r. the instruments
Ez. 44:26, they shall r. unto him seven days
Mat. 18:24, and when he had begun to r. one
Rom. 6:11, r. ye also yourselves to be dead
8:18, for I r. that the sufferings of this
Reckoned.
Num. 18:27, offering shall be r. unto you
23:9, shall not be r. among the nations
II Sam. 4:2, Beeroth also was r. to Benjamin
II Ks. 12:15, they r. not with the men, into
I Chr. 5:1, and the genealogy is not to be r.
7, of their generations was r., were
17, all these were r. by genealogies
in
7:5, r. in all by their genealogies
7, and were r. by their genealogies
9:1, all Israel were r. by genealogies
22, these were r. by their genealogy
in
II Chr. 31:19, to all that were r. by genealogies
Ezra 2:62, those that were r. by genealogy
8:3, and with him were r. by genealogy
Neh. 7:5, that they might be r. by genealogy
64, those that were r. by genealogy
Ps. 40:5, cannot be r. up in order unto thee
Is. 38:13, I r. till morning, that, as a lion
Lu. 22:37, was r. among the transgressors
Rom. 4:4, is the reward not r. of grace, but
9, say that faith was r. to Abraham
10, how was it then r.? when he
Reckoneth.
Mat. 25:19, cometh, and r. with them
Reckoning.
II Ks. 22:7, there was no r. made with them
I Chr. 23:11, they were in one r., according to
Recommended.
Acts 14:26, had been r. to the grace of God
15:40, being r. by the brethren unto the
Recompence.
Dt. 32:35, me belongeth vengeance, and r.
Job 15:31, vanity: for vanity shall be his r.
Prov. 12:14, the r. of a man's hands shall be
Is. 35:4, vengeance, even God with a r.; he
59:18, his adversaries, r. to his enemies
18, to the islands he will repay r.
66:6, that rendereth r. to his enemies
Jer. 51:6, he will render unto her a r.
Lam. 3:64, render unto them a r., O Lord
Hos. 9:7, the days of r. are come; Israel
Joel 3:4, will ye render me a r.? and if ye
4, 7, return . . . r. upon your own head
Lu. 14:12, thee again, and a r. be made thee
Rom. 1:27, r. of their error which was meet
11:9, stumblingblock . . . a r. unto them
II Cor. 6:13, now for a r. in the same, (I speak
Heb. 2:2, received a just r. of reward
10:35, which hath great r. of reward
11:26, respect unto the r. of the reward
Recompences.
Is. 34:8, year of r. for the controversy of
Jer. 51:56, for the Lord God of r. shall surely
Recompense.
Num. 5:7, he shall r. his trespass with the
8, if the man have no kinsman to r.
Ruth 2:12, the Lord r. thy work, and a full
II Sam. 19:36, king r. it me with such a reward?
Job 34:33, he will r. it, whether thou refuse
Prov. 20:22, say not thou, I will r. evil; but
Is. 65:6, but will r., even r. into their bosom
Jer. 16:18, and first I will r. their iniquity
25:14, r. them according to their deeds
50:29, r. her according to her work
Ez. 7:3, and will r. upon thee all thine
4, I will r. thy ways upon thee, and
8, and will r. thee for all thine
9, I will r. thee according to thy ways
9:10, will r. their way upon their head
11:21, r. their way upon their own heads
16:43, will r. thy way upon thine head
17:19, even it will I r. upon his own head
23:49, they shall r. your lewdness upon
Hos. 12:2, to his doings will he r. him
Joel 3:4, if ye r. me, swiftly and speedily
Lu. 14:14, they cannot r. thee: for thou shalt
Rom. 12:17, r. to no man evil for evil. Provide
II Thess. 1:6, with God to r. tribulation to them
Heb. 10:30, unto me, I will r., saith the Lord
Recompensed.
Num. 5:8, the trespass be r. unto the Lord
II Sam. 22:21, of my hands hath he r. me
25, Lord hath r. me according to my
Ps. 18:20, of my hands hath he r. me
24, the Lord r. me according to my
Prov. 11:31, righteous shall be r. in the earth
Jer. 18:20, shall evil be r. for good? for they
Ez. 22:31, way have I r. upon their heads
Lu. 14:14, thou shalt be r. at the resurrection
Rom. 11:35, and it shall be r. unto him again?
Recompensest.
Jer. 32:18, and r. the iniquity of the fathers
Recompensing.
II Chr. 6:23, by r. his way upon his own head
Reconcile.
Lev. 6:30, to r. withal in the holy place
I Sam. 29:4, he r. himself unto his master?
Ez. 45:20, simple: so shall ye r. the house
Eph. 2:16, r. both unto God in one body by the
Col. 1:20, him to r. all things unto himself
Reconciled.
Mat. 5:24, first be r. to thy brother, and then
Rom. 5:10, r. to God by the death of his Son
10, much more, being r., we shall be
I Cor. 7:11, unmarried, or be r. to her husband
II Cor. 5:18, of God, who hath r. us to himself by
20, in Christ's stead, be ye r. to God
Col. 1:21, wicked works, yet now hath he r.
Reconciliation.
Lev. 8:15, sanctified it, to make r. upon it
II Chr. 29:24, made r. with their blood upon
Ez. 45:15, offerings, to make r. for them
17, to make r. for the house of Israel
Dan. 9:24, and to make r. for iniquity, and to
II Cor. 5:18, hath given to us the ministry of r.
19, committed unto us the word of r.
Heb. 2:17, make r. for the sins of the people
Reconciling.
Lev. 16:20, made an end of r. the holy place
Rom. 11:15, of them be the r. of the world
II Cor. 5:19, Christ, r. the world unto himself
Reconciliation with God.
predicted, Dan. 9:24, with Is. 53:5.
proclaimed by angels at the birth of Christ, Lu. 2:14.
blotting out the hand-writing of ordinances is necessary to, Eph. 2: 16; Col. 2:14.
Effected for Men
by God in Christ, II Cor. 5:19.
by Christ as High Priest, Heb. 2: 17.
by the death of Christ, Rom. 5:10; Eph. 2:16; Col. 1:21, 22.
by the blood of Christ, Eph. 2:13; Col. 1:20.
while alienated from God, Col. 1: 21.
without strength, Rom. 5:6.
yet sinners, Rom. 5:8.
while enemies to God, Rom. 5:10.
the ministry of, committed to ministers, II Cor. 5:18, 19.
ministers, in Christ's stead, should beseech men to seek, II Cor. 5: 20.
Effects of:
peace of God, Rom. 5:1; Eph. 2: 16, 17.
access to God, Rom. 5:2; Eph. 2: 18.
union of Jews and Gentiles, Eph. 2:14.
union of things in heaven and earth, Col. 1:20, with Eph. 1: 10.
a pledge of final salvation, Rom. 5: 10.
necessity for, illustrated, Mat. 5: 24-26.
typified, Lev. 8:15; 16:20.
Record.
Ex. 20:24, where I r. my name I will come
Dt. 30:19, heaven and earth to r. this day
31:28, heaven and earth to r. against
I Chr. 16:4, and to r., and to thank and praise
Ezra 6:2, and therein was a r. thus written
Job 16:19, in heaven, and my r. is on high
Is. 8:2, unto me faithful witnesses to r.
Jno. 1:19, and this is the r. of John, when
32, John bare r., saying, I saw the
34, bare r. that this is the Son of God
8:13, him, Thou bearest r. of thyself
13, of thyself; thy r. is not true
14, though I bear r. of myself, yet
14, of myself, yet my r. is true; for
12:17, raised him from the dead, bare r.
19:35, and he that saw it bare r., and
35, his r. is true: and he knoweth
Acts 20:26, I take you to r. this day, that I am
Rom. 10:2, bear them r. that they have a zeal
II Cor. 1:23, I call God for a r. upon my soul
8:3, I bear r., yea, and beyond their
Gal. 4:15, for I bear you r., that, if it had
Phil. 1:8, for God is my r., how greatly I
Col. 4:13, for I bear him r., that he hath a
I Jno. 5:7, are three that bear r. in heaven
10, the r. that God gave of his Son
11, this is the r., that God hath
III Jno. 12, itself: yea, and we also bear r.
12, and ye know that our r. is true
Rev. 1:2, who bare r. of the word of God
Recorded.
Neh. 12:22, were r. chief of the fathers: also
Recorder.
II Sam. 8:16, the son of Ahilud was r.
20:24, the son of Ahilud was r.
I Ks. 4:3, the son of Ahilud, the r.
II Ks. 18:18, and Joah the son of Asaph the r.
37, and Joah the son of Asaph the r.
I Chr. 18:15, Jehoshaphat the son of Ahilud, r.
II Chr. 34:8, and Joah the son of Joahaz the r.
Is. 36:3, and Joah, Asaph's son, the r.
22, and Joah, the son of Asaph, the r.
Records.
Ezra 4:15, may be made in the book of the r.
15, thou find in the book of the r.
Esth. 6:1, the book of r. of the chronicles
Recount.
Nah. 2:5, he shall r. his worthies: they
Recover.
Jud. 11:26, did ye not r. them within that
I Sam. 30:8, them, and without fail r. all
II Sam. 8:3, went to r. his border at the river
II Ks. 1:2, whether I shall r. of this disease
5:3, for he would r. him of his leprosy
6, thou mayest r. him of his leprosy
7, unto me to r. a man of his leprosy?
11, hand over the place, and r. the leper
8:8, 9, saying, Shall I r. of this disease?
10, him, Thou mayest certainly r.
14, me that thou shouldest surely r.
II Chr. 13:20, neither did Jeroboam r. strength
14:13, that they could not r. themselves
Ps. 39:13, spare me, that I may r. strength
Is. 11:11, to r. the remnant of his people
38:16, so wilt thou r. me, and make me to
21, upon the boil, and he shall r.
Hos. 2:9, will r. my wool and my flax given
Mk. 16:18, on the sick, and they shall r.
II Tim. 2:26, may r. themselves out of the snare
Recovered.
I Sam. 30:18, r. all that the Amalekites had
19, had taken to them; David r. all
22, ought of the spoil that we have r.
II Ks. 13:25, him, and r. the cities of Israel
14:28, how he r. Damascus, and Hamath
16:6, time Rezin king of Syria r. Elath
20:7, and laid it on the boil, and he r.
Is. 38:9, sick, and was r. of his sickness
39:1, that he had been sick, and was r.
Jer. 8:22, of the daughter of my people r.?
41:16, whom he had r. from Ishmael the
Recovering.
Lu. 4:18, r. of sight to the blind, to set at
Red.
Gen. 25:25, and the first came out r., all over
30, thee, with that same r. pottage
49:12, his eyes shall be r. with wine, and
Ex. 25:5, rams' skins dyed r., and badgers'
26:14, for the tent of rams' skins dyed r.
35:7, rams' skins dyed r., and badgers'
23, r. skins of rams, and badgers' skins
36:19, for the tent of rams' skins dyed r.
39:34, the covering of rams' skins dyed r.

Red—Continued.
Num. 19:2, bring thee a r. heifer without spot
II Ks. 3:22, on the other side as r. as blood
Esth. 1:6, upon a pavement of r., and blue
Ps. 75:8, there is a cup, and the wine is r.
Prov. 23:31, thou upon the wine when it is r.
Is. 1:18, though they be r. like crimson
27:2, unto her, A vineyard of r. wine
63:2, art thou r. in thine apparel, and
Nah. 2:3, of his mighty men is made r.
Zech. 1:8, behold a man riding upon a r. horse
8, behind him were there r. horses
6:2, in the first chariot were r. horses
Mat. 16:2, be fair weather: for the sky is r.
3, to day: for the sky is r. and lowring
Rev. 6:4, out another horse that was r.
12:3, behold a great r. dragon, having
Red Sea.
Ex. 10:19, and cast them into the R. sea
13:18, way the wilderness of the R. sea
15:4, also are drowned in the R. sea
22, brought Israel from the R. sea
23:31, will set thy bounds from the R. sea
Num. 14:25, wilderness by the way of the R. sea
21:4, mount Hor by the way of the R. sea
14, what he did in the R. sea, and
33:10, Elim, and encamped by the R. sea
11, and they removed from the R. sea
Dt. 1:1, the plain over against the R. sea
40, wilderness by . . . way of the R. sea
2:1, wilderness by the way of the R. sea
11:4, the water of the R. sea to overflow
Josh. 2:10, dried up the water of the R. sea
4:23, Lord your God did to the R. sea
24:6, and horsemen unto the R. sea
Jud. 11:16, the wilderness unto the R. sea
I Ks. 9:26, on the shore of the R. sea, in the
Neh. 9:9, heardest their cry by the R. sea
Ps. 106:7, him at the sea, even at the R. sea
9, he rebuked the R. sea also, and it
22, and terrible things by the R. sea
136:13, which divided the R. sea into parts
15, Pharaoh and his host in the R. sea
Jer. 49:21, noise . . . was heard in the R. sea
Acts 7:36, land of Egypt, and in the R. sea
Heb. 11:29, passed through the R. sea as by dry
Reddish.
Lev. 13:19, spot, white, and somewhat r.
24, bright spot, somewhat r., or white
42, a white r. sore; it is a leprosy
43, if the rising of the sore be white r.
49, be greenish or r. in the garment
14:37, with hollow strakes, greenish or r.
Redeem.
II Sam. 7:23, wh. nation is like Is. God went to r.? I Chr. 17:21.
Neh. 5:5, is it in our power to r.
Job 5:20, in famine he sh. r. thee
6:23, r. me from hand of mighty
Ps. 25:22, r. Is. O G. out of troub.
26:11, r. me and be merciful
44:26, r. us for thy mercies' sake
49:7, none of th. can r. his brot.
15, G. will r. my soul fr. grave
69:18, draw ni. to my soul, r. it
72:14, r. their soul from deceit
130:8, r. Isr. fr. all iniquities
Is. 50:2, short, that it cannot r.
Jer. 15:21, I will r. thee
Hos. 13:14, I will r. them fr. death
Mic. 4:10, L. sh. r. thee fr. Baby.
Gal. 4:5, r. them were under law
Tit. 2:14, he might r. us fr. iniq.
Redeemed.
Gen. 48:16, the angel which r. me
Ex. 15:13, people whom thou r.
21:8, then shall he let her be r.
Lev. 19:20, with bondmaid not r.
25:30, if house in city be not r.
48, broth. sold may be r. again
54, if he be not r. then go out
27:20, sold field, it sh. not be r.
27, an unel. beast not r. be sold
28, no devot. thing sh. be r.; 29.
33, tithe and change not be r.
Num. 3:46, those r. more th. Lev.
Dt. 7:8, L. hath r. you fr. king of Egypt; 15:15; 24:18.
9:26, thy people thou hast r.
13:5, L. r. you out of bondage
21:8, merciful to Is. thou hast r.
II Sam. 4:9, L. r. soul; I Ks. 1:29.
I Chr. 17:21, whom thou r. out of Egypt; Neh. 1:10; Ps. 77:15.
Neh. 5:8, we have r. the Jews
Ps. 31:5, thou hast r. me, O L. G.
71:23, my soul rejo. thou hast r.
74:2, thine inherit. thou hast r.
106:10, he r. them from enemy
107:2, let r. of the Lord say so
136:24, hath r. us from enemies
Is. 1:27, Zion be r. with judgm.
29:22, saith L. who r. Abraham
35:9, but the r. shall walk there
43:1, fear not, I have r. thee
44:22, ret. to me, I have r. thee
23, Lord r. J.; 48:20; Jer. 31:11.
51:11, r. of the L. shall return
52:3, ye sh. be r. without money
9, r. Jerusalem.
62:12, holy people r.
63:4, r. is come
9, he r. them
Lam. 3:58, thou hast r. my life
Hos. 7:13, tho. I r. them, yet they
Mic. 6:4, I r. thee out of house
Zech. 10:8, hiss, I have r. them
Lu. 1:68, visited and r. his peo.
24:21, who should have r. Israel
Gal. 3:13, Christ r. us from curse
I Pet. 1:18, not r. with corrupti.
Rev. 5:9, thou hast r. us to God
14:3, the one hundred and forty-four thousand which were r.
4, these were r. from am. men
Redeemedst.
II Sam. 7:23, r. to thee from Egypt
Redeemer.
Job 19:25, I know that my R. liv.
Ps. 19:14, O L. my stren. and R.
78:35, the high G. was their R.
Prov. 23:11, their R. is mighty
Is. 41:14, thy R. Holy One; 54:5.
43:14, saith L. your R. H. One
44:6, saith L. his R. L. of hosts
24, sai. thy R.; 48:17; 49:7; 54:8.
47:4, as for our R. Lord of hosts
49:26, I the L. am thy R.; 60:16.
59:20, the R. shall come to Zion
63:16, art our Father, our R.
Jer. 50:34, their R. is strong
Redeemeth.
Ps. 34:22, L. r. souls of his serv.
103:4, who r. life fr. destruction
Redeeming.
Ruth 4:7, manner in Isr. conc. r.
Eph. 5:16, r. the time; Col. 4:5.
Redemption.
Lev. 25:24, ye shall grant a r.
51, be sh. give price of his r.; 52.
Num. 3:49, Moses took r. money
Ps. 49:8, r. of their soul is prec.
111:9, he sent r. to his people
130:7, with L. th. is plenteo. r.
Jer. 32:7, right of r. is thine; 8.
Lu. 2:38, that looked for r.
21:28, your r. draweth nigh
Rom. 3:24, justified through r. in C.
8:23, for adoption, r. of our body
I Cor. 1:30, Chr. is made to us r.
Eph. 1:7, in whom we have r. through his blood; Col. 1:14.
14, r. of purchased possession
4:30, sealed unto the day of r.
Heb. 9:12, obtai. eternal r. for us
15, the r. of the transgressions
Redemption.
defined, I Cor. 6:20; 7:23.
is of God, Is. 44:21-23; 43:1, with Lu. 1:68.
is by Christ, Mat. 20:28; Gal. 3:13.
is by the blood of Christ, Acts 20:28; Heb. 9:12; I Pet. 1:19; Rev. 5:9.
Christ sent to effect, Gal. 4:4, 5.
Christ is made, unto us, I Cor. 1:30.
Is from
the bondage of the law, Gal. 4:5.
the curse of the law, Gal. 3:13.
the power of sin, Rom. 6:18, 22.
the power of the grave, Ps. 49:15.
all troubles, Ps. 25:22.
all iniquity, Ps. 130:8; Tit. 2:14.
all evil, Gen. 48:16.
this present evil world, Gal. 1:4.
vain conversation, I Pet. 1:18.
enemies, Ps. 106:10, 11; Jer. 15:21.
death, Hos. 13:14.
destruction, Ps. 103:4.
man cannot effect, Ps. 49:7.
corruptible things cannot purchase, I Pet. 1:18.
Procures for us
justification, 3:24.
forgiveness of sin, Eph. 1:7; Col. 1:14.
adoption, Gal. 4:4, 5.
purification, Tit. 2:14.
the present life, the only season for, Job 36:18, 19.
Described as
precious, Ps. 49:8.
plenteous, Ps. 130:7.
eternal, Heb. 9:12.
Subjects of,
the soul, Ps. 49:15.
the body, Rom. 8:23.
the life, Ps. 103:4; Lam. 3:58.
the inheritance, Eph. 1:14.
Manifests the
power of God, Is. 50:2.
grace of God, Is. 52:3.
love and pity of God, Is. 63:9; Jno. 3:16; Rom. 6:8; I Jno. 4:10.
a subject for praise, Is. 44:22, 23; 51:11.
Old Testament saints partakers of, Heb. 9:15.
They Who Partake of,
are the property of God, Is. 43:1; I Cor. 6:20.
are first-fruits unto God, Rev. 14:4.
are a peculiar people, II Sam. 7:23; Tit. 2:14, with I Pet. 2:9.
are assured of, Job 19:25; Ps. 31:5.
are sealed unto the day of, Eph. 4:30.
are zealous of good works, Eph. 2:10; Tit. 2:14; I Pet. 2:9.
walk safely in holiness, Is. 35:8, 9.
shall return to Zion with joy, Is. 35:10.
alone can learn the songs of heaven, Rev. 14:3, 4.
commit themselves to God, Ps. 31:5.
have an earnest of the completion of, Eph. 1:14, with II Cor. 1:22.
wait for the completion of, Rom. 8:23; Phil. 3:20, 21; Tit. 2:11-13.
pray for the completion of, Ps. 26:11; 44:26.
praise God for, Ps. 71:23; 103:4; Rev. 5:9.
should glorify God for, I Cor. 6:20.
should be without fear, Is. 43:1.
typified, Israel, Ex. 6:6; first-born, Ex. 13:11-15; Num. 18:15; atonement-money, Ex. 30:12-15; bond-servant, Lev. 25:47-54.
Redness.
Prov. 23:29, who hath r. of eyes?
Redound.
II Cor. 4:15, grace r. to glo. of G.
Reed.
I Ks. 14:15, L. sh. smite Isr. as r.
II Ks. 18:21, then trustest upon the staff of bruised r.; Is. 36:6.
Is. 42:3, a bruised r. shall he not break; Mat. 12:20.
Ez. 29:6, been staff of a r. to Is.
40:3, a man with a measuring r.
Mat. 11:7, a r. shaken; Lu. 7:24.
27:29, put a r. in his right hand
30, sm. him with r.; Mk. 15:19.
48, sponge on a r.; Mk. 15:36.
Rev. 11:1, there was giv. me a r.
21:5, golden r. to meas. city; 16.
Reeds.
Job 40:21, lieth in the covert of r.
Is. 19:6, r. and flags sh. wither; 7.
35:7, in habita. of dragons be r.
Jer. 51:32, the r. they have burnt
Ez. 42:16, measured east side, five hundred r.; 17, 18, 19.
45:1, shall be length of twenty-five thousand r.
Reel.
Ps. 107:27, r. to and fro, and stag.
Is. 24:20, earth shall r. to and fro
Refine.
Zech. 13:9, I will r. them as silver
Refined.
I Chr. 28:18, for the altar r. gold
29:4, seven thousand talents of r. silver
Is. 25:6, wines on lees well r.
48:10, I have r. th. not with silv.
Zech. 13:9, refine th. as silver is r.
Refiner.
Mal. 3:2, for he is like a r.'s fire
3, he sh. sit as a r. and purifier
Reformation.
Heb. 9:10, on th. until time of r.
Reformed.
Lev. 26:23, if ye will not be r.
Refrain.
Gen. 45:1, J. could not r. himself
Job 7:11, I will not r. my mouth
Prov. 1:15, r. thy foot from path
Ecc. 3:5, a time to r. fr. embracing
Is. 48:9, for my praise I will r.
64:12, wilt thou r. thyself, O L.?
Jer. 31:16, r. voice from weeping
Acts 5:38, I say, r. from th. men
I Pet. 3:10, r. his tong. from evil
Refrained.
Gen. 43:31, and Joseph r. himself
Esth. 5:10, Haman r. himself
Job 29:9, the princes r. talking
Ps. 40:9, I have not r. my lips
119:101, I have r. my feet fr. evil
Is. 42:14, been still, r. myself
Jer. 14:10, have not r. their feet
Refraineth.
Prov. 10:19, that r. lips is wise
Refresh.
I Ks. 13:7, come home r. thyself
Acts 27:3, J. suffered P. to r. him.
Philemon 20, r. my bowels in the L.
Refreshed.
Ex. 23:12, stranger may be r.
31:17, sev. day rested and was r.
I Sam. 16:23, so Saul was r.
II Sam. 16:14, David and people r.
Job 32:20, speak that I may be r.
Prov. 25:13, he r. soul of masters
Rom. 15:32, I may with you be r.
I Cor. 16:18, r. my spi. and yours
II Cor. 7:13, Titus, his spir. was r.
II Tim. 1:16, for he often r. me
Philemon 7, bow. of saints r. by th
Refreshing.
Is. 28:12, r. yet they wo. not hear
Acts 3:19, times of r. shall come
Refuge.
Num. 35:13, six cit. ha. for r.; 15.
Dt. 33:27, eternal God is thy r.
Josh. 20:3, r. from aveng. of blood
II Sam. 22:3, my high tower and r.
Ps. 9:9, L. be a r. for oppressed
14:6, because the Lord is his r.
46:1, G. is r.; 7, 11; 48:3, G. know
57:1, thy wings will make my r.
59:16, my r. in day of trouble
62:7, my r. is God
8, God is r.
71:7, thou art strong r.; 142:5.
91:2, is my r.; 9; 94:22, G. is my
104:18, hills r. for wild goats
142:4, r. failed
5, thou art my r.
Prov. 14:26, chil. have place of r.
Is. 4:6, place of r.
25:4, needy r.
28:15, we have made lies our r.
17, hail shall sweep away r.
Jer. 16:19, O L. my r. in affliction
Heb. 6:18, who have fled for r.
Refuse (n.).
I Sam. 15:9, ev. thing that was r.
Lam. 3:45, hast made us as r.
Amos 8:6, may sell r. of wheat
Refuse (v.).
Ex. 4:23, if thou r. to let them go; 8:2; 9:2; 10:4.
10:3, how long r. to humble thy.
16:28, r. ye to keep my com.?
22:17, if her father utterly r.
Job 34:33, whe. thou r. or choose
Prov. 8:33, be wise, and r. it not
21:7, because they r. to do judg.
25, his hands r. to labor
Is. 1:20, if ye r. sh. be devoured
7:15, he may know to r. evil; 16.
Jer. 8:5, r. to return
9:6, r. to know
13:10, peo. r. to hear my words
25:28, if they r. to take the cup
38:21, if thou r. to go forth
Acts 25:11, if offen. I r. not to die
I Tim. 4:7, but r. profane fables
5:11, but the younger widows r.
Heb. 12:25, r. not him that speak.
Refused.
Gen. 37:35, Ja. r. to be comforted
39:8, J. r. to lie wi. master's wi.
48:19, Jacob r. to remove hand
Num. 20:21, Edom r. Is. passage
I Sam. 8:19, people r. to obey S.
16:7, look not on him, I r. him
28:23, Saul r. said, I will not eat
II Sam. 2:23, Asa, r. to turn aside
13:9, she poured, Amn. r. to eat
I Ks. 20:35, man r. to smite him
21:15, vineyard he r. to give th.
II Ks. 5:16, Naaman urged, he r.
Neh. 9:17, our fathers r. to obey
Esth. 1:12, qu. Vashti r. to come
Job 6:7, things that my soul r.
Ps. 77:2, soul r. to be comforted
78:10, they r. to walk in his law
67, he r. tabernacle of Joseph
118:22, stone which builders r.
Prov. 1:24, I have called, ye r.
Is. 54:6, thou wast r. saith thy G.
Jer. 5:3, r. to receive correction
11:10, fath. r. to hear my words
31:15, Rachel r. to be comforted
50:33, took them r. to let th. go
Ez. 5:6, they r. my judgments
Hos. 11:5, beca. they r. to return
Zech. 7:11, but they r. to hearken
Acts 7:35, Moses whom they r.
I Tim. 4:4, and nothing to be r.
Heb. 11:24, Mo. r. to be called son
12:25, r. him th. spake on earth
Refusedst.
Jer. 3:3, thou r. to be ashamed
Refuseth.
Ex. 7:14, Pharaoh r. to let people
Num. 22:13, L. r. to give me lea.
Dt. 25:7, bro. r. to raise name
Prov. 10:17, he that r. reproof
13:18, sha. to him that r. instru.
15:32, that r. instruction despis.
Is. 8:6, people r. wat. of Shiloah
Jer. 15:18, wound r. to be healed

Regard.
Ecc. 8:2, in r. of the oath of God
Acts 8:11, and to him they had r.
Regard (v.).
Gen. 45:20, r. not your stuff, for
Ex. 5:9, let not r. vain words
Lev. 19:31, r. not familiar spirits
Dt. 28:50, not r. person of aged
I Sam. 25:25, r. not man of Belial
II Sam. 13:20, r. not, he is broth.
II Ks. 3:14, that I r. Jehoshaphat
Job 3:4, let not G. r. it fr. above
35:13, nor will Almighty r. it
36:21, take heed, r. not iniquity
Ps. 28:5, they r. not works of L.
31:6, hated that r. lying vanities
66:18, if I r. iniq. in my heart
94:7, neit. shall G. of Jacob r. it
102:17, will r. prayer of destitu.
Prov. 5:2, mayest r. discretion
6:35, he will not r. any ransom
Is. 5:12, they r. not work of L.
13:17, M. who will not r. silver
Lam. 4:16, L. will no more r. th.
Dan. 11:37, r. God, nor r. any god
Amos 5:22, nor r. peace-offerings
Hab. 1:5, r. wonder marvellously
Mal. 1:9, will he r. yo. persons?
Lu. 18:4, fear not God nor r. man
Rom. 14:6, Lord he doth not r.
Regarded.
Ex. 9:21, r. not the word of Lord
I Ks. 18:29, no voice, nor any r.
I Chr. 17:17, thou hast r. me
Ps. 106:44, he r. their affliction
Prov. 1:24, stret. hand, no man r.
Dan. 3:12, O king, have not r.
Lu. 1:48, he r. his handmaid
18:2, feared not G. nei. r. man
Heb. 8:9, I r. them not, saith L.
Regardest.
II Sam. 19:6, thou r. not princes
Job 30:20, I stand up, r. me not
Mat. 22:16, thou r. not the persons of men; Mk. 12:14.
Regardeth.
Dt. 10:17, r. not persons
Job 34:19, nor r. rich mo. th. poor
39:7, neither r. crying of driver
Prov. 12:10, right. r. life of beast
13:18, that r. reproof be honored
15:5, that r. reproof is prudent
29:7, wicked r. not cause of poor
Ecc. 5:8, higher than highest r.
11:4, be that r. clouds not reap
Is. 33:8, desp. cities, r. no man
Dan. 6:13, Daniel r. not thee
Mal. 2:13, r. not offer. any more
Rom. 14:6, that r. day, r. it to L.
Regarding.
Job 4:20, perish without any r. it
Phil. 2:30, not r. life sup. lack
Regem-melech, Zech. 7:2.
Regeneration.
Mat. 19:28, wh. followed me in r.
Tit. 3:5, saved us by wash. of r
Region.
Dt. 3:4, all the r. of Argob; 13.
I Ks. 4:24, dominion over all the r.
Mat. 3:5, went to him r. round J.
4:16, which sat in r. of death
Mk. 1:28, fame spread throughout r. of G.; Lu. 4:14; 7:17.
6:55, ran through whole r. round
Acts 13:49, word of L. pub. through r.
14:6, they fled to r. round about
16:6, gone through the r. of Galatia
Regions.
Acts 8:1, scattered through r. of Ju.
II Cor. 10:16, preach in r. beyond
11:10, stop me in r. of Achaia
Gal. 1:21, I came into r. of Syria
Register.
Ezra 2:62, sought r.; Neh. 7:64.
Neh. 7:5, found a r. of genealogy
Rehabiah, I Chr. 23:17.
Rehearse, ed.
Ex. 17:14, r. in ears of Joshua
Jud. 5:11, r. righteous acts of L.
I Sam. 8:21, he r. in ears of Lord
17:31, r. David's words bef. Saul
Acts 11:4, Peter r. the matter
14:27, r. all G. done with them
Rehoboam.
I Ks. 11:43, R. son of Solo.; 14:21.
12:6, R. consulted men; 17, 21, 27.
14:30, was war between R.; 15:6.
II Chr. 9:31; 10:6, 17;; 11:1.
11:17, made R. strong; 21, 22.
13:7, against R. when R. was
Rehoboth.
Gen. 10:11, builded Nin. and R.
26:22, Isaac called the well R.
36:37, S. of R. reigned; I Chr. 1: 48.
Rehum.
Ezra 2:2, R. came with; Neh. 12:3.
4:8, R. the chancellor; 17, 23.
Neh. 3:17, R. the son of Bani
10:25, R. of chief of the people
Reign (n.).
I Ks. 6:1, Solomon's r. over Israel
I Chr. 4:31, cities to r. of David
29:30, David's acts with r. writ.
II Chr. 36:20, r. of king. Persia
Lu. 3:1, year of r. of Tiberius
Reign (v.).
Gen. 37:8, shalt thou r. over us?
Ex. 15:18, the Lord shall r. for ever; Ps. 146:10.
Lev. 26:17, they that hate shall r.
Dt. 15:6, r. over many nations
Jud. 9:2, seventy r. over you
8, r. thou over us; 10, 12, 14.
I Sam. 8:9, k. that shall r.; 11.
9:17, this same r. over my peop.
11:12, said, Shall S. r. over us?
12:12, a king shall r. over us
II Sam. 3:21, thou mayest r. over
I Ks. 1:11, heard th. Adonijah r.?
13, Sol. shall r. after me; 17, 30.
2:15, set faces on me, I shou. r
16:15, Zimri r. seven days in Tirzah
II Chr. 1:8, made me r. in his ste.
23:3, said, The king's son sh. r.
Job 34:30, the hypocrite r. not
Prov. 8:15, by me kings r.
Ecc. 4:14, out prison he com. to r.
Is. 24:23, L. of hosts shall r. in Z.
32:1, king shall r. in righteous.
Jer. 22:15, shalt thou r. bec. thou
23:5, a king shall r. and prosper
33:21, D. sho. not have son to r.
Mic. 4:7, L. shall r. over th. in Z.
Mat. 2:22, heard Archelaus did r.
Lu. 1:33, he shall r. over Jacob
19:14, not have this man to r.
27, enemies would not I sho. r.
Rom. 5:17, sh. r. in life by J. C.
21, so might grace r. by J. C.
6:12, let not sin r. in yo. bodies
15:12, shall rise to r. over Genti.
II Tim. 2:12, if we suff. we sh. r.
Rev. 5:10, we shall r. on earth
11:15, he shall r. for ever
20:6, sh. r. wi. him one thousand years
22:5, shall r. for ever and ever
Reigned.
Gen. 36:31, the kings that r. in land of Edom; I Chr. 1:43.
I Sam. 13:1, Saul r. one year he r.
II Sam. 2:10, Ish-bosh. r. two yea.
5:4, David r. forty years over Jud
5, Da. r. seven yea. in Hebron, thirty-three in Jerusalem; I Ks. 2:11; I Chr. 3:4; 29:27.
10:1, Ha. r. in stead; I Chr. 19:1.
I Ks. 4:21, and Solomon r. over all the kingd.; 11:42; I Chr. 29:28; II Chr. 9:26, 30.
Esth. 1:1, Ahasuerus r. from Ind.
Jer. 22:11, Shall. r. instead of Jo.
Rom. 5:14, death r. fr. Ad. to M.
17, by one man's off. death r.
21, as sin r. to death, grace r.
I Cor. 4:8, r. as kings without us
Rev. 11:17, great power and r.
20:4, r. with Ch. a thousand y.
Reignest.
I Chr. 29:12, thou r. over all, and
Reigneth.
I Sam. 12:14, king that r. over y.
II Sam. 15:10, Absalom r. in Heb.
I Ks. 1:18, behold Adonijah r.
I Chr. 16:31, the L. r.; Ps. 96:10; 97:1; 99:1.
Ps. 47:8, God r. over heathen
93:1, L. r. he is clothed wi. maj.
Prov. 30:22, a servant when he r.
Is. 52:7, saith unto Z., Thy G. r.
Rev. 17:18, r. over kings of earth
19:6, Lord God omnipotent r.
Reigning.
I Sam. 16:1, I rejected him fro. r.
Reins.
Job 16:13, he cleaveth my r. asu.
19:27, tho. my r. be consumed
Ps. 7:9, God trieth heart and r.
16:7, my r. also instr. me in nl.
26:2, O L. try my r. my heart
73:21, was I pricked in my r.
139:13, thou hast possess. my r.
Prov. 23:16, my r. shall rejoice
Is. 11:5, faithfuln. girdle of his r.
Jer. 11:20, O L. that triest the r.
12:2, thou art far from their r.
17:10, I try thy r.
20:12, seest r.
Lam. 3:13, arrows to enter my r.
Rev. 2:23, he who searcheth r.
Reject, eth.
Hos. 4:6, I will r. thee
Mk. 6:26, oath's sake wo. not r.
7:9, ye r. commandment of G.
Jno. 12:48, he that r. me, receiv
Tit. 3:10, after second admoni. r
Rejected.
I Sam. 8:7, they have not r. thee, but they have r. me
10:19, ye have this day r. your G.
15:23, thou hast r. word of L. he also r. thee fr. being kin.; 26.
16:1, I r. him from being king
II Ks. 17:15, they r. his statutes
20, Lord r. all the seed of Isra.
Is. 53:3, he is despised, r. of men
Jer. 2:37, Lord r. thy confidence
6:19, r. my law
30, Lord r. them.
7:29, Lord hath r. generation of
8:9, they have r. word of Lord
14:19, hast thou utterly r. Jud.?
Lam. 5:22, thou hast utterly r. us
Hos. 4:6, thou hast r. knowledge
Mat. 21:42, stone which builders r.; Mk. 12:10; Lu. 20:17.
Mk. 8:31, and he shall be r. of the elders; Lu. 9:22.
Lu. 7:30, law, r. counsel of God
17:25, be r. of this generat.
Gal. 4:14, tempt. in flesh r. not
Heb. 6:8, that beareth thorns is r.
12:17, have inherit. bless. was r
Rejoice.
Dt. 12:7, ye sh. r. in all; 14:26.
16:14, thou shalt r. in thy feast
15, God sh. bless thee, th. sh. r.
26:11, shalt r. in ev. good thing
28:63, L. will r. over you; 30:9.
32:43, r. O nations, with his pe.
33:18, he said, R., Zebulun
Jud. 9:19, r. ye in Abimelech
I Sam. 2:1, bec. I r. in thy salv.
19:5, thou sawest it, and didst r.
I Chr. 16:10, let the heart of them r. that seek the L.; Ps. 105:3.
32, let fields r. and all therein
II Chr. 6:41, and let thy saints r.
20:27, L. made th. r.; Neh. 12:43.
Job 20:18, he shall not r. therein
Ps. 2:11, serve L. r. with tremb.
5:11, all that put trust in thee r.
9:14, I will r. in thy salvation
13:4, those that trouble me r.
5, my heart shall r. in thy salv.
14:7, Ja. shall r. and Is. be glad
20:5, we will r. in thy salvation
21:1, in thy salvation shall he r.
30:1, made foes to r. over me
32:21, our heart shall r. in him
35:9, my soul sh. r. in his salva.
19, let not mine enemies r. ov.
24, O Lord, let them not r. over
26, let them be ashamed that r.
38:16, lest they sho. r. over me
48:11, let Zion r. let Jud. be glad
51:8, bones th. hast brok. may r.
58:10, righteous r. wh. he seeth
60:6, G. ha. spok. I will r.; 108:7.
63:7, in shad. of thy wings I r.
11, but the king shall r. in God
65:12, hills r.
66:6, did we r.
68:3, let righteous r. exceed. r.
4, r. before him
71:23, lips shall r.
85:6, that thy people may r.
86:4, r. the soul of thy servant
89:12, Tabor and Hermon sh. r.
16, in thy name shall they r.
42, hast made enemies to r.
96:11, let heavens r.
12, trees r.
97:1, let earth r. isles be glad
98:4, make noise, r. sing praise
104:31, L. shall r. in his works
106:5, that I may r. in gladness
107:42, righte. shall see it and r.
109:28, be ashamed, let serva. r.
119:162, I r. at thy word
149:2, let Is. r. in him that made
Prov. 2:14, who r. to do evil
5:18, r. wife of thy youth
23:15, my heart shall r.
16, yea, my reins shall r.
24, father of righteous shall r.
25, she that bare thee shall r.
24:17, r. not wh. enemy falleth
28:12, wh. righteous men do r.
29:2, right. in authority, peo. r.
6, righteous doth sing and r.
31:25, shall r. in time to come
Ecc. 3:12, a man to r. do good
22, that a man should r.; 5:19.
4:16, that come after shall not r.
11:8, live many years, and r.
9, r. O you. man, in thy youth
Is. 8:6, r. in Rezin and R.'s son
9:3, as men r. when divide spoil
13:3, that r. in my highness
14:29, r. not thou, whole Pales.
23:12, thou shalt no more r.
24:8, noise of them that r.
29:19, poor among men shall r.
35:1, desert sh. r.
2, blosso. and r.
61:7, for confusion they shall r.
65:13, behold, my ser. shall r.
19, I will r. in Jerusalem
66:10, r. with Jerusalem
14, when ye see this, heart r.
Jer. 31:13, then shall virgin r.
32:41, will r. over them
51:39, they may r. and sleep
Lam. 2:17, caused enemy to r.
Ez. 7:12, let not the buyer r.
35:15, r. at inheritance of Israel
Hos. 9:1, r. not, O Israel, for joy
Amos 6:13, ye wh. r. in naught
Mic. 7:8, r. not ag. me, O enemy
Zeph. 3:11, take away th. that r.
17, the Lord with r. over thee
Zech. 2:10, sing and r. O daughter
9:9, r. greatly, O daughter of Z.
10:7, and their heart shall r.
Lu. 1:14, shall r. at his birth
6:23, r. ye in that day, and leap
10:20, in this r. not, rather r.
15:6, r. with me, I have found
19:37, the disciples began to r.
Jno. 4:36, he that reapeth may r.
5:35, willing for a sea. to r.
14:28, if ye loved me, ye wou. r.
16:20, weep, the world shall r.
22, see you, your heart shall r.
Acts 2:26, therefr. did my heart r.
Rom. 5:2, r. in hope of gl. of God
12:15, r. with them that do r.
15:10, he saith, R., ye Gentiles
I Cor. 7:30, r. as though they rej. n.
12:26, all the members r. with it
II Cor. 2:3, of whom I ought to r.
7:9, I r. not that ye were sorry
16, I r. I have confidence in you
Gal. 4:27, r. barren that bear. not
Phil. 1:18, I do r. yea, and will r.
2:16, I may r. in day of Christ
17, I joy and r. with you all
18, for the same cause do ye r.
28, when see him ag. ye may r.
3:3, we worship God, r. in C. J.
Col. 1:24, r. in my suffer. for you
I Thess. 5:16, r. evermore, pray
Js. 1:9, let broth. of low deg. r.
4:16, ye r. in your boastings
I Pet. 1:6, wherein ye greatly r.
8, ye r. with joy unspeakable
4:13, r. inasm. as ye are partak.
Rev. 11:10, th. that dw. on ear. r.
12:12, therefore r. ye heavens
18:20, r. over her, thou heaven
Rejoice Before the Lord.
Lev. 23:40, r. before the Lord seven days
Dt. 12:12, r. before the Lord your God
18, and thou shalt r. before the Lord thy God; 16:11; 27:7.
Rejoice in the Lord.
Ps. 33:1, r. in the Lord righte.; 97: 12.
Is. 41:16, r. in the Lord, glory in H. One
61:10, I will greatly r. in the Lord
Joel 2:23, chil. of Zion, r. in the Lord
Hab. 3:18, I will r. in the Lord
Zech. 10:7, heart shall r. in the Lord
Phil. 3:1, brethren r. in the Lord
4:4, r. in the Lord alway
Rejoiced.
Ex. 18:9, Jethro r. for goodness
Dt. 28:63, as Lord r. over you
30:9, as he r. over thy fathers
I Sam. 11:15, S. and men of Is. r.
I Ks. 1:40, people r. so earth rent
II Ks. 11:14, the people r. and blew
I Chr. 29:9, people r. and Dav. r.
II Chr. 15:15, all Judah r. at oath
24:10, all princes and people r.
29:36, Hezekiah r. and all peop.
30:25, strangers of Is. and Ju. r.
Neh. 12:43, and r. the wives also, and the children r.
Esth. 8:15, the city of Shushan r.
Job 31:25, if I r. bec. my wealth
29, if I r. at destruction of him
Ps. 35:15, in mine advers. they r.
97:8, the daughters of Judah r.
119:14, ha. r. in way of thy test.
Ecc. 2:10, my heart r. in labor
Jer. 15:17, I r. not in assembly
50:11, ye r. O destroyers of my
Ez. 25:6, Ammon. r. ag. Israel
Hos. 10:5, priests that r. mourn
Ob. 12, nor should. thou have r.
Mat. 2:10, saw star, they r.
Lu. 1:47, my sp. hath r. in God
10:21, in that hour J. r. in spir.
13:17, people r. for the things
Jno. 8:56, your father Abrah. r.
Acts 7:41, r. in works of th. hands
15:31, they r. for the consolation
16:34, jailer r. believing in God
I Cor. 7:30, as though they r. not
II Cor. 7:7, told us, so I r. the mo.
Phil. 4:10, I r. in the Lord great.
II Jno. 4, I r. greatly; III Jno. 3.
Rejoiceth.
I Sam. 2:1, Han. said, My hea. r.
Job 39:21, horse r. in strength
Ps. 16:9, heart is glad, glory r.
19:5, which r. as a strong man
28:7, theref. my heart greatly r.
Prov. 11:10, well wi. right. city r.
13:9, the light of the righteo. r.
15:30, light of the eyes r. heart
29:3, whoso loveth wisdom r.
Is. 5:14, he that r. shall descend
62:5, as bridegroom r. over bride
64:5, thou meetest him that r.
Ez. 35:14, when whole earth r.
Mat. 18:13, r. more of that sheep
Jno. 3:29, friend of bridegroom r.
I Cor. 13:6, r. not in ini. r. in tr.
Js. 2:13, mercy r. against judg.
Rejoicest.
Jer. 11:15, when thou doest evil, then thou r.
Rejoicing.
I Ks. 1:45, come up from thence r.
II Chr. 23:18, burnt-offer. with r.
Job 8:21, he fill thy lips with r.
Ps. 19:8, statutes right, r. heart
45:15, with r. sh. they be broug.
107:22, declare his works with r.
118:15, voice of r. is in tabern.
119:111, they are r. of my heart
126:6, sh. come again with r.
Prov. 8:30, r. always before him
31, r. in habitable part of earth
Is. 65:18, I create Jerusalem a r.
Jer. 15:16, thy word was to me r.
Hab. 3:14, their r. was to devour
Zeph. 2:15, this is r. city th. said
Lu. 15:5, layeth it on should. r.
Acts 5:41, r. counted worthy to s.
8:39, eunuch went on his way r.
Rom. 12:12, r. in hope, patient in
I Cor. 15:31, I protest by your r.

Rejoicing—Continued.
II Cor. 1:12, our r. is testimony of
14, we are your r. ye are ours
6:10, as sorrowful, yet always r.
Gal. 6:4, sh. he have r. in himself
Phil. 1:26, your r. be more abun.
I Thess. 2:19, wh. our crown of r.?
Heb. 3:6, r. of hope firm to end
Js. 4:16, boastings, such r. evil
Release (n.).
Dt. 15:1, end of seven years make r.
9, the year of r. is at hand
31:10, solemnity of year of r.
Esth. 2:18, he made a r. to prov.
Release (v.).
Dt. 15:2, creditor that lend. r.
Mat. 27:15, gover. was wont to r. pris.; Lu. 23:17; Jno. 18:39.
17, w. will ye I r.; 21; Mk. 15:9.
Mk. 15:11, moved people, sho. rather r. Barab.; Lu. 23:18.
Lu. 23:16, I will chastise and r.
20, Pilate willing to r. Jesus
Jno. 19:10, I have power to r.; 12.
Released.
Mat. 27:26, then r. he Barabbas; Mk. 15:15; Lu. 23:25.
Mk. 15:6, at feast he r. prisoner
Relief.
Acts 11:29, determined to send r.
Relieve.
Lev. 25:35, if brother poor, r. him
Is. 1:17, and r. the oppressed
Lam. 1:11, thi. for meat to r. soul
16, comforter that should r. far
19, they sought meat to r. souls
I Tim. 5:16, if any have wido. r.
Relieved, eth.
Ps. 146:9, he r. fatherless, widow
I Tim. 5:10, if she have r. afflict.
Religion.
Acts 26:5, straitest sect of our r.
Gal. 1:13, conversati. in Jews' r.
14, profited in the Jews' r.
Js. 1:26, this man's r. is vain
27, pure r. and undefiled bef. G.
Religious.
Acts 13:43, r. proselytes follow. P.
Js. 1:26, if any am. you seem r.
Rely, ied.
II Chr. 13:18, becau. they r. on L.
16:7, r. on Syr. hast not r. on L.
8, because thou didst r. on L.
Remain.
Ex. 12:10, let noth. r. till morn.
23:18, fat of sacri. r. till morni.
Lev. 19:6, if aught r. till third day
27:18, according to years that r.
Num. 33:55, those ye let r.
Dt. 2:34, destroyed all, none r.
16:4, nor any flesh r. till morn.
19:20, those which r. shall hear
21:23, his body sh. not r. on tree
Josh. 1:14, your little ones shall r.
8:22, let none of th. r.; 10:28, 30, 23:4, I divided nations that r.
Jud. 5:17, did Dan r. in ships?
21:7, wives for them that r.; 16.
I Ks. 18:22, I only r. a proph. of L.
Ezra 9:15, for we r. yet escaped
Job 21:32, shall he r. in the tomb
27:15, those that r. sh. be buried
Ps. 55:7, would I r. in wilderness
Prov. 2:21, perfect sh. r. in land
21:16, shall r. in congregation
Is. 10:32, yet shall he r. at Nob
32:16, righteousn. shall r. in fie.
65:4, which r. among the graves
66:22, heavens and new earth r.
Jer. 8:3, residue that r. of family
17:25, this city shall r. for ever
27:11, th. will I let r. in own la.
30:18, the palace shall r.
38:4, weak. hands of men that r.
42:17, no. of th. r.; 44:14; 51:62.
44:7, com. evil, leave none to r.
Ez. 7:11, violence risen, no. r.
17:21, they that r. shall be scat.
39:14, men to bury those that r.
Amos 6:9, if there r. ten men
Ob. 14, delivered those that r.
Zech. 12:14, families that r.
Lu. 10:7, in same house r. eat.
Jno. 6:12, gather fragm. that r.
15:11, my joy might r. in you
16, chosen that your fruit sh. r.
19:31, bodies sho. not r. on cross
I Cor. 15:6, of wh. greater part r.
I Thess. 4:15, r. till coming of L.
17, we which are alive and r.
Heb. 12:27, cannot be shaken r.
I Jno. 2:24, that ye have heard r.
Rev. 3:2, strengthen things wh. r.
Remainder.
Ex. 29:34, thou shalt burn the r.
Lev. 6:16, the r. shall Aaron eat
7:17, r. on third day sh. be bur.
II Sam. 14:7, leave nei. name, r.
Ps. 76:10, r. of wrath sh. restrain
Remained.
Gen. 7:23, Noah only r. alive
11:10, they that r. fled to mom.
Ex. 14:28, th. r. not one chariot
Sam. 11:26, there r. two men
35:28, he should r. in city of ref.
36:12, inh. r. in house of father
Dt. 3:11, king of Bas. r. giants
Josh. 10:20, rest r. entered cities
11:22, in Ashdod there r. Anak.
18:2, there r. of Is. seven tribes
Jud. 7:3, there r. with G. ten thousand
I Sam. 11:11, they which r. scat.
II Ks. 10:11, Jehu slew all that r.; 17.
25:22, people r. set G. over them
I Chr. 13:14, ark r. in fami. of O.
Ecc. 2:9, my wisdom r. with me
Jer. 37:10, there r. wounded men
21, r. in court of prison; 38:13.
41:10, Ishm. carried capt. that r.
48:11, his taste r. in him
51:30, mighty men r. in th. holds
Lam. 2:22, L.'s anger none r.
Dan. 10:8, r. no stren. in me; 17.
13, I r. there with kings of Pe.
Mat. 11:23, done in S. it would r.
14:20, took up fragments that r., Lu. 9:17; Jno. 6:13.
Lu. 1:22, beckoned, r. speechl.
Acts 5:4, wh. it r. was it not thi.
Remainest.
Lam. 5:19, thou O L. r.; Heb. 1:11.
Remaineth.
Gen. 8:22, while earth r. seed-ti. and harvest shall not cease
Ex. 12:10, which r. ye shall burn
Lev. 8:32, r. of flesh and bread
16:16, so do for taberna. that r.
Num. 24:19, destroy him that r.
Josh. 8:29, heap of stones that r.
13:1, there r. land to be possess.
Jud. 5:13, him that r. have dom.
I Sam. 6:18, stone r. to this day
16:11, J. said, There r. youngest
Job 19:4, my error r. with myself
41:22, in his neck r. strength
Is. 4:3, he that r. in J. call. holy
Jer. 38:2, he that r. in city sh. die
Ez. 6:12, he that r. besieged die
Hag. 2:5, so my Sp. r. am. them
Zech. 9:7, he that r. shall be for G.
Jno. 9:41, therefore your sin r.
I Cor. 7:29, it r. they that ha. wi.
II Cor. 3:11, that which r. glorio.
9:9, his righteousness r. for ev.
Heb. 4:6, it r. some must enter in
9, there r. a rest to peop. of G.
10:26, there r. no sacrifice for sin
I Jno. 3:9, for seed r. in him
Remaining.
Num. 9:22, cloud r. on tabernacle
Dt. 3:3, till none was left r.
Josh. 10:33, and he left none r.; 37, 39, 40; 11:8.
II Sam. 21:5, dest. fr. r. in coasts
II Ks. 10:11, Jehu left Ahab no. r.
I Chr. 9:33, who r. in chambers
Job 18:19, nor any r. in dwelling
Ob. 18, shall not be any r. of Esau
Jno. 1:33, on wh. shall see Sp. r.
Remaliah.
Is. 7:4, anger of son of R.; 5, 9.
8:6, rejoice in Rezin and R. son
Remedy.
II Chr. 36:16, wrath arose, no r.
Prov. 6:15, be broken without r.
29:1, be destroyed, without r.
Remember.
Gen. 40:23, did not butler r. Jos.
Ex. 13:3, Moses said to people, R. 20:8, r. sab.-day to keep holy
Num. 11:5, we r. fish eat in Egypt
15:39, r. all commandm. of Lord
Dt. 5:15, r. thou wast a serv. in Eg.; 15:15; 16:12; 24:18, 22.
7:18, r. what L. did to Pharaoh
8:18, r. L. gi. pow. to get wealth
9:7, r. thou provokest L. thy G.
16:3, r. day camest out of Egypt
24:9, r. what Lord did to Miriam
25:17, r. what Amal. did to thee
32:7, r. days of old, consider
Josh. 1:13, r. word wh. Moses com.
Jud. 9:2, r. I am your bone
I Sam. 25:31, Ab. said, r. handm.
II Sam. 14:11, let the king r. Lord
II Ks. 9:25, r. when I rode after A.
20:3, r. I walk. bef. thee: Is. 38:3.
I Chr. 16:12, r. works; Ps. 105:5.
II Chr. 6:42, r. mercies of David
Neh. 1:8, r. word thou com. Mos.
4:14, r. L. wh. is great and terri.
13:29, r. th. that defiled priesth.
Job 4:7, r. who perished
7:7, O r. my life is wind
10:9, r. thou hast made me
11:16, r. it as waters that pass
36:24, r. thou magnify his work
41:8, hand upon him, r. battle
Ps. 20:3, r. thy offerings, accept
7, we will r. name of the Lord
22:27, ends of world r. turn to L.
25:6, r. thy mercies ever of old
7, r. not sins of my you., r. me
74:2, r. congreg. thou purchased
18, r. this, enemy reproached
22, r. how foolish man reproa.
79:8, O r. not former iniquities
89:47, r. how short my time is
50, r. L. reproach of thy serv.
103:18, th. that r. his command.
119:49, r. word unto thy servant
132:1, L. r. D. and his afflictions
137:7, r. O Lord, child. of Edom
Prov. 31:7, r. misery no more
Ecc. 5:20, he sh. not r. days of life
11:8, let him r. days of darkness
12:1, r. Creator in days of youth
Song 1:4, r. love more than wine
Is. 43:18, r. not former th.? 46:9.
25, I will not r. sins
44:21, r. these, O Jacob, and Is.
46:8, r. this, show yoursel. men
47:7, neither didst r. latter end
54:4, not r. reproach of widowh.
64:5, meetest those that r. thee
9, neither r. iniquity for ever
Js. 3:16, neither shall they r. it
14:10, he will now r. their iniq.
21, r. break not thy covenant
17:2, their children r. their altars
18:20, r. I stood to speak good
31:20, I do earnestly r. him still
44:21, did not the Lord r. them?
51:50, ye that have escaped, r. L.
Lam. 5:1, r. O L. what is come
Ez. 16:61, then sh. r. thy ways; 20:43; 36:31.
23:27, thou shalt not r. Egypt
Hos. 8:13, now will he r. th. iniq.
9:9, therefore he will r. iniquity
Mic. 6:5, r. now what Ba. consul.
Hab. 3:2, O L. in wrath r. mercy
Mal. 4:4, r. the law of Moses
Mat. 16:9, r. loaves; Mk. 8:18.
Lu. 1:72, r. his holy covenant
16:25, r. that th. in thy lifetime
17:32, **r. Lot's wife**
24:6, r. how
Jno. 15:20, r. word that I said
16:4, time shall come, ye may r.
Acts 20:31, r. that by three years
35, r. words of the Lord Jesus
Gal. 2:10, we should r. the poor
Eph. 2:11, r. that in time past
Col. 4:18, r. my bonds
I Thess. 2:9, ye r. breth. our labor
II Thess. 2:5, r. ye not I told you?
II Tim. 2:8, r. that J. Ch. raised
Heb. 13:3, r. them are in bonds
7, r. them which have the rule
Jude 17, r. words spoken of apos.
Rev. 2:5, r. fr. wh. thou art fallen
3:3, r. how thou hast received
Remember, I.
Gen. 41:9, I do r. my faults
I Sam. 15:2, I r. that which Am.
Job 21:6, when I r. I am afraid
Ps. 42:4, when I r. these, I pour
63:6, wh. I r. thee upon my bed
137:6, if I do not r. thee, let my
143:5, I r. the days of old
Jer. 2:2, I r. thee, the kindness
Hos. 7:2, consider not that I r. all
Remember, I Will.
Gen. 9:15, I will r. my coven.; 16.
Lev. 26:42, I will r. coven. with A.
45, I will for their sakes r. cove.
Ps. 42:6, therefore will I r. thee
77:10, I will r. the years of; 11.
Jer. 31:34, I will r. their sin no more; Heb. 8:12; 10:17.
Ez. 16:60, I will r. my covenant
III Jno. 10, I will r. deeds he doeth
Remember Me.
Jud. 16:28, r. me that I may be
I Sam. 1:11, look on hand. r. me
Neh. 13:14, r. me, O God; 22, 31.
Job 14:13, appoint me, and r. me
Ps. 25:7, r. me, for thy sake, O L.
106:4, r. me with the favor that
Jer. 15:15, O L. thou know. r. me
Ez. 6:9, escape of you sh. r. me
Zech. 10:9, sh. r. me in far countr.
Lu. 23:42, L. r. me when comest
I Cor. 11:2, ye r. me in all things
Remembered.
Gen. 8:1, G. r. Noah; 19:29, Abr.
30:22, G. r. Rachel; 49:2, Jose. r.
Ex. 2:24, God r. his covenant; 6:5.
Num. 10:9, ye shall be r. bef. L.
Jud. 8:34, child. of Isr. r. not L.
I Sam. 1:19, the Lord r. Hannah
Esth. 9:28, days of Pur. sho. be r.
Job 24:20, sin. shall be no more r.
Ps. 45:17, make thy name be r.
77:3, I r. God and was troubled
78:35, they r. G. was their Sav.
39, r. that they were but flesh
42, they r. not his hand, when
98:3, he r. his mercy tow. house
105:8, r. his covenant for ever
42, for he r. his holy promise
106:7, they r. not the multitude
45, he r. for them his covenant
109:14, iniq. of his fathers be r.
16, he r. not to show mercy
111:4, wonderful works to be r.
119:52, I r. thy judgments of old
55, I have r. thy name, O Lord
136:23, r. us in our low estate
137:1, we wept, when we r. Zion
Ecc. 9:15, no man r. poor man
Is. 23:16, thou mayest be r.
57:11, thou hast not r. me
63:11, then he r. days of old
65:17, former heav. sh. not be r.
Jer. 11:19, may be no more r.
Lam. 1:7, Jerusalem r. in days
2:1, r. not his footstool in anger
Ez. 3:20, his righteousness sh. not be r.; 33:13.
16:22, not r. days of youth; 43.
21:24, made your iniq. to be r.
25:10, Ammonites may not be r.
Hos. 2:17, no more r.; Zech. 13:2.
Amos 1:9, r. not the covenant
Jon. 2:7, soul fainted, I r. Lord
Mal. 26:75, Peter r. the words of Jesus; Lu. 22:61.
Lu. 24:8, they r. his words
Jno. 2:17, disciples r. it was wr.
22, when he was risen they r.
12:16, wh. J. was glorified th. r.
Acts 11:16, then r. I word of L.
Rev. 18:5, God hath r. her iniqui.
Rememberest, eth.
Ps. 9:12, mak. inquisition, he r.
88:5, like slain whom thou r.
103:14, he r. we are but dust
Lam. 1:9, she r. not her last end
Mat. 5:23, th. r. that thy brother
Jno. 16:21, r. no more anguish
II Cor. 7:15, whi. he r. obedience
Remembering.
Lam. 3:19, r. mine affliction and
I Thess. 1:3, r. your work of faith
Remembrance.
Ex. 17:14, put out r. of Amalek
Num. 5:15, bring iniquity to r.
Dan. 25:19, blot out r. of Amalek
32:26, make r. of them cease
II Sam. 18:18, no son to keep r.
I Ks. 17:18, to call my sin to r.?
Job 18:17, his r. perish fr. earth
Ps. 6:5, in death there is no r.
30:4, thanks at r. of holi.; 97:12.
34:16, to cut off the r. of them
38:1, psalm of Da. br. to r.; 70:1.
77:6, call to r. my song in night
83:4, Israel be no more in r.
102:12, r. unto all generations
112:6, righteous shall be in r.
Ecc. 1:11, is no r. of former things
2:16, there is no r. of the wise
Is. 26:8, des. of our soul r. of thee
43:26, put me in r. let us plead
57:8, behind doors set up thy r.
Lam. 3:29, my soul hath th. in r.
Ez. 21:23, call to r. the iniquity
24, bec. that ye are come to r.
23:19, to r. days of her youth; 21.
29:16, bringeth their iniq. to r.
Mal. 3:16, book of r. was written
Mk. 11:21, Peter calling to r.
Lu. 1:54, hath holpen Is. in r.
22:19, do in r. of me; I Cor. 11:24.
Jno. 14:26, bring things to yo. r.
Acts 10:31, thine alms had in r.
I Cor. 4:17, sh. bring you into r.
11:25, as ye dri. of it. in r. of me
Phil. 1:3, I thank God upon ev. r.
I Thess. 3:6, that ye have good r.
I Tim. 4:6, if thou put breth. in r.
II Tim. 1:3, that I have r. of thee
5, I call to r. unfeigned faith
6, wherefore I put thee in r.
2:14, of th. things put them in r.
Heb. 10:3, there is a r. of sins
32, call to r. the former days
II Pet. 1:12, always in r.; Jude 5.
13, putting you in r.
15, have th. things always in r.
3:1, pure minds by way of r.
Rev. 16:19, Babylon came in r.
Remembrances.
Job 13:12, your r. like to ashes
Remission.
Mat. 26:28, blo. shed for r. of sins
Mk. 1:4, baptism of repentance for r.; Lu. 3:3.
Lu. 1:77, salvation by r. of sins
24:47, that r. should be preached
Acts 2:38, baptized for r. of sins
10:43, whoso belie. sh. receive r.
Rom. 3:25, r. of sins th. are past
Heb. 9:22, without shed bl. no r.
10:18, where r. is, th. is no offe.
Remit, ted.
Jno. 20:23, sins ye r. they are r.
Remnant.
Lev. 2:3, the r. of meat-offering
5:13, r. sh. be priest's as offering
14:18, r. of oil in priest's hand
Dt. 28:54, eye evil toward the r.
Josh. 23:12, if ye cleave to the r.
II Sam. 21:2, Gibeonites r. of Am.
I Ks. 14:10, I will take away the r.
II Ks. 19:4, lift up thy prayer for the r.; Is. 37:4, 31, 32.
30, r. escaped shall take root
31, out of Je. shall go forth a r.
21:14, forsa. r. of mine inherita.
25:11, r. did Nebuzar-adan carry
II Chr. 30:6, retu. to the r. of you
Ezra 3:8, the r. of their brethren
9:8, grace fr. L. to leave us a r.
14, so that there should be no r.
Neh. 1:3, r. left of the captivity
Job 22:20, r. of th. fire consumed
Is. 1:9, unless L. left us small r.
11:11, to recover r. of his people
16, there sh. be a highway for r.
14:22, cut off fr. Babylon the r.
30, kill thy root, he sh. sl. thy r.
15:9, I will bring lions on the r.
16:14, the r. shall be very small
17:3, kingdom shall cease from r.
46:3, hearken r. of house of Isr.
Jer. 6:9, they sh. glean r. of Isr.
11:23, there sh. be no r. of them
15:11, it shall be well with thy r.
23:3, I will gather r. of my flock
25:20, the r. of Ashdod did drink
31:7, O L. save thy peo. r. of Is.
40:11, king of Babylon left a r.
15, Jews scat. r. of Judah peri.
41:16, Joha. took r. of peo.; 43:5.
42:15, hear the Lord, ye r. of Ju.
19, O ye r. of Judah, go ye not
44:12, I will take the r. of Judah

Remnant—Continued.
Jer. 44:28, r. sh. kn. words stand
47:4, Lord will spoil r. of count.
Ez. 5:10, whole r. will scatter
6:8, yet will I leave a r. that ye
11:13, L. wilt make end of r.?
14:22, behold, therein sh. be a r.
23:25, r. shall fall by the sword
25:16, destroy the r. of sea-coast
Joel 2:32, r. whom the L. sh. call
Amos 1:8, r. of Philist. sh. perish
5:15, God will be gracious to r.
9:12, that they may possess r.
Mic. 2:12, I will gather r. of Isra.
4:7, make her that halted, a r.
5:3, r. of brethren return to Isr.
7, r. of Ja. in midst of people; 8.
7:18, transgres. of r. of heritage
Hab. 2:8, all the r. of the people
Zeph. 1:4, I will cut off r. of Baal
2:7, coast for r. of house of Jud.
9, r of people possess them
3:13 r. of Is. sh. not do iniquity
Hag. 1:12, r. of people obeyed L.
14 Lord stirred up spirit of r.
Zech. 8:6, marvellous in eyes of r.
12, I will cause r. of peo. to po.
Mat. 22:6, the r. took his servan.
Rom. 9:27, Es. crieth, r. be saved
Rom. 11:5, at present time there is a r.
Rev. 11:13, the r. were affrighted
12:17, dragon we. to war with r.
19:21, r. were slain with sword

Remove.
Gen. 48:17, father's hand to r. it
Num. 36:7, inheritance of Is. r.; 9.
Dt. 19:14, not r. neigh.'s land.
Josh. 3:3, ye sh. r. from your place
II Sam. 6:10, Da. would not r. ark
II Ks. 23:27, L. said, I will r. Judah
24:3, Ju. to r. them out of sight
II Chr. 33:8, neither will I r. Isr.
Job 24:2, some r. landmarks, they
27:5, I will not r. mine integrity
Ps. 36:11, let not wicked r. me
39:10, r. thy stroke away fr. me
119:22, r. from me reproach and
29, r. from me the way of lying
Prov. 4:27, r. thy foot from evil
5:8, r. thy way far from her
22:28, r. not the landmarks; 23:10.
30:8, r. from me vanity and lies
Ecc. 11:10, r. sorrow from heart
Is. 13:13, earth r. out of her place
46:7, from his place sh. he not r.
Jer. 4:1, return, thou shalt not r.
27:10, prophesy lie, r. from land
50:3, they shall r. shall depart
8, r. out of the midst of Babyl.
Ez. 12:3, r. by day, thou sh. r.
45:9, O princes, r. violence and
Hos. 5:10, like them that r. bound
Joel 2:20, I will r. northern army
3:6, ye might r. them from bor.
Mic. 2:3, fr. wh. sh. not r. necks
Zech. 3:9, I will r. iniquity of land
14:4, mountain r. toward north
Mat. 17:20, say R., hence, sh. be r.
Lu. 22:42, if willing, r. this cup
I Cor. 13:2, that I could r. mount.
Rev. 2:5, else I will r. candlestick

Removed.
Gen. 8:13, Noah r. covering of ark
47:21, Joseph r. people to cities
Ex. 14:19, angel of God r. and
20:18, people saw it and r. afar
Num. 21:12, r. pitched; 33:7-21.
Dt. 28:25, r. into all kingdoms
Josh. 3:1, they r. from Shittim
I Sam. 6:3, why his ha. is not r.
II Sam. 20:12, he r. Amasa out of
I Ks. 15:12, Asa r. the idols
13, r. fr. bei. queen; II Chr. 15:16.
14, high pla. not r.; II Ks. 15:4, 35.
II Ks. 17:18, the Lord r. Israel out of his sight; 23; 23:27.
26, nations wh. th. r. know not
18:4, Hezekiah r. the high places
II Chr. 35:12, th. r. burnt-offerings
Job 14:18, rock is r. out of place
18:4, sh. rock be r. out of place?
19:10, hope hath he r. like a tree
36:16, would have r. out of stra.
Ps. 46:2, not fear tho. earth be r.
81:6, r. his shoulder from burden
103:12, so far he r. transgressions
104:5, earth, it should not be r.
125:1, as Zion which cannot be r.
Prov. 10:30, righteous never be r.
Is. 6:12, till L. hath r. men away
10:13, I have r. bounds of people
31, Madmenah is r. inhabitants
22:25, the sure place shall be r.
24:20, earth sh. be r. like cottage
26:15, hast r. it to ends of earth
29:13, r. their heart from me
30:20, yet sh. not teachers be r.
33:20, not one of stakes be r.
38:12, mine age r. fr. me as tent
54:10, the hills shall be r. coven. of my peace shall not be r.
Jer. 15:4, cause to be r. to kingd.
24:9, deliv. to be r.; 29:18; 34:17.
Lam. 1:8, Jerusalem sinned, is r.
3:17, thou hast r. my soul
Ez. 7:19, their gold shall be r.
23:46, I will give them to be r.
36:17, way uncl. of a r. woman
Amos 6:7, banq. of them sh. be r.
Mic. 2:4, how hath he r. it fr. me
7:11, in that day sh. decree be r.
Mat. 21:21, be r.; Mk. 11:23.
Acts 7:4, he r. Abraham into land
13:22, he r. Saul, raised David
Gal. 1:6, marvel ye are so soon r.

Removeth.
Dt. 27:17, cursed, th. r. landm.
Job 9:5, wh. r. the mountains
12:20, he r. speech of the trusty
Ecc. 10:9, whoso r. stones be hurt
Dan. 2:21, chan. seasons, r. kings

Removing.
Gen. 30:32, r. from flock speckled
Is. 49:21, I am a captive r. to and
Ez. 12:3, prepare stuff for r.; 4.
Heb. 12:27, signifieth r. of things

Remphan.
Acts 7:43, the star of your god R.

Rend.
Ex. 39:23, ephod should not r.
Lev. 10:6, neither r. your clothes
13:56, priest r. plague out of gar.
I Ks. 11:11, I will r. kingd.; 12, 31.
13, I will not r. away kingdom
II Chr. 24:27, didst r. clothes, we.
Ecc. 3:7, a time to r. time to sew
Is. 64:1, thou wouldest r. heavens
Ez. 13:11, stormy wind r. it; 13.
29:7, and r. all their shoulder
Hos. 13:8, I will r. caul of heart
Joel 2:13, r. your heart, not gar.
Mat. 7:6, lest they turn and r.
Jno. 19:24, not r. it, but cast lots

Render.
Num. 18:9, offering they r. holy
Dt. 32:41, I will r. vengeance
43, r. vengeance to adversaries
Jud. 9:57, evil of men of S. G. r.
I Sam. 26:23, L. r. to man faithf.
II Chr. 6:30, r. to ev. man accord.
Job 33:26, will r. to man righte.
34:11, work of a man shall he r.
Ps. 28:24, r. to them their desert
38:20, they that r. evil for good
56:12, O God, I will r. praises to
79:12, r. to neighbor sevenfold
94:2, r. a word to the proud
116:12, what shall I r. to the L.?
Prov. 24:12, shall not he r. to ev. man ac. to words? Rom. 2:6.
29, r. to man according to wo.
26:16, seven men can r. reason
Is. 66:15, Lord come to r. anger
Jer. 51:6, r. to Bab. recompen.; 24.
Lam. 3:64, r. to them recompense
Hos. 14:2, we r. calves of our lips
Joel 3:4, ye r. me a recompense?
Zech. 9:12, will r. double to thee
Mat. 21:41, r. him fruits in season
22:21, r. unto Cesar things are C.'s; Mk. 12:17; Lu. 20:25.
Rom. 13:7, r. to all their dues
I Cor. 7:3, husb. r. to wife bene.
I Thess. 3:9, what thanks can we r.
5:15, see that none r. evil for ev.

Rendered.
Jud. 9:56, G. r. wickedness of A.
II Ks. 3:4, king of M. r. king of Is.
II Chr. 32:25, Heze. r. not accord.
Prov. 12:14, rec. of man's ha. r.

Renderest, eth, ing.
Ps. 62:12, r. to man acc. to work
Is. 66:6, voice of L. r. recomp.
I Pet. 3:9, not r. evil for evil

Rendest, ing.
Ps. 7:2, my soul r. it in pieces
Jer. 4:30, r. face with painting

Renew.
I Sam. 11:14, go to G. r. kingd.
Ps. 51:10, r. right sp. within me
Is. 40:31, wait on L. r. strength
41:1, let people r. their stren.
Lam. 5:21, turn us, O L. r. days
Heb. 6:6, if fall, r. to repentance

Renewed, est.
II Chr. 15:8, Asa r. altar of Lord
Job 10:17, r. witnesses ag. me
29:20, my bow was r. in my ha.
Ps. 103:5, youth is r. like eagle's
104:30, thou r. face of the earth
II Cor. 4:16, inw. man r. day by d.
Eph. 4:23, be r. in spirit of minds
Col. 3:10, man wh. is r. in know.

Renewing.
Rom. 12:2, transform. by r. mind
Tit. 3:5, he sav. us by r. of H. G.

Renounced.
II Cor. 4:2, have r. hidden things

Renown.
Gen. 6:4, giants of old, men of r.
Num. 16:2, fa. in cong. men of r.
Ez. 16:14, r. went forth among
15, playedst harlot bec. of thy r.
34:29, raise for them a plant of r.
39:13, shall be to them r. sai. L.
Dan. 9:15, gotten thee r.

Renowned.
Num. 1:16, these r. of congrega.
Is. 14:20, evil-doers never r.
Ez. 23:23, capti. lords, and r.
26:17, r. city was strong in sea

Rent (n.).
Is. 3:24, instead of girdle be a r.
Mat. 9:16, r. ma. worse; Mk. 2:21.
Lu. 5:36, then new maketh a r.

Rent (Part.).
Gen. 37:33, Joseph is r. in pieces
Josh. 9:4, wine bot. old and r.; 13.
II Sam. 15:32, H. with his coat r.
I Ks. 13:3, altar be r.; 5, altar r.
Ezra 9:5, having r. my garment
Mat. 27:51, veil of temple r. in tw.; Mk. 15:28; Lu. 23:45.

Rent (v.).
Jud. 14:6, Samson r. lion as he r.
I Sam. 15:27, Saul r. Sam. man.
28, L. hath r. kingdom; 28:17.
II Sam. 13:19, Tamar r. her garm.
I Ks. 1:40, earth r. with the sou.
11:30, Ahijah r. Jerob. garment
19:11, strong wind r. mountains
II Ks. 17:21, he r. Israel from Dav.
Ezra 9:3, when I heard I r. garm.
Job 1:20, Job arose, and r. mantle
2:12, Job's fr. r. ev. one mantle
26:8, cloud is not r. under them
Jer. 36:24, nor r. their garments
Ez. 30:16, sin have pain, No r.
Mat. 27:51, veil was r. rocks r.
Mk. 9:26, spi. cried, and r. him

Repaid.
Prov. 13:21, to right. good be r.

Repair.
II Ks. 12:5, let priests r. breaches of the house of God; 22:5, 6; II Chr. 24:4; 34:8, 10.
7, why r. ye not house? 22:5, 6.
II Chr. 24:5, money to r. house
12, carpenters to r. house of L.
Ezra 9:9, give reviv. to r. house
Is. 61:4, they shall r. waste cities

Repaired.
Jud. 21:23, Benjamin r. cities
I Ks. 11:27, Solomon r. breaches
18:30, Elijah r. altar of the Lord
II Ks. 12:6, the priests had not r.
14, and r. the house of the L.
I Chr. 11:8, Joab r. rest of the ci.
II Chr. 29:3, Hezek. r. the doors
32:5, Hezekiah r. Millo in city
33:16, Manasseh r. altar of Lord
Neh. 3:4, next to them r.; 5-19.
6, and after him r.; 17-24.

Repairer, ing.
II Chr. 24:27, the r. of the house
Is. 58:12, shalt be called the r.

Repay.
Dt. 7:10, will r. him to his face
Job 21:31, r. him what ha. done?
41:11, that I should r. him?
Is. 59:18, accord. to their deeds r. fury, to islands r. recomp.
Lu. 10:35, come again I will r.
Rom. 12:19, I will r. saith the L.
Philemon 19, I Paul, will r. it

Repayeth.
Dt. 7:10, r. them that hate him

Repeateth.
Prov. 17:9, but he that r. a mat.

Repent.
Ex. 13:17, lest peradv. people r.
32:12, turn from thy wrath, r.
Num. 23:19, nei. son of man, r.
Dt. 32:36, Lord r. for his serv.
I Sam. 15:29, strength of I. not r.
I Ks. 8:47, if they r. in the land
Job 42:6, and r. in dust and ashes
Ps. 90:13, let it r. thee concern.
110:4, Lord will not r.; Heb. 7:21.
135:14, he will r. himself conc.
Jer. 4:28, I purp. it, will not r.
18:8, nation turn, r. of ev.; 26:13.
10, then I will r. of the good
26:3, that I may r.
42:10, for I r.
Ez. 14:6, r. and turn yourselves; 18:30.
24:14, neither spare, nei. will r.
Joel 2:14, if he will return and r.; Jon. 3:9.
Mat. 3:2, preach. saying r.; 4:17.
Mk. 1:15, r. ye, and believe
6:12, preach. that men should r.
Lu. 13:3, except ye r. perish; 5.
16:30, if one we. fr. dead will r.
17:3, if thy brother r. forgive; 4.
Acts 2:38, r. and be baptized ev.
3:19, r. ye theref. be converted
8:22, r. of this thy wickedness
17:30, commandeth all men to r.
26:20, they should r. turn to G.
II Cor. 7:8, I do not r. tho. I did
Rev. 2:5, and r. except thou r.
16, r. else I will come unto th.
21, I gave her space to r. of her
3:3, how thou hast rec. and r.
19, be zealous therefore and r.

Repentance.
Hos. 13:14, r. sh. be hid fr. eyes
Mat. 3:8, fru. meet for r.; Lu. 3:8.
11, I indeed bapti. you unto r.
9:13, to call sinners to r.; Mk. 2:17, Lu. 5:32.
Mk. 1:4, John did prea. bap. of r.
Lu. 3:3; Acts 13:24; 19:4.
Lu. 15:7, ninety-nine need no r.
24:47, r. and remission of sins
Acts 5:31, God exalteth to give r.
11:18, to Gentiles granted r.
20:21, testifying to Greeks r.
26:20, works meet for r.
Rom. 2:4, good. of God lead. to r.
11:29, gifts of God without r.
II Cor. 7:9, I rej. ye sorrowed to r.
10, godly sorrow worketh r.
II Tim. 2:25, if G. will give th. r.
Heb. 6:1, laying again foun. of r.
6, to renew them again to r.
12:17, he found no place of r.
II Pet. 3:9, perish, all come to r. what it is, Is. 45:22; Mat. 6:19-21; Acts 14:15; II Cor. 5:17; Col. 3:2; I Thess. 1:9; Heb. 12:1, 2.
commanded to all by God, Ez. 18:30-32; Acts 17:30.
commanded by Christ, Rev. 2:5, 16; 3:3.
given by God, Acts 11:18; II Tim. 2:25.
Christ came to call sinners to, Mat. 9:13.
Christ exalted to give, Acts 5:31.
by the operation of the Holy Ghost, Zech. 12:10.
called repentance unto life, Acts 11:18.
called repentance unto salvation, II Cor. 7:10.
We Should be Led to, by
the long-suffering of God, Gen. 6:3, with I Pet. 3:20; II Pet. 3:9.
the goodness of God, Rom. 2:4.
the chastisements of God, I Ks. 8:47; Rev. 3:19.
godly sorrow works, II Cor. 7:10.
necessary to the pardon of sin, Acts 2:38; 3:19; 8:22.
conviction of sin necessary to, I Ks. 8:38; Prov. 28:13; Acts 2:37, 38; 19:18.
Preached
by Christ, Mat. 4:17; Mk. 1:15.
by John the Baptist, Mat. 3:2.
by the apostles, Mk. 6:12; Acts 20:21.
in the name of Christ, Lu. 24:47.
not to be repented of, II Cor. 7:10.
the present time the season for, Ps. 95:7, 8, with Heb. 3:7, 8; Prov. 27:1; Is. 55:6; II Cor. 6:2; Heb. 4:7.
there is joy in heaven over one sinner brought to, Lu. 15:7, 10.
ministers should rejoice over their people on their, II Cor. 7:9.
should be evidenced by fruits, Is. 1:16, 17; Dan. 4:27; Mat 3:8; Acts 26:20.
Should be Accompanied by
humility, II Chr. 7:14; Js. 4:9, 10.
shame and confusion, Ezra 9:6-15; Jer. 31:19; Ez. 16:61, 63; Dan. 9:7, 8.
self-abhorrence, Job 42:6.
confession, Lev. 26:40; Job. 33:27.
faith, Mat. 21:31; Mk. 1:15; Acts 20:21.
prayer, I Ks. 8:33; Acts 8:22.
conversion, Acts 3:19; 26:20.
turning from sin, II Chr. 6:26.
turning from idolatry, Ez. 14:6; I Thess. 1:9.
greater zeal in the path of duty, II Cor. 7:11.
exhortations to, Ez. 14:6; 18:30; Acts 2:38; 3:19.
The Wicked
averse to, Jer. 8:6; Mat. 21:32.
not led to, by the judgments of God, Rev. 9:20, 21; 16:9.
not led to, by miraculous interference, Lu. 16:30, 31.
neglect the time given for, Rev. 2:21.
condemned for neglecting, Mat. 11:20.
danger of neglecting, Mat. 11:20-24; Lu. 13:3, 5; Rev. 2:22.
neglect of, followed by swift judgment, Rev. 2:5, 16.
denied to apostates, Heb. 6:4-6.
illustrated, Lu. 15:18-21; 18:13; the prodigal son, Lu. 15:17-19; the repentant son, Mat. 21:29; Paul, Gal. 1:23.
true—exemplified, Israelites, Jud. 10:15, 16; David, II Sam. 12:13; Manasseh, II Chr. 33:12, 13; Job, Job 42:6; Nineveh, Jon. 3:5-8; Mat. 12:41; Peter, Mat. 26:75; Zacchaeus, Lu. 19:8; thief on the cross, Lu. 23:40, 41; Corinthians, II Cor. 7:9, 10.
false—exemplified, Saul, I Sam. 15:24-30; Ahab, I Ks. 21:27-29; Judas, Mat. 27:3-5.

Repented.
Gen. 6:6, it r. Lord he made man
Ex. 32:14, r. of evil; II Sam. 24:16; I Chr. 21:15; Jer. 26:19.
Jud. 2:18, it r. L. because of th.
21:6, the children of Israel, r.; 15
I Sam. 15:35, L. r. he made Saul
Ps. 106:45, L. r. acc. to mercies
Jer. 8:6, no man r. him of wick.
20:16, cities L. overthrew r. not
31:19, after I was turned, I r.
Amos 7:3, the Lord r. for this; 6.
Jon. 3:10, God r. of the evil
Zech. 8:14, punish you, I r. not
Mat. 11:20, cities bec. they r. not
21, would have r.; Lu. 10:13.
12:41, men of Nin. r.; Lu. 11:32.
21:29, afterward he r. and went
32, when ye had seen it, r. not
27:3 Ju. r. himself, brought silver
II Cor. 7:10, repent. not to be r.
12:21, many that have not r.
Rev. 2:21, to repent, she r. not

Repentance—Continued.
Rev. 9:20, were not killed, yet r. not
16:9, blasphemed G. r. not; 11.
Repentest, eth.
Gen. 6:7, it r. me I made them
I Sam. 15:11, it r. me I set up S.
Jon. 4:2, gracious God r. of evil
Joel 2:13, slow to anger, r. him
Lu. 15:7, one sinner r.; 10.
Repenting, s.
Jer. 15:6, I am weary with r.
Hos. 11:8, r. are kindled together
Repetitions.
Mat. 6:7, but when ye pray, use not vain r.
Rephael.
I Chr. 26:7, sons of Shemaiah; Othni, and R.
Rephah.
I Chr. 7:25, and R. was his son, also Resheph
Rephaiah.
I Chr. 3:21, the sons of R., the sons of Arnan
4:42, and Neariah, and R., and Uzziel
7:2, sons of Tola; Uzzi, and R., and
9:43, Moza begat Binea; and R. his son
Neh. 3:9, them repaired R. the son of Hur
Rephaim, or Giants, The.
subdued by Chedorlaomer, Gen. 14:5.
dwelt in Canaan, Josh. 17:15.
Og the king of Bashan was of, Josh. 13:12.
The Valley of,
a border of Judah, Josh. 15:8.
was exceedingly fruitful, Is. 17:5.
David obtained victories over the Philistines in, II Sam. 5:18, 25.
the last of, destroyed by David and his warriors, I Sam. 17:4, 49, 50; II Sam. 21:15-22.
Rephidim.
Ex. 17:1, of the Lord, and pitched in R.
8, and fought with Israel in R.
19:2, for they were departed from R.
Num. 33:14, and encamped at R., where was no
15, and they departed from R., and
Replenish.
Gen. 1:28, and multiply, and r. the earth, and
9:1, and multiply, and r. the earth
Replenished.
Is. 2:6, because they be r. from the east
23:2, that pass over the sea, have r.
Jer. 31:25, and I have r. every sorrowful soul
Ez. 26:2, I shall be r., now she is laid waste
27:25, was r., and made very glorious
Repliest.
Rom. 9:20, who art thou that r. against God?
Report.
Gen. 37:2, brought unto his father their evil r.
Ex. 23:1, thou shalt not raise a false r.
Num. 13:32, brought up an evil r. of the land
14:37, bring up the evil r. upon the land
Dt. 2:25, who shall hear r. of thee, and shall
I Sam. 2:24, for it is no good r. that I hear
I Ks. 10:6, was a true r. that I heard in mine
II Chr. 9:5, was a true r. which I heard in mine
Neh. 6:13, might have matter for an evil r.
Prov. 15:30, a good r. maketh the bones fat
Is. 23:5, as at the r. concerning Egypt
5, be sorely pained at the r. of Tyre
28:19, a vexation...to understand the r.
53:1, who hath believed our r.? and to
Jer. 20:10, r., say they, and we will r. it. All
50:43, king of Babylon hath heard the r.
Jno. 12:38, Lord, who hath believed our r.?
Acts 6:3, among you seven men of honest r.
10:22, and of good r. among all the nation
22:12, having a good r. of all the Jews
Rom. 10:16, Lord, who hath believed our r.?
I Cor. 14:25, and r. that God is in you of a truth
II Cor. 6:8, by honour and dishonour, by evil r.
8, and good r.; as deceivers, and yet
Phil. 4:8 whatsoever things are of good r.
I Tim. 3:7, he must have a good r. of them
Heb. 11:2, it the elders obtained a good r.
39, obtained a good r. through faith
III Jno. 12, Demetrius hath good r. of all men
Reported.
Neh. 6:6, it is r. among the heathen, and
7, and now shall it be r. to the king
19, they r. his good deeds before me
Esth. 1:17, in their eyes, when it shall be r.
Ez. 9:11, inkhorn by his side, r. the matter
Mat. 28:15, commonly r. among the Jews is
Acts 4:23, and r. all that the chief priests and
16:2, was well r. of by the brethren
Rom. 3:8 (as we be slanderously r., and as
I Cor. 5:1, it is r. commonly that there is
I Tim. 5:10, well r. of for good works; if she
I Pet. 1:12, which are now r. unto you by them
Reproach.
Josh. 5:9, I rolled away r. of Eg.
I Sam. 17:26, taketh away the r.
Neh. 1:3, remn. are afflic. and r.
4:4, and turn their r. upon head
5:9, because of the r. of heathen
Ps. 57:3, shall save me from r.
69:7, for thy sake I ha. borne r.
20, r. hath broken my heart
71:13, let them be cover. with r.
78:66, put them to perpetual r.
79:12, their r. wherewith they
89:50, remember r. of servants, I bear in my bosom the r.
119:22, remove from me r. and
Prov. 6:33, r. shall not be wiped
18:3, with ignominy cometh r.
19:26, that caus. shame and r.
22:10, strife and r. shall cease
Is. 4:1, name to take away our r.
51:7, fear ye not the r. of men
54:4, not remember the r. of thy
Jer. 23:40, I bring an everlast. r.
31:19, because I did bear the r.
51:51, confounded bec. heard r.
Lam. 3:30, he is fill. full with r.
61, thou hast heard their r. O L.
5:1, Lord consider and behold r.
Ez. 16:57, discovered, time of r.
21:28, concerning r. of Ammon.
36:15, nor shalt thou bear r.
30, ye shall receive no more r.
Dan. 11:18, cause r. cease, his r.
Hos. 12:14, his r. shall L. return
Joel 2:17, give not heritage to r.
Mic. 6:16, ye shall bear r. of peo.
Zeph. 2:8, I heard the r. of Moab
3:18, the r. of it was a burden
II Cor. 11:21, I speak concern. r.
I Tim. 3:7, report, lest fall into r.
4:10, we both labor and suffer r.
Heb. 11:26, esteeming r. of Christ
13:13, without camp, bearing r.
Reproach (v.).
Ruth 2:15, let her glean, r. not
II Ks. 19:4, whom king of Assyria sent to r. G.; 16; Is. 37:4, 17.
Neh. 6:13, matter they might r.
Job 27:6, not r. long as I live
Ps. 42:10, mine enemies r. me
74:10, how long advers. r. me?
102:8, enemies r. me all day
Lu. 6:22, r. you for my sake
Reproach, A.
Gen. 34:14, do this, that were a r.
I Sam. 11:2, lay it for a r. upon
Neh. 2:17, that be no more a r.
Ps. 15:3, not upon a r. ag. neigh.
22:6, a r. of men, and despised
31:11, I was a r. among enemies
39:8, make me not r. of foolish
44:13, thou makest us a r. to our
79:4, become a r. to neighbors
89:41, he is a r. to his neighbors
109:25, I became a r. to them
Prov. 14:34, sin is a r. to any pe.
Is. 30:5, a people that were a r.
Jer. 6:10, word of L. to them a r.
20:8, word of L. was made a r.
24:9, deliver for hurt to be a r.; 29:18; 42:18; 44:8, 12.
49:13, Bozrah shall become a r.
Ez. 5:14, I will make thee a r.
15, Jeru. sh. be a r. and taunt
22:4, I made a r. unto heathen
Dan. 9:16, thy people become a r.
Joel 2:19, no more make you a r.
Reproach, My.
Gen. 30:23, God hath taken my r.
I Sam. 25:39, ple. cause of my r.
Job 19:5, if plead ag. me my r.
20:3, I have heard check of my r.
Ps. 69:10, I wept, that was my r.
19, thou hast known my r.
119:39, turn away my r.
Lu. 1:25, my r. among men
Reproached.
II Ks. 19:22, whom th. r.? Is. 37:23.
23, messenger hast r.; Is. 37:24.
Job 19:3, ten times have ye r. me
Ps. 55:12, was not enemy that r.
Ps. 69:9, they that r. thee are fallen upon me; Rom. 15:3.
74:18, remember enemy hath r.
79:12, wherewith they r. thee
Ps. 89:51, wherew. thine enem. r. have r. footsteps of anointed
Zeph. 2:8, whereby they r. people
10, bec. they r. and magnified
I Pet. 4:14, if r. for C. hap. are ye
Reproaches.
Ps. 69:9, the r. of them that repr. thee; Rom. 15:3.
Is. 43:28, I have given Israel to r.
II Cor. 12:10, pleas. in r. C.'s sake
Heb. 10:33, gazing-stock by r.
Reproachest, eth.
Num. 15:30, doeth presump. r. L.
Ps. 44:16, voice of him that r.
74:22, remem. foolish man r. th.
119:42, to answer him that r. me; Prov. 27:11.
Prov. 14:31, poor, r. Maker; 17:5.
Lu. 11:45, Master, thou r. us
Reproachfully.
Job 16:10, smitten me on cheek r.
I Tim. 5:14, none occa. to spe. r.
Reprobate.
Jer. 6:30, r. silver men call them
Rom. 1:28, G. gave them to r.
II Tim. 3:8, men r. concern. faith
Tit. 1:16, to every good work r.
Reprobates.
II Cor. 13:5, Chri. is in you, ex. r.
6, shall know that we are not r.
7, do that wh. is honest, tho. r.
Reproof.
Job 26:11, they are astonish. at r.
Prov. 1:23, turn you at my r.
25, none of my r.
30, despised r.
5:11, and my heart despised r.
10:17, he that refuseth r. erreth
12:1, he that hateth r. is brutish
13:18, he that regardeth r.
15:5, he that regard. r. is prud.
10, he that hateth r. shall die
31, heareth of r. of life am. wise
32, he that hear. r. get. under.
17:10, a r. enter. more into wise
29:15, rod and r. give wisdom
II Tim. 3:16, scri. profitable for r.
Reproofs.
Ps. 38:14, in whose mouth no r.
Prov. 6:23, r. of instruc. are life
God gives reproof to his own children, II Sam. 7:14; Job 5:17; Ps. 94:12; 119:67, 71, 75; Heb. 12:6, 7.
God gives, to the wicked, Ps. 50:21; Is. 51:20.
Christ sent to give, Is. 2:4; 11:3.
the Holy Spirit gives, Jno. 16:7, 8.
Christ gives, in love, Rev. 3:19.
On Account of
impenitence, Mat. 11:20-24.
not understanding, Mat. 16:9, 11; Mk. 7:18; Lu. 24:25; Jno. 8:43; 13:7, 8.
hardness of heart, Mk. 8:17; 16:14.
fearfulness, Mk. 4:40; Lu. 24:37, 38.
unbelief, Mat. 17:17, 20; Mk. 16:14.
vain boasting, Lu. 22:34.
hypocrisy, Mat. 15:7; 23:13, etc.
reviling Christ, Lu. 23:40.
unruly conduct, I Thess. 5:14.
oppressing our brethren, Neh. 5:7.
sinful practices, Mat. 21:13; Lu. 3:19; Jno. 2:16.
the scriptures are profitable for, Ps. 19:7-11; II Tim. 3:16.
When from God,
is for correction, Ps. 39:11.
is despised by the wicked, Prov. 1:30.
should not discourage saints, Heb. 12:5.
pray that it be not in anger, Ps. 6:1.
should be accompanied by exhortation to repentance, I Sam. 12:20-25.
Declared to be
better than secret love, Prov. 27:5.
better than the praise of fools, Ecc. 7:5.
an excellent oil, Ps. 141:5.
more profitable to saints, than stripes to a fool, Prov. 17:10.
a proof of faithful friendship, Prov. 27:6.
Leads to
understanding, Prov. 15:32.
knowledge, Prov. 19:25.
wisdom, Prov. 15:31; 29:15.
honor, Prov. 13:18.
happiness, Prov. 6:23.
eventually brings more respect than flattery, Prov. 28:23.
of those who offend, a warning to others, Lev. 19:17; Acts 5:3, 4, 9; I Tim. 5:20; Tit. 1:10, 13.
hypocrites not qualified to give, Mat. 7:5.
ministers are sent to give, Jer. 44:4; Ez. 3:17.
ministers are empowered to give, Mic. 3:8.
Ministers Should Give
openly, I Tim. 5:20.
fearlessly, Ez. 2:3-7.
with all authority, Tit. 2:15.
with long-suffering, etc., II Tim. 4:2.
unreservedly, Is. 58:1.
sharply, if necessary, Tit. 1:13.
with Christian love, II Thess. 3:15.
they who give, are hated by scorners, Prov. 9:8; 15:12.
hatred of, a proof of brutishness, Prov. 12:1.
hatred of, leads to destruction, Prov. 15:10; 29:1.
contempt of, leads to remorse, Prov. 5:12.
rejection of, leads to error, Prov. 10:17.
Saints Should
give, Lev. 19:17; Eph. 5:11.
give no occasion for, Phil. 2:15.
receive kindly, Ps. 141:5.
love those who give, Prov. 9:8.
delight in those who give, Prov. 24:25.
attention to a proof of prudence, Prov. 15:5.
exemplified, Samuel, I Sam. 13:13; Nathan, II Sam. 12:7-9; Ahijah, I Ks. 14:7-11; Elijah, I Ks. 21:20; Elisha, II Ks. 5:26; Joab, I Chr. 21:3; Shemaiah, II Chr. 12:5; Hanani, II Chr. 16:7; Zechariah, II Chr. 24:20; Daniel, Dan. 5:22, 23; John the Baptist, Mat. 3:7; Lu. 3:19; Stephen, Acts 7:51; Peter, Acts 8:20; Paul, I Cor. 1:10-13; I Cor. 5:1-5; 6:1-8; 11:17-22; Gal. 2:11.
Reprove.
II Ks. 19:4, will r. the words which the Lord
Job 6:25, but what doth your arguing r.?
26, do ye imagine to r. words, and the
13:10, he will surely r. you, if ye do
22:4, will he r. thee for fear of thee? will
Ps. 50:8, I will not r. thee for thy sacrifices
21, I will r. thee, and set them in order
141:5, and let him r. me: it shall be an
Prov. 9:8, r. not a scorner, lest he hate thee
19:25, and r. one that hath understanding
30:6, lest he r. thee, and thou be found a
Is. 11:3, r. after the hearing of his ears
4, r. with equity for the meek of the
37:4, will r. the words which the Lord
Jer. 2:19, and thy backslidings shall r. thee
Hos. 4:4, let no man strive, nor r. another
Jno. 16:8, is come, he will r. the world of sin
Eph. 5:11, of darkness, but rather r. them
II Tim. 4:2, r., rebuke, exhort with
Reproved.
Gen. 20:16, with all other: thus she was r.
21:25, Abraham r. Abimelech because
I Chr. 16:21, yea, he r. kings for their sakes
Ps. 105:14, yea, he r. kings for their sakes
Prov 29:1, being often r. hardeneth his neck
Jer. 29:27, why hast thou not r. Jeremiah
Hab. 2:1, what I shall answer when I am r.
Lu. 3:19, being r. by him for Herodias his
Jno. 3:20, light, lest his deeds should be r.
Eph. 5:13, that are r. are made manifest by
Reprover.
Prov. 25:12, is a wise r. upon an obedient ear
Ez. 3:26, dumb, and shalt not be to them a r.
Reproveth.
Job 40:2, he that r. God, let him answer it
Prov. 9:7, he that r. a scorner getteth to
15:12, scorner loveth not one that r. him
Is. 29:21, a snare for him that r. in the gate
Reputation.
Ecc. 10:1, is in r. for wisdom and honour
Acts 5:34, had in r. among all the people
Gal. 2:2, privately to them which were of r.

Reputation—Continued.
Phil. 2:7, but made himself of no r., and
29. gladness; and hold such in r.
Reptiles.
created by God, Gen. 1:24, 25.
made for praise and glory of God, Ps. 148:10.
placed under the dominion of man, Gen. 1:26.
unclean and not eaten, Lev. 11:31, 40-43; Acts 10:11-14.
Mentioned in Scripture:
chameleon, Lev. 11:30.
lizard, Lev. 11:30.
tortoise, Lev. 11:29.
snail, Lev. 11:30; Ps. 58:8.
frog, Ex. 8:2; Rev. 16:13.
horse-leech, Prov. 30:15.
scorpion, Dt. 8:15.
serpent, Job 26:13; Mat. 7:10.
flying fiery serpent, Dt. 8:15; Is. 30:6.
dragon, Dt. 32:33; Job 30:29; Jer. 9:11.
viper, Acts 28:3.
adder or asp, Ps. 58:4; 91:13; Prov. 23:32.
cockatrice or basilisk, Is. 11:8; 59:5.
Solomon wrote a history of, I Ks. 4:33.
worshipped by the Gentiles, Rom. 1:23.
no image or similitude of, to be made for worshipping, Dt. 4:16, 18.
Jews condemned for worshipping, Ez. 8:10.
Reputed.
Job 18:3, r. vile in your sight?
Dan. 4:35, inhab. r. as nothing
Request, s.
Jud. 8:24, Gid. said, I desire a r.
II Sam. 14:15, king sh. perform r.
22, king hath fulfilled r. of ser.
Ezra 7:6, granted him all his r.
Neh. 2:4, for wh. dost th. make r.
Esth. 4:8, to king to make r.
5:3, what is thy r.; 6; 7:2; 9:12.
7:3, life given me, pco. at my r.
7, Haman stood up to r. for life
Job 6:8, I might have my r.?
Ps. 21:2, not withholden r.
106:15, gave th. r. sent leanness
Rom. 1:10, r. for prosper. journey
Phil. 1:4, in ev. prayer making r
4:6, let your r. be known to God
Requested.
Jud. 8:26, wei. of ear-rings he r.
I Ks. 19:4, Elijah r. he might die
I Chr. 4:10, G. granted Jab. he r
Dan. 1:8, he r. of prince of eunu.
2:49. Dan. r. of king, he set Sh.
Require.
Gen. 9:5, blood I r. of every beast
31:39, my hand didst thou r. it
43:9, of my hand sh. thou r. him
Dt. 10:12, doth L. r.? Mic. 6:8.
18:19, whoso not hear. I will r.
23:21, L. will surely r. it of thee
Josh. 22:23, let L. r. it; I Sam. 20:16.
II Sam. 3:13, one thing I r. of thee
4:11, shall I not r. his blood at?
19:38, thou sh. r. that will I do
I Ks. 8:59, maintain as matter r.
I Chr. 21:3, why doth my lord r.
II Chr. 24:22, L. look on it, r. it
Ezra 7:21, whatso. Ezra r. of you
8:22, asham. to r. of king a band
Neh. 5:12, restore, and r. nothing
Ps. 10:13, said, Thou wilt not r.
Ez. 3:18, his blood will I r. at thy hand; 20; 33:6, 8.
20:40, there will I r. your offer.
34:10, I will r. my flock at hand
I Cor. 1:22, for the Jews r. a sign
7:36, r. let him do what he will
Required.
Gen. 42:22, behold, his blood is r.
Ex. 12:36, lent things as they r.
II Sam. 12:20, he r. they set bread
I Chr. 16:37, every day's work r.
II Chr. 8:14, as the duty of every day r.; Ezra 3:4.
Neh. 5:18, r. not I bread of gover.
Esth. 2:15, r. nothing but what
Ps. 40:6, sin-offer. hast th. not r.
137:3, they that wasted r. mirth
Prov. 30:7, two things have I r.
Is. 1:12, who r. this at your hand
Lu. 11:50, r. of this generati.; 51.
12:20, this night thy soul r.
48, much given, of him be m. r.
19:23, I might have r. mine own
23:24, gave sentence sho. be as r.
I Cor. 4:2, r. of stew. be faithful
Requirest, eth, ing.
Ruth 3:11, do all that thou r.
Ecc. 3:15, God r. that whi. is past
Dan. 2:11, a rare thing king r.
Lu. 23:23, r. he might be cruci.
Requite.
Gen. 50:15, Jos. will r. us the evil
Dt. 32:6, do ye thus r. Lord?
II Sam. 2:6, I will r. you this kin.
16:12, L. will r. me good for this
II Ks. 9:26, I will r. thee in plat
Ps. 10:14, behold. to r. with hand
41:10, that I may r. them
Jer. 51:56, G. of recomp. shall r.
I Tim. 5:4, learn to r. th. parents
Requited, ing.
Jud. 1:7, as I done, so God r. me
I Sam. 25:21, r. me evil for good
II Chr. 6:23, judge serv. by r. wic.
Rereward, or **Rearward.**
Num. 10:25, stand. of Dan was r.
Josh. 6:9, r. came after ark; 13.
I Sam. 29:2, D. and men pass. r.
Is. 52:12, G. of Is. will be your r.
58:8, glory of Lord sh. be thy r.
Rescue, eth.
Dt. 28:31, shalt have none to r.
Ps. 35:17, r. my soul fr. destruc.
Dan. 6:27, he delivereth and r.
Hos. 5:14, I take, none shall r.
Rescued.
I Sam. 14:45, people r. Jonathan
30:18, David r. his two wives
Acts 23:27, came I with army, r.
Resemblance.
Zech. 5:6, their r. through all earth
Resemble, ed.
Jud. 8:18, each r. childr. of king
Lu. 13:18, shall r. king. of God
Resen, Gen. 10:12.
Reserve.
Jer. 3:5, will he r. anger for ever?
50:20, I will pardon whom I r.
II Pet. 2:9, r. unj. to day of judg.
Reserved.
Gen. 27:36, hast thou not r. bles.
Num. 18:9, most holy things r.
Jud. 21:22, r. not each his wife
Ruth 2:18, gave moth. that she r.
II Sam. 8:4, but r. for one hundred chariots; I Chr. 18:4.
Job 21:30, wicked r. for destruc.
38:23, I r. agai. time of trouble
Acts 25:21, Paul appealed to be r.
Rom. 11:4, I have r. seven thousand men
I Pet. 1:4, inheritance r. in heav.
II Pet. 2:4, deliv. to be r. to judg.
17, midst of darkn. is r. for ever
3:7, heav. and earth r. unto fire
Jude 6, he hath r. in chains
13, to wh. is r. blackn. of dark.
Reserveth.
Jer. 5:24, r. to us weeks of harv.
Nah. 1:2, L. r. wrath for enemi.
Residue.
Ex. 10:5, locusts shall eat the r.
Neh. 11:20, r. of Is. were in cities
Is. 28:5, L. diadem to r. of people
38:10, deprived of r. of years
44:17, the r. he maketh a god
Jer. 8:3, chosen, by all the r. of
15:9, r. I deliver to the sword
29:1, Jeremiah sent to r. of eld.
39:3, r. of princes of Babylon
41:10, Ishm. carri. captive the r.
Ez. 9:8, destroy the r. of Isr.?
23:25, thy r. shall be devoured
34:18, must tread r. of pastures
36:3, possession of r. to heathen
4, derision to r. of the heathen
5, have I spoken ag. r. of hea.
48:18, r. in length ag. oblation
21, the r. shall be for the prin.
Dan. 7:7, stamped r. with feet; 19.
Zeph. 2:9, r. of people shall spoil
Hag. 2:2, speak to Joshua and r.
Zech. 8:11, I will not be to the r.
14:2, r. of the people shall not
Mal. 2:15, had the r. of the Spir.
Mk. 16:13, went and told it to r.
Acts 15:17, r. might seek the L.
Resignation.
Christ set an example of, Mat. 26:39-44; Jno. 12:27; 18:11.
commanded, Ps. 37:7; 46:10.
Should be Exhibited in
submission to the will of God, II Sam. 15:26; Ps. 42:5, 11; Mat. 6:10.
submission to the sovereignty of God in his purposes, Rom. 9:20, 21.
the prospect of death, Acts 21:13; II Cor. 4:16, to 5:1.
loss of goods, Job 1:15, 16, 21.
loss of children, Job 1:18, 19, 21.
chastisements, Heb. 12:9.
bodily suffering, Job 2:8-10.
the wicked are devoid of, Prov. 19:3.
exhortation to, Ps. 37:1-11.
Motives to:
God's greatness, Ps. 46:10.
God's love, Heb. 12:6.
God's justice, Neh. 9:33.
God's wisdom, Rom. 11:32, 33.
God's faithfulness, I Pet. 4:19.
our own sinfulness, Lam. 3:39; Mic. 7:9.
exemplified, Jacob, Gen. 43:14; Aaron, Lev. 10:3; Israelites, Jud. 10:15; Eli, I Sam. 3:18; David, II Sam. 12:23; Hezekiah, II Ks. 20:19; Job, Job 2:10; Stephen, Acts 7:59; Paul, Acts 21:13; disciples, Acts 21:14; Peter, II Pet. 1:14.
Resist.
Zech. 3:1, at his right hand to r. him
Mat. 5:39, I say unto you, that ye r. not evil
Lu. 21:15, shall not be able to gainsay nor r.
Acts 6:10, were not able to r. the wisdom and
7:51, ears, ye do always r. the Holy Ghost
Rom. 13:2, and they that r. shall receive to
II Tim. 3:8, Moses, so do these also r. the truth
Js. 4:7, r. the devil, and he will flee from
5:6, the just: and he doth not r. you
I Pet. 5:9, whom r. stedfast in the faith
Resisted.
Rom. 9:19, find fault? For who hath r. his will?
Heb. 12:4, ye have not yet r. unto blood
Resisteth.
Rom. 13:2, whosoever therefore r. the power
2, r. the ordinance of God: and they
Js. 4:6, God r. the proud, but giveth grace
I Pet. 5:5, God r. the proud, and giveth grace
Resolved.
Lu. 16:4, I am r. what to do, that, when I
Resort.
Neh. 4:20, trumpet, r. ye thither unto us
Ps. 71:3, whereunto I may continually r.
Mk. 10:1, and the people r. unto him again
Jno. 18:20, whither the Jews always r.
Resorted.
II Chr. 11:13, r. to him out of all their coasts
Mk. 2:13, and all the multitude r. unto him
Jno. 10:41, many r. unto him, and said, John
18:2, Jesus ofttimes r. thither with his
Acts 16:13, unto the women which r. thither
Respect.
Gen. 4:4, and the Lord had r. unto Abel
5, and to his offering he had not r.
Ex. 2:25, Israel, and God had r. unto them
Lev. 19:15, not r. the person of the poor
26:9, for I will have r. unto you, and
Num. 16:15, Lord, R. not thou their offering
Dt. 1:17, shall not r. persons in judgment
16:19, thou shalt not r. persons, neither
II Sam. 14:14, neither doth God r. any person
I Ks. 8:28, have thou r. unto the prayer of
II Ks. 13:23, had r. unto them, because of his
II Chr. 6:19, have r. therefore to the prayer of
19:7, Lord our God, nor r. of persons
Ps. 74:20, have r. unto the covenant: for
119:6, have r. unto all thy commandments
15, precepts, and have r. unto thy ways
117, r. unto thy statutes continually
138:6, yet hath he r. unto the lowly
Prov. 24:23, have r. of persons in judgment
28:21, to have r. of persons is not good
Is. 17:7, have r. to the Holy One of Israel
17:8, r. that which his fingers have made
22:11, r. unto him that fashioned it long
Rom. 2:11, there is no r. of persons with God
II Cor. 3:10, glorious had no glory in this r.
Eph. 6:9, is there r. of persons with him
Phil. 4:11, not that I speak in r. of want: for
Col. 2:16, or in r. of an holyday, or of the
3:25, and there is no r. of persons
Heb. 11:26, had r. unto the recompence of the
Js. 2:1, Lord of glory, with r. of persons
3, r. to him that weareth the gay
9, but if ye have r. to persons, ye
I Pet. 1:17, who without r. of persons judgeth
Respected.
Lam. 4:16, r. not the persons of the priests
Respecter.
Acts 10:34, that God is no r. of persons
Respecteth.
Job 37:24, r. not any that are wise of heart
Ps. 40:4, and r. not the proud, nor such as
Respite.
Ex. 8:15, Pharaoh saw that there was r.
I Sam. 11:3, give us seven days' r., that we
Rest.
Gen. 8:9, dove found no r. for the sole of her
18:4, and r. yourselves under the tree
30:36, Jacob fed the r. of Laban's flocks
49:15, he saw that r. was good, and the
Ex. 5:5, make them r. from their burdens
16:23, is the r. of the holy sabbath unto
23:11, thou shalt let it r. and lie still
12, on the seventh day thou shalt r.
12, thine ox and thine ass may r. and
28:10, names of the r. on the other stone
31:15, the seventh is the sabbath of r.
33:14, with thee, and I will give thee r.
34:21, on the seventh day thou shalt r.
21, time and in harvest thou shalt r.
35:2, day, a sabbath of r. to the Lord
Lev. 5:9, r. of the blood shall be wrung out
16:31, shall be a sabbath of r. unto you
23:3, seventh day is the sabbath of r.
32, shall be unto you a sabbath of r.
25:4, be a sabbath of r. unto the land
5, for it is a year of r. unto the land
26:34, then shall the land r., and enjoy
35, long as it lieth desolate it shall r.
35, it did not r. in your sabbaths, when
Num. 31:8, beside the r. of them that were slain
32, r. of the prey which the men of
Dt. 3:13, the r. of Gilead, and all Bashan
20, have given r. unto your brethren
5:14, maidservant may r. as well as thou
12:9, ye are not as yet come to the r.
10, he giveth you r. from all your
25:19, God hath given thee r. from all
28:65, shall the sole of thy foot have r.
Josh. 1:13, Lord your God hath given you r.
15, Lord have given your brethren r.
3:13, shall r. in the waters of Jordan
14:15, and the land had r. from war
17:2, the r. of the children of Manasseh
21:5, the r. of the children of Kohath
34, the r. of the Levites, out of the
44, Lord gave them r. round about
22:4, hath given r. unto your brethren
23:1, the Lord had given r. unto Israel
Jud. 3:11, and the land had r forty years
30, the land had r. fourscore years
5:31, and the land had r. forty years
7:6, the r. of the people bowed down
8, he sent all the r. of Israel every man
Ruth 1:9, grant you that ye may find r.
3:1, shall I not seek r. for thee, that
18, the man will not be in r., until he
I Sam. 13:2, the r. of the people he sent every
15:15, the r. we have utterly destroyed
II Sam. 3:29, let it r. on the head of Joab, and
7:1, the Lord had given him r. round
11, thee to r. from all thine enemies
10:10, the r. of the people he delivered
12:28, gather the r. of the people together
21:10, the birds of the air to r. on them
I Ks. 5:4, the Lord my God hath given me r.,

Rest—Continued.
I Ks. 8:56, that hath given r. unto his people
20:30, but the r. fled to Aphek, into the
22:39, now the r. of the acts of Ahab
45, the r. of the acts of Jehoshaphat
II Ks. 1:18, now the r. of the acts of Ahaziah
2:15, spirit of Elijah doth r. on Elisha
4:7, thou thy children of the r.
I Chr. 6:31, Lord, after that the ark had r.
77, r. of the children of Merari were
11:8, Joab repaired the r. of the city
12:38, r. also of Israel were of one heart
16:41, and the r. that were chosen, who
19:11, r. of the people he delivered unto
22:9, to thee, who shall be a man of r.
9, give him r. from all his enemies
18, he not given you r. on every side?
23:25, hath given r. unto his people, that
24:20, r. of the sons of Levi were these
28:2, build an house of r. for the ark of
II Chr. 9:29, now the r. of the acts of Solomon
13:22, and the r. of the acts of Abijah
14:6, for the land had r., and he had
6, because the Lord had given him r.
7, he hath given us r. on every side
11, for we r. on thee, and in thy
15:15, Lord gave them r. round about
20:30, his God gave him r. round about
34, the r. of the acts of Jehoshaphat
24:14, they brought the r. of the money
25:26, now the r. of the acts of Amaziah
26:22, the r. of the acts of Uzziah, first
27:7, the r. of the acts of Jotham, and
28:26, r. of his acts and of all his ways
Ezra 4:7, and the r. of their companions
9, and the r. of their companions
10, r. of the nations whom the great
10, r. that are on this side the river
17, r. of their companions that dwell
17, and unto the r. beyond the river
6:16, r. of the children of the captivity
7:18, the r. of the silver and the gold
Neh. 2:16, nor to the r. that did the work
4:14, 19, to the r. of the people
6:1, and the r. of our enemies, heard
14, and the r. of the prophets, that
7:72, which the r. of the people gave
9:28, but after they had r., they did evil
10:28, the r. of the people, the priests
11:1, the r. of the people also cast lots, to
Esth. 9:12, in the r. of the king's provinces?
16 and had r. from their enemies
Job 3:13, have slept: then had I been at r.
17, and there the weary be at r.
18, there the prisoners r. together
26, was not in safety, neither had I r.
11:18, thou shalt take thy r. in safety
14:6, turn from him, that he may r.
17:16, when our r. together is in the dust
30:17, season: and my sinews take no r.
Ps. 16:9, my flesh also shall r. in hope
17:14, leave the r. of their substance to
37:7, r. in the Lord, and wait patiently
38:3, neither is there any r. in my bones
55:6, then would I fly away, and be at r.
94:13, r. from the days of adversity
95:11, they should not enter into my r.
116:7, return unto thy r., O my soul: for
125:3, the rod of the wicked shall not r.
Ps. 132:8, arise, O Lord, into thy r.; thou
14, this is my r. for ever: here will I
Prov. 6:35, neither will he r. content, though thou
29:9, he rage or laugh, there is no r.
17, thy son, and he shall give thee r.
Ecc. 2:23, his heart taketh not r. in the night
6:5, this hath more r. than the other
Song 1:7, makest thy flock to r. at noon
Is. 7:19, shall r. all of them in the desolate
10:19, the r. of the trees of his forest
11:2, spirit of the Lord shall r. upon
10, seek: and his r. shall be glorious
14:3, shall give thee r. from thy sorrow
7, whole earth is at r., and is quiet
18:4, I will take my r., and I will
23:12, there also shalt thou have no r.
25:10, shall the hand of the Lord r.
28:12, said, This is the r. wherewith
12, ye may cause the weary to r.
30:15, returning and r. shall ye be saved
34:14, screech owl also shall r. there
14, and find for herself a place of r.
51:4, my judgment to r. for a light of
57:2, they shall r. in their beds, each
20, troubled sea, when it cannot r.
62:1, for Jerusalem's sake I will not r.
7, give him no r., till he establish
63:14, Spirit of the Lord caused him to r.
66:1, and where is the place of my r.?
Jer. 6:16, and ye shall find r. for your souls
30:10, shall return, and shall be in r.
31:2, when I went to cause him to r.
39:9, the r. of the people that remained
45:3, in my sighing, and I find no r.
46:27, return, and he in r. and at ease
47:6, into thy scabbard, r., and be still
50:34, that he may give r. to the land
52:15, and the r. of the multitude
Lam. 1:3, the heathen, she findeth no r.
2:18, day and night: give thyself no r.
5:5, we labour, and have no r.
Ez. 5:13, cause my fury to r. upon them
16:42, make my fury toward thee to r.
21:17, and I will cause my fury to r.
24:13, caused my fury to r. upon thee
38:11, I will go to them that are at r.
44:30, the blessing to r. in thine house
45:8, r. of the land shall they give
48:23, as for the r. of the tribes, from the
Dan. 2:18, the r. of the wise men of Babylon
4:4, Nebuchadnezzar was at r. in mine
7:12, as concerning the r. of the beasts
12:13, thou shalt r., and stand in thy lot
Mic. 2:10, depart: for this is not your r.
Hab. 3:16, I might r. in the day of trouble
Zeph. 3:17, he will r. in his love, he will joy
Zech. 1:11, the earth sitteth still, and is at r.
9:1, Damascus shall be the r. thereof
11:9, let the r. eat every one the flesh
Mat. 11:28, heavy laden, and I will give you r.
29, and ye shall find r. unto your souls
12:43, places, seeking r., and finding none
26:45, sleep on now, and take your r.
27:49, the r. said, Let be, let us see
Mk. 6:31, into a desert place, and r. a while
14:41, sleep on now, and take your r.
Lu. 10:6, there, your peace shall r. upon it
Lu. 11:24, through dry places, seeking r.
12:26, why take ye thought for the r.?
24:9, unto the eleven, and to all the r.
Jno. 11:13, had spoken of taking of r. in sleep
Acts 2:26, also my flesh shall r. in hope
37, Peter and to the r. of the apostles
5:13, of the r. durst no man join himself
7:49, or what is the place of my r.?
9:31, had the churches r. throughout
27:44, and the r., some on boards, and
Rom. 11:7, obtained it, and the r. were blinded
I Cor. 7:12, but to the r. speak I, not the Lord
11:34, r. will I set in order when I come
II Cor. 2:13, I had no r. in my spirit, because I
7:5, Macedonia, our flesh had no r.
12:9, power of Christ may r. upon me
II Thess. 1:7, to you who are troubled r. with us
Heb. 3:11, they shall not enter into my r.
18, they should not enter into his r.
4:1, being left us of entering into his r.
3, which have believed do enter into r.
3, if they shall enter into my r.
4, God did r. the seventh day from
5, if they shall enter into my r.
8, for if Jesus had given them r.
9, therefore a r. to the people of God
10, for he that is entered into his r.
11, labour therefore to enter into that r.
I Pet. 4:2, live the r. of his time in the flesh
Rev. 2:24, I say, and unto the r. in Thyatira
4:8, and they r. not day and night
6:11, should r. yet for a little season
9:20, r. of the men which were not killed
14:11, and they have no r. day nor night
13, that they may r. from their labours
20:5, the r. of the dead lived not again

Rested.
Gen. 2:2, he r. on the seventh day from all
3, that in it he had r. from all his work
8:4, the ark r. in the seventh month
Ex. 10:14, and r. in all the coasts of Egypt
16:30, the people r. on the seventh day
20:11, in them is, and r. the seventh day
31:17, and on the seventh day he r., and
Num. 9:18, tabernacle they r. in their tents
23, of the Lord they r. in the tents
10:12, the cloud r. in the wilderness of
36, when it r., he said, Return, O Lord
11:25, when the spirit r. upon them, they
26, Medad: and the spirit r. upon them
Josh 11:23, tribes. And the land r. from war
I Ks. 6:10, they r. on the house with timber of
II Chr. 32:8, r. themselves upon the words of
Esth. 9:17, fourteenth day of the same r. they
18, fifteenth day of the same they r.
22, the Jews r. from their enemies
Job 30:27, my bowels boiled, and r. not: the
Lu. 23:56, and r. the sabbath day according

Restest.
Rom. 2:17, art called a Jew, and r. in the law

Resteth.
Job 24:23, him to be in safety, whereon he r.
Prov. 14:33, wisdom r. in the heart of him that
Ecc. 7:9, for anger r. in the bosom of fools
I Pet. 4:14, spirit of glory and of God r. upon

Resting.
Num. 10:33, to search out a r. place for them
II Chr. 6:41, O Lord God, into thy r. place, thou
Prov. 24:15, righteous; spoil not his r. place
Is. 32:18, dwellings, and in quiet r. places

Restingplace.
Jer. 50:6, hill, they have forgotten their r.

Restitution.
Ex. 22:3, he should make full r.; if he have
5, his own vineyard, shall he make r.
6, kindled . . . fire shall surely make r.
12, he shall make r. unto the owner
Job 20:18, to his substance shall the r. be
Acts 3:21, until the times of r. of all things

Restore.
Gen. 20:7, r. the man his wife; for he is a
7, if thou r. her not, know thou that
40:13, head, and r. thee unto thy place
42:25, r. every man's money into his sack
Ex 22:1, he shall r. five oxen for an ox, and
4, ass, or sheep; he shall r. double
Lev. 6:4, r. that which he took violently
5, he shall even r. it in the principal
24:21, that killeth a beast, he shall r. it
25:27, r. the overplus unto the man to
28, but if he be not able to r. it to him
Num. 35:25, r. him to the city of his refuge
Dt. 22:2, and thou shalt r. it to him again
Jud. 11:13, r. those lands again peaceably
17:3, now therefore I will r. it unto thee
I Sam. 12:3, eyes therewith? and I will r. it you
II Sam. 9:7, will r. thee all the land of Saul thy
12:6, and he shall r. the lamb fourfold
16:3, r. me the kingdom of my father
I Ks. 20:34, took from thy father, I will r.
II Ks. 8:6, r. all that was hers, and all the
Neh. 5:11, r., I pray you, to them, even this
12, then said they, We will r. them
Job 20:10, and his hands shall r. their goods
18, which he labored for shall be r.
Ps. 51:12, r. unto me the joy of thy
Prov. 6:31, he be found, he shall r. sevenfold
Is. 1:26, I will r. thy judges as at the first
42:22, for a spoil, and none saith, R.
49:6, and to r. the preserved of Israel
57:18, r. comforts unto him and to
Jer. 27:22, them up, and r. them to this place
30:17, for I will r. health unto thee, and
Ez. 33:15, if the wicked r. the pledge, give
Dan. 9:25, to r. and to build Jerusalem unto
Joel 2:25, I will r. to you the years that the
Mat. 17:11, shall first come, and r. all things
Lu. 19:8, false accusation, I r. him fourfold
Acts 1:6, r. again the kingdom to Israel?
Gal. 6:1, r. such an one in the spirit of

Restored.
Gen. 20:14, and r. him Sarah his wife
40:21, and he r. the chief butler unto his
41:13, me he r. unto mine office, and him
42:28, my money is r.; and, lo, it is even
Dt. 28:31, and shall not be r. to thee: thy
Jud. 17:3, had r. the eleven hundred shekels
4, he r. the money unto his mother
I Sam. 7:14, taken from Israel were r. to Israel
I Ks. 13:6, that my hand may be r. me again
6, the king's hand was r. him again
II Ks. 8:1, whose son he had r. to life
5, how he had r. a dead body to life
5, woman, whose son he had r to life

Restored—Continued.
II Ks. 8:5, is her son, whom Elisha r. to life
14:22, he built Elath, and r. it to Judah
25, he r. the coast of Israel from
II Chr. 8:2, which Huram had r. to Solomon
26:2, he built Eloth, and r. it to Judah
Ezra 6:5, be r., and brought again unto the
Ps. 69:4, I r. that which I took not away
Ez. 18:7, but hath r. to the debtor his pledge
12, hath not r. the pledge, and hath
Mat. 12:13, it was r. whole, like as the other
Mk. 3:5, his hand was r. whole as the other
8:25, and he was r., and saw every man
Lu 6:10, his hand was r. whole as the other
Heb. 13:19, that I may be r. to you the sooner
Restorer.
Ruth 4:15, shall be unto thee a r. of thy life
Is. 58:12, breach, The r. of paths to dwell in
Restoreth.
Ps. 23:3, he r. my soul: he leadeth me in
Mk. 9:12, cometh first, and r. all things
Restrain.
Job 15:8, dost thou r. wisdom to thyself?
Ps. 76:10, remainder of wrath shalt thou r.
Restrained.
Gen. 8:2, and the rain from heaven was r.
11:6, now nothing will be r. from them
16:2, the Lord hath r. me from bearing
Ex. 36:6, the people were r. from bringing
I Sam. 3:13, vile, and he r. them not
Is. 63:15, mercies toward me? are they r.?
Ez. 31:15, and I r. the floods thereof, and
Acts 14:18, sayings scarce r. they the people
Restrainest.
Job 15:4, off fear, and r. prayer before God
Restraint.
I Sam. 14:6, there is no r. to the Lord to save
Rests.
I Ks. 6:6, he made narrowed r. round about
Resurrection.
Mat. 22:23, which say that there is no r., and
28, in the r. whose wife shall she be of
30, for in the r. they neither marry
31, but as touching the r. of the dead
27:53, came out the graves after his r.
Mk. 12:18, Sadducees, which say there is no r.
23, in the r. therefore, when they shall
Lu. 14:14, be recompensed at the r. of the just
20:27, which deny that there is any r.
33, in the r. whose wife of them is she?
35, that world, and the r. from the dead
36, of God, being the children of the r.
Jno. 5:29, have done good, unto the r. of life
29, done evil, unto the r. of damnation
11:24, rise again in the r. at the last day
25, unto her, I am the r., and the life
Acts 1:22, to be a witness with us of his r.
2:31, this before spake of the r. of Christ
4:2, through Jesus the r. from the dead
33, witness of the r. of the Lord Jesus
17:18, preached unto them Jesus, and . . . r.
32, when they heard of the r. of the dead
23:6, of the hope and r. of the dead I am
8, Sadducees say that there is no r.
24:15, that there shall be a r. of the dead
21, touching the r. of the dead I
Rom. 1:4, of holiness, by the r. from the dead
6:5, be also in the likeness of his r.
I Cor. 15:12, you that there is no r. of the dead?
13, but if there be no r. of the dead, then
21, by man came also the r. of the dead
42, so also is the r. of the dead. It is
Phil. 3:10, know him, and the power of his r.
11, attain unto the r. of the dead
II Tim. 2:18, saying that the r. is past already
Heb. 6:2, of r. of the dead, and of eternal
11:35, that they might obtain a better r.
I Pet. 1:3, lively hope by the r. of Jesus Christ
3:21, God), by the r. of Jesus Christ
Rev. 20:5, were finished. This is the first r.
6, is he that hath part in the first r.
Resurrection, The.
a doctrine of the Old Testament, Job 19:26; Ps. 16:10; 49:15; Is. 26:19; Dan. 12:2; Hos. 13:14.
a first principle of the gospel, I Cor. 15:13, 14; Heb. 6:1, 2.
expected by the Jews, Jno. 11:24; Heb. 11:35.
denied by the Sadducees, Mat. 22:23; Lu. 20:27; Acts 23:8.
explained away by false teachers, II Tim. 2:18.
called in question by some in the primitive church, I Cor. 15:12.
is not incredible, Mk. 12:24; Acts 26:8.
is not contrary to reason, Jno. 12:24; I Cor. 15:35-49.
assumed and proved by our Lord, Mat. 22:29-32; Lu. 14:14; Jno. 5:28, 29.
preached by the apostles, Acts 4:2; 17:18; 24:15.
credibility of, shown by the resurrection of individuals, Mat. 9:25; 27:53; Lu. 7:14; Jno. 11:44; Heb. 11:35.
certainty of, proved by the resurrection of Christ, I Cor. 15:12-20.
Effected by the Power of
God, Mat. 22:29.
Christ, Jno. 5:28, 29; 6:39, 40, 44.
the Holy Ghost, Rom. 8:11.
shall be of all the dead, Jno. 5:28; Acts 24:15; Rev. 20:13.
Saints in, Shall
rise through Christ, Jno. 11:25; Acts 4:2; I Cor. 15:21, 22.
rise first, I Cor. 15:23; I Thess. 4:16.
rise to eternal life, Dan. 12:2; Jno. 5:29.
be glorified with Christ, Col. 3:4.
be as the angels, Mat. 22:30.
have incorruptible bodies, I Cor. 15:42.
have glorious bodies, I Cor. 15:43.
have powerful bodies, I Cor. 15:43.
have spiritual bodies, I Cor. 15:44.
have bodies like Christ's, Phil. 3:21; I Jno. 3:2.
be recompensed, Lu. 14:14.
saints should look forward to, Dan. 12:13; Phil. 3:11; II Cor. 5:1.
of saints shall be followed by the change of those then alive, I Cor. 15:51, with I Thess. 4:17.
The Preaching of, Caused
mocking, Acts 17:32.
persecution, Acts 23:6; 24:11-15.
blessedness of those who have part in the first, Rev. 20:6.
Of the Wicked, Shall be to
shame and everlasting contempt, Dan. 12:2.
damnation, Jno. 5:29.
illustrative of the new birth, Jno. 5:25.
illustrated, Ez. 37:1-10; I Cor. 15:36, 37.
Resurrection of Christ, The.
foretold by the prophets, Ps. 16:10, with Acts 13:34, 35; Is. 26:19.
foretold by himself, Mat. 20:19; Mk. 9:9; 14:28; Jno. 2:19-22.
Was Necessary to
the fulfilment of scripture, Lu. 24:45, 46.
forgiveness of sins, I Cor. 15:17.
justification, Rom. 4:25; 8:34.
hope, I Cor. 15:19.
the efficacy of preaching, I Cor. 15:14.
the efficacy of faith, I Cor. 15:14, 17.
a proof of his being the Son of God, Ps. 2:7, with Acts 13:33; Rom. 1:4.
Effected by
the power of God, Acts 2:24; 3:15; Rom. 8:11; Eph. 1:20; Col. 2:12.
his own power, Jno. 2:19; 10:18.
the power of the Holy Ghost, I Pet. 3:18.
on the first day of the week, Mk. 16:9.
on the third day after his death, Lu. 24:46; Acts 10:40; I Cor. 15:4.
The Apostles
at first did not understand the predictions respecting, Mk. 9:10; Jno. 20:9.
very slow to believe, Mk. 16:13; Lu. 24:9, 11, 37, 38.
reproved for their unbelief of, Mk. 16:14.
He Appeared After, to
Mary Magdalene, Mk. 16:9; Jno. 20:18.
the women, Mat. 28:9.
Simon Peter, Lu. 24:34.
two disciples, Lu. 24:13-31.
apostles, except Thomas, Jno. 20:19, 24.
apostles, Thomas being present, Jno. 20:26.
apostles at the sea of Tiberias, Jno. 21:1.
apostles in Galilee, Mat. 28:16, 17.
above five hundred brethren, I Cor. 15:6.
James, I Cor. 15:7.
all the apostles, Lu. 24:51; Acts 1:9; I Cor. 15:7.
Paul, I Cor. 15:8.
fraud impossible in, Mat. 27:63-66.
he gave many infallible proofs of, Lu. 24:35, 39, 43; Jno. 20:20, 27; Acts 1:3.
Was Attested by
angels, Mat. 28:5-7; Lu. 24:4-7, 23.
apostles, Acts 1:22; 2:32; 3:15; 4:33.
his enemies, Mat. 28:11-15.
asserted and preached by the apostles, Acts 25:19; 26:23.
Saints
begotten to a lively hope by, I Pet. 1:3, 21.
desire to know the power of, Phil. 3:10.
should keep, in remembrance, II Tim. 2:8.
shall rise in the likeness of, Rom. 6:5; I Cor. 15:49, with Phil. 3:21.
is an emblem of the new birth, Rom. 6:4; Col. 2:12.
the first-fruits of our resurrection, Acts 26:23; I Cor. 15:20, 23.
the truth of the gospel involved in, I Cor. 15:14, 15.
followed by his exaltation, Acts 4:10, 11; Rom. 8:34; Eph. 1:20; Phil. 2:9, 10; Rev. 1:18.
an assurance of the judgment, Acts 17:31.
typified, Isaac, Gen. 22:13, with Heb. 11:19; Jonah, Jon. 2:10, with Mat. 12:40.
Resurrection of the body foretold, Job 19:26; Ps. 17:15; Is. 26:19; Dan. 12:2; typical, Ez. 37.
proclaimed by Christ, Mat. 22:31; Lu. 14:14; Jno. 5:28; 11:23.
preached by the apostles, Acts 4:2; 17:18; 24:15; 26:8; Rom. 6:5; 8:11; I Cor. 15; II Cor. 4:14; Phil. 3:20; Col. 3:3; I Thess. 4:15; 5:23; Heb. 6:2; II Pet. 1:11; I Jno. 3:2.
Retain.
Job 2:9, dost thou still r. thine integrity?
Prov. 3:18, happy is every one that r. her
4:4, let thine heart r. my words
11:16, a gracious woman r. honour
Ecc. 8:8, no man hath power to r. the spirit
Jno. 20:23, whose soever sins ye r., they are r.
See Mic. 7:18; Rom. 1:28; Philemon 13.
Retire.
Jud. 20:39; II Sam. 11:15; Jer. 4:6.
Return.
Gen. 3:19, to dust shalt thou r.
Ex. 14:27, the sea r. to his strength
Jud. 7:3, whosoever is fearful, let him r.
Ruth 1:16, entreat me not to leave thee, or to r.
II Sam. 12:23, he shall not r. to me
II Ks. 20:10, let the shadow r. backward
Job 1:21, naked shall I r. thither
7:10, he shall r. no more
Job 10:21; 16:22, I go whence I shall not r.
15:22, he believeth not he shall r. out of darkness
33:25, he shall r. to the days of his youth
Ps. 35:13, my prayer r. into mine own bosom
73:10, his people r. hither
90:3, thou sayest, R., ye children of men
104:29, they die, and r. to their dust
116:7, r. to thy rest, O my soul
Prov. 2:19, none that go to her r. again
26:11, as a dog r. to his vomit
27, he that rolleth a stone, it will r. upon him
Ecc. 1:7, whence rivers come, thither they r.
5:15, naked shall he r. to go as he
12:2, nor the clouds r. after the rain
7, dust r. to earth, and spirit r. to God
Is. 21:12, if ye will enquire, enquire ye; r., come
35:10; 51:11, the ransomed of the Lord shall r.
44:22, r. unto me, for I have redeemed thee
45:23, the word is gone out, and shall not r.
55:11, it shall not r. to me void
Jer. 4:1, if thou wilt r., saith the Lord, r. unto me
15:19, let them r. unto thee, but r. not thou
24:7, they shall r. with their whole heart
31:8, a great company shall r. thither
36:3, r. every man from his evil way
Ez. 46:9, he shall not r. by the way
Hos. 2:7, I will r. to my first husband
5:15, I will r. to my place
7:16, they r., but not to the most High
14:7, they that dwell under his shadow shall r.
Amos 4:6, yet have ye not r. to me
Joel 2:14, who knoweth if he will r. and repent?
Zech. 1:16, I am r. to Jerusalem with mercies
8:3, I am r. to Zion, and will dwell
Mal. 3:7, r. to me, and I will r. to you
18, then shall ye r., and discern
Mat. 12:44; Lu. 11:24, I will r. into my house
24:18, neither let him in the field r. back
Lu. 9:10, the apostles r. and told him all
10:17, the seventy r. with joy
12:36, when he will r. from the wedding
17:18, not found that r. to give glory
Acts 13:34, now no more to r. to corruption
Heb. 11:15, might have had opportunity to have r.
I Pet. 2:25, now r. to the Shepherd of your souls
See Gen. 31:3; Ex. 4:18; Lev. 25:10; Is. 55:7.
Return, To.
Num. 14:3, not better to r. to Eg.
Dt. 17:16, cause peo. to r. to E.
Ruth 1:16, not to leave th. or to r.
I Sam. 29:11, David rose ear. to r.
II Chr. 10:6, coun. give ye to r.; 9.
Neh. 9:17, captain to r. to bondage
Jer. 5:3, they have refused to r.; 8:5; Hos. 11:5.
22:27, they desire to r.; 44:14.
29:10, in causing you to r. to th. place; 30:3; 32:44; 33:7; 11, 26; 34:22; 42:12.
34:11, caused servants to r.; 16.
Ez. 21:30, cause to r. to sheath?
47:6, caused me to r. to the river
Hos. 11:5, bec. they refused to r.
Lu. 19:12, rec. kingd. and to r.
Acts 13:34, no more to r. to corr.
20:3, pur. to r. through Macedonia
Return To, or Unto the Lord.
I Sam. 7:3, ye r. unto the Lord
Is. 19:22, they shall r. unto the Lord
55:7, let him r. unto the Lord mercy
Hos. 6:1, let us r. unto the Lord
7:10, they do not r. unto the Lord
14:1, O Is. r. unto the Lord hast fallen
Return, Not.
Num. 32:18, will not r. to houses
I Sam. 15:26, S. said, I will not r.
II Sam. 12:23, go, he sh. not r. to
I Ks. 13:16, I may not r. with thee
Job 10:21, whe. I shall not r.; 16:22.
39:4, and r. not unto them
Is. 45:23, word gone out, sh. not r.
55:11, it shall not r. to me void
Jer. 8:4, turn away, and not r.?
15:7, destroy, since they r. not
22:11, shall not r. any more; 27.
23:20, anger of L. sh. not r.; 30:24.
Ez. 7:13, for seller shall not r.
13:22, sho. not r. fr. wicked ways
21:5, sw. shall not r. into sheath
35:9, thy cities shall not r.
46:9, he sh. not r. by way he ca.
Hos. 7:10, they do not r. to Lord
11:5, he sh. not r. to land of Eg.
9, I will not r. to destroy Ephr.
Mat. 2:12, warned sh. not r. to H.
Lu. 16:31, let him likewise not r.

Returned.
Gen. 8:3, waters r. from off earth
9, dove r. to him
12, r. not again
43:18, because money r. in sacks
Ex. 14:27, sea r. to strength· 28.
19:8, M. r. words of people to L.
Lev. 22:13, if she is r. to father's
Num. 24:25, Bal. rose, r. to place
Josh. 2:16, hide till pursu. be r.; 22.
4:18, waters of Jor. r. to th. pla.
Jud. 2:19, judge was dead th. r.
5:29, she r. answer to herself
11:39, Gid.'s daugh. r. to father
Ruth 1:22, so Naomi and Ruth r.
I Sam. 17:57, D. r. from slaughter
25:39, Lord r. wickedness of Na.
II Sam. 1:22, sw. of S. r. not emp.
3:16, said Ab., Return, and he r.
6:20, Da. r. to bless his househ.
16:8, L. r. on thee blood of house
19:15, king r. and came to Jord.
23:10, peo. r. after him to spoil
I Ks. 13:10, r. not by way he came
33, after this Jer. r. not fr. evil
II Ks. 4:35, Elisha r. and walked
II Chr. 25:10, r. home in anger
32:21, Senn. r. with shame face
Neh. 9:28, when they r. and cried
Ps. 35:13, prayer r. into bosom
78:34, they r. inquired after G.
Is. 38:8, the sun r. ten degrees
Jer. 3:7, turn to me, she r. not
14:3, they r. wi. vessels empty
40:12, the Jews r. out of place
Ez. 1:14, living creatures ran, r.
8:17, r. to provoke me to anger
47:7, I r. lo, at bank of river
Dan. 4:34, understanding r.; 36.
Hos. 6:11, I r. captivity of people
Amos 4:6, yet not r. to me; 8, 11.
Zech. 1:6, they r. and said, As L.
16, I am r. to Jer. with mercies
7:14, no man passed through nor r.
8:3, I am r. to Zion, will dwell
Mat. 21:18, as he r. into city
Mk. 14:40, r. found them asleep
Lu. 2:20, sheph. r. glorifying G.
4:14, Jesus r. in power of Spirit
8:37, went into ship, and r. back
17:18, that r. to give glory to G.
19:15, r. having received kingd.
23:48, smote breasts, and r.
24:9, r. fr. sepulchre and told all
52, worshipped, r. to Jerusal.
Acts 8:25, apostles r. to Jerusal.
13:13, and John r. to Jerusalem
21:6, took ship, they r. home
Gal. 1:17, I r. ag. unto Damascus
Heb. 11:15, opportunity to have r.
I Pet. 2:25, r. to Sheph. of souls

Returneth.
Ps. 146:4, breath goeth, r. to ear.
Prov. 26:11, as dog r. so a fool r.
Ecc. 1:6, wind r. accord. to circu.
Is. 55:10, rain r. not thither, but
Ez. 35:7, that r. I will cut off
Zech. 9:8, encamp bec. of him r.

Returning.
Is. 30:15, in r. rest ye be saved
Lu. 7:10, r. found servant whole
Acts 8:28, r. sitting in chariot
Heb. 7:1, Abra. r. from slaughter

Reuben, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's first son, Gen. 29:32.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:1; Dt. 33:6.
Persons Selected from
to number the people, Num. 1:5.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:4.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:20, 21.
led the second division of Israel in their journeys, Num. 10:18.
encamped with its standard south of the tabernacle, Num. 2:10.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:30-35.
families of, Num. 26:5, 6, 8, 9.
obtained inheritance east of Jordan on condition of helping to conquer Canaan, Num. 32:1-33; Dt. 3:18-20.
bounds of their inheritance, Dt. 3:16, 17; Josh. 13:15-23.
strength of, at the time of receiving their inheritance, Num. 26:7.
cities built by, Num. 32:37, 38.
on Ebal said amen to the curses, Dt. 27:13.
dismissed by Joshua after the conquest of Canaan, Josh. 22:1-9.
assisted in building the altar of witness which offended the other tribes, Josh. 22:10-29.
did not assist against Sisera, Jud. 5:15, 16.
some of, at David's coronation, I Chr. 12:37, 38.
officers appointed over, by David, I Chr. 26:32; 27:16.
took land, etc., of the Hagarites, I Chr. 5:10, 18-22.
invaded and conquered by Hazael king of Syria, II Ks. 10:32, 33.
carried away by Tiglath Pileser, II Ks. 15:29, with I Chr. 5:6, 26.
remarkable persons of, Dathan, Abiram, and On, Num. 16:1; 26:9, 10; Adina, etc., I Chr. 11:42.

Reumah.
Gen. 22:24, his concubine, whose name was R.

Reveal.
Job 20:27, the heaven shall r. his iniquity
Jer. 33:6, will r. unto them the abundance of
Dan. 2:47, seeing thou couldest r. this secret
Mat. 11:27, to whomsoever the Son will r. him
Lu. 10:22, and he to whom the Son will r. him
Gal. 1:16, to r. his Son in me, that I might
Phil. 3:15, God shall r. even this unto you

Revealed.
Dt. 29:29, those things which are r. belong
I Sam. 3:7, word of the Lord yet r. unto him
21, for the Lord r. himself to Samuel
II Sam. 7:27, hast r. to thy servant, saying, I will
Is. 22:14, it was r. in mine ears by the Lord
23:1, the land of Chittim it is r. to them
40:5, the glory of the Lord shall be r.
53:1, to whom is the arm of the Lord r.?
56:1, and my righteousness to be r.
Jer. 11:20, for unto thee have I r. my cause
Dan. 2:19, was the secret r. unto Daniel in a
30, is not r. to me for any wisdom
10:1, Persia a thing was r. unto Daniel
Mat. 10:26, covered, that shall not be r.; and
11:25, and hast r. them unto babes
16:17, and blood hath not r. it unto thee
Lu. 2:26, r. unto him by the Holy Ghost
35, thoughts of many hearts may be r.
10:21, and hast r. them unto babes
12:2, nothing covered, that shall not be r.
17:30, the day when the Son of man is r.
Jno. 12:38, hath the arm of the Lord been r.?
Rom. 1:17, righteousness of God r. from faith
18, the wrath of God is r. from heaven
8:18, the glory which shall be r. in us
I Cor. 2:10, hath r. them unto us by his Spirit
3:13, it, because it shall be r. by fire
14:30, if any thing be r. to another that
Gal. 3:23, faith which should afterwards be r.
Eph. 3:5, as it is now r. unto his holy apostles
II Thess. 1:7, the Lord Jesus shall be r. from
2:3, and that man of sin be r., the son
6, that he might be r. in his time
8, then shall that Wicked be r., whom
I Pet. 1:5, ready to be r. in the last time
12, unto whom it was r., that not unto
4:13, when his glory shall be r., ye may
5:1, of the glory that shall be r.

Revealer.
Dan. 2:47, and a r. of secrets, seeing thou

Revealeth.
Prov. 11:13, a talebearer r. secrets; but he
20:19, about as a talebearer r. secrets
Dan. 2:22, he r. the deep and secret things
28, is a God in heaven that r. secrets
29, he that r. secrets maketh known to
Amos 3:7, he r. his secret unto his servants

Revelation.
Rom. 2:5, and r. of the righteous judgment of
16:25, according to the r. of the mystery
I Cor. 14:6, I shall speak to you either by r., or
26, doctrine, hath a tongue, hath a r.
Gal. 1:12, it, but by the r. of Jesus Christ
2:2, and I went up by r., and
Eph. 1:17, unto you the spirit of wisdom and r.
3:3, how that by r. he made known unto
I Pet. 1:13, unto you at the r. of Jesus Christ
Rev. 1:1, the r. of Jesus Christ

Revelations.
II Cor. 12:1, come to visions and r. of the Lord
7, through the abundance of the r.
Revelation of Jesus Christ to John, Rev. 1.
the messages to the churches, Rev. 2:3.
the glory of heaven, Rev. 4; 5.
opening of the seven seals, Rev. 6; 8.
the sealing of God's servants, Rev. 7.
the seven trumpets, Rev. 8; 9; 11: 15.
the seven thunders, Rev. 10:4.
the two witnesses and the beast, Rev. 11.
the woman clothed with the sun, the red dragon, Michael fighting against, overcomes, Rev. 12.
of fallen Babylon, Rev. 13; 14; 17; 18; 19.
the seven vials, Rev. 15; 16.
the marriage of the Lamb, Rev. 19.
the last judgment, Rev. 20.
the new Jerusalem, etc., Rev. 21; 22.

Revelations, merciful, from God, Dt. 29:29; Job 33:16; Is. 40:5; 53:1; Jer. 33:6; Dan. 2:22; Amos 3:7; Mat. 11:25; 16:17; I Cor. 2:10; II Cor. 12; Gal. 1:12; Eph. 3:9; Phil. 3:15; I Pet. 1:5; 4:13.
wrathful, Rom. 1:18; 2:5; II Thess. 1:7.

Revellings.
Gal. 5:21, drunkenness, r., and such like
I Pet. 4:3, r., banquetings, and abominable

Revenge.
Jer. 15:15, me, and r. me of my persecutors
20:10, and we shall take our r. on him
Ez. 25:15, the Philistines hath dealt by r.
II Cor. 7:11, desire, yea, what zeal, yea, what r.!
10:6, readiness to r. all disobedience

Revenged.
Ez. 25:12, and r. himself upon them

Revenger.
Num. 35:19, the r. of blood himself shall slay
21, r. of blood shall slay the murderer
24, between the slayer and . . . r. of blood
25, out of the hand of the r. of blood
27, the r. of blood find him without
27, and the r. of blood kill the slayer
Rom. 13:4, a r. to execute wrath upon him

Revengers.
II Sam. 14:11, suffer the r. of blood to destroy

Revenges.
Dt. 32:42, beginning of r. upon the enemy

Revengeth.
Nah. 1:2, God is jealous, and the Lord r.
2, the Lord r., and is furious; the

Revenging.
Ps. 79:10, r. of the blood of thy servants

Revenge,
forbidden, by our Lord, Lev. 19:18; Prov. 24:17, 29; Mat. 5:39-41; Rom. 12:17, 19; I Thess. 5:15; I Pet. 3:9.
Christ an example of forbearing, Is. 53:7; I Pet. 2:23.
rebuked by Christ, Lu. 9:54, 55.
inconsistent with Christian spirit, Lu. 9:55.
proceeds from a spiteful heart, Ez. 25:15.
Instead of Taking, We Should
trust in God, Prov. 20:22; Rom. 12:16.
exhibit love, Lev. 19:18; Lu. 6:35.
give place unto wrath, Rom. 12:19.
exercise forbearance, Mat. 5:38-41.
bless, Rom. 12:14.
overcome others by kindness, Prov. 25:21, 22, with Rom. 12:20.
keep others from taking, I Sam. 24:10· 25:24-31; 26:9.
be thankful for being kept from taking, I Sam. 25:32, 33.
the wicked are earnest after, Jer. 20:10.
punishment for, Ez. 25:15-17; Amos 1:11, 12.
exemplified, Simon and Levi, Gen. 34:25; Samson, Jud. 15:7, 8; 16: 28:30; Joab, II Sam. 3:27; Absalom, II Sam. 13:23-29; Jezebel, I Ks. 19:2; Ahab, I Ks. 22:26; Haman, Esth. 3:8-15; Edomites, Ez. 25:12; Philistines, Ez. 25:15; Herodias, Mk. 6:19-24; James and John, Lu. 9:54; chief priests, Acts 5:33; Jews, Acts 7:54, 59; 23:12.

Revenue.
Ezra 4:13, then sh. endamage r.
Prov. 8:19, my r. better than sil.
Is. 23:3, harvest of river is her r.

Revenues.
Prov. 15:6, in r. of wick. is trou.
16:8, a little is better than gr. r.
Jer. 12:13, be ashamed of your r.

Reverence (v.).
Lev. 19:30, r. sanct. I am L.; 26:2.
Esth. 3:2, king's serv. r. Haman
Mat. 21:37, they will r. my son; Mk. 12:6; Lu. 20:13.
Eph. 5:33, wife that she r. husb.

Reverence.
II Sam. 9:6, Mephibosh. did r. Da.
I Ks. 1:31, Bathsheba did r. king
Esth. 3:2, Mord. did him not r.; 5.
Ps. 89:7, to be had in r. of all
Heb. 12:9, and we gave them r.
28, we may serve God with r.

Reverend.
Ps. 111:9, holy and r. is his name

Reverse.
Num. 23:20, be blessed, I can. r.
Esth. 8:5, let it be written to r.
8, with king's ring, no man r.

Revile.
Ex. 22:28, thou shalt not r. gods
Mat. 5:11, blessed when men r.

Reviled.
Mat. 27:39, that passed by r. him
Mk. 15:32, that were crucified r.
Jno. 9:28, they r. him, and said
I Cor. 4:12, being r. we bless
I Pet. 2:23, when he was r. not

Revilers.
I Cor. 6:10, nor r. inh. king. of G.

Revilest.
Acts 23:4, r. God's high-priest

Revilings.
Is. 51:7, neither afraid of their r.
Zeph. 2:8, r. of child. of Ammon

Reviling and Reproaching,
forbidden, I Pet. 3:9.
of rulers specially forbidden, Ex. 22:28, with Acts 23:4, 5.
The Wicked Utter, Against
God, Ps. 74:22; 79:12.
God, by oppressing the poor, Prov. 14:31.
Christ, Mat. 27:39; Lu. 7:34.
saints, Ps. 102:8; Zeph. 2:8.
rulers, II Pet. 2:10, 11; Jude 8, 9.
of Christ, predicted, Ps. 69:9, with Rom. 15:3; Ps. 89:51.
the conduct of Christ under, I Pet. 2:23.
Saints
endure, I Tim. 4:10; Heb. 10:33.
endure for God's sake, Prov. 69:7.
endure for Christ's sake, Lu. 6:22.
should expect, Mat. 10:25.
should not fear, Is. 51:7.
sometimes depressed by, Ps. 42:10, 11; 44:16; 69:20.
may take pleasure in, II Cor. 12:10.
supported under, II Cor. 12:10.
trust in God under, Ps. 57:3; 119:42.
pray under, II Ks. 19:4, 16; Ps. 89:50.
return blessings for, I Cor. 4:12; I Pet. 3:9.
ministers should not fear, Ez. 2:6.
happiness of enduring, for Christ's sake, I Pet. 4:14.
blessedness of enduring, for Christ's sake, Mat. 5:11; Lu. 6:22.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:10.
punishment for, Zeph. 2:8, 9; Mat. 5:22.
exemplified, Joseph's brethren, Gen. 37:19; Goliath, I Sam. 17:43; Michal, II Sam. 6:20; Shimei, II Sam. 16:7, 8; Sennacherib, Is. 37: 17, 23, 24; Moabites and Ammonites, Zeph. 2:8; Pharisees, Mat. 12:24; Jews, Mat. 27:39, 40; Jno. 8:48; malefactor, Lu. 23:39; Athenian philosophers, Acts 17:18.

Revive.
Neh. 4:2, r. the stones out of the heaps of
Ps. 85:6, wilt thou not r. us again: that thy
138:7, midst of trouble, thou wilt r. me
Is. 57:15, to r. the spirit of the humble, and
15, r. the heart of the contrite ones
Hos. 6:2, after two days will he r. us: in the
14:7, they shall r. as the corn, and grow
Hab. 3:2, r. thy work in the midst

Revived.
Gen. 45:27, the spirit of Jacob their father r.
Jud. 15:19, his spirit came again, and he r.
I Ks. 17:22, came into him again, and he r.

Revived—Continued.
II Ks. 13:21, touched the bones of Elisha, he r.
Rom. 7:9, the commandment came, sin r.
14:9, Christ both died, and rose, and r.
Reviving.
Ezra 9:8, give us a little r. in our bondage
9, to give us a r., to set up the house
Revolt.
II Chr. 21:10, did Libnah r. from under his hand
Is. 1:5, more? ye will r. more and more
59:13, God, speaking oppression and r.
Revolted.
II Ks. 8:20, Edom r. from under the hand of
22, yet Edom r. from under the hand
22, then Libnah r. at the same time
II Chr. 21:8, in his days the Edomites r. from
10, so the Edomites r. from under
Is. 31:6, children of Israel have deeply r.
Jer. 5:23, heart; they are r. and gone
Revolters.
Jer. 6:28, they are all grievous r., walking
Hos. 5:2, the r. are profound to make a
9:15, no more: all their princes are r.
Revolting.
Jer. 5:23, hath a r. and a rebellious heart
Revolt.
instances of—cities of the plain, Gen. 14:1; Korah, Dathan, Abiram, Num. 16:1; Israel from Mesopotamia, Jud. 3:9 (under Othniel); southern tribes from the Philistines, Jud. 3:31; eastern tribes from Eglon, Jud. 3:12; Deborah and Barak, Jud. 4:4; southern tribes from Midian, Jud. 6; 7; 8; southern tribes from Ammon, Jud. 11; Samson, Jud. 15; Ish-bosheth, II Sam. 2:8; Abner, II Sam. 3; Absalom, II Sam. 15: 10; Adonijah, I Ks. 1:5; 2:13; Hadad and Rezon, I Ks. 11:14, 23; ten tribes, I Ks. 12:19; II Chr. 10:19; Moab, II Ks. 1; 3:5, 7; Edom, II Ks. 8:20; II Chr. 21: 8; Libnah, II Ks. 8:22; II Chr. 21:10; Jehu, II Ks. 9:11; Hoshea. II Ks. 17:4; Hezekiah, II Ks. 18: 4; Jehoiakim, II Ks. 24:1; Zedekiah, II Ks. 24:20; II Chr. 36:13; Jer. 52:3; Theudas, Acts 5:36; Judas of Galilee, Acts 5:37.
Reward.
Gen. 15:1, shield, and thy exceeding great r.
Num. 18:31, r. for your service in the tabernacle
Dt. 10:17, not persons, nor taketh r.
27:25, r. to slay an innocent person
32:41, and will r. them that hate me
Ruth 2:12, a full r. be given thee of the Lord
I Sam. 24:19, Lord r. thee good for that thou
II Sam. 3:39, the Lord shall r. the doer of evil
4:10, have given him a r. for his tidings
19:36, recompense it me with such a r.?
I Ks. 13:7, thyself, and I will give thee a r.
II Chr. 20:11, behold, I say, how they r. us, to
Job 6:22, a r. for me of your substance?
7:2, hireling looketh for the r. of his work
Ps. 15:5, taketh r. against the innocent
19:11, keeping of them there is great r.
40:15, them be desolate for a r. of their
54:5, shall r. evil unto mine enemies
58:11, there is a r. for the righteous
70:3, for a r. of their shame that say
91:8, and see the r. of the wicked
94:2, earth: render a r. to the proud
109:20, this be the r. of mine adversaries
127:3, the fruit of the womb is his r.
Prov. 11:18, righteousness shall be a sure r.
21:14, a r. in the bosom strong wrath
24:14, then there shall be a r., and thy
20, shall be no r. to the evil man
25:22, head, and the Lord shall r. thee
Ecc. 4:9, have a good r. for their labour
9:5, neither have they any more a r.
Is. 3:11, r. of his hands shall be given him
5:23, which justify the wicked for r.
40:10, behold, his r. is with him, and his
45:13, not for price nor r., saith the Lord
62:11, his r. is with him, and his work
Jer. 40:5, guard gave him victuals and a r.
Ez. 16:34, and in that thou givest a r.
34, and no r. is given unto thee
Hos. 4:9, ways, and r. them their doings
9:1, loved a r. upon every cornfloor
Ob. 15, thy r. shall return upon thine own
Mic. 3:11, heads thereof judge for r., and
7:3, and the judge asketh for a r.
Mat. 5:12, for great is your r. in heaven: for
46, which love you, what r. have ye?
6:1, ye have no r. of your Father which
2, I say unto you, They have their r.
4, secret himself shall r. thee openly
5, say unto you, They have their r.
6, seeth in secret shall r. thee openly
16, I say unto you, They have their r.
18, seeth in secret, shall r. thee openly
10:41, shall receive a prophet's r. and
41, shall receive a righteous man's r.
42, you, he shall in no wise lose his r.
16:27, he shall r. every man according
Mk. 9:41, unto you, he shall not lose his r.
Lu. 6:23, behold, your r. is great in heaven
35, your r. shall be great, and ye shall
23:41, we receive the due r. of our deeds
Acts 1:18, a field with the r. of iniquity
Rom. 4:4, worketh is the r. not reckoned of
I Cor. 3:8, every man shall receive his own r.
14, thereupon, he shall receive a r.
9:17, do this thing willingly, I have a r.
18, what is my r. then? verily that
Col. 2:18, let no man beguile you of your r.
3:24, receive the r. of the inheritance
I Tim. 5:18, the labourer is worthy of his r.
II Tim. 4:14, the Lord r. him according to his
Heb. 2:2, received a just recompence of r.
10:35, hath a great recompence of r.
11:26, unto the recompence of the r.
II Pet. 2:13, receive the r. of unrighteousness
II Jno. 8, but that we receive a full r.
Jude 11, after the error of Balaam for r.
Rev. 11:18, shouldest give r. unto thy servants
18:6, r. her even as she rewarded you
22:12, my r. is with me, to give every
to the righteous, Gen. 15:1; Ps. 19: 11; 58:11; Prov. 11:18; 25:22; Mat. 5:12! 6:1; 10:41; Lu. 6:35; I Cor. 3:8; Col. 2:18; 3:24; Heb. 10:35; 11:6; Rev. 22:12.
threatened to the wicked, Dt. 32: 41; II Sam. 3:39; Ps. 54:5; 91:8; 109; Ob. 15; II Pet. 2:13; Rev. 19:17; 20:15; 22:15.
exceeding great, Gen. 15:1.
Reward of Saints, The.
is from God, Rom. 2:7; Col. 3:24; Heb. 11:6.
is of grace, through faith alone, Rom. 4:4, 5, 16; Rom. 11:6.
if of God's good pleasure, Mat. 20: 14, 15; Lu. 12:32.
prepared by God, Heb. 11:16.
prepared by Christ, Jno. 14:2.
as servants of Christ, Col. 3:24.
not on account of their merits, Rom. 4:4, 5.
Described as
being with Christ, Jno. 12:26; 14: 3; Phil. 1:23; I Thess 4:17.
beholding the face of God, Ps. 17:15; Mat. 5:8; Rev. 22:4.
beholding the glory of Christ, Jno. 17:24.
being glorified with Christ, Rom. 8:17, 18; Col. 3:4; Phil. 3:21; I Jno. 3:2.
sitting in judgment with Christ, Dan. 7:22; Mat. 19:28; Lu. 22: 30, with I Cor. 6:2.
reigning with Christ, II Tim. 2: 12; Rev. 3:21; 5:10; 20:4.
reigning for ever and ever, Rev. 22:5.
a crown of righteousness, II Tim. 4:8.
a crown of glory, I Pet. 5:4.
a crown of life, Js. 1:12; Rev. 2: 10.
an incorruptible crown, I Cor. 9: 25.
joint heirship with Christ, Rom. 8:17.
inheritance of all things, Rev. 21: 7.
inheritance with saints in light, Acts 20:32; 26:18; Col. 1:12.
inheritance eternal, Heb. 9:15.
inheritance incorruptible, etc., I Pet. 1:4.
a kingdom, Mat. 25:34; Lu. 22: 29.
a kingdom immovable, Heb. 12:28.
shining as the stars, Dan. 12:3.
everlasting light, Is. 60:19.
everlasting life, Lu. 18:30; Jno 6:40; 17:2, 3; Rom. 2:7; 6:23; I Jno. 5:11.
an enduring substance, Heb. 10; 34.
a house, eternal in the heavens, II Cor. 5:1.
a city which had foundation, Heb. 11:10.
entering into the joy of the Lord, Mat. 25:21, with Heb. 12:2.
rest, Heb. 4:9; Rev. 14:13.
fulness of joy, Ps. 16:11.
the prize of the high calling of God in Christ, Phil. 3:14.
treasure in heaven, Mat. 19:21; Lu. 12:33.
an eternal weight of glory, II Cor. 4:17.
is great, Mat. 5:12; Lu. 6:35; Heb. 10:35.
is full, II Jno. 8.
is sure, Prov. 11:18.
is satisfying, Ps. 17:15.
is inestimable, Is. 64:4, with I Cor. 2:9.
saints may feel confident of, Ps. 73:24; Is. 25:8, 9; II Cor. 5:1; II Tim. 4:8.
hope of, a cause of rejoicing, Rom. 5:2.
be careful not to lose, II Jno. 8.
The Prospect of, Should Lead to
diligence, II Jno. 8.
pressing forward, Phil. 3:14.
enduring suffering for Christ, II Cor. 4:16-18; Heb. 11:26.
faithfulness unto death, Rev. 2: 10.
present afflictions not to be compared with, Rom. 8:18; II Cor. 5:17.
shall be given at the second coming of Christ, Mat. 16:27; Rev. 22:12.
Rewarded.
Gen. 44:4, wherefore have ye r. evil for good?
I Sam. 24:17, thou hast r. me good, whereas
17, whereas I have r. thee evil
II Sam. 22:21, the Lord r. me according to my
II Chr. 15:7, weak: for your work shall be r.
Ps. 7:4, I have r. evil unto him that was
18:20, the Lord r. me according to my
35:12, they r. me evil for good to the
103:10, r. us according to our iniquities
109:5, and they have r. me evil for good
Prov. 13:13, the commandment shall be r.
Is. 3:9, they have r. evil unto themselves
Jer. 31:16, for thy work shall be r., saith the
Rev. 18:6, reward her even as she r. you
Rewarder.
Heb. 11:6, a r. of them that diligently seek
Rewardeth.
Job 21:19, he r. him, and he shall know it
Ps. 31:23, and plentifully r. the proud doer
137:8, r. thee as thou hast served us
Prov. 17:13, whoso r. evil for good, evil shall
26:10, formed all things both r. the fool
10, the fool, and r. transgressors
Rewards.
Num. 22:7, the r. of divination in their hand
Is. 1:23, gifts, and followeth after r.
Dan. 2:6, ye shall receive of me gifts and r.
5:17, thyself, and give thy r. to another
Hos. 2:12, these are my r. that my lovers
Rezeph.
II Ks. 19:12, as Gozan, and Haran, and R., and
Is. 37:12, as Gozan, and Haran, and R., and
Rezia.
I Chr. 7:39, Ulla; Arah, and Haniel, and R.
Rezin.
II Ks. 15:37, R. the king; 16:5; Is. 7:1.
16:6, R. recovered Elath to; 9.
Ezra 2:48, childr. of R.; Neh. 7:50.
Is. 7:4, the fierce anger of R.; 8.
8:6, as this people rejoice in R.
9:11, set up the adversaries of R.
Rhegium.
Acts 28:13, comp. and came to R.
Rhesa.
Lu. 3:27, who was the son of R.
Rhoda.
Acts 12:13, to hearken named R.
Rhodes.
Acts 21:1, we came unto R.
Rib, s.
Gen. 2:21, God took one of his r.
22, the r. which God had taken
II Sam. 3:23, sm. A. under fifth r.
3:27, J. smote Ab. under fifth r.
4:6, smote Ishbosh. under fifth r.
20:10, J. smote Ama. un. fifth r.
Dan. 7:5, beast had r. in mouth
Ribband.
Num. 15:38, on fring. of bord. a r.
Rich.
Gen. 13:2, Abram was r. in cattle
14:23, lest say, I ha. made A. r.
Ex. 30:15, r. shall not give more
Lev. 25:47, if a stranger wax r.
Ruth 3:10, fol. not men poor or r.
I Sam. 2:7, L. maketh poor and r.
II Sam. 12:1, two men in city, one r.
Job 15:29, he shall not be r. nei.
34:19, nor regardeth the r. more
Ps. 45:12, r. shall entreat favor
49:2, hear this, both r. and poor
16, be not afraid when one is r.
Prov. 10:4, hand of dilig. mak. r.
22, blessing of Lord, maketh r.
13:7, there is that mak. hims. r.
14:20, the r. hath many friends
18:23, the r. answereth roughly
21:17, lov. wine and oil not r.
22:2, r. and poor meet together
7, the r. ruleth over the poor
16, giveth to r. shall come to
23:4, labor not to be r. cease
28:6, perverse, though he be r.
20, he maketh haste to be r.; 22.
Ecc. 5:12, abund. of r. not suffer
10:6, and the r. sit in low place
20, curse not r. in thy bedcham.
Is. 53:9, and with r. in his death
Jer. 5:27, are great and waxen r.
Hos. 12:8, Ephraim said, I am r.
Zech. 11:5, bless. be L. for I am r.
Mk. 12:41, many that were r.
Lu. 1:53, the r. he sent away
6:24, woe unto you that are r.
12:21, that is not r. toward God
14:12, call not thy r. neighbors
18:23, sorrowful, he was very r.
Rom. 10:12, same Lord is r. to all
I Cor. 4:8, are full, now ye are r.
II Cor. 6:10, yet making many r.
8:9, r. yet poor, ye might be r.
Eph. 2:4, God who is r. in mercy
I Tim. 6:9, they th. will be r. fall
17, charge th. that are r. in this
18, and be r. in good works
Js. 1:10, let the r. rejoice in th.
2:5, G. chosen poor, r. in faith?
Rev. 2:9, I know pov. thou art r.
3:17, bec. thou sayest I am r. and
13:16, he causeth the r. and poor
18:19, made r. all that had ships
Rich Man.
II Sam. 12:2, r. man had many fl.
Job 27:19, r. man shall lie down
Prov. 10:15, r. man's wealth is his strong city; 18:11.
28:11, r. man is wise in his own
Jer. 9:23, let not the r. man glory
Mic. 6:12, r. men thereof are full
Mat. 19:23, r. m. sh. hardly enter
24, than a r. m. to enter kingd. of God; Mk. 10:25; Lu. 18:25.
27:57, a r. man of Arimathea
Lu. 12:16, ground of r. man bro.
16:1, a certain r. man had a stew.
19, a r. man was clo. in purple
21:1, and saw the r. man casting
Js. 1:11, so shall the r. man fade
2:6, do not r. men oppress you?

Rich Man—Continued.
Js. 5:1, ye r. men, weep and howl
Rev. 6:15, r. men hid themselves
Richer.
Dan. 11:2, the fourth sh. be far r.
Riches, God gives, I Sam. 2:7; Prov. 10:22; Ecc. 5:19.
the true, Prov. 3:14; Mat. 13:44; Lu. 16:11; Eph. 3:8; Col. 2:3.
earthly, Dt. 8:17; I Chr. 29:12; Ps. 49:6; Prov. 11:4; 15:16; 23:5; 27:24; Ecc. 4:8; 5:10; 6; Jer. 9:23; 48:36; Ez. 7:19.
Riches.
Gen. 31:16, the r. G. hath taken
36:7, r. more than they might
Josh. 22:8, return with much r.
I Sam. 17:25, enrich with great r.
I Ks. 3:11, neither hast asked r.; II Chr. 1:11.
13, giv. thee both r. and honor
10:23, Solom. exceeded all kings of earth for r.; II Chr. 9:22.
I Chr. 29:12, r. and honor come
28, David died full of days, r.
II Chr. 17:5, r. and honor; 18:1.
20:25, found r. with dead bodies
32:27, Hezek. had exceeding r.
Esth. 1:4, showed r. of kingdom
5:11, Haman told them of his r.
Job 20:15, he swallowed down r.
36:19, will he esteem thy r.?
Ps. 37:16, bet. than r. of wicked
39:6, heapeth up r. knoweth not
49:6, boast themselves in th. r.
52:7, trusted in abund. of his r.
62:10, if r. increase, set not heart
73:12, ungodly prosper, incr. r.
104:24, O Lord, earth is full of r.
112:3, wealth and r. in his house
119:14, rejo. as much as in all r.
Prov. 3:16, in her left hand r.
8:18, r. and honor are with me
11:4, r. profit not in day of wra.
16, wom. honor, strong men r.
28, he that trust. in r. shall fall
3:7, himself poor, hath great r.
8, ransom of man's life his r.
14:24, crown of wise is their r.
19:14, r. are inheritance of fath.
22:1, good name rather than r.
4, by the fear of the Lord are r.
16, oppres. poor to increase r.
23:5, for r. make themselves wi.
24:4, cham. be filled with all r.
27:24, for r. are not for ever
30:8, gi. me nei. poverty nor r.
Ecc. 4:8, nor his eyes sati. with r.
5:13, even r. kept for owners
19, man whom G. given r.; 6:2.
9:11, nor yet r. to men of under.
Is. 8:4, r. of Damasc. taken away
10:14, hand found as a nest r.
30:6, carry their r. on yo. asses
45:3, I will give thee hidden r.
61:6, ye shall eat r. of Gentiles
Jer. 9:23, let not rich man gl. in r.
17:11, he that get. r. not by rig.
48:36, r. he hath gotten perished
Ez. 26:12, make a spoil of thy r.
28:4, with understanding got. r.
5, by thy traffic increased r.
Dan. 11:2, through his r. sh. stir up
24, scat. am. prey, spoil and r.
28, then shall he return with r.
Mat. 13:22, deceitful. of r. choke word; Mk. 4:19; Lu. 8:14.
Mk. 10:23, hardly th. that ha. r.
24, them that trust in r. to enter; Lu. 18:24.
Lu. 16:11, who will commit r.?
Rom. 2:4, or despiseth thou r.?
9:23, make kn. r. of his glory
11:12, if fall of them be the r.
33, O the r. of the wisd. of God
II Cor. 8:2, to r. of their liberality
Eph. 1:7, redemption accor. to r.
1:18, r. of glory of inherita.
2:7, exceeding r. of his grace
3:8, I should preach unsearch. r.
16, grant you accord. to the r.
Phil. 4:19, acco d. to r. in glory
Col. 1:27, what r. of the glory
I Tim. 6:17, nor trust in uncer. r.
Heb. 11:26, repro. of C. greater r.
Js. 5:2, your r. are corrupted
Rev. 5:12, worthy Lamb to rec. r.
18:17, great r. come to naught
Riches.
the true riches, Eph. 3:8; I Cor. 1:30; Col. 2:3; I Pet. 2:7.
God gives, I Sam. 2:7; Ecc. 5:19.
to God belongs this world's riches, Hag. 2:8.
God gives power to obtain, Dt. 8:18.
the blessing of the Lord brings, Prov. 10:22.
give worldly power, Prov. 22:7.
Described as
temporary, Prov. 27:24.
uncertain, I Tim. 6:17.
unsatisfying, Ecc. 4:8; 5:10.
corruptible, Js. 5:2; I Pet. 1:18.
fleeting, Prov. 23:5; Dev. 18:16, 17.
deceitful, Mat. 13:22.
liable to be stolen, Mt. 6:19.
perishable, Jer. 48:36.
thick clay, Hab. 2:6.
often an obstruction to the reception of the gospel, Mk. 10:23-25.
deceitfulness of, chokes the word, Mat. 13:22.
the love of, the root of all evil, I Tim. 6:10.
Often Lead to
pride, Ez. 28:5; Hos. 12:8.
forgetting God, Dt. 8:13, 14.
denying God, Prov. 30:8, 9.
forsaking God, Dt. 32:15.
rebelling against God, Neh. 9:25, 26.
rejecting Christ, Mat. 19:22; 10:22.
self-sufficiency, Prov. 28:11.
anxiety, Ecc. 5:12.
an overbearing spirit, Prov. 18:23.
violence, Mic. 6:12.
oppression, Js. 2:6.
fraud, Js. 5:4.
sensual indulgence, Lu. 16:19; Js. 5:5.
life consists not in abundance of, Lu. 12:15.
be not over-anxious for, Prov. 30:8.
labor not for, Prov. 23:4.
They Who Covet,
fall into temptation and a snare, I Tim. 6:9.
fall into hurtful lusts, I Tim. 6:9.
err from the faith, I Tim. 6:10.
use unlawful means to acquire, Prov. 28:20.
bring trouble on themselves, I Tim. 6:10.
bring trouble on their families, Prov. 15:27.
profit not in the day of wrath, Prov. 11:4.
cannot secure prosperity, Js. 1:11.
cannot redeem the soul, Ps. 49:6-9; I Pet. 1:18.
cannot deliver in the day of God's wrath, Zeph. 1:18; Rev. 6:15-17.
They Who Possess, Should
ascribe them to God, I Chr. 29:12.
not trust in them, Job 31:24; I Tim. 6:17.
not set the heart on them, Ps. 62:10.
not boast of obtaining them, Dt. 8:17.
not glory in them, Jer. 9:23.
not hoard them up, Mat. 6:19.
devote them to God's service, I Chr. 29:3; Mk. 12:42-44.
give of them to the poor, Mat. 19:21; I Jno. 3:17.
use them in promoting the salvation of others, Lu. 16:9.
be liberal in all things, I Tim. 6:18.
esteem it a privilege to be allowed to give, I Chr. 29:14.
not to be high-minded, I Tim. 6:17.
when converted, rejoice in being humbled, Js. 1:9, 10.
heavenly treasures superior to, Mat. 6:19, 20.
of the wicked laid up for the just, Prov. 13:22.
The Wicked
often increase in, Ps. 73:12.
often spend their days in, Job 21:13.
swallow down, Job 20:15.
trust in the abundance of, Ps. 52:7.
heap up, Job 27:16; Ps. 39:6; Ecc. 2:26.
keep, to their hurt, Ecc. 5:13.
boast themselves in, Ps. 49:6; 52:7.
profit not by, Prov. 11:4; 13:7; Ecc. 5:11.
have trouble with, Prov. 15:6; I Tim. 6:9, 10.
must leave, to others, Ps. 49:10.
vanity of heaping up, Ps. 39:6; Ecc. 5:10, 11.
guilt of trusting in, Job 31:24, 28; Ez. 28:4, 5, 8.
guilt of rejoicing in, Job 31:25, 28.
Denunciations Against Those Who
get, by vanity, Prov. 13:11; 21:6.
get, unlawfully, Jer. 17:11.
increase, by oppression, Prov. 22:16; Hab. 2:6-8; Mic. 2:2, 3.
hoard up, Ecc. 5:13, 14; Js. 5:3.
trust in, Prov. 11:28.
receive their consolation from, Lu. 6:24.
abuse, Js. 5:1, 5.
spend, upon their appetite, Job 20:15-17.
folly and danger of trusting to, illustrated, Lu. 12:16-21.
danger of misusing, illustrated, Lu. 16:19-25.
examples of saints possessing, Abram, Gen. 13:2; Lot, Gen. 13:5, 6; Isaac, Gen. 26:13, 14; Jacob, Gen. 32:5, 10; Joseph, Gen. 45:8, 13; Boaz, Ruth 2:1; Barzillai, II Sam. 19:32; Shunammite, II Ks. 4:8; David, I Chr. 29:28; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:5; Hezekiah, II Chr. 32:27-29; Job, Job 1:3; Joseph of Arimathea, Mat. 27:57; Zaccheus, Lu. 19:2; Dorcas, Acts 9:36.
examples of those truly rich, Mat. 5:8; 8:10; 13:45, 46; Lu. 10:42; Jno. 1:45; Phil. 3:8; Js. 2:5; I Pet. 2:7; Rev. 3:18.
examples of wicked men possessing, Laban, Gen. 30:30; Esau, Gen. 36:7; Nabal, I Sam. 25:2; Haman, Esth. 5:11; Ammonites, Jer. 49:4; Tyrians, Ez. 28:5; young man, Mat. 19:22.
Richly.
Col. 3:16, let word of C. dwell r.
I Tim. 6:17, God who giveth r.
Rid.
Gen. 37:22, that he might r. him
Ex. 6:6, r. you out of bondage
Lev. 26:6, r. evil beasts out land
Ps. 82:4, r. them out of wicked
144:7, r. me, and deliver me; 11.
Riddance.
Lev. 23:22, th. shalt not make r.
Zeph. 1:18, shall make speedy r.
Ridden.
Num. 22:30, ass, wh. thou ha. r.?
Riddle.
Jud. 14:12, Sam. said, I will now put forth a r. to you; 13-19.
Ez. 17:2, put forth a r. speak.
Ride.
Gen. 41:43, made him r. in char.
Dt. 32:13, made him r. on high
Jud. 5:10, that r. on white asses
II Sam. 16:2, king's hous. to r. on
19:26, saddle ass that I may r.
I Ks. 1:33, cause Solo. to r.; 38, 44.
II Ks. 10:16, so th. made him to r.
Job 30:22, thou causest me to r.
Ps. 45:4, and in thy majesty r.
66:12, thou hast caused me to r.
Is. 30:16, we will r. upon swift
58:14, I will cause thee to r.
Jer. 6:23, r. on horses; 50:42.
Hos. 10:11, will make Eph. to r.
14:3, we will not r. upon horses
Hab. 3:8, didst r. upon thy horses
Hag. 2:22, overthrow those th. r.
Rider.
Gen. 49:17, so that r. shall fall
Ex. 15:1, horse and r. thrown; 21.
Job 39:18, scorneth horse and r.
Jer. 51:21, r. break in pieces cha.
Zech. 12:4, smite r. with madness
Riders.
II Ks. 18:23, if thou be able to set r. on them; Is. 36:8.
Esth. 8:10, he sent letters by r.
Hag. 2:22, horses and r. co. down
Zech. 10:5, r. shall be confounded
Rideth.
Dt. 32:26, who r. upon heaven
Esth. 6:8, horse king r. upon
Ps. 68:4, extol him that r.; 23.
Is. 19:1, the L. r. on a swift cloud
Amos 2:15, neither shall he that r.
Riding.
II Ks. 4:24, slack not thy r. for me
Jer. 17:25, kings enter r.; 22:4.
Ez. 23:6, horsem. r. on hors.; 12.
23, all of them r. upon horses
38:15, thou and many people r.
Zech. 1:8, a man r. on a red horse
9:9, thy king com. unto thee r.
Ridges.
Ps. 65:10, thou waterest r. thereof
Rifled.
Zech. 14:2, houses r. wom. ravish.
Right (n.).
Gen. 18:25, shall not the Judge of all the earth do r.?
Dt. 21:17, r. of first-born is his
Ruth 4:6, redeem thou my r.
II Sam. 19:43, we ha. also more r.
Neh. 9:33, for thou hast done r.
Job 34:6, should I lie ag. my r.?
17, sh. he th. hateth r. govern?
36:6, he giveth r. to the poor
Ps. 9:4, hast maintained my r.
17:1, hear r. O Lo. attend to cry
140:12, L. maintain r. of poor
Prov. 16:8, great reve. without r.
13, they love him that speak. r.
Is. 10:2, to take away r. from
32:7, dest. when needy speak. r.
Jer. 5:28, r. of needy do not jud.
17:11, getteth riches not by r.
32:7, r. of redemption is thi.; 8.
Lam. 3:35, turn aside r. of man
Ez. 21:27, he come whose r. it
Amos 5:12, turn poor from th. r.
Mal. 3:5, turn strang. from his r.
Heb. 13:10, they have no r. to eat
Rev. 22:14, have r. to tree of life
Right (a.).
Gen. 24:48, L. led me in r. way
Dt. 32:4, G. of truth, just and r.
I Sam. 12:23, teach you r. way
II Sam. 15:3, matter good and r.
II Ks. 10:15, is thy heart r. as my?
Ezra 8:21, seek of him a r. way
Neh. 9:13, then gavest r. judgm.
Job 6:25, how forc. are r. words!
34:23, not lay on man mo. th. r.
35:2, thinkest thou th. to be r.?
Ps. 19:8, stat. of the Lord are r.
45:6, sceptre of thy king. r. sce.
51:10, O G. renew a r. sp. in me
107:7, led them forth by r. way
119:75, judgm. r. one hundred and twenty-eight precepts
Prov. 4:11, led thee in r. paths
8:6, opening of my lips sh. be r.
9, r. to them that find knowle.
12:5, thoughts of righteous are r.
14:12, way wh. seemeth r.; 16:25.
20:11, whether his work be r.
24:26, that giveth a r. answer
Ecc. 4:4, I consid. every r. work
Is. 30:10, proph. not to us r. thin.
45:19, L. dec. things that are r.
Jer. 2:21, planted thee r. seed
23:10, and their force is not r.
34:15, had done r. in my sight
Hos. 14:9, ways of the Lord are r.
Amos 3:10, th. know not to do r.
Mk. 5:15, his r. mind; Lu. 8:35.
Acts 4:19, whe. r. in sight of God
8:21, heart is not r. in sig. of G.
13:10, not cease to perv. r. ways
Right, Is.
Ex. 15:26, do that which is r.
Dt. 6:18, thou shalt do that is r.; 12:25; 21:9.
12:8, what is r. in own eyes
I Ks. 11:33, walked to do that r.; 38.
II Ks. 10:30, that is r. in my eyes
Job 42:7, not spoken that is r.; 8.
Ps. 33:4, word of the Lord is r.
Prov. 12:15, way of the fool is r.
21:2, way of man is r. in his eyes
8, for pure, his work is r.
Ez. 18:5, if a man do that is r.
19, done that is r. and kept my stat.; 21:27; 33:14, 16, 19.
Mat. 20:4, what. is r. I will gi.; 7.
Lu. 12:57, judge ye not wh. r.?
Eph. 6:1, obey par. in L. this is r.
Right, Was.
Jud. 17:6, ev. man did that which was r. in own eyes; 21:25.
I Ks. 15:11, Asa did r.; II Chr. 14:2.
22:43, Jehos. did r.; II Chr. 20:32.
II Ks. 12:2, Jeh. did r.; II Chr. 24:2.
14:3, Amaziah did r.; II Chr. 25:2.
15:3, Azariah did r.; II Chr. 26:4.
34, Jotham did r.; II Chr. 27:2.
16:2, A. did not r. in sight of L.
18:3, Hezekiah did r.; II Chr. 29:2.
22:2, Josiah did r.; II Chr. 34:2.
I Chr. 13:4, was r. in eyes of peo.
Job 33:27, pervert. that wh. was r.
Ps. 78:37, heart was not r.
Jer. 17:16, came out of lips was r.
Right.
Josh. 3:16, people passed r. ag. J.
Right Corner.
II Ks. 11:1, guard stood rou. r. corner
Right Forth.
Jer. 49:5, be driven eve. man r. forth
Right Well.
Ps. 139:14, soul knoweth r. well
Righteous.
Gen. 7:1, thee ha. I seen r. be. me
18:23, wilt destroy r. with wic.?
24, if th. be fifty r. wilt thou? 26.
25, be far from thee to slay r.
20:4, L. wilt thou slay a r. nati.
38:26, said, She more r. than I
Ex. 23:7, innocent and r. sl. not
Num. 23:10, let me die death of r.
Dt. 4:8, nation ha. judg. so r.
25:1, shall justify r.; II Chr. 6:23.
Jud. 5:11, r. acts; I Sam. 12:7.
I Sam. 24:17, thou more r. than I
II Sam. 4:11, wick. slain r. person
I Ks. 2:32, fell on two men more r.
8:32, justifying r. to give him
II Ks. 10:9, Jehu said to peo., Be r.
Ezra 9:15, G. of Israel r.; Neh. 9:8.
Job 4:7, where were r. cut off?
9:15, though I we. r. would not an.
10:15, if I be r. not lift up head
15:14, what is man, he be r.?
17:9, r. also sh. hold on his w.
22:3, is it pleas. to A. th. art r.?
19, r. see it, glad; Ps. 107:42.
23:7, r. might dispute with him
32:1, he was r. in his own eyes
34:5, Job hath said, I am r.
35:7, if thou be r. what giv. thou
36:7, wit. not eyes fr. r.; Ps. 34:15.
40:8, cond. me that thou be r.
Ps. 1:5, nor sinners in cong. of r.
6, Lord knoweth way of the r.
5:12, wilt bless r. with favor
7:9, r. G. trieth hearts and reins
11, G. jud. r. angry wi. wicked
11:3, what can r. do?
5, Lord trieth r.
14:5, God is in generation of r.
19:9, judgments of L. are true and r.; 119:7, 62, 106, 160, 164.
31:18, lips speak against the r.
32:11, be glad in Lord, rej. ye r.
33:1, rejoice in L. O ye r.; 97:12.
34:17, r. cry, L. heareth them
19, ma. are the afflictions of r.
21, that hate r. sh. be desolate
35:27, glad that favor r. cause
37:17, but Lord upholdeth the r.
21, but the r. showeth mercy
25, have I not seen r. forsaken
30, mouth of r. speaketh wisd.

Righteous—Continued.
Ps. 37:32, wicked watch r. to slay him
39, salvation of the r. is of Lo.
52:6, r. also shall see, fear, laugh
55:22, never suff. r. to be moved
58:10, r. rejoice, he seeth veng.
11, there is a reward for the r.
64:10, r. shall be glad in the L.
68:3, let r. be glad, let them rej.
69:28, let them not be wri. wi. r.
72:7, in his days sh. r. flourish
94:21, gather against soul of r.
112:4, L. full of compas. r.; 116:5.
6, r. be in everl. remembrance
118:15, rejoicing in tabern. of r.
20, gate, into which r. sh. ent.
119:106, keep thy r. judgments
137, r. art thou, O Lo.; Jer. 12:1.
138, thy testimonials are r.
125:3, rod of wicked sh. not rest on r. lest r. put forth hands
140:13, r. give thanks to thy na.
141:5, let r. smite, kindness
142:7, r. shall compass me about
145:17, Lord r. in all his ways
146:8, Lord loveth r. preserveth
Prov. 2:7, layeth up wisd. for r.
2:9, mayest keep paths of r.
10:3, will not suffer r. to famish
16, labor of r. tendeth to life
21, the lips of the r. feed many
24, desire of r. shall be granted
25, r. is an everlasting founda.
28, hope of r. sh. be gladness
30, r. shall never be removed
32, lips of r. kn. what is accep.
11:8, r. is deliv. out of trouble
10, well with r. city rejoiceth
21, seed of r. shall be delivered
23, desire of the r. is only good
28, r. shall flourish as a branch
31, r. be recompensed in earth
12:3, root of r. sh. not be moved
5, thoughts of the r. are right
7, house of the r. shall stand
12, root of the r. yieldeth fruit
26, r. is more excel. than neigh.
13:9, light of the r. rejoiceth
21, to r. good shall be repaid
25, r. eat. to satisfying of soul
14:9, among the r. there is favor
32, the r. hath hope in his dea.
15:6, in house of r. is much tre.
19, way of the r. is made plain
28, heart of r. studieth to ans.
29, he heareth the prayer of r.
18:5, not good to overthrow r.
10, r. runneth into it, is safe
21:18, shall be ransom for r.
26, r. giveth and spareth not
23:24, fath. of r. greatly rejoice
24:15, lay not wait ag. dwe. of r.
24, saith to wicked, Thou art r.
28:1, wicked flee, but r. bold
10, causeth r. to go astray
28, when wicked perish, r. inc.
29:2, r. in authority peo. rejoice
6, the r. doth sing and rejoice
7, r. considereth cause of poor
16, the r. shall see their fall
Ecc. 3:17, G. judge r. and wicked
7:16, be not r. overmuch
9:1, r. and wise in hand of God
2, one event to r. and wicked
Is. 3:10, say to r. it be well
24:16, heard songs, glory to r.
26:2, open ye, that r. may enter
41:26, declared, we say, He is r.
53:11, r. serv. shall justify many
57:1, r. peri. r. taken from evil
60:21, people also shall be all r.
Jer. 12:1, r. art thou, O L. I plead
20:12, O Lord of hosts triest r.
Ez. 13:22, with lies made r. sad
21:3, cut off r. and wicked; 4.
13, wh. I say to r. he sh.
Amos 2:6, they sold r. for silver
Hab. 1:4, wicked comp. about r.
13, wicked devou. him more r.
Mal. 3:18, discern between r. and
Mat. 9:13, not come to call the r.; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:32.
13:43, r. shine forth as sun
23:28, outwardly ap. r. to men
25:46, r. sh. go into life eternal
Lu. 1:6, they were both r. bef. G.
18:9, trusted they were r.
Jno. 7:24, judge not by ap. but r.
17:25, O r. F. world not known
Rom. 2:5, revel. of r. judg. of G.
3:10, there is none r. no not one
5:19, obed. of one, many made r.
II Tim. 4:8, r. Judge shall give
Heb. 11:4, obt. witness he was r.
I Pet. 3:12, eyes of L. are over r.
4:18, if r. scarcely be saved
II Pet. 2:8, Lot vexed his r. soul
I Jno. 2:29, if ye know he is r.
3:7, doeth right, is r. as he is r.
12, his works evil, brother's r.
Rev. 16:5, angel say, Thou r.
7, O L. true and r. thy judgm.
22:11, that is r. let him be r. still

Righteous Man,
Ps. 37:16, lit. r. man hath is better
Prov 10:11, mo. of r. man is a well
13:5, a r. man hateth lying
21:12, r. man wisely consi. house
25:26, a r. man falling bef. wicked
28:12, when r. man rejoice, glory
Is. 41:2, raised r. man from east
Ez. 3:20, r. man doth turn; 18:26.
23:45, r. man they sh. judge them
Mat. 10:41, that receiveth a r. man in name of r. man rec. r. man's
13:17, r. men desi. to see things
Lu. 23:47, cert. this was a r. man
Rom. 5:7, for r. m. will one die
I Tim. 1:9, law not made for r. m.
II Pet. 2:8, r. m. dwelling am. th.

Righteously.
Dt. 1:16, judge r.; Prov. 31:9.
Ps. 67:4, sh. judge peo. r.; 96:10.
Is. 33:15, walk. r. sh. dwell high
Jer. 11:20, O Lord that judgest r.
Tit. 2:12, should live soberly, r.
I Pet. 2:23, to him that judgeth r.

Righteousness.
Dt. 6:25, it shall be our r.
24:13, shall be r. to thee bef. L.
33:19, shall offer sacrifices of r.
Job 29:14, I put on r. clothed me
36:3, ascribe r. to my Maker
Ps. 4:5, offer the sacrifices of r.
11:7, right. Lord loveth r.; 33:5.
15:2, worketh r. never be moved
23:3, leadeth me in paths of r.
24:5, r. fr. God of his salvation
40:9, I preached r. in congrega.
45:4, bec. of truth, meekness, r.
7, lovest r. hatest; Heb. 1:9.
48:10, r. hand, O G. is full of r.
51:19, pleased with sacrifi. of r.
52:3, lying, rather than speak r.
58:1, speak r. O congregation?
72:2, shall judge people with r.
3, moun. bring peace hills r.
85:10, r. and peace kis. each oth.
13, r. go before him
94:15, judgment shall ret. unto r.
96:13, he judge world wi. r.; 98:9.
97:2, r. habitation of his throne
99:4, executest r. J.; 103:6.
106:3, blessed is he that doeth r.
118:19, open to me gates of r.
119:144, r. of thy testimonies
172, all thy commaudm. are r.
132:9, priests be clothed with r.
Prov. 2:9, sh. thou understand r.
8:18, durable riches, r. with me
20, I lead in the way of r.
10:2, r. deliver. from death; 11:4.
11:5, r. of perfect direct his way
6, r. of upright shall del. them
18, to him that soweth r. rew.
19, as r. tend. to life, so he that
12:17, speaketh truth, show. r.
28, the way of r. life, in path.
13:6, r. keepeth him that is upr.
14:34, r. exalteth a nation, sin
15:9, he loveth him that fol. r.
16:8, bet. is a little with r. than
12, throne is established by r.
31, glory, if found in way of r.
21:21, followeth r. find. life, r.
Ecc. 3:16, place of r. iniq. there
Is. 1:21, r. lodged in it
26, city of r.
27, converts with r.
5:23, take away r. of righteous
10:22, consum. overflow with r.
11:4, with r. shall he judge poor
5, r. be the girdle of his lo.
16:5, judgment, and hasting r.
26:9, inhab. of world will learn r.
10, showed, he will not learn r.
28:17, r. will I lay to plummet
32:16, r. shall remain in fruitful
17, work of r. peace; of r. quie.
33:5, the Lord filled Zion with r.
45:8, skies pour r. let r. spring
19, I the L. speak r. I declare
24, in the Lord have I r.
46:12, ye that are far from r.
51:1, follow r.
7, ye that know r.
54:17, their r. is of me, saith L.
58:2, seek me as a nation did r.
59:17, he put on r. as breastpl.
60:17, officers peace, exactors r.
61:3, might be called trees of r.
10, covered me with robe of r.
11, Lord will cause r. and pra.
63:1, until the r. thereof go forth
64:5, rejoiceth and worketh r.
6, our r. are as filthy rags
Jer. 9:24, I Lord wh. exercise r.
22:3, execute ye judgm. and r.
23:6, name, Lord our r.; 33:16.
33:15, branch of r. to execute r.
51:10, Lord brought forth our r.
Ez. 14:14, deliver souls by r.; 20.
18:20, r. of the righteous sh. be
33:12, r. of right. sh. not deliver
Dan. 4:27, break off thy sins by r.
9:7, O Lord r. belongeth to thee
24, bring in everlasting r.
12:3, they that turn many to r.
Hos. 10:12, he come and rain r.
Amos 5:7, who will leave off r. in
24, let r. run down as a stream
6:12, have turned fruit of r. to
Mic. 6:5, may know the r. of L.
Zeph. 2:3, meek of earth seek r.
Mal. 4:2, shall Sun of r. arise
Mat. 3:15, becometh us to fulfil r.
5:6, hunger and thirst after r.
10, presented for r. sake
20, except r. exc. r. of scribes
21:32, John came in way of r.
Lu. 1:75, in r. bef. him all days
Jno. 16:8, rep. world of sin and r.
Acts 10:35, he that worketh r. is
13:10, enemy of all r. wilt th.?
24:25, reasoned of r. and judgm.
Rom. 1:17, therein is the r. of G.
2:26, uncircum. keep r. of law
3:5, unright. commend r. of G.
21, r. of God without the law
22, even the r. of God which is
4:6, to whom God imputed r.
11, seal of r. of the faith, that r. might be imputed to them
13, promise was through r. of faith
5:17, which receive gift of r.
18, so by r. of one the free gift
21, grace reign through r. to eter.
6:13, instruments of r. to God
16, sin to death, obed. unto r.
18, ye became the servants of r.
19, yield memb. servants to r.
20, were serv. of sin, free fr. r.
8:4, r. of law might be fulfilled
10, Spirit is life because of r.
9:30, have attained to r. even r.
31, Israel followed after r. hath not attained to the law of r.
10:3, establish their own r. have not submitted to the r. of G.
4, Christ is the end of the law for r.
5, Moses desc. the r. of law
6, r. which is of faith speaketh
10, with heart man believ. to r.
14:17, not meat and drink, r.
I Cor. 1:30, of God who is made r.
15:34, awake to r. and sin not
II Cor. 3:9, much more minis. of r.
5:21, might be made r. of God
6:7, armor of r. on right hand
14, what fellowship hath r. wi.
9:10, increase fruits of your r.
11:15, transformed as mini. of r.
Gal. 2:21, if r. come by law, Ch.
3:21, r. should have been by law
5:5, we through Spirit wait for r.
Eph. 5:9, fruit of Sp. is r. and tr.
6:14, having the breastplate of r.
Phil. 1:11, filled with fruits of r.
3:6, touching r. which is in law
9, the r. which is of G. by faith
I Tim. 6:11, fol. aft. r.; II Tim. 2:22.
II Tim. 4:8, laid up a crown of r.
Tit. 3:5, not by works of r.
Heb. 1:8, sceptre of r. is sceptre
5:13, is unskilful in word of r.
7:2, by interpretation King of r.
11:7, became heir of r. by faith
33, subdued kingd. wrought r.
12:11, yieldeth peace. fruit of r.
Js. 1:20, worketh not r. of God
3:18, fruit of r. is sown in peace
I Pet. 2:24, dead to sin live to r.
II Pet. 1:1, faith through r. of God
2:5, save Noe a preacher of r.
21, bet. not kn. way of r.
3:13, new earth, wherein dw. r.
I Jno. 2:29, doeth r. born of God
3:7, he that doeth r. is righteous
10, doeth not r. is not of God
Rev. 19:8, fine linen r. of saints
is obedience to God's law, Dt. 6:25, with Rom. 10:5; Lu. 1:6, with Ps. 1:2.
God loves, Ps. 11:7.
God looks for, Is. 5:7.
Christ
  is the Son of, Mal. 4:2.
  loves, Ps. 45:7, with Heb. 1:9.
  was girt with, Is. 11:5.
  put on, as a breast-plate. Is. 59:17.
  was sustained by, Is. 59:16.
  preached, Ps. 40:9.
  fulfilled all, Mat. 3:15.
  is made unto his people, I Cor. 1:30.
  is the end of the law for, Rom. 10:4.
  has brought in everlasting, Dan. 9:24.
  shall judge with, Ps. 72:2; Is. 11:4; Acts 17:31; Rev. 19:11.
  shall reign in, Ps. 45:6; Is. 32:1; Heb. 1:8.
  shall execute, Ps. 99:4; Jer. 23:6.
none, by nature have, Job 15:14; Ps. 14:3, with Rom. 3:10.
cannot come by the law, Gal. 2:21; 3:21.
no justification by works of, Rom. 3:20; 9:31, 32; Gal. 2:16.
no salvation by works of, Eph. 2:8, 9; II Tim. 1:9; Tit. 3:5.
unregenerate man seeks justification by works of, Lu. 18:9; Rom. 10:3.
the blessing of God is not to be attributed to our works of, Dt. 9:5.
Saints
  have, in Christ, Is. 45:24; 54:17; II Cor. 5:21.
  have, imputed, Rom. 4:11, 22.
  are covered with the robe of, Is. 61:10.
  receive, from God, Ps. 24:5.
  are renewed in, Eph. 4:24.
  are led in the paths of, Ps. 23:3.
  are servants of, Rom. 6:16, 18.
  characterized by, Gen. 18:25; Ps. 1:5, 6.
  know, Is. 51:7.
  do, I Jno. 2:29; 3:7.
  work, by faith, Heb. 11:33.
  follow after, Is. 51:1.
  put on, Job 29:14.
  wait for the hope of, Gal. 5:5.
  pray for the spirit of, Ps. 51:10.
  hunger and thirst after, Mat. 5:6.
  walk before God in, I Ks. 3:6.
  offer sacrifice of, Ps. 4:5; 51:19.
  put no trust in their own, Phil. 3:6-8.
  count their own, as filthy rags, Is. 64:6.
  should seek, Zeph. 2:3.
  should live in, Tit. 2:12; I Pet. 2:24.
  should serve God in, Lu. 1:75.
  should yield their members as instruments of, Rom. 6:13.
  should yield their members servants to, Rom. 6:19.
  should have on the breast-plate of, Eph. 6:14.
  shall receive a crown of, II Tim. 4:8.
  shall see God's face in, Ps. 17:15.
of saints endures forever, Ps. 112:3, 9, with II Cor. 9:9.
an evidence of the new birth, I Jno. 2:29.
the kingdom of God is, Rom. 14:17.
the fruit of the Spirit is in all, Eph. 5:9.
the scriptures instruct in, II Tim. 3:16.
judgments designed to lead to, Is. 26:9.
chastisements yield the fruit of, Heb. 12:11.
has no fellowship with unrighteousness, II Cor. 6:14.
Ministers Should
  be preachers of, II Pet. 2:5.
  reason of, Acts 24:25.
  follow after, I Tim. 6:11; II Tim. 2:22.
  be clothed with, Ps. 132:9.
  be armed with, II Cor. 6:7.
  pray for fruit of, in their people, II Cor. 9:10; Phil. 1:11.
keeps saints in the right way, Prov. 11:5; 13:6.
judgment should be executed in, Lev. 19:15.
They Who Walk in, and Follow,
  are righteous, I Jno. 3:7.
  are the excellent of the earth, Ps. 16:3, with Prov. 12:26.
  are accepted with God, Acts 10:35.
  are loved by God, Ps. 146:8; Prov. 15:9.
  are blessed by God, Ps. 5:12.
  are heard by God, Lu. 18:7; Js. 5:16.
  are objects of God's watchful care, Job 36:7; Ps. 34:15; Prov. 10:3; I Pet. 3:12.
  are tried by God, Ps. 11:5.
  are exalted by God, Job 36:7.
  dwell in security, Is. 33:15, 16.
  are bold as a lion, Prov. 28:1.
  are delivered out of all troubles, Ps. 34:19; Prov. 11:8.
  are never forsaken by God, Ps. 37:25.
  are abundantly provided for, Prov. 13:25; Mat. 6:25-33.
  are enriched, Ps. 112:3; Prov. 15:6.
  think and desire good, Prov. 11:23; 12:5.
  know the secret of the Lord, Ps. 25:14; Prov. 3:32.
  have their prayers heard, Ps. 34:17; Prov. 15:29; I Pet. 3:12.
  have their desires granted, Prov. 10:24.
  find it with life and honor, Prov. 21:21.
  shall hold on their way, Job 17:9.
  shall never be moved, Ps. 15:2, 5; 55:22; Prov. 10:30; 12:3.
  shall be ever remembered, Ps. 112:6.
  shall flourish as a branch, Prov. 11:28.
shall be glad in the Lord, Ps. 64:10.
brings its own reward, Prov. 11:18; Is. 3:10.
tends to life, Prov. 11:19; 12:28.
the work of, shall be peace, Is. 32:17.
the effect of, shall be quietness and assurance for ever, Is. 32:17.
is a crown of glory to the aged, Prov. 16:31.
The Wicked
  are far from, Ps. 119:150; Is. 46:12.
  are free from, Rom. 6:20.
  are enemies of, Acts 13:10.
  leave off, Amos 5:7, with Ps. 36:3.
  follow not after, Rom. 9:30.
  do not, I Jno. 3:10.
  do not obey, Rom. 2:8, with II Thess. 2:12.

Righteousness—Continued.
love lying rather than, Ps. 52:3.
make mention of God, not in, Is. 48:1.
though favored, will not learn, Is. 26:10, with Ps. 106:43.
speak contemptuously against those who follow, Ps. 31:18; Mat. 27:39-44.
hate those who follow, Ps. 34:21.
slay those who follow, Ps. 37:32; I Jno. 3:12, with Mat. 23:35.
should break off their sins by, Dan. 4:27.
should awake to, I Cor. 15:34.
should sow to themselves in, Hos. 10:12.
vainly wish to die as those who follow, Num. 23:10.
the throne of kings established by, Prov. 16:12; 25:5.
nations exalted by, Prov. 14:34.
Blessedness of
having imputed, without works, Rom. 4:6.
doing, Ps. 106:3.
hungering and thirsting after, Mat. 5:6.
suffering for, I Pet. 3:14.
being persecuted for, Mat. 5:10.
turning others to, Dan. 12:3.
promised to the church, Is. 32:16; 45:8; 61:11; 62:1.
promised to saints, Is. 60:21; 61:3.
exemplified, Jacob, Gen. 30:33; David, II Sam. 22:21; Zacharias, etc., Lu. 1:6; Abel, Heb. 11:4; Lot, II Pet. 2:8.
Righteousness, For.
Gen. 15:6, Ab. believ. L. counted to him for r.; Ps. 106:31; Rom. 4:3.
Ps. 143:11, for thy r. sake bring
Is. 5:7, looked for r. but behold
Mat. 5:10, wh. are persecuted for r.
Rom. 4:5, counted for r.; Gal. 3:6.
9, reckoned to Abraham for r.
22, imp. to him for r.; Js. 2:23.
10:4, Ch. is the end of law for r.
I Pet. 3:14, if ye suffer for r. sake
Righteousness, His.
I Sam. 26:23, L. render ev. his r.
I Ks. 8:32, acc. to his r.; II Chr. 6:23.
Job 33:26, will render man his r.
Ps. 7:17, praise L. acc. to his r.
22:31, they shall declare his r.
50:6, the heav. declare his r.; 97:6.
98:2, his r. hath openly showed
103:17, his r. to children's child.
111:3, his r. end. for ever; 112:3, 9.
Ecc. 7:15, just man perish in his r.
Is. 42:21, pleased for his r. sake
59:16, and his r. sustained him
Ez. 3:20, turn fr. his r.; 18:24; 26.
18:22, his r. that he hath done
33:12, not able to live for his r.
13, if he trust his own r. and commit iniq. his r. not rem.
Mic. 7:9, and I shall behold his r.
Mat. 6:33, seek king. of G. his r.
Rom. 3:25, to declare his r.; 26.
II Cor. 9:9, given to poor his r.
Righteousness, In.
Lev. 19:15, in r. shalt thou judge
I Ks. 3:6, walk. in truth and in r.
Ps. 9:8, he shall judge world in r.
17:15, I will beh. thy face in r.
65:5, terrible things in r. wilt
Prov. 8:8, words of mouth in r.
25:5, throne shall be estab. in r.
Is. 5:16, G. shall be sanct. in r.
32:1, a king shall reign in r.
42:6, I the L. called thee in r.
45:13, I have raised him in r.
23, word gone out of mou. **in r.**
48:1, mention G. of Isr. not in r.
54:14, in r. shalt thou be estab.
63:1, speak in r. mighty to save
Jer. 4:2, the Lord liveth in r.
Hos. 2:19, I will betroth thee in r.
10:12, sow in r. reap in mercy
Zech. 8:8, I will be their God in r.
Mal. 3:3, offer an offering in r.
Acts 17:31, will judge world in r.
Rom. 9:28, will cut it short in r.
Eph. 4:24, God is created in r.
II Tim. 3:16, scrip. for instr. in r.
Rev. 19:11, in r. he doth judge
Righteousness, My.
Gen. 30:33, my r. answer for me
Dt. 9:4, for my r. Lord bro. me
II Sam. 22:21, reward me accord. to my r.; 25; Ps. 18:20, 24.
Job 6:29, return ag. my r. is in it
27:6, my r. I hold fast
35:2, my r. more than God's
Ps. 4:1, I call, O God of my r.
7:8, judge me, O L. ac. to my r.
Is. 41:10, uph. with hand my r.
46:13, I bring my r.
51:5, my r. is
51:6, my r. sh. not be abolished
8, but my r. shall be for ever
56:1, come, my r. to be revealed
Phil. 3:9 not having mine own r.
Righteousness, Thy.
Dt. 9:5, for thy r. or upright ; 6.
Job 8:6, habi. of thy r. prosperous
Job 35:8, thy r. may profit son of
Ps. 5:8, lead me, O Lord, in thy r.
31:1, deliver me in thy r.; 71:2.
35:24, judge me, O L. ac. to thy r.
28, shall speak of thy r.; 71:24.
36:6, thy r. is like great mount.
10, continue thy r. to upright
37:6, he shall bring forth thy r.
40:10, I have not hid thy r.
51:14, tongue shall sing of thy r.
69:27, let th. not come into thy r.
71:15, my mouth sh. show thy r.
16, I will make ment. of thy r.
19, thy r. O God, is very high
72:1, give thy r. unto king's son
88:12, thy r. be known in land
89:16, in thy r. sh. they be exalted
119:40, quicken thy r.
123, thy r.
142, thy r. is an everlast. right.
143:1, answer me, and in thy r.
11, for thy r. sake bring my soul
145:7, they sh. sing of thy r.
Is. 48:18, thy r. as waves of sea
57:12, I will declare thy r.
58:8, thy r. shall go before thee
62:2, the Gentiles shall see thy r.
Dan. 9:16, O Lord, accord. to thy r.
Righteousness Imputed.
predicted, Is. 56:1; Ez. 16:14.
revealed in the gospel, Rom. 1:17.
is of the Lord, Is. 54:17.
Described as
the righteousness of faith, Rom. 4:13; 9:30; 10:6.
the righteousness of God, without the law, Rom. 3:21.
the righteousness of God by faith in Christ, Rom. 3:22.
Christ being made righteousness unto us, I Cor. 1:30.
our being made the righteousness of God, in Christ, II Cor. 5:21.
Christ is the end of the law for, Rom. 10:4.
Christ called the Lord our righteousness, Jer. 23:6.
Christ brings in an everlasting righteousness, Dan. 9:24.
is a free gift, Rom. 5:17.
God's righteousness never to be abolished, Is. 51:6.
the promises made through, Rom. 4:13.
Saints
have, on believing, Rom. 4:5, 11, 24.
clothed with the robe of righteousness, Is. 61:10.
exalted in righteousness, Ps. 89:16.
desire to be found in, Phil. 3:9.
glory in having, Is. 45:24, 25.
exhortation to seek righteousness, Mat. 6:33.
the Gentiles attained to, Rom. 9:30.
blessedness of those who have, Rom. 4:6.
The Jews
ignorant of, Rom. 10:3.
stumble at righteousness by faith, Rom. 9:32.
submit not to, Rom. 10:3.
exemplified, Abraham, Rom. 4:9, 22; Gal. 3:6; Paul, Phil. 3:7-9.
Righteousness of God, The.
is part of his character, Ps. 7:9; 116:5; 119:137.
Described as
very high, Ps. 71:19.
abundant, Ps. 48:10.
beyond computation, Ps. 71:15.
everlasting, Ps. 119:142.
enduring for ever, Ps. 111:3.
the habitation of his throne, Ps. 97:2.
Christ acknowledged, Jno. 17:25.
Christ committed his cause to, I Pet. 2:23.
angels acknowledge, Rev. 16:5.
Exhibited in
his testimonies, Ps. 119:138, 144.
his commandments, Dt. 4:8; Ps. 119:172.
his judgments, Ps. 19:9; 119:7, 62.
his word, Ps. 119:123.
his ways, Ps. 145:17.
his acts, Jud. 5:11; I Sam. 12:7.
his government, Ps. 96:13; 98:9.
the gospel, Ps. 85:10, with Rom. 3:25, 26.
the final judgment, Acts 17:31.
the punishment of the wicked, Rom. 2:5; II Thess. 1:6; Rev. 16:7; 19:2.
shown to the posterity of saints, Ps. 103:17.
shown openly before the heathen, Ps. 98:2.
God delights in the exercise of, Jer. 9:24.
the heavens shall declare, Ps. 50, 6; 97:6.
Saints
ascribe, to him, Job 36:3; Dan. 9:7.
acknowledge, in his dealings, Ezra 9:15.
acknowledge, though the wicked prosper, Jer. 12:1, with Ps. 73: 12-17.
recognize, in the fulfilment of his promises, Neh. 9:8.
confident of beholding, Mic. 7:9.
upheld by, Is. 41:10.
do not conceal, Ps. 40:10.
mention, only, Ps. 71:16.
talk of, Ps. 35:28; 71:15, 24.
declare to others, Ps. 22:31.
magnify, Ps. 7:17; 51:14; 145:7.
plead, in prayer, Ps. 143:11; Dan. 9:16.
leads him to love righteousness, Ps. 11:7.
We Should Pray
to be led in, Ps. 5:8.
to be quickened in, Ps. 119:40.
to be delivered in, Ps. 31:1; 71:2.
to be answered in, Ps. 143:1.
to be judged according to, Ps. 35:24.
for its continued manifestation, Ps. 36:10.
his care and defence of his people designed to teach, Mic. 6:4, 5.
the wicked have no interest in, Ps. 69:27.
illustrated, Ps. 36:6.
Righteousnesses.
Is. 64:6, and all our r. are as filthy rags
Ez. 33:13, all his r. shall not be remembered
Dan. 9:18, supplications before thee for our r.
Rightly.
Gen. 27:36, he said, Is not he r. named Jacob?
Lu. 7:43, said unto him, Thou hast r. judged
20:21, that thou sayest and teachest r.
II Tim. 2:15, ashamed, r. dividing the word of truth
Rigour.
Ex. 1:13, children of Israel to serve with r.
14, they made them serve, was with r.
Lev. 25:43, thou shalt not rule over him with r.
46, not rule one over another with r.
53, other shall not rule with r. over
Rimmon.
Josh. 15:32, and Shilhim, and Ain, and R.
Jud. 20:45, the wilderness unto the rock of R.
47, to the wilderness unto the rock R.
47, abode in the rock R. four months
21:13, Benjamin that were in the rock R.
II Sam. 4:2, the sons of R. a Beerothite, of the
5, 9, the sons of R. the Beerothite
II Ks. 5:18, master goeth into the house of R.
18, I bow myself in the house of R.
18, bow down myself in the house of R.
I Chr. 4:32, villages were, Etam, and Ain, R.
6:77, R. with her suburbs, Tabor with
Zech. 14:10, Geba to R. south of Jerusalem
Rimmon-parez.
Num. 33:19, from Rithmah, and pitched at R.
20, and they departed from R., and
Rings.
antiquity of, Gen. 24:22; 38:18.
made of gold and set with precious stones, Num. 31:50, 51; Song 5: 14.
Were Worn
on the hands, Gen. 41:42.
on the arms, II Sam. 1:10.
in the ears, Job 42:11; Hos. 2: 13; Ez. 16:12.
in the nose, Is. 3:21.
rich men distinguished by, Js. 2:2.
women of rank adorned with, Is. 3:16, 21.
Of Kings
used for sealing decrees, Esth. 3: 12; 8:8, 10.
given to favorites as a mark of honor, Gen. 41:42; Esth. 3:10; 8:2.
numbers of, taken from Midianites, Num. 31:50.
Illustrative
of the glory of Christ, Song 5:14.
(put on the hands) of favor, Lu. 15:22.
Ring-straked.
Gen. 30:35, he-goats were r.-s.
31:8, r.-s. sh. be thy hire; 10:12.
Rinsed.
Lev. 6:28, not both scoured and r.
15:11, and hath not r. his hands
12, ev. vessel of wood sh. be r.
Rict (n.).
Tit. 1:6, children not accus. of r.
I Pet. 4:4, that you run not to r.
Riot, ing.
Rom. 13:13, walk not in r.
II Pet. 2:13, count it pleasure to r.
Riotous.
Prov. 23:20, be not am. r. eaters
28:7, he that is companion of r.
Lu. 15:13, wasted with r. living
Rip, ped.
II Ks. 8:12, r. up women with chl.
15:16, women wi. child he r. up
Hos. 13:16, wo. wi. child be r. up
Amos 1:13, have r. up the women
Ripe.
Gen. 40:10, bro. forth r. grapes
Ex. 22:29, to offer thy r. fruits
Num. 13:20, time of first r. grap.
18:13, whatso. is first r. in land
Jer. 24:2, like figs that are first r.; Hos. 9:10; Nah. 3:12.
Joel 3:13, sickle, for harvest is r.
Mic. 7:1, my soul desired r. fruit
Rev. 14:15, harvest of earth is r.
18, gath. clusters, grapes are r.
Ripening.
Is. 18:5, and the sour grape is r.
Riphath, Gen. 10:3.
Rise.
Num. 24:17, sceptre r. out of Is.
Dt. 33:11, smite them that r. that they r. not again
Jud. 8:21, they said, R. thou
I Sam. 24:7, suff. them not to r.
II Sam. 12:21, child dead, didst r.
Job 30:12, upon my right hand r.
Ps. 18:38, were not able to r.
27:3, though war should r. against me
36:12, shall not be able to r.
140:10, that th. r. not up again
Prov. 28:12, when wicked r.; 28.
Song 3:2, r. now and go about
Is. 24:20, earth sh. fall and not r.
33:10, now will I r., saith the L.
43:17, lie together, shall not r.
Amos 5:2, virgin of Isr. no mo. r.
7:9, r. against house of Jerob.
Mat. 5:45, he maketh sun to r.
20:19, he shall r. ag.; Mk. 9:31; 10: 34; Lu. 18:33; 24:7.
24:11, many false proph. shall r.; Mk. 13:22.
27:63, three days I will r.; Mk. 8: 31.
Mk. 12:23, when they shall r.; 25.
Lu. 11:7, I cannot r. and give
Jno. 5:8, J. saith, R., take up bed
11:23, J. saith, Thy bro. sh. r.
Acts 10:13, came a voice, R., Peter
26:23, that should r. from dead
Rom. 15:12, he that sh. r. to reign
I Cor. 15:15, dead r. not; 16, 29, 32.
I Thess. 4:16, dead in Christ sh. r.
Rise Up.
Ex. 8:20, r. up bef. Phar.; 9:13.
Num. 10:35, r. up L. let enemies
23:24, people shall r. up as lion
Dt. 19:15, one witness not r. up
28:7, L. cause enemies that r. up
31:16, this people will r. up
Neh. 2:18, let us r. up and build
Job 20:27, the earth shall r. up
Ps. 3:1, many are they r. up
17:7, save from those that r. up
18:48, liftest above th. that r. up
41:8, he shall r. up no more
44:5, tread them under th. r. up
92:11, desire of wicked r. up
94:16, who will r. up for me?
127:2, it is vain to r. up early
Ecc. 12:4, r. up at voice of bird
Song 2:10, beloved said, R. up
Is. 5:11, woe unto them r. up
14:22, I will r. up against them
28:21, L. shall r. up as in Peraz.
Jer. 47:2, wat. r. up out of north
51:1, them that r. up against me
Amos 8:14, fall, never r. up again
Ob. 1, let us r. up against Edom
Zeph. 3:8, until day that I r. up
Zech. 14:13, r. up against neighbor
Mat. 12:41, men of Nine. sh. r. up
42, qu. of so. r. up; Lu. 11:31, 32.
Mk. 3:26, Sat. r. up ag. himself
Lu. 5:23, easier to say, R. up
Acts 3:6, in name of Jesus r. up
Risen.
Num. 32:14, r. up in fath. stead
I Sam. 25:29, man r. to pursue
I Ks. 8:20, I am r. up in room of David; II Chr. 6:10.
Ps. 20:8, we are r. and stand
54:3, strangers are r. against me
86:14, O G. proud are r. ag. me
Is. 60:1, glory of the Lord is r.
Mic. 2:8, of late my peo. is r. up
Mat. 11:11, not r. a greater th. J.
14:2, John the Baptist r. fr. dead; Mk. 6:14, 16; Lu. 9:7.
17:9, Son of man be r.; Mk. 9:9.
26:32, r. I will go bef.; Mk. 14:28.
28:6, is r. as he said; Mk. 16:6.
Mk. 16:9, J. r. early first day
Lu. 7:16, a great prophet is r.
9:8, one of prophets was r.; 19.
24:34, the Lord is r. indeed
Acts 17:3, C. must needs have r.
Rom. 8:34, yea rather that is r.
I Cor. 15:13, then is Christ not r.
Col. 3:1, if ye be r. with Christ
Risest.
Dt. 6:7, talk of th. when thou r.

Riseth.
Dt. 22:26, man r. against neigh.
Job 9:7, com. sun and it r. not
14:12, man lieth down, r. not
24:22, r. up and no man is sure
27:7, he that r. up against me
31:14, wh. sh. I do wh. G. r. up?
Prov. 24:16, man fall. and r. ag.
Is. 47:11, know fr. whence it r.
Rising (n.).
Lev. 13:2, in skin of his flesh a r. or bright spot; 10, 19, 28, 43.
14:56, this is the law for a r.
Prov. 30:31, ag. whom is no r.
Is. 60:3, to brightness of thy r.
Mk. 9:10, what the r. from dead
Lu. 2:34, fall and r. of many
Rising, Sun-.
Num. 2:3, toward r. of the sun
21:11, bef. Moab tow. s.-r.; 34:15; Dt. 4:41, 47; Josh. 12:1; 13:5; 19:12, 27, 34.
Ps. 50:1, called earth fr. r. of sun
113:3, r. of s. L.'s name praised
Is. 41:25, fr. r. of s. shall he call
45:6, know from r. of the sun
59:19, fear his glory fr. r. of sun
Mal. 1:11, from r. of sun my name
Mk. 16:2, to sepulc. at r. of sun
Rising.
Job 16:8, my leanness r. in me
24:5, as wild asses go forth, r.
Prov. 27:14, bless. friend, r. early
Jer. 7:13, I spake unto you r. up early; 25:3; 35:14.
25, I sent my servants prophets to you, r. up early; 25:4; 26:5; 29: 19; 35:15; 44:4.
11:7, r. early, and protesting
32:33, I taught them, r. up early
Lam. 3:63, sit. down and r. up
Mk. 1:35, in morn. r. bef. day
Rites.
Num. 9:3, keep it according to r.
River.
Gen. 31:21, Jacob passed over r.
41:1, behold, he stood by the r.
Ex. 1:22, every son cast into r.
2:5, daughter of Phar. came to r.
4:9, water of r. sh. become blood
8:3, the r. shall bring forth frogs
Dt. 2:24, journey, pass over r.
Josh. 13:9, the city in the midst of the r.; II Sam. 24:5.
Jud. 5:21, r. Kis. that ancient r.
II Sam. 17:13, draw city into r.
I Ks. 4:21, Solomon reigned fr. r.
Ezra 4:10, rest on this side the r.
8:15, I gathered them to r.
Job 40:23, he drinketh up r.
Ps. 36:8, make them drink of r.
46:4, a r. streams sh. make glad
65:9, enrichest it with r. of God
72:8, have dominion from the r.
80:11, sent out branches unto r.
105:41, wat. ran in places like r.
Is. 8:7, bring. upon them the r.
11:15, shake his hand over the r.
19:5, and the r. shall be wasted
23:10, pass through thy land as a r.
48:18, had thy peace been as r.
66:12, ext. peace to her like a r.
Jer. 2:18, drink waters of the r.
17:8, spread. out her roots by r.
Lam. 2:18, tears run down like r.
Ez. 29:3, my r. is my own; 9.
47:5, it was r. I could not pass
Amos 6:14, r. of the wilderness
Mic. 7:12, come from fortr. to r.
Zech. 9:10, his dominion from r.
10:11, deeps of r. shall dry up
Mk. 1:5, baptized in r. Jordan
Acts 16:13, on sab. we went by r.
Rev. 22:1, he showed me a pure r.
Rivers.
Ex. 7:19, thy hand on the r.; 8:5.
Lev. 11:9, whatso. hath fins in r.
Dt. 10:7, a land of r. of waters
II Ks. 5:12, are not r. of Damascus
19:24, I have dried up all the r.
Job 20:17, shall not see r. of hon.
28:10, cutteth out r. amo. rocks
29:6, rock poured me out r. of oil
Ps. 1:3, like a tree planted by r.
74:15, thou driedst up mighty r.
78:16, caused wat. to run like r.
89:25, set his right hand in r.
107:33, turneth r. into wildern.
119:136, r. of wat. run down eyes
137:1, by r. of Babylon we wept
Prov. 5:16, r. of waters in streets
21:1, in the hand of Lord, as r.
Ecc. 1:7, all r. run into the sea
Song 5:12, as eyes of doves by r.
Is. 18:2, whose land r. spoiled; 7.
19:6, they shall turn r. far away
30:25, on every high hill r.
32:2, be as r. in a dry place
33:21, L. be to us place of br. r.
37:25, all r. of besieged places
41:18, open r. in high places
42:15, I will make r. islands
43:2, passest through r. not overfl.
19, I will make r. in desert; 20.
44:27, deep be dry, I wi. dry up r.
50:2, I make r. a wilderness
Jer. 31:9, I cau. th. to walk by r.
46:7, waters are moved as r.; 8.
Lam. 3:48, eye runneth r. of wat.
Ez. 6:3, said L. to hills and r.
29:4, cause fish of thy r. to stick
Ez. 29:10, I am against thee, again. r.
32:12, I will make r. dry
31:4, deep set him up with her r.
12, his boughs are broken by r.
32:2, camest forth with thy r.
14, cause their r. to run like oil
34:13, feed th. on mount. by r.
35:8, in r. sh. fall that are slain
36:6, say to hills, to r. valleys
47:9, whithersoever r. sh. come
Joel 1:20, r. of waters dried up
3:18, r. of Jud. sh. flow wi. wat.
Mic. 6:7, pleased with ten thousand r.
Nah. 1:4, rebuk. sea, drieth up r.
2:6, gates of r. sh. be open.
Hab. 3:8, was L. displeas. ag. r.?
9, thou didst clea. earth wi. r.
Jno. 7:38, out of belly sh. flow r.
Rev. 8:10, fell on third part of r.
Rivers.
source of, Job 28:10; Ps. 104:8, 10.
enclosed within banks, Dan. 12:5.
flow through valleys, Ps. 104:8, 10.
Some of
great and mighty, Gen. 15:18; Ps. 74:15.
deep, Ez. 47:5; Zech. 10:11.
broad, Is. 33:21.
rapid, Jud. 5:21.
parted into many streams, Gen. 2:10; Is. 11:15.
run into the sea, Ecc. 1:7; Ez. 47: 8.
God's power over, unlimited, Is. 50:2; Nah. 1:4.
Useful for
supplying drink to the people, Jer. 2:18.
commerce, Is. 23:3.
promoting vegetation, Gen. 2:10.
bathing, Ex. 2:5.
baptism often performed in, Mat. 3:6.
of Canaan abounded with fish, Lev. 11:9, 10.
Banks of,
covered with flags, Ex. 2:3, 5.
planted with trees, Ez. 47:7.
frequented by doves, Song 5:12.
frequented by wild beasts, Jer. 49:19.
places of common resort, Ps. 137: 1.
frequently overflowed, Josh. 3:15; I Chr. 12:15.
peculiarly fruitful, Ps. 1:3; Is. 32:20.
gardens often made beside, Num. 24:6.
cities often built beside, Ps. 46:4; 137:1.
often the boundaries of kingdoms, etc., Josh. 22:25; I Ks. 4:24.
Mentioned in Scripture:
of Eden, Gen. 2:10.
of Jotbath, Dt. 10:7.
of Ethiopia, Is. 18:1.
of Babylon, Ps. 137:1.
of Egypt, Gen. 15:18.
of Damascus, II Ks. 5:12.
of Ahava, Ezra 8:15.
of Judah, Joel 3:18.
of Philippi, Acts 16:13.
Abana, II Ks. 5:12.
Arnon, Dt. 2:36; Josh. 12:1.
Chebar, Ez. 1:1, 3; 10:15, 20.
Euphrates, Gen. 2:14.
Gihon, Gen. 2:13.
Gozan, II Ks. 17:6; I Chr. 5:26.
Hiddekel, Gen. 2:14.
Jabbok, Dt. 2:37; Josh. 12:2.
Jordan, Josh. 3:8; II Ks. 5:10.
Kanah, Josh. 16:8.
Kishon, Jud. 5:21.
Pharpar, II Ks. 5:12.
Pison, Gen. 2:11.
Ulai, Dan. 8:16.
many fordable in some places, Gen. 32:22; Josh. 2:7; Is. 16:2.
Illustrative
of the abundance of grace in Christ, Is. 32:2, with Jno. 1: 16.
of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit, Ps. 46:4; Is. 41: 18; 43:19, 20; Jno. 7:38, 39.
of heavy afflictions, Ps. 69:2; Is. 43:2.
of abundance, Job 20:17; 29:6.
of people flying from judgments, Is. 23:10.
(steady course of) of peace of saints, Is. 66:12.
(fruitfulness of trees planted by) of the permanent prosperity of saints, Ps. 1:3; Jer. 17:8.
(drying up of) of God's judgments, Is. 19:1-8; Jer. 51:36; Nah. 1:4; Zech. 10:11.
(overflowing of) of God's judgments, Is. 8:7, 8; 28:2, 18; Jer. 47:2.
Rizpah.
II Sam. 3:7, a concubine, whose name was R.
21:8, the king took the two sons of R.
10, and R. the daughter of Aiah
11, told David what R . . . had
Road.
I Sam. 27:10, whither have ye made a r. to day?
Roar.
I Chr. 16:32, let the sea r., and the fulness
Ps. 46:3, waters thereof r., and be troubled
74:4, thine enemies r. in the midst of
96:11, let the sea r., and the fulness
98:7, let the sea r., and the fulness
104:21, the young lions r. after their prey
Is. 5:29, lion, they shall r. like young lions
29, yea, they shall r., and lay hold of
30, that day they shall r. against them
42:13, a man of war: he shall cry, yea, r.
59:11, we r. all like bears, and mourn
Jer. 5:22, though they r., yet can they not
25:30, the Lord shall r. from on high
30, mightily r. upon his habitation
31:35, the sea when the waves thereof r.
50:42, their voices shall r. like the sea, and
51:38, they shall r. together like lions
55, her waves do r. like great waters
Hos. 11:10, the Lord: he shall r. like a lion
10, when he shall r., then the children
Joel 3:16, the Lord also shall r. out of Zion
Amos 1:2, he said, The Lord will r. from Zion
3:4, will a lion r. in the forest, when he
Roared.
Jud. 14:5, a young lion r. against him
Ps. 38:8, r. by reason of the disquietness of
Is. 51:15, divided the sea, whose waves r.
Jer. 2:15, the young lions r. upon him, and
Amos 3:8, the lion hath r., who will not fear?
Roareth.
Job 37:4, after it a voice r.: he thundereth
Jer. 6:23, mercy; their voice r. like the sea
Rev. 10:3, a loud voice, as when a lion r.
Roaring.
Job 4:10, the r. of the lion, and the voice of
Ps. 22:1, me, and from the words of my r.?
13, as a ravening and a r. lion
32:3, my bones waxed old through my r.
Prov. 19:12, king's wrath is as the r. of a lion
20:2, fear of a king is as the r. of a lion
28:15, as a r. lion, and a ranging bear
Is. 5:29, their r. shall be like a lion, they
30, shall roar...like the r. of the sea
31:4, and the young lion r. on his
Ez. 19:7, thereof, by the noise of his r.
22:25, like a r. lion ravening the prey
Zeph. 3:3, princes within her are r. lions
Zech. 11:3, a voice of the r. of young lions
Lu. 21:25, the sea and the waves r.
I Pet. 5:8, devil, as a r. lion, walketh about
Roarings.
Job 3:24, r. are poured out like the waters
Roast.
Ex. 12:8, the flesh in that night, r. with fire
9, at all with water, but r. with
Dt. 16:7, and thou shalt r. and eat it in the
I Sam. 2:15, give flesh to r. for the priest; for
Is. 44:16, he roasteth r., and is satisfied
Roasted.
II Chr. 35:13, and they r. the passover with fire
Is. 44:19, I have r. flesh, and eaten it: and
Jer. 29:22, whom the king of Babylon r. in the
Roasteth.
Prov. 12:27, slothful man r. not that which he
Is. 44:16, he r. roast, and is satisfied: yea
Rob.
Lev. 19:13, thy neighbour, neither r. him
26:22, which shall r. you of your children
I Sam. 23:1, and they r. the threshingfloors
Prov. 22:22, r. not the poor, because he is
Is. 10:2, that they may r. the fatherless!
17:14, us, and the lot of them that r. us
Ez. 39:10, and r. those that robbed them, saith
Mal. 3:8, will a man r. God? Yet ye have
Robbed.
Jud. 9:25, they r. all that came along that
II Sam. 17:8, as a bear r. of her whelps in the
Ps. 119:61, bands of the wicked have r. me
Prov. 17:12, let a bear r. of her whelps meet a
Is. 10:13, and have r. their treasures, and I
42:22, but this is a people r. and spoiled
Jer. 50:37, her treasures; and they shall be r.
Ez. 33:15, pledge, give again that he had r.
39:10, rob those that r. them, saith the
Mal. 3:8, man rob God? Yet ye have r. me
8, ye say, Wherein have we r. thee?
9, for ye have r. me, even this whole
II Cor. 11:8, I r. other churches, taking wages
Robber.
Job 5:5, r. swalloweth up their substance
18:9, the r. shall prevail against
Ez. 18:10, if he beget a son that is a r., a
Jno. 10:1, way, the same is a thief and a r.
18:40, Barabbas. Now Barabbas was a r.
Robbers.
Job 12:6, the tabernacles of r. prosper, and
Is. 42:24, for a spoil, and Israel to the r.?
Jer. 7:11, become a den of r. in your eyes?
Ez. 7:22, for the r. shall enter into it, and
Dan. 11:14, the r. of thy people shall exalt
Hos. 6:9, and as troops of r. wait for a man
7:1, and the troop of r. spoileth without
Ob. 5, thieves came to thee, if r. by night
Jno. 10:8, came before me are thieves and r.
Acts 19:37, which are neither r. of churches
II Cor. 11:26, in perils of waters, in perils of r.
Robbery.
Ps. 62:10, and become not vain in r.: if
Prov. 21:7, the r. of the wicked shall destroy
Is. 61:8, I hate r. for burnt offering; and
Ez. 22:29, used oppression, and exercised r.
Amos 3:10, violence and r. in their palaces
Nah. 3:1, city! it is all full of lies and r.; the
Phil. 2:6, it not r. to be equal with God
Robbeth.
Prov. 28:24, whoso. r. his father or his mother
Robe.
Ex. 28:4, and a r., and a broidered coat
31, make the r. of the ephod all of blue
34, upon the hem of the r. round about
29:5, the coat, and the r. of the ephod
39:22, the r. of the ephod of woven work
23, was an hole in the midst of the r.
24, they made upon the hems of the r.
25, upon the hem of the r., round
26, round about the hem of the r. to
Lev. 8:7, clothed him with the r., and put
I Sam. 18:4, Jonathan stripped himself of the r.
24:4, cut off the skirt of Saul's r. privily
11, see the skirt of thy r. in my hand
11, in that I cut off the skirt of thy r.

Robe—Continued.
I Chr. 15:27, David was clothed with a r. of fine
Job 29:14, my judgment was as a r. and a
Is. 22:21, and I will clothe him with thy r.
61:10, me with the r. of righteousness
Jon. 3:6, and he laid his r. from him, and
Mic. 2:8, ye pull off the r. with the garment
Mat. 27:28, him, and put on him a scarlet r.
31, they took the r. off from him, and
Lu. 15:22, bring forth the best r., and put it
23:11, and arrayed him in a gorgeous r.
Jno. 19:2, and they put on him a purple r.
5, crown of thorns, and the purple r.

Robes.
II Sam. 13:18, for with such r. were the king's
I Ks. 22:10, his throne, having put on their r.
30, the battle; but put thou on thy r.
II Chr. 18:9, on his throne, clothed in their r.
29, the battle; but put thou on thy r.
Ez. 26:16, thrones, and lay away their r.
Lu. 20:46, which desire to walk in long r.
Rev. 6:11, white r. were given unto every one
7:9, clothed with white r., and palms in
13, these which are arrayed in white r.?
14, have washed their r., and made

Roboam.
Mat. 1:7, Solomon begat R.; and R. begat

Rock.
Ex. 33:22, I will put thee in a clift of the r.
Num. 20:8, speak to the r. before their eyes
10, must we fetch you water out of this r.?
23:9, from the top of the r. I see him
24:21, thou puttest thy nest in a r.
Dt. 8:15, who brought thee water out of the r.
32:4, he is the R.
15, lightly esteemed the R. of his salvation
18, of the R. that begat thee
30, except their R. had sold them
31, their r. is not as our R.
37, where is their r. in whom they trusted?
I Sam. 2:2, neither is there any r. like our God
II Sam. 22:2; Ps. 18:2; 92:15, the Lord is my r.
Ps. 18:31, who is a r. save our God?
23:3, the R. of Israel spake
I Ks. 19:11, strong wind brake in pieces the r.
Job 14:18, the r. is removed out of his place
19:24, graven in the r. for ever
24:8, embrace the r. for want of shelter
Ps. 27:5; 40:2, shalt set me up upon a r.
31:3; 71:3, thou art my r. and my fortress
61:2, lead me to the r. that is higher than I.
81:16, with honey out of the r.
Prov. 30:26, yet make their houses in the r.
Song 2:14, thou art in the clefts of the r.
Is. 8:14, for a r. of offence
17:10, not mindful of the r. of thy strength
32:2, as the shadow of a great r.
33:16, defence shall be munitions of r.
Jer. 5:3, they made their faces harder than r.
23:29, hammer that breaketh the r. in pieces
Nah. 1:6, the r. are thrown down by him
Mat. 7:25; Lu. 6:48, it was founded upon a r.
16:18, upon this r. I will build my church
27:51, and the r. rent
Lu. 8:6, some fell upon a r.
Rom. 9:33; I Pet. 2:8, I lay in Sion a r. of offence
I Cor. 10:4, spiritual R., and that R. was Christ
Rev. 6:16, said to the r., fall on us
See Jud. 6:20; 13:19; I Sam. 14:4; Prov. 30:19.

Rocks.
often composed of flint, Dt. 8:15; 32:13.
Described as
hard, Jer. 5:3.
durable, Job. 19:24.
barren, Ez. 26:4, 14; Amos 6:12; Lu. 8:6.
often sharp-pointed and craggy, I Sam. 14:4.
often had holes and clefts, Ex. 33:22.
were a defence to a country, Is. 33:16.
dreaded by mariners, Acts 27:29.
Inhabited by
wild goats, Job 39:1.
conies, Ps. 104:18; Prov. 30:26.
doves, Song 2:14; Jer. 48:28.
eagles, Job 39:28; Jer. 49:16.
the olive tree flourished amongst, Dt. 32:13; Job 29:6.
bees often made their honey amongst, Dt. 32:13; Ps. 81:16.
Used as
altars, Jud. 6:20, 21, 26; 13:19.
places for idolatrous worship, Is. 57:5.
places of observation, Ex. 33:21; Num. 23:9.
places of safety in danger, I Sam. 13:6; Is. 2:19; Jer. 16:16; Rev. 6:15.
places for shelter by the poor in their distress, Job. 24:8; 30:3, 6.
the shadow of, grateful to travelers during the heat of the day, Is. 32:2.
houses often built on, Mat. 7:24, 25.
tombs often hewn out of, Is. 22:16; Mat. 27:60.
important events often engraved upon, Job 19:24.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Adullam, I Chr. 11:15.
Bozez, I Sam. 14:4.
Engedi, I Sam. 24:1, 2.
Etam, Jud. 15:8.
Horeb in Rephidim, Ex. 17:1-6.
Meribah in Kadesh, Num. 20:1-11.
Oreb, Jud. 7:25; Is. 10:26.
Rimmon, Jud. 20:45.
Seneh, I Sam. 14:4.
Sela-hammahlekoth in the wilderness of Maon, I Sam. 23:25, 28.
Selah in the valley of salt, II Ks. 14:7; II Chr. 25:11, 12.
man's industry in cutting through, Job 28:9, 10.
hammers used for breaking, Jer. 23:29.
casting down from, a punishment, II Chr. 25:12.
Miracles Connected with:
water brought from, Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11.
fire ascended out of, Jud. 6:21.
broken in pieces by the wind, I Ks. 19:11.
rent at the death of Christ, Mat. 27:51.
God's power exhibited in removing, etc., Job 14:18; Nah. 1:6.
Illustrative of
God as creator of his people, Dt. 32:18.
God as the strength of his people, Ps. 18:1, 2; 62:7; Is. 17:10.
God as defence of his people, Ps. 31:2, 3.
God as refuge of his people, Ps. 94:22.
God as salvation of his people, Dt. 32:15; Ps. 89:26; 95:1.
Christ as refuge of his people, Is. 32:2.
Christ as foundation of his church, Mat. 16:18, with I Pet. 2:6.
Christ as source of spiritual gifts, I Cor. 10:4.
Christ as a stumbling-stone to the wicked, Is. 8:14; Rom. 9:33; I Pet. 2:8.
a place of safety, Ps. 27:5; 40:2.
whatever we trust in, Dt. 32:31, 37.
the ancestor of a nation, Is. 51:1.

Rod.
Ex. 4:4, became a r. in his hand
20, Moses took r. of God; 17:9.
7:9, say to Aa., Take th. r.; 19.
20, lifted up r. and smote; 14:16.
21:20, man smites servant with r.
Lev. 27:32, whatso. pass, und. r.
Num. 17:2, wri. man's name on r.
8, r. of Aaron budded; Heb. 9:4.
20:11, with his r. he smote rock
I Sam. 14:27, Jona. put end of r.
II Sam. 7:14, I will chasten with r.
Job 9:34, let him take his r. away
21:9, neither is r. of God upon
Ps. 2:9, shalt break them with r.
23:4, thy r. and staff comfort me
74:2, remem. r. of thine inherit.
89:32, I will visit transg. with r.
110:2, the Lord shall send the r.
125:3, r. of wicked shall not rest
Prov. 10:13, a r. for back of fools; 26:3.
13:24, he that spar. r. hateth son
14:3, mouth of foolish is a r. of
Prov. 22:8, r. of his anger shall fail
15, r. of correction shall drive
23:13, thou sh. beat him wi. r.; 14.
29:15, r. and reproof give wisd.
Is. 9:4, hast broken r. of oppres.
10:5, O Assyr. r. of mine anger
15, as if the r. sho. shake itself
24, he shall smite with a r. and
26, as his r. was on the sea, so
11:1, r. out of the stem of Jesse
4, shall smite earth with the r.
14:29, r. that smote is broken
30:31, Assyr. beat. smote with r.
Jer. 10:16, Is. the r. of his; 51:19.
48:17, how is beauti. r. broken!
Lam. 3:1, affliction by r. of wra.
Ez. 7:11, viol. is risen into a r.
19:14, fire is gone out of a r.
20:37, cause to pass under the r.
21:10, contemn. r. of my son; 13.
Mic. 5:1, smite judge of Is. wi. r.
6:9, hear the r. who appoint. it
7:14, feed thy people with thy r.
I Cor. 4:21, sh. I come with a r.?
Rev. 2:27, rule with r. of ir.; 19:15.
12:5, rule nations with r. of iron

Rode.
Gen. 24:61, Rebe. and damsels r.
Jud. 10:4, he had thirty sons that r.
I Sam. 25:20, Abig. r. on ass; 42.
30:17, four hundred which r. on camels
II Sam. 22:11, he r. on a cherub, and did fly; Ps. 18:10.
I Ks. 13:13, old prophet r. on ass
II Ks. 9:16, Jehu r. in a chariot
25, when I and thou r. togeth.
Neh. 2:12, beast that I r. upon
Esth. 8:14, posts that r. on mules

Rods.
Gen. 30:37, Jac. took r. of poplar
Ex. 7:12, Aaron's rod swall. th. r.
Num. 17:6, princes ga. him twelve r.
Ez. 19:11, she had strong r. for
12, her strong r. were broken
II Cor. 11:25, thrice beaten wi. r.

Roe, s.
I Chr. 12:8, swift as r. on mount.
Prov. 5:19, hind and pleasant r.
6:5, deli. thyself as r. fr. hunter
Song 2:7, I charge you by r.; 3:5.
9, my beloved is like a r. or a
17, be thou like r. or hart; 8:14.
Is. 13:14, shall be as chased r.

Roe, Wild.
II Sam. 2:18, Asahel was as a wild r.

Roebuck, s.
Dt. 12:15, eat of the r.; 22: 14:5; 15:22.
I Ks. 4:23, besides harts and r.

Roll, s (n.).
Ezra 6:1, sea. made in house of r.
2, was found at Achmetha a r.
Is. 8:1, take thee a great r. and
Jer. 36:2, take thee a r. of a book
23, till all the r. was consumed
29, saith L. Th. has burnt th. r.
Ez. 2:9, hand sent, and lo, a r.
3:1, eat this r; 2, caused me eat
Zech. 5:1, behold, a flying r.; 2.

Roll (v.).
Gen. 29:8, till they r. away
Josh. 10:18, Joshua said, R. stones
I Sam. 14:33, r. a great stone
Jer. 51:25, I will r. thee down
Mic. 1:10, Aph. r. thyself in dust
Mk. 16:3, who r. us away stone?

Rolled.
Gen. 29:3, r. stone from well; 10.
Josh. 5:9, I ha. r. away reproach
Job 30:14, r. themselves on me
Is. 9:5, garments r. in blood
34:4, heavens r. toget.; Rev. 6:14.
Mat. 27:60, he r. a great stone to door of sepulch.; Mk. 15:46.
28:2, angel came r. back stone
Mk. 16:4, stone was r. away
Lu. 24:2, found stone r. away

Roller.
Ez. 30:21, to put a r. to bind it

Rolleth.
Prov. 26:27, he that r. a stone

Rolling.
Is. 17:13, nations flee like r. thi.

Roman.
Acts 22:25, is a R.; 26, 27, 29.
23:27, unders. that he was a R.

Romans.
Jno. 11:48, the R. shall come
Acts 16:21, obser. being R.; 37, 38.
28:17, prison. into hands of R.

Rome.
Acts 2:10, strangers of R. we do
18:2, Jews to depart from R.
19:21, there, I must also see R.
23:11, bear witness also at R.
28:16, when we came to R.
Rom. 1:7, all that be in R.; 15.
II Tim. 1:17, when he was in R.

Roman Empire, The.
called the world from its extent, Lu. 2:1.
Represented by the
legs of iron in Nebuchadnezzar's vision, Dan. 2:33, 40.
terrible beast in Daniel's vision, Dan. 7:7, 19.
Rome the capital of, Acts 18:2; 19:21.
Judea a province of, under a procurator or a governor, Lu. 3:2; Acts 23:24, 26; 25:1.
Allusions to Military Affairs of:
strict obedience to superiors, Mat. 8:8, 9.
use of the panoply or defensive armor, Rom. 13:12; II Cor. 6:7; Eph. 6:11-17.
soldiers not allowed to entangle themselves with earthly cares, II Tim. 2:4.
hardship endured by soldiers, II Tim. 2:3.
the soldier's special comrade who shared his toils and dangers, Phil. 2:25.
danger of sentinels' sleeping, Mat. 28:13, 14.
expunging from the muster roll names of soldiers guilty of crimes, Rev. 3:5.
crowning of soldiers who distinguished themselves, II Tim. 4:7, 8.
triumph of victorious generals, II Cor. 2:14-16; Col. 2:15.
different military officers, etc., Acts 21:31; 23:23, 24.
Italian and Augustus' band, Acts 10:1; 27:1.
Allusions to Judicial Affairs of:
persons accused, examined by scourging, Acts 22:24, 29.
criminals delivered over to the soldiers for execution, Mat. 27:26, 27.
accusation in writing placed over the head of those executed, Jno. 19:19.
garments of those executed given to the soldiers, Mat. 27:35; Jno. 19:23.
prisoners chained to soldiers for safety, Acts 21:33, with Acts 12:6; II Tim. 1:16, with Acts 28:16.
accusers and accused confronted together, Acts 23:35; 25:16-19.
accused persons protected from popular violence, Acts 23:20, 24-27.
power of life and death vested in its authorities, Jno. 18:31, 39, 40; 19:10.
all appeals made to the emperor, Acts 25:11, 12.
those who appealed to Cæsar, to be brought before him, Acts 26:32.
Allusions to Citizenship of:
obtained by purchase, Acts 22:28.
obtained by birth, Acts 22:28.
exempted from the degradation of scourging, Acts 16:37, 38; 22:25.
Allusions to Grecian Games Adopted by:
gladiatorial fights, I Cor. 4:9; 15:32.
foot races, I Cor. 9:24; Phil. 2:16; 3:11-14; Heb. 12:1, 2.
wrestling, Eph. 6:12.
training of combatants, I Cor. 9:25, 27.
crowning of conquerors, I Cor. 9:25; Phil. 3:14; II Tim. 4:8.
rules observed in conducting, II Tim. 2:5.
Emperors of, Mentioned:
Tiberius, Lu. 3:1.
Augustus, Lu. 2:1.
Claudius, Acts 11:28.
Nero, Phil. 4:22; II Tim. 4:17.
Predictions Respecting:
its universal dominion, Dan. 7:23.
its division into ten parts, Dan. 2:41-43; 7:20, 24.
origin of papal power in, Dan. 7:8, 20-25.

Roof.
Gen. 19:8, under the shadow of my r.
Dt. 22:8, make a battlement for thy r.
Job 29:10; Ps. 137:6; Lam. 4:4; Ez. 3:26, tongue cleaveth to r. of mouth
Mat. 8:8; Lu. 7:6, I am not worthy that thou shouldest come under my r.
Mk. 2:4, they uncovered the r.
See Josh. 2:6; Jud. 16:27; II Sam. 11:2; Jer. 19:13.

Rottenness.
Prov. 12:4, maketh asha. is as r.
14:30, envy is r. of the bones
Is. 5:24, so their root sh. be as r
Hos. 5:12, be to house of Ju. as r.
Hab. 3:16, wh. I heard r. entered

Rough.
Dt. 21:4, bring heifer to r. val.
Is. 27:8, he stayeth his r. wind
40:4, r. places sh. be made plain
Jer. 51:27, come as r. caterpillars
Zech. 13:4, neither wear r. garm.
Lu. 3:5, r. ways be ma. smooth

Roughly.
Gen. 42:7, Joseph spake r.; 30.
I Sam. 20:10, fa. answer thee r.?

Roughly—Continued.
I Ks. 12:13, the king answered the people r.; II Chr. 10:13.
Prov. 18:23, the rich answere. r.
Round (v.).
Lev. 19:27, ye shall not r. corners
Round.
Ex. 16:14, there lay a r. thing
I Ks. 7:35, r. comp.; 10:19, throne
Is. 3:18, L. take away th. r. tires
Lu. 19:43, enemies comp. thee r.
Round About.
Num. 16:34, all Is. r. about them
Josh. 6:3, ye shall go r. about city
Job 37:12, turn. r. about by counsels
Ps. 3:6, and set agai. me r. about
48:12, walk about Zion, go r. about
59:6, and go r. about the city; 14.
88:17, they came r. about me daily
Rom. 15:19 r. about to Illyricum
Rouse.
Gen. 49:9, who shall r. him up?
Rovers.
I Chr. 12:21, helped Da. aga. r.
Row, s.
Ex. 28:17, four r. stones; 39:10.
Lev. 24:6, six on a r. on table
I Ks. 6:36, inner court wi. three r.
7:2, four r. of pillars; 3, fift. in r.
12, the great court with th. r.
II Chr. 4:3, two r. of oxen cast
Song 1:10, with r. of jewels
Ez. 46:23, boiling places und. r.
Rowed, ing.
Jon. 1:13, men r. hard to bring it
Mk. 6:48, saw them toiling in r.
Jno. 6:19, had r. twenty-five or thirty furlongs
Rowers.
Ez. 27:26, r. bro. thee into wa.
Royal.
Gen. 49:20, Ash. yield r. dainties
Josh. 10:2, Gib. as one of r. cities
I Sam. 27:5, I dwell in r. city?
II Sam. 12:26, Joab took the r. ci.
I Ks. 10:13, Sol. gave of r. bounty
II Ks. 11:1, Athaliah destroyed all the seed r.; II Chr. 22:10.
I Chr. 29:25, on Solomon r. maj.
Esth. 1:7, gave them r. wine
11, bring Vashti with crown r.
2:16, Es. taken into house r.; 17.
5:1, Esther put on r. apparel
6:8, let r. apparel be brought, and the crown r.
8:15, Mord. went in r. apparel
Is. 62:3, r. diadem in hand of G.
Dan. 6:7, to establish r. statute
Acts 12:21, Herod in r. apparel
Js. 2:8, if ye fulfil the r. law
I Pet. 2:9, ye are a r. priesthood
Rubbing.
Lu. 6:1, r. them in their hands
Rubbish.
Neh. 4:2, revive stones out of r.
10, decayed and th. is much r.
Ruby, ies.
Job 28:18, price of wisdom is ab. r.; Prov. 8:11.
Prov. 3:15, more precious than r.
20:15, and a multitude of r.
31:10, her price is far above r.
Lam. 4:7, N. more ruddy than r.
Rudder-bands.
Acts 27:40, and loosed the r.-b.
Ruddy.
I Sam. 16:12, David was r.; 17:42.
Song 5:10, beloved white and r.
Lam. 4:7, her Naz. were more r.
Rude.
II Cor. 11:6, tho. I be r. in speech
Rudiments.
Col. 2:8, any spoil you after r.
20, if dead with Ch. from the r.
Rue.
Lu. 11:42, mint, r. and herbs
Rufus.
Mk. 15:21, the father of Alexander and R.
Rom. 16:13, salute R. chosen in the Lord, and
Ruhamah.
Hos. 2:1, Ammi; and to your sisters, R.
Ruin.
Ps. 89:40, hast brought his strongholds to r.
Prov. 24:22, who knoweth the r. of them both?
26:28, and a flattering mouth worketh r.
Is. 3:6, and let this r. be under thy hand
23:13, thereof; and he brought it to r.
25:2, city an heap; of a defenced city a r.
Ez. 18:30, so iniquity shall not be your r.
27:27, midst of the seas in...day of thy r.
31:13, upon his r. shall all the fowls of the
Lu. 6:49, and the r. of that house was great
Ruined.
Is. 3:8, for Jerusalem is r., and Judah is
Ez. 36:35, and r. cities are become fenced
36, that I the Lord build the r.
Ruinous.
II Ks. 19:25, waste fenced cities into r. heaps
Is. 17:1, a city, and it shall be a r. heap
37:26, waste defenced cities into r. heaps
Ruins.
Ez. 21:15, faint, and their r. be multiplied
Amos 9:11, and I will raise up his r., and I will
Acts 15:16, I will build again the r. thereof
Rule (n.).
Esth. 9:1, Jews had r. over them
Prov. 17:2, a wise servant shall have r.
19:10, servant to have r. over princes
25:28, no r. over his own spirit
Is. 63:19, thou never bearest r. over them
I Cor. 15:24, when he shall have put down all r.
Gal. 6:16, as many as walk according to this r.
Heb. 13:7, 17, them that have the r. over you
See Ecc. 2:19; Is. 44:13; II Cor. 10:13.
Rule (v.).
Gen. 1:16, to r. the day
3:16, thy husband shall r. over thee
Jud. 8:23, I will not r. over you
II Sam. 23:3, he that r. over men must be just
Ps. 66:7, he r. by his power for ever
89:9, thou r. the raging of the sea
103:19, his kingdom r. over all
Prov. 16:32, that r. his spirit
22:7, rich r. over the poor
Ecc. 9:17, him that r. among fools
Is. 3:4, babes r. over them
32:1, princes shall r. in judgment
40:10, his arm shall r. for him
Ez. 29:15, shall no more r. over nations
Rom. 12:8, he that r. with diligence
Col. 3:15, peace of God r. in your hearts
I Tim. 3:4, one that r. well his own house
5:17, elders that r. well
See Dan. 5:21; Zech. 6:13; Rev. 2:27; 12:5.
Ruler.
Num. 13:2, every one a r. among them
Prov. 6:7, the ant having no guide, overseer, or r.
23:1, when thou sittest to eat with a r.
28:15, a wicked r. over the poor
Is. 3:6, be thou our r.
Mic. 5:2, out of thee shall he come that is to be r.
Mat. 25:21, I will make thee r.
Jno. 7:26, do the r. know that this is Christ?
48, have any of the r. believed?
Rom. 13:3, r. are not a terror to good works
See Gen. 41:43; Neh. 5:7; Ps. 2:2; Is. 1:10.
Rulest.
II Chr. 20:6, r. not thou over all the kingdoms
Ps. 89:9, thou r. the raging of the sea: when
Ruleth.
II Sam. 23:3, he that r. over men must be just
Ps. 59:13, let them know that God r. in Jacob
66:7, he r. by his power for ever; his
103:19, and his kingdom r. over all
Prov. 16:32, he that r. his spirit than he that
22:7, the rich r. over the poor, and the
Ecc. 8:9, wherein one man r. over another
9:17, the cry of him that r. among fools
Dan. 4:17, 25, 32, that the most High r. in the
Hos. 11:12, but Judah yet r. with God, and is
Rom. 12:8, he that r., with diligence; he that
I Tim. 3:4, one that r. well his own house
Ruling.
II Sam. 23:3, must be just, r. in the fear of God
Jer. 22:30, David, and r. any more in Judah
I Tim. 3:12, r. their children and their own
Rumah.
II Ks. 23:36, the daughter of Padaiah of R.
Rumbling.
Jer. 47:3, at the r. of his wheels, the fathers
Rumour.
II Ks. 19:7, and he shall hear a r., and shall
Is. 37:7, he shall hear a r., and return to
Jer. 49:14, I have heard a r. from the Lord
51:46, fear of the r. that shall be heard
46, a r. shall both come one year, and
46, in another year shall come a r., and
Ez. 7:26, mischief, and r. shall be upon r.
Ob. 1, we have heard a r. from the Lord
Lu. 7:17, and this r. of him went
Rumours.
Mat. 24:6, shall hear of wars and r. of wars
Mk. 13:7, shall hear of wars and r. of wars
Rump.
Ex. 29:22, take of the ram the fat and the r.
Lev. 3:9, the fat thereof, and the whole r., it
7:3, the r., and the fat that covereth the
8:25, and he took the fat, and the r., and
9:19, the bullock and of the ram, the r.
Run.
II Sam. 18:27, the r. of the foremost is like
II Chr. 16:9, the eyes of the Lord r. to and fro
Ps. 19:5, as a strong man to r. a
23:5, my cup r. over
147:15, his word r. very swiftly
Song 1:4, draw me, we will r. after
Is. 40:31, they shall r., and not be weary
55:5, nations shall r. to thee
Jer. 12:5, if thou hast r. with the footmen
51:31, one post shall r. to meet another
Dan. 12:4, many shall r. to and fro
Hab. 2:2, that he may r. that readeth
Zech. 2:4, r., speak to this young
Lu. 6:38, good measure, r. over
Rom. 9:16, nor of him that r.
I Cor. 9:24, they which r. in a race r. all
26, I therefore so r.
Gal. 2:2, lest I should r. or had r. in vain
5:7, ye did r. well
Heb. 12:1, let us r. with patience
I Pet. 4:4, that ye r. not to same excess
See Prov. 4:12; Jer. 5:1; Lam. 2:18; Amos 8:12.
Runnest.
Prov. 4:12, wh. thou r. thou shalt
Runneth.
Job 15:26, he r. upon him
16:14, r. upon me like a giant
Ps. 23:5, anoi. head, cup r. over
147:15, his word r. very swiftly
Prov. 18:18, righteous r. into it
Lam. 1:16, eyes r. do. wat.; 3:48.
Jno. 20:2, r. and cometh to Sim.
Rom. 9:16, nor of him that r.
Running.
Lev. 14:5, kill. over r. wat.; 6:50.
15:2, man hath a r. issue; 22:4.
Num. 19:17, person take r. water
II Sam. 18:24, a man r. alone; 26.
27, r. of forem. is like r. of Ah.
II Ks. 5:21, Naaman saw him r.
II Chr. 23:12, Athal. heard peo. r.
Prov. 5:15, r. waters out of well
6:18, swift in r. to mischief
Is. 33:4, r. to and fro of locusts
Ez. 31:4, her rivers r. about
Mk. 9:25, Jesus saw people r.
10:17, there came one r.
Lu. 6:38, good meas. and r. ov.
Rev. 9:9, sound of char. r. to bat.
Rush (n.).
Job 8:11, can r. grow with. mire?
Is. 9:14, will cut off branch and r.
19:15, whi. branch or r. may do
Rush, eth.
Is. 17:13, nations sh. r. like rush.
Jer. 8:6, as horse r. into battle
Rushed.
Jud. 9:44, Abimelech r. forward
20:37, liers in wait r. upon Gib.
Acts 18:29, r. with one accord
Rushes.
Is. 35:7, dragons lay shall be r.
Rushing.
Is. 17:12, woe to multitude and r. of nations, r. like r. of wat.
Jer. 47:3, at r. of chariots fathers
Ez. 3:12, I heard a great r.; 13.
Acts 2:2, sound as of r. mighty wind
Rust.
Mat. 6:19, moth and r. corrupt; 20.
Js. 5:3, r. of th. sh. be witness
Ruth.
Ruth 1:4, name of other R.; 14.
4:5, must buy it also of R.; 10.
Mat. 1:5, Booz beg. of Obed of R.
Rye.
Ex. 9:32, wheat and r. not smit.
Is. 28:25, barley and r. in place

S

Sabaoth (hosts), the Lord of, Rom. 9:29; Js. 5:4.
Sabbath.
Ex. 16:23, to morrow is holy s.
25, to day is a s. to the Lord
20:10, sev. day is s. of L.; 31:15; 35:2; Lev. 23:3; Dt. 5:14.
31:14, ye shall keep the s.; 16.
Lev. 16:31, s. of rest; 23:3, 32.
23:11, after s. priest sh. wave it
16, after sev. s. shall ye number
24, first of month sh. ye have s.
32, from even to even your s.
39, first day a s. on eighth a s.
25:2, then sh. land keep a s.; 4, 6.
Num. 28:10, burnt-offering of s.
II Ks. 4:23, neith. new moon nor s.
16:18, covert for s. turned Ahaz
I Chr. 9:32, prep. show-br. ev. s.
II Chr. 36:21, desolate she kept s.
Neh. 9:14, madest kn. thy holy s.
10:31, would not buy on the s.
13:15, tread wine-presses on s.
16, men of Tyre sold on the s.
21, came they no more on the s.
Is. 56:2, bles. man that keep s.; 6.
58:13, turn foot from s. call s.
66:23, from one s. to another
Ez. 46:1, on s. it shall be open.
Amos 8:5, when will s. be gone?
Mat. 28:1, in end of s. came Mary
Mk. 2:27, s. for m. not m. for s.
28, Son of m. is L. of s.; Lu. 6:5.
16:1, when s. was past M. Mag.
Lu. 6:1, on second s. after first
13:15, doth not each on s. loose?
23:54, preparation, s. drew on
Jno. 5:18, he not only had bro. s.
Acts 13:42, preached to th. next s.
16:13, on s. we went out of city
18:4, reasoned in syna. every s.
Sabbath, day of rest, Gen. 2:2; Heb. 4:4.
to be kept holy, Ex. 16:23; 20:8; 23:12; 31:13; 34:21; 35:2; Lev 25:3; Num. 15:32; Dt. 5:12; Neh. 10:31; 13:15; Is. 56; 58:13; Jer. 17:21; Ez. 20:12.
offerings, Num. 28:9.
the seventh year kept as, Ex. 23:10; Lev. 25:1.
Christ the Lord of, Mk. 2:27; Lu. 6:5.
first day of the week kept as (See Mat. 28:1; Mk. 16:2, 9; Jno. 20:1, 19, 26); Acts 20:7; I Cor. 16:2; Rev. 1:10.
Sabbath, The.
instituted by God, Gen. 2:3.
grounds of its institution, Gen. 2:2, 3; Ex. 20:11.
the seventh day observed as, Ex. 20:9, 10, 11.
made for man, Mk. 2:27.
God
blessed, Gen. 2:3; Ex. 20:11.
sanctified, Gen. 2:3; Ex. 31:15.
hallowed, Ex. 20:11.
commanded, to be kept, Lev. 19:3:30.
commanded, to be sanctified, Ex. 20:8.
will have his goodness commemorated in the observance of, Dt. 5:15.
shows favor in appointing, Neh. 9:14.
shows considerate kindness in appointing, Ex. 23:12.
a sign of the covenant, Ex. 31:13, 17.
a type of the heavenly rest, Heb. 4:4, 9.
Christ
is Lord of, Mk. 2:28.
was accustomed to observe, Lu. 4:16.
taught on, Lu. 4:31; 6:6.
servants and cattle should be allowed to rest upon, Ex. 20:10; Dt. 5:14.
no manner of work to be done on, Ex. 20:10; Lev. 23:3.
no purchases to be made on, Neh. 10:31; 13:15-17.
no burdens to be carried on, Neh. 13:19; Jer. 17:21.
divine worship to be celebrated on, Ez. 46:3; Acts 16:13.
the scriptures to be read on, Acts 13:27; 15:21.
the word of God to be preached on, Acts 13:14, 15, 44; 17:2; 18:4.
works connected with religious service lawful on, Num. 28:9; Mat. 12:5; Jno. 7:23.
works of mercy lawful on, Mat. 12:12; Lu. 13:16; Jno. 9:14.
necessary wants may be supplied on, Mat. 12:1; Lu. 13:15; 14:1.
Called
the sabbath of the Lord, Ex. 20:10; Lev. 23:3; Dt. 5:14.
the sabbath of rest, Ex. 31:15.
the rest of the holy sabbath, Ex. 16:23.
God's holy day, Is. 58:13.
the Lord's day, Rev. 1:10.

Sabbath, The—Continued.
first day of the week kept as, by primitive church, Jno. 20:26; Acts 20:7; I Cor. 16:2.
Saints
observe, Neh. 13:22.
honor God in observing, Is. 58: 13.
rejoice in, Ps. 118:24; Is. 58:13.
testify against those who desecrate, Neh. 13:15, 20, 21.
observance of, to be perpetual, Ex. 31:16, 17, with Mat. 5:17, 18.
blessedness of honoring, Is. 58:13, 14.
blessedness of keeping, Is. 56:2, 6.
denunciations against those who profane, Neh. 13:18; Jer. 17:27.
punishment of those who profane, Ex. 31:14, 15; Num. 15:32-36.
The Wicked
mock at, Lam. 1:7.
pollute, Is. 56:2; Ez. 20:13, 16.
profane, Neh. 13:17; Ez. 22:8.
wearied by, Amos 8:5.
hide their eyes from, Ez. 22:26.
do their own pleasure on, Is. 58: 13.
bear burdens on, Neh. 13:15.
work on, Neh. 13:15.
traffic on, Neh. 10:31; 13:15, 16.
sometimes pretend to be zealous for, Lu. 13:14; Jno. 9:16.
may be judicially deprived of, Lam. 2:6; Hos. 2:11.
honoring of, exemplified, Moses, etc., Num. 15:32-34; Nehemiah, Neh. 13:15, 21; the women, Lu. 23:56; Paul, Acts 13:14; disciples, Acts 16:13; John, Rev. 1:10.
dishonoring of, exemplified, gatherers of manna, Ex. 16:27; gatherers of sticks, Num. 15:32; men of Tyre, Neh. 13:16; inhabitants of Jerusalem, Jer. 17:21-23.

Sabbaths.
Ex. 31:13, my s. ye shall keep; Lev. 19:3, 30; 26:2.
Lev. 23:15, seven s. sh. be compl.
25:8, thou shalt number seven s.
26:34, then shall land enjoy s.; 35, 43; II Chr. 36:21.
I Chr. 23:21, burnt-sa. in s.; II Chr. 2:4; 8:13; 31:3; Neh. 10:33.
Is. 1:13, new moons and s. I can.
56:4, eunuchs that keep my s.
Lam. 1:7, advers. did mock at s.
2:6, L. caused s. to be forgotten
Ez. 20:12, I gave s. to be sign
13, my s. they polluted; 16, 24.
22:8, hast profaned my s.; 23:38.
26, priests hid eyes from my s
44:24, keep my laws, hallow s
46:3, worship at this gate in s
Hos. 2:11, make to cease her s.

Sabeans.
Job 1:15, the S. fell on the oxen
Is. 45:14, merchandise of the S.
Ez. 23:42, common sort were S.
Joel 3:8, shall sell them to the S.

Sack.
Gen. 42:25, every man's money into s.; 35; 43:21; 44:1.
44:2, silver cup in s. mouth
12, cup was found in Benj.'s s.
Lev. 11:32, s. of uncle, put in wa.

Sackbut.
Dan. 3:5, sound of s.; 7, 10, 15.

Sackcloth.
Gen. 37:34, Jac. put s. upon loins
II Sam. 3:31, gird you with s.
21:10, Rizpah took s. and spread
I Ks. 20:31, put s. on loins; 32.
21:27, A. put s. on flesh, lay in s.
II Ks. 6:30, looked, had s. within
19:1, H. cover. him wi. s.; Is. 37: 1.
2, eld. of priests with s.; Is. 37:2.
I Chr. 21:16, D. and elders clo. s.
Esth. 4:2, none enter cloth. with s.
Job 16:15, sewed s. upon my skin
Ps. 30:11, put off s. girded with
35:13, sick, my clothing was s.
69:11, I made s. also my garm.
Is. 3:24, stomacher, girdling of s.
15:3, in street gir. them. with s.
20:2, loose s. from off thy loins
22:12, day did L. call to girding s.
32:11, gird s. on loins; Jer. 4:8; 6: 26; 48:37; 49:3.
50:3, I make s. covering of hea.
Lam. 2:10, they girded themsel. with s.; Ez. 7:18; 27:31.
Dan. 9:3, seek L. with fast. and s.
Joel 1:8, lament like virgin wi. s.
13, lie all night in s.
Amos 8:10, I will bring s. on loins
Jon. 3:5, people of Nin. put on s.
6, king covered him with s.
8, man and beast be co. with s.
Rev. 6:12, sun became black as s.
11:3, proph. twelve hundred and sixty days, clo. in s.

Sackcloth.
made of coarse hair, Mat. 3:4, with Rev. 6:12.
rough and unsightly, Zech. 13:4.
of a black color, Rev. 6:12.
Was Worn
by God's prophets, II Ks. 1:8; Is. 20:2; Mat. 3:1; Rev. 11:3
by persons in affliction, Neh. 9:1; Ps. 69:11; Jon. 3:5.
girt about the loins, Gen. 37:34; I Ks. 20:31.
frequently next the skin in deep affliction, I Ks. 21:27; II Ks. 6:30; Job 16:15.
often over the whole person, II Ks. 19:1, 2.
with ashes on the head, Esth. 4:1.
often with ropes on the head, I Ks. 20:31.
in the streets, Is. 15:3.
at funerals, II Sam. 3:31.
the Jews lay in, when in deep affliction, II Sam. 21:10; I Ks. 21: 27; Joel 1:13.
no one clothed in, allowed into the palaces of kings, Esth. 4:2.
Illustrative
(girding with) of heavy afflictions, Is. 3:24; 22:12; 32:11.
(covering the heavens with) of severe judgments, Is. 50:3.
(heavens becoming black as) of severe judgments, Rev. 6:12.
(putting off) of joy and gladness, Ps. 30:11.

Sackclothes.
Neh. 9:1, Is. assembled with s. on

Sacks.
Gen. 42:25, fill s. with corn; 44:1.
43:12, money brought again in s.
22, tell who put money in s.
Josh. 9:4, Gibeonites took old s.

Sacrifice.
Gen. 31:54, J. offer. s. on mount
Ex. 5:17, let us do s. to Lord; 8:8.
12:27, it is s. of Lord's passevor
34:15, and thou eat of his s.
25, nor s. of passover be left
Lev. 7:12, shall offer s. of thanks.
16, if s. be vow, eaten same day
27:11, beast which they do not s.
Num. 15:3, s. in perform. vow; 8.
28:6, s. made by fire unto Lord; 8, 13, 19, 24; 29:6, 13, 36.
Dt. 18:3, from them th. offer s.
Jud. 16:23, offer great s. to Dagon
I Sam. 1:21, to offer yearly s.; 2: 19.
2:29, kick ye at my s. and offer.?
3:14, E.'s house not purged wi. s.
9:12, s. of thy people to day
15:22, to obey is better than s.
16:3, call Jesse to the s. and I; 5.
20:6, is a yearly s. for family; 29.
I Ks. 12:27, people do s. at Jerus.
18:29, prophesied till evening s.
36, at evening s. E. drew near
II Ks. 5:17, not offer s. to other go.
10:19, I have great s. to do to B.
17:36, him sh. ye fear, and do s.
II Chr. 7:5, S. offered s. twenty-two thousand ox.
12, chosen place for house of s.
Ezra 9:4, sat aston. till evening s.
5, at even. s. I arose fr. heavin.
Ps. 40:6, s. didst not desire; 51:16.
50:5, made coven. with me by s.
116:17, I offer s. of thanksgiving
118:27, bind s. to horns of altar
141:2, lifting up hands as eve. s.
Prov. 15:8, s. of wicked abomina.
21:3, justice more accep. than s.
Ecc. 5:1, than give s. of fools
Is. 19:21, Eg. sh. do s. and oblat.
34:6, L. hath a s. in Boz. and Id.
57:7, thi. wentest thou to offer s.
Jer. 33:11, that bring s. of praise
18, nor want man to do s.
46:10, God a s. in north country
Ez. 39:17, gath. to my s. gre. s.
19, drink blood till drunk of s.
44:11, they shall slay s. for peo.
46:24, ministers boil s. of people
Dan. 8:11, daily s.; 9:27; 11:31.
12, host given him ag. daily s.
12:11, daily s. sh. be taken away
Hos. 3:4, Is. sh. abide witho. a s.
6:6, I desired mercy and not s.; Mat. 9:13; 12:7.
Amos 4:5, offer a s. of thangsgiv.
Jon. 1:16, men offered a s. to L.
Zeph. 1:7, L. hath prepared a s.; S.
Mal. 1:8, if ye offer blind for s.
Mk. 9:49, every s. sh. be salted
Lu. 2:24, offer a s. accor. to law
Acts 7:41, in those days off. s. to
14:13, would have done s. with
Rom. 12:1, present your bodies s.
I Cor. 8:4, off. in s. idols; 10:19, 28.
Eph. 5:2, s. to G. for sweet savor
Phil. 2:17, off. on s. of your faith
4:18, s. accep. well-pleas. to God
Heb. 7:27, daily as those to offer s.
9:26, put away sin by s. of him
10:5, s. and off. thou wou. not; 8.
12, had offered one s. for sins
26, remain, no more s. for sins
11:4, Abel offered more excel. s.
13:15, let us offer s. of praise

Sacrifice (v.).
Ex. 3:18, go, s. to L.; 5:3, 8; 8:27; 10:25.
8:25, go ye s.
8:26, s. abomina. of Egyptians?
13:15, I s. to L. openeth matrix
20:24, thou shalt s. burnt-offer.
Dt. 15:21, blem. not s. it; 17:1.
I Sam. 1:3, Elkan. went up to s.
15:15, peo. spared best to s. to L.
16:2, I am come to s. to Lord; 5.
II Ks. 14:4, as yet the people did s.; II Chr. 33:17.
17:35, nor shall s. to other gods
II Chr. 11:16, came to J. to s. to L.
Ezra 4:2, seek your God and do s.
Neh. 4:2, will thy s.?
Ps. 54:6, I will freely s. to thee
107:22, s. sacrifices of thanks.
Ez. 39:17, gath. to my s. I do s.
Hos. 4:13, s. on tops of mountains
14, they s. with harlots, there.
8:13, th. s. but L. accepteth not
12:11, they s. bullocks in Gilgal
13:2, let men that s. kiss calves
Jon. 2:9, I will s. with thanksgivi.
Hab. 1:16, they s. unto their net
Zech. 14:21, they that s. sh. seethe
I Cor. 10:20, Gentiles s. to devils

Sacrificed.
Ex. 32:8, made calf, s. thereunto
Dt. 32:17, s. to devils, not to G.
Josh. 8:31, s. thereon peace-offer.
Jud. 2:5, they s. there unto Lord
I Sam. 11:15, pe. went to G. to s.
II Sam. 6:13, Dav. s. ox. and fatl.
I Ks. 3:2, only the people s. in the high places; 3; II Ks. 12:3; 15:4, 35; 16:4; II Chr. 28:4.
11:8, strange wives, s. to th. go.
II Ks. 17:32, lowest priests wh. s.
I Chr. 21:28, L. answ. then he s.
II Chr. 5:6, asse. be. ark s. sheep
28:23, A. s. to gods of Damascus
33:16, Manasseh s. on altar of L.
34:4, on graves of th. that had s.
Ps. 106:37, they s. sons to devils
38, they s. to idols of Canaan
Ez. 39:19, sacri. which I have s.
Hos. 11:2, they s. to Baalim
I Cor. 5:7, Ch. our Pass. is s. for
Rev. 2:14, things s. to idols; 20.

Sacrificedst.
Dt. 16:4, flesh s. rem. all night

Sacrifices.
Gen. 46:1, Is. at Beer-sheba off. s.
Ex. 10:25, thou must give us s.
18:12, Jethro took s. for God
Lev. 10:13, s. of L. made by fire
17:7, sh. no more offer s. to dev.
Num. 25:2, called people to s.
28:2, s. observe to offer in season
Dt. 12:6, thither bring your s.
33:19, offer s. of righteousness
Josh. 13:14, s. of L. their inherita.
22:28, altar not for s.; 29.
I Sam. 6:15, sacrificed s. to the L.
5:22, hath L. as great del. in s.
I Chr. 29:21, sacrificed s. in abu.
II Chr. 7:1, fire came and cons. s.
29:31, bring s. they brought in s.
Ezra 6:3, place where he offer. s.
10, may offer s. to G. of heaven
Neh. 12:43, that day th. offered s.
Ps. 4:5, offer s. of righteousness
27:6, theref. will I offer s. of joy
50:8, not reprove thee for thy s.
51:17, s. of God are a broken sp.
19, pleased with s. of righteous.
106:28, joined to Baal-peor eat s.
107:22, sacrifice s. of thanksgivi.
Prov. 17:1, house full of s.
Is. 1:11, to what purpose your s.?
29:1, year to year, let th. kill s.
43:23, nor honor. me with thy s.
24, nor fill. me with fat of thy s.
56:7, their s. shall be accepted
Jer. 6:20, nor are your s. sweet
7:21, burnt offerings to your s.
17:26, bringing s. of praise to L.
Ez. 20:28, saw hill, and offer. s.
Hos. 4:19, be ashamed, bec. of s.
9:4, s. be as bread of mourners
Amos 4:4, bring your s. ev. morn.
5:25, have ye offer. unto me s.?
Mk. 12:33, love L. is more th. s.
Lu. 13:1, blood Pi. mingl. wi. s.
Acts 7:42, offered s. forty years?
I Cor. 10:18, eat s. partak. of altar
Heb. 5:1, offer gifts s. for sins
8:3, high-pri. ordained to offer s.
9:9, were offered both gif. and s.
23, heav. things with better s.
10:3, in th. s. is a remembrance
11, off. same s. that never can
13:16, wi. such s. G. is well ple.
I Pet. 2:5, priesthood to off. up s.
divine institution of, Gen. 3:21. with 1:29 and 9:3; 4:4, 5, with Heb. 11:4.
to be offered to God alone, Ex. 22; 20; Jud. 13:16; II Ks. 17:36.
when offered to God, an acknowledgement of his being the supreme God, II Ks. 5:17; Jon. 1: 16.
Consisted of
clean animals or bloody sacrifices, Gen. 8:20.
the fruits of the earth or unbloody sacrifices, Gen. 4:4; Lev. 2:1.
always offered upon altars, Ex. 20: 24.
the offering of, an acknowledgment of sin, Heb. 10:3.
Were Offered
from the earliest age, Gen. 4:3, 4.
by the patriarchs, Gen. 22:2, 13; 31:54; 46:1; Job 1:5.
after the departure of Israel from Egypt, Ex. 5:3, 17; 18:12; 24:5.
under the Mosaic dispensation, Lev. 1-7; Heb. 10:1-3.
daily, Ex. 29:38, 39; Num. 28: 3, 4.
weekly, Num. 28:9, 10.
monthly, Num. 28:11.
yearly, Lev. 16:3; I Sam. 1:3, 21; 20:6.
at all the feasts, Num. 10:10.
for the whole nation, Lev. 16: 15-30; I Chr. 29:21.
for individuals, Lev. 1:2; 17:8.
in faith of a coming Saviour, Heb. 11:4, 17, 28.
required to be perfect and without blemish, Lev. 27:19; Dt. 15:21; 17:1; Mal. 1:8, 14.
generally the best of their kind, Gen. 4:4; I Sam. 15:22; Ps. 66: 15; Is. 1:11.
Different Kinds of:
burnt offering wholly consumed by fire, Lev. 1; I Ks. 18:38.
sin offering for sins of ignorance, Lev. 4.
trespass offering for intentional sins, Lev. 6:1-7; 7:1-7.
peace offering, Lev. 3.
to be brought to the place appointed by God, Dt. 12:6; II Chr. 7: 12.
were bound to the horns of the altar, Is. 118:27.
were salted with salt, Lev. 2:13; Mk. 9:49.
often consumed by fire from heaven, Lev. 9:24; I Ks. 18:38; II Chr. 7:1.
when bloody, accompanied with meat and drink offering, Num. 15:3-12.
no leaven offered with, except for thanksgiving, Ex. 23:18, with Lev. 7:13.
fat of, not to remain until morning, Ex. 23:8.
The Priests
appointed to offer, I Sam. 2:28; Ez. 44:11, 15; Heb. 5:1; 8:3.
had a portion of, and lived by, Ex. 29:27, 28; Dt. 18:3; Josh. 13:14; I Cor. 9:13.
were typical of Christ's sacrifice, I Cor. 5:7; Eph. 5:2; Heb. 10:1, 11, 12.
were accepted when offered in sincerity and faith, Gen. 4:4, with Heb. 11:4; 8:21.
imparted a legal purification, Heb. 9:13, 22.
could not take away sin, Ps. 40:6; Heb. 9:9; 10:1-11.

Sacrificeth.
Ex. 22:20, he that s. to any good
Ecc. 9:2, that s. him that s. not
Is. 65:3, peo. that s. in gardens
66:3, he that s. a lamb
Mal. 1:14, and s. a corrupt thing

Sacrificing.
I Ks. 8:5, I. were wi. him s. sheep
12:32, s. to calves he had made

Sacrilege.
Rom. 2:22, dost thou commit s.?

Sad.
Gen. 40:6, J. looked, they were s.
I Sam. 1:18, counten. no more s.
I Ks. 21:5, why is thy spirit so s.?
Neh. 2:2, why is thy counten. s.?
Ez. 13:22, made heart of righte. s. whom I have not made s.
Mat. 6:16, be not of a s. counten.
Mk. 10:22, he was s. at saying
Lu. 24:17, as ye walk, and are s.

Saddle.
Lev. 15:9, what s. he rideth upon
II Sam. 19:26, I will s. me an ass
I Ks. 13:13, said S. me the ass; 27.

Saddled.
Gen. 22:3, Abrah. rose and s. ass
Num. 22:21, Balaam s. his ass
Jud. 19:10, with L. two asses s.
II Sam. 16:1, met D. with asses s.
17:23, Ahithophel s. his ass
I Ks. 2:40, Shimei s. and went
13:13, they s. him the ass; 23, 27.
II Ks. 4:24, the woman s. an ass

Sadducees.
Mat. 3:7, wh. he saw the S. come
16:1, S. came tempting Jesus
6, beware of leaven of S.; 11, 12.
22:23, the same day came the S.
34, he had put the S. to silence
Acts 4:1, the priests and S. came
5:17, S. laid hands on apostles
23:6, P. perceiv. one part were S. S. S. say. There is no resurrect.

Sadducees, The.
a sect of the Jews, Acts 5:17.
denied the resurrection and a future state; Mat. 22:23; Lu. 20:27.
the resurrection a cause of dispute between them and the Pharisees, Acts 23:6-9.
were refused baptism by John, Mat. 3:7.

Sadducees—Continued.
Christ
tempted by, Mat. 16:1.
cautioned his disciples against their principles, Mat. 16:6, 11, 12.
vindicated the resurrection against, Mat. 22:24-32; Mk. 12: 19-27.
silenced, Mat. 22:34.
persecuted the early Christians, Acts 4:1; 5:17, 18, 40.
Sadly.
Gen. 40:7, why look ye so s.?
Sadness.
Ecc. 7:3, by s. of countenance
Safe.
I Sam. 12:11, and ye dwelled s.
II Sam. 18:29, Is Absalom s.? 32.
Job 21:9, their houses s. from fear
Ps. 119:117, hold me up, I sh. be s.
Prov. 18:10, right. run in, are s.
29:25, whoso trusteth in L. be s.
Is. 5:29, carry the prey away s.
Ez. 34:27, sh. be s. in th. land
Lu. 15:27, had received him s.
Acts 23:24, may bring him s. to F.
27:44, they escaped all s. to land
Phil. 3:1, to write, for you it is s.
Safeguard.
I Sam. 22:23, thou shalt be in s.
Safely.
Ps. 78:53, he led them on s.
Prov. 1:33, heark. to me sh. dw. s.
3:23, shalt thou walk in way s.
31:11, husb. doth s. trust in her
Is. 41:3, pursued them, passed s.
Hos. 2:18, I will make them lie s.
Zech. 14:11, Jerusalem shall be s.
Mk. 14:44, and lead him away s.
Acts 16:23, jailer to keep them s.
Safety.
Job 3:26, not in s. nor had I rest
5:4, his children are far from s.
11, that th. may be exalted to s.
11:18, shalt take thy rest in s.
24:23, given him to be in s.
Ps. 12:5, I will set him in s.
33:17, horse is vain thing for s.
Prov. 11:14, in counsel. is s.; 24:6.
21:31, horse for battle, s. is of L.
Is. 14:30, shall lie down in s.
Acts 5:23, prison shut with all s.
I Thess. 5:3, sh. say, Peace and s.
Saffron.
Song 4:14, s. calamus and cinna.
Sail.
Is. 33:23, could not spread the s.
Ez. 27:7, spreadest to be thy s.
Acts 20:3, as he was about to s.
16, Paul had determined to s.
27:1, when we sho. s. into Italy
17, strake s. so were driv.
24, G. hath given thee th. th. s.
40, hoised up main s. to wind
Sailed.
Lu. 8:23, as th. s. he fell asleep
Acts 27:7, when we had s. slowly
Sailing.
Acts 21:2, finding a ship s. over
27:6, centurion found a ship s.
9, when s. was now dangerous
Sailors.
Rev. 18:17, and s. stood afar off
Saint.
Ps. 106:16, they envied Aa. the s.
Dan. 8:13, I heard one s. speaking, another s. said to that s. which
Phil. 4:21, salute every s. in C. J.
Saints.
Dt. 33:2, came with ten thousand of s.
3, all his s. are in thy hand
I Sam. 2:9, keep the feet of his s.
II Chr. 6:41, let thy s. rejoice
Job 5:1, wh. of s. wilt thou turn?
15:15, putteth no trust in his s.
Ps. 16:3, to s. that are in earth
30:4, sing to Lord, O ye s. of his
31:23, O love the L. all ye his s.
34:9, fear the Lord, ye his s.
37:28, Lord forsaketh not his s.
50:5, gather my s. together to
52:9, for it is good before thy s.
79:2, flesh of thy s. to beasts
89:5, faithfulness in congre. of s.
7, God is feared in assem. of s.
97:10, preserveth souls of his s.
116:15, prec. to L. is death of s.
132:9, let thy s. shout for joy
16, s. shall shout aloud for joy
145:10, and s. shall bless thee
148:14, exalt. praise of all his s.
149:1, praise in congrega. of s.
5, let s. be joyful in glory
9, this honor have all his s.
Prov. 2:8, preserv. way of his s.
Dan. 7:18, s. sh. take king.; 22, 27.
21, same horn made war wi. s.
25, wear out the s. of M. High
Hos. 11:12, Ju. is faithful with s.
Zech. 14:5, G. sh. come and all s.
Mat. 27:52, bodies of s. that slept
Acts 9:13, evil hath done to thy s.
32, Peter came down also to s.
41, when he had called the s.
26:10, many of s. did I shut up
Rom. 1:7, belov. of G. called to s.
8:27, maketh intercession for s.
12:13, distributing to neces. of s.
Rom. 15:25, go to Jer. to minister to s.
26, a contribution for poor s.
31, serv. may be accepted of s.
16:2, receive her as becometh s.
15, salute all the s.; Heb. 13:24.
I Cor. 1:2, sanctif. called to be s.
6:2, know th. s. sh. jud. world?
14:33, as in all churches of s.
16:1, concern. collection for s.
15, addicted to ministry of s.
II Cor. 1:1, with all s. in Achaia
8:4, take on us ministering to s.
9:1, touching ministering to s.
12, not only suppli. want of s.
13:13, s. salute you; Phil. 4:22.
Eph. 1:1, to the s. at Ephesus
15, heard of your love to all s.
18, glo. of his inheritance in s.
2:19, fellow-citizens with s.
3:8, am less than least of all s.
18, able to comprehend with s.
4:12, for perfecting of the s.
5:3, not be named as becom. s.
6:18, pray. with prayer for all s.
Phil. 1:1, to all the s. in C. Jesus
Col. 1:2, to all the s. and faithful
4, the love ye have to all the s.
12, partak. of inheritance of s.
26, mystery made manif. to s.
I Thess. 3:13, coming of L. with s.
II Thes. 1:10, glorified in his s.
I Tim. 5:10, washed the s. feet
Philemon 5, love thou hast to all s.
7, bowels of the s. are refreshed
Heb. 6:10, ye have minis. to s.
Jude 3, faith once delivered to s.
14, L. com. with ten thousand of his s.
Rev. 5:8, the prayers of s.; 8:3, 4.
11:18, should. give reward to s.
13:7, to make war with the s.
10, patience and faith of the s.
14:12, here is patience of the s.
15:3, just are thy ways, K. of s.
16:6, they shed blood of the s.
17:6, drunken with blood of s.
18:24, in her was blood of the s.
19:8, linen is righteousness of s.
20:9, compassed camp of the s.
Saints, Compared to.
the sun, Jud. 5:31; Mat. 13:43.
stars, Dan. 12:3.
lights, Mat. 5:14; Phil. 2:15.
mount Zion, Ps. 125:1, 2.
Lebanon, Hos. 14:5-7.
treasure, Ex. 19:5; Ps. 135:4.
jewels, Mal. 3:17.
gold, Job 23:10; Lam. 4:2.
vessels of gold and silver, II Tim. 2:20.
stones of a crown, Zech. 9:16.
lively stones, I Pet. 2:5.
babes, Mat. 11:25; I Pet. 2:2.
little children, Mat. 18:3; I Cor. 14:20.
obedient children, I Pet. 1:14.
members of the body, I Cor. 12:20, 27.
soldiers, II Tim. 2:3, 4.
runners in a race, I Cor. 9:24; Heb. 12:1.
wrestlers, II Tim. 2:5.
good servants, Mat. 25:21.
strangers and pilgrims, I Pet. 2:11.
sheep, Ps. 78:52; Mat. 25:33; Jno. 10:4.
lambs, Is. 40:11; Jno. 21:15.
calves of the stall, Mal. 4:2.
lions, Prov. 28:1; Mic. 5:8.
eagles, Ps. 103:5; Is. 40:31.
doves, Ps. 68:13; Is. 60:8.
thirsting deer, Ps. 42:1.
good fishes, Mat. 13:48.
dew and showers, Mic. 5:7.
watered gardens, Is. 58:11.
unfailing springs, Is. 58:11.
vines, Song 6:11; Hos. 14:7.
branches of a vine, Jno. 15:2, 4, 5.
pomegranates, Song 4:13.
good figs, Jer. 24:2-7.
lilies, Song 2:2; Hos. 14:5.
willows by the water-courses, Is. 44:4.
trees planted by rivers, Ps. 1:3.
cedars in Lebanon, Ps. 92:12.
palm trees, Ps. 92:12.
green olive trees, Ps. 52:8; Hos. 14:6.
fruitful trees, Ps. 1:3; Jer. 17:8.
corn, Hos. 14:7.
wheat, Mat. 3:12; 13:29, 30.
salt, Mat. 5:13.
Sake.
Gen. 3:17, cursed is the ground for thy s.
8:21, the ground any more for man's s.
12:13, it may be well with me for thy s.
16, he entreated Abram well for her s.
18:29, he said, I will not do it for forty's s.
31, I will not destroy it for twenty's s.
32, I will not destroy it for ten's s.
20:11, they will slay me for my wife's s.
Gen. 26:24, seed for my servant Abraham's s.
30:27, Lord hath blessed me for thy s.
39:5, Egyptian's house for Joseph's s.
Ex. 18:8, and to the Egyptians for Israel's s.
21:26, let him go free for his eye's s.
27, shall let him go free for his tooth's s.
Num. 11:29, said unto him, Enviest thou for my s.?
25:11, zealous for my s. among them
18, day of the plague for Peor's s.
I Sam. 12:22, his people for his great name's s.
23:10, to destroy the city for my s.
II Sam. 5:12, kingdom for his people Israel's s.
7:21, for thy word's s., and according to
9:1, him kindness for Jonathan's s.?
7, for Jonathan thy father's s.
18:5, gently for my s. with the young man
I Ks. 8:41, of a far country for thy name's s.
11:12, not do it for David thy father's s.
13, thy son for David my servant's s.
13, Jerusalem's s. which I have chosen
32, one tribe for my servant David's s.
32, for Jerusalem's s., the city which I
34, of his life for David my servant's s.
15:4, for David's s. did the Lord his God
II Ks. 8:19, Judah for David his servant's s.
19:34, this city, to save it, for mine own s.
34, and for my servant David's s.
20:6, defend this city for mine own s.
6, and for my servant David's s.
Neh. 9:31, for thy great mercies' s. thou didst
Job 19:17, for the children's s. of my own body
Ps. 23:3, of righteousness for his name's s.
25:7, me for thy goodness s., O Lord
11, for thy name's s., O Lord, pardon
31:3, for thy name's s., lead me, and
16, servant: save me for thy mercies' s.
44:22, for thy s. are we killed all the day
26, redeem us for thy mercies' s.
69:6, God of hosts, be ashamed for my s.
6, seek thee be confounded for my s.
106:8, he saved them for his name's s.
109:21, God the Lord, for thy name's s.
115:1, for thy mercy, and for thy truth's s.
132:10, servant David's s. turn not away
143:11, me, O Lord, for thy name's s.
11, righteousness' s. bring my soul out
Is. 37:35, this city to save it for mine own s.
35, and for my servant David's s.
42:21, pleased for his righteousness' s.
43:14, for your s. I have sent to Babylon
25, thy transgressions for mine own s.
48:9, name's s. will I defer mine anger
11, mine own s., even for mine own s.
62:1, Zion's s. will I not hold my peace
63:17, return for thy servants' s.,
Jer. 14:7, us, do thou it for thy name's s.
21, do not abhor us, for thy name's s.
15:15, for thy s. I have suffered rebuke
Ez. 20:9, 14, I wrought for my name's s.
22, and wrought for my name's s., that
36:22, but for mine holy name's s., which
Dan. 9:17, that is desolate, for the Lord's s.
19, not, for thine own s., O my God
Jon. 1:12, for my s. this great tempest is
Mic. 3:12, shall Zion for your s. be plowed as
Mat. 5:10, persecuted for righteousness' s.
11, evil against you falsely, for my s.
10:18, governors and kings for my s., for
22, hated of all men for my name's s.
39, that loseth his life for my s. shall
14:3, put him in prison for Herodias' s.
9, nevertheless for the oath's s., and
16:25, will lose his life for my s. shall
19:12, for the kingdom of heaven's s.
29, or lands, for my name's s., shall
24:9, of all nations for my name's s.
22, the elect's s. those days shall be
Mk. 4:17, persecution ariseth for the word's s.
6:17, him in prison for Herodias' s.
26, yet for his oath's s., and for their
8:35, shall lose his life for my s. and
10:29, lands, for my s., and the gospel's
13:9, before rulers and kings for my s.
13, hated of all men for my name's s.
20, for the elect's s., whom he hath
Lu. 6:22, as evil, for the Son of man's s.
9:24, will lose his life for my s., the
18:29, for the kingdom of God's s.
21:12, kings and rulers for my name's s.
17, hated of all men for my name's s.
Jno. 12:9, they came not for Jesus' s. only
13:37, I will lay down my life for thy s.
38, thou lay down thy life for my s.?
14:11, believe me for the very works' s.
15:21, they do unto you for my name's s.
Acts 9:16, he must suffer for my name's s.
26:7, for which hope's s., king Agrippa
Rom. 4:23, was not written for his s. alone
8:36, for thy s. we are killed all the day
13:5, wrath, but also for conscience s.
15:30, for the Lord Jesus Christ's s., and
I Cor. 4:10, we are fools for Christ's s., but ye
9:23, this I do for the gospel's s., that I
10:25, 27, no question for conscience s.
28, eat not for his s. that shewed it
28, for conscience s.; for the earth
II Cor. 4:5, your servants for Jesus' s.
11, delivered unto death for Jesus' s.
12:10, in distresses for Christ's s.: for
Eph. 4:32, for Christ's s. hath forgiven you
Phil. 1:29, him, but also to suffer for his s.
Col. 1:24, Christ in my flesh for his body's s.
3:6, for which things' s. the wrath of
I Thess. 1:5, we were among you for your s.
5:13, highly in love for their work's s.
I Tim. 5:23, a little wine for thy stomach's s.
Tit. 1:11, they ought not, for filthy lucre's s.
Philemon 9, yet for love's s. I rather beseech
I Pet. 2:13, ordinance of man for the Lord's s.
3:14, if ye suffer for righteousness' s.
I Jno. 2:12, are forgiven you for his name's s.
II Jno. 2, for the truth's s., which dwelleth
III Jno. 7, for his name's s. they went forth
Rev. 2:3, and for my name's s. hast laboured
Sakes.
Gen. 18:26, will spare all the place for their s.
Lev. 26:45, for their s. remember the covenaut
Dt. 1:37, was angry with me for your s.
3:26, was wroth with me for your s.
4:21, was angry with me for your s.
Jud. 21:22, be favourable unto them for our s.

Sakes—Continued.
Ruth 1:13, it grieveth me much for your s. that
I Chr. 16:21, he reproved kings for their s.
Ps. 7:7, for their s. therefore return thou
105:14, yea, he reproved kings for their s.
122:8, my brethren and companions' s.
Is. 65:8, so will I do for my servants' s., that
Ez. 36:22, I do not this for your s., O house of
32, not for your s. do I this, saith the
Dan. 2:30, for their s. that shall make known
Mal. 3:11, I will rebuke the devourer for your s.
Mk. 6:26, and for their s. which sat with him
Jno. 11:15, glad for your s. that I was not there
12:30, because of me, but for your s.
17:19, and for their s. I sanctify myself
Rom. 11:28, they are enemies for your s.
28, are beloved for the fathers' s.
I Cor. 4:6, and to Apollos for your s.
9:10, saith he it altogether for our s.?
10, for our s., no doubt, this is
II Cor. 2:10, for your s. forgave I it in the
4:15, all things are for your s., that
8:9, yet for your s. he became poor
I Thess 3:9, joy for your s. before our God
II Tim. 2:10, endure all things for the elect's s.

Sala.
Lu. 3:35, of Heber, which was the son of S.

Salah.
Gen. 10:24, Arphaxad begat S.; and S. begat
11:12, five and thirty years, and begat S.
13, Arphaxad lived after he begat S.
14, S. lived thirty years, and begat
15, S. lived after he begat Eber four

Salamis.
Acts 13:5, and when they were at S., they

Salathiel.
I Chr. 3:17, sons of Jeconiah; Assir, S. his
Mat. 1:12, to Babylon, Jechonias begat S.
12, and S. begat Zorobabel
Lu. 3:27, which was the son of S., which

Salcah.
Josh 12:5, in mount Hermon, and in S.
13:11, Hermon, and all Bashan unto S.
I Chr. 5:11, in the land of Bashan unto S.

Salchah.
Dt. 3:10, all Bashan, unto S. and Edrei

Sale.
Lev. 25:27, count the years of the s. thereof
50, price of his s. shall be according
Dt. 18:8, cometh of the s. of his patrimony

Salem.
Gen. 14:18, Melchizedek king of S. brought
Ps. 76:2, in S. also is his tabernacle, and his
Heb. 7:1, for this Melchisedec king of S.
2, after that also King of S., which is

Salim.
Jno. 3:23, was baptizing in Ænon near to S.

Sallai.
Neh. 11:8, and after him Gabbai, S., nine
12:20, of S., Kallai; of Amok, Eber

Sallu.
I Chr. 9:7, S. the son of Meshullam, the son
Neh. 11:7, S. the son of Meshullam, the son
12:7, S., Amok, Hilkiah, Jedaiah. These

Salma.
I Chr. 2:11, begat S., and S. begat Boaz
51, S. the father of Beth-lehem
54, the sons of S.; Beth-lehem, and

Salmon.
Ruth 4:20, Nahshon, and Nahshon begat S.
21, and S. begat Boaz, and Boaz
Ps. 68:14, in it, it was white as snow in S.
Mat. 1:4, Naasson; and Naasson begat S.
5, S. begat Booz of Rachab; and Booz
Lu. 3:32, of Booz, which was the son of S.

Salmone.
Acts 27:7, under Crete over against s.

Salome.
Mk. 15:40, the less and of Joses, and S.
16:1, Mary the mother of James, and S.

Salt.
Gen. 14:3, vale of Siddim, which is the s. sea
19:26, him, and she became a pillar of s.
Lev. 2:13, offering shalt thou season with s.
13, the s. of the covenant of thy God
13, thine offerings thou shalt offer s.
Num. 18:19, it is a covenant of s. for ever before
34:3, coast of the s. sea eastward
12, out of it shall be at the s. sea
Dt. 3:17, the sea of the plain, even the s. sea
29:23, land thereof is brimstone, and s.
Josh. 3:16, the sea of the plain, even the s. sea
12:3, the sea of the plain, even the s. sea
15:2, was from the shore of the s. sea
5, and the east border was the s. sea
62, and the city of S., and En-gedi
18:19, were at the north bay of the s. sea
Jud. 9:45, down the city, and sowed it with s.
II Sam. 8:13, of the Syrians in the valley of s.
II Ks. 2:20, bring me a new cruse, and put s.
21, the waters, and cast the s. in there
14:7, he slew of Edom in the valley of s.
I Chr. 18:12, slew . . . Edomites in the valley of s.
II Chr. 13:5, and to his sons by a covenant of s.?
25:11, went to the valley of s., and smote
Ezra 6:9, wheat, s., wine, and oil, according
7:22, s. without prescribing how much
Job 6:6, is unsavory be eaten without s.?
Ps. 60 (title), smote of Edom in the valley of s.
Jer. 17:6, in a s. land and not inhabited
Ez. 43:24, priests shall cast s. upon them
47:11, be healed; they shall be given to s.
Mat. 5:13, ye are the s. of the earth: but if the
13, but if the s. have lost his savour
Mk. 9:49, sacrifice shall be salted with s.
50, S. is good; but if the s. have lost
50, have s. in yourselves, and have
Lu. 14:34, S. is good; but if the s. have lost
Col. 4:6, alway with grace, seasoned with s.
Js. 3:12, both yield s. water and fresh
characterized as good and useful, Mk. 9:50.
Used for
seasoning food, Job 6:6.
seasoning sacrifices, Lev. 2:13; Ez. 43:24.
ratifying covenants, Num. 18:19; II Chr. 13:5.
strengthening new-born infants, Ez. 16:4.
partaking of another's, a bond of friendship, Ezra 4:14.
lost its savor when exposed to the air, Mat. 5:13; Mk. 9:50.
Often Found
in pits, Josh. 11:8; Zeph. 2:9.
in springs, Js. 3:12.
near the dead sea, Num. 34:12; Dt. 3:17.
places where it abounded barren and unfruitful, Jer. 17:6; Ez. 47:11.
the valley of, celebrated for victories, II Sam. 8:13; II Ks. 14:7; I Chr. 18:12.
Miracles Connected With:
Lot's wife turned into a pillar of, Gen. 19:26.
Elisha healed the bad water with, I Ks. 2:21.
places sown with, to denote perpetual desolation, Jud. 9:45.
liberally afforded to the Jews after the captivity, Ezra 6:9; 7:22.
Illustrative
of saints, Mat. 5:13.
of grace in the heart, Mk. 9:50.
of wisdom in speech, Col. 4:6.
(without savor) of graceless professors, Mat. 5:13; Mk. 9:50.
(pits of) of desolation, Zeph. 2:9.
(salted with fire) of preparation of the wicked for destruction, Mk. 9:49.

Salted.
Ez. 16:4, not s. at all, nor swaddled at all
Mat. 5:13, savour, wherewith shall it be s.?
Mk. 9:49, for every one shall be s. with fire
49, every sacrifice shall be s. with salt

Saltness.
Mk. 9:50, but if the salt have lost his s.

Saltpits.
Zeph. 2:9, the breeding of nettles, and s., and

Salu.
Num. 25:14, was Zimri, the son of S., a prince

Salutation.
Lu. 1:29, what manner of s. this should be
41, when Elisabeth heard the s. of Mary
44, voice of thy s. sounded in mine ears
I Cor. 16:21, s. of me Paul with mine own hand
Col. 4:18, the s. by the hand of me Paul
II Thess. 3:17, the s. of Paul with mine own hand

Salutations.
Mk. 12:38, and love s. in the marketplaces
antiquity of, Gen. 18:2; 19:1.
Were Given
by brethren to each other, I Sam. 17:22.
by inferiors to their superiors, Gen. 47:7.
by superiors to inferiors, I Sam. 30:21.
by all passers-by, I Sam. 10:3, 4; Ps. 129:8.
on entering a house, Jud. 18:15; Mat. 10:12; Lu. 1:40, 41, 44.
often sent through messengers, I Sam. 25:5, 14; II Sam. 8:10.
often sent by letter, Rom. 16:21-23; I Cor. 16:21; Col. 4:18; II Thess. 3:17.
denied to persons of bad character, II Jno. 10.
persons in haste excused from giving or receiving, II Ks. 4:29; Lu. 10:24.
Expressions Used as:
peace be with thee, Jud. 19:20.
peace to thee, and peace to thine house, and peace unto all that thou hast, I Sam. 25:6.
peace be to this house, Lu. 10:5.
the Lord be with you, Ruth 2:4.
the Lord bless thee, Ruth 2:4.
the blessing of the Lord be upon you, we bless you in the name of the Lord, Ps. 129:8.
blessed be thou of the Lord, I Sam. 15:13.
God be gracious unto thee, Gen. 43:29.
art thou in health? II Sam. 20:9.
hail, Mat. 26:49; Lu. 1:28.
all hail, Mat. 28:9.
often perfidious, II Sam. 20:9; Mat. 26:49.
given to Christ in derision, Mat. 27:29, with Mk. 15:18.
Often Accompanied by
falling on the neck and kissing, Gen. 33:4; 45:14, 15; Lu. 15:20.
laying hold of the beard with the right hand, etc., II Sam. 20:9.
bowing frequently to the ground, Gen. 33:3.
embracing and kissing the feet, Mat. 28:9; Lu. 7:38, 45.
touching the hem of the garment, Mat. 14:36.
falling prostrate on the ground, Esth. 8:3; Mat. 2:11; Lu. 8:41.
kissing the dust, Ps. 72:9; Is. 49:23.
the Jews condemned for giving only to their own countrymen, Mat. 5:47.
the Pharisees condemned for seeking, in public, Mat. 23:7; Mk. 12:38.

Salute.
I Sam. 10:4, and they will s. thee, and give
13:10, to meet him, that he might s. him
25:14, of the wilderness to s. our master
II Sam. 8:10, son unto king David, to s. him
II Ks. 4:29, if thou meet any man, s. him not
29, and if any s. thee, answer him not
10:13, to s. the children of the king
Mat. 5:47, and if ye s. your brethren only
10:12, when ye come into an house, s. it
Mk. 15:18, began to s. him, Hail, King of the
Lu. 10:4, shoes: and s. no man by the way
Acts 25:13, came unto Cæsarea to s. Festus
Rom. 16:5, S. my wellbeloved Epænetus, who
7, S. Andronicus and Junia my
9, S. Urbane, our helper in Christ
10, S. Apelles approved in Christ
10, S. them which are of Aristobulus'
11, S. Herodion my kinsman. Greet
12, S. Tryphena and Tryphosa, who
12, S. the beloved Persis, which
13, S. Rufus chosen in the Lord, and
14, S. Asyncritus, Phlegon, Hermas
15, S. Philologus, and Julia, Nereus
16, S. one another with an holy kiss
16, the churches of Christ s. you
21, and Sosipater my kinsmen, s. you
22, who wrote this epistle, s. you in the
I Cor. 16:19, the churches of Asia s. you
19, Aquila and Priscilla s. you much in
II Cor. 13:13, all the saints s. you
Phil. 4:21, s. every saint in Christ Jesus
22, all the saints s. you, chiefly they
Col. 4:15, s. the brethren . . . in Laodicea
II Tim. 4:19, s. Prisca and Aquilla, and the
Tit. 3:15, all that are with me s. thee. Greet
Philemon 23, there s. thee Epaphras, my
Heb. 13:24, s. all them that have the rule over
24, all the saints. They of Italy s. you
III Jno. 14, peace be to thee. Our friend s. thee

Saluted.
Jud. 18:15, house of Micah, and s. him
I Sam. 17:22, and came and s. his brethren
30:21, near to the people, he s. them
II Ks. 10:15, he s. him, and said to him, Is thine
Mk. 9:15, amazed, and running to him s. him
Lu. 1:40, house of Zacharias, and s. Elisabeth
Acts 18:22, and gone up, and s. the church, he
21:7, and s. the brethren, and abode with
19, when he had s. them, he declared

Saluteth.
Rom. 16:23, and of the whole church, s. you
23, the chamberlain of the city s. you
Col. 4:10, Aristarchus... s. you, and Marcus
12, Epaphras, who is one of you... s. you
I Pet. 5:13, church that is at Babylon, s... you

Salvation.
Gen. 49:18, I have waited for thy s., O Lord
Ex. 14:13, still, and see the s. of the Lord
15:2, and song, and he is become my s.
Dt. 32:15, lightly esteemed the Rock of his s.
I Sam. 2:1, enemies; because I rejoice in thy s.
11:13, Lord hath wrought s. in Israel
14:45, wrought this great s. in Israel?
19:5, Lord wrought a great s. for all
II Sam. 22:3, my shield, and the horn of my s.
36, also given me the shield of thy s.
47, be the God of the rock of my s.
51, he is the tower of s. for his king
23:5, this is all my s., and all my desire
I Chr. 16:23, shew forth from day to day his s.
35, save us, O God of our s., and
II Chr. 6:41, thy priests,...be clothed with s.
20:17, see the s. of the Lord with you
Job 13:16, he also shall be my s.: for an
Ps. 3:8, s. belongeth unto the Lord: thy
Ps. 9:14, of Zion: I will rejoice in thy s.
13:5, my heart shall rejoice in thy s.

Salvation—Continued.
Ps. 14:7, oh that the s. of Israel were come
18:2, buckler, and the horn of my s.
35, also given me the shield of thy s.
46, and let the God of my s. be exalted
20:5, we will rejoice in thy s., and
21:1, and in thy s. how...shall he rejoice!
5, his glory is great in thy s.: honour
24:5, righteousness from...God of his s.
25:5, for thou art the God of my s.
27:1, Lord is my light and my s.; whom
9, neither forsake me, O God of my s.
35:3, me: say unto my soul, I am thy s.
9, the Lord: it shall rejoice in his s.
37:39, s. of the righteous is of the Lord
38:22, haste to help me, O Lord my s.
40:10, declared thy faithfulness and thy s.
16, let such as love...s. say continually.
50:23, aright will I shew the s. of God
51:12, restore unto me the joy of thy s.
14, O God, thou God of my s.
53:6, oh that the s. of Israel were come
62:1, upon God: from him cometh my s.
2, 6, he only is my rock and my s.; he
7, in God is my s. and my glory
65:5, thou answer us, O God of our s.
68:19, benefits, even the God of our s.
20, that is our God is the God of s.
69:13, hear me, in the truth of thy s.
29, let thy s., O God, set me up on high
70:4, let such as love...s. say continually
71:15, thy righteousness and thy s. all
74:12, working s. in the midst of the
78:22, in God, and trusted not in his s.
79:9, help us, O God of our s., for the
85:4, turn us, O God of our s., and cause
7, mercy, O Lord, and grant us thy s.
9, his s. is nigh them that fear him
88:1, O Lord God of my s., I have cried
89:26, my God, and the rock of my s.
91:16, I satisfy him, and shew him my s.
95:1, joyful noise to the rock of our s.
96:2, shew forth his s. from day to day
98:2, the Lord hath made known his s.
3, earth have seen the s. of our God
106:4, thy people: O visit me with thy s.
116:13, I will take the cup of s., and call
118:14, and song, and is become my s.
15, the voice of rejoicing and s. is in
21, heard me, and art become my s.
119:41, O Lord, even thy s., according to
81, my soul fainteth for thy s.; but I
123, mine eyes fail for thy s., and for
155, s. is far from the wicked: for they
166, Lord, I have hoped for thy s., and
174, I have longed for thy s., O Lord
132:16, also clothe her priests with s.
140:7, the Lord, the strength of my s.
144:10, it is he that giveth s. unto kings
149:4, he will beautify the meek with s.
Is. 12:2, behold, God is my s.; I will trust
2, my song; he also is become my s.
3, ye draw water out of the wells of s.
17:10, hast forgotten the God of thy s.
25:9, will be glad and rejoice in his s.
26:1, s. will God appoint for walls
33:2, our s. also in the time of trouble
6, of thy times, and strength of s.
Is. 45:8, and let them bring forth s., and let
17, in the Lord with an everlasting s.
46:13, be far off, and my s. shall not tarry
13, I will place s. in Zion for Israel my
49:6, my s. unto the end of the earth
8, in a day of s. have I helped thee
51:5, my s. is gone forth, and mine arms
6, but my s. shall be for ever, and my
8, and my s. from generation to
52:7, tidings of good, that publisheth s.
10, earth shall see the s. of our God
56:1, for my s. is near to come, and my
59:11, for s., but it is far off from
16, his arm brought s. unto him; and
17, and an helmet of s. upon his head
60:18, but thou shalt call thy walls S., and
61:10, me with the garments of s.
62:1, s. thereof as a lamp that burneth
11, of Zion, Behold, thy s. cometh
63:5, mine own arm brought s. unto me
Jer. 3:23, truly in vain is s. hoped for from the
23, Lord our God is the s. of Israel
Lam. 3:26, quietly wait for the s. of the Lord
Jon. 2:9, I have vowed S. is of the Lord
Mic. 7:7, I will wait for the God of my s.
Hab. 3:8, thine horses and thy chariots of s.?
13, forth for the s. of thy people
13, even for s. with thine anointed
18, Lord, I will joy in the God of my s.
Zech. 9:9, he is just, and having s.; lowly
Lu. 1:69, hath raised up an horn of s. for us
77, knowledge of s. unto his people by
2:30, for mine eyes have seen thy s.
3:6, and all flesh shall see the s. of God
19:9, this day is s. come to this house
Jno. 4:22, we worship: for s. is of the Jews
Acts 4:12, neither is there s. in any other: for
13:26, to you is the word of this s. sent
47, be for s. unto the ends of the earth
16:17, which shew unto us the way of s.
28:28, s. of God is sent unto the Gentiles
Rom. 1:16, power of God unto s. to every one
10:10, mouth confession is made unto s.
11:11, fall s. is come unto the Gentiles
13:11, s. nearer than when we believed
II Cor. 1:6, it is for your consolation and s.
6, it is for your consolation and s.
6:2, in the day of s. have I succoured
2, time; behold, now is the day of s.
7:10, sorrow worketh repentance to s.
Eph. 1:13, of truth, the gospel of your s.
6:17, and take the helmet of s., and the
Phil. 1:19, turn to my s. through your prayer
28, but to you of s., and that of God
2:12, work out your own s. with fear and
I Thess. 5:8, and for an helmet, the hope of s.
9, but to obtain s. by our Lord Jesus
II Thess. 2:13, you to s. through sanctification of
II Tim. 2:10, also obtain the s. which is in Christ
3:15, are able to make thee wise unto s.
Tit. 2:11, the grace of God that bringeth s.
Heb. 1:14, for them who shall be heirs of s.?
2:3, we escape, if we neglect so great s.
10, make the captain of their s. perfect
5:9, author of eternal s. unto all them
6:9, you, and things that accompany s.
9:28, the second time without sin unto s.
I Pet. 1:5, power of God through faith unto s.
9, your faith, even the s. of your souls
I Pet. 1:10, of which s. the prophets have
II Pet. 3:15, the longsuffering of our Lord is s.
Jude 3, to write unto you of the common s.
Rev. 7:10, s. to our God which sitteth upon
12:10, now is come s., and strength
19:1, saying, Alleluia; s., and glory is of God, Ps. 3:8; 37:39; Jer. 3:23.
is of the purpose of God, II Tim. 1:9.
is of the appointment of God, I Thess. 5:9.
God is willing to give, I Tim. 2:4.
is by Christ, Is. 63:9; Eph. 5:23.
is by Christ alone, Is. 45:21, 22, 59:16; Acts 4:12.
announced after the fall, Gen. 3:15.
of Israel, predicted, Is. 35:4; 45:17; Zech. 9:16; Rom. 11:26.
of the Gentiles, predicted, Is. 45:22; 49:9; 52:10.
revealed in the gospel, Eph. 1:13; II Tim. 1:10.
came to the Gentiles through the fall of the Jews, Rom. 11:11.
Christ
the captain of, Heb. 2:10.
the author of, Heb. 5:9.
appointed for, Is. 49:6.
raised up for, Lu. 1:69.
has, Zech. 9:9.
brings, with him, Is. 62:11; Lu. 19:9.
mighty to effect, Is. 63:1; Heb. 7:25.
came to effect, Mat. 18:11; I Tim. 1:15.
died to effect, Jno. 3:14, 15; Gal. 1:4.
exalted to give, Acts 5:31.
is not by works, Rom. 11:6; Eph. 2:9; II Tim. 1:9; Tit. 3:5.
is of grace, Eph. 2:5, 8; II Tim. 1:9; Tit. 2:11.
is of love, Rom. 5:8; I Jno. 4:9, 10.
is of mercy, Ps. 6:4; Tit. 3:5.
is of the long-suffering of God, II Pet. 3:15.
is through faith in Christ, Mk. 16. 16; Acts 16:31; Rom. 10:9; Eph. 2:8; I Pet. 1:5.
reconciliation to God, a pledge of, Rom. 5:10.
Is Deliverance from
sin, Mat. 1:21, with I Jno. 3:5.
uncleanness, Ezc. 36:29.
the devil, Col. 2:15; Heb. 2:14, 15.
wrath, Rom. 5:9; I Thess. 1:10.
this present evil world, Gal. 1:4.
enemies, Lu. 1:71, 74.
eternal death, Jno. 3:16, 17.
confession of Christ necessary to, Rom. 10:10.
regeneration necessary to, Jno. 3:3.
final perseverance necessary to, Mat. 10:22.
Described as
great, Heb. 2:3.
glorious, II Tim. 2:10.
common, Jude 3.
from generation to generation, Is. 51:8.
to the uttermost, Heb. 7:25.
eternal, Is. 45:17; 51:6; Heb. 5:9.
searched into and exhibited by the prophets, I Pet. 1:10.
the gospel is the power of God unto, Rom. 1:16; I Cor. 1:18.
preaching the word is the appointed means of, I Cor. 1:21.
the scriptures are able to make wise unto, II Tim. 3:15; Js. 1:21.
now is the day of, Is. 49:8; II Cor. 6:2.
from sin, to be worked out with fear and trembling, Phil. 2:12.
Saints
chosen to, II Thess. 2:13; II Tim. 1:9.
appointed to obtain, I Thess. 5:9.
are heirs of, Heb. 1:14.
have, through grace, Acts 15:11.
have a token of, in their patient suffering for Christ, Phil. 1:28, 29.
kept by the power of God unto, I Pet. 1:5.
beautified with, Ps. 149:4.
clothed with, Is. 61:10.
satisfied by, Lu. 2:30.
love, Ps. 40:16.
hope for, Lam. 3:26; Rom. 8:24.
wait for, Gen. 49:18; Lam. 3:26.
long for, Ps. 119:81, 174.
earnestly look for, Ps. 119:123.
daily approach nearer to, Rom. 13:11.
receive, as the end of their faith, I Pet. 1:9.
welcome the tidings of, Is. 52:7, with Rom. 10:15.
pray to be visited with, Ps. 85:7; 106:4; 119:41.
pray for assurance of, Ps. 35:3.
pray for a joyful sense of, Ps. 51:12.
evidence, by works, Heb. 6:9, 10.
ascribe, to God, Ps. 25:5; Is. 12:2.
praise God for, I Chr. 16:23; Ps. 96:2.
commemorate, with thanks, Ps. 116:13.
rejoice in, Ps. 9:14; 21:1; Is. 25:9.
glory in, I Cor. 1:31; Gal. 6:14.
declare, Ps. 40:10; 71:15.
godly sorrow worketh repentance unto, II Cor. 7:10.
all the earth shall see, Is. 52:10; Lu. 3:6.
Ministers
give the knowledge of, Lu. 1:77.
show the way of, Acts 16:17.
should exhort to, Ez. 3:18, 19; Acts 2:40.
should labor to lead others to, Rom. 11:14.
should be clothed with, II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:16.
should use self-denial to lead others to, I Cor. 9:22.
should endure suffering that the elect may obtain, II Tim. 2:10.
are a sweet savor of Christ, unto God, in those who obtain, II Cor. 2:15.
the heavenly host ascribe, to God, Rev. 7:10; 19:1.
Sought in Vain from
idols, Is. 45:20; Jer. 2:28.
earthly power, Jer. 3:23.
no escape for those who neglect, Heb. 2:3.
is far off from the wicked, Ps. 119; 155; Is. 59:11.
Illustrated by
a rock, Dt. 32:15; II Sam. 22:47; Ps. 95:1.
a horn, Ps. 18:2; Lu. 1:69.
a tower, II Sam. 22:51.
a helmet, Is. 59:17; Eph. 6:17.
a shield, II Sam. 22:36.
a lamp, Is. 62:1.
a cup, Ps. 116:13.
clothing, II Chr. 6:41; Ps. 132:16; 149:4; Is. 61:10.
wells, Is. 12:3.
walls and bulwarks, Is. 26:1; 60:18.
chariots, Hab. 3:8.
a victory, I Cor. 15:57.
typified, Num. 21:4-9, with Jno. 3:14, 15.
Samaria, Ancient.
the territory Ephraim and Manassah properly so called, Josh. 17:17, 18; Is. 28:1.
the whole kingdom of Israel sometimes called, Ez. 16:46, 51; Hos. 8:5, 6.
had many cities, I Ks. 13:32.
Samaria the Capital of,
built by Omri king of Israel, I Ks. 16:23, 24.
called after Shemer the owner of the hill on which it was built. I Ks. 16:24.
called the mountain of Samaria, Amos 4:1; 6:1.
called the head of Ephraim, Is. 7:9.
kings of Israel sometimes took their titles from, I Ks. 21:1; II Ks. 1:3.
the residence of the kings of Israel, I Ks. 16:29; II Ks. 1:2; 3:1, 6.
the burial place of the kings of Israel, I Ks. 16:28; 22:37; II Ks. 13:13.
was a fenced city, and well provided with arms, II Ks. 10:2.
the pool of Samaria near to, I Ks. 22:38.
the prophet Elisha dwelt in, II Ks. 2:25; 5:3; 6:32.
besieged by Benhadad, I Ks. 20:1-12.
deliverance of, predicted, I Ks. 20:13, 14.
deliverance of, effected, I Ks. 20:15:21.
besieged again by Benhadad, II Ks. 6:24.
suffered severely from famine, II Ks. 6:25-29.
Elisha predicted plenty in, II Ks. 7:1, 2.
delivered by miraculous means, II Ks. 7:6, 7.
remarkable plenty in, as foretold by Elisha, II Ks. 7:16-20.
besieged and taken by Shalmaneser, II Ks. 17:5, 6; 18:9, 10.
a mountainous country, Jer. 31:5; Amos 3:9.
People of, Characterized as
proud and arrogant, Is. 9:9.
corrupt and wicked, Ez. 16:46, 47; Hos. 7:1; Amos 3:9, 10.
idolatrous, Ez. 23:5; Amos 8:14; Mic. 1:7.
predictions respecting its destruction, Is. 8:4; 9:11, 12; Hos. 13:16; Amos 3:11, 12; Mic. 1:6.
inhabitants of, carried captive to Assyria, II Ks. 17:6, 23; 18:11.
repeopled from Assyria, II Ks. 17:24, 25.
Samaria, Modern.
situated between Judea and Galilee, Lu. 17:11; Jno. 4:3, 4.
had many cities, etc., Mat. 10:5; Lu. 9:52.

Samaria, Modern—Continued.
Cities of, Mentioned in Scripture:
Samaria, Acts 8:5.
Sychar, Jno. 4:5.
Antipatris, Acts 23:31.
Christ preached in, Jno. 4:39-42.
Christ at first forbade his disciples to visit, Mat. 10:5.
Christ after his resurrection commanded the gospel to be preached in, Acts 1:8
Inhabitants of,
their true descent, II Ks. 17:24; Ezra 4:9, 10.
boasted descent from Jacob, Jno. 4:12.
professed to worship God, Ezra 4:2.
their religion mixed with idolatry, II Ks. 17:41, with Jno. 4:22.
worshipped on Mount Gerizim, Jno. 4:20.
opposed the Jews after their return from captivity, Neh. 4:1-18.
expected the Messiah, Jno. 4:25, 29.
were superstitious, Acts 8:9-11.
more humane and grateful than Jews, Lu. 10:33-36; 17:16-18.
abhorred by the Jews, Jno. 8:48.
had no intercourse or dealings with the Jews, Lu. 9:52, 53; Jno. 4:9.
ready to hear and embrace the gospel, Jno. 4:39-42; Acts 8:6-8.
the persecuted Christians fled to, Acts 8:1.
the gospel first preached in, by Philip, Acts 8:5.
many Christian churches in, Acts 9:31.

Samaria.
(city of), I Ks. 16:24; 20:1; II Ks. 6:24.
(region of), visited by Christ, Lu. 17:11; Jno. 4; and gospel preached there, Acts 8.

Samaritan.
parable of, Lu. 10:33.
miracle performed on, Lu. 17:16.

Samaritans.
II Ks. 17:29, hi. places S. had made
Mat. 10:5, city of S. enter not
Lu. 9:52, ent. into village of S.
Jno. 4:9, J. have no deal. wi. S.
39, many of S. of that city bel.
40, the S. besought him to tarry
Acts 8:25, preached in vil. of S.

Same.
Jud. 7:4, s. shall go, s. sh. not go
Ps. 102:27, but thou art the s.
113:3, to going do. of s.; Mal. 1:11.
Acts 24:20, or let these s. here say
Heb. 1:12, thou art s. thy years
2:14, he likewise took part of s.
13:8, J. Ch. s. yesterday, to day

Samos, Acts 20:15.

Samothracia, Acts 16:11.

Samson.
Jud. 13:24, his name S.; 16:29.
Heb. 11:32, would fail to tell of S.

Samuel.
I Sam. 1:20, son, called him S.
2:18, S. ministered bef.; 21; 4:1.
3:15, and S. feared to show Eli
10:1, S. took a vial of oil; 15, 25.
15:11, it grieved S.; 27, 33.
16:13, S. took the horn of oil
19:18, Da. fled and came to S.
28:11, wom. Bring me S.
II Chr. 35:18, like that from S.
Ps. 99:6, S. among them that
Jer. 15:1, thou Moses and S.
Acts 3:24, the prophets from S.
13:20, four hundred and fifty years till S. prophet
Heb. 11:32, would fail to tell of S.

Sanballat.
Neh. 2:10, when S. heard of it; 19.
4:1, when S. heard we builded
6:2, S. and Ges. sent to me; 14.
12, for Tobiah and S. had hired
13:28, Joiada son-in-law to S.

Sanctification.
I Cor. 1:30, of G. is made to us s.
I Thess. 4:3, will of G. even yo. s.
4, kn. how to possess ves. in s.
II Thess. 2:13, s. of Sp.; I Pet. 1:2.
is separation to the service of God, Ps. 4:3; II Cor. 6:17.
Effected by
God, Ez. 37:28; I Thess. 5:23; Jude 1.
Christ, Heb. 2:11; 13:12.
the Holy Ghost, Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 6:11.
in Christ, I Cor. 1:2.
through the atonement of Christ, Heb. 10:10; 13:12.
through the word of God, Jno. 17: 17, 19; Eph. 5:26.
Christ made, of God, unto us, I Cor. 1:30.
saints elected to salvation through, II Thess. 2:13; I Pet. 1:2.
all saints are in a state of, Acts 20: 32; 26:18; I Cor. 6:11.
the church made glorious by, Eph. 5:26, 27.
Should Lead to
mortification of sin, I Thess. 4:3, 4.
holiness, Rom. 6:22; Eph. 5:7-9.
offering up of saints acceptable through, Rom. 15:16.
saints fitted for the service of God by, II Tim. 2:21.
God wills all saints to have, I Thess. 4:3.
Ministers
set apart to God's service by, Jer. 1:5.
should pray that their people may enjoy complete, I Thess. 5:23.
should exhort their people to walk in, I Thess. 4:1, 3.
none can inherit the kingdom of God without, I Cor. 6:9-11.
typified, Gen. 2:3; Ex. 13:2; 19:14; 40:9-15; Lev. 27:14-16.

Sanctify.
19:10, go and s. them to day
22, let the priests s. themselves
Ex. 13:2, s. unto me first-born
23, set bounds ab. mount, s. it
28:41, ano. and s. Aa. and sons; 29:33; 40:13; Lev. 8:12; 21:8.
29:36, shalt s. altar; 37; 40:10.
44, I will s. taberna. and altar
30:29, thou shalt s. the taberna.; 40:10, 11; Lev. 8:11.
31:13, I am L. that doth s. you; Lev. 20:8; 21:8; Ez. 20:12.
Lev. 11:44, ye shall s. yourselves; 20:7; Num. 11:18; Josh. 3:5; 7: 13; I Sam. 16:5.
21:15, seed, I the Lord do s. him
23, I the L. do s. them; 22:9, 16.
27:14, when a man sh. s. house
Num. 20:12, believed me not, to s. me; 27:14.
Dt. 5:12, keep the sabbath, to s. it; Neh. 13:22.
15:19, firstling males thou sh. s.
Josh. 7:13, s. people s. yourselves
I Chr. 15:12, said, s. yourselves; II Chr. 29:5; 35:6.
23:13, that he sho. s. holy things
II Chr. 29:34, uprig. in heart to s.
30:17, every one not clean to s.
Is. 8:13, s. Lord of hosts himself
29:23, they sh. s. H. O. of Jacob
66:17, s. themselves in gardens
Ez. 36:23, I will s. my gr. name
37:28, I the Lord do s. Israel
38:23, I magnify myself, s. mys.
44:19, s. peo. with garm.; 46:20.
Joel 1:14, s. ye a fast; 2:15.
2:16, s. congregation, assemble
Jno. 17:17, s. them thro. thy tru.
19, for their sakes I s. myself
Eph. 5:26, s. and cleanse church
I Thess. 5:23, God of peace s. you
Heb. 13:12, that he might s. peo.
I Pet. 3:15, but s. the Lord God

Sanctified.
Gen. 2:3, G. blessed sev. days s. it
Ex. 19:14, Moses s. the people
29:43, the tabernacle shall be s.
Lev. 8:10, s. the tabernacle
15, s. the altar
30, s. Aaron
10:3, I will be s. in th. that come
27:15, if he that s. it will redeem
19, if he that s. the field will
Num. 7:1, s. tabernacle instrum.
8:17, I s. the first-born of Isr.
Dt. 32:51, because ye s. me not
I Sam. 7:1, and s. Eleazar his son
16:5, he s. Jesse and his sons
21:5, though it were s. this day
I Chr. 15:14, priests and Levit. s.
II Chr. 5:11, all the priests were s.
7:16, now I have s. this hou.; 20.
29:15, gather. and s. themselves
17, s. house of L. in eight days
19, all the vessels have we s.
30:3, priests had not s. themsel.
15, Lev. ashamed, s. themselv.
17, many in congregation not s.
31:18, set office they s. themsel.
Neh. 3:1, built and s. sheep-gate
12:47, s. holy things to Levites
Job 1:5, Job s. sons and daught.
Is. 5:16, holy God shall be s.
13:3, I have commanded s. ones
Jer. 1:5, I s. thee, ordained thee
Ez. 20:41, be s. in you; 36:23.
28:22, when I shall be s. in her
25, s. in sight of heathen; 39:27.
38:16, when I shall be s. in thee
48:11, be for priests that are s.
Jno. 10:36, him, whom the Fa. s.
17:19, that they also might be s.
Acts 20:32, an inheritance among them which are s.; 26:18.
Rom. 15:16, being s. by Holy Ghost
I Cor. 1:2, them th. are s. in C. J.
6:11, ye are s. in name of Lord
I Cor. 7:14, husband is s. wife is s.
I Tim. 4:5, it is s. by word of G.
II Tim. 2:21, vessel s. for Master's
Heb. 2:11, they who are s. are all
10:10, by which will we are s.
14, he perfect. them that are s.
29, coven. wherewith he was s.
Jude 1, to them that are s. by G.

Sanctifieth.
Mat. 23:17, temple that s. gold?
19, or the altar that s. the gift?
Heb. 9:11, he that s. and they
9:13, if blood of bulls s. to puri.

Sanctuary.
Ex. 15:17, plant them in the s.
25:8, and let them make me a s.
30:13, give every one after the s.
36:1, all man. of work for s.; 3, 4.
Ex. 38:24, shek. after sh. of s.; 25, 26; Lev. 5:15; 27:3, 25; Num. 3: 47, 50; 7:13, 19, 25, 31, 37; 18:16.
Lev. 4:6, sprinkle blood before s.
10:4, carry brethren fr. before s.
12:4, nor come into s. till her
16:33, make atonem. for holy s.
19:30, ye shall rever. my s.; 26:2.
21:12, nei. shall he go out of the s. nor prof. the s. of his God
Num. 3:28, keeping charge of s.
4:12, wherewith minister in s.
10:21, set forward, bearing the s.
18:1, bear the iniquity of the s.
3, not come nigh vessels of s.
5, ye shall keep charge of the s.
19:20, he hath defiled s. of the L.
Josh. 24:26, set up a stone by s.
I Chr. 9:29, oversee instrum. of s.
22:19, build ye the s. of the Lord
24:5, divided for governors of s.
28:10, to build a house for the s.
II Chr. 20:8, built thee a s. therein
26:18, go out of s. for thou hast
29:21, for a sin-offering for the s.
30:8, yield to L. enter into his s.
19, accord. to purification of s.
36:17, king of Bab. sl. men in s.
Neh. 10:39, where are vessels of s.
Ps. 20:2, L. send thee help fr. s.
63:2, I have seen thee in the s.
68:24, seen thy goings in the s.
73:17, till I went into s. of God
74:3, enemy done wickedly in s.
7, they have cast fire into thy s.
77:13, thy way, O G. is in the s.
78:54, brou. them to border of s.
69, built his s. like high palaces
96:6, stren. and beauty in his s.
102:19, looked fr. height of his s.
114:2, Jud. his s. Is. his domin.
134:2, lift up your hands in s.
150:1, praise L. praise God in s.
Is. 8:14, L. of hosts, sh. be for s.
16:12, he shall come to his s.
43:28, I have pro. princes of s.
60:13, beautify the place of my s.
63:18, our adversaries trodden s.
Jer. 17:12, from begin. is our s.
Lam. 1:10, heathen enter. her s.
2:7, the Lord hath abhor. his s.
20, shall prophet be slain in s.?
4:1, stones of s. are poured out
Ez. 5:11, thou hast defil. my s.
11:16, be to them as a little s.
23:38, defiled my s. in same day
42:20, between s. and prof. place
44:5, with every going forth of s.
27, in day he goeth into s.
45:3, the s. and most holy place
47:12, their wat. issued out of s.
48:8, s. shall be in midst; 10, 21.
Dan. 8:11, place of s. cast down
13, give s. to be trod. und. foot
14 then shall the s. be cleansed
9:17, cause face to shi. on thy s.
26, peo. shall destr. city and s.
11:31, sh. pollute s. of strength
Zeph. 3:4, her priests polluted s.
Heb. 8:2, a minister of s. tabern.
9:1, first coven. had a worldly s.
2, tabernacle which is called s.
13:11, whose blood is bro. into s.

Sanctuaries.
Lev. 21:23, that he prof. not my s.
26:31, I bring your s. to desolat.
Jer. 51:51, stran. are come unto s.
Ez. 28:18, defiled s. by iniqui.
Amos 7:9, s. of Is. sh. be laid wa.

Sand.
Gen. 22:17, multi. seed as s.; 32:12.
41:49, Joseph gathered corn as s.
Ex. 2:12, hid the Egyptian in s.
Dt. 33:19, suck of trea. hid in s.
Josh. 11:4, went much people as s.
Jud. 7:12, their camels were as s.
I Sam. 13:5, P. gath. to fight as s.
II Sam. 17:11, all Is. be gath. as s.
I Ks. 4:20, J. and Isr. are ma. as s.
29, G. gave S. larg. of hea. as s.
Job 6:3, it would be heavier th. s.
29:18, I shall mul. my days as s.
Ps. 78:27, feath. fowls like as s.
139:18, more in number than s.
Prov. 27:3, sto. heavy, s. weighty
Is. 10:22, tho. thy peo. Is. be as s.
48:19, seed also had been as s.
Jer. 5:22, plac. s. for bound of sea
15:8, widows increased above s.
33:22, s. of sea cannot be meas.
Hos. 1:10, Is. as s.; Rom. 9:27.
Hab. 1:9, gather captivity as s.
Mat. 7:26, man built house on s.
Heb. 11:12, spr. of one many as s.
Rev. 13:1, I stood upon s. of sea
20:8, number of whom is as s.

Sandals.
Mk. 6:9, but be shod with s. put
Acts 12:8, gird thyself, bind thy s.

Sang.
Ex. 15:1, then s. Moses this song
Num. 21:17, Is. s., Spring O well
Jud. 5:1, then s. Debor. and Bar.
I Sam. 29:5, not D. of wh. th. s.?
II Chr. 29:28, singers s. trumpet.
30, they s. praises with gladn.
Neh. 12:42, the singers s. aloud
Job 38:7, morning stars s. togeth.
Ps. 106:12, belie. words s. praise
Acts 16:25, Pa. and Sil. s. praises

Sank.
Ex. 15:5, s. into the bottom
10, s. as lead in mighty waters

Sap.
Ps. 104:16, trees of L. full of s.

Saphir.
Mic. 1:11, thou inhabitant of S.

Sapphira.
Acts 5:1, Ananias, with S. wife

Sapphire.
Ex. 24:10, paved work of s. stone
28:18, second row a s.; 39:11.
Job 28:16, cannot be val. with s.
Lam. 4:7, th. polishing was of s.
Ez. 1:26, thro. appearance of s.
10:1, over them as it were a s.
28:13, s. and emerald thy cover.
Rev. 21:19, founda. of wall was s.

Sapphires.
Job 28:6, stones of it place of s.
Song 5:14, ivory, overlaid with s.
Is. 54:11, lay foundations with s.

Sarah.
Gen. 17:15, not Sar. but S. shall
18:9, where is S.; 11, 12, 13, 14.
20:2, Abraham said of S., She is
14, Abimelech restored S.
21:1, the Lord did unto S. as he
23:2, S. died in Kirjath-arba; 19.
24:67, brought her into S. tent
25:10, Abra. buried and S.; 49:31.
Num. 26:46, daugh. of Asher S.
Is. 51:2, look to S. that bare you
Rom. 4:19, deadness of S. womb
9:9, will come S. sh. have a son
Heb. 11:11, thro. faith S. receiv.
I Pet. 3:6, as S. obeyed Abraham

Sarai.
Gen. 11:29, Ab.'s wife S.; 30; 16:1.
12:17, plagu. Pharaoh bec. of S.
16:6, S. dealt hardly with Ha.; 8.

Sardine.
Rev. 4:3, to look upon like s. sto.

Sardis.
Rev. 1:11, write and send it to S.
3:1, to the angel in S. write; 4.

Sardius.
Ex. 28:17, first row be s.; 39:10.
Ez. 28:13, s. and diam. thy cov.
Rev. 21:20, sixth founda. was s.

Sardonyx.
Rev. 21:20, fifth foundat. was a s.

Sarepta.
Lu. 4:26, S. a city of; I Ks. 17:9.

Sargon, Is. 20:1.

Saron.
Acts 9:35, all at S. saw him

Saruch.
Lu. 3:35, which was son of S.

Sat.
Jud. 20:26, they s. before the Lord
Job 29:25, I s. chief
Ps. 26:4, have not s. with vain persons
Jer. 15:17, I s. alone because of thy hand
Ez. 3:15, I s. where they s.
Mat. 4:16, the people who s. in darkness
Mk. 16:19, he s. on the right hand of God
Lu. 7:15, he that was dead s. up
10:39, Mary s. at Jesus' feet
Jno. 4:6, s. thus on the well
Acts 2:3, cloven tongues s. upon
See Ezra 10:16; Neh. 1:4; Ps. 137: 1; Rev. 4:3.

Satan.
I Chr. 21:1, S. provoked David to
Job 1:6, S. came among them; 2:1.
12, S. went from presence of L.
Ps. 109:6, S. stand at his hand
Zech. 3:1, S. stand. at right hand
2, L. said to S., L. reb. thee, O S.
Mat. 4:10, get thee hence, S.
12:26, if S. cast out S.; Mk. 3:23, 26; Lu. 11:18.
16:23, get thee behind me, S.; Mk. 8:33; Lu. 4:8.
Mk. 4:15, S. taketh away word
Lu. 10:18, beheld S. as lightning
13:16, S. hath bound eight years
22:3, then entered S. into Ju. Is.
31, Simon, S. desired to ha. you
Jno. 13:27, S. entered him
Acts 5:3, hath S. filled thy heart
26:18, turn fr. power of S. to God
Rom. 16:20, G. bruise S. und. feet
I Cor. 5:5, deli. such an one to S.
7:5, S. tempt not for incontin.
II Cor. 2:11, lest S. get advantage
11:14, S. transf. into angel of li.
12:7, messeng. of S. to buffet me
I Thess. 2:18, come, but S. hinder.
II Thess. 2:9, com. after work. of S.
I Tim. 1:20, whom I deliv. to S.
5:15, some already turned aft. S.
Rev. 2:9, not J. but synag. of S.
13, Satan's seat where S. dwel.
24, have not kno. depths of S.
3:9, make th. of synagogue of S.
12:9, dragon cast out, called S.
20:2, laid hold on drag. wh. is S.
7, S. shall be loosed out of pris.

Satiate, ed.
Jer. 31:14, s. soul of priests
25, I have s. weary soul
46:10, sw. shall be s. with blood

Satisfaction.
Num. 35:31, no s. for life of mur.
32, no s. for him fled for refuge

Satisfy.
Job 38:27, s. deso. and waste gro.
Ps. 90:14, s. us early with mercy
91:16, wi. long life will I s. him
132:15, I will s. poor with bread

Satisfy—Continued.
Prov. 5:19, let her breast s. thee
6:30, steal to s. soul wh. hungry
Is. 58:10, thou s. afflicted soul
11, L. sh. guide and s. thy soul
Ez. 7:19, shall not s. their souls
Mk. 8:4, man s. these wi. bread
Satisfied.
Ex. 15:9, lust be s. upon them
Lev. 26:26, ye shall eat, not be s.
Dt. 14:29, fatherl. eat and be s.
33:23, O Naphtali, s. with favor
Job 19:22, are yet not s. wi flesh?
Job 27:14, offsp. not be s. with br.
31:31, we cannot be s.
Ps. 17:15, be s. with thy likeness
22:26, meek shall eat and be s.
36:8, they sh. be s. with fatness
37:19, days of fam. they sh. be s.
59:15, let them grudge if not s.
63:5, my soul be s. with marrow
65:4, s. with goodn. of thy house
81:16, honey out of rock I s. thee
104:13, earth is s. with fruit
105:40, s. th. wi. bread of heaven
Prov. 12:11, tilleth land sh. be s.
14, man be s. wi. good by fruit
14:14, good man be s. fr. hims.
18:20, a man's belly be s.
19:23, he th. hath it sh. abide s.
20:13, open eyes, thou sh. be s.
30:15, three th. that are never s.
Ecc. 1:8, eye is not s. wi. seeing
4:8, nei. is his eye s. with rich.
5:10, loveth silver shall not be s.
Is. 9:20, not be s.; Mic. 6:14.
44:16, he roasteth roast, and is s.
53:11, see of travail of soul, be s.
66:11, s. with breasts of consola.
Jer. 31:14, peo. be s. with goodn.
50:10, all th. spoil Chaldea be s.
19, soul be s. on mount Ephra.
Lam. 5:6, giv. hand to E. to be s.
Ez. 16:28, couldest not be s.; 29.
Amos 4:8, drink wat. were not s.
Hab. 2:5, as death, cannot be s.
Satisfieth, est.
Ps. 103:5, s. mouth with good th.
107:9, he s. longing soul
145:16, and thou s. every thing
Is. 55:2, labor for that wh. s. not
Satisfying.
Prov. 13:25, eateth to s. of soul
Col. 2:23, honor to the s. of flesh
Sattest.
Ps. 9:4, th. s. in throne judging
Ez. 23:41, s. upon stately bed
Satyr, s.
Is. 13:21, owls dwell, s. dance
34:14, s. shall cry to his fellow
Saul.
Gen. 36:37, S. of Rehoboth; 38.
I Sam. 9:2, name was S.; 14:51.
17, when Samuel saw S.; 18.
10:11, is S. also among; 12; 19:24.
21:11, S. hath sl. his thousands
Is. 10:29, Gibeah of S. is fled
Acts 7:58, man's feet name was S.
8:1, and S. was consenting to; 3.
9:4, S., S., why perse.; 22:7; 26:14.
11, and inquire for one call. S.
17, S. the Lord hath sent; 22:13.
22, but S. increased in strength
24, laying wait was kno. of S.
26, when S. was come to Jeru.
11:25, went to Tarsus to seek S.
30, by hands of Barnab. and S.
13:1, prophets brought up wi. S.
2, separate me Barnabas and S.
7, called for Barnabas and S.
9, S. set his eyes on him
21, G. gave unto th. S. son of C.
Save, for except.
II Sam. 22:32, s. the L.? Ps. 18:31.
Mat. 11:27, nor knoweth any the Father, s. Son
17:8, no man, s. J.; Mk. 9:8.
Lu. 18:19, none good, s. one, G.
Jno. 6:46, seen Fa. s. he of God
Save.
Gen. 45:7, G. sent me to s. lives
Dt. 20:4, the Lord goeth to s.
22:27, there was none to s. her
28:29, and no man shall s. thee
Jud. 6:14, thou shalt s. Israel
15, wherewith shall I s. Israel?
31, plead for B.? will ye s. him
36, if thou s. Israel by my hand
37, I know thou wilt s. Israel
I Sam. 9:16, th. he may s. my peo.
10:24, God s. king; II Sam. 16:16, II Ks. 11:12; II Chr. 23:11.
14:6, no restraint, to s. by many
19:11, if thou s. not thy, this ni.
II Sam. 3:18, by hand of Da. s. Is
22:28, affli. peo. wilt s.; Ps. 18:27.
42, none to s. them; Ps. 18:41.
I Ks. 1:12, mayest s. thi. own life
25, say, God s. king Adonijah
34, God s. king Solomon; 39.
20:31, peradvent. will s. thy life
II Ks. 19:34, I will defend this city to s. it; Is. 37:35.
Neh. 6:11, would go to s. his life
Job 2:6, in thy hand, s. his life
20:20, not s. that wh. he desired
22:29, he shall s. humble person
40:14, thine ri. hand can s. thee
Ps. 20:9, s. L. let king hear us
28:9, s. thy people; Jer. 31:7.
37:40, he shall s. them
44:3, neit. did their arm s. them
60:5, s. with right hand; 108:6.
69:35, God will s. Z. build Judah
72:4, he shall s. child. of needy
13, he shall s. souls of needy
76:9, when God arose to s. meek
86:2, O my God, s. thy servant
16, s. the son of thy handmaid
109:31, s. him fr. those that con.
118:25, s. I beseech thee, O Lord
145:19, hear their cry, s. them
Prov. 20:22, wait on L. sh. s. thee
Is. 35:4, your God will s. you
45:20, pray unto a god cannot s.
46:7, he cannot ans. nor s. him
47:15, none shall s. thee
49:25, saith L. I will s. thy chil.
59:1, not shortened, it cannot s.
63:1, in righteousn. mighty to s.
Jer. 2:28, arise, if th. can s. thee
11:12, not s. them at all
14:9, a mig. man that cannot s.
15:20, I am with thee to s. thee saith L.; 30:11; 42:11; 46:27.
30:10, O Israel, I will s. thee
48:6, flee, s. your lives, be like
Ez. 3:18, warn wicked, s. life
34:22, theref. will I s. my flock
36:29, will s. you
37:23, s. them
Hos. 1:7, I will s. them by the L and will not s. th. by sword
13:10, is there any may s. thee?
Hab. 1:2, cry to thee will not s.
Zeph. 3:17, he will s. will rejoice
19, I will s. her that halteth
Zech. 8:7, s. my people from east
9:16, L. their God shall s. them
10:6, I will s. house of Joseph
12:7, the Lord sh. s. tents of Ju.
Mat. 1:21, Je. shall s. his people
16:25, whosoever will s. his life; Mk. 8:35; Lu. 9:24; 17:33.
18:11, Son of man come to s. th. wh. was lost; Lu. 19:10.
27:42, saved others, himself he cannot s.; Mk. 15:31.
49, whether E. will come to s.
Mk. 3:4, is it lawful to s. or kill? Lu. 6:9.
Lu. 9:56, not to destroy, but s.
23:35, s. himself, if he be Christ
37, s. thyself
39, if Christ s. thyself
Jno. 12:47, not to judge, to s.
Acts 2:40, s. yourselves fr. gener.
27:43, centurion, willing to s. P.
Rom. 11:14, if I might s. some of them; I Cor. 9:22.
I Cor. 1:21, preaching to s. them
7:16, shalt s. husband, s. wife
I Tim. 1:15, Ch. came to s. sinn.
4:16, in doing this sh. s. thyself
Heb. 5:7, him that was able to s.
7:25, he is able also to s. them
Js. 1:21, able to s. your souls
2:14, can faith s. him
4:12, able to s. and destroy
5:15, prayer of faith shall s. sick
20, shall s. a soul from death
Jude 23, and others s. with fear
Save Me.
II Ks. 16:7, s. me out of hand of k.
Ps. 3:7, arise, O L. save me, O G.
6:4, s. me for thy mercies' sake; 31:16; 109:26.
7:1, s. me from them that perse.
31:2, house of defence to s. me
44:6, nor shall my sword s. me
54:1, s. me, O G. by thy name
55:16, and the Lord shall s. me
57:3, send from heav. and s. me
59:2, s. me from bloody men
69:1, s. me, for waters are come
71:2, incline thine ear, s. me
3, given commandment to s. me
119:94, s. me, I sou. thy precepts
146, I cried unto thee, s. me
138:7, thy right hand sh. s. me
Is. 38:20, L. was ready to s. me
Jer. 17:14, O Lord, s. me
Mat. 14:30, saying, Lord, s. me
Jno. 12:27, Fa. s. me fr. this hour
Save Us.
Josh. 10:6, come quickly, s. us
I Sam. 4:3, may s. us fr. enemies
7:8, cry to the L. he will s. us
10:27, how shall this man s. us
11:3, if there be no man to s. us
II Ks. 19:19, s. thou us out of his hand; Is. 37:20.
I Chr. 16:35, s. us, O God
Ps. 80:2, stir up strength, s. us
106:47, s. us, O Lord our God
Is. 25:9, await. for him, will s. us
33:22, Lord is our king, will s. us
Jer. 2:27, in trouble say, s. us
Lam. 4:17, nation could not s. us
Hos. 14:3, Asshur shall not s. us
Mat. 8:25, awoke, saying, L. s. us
I Pet. 3:21, bapt. doth also s. us
Saved.
Gen. 47:25, hast s. our lives
Ex. 1:17, s. men-children; 18.
Num. 22:23, s. her alive
31:15, have ye s. women alive?
Jud. 7:2, own hand hath s. me
8:19, if he had s. them alive
I Sam. 27:11, Da. s. neither man
II Sam. 19:5, serv. have s. thy life
II Ks. 6:10, and s. himself there
Neh. 9:27, gavest saviors, who s.
Ps. 33:16, no king is s. by multi.
44:7, thou hast s. us fr. enemies
Ps. 106:8, s. them for name's sake
10, s. fr. him that hated them
Is. 43:12, and have s. and showed
45:22, s. all ends of the earth
Jer. 4:14, wash heart may. be s.
8:20, summer ended, are not s.
Mat. 19:25, who then can be s.? Mk. 10:26; Lu. 18:26.
24:22, no flesh be s.; Mk. 13:20.
27:42, he s. others; Mk. 15:31; Lu. 23:35.
Lu. 1:71, s. from our enemies
7:50, faith hath s. thee; 18:42.
8:12, lest they believe and be s.
13:23, L. are th. few that be s.?
Jno. 3:17, that world might be s.
5:34, I say, that ye might be s.
Acts 2:47, L. ad. such as sh. be s.
4:12, no other na. whereby be s.
16:30, what must I do to be s.?
27:31, ex. abide in ship, not be s.
Rom. 8:24, we are s. by hope
10:1, for Is. that they may be s.
I Cor. 1:18, to us who are s. of God
5:5, that the spirit may be s.
10:33, that they may be s.
15:2, by which also ye are s.
II Cor. 2:15, sweet savor in them s.
Eph. 2:5, by grace ye are s.; 8.
I Thess. 2:16, Gent. that they be s.
II Thess. 2:10, love of trut. th. be s.
I Tim. 2:4, have all men to be s.
Tit. 3:5, accord. to mercy he s. us
I Pet. 3:20, wherein eight souls we. s.
4:18, if righteous scarcely be s.
II Pet. 2:5, s. Noah, eighth person
Rev. 31:24, natio. s. walk in light
Saved, God, or Lord.
Ex. 14:30, L. s. Is.; I Sam. 14:23.
Dt. 33:29, who like th. s. by L.?
I Sam. 10:19, reject. G. who s. y.
II Ks. 14:27, L. s. them by Jerobo
I Chr. 11:14, L. s. them by deliv.
II Chr. 32:22, thus L. s. Hezekiah
Ps. 34:6, L. s. him out of troubl.
107:13, L. s. them out of distres.
Is. 63:9, angel s. th. in his love
II Tim. 1:9, God who hath s. us
Jude 5, the L. having s. people
Saved, Shall, or Shalt Be.
Num. 10:9, ye s. be s. fr. enemies
II Sam. 22:4, I sh. be s. from mine enemies; Ps. 18:3.
Ps. 80:3, face to shi. we s. be s.
Prov. 28:18, walk. uprigh. s. be s.
Is. 30:15, in returning s. ye be s.
45:17, but Israel s. be s. in Lord
Jer. 17:14, L. save me, I s. be s.
23:6, days Jud. s. be s.; 33:16.
30:7, Jacob's trouble, he s. be s.
Mat. 10:22, that endureth to end s. be s.; 24:13; Mk. 13:13.
Mk. 16:16, he that believ. s. be s.
Jno. 10:9, by me ne shall be s.
Acts 2:21, whosoever shall call on Lord, s. be s.; Rom. 10:13.
11:14, th. and thy house s. be s.
15:11, thro. grace we shall be s.
16:31, believe on L. Je. sh. be s.
Rom. 5:9, we sh. be s. from wrath
10, we shall be s. by his life
9:27, Is. as sand, remnant s. be s.
10:9, bel. God raised him, s. be s.
11:26, so all Israel shall be s.
I Cor. 3:15, but he himself s. be s.
I Tim. 2:15, s. be s. in child-bear.
Savest.
II Sam. 22:3, th. s. me fr. violence
Job 26:2, how s. thou the arm?
Ps. 17:7, O thou that s. right hand
Saveth.
I Sam. 14:39, liveth, who s. Isra.
17:47, the L. s. not with sword
Job 5:15, s. poor from the sword
Ps. 7:10, God, who s. the upright
20:6, the Lord s. his anointed
34:18, s. such as be of cont. sp.
107:19, he s. th. out of distresses
Saving.
Gen. 19:19, mercy in s. my life
Neh. 4:23, s. that ev. one put off
Ps. 20:6, s. strength of ri. hand
28:8, s. strength of his anointed
67:2, s. health among all nations
Ecc. 5:11, s. beholding of them
Amos 9:8, s. I will not destroy J.
Mat. 5:32, s. for cause of fornica.
Lu. 4:27, none cleansed, s. Naa.
Heb. 10:39, believe to s. of soul
11:7, Noah prepared an ark to s.
Rev. 2:17, s. he that receiveth it
Saviour.
II Sam. 22:3, my refuge, my S.
II Ks. 13:5, the L. gave Israel a s.
Ps. 106:21, forgat God their S.
Is. 19:20, shall send them a S.
43:3, I am H. O. of Is. thy S.
11, I am L. beside th. is no S.
45:15, hidest thyself, O God, S.
21, a just G. and a S. th. is no.
60:16, know I the L. am thy S.
63:8, my peo. so he was their S.
Jer. 14:8, S. of Israel in trouble
Hos. 13:4, th. is no S. beside me
Lu. 1:47, sp. rejoic. in G. my S.
2:11, born in city of Da. a S.
Jno. 4:42, this is Ch. S. of world
Acts 5:31, God exalted to be S.
13:23, God raised to Israel a S.
Eph. 5:23, Chr. is S. of the body
Phil. 3:20, whence we look for S.
I Tim. 1:1, comm. of G. our S.
2:3, accept. in sight of G. our S.
4:10, trust in God who is S.
II Tim. 1:10, appearing of our S.
Tit. 1:3, according to God our S.
4, peace from L. Jes. C. our S.
2:10, adorn doctr. of God our S.
13, glorious appearing of our S.
3:4, after kind. of G. S. appear.
6, shed on us through C. our S.
II Pet. 1:1, righteous, of G. our S.
11, kingdom of our Lord and S.
2:20, knowledge of our L. and S.
2:2, apostles of the Lord and S.
18, grow in knowledge of our S.
I Jno. 4:14, Fa. sent Son to be S.
Jude 25, to only wise God our S.
Saviors.
Neh. 9:27, thou gavest them s.
Ob. 21, s. shall come up on Zion
Savor.
Ex. 5:21, made our s. be abhor.
Lev. 26:31, not s. of sweet odors
Ecc. 10:1, ointm. send stinking s.
Song 1:3, s. of good ointment
Joel 2:20, his stink and his ill s.
Mat. 5:13, salt lost s.; Lu. 14:34.
II Cor. 2:14, maketh manifest s.
16, s. of death unto de. s. of life
Savor, Sweet.
Gen. 8:21, Lord smelled a sweet s.
Ex. 29:18, it is sweet s.; Lev. 1:9, 13, 17; 2:9; 3:5; 8:21; Num. 15:14; 18:17; 28:8.
25, for a sweet s. an offer. to L.; 41; Lev. 2:12; 3:16; 4:31; 6:15, 21; 8:28; 17:6; 23:13; Num. 15:7, 24; 28:2, 6, 13, 27; 29:2, 6, 8; Ez. 16:19.
Lev. 23:18, of a sweet s. unto the L.; Num. 28:24; 29:13, 36.
Num. 15:3, make a sweet s. unto L.
28:13, offering of a sweet s. to Lord
Ez. 6:13, wh. they did offer sweet s.
20:28, there th. made their sweet s.
41, accept you with your sweet s.
II Cor. 2:15, we are to God a sweet s.
Eph. 5:2, a sacrifice to God for a sweet smelling s.
Savors, Sweet.
Ezra 6:10, sacrifices of sweet s. to G.
Savoriest.
Mat. 16:23, th. s. not the things that be of God; Mk. 8:33.
Savory.
Gen. 27:4, ma. me s. meat; 7, 14, 31, Esau had made s. meat
Saw.
Gen. 6:2, sons of G. s. daugh. of 9:23, they s. not
22:4, Abrah. s.
26:28, we s. Lord was with thee
Ex. 2:12, he s. th. was no man
10:23, they s. not one ano. three days
24:10, they s. the G. of Isra.; 11.
Num. 25:7, when Phinehas s. it.
Jud. 19:30, all that s. it said, No
I Sam. 10:14, s. they were no wh.
17:24, Is. when they s. the man
I Ks. 19:3, wh. he s. that, he arose
II Ks. 2:12, Elisha s. it, he s. him
4:25, when man of God s. her
II Chr. 15:9, s. Lord was with him
25:21, s. one another in the face
Neh. 6:16, when they s. the. thin.
Job 20:9, the eye which s. him
29:8, the young men s. me
11, when the eye s. me, it gave
Ps. 114:3, sea s. it, and fled
Song 3:3, s. ye him my soul lo.?
Ez. 8:10, so I went in, and s.
Hag. 2:3, who am. you s. house?
Mat. 2:9, the star which they s.
12:22, dumb both spake and s.
17:8, they s. no man, save Jesus
Mk. 8:23, asked him, if he s.
Lu. 8:34, they s. what was done
47, when the woman s. that she
9:32, awake, they s. his glory
24:24, even so, him they s. not
Jno. 8:56, Abraham s. my day
12:41, Esaias, when he s. his gl.
19:35, he that s. it, bare record
Acts 9:8, eyes opened, s. no man
12:3, he s. it pleased the Jews
Saw, with Lord or God.
Gen. 1:4, G. s. light it was good
10, called dry land earth, G. s. it was good; 12, 18, 21, 25, 31.
Ex. 3:4, L. s. that he turn. aside
II Ks. 14:26, L. s. affliction of Isr.
II Chr. 12:7, L. s. they humbled
Is. 59:15, L. s. it, it displeas. him
16, L. s. that there was no man
Jon. 3:10, God s. their works
Saw, I.
Gen. 41:19, such as I never s.
44:28, and I s. him not since
Jud. 12:3, I s. he deliv. me not
I Sam. 28:13, I s. gods ascending
I Ks. 22:19, I s. the Lord on his throne; II Chr. 18:18.
Job 31:21, when I s. my help
Prov. 24:32, I s. and considered it
Ecc. 2:24, this I s. fr. hand of God
8:10, I s. the wicked buried
Ez. 16:50, th. away as I s. good
Hos. 9:10, I s. your fath. as first
13, Ephraim, as I s. Tyrus

Saw, I—Continued.
Jno. 1:32, I s. Spirit descending
48, under the fig tree, I s. thee
Acts 26:13, I s. a light fr. heaven
Gal. 1:19, other apostles s. I no.
2:14, when I s. that they walked
Rev. 1:17, when I s. him, I fell at
Saw, s.
II Sam. 12:31, he put Ammonites under s.; I Chr. 20:3.
Is. 10:15, sh. s. magnify ag. him?
Sawed, n.
I Ks. 7:9, costly stones s. wi. sta.
Heb. 11:37, they were s. asunder
Sawest.
Gen. 20:10, s. th. done this thing?
I Sam. 19:5, s. it and didst rejoice
28:13, be not afraid, for what s.
II Sam. 18:11, J. said, thou s. him
Dan. 2:34, thou s. till a stone; 45.
Say.
Gen. 34:11, what ye s. to me; 12.
37:20, s. some beast devour. him
44:16, what sh. we s. to my lord
Num. 22:19, know what L. will s.
Dt. 31:17, will s. in that day
Josh. 22:28, when they should s.
Jud. 7:11, sh. hear what they s.
II Sam. 21:4, what you shall s.
I Ks. 1:36, the L. G. of my lord s.
2:17, for he will not s. thee nay
Ezra 9:10, O G. wh. shall we s.?
Job 9:12, who will s. to him, What doest thou? Ecc. 8:4.
37:19, teach us what we shall s.
Is. 44:5, one shall s., I am Lord's
58:9, and he shall s., Here I am
Jer. 14:17, therefore thou shalt s.
23:7, s. no more, The Lord liveth
39:12, as he shall s. unto thee
42:20, according to all L. shall s.
Ez. 13:7, ye s., The L. saith it
Mic. 3:11, s., Is not Lord am. us?
Zech. 11:5, they s. I am rich
Mat. 3:9, think not to s. in yourselves; Lu. 3:8.
13:51, underst.? they s., Yea, L.
16:15, but wh. s. ye that I am? Mk. 8:29; Lu. 9:20.
21:3, s. aug. to you, ye sh. s.
16, him, Hearest what these s.?
26, if we shall s., Of men; Mk. 11:32; Lu. 20:6.
23:3, for they s. and do not
Mk. 1:44, see thou s. nothi. to
Jno. 8:26, many thi. to s.; 16:12.
54, whom ye s. he is your God
Acts 21:23, this that we s. to thee
23:18, something to s. unto thee
26:22, none but wh. M. did s.
I Thess 4:15, we s. to you by L.
Heb. 5:11, have many things to s.
Js. 4:15, for that ye ought to s.
Say, imperatively.
Is. 43:9, or hear, and s. it is truth
Zech. 1:3, s. unto them, Turn ye
Mat. 21:3, s., The Lord hath need of them; Mk. 11:3.
Lu. 7:7, s. in a word, my serv.
Say, I.
Ex. 3:13, what sh. I s. to them?
4:23, I s. unto th., Let my son go
6:29, sp. all that I s.; Ez. 44:5.
Jud. 7:4, I s. this shall go with
Is. 38:15, what shall I s.?
Ez. 2:8, hear wh. I s. unto thee
Mat. 8:9, I s. to th. man; Lu. 7:8.
Lu. 6:46, do not things wh. I s.
I Cor. 9:8, s. I these thi. as man?
15:50, I s. brethren; II Cor. 9:6; Gal. 3:17; 5:16; Eph. 4:17; Col. 2:4.
Gal. 1:9, before, so s. I now again
Heb. 11:32, what shall I more s.?
Say, I Unto You.
II Ks. 2:18, did I not s. unto you,
Mk. 13:37, what I s. unto you I say
Rev. 2:24, unto you I s. and to rest
Sayest.
Ex. 33:12, s. to me, Bring people
Num. 22:17, do whatsoever th. s.
Ruth 3:5, all that thou s. unto me
I Ks. 18:11, and now thou s., Go; 14.
Neh. 6:8, no such things as th. s.
Job 22:13, s. how doth G. know?
Prov. 24:12, if thou s. behold
Is. 40:27, why s. thou, O Jacob
47:8, that s. in thy heart, I am
Mat. 27:11, J. said unto him, Th. s.; Mk. 15:2; Lu. 23:3; Jno. 18:37.
Jno. 1:22, what s. th. of thyself?
Saying (p.).
Mat. 26:44, prayed third time s. sa.
Acts 26:22, s. none other things
Saying (n.).
Dt. 1:23, the s. pleased me well
I Sam. 18:8, the s. displeased S.
II Sam. 17:4, s. pleased Absalom
6, shall we do after his s.?
24:19, Da. accord. to s. of God
I Ks. 2:38, Shimei said, s. is good
12:15, might perf. his s. by Ahij.
13:4, J. heard s. of man of God
15:29, acc. to s. of L.; II Ks. 10:17.
17:15, acc. to s. of Elij.; II Ks. 2:22.
II Ks. 5:14, accor. to s. of man; 8:2.
Esth. 1:21, s. pleased the king
Ps. 49:4, open dark s. on harp
Jon. 1:2, my s. wh. in country
Mat. 15:12, offended after this s.
19:11, all men cannot rec. this s.
Mk. 7:29, for this s. go thy way
9:10, kept that s. with themselv.
32, but they understood not that s.; Lu. 3:50; 9:45.
10:22, he was sad at that s.
Lu. 1:29, was troubled at his s.
2:17, they made known abroa. s.
9:45, feared to ask him of that s.
18:34, this s. was hid from them
Jno. 4:37, herein s. true, one so.
39, many beli. for s. of wom.; 42.
6:60, hard s. who can hear?
7:36, what manner of s. he said?
8:51, if a man keep my s.; 52.
55, I know him, keep his s.
12:38, s. of Esaias be fulfilled
15:20, kept my s. will keep yours
18:9, s. of Je. might be fulfill.; 32.
19:8, Pilate heard s. was afraid
21:23, went s. abroad am. breth.
Acts 6:5, s. pleased the multitude
16:36, keeper told this s. to Paul
Rom. 13:9, comprehend. in this s.
I Cor. 15:54, be brought to pass s.
I Tim. 1:15, this is a faithful s.; 4:9; II Tim. 2:11; Tit. 3:8.
3:1, this is true s. if man desire
Sayings.
Num. 14:39, Mo. told th. s. to pe.
II Chr. 13:22, Ahijah's s. are writ.
33:19, written am. s. of the seers
Ps. 78:2, I will utter dark s.
Prov. 1:6, underst. dark s. of wi.
4:10, O my son, receive my s.
20, incline thine ear to my s.
Mat. 7:24, whoso heareth these s.; 26; Lu. 6:47.
Lu. 1:65, these s. noised abroad
2:51, mother kept th. s. in heart
9:44, let th. s. sink into your ea.
Jno. 14:24, lov. not, keep. not s.
Acts 14:18, s. scarce restrained
19:28, heard s. full of wrath
Rom. 3:4, might. be justi. in s.
Rev. 22:6, s. faithful and true
7, blessed that keep. s. of book
10, seal not s. of prophecy of this book
Scab.
Lev. 13:2, in skin of flesh a s.
6, it is but a s.
7, if s. spread
14:56, this is the law for a s.
Dt. 28:27, L. smite thee with s.
Is. 3:17, L. will sm. thee wi. a s.
Scabbard.
Jer. 47:6, put up thys. into thy s.
Scabbed.
Lev. 21:20, scurvy or s. not appr.
22:22, or s. he sh. not offer to L.
Scaffold.
II Chr. 6:13, S. had made braz. s.
Scales.
Lev. 11:9, whatsoever have s. eat; Dt. 14:9.
10, that have no s. not eat; 12; Dt. 14:10.
Job 41:15, his s. are his pride
Is. 40:12, weighed mount. in s.
Ez. 29:4, cause fish to stick to s.
Acts 9:18, fell from eyes as it had been s.
Scaleth.
Prov. 21:22, a wise man s. city
Scall.
Lev. 13:30, it is a dry s. a lepr.
31, plague of s. not deeper than skin, shut him up th. h. s.; 33.
33, shav. but s. sh. be not shave
15:54, law of all leprosy and s.
Scalp.
Ps. 68:21, G. sh. wound hairy s.
Scant.
Mic. 6:10, s. meas. is abominable
Scape-goat, The.
part of the sin-offering on the day of atonement, Lev. 16:5, 7.
chosen by lot, Lev. 16:8.
the high priest transferred the sins of Israel to, by confessing them with both hands upon its head, Lev. 16:21.
sent into the wilderness by the hands of a fit person, Lev. 16:21, 22.
Communicated Uncleanness to the high priest, Lev. 16:24.
the man who led him away, Lev. 16:26.
typical of Christ, Is. 53:6, 11, 12.
Scarce.
Gen. 27:30, Ja. s. gone fr. father
Acts 14:18, sayings s. restrai. peo.
Scarcely.
Rom. 5:7, s. for right. man one die
I Pet. 4:18, if righte. s. be saved
Scarceness.
Dt. 8:9, sh. eat bread witho. s.
Scarest.
Job 7:14, thou s. me with dreams
Scarlet.
Gen. 38:28, bound a s. thread; 30.
Ex. 25:4, and purple and s.; 26:1, 31, 36; 27:16; 28:5, 6, 8, 15; 35:6, 23, 25; 38:18, 23.
Num. 4:8, spr. on them cloth of s.
Josh. 2:18, bind s. thr. in window
II Sam. 1:24, S. who clo. you in s.
Prov. 31:21, house, clothed wi. s.
Song 4:3, lips like a thread of s.
Is. 1:18, tho. your sins be as s.
Lam. 4:5, that were bro. up in s.
Dan. 5:7, clothed with s.; 16, 29.
Nah. 2:3, valiant men are in s.
Mat. 27:28, put on Jes. a s. robe
Heb. 9:19, took water, and s. wool
Rev. 17:3, woman sit on s. beast
18:12, no man buy, merch. of s.
16, great city that was cl. wi. s.
Scatter.
Gen. 11:9, thence did L. s. them
49:7, divide in Ja. s. them in Is.
Lev. 26:33, I will s. you am. heat.
Num. 16:37, take censers, s. fire
Dt. 4:27, sh. s. you among hea.; 28:64; Jer. 9:16; Ez. 22:15.
32:26, I would s. th. inco corners
I Ks. 14:15, s. them beyond river
Neh. 1:8, if ye transgress, I will s.
Ps. 59:11, s. by thy power, O L.
68:30, s. peo. that delight in war
106:27, lifted up hand to s. them
144:6, cast lightning, s. them
Is. 28:25, cast fitches, s. cummin
41:16, whirlwind shall s. them
Jer. 13:24, I will s. th. as stubble
18:17, I will s. th. as with wind
23:1, woe to pastors that s. sheep
49:32, I will s. them into all winds; 36; Ez. 5:10, 12.
Ez. 5:2, third part thou shalt s.
6:5, s. your bones about altars
10:2, s. the coals over the city
12:14, s. tow. wind all that help
20:23, I would s. them am. heat.
29:12, I s. Egyptians; 30:23, 26.
Dan. 4:14, hew down tree, s. fruit
11:24, he shall s. am. them prey
12:7, to s. power of holy people
Hab. 3:14, came as whirlw. to s.
Zech. 1:21, lift horn over Ju. s. it
Scattered.
Gen. 11:4, lest be s. upon earth
Ex. 5:12, peo. s. to gath. stubble
Num. 10:35, let all thine enemies be s.; Ps. 68:1.
Dt. 30:3, whither L. hath s. th.
I Sam. 11:11, Ammonites were s.
13:8, people were s. from Saul
II Sam. 18:8, bat. s. over country
22:15, and s. them; Ps. 18:14.
I Ks. 22:17, saw Is. s.; II Chr. 18:16.
II Ks. 25:5, his army s.; Jer. 52:8.
Esth. 3:8, certain people s. abroad
Job 4:11, stout lines' whe. are s.
18:5, brimstone be s. on habit.
Ps. 44:11, s. us am. heathen; 60:1.
53:5, G. s. bones of him th. enc.
68:14, when Almighty s. kings
89:10, thou hast s. thine enemies
92:9, workers of iniqu. sh. be s.
141:7, bones s. at grave's mouth
Is. 18:2, go ye to a nation s.
7, present be brought of peo. s.
33:3, lifting thy. nations were s.
Jer. 3:13, s. ways to strangers
10:21, all their flocks shall be s.
23:2, ye have s. my flock, away
30:11, end of nations wh. I s. th.
31:10, he that s. Is. will gather
40:15, that Jews should be s.
50:17, Israel is a s. sheep, driven
Ez. 6:8, ye be s. thro. countries
11:16, though I s. them
17:21, th. that remain shall be s.
29:13, Egyptians gath. whith. s.
34:5, flock s. because no sheph.
6, flock was s. on face of earth
12, have been s. in cloudy day
21, push. diseased till ye s. th.
36:19, I s. them among heathen
46:18, that my people be not s.
Joel 3:2, plead for pe. wh. they s.
Nah. 3:18, people is s. on mount.
Hab. 3:6, everlast. mountains s.
Zech. 1:19, horns wh. ha. s. Ju.; 21.
7:14, I s. them with whirlwind
13:7, smite Shepherd, the sheep be s.; Mat. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.
Mat. 9:36, s. as sheep hav. no sh.
Lu. 1:51, s. proud in imaginat.
Jno. 11:52, gath. children were s.
16:32, hour cometh ye sh. be s.
Acts 5:36, obey. Theudas were s.
8:1, were s. thro. regions of Ju.
4, were s. went preaching; 11:19.
Js. 1:1, twelve tribes that are s.
I Pet. 1:1, strangers s. thro. Pon.
Scattereth.
Job 37:11, the thick cloud he s.
38:24, wh. s. east wind on earth
Ps. 147:16, he s. the hoarfrost
Prov. 11:24, that s. yet increaseth
20:8, king s. away evil with eyes
26, a wise king s. the wicked
Is. 24:1, s. inhabitants of earth
Mat. 12:30, he that gath. not wi. me, s. abroad; Lu. 11:23.
Jno. 10:12, wolf catcheth s. sheep
Scattering.
Is. 30:30, L. sh. show anger wi. s.
Scent.
Job 14:9, through s. of water
Jer. 48:11, his s. is not changed
Hos. 14:7, s. thereof as wine of L.
Sceptre.
Gen. 49:10, s. not depart from Ju.
Num. 24:17, s. shall rise out of Is.
Esth. 4:11, king shall hold out s.
5:2, held out to s. Es. golden s.
Ps. 45:6, s. of kingdom is right s.
Is. 14:5, Lord hath broken s.
Ez. 19:11, had strong rods for s.
14, hath no strong rod to be s.
Amos 1:5, cut off him that hold. s.
8, him that holdeth s. from A.
Zech. 10:11, the s. of Egypt shall
Heb. 1:8, s. of righteous. is the s.
Sceva.
Acts 19:14, seven sons of one S.
Schism.
I Cor. 12:25, there should be no s.
Scholar.
I Chr. 25:8, the teacher as the s.
Mal. 2:12, L. cut off master and s.
School.
Acts 19:9, disputing in s. of one
Schoolmaster.
Gal. 3:24, the law was our s.
25, we are no longer under a s.
Science.
Dan. 1:4, in wisd., understand., s.
I Tim. 6:20, avoi. babblings of s.
Sciences.
architecture, Dt. 8:12; I Chr. 29:19.
arithmetic, Gen. 15:5; Lev. 26:8; Job 29:18.
astronomy, Job 38:31, 32; Is. 13:10.
astrology, Is. 47:13.
botany, I Ks. 4:33.
geography, Gen. 10:1-30; Is. 11:11.
history and chronology, I Ks. 22:39; II Ks. 1:18; I Chr. 9:1; 29:29.
mechanics, Gen. 6:14-16; 11:4; Ex. 14:6, 7.
medicine, Jer. 8:22; Mk. 5:26.
music, I Chr. 16:4-7; 25:6.
navigation, I Ks. 9:27; Ps. 107:23.
surveying, Josh. 18:4-9; Neh. 2:12-16; Ez. 40:5, 6; Zech. 2:2.
zoology, I Ks. 4:33.
Scoff.
Hab. 1:10, and they shall s. at the kings
Scoffers.
II Pet. 3:3, shall come in the last days s.
Scorch.
Rev. 16:8, unto him to s. men with fire
Scorched.
Mat. 13:6, the sun was up, they were s.
Mk. 4:6, when the sun was up, it was s.
Rev. 16:9, and men were s. with great heat
Scorn.
II Ks. 19:21, thee, and laughed thee to s.
II Chr. 30:10, but they laughed them to s., and
Neh. 2:19, heard it, they laughed us to s.
Esth. 3:6, s. to lay hands on Mordecai alone
Job 12:4, the just upright man is laughed to s.
16:20, my friends s. me: but mine eye
22:19, and the innocent laugh them to s.
Ps. 22:7, they that see me laugh me to s.
44:13, a s. and a derision to them that
79:4, a s. and derision to them that are
Is. 37:22, thee, and laughed thee to s.
Ez. 23:32, thou shalt be laughed to s. and
Hab. 1:10, princes shall be a s. unto them
Mat. 9:24, sleepeth . . . they laughed him to s.
Mk. 5:40, and they laughed him to s. But
Lu. 8:53, they laughed him to s., knowing
Scorner.
Prov. 9:7, he that reproveth a s. getteth to
8, reprove not a s., lest he hate thee
13:1, but a s. heareth not rebuke
14:6, a s. seeketh wisdom, and findeth
15:12, a s. loveth not one that reproveth
19:25, smite a s., and the simple will
21:11, when the s. is punished, the simple
24, proud and haughty s. is his name
22:10, cast out the s., and contention
24:9, the s. is an abomination to men
Is. 29:20, the s. is consumed, and all that
Scorners.
Prov. 1:22, the s. delight in their scorning
3:34, surely he scorneth the s.; but he
19:29, judgments are prepared for s.
Hos. 7:5, he stretched out his hand with s.
Scornest.
Prov. 9:12, if thou s., thou alone shalt bear
Ez. 16:31, as an harlot, in that thou s. hire

Scorneth.
Job 39:7, he s. the multitude of the city
18, high, she s. the horse and his rider
Prov. 3:34, surely he s. the scorners; but he
19:28, an ungodly witness s. judgment
Scornful.
Ps. 1:1, nor sitteth in the seat of the s.
Prov. 29:8, s. men bring a city into a snare
Is. 28:14, the word of the Lord, ye s. men
Scorning.
Job 34:7, who drinketh up s. like water?
Ps. 123:4, the s. of those that are at ease
Prov. 1:22, the scorners delight in their s.
Scorning and Mocking.
the sufferings of Christ by, predicted, Ps. 22:6-8; Is. 53:3; Lu. 18:32.
Christ endured, Mat. 9:24; 27:29.
Saints Endure, on Account of
being children of God, Gen. 21:9, with Gal. 4:29.
their uprightness, Job 12:4.
their faith, Heb. 11:36.
their faithfulness in declaring the word of God, Jer. 20:7, 8.
their zeal for God's house, Neh. 2:19.
The Wicked Indulge in, Against
the second coming of Christ, II Pet. 3:3, 4.
the gifts of the Spirit, Acts 2:13.
God's threatenings, Is. 5:19; Jer. 17:15.
God's ministers, II Chr. 36:16.
God's ordinances, Lam. 1:7.
saints, Ps. 123:4; Lam. 3:14, 63.
the resurrection of the dead, Acts 17:32.
all solemn admonitions, II Chr. 30:6-10.
idolaters addicted to, Is. 57:3-6.
drunkards addicted to, Ps. 69:12; Hos. 7:5.
They Who Are Addicted to,
delight in, Prov. 1:22.
are contentious, Prov. 22:10.
are scorned by God, Prov. 3:34.
are hated by men, Prov. 24:9.
are avoided by saints, Ps. 1:1; Jer. 15:17.
walk after their own lusts, II Pet. 3:3.
are proud and haughty, Prov. 21:24.
hear not rebuke, Prov. 13:1.
love not those who reprove, Prov. 15:12.
hate those who reprove, Prov. 9:8.
go not to the wise, Prov. 15:12.
bring others into danger, Prov. 29:8.
shall themselves endure, Ez. 23:32.
characteristic of the latter days, II Pet. 3:3; Jude 18.
woe denounced against, Is. 5:18, 19.
punishment for, II Chr. 36:17; Prov. 19:29; Is. 29:20; Lam. 3:64-66.
exemplified, Ishmael, Gen. 21:9; children at Bethel, II Ks. 2:23; Ephraim and Manasseh, II Chr. 30:10; chiefs of Judah, II Chr. 36:16; Sanballat, Neh. 4:1; enemies of Job, Job 30:1, 9; enemies of David, Ps. 35:15, 16; rulers of Israel, Is. 28:14; Ammonites, Ez. 25:3; Tyrians, Ez. 26:2; heathen, Ez. 36:2, 3; soldiers, Mat. 27:28-30; Lu. 23:36; chief priests, etc., Mat. 27:41; Pharisees, Lu. 16:14; the men who held Jesus, Lu. 22:63, 64; Herod, etc., Lu. 23:11; people and rulers, Lu. 23:35; some of the multitude, Acts 2:13; Athenians, Acts 17:32.
Scorpion.
Lu. 11:12, ask an egg, will he offer him a s.?
Rev. 9:5, torment was as the torment of a s.
Scorpions.
Dt. 8:15, were fiery serpents, and s., and
I Ks. 12:11, 14, but I will chastise you with s.
II Chr. 10:11, 14, but I will chastise you with s.
Ez. 2:6, thee, and thou dost dwell among s.
Lu. 10:19, power to tread on serpents and s.
Rev. 9:3, as the s. of the earth have power
10, and they had tails like unto s., and
Scoured.
Lev. 6:28, pot, it shall be both s., and rinsed
Scourge.
Job 5:21, be hid from the s. of the tongue
9:23, if the s. slay suddenly, he will
Is. 10:26, the Lord of hosts shall stir up a s.
28:15, overflowing s. shall pass through
18, overflowing s. shall pass through
Mat. 10:17, will s. you in their synagogues
20:19, to mock, and to s., and to crucify
23:34, some of them shall ye s. in
Mk. 10:34, shall s. him, and shall spit upon
Lu. 18:33, they shall s. him, and put him to
Jno. 2:15, he had made a s. of small cords
Acts 22:25, is it lawful for you to s. a man
Scourged.
Lev. 19:20, she shall be s.; they shall not be
Mat. 27:26, and when he had s. Jesus, he
Mk. 15:15, when he had s. him, to be crucified
Jno. 19:1, therefore took Jesus, and s. him
Scourges.
Josh. 23:13, s. in your sides, and thorns in your
Scourgeth.
Heb. 12:6, s. every son whom he receiveth
Scourging.
Acts 22:24, that he should be examined by s.
Scourgings.
Heb. 11:36, trial of cruel mockings and s.
Scrabbled.
I Sam. 21:13, and s. on the doors of the gate
Scrape.
Lev. 14:41, the dust that they s. off without
Job 2:8, a potsherd to s. himself withal
Ez. 26:4, I will also s. her dust from her
Scraped.
Lev. 14:41, cause the house to be s. within
43, and after he hath s. the house
Screech.
Is. 34:14, the s. owl also shall rest there
Scribes.
antiquity of, Jud. 5:14.
wore an inkhorn at their girdles, Ez. 9:2, 3.
Families Celebrated for Furnishing:
Kenites, I Chr. 2:55.
Zebulun, Jud. 5:14.
Levi, I Chr. 24:6; II Chr. 34:13.
generally men of great wisdom, I Chr. 27:32.
often learned in the law, Ezra 7:6.
were ready writers, Ps. 45:1.
Acted as
secretaries to kings, II Sam. 8:17; 20:25; II Ks. 12:10; Esth. 3:12.
secretaries to prophets, Jer. 36:4, 26.
notaries in courts of justice, Jer. 32:11, 12.
religious teachers, Neh. 8:2-6.
writers of public documents, I Chr. 24:6.
keepers of the muster rolls of the host, II Ks. 25:19; II Chr. 26:11; Jer. 52:25.
Modern
were doctors of the law, Mk. 12:28, with Mat. 22:35.
wore long robes and loved pre-eminence, Mk. 12:38, 39.
sat in Moses' seat, Mat. 23:2.
were frequently Pharisees, Acts 23:9.
esteemed wise and learned, I Cor. 1:20.
regarded as interpreters of scripture, Mat. 2:4; 17:10; Mk. 12:35.
their manner of teaching contrasted with that of Christ, Mat. 7:29; Mk. 1:22.
condemned by Christ for hypocrisy, Mat. 23:15.
often offended at our Lord's conduct and teaching, Mat. 21:15; Mk. 2:6, 7, 16; 3:22.
tempted our Lord, Jno. 8:3.
active in procuring our Lord's death, Mat. 26:3; Lu. 23:10.
persecuted the early Christians, Acts 4:5, 18, 21; 6:12.
illustrative of well-instructed ministers of the gospel, Mat. 13:52.
Scrip.
I Sam. 17:40, bag which he had, even in a s.
Mat. 10:10, nor s. for your journey neither
Mk. 6:8, no s., no bread, no money in their
Lu. 9:3, neither staves, nor s., neither
10:4, carry neither purse, nor s., nor
22:35, sent you without purse, and s., and
36, let him take it, and likewise his s.
Scripture.
Dan. 10:21, which is noted in the s. of truth
Mk. 12:10, have ye not read this s.: The stone
15:28, the s. was fulfilled, which saith
Lu. 4:21, this day is this s. fulfilled in your
Jno. 2:22, they believed the s., and the word
7:38, as the s. hath said, out of his belly
42, hath not the s. said, That Christ
10:35, came, and the s. cannot be broken
13:18, that the s. may be fulfilled, He that
17:12, that the s. might be fulfilled
19:24, that the s. might be fulfilled, which
28, that the s. might be fulfilled, saith
36, s. should be fulfilled, A bone of him
37, again another s. saith, They
20:9, for as yet they knew not the s.
Acts 1:16, s. must needs have been fulfilled
8:32, the place of the s. which he read
35, began at the same s., and preached
Rom. 4:3, for what saith the s.? Abraham
9:17, the s. saith unto Pharaoh, Even for
10:11, the s. saith, Whosoever believeth
11:2, wot ye not what the s. saith of Elias?
Gal. 3:8, the s., foreseeing that God
22, the s. hath concluded all under sin
4:30, nevertheless what saith the s.?
I Tim. 5:18, the s. saith, Thou shalt not muzzle
II Tim. 3:16, all s. given by inspiration of God
Js. 2:8, the royal law according to the s.
23, and the s. was fulfilled which saith
4:5, ye think that the s. saith in vain
I Pet. 2:6, wherefore . . . it is contained in the s.
II Pet. 1:20, no prophecy of the s. is of . . . private
Scriptures.
Mat. 21:42, did ye never read in the s., The
22:29, ye do err, not knowing the s., nor
26:54, how then shall the s. be fulfilled
56, s. of the prophets might be fulfilled
Mk. 12:24, err, because ye know not the s.
14:49, me not: but the s. must be fulfilled
Lu. 24:27, expounded unto them in all the s.
32, and while he opened to us the s.?
45, that they might understand the s.
Jno. 5:39, search the s.; for in them ye think
Acts 17:2, reasoned with them out of the s.
11, and searched the s. daily, whether
18:24, eloquent man, and mighty in the s.
28, shewing by the s. that Jesus
Rom. 1:2, afore by his prophets in the holy s.
15:4, patience and comfort of the s. we
16:26, by the s. of the prophets, according
I Cor. 15:3, died for our sins according to the s.
4, the third day according to the s.
II Tim. 3:15, child thou hast known the holy s.
II Pet. 3:16, wrest, as they do also the other s.
given by inspiration of God, II Tim. 3:16.
given by inspiration of the Holy Ghost, Acts 1:16; Heb. 3:7; II Pet. 1:21.
Christ sanctioned, by appealing to them, Mat. 4:4; Mk. 12:10; Jno. 7:42.
Christ taught out of, Lu. 24:27.
Are Called the
word, Js. 1:21-23; I Pet. 2:2.
word of God, Lu. 11:28; Heb. 4:12.
word of Christ, Col. 3:16.
word of truth, Js. 1:18.
holy scriptures, Rom. 1:2; II Tim. 3:15.
scripture of truth, Dan. 10:21.
book, Ps. 40:7; Rev. 22:19.
book of the Lord, Is. 34:16.
book of law, Neh. 8:3; Gal. 3:10.
law of the Lord, Ps. 1:2; Is. 30:9.
sword of the Spirit, Eph. 6:17.
oracles of God, Rom. 3:2; I Pet. 4:11.
contain the promises of the gospel, Rom. 1:2.
reveal the laws, statutes, and judgments of God, Dt. 4:5, 14, with Ex. 24:3, 4.
record divine prophecies, II Pet. 1:19-21.
testify of Christ, Jno. 5:39; Acts 10:43; 18:28; I Cor. 15:3.
are full and sufficient, Lu. 16:29, 31.
are an unerring guide, Prov. 6:23; II Pet. 1:19.
are able to make wise unto salvation through faith in Christ Jesus, II Tim. 3:15.
are profitable both for doctrine and practice, II Tim. 3:16, 17.
Described as
pure, Ps. 12:6; 119:140; Prov. 30:5.
true, Ps. 119:160; Jno. 17:17.
perfect, Ps. 19:7.
precious, Ps. 19:10.
quick and powerful, Heb. 4:12.
written for our instruction, Rom. 15:4.
intended for the use of all men, Rom. 16:26.
nothing to be taken from, or added to, Dt. 4:2; 12:32.
one portion of, to be compared with another, I Cor. 2:13.
Designed for
regenerating, Js. 1:18; I Pet. 1:23.
quickening, Ps. 119:50, 93.
illuminating, Ps. 119:130.
converting the soul, Ps. 19:7.
making wise the simple, Ps. 19:7.
sanctifying, Jno. 17:17; Eph. 5:26.
producing faith, Jno. 20:31.
producing hope, Ps. 119:49; Rom. 15:4.
producing obedience, Dt. 17:19, 20.
cleansing the heart, Jno. 15:3; Eph. 5:26.
cleansing the ways, Ps. 119:9.
keeping from destructive paths, Ps. 17:4.
supporting life, Dt. 8:3, with Mat. 4:4.
promoting growth in grace, I Pet. 2:2.
building up in the faith, Acts 20:32.
admonishing, Ps. 19:11; I Cor. 10:11.
comforting, Ps. 119:82; Rom. 15:4.
rejoicing the heart, Ps. 19:8; 119:111.
work effectually in them that believe, I Thess. 2:13.
the letter of, without the spirit, killeth, Jno. 6:63, with II Cor. 3:6.
ignorance of, a source of error, Mat. 22:29; Acts 13:27.
Christ enables us to understand, Lu. 24:45.
the Holy Ghost enables us to understand, Jno. 16:13; I Cor. 2:10-14.
no prophecy of, is of any private interpretation, II Pet. 1:20.
everything should be tried by, Is 8:20; Acts 17:11.
Should be
the standard of teaching, I Pet. 4:11.
believed, Jno. 2:22.
appealed to, I Cor. 1:31; I Pet. 1:16.
read, Dt. 17:19; Is. 34:16.
read publicly to all, Dt. 31:11-13; Neh. 8:3; Jer. 36:6; Acts 13:15.
known, II Tim. 3:15.
received, not as the word of men but as the word of God, I Thess. 2:13.
received with meekness, Js. 1:21.
searched, Jno. 5:39; 7:52.
searched daily, Acts 17:11.
laid up in the heart, Dt. 6:6; 11:18.
taught to children, Dt. 6:7; 11:19; II Tim. 3:15.
taught to all, II Chr. 17:7-9; Neh. 8:7, 8.
talked of continually, Dt. 6:7.
not handled deceitfully, II Cor. 4:2.
not only heard, but obeyed, Mat. 7:24, with Lu. 11:28; Js. 1:22.
used against our spiritual enemies, Mat. 4:4, 7, 10, with Eph. 6:11, 17.

Scriptures—Continued.
all should desire to hear. Neh. 8:1.
mere hearers of, deceive themselves, Js. 1:22.
advantage of possessing. Rom. 3:2
Saints
love exceedingly. Ps. 119:97, 113 159, 167.
delight in, Ps. 1:2.
regard, as sweet, Ps. 119:103.
esteem, above all things, Job 23 12.
long after. Ps. 119:82.
stand in awe of, Ps. 119:161: Is 66:2.
keep, in remembrance. Ps. 119:16.
grieve when men disobey, Ps. 119 158.
hide, in their hearts. Ps. 119:11.
hope in. Ps. 119:74, 81. 147.
meditate in, Ps. 1:2; 119:99, 148
rejoice in, Ps. 119:162; Jer. 15 16.
trust in, Ps. 119:42.
obey, Ps. 119:67; Lu. 8:21; Jno 17:6.
speak of, Ps. 119:172.
esteem, as a light, Ps. 119:105.
pray to be taught, Ps. 119:12, 13 18, 33, 66.
plead the promises of, in prayer. Ps. 119:25, 28, 41, 76, 169.
they who search, are truly noble. Acts 17:11.
blessedness of hearing and obeying. Lu. 11:28; Js. 1:25.
let them dwell richly in you, Col. 3:16.
The Wicked
corrupt. II Cor. 2:17.
make, of none effect through their traditions, Mk. 7:9-13.
reject, Jer. 8:9.
stumble at. I Pet. 2:8.
obey not. Ps. 119:158.
frequently wrest, to their own destruction, II Pet. 3:16.
denunciations against those who add to, or take from, Rev. 22:18, 19.
destruction of, punished, Jer. 36: 29-31.

Scroll.
Is. 34:4, shall be rolled together as a s.
Rev. 6:14, and the heaven departed as a s.

Scum.
Ez. 24:6, to the pot whose s. is therein
6, and whose s. is not gone out of it!
11, that the s. of it may be consumed
12, great s. went not forth out of her
12, her s. shall be in the fire

Scurvy.
Lev. 21:20, hath a blemish in his eye, or be s.
22:22, or maimed, or having a wen, or s.

Scythian.
Col. 3:11, Barbarian, S., bond nor free

Sea, The.
the gathering together of the waters originally called, Gen. 1:10.
great rivers often called, Is. 11:15; Jer. 51:36.
lakes often called, Dt. 3:17; Mat. 8:24, 27, 32.
God
created, Ex. 20:11; Ps. 95:5; Acts 14:15.
made the birds and fishes out of. Gen. 1:20-22.
founded the earth upon, Ps. 24:2.
set bounds to, by a perpetual decree. Job 26:10; 38:8, 10, 11; Prov. 8:27, 29.
measures the waters of, Is. 40: 12.
does what he pleases in, Ps. 135: 6.
dries up, by his rebuke, Is. 50: 2; Nah. 1:4.
shakes, by his word, Hag. 2:6.
stills, by his power, Ps. 65:7; 89. 9; 107:29.
of immense extent, Job 11:9; Ps. 104:25.
of great depth, Ps. 68:22.
rivers supplied by exhalations from, Ecc. 1:7.
replenished by rivers, Ecc. 1:7; Ez. 47:8.
Called the
deep, Job 41:31; Ps. 107:24; II Cor. 11:25.
great waters, Ps. 77:19.
great and wide sea, Ps. 104:25.
the clouds the garment of, J b 38:9.
darkness the swaddling band of, Job 38:9
sand the barrier of, Jer. 5:22.
inhabited by innumerable creatures great and small, Ps. 104:25, 26.
the wonders of God seen in, Ps 107:24.
made to glorify God, Ps. 69:34; 148: 7.
Seas Mentioned in Scripture:
the Adriatic or sea of Adria, Acts 27:27.
Mediterranean or great sea, Num. 34:6; Dt. 11:24; 34:2; Zech. 14: 8.
Red sea, Ex. 10:19; 13:18; 23:31.
Sea of Joppa or sea of the Philistines, Ezra 3:7, with Ex. 23:31.
Salt or Dead sea, Gen. 14:3; Num. 34:12.
Sea of Galilee, Mat. 4:18; 8:32; Jno. 6:1.
Sea of Jazer, Jer. 48:32.
raised by the wind, Ps. 107:25, 26; Jon. 1:4.
caused to foam by leviathan, Job 41:31, 32.
The Waves of,
raised upon high, Ps. 93:3; 107: 25.
tossed to and fro, Jer. 5:22.
multitudinous, Jer. 51:42.
mighty, Ps. 93:4; Acts 27:41.
tumultuous, Lu. 21:25; Jude 13.
the shore of, covered with sand. Gen. 22:17; I Ks. 4:29; Job 6:3; Ps. 78:27.
numerous islands in, Ez. 26:18.
passed over in ships, Ps. 104:26; 107:23.
sailing on, dangerous, Acts 27:9, 20; II Cor. 11:26.
Commercial Nations
often built cities on the borders of, Gen. 49:13; Ez. 27:3; Nah. 3: 8.
derived great wealth from, Dt. 33:19.
shall give up its dead at the last day, Rev. 20:13.
the renewed earth shall be without, Rev. 21:1.
Illustrative
of heavy afflictions, Is. 43:2; Lam. 2:13.
(troubled) of the wicked, Is. 57: 20.
(roaring) of hostile armies, Is. 5:30; Jer. 6:23.
(waves of) of righteousness, Is. 48:18.
(waves of) of devastating armies, Ez. 26:3, 4.
(waves of) of the unsteady, Js. 1:6.
(covered with waters) of the diffusion of spiritual knowledge over the earth in the latter days; Is. 11:9; Hab. 2:14.
(smooth as glass) of the peace of heaven, Rev. 4:6; 15:2.

Sealing of the Holy Ghost.
Christ received, Jno. 6:27.
saints receive, II Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1:13.
is unto the day of redemption, Eph. 4:30.
the wicked do not receive, Rev. 9: 4.
judgment suspended until all saints receive, Rev. 7:3.
typified, Rom. 4:11.

Seafaring.
Ez. 26:17, was inhab. of s. men

Sea-monsters.
Lam. 4:3, even the s.-m. draw out

Sea-shore.
Gen. 22:17, seed as sand on s.-s.
Ex. 14:30, Egyp. dead upon s.-s.
Josh 11:4, as sand upon s.-s.
Jud. 5:17, Asher contin. on s.-s.
I Sam. 13:5, Phil. as sand on s.-s.
I Ks. 4:29, heart as sand on s.-s.
Jer. 47:7, a charge against s.-s.
Heb. 11:12, as sand by s.-s.

Seaside.
Dt. 1:7, turn ye, and go by s.
Jud. 7:12, Midi. lay as sand by s.
II Chr. 8:17, Solomon went to s.
Mat. 13:1, Jesus sat by the s.
Mk. 2:13, he went again by s.
4:1, he began to teach by the s.
Acts 10:6, Sim. house is by s.; 32.

Seas.
Gen. 1:10, gath. of wat. called s.
22, and fill the waters in the s.
Dt. 33:19, suck of abund. of s.
Neh. 9:6, thou hast made the s.
Ps. 8:8, passeth through paths of s.
24:2, he founded it upon the s.
65:7, stilleth the noise of the s.
69:34, let the s. praise him
135:6, Lord pleased, did he in s.
Is. 17:12, a noise like noise of s.
Jer. 15:8, wid. are abo. sand of s.
Ez. 27:4, bor. are in midst of s.
25, made glorious in midst of s.
Ez. 27:26, in the midst of s.; 34.
28:2, in seat of G. in midst of s.
8, slain in the midst of the s.
Dan. 11:45, taber. of palace bet. s.
Jon. 2:3, cast me into midst of s.
Acts 27:41, place wh. two s. met

Seal (n.).
I Ks. 21:8, Jez. sealed wi. Ah. s.
Job 38:14, turned as clay to the s.
41:15, scales shut with a close s.
Song 8:6, s. on heart, s. on arm
Jno. 3:33, his s. that God is true
Rom. 4:11, circum. as s. of right.
I Cor. 9:2, s. of mine apostleship
II Tim. 2:19, hav. this s. the Lord
Rev. 6:3, the second s.
5, the third s.
7, the fourth s.
9, the fifth s.
12, when he opened the sixth s.
7:2, having s. of the living God
8:1, when he opened seventh s.
9:4, hurt those that have not s.
20:3, shut him up, set a s. upon

Seal (v.).
Neh. 9:38, prin. and priests s.; 10:1.
Is. 8:16, s. law am. my disciples
Jer. 32:44, subs. evidences, s. th.
Dan. 9:24, seventy weeks to s. vision
12:4, D. shut up words, s. book
Rev. 10:4, s. th. things seven thunders
22:10, s. not sayings of prophecy

Sealed.
Dt. 32:34, is not this s. among?
I Ks. 21:8, letters were s. wi. Ah.
Esth. 3:12, s. wi. king's ring; 8:8.
Job 14:17, transgres. s. in a bag
Song 4:12, my spouse is foun. s.
Is. 29:11, vis. as words of book s.
Jer. 32:10, I subscri. and s. evid.
Dan. 6:17, king s. it with a sign
12:9, words are closed up, and s.
Jno. 6:27, him hath G. the Fa. s.
Rom. 15:28, when I have s. to th.
II Cor. 1:22, who hath s. and giv.
Eph. 1:13, ye were s. with H. Sp.
4:30, whereby ye are s. to day
Rev. 5:1, book s. with sev. seals
7:3, hurt not earth, till s. serv.
4, I heard number of them s.
5, of Jud. were s. twelve thousand; 6, 7, 8.

Sealest, eth, ing.
Job 9:7, sun. and s. up the stars
33:16, and s. their instruction
37:7, he s. up hand of ev. man
Ez. 28:12, thou s. sum of wisd.
Mat. 27:66, s. stone and setting

Seals.
Rev. 5:1, book sealed with seven s.
5, lion of J. prevail. to loose s.
9, thou art worthy to open s.
6:1, the Lamb opened one of s.

Seals.
called signets, Gen. 38:18, 25.
precious stones set in gold used as, Ex. 28:11.
inscriptions upon, alluded to, II Tim. 2:19.
generally worn as rings or bracelets, Jer. 22:24.
Impressions of,
frequently taken in clay, Job 38: 14.
used for security, Dan. 6:17; Mat. 27:66.
attached to all royal decrees, I Ks. 21:8; Esth. 3:12; 8:8.
attached to covenants, Neh. 9:38; 10:1.
attached to leases and transfers of property, Jer. 32:9-12, 44.
set upon treasures, Dt. 32:34.
attached to the victims approved for sacrifice, alluded to, Jno. 6: 27.
were given by kings as a badge of authority, Gen. 41:41, 42.
Illustrative of
circumcision, Rom. 4:11.
converts, I Cor. 9:2.
what is dear or valued, Song 8:6; Jer. 22:24; Hag. 2:23.
secrecy, Dan. 12:4; Rev. 5:1; 10: 4.
security, Song 4:12; II Tim. 2:19; Rev. 7:2-8; 20:3.
full approval, Jno. 3:33.
appropriation of saints to God by the Spirit, II Cor. 1:22; Eph. 1: 13; 4:30.
restraint, Job 9:7; 37:7; Rev. 20 3.

Seam.
Jno. 19:23, coat was without s.

Search.
Lev. 27:33, he shall not s. whether it be good
Num. 10:33, to s. out a resting place for them
13:2, men, that they may s. the land of
32, through which we have gone to s.
14:7, which we passed through to s. it
36, which Moses sent to s. the land
38, the men that went to s. the land
Dt. 1:22, and they shall s. us out the land
33, to s. you out a place to pitch your
13:14, shalt thou enquire, and make s.
Josh. 2:2, of Israel to s. out the country
3, he come to s. out all the country
Jud. 18:2, to spy out the land, and to s. it
2, said unto them, Go, s. the land
I Sam. 23:23, that I will s. him out throughout
II Sam. 10:3, to s. the city, and to spy it out
I Ks. 20:6, and they shall s. thine house, and
II Ks. 10:23, s., and look that there be here
I Chr. 19:3, servants come unto thee for to s.
Ezra 4:15, s. may be made in the book of the
19, and s. hath been made, and it is
5:17, be s. made in the king's treasure
6:1, s. was made in the house of the
Job 8:8, thyself to the s. of their fathers
13:9, is it good that he should s. you
38:16, walked in the s. of the depth?
Ps. 44:21, shall not God s. this out? for he
64:6, they s. out iniquities; they
6, they accomplish a diligent s.
77:6, and my spirit made diligent s.
139:23, s. me,...and know my heart
Prov. 25:2, of kings is to s. out a matter
27, to s. their own glory is not glory
Ecc. 1:13, to seek and s. out by wisdom
7:25, and to s., and to seek out wisdom
Jer. 2:34, I have not found it by secret s.
17:10, I the Lord s. the heart, I try the
29:13, shall s. for me with all your heart
Lam. 3:40, let us s. and try our ways, and
Ez. 34:6, none did s. or seek after them
8, did my shepherds s. for my flock
11, I, will both s. my sheep, and seek
39:14, end of seven months shall they s.
Amos 9:3, will s. and take them out thence
Zeph. 1:12, I will s. Jerusalem with candles
Mat. 2:8, s. diligently for the young child
Jno. 5:39, s. the scriptures; for in them ye
7:52, s., and look: for out of Galilee

Searched.
Gen. 31:34, Laban s. all the tent, but found
35, he s., but found not the images
37, whereas thou hast s. all my stuff
44:12, he s., and began at the eldest
Num. 13:21, s. the land from the wilderness
32, of the land which they had s. unto
14:6, were of them that s. the land, rent
34, of the days in which ye s. the land
Dt. 1:24, the valley of Eshcol, and s. it out
Job 5:27, lo this, we have s. it, so it is
28:27, it; he prepared it, yea, and s. it out
29:16, the cause which I knew not I s. out
32:11, whilst ye s. out what to say
36:26, the number of his years be s. out
Ps. 139:1, O Lord, thou hast s. me, and
Jer. 31:37, the foundations of the earth s. out
46:23, though it cannot be s.; because
Ob. 6, how are the things of Esau s. out!
Acts 17:11, s. the scriptures daily, whether
I Pet. 1:10, have enquired and s diligently

Searchest.
Job 10:6, mine iniquity, and s. after my sin?
Prov. 2:4, and s. for her as for hid treasures

Searcheth.
I Chr. 28:9, for the Lord s. all hearts, and
Job 28:3, and s. out all perfection: the
39:8, and he s. after every green thing
Prov. 18:17, his neighbour cometh and s. him
28:11, hath understanding s. him out
Rom. 8:27, and he that s. the hearts knoweth
I Cor. 2:10, for the Spirit s. all things, yea, the
Rev. 2:23, he which s. the reins and hearts

Searching.
Num. 13:25, they returned from s. of the land
Job 11:7, canst thou by s. find out God?
Prov. 20:27, s. all the inward parts of the belly
Is. 40:28, is no s. of his understanding
I Pet. 1:11, s. what, or what manner of time
Searchings,
Jud 5:16, there were great s. of heart
Seared.
I Tim. 4:2, conscience s. with a hot iron
Seas.
Gen. 1:10, of the waters called he S.: and
22, and fill the waters in the s., and
Lev. 11:9, and scales in the waters, in the s.
10, have not fins and scales in the s.
Dt. 33:19, suck of the abundance of the s.
Neh. 9:6, the s., and all that is therein, and
Ps. 8:8, passeth through the paths of the s.
24:2, for he hath founded it upon the s.
65:7, which stilleth the noise of the s.
69:34, the s., and every thing that
135:6, earth, in the s., and all deep places
Is. 17:12, a noise like the noise of the s.
Jer. 15:8, to me above the sand of the s.
Ez. 27:4, borders are in the midst of the s.
25, very glorious in the midst of the s.
26, broken thee in the midst of the s.
27, shall fall into the midst of the s. in
33, thy wares went forth out of the s.
34, thou shalt be broken by the s. in
28:2, seat of God, in the midst of the s.
8, that are slain in the midst of the s.
32:2, and thou art as a whale in the s.
Dan. 11:45, of his palace between the s. in the
Jon. 2:3, the deep, in the midst of the s.
Acts 27:41, into a place where two s. met
Season.
Gen. 1:14, for signs, and s., and days
Dt. 28:12, give rain in his s.
II Chr. 15:3, for a long s. without the true God
Job 5:26, as a shock of corn in his s.
Ps. 1:3, that bringeth forth fruit in his s.
22:2, I cry in the night s.
104:19, appointed the moon for s.
Prov. 15:23, word spoken in due s.
Ecc. 3:1, to every thing a s. and a
Is. 50:4, know how to speak a word in s.
Jer. 5:24, former and latter rain in his s.
33:20, day and night in their s.
Ez. 34:26, cause shower to come down in their s.
Dan. 2:21, changeth the times and s.
7:12, lives prolonged for a s.
Hos. 2:9, take away my wine in s.
Mat. 21:41, render the fruits in their s.
Lu. 1:20, my words shall be fulfilled in their s.
20:10, at the s. he sent servant
23:8, desirous to see him of a long s.
Jno. 5:4, angel went down at certain s.
35, willing for a s. to rejoice
Acts 1:7, not for you to know times and s.
13:11, not seeing the sun for a s.
24:25, a convenient s.
II Tim. 4:2, be instant in s.
Heb. 11:25, pleasures of sin for a s.
See I Thess. 5:1; I Pet. 1:6; Rev. 6:11; 20:3.
Seat.
I Sam. 20:18, thy s. will be empty
Job 23:3, that I might come even to his s.
29:7, when I prepared my s. in the street
Ps. 1:1, the s. of the scornful
Amos 6:3, cause s. of violence to come near
Mat. 21:12, s. of them that sold
23:2, scribes sit in Moses' s.
6; Mk. 12:39, chief s. in synagogues
See Ez. 8:3; 28:2; Lu. 1:52; Rev. 2:13; 4:4.
Second.
Ex. 26:4, the coupling of the s.; 5:10; 36:11, 12, 17.
28:18, s. row be emerald; 39:11.
Lev. 5:10, offer s. for burnt offer.
Num. 2:16, set forth in s. rank
II Ks. 9:19, he sent s. on horseback
I Chr. 15:18, brethren of s. degree
Ecc. 4:8, one alone, th. is not a s.
15, s. child stand up in stead
Ez. 10:14, s. face was face of m.
Dan. 7:5, beast, s. like to a bear
Mat. 21:30, to s. said likewise
22:26, likewise the s. had her; Mk. 12:21; Lu. 20:30.
Lu. 19:18, s. came saying, Lord
Jno. 4:54, s. miracle Jesus did
Acts 12:10, were past s. ward
I Cor. 15:47, s. man L. fr. heaven
Heb. 10:9, aw. first, may estab. s.
II Pet. 3:1, s. epistle I write you
Rev. 2:11, not hurt of s. dea.; 20:6.
20:14, hell, this is s. death; 21:8.
Second Time.
Gen. 43:10, had returned s. time
Lev. 13:58, washed the s. time
I Sam. 26:8, I will not smite s. time
I Ks. 18:34, do it s. time did it s. time
II Ks. 10:6, Jehu wrote letter s. time
Is. 11:11, L. set his hand s. time
Jer. 1:13, word of Lord came to me a s. time; 13:3; 33:1.
Jon. 3:1, word came to Jon. s. time
Mat. 26:42, he went s. time prayed
Mk. 14:72, s. time the cock crew
Jno. 3:4, enter s. time into womb
21:16, Jesus saith to Pe. s. time
Acts 10:15, voice spake to P. s time
II Cor. 13:2, if I were present s. time
Heb. 9:28, he shall appear s. time
Second Coming of Christ, The.
time of, unknown, Mat. 24:36; Mk. 13:32.
Called the
times of refreshing from the presence of the Lord, Acts 3:19.
times of restitution of all things, Acts 3:21, with Rom. 8:21.
last time, I Pet. 1:5.
appearing of Jesus Christ, I Pet. 1:7.
revelation of Jesus Christ, I Pet. 1:13.
glorious appearing of the great God and our Saviour, Tit. 2:13.
coming of the day of God, II Pet. 3:12.
day of our Lord Jesus Christ, I Cor. 1:8.
Foretold by
prophets, Dan. 7:13; Jude 14.
himself, Mat. 25:31; Jno. 14:3.
apostles, Acts 3:20; I Tim. 6:14.
angels, Acts 1:10, 11.
signs preceding, Mat. 24:3, etc.
The Manner of:
in clouds, Mat. 24:30; 26:64; Rev. 1:7.
in glory of his Father, Mal. 16:27.
in his own glory, Mat. 25:31.
in flaming fire, II Thess. 1:8.
with power and great glory, Mat. 24:30.
as he ascended, Acts 1:9, 11.
with a shout and the voice of the archangel, etc., I Thess. 4:16.
accompanied by angels, Mat. 16:27; 25:31; Mk. 8:38; II Thess. 1:7.
with his saints, I Thess. 3:13; Jude 14.
suddenly, Mk. 13:36.
unexpectedly, Mat. 24:44; Lu. 12:40.
as a thief in the night, I Thess. 5:2; II Pet. 3:10; Rev. 16:15.
as the lightning, Mat. 24:27.
the heavens and earth shall be dissolved, etc., at, II Pet. 3:10, 12.
they who shall have died in Christ shall rise first at, I Thess. 4:16.
the saints alive at, shall be caught up to meet him, I Thess. 4:17.
is not to make atonement, Heb. 9:28, with Rom. 6:9, 10, and Heb. 10:14.
The Purposes of, are to
complete the salvation of saints, Heb. 9:28; I Pet. 1:5.
be glorified in his saints, II Thess. 1:10.
be admired in them that believe, II Thess. 1:10.
bring to light the hidden things of darkness, etc., I Cor. 4:5.
judge, Ps. 50:3, 4, with Jno. 5:22; II Tim. 4:1; Jude 15; Rev. 20:11-13.
reign, Is. 24:23; Dan. 7:14; Rev 11:15.
destroy death, I Cor. 15:25, 26.
every eye shall see him at, Rev. 1:7.
should be always considered as at hand, Rom. 13:12; Phil. 4:5; I Pet. 4:7.
blessedness of being prepared for, Mat. 24:46; Lu. 12:37, 38.
Saints
assured of, Job 19:25, 26.
love, II Tim. 4:8.
look for, Phil. 3:20; Tit. 2:13.
wait for, I Cor. 1:7; I Thess. 1:10.
haste unto, II Pet. 3:12.
pray for, Rev. 22:20.
should be ready for, Mat. 24:44; Lu. 12:40.
should watch for, Mat. 24:42; Mk. 13:35-37; Lu. 21:36.
should be patient unto, II Thess. 3:5; Js. 5:7, 8.
shall be preserved unto, Phil. 1:6; II Tim. 4:18; I Pet. 1:5; Jude 24.
shall not be ashamed at, I Jno. 2:28; 4:17.
shall be blameless at, I Cor. 1:8; I Thess. 3:13; 5:23; Jude 24.
shall be like him at, Phil. 3:21; I Jno. 3:2.
shall see him as he is, at, I Jno. 3:2.
shall appear with him in glory at, Col. 3:4.
shall receive a crown of glory at, II Tim. 4:8; I Pet. 5:4.
shall reign with him at, Dan. 7:27, II Tim. 2:12; Rev. 5:10; 20:6; 22.5.
faith of, shall be found unto praise at, I Pet. 1:7.
The Wicked
scoff at, II Pet. 3:3, 4.
presume upon the delay of, Mat. 24:48.
shall be surprised by, Mat. 24:37-39; I Thess. 5:3; II Pet. 3:10.
shall be punished at, II Thess. 1:8, 9.
the man of sin to be destroyed at, II Thess. 2:8.
illustrated, Mat. 25:6; Lu. 12:36, 39; 19:12, 15.
Secret (n.).
Gen. 49:6, come not into their s.
Job 11:6, the s. of wisdom
15:8, hast thou heard the s. of God?
29:4, the s. of God was upon my tabernacle
Ps. 25:14, s. of Lord is with them that fear him
27:5, in s. of his tabernacle will he hide
139:15, when I was made in s.
Prov. 3:32, his s. is with the righteous
9:17, bread eaten in s.
21:14, a gift in s. pacifieth anger
Is. 45:19; 48:16, I have not spoken in s.
Mat. 6:4, thy Father who seeth in s.
6, pray to thy Father who is in s.
24:26, he is in the s. chambers
Jno. 18:20, in s. have I said nothing
See Prov. 11:13; 20:19; Dan. 2:18; 4:9.
Secret (adj.).
Dt. 29:29, s. things belong to God
Jud. 3:19, I have a s. errand
13:18, my name, seeing it is s.
Ps. 19:12, cleanse me from s. faults
90:8, our s. sins
Prov. 27:5, open rebuke better than s. love
See Song 2:14; Is. 45:3; Jer. 13:17.
Secretly.
Gen. 31:27, flee away s.
Dt. 13:6, entice thee s., saying
I Sam. 18:22, commune with David s.
23:9, Saul s. practised mischief
II Sam. 12:12, for thou didst it s.
Job 4:12, a thing was s. brought to
13:10, if you s. accept persons
31:27, my heart hath been s. enticed
Ps. 10:9, he lieth in wait s.
31:20, keep them s. from the strife
Jno. 11:28, she called her sister s.
19:38, s. for fear of the Jews
See Dt. 27:24; Lev. 28:57; II Ks. 17:9.
Sect.
Acts 5:17; 15:5; 24:5; 26:5; 28:22.
Secure.
Jud. 8:11, smote host, it was s.
18:7, after manner of Zidoni, s.
Job 11:18, thou shalt be s.
12:6, they that provoke G. are s.
Mat. 28:14, persuade him, s. you
Securely.
Prov. 3:29, seeing he dwelleth s.
Mic. 2:8, them that pass by s.
Security.
Acts 17:9, when they had taken s.
Sedition, s.
Ezra 4:15, moved s. in city; 19.
Lu. 23:19, for s. in prison; 25.
Acts 24:5, this man mover of s.
Gal. 5:20, works of flesh are s.
Seduce, ed.
II Ks. 21:9, Manasseh s. them to do
Is. 19:13, they have also s. Egypt
Ez. 13:10, they have s. my peo.
Mk. 13:22, signs and wonders s.
I Jno. 2:26, concern. them that s.
Rev. 2:20, Jezebel to s. my serv.
Seducers.
II Tim. 3:13, s. shall wax worse
Seduceth, ing.
Prov. 12:26, way of wicked s.
I Tim. 4:1, giving heed to s. spi.
See.
Gen. 11:5, came down to s. the city
44:23, you shall s. my face no more
45:28, I will go and s. him before I die
Ex. 12:13, when I s. the blood
14:13, s. the salvation of the Lord
33:20, there shall no man s. me, and live
Dt. 3:25, let me s. the good land
34:4, I have caused thee to s. it
II Ks. 6:17, open his eyes, that he may s.
10:16, s. my zeal for the Lord
Job 7:7, mine eye shall no more s good
19:26, yet in my flesh shall I s. God
Ps. 27:13, believed to s. the goodness
66:5, come and s. the works of God
94:9, he that formed the eye, shall he not s.?
Is. 6:10, lest they s. with their eyes
32:3, eyes of them that s. not be dim
33:17, shall s. the king in his beauty
40:5, all flesh shall s. it together
52:8, they shall s. eye to eye
Jer 5:21; Ez. 12:12, eyes, and s. not
Mat. 5:8, they shall s. God
12:38, we would s. a sign
13:14, Mk. 4:12; Acts 28:26, s. ye shall s.
27:4, s. thou to that
28:6, s. the place where the Lord lay
Mk. 8:18, having eyes, s. ye not?
Lu. 17:23, s. here, or s. there
Jno. 1:39; 11:34; Rev. 6:1, come and s.
50, thou shalt s. greater things
9:25, I was blind, now I s.
39, that they who s. not might s.
Heb. 2:9, but we s. Jesus
I Pet. 1:8, though now we s. him not
I Jno. 3:2, we shall s. him as he is
See Mat. 27:24; Jno. 1:51.
Seed.
Gen. 3:15, enmity between thy s.
47:19, give us s.
Ex. 16:31, manna like coriander s.
Lev. 19:19, thou shalt not sow mingled s.
26:16, ye shall sow your s. in vain
Num. 20:5, it is no place of s.
Dt. 1:8, to give it to their s. after
11:10, not as Egypt, where thou sowest s.
14:22, tithe all the increase of your s.
28:38, thou shalt carry much s. into field
Ps. 126:6, bearing precious s.
Ecc. 11:6, in the morning sow thy s.
Is. 5:10, the s. of an homer shall yield
17:11, in morning make thy s. to flourish
55:10, give s. to the sower
61:9, the s. which the Lord hath blessed
Jer. 2:21, I had planted thee wholly a right s.
Joel 1:17, the s. is rotten
Amos 9:13, overtake him that soweth s.
Hag. 2:19, is the s. yet in the barn?
Zech. 8:12, the s. shall be prosperous
Mal. 2:15, that he might seek a godly s.
See Mat. 13:19; Lu. 8:5; I Cor. 15:38; I Pet. 1:23.
every herb, tree and grass yields its own, Gen. 1:11, 12, 29.
each kind of, has its own body, I Cor. 15:38.
Sowing of,
time for, called seed-time, Gen. 8:22.
necessary to its productiveness, Jno. 12:24; I Cor. 15:36.
required constant diligence, Ecc. 11:4, 6.
often attended with great waste, Mat 13:4, 5, 7.
often attended with danger, Ps. 126:5, 6.
yearly return of time of sowing, secured by covenant, Gen. 8:21, 22.
the ground carefully plowed, and prepared for, Is. 28:24, 25.
often sown beside rivers, Ecc. 11:1; Is. 32:20.
often trodden into the ground, by the feet of oxen, etc., Is. 32:20.
required to be watered by the rain, Is. 55:10.
in Egypt required to be artificially watered, Dt. 11:10.

Seed—Continued.
yielded an abundant increase in Canaan, Gen. 26:12. See Mat. 13:23.
Mosaic Laws Respecting:
different kinds of, not to be sown in the same field, Lev. 19:19; Dt. 22:9.
if dry, exempted from uncleanness though touched by an unclean thing, Lev. 11:37.
if wet, rendered unclean by contact with an unclean thing, Lev. 11:38.
the tithe of, to be given to God, Lev. 27:30.
not to be sown during the sabbatical year, Lev. 25:4, 20.
not to be sown in year of jubilee, Lev. 25:11.
difference between, and the plant which grows from it, noticed, I Cor. 15:37, 38.
The Jews Punished by
its rotting in the ground, Joel 1:17; Mal. 2:3.
its yielding but little increase, Is. 5:10; Hag. 1:6.
its increase being consumed by locusts, etc., Dt. 28:38; Joel 1:4.
its increase being consumed by enemies, Lev. 26:16; Dt. 28:33, 51.
its being choked by thorns, Jer. 12:13, with Mat. 13:7.
Illustrative of
the word of God, Lu. 8:11; I Pet. 1:23.
spiritual life, I Jno. 3:9.
Sowing, Illustrative of
preaching the gospel, Mat. 13:3, 32; I Cor. 9:11.
scattering or dispersing a people, Zech. 10:9.
Christian liberality, Ecc. 11:6; II Cor. 9:6.
men's works producing a corresponding recompense, Job 4:8; Hos. 10:12; Gal. 6:7, 8.
the death of Christ and its effects, Jno. 12:24.
the burial of the body, I Cor. 15:36-38.

Seek.
Gen. 37:16, I s. my brethren
43:18, that he may s. occasion
Dt. 4:29, s. him with thy heart
I Sam. 9:3, said to S., Go s. asses
23:15, Saul come to s. his life; 25; 24:2; 26:2.
25:26, th. that s. evil to my lord
29, risen to pursue and s. soul
27:1, Saul shall despair to s. me
I Ks. 2:40, Shimei went to s. serv.
18:10, hath not sent to s. thee
19:10, s. my life to take it; 14.
II Ks. 2:16, go, and s. thy master
6:19, bring ye to man wh. ye s.
I Chr. 28:8, s. commandm. of L.
9, if thou s. him, he will be found; II Chr. 15:2.
II Chr. 19:3, prep. heart to s. God
30:19, prep. his heart to s. God
31:21, to s. his God, he did it
34:3, Josiah began to s. after G.
Ezra 4:2, we s. your God as ye do
7:10, prepared his heart to s. law
8:21, to s. him right way for us
22, G. is on them for good th. s.
Neh. 2:10, to s. welfare of Israel
Job 5:8, I would s. unto God
7:21, shalt s. me in the morning
8:5, if thou wouldst s. unto God
20:10, children shall s. to please
Ps. 4:2, vanity, s. after leasing
9:10, not forsaken th. that s. th.
10:15, s. out his wickedness
14:2, any that did s. God; 53:2.
24:6, genera. of them that s. him
27:4, desired, that will I s. after
8, s. my face, thy fa. L. will I s.
34:14, s. peace; I Pet. 3:11.
35:4, put to shame s. my soul
38:12, that s. my life, th. s. hurt
40:14, s. after my soul; 70:2.
54:3, oppressors s. after my soul
63:1, my God, early will I s. th.
9, those that s. my soul go into
69:6, let not those that s. thee
32, heart shall live that s. God
70:4, let those that s. thee rejo.
71:13, with dishonor s. my hurt
24, bro. unto shame s. my hurt
83:16, they may s. thy name
104:21, yo. lions s. meat from G.
109:10, let his child. s. th. bread
119:2, s. him wi. th. whole heart
45, at liberty, for I s. thy prec.
176, as a sheep, s. thy servant
122:9, of God, I will s. thy good
Prov. 1:28, s. me, sh. not find me
8:17, and those that s. me early
23:35, I will s. it yet again
29:10, upright, just s. his soul
26, many s. the ruler's favor
Ecc. 1:13, I gave my heart to s.
7:25, my heart to s. out wisdom
8:17, though man labor to s. it
Song 3:2, s. him my soul loveth
6:1, we may s. him with thee
Is. 1:17, s. judgment, relieve opp.
Is. 8:19, sho. not a people s. unto G.
11:10, to it shall Gentiles s.
26:9, wit. me will I s. thee early
34:16, s. ye out of book of Lord
41:12, thou shalt s. them
17, when the needy s. water
45:19, not to Ja. s. ye me in vain
58:2, yet they s. me daily, and
Jer. 2:24, s. her, in her month
4:30, thy lovers will s. thy life
11:21, men of Anath. s. thy life
19:7, th. that s. their lives; 21:7.
9, that s. their lives sh. strait.
22:25, that s. thy life; 38:16.
29:7, s. the peace of the city
13, shall s. me, and find me
Jer. 34:20, them that s. th. life; 21.
44:30, give Phar. to them that s.
46:26, Egyptians to those th. s.
49:37, dismayed bef. them th. s.
Lam. 1:11, people sigh, s. bread
Ez. 7:25, they shall s. peace
26, then shall they s. a vision
34:11, sheep; and s. them out
12, so will I s. out my sheep
16, I will s. that wh. was lost
Dan. 9:3, God, to s. by prayer
Hos. 2:7, shall s. them, not find
Amos 5:4, saith the Lord, s. me
14, s. good and not evil
8:12, to s. the word of the Lord
Nah. 3:7, wh. sh. I s. comfort.?
11, thou shalt s. strength
Zeph. 2:3, s. ye the Lord
Zech. 11:16, a sheph. shall not s.
12:9, in th. day I will s. to destr.
Mal. 2:7, they should s. the law
15, he might s. a godly seed
Mat. 6:32, th. things do Gent. s.
33, s. ye first the kingdom of God; Lu. 12:31.
7:7, s. and ye sh. find; Lu. 11:9.
28:5, know ye s. J.; Mk. 16:6.
Mk. 1:37, all men s. for thee
3:32, thy brethren s. for thee
Lu. 12:30, these thi. nations s.
13:24, many will s. to enter in
15:8, doth she not s. diligently?
17:33, whos. shall s. to save life
19:10, son of man is come to s.
24:5, why s. living among dead?
Jno. 1:38, Je. saith, What s. ye?
6:26, ye s. me, not beca. ye saw
7:25, he whom they s. to kill?
34, shall s. me, not find me; 36.
8:21, ye shall s. me, die in sins
37, seed, but ye s. to kill me; 40.
13:33, ye sh. s. me, whither I go
18:4 Jesus said, Whom s. ye? 7.
8, ye s. me, let th. go their way
Acts 10:19, behold, three men s.
21, P. said, I am he whom ye s.
Rom. 2:7, to th. who s. for glory
11:3, I am alone, they s. my life
I Cor. 10:24, let no man s. his own
Gal. 1:10, do I s. to please men?
Phil. 2:21, all s. their own things
Col. 3:1, s. those thi. that are ab.
Heb. 11:14, that they s. a country
13:14, have no city, we s. one
Rev. 9:6, in th. days men s. death

Seek Not, or Not Seek.
Num. 15:39, s. not after your heart
Dt. 23:6, thou shalt not s. their peace; Ezra 9:12.
Ruth 3:1, shall I not s. rest?
Ps. 10:4, wicked not s. after God
119:155, wicked s. not thy statu.
Jer. 30:14, lovers, they s. thee n.
45:5, great things? s. them not
Amos 5:5, but s. not Beth-el
Zech. 11:16, a shepherd shall not s.
Lu. 12:29, s. not what ye sh. eat
Jno. 5:30, bec. I s. not mine own
8:50, I s. not mine own glory
I Cor. 7:27, s. not loosed, s. not
II Cor. 12:14, for I s. not yours

Seekest.
Gen. 37:15, asked, What s. thou?
Jud. 4:22, show thee man thou s.
II Sam. 17:3, the man thou s.
20:19, s. to destroy a mother
I Ks. 11:22, s. to go to thy country
Jer. 45:5, s. thou great things?
Jno. 4:27, said, What s. thou?
20:15, saith, Woman, whom s. thou?

Seeketh.
I Sam. 19:2, Saul s. to kill thee
20:1, my sin, that he s. my life?
22:23, that s. my life, s. thy life
24:9, saying, David s. thy hurt?
Job 39:29, fr. thence she s. prey
Ps. 37:32, watch. s. to slay him
Prov. 11:27, s. good procur. favor
but he that s. mischief
14:6, scorner s. wisdom
18:1, separated himself, s. wisd.
15 the ear of wise s. knowledge
Ecc. 7:28, which yet my soul s.
Jer. 5:1, any that s. the truth
30:17, Z. whom no man s. after
Lam. 3:25, L. good to soul s. him
Ez. 34:12, shepherd s. out flock
Mat. 7:8, s. findeth; Lu. 11:10.
18:12, and s. that gone astray
Jno. 4:23, Fa. s. such to worship
7:4, and s. to be known openly
18, s. his own glory; s. his glo.
8:50, there is one that s. and ju.
Rom. 3:11, none that s. after God
Rom. 11:7, Isr. not obt. that he s.
I Cor. 13:5, charity s. not her own

Seeking.
Mat. 12:43, s. rest, and findeth none; Lu. 11:24.
Mk. 8:11, s. a sign from heaven
Lu. 2:45, turned back s. him
11:54, s. to catch something
13:7, behold, I come s. fruit
Jno. 6:24, to Capern. s. for Jesus
Acts 13:11, went s. some to lead
I Cor. 10:33, not s. mine own pro.
I Pet. 5:8, s. whom he may dev.

Seeking God.
commanded, Is. 55:6; Mat. 7:7.
Includes Seeking
his name, Ps. 83:16.
his word, Is. 34:16.
his face, Ps. 27:8; 105:4.
his strength, I Chr. 16:11; Ps. 105:4.
his commandments, I Chr. 28:8; Mal. 2:7.
his precepts, Ps. 119:45, 94.
his kingdom, Mat. 6:33; Lu. 12:31.
his righteousness, Mat. 6:33.
Christ, Mal. 3:1; Lu. 2:15, 16.
honor which comes from him, Jno. 5:44.
justification by Christ, Gal. 2:16, 17.
the city which God has prepared, Heb. 11:10, 16; 13:14.
by prayer, Job 8:5; Dan. 9:3.
in his house, Dt. 12:5; Ps. 27:4.
Should be
immediate, Hos. 10:12.
evermore, Ps. 105:4.
while he may be found, Is. 55:6.
with diligence, Heb. 11:6.
with the heart, Dt. 4:29; I Chr. 22:19.
in the day of trouble, Ps. 77:2.
Ensures
his being found, Dt. 4:29; I Chr. 28:9; Prov. 8:17; Jer. 29:13.
his favor, Lam. 3:25.
his protection, Ezra 8:22.
his not forsaking us, Ps. 9:10.
life, Ps. 69:32; Amos 5:4, 6.
prosperity, Job 8:5, 6; Ps. 34:10.
being heard of him, Ps. 34:4.
understanding all things, Prov. 28:5.
gifts of righteousness, Hos. 10:12.
imperative upon all, Is. 8:19.
afflictions designed to lead to, Ps. 78:33, 34; Hos. 5:15.
none, by nature, are found to be engaged in, Ps. 14:2, with Rom 3:11; Lu. 12:23, 30.
Saints
specially exhorted to, Zeph. 2:3.
desirous of, Job 5:8.
purpose, in heart, Ps. 27:8.
prepare their hearts for, II Chr. 30:19.
set their hearts to, II Chr. 11:16.
engage in, with the whole heart, II Chr. 15:12; Ps. 119:10.
early in, Job 8:5; Ps. 63:1; Is. 26:9.
earnest in, Song 3:2, 4.
characterized by, Ps. 24:6.
is never in vain, Is. 45:19.
blessedness of, Ps. 119:2.
leads to joy, Ps. 70:4; 105:3.
ends in praise, Ps. 22:26.
promise connected with, Ps. 69:32.
shall be rewarded, Heb. 11:6.
The Wicked
are gone out of the way of, Ps. 14:2, 3, with Rom. 3:11, 12.
prepare not their hearts for, II Chr. 12:14.
refuse, through pride, Ps. 10:4.
not led to, by affliction, Is. 9:13.
sometimes pretend to, Ezra 4:2, Is. 58:2.
rejected, when too late in, Prov. 1:28.
they who neglect denounced, Is. 31:1.
punishment of those who neglect Zeph. 1:4-6.
exemplified, Asa, II Chr. 14:7; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 17:3, 4; Uzziah, II Chr. 26:5; Hezekiah, II Chr. 31:21; Josiah, II Chr. 34:3; Ezra, Ezra 7:10; David, Ps. 34:4; Daniel, Dan. 9:3, 4.

Seem.
Gen. 19:14, he s. as one that mocked
29:20, they s. to him but a few days
Num. 16:9, s. it but a small thing?
Prov. 14:12, there is a way that s. right
Lu. 8:18, taken that which he s. to
24:11, words s. as idle tales
I Cor. 3:18, if any s. to be wise
11:16, if any man s. to be contentious
Heb. 4:1, lest any s. to come short
12:11, now no chastening s. to be joyous
See Gen. 27:12; Ecc. 9:13; Acts 17:18; Gal. 2:6.

Seemly, Prov. 19:10; 26:1.

Seen.
Gen. 32:30, I have s. God face to face
Ex. 14:13, Egyptians whom ye have s. to day
Jud. 6:22, because I have s. an angel
II Ks. 20:15, what have they s.?
Job 13:1, mine eye hath s. all this
28:7, a path the vulture's eye hath not s.
Ps. 37:25, yet have I not s. the righteous forsaken
90:15, years wherein we have s. evil
Ecc. 6:5, he hath not s. the sun
Is. 9:2, have s. a great light
64:4; I Cor. 2:9, neither hath eye s.
66:8, who hath s. such things?
Mat. 6:1; 23:5, to be s. of men
9:33, never so s. in Israel
Mk. 9:1, till they have s. the kingdom of God
Lu. 5:26, we have s. strange things to day
Jno. 1:18, no man hath s. God
8:57, hast thou s. Abraham?
14:9, he that hath s. me, hath s. the Father
Acts 11:23, when he had s. the grace of God
I Cor. 9:1, have I not s. Jesus Christ?
I Tim. 6:16, whom no man hath s., nor can see
Heb. 11:1, evidence of things not s.
I Pet. 1:8, whom having not s., ye love
See Jno. 5:37; 9:37; 15:24; 20:29; Rom. 1:20.

Seer.
I Sam 9:9, let us go to s. proph. was beforetime called a s.
11, is s. here?
18, where s. house
19, Samuel answer. I am the s.
II Sam. 15:27, art thou not a s.?
24:11, word came to Gad, D's s.
I Chr. 9:22, Samuel the s. did ord.
25:5, Heman, king's s. in word
26:28, Samuel the s. had dedica.
29:29, acts of Da. writ. in book of Sam. s. in book of Gad, s.
II Chr. 9:29, in visions of Iddo, s.
12:15, Rehob. in book of Iddo, s.
16:7, Hannah the s. came to Asa
10, then Asa was wroth with s.
19:2, Je. son of s. went to meet
29:25, commandment of Gad, s.
30, words of Da. and Asaph, s.
35:15, command. of Jeduthun, s.
Amos 7:12, O thou s. flee away

Seers.
II Ks. 17:13, against Is. and J. by s.
II Chr. 33:18, words of s. th. spake
19, written am. the sayings of s.
Is. 29:10, the s. hath he covered
30:10, who say to the s., See not
Mic. 3:7, then sh. s. be ashamed

Seest.
Gen. 16:13, spake, Thou G. s. me
31:43, La. said, All thou s. is mi.
Ex. 10:28, day thou s. my face
Dt. 12:13, ev. place that thou s.
Jud. 9:36, s. shadow of mount.
I Ks. 21:29, s. how Ahab humbleth
Job 10:4, s. thou as man seeth?
Is. 58:3, we fasted, thou s. not?
7, when s. naked, cover him
Jer. 1:11, word came to Jeremi., What s. thou? 13; 24:3; Amos 7:8; 8:2; Zech. 4:2; 5:2.
7:17, s. th. not what th. do in J.
32:24, come to pass, beh. th. s. it
Ez. 8:6, s. thou what they do?
40:4, declare all thou s. to Israel
Dan. 1:13, as thou s. deal wi. ser.
Lu. 7:44, Simon s. thou wom.?
Js. 2:22, s. thou how faith wro.
Rev. 1:11, what s. write in a book

Seeth.
Gen. 16:13, looked after him s.?
Ex. 4:14, wh. he s. thee, be glad
I Sam. 16:7, L. s. not as man s.
II Ks. 2:19, city pleasant, as lord s.
Job 28:10, eye s. precious thing
24, he s. under whole heaven
34:21, eyes on man, s. all goings
42:5, but now mine eyes s. thee
Ps. 37:13, he s. his day is coming
40:10, he s. that wise men die
Ecc. 8:16, day nor night s. sleep
Is. 28:4, that looked upon it, s. it
29:15, who s. us?
47:10, none s.
Ez. 8:12, the Lord s. us not; 9:9.
12:27, vision he s. for many days
18:14, son that s. father's sins
Mat. 6:4, Fa. who s. in sec.; 6, 18.
Jno. 1:29, next day John s. Jesus
5:19, but what he s. Father do
6:40, who s. Son, and believeth
9:21, wh. means he s. we kn. not
12:45, s. me s. him sent me
14:18, because it s. him not, nor
19, world s. me no more
Rom. 8:24, what a man s.
II Cor. 12:6, above what he s. me
I Jno. 3:17, s. brother have need

Seethe.
Ex. 16:23, to day s. that ye will s.
23:19, sh. not s. a kid in mother's milk; 34:26; Dt. 14:21.
29:31, s. his flesh in holy place
II Ks. 4:38, s. pottage for sons of
Ez. 24:5, let them s. bones
Zech. 14:21, come and s. therein
Seething.
I Sam. 2:13, while flesh was s.
Job 41:20, smoke as out of s. pot
Jer. 1:13, what seest thou? s. pot
Segub, I Ks. 16:34.
Seir.
Gen. 32:3, to the land of S. the
33:14, I come to my Lord to S.
36:20, sons of S.; 21; I Chr. 1:38.
Num. 24:18, S. sh. be a possessi.
Dt. 1:44, destroyed you in S.
33:2, Sinai and rose up from S.
Jud. 5:4, thou wentest out of S.
II Chr. 20:23, of inhabitants of S.
25:11, smote of children of S.
14, the gods of the child. of S.
Is. 21:11, calleth to me out of S.
Ez. 25:8, because Moab and S.
Seir, Mount.
Gen. 14:6, Horites in their mount S.
36:8, dwelt Esau in mount S.; 9.
Dt. 2:1, compassed mount S.
5, mount S. to Esau; Josh. 24:4.
I Chr. 4:42, five hundred went to mount S
II Chr. 20:10, children of mount S.
20:22, ambushm. ag. mount S.
23, stood up against mount S.
Ez. 35:2, thy face ag. mount S.
3, say to it, Behold, O mount S.
7, thus will I make mount S.
Seize, ed.
Josh. 8:7, rise up and s. upon city
Job 3:6, let darkness s. upon it
Ps. 55:15, let death s. upon them
Jer. 49:24, Damas. fear s. on her
Mat. 21:38, kill him, s. inherit.
Selah.
Ps. 3:2, no help for him in God, S.
4, L. heard out of holy hill. S.
8, thy blessing upon people. S.
32:5, forgavest iniq. of my sin, s.
See Ps. 4:2, 4; 7:5; 9:16, 20; 20:3; 21:2; 24:6, 10; 32:4, 7; 39:5, 11; 44:8; 46:3, 7, 11; 47:4; 48:8; 49: 13, 15; 50:6; 52:3, 5; 54:3; 55:7, 19; 57:3, 6; 59:5, 13; 60:4; 61:4; 62:4, 8; 66:4, 7, 15; 67:1, 4; 68: 7, 19, 32; 75:3; 76:3, 9; 77:3, 9, 15; 81:7; 82:2; 83:8; 84:4, 8; 85: 2; 87:3, 6; 88:7, 10; 89:4, 37, 45, 48; 140:3, 5, 8; 143:6; Hab. 3:3, 9, 13.
Seleucia.
Acts 13:4, they departed unto S.
Self, Own.
Ex. 32:13, swarest by thine own s.
Jno. 5:30, can of own s. do nothing
17:5, glorify me with thine own s.
I Cor. 4:3, I judge not mine own s.
Philemon 19, even thine own s.
I Pet. 2:24, his own s. bare our sins
Selfsame.
Mat. 8:13, servant healed s. hour
I Cor. 12:11, worketh one s. Spirit
II Cor. 5:5, wrought us for s. thing
7:11, s. thing, ye sorrowed after
Self-delusion.
characteristic of the wicked, Ps. 49:18.
prosperity frequently leads to, Ps. 30:6; Hos. 12:8; Lu. 12:17-19.
obstinate sinners often given up to, Ps. 81:11, 12; Hos. 4:17; II Thess. 2:10, 11.
Exhibited in Thinking That
our own ways are right, Prov. 14: 12.
we should adhere to established wicked practices, Jer. 44:17.
we are pure, Prov. 30:12.
we are better than others, Lu. 18:11.
we are rich in spiritual things, Rev. 3:17.
we may have peace while in sin, Dt. 29:19.
we are above adversity, Ps. 10:6.
gifts entitle us to heaven, Mat. 7:21, 22.
privileges entitle us to heaven, Mat. 3:9; Lu. 13:25, 26.
God will not punish our sins, Ps. 10:11; Jer. 5:12.
Christ shall not come to judge, II Pet. 3:4.
our lives shall be prolonged, Is. 56:12; Lu. 12:19; Js. 4:13.
frequently persevered in, to the last, Mat. 7:22; 25:11, 12; Lu. 13: 24, 25.
fatal consequences of, Mat. 7:23; 24:48-51; Lu. 12:20; I Thess. 5:3.
exemplified, Ahab, I Ks. 20:27, 34; Israelites, Hos. 12:8; Jews, Jno. 8:33, 41; church of Laodicea, Rev. 3:17; Babylon, Is. 47:7-11.
Self-denial.
Christ set an example of, Mat. 4:8-10; 8:20; Jno. 6:38; Rom. 15:3; Phil. 2:6-8.
a test of devotedness to Christ, Mat. 10:37, 38; Lu. 9:23, 24.
Necessary
in following Christ, Lu. 14:27-33.
in the warfare of saints, II Tim. 2:4.
to the triumph of saints, I Cor. 9:25-27.
ministers especially called to exercise, II Cor. 6:4, 5.
Should be Exercised in
denying ungodliness and worldly lusts, Rom. 6:12; Tit. 2:12.
controlling the appetite, Prov. 23: 2.
abstaining from fleshly lusts, I Pet. 2:11.
no longer living to lusts of men, I Pet. 4:2.
mortifying sinful lusts, Mk. 9:43; Col. 3:5.
mortifying deeds of the body, Rom. 8:13.
not pleasing ourselves, Rom. 15: 1-3.
not seeking our own profit, I Cor. 10:24, 33; 13:5; Phil. 2:4.
preferring the profit of others, Rom. 14:20, 21; I Cor. 10:24, 33.
assisting others, Lu. 3:11.
even lawful things, I Cor. 10:23.
forsaking all, Lu. 14:33.
taking up the cross and following Christ, Mat. 10:38; 16:24.
crucifying the flesh, Gal. 5:24.
being crucified with Christ, Rom. 6:6.
being crucified unto the world, Gal. 6:14.
putting off the old man which is corrupt, Eph. 4:22; Col. 3:9.
preferring Christ to all earthly relations, Mat. 8:21, 22; Lu. 14: 26.
becomes strangers and pilgrims, Heb. 11:13-15; I Pet. 2:11.
danger of neglecting, Mat. 16:25, 26; I Cor. 9:27.
reward of, Mat. 19:28, 29; Rom. 8: 13.
happy result of, II Pet. 1:4.
exemplified, Abraham, Gen. 13:9; Heb. 11:8, 9; widow of Zarephath, I Ks. 17:12-15; Esther, Esther 4: 16; Rechabites, Jer. 35:6, 7; Daniel, Dan. 1:8-16; apostles, Mat. 19:27; Simon, Andrew, James and John, Mk. 1:16-20; poor widow, Lu. 21:4; primitive Christians, Acts 2:45; 4:34; Barnabas, Acts 4:36, 37; Paul, Acts 20:24; I Cor. 9:19, 27; Moses, Heb. 11:24, 25.
Self-examination.
enjoined, II Cor. 13:5.
necessary before the communion, I Cor. 11:28.
cause of difficulty in, Jer. 17:9.
Should be Engaged in
with holy awe, Ps. 4:4.
with diligent search, Ps. 77:6; Lam. 3:40.
with prayer for divine searching, Ps. 26:2; 139:23, 24.
with purpose of amendment, Ps. 119:59; Lam. 3:40.
advantages of, I Cor. 11:31; Gal. 6:4; I Jno. 3:20-22.
Selfishness.
contrary to the law of God, Lev. 19:18; Mat. 22:39; Js. 2:8.
the example of Christ condemns, Jno. 4:34; Rom. 15:3; II Cor. 8:9.
God hates, Mal. 1:10.
Exhibited in
being lovers of ourselves, II Tim. 3:2.
pleasing ourselves, Rom. 15:1.
seeking our own, I Cor. 10:33, Phil. 2:21.
seeking after gain, Is. 56:11.
seeking undue precedence, Mat. 20:21.
living to ourselves, II Cor. 5:15.
neglect of the poor, I Jno. 3:17.
serving God for reward, Mal. 1:10.
performing duty for reward, Mic. 3:11.
inconsistent with Christian love, I Cor. 13:5.
inconsistent with the communion of saints, Rom. 12:4, 5, with I Cor. 12:12-27.
especially forbidden to saints, I Cor. 10:24; Phil. 2:4.
the love of Christ should constrain us to avoid, II Cor. 5:14, 15.
ministers should be devoid of, I Cor. 9:19-23; 10:33.
all men addicted to, Eph. 2:3; Phil. 2:21.
saints falsely accused of, Job 1:9-11.
characteristic of the last days, II Tim. 3:1, 2.
exemplified, Cain, Gen. 4:9; Nabal, I Sam. 25:3, 11; Haman, Esth. 6: 6; priests, Is. 56:11; Jews, Zech. 7:6; James and John, Mk. 10:37; multitude, Jno. 6:26.
Self-righteousness.
man is prone to, Prov. 20:6; 30:12.
hateful to God, Lu. 16:15.
Is Vain Because Our Righteousness is
but external, Mat. 23:25-28; Lu. 11:39-44.
but partial, Mat. 23:25; Lu. 11: 42.
no better than filthy rags, Is. 64: 6.
ineffectual for salvation, Job 9: 30, 31; Mat. 5:20, with Rom. 3:20.
unprofitable, Is. 57:12.
is boastful, Mat. 23:30.
They Who are Given to
audaciously approach God, Lu. 18:11.
seek to justify themselves, Lu. 10:29.
seek to justify themselves before men, Lu. 16:15.
reject the righteousness of God, Rom. 10:3.
condemn others, Mat. 9:11-13; Lu. 7:39.
consider their own way right, Prov. 21:2.
despise others, Is. 65:5; Lu. 18:9.
proclaim their own goodness, Prov. 20:6.
are pure in their own eyes, Prov. 30:12.
are abominable before God, Is. 65:5.
folly of, Job 9:20.
saints renounce, Phil. 3:7-10.
warning against, Dt. 9:4.
denunciation against, Mat. 23:27, 28.
illustrated, Lu. 18:10-12.
exemplified, Saul, I Sam. 15:13; young man, Mat. 19:20; lawyer, Lu. 10:25, 29; Pharisees, Lu. 11: 39; Jno. 8:33; 9:28; Israel, Rom. 10:3; church of Laodicea, Rev. 3: 17.
Self-will and Stubbornness.
forbidden, II Chr. 30:8; Ps. 75:5; 95:8.
Proceed from
unbelief, II Ks. 17:14.
pride, Neh. 9:16, 29.
an evil heart, Jer. 7:24.
God knows, Is. 48:4.
Exhibited in
refusing to hearken to God, Prov. 1:24.
refusing to hearken to the messengers of God, I Sam. 8:19; Jer. 44:16; Zech. 7:11.
refusing to walk in the ways of God, Neh. 9:17; Ps. 78:10; Is. 42:24; Jer. 6:16.
refusing to hearken to parents, Dt. 21:18, 19.
refusing to receive correction, Dt. 21:18; Jer. 5:3; 7:28.
rebelling against God, Dt. 31:27; Ps. 78:8.
resisting the Holy Ghost, Acts 7: 51.
walking in the counsels of an evil heart, Jer. 7:24, with Jer. 23:17.
hardening the neck, Neh. 9:16.
hardening the heart, II Chr. 36: 13.
going backward and not forward, Jer. 7:24.
heinousness of, I Sam. 15:23.
Ministers Should
be without, Tit. 1:7.
warn their people against, Heb. 3:7-12.
pray that their people may be forgiven for, Ex. 34:9; Dt. 9:27.
characteristic of the wicked, Prov. 7:11; II Pet. 2:10.
the wicked cease not from, Jud. 2: 19.
punishment for, Dt. 21:21; Prov. 29:1.
illustrated, Ps. 32:9; Jer. 31:18.
exemplified, Simeon and Levi, Gen. 49:6; Israelites, Ex. 32:9; Dt. 9:6, 13; Saul, I Sam. 15:19-23; David, II Sam. 24:4; Josiah, II Chr. 35: 22; Zedekiah, II Chr. 36:13.
Sell.
Gen. 25:31, s. me thy birthright
37:27, let us s. him to Ishmael.
Ex. 21:7, if a man s. his daughter
35, s. live ox, and divide money
22:1, if man steal ox, kill, or s.
Lev. 25:14, if thou s. to neighbor
29, if a man s. dwelling-house
47, if bro. s. himself to stranger
Dt. 2:28, sh. s. meat for money
14:21, s. that wh. dieth to alien
21:14, sh. not s. her for money
Jud. 4:9, s. Sisera into hand of
I Ks. 21:25, Ahab did s. himself to
II Ks. 4:7, go, s. oil, pay thy debt
Neh. 5:8, will ye s. your breth.?
10:31, victuals on sab.-day to s.
Prov. 23:23, buy truth, s. it not
Ez. 30:12, s. land into hand of
48:14, not s. first-fruits of land
Joel 3:8, I will s. your sons and daugh. s. them to Sabeans
Amos 8:5, that we may s. corn
6, and s. refuse of the wheat
Zech. 11:5, that s. say, I am rich
Mat. 19:21, and s. that hast; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 12:33; 18:22.
25:9, go ye to them that s. buy
Lu. 22:36, s. garm. buy sword
Js. 4:13, we will buy and s.
Rev. 13:17, no man mi. buy or s.
Seller, s.
Is. 24:2, with buyer, so with s.
Ez. 7:12, rejoice, nor s. mourn
13, s. not return to that sold
Neh. 13:20, s. lodged without Je.
Acts 16:14, Lydia, a s. of purple
Sellest, eth.
Ex. 21:16, he that stealeth a man and s. him; Dt. 24:7.
Ruth 4:3, Naomi s. part of land
Ps. 44:12, s. thy peo. for naught
Prov. 11:26, blessing on him s.
31:24, maketh fine linen, s. it
Nah. 3:4, s. nations thro. whore.
Mat. 13:44, he s. all, buyeth field
Selvedge.
Ex. 26:4, fr. s. in coupling; 36:11.
Selves, Own.
Acts 20:30, of own s. shall men
II Cor. 8:5, gave their own s. to L.
13:5, your own s. know not own s.
II Tim. 3:2, lovers of their own s.
Js. 1:22, deceiving your own s.
Semei.
Lu. 3:26, Mattathias son of S.
Senate.
Acts 5:21, called s. of Is. together
Senators.
Ps. 105:22, teach his s. wisdom
Send.
Gen. 24:7, G. shall s. angel bef.; 40.
12, s. me good speed this day
54, s. me away unto master; 56.
43:4, if thou wilt s. our brother
45:5, God did s. me to pres. life
Ex. 4:13, s. by him thou wilt s.
7:2, s. children of Is. out of land
12:33, s. them out in haste
33:12, know whom thou wilt s.
Lev. 16:21, s. him away
Num. 12:2, men to search land
31:4, every tribe s. thous. to war
Dt. 1:22, s. men bef. to search
19:12, elders s. fetch him thence
28:20, L. sh. s. upon thee cursing
48, enemies L. shall s. ag. thee
Jud. 13:8, man of God didst s.
I Sam. 5:11, s. away ark; 6:8.
6:3, s. ark, s. it not empty
9:26, that I may s. thee away
11:3, that we may s. messengers
16:11, said to Jesse, s. fetch Da.
19, Saul said, S. me D. thy son
25:25, saw not men thou didst s.
II Sam. 11:6, s. me U. the Hittite
14:32, that I may s. thee to king
15:36, ye sh. s. me every thing
17:16, now therefore s. quickly
I Ks. 20:9, thou didst s. for serva.
II Ks. 2:16, shall not s.
17, said, S.
7:13, let us s.
9:17, s. meet Jehu
6:13, I may s. and fetch him
15:37, L. began to s. ag. Judah
I Chr. 13:2, s. abroad unto breth.
II Chr. 6:27, s. rain upon land
28:16, A. did s. to king of Assy.
32:9, Sennacherib did s. to Hez.
Ezra 5:17, s. his pleasure to us
Neh. 2:5, wouldest s. me to Jud.
6, it pleased the king to s. me
8:10, s. portions unto them; 12.
Job 21:11, they s. forth little ones
38:35, canst thou s. lightnings?
Ps. 43:3, s. out thy light
57:3, he sh. s. from heaven, and save fr. reproach; God sh. s.
68:3, he doth s. out his voice
110:2, s. rod of strength out of Z.
118:25, Lord, s. now prosperity
144:7, s. thy hand from above
Prov. 22:21, truth to them that s.
Is. 6:8, wh. shall I s.? I said, s.
10:16, Lord shall s. am. fat ones
16:1, s. ye lamb to ruler of land
19:20, shall s. them a Saviour
32:20, s. the feet of ox and ass
57:9, didst s. thy messengers
Jer. 1:7, go to all that I shall s.
2:10, s. to Kedar
9:17, s. women
29:31, s. to all them of captivity
42:5, the L. shall s. thee to us
6, obey L. to whom we s. thee
Mat. 9:38, pray ye Lord will s. forth laborers; Lu. 10:2.
10:34, th. not I come to s. peace
13:41, Son of man shall s. his angels; 24:31; Mk. 13:27.
15:23, s. her away, crieth after
21:3, he will s. them; Mk. 11:3.
Mk. 3:14, s. to preach; 6:7.
5:10, would not s. them away
12, saying, S. us into swine
Lu. 16:24, s. Lazarus
27, s. to house
Jno. 14:26, Fa. will s. in name
17:8, belie. that thou didst s. me
Acts 3:20, he shall s. Jesus Christ
7:35, same did G. s. to be a ruler
10:5, s. men to Joppa; 32; 11:13.
15:22, s. men of their compa.; 25.
25:3, would s. for him to Jerus.

Send—Continued.
Phil. 2:19, I trust to s. Timot.; 23 25, necessary to s. Epaprodit.
II Thess. 2:11, G. shall s. delusions
Tit. 3:12, I shall s. Artemas unto
Js. 3:11, fount. s. sweet water?
Rev. 1:11, and s. to sev. churches 11:10, s. gifts to one another

Send, I.
Ex. 23:20, behold, I s. an angel
Num. 22:37, did I not earne. s.?
I Sam. 20:12, and I s. not to thee
Is. 6:8, saying, Whom shall I s.?
Jer. 25:15, all, to whom I s. thee
Ez. 2:3, I s. thee to Israel; 4.
14:21, I s. my four sore judgme.
Mat. 10:16, I s. you as sheep 11:10, behold, I s. my messenger; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27.
23:34, behold I s. you prophets
Mk. 8:3, if I s. them away fast.
Lu. 10:3, I s. you forth as lambs
24:49, I s. the promise of Father
Jno. 13:20, whom I s. receiv. me 20:21, sent me, even so s. I you
Acts 25:21, kept till I s. to Cesar
26:17, unto whom now I s. thee

Send, I will.
Gen. 27:45, I will s. and fetch thee 37:13, come, and I will s. thee
Ex. 3:10, I will s. to Pha.; Acts 7: 34.
Lev. 26:22, I will s. wild beasts
I Sam. 9:16, I will s. man of Benj. 16:1, I will s. thee to Jesse the 20:13, I will s. show it thee, s.
I Ks. 18:1, I will s. rain upon earth 20:6, I will s. my serv. unto thee 34, I will s. thee away with co.
Is. 66:19, I will s. th. that escape
Jer. 43:10, I will s. Nebuchadne. 51:2, I will s. unto Baby. fanners
Ez. 5:16, I will s. famine; 17; 14: 13; Amos 8:11.
7:3, I will s. mine anger upon
Mal. 2:2, I will s. curse
4:5, I will s. Elijah
3:1, I will s. my messenger
Mat. 15:32, I will not s. them
Lu. 11:49, I will s. them proph. 20:13, I will s. my beloved son
Jno. 15:26, Comfort. I will s.; 16:7.
Acts 22:21, I will s. thee far hence
I Cor. 16:3, you approve, I will s.

Sendest.
Dt. 15:13, when s. him out; 18.
Josh. 1:16, whithersoever thou s.
II Ks. 1:6, thou s. to Baal-zebub
Job 14:20, chang. his countenance and s. him away
Ps. 104:30, thou s. thy Spirit

Sendeth.
Job 12:15, he s. them out
Ps. 147:15, s. forth his comm.; 18.
Mk. 11:1, s. two disciples; 14:13.
Lu. 14:32, s. and desireth peace
Acts 23:26, Claud. Lys. to Felix s.

Sending.
II Sam. 13:16, evil in s. me away
II Chr. 36:15, s, his messengers; Jer. 7:25; 25:4; 26:5; 29:19; 35: 15; 44:4.
Esth. 9:19, and of s. portions; 22.
Ps. 78:49, s. evil angels among
Is. 7:25, s. forth of lesser cattle
Rom. 8:3, God s. his Son in like.

Sennacherib.
II Ks. 18:13, S. came up; Is. 36:1. 19:16, the words of S.; Is. 37:17. 20, prayed against S.; Is. 37:37. 36, S. dwelt at Ninev.; Is. 37:37.
II Chr. 32:22, Hezekiah from S.

Senses.
Heb. 5:14, have their s. exercised

Sensual.
Js. 3:15, wisd. earthly, s. devil.
Jude 19, th. be s. having not Spi.

Sent.
Gen. 38:25, Ta. s. to her father-in. 41:14, Pharaoh s. and called Jos. 42:4, Benjamin Jacob s. not with 45:8, not you that s. me hither 50:16, s. a messenger unto Jos.
Ex. 3:14, I AM ha. s. me to you 5:22, why is it thou hast s. me?
Num. 13:16, men Moses s.; 14:36. 22:10, king of Moab hath s. to Josh. 44:7, forty years old wh. M. s.
Jud. 20:6, I s. her through Israel
I Sam. 31:9, s. into land of Philis.
II Sam. 24:13, ans. him that s. me
I Ks. 18:10, my lord hath not s. to 21:11, elders did as Jez. s. them
II Ks. 1:6, return unto king that s. 6:10, king of Israel s. to place 19:4, master s. to reproach God 22:15, th. s. you; 18; II Chr. 34:23.
Ezra 4:11, copy of letter they s.
Neh. 6:4, s. unto me four times
Is. 48:16, God and his Spirit s. me
Jer. 14:3, nobles ha. s. little ones 23:21, I ha. not s. these prophets 37:7, say unto king that s. you
Ez. 23:40, ye have s. for men to
Dan. 3:28, who had s. his angel
Hos. 5:13, Eph. s. to king Jareb
Zech. 7:2, s. unto house of God
Mal. 2:1, then s. Je. two discip. 27:19, Pilate's wife s. unto him
Lu. 7:20, J. Baptist s. us to thee
Lu. 10:1, Jesus s. them two and 14:17, s. his servant at supper 23:11, s. him again to Pilate
Jno. 1:22, ans. to them that s. us 4:34, to do will of him th. s. me 5:23, honoreth not F. wh. s. me
Jno. 5:24, believeth him that s. me; 12:44.
30, him who s. me; 6:38, 39, 40. 33, ye s. un. John, and he bare 36, I bear witn. the Fath. hath s. me; 37; 6:57; 8:16, 18.
6:44, except Father which s. me 7:16, not mine, his that s. me 18, seeketh his glory th. s. him 32, Phari. and priests s. officers 9:4, work the wor. of him s. me 10:36, of him whom Fa. hath s. 11:42, believe thou hast s. me 12:45, seeth me, seeth him s. me 49, Fa. who s. me gave me com. 14:24, not mine, Fa.'s who s. me 15:21, know not him that s. me 16:5, I go my way to him s. me 17:3, to know J. whom thou s. 18, s. me into the world, so I s. 21, may believe thou s. me 23, world may kn. thou s. me 25, these have kn. thou s. me 20:21, as my Father hath s. me
Acts 5:21, s. to prison to have 15:27, we have s. Jud. and Silas 19:31, Paul's friends s. unto him
II Cor. 8:18, s. with him broth.; 22.
Phil. 4:16, in Thessalonica ye s.
I Jno. 4:14, testify Father s. Son

Sent Away.
Gen. 12:20, Phara. s. away Abraham
21:14, Abr. s. Ishm. and Hag. away 25:6, Abr. s. Keturah's child. away 26:27, hate me and hath s. me away 29, we have s. thee away in peace 28:6, Isaac blessed Ja. s. him away 45:24, he s. his brethren away
Dt. 24:4, s. her away not take her
I Sam. 10:25, Samuel s. people away
19:17, hast s. away my enemy?
II Sam. 3:21, Dav. s. Abner away 24, why is it th. hast s. him away?
I Chr. 12:19, Philistines s. Da. away?
Lu. 8:38, Jesus s. him away
Acts 13:3, them, they s. them away

Sent, God.
Gen. 45:7, God s. me before you
Ex. 3:13, God of your fathers s. me 15, God of Jacob hath s. me
Neh. 6:12, God had not s. him
Jer. 43:1, Lord their God s. him
2, God hath not s. to thee to say
Jno. 3:17, God s. not Son to cond. 34, he whom God hath s. spea.
Acts 10:36, God s. to child. of Israel
Gal. 4:4, God s. Son made of wom. 6, God s. forth Spirit of his Son
I Jno. 4:9, God s. his only bego. S.
Rev. 22:6, God s. his angel

Sent, He.
Gen. 45:23, he s. aft. this manner 46:28, he s. Judah unto Joseph
Ex. 18:2, after he had s. her back
Jud. 11:28, Ammon hearkened not to words he s.
II Sam. 10:5, he s. to meet them; I Chr. 19:5.
14:29, when he s. aga. he would 22:17, he s. from above; Ps. 18:16.
I Ks. 20:7, he s. to me for my wives
II Chr. 25:15, he s. unto Amaziah
Ps. 105:17, he s. a man bef. them 107:20, he s. his word and healed
Is. 61:1, he s. me to bind up the broken-hearted; Lu. 4:18.
Jer. 29:28, he s. unto us in Babyl. 42:21, he hath s. me unto you
Lam. 1:13, he s. fire into my bo.
Zech. 2:8, he s. me to nations
Mat. 21:36, ag. he s. other serva. 37, last of all he s. unto them his son; Mk. 12:4.
Jno. 5:38, for wh. he hath s. him 6:29, believe on him he hath s. 7:28, he that s. me is true; 8:26. 29, I know him, he hath s. me 8:29, he that s. me is with me 42, neither came I myself, he s.
Acts 24:26, wheref. he s. for Paul

Sent, I.
Gen. 32:5, I have s. to tell my lord
Ex. 3:12, a token I have s. thee
Num. 32:8, your fathers when I s.
Josh. 24:5, I s. Moses; Mic. 6:4.
Jud. 6:14, Is. have not I s. thee?
II Ks. 5:6, I s. Naaman my servant 17:13, the law which I s. to you
Is. 43:14, for your sake I have s. 55:11, sh. prosper whereto I s.
Jer. 7:25, I s. unto you all my servants; 26:5; 35:15; 44:4. 14:14, I s. them not; 15; 23:21, 32; 27:15; 29:9.
29:31, I s. him not, caused you
Ez. 3:6, surely had I s. thee
Dan. 10:11, O Dan. to thee am I s.
Joel 2:25, great army which I s.
Zech. 9:11, I s. forth thy prisoners
Mal. 2:4, ye know I have s. this
Lu. 4:43, for therefore am I s.
Jno. 17:18, I s. them into world
Acts 10:20, noth. I have s. them
I Cor. 4:17, for this ha. I s. you T.
II Cor. 12:17, did I make a gain of you by any whom I s.?
18, and with him I s. a brother
Eph. 6:22, whom I s. for same purpose; Col. 4:8.
Phil. 2:28, I s. him more carefully
I Thess. 3:5, I s. to kn. your faith
Philemon 12, whom I have s. again

Sent Forth.
Mat. 10:5, these twelve Jesus s. forth
22:3, s. forth his servants to call
Mk. 6:17, Herod s. forth laid hold
Acts 9:30, brethren s. him forth 11:22, they s. forth Barnabas

Sent Out.
Job 39:5, who s. out wild ass free?
Jer. 24:5, I have s. out of this place
Ez. 31:4, s. out her little rivers
Acts 7:12, Jacob s. out our fathers
Js. 2:25, Rahab had s. them out

Sent, passive.
Gen. 32:18, present s. to lord Es.
I Ks. 14:6, s. with heavy tidings
Ezra 7:14, forasm. as thou art s.
Ez. 2:9, a hand was s. unto me
Dan. 5:24, part of hand s. fr. him
Mat. 15:24, s. to lost sheep of Isr. 23:37, stonest them s.; Lu. 13:34.
Lu. 1:19, am s. to speak to thee 4:26, unto none was Elias s.
Jno. 1:6, a man s. from God
8, John was s. to bear witness 24, they s. were of the Pharis. 3:28, not Christ, but s. bef. him 9:7, which is by interpretati. s. 13:16, nor he that s. greater than he that s. him
Acts 10:17, men s. made inquiry 29, came I as soon as s. for
13:4, s. forth by the Holy Ghost 26, to you is word of salvat. s. 28:28, salvation of G. s. to Gent.
Rom. 10:15, how preach, exc. s.?
Phil. 4:18, which were s. fr. you
I Pet. 1:12, H. Ghost s. fr. heaven
Rev. 5:6, the seven spirits s. forth

Sentence, s.
Dt. 17:9, they sh. show thee s. 10, shalt do according to s.; 11.
Ps. 17:2, let my s. come forth
Prov. 16:10, s. in lips of king
Ecc. 8:11, s. is not executed
Jer. 4:12, now also will I give s.
Dan. 5:12, hard s. found in Dan. 8:23, a king understand. dark s.
Lu. 23:34, Pilate gave s. that it
Acts 15:19, my s. is, that trouble
II Cor. 1:9, we had the s. of death

Sentest.
Ex. 15:7, s. forth thy wrath
Num. 13:27, whither thou s. us
I Ks. 5:8, considered things th. s.

Separate (v.).
Gen. 13:9, Abram said, thyself 30:40, Jacob did s. the lambs
Lev. 15:31, sh. ye s. children of I. 22:2, Aaron and sons that th. s.
Num. 6:2, when man or woman s. 3, the Nazarite shall s. himself 8:14, shall s. Levites from Israel 16:21, s. from this congregation
Dt. 19:2, shalt s. three cities; 7.
29:21, Lord sh. s. him unto evil
I Ks. 8:53, s. th. to be inheritance
Ezra 10:11, s. yourselves fr. peop.
Jer. 37:12, Jerem. went to s. him.
Mal. 25:32, s. them as a shepherd
Lu. 6:22, blessed when men s.
Acts 13:2, s. me Barnabas and S.
Rom. 8:35, who sh. s. us fr. Ch.? 39, noth. be able to s. us fr. G.
Jude 19, they who s. themselves

Separate.
Gen. 49:26, him that was s. from his brethren; Dt. 33:16.
Josh. 16:9, s. cities of Ephraim
Ez. 41:12, build. before s. place 13, measured house and s. pla. 42:1, cham. ag. s. place; 10, 13.
II Cor. 6:17, fr. among them, be s.
Heb. 7:26, undefiled, s. fr. sinners

Separated.
Gen. 13:11, Abram and Lot s. 25:23, two manner of peop. be s.
Ex. 33:16, so be s. from people
Lev. 20:24, I am L. who have s. 25, I have s. from you as
Num. 16:9, God of Is. hath s. you
Dt. 10:8, Lord s. tribe of Levi 32:8, when he s. sons of Adam
I Chr. 12:8, Gadites s. unto David 23:13, Aa. was s. that he should
Ezra 6:21, such as had s. themsel. 8:24, I s. twelve chief of priests 9:1, priests and Lev. have not s. 10:8, be s. from congregation 16, all of th. by names were s.
Neh. 4:19, we are s. upon wall 9:2, Is. s. themselves fr. strang. 10:28, that s. clave to brethren 13:3, s. fr. Israel the multitude
Prov. 18:1, a man hav. s. himself 19:4, poor is s. from his neighb.
Is. 56:3, L. s. me from his people 59:2, iniq. s. betw. you and God
Hos. 4:14, for themselves are s. 9:10, went and s. themselves
Acts 19:9, Paul s. the disciples
Rom. 1:1, Paul s. to gospel of G.
Gal. 1:15, G. who s. me from my 2:12, P. withdrew and s. himself

Separateth.
Num. 6:5, fulfilled in which he s.
Prov. 16:28, a whisper. s. friends 17:9, repeat. a matter s. friends
Ez. 14:7, strang. wh. s. himself

Separation.
Lev. 12:2, the s. for her infirmity 5, uncl. two weeks, as in her s. 15:20, bed she lieth up. in her s. 26, be to her as the bed of h. s.
Num. 6:4, days of s. eat nothing 8, days of s. is holy unto Lord 12, because his s. was defiled 18, Nazarite shave head of his s. and take the hair of his s. 21, offering for s. after law of s. 19:9, ashes be kept for wat. of s. 13, water of s. not sprinkled; 20. 21, he that sprinkl. water of s. shall wash his clothes, that toucheth water of s. be unc. 31:23, purified with water of s.
Ez. 42:20, had a wall to make s.

Separating.
Zech. 7:3, I weep in fifth month, s.

Sepharvaim.
II Ks. 17:24, brought men from S. 18:34, the gods of S.? Is. 36:19. 19:13, king of S.? Is. 37:13.

Sepulchre.
Gen. 23:6, none with. thee his s.
Dt. 34:6, no man kno. of his s.
Jud. 8:32, buried in father's s.
I Sam. 10:2, two men by R.'s s.
II Sam. 2:32, As. in his father's s. 4:12, Ishbosh. buried in Abn. s. 17:23, Ahithophel in s. of father 21:14, bones of Saul in s. of Kis.
I Ks. 13:22, carcass not come to s. 31, bury me in s. w. man of G.
II Ks. 9:28, Ahaziah in the s. 13:21, cast man into s. of Elisha 21:26, Amon was buried in his s. 23:17, it is s. of he man of God 30, Josiah buried in his own s.; II Chr. 35:24.
Ps. 5:9, throat open s.; Rom. 3:13.
Is. 22:16, hewed out a s. here, as he that he. out a s. on high
Mat. 27:60, rol. stone to door of s. 64, that the s. be made sure; 66. 28:1, other Mary came to see s.
Mk. 15:46, laid him in a s. and rolled a stone to door of the s.; Lu. 23:53; Acts 13:29.
16:2, came to s. at rising of sun 3, who sh. roll st. fr. door of s.? 5, entering s.
8, fled from s.
Lu. 23:55, wom. also beheld s. 24:1, in morning they came to s. 2, stone rolled fr. s.; Jno. 20:1. 9, returned fr. s.; 12, Peter ran 22, women were early at the s.
Jno. 19:41, in garden th. was a s 42, for the s. was nigh at hand 20:1, com. Mary when dark to s. 2, taken away L. out of the s. 3, that disciple came to s.; 4, 8 6, cometh Peter, went into s. 11, Mary stood at s. weeping
Acts 2:29, s. wi. us unto this day 7:16, Jacob laid in s. Abraham

Sepulchres.
Gen. 23:6, in the choice of our s
II Ks. 23:16, Josiah spied the and took the bones out of the
II Chr. 21:20, Joh. not buried in 24:25, Joash not; 28:27, A. not s 32:33, Hezekiah buried in the s.
Neh. 2:3, place of my fathers' s 5, send me to city of fathers' s. 3:16, rep. to place over ag. s.
Mat. 23:27, are like to whited s. 29, because ye garnish the s.
Lu. 11:47, s. of the prophets; 48.

Seraiah.
II Sam. 8:17, S. was the scribe
II Ks. 25:18, took S.; Jer. 52:24. 23, to Gedaliah, S.; Jer. 40:8.
I Chr. 4:14, S. begat Joab; 35.
6:14, Azariah begat S. and S.
Ezra 7:1, E. son of S.; Neh. 10:2.
Neh. 11:11, S. was ruler of house 12:1, S. the priest went up 12, chief of the fathers of S.
Jer. 36:26, king commanded S. 51:59, S. was a quiet prince 61, Jeremiah said to S. when

Seraphim.
Is. 6:2, above it stood the s. each 6, one of the s. hav. a live coal

Sergeants.
Acts 16:35, sent the s. saying 38, s. told these words to mag.

Sergius Paulus.
Acts 13:7, S. Paulus, a prudent

Serpent.
Gen. 3:1, the s. was more subtle 13, s. beguiled me; II Cor. 11:3. 49:17, Dan shall be a s. by way
Ex. 4:3, rod bec. a s.; 7:9, 10, 15.
Num. 21:8, said, Make thee a s. 9, Moses made a s. of brass
II Ks. 18:4, Hezek. brake brazen s.
Job 26:13, hand formed crooked s.

Serpent—Continued.
Ps. 58:4, th. poison like pois. of s.
140:3, sharpen. tongues like a s.
Prov. 23:32, at last it bit. like a s.
30:19, way of a s. upon a rock
Ecc. 10:8, whoso break. a hedge s. shall bite him
11, s. bite without enchantme.
Is. 14:29, of s. root come cockatrice; fruit be as fiery fly. s.
27:1, L. sh. punish s. crooked s.
30:6, viper and fiery flying s.
65:25, dust shall be the s. meat
Jer. 46:22, voice sh. go like a s.
Amos 5:19, and a s. bite him
Mic. 7:17, lick the dust like a s.
Mat. 7:10, will he give him a s.? Lu. 11:11.
Jno. 3:14, as Moses lifted up s.
Rev. 12:9, old s. called devil; 20:2.
14, nourished fr. face of the s.
15, the s. cast out of his mouth

Serpents.
Ex. 7:12, rods, they became s.
Num. 21:6, L. sent s. amo. them
7, pray to L. he take away s.
Dt. 8:15, wherein were fiery s.
32:24, send poi of s. upon them
Jer. 8:17, I will send s. among y.
Mat. 10:16, be therefore wise as s.
23:33, ye s. how can ye escape?
Mk. 16:18, they shall take up s.
Lu. 10:19, power to tread on s.
I Cor. 10:9, were destroyed of s.
Js. 3:7, beasts and s. is tamed
Rev. 9:19, tails were like to s.
created by God, Job 26:13.
characterized as subtle, Gen. 3:1; Mat. 10:16.
called crooked, Job 26:13; Is. 27:1.
unclean and unfit for food, Mat. 7: 10.
Infest
hedges, Ecc. 10:8.
holes in walls, Amos 5:19.
deserts, Dt. 8:15.
produced from eggs, Is. 59:5.
cursed above all creatures, Gen. 3: 14.
doomed to creep on their belly, Gen. 3:14.
doomed to eat their food mingled with dust, Gen. 3:14; Is. 65:25; Mic. 7:17.
many kinds of, poisonous, Dt. 32: 24; Ps. 58:4.
all kinds of, can be tamed, Js. 3:7.
were often enchanted or fascinated, Ecc. 10:11.
dangerous to travelers, Gen. 49:17.
man's aversion and hatred to, Gen. 3:15.
often sent as a punishment, Num. 21:6; Dt. 32:24; I Cor. 10:9.
Miracles Connected With:
Moses' rod turned into, Ex. 4:3; 7:9, 15.
Israelites cured by looking at one of brass, Num. 21:8, 9; Jno. 3: 14, 15.
power over, given to the disciples, Mk. 16:18; Lu. 10:19.
Illustrative
of the devil, Gen. 3:1, with II Cor. 11:3; Rev. 12:9; 20:2.
of hypocrites, Mat. 23:33.
of the tribe of Dan, Gen. 49:17.
of enemies who harass and destroy, Is. 14:29; Jer. 8:17.
(sharp tongue of) of malice of the wicked, Ps. 140:3.
(poisonous bite of) of baneful effects of wine, Prov. 23:31, 32.

Serug.
Gen. 11:20, and thirty years, and begat S.
21, Reu lived after he begat S. two
22, S. lived thirty years, and begat
23, S. lived after he begat Nahor two
I Chr. 1:26, S., Nahor, Terah

Servants.
early mention of, Gen. 9:25, 26.
Divided Into
male, Gen. 24:34; 32:5.
female, Gen. 16:6; 32:5.
bond, Gen. 43:18; Lev. 25:46.
hired, Mk. 1:20; Lu. 15:17.
persons devoted to the service of another so called, Ex. 24:13; I Ks. 19:21.
the subjects of a prince or king so called, Ex. 9:20; 11:8.
persons of low condition so called, Ecc. 10:7.
persons devoted to God so called, Ps. 119:49; Is. 56:6; Rom. 1:1.
the term often used to express humility, Gen. 18:3; 33:5; I Sam. 20:7; I Ks. 20:32.
Hired,
called hirelings, Job 7:1; Jno. 10:12, 13.
engaged by the year, Lev. 25:53; Is. 16:14.
engaged by the day, Mat. 20:2.
not to be oppressed, Dt. 24:14.
to be paid without delay at the expiration of their service, Lev. 19:13; Dt. 24:15.
to be esteemed worthy of their hire, Lu. 10:7.
to partake of the produce of the land the sabbatical year, Lev. 25:6.
if foreigners not allowed to partake of the passover or holy things, Ex. 12:45; Lev. 22:10.
anxiety of, for the end of their daily toil, alluded to, Job 7:2.
Hebrew slaves serving their brethren to be treated as, Lev. 25:39, 40.
Hebrew slaves serving strangers to be treated as, Lev. 25:47, 53.
often stood in the market place waiting for employment, Mat. 20:1-3.
often well fed and taken care of, Lu. 15:17.
often oppressed and their wages kept back, Mal. 3:5; Js. 5:4.
Slaves or Bond,
called bondmen, Gen. 43:18; 44:9.
by birth, Gen. 14:14; Ps. 116:16; Jer. 2:14.
by purchase, Gen. 17:27; 37:36.
captives taken in war often kept as, Dt. 20:14; II Ks. 5:2.
strangers sojourning in Israel might be purchased as, Lev. 25: 45.
persons belonging to other nations might be purchased as, Lev. 25:44.
persons unable to pay their debts liable to be sold as, II Ks. 4:1; Neh. 5:4, 5; Mat. 18:25.
thieves unable to make restitution were sold as, Ex. 22:3.
more valuable than hired servants, Dt. 15:18.
when Israelites not to be treated with rigor, Lev. 25:39, 40, 46.
when Israelites to have their liberty after six years' service, Ex. 21:2; Dt. 15:12.
Israelites sold as, refusing their liberty, to have their ears bored to the door, Ex. 21:5, 6; Dt. 15:16, 17.
Israelites sold to strangers as, might be redeemed by their nearest of kin, Lev. 25:47-55.
all Israelites sold as, to be free at jubilee, Lev. 25:10, 40, 41, 54.
could not when set free demand wives or children procured during servitude, Ex. 21:3, 4.
to be furnished liberally, when their servitude expired, Dt. 15: 13, 14.
when foreigners to be circumcised, Gen. 17:13, 27; Ex. 12:44.
to be allowed to rest on the sabbath, Ex. 20:10.
to participate in all national rejoicings, Dt. 12:18; 16:11, 14.
persons of distinction had many, Gen. 14:14; Ecc. 2:7.
engaged in the most menial offices, I Sam. 25:41; Jno. 13:4, 5.
maimed or injured by masters, to have their freedom, Ex. 21:26, 27.
masters to be recompensed for injury done to, Ex. 21:32.
laws respecting the killing of, Ex. 21:20, 21.
of others not to be coveted or enticed away, Ex. 20:17; Dt. 5: 21.
seeking protection not to be delivered up to masters, Dt. 23: 15.
custom of branding, alluded to, Gal. 6:17.
sometimes rose to rank and station, Ecc. 10:7.
sometimes intermarried with their master's family, I Chr. 2:34, 35.
laws respecting marriage with female, Ex. 21:7-11.
seizing and stealing of men for, condemned and punished by the law, Ex. 21:16; Dt. 24:7; I Tim. 1:10.
laws respecting, often violated, Jer. 34:8-16.
Bond, Illustrative
of Christ, Ps. 40:6, with Heb. 10:5; Phil. 2:7, 8.
of saints, I Cor. 6:20; 7:23.
of the wicked, II Pet. 2:19, with Rom. 6:16, 19.
Christ condescended to the office of, Mat. 20:28; Lu. 22:27; Jno. 13:5; Phil. 2:7.
are inferior to their masters, Lu. 22:27.
should follow Christ's example, I Pet. 2:21.
Duties of, to Masters:
to pray for them, Gen. 24:12.
to honor them, Mal. 1:6; I Tim. 6:1.
to revere them the more, when they are believers, I Tim. 6:2.
to be subject to them, I Pet. 2: 18.
to obey them, Eph. 6:5; Tit. 2:9.
to attend to their call, Ps. 123:2.
to please them well in all things, Tit. 2:9.
to sympathize with them, II Sam. 12:18.
to prefer their business to their own necessary food, Gen. 24:33.
to bless God for mercies shown to them, Gen. 24:27, 48.
to be faithful to them, Lu. 16:10-12; I Cor. 4:2; Tit. 2:10.
to be profitable to them, Lu. 19:15, 16, 18; Philemon 11.
to be anxious for their welfare, I Sam. 25:14-17; II Ks. 5:2, 3.
to be earnest in transacting their business, Gen. 24:54-56.
to be prudent in the management of their affairs, Gen. 24:34-49.
to be industrious in laboring for them, Neh. 4:16, 23.
to be kind and attentive to their guests, Gen. 43:23, 24.
to be submissive even to the froward, Gen. 16:6, 9; I Pet. 2:18.
not to answer them rudely, Tit. 2:9.
not to serve them with eye-service as men-pleasers, Eph. 6:6; Col. 3:22.
not to defraud them, Tit. 2:10.
should be contented in their situation, I Cor. 7:20, 21.
should be compassionate to their fellows, Mat. 18:33.
Should Serve
for conscience towards God, I Pet. 2:19.
in the fear of God, Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22.
as the servants of Christ, Eph. 6: 5, 6.
heartily, as to the Lord, and not unto men, Eph. 6:7; Col. 3:23.
as doing the will of God from the heart, Eph. 6:6.
in singleness of heart, Eph. 6:5; Col. 3:22.
with good will, Eph. 6:7.
when patient under injury are acceptable to God, I Pet. 2:19, 20.
When Good
are the servants of Christ, Col. 3:24.
are brethren beloved in the Lord, Philemon 16.
are the Lord's freemen, I Cor. 7: 22.
are partakers of gospel privileges, I Cor. 12:13; Gal. 3:28; Eph. 6:8; Col. 3:11.
deserve the confidence of their masters, Gen. 24:2, 4, 10; 39:4.
often exalted, Gen. 41:40; Prov. 17:2.
often advanced by masters, Gen. 39:4, 5.
to be honored, Gen. 24:31; Prov. 27:18.
bring God's blessing upon their masters, Gen. 30:27, 30; 39:3.
adorn the doctrine of God their Saviour in all things, Tit. 2:10.
have God with them, Gen. 31:42; 39:21; Acts 7:9, 10.
are prospered by God, Gen. 39:3.
are protected by God, Gen. 31:7.
are guided by God, Gen. 24:7, 27.
are blessed by God, Mat. 24:46.
are mourned over after death, Gen. 35:8.
shall be rewarded, Eph. 6:8; Col. 3:24.
the property of masters increased by faithful, Gen. 30:29, 30.
Characteristics of Wicked Servants:
eye-servants, Eph. 6:6; Col. 3:22.
men-pleasers, Eph. 6:6; Col. 3:22.
deceit, II Sam. 19:26; Ps. 101:6, 7.
quarrelsomeness, Gen. 13:7; 26: 20.
covetousness, II Ks. 5:20.
lying, II Ks. 5:22, 25.
stealing, Tit. 2:10.
gluttony, etc., Mat. 24:49.
unmerciful to their fellows, Mat. 18:30.
will not submit to correction, Prov. 29:19.
do not bear to be exalted, Prov. 30:21, 22, with Is. 3:5.
shall be punished, Mat. 24:50.
good, exemplified, Elizer, Gen. 24; Deborah, Gen. 24:59, with 35:8; Jacob, Gen. 31:36-40; Joseph, Gen. 39:3; Acts 7:10; servants of Boaz, Ruth 2:4; Jonathan's armor-bearer, I Sam. 14:6, 7; David's servants, II Sam. 12:18; captive maid, II Ks. 5:2-4; servants of Naaman, II Ks. 5:13; servants of Centurion, Mat. 8:9; servants of Cornelius, Acts 10:7; Onesimus after his conversation, Philemon 11.
bad, exemplified, servants of Abraham and Lot, Gen. 13:7; servants of Abimelech, Gen. 21:25; Absalom's servants, II Sam. 13:28, 29; II Sam. 14:30; (Absalom's servants obeyed a bad master; they were bad men rather than bad servants); Ziba, II Sam. 16:1-4; servants of Shimei, I Ks. 2:39; Jeroboam, I Ks. 11:26; Zimri, I Ks. 16:9; Gehazi, II Ks. 5:20; servants of Amon, II Ks. 21:23; Job's servants, Job 19:16; servants of the High Priest, Mk. 14: 65; Onesimus before his conversion, Philemon 11.

Servant, Thy.
Gen. 18:3, pass, I pray, fr. thy s.
19:19, thy s. found gra.; Neh. 2:5.
32:10, mercies showed to thy s.
18, say, They be thy s. Jacob's
33:5, chil. God hath given thy s.
44:31, grey hairs of thy s. our fa.
Ex. 4:10, spoken unto thy s.
Lev. 25:6, for thee, and for thy s.
Num. 11:11, where. hast affl. thy s.
Dt. 3:24, show thy s. thy great.
15:17, he shall be thy s. for ever
Jud. 7:10, go down with Ph. thy s.
I Sam. 3:9, Lord thy s. heareth; 10.
20:7, thy s. shall have peace
22:15, thy s. knew noth. of this
23:11, I beseech thee tell thy s.
28:2, sh. know what thy s. can do
II Sam. 7:19, hast spoken of thy s.
20, thou, L. G. knowest thy s.
39, bless the house of thy s.
13:35, came, as thy s. said
15:21, even there will thy s. be
24:10, take away iniq. of thy s.
I Ks. 1:26, even me, thy s. and Zad. the priest, and thy s. Solomon
3:8, thy s. is in midst of thy peo.
9, give thy s. understand. heart
8:28, respect to prayer of thy s.
18:12, but I thy s. fear the Lord
20:40, as thy s. was busy here
II Ks. 4:1, thy s. my husband dead, thou know. thy s. did fear L.
5:18, L. pardon thy s. in this thing
25, Ge. said, Thy s. went no wh.
8:13, is thy s. a dog?
16:7, am thy s.
Neh. 1:11, prosp. I pray thee, thy s.
Ps. 19:11, by th. is thy s. warned
27:9, put not thy s. away
31:16, face to shine upon thy s.
69:17, hide not thy face fr. thy s.
86:2, O G. save thy s. that trusteth
16, give thy strength to thy s.
89:39, made void coven. of thy s.
116:16, am thy s.; 119:125; 143:12.
Ecc. 7:21, hear thy s. curse thee
Is. 63:17, return, for thy s. sake
Dan. 9:17, hear prayer of thy s.
Lu. 2:29, L. lettest thy s. depart

Servants, My.
Lev. 25:42, my s. whom I bro.; 55.
I Sam. 21:2, appoint. my s. a pl.
I Ks. 5:6, my s. shall be with thy servants; II Chr. 2:8.
22:49, let my s. go with thy serv.
II Ks. 9:7, aven. the blood of my s.
Neh. 4:23, nor my s. put off clo.
5:10, I and my s. mig. exact mo.
16, my s. were gather. to work
13:19, my s. set I at gates
Is. 65:9, my s. shall dwell there
13, my s. eat
14, my s. sing
Jer. 7:25, sent to you my s.; 44:4.
Jno. 18:36, then wo. my s. fight
Acts 2:18, on my s. I will pour S.
Rev. 2:20, prophe. to seduce my s.

Servants, Thy.
Gen. 44:16, G. found iniq. of thy s.
47:3, thy s. are shepherds
50:18, said, Behold, we be thy s.
Ex. 5:15, dealest thus with thy s.
11:8, these thy s. bow down
32:13, remember Abraham, and Israel thy s.; Dt. 9:27.
Josh. 9:8, Gibeo. said, We are thy s.
10:6, slack not thy hand fr. thy s.
I Sam. 12:19, pray for thy s. to L.
22:14, so faithf. am. thy s. as D.?
II Sam. 19:7, speak comf. to thy s.
I Ks. 2:39, told Shimei, thy s. in G.
5:6, my servants shall be with thy s.; II Chr. 2:8.
8:23, keepest mercy with thy s.
32, and judge thy s.; II Chr. 6:23.
10:8, happy th. thy s.; II Chr. 9:7.
12:7, thy s. for ever; II Chr. 10:7.
II Ks. 6:3, content, and go wi. thy s.
Neh. 1:10, these are thy s. and p.
11, attentive to prayer of thy s.
Ps. 79:2, bodies of thy s.
10, revenging of blood of thy s.
89:50, remem. reproach of thy s.
90:13, repent thee concern. thy s.
16, let thy work appear to thy s.
102:14, for thy s. take pleasure
28, child. of thy s. shall contin.
119:91, continue, for all are thy s.
Is. 37:24, by thy s. reproached L.
Dan. 1:12, prove thy s. ten days
13, as th. seest, deal with thy s.
Acts 4:29, grant unto thy s. that

Serve.
Gen. 15:13, seed s. them four hundred years

Serve—Continued.
Gen. 15:14, nation they s. I will
25:23, elder shall s. the younger
27:29, let people s. nations bow
40, by sw. live, and s. brother
29:18, I will s. seven years for Rachel
27, shalt s. seven other years
Ex. 1:13, made Is. s. with rigor
3:12, ye shall s. G. upon moun.
4:23, let my son go, he may s.
7:16, let my peo. go, that they may s.; 8:1, 20; 9:1, 13; 10:3.
14:12, alone, that we s. Egypt
20:5, bow down nor s.; Dt. 5:9.
21:6, he shall s. him for ever
Lev. 25:40, s. thee to year of jub.
Num. 4:24, family of Gers. to s.
8:25, age of fifty, sh. s. no more
18:21, to Levi, for serv. they s.
Dt. 6:13, fear the Lord and s. him; 10:12, 20; 11:13; 13:4; Josh. 22:5; 24:14, 15; I Sam. 7:3; 12:14; 20, 24.
15:12, bro. be sold, s. six years
28:48, shalt thou s. thine enem.
Josh. 24:15, cho. whom ye will s.
Jud. 9:38, Ab. that we s. him?
I Sam. 10:7, do as occasion sh. s.
11:1, make covenant, we will s.
12:10, deliver us, and we s. thee
17:9, be our servants, and s. us
II Sam. 16:19, whom should I s.? should I not s.?
22:44, people I knew not shall s. me; Ps. 18:43.
II Ks. 10:18, but Jehu shall s. Baal
25:24, dwell in the land and s. the king of Babylon; Jer. 27:11, 12, 17; 28:14; 40:9.
I Chr. 28:9, s. him with perf. he.
II Chr. 29:11, L. hath ch. you to s.
34:33, Josiah made all to s. Lord
Job 21:15, Almig. that we s. him?
36:11, if they obey, and s. him
39:9, unicorn be will. to s. thee?
Ps. 22:30, a seed shall s. him
72:11, all nations shall s. him
97:7, confounded that s. images
101:6, perfect way, he sh. s. me
Is. 14:3, bond. wast made to s.
19:23, Egyptians s. with Assyri.
43:23, ha. not caused thee to s.
24, made me to s. wi. thy sins
56:6, join themsel. to L. to s. h.
66:12, nation not s. thee sh. per.
Jer. 5:19, so shall ye s. strangers
17:4, cause thee to s. enemies
25:11, nations s. king of Babylon
14, nations s. themselves; 27:7.
27:6, beasts have I given to s.
9, proph. say, Ye shall not s.; 14.
30:8, strang. no more s. themse.
34:9, none sho. s. himself of; 10.
40:10, behold, I will s. Chaldea.
Ez. 20:32, families to s. wood
39, s. ye every one his idols
40, all of th. in land sh. s. me
29:18, army s. against Tyrus
48:18, food to them that s. city
19, that s. city sh. s. of all trib.
Dan. 3:17, G. wh. we s. to deliver
28, not s. any, exc. th. own G.
7:27, dominions s. obey him
Zeph. 3:9, s. him with consent
Mal. 3:14, it is in vain to s. God
Mat. 4:10, him only s.; Lu. 4:8.
6:24, no man can s. two mas., cannot s. G. and M.; Lu. 16:13.
Lu. 1:74, we deliv. might s. him
10:40, sister left me to s. alone
12:37, will come forth s. them
15:29, these many years I s. thee
17:8, gird thyself and s. me
22:26, chief, as he that doth s.
Jno. 12:26, if any man s. me
Acts 6:2, lea. word of G. s. tables
7:7, come, s. me in this place
27:23, angel of God whom I s.
Rom. 1:9, G. my witness, wh. I s.
6:6, that we should not s. sin.
7:6, should s. in newness of spi.
25, with mind I s. law of God
9:12, said, elder shall s. younger
16:18, th. that are such s. not L.
Gal. 5:13, by love s. one another
Col. 3:24, reward, ye s. Lord Ch.
I Thess. 1:9, turned fr. id. to s. G.
II Tim. 1:3, I thank G. whom I s.
Heb. 8:5, s. to exam. of heavenly
9:14, purge fr. dead w. to s. G.
12:28, may s. God acceptably
13:10, right to eat wh. s. tabern.
Rev. 7:15, s. him in his temple
22:3, his servants shall s. him

Served, with Gods.
Ex. 23:24, sh. not s. th. gods; Dt. 6:14; 28:14; Josh. 23:7; II Ks. 17:35; Jer. 25:6; 35:15.
33, if thou s. th. gods it be a snare
Dt. 4:28, there ye shall s. gods the work; 28:36, 64; Jer. 16:13.
7:4, they may s. other gods; 31:20, 13:2, after, and s. other gods; 6, 13.
29:18, turneth from G. s. other gods
Josh. 24:16, G. forb. we s. other gods
Jud. 2:19, corrupted themsel. to s. other gods; Jer. 11:10; 13:10.
I Sam. 26:19, saying, s. other gods
Jer. 44:3, prov. me, to s. other gods
Dan. 3:12, they s. not g. nor ima.
14, do ye not s. my g.? 18.

Served.
Gen. 14:4, they s. Chedorlaomer
29:20, Ja. s. seven years for Rachel; 30.
30:29, know. how I have s. thee
31:41, s. fourteen years for thy daughter
Dt. 17:3, hath gone, s. other gods; 29:26; Josh. 23:16.
Josh. 24:2, fath. s. other gods; 15.
31, Israel s. the Lord all the days of Joshua; Jud. 2:7.
Jud. 2:11, s. Baa.; 13; 3:7; 10:6.
3:6, daught. to sons, s. th. gods
14, Is. s. Eglon, eighteen years
8:1, why hast thou s. us thus?
10:13, forsaken me, s. other gods
16, they put away th. gods, and s. the Lord; I Sam. 7:4.
II Sam. 10:19, the Syrians s. Israel
16:19, s. in thy fath.'s presence
I Ks. 4:21, presents, and s. Solom.
9:9, s. other gods; II Chr. 7:22.
II Ks. 10:18, Jehu said, Ah. s. Baal
21:3, Manasseh s. the host of heaven; II Chr. 33:3.
21, Amon s. idols; II Chr. 33:22.
II Chr. 24:18, princes of Ju. s. id.
Neh. 9:35, they have not s. thee
Ps. 106:36, and they s. their idols
137:8, reward, as thou hast s. us
Ecc. 5:9, king him. is s. by field
Jer. 5:19, ye have s. strange gods
16:11, walk, after gods, s. them
34:14, s. six years, let him go
Ez. 29:18, service he hath s.; 20.
34:27, out of hand of those th. s.
Hos. 12:12, Israel s. for wife
Lu. 2:37, Anna s. G. in temple
Jno. 12:2, ma. supper, Martha s.
Acts 13:36, Da. had s. generation
Rom. 1:25, worship. s. creature
Phil. 2:22, s. with me in gospel

Servedst.
Dt. 28:47, thou s. not the Lord

Servest, eth.
Num. 3:36, under Mer. all that s.
Dan. 6:16, God thou s. wilt deli.
20, is God th. s. able to deliver?
Mal. 3:17, spareth son that s. him
18, him that s. G. him th. s. not
Lu. 22:27, sit. at meat, or he that s.? I am as one that s.
Rom. 14:18, in these things s. Ch.
I Cor. 14:22, prophesying s. not for them that believe not
Gal. 3:19, wherefore then s. law?

Service.
Gen. 29:27, s. that th. shalt serve
Ex. 1:14, all s. in field; their s.
12:26, wh. mean you by this s.?
36:5, more than enough for s.
Num. 3:7, tribe of Levi to do s.; 8.
4:19, Aaron appoint them to s.
24, the s. of Gershonites; 27, 28.
30, s. of the sons of Merari; 33, 43.
8:11, Levites may execute s. of L.
25, fifty years cease waiting on s.
16:9, small th. to bring you to s.
18:4, Levites be joined for all s.
I Ks. 12:4, make grievous s. lighter
I Chr. 6:31, whom Da. set over s.
9:13, men for work of s.; 26:8.
28:13, Levites for work of the s.
21, priests sh. be wi. thee for s.
29:5, who consecrate his s. to L.?
7, for s. of house of God silver
II Chr. 8:14, courses of priests to s.
12:8, know my s. and s. of kingd.
31:2, ev. man according to his s.
35:2, encouraged them to s. of L.
10, so s. of L. was prepared; 16.
Ezra 6:18, in courses for s.; 7:19.
Ps. 104:14, herb to grow s. of man
Jer. 22:13, that useth neighb.'s s.
Ez. 29:18, cau. army to serve s.
44:14, keepers of house for the s.
Jno. 16:2, kill. think doeth G. s.
Rom. 9:4, wh. pertaineth s. of G.
12:1, which is your reasonable s.
15:31, s. be accepted of saints
II Cor. 9:12, administra. of this s.
11:8, taking wages to do you s.
Gal. 4:8, did s. to th. are no gods
Eph. 6:7, good-will doing s. to L.
Phil. 2:17, offered upon s. of faith
30, to supply your lack of s.
I Tim. 6:2, do s. because beloved
Heb. 9:1, ordinances of divine s.
6, priests accomplish s. of God
9, make him that did s. perfect
Rev. 2:19, know thy works and s.

Service, Bond-.
I Ks. 9:21, Sol. levy tribute of b.-s.

Service, Eye-.
Eph. 6:6, not e.-s. as men-pleasers

Servile.
Lev. 23:7, ye shall do no s. work; 8, 21, 25, 35, 36; Num. 28:18, 25, 26; 29:1, 12, 35.

Serving.
Dt. 15:18, hired serv. in s. thee
Lu. 10:40, M. cumbered about s.
Acts 20:19, s. Lord with humility
26:7, twelve tribes s. G. day and
Rom. 12:11, fervent in spirit, s. L.
Tit. 3:3, sometimes fool. s. lusts

Servitor.
II Ks. 4:43, s. said, set this bef. one hundred?

Servitude.
II Chr. 10:4, griev. s. of thy father
Lam. 1:3, Jud. gone because of s.

Set.
Gen. 4:15, L. s. mark upon Cain
9:13, I s. my bow in cloud
41:33, let Phar. s. him over Eg.
43:9, if I bring not and s. him
48:20, J. s. Eph. before Manass.
Ex. 7:23, nor s. his heart to this
19:12, s. bounds
26:35, s. table
21:1, judgments s. before them
40:4, s. in order things to be s.
Lev. 24:8, ev. sabbath s. it in ord.
Num. 2:9, camp of J. first s. forth
8:13, s. the Levites bef. Aaron
27:16, let L. s. a man over cong.
Dt. 1:8, ha. s. land bef. you; 21.
4:8, law which I s. bef. you; 44.
7:7, L. did not s. his love on you
11:26, I s. before you blessing
14:24, cho. to s. name; Neh. 1:9.
17:14, I will s. a king over me
28:1, L. G. will s. thee on high
30:15, I s. bef. you, life, death; 19.
32:46, s. hearts to words I testify
Josh. 24:25, he s. a statute in Sh.
Jud. 6:18, s. my present bef. thee
7:19, had but newly s. watch
I Sam. 2:8, rais. poor, to s. them am. princes, s. world on th.
10:19, said, Nay, s. king over us
12:13, L. hath s. a king over you
II Sam. 19:28, s. thy serv. at table
I Ks. 2:15, Is. s. their faces on me
5:5, I will s. on throne sh. build
21:9, s. Naboth high am. peo.; 12.
II Ks. 4:4, s. aside that wh. is full
20:1, s. house in order; Is. 38:1.
I Chr. 16:1, s. ark in mid. of tent
22:19, s. your heart to seek Lord
II Chr. 11:16, s. th. hea. to seek L.
20:3, s. himself to seek Lord
24:13, s. house of G. in his state
Neh. 2:6, king, I s. him a time
9:37, incre. to kings s. over us
13:11, gather. s. them in place
Job 6:4, terrors of God s. ag. me
7:17, should s. hea. upon him
20, why s. me a mark ag. thee?
9:19, who s. me a time to plead?
30:13, s. forward my calamity
33:5, s. thy words in order
Ps. 2:2, kings of earth s. themsel.
6, have I s. king on holy hill
3:6, not afraid if ten thousand s.
4:3, L. s. apart him that is godly
16:8, I s. Lord always bef. me
31:8, s. my feet in large room
40:2, s. my feet upon a rock
50:21, I s. them bef. thine eyes
54:3, have not s. God bef. them
62:10, riches, s. not yo. hearts on
73:18, didst s. th. in slip. places
78:7, might s. their hope in God
8, genera. s. not heart aright
85:13, s. us in way of his steps
86:14, viol. men have not s. thee
91:14, he hath s. his love upon me, theref. I s. him on high
101:3, s. no wicked thi. bef. eyes
104:9, s. bound th. may not pass
109:6, s. wicked man over him
113:8, may s. him with princes
118:5, s. me in a large place
141:3, s. a watch bef. my mouth
Prov. 1:25, s. at naught counsel
23:5, s. th. eyes on that is not?
Ecc. 3:11, s. world in their heart
7:14, G. s. one against the other
12:9, s. in order many proverbs
Is. 7:6, s. a king in midst of it
14:1, L. s. th. in their own land
19:2, I will s. Egypti. ag. Egypt.
22:7, s. themsel. in array at gate
42:4, have s. judgm. in the earth
44:7, shall s. it in order for me?
46:7, and s. him in his place
66:19, I will s. a sign am. them
Jer. 1:10, I s. thee over nations
6:27, I have s. thee for a tower
7:12, place where I s. my name
9:13, forsaken law I s. bef. them
21:8, I s. before you way of life
24:6, s. eyes on them for good
26:4, walk in law I s. bef. you
34:16, serv. he had s. at liberty
38:22, friends have s. thee on
44:10, statutes wh. I s. bef. thee
Lam. 3:6, s. me in dark places
Ez. 5:5, s. in midst of nations
7:20, theref. I s. it far from them
12:6, I s. thee for a sign unto Is.
17:22, highest branch, I will s. it
19:8, th. nations s. against him
22:7, s. light by fath. and moth.
24:2, king of Babylon s. ag. Jer.
7, she s. it upon top of a rock; 8.
25, whereon they s. minds
26:20, s. glory in land of living
28:2, thou s. heart as heart of G.
40:4, s. heart upon all I sh. thee
44:8, s. keep. of charge in sanct.
Dan. 6:3, s. him over the realm
14, s. heart on Dan. to del. him
9:10, walk in laws he s. bef. us
10:12, s. thy heart to understand
Hos. 2:3, s. her as day was born
4:8, s. their heart on their iniq.
11:8, how sh. I s. th. as Zeboi.?
Amos 9:4, s. eyes on them for ev.
Hab. 2:9, may s. his nest on high
Zech. 5:11, be s. on her own base
8:10, s. every man ag. neighbor
Mat. 10:35, to s. man at variance
25:33, s. sheep on right hand
Lu. 4:18, s. at liberty bruised
10:34, s. him on his own beast
11:6, have nothing to s. bef. thee
23:11, Herod s. him at naught
Jno. 2:10, s. forth good wine
3:33, s. to his seal that G. is true
Acts 7:5, so much as to s. foot on
13:9, Paul s. his eyes on him
18:10, no man s. on thee to hurt
Rom. 14:10, s. at naught brother?
I Cor. 4:9, God s. forth apostles
6:4, s. to judge least esteemed
12:28, G. hath s. some in church
Eph. 1:20, s. him at right hand
Heb. 2:7, s. over work of hands
Rev. 3:8, s. bef. thee an open door

Set Up.
Gen. 28:18, Jacob took stone, and s. it up; 22; 31:45; 35:14.
Lev. 26:1, nor s. up ima. of stone
Num. 10:21, other did s. it up
I Sam. 15:11, repenteth I s. up S.
II Sam. 3:10, to s. up throne of D.
7:12, I will s. up seed after thee
I Ks. 15:4, to s. up son after him
II Ks. 17:10, they s. th. up images
II Chr. 25:14, Am. s. th. up gods
Ezra 2:68, to s. up God's house
4:12, J. have s. up walls; 13, 16.
5:11, house king of Is. s. up
Neh. 6:1, I had not s. up doors
Job 5:11, s. up those that be low
16:12, and s. me up for his mark
Ps. 27:5, and s. me up upon rock
69:29, let thy salvation s. me up
89:42, s. up right hand of adver.
Prov. 8:23, was s. up everlasting
Jer. 11:13, s. up altars to thing?
Ez. 14:3, men s. up their idols
31:4, the deep s. him up on high
Dan. 2:44, God sh. s. up a kingd.
5:19, whom he would he s. up
Hos. 8:4, they have s. up kings
Mal. 3:15, work wickedness s. up
Acts 6:13, s. up false witnesses
15:16, build ruins, and s. it up

Set Day.
Acts 12:21, on s. day He. arrayed

Set Time.
Gen. 17:21, Sa. shall bear at s. time
Ex. 9:5, Lord appointed a s. time
Job 14:13, wouldest appoint a s. time
Ps. 102:13, s. time to favor is come

Seth.
Gen. 5:3, and called him S.
6, S. begat Enos; I Chr. 1:1; Lu. 3:38.

Setter.
Acts 17:18, a s. forth of stra. gods

Settest.
Dt. 23:20, s. hand to; 28:8, 20.
Job 7:12, that s. a watch over me?
Ps. 41:12, thou s. me before face

Setteth.
Dt. 21:15, s. his heart on it
27:16, cursed that s. light by fa.
II Sam. 22:34, s. me on hi. places; Ps. 18:33.
Job 28:3, he s. an end to darkness
Ps. 36:4, he s. himself in a way
65:6, by strength s. fast mount.
75:7, put. down one, s. up ano.
107:41, s. poor on high
Jer. 5:26, as he that s. snares
43:3, Baruch s. thee on ag. us
Ez. 14:4, th. s. idols in heart; 7.
Dan. 2:21, remov. kings and s. up
4:17, s. up over it basest of men

Setting, s.
Ex. 28:17, set in it s. of stones
Ez. 43:8, in s. of their threshold
Mat. 27:66, seal. stone, s. a watch
Lu. 4:40, when sun was s. they

Settle.
Ez. 43:14, fr. ground to lower s.
17, s. be fourteen cubits long
20, blood on corners of s.; 45:19.

Settle, st.
I Chr. 17:14, will s. him in house
Ps. 65:10, thou s. furrows thereof
Ez. 36:11, I will s. you af. your
Lu. 21:14, s. it in your hearts
I Pet. 5:10, G. strengthen, s. you

Settled.
I Ks. 8:13, built a s. place for thee
II Ks. 8:11, he s. his countenance
Ps. 119:89, word is s. in heaven
Prov. 8:25, before mount. were s.
Jer. 48:11, he hath s. on lees
Zeph. 1:12, are s. on their lees
Col. 1:23, faith, grounded and s.

Seven.
Gen. 46:25, Bil. all souls were s.
Ex. 2:16, priest of M. had s. dau.
Lev. 23:15, s. sab. shall be com.
25:8, number s. sabbaths of years
Num. 23:1, build here s. altars, prep. s. oxen and s. rams; 29.
Dt. 7:1, s. nations greater
16:9, s. weeks thou sh. number

Seven—Continued.
Dt. 28:7, L. cause enc. flee s. ways
25, shalt flee s. ways bef. them
Josh. 6:4, s. priests bearing s trumpets; 6, 8, 13.
18:2, remained of Is. s. tribes
I Sam. 2:5, barren hath born s.
16:10, Jesse made s. of his sons
II Sam. 21:9, they fell all s. toge.
Ezra 7:14, king and his s. couns.
Esth. 1:14, the s. princes wh. saw
Job 5:19, in s. troubles no evil
Prov. 9:1, wisd. hath hewn s. pil.
26:25, th. are s. abominations
Ecc. 11:2, portion to s. also to eight
Is. 4:1, s. women take hold of one
11:15, L. shall smite in s. strea.
Ez. 39:12, s. months be burying
Dan. 9:25, Mes. sh. be s. weeks
Mic. 5:5, against him s. sheph.
Zech. 3:9, upon one stone s. eyes
Mk. 12:22, and s. had her; 23; Lu. 20:31, 33.
Rev. 1:4, John to s. churches in A.
10:3, when he cried, s. thunders
12:3, dragon, having s. heads and s. crowns; 13:1; 17:3, 7.
15:1, I saw s. angels having the s. last plagues; 6.
7, to s. angels s. golden vials
17:1, one of the s. angels which had the s. vials; 21:9.
9, s. heads are s. mountains
11, beast is of the s. and goeth

Seven Bullocks, or Rams.
Num. 23:29, prepare s. bullocks, s. rams
29:32, seventh day, s. bullocks, two rams
I Chr. 15:26, Lev. offered s. bullocks, s. rams
II Chr. 29:21, they brou. s. bullocks, s. rams
Job 42:8, take you now s. bullocks, s. rams
Ez. 45:23, a burnt-offering s. bullocks

Sevenfold.
Gen. 4:15, venge. sh. be taken s.
24, if Cain shall be avenged s., Lamech seventy and s.
Ps. 79:12, render s. into bosom
Prov. 6:31, he shall restore s.
Is. 30:26, light of sun shall be s.

Seven Men.
II Sam. 21:6, let s. men of his sons
Prov. 26:16, that s. men that can
Jer. 52:25, s. men that were near
Acts 6:3, look out s. men of honest

Seven Spirits.
Mat. 12:45, then goeth he, and taketh s. spirits; Lu. 11:26.
Rev. 1:4, s. spirits bef. throne of God
3:1, he that hath the s. spirits of God
4:5, lamps, wh. are s. spirits of God
5:6, seven eyes, are s. spirits of God

Seven Stars.
Amos 5:8, him that maketh s. stars
Rev. 1:16, in ri. hand s. stars; 2:1; 3:1.
20, myst. of s. stars thou sawest; s. stars are angels of s. churches

Seven Times.
Gen. 33:3, Ja. bowed bef. Es. s. times
Lev. 4:6, priests shall sprinkle of the blood s. times; 17; 8:11; 14:7; 16:14, 19; Num. 19:4.
14:16, sprink. oil wi. fin. s. times; 27.
51, sprinkle house s. times
25:8, number s. times seven years
26:18, pu. s. times more; 21, 24, 28.
Ps. 119:164, s. times a day do I praise
Prov. 24:16, a just man fall, s. times
Dan. 4:16, s. times pass; 23, 25, 32.
Mat. 18:21, sh. I forgive? till s. times
Lu. 17:4, if brother tresp. s. times a day, and s. times a day turn

Seven Years.
Gen. 29:18, serve s. years for Rachel
20, Jac. served s. years for Rachel
27, shalt serve me other s. years; 30.
41:26, seven good kine are s. years the seven good ears are s. years
29, s. years of plenty; 34, 47, 48.
53, the s. years of plenteousness

Sevens.
Gen. 7:2, clean bea. sh. take by s.

Seventeen.
Gen. 37:2, Jos. being s. years old
Jer. 32:9, Jer. weighed s. shekels

Seventeenth.
Gen. 7:11, on s. day the fountains
8:4, ark rested on s. day in the

Seventh.
Ex. 21:2, in s. he sh. go out free
31:15, the s. is sabbath of rest
Lev. 23:16, morrow after s. sab.

Seventh Month.
Gen. 8:4, ark rested in s. month on
Lev. 16:29, in s. month afflict your souls; 23:27; 25:9.
Num. 29:1, in s. month holy conv.; 12.
I Ki. 8:2, Isr. assembled at s. month
Hag. 2:1, in s. month the word
Zech. 8:19, the fast of the s. month

Seventh Year.
Ex. 23:11, s. year thou sh. let it
Lev. 25:4, in s. year shall be a sabbath
Dt. 15:12, s. year shalt let him go
II Ki. 11:4, in s. year Jehoiada sent rulers and capt.; II Chr. 23:1.
Esth. 2:16, Esther taken in s. year
Jer. 52:28, carried captive in s. year
Ez. 20:1, in the s. year eld. came

Seventy.
Gen. 4:24, truly Lam. s. and sev.
Ex. 1:5, of loins of Jacob were s.
24:1, and s. elders of Israel; 9.
Num. 11:16, ga. to me s. men; 24.
25, gave of spirit unto s. elders
Jud. 9:56, slaying his s. brethren
II Ki. 10:1, Ahab had s. sons in; 6.
Is. 23:15, Tyre shall be forgot. s.
17, after end of s. years, the L.
Jer. 25:11, serve Babylon s. years
Ez. 8:11, stood bef. them s. m.
Dan. 9:24, s. weeks are determin.
Zech. 7:5, even th. s. years did ye
Mat. 18:22, times, but until s. ti.
Lu. 10:1, L. appointed other s.
17, the s. returned ag. with joy

Sever, ed.
8:22, I will s. in that day
9:4, L. shall s. bet. cattle of Isr.
Lev. 20:26, I s. you fr. other peo.
Dt. 4:41, Moses s. three cities
Jud. 4:11, Heber. s. from Kenites
Ez. 39:14, s. out men of employ
Mat. 13:49, s. wicked fr. the just

Several, ly.
Num. 28:13, and a s. tenth deal; 21, 29; 29:10, 15.
II Ki. 15:5, Azariah dwelt in s. house; II Chr. 26:21.
II Chr. 31:19, sons of A. in s. city
Mat. 25:15, accord. to s. ability
I Cor. 12:11, to every man s.
Rev. 21:21, ev. s. ga. was of pearl

Severity.
Rom. 11:22, behold goodn. and s.

Sew.
Ecc. 3:7, time to rend, time to s.
Ez. 13:18, woe to women, s. pil.

Sewed, est, eth.
Gen. 3:7, s. fig leaves together
Job 14:17, thou s. up mine iniq.
16:15, I have s. sackcloth upon
Mk. 2:21, no man s. new cloth

Shaalbim, Jud. 1:35.

Shaashgaz, Esth. 2:14.

Shade.
Ps. 121:5, L. is thy s. upon right

Shadow.
Gen. 19:8, under s. of my roof
Jud. 9:15, put yo. trust in my s.
36, thou seest the s. of mount.
II Ki. 20:9, sh. the s. go forward?
10, light thing for s. to go down
I Chr. 29:15, days as a s.; Job 8:9.
Job 7:2, as a serv. desireth the s.
14:2, he fleeth also as a s.
17:7, all my members are as a s.
40:22, trees cover him with th. s.
Ps. 17:8, hide me un. s. of wings
36:7, under s. of wings; 57:1.
63:7, in s. of wings will I rejoice
80:10, hills were covered with s.
91:1, abide under s. of Almighty
102:11, my days are like a s.
109:23, I am gone like a s
144:4, days are as a s; Ecc. 8:13.
Ecc. 6:12, life he spendeth as a s.
Song 2:3, I sat under s. with del.
Is. 4:6, tabernacle for a s. in day
16:3, make thy s. as the night
25:4, hast been a s. from heat
5, bring heat with s. of a cloud
30:2, and trust in s. of Egypt
3, and the trust in s. of Egypt
32:2, as s. of a great rock
38:8, I will bring again s. of deg.
49:2, in s. of hand hid me; 51:16.
Jer. 48:45, under s. of Heshbon
Lam. 4:20, und. his s. we sh. live
Ez. 17:23, in s. thereof sh. they
31:6, und. his s. dw. all nations
12, peo. are gone down from s.
Dan. 4:12, beasts had s. under it
Hos. 4:13, bec. s. thereof is good
14:7, dwell under his s. sh. retu.
Jon. 4:5, and sat under in s.
6, it might be s. over his head
Mk. 4:32, fowls lodge under s.
Acts 5:15, th. s. of P. might over.
Col. 2:17, a s. of things to come
Heb. 8:5, serve unto s. of heaven
10:1, having a s. of good things
Js. 1:17, with whom no s. of tu.

Shadows.
Song 2:17, s. flee away; 4:6.
Jer. 6:4, for s. of the evening are

Shadowing.
Is. 18:1, to land s. with wings
Ez. 31:3, a cedar with s. shroud
Heb. 9:5, cherubim of gl. s. mer.

Shadrach, Dan. 1:7; 2:49; 3:23-30.

Shady.
Job 40:21, he lieth under s. trees
22, the s. trees cover him with

Shaft.
Ex. 25:31, his s. and branches, his bowls; 37:17; Num. 8:4.
Is. 49:2, made me a polished s.

Shake.
Jud. 16:20, I will go and s. mys.
Neh. 5:13, and said So God s.
Job 4:14, made my bones to s.
15:33, shall s. off unripe grape
16:4, and s. my head at you
Ps. 46:3, though the mountains s.
69:23, make loins continu. to s.
72:16, fruit shall s. like Lebanon
Is. 2:19, he ariseth to s. ea th; 21.
10:15, as if rod should s. itself
52, he shall s. hand ag. mount
11:15, the Lord shall s. his hand
13:2, exalt the voice, s. the hand
13, I will s. heavens; Joel 3:16; Hag. 2:6, 21.
24:18, foundations of earth do s.
33:9, Bashan and Carmel s. off
52:2, s. thyself from dust, O Jer.
Jer. 23:9, broken, all my bones s.
Ez. 26:10, walls sh. s. at noise
15, shall not isles s. at sound?
27:28, suburbs shall s. at sound
31:16, I made nations s.
38:20, men shall s. at my pres.
Dan. 4:14, s. off his leaves
Amos 9:1, that the posts may s.
Hag. 2:7, I will s. all nations
Zech. 2:9, I will s. my hand on th.
Mat. 10:14, s. off dust of your feet; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 9:5.
28:4, for fear the keepers did s.
Lu. 6:48, beat house, co. not s.
Heb. 12:26, I s. not earth only

Shaked.
Ps. 109:25, look. on me, s. heads

Shaken.
Lev. 26:36, sound of a s. leaf shall
I Ki. 14:15, as a reed is s. in wat.
II Ki. 19:21, daugh. of Jerus. hath s. head at thee; Is. 37:22.
Neh. 5:13, even thus be he s. out
Job 16:12, neck, s. me to pieces
38:13, wicked mi. be s. out of it
Ps. 18:7, founda. of hills were s.
Nah. 2:3, fir trees shall be ter. s.
3:12, if s. they fall into mouth
Mat. 11:7, s. with wind; Lu. 7:24.
24:29, powers of heaven shall be s.; Mk. 13:25; Lu. 21:26.
Lu. 6:38, good meas. pressed, s.
Acts 4:31, prayed, place was s.
16:26, founda. of prison were s.
II Thess. 2:2, not soon s. in mind
Heb. 12:27, remov. things that are s. cannot be s. may remain
Rev. 6:13, fig tree wh. s. of wind

Shaketh.
Job 9:6, s. earth out of her place
Ps. 29:8, voice of L. s. wilderness
60:2, heal breaches, for it is s.
Is. 10:15, magnify ag. that s.?
19:16, hand of Lord be s. over it
33:15, s. his hand from holding

Shaking.
Job 41:29, laugh. at s. of a spear
Ps. 44:14, the s. of head among
Is. 17:6, s. of olive tree; 24:13.
19:16, because of the s. of hand
30:32, in bat. of s. shall he fight
Ez. 37:7, beh. a s. bones came
38:19, th. shall be great s. in Is.

Shalim.
1 Sam. 9:4, passed through land of S.

Shalisha.
I Sam. 9:4, passed through land of S.

Shallum.
II Ki. 15:10, S. son of Jabesh
14, Menahem slew S. son of
22:14, Huld. the prophetess, the wife of S.; II Chr. 34:22.
I Chr. 2:40, of Judah, S.; 4:25.
6:12, of Levi, S.
7:13, S. the son
9:17, S. porter; 19.
31, S. the K.
II Chr. 28:12, Jehizkiah son of S.
Ezra 2:42, the child. of S.; 10:24; Neh. 7:45; Jer. 35:4.
7:2, S. the son of Zadok
10:42, S. and Amariah had taken
Neh. 3:12, next repaired S.
Jer. 22:11, saith L. touching S.
32:7, Hanameel the son of S.

Shalman, Hos. 10:14.

Shalmaneser.
II Ki. 17:3, S. came against; 18:9.

Shambles.
I Cor. 10:25, whatso. is sold in s.

Shame.
Ex. 32:25, made naked unto th. s.
Jud. 18:7, none to put them to s.
I Sam. 20:34, father had done s.
II Sam. 13:13, sh. I cause s. to go?
II Chr. 32:21, return, with s. of fa.
Job 8:22, hate thee be clo. with s.
Ps. 4:2, how long turn gl. to s.?
35:4, put them to s. that seek my
26, let them be clothed with s.
40:14, let th. be put to s.; 83:17.
15, deso. for a reward of their s.
44:7, hast put them to s.; 53:5.
Ps. 44:9, hast cast off and put us to s.
15, s. of face covered me; 69:7.
69:19, known my reproach and s.
70:3, turned back reward of s.
71:24, let them be bro. unto s.
83:16, fill their faces with s. O L.
89:45, hast covered him with s.
109:29, adversaries clo. with s.
119:31, O Lord put me not to s.
132:18, enem. will I clothe wi. s.
Prov. 3:35, s. sh. be the promot.
9:7, reproveth scorner, getteth s.
10:5, is a s n that causeth s.
11:2, pride cometh, then com. s.
12:16, a prudent man cover. s.
13:5, loathsome and cometh to s.
18, s. shall be to him that refu.
14:35, wrath ag. him that caus. s.
17:2, a son that causeth s.
18:13, answer bef. heareth, is s.
19:26, mother, is a son causeth s.
25:8, neigh. hath put thee to s.
10, that heareth it put thee to s.
29:15, child left br. mother to s.
Is. 20:4, uncover. to s. of Egypt
22:18, chariots shall be the s. of
30:3, stren. of Phar. your s.; 5.
47:3, yea, thy strength sh. be s.
50:6, I hid my face from s. and
54:4, thou shalt not be put to s. for thou sh. forget s. of youth
61:7, s. you shall have double
Jer. 3:24, s. devoured the labor of
25, we lie down in s. and conf.
13:26, discover. that thy s. ap.
20:18, days be consumed with s.
23:40, a perpetual s. not forgot.
46:12, the nations heard of thy s.
48:39, Moab turned back with s.
51:51, s. hath covered our faces
Ez. 7:18, s. shall be on all faces
16:52, bear th. own s. for sins; 54.
63, never open mouth because of s.
32:24, have they borne their s.; 25.
30, bear their s. with them
34:29, nor bear the s. of heathen
36:6, ye have borne s. of heathen
7, they shall bear their s.; 44:13.
15, hear in thee s. of heathen
39:26, they have borne their s.
Dan. 12:2, awake, some to s.
Hos. 4:7, change their gl. into s.
18, her rulers with s. do love
9:10, separated themsel. unto s.
10:6, Ephraim shall receive s. Is.
Ob. 10, for violence s. sh. cover
Mic. 1:11, pass away, having s.
2:6, prop. they shall not take s.
7:10, s. sh. cover her which said
Nah. 3:5, I will show king. thy s.
Hab. 2:10, thou hast consulted s.
16, thou art filled with s.
Zeph. 3:5, unjust knoweth no s.
19, they have been put to s.
Lu. 14:9, begin with s. to take
Acts 5:41, worthy to suffer s.
I Cor. 6:5, speak to your s.; 15:34.
11:6, if it be a s. for a woman
14, man have long hair, is a s.
14:35, s. for wo. to sp. in church
Eph. 5:12, a s. to speak of things
Phil. 3:19, whose glory is their s.
Heb. 6:6, put him to an open s.
12:2, endured cross, despising s.
Jude 13, foaming out their own s.
Rev. 3:18, s. of thy nakedness
16:15, naked, and they see his s.

Shame, ed, eth.
II Sam. 19:5, thou hast s. the faces
Ps. 14:6, have s. counsel of poor
Prov. 28:7, compan. of riotous s.
I Cor. 4:14, I write not to s. you
11:22, church of God, s. them?

Shamefacedness.
I Tim. 2:9, women adorn with s.

Shameful, ly.
Jer. 11:13, set up altars to s. thi.
Hos. 2:5, conceived them, done s.
Hab. 2:16, s. spue, be on thy glo.
Mk. 12:4, they sent him away s. handled; Lu. 20:11.
I Thess. 2:2, and were s. entreated

Shamelessly.
II Sam. 6:20, fellows s. uncover.

Shamgar.
Jud. 3:31, after him was S. the
5:6, in the days of S. highways

Shammah.
Gen. 36:13, Re. S. 17; I Chr. 1:37.
I Sam. 16:9, S. the son of Jesse; 13:13; I Chr. 2:13.
II Sam. 23:11, after him was S.; 33.
25, S. the Harodite; I Chr. 7:37.

Shammuah.
Num. 13:4, to spy land, S. son
II Sam. 5:14, S. s. of D.; I Chr. 14:4.
Neh. 11:17, Abda, son of S. dwelt

Shape, s.
Lu. 3:22, descended in bodily s.
Jno. 5:37, voice, nor seen his s.
Rev. 9:7, s. of locusts like horses

Shapen.
Ps. 51:5, behold, I was s. in iniq.

Shaphan.
II Ki. 22:3, king Josiah sent S. the scribe; II Chr. 34:8.
8, gave book to S.; II Chr. 34:15.
12, king commanded Ahikam son of S. and S. the scribe
25:22, son of S.; Jer. 39:14; 40:11.

Shaphan—Continued.
Jer. 26:24. the hand of son of S.
29:3. sent by Elasah son of S.
36:10. of Gemariah son of S.
Ez. 8:11. Jaazaniah son of S.
Shaphat.
Num. 13:5. Sim. S. to spy land
I Ki. 19:16. ano. Elisha, son of S.
II Ki. 6:31. head of Elis. son of S.
I Chr. 3:22. Shemaiah, Neari, S.
5:12. of Gadites, S. in Bashan
27:29. valleys was S. son of Ad.
Share.
I Sam. 13:20. sharpen every man his s.
Sharezer.
II Ki. 19:37. S. his son; Is. 37:38.
Sharon.
I Chr. 5:16. in all suburbs of S.
27:29. over herds that fed in S.
Song 2:1. the rose of S. the lily
Is. 33:9. S. is like a wilderness
35:2. Carmel and S. given thee
65:10. S. shall be a fold of flocks
Sharp.
Ex. 4:25. Zippor. took a s. stone
Josh. 5:2. make thee s. knives
I Sam. 14:4. bet. passa. a s. rock
Job 41:30. s. stones are under him, he spread. s. pointed things
Ps. 45:5. arrow s. in the heart
57:4. their tongue s. sword
Prov. 5:4. s. as two-edged sword
25:18. man bears false witn. is s.
Is. 5:28. whose arrows are s.
49:2. made my mouth like s. sw.
Acts 15:39. contention was so s.
Rev. 1:16. out of his mouth went a s. two-edged sword; 19:15.
41:14. in his hand a s. sickle; 17.
18. ang. cried to him had s. sic.
Sharpen, ed, eth.
I Sam. 13:20. s. ev. man his share
21. a file for axes, to s. goads
Ps. 140:3. they s. their tongues
Prov. 27:17. iron s. iron. man s.
Job 16:9. mine enemy s. his eyes
Ez. 21:9. a sword is s.; 10, 11.
Sharper.
Mic. 7:4. upr. s. than thorn-hedge
Heb. 4:12. word of G. s. than sw.
Sharply.
Jud. 8:1. did chide with Gid. s.
Tit 1:13. rebuke them s. that
Sharpness.
II Cor. 13:10. present I sho. use s.
Shave.
Lev. 13:33. scall shall he not s.
14:8. unclean person sh. s. hair
21:5. nor s. corner of th. beard
Num. 6:9. he shall s. his head
18. Nazarite shall s. head of his
8:7. let them s. flesh, wash clo.
Dt. 21:12. captive, s. her head
Jud. 16:19. caus. him to s. locks
Is. 7:20. L. shall s. with a razor
Ez. 44:20. neither s. their heads
Acts 21:24. that they s. th. heads
Shaved.
Gen. 41:14. Jos. s. changed raim.
II Sam. 10:4. and s. off half their beards; I Chr. 19:4.
Job 1:20. J. rent mantle, s. head
Shaveh, Gen. 14:5.
Shaven.
Jud. 16:17. if I s. strength will
22. hair began to grow after s.
Jer. 41:5. fourscore men, bear s.
I Cor. 11:5. as if she were s.
6. if it be a shame to be s.
Sheaf.
Gen. 37:7. my s. arose, and stood
Lev. 23:11. wave s. bef. Lord; 12.
Dt. 24:19. forgot s. not fetch it
Job 24:10. take away s. fr. hungry
Zech. 12:6. govern. like torch in s.
Shear, ing.
Gen. 31:19. La. went to s. sheep
38:13. Ju. goeth to s. his sheep
Dt. 15:19. nor s. firstl. of sheep
I Sam. 25:2. Nabal s. sheep in C.
4. Da. heard Nabal did s. sheep
Shearer, s.
Gen. 38:12. Ju. went to sheep-s.
I Sam. 25:7. heard thou hast s.
11. flesh I killed for my s.
II Sam. 13:23. Ab. had s. in B.; 24.
Is. 53:7. sheep before s. is dumb
Acts 8:32. lamb dumb before s.
Shearing-house.
II Ki. 10:12. brethren of Ahaziah at s.-h.; 14.
Shear-jashub.
Is. 7:3. to meet Ah. thou and S.
Sheath.
I Sam. 17:51. Da. d. sword out s.
II Sam. 20:8. sword fastened in s.
I Chr. 21:27. angel put sw. in s.
Ez. 21:3. draw sw. out of s.; 4, 5.
30. cause it to return into s.?
Jno. 18:11. put up thy sw. into s.
Sheaves.
Gen. 37:7. binding s. in the field
Ruth 2:7. let me glean am. s.; 15.
Neh. 13:15. on sab. bringing in s.
Ps. 126:6. bringing s. with him
129:7. that bindeth s. his bosom
Amos 2:13. as cart full of s.
Mic. 4:12. L. shall gather th. as s.
Sheba, Shebah.
Gen. 10:7. son of Raamah S.; 28.
Gen. 25:3. Joksh. begat S.; I Chr. 1:32.
26:33. Isaac called the well S.
Josh. 19:2. had S. in their inherit.
I Ki. 10:1. when queen of S. heard of Solomon; II Chr. 9:1.
I Chr. 1:9. son of Raamah S.; 22.
I Chr. 5:13. of the chil. of Gad, S.
Job 6:19. the companies of S.
Ps. 72:10. kings of S. and Seba
15. given of gold of S.; Is. 60:6.
Jer. 6:20. purp. is incense fr. S.?
Ez. 27:22. merchants of S.; 23.
38:13. S. sh. say, Art thou come
Shebna.
II Ki. 18:18. came to Rabshakeh S. the scribe; 37; Is. 36:3.
19:2. sent S. to Isaiah; Is. 37:2.
Is. 22:15. go to this treasurer, S.
Shechem.
Gen. 33:18. Ja. came to a ci. of S.
10. hand of Hamor S. father
34:2. S. lay with Di.; 26. slew S.
35:4. under an oak by S.
37:12. feed father's flock in S.
14. Jos. came from Hebr. to S.
Num. 26:31. of S. family of the
Josh. 20:7. S. in mount Ephraim, a city; 21:21; I Chr. 6:67.
24:1. all the tribes of Israel to S.
32. of Joseph buried they in S.
9:1. son of Jerubbaal went to S.
Jud. 8:31. Gid.'s concubine in S.
7. hearken to me, ye men of S.
20. fire come out fr. men of S.
28. who is S.
31. come to S.
40. should not dwell in S.
57. evil of men of S. did G. ren.
I Ki. 12:1. went to S.; II Chr. 10:1.
25. Jeroboam built S. in mount
I Chr. 7:19. Shemida, Ahian, S.
Ps. 60:6. I will divide S.; 108:7.
Jer. 41:5. th. came certain fr. S.
Shed.
II Sam. 20:10. Jo. s. Am.'s bowels
Mat. 26:28. is s. for remis. of sins
Acts 2:33. he hath s. forth this
Rom. 5:5. love of G. s. in hearts
Tit. 3:6. wh. he s. on us thro. J. C.
Shedder.
Ez. 18:10. beget son s. of blood
Sheddeth, ing.
Gen. 9:6. whoso s. man's blood
Ez. 22:3. city s. blood in midst
Heb. 9:22. without s. of blood
Sheep.
clean and used as food, Dt. 14:4.
Described as
innocent, II Sam. 24:17.
sagacious, Jno. 10:4, 5.
agile, Ps. 114:4, 6.
being covered with a fleece, Job 31:20.
remarkably prolific Ps. 107:41; 144:13; Song 4:2; Ez. 36:37.
bleating of, alluded to, Jud. 5:16; I Sam. 15:14.
under man's care from the earliest age, Gen. 4:4.
constituted a great part of patriarchal wealth, Gen. 13:5; 24:35; 26:14.
males of, called rams, I Sam. 15:22; Jer. 51:40.
females of, called ewes, Ps. 78:71; young of, called lambs; Ex. 12:3; Is. 11:6.
Places Celebrated for:
Kedar, Ez. 27:21.
Bashan, Dt. 32:14.
Nebaioth, Is. 60:7.
Bozra, Mic. 2:12.
flesh of, extensively used as food, I Sam. 25:18; I Ki. 1:19; 4:23; Neh. 5:18; Is. 22:13.
milk of, used as food, Dt. 32:14; Is. 7:21, 22; I Cor. 9:7.
skins of, worn as clothing by the poor, Heb. 11:37.
skins of, made into a covering for the tabernacle, Ex. 25:5; 36:19; 39:34.
wool of, made into clothing, Job 31:20; Prov. 31:13; Ez. 34:3.
offered in sacrifice from the earliest age, Gen. 4:4; 8:20; 15:9, 10.
offered in sacrifice under the law, Ex. 20:24; Lev. 1:10; I Ki. 8:5, 63.
Flocks of,
attended by members of the family, Gen. 29:6; Ex. 2:16; I Sam. 16:11.
attended by servants, I Sam. 17:20; Is. 61:5.
guarded by dogs, Job 30:1.
kept in folds or cotes, I Sam. 24:3; II Sam. 7:8; Jno. 10:1.
conducted to the richest pastures, Ps. 23:2.
fed on the mountains, Ex. 3:1; Ez. 34:6, 13.
fed in the valleys, Is. 65:10.
frequently covered the pastures, Ps. 65:13.
watered every day, Gen. 29:8-10; Ex. 2:16, 17.
made to rest at noon, Ps. 23:2, with Song 1:7.
followed the shepherd, Jno. 10:4, 27.
fled from strangers, Jno. 10:5.
washed and shorn every year, Song 4:2.
firstlings of, not to be shorn, Dt. 15:19.
firstlings of, not to be redeemed, Num. 18:17.
firstlings of, could not be dedicated as a free-will offering, Lev. 27:26.
tithe of, given to the Levites, II Chr. 31:4-6.
first wool of, given to the priests. Dt. 18:4.
time of shearing, a time of rejoicing, I Sam. 25:2, 11, 36; II Sam. 13:23.
Were Frequently
given as presents, II Sam. 17:29; I Chr. 12:40.
given as tribute, II Ki. 3:4; II Chr. 17:11.
destroyed by wild beasts, Jer. 50:17; Mic. 5:8; Jno. 10:12.
taken in great numbers in war, Jud. 6:4; I Sam. 14:32; I Chr. 5:21; II Chr. 14:15.
cut off by disease, Ex. 9:3.
false prophets assume the simple appearance of, Mat. 7:15.
Illustrative
of the Jews, Ps. 74:1; 78:52; 79:13.
of the people of Christ, Jno. 10:7-26; 21:16, 17; Heb. 13:20; I Pet. 5:2.
of the wicked in their death, Ps. 49:14.
of those under God's judgment. Ps. 44:11.
(in patience and simplicity) of patience, etc., of Christ, Is. 53:7.
(in proneness to wander) of those who depart from God, Ps. 119:176; Is. 53:6; Ez. 34:16.
(lost) of the unregenerate, Mat. 10:6.
(when found) of restored sinners, Lu. 15:5, 7.
(separated from the goats) of the separation of saints from the wicked, Mat. 25:32, 33.
Sheep.
Gen. 4:2. Abel was a keeper of s.
29:6. Rachel cometh with s.; 5.
Ex. 9:3. hand of Lord is upon s.
20:24. sh. sacrifice thereon thy s.
22:10. give to neighbor s. keep
Lev. 1:10. if his offering be of s.
22:19. ye sh. offer a male of s.; 21.
27:26. sanctify firstling of a s.
Num. 18:17. firstl. of s. not rede.
Dt. 7:13. bless flocks of thy s.
18:3. due fr. them that offer s.; 4.
22:1. not see broth.'s s. go astray
28:4. blessed be flocks of thy s.
Josh. 6:21. destroyed at Jericho s.
Jud. 6:4. Midianites left nei. s.
I Sam. 8:17. king the tenth of s.
14:34. bring every man ox and s.
15:3. slay s.
9. Saul spread s.
14. what meaneth bleating of s.
16:11. behold, youngest keep. s.
17:15. David returned to feed s.
20. rose early, left s. wi. keeper
27:9. Da. took away s. the oxen
II Sam. 7:8. took from follow. s.
24:17. but these s. what have they done? I Chr. 21:17.
I Ki. 4:23. Sol.'s provision one hundred s.
8:63. Solo. off. s.; II Chr. 5:6; 7:5.
II Ki. 5:26. is it time to receive s.?
I Chr. 5:21. took fr. H. two hundred and fifty thousand s.
II Chr. 14:15. Asa carried fr. E. s.
15:11. offered of spoil seven thousand s.
18:2. A. killed s. for Jehoshaph.
30:24. Hezekiah did give seven thousand s.
31:6. brou. tithes of oxen and s.
Neh. 5:18. Nehem. one ox, six s.
Job 1:16. fire fallen, burnt up s.
31:20. not warm. wi. fleece of s.
42:12. had fourteen thousand s., six thousand camels
Ps. 8:7. hast given him all s.
44:11. given us like s. for meat
49:14. like s. are laid in grave
74:1. why anger smo. ag. thy s.?
78:52. made peo. go forth like s.
95:7. we are s. of his hand; 100:3.
119:176. astray like a lost s.
144:13. s. bring forth thousands
Is. 7:21. man sh. nourish two s.
22:13. joy and glad. killing of s.
53:6. we like s. are gone astray
Jer. 12:3. pull like s. for slaughter
50:6. my peo. hath been lost s.
17. Israel is as scattered s. lions
Ez. 34:11. I will search my s.; 12.
Hos. 12:12. for a wife he kept s.
Joel 1:18. flock of s. made desol.
Mic. 5:8. a young lion among s.
Zech. 13:7. smite shepherd, and s. scat.; Mat. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.
Mat. 7:15. false proph. in s. cloth.
10:6. go to lost s. of house of Is.
12:12. how much man bet. th. s.?
15:24. sent but to lost s. of Israel
18:12. man ha. one hundred s. one be gone
13. he rejoiceth more of that s.; Lu. 15:4, 6.
25:33. shall set s. on right hand
Jno. 2:14. in tem. th. that sold s.
15. drove out of temple, and s.
10:2. entereth door sheph. of s.
3. s. hear voice; 27.
4. s. follow
7. said Jes. I am door of the s.
11. shepherd giv. life for his s.
12. a hireling leaveth the s.; 13.
14. I know s.
16. other s. I have
15. lay down my life for the s.
26. ye are not of my s. as I said
21:16. saith to Peter, Feed my s.; 17.
Heb. 13:20. L. Jes. Shepherd of s.
Rev. 18:13. none buyeth s. horses
Sheep, As.
Num. 27:17. as s. wh. ha. no shep.
I Ki. 22:17. Israel as s. that have no shepherd; II Chr. 18:16.
Ps. 44:22. we are counted as s. for the slaughter; Rom. 8:36.
Is. 13:14. as s. that no man taketh
53:7. as a s. bef. shearers dumb
Mic. 2:12. put together as s. of B.
Mat. 9:36. scattered as s. having no shepherd; Mk. 6:34.
10:16. send as s. midst of wolves
Acts 8:32. led as s. to slaughter
I Pet. 2:25. as s. going astray
Sheepcote, s.
I Sam. 24:3. Saul came to s.
II Sam. 7:8. took fr. s.; I Chr. 17:7
Sheepfold, s.
Num. 32:16. we will build s.
Jud. 5:16. why abodest amo. s.?
Ps. 78:70. Dav. took him from s.
Jno. 10:1. entereth not s. by
Sheep-gate.
Neh. 3:1. Eliashib built the s.-g.
32. going up of corner to s.-g.
12:39. they went on to the s.-g.
Sheep-market.
Jno. 5:2. at Jerusalem by s.-m.
Sheep-master.
II Ki. 3:4. Mesha was a s.-m.
Sheepskins.
Heb. 11:37. they wandered in s.
Sheet.
Acts 10:11. descending as s.; 11:5.
Sheets.
Jud. 14:12. I will give you thirty s.
Shekel.
Ex. 30:13. s. after the s. of the sanctu. a s. is twenty gerahs, Num. 3:47; Ez. 45:12.
15. not give less than half s.
I Sam. 9:8. ha. fourth part of a s.
II Ki. 7:1. mea. of flour for s.; 16, 18.
Neh. 10:32. charge wi. third of s.
Amos 8:5. ephah small, s. great
Shekels.
Gen. 23:15. land worth four hundred s.; 16.
Ex. 21:32. give her master thirty s
Lev. 5:15. estima. by s.; 27:3-16.
Dt. 22:29. damsel's father fifty s.
Josh. 7:21. spoils, two hundred s. silver
Jud. 8:26. weight of rings seventeen hundred s.
17:2. eleven hunured s. I took.
3. restored s.
10. give thee ten s. silver
II Sam. 14:26. Ab. wei. hair two hundred s.
II Ki. 15:20. exacted of each fifty s.
I Chr. 21:25. David gave Ornan six hundred s.
Neh. 5:15. gover. had taken forty s.
Jer. 32:9. bou. field for seventeen s. silver
Ez. 4:10. be by weight twenty s.
Shelah.
Gen. 38:5. Ju.'s son S.
11. till S.
26. I gave her not to S. my son
46:12. J. Er, Onan, and S.; Num. 26:20; I Chr. 2:3; 4:21.
I Chr. 1:18. begat S. and S. E.; 24.
Shelemiah.
I Chr. 26:14. lot eastw. fell to S.
Ezra 10:39. S. and Nathan had
Neh. 13:13. I made S. treasurer
Jer. 36:14. S. son of Cush.; 26.
Shelter.
Job 24:8. emb. rock for want of s.
Ps. 61:3. hast been s. for me
Shelumiel.
Num. 1:6. S. son of Zurishaddai; 2:12; 7:36; 10:19.
Shem.
Gen. 5:32. Noah begat S.; 6:10; 10:1; I Chr. 1:4.
9:23. S. took a garm. and went
26. blessed be Lord God of S.
27. shall dwell in tents of S.
10:21. the children of S.; 22, 31; 11:10; I Chr. 1:17.
Lu. 3:36. wh. was the son of S.

Shemaiah.
I Ks. 12:22, word of the Lord came to S.: II Chr. 11:2; 12:7.
I Chr. 4:37, Shimri the son of S. 5:4, Reuben, S. the son of Joel 9:14, of the Levit. S.; 16; 15:8, 11; 24:6; 26:4, 6, 7; II Chr. 17:8; 29: 14; 31:15; 35:9; Ezra 8:16; 10:21. 31.
Ezra 8:13, S. son of Adonikam
Neh. 3:29, S. keeper of the east 6:10, I came to the house of S. 10:8, S. a priest; 12:34, 42. 11:15, of Lev. S.; 12:6, 18, 35, 36.
Jer. 26:20, Urijah the son of S. 29:24, S. the Nehelamite; 31, 32. 36:12, Delaiah son of S. prince
Sheminith.
I Chr. 15:21, with harps on the S.
Shenir.
Dt. 3:9, the Amorites call S.
Song 4:8, look from the top of S.
Shephatiah.
II Sam. 3:4, S. son of D.; I Chr. 3: 3.
I Chr. 9:8, Meshullam son of S. 12:5, S. the Haruphite came to 27:16, ruler of Simeonit. was S.
Ezra 2:4, child. or S. three hundred and seventy-two; Neh. 7:9.
Jer. 38:1, S. heard the words of
Shepherd.
Gen. 46:34, s. is abomina. to Eg. 49:24, thence is s. stone of Israel
I Sam. 17:40, stones into s. bag
Ps. 23:1, the Lord is my s. 80:1, give ear, O s. of Israel
Ecc. 12:11, words given fr. one s.
Is. 38:12, age departed as a s. tent 40:11, feed his flock like a s. 44:28, L. saith of Cy., He is my s. 63:11, bro. up with s. of his flock
Jer. 31:10, keep him as s. flock 43:12, array himself as a s. 49:19, who is s. will stand; 50:44. 51:23, I will break s. his flock
Ez. 34:5, scatter. because no s. 8, beca. prey bec. th. was no s. 12, s. seek. out flock am. sheep 23, I will set up one s. over th. Da. feed them, be s.; 37:24.
Amos 3:12, as s. takes out mouth
Zech 10:2, troubled, because no s. 11:15, instruments of a foolish s. 16, I will raise up a s. in land 17, woe to idle s. that leav. flo. 13:7, awake, O sword, ag. my s.
Jno. 10:12, is hireling, not s. 14, a good s. know my sheep 16, shall be one fold, and one s.
Heb. 13:20, L. J. great s. of sheep
I Pet. 2:25, now returned unto s. 5:4, when chief s. shall appear
Shepherds.
Gen. 46:32, the men are s. 47:3, serv. are s. also our fathers
Ex. 2:17, s. came, dro. th. away 19, Eg. deliv. out of hand of s.
I Sam. 25:7 now thy s. with us
Song 1:8, feed kids besi. s. tents
Is. 13:20, nor s. make folds there 31:4, multi. of s. called aga. him 56:11, s. that cannot understand
Jer. 6:3, s. shall come unto her 23:4, I will set up s. over them 25:34, howl, ye s. 35, s. no way 36, a voice of s. and a howling 33:12, cities be a habitation of s. 50:6, s. caused them to go astray
Ez. 34:2, prophesy against s. of Is. should not s. feed flocks? 8, nor did s. search for flock, but the s. fed themselves 10, I am against s. neither shall s. feed themselves any more
Amos 1:2, habitations of s. mourn
Mic. 5:5, raise agai. him seven s.
Nah. 3:18, thy s. slumber, O king
Zeph. 2:6, coasts be cottages for s.
Zech. 10:3, anger kindled again. s. 11:3, a voice of the howling of s. 11:5, th. own s. pity th. not 8, three s. I cut off in one month
Lu. 2:8, in same country s. 20, s. returned, glorifying God
Shepherds.
early mention of, Gen. 4:2.
usually carried a scrip or bag, I Sam. 17:40.
carried a staff or rod, Lev. 27:32; Ps. 23:4.
dwelt in tents while tending their flocks, Song 1:8; Is. 38:12.
members of the family both male and female acted as, Gen. 29:6; I Sam. 16:11; 17:15.
had hired keepers under them, I Sam. 17:20.
the unfaithfulness of hireling, alluded to, Jno. 10:12.
Care of the sheep by. Exhibited in
knowing them, Jno. 10:14.
going before and leading them. Ps. 77:20; 78:52; 80:1.
seeking out good pasture for them, I Chr. 4:39-41; Ps. 23:2.
numbering them when they return from pasture, Jer. 33:13.
watching over them by night. Lu. 2:8.
tenderness to the ewes in lamb, and to the young, Gen. 33:13, 14; Ps. 78:71.
defending them when attacked by wild beasts, I Sam. 17:34-36; Amos 3:12.
searching them out when lost and straying, Ez. 34:12; Lu. 15:4, 5.
attending them when sick, Ez. 34:16.
an abomination to the Egyptians, Gen. 46:34.
Illustrative
of God as leader of Israel, Ps. 77:20; 80:1.
of Christ as the good shepherd, Ez. 34:23; Zech. 13:7; Jno. 10: 14; Heb. 13:20.
of kings as the leaders of the people, Is. 44:28; Jer. 6:3; 49:19.
of ministers of the gospel, Jer. 23:?.
(searching out straying sheep) of Christ seeking the lost, Ez. 34: 12; Lu. 15:2-7.
(their care and tenderness) of tenderness of Christ, Is. 40:11; Ez. 34:13-16.
(ignorant and foolish) of bad ministers, Is. 56:11; Jer. 50:6; Ez. 34:2, 10; Zech. 11:7, 3, 15-17.
Sheriffs.
Dan. 3:2, Nebuchadnezzar sent to gather the s. together; 3.
Shibboleth.
Jud. 12:6, say now S. he said
Shield.
Gen. 15:1, thy s. and reward
Dt. 33:29, Lord, the s. of help
Jud. 5:8, s. or spear amo. forty thousand
I Sam. 17:7, one bearing a s.; 41.
II Sam. 1:21, the s. of mighty, s. of Saul as though not anointed
22:3, he is my s.; Ps. 3:3; 28:7; 119:114; 144:2.
36, given me the s. of salvation; Ps. 18:35.
I Ks. 10:17, three poun. of gold to one s.
II Ks. 19:32, not come wi s.; Is. 37:33
I Chr. 12:8, Gadites cou. handle s.
24, Jud. that bare s. and spear
34, Naph. wi. s. and spe. thirty-seven thousand
II Chr. 25:5, that could handle s.
Job 39:23, spear and s. rattleth
Ps. 5:12, compass him as with s. 33:20, Lord is our s.; 59:11; 84:9. 35:2, take hold of s. and buckler 76:3, brake arrows of bow, the s. 84:11, Lord God is sun and s. 91:4, his truth shall be thy s. 115:9, he is th. help and s.; 10, 11
Prov. 30:5, s. to them that trust
Is. 21:5, arise, princes, anoint s. 22:6, Kir uncovered the s.
Jer. 46:3, order buckler and s. 9, come forth, that handle s.
Ez. 23:24, ag. th. buckler and s. 27:10, hanged s. and helmet; 11.
Nah. 2:3, s. of mighty made red
Eph. 6:16, taking s. of faith
Shields.
II Sam. 8:7, David took s. of gold; I Chr. 18:7.
I Ks. 10:17, Solomon made three hundred s. of beaten gold; II Chr. 9:16.
14:26, Shishak took away all s. of gold S. made; II Chr. 12:9.
27, Rehoboam made in their stead brazen s.; II Chr. 12:10.
II Ks. 11:10, gave Da. s.; II Chr. 23:9.
II Chr. 11:12, in city put s. and sp. 14:8, of Benja. that bare s.; 17:17. 26:14, Uzziah pre. s. and spears 32:5, Hez. made darts and s.; 27.
Neh. 4:16, half held spears and s.
Ps. 47:9, s. of earth belong to G.
Jer. 51:11, bright arrows, gath. s.
Ez. 38:4, with bucklers and s.; 5. 39:9, shall burn s. and weapons
Shields.
a part of defensive armor, Ps. 115: 9, with Ps. 140:7.
Frequently Made of, or Covered With
gold, II Sam. 8:7; I Ks. 10:17.
brass, I Ks. 14:27.
said to belong to God, Ps. 47:9.
Kinds of:
the buckler or target, II Chr. 9: 15, with I Chr. 5:18; Ez. 26:8.
the small shield, II Cor. 9:16.
often borne by an armor-bearer, I Sam. 17:7.
Before War
gathered together, Jer. 51:11.
uncovered, Is. 22:6.
repaired, Jer. 46:3.
anointed, II Sam. 1:21, with Is. 21:5.
often made red, Nah. 2:3.
provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance, II Chr. 11:12; 26:14; 32:5.
a disgrace to lose, or throw away. II Sam. 1:21,
of the vanquished, often burned, Ez. 39:9.
in times of peace were hung up in towers of armories, Ez. 27:10, with Song 4:4.
were scarce in Israel in the days of Deborah and Barak; Jud. 5:8.
many of the Israelites used, with expertness, I Chr. 12:8, 24, 34; II Chr. 14:8; 25:5.
Illustrative of
protection of God, Gen. 15:1; Ps. 33:20.
favor of God, Ps. 5:12.
truth of God, Ps. 91:4.
salvation of God, II Sam. 22:36; Ps. 18:35.
faith, Eph. 6:16.
Shiggaion. See Psalm VII.
Shigionoth.
Hab. 3:1, prayer of prophet on S.
Shiloh.
Gen. 49:10, nor scep. dep. till S.
Josh. 18:1, assembl. together at S. 8, cast lots for you in S.; 10. 22:9, departed from Isr. out of S.
Jud. 18:31, house of G. was in S. 21:12, brou. young virgins to S. 19, is a feast of the Lord in S. 21, if the daughters of S. dance
I Sam. 1:3, up to worship in S. 24, Samuel to house of L. in S. 2:14, so did priests in S. to all 3:21, Lord appeared again in S. 4:3 the ark of the Lord out of S. 12, a man came to S. with his 14:3, Ahitub, Lord's priest in S.
I Ks. 2:27, aga. house of Eli in S 14:2, got thee to S. to Ahijah 4, Jeroboam's wife went to S.
Ps. 78:60, forsook taberna. of S.
Jer. 7:12, place which was in S. 14, th. house as I ha. done to S. 26:6, I make this house like S. 41:5, there came certain from S.
Shiloah.
Is. 8:6, refuseth the waters of S.
Shinar.
Gen. 10:10, Calneh in land of S. 11:2, found a plain in land of S. 14:1, Amraphel king of S.
Is. 11:11, recover remna. from S.
Dan. 1:2, carried into land of S.
Zech. 5:11, a house in land of S.
Shine.
Num. 6:25, L. make his face s.
Job 3:4, neither let light s. on it 10:3, thou should. s. on counsel 11:17, thou shalt s. forth 18:5, spark of his fire sh. not s. 22:28, light sh. s. upon thy ways 36:32, commandeth it not to s. 37:15, caused light of cloud to s. 41:32, mak. path to s. after him
Ps. 31:16, make thy face s. 67:1, cause face to s.; 80:3, 7, 19. 80:1, dwellest betw. cherubim s. 104:15, oil to make his face to s. 119:135, make face s. upon serv.
Ecc. 8:1, man's wisd. mak. face s.
Is. 13:10, not cause light to s. 60:1, arise, s. thy light is come
Jer. 5:28, are waxen fat, they s.
Dan. 9:17, cause thy face to s.
12:3, that be wise, sh. s. as stars
Mat. 5:16, let your light s. 13:43, righteous s. forth as sun 17:2, his face did s. as sun
II Cor. 4:4, lest light of Ch. sho. s. 6, G. commanded light to s.
Phil. 2:15, among whom ye s. as
Rev. 18:23, candle sh. s. no more 21:23, no need of sun or moon s.
Shined.
Dt. 33:2, the L. s. forth fr. Par.
Job 29:3, candle s. upon my head
Ps. 50:2, perfect. of beauty G. s.
Is. 9:2, upon them hath light s. Ez. 43:2, the earth s. with glory
Acts 9:3, suddenly there s. about 12:7, and a light s. in the prison
II Cor. 4:6, G. hath s. in our hearts
Shineth.
Job 25:5, to the moon, it s. not
Ps. 139:12, night s. as the day
Prov. 4:18, shining light that s.
Mat. 24:27, lightning s. to west
Jno. 1:5, the light s. in darkness
II Pet. 1:19, light that s. in a dark
I Jno. 2:8, the true light now s.
Rev. 1:16, countenance as sun s.
Shining.
II Sam. 23:4, grass springing by s.
Prov. 4:18, the just is as s. light
Joel 2:10, stars sh. withd. s.; 3:15.
Mk. 9:3, his raiment became s.
Lu. 11:36, s. of a candle giveth
Jno. 5:35, burning and s. light
Acts 26:13, above bright. of sun s.
Shining.
of God's face, Num. 6:25; Ps. 31: 16; 50:2; 67:1; 80:1; Dan. 9:17.
skin of Moses' face, Ex. 34:29; II Cor. 3.
of Christ's face, Mat. 17:2; Lu. 9: 29; Acts 9:3; Rev. 1:16.
of believers, as lights of the world, Mat. 5:16; Phil. 2:15; Jno. 5:35; and in the kingdom of heaven. Dan. 12:3; Mat. 13:43.
of the gospel, II Cor. 4:4; Is. 9:2.
Ship.
Prov. 30:19, way of s. in the sea
Is. 33:21, no gallant s. shall pass
Jon. 1:3, Jonah found a s. going
Mat. 4:21, in a s. with Zebedee 8:24, s. was covered with waves 14:24, s. was tossed; Mk. 4:37.
Mk. 1:19, in s. mending nets 4:38, in hinder part of s. asleep 8:14, had in the s. but one loaf
Jno. 6:21, immediately the s. was 21:6, cast net on right side of s.
Acts 20:38, accompanied him to s. 21:2, a s. sailing over unto Phe. 27:2, entering a s. of Adramyt.
Ships.
probably originated from the ark made by Noah, Gen. 7:17, 18.
antiquity of, among the Jews, Gen. 49:13; Jud. 5:17.
Described as
gallant, Is. 33:21.
large, Js. 3:4.
strong, Is. 23:14.
swift, Job 9:26.
Solomon built a navy of, I Ks. 9:26.
Mentioned in Scripture:
of Chittim, Num. 24:24; Dan. 11: 30.
of Tarshish, Is. 23:1; 60:9.
of Adramyttium, Acts 27:2.
of Alexandria, Acts 27:6.
of Chaldea, Is. 43:14.
of Tyre, II Chr. 8:18.
generally made of the fir tree, Ez. 27:5.
sometimes made of bulrushes, Is. 18:2.
the seams of, were calked, Ez. 27: 9, 27.
Parts of Mentioned:
the forepart or foreship, Acts 27: 30, 41.
the hinder part or stern, Acts 27: 29, 41.
the hold or between the sides, Jon. 1:5.
the mast, Is. 33:23; Ez. 27:5.
the sails, Is. 33:23; Ez. 27:7.
the tackling, Is. 33:23; Acts 27: 19.
the rudder or helm, Js. 3:4.
the rudder-bands, Acts 27:40.
the anchors, Acts 27:29, 40.
the boats, Acts 27:30, 32.
the oars, Is. 33:21; Ez. 27:6.
often the property of individuals, Acts 27:11.
commanded by a master, Jon. 1:6; Acts 27:11.
guided in their course by pilots, Ez. 27:8, 27-29.
governed and directed by the helm, Js. 3:4.
course of frequently directed by the heavenly bodies, Acts 27:20.
worked by mariners or sailors, Ez 27:9, 27; Jon. 1:5; Acts 27:30.
generally impelled by sails, Acts 27:2-7.
often impelled by oars, Jon. 1:13; Jno. 6:19.
Navigated
rivers, Is. 33:21.
lakes, Lu: 5:1, 2.
the ocean, Ps. 104:26; 107:23.
soundings usually taken for, in dangerous places, Acts 27:28.
usually distinguished by signs or figure heads, Acts 28:11.
course of, through the midst of the sea, wonderful, Prov. 30:18, 19.
Employed in
trading, I Ks. 22:48; II Chr. 8: 18; 9:21.
fishing, Mat. 4:21; Lu. 5:4-9; Jno. 21:3-8.
war, Num. 24:24; Dan. 11:30, 40.
carrying passengers, Jon. 1:3; Acts 27:2, 6; 28:11.
the hinder part of, occupied by the passengers, Mk. 4:38.
Endangered by
storms, Jon. 1:4; Mk. 4:37, 38.
quicksands, Acts 27:17.
rocks, Acts 27:29.
when damaged were sometimes undergirded with cables, Acts 27: 17.
were often wrecked, I Ks. 22:48; Ps. 48:7; Acts 27:41-44; II Cor. 11:25.
Illustrative
of industrious women, Prov. 31: 14.
(wrecked) of departure from the faith, I Tim. 1:19.
Gen. 49:13, Zebul. a haven for s.
Num. 24:24, s. sh. come from Ch.
Dt. 28:68, L. sh. bring th. wi. s.
Jud. 5:17, did Dan remain in s.?
I Ks. 9:26, Solo. made a navy of s.
22:48, Jehoshaph. made s. of T. s. were broken; II Chr. 20:37.
II Chr. 8:18, Hur. sent by serv. s. 9:21, king's s. went to Tarshish
Job 9:26, they pass. as the swift s.
Ps. 48:7, breakest s. of Tarshish 104:26, go s. th. is that leviathan 107:23, that go down to sea in s.
Prov. 31:14, is like merchant s,

Ships—Continued.
Is. 2:16, day of L. on s. of Tarsh.
23:1, howl, ye s. of Tarshish; 14.
43:14, Chal. whose cry is in s.
60:9, the s. of Tarshish first
Ez. 27:9, all s. of sea with mar.
25, s. of Tarsh. did sing of thee
30:9, messengers go forth in s.
Dan. 11:30, s. of Chittim shall
40, king sh. come with many s.
Lu. 5:7, filled s. began to sink
Js. 3:4, s. though they be great
Rev. 8:9, third part of s. destroy.
18:17, compa. in s. stood afar off
Ship-boards.
Ez. 27:5, thy s.-b. of fir trees
Shipmaster.
Jon. 1:6, s. said, Wh. mean. thou?
Rev. 18:17, s. and sailors cried
Shipmen.
I Ks. 9:27, Hiram sent s. that had
Acts 27:30, s. were about to flee
Shipping.
Jno. 6:24, they took s. and came
Shiphrah, Ex. 1:15.
Shipwreck.
II Cor. 11:25, thrice suffered s.
I Tim. 1:19, concer. faith made s.
Shishak.
I Ks. 14:25, S. king of Egy. came against Jerusal.; II Chr. 12:2.
II Chr. 12:5, gather. because of S. I left you in hand of S.
7, not poured out on Jer. by S.
9, S. took away treasures of
Shittah Tree.
Is. 41:19, I will plant the s. tree
Shittim.
Num. 25:1, Israel abode in S.
Josh. 2:1, sent out of S. two men
3:1 they removed from S. and
Joel 3:18, shall water valley of S.
Mic. 6:5 answered him from S.
Shittim-wood.
Ex. 25:10, make ark of s.-w.; 35: 7; 37:1; Dt. 10:3.
13, staves of s.-w.; 28; 27:6; 37:4, 15, 28; 38:6.
23, make a table of s.-w.; 37:10.
26:15, tabernacle of s.-w.; 36:20.
32, pillows of s.-w.; 37; 36:36.
35:24, with wh. was found s.-w.
Shivers.
Rev. 2:27, ves. of potter bro. to s.
Shobab, II Sam. 5:14.
Shocach, II Sam. 10:16.
Shock, s.
Jud. 15:5, Samson burnt the s.
Job 5:26, like as s. of corn cometh
Shod.
II Chr. 28:15, took captives s. th.
Ez. 16:10, I s. thee with badge.
Mk. 6:9, be s. with saudals, put
Eph. 6:15, s. with prepar. of gos.
Shoe.
Dt. 25:9, bro.'s wife loose s.; 10.
29:5, thy s. is not waxen old
Josh. 5:15, put s. from off thy foot
Ruth 4:7, man plucked off his s.
Ps. 60:8, over Edom cast s.; 108:9.
Is. 20:2, put off thy s. fr. thy foot
Shoe-latchet.
Gen. 14:23, from thread to s.-l.
Jno. 1:27, s.-l. not worthy to lo.
Shoes.
Ex. 3:5, put off thy s.; Acts 7:33.
12:11, eat it, with s. on your feet
Dt. 33:25, s. shall be iron and brass
Josh. 9:5, old s. and clouted; 13.
I Ks. 2:5, put blood in s. on feet
Song 7:1, beautiful feet with s.!
Is. 5:27, nor latchet of s. be brok.
Ez. 24:17, put on s. on feet; 23.
Amos 2:6, th. sold the poor for s.
8:6, may buy needy for pair of s.
Mat. 3:11, s. not worthy to bear
10:10, carry neither s.; Lu. 10:4.
Mk. 1:7, latchet of whose s.; Lu. 3:16; Acts 13:25.
15:22, ring on ha., s. on feet
22:35, I sent you with purse, s.
early use of, Gen. 14:23.
called sandals, Mk. 6:9; Acts 12:8.
soles of, sometimes plated with brass or iron, Dt. 33:25.
bound round the feet with latchets or strings, Jno. 1:27; Acts 12:8.
Of Ladies of Distinction
often made of badgers' skins, Ez. 16:10.
often highly ornamental, Song 7:1.
probably often adorned with tinkling ornaments, Is. 3:18.
loosing of, for another a degrading office, Mk. 1:7; Jno. 1:27.
bearing, for another a degrading office, only performed by slaves, Mat. 3:11.
The Jews
put on, before beginning a journey; Ex. 12:11.
never wore, in mourning, II Sam. 15:30; Is. 20:2, 3; Ez. 24:17, 23.
put off, when they entered sacred places, Ex. 3:5; Josh. 5:15.
worn out by a long journey, Josh. 9:5, 13.
of Israel preserved for forty years, while journeying in the wilderness, Dt. 29:5.
often given as bribes, Amos 2:6; 8: 6.
Customs Connected With:
a man who refused to marry a deceased brother's wife disgraced by her pulling off his shoes, Dt. 25:9, 10.
the right of redemption resigned by a man's giving one of his shoes to the next of kin, Ru. 4: 7, 8.
the apostles prohibited from taking for their journey more, than the pair they had on, Mat. 10:10; Mk. 6:9; Lu. 10:4.
Illustrative
of the preparation of the gospel, Eph. 6:15.
of the beauty conferred on saints, Song 7:1, with Lu. 15:22.
(having blood on) of being engaged in war and slaughter, I Ks. 2:5.
(taken off) of an ignominious and servile condition, Is. 47:2; Jer. 2:25.
(thrown over a place) of subjection, Ps. 60:8; 108:9.
Shone.
Ex. 34:29, wist not that face s.
30, skin of his face s. afraid; 35.
II Ks. 3:22, rose early, the sun s.
Lu. 2:9, glory of Lord s. round
Acts 22:6, s. fr. heaven gre. light
Rev. 8:12, day s. not for third part
Shook.
II Sam. 6:6, hold, for oxen s. ark
22:8, and the earth s.; Ps. 18:7; 68: 8; 77:18.
Neh. 5:13, s. my lap, so G. shake
Is. 23:11, stretched, s. kingdoms
Acts 13:51, s. off dust of their feet
28:5, he s. off beast into the fire
Heb. 12:26, whose voice s. earth
Shoot.
Ex. 36:33, made middle bar to s.
I Sam. 20:20, I will s. thee arrows
II Sam. 11:20, kn. ye not wo. s.?
II Ks. 13:17, Elisha said, S., he shot
19:32, but he shall not s. an arrow there; Is. 37:33.
I Chr. 5:18, able to s. with bow
II Chr. 26:15, engines to s. arrows
Job 8:16, branch s. in his garden
Ps. 11:2, privily s. at upright
22:7, they s. out lip, shake head
58:7, bendeth bow to s. arrows
64:3, to s. arrows, bitter words
7, God shall s. at them with ar.
144:6, s. out arrows, dest. them
Is. 27:8, measur. when it s. forth
Jer. 50:14, ye that bend bow, s.
Ez. 31:14, nor s. among boughs
36:8, ye shall s. your branches
Mk. 4:32, mustard-seed s. out
Lu. 21:30, when they s. forth
Shooters.
II Sam. 11:24, s. shot on thy serv.
Shooting.
I Chr. 12:2, ri. hand and left in s.
Amos 7:1, s. up of latter growth
Shore.
Mat. 13:2, multitude stood on s.
48, when full, they drew to s.
Jno. 21:4, morni. Je. stood on s.
Acts 21:5, kneeled on s. prayed
27:39, discove. a creek with a s.
Shorn.
Song 4:2, sheep that are even s.
Acts 18:18, hav. s. head in Cenc.
I Cor. 11:6, wom. if not cov. be s.
Short.
Num. 11:23, L.'s hand waxen s.?
Job 17:12, light s. beca. of darkn.
20:5, triumphing of wicked is s.
Ps. 89:47, remem. how s. time is
Rom. 3:23, come s. of glory
9:28, a s. work L. make on earth
I Cor. 7:29, brethren, time is s.
I Thess. 2:17, tak. fr. you s. time
Rev. 12:12, know. he hath s. time
17:10, must continue a s. space
Shortened.
Ps. 89:45, days of youth thou s.
102:23, weak. strength, s. days
Prov. 10:27, years of wick. be s.
Is. 50:2, is my hand s. at all
59:1, behold, L.'s hand is not s.
Mat. 24:22, ex. those days should be s.; Mk. 13:20.
Shorter.
Is. 28:20, bed s. th. a man stretch
Shortly.
Ez. 7:8, now I s. pour out fury
I Cor. 4:19, I will come to you s.
Phil. 2:19, trust to send Timo. s.
24, I trust I myself sh. come s.
Heb. 13:23, if he come s. I see
III Jno. 14, I trust I sh. s. see the
Rev. 1:1, s. come to pass; 22:6.
Shot.
Gen. 49:23, the archers s. at him
Ex. 19:13, be stoned, or s. through
Num. 21:30, we have s. at them
II Sam. 11:24, shooters s. fr. wall
II Ks. 13:17, Elis. said, Shoot, he s.
II Chr. 35:23, archers s. at Josiah
Ps. 18:14, s. out lightnings and
Jer. 9:8, tongue is an arrow s. out
Ez. 17:6, beca. a vine, s. forth
31:10, s. up his top am. boughs
Shoulder.
Gen. 21:14, putting bread H.'s s. 21:15, Reb. with pitcher on s.; 45, 49:15, Iss. bowed his s. to bear
Ex. 28:7, ephod ha. two s. pieces
29:27, sanctify s. of heave-offer.
39:4, made s. pieces to coup.
Num. 6:19, s. of ram; Dt. 18:3.
Josh. 4:5, take ev. man a st. on s.
Jud. 9:48, Abi. laid bow on his s.
I Sam. 9:24, cook took up the s.
Neh. 9:29, withd. s. harden. neck
Job 31:36, I wou. take it on my s.
Ps. 81:6, I removed s. from burd.
Is. 9:4, hast broken staff of his s.
6, government sh. be on his s.
10:27, burden taken fr. off thy s.
22:22, key of D. will I lay on s.
46:7, they bear him upon the s.
Ez. 12:7, I bare it on my s.
12, prince sh. bear upon his s.
24:4, gather pieces, thigh and s.
29:7, break and rent their s.; 18.
34:21, ye thrust with side and s.
Zech. 7:11, refused pull. away s.
Lu. 15:5, lay. it on s. rejoicing
Shoulder-blade.
Job 31:22, arm fall from my s.-b.
Shoulder, Heave-.
Lev. 7:34, h.-s. taken; Num. 6:20.
10:14, h.-s. shall ye eat; 15.
Shoulder, Right.
Ex. 29:22, take of ram right s.
Lev. 7:32, right s. give unto priest
8:25, Moses took fat and right s.
9:21, right s. waved is th.; Num. 18:18.
Shoulders.
Gen. 9:23, laid garments upon s.
Ex. 12:34, troughs bound upon s.
Num. 7:9, sons of Ko. bear on s.
Dt. 33:12, shall dwell betw. s.
Jud. 16:3, Sam. took bar upon s.
I Sam. 9:2, from s. upward; 10:23.
17:6, had a target between his s.
II Chr. 35:3, not be a bur. upon s.
Is. 11:14, sh. fly on s. of Philist.
14:25, burden depart fr. their s.
30:6, carry riches upon s. of ass.
49:22, daugh. be carried on th. s.
Ez. 12:6, sight, bear it on thy s.
Mat. 23:4, bind burd. on men's s.
Shout.
Num. 23:21, s. of king am. them
Josh. 6:5, shouted with great s.; 20.
I Sam. 4:6, what mean. great s.?
II Chr. 13:15, men of Ju. gave a s.
Ezra 3:13, could not discern s.
Ps. 47:5, G. is gone up with a s.
Jer. 25:30, Lord shall give a s.
51:14, shall lift a s. ag. Babylon
Acts 12:22, peo. gave a s. saying
I Thess. 4:16, L. descend with a s.
Shout, eth.
Ex. 32:18, not voice of them th. s.
Josh. 6:5, hear trumpet, people s.
10, not s. till bid s. th. sh. ye s.
Ps. 47:1, s. to God with triumph
78:65, like a mighty man that s.
Is. 12:6, s. thou inhabitant of Zi.
42:11, let them s. from mountain
44:23, s. ye lower parts of earth
Jer. 31:7, s. amo. chief of nations
50:15, Babyl. sinned, s. aga. her
Lam. 3:8, when I s. he shutteth
Zeph. 3:14, s. O Israel, be glad
Zech. 9:9, s. O daughter of Jerusa.
Shouted.
Ex. 32:17, they s. he said, Noise
Lev. 9:24, fire consumed, they s.
Josh. 6:20, s. when priests blew
Jud. 15:14, P. s. against Samson
I Sam. 4:5, Is. s. because of ark
10:24, peo. s. said, G. save king
17:20, host going, s. for battle
II Chr. 13:15, Jud. s. G. smote Je.
Ezra 3:11, praised Lord, they s.
12, many of people s. aloud; 13.
Shouting.
II Sam. 6:15, and brought up ark with s.; I Chr. 15:28.
II Chr. 15:14, sware to L. with s.
Job 39:25, smelleth battle, and s.
Prov. 11:10, when wick. per. is s.
Is. 16:9, s. sum.-fruits fallen; 10.
Jer. 20:16, let th. hear s. noontide
48:33, one shall tread with s. th. s. shall be no s.
Ez. 21:22, lift up voice with s.
Amos 1:14, a fire dev. Ra. with s.
2:2, M. shall die with tumult, s.
Zech. 4:7, forth head-stone with s.
Shovel.
Is. 30:24, been winnowed with s.
Shovels.
Ex. 27:3, shalt make pans and s.
38:3, he made the pots and the s.
Num. 4:14, put on purple cloth s.
I Ks. 7:40, Hiram made lavers, s.; 45; II Chr. 4:11, 16.
II Ks. 25:14, s. he took, and the snuffers; Jer. 52:18.
Show-bread.
Ex. 25:30, set upon a table s.-b.
I Sam. 21:6, no bread but s.-b.
I Ks. 7:48, table whereon s.-b. was
I Chr. 23:29, service for the s.-b.
28:16, gave gold for tables of s.-b.
II Chr. 2:4, a house for the s.-b.
29:18, have cleansed s.-b. table
Neh. 10:33, charge oursel. for s.-b.
Mat. 12:4, David entered and did eat s.-b.; Mk. 2:26; Lu. 6:4.
Heb. 9:2, wherein was the s.-b.
twelve cakes of fine flour, Lev. 24: 5.
called hallowed bread, I Sam. 21:4.
materials for, provided by the people, Lev. 24:8; Neh. 10:32, 33.
prepared by Levites, I Chr. 9:32; 23: 29.
placed in two rows on the table by the priests, Ex. 25:30; 40:23; Lev. 24:6.
Table of,
dimensions, etc., of, Ex. 25:23.
covered with gold, Ex. 25:24.
had an ornamental border, Ex. 25:25.
had staves of shittim wood covered with gold; Ex. 25:28.
had rings of gold in the corners for the staves, Ex. 25:26, 27.
had dishes, spoons, covers, and bowls of gold, Ex. 25:29.
placed in the north side of the tabernacle, Ex. 40:22; Heb. 9: 2.
directions for removing, Num. 4: 7.
pure frankincense placed on, Lev. 24:7.
was changed every sabbath day, Lev. 24:8.
after removal from the table given to the priests, Lev. 24:9.
not lawful for any but priests to eat, except in extreme cases, I Sam. 21:4-6, with Mat. 12:4.
Illustrative of
Christ as the bread of life, Jno. 6:48.
the church, I Cor. 5:7; 10:17.
Show.
Ex. 7:9, Ph. sh. speak, s. miracle
9:16, raised thee to s. my power
10:1, that I might s. my signs
14:13, see the salva. Lord will s.
18:20, shalt s. the way they must walk; Dt. 1:33.
25:9, accord. to all that I s. thee
33:13, s. me now thy way
18, I beseech thee s. me thy glory
Dt. 5:5, s. you word of the Lo.
7:2, nor s. mercy unto them
17:9, s. thee sentence of judgm.
28:50, old, nor s. favor to young
32:7, thy father, he will s. thee
I Sam. 3:15, Sam. feared to s. Eli
8:9, s. them manner of the king
9:27, may s. thee the word of G.
14:12, and we will s. you a thing
25:8, ask, and they will s. thee
II Sam. 15:25, he will s. me
I Ks. 2:2, strong, s. thyself a man
18:1, go, s. thyself to Ahab; 2.
II Chr. 16:9, to s. himself strong
Ezra 2:59, th. could not s. fathers' house; Neh. 7:61.
Esth. 4:8, the writing to s. Esther
Job 11:6, he would s. thee secrets
Ps. 4:6, who will s. us any good?
9:14, s. forth all thy praise
16:11, wilt s. me the path of life
25:4, s. me thy ways, O Lord
14, L. will s. them his covenant
39:6, ev. man walk, in vain s.
51:15, my mouth sh. s. thy praise
71:15, my mouth s. thy righte.
79:13, thy people s. thy praise
85:7, s. us mercy, O Lord
92:15, to s. that the L. is upright
106:2, who can s. all his praise
Prov. 18:24, must s. himself
Is. 3:9, the s. of th. countenance
27:11, form. them. s. no favor
30:30, L. sh. s. lighting of arm
41:22, s. us what shalt happen, let them s. the former things
43:9, who can s. us former thi.?
21, peo. shall s. forth my praise
44:7, things coming let them s.
46:8, remem. s. yourselves men
49:9, in darkness s. yourselves
60:6, s. forth praises of the Lord
Jer. 16:10, s. them all these words
42:3, thy God may s. us the way
51:31, to s. the king of Babylon
Ez. 33:31, wi. mouth th. s. love
37:18, s. us what thou meanest?
43:10, s. the house to house of I.
Dan. 9:23, I am come to s. thee
Hab. 1:3, dost s. me iniquity?
Mat. 8:4, s. thys. to priest; Mk. 1: 44; Lu. 5:14; 17:14.
11:4, s. John the things ye hear
14:2, mighty works s.; Mk. 6:14.
16:1, desired he would s. a sign
24:24, and shall s. great signs and wonders; Mk. 13:22.
Lu. 1:19, sent to s. glad tidings
8:39, s. great thi. God hath done
20:47, for s. make long pra.
Jno. 5:20, will s. greater works
7:4, if thou do th. things s. thy.
11:57, if any kn. they shou. s. it
16:13, will s. you things to come
14, receive of mine, and s. it; 15.
25, I sh. s. you plainly of Fath.
Acts 1:24, Lord s. whether of th.
7:3, come into land I sh. s. thee
12:17, s. these things to James
16:17, s. us way of salvation
26:23, should s. light to the peo.
Rom. 2:15, s. work of law written
9:17, that I might s. my power
22, if G. willing to s. his wrath
I Cor. 11:26, ye do s. Lord's dea.
II Cor. 8:24, s. proof of your love

Show—Continued.
Gal. 6:12, make a fair s. in flesh
Col. 2:15, made s. of them openly
23, which things have s. of wi.
I Thess. 1:9, fo. they themselves s.
I Tim. 6:15, in his times he sh. s.
II Tim. 2:15, s. thyself appr. to G.
Heb. 6:11, that every one s. dilig.
Js. 2:18, s. me thy faith witho.
3:13, s. works out of good conv.
I Pet. 2:9, s. forth praises of him
I Jno. 1:2, s. unto you etern. life
Rev. 1:1, angel to s. servants; 22:6.
Show, I Will.
Gen. 12:1, land that I will s. thee
Ex. 33:19, I will s. mercy on whom I will s. mercy
Jud. 4:22, I will s. thee the man
I Sam. 16:3, I will s. what shalt do
20:13, then I will s. it thee
I Ks. 18:15, I will surely s. myself
II Ks. 7:12, I will s. you what
Job 15:17, I will s. thee that which
Ps. 50:23, I will s. the salvation of God; 91:16.
Jer. 18:17, I will s. them the back
33:3, I will s. thee mighty things
42:12, I will s. mercies unto you
Dan. 11:2, I will s. thee the truth
Joel 2:30, I will s. wonders in heaven; Acts 2:19.
Mic. 7:15, I will s. marvel. things
Zech. 1:9, I will s. thee what these
Lu. 6:47, I will s. wh. he is like
Acts 9:16, I will s. how great thi.
Js. 2:18, I will s. thee my faith
Rev. 4:1, I will s. thee things wh.
Showed.
Num. 13:26, s. them fruit of land
Dt. 34:12, Mo. s. in sight of Is.
Jud. 1:25, he s. them entrance
13:10, woman s. her husband
16:18, he hath s. me his heart
Ruth 2:11, s. me all th. hast done
I Sam. 11:9, s. it to men of Jab.
24:18, Saul said, Thou hast s.
II Sam. 11:22, messenger s. David
I Ks. 1:27, not s. it to thy servant
16:27, his might that he s.; 22:45.
II Ks. 6:6, he s. him the place
20:15, there is nothing I have not s. them; Is. 39:4.
Esth. 1:4, s. riches of his kingdom
3:6, s. him the people of Morde.
Job 6:14, to afflicted pity sh. be s.
Ps. 71:18, until I ha. s. thy stren.
Prov. 26:26, wickedness sh. be s.
Ecc. 2:19, I have s. myself wise
Is. 40:14, s. him way of understa.
Mat. 28:11, s. to chief priests
Lu. 4:5, devil s. him all kingdo.
7:18, disciples of John s. him
14:21, serv. came and s. his lord
Jno. 10:32, good works have I s.
21:1, Jesus s. himself again to disciples; 14; Acts 1:3.
Acts 7:26, Mo. s. himself to them
52, which s. bef. of the coming
20:20, s. taught you publicly
23:22, tell no man hast s. these
26:20, P. s. to them of Damascus
I Cor. 10:28, for his sake that s.
Heb. 6:10, love which ye have s.
Showed, God or Lord.
Gen. 19:19, thy mercy s. to me
32:10, not worthy of mercies s.
39:21, the Lord s. Joseph mercy
41:25, God s. P. what he is about
39, forsa. as God hath s. thee
48:11, G. ha. s. me also thy seed
Lev. 24:12, mind of Lord might be s.
Num. 14:11, all signs I have s. among them; Dt. 6:22.
Dt. 4:36, upon earth he s. thee
5:24, Lord our God s. us his glory
34:1, Lord s. him the land of G.
Jud. 13:23, nor would he have s.
II Ks. 8:10, Lord hath s. me, he
13, the Lord s. me thou sh. be ki.
Ezra 9:8, grace s. fr. Lord our God
Ps. 60:3, thou hast s. thy people
71:20, hast s. me great troubles
111:6, s. the power of his works
118:27, God the Lord s. us light
Is. 26:10, let favor be s. to wick.
43:12, s. when no strange God
48:3, I s. th. I did them sudden.
5, bef. it came to pass I s. thee
Jer. 38:21, word Lord hath s. me
Ez. 11:25, thi. Lord hath s. me
Amos 7:1, Lord s. me; 4, 7; 8:1.
Mic. 6:8, he hath s. thee, O man
Lu. 1:58, Lord hath s. mercy
Acts 3:18, things which God had s.
10:40, G. raised him and s. him
Rom. 1:19, God hath s. it to them
II Pet. 1:14, Lord Jesus hath s. me
Showedst.
Neh. 9:10, s. signs upon Pharaoh
Jer. 11:18, thou s. me their doin.
32:18, that s. loving-kind. to
Jno. 2:18, what sign s. thou? 6:30.
Showeth.
Gen. 41:28, God is about to do. s.
Num. 23:3, whatsoever he s. me
Job 36:9, he s. them their work
Ps. 19:2, night unto night s. kno.
112:5, good man s. favor
147:19, he s. his word unto Jac.
Prov. 12:17, speaks tru. s. right.
Is. 41:26, no. that s. your words
Mat. 4:8, s. him all kingdoms
Jno. 5:20, Father s. Son all thin.
Showing.
Ex. 20:6, and s. mercy unto thousands; Dt. 5:10.
Dan. 5:12, s. of hard sentences
Lu. 1:80, in deserts till his s.
8:1, s. glad tidings of kingdom
II Thess. 2:4, as G. s. himself
Tit. 2:7, in all things s. a pattern
Shower.
Ez. 13:11, be overflowing s.; 13.
34:26, cause s. to come in season
Lu. 12:54, say, There cometh s.
Showers.
Dt. 32:2, my speech distil as s.
Job 24:8, the poor are wet with s.
Ps. 65:10, mak. earth soft with s.
72:6, king shall come like s.
Jer. 3:3, s. have been withholden
14:22, can the heavens give s.?
Ez. 34:26, his season s. of bles.
Mic. 5:7, Jac. shall be as s. on gr.
Zech. 10:1, Lord shall give them s.
Shrank.
Gen. 32:32, Is. not eat of sinew s.
Shred.
II Ks. 4:39, came and s. wild gour.
Shrines.
Acts 19:24, Demet. made silver s.
Shroud.
Ez. 31:3, Assyr. a cedar with s.
Shrubs.
Gen. 21:15, Ha. cast child und. s.
Shuah.
Gen. 25:2, Ishbak, S.; I Chr. 1:32.
38:2, married daugh. of a Canaanite, nam. S.; 12; I Chr. 2:3.
Shual.
I Sam. 13:17, turned to land of S.
Shulamite.
Song 6:13, O S. what see in S.?
Shun, ned.
Acts 20:27, not s. to decl. counsel
II Tim. 2:16, s. profane babblings
Shunammite.
I Ks. 1:3, they found Abishag a S.
2:17, he gave me Abishag the S.
22, why dost ask Abishag S.
II Ks. 4:12, call this S.; 36; 25.
Shunem, I Sam. 28:4.
Shur, Gen. 16:7.
Shushan.
Neh. 1:1, I was in S. the palace
Esth. 2:8, maidens gathered to S.
3:15, the city S. was perplexed
4:16, gather all the Jews in S.
8:15, the city of S. rejoiced and
9:11, number slain in S. was
15, Jews slew in S. three hund.
Shut.
Gen. 7:16, the Lord s. him in
Ex. 14:3, wilderness s. them in
Num. 12:14, let her be s. out
15, Miriam was s. out fr. camp
Dt. 15:7, nor s. hand from poor
Josh. 2:7, they s gate of Jericho
Jud. 9:51, they s. tower to them
I Sam. 23:7, he is s. in, by enter.
Ps. 69:15, let not pit s. mouth
Is. 6:10, s. eyes lest they see
22:22, open and none shall s. he shall s. none open
44:18, he hath s. their eyes
45:1, and gates shall not be s.
52:15, kings sh. s. their mouths
60:11, gates shall not be s. day
66:9, shall I s. womb, saith G.?
Ez. 3:24, go s. thys. with. hou.
44:2, G. hath entered, it sh. be s.
46:1, gate shall be s. six days
12, going forth, one sh. s. gate
Dan. 6:22, God hath s. lion's mo.
Acts 5:23, the prison found we s.
Rev. 11:6, have power to s. heav.
21:25, gates sh. not be s. by day
Shut Up.
Lev. 13:11, shall not s. him up
14:38, priest shall s. up house
Dt. 11:17, and he s. up heaven
32:30, the Lord had s. them up
36, seeth there is none s. up
I Sam. 1:5, L. s. up Han.'s womb
6, the Lord had s. up her womb
6:10, s. up their calves at home
I Ks. 8:35, when heaven is s. up; II Chr. 6:26; 7:13.
14:10, from Jeroboam him that is s. up; 21:21; II Ks. 9:8.
II Ks. 14:26, th. was not any s. up
17:4, king of Assyria s. him up
II Chr. 28:24, A. s. up doors; 29:7.
Neh. 6:10, house of Sh. was s. up
Job 3:10, because it s. not up
11:10, s. up, who can hinder?
38:8, who hath s. up the sea?
Ps. 31:8, hast not s. me up into
77:9, ha. he s. up tender merc.?
88:8, I am s. up, I cannot come
Is. 24:10, every house is s. up
22, they shall be s. up in prison
Jer. 13:19, cities of south be s. up
32:2, prophet was s. up by Z.; 3.
33:1, while he was s. up; 39:15.
36:5, I am s. up, I cannot go
Dan. 8:26, s. thou up the vision
12:4, O Daniel, s. up the words
Mat. 23:13, s. up kingd. of heav.
Lu. 3:20, s. up John in prison
4:25, heaven was s. up three years
Acts 26:10, many did I s. up
Gal. 3:23, s. up to faith
Rev. 20:3, s. up devil, set a seal
Shutteth.
Job 12:14, he s. up a man
Prov. 17:28, that s. lips is a man
Is. 33:15, s. eyes from seeing
Lam. 3:8, when I cry he s. out
I Jno. 3:17, s. up bow. of compa.
Rev. 3:7, no m. s. and s. no m. op.
Shutting.
Josh. 2:5, about time of s. gate
Shuttle.
Job 7:6, swifter than a weaver's s.
Sick.
Gen. 48:1, behold, thy father is s.
Lev. 15:33, is s. of her flowers
I Sam. 19:14, she said, He is s.
30:13, three days ago I fell s.
II Sam. 12:15, L. struck ch. was s.
13:2, Amnon was vexed, fell s.
5, Jonadab said, Make thys. s.
6, Am. lay down made hims. s.
I Ks. 14:1, the son of Jerob. fell s.
5, cometh to ask for son, is s.
17:17, son of the woman fell s.
II Ks. 1:2, Ahaz. fell down, was s.
8:7, Benha. king of Syria was s.
29, Joram son of Ahab, bec. he was s.; II Chr. 22:6.
13:14, Elisha was fallen s. died
20:1, Hezekiah s. unto death; II Chr. 32:24; Is. 38:1.
Neh. 2:2, why sad, art not s.?
Ps. 35:13, when they were s.
Prov. 13:12, hope deferred make. the heart s.
23:35, stricken me, I was not s.
Song 5:8, I am s. of love
Is. 1:5, wh. head s. heart faint
33:24, inhab. not say, I am s.
38:9, Hezekiah had been s.
Jer. 14:18, art s. with famine
Ez. 34:4, nor heal. that was s.
16, strengthen that wh. was s.
Hos. 7:5, princes made him s.
Mic. 6:13, I make thee s. in smi.
Mal. 1:8, offer s. is it not evil?
Mat. 4:24, brou. to him s. people
8:14, Pet.'s wife's-moth. s. of fe.
16, healed all th. were s.; 14:14.
9:12, but they that are s.; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31.
10:8, heal the s. cleanse the lepers; Lu. 9:2; 10:9.
25:36, I was s. and ye visited me
Mk. 6:5, laid hands on a few s.
13, anoint. many that were s.
56, laid s. in streets; Acts 5:15.
16:18, lay hands on the s.
Lu. 7:2, centurion's serv. was s.
10, serv. whole that had been s.
Jno. 4:46, a nobleman's son s.
11:1, Laz. of Bethany was s.; 2.
3, L. he whom thou lovest is s.
Acts 9:37, Dorcas was s. and died
19:12, brou. the s. handkerchiefs
28:8, father of Publius lay s.
Phil. 2:26, heard he had been s.
II Tim. 4:20, Tro. I left at Mil. s.
Js. 5:14, s. let him call elders
Sickle.
Dt. 16:9, beg. to put s. to corn
23:25, not move s. unto neigh.'s
Jer. 50:16, cut off that handl. s.
Joel 3:13, put ye in s. harv. ripe
Mk. 4:29, immedi. he put. in s.
Rev. 14:14, in his hand sharp s.
15, thrust in thy s.; 16, 18, 19.
Sickly.
I Cor. 11:30, for this cause ma. s.
Sickness.
Ex. 23:25, I will take s. away
Lev. 20:18, if lie wi. wom. hav. s.
Dt. 7:15, L. will take fr. thee s.
28:59, sore s. of long conti.
61, ev. s. not written in law
29:22, when they see s. L. laid
I Ks. 8:37, whatsoever s. there be; II Chr. 6:28.
17:17, his s. was so sore
II Ks. 13:14, Elisha was sick of s.
II Chr. 21:15, shalt have great s.
19, bow. fell out by rea. of s.
Ps. 41:3, wilt make his bed in s.
Ecc. 5:17, sor. and wrath with s.
Is. 38:9, Hez. recovered of his s.
12, pining s. from day to night
Hos. 5:13, when Ephr. saw his s.
Mat. 4:23, Je. went healing all s.
8:17, sa. himself bare our s.
9:35, Jesus went about heali. s.
10:1, to heal. s.; Mk. 3:15.
Jno. 11:4, s. is not unto death
sent by God, Dt. 28:59-61; 32:39; II Sam. 12:15; Acts 12:23.
the devil sometimes permitted to inflict, Job 2:6, 7; Lu. 9:39; 13:16.
often brought on by intemperance, Hos. 7:5.
often sent as a punishment of sin, Lev. 26:14-16; II Chr. 21:12-15; I Cor. 11:30.
one of God's four sore judgments on a guilty land, Ez. 14:19-21.
God
promises to heal, Ex. 23:25; II Ks. 20:5.
heals, Dt. 32:39; Ps. 103:3; Is. 38:5, 9.
exhibits his mercy in healing, Phil. 2:27.
exhibits his power in healing, Lu. 5:17.
exhibits his love in healing, Is. 38:17.
often manifests saving grace to sinners during, Job 33:19-24; Ps. 107:17-21.
permits saints to be tried by, Job 2:5, 6.
strengthens saints in, Ps. 41:3.
comforts saints in, Ps. 41:3.
hears the prayers of those in, Ps. 30:2; 107:18-20.
preserves saints in time of, Ps. 91:3-7.
abandons the wicked to, Jer. 34:17.
persecutes the wicked by, Jer. 29:18.
healing of, lawful on the sabbath, Lu. 13:14-16.
Christ compassionated those in, Is. 53:4, with Mat. 8:16, 17.
Christ Healed
being present, Mk. 1:31; Mat. 4:23.
not being present, Mat. 8:13.
by imposition of hands, Mk. 6:5; Lu. 13:13.
with a touch, Mat. 8:3.
through the touch of his garment, Mat. 14:35, 36; Mk. 5:27-34.
with a word, Mat. 8:8, 13.
faith required in those healed of, by Christ, Mat. 9:28, 29; Mk. 5:34; 10:52.
often incurable by human means, Dt. 28:27; II Chr. 21:18.
the apostles were endued with power to heal, Mat. 10:1; Mk. 16:18, 20.
The Power of Healing
one of the miraculous gifts bestowed on the early church, I Cor. 12:9, 30; Js. 5:14, 15.
Saints
acknowledge that, comes from God, Ps. 31:1-8; Is. 38:12, 15.
are resigned under, Job 2:10.
mourn under, with prayer, Is. 38:14.
pray for recovery from, Is. 38:2, 3.
ascribe recovery from, to God, Is. 38:20.
praise God for recovery from, Ps. 103:1-3; Is. 38:19; Lu. 17:15.
thank God publicly for recovery from, Is. 38:20; Acts 3:8.
feel for others in, Ps. 35:13.
visit those in, Mat. 25:36.
visiting those in, an evidence of belonging to Christ, Mat. 25:34, 36, 40.
pray for those afflicted with, Acts 28:8; Js. 5:14, 15.
God's aid should be sought in, II Chr. 16:12.
The Wicked
have much sorrow, etc., with, Ecc. 5:17.
forsake those in, I Sam. 30:13.
visit not those in, Mat. 25:43.
not visiting those in, an evidence of not belonging to Christ, Mat. 25:43, 45.
illustrative of sin, Lev. 13:45, 46; Is. 1:5; Jer. 8:22; Mat. 9:12.
Sidon.
Gen. 10:15, and Canaan begat S. his firstborn
19, of the Canaanites was from S.
Mat. 11:21, had been done in Tyre and S.
22, be more tolerable for Tyre and S.
15:21, into the coasts of Tyre and S.
Mk. 3:8, and they about Tyre and S., a great
7:24, into the borders of Tyre and S.
31, from the coasts of Tyre and S.
Lu. 4:26, save unto Sarepta, a city of S., unto
6:17, from the sea coast of Tyre and S.
10:13, had been done in Tyre and S.
14, be more tolerable for Tyre and S.
Acts 12:20, displeased with them of Tyre and S.
27:3, and the next day we touched at S.
Sidonians, The.
descended from Sidon, son of Canaan, Gen. 10:15; I Chr. 1:13.
formerly a part of the Phœnician nation, Mat. 15:21, 22, with Mk. 7:24, 26.
dwelt on the sea coast, Lu. 6:17; Acts 27:3.
Cities of Mentioned:
Zidon, Josh. 11:8; 19:28.
Zarephath or Sarepta, I Ks. 17:9; Lu. 4:26.
governed by kings, Jer. 25:22; 27:3.
Character of:
careless and secure, Jud. 18:7.
idolatrous, I Ks. 11:5.
superstitious, Jer. 27:3, 9.
wicked and impenitent, Mat. 11:21, 22.
engaged in extensive commerce, Is. 23:2.
were skillful sailors, Ez. 27:8.

Sidonians, The—Continued.
supplied the Jews with timber, I Chr. 22:4; Ezra 3:7.
supplied from Judea with provisions, Acts 12:20, with Ez. 27:17.
Territory of,
bordered on the land of Canaan, Gen. 10:19.
given by God to Israel, Gen. 49: 13; Josh. 13:6.
allotted to the tribe of Asher, Josh. 19:24, 28.
visited by our Lord, Mat. 15:21.
Israel unable to expel, Jud. 1:31; 3:3.
hostile and oppressive to God's people, Jud. 10:12; Ez. 28:22, 24; Joel 3:5, 6.
Solomon intermarried with, I Ks. 11:1.
Ahab intermarried with, I Ks. 16: 31.
Israel followed the idolatry of, Jud. 10:6; I Ks. 11:33.
Predictions Respecting:
territory of, to be given to Nebuchadnezzar, king of Babylon, Jer. 27:3, 6.
partaking with the other nations of God's judgments, Jer. 25:22-28; Ez. 32:30.
all their helpers to be cut off, Jer. 47:4.
that God should be glorified in the judgments upon them, Ez. 28: 21-23.
their spoliation and oppression of the Jews to be fully recompensed, Joel 3:4, 8.
many of, attended Christ's ministry, Mk. 3:8.
having revolted from Herod, were obliged to propitiate him, Acts 12:20.

Siege.
Dt. 20:19, down . . . to employ them in the s.
28:53, in the s., and in the straitness
55, he hath nothing left in the s., and
57, secretly in the s. and straitness
I Ks. 15:27, and all Israel laid s. to Gibbethon
II Chr. 32:9, but he himself laid s. against Lachish
10, ye abide in the s. in Jerusalem?
Is. 29:3, and will lay s. against thee with a
Jer. 19:9, eat the flesh of his friend in the s.
Ez. 4:2, and lay s. against it, and build a
3, and thou shalt lay s. against it
7, face toward the s. of Jerusalem
8, thou hast ended the days of thy s.
5:2, when the days of the s. are fulfilled
Mic. 5:1, troops: he hath laid s. against us
Nah. 3:14, draw thee waters for the s., fortify
Zech. 12:2, shall be in the s. both against Judah

Sieges.
fenced cities invested by, II Ks. 18: 13.
threatened as a punishment, Dt. 28: 52.
Described as
encamping against, II Sam. 12: 28; II Chr. 32:1.
pitching against, II Ks. 25:1.
compassing about with armies, II Ks. 6:14; Lu. 21:20.
setting in array against, Jer. 50: 9.
being against round about, Jer. 51:2.
often lasted for a long time, II Ks. 17:5.
great noise and tumult of, alluded to, Joel 2:5.
Those Engaged in,
built forts and mounts, Ez. 4:2; 26:8.
dug a trench round the city, Lu. 19:43.
invested the city on every side, Ez. 23:24.
cut off all supplies, II Ks. 19:24.
frequently laid ambushes, Jud. 9: 34.
called upon the city to surrender, I Ks. 20:2, 3; II Ks. 18:18, 20.
employed battering rams, etc., against the walls, Ez. 4:2; 26: 9.
cast arrows and other missiles into the city, II Ks. 19:32.
often suffered much during, Ez. 29:18.
the Jews forbidden to cut down fruit trees for purposes of, Dt. 20:19, 20.
extreme difficulty of taking cities by, alluded to, Prov. 18:19.
Cities Invested by,
repaired and newly fortified beforehand, II Chr. 32:5; Is. 22: 9, 10; Nah. 3:14.
supplied with water beforehand, Nah. 3:14.
the inhabitants of, cut off beforehand supplies of water outside, useful to besiegers, II Chr. 32: 3, 4.
were strictly shut up, Josh. 6:1.
walls of, defended by the inhabitants, II Sam. 11:20, 21; II Ks. 18:26; II Chr. 32:18.
sometimes used ambushes or sorties, Jer. 51:12.
often suffered from famine, II Ks. 6:26-29; 25:3; Ez. 6:12.
often suffered from pestilence, Jer. 21:6; 32:24.
often demanded terms of peace, I Sam. 11:1-3.
frequently taken by ambush, Jud. 9:43, 44.
frequently taken by assault, Josh. 10:35; II Sam. 12:29.
frequently succored by allies, I Sam. 11:11; 23:5.
inhabitants of, exhorted to be courageous, II Chr. 32:6-8.
Cities Taken by,
given up to pillage, Jer. 50:26, 27.
inhabitants of, often put to the sword, Josh. 10:28, 30, 32, 35; Jer. 50:30.
frequently broken down, Jud. 9: 45.
frequently destroyed by fire, Josh. 8:19.
sometimes sown with salt, Jud. 9: 45.
sometimes called after the name of the captor, II Sam. 12:28.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Jericho, Josh. 6:2-20.
Ai, Josh. 7:2-4; 8:1-19.
Makkedah, Josh. 10:28.
Libnah, Josh. 10:29, 30.
Lachish, Josh. 10:31, 32.
Eglon, Josh. 10:34, 35.
Hebron, Josh. 10:36, 37.
Debir, Josh. 10:38, 39.
Shechem, Jud. 9:34, 45.
Thebez, Jud. 9:50.
Jabesh-gilead, I Sam. 11:1.
Keilah, I Sam. 23:1.
Ziklag, I Sam. 30:1, 2.
Rabbah, II Sam. 11:1; 12:26-29.
Gibbethon, I Ks. 16:15.
Tirzah, I Ks. 16:17.
Samaria, I Ks. 20:1; II Ks. 6:24; 17:5.
Ramoth-gilead, I Ks. 22:4, 29.
cities of Israel in Galilee, II Ks. 15:29.
cities of Judah, II Ks. 18:13.
Jerusalem, II Ks. 24:10, 11; 25: 1, 2.

Sieve.
Is. 30:28, the nations with the s. of vanity
Amos 9:9, nations, like as corn is sifted in a s.

Sift.
Is. 30:28, to s. the nations with the sieve of
Amos 9:9, I will s. the house of Israel among
Lu. 22:31, you, that he may s. you as wheat

Sifted.
Amos 9:9, nations, like as corn is s. in a sieve

Sigh.
Is. 24:7, all the merryhearted do s.
Lam. 1:4, priests s., her virgins are afflicted
11, all her people s., they seek bread
21, they have heard that I s.: there is
Ez. 9:4, upon the foreheads of the men that s.
21:6, S. therefore, thou son of man, with
6, with bitterness s. before their eyes

Sighed.
Ex. 2:23, children of Israel s. by reason of
Mk. 7:34, and looking up to heaven, he s.
8:12, he s. deeply in his spirit, and

Sighest.
Ez. 21:7, say unto thee, Wherefore s. thou?

Sigheth.
Lam. 1:8, yea, she s., and turneth backward

Sighing.
Job 3:24, for my s. cometh before I eat, and
Ps. 12:5, of the poor, for the s. of the needy
31:10, with grief, and my years with s.
79:11, the s. of the prisoner come before
Is. 21:2, the s. thereof have I made to cease
35:10, and sorrow and s. shall flee away
Jer. 45:3, fainted in my s., and I find no rest.

Sighs.
Lam. 1:22, for my s. are many, and my heart is

Sight.
Gen. 2:9, every tree pleasant to s.
Ex. 3:3, turn and see th. great s.
24:17, s. of glory of L. like fire
Lev. 13:4, in s. not deep. th. skin
14:37, if plague in s. lower
Num. 13:33, in their s. as grassh.
27:19, give him charge in th. s.
Dt. 28:34, mad for s. of eyes; 67.
Josh. 23:5, G. drive them out of s.
24:17, did great signs in our s.
Job 18:3, why rep. vile in your s.?
21:8, seed established in their s.
34:26, striketh them in s. of oth.
41:9, not cast down at s. of him?
Ps. 79:10, am. heathen in our s.
Ecc. 6:9, better s. of eyes than
Is. 5:21, prudent in their own s.
11:3, not judge after s. of eyes
Jer. 51:24, evil in Zion in your s.
Ez. 12:3, remo. by day in th. s.
20:9, in whose s. I made known
14, in who. s. I brought out; 22.
43:11, show forms, write in th. s.
Dan. 4:11, s. thereof to end of; 20.
Mat. 11:5, the blind receive their s.; 20:34; Lu. 7:21.
Lu. 4:18, preach s. to the blind
23:48, came to s. smote breasts
24:31, he vanished out of their s.
Jno. 9:11, washed and I recei. s.
Acts 1:9, received him out of s.
7:31, Mo. saw, he wondered at s.
9:9, three days with. s. nor eat
18, he received s. forthwith
II Cor. 5:7, we walk by fai. not s.

Sight of God.
Prov. 3:4, understand. in s. of God
Acts 4:19, whe. right in s. of God
8:21, heart not right in s. of God
II Cor. 2:17, in s. of God speak we
7:12, care for you in s. of God
I Tim. 2:3, acceptable in s. of God
6:13, I gi. th. ch. in s. of God
I Pet. 3:4, in s. of G. of great pri.

Sight, His.
Ex. 15:26, wh. is right in his s.
Dt. 4:37, bro. thee out in his s.
Jud. 6:21, angel dep. out of his s.
II Sam. 12:9, L. to do evil in his s.
II Ks. 17:18, th. o. of his s.; 20, 23; 24:3.
I Chr. 19:13, L. do good in his s.
Job 25:5, stars not pure in his s.
Ps. 10:5, judgments out of his s.
72:14, preci. their blood in his s.
Ecc. 2:26, giv. man good in his s.
8:3, not hasty to go out of his s.
Hos. 6:2, we shall live in his s.
Mk. 10:52, Bartim. immediately received his s.; Lu. 18:43.
Jno. 9:15, how he receiv. his s.; 18.
Acts 9:12, he might receive his s.
Col. 1:22, pres. you holy in his s.
Heb. 13:21, well-pleasing in his s.
I Jno. 3:22, things pleas. in his s.

Sight, In the.
Gen. 47:18, left in the s. of lord
Ex. 4:30, signs in the s. of people
11:3, Mo. great in the s. of serv.
19:11, L. come down in the s. of
Lev. 20:17, cut off in the s. of peo.
26:45, out of Eg. in the s. of hea.
Num. 25:6, wom. in the s. of Mo.
33:3, in the s. of Egyptians
Dt. 31:7, M. said, in the s. of Is.
Josh. 10:12, in the s. of Israel
I Chr. 28:8, in the s. of Is. keep
29:25, magni. Sol. in the s. of Is.
II Chr. 32:23, Hez. magnifi. in the s.
Ezra 9:9, mercy in the s. of kings
Neh. 1:11, mercy in the s. of man
Ps. 78:12, thi. did he in s. of fath.
98:2, showed in the s. of heathen
Prov. 1:17, net spr. in the s. of b.
Ecc. 11:9, walk in the s. of eyes
Jer. 43:9, hid stones in the s. of Ju.
Ez. 5:8, in the s. of nations
16:41, judgm. in the s. of women
28:25, sa. in th. in the s. of h.; 39:27.
Acts 7:10, wisdom in the s. of Ph.
Rom. 12:17, hon. in the s. of men
Rev. 13:14, in the s. of beast

Sight, My.
Gen. 23:4, dead out of my s.; 8.
Ex. 33:12, found gra. in my s.; 17.
I Sam. 29:6, coming good in my s.
9, I kn. thou art good in my s.
I Ks. 8:25, not fail thee a man in my s.; II Chr. 6:16.
11:38, that wh. is right in my s.
II Ks. 21:15, done evil in my s.
23:27, remove Jud. out of my s.
Is. 43:4, wast precious in my s.
Jer. 7:15, cast you out of my s.
30, chil. of Ju. done ev. in my s.
15:1, cast them out of my s.
18:10, if it do evil in my s.
34:15, had done right in my s.
Ez. 10:2, went in my s. to fill
Amos 9:3, hid from my s. in sea
Mk. 10:51, L. that I might rec. my s.; Lu. 18:41.

Sight, Thy.
Gen. 19:19, found grace in thy s.
21:12, let it not be griev. in thy s.
33:10, Ja. said, If I have found grace in thy s.; 47:29; Ex. 33:13, 16; 34:9; Jud. 6:17.
I Sam. 15:17, little in th. own s.
II Sam. 7:9, enemies out of thy s.
II Sam. 7:19, a small thing in thy s.
14:22, I have found grace in thy s.
II Ks. 1:13, life precious in thy s.; 14.
20:3, done good in thy s.; Is. 38:3.
Ps. 5:5, fool. not stand in thy s.
9:19, let heath. be judged in thy s.
51:4, I sinned, done evil in thy s.
76:7, who may stand in thy s.?
143:2, in thy s. no man justified
Is. 26:17, so ha. we been in thy s.
Jer. 18:23, blot out sin from thy s.
Jon. 2:4, I am cast out of thy s.
Mat. 11:26, so it seemed good in thy s.; Lu. 10:21.
Lu. 15:21, sin. ag. heav. in thy s.
18:42, Jesus said, Receive thy s.
Acts 9:17, mightest receive thy s.
22:13, brother Saul, receive thy s.

Sights.
Lu. 21:11, fearful s. sh. there be

Sign (n.).
Ex. 4:8, first s. believe latter s.
8:23, tomorrow shall this s. be
31:13, my sabbaths, a s. bet. me and you; 17; Ez. 20:12, 20.
Num. 16:38, they sh. be a s. to Is.
Dt. 6:8, for s. on hand; 11:18.
13:1, arise a prophet, giveth a s.
28:46, on thee for s. and wonder
Josh. 4:6, this be a s. among you
Jud. 6:17, show me s. thou talk.
20:38, s. betw. Israel and liers in
I Sam. 2:34, this shall be s. to thee; II Ks. 19:29.
14:10, this shall be a s. unto us
I Ks. 13:3, s. Lord hath spoken
II Ks. 20:8, what shall be the s.
9, this s. shall they have of the Lord; Is. 37:30; 38:7, 22.
II Chr. 32:24, and he gave him a s.
Is. 7:11, ask thee a s. of the Lord
14, L. himself shall give you a s.
19:20, it shall be for a s. to Lord
20:3, Is. walked barefoot for a s.
55:13, for an everlasting s.
66:19, I will set a s. among them
Jer. 6:1, set up s. in Beth-haccer.
44:29, this be s. to you; Lu. 2:12.
Ez. 4:3, this be s. to house of I.
12:6, I set thee for a s. to Is.; 11.
14:8, make him a s. and a prov.
24:24, Ezek. is a s.
27, thou be s.
39:15, th. sh. he set up a s. by it
Mat. 12:38, Master, we wo. see a s.; 16:1; Mk. 8:11; Lu. 11:16.
39, seek. af. a s. no s. be given, but s. of Jonas; 16:4; Mk. 8:12; Lu. 11:29, 30.
24:3, what the s. of thy coming?
30, then appear s. of Son of man
26:48, betrayed him gave them s.
Mk. 13:4, what s. when things
Lu. 2:34, s. which be spoken
Jno. 2:18, wh. s. show. th.? 6:30.
Acts 28:11, whose s. was Castor
Rom. 4:11, received s. of circum.
I Cor. 1:22, for Jews require s.
14:22, wherefore tongues are s.
Rev. 15:1, I saw ano. s. in heaven

Sign.
Dan. 6:8, establish decree, and s.

Signed.
Dan. 6:9, Darius s. the writing; 10.

Signs.
Gen. 1:14, let them be for s.
Ex. 4:9, if they will not believe s.
17, with this rod th. shalt do s.
7:3, I will multiply my s. in Eg.
10:2, mayest tell thy son my s.
Num. 14:11, for all s. I showed
Dt. 4:34, take nation by s.; 26:8.
6:22, Lord showed s. on Egypt; Neh. 9:10; Ps. 78:43.
7:19, great s. thi. eyes saw; 29:3.
34:11, in all s. L. sent him to do
I Sam. 10:7, when th. s. are come
9, and all those s. came to pass
Ps. 74:4, th. set up ensigns for s.
9, we see not our s. there is no
105:27, showed his s. amo. them
Is. 8:18, I and children are for s.
Jer. 10:2, be not dismayed at s.
32:20, set s. and wonders in E.
Dan. 4:2, I thou. good to show s.
3, how great his s.? mighty
6:27, he worketh s. in heaven
Mat. 16:3, not discern s. of times?
24:24, th. shall arise false Christs and show s.; Mk. 13:22.
Mk. 16:17, these s. follow them
20, confirming the word with s.
Lu. 1:62, they made s. to Zacha.
21:11, and great s. shall there be
25, s. in sun. moon and stars
Jno. 4:48, except ye see s. ye will
20:30, other s. truly did Jesus
Acts 2:19, I will show s. in earth
22, a man approved of G. by s.
43, s. were done by apost.; 5:12.
4:30, s. may be done by name
7:36, had showed s. and wonder-
8:13, Simon wond. beholding s.
14:3, granted s. and wond. to be
Rom. 15:19, through mighty s. and wonders; II Cor. 12:12.
II Thess. 2:9, work. of Satan, wi. s.
Heb. 2:4, G. bearing wit. with s.

Signet.
Gen. 38:18, thy s. and staff; 25.
Ex. 28:11, like engravings of a s.: 21, 36; 39:14, 30.

Signet—Continued.
Ex. 39:6, onyx-stones graven as s.
Jer. 22:24, though Coniah were s.
Dan. 6:17, king sealed it with s.
Hag. 2:23, I will make th. as a s.
Signification.
1 Cor. 14:10, none of th. with. s.
Signify.
Acts 21:26, to s. accomplishment
23:15, s. to capt. that he bring P.
25:27, not to s. the crimes laid
I Pet. 1:11, search. what Sp. did s.
Signified, eth.
Acts 11:28, Agab. s. there should
Heb. 12:27, s. removing those thi.
Rev. 1:1, s. it by his angel to Jo.
Signifying.
Jno. 12:33, s. by what death sho.
glorify God; 18:32; 21:19.
Heb. 9:8, H. Gh. s. that the way
Sihon.
Num. 21:23, S. would not suffer Is.
to pass; Jud. 11:20.
27, let the city of S. be built
28, flame gone out fr. city of S.
34, as didst to S.; Dt. 3:2, 6.
Dt. 2:30, S. king of Heshbon
21, I have begun to give S. and
32, S. ca. out; 29:7; Jud. 11:20.
31:4, do to them as he did to S.
Josh. 9:10, all that he did to S.
Jud. 11:21, God delivered S. into
Neh. 9:22, possessed land of S.
Jer. 48:45, flame com. fr. mi. of S.
Sihon, King of the Amorites.
Num. 21:21, messeng. to S., king of
the Amorites; Dt. 2:26; Jud. 11:
19.
26, city of S., king of the Amorites;
Josh. 12:2.
29, into captiv. to S., king of the
Amorites
34, to S., king of the Amorites;
Dt. 3:2.
Dt. 1:4, slain S., king of the Amor
ites, king of Bashan; Ps. 135:11;
136:19.
Josh. 13:10, cities of S., king of the
Amorites
Sihor.
Josh. 13:3, S. which is before
Jer. 2:18, to drink waters of S.
Silas.
Acts 15:22, S. chief among; 27.
34, it pleased S. to abide there
40, Paul chose S.
16:19, caught S.
25, at midnight Paul and S.
29, fell down bef. Paul and S.
17:4, consorted with Paul and S.
10, sent away S. by night
15, commandm. to S. to come
18:5, S. and Timoth. were come
Silence.
Job 4:16, image before me, was s.
29:21, men gave ear, and kept s.
Ps. 31:18, lying lips be put to s.
39:2, I was dumb with s. I held
94:17, my soul almost dw. in s.
115:17, nei. any that go into s.
Is. 15:1, Moab bro. to s. Kir to s.
Jer. 8:14, our G. hath put us to s.
Lam. 3:28, sitteth alone, keep. s.
Amos 8:3, cast them forth with s.
Mat. 22:34, put Sadducees to s.
Acts 21:40, th. was made great s.
22:2, spake in Heb. they kept s.
I Tim. 2:11, let wom. learn in s.
12, nor to usurp but to be in s.
I Pet. 2:15, may put to s. ignor.
Rev. 8:1, there was s. in heaven
Silent.
I Sam. 2:9, wicked shall be s.
Ps. 22:2, I cry in night, not s.
28:1, not s. to me, if thou be s.
30:12, sing praise to th. not be s.
31:17, let wicked be s. in grave
Is. 47:5, sit thou s. and get thee
Jer. 8:14, defenced ci. let us be s.
Zech. 2:13, be s. O all flesh, bef. L.
Silk.
Prov. 31:22, her clothing is s.
Ez. 16:10, I covered thee wi. s.
13, thy raiment was s.
Rev. 18:12, no man buyeth her s.
Silly.
Job 5:2, envy slayeth the s. one
Hos. 7:11, Ephr. is like a s. dove
II Tim. 3:6, lead captive s. wom.
Siloah, Siloam.
Neh. 3:15, repai. wall of pool of S.
Lu. 13:4, on wh. tower in S. fell
Jno. 9:7, wash in pool of S.; 11.
Silvanus.
II Cor. 1:19, preach. am. you by S.
I Thess. 1:1, Paul, S. and Timoth.
to the church; II Thess. 1:1.
I Pet. 5:12, by S. a faithful broth.
Silver.
I Ks. 10:27, king made s. as stones
Job 22:25, thou shalt have plenty of
s.
Ps. 12:6; 66:10, as s. is tried
Prov. 8:10, receive instruction, and
not s.
Ecc. 5:10, he that loveth s. shall
not be satisfied
Is. 1:22, thy s. is become dross
Jer. 6:30, reprobate s. shall men
Mal. 3:3, sit as a refiner and puri-
fier of s.
See Gen. 44:2; Ecc. 12:6; Mat. 27:
6; Acts 19:24.
veins of, found in the earth, Job
28:1.
generally found in an impure state,
Prov. 25:4.
comparative value of, Is. 60:17.
Described as
white and shining, Ps. 68:13, 14.
fusible, Ez. 22:20, 22.
malleable, Jer. 10:9.
purified by fire, Prov. 17:3; Zech.
13:9.
Purified, Called
refined silver, I Chr. 29:4.
choice silver, Prov. 8:19.
Tarshish carried on extensive com-
merce in, Jer. 10:9; Ez. 27:12.
the patriarchs rich in, Gen. 13:2;
24:35.
used as money from the earliest
age, Gen. 23:15, 16; 37:28; I Ks.
16:24.
very abundant in the reign of Solo-
mon, I Ks. 10:21, 22, 27; II Chr.
9:20, 21, 27.
the working in, a trade, Acts 19:
24.
Made Into
cups, Gen. 44:2.
dishes, Num. 7:13, 84, 85.
bowls, Num. 7:13, 84.
thin plates, Jer. 10:9.
chains, Is. 40:19.
wires (alluded to), Ecc. 12:6.
sockets for the boards of the tab-
ernacle, Ex. 26:19, 25, 32; 36:
24, 26, 30, 36.
ornaments and hooks for the pil-
lars of the tabernacle, Ex. 27:
17; 38:19.
candlesticks, I Chr. 28:15.
tables, I Chr. 28:16.
beds or couches, Esth. 1:6.
vessels, II Sam. 8:10; Ezra 6:5.
idols, Ps. 115:4; Is. 2:20; 30:22.
ornaments for the person, Ex. 3:
22.
given by the Israelites for making
the tabernacle, Ex. 25:3; 35:24.
given by David and his subjects for
making the temple, I Chr. 28:14;
29:2, 6-9.
taken in war often consecrated to
God, Josh. 6:19; II Sam. 8:11; I
Ks. 15:15.
taken in war purified by fire, Num.
31:22, 23.
often given as presents, I Ks. 10:
25; II Ks. 5:5, 23.
tribute often paid in, II Chr. 17:11;
Neh. 5:15.
Illustrative
of the words of the Lord, Ps. 12:
6.
of the tongue of the just, Prov.
10:20.
of good rulers, Is. 1:22, 23.
of the Medo-Persian kingdom, Dan.
2:32, 39.
of saints purified by affliction, Ps.
66:10; Zech. 13:9.
(labor of seeking for) of diligence
required for attaining knowl-
edge, Prov. 2:4.
(reprobate) of the wicked, Jer. 6:
30.
(dross of) of the wicked, Is. 1:
22; Ez. 22:18.
wisdom to be esteemed more than,
Job 28:15; Prov. 3:14; 8:10, 19;
16:16.
Silverlings.
Is. 7:23, a thousand vines at a
thousand s.
Silversmith.
Acts 19:24, certain man named De-
metrius, a s.
Simeon, The Tribe of.
descended from Jacob's second son
by Leah; Gen. 29:33.
prediction respecting, Gen. 49:5-7.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:6.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:5.
to divide the land, Num. 34:20.
formed part of the second division
of Israel in their journeys, Num.
10:18, 19.
encamped under the standard of
Reuben south of the tabernacle,
Num. 2:12.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num.
1:22, 23; 2:13.
offering of, at the dedication, Num.
7:36-41.
families of, Num. 26:12, 13.
strength of, on entering Canaan,
Num. 26:14.
plagued for following the idolatry,
etc., of Midian, which accounts
for their decrease, Num. 25:9, 14;
26:14, with Num. 27:12.
on mount Gerizim said amen to the
blessings, Dt. 27:12.
inheritance of, within Judah, Josh.
19:1-8.
bounds of their inheritance with
cities and villages, Josh. 19:2-8;
I Chr. 4:28-33.
united with Judah in expelling the
Canaanites from their inheritance,
Jud. 1:3, 17.
many of, at the coronation of David,
I Chr. 12:25.
officer appointed over, by David, I
Chr. 27:16.
part of, united with Judah under
Asa, II Chr. 15:9.
Josiah purged their land of idols,
II Chr. 34:6.
part of, destroyed the remnant of
the Amalekites, and dwelt in their
land, I Chr. 4:39-43.
Simeon, son of Jacob, Gen. 29:33;
34:7, 25; 42:24.
his descendants, Gen. 46:10; Ex. 6:
15; Num. 1:22; 26:12; I Chr. 4:
24; 12:25.
prophecy concerning, Gen. 49:5.
blesses Christ, Lu. 2:25.
Similitude.
Num. 12:8, s. of the Lord shall
Dt. 4:12, but saw no s.; 15, 16.
II Chr. 4:3, under it was s. of oxen
Ps. 106:20, changed glory into s.
144:12, stones polished after s.
Dan. 10:16, one like s. of sons of
Rom. 5:14, after s. of Ad.'s trans.
Heb. 7:15, after s. of Melchisedek
Js. 3:9, men made after s. of G.
Similitudes.
Hos. 12:10, I have used s.
Simon, brother of Christ, Mat. 13.
55; Mk. 6:3.
(Zelotes), apostle, Mat. 10:4; Mk.
3:18; Lu. 6:15.
(Pharisee), reproved, Lu. 7:36.
(leper), Mat. 26:6; Mk. 14:3.
(of Cyrene), bears the cross of Je-
sus, Mat. 27:32; Mk. 15:21; Lu.
23:26.
(a tanner), Peter's vision in his
house, Acts 9:43; 10:6.
(a sorcerer), baptized, Acts 8:9; re-
buked by Peter, Acts 8:18.
Simple.
Ps. 19:7, Lord maketh wise the s.
116:6, the Lord preserveth the s.
119:130, giv. understanding to s.
Prov. 1:4, to give subtility to s.
22, how long, ye s. ones, will
32, turning away of s. shall slay
7:7, among s. ones a young man
8:5, O ye s. understand wisdom
9:4, whoso is s. let him turn; 16.
13, a foolish woman is s.
14:15, s. believeth every word
18, s. inherit folly
19:25, s. beware
21:11, punished, s. made wise
22:3, s. pass on are punish.; 27:12.
Ez. 45:20, do for him that is s.
Rom. 16:18, fair speeches dec. s.
19, wise to good, s. concer. evil
Simplicity.
II Sam. 15:11, th. went in their s.
Prov. 1:22, how lo. wi. ye love s.?
II Cor. 1:12, in s. had conversation
11:3, corrupted from s. in Christ
Sin.
Gen. 4:7, not well, s. lie. at door
Ex. 34:7, forgiv. iniquity, and s.
Lev. 4:3, if priest s. accord. to s.
14, wh. s. is known, cong. offer
6:26, priest offereth it for s.; 9:15.
19:17, not suffer s. on neighbor
Num. 5:6, when man or wom. s.
12:11, I beseech, lay not s. upon
19:9, it is a purification for s.; 17.
27:3, father died in his own s.
Dt. 15:9, cry to L. it be s.; 24:15.
19:15, witness sh. not rise for s.
Dt. 21:22, if a man have com. s.
22:26, in damsel no s. wor. death
23:21, it would be s. in thee
24:16, put to death for his own s.;
II Ks. 14:6; II Chr. 25:4.
I Sam. 15:23, rebel. as s. of witch.
I Ks. 8:34, forgive s. of thy people
36, forgive the s. of thy servants;
II Chr. 6:25, 27.
12:30, this thing bec. a s.; 13:34.
II Ks. 12:16, s. money was priests'
Job 20:11, his bones are full of s.
Ps. 32:1, blessed whose s. cover
51:5, in s. did mother con. me
59:12, for s. of their mouth
109:7, let his prayer become s.
14, let not s. of mother be blot.
Prov. 10:16, wicked tendeth to s.
19, in words there want. not s.
14:9, fools make a mock at s.
34, s. is a reproach to any peo.
21:4, plowing of wicked is s.
24:9, thought of foolishness is s.
Is. 5:18, woe to th. who draw s.
30:1, that they may add s. to s.
31:7, idols your hands ma. for s.
53:10, make soul an offer. for s.
12, he bare s. of many
Jer. 17:1, s. of Ju. writ. with pen
3, I will give high place for s.
51:5, th. land was filled with s.
Lam. 4:6, punishm. of s. of Sod.
Hos. 4:8, eat up s. of people
10:8, s. of Is. shall be destroyed
12:8, no iniq. in me that were s.
Amos 8:14, sw. by s. of Samaria
Mic. 1:13, beginning of s. to Zion
6:7, fruit of body for s. of soul
Zech. 13:1, a fount. opened for s.
Mat. 12:31, all s. sh. be forgiven
Jno. 1:29, tak. away s. of world
8:7, that is without s. am. you
34, whoso commit. s. serv. of s.
9:41, if blind, should have no s.
15:22, not come, had not s.; 24.
Jno. 16:8, Comfor. will reprove of
s.; 9.
19:11, deliv. me hath greater s.
Acts 7:60, lay not s. to th. charge
Rom. 3:9, J. and Gentil. under s.
20, by law is knowledge of s.
4:7, blessed whose s. is covered
5:12, s. ent. world, death by s.
13, till the law s. was in world
20, where s. abounded, grace
21, as s. reigned unto death
6:1, shall we continue in s.?
2, sh. we th. are dead to s. live?
7, he that is dead is freed fr. s.
10, he died, he died to s. once
11, reck. yourselves dead to s.
12, let not s. reign in yo. body
13, nor yield your memb. to s.
14, s. shall not have dominion
16, serv. ye are, whether of s.
17, G. thanked, were serv. of s.
18, being made free from s.; 22.
20, wh. ye were servants of s.
23, for the wages of s. is death
7:7, is law s.? G. forbid; kn. s.
8, s. tak. occasion wro. in me;
without law s. is dead
9, commandm. came, s. revived
11, s. by commandm. slew me
17, s. that dwelleth in me; 20.
23, bring. me into captiv. to s.
25, but with flesh, the law of s.
8:3, s. condemned s. in the flesh
10, body dead because of s.
14:23, whats. is not of faith is s.
I Cor. 6:18, every s. a man doeth
15:56, the sting of death is s. and
the strength of s. is the law
II Cor. 5:21, made him be s. for us
Gal. 2:17, Ch. the minister of s.?
3:22, scrip. conclu. all under s.
II Thess. 2:3, man of s. be revealed
Heb. 3:13, be hardened through s.
4:15, tempted, yet without s.
9:26, he appeared to put away s.
28, appear without s. to salvat.
10:6, in sacrifices for s. no pleas.
8, off. for s. thou wouldest not
18, remission, no offering for s.
11:25, enjoy the pleasures for s.
12:1, lay aside s. doth beset us
4, not resisted, striv. against s.
13:11, bod. of beasts for s. burnt
Js. 1:15, it bring. forth s. and s.
when finished, bring. death
2:9, if have respect to per. ye s.
4:17, not good, to him it is s.
I Pet. 2:22, did no s. nor guile
4:1, suff. in flesh, ceased from s.
II Pet. 2:14, eyes can. cease fr. s.
I Jno. 1:7, the blood of Jesus Christ
his Son cleanseth us from all s.
8, say, We have no s. we dece.
I Jno. 3:4, whoso comm. s. trans-
gresseth; s. is transgression
5, manifested, in him is no s.
8, committeth s. is of the devil
9, born of G. doth not commit s.
5:16, s. wh. is not to death, s.
17, all unrighteousn. is s. and there
is a s. not unto death
Sin (v.).
Gen. 39:9, do this, and s. ag. G.?
42:22, do not s. ag. the child
Ex. 20:20, fear, that thou s. not
23:33, lest make thee s. ag. me
Lev. 4:2, if soul s. thro. ignorance
3, if priest s.
13, if congregations s.
27, if people s. thro. ignorance
5:1, if a soul s. and hear swear.
6:2, if a soul s. lie unto neighbor
Num. 16:22, s. wroth with all?
Dt. 20:18, should you s. ag. L.
24:4, shalt not cause land to s.
I Sam. 2:25, if one man s. against
another; s. against the Lord
12:23, God forbid I should s.
14:33, people s. against Lord
34, s. not in eating with blood
19:4, let not king s. ag. servant
5, why s. ag. innocent blood?
I Ks. 8:46, if they shall s. against
thee; II Chr. 6:36.
II Ks. 21:11, man. made Judah s.
II Chr. 6:22, if man s. ag. neighbor
Neh. 6:13, and do so, and s.
13:26, did not Solo. s. by these
Job 2:10, did not J. s. wi. his lips
5:24, visit habitation, and not s.
10:14, if I s. thou markest me
31:30, nei. suffered mouth to s.
Ps. 4:4, stand in awe, and s. not
39:1, take heed I s. not
119:11, I might not s. ag. thee
Ecc. 5:6, mouth cause flesh to s.
Jer. 32:35, do this to cau. J. to s.
Ez. 3:21, rig. s. not, doth not s.
Hos. 8:11, Ephraim hath made al-
tars to s. altars to him to s.
13:2, now they s. more and more
Mat. 18:21, L. how oft brot. s.?
Jno. 5:14, s. no more, lest worse
8:11, nei. do I cond. s. no more
9:2, who did s. man or parents?
Rom. 6:15, s. bec. not under law?
I Cor. 8:12, ag. breth. s. ag. C.
15:34, awake to righteous. s. not
Eph. 4:26, be ye angry and s. not
I Tim. 5:20, them that s. rebuke
Heb. 10:26, if we s. wilfully after
I Jno. 2:1, I write unto you that
ye s. not, and if any man s.

Sin—Continued.
I Jno. 3:9, can. s. bec. he is born of G.
5:16, any man see his brother s.
what it is, Dt. 9:7; Josh. 1:18; Prov. 24:9; Rom. 14:23; Js. 4:17; I Jno. 3:4; 5:17.
origin of, Gen. 3:6, 7; Mat. 15:19; Jno. 8:44; Rom. 5:12.
characteristics of, Prov. 14:34; 15: 9; 30:12; Is. 1:18; 59:3; Jer. 44: 4; Eph. 5:11; Heb. 3:13, 15; 6:1; 9:14; Js. 1:15.
all born in, and under, Gen. 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps. 51:5; Rom. 3:9; Gal. 3:22.
Christ alone without, II Cor. 5:21; Heb. 4:15; 7:26; I Jno. 3:5; his blood alone redeems from, Jno. 1: 29; Eph. 1:7; I Jno. 1:7; 3:5.
fountain for, Zech. 13:1.
repented of, and confessed, Job 33: 27; Ps. 38:18; 97:10; Prov. 28:13; Jer. 3:21; Rom. 12:9; I Jno. 1:9.
prayed, striven against, and mortified, Ps. 4:4; 19:13; 39:1; 51:2; 139:23, 24; Mat. 6:13; Rom. 8:13; Col. 3:5; Heb. 12:4.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:9; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 21:27.
wages of, death, Rom. 6:23.
punishment of, Gen. 2:17; Ez. 18: 4; Rom. 5:13; Heb. 10:26; Js. 1: 15.
is the transgression of the law, I Jno. 3:4.
is of the devil, I Jno. 3:8, with Jno. 8:44.
all unrighteousness is, I Jno. 5:17.
omission of what we know to be good is, Js. 4:17.
whatever is not of faith is, Rom. 14:23.
the thought of foolishness is, Prov. 24:9.
all the imaginations of the unrenewed heart are, Gen. 6:5; 8:21.
Described as
coming from heart, Mat. 15:19.
the fruit of lust, Js. 1:15.
the sting of death, I Cor. 15:56.
rebellion against, God, Det. 9:7; Josh. 1:18.
works of darkness, Eph. 5:11.
dead works, Heb. 6:1; 9:14.
the abominable thing that God hates, Prov. 15:9; Jer. 44:4, 11.
reproaching the Lord, Num. 15:30; Ps. 74:18.
defiling, Prov. 30:12; Is. 59:3.
deceitful, Heb. 3:13.
disgraceful, Prov. 14:34.
often very great, Ex. 32:30; I Sam. 2:17.
often mighty, Amos 5:12.
often manifold, Amos 5:12.
often presumptuous, Ps. 19:13.
sometimes open and manifest, I Tim. 5:24.
sometimes secret, Ps. 90:8; I Tim. 5:24.
besetting, Heb. 12:1.
like scarlet and crimson, Is. 1:18.
reaching unto heaven, Rev. 18:5.
entered into the world by Adam, Gen. 3:6, 7, with Rom. 5:12.
all men are conceived and born in, Gen. 5:3; Job 15:14; 25:4; Ps. 51: 5.
all men are shapen in, Ps. 51:5.
scripture concludes all under, Gal. 3:22.
no man is without, I Ks. 8:46; Ecc. 7:20.
Christ alone was without, II Cor. 5: 21; Heb. 4:15; 7:26; I Jno. 3:5.
God
abominates, Dt. 25:16; Prov. 6: 16-19.
marks, Job 10:14.
remembers, Rev. 18:5.
is provoked to jealousy by, I Ks. 14:22.
is provoked to anger by, I Ks. 16:2.
alone can forgive, Ex. 34:7; Dan. 9:9; Mic. 7:18; Mk. 2:7.
recompenses, Jer. 16:18; Rev. 18: 6.
punishes, Is. 13:11; Amos 3:2.
The Law
is transgressed by every, Js. 2: 10, 11, with I Jno. 3:4.
gives knowledge of, Rom. 3:20; 7:7.
shows exceeding sinfulness of, Rom. 7:13.
made to restrain, I Tim. 1:9, in, by its strictness stirs up, Rom. 7: 5, 8, 11.
is the strength of, I Cor. 15:56.
curses those guilty of, Gal. 3:10.
no man can cleanse himself from, Job 9:30, 31; Prov. 20:9; Jer. 2:22.
no man can atone for, Mic. 6:7.
God has opened a fountain for, Zech. 13:1.
Christ was manifested to take away, Jno. 1:29; I Jno. 3:5.
Christ's blood redeems from, Eph. 1:7.
Christ's blood cleanses from, I Jno. 1:7.
Saints
made free from, Rom. 6:18.
dead to, Rom. 6:2, 11; I Pet. 2:24.
profess to have ceased from, I Pet. 4:1.
cannot live in, I Jno. 3:9; 5:18.
resolve against, Job 34:32.
ashamed of having committed, Rom. 6:21.
abhor themselves on account of, Job 42:6; Ez. 20:43.
have yet the remains of, in them, Rom. 7:17, 23, with Gal. 5:17.
the fear of God restrains, Ex. 20: 20; Ps. 4:4; Prov. 16:6.
the word of God keeps from, Ps. 17:4; 119:11.
the Holy Ghost convinces of, Jno. 16:8, 9.
if we say that we have no, we deceive ourselves, and the truth is not in us, I Jno. 1:8.
if we say that we have no, we make God a liar, I Jno. 1:10.
confusion of face belongs to those guilty of, Dan. 9:7, 8.
Should be
confessed, Job 33:27; Prov. 28:13.
mourned over, Ps. 38:18; Jer. 3:21.
hated, Ps. 97:10; Prov. 8:13; Amos 5:15.
abhorred, Rom. 12:9.
put away, Job 11:14.
departed from, Ps. 34:14; II Tim. 2:19.
avoided even in appearance, I Thess. 5:22.
guarded against, Ps. 4:4; 39:1.
striven against, Heb. 12:4.
mortified, Rom. 8:13; Col. 3:5.
wholly destroyed, Rom. 6:6.
specially strive against besetting, Heb. 12:1.
aggravated by neglected advantages, Lu. 12:47; Jno. 15:22.
guilt of concealing, Job 31:33; Prov. 28:13.
We Should Pray to God
to search for, in our hearts, Ps. 139:23, 24.
to make us know our, Job 13:23.
to forgive our, Ex. 34:9; Lu. 11:4.
to keep us from, Ps. 19:13.
to deliver us from, Mat. 6:13.
to cleanse us from, Ps. 51:2.
prayer hindered by, Ps. 66:18; Is. 59:2.
blessings withheld on account of, Jer. 5:25.
The Wicked
servants to, Jno. 8:34; Rom. 6:16.
dead in, Eph. 2:1.
guilty of, in every thing they do, Prov. 21:4; Ez. 21:24.
plead necessity for, I Sam. 13:11, 12.
excuse, Gen. 3:12, 13; I Sam 15: 13-15.
encourage themselves in, Ps. 64:5.
defy God in committing, Is. 5:18, 19.
boast of, Is. 3:9.
make a mock at, Prov. 14:9.
expect impunity in, Ps. 10:11; 50: 21; 94:7.
cannot cease from, II Pet. 2:14.
heap up, Ps. 78:17; Is. 30:1.
encouraged in, by prosperity, Job 21:7-15; Prov. 10:16.
led by despair to continue in, Jer. 2:25; 18:12.
try to conceal from God, Gen. 3: 8, 10, with Job 31:33.
throw the blame of, on God, Gen. 3:12; Jer. 7:10.
throw the blame of, on others, Gen. 3:12, 13; Ex. 32:22-24.
tempt others to, Gen. 3:6; 1 Ks. 16:2; 21:25; Prov. 1:10-14.
delight in those who commit, Ps. 10:3; Hos. 7:3; Rom. 1:32.
shall bear the shame of, Ez. 16: 52.
shall find out the wicked, Num. 32: 23.
ministers should warn the wicked to forsake, Ez. 33:9; Dan. 4:27.
Leads to
shame, Rom. 6:21.
disquiet, Ps. 38:3.
disease, Job 20:11.
the ground was cursed on account of, Gen. 3:17, 18.
toil and sorrow originated in, Gen. 3:16, 17, 19, with Job 14:1.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:9, 10; Gal. 5:19-21; Eph. 5:5; Rev. 21:27.
when finished brings forth death, Js. 1:15.
death, the wages of, Rom. 6:23.
death, the punishment of, Gen. 2:17; Ez. 18:4.
Sin (Zin), wilderness of, Ex. 16; Num. 13:21; 20; 27:14.
Ex. 16:1, I came to wildern. of S.
17:1, journey. fr. S.; Num. 33:12.
Ez. 30:15, pour my fury up. S.
16, S. shall have great pain
Sin, Great.
Gen. 20:9, brought on me great s.
Ex. 32:21, bro. g. s. on them
30, M. said, Ye sinned a great s.; 31.
I Sam. 2:17, s. of young men g.
II Ks. 17:21, Jeroboam made them sin a great s.
Sin, His.
Lev. 4:3, bring for his s. a bullock
23, if his s. come to knowl.; 28.
5:6, bring trespass-offer. for his s.
I Ks. 15:26, Nadab walked in his s.
34, Baa. walked in way of his s.
16:19, Zimri walked in his s.
26, Omri in his s.
II Ks. 21:16, beside his s. wherewith made Judah
17, acts of Manasseh, and his s.
II Chr. 33:19, all his s. bef. humbl.
Job 34:37, addeth rebellion to his s.
Is. 27:9, fruit to take away his s.
Ez. 3:20, shall die in his s.; 18:24.
33:14, if he turn from his s.
Hos. 13:12, bound up, his s. is hid
Mic. 3:8, full to declare to Is. his s.
Sin, My.
Gen. 31:36, what is my s. that th.
Ex. 10:17, forg. my s. this once
I Sam. 15:25, I pray, pardon my s.
20:1, what my s. bef. thy father
I Ks. 17:18, to call my s. to rem.
Job 10:6, thou search. after my s.
13:23, make me to know my s.
14:16, dost thou not watch my s.
35:3, if I be cleansed from my s.
Ps. 32:5, I acknowledged my s. and thou forgavest my s.
38:3, nor rest because of my s.
18, iniqu. I be sorry for my s.
51:2, cleanse me from my s.
3, my s. before
59:3, not for m s.
Prov. 20:9, I am pure from my s.
Dan. 9:20, I was confessing my s.
Sin, Our.
Ex. 34:9, pardon iniq. and our s.
Jer. 16:10, what our s. we commit.
Sin, Their.
Gen. 18:20, because their s. is griev.
50:17, forgive their s.; II Chr. 7:14.
Ex. 32:32, if thou forgive their s.
34, when I visit, I will visit their s.
Num. 5:7, they shall confess their s.
Dt. 9:27, stubbornness, nor their s.
I Ks. 8:35, if they turn from their s.; II Chr. 6:26.
Neh. 4:5, let not their s. be blotted
Ps. 85:2, thou hast covered their s.
Is. 3:9, they declare their s. as Sod.
Jer. 16:18, recompense their s. doub.
18:23, neither blot out their s.
31:34, rememb. their s. no more
36:3, that I may forgive their s.
Jno. 15:22, have no cloak for their s.
Sin, Thy.
II Sam. 12:13, Lord put away thy s.
Is. 6:7, taken away, thy s. purged
Sin, Your.
Ex. 32:30, atonement for your s.
Num. 32:23, your s. wi. find you out
Dt. 9:21, I took your s. the calf
Jno. 9:41, the ref. your s. remaineth
Sin-offering.
probable origin of, Gen. 4:4, 7.
Was Offered
for sins of ignorance, Lev. 4:2, 13, 22, 27.
at the consecration of priests, Ex. 29:10, 14; Lev. 8:14.
at the consecration of Levites, Num. 8:8.
at the expiration of a Nazarite's vow, Num. 6:14.
on the day of atonement, Lev. 16: 3, 9.
was a most holy sacrifice, Lev. 6: 25, 29.
Consisted of
a young bullock for priests, Lev. 4:3; 9:2, 8; 16:3, 6.
a young bullock or he-goat for the congregation, Lev. 4:14; 16:9; II Chr. 29:23.
a male kid or female lamb for a private person, Lev. 4:28, 32.
sins of the offerer transferred to, by imposition of hands; Lev. 4:4, 15, 24, 29; II Chr. 29:23.
was killed in the same place as the burnt-offering, Lev. 4:24; 6:25.
The Blood of,
for a priest or for the congregation, brought by the priest into the tabernacle, Lev. 4:5, 16.
for a priest or for the congregation, sprinkled seven times before the Lord, outside the vail, by the priest with his finger, Lev. 4:6, 17.
for a priest or for the congregation, put upon the horns of the altar of incense, Lev. 4:7, 18.
for a ruler or for a private person put upon the horns of the altar of burnt-offering by the priest with his finger, Lev. 4:25, 30.
in every case poured at the foot of the altar of burnt-offering, Lev. 4:7, 18, 25, 30; 9:9.
fat of the inside, kidneys, etc., burned on the altar of burnt-offering, Lev. 4:8-10, 19, 26, 31; 9:10.
when for a priest or the congregation, the skin, carcass, etc., burned without the camp, Lev. 4: 11, 12, 21; 6:30; 9:11.
was eaten by the priests in a holy place, when its blood had not been brought into the tabernacle, Lev. 6:26, 29, with v. 30.
Aaron, etc., rebuked for burning and not eating that of the congregation, its blood not having been brought into the tabernacle, Lev. 10:16-18, with Lev. 9:9, 15.
whatever touched the flesh of, was rendered holy, Lev. 6:27.
garments sprinkled with the blood of, to be washed, Lev. 6:27.
laws respecting the vessels used for boiling the flesh of, Lev. 6:28.
was typical of Christ's sacrifice, II Cor. 5:21; Heb. 13:11-13.
punishment for, Is. 3:8; Jer. 12:17; 25:12; Ez. 28:7-10.
punishment for, averted on repentance, Jud. 20:15, 16; II Chr. 12:6, 7; Ps. 106:43-46; Jon. 3:10.
exemplified, Sodom and Gomorrah, Gen. 18:20; II Pet. 2:6; children of Israel, Ex. 16:8; 32:31; nations of Canaan, Dt. 9:4; kingdom of Israel, II Ks. 17:8-12; Hos. 4:1, 2; kingdom of Judah, II Ks. 17:19; Is. 1:2-7; Moab, Jer. 48:29, 30; Babylon, Jer. 51:6, 13, 52; Tyre, Ez. 28:2; Nineveh, Nah. 3:1.
Sina.
Acts 7:30, him in the wilderness of mount S.
38, which spake to him in the mount S.
Sinai.
Ex. 16:1, which is between Elim and S., on
19:1, came they into the wilderness of S.
2, were come to the desert of S., and
11, of all the people upon mount S.
18, and mount S. was altogether on
20, Lord came down upon mount S.
23, cannot come up to mount S.: for
24:16, of the Lord abode upon mount S.
31:18, him upon mount S., two tables
34:2, up in the morning upon mount S.
4, and went up unto mount S., as the
29, Moses came down from mount S.
32, had spoken with him in mount S.
Lev. 7:38, commanded Moses in mount S., in
38, the Lord, in the wilderness of S.
25:1, spake unto Moses in mount S.
24:46, children of Israel in mount S. by
27:34, the children of Israel in mount S.
Num. 1:1, unto Moses in the wilderness of S.
19, them in the wilderness of S.
3:1, spake with Moses in mount S.
4, the Lord, in the wilderness of S.
14, unto Moses in the wilderness of S.
9:1, unto Moses in the wilderness of S.
5, at even in the wilderness of S.
10:12, journeys out of...wilderness of S.
26:64, of Israel in the wilderness of S.
28:6, which was ordained in mount S.
33:15, and pitched in the wilderness of S.
16, removed from the desert of S.
Dt. 33:2, the Lord came from S., and rose
Jud. 5:5, even that S. from before the Lord
Neh. 9:13, camest down also upon mount S.
Ps. 68:8, even S. itself was moved at the
17, the Lord is among them, as in S.
Gal. 4:24, the one from the mount S., which
25, this Agar is mount S. in Arabia
Sincere.
Phil. 1:10, ye may be s. and without offence
I Pet. 2:2, desire the s. milk of the word, that
Sincerely.
Jud. 9:16, if ye have done truly and s., in
19, if ye then have dealt truly and s.
Phil. 1:16, preach Christ of contention, not s.
Sincerity.
Josh. 24:14, and serve him in s. and in truth
I Cor. 5:8, with the unleavened bread of s. and
II Cor. 1:12, that in simplicity and godly s., not
2:17, but as of s., but as of God, in
8:8, and to prove the s. of your love

Sincerity—Continued.
Eph. 6:24, love our Lord Jesus Christ in s.
Tit. 2:7, shewing uncorruptness, gravity, s.
Christ was an example of, I Pet. 2: 22.
ministers should be examples of, Tit. 2:7.
opposed to fleshly wisdom, II Cor. 1: 12.
Should Characterize
our love to God, II Cor. 8:8, 24.
our love to Christ, Eph. 6:24.
our service to God, Josh. 24:14; Jno. 4:23, 24.
our faith, I Tim. 1:5.
our love to one another, Rom. 12: 9; I Pet. 1:22; I Jno. 3:18.
our whole conduct, II Cor. 1:12.
the preaching of the gospel, II Cor. 2:17; I Thess. 2:3-5.
a characteristic of the doctrines of the gospel, I Pet. 2:2.
the gospel sometimes preached without, Phil. 1:16.
the wicked devoid of, Ps. 5:9; 55: 21.
exhortations to, Ps. 34:13; I Cor. 5:8; I Pet. 2:1.
pray for, on behalf of others, Phil. 1:10.
blessedness of, Ps. 32:2.
exemplified, men of Zebulun, I Chr. 12:33; Hezekiah, Is. 38:3; Nathanael, Jno. 1:47; Paul, II Cor. 1:12; Timothy, II Tim. 1:5; Lois and Eunice, II Tim. 1:5; the redeemed, Rev. 14:5.
Sinew.
Gen. 32:32, eat not of the s. which shrank
32, Jacob's thigh in the s. that shrank
Is. 48:4, and thy neck is an iron s., and thy
Sinews.
Job 10:11, hast fenced me with bones and s.
30:17, season: and my s. take no
40:17, the s. of his stones are wrapped
Ez. 37:6, and I will lay s. upon you, and will
8, s. and the flesh came up upon
Sinful.
Num. 32:14, an increase of s. men, to augment
Is. 1:4, ah s. nation, a people laden
Amos 9:8, Lord God are upon the s. kingdom
Mk. 8:38, this adulterous and s. generation
Lu. 5:8, from me; for I am a s. man, O Lord
24:7, delivered into the hands of s. men
Rom. 7:13, sin...might become exceeding s.
8:3, own Son in the likeness of s. flesh
Sing.
Ex. 15:21, s. to the Lord; I Chr. 16: 23; Ps. 30:4; 95:1; 96:1, 2; 98:1; 147:7; 149:1; Is. 12:5.
32:18, noise of them that s.
Num. 21:17, spring up, O well, s.
I Sam. 21:11, did they not s. one
I Chr. 16:9, s. unto him, s. psalms
33, the trees of the wood s. out
II Chr. 20:22, they began to s. and
29:30, Hez. command. Lev. to s.
Job 29:13, I caused wid. heart s.
Ps. 21:13, so will we s. praise
33:2, praise the Lord, s. to him
3, s. to him a new so.; Is. 42:10.
51:14, s. of thy righteousn.; 145:7.
65:13, valleys shout, they also s.
66:2, s. forth honor of his name
4, earth s. to thee, they shall s.
67:4, let nations be glad and s.
68:32, s. to God, ye kingdoms
71:22, to thee will I s.; 98:5.
81:1, s. aloud to G. our strength
104:12, fowls s. among branches
105:2, s. to him, s. psal. unto him
137:3, s. us one of the songs of Z.
4, how shall we s. L. song in?
138:5, they shall s. in ways of L.
149:5, s. aloud upon their beds
Prov. 29:6, righteous s. and rej.
Is. 23:15, after seventy years sh. T. s.
24:14, they shall s. for maj. of L.
26:19, s. ye that dwell in dust
27:2, in that day s. ye to her
35:6, then sh. tongue of dumb s.
Is. 38:20, we will s. my songs
42:11, let inhabitants of rock s.
44:23, s. O ye heav. for L.; 49:13.
52:8, with the voice shall they s.
9, s. to the L. ye waste places
54:1, s. O barren, didst not bear
65:14, my servants sh. s. for joy
Jer. 31:7, s. with gladness for Ja.
12, they shall s. in height of Z.
51:48, all that is therein shall s.
Ez. 27:25, ships of Tarsh. did s.
Hos. 2:15, sh. s. in days of youth
Zeph. 2:14, their voice shall s.
3:14, s. daugh. of Zion; Zech. 2:10.
Js. 5:13, any merry? let him s.
Rev. 15:3, they s. song of Moses
Sing, I Will.
Ex. 15:1, I will s. to the Lord; Jud. 5:3; Ps. 13:6.
Ps. 57:7, fixed, O God, I will s.
9, I will s. to thee am. nations
59:16, I will s. of thy power; 89:1.
17, unto thee, O my stre. will I s.
101:1, I will s. of mercy and jud.
104:33, I will s. to the L. as long
144:9, I will s. a new song
Is. 5:1, now will I s. to well-belo.
Rom. 15:9, for this cause will I s.
I Cor. 14:15, I will s. with the sp. I will s. with understanding
Singed.
Dan. 3:27, nor w. hair of head s.
Singer.
I Chr. 6:33, Heman a s. son of J.
Hab. 3:19, to chief s. on instrum.
Singers.
I Ks. 10:12, made psalteries for s.; II Chr. 9:11.
I Chr. 9:33, these are the s.; 15:16.
15:19, s. were appoint. to sound
27, Levites and s. had fine lin.
II Chr. 5:13, trumpet. and s. were
20:21, Jehoshaphat appointed s.
23:13, peo. rejoiced also s.; 29:28.
35:15, the s. the sons of Asaph
Ezra 2:41, s. childr. of Asaph one hundred and twenty-eight
70, s. dwelt in cities; Neh. 7:73.
7:7, some s. went up to Jerusa.
Neh. 7:1, the s. were appointed
10:29, the s. clave to their bret.
11:22, s. were over bus. of house
23, portion for s.; 12:47; 13:5.
12:28, sons of s. gathered thems.
29, the s. builded them villages
42, s. sang
45, s. kept ward of God
46, in days of Da. there were s.
13:10, Levites and s. were fled
Ps. 68:25, s. went before
87:7, as well s. as players
Ez. 40:44, chamb. of s. in court
Singers, Men-, Singers, Women-.
Ecc. 2:8, I gat m-s. and w.-s.
Singeth.
Prov. 25:20, so is he that s. songs
Singing.
I Sam. 18:6, wo. came out of Is. s.
I Chr. 6:32, ministered with s.
13:8, Dav. and Is. played with s.
II Chr. 23:18, offer burnt-off. wi. s.
30:21, s. with loud instru. to L.
Neh. 12:27, kept dedication wi. s.
Ps. 100:2, bef. presence with s.
126:2, our tongue filled with s.
Song 2:12, time of the s. of birds
Is. 14:7, they break forth into s.
16:10, in vineyards shall be no s.
35:2, sh. blossom with joy and s.
44:23, break into s. ye mount.
48:20, flee from Chaldeans wi. s.
49:13, break forth into s.
51:11, redeemed sh. come wi. s.
54:1, break forth into s. O bar.
55:12, mount. shall break into s.
Zeph. 3:17, joy over thee with s.
Eph. 5:19, s. in y. heart; Col. 3:16.
Singing-men, Singing-women.
II Sam. 19:35, I hear s.-m., s.-w.
II Cor. 35:25, the s.-m. spake of J.
Ezra 2:65, two hundred s.-m., two hundred s.-w.
Neh. 7:67, two hundred and forty-five s.-m. and s.-w.
Single.
Mat. 6:22, if eye s. whole body full of light; Lu. 11:34.
Singleness.
Acts 2:46, eat meat wi. s. of heart
Eph. 6:5, in s. of heart; Col. 3:22.
Singular.
Lev. 27:2, man shall make s. vow
Sink.
Ps. 69:2, I s. in deep mire where
Jer. 51:64, Baby. s. and not rise
Mat. 14:30, beginning to s. cried
Lu. 5:7, so that they began to s.
9:44, sayings s. into your ears
Sinned.
Ex. 9:34, Pharaoh s. yet more
32:30, ye have s. a great sin; 31.
33, whosoever hath s. him will
Lev. 4:3, for sin he hath s. a bul.
22, ruler s.; 23.
28, one of peo. s.
5:5, confess he hath s.
6:4, bec. he hath s. shall restore
Num. 12:11, lay not s. wher. we s.
32:23, ye have s. against the L.
Dt. 9:16, behold, ye had s. ag. L.
18, your sins wh. ye s. in doing
Josh. 7:11, Isr. hath s. and trangr.
Jud. 11:27, I have not s. ag. thee
I Sam. 19:4, he hath not s. ag. th.
24:11, I have not s. against thee
I Ks. 8:33, they have s. against thee; 35; II Chr. 6:24, 26.
50, forgive peo. th. s.; II Chr. 6:39.
15:30, Jer. which he s.; 16:13, 19.
18:9, what have I s. that thou
II Ks. 17:7, Israel had s. against L.
21:17, sin th. Manas. s. is writ.
Neh. 9:29, s. against thy judgm.
Job 1:5, Job said, My sons ha. s.
22, in this J. s. not, nor charg.
8:4, if chil. have s. against him
24:19, so doth grave who have s.
Ps. 78:17, they s. yet more; 32.
Is. 43:27, thy first father hath s.
Jer. 2:35, sayest, I have not s.
40:3, because ye have s.; 44:23.
50:14, Babylon hath s. ag. Lord
Lam. 1:8, Jer. hath grievously s.
5:7, fathers have s. and are not
Ez. 18:24, sin he hath s. in th.
28:16, violence, and thou hast s.
37:23, dwelling-p. wherein th. s.
Hos. 4:7, as they increased they s.
10:9, thou hast s. fr. days of G.
Hab. 2:10, thou hast s. ag. soul
Jno. 9:3, neither this man s. nor
Rom. 2:12, as have s. with. law, as have s. in the law
3:23, all have s. and come; 5:12.
5:14, death over them had not s.
16, not as it was by one that s.
I Cor. 7:28, if marry, hast not s.
II Cor. 12:21, I bewail many that s.
13:2, I write to them wh. have s.
Heb. 3:17, was it not wi. them s.?
II Pet. 2:4, G. spared not angels s.
I Jno. 1:10, if say, We have not s.
Sinned, I Have.
Ex. 9:27, Phar. said, I have s.; 10: 16.
Num. 22:34, Balaam said, I have s.
Josh. 7:20, indeed, I have s. ag. God
I Sam. 15:24, Saul said, I have s.; 30; 26:21.
II Sam. 12:13, Da. said to Na., I have s.; 24:10, 17; I Chr. 21:8, 17.
19:20, thy serv. doth know I have s.
Job 7:20, I have s.
33:27, say, I have s.
Ps. 41:4, heal my soul, I have s.
51:4, against thee only have I s.
Mic. 7:9, I have s. against him
Mat. 27:4, Judas said, I have s.
Lu. 15:18, prodi. said, I have s.; 21.
Sinned, We Have.
Num. 12:11, sin, wherein we have s.
14:40, for we have s.; Dt. 1:41.
21:7, we have s., have spoken ag. L.
Jud. 10:10, we have s. bec. we have forsaken God; I Sam. 12:10.
15, we have s. do what seem. good
I Sam. 7:6, and said, We have s.
I Ks. 8:47, we have s. done perversely
II Chr. 6:37, we have s. done amiss
Neh. 1:6, confess sins we have s.
Ps. 106:6, we have s. with our fath.
Is. 42:24, L. ag. whom we have s.
64:5, thou art wroth, for we have s.
Jer. 3:25, lie down in sh. we have s.
8:14, given us gall, for we have s.
14:20, acknow. wick. we have s.
Dan. 9:5, we have s. committed ini.
15, we have s. done wickedly
Sinner.
Prov. 11:31, more wicked and s.
13:6, wickedn. overthroweth s.
22, wealth of s. laid up for just
Ecc. 2:26, the s. he giveth travail
7:26, s. shall be taken by her
8:12, thro. s. do evil one hundred times
9:2, so is s. and he that sweareth
18, one s. destroy. much good
Is. 65:20, s. being one hundred years
Lu. 7:37, wo. in city who was s.
15:7, joy in heaven over one s.
18:13, G. be merciful to me a s.
19:7, guest with man a s.
Jno. 9:16, can s. do miracles?
Jno. 9:24, gi. G. praise, man is s.
25, whe. he be a s. I know not
Rom. 3:7, yet judged as a s.?
Js. 5:20, convert. s. save a soul
I Pet. 4:18, where ungodly s. ap.
Sinners.
Gen. 13:13, men of Sod. were s.
I Sam. 15:18, utterly destroy s.
Ps. 1:1, stand, not in way of s.
5, nor s. in congre. of righteous
25:8, theref. will he teach s. way
26:9, gather not my soul with s.
51:13, s. sh. be converted to thee
104:35, let the s. be consumed
Prov. 1:10, if s. ent. consent not
13:21, evil pursueth s. to right.
23:17, let not thy heart envy s.
Is. 1:28, destr. of s. be together
13:9, destroy s. thereof out of it
33:14, the s. in Z. are afraid
Amos 9:10, s. shall die by sword
Mat. 9:10, many s. sat at meat with Jesus; Mk. 2:15.
13, call right. but s. to repentance; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:32.
11:19, fri. of pub. and s.; Lu. 7:34.
Lu. 6:32, s. love those love them
33, what tha. ha. ye? s. do same
34, s. lend to s. to receive again
13:2, suppose th. these were s.; 4.
15:1, publicans and s. to hear
Jno. 9:31, kn. G. heareth not s.
Rom. 5:8, wh. we were s. C. died
Gal. 2:15, Jews, not s. of Gentiles
17, if we ourselves are found s.
I Tim. 1:9, the law is made for s.
15, Ch. Jesus came to save s.
Js. 4:8, ye s. purify hearts
Jude 15, speeches s. have spoken
Sinnest.
Job 35:6, if thou s. what do. thou
Sinneth.
Num. 15:28, soul that s. ignoran.
29, law for him s. thro. ignor.
Dt. 19:15, not rise in sin he s.
I Ks. 8:46, is no man that s. not; II Chr. 6:36; Ecc. 7:20.
Prov. 8:36, he that s. wrong. soul
14:21, that despiseth neighbor s.
19:2, that hasteth with feet s.
20:2, whoso provoketh a king s.
Ez. 14:13, wh. land s. I stretch
18:4, soul that s. it shall die; 20.
33:12, for righteous. in day he s.
I Cor. 6:18, fornicator s. ag. body
7:36, do what he will, s. not
Tit. 3:11, such is subverted and s.
I Jno. 3:6, whoso, abid. in him s. not, whoso. s. hath not seen
8, devil s. from the beginning
5:18, whoso. is born of G. s. not
Sinning.
Gen. 20:6, I withheld thee fr. s.
Lev. 6:3, man does, s. therein
Sins.
I Ks. 14:16, give Is. up bec. of s.
15:3, Abij. walked in s. of Reho.
30, smote N. bec. of s. of Jero.
16:13, s. of Baasha, and s. of El.
31, light thing to wa. in s. of J.
II Ks. 3:3, Jeho. cleaved to s. of J.
10:29, from s. of Jeroboam Jehu
13:6, Is. departed not fr. s. of J.
17:22, Is. walked in s. of Jerob.
24:3, remove Ju. for s. of Mana.
II Chr. 28:10, are th. not wi. y s.?
Neh. 1:6, confess the s. of Israel
Job 13:23, how many are my s.?
Ps. 19:13, keep thy servant fr. s.
25:7, remem. not s. of my youth
Prov. 5:22, hold. with cords of s.
10:12, strifes, love covereth all s.
28:13, that covereth s. not prosp.
Is. 40:2, received double for her s.
43:24, ma. me to serve wi. thy s.
25, blot out, not remem. thy s.
44:22, blot out as a cloud thy s.
Jer. 15:13, I give to spoil for s.
30:14, bec. thy s. increased; 15.
50:20, s. of Judah sought
Lam. 3:39, for punishm. of his s.
4:13, s. of her proph. and priests
22, Edom, he will discov. thy s.
Ez. 16:51, S. committed thy s.
52, bear thine own shame for s.
18:14, that seeth his father's s.
21, if wicked turn from his s.
23:49, shall bear s. of your idols
33:16, none of his s. be mention.
Dan. 9:24, make end of s.
Mic. 1:5, for s. of house of Israel
6:13, making desol. bec. of thy s.
Mat. 26:28, shed for remissi. of s.
Lu. 24:47, remis. of s. preached
Jno. 9:34, altogether born in s.
20:23, s. ye remit, whose s. reta.
Acts 22:16, wash away thy s.
Rom. 7:5, s. did work in members
Eph. 2:1, who were dead in s.; 5.
Col. 2:11, putti. off the body of s.
I Tim. 5:22, partakers of men's s.
24, men's s. opened beforehand
Heb. 2:17, reconcilia. for s. of pe.
5:1, gifts and sacrifices for s.
7:27, for his own s. for people's
9:28, Ch. off. to bear s. of many
10:4, blood of goats take away s.
12, offered one sacrifice for s.
Js. 5:20, and hide multit. of s.
I Pet. 2:24, dead to s. live to righ.
3:18, Christ once suffered for s.
4:8, charity cover multitude of s.
II Pet. 1:9, was purged from his s.
I Jno. 2:2, the s. of whole world
Rev. 18:4, be not partak. of her s.
5, her s. have reach. unto heav.
Sins, My.
Ps. 51:9, hide thy face from my s.
69:5, O G. my s. not hid fr. thee
Is. 38:17, cast my s. behind back
Sins, National.
pervade all ranks, Is. 1:5; Jer. 5: 1-5; 6:13.
often caused and encouraged by rulers, I Ks. 12:26-33; 14:16; II Chr. 21:11-13; Prov. 29:12.
often caused by prosperity, Dt. 32: 15; Neh. 9:28; Jer. 48:11; Ez. 16: 49; 28:5.
Defile
the land, Lev. 18:25; Num. 35:33, 34; Ps. 106:38; Is. 24:5; Mic. 2: 10.
the people, Lev. 18:24; Ez. 14:11.
national worship, Is. 1:10-15; Amos 5:21, 22; Hag. 2:14.
aggravated by privileges, Is. 5:4-7; Ez. 20:11-13; Amos 2:4; 3:1, 2; Mat. 11:21-24.
lead the heathen to blaspheme, Ez. 36:20, 23; Rom. 2:24.
reproach to a people, Prov. 14:34.
Should be
repented of, Jer. 18:8; Jon. 3:5.
mourned over, Joel 2:12.
confessed, Lev. 26:40; Dt. 30:2, Jud. 10:10; I Ks. 8:47, 48.
turned from, Is. 1:16; Hos. 14:1, 2; Jon. 3:10.
saints especially mourn over, Ps. 119:136; Ez. 9:4.
Ministers Should
mourn over, Ezra 10:6; Jer. 13:17; Ez. 6:11; Joel 2:17.
testify against, Is. 30:8, 9; 58:1; Ez. 2:3-5; 22:2; Jon. 1:2.
try to turn the people from, Jer. 23:22.
pray for forgiveness of, Ex. 32: 31, 32; Joel 2:17.

S.ns—Continued.
national prayer rejected on account of, Is. 1:15; 59:2.
national worship rejected on account of, Is. 1:10-14; Jer. 6:19, 20; 7:9-14.
cause the withdrawal of privileges, Lam. 2:9; Amos 8:11; Mat. 23:37-39.
bring down national judgments, Mat. 23:35, 36; 27:25.
denunciations against, Is. 1:24; 30:1; Jer. 5:9; 6:27-30.
Sins, Our.
I Sam. 12:19, added to our s.
II Chr. 28:13, int. to add to our s.
Neh. 9:37, ki. over us bec. of our s.
Ps. 79:9, purge away our s.
90:8, our s. in light of countenance
103:10, not dealt accord. to our s.
Is. 59:12, our s. testify against us
Ez. 33:10, if our s. be on us
Dan. 9:16, bec. of our s. peo. beco.
I Cor. 15:3, Christ died for our s.
Gal. 1:4, gave himself for our s.
Heb. 1:3, himself purged our s.
I Pet. 2:24, his own self bare our s.
I Jno. 1:9, if we confess our s.
3:5, manifest. to take away our s.
Rev. 1:5, washed us from our s.
Sins, Their.
Lev. 16:16, transgression in their s.
Num. 16:26, consumed in all their s.
I Ks. 14:22, provoked with their s.
16:2, prov. me to anger with their s.
Neh. 9:2, Israel confessed their s.
Is. 58:1, show house of Jacob their s.
Jer. 14:10, vis. their s.; Hos. 8:13; 9:9.
Mic. 7:19, cast all their s. into sea
Mat. 1:21, save his peo. from their s.
3:6, bapt. confes. their s.; Mk. 1:5.
Mk. 4:12, their s. should be forgiv.
Lu. 1:77, salva. by remis. of their s.
Rom. 11:27, shall take away their s.
I Thess. 2:16, to fill up their s.
Heb. 8:12, I w. be merciful to their s.
10:17, their s. remember no more
Sins, Your.
Lev. 16:30, may be clean fr. your s.
26:18, punish you for your s.; 24, 28.
Dt. 9:18, nor drink, bec. of your s.
Josh. 24:19, G. will not forgi. your s.
Is. 1:18, tho. your s. be as scarlet
59:2, your s. have hid his face
Jer. 5:25, your s. withholden good
Ez. 21:24, in doings your s. appe.
Amos 5:12, know your trans. and s.
Jno. 8:21, seek me, die in your s.; 24.
Acts 3:19, repent, that your s. may
I Cor. 15:17, raised, ye are in your s.
Col. 2:13, you being dead in your s.
I Jno. 2:12, your s. are forgiven you
Sion. Dt. 4:48.
Sirion.
Dt. 3:9, which Sidonians call S.
Ps. 29:6, Lebanon and S. like a
Sisera.
Jud. 4:2, captain of host was S.
17, S. fled away on his feet; 22.
5:20, the stars fought against S.
26, with hammer she smote S.
28, the mother of S. looked out
I Sam. 12:9, sold into hand of S.
Ezra 2:53, children of S. Nethinim went up; Neh. 7:55.
Ps. 83:9, do unto them as to S.
Sister.
Gen. 24:60, our s. be thou mother
34:13, defiled Dinah their s.; 27.
31, deal with our s. as a harlot?
Ex. 2:4, his s. stood afar off
Lev. 18:9, shalt not uncover s.
11, thy s.
18, a wife to her s.
20:17, if a man take s. see nake.
21:3, his s. a virgin, be defiled
Num. 6:7, not defiled for his s.
Dt. 27:22, curs. that lieth wi. s.
Jud. 15:2, youn. s. fairer th. she?
II Sam. 13:1, Ab. had fair s. Tamar
22, had forced his s. Tamar; 32.
Song 8:8, lit. s. hath no breasts
Jer. 3:7, treacherous s. Ju. saw it
8, s. feared not
10, s. not turned
22:18, lament, saying, Ah, my s.
Ez. 16:45, thou art s. of sisters
46, elder s. Samaria, youn. s. S.
48, So. thy s. not done as thou
22:11, anо. hath humbled his s.
23:4, Ah. elder, Aholibah her s.
18, mind was alienated from s.
31, thou walk. in way of thy s.
32, drink of thy s. cup deep; 33.
44:25, s. that hath no hus. defile
Mat. 12:50, same is brother, s.
Lu. 10:39, had a s.; Jno. 11:1, 5.
Jno. 19:25, stood by cross m.'s s.
Acts 23:16, Paul's s. son heard of
Rom. 16:1, Phebe our s. servant
I Cor. 7:15, s. is not under bond.
9:5, we not power to lead a s.?
Col. 4:10, Marcus s. son to Barna.
Js. 2:15, if a bro. or s. be naked
II Jno. 13, children of thy elect s.
Sister-in-law.
Ruth 1:15, s.-i.-l. is gone back
Sister, My.
Gen. 12:13, say, thou art my s.
19, why saidst thou, She is my s., 20:2, 5, 12; 26:7, 9.
30:8, I have wrestled with my s.
II Sam. 13:5, let my s. Ta. come; 6.
20, hold thou thy peace, my s.
Job 17:14, said to worm, art my s.
Prov. 7:4, thou art my s.
Song 4:9, ravi. my heart, my s.
10, how fair is thy love, my s.
5:1, am come into my gar. my s.
2, open to me, my s. my love
Mk. 3:35, same my bro. my s.
Lu. 10:40, do. th. not care my s.?
Sisters.
Josh. 2:13, swe. ye will save my s.
Job 1:4, called for three s. to eat
42:11, came his brethren and s.
Ez. 16:45, th. art sister of thy s.
51, thou hast justified thy s.; 52.
61, asha. when thou receive s.
Hos. 2:1, say unto your s. Ruha.
Mat. 13:56, s. with us? Mk. 6:3.
I Tim. 5:2, int. as s. with purity
Sit.
II Ks. 7:3, why s. we here till we die?
Ps. 69:12, they that s. in the gate
107:10, such as s. in darkness
Is. 30:7, their strength is to s. still
Jer. 8:14, why do we s. still?
Ez. 33:31, they s. before thee as
Mic. 4:4, they s. every man under
Mal. 3:3, he shall s. as a refiner
Mat. 20:23; Mk. 10:37, to s. on my
See Prov. 23:1; Lam. 3:63; Acts 2:2.
Skill (v.).
I Ks. 5:6, s. to hew tim.; II Chr. 2:8.
II Chr. 2:7, m. that can s. to grave
34:12, all that could s. of music
Skill.
Ecc. 9:11, nor favor to men of s.
Dan. 1:17, God gave them s.
9:22, come to give thee s. under.
Skilful.
I Chr. 5:18, sons of Re. s. in war
15:22, instructed, bec. he was s.
28:21, be with thee every s. man
II Chr. 2:14, a cunning man, s.
Ez. 21:31, gi. you into ha. of s.
Dan. 1:4, children s. in all wisd.
Amos 5:16, s. of lamentation
Skilfully, ness.
Ps. 33:3, sing new song, play s.
78:72, guided them by s. of hand
Skin.
Ex. 22:27, his raiment for s.
29:14, bullock's flesh, s.; Lev. 4:11.
34:29, wist not that s. sho.; 30, 35.
Lev. 7:8, priest that offer. have s.
13:2, in s. a rising like plague
4, bright spot, white in the s.
11, old leprosy in s. of his flesh
56, sh. rend it out of gar. or s.
15:17, every s. whereon is seed
Num. 19:5, burn heifer, s. flesh
Job 2:4, s. for s. for all a man hath
7:5, s. broken, and loathsome
10:11, clo. me with s. and flesh
16:15, sewed sackcl. on s. defiled
18:13, it shall dev. strength of s.
19:20, bone cleaveth to my s. I am esca. with s. of my teeth
26, after my s. worms des. body
30:30, s. blac. bones are burnt
41:7, canst fill his s. with irons?
Ps. 102:5, my bones cleave to s.
Jer. 13:23, can Ethiop. change s.?
Lam. 3:4, flesh and s. made old
4:8, s. cleaveth to their bones
5:10, our s. was black like oven
Ez. 37:6, cover you with s.; 8.
Mic. 3:2, pluck off their s.
3, flay their s. from off them
Mk. 1:6, John had a girdle of s.
Skins.
Gen. 3:21, Lord made coats of s.
27:16, put s. of goats on hands
Ex. 35:23, s. of rams, badgers' s.
Lev. 13:59, law of plague of s.
16:27, burn in fire their s.
Num. 31:20, purify. rai. ma. of s.
Heb. 11:37, wandered in sheep s.
Skip.
Ps. 29:6, maketh them also to s.
114:4, mountains s. like rams; 6.
Jer. 48:27, spakest, thou s. for joy
Skipping.
Song 2:8, cometh s. upon hills
Skirt.
Dt. 22:30, not unco. father's s.
Ruth 3:9, spread s. over handma.
I Sam. 15:27, he laid hold on s.
24:4, Da. cut off s. of Saul's robe
11, s. of thy robe in my hand
Ez. 16:8, I sp. my s. over thee
Hag. 2:12, if one bear holy flesh in s. and with s. touch bread
Zech. 8:23, ten men take hold of s.
Skirts.
Ps. 133:2, down to s. of garments
Jer. 2:34, in s. is found blood of
13:22, are thy s. discov.; Nah. 3:5.
Lam. 1:9, filthiness is in her s.
Ez. 5:3, bind a few hairs in s.
Skull.
Jud. 9:53, millsto. to break his s,
II Ks. 9:35, no more of Jez. than s.
Mat. 27:33, Golgotha, place of a s.; Mk. 15:22; Jno. 19:17.
Sky.
Dt. 33:26, rideth in excell. on s.
Job 37:18, hast th. spread out s.?
Mat. 16:2, fair weather, s. red; 3.
Lu. 12:56, can discern face of s.
Heb. 11:12, many as stars of s.
Skies.
II Sam. 22:12, clou. of s.; Ps. 18:11.
Ps. 77:17, s. sent out a sound
Is. 45:8, let s. pour down righte.
Jer. 51:9, her judgm. lifted to s.
Slack.
Dt. 7:10, he will be s. to him
23:21, vow th. shalt not s.
Josh. 18:3, how long are ye s.
10:16, s. not hand from serva.
II Ks. 4:24, s. not riding for me
Prov. 10:4, poor deal. with s. ha.
Zeph. 3:16, Z. let not hands be s.
Hab. 1:4, law s. judgm. never go.
II Pet. 3:9, L. not s. concer. prom.
Slackness.
II Pet. 3:9, as some men count s.
Slain, active.
Gen. 4:23, s. a man to my wound.
Num. 14:16, hath s. them in wil.
22:33, surely now I had s. thee
Dt. 21:1, not kno. who hath s.
Jud. 9:18, ha. s. sons upon stones
15:16, bone of an ass s. one thousand
I Sam. 18:7, Saul s. thous.; 21:11.
22:21, Saul had s. Lord's priests
II Sam. 1:16, I have s. Lord's ano.
4:11, wicked men have s. righte.
13:30, A. hath s. all king's sons
21:12, Philist. had s. Saul in Gil.
I Ks. 13:26, lion ha. to. and s. him
16:16, say, Zimri hath s. king
19:1, Ah. told he had s. prophets
10, Is. have s. thy prophets; 14.
II Ks. 14:5, servants who had s. ki.
II Chr. 21:13, hast s. thy brethren
22:1, band of men had s. eldest
Esth. 9:12, Jews have s. five hundred men
Job 1:15, Sabeans have s. serv.; 17.
Prov. 7:26, strong men been s.
Is. 14:20, destroyed and s. people
Jer. 33:5, bod. of men s. in anger
41:4, had s. Gedaliah; 9, 16, 18.
Lam. 2:21, s. th. in anger; 3:43.
Ez. 16:21, hast s. my children
23:39, s. their children to idols
Hos. 6:5, s. th. by words of mouth
Amos. 4:10, young men have I s.
Acts 2:23, by wick. hands have s.
7:52, s. them th. showed coming
23:14, eat noth. till we have s. P.
Slain, passive.
Gen. 34:27, sons of Ja. came on s.
Lev. 26:17, be s. before your ene.
Num. 11:22, and the herds be s.?
23:24, eat prey, drink blood of s.
25:14, Israelite that was s. Zimri
Dt. 21:1, if one be found s.
28:31, thine ox. s. bef. thine eyes
Josh. 11:6, deli. them s. before Is.
13:22, Balaam also was among s.
Jud. 20:4, husband of the woman that was s.
I Sam. 19:6, as L. liv. not be s.
20:32, wherefore shall he be s.
31:1, fell s. in Gilboa; I Chr. 10:1.
II Sam. 1:19, beauty of Israel is s.
22, bl. of s. from fat of mighty
25, O Jonathan, thou wast s. in
I Ks. 11:15, Joab gone to bury s.
II Ks. 3:23, the kings are surely s.
11:8, cometh with. ranges, be s.
I Chr. 5:22, fell down many s.
II Chr. 13:17, fell s. of Isr. five hundred thousand
Esth. 7:4, for we are sold to be s.
Job 39:30, where s. are, th. is she
Ps. 62:3, ye shall be s. all of you
88:5, like s. that lie in the grave
89:10, hast br.oken Rah. as one s.
Prov. 22:13, sloth. sai. I sh. be s.
24:11, deliv. those ready to be s.
Is. 10:4, they shall fall under s.
22:2, thy s. men not s. with sw.
26:21, earth no more cov. her s.
27:7, s. accord. to slaughter of s.
34:3, their s. also sh. be cast out
66:16, s. of Lord shall be many
Jer. 9:1, might weep for s. of peo.
14:18, go into field, beho. s. with
18:21, let their young men be s.
25:33, s. of L. be fr. end of earth
41:9, Ishmael filled the pit wi. s.
51:47, her s. shall fall in midst
49, Bab. caused s. of Is. to fall
Lam. 2:20, priest and proph. be s.
4:9, s. wi. sw. better than s. with
Ez. 6:7, s. shall fall in midst
9:7, fill courts with s.
21:14, sw. of s. is of great men s.
29, bring thee upon necks of s.
26:6, her daugh. in field sh. be s.
28:8, die deaths of th. that are s.
30:11, shall fill land with the s.
31:18, sh. lie with them s.; 32:29.
32:20, fall in midst of the s.; 25.
21, lie s. by sword; 22, 23, 24.
35:8, fill his mount. with s. men
37:9, O breath, breathe on th. s.
Dan. 2:13, wise men should be s.
5:30, in that night was Belsh. s.
11:26, many shall fall down s.
Zeph. 2:12, ye Ethiopi. shall be s.
Lu. 9:22, Son of man must be s.
Acts 5:36, Theud. s. and as many
7:42, ye offered to me s. beasts?
Eph. 2:16, cross, having s. enmity
Heb. 11:37, were s. with sword
Rev. 2:13, Antipas who was s.
5:6, stood Lamb, as had been s.
9, wast s.
12, Lamb s.; 13:8.
6:9, souls of them that were s.
Slander, s.
Num. 14:36, by bring. a s. on land
Ps. 31:13, I ha. heard s. of many
Prov. 10:18, uttereth s. is a fool
Jer. 6:28, revolt. walking with s.
9:4, every neighbor walk with s.
Slandered.
II Sam. 19:27, he hath s. thy serv.
Ps. 50:20, thou s. mother's son
101:5, s. neighbor, him cut off
Slanderers.
I Tim. 3:11, wives be grave, not s.
Slanderously.
Rom. 3:8, not rather, as s. report
Slander.
an abomination unto God, Prov. 6:16, 19.
forbidden, Ex. 23:1; Eph. 4:31; Js. 4:11.
Includes
whispering, Rom. 1:29; II Cor. 12:20.
backbiting, Rom. 1:30; II Cor. 12:20.
evil surmising, I Tim. 6:4.
tale-bearing, Lev. 19:16.
babbling, Ecc. 10:11.
tattling, I Tim. 5:13.
evil speaking, Ps. 41:5; 109:20.
defaming, Jer. 20:10; I Cor. 4:13.
bearing false witness, Ex. 20:16; Dt. 5:20; Lu. 3:14.
judging uncharitably, Js. 4:11, 12.
raising false reports, Ex. 23:1.
repeating matters, Prov. 17:9.
is a deceitful work, Ps. 52:2.
comes from the evil heart, Mat. 15:19; Lu. 6:45.
often arises from hatred, Ps. 41:7; 109:3.
idleness leads to, I Tim. 5:13.
the wicked addicted to, Ps. 50:20; Jer. 6:28; 9:4.
hypocrites addicted to, Prov. 11:9.
a characteristic of the devil, Rev. 12:10.
the wicked love, Ps. 52:4.
they who indulge in, are fools, Prov. 10:18.
they who indulge in, not to be trusted, Jer. 9:4.
women warned against, Tit. 2:3.
ministers' wives should avoid, I Tim. 3:11.
Christ was exposed to, Ps. 35:11; Mat. 26:60.
rulers exposed to, II Pet. 2:10; Jude 8.
ministers exposed to, Rom. 3:8; II Cor. 6:8.
the nearest relations exposed to, Ps. 50:20.
saints exposed to, Ps. 38:12; 109:2; I Pet. 4:4.
Saints
should keep their tongue from, Ps. 34:13, with I Pet. 3:10.
should lay aside, Eph. 4:31; I Pet. 2:1.
should be warned against, Tit. 3:1, 2.
should give no occasion for, I Pet. 2:12; 3:16.
should return good for, I Cor. 4:13.
blessed in enduring, Mat. 5:11.
characterized as avoiding, Ps. 15:1, 3.
should not be listened to, I Sam. 24:9.
should be discountenanced with anger, Prov. 25:23.
Effects of:
separating friends, Prov. 16:28; 17:9.
deadly wounds, Prov. 18:8; 26:22.
strife, Prov. 26:20.
discord among brethren, Prov. 6:19.
murder, Ps. 31:13; Ez. 22:9.
the tongue of, is a scourge, Job 5:21.
is venomous, Ps. 140:3; Ecc. 10:11.
is destructive, Prov. 11:9.
end of, is mischievous madness, Ecc. 10:13.
men shall give account for, Mat. 12:36; Jas. 1:26.
punishment for, Dt. 19:16-21; Ps. 101:5.
illustrated, Prov. 12:18; 25:18.
exemplified, Laban's sons, Gen. 31:1; Doeg, I Sam. 22:9-11; princes of Ammon, II Sam. 10:3; Ziba, II Sam. 16:3; children of Belial, I Ks. 21:13; enemies of the Jews, Ezra 4:7-16; Gashmu, Neh. 6:6; Haman, Esth. 3:8; David's enemies, Ps. 31:13; Jeremiah's enemies, Jer. 38:4; Jews, Mat. 11:18, 19; witnesses against Christ, Mat. 26:59-61; priests, Mk. 15:3; enemies of Stephen, Acts 6:11; enemies of Paul, etc., Acts 17:7; Tertullus, Acts 24:2, 5.

Slang.
I Sam. 17:49, D. took sto. and s.
Slaughter.
I Sam. 14:14, first s. Jona. made
30, had there not been great. s.
17:57, D. returned fr. s. of Phili.
II Sam. 17:9, is s. among people
Ps. 44:22. counted as sheep for s.
Prov. 7:22, after her, as ox to s.
Is. 10:26, accord. to s. of Midian
14:21, prepare s. for his children
27:7, accord. to s. of them slain
34:2 delivered them to s.
53:7, bro. as lamb to s.; Jer. 11:19.
65:12, ye shall bow down to s.
Jer. 7:32, Toph. but val. of s.; 19:6.
12:3, like sheep for s. prep. for s.
25:34, days of s. are accomplish.
48:15, young men are gone to s.
50:27, let them go down to the s.
51:40, bri. down like lambs to s.
Ez. 9:2, every man a s. weapon
21:10, sharpened to make sore s.
28, sw. is drawn, for s. furbish.
26:15, when s. is made in midst
Hos. 5:2, revolters profound to s.
Ob. 9, mount E. be cut off by s.
Zech. 11:4, sai. L., Feed flock of s.
7, I will feed flock of s.
Acts 8:32, was led as a sheep to s.
9:1, Saul yet breathing out s.
Rom. 8:36, counted as sheep to s.
Heb. 7:1, Abra. returning from s.
Js. 5:5, hearts as in days of s.
Slave, s.
Jer. 2:14, a serv.? a home-born s.?
Rev. 18:13, buy. merchandise of s.
Slay.
Gen. 4:14, every one shall s. me
20:4, wilt thou s. right. nation?
27:41, then will I s. brother Ja.
34:30, gather ag. me and s. me
37:20, come now, let us s. him
42:37, s. my two sons if I bring
43:16, bring men, s. make ready
Ex. 4:23, s. thy son first-born
32:12, bring them out to s. them
Lev. 4:29, s. sin-offering
14:13, s. lamb
Num. 25:5, s. ye ev. one his men
Dt. 19:6, avenger pursue and s.
Josh. 13:22, Israel did s. Balaam
Jud. 8:20, said to J., Up, s. them
9:54, s. me, that men say not
I Sam. 2:25, bec. L. would s. them
14:34, bring ev. man ox, s. here
19:15, bri. him that I may s. him
20:8, if in me iniq. s. me thyself
22:17, said, Turn and s. priests
II Sam. 1:9, Sa. said, Stand and s.
I Ks. 1:51, swear he will not s.
18:12, cannot find thee, sh. s. me
20:36, departed, lion s. thee
II Ks. 8:12, young men wilt thou s.
10:25, go in and s. them
17:26, God sent lions, they s.
II Chr. 23:14, s. her not in house of Lord
Neh. 4:11, we will s. them, cause
Job 9:23, if scourge s. suddenly
13:15, though he s. me yet will I
Ps. 34:21, evil shall s. wicked
59:11, s. them not, lest my peop.
94:6, they s. widow and stranger
109:16, might s. broken in heart
139:19, thou wilt s. wicked. O God
Prov. 1:32, turn. of simple sh. s.
Is. 11:4, with breath shall he s.
14:30, he shall s. thy remnant
27:1, Lord shall s. the dragon
65:15, for Lord God shall s. thee
Jer. 5:6, lion of forest sh. s. them
20:4, carry Judah capti. s. them
29:21, shall s. Ahab and Zedek.
41:8, men fo. that said, S. us not
Ez. 9:6, s. utter. old and young
23:47, sh. s. sons and daughters
26:8, he shall s. thy daughters
Hos. 2:3, s. her with thirst
9:16, yet will I s. the fruit
Amos 2:3, I will s. all princes
9:1, I will s. the last of them
4, comm. sword, it sh. s. them
Zech. 11:5, whose posses. s. them
Lu. 11:49, some they shall s.
19:27, bring hither, and s. them
Slay, To.
Gen. 18:25, far fr. thee to s. right.
22:10, Abra. stretched hand to s.
37:18, they conspired to s. him
Ex. 2:15, Ph. sought to s. Moses
21:14, if come on neighbor to s.
Dt. 9:28, brou. out to s. them
27:25, taketh reward to s. inno.
I Sam. 5:10, brou. the ark to s. us
19:5, why then sin, to s. David?
11, S. went to watch and s. him
II Sam. 3:37, not of king to s. Ab.
21:2, Saul sought to s. them
I Ks. 17:18, art come to s. my son?
18:9, deliv. me to Ahab to s. me
II Chr. 20:23, utterly to s. and des.
Neh. 6:10, to s. th. in night to s.
Ps. 37:14, to s. such as be upright in heart
32, watcheth righte. seek. to s.
Jer. 15:3, appoint sw. to s. dogs
18:23, know. their counsel to s.
Ez. 13:19, to s. souls th. should
Jno. 5:16, Jews, sou. to s. him
Acts 5:33, took counsel to s. apos.
9:29, they went about to s. him
Rev. 9:15, prep. to s. third part

Slayer.
Num. 35:11, cities of refuge th. s.; Dt. 4:42; 19:3, 4; Josh. 20:3.
28, after death of high-priest s. shall return; Josh. 20:6.
Dt. 19:6, lest avenger pursue s.
Josh. 20:5, shall not deliver the s.
21:13, Hebron city of ref. for s.
21, Shech.; 27, Golan a ref. for s.
32, Kedesh in Galilee for the s.
38, Ramoth in Gil. refuge for s.
Ez. 21:11, sw. to be given to s.
Slayeth.
Gen. 4:15, Lord said, Whoso. s. C.
Dt. 22:26, neighbor, and s. him
Job 5:2, wrath killeth, envy s.
Ez. 28:9, bef. him that s. thee, I am G.? in hand of him th. s.
Slaying.
Josh. 8:24, Is. made end of s.; 10:20.
Jud. 9:56, G. rendered wick. in s.
I Ks. 17:20, evil on wid. by s. son
Is. 57:5, s. children in the valleys
Ez. 9:8, while th. were s. them
Sleep (n.).
Gen. 2:21, God caused a s. on Ad.
15:12, a deep s. fell on Abram
28:16, Jacob awaked out of s.
31:40, s. departed fr. mine eyes
Jud. 16:14, S. awaked out of s.; 20.
I Sam. 26:12, a deep s. from God
Job 4:13, when deep s. fall.; 33:15.
14:12, nor raised out of their s.
Ps. 13:3, lest I s. the s. of death
76:5, stout-hearted slept their s.
6, chari. and horse cast into s.
78:65, Lord awaked us out of s.
90:5, thou away, th. are as a s.
127:2, so he giveth his belov. s.
132:4, I will not give s. to eyes
Prov. 3:24, lie down, s. be sweet
4:16, their s. is taken away
6:4, give not s. to thine eyes
9, wh. wilt thou arise out of s.?
10, a little more s.; 24:33.
19:15, slothfuln. casteth into s.
20:13, love not s. lest co. to pov.
Ecc. 5:12, the s. of laboring man
8:16, nei. day nor night seeth s.
Is. 29:10, L. pour. on you deep s.
Jer. 31:26, my s. was sweet to me
51:39, may sleep a perpet. s.; 57.
Dan. 2:1, his s. brake from him
6:18, passed night his s. went fr.
8:18, I was in deep s.; 10:9.
Zech. 4:1, man wakened out of s.
Mat. 1:24, J. being raised from s.
Lu. 9:32, were heavy with s.
Jno. 11:11, awake him out of s.
13, spoken of taking rest in s.
Acts 16:27, keeper awak. out of s.
20:9, Euty. being fallen into s.
Rom. 13:11, to awake out of s.
Sleep (v.).
Gen. 28:11, Jacob lay down to s.
Ex. 22:27, wherein shall he s.?
Dt. 24:12, not s. with his pledge
31:16, s. with fath.; II Sam. 7:12.
Jud. 16:19, ma. him s. on her kn.
I Sam. 3:3, Sam. laid down to s.
I Ks. 1:21, lord the king shall s.
Esth. 6:1, night could not king s.
Job 7:21, now sh. I s. in the dust
Ps. 4:8, will lay me down and s.
121:4, shall nei. slumber nor s.
Prov. 4:16, they s. not except
6:9, how long wilt th. s. O slug.?
10, folding of hands to s.; 24:33.
Ecc. 5:12, s. of lab. man is sweet, abund. of rich not suffer s.
Song 5:2, I s. but my heart wak.
Is. 5:27, none sh. slumber nor s.
Jer. 51:39, may s. perp. sleep; 57.
Ez. 34:25, they shall s. in woods
Dan. 12:2, many that s. in dust
Mat. 26:45, s. on now; Mk. 14:41.
Mk. 4:27, sho. s. and seed spri.
Lu. 22:46, why s. ye? rise
Jno. 11:12, if he s. he sh. do well
I Cor. 11:30, for th. cause many s.
15:51, we shall not all s.
I Thess. 4:14, who s. in Je. will G.
5:6, let us not s. as do others
7, they that s. s. in the night
10, that whether we wake or s.
Sleeper.
Jon. 1:6, what mean. thou, O s.
Sleepest.
Ps. 44:23, why s. thou, O Lord
Prov. 6:22, wh. thou s. it sh. keep
Mk. 14:37, Simon, s. thou?
Eph. 5:14, awake, thou that s.
Sleepeth.
I Ks. 18:27, said, Peradvent. he s.
Prov. 10:5, he that s. in harvest.
Hos. 7:6, their baker s. all night
Mat. 9:24, maid is not dead but s.; Mk. 5:39; Lu. 8:52.
Jno. 11:11, our friend Lazarus s.
Sleeping.
I Sam. 26:7, S. lay s. with. trench
Is. 56:10, blind, s. loving slumber
Mk. 13:36, lest com. find you s.
14:37, cometh and find. them s.
Acts 12:6, Peter was s. betw. two
Sleight.
Eph. 4:14, carried by s. of men
Slept.
Gen. 2:21, Adam s.
41:5, Phara. s.
II Sam. 11:9, Uriah s. at door of
I Ks. 3:20, while thy handmaid s.
19:5, as he lay and s. an angel
Job 3:13, ha. been quiet and ha. s.
Ps. 3:5, I laid me down and s.
Mat. 13:25, while men s. his ene.
25:5, bridegroom tarried, they s.
27:52, bod. of saints wh. s. arose
28:13, disciples stole while we s.
I Cor. 15:20, first-fruits of that s.
Slew.
Gen. 34:25, s. males
26, s. Hamor
49:6, in their anger th. s. a man
Ex. 2:12, Moses s. the Egyptian
13:15, Lord s. all first-born in E.
Num. 31:7, they s. males of Mid.
8, s. kings of Mid. Bala. they s.
Jud. 1:4, they s. in Bezek ten thousand
3:29, they s. of Moab ten thousand men
31, Shamgar s. of Phil. six hundred men
7:25, they s. Oreb and Zeeb two
9:5, Abim. s. breth. seventy pers.
14:19, Samson s. thirty men of As.
15:15, jaw-bone Samson s. one thousand
16:30, dead which he s. at death
I Sam. 14:34, brou. his ox and s.
17:36, thy servant s. both lion
19:5, life in hand and s. Philist.
22:18, Doeg s. eighty-five persons that
29:5, sang, Saul s. thousands
II Sam. 4:12, Da. s. them and cut
8:5, David s. of Syrians twenty-two thousand
21:1, because he s. Gibeonites
23:20, s. two lion-like men of M. he s. a lion; I Chr. 11:22.
I Ks. 18:13, Jeze. s. prophets of L.
40, Elijah s. prophets of Baal
II Ks. 9:31, peace, who s. master?
10:9, I s. him, but who s. these?
11:18, people s. Mat. priest of B.
14:6, chil. he s. not; II Chr. 25:4.
7, he s. of Edom; I Chr. 18:12.
17:25, L. sent lions wh. s. some
23:20, Jos. s. all the priests of
I Chr. 7:21, men of Ga. in land s.
II Chr. 21:4, Jehoram s. his breth.
Neh. 9:26, they s. thy prophets
Esth. 9:16, Jews s. of foes seventy-five thousand
Ps. 78:31, God s. fattest of them
34, when he s. them, then they
105:29, into blood, s. their fish
135:10, s. great
136:18, s. kings
Is. 66:3, an ox as if he s. a man
Jer. 20:17, because he s. me not
41:3, Ishmael s. all the Jews
8, s. them not among brethren
Lam. 2:4, s. all that were pleas.
Dan. 3:22, fire s. men that took
5:19, whom he would he s.
Mat. 2:16, Herod sent, s. children
22:6, took his serv. and s. them
23:35, whom ye s. betw. temple
Lu. 13:4, tower in Sil. fell and s.
Acts 5:30, Je. whom s. and hang.
10:39, Je. whom they s. and han.
Rom. 7:11, commandment s. me
I Jno. 3:12, C. who s. his brother
Slew Him.
Gen. 4:8, C. rose ag. Abel and s. him
38:7, Er was wicked, Lord s. him
Jud. 9:54, say not, A wom. s. him
12:6, took and s. him at passages
I Sam. 17:35, I cau. him and s. him
II Sam. 1:10, stood upon and s. him
4:7, smote Ish-bosheth and s. him
18:15, compassed Absalom s. him
I Ks. 13:24, lion met and s. him; 20:36.
II Ks. 10:9, I conspired and s. him
15:10, Shall. conspired and s. him
I Chr. 10:14, therefore s. he him
II Chr. 22:11, Athaliah s. him not
24:25, his own servants s. him
32:21, came of his bowels s. him
33:24, his serv. s. him in house
Jer. 41:2, Ishm. s. him whom king
Mat. 21:39, cast out of vine. s. him
Acts 22:20, raim. of th. that s. him
Slewest.
I Sam. 21:9, sword of Goli. th. s.
Slide, eth.
Dt. 32:35, foot sh. s. in due time
Ps. 26:1, trusted in L. I sh. not s.
37:31, none of his steps shall s.
Hos. 4:16, Is. s. as backslid. heifer
Slidden.
Jer. 8:5, why peo. of Jer. s. back
Slightly.
Jer. 6:14, healed my peo. s.; 8:11.
Slime.
Gen. 11:3, brick for st. s. for mor.
Ex. 2:3, she daubed ark with s.
Slime-pits.
Gen. 14:10, Sid. was full of s.-p.
Sling (v.).
Jud. 20:16, ev. one could s. stones
I Sam. 25:29, them shall he s. out
Jer. 10:18, s. out inhabit. at once
Sling, s.
I Sam. 17:40, Da. had s. in hand
50, David prevailed with a s.
25:29, sling enem. as out of a s.
II Chr. 26:14, Uzziah prepared s.
Prov. 26:8, bindeth stone in a s.

Slingers.
II Ks. 3:25, s. went about it, smote
Sling-stones.
Job 41:28, s. turned into stubble
Slip.
Dt. 19:5, head s. from helve
II Sam. 22:37, feet not s.; Ps. 18:36.
Job 12:5, he that is ready to s.
Ps. 17:5, that my footst. s. nor
38:16, wh. foot s. they magnify
94:18, foot s. mercy held me up
Heb. 2:1, lest we sho. let them s.
Slipped.
I Sam. 19:10, D. s. out of S.'s pre.
Ps. 73:2, steps had well nigh s.
Slippery.
Ps. 35:6, let their way be dark, s.
73:18, didst set them in s. places
Jer. 23:12, th. way be to them s.
Slips.
Is. 17:10, thou shalt set it with s.
Slothful.
Jud. 18:9, be not s. to poss. land
Prov. 12:24, s. shall be under tri.
27, s. roast. not he took hunti.
15:19, way of s. is as a hedge
18:9, s. is broth. to great waster
19:24, s. hid. hand in bos.; 26:15.
21:25, desire of s. killeth him
22:13, s. saith, Th. is a lion; 26:13.
24:30, went by field of s. viney.
Mat. 25:26, wicked and s. servant
Rom. 12:11, not s. in business
Heb. 6:12, ye be not s. but follow.
Slothfulness.
Prov. 19:15, s. cast. into deep sle.
Ecc. 10:18, by s. building decayeth
Slow.
Ex. 4:10, s. of speech, of s. tong.
Neh. 9:17, thou art G. s. to anger
Prov. 14:29, s. to wrath, of great
Lu. 24:25, O fools, s. of heart
Tit. 1:12, Cretians liars, s. bellies
Js. 1:19, s. to speak, s. to wrath
Slowly.
Acts 27:7, had sailed s. many days
Sluggard.
Prov. 6:6, go to the ant, thou s.
9, how long wilt th. sleep, O s.
10:26, smoke to eyes, so s. to th.
13:4, the soul of s. desireth
20:4, the s. will not plough
26:16, s. wiser in own conceit
Sluices.
Is. 19:10, th. make s. and ponds
Slumber (n.).
Ps. 132:4, not give s. to eyelids
Prov. 6:4, eyes, nor s. to eyelids
10, a little sleep, little s.; 24:33.
Rom. 11:8, G. hath given them s.
Slumber, ed, eth.
Ps. 121:3, that keep, will not s.; 4.
Is. 5:27, none shall s. nor sleep
56:10, watchm. lying, lov. to s.
Nah. 3:18, thy shepherds s. O king
Mat. 25:5, bridegroom tar. th. s.
II Pet. 2:3, their damnation s. not
Slumberings.
Job 33:15, God speak. in s. on bed
Small.
Gen. 30:15, is it s. matter that th.
Ex. 16:14, s. thi. s. as hoarfrost
Num. 16:13, is it s. thing th. hast
II Sam. 7:19, a s. thing in thy sight, O Lord; I Chr. 17:17.
22:43, beat. s. as dust; Ps. 18:42.
I Ks. 19:12, after fire, still s. voice
Is. 7:13, is it s. th. to weary men?
60:22, a s. one sh. bec. a nation
Jer. 30:19, and they sh. not be s.
49:15, make thee s. am. heathen
Amos 7:2, Ja. arise? for he is s.; 5.
Ob. 2, made thee s. am. heathen
Zech. 4:10, desp. day of s. things?
Smallest.
I Sam. 9:21, Benja. of s. tribes?
Smart.
Prov. 11:15, surety for str. sh. s.
Smell (n.).
Gen. 27:27, Is. smelled s. of raim. s. of my son is as s. of a field
Song 2:13, tender grape give s.
4:10, s. of oint. better th. spices
11, s. of garm. like s. of Leban.
7:8, s. of thy nose like apples
Is. 3:24, instead of sweet s. stink
Dan. 3:27, nor s. of fire passed on
Hos. 14:6, his s. as Lebanon
Phil. 4:18, sent an od. of sweet s.
Smell (v.).
Ex. 30:38, make like to that to s.
Lev. 26:31, will not s. your odors
Dt. 4:28, wh. neither see nor s.
Ps. 45:8, garments s. of myrrh
115:6, noses have they, s. not
Amos 5:21, not s. in your assem.
Smelled, eth.
Gen. 8:21, Lord s. a sweet savor
27:27, Isaac s. raim. blessed him
Job 39:25, he s. the battle afar off
Smelling.
Song 5:5, fing. with s. myrrh; 13.
Eph. 5:2, sacrifi. to G. for s. sav.
Smelling (n.).
I Cor. 12:17, hear. where were s.?
Smite.
Gen. 32:8, to one comp. and s. it
Ex. 7:17, I will s. upon waters
12:23, not suffer destroyer to s.
17:6, thou shalt s. rock in Horeb
21:18, if men strive, one s. ano.
26, if a man s. eye of servant

Smite—Continued.
Num. 22:6, prev. that we s. them
24:17, sceptre out of Is. s. Moab
25:17, vex Midianites, s. them
35:16, if he s. him with instrum.
18, if he s. him wi. hand-weap.
Dt. 7:2, shalt s. Canaanites
13:15, shalt surely s. inhabitants
20:13, thou shalt s. every male
Jud. 6:16, thou sh. s. Midianites
20:31, then Benj. began to s.; 39.
I Sam. 17:46, I will s. thee
18:11, Saul said, I will s. David
20:33, Saul cast javelin to s. him
23:2, s. Philistines? Go, s. Phil.
26:8, let me s. him to earth
II Sam. 2:22, why sho. I s. thee?
13:28, when I say, S. Amnon
15:14, lest he s. city with sword
17:2, and I will s. the king only
18:11, said, Why not s. him th.?
I Ks. 20:35, in word of the L. s. me
II Ks. 3:19, shall s. ev. fenced city
6:21, sh. I s. them? sh. I s. th.?
9:7, thou shalt s. house of Ahab
27, Jehu said, S. him in the
13:17, sh. s. Syri. till consumed
18, said to king, S. upon ground
Ps. 121:6, sun not s. thee by day
141:5, let righte. s. it be kindn.
Prov. 19:25, s. a scorner
Is. 10:24, shall s. thee with rod
49:10, nei. heat nor sun s. them
58:4, fast to s. with fist of wick.
Jer. 18:18, let us s. him wi. tong.
43:11, shall s. land of Eg.; 46:13.
Ez. 5:2, part of hair, s. about
6:11, s. wi. hand. stamp wi. foot
21:12, son of man, s. on thy thi.
14, prophesy, s. hands together
Amos 9:1, he said, S. lintel of do.
Mic. 5:1, they shall s. judge of Is.
Nah. 2:10, the knees s. together
Zech. 10:11, s. the waves in sea
11:6, deliv. men, they shall s. la.
Mat. 5:39, wh. sh. s. th. on cheek
24:49, begin to s. his fellow-serv.
Lu. 22:49, Lord, shall we s. with the sword?
Acts 23:2, commanded to s. Paul
II Cor. 11:20, man s. you on face
Rev. 11:6, witn. hav. pow. to s.

Smite, referred to God.
Gen. 8:21, nor will I s. any more
Ex. 3:20, stretch hand, and s. E.
9:15, I may s. thee and people
12:12, I will s. first-born in Eg.
Num. 14:12, s. them with pestil.
Dt. 28:35, L. s. thee in knees
33:11, s. through loins
I Sam. 26:10, Da. said, L. shall s.
II Sam. 5:24, shall Lord go to s. Philistines; I Chr. 14:15.
I Ks. 14:15, L. shall s. Is. as a reed
II Ks. 6:18, s. this people wi. blin.
II Chr. 21:14, wi. plague will L. s.
Is. 11:4, s. earth with rod of mou.
15, the Lord shall s. Egypt in the seven streams; 19:22.
Jer. 21:6, I will s. inhabit. of city
Ez. 21:17, I will s. hands toge.
32:15, I s. th. that dwell in Egy.
39:3, s. thy bow out of hand
Amos 3:15, I will s. winter-house
6:11, Lord will s. great house
Zech. 9:4, L. will s. her power
12:4, I will s. ev. horse and rider
13:7, awake, O sword, s. Sheph.; Mat. 26:31; Mk. 14:27.
14:12, plague wherewith L. s.; 18.
Mal. 4:6, lest I s. earth wi. a cur.
Rev. 19:15, with it sho. s. nations

Smiters.
Is. 50:6, I gave my back to the s.

Smitest, eth.
Ex. 2:13, wheref. s. thy fellow?
21:12, s. man so he die
15, s. fath. or moth. put to dea.
Dt. 25:11, wife to deliver husb. out of hand of him th. s. him
27:24, cursed that s. his neighb.
Job 26:12, by understanding he s.
Is. 9:13, turn not to him that s.
Lam. 3:30, cheek to him that s.
Ez. 7:9, kn. that I am L. that s.
Lu. 6:29, s. thee on one cheek
Jno. 18:23, why s. thou me?

Smith.
I Sam. 13:19, no s. found in Isra.
Is. 44:12, s. with tongs worketh
54:16, I created s. bloweth coals

Smiths.
II Ks. 24:14, Nebuchadnez. carried away s.; 16; Jer. 24:1.
Jer. 29:2, s. were departed fr. Jer.

Smiting.
Ex. 2:11, Egyptians s. a Hebrew
I Ks. 20:37, so in s. wounded him
II Ks. 3:24, went forward s. Moab
Mic. 6:13, make thee sick in s.

Smitten.
Ex. 7:25, after Lord had s. river
22:2, if thief be found, and be s.
Num. 14:42, go not up that ye be not s.; Dt. 1:42.
22:33, wherefore hast th. s. ass
33:4, buried first born L. had s.
Dt. 28:7, cause enemies be s.
25, L. cause th. be s. bef. enem.
Jud. 20:36, were s.
39, they are s.
I Sam. 4:2, Is. s. bef. Philist.; 10.
3, why hath L. s. us bef. Phil.?
I Sam. 6:19, lamenteth bec. L. s. many
30:1, Amalek had s. Ziklag
II Sam. 2:31, had s. of Ab.'s men
11:15, that ye may be s.
I Ks. 8:33, when people of Is. be s.
11:15, after he had s. ev. male
II Ks. 2:14, when he had s. waters
3:23, kings have s. one another
14:10, hast s. Ed.; II Chr. 25:19.
II Chr. 20:22, M. and Seir were s.
25:16, why should. thou be s.?
26:20, because L. had s. him
Job 16:10, have s. me on cheek
Ps. 3:7, hast s. mine enemies
69:26, persec. him thou hast s.
102:4, my heart is s. withered
143:3, hath s. my life to ground
Is. 5:25, the L. hath s. his people
24:12, gate is s. with destruction
27:7, hath he s. him, as smo. th.
53:4, est. him stricken, s. of God
Jer. 2:30, in vain ha. I s. children
14:19, why hast thou s. us
Ez. 22:13, I have s. my hand at
33:21, came saying, City is s.
Hos. 6:1, he hath s. will bind up
9:16, Ephraim is s. root dried
Amos 4:9, s. you, ha. not return.
Acts 23:3, commanded me to be s.
Rev. 8:12, third part of sun was s.

Smoke (n.).
Gen. 19:28, s. of co. went up as s.
Ex. 19:18, mount Sin. was on s.
Josh. 8:20, s. of Ai ascended up; 21.
Jud. 20:38, ma. s. rise out of city
II Sam. 22:9, there went up a s. out of his nostrils; Ps. 18:8.
Job 41:20, out of his nostr. go. s.
Ps. 37:20, wicked consu. into s.
68:2, as s. is driven away
102:3, my days are consu. like s.
119:83, I am bec. like bottle in s.
Prov. 10:26, as s. to eyes, so slug.
Song 3:6, com. like pillars of s.
Is. 4:5, on her assemb. s. by day
6:4, the house was filled with s.
9:18, mount like lifting up of s.
14:31, shall come from north s.
34:10, s. thereof shall go up
51:6, heavens sh. vanish like s.
65:5, th. are as s. in my nose
Hos. 13:3, as s. out of chimney
Joel 2:30, fire, and pillars of s.
Nah. 2:13, burn her chariots in s.
Acts 2:19, fire, and vapor of s.
Rev. 8:4, s. of incense ascended
9:2, arose s. out of bottoml. pit
3 came out of s. locu. on earth
17, out of mouth iss. fire and s.
18, third part of men killed by s.
14:11, s. of their torment ascend.
15:8, temple was filled with s.
18:9, lament for her when see s.
18, they saw s. of her burning
19:3, and her s. rose up for ever

Smoke.
Dt. 29:20, anger of Lord sh. s.
Ps. 74:1, G. why thine anger s.?
104:32, toucheth hills, they s.
144:5, touch mountains, they s.

Smoking.
Gen. 15:17, behold, a s. furnace
Ex. 20:18, peo. saw mountain s.
Is. 7:4, tails of th. s. firebrands
42:3, s. flax not que.; Mat. 12:20.

Smooth, er.
Gen. 27:11, E. hairy, I am s. man
16, skins of kids on s. of neck
I Sam. 17:40, Da. chose five s. stones
Ps. 55:21, words were s. th. butter
Prov. 5:3, her mouth is s. th. oil
Is. 30:10, speak unto us. s. things
57:6, among s. stones of stream
Lu. 3:5, rough ways be made s.

Smootheth.
Is. 41:7, he that s. with hammer

Smote.
Gen. 19:11, s. men with blindness
Ex. 7:20, lift up rod, s. waters
12:27, when he s. the Egyptians
29, L. s. first-born in land of Egypt; Num. 3:13; 8:17; Ps. 78:51; 105:36; 135:8.
Num. 11:33, L. s. peo. wi. plague
20:11, Moses s. rock; Ps. 78:20.
22:23, Balaam s. the ass; 25, 27.
24:10, Balak s. his hands togeth.
32:4, the country the Lord s.
Josh. 9:18, s. th. not, bec. princes
11:12, s. all kings with sword; 17.
20:5, s. his neighbor unwittingly
Jud. 4:21, J. s. nail into temples
5:26, s. Sisera, s. off his head
7:13, came and s. it that it fell
20:35, L. s. Benjamin before Isr.
I Sam. 4:8, gods th. s. Egyptians
6:9, it is not his hand that s. us
17:49, Da. s. Philist. in forehead
25:38, Lord s. Nabal that he died
II Sam. 14:7, him that s. his brot.
II Ks. 2:8, Eli. s. waters
14, Elisha s.
6:18, he s. them with blindness
15:5, L. s. king, he was a leper
19:35, angel s. one hundred and eighty-five thousand; Is. 37:36.
II Chr. 14:12, L. s. Ethiopians
Neh. 13:25, s. certain of them
Ps. 78:31, s. down chosen of Isra.
66, s. enemies in hinder parts
Song 5:7, watchmen, they s. me
Is. 10:20, no more stay on him s.
14:6, who s. people is persecut.
29, rod of him that s. thee is b.
30:31, Assyr. beaten down wh. s.
41:7, encoura. him that s. anvil
60:10, in my wrath I s. thee
Jer. 20:2, Pashur s. Jeremiah
31:19, after I was instructed I s.
Dan. 2:34, which s. the image; 35.
5:6, Belshazzar's knees s. one a.
Hag. 2:17, I s. you with blasting
Mat. 26:51, Peter s. off his ear
68, who is he s. thee; Lu. 22:64.
Lu. 18:13, publican s. his breast
23:48, beholding Je. s. th. brea.
Acts 12:7, angel s. Peter on side

Smote Him.
Ex. 21:19, he that s. him be quit
Num. 35:21, he that s. him sh. die
I Sam. 24:5, David's heart s. him
II Sam. 2:23, s. him under fifth rib; 3:27; 4:6.
6:7, God s. him there for his error; I Chr. 13:10.
I Ks. 20:37, s. him he wounded him
II Ks. 19:37, his sons s. him with sword; Is. 37:38.
Is. 27:7, smote those that s. him?
57:17, for his covetousn. I s. him
Jer. 37:15, wroth with J. and s. him
Mat. 26:67, s. him with th. hands
27:30, s. him on head; Mk. 15:19; Lu. 22:63; Jno. 19:3.
Acts 12:23, angel of Lord s. him

Smotest.
Ex. 17:5, wherew. thou s. river

Smyrna.
Rev. 1:11, send to church in S.
2:8, to angel of church in S.

Snail.
Lev. 11:30, s. and mole unclean
Ps. 58:8, as a s. let ev. one pass

Snare.
Ex. 10:7, how long th. man be s.?
23:33, it will surely be s. unto thee; Dt. 7:16; Jud. 2:3.
34:12, no covenant, lest it be a s.
Jud. 8:27, bec. a s. unto Gideon
I Sam. 18:21, that she may be a s.
28:9, layest thou a s. for my life?
Job 18:8, a net, he walketh on a s.
10, the s. is laid for him in a tr.
Ps. 69:22, let their table become a s. unto them; Rom. 11:9.
91:3, deliver thee fr. s. of fowler
106:36, idols, wh. were s. to th.
119:110, wicked have laid s.
124:7, escaped as a bird out of s. of fowler; s. is broken
140:5, proud have hid a s. for me
141:9, keep me from the s. laid
142:3, they privily laid s. for me
Prov. 7:23, as a bird hasteth to s.
18:7, fool's lips are s. of his soul
20:25, s. to man who devo.
22:25, and get a s. to thy soul
29:6, transgress. of evil man is s.
8, scorn. men br. a city into s.
25, fear of man bringeth a s.
Ecc. 9:12, as birds caught in the s.
Is. 8:14, for a s. to inhabitants
24:17, pit, and the s. are upon thee; 18; Jer. 48:43, 44.
29:21, s. for him that reproveth
Jer. 50:24, I ha. laid a s. for thee
Lam. 3:47, a s. is come upon us
Ez. 12:13, taken in my s.; 17:20.
Hos. 5:1, bec. ye have been a s.
9:8, the prophet is s. of fowler
Amos 3:5, can bird fall in a s. wh no gin is? sh. one take up s.?
Lu. 21:35, as a s. shall it come
I Cor. 7:35, not th. I may cast s.
I Tim. 3:7, lest he fall in s.
6:8, rich, fall into a s. and lusts
II Tim. 2:26, may recover out of s.

Snared.
Dt. 7:25, not take idols, lest s.
12:30, take heed thou be not s.
Ps. 9:16, s. in work of hands
Prov. 6:2, s. with words; 12:13.
Ecc. 9:12, so are sons of men s.
Is. 8:15, many shall fall and be s.
28:13, they might fall, and be s.
42:22, they are all of them s.

Snares.
Josh. 23:13, s. and traps unto you
II Sam. 22:6, s. of death prevented me; Ps. 18:5.
Job 22:10, s. are round about thee
40:24, behemoth's nose pierc. s.
Ps. 11:6, on wicked he sh. rain s.
38:12, seek my life, lay s. for me
64:5, commune of laying s. priv.
Prov. 13:14, s. of death; 14:27.
22:5, thorns and s. are in way
Ecc. 7:26, woman wh. heart is s.
Jer. 5:26, as he that setteth s.
18:22, for they hid s. for my feet

Snatch.
Is. 9:20, he shall s. on right hand

Sneezed.
II Ks. 4:35, child s. seven times

Snorting.
Jer. 8:16, s. of horses was heard

Snout.
Prov. 11:22, jewel in swine's s.

Snow.
Ex. 4:6, hand was leprous as s.
Num. 12:10, Miriam became as s.
II Sam. 23:20, sl. lion in time of s.
II Ks. 5:27, Gehazi went whi. as s.
Job 6:16, and wherein the s. is hid
9:30, if I wash myself in s. water
24:19, heat consumeth s. waters
37:6, saith to s., Be thou on earth
38:22, entered into treasures of s.
Ps. 51:7, I shall be whiter than s.
68:14, it was white as s. in Sal.
147:16, he giveth s. like wool
148:8, fire, hail, s. and vapor
Prov. 25:13, as cold of s. in harv.
26:1, as s. in summer, so honor
31:21, she is not afraid of the s.
Is. 1:18, sins as scar. white as s.
55:10, s. fr. heaven returneth not
Jer. 18:14, will a man leave s.?
Lam. 4:7, her Nazar. purer th. s.
Dan. 7:9, garm. was white as s.
Mat. 28:3, raim. as s.; Mk. 9:3.
Rev. 1:14, his hairs white as s.

Snowy.
I Chr. 11:22, slew a lion in s. day

Snuff-dishes.
Ex. 25:38, s.-d. of gold; 37:23.
Num. 4:9, and cover his s.-d.

Snuffers.
Ex. 37:23, made his s. of pure gold; I Ks. 7:50; II Chr. 4:22.
II Ks. 12:13, s. made of money
25:14, s. took th. away; Jer. 52:18.

Snuffeth.
Jer. 2:24, a wild ass s. up wind

So.
II Ks. 17:4, sent messengers to S.

So, Not.
Job 9:35, but it is not s. with me
Mat. 20:26, it sh. not be s. am. you
Jno. 14:2, if it were not s. I wou.
Acts 10:14, P. said, Not s., L; 11:8.
Js. 3:10, these things ought not s.

Soaked.
Is. 34:7, land sh. be s. with blood

Soap.
Jer. 2:22, wash, and take much s.
Mal. 3:2, for he is like fuller's s.

Sober.
II Cor. 5:13, whether we be s. it is
I Thess. 5:6, let us watch and be s.
8, let us who are of day be s.
I Tim. 3:2, bis. mu. be s.; Tit. 1:8.
11, deacons' wives must be s.
Tit. 2:2, that aged men be s.
4, teach young women to be s.
I Pet. 1:13, gird loi. of mind, be s.
4:7, be ye s. watch unto prayer
5:8, be s. be vigilant, bec. your

Soberly.
Rom. 12:3, think s. acc. to faith
Tit. 2:12, teach, we should live s.

Sober-minded.
Tit. 2:6, exh. yo. men to be s.-m.

Soberness.
Acts 26:25, speak forth words of s.

Sobriety.
I Tim. 2:9, adorn themse. with s.
15, continue in holiness with s.
commanded, I Pet. 1:13; 5:8.
the gospel designed to teach, Tit. 2:11, 12.
with watchfulness, I Thess. 5:6.
with prayer, I Pet. 4:7.
Required in
ministers, I Tim. 3:2, 3; Tit. 1:8.
wives of ministers, I Tim. 3:11.
aged men, Tit. 2:2.
young men, Tit. 2:6.
young women, Tit. 2:4.
all saints, I Thess. 5:6, 8.
women should exhibit, in dress, I Tim. 2:9.
we should estimate our character and talents with, Rom. 12:3.
we should live in, Tit. 2:12.
motives to, I Pet. 4:7; 5:8.

Sod.
Gen. 25:29, Jacob s. pottage
II Chr. 35:13, holy offerings s. they

Sodden.
Ex. 12:9, raw, nor s. with water
Lev. 6:28, earthen ves. wherein is s. be bro. if s. in brazen pot
Num. 6:19, priest sh. take s. sho.
I Sam. 2:15, not have s. flesh
Lam. 4:10, women have s. child.

Sodom.
Gen. 13:10, bef. Lord destroy. S.
13, the men of S. were wicked
14:11, took all the goods of S.
12, took Lot who dwelt in S.
17, the king of S. went out to
18:20, because cry of S. is great
26, if I find in S. fifty righteous
19:24, Lord rained upon S. fire
Dt. 29:23, like overthrow of S.; Is. 13:19; Jer. 49:18; 50:40.
32:32, their vine is of vine of S.
Is. 1:9, should have been as S.
10, hear Lord, ye rulers of S.
3:9, shall declare their sin as S.
Jer. 23:14, are all unto me as S.
Lam. 4:6, punishm. of sin of S.
Ez. 16:46, sister is S.; 48, 49, 55.
53, when I bring captivity of S.
Amos 4:11, as God overthrew S.
Zeph. 2:9, surely M. shall be as S.
Mat. 10:15, for land of S.; 11:24; Mk. 6:11; Lu. 10:12.
Lu. 17:29, Lot went out of S.
Rom. 9:29, we had been as S.
II Pet. 2:6, turn. S. and Go. to as.
Jude 7, even as S. and Gomorrah
Rev. 11:8, spiritually called S.

Sodomite.
Dt. 23:17, there shall be no S.

Sodomites.
I Ks. 14:24, there were also S. in
15:12, Asa took away S.; 22:46.
II Ks. 23:7, hra. down houses of S.
Soft.
Job 23:16, G. maketh my heart s.
41:3, will he speak s. words?
Ps. 65:10, thou makest it s.
Prov. 15:1, a s. answer turn. wra.
25:15, a s. tongue breaketh bone
Mat. 11:8, man clothed in s. rai.
that wear s. cloth.; Lu. 7:25.
Softer.
Ps. 55:21, words were s. than oil
Softv.
Gen. 33:14, I will lead s. as cattle
Jud. 4:21, Jael went s. to him
Ruth 3:7, came s. and uncovered
I Ks. 21:27, A. in sackcl. went s.
Is. 8:6, waters of Shil. that go s.
38:15, I shall go s. all my years
Acts 27:13, south wind blew s.
Soil.
Ez. 17:8, planted in good s.
Sojourn.
Gen. 12:10, Ab. went to Eg. to s.
19:9, this fellow came in to s.
26:3, s. in this land, I will be
47:4, to s. in land are we come
Ex. 12:48, stran. s. wi. thee; Lev.
19:33; Num. 9:14; 15:14.
Lev. 17:8, strang. who s. th. offer
25:45, strangers that s. of them
Jud. 17:8, Levite went to s.
Ruth 1:1, Elimel. went to s. in M.
I Ks. 17:20, widow wi. whom I s.
II Ks. 8:1, s. wheres. thou canst s.
Ps. 120:5, woe is me, I s. in Mes.
Is. 23:7, her feet carry her to s.
52:4, my peo. went to Eg. to s.
Jer. 42:15, into Egypt, and go to s.
there; 17; 44:12, 14, 28.
42:22, die in place whither ye s.
Lam. 4:15, they shall no more s.
Ez. 20:38, bring fr. where th. s.
47:22, you and strangers who s.
Acts 7:6, seed should s. in a stra.
Sojourned.
Gen. 20:1, Abraham s. in Gerar
21:34, and s. in Philistines' land
32:4, I s. with Laban, and stayed
35:27, where Abra. and Isaac s.
Dt. 18:6, Le. come fr. wh. he s.
26:5, s. in Egypt with a few
Jud. 17:7, a Lev. s. in Bethlehem
19:16, an old man s. in Gibeah
II Ks. 8:2, she s. in land of Philist.
Ps. 105:23, Jac. s. in land of Ham
Heb. 11:9, by faith he s. in land
Sojourner.
Gen. 23:4, I am a s. with you
Lev. 22:10, s. of priest sh. not eat
25:35, s. fallen in decay
40, thy brother shall be as a s.
47, s. wax rich, brother sell to s.
Num. 35:15, six cities a ref. for s.
Ps. 39:12, stranger, s. as my fath.
Sojourners.
Lev. 25:23, ye are strangers and s.
II Sam. 4:3, Beerothites were s.
I Chr. 29:15, we are s. as our fat.
Sojourneth.
Ex. 3:22, woman borrow of th. s.
12:49, one law to stranger th. s.;
Lev. 16:29.
Lev. 17:12, nor stranger that s.
18:26, that s. am. you shall keep
25:6, meat for stranger that s.
Num. 15:15, one ordi. for you and
stranger that s.; 16:29; 19:10.
Josh. 20:9, cit. for strangers that s.
Ezra 1:4, remaineth where he s.
Ez. 14:7, every one that s. in Is.
Sojourning.
Ex. 12:40, the s. of Is. four hundred
and thirty years
Jud. 19:1, a Lev. s. on mount E.
I Pet. 1:17, pass time of s. in fear
Solace.
Prov. 7:18, let us s. ourselves
Sold.
Gen. 25:33, Esau s. his birthright
31:15, our father hath s. us
37:28, they s. Jos. to Ishmaelites
36, Midianites s. him into Eg.
41:56, Jos. s. corn to Egyptians
42:6, he it was that s. to people
45:4, I am Joseph whom ye s.
47:20, Egyptians s. every man
22, priests s. not their lands
Ex. 22:3, then shall he be s.
Lev. 25:23, land shall not be s.
33, house that was s. sh. go out
42, breth. sh. not be s. as bond
27:28, no devoted thing sh. be s.
Dt. 15:12, if thy brother be s.
32:30, except their Rock s. them
Jud. 2:14, he s. th. into enemies
10:7, s. them into hands of Phil.
I Sam. 12:9, s. them into hand of
I Ks. 21:20, thou hast s. thyself to
II Ks. 6:25, ass's head s. for eighty
pieces
7:1, mea. of flour be s. for she.; 16.
17:17, Is. s. themselves to do ev.
Neh. 5:8, brethren who were s.
13:15, day wherein they s. vict.
16, bought and s. on sabbath
Esth. 7:4, we are s. I and people
Ps. 105:17, Jos. was s. for serv.
Is. 50:1, which is it to whom I s.
you? have ye s. yourselves
52:3, ye s. yourselves for naught
Jer. 34:14, let go who hath been s.
Lam. 5:4, our wood is s. unto us
Ez. 7:13, seller not retu. that s.
Joel 3:3, have s. a girl for wine
6, children of Judah have ye s.
7, out of place whit. ye s. them
Amos 2:6, they s. right. for silver
Mat. 10:29, not two sparrows s.
13:46, and s. all that he had
18:25, commanded him to be s.
21:12, cast out th. that s. of them
s.; Mk. 11:15; Lu. 19:45.
26:9, this ointm. might ha. been s.;
Mk. 14:5; Jno. 12:5.
Lu. 12:6, five sparrows s.
16, said to them that s. doves
17:28, they s. they planted
Jno. 2:14, in temple that s. oxen
Acts 2:45, s. their possessi.; 4:34.
4:37, Joses having land s. it
5:1, Ananias s.
8, ye s. land for
4, after it was s. was it not in
Rom. 7:14, carnal, s. under sin
I Cor. 10:25, whats. is s. in sham.
Heb. 12:16, for one morsel s. birt.
Soldering.
Is. 41:7, ready for s. he fastened
Soldier.
Jno. 19:23, to every s. a part
Acts 10:7, Cornelius called a s.
28:16, suff. Paul to dwell with s.
II Tim. 2:3, end. as a good s. of C.
4, hath chosen him to be a s.
Soldiers.
II Chr. 25:13, s. fell upon cities
Ezra 8:22, I ashamed to requ. s.
Is. 15:4, armed s. of Moab cry
Mat. 8:9, having s. und.; Lu. 7:8.
27:27, the s. took J. and gathered
to him s.
28:12, they gave money to s.
Lu. 3:14, s. demanded, saying
Jno. 19:23, the s. took his garm.
24, these things theref. s. did
32, then came s. and bra. legs
34, one of the s. with a spear
Acts 12:4, delivered Peter to s.
6, Pe. was sleeping bet. two s.
18, no small stir among the s.
21:35, he was borne of the s.
23:23, make ready two hundred s.
27:31, P. said to the s., Except
32, then the s. cut off the ropes
42, s. counsel was to kill pris.
Sole.
Gen. 8:9, dove found no rest for s.
Dt. 28:35, wi. botch from s. of
56, not set s. of foot upon gro.
65, nei. shall s. of thy foot rest
Josh. 1:3, place s. of foot tread
II Sam. 14:25, from s. of foot to cr.
Job 2:7, Satan smote Job fr. s. of
Is. 1:6, from s. of foot to head
Ez. 1:7, s. of feet li. s. of calf's
Solemn.
Num. 10:10, in your s. days ye sh.
Ps. 92:3, praise with s. sound
Is. 1:13, iniq. even the s. meet.
Lam. 2:22, called as in a s. day
Hos. 9:5, will ye do in s. day?
Solemnity, ies.
Dt. 31:10, in the s. of the year
Is. 30:29, as wh. a holy s. is kept
33:20, upon Z. the city of our s.
Ez. 45:17, burnt-offerings in s.
46:11, in s. meat-offering shall
Solemnly.
Gen. 43:3, the man did s. protest
I Sam. 8:9, yet protest s. to them
Solitary.
Job 3:7, let that night be s.
30:3, for famine they were s.
Ps. 68:6, G. setteth s. in families
107:4, wandered in a s. way
Is. 35:1, wilderness and s. place
Lam. 1:1, how doth city sit s.
Mk. 1:35, Je. departed to s. pl.
Solitarily.
Mic. 7:14, feed peo. which dw. s.
Solomon.
II Sam. 5:14, there was born to
David S.; I Chr. 3:5; 14:4.
12:24, he called his name S. and
I Ks. 1:10, S. his brother; 19, 26.
13, S. sh. reign after me; 17, 30.
21, I and my son S. shall be
34, God save king S.; 39, 43.
37, wi. D. even so be he wi. S.
47, God make name of S. better
51, S. swear to me that he will
2:1, David charged S. his son; 23.
3:1, S. made affinity with Phar.
3, S. loved Lord
10, S. asked
5, Lord appear to S.; 9:2; II Chr. 1:
7; 7:12.
4:22, S. provision for one day
29, God gave S. wisdom; 5:12.
34, hear wis. of S. from all the
kings; Mat. 12:42; Lu. 11:31.
5:1, Hiram sent servants to S.
13, king S. raised a levy out of
6:14, S. built house and finished it;
II Chr. 7:11; Acts 7:47.
7:51, so ended the work S. made
8:1, S. assemb. elders; II Chr. 5:2.
22, S. spread forth his hands to
54, S. made an end; II Chr. 7:1.
65, S. held a feast
9:26, S. made
10:1, when queen of Sheba heard of
fame of S.; II Chr. 9:1.
I Ks. 10:24, all sought to S.; II
Chr. 9:23.
11:1, king S. loved many wom.
2, S. clave to these in love; 4.
5, S. went after Ashtoreth and
6, S. did evil
7, S. built for Chemosh
9, Lord was angry with S.; 27.
14, Hadad, an adversary to S.
28, S. made Jeroboam ruler
40, S. sought therefore to kill
43, S. slept with his fathers
12:2, fled from the presence of S.
14:26, shields S. ma.; II Chr. 12:9.
II Ks. 21:7, the Lord said to David
and to S.; II Chr. 33:7.
I Chr. 22:5, S. my son, is young
9, for his name shall be S.; 17.
28:6, S. thy son he shall build
9, thou S. my son, know the G.
11, David gave to S. pattern
29:1, S. my son, whom G. alone
19, give to S. my son a perfect
23, S. sat on the throne of the
25, L. magnified S. exceedingly
II Chr. 2:17, S. number. strangers
3:3, things wherein S. was inst.
30:26, since time of S. not such
Ezra 2:55, the children of S. serv.;
58; Neh. 7:57, 60; 11:3.
Neh. 12:45, commandment of S.
13:26, did not king S. sin by th.?
Prov. 1:1, prov. of S.; 10:1; 25:1.
Song 1:1, song of songs wh. is S.
5, comely, as the curtains of S.
3:7, behold, his bed which is S.
11, behold king S.
8:12, S. must
8:11, S. had vineyard at Baal-h.
Jer. 52:20, sea S. ma. was carried
Mat. 1:6, Da. begat S.
7, S. begat
6:29, S. in all his gl.; Lu. 12:27.
12:42, greater than S.; Lu. 11:31.
Jno. 10:23, Je. walked in S. por.
Acts 3:11, ran to them to S. porch
5:12, with one accord in S. por.
king of Israel, II Sam. 12:24; I Ks.
1; 2:24; I Chr. 28:9; 29.
asks of God wisdom, I Ks. 3:5 (4:
29); II Chr. 1:7.
the wise judgment of, I Ks. 3:16.
his league with Hiram for building
the temple, I Ks. 5; II Chr. 2.
builds the temple (II Sam. 7:12; I
Chr. 17:11); I Ks. 6; 7; II Chr.
3-5.
the dedication, I Ks. 8; II Chr. 6.
God's covenant with, I Ks. 9; II
Chr. 7:12.
the queen of Sheba visits, I Ks. 10;
II Chr. 9; Mat. 6:29; 12:42.
David's prayer for, Ps. 72.
his idolatry, rebuke, and death, I
Ks. 11:1, 9, 14, 31, 41; II Chr.
9:29; Neh. 13:26.
his proverbs and canticles, Prov. 1:
1; Ecc. 1:1; Song 1:1.
Somebody.
Lu. 8:46, Jesus said, S. touched
Acts 5:36, Theu. boasting to be s.
Something.
Mk. 5:43, that s. should be giv.
Lu. 11:54, seeking to catch s.
Jno. 13:29, he sh. give s. to poor
Acts 3:5, expecting to receive s.
23:15, would inquire s. more per.
18, young man hath s. to say
Gal. 6:3, man think him. to be s.
Sometimes.
Eph. 2:13, ye who were s. afar off
Col. 3:7, in which ye walked s.
Somewhat.
Lev. 4:22, wh. ruler hath done s.
I Ks. 2:14, he said, I have s. to say
II Ks. 5:20, I will run and take s.
Lu. 7:40, have s. to say unto th.
Acts 23:20, inq. s. more perfectly
25:26, I might have s. to write
Rom. 15:24, if first I be s. filled
II Cor. 5:12, may have s. to answer
10:8, though I should boast s. more
Gal. 2:6, th. who seemed to be s.
Heb. 8:3, this man have s. to offer
Rev. 2:4, I have s. against thee
Son.
Gen. 17:16, I will give thee a s. of
Sarah; 19; 18:10, 14.
21:2, Sarah bare Abraham a s.; 7.
24:36, my master's wife bare a s.
51, let her be master's s. wife
29:33, he hath given me this s.
30:6, G. heard me, given me s.
24, Lord shall add to me ano. s.
35:17, thou shalt have this s.
37:3, bec. he was s. of old age
Ex. 1:16, if s. then ye kill him
22, every s. born cast into river
2:10, child grew, and bec. her s.
Lev. 12:6, days of purify. for a s.
24:10, s. of Israelitish woman
25:49, his uncle's s. may redeem
Num. 23:18, hearken, s. of Zip.
27:4, hath no s.
8, and have no s.
Dt. 13:6, if s. of mo. ent. thee
21:16, not make s. of belov. first-
born before s. of hated; 17.
20, our s. is stubborn, rebellious
28:56, eye sh. be evil tow. her s.
Josh. 6:26, in young. s. set up gat.
Jud. 5:12, lead captive s. of Ab.
9:18, made s. of his servant king
Jud. 11:2, thou art s. of strange
wo.
34, he had nei. s. nor daughter
13:3, conceive and bear a s.; 5, 7.
Ruth 4:13, Ruth bare a s.
17, a s. born to Naomi
I Sam. 1:23, Hannah gave s. suck
4:20, fear not, th. hast borne a s.
10:11, wh. is come to s. of Kish?
16:18, I have seen a s. of Jesse
17:55, whose s.?
58, whose s. art
20:27, wheref. com. not s. of J.?
31, as long as s. of Jesse liveth
22:7, will s. of Jesse give fields?
9, I saw s. of Jesse com. to N.
12, hear, now, thou s. of Ahit.
25:10, who is the s. of Jesse?
17, he is such a s. of Belial
II Sam. 1:13, I am s. of a stranger
9:9, give, s. all that pertain. to S.
10:2, show kindness to s. of Na.
16:3, where is thy master's s.
18:12, put forth ha. ag. king's s.
18, have no s. to keep my name
20, because the king's s. is dead
I Ks. 3:6, thou hast given him a s.
5:7, hath given David a wise s.
12:16, no inheritance in s. of Jesse;
II Chr. 10:16.
14:5, cometh to ask of thee for s.
22:26, Joa. king's s.; II Chr. 18:25.
II Ks. 1:17, because he had no s.
4:16, season th. sh. embrace a s.
28, did I desire a s.
37, took s.
6:29, give s. to eat him, hid s.
32, s. of a murderer hath sent
8:1, whose s. he restored to life
11:1, s. was dead; II Chr. 22:9.
4, Jehoiada sho. them king's s.
I Chr. 12:18, side, thou s. of Jesse
22:9, behold, a s. shall be born
II Chr. 21:17, never a s. left him
23:3, behold, king's s. shall rei.
Job 18:19, nei. have s. nor neph.
Ps. 2:12, kiss s. lest he be angry
72:1, righteousn. unto king's s.
86:16, save s. of thy handmaid
89:22, nor s. of wicked. afflict h.
116:16, I am s. of thy hand-ma.
Prov. 3:12, s. in whom he deligh.
4:3, I was my father's s. belov.
10:1, a wise s. mak. glad fa.; 15:20
5, gath. is wise s. sleep, in har. s
caus. shame; 17:2; 19:26.
13:1, a wise s. heareth instruc.
17:25, foolish s. is a grief to fat.
19:13, foolish s. calamity of fath.
28:7, whoso keep. law is wise s.
31:2, s. of womb, s. of vows?
Ecc. 5:14, begetteth a s. nothing
10:17, when king is s. of nobles
Is. 7:14, virgin conc. and bear s.
9:6, ch. born, unto us s. is given
14:12, O Lucifer, s. of morning
22, I will cut off fr. Babylon s.
19:11, s. of wise, s. of kings
49:15, compassion on s. of womb
56:3, nei. s. of stranger speak
Jer. 6:26, mourn. as for only s.
33:21, sho. not have a s. to reign
Ez. 14:20, deliv. nei. s. nor dau.
18:4, soul of s. is mine
14, a s. that seeth his fa.'s sins
19, why doth not s. bear iniq.
20, s. not bear iniq. of father
44:25, for s. or daugh. they may
Hos. 13:13, he is an unwise s.
Amos 7:14, nor was I proph.'s s.
8:10, as mourning of an only s.
Mic. 7:6, s. dishonoreth father
Mal. 1:6, s. honoreth his father
Mat. 1:21, bring forth s.; Lu. 1:31.
9:2, s. be of go. cheer; Mk. 2:5.
10:37, he that loveth s. or daug.
11:27, know. S. but Father, nor
Father save S.; Lu. 10:22.
13:55, the carpen.'s s.; Mk. 6:3; Lu.
4:22.
16:16, thou art Christ, S. of God
21:28, s. go work in my viney.
22:42, of Christ? whose s. is he?
Mk. 12:6, having one s. beloved
13:32, hour knoweth not the S.
14:61, Christ, S. of the Blessed?
Lu. 1:13, Elisab. shall bear a s.
32, be called S. of the Highest
3:23, Jesus s. of Joseph, s. of H.
7:12, only s. of his mother
10:6, if s. of peace be there
11:11, if a s. ask bread of any
12:53, father divided against s.
15:13, younger s. gathered
16:25, s. remember, in thy lifet.
19:9, forasmuch as he is s. of A.
Jno. 1:18, only S. in bosom of F.
3:35, Father loveth the S.; 5:20.
36, beli. on S. believeth not S.
5:19, S. can do noth. of himself
21, S. quicken. whom he will
22, committed all judgm. to S.
23, men should honor S. he th. hon-
or. not S. honor. not F.
26, given to S. to have life
6:40, ev. one who seeth the S.
42, is not this Jes. s. of Joseph
8:35, s. abideth
9:19, is this s.?
36, if S. shall make you free
9:20, we kn. that this is our s.
14:13, Fa. may be glorified in S.
17:12, none lost but s. of perdit.

Son—Continued.
Acts 4:36, Barnabas, s. of consol.
23:6, Pharisee, s. of a Pharisee
16, Paul's sister's s. heard of
Rom. 9:9, Sarah shall have a s.
I Cor. 15:28, then S. himself sub.
Gal. 4:7, no more serv. but a s.
Phil. 2:22, as s. he serv. in gospel
Col. 4:10, Marcus sister's s. to B.
II Thess. 2:3, man of sin, s. of per.
I Tim. 1:18, commit to thee s. T.
Heb. 1:5, he shall be to me a s.
8, to S. he saith, Thy throne
3:6, Christ as a s. over his own
5:8, though he were a s. yet learned
7:28, word of the oath maketh s.
11:24, refu. to be called s. of Ph.
12:6, scourg. every s. he receiv.
I Jno. 2:22, antic. deni. F. and S.
23, whosoever denieth the S. the same hath not the Fath.
24, continue in S. and in Fath.
4:14, Father sent S. to be Savi.
5:12, he that hath S. hath life
II Jno. 3, L. Je. Ch. S. of Father
9, hath both the Father and S.
Son of God.
Dan. 3:25, fourth is like S. of God
Mat. 8:29, thou S. of God; Lu. 8: 28.
14:33, of a truth th. art S. of God
26:63, whether be Ch. S. of God
27:43, he said, I am the S. of God
54, was S. of God· Mk. 15:39.
Mk. 3:11, art S. of God; Jno. 1:49.
Lu. 1:35, sh. be called S. of God
3:38, s. of Adam, was S. of God
4:41, crying, Thou art Christ the S. of God; Jno. 6:69; 11:27.
22:70, art th. then the S. of God?
Jno. 1:34, this is the S. of God
3:18, the only begotten S. of God
5:25, shall hear voice of S. of God
9:35, dost thou beli. on S. of God?
10:36, I said, I am the S. of God
11:4, that S. of God might be glo.
19:7, he made himself S. of God
20:31, beli. Je. is C. the S. of God
Acts 8:37, J. Christ is the S. of God
9:20, Christ, that he is S. of God
Rom. 1:4, declared to be S. of God
II Cor. 1:19, the S. of God was not
Gal. 2:20, by faith of S. of God
Eph. 4:13, knowledge of S. of God
Heb. 4:14, high-pr. J. the S. of God
6:6, crucify to themsel. S. of God
7:3, made like to the S. of God
10:29, trod. under foot S. of God
I Jno. 3:8, for this purp. S. of God
4:15, shall confess Je. is S. of God
5:5, believeth Jesus is S. of God
10, that believeth on S. of God
13, believe on name of S. of God
20, know that S. of God is come
Rev. 2:18, write, saith S. of God
Son-in-law.
Gen. 19:12, hast thou any s.-i-l.?
Jud. 15:6, Samson the s.-i-l. of
19:5, damsel's fa. said to s.-i-l.
I Sam. 18:18, should be s.-i-l.; 23.
22:14, faithful as king's s.-i-l.?
II Ks. 8:27, Jehoram was s.-i-l.
Neh. 6:18, Tobiah was s.-i-l. to
13:28, was s.-i-l. to Sanballat
Son, My.
Gen. 21:23, not deal fal. wi. my s.
22:7, he said, Here am I, my s.
24:3, not take wife to my s.; 37.
6, bring not my s. thither ag.; 8.
27:8, now theref. my s. obey; 43.
18, am I, who are thou, my s.?
21, who, thou be my very s.; 24.
37, what shall I do now, my s.?
37:33, and said, It is my s. coat
35, will go into grave to my s.
42:38, he said, My s. shall not go
45:28, Joseph my s. is yet alive
Ex. 4:22, Is. is my s. even my
Jud. 8:23, neith. shall my s. rule
I Sam. 3:6, I called not my s. lie
4:16, what is there done, my s.?
10:2, what shall I do for my s.?
24:16, voice, my s. David? 26:17.
26:21, sinned, return, my s. Dav.
II Sam. 7:14, he shall be my s.
13:25, my s. let us not all go
14:16, dest. me and my s. out of
16:11, my s. who came forth
18:33, king said, O my s. Absal. my s. my s. Absalom; 19:4.
I Ks. 3:20, took my s. from; 22, 23.
17:12, dress it for me and my s.
II Ks. 6:29, we boiled my s. and eat
14:9, dau. to my s.; II Chr. 25:18.
I Chr. 17:13, shall be my s.; 22:10.
22:11, my s. Lord will be with
28:6, ha. chosen him to be my s.
29:1, Sol. my s. whom God hath
Ps. 2:7, thou art my s.; Acts 13:33; Heb. 1:5; 5:5.
Prov. 6:3, do this now, my s.
23:26, my s. give me thy heart
24:21, my s. fear thou the Lord
27:11, my s. be wise and make
31:2, what, my s. and what, s. n
Jer. 31:20, is Ephra. my dear s.?
Hos. 11:1, called my s.; Mat. 2:15.
Mat. 3:17, my beloved S.; 17:5.
Mk. 9:17, I have brought my s.
Lu. 9:38, Mast. look upon my s.
15:24, for this my s. was dead
I Tim. 1:2, to Timothy my own s.
II Tim. 2:1, my s. be stro. in grace
Tit. 1:4, to Titus mine own s.
Philemon 10, I beseech th. for my s.
Rev. 21:7, his God, he sh. be my s.
Son, Thy.
Gen. 22:2, take thy s. thine only s.
24:5, must I needs bring thy s.?
37:32, know whe. it be thy s. coat
48:2, behold, thy s. Jos. cometh
Ex. 10:2, tell in the ears of thy s.
13:8, thou shalt show thy s.
14, wh. thy s. asketh; Dt. 6:20.
Dt. 6:21, shalt say unto thy s.
7:3, nor daughter take unto thy s.
4, they will turn away thy s.
Jud. 6:30, bring out thy s. that he
8:22, rule over us, thou, thy s.
I Sam. 16:19, send me David thy s.
I Ks. 1:12, save life of thy s. Solo.
3:22, dead is thy s.
23, and thy s.
5:5, thy s. whom I will set upon
11:12, rend it out of hand of thy s.
17:13, for thee and for thy s.
19, give me thy s.
23, thy s. liveth
II Ks. 4:36, he said, Take up thy s.
6:28, gi. thy s. that we may eat; 29.
I Ks. 16:7, I am thy ser. and thy s.
Prov. 19:18, chasten thy s. while
29:17, correct thy s. and he shall
Lu. 9:41, Je. said, Bring thy s.
15:19, no more wor. to be thy s.; 21.
30, soon as this thy s. was come
Jno. 4:50, thy s. liveth; 51, 53.
17:1, glorify thy S. that thy S. may
19:26, saith, Woman, beh. thy s.
Son of Man.
Ezekiel—above ninety times
Song.
Ex. 15:1, then sang Moses this s. unto the Lord; Num. 21:17.
2, the Lord is my strength and s.; Ps. 118:14; Is. 12:2.
Dt. 31:19, wri. this s. th. th. s.
21, this s. sh. testify aga. them
22, Moses theref. wrote this s.
30, Mo. spake words of s.; 32:44.
Jud. 5:12, awake, Debor. utter s.
II Sam. 22:1, Da. spa. words of s.
I Chr. 6:31, D. set over serv. of s.
15:22, chief of Lev. was for s.; 27.
25:6, under their father for s.
II Chr. 29:27, s. of the Lord began
Job 30:9, I am their s. by-word
Ps. 28:7, with my s. will I praise
33:3, sing a new s.; Is. 42:10.
40:3, put a new s. in my mouth
42:8, in night his s. sh. be wi. me
69:12, I was s. of the drunkards
30, I will praise God with a s.
77:6, I call to remembra. my s.
96:1, O sing to the Lord a new s.; 98:1; 149:1.
137:3, they required of us a s.
4, how sh. we sing Lord's s.?
144:9, I will sing a new s.
Ecc. 7:5, man to hear s. of fools
Song 1:1, s. of songs which is S.
Is. 5:1, now will I sing a s.
24:9, sh. not drink wine wi. a s.
26:1, in th. day sh. th. s. be sung
30:29, shall have a s. as in night
Lam. 3:14, I was their s. all day
Ez. 33:32, to them as a lovely s.
Rev. 5:9, they sung a new s.; 14:3.
14:3, no man could learn that s.
15:3, the s. of Moses and s. of L.
Songs.
of Moses, Red sea, Ex. 15.
for water, Num. 21:17.
God's mercy, Dt. 32.
of the Lamb, Rev. 15:3.
of Deborah, Jud. 5.
of Hannah, 1 Sam. 2.
of David, II Sam. 22 (see Psalms).
of Mary, Lu. 1:46.
of Zacharias, Lu. 1:68.
of the angels, Lu. 2:13.
of Simeon, Lu. 2:29.
of the redeemed, Rev. 5:9; 19.
Gen. 31:27, sent thee away wi. s.
I Ks. 5:32, s. a thousand and five
I Chr. 25:7, were instructed in s.
Neh. 12:46, in days of D. were s.
Job 35:10, G. who giv. s. in night
Ps. 32:7, comp. wi. s. of deliver.
119:54, have been my s. in house
137:3, sing us one of the s. of Z.
Prov. 25:20, singeth s. to heavy
Song 1:1, song of s. which is Sol.
Is. 23:16, melody, sing many s.
24:16, part of earth we heard s.
35:10, ranso. come to Z. with s.
38:20, we will sing my s.
Ez. 26:13, noise of s. to cease
Amos 5:23, take away noise of s.
8:3, s. of temple shall be howli.
10, turn your s. into lamentati.
Eph. 5:19, in psalms, spiritual s.
Col. 3:16, hymns, and spiritual s.
Sons.
Gen. 9:19, the three s. of Noah
10:1, and to them were s. born
23:11, in pres. of s. of my people
27:29, let mother's s. bow down
42:5, s. of Is. came to buy corn
11, we are all one man's s.; 32.
46:5, s. of Israel carried Jacob
Lev. 26:29, eat flesh of your s.
Num. 27:3, father died, had no s.
36:3, married to s. of oth. tribes
Dt. 32:8, separated s. of Adam
Jud. 8:19, the s. of my mother
30, Gideon had seventy s.; 10:4, Jair
12:14, Abdon had forty s., thirty nephews
19:22, cert. s. of Bel. beset house
Ruth 1:11, are there any more s.?
I Sam. 1:8, am not I bet. th. ten s.?
2:12, s. of Eli were s. of Belial
8:11, take your s. appoint them
II Sam. 2:18, three s. of Zeruiah
3:39, s. of Zeruiah be too hard
9:11, eat as one of king's s.
13:30, Absa. hath slain king's s.
16:10, what to do, s. of Z.? 19:22.
23:6, s. of Bel. shall be as thorns
I Ks. 20:35, the s. of the prophets
21:10, set two men, s. of Belial
II Ks. 10:8, heads of the king's s.
I Chr. 21:20, Orn. and his four s.
28:4, among the s. of my fathers
II Chr. 23:3, Lord said of s. of Da.
24:25, blood of the s. of Jehoiada
Esth. 9:10, ten s. of Ha. slew they
13, Ha.'s ten s. be hanged; 14.
Ps. 89:6, who amo. s. of mighty?
144:12, our s. may be as plants
Is. 51:18, no. to guide her amo. s.
56:6, s. of strang. that join Lord
60:10, s. of strange. build walls
14, s. of them th. afflicted thee
Jer. 6:21, s. shall fall upon them
13:14, fathers and s. together
29:6, beget s. ta. wives for yo. s.
35:6, drink no wine, ye, nor s.
49:1, hath Israel no s.? no heir?
Lam. 4:2, precious s. of Zion
Ez. 5:10, fathers eat s. s. fathers
20:31, your s. pass through the fire
23:37, caused s. to pass through fire
Hos. 1:10, ye are s. of living God
Amos 2:11, I raised up of your s.
Mal. 3:3, he shall purify s. of Le.
Mk. 3:17, Boanerges, s. of thun.
Lu. 11:19, your s. cast th. out?
I Cor. 4:14, but as my beloved s.
Gal. 4:5, receive the adopti. of s.
6, bec. ye are s. God hath sent
Heb. 2:10, bring. many s. to glory
11:21, Jacob blessed s. of Joseph
12:7, deal. with you as wi. s.
Sons of God.
Gen. 6:2, s. of God saw daughters
Job 1:6, s. of God came to pres.; 2: 1.
38:7, s. of God shouted for joy
Hos. 1:10, ye are s. of living God
Jno. 1:12, power to bec. s. of God
Rom. 8:14, Sp. of God, are s. of God
19, manifestation of s. of God
Phil. 2:15, be harmless, s. of God
I Jno. 3:1, we be called s. of G.
2, beloved, now are we s. of G.
Sons, His.
Gen. 9:1, God blessed N. and his s.
30:35, gave th. into hands of his s.
50:12, his s. did unto him as he
Ex. 18:5, Jethro came with his s.
28:1, take Aa. and his s. to mini.
Lev. 6:22, priest of his s. is anoi.
Dt. 18:5, chosen him and his s.
21:16, he maketh his s. inherit
Jud. 9:18, slain his s. seventy persons
17:11, Levite was as one of his s.
I Sam. 2:22, heard all his s. did
8:1, S. when old made his s. jud.
3, his s. walk. not in his ways
16:1, provided a king am. his s.
30:6, grieved, ev. man for his s.
II Sam. 21:6, let seven of his s. be
I Ks. 13:11, his s. came and to. him
12, his s. seen way man of God
21:29, in his s. days will I bring
II Ks. 19:37, his s. smote him with sword; Is. 37:38.
II Chr. 11:14, Jeroboam and his s.
21:7, give light to him and his s.
17, carried away his s. save the youngest of his s.
36:20, serv. to him and his s.
Ezra 6:10, life of king and his s.
Esth. 9:25, and his s. be hanged
Job 1:4, his s. went and feasted
14:21, his s. came to honor
38:32, canst guide A. with his s.?
42:16, J. saw his s. and his s. sons
Ez. 46:16, a gift to any of his s.
Dan. 11:10, his s. sh. be stirred up
Sons, My.
Gen. 48:9, J. said, They are my s.
I Sam. 2:24, my s. it is no good
12:2, S. said, my s. are with you
I Chr. 28:5, of all my s. chosen S.
Job 1:5, it may be my s. have sin.
Is. 45:11, to come concern. my s.
I Cor. 4:14, but as my beloved s.
Sons, Thy.
Ex. 12:24, th. and thy s.; Num. 18: 8.
22:29, first-born of thy s. sh. give
34:20, first-born of thy s. shalt red.
Lev. 10:14, thy duc, and thy s. due
Num. 18:1, thy s. sh. bear iniquity
11, I have given them to thy s.
Dt. 4:9, teach thy s. and thy s. sons
I Sam. 2:29, and honorest thy s.
8:5, thy s. walk not in thy ways
28:19, to-mor. thy s. be with me
II Sam. 9:10, thy s. shall till land
II Ks. 20:18, thy s. shall be eunuchs in Babylon; Is. 39:7.
Is. 49:22, they shall bring thy s.
Is. 51:20, thy s. have fainted
60:4, thy s. sh. come from far; 9.
Jer. 48:46, thy s. are taken captives
Zech. 9:13, thy s. O Zi. against thy s.
Soon.
Ex. 2:18, ye are come so s. to-day?
Dt. 4:26, he shall s. utt. perish
Job 32:22, Maker s. take me away
Ps. 90:10, for it is s. cut off
106:13, they s. forgat his works
Tit. 1:7, not self-wil. not s. angry
Sooner.
Heb. 13:19, restored to you the s.
Js. 1:11, the sun is no s. risen
Soothsayer.
Josh. 13:22, Balaam son of Beor s.
Is. 2:6, peo. because they are s.
Dan. 2:27, secret cannot s. show
5:7, king cried aloud to bring s.
11, whom king made mas. of s.
Mic. 5:12, shalt have no more s.
Soothsaying.
Acts 16:16, mast. much gain by s.
Sop.
Jno. 13:26, to wh. I shall give a s.
27, after the s. Satan enter.; 30
Sopater, Acts 20:4.
Sorcerer.
Is. 57:3, draw hither, sons of s.
Acts 13:6 certain s. a false proph.
8, Elym. the s. withstood them
Sorcerers
Ex. 7:11, called wise men and s.
Jer. 27:9, hearken not to your s.
Dan. 2:2, N. command. to call s.
Mal. 3:5, be a witn. against the s.
Rev. 21:8, s. sh. have part in lake
22:15, without are dogs and s.
Sorcery.
Acts 8:9, who beforetime used s.
Sorceries.
Is. 47:9, come on thee for thy s.
12, stand with multi. of thy s.
Acts 8:11, long ti. bewitch. wi. s.
Rev. 9:21, nei. repented of th. s.
18:23, by s. were nations deceiv.
Sore (adj. or adv.).
Gen. 19:9, pressed s. upon man
31:30, bec. thou s. longedst after
34:25, day, when they were s.
41:56, famine waxed s. in land
57, famine was so s. in all lands
43:1, famine s. in land; 47:4, 13.
Dt. 6:22, Lord showed signs s.
Jud. 10:9, Israel was s. distress.
14:17, bec. she lay s. upon him
20:34, battle was s.; I Sam. 31:3; II Sam. 2:17; II Ks. 3:26.
21:2, lifted their voices, wept s.
I Sam. 1:10, Han. prayed, wept s.
5:7, his hand is s. on us, and on
14:52, s. war against Philistines
II Sam. 13:36, and servant wept s.
I Ks. 17:17, sickn. so s. no breath
II Ks. 6:11, king of Syria s. troub.
20:3, Hezekiah wept s.; Is. 38:3.
II Chr. 21:19, Jeho. died of s. dis.
28:19, Ahaz transgress. s. ag. L.
Ezra 10:1, people wept very s.
Neh. 13:8, it grieved me s. theref.
Job 5:18, maketh s. bindeth up
Ps. 6:3, my soul is s. vexed
38:2, thy hand presseth me s.
44:19, thou hast s. broken us
55:4, my heart is s. pained
118:13, thou hast thrust s. at me
Is. 27:1, with s. and great sword
64:9, be not wroth very s. O Lo.
12, wilt thou afflict us very s.?
Lam. 1:2, she weepeth s. in night
Ez. 14:21, my four s. judgm.
Dan. 6:14, king was s. displeased
Mat. 21:15, th. were s. displeased
Mk. 9:26, sp. cried, rent him s.
Acts 20:37, wept s. and kissed P.
Sore (n.).
Lev. 13:42, if a white reddish s.
II Chr. 6:29, know his own s. gri.
Ps. 38:11, friends stand aloof fr. s.
77:2, my s. ran in the night
Rev. 16:2, there fell a grievous s.
Sorek.
Jud. 16:4, a woman in vall. of S.
Sores.
Is. 1:6, bruises and putrefying s.
Lu. 16:20, Lazarus full of s.; 21.
Rev. 16:11, blasphemed bec. of s.
Sorely.
Is. 23:5, s. pained at report of T.
Sorer.
Heb. 10:29, how much s. punish.
Sorrow.
Gen. 3:16, greatly multi. thy s. in s. thou shalt bring forth ch.
17, in s. shalt thou eat of it
42:38, bring my gray hairs with s. to the grave; 44:29, 31.
Ex. 15:14, s. take hold of inhab.
Lev. 26:16, terror cause s. of heart
Dt. 28:65, L. sh. give s. of mind
I Chr. 4:9, bec. I bare him wi. s.
Neh. 2:2, noth. else but s. of hea.
Esth. 9:22, turned from s. to joy
Job 3:10, hid not s. fr. mine eyes
6:10, I would harden myself in s.
17:7, eye dim by reason of s.
41:22, s. is turned into joy
Ps. 13:2, having s. in my heart
38:17, my s. continually bef. me
39:2, help peace, my s. stirred
55:10, and s. is the midst of it

Sorrow—Continued.
Ps. 90:10, their strength labor and s.
107:39, brought low through s.
116:3, I found trouble and s.
Prov. 10:10, that winketh caus. s.
22, L. mak. rich, addeth no s.
15:13, by s. of heart spirit is bro.
17:21, begetteth fool, doeth to s.
23:29, who ha. woe? who hath s.
Ecc. 1:18, knowledge, increaseth s.
5:17, hath much s. and wrath
7:3, s. is better than laughter
11:10, remove s. from thy heart
Is. 5:30, look to land, behold s.
14:3, L. shall give thee rest fr. s.
17:11, heap in day of desperate s.
29:2, distress Ariel, th. sh. be s.
35:10, s. and sighing shall flee
50:11, ye shall lie down in s.
51:11, s. and mourning flee away
65:14, sing, but ye sh. cry for s.
Jer. 8:18, comf. myself against s.
20:18, womb, see labor and s.?
30:15, why criest thou? s. incu.
31:13, make them rej. fr. their s.
45:3, L. hath add. grief to my s.
49:23, there is s. on the sea
Lam. 1:12, any s. like unto my s.
18, behold s.
3:65, give them s.
Ez. 23:33, fill. wi. drunk. and s.
Lu. 22:45, found th. sleep. for s.
Jno. 16:6, s. ha. fill. your hearts
20, your s. shall be turn. to joy
21, wo. when in travail hath s.
22, and ye now therefore ha. s.
Rom. 9:2, I have s. in my heart
II Cor. 2:3, I sho. have s. from th.
7, swallo. up with overmuch s.
7:10, godly s. work. repentance, but s. of world worke. death
Phil. 2:27, lest I have s. upon s.
Rev. 18:7, s. give her, see no s.
21:4, be no more death, neith. s.

Sorrow (v.).
Jer. 31:12, shall not s. any more
51:29, land shall tremble and s.
Hos. 8:10, they shall s. for burden
I Thess. 4:13, s. not as others

Sorrowed, eth.
I Sam. 10:2, thy father s. for you
II Cor. 7:9, I rejoice ye s. to repe.
11, that ye s. after a godly sort

Sorrowful.
I Sam. 1:15, woman of a s. spirit
Job 6:7, refus. are as my s. meat
Ps. 69:29, I am poor and s. let
Prov. 14:13, in laugh. heart is s.
Jer. 31:25, replenis. every s. soul
Zeph. 3:18, gather them that are s.
Zech. 9:5, Gaza see it, be very s.
Mat. 19:22, that saying, he went away s.; Lu. 18:23, 24.
26:22, were exc. s.; Mk. 14:19.
37, began to be s. very heavy
38, soul exceed. s.; Mk. 14:34.
Jno. 16:20, shall be s. but sorrow
II Cor. 6:10, s. yet always rejoici.
Phil. 2:28, I may be the less s.

Scrrowing.
Lu. 2:48, father and I so. thee s.
Acts 20:38, s. th. see face no more

Sorrows.
Ex. 3:7, cry, for I know their s.
II Sam. 22:6, s. of hell compassed me about; Ps. 18:4, 5; 116:3.
Job 9:28, I afraid of s.
21:17, God distribut. s. in anger
39:3, bow themselves, cast out s.
Ps. 16:4, s. shall be multiplied
32:10, many s. shall be to wick.
127:2, rise up, to eat bread of s.
Ecc. 2:23, his days s. travail grief
Is. 13:8, and s. take hold of them
53:3, man of s. acquainted with
4, borne our griefs carri. our s.
Jer. 13:21, shall not s. take as wo.
49:24, s. taken her as a woman
Dan. 10:16, by visions s. turned
Hos. 13:13, s. of travailing wom.
Mat. 24:8, begin. of s.; Mk. 13:8.
I Tim. 6:10, pierced with many s.

Sorry.
I Sam. 22:8, none of you that is s.
Neh. 8:10, holy to L. nei. be ye s.
Ps. 38:18, I will be s. for my sin
Is. 51:19, who shall be s. for thee
Mat. 14:9, king was s.; Mk. 6:26.
17:23, and they were exceedi. s.
II Cor. 2:2, if I ma. you s. sa. is s.
7:8, same epistle made you s.
9, rejoice not ye we. s. for ye s.

Sort.
Gen. 6:19, two of ev. s. in ark.; 20.
I Chr. 24:5, divid. one s. wi. ano.
29:14, able to offer after this s.
Ezra 4:8, wrote to Ar. after th. s.
Neh. 6:4, sent four times after this s.
Ez. 23:42, men of the comm. s.
Dan. 1:10, worse th. chil. of yo. s.
3:29, no god can del. after this s.
Acts 17:5, lewd fellows of baser s.
Rom. 15:15, wri. boldly in some s.
I Cor. 3:13, man's work of wh. s.
II Cor. 7:11, sorrow, after godly s.
II Tim. 3:6, of this s. who creep
III Jno. 6, journey after a godly s.

Sorts.
Dt. 22:11, garment of divers s.
Neh. 5:18, store of all s. of wine
Ps. 78:45, divers s. of flies; 105:31.
Ez. 27:24, merch. in all s. of th.
38:4, clothed with all s. of armor

Sosthenes.
Acts 18:17, the Greeks took S.
I Cor. 1:1, Paul and S. to church

Sottish.
Jer. 4:22, foolish. th. are s. child.

Sought.
Gen. 43:30, he s. where to weep
Ex. 4:19, men dead wh. s. life
24, L. met him, s. to kill him
33:7, that s. L. went to taberna.
Num. 35:23, ene. nor s. his harm
Jud. 14:4, Samson s. occasion
I Sam. 27:4, S. s. no more for him
II Sam. 3:17, s. for Da. to be king
4:8, head of ene. that s. thy life
21:2, Saul s. to slay them in zeal
I Ks. 10:24, earth s. to Sol. to hear
II Ks. 2:17, s. three days for Elijah
I Chr. 26:31, among Heb. were s.
II Chr. 14:7, because we have s. L.
17:4, s. to Lord God of his father
25:15, s. after gods of Ed.? 20.
26:5, s. G. in days of Zechariah, as long as he s. the Lord
Neh. 12:27, they s. the Levit. out
Esth. 9:2, hand on such as s. hurt
Ps. 34:4, I s. Lord, he heard; 77:2.
111:2, s. out of all that have ple.
119:10, with wh. heart I s. thee
94, I have s. thy precepts
Ecc. 7:29, s. many inventions
12:9, preacher s. out many prov.
Is. 62:12, shalt be called s. out
65:1, s. of them asked not, found of th. that s. not; Rom. 10:20.
10, place for my peo. that s. me
Jer. 8:2, moon, whom they ha. s.
10:21, the pastors have not s. L.
26:21, king s. put him to death
50:20, iniquity of Israel sh. be s.
Lam. 1:19, they s. meat to relieve
Ez. 22:30, I s. a man am. them
26:21, tho. s. yet never be found
34:4, nei. s. that which was lost
Dan. 8:15, I had s. for meaning
Ob. 6, Esau's hidden things s. up
Zeph. 1:6, those that have not s.
Mat. 2:20, dead wh. s. child's life
21:46, s. to lay hands upon him; Mk. 12:12; Lu. 20:19.
Lu. 2:48, I s. thee sorrowing
49, how is it that ye s. me?
11:16, others s. a sign fr. heaven
13:6, s. fru. thereon, found none
19:3, Zaccheus s. to see Jesus
Jno. 7:11, J. s. him at feast; 11:56.
30, they s. to take him; 10:39.
Acts 12:19, when Herod s. for Pe.
17:5, they s. to bring them out
Rom. 9:32, bec. s. it not by faith
I Thess. 2:6, nor of men s. we glo.
II Tim. 1:17, in Rome he s. me
Heb. 8:7, place shou. have been s.
12:17, he s. carefully with tears

Sought Him.
I Sam. 10:21, s. him could not be f.
13:14, L. s. him a man to be capt.
23:14, Saul s. him every day
I Chr. 15:13, s. not after order
II Chr. 14:7, s. him he hath giv. rest
15:4, when th. s. him he was found
15, they s. him with their desire
Ps. 37:36, I s. him could not be fou.
78:34, slew them then they s. him
Song 3:1, by night I s. him, I s. him but I found him not; 2; 5:6.
Lu. 2:44, they s. him among kins.
4:42, people s. him came to him

Soul.
Gen. 2:7, man become a living s.
34:8, s. of son longeth for daugh.
35:18, as her s. was in departing
Lev. 4:2, if a s. sin thro. ignoran.
5:1, if a s. sin, and hear sweari.
6:2, if s. lie
17:12, no s. eat blood
17:11, blood mak. atonem. for s.
22:11, if priest buy s.
23:30, whatso. s. doeth any work
Num. 21:4, s. of peo. discouraged
30:4, every bond she hath bound her s.; 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13.
31:28, one s. of five hund. for L.
Dt. 11:13, serve him with yo. s.
18, lay up th. words in your s.
13:3, wheth. you love L. with all your s.; Josh. 22:5; I Ks. 2:4.
I Sam. 18:1, s. of Jonathan knit to s. of David
30:6, s. of the people was griev.
II Sam. 5:8, blind hated of D.'s s.
13:39, s. of D. longed to go to A.
I Ks. 8:48, return to thee with s.
17:21, let this child's s. come
II Ks. 4:27, let alone, her s. is vex
23:3, keep commandm. with s.
I Chr. 22:19, set yo. s. to seek L.
II Chr. 6:38, if they return with s.
15:12, seek the L. with their s.
Job 3:20, life giv. to bitter in s.?
12:10, hand is s. of every thing
16:4, if yo. s. were in my soul's
24:12, s. of the wounded crieth
Ps. 19:7, law perfect converting s.
33:19, deliver their s. from death
34:22, L. redeem. s. of his serva.
49:8, redemption of s. precious
72:14, he shall redeem their s.
78:50, spared not th. s. fr. death
86:4, rejoice s. of thy serv. O L.
Ps. 94:21, gather against s. of right.
106:15, sent leanness to their s.
107:18, their s. abhorreth all me.
26, th. s. melted bec. of trouble
Prov. 10:3, not suff. s. of righteo.
11:25, liberal s. shall be made fat
13:2, s. of transgressors sh. eat
19, desire accom. is sweet to s.
16:24, pleasant words sweet to s.
19:2, s. without knowl. not good
15, idle s. shall suffer hunger
21:10, s. of wicked desireth evil
22:23, Lord will spoil s. of those
25:13, he refresheth s. of masters
27:7, full s. loathe, honeycomb, to hungry s. bitter is sweet
Is. 3:9, woe to their s. they have
32:6, make empty s. of hungry
55:2, let yo. s. delight in fatness
3, hear, and your s. shall live
58:10, if thou satisfy afflicted s.
66:3, th. s. delighteth in abomi.
Jer. 4:10, the swo. reacheth the s.
20:13, he delivered s. of the poor
31:12, their s. shall be as a gard.
38:16, L. liveth, made us this s.
Lam. 1:11, for meat to relieve s.
2:12, wh. their s. was poured out
3:25, the Lord is good to the s.
Ez. 18:4, as s. of father, so s. of son, the s. that sinneth; 20.
24:21, what your s. pitieth shall
Hos. 9:4, s. shall not come into
Mat. 10:28, fear th. can destroy s
Mk. 12:33, lo. him wi. he. and s.
Acts 2:43, fear came on every s.
3:23, eve. s. which will not hear
4:32, multitude believ. of one s.
Rom. 13:1, let every s. be subject
I Thess. 5:23, that your s. and bo.
Heb. 10:39, believe to saving of s.
Js. 5:20, he sh. save a s. fr. dea.
I Pet. 2:11, lusts war agai. the s.
II Pet. 2:8, Lot vexed righteous s.
Rev. 16:3, ev. living s. died in sec.

Soul, His.
Gen. 34:3, his s. clave to Dinah
Ex. 30:12, give ransom for his s.
Num. 30:2, sw. oath to bind his s.
Jud. 10:16, his s. was grieved for
16:16, so that his s. was vexed
II Ks. 23:25, Josiah turned to Lord with all his s.; II Chr. 34:31.
Job 14:22, his s. within him
21:25, dieth in bitterness of his s.
23:13, what his s. desireth, even
27:8, when God tak. away his s.
31:30, sin, by wish. curse to his s.
33:18, keepeth back his s. fr. pit
22, his s. draw. near unto grave
28, will deliver his s. from; 30.
Ps. 11:5, violence, his s. hateth
24:4, who had not lifted up his s.
25:13, his s. shall dwell at ease
49:18, wh. he lived he bless. his s.
89:48, sh. he deliver his s. from?
109:31, save fr. th. condemn his s.
Prov. 6:30, if steal to satisfy his s.
16:17, his way, preserveth his s.
21:23, his mouth, keepeth his s.
22:5, that doth keep his s. shall
23:14, shalt deliver his s. fr. hell
29:10, but the just seek his s.
Ecc. 2:24, shou. make his s. enjoy
6:2, wanteth nothing for his s.
3, his s. be not filled with good
Is. 29:8, awak. and his s. empty
44:20, he cannot deliver his s.
53:10, ma. his s. an offer. for sin
11, see of travail of his s.
12, poured out his s. unto death
Jer. 50:19, his s. shall be satisfied
51:6, deliver every man his s.; 45.
Ez. 18:27, right, he sh. sa. his s.
33:5, warning, shall deliver his s.
Hab. 2:4, his s. that is lifted up
Mat. 16:26, lose his own s. give in exchange for s.? Mk. 8:37.
Acts 2:31, his s. not left in hell

Soul, My.
Gen. 12:13, my s. sh. live because
19:20, let me escape, my s. shall
27:4, my s. may bless thee; 25.
49:6, O my s. come not into their
Lev. 26:11, my s. sh. not abh.; 30.
I Sam. 1:15, poured out my s. be.
24:11, thou huntest my s. to
26:21, beca. my s. was precious
II Sam. 4:9, Lord who hath redeemed my s.; I Ks. 1:29.
Job 6:7, the things my s. refused
9:21, yet would I not kn. my s.
10:1, my s. is weary of life, I will speak bitterness of my s.
19:2, how lo. will ye vex my s.
27:2, Alm. who hath vexed my s.
30:15, they pursue my s. as wind
16, my s. is poured out upon
25, was not my s. gri. for poor?
Ps. 3:2, who say of my s., There is
6:3, my s. is sore vex. but, O L.
4, deliver my s.; 17:13; 22:20; 116:4; 120:2.
13:2, sh. I take couns. in my s.?
16:10, not leave my s.; Acts 2:27.
23:3, he restoreth my s. he lead.
25:1, unto th. O L. do I lift my s.
20, O keep my s. and deliver me
26:9, gather not my s. with sin.
30:3, brought my s. from grave
31:7, hast known my s. in adver.
34:2, my s. sh. make boast in L.
35:3, say unto my s. I am thy sa.
Ps. 35:4, put to shame that seek my s.
7, have digged a pit for my s.
9, my s. shall be joyful in Lord
13, I humbled my s. with fast.
41:4, heal my s. I have sinned
42:4, I pour out my s. in me
5, cast down O my s.? 11; 43:5.
6, O my God, my s. is cast down
54:4, L. is with that upho. my s.
55:18, delivered my s. in peace
56:6, when they wait for my s.
13, thou hast delivered my s.
57:1, be merciful, my s. trusteth
4, my s. is amo. lions and I lie
6, my s. is bowed down
59:3, they lie in wait for my s.
62:1, my s. waiteth upon God
5, my s. wait thou only upon G.
63:8, my s. followeth hard after
9, that seek my s. to destroy it
66:16, what G. ha. done for my s.
69:1, wa. are come in unto my s.
18, draw nigh to my s.
71:23, my s. shall rejoice
77:2, my sore ran, my s. refused
84:2, my s. longeth for the L.
86:2, preserve my s. I am holy
4, O Lord, do I lift my s.; 143:8.
13, thou hast deliv. my s. from
88:3, my s. is full of troubles
14, why castest thou off my s.?
94:17, my s. had dwelt in silence
103:1, bless the Lord, O my s.; 2, 22; 104:1, 35.
109:20, them th. speak ag. my s.
116:7, ret. unto thy rest, O my s.
8, thou hast delivered my s.
119:20, my s. break. for longing
109, my s. is continu. in hand
129, therefore doth my s. keep
175, let my s. live and it shall
120:2, deliver my s. O Lord
6, my s. dw. wi. him that hate.
130:5, wait for the Lord, my s.; 6.
138:3, strengthen me in my s.
139:14, that my s. knoweth well
142:4, no man cared for my s.
7, bring my s. out of prison
143:11, bring my s. out of troub.
146:1, praise the Lord, O my s.
Ecc. 7:28, which yet my s. seeketh
Song 1:7, wh. my s. lo.; 3:1, 2, 3, 4.
5:6, my s. failed when he spake
Is. 1:14, new moons my s. hateth
26:9, with my s. have I desired
38:17, in love to my s. deliv. it
61:10, my s. sh. be joyful in God
Jer. 4:19, hast heard, O my s.
5:9, my s. be avenged? 29; 9:9.
6:8, instructed, lest my s. depart
12:7, beloved of my s. into hand
18:20, they dig a pit for my s.
32:41, rej. over them my whole s.
Lam. 3:24, L. my por. saith my s.
58, pleased the causes of my s.
Mic. 6:7, body for sin of my s.?
7:1, my s. desired first ripe fruit
Mat. 12:18, in wh. my s. is pleas.
26:38, my s. is sor.; Mk. 14:34.
Lu. 1:46, my s. doth magnify L.
12:19, I will say to my s.
Jno. 12:27, is my s. troubled
II Cor. 1:23, for record upon my s.
Heb. 10:38, my s. sh. have no ple.

Soul, Our.
Num. 11:6, our s. is dried away
Ps. 33:20, our s. waiteth for Lord
44:25, our s. is bowed down
66:9, God who holdeth our s.
124:4, stre. had gone over our s.
Is. 26:8, the desire of our s. is

Soul, Own.
Dt. 13:6, friend as thine own s.
Ps. 22:29, none can keep his own s.
Prov. 6:32, destroyeth his own s.
8:36, sinneth, wrongeth his own s.
19:16, commandm. keep, his own s.
20:2, king, sinneth aga. his own s.
29:24, partner with thief ha. own s.
Mat. 16:26, if he shall gain world and lose his own s.? Mk. 8:36.
Lu. 2:35, sword pierce thy own s.

Soul, That.
Lev. 17:10, set face ag. that s.; 20:6.
22:3, that s. shall be cut off from
23:30, that s. will I destroy from
Num. 15:31, that s. sh. utter. be cut

Soul, Thy.
Gen. 26:19, thy s. may bless; 3?.
Dt. 4:9, keep thy s. diligently
29, if seek him with all thy s.
6:5, L. thy G. with all thy s.; 30:6.
10:12, serve Lord with all thy s.
12:15, whatso. thy s. lusteth; 14:26.
26:16, do with thy s.; 30:2, obey with thy s.
30:2, obey wi. thy heart and thy s.
10, turn to Lord with all thy s.
I Sam. 2:16, as much as thy s. desi.
20:4, whatsoever thy s. desireth
23:20, according to desire of thy s.
25:29, man risen to pursue thy s.
I Ks. 11:37, reign according thy s.
Ps. 121:7, L. shall preserve thy s.
Prov. 2:10, know. is pleas. to thy s.
3:22, shall be life to thy s.
19:18, let not thy s. spare
22:25, and get a snare to thy s.
24:12, he that keepeth thy s. doth
14, knowl. of wisdom be to thy s.
29:17, he sh. give delight to thy s.

Soul—Continued.
Is. 51:23, have said to thy s., Bow
58:10, draw out thy s. to hungry
11, Lord shall satisfy thy s.
Jer. 14:19, hath thy s. loathed Z.?
38:17, forth, thy s. shall live; 20.
Ez. 3:19, deliv. thy s.; 21; 33:9.
Hab. 2:10, hast sinned ag. thy s.
Mat. 22:37, love L. with all thy s.; Mk. 12:30; Lu. 10:27.
Lu. 12:20, thy s. be requ. of thee
III Jno. 2, even as thy s. prospere.
Rev. 18:14, fruits thy s. lust. after

Souls.
Gen. 12:5, A. took s. th. had got
46:26, s. that came into Egypt
27, sons of Joseph in Egyp. were two s. all the s. of the house of Jacob were seventy s.; Ex. 1:5.
Ex. 12:4, a lamb according to s.
30:15, atonement for your s.; 16; Lev. 17:11; Num. 31:50.
Lev. 18:29, s. that commit them
20:25, not make your s. abomin.
Num. 16:38, sin. ag. their own s.
30:9, wherewith ha. bound th. s.
Josh. 23:14, know in all your s.
I Sam. 25:29, s. of ene. shall sling
Ps. 72:13, shall save s. of needy
97:10, preserveth s. of his saints
Prov. 11:30, that win. s. is wise
14:25, a true witness deliver. s.
Is. 57:16, spi. should fail, and s.
Jer. 2:34, in thy skirts is bl. of s.
6:16, rest for your s.; Mat. 11:29.
26:19, procure evil against our s.
44:7, why com. evil ag. your s.?
Lam. 1:19, sought meat to th. s.
Ez. 7:19, sh. not satisfy their s.
13:18, hunt s. hunt s. of peo.; 20.
19, slay s. that should not die
14:14, should deliver their own s.
18:4, s. are mine; 22:25, devou. s.
Acts 2:41, added to them three thousand s.
7:14, Jacob and his kindred seventy-five s.
14:22, confirming s. of disciples
15:24, troubled you, subvert. s.
27:37, we, in all in the ship two hundred and seventy-six s.
I Thess. 2:8, imparted our s. to you
Heb. 13:17, they watch for your s.
Js. 1:21, word able to save yo. s.
I Pet. 1:22, have purified your s.
3:20, that is, eight s. were saved
4:19, commit keep. of s. to him
Rev. 6:9, I saw s. of them slain
18:13, no man buyeth s. of men
20:4, I saw s. of them beheaded

Sound (n.).
Ex. 28:35, his s. shall be heard
Lev. 26:36, s. of a shaken leaf
Josh. 6:5, hear s. of trumpet; 20.
II Sam. 5:24, s. of going in tops of mulberry trees; I Chr. 14:15.
I Ks. 1:40, earth rent with the s.
14:6, Ahijah heard s. of her feet
18:41, s. of abundance of rain
II Ks. 6:32, is not s. of mas.'s feet?
I Chr. 16:42, with trum. make s.
II Chr. 5:13, one s. to be heard
Neh. 4:20, in wh. place ye hear s.
Job 15:21, dreadful s. in his ears
21:12, rejoice at s. of the organ
37:2, s. that go. out of his mouth
39:24, not believ. he it is the s.
Ps. 47:5, gone up with s. of trum.
77:17, water, skies sent out a s.
89:15, people that know joyful s.
92:3, sing upon harp with sol. s.
150:3, praise him wi. s. of trum.
Ecc. 12:4, s. of grinding is low
Jer. 4:19, hast heard s. of trum.
6:17, hearken to s. of trumpet?
42:14, where we shall hear no s.
50:22, s. of battle is in the land
51:54, a s. of a cry from Babylon
Ez. 10:5, s. of cherubim's wings
26:13, s. of thy harps be no more
15, sh. not the isles sha. at s.
27:28, suburbs shall shake at s.
31:16, made nati. to shake at s.
33:5, he heard s. of the trumpet
Dan. 3:5, ye hear the s.; 7, 10, 15.
Amos 2:2, Moab shall die with s.
Mat. 24:31, angels with great s.
Jno. 3:8, hearest s. canst not tell
Acts 2:2, there came s. from hea.
Rom. 10:18, s. went into all earth
I Cor. 14:7, thin. with. life giv. s.; 8.
Heb. 12:19, not come to s. of tru.
Rev. 1:15, as s. of many waters
9:9, s. of wings as s. of chariots

Sound (adj.).
Ps. 119:80, let my heart be s.
Prov. 2:7, he layeth up s. wisdom
8:14, counsel is mine and s. wis.
14:30, a s. heart is life of flesh
Lu. 15:27, rec. him safe and s.
I Tim. 1:10, contrary to s. doctri.
II Tim. 1:7, G. hath giv. us s. mi.
13, hold fast form of s. words
4:3, will not endure s. doctrine
Tit. 1:9, be able by s. doctrine
13, that they may be s. in faith
2:1, things which become s. doctrine
2, th. aged men be s. in fa.
8, s. speech cannot be condem.

Sound (v.).
Num. 10:7, shall not s. an alarm
I Chr. 15:19, were appointed to s.
Is. 16:11, my bowels sh. s. for M.
Jer. 48:36, my heart sh. s. for M.
Joel 2:1, s. alarm in holy mount.
Mat. 6:2, do not s. trumpet bef.
I Cor. 15:52, the trumpet shall s.
Rev. 8:6, prep. themselves to s.
10:7, sev. angel shall begin to s.

Sounded.
Ex. 19:19, the trumpet s. long
I Sam. 20:12, wh. I have s. father
Neh. 4:18, he that s. the trumpet
Lu. 1:44, saluta. s. in my ears
Acts 27:28, s. found twenty fathoms
I Thess. 1:8, fr. you s. word of L.
Rev. 8:7, first angel s. and there
8, second s.; 10, third; 12, fourth
9:1, fifth s.; 13, sixth; 11:15, sev.

Scundeth.
Ex. 19:13, when trumpet s. long

Sounding.
II Chr. 5:12, with th. one hundred and twenty priests s.
13:12, his priests with s. trum.
Is. 63:15, wh. is thy zeal and s.?
Ez. 7:7, not the s. of mountains
I Cor. 13:1, not charity, as s. brass

Soundness.
Ps. 38:3, th. is no s. in my flesh; 7.
Is. 1:6, no s. in it, but wounds
Acts 3:16, given him this perf. s.

Sounds.
I Cor. 14:7, give a distinct. in s.

Sour.
Is. 18:5, when s. grape is ripen.
Jer. 31:29, the fathers have eaten a s. grape; Ez. 18:2.
30, ev. man that eateth s. grape
Hos. 4:18, their drink is s.

South.
Gen. 12:9, Abr. journeyed tow. s.
13:1, A. went into s.
3, went from s.
28:14, spr. abroad to north and s.
Num. 13:29, Amalekites dw. in s.
Dt. 33:23, pos. thou west and s.
I Sam. 20:41, Dav. arose out of s.
I Ks. 7:25, three looking towards the s.; II Chr. 4:4.
Job 9:9, mak. chambers of the s.
39:26, stretch wings toward s.
Ps. 75:6, com. not fr. east not s.
89:12, north and s. thou created
107:3, gathered fr. north and s.
Ecc. 1:6, wind goeth toward s.
11:3, if the tree falleth toward s.
Is. 30:6, burden of beasts of s.
43:6, say to s., Keep not back
Jer. 13:19, cit. of s. shall be shut
32:44, buy fields in cities of s.
33:13, in cit. of s. shall flocks pa.
Ez. 21:4, sword ag. all from s.
40:2, as the frame of a city on s.
Dan. 11:5, and the king of the s.
Ob. 19, they of s. sh. pos. mount
20, captivity sh. poss. cit. of s.
Zech. 7:7, when men inhabited s.
14:4, mountain remove toward s.
Mat. 12:42, queen of s. shall rise
Lu. 13:29, come fr. s. to sit do.
Acts 8:26, arise, and go toward s.
Rev. 21:13, on the s. three gates

South Border.
Num. 34:3, s. border the outmost
Josh. 15:2, the s. border of Judah

South Country.
Gen. 20:1, Abrah. sojourned s. country
24:62, for Isaac dwelt in the s. country

South Land.
Josh. 15:19, given me s. land; Jud. 1:15.

South Quarter.
Num. 34:3, s. quarter fr. Zin by
Josh. 18:15, s. quarter fr. end of Kirjath.

South Ramoth.
I Sam. 30:27, which were in s. Ramoth

South Side.
Ex. 26:18, boards on s. side; 36:23.
Num. 2:10, on s. side shall be stan.
Ez. 48:16, s. side forty-five hundred meas.; 33.

Southward.
Gen. 13:14, L. said to A., Look s.
Num. 13:17, get ye up this way s.

South-west.
Acts 27:12, lying toward s.-w.

South Wind.
Job 37:17, quieteth earth by s. wind
Ps. 78:26, he brought in s. wind
Song 4:16, s. wind blow on my gar.
Lu. 12:55, s. wind bl. will be heat
Acts 27:13, wh. s. wind blew softly

Sow (n.).
II Pet. 2:22, the s. washed, to her

Sow (v.).
Gen. 47:23, ye shall s. the land
Ex. 23:10, s. the land; Lev. 25:3.
Lev. 19:19, sh. not s. wi. mingled
25:4, in sev. year shalt not s.; 11.
20, we shall not s. nor gather
26:16, shall s. your seed in vain
II Ks. 19:29, in the third year s. ye; Is. 37:30.
Job 4:8, s. wickedness reap same
31:8, let me s. let another eat
Ps. 107:37, s. fields and vineyards
126:5, s. in tears sh. reap in joy
Ecc. 11:4, observ. wind, sh. not s
6, in the morning s. thy seed
Is. 28:24, ploughman pl. to s.?
30:23, rain of seed thou shalt s.
32:20, blessed that s. beside wat.
Jer. 4:3, s. not among thorns
31:27, I will s. the house of Isr.
35:7, nei. build house nor s. seed
Hos. 2:23, I will s. her unto me
10:12, s. to yourselves in right.
Mic. 6:15, thou shalt s. not reap
Zech. 10:9, s. them among people
Mat. 6:26, fowls of the air s. not
13:3, a sower went forth to s.; Mk. 4:3; Lu. 8:5.
27, didst thou s. good seed
Lu. 12:24, ravens nei. s. nor reap
19:21, reap, thou didst not s.; 22.

Sowed, edst.
Gen. 26:12, Is. s. in land sa. year
Dt. 11:10, wh. thou s. thy seed
Jud. 9:45, Abimelech s. Shechem
Mat. 13:24, man which s. good seed; 25, s. tares; 39.

Sower.
Is. 55:10, it may give seed to s.
Jer. 50:16, cut off s. from Baby.
Mat. 13:18, hear ye parable of s.
Mk. 4:14, s. soweth word
II Cor. 9:10, ministereth seed to s.

Sowest.
I Cor. 15:36, thou s. not quicken.
37, s. not body that shall be

Soweth.
Prov. 6:14, s. discord; 19, s. disc.
11:18, that s. righteousn. a rew.
16:28, a froward man s. strife
22:8, s. iniquity, reap vanity
Amos 9:13, overtake him that s.
Mat. 13:37, that s. good seed is S.
Mk. 4:14, sower s. the word
Jno. 4:36, he that s. and reapeth
37, true, one s. another reapeth
II Cor. 9:6, s. sparingly, s. bounti
Gal. 6:7, whatsoever a man s.
8, that s. to flesh, reap corrup.

Sowing.
Lev. 11:37, if carc. fall on any s
26:5, vint. shall reach to s. time

Sown.
Dt. 21:4, val. nei. eared nor s.
22:9, lest fruit of seed s. be defi.
29:23, generation see land not s.
Jud. 6:3, Israel had s. Mid. came
Ps. 97:11, light is s. for righteous
Is. 19:7, things s. by brook wither
40:24, plant. yea, shall not be s.
61:11, caus. things s. to spring
Jer. 2:2, after me in a land not s.
12:13, they have s. wheat, thorns
Ez. 36:9, ye sh. be tilled and s.
Hos. 8:7, s. wind, reap whirlwind
Nah. 1:14, no more of thy name s.
Hag. 1:6, s. much, bring little
Mat. 13:19, catcheth away that which was s.; Mk. 4:15.
25:24, reaping wh. th. hast not s.
Mk. 4:16, wh. s. on stony grou.
18, s. among thorns
20, s. on good ground
31, wh. s. is less than all seeds
I Cor. 9:11, s. to you spir. things
15:42, s. in corruption
43, s. in dishonor
44, it is s. a natural body, raised
II Cor. 9:10, multiply your seed s.
Js. 3:18, righteousn. s. in peace

Spain.
Rom. 15:24, whenso. I jour. to S.
28, I will come by you into S.

Spake.
Gen. 29:9, wh. he s. Rachel came
Dt. 1:43, I s. ye would not hear
28:68, L. br. thee by whereof I s.
I Sam. 1:13, Han. s. in her heart
II Ks. 9:12, and thus s. he to him
II Chr. 18:19, one s. after manner
32:19, they s. ag. God of Jerusa.
Neh. 13:24, s. half in speech of A.
Job 2:13, sat down, none s. a word
19:18, I arose, they s. against me
29:22, after my words they s. not
32:16, they s. not, but stood still
Ps. 78:19, they s. against God
Prov. 30:1, the man s. unto Ithiel and Ucal
Jer. 20:8, for since I s. I cried out
Ez. 24:18, so I s. to the people
Mat. 3:16, feared L. s. one to ano.
9:33, devil cast out dumb s.; 12:22; Lu. 11:14.
21:45, perceived he s. of them
Lu. 1:55, as he s. to our fathers
2:50, understood not say. he s.
24:6, remember how he s. to you
36, as they thus s. Jesus stood
Jno. 1:15, this was he of wh. I s.
7:13, no man s. openly of him
46, never man s. like this man
8:27, understood not that he s.
10:6, wh. things they were he s.
41, things John s. of this man
12:38, saying fulfil. he s.; 18:9, 32.
13:22, look. doubt. of who. he s.
24, who it sho. be of who. he s.
Acts 13:45, Jews s. ag. things sp.
22:9, heard not voice of him s.
26:24, as he s. for himself, Fest.
I Cor. 13:11, wh. child s. as child
14:5, I would ye s. with tongues
Heb. 12:25, refus. him s. on earth
II Pet. 1:21, men of G. s. as moved
Rev. 1:12, turn. to see voice th. s.

Spake, God.
Gen. 35:15, place where God s.
Dt. 1:6, L. God s. to us in Hor.
Josh. 23:14, of good things God s.
Jno. 9:29, we know God s. to Mo.
Acts 7:6, and God s. on this wise
Heb. 1:1, God who s. in time past

Spake, Lord or God, implicitly.
I Sam. 9:17, which I s. to thee of
28:17, Lord hath done as he s.
I Ks. 6:12, word I s. unto David
II Chr. 6:4, who fulfilled that he s.
Ps. 33:9, he s. and it was done
Is. 65:12, I s. did not hear; 66:4.
Jer. 7:13, I s. to you, rising up
22, I s. not to fathers, I broug.
14:14, I sent them not, neither s.
31:20, since I s. ag. him I rem.
Lam. 1:28, heard one that s.; 2:2.
Lu. 24:44, these are words I s.
Heb. 4:4, he s. in a certain place

Spakest.
Jud. 13:11, man s. to woman?
Neh. 9:13, s. with them fr. heaven
Jer. 48:27, since thou s. skippedst

Span.
Ex. 28:16, s. length, s. brea.; 39:9.
I Sam. 17:4, G. height, 6 cu. a s.
Is. 40:12, meted heaven with s.?
Lam. 2:20, wom. eat chil. s. long
Ez. 43:13, bord. of altar be a s.

Spanned.
Is. 48:13, right hand s. heavens

Spare.
Gen. 18:24, not s. pl. for fifty right.
Dt. 13:8, sh. not s. nor conceal
29:20, Lord will not s. him
I Sam. 15:3, destroy Amal. s. not
Neh. 13:22, s. me accor. to mercy
Job 6:10, let him not s. I have not
20:13, he s. and forsake it not
27:22, sh. cast upon him, not s.
30:10, s. not to spit in my face
Ps. 39:13, O s. that I may recover
72:13, he shall s. poor and needy
Prov. 6:34, not s. in day of veng.
19:18, let not soul s. for crying
Is. 9:19, no man shall s. brother
13:18, their eye shall not s. chil.
30:14, shall break it, shall not s.
54:2, s. lengthen cords
58:1, s. not, lift voice like trum.
Jer. 13:14, will not s.; Ez. 24:14.
21:7, not s. them
50:14, s. no arrows
51:3, s. ye not her young men
Ez. 5:11, nor mine eyes s.; 7:4, 9; 8:18; 9:10.
9:5, let not your eyes s.
Joel 2:17, say, s. thy people, O L.
Jon. 4:11, should not I s. Nine.?
Hab. 1:17, not s. to slay nations
Mal. 3:17, s. th. as man spar. son
Lu. 15:17, bread enough to s.
Rom. 11:21, lest he also s. not
I Cor. 7:28, have trouble, I s. you
II Cor. 1:23, to s. you I came not
13:2, if I come again, will not s.

Spared.
I Sam. 15:9, Saul and people s.
24:10, kill thee, but mine eye s.
II Sam. 12:4, s. to take of his flock
21:7, the king s. Mephibosheth
II Ks. 5:20, master hath s. Naaman
Ps. 78:50, he s. not soul fr. death
Ez. 20:17, mi. eye s. them from
Rom. 8:32, he that s. not his S.n
11:21, if God s. not nat. branches
II Pet. 2:4, if God s. not angels
5, s. not old world, saved Noah

Spareth, ing.
Prov. 13:24, that s. rod, hat. son
17:27, hath knowledge s. words
21:26, righteous giveth, s. not
Mal. 3:17, as a man s. his son
Acts 20:29, wolves enter, not s.

Sparingly.
II Cor. 9:6, he who sow. s. reap s.

Spark.
Job 18:5, s of his fire not shine
Is. 1:31, maker of it be as a s.

Sparks.
Job 5:7, trouble as s. fly upward
41:19, burning lamps, s. of fire
Is. 50:11, comp. yourselves wi. s.

Sparkled.
Ez. 1:7, s. like color of brass

Sparrow.
Ps. 84:3, s. hath found a house
102:7, as a s. up n house-top

Sparrows.
Mat. 10:29, two s. sold for farth.?
31, more value th. s.; Lu. 12:7.
Lu. 12:6, five s. sold for two farth.?

Spat.
Jno. 9:6, spok. he s. on ground

Speak.
Gen. 18:27, ta. on me to s. to G.; 31.
24:50, we cannot s. bad or good
31:24, take heed thou s. not to J.
44:16, what shall we s.?
Ex. 4:14, I kn. that he can s. well
29:42, wh. I will meet you to s.
34:35, he went in to s. with Lord
Num. 12:8, not afraid to s. ag. M.
22:35, word I s. that thou shalt s.
23:12, must I not s. which the L.
Dt. 18:19, words s. in my name
20, presume to s. in my name
II Sam. 19:10, s. ye not a word
I Ks. 12:7, s. go. words; II Chr. 10:7.
22:24, spirit from me to s. to th.; II Chr. 18:23.

Speak—Continued.
Job 8:2, how long s. these thi.?
11:5, oh that G. would s. ag. th.
13:7, will ye s. wickedly for G.?
18:2, afterwards we will s.
36:2, ha. yet to s. on G.'s behalf
41:3, will he s. soft words?
Ps. 2:5, them sh. he s. in wrath
28:3, which s. peace to neigh.
40:5, if I would declare and s. of
69:12, that sit in gate s. ag. me
71:10, mine enemies s. ag. me
85:8, I will hear what L. will s.
94:4, how long they s. hard thi.?
119:172, my tongue shall s. of
139:20, s. against thee wickedly
145:6, shall s. of might of thy
21, my mouth sh. s. praise of L.
Ecc. 3:7, to be silent, time to s.
Is. 8:20, if they s. not accord. to
28:11, with ano. tongue sh. he s.
29:4, thou shalt s. out of ground
52:6, I am he that doth s.
Jer. 5:14, saith L., Bec. ye s. this
7:27, thou sh. s. all these words
13:12, thou shalt s. this word to
8:7, I shall s. about a nation; 9.
20:9, I will not s. any more
26:2, s. words I command to s.; 8.
32:4, shall s. with him mouth to
34:3, he shall s. with thee
Ez. 2:7, thou shalt s. my words
24:27, shalt s. be no more dumb
Hab. 2:3, at the end it shall s.
Mat. 10:19, ye shall s.; Mk. 13:11.
20, not ye that s.; Mk. 13:11.
12:34, can ye being evil s. good?
Mk. 14:71, kn. not of wh. ye s.
Lu. 1:19, I am sent to s. to thee
20, not able to s. till th. sh. be
22, wh. he came he could not s.
6:26, when men s. well of you
12:10, whosoever shall s. a word
Jno. 3:11, verily we s. th. we kn.
9:21, of age, he shall s. for hims.
16:13, s. of himself, that shall he
Acts 2:11, hear them s. in tongu.
26:1, P. thou art permitted to s.
Rom. 15:18, I will not dare to s.
I Cor. 3:1, I could not s. to you as
12:30, do all s. with?
14:23, all s.
14:35, sha. for women to s. in ch.
II Cor. 2:17, in sight of God s. we
4:13, we believe and therefore s.
12:19, we s. before God in Christ
Col. 4:4, manifest, as I ought to s.
I Thess. 1:8, so that we need not s.
2:4, so we s. not as pleasing men
Tit. 3:2, put th. in mind to s. evil
Heb. 6:9, we thus s.
9:5, cannot s.
Js. 1:19, let ev. man be sl. to s.
I Jno. 4:5, theref. s. they of world

Speak, imperatively.
Ex. 20:19, s. thou, we will hear
Dt. 3:26, Lord said, s. no more
5:27, s. to us that L. sh. s. to th.
I Sam. 3:9, s. L. servant hear; 10.
II Sam. 17:6, his say.? if not s.
I Ks. 22:13, s. that which is good;
II Chr. 18:12.
Esth. 5:14, to morrow s. to king
Job 13:22, let me s. and answer
33:32, s. for I desire to justify th.
34:33, theref. s. what thou know.
Prov. 23:9, s. not in ears of a fool
Is. 8:10, s. word, it sh. not stand
30:10, who say, s. to us smooth
41:1, come near, then let them s.
Jer. 1:17, s. to them that I comm.
Dan. 10:19, I said, Let my lord s.
Zech. 8:16, s. the truth; Eph. 4:25.
Mk. 13:11, given in that hour, s.
Acts 18:9, s. hold not thy peace
1 Cor. 14:28, let him s. to himself
29, let prophets s. two or three
Js. 2:12, so s. ye and do, as th.

Speak, I.
Ex. 19:9, peo. may hear, wh. I s.
Dt. 11:2, I s. not wi. your chil.
I Ks. 22:14, L. saith, that will I s.
Job 9:35, then would I s. and not
13:3, I would s. to Almighty
16:4, I also could s. as ye do
37:20, shall it be told him I s.?
Ps. 45:1, I s. of things that I have
120:7, when I s. they are for war
Jer. 1:6, L. I cannot s. I am a ch.
6:10, sh. I s. and give warning?
28:7, hear this word that I s. in
38:20, voice of the L. which I s.
Ez. 3:27, when I s. with thee, I
Jno. 4:26, Jesus saith, I that s.
6:63, the words that I s. to you
7:17, or whether I s. of myself
8:28, as Father taught me, I s.
38, I s. that which I have seen
12:49, gave com. what I should s.
50, I s. as Father said, so I s.
13:18, I s. not of all, I know
14:10, words I s. I s. not of mys.
17:13, these things I s. in world
Acts 21:37, P. said, May I s. to th.
26:26, bef. whom I also s. freely
Rom. 3:5, God unrighte.? I s. as
6:19, I s. after manner; Gal. 3:15.
I Cor. 14:18, I s. with tongues
19, I had rather s. five words
II Cor. 11:17, that wh. I s. I s. not
Eph. 6:20, that therein I may s.

Speak, I Will, or will I.
Gen. 18:30, L. angry, I will s.; 32.
Num. 12:8, with him will I s.
Num. 24:13, what L. sai. that will I s.; I Ks. 22:14; II Chr. 18:13.
Dt. 32:1, give ear, and I will s.
Jud. 6:39, Gideon said, I will s.
I Ks. 2:18, well, I will s. for thee
Job 32:20, I will s. th. I be refresh.
33:31, hold thy peace, I will s.
42:4, I beseech thee, and I will s.
Ps. 50:7, hear, my peo. I will s.
73:15, if I say, I will s. thus
145:5, I will s. of the honor of thy
Jer. 5:5, to great men, and I will s.
Ez. 2:1, stand on feet and I will s.
12:25, I will s. and word I speak
I Cor. 14:21, wi. other lips will I s.

Speaker.
Ps. 140:11, let not evil s. be esta.
Acts 14:12, because he was chi. s.

Speakest.
I Sam. 9:21, wheref. then s. th.?
Job 2:10, s. as one of foolish wom.
Is. 40:27, why s. thou, O Israel
Jer. 43:2, thou s. falsely, the Lord
Zech. 13:3, s. lies in name of Lord
Jno. 16:29, now s. thou plainly
19:10, Pi. saith, S. thou not unto
Acts 17:19, know whereof th. s.?

Speaketh.
Gen. 45:12, it is my mouth that s.
Ex. 33:11, spa. to M. as man s.
Num. 23:26, all that Lord s.
Job 33:14, G. s. once, yea, twice
Prov. 6:13, he s. with his feet
16:13, they love him that s. right
26:25, wh. he s. fair, believe not
Jer. 10:1, word which L. s. to you
28:2, thus s. L. G.; 29:25; 30:2; Hag. 1:2; Zech. 6:12; 7:9.
Ez. 10:5, voice of G. when he s.
Mat. 10:20, S. of Father s. in you
Jno. 3:31, of earth, s. of the earth
34, wh. God sent s. words of G.
7:18, he that s. of himself, seek.
26, but lo, he s. boldly, they say
8:44, wh. he s. a lie, he s. of own
Acts 8:34, of wh. s. the pro. this?
Heb. 11:4, he being dead yet s.
12:24, that s. better things than
25, th. ye refuse not him that s.

Speaking.
Gen. 24:15, before he had done s.
45, before I had done s. in hea.
Dt. 11:19, s. of them when thou
Esth. 10:3, s. peace to his seed
Job 1:16, wh. he was yet s.; 17, 18.
4:2, who can withhold from s.?
32:15, no more, they left off s.
Is. 58:13, nor s. thine own words
65:24, while they are yet s. I
Jer. 7:13, early, s.; 25:3; 34:14.
Dan. 8:13, I heard one saint s.
Acts 14:3, they abode, s. boldly in
II Cor. 13:3, a proof of Ch. s. in me

Speaking, s.
Mat. 6:7, th. be heard for much s.
Eph. 4:31, let evil s. be put away
I Pet. 2:1, laying aside all evil s.

Spear.
Josh. 8:18, stretch out thy s.; 26.
Jud. 5:8, a s. seen among forty thousand
I Sam. 13:22, s. with any but wi.
17:7, staff of s. like weaver's bea.; II Sam. 21:19; I Chr. 20:5.
45, comest with a sword and s.
21:8, under thy hand a s.
26:7, S.'s s. stuck at bolster; 11, 16, now see where king's s. is
II Sam. 1:6, Saul lean. upon his s.
2:23, Abner with s. smote Asahel
23:7, with iron and staff of a s.
8, he lifted up his s. against eight hundred
18, lifted up his s. against three hundred; I Chr. 11:11, 20.
21, he slew the Egyptian with his own s.; I Chr. 11:23.
Job 39:23, qui. rattleth, glitter. s.
41:26, s. of him that lay. at him
29, leviathan laugheth at a s.
Ps. 35:3, draw out s. stop way
46:9, breake. bow and cutteth s.
Jer. 6:23, lay hold on bow and s.
Nah. 3:3, lifteth up sword and s.
Hab. 3:11, at shining of glitter. s.
Jno. 19:34, one of the soldiers with a s. pierced his side

Spearmen.
Ps. 68:30, rebuke company of s.
Acts 23:23, make ready two hundred s.

Spear, The,
an offensive weapon, II Sam. 23:8, 18.
first mention of, in scripture, Josh. 8:18.
Parts of, Mentioned:
the staff of wood, I Sam. 17:7.
the head of iron or brass, I Sam. 17:7, with II Sam. 21:16.
probably pointed at both ends, II Sam. 2:23.
called the glittering spear, Job 39:23; Hab. 3:11.
Different Kinds of:
lances, Jer. 50:42.
javelins, Num. 25:7; I Sam. 18:10.
darts, II Sam. 18:14; Job 41:26, 29.
those who used, called spearmen, Ps. 68:30; Acts 23:23.
frequently used by horse soldiers, Nah. 3:3.
furbished before war, Jer. 46:4.
pruning-hooks made into, before war; Joel 3:10.
made into pruning-hooks in peace, Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.
The Israelites
acquainted with the making of, I Sam. 13:19.
frequently used, Neh. 4:13, 16.
ill provided with, in the times of Deborah and of Saul, Jud. 5:8; I Sam. 13:22.
provided by the kings of Israel in great abundance, II Chr. 11:12; 32:5.
frequently thrown from the hand, I Sam. 18:11; 19:10.
often retained in the hand of the person using, Num. 25:7; II Sam. 2:23.
stuck in the ground beside the bolster during sleep, I Sam. 26:7-11.
illustrative of the bitterness of the wicked; Ps. 57:4.

Spears.
I Sam. 13:19, Heb. make sw. or s.
II Ks. 11:10, king David's s. that were in temple; II Chr. 23:9.
II Chr. 11:12, in ev. city he put s.
26:14, Uzziah prep. for them s.
Neh. 4:13, I set the people with s.
16, the other half held the s.; 21.
Ps. 57:4, whose teeth are s. and
Is. 2:4, s. into hooks; Mic. 4:3.
Jer. 46:4, furbish s. and put on
Ez. 39:9, shall burn s. with fire
Joel 3:10, pruning-hooks into s.

Special.
Dt. 7:6, to be s. people unto himself
Acts 19:11, God wrought s. miracles

Specially.
Dt. 4:10, s. the day that thou stoodest before
Acts 25:26, and s. before thee, O king Agrippa
I Tim. 4:10, of all men, s. of those that believe
5:8, and s. for those of his own house
Tit. 1:10, s. they of the circumcision
Philemon 16, servant, a brother beloved, s. to me

Speckled.
Gen. 30:32, thence all the s. and spotted cattle
32, the spotted and s. among the goats
33, not s. and spotted among the goats
35, she goats that were s. and spotted
39, cattle ringstraked, s., and spotted
31:8, said thus, The s. shall be thy wages
8, wages; then all the cattle bare s.
10, were ringstraked, s., and grisled
12, are ringstraked, s., and grisled
Jer. 12:9, heritage is unto me as a s. bird
Zech. 1:8, there red horses, s., and white

Spectacle.
1 Cor. 4:9, we are made a s. unto the world

Sped.
Jud. 5:30, have they not s.? have they not

Speech.
Gen. 4:23, hearken to my s.
11:1, whole earth was of one s.
Ex. 4:10, M. said, I am slow of s.
Dt. 22:14, give occas. of s. aga.
32:2, my s. shall distil as dew
II Sam. 14:20, fetch ab. form of s.
19:11, the s. of Is. come to king
I Ks. 3:10, Solomon's s. pleased L.
Neh. 13:24, chil. spake half in s.
Job 12:20, removeth s. of trusty
13:17, my s. and declara.; 21:2; Ps. 17:16; Is. 28:23; 32:9.
24:25, make s. nothing worth?
29:22, my s. dropped upon them
37:19, we cannot order our s. by
Ps. 19:2, day unto day uttereth s.
3, there is no s. wh. voice is not
Prov. 7:21, fair s. cau. him to yie.
17:7, excel. s. becom. not a fool
Song 4:3, lips like scarl. s. come.
Is. 29:4, thy s. sh. be low out of the dust; thy s. sh. whisper
33:19, deeper s. th. thou perceive
Jer. 31:23, shall use this s. in Ju.
Ez. 1:24, voi. of s. as noise of h.
3:5, sent to a peo. of strange s.; 6.
Hab. 3:2, O L. I ha. heard thy s.
Mat. 26:73, thy s. bewrayeth th.
Mk. 7:32, impediment in his s.
14:70, thy s. agreeth thereto
Jno. 8:43, not underst. my s.?
Acts 14:11, in s. of Lycaonia
20:7, continued his s. till midni.
I Cor. 2:1, not with excelle. of s.
4, s. was not with entic. words
4:19, not the s. but the power
II Cor. 3:12, great plainness of s.
7:4, great my boldness of s. tow.
10:10, his s. is contemptible
11:6, rude in s. not in knowled.
Col. 4:6, let s. be alw. with grace
Tit. 2:8, sound s. cannot be cond.

Speeches.
Num. 12:8, speak not in dark s.
Job 6:26, s. of one that is despe.
15:3, with s. he can do no good?
32:14, nei. will I answer with s.
Rom. 16:18, by fair s. dec. hearts
Jude 15, convince them of hard s.

Speechless.
Mat. 22:12, garm. and he was s.
Lu. 1:22, Zacharias remained s.
Acts 9:7, men with him stood s.

Speed.
Gen. 24:12, O L. send me good s.
Ezra 6:12, let it be done with s.
Is. 5:26, they shall come with s.
Acts 17:15, come to him wi. all s.
II Jno. 10, rec. not, nor bid G. s.
11, that biddeth him God s.

Speedily.
II Sam. 17:16, not in plains, s. pa.
Ezra 6:13, king sent, they did s.
7:17, may. buy s. with this mon.
24, E. shall requi. it be done s.
26, let judgment be executed s.
Ps. 31:2, bow thine ear; deliv. s.
69:17, in trou. hear me s.; 143:7.
79:8, let thy mercies s. prev. us
102:2, in day when I call, ans. s.
Ecc. 8:11, sent. not executed s.
Is. 58:8, health sh. spring forth s.
Zech. 8:21, let us go s. and pray

Speedy.
Zeph. 1:18, make a s. riddance

Spend.
Dt. 32:23, I will s. mine arrows
Job 21:13, s. their days in wealth
36:11, s. their days in prosperity
Ps. 90:9, we s. our years as a tale
Is. 55:2, why s. money for that?
Acts 20:16, wou. not s. time in A.
II Cor. 12:15, I will very gladly s.

Spendest, eth.
Prov. 21:20, a foolish man s. it up
29:3, with harlots, s. substance
Ecc. 6:12, whi. he s. as a shadow
Lu. 10:35, whatsoever thou s.

Spent.
Gen. 21:15, and the water was s.
47:18, not hide how money is s.
Lev. 26:20, strength be s. in vain
Jud. 19:11, by Jeb. day was far s.
I Sam. 9:7, the bread is s. in our
Job 7:6, days are s. without hope
Ps. 31:10, my life is s. with grief
Is. 49:4, I have s. my strength
Jer. 37:21, the bread in city was s.
Mk. 5:26, and had s. all that she had; Lu. 8:43.
6:35, day was far s.; Lu. 24:29.
Lu. 15:14, prodigal had s. all
Acts 17:21, s. their time to tell
Rom. 13:12, the night is far s.
II Cor. 12:15, I will gladly be s.

Spice (n.).
Ex. 35:28, rulers brought s. and
Song 5:1, gath. myrrh wi. my s.

Spice (v.).
Ez. 24:10, consume flesh and s.

Spice-merchants.
I Ks. 10:15, the traffic of the s.-m.

Spiced.
Song 8:2, cau. thee drink s. wine

Spicery.
Gen. 37:25, Ishmael. bear. s. balm

Spices.
Gen. 43:11, carry a pres. balm, s.
Ex. 25:6, s. for anointing; 35:8.
30:23, take thou s. of myrrh; 34.
37:29, pure incense of sweet s.
I Ks. 10:2, camels that bare s.; 10; II Chr. 9:1.
25, brought to Sol. s.; II Chr. 9:24.
II Ks. 20:13, Hezekiah showed th. s. ointment; Is. 39:2.
I Chr. 9:29, appoint. to oversee s.
30, sons of the priests made s.
II Chr. 9:9, queen of Sh. gave S. s.
16:14, divers s. prep. for burial
32:27, He. made treasuries for s.
Song 4:10, thine ointments th. s.
14, myrrh and aloes, chief s.
16, blow upon my gard. that s.
5:13, his cheeks are as a bed of s.
6:2, my belo. is gone to bed of s.
8:14, to a hart upon mount. of s.
Ez. 27:22, in fairs wi. chief of s.
Mk. 16:1, M. had bought sweet s.; Lu. 24:1.
Lu. 23:56, prepared s. and oint.
Jno. 19:40, they wound it in s.

Spider.
Job 8:14, wh. trust sh. be a s. web
Prov. 30:28, s. tak. hold wi. hands
Is. 59:5, eggs, and weave s. web

Spikenard.
Song 1:12, s. sendeth the smell
4:13, fruits, camphire with s.; 14.
Mk. 14:3, alabaster box of ointment of s.; Jno. 12:3.

Spilled.
Gen. 38:9, On. s. seed on ground
Mk. 2:22, wine is s.; Lu. 5:37.

Spilt.
II Sam. 14:14, water s. on ground

Spin.
Ex. 35:25, wise-hearted, did s.
Mat. 6:28, neither s.; Lu. 12:27.

Spindle.
Prov. 31:19, lay. her hands to s.

Spirit.
Gen. 41:8, Phar.'s s. was troubled
45:27, the s. of Jacob their fath.
Ex. 6:9, heark. not for angu. of s.
35:21, whom his s. made willing

Spirit—Continued.
Num. 11:17, I will take of s.; 25.
26, the s. rested on them
29, L. wo. put his S. upon them
14:24, he had ano. s. with him
27:18, Jos. a man in whom is s.
Dt. 2:30, L. G. hardened his s.
Josh. 5:1, nor was th. s. in them
Jud. 15:19, drunk his s. came
I Sam. 30:12, eaten his s. came
I Ks. 10:5, no s. in her; II Chr. 9:4.
21:5, said, Why is thy s. so sad?
22:21, th. came a s.; II Chr. 18:20.
II Ks. 2:9, double portion of s. on
15, s. of Elijah doth rest on El.
I Chr. 5:26, Lord stirr. up s. of P.
12:18, s. came upon Amasai
28:12, pattern of all he had by s.
Ezra 1:5, wh. s. G. raised to go up
Neh. 9:30, by S. in thy prophets
Job 4:15, a s. passed bef. my face
15:13, thou turnest thy s. ag. G.
20:3, s. of my understanding
26:4, whose s. came from thee?
13, by his S. he garnished hea.
32:8, there is a s. in man
18, s. within me constraineth
34:14, if he gather to hims. his s.
Ps. 32:2, in wh. s. there is no gu.
51:10, renew right s. within me
12, uphold me with thy free S.
73:12, shall cut off s. of princes
78:8, whose s. not stead. with G.
104:30, thou seudest forth thy S.
106:33, so they provoked his S.
139:7, whit. sh. I go fr. thy S.?
143:10, S. good, lead me to upr.
Prov. 14:29, he that is hasty of s.
15:4, perve.sen. is a breach in s.
16:18, haughty s. goeth bef. a fall
32, that rul. s. bet. th. he
18:14, s. of a man sust. infirmity
20:27, s. of a man is candle of L.
25:28, hath no rule over his s.
Ecc. 3:21, s. of man, s. of beast
7:9, not hasty in s. to be angry
8:8, no power over s. to retain s.
10:4, if s. of ruler rise ag. thee
11:5, kno. not what is way of s.
12:7, the s. shall return to God
Is. 19:3, s. of Egypt shall fail
29:10, L. pour. on you s. of sleep
24, they th. erred in s. sh. come
31:3, their horses flesh and not s.
32:15, till S. be poured upon us
34:16, his s. it hath gathe. them
42:5, giveth s. to them that walk
48:16, L. G. and his S. hath sent
54:6, forsak. and grieved in s.
57:16, s. shall fail before me
61:1, S. of L. G. on me; Lu. 4:18.
3, garment of praise for the s.
Jer. 51:11, L. raised s. of the king
Ez. 1:12, whit. S. was to go; 20.
2:2, the s. entered into me; 3:24.
3:12, the s. took me up; 11:24.
14, s. lifted me up, and I went in heat of my s.; 8:3; 11:1.
13:3, proph. that follow own s.
21:7, every s. shall faint
Dan. 2:1, Nebuc. s. was troubled
4:8, in whom is S. of the holy gods; 9, 18; 5:11, 14.
5:12, excellent s. in Daniel; 6:3.
Mic. 2:11, if man in s. and falseh.
Hag. 1:14, L. stirred s. of Zerub.
Zech. 7:12, sent his S. by prophets
12:1, form. s. of man within him
Mal. 2:15, had residue of S.; 16.
Mat. 4:1, Je. led up of S.; Lu. 4:1.
14:26, say, It is a s.; Mk. 6:49.
22:43, David in s. call him Lord?
26:41, s. is willing; Mk. 14:38.
Mk. 1:10, S. descend.; Jno. 1:32.
12, S. driveth him into wilder.
8:12, he sighed deeply in his s.
9:20, s. tare him
26, s. cried
Lu. 1:17, go before him in s.
80, child waxed st. in s.; 2:40.
2:27, he came by S. into temple
4:14, Je. returned in power of S.
8:55, her s. came ag. she arose
9:55, know not what s. ye are
10:21, in that hour J. rejoi. in s.
13:11, wom. had s. of infirmity
24:37, supp. they had seen a s.
39, s. ha. not flesh and bones
Jno. 1:33, on wh. thou sh. see S.
3:34, G. giveth not S. by meas.
4:23, worship the Father in s.
24, G. is a S. worship him in s.
6:63, it is s. that quickeneth; words I speak, they are s.
7:39, spake of S.; 11:33, groan. in
13:21, he was troubled in s.
Acts 2:4, spake as S. gave them
6:10, were not able to resist s.
8:29, the S. said to Philip, Go
10:19, S. said unto Peter; 11:12.
11:28, Agabus signified by S.
16:7, the S. suffered them not
17:16, his s. was stir. within him
18:5, Paul was pressed in s.
25, and being fervent in the s.
20:22, bound in the S. to Jerusa.
21:4, said to Saul through the S.
23:8, Sadducees say th. is no s.
9, if a s. hath spoken to him
Rom. 1:4, Son of God accord. to s.
2:29, circumcis. is of heart in s.
8:1, walk not aft. flesh but s.; 4.
2, law of s. of life made me free
Rom. 8:5, after the S. things of the S.
9, flesh but s. if so be that S.
10, s. is life bec. of righteousn.
11, quick. your bodies by his S.
13, if ye through the S. mortify
16, S. beareth witn. with our s.
23, ourse. who have fruits of S.
26, S. also help. our infirmities; but the S. maketh interces.
27, kno. what is the mind of S.
I Cor. 2:4, in demonstration of S.
10, G. hath revealed th. unto us by S. for S. searcheth all th.
11, s. of man which is in him
12, not s. of world, but s. of G.
5:3, absent in body, present in s.
5, s. be saved in day of Lord J.
6:17, joined to the Lord is one s.
20, glori. G. in your body and s.
7:34, may be holy in body and s.
12:4, gifts, but same S.; 8, 9, 11.
8, given by S. word of wisdom
13, by one S. we are all baptiz. been made to drink into S.
14:2, in s. he speaketh mysteries
15, sing with s.
16, bless with s.
15:45, A. was ma. a quick. s.
II Cor. 3:6, but of the s. letter killeth, but the s. giveth life
8, ministrations of s. be glorio.
17, L. is that S. where S. of L.
4:13, we having same s. of faith
7:1, from filthiness of flesh and s.
13, because his s. was refreshed
11:4, s. which ye have not recei.
12:18, walk. we not in same s.?
Gal. 3:2, receiv. ye S. by works?
3, foolish, having begun in s.?
5, he that ministereth to you S.
14, might receive promise of S.
4:6, G. sent forth S. of his Son
5:5, we through S. wait for hope
16, walk in S.
18, if led by S.
17, flesh lusteth against the S. and the S. against the flesh
25, if we live in S. walk in S.
6:8, soweth to S. shall of S. reap
18, grace of our Lord be with your s.; Philemon 25.
Eph. 2:2, s. that work. in child.
18, have access by one S. to F.
22, habitation of G. through S.
3:5, revealed to apostles by S.
16, strength. with might by S.
4:3, unity of s. in bond of peace
4, th. is one S. as ye are called
23, renewed in s. of your mind
5:18, not drunk, but filled wi. s.
6:17, sw. of S. is the word of God
18, praying with prayer in S.
Phil. 1:19, supply of s. of Je. Ch.
27, that ye stand fast in one s.
2:1, any fellowship of the S.
3:3, which worship God in the s.
Col. 1:8, declared your love in s.
2:5, yet am I with you in the s.
I Thess. 5:19, quench not S. despise
23, I pray G. your s. soul, body
II Thess. 2:2, neith. by s. nor word
8, L. shall consume with the s.
13, chosen through sanctific. of S.
I Tim. 3:16, God justified in S.
4:1, the S. speaketh expressly
12, be thou an example in s.
II Tim. 4:22, L. J. C. be wi. thy s.
Heb. 4:12, dividing of soul and s.
9:14, who through the eternal S.
Js. 2:26, body witho. s. is dead
4:5, the s. in us lusteth to envy
I Pet. 1:2, through sanctification of s.
22, in obeying truth through S.
3:4, the ornament of a meek s.
18, but quickened by S.
4:6, live accord. to God in the S.
I Jno. 3:24, s. he hath given us
4:1, beloved, believe not every s.
2, ev. s. that confesseth Je. Ch.
3, ev. s. that confesseth not Je.
13, bec. hath given us of his S.
5:6, S. beareth witn. S. is truth
8, wit. in earth, S. water, blood
Jude 19, sensual, not having S.
Rev. 1:10, I was in S. on L.'s day
2:7, what S. saith to churches; 11, 17, 29; 3:6, 13, 22.
4:2, immediately I was in the S.
11:11, S. of life from G. entered
14:13, blessed are dead, saith S.
17:3, carried me in the S.; 21:10.
22:17, S. and bride say, Come

Spirit of Adoption.
Rom. 8:15, ye have recei. s. of adoption

Spirit of Antichrist.
I Jno. 4:3, this is that s. of antichrist

Spirit of Bondage.
Rom. 8:15, have not recc. s. of bondage

Spirit, Born of the.
Jno. 3:5, ex. man be born of the S.
6, that which is born of the S.
8, so is ev. one that is born of the S.
Gal. 4:29, persec. him born after S.

Spirit, Broken.
Ps. 51:17, sacri. of G. are broken s.
Prov. 15:13, sorrow of heart s. is broken
17:22, a broken s. drieth the bones

Spirit of Burning.
Is. 4:4, blood of Jer. by s. of burning

Spirit of Christ.
Rom. 8:9, if man ha. not S. of Christ
I Pet. 1:11, S. of Christ did signify.

Spirit of Counsel.
Is. 11:2, s. of counsel rest upon him

Spirit of Divination.
Acts 16:16, possess. with s. of divination

Spirit, Dumb.
Mk. 9:17, son, who hath a dumb s.
25, thou dumb s. I charge thee

Spirit, Earnest of the.
II Cor. 1:22, given us earnest of the S.; 5:5.

Spirit of Error.
I Jno. 4:6, kn. we s. of tru. and error

Spirit, Faithful.
Prov. 11:13, he that is of faithful s.

Spirit of Fear.
II Tim. 1:7, ha. not giv. us spirit of f.

Spirit, Foul.
Mk. 9:25, he rebuked the foul s.
Rev. 18:2, become hold of ev. foul s.

Spirit, Fruit of the.
Gal. 5:22, fruit of the S. is love, joy
Eph. 5:9, fruit of the S. is in all good.

Spirit, Good.
Neh. 9:20, th. gavest thy good S.
Ps. 143:10, thy S. is good, lead me

Spirit of God.
Gen. 1:2, S. of God moved on wat.
41:38, a man in wh. S. of God is
Ex. 31:3, Bez. wi. S. of God; 35:31.
Num. 24:2, S. of God came on Bal.
I Sam. 10:10, the S. of God came on Saul; 11:6; 19:23.
19:20, S. of God came on messen.
II Chr. 15:1, S. of God came on Aza.
Job 27:3, S. of God is in my nost.
33:4, S. of God hath made me
Ez. 11:24, in vision by S. of God
Mat. 3:16, saw S. of God descend.
12:28, cast out devils by S. of God
Rom. 8:9, S. of God dwell in you
14, many as are led by S. of God
15:19, by the power of S. of God
I Cor. 2:11, no man, but S. of God
14, recei. not things of S. of God
3:16, S. of God dwelleth in you
6:11, sanctified by the S. of God
7:40, I think I have S. of God
12:3, no man speak. by S. of God
II Cor. 3:3, written with S. of God
Eph. 4:30, grie. not holy S. of God
I Pet. 4:14, S. of God rest. on you
I Jno. 4:2, hereby kn. ye S. of God

Spirit of Glory.
I Pet. 4:14, S. of glory resteth on you

Spirit of Grace.
Zech. 12:10, house of Da. S. of grace
Heb. 10:29, done desp. to S. of grace

Spirit, Humble.
Prov. 16:19, bet. to be of an humble s.
29:23, honor sh. uphold the humble s.
Is. 57:15, with him that is of humble s.

Spirit of Jealousy.
Num. 5:14 s. of jealousy co. on him; 30.

Spirit of Judgment.
Is. 4:4, purged Jerusa. by s. of judgment
28:6, L. shall be for a s. of judgment

Spirit of Knowledge.
Is. 11:2, s. of knowledge sh. rest upon him

Spirit of Meekness.
I Cor. 4:21, come in s. of meekness?
Gal. 6:1, such a one in s. of meekness

Spirit, My.
Gen. 6:3, my S. sh. not always
Job 6:4, poison drinketh up my s.
7:11, speak in anguish of my s.
10:12, visita. hath preserv. my s.
21:4, sho. not my s. be troubled
Ps. 31:5, into hand I com. my s.
77:3, my s. was overwhelmed
6, my s. made diligent search
142:3, my s. overwhelmed in me
143:4, theref. is my s. overwhel.
7, hear me, O L. my s. faileth
Prov. 1:23, I will pour out my s.
Is. 26:9, with my s. will I seek
30:1, covering, but not of my s.
38:16, in th. things is life of my s.
42:1, I ha. put my S. upon him
44:3, pour my S. upon thy seed
59:21, my S. that is upon thee
Ez. 3:14, went in heat of my s.
36:27, my S. within you; 37:14.
39:29, pour. my S. on house of I.
Dan. 2:3, and my s. was troubled
7:15, I Dan. was griev. in my s.
Joel 2:28, I will pour out my S. on all flesh; 29; Acts 2:17, 18.
Hag. 2:5, my S. remain. am. you
Zech. 4:6, by power, but by my S.
6:8, quiet. my s. in north count.
Mat. 12:18, I will put my S. on
Lu. 1:47, my s. hate rejoi. in G.
23:46, in. thy hands I com. my s.
Acts 7:59, Lord Je. receive my s.
Rom. 1:9, wh. I serve with my s.
I Cor. 5:4, when gath. and my s.
14:14, my s. prayeth, but my
16:18, they have refresh. my s.
II Cor. 2:13, had no rest in my s.

Spirit, New.
Ez. 11:19, a new s. in you; 36:26.
18:31, a new heart and new s.

Spirit, Newness of.
Rom. 7:6, we sho. serve in newness of s.

Spirit, Patient.
Ecc. 7:8, patient in s. bet. than proud

Spirit, Perverse.
Is. 19:14, L. hath mingled a perverse s.

Spirit, Poor.
Mat. 5:3, blessed are poor in s.

Spirit of Promise.
Eph. 1:13, sealed with H. S. of promise

Spirit of Prophecy.
Rev. 19:10, testim. of J. is s. of prophecy

Spirit of Slumber.
Rom. 11:8, G. given them s. of slumber

Spirit, Sorrowful.
I Sam. 1:15, a woman of a sorrowful s.

Spirit of Truth.
Jno. 14:17, S. of truth whom world 15:26, S. of truth which proceedeth
16:13, when S. of truth is come
I Jno. 4:6, hereby kn. we S. of truth

Spirit, Unclean.
Zech. 13:2, cause unclean s. to pass
Mat. 12:43, when the unclean s. is gone out of a man; Lu. 11:24.
Mk. 1:23, synag. a man wi. unclean s.
26, when unclean s. had torn him
3:30, they said, He hath an unclean s.
5:2, met him a man with unclean s.
8, come out, th. unclean s.; Lu. 8:29.
7:25, whose daugh. had an unclean s.
Lu. 9:42, Jesus rebuked unclean s.

Spirit of Understanding.
Is. 11:2, the s. of understanding sh. rest upon

Spirit of Whoredoms.
Hos. 4:12, s. of whoredoms caused to err
5:4, s. of whoredoms is in midst of them

Spirit of Wisdom.
Ex. 28:3, wh. I filled wi. s. of wisdom
Dt. 34:9, Joshua full of s. of wisdom
Is. 11:2, s. of wisdom sh. rest up. him
Eph. 1:17, G. may give s. of wisdom

Spirit, Wounded.
Prov. 18:14, wounded s. who can bear?

Spirits.
Num. 16:22, O God, the God of s.; 27:16.
Ps. 104:4, mak. angels s.; Heb. 1:7.
Prov. 16:2, Lord weighed the s.
Zech. 6:5, th. are four s. of heaven
Mat. 8:16, cast out s. with word
10:1, power ag. uncl. s.; Mk. 6:7.
Mk. 1:27, commandeth he the unclean s.; Lu. 4:36.
3:11, uncl. s. fell down bef. him
5:13, unclean s. entered swine
Lu. 10:20, rejoice not that s. are
Acts 5:16, vexed with unclean s.
8:7, s. crying, came out of many
I Cor. 12:10, to ano. discern. of s.
14:32, s. of proph. are subject to
I Tim. 4:1, giv. heed to seduc. s.
Heb. 1:14, not all ministering s.
12:9, in subjection to Fath. of s.
23, to s. of just men made per.
I Pet. 3:19, preach. to s. in prison
I Jno. 4:1, try s. wheth. they are
Rev. 16:13, I saw three unclean s. like
14, they are the s. of devils

Spiritual.
Hos. 9:7, the s. man is mad
Rom. 1:11, impart to you s. gift
7:14, we know that the law is s.
15:27, partak. of their s. things
I Cor. 2:13, comparing s. things with s.
15, he that is s. judgeth all thi.
3:1, could not spe. to you as to s.
9:11, have sown unto you s.
10:3, did all eat same s. meat
4, same s. dri. drank of s. rock
12:1, concern. s. gifts, brethren
14:1, desire s. gifts
12, zeal. of s.
37, if any man think himself s.
15:14, s. body, there is a s. body
46, that was not first whi. is s. afterwards that which is s.
Gal. 6:1, ye which are s. restore

Spiritual—Continued.
Eph. 1:3, blessed us with s. bless.
5:19, speak. to yours. in s. songs
6:12, wrestle against s. wickedn.
Col. 1:9, filled with s. understand.
3:16, admon. in psa. and s. songs
I Pet. 2:5, built up a s. house, to offer s. sacrifices
Spiritually.
Rom. 8:6, to be s. minded is life
I Cor. 2:14, because are s. discer.
Rev. 11:8, whi. s. is called Sodom
Spit, ted.
Lev. 15:8, s. on him that is clean
Num. 12:14, if fath. had s. in face
Dt. 25:9, she shall s. in his face
Job 30:10, sp. not to s. in my face
Mat. 26:67, they did s. in his face
27:30, and they s. upon him and
Mk. 7:33, he s. touched tongue
8:23, when he had s. on his eyes
10:34, they shall s. upon him
14:65, began to s. on him; 15:19.
Lu. 18:32, spitef. entreated s. on
Spite.
Ps. 10:14, for thou beholdest s. to
Spitefully.
Mat. 22:6, they entreated them s.
Lu. 18:32, shall be s. entreated
Spitting.
Is. 50:6, I hid not my face from s.
Spittle.
I Sam. 21:13, let his s. fall down
Job 7:19, alone, till I swallow s.
Jno. 9:6, he made clay of s. and
Spoil (n.).
Jud. 5:30, necks of them that take s.
I Sam. 14:32, people flew upon the s.
II Chr. 15:11, offered to the Lord of the s.
20:25, three days gathering the s.
28:15, with the s. they clothed the naked
Esth. 3:13; 8:1, take the s. of them for a prey
9:10, on the s. laid they not their hand
Job 29:17, I plucked the s. out of his teeth
Ps. 119:162, rejoice as one that findeth great s.
Prov. 16:19, than to divide s. with the proud
31:11, he shall have no need of s.
Is. 3:14, the s. of the poor is in your houses
42:24 who gave Jacob for a s.?
53:12, divide the s. with the strong
See Is. 9:3; Ez. 7:21; 38:13; Nah. 2:9; Zech. 14:1.
Spoil (v.).
Ex. 3:22, ye shall s. the Egyptians
Ps. 76:5, the stouthearted are s.
Song 2:15, the little foxes that s. the vines
Is. 33:1, woe to thee that s., and thou wast not s.!
42:22, this is a people robbed and s.
Jer. 4:30, when s., what wilt thou do?
Hab. 2:8, thou hast s. many nations
Zech. 11:2, howl because the mighty are s.
Col. 2:15, having s. principalities
See Ps. 35:10; Is. 22:4; Col. 2:8; Heb. 10:34.
Spoiler.
Is. 16:4, fr. face of s. the s. cease
21:2, s. spoileth, go up, O Elam
Jer. 6:26, s. suddenly come on us
15:8, I brought upon them a s.
48:8, s. sh. come upon every city
18, s. of M. shall come on thee
32, s. is fallen upon thy fruits
51:56, bec. s. is come on Babylon
Spoilers.
Jud. 2:14, he delivered them into hand of s.; II Ks. 17:20.
I Sam. 13:17, s. out of camp of P.
14:15, the s. they also trembled
Jer. 12:12, s. are come upon high
51:48, s. come to her from north
53, from me sh. s. come to her
Spoilest, eth.
Ps. 35:10, needy from him that s.
Is. 21:2, spoiler s.
Hos. 7:1, rob. s.
33:1, woe to thee that s.
Nah. 3:16, canker-worm s. flieth
Spoiling.
Ps. 35:12, good, to s. of my soul
Is. 22:4, s. of daugh. of my peo.
Jer. 48:3, voice from Horonaim s.
Hab. 1:3, s. and violence bef. me
Heb. 10:34, joyf. s. of your goods
Spoils.
Josh. 7:21, saw among s. a garment
I Chr. 26:27, out of s. did dedic.
Is. 25:11, bri. down pride with s.
Lu. 11:22, and divideth his s.
Heb. 7:4, Abrah. gave tenth of s.
Spoken.
Gen. 18:19, L. br. what he hath s.
Num. 14:28, as ye have s. so will
21:7, we have s. ag. L. and thee
23:19, he s. not make it good?
Dt. 18:17, well s. that th. ha. s.
I Sam. 25:30, L. done all he ha. s.
II Sam. 2:27, s. people had gone up
I Ks. 18:24, peo. said, It is well s.
II Ks. 4:13, thou be s. for to king?
Ps. 87:3, glorious things are s. of
Ecc. 7:21, ta. heed to all words s.
Song 8:8, in the day wh. she be s.
Jer. 26:16, s. to us in name of L.
Mal. 3:13, wh. ha. we s. ag. thee?
Lu. 18:34, nor kn. they things s.
Jno. 15:22, if I had not co. and s.
Acts 8:24, none of things s. come
13:46, word sho. first ha. been s.
19:36, these things cannot be s.
Rom. 15:21, to wh. he was not s.
I Cor. 10:30, why am I evil s. of
14:9, shall it be kno. what is s.?
I Pet. 4:14, on their part evil s. of
II Pet. 2:2, way of truth evil s. of
Spoken, with God.
Gen. 21:2, time of wh. God had s.
Ps. 62:11, G. hath s. once, twice
Mat. 22:31, that wh. was s. by G.
Spoken, I have, or **Have I.**
Gen. 28:15, done what I have s.
Ex. 32:13, land I have s. of
I Sam. 20:23, matter wh. I have s. of
Job 40:5, once have I s. will not
Ps. 116:10, therefore have I s.; II Cor. 4:13.
Is. 45:19, I have not s. in sec.; 48:16.
46:11, I have s. it, bring it to pass
48:15, I, even I have s. I called
Jer. 35:17, I have s. have not heard
Ez. 12:28, Word I have s. be done
13:7, L. saith, Albeit I have not s.
26:5, I have s. it, saith Lord; 28:10.
38:17, art thou he of wh. I have s.
Jno. 12:49, I have not s. of myself
14:25, have I s.; 15:11; 16:1, 25, 33.
Spoken, with Prophet.
Mat. 2:23, fulfilled which was s. by the prophet; 13:35; 27:35.
3:3, that was s. of by the prophet Esaias
4:14, s. by Es. prophet; 8:17; 12:17; 21:4.
Spoken, Thou Hast.
Ex. 4:10, nor since thou hast s.
10:29, Moses said, Thou hast s. well
33:17, I will do this thing thou hast s.
Dt. 1:14, thing which thou hast s.
II Ks. 20:19, good is word of Lord which thou hast s.; Is. 39:8.
Esth. 6:10, let nothing fail thou hast s.
Jer. 3:5, thou hast s. done evil things
32:24, that thou hast s. is come to pass
44:16, as for word thou hast s. unto us
51:62, O L. thou hast s. ag. this place
Spokes.
I Ks. 7:33, felloes and s. all molten
Spokesman.
Ex. 4:16, he sh. be thy s. to peo.
Sponge.
Mat. 27:48, one of them took a s.; Mk. 15:36; Jno. 19:29.
Spoon.
Num. 7:14, one s. of ten shekels; 20, 26, 32, 38, 44, 50, 56, 62.
Spoons.
Ex. 25:29, make dishes and s.
Num. 4:7, put there. dishes and s.
7:84, silver bowls, twelve s.; 86.
I Ks. 7:50, s. we. gold; II Chr. 4:22.
II Ks. 25:14, s. took; Jer. 52:18, 19.
II Chr. 24:14, rest of money s. ma.
Sport (n.).
Jud. 16:25, Sam. make s. made s.
27, beheld while Sams. made s.
Prov. 10:23, s. to fool to do misc.
26:19, saith, Am not I in s.?
Sport, ing.
Gen. 26:8, Isa. was s. wi. Rebek.
Is. 57:4, ag. whom s. yourselves?
II Pet. 2:13, s themsel. with dec.
Spot.
Num. 19:2, br. heifer without s.
28:3, two lambs without s.; 9, 11; 29:17, 26.
Dt. 32:5, s. is not s. of his chil.
Job 11:15, thy face without s.
Song 4:7, there is no s. in thee
Eph. 5:27, glori. church, not ha. s.
I Tim. 6:14, keep com. without s.
Heb. 9:14, off. himself without s.
I Pet. 1:19, as a lamb without s.
II Pet. 3:14, be found without s.
Spots.
Jer. 13:23, can leopard change s.?
II Pet. 2:13, s. they are and blemi.
Jude 12, the. are s. in your feasts
Spotted.
Gen. 30:32, removing s. cattle
39, brou. cattle, speckled and s.
Jude 23, hating garm. s. by flesh
Spouse, s.
Song 4:8, come from Leb. my s.
9, ravi. my heart, my sister, s.
10, fair thy love, my sister, s.
11, lips, O my s. drop as honey
4:12, garden inc. is my sis. s.
5:1, into my garden, my sister, s.
Hos. 4:13, your s. commit adult.
14, I will not punish your s.
Sprang.
Mk. 4:8, fruit th. s. up; Lu. 8:8.
Acts 16:29, call. for light and s. in
Heb. 7:14, evident L. s. out of J.
11:12, there s. of one many
Spread.
Dt. 32:11, eagle s. abroad her wings
II Ks. 19:14; Is. 37:14, s. letter before the Lord
Job 9:8, God who alone s. out the heavens
26:9, he s. his cloud upon it
29:19, my root was s. out by waters
36:30, he s. his light upon it
37:18, hast thou with him s. out the sky?
Ps. 105:39, he s. a cloud for a covering
140:5, they have s. a net by the wayside
Is. 1:15, when ye s. forth your hands I will hide
33:23, they could not s. the sail
65:2, s. out hands to a rebellious people
Jer. 8:2, they shall s. them before the sun
Ez. 26:14, a place to s. nets upon
Mat. 21:8; Mk. 11:8; Lu. 19:36, s. garments
Acts 4:17, but that it s. no further
See Jud. 8:25; I Ks. 8:54; Ezra 9:5.
Spreading.
Lev. 13:57, thing of skin; it is a s. plague
Ps. 37:35, s. himself like a green bay tree
Ez. 17:6, became a s. vine of low stature
26:5, be a place for the s. of nets in the
Spreadings.
Job 36:29, understand the s. of the clouds
Sprigs.
Is. 18:5, cut off the s. with pruning hooks
Ez. 17:6, forth branches, and shot forth s.
Spring.
Num. 21:17, sang this song, S. up, O well
Dt. 8:7, and depths that s. out of valleys
Jud. 19:25, when the day began to s., they let
I Sam. 9:26, to pass about the s. of the day
II Ks. 2:21, forth unto the s. of the waters
Job 5:6, neither doth trouble s. out of the
38:27, bud of the tender herb to s. forth?
Ps. 85:11, truth shall s. out of the earth; and
92:7, when the wicked s. as the grass
Prov. 25:26, fountain, and a corrupt s.
Song 4:12, a s. shut up, a fountain sealed
Is. 42:9, before they s. forth I tell you of
43:19, now it shall s. forth; shall ye not
44:4, they shall s. up as among the grass
45:8, let righteousness s. up together
58:8, thine health shall s. forth speedily
11, like a s. of water, whose waters
61:11, that are sown in it to s. forth
11, and praise to s. forth before all
Ez. 17:9, whither in all the leaves of her s.
Hos. 13:15, and his s. shall become dry, and
Joel 2:22, pastures of the wilderness do s.
Mk. 4:27, and the seed should s. and grow up
Springeth.
I Ks. 4:33, the hyssop that s. out of the wall
II Ks. 19:29, year that which s. of the same
Is. 37:30, year that which s. of the same
Hos. 10:4, thus judgment s. up as hemlock
Springing.
Gen. 26:19, and found there a well of s. water
II Sam. 23:4, as the tender grass s. out of the earth
Ps. 65:10, thou blessest the s. thereof
Jno. 4:14, of water s. up into everlasting life
Heb. 12:15, lest any root of bitterness s. up
Springs.
Dt. 4:49, the plain, under the s. of Pisgah
Josh. 10:40, and of the s., and all their kings
12:8, and in the s., and in the wilderness
15:19, land; give me also s. of water
Josh. 15:19, her the upper s., and the nether s.
Jud. 1:15, land; give me also s. of water
15, her the upper s. and the nether s.
Job 38:16, entered into the s. of the sea?
Ps. 87:7, be there: all my s. are in thee
104:10, he sendeth the s. into the valleys
Is. 35:7, and the thirsty land s. of water
41:18, and the dry land s. of water
49:10, s. of water shall be guide them
Jer. 51:36, up her sea, and make her s. dry
Sprinkle.
Ex. 9:8, let Moses s. it toward the heaven
29:16, and s. it round about the altar
20, s. the blood upon the altar round
21, s. it upon Aaron, and upon his
Lev. 1:5, s. the blood round about upon the
11, s. his blood round about upon the
3:2, shall s. the blood upon the altar
8, s. the blood thereof round about
13, s. the blood thereof upon the altar
4:6, s. of the blood seven times before
17, s. it seven times before the Lord
5:9, s. of the blood of the sin offering
7:2, he s. round about upon the altar
14:7, s. upon him that is to be cleansed
16, shall s. of the oil with his finger
27, shall s. with his right finger some
51, water, and s. the house seven times
16:14, and s. it with his finger upon the
14, he s. of the blood with his finger
15, and s. it upon the mercy seat, and
19, he shall s. of the blood upon it with
17:6, priest shall s. the blood upon the
Num. 8:7, S. water of purifying upon them
18:17, shalt s. their blood upon the altar
19:4, s. of her blood directly before the
18, s. it upon the tent, and upon all the
19, the clean person shall s. upon
II Ks. 16:15, and s. upon it all the blood of the
Is. 52:15, so shall he s. many nations; the
Ez. 36:25, will I s. clean water upon you, and
43:18, thereon, and to s. blood thereon
Sprinkled.
Ex. 9:10, Moses s. it up toward heaven
24:6, half of the blood he s. on the altar
8, the blood, and s. it on the people
Lev. 6:27, when there is s. of the blood
27, whereon it was s. in the holy place
8:11, he s....upon the altar seven times
19, 24, and Moses s. the blood upon
30, s. it upon Aaron, and upon his
9:12, he s. round about upon the altar
18, which he s. upon the altar round
Num. 19:13, water of separation was not s. upon
20, water...hath not been s. upon him
II Ks. 9:33, of her blood was s. on the wall
16:13, s. the blood of his peace offerings
II Chr. 29:22, the blood, and s. it on the altar
22, they s. the blood upon the altar
22, they s. the blood upon the altar
30:16, the priests s. the blood, which they
35:11, the priests s. the blood from their
Job 2:12, s. dust upon their heads toward
Is. 63:3, blood...be s. upon my garments
Heb. 9:19, and s. both the book, and all the
21, s. with blood both the tabernacle
10:22, hearts s. from an evil conscience

Sprinkleth.
Lev. 7:14, he the priest's that s. the blood
Num. 19:21, he that s. the water of separation
Sprinkling.
Heb. 9:13, the ashes of a heifer s.
11:28, through faith kept s. of
12:24, we are come to blood of s.
I Pet. 1:2, s. of blood of Jesus Ch.
Sprout.
Job 14:7, tree that it will s. again
Sprung.
Mat. 4:16, shad. of death, light s.
13:5, and they s. up; Mk. 4:5.
26, but when blade was s. up
Lu. 8:6, as soon as it was s. up
Spue, ed.
Lev. 18:28, th. land s. you; 20:22.
28, as it s. out nations th. were
Jer. 25:27, s. fall, rise no more
Rev. 3:16, then I will s. thee out
Spewing.
Hab. 2:16, s. shall be on thy glory
Spun.
Ex. 35:25, th. which they had s.
Spy.
Num. 13:16, M. sent to s. land; 17.
21:32, Mo. sent to s. out Jaazer
Josh. 2:1, sent two men to s.; 6:23, 25.
Jud. 18:2, Dani. sent to s.; 14, 17.
II Sam. 10:3, David sent serv. to s. out the city; I Chr. 19:3.
II Ks. 6:13, go and s. where he is
Gal. 2:4, came in privily to s.
Spied.
Ex. 2:11, s. Egyptian smiting
II Ks. 9:17, a watchman s. company
13:21, they s. a band of men
23:16, he s. sepulchres that were
Spies.
Gen. 42:9, said, Ye are s.; 14, 16.
34, then sh. I know ye are no s.
Num. 21:1, Is. came by way of s.
Josh. 6:23, young men that were s.
I Sam. 26:4, David sent out s.
II Sam. 15:10, Absalom sent s.
Lu. 20:20, they sent forth s.
Heb. 11:31, Rahab had received s.
Square.
I Ks. 7:5, doors and posts were s.
Ez. 45:2, s. round about, fifty cu.
Squared.
Ez. 41:21, posts of temp. were s.
Squares.
Ez. 43:16, square in four s. thereof
Stable (n.).
Ez. 25:5, I will make Rab. a s.
Stable.
I Chr. 16:30, world also sh. be s.
Stability.
Is. 33:6, knowl. s. of thy times
Stachys.
Rom. 16:9, salute Urbane and S.
Stacks.
Ex. 22:6, s. of corn be consumed
Stacte.
Ex. 30:34, take to th. s. onycha
Staff.
Gen. 32:10, with my s. I passed
38:18, give me thy sig. and s.; 25.
Ex. 12:11, with s. in your hand
21:19, and walk abroad on his s.
Num. 13:23, between two on a s.
22:27, Balaam sm. ass with a s.
Jud. 6:21, put forth end of s.
I Sam. 17:7, s. of his spear like weav.'s beam; II Sam. 21:19.
40, Dav. took his s. in his hand
II Sam. 3:29, one that leaneth on a s.
23:7, fenced with s. of a spear
21, he went down to him with a s.; I Chr. 11:23.
II Ks. 4:29, take my s. lay my s. on
31, Geh. laid s. on face of child
18:21, thou trust. on s.; Is. 36:6.
Ps. 23:4, thy rod and s. comf. me
Is. 3:1, L. will take fr. Ju. the s.
9:4, hast brok. s. of his shoulder
10:5, and the s. in their hand is
15, or as if s. should lift itself
24, lift up his s. against thee
14:5, L. hath broken s. of wicked
28:27, fitches beaten out wi. a s.
30:32, wh. grounded s. shall pass
Jer. 48:17, how is strong s. broken
Ez. 29:6, have been a s. to Isr.
Hos. 4:12, their s. declar. to them
Zech. 8:4, every man with his s.
11:10, I took my s. even beauty
14, I cut asunder my other s.
Mk. 6:8, take nothing, save a s.
Heb. 11:21, lean. on top of his s.
Stagger.
Jb 12:25, s. like a drunken man; Ps. 107:27.
Is. 29:9, they s. not with strong
Staggered, eth.
Is. 19:14, as a drunken man s.
Rom. 4:20, s. not at promise of G.
Stain.
Job 3:5, and shadow of death s. it
Is. 23:9, L. purposed to s. pride
63:3, sprinkled, I will s. my raim.
Stairs.
I Ks. 6:8, went up with winding s.
II Ks. 9:13, under him on top of s.
Neh. 9:4, then stood on s. Jeshua
Song 2:14, in secret places of s.
Ez. 43:17, s. look towards east
Acts 21:40, Paul stood on the s.
Stakes.
Is. 33:20, not one of s. removed
54:2, cords and strengthen thy s.
Stalk, s.
Gen. 41:5, seven ears on one s.; 22.
Josh. 2:6, hid them with s. of flax
Hos. 8:7, no s. bud yield no meal
Stall.
Amos 6:4, out of midst of the s.
Mal. 4:2, grow up as calves of s.
Lu. 13:15, loose his ox from the s.
Stalls.
I Ks. 4:26, Solomon had forty thousand s.; II Chr. 9:25.
II Chr. 32:28, Hezek. had s. for all
Hab. 3:17, there be no herd in s.
Stalled.
Prov. 15:17, th. a s. ox. and hatr.
Stammerers.
Is. 32:4, tongue of s. shall speak
Stammering.
Is. 28:11, s. lips and anoth. tongue
33:19, not see a peo. of s. tongue
Stamp.
II Sam. 22:43, did s. them as mire
Ez. 6:11, smite s. with thy foot
Stamped.
Dt. 9:21, I s. calf and ground
II Ks. 23:6, Josiah s. the grove
15, s. high pla. small to powder
II Chr. 15:16, A. cut her idol and s.
Ez. 25:6, thou hast s. with feet
Dan. 7:7, a fourth beast s.; 19.
8:7, he-goat cast down and s.; 10.
Stamping.
Jer. 47:3, at noise of s. of hoofs
Stanched.
Lu. 8:44, wo.'s issue of blood s.
Stand.
Ez. 29:7, their loins to be at a s.
Stand (v.).
Lev. 27:14, priest, so shall it s.; 17.
Dt. 25:8, if he s. to it and say
Josh. 20:4, s. at enter. gate of city
I Sam. 12:16, s. see this thing
19:3, s. beside my father in field
I Ks. 17:1, as L. liveth bef. whom I s.; 18:15; II Ks. 3:14; 5:16.
II Ks. 5:11, I thought he will s.
10:4, not, how then shall we s.?
I Chr. 23:30, to s. every morning
II Chr. 34:32, caused all pres. to s.
Ezra 10:14, let rulers of congreg. s.
Esth. 8:11, and to s. for their life
Job 8:15, lean on house, sh. not s.
19:25, s. at latter day on earth
Ps. 38:11, my kinsm. s. afar off
45:9, on right hand did s. queen
78:13, made waters to s. as heap
109:6, let Sa. s. at his right hand
31, shall s. at right hand of poor
122:2, our feet s. with. thy gates
130:3, mark iniqui. O L. who s.?
Prov. 19:21, counsel of L. shall s.
25:6, s. not in pl. of great men
Ecc. 8:3, s. not in an evil thing
Is. 7:7, saith L., It sh. not s.; 8:10.
14:24, as I purposed, so it sh. s.
40:8, word of our G. sh. s. for ever
46:10, counsel shall s. I do pleas.
61:5, strangers s. and feed flocks
Jer. 6:16, s. ye in the ways
44:28, know whose word shall s.
46:21, did not s. bec. day came
Ez. 17:14, keeping cov. might s.
Dan. 2:44, kingd. shall s. for ever
11:6, king of the north sh. not s.
Mic. 5:4, s. and feed in strength
Nah. 2:8, s. s. shall they cry
Mal. 3:2, who s. when he appear.
Mk. 11:25, when ye s. praying
Acts 1:11, why s. gaz. to heaven?
5:20, go, s. and speak in temple
26:6, I s. and judged for hope
Rom. 14:4, G. able to ma. him s.
II Cor. 1:24, joy, for by faith ye s.
Eph. 6:13, having done all to s.
Pet. 5:12, grace of G. wherein s.
Rev. 3:20, I s. at door and knock
6:17, who shall be able to s.?
18:15, merchants s. afar off
Stand Abroad.
Dt. 24:11, s. abroad man br. pledge
Stand Against.
Lev. 19:16, nor s. against blood of thy neighbor
Jer. 44:29, my words sh. s. against you
Stand Aloof.
Ps. 38:11, my friends s. aloof
Stand Back.
Gen. 19:9, s. back this fellow came
Stand Before.
Ex. 8:20, s. before Pharaoh; 9:13.
17:6, I will s. before thee on rock
Lev. 26:37, power to s. before enem.; Josh. 7:12, 13; Jud. 2:14.
Num. 27:21, he sh. s. before Eleazar
35:12, till s. before congre.; Josh. 20:6.
Dt. 7:24, no man able to s. before th.; 11:25; Josh. 1:5; 10:8; 23:9.
9:2, who s. before children of Anak?
19:17, both men shall s. before Lord
29:10, s. this day all of you before L.
I Sam. 6:20, who able to s. before L.?
16:22, let David, I pray, s. before me
I Ks. 10:8, happy are thy servants who s. before thee; II Chr. 9:7.
II Chr. 20:9, we s. before house
Ezra 9:15, we cannot s. before thee
Job 41:10, who is able to s. before me?
Prov. 22:29, a man diligent sh. s. before kings, shall not s. before mean
27:4, who is able to s. before envy?
Jer. 7:10, s. before me in this house
15:19, if th. ret. th. shalt s. before me
35:19, Jo. not want man to s. before
49:19, shepherd s. before me? 50:44.
Dan. 1:5, at end might s. before king
8:4, no beast might s. before him
11:16, none shall s. before him
Nah. 1:6, who can s. before his indi.?
Lu. 21:36, worthy to s. before Son
Rom. 14:10, all s. before judgm.-seat
Rev. 20:12, small and gr. s. before G.
Stand By.
Ex. 18:14, peo. s. by thee to even
Neh. 7:3, they s. by shut doors
Is. 65:5, s. by, I am ho. th. thou
Jer. 48:19, s. by, ask, What done
Zech. 3:7, walk am. th. that s. by
4:14, anointed ones that s. by L.
Jno. 11:42, bec. of people who. s. by
Stand Fast.
Jer. 46:14, say ye, s. fast and prep.
I Cor. 16:13, wat. ye. s. fast in faith
Gal. 5:1, s. fast in liberty Ch. made
Phil. 1:27, s. fast in spirit
4:1, s. fast in Lord
I Thess. 3:8, live, if ye s. fast in L.
II Thess. 2:15, s. fast and hold trad.
Stand Forth.
Mk. 3:3, sa. to man, S. forth; Lu. 6:8.
Stand Here.
Dt. 5:31, s. thou here by me
II Sam. 18:30, turn aside, and s. here
Mat. 20:6, why s. ye here all day?
Acts 4:10, doth this man s. here
Stand In.
Ps. 4:4, s. in awe, and sin not
5:5, foolish sh. not s. in thy sig.
24:3, who sh. s. in his holy pl.?
76:7, s. in thy sight wh. angry?
89:43, not made him to s. in bat.
134:1, by night s. in house; 135:2.
Jer. 26:2, s. in court of L.'s house
Ez. 13:5, not gone to s. in bat.
Dan. 12:13, s. in lot end of days
Zech. 14:4, feet s. in that day
Mat. 24:15, abomina. s. in holy pl.
Gal. 4:20, for I s. in doubt of you
Stand On.
Ex. 17:9, to morrow I s. on hill
II Ks. 6:31, if head of Eli. s. on him
Dan. 11:17, sh. not s. on his side
Stand Perfect.
Col. 4:12, may s. perfect and complete
Stand Still.
Ex. 14:13, fear ye not, s. still and see salv. of L.; II Chr. 20:17.
Num. 9:8, s. still I will hear wh. L.
Josh. 3:8, ye shall s. still in Jordan
10:12, sun s. still upon Gibeon
I Sam. 9:27, s. thou still that I show
12:7, s. still that I may reason
14:9, we will s. still in our place
Job 37:14, s. still consi. works of G.
Jer. 51:50, escaped sword s. not still
Stand Strong.
Ps. 30:7, made mountain to s. strong
Stand There.
Num. 11:16, may s. there with thee
Dt. 18:7, Levites who s. there
Js. 2:3, say to the poor, s. th. there
Stand Together.
Is. 50:8, let us. s. together who advers.
Stand Up.
Neh. 9:5, s. up, bless L. your G.
Job 30:20, I s. up, thou regar. not
33:5, set words in order, s. up
Ps. 35:2, shield, s. up for my help
94:16, who will s. up for me ag.
Ecc. 4:15, shall s. up in stead
Is. 27:9, images shall not s. up
44:11, let them s. up, yet they
48:13, call to th. they s. up tog.
51:17, awake, s. up, O Jerusa.
Dan. 8:22, four kingd. s. up of nati.
11:2, sh. s. up three kings in Persia
3, a mighty king shall s. up; 4.
14, many s. up ag. king of sou.
12:1, that time sh. Michael s. up
Acts 10:26, Peter said, S. up, I am
Stand Upon.
Ex. 33:21, thou shalt s. upon rock
Dt. 27:12, shall s. upon mount Ge.
Josh. 3:13, shall s. upon a heap
II Sam. 1:9, Saul said, S. upon me
I Ks. 19:11, s. upon mount before L.
Ez. 2:1, s. upon thy feet; Acts 26:16.
33:26, s. upon sword, work abomi.
Dan. 7:4, made s. upon feet
Hab. 2:1, I will s. upon my watch
Zech. 14:12, while they s. upon feet
Stand Upright.
Ps. 20:8, we are risen, and s. upright
Dan. 10:11, underst. words, s. upright
Acts 14:10, he said to cripple, s. upright
Stand With.
Num. 1:5, men that sh. s. with you
Stand Without.
Ezra 10:13, are not able to s. without
Mat. 12:47, s. without to sp.; Lu. 8:20.
Lu. 13:25, ye begin to s. without
Standard.
Num. 2:3, on east side sh. s. of J.
10, on south side be s. of Reu.
18, on west side be s. of Ephr.
25, on north side be the s. of D.
10:14, in first place went s. of J.
Is. 49:22, I will set up s. to peo.
59:19, L. sh. lift up a s. ag. him
62:10, lift up a s. for the people
Jer. 4:6, set up s. toward Zion
21, how long see s. hear trum.
50:2, set ye up s.; 51:12, 27.
Standard-bearer.
Is. 10:18, as when s.-b. fainteth
Standards.
Num. 2:31, Dan go hindm. wi. s.
Standest.
Gen. 24:31, wheref. s. thou with.?
Ex. 3:5, place wher. th. s. is holy ground; Josh. 5:15; Acts 7:33.
Ps. 10:1, why s. afar off, O Lord?
Rom. 11:20, bro. thou s. by faith
Standeth.
Dt. 1:38, Jos. who s. bef. thee
29:15, with him that s. with us
Jud. 16:26, pillars wher. house s.
Ps. 1:1, nor s. in way of sinners
26:12, my feet s. in even place
33:11, counsel of Lord s. for ever
119:161, my heart s. in awe
Prov. 8:2, wisdom s. in high pl.
Song 2:9, behold, he s. beh. wall
Is. 3:13, s. to plead, s. to judge
46:7, set him in his place, he s.
Dan. 12:1, prince who s. for peo.
Zech. 11:16, nor feed that that s.
Jno. 1:26, s. one among you
Rom. 14:4, to his own mas. he s.
I Cor. 7:37, that s. steadf. in heart
8:13, eat no flesh while world s.
10:12, that thinketh he s. take heed lest he fall
Heb. 10:11, every priest s. daily
Js. 5:9, judge s. before door
Rev. 10:8, angel who s. on sea
Standing (n.).
Ps. 69:2, sink in mire whe. no s.
Mic. 1:11, shall rec. of you his s.
Standing.
Lev. 26:1, nor rear ye up a s. im.
I Sam. 19:20, S. s. appointed over
22:6, servants were s. about him
I Ks. 22:19, h. of hea. s.; II Chr. 18:18.
Ps. 107:35, wildern. into s. water
Amos 9:1, I saw L. s. upon altar
Mic. 5:13, I will cut off thy s. im.
Zech. 3:1, Sa. s. at his right hand
6:5, go forth from s. before Lord
Mat. 6:5, love to pray s. in syna.
20:3, saw others s. idle in mark.
Lu. 1:11, angel s. on side of alt.
Jno. 8:9, and woman s. in midst
20:14, she saw Je. s. knew not
Acts 2:14, Peter s. up with eleven
5:25, men are s. in temple
7:55, J. s. on right hand of G.; 56.
22:20, I was s. by and consent.
Heb. 9:8, while taber. was yet s.
II Pet. 3:5, earth s. out of water
Rev. 7:1, four angels s. on earth
18:10, s. off for fear of her torm.
19:17, an angel s. in the sun
Stank.
Ex. 7:21, the fish in the river s.
8:14, th. gathered frogs, land s.
16:20, manna bred worms and s.
II Sam. 10:6, Ammon saw they s.
Stare.
Ps. 22:17, bones, Look and s.
Star.
Num. 24:17, sh. co. a s. out of J.
Amos 5:26, ye have borne s.
Mat. 2:2, have seen his s. in east
9, lo, s. which they saw in east
Mat. 2:10, wh. they saw s. th. rej.
Acts 7:43, took up s. of your god
I Cor. 15:41, s. differ. from ano. s.
Rev. 8:10, there fell a great s.; 11.
9:1, a s. fell from heaven to ear.
Star, Morning.
Rev. 2:28, I will give him morning s.
22:16, I am the bright and morning s.
Star-gazers.
Is. 47:13, let the s.-g. stand up
Stars.
Gen. 1:16, G. made lights, ma. s.
15:5, tell the s. if thou be able
37:9, sun, moon, and eleven s.
Dt. 4:19, when seest s. sho. be
Jud. 5:20, s. in their courses
Neh. 4:21, fr. morn. till s. appear.
Job 3:9, let s. of twilight be dark
9:7, sun, and sealeth up the s.

Stars—Continued.
Job 22:12, behold height of s.
25:5, s. are not pure in his sight
38:7, morning s. sang together
Ps. 8:3, moon and s. which thou
136:9, moon and s. to rule by ni.
147:4, telleth number of the s.
148:3, praise him, ye s. of light
Ecc. 12:2, while sun or s. be not
Is. 14:13, ex. my throne above s.
Jer. 31:35, giveth s. for a light
Ez. 32:7, I will make s. dark
Dan. 8:10, cast down some of s.
12:3, shall shine as s. for ever
Joel 2:10, s. withdraw shin.; 3:15.
Ob. 4, tho. set thy nest among s.
Lu. 21:25, th. sh. be signs in s.
Acts 27:20, nei. sun nor s. appear
I Cor. 15:41, another glory of s.
Heb. 11:12, so many as s. of sky
Jude 13, rag. waves, wandering s.
Rev. 8:12, third part of s. was
12:1, upon head a crown of twelve s.

Stars, The.
infinite number, Gen. 15:5; Jer. 33:22.
God
created, Gen. 1:16; Ps. 8:3; 148:5.
set, in the firmament of heaven, Gen. 1:17.
appointed to give light by night, Gen. 1:16, with v. 14; Ps. 136:9; Jer. 31:35.
numbers and names, Ps. 147:4.
established, for ever, Ps. 148:3, 6; Jer. 31:36.
obscures, Job 9:7.
revolve in fixed orbits, Jud. 5:20.
shine in the firmament of heaven, Dan. 12:3.
appear of different magnitudes, I Cor. 15:41.
appear after sunset, Neh. 4:21, with Job 3:9.
Called
the host of heaven, Dt. 17:3; Jer. 33:22.
stars of light, Ps. 148:3.
stars of heaven, Is. 13:10.
when grouped together called constellations, II Ks. 23:5; Is. 13:10.
exhibit the greatness of God's power, Ps. 8:3, with Is. 40:26.
made to praise God, Ps. 148:3.
impure in the sight of God, Job 25:5.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Morning star, Rev. 2:28.
Arcturus, Job 9:9; 38:32.
Pleiades, Job 9:9; 38:31; Amos 5:8.
Orion, Job 9:9; 38:31; Amos 5:8.
Mazzaroth, Job 38:32.
one of extraordinary brightness (a meteor) appeared at Christ's birth, Mat. 2:2, 9.
idolaters worshipped, Jer. 8:2; 19:13.
the Israelites forbidden to worship, Dt. 4:19; 17:2-4.
punishment for worshipping, Dt. 17:5-7.
false gods frequently worshipped under the representation of, Amos 5:26; Acts 7:43.
astrology and star-gazing practised by the Babylonians, etc., Is. 47:13.
use of, in navigation alluded to, Acts 27:20
Illustrative
of Christ Num. 24:17.
of angels, Job 38:7.
of ministers, Rev. 1:16, 20; 2:1.
of princes and subordinate governors, Dan. 8:10; Rev. 8:12.
(bright and morning star) of Christ, Rev. 22:16
(morning star) of glory to be given to faithful saints, Rev. 2:28.
(shining of) of the reward of faithful ministers, Dan. 12:3.
(withdrawing their light) of severe judgments, Is. 13:10; Ez. 32:7; Joel 2:10; 3:15.
(setting the nest amongst) of pride and carnal security, Ob. 4.
(wandering) of false teachers, Jude 13.

State
Ps. 39:5, man at best s. is vanity
Mat. 12:45, last s. is worse than the first; Lu 11:26.

Stately.
Ez. 23:41, sattest upon a s. bed

Station.
Is. 22:19, I will drive thee from s.

Stature.
Num. 13:32, saw, men of great s.
1 Sam. 16:7, look not on hei. of s.
II Sam. 21:20, a man of great s.; I Chr. 11:23; 20:6.
Song 7:7, thy s. is like a pa. tree
Is. 10:33, high one of s. be hewn
45:14, men of s. shall come over
Ez. 13:18, kerchi. on head of s.
17:6, it became a vine of low s.
19:11, her s. was exalted among
31:3, Assy. was cedar of high s.
Mat. 6:27, not add one cubit to his s.; Lu. 12:25.
Lu. 2:52, Jesus increased in s.
19:3, Zaccheus little of s. climb.
Eph. 4:13, measure of s. of Christ

Statute.
Ex. 15:25, he made a s. and ordi.
29:9, priests' office for perpet. s.
Lev. 3:17, a perpetual s.; 16:34; 24:9; Num. 19:21.
Num. 27:11, sh. be for a s.; 35:29.
Josh. 24:25, he set a s. in Shechem
I Sam. 30:25, David made it a s.
Ps. 81:4, this was a s. for Israel
Dan. 6:7, consulted to estab. a s.
15, that no s. king establisheth

Statute For Ever.
Ex. 27:21, it shall be a s. for ever; 28:43; 29:28; Lev. 6:18; 7:34; 10:9; 16:31; 23:21; Num. 18:23.
Lev. 6:22, it is a s. for ever to the L.
Num. 19:10, to stran. for a s. for ever

Statutes.
Ex. 18:26, make them know s.
Lev. 10:11, teach Israel all the s.
Num. 30:16, these are s. the L.
Dt. 4:6, which shall hear th. s.
6:24, L. commanded to do th. s.
16:12, shall observe and do th. s.
17:19, may learn to keep these s.
I Ks. 3:3, walking in the s. of Da.
II Ks. 17:8, walked in s. of hea.; 19.
34, neither do they after th. s.
37, s. he wrote, ye sh. observe
II Chr. 33:8, take heed to do the s.
Neh. 9:14, commandedst them s.
Ps. 19:8, s. of Lord are right
Ez. 20:25, I gave th. s. not good
33:15, if wicked walk in s. of life
Mic. 6:16, for s. of Omri are kept

Statutes, His.
Ex. 15:26, if thou wilt keep his s.; Dt. 6:17; 10:13; 11:1.
Dt. 27:10, thou shalt do his s.
II Sam. 22:23, his s. I did not dep.
I Ks. 8:61, perfect, to walk in his s.
II Ks. 17:15, they rejected his s.
23:3, made a covenant to keep his s.; II Chr. 34:31.
Ezra 7:11, Ezra a scribe of his s.
Ps. 18:22, did not put away his s.
105:45, they might observe his s.
Jer. 44:23, in his law, nor in his s.

Statutes, My.
Gen. 26:5, Abraham kept my s.
Lev. 18:5, keep my s.; 26; 19:19.
25:18, wherefore ye sh. do my s
26:3, if walk in my s. and keep
15, and if ye despise my s. or if
43, their soul abhorred my s.
I Ks. 3:14, if thou wilt keep my s.
11:34, because he kept my s.
II Ks. 17:13, keep my com. my s.
II Chr. 7:19, if ye forsake my s.
Ps. 50:16, hast thou to decl. my s.
89:31, if they break my s.
Jer. 44:10, neither walk. in my s.
Ez. 5:6, hath changed my s.
7, ye have not walked in my s.
11:20, they may walk in my s.
18:19, when son hath kept my s.
36:27, cau. you to walk in my s.
Zech. 1:6, my s. did take hold of

Statutes, Thy.
I Chr. 29:19, heart to keep thy s.
Ps. 119:12, O Lord, teach me thy s.; 26, 33, 64, 68, 124, 135.
16, I will delight my. in thy s.
23, thy servant did med. in thy s.
48, and I will meditate in thy s.
54, thy s. have been my songs
71, that I might learn thy s.
80, let my heart be sou. in thy s.
83, yet do I not forget thy s.
112, inclined my heart to thy s.
117, I will have respect to thy s.
118, hast trod. that err fr. thy s.
155, the wicked seek not thy s.
171, thou hast taught thy s.

Staves.
Ex. 25:13, makes s. of shittim-w.; 28; 27:6; 30:5; 37:4.
14, put s. into rings; 15; 27:7; 37:5; 38:7.
40:20, he set s. on ark and put
Num. 4:6, put in s. ther.; 8, 11, 14.
21:18, nobles rigged with their s.
I Sam. 17:43, com. to me wi. s.?
I Chr. 15:15, L. carried ark wi. s.
Hab. 3:14, didst strike with his s.
Zech. 11:7, I took unto me two s.
Mat. 10:10, coats nor s.; Lu. 9:3.
26:47, Judas, with him a multitude with s.; Mk. 14:43.

Stay (n.).
Lev. 13:5, if plague in si. be at s.
II Sam. 22:19, L. my s.; Ps. 18:18.
Is. 3:1, L. doth take away the s.
19:13, they that are s. of tribes

Stays.
I Ks. 10:19, s. on either side thro.; II Chr. 9:18.

Stay (v.).
Gen. 19:17, nei. s. thou in plain
Ex. 9:28, ye shall s. no longer
Josh. 10:19, s. not, pursue after
Ruth 1:13, would ye s. for them?
I Sam. 15:16, s. I will tell thee
20:38, make speed, haste, s. not
II Sam. 24:16, s. hand; I Chr. 21:15.
Job 37:4, he will not s. them
38:37, can s. bottles of heaven
Prov. 28:17, let no man s. him
Song 2:5, s. me with flagons
Is. 10:20, sh. no more s. on him
29:9, s. yourselves and wonder
30:12, and s. on oppression
31:1, woe to th. that s. on hors.
48:2, s. themselves on God of Is.
50:10, trust in L. s. on his God
Jer. 4:6, s. not for I will bri. evil
20:9, I was weary, I could not s.
Dan. 4:35, none can s. his hand
Hos. 13:13, not s. in place

Stayed.
Gen. 8:10, Noah s. seven days; 12.
32:4, I have s. there until now
Ex. 10:24, flocks and herds be s.
17:12, Aa. and Hur s. up Moses'
Num. 16:48, plague s.; 50; 25:8; II Sam 24:25; Ps. 106:30.
Josh. 10:13, stood still, moon s.
1 Sam. 20:19, thou hast s. three days
24:7, Da. s. servants with words
I Sam. 30:9, those that were left behind s.
II Sam. 17:17, Jon. s. by En-rogel
24:21, that plague may be s. fr. people; I Chr. 21:22.
I Ks. 22:35, king was s. in chariot; II Chr. 18:34.
II Ks. 4:6, not a vessel more, oil s.
13:18, he smote thrice, and s.
15:20, king of Assyria s. not
Job 38:11, shall thy waves be s.
Is. 26:3, keep him wh. mind is s.
Lam. 4:6, overthro. no hands s.
Ez. 31:15, great waters were s.
Hag. 1:10, heav. is s., earth is s.
Lu. 4:42, peo. came and s. him
Acts 19:22, he himself s. in Asia

Stayeth.
Is. 27:8, he s. his rough wind

Stead.
Gen. 30:2, Ja. said, Am I in G. s.?
44:33, let serv. abide in s. of lad
Ex. 29:30, priest in s.; Lev. 16:32.
Num. 10:31, to us in s. of eyes
32:14, risen in your fathers' s.
Josh. 5:7, wh. he raised in their s.
Job 16:4, in my soul's s.
33:6, acc. to thy wish in God's s.
34:24, sh. set others in their s.
II Cor. 5:20, pray you in Ch.'s s.

Steadfast.
Job 11:15, yea, thou shalt be s.
Ps. 78:8, spirit was not s. with G.
37, neither were s. in his covenant
Dan. 6:26, living God s. for ever
I Cor. 7:37, stand. in his heart s.
15:58, beloved brethren, be s.
II Cor. 1:7, our hope of you is s.
Heb. 2:2, spok. by angels was s.
3:14, if we hold our confid. s.
6:19, an anchor sure and s.
I Pet. 5:9, whom resist s. in faith

Steadfastly.
II Ks. 8:11, settled countenance s.
Lu. 9:51, he s. set fa. to go to J.
Acts 1:10, while they looked s.
2:42, s. in the apostles' doctrine
6:15, they all looking s. on him
7:55, Step. looked s. into heav.
14:9, who s. beholding him, and
II Cor. 3:7, Is. could not s. behold
13, could not s. look to the end

Steadfastness.
Col. 2:5, s. of your faith in Christ
II Pet. 3:17, lest ye fall fr. your s.
exhibited by God in all his purposes and ways, Num. 23:19; Dan. 6:26; Js. 1:17.
commanded, Phil. 4:1; II Thess. 2:15; Js. 1:6-8.
godliness necessary to, Job 11:13-15.
Secured by
the power of God, Ps. 55:22; 62:2; I Pet. 1:5; Jude 24.
the presence of God, Ps. 16:8.
trust in God, Ps. 26:1.
the intercession of Christ, Lu. 22:31, 32.
a characteristic of saints, Job 17:9; Jno. 8:31.
Should be Manifested
in cleaving to God, Dt. 10:20; Acts 11:23.
in the work of the Lord, I Cor. 15:58.
in continuing in the apostles' doctrine and fellowship, Acts 2:42.
in holding fast our profession, Heb. 4:14; 10:23.
in holding fast the confidence and rejoicing of the hope, Heb. 3:6, 14.
in keeping the faith, Col. 2:5; I Pet. 5:9.
in standing fast in the faith, I Cor. 16:13.
in holding fast what is good, I Thess. 5:21.
in maintaining Christian liberty, Gal. 5:1.
in striving for the faith of the gospel, Phil. 1:27, with Jude 3.
even under affliction, Ps. 44:17-19; Rom. 8:35-37; I Thess. 3:3.
saints pray for, Ps. 17:5.
saints praise God for, Ps. 116:8.
Ministers
exhorted to, II Tim. 1:13, 14; Tit. 1:9.
should exhort to, Acts 13:43; Acts 14:22.
should pray for, in their people, I Thess. 3:13; II Thess. 2:17.
encouraged by, in their people, I Thess. 3:8.
rejoiced by, in their people, Col. 2:5.
the wicked devoid of, Ps. 78:8, 37.
principle of—illustrated, Mat. 7:24, 25; Jno. 15:4; Col. 2:7.
want of—illustrated, Lu. 8:6, 13; Jno. 15:6; II Pet. 2:17; Jude 12.
exemplified, Caleb, Num. 14:24; Joshua, Josh. 24:15; Josiah, II Ks. 22:2; Job, Job 2:3; David, Ps. 18: 21, 22; Shadrach, etc., Dan. 3:18; Daniel, Dan. 6:10; primitive Christians, Acts 2:42; Corinthians, I Cor. 15:1; Colossians, Col. 2:5; those who overcame Satan, Rev. 12:11.

Steads.
I Chr. 5:22, they dwelt in their s.

Steady.
Ex. 17:12, Moses' hands were s.

Steal.
Gen. 31:27, wherefore didst s. away
44:8, how should we s. silver?
Ex. 20:15, shalt not s.; Lev. 19:11; Dt. 5:19; Mat. 19:18; Rom. 13:9.
22:1, if a man s. an ox, he shall
II Sam. 19:3, as people s. away
Prov. 6:30, if he s. to satisfy soul
30:9, or lest I be poor and s.
Jer. 7:9, will ye s., murder, and
23:30, I am ag. prophets that s.
Mat. 6:19, thi. break thro. and s.
20, thieves do not break nor s.
27:64, lest his disc. s. him away
Mk. 10:19, do not s.; Lu. 18:20.
Jno. 10:10, thief com. but to s.
Rom. 2:21, sho. not s. dost thou s.
Eph. 4:28, that stole s. no more

Stealeth.
Ex. 21:16, he that s. a man
Job 27:20, tempest s. him away
Zech. 5:3, for every one that s.

Stealing.
Dt. 24:7, if a man be found s.
Hos. 4:2, by swearing and s.

Stealth.
II Sam. 19:3, peo. gat them by s.

Steel.
II Sam. 22:35, s. is brok.; Ps. 18:34.
Job 20:24, bow of s. strike him
Jer. 15:12, shall iron break s.?

Steep.
Ez. 38:20, s. places shall fall
Mic. 1:4, poured down s. place
Mat. 8:32, the swine ran violent. down a s. place; Mk. 5:13; Lu. 8:33.

Stem.
Is. 11:1, a rod out of s. of Jesse

Step.
I Sam. 20:3, th. is but s. between
Job 31:7, if my s. hath turned out

Stephanas.
I Cor 1:16, baptiz. househ. of S.
16:15, house of S. the first-fruits
17, I am glad of coming of S.

Stephen.
Acts 6:5, chose S. a man full; 8.
7:59, they stoned S. calling on
8:2, devout men carried S. to his
11:19, abroad on perse. about S.
22:20, blood of thy martyr S.

Stepped, eth.
Jno. 5:4, whosoev. first s. in was
7, another s. down before me

Steps.
Ex. 20:26, neither go up by s.
II Sam. 22:37, thou hast enlarged my s.; Ps. 18:36.
I Ks. 10:19, the throne had six s.
20, twelve lions on s.; II Chr. 9:19.
Job 14:16, thou numberest my s.
18:7, s. of his strength be strait.
23:11, my foot hath held his s.
29:6, I washed my s. with butter
31:4, see my ways and count s.
37, decl. to him numb. of my s.
Ps. 17:11, compassed us in our s.
37:23, s. of a good man ordered
31, none of his s. shall slide
44:18, nor have our s. declined
56:6, mark my s. when th. wait
57:6, prepared a net for my s.
73:2, my s. had well nigh slipped
85:13, set us in the way of his s.
119:133, order my s. in thy word
Prov. 4:12, thy s. not be straiten.
5:5, her s. take hold on hell
16:9, the Lord directeth his s.
Is. 26:6, s. of the needy sh. tread.
Jer. 10:23, not in man to dir. his s.
Lam. 4:18, they hunt our s. we
Ez. 40:22, went to it by seven s.; 26.
49, brought me by s. whereby
Dan. 11:43, Ethiopi. be at his s.
Rom. 4:12, walk in s. of that faith
II Cor. 12:18, walked we not in s.?
I Pet. 2:21, that ye sho. fol. his s.

Stern.
Acts 27:29, cast four ancho. out of s.

Steward.
Gen. 15:2, and the s. of my house
43:19, they came near to the s.
I Ks. 16:9, drunk in house of his s.
Mat. 20:8, L. of viney. saith to s.

Steward—Continued.
Lu. 8:3, wife of Chu. Herod's s.
12:42, who th. is that faithful s.
16:1, rich man who had a s.
2, thou mayest be no longer s.
8, L. commended the unjust s.
Tit. 1:7, bishop blameless s. of G.
Stewards.
I Chr. 28:1, David assembled s.
I Cor. 4:1, s. of mysteries of God
2, required in s. that a man
I Pet. 4:10, good s. of grace of G.
Stewardship.
Lu. 16:2, give account of thy s.
3, my lord taketh fr. me the s.; 4.
Stick (v.).
Job 33:21, bones not seen, s. out
41:17, scales are joined, they s.
Ps. 38:2, thi. arrows s. fast in me
Ez. 29:4, cau. fish to s. to scales
Sticketh.
Prov. 18:24, friend s. closer than
Stick.
II Ks. 6:6, cut down a s. and cast it
Lam. 4:8, skin withered like a s.
Ez. 37:16, one s. another s.; 17.
Sticks.
Num. 15:32, gath. s. on sabbath
I Ks. 17:10, woman was gather. s.
12, behold, I am gather. two s.
Ez. 37:20, s. whereon thou wri.
Acts 28:3, Paul gath. bundle of s.
Stiff.
Jer. 17:23, but made their neck s.
Stiff-hearted.
Ez. 2:4, impud. child and s.-h.
Stiff Neck.
Dt. 31:27, I know thy s. neck
Ps. 75:5, speak not with a s. neck
Stiff-necked.
Ex. 32:9, this peo. is a s.-n. peo.
33:3, art a s.-n. people; Dt. 9:6.
5, say to Is., Ye are a s.-n. peo.
34:9, a s.-n. people; Dt. 9:13.
Dt. 10:16, be no more s.-n.
II Chr. 30:8, not s.-n. as your fath.
Acts 7:51, s.-n. ye resist H. Ghost
Still.
Ex. 15:16, as s. as a stone
Num. 14:38, Joshua and Caleb lived s.
Josh. 24:10, Balaam blessed you s.
Jud. 18:9, the land is good, and are ye s.?
II Sam. 14:32, good to have been there s.
II Ks. 7:4, if we sit s. here, we die also
II Chr. 22:9, no power to keep s. the kingdom
Job 2:9, dost thou s. retain thine integrity?
Ps. 4:4, commune with thine heart, and be s.
8:2, s. the enemy and avenger
23:2, beside the s. waters
46:10, be s., and know that I am God
76:8, earth feared, and was s.
83:1, hold not thy peace, and be not s., O God
84:4, they will be s. praising thee
107:29, so that the waves thereof are s.
139:18, when I awake, I am s. with
Ecc. 12:9, he s. taught knowledge
Is. 5:25; 9:12; 10:4, his hand is stretched out s.
30:7, their strength is to sit s.
42:14, I have been s., and refrained
Jer. 8:14, why do we sit s.?
31:20, I do earnestly remember him s.
Zech. 11:16, nor feed that that standeth s.
Mk. 4:39, arose, and said, Peace, be s.
Rev. 22:11, unjust s., filthy s., holy s.
See Num. 13:30; Ps. 65:7; 89:9; 92:14.
Stilled.
Num. 13:30, Caleb s. the people before Moses
Neh. 8:11, so the Levites s. all the people
Stillest.
Ps. 89:9, waves thereof arise, thou s. them
Stilleth.
Ps. 65:7, which s. the noise of the seas
Sting.
I Cor. 15:55, O death, where is thy s.? O grave
56, the s. of death is sin; and the
Stingeth.
Prov. 23:32, a serpent, and s. like an adder
Stings.
Rev. 9:10, and there were s. in their tails
Stink.
Gen. 34:30, have troubled me to make me to s.
Ex. 7:18, shall die, and the river shall s.
16:24, it did not s., neither was there any
Ps. 38:5, my wounds s. and are corrupt
Is. 3:24, of sweet smell there shall be s.
Is. 34:3, their s. shall come up out of their
Joel 2:20, his s. shall come up, and his ill
Amos 4:10, made the s. of your camps to come
Stinketh.
Is. 50:2, their fish s., because there is no
Jno. 11:39, him, Lord, by this time he s.
Stinking.
Ecc. 10:1, to send forth a s. savour: so
Stir.
Num. 24:9, a great lion: who shall s. him up
Job 17:8, the innocent shall s. up himself
41:10, is so fierce that dare s. him up
Ps. 35:23, s. up thyself, and awake to my
78:38, and did not s. up all his wrath
80:2, and Manasseh s. up thy strength
Prov. 15:1, but grievous words s. up anger
Song 2:7, ye s. not up, nor awake my love
3:5, ye s. not up, nor awake my love
8:4, ye s. not up, nor awake my love
Is. 10:26, Lord of hosts shall s. up a scourge
13:17, I will s. up the Medes against them
42:13, he shall s. up jealousy like a man
Dan. 11:2, shall s. up all against the realm of
25, and he shall s. up his power and
Acts 12:18, no small s. among the soldiers
19:23, there arose no small s. about that
II Tim. 1:6, that thou s. up the gift of God
II Pet. 1:13, to s. you up by putting you in
3:1, I s. up your pure minds by way of
Stirred.
Ex. 35:21, every one whose heart s. him up
26, women whose heart s. them up in
36:2, one whose heart s. him up to come
I Sam. 22:8, son hath s. up my servant against
26:19, Lord have s. thee up against me
I Ks. 11:14, the Lord s. up an adversary unto
23, God s. him up another adversary
21:25, whom Jezebel his wife s. up
I Chr. 5:26, the God of Israel s. up the spirit
II Chr. 21:16, the Lord s. up against Jehoram the
36:22, Lord s. up the spirit of Cyrus king
Ezra 1:1, Lord s. up the spirit of Cyrus king
Ps. 39:2, good; and my sorrow was s.
Dan. 11:10, but his sons shall be s. up, and
10, then shall he return, and be s. up
25, king of the south shall be s. up to
Hag. 1:14, and the Lord s. up the spirit of
Acts 6:12, and they s. up the people, and the
13:50, the Jews s. up the devout
14:2, Jews s. up the Gentiles, and
17:13, thither also, and s. up the people
16, his spirit was s. in him, when
21:27, s. up all the people, and laid
Stirreth.
Deut. 32:11, as an eagle s. up her nest
Prov. 10:12, hatred s. up strifes: but love
15:18, a wrathful man s. up strife: but
28:25, is of a proud heart s. up strife
Prov. 29:22, an angry man s. up strife, and a
Is. 14:9, it s. up the dead for thee, even all
64:7, that s. up himself to take hold of
Lu. 23:5, he s. up the people, teaching
Stirs.
Is. 22:2, thou that art full of s., a
Stock.
Lev. 25:47, to the s. of the stranger's family
Job 14:8, the s. thereof die in the ground
Is. 40:24, their s. shall not take root in the
44:19, shall I fall down to the s. of a tree?
Jer. 2:27, saying to a s., Thou art my father
10:8, the s. is a doctrine of vanities
Acts 13:26, children of the s. of Abraham, and
Phil. 3:5, the eighth day, of the s. of Israel
Stocks.
Job 13:27, puttest my feet also in the s., and
33:11, he putteth my feet in the s., he
Prov. 7:22, a fool to the correction of the s.
Jer. 3:9, adultery with stones and with s.
20:2, put him in the s. that were
3, forth Jeremiah out of the s.
29:26, put him in prison, and in the s.
Hos. 4:12, my people ask counsel at their s.
Acts 16:24, and made their feet fast in the s.
Stoics.
Acts 17:18, and of the S., encountered him
Stole.
Gen. 31:20, Jacob s. away unawares to Laban
II Sam. 15:6, Absalom s. the hearts of the men
II Ks. 11:2, s. him from among the king's sons
II Chr. 22:11, s. him from among the king's sons
Mat. 28:13, and s. him away while we slept
Eph. 4:28, let him that s. steal no more: but
Stolen.
Gen. 30:33, that shall be counted s. with me
31:19, Rachel had s. the images that were
26, thou hast s. away unawares to me
30, wherefore hast thou s. my gods?
32, knew not that Rachel had s. them
39, whether s. by day, or s. by night
40:15, I was s. away out of the land of the
Ex. 22:7, and it be s. out of the man's house
12, if it be s. from him, he shall make
Josh. 7:11, have also s., and dissembled also
II Sam. 19:41, the men of Judah s. thee away
21:12, had s. them from the street
Prov. 9:17, s. waters are sweet, and bread
Ob. 5, not have s. till they have enough?
Stomacher.
Is. 3:24, of a s. a girding of sackcloth
Stomach's.
I Tim. 5:23, a little wine for thy s. sake and
Stone.
Gen. 11:3, they had brick for s.
28:18, 22; 31:45; 35:14, set up a s. for a pillar
Dt. 8:9, a land whose s. are iron
Josh. 24:27, this s. shall be a witness
II Sam. 17:13, till there be not one small s. found there
II Ks. 3:25, cast every man his s.
Job 5:23, in league with s. of the field
6:12, is my strength the strength of s.?
14:19, the waters wear the s.
28:3, he searcheth out the s. of darkness
41:24, his heart is as firm as a s.
Ps. 91:12; Mk. 4:6; Lu. 4:11, lest thou dash thy foot against a s.
118:22; Mat. 21:42; Mk. 12:10, the s. which the builders refused is become the head s.
Prov. 27:3, a s. is heavy, a fool's wrath heavier
Is. 54:11, I will lay thy s. with fair colours
60:17, bring for s. iron
62:10, gather out the s.
Jer. 2:27, and to a s., thou hast brought me forth
Dan. 2:34, a s. was cut out of the mountain
Hab. 2:11, the s. shall cry out of the wall
19, that saith to the dumb s., Arise
Hag. 2:15, before s. was laid upon s.
Zech. 3:9, upon one s. shall be seven eyes
4:7, bring forth the head-s. thereof
7:12, they made their hearts as s.
Mat. 7:9; Lu. 11:11, will he give him a s.?
21:44; Lu. 20:18, whosoever shall fall on this s.
24:2; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 19:44; 21:6, not one s. upon another
Mk. 13:1, see what manner of s. are here!
16:4; Lu. 24:2, found s. rolled away
Lu. 4:3, command this s. that it be made bread
Jno. 1:42, Cephas, by interpretation a s.
8:7, first cast a s.
11:39, take ye away the s.
Acts 17:29, that the Godhead is like to s.
I Pet. 2:5, as lively s., are built up
See I Sam. 30:6; I Cor. 3:12; II Cor. 3:3; Rev. 2:17.
Stony, Ps. 141:6; Ez. 11:19; 36:26; Mat. 13:5.
Stoned.
Ex. 19:13, he shall be s. or shot
21:28, ox shall be surely s.; 29, 32.
Josh. 7:25, all Israel s. Achan
I Ks. 12:18, all Israel s. Adoram; II Chr. 10:18.
21:13, they s. Naboth; 14, 15.
II Chr. 24:21, they s. Zechariah in
Mat. 21:35, husband. beat one, s.
Jno. 8:5, Moses com. such be s.
Acts 5:26, lest should have been s.
7:58, they s. Stephen, calling; 59.
14:19, having s. Paul, drew him
II Cor. 11:25, beaten, once was I s.
Heb. 11:37, they were s. th. were
12:20, touch mount it shall be s.
Stones.
Gen. 31:46, Jacob said, Gather s.
Ex. 28:11, engrave two s.; 12.
17, of s. even four rows of s.
28:21, s. sh. be wi. names of Is.
39:7, that th. be s. for memorial
Lev. 14:42, s. in place of those s.
45, break down house, s. of it
21:20, or hath his s. broken
Dt. 8:9, a land wh. s. are iron
23:1, wound. in s. sh. not enter
27:4, set up these s. in mount E.
5, altar of s.
8, write on s.
Josh. 4:6, what mean these s.? 21.
8, took twelve s. out of Jordan
8:32, wrote on s. a copy of law
Jud. 20:16, sli. s. at hair-breadth
I Sam. 17:40, David chose five s.
II Sam. 16:6, Shimei cast s.; 13.
I Ks. 5:18, prepared timber and s.
10:27, king made silver to be as s.; II Chr. 1:15; 9:27.
15:22, took away s.; II Chr. 16:6.
18:31, Elijah took twelve s.
II Ks. 3:19, good piece land with s.
25, Kir-haraseth left th. the s.
I Chr. 12:2, hurling s. shooting
II Chr. 26:14, pre. slings to cast s.
Neh. 4:2, will they revive the s.?
Job 5:23, in league with s. of field
6:12, is strength the stren. of s.?
8:17, wrapped, seeth place of s.
14:19, the waters wear the s.
22:24, gold of O. as s. of brooks
28:6, the s. of it are place of
40:17, sinews of his s. are wrap.
Ps. 102:14, serv. pleas. in s.
137:9, dasheth little ones aga. s.
Ecc. 3:5, cast s. time to gather s.
10:9, whoso removeth s. be hurt
Is. 5:2, gathered out s. thereof
14:19, that go down to s. of pit
27:9, the s. of altar as chalk s.
54:11, I will lay s. with fair col.
12, I make bord. of pleasant s.
57:6, amo. smooth s. of stream
60:17, for s. iron
62:10, gather s.
Jer. 3:9, commit. adultery with s.
43:10, I will set his throne on s.
Lam. 4:1, s. of sanct. poured out
Ez. 26:12, lay thy s. in water
28:14, walked in midst of s.
Mic. 1:6, pour down s. in valley
Zech. 5:4, consu. it with s. thereof
9:16, shall be as s. of a crown
Mat. 3:9, of these s. to raise up children; Lu. 3:8.
4:3, command s. be made bread
Mk. 12:4, at him they cast s.
13:1, see what manner of s. here
Lu. 19:40, s. would immedi. cry
Jno. 8:59, took s. to cast; 10:31.
I Pet. 2:5, as lively s. are built
Stones, Corner.
Ps. 144:12, daughters be as c. stones
Stones of Darkness.
Job 28:3, searcheth out s. of darkness
Stones of Emptiness.
Is. 34:11, stret. out upon s. of emptiness
Stones, Glistering.
I Chr. 29:2, I have prepared glistering s.
Stones, Gravel.
Lam. 3:16, bro. my teeth wi. gravel s.
Stones, Heap of.
Josh. 7:26, raised a heap of s. on Ac.
8:29, a heap of s. on king of Ai
II Sam. 18:17, laid heap of s. on Abs.
Stones, Hewed.
I Ks. 5:17, brought h. s. foundation
7:9, according to meas. of h. s.; 11.
Stones, Hewn.
Is. 9:10, we will build with hewn s.
Stones, Marble.
I Chr. 29:2, I have prepared marble s.

Stones, Precious.
II Sam. 12:30, tal. of gold wi. precious s.
I Ks. 10:2, queen of S. ca. wi. precious s.
11, navy brou. precious s.; II Chr. 9:10.
I Chr. 29:2, I prepared all precious s.
S. with whom precious s. were found
II Chr. 3:6, garnis. house wi. precious s.
32:27, made treasuries for precious s.
Ez. 27:22, occupied in fairs precious s.
Dan. 11:38, a god honor with precious s.
I Cor. 3:12, build on founda. precious s.
Rev. 18:12, no man buyeth precious s.
21:19, founda. garnish. with precious s.

Stones, Whole.
Dt. 27:6, al. of whole s.; Josh. 8:31.

Stones, Wrought.
I Chr. 22:2, masons to hew wrought s.

Stonest, ing.
I Sam. 30:6, people spake of s. D.
Mat. 23:37, s. th. sent; Lu. 13:34.

Stood.
Gen. 18:22, s. yet before the Lord
Num. 14:19, s. behind them
Josh. 3:16, waters s. up on an heap
II Ks. 23:3, all the people s. to the covenant
Esth. 9:16, Jews s. for their lives
Ps. 33:9, he commanded, and it s. fast
Lu. 24:36, Jesus himself s. in the midst
II Tim. 4:16, no man s. with me
See Gen. 23:3; Job 29:8; Ez. 37:10; Rev. 7:11.

Stoop.
Gen. 49:9, Judah s. down
Prov. 12:25, heaviness maketh the heart s.
Jno. 8:6, s. down, and wrote on the ground
See II Chr. 36:17; Job 9:13; Mk. 1:7; Jno. 20:11.

Stop.
Gen. 8:2, windows of heaven were s.
I Ks. 18:44, that the rain s. thee not
Ps. 107:42, iniquity shall s. her mouth
Zech. 7:11, refused, and s. their ears
Acts 7:57, s. their ears, and ran upon him
Rom. 3:19, that every mouth may be s.
Tit. 1:11, whose mouths must be s.
Heb. 11:33, through faith s. mouths of lions
See Gen. 26:15; Job 5:16; Ps. 58:4; Prov. 21:13.

Store.
Lev. 25:22; 26:10, eat of the old s.
Dt. 28:5, blessed be thy basket and s.
II Ks. 20:17, thy fathers have laid up in s.
Ps. 144:13, affording all manner of s.
Nah. 2:9, none end of the s. and glory
Mal. 3:10, bring tithes into s.-house
Lu. 12:24, neither have s.-house nor barn
I Cor. 16:2, every one lay by him in s.
I Tim. 6:19, laying up in s. a good foundation
II Pet. 3:7, by same word are kept in s.
See I Ks. 10:10; I Chr. 29:16; Ps. 33:7.

Storm.
Ps. 55:8, escape from windy s.
83:15, make them afraid with thy s.
107:29, he maketh the s. a calm
Is. 4:6; 25:4, a covert from s.
28:2, as a destroying s.
Ez. 38:9, shalt ascend and come like a s.
Nah. 1:3, the Lord hath his way in the s.
See Job 21:18; 27:21; Mk. 4:37; Lu. 8:23.

Stormy, Ps. 107:25; 148:8; Ez. 13:11.

Story, II Chr. 13:22; 24:27.

Stout.
Dan. 7:20, whose look was more s.
Mal. 3:13, words have been s. against me
See Ps. 76:5; Is. 9:9; 10:12; 46:12.

Stoutness.
Is. 9:9, say in the pride and s. of heart

Straight.
Josh. 6:5, ascend up every man s. before him
20, the city, every man s. before
I Sam. 6:12, the kine took the s. way to the
II Chr. 32:30, brought it s. down to the west side
Ps. 5:8, make thy way s. before my face
Prov. 4:25, let thine eyelids look s. before thee
Ecc. 1:15, is crooked cannot be made s.
7:13, for who can make that s., which he
Is. 40:3, make s. in the desert a highway
4, the crooked shall be made s., and
42:16, before them, and crooked things s.
45:2, and make the crooked places s.
Jer. 31:9, by the river of waters in a s. way
Ez. 1:7, their feet were s. feet; and the sole
9, they went every one s. forward
12, they went every one s. forward
23, the firmament were their wings s.
10:22, they went every one s. forward
Mat. 3:3, of the Lord, make his paths s.
Mk. 1:3, way of the Lord, make his paths s.
Lu. 3:4, way of the Lord, make his paths s.
5, and the crooked shall be made s.
13:13, and immediately she was made s.
Jno. 1:23, make s. the way of the Lord, as
Acts 9:11, into the street which is called S.
16:11, with a s. course to Samothracia
21:1, came with a s. course unto Coos
Heb. 12:13, and make s. paths for your feet

Straightway,
I Sam. 9:13, into the city, ye shall s. find him
28:20, Saul fell s. all along on the
Prov. 7:22, he goeth after her s., as an ox
Dan. 10:17, s. there remained no strength in
Mat. 3:16, went up s. out of the water: and
4:20, they s. left their nets, and followed
14:22, s. Jesus constrained his disciples
27, but s. Jesus spake unto them
21:2, s. ye shall find an ass tied, and a
3, of them; and s. he will send them
25:15, ability; and s. took his journey
27:48, and s. one of them ran, and took a
Mk. 1:10, and s. coming up out of the water
18, and s. they forsook their nets, and
20, and s. he called them: and they
21, s. on the sabbath day he entered
2:2, s. many were gathered together
3:6, s. took counsel with the Herodians
5:29, s. the fountain of her blood
42, s. the damsel arose, and walked
6:25, and she came in s. with haste unto
45, and s. he constrained his disciples
54, out of the ship, s. they knew him
7:35, and s. his oars were opened, and
8:10, s. he entered into a ship with his
9:15, s. all the people, when they beheld
20, he saw him, s. the spirit tare him
24, s. the father of the child cried out
11:3, and s. he will send him hither
14:45, he was come, he goeth s. to him
15:1, s. in the morning the chief priests
Lu. 5:39, drunk old wine s. desireth new
8:55, came again, and she arose s.
12:54, s. ye say, There cometh a shower
14:5, not s. pull him out on the sabbath
Jno. 13:32, himself, and shall s. glorify him
Acts 5:10, then fell she down s. at his feet
9:20, and s. he preached Christ in the
16:33, was baptized, he and all his, s.
22:29, then s. they departed from him
23:30, man, I sent s. to thee, and
Js. 1:24, s. forgetteth what manner of man

Strain.
Mat. 23:24, blind guides, which s. at a gnat

Strait.
I Sam. 13:6, Israel saw that they were in a s.
II Sam. 24:14, said unto Gad, I am in a great s.
II Ks. 6:1, dwell with thee is too s. for us
I Chr. 21:13, said unto Gad, I am in a great s.
Job 36:16, remove thee out of the s. into a
Is. 49:20, ears, The place is too s. for me
Mat. 7:13, enter ye in at the s. gate: for wide
14, s. is the gate, and narrow is the
Lu. 13:24, strive to enter in at the s. gate
Phil. 1:23, for I am in a s. betwixt two

Straiten.
Jer. 19:9, that seek their lives, shall s. them

Straitened.
Job 18:7, steps of his strength shall be s.
37:10, the breadth of the waters is s.
Prov. 4:12, goest, thy steps shall not be s.
Ez. 42:6, the building was s. more
Mic. 2:7, Jacob, is the spirit of the Lord s.?
Lu. 12:50, am I s. till it be accomplished!
II Cor. 6:12, ye are not s. in us, but ye are
12, but ye are s. in your own bowels

Straiteneth.
Job 12:23, the nations, and s. them again

Straitest.
Acts 26:5, that after the most s. sect of our

Straitly.
Gen. 43:7, the man asked us s. of our state
Ex. 13:19, had s. sworn the children of Israel
Josh. 6:1, Jericho was s. shut up because
I Sam. 14:28, thy father s. charged the people
Mat. 9:30, Jesus s. charged them, saying, See
Mk. 1:43, he s. charged him, and forthwith sent
3:12, and he s. charged them that
5:43, he charged them s. that no man
Lu. 9:21, he s. charged them, and commanded
Acts 4:17, let us s. threaten them, that they
5:28, did not we s. command you that ye

Straitness.
Dt. 28:53, 55, in the siege, and in the s.
57, things secretly in the siege and s.
Job 36:16, broad place, where there is no s.
Jer. 19:9, of his friend in the siege and s.

Straits.
Job 20:22, of his sufficiency he shall be in s.
Lam. 1:3, overtook her between the s.

Strange.
Gen. 42:7, Joseph made himself s.
Ex. 2:22, stranger in s. land; 18:3.
21:8, sell her to a s. nation
30:9, ye shall offer no s. incense
Lev. 10:1, Nadab and Abihu offered s. fire; Num. 3:4; 26:61.
II Ks. 19:24, I have drunk. s. waters
Job 19:3, not asha. make your. s.
17, my breath is s. to my wife
31:3, a s. punishment to workers
Ps. 114:1, went fr. peo. of s. lang.
137:4, sing L.'s song in s. land
Prov. 21:8, the way of man is s.
Is. 17:10, shalt set it with s. lips
28:21, he may do his s. work, bring to pass his s. act
Jer. 2:21, how turned into s. vine
8:19, provoked with s. vanities
Ez. 3:5, sent to peo. of s. spee.
Hos. 8:12, counted a s. thing
Zeph. 1:8, clothed with s. apparel
Lu. 5:26, have seen s. things
Acts 7:6, sojourn in a s. land
17:20, bringest s. things to ears
26:11, I persecuted to s. cities
Heb. 11:9, sojou. as in s. country
13:9, be not carried with s. doct.
I Pet. 4:4, they think it s. ye run
12, think it not s. concerning trial, as though s. thing
Jude 7, as So. going after s. flesh

Strange Wives.
I Ks. 11:8, likewi. did he for s. wives
Ezra 10:2, tak. s. wives; 10, 14, 17, 44.
11, separ. yourselves from s. wives
18, were found to have s. wives
Neh. 13:27, trans. in marry. s. wives

Strange Woman.
Jud. 11:2, thou art son of a s. woman
Prov. 2:16, deliv. thee from s. woman
5:3, lips of s. woman drop as honeyc.
20, wilt th. be ravis. with s. woman
6:24, from flattery of s. woman; 7:5.
20:16, pledge for a s. woman; 27:13.
23:27, and a s. woman is a narrow pit

Strange Women.
I Ks. 11:1, king loved many s. women
Prov. 22:14, mouth of s. women is
23:33, th. eyes shall behold s. women

Strangely.
Dt. 32:27, lest advers. behave s.

Stranger.
Gen. 15:13, thy seed shall be a s.
17:8, I will give thee land wherein thou art a s.; 28:4; 37:1.
27, bought with money of the s.
23:4, I am s.; Ps. 39:12; 119:19.
Ex. 2:22, I ha. been a s. in land
12:19, cut off, whether a s.; Lev. 16:29; 17:15; Num. 15:30.
43, sh. no s. eat thereof; 29:33.
49, homeborn and s.; Lev. 24:22; Num. 9:14; 15:15, 16, 29.
20:10, nor s. that is within thy gates; Dt. 5:14.
22:21, thou shalt not oppress a s.
23:9, ye know heart of a s. seei.
12, that the s. may be refreshed
30:33, whoso. putteth it upon s.
Lev. 17:12, neither sh. any s. eat
19:10, sh. leave for s.; 23:22; 25:6.
33, if a s. sojourn in the land
22:10, no s. eat holy thing; 13.
22:25, neither from a s. hand
24:16, as well s. when blasphem.
25:35, though he be a s. thou shalt
47, if a s. wax rich by thee
Num. 1:51, s. th. cometh nigh sh. be put to death; 3:10, 38.
15:14, if a s. sojo. and will offer
16:40, that no s. offer incense
18:7, the s. that cometh nigh
19:10, to Israel and s. a statute
35:15, cit. of ref. for s.; Josh. 20:9.
Dt. 1:16, judge righte. betw. s.
10:18, L. loveth the s. in giving
19, love s. ye were stran.
14:21, give that wh. dieth to s.
17:15, not set a s. over thee
23:20, unto a s. thou may. lend
28:43, s. shall get above thee
29:11, s. to enter in cove. wi. G.
31:12, gather thy s. that he may
Josh. 8:33, s. stood to hear words
Jud. 19:12, not turn to city of s.
Ruth 2:10, seeing I am a s.?
II Sam. 1:13, I am the son of a s.
15:19, thou art a s. and an exile.
I Ks. 3:18, there was no s. with us
8:43, do all s. calleth; II Chr. 6:33.
Job 15:19, no s. passed am. them
19:15, maids count me for a s.
31:32, s. did not lodge in street
Ps. 69:8, I am become a s. to my
94:6, they slay the widow and s.
109:11, let the s. spoil his labor
Prov. 2:16, to deliver thee from s.
5:10, thy labors in house of a s.
20, wilt thou emb. bosom of s.?
6:1, if hast stricken hand with s.
7:5, they may keep thee from s.
11:15, he that is surety for a s.
14:10, a s. doth not intermeddle
20:16, is surety for a s.; 27:13.
27:2, let a s. praise thee
Ecc. 6:2, not power to eat, a s.
Is. 56:3, neith. let son of s. speak
6, the sons of s. that join them
62:8, sons of s. not drink thy w.
Jer. 14:8, why be as a s. in land
Ez. 14:7, ev. s. setteth up idols
22:7, dealt by oppress. with s.; 29
44:9, no s. uncircumci. sh. enter
Ob. 12, in day he became a s.
Mal. 3:5, that turn aside s. from
Mat. 25:35, was s. took me in; 43.
38, when saw we thee a s.? 44.
Lu. 17:18, not found save this s.
34:18, art thou only s. in Jeru.?
Jno. 10:5, s. will they not follow
Acts 7:29, Mo. was a s. in Midian

Strangers.
Gen. 31:15, are we not count. s.?
36:7, land where. were s.; Ex. 6:4.
Ex. 22:21, s. in Egypt; 23:9; Lev. 19:34; 25:23; Dt. 10:19.
Lev. 17:10, whatsoever of s. that
20:2, of s. that give seed to Mol.
25:45, children of s. shall ye buy
Josh. 8:35, s. that were conversing
II Sam. 22:45, s. sh. submit them
46, s. sh. fade away; Ps. 18:44 45.
I Chr. 16:19, ye were s.; Ps. 105.12.
22:2, D. commanded to gather s.
29:15, we are s. as were our fath.
II Chr. 2:17, Solomon numbered s.
30:25, s. of Is. and Judah rejoic.
Neh. 9:2, seeds of Is. sepa. from s.
13:30, cleansed I them from all s.

Strangers—Continued.
Ps. 54:3, s. are risen up aga. me
146:9, the Lord preserveth the s.
Prov. 5:10, s. be filled wi. wealth
17, Let be only thine own, not s.
Is. 1:7, your land s. devour it in
2:6, they please themselves in s.
5:17, places of fat ones sh. s. eat
14:1, s. sh. be joined with them
25:2, made a palace of s. no city
5, shalt bring down noise of s.
29:5, multitude of thy s. shall be
60:10, sons of s. sh. build walls
61:5, s. shall feed your flocks
Jer. 2:25, I have loved s. after th.
3:13, hast scatter. thy ways to s.
5:19, so sh. ye serve s. in a land
30:8, s. sh. no more serve thems.
35:7, live in land where ye be s.
51:51, s. are come into sanctuar.
Lam. 5:2, inher. is turn. s. houses
Ez. 7:21, I give it in. hand of s.
11:9, deliver you into hands of s.
16:32, wife taketh s. inst. of hus.
28:10, die deaths by hands of s.
30:12, make land waste by s.
31:12, s. have cut him off
44:7, brou. into my sanctuary s.
47:22, for an inheritance to the s.
Hos. 7:9, s. devoured his strength
8:7, the s. shall swallow it up
Joel 3:17, th. shall no s. pass through
Ob. 11, in the day that s. carried
Mat. 17:25, tribute? of chil. or s.
26, P. saith, Of s.
27:7, bury s.
Jno. 10:5, they kn. not voice of s.
Acts 2:10, and s. of Rome, Jews
13:17, wh. th. dwelt as a s. in Eg.
Eph. 2:12, were s. from the cove.
19, therefore ye are no more s.
I Tim. 5:10, if she have lodged s.
Heb. 11:13, confessed they were s.
13:2, not forgetful to entertain s.
I Pet. 1:1, to s. scat. through Pontus
I Pet. 2:11, beseech you as s. pil.
III Jno. 5, whatso. thou doest to s.

Strangers in Israel.
all foreigners sojourning in Israel were counted as, Ex. 12:49.
under the care and protection of God, Dt. 10:18; Ps. 146:9.
very numerous in Solomon's reign, II Chr. 2:17.
Chiefly Consisted of
the remnant of the mixed multitude who came out of Egypt, Ex. 12:38.
the remnant of the nations of the land, I Ks. 9:20; II Chr. 8:7.
captives taken in war, Dt. 21:10.
foreign servants, Lev. 25:44, 45.
persons who sought employment among the Jews, I Ks. 7:13; 9:27.
persons who came into Israel for the sake of religious privileges, I Ks. 8:41.
Laws Respecting:
not to practice idolatrous rites, Lev. 20:2.
not to blaspheme God, Lev. 24:16.
not to eat blood, Lev. 17:10-12.
not to eat of the passover while uncircumcised, Ex. 12:43, 44.
not to work on the sabbath, Ex. 20:10; 23:12; Dt. 5:14.
not to be vexed or oppressed, Ex. 22:21; 23:9; Lev. 19:33.
not to be chosen as kings in Israel; Dt. 17:15.
to be loved, Lev. 19:34; Dt. 10:19.
to be relieved in distress, Lev. 25:35.
subject to the civil law, Lev. 24:22.
to have justice done to them in all disputes, Dt. 1:16; 24:17.
to enjoy the benefit of the cities of refuge, Num. 35:15.
to have the gleaning of the harvest, Lev. 19:10; 23:22; Dt. 24:19-22.
to participate in the rejoicings of the people, Dt. 14:29; 16:11, 14; 26:11.
to have the law read to them, Dt. 31:12; Josh. 8:32-35.
the Jews might purchase and have them as slaves, Lev. 25:44, 45.
the Jews might take usury from, Dt. 23:20.
might purchase Hebrew servants subject to release, Lev. 25:47, 48.
might offer their burnt-offerings on the altar of God, Lev. 17:8; 22:18; Num. 15:14.
allowed to eat what died of itself Dt. 14:21.
motives urged on the Jews for being kind to, Ex. 22:21; 23:9
admitted to worship in the outer court of the temple, I Ks. 8:41-43, with Rev. 11:2. See Eph. 2:14.
were frequently employed in public works, I Chr. 22:2; II Chr. 2:18.
the Jews condemned for oppressing, Ps. 94:6; Ez. 22:7, 29.

Strangled.
Nah. 2:12, the lion did tear and s.
Acts 15:20, abst. from s.; 29; 21:25.

Strangling.
Job 7:15, my soul chooseth s. and

Straw.
Gen. 24:25, we have s. and prove.
32, he gave s. and provender for
Ex. 5:7, no more give s.; 10, 16, 18.
11, get s. where you can find it
Jud. 19:19, there is s. and proven.
I Ks. 4:28, barley, and s. for horses
Job 41:27, esteem. iron as s. brass
Is. 11:7, lion eat s. like ox; 65:25.
25:10, Moab sh. be trodden as s.

Streaks.
Gen. 30:37, Jacob pilled white s.
Lev. 14:37, if plague be wi. hol. s.

Stream.
Num. 21:15, what he did at the s.
Job 6:15, as s. of brooks they pass
Ps. 124:4, the s. had gone over
Is. 27:12, L. shall beat off to the s.
30:28, breath as an overflowing s.
33, like a s. of brimstone
57:6, among smooth stones of s.
66:12, glory of G. like flowing s.
Dan. 7:10, fiery s. issu. and came
Amos 5:24, righteo. as mighty s.
Lu. 6:48, s. beat vehemently; 49.

Streams.
Ex. 7:19, stretch hand on s.; 8:5.
Ps. 46:4, s. make glad city of God
78:16, he brought s. out of rock
20, waters gushed, s. overflow.
126:4, turn ag. our captivi. as s.
Song 4:15, living waters, s. fr. L.
Is. 11:15, L. shall smite in sev. s.
30:25, on ev. high hill s. of wat.
33:21, place of broad rivers and s.
34:9, s. shall be turned into pitch
35:6, waters break out s. in desert

Street.
Gen. 19:2, abide in s. all night
Dt. 13:16, gather spoil into s.
Josh. 2:19, go out of house into s.
Jud. 19:15, he sat down in a s.; 17.
II Sam. 21:12, had stolen fr. the s.
22:43, stamp them as mire of s.
II Chr. 29:4, gather. in east s.; 32:6.
Ezra 10:9, peo. sat in s. of house
Neh. 8:1, people gathered into s.
8:3, he read therein before s.
Esth. 6:9, on horseback through. s.; 11.
Job 18:17, sh. have no name in s.
29:7, I prepared my seat in the s.
31:32, strang. did not lodge in s.
Prov. 7:8, pass. through the s. near
Is. 42:2, not hea. in s.; Mat. 12:19.
51:23, hast laid thy body as s.
59:14, truth is fallen in the s.
Jer. 37:21, bread out of bakers' s.
Lam. 2:19, faint for hun. is ev. s.
4:1, stones poured out in ev. s.
Ez. 16:24, high place in s.; 31.
Dan. 9:25, the s. shall be built ag.
Acts 9:11, go into s. call. Straight
12:10, Peter pass. through one s.
Rev. 11:8, dead bodies sh. lie in s.
21:21, s. of city was pure gold
22:2, in midst of s. tree of life

Streets.
II Sam. 1:20, publish it not in s. of
I Ks. 20:34, shalt make s. in Dam.
Ps. 18:42, I cast them as dirt in s.
55:11, guile depart not fr. her s.
144:13, sheep br. forth ten thousand in s.
14, be no complaining in our s.
Prov. 1:20, wisd. utter. voice in s.
5:16, rivers of waters in the s.
7:12, now is she in the s. lieth
22:13, lion, I shall be slain in s.
26:13, slothful sai, A. lion is in s.
Ecc. 12:4, doors shall be shut in s.
5, the mourners go about the s.
Song 3:2, I will go about in the s.
Is. 5:25, carcasses were torn in s.
10:6, tread them like mire of s.
15:3, in th. s. they sh. gird them
24:11, a crying for wine in the s.
51:20, thy sons lie at head of s.
Jer. 5:1, run through s. of Jerus.
7:17, seest th. what they do in s.
34, cause to cease from s. of Je.
9:21, cut off young men from s.
11:6, proclaim words in s. of Je.
13, accord. to number of s. of J.
14:16, people be cast out in the s.
33:10, mirth shall be heard in s.
44:6, anger was kind. in s. of J.
9, wickedness they commi. in s.
48:38, shall be lamentation in s.
49:26, men shall fall in s.; 50:30.
51:4, are thrust through in s.
Lam. 2:11, sucklı. swoon in s.; 12.
21, young and old lie in the s.
4:5, delicately, are desolate in s.
8, Nazarit. are not known in s.
14, wandered as blind men in s.
18, th. hunt our steps in our s.
Ez. 7:19, sh. cast silver in the s.
11:6, ye have filled s. with slain
26:11, hoofs of horses tread thy s.
28:23, will send blood into her s.
Amos 5:16, wailing in all s.
Mic. 7:10, trodden as mire of s.
Nah. 2:4, chariots shall rage in s.
3:10, dashed in pieces at top of s.
Zeph. 3:6, I made their s. waste
Zech. 8:4, old women sh. dw. in s.
5, s. sh. be full of boys and gir.
9:3, heaped up gold as mire in s.
10:5, who tread down ene. in s.
Mat. 6:2, not sound a trum. in s.
5, pray standing in corners of s.
Mk. 6:56, sick in s.; Acts 5:15.
Lu. 10:10, go into the s. of same
13:26, thou hast taught in our s.
14:21, go into s. and lanes of city

Strength.
Gen. 4:12, ground sh. not yield s.
Ex. 13:3, by s. L. brought; 14, 16.
Num. 23:22, s. of unicorn; 24:8.
Jud. 5:21, O my soul, hast trod. s.
I Sam. 2:4, stumbl. are girt wi. s.
9, for by s. shall no man prevail
10, he shall give s. un. his king
15:29, the S. of Israel will not lie
28:22, that thou mayest have s.
II Sam. 22:40, thou hast girded me with s.; Ps. 18:32, 39.
II Ks. 18:20, and s. for war; Is. 36:5.
19:3, and there is no s.; Is. 37:3.
I Chr. 16:27, s. and gladn. are in
28, give to the Lord glory and s.; Ps. 29:1; 96:7.
26:8, their sons, able men for s.
29:12, in thy hand it is to give s.
II Chr. 13:20, nei. did Jer. reco. s.
Neh. 4:10, s. of bearers of burdens
Job 9:19, if I speak of s. he is str.
12:13, wi. him is wisdom and s.
21, weakeneth s. of the mighty
18:13, it sh. devour s. of his skin
23:6, he would put s. in me
30:2, wher. might their s. profit
36:19, not esteem forces of s.
39:19, hast thou given horse s.?
41:22, in his neck remaineth s.
Ps. 8:2, out of babes ordained s.
20:6, with saving s. of rig. hand
27:1, Lord is the s. of my life
28:8, he is saving s. of his anoi.
29:11, L. will give s. to his peo.
33:16, mighty is not deliv. by s.
39:13, that I may recover s.
46:1, God is our s. a help; 81:1.
60:7, Ephrai. is s. of head; 108:8.
68:34, ascribe s. unto God, his s.
35, God of Israel that giveth s.
73:26, God is the s. of my heart
81:1, sing aloud unto God our s.
84:5, blessed is man whose s. is
7, they go from s. to s. ev. one
90:10, by rea. of s. be fourscore
93:1, the Lord is clothed with s.
95:4, s. of the hills is his also
96:6, s. and beauty are in his sa.
99:4, the king's s. loveth judgm.
138:3, strengthenedst me with s.
140:7, O God, s. of my salvation
Prov. 8:14, I have s.
10:29, Lord is s.
14:4, increase is by the s. of ox
21:22, a wise man cast. down s.
24:5, man of knowledge incr. s.
31:17, girdeth her loins with s.
25, s. and honor are her cloth.
Ecc. 9:16, wisdom is better than s.
10:10, if iron blunt, put more s.
17, princes eat for s. not for dr.
Is. 5:22, men of s. to mingle dri.
10:13, by the s. of my hand
23:4, spoken, even the s. of sea
25:4, s. to the poor, s. to needy
26:4, L. Jehovah is everlast. s.
28:6, to them that turn battle
30:3, s. of Pharaoh sh. be shame
33:6, wisd. sh. be stability and s.
40:9, O Je. lift up voice with s.
29, no might, he increaseth s.
42:25, poured on him s. of battle
44:12, worketh it with s. of arms
45:24, in L. have I righte. and s.
51:9, awake, put on s. O Lord
Jer. 20:5, I will deli. all s. of city
51:53, though she fortify height of s.
Lam. 1:6, are gone without s.
Ez. 30:15, fury on Sin, s. of Eg.
18, pomp of s. sh. cease; 33:28.
Dan. 2:37, G. hath given thee s.
41, th. sh. be in it s. of iron
11:15, neit. shall there be any s.
17, enter wi. s. of his kingdom
31, shall pollute sanctuary of s.
Joel 3:16, Lord the s. of Israel
Amos 6:13, not ta. horns by our s.
Nah. 3:9, E. and Eg. were her s.
11, thou also shalt seek s.
Hag. 2:22, will destr. s. of kingd.
Lu. 1:51, he showed s. with arm
Acts 3:7, his ancle bones recei. s.
Rom. 5:6, wh. without s. Ch. died
I Cor. 15:56, s. of sin is the law
II Cor. 1:8, we were pressed ab. s.
Heb. 11:11, Sarah herself recei. s.
Rev. 3:8, for thou hast a little s.
5:12, worthy is La. to receive s.
12:10, now is salvation and s.
17:13, those shall give s. to beast

Strength, His.
Ex. 14:27, sea returned to his s.
Dt. 21:17, he is begin. of his s.
Jud. 8:21, as man is, so is his s.
16:5, see wher. his great s. lieth
9, his s. not known
19, his s. went
II Ks. 9:24, Jehu drew bow wi. his s.
I Chr. 16:11, seek the Lord and his s.; Ps. 105:4.
Job 18:7, steps of his s. sh. be stra.
12, his s. shall be hunger-bitten
13, first-born of death de. his s.
21:23, one dieth in his full s.
37:6, saith to great rain of his s.
39:11, trust bec. his s. is great?
21, rejoice. in his s.
40:16, his s. is
Ps. 33:17, nor deli. by his great s.
52:7, this man made not G. his s.
59:9, because of his s. will I wait
65:6, by his s. setteth fast mount.
68:34, ascribe s. to G. his s. is in
78:4, showing to generation his s.
61, delive. his s. into captivity
Is. 44:12, he is hungry, his s. fail.
62:8, the L. ha. sw. by arm of his s.
63:1, travel. in greatness of his s.
Dan. 11:2, by his s. sh. stir up all
Hos. 7:9, strangers devoured his s.
12:3, by his s. he had power wi. G.
Rev. 1:16, count. as son in his s.

Strength, In.
Gen. 49:24, his bow abode in s.
I Ks. 19:8, went in the s. of meat
Job 9:4, and mighty in s.; 36:5.
Ps. 71:16, I will go in the s. of L.
103:20, bless L. ye that excel in s.
147:10, delight not in s. of horse
Is. 30:2, strengthen in s. of Phar.
Mic. 5:4, he shall feed in s. of L.
Acts 9:22, S. increased more in s.

Strength, My.
Gen. 49:3, R. beginning of my s.
Ex. 15:2, the Lord is my s.; II Sam. 22:33; Ps. 18:2; 28:7; 118:14; Is. 12:2.
Josh. 14:11, as my s. was then, so is my s. now
Jud. 16:17, if I be shav. my s. will
Job 6:11, what is my s. that I sh.?
12, is my s. of stones?
Ps. 18:1, I love thee, O L. my s.
19:14, O Lord my s.
22:15, my s. dried
31:4, the net, for thou art my s.
10, my s. fails bec.; 38:10; 71:9.
43:2, thou art the God of my s.
59:17, to th. O my s. will I sing
62:7, art my s.
102:23, my s.
144:1, blessed be Lord, my s.
Is. 27:5, take hold of my s.
49:4, I have spent my s. for nau.
5, glorious, my G. sh. be my s.
Jer. 16:19, O L. my s. and fortress
Lam. 1:14, he made my s. to fall
3:18, my s. and hope perished
Hab. 3:19, the Lord God is my s.
Zech. 12:5, be my s. in L. of hosts
II Cor. 12:9, my s. is made perfect

Strength, Their.
Josh. 11:13, cit. that stood in their s.
Ps. 37:39, he is their s. in trouble
73:4, no ba. in death, their s. is firm
78:51, he smote their s.; 105:36.
89:17, thou art the glory of their s.
90:10, yet is their s. labor and sor.
Prov. 20:29, glory of men is their s.
Is. 30:7, I cried, their s. is to sit still
40:31, that wait on L. renew their s.
41:1, let the people renew their s.
63:6, I will bring down their s.
Ez. 24:25, I take from them their s
Joel 2:22, fig tree and vine yield their s.

Strength, Thy.
Ex. 15:13, hast guid. them in thy s.
Dt. 33:25, as days, so sh. thy s. be
Jud. 16:6, tell wher. thy s. lieth; 15.
II Chr. 6:41, ark of thy s.; Ps. 132:8.
Ps. 21:1, king shall joy in thy s.
13, be ex. O L. in thy own s.
54:1, name, judge me by thy s.
68:28, G. hath commanded thy s.
71:18, until I have showed thy s.
74:13, didst divide sea by thy s.
77:14, hast declared thy s. am. pe.
80:2, stir up thy s. and save us
86:16, give thy s. to thy servant
110:2, L. shall send rod of thy s.
Prov. 24:10, faint, thy s. is small
31:3, give not thy s. unto women
Is. 17:10, not mind. of rock of thy s.
52:1, awake, put on thy s. O Zion
63:15, wh. is thy zeal and thy s.
Amos 3:11, he sh. bring down thy s.
Mk. 12:30, love the Lord with all thy s.; 33; Lu. 10:27.

Strength, Your.
Lev. 26:20, your s. be spent in vain
Neh. 8:10, joy of the Lord is your s.
Is. 23:14, ships, your s. is waste
30:15, in confidence shall be your s.
Ez. 24:21, my sanct. ex. of your s.

Strengthen.
Dt. 3:28, charge Joshua, s. him
Jud. 16:28, s. me, I pray thee
I Ks. 20:22, s. thys. mark and see
Ezra 6:22, s. their hands in work
Neh. 6:9, O God, s. my hands
Job 16:5, I wo. s. you with mouth
Ps. 20:2, Lord s. thee out of Zion
27:14, L. shall s. thy heart; 31:24.
41:3, Lord will s. him on the bed

Strengthen—Continued.
Ps. 68:28, s. whi. thou hast wrought
89:21, mine arm also shall s. him
119:28, s. me accord. to thy word
Is. 22:21, I will s. him wi. girdle
30:2, to s. themselves in strength
33:23, they could not s. th. mast
35:3, s. weak hands
41:10, I will s.
54:2, length. cords, s. thy stakes
Jer. 23:14, s. hands of evil doers
Ez. 7:13, nor sh. any s. himself
16:49, neither did she s. hand of
30:24, I will s. arms of king; 25.
34:16. I will s. that wh. was sick
Dan. 11:1, stood to confirm and s.
Amos 2:14, strong sh. not s. force
Zech. 10:6, I will s. house of Judah
12, I will s. them in the Lord
Lu. 22:32, when convert. s. bre.
1 Pet. 5:10, God stablish, s. you
Rev. 3:2, be watchful and s. thi.

Strengthened.
Gen. 48:2, Israel s. himself
Jud. 3:12, Lord s. Eglon against
7:11, afterwards shall hands be s.
I Sam. 23:16, Jona. s. hand in G.
II Sam. 2:7, let your hands be s.
I Chr. 11:10, who s. themselves
II Chr. 1:1, Solom. was s. in king.
11:17, they s. kingdom of Judah
12:1, when Reho. had s. himself
24:13, set house of God and s. it
25:11, Amaziah s. himself
28:20, distressed Ahaz, but s. not
32:5, Hezek. s. himself, and built
Ezra 1:6, that were about them s.
7:28, I was s. as hand of God was
Neh. 2:18, they s. their hands for
Job 4:3, thou hast s. weak hands
4, thou hast s. the feeble knees
Ps. 52:7, s. himself in wickedness
147:13, hath s. bars of thy gates
Prov. 8:28, when he s. fountains
Ez. 13:22, ye s. hands of wicked
34:4, the diseased have ye not s.
Dan. 10:18, touched and s. me; 19.
11:6, he that begat her and s. her
12, cast down many, not be s.
Hos. 7:15, ha. bound and s. arms
Acts 9:19, received meat, S. was s.
Eph. 3:16, to be s. with might
Col. 1:11, s. with all might accor.
II Tim. 4:17, Lord stood and s. me

Strengthenedst.
Job 15:25, he s. himself again. Al.
Ps. 104:15, which s. man's heart
138:3, and s. me with strength
Prov. 31:17, gird. loins, s. arms
Ecc. 7:19, wisdom s. the wise
Is. 44:14, cypress and oak he s.
Amos 5:9, s. spoiled ag. strong
Phil. 4:13, all through C. who s. me

Strengthening.
Lu. 22:43, appe. an angel s. him
Acts 18:23, Paul s. all the discipl.

Stretch.
Ex. 7:19, s. out hand on waters
8:5, s. forth hand over streams
25:20, cherub. sh. s. their wings
Josh. 8:18, s. out the spear to Ai
II Ks. 21:13, I will s. over Jerusal.
Job 11:13, if thou s. out tow. him
39:26, doth hawk s. her wings?
Ps. 68:31, soon s. her hands to G.
Is. 28:20, shorter th. a man can s.
34:11, s. upon it line of confusion
54:2, s. curtains of thy habitation
Jer. 10:20, none to s. forth tent
Ez. 30:25, king of Bab. s. sword
Amos 6:4, s. themsel. on couches
Mat. 12:13, Je. said, S. thy hand
Jno. 21:18, shalt s. forth hands
II Cor. 10:14, s. not beyond meas.

Stretched.
Gen. 22:10, A. s. hand to slay son
48:14, Israel s. out right hand
Ex. 8:6, Aa. s. out his hand; 17.
9:23, Mo. s. forth his rod; 10:13.
Josh. 8:18, Joshua s. out spear; 26.
19, ran as he s. out his hand
I Ks. 6:27, cherub. s. forth wings
17:21, and he s. himself on the child; II Ks. 4:34, 35.
I Chr. 21:16, angel with a swo. s.
Job 38:5, who hath s. line up. it?
Ps. 44:20, or s. to a strange god
88:9, I have s. my hands unto th.
136:6, to him that s. out earth
Prov. 1:24, bec. I s. out my hand
Is. 3:16, walk with s. forth necks
5:25, he s. forth hand ag. them, s. out still; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4.
14:26, this is hand that is s. out
27, hand s. who sh. turn it back?
16:8, her branches are s. out
23:11, s. out his hand over sea
42:5, s. out heavens; 45:12; 51:13.
Jer. 6:4, shadows of even. s. out
10:12, s. out heavens by discreti.
51:15, he s. heaven by understa.
Lam. 2:8, Lord hath s. out a line
Ez. 1:11, wings were s. upward
10:7, cherub. s. forth his hand
16:27, I have s. my hand over th.
Hos. 7:5, s. hand with scorners
Amos 6:7, that s. sh. be removed
Zech. 1:16, line be s. forth on Jer.
Mat. 12:13, s. hand; Mk. 3:5.
Lu. 22:53, s. no hands aga. me
Acts 12:1, Her. s. hand to vex chu.
Rom. 10:21, all day I s. my hands

Stretchedst.
Ex. 15:12, thou s. thy right hand

Stretchest.
Job 15:25, s. his hand against God
26:7, s. north over empty place
Ps. 104:2, who s. out the heavens
Prov. 31:20, s. her hand to poor
Is. 40:22, that s. out the heavens
44:13, the carpen. s. out his rule
24, s. forth heavens; Zech. 12:1.

Stretching.
Is. 8:8, s. of his wings fill land
Acts 4:30, by s. forth hand to heal

Strewed.
Ex. 32:20, be ground calf, s. it
II Chr. 34:4, he s. upon the graves
Mat. 21:8, cut do. branches and s.
25:24, gath. where hast not s.; 25.

Stricken.
Gen. 18:11, well s. in age; 24:1.
Josh. 13:1, J. was s. in years; 23. 1, 2.
Jud. 5:26, Jael had s. his temples
I Ks. 1:1, David was s. in years
Prov. 6:1, s. thy hand with stran.
23:35, they have s. me, I was
Is. 1:5, sho. ye be s. any more?
16:7, they are s.
53:4, esteem him s.
53:8, for transgression was he s.
Jer. 5:3, thou hast s. them, they
Lam. 4:9, s. for want of fruits
Lu. 1:7, Elizab. s. in years; 18.

Strife.
Gen. 13:7, a s. bet. the herdmen
8, Abra. said, Let there be no s.
Num. 27:14, rebell. in s. of cong.
Dt. 1:12, can I bear your s.?
Jud. 12:2, I and peo. were at s.
II Sam. 19:9, people were at s.
Ps. 31:20, keep fr. s. of tongues
55:9, I have seen s. in the city
80:6, makest us a s. to neighbors
106:32, ang. him at waters of s.
Prov. 15:18, a wrathful man stir. s.
slow to anger appe. s.; 29:22.
16:28, a froward man soweth s.
17:1, houseful of sacrifi. with s.
14, begin. of s. one letteth out
19, loveth transg. that loveth s.
20:3, honor for man to cease fr. s.
22:10, cast out scorner, s. cease
26:17, he that meddleth with s.
20, no talebearer, the s. ceaseth
21, so is contentious to kind. s.
28:25, proud heart stirreth up s.
30:33, forcing of wrath bring. s.
Is. 58:4, ye fast for s. and debate
Jer. 15:10, borne me a man of s.
Ez. 47:19, to waters of s.; 48:28.
Hab. 1:3, there are th. raise up s.
Lu. 22:24, a s. among disciples
Rom. 13:13, honestly, not in s.
I Cor. 3:3, there is among you s.
Gal. 5:20, works of the flesh are s.
Phil. 1:15, some preach Chr. of s.
2:3, let nothing be done through s.
I Tim. 6:4, wher. cometh envy, s.
Heb. 6:16, an oath is end of all s.
Js. 3:14, bitter envying and s.
16, where s. is, there is confus.

Strife,
Christ, an example of avoiding, Is. 42:2, with Mat. 12:15-19; Lu. 9: 52-56; I Pet. 2:23.
forbidden, Prov. 3:30; 25:8.
a work of the flesh, Gal. 5:20.
an evidence of a carnal spirit, I Cor. 3:3.
existed in primitive church, I Cor. 1:11.
Excited by
hatred, Prov. 10:12.
pride, Prov. 13:10; 28:25.
wrath, Prov. 15:18; 30:33.
frowardness, Prov. 16:28.
a contentious disposition, Prov. 26:21.
tale-bearing, Prov. 26:20.
drunkenness, Prov. 23:29, 30.
lusts, Js. 4:1.
curious questions, I Tim. 6:4; II Tim. 2:23.
scorning, Prov. 22:10.
difficulty of stopping, a reason for avoiding it, Prov. 17:14.
shameful in saints, II Cor. 12:20; Js. 3:14.
Saints Should
avoid, Gen. 13:8; Eph. 4:3.
avoid questions that lead to, II Tim. 2:14.
not walk in, Rom. 13:13.
not act from, Phil. 2:3.
do all things without, Phil. 2:14.
submit to wrong rather than engage in, Prov. 20:22; Mat. 5: 39, 40; I Cor. 6:7.
seek God's protection from, Ps. 35:1; Jer. 18:19.
praise God for protection from, II Sam. 22:44; Ps. 18:43.
saints kept from tongues of, Ps. 31:20.
Ministers Should
avoid, I Tim. 3:3; II Tim. 2:24.
avoid questions that lead to, II Tim. 2:23; Tit. 3:9.
not preach through, Phil. 1:15, 16.
warn against, I Cor. 1:10; II Tim. 2:14.
reprove, I Cor. 1:11, 12; 3:3; 11: 17, 18.
appeased by slowness to anger, Prov. 15:18.
it is honorable to cease from, Prov. 20:3.
hypocrites make religion a pretence for, Is. 58:4.
fools engage in, Prov. 18:6.
evidences a love of transgression, Prov. 17:19.
Leads to
blasphemy, Lev. 24:10, 11.
injustice, Hab. 1:3, 4.
confusion and every evil work, Js. 3:16.
violence, Ex. 21:18, 22.
mutual destruction, Gal. 5:15.
temporal blessings embittered by, Prov. 17:1.
excludes from heaven, Gal. 5:20. 21.
promoters of, should be expelled, Prov. 22:10.
punishment for, Ps. 55:9.
strength and violence of, illustrated, Prov. 17:14; 18:19.
danger of joining in, illustrated, Prov. 26:17.
exemplified, herdmen of Abram and of Lot, Gen. 13:7; herdmen of Gerar and of Isaac, Gen. 26:20; Laban and Jacob, Gen. 31:36; two Hebrews, Ex. 2:13; Israelites, Dt. 1:12; Judah and Israel, II Sam. 19:41-43; disciples, Lu. 22:24; Judaizing teachers, Acts 15:2; Paul and Barnabas, Acts 15:39; Pharisees and Sadducees, Acts 23:7; Corinthians, I Cor. 1:11; 6:6.

Strifes.
Prov. 10:12, hatred stirreth up s.
II Cor. 12:20, envyings, wraths, s.
I Tim. 6:4, quest. and s. of words
II Tim. 2:23, knowing that they gender s.

Strike.
Dt. 21:4, s. off heifer's neck
II Ks. 5:11, come and s. his hands
Job 17:3, who will s. ha. wi. me?
20:24, bow of steel s. him through
Ps. 110:5, s. through kings in wrath
Prov. 7:23, till a dart s. through liver
17:26, it is not good to s. princes
22:26, be not th. one th. s. hands
Hab. 3:14, s. through with his staves
Mk. 14:65, did s. Je. with hands

Striker.
I Tim. 3:3, bishop no s.; Tit. 1:7.

Striketh.
Job 34:26, he s. th. as wicked men
Prov. 17:18, void of understand. s.
Rev. 9:5, scorp. when he s. a man

String, s.
Ps. 11:2, make ready arrow on s.
21:12, make thine arrows on s.
33:2, instrum. of ten s.; 92:3; 144: 9.
Mk. 7:35, s. of tongue loosed

Stringed.
Ps. 150:4, praise him wi. s. instr.
Is. 38:20, sing songs to s. instru.
Hab. 3:19, singer on s. instrume.

Stripe,
Ex. 21:25, for wound, s. for s.

Stripes.
Dt. 25:3, forty s. he may give
II Sam. 7:14, with s. of children
Ps. 89:32, visit iniquity with s.
Prov. 17:10, hundred s. into a fool
19:29, s. are prepared for fools
20:30, so do s. the inward parts
Is. 53:5, with his s. we are healed; I Pet. 2:24.
Lu. 12:47, beaten with many s.
48, knew not, beaten wi. few s.
Acts 16:23, laid many s. upon th.
33, same hour, washed their s.
II Cor. 6:5, in s. in imprisonments
11:23, in s. above measure
24, of Jews received I forty s.

Strip.
Num. 20:26, s. Aaron of garments
I Sam. 31:8, Philistines came to s. slain; I Chr. 10:8.
Is. 32:11, s. ye, make ye bare
Ez. 16:39, they sh. s. thee; 23:26.
Hos. 2:3, I s. her naked, set her

Stripped.
Gen. 37:23, they s. Joseph of coat
Ex. 33:6, Israel s. themselves
Num. 20:28, Moses s. Aa. of gar.
I Sam. 18:4, Jonathan s. himself
19:24, Saul s. off his clothes also
31:9, Philist. s. Saul of his armor
II Chr. 20:25, jewels wh. th. s. off
Job 19:9, s. me of glory and crown
22:6, for thou hast s. of clothing
Mic. 1:8, therefore I will go s.
Mat. 27:28, they s. Jesus, put on
Lu. 10:30, which s. him of raim.

Stripling.
I Sam. 17:56, inq. whose son s. is

Strive.
Gen. 6:3, Spi. not always s. with
26:20, herdmen of Gerar did s.
Ex. 21:18, if men s. together
22, s. and hurt wo.; Dt. 25:11.
Dt. 33:8, with wh. thou didst s.
Jud. 11:25, did he ever s. aga. Is.
Job 33:13, why s. against him?
Ps. 35:1, plead with them that s.
Prov. 3:30, s. not without cause
25:8, go not forth hastily to s.
Is. 41:11, they that s. shall perish
45:9, let potsherd s. wi. potsherd
Hos. 4:4, let no man s. thy people are as they that s.
Mat. 12:19, he shall not s.
Lu. 13:24, s. to enter strait gate
Rom. 15:30, s. wi. me in prayers
II Tim. 2:5, if a man s. for maste. 14, th. th. s. not ab. wor.
24, servant of Lord must not s.

Strived, eth.
Is. 45:9, woe to him that s. wi. M.
Rom. 15:20, I s. to preach gospel
I Cor. 9:25, s. for mastery is tem.

Striven.
Jer. 50:24, bec. th. hast s. ag. L.

Striving.
Phil. 1:27, with mind s. for gospel
Col. 1:29, s. according to working
Heb. 12:4, not resisted, s. aga. sin

Strivings.
II Sam. 22:44, hast deliv. me from s. of the people; Ps. 18:43.
Tit. 3:9, avoid contentions and s.

Stroke, s.
Dt. 17:8, hard betw. s. and s.
19:5, hand fetcheth a s. wi. axe
21:5, by word every s. be tried
Esth. 9:5, J. smote enem. with s.
Job 23:2, my s. is heavier th. my
36:18, lest he take th. with his s.
Ps. 39:10, remove thy s. from me
Prov. 18:6, fool's mouth call. for s.
Is. 14:6, smote with a contin. s.
30:26, the Lord healeth the s. of
Ez. 24:16, desi. of eyes with a s.

Strong.
Gen. 49:14, Issachar is a s. ass
24, arms of hands were made s.
Ex. 6:1, with a s. hand shall; 13:9.
Num. 20:20, Ed. came wi. s. hand
21:24, border of Ammon was s.
28:7, s. wine poured out to Lord
Dt. 2:36, not one city too s. for
Josh. 14:11, I am as s. this day
17:13, Is. were wax. s.; Jud. 1:28.
23:9, great nations and s.
Jud. 14:14, out of s. came sweet.
18:26, Mic. saw they were too s.
I Sam. 14:52, when S. saw s. man
II Sam. 3:6, Abner made hims. s.
10:11, if Syri. be too s. for me, if Am. be too s.; I Chr. 19:12.
I Ks. 8:42, sh. hear of thy s. hand
II Chr. 11:12, he made the cities s.
17, made Rehoboam s. three years
16:9, eyes run to show himself s.
26:16, Uzziah was s. was lifted
Neh. 9:25, they took s. cities
Job 8:2, words be like a s. wind
9:19, if I speak of stren. he is s.
37:18, spread out sky that is s.
Ps. 19:5, rejoiceth as a s. man
24:8, Lord s. and mighty
30:7, made my mount. stand s.
31:2, be thou my s. rock
35:10, from him that is too s. for
38:19, enemies are lively and s.
60:9, who br. into s. city? 108:10.
71:3, my s. habitation
7, my s. refuge
80:15, branch thou madest s.; 17.
89:8, who is a s. Lord like thee?
13, s. is thy hand, high is thy
136:12, a s. hand; Jer. 32:21.
Prov. 7:26, s. men have been
11:16, wom. retai. honor, s. men
18:19, harder to be won th. s. ci.
24:5, wise s.
30:25, ants not s.
Ecc. 9:11, battle is not to the s.
12:3, s. men shall bow thems.
Song 8:6, for love is s. as death
Is. 8:7, L. bringeth waters, s. and
11, L. spake to me with s. hand
17:9, s. cities sh. be as forsaken
25:3, theref. shall s. glorify thee
26:1, be sung, we have a s. city
28:2, hath a mighty and s. one
40:10, will come with a s. hand
26, for that he is s. in power
53:12, shall divide spoil with s.
60:22, one shall bec. a s. nation
Jer. 21:5, will fight wi. a s. arm
48:14, mighty, s. men for war
49:19, come ag. habita. of the s.
50:34, th. Redeemer is s. the L.
44, sh. come unto habita. of s.
Ez. 3:14, hand of the L. was s.
26:17, city which wast s. in sea
30:21, make it s. to hold sword
22, I will break s. arms of Pha.
32:21, s. shall speak to him
34:16, I will destroy fat and s.
Dan. 4:11, grew and was s.; 20.
22, thou, O king, art become s.
7:7, fourth beast terrible, s. exc.
11:23, he shall bec. s. wi. small
Joel 1:6, nation is come up, s.; 2:2
2:11, he is s. that execut. word
3:10, let the weak say, I am s.
Amos 2:14, s. sh. not strengthen
5:9, strengtheneth spoiled ag. s.
Mic. 4:3, shall rebuke s. nations
7, I will make her a s. nation
Nah. 2:1, make thy loins s.
Zech. 8:22, s. nations sh. seek L.
Mat. 12:29, how ent. s. man's ho. exc. bind s. man? Mk. 3:27.
Lu. 1:80, child waxed s.; 2:40.
11:21, a s. man armed keepeth
Acts 3:16, thro. faith made man s.
Rom. 4:20, was s. in faith
15:1, we th. are s. ought to bear
I Cor. 4:10, are weak, ye are s.

Strong—Continued.
II Cor. 12:10, weak, then am I s.
13:9, we are weak, and ye are s.
Heb. 5:12, milk, not s. meat
11:34, out of weak. were made s.
I Jno. 2:14, ye are s. word of God
Rev. 5:2, I saw a s. angel proclai.
18:2, he cried with a s. voice
S. s. is the Lord God who judg.

Strong, Be.
Num. 13:18, see wheth. they be s.
28, people be s. that dwell in
Dt. 11:18, keep co. that ye be s.
Josh. 17:18, drive Canaa. tho. be s.
I Sam. 4:9, be s. quit yourselves
II Sam. 16:21, han. of all shall be s.
I Ks. 2:2, be thou s. show thyself a
I Chr. 28:10, L. chosen thee, be s.
II Chr. 15:7, be s. work sh. be re.
25:8, do it, be s. for the battle
Ezra 9:12, that ye may be s.
Ps. 144:14, that oxen be s. to lab.
Is. 35:4, th. of fearful heart, be s.
Ez. 22:14, can thy hands be s.
Dan. 2:42, kingd. sh. be partly s.
10:19, peace to th. be s. yea, be s.
11:5, king of the south shall be s. and he sh. be s. above him
32, pe. that know G. shall be s.
Hag. 2:4, be s., O Zerubabbel, be s., O Joshua, be s. ye people
Zech. 8:19, let hands be s. ye that
13, but yet your hands be s.
I Cor. 16:13, quit you li. m. be s.
Eph. 16:10, brethr. be s. in the L.
II Tim. 2:1, my son, be s. in grace

Strong Ones.
Ps. 10:10, may fall by his s. ones
Jer. 8:16, sound of neigh. or s. ones

Stronger.
Gen. 25:23, one people shall be s.
30:42, feebler were L.'s s. Jac.'s
Num. 13:31, not able, they are s.
Jud. 14:18, what is s. th. a lion?
II Sam. 3:1, David waxed s. and s.
13:14, Amnon being s. than she
I Ks. 20:23, s. we shall be s.; 25.
Job 17:9, cl. hands sh. be s. and s.
Ps. 105:24, he made them s. than
142:6, deli. me, they are s. th. I
Jer. 20:7, thou art s. than I, and
Lu. 11:22, wh. a s. th. he come
I Cor. 1:25, weak. of G. is s. than
10:22, do we pro. L.? are we s.?

Strongest.
Prov. 30:30, wh. is s. am. beasts

Strong-hold, s.
Num. 13:19, whe. in tents or s.-h.
Jud. 6:2, Is. ma. caves and s.-h.
I Sam. 23:14, David abode in s.-h.
29, D. dwelt in s.-h. at En-gedi
II Sam. 5:7, David took s.-h. of Z.
24:7, came to the s.-h. of Tyre
II Ks. 8:12, their s.-h. set on fire
II Chr. 11:11, Rehob. fortified s.-h.
Ps. 89:40, broug. his s.-h. to ruin
Is. 23:11, destroy s.-h. thereof
31:9, shall pass over to his s.-h.
Jer. 48:18, spoiler sh. destroy s.-h.
41, the s.-h. are surprised
Lam. 2:2, he hath thr. down s.-h.
5, Lord destroyed his s.-h.
Dan. 11:24, his devices aga. s.-h.
39, thus sh. he go in most s.-h.
Mic. 4:8, s.-h. of the daugh. of Z.
Nah. 1:7, L. a s.-h. in day of trou.
3:12, thy s.-h. shall be like fig t.
14, draw waters, forti. thy s.-h.
Hab. 1:10, shall deride every s.-h.
Zech. 9:3, Tyrus did build a s.-h.
12, turn to the s.-h. ye prisone.
II Cor. 10:14, mig. to pull. do. s.-h.

Strongly.
Ezra 6:3, let foundation be s. laid

Strove.
Gen. 26:20, they s. with him; 21.
22, another well, and s. not
Ex. 2:13, two men of Hebrews s.
Lev. 24:10, man of Is. s. in camp
Num. 20:13, chil. of Is. s. with L.
26:9, Dathan, who s. against M.
II Sam. 14:16, they two s. together
Dan. 7:2, four winds s. upon sea
Jno. 6:52, the Jews s. am. them.
Acts 7:26, M. show. him, as th. s.
23:9, s. saying, We find no evil

Struck.
I Sam. 2:14, he s. it into the pan
II Sam. 12:15, the Lord s. the ch.
20:10, Jo. s. him not again, and
II Chr. 13:20, the Lord s. Jerobo.
Mat. 26:51, one of them s. a serv.
Lu. 22:64, they s. Jesus; Jno. 18: 22.

Struggled.
Gen. 25:22, children s. together

Stubble.
Ex. 5:12, gath. s. instead of straw
15:7, wrath consumed them as s.
Job 13:25, wilt th. pursue dry s.?
21:18, they are as s. before wind
41:28, stones are turned into s.
29, darts are counted as s. he
Ps. 83:13, make them as s. before
Is. 5:24, as fire devoureth the s.
33:11, conceive chaff br. forth s.
40:24, whirlwind take away as s.
41:2, he gave them as driven s.
47:14, they shall be as s. the fire
Jer. 13:24, I will scatter th. as s.
Joel 2:5, flame, that devou. the s.
Ob. 18, house of E. sh. be for s.
Nah. 1:10, they sh. be devo. as s.
Mal. 4:1, wicked. and proud be s.
I Cor. 3:12, on the found. hay, s.

Stubborn.
Dt. 21:18, if a man ha. a s. son
20, say to eld., This our son is s.
Jud. 2:19, ceased not from s. way
Ps. 78:8, not as fath. a s. genera.
Prov. 7:11, she is loud and s. her

Stubbornness.
Dt. 9:27, look not to s. of peop.
I Sam. 15:23, and s. is as iniquity

Stuck.
I Sam. 26:7, spear s. in ground
Ps. 119:31, I ha. s. unto testimo.
Acts 27:41, part of the ship s. fast

Studs.
Song 1:11, borders of gold wi. s.

Study.
Ecc. 12:12, much s. is a weariness
I Thess. 4:11, s. to be quiet
II Tim. 2:15, s. to show thys. app.

Studieth.
Prov. 15:28, heart of righteous s.
24:2, their heart s. destruction

Stuff.
Gen. 31:37, th. hast search. my s.
45:20, regard not your s.
Ex. 22:7, if man deliv. s. to keep
36:7, the s. they had was suffici.
Josh. 7:11, they put it amo. their s.
I Sam. 10:22, he hath hid amo. s.
25:13, two hund. abode by the s.
30:24, his part be that tarr. by s.
Ez. 12:3, prepare s. for removi.
4, bring forth thy s. by day; 7.
Lu. 17:31, house-top, s. in hou.

Stumble.
Prov. 3:23, walk, foot not s.; 4:12.
4:19, know not at what they s.
Is. 5:27, none sh. be weary nor s.
8:15, many among them shall s.
28:7, err in vision, s. in judgme.
59:10, we s. at noonday as night
63:13, led th. that th. sho. not s.
Jer. 13:16, before your feet s. on
18:15, caused them to s. in ways
20:11, therefore persecuto. sh. s.
31:9, in a way they shall not s.
46:6, they shall s. and fall
50:32, proud shall s. and fall
Dan. 11:19, he shall s. and fall
Nah. 2:5, shall s. in their walk
3:3, they shall s. on corpses
Mal. 2:8, have caused many to s.
I Pet. 2:8, offence to them that s.

Stumbled.
I Sam. 2:4, that s. girt with stre.
I Chr. 13:9, hold ark, for oxen s.
Ps. 27:2, came to eat flesh, th. s.
Jer. 46:12, mighty s. ag. mighty
Rom. 9:32, th. s. at stumb.-stone
11:11, have s. that they sho. fall

Stumbleth.
Prov. 24:17, heart glad wh. he s.
Jno. 11:9, walk in day, s. not
10, if man walk in night he s.
Rom. 14:21, whereby thy bro. s.

Stumbling.
Jno. 2:10, is none occasion of s.

Stumbling-block.
Lev. 19:14, nor put s.-b. bef. blind
Is. 57:14, take s.-b. out of way
Ez. 3:20, I lay s.-b. before him
7:19, bec. it is s.-b. of their iniq.
14:3, they put s.-b. of iniqu.; 4, 7.
Rom. 11:9, made a trap, a s.-b.
Rom. 14:13, put s.-b. in br. way
I Cor. 1:23, C. cruci. to Jews s.-b.
8:9, lest liber. of yours bec. s.-b.
Rev. 2:14, Bal. to cast s.-b. bef. Is.

Stumbling-blocks.
Jer. 6:21, I will lay s.-b. bef. peo.
Zeph. 1:3, I will consume s.-b.

Subdue.
Gen. 1:28, replenish earth, s. it
I Chr. 17:10, I will s. thi. enemi.
Ps. 47:3, he shall s. peo. under
Is. 45:1, to s. nations before him
Dan. 7:24, he shall s. three kings
Mic. 7:19, will s. our iniquities
Zech. 9:15, s. with sling-stones
Phil. 3:21, he is able to s. all thi.

Subdued.
Num. 32:22, land be s. before L.
29, land shall be s. before you
Dt. 20:20, bulwarks, until be s.
Josh. 18:1, land was s. before th.
I Sam. 7:13, Phili. were s.; II Sam. 8:1; I Chr. 18:1; 20:4.
II Sam. 8:11, gold of nations he s.
22:40, th. s. under me; Ps. 18:39.
I Chr. 22:18, land is s. before Lord
Neh. 9:24, thou s. inhabi. of land
Ps. 81:14, soon have s. enemies
I Cor. 15:28, all be s. unto him
Heb. 11:33, thro. faith s. kingdo.

Subdueth.
Ps. 18:47, it is G. s. peo; 144:2.
Dan. 2:40, iron breaks and s. all

Subject.
Lu. 2:51, Jesus was s. to them
10:17, L. even devils are s. to us
20, rejo. not spirits are s. to you
Rom. 8:7, it is not s. to law of G.
20, creature was s. to vanity
13:1, let eve. soul be s. to powers
5, wherefo. ye must needs be s.
I Cor. 14:32, spirits of prophets
15:28, then sh. Son hims. be s.
Eph. 5:24, as church is s. to Chr.
Col. 2:20, are ye s. to ordinances
Tit. 3:1, put in mind to s. to pow.
Heb. 2:15, lifetime s. to bondage
Js. 5:17, Elias was s. to passio.
I Pet. 2:18, serv. be s. to masters
3:22, pow. being made s. to him
5:5, all of you be s. one to ano.

Subjected.
Rom. 8:20, who s. same in hope

Subjection.
Ps. 106:42, enemies brou. into s.
Jer. 34:11, brought th. into s.; 16.
I Cor. 9:27, br. my body into s.
II Cor. 9:13, glorify G. for your s.
Gal. 2:5, we gave place by s. not
I Tim. 2:11, wom. learn with all s.
3:4, having his children in s.
Heb. 2:5, put in s. world to come
8, put all things in s. under feet
12:9, rather be in s. to Father
I Pet. 3:1, be in s. to husbands; 5.

Submit.
Gen. 16:9, s. thyself under her ha.
II Sam. 22:45, strang. sh. s. themselves to me; Ps. 18:44.
Ps. 66:3, enemies shall s. to thee
68:30, till every one s. with silv.
I Cor. 16:16, that ye s. yourselves
Eph. 5:22, s. to husb.; Col. 3:18.
Heb. 13:17, s. th. watch for souls
Js. 4:7, s. yourselves theref. to G.
I Pet. 2:13, s. to every ordinance
5:5, younger s. yourselv. to elder

Submitted.
I Chr. 29:24, sons of Da. s. to Sol.
Ps. 81:15, haters of L. s. to him.
Rom. 10:3, not s. to righteousness
Eph. 5:21, s. yours. one to anoth.

Suborned.
Acts 6:11, then they s. men who

Subscribe, ed.
Is. 44:5, another shall s. unto L.
Jer. 32:10, I s. evidence, sealed it
12, in pres. of witnesses that s.
44, men shall s. evidences

Substance.
Gen. 7:4, I will destroy ev. liv. s.
23, every living s. was destroyed
12:5, Abraham took s. they gath.
13:6, their s. was great, so they
15:14, shall come with great s.
34:23, sh. not th. s. be ours?
36:6, E. took his cattle and his s.
Dt. 11:6, swallow. them and s.
33:11, bless, L. his s. accept work
Josh. 14:4, gave Lev. cities for s.
I Chr. 27:31, th. were rulers of s.
28:1, stewards over all s. of king
II Chr. 21:17, carried away all s.
31:3, appoint. king's portion of s.
32:29, God had given Hez. s.
35:7, bullocks, th. were king's s.
Ezra 8:21, seek ri. way for our s.
10:8, come, s. should be forfeited
Job 1:3, Job's s. was seven thousand sheep
10, his s. increased in the land
5:5, robber swallow. up their s.
6:22, give a reward of your s.?
15:29, nor shall his s. continue
20:18, according to s. restitution
22:20, whereas our s. is not cut
30:22, liftest, and dissolv. my s.
Ps. 17:14, leave their s. to babes
105:21, made Joseph ruler over s.
139:15, my s. was not hid fr. thee
16, thine eyes did see my s.
Prov. 1:13, sh. find all precious s.
3:9, honor L. with s. first fruits
6:31, he shall give s. of house
8:21, cause th. love me inherit s.
10:3, he casteth away s. of wick.
12:27, s. of a diligent man preci.
28:8, he that by usury increas. s.
29:3, with harlots, spend. his s.
Song 8:7, if a man give s. for love
Is. 6:13, as an oak wh. s. is in th. so holy seed be s. thereof
Jer. 15:13, s. give to spoil; 17:3.
Hos. 12:8, I have found me out s.
Ob. 13, nor laid hands on their s.
Mic. 4:13, I will consecrate th. s.
Lu. 8:3, minister. to him th. s.
15:13, prodigal wasted his s.
Heb. 10:34, ye have in heaven a s.
11:1, faith is s. of thi. hoped for

Subtile.
Gen. 3:1, serpent more s. than any
II Sam. 13:3, Jonadab was a s. man
Prov. 7:10, harlot, and s. of heart

Subtilely.
I Sam. 23:2, told me, he deal. s.
Ps. 105:25, to deal s. with serv.
Acts 7:19, dealt s. with our kindr.

Subtility.
Gen. 27:35, thy bro. came with s.
II Ks. 10:19, Jehu did it in s. that
Prov. 1:4, to give s. to the simple
Mat. 26:4, might take Jesus by s.
Acts 13:10, O full of s. and mischi.
II Cor. 11:3, beguiled Eve thro. s.

Suburbs.
Lev. 25:34, field of s. not be sold
Num. 35:3, s. sh. be for th. cattle
7, 48, cit. sh. ye give wi. th. s.
Josh. 14:4, save cities wi. s.; 21:2.
II Ks. 23:11, took by chamber in s.
II Chr. 11:14, Levites left their s.
Ez. 27:28, s. sh. shake at sound
48:15, place for dwelli. and for s.

Subvert, ed, ing.
Lam. 3:36, to s. a man L. approv.
Acts 15:24, troubled you, s. souls
II Tim. 2:14, to the s. of hearers
Tit. 1:11, who s. whole houses
3:11, th. is such is s. and sinneth

Succeed, est.
Dt. 12:29, when thou s.; 19:1.
25:6, first-born s. his broth. dead

Succeeded.
Dt. 2:12, children of Es. s.; 22.
21, Ammonites s. them

Success.
Josh. 1:8, prosper and have good s.

Succoth.
Gen. 33:17, Jacob journeyed to S. therefore it is called S.
Ex. 12:37, jour. fr. Rameses to S.
13:20, journ. fr. S.; Num. 33:5, 6.
Josh. 13:27, Gad had in valley S.
Jud. 8:5, Gid. said to men of S.
8, Penuel answ. as men of S.
16, he taught men of S.
I Ks. 7:46, clay-ground between S. and Zarthan; II Cor. 4:17.
Ps. 60:6, mete valley of S.; 108:7.

Succoth-benoth.
II Ks. 17:39, men of Bab. made S.

Succor.
II Sam. 8:5, Syri. came to s. Had.
18:3, better thou s. us out of city
21:17, Abishai s. him, smote Ph.
II Cor. 6:2, day of salva. I s. thee
Heb. 2:18, able to s. them tempted

Succorer.
Rom. 16:2, she hath been s.

Such.
Ex. 34:10, s. as ha. not been done
Rev. 20:6, on s. death ha. no pow.

Such a One.
Gen. 41:38, can we find s. a one
Ruth 4:1, ho, s. a one, turn aside

Such Things.
Neh. 6:8, no s. things done as thou say

Suck (n.).
Gen. 21:7, Sarah given children s.
I Sam. 1:23, Han. gave her son s.
I Ks. 3:21, I rose to give child s.
Lam. 4:3, sea-monsters give s.
Mat. 24:19, them that gave s.; Mk. 13:17; Lu. 21:23.
Lu. 23:29, paps that never ga. s.

Suck (v.)
Dt. 32:13, made him to s. honey
33:19, they shall s. of abund. of
Job 3:12, or breast I should s.?
20:16, he shall s. poison of asps
39:30, young ones s. up blood
Is. 60:16, thou shalt s. milk of G. and shalt s. breast of kings
66:11, that ye may s. and be satis.
12, then shall ye s. sh. be borne
Ez. 23:34, thou sh. even s. it out
Joel 2:16, gath. th. that s. breasts

Sucked.
Song 8:1, s. breasts of mother
Lu. 11:27, blessed are paps th. s.

Sucking.
Num. 11:12, as fa. beareth s. child
I Sam. 7:9, Samuel took a s. lamb
Is. 11:8, s. ch. play on hole of asp
49:15, can a wom. forget s. child
Lam. 4:4, tongue of s. child cleav.

Suckling, s.
Dt. 32:25, s. wi. man of gr. hairs
I Sam. 15:3, slay man, inf. and s.
22:19, Doeg smo. children and s.
Ps. 8:2, out of mouth of babes and s.; Mat. 21:16.
Jer. 44:7, cut off fr. you ch. and s.
Lam. 2:11, s. swoon in streets

Sudden.
Job 22:10, s. fear troubleth thee
Prov. 3:25, not afraid of s. fear
I Thess. 5:3, then s. destruct. com.

Suddenly.
Num. 6:9, if any man die s.
12:4, the Lord spake s. unto Mo.
Josh. 10:9, Joshua came s.; 11:7.
II Sam. 15:14, lest he overt. us s.
Job 5:3, s. I cursed his habitat.
9:23, if scourge by day slay s.
Ps. 6:10, let them be ashamed s.
64:4, s. do they shoot at him
Prov. 6:15, he shall be broken s.
24:22, their calamity sh. rise s.
29:1, shall s. be destroyed
Ecc. 9:12, it falleth s. upon them
Is. 29:5, it shall be at an inst. s.
47:11, desolation shall come s.
48:3, I did them s. they came
Jer. 6:26, spoiler shall s. come
15:8, have caused him to fall s.
49:19, will s. ma. him run; 50:44.
51:8, Babylon is s. destroyed
Hab. 2:7, sh. they not rise up s.
Mal. 3:1, the Lord shall s. come
Mk. 13:36, lest com. s. he find
Lu. 9:39, and he s. crieth out
Acts 28:6, fallen down dead s.
I Tim. 5:22, lay hands s. on no m.

Sue.
Mat. 5:40, if any man s. thee

Suffer.
Ex. 22:18, sh. not s. witch to live
Lev. 19:17, not s. sin upon him
22:16, or s. th. to bear iniquity
Num. 21:23, Sih. would not s. Is.
Josh. 10:19, s. not to enter cities
Jud. 1:34, not s. th. to come down
15:1, her fath. would not s. him.
I Ks. 15:17, that might not s. any
Esth. 3:8, not king's profit to s.
Job 9:18, not s. me to take breath
21:3, s. me that I may speak
36:2, s. me a little, I will show
Ps. 9:13, consider trouble I s. of
55:22, nev. s. right, to be moved
88:15, while I s. terrors, I am

Suffer—Continued.
Ps. 89:33, nor will I s. faithful. fail
101:5, proud heart, will not I s.
121:3, not s. foot to be moved
Prov. 10:3, L. not s. righte. fam.
19:15, idle soul shall s. hunger
19, man of wrath sh. s. punish.
Ecc. 5:6, s. not mouth to cause
12, abund. of rich not s. to sleep
Ez. 44:20, nor s. locks to grow
Mat. 3:15, Jesus said, S. it to be
8:21, s. me to bury; Lu. 9:59.
16:21, he must s. many things; 17:12; Mk. 8:31; 9:12; Lu. 9:22; 17:25.
17:17, how long shall I s. you? Mk. 9:19; Lu. 9:41.
19:14, s. little children; Mk. 10:14; Lu. 18:16.
23:13, neither s. ye them th. are
Mk. 7:12, s. him no more to do
11:16, Je. would not s. any man
Lu. 22:51, s. ye thus far
24:46, it behooved Christ to s.; Acts 3:18; 26:23.
Acts 3:18, G. showed Ch. should s.
5:41, counted worthy to s. shame
7:24, seeing one s. wrong
9:16, must s. for my name's sake
21:39, s. me to speak to people
Rom. 8:17, if so be we s. wi. him
I Cor. 3:15, if work be burnt sh. s.
9.12, used power but s. all thi.
10:13, will not s. to be tempted
12:36, if one mem. s. all mem. s.
II Cor. 1:6, same suffer, wh. we s.
11:20, ye s. if a man bring you
Gal. 6:12, lest they sh. s. persec.
Phil. 1:29, given to believe and s.
I Thess. 3:4, told you, we should s.
II Thess. 1:5, kingd. of G. for wh. s.
I Tim. 4:10, we both labor and s.
II Tim. 1:12, for wh. cause I also s.
2:9, wherein I s. as an evil doer
12, if we s. we shall also reign
Heb. 11:25, choosing to s. afflicti.
13:22, s. the word of exhortation
I Pet. 2:20, if ye do well, and s.
3:14, if ye s. for righteousn. sake
17, it is bet. ye s. for well-doing
4:15, let none s. as a murderer
16 if any man s. as a Christian
19, let them that s. according to
Rev. 2:10, those things thou sh. s.
11:9, not s. dead bodies to be put

Suffered.
Gen. 20:6, therefore s. I thee not
31:7, God s. him not to hurt me
Dt. 8:3, he s. thee to hunger
18:14, G. ha. not s. thee so to do
Jud. 3:28, s. not a man to pass
I Sam. 24:7, D. s. them not to rise
I Chr. 16:21, he s. no man to do them wrong; Ps. 105:14.
Job 31:30, neither have I s. mouth
Jer. 15:15, for thy sake I s. rebuke
Mat. 3:15, suf. it to be so, he s.
24:43, not s. his hou.; Lu. 12:39.
27:19, I have s. many things this
Mk. 1:34, he s. not dev.; Lu. 4:41.
5:19, Jesus s. him not, but said
26, s. many things of physici.
Lu. 8:32, s. them to enter swine
51, he s. no man to go in
13:2, because they s. such things
24:26, ought not Ch. to have s.?
Acts 13:18, about forty years s. he
14:16, who s. all nations to walk
16:7, but the Spirit s. them not
19:30, discip. s. him not to enter
28:16, P. was s. to dwell by hims.
II Cor. 7:12, not for his cau. th. s.
Gal. 3:4, have ye s. th. in vain?
Phil. 3:8, for whom I s. loss of all
I Thess. 2:2, after that we had s.
14, have s. like things of your
Heb. 2:18, hath s. being tempted
5:8, learn. obed. by things he s.
7:23, they were not s. to continue
9:26, then must he often have s.
13:12, Jesus s. without the gate
I Pet. 2:21, Christ s. for us, leav.
23, when he s. he threaten. not
3:18, Christ hath once s. for sins
4:1, Christ hath s. for us in flesh, he that hath s. in the flesh
5:10, after ye have s. a while

Sufferest.
Rev. 2:20, bec. thou s. that wom.

Suffereth.
Ps. 66:9, bless G. who s. not our
107:38, s. not cattle to decrease
Acts 28:4, vengeance s. him not
I Cor. 13:4, charity s. long, is kind

Suffering.
Acts 27:7, wind not s. us, we sail.
Heb. 2:9, for s. of death, crown.
Js. 5:10, an exam. of s. affliction
I Pet. 2:19, if a man end. grief, s.
Jude 7, example, s. vengeance of

Sufferings.
Rom. 8:18, I reckon that the s. of
II Cor. 1:5, for as the s. of Christ
6, endur. same s. wh. we
7, ye are partakers of the s.
Phil. 3:10, fellowship of his s.
Col. 1:24, who now rejo. in my s.
Heb. 2:10, captain perfect thro. s.
I Pet. 1:11, it testified the s. of Ch.
4:13, ye are partakers of Ch.'s s.
5:1, I am a witn. of the s. of Ch.

Suffice.
Num. 11:22, sh. herds be sl. to s.?
Dt. 3:26, let it s. thee, speak no
I Ks. 20:10, if dust of Samar. sh. s.
Ez. 44:6, let it s. you of all; 45:9.
I Pet. 4:3, for the time past may s.

Sufficed, eth.
Jud. 21:14, wives, so they s. not
Ruth 2:14, she did eat, and was s.
18, gave her, after she was s.
Jno. 14:8, L. show Fath. it s. us

Sufficiency.
Job 20:22, in fulness of his s.
II Cor. 3:5, but our s. is of God
9:8, s. in all thi. ye may abound

Sufficient.
Ex. 36:7, the stuff th. had was s.
Dt. 15:8, thou shalt lend him s.
33:7, let his hand be s. for him
Prov. 25:16, so much honey as s.
Is. 40:16, Leban. is not s. to burn
Mat. 6:34, s. to the day is the evil
Lu. 14:28, whether he have s.
Jno. 6:7, two hundred pennyworth is not s.
II Cor. 2:6, s. to such a man is this
16, who is s. for these things?
3:5, not that we are s. of oursel.
12:9, he said, My grace is s.

Sufficiently.
Is. 23:18, bef. the Lord to eat s.

Suit, s.
Jud. 17:10, I will give thee a s.
II Sam. 15:4, man who ha. any s.
Job 11:19, many sh. make s. unto
Is. 3:22, changeable s. of apparel

Sum (n.).
Ex. 21:30, if laid on him a s. of
38:21, this is the s. of tabernacle
Num. 1:2, take s. of congre.; 26:2.
26:4, take the s. of the people
31:26, take the s. of the prey
II Sam. 24:9, Joab gave up s. to king; I Chr. 21:5.
Esth. 4:7, the s. of money Haman
Ps. 139:17, great is the s. of th.
Ez. 28:12, thou sealest up the s.
Dan. 7:1, Daniel told s. of dream
Acts 7:16, Abraham bought for s.
22:28, with a great s. obtained I
Heb. 8:1, of the things th. is the s.

Sum.
II Ks. 22:4, that he may s. the silver

Summer.
Gen. 8:22, s. and winter, day and
Ps. 32:4, turned into drought of s.
74:17, thou hast made s. and
Prov. 6:8, provid. meat in s.; 30:25
10:5, gathereth in s. is wise son
26:1, snow in s. rain in harvest
Is. 28:4, as hasty fruit before s.
Jer. 8:20, harv. is past, s. is end.
Dan. 2:35, chaff of s. threshing-fl.
Zech. 14:8, in s. and winter
Mat. 24:32, ye kn. that s. is nigh; Mk. 13:28; Lu. 21:30.

Summer Chamber.
Jud. 3:24, he cov. his feet in s. chamber

Summer Fruit.
II Sam. 16:2, s. fruit for young men
Amos 8:1, a basket of s. fruit; 2.

Summer Fruits.
II Sam. 17:1, bro. one hundred bun. of s. fruits
Is. 16:9, shouting for s. fruits
Jer. 40:10, ga. wine and s. fruits; 12.
48:32, spoiler is fallen on s. fruits
Mic. 7:1, as wh. they gather s. fruits

Summer-house.
Amos 3:15, smite winter-ho. s.-h.

Summer Parlor.
Jud. 3:20, Eg. was sitting in s. parlor

Summer.
Is. 18:6, fowls sh. s. upon them

Sumptuously.
Lu. 16:19, rich man fared s.

Sun.
Josh. 10:12, s., stand thou still
Jud. 5:31, as the s. in his might
Job 8:16, hypocrite is green before the s.
Ps. 58:8, that they may not see the s.
84:11, a s. and shield
121:6, the s. shall not smite thee
Ecc. 1:9, no new thing under the s.
11:7, a pleasant thing it is to behold the s.
12:2, while the s. or stars be not darkened
Song 1:6, because the s. hath looked upon me
6:10, clear as the s.
Jer. 15:9, her s. is gone down while yet day
Joel 2:10; 3:15, the s. be darkened
Mal. 4:2, the S. of righteousness
Mat. 5:45, maketh his s. to rise on
13:43, then shall righteous shine as s.
Eph. 4:26, let not s. go down on your wrath
See I Cor. 15:41; Js. 1:11; Rev. 7:16; 21:23.

Sun, The.
called the greater light, Gen. 1:16.
God
created, Gen. 1:14, 16; Ps. 74:16.
placed, in the firmament, Gen. 1:17.
appointed to rule the day, Gen. 1:16; Ps. 136:8; Jer. 31:35.
appointed to divide seasons, etc., Gen. 1:14.
exercises sovereign power over, Job 9:7.
causes, to rise both on evil and good, Mat. 5:45.
causes, to know its time of setting, Ps. 104:19.
made to praise and glorify God, Ps. 148:3.
the power and brilliancy of its rising alluded to, Jud. 5:31; II Sam. 23:4.
clearness of its light alluded to, Song 6:10.
compared to a bridegroom coming forth from his chamber, Ps. 19:5.
compared to a strong man rejoicing to run a race, Ps. 19:5.
diffuses light and heat to all the earth, Ps. 19:6.
The Rays of,
pleasant to man, Job. 30:28,, with Ecc. 11:7.
produce and ripen fruits, Dt. 33:14.
soften and melt some substances, Ex. 16:21.
wither and burn up the herbs of the field, Mk. 4:6; Js. 1:11.
change the color of skin, Song 1:6.
frequently destructive to human life, II Ks. 4:18-20; Ps. 121:6; Is. 49:10.
indicates the hours of the day by the shadow on the dial, II Ks. 20:9.
The Jews
commenced their day with the rising of, Gen. 19:23, 24, with 27, 28; Jud. 9:33.
commenced their evening with the setting of, Gen. 28:11; Dt. 24:13; Mk. 1:32.
expressed the east by rising of, Num. 21:11; Dt. 4:41, 47; Josh. 12:1.
expressed the west by setting of, Js. 1:4.
expressed the whole earth by, from rising of, to setting of, Ps. 50:1; 113:3; Is. 45:6.
forbidden to worship, Dt. 4:19; 17:3.
made images of, II Chr. 14:5; 34:4.
consecrated chariots and horses, as symbols of, II Ks. 23:11.
worshipped, II Ks. 23:5; Jer. 8:2.
worshippers of, turned their faces towards the east, Ez. 8:16.
Miracles Connected With:
standing still for a whole day in the valley of Ajalon, Josh. 10:12, 13.
shadow put back on the dial, II Ks. 20:11.
darkened at the crucifixion, Lu. 23:44, 45.
Illustrative
of God's favor, Ps. 84:11.
of Christ's coming, Mal. 4:2.
of the glory of Christ, Mat. 17:2; Rev. 1:16; 10:1.
of supreme rulers, Gen. 37:9; Is. 13:10.
(its clearness) of the purity of the church, Song 6:10.
(its brightness) of the future glory of saints, Dan. 12:3, with Mat. 13:43.
(its power) of the triumph of saints, Jud. 5:31.
(darkened) of severe calamities. Ez. 32:7; Joel 2:10, 31, with Mat. 24:29; Rev. 9:2.
(going down at noon) of premature destruction, Jer. 15:9; Amos 8:9.
(no more going down) of perpetual blessedness, Is. 60:20.
(before or in sight of) of public ignominy, II Sam. 12:11, 12; Jer. 8:2.

Sun, Under the.
Ecc. 1:3, what profit under the s.? 2:18, 19, 20, 22; 5:18; 9:9.
9, there is no new thing under the s.
14, I have seen all works done under the s.; 2:17; 4:3; 8:17; 9:3.
2:11, there was no profit under the s.
3:16, I saw under the s. place of
4:7, returned, I saw vanity under s.
5:13, evil I seen under the s.; 6:1; 10:5.
6:12, tell what shall be under the s.
8:9, ap. heart to every work under s.
15, hath no better thing under the s.
9:6, portion in any thing under the s.
9, days he hath given th. under the s.
11, I saw under the s. race not to
13, wisdom have I seen under the s.

Sunder.
Ps. 46:9, cutteth the spear in s.
107:14, he brake their bands in s.
16, he hath cut bars of iron in s.
Is. 27:9, chalk stones beaten in s.
Is. 45:2, I will cut in s. bars of ir.
Nah. 1:13, I will burst bonds in s.
Lu. 12:46, and cut him in s.

Sundered.
Job 41:17, stick, they cannot be s.

Sundry.
Heb. 1:1, God who at s. times

Sung.
Ezra 3:11, s. together by course
Is. 26:1, this song be s. in Judah
Mat. 26:30, s. hymn; Mk. 14:26.
Rev. 5:9, they s. a new song
14:3, s. as it were a new song

Sunk.
I Sam. 17:49, stone s. into foreh.
II Ks. 9:24, Jehoram s. in chariot
Ps. 9:15, heath. are s. in the pit
Jer. 38:6, down, so Jer. s. in mire
22, thy feet are s. in the mire
Lam. 2:9, her gates are s. in gro.
Acts 20:9, Eutychus s. down with

Sup.
Hab. 1:9, their faces shall s. up
Lu. 17:8, make ready, I may s.
I Cor. 11:25, took cup, when he s.
Rev. 3:20, I will s. with him, he

Superfluity.
Js. 1:21, filthiness s. of naugh.

Superfluous.
Lev. 21:18, man hath any thing s.
22:23, lamb, th. hath any thi. s.
II Cor. 9:1, it is s. to write to you

Superscription.
Mat. 22:20, wh. is image and s.? Mk. 12:16; Lu. 20:24.
Mk. 15:26, s. of accu.; Lu. 23:38.

Superstition.
Acts 25:19, questi. ag. him of s.

Superstitious.
Acts 17:22, in all thi. ye are too s.

Supper.
Mk. 6:21, Herod made s. to lords
Lu. 14:12, makest a dinner or s.
16, a cert. man made a great s.
24, none bid. shall taste of my s.
22:20, likewise also cup after s.
Jno. 12:2, there they made Je. s.
13:2, s. ended
3, Jesus riseth from s.
21:20, disc. lean. on breast at s.
I Cor. 11:20, not to eat Lord's s.
21, taketh bef. other his own s.
Rev. 19:9, that are called to the s.
17, come to s. of the great God

Supplant, ed.
Gen. 27:36, hath s. me two times
Jer. 9:4, every bro. will utterly s.

Supple.
Ez. 16:4, nei. washed to s. thee

Suppliants.
Zeph. 3:10, my s. shall bring offer.

Supplication.
I Sam. 13:12, I have not made s.
I Ks. 8:28, respect to s.; II Chr. 6:19.
30, hearken thou to the s.; 45, 49.
52, eyes open to s. of thy serv.
54, made end of praying and s.
50, words wherewith I made s.
9:3, I heard thy s. th. hast made
II Chr. 6:29, what s. shall be made
33:13, Lord heard Manasseh's s.
Esth. 4:8, make s. for her people
Job 8:5, wouldest make s. to Al.
9:15, I wo. make my s. to judge
Ps. 6:9, Lord hath heard my s.
30:8, unto L. I made my s.; 142:1.
55:1, hide not thyself from my s.
119:170, let my s. come bef. thee
Is. 45:14, they sh. make s. to thee
Jer. 36:7, th. will present their s.
37:20, let my s. be accepted bef.
38:26, present. my s. bef. king
42:2, let our s. be accepted bef.
9, ye sent me to present your s.
Dan. 6:11, men and D. making s.
9:20, I was present. s. before G.
Hos. 12:4, and made s. to him
Acts 1:14, accord in prayer and s.
Eph. 6:18, with all prayer and s.
Phil. 4:6, but in every thing by s.

Supplications.
II Chr. 6:21, hearken to s. of serv.
39, hear th. their prayer and s.
Job 41:3, will leviathan make s.?
Ps. 28:2, voice of my s.; 140:6.
6, he heard my s.; 31:22; 116:1.
86:6, attend to the voice of my s
130:2, be attent. to my s.; 143:1.
Jer. 3:21, weeping and s. of Isr.
31:9, with s. will I lead them
Dan. 9:3, I set face to seek by s.
17, hear prayer of serv. and s.
18, we do not pres. s. for right.
Dan. 9:23, begin. of s. com. came
Zech. 12:10, pour out Spirit of s.
I Tim. 2:1, s. be made for all men
5:5, continueth in s. and prayer
Heb. 5:7, he offered prayers and s.

Supply (n.).
II Cor. 8:14, abund. may be a s.
Phil. 1:19, through prayer and s.

Supply (v.).
Phil. 2:30, not regard. to s. lack
4:19, God shall s. all your need

Supplied.
I Cor. 16:17, what lack. they s.
II Cor. 9:12, not only s. want of
11:9, what lacking, brethren s.
Eph. 4:16, that wh. every joint s.

Support.
Acts 20:35, ought to s. the weak; I Thess. 5:14.

Suppose.
II Sam. 13:32, let not my lord s.
Lu. 7:43, I s. that he to whom
12:51, s. I am co. to give peace
13:2, s. ye these Galileans were
Jno. 21:25, I s. world could not
I Cor. 7:26, I s. that this is good
II Cor. 11:5, I s. I was not behind
I Pet. 5:12, a faithful bro. as I s.

Supposed.
Mat. 20:10, they s. they sho. have
Mk. 6:49, s. it had been a spirit
Lu. 3:23, Je. as was s. son of J.
Acts 7:25, s. his brethren would
25:18, none accus. of thi. as I s.
Phil. 2:25, I s. it neces. to send

Supposing.
Lu. 2:44, s. him to have been
Acts 14:19, drew P. out, s. he had
16:27, jailer s. prisoners had fled
27:13, s. they had obt. purpose
Phil. 1:16, s. to add affliction
I Tim. 6:5, corrupt minds s. gain

Supreme.
I Pet. 2:13, whether to king as s.

Sure.
Ex. 3:19, I am s. king will not
Num. 32:23, be s. sin will find
I Sam. 2:35, build a s. house
II Sam. 23:5, cove. ordered and s.
I Ki. 11:38, I build thee a s. house
Job 24:22, no man is s. of life
Ps. 111:7, his commandm. are s.
Prov. 6:3, make s. thy friend
Is. 33:16, bread given, waters s.
55:3, s. mercies of D.; Acts 13:34.
Jno. 6:69, are s. thou art Christ
16:30, are we s. thou knowest
Rom. 15:29, I am s. when I come

Surely.
Ecc. 8:12, s. it sh. be well with th.
Is. 45:14, s. G. is in th. and there
Mat. 26:73, s. thou art one of th.;
Mk. 14:70.
Rev. 22:20, s. I come quickly.

Surely be Put to Death.
Gen. 26:11, man, s. be put to death
Ex. 19:12, tou. mount, s. put to death
21:12, killeth, sh. s. be put to death
15, smiteth fa. sh. s. be put to death
16, steal. a man, sh. s. be put to death
17, curseth his father, shall s. be put to death; Lev. 20:9.
22:19, lieth with beast, sh. s. be put to death; Lev. 20:15, 16.
31:14, defileth sab. s. put to death; 15.
Lev. 20:2, giveth to M. s. put to death
10, adulteress sh. s. be put to death
11, lieth wi. fa. wife, bo. s. put death
12, daughter-in-l. both s. put to death
13, lie wi. mank. bo. s. put to death
24:16, blasphem. sh. s. be put to death
17, killeth man, sh. s. be put to death; Num. 35:16, 17, 18, 21, 31.
27:29, but shall s. be put to death
Jud. 21:5, ca. not, s. be put to death
Jer. 38:15, w. not s. put me to death?

Surety.
Gen. 43:9, I will be s. for him
44:32, thy serv. bec. s. for lad
Job 17:3, put me in a s. with th.
Ps. 119:122, be s. for thy serv.
Prov. 6:1, it thou be s. for friend
11:15, he that is s. for stranger
17:18, becometh s. in presence
20:16, s. for stranger; 27:13.
Heb. 7:22, Je. made s. of a better

Sureties.
Prov. 22:26, not of th. that are s.

Surety, Of a.
Gen. 15:13, know of a s. thy seed
18:13, sh. I of a s. bear a child?
Gen. 26:9, of a s. she is thy wife
Acts 12:11, of a s. Lord sent ang.

Suretyship.
Prov. 11:15, he that hateth s.

Surfeiting.
Lu. 21:34, overcharged with s.

Surmisings.
I Tim. 6:4, whereof com. evil s.

Surname (n.).
Mat. 10:3, Lebbeus, s. was Thad.
Acts 10:5, Sim. s. is P.; 32; 11:13.
12:12, John, s. was M.; 5; 25; 15:37.

Surname (v.).
Is. 44:5, s. hims. by name of Isr.

Surnamed.
Is. 15:1, s. thee, tho. not kn. me
Mk. 3:16, Si. he s. P.; Acts 10:18.
17, he s. th. Boanerges, sons of
Acts 1:23, Barsabas, who was s. J.
4:36, by apostles was s. Barnab.

Surprised.
Is. 33:14, fearfulness s. hypocrites
Jer. 48:41, the strong-holds are s.
51:41, how is praise of earth s.!

Susanna.
Lu. 8:3, Joanna and S. minist.

Sustain, ed.
Gen. 27:37, wi. corn and wi. I s.
I Ki. 17:9, comman. a widow to s.
Neh. 9:21, forty years didst s. th.
Ps. 3:5, I awaked, the Lord s. me
55:22, burden on L. he sh. s. th.
Prov. 18:14, spirit of man will s.
Is. 59:16, his righteous. it s. him

Sustenance.
Jud. 6:4, Midian. left no s. for Is.
II Sam. 19:32, Barzillai provid. s.
Acts 7:11, our fathers found no s.

Swaddled.
Lam. 2:22, tho. I s. hath my ene.
Ez. 16:4, not salt, not s. at all

Swaddling.
Job 38:9, I made darkn. a s. band
Lu. 2:7, wrap. him in s. clo.; 12.

Swallow.
Ps. 84:3, the s. hath found a nest
Prov. 26:2, as s. by flying, so the
Is. 38:14, like a crane or a s. did I
Jer. 8:7, crane and s. observe ti.

Swallow (v.).
Num. 16:30, if earth open and s.
34, lest the earth s. us up also
II Sam. 20:19, why wilt thou s. up
20, that I should s. up or destr.
Job 7:19, alone till I s. my spittle
20:18, shall restore, and not s. it
Ps. 21:9, the L. shall s. them up
56:1, O G. man would s. me up
2, mine ene. would s. me up
57:3, repr. of him that would s.
69:15, nei. let the deep s. me up
Prov. 1:12, let us s. them up alive
Ecc. 10:12, lips of fool s. up hims.
Is. 25:8, will s. up death in vict.
Hos. 8:7, strangers shall s. it up
Amos 8:4, ye that s. needy
Ob. 16, and they shall s. down
Jon. 1:17, Lord prep. a fish to s.
Mat. 23:24, stra. at gnat, s. camel

Swallowed.
Ex. 7:12, Aaron's rod s. th. rods
15:12, stretch. thy hand, earth s.
Num. 16:32, earth opened and s.; 26:10; Dt. 11:6.
II Sam. 17:16, let king be s. up
Job 6:3, theref. my words are s.
20:15, he hath s. down riches
37:20, if speak, he sh. be s. up
Ps. 35:25, not say, We s. him up
106:17, the earth s. up Dathan
124:3, they had s. us up quick
Is. 28:7, priest and prophet are s.
49:19, they that s. thee up, shall
Jer. 51:34, s. me up like a dragon
44, br. out mouth that he ha. s.
Lam. 2:2, Lord hath s. up inhab.
5, he hath s. up Israel, hath s.
16, they say, We have s. her up
Ez. 36:3, they have s. you up
Hos. 8:8, Israel is s. up am. Gent.
I Cor. 15:54, death is s. up in vic.
II Cor. 2:7, lest such a one be s. up
5:4, that mortal, might be s. up
Rev. 12:16, earth s. up the flood

Swalloweth.
Job 5:5, robber s. their substance
39:24, he s. ground with fiercen.

Swan.
Lev. 11:18, s. unc.; Dt. 14:16.

Sware.
Gen. 21:31, because th. s. both of
24:7, L. God of heaven s. to me
24:9, servant s. to him conc.
25:33, Ja. said, Sw. to me, he s.
26:3, oath which I s. to Abrah.
31, Abimel. and Isaac s. to one
31:53, Jacob s. by fear of Isaac
47:31, Jos. s. to Jacob his father
50:24, G. will br. to land he s. to
Ex. 13:5, land the Lord s. to thy fathers; 11; 33:1; Num. 14:16, 30; 32:11; Dt. 1:8, 35; 6:10, 18, 23; 7:13; 8:1; 11:9, 21; 26:3; 28:11; 30:20; 31:21, 23; 34:4; Josh. 1:6; 5:6; 21:43.
Num. 32:10, L.'s anger was kind. and he s.; Dt. 1:34.
Dt. 2:14, were wasted, as L. s.
4:21, Lord s. that I should not
31, not forget the coven. he s.
7:12, wh. he s. to thy salvation
8:18, covenant which he s.; 9:5.
Josh. 6:22, br. out Rahab as ye s.
9:15, princes s. to Gibeonites
20, because of oath we s. to th.
14:9, M. s. on that day, saying
21:44, according to all that he s.
Jud. 2:1, bro. to land which I s.
I Sam. 19:6, Saul s. Da. shall not
24:22, David s. to Saul
II Sam. 3:35, Da. s. he would not
19:23, D. s. to Shimei; I Ki. 2:8.
I Ki. 2:23, S. s. to A. he sho. die
II Ki. 25:24, Gedaliah s.; Jer. 40:9.
II Chr. 15:14, they s. to the Lord
Ezra 10:5, they s. to put away
Ps. 95:11, I s. in wrath; Heb. 3:11.
132:2, how he s. to L. and vowed
Jer. 38:16, king s. secretly to Jer.
Ez. 16:8, I s. and entered cove.
Dan. 12:7, s. by him; Rev. 10:6.
Mk. 6:23, Herod s. to daughter
Lu. 1:73, oath which he s. to A.
Heb. 3:18, to whom s. he that th.
6:13, no greater, he s. by himself
7:21, Lord s. and will not repent

Swarest.
Ex. 32:13, to whom thou s. by
Num. 11:12, carry them to land s.
Dt. 26:15, as thou s. to our fath.
I Ki. 1:17, thou s. that Solomon
Ps. 89:49, kindnesses th. s. to D.

Swarm s.
Ex. 8:21, I will send s. of flies
22, no s. of flies shall be in Go.
24, there came a grie. s. of flies
29, that s. of flies may depart
Jud. 14:8, a s. of bees and honey

Swear.
Gen. 21:23, Abim. said to Abr., S.
24, and Abraham said, I will s.
24:3, I will make thee s. by L.
37, my master made me s.
25:33, Jacob said, S. to me
47:31, Jacob said to Joseph, S.
50:5, father made me s. saying
Ex. 6:8, land concerning wh. I s.
Lev. 5:4, if a soul s. pronouncing
19:12, ye shall not s. by name
Num. 30:2, if a man s. to bind
Dt. 6:13, s. by his name; 10:20.
Josh. 2:12, Rahab said to spies, S.
23:7, nor cause to s. by th. gods
Jud. 15:12, s. ye will not fall
I Sam. 20:17, Jon. caused D. to s.
24:21, s. th. wilt not cut off seed
30:15, s. thou wilt nei. kill me
II Sam. 19:7, s. by L. if th. go not
I Ki. 1:13, didst th. s. S. sh. reign
51, let Solo. s. unto me to day
2:42, did I not ma. thee s. by L.?
8:31, oath laid on him to cause him to s.; II Chr. 6:22.
II Chr. 36:13, Nebuc. made him s.
Ezra 10:5, Ezra, Lev. and Isr. s.
Neh. 13:25, I made them s. by G.
Is. 3:7, in that day shall he s.
19:18, five cities in Egypt sh. s.
45:23, to me ev. tongue shall s.
48:1, wh. s. by L. not in truth
65:16, that swear, shall s. by G.
Jer. 4:2, thou shalt s. Lord liveth
5:2, Lord liveth, they s. falsely
7:9, murder, commit adultery, s.
12:16, s. by my name, as peo. s.
22:5, I s. saith Lord, this house
32:22, giv. them land th. didst s.
Hos. 4:15, not go to Beth-a. nor s.
Amos 8:14, s. by sin of Samaria
Zeph. 1:5, that s. by L. s. by Mal.
Mat. 5:34, s. not
36, s. not by head
23:16, s. by temple, s. by gold
18, whoso shall s. by altar
20, whoso theref. sh. s. by altar
21, s. by temple
22, s. by heaven
26:74, be. to curse, s.; Mk. 14:71.
Heb. 6:13, s. by no greater, he s.
Heb. 6:16, men verily s. by the gr.
Js. 5:12, my brethren s. not

Swearers.
Mal. 3:5, a swift witness ag. s.

Sweareth.
Lev. 6:3, was lost, and s. falsely
Ps. 15:4, that s. to his hurt
63:11, every one that s. by him
Ecc. 9:2, he that s. as he feareth
Is. 65:16, he that s. swear by G.
Zech. 5:3, every one that s. cut off
4, enter house of him that s.
Mat. 23:18, whosoever s. by gift
20, s. by altar
21, s. by temple
22, s. by throne of God

Swearing.
Lev. 5:1, soul sin, hear voice of s.
Jer. 23:10, bec. of s. land mourn.
Hos. 4:2, by s. lying, and steal.
10:4, s. falsely in making coven.

Swearing Falsely.
forbidden, Lev. 19:12; Num. 30:2; Mat. 5:33.
hateful to God, Zech. 8:17.
we should not love, Zech. 8:17.
fraud often leads to, Lev. 6:2, 3.
saints abstain from, Josh. 9:20; Ps. 15:4.
blessedness of abstaining from, Ps. 24:4, 5.
The Wicked
addicted to, Jer. 5:2; Hos. 10:4.
plead excuses for, Jer. 7:9, 10.
shall be judged on account of, Mal. 3:5.
shall be cut off for, Zech. 5:3.
shall have a curse upon their houses for, Zech. 5:4.
false witnesses guilty of, Dt. 19:16, 18.
exemplified, Saul, I Sam. 19:6, 10; Shimei, I Ki. 2:41-43; Jews, Ez. 16:59; Zedekiah, Ez. 17:13-19; Peter, Mat. 26:72, 74.

Swearing, Profane.
of all kinds is desecration of God's name and is forbidden, Ex. 20:7; Mat. 5:34-36; 23:21, 22; Js. 5:12.
The Wicked
addicted to, Ps. 10:7; Rom. 3:14.
love, Ps. 109:17.
clothe themselves with, Ps. 109:18.
guilt of, Ex. 20:7; Dt. 5:11.
woe denounced against, Mat. 23:16.
nations visited for, Jer. 23:10; Hos. 4:1-3.
punishment for, Lev. 24:16, 23; Ps. 59:12; 109:17, 18.
exemplified, son of Israelitish woman, Lev. 24:11; Gehazi, II Ki. 5:20; Peter, Mat. 26:74.

Sweat.
Gen. 3:19; Ez. 44:18; Lu. 22:44.

Sweet.
Job. 20:12, though wickedness be s.
Ps. 55:14, we took s. counsel together
104:34, my meditation of him shall be s.
Prov. 3:24, thy sleep shall be s.
9:17, stolen waters are s.
13:19, desire accomplished is s.
16:24, pleasant words are s.
27:7, to the hungry every bitter thing is s.
Ecc. 5:12, sleep of labouring man is s.
11:7, truly the light is s.
Song 2:3, his fruit was s. to my
Is. 5:20, put bitter for s., and s. for bitter
23:16, make s. melody
Js. 3:11, at same place s. water and bitter
See Jud. 14:18; Mic. 6:15; Mk. 16:1.

Sweetness.
Jud. 9:11, sho. I forsake my s.?
14:14, out of strong came forth s.
Prov. 16:21, s. of lips incr. learn.
27:9, so doth s. of a man's friend
Ez. 3:3, in mouth as hon. for s.

Swell, ed.
Num. 5:21, th. rot, belly to s.; 22.
27, belly shall s. thigh shall rot
Dt. 8:4, nor thy foot s. forty years
Neh. 9:21, forty years feet s. not

Swelling, s.
Ps. 46:3, tho. mount. shake wi. s.
Is. 30:13, as a breach s. in a wall
Jer. 12:5, how do in s. of Jordan?
49:19, lion from s. of Jord.; 50:44.
II Cor. 12:20, lest there be s. tum.
II Pet. 2:18, speak s. words of van.
Jude 16, their mouth speaketh s. words

Swept.
Jud. 5:21, riv. of Kishon s. them
Jer. 46:15, why valiant s. away?
Mat. 12:44, find. it s.; Lu. 11:25.

Swerved.
I Tim. 1:6, having s. turned aside

Swift.
Dt. 28:49, nation s. as eagle
I Chr. 12:8, s. as roes on mount.
Job 9:26, passed away as s. ships
24:18, he is s. as waters, behold.
Prov. 6:18, feet s. run. to mischi.
Ecc. 9:11, the race is not to s.
Is. 18:2, go, ye s. messengers
19:1, behold, L. rid. on s. cloud
30:16, ride on s. th. pursue be s.
66:20, bring brethr. on s. beasts
Jer. 46:6, let not s. flee away, nor
Amos 2:14, flight sh. perish fr. s.
15, s. of foot sh. not deli. hims.
Mic. 1:13, bind chariot to s. beast
Mal. 3:5, a s. witn. ag. sorcerers
Rom. 3:15, feet s. to shed blood
Js. 1:19, let every man be s.
II Pet. 2:1, sh. bring s. destruction

Swifter.
II Sam. 1:23, were s. than eagles
Job 7:6, days are s. than shuttle
9:25, my days are s. than a post
Jer. 4:13, his horses s. than eagles
Lam. 4:19, persecut. s. th. eagles
Hab. 1:8, horses s. than leopards

Swiftly.
Ps. 147:15, his word runneth s.
Is. 5:26, behold, they sh. come s.
Dan. 9:21, Gabriel caused to fly s.
Joel 3:4, if ye recompense me s.

Swim.
II Ki. 6:6, and the iron did s.
Ps. 6:6, night ma. I my bed to s.
Is. 25:11, sprea. forth hands to s.
Ez. 47:5, risen, waters to s. in
Acts 27:42, lest any should s. out
43, comman. they that could s.

Swimmest, eth.
Is. 25:11, as he that s. spreadeth
Ez. 32:6, water land wher. th. s.

Swine.
Lev. 11:7, s. is unclean; Dt. 14:8.
Prov. 11:22, a jewel in a s. snout
Is. 65:4, which s. flesh and broth
66:3, as if he offered s. blood
17, eating s. flesh and abomin.
Mat. 7:6, nei. cast pearls befo. s.
8:30, herd of s. feeding; Mk. 5:11; Lu. 8:32.
31, go into herd of s.; Mk. 5:12.
32, went into s. the herd of s. ran; Mk. 5:13; Lu. 8:33.
Mk. 5:14, they that fed s. fled
Lu. 15:15, he sent him to feed s.
16, filled belly with husks s. eat
when wild inhabited the woods, Ps. 80:13.
unclean and not to be eaten, Lev. 11:7, 8.
Described as
fierce and ungenerous, Mat. 7:6.
filthy in its habits, II Pet. 2:22.
destructive to agriculture, Ps. 80:13.
fed upon husks, Lu. 15:16.
sacrificing of, an abomination, Is. 66:3.
kept in large herds, Mat. 8:30.
herding of, considered as the greatest degradation to a Jew, Lu. 15:15.

Swine –Continued.
the Gergesenes punished for having. Mat. 8:31, 32; Mk. 5:11, 14.
the ungodly Jews condemned for eating, Is. 65:4; 66:17.
Illustrative of
the wicked, Mat. 7:6.
hypocrites, II Pet. 2:22.
Swollen.
Acts 28:6, look. he should have s.
Swoon, ed.
Lam. 2:11, children s. in street
12, wh. they s. as the wounded
Sword.
Gen. 3:24, cherubim and flam. s.
34:25, took each man his s.
Ex. 5:21, put a s. in their hand
32:27, put ev. man his s. by side
Lev. 26:6, nor s. go through land
25, br. s. upon you; Ez. 5:17; 6:3; 14:17; 29:8; 33:2.
33, I will draw out s. after you
37, they sh. fall as were bef. s.
Num. 22:23, angel's s. drawn; 31.
29, there was a s. in my hand
Dt. 32:25, s. without, terror
33:29, is s. of thy excellency
Josh. 5:13, stood with his s. drawn
24:12, not with thy s. nor bow
Jud. 7:18, s. of L. and Gideon; 20.
8:20, youth drew not his s.
9:54, draw thy s. and slay me
20:35, destr. twenty-five thousand one hundred that drew s.
46, fell were twenty-five thousand that drew s.
I Sam. 13:22, neither s. nor spear
15:33, s. as made wom. childless
17:39, David girded s. on; 25:13.
50, th. was no s. in hand of Da.
51, D. took his s. and slew him
21:8, not und. hand spear or s.?
9, s. of Goli. is wrapt in a cloth
22:10, he gave him s. of Goliath
13, given him bread and a s.
25:13, gird ye on ev. man his s.
31:4, Saul took a s. fell upon it
5, armor-bearer fell upon his s.
II Sam. 1:22, s. of S. returned not
2:16, thrust s. into fellow's side
26, said, Sh. s. devour for ever?
3:29, not fail one that fall. on s.
11:25, s. devo. one as ano.
12:10, s. sh. never dep. fr. house
18:8, wood devour. more than s.
20:10, Amasa took no heed to s.
23:10, his hand clave unto s.
24:9, in Is. eight hundred thousand men drew s.
I Ks. 3:24, bring s. they broug. s.
19:17, that escapeth s. of Hazael
I Chr. 5:18, men able to bear s.
10:4, Saul took a s. fell upon it
5, his armor-b. fell on the s.
21:5, a hundred thousand that drew s.
12, or three days the s. of the Lord
16, the angel having a s. drawn
27, he put up his s. again
30, he was afraid of s. of angel
II Chr. 20:9, wh. s. of judgm. com.
Ezra 9:7, kings are delivered to s.
Neh. 4:18, ev. one had his s. gird.
Esth. 9:5, Jews smote ene. with s.
Job 5:20, deliver from power of s.
15:22, he is waited for of the s.
19:29, s. for wrath, punish. of s.
20:25, glittering s. cometh out
27:14, if be multiplied it is for s.
40:19, make his s. to approach
41:26, s. of him that layeth at
Ps. 7:12, if turn not will whet s.
17:13, deliv. from wicked, thy s.
37:14, wicked have drawn s.
15, s. shall enter their heart
43:3, gird thy s. on thy thigh
57:4, their tongue is a sharp s.
64:3, whet th. tongue like a s.
76:3, brake he the shield and s.
78:62, he gave his people to s.
149:6, a two-edged s. in th. hand
Prov. 5:4, her end as a two-edg. s.
12:18, speaketh like pierc. of s.
25:18, bear. false witness is a s.
Song 3:8, every man hath his s.
Is. 2:4, nation not lift s. ag. nati.
31:8, the s. not of a mean man
34:6, s. of L. is filled with blood
41:2, he gave th. as dust to his s.
49:2, made mouth like sharp s.
51:19, famine and s. are come
65:12, I will number you to s.
66:16, by his s. will Lord plead
Jer. 2:30, your s. devoured proph.
4:10, s. reacheth unto the soul
5:12, neith. shall we see s.; 14:13.
6:25, s. of enemy is on ev. side
9:16, I will send a s. after them; 24:10; 25:27; 29:17; 49:37.
12:12, s. of the L. shall devour
14:13, peo. say, Ye sh. not see s.
15, say s. and famine shall not
15:2, for the s. to the s.; 43:11.
3, I will appoint the s. to slay
9, residue will I deliver to s.
18:21, pour out th. blood by s.
25:16, they sh. be mad bec. of s.
29, call for a s.; Ez. 38:21.
31, he will give wicked to s.
31:2, peo. left of s. found grace
32:24, city given because of s.
34:17, I proclaim a liberty to s.
Jer. 42:16, s. ye feared sh. overtake
44:28, a small number esc. the s.
47:6, O thou s. of the Lord, how
48:2, O Madmen, s. shall pursue
10, curs. that keep. back his s.
50:16, fear of the oppressing s.
35, a s. is on Chaldea, saith L.
36, a s. on liars, s. on mighty
37, a s. on horses, s. on treasu.
51:50, ye that have escaped s.
Lam. 5:9, bre. by peril bec. of s.
Ez. 5:2, I will draw out s.; 12.
17, I will bri. s. upon thee; 6:3.
6:8, some that shall escape s.
7:15, s. is without, pestilence
11:8, ye feared s. I will bring a s.
14:17, if I bring a s. and say, S.
21, my four sore judgm. the s.
21:9, a s. a s. is sharpened; 11.
12, terrors, by reason of the s.
13, what if s. contemn the rod?
14, let s. be doubled, s. of great
15, set point of the s. against
19, appoint two ways, that s. may
20, appoint a way that s.
28, the s. the s. is drawn for the
30:4, s. shall come upon Egypt
21, to make it strong to hold s.
22, I will cause the s. to fall out
32:11, s. of the king of Babylon
33:3, when he seeth s. come on
4, if s. come and take him; 6.
6, if watchmen see the s. come
26, ye stand upon your s.
35:5, thou hast shed blood by s.
Hos. 2:18, I will break bow and s.
11:6, s. shall abide on his cities
Amos 9:4, thence will I com. s.
Mic. 4:3, nation not lift s. ag. na.
6:14, deliverest, will I give to s.
Nah. 2:13, s. shall devour lions
3:3, horseman lift. up bright s.
15, there the s. sh. cut thee off
Zech. 9:13, made thee as s. of mi.
11:17, s. shall be upon his arm
13:7, awake, O s. ag. my sheph.
Mat. 10:34, not send peace, but s.
26:51, drew his s. struck serv.; Mk. 14:47; Jno. 18:10.
52, put up ag. thy s.; Jno. 18:11.
Lu. 2:35, a s. sh. pierce thy soul
22:36, he that hath no s. let him
Acts 16:27, he drew his s. and wo.
Rom. 8:35, shall s. separate us from the love of Christ?
13:4, he beareth not s. in vain
Eph. 6:17, s. of Sp. which is word
Heb. 4:12, sharp. th. two-edged s.
Rev. 1:16, out of mouth went a s.
2:12, the sharp s. with two edges
6:4, was given to him a great s.
19:15, out of his mou. goeth s.; 21.
Sword, By the.
Gen. 27:40, by thy s. thou sh. live
Lev. 26:7, they sh. fall by the s.; 8.
II Chr. 29:9, fath. ha. fallen by the s.
Job 33:18, from perish. by the s.
36:12, they shall perish by the s.
Ps. 44:3, got not land by their s.
78:64, their priests fell by the s.
Jer. 11:22, young men shall die by the s.; 18:21; Lam. 2:21.
14:12, I wil consu. them by the s.
15, by s. and famine shall pro.
16:4, shall be consumed by the s.; 44:12, 18, 27.
19:7, cause them to fall by the s.
21:9, abideth, shall die by the s.; 38:2; 42:17, 22.
27:13, why will ye die by the s.?
32:36, city sh. be deliver. by the s.
33:4, houses thro. down by the s.
34:4, Zedek. sh. not die by the s.
44:13, I punished Jerusal. by the s.
Ez. 26:6, daugh. be slain by the s.
11, he sh. slay thy people by the s.
28:23, be judged in her by the s.
31:18, th. that be slain by the s.; 32:20 21, 22, 25, 30; 33:27.
39:23, so they fell all by the s.
Hos. 1:7, will not save them by s.
Amos 7:11, Jerobo. sh. die by the s.
9:10, my people sh. die by the s.
Hag. 2:22, ev. one by the s. of his
Rev. 13:14, had the wound by a s.
Sword, From the.
Ex. 18:4, delivered me from the s.
Lev. 26:36, they sh. flee as from a s.
I Ks. 19:17, him that escap. from the s.
II Chr. 36:20, escaped from the s.
Job 5:15, he saveth poor from the s.
39:22, neither turneth he from the s.
Ps. 22:20, deliver my soul from the s.
144:10, delivereth David from the s.
Is. 21:15, they fled from the drawn s.
31:8, but he shall flee from the s.
Jer. 21:7, such as are left from the s.
46:16, let us go from the oppress. s.
Ez. 12:16, I will leave a few from s.
38:8, land that is brou. from the s.
Sword, My.
Gen. 48:22, I took fr. A. wi. my s.
Ex. 15:9, I will draw my s. my
Dt. 32:41, whet my glit. s.; 42.
I Sam. 21:8, neith. brought my s
Ps. 44:6, neither shall my s. save
Is. 34:5, my s. shall be bathed in
Ez. 21:3, I will draw my s.
5, I the Lord have drawn my s.
30:24, I have put my s. in ha.; 25.
32:10, when I sh. brandish my s.
Zech. 2:12, shall be slain by my s.
Sword, With the.
Gen. 31:26, as capti. taken with the s.
Ex. 5:3, lest he fall on us with the s.
22:24, I will kill you with the s.
Num. 19:16, touch. slain with the s.
20:18, lest I come out with the s.
31:8, Balaam they slew with the s.
Dt. 28:22, L. sh. smi. th. with the s.
Josh. 10:11, Is. slew with the s.; 13:22.
11:10, smote king of Ha. with the s.
I Sam. 17:45, thou comest with the s.
47, the Lord saveth not with s.
II Sam. 20:8, girdle with a s. fastened
I Ks. 1:51, not slay serv. with the s.
2:8, not put th. to death with the s.
19:1, had slain prophets with the s.
II Ks. 8:12, wilt thou slay with the s.
11:20, they slew Athaliah with the s.; II Chr. 23:21.
II Chr. 21:4, slew breth. with the s.
36:17, slew young men with the s.
Ps. 42:10, as with a s. in my bones
Is. 1:20, sh. be devoured with the s.
14:19, slain, thr. thro. with a s.
22:2, thy men not slain with the s.
27:1, Lord with his strong s. shall
Jer. 5:17, impover. cities with the s.
14:18, behold the slain with the s.
20:4, he sh. slay Judah with the s.
27:8, nati. will I punish with the s.
29:18, I will persecute with the s.
Lam. 4:9, that be slain with the s.
Ez. 7:15, in field sh. die with the s.
26:8, sh. slay daughters with the s.
31:17, into hell with them that be slain with the s.; 32:28, 32; 35:8.
Amos 1:11, did pursue bro. with the s.
4:10, men have I slain with the s.
9:1, I will slay last of th. with the s.
Mic. 5:6, waste Assyria with the s.
Mat. 26:52, that take the s. shall perish with the s.
Lu. 22:49, sh. we smite with the s.?
Acts 12:2, Her. killed Jas. with the s.
Heb. 11:37, tempt. slain with the s.
Rev. 2:16, I will fight th. with the s.
6:8, and power to kill with s. and
13:10, killeth with s. be kill. with s.
19:21, remnant were slain with the s.
Swords.
I Sam. 13:19, lest Hebr. make s.
II Ks. 3:26, took seven hundred men drew s.
Neh. 4:13, I set the people wi. s.
Ps. 55:21, words were drawn s.
59:7, belch out, s. are in th. lips
Prov. 30:14, gener. teeth are as s.
Song 3:8, hold s. expert in war
Is. 2:4, beat their s. into ploughshares; Mic. 4:3.
21:15, they fled from the s.
Ez. 16:40, thrust through wi. s.
23:47, dispatch them with th. s.
28:7, strangers sh. draw their s.
30:11, they shall draw their s.
32:12, by s. of the mighty will I
27, they have laid their s. und.
Joel 3:10, beat ploughsh. into s.
Mat. 26:47, with Ju. great multitude with s.; Mk. 14:43.
Lu. 22:38, beho. here are two s.
Sword, The.
probable origin of, Gen. 3:24.
was pointed, Ez. 21:15.
frequently had two edges, Ps. 149:6.
Described as
sharp, Ps. 57:4.
bright, Nah. 3:3.
glittering, Dt. 32:41; Job. 20:25.
oppressive, Jer. 46:16.
hurtful, Ps. 144:10.
carried in a sheath or scabbard, I Chr. 21:27; Jer. 47:6; Ez. 21:3-5.
suspended from the girdle, I Sam. 17:39; II Sam. 20:8; Neh. 4:18; Ps. 45:3.
Was Used
by patriarchs, Gen. 34:25; 48:22.
by the Jews, Jud. 20:2; II Sam. 24:9.
by heathen nations, Jud. 7:22; I Sam. 15:33.
for self-defence, Lu. 22:36.
for destruction of enemies, Num. 21:24; Josh. 6:21.
for punishing criminals, I Sam. 15:33; Acts 12:2.
sometimes for self-destruction, I Sam. 31:4, 5; Acts 16:27.
Hebrews early acquainted with making of, I Sam. 13:19.
in time of war plowshares made into, Joel 3:10.
in time of peace made into plowshares, Is. 2:4; Mic. 4:3.
sharpened and furbished before going to war, Ps. 7:12; Ez. 21:9.
was brandished over the head, Ez. 32:10.
was thrust through enemies, Ez. 16:40.
often threatened as a punishment, Lev. 26:25, 33; Dt. 32:25.
often sent as a punishment, Ezra 9:7; Ps. 78:62.
was one of God's four sore judgments, Ez. 14:21.
those slain by, communicated ceremonial uncleanness, Num. 19:16.
Illustrative
of the word of God, Eph. 6:17, with Heb. 4:12.
of the word of Christ, Is. 49:2, with Rev. 1:16.
of the justice of God, Dt. 32:41; Zech. 13:7.
of the protection of God, Dt. 33:29.
of war and contention, Mat. 10:34.
of severe and heavy calamities, Ez. 5:2, 17; 14:17; 21:9.
of deep mental affliction, Lu. 2:35.
of the wicked, Ps. 17:13.
of the tongue of the wicked, Ps. 57:4; 64:3; Prov. 12:18.
of persecuting spirit of the wicked, Prov. 37:14.
of the end of the wicked, Prov. 5:4.
of false witnesses, Prov. 25:18.
of judicial authority, Rom. 13:4.
(drawing of) of war and destruction, Lev. 26:33; Ez. 21:3-5.
(putting, into its sheath) of peace and friendship, Jer. 47:6.
(living by) of rapine, Gen. 27:40.
(not departing from one's house) of perpetual calamity, II Sam. 12:10.
Sworn.
Gen. 22:16, by myself have I s., saith the L.; Is. 45:23; Jer. 49:13; 51:14; Amos 6:8.
Ex. 13:19, Joseph had straitly s.
17:16, Lord hath s. that he will
Lev. 6:5, about wh. had s. falsely
Dt. 7:8, keep oath s.; Jer. 11.5
13:17, as he hath s. to thy fath.
28:9, estab. th. as he hath s.; 29:13.
31:7, bri. to land L. s.; Neh. 9:15.
Josh. 9:18, because princes had s.
19, we have s. to th.; II Sam. 21:2.
Jud. 21:1, men of Is. had s. to M.
7, have s. not to give wives; 18.
I Sam. 3:14, I ha. s. to hou. of E.
II Sam. 21:2, Is. had s. to Gibeon.
II Chr. 15:15, had s. with hearts
Neh. 9:15, land th. hadst s. to give
Ps. 24:4, hath not s. deceitfully
89:3, I have s. to David my serv.
35, s. by my holiness; Amos 4:2.
102:8, mad ag. me, are s. ag. me
110:4, L. hath s. will not repent
119:106, I have s. will perform
132:11, L. hath s. in truth to D.
Is. 14:24, Lord of hosts hath s.
45:23, I have s. by myself, word
54:9, I have s. wat. no more go over earth, I have s.
62:8, L. hath s. by his ri. hand
Jer. 5:7, s. by th. that are no gods
44:26, I ha. s. by my great name
Ez. 21:23, them that have s.
Amos 8:7, Lord hath s. by Jacob
Mic. 7:20, perf. mercy th. hast s.
Acts 2:30, know. God hath s. oath
7:17, pro. drew nigh God had s.
Heb. 4:3, I have s. in my wrath
Sycamine.
Lu. 17:6, to s. tr. Be plucked
Sycamore Fruit.
Amos 7:14, and gather of s. fruit
Sycamore Tree.
Lu. 19:4, Zaccheus climbed s. tree
Sycamore Trees.
I Ks. 10:27, Solomon made cedars as s. trees; II Chr. 1:15; 9:27.
I Chr. 27:28, over s. trees Baal-hanan
Ps. 78:47, he destroyed their s. trees
Sycamores.
Is. 9:10, the s. are cut down
Sychar, Jno. 4:5.
Syene, Ez. 29:10.
Synagogue.
Mat. 12:9, he went into their s.
13:54, tau. in their s.; Mk. 6:2.
Mk. 5:22, Jairus, one of the rul. of the s.; 36, 38; Lu. 8:41, 49.
Lu. 4:16, custom, went into s.
20, eyes of all in s. fast on him
7:5, loveth nation, built us a s.
Jno. 9:22, he sho. be put out of s.
12:42, lest they be put out of s.
18:20, I ever taught in s. temple
Acts 6:9, then arose cert. of the s. called s. of the Libertines
13:14, they went into s. on sab.
14:1, P. and Barna. went into s.

Synagogue—Continued
Acts 17:1, Thessalonica, wh. was a s.
17, he disputed in s. with Jews
18:4, reasoned in s. ev. sabbath
7, Justus, whose house join. s.
8, Crispus, chief ruler of the s.
17, Sosthenes, chief ruler of s.
26, Apollos began to speak in s.
22:19, beat in s. such beli.; 26:11.
Rev. 2:9, but are the s. of Satan
3:9, I will make them of s. of Sa.
Synagogues.
Ps. 74:8, they burned all s. of G.
Mat. 4:23, Je. went teaching in s.; 9:35; Mk. 1:39; Lu. 13:10.
6:2, as hypocrites do in the s.
5, love to pray standing in s.
10:17, scourge you in s.; 23:34.
23:6, love chief seats in s.; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 11:43; 20:46.
Mk. 13:9, in s. ye sh. be beaten
Lu. 4:15, taught in s. glorified
44, he preached in s. of Galilee
12:11, they bring you unto s.
21:12, delivering you up to the s.
Jno. 16:2, shall put you out s.
Acts 9:2, Saul desired letters to s.
20, he preached Christ in the s.
13:5, P. and Barn. preached in s.
15:21, being read in s. every sa.
24:12, neither raising people in s.
places in which the Jews assembled for worship, Acts 13:5, 14.
early natice of their existence, Ps. 74:8.
probably originated in the schools of the prophets, I Sam. 19:18-24; II Ks. 4:23.
revival of, after the captivity, Neh. 8:1-8.
Service of, Consisted of
prayer, Mat. 6:5.
reading the word of God, Neh. 8:18; 9:3; 13:1; Acts 15:21.
expounding the word of God, Neh. 8:8; Lu. 4:21.
praise and thanksgiving, Neh. 9:5.
service in, on the sabbath day, Lu. 4:16; Acts 13:14.
Governed by
a president or chief ruler, Acts 18:8, 17.
ordinary rulers, Mk. 5:22; Acts 13:15.
provided with a chazan or minister, who had charge of the sacred books, Lu. 4:17, 20.
had seats for the congregation, Acts 13:14.
chief seats in, reserved for elders, Mat. 23:6.
the portion of scripture for the day sometimes read by one of the congregation, Lu. 4:16.
strangers were invited to address the congregation in, Acts 13:15.
Christ Often
attended, Lu. 4:16.
preached and taught in, Mat. 4:23; Mk. 1:39; Lu. 13:10.
performed miracles in, Mat. 12:9, 10; Mk. 1:23; Lu. 13:11.
the apostles frequently taught and preached in, Acts 9:20; 13:5; 17:1, 17.
often used as courts of justice, Acts 9:2; Js. 2:2.
Offenders Were Often
given up to, for trial, Lu. 12:11; 21:12.
punished in, Mat. 10:17; 23:34; Acts 22:19.
expelled from, Jno. 9:22, 34; 12:42; 16:2.
the building of, considered a noble and meritorious work, Lu. 7:5.
sometimes several, in the same city, Acts 6:9; 9:2.
each sect had its own, Acts 6:9.
Synagogues, Christ teaches in, Mat. 12:9; Lu. 4:16; Jno. 6:59; 18:20; Paul teaches in, Acts 13:5; 14:1; 18:4.
Syria.
originally included Mesopotamia, Gen. 25:20; 28:5; Dt. 26:5, with Acts 7:2.
more properly the country around Damascus, II Sam. 8:6.
Damascus the capital of, Is. 7:8.
Abana and Pharpar rivers of, II Ks. 5:12.
governed by kings, I Ks. 22:31; II Ks. 5:1.
Inhabitants of,
called Syrians, II Sam. 10:11; II Ks. 5:20.
called Syrians of Damascus, II Sam. 8:5.
an idolatrous people, Jud. 10:6; II Ks. 5:18.
a warlike people, I Ks. 20:23, 25.
a commercial people, Ez. 27:18.
spoke the Syriac language, II Ks. 18:26; Ezra 4:7; Dan. 2:4.
Israel followed idolatry of, Jud. 10:6.
retook Elath and drove out the Jews, II Ks. 16:6.
subdued and its inhabitants taken captive by Assyria, II Ks. 16:9.
Prophecies Respecting:
destruction of Rezin king of, Is. 7:8, 16.
ceasing to be a kingdom, Is. 17:1-3.
terror and dismay in, occasioned by its invasion, Jer. 49:23, 24.
destruction of its inhabitants, Jer. 49:26.
spoliation of Damascus, Is. 8:4.
burning of Damascus, Jer. 49:27; Amos 1:4.
its calamities, the punishments of its sins, Amos 1:3.
its inhabitants to be captives, Amos 1:5.
its history in connection with the Macedonian empire, Dan. 11:6, etc.
subdued and governed by the Romans, Lu. 2:2.
gospel preached and many churches founded in, Acts 15:23, 41.
Syrians, Gen. 25:20; Dt. 26:5; subdued by David, II Sam. 8; 10.
contend with Israel, I Ks. 10:29; 11:25; 20; 22; II Ks. 6:24; 7; 8:13; 13:7; 16:6; II Chr. 18.
employed to punish Joash, II Chr. 24:23. See II Chr. 28:23; Is. 7:2; Ez. 27:16; Hosea 12:12; Amos 1:5.
gospel preached to, Mat. 4:24; Acts 15:23; 18:18; Gal. 1:21.
Syrophenician woman, Mk. 7:25, 30.

T

Tabeal.
Is. 7:6, a king, even the son of T.
Taberah.
Num. 11:3, he called the place T.
Dt. 9:22, at T. he provoked L.
Taanach, I Ks. 4:12.
Tabering.
Neh. 2:7, vo. of doves t. on brea.
Tabernacle.
Ex. 25:9, make after pattern of t.
27:9, thou shalt make court of t.
19, vessels of t. of brass; 39:40.
29:43, t. be sanctif. by my glory
33:7, Mo. pitch. t. without camp
11, Josh. departed not out of t.
36:8, them that wrou. work of t.
39:32, th. was work of t. finished
33, they brought the t. to Mo.
40:2, set up the t.
9, anoint t.
17, on first day the t. was reared up; 18; Num. 7:1.
33, reared court round about t.
34, glory of Lord filled the t.; 35.
36, cloud was taken from over t.; Num. 9:17; 10:11; 12:10.
38, the cloud of Lord was on the t.; Num. 9:18, 19, 22.
Lev. 8:10, Mo. anointed t. and all
15:31, die not when they defile t.
17:4, bringeth not offering bef. t.
26:11, will set my t. among you
Num. 1:50, appoint Levites over t. bear t. sh. encamp ro. t.; 53.
51, when t. setteth forward, and when t. is to be pitched
53, Levites sh. keep charge of t.; 3:7, 25; 18:3; 31:30, 47.
4:16, oversi. of t. pertain. to E.
5:17, priest sh. take of dust of t.
7:3, they brou. offering before t.
9:15, on day that t. was reared, cloud cov. t. tent of testimo.
10:21, Kohathites did set up t.
11:24, Mos. set seventy elders round t.
26, they went not out unto t.
16:9, seem. small to do ser. of t.
24, get from about t. of Ko.; 27.
17:13, whos. com. near t. sh. die
Dt. 31:15, appeared in t. in clo.
Josh. 22:19, wherein L.'s t. dwell.
II Sam. 6:17, set ark in midst t.
7:6, ha. walked in tent and in t.
I Ks. 2:28, Joab fled to t. of Lord
8:4, vessels in t. bro.; II Chr. 5:5.
I Chr. 6:48, Levites for serv. of t.
9:23, they had oversight of the t.
16:39, priests before t. of Lord
17:5, ha. gone from one to ano.
21:29, t. M. made in wilderness
23:26, they sh. no more carry t.
II Chr. 1:5, put brazen altar bef. t.
Job 5:24, kn. thy t. sh. be in pea.
18:6, light shall be dark in his t.
14, confidence be rooted out t.
15, destruc. shall dwell in his t.
19:12, his troops encamp rou. t.
20:26, ill with him th. is left in t.
29:4, wh. secret of G. was up. t.
31:31, if men of my t. said not
36:29, can any und. noise of t.?
Ps. 15:1, L. who sh. abide in t.?
19:4, in them he set a t. for sun
27:5, in secret of his t. hide me
6, I will offer in his t. sacrifices
61:4, I will abide in thy t.
76:2, in Salem is his t. dwell.-pl.
78:60, so he forsook t. of Shiloh
67, moreo. he refused t. of Jos.
84:1, how amiable are thy t.!
132:3, I will not come into t.; 7.
Prov. 14:11, t. of upright flourish
Is. 4:6, t. for shadow from heat
16:5, he sh. sit on it in t. of Da.
Is. 33:20, a t. that shall not be taken down
Jer. 10:20, my t. is spoiled, cords
Lam. 2:4, slew all pleasant in t.
6, he hath violently ta. away t.
Ez. 37:27, my t. sh. be with th.
41:1, which was breadth of t.
Amos 5:26, have borne t. of Mol.
9:11, will I raise up t. of D.
Acts 7:43, ye took up t. of Moloch
46, desired to find a t. for God
15:16, will build again t. of Dav.
II Cor. 5:1, if house of t. be disso.
4, we th. are in th. t. do groan
Heb. 8:2, true t. which L. pitched
5, when Moses was to make t.
9:2, there was a t. made, sanctu.
3, t. which is called holiest
6, priests went alw. into first t.
8, while as first t. was yet stan.
11, priest by greater and per. t.
21, sprinkled with blood the t.
13:10, no right to eat wh. ser. t.
II Pet. 1:13, as long as I am in t.
14, shortly I must put off my t.
Rev. 13:6, blasp. his name and t.
15:5, behold temple of t. opened
Tabernacle of Witness.
Num. 17:7, M. la. rods in t. of witness
8, on mor. M. went into t. of witness
II Chr. 24:6, br. colle. for t. of witness
Acts 7:44, our fathers had t. of witness
Tabernacles.
Num. 24:5, how goodly thy t.
Job 11:14, let not wic. dwell in t.
12:6, t. of robbers prosper they
15:34, fire sh. cons. t. of bribery
22:23, put away iniq. from thy t.
Ps. 43:3, let them bring me to t.
46:4, make glad holy place of t.
78:51, smote their strength in t.
83:6, t. of E. consulted together
84:1, how amiable are thy t.
118:15, salvation in t. of righte.
132:7, we will go into t. worship
Dan. 11:45, he sh. plant t. of pal.
Hos. 9:6, thorns sh. be in their t.
12:9, make thee to dwell in t.
Mal. 2:12, L. cut off man out of t.
Mat. 17:4, let us make here three t.; Mk. 9:5; Lu. 9:33.
Heb. 11:9, Abrah. dwelling in t.
Tabernacle, The.
Moses was commanded to make, after a divine pattern, Ex. 25:9; 26:30; Heb. 8:5.
made of the free-will offerings of the people, Ex. 25:1-8; 35:4, 5, 21-29.
divine wisdom given to Bezaleel, etc., to make, Ex. 31:2-7; 35:30-35; 36:1.
Called the
tabernacle of the Lord, Josh. 22:19; I Ks. 2:28; I Chr. 16:39.
tabernacle of testimony or witness, Ex. 38:21; Num. 1:50; 17:7, 8; II Chr. 24:6; Acts 7:44.
tabernacle of the congregation, Ex. 27:21; 33:7; 40:26.
tabernacle of Shiloh, Ps. 78:60.
tabernacle of Joseph, Ps. 78:67.
temple of the Lord, I Sam. 1:9; I Sam. 3:3.
house of the Lord, Josh. 6:24; I Sam. 1:7, 24.
was a moveable tent suited to the unsettled condition of Israel, II Sam. 7:6, 7.
designed for manifestation of God's presence and for his worship, Ex. 25:8; 29:42, 43.
The Boards of,
made of shittim wood, Ex. 26:15; 36:20.
ten cubits high by one and a half broad, Ex. 26:16; 36:21.
had each two tenons fitted into sockets of silver, Ex. 26:17, 19; 36:22-24.
twenty on south side, Ex. 26:18; 36:23.
twenty on north side, Ex. 26:20; 36:25.
six, and two corner boards for west side, Ex. 26:22-25; 36:27-30.
supported by bars of shittim wood resting in rings of gold, Ex. 26:26-29; 36:31-33.
with the bars, covered with gold, Ex. 26:29; 36:34.
the door of, a curtain of blue and purple suspended by gold rings from five pillars of shittim wood, etc., Ex. 26:36, 37; 36:37, 38.
Coverings of,
the first or inner, ten curtains of blue, purple, etc., joined with loops and golden taches, Ex. 26:1-6; 36:8-13.
the second, eleven curtains of goats' hair, etc., Ex. 26:7-13; 36:14-18.
the third of rams' skins dyed red, Ex. 26:14; 36:19.
the fourth or outward of badgers' skins, Ex. 26:14; 36:19.
divided by a vail of blue, purple, etc., suspended from four pillars of shittim wood by gold hooks, Ex. 26:31-33; 36:35, 36; 40:21.
Divided Into
the holy place, Ex. 26:33; Heb. 9:2-6.
the most holy place, Ex. 26:34; Heb. 9:3, 7.
had a court round about, Ex. 40:8.
the table of show-bread, the golden candlestick, and the altar of incense were placed in the holy place, Ex. 26:35; 40:22, 24, 26; Heb. 9:2.
the ark and mercy-seat put in the most holy place, Ex. 26:33, 34; 40:20, 21; Heb. 9:4.
Court of,
one hundred cubits long and fifty cubits wide, Ex. 27:18.
surrounded by curtains of fine linen suspended from pillars in sockets of brass, Ex. 27:9-15; 38:9-16.
the gate of a hanging of blue, purple, etc., twenty cubits wide, suspended from four pillars, etc., Ex. 27:16; 38:18.
contained the brazen altar and laver of brass, Ex. 40:29, 30.
all the pillars of, filletted with silver, etc., Ex. 27:17; 38:17.
all the vessels of, made of brass, Ex. 27:19.
first reared, on the first day of the second year after the exodus, Ex. 40:2-17.
Was Set up
by Moses at Mount Sinai, Ex. 40:18, 19, with Num. 10:11, 12.
at Gilgal, Josh. 5:10, 11.
in Shiloh, Josh. 18:1; 19:51.
in Nob, I Sam. 21:1-6.
finally at Gibeon, I Chr. 16:39; I Chr. 21:29.
anointed and consecrated with oil, Ex. 40:9; Lev. 8:10; Num. 7:1.
sprinkled and purified with blood, Heb. 9:21.
sanctified by the glory of the Lord, Ex. 29:43; 40:34; Num. 9:15.
the Lord appeared in, over the mercy-seat, Ex. 25:22; Lev. 16:2; Num. 7:89.
the cloud of glory rested on, by night and day during its abode in the wilderness, Ex. 40:38; Num. 9:15, 16.
the journeys of Israel regulated by the clouds on, Ex. 40:36, 37.
The Priests
alone could enter, Num. 18:3, 5.
performed all services in, Num. 3:10; 18:1, 2; Heb. 9:6.
were the ministers of, Heb. 8:2.
The Levites
appointed over, and had charge of, Num. 1:50; 8:24; 18:2-4.
did the inferior service of, Num. 3:6-8.
took down, and put up, Num. 1:51.
carried, Num. 4:15, 25, 31.
pitched their tents around, Num. 1:53; 3:23, 29, 35.
free-will offerings made at the first rearing of, Num. 7:1-9.
free-will offerings made at the dedication of the altar of, Num. 7:10-87.
all offerings to be made at, Lev. 17:4; Dt. 12:5, 6, 11, 13, 14.
punishment for defiling, Lev. 15:31; Num. 19:13.
a permanent house substituted for, when the kingdom was established, II Sam. 7:5-13.
Illustrative
of Christ, Is. 4:6; Jno. 1:14; Heb. 9:8, 9, 11.
of the church, Ps. 15:1; Is. 16:5; 54:2; Heb. 8:2; Rev. 21:2, 3.
of the body, II Chr. 5:1; II Pet. 1:13.
(the holy of holies) of heaven, Heb. 6:19, 20; 9:12, 24; 10:19.
(the vail) of Christ's body, Heb. 10:20.
(the vail) of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation, Heb. 9:8, 10, with Rom. 16:25, 26; Rev. 11:19.
Table.
Ps. 23:5, thou preparest a t.
69:22, let their t. become a snare
78:19, can God furnish a t. in the
128:3, like olive plants about thy t.
Prov. 9:2, wisdom hath furnished her t.
Mat. 15:27; Mk. 7:28, from their masters' t.
Acts 6:2, leave word of God, and serve t.
II Cor. 3:3, fleshy t. of the heart
See Prov. 3:3; Jer. 17:1; Mal. 1:7; I Cor. 10:21.
Tables of stone, the law, Ex. 24:12; 31:18.
broken, Ex. 32:19; Dt. 9:15.
renewed, Ex. 34; Dt. 10.
of stone and the heart, II Cor. 3:3.

Tabor (mount), Jud. 4:14. See Jud. 8:18; I Sam. 10:3; Ps. 89:12; Jer. 46:18; Hos. 5:1.
Tabret, musical instrument, Gen. 31: 27; I Sam. 18:6; Is. 5:12.
Taches.
Ex. 26:6, thou shalt make fifty t.
11, thou sh. make fifty t.; 35:11.
36:13, he made fifty t. of gold; 18.
39:33, they brought his t. boards
Tackling, s.
Is. 33:23, thy t. are loosed, could
Acts 27:19, third day cast out t.
Tadmor.
II Chr. 8:4, Solomon built T.
Tahapanes, or **Tehaph Nehes.**
Jer. 2:16, the children of T. have
43:7, thus came they even to T.
46:14, punish in Noph and T.
Ez. 30:18, at T. also the day sh.
Tahphenes.
I Ks. 11:19, gave him sister of T.
Tail.
Ex. 4:4, put out hand, ta. it by t.
Dt. 28:13, make head, not t.; 44.
Jud. 15:4, foxes, turned t. to t.
Job 40:17, behemoth mov. his t.
Is. 9:14, cut off fr. Is. head and t.
15, prophet teache. lies, he is t.
19:15, wo. wh. head or t. may do
Rev. 12:4, his t. dr. third of stars
Tails.
Jud. 15:4, firebrand betw. two t.
Is. 7:4, two t. of these firebrands
Rev. 9:10, t. like scor. stings in t.
19, power in t. their t. like ser.
Take.
Ex. 6:7, I will t. you to me for a people
34:9, t. us for thine inheritance
Jud. 19:30, t. advice, and speak your minds
II Ks. 19:30; Is. 37:31, shall yet t. root
Job 23:10, he knoweth the way that I t.
Ps. 51:11, t. not thy holy spirit from me
116:13, I will t. the cup of salvation
Song 2:15, t. us the foxes, the little foxes
Is. 33:23, the lame t. the prey
Hos. 14:2, t. with you words
Amos 9:2, thence shall mine hand t. them
Mat. 6:25, 28, 31, 34; 10:19; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12:11, 22, 26, t. no thought
11:29, t. my yoke
16:5; Mk. 8:14, forgotten to t. bread
18:16, then t. with thee one or two
20:14, t. that thine is, and go thy
26:26; Mk. 14:22; I Cor. 11:24, t., eat; this is my body.
Lu. 6:29, forbid him not to t. thy coat also
12:19, soul, t. thine ease
Jno. 16:15, he shall t. of mine
I Cor. 6:7, why do ye not rather t. wrong?
I Tim. 3:5, how shall he t. care of the church?
I Pet. 2:20, if ye t. it patiently
Rev. 3:11, that no man t. thy crown
See Jno. 1:29; 10:18; I Cor. 10:13; Rev. 22:19.
Taketh.
Ex. 20:7, that t. his name in vain, Dt. 5:11.
32:11, an eagle t. them, beareth
Josh. 7:14, tribe L. t. shall come
Job 5:13, he t. wise in their craftiness, I Cor. 3:19.
9:12, t. away, who can hinder?
12:20, and t. away understand.
27:8, what is hope when God t.?
Ps. 118:7, L. t. my part with th.
149:4, L. t. pleasure in his people
Prov. 1:19, which t. away life of
16:32, better than he that t. city
26:17, one that t. a dog by ears
Ecc. 1:3, of his labor which he t.
2:23, heart t. not rest in nig.
Is. 40:15, he t. up isles as a little
51:18, nor is there that t. her by
Ez. 16:32, wh. t. strangers inst.
33:4, t. not warning
5, t. warning
Mat. 4:5, devil t. him up into ho.
10:38, that t. not his cross, and
12:45, t. sev. spirits; Lu. 11:26.
Mk. 4:15, Satan cometh, and t. away word; Lu. 8:12.
5:40, he t. father and mother of
9:18, wher. he t. him, he teareth
Lu. 6:30, that t. goods, ask not
9:39, a spirit t. him, he suddenly
Jno. 1:29, Lamb of G. t. away sin
10:18, no man t. it from me
16:22, your joy no man t. fr. you
21:13, Je. then cometh, t. bread
I Cor. 11:21, every one t. bef. an.
Heb. 10:9, he t. away the first
Taketh Hold.
Job 21:6, tremb. t. hold on my
Prov. 30:28, spider t. hold wi. hands
Is. 56:6, that t. hold of my covenant
Taking.
II Chr. 19:7, with God no t. of gif.
Job 5:3, I have seen foolish t. root
Ps. 119:9, by t. heed thereto
Jer. 50:46, at noise of t. of Babyl.
Hos. 11:3, I taught Ephraim also to go, t. them by their arms
Mat. 6:27, by t. tho.; Lu. 12:25.
Lu. 19:22, t. up I laid not down
Jno. 11:13, he had spok. of t. rest
II Cor. 2:13, t. my leave of them, I
III Jno. 7, th. went forth t. nothi.
Tale, s.
Ps. 90:9, we spend years as a t.
Ez. 22:9, carry t. to shed blood
Lu. 24:11, th. words seemed as t.
Talebearer.
Lev. 19:16, shalt not go as a t.
Prov. 11:13, t. rev. secrets; 20:19, 18:8, words t. are wounds; 26:22.
26:20, where is no t. strife
Tale, reckoning.
Ex. 5:8, the t. of bricks which
18, yet shall he deliver the t. of
I Sam. 18:27, foreski. in t. to king
I Chr. 9:28, bring vessels in by t.
Talent.
Ex. 25:39, t. of pure gold; 37:24. 38:27, sockets, a t. for a socket
II Sam. 12:30, weight of crown a t.
I Ks. 20:39, shalt pay a t. of silver
II Ks. 5:22, give them a t. of silver
23:33, of t. of gold; II Chr. 36:3.
Zech. 5:7, th. was lifted a t. of lead
Mat. 25:25, I went and hid thy t.
28, take therefore the t. fr. him
Rev. 16:21, sto. about weight of t.
Talents.
Ex. 38:24, gold of off. was twenty-nine t.
27, one hundred t. of silver were cast
I Ks. 16:24, bought hill for two t.
II Ks. 5:5, Naaman took ten t.
23, said, Be content, take two t.
15:19, Menahem gave P. one thousand t.
18:14, appointed to Hezek. three hundred t.
23:33, trib. of one hundred t.; II Chr. 36:3.
I Chr. 19:6, Ammon. sent one thousand t.
29:4, David gave three thousand t. of gold
7, gold five thousand t. of silver, ten thousand t.
II Chr. 25:9, what do for one hundred t.?
27:5, child. of Ammon gave one hundred t.
Mat. 18:24, one ow. him ten thousand t.
25:15, to one he gave five t.
Talitha Cumi.
Mk. 5:41, he said unto her, T. cumi
Talk (n.).
Job 11:2, man full of t. be justi.?
15:3, reason wi. unprofitable t.?
Prov. 14:23, t. of lips tendeth to
Ecc. 10:13, end of t. is mischievo.
Mat. 22:15, ml. entangle him in t.
Talk (v.).
Num. 11:17, I will come and t.
Dt. 5:24, seen that God doth t.
6:7, shall t. of them when thou
I Sam. 2:3, t. no more so proudly
II Ks. 18:26, t. not with us in the
I Chr. 16:9, t. ye of all his wondrous works; Ps. 105:2.
Job 13:7, will ye t. deceitfully?
Ps. 69:26, they t. to the grief of
71:24, my tongue shall t. of thy
77:12, I will t. of thy doings
119:27, so shall I t. of thy works
145:11, speak of thy king. and t.
Prov. 6:22, when th. awa. it sh. t.
24:2, and their lips t. of mischi.
Jer. 12:1, let me t. with th. of thy
Ez. 3:22, arise, I will t. wi. thee
Dan. 10:17, how can thy serv. t.
Jno. 14:30, I will not t. much
Talked.
Gen. 45:15, his breth. t. with him
Ex. 20:22, I t. with you; Dt. 5:4.
33:9, and the Lord t. with Moses
34:29, his face shone while he t.
I Sam. 14:19, Saul t. unto priest
II Chr. 25:16, it ca. to pass as he t.
Jer. 38:25, if princes hear I ha. t.
Lu. 9:30, t. with him two men
24:32, heart burn while he t.
Jno. 4:27, marveled that he t.
Acts 10:27, as P. t. with Cornelius
20:11, t. long, till break of day
26:31, th. t. between themselves
Rev. 21:15, he th. t. with me had
Talkers.
Ez. 36:3, taken up in lips of t.
Tit. 1:10, there are many vain t.
Talkest.
Jud. 6:17, show me a sign thou t.
I Ks. 1:14, while thou t. with king
Ps. 37:30, his tongue t. of judgm.
Jno. 4:27, why t. thou with her?
9:37, it is he that t. with thee
Talking.
Gen. 17:22, he left off t. with him
I Ks. 18:27, he is t. or pursuing
Esth. 6:14, while they were t. wi.
Job 29:9, the princes refrained t.
Ez. 33:30, people are t. ag. thee
Mat. 17:3, Mo. and Elias t. with him; Mk. 9:4.
Eph. 5:4, filthiness, nor foolish t.
Rev. 4:1, voice of a trumpet t.
Tall.
Dt. 2:10, t. as Anak.; 21; 9:2.
I Ks. 19:23, will cut down t. cedar trees; Is. 37:24.
Taller.
Dt. 1:28, people is t. than we
Tamar.
Gen. 38:6, a wife wh. na. was T.
24, was told Judah, T. hath
Ruth 4:12, Pharez, wh. T. bare to Judah; I Chr. 2:4; Mat. 1:3.
II Sam. 13:1, a fair sister, na. T.
2, Amm. fell sick for T.; 22, 32.
14:27, daugh. wh. name was T.
Ez. 47:19, side southward fr. T.
Tame
Mk. 5:4, neith. could man t. him
Js. 3:7, of sea is t. hath been t.
8, the tongue can no man t.
Tammuz.
Ez. 8:14, wom. weeping for T.
Tanner.
Acts 9:43, Pe. tarried wi. Si. a t.
10:6, lodged with Simon a t.; 32.
Tare.
II Sam. 13:31, king t. his garmen.
II Ks. 2:24, two she-bears t. 42 chil.
Mk. 9:20, spi. t. him; Lu. 9:42.
Tares.
Mat. 13:25, his enemy sowed t.
26, then appeared the t. also
29, lest while you gather up t.
Target, s.
I Sam. 17:6, Goli. had a t. of brass
I Ks. 10:16, Solom. made two hundred t. six hundred shekels to one t.; II Chr. 9:15.
II Chr. 14:8, army that bare t.
Tarry.
Gen. 19:2, t. all night, and wash
27:44, t. with Laban a few days
30:27, if I found favor in eyes t.
45:9, come down to me, t. not
Ex. 12:39, thrust out, cou. not t.
24:14, t. ye here till we come
Num. 22:19, I pray you, t. here
Jud. 5:28, why t. wheels of ch.?
6:18, I will t. until thou come
Ruth 1:13, would ye t. for them
I Sam. 1:23, t. until th. ha. wea.
10:8, seven days shalt thou t.
II Sam. 10:5, t. at Jeri. till beards be grown; I Chr. 19:5.
11:12, t. to day
15:28, I will t.
18:14, Joab said, I may not t.
19:7, th. will not t. one with th.
II Ks. 2:2, t. here, L. sent me; 4, 6.
7:9, if we t. till morning light
14:10, gl. of this, and t. at home
Ps. 101:7, liar not t. in my sight
Prov. 23:30, that t. long at wine
Is. 46:13, my salvation sh. not t.
Jer. 14:8, turneth to t. for night
Hab. 2:3, though it t. wait for it, for it will not t.
Mat. 26:38, t. and wa.; Mk. 14:34.
Lu. 24:29, he went to t. with th.
49, t. ye in city of Jerusalem
Jno. 4:40, besought that he w. t.
21:22, if I will that he t.; 23.
Acts 10:48, th. prayed Peter to t.
18:20, they desired Paul to t.
28:14, were desired to t. seven days
I Cor. 11:33, wheref. t. one for a.
16:7, I tr. to t. a while with you
8, I will t. at Ephesus until P.
I Tim. 3:15, if I t. long thou may.
Heb. 10:37, will come, and not t.
Tarried.
Gen. 24:54, Abraham's servant t.
28:11, Jacob t. there all night
31:54, J. and Leb. t. all night
Num. 9:19, wh. cloud t. long; 22.
Jud. 3:25, t. they were ashamed
19:8, they t. till the afternoon
Ruth 2:7, save that she t. a little
I Sam. 13:8, he t. seven days according
II Sam. 15:17, king t. in place
20:5, he t. longer than set time
Ps. 68:12, she that t. divid. spoil
Mat. 25:5, bridegroom t. th. slept
Lu. 1:21, people marveled he t.
2:43, child Jesus t. in Jerusalem
Jno. 3:22, he t. and baptized
Acts 9:43, P. t. many days in Jop.
18:18, Paul t. a good while at C.
20:5, going befo. t. for us at Tr.
21:4, finding disci. we t. seven days
10, as we t. many days at Cesa.
25:6, Festus t. at Jerus. ten days
27:33, fourteenth day ye t. fast.
28:12, at Syracuse, we t. three days
Tarriest.
I Sam. 30:24, part that t. by stuff
Mic. 5:7, that t. not for a man
Acts 22:16, and now why t. thou?
Tarrying.
Ps. 40:17, make no t. O G.; 70:5.
Tarshish.
Gen. 10:4, Elisha, T.; I Chr. 1:7.
I Ks. 10:22, for the king had at sea a navy of T.; II Chr. 9:21.
II Chr. 20:36, make ships go to T.
37, broken, not able to go to T.
Ps. 48:7, th. breakest ships of T.
72:10, the kings of T. shall bring
Is. 2:16, Lord on all ships of T.
23:1, howl, ye ships of T.; 14.
6, pass over to T. howl, ye
10, thy land, O daughter of T.
60:9, the ships of T. shall wait
66:19, those that escape to T.
Jer. 10:9, silver is brought fr. T.
Ez. 27:12, T. was thy merchant
25, ships of T. did sing of thee
38:13, the merchants of T. shall
Jon. 1:3, rose up to flee unto T.
4:2, I fled before unto T. for I
Tarsus.
Acts 9:11, inq. for one Saul of T.
30, the brethren sent him to T.
11:25, Barnabas departed to T.
21:39, who am a Jew of T.; 22:3.
Tartak.
II Ks. 17:31, made T. their god
Tartan, II Ks. 18:17.
Task.
Ex. 5:13, fulfil works, daily t.
14, why not fulfilled t. in mak.
19, not minish fr. your daily t.
Taskmasters.
Ex. 1:11, they set over them t.
3:7, cry by reason of their t.
5:10, t. told people
13, t. hasted
Taste (n.).
Ex. 16:31, t. of manna like wafers
Num. 11:8, t. was as t. of fresh oil
Job 6:6, any t. in white of an egg?
30, my t. disc. perverse things
Ps. 119:103, sw. thy word to t.!
Prov. 24:13, honey-co. sweet to t.
Song 2:3, fruit sweet to my t.
Jer. 48:11, his t. remained in him
Taste (v.).
I Sam. 14:43, but t. a little honey
II Sam. 3:35, if I t. bread or aught
19:35, can servant t. what I eat?
Job 12:11, doth not mouth t. meat
Ps. 34:8, O t. and see L. is good
Jon. 3:7, nor flock t. any thing
Mat. 16:28, so. stand, here not t. of death; Mk. 9:1; Lu. 9:27.
Lu. 14:24, none bidden t. of sup.
Jno. 8:52, keep say. nev. t. death
Col. 2:21, touch not, t. not
Heb. 2:9, sho. t. death for ev. man
Tasted.
I Sam. 14:24, none t.
29, I t. honey
Job 34:3, words as mouth t. meat
Dan. 5:2, Belshaz. while he t. wi.
Mat. 27:34, wh. he had t. thereof
Jno. 2:9, ruler t. wat. made wine
Heb. 6:4, have t. of heavenly gift
I Pet. 2:3, t. that L. is gracious
Tattlers.
I Tim. 5:13, not only idle, but t.
Tatnai, Ezra 5:3, 6.
Taught.
Dt. 4:5, I have t. you statutes
31:22, Moses t. the children of Is.
Jud. 8:16, he t. men of Succoth
II Ks. 17:28, t. them how to fear L.
II Chr. 6:27, ha. t. them good way
17:9, Levites t. people in Judah
23:13, rejoiced, t. to sing praise
30:22, that t. knowledge of L.
35:3, Josiah said to L. that t. Is.
Neh. 8:9, Levites that t. people
Ps. 71:17, hast t. me; 119:102.
119:171, hast t. me thy statutes
Prov. 4:4, he t. me also, and said
11, I t. thee in way of wisdom
31:1, prophecy his moth. t. him
Ecc. 12:9, he t. people knowledge
Is. 29:13, fear t. by prec. of men
40:13, being counsel. t. him; 14.
54:13, thy child. shall be t. of G.
Jer. 2:33, theref. hast th. t. wick.
9:5, they t. tongues to speak lies
14, after Baalim, whi. fathers t.
12:16, t. my peo. to swear by B.
13:21, t. them to be captains
28:16, t. them rebellion ag. Lord
29:32, he hath t. rebellion ag. L.
32:33, though I t. them, rising early
Ez. 23:48, women t. not lewdn.
Hos. 10:11, Ephr. is as a heifer t.
11:3, I t. Ephraim to go, taking
Zech. 13:5, t. me to keep cattle
Mat. 7:29, he t. them as one having authority; Mk. 1:22.
28:15, th. took money, did as t.
Mk. 6:30, told things done and t.
10:1, as he wont he t. th. again
Lu. 11:1, as John t. his disciples
13:26, thou hast t. in our streets
Jno. 6:45, they sh. be all t. of G.
7:14, Je. went into temple, t. twenty-eight; Mk. 12:35; Lu. 19:47; 20:1.
8:2, peo. came, he sat and t. th.
28, as my Father hath t. me, I
18:20, I ever t. in the synagogue
Acts 4:2, grieved that they t. peo.
5:21, entered temple early and t.
11:26, P. and Barn. t. peo.; 14:21.
15:1, certain men t. the brethren
18:25, Apollos t. dilig. thi. of L.
20:20, I showed you and t. pub.
22:3, t. accord. to manner of law
Gal. 1:12, nor t. but by revelation
6:6, let him that is t. communi.
Eph. 4:21, if ye have been t.
Col. 2:7, faith, as ye have been t.

Taught—Continued
I Thess. 4:9, ye are t. of G. to love
II Thess. 2:15, hold tradi. ye have t.
Tit. 1:9, word, as he hath been t.
I Jno. 2:27, as anoint. ha. t. you
Rev. 2:14, t. Bal. to cast stum. bl.
Taunt, ing.
Jer. 24:9, I deliver them to be a t.
Ez. 5:15, so it be repro. and t.
Hab. 2:6, these take up a t. prov.
Taxation.
II Ks. 23:35, exacted of every one t.
Taxed.
II Ks. 23:35, Jehoiakim t. the land
Lu. 2:1, a decree world sho. be t.
3, all went to be t.
5, Joseph to be t.
Taxes, ing.
Dan. 11:20, stand up a raiser of t.
Lu. 2:2, t. first made when Cy.
Acts 5:37, rose up J. in days of t.
Teach.
Ex. 4:15, I will t. wh. ye sh. do
35:34, G. put in his heart he t.
Lev. 10:11, may t. Is. all statutes
14:57, to t. when uncl. and clean
Dt. 4:1, hearken to judgm. I t.
10, that they may t. their child.
14, L. commanded me to t.; 6:1.
31:19, write and t. child. of Is.
33:10, they sh. t. Ja. judgments
Jud. 13:8, t. us what we shall do
I Sam. 12:23, wi. t. you good way
II Sam. 1:18, bade th. t. use of bow
II Chr. 17:7, t. in cities of Judah
Ezra. 7:10, to t. in Israel statutes
Job 21:22, shall any t. G. knowl.
27:11, will t. you by hand of G.
32:7, multitude of years t. wisd.
37:19, t. us what we shall say
Ps. 25:8, he will t. sinners
9, meek will he guide and t.
25:12, him th. fear. L. sh. he t.
34:11, I will t. you fear of the L.
51:13, I t. transgress. thy ways
90:12, t. us to number our days
105:22, and t. his senators wisd.
Prov. 9:9, t. a just man, he incre.
Is. 2:3, t. us his ways; Mic. 4:2.
28:9, whom sh. he t. knowledge
26, G. doth instruct and t. him
Jer. 9:20, t. your daught. wailing
31:34, t. no more nei.; Heb. 8:11.
Ez. 44:23, t. my peo. difference
Dan. 1:4, whom they might t.
Mic. 3:11, priests ther. t. for hire
Hab. 2:19, saith to stone, it sh. t.
Mat. 5:19, t. men so
28:19, t. nations
Lu. 11:1, Lord, t. us to pray
12:12, Holy Gh. t. what to say
Jno. 7:35, t. Gentiles
9:34, dost t.?
14:26, Holy Gh. t. you all things
Acts 1:1, Jesus began to do and t.
4:18, nor t. in name of Je.; 5:28.
5:42, ceased not to t. Jesus Chr.
16:21, t. customs wh. not lawful
I Cor. 4:17, as I t. every where in
11:14, doth not nature itself t.
14:19, by voice I might t. others
I Tim. 1:3, charge t. no oth. doc.
2:12, I suffer not a woman to t.
3:2, bish. apt to t.; II Tim. 2:24.
4:11, these thi. command and t.
6:2, these things t. and exhort
3, if any t. otherw. he is proud
II Tim. 2:2, men able to t. others
Tit. 2:4, t. yo. women to be sober
Heb. 5:12, need that one t. you
I Jno. 2:27, need not that any t.
Rev. 2:20, sufferest Jezebel to t.
Teach Me.
Job 6:24, t. me, will hold tongue
34:32, wh. I see not, t. thou me
Ps 25:4, t. me paths
5, lead and t.
27:11, t. me thy way, O L.; 86:11.
119:12, t. me thy statutes; 26, 33, 64, 68, 124, 135.
66, t. me judgment
108, t. me thy judgments
143:10, t. me to do thy will
Teach Thee.
Ex. 4:12, I t. thee, what th. sh. say
Dt. 17:11, sentence they sh. t. thee
Job 8:10, fath. sh. they not t. thee?
12:7, ask beasts, they shall t. thee
8, speak to earth, it shall t. thee
33:33, hold peace, I sh. t. thee wisdom
Ps. 32:8, will t. me in way sh. go
45:4, ri. hand sh. t. thee ter. things
Teach Them.
Ex. 18:20, shalt t. them ordinances
24:12, writ. th. thou mayest t. them
Dt. 4:9, t. them thy son's sons
5:31, judgments thou shalt t. them
6:7, t. them to thy children; 11:19.
Jud. 3:2, Is. might know to t. them
I Ks. 8:36, thou t. them good way
II Ks. 17:27, let him t. them manner of
Ezra 7:25, t. ye t. that know not
Ps. 132:12, keep testimony I t. them
Mat. 5:19, whoso shall do and t. them
Mk. 6:34, began t. them many thi.
8:31, to t. them Son of man suffer
Teacher.
I Chr. 25:8, as well t. as scholar
Hab. 2:18, profit. image, t. of lies
Jno. 3:2, thou art a t. come fr. G.
Rom. 2:20, confident thou art a t.
I Tim. 2:7, t. of Gent.; II Tim. 1:11.
Teachers.
Ps. 119:99, more underst. than t.
Prov. 5:13, not obeyed voice of t.
Is. 30:20, yet sh. not t. be remov. but thine eyes sh. see thy t.
43:27, thy t. have transgressed
Acts 13:1, at Anti. were certain t.
I Cor. 12:28, prophets t.
29, all t.?
Eph. 4:11, evangelists, pastors, t.
I Tim. 1:7, desir. to be t. of law
II Tim. 4:3, heap to themselves t.
Tit. 2:3, women be t. of good thi.
Heb. 5:12, time ye ought to be t.
II Pet. 2:1, sh. be false t. am. you
Teachers, False.
Zeph. 3:4; Mat. 24:4; Acts 13:6; 20:29; II Cor. 11:13; I Tim. 1:6; 4:1; 6:3; II Tim. 3:8; Tit. 1:11; II Pet. 2; Jude 4; Rev. 2:14, 20; not to be hearkened to, Dt. 13:1; Mat. 24:5; Col. 2:8; I Tim. 1:4; 4:1; Heb. 13:9; II Pet. 2; I Jno. 4:1; II Jno. 10; Jude; Rev. 2:14; how to be tested and avoided, Is. 8:20; Rom. 16:17; Tit. 3:10; I Jno. 4:2, 3; II Jno. 10; their condemnation, Dt. 13:1; 18:20; Is. 8:20; 9:15; Jer. 28:15; Ez. 13:8; 14:10; Mic. 3:6; Gal. 1:8; II Tim. 3:9; II Pet. 2:1; Jude 4, 10, 16.
Teachest.
Ps. 94:12, blessed is man thou t.
Mat. 22:16, t. way of G. in truth; Mk. 12:14; Lu. 20:21.
Acts 21:21, t. Jews to forsake M.
Rom. 2:21, t. ano. t. not thyself?
Teacheth.
II Sam. 22:35, he t. my hands to war; Ps. 18:34.
Job 35:11, who t. more th. beasts
36:22, G. exalt. who t. like him?
Ps. 94:10, that t. man knowledge
144:1 which t. my hands to war
Prov. 6:13, wick. man t. wi. fing.
16:23, hea. of wise t. his m.
Is. 9:15, the prophet that t. lies
48:17, I am thy G. which t. thee
Acts 21:28, man that t. all men
Rom. 12:7, he that t. on teaching
I Cor. 2:13, wis. t. but wh. H. G. t.
Gal. 6:6, communi. to him th. t.
I Jno. 2:27, same anointing t. you
Teaching.
II Chr. 15:3, Is. without t. priest
Jer. 32:33, rising early and t. th.
Mat. 4:23, Jesus went about Galilee, t; 9:35; Lu. 13:10.
15:9, t. for doctrines commandments of men; Mk. 7:7.
26:55, I sat daily t. in temple
28:20, t. them to observe all thi.
Lu. 23:5, t. throughout all Jewry
Acts 5:25, the apostles t. the peo.
15:35, Paul and B. in Antioch t.
Rom. 12:7, he that teacheth on t.
Col. 1:28, warning and t. ev. man
3:16, t. and admonish. one ano.
Tit. 1:11, t. things they ought not
2:12, t. us, denying ungodliness
Teaching from God, Ps. 71:17; Is. 54:13; Jer. 31:34; Jno. 6:45; Gal. 1:12; Eph. 4:21; I Thess. 4:9; I Jno. 2:27.
of Christ, Mat. 5; 7:29.
Tear (v.).
Jud. 8:7, then wil. I t. your flesh
Ps. 7:2, lest t. my soul like lion
35:15, they did t. me, ceased not
50:22, consider this, lest I t. you
Jer. 15:3, I will appoint dogs to t.
16:7, nor shall men t. themselves
Ez. 13:20, your pillows I will t.
Hos. 5:14, I will t. and go away
13:8, the wild beast shall t. them
Amos 1:11, his anger did t. perp.
Nah. 2:12, the lion did t. enough
Zech. 11:16, shepherd sh. t. claws
Teareth.
Dt. 33:20, as a lion, and t. arm
Job 16:9, he t. me in his wrath
18:4, he t. himself in his anger
Mic. 5:8, young lion t. in pieces
Mk. 9:18, he t. him; Lu. 9:39.
Tears.
II Ks. 20:5, I have seen t.; Is. 38:5.
Job 16:20, mine eye pour. out t.
Ps. 6:6, I water my couch with t.
39:12, hold not peace at my t.
42:3, my t. have been my meat
56:8, put th. my t. in thy bottle
80:5, wi. bread of t. giv. t. to dr.
116:8, hast delivered eyes from t.
126:5, th. sow in t. sh. reap in joy
Ecc. 4:1, behold the t. of such as
Is. 16:9, I will water thee with t.
25:8, the Lord will wipe away t.
Jer. 9:1, O that mi. eyes were t.!
18, our eyes run down with t.
13:17, eyes sh. run down with t.
14:17, let mine eyes run with t.
31:16, weeping, thine eyes fr. t.
Lam. 1:2, t. are on her cheeks
2:11, mine eyes do fail with t.
18, let t. run down like a river
Ez. 24:16, neither sh. thy t. run
Mal. 2:13, cover. altar of L. wi. t.
Mk. 9:24, father said with t. L.
Lu. 7:38, to wash feet with t.
44, she washed my feet with t.
Act 20:19, serving the L. with t.
31, cease not to warn with t.
II Cor. 2:4, I wrote to you with t.
II Tim. 1:4, mindful of thy t.
Heb. 5:7, offered supplica. with t.
12:17, he sought it caref. with t.
Rev. 7:17, G. sh. wipe away t.; 21:4.
Teats.
Is. 32:12, they shall lament for t.
Ez. 23:3, they bruised the t.; 21.
Tebeth.
Esth. 2:16, tenth month, wh. is T.
Tedious.
Acts 24:4, that I be not t. to thee
Teeth.
Gen. 49:12, his t. shall be white
Num. 11:33, wh. flesh was bet. t.
Dt. 32:24, will send t. of beasts
I Sam. 2:13, flesh-hook of three t.
Job 4:10, t. of lions are broken
13:14, wherefore take flesh in t.?
19:20, I escap. with skin of my t.
29:17, plucked spoil out of t. of
41:14, leviathan's t. are terrible
Ps. 3:7, hast broken t. of ungodly
57:4, who. t. are spe. and arrows
58:6, break th. t. O G. in mouth
124:6, not given as prey to t.
Prov. 10:26, as vinegar to the t.
30:14, wh. t. are swords, jaw-t.
Song 4:2, thy t. like a flock; 6:6.
Is. 41:15, make instrum. hav. t.
Jer. 31:29, children's t. are set on edge; Ez. 18:2.
Lam. 3:16, hath broken my t.
Dan. 7:7, fourth beast had iron t.; 19.
Joel 1:6, cheek t. of a great lion
Amos 4:6, have given clean. of t.
Mic. 3:5, bite with t. cry peace
Zech. 9:7, abominations from his t.
Mat. 27:44, cast the same in his t.
Rev. 9:8, their t. as the t. of lions
Teil Tree.
Is. 6:13, as a t. tree and as an oak
Tekel.
Dan. 5:25, writ. Mene, Mene, T.
27, T. thou art weighed in the
Tekoah, or Tekoa.
II Sam. 14:2, Joab sent to T. to
4, when the woman of T. spake
I Chr. 2:24, Asher father of T.
4:5, Asher the father of T. had
II Chr. 11:6, built Etam and T.
20:20, into the wilderness of T.
Jer. 6:1, blow the trumpet in T.
Amos 1:1, among herdmen of T.
Tell.
Gen. 15:5, t. the stars
32:29, t. me thy name
II Sam. 1:20, t. it not in Gath
Ps. 48:12, t. the towers thereof
50:12, if I were hungry, I would not t. thee
Ecc. 6:12; 10:14, who can t. what shall be after?
10:20, that which hath wings shall t.
Jon. 3:9, who can t. if God will turn?
Mat. 18:15, t. him his fault
17, t. it unto the church
21:27; Mk. 11:33; Lu. 20:8, neither t. I you
Mk. 5:19, t. how great things
11:33; Lu. 20:7, we cannot t.
Lu. 13:32, t. that fox
Jno. 3:8, canst not t. whence
12, if I t. you of heavenly things
4:25, he will t. us all things
18:34, did others t. it thee of me?
Acts 17:21, either to t. or hear some
See Ps. 56:8; Is. 19:12; Mat. 28:7; II Cor. 12:2.
Tellest.
Ps. 56:8, thou t. my wanderings
Telleth.
II Sam. 7:11, the L. t. thee that he
II Ks. 6:12, Elisha t. the king of Is.
Ps. 41:6, when he goeth he t. it
101:7, he th. t. lies sh. not tarry
147:4, he t. number of the stars
Jer. 33:13, hands of him that t. th.
Jno. 12:22, Philip cometh t. And
Telling.
Jud. 7:15, Gid. heard t. of dream
II Sam. 11:19, made an end of t.
II Ks. 8:5, as he was t. the king
Tema.
Gen. 25:15, Hadar, T.; I Chr. 1:30.
Job 6:19, troops of T. looked for
Is. 21:14, the inhabitants of T.
Jer. 25:23, I made T. to drink the
Teman.
Gen. 36:11, sons of Eliphaz, T.
15, duke T.; 42; I Chr. 1:53.
Jer. 49:7, is wisd. no more in T.?
20, hath purposed against T.
Ez. 25:13, make desolate fr. T.
Amos 1:12, send a fire upon T.
Ob. 9 thy mighty men, O T.
Hab. 3:3, God came from T. Holy
Temperance.
Acts 24:25, as he reasoned of t.
Gal. 5:23, t. ag. such th. no law
II Pet. 1:6, add to know. t. and to t.
Temperance commended, Prov. 23:1; I Cor. 9:25; Gal. 5:23; Eph. 5:18; Tit. 1:8; 2:2; II Pet. 1:6.
Temperate.
I Cor. 9:25, striv. for mastery is t.
Tit. 1:8, bishop be t.
2:2, aged t.
Temper.
Ez. 46:14, oil to t. wi. fine flour
Tempered.
Ex. 29:2, unleavened t. with oil
30:35, a perfume t. together
I Cor. 12:24, God hath t. body
Tempest.
Job 9:17, he breaketh me with a t.
27:20, a t. stealeth him away in
Ps. 11:6, on wicked sh. he rain t.
55:8, I hasten from storm and t.
83:15, so persecute them with t.
Is. 28:2, which as a t. of hail
29:6, visited with storm and t.
30:30, Assyr. be beaten with a t.
32:2, man shall be a covert fr. t.
54:11, O afflicted, tossed with t.
Amos 1:14, t. in day of whirlw.
Jon. 1:4, was a mighty t. in sea
12, for my sake great t. is come
Mat. 8:24, there arose a t. in sea
Acts 27:18, exceed. tossed with t.
20, no small t. lay on us, hope
Heb. 12:18, not to. to darkn. and t.
II Pet. 2:17, clouds carried with a t.
Tempestuous.
Ps. 50:3, be very t. round him
Jon. 1:11, sea wrought and t.; 13.
Acts 27:14, arose ag. it t. wind
Temple.
II Sam. 22:7, he did hear my voice out of his t.; Ps. 18:6.
I Ks. 6:17, t. before forty cubits
II Chr. 36:7, put vessels in t. at B.
Ezra 4:1, they builded t. unto L.
5:14, took out t. brought to t.; 6:5.
Neh. 6:10, hid in t. shut doors of t.
Ps. 27:4, beauty of L. inq. in t.
29:9, in t. ev. one speak of glory
48:9, kindness in midst of thy t.
68:29, because of thy t. at Jerus.
Is. 6:1, and his train filled the t.
44:28, to t. thy founda. be laid
66:6, a voice from t. voice of L.
Jer. 50:28, decl. veng of t.; 51:11.
Ez. 41:1, afterw. brou. me to t.
Dan. 5:2, vessels taken out of t.; 3.
Amos 8:3, songs of t. be howlings
Zech. 8:9, strong, that t. be built
Mal. 3:1, L. come sudd. to his t.
Mat. 4:5, set him on a pinnacle of t.; Lu. 4:9.
12:6, place is one greater than t.
23:16, sw. by t. or gold of t.; 17, 21.
35, wh. ye slew bet. t. and altar
24:1, show build. of t.; Lu. 21:5.
26:61, I am able to dest. t. of G.
27:40, destroyest t.; Mk. 15:29.
51, veil of t. rent in twain; Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45.
Mk. 11:16, carry vessels thro. t.
14:58, destroy t. ma. with hands
Lu. 2:37, An. departed not fr. t.
Jno. 2:15, he drove them out of t.
19, destroy t.; 21, spake of t. of
20, forty and six years t. build.
Acts 3:2, laid daily at gate of t. to ask alms of them ent. t.; 10.
19:27, t. of Diana sho. be despis.
21:30, took Paul, drew him out t.
24:6, hath gone about to prof. t.
25:8, neither against t. nor Cesar
I Cor. 3:16, that ye are t. of God
17, if any man defile t. of G. him G. dest. t. holy, wh. t. ye are
6:19, your body is t. of H. Ghost
8:10, these sit at meat in idol's t.
9:13, they who minister live of t.
II Cor. 6:16, hath t. of G. wi. idols
Rev. 7:15, serve day and ni. in t.
11:1, rise and measure t. of God
19, t. of G. was open. in heaven
14:15, ano. angel came out of t.
15:5, t. of tabernacle was opened
8, t. was filled with smoke from
16:1, I heard a voice out of t.; 17.
21:22, no t. Almig. and Lamb t.
symbolical, Ez. 40-44.
symbolical of the body of Christ, Jno. 2:21.
of God and Holy Ghost, Christians are, I Cor. 3:16, 17; 6:19; II Cor. 6:16. See also Rev. 3:12; 7:15; 15:8; 21:22.
(house of God), Ps. 65:4; Ecc. 5:1; I Tim. 3:15; Heb. 10:21; I Pet. 4:17.
blessedness of frequenting, Ps. 65:4; 84:1, 10; 100:4; 122 (Is. 2:3).
Temple, In or Into the.
I Chr. 6:10, priest's office in the t.
Ezra 5:15, carry these ves. into the t.
Neh. 6:11, go into the t. to save life
Mat. 12:5, priests in t. prof. sabb.
21:12, went into the t. to cast out them that sold in t.; Mk. 11:15; Lu. 19:45.
14, and lame came to him in the t
15, child. crying in t. Hosanna
26:55, teaching in t.; Lu. 21:37.
27:5, cast down pieces of sil. in t.
Mk. 14:49, I was daily teaching in the t.; Lu. 22:53.

Temple—Continued
Lu. 1:21, tarried so long in the t.
2:27, he came by Spirit into the t.
46, found him in the t. sitting
18:10, two men went into the t.
24:53, continu. in t. praising G.
Acts 2:46, with one accord in the t.
3:1, Peter and John went into the t
3, to go into t.
5:20, speak in t.
25, men are standing in t.
21:26, Paul entered t.
27, saw in t.
28, brought Greeks into the t.; 29.
24:12, neither found me in the t.
18, J. found me purified in the t.
26:21, causes J. caught me in t.
II Thess. 2:4, as G. sitteth in t. of G.
Rev. 3:12, I make a pillar in the t.
15:8, no man able to enter into the t.

Temple, The First.
built on mount Moriah on the threshing-floor of Ornan or Araunah, I Chr. 21:28-30, with I Chr. 22:1; II Chr 3:1.
David
anxious to build, II Sam. 7:2; I Chr. 22:7; 29:3; Ps. 132:2-5.
being a man of war not permitted to build, II Sam. 7:5-9, with I Ks. 5:3; I Chr. 22:8.
told by the prophet that Solomon should build, II Sam. 7:12, 13; I Chr. 17:12.
made preparations for building, I Chr. 22:2-5, 14-16; I Chr. 29:2-5.
charged Solomon to build, I Chr. 22:6, 7, 11.
prayed that Solomon might have wisdom to build, I Chr. 29:19.
charged his princes to assist in building, I Chr. 22:17-19.
free-will offerings of the people for building, I Chr. 29:6-9.
Solomon
determined to build, II Chr. 2:1.
specially instructed for, II Chr. 3:3.
employed all the strangers in preparing for, II Chr. 2:2, 17, 18, with I Ks. 5:15.
applied to Hiram for a skilful workman to superintend, etc., the building of, II Chr. 2:7, 13, 14.
employed thirty thousand Israelites in the work, I Ks. 5:13, 14.
contracted with Hiram for wood, stone, and labor, I Ks. 5:6-12; II Chr. 2:8-10.
commenced second day of second month of fourth year of Solomon, I Ks. 6:1, 37; II Chr. 3:2.
built without the noise of hammers, ax, or any tool, I Ks. 6:7.
Divided into
the sanctuary or greater house, II Chr. 3:5.
the oracle or most holy place, I Ks. 6:19.
the porch, II Chr. 3:4.
surrounded with three stories of chambers communicating with the interior on the right side, I Ks. 6:5, 6, 8, 10.
surrounded with spacious courts, I Ks. 6:36; II Chr. 4:9.
was three score cubits long, twenty broad, and thirty high, I Ks. 6:2; II Chr. 3:3.
was lighted by narrow windows, I Ks. 6:4.
was roofed with cedar, I Ks. 6:9.
The Greater or Outer House
was forty cubits long, II Ks. 6:17.
had folding doors of fir wood carved and gilded, I Ks. 6:34, 35.
had door posts of olive wood carved and gilded, I Ks. 6:33; II Chr. 3:7.
The Oracle or Most Holy Place
was twenty cubits every way, I Ks. 6:16, 20.
two cherubims of gilded olive-wood made within, I Ks. 6:23-28; II Chr. 3:11-13.
a partition of chains of gold between it and outer house, I Ks. 6:21.
the doors and posts of, of olive-wood carved and gilded, I Ks. 6:31, 32.
separated from the outer house by a vail; II Chr. 3:14.
the floor and walls of, covered with cedar and fir wood, I Ks. 6:15.
cedar of, carved with flowers, etc., I Ks. 6:18.
ceiled with fir wood and gilt, II Chr. 3:5.
the whole inside and outside covered with gold, I Ks. 6:21, 22; II Chr. 3:7.
garnished with precious stones, II Chr. 3:6.
The Porch of,
twenty cubits long and ten broad, I Ks. 6:3,
one hundred and twenty cubits high, II Chr. 3:4.
pillars of, with their chapiters described, I Ks. 7:15-22; II Chr. 3:15-17.
its magnificence, II Chr. 2:5, 9.
was seven years in building, I Ks. 6:38.
was finished in the eight month of the eleventh year of Solomon, I Ks. 6:38.
Was Called
the house of the Lord, II Chr. 23:5, 12.
the mountain of the Lord's house, Is. 2:2.
house of the God of Jacob, Is. 2:3.
Zion, Ps. 84:1-7.
mount Zion, Ps. 74:2.
appointed as a house of sacrifice, II Chr. 7:12.
appointed as a house of prayer, Is. 56:7, with Mat. 21:13.
God promised to dwell in, I Ks. 6:12, 13.
all dedicated things placed in, II Chr. 5:1.
the ark of God brought into with great solemnity, I Ks. 8:1-9; II Chr. 5:2-10.
filled with the cloud of glory, I Ks. 8:10, 11; II Chr. 5:13; 7:2.
solemnly dedicated to God by Solomon, I Ks. 8:12-66; II Chr. 6.
sacred fire sent down from heaven at its dedication, II Chr. 7:3.
was but a temple built with hands, Acts 7:47, 48.
complete destruction of, predicted, Jer. 26:18, with Mic. 3:12.
Historical Notices of:
pillaged by Shishak king of Egypt, I Ks. 14:25, 26; II Chr. 12:9.
repaired by Jehoash at the instigation of Jehoiada, II Ks. 12:4-14; II Chr. 24:4-13.
treasures of, given by Jehoash to propitiate the Syrians, II Ks. 12:17, 18.
defiled and its treasures given by Ahaz to the king of Assyria, II Ks. 16:14, 18; II Chr. 28:20, 21.
purified and divine worship restored under Hezekiah, II Chr. 29:3-35.
its treasures, etc., given by Hezekiah to the Assyrians, to procure a treaty, II Ks. 18:13-16.
polluted by the idolatrous worship of Manasseh, II Ks. 21:4-7; II Chr. 33:4, 5, 7.
repaired by Josiah in the eighteenth year of his reign, II Ks. 22:3-7; II Chr. 34:8-13.
purified by Josiah, II Ks. 23:4-7, 11, 12.
pillaged and burned by the Babylonians, II Ks. 25:9, 13-17; II Chr. 36:18, 19.
Illustrative of
Christ, Jno. 2:19, 21.
the spiritual church, I Cor. 3:16; II Cor. 6:16; Eph. 2:20-22.
the bodies of saints, I Cor. 6:19.
resumed under Darius, Ezra 6:7.
finished and dedicated, Ezra 6:15, 16.
purified by Nehemiah, Neh. 13:30.
made a den of thieves, Mat. 21:12; Mk. 11:15; Lu. 19:46.
Christ drives out buyers and sellers, Mat. 21:42; Mk. 11:15; Lu 19:45; Jno. 2:14.
Christ foretells its destruction, Mat. 24:2; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:6.
Christ teaches in, Lu. 21:37
disciples continue there daily, Acts 2:46.
Peter and John pray and teach in Acts 3:1, 12.
Paul enters, and is assaulted in, Acts 21:26.

Temple, The Second.
built on the site of the first temple, Ezra 2:6, etc.
Cyrus
his decree for building, predicted, Is. 44:28.
gave a decree for building, in the first year of his reign, Ezra 1:1, 2; 6:3.
gave permission to the Jews to go to Jerusalem to build, Ezra 1:3.
furnished means for building, Ezra 6:4.
ordered those who remained in Babylon to contribute to the building of, Ezra 1:4.
gave the vessels of the first temple for, Ezra 1:7-11; 6:5.
divine worship commenced before foundation was laid, Ezra 3:1-6.
materials for building, procured from Tyre and Sidon, Ezra 3:7.
foundation of, laid the second month of second year after the captivity, Ezra 3:8.
solemnities connected with laying the foundation of, Ezra 3:9-11.
its dimensions, Ezra 6:3, 4.
grief of those who had seen the first temple, Ezra 3:12; Hag. 2:3.
joy of those who had not seen the first temple, Ezra 3:13.
The Samaritans, etc.
proposed to assist in building, Ezra 4:1, 2.
their help refused by the Jews Ezra 4:3.
weakened the hands of the Jews in building, Ezra 4:4, 5.
wrote to Artaxerxes Smerdis to interrupt the building, Ezra 4:6:16.
procured its interruption for fifteen years, Ezra 4:24.
the Jews reproved for not building, Hag. 1:1-5.
the Jews punished for not persevering in building, Hag. 1:6, 9-11; 2:15, 17; Zech. 8:10.
the Jews encouraged to proceed in building, Hag. 1:8; 2:19; Zech. 8:9.
resumed by Zerubbabel and Jeshua, Ezra 5:2.
its completion by Zerubbabel foretold, to encourage the Jews, Zech. 4:4-10.
future glory of, predicted, Hag. 2:7-9.
Tatnai the governor wrote to Darius to know if the building had his sanction, Ezra 5:3-17.
the decree of Cyrus found and confirmed by Darius, Ezra 6:1, 2, 6-12.
finished the third of the twelfth month in the sixth year of Darius, Ezra 6:15.
dedication of, celebrated with joy and thankfulness, Ezra 6:16-18.
repaired and beautified by Herod, which occupied forty-six years Jno. 2:20
the magnificence of its building and ornaments Jno. 2:20; Mk. 13:1, Lu. 21:5.
beautiful gate of, mentioned, Acts 3:2.
Solomon's porch connected with, Jno. 10:23; Acts 3:11.
Christ
to appear in, Hag. 2:7, with Mal. 3:1.
presented in, Lu. 2:22, 27.
miraculously transported to a pinnacle of, Mat. 4:5; Lu. 4:9.
frequently taught in, Mk. 14:49.
purified, at the commencement of his ministry, Jno. 2:15-17.
purified, at the close of his ministry, Mat. 21:12, 13.
predicted its destruction, Mat. 24:2; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:6.
the vail of, rent at our Lord's death, Mat. 27:51.
separation between the outer or Gentile court and that of the Jews, alluded to, Eph. 2:13, 14.
no Gentile allowed to enter the inner courts of, Acts 21:27-30.
The Jews
prayed without, while the priests offered incense within, Lu. 1:10; 18:10.
considered it blasphemy to speak against, Mat. 26:61; Acts 6:13; 21:28.
desecrated by selling oxen, etc., in, Jno. 2:14.
desecration of, foretold, Dan. 9:27; 11:31.
cleansed and re-dedicated by Judas Maccabæus after its desecration by Antiochus Epiphanes, Jno. 10:22.
desecrated by the Romans, Dan. 9:27, with Mat. 24:15.

Temples, of the head.
Jud. 4:21, sm. nail into his t.; 22.
5:26, she had stricken thro. his t.
Song 4:3, thy t. like pomegr.; 6:7.

Temples.
Hos. 8:14, forgot Maker, build. t.
Joel 3:5, into t. my goodly things
Acts 7:48, the M. H. dwelleth not in t. made with hands; 17:24.

Temporal.
II Cor. 4:18, for things seen are t.

Tempt.
Gen. 22:1, God did t. Abraham
Ex. 17:2, wherefore do ye t. Lord?
Dt. 6:16, ye shall not t. the L.
Is. 7:12, not ask, nor will I t. L.
Mal. 3:15, that t. God are deliv.
Mat. 4:7, shalt not t. L.; Lu. 4:12.
22:18, why t. ye me? Mk. 12:15; Lu. 20:23.
Acts 5:9, ye have agreed to t. Sp.
15:10, therefore why t. ye God?
I Cor. 7:5, Sa. t. you not for your
10:9, neither let us t. Christ

Temptation.
God cannot be the subject of, Js. 1:13.
does not come from God, Js. 1:13.
Comes from
lusts, Js. 1:14.
covetousness, Prov. 28:20; I Tim. 6:9, 10.
the devil is the author of, I Chr. 21:1; Mat. 4:1; Jno. 13:2; I Thess. 3:5.
evil associates, the instruments of, Prov. 1:10; 7:6; 16:29.
Often Arises Through
poverty, Prov. 30:9; Mat. 4:2, 3.
prosperity, Prov. 30:9; Mat. 4:8.
worldly glory, Num. 22:17; Dan. 4:30; 5:2; Mat. 4:8.
to distrust of God's providence, Mat. 4:3.
to presumption, Mat. 4:6.
to worshipping the god of this world, Mat. 4:9.
often strengthened by the perversion of God's word, Mat. 4:6.
Permitted as a Trial of
faith, I Pet. 1:7; Js. 1:2, 3.
disinterestedness, Job 1:9-12.
always conformable to the nature of man, I Cor. 10:13.
often ends in sin and perdition, I Tim. 6:9; Js. 1:15.
Christ
endured, from the devil, Mk. 1:13.
endured, from the wicked, Mat. 16:1; 22:18; Lu. 10:25.
resisted by the word of God, Mat. 4:4, 7, 10.
overcame, Mat. 4:11.
sympathizes with those under, Heb. 4:15.
is able to succor those under, Heb. 2:18.
intercedes for his people under, Lu. 22:31, 32; Jno. 17:15.
God will not suffer saints to be exposed to, beyond their powers to bear, I Cor. 10:13.
God will make a way for saints to escape out of, I Cor. 10:13.
God enables the saints to bear, I Cor. 10:13.
God knows how to deliver saints out of, II Pet. 2:9.
Christ keeps faithful saints from the hour of, Rev. 3:10.
saints may be in heaviness through, I Pet. 1:6.
Saints Should
resist, in faith, Eph. 6:16; I Pet. 5:9.
watch against, Mat. 26:41; I Pet. 5:8.
pray to be kept from, Mat. 6:13; 26:41.
not to occasion, to others, Rom. 14:13.
restore those overcome by, Gal. 6:1.
avoid the way of, Prov. 4:14, 15.
the devil will renew, Lu. 4:13.
has strength through the weakness of the flesh, Mat. 26:41.
mere professors fall away in time of, Lu. 8:13.
blessedness of those who meet and overcome, Js. 1:2-4, 12.
exemplified, Eve, Gen. 3:1, 4, 5; Joseph, Gen. 39:7; Balaam, Num. 22:17; Achan, Josh. 7:21; David, II Sam. 11:2; Jeroboam, I Ks. 15:30; Peter, Mk. 14:67-71; Paul, II Cor. 12:7, with Gal. 4:14.
trial of faith and life, Gen. 22; Dan. 12:10; Zech. 13:9; Lu. 22:31, 40; Heb. 11:17; Js. 1:12; I Pet. 1:7; 4:12.
none excessive, I Cor. 10:13.
of Christ, by the devil, Mat. 4; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4.

Temptation.
Ps. 95:8, as in t. in wild.; Heb. 3:8.
Mat. 6:13, and lead us not into t.; Lu. 11:4.
26:41, that ye enter not into t.; Mk. 14:38; Lu. 22:40, 46.
Lu. 4:13, wh. devil ended his t.
8:13, in a time of t. fall away
I Cor. 10:13, no t. tak. you, wi. t.
Gal. 4:14, t. in flesh despised not
I Tim. 6:9, that be rich fall into t,
Js. 1:12, bless. that endureth t.
Rev. 3:10, keep thee fr. hour of t.

Temptations.
Dt. 4:34, nati. out of nat. by t.
7:19, great t. th. eyes saw; 29:3.
Lu. 22:28, contin. with me in t.
Acts 20:19, serv. G. with many t.
Js. 1:2, joy when ye fall into t.
I Pet. 1:6, are in heaviness thro. t
II Pet. 2:9, L. deli. godly out of t.

Tempted.
Ex. 17:7, because they t. Lord
Num. 14:22, ha. t. me ten times
Dt. 6:16, tempt G. ye t. in Ma.
Ps. 78:18, they t. G. in heart; 41.
56, t. and provo. most high G.
95:9, when fath. t. me; Heb. 3:9.
106:14, lusted, t. God in desert
Mal. 4:1, wildern. to be t. of the devil; Mk. 1:13; Lu. 4:2.
Lu. 10:25, a lawyer t. him
I Cor. 10:9, some t. were destroy.
13, not suffer you to be t. above
Gal. 6:1, lest thou also be t.
I Thess. 3:5, by means tempter t.
Heb. 2:18, himself suff. being t.
4:15, in all points t. like as we
11:37, were sawn asun. were t.
Js. 1:13, say wh. he is t. I am t. of God, for God cannot be t.
14, ev. man t. wh. drawn of lust

Tempter.
Mat. 4:3, when t. came to him
I Thess. 3:5, by means t. tempted
Tempteth.
Js. 1:13, tempt. neither t. any
Tempting.
Mat. 16:1, the Pharisees t. Christ; Mk. 8:11; Lu. 11:16.
19:3, Pharis. came to him t. him
22:35, lawyer asked quest. t. him
Mk. 10:2, put away wife, t. him
Jno. 8:6, this they said, t. him
Ten.
Gen. 16:3, Ab. dw. t. years in C.
18:32, I will not dest. for t. sake
42:3, Jos.'s t. breth. went to buy
Ex. 34:28, wrote t. commandm.. Dt. 4:13; 10:4.
Lev. 26:26, t. women bake bread
Josh. 17:5, fell t. portions to Man.
Jud. 12:11, E. judged Is. t. years
20:10, take t. men of a hundred
Ruth 1:4, dwelt in Moab t. years
I Sam. 1:8, not better th. t. sons?
II Sam. 19:43, ha. t. parts in king
I Ks. 11:31, t. piec. give t. trib.; 35.
14:3, take t. loaves to Ahijah
II Ks. 15:17, Mena. reigned t. years
Neh. 11:1, one of t. to dw. at Jer.
Esth. 9:10, t. sons of Ham. slew; 12.
Ps. 33:2, instrument of t. strings; 92:3; 144:9.
Ecc. 7:19, more than t. mighty men
Ez. 45:14, homer of t. baths, t.
Amos 5:3, leave t. to house of Is.
6:9, if t. remain in one house
Zech. 8:23, t. men take hold of Jew
Mat. 25:1, kingdom likened to t. virgins
Lu. 15:8, wom. having t. pieces
17:17, were th. not t. cleansed?
19:13, delivered them t. pounds
Rev. 12:3, a dragon hav. t. horns; 13:1; 17:3.
17:12, the t. horns are t. kings
Ten Times.
Gen. 31:7, changed wages t. times; 41.
Num. 14:22, have tempt. me t. times
Neh. 4:12, J. came, said to us t. times
Job 19:3, t. times ye reproached me
Dan. 1:20, found them t. times better
Tens.
Ex. 18:21, over them rul. of t.; 25.
Dt. 1:15, heads, captains over t.
Tenth.
Gen. 28:22, surely give t. to thee
Lev. 27:32, t. shall be holy to L.
Num. 18:21, given child. of L. t.
I Sam. 8:15, king take t. of seed
Is. 6:13, yet in it shall be a t.
Jno. 1:39, it was about t. hour
Tend.
Prov. 21:5, diligent t. to plente.
Tendeth.
Prov. 10:16, labor of righteous t.
11:19, as righteousness t. to life
24, withholdeth, it t. to poverty
14:23, talk of lips t. to penury
19:23, fear of the Lord t. to life
Tender.
Gen. 18:7, Abra. fetched a calf t.
33:13, lord know. children are t.
Dt. 28:54, man that is t. among
56, the t. and delicate woman
32:2, small rain on the t. herb
II Sam. 23:4, as t. grass springing
II Ks. 22:19, heart t.; II Chr. 34: 27.
I Chr. 22:5, Sol. young and t.; 29:1.
Job 14:7, t. branch will not cease
38:27, cause the t. herb to spring
Prov. 4:3, t. and belov. in sight of
27:25, the t. grass showeth itself
Song 2:13, the vines with t. grape
7:12, see whether t. grape appear
Is. 47:1, no more be called t. and
53:2, shall grow up as a t. plant
Ez. 17:22, I will crop off a t. one
Dan. 1:9, G. brought Dan. into t.
4:15, in earth, in the t. grass; 23.
Mat. 24:32, bra. is t.; Mk. 13:28.
Lu. 1:78, thro. t. mercy of God
Js. 5:11, L. is pitiful, of t. mercy
Tender-hearted.
II Chr. 13:7, Reh. young and t.-h.
Eph. 4:32, be kind and t.-h.
Tenderness.
Dt. 28:56, set foot on gro. for t.
Tenons.
Ex. 26:17, two t. in one board; 19, 36:22, 24.
Tenor.
Gen. 43:7, according to t. of words
Ex. 34:27, after t. of these words
Tent.
Num. 24:5, how goodly are thy t.!
I Sam. 4:10; II Sam. 18:17, fled every man to his t.
I Ks. 12:16, to your t., O Israel
Ps. 84:10, than to dwell in t. of wickedness
Is. 38:12, removed as a shepherd's t.
54:2, enlarge the place of thy t.
Jer. 10:20, there is none to stretch forth my t.
Acts 18:3, by occupation they were t.-makers.
See Is. 40:22; Jer. 4:20; 35:7; Zech. 12:7.
Tents.
origin and antiquity of, Gen. 4:20.
Called
tabernacles, Num. 24:5; Job 12:6; Heb. 11:9.
curtains, Is. 54:2; Heb. 3:7.
were spread out, Is. 40:22.
fastened by cords to stakes or nails, Is. 54:2; Jer. 10:20, with Jud. 4: 21.
Were Used by
patriarchs, Gen. 13:5; 25:27; Heb. 11:9.
Israel in the desert, Ex. 33:8; Num. 24:2.
the people of Israel in all their wars, I Sam. 4:3, 10; 29:1; I Ks. 16:16.
the Rechabites, Jer. 35:7, 10.
the Arabs, Is. 13:20.
shepherds while tending their flocks, Song 1:8; Is. 38:12.
all eastern nations, Jud. 6:5; I Sam. 17:4; II Ks. 7:7; I Chr. 5:10.
separate, for females of the family, Gen. 24:67.
separate, for the servants, Gen. 31: 33.
Were Pitched
with order and regularity, Num. 1:52.
in the neighborhood of wells, etc., Gen. 13:10, 12; 26:17, 18; I Sam. 29:1.
under trees, Gen. 18:1, 4; Jud. 4:5.
on the tops of houses, II Sam. 16: 22.
sending persons to seek a convenient place for, alluded to, Dt. 1:33.
ease and rapidity of their removal, alluded to, Is. 38:12.
of the Jews contrasted with those of the Arabs, Num. 24:5, with Song 1:5.
custom of sitting and standing at the door of, Gen. 18:1; Jud. 4:20.
Illustrative
(spread out) of the heavens, Is. 40:22.
(enlarging of) of the great extension of the church, Is. 54:2.
Terah.
Gen. 11:24, begat T.; I Chr. 1:26.
26, T. begat Abr.; 27; Josh. 24:2.
31, T. took Abram his son, and
Teraphim.
Jud. 17:5, made an ephod and t.
18:14, in these houses is t.; 20.
Hos. 3:4, many days without t.
Termed.
Is. 62:4, sh. no more be t. forsak.
Terraces.
II Chr. 9:11, ma. of algum trees t.
Terrestrial.
I Cor. 15:40, bodies t. glory of t.
Terrible.
Ex. 34:10, for it is a t. thing
Dt. 1:19, went thro. t. wild.; 8:15.
7:21, Lord is a mighty God and t.; 10:17; Neh. 1:5; 4:14; 9:32.
10:21, done t. thi.; II Sam. 7:23.
Jud. 13:6, angel of God, very t.
Job 37:22, with God is t. majesty
39:20, glory of his nostrils is t.
41:14, teeth are t. round about
Ps. 45:4, hand sh. teach t. things
47:2, the Lord most high is t. he
65:5, by t. things in righteousn.
66:3, t. art thou in thy works
5, t. in his doing towards men
68:35, thou art t. out of thy holy
76:12, he is t. to the kings of
99:3, prai. thy great and t. name
106:22, done t. things by R. sea
145:6, shall speak of thy t. acts
Song 6:4, art t. as an army; 10.
Is. 13:11, lay low haughtin. of t.
18:2, to a people t.
7, from a people t.
21:1, from desert, from a t. land
25:3, the city of the t. nations
4, blast of t. ones is as a storm
5, branch of t. shall be bro. low
29:5, mult. of t. ones be as chaff
20, t. one is brought to naught
49:25, prey of t. sh. be delivered
64:3, when thou didst t. things
Jer. 15:21, red. out of hand of t.
20:11, L. is as a mighty t. one
Lam. 5:10, because of t. famine
Ez. 1:22, color of the t. crystal
28:7, will bring the t. of nations upon thee; 30:11; 31:12.
32:12, cause to fall t. of nations
Dan. 2:31, form of image was t.
7:7, fourth beast dreadf. and t.
Joel 2:11, L. is great and very t.
31, before the great and t. day
Hab. 1:7, Chaldeans are t. and
Zeph. 2:11, L. will be t. unto M.
Heb. 12:21, so t. was sight that
Terribleness.
Dt. 26:8, L. brought us with t.
I Chr. 17:21, make thee a name t.
Jer. 49:16, thy t. hath deceived th
Terribly.
Is. 2:19, to shake t. the earth; 21.
Nah. 2:3, fir trees sh. be t. shak.
Terrify.
Job 3:5, let blackness of day t. it
9:34, his rod, let not his fear t.
31:34, did contempt of famil. t.?
II Cor. 10:9, seem as if I wo. t. you
Terrified, est.
Dt. 20:3, fear not nor be t.
Job 7:14, thou t. me thro. visions
Lu. 21:9, hear of wars, be not t.
24:37, they were t. and affrighted
Phil. 1:28, in nothing t. by adv.
Terror.
Gen. 35:5, the t. of God was upon
Lev. 26:16, will ap. over you t.
Dt. 32:25, sw. without, t. with.
34:12, in the t. which M. showed
Josh. 2:9, t. is fallen upon us
Job 31:23, destruc. fr. G. was a t.
33:7, my. t. not make thee afraid
Ps. 91:5, not afr. for t. by night
Is. 10:33, L. will lop bough wi. t.
19:17, Ju. shall be a t. to Egypt
33:18, thy heart shall meditate t.
54:14, thou shalt be far from t.
Jer. 17:17, not a t.
20:4, t. to thyself
32:21, brought forth Isr. with t.
Ez. 26:17, cause t. to be on all
21, I make th. a t.; 27:36; 28:19.
32:23, wh. caused t.; 24, 25, 26, 27.
30, with their t. they are asha.
32, I have caused my t. in land
Rom. 13:3, rulers not t. to good
II Cor. 5:11, knowing the t. of L.
I Pet. 3:14, be not afraid of th. t.
Terrors.
Dt. 4:34, assa. to take nat. by t.
Job 6:4, t. of God set themselves
18:11, t. shall make him afraid
14, sh. bring him to king of t.
20:25, sword cometh, t. are upon
24:17, they are in the t. of death
27:20, t. take hold on him
30:15, t. are turned upon me
Ps. 55:4, t. of death are fallen on
73:19, utterly consumed with t.
88:15, while I suff. t. I am distr.
16, thy t. have cut me off
Jer. 15:8, caused t. to fall on city
Lam. 2:22, hast called my t.
Ez. 21:12, t. by reason of sword
Tertius.
Rom. 16:22, I T. who wrote this
Tertullus.
Acts 24:1, certain orator nam. T.
2, T. began to accuse Paul
Testament.
Mat. 26:28, this is my blood in new t.; Mk. 14:24.
Lu. 22:20, this cup is the new t.; I Cor. 11:25.
II Cor. 3:6, made minis. of new t.
14, remains veil, in read. old t.
Heb. 7:22, surety of a better t.
9:15, he is mediator of new t. for redemption under first t.
16, where a t. is, th. must death
17, t. is of force after men dead
20, this is blood of t. G. enjoin.
Rev. 11:19, in temple ark of t.
Testator.
Heb. 9:16, of neces. be death of t
17, no strength while t. liveth
Testify.
Num. 35:30, one witness not t.
Dt. 8:19, I t. that ye sh. perish
19:16, if a false wit. t. against
31:21, song t. ag. them as witn.
32:46, set yo. hearts to wor. I t.
Neh. 9:34, wherew. thou didst t.
Job 15:6, thine own lips t. ag. th.
Ps. 50:7, O Is. I t. ag. thee; 81:8.
Is. 59:12, our sins. t. against us
Jer. 14:7, our iniquities t. ag. us
Hos. 5:5, pride of Israel doth t.
Amos 3:13, t. in house of Jacob
Mic. 6:3, what have I done? t. ag.
Lu. 16:28, send Laza. that he t.
Jno. 2:25, that any sho. t. of man
3:11, t. have seen.
5:39, t. of me
7:7, because I t. of it.
15:26, t. of me
Acts 2:40, wi. oth. words did he t.
10:42, t. it is he was ordai. of G.
20:24, to t. gospel of grace of G.
26:5, know they, if th. would t.
Gal. 5:3, I t. to ev. man circum.
Eph. 4:17, this I say, and t. in L.
I Jno. 4:14, we ha. seen and do t.
Rev. 22:16, I Jesus sent ang. to t.
18, I t. to ev. man that heareth
Testified.
Ex. 21:29, it ha. been t. to owner
Dt. 19:18, t. falsely ag. brother
Ruth 1:21, see, L. hath t. ag. me
II Sam. 1:16, thy mouth t. ag. th.
II Ks. 17:13, yet L. t. against Israel
17:15, testim. he t. ag. them
II Chr. 24:19, prophets t. against them; Neh. 9:26.
Neh. 13:15, I t. against them; 21.
Jno. 4:39, for saying wh. wo. t.
44, Je. himself t. a proph.; 13:21.
Acts 8:25, wh. they t. and preach
18:5, P. t. to Jews that J. was C.
23:11, as thou hast t. of me at J.
28:23, to whom he t. king. of G.
I Cor. 15:15, bec. we ha. t. of G.
I Thess. 4:6, we forewarned you, t.
I Tim. 2:6, gave himself to be t.
Heb. 2:6, one in a certain place t.
I Pet. 1:11, t. beforeh. sufferings
I Jno. 5:9, witness G. t. of his S.
III Jno. 3, t. of truth that is in th.
Testifiedst, eth.
Neh. 9:29, t. ag. them by Sp.; 30.
Hos. 7:10, pride of Is. t. his face
Jno. 3:32, wh. he ha. seen, he t.
21:24, disciple wh. t. of these thi.
Heb. 7:17, he t. thou art a priest
Rev. 22:20, which t. these things
Testifying.
Acts 20:21, t. both to Jews and G.
Heb. 11:4, witn. G. t. of his gifts
I Pet. 5:12, t. this is grace of God
Testimony.
Ex. 16:34, pot of manna bef. t.
25:16, sh. put into ark the t.; 21.
27:21, without vail before t.
30:6, mercy-s. over t.; Lev. 16:13.
31:18, gave M. two tables of t.
32:15, tables of t. in hand; 34:29.
38:21, this is sum of tabern. of t.
Num. 1:50, Lev. over taber. of t.
53, Lev. pitch about taber. of t.
9:15, cloud covered the tent of t.
10:11, cloud taken off taber. of t.
17:4, thou sh. lay up rods bef. t.
10, bring Aa. rod again bef. t.
Ruth 4:7, and this was a t. in Is.
II Ks. 11:12, gave the king the t.; II Chr. 23:11.
81:5, this he orda. in Jos. for t.
Ps. 78:5, he established a t. in J.
119:88, so sh. I keep t. of mouth
122:4, tribes go up to the t. of I.
132:12, if thy children keep my t.
Is. 8:16, bind up t.
20, law and t.
Mat. 8:4, gift M. commanded for a t.; Mk. 1:44; Lu. 5:44.
10:18, t. against them; Mk. 13:9.
Mk. 6:11, sh. dust for t.; Lu. 9:5.
Lu. 21:13, sh. turn to you for t.
Jno. 3:32, no man receiv. his t.
33, he that receiv. t. set to seal
8:17, writ. t. of two men is true
21:24, know that his t. is true
Acts 13:22, to wh. also he gave t.
14:3, gave t. to word of his grace
22:18, they will not recei. thy t.
I Cor. 1:6, as t. of C. was confir.
2:1, declaring unto you t. of God
II Cor. 1:12, t. of our conscience
II Thess. 1:10, bec. our t. was beli.
II Tim. 1:8, not asham. of t. of L.
Heb. 3:5, t. of things which were
11:5, Enoch had t. he pleased G.
Rev. 1:2, bare record of t. of J. C.
9, I was in Patmos for t. of Je.
6:9, souls of th. were slain for t.
11:7, when they have finished t.
12:11, overca. by word of th. t.
17, war with them wh. have t.
15:5, tabernacle of t. in heaven
19:10, t. of J. is spirit of proph.
Testimonies.
Dt. 4:45, these are t. M. spake
6:17, sh. diligently keep t. of G.
20, wh. mean t. G. commanded
I Ks. 2:3, to keep his statutes and his t.; II Ks. 23:3; I Chr. 29:19; II Chr. 34:31.
II Ks. 17:15, rejected t. followed
Neh. 9:34, nor kings heark. to t.
Ps. 25:10, keep coven. and his t.
75:56, keep not t.
93:5, t. sure
99:7, th. kept t. and ordinances
119:2, bles. are they th. keep t.
14, I rejoiced in way of thy t.
22, I have kept thy t.; 167, 168.
24, thy t. deli.
31, I stuck to t.
36, incline my heart to thy t.
46, I will speak of t. bef. kings
59, I turned my feet to thy t.
79, have known t. turn to me
95, wick. waited, I consider t.
99, thy t. are my meditation
111, thy t. have I taken
119, I love thy t.
125, know t.
129, thy t. are wonderful
138, thy t. are righte. faithful
144, righteous. of t. everlasting
119:146, save me, and I shall keep t.
152, concerning t. I have kno.
157, yet do I not decline fr. t.
Jer. 44:23, have not walked in t.
Thaddeus, Mk. 3:18.
Thank.
Lu. 6:32, those that love you what t. have ye? 33:34.
Thank (v.).
I Chr. 16:4, appoint. Lev. to t. L.
7, Da. delivered psalm to t. L.
23:30, stand ev. morning to t. L.
29:13, we t. thee, praise name
Dan. 2:23, I t. thee, praise thee
Mat. 11:25, Je. said, I t. thee, O Fa. L. of heaven; Lu. 10:21.
Lu. 17:9, doth he t. that serv.?
18:11, G. I t. th. not as oth. men
Jno. 11:41, Father, I t. thee
Rom. 1:8, t. my God, 7:25.
I Cor. 1:4, I t. G. on your behalf
14, I t. G. I bapt. none of you
14:18, I t. G. I speak with tong.

Thank—Continued
Phil. 1:3, I t. G. on rem. of you
I Thess. 2:13, for this cau. t. we G.
II Thess. 1:3, are bound to t. God
I Tim. 1:12, I t. Jesus Christ
II Tim. 1:3, I t. G. whom I serve
Philemon 4, I t. God, ma. mention
Thanked.
II Sam. 14:22, J. bowed, t. king
Acts 28:15, P. t. G. took courage
Rom. 6:17, G. be t. ye were serv.
Thankful.
Ps. 100:4, t. to him; Col. 3:15.
Rom. 1:21, glori. not, nor we. t.
Thankfulness.
Acts 24:3, we accept it with all t
Thanking.
II Chr. 5:13, singers were one t. L.
Thankworthy.
I Pet. 2:19, t. if man endure grief
Thanks.
Neh. 12:31, companies th. gave t.
Dan. 6:10, he prayed, and gave t.
Mat. 26:27, he took the cup, and gave t.; Lu. 22:17.
Mk. 8:6, seven loaves and ga. t. 14:23, when he had given t. he
Lu. 2:38, Anna gave t. to Lord
22:19, and gave t. and brake it
Jno. 6:11, when he had given t. 23, after Lord had given t.
Acts 27:35, bread, and ga. t. to G.
Rom. 14:6, for he giveth G. t. he eateth not, and giveth G. t.
I Cor. 11:24, had given t. he bra. 14:17, thou verily givest t. well
15:57, t. be to G. who giv. vict.
II Cor. 1:11, t. may be given
2:14, t. to G. who caus. triumph
8:16, t. to G. who put care in T.
9:15, t. to G. for unspeak. gift
Eph. 5:20, giving t. always for all
1 Thess. 3:9, what t. can we render
Heb. 13:15, offer praise, giving t.
Rev. 4:9, give t. to him on throne
Thanksgiving.
Lev. 7:12, if he offer it for a t.; 13:15; 22:29.
Neh. 11:17, to begin t. in prayer
12:8, which was over the t.
46, th. were songs of praise, t.
Ps. 26:7, publish with voice of t.
50:14, offer unto God t. pay vows
69:30, I will mag. him with t.
95:2, come before his face wi. t.
100:4, enter into his gates wi. t.
107:22, let sacrifice sacri. of t.
116:17, offer to thee sacri. of t.
147:7, sing to the L. with t. sing
Is. 51:3, t. and melo. found there
Jer. 30:19, out of them shall proceed t.
Amos 4:5, offer a sacrifice of t.
Jon. 2:9, sacrifice with voice of t.
II Cor. 4:15, thro. t. grace redound
9:11, causeth thro. us. t. to God
Phil. 4:6, wi. t. let your requests
Col. 2:7, abounding therein wi. t.
4:2, watch in the same with t.
I Tim. 4:3, God to be rece. wi. t.
4, creature good if rece. with t.
Rev. 7:12, t. and hon. be to our G
Christ set an example of, Mat. 11: 25; 26:27; Jno. 6:11; 11:41.
the heavenly host engaged in, Rev. 4:9; 7:11, 12; 11:16, 17.
commanded, Ps. 50:14; Phil. 4:6.
is a good thing, Ps. 92:1.
Should be Offered
to God, Ps. 50:14.
to Christ, I Tim. 1:12.
through Christ, Rom. 1:8; Col. 3: 17; Heb. 13:15.
in the name of Christ, Eph. 5:20.
in behalf of ministers, II Cor. 1: 11.
in private worship, Dan. 6:10.
in public worship, Ps. 35:18.
in everything, I Thess. 5:18.
upon the completion of great undertakings, Neh. 12:31, 40.
before taking food, Jno. 6:11; Acts 27:35.
always, Eph. 1:16; 5:20; I Thess. 1:2.
at the remembrance of God's holiness, Ps. 30:4; 97:12.
for the goodness and mercy of God, Ps. 106:1; 107:1 136:1-3.
for gift of Christ, II Cor. 9:15.
for Christ's power and reign, Rev. 11:17.
for the reception and effectual working of the word of God in others, I Thess. 2:13.
for deliverance through Christ from in-dwelling sin, Rom. 7:23-25.
for victory over death and the grave, I Cor 15:57.
for wisdom and might, Dan. 2:23.
for the triumph of the gospel, II Cor. 2:14.
for the conversion of others, Rom. 6:17.
for faith exhibited by others, Rom. 1:8; II Thess. 1:3.
for love exhibited by others, II Thess. 1:3.
for the grace bestowed on others, I Cor. 1:4; Phil. 1:3-5; Col. 1: 3-6.
for the zeal exhibited by others, II Cor. 8:16.
for the nearness of God's presence, Ps. 75:1.
for appointment to the ministry, I Tim. 1:12.
for willingness to offer our property for God's service, I Chr. 29: 6-14.
for the supply of our bodily wants, Rom. 14:6, 7; I Tim. 4:3, 4.
for all men, I Tim. 2:1.
for all things, II Cor. 9:11; Eph. 5:20.
should be accompanied by intercession for others, I Tim 2:1; II Tim. 1:3; Philemon 4.
should always accompany prayer, Neh. 11:17; Phil. 4:6; Col. 4:2.
should always accompany praise, Ps. 92:1; Heb. 13:15.
expressed in psalms, I Chr. 16:7.
ministers appointed to offer, in public, I Chr. 16:4, 7; 23:30; II Chr. 31:2.
Saints
exhorted to, Ps. 105:1; Col. 3:15.
resolved to offer, Ps. 18:49; 30:12.
habitually offer, Dan. 6:10.
offer sacrifices of, Ps. 116:17.
abound in the faith with, Col. 2:7.
magnify God by, Ps. 69:30.
come before God with, Ps. 95:2.
should enter God's gate with, Ps. 100:4.
of hypocrites, full of boasting, Lu. 18:11.
the wicked averse to, Rom. 1:21.
exemplified, David, I Chr. 29:13; Levites, II Chr. 5:12, 13; Daniel, Dan. 2:23; Jonah, Jon. 2:9; Simeon, Lu. 2:28; Anna, Lu. 2:38; Paul, Acts 28:15.
Thanksgivings.
Neh. 12:27, keep dedication wi. t.
II Cor. 9:12, abundant by many t.
Theatre.
Acts 19:29, they rush. into the t. 31, would not adventure into t.
Theft, s.
Ex. 22:3, he sh. be sold for his t. 4, if the t. be found in his hand
Mat. 15:19, out of the heart proceed t.; Mk. 7:22.
Rev. 9:21, nei. repented they of t.
Theft.
is an abomination, Jer. 7:9, 10.
forbidden, Ex. 20:15, with Mk. 10: 19; Rom. 13:9.
from the poor specially forbidden, Prov. 22:22.
includes fraud in general, Lev. 19: 13.
includes fraud concerning wages, Lev. 19:13; Mal. 3:5; Js. 5:4.
proceeds from the heart, Mat. 15:19.
defiles a man, Mat. 15:20.
The Wicked
addicted to, Ps. 119:61.
store up the fruits of, Amos 3:10.
lie in wait to commit, Hos. 6:9.
commit, under shelter of the night, Job 24:14; Ob. 5.
consent of those who commit, Ps. 50:18.
associate with those who commit, Is. 1:23.
may, for a season, prosper in, Job 12:6.
plead excuse for, Jer. 7:9, 10.
repent not of, Rev. 9:21.
destroy themselves by, Prov. 21:7.
connected with murder, Jer. 7:9; Hos. 4:2.
shame follows the detection of, Jer. 2:26.
brings a curse on those who commit it, Hos. 4:2, 3; Zech. 5:3, 4; Mal. 3:5.
brings the wrath of God upon those who commit it, Ez. 22:29, 31.
excludes from heaven, I Cor. 6:10.
They Who Connive at,
hate their own souls, Prov. 29:24.
shall be reproved of God, Ps. 50: 18, 21.
Mosaic law respecting, Ex. 22:1-8.
Saints
warned against, Eph. 4:28; I Pet. 4:15.
all earthly treasure exposed to, Mat. 6:19.
heavenly treasure secure from, Mat. 6:20; Lu. 12:33.
woe denounced against, Is. 10:2; Nah. 3:1.
illustrates the guilt of false teachers, Jer. 23:30; Jno. 10:1, 8, 10.
exemplified, Rachel, Gen. 31:19; Achan, Josh. 7:21; Shechemites, Jud. 9:25; Micah, Jud. 17:2.
Thelasar, II Ks. 19:12.
Thence.
Num. 23:13, curse me th. fr. t.; 27.
Dt. 4:29, if from t. thou seek L.
5:15, the Lord brought thee out t.; 6:23; 24:18.
I Ks. 2:36, go not forth from t.
II Ks. 2:21, shall not be from t. any
Ezra 6:6, theref. be ye far from t.
Is. 65:20, no more t. an infant of
Jer. 5:6, every one that goes t.
Jer. 43:12, he shall go forth from t. in
Lu. 16:26, that would come fr. t.
Theocracy, The, or Immediate Government by God.
lasted from the deliverance out of Egypt until the appointment of kings, Ex. 19:4-6, with I Sam. 8: 7.
Was Established on
the right of redemption, Ex. 6: 6, 7; II Sam. 7:23; Is. 43:3.
the right of covenant, Dt. 26:17-19.
Consisted in His
promulgating laws, Ex. 20 to Ex 23; Dt. 5:22, 23.
directing the movements of the nation, Ex. 40:36, 37; Num. 9: 17-23.
proclaiming war, Ex. 17:14-16; Num. 31:1, 2; Josh. 6:2, 3; 8:1.
appointing civil officers, Ex. 3: 10; Num. 27:18, 20.
appointing ecclesiastical officers, Ex. 28:1; 40:12-15.
being the supreme judge, Num. 9: 8-11; 15:34, 35; 27:5-11.
exercise of the prerogative of mercy, Num. 14:20; Dt. 9:18-20.
distribution of conquered lands, Josh. 13:1-7.
exacting tribute, Ex. 35:4-29; Lev. 27:30; Dt. 16:16; 26:1-4.
the tabernacle designed as a royal residence for God during, Ex. 25: 8; Lev. 26:11, 12.
the emblem of the divine presence appeared over the tabernacle during, Num. 9:15, 16.
guilt of Israel in rejecting, I Sam. 2:17.
Theophilus.
Lu. 1:3, to write to thee, T.
Acts 1:1, treatise have I ma. O T.
There.
Jno. 12:26, where I am, t. sh. my 14:3, where I am, t. ye may be
Thereat.
Ex. 30:19, wash th. feet t.; 40:31.
Mat. 7:13, many th. be wh. go in t.
Thereby.
Gen. 24:14, t. shall I know thou
Job 22:21, with G. t. good will co.
Thereon.
Mat. 21:7, they set him t.; Lu. 19: 35; Jno. 12:14.
19, found nothing t. but leaves; Mk. 11:13; Lu. 13:6.
Thereto.
Ps. 119:9, by taking heed t.
Thereunto.
I Pet. 3:9, knowing ye are t. call.
Thessalonica.
Acts 17:1, at T. was a synagogue
11, more noble than those of T.
27:2, one Aristarchus of T. being
Phil. 4:16, in T. ye sent once and
II Tim. 4:10, Demas depart. to T.
Theudas.
Acts 5:36, bef. th. days rose up T.
Thick.
Dt. 32:15, waxen fat, grown t.
II Sam. 18:9, mule we. unto t. bo.
II Ks. 8:15, he took a t. cloth, and
Neh. 8:15, branches of t. trees
Job 15:26, runneth on t. bosses
Ps. 74:5, lift. up axes on t. trees
Ez. 6:13, slain under ev. t. oak
19:11, stat. was am. t. branches
31:3, among t. boughs; 10, 14.
Hab. 2:6, lad. himself with t. clay
Lu. 11:29, peo. gathered t. tog.
Thicker.
I Ks. 12:10, my little finger sh. be t. than; II Chr. 10:10.
Thicket, s.
Gen. 22:13, a ram caught in a t.
I Sam. 13:6, Israel did hide in t.
Is. 9:18, wickedn. sh kindle in t.
10:34, cut down t. of the forest
Jer. 4:7, lion is come up fr. his t.
29, city sh. flee and go into t.
Thickness.
II Chr. 4:5, t. of sea a handbreadth
Jer. 52:21, t. of pillars four fingers
Ez. 41:9, t. of wall five cubits
42:10, chamb. were in t. of wall
Thief.
Ex. 22:2, if t. be found break.; 7.
Dt. 24:7, stealing, th. t. sh. die
Job 24:14, the murderer is as a t.
30:5, cried after them as after t.
Ps. 50:18, when thou sawest a t.
Prov. 6:30, not desp. t. if he steal
29:24, partner with t. hateth soul
Jer. 2:26, as a t. is ashamed when
Hos. 7:1, t. cometh in, robbers
Joel 2:9, enter at windows like t.
Zech. 5:4, shall enter house of t.
Mat. 24:43, t. wo. come; Lu. 12:39.
26:55, are ye come as ag. a th.? Mk. 14:48; Lu. 22:52.
Lu. 12:33, wh. no t. approacheth
Jno. 10:1, same is a t. and robber
10, t. cometh not but to steal
12:6, bec. he was a t. and had
I Thess. 5:2, day of the L. cometh as a t.; II Pet. 3:10.
4, day sho. overtake you as a t.
I Pet. 4:15, let none suffer as a t.
Rev. 3:3, I will come as a t.; 16:15.
Thieves.
Is. 1:23, princes are compan. of t.
Jer. 48:27, was not Is. among t.? 49:9, if t. by night; Ob. 5.
Mat. 6:19, where t. break through
20, wh. t. do not break through
21:13, made it a den of t.; Mk. 11: 17; Lu. 19:46.
27:38, two t. cruci.; Mk. 15:27.
44, the t. cast same in his teeth
Lu. 10:30, went and fell am. t.
Jno. 10:8, that ca. bef. me are t.
I Cor. 6:10, nor t. inh. king. of G.
Thigh.
Gen. 24:2, hand under t.; 9; 47:29.
32:25, touched hollow of Ja.'s t.
Num. 5:21, L. mak. t. rot; 22, 27.
Jud. 3:16, E. did gird dag. on t. 21, E. took dagger fr. right t.
15:8, Samson smote hip and t.
Ps. 45:3, gird sword on thy t.
Song 3:8, ev. man hath sw. on t.
Is. 47:2, uncover the t. pass over
Jer. 31:19, I smote upon my t.
Ez. 21:12, smite therf. upon t. 24:4, gather the t. and shoulder
Rev. 19:16, hath on his t. a name
Thighs.
Ex. 28:42, breeches reach to t.
Song 7:1, joints of t. like jewels
Dan. 2:32, belly and t. of brass
Thin.
Gen. 41:6, seven t. ears; 7, 23, 24, 27.
Ex. 39:3, beat gold into t. plates
Lev. 13:30, in it a yellow t. hair
I Ks. 7:29, additi. made of t. work
Is. 17:4, glory of Ja. be made t.
Thine.
Gen. 31:32, discern what is t.
I Sam. 15:28, to a neighbour of t.
I Ks 20:4, I am t., and all I have
I Chr. 29:11, t. is the greatness
Ps. 74:16, the day is t., the night also is t.
119:94, I am t., save me
Is. 63:19, we are t.
Mat. 20:14, take that is t.
Lu. 4:7, worship me, all shall be t.
22:42, not my will, but t. be done
Jno. 17:6, t. they were, and thou gavest them me
10, all mine are t., and t. are mine
See Gen. 14:23; Josh. 17:18; I Chr. 12:18; Lu. 15:31.
Thing.
Gen. 21:11, the t. was very grievous
Ex. 18:17, the t. thou doest is not good
II Sam. 13:33, let not my lord take the t. to heart
II Ks. 2:10, thou hast asked a hard t.
Ecc. 1:9, the t. that hath been
Is. 7:13, is it a small t. to weary?
41:12, as a t. of nought
43:19; Jer. 31:22, a new t.
Mk. 1:27, what t. is this?
Jno. 5:14, lest a worse t. come unto thee
Phil. 3:16, let us mind the same t.
See Heb. 10:29; I Pet. 4:12; I Jno. 2:8.
Think.
Gen. 40:14, t. on me wh. it be well
Num. 36:6, marry to wh. t. best
II Sam. 13:33, to t. king's sons are
II Chr. 13:8, ye t. to withsta. king
Neh. 5:19, t. on me, my God
6:6, thou and Jews t. to rebel
14, God t. on Tobiah and Sanb.
Esth. 4:13, t. not thou shalt escape
Job 31:1, why should I t. upon a maid?
41:32, would t. deep be hoary
Ecc. 8:17, though a wise man t.
Is. 10:7, nor doth his heart t. so
Jer. 23:27, t. cause my peo. forget
29:11, thoughts I t. toward you
Ez. 38:10, sh. t. an evil thought
Dan. 7:25, shall t. to change tim.
Jon. 1:6, if God will t. upon us
Zech. 11:12, if ye t. good give me
Mat. 3:9, and t. not to say within
5:17, t. not I am come to destroy
6:7, t. they sh. be heard for spe.
9:4, why t. ye evil in yo. hearts
10:34, t. not I co. to send peace
18:12, how t. ye? if ha. hundred
22:42, what t. ye of Chr.? 26:60; Mk. 14:64.
24:44, as ye t. not; Lu. 12:40.
Lu. 13:4, t. ye th. were sinners
Jno. 5:39, ye t. ye have eter. life
45, do not t. I will accuse you
11:56, wh. t. ye, th. he will not?
16:2, will t. that he doth G. ser.
Acts 13:25, whom t. ye th. I am?
17:29, not to t. that Godhead
26:2, I t. myself happy, king Ag.
Rom. 12:3, not to t. of hims. more than he ought to t. but to t.
I Cor. 4:6, learn in us not t. of
9, I t. G. hath set forth us apo.
7:40, I t. also I have Spirit of G.
8:2, if any man t. he knoweth
12:23, we t. to be less honorable
14:37, if any t. himself a prophet
II Cor. 3:5, to t. any thing of our.
10:2, I t. to be bold against some which t. of us
7, Ch. let him t. this again; 11.

Think—Continued.
II Cor. 11:16, let no man t. me a fool
12:6, lest any t. of me above wh.
Gal. 6:3, if a man t. himself to be
Eph. 3:20, above all we ask or t.
Phil. 4:8, if any praise, t. on these
Js. 1:7, let not man t. he sh. re.
4:5, do ye t. that scripture saith
I Pet. 4:4, wherein they t. strange
12, t. it not strange concerning
II Pet. 1:13, I t. it meet as long as
Thinkest.
II Sam. 10:3, t. thou David doth honor thy fath.? I Chr. 19:3.
Job 35:2, t. thou this right, that
Mat. 17:25, what t. thou? 22:17. 26:53, t. th. I cannot pray to my
Lu. 10:36, wh. t. th. was neigh.
Acts 28:22, de. to hear what th. t.
Rom. 2:3, t. thou this, O man
Thinketh.
II Sam. 18:27, t. running of fore.
Ps. 40:17, poor, yet Lord t. on me
Prov. 23:7, as he t. in his heart
I Cor. 10:12, let him that t. he st.
13:5, charity seek. not, t. no evil
Phil. 3:4, if any t. he hath where.
Thinking.
II Sam. 4:10, t. to have bro. good
5:6, t. Da. cannot come in hither
Thirdly.
I Cor. 12:28, t. teachers, miracles
Thirst (n.).
Ex. 17:3, kill us and chil. with t.
Dt. 28:48, serve enemies in t.
29:19, to add drunkenness to t.
Jud. 15:18, now I shall die for t.
II Chr. 32:11, persuade to die by t.
Neh. 9:15, brought. water for t.; 20.
Job 24:11, wine-presses and suf. t.
Ps. 69:21, in t. gave me vinegar
104:11, wild asses quench th. t.
Is. 5:13, multi. dried up with t.
41:17, when tongue faileth for t.
50:2, fish stinketh, dieth for t.
Jer. 2:25, withh. thy throat fr. t.
48:18, come fr. thy glory, sit in t.
Lam. 4:4, cleaveth to mou. for t.
Hos. 2:3, naked, slay her with t.
Amos 8:11, not t. for water
13, young men shall faint for t.
II Cor. 11:27, in hunger and t.
Thirst (v.).
Is. 49:10, shall not hunger, nor t.
Mat. 5:6, hung. and t. after right.
Jno. 4:13, drink. of this water t.
14, drinketh, shall never t.; 6:35.
15, give me this wa. th. I t. not
7:37, any t. let him come to me
19:28, after this, Jesus saith, I t.
Rom. 12:20, if enemy t. gi. drink
I Cor. 4:11, to present hour we t.
Rev. 7:16, th. sh. not t. any more
Thirsted, eth.
Ex. 17:3, peo. t. there for water
Ps. 42:2, my soul t. for God; 63:1; 143:6.
Is. 48:21, they t. not when he led
55:1, ev. one that t. come to wa.
Thirsty.
Jud. 4:19, give me water, I am t.
II Sam. 17:29, peo. is, t. in wilder.
Ps. 63:1, longeth in t. land; 143:6.
107:5, hungry and t. soul fainted
Prov. 25:21, if enemy t. gi. drink
25, as cold waters to a t. soul, so good news
Is. 21:14, wat. to him that was t.
29:8, be as when t. man dream.
32:6, cause drink of the t. to fail
35:7, t. land bec. springs of wat.
44:3, pour wat. on him that is t.
65:13, serva. drink, but ye be t.
Ez. 19:13, she is plan. in t. gro.
Mat. 25:35, I was t. ye gave drink
37, when saw we thee t.?
42, I was t. ye gave no drink
Thirteen.
Gen. 17:25, Ish. was t. years old
Num. 29:13, offer t. bullocks; 14.
I Ks. 7:1, building house t. years
Thirteenth.
Gen. 14:4, in t. year they rebelled
Thirtieth.
II Ks. 15:13, reign in nine and t. y.
17, nine and t. year of Azariah
25:27, seven and t. year of the captivity of Jehoi.; Jer. 52:31.
II Chr. 15:19, five and t. year of A.
16:1, in six and t. year of Asa
Neh. 5:14, two and t. y. of A.; 13. 6.
Thistle, s.
Gen. 3:18, t. shall it bring forth
II Ks. 14:9, t. was in Leban wild beast trod t.; II Chr. 25:18.
Job 31:40, let t. grow inst. wheat
Hos. 10:8, t. come up on th. altars
Mat. 7:16, do men ga. figs of t.?
Thither.
Gen. 19:22, esca. t. tell be come t.
Num. 35:6, that the slayer may flee t.; 11, 15; Dt. 4:42; 19:3, 4; Josh. 20:3, 9.
Dt. 1:37, sh. not go in t.; 38, 39.
II Ks. 2:8, divided hither and t.; 14.
Lu. 17:37, where carcass is, t. will the eagles be gathered
Jno. 7:34, t. cannot come; 36.
11:8, and goeth t. t. again?
Thitherward.
Jer. 50:5, to Z. with their faces t.
Thomas.
Mat. 10:3, T. and Matthew; Mk. 3: 18; Lu. 6:15; Acts 1:13.
Jno. 11:16, T. said, Let us go
20:24, T. was not with them
26, T. with them, then came Jesus
20:27, to T., Reach hith, fin.
21:2, together Si. Peter and T.
Thongs.
Acts 22:25, bound him with t.
Thorn.
Job 41:2, canst bore jaw with t.?
Prov. 26:9, as t. goeth into hand
Is. 55:13, instead of t. fir tree
Ez. 28:24, no more any grie. t.
Hos. 10:8, t. come up on th. alta.
Mic. 7:4, upri. sharper than t. he.
II Cor. 12:7, gi. to me a t. in flesh
Thorns.
Gen. 3:18, t. and thistles br. forth
Ex. 22:6, break out, catch in t.
Num. 33:55, they sh. be t. in your sides; Jud. 2:3.
Josh. 23:13, they shall be t. in eyes
II Sam. 23:6, sons of Bel. be as t.
II Chr. 33:11, took Man. among t.
Ps. 58:9, bef. pots feel t. take th.
118:12, quenched as a fire of t.
Prov. 15:19, slothf. as hedge of t.
22:5, t. are in way of froward
24:31, it was grown over with t.
Ecc. 7:6, as crackling of t. under
Song 2:2, lily am. t. so my love
Is. 7:19, they shall rest upon t.
32:13, sh. come up t. and briers
34:13, t. sh. come up in palaces
Jer. 4:3, and sow not among t.
12:13, sown wheat, shall reap t.
Hos. 2:6, I will hedge way with t.
9:6, t. sh. be in th. tabernacles
Nah. 1:10, be folden togeth. as t.
Mat. 7:16, do men gather grapes of t.? Lu. 6:44.
13:7, fell among t.; 22; Mk. 4:7. 18; Lu. 8:7, 14.
27:29, platted crown of t. put it on; Mk. 15:17; Jno. 19:2.
Thought (v.).
Gen. 20:11, I t. fear of God not in
38:15, he t. her to be a harlot
48:11, had not t. to see thy face
50:20, ye t. evil against me
Ex. 32:14, repented of evil he t.
Num. 24:11, I t. to promote thee
33:56, you as I t. to do them
Dt. 19:19, as he t. to have done
Jud. 15:2, I t. th. hadst hated her
I Sam. 1:13, Eli t. she been drun.
18:25, Saul t. to make David fall
II Sam. 4:10, who t. I give reward
13:2, Ammon t. it hard to do any
21:16, Ishbi-be. t. to ha. slain D.
II Ks. 5:11, I t. he will come out
II Chr. 11:22, Rebo. t. to make A.
32:1, Sennacherib t. to win them
Neh. 6:2, th. t. do me mischief
Esth. 3:6, he t. scorn to lay hands
6:6, Haman t. in his heart
Ps. 48:9, we t. of thy loving-kind.
73:16, when I t. to know this it
119:59, I t. on my ways, turned
Prov. 30:32, thou hast t. lay hand
Is. 14:24, t. so sh. it come to pass
Jer. 18:8, repent of evil I t. to do
Zech. 1:6, like as Lord of hosts t.
8:14, t. to punish
15, t. do dwell
Mal. 3:16, for th. that t. on name
Mat. 1:20, while he t. on th. thin.
Mk. 14:72, when he t. he wept
Lu. 7:7, nor t. myself worthy to
12:17, he t. within himself
19:11, they t. kingd. of G. appear
Jno. 11:13, t. he had spok. of rest
Acts 8:20, t. gift of G. be purcha.
10:19, while Peter t. on vision
12:9, but t. he saw a vision
15:38, P. t. not good to take him
26:8, why be t. a thi. incredible?
9, t. I ought to do many things
I Cor. 13:11, child, I t. as a child
Phil. 2:6, t. it not robbery to eq.
Heb. 10:29, pun. he be t. worthy
Thought (n.).
Dt. 15:9, not a t. in thy heart
I Sam. 9:5, lest my father take t.
Job 12:5, is despised in t. of him
42:2, that no t. can be withheld.
Ps. 49:11, their t. is, their houses
64:6, the inward t. of every one
139:2, thou understandest my t.
Prov. 24:9, t. of foolishness is sin
Ecc. 10:20, curse not king in t.
Ez. 38:10, thou sh. think evil t.
Amos 4:13, declare, to man his t.
Mat. 6:25, take no t. for your life; 31:34; 10:19; Mk. 13:11; Lu. 12: 11, 22.
27, which of you by taking t. can add unto stature? Lu. 12:25.
28, take t. for rai.? Lu. 12:26.
Acts 8:22, if t. of thy heart may
II Cor. 10:5, bri. into captiv. ev. t.
Thoughtest.
Ps. 50:21, thou t. I was as thyself
Thoughts.
Gen. 6:5, imagination of t. of his
Jud. 5:15, for Reub. were great t.
I Chr. 28:9, L. understandeth t.
29:18, keep in imaginat. of the t.
Job 4:13, in t. fr. visions of night
17:11, purpos. are broken, my t.
20:2, my t. cause me to answer
21:27, I know your t. and devic.
Ps. 10:4, God is not in all his t.
33:11, the t. of his heart to all
40:5, thy t. cannot be reckoned
56:5, all their t. are against me
92:5, how gre. thy works! thy t.
94:11, L. knoweth the t. of man
19, in multitude of t. within me
119:113, I hate vain t. thy law
139:17, how precious are thy t.
23, O God, try me, know my t.
146:4, in that very day his t. pe.
Prov. 12:5, the t. of the righteous
15:26, the t. of wicked are abom.
16:3, thy t. shall be established
21:5, t. of the diligent tend to
Is. 55:7, let unrighteous forsake t.
8, my t. are not your t., saith L.
9, so are my t. higher th. yo. t.
59:7, their t. are t. of iniquity
65:2, peo. walketh after their t.
66:18, I know their works and t.
Jer. 4:14, how long shall vain t.?
6:19, even the fruit of their t.
23:20, till he have performed t.
29:11, I know the t. I think towards you, t. of peace
Dan. 2:30, migh. know t. of heart
4:5, Nebuchadnez.'s t. trou. him
19, D. was astonish. t. troubled
5:6, Belshazzar's t. troubled him
10, let not thy t. trouble thee
Mic. 4:12, they know not t. of L.
Mat. 9:4, J. knowi. their t.; 12:25; Lu. 5:22; 6:8; 9:47; 11:17.
15:19, out of heart proceed evil t.; Mk. 7:21.
Lu. 2:35, the t. of many hearts
24:38, why do t. arise in hearts?
Rom. 2:15, their t. accusing
I Cor. 3:20, the Lord knoweth t.
Heb. 4:12, God is a discerner of t.
Js. 2:4, become judges of evil t.
Thousand.
Gen. 20:16, given bro. a t. pieces
Num. 31:4, of every tribe a t.; 5, 6.
35:4, suburbs of cities are t. cub.
Dt. 1:11, L. ma. you a t. times
7:9, G. keepeth cove. to t. gene.
32:30, one chase a t.? Josh. 23:10.
Jud. 9:49, of Shec. died, about t.
15:15, Samson slew a t. men; 16.
20:10, hundred of a t. a t. out of
I Sam. 18:13, Dav. capt. over a t.
II Sam. 19:17, there were a t. men
I Chr. 12:14, great. was over a t.
16:15, commanded to a t. gener.
Job 9:3, cannot answer one of a t.
33:23, an interpreter, one of a t.
42:12, Job had a t. yoke of oxen, a t. she-asses
Ps. 50:10, cattle on a t. hills are
84:10, day in courts be. than a t.
90:4, t. years in thy sight are but
91:7, a t. shall fall at thy side
Ecc. 6:6, though he live a t. years
7:28, one man among t. have I
Song 8:11, fruit was to bring a t.
Is. 7:23, a t. vines at a t. silverli.
30:17, one t. shall flee at rebuke
60:22, a little one shall beco. a t.
Ez. 47:3, man measur. t. cubits
Amos 5:3, city went out by a t.
II Pet. 3:8, one day wi. L. is as a t. years, a t. years as one day
Rev. 20:2, he bound Sa. a t. years
3, deceive no more, till t. years
4, they reigned with C. a t. years
7, when the t. years are expired
Thousand, One, Two Hundred Sixty.
Rev. 11:3, proph. one t. two hundred sixty days
12:6, feed her one t. two hundred sixty days
Thousand, One, Two Hundred Ninety.
Dan. 12:11, shall be one t. two hundred ninety
Thousand Three Hundred Thirty-five.
Dan. 12:12, co. to t. three hundred thirty-five days
Thousand, One, Six Hundred.
Rev. 14:20, space of one t. six hundred furlongs
Thousand, Two.
Num. 35:5, mea. on east side two t.
I Ks. 7:26, sea contain. two t. baths
II Ks. 18:23, I will deliver thee two t. horses; Is. 36:8.
Neh. 7:72, peo. gave two t. pounds
Mk. 5:13, about two t. swine
Thousand, Two, Two Hundred.
Neh. 7:71, two t. two hundred pounds silver
Thousand, Two, Three Hundred.
Dan. 8:14, two t. three hundred days, sanctuary
Thousand, Two Hundred.
II Chr. 28:8, carried capt. two hundred t.
Thousand, Two Hundred Eighty.
II Chr. 14:8, out of Benj. two hundred eighty t.
Thousand, Three.
Ex. 32:28, fell of people three t.
Jud. 15:11, three t. went to bind S.
16:27, were upon roof three t. men
I Sam. 24:2, S. took three t. men; 26:2.
I Ks. 4:32, So. spake three t. proverbs
Jcb 1:3, substa. was three t. camels
Jer. 52:28, carried capt. three t. Jews
Acts 2:41, were added three t. souls
Thousand, Four.
I Sam. 4:2, slew of Is. about four t.
II Chr. 9:25, Sol. had four t. stalls
Mat. 15:38, th. that eat were four t.; Mk. 8:9.
16:10, seven loaves among four t.; Mk. 8:20.
Acts 21:38, leddest into wild. four t.
Thousand, Five.
Josh. 8:12, he took about five t. men
Jud. 20:45, they gleaned five t. men
Ezra 2:69, they gave five t. pounds
Mat. 14:21, had eat. were ab. five t.
16:9, five loaves of five t.; Mk. 6: 44; 8:19; Lu. 9:14; Jno. 6:10.
Acts 4:4, that believed were five t.
Thousand, Six.
I Sam. 13:5, against Is. with six t.
II Ks. 5:5, Naaman took six t. piec.
I Chr. 23:4, six t. were officers
Job 42:12, Job had six t. camels
Thousand, Seven.
I Ks. 19:18, I ha. left seven t.; 29:4, I prep. seven t. talents of Rom. 11:4.
I Chr. 12:25, of Simeon, seven t.
II Chr. 15:11, th. offer. seven t. sheep
30:24, Hezek. gave seven t. sheep
Job 1:3, his subst. was seven t. sheep
Rev. 11:13, were slain seven t. men
Thousand, Ten.
Lev. 26:8, hundred sh. put ten t. to
Dt. 32:30, two put ten t. to flight?
33:2, L. came with ten t.; Jude 14.
Jud. 1:4, they slew in Bezek ten t.
3:29, they slew of M. ten t. men
4:10, went up with ten t. men; 14.
7:3, there remained to Gid. ten t.
II Sam. 18:3, thou art worth ten t.
I Ks. 5:14, sent to Lebanon ten t.
II Ks. 14:7, Amaziah slew of E. ten t.
II Chr. 25:11, smote of Seir ten t.
12, other ten t. left alive, did Ju.
30:24, Hezek. gave ten t. sheep
Esth. 3:9, I will pay ten t. talents
Ps. 91:7, ten t. sh. fall at thy right
Song 5:10, is chiefest among ten t.
Dan. 7:10, ten t. times ten t. stood
Mat. 18:24, wh. owed ten t. talents
Lu. 14:31, wheth. able with ten t.
I Cor. 4:15, though you have ten t.
14:19, then ten t. words in an unknown tongue
Rev. 5:11, num. was ten t. times ten t.
Thousands, Ten.
Dt. 33:17, they are ten t. of Eph.
I Sam. 18:7, Da. hath slain his ten t.; 8; 21:11; 29:5.
Ps. 3:6, I will not be afra. of ten t.
144:13, our sheep may bri. ten t.
Dan. 11:12, cast down many ten t.
Mic. 6:7, pleas. wi. ten t. riv. of oil
Thousand, Twelve.
Josh. 8:25, th. fell of Ai were twelve t.
Jud. 21:10, sent twelve t. to Jabesh-gilead
Rev. 7:5, tribe of Juda, Gad, twelve t.
6, of Aser, Napht. Manas. twelve t.
7, Simeon, Levi, Issachar, twelve t.
8, Zabulon, Joseph, Benja. twelve t.
21:16, measu. city twelve t. furlongs
Thousand, Fourteen.
Job 42:12, Job had fourteen t. sheep
Thousand, Sixteen.
Num. 31:40, persons were sixteen t.; 46.
Thousand, Eighteen.
Jud. 20:25, destroy. of Israel eighteen t.
I Chr. 18:12, Abis. slew of E. eighteen t.
29:7, gave of brass eighteen t. talents
Thousand, Twenty.
I Ks. 5:11, Solomon gave Hiram twenty t. measures; II Chr. 2:10.
Neh. 7:71, fath. gave twenty t. dr.; 72.
Ps. 68:17, chariots of G. are twenty t.
Lu. 14:31, him that com. wi. twenty t.
Thousand, Twenty-two.
Num. 3:39, number of Lev. twenty-two t.
43, first-born males were twenty-two t.
Thousand, Twenty-three.
I Cor. 10:8, fell in one day twenty-three t.
Thousand, Twenty-four.
Num. 25:9, died in plague twenty four t.

Thousand, Twenty-five.
Jud. 20:35, destroyed of B. twenty-five t.
Thousand, Twenty-six.
Jud. 20:15, Benja. numb. twenty six t.
Thousand, Twenty-seven.
I Ks. 20:30, wall fell on twenty-seven t. men
Thousand, Twenty-eight.
I Chr. 12:35, expert in war, twenty-eight t.
Thousand, Thirty.
Num. 31:39, asses were thirty t.; 45.
I Ks. 5:13, the levy was thirty t. men
Thousand, Thirty-two.
Num. 31:35, thirty-two t. wo. tak. captive
Thousand, Thirty-three.
II Chr. 35:7, gave thirty-three t. bullocks
Thousand, Thirty-five.
Num. 1:37, of Benja. were thirty-five t.
Thousand, Thirty-six.
Num. 31:38, beev. we. thirty and six t.
Thousand, Thirty-seven.
I Chr. 12:34, of Naph. thirty and seven t.
Thousand, Thirty-eight.
I Chr. 23:3, Lev. fr. thirty years thirty-eight t.
Thousand, Forty.
Josh. 4:13, forty t. prepared for war
Jud. 5:8, shield seen am. forty t.?
Thousand, Forty-two.
Ezra 2:64, cong. forty-two t.; Neh. 7:66.
Thousand, Fifty.
I Sam. 6:19, Lord smote fifty t. men
I Chr. 5:21, Hagarites sheep fifty t.
12:33, of Zebulon fifty t. keep rank
Acts 19:19, price of books fifty t.
Thousand, Sixty.
II Chr. 12:3, Shish. came with sixty t.
Thousand, Sixty-one.
Num. 31:34, booty was sixty-one t.
Ezra 2:69, sixty-one t. drams of gold
Thousand, Seventy.
II Sam. 24:15, died of people seventy t.
I Ks. 5:15, Sol. had seventy t. that bare burdens; II Chr. 2:2, 18.
Thousand, Seventy-two.
Num. 31:33, of beeves seventy-two t.
Thousand, Seventy-five.
Num. 31:32, booty was seventy-five t. sheep
Esth. 9:16, J. slew of foes seventy-five t.
Thousand, Seventy-six, Five Hundred.
Num. 26:22, num. of J. seventy-six t. five hundred
Thousand, Eighty.
I Ks. 5:15, Solomon had eighty t. hewers; II Chr. 2:2, 18.
Thousand, Eighty-seven.
I Chr. 7:5, Issachar reckon. eighty-seven t.
Thousand Thousand.
I Chr. 21:5, they of Is. were thousand t.
22:14, I prepared a thousand t. of talents
II Chr. 14:9, Eth. came with thousand t.
Thousand, Two Hundred Thousand.
Rev. 9:16, army of horse, two hundred thousand t.
Thousands.
Gen. 24:60, moth. of t. of millions
Ex. 18:21, place ov. rul. of t.; 25.
20:6, sh. mercy to t.; Dt. 5:10.
34:7, keeping mercy for t. forgiv.
Num. 1:16, princes of trib. heads of t.; 10:4; Josh. 22:14, 21, 30.
10:36, return, O L. to t. of Israel
31:5, were deliver. out of t. of Is.
Dt. 1:15, I made captains ov. t.
33:17, they are t. of Manasseh
I Sam. 8:12, appoint capt. over t.
10:19, present yourselves by t.
18:8, to me th. have ascri. but t.
22:7, son of J. make capt. of t.?
23:23, search throughout t. of J.
29:2, lords of Phil. passed by t.
II Sam. 18:4, peo. came out by t.
Ps. 119:72, law better th. t. gold
Jer. 32:18, showest loving-k. to t.
Dan. 7:10, t. minister. unto him
Mic. 5:2, though little among t. of J.
6:7, will L. be plea. wi. t. rams?
Acts 21:20, t. of Jews which belie.
Rev. 5:11, number of them t. of t.
Thread.
Gen. 14:23, not take fr. t. to latch.
38:28, bound on hand scarl. t.; 30.
Josh. 2:18, bind scar. t. in window
Jud. 16:9, bra. withs as t. of tow
12, he brake ropes fr. arms as t.
Song 4:3, lips like t. of scarlet
Threaten.
Acts 4:17, let us straitly t. th.; 21.
I Pet. 2:23, wh. he suff. he t. not
Threatening.
Acts 4:29, Lord, behold their t.
9:1, Saul yet breathing out t.
Eph. 6:9, same to th. forbearing t.
Three.
Gen. 18:2, and lo, t. men stood by
Ex. 21:11, do not th. t. unto her
Dt. 4:41, Moses served t. cities; 19: 2, 3, 7, 9.
17:6, mouth of t. witness.; 19:15.
II Sam. 24:12, I offer thee t. things; I Chr. 21:10.
Prov. 30:15, t. things never satis.
18, t. thi. too wonderf. for me
21, for t. thi. earth is disquieted
29, t. things which go well
Ez. 14:14, t. men were in; 16, 18.
Acts 10:19, t. men seek thee; 11:11.
I Cor. 13:13, now abideth these t.
14:27, by two, or at most by t.
29, let prophets speak two or t.
I Tim. 5:19, before two or t. wit.
Heb. 10:28, died un. two or t. wit.
I Jno. 5:7, t. bear record in heaven, and these t. agree
Three Months.
Gen. 38:24, about t. months after it
Ex. 2:2, child, she hid him t. months
II Sam. 6:11, ark of L. continued in ho. of O. t. months; I Chr. 13: 14.
24:13, wilt thou flee t. months before thine enemies? I Chr. 21:12.
Amos 4:7, were yet t. months to harvest
Acts 7:20, M. was nourished t. months
19:8, P. spake the space of t. months
23, Paul abode in Greece t. months
Heb. 11:23, Mo. was hid t. months
Three-taverns, Acts 28:15.
Three Times.
Ex. 23:14, t. times keep a feast to me
17, t. times in year all males shall appear bef. L.; Dt. 16:16.
Num. 22:28, smitten me t. times; 32.
I Ks. 17:21, stretched on child t. times
II Ks. 13:25, t. times did Joash beat H.
II Chr. 8:13, offering t. times in year
Dan. 6:10, he kneeled t. times a day
13, D. maketh his petition t. times
Acts 11:10, this was done t. times
Three Years.
Gen. 15:9, take heifer t. years old
Lev. 25:21, br. forth fruits for t. years
Dt. 14:28, end of t. years br. tithe
I Ks. 2:39, end of t. years S.'s servant
10:22, once in t. years came navy of Tarshish; II Chr. 9:21.
II Ks. 17:5, Assyr. besieged S. t. years
18:10, at end of t. years th. took it
I Chr. 21:12, cho. either t. years famine
II Chr. 11:17, made R. strong t. years, t. years th. walked in way of D.
31:16, fr. t. years old and upwards
Is. 16:14, within t. years as of
20:3, as Isa. walked barefoot t. years
Jer. 48:34, as a heifer of t. years old
Dan. 1:5, nourishing them t. years
Amos 4:4, br. your tithes aft. t. years
Lu. 4:25, shut t. years; Js. 5:17.
13:7, th. t. years I come seek. fruit
Acts 20:31, t. years I ceased not to
Gal. 1:18, after t. years I went to Jerusalem
Threefold.
Ecc. 4:12, t. cord not quic. brok.
Threescore.
Gen. 25:26, Isaac t. wh. she bare
Dt. 3:4, took fr. them t. cities; Josh. 13:30.
II Sam. 2:31, thr. hund. and t. died
I Ks. 4:13, to him pertain. t. cities
6:2, length of L.'s house t. cub.
II Ks. 25:19, he took t. men of peo.
I Chr. 2:21, Hezron married t. old
II Chr. 11:21, Rehob. took t. concu.
Ezra 6:3, height of temple t. cub.
Song 3:7, t. vali. men are about
6:8, t. queens, fourscore concu.
Jer. 52:25, put to death t. men
Dan. 3:1, wh. height was t. cubits
Lu. 24:13, fr. Jerus. t. furlongs
I Tim. 5:9, widow be tak. und. t.
Threescore and One.
Num. 31:39, trib. of asses threescore and o.
Threescore and Two.
Dan. 5:31, Dar. t. and two years old
9:25, in t. and two weeks street built
26, after t. and two weeks Messiah
Threescore and Five.
Is. 7:8, within t. and five years Ephraim
Threescore and Six.
Gen. 46:26, came with Ja. t. and six
Threescore and Ten.
Gen. 46:27, house of Ja. which ca. into E. t. and ten; Dt. 10:22.
50:3, mourned for Is. t. and ten days
Ex. 15:27, t. and ten tr.; Num. 33: 9.
Jud. 1:7, t. and ten kings, thum. cut
9:5, slew t. and ten persons; 18, 24.
12:14, that rode on t. and ten asses
II Chr. 29:32, bro. t. and ten bullocks
36:21, to fulfil t. and ten years
Ps. 90:10, days of our y. t. and ten
Zech. 1:12, indigna. t. and ten years
Acts 23:23, ready t. and ten horsem.
Threescore and Twelve.
Num. 31:38, trib. t. and twelve beeves
Threescore and Fifteen.
Acts 7:14, Jos.'s kindr. t. and fifteen
Thresh.
Is. 41:15, th. sh. t. mountains
Jer. 51:33, floor it is time to t. her
Mic. 4:13, and t. O daughter of Zi.
Hab. 3:12, didst t. heath. in anger
Threshed.
Jud. 6:11, Gid. t. wheat by the
Is. 28:27, fitches not t. with inst.
Amos 1:3, because they t. Gilead
I Cor. 9:10, t. in hope, be partaker
Threshing.
Lev. 26:5, t. reach to vintage
II Sam. 24:22, here be t. instruments; I Cor. 21:23.
II Ks. 13:7, made th. like dust by t.
I Chr. 21:20, Ornan was t. wheat
Is. 21:10, my t. and corn of floor
28:28, he will not ever be t. it
41:15, make sharp t. instrument
the removing or separating corn, etc., from the straw, I Chr. 21: 20.
Was Performed
by a rod or staff, Is. 28:27.
by cart wheels, Is. 27:27, 28.
by instruments with teeth, Is. 41: 15; Amos 1:3.
by the feet of horses and oxen, Is. 28:28; Hos. 10:11. See II Sam. 24:22.
cattle employed in, not to be muzzled, Dt. 25:4; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.
continued until the vintage in years of abundance, Lev. 26:5.
The Place for,
called the floor, Jud. 6:37; Is. 21: 10.
called the threshing-floor, Num. 18:27; II Sam. 24:18.
called the barn-floor, II Ks. 6:27.
called the corn-floor, Hos. 9:1.
was large and roomy, Gen. 50:10.
generally on high ground, I Chr. 21:18, with II Chr. 3:1.
sometimes beside the wine-press for concealment, Jud. 6:11.
used also for winnowing the corn, Ruth 3:2.
often robbed, I Sam. 23:1.
the Jews slept on, during the time of, Ruth 3:7.
fulness of, promised as a blessing, Joel 2:24.
scarcity in, a punishment, Hos. 9:2.
followed by a winnowing with a shovel or fan, Is. 30:24; 41:16; Mat. 3:12.
Illustrative
of the judgments of God, Is. 21: 10; Jer. 51:33; Hab. 3:12.
of the labors of ministers, I Cor. 9:9, 10.
of the church in her conquests, Is. 41:15, 16; Mic. 4:13.
(gathering the sheaves for) of preparing the enemies of the church for judgments, Mic. 4:12.
(dust made by) of complete destruction, II Ks. 13:7; Is. 41: 15.
(an instrument for, with teeth) of the church overcoming opposition, Is. 41:15.
Threshingfloor.
Gen. 50:10, and they came to the t. of Atad
Num. 15:20, as ye do the heave offering of the t.
18:27, as though it were the corn of the t.
30, Levites as the increase of the t.
Ruth 3:2, winnoweth barley to night in the t.
II Sam. 6:6, when they came to Nachon's t.
24:18, unto the Lord in the t. of Araunah
21, David said, To buy the t. of
24, David bought the t. and the oxen
I Chr. 13:9, they came unto the t. of Chidon
21:15, angel of the Lord stood by the t.
18, unto the Lord in the t. of Ornan
I Chr. 21:21, saw David, and went out of the t.
22, grant me the place of this t., that
28, answered him in the t. of Ornan
II Chr. 3:1, had prepared in the t. of Ornan
Jer. 51:33, the daughter of Babylon is like a t.
Threshingfloors.
I Sam. 23:1, Keilah, and they rob the t.
Dan. 2:35, like the chaff of the summer t.
Threshingplace.
II Sam. 24:16, angel of the Lord was by the t.
Threshold.
Jud. 19:27, her hands were on t.
I Sam. 5:4, hands cut off on the t.
5, tread not on t. of Dagon
I Ks. 14:17, came to t. child died
Ez. 9:3, glory of G. on t.; 10:4.
10:18, glory of G. departed fr. t.
43:8, in their sitting of their t.
46:2, prince shall worship at t.
47:1, waters issued from under t.
Zeph. 1:9, pun. all that leap on t.
Thresholds.
Neh. 12:25, keeping ward at the t.
Ez. 43:8, setting threshold by t.
Zeph. 2:14, desolation shall be t.
Threw.
II Sam. 16:13, Shi. t. stones at Da.
II Ks. 9:33, they t. Jezebel down
II Chr. 31:1, t. down high places
Mk. 12:42, she t. in two mites
Lu. 9:42, the devil t. him down
Acts 22:23, cried, t. dust in air
Threwest.
Neh. 9:11, persecu. t. into deeps
Thrice.
Ex. 34:23, t. in year sh. app.; 24.
II Ks. 13:18, Joash smote t. stayed
19, shalt smite Syria but t.
Mat. 26:34, thou shalt deny me t.; 75; Mk. 14:30, 72; Lu. 22:34, 61; Jno. 13:38.
Acts 10:16, this was done t. vessel
II Cor. 11:25, t. was I beaten with rods, t. I suffered shipwreck
12:8, for this I besought the L. t.
Throat.
Ps. 5:9, t. is sepulch.; Rom. 3:13.
69:3, weary of crying, t. is dried
115:7, neither speak thro. their t.
Prov. 23:2, put a knife to t. if giv.
Jer. 2:25, withh. thy t. fr. thirst
Mat. 18:28, servant took him by t.
Throne.
Gen. 41:40, in t. will I be greater
Dt. 17:18, sitteth on t. of king.
I Sam. 2:8, make them inherit t.
II Sam. 3:10, to set up t. of David
7:13, stablish t. of kingdom; 16.
I Ks. 1:13, Solomon shall sit on my t.; 17, 24, 30, 35.
48, given one to sit on my t.
2:4, not fail thee a man on the t. of Israel; 8:25; 9:5; II Chr. 6:16; Jer. 33:17.
12, Sol. sat on t. of David; 24; 8:20; 10:9; I Chr. 29:23; II Chr. 6:10.
10:18, king made a t.; II Chr. 9:17.
II Ks. 10:3, set him on his fath.'s t.
30, fourth gener. sit on t.; 15:12.
11:19, Joa. sat on t.; II Chr. 23:20.
Neh. 3:7, repair. to t. of governor
Job 36:7, with kings are th. on t.
Ps. 9:4, thou satest in t. judging
11:4, the Lord's t. is in heaven
45:6, thy t. O God is for ever; Lam. 5:19; Heb. 1:8.
47:8, G. sitteth on t. of his holi.
89:4, will build thy t. to all gen.
14, jus. and judgm. are of thy t.
94:20, sh. t. of iniq. ha. fellow?
132:11, fr. of body will I set on t.
12, chil. shall sit on t. for ever
Prov. 20:8, king that sit. in t. of
Is. 6:1, I saw L. sitting upon a t.
9:7, on t. of Da. and his kingdom
14:13, I will exalt my t. ab. stars
22:23, Eliakim sh. be for glori. t.
47:1, there is no t. O daughter of
66:1, heaven is my t.; Acts 7:49.
Jer. 3:17, call Jerusalem t. of L.
13:13, kings th. sit on David's t.
14:21, do not disgrace t. of glory
17:12, a glori. high t. from begin.
25, sitting on t. of Da.; 22:4, 30.
22:2, sittest upon the t.; 29:16.
36:30, none to sit on t. of David
49:38, I will set my t. in Elam
Ez. 1:26, likeness of a t.; 10:1.
43:7, place of my t. shall Is. no
Hag. 2:22, I will overthrow the t.
Mat. 5:34, heaven, G.'s t.; 23:22.
19:28, Son shall sit in t.; 25:31.
Lu. 1:32, L. sh. give him t. of D.
Heb. 4:16, come boldly to t. of gr.
8:1, on ri. hand of t. of God; 12:2.
Rev. 3:21, will I grant to sit in t.
4:2, a t. was set, one sat on the t.
3, was a rainbow round about t.
5, out of t. proceed. lightnings, were seven lamps before t.
6, bef. t. was a sea of glass, in t. and about t. were four beasts
10, bef. him that sat on t.; 7:11.
5:1, in hand of him that sat on t.
6, in the midst of the t. a Lamb

Throne—Continued.
Rev. 5:7, out of hand of him sat on t.
13, glory to him that sit. on t.
6:16, hide fr. him that sit. on t.
7:9, a multitude stood before t.
10, our God which sitteth on t.
15, they are bef. t. of God, that sitteth on t. shall dwell
17, the Lamb in midst of t. shall
8:3, golden altar was before t.
14:3, sung a new song before t.
5, without fault before t. of G.
19:4, worshipped G. that sat on t.
20:11, I saw a great white t. and
21:5, he that sat on t. said, Beh.
22:1, a river proceeding out of t.
3, t. of God and of the Lamb
Throne, His.
Ex. 11:5, that sits on his t.; 12:29.
II Sam. 14:9, king and his t. guilti.
I Ks. 1:37, L. make his t. greater, 47.
2:19, he bowed, and sat on his t.
33, and on his t. shall be peace
16:11, as Zi. sat on his t. he slew
22:10, king of Is. and Jehoshaphat, king of Judah, sat each on his t.; II Chr. 18:9.
19, L. sit. on his t.; II Chr. 18:18.
II Ks. 13:13, Jerob. sat upon his t.
25:28, set his t. above the throne of kings; Jer. 52:32.
Job 26:9, hold. back face of his t.
Ps. 9:7, prepared his t. for judgm.
89:29, his t. to endure as days
36, his t. shall endure as sun
44, th. hast cast his t. to ground
97:2, judgment habita. of his t.
103:19, L. prep. his t. in heaven
Prov. 29:28, his t. is upholden
Jer. 1:15, set each his t. at gates
33:21, D. not have a son on his t.
43:10, I will set his t. on stones
Dan. 5:20, was deposed from his t.
7:9, his t. was like fiery flame
Jon. 3:6, king of N. rose fr. his t.
Zech. 6:13, he shall rule upon his t. and be a priest on his t.
Acts 2:30, raise C. to sit on his t.
Rev. 1:4, from seven spi. bef. his t.
3:21, set down wi. my F. in his t.
Rev. 12:5, child was cau. up to his t.
Thrones.
Ps. 122:5, are set t. of judgment
Is. 14:9, raised up from their t.
Ez. 26:16, princes sh. come fr. t.
Dan. 7:9, till t. were cast down
Mat. 19:28, sh. sit on twelve t.; Lu. 22:30.
Col. 1:16, whether they be t.
Rev. 20:4, I saw t. and they sat
Throng, ed, ing.
Mk. 3:9, lest they should t. him
5:24, much peo. t. him; Lu. 8:42.
31, thou seest multitude t. thee
Lu. 8:45, the multitude t. thee
Through.
Rom. 11:36, t. him, to him
Eph. 4:6, one God who is t. all
Throughly.
Job 6:2, my grief were t. weighed
Ps. 51:2, wash me t. from iniq.
Jer. 7:5, if ye t. amend yo. ways
Ez. 16:9, I t. wash. away blood
Mat. 3:12, t. purge; Lu. 3:17.
Throughout.
Mk. 14:9, gosp. preach. t. world
Jno. 19:23, woven from the top t.
Rom. 1:8, faith is spo. of t. world
Throw.
Jud. 2:2, sh. t. down their altars
6:25, t. down the altar of Baal
II Ks. 9:33, t. her down, so they
Jer. 1:10, over nations t. down
31:28, I watched over them, to t.
Ez. 16:39, th. sh. t. down thine
Mic. 5:11, I will t. down thy stro.
Mal. 1:4, build, I will t. down
Throwing.
Num. 35:17, smite with t. stone
Thrown.
Ex. 15:1, horse and rider t.; 21.
Jud. 6:32, he hath t. down altar
II Sam. 20:21, his head shall be t.
I Ks. 19:10, Isr. have t. down; 14.
Jer. 31:40, it shall not be t. down
50:15, her walls are t. down
Lam. 2:2, L. ha. t. down in wrath
17, hath t. down, not pitied
Ez. 29:5, I will leave th. t. into
38:20, mount. shall be t. down
Nah. 1:6, the rocks are t. down
Mat. 24:2, stone th. shall not be t. down; Mk. 13:2; Lu. 21:6.
Lu. 4:35, when devil had t. him
Rev. 18:21, Babyl. sh. be t. down
Thrust.
Ex. 11:1, sh. surely t. you out
12:39, they were t. out of Egypt
Num. 22:25, Bala.'s ass t. he self
25:8, Phinehas t. them through
35:20, but if he t. him of hatred
22, if he t. him suddenly with
Dt. 13:5, to t. thee out of way
19, he sought to t. thee from L.
15:17, t. the awl through his ear
32:27, he shall t. out the enemy
Jud. 3:21, Eh. t. dagger into his
6:38, he t. fleece together, and
9:41, Ze. t. out Gaal and breth.
Jud. 9:54, young man t. Ab. through
11:2, and they t. out Jephthah
I Sam. 11:2, I may t. out yo. eyes
31:4, S. said, t. me through, lest uncircumcised t.; I Chr. 10:4.
II Sam. 2:16, t. sw. in his fellow's
18:14, J. t. three darts thro. Abs.
23:6, Belial shall be as thorns t.
I Ks. 2:27, Solom. t. out Abiathar
II Ks. 4:27, Gehazi came to t. her
II Chr. 26:20, they t. Uzziah out fr.
Ps. 118:13, thou hast t. at me
Is. 13:15, every one sh. be t. thro.
14:19, raiment of those th. are t.
Jer. 51:4, they that are t. through
Ez. 16:40, they shall t. thee thro.
34:21, have t. wi. side and shoul.
46:18, t. them out of possessions
Joel 2:8, neither shall one t. ano.
Zech. 13:3, shall t. him through
Lu. 4:29, rose and t. him out
5:3, prayed he would t. out a lit.
10:15, shall be t. down to hell
13:28, and you yourselves t. out
Jno. 20:25, t. my ha. into his; 27.
Acts 7:27, did wrong t. him away
39, our fath. t. him from them
16:24, t. them into inner prison
37, now do th. t. us out privily?
27:39, if it were possi. to t. ship
Heb. 12:20, stoned or t. through
Rev. 14:15, t. in thy sickle, harv.
16, t. in his sickle on the earth
18, t. in thy sharp sickle
Thrusteth.
Job 32:13, God t. him down
Thumb, s.
Ex. 29:20, put it on t. of right hand; Lev. 8:23; 14:14-28.
Jud. 1:6, cau. him and cut off t.
7, seventy kings hav. t. cut off
Thummim.
Ex. 28:30, put on breastplate, the Urim and the T.; Lev. 8:8.
Dt. 33:8, let thy T. and Urim be
Ezra 2:63, priest with Urim and T.; Neh. 7:65.
Thunder.
Ex. 9:23, the L. sent t. and hail
29, the t. shall cease, nor shall
I Sam. 7:10, L. thundered with t.
12:17, send t.
18, the Lord sent t.
Job 26:14, t. of power who und.?
28:26, way for light. of t.; 38:25.
39:19, clothed neck with t.?
25, smelleth t. of captains afar
Ps. 77:18, voice of thy t. in heav.
81:7, I answ. thee in place of t.
104:7, at voice of thy t. th. hasted
Is. 29:6, sh. be visited of L. wi. t.
Mk. 3:17, Boanerges, is sons of t.
Rev 6:1, as it were the noise of t.
14:2, as the voice of a great t.
Thunder (v.).
I Sam. 2:10, out of heav. sh. he t.
Job 40:9, canst thou t. like him?
Thunders.
Ex. 9:33, t. and hail ceased; 34.
19:16, t. and lightni.; Rev. 16:18.
Thunderbolts.
Ps. 78:48, gave their flocks to t.
Thundered, eth.
I Sam. 7:10, Lord t. with thunder
II Sam. 22:14, the L. t.; Ps. 18:13
Job 37:4, he t. with his excellency
5, G. t. marvellously with voice
Ps. 29:3, God of glory t. the Lord
Jno. 12:29, heard it, said that it t.
Thunderings.
Ex. 9:28, be no more mighty t.
20:18, all the people saw the t.
Rev. 4:5, out throne proc. t.; 19:6.
8:5, th. were voices and t.; 11:19.
Thyatira.
Acts 16:14, of city of T. worship.
Rev. 1:11, wh. th. seest send to T.
2:18, to angel of church in T.
24, to you and to the rest in T.
Thyself.
Gen. 13:9, separate t. I pray thee
14:21, give persons, take goods t.
33:9, keep that thou hast unto t.
Ex. 10:3, refuse to humble t.?
28, take heed to t. see my face no more; 34:12; Dt. 4:9; 12:13; 19:30; I Sam. 19:2.
18:22, shall it be easier for t.
Esth. 4:13, think not with t. thou
Ps. 49:18, thou doest well to t.
Jno. 1:22, what sayest thou of t.?
18:34, sayest thou this of t.?
Rom. 14:22, hast faith? have to t.
Thyine.
Rev. 18:12, merchant of t. wood
Tiberias.
Jno. 6:1, Galilee, wh. is sea of T.
23, came other boats from T.
Tibni.
I Ks. 16:21, half people followed T.
22, ag. those that followed T.
Tidal, Gen. 14:1, 9.
Tidings.
Ex. 33:4, when peo. heard evil t.
I Sam. 4:19, Phine. wife heard t.
11:4, told t. of men of Jabesh; 5.
27:11, none alive to bring t. to G.
II Sam. 4:4, when t. came of Saul
13:30, t. came, Absa. hath slain
18:19, run and bear king t.
20, thou sh. not bear t. this day
22, why run? hast no t. ready
II Sam. 18:31, C. said, T. my lord the king
I Ks. 2:28, then t. came to Joab
14:6, I am sent to thee with t.
I Chr. 10:9, to carry t. to idol
Ps. 142:7, not be afraid of evil t.
Jer. 20:15, cursed that brought t.
49:23, for they have heard evil t.
Ez. 21:7, thou shalt answ. for t.
Dan. 11:44, t. out of east trouble
Lu. 1:19, show thee glad t.; 2:10.
8:1, showing glad t. kingd. of G.
Acts 11:22, t. of th. things came
13:32, declare unto you glad t.
21:31, t. came to chief captain
Rom. 10:15, bring glad t. of good
Tie,
I Sam. 6:7, t. kine to the cart; 10
Prov. 6:21, and t. about thy neck
Tied,
Ex. 39:31, t. to it a lace of blue
II Ks. 7:10, horses t. and asses t.
Mat. 21:2, ye shall find an ass t.; Mk. 11:2, 4; Lu. 19:30.
Tiglath-pileser.
II Ks. 15:29, T. took Ij. and Kedesh
16:7, Ah. sent messengers to T.
I Chr. 5:6, T. carried Bee. captive
26, God stirred up spirit of T.
II Chr. 28:20, T. distressed Ahaz
Tile, ing.
Ez. 4:1, son of man, take th. a t.
Lu. 5:19, let him down thro. t.
Till (c.).
Dan. 4:23, t. sev. times pass over
12:13, go thy way t. the end be
Jno. 21:22, he tarry t. I come; 23.
Till.
Gen. 2:5, not a man to t.; 3:23.
4:12, when thou t. ground, it
II Sam. 9:10, servants shall t. land
Prov. 12:11, that t. sh. be satisfied
28:19, th. t. land sh. have plenty
Jer. 27:11, they that t. it, and dw.
Ez. 36:9, ye sh. be t. and sown
34, desolate land shall be t.
Tillage.
I Chr. 27:26, them that were for t
Neh. 10:37, Lev. have tithes of t.
Prov. 13:23, much food in t.
Tiller.
Gen. 4:2, Cain was t. of ground
Timber.
Lev. 14:45, sh. break down the t.
I Ks. 5:18, so they prepared t.; I Chr. 22:14; II Chr. 2:9.
15:22, they took away t. of Ra.
Ezra 5:8, t. is laid in walls.
6:11, let t. be pulled fr. his house
Neh. 2:8, give me t. to ma. beams
Ez. 26:12, lay thy t. in water
Hab. 2:11, beam out of t. answer
Zech. 5:4, shall consume it with t.
Timbrel.
Ex. 15:20, Miri. took t. in hand
Job 21:12, they take t. and harp
Ps. 81:2, take psalm, bring t.
149:3, sing praises to him with t.
150:4, praise him with t.
Timbrels.
Ex. 15:20, wom. went out with t.
Jud. 11:34, daught. came with t.
II Sam. 6:5, house of Is. played before Lord on t.; I Chr. 13:8.
Ps. 68:25, damsels play. with t.
Time.
Gen. 18:10, accord. to t. of life; 14.
24:11, t. women go to draw wat.
39:5, fr. t. he made him overseer
47:29, t. drew nigh Is. must die
Ex. 21:19, shall pay for loss of t.
Lev. 15:25, beyond t. of separa.
18:18, besides other in her life.-t.
Num. 13:20, t. was t. of ripe gra.
26:10, wh. t. fire devou. two hundred and fifty men
Dt. 16:9, t. thou put sickle
Josh. 10:27, at t. of going down of sun; II Chr. 18:34.
42, land did Josh. take at one t.
Jud. 18:31, t. house of G. in Shi.
II Sam. 7:11, since t. I command.
11:1, t. when kings go to battle
23:8, eight hund. slew at one t.
II Ks. 5:26, is it t. to receive money
I Chr. 9:25, to come from t. to t.
Ezra 4:10, at such a t.; 17; 7:12.
10:13, and it is a t. of rain
Neh. 2:6, return? I set him a t.
Job 6:17, t. they wax warm
9:19, who shall set me a t.
15:32, accomplished before his t.
22:16, were cut down out of t.
38:23, preserved ag. t. of trouble
39:1, knowest th. t. br. forth? 2.
Ps. 32:6, t. thou mayest be found
37:19, not be ashamed in evil t.
41:1, L. deli. him in t. of trouble
56:3, t. I am afraid, I trust in th.
69:13, prayer to thee in accept. t.
81:15, their t. should have endured
89:47, remember how short t. is
105:19, until t. his word came
Ecc. 3:1, t. to ev. purpose; 17; 8:6.
2, a t. to be born, a t. to die, a t. to plant
7:17, why should thou die before thy t.?
8:5, wise man's heart discern. t.
9:11, t. and chance happen. to all
12, so are men snared in evil t.
Is. 26:17, near t. of her delivery
Is. 28:19, from t. it goeth forth
45:21, decla. this from ancient t.
48:16, from t. it was, there am I
49:8, in an acceptable t. I heard
60:22, L. will hasten it in his t.
Jer. 6:15, at t. I visit, cast down
8:7, swallow observe t. of com.
15, looked for t. of health
14:8, Saviour the, in t. of trouble
19, t. of healing, behold trouble
30:7, it is t. of Jacob's trouble
46:21, t. of their visitation; 50:27.
49:8, t. I will visit him; 50:31.
19, who will app. me t.? 50:44.
51:33, floor, it is t. to thresh her
Ez. 4:10, fr. t. to t. sh. thou eat
16:8, thy t. was the t. of love
57, as t. of thy reproach of dau.
30:3, it shall be the t. of heathen
Dan. 2:8, I know ye would gain t.
9, speak, till the t. be changed
16, desired he would give him t.
3:5, at wh. t. ye hear cornet; 15.
7:12, lives were prolong. for a t.
22, t. came saints posses. kingd.
25, until t. and divid. of t.; 12:7.
8:17, at t. of end shall be vision
9:21, touched t. of evening obla.
11:24, forecast his devices for a t.
35, to make th. white, t. of end
40, at t. of end king of south
12:1, there shall be a t. of trouble
4, seal book, even to t. of end; 9.
11, fr. t. sacrifice be taken away
Hos. 10:12, is it t. to seek the L.
Mic. 5:3, till t. she which travail.
Hag. 1:4, is it t. to dw. in houses?
Zech. 14:7, evening t. sh. be light
Mal. 3:11, cast her fruit before t.
Mat. 1:11, t. they were car. away
2:7, H. inquired t. star appeared
8:29, come to torment us bef. t.?
21:34, when t. of fruit drew near
26:18, master saith, t. is at hand
Mk. 1:15, t. is fulfilled, repent
4:17, and so endure but for a t.
6:35, and now the t. is far passed
11:13, for t. of figs was not yet
13:33, ye know not wh. the t. is
Lu. 1:57, Elisabeth's full t.
4:5, showed kingd. in mom. of t.
7:45, this woman, since t. I came
8:13, in t. of tempta. fall away
13:35, not see me till t. came
19:44, knew. not t. of visitation
Jno. 7:6, my t. is not co. your t.
16:2, t. cometh, whosoev. killeth
25, t. com. I sh. no more speak
Acts 1:21, t. L. went in and out
7:17, when t. of prom. drew nigh
20, in what t. Moses was born
17:21, spent their t. in noth. else
Rom. 13:11, it is high t. to awake
I Cor. 4:5, judge nothing before t.
7:5, except with consent for a t.
29, I say, brethren, t. is short
Eph. 5:16, redeeming t.; Col. 4:5.
I Thess. 2:17, taken fr. you short t.
II Thess. 2:6, might be revealed int.
II Tim. 4:3, t. come, will not end.
6, t. of my departure is at hand
Heb. 4:16, to help in t. of need
5:12, for t. ye ought to be teach.
9:9, figure for the t. then present
10, impos. till t. of reformation
11:32, t. would fail to tell of G.
Js. 4:14, that appeareth little t.
I Pet. 1:11, what manner of t. Sp.
17, pass t. of sojourning in fear
4:2, no longer live rest of his t.
Rev. 1:3, for t. is at hand; 22:10.
10:3, there should be t. no longer
11:18, t. of dead, sho. be judged
12:12, knoweth he hath a short t.
14, she is nourished for a t. and
the duration of the world, Job 22:16; Rev. 10:6.
the measure of the continuance of anything, Jud. 18:31.
an appointed season, Neh. 2:6; Ecc. 3:1, 17.
Computed by
years, Gen. 15:13; II Sam. 21:1; Dan. 9:2.
months, Num. 10:10; I Chr. 27:1; Job 3:6.
weeks, Dan. 10:2; Lu. 18:12.
days, Gen. 8:3; Job 1:4; Lu. 11:3.
hours, after the captivity, Dan. 5:5; Jno. 11:9.
moments, Ex. 33:5; Lu. 4:5; I Cor. 15:52.
the heavenly bodies, appointed as a means for computing, Gen. 1:14.
the sun-dial early invented for pointing out, II Ks. 20:9-11.
Eras from Which, Computed:
nativity of the patriarchs during the patriarchal age, Gen. 7:11; 8:13; 17:1.
the exodus from Egypt, Ex. 19:1; 40:17; Num. 9:1; 33:38; I Ks. 6:1.
the jubilee, Lev. 25:15.
accession of kings, I Ks. 6:1; 15; 1; Is. 36:1; Jer. 1:2; Lu. 3:1.
building of the temple, I Ks. 9:10; II Chr. 8:1.
the captivity, Ez. 1:1; 33:21; 40:1.
part of a period of, usually counted as the whole, I Sam. 13:1; Esth. 4:16, with Esth. 5:1.

T me—Continued.
in prophetic language, means a prophetic year, or three hundred and sixty-five natural years, Dan. 12: 7; Rev. 12:14.
shortness of man's portion of, Ps. 89:47.
should be redeemed, Eph. 5:16; Col. 4:5.
should be spent in the fear of God, I Pet. 1:17.
Particular Periods of, Mentioned:
the ancient time, Is. 45:21.
the accepted time, Is. 49:8; II Cor. 6:2.
the time of visitation, Jer. 46:21; 50:27.
the time of refreshing, Acts 3:19.
the time of restitution of all things, Acts 3:21.
the time of reformation, Heb. 9: 10.
the time of healing, Jer. 14:19.
the time of need, Heb. 4:16.
the time of temptation, Lu. 8:13.
the evil time, Ps. 37:19; Ecc. 9: 12.
the time of trouble, Ps. 27:5; Jer. 14:8.
all events of, predetermined by God, Acts 17:26.
all God's purposes fulfilled in due time, Mk. 1:15; Gal. 4:4.
Time, Any.
Lev. 25:32, Lev. redeem at any t.
Lu. 21:34, any t. hearts ove. char.
Jno. 1:18, no man seen G. at any t.
5:37, nor heard his voice at any t.
Heb. 2:1, lest at any t. we should
I Jno. 4:12, no man se. G. at any t.
Time, In the.
Gen. 38:27, came to pass in the t.
I Ks. 15:23, in the t. of old age he
II Chr. 28:22, in the t. of distress
Neh. 9:27, in the t. of trouble thou
Ps. 4:7, in the t. when corn increa.
27:5, in the t. of trouble sh. hide
71:9, cast not off in the t. of age
Is. 33:2, salva. in the t. of trouble
Jer. 2:27, in the t. of trouble they
28, save thee in the t. of trouble
11:12, not save th. in the t. of tro.
14, not hear th. in the t. they cry
18:23, deal thus with th. in the t.
Ez. 27:34, in the t. when thou sh.
Hos. 2:9, take corn in the t. ther.
Zech. 10:1, rain in the t. of rain
Mat. 13:30, in the t. of harvest
Time, That.
Neh. 4:16, from that t. forth; 13:21.
Is. 16:13, concern. M. since that t.
18:7, in that t. shall the pres. be
45:21, who hath told it fr. that t.?
Mat. 4:17, from that t. Je. began to
16:21, from that t. began to show
26:16, from that t. J. sought oppor.
Time, At That.
Dt. 5:5, I stood between the Lord and you at that t.
9:19, L. hearkened at that t.; 10:10.
II Chr. 30:3, not keep passo. at that t.
35:17, Is. kept passover at that t.
Zeph. 3:20, at that t. will I br. you
Eph. 2:12, at that t. we. without Ch.
Time, This.
Ex. 9:14, this t. send my plagues
18, to morow about this t. I will
Num. 23:23, according to this t.
Jud. 13:23, nor would at this t. ha.
I Sam. 9:13, ab. this t. ye shall find
II Sam. 17:7, coun. not good at this t.
I Ks. 2:26, not at this t. put to death
19:2, to morrow this t.; 20:6; II Ks. 7:1, 18; 10:6.
Neh. 13:6, all this t. was not I at J.
Esth. 4:14, hold. thy peace at this t.
Ps. 113:2, blessed be L. from this t.
115:18, we will bless L. from this t.
121:8, he will pres. thee from this t.
Is. 48:6, showed new thi. fr. this t.
Jer. 3:4, wilt thou not fr. this t. cry?
Acts 1:6, wilt thou at this t. restore?
24:25, answ., Go thy way for this t.
Rom. 3:26, decl. at this t. his right.
9:9, at this t. will I come, S. shall
11:5, so at this t. present t. there is a
I Cor. 16:12, not to come at this t.
Times.
Gen. 27:36, supplanted me two t.
Lev. 19:26, ye shall not observe t.; Dt. 18:10, 14.
Dt. 4:42, hated not in t. past
Jud. 13:25, S. began to move at t.
16:20, I will get out as at other t.
20:31, began to kill as at other t.
I Sam. 3:10, L. call. as at other t.
20:25, sat on seat as at other t.
II Ks. 2:6, Manasseh observed t.; II Chr. 33:6.
I Chr. 12:32, had understand. of t.
29:30, the t. that went over him
II Chr. 15:5, in those t. no peace
Esth. 1:13, men which knew the t.
Job 24:1, t. are not hid. fr. Almi.
Ps. 9:9, L. a ref. in t. of trouble
10:1, why hid. in t. of trouble?
31:15, my t. are in thy hand
44:1, works th. didst in t. of old
77:5, consider. years of ancient t.
Is. 33:6, knowledge stability of t.
46:10, from ancient t. things not
Ez. 12:27, he prophesied of t.
Dan. 2:21, he changeth t.
7:25, think to change t. and laws
9:25, streets sh. be built in tro. t.
11:14, in th. t. shall many stand
12:7, for a time, t.; Rev. 12:14.
Mat. 16:3, not discern signs of t.?
Lu. 21:24, till t. of the Gentiles
Acts 1:7, not for you to kn. the t.
3:19, t. of refreshing shall come
21, the t. of restitution of all
14:16, who in t. past suffered all
17:26, hath determined the t. be.
30, t. of ignorance God winked
Rom. 11:30, ye in t. past have not
II Cor. 11:24, five t. rece. I stripes
Gal. 1:23, persecuted in t. past
4:10, days and months, t. years
Eph. 1:10, dispensa. of fuln. of t.
I Thess. 5:1, of t. ye have no need
I Tim. 4:1, in latter t. some shall
6:15, in his t. he sh. show who is
II Tim. 3:1, in last days perilous t.
Tit. 1:3, in t. manifest. his word
Heb. 1:1, God who at sundry t.
Times, All.
Lev. 16:2, come not at all t.
Ps. 34:1, I will bless Lord at all t.
62:8, trust in him at all t. ye peo.
119:20, to thy judgments at all t.
Prov. 5:19, breasts satisfy at all t.
17:17, a friend loveth at all t.
Timnath.
Gen. 38:12, to his shearers in T.
Jud. 14:1, Samsen went to T.
Timon, Acts 6:5.
Timotheus.
Acts 16:1, cert. disciple named T.
Rom. 16:21, T. my work-fellow
I Cor. 16:10, if T. come, see that
II Cor. 1:19, was preach. ev. by T.
Phil. 2:19, trust in L. to send T.
I Thess. 3:2, we sent T. to comfort
Timothy.
II Cor. 1:1, and T. our brother
I Tim. 1:2, T. my son; II Tim. 1:2.
Heb. 13:23, bro. T. set at liberty
Tin.
Num. 31:22, t. that may abide fire
Is. 1:25, will take away all thy t.
Ez. 22:18, they are brass, and t.
20, as they gather lead and t.
27:12, Tarshish was merch. in t.
Tingle.
I Sam. 3:11, ears of ev. one shall t.; II Ks. 21:12; Jer. 19:3.
Tinkling.
Is. 3:16, mincing and making a t.
18, take away their t. ornam.
I Cor. 13:1, I am bec. t. cymbal
Tip.
Lu. 16:24, may dip t. of finger
Tiphsah, I Ks. 4:24.
Tire.
II Ks. 9:30, Jezebel t. her head and
Ez. 24:17, bind t. of thy head
Tires.
Is. 3:18, L. will take away their t.
Ez. 24:23, your t. sh. be on hea.
Tirhakah, II Ks. 19:9.
Ti shatha.
Ezra 2:63, T. said th.; Neh. 7:65.
Neh. 7:70, T. gave gold to the
10:1, sealed were Nehem. the T.
Tirzah.
Num. 26:33, and T. daughters of Zeloph.; 36:11; Josh. 17:3.
27:1, Hoglah, and Melc. and T.
Josh. 12:24, Joshua sm. king of T.
I Ks. 14:17, Jeroboam's wife to T.
15:21, Baasha reigned in T.; 33.
16:8, Elah reigned in T.; 15, Zi.
17, O. besieged in T.; 23, reigned
II Ks. 15:16, smote coasts from T.
Song 6:4, th. art beautiful as T.
Tithe.
Lev. 27:30, the t. of land is L.'s
Num. 18:26, off. a tenth part of t.
Dt. 12:17, not eat the t. of corn
14:23, eat t. in place the Lord
28, at end of three years bring t.
II Chr. 31:5, they brought the t of all thin.; 6, 12; Neh. 13:12.
Neh. 10:38, Levites shall bring t.
Mat. 23:23, pay t. of mint, anise
the tenth of anything, I Sam. 8: 15, 17.
antiquity of the custom of giving to God's ministers, Gen. 14:20; Heb. 7:6.
considered a just return to God for his blessings, Gen. 28:22.
under the law belonged to God, Lev. 27:30.
Consisted of a Tenth,
of all the produce of the land, Lev. 27:30
of all cattle, Lev. 27:32.
of holy things dedicated, II Chr. 31:6.
given by God to the Levites for their services, Num. 18:21, 24; Neh. 10: 37.
the tenth of, offered by the Levites as an heave offering to God, Num. 18:26, 27.
the tenth of, given by the Levites to the priests as their portion, Num. 18:26, 28; Neh. 10:38.
reasonableness of appointing, for the Levites, Num. 18:20, 23, 24; Josh. 13:33.
when redeemed to have a fifth part of the value added, Lev. 27:31.
punishment for changing, Lev. 27: 33.
the Jews slow in giving, Neh. 13:10.
the Jews reproved for withholding, Mal. 3:8.
the pious governors of Israel caused the payment of, II Chr. 31:5; Neh. 13:11, 12.
rulers appointed over, for distributing, II Chr. 31:12; Neh. 13:13.
the Pharisees scrupulous in paying, Lu. 11:42; 18:12.
A Second,
or its value yearly brought to the tabernacle and eaten before the Lord, Dt. 12:6, 7, 17-19; 14:22-27.
to be consumed at home every third year to promote hospitality and charity, Dt. 14:28, 29; 26: 12-15.
Tithe (v.).
Dt. 14:22, thou sh. t. increase.
Lu. 11:42, ye t. mint and rue
Tithes.
Gen. 14:20, Abr. gave Melchi. t.
Lev. 27:31, man redeem of his t.
Num. 18:24, t. I have given to L.
28, heave-off. to Lord of your t.
Dt. 12:6, ye sh. bring your t.; 11.
26:12, made end of tithing the t.
Neh. 10:37, Levites might have t.
12:44, some were appointed for t.
13:5, aforetime they laid t. of
Amos 4:4, bring your t.; Mal. 3:10.
Mal. 3:8, ye have robbed me of t.
Lu. 18:12, I give t. of all I poss.
Heb. 7:5, have command. to ta. t.
6, he received t. of Abraham
8, here men that die receive t.
9, Levi who received t. paid t.
Tithing.
Dt. 26:12, made an end of t. all the tithes
12, third year, which is the year of t.
Title.
II Ks. 23:17, said, What t. is that that I see?
Jno. 19:19, and Pilate wrote a t., and put it
20, this t. then read many of the Jews
Titles.
Job 32:21, let me give flattering t. unto man
22, for I know not to give flattering t.
Titles and Names of Christ.
Adam, Second, I Cor. 15:45.
Almighty, Rev. 1:8.
Amen, Rev. 3:14.
Alpha and Omega, Rev. 1:8; 22:13.
Advocate, I Jno. 2:1.
Angel, Gen. 48:16; Ex. 23:20, 21.
Angel of the Lord, Ex. 3:2; Jud. 13:15-18.
Angel of God's presence, Is. 63:9.
Apostle, Heb. 3:1.
Arm of the Lord, Is. 51:9; 53:1.
Author and Finisher of our faith, Heb. 12:2.
Blessed and only Potentate, I Tim. 6:15.
Beginning of the creation of God, Rev. 3:14.
Branch, Jer. 23:5; Zech. 3:8; 6:12.
Bread of Life, Jno. 6:35, 48.
Captain of the Lord's hosts, Josh. 5:14, 15.
Captain of salvation, Heb. 2:10.
Chief Shepherd, I Pet. 5:4.
Christ of God, Lu. 9:20.
Consolation of Israel, Lu. 2:25.
Chief Corner-stone, Eph. 2:20; I Pet. 2:6.
Commander, Is. 55:4.
Counsellor, Is. 9:6.
David, Jer. 30:9; Ez. 34:23.
Day-spring, Lu. 1:78.
Deliverer, Rom. 11:26.
Desire of all nations, Hag. 2:7.
Door, Jno. 10:7.
Elect of God, Is. 42:1.
Emmanuel, Is. 7:14, with Mat. 1: 23.
Eternal life, I Jno. 1:2; 5:20.
Everlasting Father, Is. 9:6.
Faithful witness, Rev. 1:5; 3:14.
First and Last, Rev. 1:17; 2:8.
First-begotten of the dead, Rev. 1:5.
First-born of every creature, Col. 1:15.
Forerunner, Heb. 6:20.
God, Is. 40:9; Jno. 20:28.
God blessed for ever, Rom. 9:5.
God's fellow, Zech. 13:7.
Glory of the Lord, Is. 40:5.
Good Shepherd, Jno. 10:14.
Great High Priest, Heb. 4:14.
Governor, Mat. 2:6.
Head of the Church, Eph. 5:23; Col. 1:18.
Heir of all things, Heb. 1:2.
Holy One, Ps. 16:10, with Acts 2: 27, 31.
Holy One of God, Mk. 1:24.
Holy One of Israel, Is. 41:14.
Horn of salvation, Lu. 1:69.
I AM, Ex. 3:14, with Jno. 8:58.
JEHOVAH, Is. 26:4.
Jesus, Mat. 1:21; I Thess. 1:10.
Judge of Israel, Mic. 5:1.
Just One, Acts 7:52.
King, Zech. 9:9, with Mat. 21:5.
King of Israel, Jno. 1:49.
King of the Jews, Mat. 2:2.
King of saints, Rev. 15:3.
King of Kings, I Tim. 6:15; Rev. 17:14.
Law-giver, Is. 33:22.
Lamb, Rev. 5:6, 12; 13:8; 21:22; 22:3.
Lamb of God, Jno. 1:29, 36.
Leader, Is. 55:4.
Life, Jno. 14:6; Col. 3:4; I Jno. 1:2.
Light of the world, Jno. 8:12.
Lion of the tribe of Judah, Rev. 5:5.
Lord of Glory, I Cor. 2:8.
Lord of all, Acts 10:36.
Lord Our Righteousness, Jer. 23:6.
Lord God of the holy prophets, Rev. 22:6.
Lord God Almighty, Rev. 15:3.
Mediator, I Tim. 2:5.
Messenger of the covenant, Mal. 3: 1.
Messiah, Dan. 9:25; Jno. 1:41.
Mighty God, Is. 9:6.
Mighty One of Jacob, Is. 60:16.
Morning-star, Rev. 22:16.
Nazarene, Mat. 2:23.
Offspring of David, Rev. 22:16.
Only-begotten, Jno. 1:14.
Our Passover, I Cor. 5:7.
Plant of renown, Ez. 34:29.
Prince of life, Acts 3:15.
Prince of peace, Is. 9:6.
Prince of the kings of the earth, Rev. 1:5.
Prophet, Lu. 24:19; Jno. 7:40.
Ransom, I Tim. 2:6.
Redeemer, Job 19:25; Is. 59:20; 60: 16.
Resurrection and life, Jno. 11:25.
Rock, I Cor. 10:4.
Root of David, Rev. 22:16.
Root of Jesse, Is. 11:10.
Ruler of Israel, Mic. 5:2.
Saviour, II Pet. 2:20; 3: 8.
Servant, Is. 42:1; 52:13.
Shepherd and Bishop of Souls, I Pet. 2:25.
Shiloh, Gen. 49:10.
Son of the blessed, Mk. 14:61.
Son of God, Lu. 1:35; Jno. 1:49.
Son of the Highest, Lu. 1:32.
Son of David, Mat. 9:27.
Son of man, Jno. 5:27; 6:37.
Star, Num. 24:17.
Sun of righteousnes, Mal. 4:2.
Surety, Heb. 7:22.
True God, I Jno. 5:20.
True Light, Jno. 1:9.
True Vine, Jno. 15:1.
Truth, Jno. 14:6.
Way, Jno. 14:6.
Wisdom, Prov. 8:12.
Witness, Is. 55:4.
Wonderful, Is. 9:6.
Word, Jno. 1:1; I Jno. 5:7.
Word of God, Rev. 19:13.
Word of Life, I Jno. 1:1.
Titles and Names of the Church.
Assembly of the saints, Ps. 89:7.
Assembly of the upright, Ps. 111:1.
Body of Christ, Eph. 1:22, 23; Col. 1:24.
Branch of God's planting, Is. 60:21.
Bride of Christ, Rev. 21:9.
Church of God, Acts 20:28.
Church of the Living God, I Tim. 3:15.
Church of the first-born, Heb. 12:23.
City of the Living God, Heb. 12:22.
Congregation of saints, Ps. 149:1.
Congregation of the Lord's poor, Ps. 74:19.
Dove, Song 2:14; 5:2.
Family in heaven and earth, Eph. 3:15.
Flock of God, Ez. 34:15; I Pet. 5:2.
Fold of Christ, Jno. 10:16.
General assembly of the first-born Heb. 12:23.
Golden candlestick, Rev. 1:20.
God's building, I Cor. 3:9.
God's husbandry, I Cor. 3:9.
God's heritage, Joel 3:2; I Pet. 5:3.
Habitation of God, Eph. 2:22.
Heavenly Jerusalem, Gal. 4:26; Heb. 12:22.
Holy city, Rev. 21:2.
Holy mountain, Zech. 8:3.
Holy hill, Ps. 15:1.
House of God, I Tim. 3:15; Heb. 10:21.
House of the God of Jacob, Is. 2:3.
House of Christ, Heb. 3:6.
Household of God, Eph. 2:19.
Inheritance, Ps. 28:9; Is. 19:25.
Israel of God, Gal. 6:16.

Titles and Names of the Church— Continued.
King's daughter, Ps. 45:13.
Lamb's wife, Rev. 19:7; 21.
Lot of God's inheritance, Dt. 32:9.
Mount Zion, Ps. 2:6; Heb. 12:22.
Mountain of the Lord's house, Is. 2:2.
New Jerusalem, Rev. 21:2.
Pillar and ground of the truth, I Tim. 3:15.
Sanctuary of God, Ps. 114:2.
Spiritual house, I Pet. 2:5.
Spouse of Christ, Song 4:12; 5:1.
Sought out, a city not forsaken, Is. 62:12.
Temple of God, I Cor. 3:16, 17.
Temple of the Living God, II Cor. 6:16.
Vineyard, Jer. 12:10; Mat. 21:41.

Titles and Names of the Devil.
Abaddon, Rev. 9:11.
Accuser of our brethren, Rev. 12:10.
Adversary, I Pet. 5:8.
Angel of the bottomless pit, Rev. 9: 11.
Apollyon, Rev. 9:11.
Beelzebub, Mat. 12:24.
Belial, II Cor. 6:15.
Crooked serpent, Is. 27:1.
Dragon, Is. 27:1; Rev. 20:2.
Enemy, Mat. 13:39.
Evil spirit, I Sam. 16:14.
Father of lies, Jno. 8:44.
Great red dragon, Rev. 12:3.
Leviathan, Is. 27:1.
Liar, Jno. 8:44.
Lying spirit, I Ks. 22:22.
Murderer, Jno. 8:44.
Old serpent, Rev. 12:9; 20:2.
Piercing serpent, Is. 27:1.
Power of darkness, Col. 1:13.
Prince of this world, Jno. 14:30.
Prince of the devils, Mat. 12:24.
Prince of the power of the air, Eph. 2:2.
Ruler of the darkness of this world, Eph. 6:12.
Satan, I Chr. 21:1; Job. 1:6.
Serpent, Gen. 3:4, 14; II Cor. 11:3.
Spirit that worketh in the children of disobedience, Eph. 2:2.
Tempter, Mat. 4:3; I Thess. 3:5.
The god of this world, II Cor. 4:4.
Unclean spirit, Mat. 12:43.
Wicked one, Mat. 13:19, 38.

Titles and Names of the Holy Ghost.
Breath of the Almighty, Job. 33:4.
Comforter, Jno. 14:16, 26; Jno. 15: 26.
Eternal Spirit, Heb. 9:14.
Free Spirit, Ps. 51:12.
God, Acts 5:3, 4.
Good Spirit, Neh. 9:20; Ps. 143:10.
Holy Spirit, Ps. 51:11; Lu. 11:13; Eph. 1:13; 4:30.
Lord, The, II Thess. 3:5.
Power of the Highest, Lu. 1:35.
Spirit, The, Mat. 4:1; Jno. 3:6; I Tim. 4:1.
Spirit of the Lord God, Is. 61:1.
Spirit of Lord, Is. 11:2; Acts 5:9.
Spirit of God, Gen. 1:2; I Cor. 2: 11; Job 33:4.
Spirit of the Father, Mat. 10:20.
Spirit of Christ, Rom. 8:9; I Pet. 1:11.
Spirit of the Son, Gal. 4:6.
Spirit of life, Rom. 8:2; Rev. 11:11.
Spirit of grace, Zech. 12:10; Heb. 10:29.
Spirit of prophecy, Rev. 19:10.
Spirit of adoption, Rom. 8:15.
Spirit of wisdom, Is. 11:2; Eph. 1: 17.
Spirit of counsel, Is. 11:2.
Spirit of might, Is. 11:2.
Spirit of understanding, Is. 11:2.
Spirit of knowledge, Is. 11:2.
Spirit of the fear of the Lord, Is. 11:2.
Spirit of truth, Jno. 14:17; 15:26.
Spirit of holiness, Rom. 1:4.
Spirit of revelation, Eph. 1:17.
Spirit of judgment, Is. 4:4; 28:6.
Spirit of burning, Is. 4:4.
Spirit of glory, I Pet. 4:14.
Seven Spirits of God, Rev. 1:4.

Titles and Names of Ministers.
Ambassadors for Christ, II Cor. 5: 20.
Angels of the Church, Rev. 1:20; 2:1.
Apostles, Lu. 6:13; Eph. 4:11; Rev. 18:20.
Apostles of Jesus Christ, Tit. 1:1.
Bishops, Phil. 1:1; I Tim. 3:1; Tit. 1:7.
Deacons, Acts 6:1; I Tim. 3:8; Phil. 1:1.
Elders, I Tim. 5:17; I Pet. 5:1.
Evangelists, Eph. 4:11; II Tim. 4:5.
Fishers of men, Mat. 4:19; Mk. 1: 17.
Laborers, Mat. 9:38, with Philemon 1; I Thess. 3:2.
Messengers of the Church, II Cor. 8:23.
Messengers of the Lord of hosts, Mal. 2:7.
Ministers of God, II Cor. 6:4.
Ministers of the Lord, Joel 2:17.
Ministers of Christ, Rom. 15:16; I Cor. 4:1.
Ministers of the sanctuary, Ez. 45: 4.
Ministers of the gospel, Eph. 3:7; Col. 1:23.
Ministers of the word, Lu. 1:2.
Ministers of the New Testament, II Cor. 3:6.
Ministers of the Church, Col. 1:24, 25.
Ministers of righteousness, II Cor. 11:15.
Overseers, Acts 20:28.
Pastors, Jer. 3:15; Eph. 4:11.
Preachers, Rom. 10:14; I Tim. 2:7.
Servants of God, Tit. 1:1; Js. 1:1.
Servants of the Lord, II Tim. 2:24.
Servants of Jesus Christ, Phil. 1:1; Jude 1.
Servants of the Church, II Cor. 4:5.
Shepherds, Jer. 23:4.
Soldiers of Christ, Phil. 2:25; II Tim. 2:3.
Stars, Rev. 1:20; 2:1.
Stewards of God, Tit. 1:7.
Stewards of the grace of God, I Pet. 4:10.
Stewards of the mysteries of God, I Cor. 4:1.
Teachers, Is. 30:20; Eph. 4:11.
Watchmen, Is. 62:6; Ez. 33:7.
Witnesses, Acts 1:8; 5:32; 26:16.
Workers together with God, II Cor. 6:1.

Tittle.
Mat. 5:18, one t. shall in no wise pass from
Lu. 16:17, pass, than one t. of the law to fail

Titus.
II Cor. 2:13, I found not T. my brother
7:6, comforted us by the coming of T.
13, the more joyed we for the joy of T.
14, boasting, which I made before T.
8:6, insomuch that we desired T., that
16, care into the heart of T. for you
23, whether any do enquire of T., he
12:18, I desired T., and with him I sent
18, brother. Did T. make a gain of you?
subscr. of Macedonia, by T. and Lucas
Gal. 2:1, and took T. with me also
3, but neither T., who was with me
II Tim. 4:10, to Galatia, T. unto Dalmatia
Tit. 1:4, to T., mine own son after
subscr. written to T., ordained the first

Tizite.
I Chr. 11:45, and Joha his brother, the T.

Tob.
Jud. 11:3, and dwelt in the land of T.
5, Jephthah out of the land of T.

Tob-adonijah.
II Chr. 17:8, and Tobijah, and T., Levites

Tobiah.
Ezra 2:60, of Delaiah, the children of T.
Neh. 2:10, 19, Horonite, and T. the servant
4:3, now T. the Ammonite was by him
7, pass, that when Sanballat, and T.
6:1, to pass, when Sanballat, and T.
12, for T. and Sanballat had hired him
14, think thou upon T. and Sanballat
17, Judah sent many letters unto T.
17, the letters of T. came unto them
19, T. sent letters to put me in fear
7:62, the children of T., the children of
13:4, of our God, was allied unto T.
7, the evil that Eliashib did for T.
8, forth all the household stuff of T.

Tobijah.
II Chr. 17:8, and T., and Tob-adonijah, Levites
Zech. 6:10, even of Heldai, of T., and of
14, shall be to Helem, and to T.

Tochen.
I Chr. 4:32, and T., and Ashan, five cities

Toe.
Ex. 29:20, upon great t. of their right foot; Lev. 8:23, 24; 14:14, 17, 25, 28.

Toes.
Jud. 1:6, cut off thumbs and t.
7, seventy kings hav. t. cut off
I Chr. 20:6, fingers and t. were twenty-four
Dan. 2:41, thou sawest the t.; 42.

Togarmah.
Gen. 10:3, Riphath, T.; I Chr. 1:6.
Ez. 27:14, of house of T. traded

Together.
Ezra 4:3, ourselves t. will build
Prov. 22:2, rich and poor meet t.
Ecc. 4:11, if two lie t. then they
Is. 65:25, wolf and lamb sh. feed t.
Mat. 18:20, two or three gath. t.
19:6, what God hath joined t. let not man put; Mk. 10:9.

Toi, Sam. 8:9, 10.

Toil.
Gen. 5:29, conc. our work and t.
41:51, God made me forget my t.

Toil, ed, ing.
Mat. 6:28, they t. not, neither d they spin; Lu. 12:27.
Mk. 6:48, saw them t. in rowing
Lu. 5:5, Mast. we ha. t. all nig.

Token.
Gen. 9:12, this is the t. of; 13, 17.
Ex. 3:12, shall be a t. I sent thee
12:13, the blood shall be for a t.
13:16, for a t. upon thy hand
Num. 17:10, kept for t. ag. rebels
Josh. 2:12, and give me a true t.
Ps. 86:17, show me a t. for good
Mk. 14:44, Ju. had given th. a t.
Phil. 1:28, evident t. of perdition
II Thess. 1:5, t. of righteous judg.
3:17, which is the t. in ev. epist.

Tokens.
Dt. 22:15, br. t. of virgin; 17, 20.
Job 21:29, do ye not know th. t.?
Ps. 65:8, they also are afraid at t.
135:9, sent t. in midst of thee
Is. 44:25, frustrateth t. of liars

Tola.
Gen. 46:13, T. son of I.; I Chr. 7:1.
Jud. 10:1, T. son of Puah, arose

Told.
Gen. 37:10, he t. it to his father
Num. 23:26, t. not I thee, all that
Dt. 17:4, it be t. thee, behold
Jud. 6:13, his miracles fathers t.
13:6, neither t. he me his name
23, nor would have t. such thi.
14:2, he came up, t. his father
6, t. not fath.; 9, 16; I Sam. 14:1.
16:17, he t. her all his heart; 18.
I Ks. 8:5, and oxen could not be t.
13:11, they t. to their father
18:13, was it not t. my lord
II Ks. 12:11, gave money, being t.
Esth. 8:1, Est. had t. what he was
Job 15:18, which wise men have t.
Ps. 90:9, spend years as a tale t.
Is. 44:8, have not I t. thee from?
45:21, who ha. t. it fr. that time?
52:15, what had not been t. them
Dan. 8:26, vision which is t. true
Jon. 1:10, because he had t. them
Mat. 8:33, they went and t. every
14:12, took the bo. and t. J.
Lu. 1:45, performance of thin. t.
2:18, wondered at things t. by
Jno. 5:15, man t. Jews it was J.
Acts 9:6, be t. thee what do; 22:10.

Tolerable.
Mat. 10:15, it shall be more t. for the land of
11:22, it shall be more t. for Tyre
24, it shall be more t. for the land of
Mk. 6:11, it shall be more t. for Sodom and
Lu. 10:12, it shall be more t. in that day for
14, it shall be more t. for Tyre and

Toll.
Ezra 4:13, then will they not pay t., tribute
20, t., tribute, and custom, was paid
7:24, it shall not be lawful to impose t.

Tomb.
Job 21:32, grave, and shall remain in the t.
Mat. 27:60, laid it in his own new t., which he
Mk. 6:29, up his corpse, and laid it in a t.

Tombs.
Mat. 8:28, with devils, coming out of the t.
23:29, ye build the t. of the prophets
Mk. 5:2, there met him out of the t. a man
3, had his dwelling among the t.; and
5, and in the t., crying, and cutting
Lu. 8:27, abode in any house, but in the t.

Tongs.
Ex. 25:38, t. thereof, and the snuff-dishes
Num. 4:9, and his t., and his snuff-dishes
I Ks. 7:49, and the lamps, and the t. of gold
II Chr. 4:21, the lamps, and the t., made he of
Is. 6:6, which he had taken with the t.
44:12, smith with the t. both worketh in

Tongue.
Ex. 11:7, not a dog move his t.
Josh. 10:21, none moved t. ag. Isr.
Jud. 7:5, lappeth of water wi. t.
Job 5:21, he hid from scourge of t.
15:5, thou choosest t. of crafty
20:12, hide wickedn. under his t.
16, the viper's t. shall slay him
29:10, t. cleav. to roof of mouth
Ps. 5:9, they flatter with their t.
10:7, under his t. is mischief
12:3, cut off t. speak. proud thi.
4, with our t. will we prevail
15:3, backbiteth not with his t.
34:13, keep t. fr. evil; I Pet. 3:10.
37:30, his t. talketh of judgment
50:19, and thy t. frameth deceit
52:2, thy t. deviseth mischiefs
57:4, their t. is a sharp sword
64:3, whet their t. like sword
8, make t. fall on themselves
68:23, t. of thy dogs may be dip.
73:9, their t. walketh thro. earth
109:2, spo. ag. me with lying t.
120:3, done to th. thou false t.?
126:2, our t. filled with singing
Prov. 6:17, hateth proud, lying t.
24, flattery of t. of stra. woman
10:20, t. of just as choice silver
31, froward t. shall be cut out
12:18, t. of the wise is health
19, a lying t. is but for a mom.
15:2, t. of wise useth knowledge
4, a wholes. t. is a tree of life
16:1, answer of t. is from the L.
17:4, liar giv. ear to naughty t.
20, perv. t. falls into mischief
18:21, dea. and life in pow. of t.
21:6, treasu. by lying t. is vanity
23, whoso keepeth t. keep. soul
25:15, soft t. breaketh the bone
23, angry counten. a backbit. t.
26:28, lying t. hateth th. afflicted
28:23, he that flat. with t.
31:26, in her t. is law of kindne.
Song 4:11, milk are under thy t.
Is. 3:8, because their t. is ag. L.
11:15, destroy t. of Egyptian sea
30:27, his t. is as a devour. fire
32:4, t. of stammer. speak plain.
33:19, not see peo. of stammer. t.
35:6, then shall t. of dumb sing
41:17, when th. t. fail. for thi st
45:23, unto me ev. t. shall swear
50:4, L. ha. giv. me t. of learned
54:17, every t. that shall rise
57:4, ag. whom draw ye out t.?
59:3, your t. muttered perverse.
Jer. 9:3, bend their t. like bow
5, taught their t. to speak lies
8, t. is an arrow shot out
18:18, let us smite him with t.
Lam. 4:4, t. of sucking child cle.
Ez. 3:26, make t. cleave to mo.
Hos. 7:16, princes fall for ra. of t.
Hab. 1:13, holdest t. when wicked
Zech. 14:12, t. consume in mouth
Mk. 7:33, spit, and touch. his t.
35, his t. was loosed; Lu. 1:64.
Js. 1:26, and bridleth not his t.
3:5, so the t. is a little member
6, t. is fire
8, t. no man tame
I Jno. 3:18, nor love in t. in tru.
unruly, Js. 3.
must be bridled, Ps. 39:1; Prov. 4. 24; 10:10, 19; 14:23; 15:4; 17:20; 18:6; Ecc. 3:7; 10:12; Mat. 5:22; 12:36; Eph. 4:29; 5:4; Col. 3:8; 4:6; I Thess. 5:11; Tit. 1:10; 2:8; 3:2; Js. 1:26; 3; I Pet. 3:10; Jude 16.

Tongue, for language, speech.
Gen. 10:5, every one after his t.
Ex. 4:10, slow of speech, slow t.
Dt. 28:49, whose t. not unders.
Ezra 4:7, letter written in Syr. t.
Is. 28:11, anoth. t. will he speak
Dan. 1:4, might teach t. of Chal.
Jno. 5:2, call. in Hebrew t. Beth.
Acts 1:19, in proper t. Aceldama
2:8, how hear we in our own t.?
26:14, saying in Hebrew t. Saul
Rom. 14:11, every t. confess to G.
I Cor. 14:2, speak in unkn. t.; 4:27.
9, by t. words easy understood
26, every one hath a psalm, a t.
Phil. 2:11, ev. t. confess. J. is L.
Rev. 5:9, redeemed out of every t.
9:11, in Hebrew t. is Abaddon
14:6, gospel to preach unto ev. t.
16:16, in Hebrew t. Armageddon

Tongue, My,
II Sam. 23:2, his wo. was in my t.
Esth. 7:4, if sold, I had held my t.
Job 6:30, is there iniqui. in my t.
27:4, nor shall my t. utter deceit
33:2, my t. hath spok. in mouth
Ps. 22:15, my t. cleaveth to jaws
35:28, my t. shall speak of thy righteousness; 51:14; 71:24.
39:1, heed th. I sin not wi. my t.
3, hot, then spake I with my t.
45:1, my t. is pen of ready writ.
66:17, G. was extolled with my t.
119:172, my t. speak of thy word
137:6, let my t. cleave to mouth
139:4, not a word in my t. but
Lu. 16:24, dip finger, cool my t.
Acts 2:26, heart rejoice, my t. gl.

Tongued.
I Tim. 3:8, be gra. not double-t

Tongues.
Gen. 10:20, sons of H. after th. t.
31, sons of Shem, after their t.
Ps. 31:20, keep th. fr. strife of t.
55:9, O Lord, and divide their t.
78:36, lied to him with their t.
140:3, sharpened t. like a serpe.
Is. 66:18, gath. all nations and t.
Jer. 23:31, use their t. and say

Tongues—Continued.
Mk. 16:17, sh. speak wi. new t.
Acts 2:3, th. appeared cloven t.; 4.
11, hear in our t. works of God
10:46, heard them speak with t.
19:6, spake with t. prophesied
Rom. 3:13, with t. th. used dece.
I Cor. 12:10, divers kinds of t.; 28.
30, do all speak with t.? do all
13:1, tho. I speak with t. of men
8, whether t. they shall cease
14:5, I would ye all spake wi. t.
6, if I come to you speak. wi. t.
18, I speak with t. more than
21, with men of other t. I speak
22, t. for a sign
23, speak with t.
39, forbid not to speak with t.
Rev. 7:9, peo. and t. stood before
10:11, prophesy before natio. t.
11:9, t. and natio. see dead bod.
13:7, power given him over t.
16:10, gnawed their t. for pain
17:15, thou sawe. are nations, t. confusion of, Gen. 11.
gift of, Acts 2:3; 10:46; 19:6; I Cor. 12:10; 13:1; 14:2.

Took.
Gen. 5:24, En. was not, G. t. him
Num. 11:25, L. t. of Spirit on him
I Sam. 14:47, so Saul t. kingdom
II Sam. 7:15, depart, as I t. fr. S.
Ps. 22:9, t. me out of womb; 71:6.
48:6, fear t. hold on them there
55:14, t. sweet counsel together
Amos 7:15, L. t. me as I followed
Mat. 8:17, himself t. our infirmit.
25:43, stranger, ye t. me not in
Mk. 12:20, the first t. a wife
21, second t. her; Lu. 20:29, 30.
14:49, teaching, and ye t. me not
Jno. 19:27, t. her to his home
Acts 1:16, guide to th. who t. Je.
Phil. 2:7, t. on him form of serva.
Col. 2:14, t. it out of way

Took Away.
Ps. 69:4, that which I t. not away
Song 5:7, keepers t. away my veil
Ez. 16:50, I t. them away as I saw
Hos. 13:11, t. king away in my wra.
Mat. 24:39, flood came, t. them away
Jno. 11:41, they t. away the stone

Took Up.
Num. 23:7, Balaam t. up his parable; 18; 24:3, 15, 20, 21, 23.
Josh. 3:6, the priests t. up the ark; 6:12; I Ks. 8:3.
II Ks. 2:13, he t. up mantle of Elij.
10:15, t. him up into the chariot
Neh. 2:1, I t. up wine and gave
Ez. 3:12, then the Spirit t. me up; 11:24; 43:5.
Mat. 14:12, they t. up body of John; Mk. 6:29.
16:9, many baskets ye t. up; 10.
Mk. 10:16, he t. them up in arms
Lu. 2:28, t. him up in his arms
Acts 10:26, Pet. t. him up, saying
Rev. 18:21, mig. angel t. up stone

Tookest.
Ps. 99:8, tho. thou t. vengeance
Ez. 16:18, t. thy broid. garmen.

Tool.
Ex. 20:25, if lift up thy t. thou
32:4, fashioned it with a grav. t.
Dt. 27:5, sh. not lift any iron t.
I Ks. 6:7, nor any t. of iron heard

Tooth.
Ex. 21:24, give t. for t.; Lev. 24:20; Dt. 19:21; Mat. 5:38.
27, if he smite man-servant's t. he shall go free for t. sake
Prov. 25:19, a broken t. a foot out

Top.
Gen. 11:4, tower wh. t. may reach
28:12, t. of ladder reached heav.
18, Ja. poured oil on t. of stone
Ex. 19:20, L. came on t. of Sinai
24:17, like fire on t. of mount
28:32, there shall be a hole in t.
30:3, overlay t. with gold; 37:26.
Num. 14:40, gat into t. of mount
20:28, Aaron died on t. of mount
23:9, from t. of rocks I see him
Dt. 3:27, get into t. of Pis.; 34:1.
28:35, fr. foot to t. of thy head
33:16, on t. of him that was sep.
Jud. 6:26, build alt. on t. of rock
9:51, peo. gat up to t. of tower
15:8, Samson dwelt on t. of E.
I Sam. 9:25, commun. on t. of; 26.
II Sam. 16:22, tent on t. of house
I Ks. 10:19, the t. of throne round
II Ks. 9:13, under him on t. of sta.
II Chr. 25:12, cast from t. of rock
Esth. 5:2, Esth. touch. t. of scept.
Ps. 72:16, corn on t. of mountains
102:7, a sparrow on the house-t.
Prov. 8:2, she stand. in t. of high
21:9, in corner of house-t.; 25:24.
23:34, lie. on the t. of a ma.
Song 4:8, the t. of Amana, fr. t.
Is. 2:2, L.'s house sh. be establis. in t. of mountains; Mic. 4:1.
17:6, berries in t. of the bough
30:17, a beacon on t. of mount.
42:11, shout fr. the t. of mount.
Lam. 2:19, faint for hunger in t.
4:1, stones poured in t. of street
Ez. 17:4, he cropt off t. of twigs
22, crop off t. of young twigs
Ez. 24:7, she set it on t. of a rock
8, I set her blood on t. of rock
26:4, ma. her like t. of rock; 14.
31:3, t. was am. boughs; 10, 14.
43:12, house on t. of mountains
Nah. 3:10, dashed at t. of streets
Mat. 24:17, on house-t.; Mk. 13:15; Lu. 17:31.
27:51, veil rent fr. t. to bottom; Mk. 15:38.
Lu. 5:19, they went on house-t.
Jno. 19:23, woven fr. t. through.
Heb. 11:21, leaning on t. of staff

Tops.
Gen. 8:5, t. of mounta. were seen
II Sam. 5:24, when hearest so. on t. of trees; I Chr. 14:15.
II Ks. 19:26, as grass upon house-t.; Ps. 129:6; Is. 37:27.
Job 24:24, cut off as the t. of ears
Is. 2:21, into t. of ragged rocks
15:3, on t. of houses every one
22:1, wholly gone up to house-t.
Jer. 48:38, lamenta. on house-t.
Ez. 6:13, slain in t. of mounta.
Hos. 4:13, sacrifi. on t. of mount.
Zeph. 1:5, worsh. host on house-t.
Mat. 10:27, preach upon house-t.
Lu. 12:3, proclaim. on house-t.

Topaz.
Ex. 28:17, a sardius, a t.; 39:10.
Job 28:19, the t. of Ethiopia shall
Ez. 28:13, t. was thy covering
Rev. 21:20, beryl, the ninth a t.

Tophet.
II Ks. 23:10, Josiah defiled T. in v.
Is. 30:33, for T. is ordained of old
Jer. 7:31, built high places of T.
32, no more be called T.; 19:6.
19:11, they shall bury in T.
12, even make this city as T.
13, Jerusa. shall be defiled as T.
14, then came Jeremiah from T.

Torch.
Zech. 12:6, make govern. like a t.

Torches.
Nah. 2:3, chariots sh. be with t.
4, chariots shall seem like t.
Jno. 18:3, Judas cometh with t.

Torment.
Mat. 4:24, tak. wi. disease and t.
Lu. 16:23, lift up eyes bei. in t.
28, lest th. come into place of t.
I Jno. 4:18, because fear hath t.
Rev. 9:5, t. was t. of a scorpion
14:11, smoke of their t. ascend.
18:7, so much t. and sorrow give
10, afar off for fear of her t.; 15.

Torment (v.).
Mat. 8:29, art thou come to t. us?
Mk. 5:7, t. me not; Lu. 8:28.

Tormented.
Mat. 8:6, serv. lieth grievously t.
Lu. 16:24, I am t. in this flame
25, he is comforted, thou art t.
Heb. 11:37, destitute, afflicted, t.
Rev. 9:5, should be t. five months
11:10, two prophets t. them
14:10, he sh. be t. with fire and
20:10, shall be t. day and night

Tormentors.
Mat. 18:34, lord deliver. him to t.

Torn.
Gen. 31:39, which was t. of beasts
44:28, surely he is t. in pieces
Ex. 22:13, not make good what t.
31, nor shall eat any flesh t. of
Lev. 7:24, fat of t. may be used
17:15, if any eat that wh. was t.
22:8, dieth itself, or t. of beasts
I Ks. 13:26, lion, which hath t. him
28, eaten carcass nor t. the ass
Is. 5:25, carcasses t. in streets
Jer. 5:6, that goeth out shall be t.
Ez. 4:14, not eaten of that is t.
44:31, priests sh. not eat th. is t.
Hos. 6:1, he hath t. he will heal
Mal. 1:13, bro. that which was t.
Mk. 1:26, uncl. spirit had t. him

Tortoise.
Lev. 11:29, the t. shall be unclean

Tortured.
Heb. 11:35, oth. were t. not acce.

Toss.
Is. 22:18, he will turn and t. thee
Jer. 5:22, though waves t. themselves

Tossed.
Ps. 109:23, I am t. up and down
Prov. 21:6, a vanity, t. to and fro
Is. 54:11, O thou afflicted, t. with
Mat. 14:24, ship was t. wi. waves
Acts 28:17, exceedi. t. with tem.
Eph. 4:14, children t. to and fro
Js. 1:6, waver. is like wave t.

Tossings.
Job 7:4, I am full of t. till dawn.

Tottering.
Ps. 62:3, ye shall be as a t. fence

Touch.
Gen. 3:3, nor shall ye t. it lest die
20:6, suffered I thee not to t. her
Ex. 19:12, that ye t. not border
13, shall not a hand t. it
Lev. 5:2, if a soul t. unclean thi.
6:27, whatsoever sh. t. the flesh
11:8, carcass sh. not t.; Dt. 14:8.
31, whosoe. doth t. them when
12:4, he sh. t. no hallowed thing
Num. 4:15, sh. not t. any holy th.
16:26, and t. nothing of theirs
Josh. 9:19, theref. we may not t.
Ruth 2:9, they should not t. thee
II Sam. 14:10, he shall not t. thee
18:12, none t. the young man
23:7, that shall t. them must be
I Chr. 16:22, t. not mine anointed; Ps. 105:15.
Job 1:11, t. all he hath, and he
2:5, t. his bone and his flesh, he
5:19, in seven sh. no evil t. thee
6:7, that my soul refused to t.
Ps. 144:5, t. the mountains, and
Is. 52:11, t. no uncl.; II Cor. 6:17.
Jer. 12:14, that t. the inheritance
Lam. 4:14, men could not t. gar.
15, it is unclean, depart. t. not
Hag. 2:12, if one with skirt t. br.
13, if one that is unclean t.
Mat. 9:31, if I but t.; Mk. 5:28.
14:36, that they might t. the hem; Mk. 6:56; 8:22.
Mk. 3:10, to t. him; Lu. 6:19.
8:22, besou. him to t. blind man
Lu. 11:46, ye t. not the burdens
18:15, infants, that he would t.
Jno. 20:17, Jesus saith, T. me not
I Cor. 7:1, good not to t. a wom.
Col. 2:21, t. not, taste not, handle
Heb. 11:28, first-born. sho. t. th.
12:20, if so much as beast t. mo.

Touched.
Gen. 26:29, as we have not t. thee
32:25, he t. Jacob's thigh; 32.
Lev. 22:6, soul which hath t. any
Num. 31:19, whoso. hath t. any
Jud. 6:21, angel of L. t. the flesh
I Sam. 10:26, wh. hearts G. ha. t.
I Ks. 6:27, wings of cherubim t.
19:5, an angel t. him, and said; 7.
II Ks. 13:21, when the man t. bon.
Esth. 5:2, Esther t. top of sceptre
Job 19:21, hand of G. hath t. me
Is. 6:7, lo, this hath t. thy lips
Jer. 1:9, the Lord t. my mouth
Dan. 8:5, he-goat t. not ground
18, t. me, and set me upright; 9:21; 10:10, 16, 18.
Mat. 8:3, and Jesus t. him; Mk. 1:41; Lu. 5:13.
15, he t. her hand, the fever left
9:20, diseased with an issue t. garm.; Mk. 5:27; Lu. 5:13.
29, then t. he their eyes; 20:34.
14:36, many as t. him were made whole; Mk. 6:56.
Mk. 5:30, t. clothes; Lu. 8:45, 47.
7:33, he spit, and t. his tongue
Lu. 7:14, he came and t. the bier
8:47, declared cause she t. him
22:51, J. t. his ear, healed him
Acts 27:3, next day we t. at Zid.
Heb. 4:15, not priest wh. can. be t.
12:18, to mount that might be t.

Toucheth.
Gen. 26:11, t. this man shall die
Ex. 19:12, whos. t. mount sh. die
29:37, whatsoever t. altar be holy
30:29, that t. them; Lev. 6:18.
Lev. 7:19, flesh that t. uncl. thing
11:26, every one that t. be uncl.
15:5, whoso t. his bed, sh. wash
11, whomsoever he t. hath iss.
12, vessel of earth he t. broken
23, if on her bed wh. he t. it, be uncl.; 27; 22:4, 5; Num. 19:22.
Num. 19:11, t. dead body; 13, 16.
18, t. a bone
21, t. water of separation
Jud. 16:9, broken when it t. fire
Job 4:5, it t. thee, th. art troubl.
Ps. 104:32, he t. hills, th. smoke
Prov. 6:29, whoso t. her, not inn.
Ez. 17:10, when east wind t. it
Hos. 4:2, break, blood t. blood
Amos 9:5, L. of hosts that t. land
Zech. 2:8, t. you t. apple of eye
Lu. 7:39, what wom. that t. him
I Jno. 5:18, wick. one t. him not

Touching.
Lev. 5:13, as t. his sin he sinned
I Sam. 20:23, t. matter thou and I
II Ks. 22:18, t. words thou heard
Job 37:23, t. Almig. not find out
Ps. 45:1, things I made t. king
Ez. 7:13, vision is t. multitude
Mat. 18:19, t. any thing they ask
Rom. 11:28, as t. elect. they are
I Cor. 8:1, as t. things offer. idols
16:12, t. our brother Apollos
Col. 4:10, t. whom ye received
II Thess. 3:4, confidence in L. t. you

Tow.
Jud. 16:9, as a thread of t. brok.
Is. 1:31, the strong shall be as t.
43:17, extinct, are quenched as t.

Toward, or Towards.
Dt. 28:54, eye evil t. his broth.
56, shall be evil t. her husband
II Chr. 24:16, bec. Jeho. had done good in Is. t. G. t. his house
Ezra 3:11, his mercy endur. t. Is.
Ps. 5:7, worship t. temple; 138:2.
25:15, mine eyes are ever t. L.
28:2, I lift hands t. thy oracle
Is. 63:7, goodness t. house of Is.
Jer. 15:1, mind not be t. this peo.
Jon. 2:4, look t. thy holy temple
Lu. 2:14, pea. good will t. men

Towel.
Jno. 13:4, he riseth and took a t.

Tower.
Gen. 11:4, let us build city and t.
5, Lord came to see city and t.
Gen. 35:21, spread tent beyo, t. of E.
Jud. 8:9, I will break this t.; 17.
9:46, men of t. of Shech. entered
51, there was a strong t. in city
II Sam. 22:51, he is t. of salvation
II Ks. 5:24, came to t. he took th.
Ps. 61:3, a strong t. from enemy
Prov. 18:10, name of L. strong t.
Song 4:4, thy neck like t. of Da.
7:4, thy neck is as a t. of ivory
Is. 5:2, built t. in midst of viney.
Jer. 6:27, I have set thee for a t.
31:38, city built from t. of Han.
Ez. 29:10, desolate fr. t. of Sy.
30:6, fr. t. of Syene sh. they fall
Mic. 4:8, O t. of flock
Hab. 2:1, I will set me upon t.
Zech. 14:10, inhabited fr. t. of H.
Mat. 21:33, built a t.; Mk. 12:.
Lu. 13:4, on whom t. of Sil. fell
14:28, you intending to build a t.

Tower, High.
II Sam. 22:3, God is my high t.; Ps. 18:2; 144:2.
Is. 2:15, day of L. on every high t.

Towers.
II Chr. 14:7, build cit. and make t.
26:9, Uzziah built t. in Jerusa.
10, he built t. in desert
27:4, Jotham built castles and t.
32:5, Hezek. raised up wall to t.
Ps. 48:12, Zion, and tell her t.
Song 8:10, my breasts like t.
Is. 23:13, Assy. set up t. thereof
30:25, high hill riv. when t. fall
32:14, forts and t. sh. be for dens
33:18, wh. is he that counted t.?
Ez. 26:4, sh. break do. her t.; 9.
27:11, Gammad. were in thy t.
Zeph. 3:6, their t. are desolate
origin and antiquity of, Gen. 11:4.
Were Built
in cities, Jud. 9:51.
on the walls of cities, II Chr. 14:7; 26:9.
in the forests, II Chr. 27:4.
in the deserts, II Chr. 26:10.
in vineyards, Is. 5:2; Mat. 21:33.
frequently very high, Is. 2:15.
frequently strong and well fortified, Jud. 9:51, with II Chr. 26:9.
were used as armories, Song 4:4.
were used as citadels in times of war, Jud. 9:51; Ez. 27:11.
watchmen posted on, in times of danger, II Ks. 9:17; Hab. 2:1.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Babel, Gen. 11:9.
Edar, Gen. 35:21.
Penuel, Jud. 8:17.
Shechem, Jud. 9:46.
Thebez, Jud. 9:50, 51.
David, Song 4:4.
Lebanon, Song 7:4.
of the furnaces, Neh. 3:11.
Meah, Neh. 12:39.
Jezreel, II Ks. 9:17.
Hananeel, Jer. 31:38; Zech. 14:10.
Syene, Ez. 29:10; 30:6.
Siloam, Lu. 13:4.
of Jerusalem remarkable for number, strength and beauty, Ps. 48:12.
frequently thrown down in war, Jud. 8:17; 9:49; Ez. 26:4.
frequently left desolate, Is. 32:14; Zeph. 3:6.
Illustrative of
God as the protector of his people, II Sam. 22:3, 51; Ps. 18:2; 61:3, the name of the Lord, Prov. 18:10.
ministers, Jer. 6:27.
mount Sion, Mic. 4:8.
the grace and dignity of the church, Song 4:4; 7:4; 8:10.
the proud and haughty, Is. 2:15; 30:25.

Town.
Josh. 2:15, Ra.'s house on t. wall
I Sam. 16:4, elders of t. trembled
23:7, by entering into a t. that
27:5, give me a place in some t.
Hab. 2:12, woe to him builds a t.
Mat. 10:11, whatso. t. ye enter
Mk. 8:23, led bli. man out of t.
26, neither go into t. nor tell any in t.
Jno. 7:42, C. com. out of t. of B.
11:1, t. of Mary and sis. Martha
30, J. was not yet come into t.

Towns.
Esth. 9:19, J. dwelt in unwalled t.
Jer. 19:15, bring on her t. the evil
Zech. 2:4, inhab. as t. with. walls
Lu. 9:6, and went through the t.
12, that th. go into t. and lodge

Town-clerk.
Acts 19:35, when t.-c. appeas. peo.

Trade.
Gen. 46:32, t. about cattle; 34.

Trade (v.).
Gen. 34:10, and t. you therein; 21.
Rev. 18:17, as t. by sea stood afar

Traded.
Ez. 27:12, Tarsh. t. in thy fairs
13, Meshech t. persons of men
14, they of Togar. t. wi. horses
17, Ju. and Is. t. in thy market
Mat. 25:16, five tal. went and t.

Trading.
Lu. 19:15, ev. man gained by t.
Tradition.
Mat. 15:2, why do disci. transgr. t. of the elders? Mk. 7:5.
3, why do you transgr. comma. of God by t.? Mk. 7:9.
6, made commandment of G. of none effect by t.; Mk. 7:13.
Mk. 7:3, hold. t. of elders; 8, 9.
Col. 2:8, spoil you after t. of men
II Thess. 3:6, t. wh. he recei. of us
I Pet. 1:18, received by t. fr. fa.
Traditions.
Gal. 1:14, zealous of t. of my fa.
II Thess. 2:15, hold t. ye been tau.
Traffic.
Gen. 42:34, and ye shall t. in land
Traffic (n.).
I Ks. 10:15, had of t. of merchants
Ez. 17:4, car. it into land of t.
28:5, by t. hast thou increased
18, defiled sanct. by iniq. of t.
Traffickers.
Is. 23:8, whose t. are honorable
Train.
I Ks. 10:2, to Jerus. with great t.
Is. 6:1, his t. filled the temple
Train (v.).
Prov. 22:6, t. ch. in way he sh. go
Trained.
Gen. 14:14, Abram armed t. serv.
Traitor, s.
Lu. 6:16, Iscariot which was t.
II Tim. 3:4, in last days men be t.
Trample.
Ps. 91:13, dragon t. under foot
Is. 63:3, I will t. them in my fury
Mat. 7:6, lest th. t. th. und. foot
Trance.
Num. 24:4, falling into t.; 16.
Acts 10:10, he fell into a t.
11:5, and in a t. I saw a vision
22:17, in temple I was in a t.
Tranquillity.
Dan. 4:27, be a length. of thy t.
Transferred.
I Cor. 4:6, I ha. in figure t. to my
Transfigured.
Mat. 17:2, t. bef. them; Mk. 9:2.
Transformed.
Rom. 12:2, be ye t. by renewing
II Cor. 11:13, t. thems. into apost.
14, Sat. is t. into angel of light
15, no great thing if min. be t.
Transgress.
Num. 14:41, where. do ye t. commandm. of L.? II Chr. 24:20.
I Sam. 2:24, make L.'s peo. to t.
Neh. 1:8, if ye t. I will scat. you
13:27, heark. to you to t. ag. G.?
Ps. 17:3, purp. mouth sh. not t.
25:3, ash. who t. without cause
Prov. 28:21, for bread that man t.
Jer. 2:29, thou saidst, I will not t.
Ez. 20:38, purge out them th. t.
Amos 4:4, come to Beth-el and t.
Mat. 15:2, do disciples t. tradit.?
3, why do ye t. comm. of God?
Rom. 2:27, by circumcis. t. law
Transgressed.
Dt. 26:13, I have not t. com.
Josh. 7:11, they t. my covenant; 15.
23:16, when ye have t. covenant
I Sam. 14:33, have t. roll a stone
15:24, I have t. command. of L.
I Ks. 8:50, wherein they have t.
I Chr. 2:7, t. in thing accursed
5:25, they t. ag. G. of their fath.
II Chr. 12:2, because they t. ag.
26:16, Uzziah t. against the L.
28:19, Ahaz t. sore against Lord
36:14, priests and peo. t. much
Ezra 10:10, ye ha. t. taken wives
13, many th. t. in this th.
Is. 24:5, bec. they have t. laws
43:27, thy teachers ha. t. ag. me
66:24, look at men's carc. that t.
Jer. 2:8, the pastors t. against me
29, ye all have t. against me
3:13, acknowledge thou hast t.
33:8, iniquities whereby they t.
34:18, give men that t. covenant
Lam. 3:42, we ha. t. and rebelled
Ez. 2:3, they and fath. t. ag. me
18:31, transgres. whereby ye t.
Dan. 9:11, all Is. have t. thy law
Hos. 7:13, destruction, bec. they t.
Zeph. 3:11, doings wherein thou t.
Lu. 15:29, nor t. thy command.
Transgressest.
Esth. 3:3, why t. king's com.?
Prov. 16:10, mouth t. not in judg.
Hab. 2:5, because he t. by wine
I Jno. 3:4, committeth sin, t. law
II Jno. 9, whoso t. and abid. not
Transgressing.
Dt. 17:2, wickedn. in t. coven.
Is. 59:13, in t. and lying ag. Lord
Transgression.
Ex. 34:7, forgiving t.; Num. 14:18.
Josh. 22:22, if it be in t. ag. Lord
I Sam. 24:11, no t. in my hand
I Chr. 9:1, carried to Babyl. for t.
10:13, Saul died for t. committed
II Chr. 29:19, Ahaz cast away in t.
Ezra 9:4, bec. of t. of those car.
10:6, he mourned bec. of their t.
Job 7:21, why not pardon my t.
8:4, cast them away for their t.
13:23, make me to know my t.
14:17, my t. is sealed up in a bag
Job 33:9, I am without t. I am inno.
34:6, wound is incurable with. t.
Ps. 19:13, innocent from great t.
32:1, blessed he wh. t. is forgiven
36:1, t. of wicked saith within
59:3, wait for soul, not for my t.
89:32, then will I visit their t.
107:17, fools bec. of t. are afflict.
Prov. 12:13, wick. is snared by t.
17:9, covereth t. seeketh love
19, loveth t. that loveth strife
19:11, his glory to pass over t.
28:2, for t. of land many princes
24, robbeth. saith, It is no t.
29:6, in t. of evil man is a snare
16, wicked multiplied, t. incre.
22, a furious man abound. in t.
Is. 24:20, t. thereof be heavy
53:8, for t. of peo. was he strick.
57:4, are ye not children of t.?
58:1, show my people their t.
59:20, to them that turn from t.
Ez. 33:12, deliver in day of his t.
Dan. 8:12, ag. sacri. by reas. of t.
13, sacrifice, and t. of desolat.
9:24, seventy weeks to finish t.
Amos 4:4, at Gilgal multiply t.
Mic. 1:5, for t. of Jacob is all this; what is the t. of Jacob?
3:8, full of power to dec. to J. t.
6:7, first-born for my t. and sin?
7:18, passeth by t. of remnant
Acts 1:25, from which J. by t. fell
Rom. 4:15, wh. no law is, is no t.
5:14, after similit. of Adam's t.
I Tim. 2:14, being dece. was in t.
Heb. 2:2, every t. receiv. recomp.
I Jno. 3:4, for sin is t. of the law
Transgressions.
Ex. 23:21, will not pard. your t.
Lev. 16:16, atonement bec. of t.
21, Aa, confess over goat th. t.
Josh. 24:19, will not forg. your t.
I Ks. 8:50, forgive people their t.
Job 31:33, I covered my t. as Ad.
35:6, if thy t. be multiplied
36:9, showeth their work and t.
Ps. 5:10, cast them out in their t.
25:7, sins of my youth, my t.
32:5, I will confess my t. unto L.
39:8, deliver me from all my t.
51:1, mercy, blot out all my t.
3, for I acknowl. my t. my sin
65:3, as for our t. purge th. away
103:12, so far hath he removed t.
Is. 43:25, he that blotteth out t.
44:22, blot. as a thi. cloud thy t.
50:1, for your t. is your mother
53:5, he was wounded for our t.
59:12, our t. are multiplied bef. thee, for our t. are with us
Jer. 5:6, because th. t. are many
Lam. 1:5, multitude of her t. gone
14, yoke of my t. bound by his
22, do to th. as to me for my t.
Ez. 14:11, nor polluted wi. th. t.
18:22, his t. not be mentioned
28, he turn. away from all his t.
30, turn yourselves fr. your t.
31, cast away all your t.
21:24, your t. are discovered
33:10, if our t. be upon us
37:23, nor defile thems. with t.
39:24, according to their t. have
Amos 1:3, for three t. of Damas.
6, t. of Gaza; 9, Tyrus; 11, Ed.
13, t. of Am.; 2:1, Moab; 4, Ju.
2:6, Isr.; 3:14, visit t. of Israel
5:12, I know your manifold t.
Mic. 1:13, t. of Is. found in thee
Gal. 3:19, law was add. bec. of t.
Heb. 9:15, for redemption of t.
Transgressor.
Prov. 21:18, t. be ransom for upr.
22:12, he overthrow. words of t.
Is. 48:8, called a t. from womb
Gal. 2:18, I make myself a t.
Js. 2:11, will, th. art become t.
Transgressors.
Ps. 37:38, t. be destroyed togeth.
51:13, will I teach t. thy ways
59:5, be not merciful to wick. t.
Prov. 2:22, t. shall be rooted out
11:3, perversen. of t. estr. them
6, t. be taken in their naughti.
13:2, soul of t. shall eat violence
15, favor, but way of t. is hard
23:28, she increaseth t. am. men
26:10, God rewardeth fool and t.
Is. 1:28, destruction of t. together
46:8, bring it ag. to mind, ye t.
53:12, he was numbered with t. and made intercession for t.
Dan. 8:23, when t. are come
Hos. 14:9, but t. sh. fall therein
Mk. 15:28, he was numbered with t.; Lu. 22:37.
Js. 2:9, are convin. of law as t.
Translate, d.
II Sam. 3:10, t. kingdom fr. Saul
Col. 1:13, t. us into kingd. of Son
Heb. 11:5, Enoch was t. that he
Translation.
Heb. 11:5, bef. t. he had testim.
Transparent.
Rev. 21:21, str. of city was t. glass
Trap.
Josh. 23:13, shall be t. and snares
Job 18:10, and a t. is laid for him
Ps. 69:22, welfare, let become t.
Jer. 5:26, wait, set a t. catch men
Rom. 11:9, let their table be made a snare, a t.
Travail.
Gen. 38:27, in time of her t.
Ex. 18:8, told Jethro t. by way
Num. 20:14, know. t. ha. befallen
Ps. 48:6, pain as woman in t.; Jer. 6:24; 13:21; 22:23; 49:24; 50:43; Mic. 4:9, 10.
Ecc. 1:13, sore t. G. given to men
2:23, days are sorrows, t. grief
26, to sinner he giveth t.
3:10, seen t. G. hath giv. to men
4:4, I considered all t. ev. work
6, than both hands full with t.
8, is vanity, yea, it is a sore t.
5:14, riches perish by evil t.
Is. 23:4, I t. not
53:11, t. of soul
54:1, that didst not t. with child
Jer. 4:31, voice as of woman in t.
30:6, see whether man doth t.
Lam. 3:5, compas. wi. gall and t.
Jno. 16:21, woman in t. hath sor.
Gal. 4:19, my chil. of whom I t.
I Thess. 2:9, for ye rememb. our t.
5:3, destruction cometh as t.
II Thess. 3:8, wrought with t. night
Travailed.
Gen. 35:16, Rachel t.
38:28, Tamar t.
I Sam. 4:19, Phinehas' wife t.
Is. 66:7, bef. she t. brought forth
8, as soon as Zion t. brou. forth
Travailest.
Job 15:20, wick. man t. wi. pain
Ps. 7:14, behold, he t. with iniq.
Is. 13:8, in pain as a woman t.
21:3, pangs of a woman that t.
Jer. 31:8, her that t. with child
Mic. 5:3, till she who t. br. forth
Rom. 8:22, creation t. in pain
Gal. 4:27, break forth thou th. t.
Travailing.
Is. 42:14, I cry like woman in t.
Hos. 13:13, sorrows of t. woman
Rev. 12:2,. t. in birth, and pained
Travel.
Acts 19:29, Paul's companion in t.
II Cor. 8:19, chosen of churches to t.
Travelled.
Prov. 6:11, as one that t.; 24:34.
Acts 11:19, t. as far as Phenice
Traveller.
II Sam. 12:4, came t. to rich man
Jud. 5:6, t. walk. through by-ways
Job 31:32, I open. my doors to t.
Travellers.
called way-faring men, Jud. 19:17; Is. 35:8.
preparations made by, alluded to, Ez. 12:3, 4.
often collected together and formed caravans, Gen. 37:25; Is. 21:13; Lu. 2:44.
often engaged persons acquainted with the country as guides, Num. 10:31, 32; Job 29:15.
Friends of,
often supplied them with provision, Gen. 21:14; 44:1; Jer. 40:5.
sometimes accompanied them a short way, II Sam. 19:31; Acts 20:38; 21:5.
frequently commended them to protection of God, Gen. 43:13, 14; Acts 21:5.
frequently took leave of them with sorrow, Acts 20:37; 21:6.
often sent them away with music, Gen. 31:27.
generally commenced their journey early in the morning, Jud. 19:5.
generally rested at noon, Gen. 18:1, 3; Jno. 4:6.
halted at even, Gen. 24:11.
generally halted at wells or streams, Gen. 24:11; 32:21, 23; Ex. 15:27; I Sam. 30:21; Jno. 4:6.
Carried With Them
provisions for the way, Josh. 9:11, 12; Jud. 19:19.
provender for their beasts of burden, Gen. 42:27; Jud. 19:19.
skins filled with water, wine etc., Gen. 21:14, 15; Josh. 9:13.
presents for those who entertained them, Gen. 43:15; I Ks. 10:2; II Ks. 5:5; Mat. 2:11.
often traveled on foot, Gen. 28:10, with Gen. 32:10; Ex. 12:37; Acts 20:13.
on foot, how attired, Ex. 12:11.
after a long journey, described, Josh. 9:4, 5, 13.
Of Distinction
rode on asses, camels, etc., Gen. 22:3; 24:64; Num. 22:21.
rode in chariots, II Ks. 5:9; Acts 8:27, 28.
generally attended by running footmen, I Sam. 25:27; I Ks. 18:46; II Ks. 4:24; Ecc. 10:7.
often preceded by heralds, etc., to have the roads prepared, Is. 40:3, 4, with Mk. 1:2, 3.
generally performed their journey in great state, I Ks. 10:2; II Ks. 5:5, 9, etc.
frequently extorted provisions by the way, Jud. 8:5, 8; I Sam. 25:4-13.
before setting out gave employment, etc., to their servants, Mat. 25:14.
strangers civil to, Gen. 18:2; 24:18, 19.
generally treated with great hospitality, Gen. 18:3-8; 19:2; 24:25, 32, 33; Ex. 2:20; Jud. 19:20, 21; Job 31:32. See Heb. 13:2.
the caravansera or public inn for noticed, Gen. 42:27; Ex. 4:24; Lu. 2:7; 10:34.
were frequently asked whence they came and whither they went, Jud. 19:17.
protected by those who entertained them, Gen. 19:6-8; Jud. 19:23.
for security often left the highways, Jud. 5:6.
Tessarae hospitales or pledges of hospitality, alluded to, Rev. 2:17.
On Errands Requiring Despatch
went with great speed, Esth. 8:10; Job 9:25.
saluted no man by the way, II Ks. 4:29; Lu. 10:4.
estimated the length of their journey by the number of days which it occupied, Gen. 31:23; Dt. 1:2; II Ks. 3:9.
the Jews prohibited from taking long journeys on the sabbath, Ex. 20:10, with Acts 1:12.
ceasing of, threatened as a calamity, Is. 33:8.
Travelling.
Is. 21:13, O ye t. companies
63:1, who is this t. in his stren.?
Mat. 25:14, heaven is as a man t.
Traversing.
Jer. 2:23, dromedary t. her ways
Treacherous.
Is. 21:2, t. dealeth treach.; 24:16.
Jer. 3:7, her t. sister Jud. saw it
8, her t. sister Jud. fear. not; 10.
11, justi. herself more than t. J.
9:2, an assembly of t. men
Zeph. 3:4, proph. are light and t.
Treacherously.
Jud. 9:23, dealt t. with Abimel.
Is. 33:1, deal t. they dealt not t.
48:8, thou wouldest deal very t.
Jer. 3:20, as a wife t. departeth
5:11, of Judah dealt t.; Mal. 2:11.
12:1, why hap. th. deal very t.?
6, they have dealt t. with thee
Lam. 1:2, her friends ha. dealt t.
Hos. 5:7, they dealt t. against L.
6:7, there they dealt t. agai. me
Mal. 2:10, why do we deal t. eve.
14, wife aga. whom th. dealt t.
15, let none deal t. against wife
16, take heed, th. ye deal not t.
Treachery.
II Ks. 9:23, there is t. O Ahaziah
Tread.
Dt. 11:24, whereon your feet t.
25, dre. of you on all land ye t.
33:29, thou sh. t. on high places
I Sam. 5:5, none t. on thresho. of
Job 24:11, t. their wine-presses
40:12, t. down wick. in th. place
Ps. 7:5, let him t. down my life
44:5, through thy name we t. them
60:12, t. down our enemi.; 108:13.
91:13, thou shalt t. upon the lion
Is. 1:12, requir. to t. my courts?
10:6, to t. them down like mire
14:25, mountains t. him under
16:10, tread. shall t. out no wine
26:6, the foot shall t. it down
63:3, I will t. them in anger; 6.
Jer. 25:30, as they that t. grapes
48:33, wine fail, none t. shout.
Ez. 26:11, with horses sh. he t.
34:18, must t. residue with feet
Dan. 7:23, fourth beast t. it down
Hos. 10:11, Eph. loveth to t. corn
Mic. 1:3, L. will t. on high places
5:5, wh. Assyrian t. our palaces
6:15, thou shalt t. olives
Nah. 3:14, t. mortar, make brick.
Zech. 10:5, which t. their enemies
Mal. 4:3, ye shall t. down wicked
Lu. 10:19, power to t. on scorp.
Rev. 11:2, city they t. under foot
Treader.
Is. 16:10, t. shall tread no wine
Amos 9:13, t. of grapes sh. over.
Treadeth.
Dt. 25:4, not muz. ox wh. he t corn; I Cor. 9:9; I Tim. 5:18.
Job 9:8, t. upon waves of the sea
Is. 41:25, come as potter t. clay
63:2, garme. like him th. t. wine
Amos 4:13, that t. on high places
Mic. 5:6, wh. he t. within borders
8, he both t. down and teareth
Rev. 19:15, he t. wine-press of wr.
Treading.
Neh. 13:15, some t. wine-presses
Is. 7:25, be for t. of lesser cattle
22:5, a day of trou. and t. down
Amos 5:11, forasmuch as your t.
Treason.
I Ks. 16:20, acts of Zim. and his t.
II Ks. 11:14, cried, T. t.! II Chr. 23:13.

Treasure.
Gen. 43:23, God hath given you t.
Ex. 19:5, a peculiar t.; Ps. 135:4.
Dt. 28:12, L. shall open good t.
I Chr. 29:8, the t. of house of L.
Ezra 2:69, ability to t. of work
Neh. 7:70, Tirsh. gave to t. one thousand
71, fath. gave to the t. of work
Ps. 17:14, belly th. fillest with t.
135:4, chosen Is. for his pecu. t.
Prov. 15:6, in house of right. is t.
16, than great t. and trouble
21:20 there is a t. to be desired
Ecc. 2:8, I gathered t. of kings
Is. 33:6, fear of the Lord is his t.
Ez. 22:25, taken t. and precious
Hos. 13:15, spoil t. of pleas. ves.
Mat. 6:21, where t. is; Lu. 12:34.
12:35, a good man out of good t.
evil man of evil t.; Lu. 6:45.
13:44, kingd. of heav. is like a t.
52, bring. out of t. new and old
19:21, thou sh. have t. in heaven; Mk. 10:21; Lu. 18:22.
Lu. 12:21, so is he that lay. up t.
33, provide t. in the heavens
Acts 8:27, eunu. had charge of t.
II Cor. 4:7, t. in earthen vessels
Js. 5:3, heaped t. for last days

Treasure-Cities.
Ex. 1:11, built for Pharaoh t.-c.

Treasure-house.
Ezra 5:17, search be made in t.-h.
7:20, bestow it out of king's t.-h.
Neh. 10:38, L. bring tithe to t.-h.
Dan. 1:2, brou. vessels into t.-h.

Treasured.
Is. 23:18, sh. not be t. nor laid up
Rom. 2:5, t. up wrath ag. day of

Treasurer.
Ezra 1:8, Cyr. brou. vessels by t.
7:21, I Artax. make decree to t.
Neh. 13:13, I made t. over treas.
Is. 22:15, get thee unto this t.
Dan. 3:2, Nebuch. gathered t.; 3.

Treasures.
Dt. 32:34, sealed up am. my t.
33:19, sh. suck of t. hid in sand
I Ks. 7:51, put dedicated among t.
14:26, Shishak took away the t.
15:18, Asa took gold left in the t.; II Chr. 16:2.
II Ks. 12:18, Jehoa. took gold fou. in t.; 14:14; 16:8, Ahaz took
18:15, Hez. gave silv. found in t.
20:13, Hezek. showed silver and gold in his t.; 15; Is. 39:2, 4.
24:13, Nebuchad. carried out the t. of house of Lord and t. of king's house; II Chr. 36:18.
I Chr. 26:26, brethr. were over t.
27:25, over king's t. was Azmav.
II Chr. 8:15, command. concer. t.
Neh. 12:44, some appointed for t.
Job 3:21, dig more than for hid t.
38:22, t. of snow? t. of hail?
Prov. 2:4, if search. as for hid t.
8:21, I will fill t. of those that
10:2, t. of wickedn. profit noth.
21:6, get. of t. by lying tongue
Is. 2:7, neith. any end of their t.
10:13, I have robbed their t.
30:6, carry t. on bunches of cam.
45:3, I will give thee t. of dark.
Jer. 10:13, wind out of t.; 51:16.
15:13, t. to spoil; 17:3; 20:5.
41:8, for we have t. in the field
48:7, bec. thou trusted in thy t.
49:4, daughter, trusted in her t.
50:37, a sword is on her t.
51:13, dwe. on waters abun. in t.
Ez. 28:4, silver and gold in t.
Dan. 11:43, have power over t.
Mic. 6:10, are yet t. of wickedn.?
Mat. 2:11, wh. th. had opened t.
6:19, lay not up for yourselves t.
20, lay up for yoursel. t. in hea.
Col. 2:3, in wh. are hid t. of wis.
Heb. 11:26, greater riches than t.

Treasury.
Josh. 6:19, sil. sh. come into t.; 24.
Jer. 38:11, went into hou. und. t.
Mat. 27:6, not lawful to put in t.
Mk. 12:41, Je. sat against t. and beheld peo. cast mon. into t.
Lu. 21:1, rich cast. gifts into t.
Jno. 8:20, words spake Je. in t.

Treasuries.
I Chr. 9:26, Levites were over t.
28:11, gave Sol. pattern of t.; 12.
II Chr. 32:27, Hez. made t. for sil.
Neh. 13:12, brought tithe into t.
Esth. 3:9, bring it into king's t.
4:7, H. prom. to pay to king's t.
Ps. 135:7, bringeth wind out of t.

Treatise.
Acts 1:1, former t. have I made

Tree.
Gen. 1:29, I have given you ev. t.
2:9, G. made ev. t. to grow, the t. of life and t. of knowledge
16, of every t. of the garden
2:17, of t. of knowl. not eat; 3:3.
3:6, woman saw the t. was good
11, hast thou eaten of t.? 17.
12, woman gave me of the t.
22, lest he take also of t. of life
24, to keep the way of t. of life
18:4, rest yoursel. under t.
8, he stood by them und. the t.
40:19, Phara. sh. hang thee on t.
Ex. 9:25, the hail brake every t.
15:25, the Lord showed him a t.
Dt. 19:5, fetch. stroke to cut t.
20:19, t. of the field is man's life
21:23, body sh. not remain on t.
Josh. 8:29, take king of Ai from t.
I Sam. 22:6, Saul abode under t.
31:13, they buried th. under a t.
II Ks. 3:19, and shall fell ev. good t.
Esth. 2:23, were hanged on a t.
Job 14:7, hope of a t. if cut down
19:10, hope hath he remo. like t.
24:20, wicked. sh. be brok. as t.
Ps. 1:3, like a t. plant. by rivers
Prov. 3:18, she is a t. of life to th.
11:30, fr. of righte. is a t. of life
13:12, desire com. it is a t. of life
15:4, a wholes. tongue is a t. of
Ecc. 11:3, if t. fall to the south or north; where the t. fall.
Is. 40:20, chooseth a t. that will
44:19, sh. I fall d. to stock of t.?
56:3, nei. eunu. say, I am dry t.
65:22, as days of a t. are days of
66:17, purify themsel. behind t.
Jer. 10:3, one cutteth a t.
11:19, let us destroy the t.
17:8, as a t. planted by waters
Ez. 15:2, vine t. more th. any t.
17:24, brought down high t. exalted low t. dried up green t. made dry t. to flourish
21:10, contemneth rod, as ev. t.
31:8, nor any t. in garden of G.
34:27, t. of field shall yield fruit
36:30, I will multiply fruit of t.
Dan. 4:10, beh. a t.; 11, 14, 20, 23.
Joel 2:22, fear not t. beareth fruit
Mat. 3:10, ev. t. that bringeth not good fruit; 7:19; Lu. 3:9.
7:17, good t. bring. good fruit, cor. t. evil fruit; Lu. 6:43.
18, good t. cannot bri. evil fruit
12:33, make t. good and fr. good t. is kno. by fruit; Lu. 6:44.
Lu. 17:6, mi. say to sycamine t.
Acts 5:30, wh. ye hanged on a t.
10:39, Je. wh. they hanged on t.
Gal. 3:13, cursed is th. hang. on t.
I Pet. 2:24, bare sins in body on t.
Rev. 2:7, I will give to eat of t.
7:1, wind sh. not blow on any t.
9:4, not hurt green thing, nor t.
22:2, in midst was the t. of life
14, may have right to t. of life

Trees.
Gen. 3:8, hid amongst t. of gard.
23:17, t. were made sure to Abr.
Ex. 10:15, locusts did eat fr. of t.
Lev. 19:23, planted all man. of t.
23:40, take boughs of goodly t.
26:4, t. of the field shall yield
Num. 24:6, as t. of lign-aloes wh. L. planted, and as cedar t.
Dt. 16:21, not plant grove of t.
20:19, sh. not destroy t. thereof
20, t. th. know. not t. for meat
Josh. 10:26, J. hang. them on five t.
Jud. 9:8, t. went to anoint king
9, to be promoted over t.; 11, 13.
10, t. said to the fig tree reign
12, t. said to vine
14, t. to bramble
I Ks. 4:33, he spake of t. fr. cedar
II Ks. 3:25, they felled the good t.
I Chr. 16:33, th. shall t. of wood sing; Ps. 96:12.
Neh. 10:35, bring first-fr. of t.; 37.
Job 40:21, lieth under shady t.; 22.
Ps. 74:5, lifted axes on thick t.
78:47, destroyed th. sycamore t.
104:16, t. of Lord are full of sap
105:33, brake t. of their coasts
148:9, fruitf. t. and cedars praise
Ecc. 2:5, I planted t. of all kinds
Song 2:3, as apple tree am. the t.
4:14, all t. of frankincense
Is. 7:2, moved as the t. of wood
10:19, the rest of the t. of forest
44:14, he strengthen. among t.
55:12, t. of the fields shall clap
61:3, be called t. of righteousn.
Jer. 6:6, Lord said, Hew down t.
7:20, my fury sh. be poured on t.
Ez. 17:24, the t. of field shall
20:28, they saw all the thick t.
31:5, height was exalted above t.
9, all the t. of Eden envied him
47:7, many t. on the one side and
12, by the riv. shall grow all t.
Joel 1:12, t. of field are withered
19, flame hath burnt all the t.
Mat. 3:10, axe laid to t.; Lu. 3:9.
21:8, others cut down bran. of t. and strewed; Mk. 11:8.
Mk. 8:24, I see men as t. walk.
Lu. 21:29, beh. fig tree and all t.
Jude 12, t. whose fruit withereth
Rev. 7:3, hurt not t. till we have
8:7, third part of t. was burnt up
originally created by God, Gen. 1: 11, 12; 2:9.
made for glory of God, Ps. 148:9.
Different Kinds of, Mentioned:
of the wood, Song 2:3.
of the forest, Is. 10:19.
bearing fruit, Neh. 9:25; Ecc. 2: 5; Ez. 47:12.
evergreen, Ps. 37:35; Jer. 17:2.
deciduous or casting the leaves, Is. 6:13.
of various sizes, Ez. 17:24.
given as food to the animal creation, Gen. 1:29, 30; Dt. 20:19.
designed to beautify the earth, Gen. 2:9.
Parts of, Mentioned:
the roots, Jer. 17:8.
the stem or trunk, Is. 11:1; 44: 19.
the branches, Lev. 23:40; Dan. 4: 14.
the tender shoots, Lu. 21:29, 30.
the leaves, Is. 6:13; Dan. 4:12; Mat. 21:19.
the fruit or seeds, Lev. 27:30; Ez. 36:30.
each kind has its own seed for propagating its species, Gen. 1:11, 12.
often propagated by birds who carry the seeds along with them, Ez. 17: 3, 5.
planted by man, Lev. 19:23.
each kind of, known by its fruit, Mat. 12:33.
Nourished
by the earth, Gen. 1:12; 2:9.
by rain from heaven, Is. 44:14.
through their own sap, Ps. 104: 16.
specially flourished beside the rivers and streams of water, Ez. 47: 12.
when cut down often sprouted from their roots again, Job 14:7.
were sold with the land on which they grew, Gen. 23:17.
Often Suffered from
locusts, Ex. 10:5, 15; Dt. 28:42.
hail and frost, Ex. 9:25; Ps. 78: 47.
fire, Joel 1:19.
desolating armies, II Ks. 19:23; Is. 10:34.
afford an agreeable shade in eastern countries during the heat of the day, Gen. 18:4; Job 40:21.
Were Cut Down
with axes, Dt. 19:5; Ps. 74:5; Mat. 3:10.
for building, II Ks. 6:2; II Chr. 2:8, 10.
by besieging armies for erecting forts, Dt. 20:20; Jer. 6:6.
for making idols, Is. 40:20; 44: 14, 17.
for fuel, Is. 44:14-16; Mat. 3:10.
God increases and multiplies the fruit of, for his people, Lev. 26:4; Ez. 34:27; Joel 2:22.
God often renders, barren as a punishment, Lev. 26:20.
early custom of planting, in consecrated grounds, Gen. 21:33.
The Jews.
prohibited from planting in consecrated places, Dt. 16:21.
prohibited from cutting down fruit-bearing, for sieges, Dt. 20: 19.
often pitched their tents under, Gen. 18:1, 4; Jud. 4:5; I Sam. 22:6.
often buried under, Gen. 35:8; I Sam. 31:13.
often executed criminals on, Dt. 21:22, 23; Josh. 10:26; Gal. 3: 13. See Gen. 40:19.
considered trees on which criminals were executed abominable, Is. 14:19.
Mentioned in Scripture:
almond, Gen. 43:11; Ecc. 12:5; Jer. 1:11.
almug or algum, I Ks. 10:11 12; II Chr. 9:10, 11.
apple, Song 2:3; 8:5; Joel 1:12.
ash, Is. 44:14.
bay, Ps. 37:35.
box, Is. 41:19.
cedar, I Ks. 10:27.
chestnut, Ez. 31:8.
cyprus, Is. 44:14.
fig, Dt. 8:8.
fir, I Ks. 5:10; II Ks. 19:23; Ps. 104:17.
juniper, I Ks. 19:4, 5.
lign-aloes, Num. 24:6.
mulberry, II Sam. 5:23, 24.
myrtle, Is. 41:19; 55:13; Zech. 1:8.
mustard, Mat. 13:32.
oak, Is. 1:30.
oil-tree, Is. 41:19.
olive, Dt. 6:11.
palm, Ex. 15:27.
pine, Is. 41:19.
pomegranate, Dt. 8:8; Joel 1:12.
shittah or shittim, Ex. 36:20; Is. 41:19.
sycamore, I Ks. 10:27; Ps. 78:47; Amos 7:14; Lu. 19:4.
teil, Is. 6:13.
vine, Num. 6:4; Ex. 15:2.
willow, Is. 44:4; Ez. 17:5.
Solomon wrote the history of, I Ks. 4:33.
Illustrative
of Christ, Rom. 11:24; Rev. 2:7; 22:2, 14.
of wisdom, Prov. 3:18.
of kings, etc., Is. 10:34; Ez. 17: 24; 31:7-10; Dan. 4:10-14.
of the life and conversation of the righteous, Prov. 11:30; 15:4.
(green) of the innocence of Christ, Lu. 23:31.
(good and fruitful) of saints, Num. 24:6; Ps. 1:3; Is. 61:3; Jer. 17:8; Mat. 7:17, 18.
(evergreen) of saints, Ps. 1:1-3.
(duration of) of continued prosperity of saints, Is. 65:22.
(casting their leaves yet retaining their substance) of the elect remnant in the church, Is. 6:13.
(barren) of the wicked, Hos. 9:16.
(shaking of the leaves off) of the terror of the wicked, Is. 7:2.
(producing evil fruit) of the wicked, Mat. 7:17-19.
(dry) of useless persons, Is. 56:3.
(dry) of the wicked ripe for judgment, Lu. 23:31.

Tremble.
Dt. 2:25, nations sh. t. because
20:3, do not t. because of them
Ezra 10:3, that t. at commandm.
Job 9:6, the pillars thereof t.
26:11, the pillars of heaven t.
Ps. 60:2, hast made earth to t.
99:1, L. reigneth, let the peo. t.
114:7, t. earth, at presence of L.
Ecc. 12:3, keepers of house sh. t.
Is. 5:25, hills did t. th. carcasses
14:16, man that made earth t.
32:11, t. ye wom. th. are at ease
64:2, nati. may t. at thy presence
66:5, hear word of L. ye that t.
Jer. 5:22, will ye not t. at my pre.
10:10, at his wrath earth shall t.
33:9, they sh. t. for the goodness
51:29, land of Babylon shall t.
Ez. 26:16, t. at ev. mom.; 32:10.
18, now shall the isles t. in day
Dan. 6:26, men t. bef. G. of Dan.
Hos. 11:10, chil. sh. t. from west
11, th. sh. t. as a bird out of E.
Joel 2:1, let inhabitants of land t.
10, quake, the heavens shall t.
Amos 8:8, sh. not land t. for this?
Hab. 3:7, captains of Midi. did t.
Js. 2:19, the devils beli. and t.

Trembled.
Gen. 27:33, I. t. very exceedingly
Ex. 19:16, peo. th. was in camp t.
Jud. 5:4, earth t. heavens dropped; II Sam. 22:8; Ps. 18:7; 77:18; 97:4.
I Sam. 4:13, Eli's heart t. for ark
14:15, spoilers t.
16:4, elders t.
28:5, Saul was afraid, heart t.
Ezra 9:4, assemb. ev. one that t.
Jer. 4:24, mountains t.; Hab. 3:10.
8:16, land t. at sound of neighi.
Dan. 5:19, all peo. and nations t.
Hab. 3:16, my belly tr. and I t. in
Mk. 16:8, fled fr. sepulch. th. t.
Acts 7:32, Moses t.
24:25, Felix t.

Trembleth.
Job 37:1, at this also my heart t.
Ps. 104:32, looketh on earth it t.
119:120, my flesh t. for fear
Is. 66:2, I will look to him that t.

Trembling.
Ex. 15:15, t. take hold on mighty
Dt. 28:65, L. sh. give t. heart
I Sam. 13:7, people followed t.
14:15, in the host was a great t.
Ezra 10:9, peo. sat t. because of
Job 4:14, fear ca. upon me and t.
21:6, t. taketh hold on my flesh
Ps. 2:11, serve L. rejoice with t.
55:5, fearfulness and t. are come
Is. 51:17, dregs of the cup of t.; 22.
Jer. 30:5, we heard a voice of t.
Ez. 12:18, drink thy wat. wi. t.
26:16, clothe themselves with t.
Dan. 10:11, had spoken, I stood t.
Hos. 13:1, Eph. spake t. he exalt.
Zech. 12:2, make Jeru. a cup of t.
Mk. 5:33, woman t.; Lu. 8:47.
Acts 9:6, S. t. said, What wilt th.?
16:29, keeper came t. fell down
I Cor. 2:3, with you in much t.
II Cor. 7:15, wi. fear and t. ye rec.
Eph. 6:5, serv. be obed. with t.
Phil. 2:12, work out salva. with t.

Trench.
I Sam. 17:20, Dav. came to the t.
26:5, S. lay sleeping in the t.; 7.
I Ks. 18:32, Elijah made a t. about
35, filled the t. with water; 38.
Lu. 19:43, enemies sh. cast a t.

Trespass (n.).
Gen. 31:36, wh. is my t. that thou
50:17, forgive t. of thy servants
Ex. 22:9, manner of t. whether
Lev. 5:15, for his t. to L. a ram
26:40, conf. their t. th. trespass.
Num. 5:6, when any do. t. ag. L.
7, he shall recompense his t.
27, if she t. against husband
I Sam. 25:28, forg. t. of handm.
I Chr. 21:3, be cause of t. to Is.?
II Chr. 24:18, wr. come on J. for t.
28:13, ye intend to add to our t.
33:19, Manasseh's prayer and t.
Ezra 9:2, rul. been chief in this t.
6, our t. is grown unto heavens
7, in great t. to this day; 13.
10:10, wives, to incr. t. of Is.
19, th. offered a ram for their t.

Trespass—Continued.
Ez. 17:20, I will plead for his t.
18:24, in his t. he hath trespass.
Dan. 9:7, bec. of t. they trespas.
Trespass (v.).
1 Ks. 8:31, man t. ag. his neighb.
II Chr. 19:10, that they t. not
28:22, Ahaz did t. yet more
Mat. 18:15, if brother t. tell fault
Lu. 17:3, if bro. t. rebuke him
4, if he t. ag. thee seven times
Trespasses.
Ezra 9:15, before thee in our t.
Ps. 68:21, one as goeth on in t.
Ez. 39:26, they have borne th. t.
Mat. 6:14, if ye forg. men their t.
15, if forgive not t. neither will your Fa. forgive yo. t.; 18:35.
Mk. 11:25, Fath. may forgive t.
26, nei. will F. forgive your t.
II Cor. 5:19, not imputing their t.
Eph. 2:1, who were dead in t.
Col. 2:13, having forg. you all t.
Trespass-money.
II Ks. 12:16, t.-m. was not brought
Trespassed.
Lev. 5:19, he hath t. against L.
26:40, if confess trespass they t.
Num. 5:7, recompensed ag. wh. t.
Dt. 32:51, bec. ye t. against me
II Chr. 26:18, sanct. for th. hast t.
29:6, our fathers have t.
30:7, not like fath. who t. ag. L.
33:23, Amon t. more and more
Ezra 10:2, we have t. ag. our God
Ez. 17:20, trespass that he t.
39:23, they t. against me; 26.
Dan. 9:7, trespass that they t.
Hos. 8:1, they t. against my law
Trespassing.
Lev. 6:7, any t. he hath done in t.
Ez. 14:13, land sinneth by t.
Trespass Offering.
esteemed as a sin offering, and frequently so called, Lev. 5:6, 9.
To be Offered
for concealing knowledge of a crime, Lev. 5:1.
for involuntarily touching unclean things, Lev. 5:2, 3.
for rash swearing, Lev. 5:4.
for sins of ignorance in holy things, Lev. 5:15.
for any sin of ignorance, Lev. 5:17.
for breach of trust, or fraud, Lev. 6:2-5.
was a most holy offering, Lev. 14:13.
Consisted of
a she lamb or kid, Lev. 5:6.
a ram without blemish, Lev. 5:15; 6:6.
two turtle doves by those unable to bring a lamb, Lev. 5:7-10.
a meat offering by the very poor, Lev. 5:11-13.
being for minor offences was lessened for the poor, not so the sin offering, Lev. 5; with Lev. 4.
atonement made by, Lev. 5:6, 10, 13, 16, 18; 6:7; 19:22.
accompanied by confession, Lev. 5:5.
generally accompanied by restitution, Lev. 5:16; 6:5.
to be slain where the sin offering and burnt offering were slain, Lev. 14:13; Ez. 40:39.
sometimes waved alive before the Lord, Lev. 14:12, with v. 13.
Special Occasions of Offering:
cleansing of a leper, Lev. 14:2, 12-14, 21, 22.
purification of women, Lev. 12:6-8.
purification of those with issues, Lev. 15:14, 15.
purification of Nazarites who had broken their vow, Num. 6:12.
for connection with a betrothed bondmaid, Lev. 19:20-22.
was the perquisites of the priest, Lev. 14:13; Ez. 44:29.
illustrative of Christ, Is. 53:10; Ez. 46:20.
Trial.
Job 9:23, laugh at t. of innocent
Ez. 21:13, it is a t. what if swo.
II Cor. 8:2, how in t. of affliction
Heb. 11:36, others had t. of mock.
I Pet. 1:7, t. of your faith might
4:12, not strange concerning t.
Tribe.
Num. 1:4, man of every t.; 13:2; 34:18.
4:18, cut not off t. of Kohathites
18:2, t. of thy father bring thou
31:4, of every t. a thousand; 5, 6.
36:6, marry to the family of t.; 8.
9, inherit, from one t. to ano. t.
Dt. 1:23, I took twelve, one of a t.; Josh. 3:12; 4:2, 4.
29:18, t. whose heart turneth
Josh. 7:14, t. which Lord taketh
18:4, give out three men for each t.
Jud. 21:3, one t. lacking in Is.; 6.
I Ks. 11:13, one t. to son; 32, 36.
I Chr. 6:61, of family of that t.
Ez. 47:23, in what t. the stran.
Heb. 7:13, he pertain. to anoth. t.
14, of wh. t. Mo. spake nothing
Tribes.
Ex. 28:21, according to twelve t.; 39:14.
Num. 24:2, in tents accord. to t.
33:54, according to t. of fathers
34:13, give to the nine t.; Josh. 13:7; 14:2.
15, two t. and the half have received inheritance; Josh. 14:3.
Dt. 1:13, wise men, am. your t.
18:5, G. hath cho. him out of t.
Josh. 7:14, brought according to t.
I Sam. 10:19, present your. by t.
I Ks. 11:31, I will give ten t. to
18:31, according to number of t.
Ps. 105:37, not one feeble amo. t.
122:4, the t. go up, t. of the Lord
Is. 19:13, that are stay of t.
49:6, to raise up the t. of Jacob
63:17, for t. of thine inheritance
Ez. 45:8, to Isr. according to t.
Hab. 3:9, according to oaths of t.
Mat. 24:30, th. t. of earth mourn
Acts 26:7, promise our twelve t. hope
Js. 1:1, the twelve t. scattered
Rev. 7:4, sealed one hundred and forty-four thousand of all t.
Tribes of Israel, The.
were twelve in number, Gen. 49:28; Acts 26:12; Js. 1:1.
descended from Jacob's sons, Gen. 35:22-26.
Manasseh and Ephraim numbered among, instead of Joseph and Levi, Gen. 48:5; Josh. 14:3, 4.
predictions respecting each of, Gen. 49:3-27! Dt. 33:6-35.
Each of,
under a president or chief, Num. 1:4-16.
divided into families, Num. 1:2; 26:5-50; Josh. 7:14.
usually furnished an equal number of men for war, Num. 31:4.
each family of, had a chief or head, Num. 36:1; I Chr. 4:38.
total strength of, on leaving Egypt, Ex. 12:37; Num. 1:44-46; 2:32.
divided into four divisions while in the wilderness, Num. 10:14-28.
encamped in their divisions and by their standards round the tabernacle, Num. 2:2-31.
Canaan to be divided amongst according to their numbers, Num. 33:54.
Reuben, Gad and half Manasseh settled on east side of Jordan, Dt. 3:12-17; Josh. 13:23-32.
were required to assist in subduing Canaan, Num. 32:6-32; Dt. 3:18-20.
total strength of, on entering the land of Canaan, Num. 26:51.
Canaan divided amongst nine and a half of, by lot, Josh. 14:1-5.
situation of, and bounds of the inheritance of each, Josh. 15 ch. to Josh 17.
all inheritance to remain in the tribe and family to which allotted Num. 36:3-9.
names of, engraven on the breast plate of the high priest, Ex. 28:21; 39:14.
divided on mounts Ebal and Gerizim to hear the law, Dt. 27:12, 13.
remained as one people until the reign of Rehoboam, I Ks. 12:16-20.
Tribulation.
Dt. 4:30, when thou art in t., and
Jud. 10:14, deliver you in time of your t.
I Sam. 26:24, and let him deliver me out of all t.
Mat. 13:21, for when t. or persecution ariseth
24:21, for then shall be great t., such as
29, after the t. of those days shall
Mk. 13:24, after that t., the sun... be darkened
Jno. 16:33, in the world ye shall have t.; but
Acts 14:22, through much t. enter into the
Rom. 2:9, t. and anguish upon every soul of
5:3, knowing that t. worketh patience
8:35, shall t., or distress, or persecution
12:12, rejoicing in hope; patient in t.
II Cor. 1:4, who comforteth us in all our t.
7:4, I am exceeding joyful in all our t.
I Thess. 3:4, before that we should suffer t.
II Thess. 1:6, t. to them that trouble you
Rev. 1:9, your brother, and companion in t.
2:9, thy works, and t., and poverty
10, and ye shall have t. ten days
22, adultery with her into great t.
7:14, they which came out of great t.
Tribulations.
I Sam. 10:19, of all your adversities and your t.
Rom. 5:3, only so, but we glory in t. also
Eph. 3:13, that ye faint not at my t. for you
II Thess. 1:4, persecutions and t. that ye endure
Tributaries.
Dt. 20:11, found therein shall be t. unto thee
Jud. 1:30, dwelt among them, and became t.
33, Beth-anath became t. unto them
35, prevailed, so that they became t.
Tributary.
Lam. 1:1, provinces, how is she become t.!
Tribute.
Gen. 49:15, and became a servant unto t.
Num. 31:28, levy a t. unto the Lord of the men
37, the Lord's t. of the sheep was six
38, the Lord's t. was threescore and
39, which the Lord's t. was threescore
40, the Lord's t. was thirty and two
41, Moses gave the t., which was
Dt. 16:10, a t. of a freewill offering of thine
Josh. 16:10, unto this day, and serve under t.
17:13, that they put the Canaanites to t.
Jud. 1:28, that they put the Canaanites to t.
II Sam. 20:24, and Adoram was over the t.: and
I Ks. 4:6, the son of Abda was over the t.
9:21, Solomon levy a t. of bondservice
12:18, sent Adoram, who was over the t.
II Ks. 23:33, put the land to a t. of an hundred
II Chr. 8:8, make to pay t. until this day
10:18, sent Hadoram that was over the t.
17:11, brought...presents, and t. silver
Ezra 4:13, then will they not pay toll, t., and
4:20, t., and custom, was paid unto them
6:8, even of the t. beyond the river
7:24, lawful to impose toll, t., or custom
Neh. 5:4, borrowed money for the king's t.
Esth. 10:1, Ahasuerus laid a t. upon the land
Prov. 12:24, but the slothful shall be under t.
Mat. 17:24, they that receive t. money came
24, said, Doth not your master pay t.?
25, of the earth take custom or t.?
22:17, is it lawful to give t. unto Cæsar
19, shew me the t. money. And they
Mk. 12:14, is it lawful to give t. to Cæsar, or
Lu. 20:22, lawful for us to give t. unto Cæsar
23:2, and forbidding to give t. to Cæsar
Rom. 13:6, for for this cause pay ye t. also
7, t. to whom t. is due; custom to
sometimes exacted by kings from their own subjects, I Sam. 8:10-17.
exacted from all conquered nations, Josh. 16:10; Jud. 1:30, 33, 35; II Ks. 23:33, 35.
Often Exacted in
labor, I Ks. 5:13, 14; 9:15, 21.
produce of land, etc., I Sam. 8:15; I Ks. 4:7.
gold and silver, II Ks. 23:33, 35.
the Jews required to pay half a shekel to God as, Ex. 30:12-16.
Christ to avoid offence wrought a miracle to pay, for himself and Peter, Mat. 17:24-27.
Kings of Israel
forbidden to levy unnecessary or oppressive, Dt. 17:17.
set officers over, II Sam. 20:24; I Ks. 4:6, 7.
often oppressed the people with, I Ks. 12:4, 11.
when oppressive frequently led to rebellion, I Ks. 12:14-20.
priests and Levites exempted from, Ezra 7:24.
Roman,
decree of Augustus for, Lu. 2:1.
first levied in Judea when Cyrenius was governor, Lu. 2:2.
persons enrolled for, in the native place of their tribe and family, Lu. 2:3-5.
collected by the Publicans, Lu. 3:12, 13; 5:27.
was paid in Roman coin, Mat. 22:19, 20.
was resisted by the Galileans under Judas of Galilee, Acts 5:37, with Lu. 13:1.
Christ showed to the Pharisees and Herodians the propriety of paying, Mat. 22:15-22; Mk. 12:13-17.
our Lord falsely accused of forbidding to pay, Lu. 23:2.
all saints exhorted to pay, Rom. 13:6, 7.
Trickleth.
Lam. 3:49, mine eye t. down, and ceaseth
Tried.
Dt. 21:5, controversy and every stroke be t.
II Sam. 22:31, perfect; the word of the Lord is t.
Job 23:10, when he hath t. me, I shall come
34:36, is that Job may be t. unto the end
Ps. 12:6, as silver t. in a furnace of earth
17:3, thou hast t. me, and shalt find
18:30, perfect: the word of the Lord is t.
66:10, thou hast t. us, as silver is t.
105:19, came: the word of the Lord t. him
Is. 28:16, a stone, and a t. stone, a precious
Jer. 12:3, me, and t. mine heart toward thee
Dan. 12:10, purified, and made white, and t.
Zech. 13:9, and will try them as gold is t.
Heb. 11:17, when he was t., offered up Isaac
Js. 1:12, for when he is t., he shall receive
I Pet. 1:7, though it be t. with fire, might be
Rev. 2:2, thou hast t. them which say they
10, you into prison, that ye may be t.
3:18, to buy of me gold t. in the fire
Triest.
I Chr. 29:17, my God, that thou t. the heart, and
Jer. 11:20, that t. the reins and the heart
20:12, that t. the righteous, and seest the
Trieth.
Job 34:3, for the ear t. words, as the mouth
Ps. 7:9, for the righteous God t. the hearts
11:5, the Lord t. the righteous: but the
Prov. 17:3, for gold: but the Lord t. the hearts
I Thess. 2:4, but God, which t. our hearts
Trimmed.
II Sam. 19:24, dressed his feet, nor t. his beard
Mat. 25:7, virgins arose, and t. their lamps
Trimmest.
Jer. 2:33, why t. thou thy way to seek love?
Trinity, The.
doctrine of proved from Scripture, Mat. 3:16, 17; 28:19; Rom. 8:9; I Cor. 12:3-6; II Cor. 13:14; Eph. 4:4-6; I Pet. 1:2; Jude 20, 21; Rev. 1:4, 5.
divine titles applied to the three Persons in, Ex. 20:2, with Jno. 20:28, and Acts 5:3, 4.
Each Person in, Described as
eternal, Rom. 16:26, with Rev. 22:13, and Heb. 9:14.
holy, Rev. 4:8; 15:4, with Acts 3:14, and I Jno. 2:20.
true, Jno. 7:28, with Rev. 3:7.
omnipresent, Jer. 23:24, with Eph. 1:23, and Ps. 139:7.
omnipotent, Gen. 17:1, with Rev. 1:8, and Rom. 15:19; Jer. 32:17, with Heb. 1:3, and Lu. 1:35.
omniscient, Acts 15:18, with Jno. 21:17, and I Cor. 2:10, 11.
Creator, Gen. 1:1, with Col. 1:16, and Job 33:4; Ps. 148:5, with Jno. 1:3, and Job 26:13.
sanctifier, Jude 1, with Heb. 2:11, and I Pet. 1:2.
author of all spiritual operations, Heb. 13:21, with Col. 1:29, and I Cor. 12:11.
source of eternal life, Rom. 6:23, with Jno. 10:28, and Gal. 6:8.
teacher, Is. 54:13, with Lu. 21:15, and Jno. 14:26; Is. 48:17, with Gal. 1:12, and I Jno. 2:20.
raising Christ from the dead, I Cor. 6:14, with Jno. 2:19, and I Pet. 3:18.
inspiring the prophets, etc., Heb. 1:1, with II Cor. 13:3, and Mk. 13:11.

Trinity—Continued.
supplying ministers to the church, Jer. 3:15, with Eph. 4:11, and Acts 20:28; Jer. 26:5, with Mat. 10:5, and Acts 13:2.
salvation the work of, II Thess. 2: 13, 14; Tit. 3:4-6; I Pet. 1:2.
baptism administered in name of, Mat. 28:19.
benediction given in name of, II Cor. 13:14.
Triumph.
II Sam. 1:20, daughters of the uncircumcised t.
Ps. 25:2, let not mine enemies t. over me
41:11, mine enemy doth not t. over me
47:1, unto God with the voice of t.
60:8, Philistia, t. thou because of me
92:4, I will t. in the works of thy hands
94:3, how long shall the wicked t.?
106:47, holy name, and to t. in thy praise
108:9, my shoes; over Philistia will I t.
II Cor. 2:14, always causeth us to t. in Christ
Triumphed.
Ex. 15:1, the Lord, for he hath t. gloriously
21, the Lord, for he hath t. gloriously
Triumphing.
Job 20:5, that the t. of the wicked is short
Col. 2:15, of them openly, t. over them in it
Troas.
Acts 16:8, passing by Mysia came down to T.
11, therefore loosing from T., we
20:5, going before tarried for us at T.
6, came unto them to T. in five days
II Cor. 2:12, I came to T. to preach Christ's
II Tim. 4:13, cloke that I left at T. with Carpus
Trodden.
Dt. 1:36, give the land that he hath t. upon
Josh. 14:9, land whereon thy feet have t. shall
Jud. 5:21, soul, thou hast t. down strength
Job 22:15, old way which wicked men have t.?
28:8, the lion's whelps have not t. it, nor
Ps. 119:118, hast t. down all them that err
Is. 5:5, thereof, and it shall be t. down
14:19, the pit; as a carcase t. under feet
18:2, a nation meted out and t. down
7, nation meted out and t. under foot
25:10, Moab shall be t. down under him
10, straw is t. down for the dunghill
28:3, of Ephraim, shall be t. under feet
18, then ye shall be t. down by it
63:3, I have t. the winepress alone; and
18, our adversaries have t. down thy
Jer. 12:10, they have t. my portion under foot
Lam. 1:15, hath t. under foot all my mighty
15, the Lord hath t. the virgin, the
Ez. 34:19, which ye have t. with your feet
Dan. 8:13, and the host to be t. under foot?
Mic. 7:10, shall she be t. down as the mire of
Mat. 5:13, out, and to be t. under foot of men
Lu. 8:5, it was t. down, and the fowls of the
21:24, Jerusalem shall be t. down of the
Heb. 10:29, who hath t. under foot the Son of
Rev. 14:20, winepress was t. without the city
Trode.
Jud. 9:27, their vineyards, and t. the grapes
20:43, and t. them down with ease over
II Ks. 7:17, 20, people t. upon him in the gate
9:33, horses: and he t. her under foot
14:9, in Lebanon, and t. down the thistle
II Chr. 25:18, in Lebanon, and t. down the thistle
Lu. 12:1, that they t. one upon another
Trogyllium.
Acts 20:15, at Samos, and tarried at T.
Troop.
Gen. 30:11, and Leah said, A t. cometh: and
49:19, Gad, a t. shall overcome him: but
I Sam. 30:8, shall I pursue after this t? shall I
II Sam. 2:25, after Abner, and became one t.
3:22, and Joab came from pursuing a t.
22:30, by thee I have run through a t.: by
23:11, were gathered together into a t.
13, the t. of the Philistines pitched in
Ps. 18:29, by thee I have run through a t.
Is. 65:11, that prepare a table for that t.
Jer. 18:22, bring a t. suddenly upon them
Hos. 7:1, the t. of robbers spoileth without
Amos 9:6, and hath founded his t. in the earth
Troops.
Job 6:19, the t. of Tema looked, the
19:12, his t. come together, and raise up
Jer. 5:7, assembled themselves by t. in the
Hos. 6:9, as t. of robbers wait for a man
Mic. 5:1, now gather thyself in t.
1, O daughter of t.; he hath laid
Hab. 3:16, he will invade them with his t.
Trophimus.
Acts 20:4, and of Asia, Tychicus and T.
21:29, before with him in the city T. an
II Tim. 4:20, but T. have I left at Miletum sick
Trouble.
Josh. 6:18, camp of Israel a curse, and t. it
7:25, us? the Lord shall t. thee this day
Jud. 11:35, thou art one of them that t. me
II Ks. 19:3, this day is a day of t., and of
I Chr. 22:14, in my t. I have prepared for the
II Chr. 15:4, they in their t. did turn unto the
29:8, and he hath delivered them to t.
32:18, to affright them, and to t. them
Neh. 9:27, and in the time of their t., when
32, let not all the t. seem little before
Job 3:26, neither was I quiet; yet t. came
5:6, doth t. spring out of the ground
7, yet man is born unto t., as the
14:1, is of few days, and full of t.
15:24, t. and anguish shall make him
27:9, his cry when t. cometh upon him?
30:25, weep for him that was in t.?
34:29, quietness, who then can make t.?
38:23, reserved against the time of t.
Ps. 3:1, how are they increased that t. me!
9:9, oppressed, a refuge in times of t.
13, consider my t. which I suffer of
10:1, hidest thou thyself in times of t.?
13:4, those that t. me rejoice when I am
20:1, Lord hear thee in the day of t.
22:11, be not far from me; for t. is near
27:5, in the time of t. he shall hide me
31:7, for thou hast considered my t.
9, upon me, O Lord, for I am in t.
32:7, thou shalt preserve me from t.
37:39, is their strength in the time of t.
41:1, Lord will deliver him in time of t.
46:1, strength, a very present help in t.
50:15, and call upon me in the day of t.
54:7, he hath delivered me out of all t.
59:16, and refuge in the day of my t.
60:11, give us help from t.: for vain is
66:14, hath spoken, when I was in t.
69:17, from thy servant; for I am in t.
73:5, they are not in t. as other men
77:2, day of my t. I sought the Lord
78:33, in vanity, and their years in t.
49, wrath, and indignation, and t.
81:7, thou calledst in t., and I delivered
86:7, day of my t. I will call upon thee
91:15, I will be with him in t.; I will deliver
102:2, me in the day when I am in t.
107:6, 13, cried unto the Lord in their t.
19, they cry unto the Lord in their t.
26, their soul is melted because of t.
28, they cry unto the Lord in their t.
108:12, give us help from t.: for vain is the
116:3, upon me: I found t. and sorrow
119:143, t. and anguish have taken hold
138:7, though I walk in the midst of t.
142:2, him; I shewed before him my t.
143:11, sake bring my soul out of t.
Prov. 11:8, the righteous is delivered out of t.
12:13, but the just shall come out of t.
15:6, in the revenues of the wicked is t.
16, great treasure and t. therewith
25:19, in an unfaithful man in time of t.
Is. 1:14, they are a t. unto me; I am weary
8:22, behold t. and darkness, dimness
17:14, and behold at eveningtide t.
22:5, for it is a day of t., and of
26:16, Lord, in t. have they visited thee
30:6, into the land of t. and anguish
33:2, our salvation also in the time of t.
37:3, this day is a day of t., and of
46:7, answer, nor save him out of his t.
65:23, in vain, nor bring forth for t.
Jer. 2:27, in the time of their t. they will say
28, can save thee in the time of thy t.
8:15, a time of health, and behold t.!
11:12, them at all in the time of their t.
14, that they cry unto me for their t.
14:8, the saviour thereof in time of t.
19, the time of healing, and behold t.!
30:7, it is even the time of Jacob's t.
51:2, for in the day of t. they shall be
Lam. 1:21, mine enemies have heard of my t.
Ez. 7:7, is come, the day of t. is near
32:13, neither shall the foot of man t. them
13, nor the hoofs of beasts t. them
Dan. 4:19, the interpretation thereof, t. thee
5:10, let not thy thoughts t. thee, nor let
11:44, and out of the north shall t. him
12:1, and there shall be a time of t.
Nah. 1:7, good, a strong hold in the day of t.
Hab. 3:16, that I might rest in the day of t.
Zeph. 1:15, of wrath, a day of t. and distress
Mat. 26:10, them, Why t. ye the woman?
Mk. 14:6, said, Let her alone; why t. ye her?
Lu. 7:6, unto him, Lord, t. not thyself
8:49, is dead; t. not the Master
11:7, shall answer and say, T. me not
Acts 15:19, sentence is, that we t. not them
16:20, Jews, do exceedingly t. our city
20:10, t. not yourselves; for his life
I Cor. 7:28, such shall have t. in the flesh
II Cor. 1:4, comfort them which are in any t.
8, our t. which came to us in Asia
Gal. 1:7, but there be some that t. you, and
5:12, were even cut off which t. you
6:17, henceforth let no man t. me
II Thess. 1:6, tribulation to them that t. you
II Tim. 2:9, wherein I suffer t., as an evil doer
Heb. 12:15, of bitterness springing up t. you
Troubled.
Gen. 34:30, ye have t. me to make me to stink
41:8, the morning that his spirit was t.
45:3, for they were t. at his presence
Ex. 14:24, and t. the host of the Egyptians
Josh. 7:25, Joshua said, Why hast thou t. us?
I Sam. 14:29, my father hath t. the land: see
16:14, evil spirit from the Lord t. him
28:21, Saul, and saw that he was sore t.
II Sam. 4:1, feeble, and all the Israelites were t.
I Ks. 18:18, he answered, I have not t. Israel
II Ks. 6:11, king of Syria was sore t. for this
Ezra 4:4, Judah, and t. them in building
Job 4:5, it toucheth thee, and thou art t.
21:4, why should not my spirit be t.?
23:15, therefore am I t. at his presence
34:20, the people shall be t. at midnight
Ps. 30:7, didst hide thy face, and I was t.
38:6, I am t.; I am bowed down greatly
46:3, the waters thereof roar and be t.
48:5, they were t., and hasted away
77:3, I remembered God, and was t.
4, I am so t. that I cannot speak
16, afraid: the depths also were t.
83:17, let them be confounded and t. for
90:7, anger, and by thy wrath are we t.
104:29, thou hidest thy face, they are t.
Prov. 25:26, the wicked is as a t. fountain
Is. 32:10, many days and years shall ye be t.
11, are at ease; be t., ye careless ones
57:20, but the wicked are like the t. sea
Jer. 31:20, my bowels are t. for him; I will
Lam. 1:20, my bowels are t.; mine heart is
2:11, my bowels are t., my liver is poured
Ez. 7:27, of the people of the land shall be t.
26:18, isles that are in the sea shall be t.
27:35, afraid, they shall be t. in their
Dan. 2:1, wherewith his spirit was t., and
3, my spirit was t. to know the dream
4:5, and the visions of my head t. me
19, one hour, and his thoughts t. him
5:6, his thoughts t. him, so that the
9, then was king Belshazzar greatly t.
7:15, and the visions of my head t. me
28, Daniel, my cogitations much t. me
Zech. 10:2, they were t., because there was no
Mat. 2:3, had heard these things, he was t.
14:26, they were t., saying, It is a spirit
24:6, see that ye be not t.: for all these
Mk. 6:50, for they all saw him, and were t.
13:7, and rumors of wars, be ye not t.
Lu. 1:12, when Zacharias saw him, he was t.
29, she was t. at his saying, and cast
10:41, careful and t. about many things
24:38, why are ye t.? and why do
Jno. 5:4, into the pool, and t. the water
7, have no man, when the water is t.
11:33, groaned in the spirit,... was t.
12:27, now is my soul t.; and what shall
13:21, he was t. in spirit, and testified
14:1, let not your heart be t.: ye believe
27, let not your heart be t., neither
Acts 15:24, out from us have t. you with words
17:8, they t. the people and the rulers of
II Cor. 4:8, we are t. on every side, yet not

Troubled—Continued.
II Cor. 7:5, rest, but we were t. on every side
II Thess. 1:7, and to you who are t. rest with us
2:2, or be t., neither by spirit, nor by
I Pet. 3:14, afraid of their terror, neither be t.
Troubledst.
Ez. 32:2, and t. the waters with thy feet
Troubler.
I Chr. 2:7, Achar, the t. of Israel, who
Troubles.
Dt. 31:17, evils and t. shall befall them
21, evils and t. are befallen them
Job 5:19, he shall deliver thee in six t.: yea
Ps. 25:17, the t. of my heart are enlarged: O
22, Israel, O God, out of all his t.
34:6, him, and saved him out of all his t.
17, delivereth them out of all their t.
71:20, hast shewed me great and sore t.
88:3, for my soul is full of t.: and my
Prov. 21:23, tongue keepeth his soul from t.
Is. 65:16, because the former t. are forgotten
Mk. 13:8, and there shall be famines and t.
Troublest.
Mk. 5:35, dead: why t. thou the Master any
Troubleth.
I Sam. 16:15, an evil spirit from God t. thee
I Ks. 18:17, him, Art thou he that t. Israel?
Job 22:10, about thee, and sudden fear t. thee
23:16, heart soft, and the Almighty t. thee
Prov. 11:17, he that is cruel t. his own flesh
29, that t. his own house shall inherit
15:27, is greedy of gain t. his own house
Dan. 4:9, is in thee, and no secret t. thee
Lu. 18:5, yet because this widow t. me
Gal. 5:10, but he that t. you shall bear his
Troubling.
Job 3:17, there the wicked cease from t.
Jno. 5:4, the t. of the water stepped in was
Troublous.
Dan. 9:25, and the wall, even in t. times
Trough.
Gen. 24:20, emptied her pitcher into the t.
Troughs.
Gen. 30:38, watering t. when the flocks came
Ex. 2:16, filled the t. to water their father's
Trow.
Lu. 17:9, were commanded him? I t. not
Trucebreakers.
II Tim. 3:3, without natural affection, t., false
True.
Gen. 42:11, we are t. men, thy servants are no
19, if ye be t. men, let one of your
31, we are t. men; we are no spies
33, shall I know that ye are t. men
34, are no spies, but that ye are t. men
Dt. 17:4, it be t., and the thing certain
22:20, but if this thing be t., and the tokens
Josh. 2:12, house, and give me a t. token
Ruth 3:12, it is t. that I am thy near kinsman
II Sam. 7:28, art that God, and thy words be t.
I Ks. 10:6, it was a t. report that I heard in
22:16, tell me nothing but that which is t.
II Chr. 9:5, it was a t. report which I heard in
15:3, Israel hath been without the t. God
Neh. 9:13, them right judgments, and t. laws
Ps. 19:9, the judgments of the Lord are t.
119:160, thy word is t. from the beginning
Prov. 14:25, a t. witness delivereth souls: but a
Jer. 10:10, but the Lord is the t. God, he is the
42:5, Lord be a t. and faithful witness
Ez. 18:8, hath executed t. judgment between
Dan. 3:14, is it t., O Shadrach, Meshach, and
24, said unto the king, T., O king
6:12, the thing is t., according to the
8:26, the morning which was told is t.,
10:1, and the thing was t., but the time
Zech. 7:9, execute t. judgment, and shew
Mat. 22:16, Master, we know that thou art t.
Mk. 12:14, Master, we know that thou art t.
Lu. 16:11, commit to your trust the t. riches?
Jno. 1:9, that was the t. Light, which lighteth
3:33, hath set to his seal that God is t.
4:23, when the t. worshippers shall
37, herein is that saying t., One soweth
5:31, of myself, my witness is not t.
32, which he witnesseth of me is t.
6:32, my Father giveth you the t. bread
7:18, glory that sent him, the same is t.
28, but he that sent me is t., whom ye
8:13, of thyself; thy record is not t.
14, record of myself, yet my record is t.
16, yet if I judge, my judgment is t.
17, that the testimony of two men is t.
26, he that sent me is t.; and I speak to
10:41, that John spake of this man were t.
15:1, I am the t. vine, and my Father is
17:3, might know thee the only t. God
19:35, it bear record, and his record is t.
35, he knoweth that he saith t., that ye
21:24, and we know that his testimony is t.
Acts 12:9, that it was t. which was done by the
Rom. 3:4, let God be t., but every man a liar
II Cor. 1:18, but as God is t., our word toward
6:8, report: as deceivers, and yet t.
Eph. 4:24, righteousness and t. holiness
Phil. 4:3, I intreat thee also, t. yokefellow
8, brethren, whatsoever things are t.
I Thess. 1:9, idols to serve the living and t. God
I Tim. 3:1, this is a t. saying, If a man desire
Tit. 1:13, this witness is t. Wherefore
Heb. 8:2, sanctuary, and of the t. tabernacle
9:24, which are the figures of the t.
10:22, let us draw near with a t. heart in
I Pet. 5:12, that this is the t. grace of God
II Pet. 2:22, them according to the t. proverb
I Jno. 2:8, which thing is t. in him and in you
8, past, and the t. light now shineth
5:20, that we may know him that is t.
20, and we are in him that is t., even in
20, this is the t. God, and eternal life
III Jno. 12, and ye know that our record is t.
Rev. 3:7, saith he that is holy, he that is t.
14, the faithful and t. witness, the
6:10, how long, O Lord, holy and t.
15:3, just and t. are thy ways, thou King
16:7, t. and righteous are thy judgments
19:2, t. and righteous are his judgments
9, me, These are the t. sayings of God
11, him was called Faithful and T.
21:5, for these words are t. and faithful
22:6, these sayings are faithful and t.
Truly.
Gen. 24:49, deal kindly and t. with my master
47:29, and deal kindly and t. with me
48:19, but t. his younger brother shall be
Num. 14:21, but as t. as I live, all the earth
Num. 14:28, as t. as I live, saith the Lord, as ye
Dt. 14:22, thou shalt t. tithe all the increase
Josh. 2:14, will deal kindly and t. with thee
24, t. the Lord hath delivered into
Jud. 9:16, if ye have done t. and sincerely, in
19, ye then have dealt t. and sincerely
I Sam. 20:3, but t. as the Lord liveth, and as thy
Job 36:4, for t. my words shall not be false
Ps. 62:1, t. my soul waiteth upon God
73:1, t. God is good to Israel, even to
116:16, O Lord, t. I am thy servant
Prov. 12:22, they that deal t. are his delight
Ecc. 11:7, t. the light is sweet, and a pleasant
Jer. 3:23, t. in vain is salvation hoped for
23, t. in the Lord...is the salvation of
10:19, but I said, T. this is a grief, and I
28:9, that the Lord hath t. sent him
Ez. 18:9, hath kept my judgments, to deal t.
Mic. 3:8, t. I am full of power by the spirit
Mat. 9:37, the harvest t. is plenteous, but
17:11, Elias t. shall first come, and
27:54, saying, T. this was the Son of God
Mk. 14:38, the spirit t. is ready, but the flesh
15:39, t. this man was the Son of God
Lu. 10:2, the harvest t. is great, but the
11:48, t. ye bear witness that ye allow
20:21, teachest the way of God t.
22:22, t. the Son of man goeth, as it was
Jno. 4:18, thy husband: in that saidst thou t.
20:30, many other signs t. did Jesus
Acts 1:5, for John t. baptized with water
3:22, for Moses t. said unto the fathers
5:23, the prison t. found we shut
II Cor. 12:12, t. the signs of an apostle were
Heb. 7:23, they t. were many priests, because
11:15, and t., if they had been mindful of
I Jno. 1:3, t. our fellowship is with... Father
Trump.
I Cor. 15:52, twinkling of an eye, at the last t.
I Thess. 4:16, archangel, and with the t. of God
Trumpet.
Ex. 19:13, when the t. soundeth long, they
16, the voice of the t. exceeding
19, the voice of the t. sounded long
20:18, lightnings, and the noise of the t.
Lev. 25:9, cause the t. of the jubilee to sound
9, make the t. sound throughout all
Num. 10:4, and if they blow but with one t., then
Josh. 6:5, when ye hear the sound of the t.
20, people heard the sound of the t.
Jud. 3:27, that he blew a t. in the mountain
6:34, upon Gideon, and he blew a t.
7:16, he put a t. in every man's hand
18, when I blow with a t., I and all
I Sam. 13:3, Saul blew the t. throughout all the
II Sam. 2:28, so Joab blew a t., and all the people
6:15, and with the sound of the t.
an instrument of music, I Chr. 13:8.
called the trump, II Cor. 15:52.
Made of
rams' horns, Josh. 6:4.
silver, Num. 10:2.
required to give an intelligible and understood sound, I Cor. 14:8.
Used for
regulating the journeys of the children of Israel, Num. 10:2, 5, 6.
calling assemblies, Num. 10:2, 3, 7.
blowing over the sacrifices on feast day, Num. 10:10; Ps. 81:3.
blowing at all religious processions and ceremonies, I Chr. 13:8; 15:24, 28; II Chr. 5:13; 15:14.
assembling the people to war, Jud. 3:27.
sounding for a memorial when the people went into battle, Num. 10:9; 31:6, 7.
proclaiming kings, II Ks. 9:13; 11:14.
giving alarm in case of danger, Ez. 33:2-6.
Moses commanded to make two, for the tabernacle, Num. 10:2.
Solomon made a great many, for the service of the temple, II Chr. 5:12.
the priests to blow the sacred, Num. 10:8; II Chr. 5:12; 7:6.
the feast of trumpets celebrated by blowing of, Lev. 23:24; Num. 29:1.
the jubilee introduced by blowing of, Lev. 25:9.
Miracles Connected with
falling of the walls of Jericho, Josh. 6:20.
heard at mount Sinai at giving of the law, Ex. 19:16; 20:18.
confusion produced in the camp of the Midianites by sound of, Jud. 7:16, 22.
the war-horse acquainted with the sound of, Job. 39:24, 25.
Sounding of, Illustrative of
God's power to raise the dead, I Cor. 15:52; I Thess. 4:16.
the proclamation of the gospel, Ps. 89:15.
the bold and faithful preaching of ministers, Is. 58:1; Hos. 8:1; Joel 2.1.
the latter day judgments, Rev. 8:2, 13.
Trumpets.
Lev. 23:24, a memorial of blow. t.
Num. 10:2, make two t. of silver
10:8, sons of Aa. bl. with t.
10, blow with t. over burnt-off.
29:1, day of blowing t. unto you
31:6, wi. t. to blow in his hand
Josh. 6:4, priests sh. blow with t.
8, bearing seven t. of rams'
Jud. 7:8, three hundred men took t.; 16.
19, they blew the t.; 20, 22.
II Ks. 9:13, they blew with t. sayi.
11:14, trumpeters blew with t.
I Chr. 13:8, with cymbals and t.
15:24, the priests did blow wi. t. before ark of God; 16:6, 42; II Chr. 5:12; 7:6; 13:12, 14.
28, Israel brought up ark wi. t.
II Chr. 5:13, they lift voice with t.
29:27, song of L. began with t.
Job 39:25, horse say. am. t. Ha, ha
Ps. 98:6, wi. t. make joyful noise
Trumpeters.
II Ks. 11:14, and t. stood by king
II Chr. 5:13, t. and singers were
29:28, singers sang, and t. sound.
Rev. 18:22, voi. of t. heard no mo.
Trust.
Jud. 9:15, and put your t. in my shadow
Ruth 2:12, whose wings thou art come to t.
II Sam. 22:3, God of my rock; in him will I t.
31, a buckler to all them that t. in him
II Ks. 18:20, now on whom dost thou t., that
21, of Egypt unto all that t. on him
22, me, We t. in the Lord our God
24, put thy t. on Egypt for chariots and
30, Hezekiah make you t. in the Lord
I Chr. 5:20, because they put their t. in him
Job 4:18, he put no t. in his servants; and his
8:14, whose t. shall be a spider's web
13:15, he slay me, yet will I t. in him
15:15, he putteth no t. in his saints; yea
31, not him that is deceived t. in vanity
35:14, him; therefore t. thou in him
39:11, wilt thou t. him, because his
Ps. 2:12, all they that put their t. in him
4:5, and put your t. in the Lord
5:11, that put their t. in thee rejoice
7:1, my God, in thee do I put my t.
9:10, thy name will put their t. in thee
11:1, in the Lord put I my t.: how say
16:1, O God: for in thee do I put my t.
17:7, them which put their t. in thee
18:2, God, my strength, in whom I will t.
30, buckler to all those that t. in him
20:7, some t. in chariots, and some
25:2, O my God, I t. in thee: let me
20, ashamed: for I put my t. in thee
31:1, in thee O Lord, do I put my t.; let

Trust—Continued.
Ps. 31:6, lying vanities: but I t. in the Lord
19, wrought for them that t. in thee
34:22, none of them that t. in him shall
36:7, children of men put their t. under
37:3, t. in the Lord, and do good: so
5, t. also in him; and he shall bring it
40, save them, because they t. in him
40:3, it, and fear, and shall t. in the Lord
4, man that maketh the Lord his t.
44:6, for I will not t. in my bow, neither
49:6, they that t. in their wealth, and
52:8, I t. in the mercy of God for ever and
55:23, half their days; but I will t. in thee
56:3, time I am afraid, I will t. in thee
4, his word, in God I have put my t.
11, in God have I put my t.: I will not
61:4, I will t. in the covert of thy wings
62:8, t. in him at all times: ye people
10, t. not in oppression, and become
64:10, in the Lord, and shall t. in him
71:1, in thee, O Lord, do I put my t.: let
5, thou art my t. from my youth
73:28, I have put my t. in the Lord God
91:2, fortress: my God; in him will I t.
4, and under his wings shalt thou t.
115:9, O Israel, t. thou in the Lord: he is
10, O house of Aaron, t. in the Lord
11, ye that fear the Lord, t. in the Lord
118:8, 9, it is better to t. in the Lord than
119:42, reproacheth me: for I t. in thy word
125:1, they that t. in the Lord shall be as
141:8, in thee is my t.; leave not my soul
143:8, in thee do I t.; cause me to know
144:2, my shield, and he in whom I t.
146:3, put not your t. in princes, nor in
Prov. 3:5, t. in the Lord with all thine heart
22:19, that thy t. may be in the Lord, I
28:25, he that putteth his t. in the Lord
29:25, whoso putteth his t. in the Lord shall
30:5, unto them that put their t. in him
31:11, her husband doth safely t. in her
Is. 12:2, I will t., and not be afraid: for
14:32, the poor of his people shall t. in it
26:4, t. ye in the Lord for ever: for in
30:2, and to t. in the shadow of Egypt!
3, the t. in the shadow of Egypt your
12, t. in oppression and perverseness
31:1, and t. in chariots, because they are
36:5, now on whom dost thou t., that thou
6, king of Egypt to all that t. in him
7, to me, We t. in the Lord our God
9, put thy t. on Egypt for chariots and
15, Hezekiah make you t. in the Lord
42:17, ashamed, that t. in graven images
50:10, let him t. in the name of the Lord
51:5, me, and on mine arm shall they t.
57:13, he that putteth his t. in me shall
59:4, they t. in vanity, and speak lies
Jer. 7:4, t. ye not in lying words... The temple
8, ye t. in lying words, that cannot
14, wherein ye t., and unto the place
9:4, and t. ye not in any brother
28:15, thou makest this people to t. in a lie
Jer. 29:31, and he caused you to t. in a lie
39:18, thou hast put thy t. in me, saith the
46:25, Pharaoh, and all them that t. in him
49:11, alive; and let thy widows t. in me
Ez. 16:15, thou didst t. in thine own beauty
33:13, if he t. to his own righteousness
Hos. 10:13, because thou didst t. in thy way
Amos 6:1, and t. in the mountain of Samaria
Mic. 7:5, t. ye not in a friend, put ye not
Nah. 1:7, he knoweth them that t. in him
Zeph. 3:12, shall t. in the name of the Lord
Mat. 12:21, in his name shall the Gentiles t.
Mk. 10:24, for them that t. in riches to enter
Lu. 16:11, commit to your t. the true riches?
Jno. 5:45, you, even Moses, in whom ye t.
Rom. 15:12, in him shall the Gentiles t.
24, for I t. to see you in my journey
I Cor. 16:7, but I t. to tarry a while with you
II Cor. 1:9, that we should not t. in ourselves
10, in whom we t. that he will yet
13, I t. ye shall acknowledge even
3:4, such t. have we through Christ to
5:11, I t. also are made manifest in
10:7, if any man t. to himself that he
13:6, I t. that ye shall know that
Phil. 2:19, but I t. in the Lord Jesus to send
24, I t. in the Lord that I also myself
3:4, whereof he might t. in the flesh
I Thess. 2:4, to be put in t. with the gospel
I Tim. 1:11, which was committed to my t.
4:10, because we t. in the living God
6:17, nor t. in uncertain riches, but in
20, that which is committed to thy t.
Philemon 22, for I t. that through your prayers
Heb. 2:13, again, I will put my t. in him
13:18, we t. we have a good conscience
II Jno. 12, but I t. to come unto you, and
III Jno. 14, but I t. I shall shortly see thee
God is the true object of, Ps. 65:5.
the fear of God leads to, Prov. 14:26.
Encouragements to:
the everlasting strength of God, Is. 26:4.
the goodness of God, Nah. 1:7.
the loving kindness of God, Ps. 36:7.
the rich bounty of God, I Tim. 6:17.
the care of God for us, I Pet. 5:7.
former deliverances, Ps. 9:10; II Cor. 1:10.
should be with the whole heart, Prov. 3:5.
should be from youth up, Ps. 71:5.
Of Saints is
not in the flesh, Phil. 3:3, 4.
not in themselves, II Cor. 1:9.
not in carnal weapons, I Sam. 17:38, 39, 45; Ps. 44:6; II Cor. 10:4.
in God, Ps. 11:1; 31:14; II Cor. 1:9.
in the word of God, Ps. 119:42.
in the mercy of God, Ps. 13:5; 52:8.
in Christ, Eph. 3:12.
through Christ, II Cor. 3:4.
grounded on the covenant, II Sam. 23:5.
strong in the prospect of death, Ps. 23:4.
fixed, II Sam. 22:3; Ps. 112:7.
unalterable, Job 13:15.
despised by the wicked, Is. 36:4, 7.
for ever, Ps. 52:8; 62:8; Is. 26:4.
saints plead, in prayer, Ps. 25:20; 31:1; 141:8.
the Lord knows those who have, Nah. 1:7.
exhortations to, Ps. 4:5; 115:9-11.
Leads to
being compassed with mercy, Ps. 32:10.
enjoyment of perfect peace, Is. 26:3.
enjoyment of all temporal and spiritual blessings, Is. 57:13.
enjoyment of happiness, Prov. 16:20.
rejoicing in God, Ps. 5:11; 33:21.
fulfilment of all holy desires, Ps. 37:5.
deliverance from enemies, Ps. 37:40.
safety in times of danger, Prov. 29:25.
stability, Ps. 125:1.
prosperity, Prov. 28:25.
Keeps from
fear, Ps. 56:11; Is. 12:2; Heb. 13:6.
sliding, Ps. 26:1.
desolation, Ps. 34:22.
to be accompanied by doing good, Ps. 37:3.
blessedness of placing, in God, Ps. 2:12; 34:8; 40:4; Jer. 17:7.
Of the Wicked
is not in God, Ps. 78:22; Zeph. 3:2.
is in idols, Is. 42:17; Hab. 2:18.
is in man, Jud. 9:26; Ps. 118:8, 9.
is in their own heart, Prov. 28:26.
is in their own righteousness, Lu. 18:9, 12.
is in vanity, Job 15:31; Is. 59:4.
is in falsehood, Is. 28:15; Jer. 13:25.
is in earthly alliances, Is. 30:2; Ez. 17:15.
is in wealth, Ps. 49:6; 52:7; Prov. 11:28; Jer. 48:7; Mk. 10:24.
is vain and delusive, Is. 30:7; Jer. 2:37.
shall make them ashamed, Is. 20:5; 30:3, 5; 48:13.
shall be destroyed, Job 18:14; Is. 28:18.
woe and curse of false, Is. 30:1, 2; 31:1-3; Jer. 17:5.
of saints—illustrated, Ps. 91:12; Prov. 18:10.
of the wicked—illustrated, II Ks. 18:21; Job 8:14.
of saints—exemplified, David, I Sam. 17:45; 30:6; Hezekiah, II Ks. 18:5; Jehoshaphat, II Chr. 20:12; Shadrach, etc., Dan. 3:28; Paul, II Tim. 1:12.
of the wicked—exemplified, Goliath, I Sam. 17:43-45; Benhadad, I Ks. 20:10; Sennacherib, II Chr. 32:8; Israelites, Is. 31:1.
Trust in God, Ps. 4:5; 34; 37:3; 40:3, 4; 62:8; 64:10; 84:12; 115:9; 118:8; Prov. 3:5; 16:20; Is. 26:4; 50:10; 51:5; Jer. 17:7.
exemplified, I Sam. 17:45; 30:6; II Ks. 18:5; II Chr. 20:12; Dan. 3:28; II Tim. 1:12; 4:18.
blessings resulting from, Ps. 5:11; 26:1; 32:10; 33:21; 34:8, 22; 37:5, 40; 56:11; 112:7; 125; Prov. 16:20; 28:25; 29:25; Is. 12:2; 26:3; 57:13; Heb. 13:6.
Trust in man, riches, vain, Job 31:24; Ps. 20:7; 33:6; 44:6; 49:6; 52:7; 62:10; 118:8; 146:3; Prov. 11:28; 28:26; Is. 30; 31; Jer. 7:4; 9:4; 17:5; 46:25; 49:4; Ez. 33:13; Mk. 10:24; II Cor. 1:9; I Tim. 6:17.
Trusted.
Dt. 32:37, gods, their rock in whom they t.
Jud. 11:20, Sihon t. not Israel to pass through
20:36, they t. unto the liers in wait which
II Ks. 18:5, he t. in the Lord God of Israel; so
Ps. 13:5, but I have t. in thy mercy; my
22:4, our fathers t. in thee: they t., and
5, they t. in thee, and were not
8, he t. on the Lord that he would
26:1, I have t. also in the Lord; therefore
28:7, my heart t. in him, and I am helped
31:14, but I t. in thee, O Lord: I said
33:21, because we have t. in his holy name
41:9, own familiar friend, in whom I t.
52:7, but t. in the abundance of his riches
78:22, in God, and t. not in his salvation
Is. 47:10, for thou hast t. in thy wickedness
Jer. 13:25, forgotten me, and t. in falsehood
48:7, because thou hast t. in thy works
49:4, that t. in her treasures, saying
Dan. 3:28, his servants that t. in him, and
Zeph. 3:2, she t. not in the Lord; she drew
Mat. 27:43, he t. in God; let him deliver him
Lu. 11:22, him all his armour wherein he t.
18:9, unto certain which t. in themselves
24:21, we t. that it had been he which
Eph. 1:12, of his glory, who first t. in Christ
13, in whom ye also t., after that ye
I Pet. 3:5, holy women also, who t. in God
Trustedst.
Dt. 28:52, walls come down, wherein thou t.
Jer. 5:17, thy fenced cities, wherein thou t.
12:5, the land of peace, wherein thou t.
Trustest.
II Ks. 18:19, confidence is this wherein thou t.?
21, thou t. upon the staff of this bruised
19:10, God in whom thou t. deceive thee
Is. 36:4, confidence is this wherein thou t.?
6, thou t. in the staff of this broken
37:10, let not thy God, in whom thou t.
Trusteth.
Job 40:23, he t. that he can draw up Jordan
Ps. 21:7, for the king t. in the Lord, and
32:10, but he that t. in the Lord, mercy
34:8, blessed is the man that t. in him
57:1, for my soul t. in thee: yea, in the
84:12, blessed is the man that t. in thee
86:2, save thy servant that t. in thee
115:8, so is every one that t. in them
135:18, so is every one that t. in them
Prov. 11:28, he that t. in his riches shall fall
16:20, whoso t. in the Lord, happy is he
28:26, he that t. in his own heart is a fool
Is. 26:3, on thee: because he t. in thee
Jer. 17:5, cursed be the man that t. in man
7, blessed is the man that t. in... Lord
Hab. 2:18, the maker of his work t. therein
I Tim. 5:5, indeed, and desolate, t. in God
Trusting.
Ps. 112:7, his heart is fixed, t. in the Lord
Trusty.
Job 12:20, removeth away the speech of the t.
Truth.
Gen. 24:27, my master of his mercy and his t.
32:10, of all the t., which thou hast shewed
42:16, whether there be any t. in you
Ex. 18:21, such as fear God, men of t., hating
34:6, and abundant in goodness and t.
Dt. 13:14, and, behold, if it be t., and the thing
32:4, a God of t. and without iniquity
Josh. 24:14, serve him in sincerity and in t.
Jud. 9:15, if in t. ye anoint me king over you
I Sam. 12:24, serve him in t. with all your heart
21:5, of a t. women have been kept
II Sam. 2:6, shew kindness and t. unto you
15:20, mercy and t. be with thee
I Ks. 2:4, walk before me in t. with all their
3:6, as he walked before thee in t.
17:24, word of the Lord in thy mouth is t.
II Ks. 19:17, of a t., Lord, the kings of Assyria
20:3, how I have walked before thee in t.
19, good, if peace and t. be in my days?
II Chr. 18:15, that thou say nothing but the t.
31:20, and right and t. before the Lord
Esth. 9:30, with words of peace and t.
Job 9:2, I know it is so of a t.; but how
Ps. 15:2, and speaketh the t. in his heart
25:5, lead me in thy t., and teach me
10, paths of the Lord are mercy and t.

Truth—Continued.
Ps. 26:3, eyes: and I have walked in thy t.
30:9, praise thee? shall it declare thy t.?
31:5, hast redeemed me, O Lord God of t.
33:4, and all his works are done in t.
40:10, thy t. from the great congregation
11, and thy t. continually preserve me
43:3, O send out thy light and thy t.: let
45:4, because of t. and meekness and
51:6, thou desirest t. in the inward parts
54:5, mine enemies: cut them off in thy t.
57:3, send forth his mercy and his t.
10, heavens, and thy t. unto the clouds
60:4, be displayed because of the t.
61:7, O prepare mercy and t., which may
69:13, hear me, in the t. of thy salvation
71:22, thee with the psaltery, even thy t.
85:10, mercy and t. are met together
11, t. shall spring out of the earth
86:11, way, O Lord; I will walk in thy t.
15, and plenteous in mercy and t.
89:14, mercy and t. shall go before thy face
49, thou swarest unto David in thy t.?
91:4, his t....be thy shield and buckler
96:13, and the people with his t.
98:3, remembered his mercy and his t.
100:5, his t. endureth to all generations
108:4, and thy t. reacheth unto the clouds
111:8, and are done in t. and uprightness
117:2, the t. of the Lord endureth for ever
119:30, I have chosen the way of t.: thy
43, take not the word of t. utterly out
142, righteousness, and thy law is the t.
151, and all thy commandments are t.
132:11, Lord hath sworn in t. unto David
138:2, thy lovingkindness and for thy t.
145:18, him, to all that call upon him in t.
146:6, therein is: which keepeth t. for ever
Prov. 3:3, let not mercy and t. forsake thee
8:7, for my mouth shall speak t.; and
12:17, he that speaketh t. sheweth forth
19, the lip of t. shall be established
14:22, t. shall be to them that devise good
16:6, by mercy and t. iniquity is purged
20:28, mercy and t. preserve the king: and
22:21, the certainty of the words of t.
21, mightest answer the words of t.
23:23, buy the t., and sell it not; also
Ecc. 12:10, was upright, even words of t.
Is. 5:9, of a t. many houses shall be
10:20, Lord, the Holy One of Israel, in t.
16:5, sit upon it in t. in the tabernacle
25:1, of old are faithfulness and t.
26:2, which keepeth the t. may enter in
37:18, of a t., Lord, the kings of Assyria
38:3, walked before thee in t. and with a
18, into the pit cannot hope for thy t.
19, children shall make known thy t.
39:8, shall be peace and t. in my days
42:3, shall bring forth judgment unto t.
43:9, or let them hear, and say, It is t.
48:1, but not in t., nor in righteousness
59:4, for justice, nor any pleadeth for t.
14, for t. is fallen in the street, and
15, t. faileth; and he that departeth
Is. 61:8, I will direct their work in t., and I
65:16, shall bless himself in the God of t.
16, earth shall swear by the God of t.
Jer. 4:2, the Lord liveth, in t., in judgment
5:1, judgment, that seeketh the t.
3, Lord, are not thine eyes upon the t.
7:28, t. is perished, and is cut off from
9:3, not valiant for the t. upon the earth
5, and will not speak the t.
26:15, for of a t. the Lord hath sent me
33:6, them the abundance of peace and t.
Dan. 2:47, of a t. it is, that your God is a God
4:37, whose works are t., and his ways
7:16, and asked him the t. of all this
19, know the t. of the fourth beast
8:12, it cast down the t. to the ground
9:13, iniquities, and understand thy t.
10:21, which is noted in the scripture of t.
11:2, and now will I shew thee the t.
Hos. 4:1, because there is no t., nor mercy
Mic. 7:20, thou wilt perform the t. to Jacob
Zech. 8:3, Jerusalem shall be called a city of t.
8, God, in t. and in righteousness
16, speak ye every man the t. to his
16, execute the judgment of t. and
19, therefore love the t. and peace
Mal. 2:6, the law of t. was in his mouth, and
Mat. 14:33, of a t. thou art the Son of God
15:27, she said, T., Lord: yet the dogs
22:16, and teachest the way of God in t.
Mk. 5:33, before him, and told him all the t.
12:14, but teachest the way of God in t.
32, well, Master, thou hast said the t.
Lu. 4:25, I tell you of a t., many widows were
9:27, but I tell you of a t., there be some
12:44, of a t. I say unto you, that he will
21:3, of a t. I say unto you, that this poor
22:59, of a t. this fellow also was with
Jno. 1:14, of the Father,) full of grace and t.
17, grace and t. came by Jesus Christ
3:21, he that doeth t. cometh to the light
4:23, the Father in spirit and in t.
24, must worship him in spirit and in t.
5:33, and he bare witness unto the t.
6:14, this is of a t. that prophet that
7:40, said, Of a t. this is the Prophet
8:32, and ye shall know the t., and the
32, and the t. shall make you free
40, a man that hath told you the t.
44, beginning, and abode not in the t.
44, because there is no t. in him
45, because I tell you the t., ye believe
46, and if I say the t., why do ye not
14:6, I am the way, the t., and the
17, even the Spirit of t.; whom the
15:26, the Father, even the Spirit of t.
16:7, nevertheless I tell you the t.; It is
13, when he, the Spirit of t., is come, he
13, he will guide you into all t.: for he
17:17, sanctify them through thy t.
17, thy word is t.
19, might be sanctified through the t.
18:37, I should bear witness unto the t.
37, every one that is of the t. heareth
38, Pilate saith unto him, What is t.?
Acts 4:27, of a t. against thy holy child Jesus
10:34, of a t. I perceive that God is no
26:25, forth the words of t. and soberness
Rom. 1:18, who hold the t. in unrighteousness
25, who changed the t. of God into a lie
2:2, judgment of God is according to t.
8, contentious, and do not obey the t.
20, knowledge and of the t. in the law
3:7, if the t. of God hath more abounded
9:1, I say the t. in Christ, I lie not, my
15:8, the circumcision for the t. of God
I Cor. 5:8, unleavened bread of sincerity and t.
13:6, in iniquity, but rejoiceth in the t.
14:25, report that God is in you of a t.
II Cor. 4:2, but by manifestation of the t.
6:7, by the word of t., by the power of
7:14, as we spake all things to you in t.
14, I made before Titus, is found a t.
11:10, as the t. of Christ is in me, no man
12:6, not be a fool; for I will say the t.
13:8, nothing against the t., but for the t.
Gal. 2:5, the t. of the gospel might continue
14, according to the t. of the gospel
3:1, you, that ye should not obey the t.
4:16, enemy, because I tell you the t.?
5:7, you that ye should not obey the t.?
Eph. 1:13, after that ye heard the word of t.
4:15, speaking the t. in love, may
21, taught by him, as the t. is in Jesus
25, speak every man t. with his
5:9, goodness and righteousness and t.
6:14, having your loins girt about with t.
Phil. 1:18, whether in pretence, or in t., Christ
Col. 1:5, in the word of the t. of the gospel
6, and knew the grace of God in t.
I Thess. 2:13, but as it is in t., the word of God
II Thess. 2:10, they received not the love of the t.
12, be damned who believed not the t.
13, of the Spirit and belief of the t.
I Tim. 2:4, come unto the knowledge of the t.
7, I speak the t. in Christ, and lie not
3:15, God, the pillar and ground of the t.
4:3, them which believe and know the t.
6:5, corrupt minds...destitute of the t.
II Tim. 2:15, rightly dividing the word of t.
18, who concerning the t. have erred
25, to the acknowledging of the t.
3:7, to come to the knowledge of the t.
8, Moses, so do these also resist the t.
4:4, turn away their ears from the t.
Tit. 1:1, of the t. which is after godliness
14, of men, that turn from the t.
Heb. 10:26, received the knowledge of the t.
Js. 1:18, will begat he us with the word of t.
3:14, glory not, and lie not against the t.
5:19, if any of you do err from the t., and
I Pet. 1:22, purified your souls in obeying the t.
II Pet. 1:12, and be established in the present t.
2:2, the way of t. shall be evil spoken of
I Jno. 1:6, darkness, we lie, and do not the t.
8, ourselves, and the t. is not in us
2:4, is a liar, and the t. is not in him
21, unto you because ye know not the t.
21, know it, and that no lie is of the t.
27, of all things, and is t., and is no lie
3:18, in tongue; but in deed and in t.
19, we know that we are of the t., and
I Jno. 4:6, hereby know we the spirit of t., and
5:6, witness, because the Spirit is t.
II Jno. 1, her children, whom I love in the t.
1, also all they that have known the t.
3, Son of the Father, in t. and love
4, I found of thy children walking in t.
III Jno. 1, Gaius, whom I love in the t.
3, and testified of the t. that is in
3, even as thou walkest in the t.
4, to hear that my children walk in t.
8, we might be fellowhelpers to the t.
12, report of all men, and of the t. itself
God is a God of, Dt. 32:4; Ps. 31:5.
Christ is, Jno. 14:6, with Jno. 7:18.
Christ was full of, Jno. 1:14.
Christ spake, Jno. 8:45.
the Holy Ghost is the Spirit of, Jno. 14:17.
the Holy Ghost guides into all, Jno. 16:13.
the word of God is, Dan. 10:21; Jno. 17:17.
God regards, with favor, Jer. 5:3.
the judgments of God are according to, Ps. 96:13; Rom. 2:2.
Saints Should
worship God in, Jno. 4:24, with Ps. 145:18.
serve God in, Josh. 24:14; I Sam. 12:24.
walk before God in, I Ks. 2:4; II Ks. 20:3.
keep religious feasts with, I Cor. 5:8.
esteem, as inestimable, Prov. 23:23.
rejoice in, I Cor. 13:6.
speak, to one another, Zech. 8:16; Eph. 4:25.
meditate upon, Phil. 4:8.
write, upon the tables of the heart, Prov. 3:3.
God desires in the heart, Ps. 51:6.
the fruit of the Spirit is in, Eph. 5:9.
Ministers Should
speak, II Cor. 12:6; Gal. 4:16.
teach in, I Tim. 2:7.
approve themselves by, II Cor. 4:2; 6:7, 8; 7:14.
magistrates should be men of, Ex. 18:21.
kings are preserved by, Prov. 20:28.
They Who Speak,
show forth righteousness, Prov. 12:17.
shall be established, Prov. 12:19.
are the delight of God, Prov. 12:22.
The Wicked
destitute of, Hos. 4:1.
speak not, Jer. 9:5.
uphold not, Is. 59:14, 15.
plead not for, Is. 59:4.
are not valiant for, Jer. 9:3.
punished for want of, Jer. 9:5, 9; Hos. 4:1.
The Gospel as,
came by Christ, Jno. 1:17.
Christ bear witness to, Jno. 18:37.
is in Christ, Rom. 9:1; I Tim. 2:7.
John bear witness to, Jno. 5:33.
is according to godliness, Tit. 1:1.
is sanctifying, Jno. 17:17, 19.
is purifying, I Pet. 1:22.
is part of the Christian armor, Eph. 6:14.
revealed abundantly to saints, Jer. 33:6.
abides continually with saints, II Jno. 2.
should be acknowledged, II Tim. 2:25.
should be believed, II Thess. 2:12, 13; I Tim. 4:3.
should be obeyed, Rom. 2:8; Gal. 3:1.
should be loved, II Thess. 2:10.
should be manifested, II Cor. 4:2.
should be rightly divided, II Tim. 2:15.
the wicked turn away from, II Tim. 4:4.
the wicked resist, II Tim. 3:8.
the wicked destitute of, I Tim. 6:5.
the church is the pillar and ground of, I Tim. 3:15.
the devil is devoid of, Jno. 8:44.
Truth, of God, Ex. 34:6; Num. 23:19; Dt. 32:4; Ps. 19:9; 25:10; 33:4; 57:3, 10; 85:10; 86:15; 89:14; 91:4; 96:13; 100:5; 119:160; 146:6; Is. 25:1; 65:16; Dan. 4:37; Mic. 7:20; Jno. 17:17; II Cor. 1:20; Rev. 15:3; 16:7.
the, the gospel, Jno. 1:17; 4:24; 5:33; 17:17; 18:37; Rom. 2:8; I Cor. 13:6; II Cor. 4:2; Gal. 3:1; Eph. 6:14; II Thess. 2:10; I Tim. 2:7; 3:15; 4:3; 6:5; II Tim. 3:8; 4:4; Tit. 1:1; I Pet. 1:22.

Truth of God, The.
is one of his attributes, Dt. 32:4; Is. 65:16.
always goes before his face, Ps. 89: 14.
he keeps, for ever, Ps. 146:6.
Described as
great, Ps. 57:10.
plenteous, Ps. 86:15.
abundant, Ex. 34:6.
inviolable, Num. 23:19; Tit. 1:2.
reaching to the clouds, Ps. 57:10.
enduring to all generations, Ps. 100:5.
united with mercy in redemption, Ps. 85:10.
Exhibited in His
counsels of old, Is. 25:1.
ways, Rev. 15:3.
works, Ps. 33:4; 111:7; Dan. 4: 37.
judicial statutes, Ps. 19:9.
administration of justice, Ps. 96: 13.
word, Ps. 119:160; Jno. 17:17.
fulfilment of promises in Christ, II Cor. 1:20.
fulfilment of his covenant, Mic. 7:20.
dealings with saints, Ps. 25:10.
deliverance of saints, Ps. 57:3.
punishment of the wicked, Rev. 16:7.
remembered toward saints, Ps. 98: 3.
is a shield and buckler to saints, Ps. 91:4.
We Should
confide in, Ps. 31:5; Tit. 1:2.
plead, in prayer, Ps. 89:49.
pray for its manifestation to ourselves, II Chr. 6:17.
pray for its exhibition to others, II Sam. 2:6.
make known to others, Is. 38:19.
magnify, Ps. 71:22; 138:2.
Is Denied by
the devil, Gen. 3:4, 5.
the self-righteous, I Jno. 1:10.
unbelievers, I Jno. 5:10.
exemplified towards Abraham, Gen. 24:27; Jacob, Gen. 32:10; Israel, Ps. 98:3.

Truth's.
Ps. 115:1, for thy mercy, and for thy t. sake
II Jno. 2, for the t. sake, that dwelleth in us

Tried.
Dt. 21:5, by Lev. ev. stroke be t.
II Sam. 22:31, the word of the Lord is t.; Ps. 18:30.
Job 23:10, when he hath t. me
34:36, desire is that J. may be t.
Ps. 12:6, as silver is t. in furnace
17:3, th. hast t. me, find nothing
66:10, hast t. us as silver is t.
105:19, word of the Lord t. him
Is. 28:16, I lay in Z. a t. stone
Jer. 12:3, thou hast t. my heart
Dan. 12:10, many be puri. and t.
Zech. 13:9, try them as gold t.
Heb. 11:17, Abra. when he was t.
Js. 1:12, when t. receive crown
I Pet. 1:7, though it be t. with fire
Rev. 2:2, hast t. them which say
10, into prison, ye may be t.
3:18, buy of me gold t. in the fire

Triest, eth.
I Chr. 29:17, I know thou t. heart
Job 34:3, ear t. words as mouth
Ps. 7:9, righteous God t. hearts
11:5, the Lord t. the righteous
Prov. 17:3, but Lord t. the hearts
Jer. 11:20, O L. that t. the reins
20:12, L. of hosts that t. righte.
I Thess. 2:4, but God who t. hearts

Try.
Jud. 7:4, I will t. them for thee
II Chr. 32:31, G. left him to t. him
Job 7:18, that thou should. t. him
12:11, doth not the ear t. words
Ps. 11:4, eyelids t. chil. of men
26:2, t. my reins
139:23, t. me
Jer. 6:27, mayest kn. and t. way
9:7, melt and t. them; Zech. 13:9.
17:10, Lord search heart, t. reins
Lam. 3:40, let us search and t.
Dan. 11:35, some fall to t. them
I Cor. 3:13, fire t. ev. man's work
I Pet. 4:12, trial wh. is to t. you
I Jno. 4:1, t. spirits whether of G.
Rev. 2:10, temptation to t. them

Trying.
Js. 1:3, t. of faith work. patien.

Tryphena, Tryphosa.
Rom. 16:12, salute T. and T. who

Tubal.
Gen. 10:2, Ja. Javan, T.; I Chr. 1: 5.
Is. 66:19, those that escape to T.
Ez. 27:13, Javan T. thy merch.
32:26, Meshech, T., and multi.
38:2, of Meshech and T.; 3; 39:1.

Tumbled.
Jud. 7:13, a cake t. into the host

Tumult.
I Sam. 4:14, wh. noise of this t.?
II Sam. 18:29, I saw a t. but knew
II Ks. 19:28, thy t. come unto mine ears; Is. 37:29.
Ps. 65:7, stilleth t. of the people
74:23, t. of th. that rise ag. thee
83:2, lo, thine enemies make a t.
Is. 33:3, at noise of t. people fled
Jer. 11:16, with noise of a great t.
Hos. 10:14, t. rise among people
Amos 2:2, Moab shall die with t.
Zech. 14:13, a t. fr. Lord am. them
Mat. 27:24, rather a t. was made
Mk. 5:38, he seeth t. and them
Acts 21:34, could not know for t.
24:18, with multitude, nor wi. t.

Tumults.
Amos 3:9, behold gre. t. in midst
II Cor. 6:5, ourselves as min. in t.
12:20, whisperings, swellings, t.

Tumultuous.
Is. 13:4, a t. noise of kingdoms
22:2, thou that art a t. city
Jer. 48:45, devour head of t. ones

Turn.
Esth. 2:11, ev. maid's t. was come
15, when t. of Esther was come

Turn (v.).
Gen. 24:49, that I may t. to right
Ex. 23:27, make thine enemies t.
32:12, t. from thy fierce wrath
Num. 14:25, to-morrow t. you
20:17, will not t. to right hand
22:23, he smote the ass to t. her
26, wh. was no way to t. right
Dt. 1:40, t. ye, take journey
30:3, Lord will t. their captivity
31:20, th. will th. t. to oth. gods
Josh. 1:7, t. not from it to right or
22:23, to t. from following L.; 29.
24:20, then he will t. and do
Jud. 20:8, nor any t. into house
I Sam. 14:7, t. I am with thee
22:17, t. and slay priests of L.; 18.
II Sam. 14:19, none can t. to ri. or
24, said, Let him t. to house
I Ks. 8:35, t. from their sin, II Chr. 6:26, 37; 7:14.
9:6, if you t. from following me
17:3, t. eastward, hide thyself
22:34, t. thy hand; II Chr. 18:33.
II Ks. 9:18, t. thee behind me; 19.
17:13, t. ye from your evil ways; Jer. 18:8; 26:3; Zech. 1:3, 4.
I Chr. 12:23, to t. kingd. of Saul
II Chr. 35:22, J. would not t. face
Neh. 1:9, t. and keep com.; Ez. 3: 20; 18:21; 33:11, 14, 19.
9:26, testified to t. them to thee
Job 5:1, wh. of saints wilt th. t.?
14:6, t. fr. him that he may rest
23:13, who can t. him?
24:4, they t. needy out of way
Ps. 4:2, how long will ye t. glory?
7:12, if he t. not, will whet sw.
21:12, make them t. their back
25:16, t. unto me; 69:16; 86:16.
85:4, t. us, O God of our salva.
119:79, let those th. fear thee t.
132:11, sworn to D. he will not t.
Prov. 1:23, t. you at my reproof
4:15, t. from it and pass away
27, t. not to right hand nor left
Ecc. 3:20, and all t. to dust again
Song 2:17, t. my beloved, and
Is. 1:25, I will t. my hand on thee
13:14, every man t. to his people
19:6, shall t. rivers far away
22:18, he will t. and toss thee
23:17, she shall t. to her hire
28:6, strength to them t. battle
30:21, ye t. to right and left
31:6, t. ye to him fr. whom Is.
59:20, to them that t. fr. transg.
Jer. 2:35, his anger shall t. fr. me
3:7, and I said, T. unto me; 14.
13:16, before he t. it into death
31:18, t. th. me, I sh. be turn.
44:5, hearken. not to t. fr. wick.
50:16, t. every one to his people
Lam. 5:21, t. us unto thee, O L.
Ez. 3:19, he t. not fr. wick.; 33:9.
4:8, sh. not t. from one side to
7:22, my face will I t. fr. them
14:6, t. fr. idols; 18:30, 32; 33:9, 11; Hos. 12:6; Joel 2:12.
36:9, I will t. unto you, and ye
38:12, to t. hand on desol. places
Dan. 9:13, might t. fr. iniquities
11:18, shall he t. face unto isles
19, shall t. his face toward fort
12:3, that t. many to righteous.
Hos. 5:4, frame their doings to t.
12:6, therefore t. thou to thy G.
Amos 1:8, t. my hand ag. Ekron
8:10, I will t. feasts into mourn.
Jon. 3:8, t. ev. one from evil way
Zeph. 3:9, t. to people pure langu.
Zech. 9:12, t. you to strong-hold
13:7, t. my hand upon little ones
Mal. 4:6, he sh. t. heart of fathers
Mat. 5:39, cheek, t. to him other
Lu. 1:17, to t. hearts of fathers
21:13, sh. t. to you for a testim.
Acts 13:46, we t. to the Gentiles
14:15, sho. t. from these vanities
26:18, to t. them from darkn. to
20, should repent and t. to God
Phil. 1:19, this sh. t. to my salva.
Tit. 1:14, comm. that t. fr. truth
Js. 3:3, we t. about their body
II Pet. 2:21, to t. from command.
Rev. 11:6, to t. waters to blood

Turn Again.
Jud. 11:8, we t. again to thee now
Ruth 1:11, t. again my daughters; 12.
I Sam. 15:25, t. again with me; 30.
I Ks. 8:33, when Israel shall t. again
12:27, heart of people t. again
13:9, nor t. again by same way; 17.
II Ks. 1:6, go t. again to the king
II Chr. 30:6, t. again to L.
9, if ye t. again
Job 34:15, man sh. t. again into dust
Ps. 18:37, nor did I t. again till they
60:1, displeas. O t. thys. to us again
80:3, t. us again, O L. of hosts; 7, 19.
85:8, let them not t. again to folly
104:9, th. t. not again to cover earth
126:4, t. again our captivity
Jer. 25:5, t. ye again from evil way
31:21, t. again, O virgin, t. again to cities
Lam. 3:40, try our ways, t. again
Ez. 8:6, t. again thou sh. see; 13, 15.
Mic. 7:19, will t. again have compassion
Zech. 10:9, live with child. t. again
Mat. 7:6, lest they t. again and rend
Lu. 10:6, it shall t. to you again
17:4, seven times in a day t. again
Gal. 4:9, t. again to weak elements

Turn Aside.
Ex. 3:3, I will t. aside and see this
Dt. 5:32, not t. aside to right hand
17:20, t. not aside from command.
31:29, after my death ye will t. aside
Josh. 23:6, that ye t. not aside therefrom; I Sam. 12:20, 21.
Ruth 4:1, ho, such a one, t. aside
II Sam. 2:21, t. aside and take armor
23, he refused to t. aside
18:30, king said, t. aside, stand here
Ps. 40:4, respect. not such as t. aside
101:3, work of them that t. aside
125:5, for such as t. aside to crooked
Is. 10:2, t. aside needy from judgment
29:21, t. aside just for thing of
30:11, t. aside out of path
Lam. 3:35, to t. aside right of a man
Amos 2:7, that t. aside way of meek
5:12, they t. aside poor in the gate
Mal. 3:5, t. aside stranger from right

Turn Away.
Gen. 27:44, till brother's fury t. away
45, till thy broth.'s anger t. away
Num. 32:15, if ye t. away from after him, Dt. 30:17; Josh. 22:16; II Chr. 7:19.
Dt. 7:4, they will t. away thy son
13:5, he hath spoken to t. you away
I Ks. 11:2, th. will t. away your heart
I Chr. 14:14, go not, t. away fr. thence
II Chr. 25:27, Amaziah did t. away
29:10, that wrath may t. away; 30: 8; Ps. 106:23; Prov. 24:18.
30:9, L. will not t. away his face
Ps. 119:37, t. away mine eyes from
39, t. away my reproach wh. I fear
Prov. 29:8, wise men t. away wrath
Song 6:5, t. away thine eyes fr. me
Is. 58:13, if t. away foot from sabbath
Jer. 3:19, thou sh. not t. away fr. me
8:4, sh. he t. away and not return?
18:20, I stood to t. away thy wrath
32:40, I will not t. away from them
Ez. 14:6, t. away faces from abom.
Jon. 3:9, God will t. away from his
Mal. 2:6, did t. many away from
II Tim. 3:5, traitors, fr. such t. away
4:4, sh. t. away their ears fr. truth
Heb. 12:25, how esca. if we t. away?

Turn Back.
Dt. 23:13, t. back and cover that
Ps. 44:10, makest us to t. back from
56:9, then sh. mine enemies t. back
Is. 14:27, hand stretc. who t. back?
Jer. 4:28, nei. will I t. back from it
21:4, I will t. back weapons of war
49:8, flee ye, t. back, dwell deep
Ez. 38:4, I will t. thee back; 39:2.
Mk. 13:16, not t. back to take gar.

Turn to the Lord.
Dt. 4:30, if th. t. to the Lord; 30: 10.
II Sam. 15:4, in trou. did t. to the Lord
Ps. 22:27, world shall t. to the Lord
Lam. 3:40, try ways, t. to the Lord
Hos. 14:2, take words, t. to the Lord
Joel 2:13, rend heart t. to the Lord
Lu. 1:16, many sh. he. t. to the Lord
II Cor. 3:16, when it sh. t. to the Lord

Turned.
Gen. 3:24, a flaming sword wh. t.
42:24, Joseph t. about from them
Ex. 7:15, rod was t. to a serpent
14:5, heart of Pharaoh was t. ag.
Num. 21:33, t. and went by B.
Dt. 23:5, t. the curse; Neh. 13:2.
31:18, are t. unto other gods
Jud. 2:17, they t. out of the way
15:4, S. took firebra. and t. tail
I Sam. 10:6, sh. be t. to ano. man
14:21, they also t. to be with Is.
47, whithersoever he t. himself
15:27, Sam. t. about to go away
17:30, Dav. t. from him towards
II Sam. 2:19, Asahel t. not fr. fol.
I Ks. 2:15, the kingdom is t. about
28, Joab t. after Adonijah
8:14, the king t. his face about
11:9, his heart was t. fr. the L.
II Ks. 5:12, Naaman t. went away
20:2, t. his face to wall; Is. 38:2.
23:25, no king t. to L. like him
26, L. t. not fierce. of his wrath
I Chr. 10:14, t. kingd. unto David
II Chr. 12:12, wrath of L. t. fr. him
20:10, t. fr. them destroyed not
29:6, fathers have t. their backs
Ezra 6:22, t. heart of the king
Neh. 9:35, nei. t. fr. wick. works
Esth. 9:1, though t. to the contrary
Job 16:11, G. t. me into hands of
19:19, wh. I loved are t. ag. me
28:5, it is t. up as it were fire
30:15, terrors are t. upon me
31:7, if my step t. out of the way
38:14, it is t. as clay to the seal
42:10, L. t. the captivity of Job
Ps. 9:17, wick. sh. be t. into hell
30:11, thou hast t. my mourning
81:14, t. my hand ag. adversar.
105:25, he t. their heart to hate
119:59, I t. my feet unto testim.
Ecc. 2:12, I t. mys. to behold wis.
Is. 21:4, pleasure he t. into fear
53:6, we have t. every one to his
63:10, was t. to be their enemy
Jer. 2:21, how t. into degenerate?
27, they ha. t. their back to me
3:10, Judah hath not t. to me
6:12, their houses sh. be t. unto
8:6, every one t. to his course
23:22, they should have t. fr. evil
31:18, I shall be t.
19, I was t.
32:33, they t. unto me the back
34:15, were now t. done right
16, ye t. and polluted my name
48:39, how hath M. t. thee back?
Lam. 1:20, heart is t. within me
3:3, surely against me is he t.
5:2, our inheri. is t. to strangers
21, turn us, O L. we sh. be t.
Ez. 1:9, they t. not; 12; 10:11.
17:6, a vine, whose branches t.
Dan. 10:16, my sorrows t. upon
Hos. 7:8, Ephraim is a cake not t.
11:8, my heart is t. within me
Joel 2:31, sun shall be t.; Acts 2. 20.
Amos 6:12, ye have t. judg. into
Jon. 3:10, they t. from their evil
Hab. 2:16, cup of L.'s hand be t.
Zech. 14:10, land be t. into plain
Mk. 5:30, Jes. t. about in press
Lu. 22:61, L. t. looked upon Pe.
Jno. 16:20, sor. shall t. into joy
Acts 7:42, God t. gave them up
9:35, all at Lyd. saw and t. to L.
11:21, a great number t. to Lord
15:19, the Gentiles are t. to God
17:6, ha. t. the world upside do.
I Thess. 1:9, show how ye t. to G.
Heb. 11:34, t. to flight armies of
12:13, lest lame be t. out of way
Js. 3:4, t. with a very sm. helm
II Pet. 2:22, dog is t. to his vomit

Turned Again.
Ex. 4:7, it was t. again as his flesh
Jud. 20:41, Is. t. again Benjamites
I Sam. 15:31, Samuel t. again after S.
II Sam. 22:38, I t. not again till I had
Ps. 126:1, L. t. again captivity of Zi.

Turned Aside.
Ex. 3:4, Lord saw that he t. aside
32:8, have t. aside; Dt. 9:12, 16.
I Ks. 15:5, David t. not aside from
20:39, a man t. aside brought man
II Ks. 22:2, Josiah t. not aside to right

Turned Aside—Continued.
Job 6:18, paths of their way t. aside
Song 6:1, is thy beloved t. aside?
Is. 44:20, deceived heart t. him aside
Lam. 3:11, hath t. aside my ways
I Tim. 5:15, some already t. aside
Turned Away.
Num. 14:43, ye are t. away from L.
20:21, Israel t. away from him
25:4, anger of Lord may be t. away
11, Phine. hath t. my wrath away
I Ki. 11:3, wives t. away his heart; 4.
II Chr. 29:6, our fathers t. away faces
Ps. 66:20, not t. away my prayer
78:38, many time t. he anger away
Is. 5:25, for all this his anger is not t. away; 9:12, 17, 21; 10:4.
12:1, anger t. away
50:5, nor t. I away
Jer. 5:25, your iniq. have t. away
46:5, have I seen th. t. away back?
50:6, shepherds have t. them away
Dan. 9:16, let thy fury be t. away
Hos. 14:4, mine anger is t. away
Nah. 2:2, L. hath t. away excellency
Acts 19:26, P. ha. t. away much peo.
II Tim. 1:15, they in Asia be t. away
Turned Back.
Josh. 8:20, peo. t. back upon pursuers
11:10, Joshua at that time t. back
I Sam. 15:11, Saul t. back from
II Sam. 1:22, bow of Jon. t. not back
I Ki. 18:37, hast t. their heart back
22:33, not king of Is. they t. back
II Ki. 1:5, messengers t. back why t. back
2:24, t. back and looked on them
15:20, king of Assyria t. back stay.
I Chr. 21:20, Orn. t. back saw angel
Job 34:27, bec. they t. back from him
Ps. 9:3, mine enemies are t. back
35:4, let them be t. back; 70:2, 3.
44:18, our heart is not t. back from
78:9, Ephr. t. back in day of battle
41, t. back and tempted God; 57.
129:5, let th. be t. back that hate
Is. 42:17, t. back trust in images
Zion
Jer. 4:8, anger of Lord is not t. back
11:10, they are t. back to iniquities
46:21, they are t. back fled away
Lam. 1:13, he hath t. me back
Zeph. 1:6, that are t. back from Lord
Lu. 2:45, t. back again to Jerusa.
Jno. 20:14, she t. herself b., saw
Acts 7:39, in hea. t. back ag. into E.
Turnest.
I Ki. 2:3, prosper whither. thou t.
Job 15:13, t. thy spirit ag. God
Ps. 90:3, thou t. man to destruct.
Turneth.
Lev. 20:6, soul th. t. after wizards
Dt. 29:18, whose heart t. away
Josh. 7:8, when Is. t. their backs?
Job 39:22, the horse t. not back
Ps. 107:33, t. rivers into a wilder.
35, he t. wilderness into water
146:9, wicked he t. upside down
Prov. 15:1, soft ans. t. away wra.
21:1, t. king's heart whithersoe.
26:14, as door t. upon his hinges
28:9, t. away his ear fr. hearing
30:30, a lion t. not away for any
Ecc. 1:6, wind t. about unto the
Song 1:7, sho. I be as one that t.?
Is. 9:13, the people t. not to him
24:1, Lord t. earth upside down
44:25, t. wise men backward
Jer. 14:8, that t. aside to tarry
49:24, Damascus t. herself to flee
Lam. 1:8, she sigheth and t. bac.
3:3, he t. his hand against me
Ez. 18:24, righteous t. away fr. his righteousness; 26; 33:18.
27, wick. man t. aw.; 28; 33:12.
Amos 5:8, t. shadow of death into
Turning.
II Ki. 21:13, wipe Jer. as a dish, t.
II Chr. 36:13, hardened heart fr. t.
Prov. 1:32, the t. away of simple
Is. 29:16, your t. of things upside
Mic. 2:4, t. away he hath divided
Acts 3:26, to bless you in t. you
Js. 1:17, wi. wh. is no sha. of t.
Jude 4, t. grace of G. into lasciv.
Turtle, s.
Gen. 15:9, take a t. dove and a yo.
Lev. 5:7, he sh. bri. two t. doves; 12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29.
11, if not able to br. two t. dov.
12:6, she shall bring a t. dove
Num. 6:10, on eighth day sh. bri. two t.
Ps. 74:19, deliver not soul of t. d.
Song 2:12, voice of the t. is hea.
Jer. 8:7, t. and crane observe time
Lu. 2:24, sacri. pair of t. doves
Tutors.
Gal. 4:2, a child is under t. and
Twain.
I Sam. 18:21, son-in-law one of t.
II Ki. 4:33, shut the door on th. t.
Is. 6:2, with t. he cover. his face, with t. he cover. feet, with t.
Jer. 34:18, they cut the calf in t.
Ez. 21:19, both t. sh. come out
Mat. 5:41, a mile, go with him t.
19:5, they t. shall be one flesh
6, are no more t.; Mk. 10:8.
21:31, whe. of t. did will of fath.?
27:21, whe. of t. will I release?
51, veil rent in t.; Mk. 15:38.
Eph. 2:15, make in himself of t.
Twelfth.
I Ki. 19:19, oxen, he with the t.
Rev. 21:20, t. founda. was ameth.
Twelve.
Gen. 14:4, t. years they served C.
17:20, t. princes sh. Ishm.; 25:16.
35:22, the sons of Jacob were t.
42:13, thy serv. are t. breth.; 32.
49:28, these are t. tribes of Isr.
Ex. 15:27, Elim, where were t.
24:4, t. pillars acc. to t. tribes
28:21, t. precious stones; 39:14.
Lev. 24:5, thou sh. bake t. cakes
Dt. 1:23, I took t. men of you
Josh. 3:12, take ye t. men; 4:2.
4:3, t. stones out of Jor.; 8, 9, 20.
II Sam. 2:15, th. arose t. of Benjamin, and t. servants of Dav.
I Ki. 7:25, the sea stood on t. oxen; 44; II Chr. 4:15.
10:20, t. lions on side; II Chr. 9:19.
11:30, Ah. rent garm. in t. pieces
Neh. 5:14, t. years not eat. bread
Mat. 9:20, a wom. was diseased t. years; Mk. 5:25; Lu. 8:43.
10:2, names of t. apos.; Lu. 6:13.
26:20, he sat down with the t.; Mk. 14:17; Lu. 22:14.
Mk. 5:42, age of t. years; Lu. 8:42.
14:20, it is one of t. that dippeth
Lu. 2:42, when Je. was t. years
Jno. 6:70, have I not cho. you t.?
11:9, are th. not t. hours in day
I Cor. 15:5, seen of Cep. th. of t.
Rev. 12:1, on head cro. of t. stars
21:12, city had t. gates, at gat. t.
14, wall of city had t. foundat. in them names of t. apostles
21, the t. gates were t. pearls
22:2, tr. bare t. manner of fruits
Twenty.
Gen. 18:31, be found t. there, I will not destroy it for t. sake
31:38, t. ye. I have been with; 41.
37:28, sold J. for t. pieces silver
Ex. 30:14, fr. t. old; 38:26; Num. 1:3, etc.
Lev. 27:3, estim. of males fr. t. y.
II Ki. 4:42, brought man t. loaves
Ezra 8:27, weighed t. bas. of gold
Zech. 5:2, length of roll t. cubits
Twenty-two.
Jud. 10:3, Jair judged Is. t.-t. ye.
I Chr. 12:28, house t.-t. captains
II Chr. 13:21, Abi. begat t.-t. sons
Twenty-three.
Jud. 10:2, T. judged Is. t.-t. yea.
Twenty-four.
II Sam. 21:20, fing. and toes, t.-f.
Rev. 4:4, about throne were t.-f. seats, I saw t.-f. elders sit.
5:8, t.-f. elders fell; 11:16; 19:4.
Twenty-five.
Num. 8:24, from t.-f. years old
Neh. 6:5, wall finished in t.-f. day
Twenty-sixth.
I Ki. 16:8, in t.-s. year of Asa Elah
Twenty-seventh.
Gen. 8:14, t.-s. day of sec. month
Twenty-eight.
Ex. 26:2, curtain t.-e. cubits; 36:9.
Twenty-nine.
Gen. 11:24, Nahor lived t.-n. yea.
Twice.
Gen. 41:32, dream was doubled t.
Ex. 16:5, shall be t. as much; 22.
I Ki. 11:9, had appeared to him t.
II Ki. 6:10, saved not once nor t.
Neh. 13:20, with. Jeru. once or t.
Job 33:14, God speak. once, yea t.
40:5, yea t. but I will proceed no
42:10, Lord gave Job t. as much
Ps. 62:11, t. have I heard, power
Lu. 18:12, I fast t. in the week
Jude 12, t. dead, pluck. up by ro.
Twigs.
Ez. 17:4, he cropped off top of t.
22, crop off fr. top of young t.
Twilight.
I Sam. 30:17, Da. smote th. fr. t.
II Ki. 7:5, lepers rose in t. to go
7, Syrians arose and fled in t.
Job 3:9, let stars of the t. be dark
24:15, eye of adul. waiteth for t.
Prov. 7:9, went to her house in t.
Ez. 12:6, sh. carry it forth in t.
7, and brought it forth in the t.
12, prince shall bear it in the t.
Twinkling.
I Cor. 15:52, changed in t. of eye
Twins.
Gen. 25:24, Reb. had t.; 38:27, Ta.
Song 4:2, every one bear t.; 6:6.
5, like two roes that are t.; 7:3.
Two.
Gen. 4:19, Lamech took t. wives
6:19, t. of ev. sort bring into ark
7:2, beasts not clean by t.; 9:15.
25:23, t. nations are in thy womb
32:10, I am become t. bands
Ex. 21:21, if he continue day or t.
Lev. 5:7, shall bring t. doves or t. pigeons; 12:8; 14:22; 15:14, 29; Num. 6:10.
Dt. 21:15, if man have t. wives
32:30, t. put ten thousand to flight!
Josh. 14:3, t. tribes; 4; 21:16.
21:25, wi. her suburbs, t. cities
Jud. 5:30, ev. man a damsel or t.
11:37, let me alone t. months
16:28, avenged for my t. eyes
I Sam. 1:2, Elkanah had t. wives
27:3, D. t. wi.; 30:5, 18; II Sam. 2:2.
I Ki. 3:18, none save t. in house
18:21, halt ye bet. t. opinions?
Job 13:20, do not t. thi. unto me
42:7, wra. is kind. ag. t. friends
Prov. 30:7, t. things I required
Ecc. 4:9, t. are better than one
11, if t. lie toget. th. have heat
12, if one prevail, t. sh. withst.
Is. 47:9, these t. things sh. come
51:19, these two things are come
Jer. 2:13, peo. committed t. evils
3:14, one of a city, t. of a family
Amos 3:3, can t. walk together
Mat. 6:24, no man can serve t. masters; Lu. 16:13.
18:8, t. ha. or t. feet; Mk. 9:43.
9, having t. eyes; Mk. 9:47.
16, take wi. thee one or t. more
19, if t. of you agree on earth
20, wh. t. or three are gathered
24:40, then shall t. be in field
Mk. 6:7, send them by t. and t.
Acts 1:24, whet. of these t. chos.
I Cor. 6:16, t. be one fl.; Eph. 5:31.
14:27, by t. or at most by three
Phil. 1:23, in a strait betwixt t.
Twofold.
Mat. 23:15, t. more child of hell
Tychicus.
Acts 20:4, T. accompanied Paul
Eph. 6:21, T. shall make known
Col. 4:7, sh. T. declare unto you
II Tim. 4:12, T. sent to Ephesus
Tit. 3:12, I send T. unto thee
Types of Christ.
Adam, Rom. 5:14; I Cor. 15:45.
Abel, Gen. 4:8, 10; Heb. 12:24.
Abraham, Gen. 17:5, with Eph. 3:15.
Aaron, Ex. 28:1, with Heb. 5:4, 5; Lev. 16:15, with Heb. 9:7, 24.
ark, Gen. 7:16, with I Pet. 3:20, 21.
ark of the covenant, Ex. 25:16, with Ps. 40:8; Is. 42:6.
atonement, sacrifices offered on the day of, Lev. 16:15, 16, with Heb. 9:12, 24.
brazen serpent, Num. 21:9, with Jno. 3:14, 15.
brazen altar, Ex. 27:1, 2, with Heb. 13:10.
burnt offering, Lev. 1:2, 4, with Heb. 10:10.
cities of refuge, Num. 35:6, with Heb. 6:18.
David, II Sam. 8:15, with Ez. 37:24; Ps. 89:19, 20, with Phil. 2:9.
Eliakim, Is. 22:20-22, with Rev. 3:7.
first-fruits, Ex. 22:29, with I Cor. 15:20.
golden candlestick, Ex. 25:31, with Jno. 8:12.
golden altar, Ex. 40:5, 26, 27, with Rev. 8:3, and Heb. 13:15.
Isaac, Gen. 22:1, 2, with Heb. 11:17-19.
Jacob, Gen. 32:28, with Jno. 11:42; Heb. 7:25.
Jacob's ladder, Gen. 28:12, with Jno. 1:51.
Joseph, Gen. 50:19, 20, with Heb. 7:52.
Joshua, Josh. 1:5, 6, with Heb. 4:8, 9; Josh. 11:23, with Acts 20:32.
Jonah, Jon. 1:17, with Mat. 12:40.
laver of brass, Ex. 30:18-20, with Zech. 13:1; Eph. 5:26, 27.
leper's offering, Lev. 14:4-7, with Rom. 4:25.
manna, Ex. 16:11-15, with Jno. 6:32-35.
Melchizedek, Gen. 14:18-20, with Heb. 7:1-17.
mercy-seat, Ex. 25:17-22, with Rom. 3:25; Heb. 4:16.
morning and evening sacrifices, Ex. 29:38-41, with Jno. 1:29, 36.
Moses, Num. 12:7, with Heb. 3:2; Dt. 18:15, with Acts 3:20-22.
Noah, Gen. 5:29; II Cor. 1:5.
paschal lamb, Ex. 12:3-6, 46, with Jno. 19:36; I Cor. 5:7.
peace-offering, Lev. 3:1, with Eph. 2:14, 16.
red heifer, Num. 19:2-6, with Heb. 9:13, 14.
rock of Horeb, Ex. 17:6, with I Cor. 10:4.
Samson, Jud. 16:30, with Col. 2:14, 15.
scape-goat, Lev. 16:20-22, with Is. 53:6, 12.
sin-offering, Lev. 4:2, 3, 12, with Heb. 13:11, 12.
Solomon, II Sam. 7:12, 13, with Lu. 1:32, 33; I Pet. 2:5.
tabernacle, Ex. 40:2, 34, with Heb. 9:11; Col. 2:9.
table and show-bread, Ex. 25:23-30, with Jno. 1:16; Jno. 6:48.
temple, I Ks. 6:1, 38, with Jno. 2:19, 21.
tree of life, Gen. 2:9, with Jno. 1:4; Rev. 22:2.
trespass-offering, Lev. 6:1-7, with Is. 53:10.
vail of the tabernacle and temple, Ex. 40:21; II Chr. 3:14, with Heb. 10:20.
Zerubbabel, Zech. 4:7-9, with Heb. 12:2, 3.
Tyre.
antiquity of, Is. 23:7, with Josh. 19:29.
Called
the daughter of Zidon, Is. 23:12.
daughter of Tarshish, Is. 23:10.
the joyous city, Is. 23:7.
the crowning city, Is. 23:8.
the renowned city, Ez. 26:17.
insular position of, Ez. 26:17; 27:4, 25.
strongly fortified, Josh. 19:29; II Sam. 24:7; Ez. 26:17; Zech. 9:3.
governed by kings, I Ks. 5:1; Jer. 25:22.
Celebrated for
its beauty, Ez. 27:3, 4.
its commerce, Is. 23:2, 3; Ez. 27:3, 12-25.
its wealth, Ez. 27:33; 28:4, 5; Zech. 9:3.
strength and beauty of its ships Ez. 27:5-7.
soldiers of, supplied by Persia, etc., Ez. 27:10, 11.
Inhabitants of,
sea-faring men, Ez. 26:17.
mercantile men, Is. 23:8.
proud and haughty, Is. 23:9; Ez. 28:2, 17.
self-conceited, Ez. 28:3-5.
superstitious, Jer. 27:2, 3, 9.
wicked, Ez. 28:18.
often confederated against the Jews and rejoiced in their calamities; Ps. 83:7; Ez. 26:2; Amos 1:9.
David and Solomon formed alliances with, I Ks. 5:1; II Chr. 2:3.
Supplied,
seamen for Solomon's navy, I Ks. 9:27; II Chr. 8:18.
a master-builder for the temple, II Chr. 2:7, 13.
stones and timber for building the temple, etc., I Ks. 5:6, 9; II Chr. 2:8, 9, 16.
timber for rebuilding the temple and city, Ezra 3:7.
the Jews condemned for purchasing from the people of, on the sabbath, Neh. 13:16.
Christ
alluded to the depravity of, Mat. 11:21, 22.
visited the coasts of, Mat. 15:21; Mk. 7:24.
was followed by many from, Mk. 3:8; Lu. 6:17.
Saint Paul found disciples at, Acts 21:3, 4.
depended for provision upon Galilee, Acts 12:20.
propitiated the favor of Herod, Acts 12:20.
Prophecies Respecting:
envy against the Jews a cause of its destruction, Ez. 26:2.
pride a cause of its destruction, Ez. 28:2-6.
to be destroyed by the king of Babylon, Is. 23:13, 14; Jer. 27:3, 6; Ez. 26:7-13.
inhabitants of, to emigrate to other countries, etc., Is. 23:6, 12.
to be scraped as the top of a rock, and to be a place for spreading nets, Ez. 26:3-5, 14.
the king of Babylon to be rewarded with the spoil of Egypt for his service against, Ez. 29:18-20.
to lie waste and be forgotten for seventy years, Is. 23:15.
its restoration to commercial greatness after seventy years, Is. 23:16, 17.
its second destruction by the Macedonians, Ez. 27:32; 28:7, 8, 18; Zech. 9:2-4.
the ruins of the first city to be employed in making a causeway to effect the destruction of insular Tyre, Ez. 26:12.

Tyre—Continued.
never to recover its greatness, Ez. 26:21.
its inhabitants to be sold as slaves, as a recompense for their selling the Jews, Joel 3:4-8.
all nations to be terrified at its destruction, Ez. 26:15-18; 27:29-36; Zech. 9:5.
to participate in the blessings of the gospel, Ps. 45:12; Is. 23:18.
Tyre, or Tyrus.
Josh. 19:29, coast turn. to city T.
II Sam. 24:7, to strong-hold of T.
I Ks. 7:13, fetched Hira. out of T.
14, was a man of T.; II Chr. 2:14.
9:12, Hiram came out from T. to
Ezra 3:7, meat and drink to them of T.
Neh. 13:16, dw. men of T. therein
Ps. 45:12, daughter of T. shall be
83:7, with the inhabitants of T.
87:4, Philistia and T.; Is. 23:1.
Is. 23:5, pain, at the report of T.
8, who ha. taken coun. ag. T.?
15, T. shall be forgotten; 17.
Jer. 25:22, made kings of T. dri.
27:3, send the yokes to kin. of T.
47:4, to cut off from T. and Zid.
Ez. 26:2, T. said ag. Jerusalem
3, I am against thee, O T.
27:2, take up lamentation for T.
32, city like T. like destroyed?
28:2, say to prince of T.
12, lamentation on king of T.
29:18, serve great service ag. T.
Hos. 9:13, Ephraim, as I saw T.
Joel 3:4, ye to do with me, O T.?
Amos 1:9, three transgress. of T.
10, I will send fire on wall of T.
Zech. 9:2, T. and Zidon, though it
3, T. build herself a strong ho.
Mat. 11:21, if mighty works had been done in T.; Lu. 10:13.
Acts 12:20, displeas. wi. th. of T.

U

Ucal.
Prov. 30:1, spoke to Ithiel and U.
Unaccustomed.
Jer. 31:18, as a bullock u. to yoke
Unadvisedly.
Ps. 106:33, spake u. with his lips
Unawares.
Gen. 31:20, Jacob stole away u.; 26.
Num. 35:11, killeth any person u.; 15; Dt. 4:42; Josh. 20:3, 9.
Ps. 35:8, destru. come on him u.
Lu. 21:34, day come on you u.
Gal. 2:4, false breth. u. brought
Heb. 13:2, some enterta. angels u.
Jude 4, certain men crept in u.
Unbelief.
Mat. 13:58, works, because of u.
17:20, not cast out bec. of yo. u.
Mk. 6:6, marvel. bec. of their u.
9:24, I believe, help th. mine u.
16:14, upbraid. them with th. u.
Rom. 3:3, sh. u. make faith with.
4:20, he staggered not through u.
11:20, bec. of u. they were brok.
23, if they abide not still in u.
30, obtained mercy through u.
32, G. concluded them all in u.
I Tim. 1:13, did it ignorant. in u.
Heb. 3:12, an evil heart of u.
19, could not enter bec. of u.; 4:6.
4:11, after same example of u.
is sin, Jno. 16:9.
defilement inseparable from, Tit. 1:15.
all, by nature, concluded in, Rom. 11:32.
Proceeds from
an evil heart, Heb. 3:12.
slowness of heart, Lu. 24:25.
hardness of heart, Mk. 16:14; Acts 19:9.
disinclination to the truth, Jno. 8:45, 46.
judicial blindness, Jno. 12:39, 40.
not being Christ's sheep, Jno. 10:26.
the devil blinding the mind, II Cor. 4:4.
the devil taking away the word out of the heart, Lu. 8:12.
seeking honor from men, Jno. 5:44.
impugns the veracity of God, I Jno. 5:10.
Exhibited in
rejecting Christ, Jno. 16:9.
rejecting the word of God, Ps. 106:24.
rejecting the gospel, Is. 53:1; Jno. 12:38.
rejecting evidence of miracles, Jno. 12:37.
departing from God, Heb. 3:12.
questioning the power of God, II Ks. 7:2; Ps. 78:19, 20.
not believing the works of God, Ps. 78:32.
staggering at the promise of God, Rom. 4:20.
rebuked by Christ, Mat. 17:17; Jno. 20:27.
was an impediment to the performance of miracles, Mat. 17:20; Mk. 6:5.
miracles designed to convince those in, Jno. 10:37, 38; I Cor. 14:22.
the Jews rejected for, Rom. 11:20.
believers should hold no communion with those in, II Cor. 6:14.
They Who are Guilty of,
have not the word of God in them, Jno. 5:38.
cannot please God, Heb. 11:6.
malign the gospel, Acts 19:9.
persecute the ministers of God, Rom. 15:31.
excite others against saints, Acts 14:2.
persevere in it, Jno. 12:37.
harden their necks, II Ks. 17:14.
are condemned already, Jno. 3:18.
have the wrath of God abiding upon, Jno. 3:36.
shall not be established, Is. 7:9.
shall die in their sins, Jno. 8:24.
shall not enter rest, Heb. 3:19; 4:11.
shall be condemned, Mk. 16:16; II Thess. 2:12.
shall be destroyed, Jude 5.
shall be cast into the lake of fire, Rev. 21:8.
warnings against, Heb. 3:12; 4:11.
pray for help against, Mk. 9:24.
the portion of, awarded to all unfaithful servants, Lu. 12:46.
exemplified, Eve, Gen. 3:4-6; Moses and Aaron, Num. 20:12; Israelites, Dt. 9:23; Naaman, II Ks. 5:12; Samaritan lord, II Ks. 7:2; disciples, Mat. 17:17; Lu. 24:11, 25; Zacharias, Lu. 1:20; chief priests, Lu. 22:67; the Jews, Jno. 5:38; 14:23, in those that are unlearned, brethren of Christ, Jno. 7:5; Thomas, Jno. 20:25; Jews of Iconium, Acts 14:2; Thessalonian Jews, Acts 17:5; Ephesians, Acts 19:9; Saul, I Tim. 1:13; people of Jericho, Heb. 11:31.
Unbelievers.
Lu. 14:26, him his portion with the u.
I Cor. 6:6, with brother, and that before the u.
or u.
II Cor. 6:14, unequally yoked together with u.
Unbelieving.
Acts 14:2, the u. Jews stirred up the Gentiles
I Cor. 7:14, the u. husband is sanctified by the
14, u. wife is sanctified by the husband
15, but if the u. depart, let him depart
Tit. 1:15, are defiled and u. is nothing pure
Rev. 21:8, but the fearful, and u., and the
Unblameable.
Col. 1:22, to present you holy and u. and
I Thess. 3:13, stablish your hearts u. in holiness
Unblameably.
I Thess. 2:10, justly and u. we behaved ourselves
Uncertain.
I Cor. 14:8, for if the trumpet gave an u. sound
I Tim. 6:17, nor trust in u. riches, but in the
Uncertainly.
I Cor. 9:26, I therefore so run, not as u.; so fight
Unchangeable.
Heb. 7:24, ever. hath an u. priesthood
Uncircumcised.
Gen. 17:14, and the u. man child whose flesh
34:14, give our sister to one that is u.
Ex. 6:12, hear me, who am of u. lips?
30, I am of u. lips, and how shall
12:48, for no u. person shall eat thereof
Lev. 19:23, shall count the fruit thereof as u.
23, three years shall it be as u. unto
26:41, if then their u. hearts be humbled
Josh. 5:7, for they were u., because
Jud. 14:3, to take a wife of the u. Philistines?
15:18, and fall into the hand of the u.?
I Sam. 14:6, over unto the garrison of these u.
17:26, who is this u. Philistine, that he
36, this u. Philistine shall be as one of
31:4, lest these u. come and thrust me
II Sam. 1:20, the daughters of the u. triumph
I Chr. 10:4, lest these u. come and abuse me
Is. 52:1, into thee the u. and the unclean
Jer. 6:10, ear is u., and they cannot hearken
Jer. 9:25, which are circumcised with the u.
26, for all these nations are u. and
26, house of Israel are u. in the
Ez. 28:10, thou shalt die the deaths of the u.
31:18, thou shalt lie in the midst of the u.
32:19, down, and be thou laid with the u.
21, they lie u., slain by the sword
24, are gone down u. into the nether
25, all of them u., slain by the sword
26, all of them u., slain by the sword
27, the mighty that are fallen of the u.
28, be broken in the midst of the u.
29, they shall lie with the u., and with
30, and they lie u. with them that be
32, shall be laid in the midst of the u.
44:7, u. in heart, and u. in flesh, to be
9, stranger, u. in heart, nor u. in flesh
Acts 7:51, ye stiffnecked and u. in heart and
11:3, thou wentest in to men u.
Rom. 4:11, which he had yet being u.
12, which he had being yet u.
I Cor. 7:18, let him not become u.
Uncircumcision.
Rom. 2:25, law, thy circumcision is made u.
26, if the u. keep the righteousness
26, shall not his u. be counted for
27, and shall not u. which is by nature
3:30, by faith, and u. through faith
4:9, or upon the u. also? for we say
10, he was in circumcision, or in u.?
4:10, not in circumcision, but in u.
I Cor. 7:18, is any called in u.? let him not be
19, is nothing, and u. is nothing
Gal. 2:7, gospel of the u. was committed unto
5:6, availeth any thing, nor u.; but faith
6:15, availeth any thing, nor u., but a
Eph. 2:11, who are called U. by that
Col. 2:13, your sins and the u. of your flesh
3:11, Greek nor Jew, circumcision nor u.
Uncle.
Lev. 10:4, Uzziel, the u. of Aaron
20:20, if a man lie with u. wife
25:49, u. or u. son may redeem
I Sam. 10:14, Saul's u. said to; 15.
14:50, Ab. son of Ner, Saul's u.
I Chr. 27:32, Jonathan David's u.
Esth. 2:7, brought u. daughter; 15.
Jer. 32:7, son of Shallum thine u.
8, my u. son ca. unto me; 9, 12.
Amos 6:10, a man's u. take him
Unclean.
Lev. 5:2, if soul touch any u. thi. care. of u. cattle, be u.; 11:26.
10:10, diff. betw. u. clean; 11:47.
11:4, is u.; 5, 6, 7, 29; Dt. 14:19.
24, for these ye sh. be u.; 25-40; 14:46; 15:5-27; 17:15; 22:6; Num. 19:7-22.
12:2, be u. seven days; 5; 15:25.
13:45, in wh. plague is, cry U. u.
14:40, cast them into u. pl.; 41, 45.
57, teach when u. and wh. clean
22:5, whereby may be made u.
Num. 6:7, sh. not make hims. u.
Dt. 12:15, u. and cle.; 22; 15:22.
Josh. 22:19, if your possessi. be u.
Ezra 9:11, land ye go to pos. is u.
Job 36:14, hypocrites is among u.
Ecc. 9:2, one event to clean and u.
Is. 6:5, I am a man of u. lips, in midst of a people of u. lips
35:8, the u. shall not pass over it
52:1, no more come into the u.
Lam. 4:15, depart ye, it is u. de.
Ez. 22:26, between clean and u.
44:23, discern betw. clean and u.
Hos. 9:3, they shall eat u. things
Hag. 2:13, one u. touch it, be u.
14, that wh. th. offer there is u.
Lu. 4:33, had a spirit of u. devil
Acts 10:28, not call any man common or u.; 11:8.
Rom. 14:14, noth. is u. of itself, thing be u. to him it is u.
I Cor. 7:14, else children were u.
II Cor. 6:17, touch not u. thing
Eph. 5:5, no u. person hath inhe.
Heb. 9:13, of heifer sprinkling u.
Rev. 18:2, bec. a cage of u. bird
Unclean Spirits.
Mat. 10:1, power against u. spirits; Mk. 6:7.
Mk. 1:27, com. u. spirits; Lu. 4:36.
3:11, u. spirits when they saw him
5:13, u. spirits went and ent. swine
Acts 5:16, were vexed with u. spirits
8:7, u. spirits came out of possessed
Rev. 16:13, saw three u. spirits like frogs
Uncleanness.
Lev. 5:3, if he touch u. of man, whatsoever u.; 7:21; 22:5.
7:20, having his u. on him; 22:3.
15:31, separate Is. from their u.
18:19, as she is put apart for u.
Num. 5:19, not gone aside to u.
19:13, uncl. u. is yet upon him
Dt. 23:10, by reason of u. that
24:1, hath found some u. in her
II Sam. 11:4, purified from her u.
II Chr. 29:16, priests broug. out u.
Ezra 9:11, filled the land with u.
Ez. 36:17, as u. of removed wo.
39:24, according to their u.
Zech. 13:1, fountain opened for u.
Mat. 23:27, full of bones and u.
Rom. 1:24, G. also gave th. to u.
6:19, yielded members ser. to u.
II Cor. 12:21, not repented of u.
Gal. 5:19, works of flesh are u.
Eph. 4:19, to work u. wi. greedi.
5:3, u. let it not once be named
Col. 3:5, mortify fornication, u.
I Thess. 2:3, exhortation not of u.
4:7, God hath not called us to u.
II Pet. 2:10, that walk in lust of u.
Uncleannesses.
Ez. 36:29, I will save you fr. u.
Unclothed.
II Cor. 5:4, not that we wo. be u.
Uncomely.
I Cor. 7:36, beha. u. tow. virgin
12:23, u. parts have comeliness
Uncondemned.
Acts 16:37, beaten us openly u. 22:25, that is a Roman and u.
Uncorruptness.
Tit. 2:7, in doctrine showing u.
Uncover.
Lev. 10:6, u. not your heads
18:6, not u. nakedn. of near kin
7, nakedness of fa. shalt not u.
8, not u. father's wife; 9, sister
10, thy son's daug. shalt not u.
11, father's wife's dau. not u.
12, not u. nak. of fath.'s sister
13, not u. moth.'s sister; 20:19.
14, not u. nakedn. of fath.'s br.
15, daug.-in-law; 16, brother's
17, not u. a woman and daugh.
18, sh. not u. thy wife's sister
19, not u. wo. put apart; 20:18.
21:10, high priest not u. head
Num. 5:18, priest u. wom.'s head
Ruth 3:4, sh. go in and u. his feet
Is. 47:2, u. thy locks, u. thigh
Uncovered.
Gen. 9:21, Noah was u. in his te.
Lev. 20:11, u. his father's naked.
17, u. sisters; 20, u. his uncle's
18, she hath u. fountn. of blood
Ruth 3:7, came softly and u. feet
II Sam. 6:20, u. hims. as vain fel.
Is. 20:4, led away with butto. u.
22:6, quiver, and Kir u. shield
47:3, thy nakedness shall be u.
Jer. 49:10, I u. his secret places
Ez. 4:7, thine arm shall be u.
Hab. 2:16, let thy foreskin be u.
Mk. 2:4, they u. roof wh. he was
I Cor. 11:5, prophe. with head u.
13, is it comely th. wo. pray u.?
Uncovereth.
Lev. 20:19, for he u. his near kin
Dt. 27:20, u. his father's skirt
II Sam. 6:20, vain fellows u. him.
Unction.
I Jno. 2:20, ye have u. fr. holy O.
Undefiled.
Ps. 119:1, blessed are u. in way
Song 5:2, love, my dove, my u.
6:9, my dove, my u. is one
Heb. 7:26, priest, holy, harml. u.
13:4, marriage honorable, bed u.
Js. 1:27, pure religion and u.
I Pet. 1:4, inher. incorruptible, u.
Under.
Mat. 2:16, fr. two yea. old and u.
8:9, I am u. authority, hav.
Heb. 7:11, u. it peo. received law
Undergirding.
Acts 27:17, used helps, u. the ship
Underneath.
Dt. 33:27, u. are everlast. arms
Undersetters.
I Ks. 7:30, four corners had u.; 34.
Understand.
Gen. 11:7, not u. anoth.'s speech
41:15, I heard th. canst u. dream
Num. 16:30, u. these provoked L.
Dt. 28:49, ton. thou sh. not u.
II Ks. 18:26, speak to servants in Syr. langu. we u. it; Is. 36:11.
I Chr. 28:19, Lord made me u.
Neh. 8:3, before those th. could u.
7, people to u. law; 8, 13.
Job 6:24, cause me to u. wherein
23:5, I would u. what he say
26:14, thunder of power who u.?
32:9, neither do aged u. judgm.
36:29, can any u. spr. of clouds?
Ps. 14:2, if any that did u.; 53:2.
19:12, who can u. his errors?
82:5, not, neither will they u.
92:6, neither doth a fool u. this
94:8, u. ye brutish among peop.
107:43, sh. u. loving-kind. of L.
119:27, make me u. thy precepts
100, I u more than ancients
Prov. 2:5, then u. fear of the Lord
9, shalt thou u. righteousness

Understand—Continued.
Prov. 8:5, O ye simple, u. wisdom
14:8, wisd. of prudent to u. way
19:25, and he will u. knowledge
20:24, how can man u. his way?
28:5, evil men u. not judgment, they that seek L. u. all thin.
29:19, tho. he u. will not answer
Is. 6:9, hear ye indeed, u. not
10, lest they u. with; Jno. 12:40.
28:9, whom make to u. doctri.?
19, be vexation only to u. repo.
32:4, heart of rash u. knowledge
33:19, tongue thou canst not u.
41:20, u. together L. ha. done th.
43:10, may know and u. I am he
44:18, shut hearts, th. cannot u.
56:11, shepherds that cannot u.
Jer. 9:12, who wise that may u.?
Ez. 3:6, words th. canst not u.
Dan. 8:16, make this man u. vis.
17, said to me, U. O son of man
9:13, u. truth; 23, u. matter; 25.
10:12, didst set thy heart to u.
14, I am come to make thee u.
11:33, they that u. shall instruct
12:10, wicked not u. wise sh. u.
Hos. 4:14, peo. doth not u. sh. fa.
14:9, wise? he shall u. these thi.
Mic. 4:12, neither u. counsel of L.
Mat. 13:13, not, neith. do they u.
14, and shall not u.
15:10, hear and u.; Mk. 7:14.
17, do not ye yet u.? 16:9, 11; Mk. 8:17, 21.
24:15, let him u.; Mk. 13:14.
Mk. 4:12, hear, they may hear, not u.; Lu. 8:10; Acts 28:26.
14:68, nor u. I what thou sayest
Lu. 24:45, n ght u. scriptures
Jno. 8:43, why not u. my speech?
Rom. 15:21, have not heard sh. u.
I Cor. 13:2, tho. I u. all mysteries
Heb. 11:3, u. worlds were framed
II Pet. 2:12, evil of thi. they u. not

Understandest.
Job 15:9, what u. thou, which is
Ps. 139:2, thou u. my thoughts
Jer. 5:15, neither u. what th. say
Acts 8:30, u. thou wh. th. readest?

Understandeth.
I Chr. 28:9, Lord u. imaginations
Job 28:23, God u. the way thereof
Ps. 49:20, man in honor u. not
Prov. 8:9, all plain to him that u.
14:6, knowl. easy to him that u.
Jer. 9:24, glory in this, that he u.
Mat. 13:19, hear. word, u. it not
23, that heareth word, and u. it
Rom. 3:11, there is none that u.
I Cor. 14:2, to men, for no man u.
16, he u. not what thou sayest

Understanding.
Ex. 31:3, I have filled Bezaleel with u.; 35:31; 36:1.
Dt. 4:6, this is your wis. and u.
32:28, neither is any u. in them
I Ks. 3:11, hast asked u. to disce.
4:29, God gave Solomon u.
7:14, Hiram was filled with u.
I Chr. 12:32, were men th. had u.
22:12, L. give thee wisd. and u.
II Chr. 2:12, a wise son end. wi. u.
26:5, Zechari. had u. in visions
Ezra 8:16, Joi. and El. men of u.
Neh. 8:2, that could hear with u.
10:28, ev. one hav. know. and u.
Job 12:3, I have u. as well as you
12, length of days u.; 13, hath u.
20, he taketh away u. of aged
17:4, hast hid their heart from u.
20:3, my u. caus. me to answer
26:12, by his u. he smiteth thro.
28:12, where is place of u.? 20.
28, said, To depart fr. evil is u.
32:8, Almighty giveth them u.
34:10, hearken to me, men of u.
16, if now th. hast u. hear this
34, let men of u. tell me
38:4, declare, if thou hast u.
36, who hath given u. to heart?
39:17, neither imparted to her u.
Ps. 32:9, as mule that hath no u.
47:7, king, sing praises with u.
49:3, medita. of heart shall be u.
119:34, give u.; 73, 125, 144, 169, 99, I have u.; 130, word giveth u.
104, thro. thy precepts I get u.
147:5, great our L. u. is infinite
Prov. 1:2, to perceive words of u.
2:2, thou apply th. heart to u.
3, if thou liftest up voice for u.
6, out of his mouth cometh u.
11, discretion pres. thee, u. sh.
3:5, lean not to thine own u.
13, happy is man th. getteth u.
19, by u. he establish. heavens
4:1, attend to kn. u.; 5, get u.; 7.
5:1, bow thine ear to my u.
6:32, commit. adult. lacketh u.
7:4, and call u. thy kinswoman
8:1, doth not u. put forth voice?
14, I am u.; 9:6, In way of u.
9:4, him that wanteth u.; 16.
10, knowledge of the holy is u.
10:13, that hath u. wisd. is found
14:29, is slow to wrath is of u.
33, wisdom in him that hath u.
15:14, heart of him that hath u.
32, that heareth reproof get. u.
16:16 better to get u. than silv.
22, u. is a well-spring of life to
Prov. 17:24, wisd. bef. him that ha. u.
18:2, fool hath no delight in u.
19:8, he that keepeth u. sh. find
25, reprove one that hath u.
21:16, wander. out of way of u.
30, there is no u. nor counsel
23:23, buy also instruct. and u.
24:3, by u. house is established
28:11, poo. that hath u. search.
16, prince that wanteth u.
30:2, have not the u. of a matter
Ecc. 9:11, nor rich. to men of u.
Is. 11:2, sp. of u. shall rest upon
3, make him of quick u.
27:11, for it is a people of no u.
29:14, u. of their prudent men
16, framed it, he had no u.?
24, erred in spir. sh. come to u.
40:14, showed him way of u.?
28, there is no search. of his u.
44:19, neither knowledge nor u.
Jer. 3:15, past. sh. feed you wi. u.
4:22, people foolish, have no u.
5:21, O foolish peo. without u.
51:15, stretched out heaven by u.
Ez. 28:4, wi. thy u. thou hast
Dan. 1:17, Dan. had u. in visions
20, in matters of u. he found
2:21, giv. to them that know u.
4:34, mine u. returned to me
5:11, and u. was found; 12, 14.
9:22, I am come to give thee u.
10:1, Daniel had u. of vision
11:35, some of th. of u. shall fall
Hos. 13:2, made idols ac. to th. u.
Ob. 7, there is no u. in him
8, sh. I not destroy u. out of E.?
Mat. 15:16, ye wi. u.? Mk. 7:18.
Mk. 12:33, to love him with u.
Lu. 1:3, having had perfect u.
2:47, were astonished at his u.
24:45, then opened he their u.
Rom. 1:31, without u. coven.-br.
I Cor. 1:19, bring to noth. the u.
14:14, sp. prayeth, u. is unfruit.
15, pray with u. sing with u.
19, ra. speak five words with u.
20, not child. in u. in u. be men
Eph. 1:18, eyes of u. being enlig.
4:18, having the u. darkened
Phil. 4:7, peace of G. pass. all u.
Col. 1:9, filled with all spiritu. u.
2:2, rich. of full assurance of u.
II Tim. 2:7, the Lord give thee u.
I Jno. 5:20, G. hath giv. us an u.
Rev. 13:18, him that hath u.

Understanding, Man of.
Ezra 8:18, they broug. a man of u.
Prov. 1:5, a man of u. shall attain
10:23, a man of u. hath wisdom
11:12, a man of u. hold. his peace
15:21, a man of u. walk. uprightly
17:27, a man of u. is of an excell.
28, shutteth lips is a man of u.
20:5, a man of u. will dr. counsel
28:2, by a man of u. state shall be

Understanding, Void of.
Prov. 7:7, a young man void of u.
10:13, a rod for him th. is void of u.
12:11, follow vain per. is void of u.
17:18, a man void of u. strik. han.
24:30, vineyard of man void of u.

Understanding (adj.).
Dt. 1:13, take wise men and u.
4:6, this nation is an u. people
I Ks. 3:9, give servant an u. heart
12, lo, I have given thee an u.
Prov. 8:5, be of an u. heart
Dan. 1:4, u. science; 8:23, u. dark
Eph. 5:17, u. what will of L. is
I Tim. 1:7, u. neit. what they say

Understood.
Gen. 42:23, knew not Jos. u. th.
Dt. 32:29, were wise, they u.
I Sam. 4:6, they u. ark of L. was
26:4, Da. u. that Saul was come
II Sam. 3:37, u. it was not of D.
Neh. 8:12, had u. words that were
13:7, I u. of the evil Eliashib did
Job 13:1, mine ear heard and u. it
42:3, I uttered that I u. not
Ps. 73:17, then u. I their end
81:5, heard langu. that I u. not
106:7, our fath. u. not thy wond.
Is. 40:21, ha. ye not u. fr. founda.
44:18, nor u. for he shut th. eyes
Dan. 8:27, astonished, but none u.
9:2, Dan. u. by books
10:1, he u.
12:8, I heard, but I u. not, then
Mat. 13:51, have ye u. these thi.?
16:12, then u. they how he bade
17:13, they u. that he spake of J.
Mk. 9:32, u. not that sayi.; Lu. 2:50; 9:45; Jno. 8:27; 10:6.
Lu. 18:34, they u. none of these
Jno. 12:16, thi. u. not his discip.
Acts 7:25, he supposed they u. G. would deliver th. they u. not
23:27, hav. u. he was a Roman
34, when I u. he was of Cilicia
Rom. 1:20, being u. by the things
I Cor. 13:11, I u. as a child
14:9, ut. by tongue wor. to be u.
II Pet. 3:16, some thi. hard to be u.

Undertake.
Is. 38:14, I am oppress. u. for me

Undertook. Esth. 9:23, Jews u. to do

Undo.
Is. 58:6, the fast? to u. burdens
Zeph. 3:19, I will u. all that afflict

Undone.
Num. 21:29, thou art u. O people
Josh. 11:15, Joshua left nothing u.
Is. 6:5, woe is me, for I am u.
Mat. 23:23, lea. oth. u.; Lu. 11:42.

Undressed.
Lev. 25:5, grapes of thy vine u.; 11.

Unequal, ly.
Ez. 18:25, are not y. ways u.? 29.
II Cor. 6:14, be not u. yoked with

Unfaithful, ly.
Ps. 78:57, they dealt u. like fath.
Prov. 25:19, confid. in an u. man

Unfeigned.
II Cor. 6:6, by H. Ghost, by love u.
I Tim. 1:5, pure heart, faith u.
II Tim. 1:5, I call to remembr. u.
I Pet. 1:22, through Spi. unto u. love

Unfruitful.
Mat. 13:22, becom. u.; Mk. 4:19.
I Cor. 14:14, my understand. is u.
Eph. 5:11, no fellowship with u.
Tit. 3:14, that they be not u.
II Pet. 1:8, neith. be barren nor u.

Ungirded.
Gen. 24:32, man u. the camels

Ungodliness.
Rom. 1:18, wrath of God agai. u.
11:26, he sh. turn away u. fr. Ja.
II Tim. 2:16, will increase unto u.
Tit. 2:12, denying u. and worldly

Ungodly.
II Sam. 22:5, floods of u. men ma. me afraid; Ps. 18:4.
II Chr. 19:2, shouldest thou help u.
Job 16:11, G. deliver. me to the u.
34:18, is it fit to say, Ye are u.?
Ps. 1:1, walk. not in coun. of u.
4, u. are not so
5, u. not stand
6, the way of the u. shall perish
3:7, hast broken the teeth of u.
43:1, pl. my cause ag. u. nation
73:12, these are u. who prosper
Prov. 16:27, u. man dig. up evil
19:28, u. witness scorneth judg.
Rom. 4:5, him that justifieth u.
5:6, in due time Chr. died for u.
I Tim. 1:9, the law is for the u.
I Pet. 4:18, where shall u. appear?
II Pet. 2:5, bringing the flood on u.
6, those who after should live u.
3:7, judgment and perdi. of u.
Jude 4, u. men turn. grace of God
15, convince u. of th. u. deeds
18, who walk after th. u. lusts

Unholy.
Lev. 10:10, differ. bet. holy and u.
I Tim. 1:9, law was made for u.
II Tim. 3:2, men be unthankful, u.
Heb. 10:29, counted blood of u.

Unicorn.
Num. 23:22, strength of u.; 24:8.
Job 39:9, will the u. serve thee?
10, canst bind u. in the furrow?
Ps. 29:6, Leb. and Sirion like u.
92:10, shall exalt like horn of u.
generally had a single horn, Ps. 92:10.
sometimes found with two horns; Dt. 33:17.
Described as
intractable in disposition, Job 39:9, 10, 12.
of vast strength, Job 39:11.
the young of, remarkable for agility, Ps. 29:6.
Illustrative
of God as the strength of Israel, Num. 23:22; 24:8.
of the wicked, Is. 34:7.
(horns of) of the strength of the descendants of Joseph, Dt. 33:17.
(horns of) of the strength of powerful enemies, Ps. 22:21.
(the position of its horns) of the exaltation of saints, Ps. 92:10.

Unicorns.
Dt. 33:17, horns like horns of u.
Ps. 22:21, heard from horns of u.
Is. 34:7, the u. shall come down

Unite.
Ps. 86:11, u. my heart to fear thy name

United.
Gen. 49:6, mine honour, be not thou u.

Unity.
Ps. 133:1, brethren to dwell together in u.!
Eph. 4:3, to keep the u. of the Spirit in the
13, we all come in the u. of the faith

Unjust.
Ps. 43:1, me from the deceitful and u. man
Prov. 11:7, and the hope of u. men perisheth
28:8, u. gain increaseth his substance
29:27, an u. man is an abomination to
Zeph. 3:5, not; but the u. knoweth no shame
Mat. 5:45, rain on the just and on the u.
Lu. 16:8, the lord commended the u. steward
10, is u. in the least is u. also in
Lu. 18:6, said, Hear what the u. judge saith
11, as other men are, extortioners, u.
Acts 24:15, of the dead, both of the just and u.
I Cor. 6:1, go to law before the u., and not
I Pet. 3:18, suffered for sins, the just for the u.
II Pet. 2:9, to reserve the u. unto the day of
Rev. 22:11, he that is u., let him be u. still

Unjustly.
Ps. 82:2, how long will ye judge u., and
Is. 26:10, of uprightness will he deal u.

Unknown.
Acts 17:23, this inscription, To The U. God
I Cor. 14:2, he that speaketh in an u. tongue
4, in an u. tongue edifieth himself
14, if I pray in an u. tongue, my spirit
19, ten thousand words in an u. tongue
27, if any man speak in an u. tongue, let
II Cor. 6:9, as u., and yet well known; as dying
Gal. 1:22, was u. by face unto the churches of

Unlade.
Acts 21:3, the ship was to u. her burden

Unlawful.
Acts 10:28, an u. thing for a man that is a Jew
II Pet. 2:8, day to day with their u. deeds

Unlearned.
Acts 4:13, that they were u. and ignorant men
I Cor. 14:16, the u. say Amen at thy giving of
23, there come in those that are u.
24, one that believeth not, or one u.
II Tim. 2:23, foolish and u. questions avoid
II Pet. 3:16, that are u. and unstable wrest

Unleavened.
Gen. 19:3, did bake u. bread, and they did
Ex. 12:8, night, roast with fire, and u. bread
15, seven days shall ye eat u. bread
17, shall observe the feast of u. bread
18, ye shall eat u. bread, until the one
20, habitations shall ye eat u. bread
39, they baked u. cakes of the dough
13:6, seven days thou shalt eat u. bread
7, u. bread shall be eaten seven
23:15, shalt keep the feast of u. bread
15, thou shalt eat u. bread seven days
29:2, u. bread, and cakes u. tempered
2, and wafers u. anointed with oil
23, out of the basket of the u. bread
34:18, feast of u. bread shalt thou keep
18, seven days thou shalt eat u. bread
Lev. 2:4, u. cakes of fine flour mingled with
4, oil, or u. wafers anointed with oil
5, a pan, it shall be of fine flour u.
6:16, with u. bread shall it be eaten in
7:12, u. cakes mingled with oil
12, and u. wafers anointed with oil
8:2, rams, and a basket of u. bread
26, and out of the basket of u. bread
26, he took one u. cake, and a cake
23:6, the feast of u. bread unto the Lord
6, seven days ye must eat u. bread
Num. 6:15, and a basket of u. bread, cakes of
15, wafers of u. bread anointed with
17, Lord, with the basket of u. bread
19, and one u. cake out of the basket
19, one u. wafer, and shall put them
9:11, eat it with u. bread and bitter
28:17, seven days shall u. bread be eaten
Dt. 16:3, seven days shalt thou eat u. bread
8, six days thou shalt eat u. bread
16, in the feast of u. bread, and in the
Josh. 5:11, u. cakes, and parched corn in the
Jud. 6:19, and u. cakes of an ephah of flour
20, take the flesh and the u. cakes
21, touched the flesh and the u. cakes

Unleavened—Continued.
Jud. 6:21, the flesh and the u. cakes
I Sam. 28:24, kneaded it, and did bake u. bread
II Ks. 23:9, did eat of the u. bread among their
I Chr. 23:29, for the u. cakes, and for that which
II Chr. 8:13, year, even in the feast of u. bread
30:13, people to keep the feast of u. bread
21, the feast of u. bread seven days
35:17, the feast of u. bread seven days
Ezra 6:22, the feast of u. bread seven days
Ez. 45:21, seven days; u. bread shall be eaten
Mat. 26:17, first day of the feast of u. bread
Mk. 14:1, of the passover, and of u. bread
12, the first day of u. bread, when they
Lu. 22:1, now the feast of u. bread drew nigh
7, then came the day of u. bread
Acts 12:3, then were the days of u. bread
20:6, Philippi after the days of u. bread
I Cor. 5:7, ye may be a new lump, as ye are u.
8, the u. bread of sincerity and
Unless.
Lev. 22:6, u. he wash his flesh with
Num. 22:33, u. she had turned from me, surely
II Sam. 2:27, u. thou hadst spoken, surely
Ps. 27:13, u. I had believed to see
94:17, u. the Lord had been my help, my
119:92, u. thy law had been my delights, I
Prov. 4:16, u. they cause some to fall
I Cor. 15:2, u. ye have believed in vain
Unloose.
Mk. 1:7, not worthy to stoop down and u.
Lu. 3:16, whose shoes I am not worthy to u.
Jno. 1:27, shoe's latchet I am not worthy to u.
Unmarried.
I Cor. 7:8, say therefore to the u. and widows
11, and if she depart, let her remain u.
32, he that is u. careth for the things
34, the u. woman careth for the things
Unmerciful.
Rom. 1:31, natural affection, implacable, u.
Unmindful.
Dt. 32:18, rock that begat thee thou art u.
Unmovable.
Acts 27:41, stuck fast, and remain ed u.
I Cor. 15:58, brethren, be ye stedfast, u.
Unni.
I Cor. 15:18, and Jehiel, and U., Eliab, and
20, and Jehiel, and U., and Eliab, and
Neh. 12:9, also Bakbukiah and U., their
Unoccupied.
Jud. 5:6, the highways were u., and the
Unperfect.
Ps. 139:16, did see my substance, yet being u.
Unprepared.
II Cor. 9:4, come with me, and find you u.
Unprofitable.
Job 15:3, should he reason with u. talk? or
Mat. 25:30, cast ye the u. servant into outer
Lu. 17:10, you, say, We are u. servants
Rom. 3:12, way, they are together become u.
Tit. 3:9, the law; for they are u. and vain
Philemon 11, which in time past was to thee u.
Heb. 13:17, with grief: for that is u. for you
Unprofitableness.
Heb. 7:18, for the weakness and u. thereof
Unpunished.
Prov. 11:21, hand, the wicked shall not be u.
16:5, join in hand, he shall not be u.
17:5, is glad at calamities shall not be u.
19:5, 9, a false witness shall not be u.
Jer. 25:29, name, and should ye be utterly u.?
Jer. 25:29, ye shall not be u.: for I will call for
30:11, will not leave thee altogether u.
46:28, yet will I not leave thee wholly u.
49:12, thou be that shall altogether go u.?
12, thou shalt not go u., but thou
Unquenchable.
Mat. 3:12, will burn up the chaff with u. fire
Lu. 3:17, the chaff he will burn with fire u.
Unreasonable.
Acts 25:27, seemeth to me u. to send a prisoner
II Thess. 3:2, delivered from u. and wicked men
Unrebukable.
I Tim. 6:14, commandment without spot, u.
Unreproveable.
Col. 1:22, unblameable and u. in his sight
Unrighteous.
Ex. 23:1, the wicked to be an u. witness
Job 27:7, riseth up against me as the u.
Ps. 71:4, the hand of the u. and cruel man
Is. 10:1, unto them that decree u. decrees
55:7, way, and the u. man his
Lu. 16:11, not been faithful in the u. mammon
Rom. 3:5, is God u. who taketh vengeance?
I Cor. 6:9, u. shall not inherit the kingdom of
Heb. 6:10, God is not u. to forget your work
Unrighteousness.
Lev. 19:15, ye shall do no u. in judgment
35, ye shall do no u. in judgment, in
Ps. 92:15, my rock, and there is no u. in him
Jer. 22:13, that buildeth his house by u.
Lu. 16:9, friends of the mammon of u.
Jno. 7:18, the same is true, and no u. is in him
Rom. 1:18, all ungodliness and u. of men
18, of men, who hold the truth in u.
29, being filled with all u., fornication
2:8, but obey u., indignation and
3:5, if our u. commend the righteousness
6:13, as instruments of u. unto sin
9:14, we say then? Is there u. with God?
II Cor. 6:14, hath righteousness with u.?
II Thess. 2:10, deceivableness of u. in them that
12, not the truth, but had pleasure in u.
Heb. 8:12, for I will be merciful to their u.
II Pet. 2:13, and shall receive the reward of u.
15, Bosor, who loved the wages of u.
I Jno. 1:9, sins, and to cleanse us from all u.
5:17, all u. is sin: and there is a sin not
Unrighteously.
Dt. 25:16, all that do u., are an abomination
Unripe.
Job 15:33, shake off his u. grape as the vine
Unruly.
I Thess. 5:14, brethren, warn them that are u.
Tit. 1:6, children not accused of riot or u.
10, there are many u. and vain talkers
Js. 3:8, it is an u. evil, full of deadly poison
Unsatiable.
Ez. 16:28, because thou wast u.; yea
Unsavoury.
II Sam. 22:27, froward thou wilt shew thyself u.
Job 6:6, can that which is u. be eaten
Unsearchable.
Job 5:9, doeth great things and u.
Ps. 145:3, praised; and his greatness is u.
Prov. 25:3, and the heart of kings is u.
Rom. 11:33, how u. are his judgments, and his
Eph. 3:8, Gentiles the u. riches of Christ
Unseemly.
Rom. 1:27, with men working that which is u.
I Cor. 13:5, doth not behave itself u., seeketh no
Unshod.
Jer. 2:25, withhold thy foot from being u.
Unskilful.
Heb. 5:13, every one that useth milk is u. in
Unspeakable.
II Cor. 9:15, thanks be unto God for his u. gift
12:4, into paradise, and heard u. words
I Pet. 1:8, with joy u. and full of glory
Unspotted.
Js. 1:27, to keep himself u. from the world
Unstable.
Gen. 49:4, u. as water, thou shalt not excel
Js. 1:8, a double minded man is u.
II Pet. 2:14, cease from sin; beguiling u. souls
3:16, that are unlearned and u. wrest
Unstopped.
Is. 35:5, and the ears of the deaf shall be u.
Untaken.
II Cor. 3:14, remaineth the same vail u.
Untempered.
Ez. 13:10, others daubed it with u. morter
11, them which daub it with u. morter
14, that ye have daubed with u. morter
15, that have daubed it with u. morter
22:28, have daubed them with u. morter
Unthankful.
Lu. 6:35, is kind unto the u. and to the evil
II Tim. 3:2, disobedient to parents, u., unholy
Untimely.
Job 3:16, or as a hidden u. birth
Ps. 58:8, like u. birth of a woman
Ecc. 6:3, an u. birth, is better than
Rev. 6:13, as fig trees cast. u. figs
Untoward.
Acts 2:40, save from u. generation
Unwalled.
Dt. 3:5, cities, beside u. towns
Esth. 9:19, Jews dw. in u. towns
Ez. 38:11, I will go to land of u.
Unwashen.
Mat. 15:20, to eat with u. hands; Mk. 7:2, 5.
Unweighed.
I Ks. 7:47, Solomon left vessels u.
Unwise.
Dt. 32:6, thus requi. L. u. peo.
Hos. 13:13, u. son, sh. not stay
Rom. 1:14, debtor to wise and u.
Eph. 5:17, be not u. but underst.
Unwittingly.
Lev. 22:14, if eat of holy things u.
Josh. 20:3, that killeth person u.; 5.
Unworthy, ily.
Acts 13:46, judge yourselves u. of
I Cor. 6:2, are ye u. to judge the?
11:27, drink this cup of the L. u.
29, he that eateth and drink. u.
Up, interjectional.
Gen. 19:14, L. said, U., get ye out
44:4, Joseph said, U., follow after
Ex. 32:1, u. make us gods that
Josh. 7:13, u. sanctify the people
Jud. 4:14, u. for this is the day
8:20, to first-born, U., slay them
9:32, u. thou and the people that
19:28, u. and let us be going
I Sam. 9:26, u. that I may send
Up.
Ps. 88:15, rea. to die fr. youth u.
Mat. 19:20, I kept fr. my youth u.
Lu. 18:21, I kept fr. my youth u.
Upbraid, ed, eth.
Jud. 8:15, with wh. he did u. me
Mat. 11:20, then began he to u.
Mk. 16:14, he u. th. with unbel.
Js. 1:5, giveth liberally, u. not
Upharsin.
Dan. 5:25, Mene, Mene, Tekel, U.
Uphaz.
Jer. 10:9, gold is brought from U.
Dan. 10:5, girded with gold of U.
Upheld.
Is. 63:5, and my fury it u. me
Uphold.
Ps. 51:12, u. me with thy free Sp.
54:4, L. with th. that u. my soul
119:116, u. me according to word
Prov. 29:23, honor sh. u. humble
Is. 41:10, I will u. thee wi. right
42:1, my servant whom I u.
63:5, I wondered was none to u.
Ez. 30:6, that u. Egypt sh. fall
Upholden.
Job 4:4, thy words have u. him
Prov. 20:28, throne is u. by mercy
Upholdest, eth.
Ps. 37:17, Lord u. the righteous
24, Lord u. him with his hand
41:12, thou u. me in mine integ.
63:8, follow. thy right hand u.
145:14, the Lord u. all that fall
Upholding.
Heb. 1:3, u. all things by word of
Upper.
Ex. 12:7, blood on u. door-posts
Lev. 13:45, put a cover. on u. lip
Dt. 24:6, no man take u. millst.
Josh. 15:19, gave u. spri.; Jud. 1:15.
Zeph. 2:14, lodge in the u. lintels
Mk. 14:15, will show you an u. room; Lu. 22:12.
Acts 1:13, went up into u. room
19:1, P. passed through u. coasts
Uppermost.
Gen. 40:17, u. basket bakemeats
Is. 17:6, in top of the u. bough
9, cities sh. be as an u. branch
Mat. 23:6, they love the u. rooms; Mk. 12:39; Lu. 11:43.
Upright.
Gen. 37:7, my sheaf. arose, sto. u.
Lev. 26:13, and made you go u.
I Sam. 29:6, thou hast been u. with me; II Chr. 29:34.
II Sam. 22:24, I was also u. before him; Ps. 18:23.
26, wi. u. show thy. u.; Ps. 18:25.
II Chr. 29:34, Levites were more u.
Job 1:1, perf. and u. man; 8; 2:3.
8:6, if u. he wou. awake for thee
12:4, u. man is laughed to scorn
17:8, u. men shall be astonished
Ps. 11:7, countenance behold u.
19:13, then sh. I be u. innocent
25:8, Lord is good and u.; 92:15.
33:1, for praise is comely for u.
37:14, as be of u. conversation
18, Lord knoweth days of the u.
37, perfect man, behold the u.
49:14, u. sh. have dominion over
111:1, praise L. in assemb. of u.
112:2, generation of u. be bless.
4, to u. ariseth light in darkn.
119:137, u. are thy judgments
125:4, do good to the u. in heart
140:13, u. shall dwell in thy presence
Prov. 2:21, u. shall dwell in land
10:29, way of L. is strength to u.
11:3, integ. of u. sh. guide them
6, righteousness of u. deli. them
11, by bless. of u. city exalted
20, u. in their way are his deli.
12:6, mouth of u. shall deli. them
13:6, righteousness keep. the u.
14:11, taberna. of u. sh. flourish
15:8, prayer of u. is his delight
16:17, way of u. to dep. fr. evil
21:18, transg. be ransom for u.
29, as for u. he direct his way
28:10, u. ha. good in possession
29:10, bloodthirsty hate the u.
27, u. is an abomina. to wicked
Ecc. 7:29, found G. made man u.
12:10, written u. words of truth
Song 1:4, rememb. u. love thee
Is. 26:7, u. weigh path of just
Jer. 10:5, they are u. as palm-tr.
Dan. 8:18, touched and set me u.
11:17, enter and u. ones wi. him
Mic. 7:2, is none u. among men
4, u. sharper th. a thorn hedge
Hab. 2:4, lifted, not u. in him
Uprightly.
Ps. 15:2, walketh u. shall abide
58:1, ye judge u.?
75:2, judge u.
84:11, good fr. them that walk u.
Prov. 2:7, buckler to th. walk u.
10:9, walketh u. walketh surely
15:21, man of underst. walk. u.
28:18, whoso walk. u. be saved
Is. 33:15, speak. u. sh. dwell high
Amos 5:10, him that speaketh u.
Mic. 2:7, to him that walketh u.
Gal. 2:14, that th. walked not u.
Uprightness.
I Ks. 3:6, walked before thee in u.
I Chr. 29:17, hast pleasure in u.
Job 4:6, and the u. of thy ways?
33:23, to show unto man his u.
Ps. 9:8, judgment to people in u.
25:21, and u. preserve me
111:8, st. fast and are done in u.
143:10, lead me into land of u.
Prov. 2:13, who leave paths of u.
14:2, walketh in u. feareth Lord
28:6, better is poor walketh in u.
Is. 26:7, way of the just is u.
10, in land of u. deal unjustly
57:2, each one walking in his u.
God is perfect in, Is. 26:7.
God has pleasure in, I Chr. 29:17.
God created man in, Ecc. 7:29.
man has deviated from, Ecc. 7:29.
Should be in
heart, II Chr. 29:34; Ps. 125:4.
speech, Is. 33:15.
walk, Prov. 14:2.
judging, Ps. 58:1; 75:2.
ruling, Ps. 78:72.
the being kept from presumptuous sins is necessary to, Ps. 19:13.
with poverty, is better than sin with riches, Prov. 28:6.
with poverty, is better than folly, Prov. 19:1.
They Who Walk in,
fear God, Prov. 14:2.
love Christ, Song 1:4.
countenanced by God, Ps. 11:7.
delighted in by God, Prov. 11:20.
their prayer delighted in by God, Prov. 15:8.

Uprightness—Continued.
prospered by God, Job 8:6; 14:11.
defended by God, Prov. 2:7.
upheld in it by God, Ps. 41:12.
recompensed by God, Ps. 18:23, 24.
find strength in God's way, Prov. 10:29.
obtain good from God's word, Mic. 2:7.
obtain light in darkness, Ps. 112: 4.
guided by integrity, Prov. 11:3.
walk surely, Prov. 10:9.
direct their way, Prov. 21:29.
kept by righteousness, Prov. 13: 6.
scorned by the wicked, Job 12:4.
hated by the wicked, Prov. 29: 10; Amos 5:10.
abominated by the wicked, Prov. 29:21.
persecuted by the wicked, Ps. 37: 14.
praise is comely for, Ps. 33:1.
a blessing to others, Prov. 11:11.
the truly wise walk in, Prov. 15: 21.
the way of, is to depart from evil, Prov. 16:17.
They Who Walk in. Shall
possess good things, Prov. 28:10.
have nothing good withheld, Ps. 84:11.
dwell in the land, Prov. 2:21.
dwell on high and be provided for, Is. 33:16.
dwell with God, Ps. 15:2; 140:13.
be blessed, Ps. 112:2.
be delivered by righteousness, Prov. 11:6.
be delivered by their wisdom, Prov. 12:6.
be saved, Prov. 28:18.
enter into peace, Ps. 37:37; Is. 57:2.
have dominion over the wicked, Ps. 49:14.
have an inheritance for ever, Ps. 37:18.
a characteristic of saints, Ps. 111: 1; Is. 26:7.
saints should resolve to walk in, Ps. 26:11.
The Wicked.
have not, in heart, Hab. 2:4.
leave the path of, Prov. 2:13.
do not act with, Mic. 7:2, 4.
pray for those who walk in, Ps. 125:4.
reprove those who deviate from, Gal. 2:14.

Uprising.
Ps. 139:2, my down-sitt. and u.

Uproar.
I Ks. 1:41, city being in an u.
Mat. 26:5, lest th. be u.; Mk. 14:2.
Acts 17:5, Jews set city on an u.
19:40, question for this day's u.
20:1, after u. was ceased, Paul
21:31, Jerusalem was in an u.
38, Egypt, who madest an u.?

Upside Down.
II Ks. 21:13, dish, turning it u. down
Ps. 146:9, wicked he turn. u. down
Is. 24:1, L. turneth earth u. down
29:16, your turning of th. u. down
Acts 17:6, have turn. world u. down

Upward.
Num. 8:24, from twenty-five years old and u.; I Chr. 23:3.
I Sam. 9:2, from should. u.; 10:23.
II Ks. 19:30, bear fruit u.; Is. 37: 31.
II Chr. 31:16, fr. three years old and u.
Job 5:7, to trouble as sparks fly u.
Ecc. 3:21, spirit of man goeth u.
Is. 8:21, curse God, and look u.
38:14, mine eyes fail looking u.
Ez. 1:27, app. of loins u.; 8:2.
41:7, a winding about still u.
Hag. 2:15, fr. this day and u.; 18.

Ur.
Gen. 11:28, before his father in U.
15:7, bro. thee out of U.; Neh. 9:7.
I Chr. 11:35, Eliphal the son of U.

Urge, d.
Gen. 33:11, Jacob u. Esau, and he
Jud. 16:16, Delilah u. Samson
19:7, depart, his father-in-law u.
II Ks. 2:17, u. him till ashamed
5:16, u. Elisha
23, he u. Gehazi
Lu. 11:53, Pharisees began to u.

Urgent.
Ex. 12:33, Egypt. were u. on peo.
Dan. 3:22, king's command. u.

Uri.
Ex. 31:2, B. son of U.; 35:30; 38: 22; I Chr. 2:20; II Chr. 1:5.
I Ks. 4:19, son of U. was in Gile.
Ezra 10:24, Telem, and U. porters

Uriah, or Urijah.
II Sam. 11:3, Bath-sh. wife of U.?
6, say, Send me U. the Hittite
14, sent it by U.
21, U. is dead
12:9, hast killed U. with sword
23:39, U. one of David's worthies
I Ks. 15:5, only in matter of U.
I Chr. 11:41, U. the Hittite
Ezra 8:33, weighed by son of U.
Neh. 3:4, next repaired son of U.
21, Meremoth, son of U.
8:4, U. on his right hand
Is. 8:2, I took faithful witnes. U.
Mat. 27:6, Solomon of wife of U.

Urijah.
II Ks. 16:10, sent U. fashion of alt.
16, did U. as king A. comman.
Jer. 26:20, U. prophesied against
21, U. fled into Egypt

Urim.
Ex. 28:30, U. and Thum.; Lev. 8:8.
Num. 27:21, coun. aft. judg. of U.
Dt. 33:8, let U. be with holy o.
I Sam. 28:6, by U. nor prophets
Ezra 2:63, prie. with U.; Neh. 7:65.

Urim and Thummim.
placed in the breastplate of the high priest, Ex. 28:30; Lev. 8:8.
God to be consulted by, Num. 27: 21.
instances of consulting God by, Jud. 1:1; 20:18, 28; I Sam. 23:9-11; 30:7, 8.
sometimes no answer by, in consequence of the sin of those consulting, I Sam. 28:6.
were wanting in the second temple, Ezra 2:63; Neh. 7:65.
illustrative of the light and perfection of Christ, the true high priest, Dt. 33:8. See Jno. 1:4, 9, 17; Col. 2:3.

Use (n.).
Lev. 7:24, be used in any other u.
Dt. 26:14, aught for unclean u.
II Sam. 1:18, teach Ju. u. of bow
I Chr. 28:15, to u. of candlestick
Rom. 1:26, did change natural u.
Eph. 4:29, good to u. of edifying
II Tim. 2:21, meet for master's u.
Heb. 5:14, by u. ha. senses exer.

Use (v.).
Lev. 19:26, neither u. enchantm.
Num. 10:2, u. trumpe. for calling
15:39, ye u. to go a whoring
I Chr. 12:2, could u. right hand
Jer. 23:31, u. h. tongues and say
31:23, shall u. this speech in J.
46:11, vain u. many medicines
Ez. 12:23, no more u. it a prov.
16:44, shall u. proverb ag. thee
18:2, that ye u. this pr verb?
3, not have occasion to use pro.
21:21, stood to u. divination
Mat. 6:7, u. not vain repetitions
Acts 14:5, to u. apostles despitef.
I Cor. 7:21, made free, u. it rath.
31, u. this world as not abus. it
II Cor. 1:17, did I u. lightness
3:12, we u. great plai. of speech
13:10, present, I should u. sharp
Gal. 5:13, u. not liberty for occa.
I Tim. 1:8, if a man u. it lawfully
3:10, let th. u. office of a deacon
5:23, u. wine for stomach's sake
I Pet. 4:9, u. hospitality one to

Used.
Ex. 21:36, if ox hath u. to push
Lev. 7:24, may be u. in any use
Jud. 14:10, so u. you. men to do
20, wh. Samson u. as his friend
II Ks. 17:17, u. enchantments; 21:6.
Jer. 2:24, ass u. to the wilderness
Ez. 22:29, people u. oppression
35:11, envy which thou hast u.
Hos. 12:10, u. similitud. by prop.
Mk. 2:18, disc. of John u. to fa.
Acts 19:19, which u. curious arts
Rom. 3:13, with tongues u. deceit
I Cor. 9:12, have not u. this pow.
15, I ha. u. none of these things
I Thess. 2:5, u. we flattering wor.
I Tim. 3:13, ha. u. office of deac.
Heb. 10:33, companio. were so u.

Uses.
Tit. 3:14, works for necessary u.

Usest.
Ps. 119:132, u. to those that love

Useth.
Dt. 18:10, any th. u. divination
Esth. 6:8, apparel king u. to wear
Prov. 15:2, the wise u. knowled.
18:23, the poor u. entreati. rich
Jer. 22:13, u. service with. wages
Ez. 16:44, that u. proverbs shall
Heb. 5:13, every one that u. milk

Using.
Col. 2:22, wh. are to perish wi. u.
I Pet. 2:16, not u. liberty for clo.

Usurp.
I Tim. 2:12, wom. to u. authority

Usurer.
Ex. 22:22, shalt not be as a u.

Usury.
Ex. 22:25, thou lay upon him u.
Lev. 25:36, take no u. of him; 37.
Dt. 23:19, lend on u. to brother
20, thou mayest lend upon u.
Neh. 5:7, exact u.
10, leave off u.
Ps. 15:5, putteth his money to u.
Prov. 28:8, u. increas. substance
Is. 24:2, tak. of u. so wi. gi. of u.
Jer. 15:10, neither lent on u. nor have men lent to me on u.
Ez. 18:8, not giv. forth on u.; 17.
13, given on u.
22:12, taken u.
Mat. 25:27, own wi. u.; Lu. 19:23.

Usury or Interest.
the lending of money or other property for increase, Lev. 25:37.
those enriched by unlawful, not allowed to enjoy their gain, Ps. 28: 8.
the curse attending the giving or receiving of unlawful, alluded to, Jer. 15:10.
The Jews
forbidden to take, from brethren, Dt. 23:19.
forbidden to take, from brethren specially when poor, Ex. 22:25; Lev. 25:35-37.
often guilty of taking, Neh. 5:6, 7; Ez. 22:12.
required to restore, Neh. 5:9-13.
allowed to take, from strangers, Dt. 23:20.
true and faithful Israelites never took, from their brethren, Ps. 15: 5; Ez. 18:8, 9.
judgments denounced against those who exacted unlawful, Is. 24:1, 2; Ez. 18:13.
illustrative of the improvement of talents received from God, Mat. 25:27; Lu. 19:23.

Utmost, Outmost.
Gen. 49:26, u. bound of the hills
Num. 22:41, see u. of peop.; 23:13.
Dt. 30:4, driven to u. parts
Jer. 9:26, u. corners; 25:23; 49:32.
Lu. 11:31, she came fr. u. parts

Utter (v.).
Lev. 5:1, if he do not u. it bear
Josh. 2:14, our life if ye u. not this
20, if thou u. it we will be quit
Jud. 5:12, Debor. u. song, Arise
Job 8:10, shall th. not u. words?
15:2, wise man u. vain knowl.?
27:4, nor shall tongue u. deceit
33:3, my lips shall u. knowledge
Ps. 78:2, I will u. dark sayings
94:4, long shall u. hard things?
106:2, who can u. mighty acts?
119:171, my lips shall u. praise
145:7, shall u. memory of goodn.
Prov. 14:5, false witn. will u. lies
23:33, heart shall u. perv. things
Ecc. 1:8, labor. man cannot u. it
5:2, not hasty to u. before God
Is. 32:6, vile person will u. error
48:20, u. it even to end of earth
Jer. 1:16, I will u. my judgments
25:30, u. voice from holy habita.
Ez. 24:3, u. a parab. unto rebel.
Joel 2:11, Lord shall u. his voice
3:16, u. voice fr. Jeru.; Amos 1:2.
Mat. 13:35, I will u. things kept
I Cor. 14:9, u. words easy under.
II Cor. 12:4, not law. for man to u.

Utter (adj.).
I Ks. 20:42, I appointed to u. des.
Nah. 1:8, make u. end of place
Zech. 14:11, no more u. destructi.

Utterance.
Acts 2:4, spake as Spirit gave u.
I Cor. 1:5, are enriched in all u.
II Cor. 8:7, as ye abound in u. and
Eph. 6:19, pray. that u. be given
Col. 4:3, G. wo. open a door of u.

Uttered.
Num. 30:6, husba. when she u.; 8.
Jud. 11:11, Jephthah u. his words
II Sam. 22:14, Most High u. his voice; Ps. 46:6.
Job 26:4, to whom hast u. words?
42:3, I u. that I understood not
Ps. 66:14, lips u. when in trouble
Hab. 3:10, deep u. his voice and
Rom. 8:26, groan. wh. can. be u.
Heb. 5:11, many th. hard to be u.
Rev. 10:3, seven thun. u. voices
4, when seven thunders had u.

Uttereth.
Job 15:5, thy mouth u. iniquities
Ps. 19:2, day unto day u. speech
Prov. 1:20, wisdom u. her voice
21, she u. her words, saying
10:18, that u. slander is a fool
29:11, a fool u. all his mind, but
Jer. 10:13, wh. he u. voice; 51:16.
Mic. 7:3, great man u. his desire

Uttering.
Is. 59:13, u. from heart words

Utterly.
Ex. 17:14, u. put out remembra.
Jud. 15:2, I thou. hadst u. hated
21:11, shall u. destroy eve. male
I Sam. 15:3, u. dest. Amalekites
Is. 2:18, idols he shall u. abolish
6:11, until land be u. desolate
24:3, u. emptied
19, u. broken
Hos. 1:6, I will u. take th. away
10:15, king of Israel u. cut off

Uttermost.
II Ks. 7:5, lep. came to u. part; 8.
Neh. 1:9, were cast to u. part
Ps. 2:8, give u. parts for possess.
Mat. 5:26, till hast paid u. farth.
12:42, ca. from u. parts to hear
Mk. 13:27, gath. elect fr. u. part
Acts 24:22, I will kn. u. of your
I Thess. 2:16, wrath is come to u.
Heb. 7:25, save them to u.

Uz.
Gen. 10:23, children of Aram; U.
36:28, of Dishan; U.; I Chr. 1:42.
I Chr. 1:17, Sh. Lud, Ara. and U.
Job 1:1, man in land of U. Job
Jer. 25:20, made king of U. drink
Lam. 4:21, O daught. of E. in U.

Uzza, Uzzah.
II Sam. 6:3, U. drave; I Chr. 13:7, 9.
6, U. put forth his hand to ark
8, L. had made breach upon U.
II Ks. 21:18, buried in garden of U.
26, Am.; I Chr. 6:29, Mahli, U.
I Chr. 8:7, remo. them, begat U.
Ezra 2:49, childr. of U.; Neh. 7:51.

Uzziah, called Azariah, Ozias.
II Ks. 15:13, in thirty-ninth year of U.
34, Jotham did as his father U.
I Chr. 6:24, a son of Kohath, U.
11:44, U. the Ashterathite, vali.
27:25, over storehouses son of U.
II Chr. 26:1, all pe. made U. king
8, Ammonites gave gifts to U.
18, pertaineth not to thee, U. to
21, U. a leper to day of death
Ezra 10:21, U. son of Harim had
Neh. 11:4, dw. Athaiah son of U.
Is. 1:1, in the days of U.; Hos. 1: 1; Amos 1:1.
6:1, in year king U. died, I saw
Zech. 14:5, earthqu. in days of U.
Mat. 1:8, Joram begat O.
9, O. begat Joatham

Uziel.
Ex. 6:18, sons of Ko. Iz. U.; Num. 3:19 I Chr. 6:2, 18; 23:12.
22, and the sons of U.; Lev. 10:4; Num. 3:30; I Chr. 15:10; 23:20; 24:24.
I Chr. 4:42, of Simeon had U. for
7:7, U. son of Bela
25:4, U. son
II Chr. 29:14, Jeduthun; She. U.
Neh. 3:8, U. of goldsmiths repair.

V

Vagabond.
Gen. 4:12, a v. shalt thou be in the earth
14, a fugitive and a v. in the earth
Acts 19:13, then certain of the v. Jews

Vagabonds.
Ps. 109:10, let his children be continually v.

Vail or Veil,
a covering for the head usually worn by women, Gen. 38:14.
Was Worn
as a token of modesty, Gen. 24:65.
as a token of subjection, I Cor. 11: 3, 6, 7, 10.
for concealment, Gen. 38:14.
the removing of, considered rude and insolent, Song 5:7.
removing of, threatened as a punishment to ungodly women, Is. 3: 23.
Moses put one on to conceal the glory of his face, Ex. 34:33, with II Cor. 3:13.
Illustrative
of the spiritual blindness of the Gentile nations, Is. 25:7.
of the spiritual blindness of the Jewish nation, II Cor. 3:14-16.

Vail, the Sacred.
Moses commanded to make, Ex. 26: 31.
made by Bezaleel for the tabernacle, Ex. 36:35.
suspended from four pillars of shittim wood overlaid with gold, Ex. 26:32.
hung between the holy and most holy place, Ex. 26:33; Heb. 9:3.
designed to conceal the ark, mercy-seat, and the symbol of the divine presence, Ex. 40:3.
The High Priest
alone allowed to enter within, Heb. 9:6, 7.
allowed to enter but once a year, Lev. 16:2; Heb. 9:7.
could not enter without blood, Lev. 16:3, with Heb. 9:7.
made by Solomon for the temple, II Chr. 3:14.
was rent at the death of our Lord, Mat. 27:51; Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45.
Illustrative
of the obscurity of the Mosaic dispensation, Heb. 9:8.
of the flesh of Christ which concealed his divinity, Heb. 10:20. See Is. 53:2.
(rending of) of the death of Christ which opened heaven to saints, Heb. 10:19, 20, with Heb. 9:24.

Vain.
Ex. 5:9, let not regard v. words
Dt. 32:47, it is not a v. thing
Jud. 9:4, Abimelech hired v. per.
11:3, gathered v. men to Jephth.
I Sam. 12:21, shou. ye go after v.
II Sam. 6:20, one of the v. fellows
II Ks. 17:15, became v. and went
18:20, are but v. words; Is. 36:5.
II Chr. 13:7, gath. to Jero. v. men
Job 11:11, he knoweth v. men
12, for v. man would be wise
15:2, wise man utter v. knowl.?
16:3, sh. v. words have an end?
27:12, are ye thus altogether v.?

Vain—Continued.
Ps. 2:1, imag. a v. thing; Acts 4: 25.
26:4, I have not sat with v. per.
33:17, horse v. thing for safety
39:6, eve. man walk. in v. show
60:11, v. is help of man; 108:12.
62:10, become not v. in robbery
119:113, I hate v. thoughts
127:2, v. for you to rise early
Prov. 12:11, followeth v. persons
28:19, followeth v. persons shall
31:30, favor deceitful, beauty v.
Ecc. 6:12, all days of his v. life
Is. 1:13, br. no more v. oblations
36:5, they are but v. words
Jer. 2:5, vanity, are become v.
4:14, how long thy v. thoughts?
10:3, customs of the peop. are v.
23:16, prophets make you v. th.
Lam. 2:14, prophets have seen v.
4:17, our eyes failed for v. help
Ez. 12:24, no more any v. vision
13:7, have ye not seen v. vision
Mal. 3:14, it is v. to serve God
Mat. 6:7, use not v. repetitions
Rom. 1:21, bec. v. in imaginatio.
I Cor. 3:20, thoug. of wise are v.
15:14, is our preaching v. and your faith is also v.; 17.
Eph. 5:6, decei. you. wi. v. words
Col. 2:8, spoil you through v. deceit
I Tim. 1:6, turn. aside to v. jang.
6:20, v. babblings; II Tim. 2:16.
Tit. 1:10, unruly and v. talkers
3:9, they are unprofitable and v.
Josh. 1:26, this man's religion is v.
2:20, know, O v. man, that faith
I Pet. 1:18, redeemed fr. v. conv.

Vain, In.
Ex. 20:7, not take name of Lord in v.; Dt. 5:11.
Lev. 26:16, ye shall sow seed in v.
Job 9:29, why then labor I in v.?
35:16, doth Job open mouth in v.
39:16, her labor is in v. without
41:9, behold, ho. of him is in v.
Ps. 89:47, hast th. m. men in v.?
127:1, la. in v. watch. wak. in v.
Prov. 30:9, take name of G. in v.
Is. 45:19, seed of Jac. seek in v.
49:4, I have labored in v. spent strength for naught in v.
Jer. 2:30, in v. have I smit. chil.
4:30, in v. sh. make thyself fair
8:8, are wise, lo, certainly in v.
46:11, in v. sh. thou use medici.
51:58, people shall labor in v.
Ez. 6:10, kn. have not said in v.
Rom. 13:4, bear. not sword in v.
I Cor. 15:2, unless ye belie. in v.
II Cor. 6:1, not grace of G. in v.
Gal. 2:2, lest I should run in v.
21, then Christ is dead in v.
I Thess. 3:5, and our labor be in v.
Js. 4:5, think scri. saith in v.?

Vain-glory.
Gal. 5:26, not be desirous of v.-g.
Phil. 2:3, noth. be done through v.-g.

Vainly.
Col. 2:18, v. puffed up by fleshly

Vale.
Gen. 14:3, kings in v. of Sidd.; 8.
10, v. of Siddim was full of pits
37:14, he sent Joseph out of v.
Dt. 1:7, in hills and in the v.
Josh. 10:40, J. smote country of v.
I Ki. 10:27, cedars as sycamore trees in v.; II Chr. 1:15.
Jer. 33:13, in cit. of v. sh. flocks

Valiant.
I Sam. 14:52, when S. saw v. man
16:18, son of J. a mighty v. man
18:17, be v. for me, and fight
26:15, art not thou a v. man?
31:12, the v. men took body of S.
II Sam. 2:7, be v.; 13:28.
17:10, is v.
11:16, he knew that v. men were
23:20, Benaiah, son of a v. man of Kabzeel; I Chr. 11:22.
I Ki. 1:42, for thou art a v. man
I Chr. 7:2, sons of T. we. v. men
11:26, v. men of the armies were
Song 3:7, threescore v. men about it, of the v. of Israel
Is. 10:13, put down inhab. like v.
33:7, th. v. ones sh. cry without
Jer. 9:3, are not v. for the truth
46:15, are thy v. men, sw. away?
Nah. 2:3, v. men are in scarlet
Heb. 11:34, through faith wax. v.

Valiantest.
Jud. 21:10, twelve thousand men of the v.

Valiantly.
Num. 24:18, and Israel shall do v.
I Chr. 19:13, and let us behave v.
Ps. 60:12, we shall do v.; 108:13.
118:15, hand of Lord doeth v.; 16.

Valley.
Gen. 14:17, king of Sod. met a v.
Num. 32:9, went to v. of Eshcol
Dt. 1:24, came to v. of Eshcol
21:4, bring heifer to a rough v.
34:3, the plain of v. of Jericho
6, he buried Moses in a v. in
Josh. 7:24, broug. them to v. of A.
10:12, moon, in v. of Ajalon
15:8, which is at end of the v.
Jud. 1:19, drive out inhabit. of v.
7:8, host of Midian was in v.; 12.
16:4, a woman in the v. of Sorek
I Sam. 6:13, reap. wheat-ha. in v.
21:9, whom th. slewest in the v.
II Sam. 5:18, spread themselves in v. of Rephaim; 22; 23:13.
8:13, smi. Syrians in v. of salt
II Ki. 2:16, Spirit cast him into v.
3:16, make this v. full of ditches
14:7, he slew of Edom in v. of salt; I Chr. 18:12.
II Chr. 35:22, fight in v. of Megid.
Job 21:33, clods of v. sh. be sweet
39:21, paweth in v. and rejoiceth
Ps. 23:4, I walk through v. of death
60:6, mete v. of Succoth; 108:7.
84:6, passing through v. of Baca
Prov. 30:17, ravens of v. pick out
Song 6:11, went to see frui. of v.
Is. 17:5, gathereth in v. of Reph.
22:1, burden of the v. of vision
5, day of trouble in v. of vision
28:4, beauty on head of fat v.
21, sh. be wroth as in v. of Gi.
40:4, every v. shall be exalted
65:10, v. of Ac. a place of herds
Jer. 2:23, see thy way in the v.
7:32, v. of H. v. of slaught.; 19:6.
21:13, ag. thee, O inhabita. of v.
48:8, v. perish, plain destroyed
49:4, why gloriest in flowi. v.?
Ez. 37:1, in v. full of bones
Hos. 1:5, bow of Is. in v. of Jezr.
2:15, give v. of A. door of hope
Joel 3:2, br. into v. of Jehoshap.
14, multitudes in the v. of dec.
18, fountain shall water v. of S.
Zech. 12:11, mourning in v. of M.
14:4, there shall be a great v.
5, shall flee to v. of mountains
Lu. 3:5, every v. shall be filled

Valleys.
Num. 24:6, as v. are they spread
Dt. 8:7, depths spring out of v.
11:11, a land of hills and v.
I Ki. 20:28, but he is not G. of v.
Job 30:6, to dwell in clifts of v.
39:10, he harrow v. after thee?
Ps. 65:13, v. covered with corn
104:8, go down by v. unto place
10, sendeth springs into the v.
Song 2:1, rose of Shar. lily of v.
Is. 22:7, thy v. full of chariots
28:1, which are on head of fat v.
41:18, open fount. in midst of v.
57:5, slaying the children in v.
Jer. 49:4, wherefore glori. thou in v.
Ez. 6:3, saith L. to v.; 36:4, 6.
7:16, on mount. like doves of v.
tracts of land between mountains, I Sam. 17:3.
Called
vales, Dt. 1:7; Josh. 10:40.
dales, Gen. 14:17; II Sam. 18:18.
fat valleys, when fruitful, Is. 28: 1, 4.
rough valleys, when uncultivated and barren, Dt. 21:4.
watered by mountain streams, Ps. 104:8, 10.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 11:11.
Abounded with
fountains and springs, Dt. 8:7; Is. 41:18.
rocks and caves, Job 30:6; Is. 57: 5.
trees, I Ki. 10:27.
lily of the valley, Song 2:1.
ravens, Prov. 30:17.
doves, Ez. 7:16.
of Israel well tilled and fruitful, I Sam. 6:13; Ps. 65:13.
often the scenes of idolatrous rites, Is. 57:5.
the heathen supposed that certain deities presided over, I Ki. 20:23, 28.
the Canaanites held possession of, against Judah, Jud. 1:19.
often the scenes of great contests, Jud. 5:15; 7:8, 22; I Sam. 17:19.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Achor, Josh. 7:24; Is. 65:10; Hos. 2:15.
Ajalon, Josh. 10:12.
Baca, Ps. 84:6.
Berachah, II Chr. 20:26.
Bochim, Jud. 2:5.
Charashim, I Chr. 4:14.
Elah, I Sam. 17:2; 21:9.
Eshcol, Num. 32:9; Dt. 1:24.
Gad, II Sam. 24:5.
Gerar, Gen. 26:17.
Gibeon, Is. 28:21.
Hebron, Gen. 37:14.
Hinnom or Tophet, Josh. 18:16; II Ki. 23:10; II Chr. 28:3; Jer. 7: 32.
Jehoshaphat or decision, Joel 3: 2, 14.
Jericho, Dt. 34:3.
Jezreel, Hos. 1:5.
Jiphthah-el, Josh. 19:14, 27.
Keziz, Josh. 18:21.
Lebanon, Josh. 11:17.
Megiddo, II Chr. 35:22; Zech. 12: 11.
Moab where Moses was buried, Dt. 34:6.
passengers or Hamon-gog, Ez. 39: 11.
Rephaim or giants, Josh. 15:8; 18: 16; II Sam. 5:18; Is. 17:5.
salt, II Sam. 8:13; II Ki. 14:17.
Shaveh or king's dale, Gen. 14:17; II Sam. 18:18.
Shittim, Joel 3:18.
Siddim, Gen. 14:3, 8.
Sorek, Jud. 16:4.
Succoth, Ps. 60:6.
Zared, Num. 21:12.
Zeboim, I Sam. 13:18.
Zephathah, II Chr. 14:10.
to be filled with hostile chariots, threatened as a punishment, Is. 22:7.
Miracles Connected With:
the moon made to stand still over Ajalon, Josh. 10:12.
ditches in, filled with water, II Ki. 3:16, 17.
water in, made to appear to the Moabites like blood, II Ki. 3: 22, 23.
Illustrative
of the church of Christ, Song 6: 11.
(fruitful and well watered) of the tents of Israel, Num. 24:6.
(dark) of affliction and death, Ps. 23:4.
(filling up of) of removing all obstructions to the gospel, Is. 40: 4; Lu. 3:5.

Valor.
Jud. 3:29, slew ten thousand men of v.
6:12, with th. mighty man of v.
11:1, Jephth. mighty man of v.
I Ki. 11:28, Jeroboam, a man of v.
II Ki. 5:1, Naa. mighty man in v.
I Chr. 12:28, Zadok, a man of v.
II Chr. 17:17, Eliada, a man of v.

Value.
Lev. 27:8, the priest shall v. him
12, as thou v. it who art priest
Job 13:4, ye are physici. of no v.
Mat. 10:31, ye are of more v. than many sparrows; Lu. 12:7.
Mat. 27:9, whom they of I. did v.

Valued.
Lev. 27:16, barley v. at fifty shekels
Job 28:16, wisdom cannot be v.
19, nei. shall it be v. with gold
Mat. 27:9, pri. of him that was v.

Vanish.
Job 6:17, they wax warm, they v.
7:9, as cloud is consumed, v.
Is. 51:6, heavens shall v. away
Jer. 49:7, is their wisdom v.?
Lu. 24:31, v. out of their sight
I Cor. 13:8, knowledge, it shall v.
Heb. 8:13, wax. old, ready to v.
Js. 4:14, life is a vapor that v.

Vanity.
II Ki. 17:15, followed v. beca. vain
Job 7:3, ma. possess months of v.
16, let me alone, days are v.
15:31, let not him that is deceiv. trust in v. v. sh. be recomp.
35, mischief, and bring forth v.
31:5, if I walked with v. or hast.
35:13, sure G. will not hear v.
Ps. 4:2, how long will ye love v.?
10:7, under his tongue misc. v.
12:2, they speak v. every one to
24:4, hath not lifted up soul to v.
39:5, best estate is altogether v.
11, man is v.
94:11, thoughts v.
41:6, he speaketh v.; 144:8, 11.
62:9, are v. and lighter than v.
78:33, days did he consume in v.
119:37, turn eyes from behold. v.
144:4, man is like to v. a shadow
Prov. 13:11, wealth gotten by v.
21:6, treas. by lying tong. is v.
22:8, soweth iniq. shall reap v.
30:8, remove from me v. and lies
Ecc. 1:2, v. of vanities, saith the preacher, all is v.; 14; 3:19; 11:8; 12:8.
2:1, this is also v.; 15, 19, 21, 23; 4:8, 16; 5:10; 6:2, 9; 7:6; 8:10, 14.
11, beh. all was v.; 17, 26; 4:4.
4:7, I saw v.
6:4, cometh with v.
6:11, many things that incre. v.
7:15, thi. I ha. seen in days of v.
8:14, a v. that is done on earth
9:9, with wife all the days of v.
11:10, childhood and youth are v.
Is. 5:18, dr. iniq. with cords of v.
30:28, sift nations wi. sieve of v.
40:17, nations to him counted v.
23, maketh judges of earth as v.
41:29, behold, they are all v.; 44:9.
57:13, wind carry, v. take them
58:9, take away v.
59:4, trust in v.
Jer. 2:5, th. have walked after v.
10:15, they are v. errors; 51:18.
16:19, fathers have inherited v.
18:15, people burnt incense to v.
Ez. 13:6, th. have seen v.; 22:28.
8, because ye have spoken v.
9, prophets that see v.; 21:29.
23, sh. see no more v. nor div.
Hos. 12:11, v. they sacri. bullocks
Hab. 2:13, weary themsel. for v.
Zech. 10:2, for idols have spok. v.
Rom. 8:20, creature subject to v.
Eph. 4:17, as Gentiles walk, in v.
II Pet. 2:18, speak gre. words of v.
a consequence of the fall, Rom. 8: 20.
every man is, Ps. 39:11.
every state of man is, Ps. 62:9.
man at his best estate is, Ps. 39:5.
man is like to, Ps. 144:4.
the thoughts of man are, Ps. 94: 11.
the days of man are, Job 7:16; Ecc. 6:12.
childhood and youth are, Ecc. 11: 10.
the beauty of man is, Ps. 39:11; Prov. 31:30.
the help of man is, Ps. 60:11; Lam. 4:17.
man's own righteousness is, Is. 57: 12.
worldly wisdom is, Ecc. 2:15, 21; I Cor. 3:20.
worldly pleasure is, Ecc. 2:1.
worldly anxiety is, Ps. 39:6; 127:2.
worldly labor is, Ecc. 2:11; 4:4.
worldly enjoyment is, Ecc. 2:3, 10, 11.
worldly possessions are, Ecc. 2:4-11.
treasures of wickedness are, Prov. 10:2.
heaping up riches is, Ecc. 2:26; 4:8.
love of riches is, Ecc. 5:10.
unblessed riches are, Ecc. 6:2.
riches gotten by falsehood are, Prov. 21:6.
all earthly things are, Ecc. 1:2.
foolish questions, etc., are, I Tim. 1:6, 7; 6:20; II Tim. 2:14, 16; Tit. 3:9.
the conduct of the ungodly is, I Pet. 1:18.
the religion of hypocrites is, Js. 1: 26.
the worship of the wicked is, Is. 1:13; Mat. 6:7.
lying words are, Jer. 7:8.
false teaching is but, Jer. 23:32.
mere external religion is, I Tim. 4: 8; Heb, 13:9.
almsgiving without charity is, I Cor. 13:3.
faith without works is, Js. 2:14.
idolatry is, II Ki. 17:15; Ps. 31:6; Is. 44:9, 10; Jer. 10:8; 18:15.
wealth gotten by, diminishes, Prov. 13:11.
Saints
hate the thoughts of, Ps. 119:113.
pray to be kept from, Ps. 119:37; Prov. 30:8.
avoid, Ps. 24:4.
avoid those given to, Ps. 26:4.
The Wicked
especially characterized by, Job 11:11.
though full of, affect to be wise, Job 11:12.
love, Ps. 4:2.
imagine, Ps. 2:1; Acts 4:25; Rom. 1:21.
devise, Ps. 36:4.
speak, Ps. 10:7; 12:2; 41:6.
count God's service as, Job 21:15; Mal. 3:14.
allure others by words of, II Pet. 2:18.
walk after, Jer. 2:5.
walk in, Ps. 39:6; Eph. 4:17.
inherit, Jer. 16:19.
reap, Prov. 22:8; Jer. 12:13.
judicially given up to, Ps. 78:33; Is. 57:13.
fools follow those given to, Prov. 12:11.
following those given to, leads to poverty, Prov. 28:19.
they who trust in, rewarded with, Job 15:31.

Vanities.
Dt. 32:21, provo. me with their v.; I Ki. 16:13, 26; Jer. 8:19.
Ps. 31:6, that regard lying v.
Ecc. 1:2, vanity of v. saith; 12:8.
5:7, in multi. of dreams are v.
Jer. 10:8, stock is doctrine of v.
14:22, any am. v. can cause rain?
Jon. 2:8, that observe lying v.
Acts 14:15, ye should turn from v.

Vapor, s.
Job 36:27, pour rain accord. to v.
33, cattle also concerning the v.
Ps. 135:7, causeth v. to ascend
148:8, and v. fulfilling his word
Acts 2:19, signs in earth, v.
Js. 4:14, what is your life? a v.

Variableness.
Js. 1:17, lights, wi. wh. is no v.

Variance.
Mat. 10:35, set a man at v. ag. fa.
Col. 5:20, works of flesh, hat. v.

Vashti.
Esth. 1:9, V. queen made a feast
12, queen V. refused to come at
19, V. come no more bef. king
2:17, made her queen inst. of V.

Vaunt, eth.
Jud. 7:2, lest Isr. v. against me
I Cor. 13:4, charity v. not itself

Vehement.
Song 8:6, love, th. ha. a v. flame
Jon. 4:8, G. prepared a v. wind
II Cor. 7:11, v. desire it wrought
Vehemently.
Mk. 14:31, Peter spake more v.
Lu. 6:48, beat v. on house; 49.
11:53, Pha. began to urge him v.
23:10, stood and v. accused him
Veil.
Gen. 24:65, Rebekah took a v.
38:14, Tam. covered hers. with v.
Ex. 26:31, sh. make a v. of blue
34:33, Moses put a v. on face; 35.
36:35, v. of blue; II Chr. 3:14.
Lev. 16:2, come not within the v.
15, bring his blood within v.
24:3, without v. sh. Aaron order
Ruth 3:15, bring v. th. hast upon
Song 5:7, keep. took away my v.
Is. 25:7, destroy v. spread over
Mat. 27:51, v. of temple was rent; Mk. 15:38; Lu. 23:45.
II Cor. 3:13, M. put a v. over face
14, same v. untaken away, wh. v. is done away in Christ
15, to this day v. is upon heart
16, the v. shall be taken away
Heb. 6:19, wh. entereth within v.
9:3, aft. second v. the tabernacle
10:20, through the v. that is to say
Veils.
Is. 3:23, L. will take away the v.
Vein.
Job 28:1, there is a v. for silver
Vengeance.
Gen. 4:15, v. sh. be taken on him
Dt. 32:35, to me belongeth v. and; Ps. 94:1; Heb. 10:30.
41, render v. to mine enemies
43, will render v. to adversaries
Jud. 11:36, Lord hath taken v.
Ps. 58:10, rejoice wh. he seeth v.
99:8, took. v. of their inventions
149:7, execute v. upon heathen
Prov. 6:34, not spare in day of v.
Is. 34:8, day of v.; 61:2; Jer. 51:6.
35:4, your God will come with v.
47:3, I will take v.; Jer. 51:36.
59:17, he put on garments of v.
63:4, for day of v. is in my heart
Jer. 11:20, let see thy v.; 20:12.
46:10, day of v.
50:15, v. of the Lord; 28.
50:28, v. of L. v. of temp.; 51:11.
Lam. 3:60, hast seen all their v.
Ez. 24:8, cause fury to take v.
25:12, by taking v. hath offended
14, v. on Edom by hand of Isr.
15, bec. Philistines have tak. v.
17, when I lay v. on Philistines
Mic. 5:15, execute v.; Ez. 25:17.
Nah. 1:2, Lord will take v. on his adversaries
Lu. 21:22, for these be days of v.
Acts 28:4, v. suffereth not to live
Rom. 3:5, unright. who tak. v.?
12:19, v. is mine, saith the Lord
II Thess. 1:8, flaming fire, taking v.
Jude 7, suffering v. of eternal fire
Venison.
Gen. 25:28, because he eat of v.
27:3, go to field, take some v.; 7.
19, arise, and eat of my v.; 31.
Venom.
Dt. 32:33, wine is v. of asps
Venomous.
Acts 28:4, barbarians saw v. beast
Vent.
Job 32:19, as wine wh. hath no v.
Venture.
I Ks. 22:34, a certain man drew a bow at a v.; II Chr. 18:33.
Verified.
Gen. 42:20, so sh. your words be v.
I Ks. 8:26, and let thy word be v.; II Chr. 6:17.
Verily.
Gen. 42:21, we are v. guilty
Mat. 5:18, v. I say unto you; 6:2, 5, 16; 8:10; 10:15, 23, 42; 11:11; 13:17; 16:28; 17:20; 18:3, 13, 18; 19:23, 28; 21:21, 31; 23:36; 24:2, 34, 47; 25:12, 40, 45; 26:13; Mk. 3:28; 6:11; 8:12; 9:1, 41; 10:15, 29; 11:23; 12:43; 13:30; 14:9, 18, 25; Lu. 4:24; 11:51; 12:37; 13:35; 18:17, 29; 21:32.
26, v. I say unto thee; 26:34; Mk. 14:30; Lu. 22:34.
Acts 22:3, am v. a Jew born in T.
I Cor. 5:3, I v. as absent in body
Heb. 2:16, v. he took not nature
I Jno. 2:5, in him v. is love of G.
Verily, Verily.
Jno. 1:51, v. v. I say unto you; 5:19, 24, 25; 6:26, 32, 47, 53; 8:34, 51, 58; 10:1, 7; 12:24; 13:16, 20, 21; 14:12; 16:20, 23.
3:3, v. v. I say unto thee; 5:11; 13:38; 21:18.
Verity.
Ps. 111:7, works of hands are v.
I Tim. 2:7, teach. in faith and v.
Vermilion.
Jer. 22:14, and painted with v.
Ez. 23:14, C. portrayed with v.
Very.
Gen. 27:21, thou be my v. son E.
Ex. 9:18, in v. deed for this I
Dt. 30:14, word is v. nigh to th.
I Sam. 25:34, in v. deed exc. thou
26:4, Saul was come in v. deed
Prov. 17:9, he separat. v. friends
Jno. 7:26, this is v. Ch.; Acts 9:22.
8:4, taken in adultery, in v. act
I Thess. 5:23, v. G. of peace sanc.
Vessel.
Dt. 23:24, not put any in thy v.
I Sam. 21:5, sancti. this day in v.
I Ks. 17:10, fetch me water in v.
II Ks. 4:6, bring v. not v. more
Ps. 2:9, pieces like a potter's v.
31:12, I am like a broken v.
Prov. 25:4, come forth v. for finer
Is. 66:20, bring offer. in clean v.
Jer. 18:4, v. mar. in hand of pot.
22:28, v. wher. is no pleasure?
25:34, ye sh. fall like a pleas. v.
48:11, M. not emptied fr. v. to v.
38, I have broken M. like a v.
51:34, Neb. made me empty v.
Ez. 4:9, put them in one v. and
15:3, a pin of it to hang any v.?
Hos. 8:8, v. wherein is no pleas.
Mk. 11:16, carry v. through temple
Lu. 8:16, covereth candle wi. v.
Acts 9:15, a chosen v. unto me
10:11, Pe. saw a certain v.; 11:5.
Rom. 9:21, make one v. to honor
I Thess. 4:4, his v. in sanctificati.
II Tim. 2:21, sh. be v. to honor
I Pet. 3:7, to wife as to weaker v.
Vessels.
Gen. 43:11, best fruits in your v.
Ex. 40:10, anoint v.; Lev. 8:11.
Num. 18:3, nigh v. of sanctuary
I Sam. 9:7, bread spent in our v.
21:5, v. of young men are holy
II Ks. 4:3, go borrow v. abroad
II Chr. 29:19, v. A. did cast away
Ezra 1:7, Cyrus brought forth v.
5:15, take v.
7:19, v. given thee
Neh. 13:9, thither brought I v.
Is. 18:2, in v. of bulrushes
22:24, v. of small quantity, v. of
52:11, be clean that bear v. of L.
65:4, abominable things is in v.
Jer. 14:3, returned with v. empty
27:16, v. of L.'s house; 28:3.
Dan. 5:23, brought v. of house
Hos. 13:15, treasure of pleas. v.
Hag. 2:16, dr. fifty v. out of press
Mat. 13:48, gathered good into v.
25:4, but wise took oil in their v.
Rom. 9:22, v. of wrath
23, v. of mercy
Rev. 2:27, as v. of potter be
Vestments.
II Ks. 10:22, v. for worshippers
Vestry.
II Ks. 10:22, said to him over v.
Vesture, s.
Gen. 41:42, arrayed Joseph in v.
Dt. 22:12, ma. fringe on thy v.
Ps. 22:18, they cast lots upon my v.; Mat. 27:35; Jno. 19:24.
102:26, as a v. sh. thou change th.
Heb. 1:12, as a v. sh. thou fold th.
Rev. 19:13, clothed with v. dipt
16, on his v. and thigh a name
Vex.
Ex. 22:21, and thou shalt not v. a stranger; Lev. 19:33.
Lev. 18:18, wife to sister to v. her
Num. 25:17, v. the Midianites
18, they v. you with their wiles
33:55, ye let remain sh. v. you
II Sam. 12:18, how will he v. him.
II Chr. 15:6, God did v. them
Job 19:2, how long will ye v. soul
Ps. 2:5, v. th. in his displeasure
Is. 7:6, let us go ag. J. and v. it
11:13, Judah shall not v. Ephr.
Ez. 32:9, I will v. hearts of peo.
Hab. 2:7, not awake that v. thee?
Acts 12:1, Herod did v. the church
Vexation.
Dt. 28:20, L. sh. send on thee v.
II Chr. 15:5, v. were on inhabit.
Ecc. 1:14, v. of spirit; 2:11, 17.
17, v. of spi.; 2:26; 4:4, 16; 6:9.
2:22, ha. man of v. of his heart?
4:6, hands full with v. of spirit
Is. 9:1, not such as was in her v.
28:19, a v. to understand report
65:14, ye sh. howl for v. of spirit
Vexed.
Num. 20:15, Egyptians v. us and
Jud. 2:18, of them that v. them
10:8, that year Ammonites v. Is.
16:16, his soul was v. unto death
I Sam. 14:47, Saul v. his enemies
II Sam. 13:2, Ammon v. fell sick
II Ks. 4:27, alone, for his soul is v.
Neh. 9:27, enemies who v. them
Job 27:2, Almighty v. my soul
Ps. 6:2, my bones v.
3, soul v.
10, let enemies be asha. and v.
Is. 63:10, they rebelled and v. Sp.
Ez. 22:5, infamous and much v.
7, v. fatherless
29, v. the poor
Mat. 15:22, daugh. is v. wi. devil
17:15, he is lunatic and sore v.
Lu. 6:18, they that were v. with unclean spirits; Acts 5:16.
II Pet. 2:7, Lot v. with conversat.
8, v. his righteous soul fr. day
Vial.
I Sam. 10:1, Sam. took a v. of oil
Rev. 16:2, first angel pour. his v.
3, second v. on sea
4, third v.
8, fourth v.
10, fifth v. on beast
12, sixth v.
17, seventh v. into air.
Vials.
Rev. 5:8, golden v. full of odors
15:7, gave seven angels seven v.
16:1, pour out v. of wrath of G.
17:1, angels wh. had seven v.; 21:9.
Victory.
II Sam. 19:2, v. th. day was turn.
23:10, L. wrought a great v.; 12.
I Chr. 29:11, thine, O L. is the v.
Ps. 98:1, arm hath gotten him v.
Is. 25:8, will swallow up death in v.; I Cor. 15:54.
Mat. 12:20, send judgm. unto v.
I Cor. 15:55, O gra. where thy v.?
57, to God, who giv. us the v.
I Jno. 5:4, this is the v. even fai.
Rev. 15:2, had got. v. over beast
Victual, s.
Gen. 14:11, goods of Sod. and v.
Ex. 12:39, nei. had prepared v.
Lev. 25:37, nor lend him thy v.
Dt. 23:19, usury of v. of any th.
Josh. 1:11, prepare v.
9:11, take v.
9:14, the men took of their v.
Jud. 17:10, will gi. apparel and v.
I Sam. 22:10, gave v. and sword
I Ks. 4:7, provided v. for king; 27.
11:18, Pharaoh appointed him v.
Neh. 10:31, peo. bring v. on sab.
13:15, ag. th. in day they sold v.
Jer. 40:5, capt. gave Jeremiah v.
44:17, then had we plenty of v.
Mat. 14:15, to buy v.; Lu. 9:12.
View, ed.
Josh. 2:7, v. land
7:2, v. country
7:2, v. Ai
Ezra 8:15, v. people
II Ks. 2:7, prophets stood to v.; 15.
Neh. 2:13, I v. walls of Jerus.; 15.
Vigilant.
I Tim. 3:2, a bishop must be v.
I Pet. 5:8, be v. bec. your advers.
Vile.
Dt. 25:3, lest thy brot. seem v.
Jud. 19:24, do not so v. a thing
I Sam. 3:13, sons made thems. v.
15:9, every thing that was v.
II Sam. 6:22, I will yet be more v.
Job 18:3, why are we reputed v.?
40:4, I am v. what shall I ans.
Ps. 15:4, v. person is contemned
Is. 32:5, v. person be no more
6, v. person will speak villany
Jer. 15:19, take prec. from the v.
29:17, I will make them v. figs
Lam. 1:11, O L. for I am bec. v.
Dan. 11:21, sh. stand a v. person
Nah. 1:14, make grave, th. art v.
3:6, cast filth on th. make thee v.
Rom. 1:26, G. gave them up to v.
Phil. 3:21, shall change v. body
Js. 2:2, a poor man in v. raim.
Vilely.
II Sam. 1:21, shield v. cast away
Viler, Vilest.
Job 30:8, they were v. than earth
Ps. 12:8, when v. men are exalted
Village.
Mat. 21:2, go into v. over ag. you; Mk. 11:2; Lu. 19:30.
Lu. 24:13, two of th. went to v.
Villages.
Lev. 25:31, houses of v. counted
Jud. 5:7, inhabitants of v. ceased
Neh. 6:2, meet in one of the v.
Esth. 9:19, J. of v. made fourteenth day
Song 7:11, let us lodge in v.
Ez. 38:11, to land of unwal. v.
Hab. 3:14, strike head of his v.
Mat. 14:15, they may go into the v. and buy; Mk. 6:36.
Villany.
Is. 32:6, vile person will speak v.
Jer. 29:23, committed v. in Israel
Vine.
Gen. 40:9, a v. was before me
10, in v. were three branches
49:11, Judah binding his foal to v. his ass's colt to choice v.
Lev. 25:5, nor ga. grapes of v.; 11.
Num. 6:4, eat nothing made of v.
Dt. 32:32, their v. is v. of Sod.
Jud. 9:12, trees said to v. reign
13:14, not eat that cometh of v.
I Ks. 4:25, ev. man under his v.
II Ks. 4:39, found a wild v. gather.
18:31, eat of own v.; Is. 36:16.
Job 15:33, sha. off grape as the v.
Ps. 80:8, hast bro. v. out of Eg.
14, look down, and visit this v.
128:3, wife sh. be as a fruitful v.
Song 6:11, whe. v. flourish; 7:12.
7:8, breasts as clusters of the v.
Is. 5:2, plant. it with choicest v.
16:8, v. of Sibmah languisheth
9, bewail v. of Sib.; Jer. 48:32.
24:7, wine mourneth, v. languis.
32:12, sh. lament for fruitful v.
34:4, as leaf falleth from the v.
Jer. 2:21, I planted th. a noble v. how turned into strange v.?
6:9, glean remnant of Is. as a v.
Jer. 8:13, no grapes on v. nor figs
Ez. 15:2, v. more th. any tree?
6, v. which I have given for fuel
17:6, it became a spreading v.
7, v. did bend roots towards
19:10, moth. is like v. in blood
Hos. 10:1, Israel is an empty v.
14:7, revive as corn, grow as v.
Joel 1:7, he laid my v. waste
12, v. is dried up, the fig tree
2:22, fig tree and v. yield stren.
Mic. 4:4, sit ev. man under his v.
Hag. 2:19, v. hath not bro. forth
Zech. 3:10, call ev. man under v.
8:12, the v. shall give her fruit
Mal. 3:11, nei. v. cast her fruit
Mat. 26:29, not drink of fruit of v.; Mk. 14:25; Lu. 22:18.
Jno. 15:1, I am the true v.; 5.
4, bear fruit, exc. it abide in v.
Js. 3:12, can a v. bear figs?
Rev. 14:18, ga. clusters of v.; 19.
often found wild, II Ks. 4:39; Hos. 9:10.
Cultivated
in vineyards from the time of Noah; Gen. 9:20.
on the sides of hills, Jer. 31:5.
in the valleys, Song 6:11.
by the walls of houses, Ps. 128:3.
required to be dressed and pruned to increase its fruitfulness, Lev. 25:3; II Chr. 26:10; Is. 18:5.
Canaan abounded in, Dt. 6:11; 8:8.
Places Celebrated for:
Eshcol, Num. 13:23, 24.
Sibmah, Is. 16:8, 9.
Lebanon, Hos. 14:7.
Egypt, Ps. 78:47; 80:8.
the dwarf and spreading vine particularly esteemed, Ez. 17:6.
Of Sodom bad and unfit for use, Dt. 32:32.
often degenerated, Is. 5:2; Jer. 2:21.
frequently injured by hail and frost, Ps. 78:47; 105:32, 33.
foxes destructive to, Song 2:15.
the wild boar destructive to, Ps. 80:13.
The Fruit of,
called grapes, Gen. 40:10.
peculiarly sour when unripe, Jer. 31:30.
eaten fresh from the tree, Dt. 23:24.
eaten dried, I Sam. 25:18; 30:12.
sold in the markets, Neh. 13:15.
made into wine, Dt. 32:14; Mat. 26:29.
the wood of, fit only for burning, Ez. 15:2-5.
young cattle fed on its leaves and tender shoots, Gen. 49:11.
probably produced two crops of fruit in the year, Num. 13:20.
perfumed the air with the fragrance of its flowers, etc., Song 2:13; Hos. 14:7.
God made, fruitful for his people when obedient, Joel 2:22; Zech. 8:12.
frequently made unfruitful as a punishment, Jer. 8:13; Hos. 2:12; Joel 1:7, 12; Hag. 2:19.
sometimes cast its fruit before it came to perfection, Job 15:33; Mal. 3:11.
Nazarites prohibited eating any part of, etc., Num. 6:3, 4.
Illustrative
of Christ, Jno. 15:1, 2.
of Israel, Ps. 80:8; Is. 5:2, 7.
(its fruitful branches) of saints, Jno. 15:5.
(its unfruitful branches) of mere professors, Jno. 15:2, 6.
(its quick growth) of the growth of saints in grace, Hos. 14:7.
(its rich clusters) of the graces of the church, Song 7:8.
(pruning of) of God's purifying his people by afflictions, Jno. 15:2.
(worthlessness of its wood) of the unprofitableness, of the wicked, Ez. 15:6, 7.
(unfruitful) of the wicked, Hos. 10:1.
(sitting under one's own) of peace and prosperity, I Ks. 4:25; Mic. 4:4; Zech. 3:10.
proverbial allusion to fathers eating the unripe fruit of, Jer. 31:29, 30; Ez. 18:2.
Vinedressers.
II Ks. 25:12, the land to be v. and husbandmen
Is. 61:5, shall be your plowmen and your v.
Jer. 52:16, the land for v. and for
Joel 1:11, howl, O ye v., for the wheat and for
Vinegar.
Num. 6:3, no v. of wine, or v. of strong drink
Ruth 2:14, bread, and dip thy morsel in the v.
Ps. 69:21, my thirst they gave me v. to drink
Prov. 10:26, as v. to the teeth, and as smoke to

Vinegar—Continued.
Prov. 25:20, and as v. upon nitre, so is he that
Mat. 27:34, v. to drink mingled with gall
48, took a spunge, and filled it with v.
Mk. 15:36, ran and filled a spunge full of v.
Lu. 23:36, coming to him, and offering him v.
Jno. 19:29, there was set a vessel full of v.
29, and they filled a spunge with v.
30, when Jesus....had received the v.

Vines.
Num. 20:5, place of seed, or of figs, or of v.
Dt. 8:8, a land of wheat, and barley, and v.
Ps. 78:47, he destroyed their v. with hail
105:33, he smote their v. also and their fig
Song 2:13, the v. with the tender grape give a
15, the little foxes, that spoil the v.
15, for our v. have tender grapes
Is. 7:23, were a thousand v. at a thousand
Jer. 5:17, they shall eat up thy v. and thy fig
31:5, yet plant v. upon the mountains
Hos. 2:12, destroy her v. and her fig trees
Hab. 3:17, neither shall fruit be in the v.

Vineyard.
Gen. 9:20, husbandmen, and he planted a v.
Ex. 22:5, shall cause a field or v. to be eaten
5, of the best of his own v., shall he
23:11, manner thou shalt deal with thy v.
Lev. 19:10, and thou shalt not glean thy v.
10, thou gather every grape of thy v.
25:3, six years thou shalt prune thy v.
4, sow thy field, nor prune thy v.
Dt. 20:6, man is he that hath planted a v.
22:9, thou shalt not sow thy v. with
9, and the fruit of thy v., be defiled
23:24, thou comest into thy neighbour's v.
24:21, thou gatherest the grapes of thy v.
28:30, thou shalt plant a v., and shalt not
I Ks. 21:1, that Naboth the Jezreelite had a v.
2, give me thy v., that I may have it
2, give thee for it a better v. than it
6, give me thy v. for money; or else
6, I will give thee another v. for it
6, I will not give thee my v.
7, I will give thee the v. of Naboth
15, take possession of the v. of Naboth
16, up to go down to the v. of Naboth
18, behold he is in the v. of Naboth
Ps. 80:15, the v. which thy right hand hath
Prov. 24:30, and by the v. of the man void of
31:16, fruit of her hands she planteth a v.
Song 1:6, but mine own v. have I not kept
8:11, Solomon had a v. at Baal-hamon
11, he let out the v. unto keepers
12, my v., which is mine, is before me
Is. 1:8, of Zion is left as a cottage in a v.
3:14, ye have eaten up the v.; the spoil
5:1, song of my beloved touching his v.
1, hath a v. in a very fruitful hill
3, I pray you, betwixt me and my v.
4, have been done more to my v.
5, tell you what I will do to my v.
7, v. of the Lord of hosts is the house
10, ten acres of v. shall yield one bath
27:2, sing ye unto her, A v. of red wine
Jer. 12:10, many pastors have destroyed my v.
35:7, house, nor sow seed, nor plant v.
9, neither have we v., nor field, nor
Mic. 1:6, the field, and as plantings of a v.
Mat. 20:1, to hire labourers into his v.
Mat. 20:2, a day, be sent them into his v.
4, unto them; Go ye also into the v.
7, unto them, Go ye also into the v.
8, the lord of the v. saith unto his
21:28, said, Son, go work to day in my v.
33, householder, which planted a v.
39, cast him out of the v., and slew him
40, the lord therefore of the v. cometh
41, and will let out his v. unto other
Mk. 12:1, a certain man planted a v., and set
2, husbandmen of the fruit of the v.
8, him, and cast him out of the v.
9, shall therefore the lord of the v. do?
9, and will give the v. unto others
Lu. 13:6, man had a fig tree planted in his v.
7, said he unto the dresser of his v.
20:9, a certain man planted a v., and let
10, give him of the fruit of the v.
13, then said the lord of the v., What
15, so they cast him out of the v., and
15, shall the lord of the v. do unto
16, and shall give the v. to others
I Cor. 9:7, who planteth a v., and eateth not of

Vineyards.
Num. 16:14, us inheritance of fields and v.
20:17, the fields, or through the v.
21:22, turn into the fields, or into the v.
22:24, the Lord stood in a path of the v.
Dt. 6:11, v. and olive trees, which
28:39, thou shalt plant v., and dress
Josh. 24:13, v. and oliveyards which ye planted
Jud. 9:27, and gathered their v., and trode the
11:33, cities, and unto the plain of the v.
14:5, and came to the v. of Timnath
15:5, corn, with the v. and olives
21:20, saying, Go and lie in wait in the v.
21, then come ye out of the v., and
I Sam. 8:14, will take your fields, and your v.
15, tenth of your seed, and of your v.
22:7, give every one of you fields and v.
II Ks. 5:26, garments, and oliveyards, and v.
18:32, and wine, a land of bread and v.
19:29, year sow ye, and reap, and plant v.
I Chr. 27:27, the v. was Shimei the Ramathite
27, over the increase of the v. for the
Neh. 5:3, we have mortgaged our lands, v.
4, and that upon our lands and v.
5, other men have our lands and v.
11, even this day, their lands, their v.
9:25, wells digged, v., and oliveyards
Job 24:18, he beholdeth not the way of the v.
Ps. 107:37, and sow the fields, and plant v.
Ecc. 2:4, me houses; I planted me v.
Song 1:6, they made me the keeper of the v.
14, of camphire in the v. of Engedi
7:12, let us get up early to the v.; let us
Is. 16:10, in the v. there shall be no singing
36:17, and wine, a land of bread and v.
37:30, plant v., and eat the fruit thereof
65:21, they shall plant v., and eat the fruit
Jer. 32:15, and v. shall be possessed again in
39:10, gave them v. and fields at the same
Ez. 28:26, shall build houses, and plant v.
Hos. 2:15, I will give her v. from thence
Amos 4:9, when your gardens and your v. and
5:11, ye have planted pleasant v., but ye
17, and in all v. shall be wailing: for I
9:14, and they shall plant v., and drink
Zeph. 1:13, they shall plant v., but not drink
origin and antiquity of, Gen. 9:20.
the design of planting, Ps. 107:37; I Cor. 9:7.
frequently walled or fenced with hedges, Num. 22:24; Prov. 24:31; Is. 5:2, 5.
cottages built in, for the keepers, Is. 1:8.
provided with the apparatus for making wine, Is. 5:2; Mat. 21:33.
the stones carefully gathered out of, Is. 5:2.
Laws Respecting:
not to be planted with different kinds of seed, Dt. 22:9.
not to be cultivated during the sabbatical year, Ex. 23:11; Lev. 25:4.
the spontaneous fruit of, not to be gathered the sabbatical or jubilee year, Lev. 25:5, 11.
compensation in kind to be made for injury done to, Ex. 22:5.
strangers entering, allowed to eat fruit of, but not to take any away, Dt. 23:24.
the gleaning of, to be left for the poor, Lev. 19:10; Dt. 24:21.
the fruit of new, not to be eaten for three years; Lev. 19:23.
the fruit of new, to be holy to the Lord in the fourth year, Lev. 19:24.
the fruit of new, to be eaten by the owners from the fifth year; Lev. 19:25.
planters of, not liable to military service till they had eaten of the fruit, Dt. 20:6.
frequently let out to husbandmen, Song 8:11; Mat. 21:33.
rent of, frequently paid by part of the fruit, Mat. 21:34.
were often mortgaged, Neh. 5:3, 4.
estimated rent of, Song 8:11; Is. 7:23.
estimated profit arising from, to the cultivators, Song 8:12.
the poor engaged in the culture of, II Ks. 25:12; Is. 61:5.
members of the family often wrought in, Song 1:6; Mat. 21:28-30.
mode of hiring and paying laborers for working in, Mat. 20:1, 2.
of the kings of Israel superintended by officers of state, I Chr. 27:27.
The Vintage or Ingathering of,
was a time of great rejoicing, Is. 16:10.
sometimes continued to the time of sowing seed, Lev. 26:5.
failure in, occasioned great grief, Is. 16:9, 10.
of red grapes particularly esteemed, Is. 27:2.
the produce of, was frequently destroyed by enemies, Jer. 48:32.
the whole produce of, often destroyed by insects, etc., Dt. 28:39; Amos 4:9.
in unfavorable seasons produced but little wine, Is. 5:10; Hag. 1:9, 11.
the wicked judicially deprived of the enjoyment of, Amos 5:11; Zeph. 1:13.
the Rechabites forbidden to plant, Jer. 35:7-9.
of the slothful man neglected and laid waste, Prov. 24:30, 31.
Illustrative
of the Jewish church, Is. 5:7; 27:2; Jer. 12:10; Mat. 21:23.
(failure of) of severe calamities, Is. 32:10.
(cleaning grapes of) of the elect, Is. 24:13.

Vintage.
Lev. 26:5, threshing shall reach unto the v.
5, the v. shall reach unto the sowing
Jud. 8:2, better than the v. of Abi-ezer?
Job 24:6, they gather the v. of the wicked
Is. 16:10, I have made their v. shouting to cease
24:13, grapes when the v. is done
32:10, for the v. shall fail, the gathering
Jer. 48:32, summer fruits and upon thy v.
Mic. 7:1, as the grapegleanings of the v.
Zech. 11:2, the forest of the v. is come down

Viol.
Is. 5:12, and the harp, and the v., the
Amos 6:5, that chant to the sound of the v.

Violated.
Ez. 22:26, her priests have v. my law, and

Violence.
Gen. 6:11, and the earth was filled with v.
13, the earth is filled with v. through
Lev. 6:2, or in a thing taken away by v., or
II Sam. 22:3, saviour; thou savest me from v.
Ps. 11:5, him that loveth v. his soul hateth
55:9, I have seen v. and strife in the city
58:2, ye weigh the v. of your hands in
72:14, their soul from deceit and v.
73:6, v. covereth them as a garment
Prov. 4:17, and drink the wine of v.
10:6, 11, but v. covereth the mouth of the
13:2, of the transgressors shall eat v.
28:17, a man that doeth v. to the blood
Is. 53:9, because he had done no v.
59:6, and the act of v. is in their hands
60:18, v. shall no more be heard in thy
Jer. 6:7, v. and is heard in her; before
20:8, I cried out, I cried v. and spoil
22:3, no wrong, do no v. to the stranger
17, for oppression, and for v., to do it
51:35, the v. done to me and to my flesh
46, come a rumour, and v. in the land
Ez. 7:11, v. is risen up into a rod of
23, crimes, and the city is full of v.
8:17, they have filled the land with v.
12:19, of the v. of all them that dwell
18:7, hath spoiled none by v., hath
12, hath spoiled by v., hath not
16, neither hath spoiled by v., but
18, spoiled his brother by v., and did
28:16, filled the midst of thee with v.
45:9, remove v. and spoil, and execute
Joel 3:19, v. against the children of Judah
Amos 3:10, who store up v. and robbery in
6:3, cause the seat of v. to come near
Ob. 10, thy v. against thy brother Jacob
Jon. 3:8, from the v. that is in their hands
Mic. 2:2, covet fields, and take them by v.
6:12, rich men thereof are full of v.
Hab. 1:2, even cry out unto thee of v., and
3, for spoiling and v. are before me
9, they shall come all for v.: their
2:8, for the v. of the land, of the city
17, the v. of Lebanon shall cover thee
17, for the v. of the land, of the city
Zeph. 1:9, fill their masters' houses with v.
3:4, they have done v. to the law
Mal. 2:16, one covereth v. with his garment
Mat. 11:12, kingdom of heaven suffereth v.
Lu. 3:14, do v. to no man, neither accuse
Acts 5:26, and brought them without v.
21:35, the soldiers for the v. of the people
24:7, with great v. took him away out of
27:41, broken with the v. of the waves
Heb. 11:34, quenched the v. of fire, escaped
Rev. 18:21, v. shall that great city Babylon be

Violent.
II Sam. 22:49, delivered me from the v. man
Ps. 7:16, v. dealing shall come down upon
18:48, hast delivered me from the v. man
86:14, the assemblies of v. men have
140:1, 4, preserve me from the v. man
11, evil shall hunt the v. man to
Prov. 16:29, a v. man enticeth his neighbor, and
Ecc. 5:8, v. perverting of judgment
Mat. 11:12, and the v. take it by force

Violently.
Gen. 21:25, servants had v. taken away
Lev. 6:4, restore that which he took v.
Dt. 28:31, thine ass shall be v. taken away
Job 20:19, he hath v. taken away an house

Violently—Continued.
Job 24:2, they v. take away flocks, and feed
Is. 22:18, v. turn and toss thee like a ball
Lam. 2:6, v. taken away his tabernacle
Mat. 8:32, of swine ran v. down a steep place
Mk. 5:13, the herd ran v. down a steep place
Lu. 8:33, the herd ran v. down a steep place
Viols.
Is. 14:11, the grave, and the noise of thy v.
Amos 5:23, will not hear the melody of thy v.
Viper.
Is. 30:6, the v. and fiery flying serpent
59:5, is crushed breaketh out into a v.
Acts 28:3, there came a v. out of the heat
Viper's.
Job 20:16, asps: the v. tongue shall slay him
Vipers.
Mat. 3:7, O generation of v., who hath
12:34, O generation of v., how can ye
23:33, ye generation of v., how can ye
Lu. 3:7, O generation of v., who hath
Virgin.
Gen. 24:16, was very fair to look upon, a v.
43, v. cometh forth to draw water
Lev. 21:3, for his sister a v., that is nigh
14, he shall take a v. of his own people
Dt. 22:19, an evil name upon a v. of Israel
23, damsel that is a v. be betrothed
28, if a man find a damsel that is a v.
32:25, both the young man and the v., the
II Sam. 13:2, for she was a v.; and Amnon
I Ks. 1:2, for my lord the king a young v.
II Ks. 19:21, the v. the daughter of Zion hath
Is. 7:14, behold, a v. shall conceive, and
23:12, o thou oppressed v., daughter of
37:22, the v., the daughter of Zion, hath
47:1, O v. daughter of Babylon, sit
62:5, for as a young man marrieth a v.
Jer. 14:17, v. daughter of my people is broken
18:13, the v. of Israel hath done a very
31:4, thou shalt be built, O v. of Israel
13, shall the v. rejoice in the dance
21, O v. of Israel, turn again to these
46:11, balm, O v., the daughter of Egypt
Lam. 1:15, the Lord hath trodden the v., the
2:13, thee, O v. daughter of Zion?
Joel 1:8, lament like a v. girded with
Amos 5:2, the v. of Israel is fallen; she shall
Mat. 1:23, behold, a v. shall be with child
Lu. 1:27, to a v. espoused to a man whose
I Cor. 7:28, if a v. marry, she hath not sinned
34, also between a wife and a v.
36, himself uncomely toward his v.
37, his heart that he will keep his v.
II Cor. 11:2, you as a chaste v. to Christ
Virginity.
Lev. 21:13, he shall take a wife in her v.
Dt. 22:15, forth the tokens of the damsel's v.
17, are tokens of my daughter's v.
20, tokens of v. be not found for the
Jud. 11:37, bewail my v., I and my fellows
38, and bewailed her v. upon the
Ez. 23:3, they bruised the teats of their v.
8, they bruised the breasts of her v.
Lu. 2:36, husband seven years from her v.
Virgin's.
Lu. 1:27, and the v. name was Mary
Virgins.
Ex. 22:17, according to the dowry of v.
Jud. 21:12, four hundred young v., that had
II Sam. 13:18, the king's daughters that were v.
Esth. 2:2, let there be fair young v. sought
3, together all the fair young v. unto
17, in his sight more than all the v.
19, the v. were gathered together
Ps. 45:14, the v. her companions that follow
Song 1:3, therefore do the v. love thee
6:8, and v. without number
Is. 23:4, up young men, nor bring up v.
Lam. 1:4, priests sigh, her v. are afflicted
18, my v. and my young men are
2:10, the v. of Jerusalem hang down
21, my v. and my young men are
Amos 8:13, the fair v. and young men faint for
Mat. 25:1, of heaven be likened unto ten v.
7, all those v. arose, and trimmed
11, afterward came also the other v.
Acts 21:9, same man had four daughters, v.
I Cor. 7:25, now concerning v. I have no
Rev. 14:4, with women; for they are v.
Virtue.
Mk. 5:30, that v. had gone out of him
Lu. 6:19, for there went v. out of him, and
8:46, perceive that v. has gone out of me
Phil. 4:8, there be any v., and if there be any
II Pet. 1:3, that hath called us to glory and v.
5, diligence, add to your faith v.
5, and to v. knowledge
Virtuous.
Ruth 3:11, know that thou art a v. woman
Prov. 12:4, a v. woman is a crown to her
31:10, who can find a v. woman? for her
Virtucusly.
Prov. 31:29, many daughters have done v., but
Visage.
Is. 52:14, his v. was so marred more than
Lam. 4:8, their v. is blacker than a coal
Dan. 3:19, the form of his v. was changed
Visible.
Col. 1:16, that are in earth, v. and invisible
Vision.
Gen. 15:1, Lord came unto Abram in a v.
Num. 12:6, myself known unto him in a v.
24:4, 16, saw the v. of the Almighty
I Sam. 3:1, those days; there was no open v.
15, Samuel feared to shew Eli the v.
II Sam. 7:17, according to all this v., so did
I Chr. 17:15, according to all this v., so did
II Chr. 32:32, they are written in the v. of Isaiah
Job 20:8, chased away as a v. of the night
33:15, in a v. of the night, when deep
Ps. 89:19, thou spakest in v. to thy holy one
Prov. 29:18, where there is no v., the people
Is. 1:1, the v. of Isaiah the son of Amoz
21:2, grievous v. is declared unto me
22:1, the burden of the valley of v.
5, God of hosts in the valley of v.
Is. 28:7, they err in v., they stumble in
29:7, shall be as a dream of a night v.
11, the v. of all is become unto you as
Jer. 14:14, they prophesy unto you a false v.
23:16, they speak a v. of their own heart
Lam. 2:9, also find no v. from the Lord
Ez. 7:13, v. is touching the whole multitude
26, shall they seek a v. of the prophet
8:4, to the v. that I saw in the plain
11:24, brought me in a v. by the Spirit of
24, the v. that I had seen went up from
12:22, prolonged, and every v. faileth?
23, at hand, and the effect of every v.
Ez. 12:24, be no more any vain v. nor flattering
27, the v. that he seeth is for many
13:7, have ye not seen a vain v., and
43:3, appearance of the v. which I saw
3, according to the v. that I saw when
3, were like the v. that I saw by the
Dan. 2:19, revealed unto Daniel in a night v.
7:2, and said, I saw in my v. by night
8:1, Belshazzar a v. appeared unto me
2, I saw in a v.; and it came to pass
2, I saw in a v., and I was by the river
13, shall be the v. concerning the
15, even I Daniel, had seen the v., and
16, this man to understand the v.
17, the time of the end shall be the v.
26, v. of the evening and the morning
26, wherefore shut thou up the v.; for
27, I was astonished at the v., but
9:21, whom I had seen in the v. at the
23, the matter, and consider the v.
24, and to seal up the v. and prophecy
10:1, and had understanding of the v.
7, and I Daniel alone saw the v.: for
7, that were with me saw not the v.
8, left alone, and saw this great v.
14, for yet the v. is for many days
16, by the v. my sorrows are turned
11:14, themselves to establish the v.
Ob. 1, the v. of Obadiah. Thus saith the
Mic. 3:6, you, that ye shall not have a v.
Nah. 1:1, the book of the v. of Nahum the
Hab. 2:2, write the v., and make it plain
3, the v. is yet for an appointed time
Zech. 13:4, be ashamed every one of his v.
Mat. 17:9, tell the v. to no man, until the
Lu. 1:22, he had seen a v. in the temple
24:23, they had also seen a v. of angels
Acts 9:10, and to him said the Lord in a v.
12, seen in a v. a man named Ananias
10:3, he saw in a v. evidently about the
17, what this v. which he had seen
19, while Peter thought on the v., the
11:5, and in a trance I saw a v., a certain
12:9, angel; but thought he saw a v.
16:9, a v. appeared to Paul in the night
10, and after he had seen the v.
18:9, Lord to Paul in the night by a v.
26:19, disobedient unto the heavenly v.
Rev. 9:17, I saw the horses in the v., and
Visions.
Gen. 46:2, unto Israel in the v. of the night
II Chr. 9:29, v. of Iddo the seer against
26:5, understanding in the v. of God
Job 4:13, thoughts from the v. of the night
7:14, and terrifiest me through v.
Ez. 1:1, were opened, and I saw v. of God
8:3, brought me in the v. of God to
13:16, which see v. of peace for her, and
40:2, in the v. of God brought he me
43:3, and the v. were like the vision
Dan. 1:17, understanding in all v. and
2:28, v. of thy head upon thy bed, are
4:5, and the v. of my head trouble me
9, tell me the v. of my dream that I
10, thus were the v. of mine head in
13, I saw in the v. of my head upon my
7:1, and v. of his head upon his bed
7, after this I saw in the night v.
13, I saw in the night v., and, behold
15, and the v. of my head troubled me
Hos. 12:10, I have multiplied v., and used
Joel 2:28, your young men shall see v.
Acts 2:17, and your young men shall see v.
II Cor. 12:1, I will come to v. and revelations
God often made known his will by, Ps. 89:19.
God especially made himself known to prophets by, Num. 12:6.
Often Accompanied by
a representative of the divine person and glory, Is. 6:1.
an audible voice from heaven, Gen. 15:1; I Sam. 3:4, 5.
an appearance of angels, Lu. 1:22, with v. 11; 24:23; Acts 10:3.
an appearance of human beings, Acts 9:12; 16:9.
frequently difficult and perplexing to those who received them, Dan. 7:15; 8:15; Acts 10:17.
Often Communicated
in the night season, Gen. 46:2; Dan. 2:19.
in a trance, Num. 24:16; Acts 11:5.
often recorded for the benefit of the people, Hab. 2:2.
often multiplied for the benefit of the people, Hos. 12:10.
Mentioned in Scripture:
to Abraham, Gen. 15:1.
to Jacob, Gen. 46:2.
to Moses, Ex. 3:2, 3; Acts 7:30-32.
to Samuel, I Sam. 3:2-15.
to Nathan, II Sam. 7:4, 17.
to Eliphaz, Job 4:13-16.
to Isaiah, Is. 6:1-8.
to Ezekiel, Ez. 1:4-14; 8:2-14; 10; 11:24, 25; 37:1-10; ch. 40 to ch. 48.
to Nebuchadnezzar, Dan. 2:28; 4:5.
to Daniel, Dan. 2:19; 7; 8; 10.
to Amos, Amos 7:1-9; 8:1-6; 9:1.
to Zechariah, Zech. 1:8; 3:1; 4:2; 5:2; 6:1.
to Paul, Acts 9:3, 6, 12; 16:9; 18:9; 22:18; 27:23; II Chr. 12:1-4.
to Ananias, Acts 9:10, 11.
to Cornelius, Acts 10:3.
to Peter, Acts 10:9-17.
to John, Rev. 1:12, etc.; c.. to ch. 22.
sometimes withheld for a long season, I Sam. 3:1.
the withholding of a great calamity, Prov. 29:18; Lam. 2:9.
false prophets pretended to have seen, Jer. 14:14; 23:16.
the prophets of God skilled in interpreting, II Chr. 26:5; Dan. 1:17.
Visit.
Gen. 50:24, will v.; 25; Ex. 13:19.
Ex. 32:34, when I v. I will v. sin
Lev. 18:25, I do v. iniq. thereof
Job 5:24, shalt v. thy habitation
7:18, that thou shouldest v. him
Ps. 59:5, awake, to v. the heath.
80:14, look down and v. this vine
89:32, th. will I v. transgression
106:4, O v. me wi. thy salvation
Is. 23:17, the Lord will v. Tyre
Jer. 3:16, they shall v. ark of L.
5:9, shall I not v.? 29; 9:9.
6:15, v. them, shall be cast down
14:10, rememb. iniq. and v. sins
15:15, thou kno. remem. and v.
23:2, v. on you evil of doings
27:22, there sh. they be till I v.
29:10, v. you and perf. my word
32:5, th. shall he be till I v. him
49:8, will v. Esau; 50:31, v. Baby.
Lam. 4:22, he will v. thine iniq.
Hos. 2:13, v. on her days of Baal.
8:13, now will he v. th. sins; 9:9.
Amos 3:14, I will v. alt. of Beth-el
Zeph. 2:7, L. shall v. turn captiv.
Zech. 11:16, not v. th. that be cut
Acts 7:23, into heart to v. his br.
15:14, decla. how G. did v. Gent.
36, let us go and v. our breth.
Js. 1:27, v. fatherl. and widows
Visitation.
Num. 16:29, if visi. aft. v. of men
Job 10:12, thy v. preser. my spir.
Is. 10:3, what do in day of v.?
Jer. 8:12, in time of v. cast down
10:15, in time of v. perish; 51:18.
11:23, in year of v.; 23:12; 48:44.
46:21, time of th. v. come; 50:27.
Hos. 9:7, the days of v. are come
Mic. 7:4, thy v. cometh, perplex.
Lu. 19:44, knew, not time of v.
I Pet. 2:12, glorify G. in day of v.
Visited.
Gen. 21:1, Lord v. Sar. as he said
Ex. 3:16, I have surely v. you
4:31, heard that Lord had v. Is.
Num. 16:29, if th. be v. aft. visit.
Ruth 1:6, heard how L. v. people
I Sam. 2:21, the Lord v. Hannah
Job 35:15, he hath v. in his anger
Ps. 17:3, thou hast v. me, thou
Prov. 19:23, sh. not be v. wi. evil
Is. 24:22, after many days be v.
26:14, theref. hast thou v. them

Visited—Continued.
Is. 26:16, Lord in trouble have they v.
29:6, thou sh. be v. with thund.
Jer. 6:6, Jerusal. is city to be v.
23:2, scattered flock, not v. th.
Ez. 38:8, after many days be v.
Zech. 10:3, L. of hosts v. his flock
Mat. 25:36, v. me; 43, v. me not
Lu. 1:68, v. and redeemed peop.
78, the day-spring hath v. us
7:16, God hath v. his people
Visitest, eth, ing.
Ex. 20:5, v. iniquity of fathers; 34:7; Num. 14:18; Dt. 5:9.
Job 31:14, v. what sh. I answer?
Ps. 8:4, thou v. him; Heb. 2:6.
65:9, thou v. earth, waterest it
Vocation.
Eph. 4:1, walk worthy of the v.
Voice.
Gen. 4:10, v. of thy broth.'s blood
27:22, v. is Jacob's v. but hands
39:15, heard that I lift. up my v.
Ex. 4:8, believe v. of latter sign
19:19, God answered him by a v.
23:21, bewa. of him, obey his v.
24:3, people answer. with one v.
32:18, is not v. of th. that shout
Lev. 5:1, if soul hear v. of swear.
Num. 14:1, congr. lifted their v.
Dt. 4:30, if thou be obedi. to v.
8:20, would not be obedi. to v.
Josh. 6:10, nor make noise wi. v.
Jud. 18:3, they knew v. of Levite
I Sam. 24:16, is this thy v. my son David? 26:17.
II Sam. 22:14, M. High uttered v.
I Ks. 18:26, was no v. nor any; 29.
19:12, after fire a still small v.
II Ks. 4:31, neither v. nor hearing
7:10, there was no v. of man
19:22, ag. wh. exalt. v.? Is. 37:23.
I Chr. 15:16, lifting up v. wi. joy
Job 2:12, Job's friends lift. up v.
3:7, let no joyful v. come there
30:31, the v. of them that weep
37:4, a v. roareth, he thundereth
5, God thundereth with his v.
40:9, thund. with a v. like him?
Ps. 18:13, the Highest gave his v.
26:7, publish with v. of thanksg.
31:22, heardest v. of supplicati.
42:4, went to house of G. wi. v.
44:16, v. of him th. reproacheth
46:6, uttered his v. earth melted
47:1, shout to G. wi. v. of trium.
66:19, attend. to v. of my prayer
68:33, send. out v. th. a mighty v.
74:23, forget not v. of enemies
77:1, cried unto L. with v.; 142:1.
18, v. of thy thunder in heaven
86:6, attend to v. of my suppli.
93:3, floods have lifted up th. v.
98:5, sing to L. with v. of psalm
102:5, by reas. of v. of groan.
103:20, hearkening to v. of word
104:7, at v. of thund. th. hasted
118:15, v. of rejoic. in tabernac.
141:1, give ear to my v.
Prov. 1:20, uttereth v. in streets
2:3, if liftest up v. for understa.
5:13, not obeyed v. of my teach.
8:1, understand. put forth her v.
4, my v. is to sons of men
Ecc. 5:3, a fool's v. is known by
6, sho. G. be angry at thy v.?
10:20, bird of air sh. carry the v.
12:4, he shall rise at v. of bird
Song 2:8, the v. of my beloved
12, v. of turtle is heard in land
5:2, it is v. of beloved knocketh
Is. 6:4, posts moved at v. of him
13:2, exalt the v. shake the hand
29:4, v. as one that hath a spirit
30:19, graci. to thee at v. of cry
31:4, lion not afraid of their v.
40:3, v. th. crieth in wilder.; Mat. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4.
6, v. said, Cry; 48:20, v. of sing.
50:10, obeyeth v. of his servant
51:3, thanksgiving, v. of melody
52:8, wi. v. together sh. th. sing
65:19, v. of weeping shall be no more heard, nor v. of crying
66:6, a v. of noise, a v. fr. temp.
Jer. 4:15, v. declareth from Dan
16, give their v. ag. cities of J.
6:23, v. roareth like sea; 50:42.
7:34, v. of mirth, v. of gladness, v. of the bridegroom; 16:9; 25:10; 33:11.
8:19, v. of cry of dau. of people
10:13, when he uttereth v.; 51:16.
25:36, a v. of cry of shepherds
30:19, v. of th. that make merry
31:15, a v. was heard in Ram.; 16.
46:22, v. thereof go like a serp.
48:3, a v. of crying from Horon.
50:28, v. of them that flee
51:55, destro. out of her great v.
Ez. 1:24, I heard v. of Almighty
10:5, as the v. of Almighty God
23:42, a v. of multitude at ease
33:32, one that hath a pleas. v.
43:2, v. li. noise of wat.; Rev. 1:15.
Dan. 4:31, there fell v. fr. heaven
6:20, cried with a lamentable v.
10:6, v. of words like v. of mult.
Joel 2:11, L. utter v. before army
3:16, utter v. from J.; Amos 1:2.
Jon. 2:9, with v. of thanksgiving
Nah. 2:7, lead as with v. of doves
Mat. 3:17, a v. fr. heaven; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22.
17:5, a v. out of cloud, This is my S.; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35, 36.
Lu. 1:44, v. of saluta. sounded
Jno. 1:23, v. of one cry. in wild.
10:4, follow, for they kn. his v.
5, know not v. of strangers
12:28, then came a v. saying, I
30, v. came not because of me
18:37, that is of truth hear. my v.
Acts 9:7, hear. v. seeing no man
10:13, a v. say., Rise; 15; 11:9.
12:14, when she knew Peter's v.
22, it is v. of a god, not of man
19:34, with v. cried, Great is Di.
24:21, exc. it be for this one v.
26:10, I gave my v. again. them
I Cor. 14:11, know not mean. of v.
19, by my v. I might teach oth.
Gal. 4:20, I des. to change my v.
I Thess. 4:16, with v. of archangel
Heb. 12:26, whose v. shook earth
II Pet. 1:17, v. fr. excellent glory
2:16, ass speaking with man's v.
Rev. 1:12, I turned to see the v.
16:17, there came a great v.
of God proclaims the law, Ex. 19:19; 20:1.
its majesty and power, Job 37:4; 40:9; Ps. 18:13; 46:6; 68:33; Joel 2:11.
heard by Elijah, I Ks. 19:12.
by Ezekiel, Ez. 1:24; 10:5.
by Christ, at his baptism, etc., Mat. 3:17; Mk. 1:11; Lu. 3:22; Jno. 12:28.
by Peter, James, and John, at the transfiguration, Mat. 17:5; Mk. 9:7; Lu. 9:35; II Pet. 1:18.
by Paul, Acts 9:7.
by John, Rev. 1:10.
Voice, with **Hear.**
Gen. 4:23, hear my v. ye wives
Dt. 4:33, did people hear v. of G.
36, he made thee to hear his v.
5:25, if we hear v. of God, we die
33:7, hear, Lord, the v. of Judah
II Sam. 19:35, I hear v. of singing?
22:7, did hear my v. out of temple
Job 3:18, h. not v. of oppressor
37:2, hear attentive. noise of his v.
Ps. 5:3, my v. shalt thou hear
27:7, hear, O Lord, when I cry wi. my v.; 28:2; 64:1; 119:149; 130:2; 140:6.
55:3, hear because of v. of enemy
17, cry aloud, he shall hear my v.
95:7, to day if ye will hear his v.; Heb. 3:7, 15; 4:7.
Song 2:14, let me hear v. sweet v.
Is. 32:9, hear my v. ye careless dau.
Jer. 9:10, can men hear v. of cattle
Mat. 12:19, neither any hear his v.
Jno. 5:25, dead hear v. of Son; 28.
10:3, sheep hear his v.; 16, 27.
Acts 22:14, should. hear v. of mouth
Rev. 3:29, if any man hear my v.
Voice, with **Hearken, ed.**
Gen. 3:17, hast hearkened to v. of wife
16:2, Abram hearkened to the v. of Sarai
Ex. 3:18, they shall hearken to thy v.
4:8, nor hearken to v. of the first
15:26, if diligently hearken to v. of L.
18:19, hearken to my v. I give counsel
24, and Moses hearkened to v. of Jethro
Num. 14:22, they have not hearkened to my v.; Dt. 9:23; 28:45.
21:3, Lord hearkened to the v. of Israel
Dt. 1:45, L. would not hearken to v.
15:5, if thou carefully hearken to v. of L.; 26:17; 28:1, 2; 30:10.
28:15, if th. wilt not hearken to v. of L.
Josh. 10:14, L. hearkened to v. of a
Jud. 2:20, people not hearkened to my v.
13:9, God hearkened to v. of Manoah
20:13, B. would not hearken to v. of Is.
I Sam. 2:25, hearken not to v. of father
8:7, hearken to the v. of people; 9:22.
12:1, I have hearkened to your v. in
25:35, go in peace, I hearkened to thy v.
28:22, h. thou to v. of thy hand.
II Sam. 12:18, wo. not hearken to our v.
II Ks. 10:6, if ye will h. to my v.
Job 9:16, beli. he had hearkened to my v.
34:16, hearken to v. of my words
Ps. 5:2, hearken to the v. of my cry
58:5, not hearken to v. of charmers
81:11, peo. would not hearken to my v.
Song 8:13, compan. hearkened to thy v.
Jer. 18:19, hearken to v. of them that

Voices.
Lu. 17:13, lepers lifted up th. v.
23:23, the v. of priests prevailed
Acts 13:27, knew not v. of proph.
22:22, lift up their v. and said
I Cor. 14:10, so many v. in world
Rev. 4:5, throne proceed. v.; 16:18.
8:5, into earth, and there were v.
13, by rea. of other v. of trump.
10:3, seven thunders uttered v.; 4.
11:15, there were v. in heaven
19, temple opened, th. were v.
Void.
Gen. 1:2, earth with. form and v.
Num. 30:12, husb. made th. v.; 15.
Dt. 32:28, people v. of counsel
I Ks. 22:10, in v. place; II Chr. 18:9.
Ps. 89:39, made v. the covenant
119:126, have made v. thy law
Prov. 11:12, v. of wisd. despiseth
Is. 55:11, word not ret. to me v.
Jer. 4:23, earth with. form and v.
19:7, I will make v. counsel of J.
Nah. 2:10, Nineveh is empty, v.
Acts 24:16, conscien. v. of offence
Rom. 3:31, do we make v. law?
4:14, be heirs, faith is made v.
I Cor. 9:15, make my glorying v.
Volume.
Ps. 40:7, in v. is writ.; Heb. 10:7.
Voluntary.
Lev. 1:3, off. it of his own v. will
7:16, a v. offering shall be eaten
Ez. 46:12, prepare v. burnt-off.
Col. 2:18, a v. humility, worship
Voluntarily.
Ez. 46:12, prepare offerings v.
Vomit, ed, eth.
Lev. 18:25, land v. inhabitants
Job 20:15, swallo. riches, v. them
Prov. 23:8, morsel eaten shalt v.
25:16, filled with honey and v. it
Jon. 2:10, the fish v. out Jonah
Vomit (n.).
Prov. 26:11, dog return. to his v.
Is. 19:14, man stagger. in his v.
28:8, tables are full of v. filthin.
Jer. 48:26, Moab sh. wallow in v.
II Pet. 2:22, dog is turned to his v.
Vow.
Gen. 28:20, Ja. vowed a v.; 31:13.
Lev. 7:16, sacri. be a v.; 22:18, 21.
27:2, wh. man make singular v.
Num. 6:2, when a man vow a v.
5, days of v.; 21, according to v.
21:2, Israel vowed a v. to Lord
30:2, if man vow v.; 3, wo. vow v.
9, every v. of widow shall stand
13, every v. her husband may
Dt. 23:18, br. price of dog for v.
21, when thou shalt vow a v.
Jud. 11:30, Jephthah vowed a v.
39, did wi. her according to v.
I Sam. 1:11, Hannah vowed a v.
21, Elka. went to offer L. his v.
II Sam. 15:7, let go and pay my v.
8, thy servant vowed a v. at G.
Ps. 65:1, to thee v. be performed
Ecc. 5:4, when thou vowest a v.
Is. 19:21, they sh. vow a v. to L.
Acts 18:18, head, for he had a v.
21:23, which have a v. on them
Vow, est, eth.
Num. 6:2, sepa. themselves to v.
Dt. 23:22, if forbear to v. no sin
Ps. 76:11, v. and pay to the Lord
Ecc. 5:4, when thou v. a vow
5, better thou shouldest not v.
Mal. 1:14, v. to L. corrupt thing
Vowed.
Gen. 28:20, Jacob v. a vow; 31:13.
Lev. 27:8, accord. to ability th. v.
Num. 6:21, law of N. who hath v.
21:2, Is. v. a vow to L. and said
30:6, a husband when she v.; 10.
Dt. 23:23, accord. as th. hast v.
Jud. 11:30, Jephthah v. a vow
Ps. 132:2, v. to the mighty God
Ecc. 5:4, pay th. wh. thou hast v.
Jon. 2:9, I will pay that that I v.
Vows.
Lev. 22:18, off. oblation for his v.
23:38, and beside all your v.
Num. 29:39, th. do beside your v.
30:5, not any of v. stand; 8, 12.
Dt. 12:6, thi. bring v.; 11, 17, 26.
Job 22:27, thou shalt pay thy v.
Ps. 22:25, I will pay my v.; 66:13; 116:14, 18.
50:14, pay v.; 56:12, v. are on me
61:5, th. O G. hast heard my v.
8, that I may daily perf. my v.
Prov. 7:14, this day I paid my v.
20:25, snare after v. to make inq.
31:2, what the son of my v.?
Jer. 44:25, will surely perf. our v.
Jon. 1:16, men fear. L. made v.
Nah. 1:15, keep feasts, perform v.
solemn promises to God, Ps. 76:11.
Were Made in Reference to
devoting the person to God, Num. 6:2.
dedicating children to God, I Sam. 1:11.
devoting property to God, Gen. 28:22.
offering sacrifices, Lev. 7:16; 22:18, 22; Num. 15:3.
afflicting the soul, Num. 30:13.
to be voluntary, Dt. 23:21, 22.
to be performed faithfully, Num. 30:2.
to be performed without delay, Dt. 23:21, 23.
danger of inconsiderately making, Prov. 20:25.
of children void without consent of parents, Num. 30:3-5.
of married women void without consent of husbands, Num. 30:6-8, 10-13.
of widows and women divorced from their husbands binding, Num. 30:9.
of wives, could only be objected to at the time of making, Num. 30:14: 15.
might be redeemed by paying a suitable compensation, Lev. 27:1-8, 11-23.
clean beasts the subjects of, not to be redeemed, Lev. 27:9, 10.
Recorded in Scripture:
of Jacob, Gen. 28:20-22; 31:13.
of Israelites, Num. 21:2.
of Jephthah, Jud. 11:30, 31.
of Hannah, I Sam. 1:11.
of Elkanah, I Sam. 1:21.
of David, Ps. 132:2-5.
of mariners who cast out Jonah, Jon. 1:16.
of Jonah, Jon. 2:9.
of Lemuel's mother, Prov. 31:1, 2.
of Paul, Acts 18:18.
of certain Jews with Paul, Acts 21:23, 24, 26.
all things dedicated by, to be brought to the tabernacle, Dt. 12:6, 11, 17, 18, 26.
of things corrupt or blemished an insult to God, Lev. 22:23; Mal. 1:14.
the hire of a prostitute or price of a dog could not be the subject of, Dt. 23:18.
Voyage.
Acts 27:10, I perceive that this v. will be with
Vulture.
Lev. 11:14, the v., and the kite after his kind
Dt. 14:13, the kite, and the v. after his kind
Vulture's.
Job. 28:7, which the v. eye hath not seen
Vultures.
Is. 34:15, the v. also be gathered, every

W

Wafer, s.
Ex. 16:31, the taste was like w.
29:2, w. unleav. anoint. with oil
23, w. out of basket; Lev. 8:26.
Lev. 2:4, w. anointed with oil; 7:12; Num. 6:15.
Num. 6:19, one w. on hands of N.
Wag.
Jer. 18:16, passeth sh. w. head
Lam. 2:15, w. heads at dau. of J.
Zeph. 2:15, ev. one passeth sh. w.
Wages.
Gen. 29:15, wh. shall thy w. be?
30:28, app. thy w. I will give it
31:7, changed my w. ten tim.; 41.
8, the speckled shall be thy w.
Ex. 2:9, child, I wil gi. thee w.
Lev. 19:13, w. of hired not abide
Jer. 22:13, neigh.'s serv. with. w.
Ez. 29:18, had no w. nor army
19, her spoil sh. be w. for army
Hag. 1:6, earn. w. to put into bag
Mal. 3:5, oppress hireling in w.
Lu. 3:14, be cont. with your w.
Jno. 4:36, that reapeth receiv. w.
Rom. 6:23, the w. of sin is death
II Cor. 11:8, taking w. of them
II Pet. 2:15, B. lov. w. of unright.
Wagging.
Mat. 27:39, th. passed by reviled him, w. heads; Mk. 15:29.
Wagon, s.
Gen. 45:19, take w. out of Eg.; 21, 27, Jacob saw w. Jos. had sent
Num. 7:3, w. for two of princes
7, two w., four oxen to sons of G.; 8.
Ez. 23:24, come ag. th. with w.
Wail, ed.
Ez. 32:18, w. for multit. of Eg.
Mic. 1:8, I wil w. and howl
Mk. 5:38, he seeth them th. w.
Rev. 1:7, kindr. of earth shall w.
Wailing.
Esth. 4:3, whi. decree came was w.
Jer. 9:10, for mount. will I ta. w.
18, let them take up w. for us
19, a voice of w. heard out of Z.
20, teach your daughters w.
Ez. 7:11, neither be w. for them
27:31, they sh. weep wi. w.
Amos 5:16, w. sh. be in all streets
17, in all vineyards shall be w.
Mic. 1:8, I will make w. like dra.
Mat. 13:42, w. and gna. teeth; 50.
Rev. 18:15, merchants stand w.; 19.
Wait (n.).
Num. 35:20, if hurl by lay. of w.
22, cast on him with. laying w.
Jer. 9:8, in his heart he lay. his w.

Wait (v.).
Num. 3:10, Aa. and sons shall w. on priest's office; 8:24; I Chr. 23: 28; II Chr. 5:11; 13:10.
II Ks. 6:33, sho. I w. for the L.?
Job 14:14, I will w. till change
17:13, if I w. grave is my house
Ps. 25:3, let none that w.; 69:6.
5, on thee do I w. all the day
21, preserve me, for I w. on th.
27:14, w. on the Lord; 37:34; Prov. 20:22.
37:7, w. patiently; 52:9, will w.
9, that w. on Lord shall inherit
39:7, w. I for; 62:5, w. on God
56:6, when they w. for my soul
59:9, bec. of strength will I w.
69:3, mine eyes fail while I w.
104:27, th. w. upon thee; 145:15.
123:2, our eyes w. on the L. God
130:5, I w. for Lord, soul doth w.
Is. 8:17, I will w. on the Lord
30:18, L. w. to be gracious, blessed are they that w. for him
40:31, th. w. on L. shall renew
42:4, isles shall w. for his law
49:23, not ashamed, that w. for me
51:5, the isles shall w. upon me
59:9, we w. for light, but behold
60:9, the isles shall w. for me
Jer. 14:22, we will w. upon thee
Lam. 3:25, L. good to them th. w.
26, a man hope and quietly w.
Hos. 6:9, as troops of robbers w.
12:6, keep mercy and w. on God
Mic. 7:7, I will w. for God
Hab. 2:3, tarry, w. for it, it will
Zeph. 3:8, w. upon me, saith Lord
Mk. 3:9, small ship would w.
Lu. 12:36, like men that w.
Acts 1:4, w. for promise of Father
Rom. 8:25, we with patience w.
12:7, let us w. on our ministeri.
I Cor. 9:13, which w. at the altar
Gal. 5:5, we through the Sp. w.
I Thess. 1:10, and to w. for his Son
Waited.
Gen. 49:18, I ha. w. for thy salva.
I Ks. 20:38, prophet w. for king
II Ks. 5:2, maid w. on Naa.'s wife
I Chr. 6:32, they w. on office; 33.
Neh. 12:44, priests and L. that w.
Job 6:19, companies of Sheba w.
15:22, he is w. for of the sword
29:21, to me men gave ear, w.
23, w. for me as for the rain
30:26, I w. for light, dark. came
32:4, Elihu w. till J. had spoken
Ps. 40:1, I w. patiently for Lord
106:13, they w. not for counsel
119:95, wicked have w. for me
Is. 25:9, our God, we w. for him
26:8, in way of judg. have we w.
33:2, be gracious, we w. for thee
Ez. 19:5, saw that she had w.
Mic. 1:12, inhabit. of Maroth w.
Zech. 11:11, poor of flock that w.
Lu. 1:21, peo. w. for Zacharias
Acts 10:7, Corn. called sol. th. w.
17:16, while P. w. his spirit was
I Pet. 3:20, long suffer. of G. w.
Waiteth.
Job 24:15, eye of the adulterer w.
Ps. 33:20, our soul w. for Lord
62:1, my soul w. upon G.; 130:6.
65:1, praise w. for thee, O God
Prov. 27:18, he that w. on master
Is. 64:4, prepared for him that w.
Dan. 12:12, blessed is he that w.
Mic. 5:7, as showers that w. not
Rom. 8:19, w. for manifestation
Js. 5:7, husbandman w. for fru.
Waiting.
Num. 8:25, fr. age of fifty cease w.
Prov. 8:34, w. at gates, w. posts
Lu. 2:25, Simeon w. for consol.
Jno. 5:3, w. for moving of water
Rom. 8:23, we oursely. groan, w.
I Cor. 1:7, w. for coming of our L.
II Thess. 3:5, into patient w. for C.
Waiting Upon God.
as the God of providence, Jer. 14: 22.
as the God of salvation, Ps. 25:5.
as the Giver of all temporal blessings, Ps. 104:27, 28; 145:15, 16.
For
mercy, Ps. 123:2.
pardon, Ps. 39:7, 8.
the consolation of Israel, Lu. 2: 25.
salvation, Gen. 49:18; Ps. 62:1, 2.
guidance and teaching, Ps. 25:5.
protection, Ps. 33:20; 59:9, 10.
the fulfilment of his word, Hab. 2:3.
the fulfilment of his promises, Acts 1:4.
hope of righteousness by faith, Gal. 5:5.
coming of Christ, I Cor. 1:7; 1 Thess. 1:10.
is good, Ps. 52:9.
God calls us to, Zeph. 3:8.
exhortations and encouragements to, Ps. 27:14; 37:7; Hos. 12:6.
Should be
with the soul, Ps. 62:1, 5.
with earnest desire, Ps. 130:6.
with patience, Ps. 37:7; 40:1.
with resignation, Lam. 3:26.
with hope in his word, Ps. 130:5.
with full confidence, Mic. 7:7.
continually, Hos. 12:6.
all the day, Ps. 25:5.
specially in adversity, Ps. 59:1-9; Is. 8:17.
in the way of his judgments, Is. 26:8.
saints resolve on, Ps. 52:9; 59:9.
saints have expectation from, Ps. 62:5.
saints plead, in prayer, Ps. 25:21; Is. 33:2.
the patience of saints often tried in, Ps. 69:3.
They Who Engage in,
wait upon him only, Ps. 62:5.
are heard, Ps. 40:1.
are blessed, Is. 30:18; Dan. 12:12.
experience his goodness, Lam. 3: 25.
shall not be ashamed, Ps. 25:3; Is. 49:23.
shall renew their strength, etc., Is. 40:31.
shall inherit the earth, Ps. 37:9.
shall be saved, Prov. 20:22; Is. 25:9.
shall rejoice in salvation, Is. 25: 9.
shall receive the glorious things prepared by God for them, Is. 64:4.
predicted of the Gentiles, Is. 42:4; 60:9.
illustrated, Ps. 123:2; Lu. 12:36; Js. 5:7.
exemplified, Jacob, Gen. 49:18; Hannah, I Sam. 1:2; David, Ps. 39:7; Isaiah, Is. 8:17; Micah, Mic. 7:7; Joseph, Mk. 15:43.
Wake, ed.
Ps. 139:18, when I w. I am still
Jer. 51:39, perp. sleep and not w.
Joel 3:9, w. up the mighty men
Zech. 4:1, angel came and w. me
I Thess. 5:10, whether w. or sleep
Wakened, eth.
Is. 50:4, w. morning by morning, he w. mine ear to hear
Joel 3:12, let heathen be w. and
Zech. 4:1, as a man that is w.
Waketh, ing.
Ps. 77:4, th. holdest mine eyes w.
127:1, watchman w. in vain
Song 5:2, I sleep but my hea. w.
Walk (v.).
Gen. 24:40, L. before whom I w.
48:15, bef. wh. my fathers did w.
Ex. 16:4, wheth. w. in law or no
18:20, way wherein th. must w.
21:19, if he w. abroad, that smote
Lev. 18:3, nor w. in ordin.; 20:23.
26:3, if ye w. in my statut.; I Ks. 6:12; Ez. 33:15; Zech. 3:7.
12, I will w. am. you, be yo. G.
21, if w. contrary to me; 23, 27.
24, I w. contrary to you; 28.
Dt. 5:33, shall w. in ways of L.; 13:4; 28:9; Ez. 37:24.
8:19, if ye w. after other gods ye
29:19, I w. in imagina. of heart
Josh. 22:5, take heed w. in ways
Jud. 5:10, ye that w. by the way
I Sam. 2:30, house sh. w. bef. me
35, sh. w. before mine anointed
8:5, thy sons w. not in thy ways
I Ks. 3:14, if wilt w. to keep my comman. as Da. did w.; 8:25; 9: 4; 11:38; II Chr. 7:17.
8:23, servants that w. before thee; II Chr. 6:14.
36, teach them way wherein they should w.; II Chr. 6:27.
Ps. 12:8, wicked w. on every side
23:4, though I w. thro. the val.
26:11, will w. in mine integrity
56:13, may w. before G. in light
82:5, they w. on in darkness
84:11, no good fr. th. th. w. upr.
86:11, L. I will w. in thy truth
89:15, sh. w. in light of counten.
30, child. w. not in my judgm.
101:2, will w. in house with per.
115:7, feet have they, but w. not
116:9, I will w. before the Lord
119:3, do no iniquity, w. in ways
45, I will w. at liberty, I seek
128:7, I walk in midst of trouble
143:8, cause me kn. way I sh. w.
Prov. 2:7, buckler to th. that w.
20, may. w. in way of good men
3:23, then sh. thou w. in thy way
Is. 2:3, w. in his paths; Mic. 4:2.
5, let us w. in light of the Lord
3:16, w. with stretched necks
8:11, not w. in way of this peo.
35:9, the redeemed sh. w. there
40:31, that wait on L. shall w.
42:5, giv. spirit to them that w.
24, would not w. in his ways
59:9, but we w. in darkness
Jer. 3:17, nor w. aft. imagination
18, Judah shall w. with Israel
6:16, said, We will not w. there.
7:6, if ye w. not after other gods
9, will ye w. after other gods?
9:4, neighb. will w. wi. slanders
13:10, peo. which w. in imagina. of heart, w.; 16:12; 18:12.
23:14, commit adult. w. in lies
42:3, G. may show wher. may w.
Lam. 5:8, Z. desolate, foxes w.
Ez. 11:20, they w. in my statu.
37:24, they sh. w. in my judgm.
Dan. 4:37, w. in pride he is able
Hos. 11:10, shall w. after the Lord
14:9, the just shall w. in them
Joel 2:8, w. ev. one in his path
Amos 3:3, can two w. ex. agreed?
Mic. 4:5, ev. one w. in name of G.
6:16, ye w. in counsels of Omri
Hab. 3:15, thou didst w. thro. sea
Zeph. 1:17, they sh. w. like blind
Zech. 6:7, th. might w. to and fro
10:12, th. shall w. up and down
Mat. 11:5, the lame w.; Lu. 7:22.
Mk. 7:5, why w. not thy discip.
Lu. 11:44, men that w. over th.
13:33, must w. to day and to mo.
24:17, commune as w. are sad?
Jno. 7:1, Je. wo. not w. in Jewry
8:12, not w. in darkness but lig.
11:9, if any w. in day, stum. not
10, man w. in night, stumbleth
Rom. 4:12, w. in steps of faith
6:4, sho. w. in newness of life
8:1, who w. not after the flesh; 4.
II Cor. 5:7, we w. by faith
6:16, dw. in them and w. in th.
10:3, tho. we w. in flesh, not war
Gal. 6:16, as many as w. accord.
Eph. 2:10, we should w. in them
4:1, w. worthy of the vocation
17, ye w. not as other Gentiles
5:15, see ye w. circumspectly
Phil. 3:17, mark them which w.
18, many w. of wh. I told you
Col. 1:10, that ye mi. w. worthy of Lord; I Thess. 2:12.
I Thess. 4:12, ye may w. honestly
II Thess. 3:11, which w. disorderly
II Pet. 2:10, th. w. after flesh
I Jno. 1:6, and w. in darkness
7, if w. in light as he in light
II Jno. 6, w. after his commandm.
III Jno. 4, children w. in the truth
Jude 18, mock. w. after their lus.
Rev. 3:4, they shall w. with me
9:20, cannot see, hear, nor w.
16:15, watch. lest he w. naked
21:24, nations w. in light of city
Walk, imperatively.
Gen. 13:17, w. thro. land; Josh. 18: 8.
17:1, w. before m, be perfect
Ps. 48:12, w. about Z. go round
Prov. 1:15, w. not in way wi. th.
Ecc. 11:9, w. in ways of thy heart
Is. 2:5, let us w. in sight of Lord
30:21, this is the way, w. in it
50:11, w. in light of your fire
Jer. 6:16, good way, w. therein
25, go not into fields, nor w. by
7:23, w. in ways I command, you
Ez. 20:18, w. ye not in stat. of
Zech. 6:7, might w. to and fro
Mat. 9:5, say, Rise, and w.; Mk. 2:9; Lu. 5:23; Jno. 5:8, 11, 12; Acts 3:6.
Jno. 12:35, w. wh. ye have light
Rom. 13:13, let us w. honestly
I Cor. 7:17, ev. one, so let him w.
Gal. 5:16, w. in the Spirit; 25.
Eph. 5:2, w. in love, C. loved us
8, w. as children of light
Phil. 3:16, let us w. by same rule
Col. 2:6, received C. so w. in him
4:5, w. in wisdom toward them
Walk, To.
Lev. 18:4, to w. in my ordinances
Dt. 8:6, to w. in his ways; 10:12; 11:22; 13:5; 19:9; 26:17; 30:16; Josh. 22:5; Jud. 2:22; I Ks. 2:3; 8:58; II Chr. 6:31.
I Ks. 2:4, take heed to w. in truth
8:61, to w. in statut.; Ez. 36:27.
16:31, to w. in sins of Jeroboam
II Ks. 10:31, no heed to w. in law
23:3, Josiah made a coven. to w. after the Lord; II Chr. 34:31.
II Chr. 6:16, ta. heed to w. in law
Neh. 5:9, not to w. in fear of G.?
10:29, an oath to w. in G.'s law
Ps. 78:10, refu. to w. in his law
Prov. 2:13, to w. in ways of dark.
Ecc. 6:8, know. to w. bef. living
Jer. 18:15, to w. in paths
26:4, not hearken to w.
31:9, cause th. to w. in strai. way
Ez. 36:12, men to w. upon you
Dan. 9:10, nor obeyed to w.
Mic. 6:8, to w. humb. with thy G.
Hab. 3:19, make me to w. on high
Zech. 1:10, sent to w. to and fro
3:7, to w. am. these th. stand by
Mat. 15:31, saw the lame to w.
Lu. 20:46, desire to w. in robes
Acts 3:12, made this man to w.
14:16, nations to w. in th. ways
21:21, nor to w. after customs
I Thess. 4:1, how you ought to w.
I Jno. 2:6, to w. as he walked
Walked.
Gen. 5:22, Enoch w. wi. God; 24.
6:9, a just man, and w. with G.
Ex. 14:29, Is. w. upon dry land
Lev. 26:40, th. w. contrary to me
Josh. 5:6, Is. w. forty years in wild.
Jud. 2:17, way their fathers w.
5:6, travellers w. thro. by-paths
11:16, when Is. w. thro. wilder.
I Sam. 8:3, w. not in his ways
II Sam. 2:29, men w. all night
11:2, David w. on roof of house
I Ks. 9:4, as David thy father w.; II Chr. 6:16; 7:17.
11:33, not w. in my ways; Ez. 5:6, 7; 11:12; 20:13, 16, 21.
15:26, w. in way of father; 22:52.
34, Baasha w. in way of Jerob.; 16:2; II Ks. 13:6; 17:22.
II Ks. 4:35, w. in house to and fro
17:8, H. w. in statutes of heath.
19, Judah w. in statutes of Isr. which th. made; II Chr. 21:13.
21:22, w. not in way of L.; Jer. 9: 13; 32:23; 44:10, 23.
II Ks. 22:2, Josiah w. in ways of David; II Chr. 34:2.
II Chr. 11:17, w. in way of David
17:4, Je. w. in G.'s commandm.
21:12, not w. in ways of Jehosh.
Job 29:3, I w. through darkness
31:7, if my heart w. after eyes
Ps. 55:14, we w. to house of God
81:12, w. in their own counsels
13, O th. I. had w. in my ways!
142:3, in way I w. th. laid snare
Is. 9:2, people th. w. in darkness
20:3, Isaiah w. naked for a sign
Jer. 2:5, they w. after vanity; 8.
7:24, w. in couns. of heart; 11:8.
8:2, after wh. th. w.; 9:14; 16:11.
Ez. 16:47, not w. after th. ways
18:9, hath w. in my statutes; 17.
23:31, w. in way of thy sister
28:14, hast w. in midst of stones
Amos 2:4, which their fathers w.
Nah. 2:11, even the old lion w.
Zech. 1:11, we w. to and fro; 6:7.
Mal. 3:14, what profit we w. mournfully?
Mk. 16:12, J. appear. as they w.
Jno. 6:66, disciples w. no more
11:54, Jesus w. no more openly
Acts 3:8, leap. stood and w.; 14:10.
14:8, cripple, who never had w.
II Cor. 10:2, we w. accord. to flesh
12:18, w. we not in same spirit? w. we not in same steps?
Gal. 2:14, they w. not uprightly
Eph. 2:2, time past ye w.; Col. 3:7.
I Pet. 4:3, we w. in lasciviousness
Walked, He.
I Ks. 3:6, as he w. before thee
15:3, Abijam w. in all sins of his father; II Ks. 21:21.
16:26, he w. in ways of Jeroboam
22:43, for he w. in all ways of Asa; II Chr. 20:32.
II Ks. 8:18, he w. in way of kings of Is.; 16:3; II Chr. 21:6; 28:2.
27, he w. in way of the house of A.; II Chr. 22:3, 5.
II Chr. 17:3, he w. in ways of Da.
Dan. 4:29, Nebuch. w. in palace
Hos. 5:11, he w. aft. commandm.
Mal. 2:6, he w. with me in peace
Mat. 14:29, Peter w. on the water
I Jno. 2:6, ought to walk as he w.
Walked, I Have.
Lev. 26:41, I have w. contr. to them
I Sam. 12:2, I have w. before you
II Sam. 7:6, I have w. in a tent
7, places wher. I have w. with Is.
II Ks. 20:3, how I have w. befo. thee
Job 31:5, if I have w. with vanity
Ps. 26:1, for I have w. in integrity
3, I have w. in thy truth; Is. 38:3.
Walkedst.
Jno. 21:18, w. whit. th. wouldest
Walkest.
Dt. 6:7, talk wh. thou w.; 11:19.
I Ks. 2:42, day thou w. abroad
Is. 43:2, when thou w. thro. fire
Acts 21:24, thou thyself w. orderly
Rom. 14:15, w. not charitably
III Jno. 3, even as thou w. in truth
Walketh.
Gen. 24:65, wh. man w. in field?
Dt. 23:14, w. in midst of camp
I Sam. 12:2, king w. before you
Job 18:8, and he w. on a snare
22:14, he w. in circuit of heaven
34:8, and w. with wicked men
Ps. 1:1, w. not in couns. of ungo.
15:2, he that w. uprightly shall
39:6, ev. man w. in a vain show
73:9, their tongue w. thro. earth
91:6, pestilence that w. in dark.
101:6, w. in perf. way serve me
104:3, w. upon wings of wind
128:1, bles. ev. one th. w. in ways
Prov. 6:12, w. with frow. mouth
10:9, w. uprigh. w. surely; 28:18.
13:20, that w. with wise be wise
14:2, w. in uprightn. feareth L.
15:21, understand. w. uprightly
19:1, poor w. in integrity; 28:6.
20:7, just man w. in his integr.
28:26, whoso w. wisely be deliv.
Ecc. 2:14, but fool w. in darkness
10:3, he that is a fool w. by way
Is. 33:15, w. right. dw. on high
50:10, w. in dark. hath no light
65:2, which w. in way not good
Jer. 10:23, w. to direct his steps
23:17, w. after imagina. of heart
Ez. 11:21, heart w. after det. th.
Mic. 2:7, to him that w. upright.
Mat. 12:43, spirit is gone out, w. thro. dry places; Lu. 11:24.
Jno. 12:35, that w. in darkness
II Thess. 3:6, brother w. disorderly
I Pet. 5:8, devil w. about seeking

Walketh—Continued.
I Jno. 2:11, hate. bro. w. in dark.
Rev. 2:1, w. in midst of candlest.
Walking.
Gen. 3:8, voice of L. w. in garden
Dt. 2:7, Lord knoweth thy w.
I Ks. 3:3, Sol. loved L. w. as Dav.
16:19, Zimri w. in way of Jerob.
Job 1:7, fr. w. up and down; 2:2.
31:26, beheld moon w. in bright.
Ecc. 10:7, princes w. as servants
Is. 3:16, w. and mine. as they go
20:2 so, w. naked and barefoot
57:2, each w. in his uprightness
Jer. 6:28, revolters, w. with sland.
Dan. 3:25, men loose, w. in fire
Mic. 2:11, if a man w. in spirit
Mat. 14:25, Jesus went w. on sea
26, saw him w.; Mk. 6:48.
Mk. 8:24, I see men as trees w.
Lu. 1:6, w. in all commandm.
Acts 3:8, lame man w. leaping; 9.
9:31, w. in the fear of the Lord
II Cor. 4:2, not w. in craftiness
II Pet. 3:3, w. after lusts; Jude 16.
II Jno. 4, thy children w. in truth
Walking with God, Dt. 5:33; 28:9; Josh. 22:5; I Ks. 8:36; Ps. 1; 112; Prov. 2:7; Is. 2:3; 30:21; Jer. 6:16; 7:23; Ez. 37:24; of Enoch, Gen. 5:24; of Noah, Gen. 6:9.
in faith, love, etc., Rom. 6:4; 8:1; 13:13; II Cor. 5:7; Gal. 5:16; Eph. 5:2; Phil. 3:16; Col. 1:10; 2:6; I Jno. 1:6; Rev. 3:4; 21:24.
Wall.
Gen. 49:6, they digged down a w.
22, whose branches run over w.
Ex. 14:22, waters were a w. to
Lev. 14:37, if plague lower th. w.
Num. 22:24, w. on th. side, a w.
25, ass. crushed B.'s foot ag. w.
Josh. 2:15, Rah. dwelt on town-w.
6:5, w. of city shall fall flat; 20.
I Sam. 18:11, smi. D. to w.; 19:10.
20:25, king sat on seat by the w.
25:16, they were a w. by night
22, if I leave any th. pisseth ag. the w.; 34; I Ks. 14:10; 16:11; 21:21; II Ks. 9:8.
31:10, fastened Saul's body to w.
II Sam. 11:20, they wo. shoot fr. w.
21, fr. w. why went ye nigh w.?
20:15, the people battered the w.
21, head sh. be thrown over w.
22:30, I have leaped w.; Ps. 18:29.
I Ks. 4:33, hyssop th. springs of w.
20:30, a w. fell on twenty-seven thousand men
21:23, dogs shall eat Jez. by w.
II Ks. 3:27, for burnt-offering on w.
4:10, a little chamber on w.
6:26, king of Isr. pass. my on w.
9:23, Jezebel's blood was on w.
18:26, people on the w.; Is. 36:11.
20:2, Hezekiah turned his face to the w.; Is. 38:2.
II Chr. 25:23, Joash brake down w.
36:19, Nebuchad. brake down w.
Ezra. 5:3, who com. to make w.?
9:9, give us a w. in Ju. and Jer.
Neh. 1:3, w. of J. is broken down
2:15, I viewed w.; 17, build w.
4:3, fox sh. break their stone w.
6, so built we w. all w. joined
15, we returned all of us to w.
6:6, for wh. cause th. build. w.
15, w. was finished in month E.
12:27, dedication of w. of Jerus.
13:21, why lodge ye about w.?
Ps. 62:3, a bowing w. shall ye be
Prov. 18:11, as high w. in conceit
24:31, stone w. was broken down
Song 2:9, belov. stand. behind w.
8:9, if she be a w.; 10, I am a w.
Is. 2:15, day of L. on fenced w.
5:5, I will break down the w.
25:4, as a storm against the w.
30:13, as a breach in a high w.
59:10, grope for the w. like blind
Jer. 15:20, make thee a fenced w.
49:27, I will kindle a fire in w.
51:44, w. of Babylon shall fall
Lam. 2:8, to destroy w. of Zion
18, O w. of daughter of Zion
Ez. 4:3, for w. of iron between
8:7, hole in w; 8, dig in w.; 12:5.
10, idols of Is. portrayed on w.
13:12, w. is fall.; 15; 38:20, ev. w.
15, accomplish my wrath on w.
41:5, measured w. of the house
43:8, setting w. betw. me and th.
Dan. 5:5, fingers wrote on the w.
9:25, street sh. be built, and w.
Hos. 2:6, I will make a w.
Joel 2:7, they shall climb the w.
9, they shall run upon the w.
Amos 1:7, I will send a fire on w.
10, w. of Tyrus; 14, w. of Rab.
5:19, leaned his hand on the w.
7:7, Lord stood upon a w. made
Nah. 2:5, shall make haste to w.
Hab. 2:11, stone sh. cry out of w.
Acts 9:25, let Saul down by the w. in a basket; II Cor. 11:33.
23:3, G. sh. smite the, whited w.
Eph. 2:14, Ch. ha. brok. down w.
Rev. 21:14, w. of city had twelve foundations
18, the w. of it was of jasper
Walled.
Lev. 25:29, sell house in w. city
30, w. city shall be established
Num. 13:28, w. great; Dt. 1:28.
Wallow, ed.
II Sam. 20:12, Amasa w. in blood
Jer. 6:26, gird with sackcloth, w.
25:34, w. yourselves in ashes
48:26, M. shall w. in his vomit
Ez. 27:30, they sh. w. in ashes
Mk. 9:20, he fell on ground, w.
Wallowing.
II Pet. 2:22, sow washed to w.
Walls.
Lev. 14:37, if plague be in w.; 39.
25:31, the villages having no w.
Dt. 3:5, cit. fenced with high w.
28:52, till high w. come down
II Ks. 25:4, men fled between two w.
10, Chaldees brake down the w. of Jerusalem; Jer. 39:8.
Ezra 4:13, if city be built, w.; 16.
5:8, timb. in w. work goeth fast
Neh. 4:7, w. of Jer. were made up
Job 24:11, make oil within th. w.
Ps. 51:18, build the w. of Jerus.
55:10, they go about on w.
122:7, peace be within thy w.
Prov. 25:28, city broken, with. w.
Song 5:7, keepers of w. took veil
Is. 22:5, a day of break. down w.
25:12, thy w. sh. he bring down
26:1, salvati. will G. app. for w.
49:16, thy w. are continu. bef. me
56:5, within my w. a place
60:10, strang. shall build thy w.
18, thou shalt call thy w. salva.
62:6, I have set watchmen on w.
Jer. 1:15, set thrones ag. w. of J.
5:10, go upon her w. destroy
50:15, Bab.'s w. are down; 51:58.
Ez. 26:4, destroy w. Tyrus; 12.
27:11, men of Arv. were upon w.
33:30, talking against thee by w.
38:11, all dwelling without w. or
Mic. 7:11, in day thy w. are built
Zech. 2:4, inhabit. towns with. w.
Heb. 11:30, w. of Jeri. fell down
designed for separation, Ez. 43:8; Eph. 2:14.
designed for defence, I Sam. 25:16.
Mentioned in Scripture;
of cities, Num. 13:28.
of temples, I Chr. 29:4; Is. 56:5.
of houses, I Sam. 18:11.
of vineyards, Num. 22:24; Prov. 24:31.
frequently made of stone and wood together, Ezra 5:8; Hab. 2:11.
were probably often strengthened with plates of iron or brass, Jer. 15:20; Ez. 4:3.
Of Cities
often very high, Dt. 1:28; 3:5.
strongly fortified, Is. 2:15; 25:12.
had towers built on them, II Chr. 26:9; 32:5; Ps. 48:12:; Song 8:10.
houses often built on, Josh. 2:15.
broad and places of public resort, II Ks. 6:26, 30; Ps. 55:10.
were strongly manned in war, II Ks. 18:26.
kept by watchmen night and day, Song 5:7; Is. 62:6.
houses sometimes broken down to repair, and fortify, Is. 22:10.
danger of approaching too near to, in time of war, II Sam. 11:20, 21.
were battered by besieging armies, II Sam. 20:15; Ez. 4:2, 3.
adroitness of soldiers in scaling, alluded to, Joel 2:7-9.
sometimes burned, Jer. 49:27; Amos 1:7.
frequently laid in ruins, II Chr. 25:23; 36:19; Jer. 50:15.
destruction of, a punishment and cause of grief, Dt. 28:52; Neh. 1:3; 2:12-17.
the falling of, sometimes occasioned great destruction, I Ks. 20:30.
the bodies of enemies sometimes fastened on, as a disgrace, I Sam. 31:10.
custom of dedicating, Neh. 12:27.
idolatrous rites performed on, II Ks. 3:27.
instances of persons let down from, Josh. 2:15; Acts 9:24, 25; II Cor. 11:33.
small towns and villages were not surrounded by, Lev. 25:31; Dt. 3:5.
Of Houses
usually plastered, Ez. 13:10, with Dan. 5:5.
had nails or pegs fastened into them when built, Ecc. 12:11; Is. 22:23.
liable to leprosy, Lev. 14:37.
often infested with serpents, Amos 5:19.
could be easily dug through, Gen. 49:6; Ez. 8:7, 8; 12:5.
the seat next, was the place of distinction, I Sam. 20:25.
hyssop frequently grew on, I Ks. 4:33.
Miracles Connected with:
falling of the walls of Jericho, Josh. 6:20.
handwriting on the wall of Belshazzar's palace, Dan. 5:5, 25-28.
Illustrative
of salvation, Is. 26:1; 60:18.
of the protection of God, Zech. 2:5.
of those who afford protection, I Sam. 25:16; Is. 2:15.
of the church as a protection to the nation, Song 8:9, 10.
of ordinances as a protection to the church, Song 2:9; Is. 5:5.
of the wealth of the rich in his own conceit, Prov. 18:11.
(brazen) of prophets in their testimony against the wicked, Jer. 22:20.
(bowing or tottering) of the wicked under judgments, Ps. 62:3; Is. 30:13.
(of partition) of separation of Jews and Gentiles, Eph. 2:14.
(daubed with untempered mortar) of the teaching of false prophets, Ez. 13:10-15.
(whited) of hypocrites, Acts 23:3.
Wander.
Gen. 20:13, me to w. from my father's house
Num. 14:33, children shall w. in the wilderness
32:13, he made them w. in the wilderness
Dt. 27:18, he that maketh the blind to w. out
Job 12:24, causeth them to w. in a wilderness
38:41, unto God, they w. for lack of meat
Ps. 55:7, then would I w. far off, and remain
59:15, them w. up and down for
107:40, them to w. in the wilderness
119:10, not w. from thy commandments
Is. 47:15, shall w. every one to his quarter
Jer. 14:10, thus have they loved to w., they
48:12, that shall cause him to w., and
Amos 8:12, and they shall w. from sea to sea
Wandered.
Gen. 21:14, and w. in the wilderness of
Josh. 14:10, of Israel w. in the wilderness
Ps. 107:4, they w. in the wilderness
Is. 16:8, they w. through the wilderness
Lam. 4:14, they have w. as blind men in the
15, when they fled away and w., they
Ez. 34:6, my sheep w. through all the
Amos 4:8, or three cities w. unto one city
Heb. 11:37, they w. about in sheepskins and
38, they w. in deserts, and in
Wanderers.
Jer. 48:12, that I will send unto him w., that
Hos. 9:17, shall be w. among the nations
Wanderest.
Jer. 2:20, under every green tree thou w.
Wandereth.
Job 15:23, he w. abroad for bread, saying
Prov. 21:16, the man that w. out of the way of
27:8, as a bird that w. from her nest, so
8, so is a man that w. from his place
Is. 16:3, outcasts; bewray not him that w.
Jer. 49:5, none shall gather up him that w.
Wandering.
Gen. 37:15, behold, he was w. in the field
Prov. 26:2, as the bird by w., as the swallow
Ecc. 6:9, the eyes than the w. of the desire
Is. 16:2, as a w. bird cast out of the nest
I Tim. 5:13, w. about from house to house
Jude 13, w. stars, to whom is reserved the
Wanderings.
Ps. 56:8, thou tellest my w.: put thou my
Want.
Dt. 28:48, nakedness, and in w. of all things
57, shall eat them for w. of all things
Jud. 18:10, a place where there is no w. of
19:19, there is no w. of any thing
Job 24:8, embrace...rock for w. of a shelter
30:3, for w. and famine they were
31:19, seen any perish for w. of clothing
Ps. 23:1, is my shepherd; I shall not w.
34:9, is no w. to them that fear him
10, Lord shall not w. any good thing
Prov. 6:11, and thy w. as an armed man
10:21, but fools die for w. of wisdom
13:23, is destroyed for w. of judgment
25, the belly of the wicked shall w.
14:28, but in the w. of people is
21:5, every one that is hasty only to w.
22:16, to the rich, shall surely come to w.
24:34, and thy w. as an armed man
Is. 34:16, shall fail, none shall w. her mate
Jer. 33:17, never w. a man to sit upon the
18, Levites w. a man before me to offer
35:19, not w. a man to stand before me for
Lam. 4:9, for w. of the fruits of the field
Ez. 4:17, they may w. bread and water, and
Amos 4:6, and w. of bread in all your places
Mk. 12:44, she of her w. did cast in all that
Lu. 15:14, land; and he began to be in w.
II Cor. 8:14, may be a supply for their w.
14, also may be a supply for your w.
9:12, only supplieth the w. of the saints
Phil. 4:11, not that I speak in respect of w.
Wanted.
Jer. 44:18, we have w. all things, and have
Jno. 2:3, when they w. wine, the mother of
II Cor. 11:9, I was present with you, and w., I
Wanteth.
Dt. 15:8, for his need, in that which he w.
Prov. 9:4, for him that w. understanding
16, as for him that w. understanding
10:19, of words there w. not sin: but
28:16, the prince that w. understanding
Ecc. 6:2, so that he w. nothing for his soul
Song 7:2, round goblet, which w. not liquor
Wanting.
II Ks. 10:19, and all his priests; let none be w.
19, whosoever shall be w., he shall not
Prov. 19:7, with words, yet they are w. to him
Ecc. 1:15, which is w. cannot be numbered
Dan. 5:27, in the balances, and art found w.
Tit. 1:5, set in order the things that are w.
3:13, that nothing be w. unto them
Js. 1:4, be perfect and entire, w. nothing
Wanton.
Is. 3:16, stretched forth necks and w. eyes
I Tim. 5:11, begun to wax w. against Christ
Js. 5:5, pleasure on the earth, and been w.
Wantonness.
Rom. 13:13, not in chambering and w., not in
II Pet. 2:18, through much w., those that were
Wants.
Jud. 19:20, let all thy w. lie upon me; only
Phil. 2:25, and he that ministered to my w.
War.
Gen. 14:2, these made w. with Bera king of
Ex. 1:10, when there falleth out any w.
13:17, the people repent when they see w.
15:3, the Lord is a man of w.: the Lord
17:16, the Lord will have w. with Amalek
32:17, there is a noise of w. in the camp
Num. 1:3, able to go forth to w. in Israel
20, 22, 24, 26, 28, 30, 32, 34, 36, 38, 40, 42, all that were able to go forth to w.

War -Continued.
Num. 1:45, were able to go forth to w. in Israel
10:9, if ye go to w. in your land against
26:2, that are able to go to w. in Israel
31:3, some of yourselves unto the w.
4, of Israel, shall ye send to the w.
5, twelve thousand armed for w.
6, and Moses sent them to the w., a
6, of Eleazer the priest, to the w.
21, men of w. which went to the battle
27, them that took the w. upon them
28, the men of w. which went out to
32, which the men of w. had caught
36, of them that went out to w.
49, men of w. which are under our
53, the men of w. had taken spoil
32:6, shall your brethren go to w., and
20, go armed before the Lord to w.
27, over, every man armed for w.
Dt. 1:41, on every man his weapons of w.
2:14, generation of the men of w. were
16, all the men of w. were consumed
3:18, all that are meet for the w.
4:34, signs, and by wonders, and by w.
20:12, but will make w. against thee, then
19, in making w. against it to take it
20, the city that maketh w. with thee
21:10, when thou goest forth to w.
24:5, new wife, he shall not go out to w.
Josh. 4:13, forty thousand prepared for w.
5:4, even all the men of w., died in the
6, all the people that were men of w.
6:3, compass the city, all ye men of w.
8:1, take all the people of w. with thee
3, arose, and all the people of w., to
11, even the people of w. that were
10:5, Gibeon, and made w. against it
7, and all the people of w. with him
24, captains of the men of w. which
11:7, and all the people of w. with him
18, Joshua made w. a long time with
23, and the land rested from w.
14:11, even so is my strength now, for w.
15, and the land had rest from w.
17:1, he was a man of w., therefore he
22:12, to go up to w. against them
Jud. 3:2, might know, to teach them w.
10, judged Israel, and went out to w.
5:8, gods; then was w. in the gates
11:4, 5, the children of Ammon made w.
27, doest me wrong to w. against me
18:11, appointed with weapons of w.
16, appointed with their weapons of w.
17, were appointed with weapons of w.
20:17, sword: all these were men of w.
21:22, not to each man his wife in the w.
I Sam. 8:12, and to make his instruments of w.
14:52, was sore w. against the Philistines
16:18, and a man of w., and prudent in
17:33, and he a man of w. from his youth
18:5, Saul set him over the men of w.
19:8, there was w. again: and David
23:8, called all the people together to w.
28:15, Philistines make w. against me
II Sam. 1:27, and the weapons of w. perished!
3:1, long w. between the house of Saul
6, was w. between the house of Saul
11:7, did, and how the w. prospered
18, all the things concerning the w.
19, end of telling the matters of the w.
17:8, thy father is a man of w., and will
21:15, Philistines had yet w. again with
II Sam. 22:35, he teacheth my hands to w.; so
I Ks. 2:5, and shed the blood of w. in peace
5, put the blood of w. upon his girdle
9:22, but they were men of w., and his
14:30, there was w. between Rehoboam
15:6, there was w. between Rehoboam
7, there was w. between Abijam and
16, 32, there was w. between Asa and
20:18, or whether they be come out for w.
22:1, continued three years without w.
II Ks. 8:28, to the w. against Hazael king of
13:25, hand of Jehoahaz his father by w.
14:7, took Selah by w., and called the
16:5, Israel came up to Jerusalem to w.
18:20, counsel and strength for the w.
24:16, that were strong and apt for w.
25:4, men of w. fled by night by the way
19, that was set over the men of w.
I Chr. 5:10, in the days of Saul they made w.
18, to shoot with bow, and skilful in w.
18, threescore, that went out to the w.
19, they made w. with the Hagarites
22, slain, because the w. was of God
7:4, were bands of soldiers for w., six
11, fit to go out for w. and battle
40, of them that were apt to the w. and
12:1, the mighty men, helpers of the w.
8, and men of w. fit for the battle
23, that were ready armed to the w.
24, hundred, ready armed to the w.
25, mighty men of valour for the w.
33, forth to battle, expert in w.
33, with all instruments of w., fifty
35, of the Danites expert in w. twenty
36, battle, expert in w., forty thousand
37, all manner of instruments of w.
38, all these men of w., that could
18:10, (for Hadarezer had w. with Tou)
20:4, there arose w. at Gezer with the
5, and there was w. again with the
6, yet again there was w. at Gath
28:3, thou hast been a man of w., and
II Chr. 6:34, if thy people go out to w. against
8:9, they were men of w., and chief of
13:2, w. between Abijah and Jeroboam
3, with an army of valiant men of w.
14:6, and he had no w. in those years
15:19, and there was no more w. unto the
17:10, made no w. against Jehoshaphat
13, and the men of w., mighty men of
18, ready prepared for the w.
18:3, and we will be with thee in the w.
22:5, son of Ahab king of Israel to w.
25:5, choice men, able to go forth to w.
26:11, men, that went out to w. by bands
13, that made w. with mighty power
28:12, them that came from the w.
32:6, and he set captains of w. over the
33:14, and put captains of w. in all the
35:21, the house wherewith I have w.
Job 5:20, in w. from the power of the sword
10:17, changes and w. are against me
38:23, against the day of battle and w.?
Ps. 18:34, he teacheth my hands to w., so
27:3, though w. should rise against me
55:21, butter, but w. was in his heart
68:30, thou the people that delight in w.
120:7, but when I speak, they are for w.
Ps. 140:2, are they gathered together for w.
144:1, teacheth my hands to w.
Prov. 20:18, and with good advice make w.
24:6, counsel thou shalt make thy w.
Ecc. 3:8, a time of w., and a time of peace
8:8, there is no discharge in that w.
9:18, is better than weapons of w.: but
Song 3:8, hold swords, being expert in w.
Is. 2:4, neither shall they learn w. any
3:2, mighty man, and the man of w.
25, sword, and thy mighty in the w.
7:1, toward Jerusalem to w. against it
21:15, and from the grievousness of w.
36:5, I have counsel and strength for w.
37:9, come forth to make w. with thee
41:12, they that w. against thee shall be
42:13, stir up jealousy like a man of w.
Jer. 4:19, of the trumpet, the alarm of w.
6:4, prepare ye w. against her; arise
23, set in array as men for w. against
21:2, king of Babylon maketh w.
4, I will turn back the weapons of w.
28:8, of w., and of evil, and of pestilence
38:4, the hands of the men of w. that
39:4, saw them, and all the men of w.
41:3, found there, and the men of w.
16, even mighty men of w., and the
42:14, Egypt, where we shall see no w.
48:14, mighty and strong men for the w.?
49:2, cause an alarm of w. to be heard in
26, all the men of w. shall be cut off in
50:30, all her men of w. shall be cut off in
51:20, my battle axe and weapons of w.
32, and the men of w. are affrighted
52:7, all the men of w. fled, and went
25, had the charge of the men of w.
Ez. 17:17, company make for him in the w.
26:9, engines of w. against thy walls
27:10, in thine army, thy men of w.
27, all thy men of w., that are in thee
32:27, down to hell with their weapons of w.
39:20, mighty men, and with all men of w.
Dan. 7:21, horn made w. with the saints
9:26, unto the end of the w. desolations
Joel 2:7, shall climb the wall like men of w.
3:9, prepare w., wake up the mighty
9, let all the men of w. draw near
Mic. 2:8, by securely as men averse from w.
3:5, they even prepare w. against him
4:3, neither shall they learn w. any
Lu. 14:31, to make w. against another king
23:11, Herod with his men of w. set him
II Cor. 10:3, we do not w. after the flesh
I Tim. 1:18, them mightest w. a good warfare
Js. 4:1, lusts that w. in your members?
2, ye fight and w., yet ye have not
I Pet. 2:11, lusts, which w. against the soul
Rev. 11:7, pit shall make w. against them
12:7, there was w. in heaven: Michael
17, went to make w. with the remnant
13:4, who is able to make w. with him?
7, him to make w. with the saints
17:14, these...make w. with the Lamb
19:11, he doth judge and make w.
19, to make w. against him that sat
antiquity of, Gen. 11:2.
originates in the lusts of men, Js. 4:1.
a time for, Ecc. 3:8.
God
frequently ordered, Ex. 17:16; Num. 31:1, 2; Dt. 7:1, 2; I Sam. 15:1-3.
taught his people the art of, II Sam. 22:35.
strengthens his people for, Lev. 26:7, 8.
gives the victory in, Num. 21:3; Dt. 2:33; 3:3; II Sam. 23:10; Prov. 21:31.
causes, to cease, Ps. 46:9.
scatters those who delight in, Ps. 68:30.
large armies frequently engaged in, II Chr. 13:3; 14:9.
weapons used in, Josh. 1:14; Jud. 18:11.
Preceded by
consultation, Lu. 14:31, with Prov. 24:6.
great preparation, Joel 3:9.
rumors, Jer. 4:19; Mat. 24:6.
frequently long continued, II Sam. 3:1.
frequently sore and bloody, I Sam. 14:22; I Chr. 5:22; II Chr. 14:13; 28:6.
Often Attended by
famine, Is. 51:19; Jer. 14:15; Lam. 5:10.
pestilence, Jer. 27:13; 28:8.
cruelty, Jer. 18:21; Lam. 5:11-14.
devastation, Is. 1:7.
records often kept of, Num. 21:14.
often sent as a punishment for sin, Jud. 5:8.
The Jews
were expert in, I Chr. 12:33, 35, 36; Song 3:8.
frequently engaged in, Josh 6-11; I Ks. 14:30; 15:7, 16.
Illustrative of
our contest with death, Ecc. 8:8.
the contest of saints with the enemies of their salvation, Rom. 7: 23; II Cor. 10:3; Eph. 6:12; I Tim. 1:18.
the contest between antichrist and the church, Rev. 11:7; 13:4, 7.
the malignity of the wicked, Ps. 55:21.
Warfare of Saints.
is not after the flesh, II Cor. 10:3.
is a good warfare, I Tim. 1:18, 19.
called the good fight of faith, I Tim. 6:12.
Is Against
the devil, Gen. 3:15; II Cor. 2: 11; Eph. 6:12; Js. 4:7; I Pet. 5: 8; Rev. 12:17.
the flesh, Rom. 7:23; I Cor. 9:25-27; II Cor. 12:7; Gal. 5:17; I Pet. 2:11.
enemies, Ps. 38:19; 56:2; 59:3.
the world, Jno. 16:33; I Jno. 5: 4, 5.
death, I Cor. 15:26, with Heb. 2: 14, 15.
often arises from the opposition of friends or relatives, Mic. 7:6, with Mat. 10:35, 36.
To be Carried on
under Christ, as our captain, Heb. 2:10.
under Lord's banner, Ps. 60:4.
with faith, I Tim. 1:18, 19.
with a good conscience, I Tim. 1: 18, 19.
with steadfastness in the faith, I Cor. 16:13; I Pet. 5:9, with Heb. 10:23.
with earnestness, Jude 3.
with watchfulness, I Cor. 16:13; I Pet. 5:8.
with sobriety, I Thess. 5:6; I Pet. 5:8.
with endurance of hardness, II Tim. 2:3, 10.
with self-denial, I Cor. 9:25-27.
with confidence in God, Ps. 27: 1-3.
with prayer, Ps. 35:1-3; Eph. 6: 18.
without earthly entanglements, II Tim. 2:4.
mere professors do not maintain, Jer. 9:3.
Saints
are all engaged in, Phil. 1:30.
must stand firm in, Eph. 6:13, 14.
exhorted to diligence in, I Tim. 6:12; Jude 3.
encouraged in, Is. 41:11, 12; 51: 12; Mic. 7:8; I Jno. 4:4.
helped by God in, Ps. 118:13; Is. 41:13, 14.
protected by God in, Ps. 140:7.
comforted by God in, II Cor. 7: 5, 6.
strengthened by God in, Ps. 20:2 27:14; Is. 41:10.
strengthened by Christ in, II Cor. 12:9; II Tim. 4:17.
delivered by Christ in, II Tim. 4: 18.
thank God for victory in, Rom. 7: 25; I Cor. 15:57.

Warfare of Saints—Continued.
Armor for,
girdle of truth, Eph. 6:14.
breastplate of righteousness, Eph. 6:14.
preparation of the gospel, Eph. 6: 15.
shield of faith, Eph. 6:16.
helmet of salvation, Eph. 6:17; I Thess. 5:8.
sword of the Spirit, Eph. 6:17.
called armor of God, Eph. 6:11.
called armor of righteousness, II Cor. 6:7.
called armor of light, Rom. 13:12.
not carnal, II Cor. 10:4.
mighty through God, II Cor. 10:4, 5.
the whole, is required, Eph. 6:13.
must be put on, Rom. 13:12; Eph. 6:11.
to be on right hand and left, II Cor. 6:7.
Victory in, is
from God, I Cor. 15:57; II Cor. 2:14.
through Christ, Rom. 7:25; I Cor. 15:27; II Cor. 12:9; Rev. 12:11.
by faith, Heb. 11:33-37; I Jno. 5: 4, 5.
over the devil, Rom. 16:20; I Jno. 2:14.
over the flesh, Rom. 7:24, 25; Gal. 5:24.
over the world, I Jno. 5:4, 5.
over all that exalts itself, II Cor. 10:5.
over death and the grave, Is. 25: 8; 26:19; Hos. 13:14; I Cor. 15: 54, 55.
triumphant, Rom. 8:37; II Cor. 10:5.
They Who Overcome in, Shall
eat of the hidden manna, Rev. 2: 17.
eat of the tree of life, Rev. 2:7.
be clothed in white raiment, Rev. 3:5.
be pillars in the temple of God, Rev. 3:12.
sit with Christ in his throne, Rev. 3:21.
have a white stone, and, in it a new name written, Rev. 2:17.
have power over the nations, Rev. 2:26.
have the name of God written upon them by Christ, Rev. 3:12.
have God as their God, Rev. 21:7.
have the morning-star, Rev. 2:28.
inherit all things, Rev. 21:7.
be confessed by Christ before God the Father, Rev. 3:5.
be sons of God, Rev. 21:7.
not be hurt by the second death, Rev. 2:11.
not have their names blotted out of the book of life, Rev. 3:5.

Warred, eth.
Num. 31:7, w. against Midianites
Josh. 24:9, Balak, w. against Israel
I Ks. 14:19, how he w. and reigned
22:45, Jehosh. how he w. writ.
II Ks. 6:8, king of Syria w. ag. Is.
II Chr. 26:6, Uzziah w. ag. Philist.
II Tim. 2:4, w. entangl. himself

Warring.
II Ks. 19:8, w. ag. Libnah; Is. 37: 8.
Rom. 7:23, a law in my memb. w.

Warrior, s.
I Ks. 12:21, who were w.; II Chr. 11:1.
Is. 9:5, battle of w. is with noise

Wars.
Num. 21:14, in book of w. of Lord
Jud. 3:1, not known w. of Canaan
I Chr. 22:8, great w. sh. not build
II Chr. 16:9, hencef. shalt have w.
Ps. 46:9, he maketh w. to cease
Mat. 24:6, hear of w. and rumors of w.; Mk. 13:7; Lu. 21:9.
Js. 4:1, from whence come w.?

Ward.
Gen. 40:3, put in w.; 4, 7; 41:10.
42:7, Joseph put brethren in w.
Lev. 24:12, put blasphemer in w.
Num. 15:34, gath. of sticks in w.
II Sam. 20:3, ten concubin. in w.
I Chr. 12:29, had kept w. of Saul
25:8, cast lots, w. against w.
26:16, by cause of w. goi. ag. w.
Neh. 12:24, thanks w. against w.
25, porters keep. w. at gates; 45.
Is. 21:8, I am set in my w.
Jer. 37:13, capt. of w. was there
Ez. 19:9, they put Zedek. in w.
Acts 12:10, first and second w.

Wards.
I Chr. 9:23, house of taber. by w.
26:12, hav. w. one ag. another
Neh. 13:30, appoint. w. of priests

Wardrobe.
II Ks. 22:14, Shallum the keeper of the w.; II Chr. 34:22.

Ware.
Lu. 8:27, man w. no clothes
Acts 14:6, w. of it, fled to Lys.
II Tim. 4:15, of coppersmith be w.

Ware, s.
Neh. 10:31, if peo. bri. w. on sab.
13:16, men of Tyre brought w.
Neh. 13:20, merchants and sellers of w.
Jer. 10:17, gath. up w. out of land
Ez. 27:16, by reas. of w.; 18, 33.
Jon. 1:5, mariners cast forth w.

Warfare.
I Sam. 28:1, gath. armies for w.
Is. 40:2, her w. is accomplished
I Cor. 9:7, goeth a w. any time
II Cor. 10:4, weap. of w. not carnal
I Tim. 1:18, might. war a good w.

Warm.
II Ks. 4:34, flesh of child waxed w.
Job 6:17, th. wax w. they vanish
37:17, how garm. are w. when
Ecc. 4:11, how can one be w. al.?
Is. 44:15, take ther. and w. hims.
47:14, sh. not be a coal to w.
Hag. 1:6, but there is none w.

Warmed, eth, ing.
Job 31:20, were not w. wi. fleece
39:14, ostrich w. eggs in dust
Is. 44:16, w. himself, and saith
Mk. 14:54, and Pet. w. himself; Jno. 18:18, 25.
67, when she saw P. w. himself
Js. 2:16, depart in peace, be w.

Warn.
II Chr. 19:10, sh. w. they tresp. not
Ez. 3:18, to w. the wicked; 33:8.
19, yet if thou w. wicked; 33:9.
21, w. righteous
33:3, w. people; 7.
Acts 20:31, I ceased not to w. ev.
I Cor. 4:14, beloved sons I w. you
I Thess. 5:14, w. that are unruly

Warned.
II Ks. 6:10, man of God w. him
Ps. 19:11, by them is servant w.
Ez. 3:21, live, because he is w.
33:6, and the people be not w.
Mat. 2:12, Joseph being w. of G.
3:7, O generation of vipers, who hath w. you? Lu. 3:7.
Acts 10:22, Cornelius w. from G.
Heb. 11:7, Noah w. prepared ark

Warning.
Je. 6:10, to whom sh. I give w.?
Ez. 3:17, and give them w.
18, thou givest him not w.; 20.
33:4, taketh not w.
5, took not w.
Col. 1:28, w. every man, teaching

Warp.
Lev. 13:48, pla. in w.; 49, 51, 57, 59.
52, burn w.
56, rend w.; 58, wash.

Was.
Gen. 5:24, walked with G. w. not
Rev. 1:4, is and which w.; 8; 4:8.
17:8, beast th. saw, w. is not; 11.

Was, It.
Ex. 16:15, wist not what it w.
Is. 48:16, from time that it w.
Ez. 16:15, his it w.
19, thus it w.

Wash.
Gen. 18:4, w. y. feet; 19:2; 24:32.
Ex. 2:5, daught. of P. came to w.
29:4, Aa. w.; 30:19, 20, 21; 40:12.
Lev. 6:27, shalt w. that whereon
13:54, w. thi. wherein plague is
14:8, w. himself; Dt. 23:11.
9, w. his flesh in water; 15:16; 16: 4, 24; 22:6.
17:16, if he w. not sh. bear iniq.
Dt. 21:6, w. hands over heifer
Ruth 3:3, w. thyself, and anoint
I Sam. 25:41, servant to w. feet
II Sam. 11:8, go down and w. feet
II Ks. 5:10, go w. in Jordan seven times
12, may I not w. and be clean?
13, saith to thee, W. be clean?
II Chr. 4:6, layers to w. in, sea for
Job 9:30, if I w. myself wi. water
Ps. 26:6, I will w. my hands in
51:2, w. me from mine iniquity
7, w. me and I sh. be whiter th.
58:10, w. feet in blood of wicked
Is. 1:16, w. ye, make you clean
Jer. 2:22, though thou w. with nitre
4:14, w. thy heart from wickedn.
Ez. 23:40, thou didst w. thyself
Mat. 6:17, when fastest, w. face
15:2, they w. not when they eat
Mk. 7:3, exc. they w. eat not; 4.
Lu. 7:38, began to w. his feet
Jno. 9:7, w. in pool of Siloam; 11.
13:5, began to w. disciples' feet
6, Lord, dost thou w. my feet?
8, never w. my feet, if I w. not
14, ought to w. one ano.'s feet
Acts 22:16, and w. away thy sins

Washed.
Gen. 43:24, water, they w. feet
31, Joseph w. face and went out
49:11, Ju. w. garments in wine
Ex. 40:32, w. as L. commanded
Lev. 13:55, plague aft. it is w.; 58.
Jud. 19:21, concub. w. their feet
II Sam. 12:20, David arose and w.
I Ks. 22:38, one w. chariot in pool
Job 29:6, I w. steps with butter
Ps. 73:13, I w. hands in innocen.
Prov. 30:12, not w. fr. filthiness
Song 5:3, I have w. my feet
12, his eyes are w. with milk
Is. 4:4, w. away filth of daughters
Ez. 16:4, nor wast w. in water
9, I thorou. w. away thy blood
Mat. 27:24, Pilate w. his hands
Lu. 7:44, she hath w. my feet
11:38, marveled he had not w.
Jno. 9:7, he went and w.; 11, 15.
13:10, is w. need. not save to
14, master have w. your feet
Acts 9:37, wh. when they had w.
16:33, he took them, w. stripes
I Cor. 6:11, ye are w. sanctified
I Tim. 5:10, if she w. saints' feet
Heb. 10:22, having our bodies w.
II Pet. 2:22, sow w. to wallowing
Rev. 1:5, that w. us fr. our sins
7:14, have w. their robes white

Washest, ing.
II Sam. 11:2, Da. saw a woman w.
Job 14:19, w. away thi. wh. grow
Lu. 5:2, fishermen were w. nets

Washing, s.
Lev. 15:36, plague dark after w.
Neh. 4:23, ev. one put off for w.
Song 4:2, sheep came fr. w.; 6:6.
Mk. 7:4, w. of cups and tables; 8.
Eph. 5:26, cleanse wi. w. of wat.
Tit. 3:5, saved us by w. of regen.
Heb. 9:10, stood in meats and w.

Washing, enjoined by the law, Ex. 29:4; Lev. 6:27; 13:54; 14:8; Dt. 21:6; II Chr. 4:6.
of the feet, Gen. 18:4; 24:32; 43: 24; I Sam. 25:41; Lu. 7:38; I Tim. 5:10.
of the hands, Dt. 21:6; Ps. 26:6; Mat. 27:24.
Christ washes disciples' feet, Jno. 13.
superstitious, censured, Mk. 7:3; Lu. 11:38.
figuratively, Job 9:30; Is. 1:16; 4: 4; Tit. 3:5; Heb. 10:22; Eph. 5: 26.
in the blood of Christ, I Cor. 6: 11; Rev. 1:5; 7:14.

Washpot.
Ps. 60:8, Moab is my w.; 108:9.

Wast.
Ob. 11, thou w. as one of them
Rev. 11:17, who art, and w. art

Waste (n.).
Jer. 49:13, Bozrah shall bec. a w.
Mat. 26:8, to what purpose is this w.? Mk. 14:4.

Waste (adj.).
Dt. 32:10, found him in w. wil.
Job 30:3, fleeing into the w. wil.
38:27, to satisfy desol. w. ground
Is. 24:1, Lord maketh earth w.
42:15, I will make w. mountains
49:17, that made w. sh. go forth
Jer. 2:15, lions made his land w.
46:19, Noph shall be w. and des.
Ez. 5:14, I will make Jerusal. w.
29:9, Eg. shall be w.; 10; 30:12.
38:8, mountains been always w.
Nah. 2:10, Ninev. is void and w.
Zeph. 3:6, I have made streets w.
Hag. 1:9, because my house is w.

Waste (v.).
I Ks. 17:14, barrel of meal not w.
I Chr. 17:9, no childr. of wick. w.
Ps. 80:13, boar of wood doth w.
Jer. 50:21, w. inhabitants of Pek.
Mic. 5:6, they sh. w. land of Assy.

Wasted.
Num. 14:33, till carcasses be w.
24:22, the Kenite shall be w.
Dt. 2:14, men of war were w.
I Ks. 17:16, barrel of meal w. not
I Chr. 20:1, J. w. country of Am.
Ps. 137:3, that w. required mirth
Is. 6:11, till cities be w. without
19:5, river sh. be w. dried up
60:12, nations sh. be utterly w.
Jer. 44:6, are w. and desolate as
Joel 1:10, field is w. corn is w.
Lu. 15:13, prodig. w. substance
16:1, accused that he w. goods
Gal. 1:13, persecu. church and w.

Wasteness.
Zeph. 1:15, day of w. desolation

Waster.
Prov. 18:9, brother to a great w.
Is. 54:16, created w. to destroy

Wastes.
Is. 61:4, they shall build old w.
Jer. 49:13, Boz. sh. be perpet. w.
Ez. 33:24, that inhab. w. of Is.
27, they in the w. shall fall
36:4, thus saith L. to desolate w.
10, the w. shall be builded; 33.

Wasteth.
Job 14:10, man dieth, w. away
Ps. 91:6, nor destruction that w.
Prov. 19:26, he that w. father

Wasting.
Is. 59:7, w. and destruction are in
60:18, not heard w. nor destruc.

Watch (n.).
Ex. 14:24, in morn. w. L. looked
Jud. 7:19, middle w. had set w.
I Sam. 11:11, S. came in morn. w.
II Ks. 11:6, so shall ye keep the w. of house; 7; II Chr. 23:6.
Neh. 4:9, prayed to God set a w.
7:3, every one in his w. and
Job 7:12, am I a sea, that set. w.?
Ps. 90:4, a thous. years as a w.
141:3, set a w. before my mouth
Jer. 51:12, make the w. strong
Hab. 2:1, I will sta. upon my w.
Mat. 14:25, in fourth w.; Mk. 6:48.
24:43, wh. w. thief wo. come
Mat. 27:65, ye have a w. go your 66, seal. stone and setting a w.
28:11, some of w. came into city
Lu. 2:8, shepherds keeping w.
12:38, if he come in second w.

Watch (v.).
Gen. 31:49, Lord w. between me
I Sam. 19:11, Saul sent to w. Da.
Ezra 8:29, w. ye, keep vessels till
Job 14:16, not w. over my sin?
Ps. 102:7, I w. am as sparrow
130:6, more than they that w.
Is. 21:5, w. in the watch-tower
29:20, all that w. for iniquity
Jer. 5:6, a leop. sh. w. over cities
31:28, so will I w. over them
44:27, I will w. over them
Nah. 2:1, keep munit. w. way
Hab. 2:1, I will w. to see what he
Mat. 24:42, w. therefore; 25:13; Mk. 13:35; Lu. 21:36; Acts 20:31.
26:38, Jesus said, w. with me
40, could ye not w.? Mk. 14:34, 37.
41, w. and pray; Mk. 13:33; 14:38; Col. 4:2.
Mk. 13:34, command. porter to w.
37, I say unto all, W.
I Cor. 16:13, w. stand in faith
I Thess. 5:6, let us w.; I Pet. 4:7.
II Tim. 4:5, w. th. in all things
Heb. 13:17, th. w. for your souls

Watched.
Jer. 20:10, familiars w. for halt.
31:28, as I have w. over them
Lam. 4:17, w. for a nation that
Dan. 9:14, Lord w. on evil
Mat. 24:43, man of house would have w.; Lu. 12:39.
27:36, sitting down they w. him
Mk. 3:2, w. whether he would heal on sab.; Lu. 6:7; 14:1.
Lu. 20:20, th. w. and sent spies
Acts 9:24, w. gates day and night

Watcher, s.
Jer. 4:16, published that w. come
Dan. 4:13, w. and holy one came
17, degree of w.
23, king saw w.

Watches.
Neh. 12:9, over against th. in w.
Ps. 63:6, when I meditate in w.
119:148, mine eyes prev. night w.
Lam. 2:19, in beginning of the w.

Watcheth.
Ps. 37:32, wicked w. righteous
Ez. 7:6, it w. for th. it is come
Rev. 16:15, blessed is he that w.

Watchful.
Rev. 3:2, be w. strengthen things

Watchfulness.
Christ an example of, Mat. 26:38, 40; Lu. 6:12.
commanded, Mk. 13:37; Rev. 3:2.
exhortations to, I Thess. 5:6; I Pet. 4:7.
God especially requires in ministers, Ez. 3:17, with Is. 62:6; Mk. 13: 34.
ministers exhorted to, Acts 20:31; II Tim. 4:5.
faithful ministers exercise, Heb. 13: 17.
faithful ministers approved by, Mat. 24:45, 46; Lu. 12:41-44.
Should be
with prayer, Lu. 21:36; Eph. 6: 18.
with thanksgiveng, Col. 4:2.
with steadfastness in the faith, I Cor. 16:13.
with heedfulness, Mk. 13:33.
with sobriety, I Thess. 5:6; I Pet. 4:7.
at all times, Prov. 8:34.
in all things, II Tim. 4:5.
saints pray to be kept in a state of, Ps. 141:3.
Motives to:
expected direction from God, Hab. 2:1.
uncertain time of the coming of Christ, Mat. 24:42; 25:13; Mk. 13:35, 36.
incessant assaults of the devil, I Pet. 5:8.
liability to temptation, Mat. 26: 41.
blessedness of, Lu. 12:37; Rev. 16: 15.
unfaithful ministers devoid of, Is. 56:10.
the wicked averse to, I Thess. 5:7.
danger of remissness in, Mat. 24:48-51; 25:5, 8, 12; Rev. 3:3.
illustrated, Lu. 12:35, 36.
exemplified, David, Ps. 102:7; Anna, Lu. 2:37; Paul, II Cor. 11:27.

Watching, s.
I Sam. 4:13, E. sat by way-si. w.
Prov. 8:34, heareth me, w. daily
Lam. 4:17, in w. we ha. watched
Mat. 27:54, centurion w. Jesus
Lu. 12:37, L. when com. find w.
II Cor. 6:5, in labors, in w. in fast
11:27, w. often, in hunger, thirst
Eph. 6:18, w. with perseverance

Watchman.
II Sam. 18:25, w. cried, told king
26, w. saw anoth. man running
II Ks. 9:18, w. told, cometh not; 20.
Ps. 127:1, w. waketh but in vain

Watchman—Continued.
Is. 21:6, set w.
11, w. what of the night?
Jer. 51:12, set up the w. prepare
Ez. 3:17, made thee a w.; 33:7.
33:2, if peo. set him up for th. w.
Hos. 9:8, w. of Ephr. was with G.
Watchmen,
Song 3:3, w. go about city; 5:7.
Is. 52:8, thy w. shall lift voice
56:10, his w. are blind, ignorant
62:6, I have set w. on thy walls
Jer. 6:17, set w. over you, saying
31:6, w. on mount Ephr. sh. cry
Mic. 7:4, day of thy w. cometh
soldiers generally acted as, Mat. 27: 65, 66.
citizens sometimes acted as, Neh. 7:3.
Were Stationed
on watch towers, II Ks. 9:17; Is. 21:5.
on the walls of cities, Is. 62:6.
in the streets of cities, Ps. 127:1.
around the temple in Jerusalem on special occasions, II Ks. 11:6.
paraded the streets at night to preserve order, Song 3:3; 5:7.
In Time of Danger
increased in number, Jer. 51:12.
vigilant night and day, Neh. 4:9; Is. 21:8.
reported the approach of all strangers, etc., II Sam. 18:24-27; II Ks. 9:18-20; Is. 21:6, 7, 9.
sounded an alarm at the approach of enemies, Ez. 33:2, 3.
vigilance of, vain without God's protection, Ps. 127:1.
were relieved by turns, Neh. 7:3.
danger of sleeping on their posts, referred to, Mat. 28:13, 14.
neglecting to give warning punished with death, Ez. 33:6.
often interrogated by passengers, Is. 21:11.
Illustrative
of ministers, Is. 52:8; 62:6; Ez. 3:17; Heb. 13:17.
(blind) of careless ministers, Is. 56:10.
(looking for the morning) of anxious waiting for God, Ps. 130: 5, 6.
Watch-tower,
II Chr. 20:24, Ju. came toward w.
Is. 21:5, watch in w. eat, drink
S. I stand continually on the w.
Water (n.),
Gen. 16:7, angel found Ha. by w.
18:4, let a little w. be fetched
21:14, Abra. took a bottle of w.
24:32, Laban gave the man w.
43, give me w. to drink
26:20, w. is ours
32, found w.
43:24, the steward gave them w.
49:4, unstable as w. sh. not excel
Ex. 12:9, nor sodden with w.
17:6, shall come w. out of rock
20:4, any likeness th. is in w.
23:25, L. bless thy bread and w.
29:4, Aaron and his sons shall wash them with w.; 30:20; 40:12; Lev. 8:6; 16:4, 24.
Lev. 6:28, be scoured in w.; 15:12.
11:32, it must be put into w.
Num. 5:22, w. that causeth curse
8:7, sprinkle w. of purification
19:9, for a w. of separation; 13, 20, 21; 31:23.
20:8, w. out of the rock; 10, 11; Neh. 9:15; Ps. 114:8.
13, w. of Meribah; 24; 27:14.
21:5, th. is no bread, nor any w.
16, gather peo. I will give th. w.
24:7, shall pour w. out of bucket
31:23, make go through the w.
Dt. 8:7, L. bri. to brooks of w.
11:11, land drinketh w. of rain
12:16, on earth as w.; 24; 15:23.
23:4, with w. in way; Neh. 13:2.
Josh. 7:5, melted and became w.
Jud. 5:25, he asked w. gave milk
7:4, bring th. down to the w.; 5.
15:19, w. came out of the jaw
I Sam. 7:6, gathered and drew w.
25:11, I take my bread and w.
26:11, take now the cruse of w.
30:12, nor drunk any w. three days
II Sam. 14:14, are as w. on ground
17:21, arise and pass over the w.
21:10, till w. dropped on them
I Ks. 13:19, did eat bread drank w.
22, eaten bread and drunk w.
14:15, smite Is. as a reed in w.
17:10, fetch, I pray, a little w.
18:4, fed them with bread and w.
35, w. ran, filled trench wi. w.
38, fire of Lord licked up the w.
22:27, feed him with bread and w. of affliction, II Chr. 18:26.
II Ks. 2:19, the w. is naught, the
3:11, Eli. poured w. on Elijah's
17, valley shall be filled with w.
22, and the sun shone on the w.
6:5, the ax-head fell into w.
22, set bread and w. bef. them
8:15, dipped a thick cloth in w.
20:20, brought w. into the city
II Chr. 32:4, king of Assy. find w.
Job 8:11, can flag grow with. w.?
14:9, yet through the scent of w.
15:16, who drink. iniq. like w.
22:7, hast not given w. to weary
34:7, drinketh scorning like w.
Ps. 22:14, I am poured out like w.
65:9, river of God is full of w.
66:12, went through fire and w.
79:3, blood have th. shed like w.
88:17, came about me like w.
109:18, come into bowels like w.
Prov. 17:14, when one let. out w.
20:5, coun. of man like deep w.
27:19, as in w. face answereth
30:16, that is not filled with w.
Is. 1:22, thy wine mixed with w.
3:1, doth take away stay of w.
21:14, land of Tema brought w.
30:14, found a sherd to take w.
20, L. gave you w. of affliction
41:17, when the poor seek w.
44:3, I will pour w. on thirsty
63:12, dividing w. before them
Jer. 13:1, girdle, put it not in w.
23:15, make th. drink w. of gall
Lam. 1:16, eyes run with w.; 3:48.
2:19, pour out thy heart like w.
5:4, we have drunken our w. for
Ez. 4:17, want bread and w.
7:17, knees be weak as w.; 21:7.
16:4, nor wast thou washed in w.
9, then washed I thee with w.
36:25, sprinkle cle. w. upon you
Hos. 2:5, lov. that gave me my w.
5:10, pour wrath on them like w.
10:7, king cut off as foam on w.
Amos 8:11, not fam. nor thi. of w.
Nah. 2:8, Nineveh like pool of w.
Hab. 3:10, overflow. of w. passed
Mat. 3:11, bapt. you wi. w.; Mk. 1:8; Lu. 3:16; Jno. 1:26.
16, J. went out of w.; Mk. 1:10.
10:42, giv. cup of w.; Mk. 9:41.
14:28, bid me come to thee on w.
17:15, falleth oft into fire and w.
27:24, Pilate took w. and washed
Mk. 14:13, bearing pitcher of w.; Lu. 22:10.
Lu. 8:23, ship was filled with w.
24, rebuked w.
25, w. obeyed
16:24, may dip his finger in w.
Jno. 2:7, fill water-pots with w.
3:5, except a man be born of w.
23, because there was much w.
4:10, living w.; 11.
15, give me w.
46, came wh. he made w. wine
5:3, waiting for moving of w.
4, ang. went down, tro. w.
7:38, out of his belly flow liv. w.
13:5, he poureth w. into a basin
19:34, came thereout blo. and w.
Acts 1:5, J. bapt. with w.; 11:16.
8:36, here is w.
38, went into w.
10:47, can any forbid w. th. be
Eph. 5:26, cle. it wi. wash. of w.
Heb. 9:19, blood of calves wi. w.
10:22, bod. washed with pure w.
Js. 3:12, yield salt w. and fresh
I Pet. 3:20, eight souls saved by w.
II Pet. 2:17, th. are wells witho. w.
3:6, world bei. overflowed wi. w.
Jude 12, clouds they are with. w.
I Jno. 5:6, came by w. and blood
8, three witn. Spirit, w. blood
Rev. 12:15, serpent cast out w.
16:12, Euphrates, w. dried up
21:6, give of fount. of w. of life
22:1, show. me a pure river of w.
17, let take w. of life freely
Water (v.),
Gen. 2:10, out of E. to w. garden
29:7, w. sheep and feed them; 8.
Ps. 6:6, I w. couch with my tears
72:6, as showers that w. earth
Ecc. 2:6, pools of wa. to w. wood
Is. 16:9, I will w. thee with tears
27:3, I will w. it every moment
Ez. 17:7, mi. w. it by furrows
32:6, I will w. with my blood
Joel 3:18, fountain w. valley of S.
Water, No.
Gen. 37:24, there was no w. in it
Ex. 15:22, fou. no w.; 17:1; Num. 20:2; 33:14; Dt. 8:15.
I Ks. 13:22, bread, and drink no w.
II Ks. 3:9, there was no w. for host
Ps. 63:1, thirsty la. wh. no w. is
Is. 1:30, as garden that ha. no w.
41:17, smith drinketh no w.
50:2, stinketh bec. there is no w.
Jer. 2:13, cist. that can hold no w.
14:3, came to pits found no w.
38:6, in dungeon th. was no w.
Zech. 9:11, out of pit wher. no w.
Lu. 7:44, thou gavest me no w.
Water,
one of the elements of the world, Gen. 1:2.
God Originally
created the firmament to divide, Gen. 1:6, 7.
collected into one place, Gen. 1:9.
created fowls and fishes, etc., from, Gen. 1:20, 21.
necessary to vegetation, Gen. 2:5, 6; Job 14:9; Is. 1:30.
some plants particularly require, Job 8:11.
necessary to the comfort and happiness of man, Is. 41:17, with Zech. 9:11.
Collected in
springs, Josh. 15:19.
pools, I Ks. 22:38; Neh. 2:14.
ponds, Ex. 7:19; Is. 19:10.
fountains, I Ks. 18:5; II Chr. 32: 3.
wells, Gen. 21:19.
brooks, II Sam. 17:20; I Ks. 18:5.
streams, Ps. 78:16; Is. 35:6.
rivers, Is. 8:7; Jer. 2:18.
the sea, Gen. 1:9, 10; Is. 11:9.
the clouds, Gen. 1:7; Job 26:8, 9.
rises in vapor to the clouds, Ecc. 1: 7, with Ps. 104:8.
drops from the clouds in rain, Dt. 11:11; II Sam. 21:10.
Described as
fluid, Ps. 78:16; Prov. 30:4.
unstable, Gen. 49:4.
penetrating, Ps. 109:18.
reflecting images, Prov. 27:9.
wearing the hardest substances, Job 14:19.
cleansing, Ez. 36:25; Eph. 5:26.
refreshing, Job 22:7; Prov. 25:25.
congealed by cold, Job 38:29; Ps. 147:16, 17.
Was Used by the Jews
as their principal beverage, Gen. 24:43; I Ks. 13:19, 22; 18:4; Hos. 2:5.
for culinary purposes, Ex. 12:9.
for washing the person, Gen. 18: 4; 24:32.
for legal purification, Ex. 29:4; Heb. 9:10, 19.
kept for purification in large water-pots, Jno. 2:6.
carried in vessels, Gen. 21:14; I Sam. 26:11; Mk. 14:13.
artificial mode of conveying, into large cities, II Ks. 20:20.
frequently brackish and unfit for use, Ex. 15:23; II Ks. 2:19.
the want of, considered a great calamity, Ex. 17:1-3; Num. 20:2; II Ks. 3:9, 10; Is. 3:1.
in times of scarcity, sold at an enormous price, Lam. 5:4.
Miracles Connected With:
turned into blood, Ex. 7:17, 20.
turned into wine, Jno. 2:7-9.
brought from the rock, Ex. 17:6; Num. 20:11.
brought from the jaw-bone of an ass, Jud. 15:19.
consumed by fire from heaven, I Ks. 18:38.
divided and made to stand on heap, Ex. 14:21, 22; Josh. 3:16.
trenches filled with, II Ks. 3:17-22.
iron made to swim in, II Ks. 6: 5, 6.
our Lord, etc., walking on, Mat. 14:26-29.
healing powers communicated to, II Ks. 5:14; Jno. 5:4; 9:7.
the world and its inhabitants once destroyed by, Gen. 7:20-23, with II Pet. 3:6.
the world not to be again destroyed by, Gen. 9:8-15; II Pet. 3:7.
Illustrative
of the support of God, Is. 8:6.
of the gifts and graces of the Holy Spirit, Is. 41:17, 18; 44:3; Ez. 36:25; Jno. 7:38, 39.
of persecutors, Ps. 124:4, 5.
of persecutions, Ps. 88:17.
of hostile armies, Is. 8:7; 17:13.
(still) of the ordinances of the gospel, Ps. 23:2.
(deep) of severe affliction, Ps. 66: 12; 69:1; Is. 30:20; 43:2.
(deep) of counsel in the heart, Prov. 20:5.
(deep) of the words of the wise, Prov. 18:4.
(poured out) of the wrath of God, Hos. 5:10.
(poured out) of faintness by terror, Ps. 22:14.
(pouring out of buckets) of a numerous progeny, Num. 24:7.
(spilled on the ground) of death, II Sam. 14:14.
(its instability) of a wavering disposition, Gen. 49:4.
(its weakness) of faintness and cowardice, Josh. 7:5; Ez. 7:17.
(difficulty of stopping) of strife and contention, Prov. 17:14.
(rapidly flowing away) of the career of the wicked, Job 24:18; Ps. 58:7.
(many) of different nations and people, Rev. 17:1, 15; Jer. 51: 13.
(many) of a variety of afflictions, II Sam. 22:17.
(noise of many) of the word of Christ, Rev. 1:15.
(covering the sea) of the general diffusion of the knowledge of God, Is. 11:9; Hab. 2:14.
Watered, st.
Gen. 2:6, mist th. w. face of gro.
13:10, Jord. that it was well w.
Is. 29:2, w. flocks; 3.
10, J. w. flocks
Ex. 2:17, and w. their flocks; 19.
Dt. 11:10, w. it with thy foot
Prov. 11:25, water. be w. himself
Is. 58:11, sh. be like a w. garden
Jer. 31:12, soul sh. be a w. garden
I Cor. 3:6, I planted, Apollos w.
Waterest, eth.
Ps. 65:9, visitest earth and w. it
10, thou w. the ridges thereof
104:13, w. hills from chambers
Prov. 11:25, th. w. sh. be watered
Is. 55:10, returneth not, w. earth
I Cor. 3:7, nor w. any thing; 8.
Watering.
Gen. 30:38, rods in w. troughs
Job 37:11, by w. he weari. clouds
Lu. 13:15, lead his ass to w.?
Water-brooks.
Ps. 42:1, hart panteth after w.-b.
Water-course, s.
II Chr. 32:30, stopped upper w.-c.
Job 38:25, who hath divid. w.-c.?
Is. 44:4, spri. as willows by w.-c.
Water-flood.
Ps. 69:15, let not w.-f. overfl. me
Water-pot, s.
Jno. 2:6, set there six w.-p. of st.
7, J. saith, Fill w.-p. wi. water
4:28, wo. left w.-p. went to city
Water-spouts.
Ps. 42:7, deep at noise of w.-s.
Water-springs.
Ps. 107:33, he turneth the w.-s.
35, turneth dry grou. into w.-s.
Waters.
Gen. 1:2, moved upon face of w.
6, divide the w. from the w.; 7.
9, let w. be gathered
20, w. bring
6:17, I br. a flood of w. on earth
7:17, w. increased; 18, 19, 20, 24.
8:1, w. decrea.; 3, 5.
13, w. dried
9:11, not cut off any more by w.
Ex. 7:17, smite w.
20, w. blood
8:6, stretched out hand over w.
14:21, by east wind the w. divid.
22, w. a wall; 29.
28, w. returned; 15:19.
15:8, w. were gathered together
23, could not drink of w. of M.
27, they encamped there by w.
Num. 24:6, cedar trees beside w.
Dt. 10:7, to Jotbath, riv. of w.
32:51, trespass. at w. of Meribah
33:8, didst str. at w. of Meribah
Josh. 3:16, w. which came down
4:7, w. of Jordan were cut off
23, L. dried up w. of Jord.; 5:1.
11:5, pitched at w. of Merom
Jud. 5:19, kings by w. of Megid.
7:24, take the w. before them
II Sam. 5:20, br. of w.; I Chr. 14: 11.
12:27, I have tak. the city of w.
II Ks. 2:8, smote w.; 14, Elisha
21, went forth unto spring of w.
5:12, Damascus bet. th. w. of Is.
II Chr. 32:3, took coun. to stop w.
Job 3:24, roarings poured like w.
5:10, who sendeth w. upon fields
11:16, remem. thy misery as w.
12:15, he withholdeth w. th. dry
14:11, as the w. fail from the sea
19, the w. wear the stones, thou
22:11, abunda. of w. cover; 38:34.
24:18, he is swift as the w. thou
26:5, things formed fr. under w.
8, bindeth up w. in thick clou.
10, he compassed w. wi. clouds
27:20, ter. take ho. on him as w.
28:4, even w. forgotten of foot
25, he weigheth w. by measure
29:19, my root was spread by w.
30:14, came on me as brea. of w.
37:10, breadth of w. is straitened
38:30, w. are hid as with a stone
Ps. 23:2, lead. me beside still w.
33:7, he gathereth w. of the sea
46:3, though the w. thereof roar
58:7, let them melt away as w.
69:1, w. come in unto my soul
73:10, w. of a full cup are wrung
77:16, w. saw thee, O G. w. saw
78:13, made w. stand as a heap
16, caused w. to run like rivers
20, smote rock that w. gushed; 105:41; 114:8; Is. 48:21.
81:7, I proved thee at w.; 106:32.
104:6, w. stood above mountains
105:29, he turned w. into blood
106:11, w. covered their enemies
119:136, rivers of w. run down
124:4, w. had overwhelmed us
5, proud w. gone over our soul
136:6, stretched earth above w.
147:18, wind to blow and w. flow
148:4, ye w. above the heavens
Prov. 5:15, drink w. out of cistern
16, let rivers of w. be dispersed
8:29, that the w. should not pass
9:17, stolen w. are sweet, bread
25:25, as cold w. to thirsty soul
30:4, who bound w. in a garment
Ecc. 11:1, cast thy bread upon w.
Song 4:15, a well of w. streams
Is. 8:6, people refused w. of Shil.
7, the Lord bringeth on th. w.
11:9, as w. cover seas; Hab. 2:14.

Waters—Continued.
Is. 15:6, w. of Nimrim sh. be deso.
9, w. of Dimon be full of blood
17:12, like rushing of mighty w.
19:5, w. shall fail from the sea
22:9, gathered w. of lower pool
28:17, w. overflow hiding-place
32:20, bless th. sow beside all w.
33:16, bread given him, w. sure
35:6, in wildern. w. break forth
40:12, who hath measured w.?
43:2, through w. I will be with thee
16, maketh a path in mighty w.
20, I give w. in the wilderness
48:1, are come out of w. of Jud.
21, caused w. flow out of rock
51:10, which dri. w. of the deep
54:9, w. of Noah to me, w. not
55:1, th. thirsteth, come ye to w.
57:20, whose w. cast up mire
58:11, spring, whose w. fail not
Jer. 2:13, fountain of living w.
18, to do, to drink w. of Sihor?
6:7, as a fountain casteth out w.
8:14, G. hath given us w. of gall
9:1, O that my head were w.!
13, our eyelids gush out wi. w.
10:13, mult. of w. in heav.; 51:16.
14:3, nobles sent little ones to w.
15:18, as a liar, as w. that fail
17:8, as a tree planted by the w.
13, forsak. Lord, fountain of w.
18:14, shall cold w. be forsaken?
46:7, whose w. are moved; 8.
47:2, w. rise up out of the north
48:34, w. of Nimrim be desolate
50:38, a drought is upon her w.
Lam. 3:54, w. flowed overhead
Ez. 19:10, moth. like vine by w.
31:4, w. made him great
14, trees by w. exalt themselv.
32:2, troublest w. with thy feet
47:1, w. issu. fr. under threshold
3, brought me through w. the w.; 4.
5, w. were risen, w. to swim in
8, w. issued out toward east; 12.
19, w. of strife in Kadesh; 48:28.
Dan. 12:6, said to man upon w.; 7.
Amos 5:8, call. for w. of sea; 9:6.
24, let judgm. run down as w.
Jon. 2:5, w. compassed me about
Mic. 1:4, as w. pour. down steep
Nah. 3:8, had w. round about it
14, draw w. for siege, fortify
Zech. 14:8, living w. sh. go fr. Jer.
II Cor. 11:26, in perils of w.
Rev. 7:17, lead th. to fount. of w.
8:11, w. became wormwood and
11:6, have power over w. to turn
14:7, that made fountain of w.
16:4, angel poured his vial on w.
5, I heard ang. of w. say, Thou
17:15, the w. where whore sits

Waters, In or Into.
Ex. 15:10, th. sank as lead in w.
25, a tree when cast into w.
Lev. 11:9, shall eat what hath fins and scales in w.; 10, 46; Dt. 14:9.
Dt. 4:18, liken. of fish in w.; 5:8.
Josh. 3:13, feet of priests rest in w.
Neh. 9:11, threwest a stone into w.
Ps. 74:13, heads of dragons in w.
104:3, beams of his chamb. in w.
Mat. 8:32, sw. ran, perished in w.
Mk. 9:22, cast into fire, into w.

Waters, Many.
Num. 24:7, seed shall be in many w.
II Sam. 22:17, drew me out of many w.; Ps. 18:16.
Ps. 29:3, voice of L. upon many w.
93:4, might. than noise of many w.
Song 8:7, many w. cannot qu. love
Is. 17:13, like rushing of many w.
Jer. 51:13, dwellest upon many w.
Ez. 19:10, fruit by rea. of many w.
43:2, his voice was like noise of many w.; Rev. 1:15; 14:2; 19:6.
Rev. 17:1, whore sitteth on many w.

Wave.
Js. 1:6, waver. is like w. of sea

Wave (v.).
Ex. 29:24, w. them for wave-offer.; Lev. 8:27; 23:20; Num. 6:20.
26, shalt w. breast
27, w. sho.; Lev. 7:30; 8:29; 9:21; 10:15.
Lev. 23:11, w. sheaf before L.; 12.
Num. 5:25, w. jealousy-offering

Waved.
Lev. 14:21, take one lamb to be w.

Wavereth.
Js. 1:6, he that w. is like wave

Wavering.
Heb. 10:23, hold faith without w.
Js. 1:6, ask in faith, nothi. w.

Waves.
Ps. 42:7, w. are gone over me
65:7, stilleth w.; 89:9; 107:29.
88:7, th. afflicted me with thy w.
93:3, floods lift up their w.
4, L. is mightier th. mighty w.
107:25, wind which lifteth up w.
Is. 48:18, righteous, as w. of sea
51:15, whose w. roared; Jer. 31:35.
Jer. 5:22, though w. tossed, not pre.
51:42, Babyl. is covered with w.
55, Babylon where her w. roar
Ez. 26:3, as sea causeth his w.
Jon. 2:3, thy w. passed over me
Zech. 10:11, shall smite w. in sea
Mat. 8:24, ship covered with w.
Mat. 14:24, tossed with w.; Mk. 4:37.
Lu. 21:25, sea and w. roaring
Acts 27:41, part was bro. with w.
Jude 13, raging w. of sea, foami.

Wave-offering.
placed in the hand of the priest and waved before the Lord, Ex. 29:24; Lev. 8:27.
Consisted of
the fat, right shoulder, etc., of the priest's consecration ram, Ex. 29:22, 23; Lev. 8:25, 26.
the breast of the priest's consecration ram, Ex. 29:26; Lev. 8:29.
the breast of all peace offerings, Lev. 7:30; 9:18, 21; Num. 6:17, 20.
left shoulder, of Nazarite's peace-offering, Num. 6:17, 19.
the first fruits of barley harvest, Lev. 23:10, 11.
the first fruits of wheaten bread, Lev. 23:20.
the jealousy offering, Num. 5:25.
the leper's trespass offering, Lev. 14:12, 24.
of the fat, etc., of the consecration-ram burnt on the altar, Ex. 29:25; Lev. 8:28.
was given to the priest as his due, Ex. 29:26-28; Lev. 7:31, 34; 8:29; 10:15; 23:20; Num. 18:11.
was to be eaten in a holy place by the priest's family, Lev. 10:14.

Wax (n.).
Ps. 22:14, my heart is like w.
68:2, as w. melt, wicked perish
97:5, hills melted like w.
Mic. 1:4, cleft as w. before fire

Wax (v.).
Ex. 22:24, wrath w. hot; 32:10.
32:11, why doth thy wra. w. hot
22, let not anger of my lord w.
Lev. 25:47, or stranger w. rich
I Sam. 3:2, eyes began to w. dim
Job 6:17, they w. warm, they van.
14:8, root thereof w. old in earth
Ps. 102:26, w. old as garment; Is. 50:9; 51:6; Heb. 1:11.
Is. 17:4, fatness of flesh w. lean
29:22, nei. shall his face w. pale
Jer. 6:24, our hands w. feeble
Mat. 24:12, love of many w. cold
Lu. 12:33, bags wh. w. not old
I Tim. 5:11, begun to w. wanton
II Tim. 3:13, seduc. sh. w. worse

Waxed.
Gen. 26:13, Isaac w. great
41:56, famine w. sore in Egypt
Ex. 1:7, Israel w. mighty; 20.
16:21, when sun w. hot
32:19, Moses' anger w. hot
Num. 11:23, L.'s hand w. short?
Dt. 8:4, their raiment w. not old; 29:5; Neh. 9:21.
32:15, Jeshur. w. fat and kicked
Josh. 23:1, Joshua w. old, stricken
I Sam. 2:5, had child, is w. feeble
II Sam. 3:1, but Dav. w. stronger; I Chr. 11:9.
21:15, David fought, w. faint
II Ks. 4:34, flesh of child w. warm
II Chr. 13:21, Abijah w. mighty
17:12, Jehoshaphat w. great
24:15, Jehoi. w. old full of days
Esth. 9:4, Mordecai w. greater
Ps. 32:3, silence my bones w. old
Jer. 49:24, Damascus w. feeble
50:43, king of Baby.'s hands w.
Dan. 8:8, he-goat w. very great
9, lit. horn w. exceed. great; 10.
Mat. 13:15, this people's heart w. gross; Acts 28:27.
Lu. 1:80, child w. strong; 2:40.
13:19, mustard seed w. great tree
Acts 13:46, P. and Barn. w. bold
Heb. 11:34, w. valiant in fight
Rev. 18:3, merchants w. rich

Waxen, Waxed.
Gen. 18:12, after I am w. old
19:13, cry of Sod. was w. great
Lev. 25:25, bro. be w. poor; 35, 39.
Dt. 31:20, w. fat, turn to other
Josh. 17:13, child. of Is. w. strong
Jer. 5:27, bec. great and w. rich
28, they are w. fat, they shine
Ez. 16:7, increased and w. great

Waxeth, ing.
Ps. 6:7, mine eye w. old because
Heb. 8:13, w. old, ready to vanish
Phil. 1:14, brethren w. confident

Way.
Gen. 24:42, if thou prosper my w.
Ex. 13:17, through w. of Philist.
18, led people thro. w. of wild.
21, pillar of cloud to lead the w.
18:20, thou shalt show them the w.; Neh. 9:19; Ps. 107:4.
Num. 21:4, discouraged be. of w.
22:26, there was no w. to turn
Dt. 1:22, by what w.; Josh. 3:4.
8:2, remember w. Lord led you
14:24, if w. be too long for thee
17:16, return no more that w.
19:3, prepare a w.
6, w. is long
28:25, shalt go out one w. ag. th.
31:29, turn from w. I command
Josh. 23:14, I am going w. of earth
24:17, preser. us in w. we went
Jud. 2:19, ceased not fr. their w.
9:25, they rob. all came that w.
18:5, whether w. be prosperous
6, Lord is your w. wher. ye go
19:9, tomorrow get on your w.
I Sam. 9:6, he can show us our w.
8, man of God to tell us w.
12:23, I will teach you good w.
15:20, have gone w. L. sent me
II Sam. 19:36, go little w. over J.
I Ks. 2:2, I will go w. of all earth
8:36, teach th. good way to walk
13:9, turn ag. by w. thou camest
10, another w.
12, what w.?
18:6, Ahab went one w. Obadi.
22:24, which w. went Spirit of Lord? II Chr. 18:23.
II Ks. 3:8, which w. shall we go?
5:19, departed fr. him a little w.
II Chr. 6:27, taught them good w.
Ezra 8:21, seek of him w. for us
Job 3:23, a man whose w. is hid
12:24, wander in a wilderness wh. there is no w.; Ps. 107:40.
16:22, go w. whence not return
22:15, hast thou marked old w.
23:10, he knoweth w. that I take
28:23, G. understands w. thereof
38:19, wh. is w. light dwelleth?
Ps. 1:6, L. knoweth w. of righte.
2:12, kiss Son, lest perish fr. w.
36:4, set. himself in w. not good
78:50, he made a w. to his anger
101:2, behave wisely in per. w.; 6.
119:27, underst. w. of precepts
29, remove from me w. of lying
30, I have chosen w. of truth
32, I will run w. of thy comma.
33, teach me w. of statu.; 143:8.
104, I hate every false w.; 128.
139:24, if there be wicked w.
146:9, w. of the wicked he turns
Prov. 2:8, preserveth w. of saints
12, deliv. thee fr. w. of evil man
4:19, w. of wicked is as darkness
6:23, w. of life; 15:24; Jer. 21:8.
7:8, he went the w. to her house
27, her house is the w. to hell
12:15, w. of fool rig. in own eyes
26, w. of wick. seduceth them
13:15, w. of transgressors hard
14:12, w. whi. seem. right; 16:25.
15:9, w. of wicked is abominati.
10, griev. to him th. forsak. w.
19, w. of slothf. man is a hedge
16:29, lead. him into w. not good
21:8, w. of man is froward and
30:19, w. of eagle, of serpent
20, such w. of adulterous wom.
Ecc. 11:5, knowest not w. of Spirit
Is. 3:12, to err and destroy the w.
26:7, w. of just is uprightness
35:8, a w. called w. of holiness
40:14, who show. w. of unders.?
43:16, L. mak. a w. in sea; 51:10.
19, I will make w. in wildern.
49:11, make my mountains a w.
57:14, prepare w.
62:10, high w.
59:8, w. of peace they know not; Rom. 3:17.
Jer. 6:16, where is the good w.
10:2, learn not w. of the heathen
23, w. of man is not in himself
12:1, doth w. of wicked prosp.?
18:15, paths, in a w. not cast up
32:39, give th. one heart, one w.
42:3, L. thy G. may show us w.
50:5, they shall ask the w. to Z.
Ez. 21:20, appoint w. swo. may
23:13, I saw th. both took one w.
43:2, glory came from w. of east
Amos 2:7, turn aside w. of meek
Mal. 3:1, prepare w. before me
Mat. 7:13, broad is w. to destruc.
14, narrow is w. lead. unto life
8:28, no man mi. pass by that w.
10:5, go not into w. of Gentiles
22:16, teach. w. of God in truth; Mk. 12:14; Lu. 20:21.
Lu. 5:19, by what w. bring him
10:31, there came a priest th. w.
15:20, wh. he was a great w. off
19:4, Z. to see him, pass that w.
Jno. 10:1, climb. up some oth. w.
14:4, w. ye know
6, I am the w.
5, Lord, how can we know w.?
Acts 16:17, show us w. of salvati.
18:26, expound. to him w. of G.
19:9, but spake evil of that w.
23, arose no small stir about w.
24:14, after w. they call heresy
Rom. 14:13, to fall in brother's w.
I Cor. 10:13, make a w. to escape
12:31, a more excellent w.
I Thess. 3:11, L. Je. direct our w.
Heb. 9:8, the w. into the holiest
10:20, living w. he consecrated
Js. 2:25, sent them out ano. w.
II Pet. 2:2, w. of truth evil spo. of
15, have forsaken right w. and are following w. of Balaam
21, not known w. of righteous.
Rev. 16:12, w. of kings be prepar.

Way, By the.
Gen. 42:38, if misch. befall by the w.
45:24, fall not out by the w.
Num. 14:25, by the w. of Red sea; 21:4; Dt. 1:2, 40; 21:1.
Dt. 6:7, walkest by the w.; 11:19.
25:18, met by the w.; I Sam. 15:2.
28:68, L. sh. bring thee by the w.
Josh. 5:7, not circum. them by the w.
I Ks. 13:9, not turn ag. by the w.; 17.
20:28, prophet waited by the w.
II Ks. 3:20, came water by the w.
19:28, I will turn th. back by the w. thou camest; Is. 37:29, 34.
Ezra 8:31, lay in wait by the w.
Job 21:29, not ask. th. go by w.?
Ps. 80:12, th. who pass by the w.
89:41, that pass by the w. spoil
Ecc. 10:3, fools walk by the w.
Is. 42:16, bring blind by the w.
48:17, God leadeth thee by the w.
Jer. 2:17, he led thee by the w.
6:25, walk not by the w. for sword
Ez. 43:4, glory of L. came by w.
44:3, shall enter by the w.; 46:2, 8.
46:9, he that entereth by the w.
Hos. 13:7, as a leopard by the w.
Mk. 8:3, they faint by the w.
27, by the w. he asked his disc.
9:33, that ye disputed by w.? 34.
Lu. 24:32, talked wi. us by the w.
I Cor. 16:7, not see you by the w.

Way, Every.
Ps. 119:101, refrain fr. every evil w.
104, I hate every false w.; 128.
Prov. 21:2, every w. of man right
Ez. 16:31, build. place in every w.
Rom. 3:2, much every w. bec. to th.
Phil. 1:18, every w. whe. in pretence

Way, His.
Gen. 6:12, flesh had corrup. his w.
II Sam. 22:31, as for God, his w. is perfect; Ps. 18:30.
I Ks. 8:32, to bring his w. on his own head; II Chr. 6:23.
Job 8:19, this is the joy of his w.
17:9, righte. shall hold on his w.
21:31, who shall declare his w.?
23:11, his w. have I kept
36:23, who enjoined him his w.?
Ps. 25:9, meek will he teach his w.
37:7, him who prosper. in his w.
23, and he delighteth in his w.
34, wait on L. and keep his w.
119:9, sh. young man clea. his w.
Prov. 8:22, in beginning of his w.
11:5, righ. of perfect direct his w.
14:8, prudent is to unders. his w.
16:9, a man's heart devis. his w.
17, that keepeth his w. preser.
19:3, foolish. of man perv. his w.
20:14, when he is gone his w.
21:29, upright, directeth his w.
Is. 48:15, make his w. prospero.
55:7, let wicked forsake his w.
Jer. 4:7, destroyer of G. on his w.
Ez. 3:18, warn wicked fr. his w.
19, turn not from his w.; 33:8, 9.
13:22, sho. not return fr. his w.
Nah. 1:3, L. hath his w. in whirl.
Js. 1:24, beholdeth, goeth his w.

Way, In the.
Gen. 24:27, I being in the w.
48, who led me in the right w.
35:3, L. was with me in the w.
Ex. 5:20, M. and A. stood in the w.
23:20, to keep thee in the w.
Dt. 1:33, who went in the w.
I Ks. 11:29, Ahijah found J. in w.
13:24, care. was cast in w.; 25:28.
15:26, walked in w. of fath.; 22:52.
18:7, as Obadiah was in the w.
II Ks. 8:18, he walked in the w. of the kings of Israel; 16:3; II Chr. 21:6, 13.
27, he walked in the w. of Aha.
II Chr. 11:17, three years in the w.
20:32, he walked in the w. of A.
Ezra 8:22, the enemy in the w.
Neh. 9:12, to give th. light in w.
19, depart. not to lead in the w.
Job 18:10, snare and trap in the w.
Ps. 1:1, nor standeth in the w.
25:8, teach sinners in the w.
12, shall he teach in the w.; 32:8.
85:13, set us in the w. of steps
102:23, weak. strength in the w.
110:7, drink of brook in the w.
119:1, bless. are undefiled in w.
14, I have rejoiced in the w. of
139:24, lead me in the w. everla.
142:3, in the w. they laid a snare
Prov. 1:15, walk not thou in the w.
2:20, thou mayest walk in the w.
4:11, I ha. taught thee in the w.
14, go not in the w. of evil men
8:20, I lead in the w. of righteous.
9:6, go in the w. of understand.
10:17, he is in the w. of life
12:28, in the w. of righteousness
13:6, him that is upright in the w.
16:31, if it be found in the w. of
22:5, thorns and snares in the w.
6, train up a child in the w. he
23:19, guide thy heart in the w.
26:13, slothf. saith a lion in the w.
29:27, upright in the w. is abom.
Ecc. 12:5, fears shall be in the w.
Is. 8:11, not walk in the w. of peo.
26:8, in the w. of thy judgments
57:17, went on in the w. of heart
65:2, walked in the w. not good

Way Continued.
Jer. 2:18, wh. to do in the w. of E.? what to do in the w. of Assy.?
Ez. 23:31, walk. in the w. of sis.
Hos. 6:9, priests murder in the w.
Mat. 5:25, agree whil. art in the w.
21:32, J. came in the w. of right.
Mk. 11:8, spread garments in the w. oth. strewed branches in the w.; Mat. 21:8; Lu. 19:36.
Lu. 1:79, guide our feet in the w.
12:58, as thou art in the w. give
Acts 9:17, J. that appeared in w.
27, he had seen the Lord in w.
Jude 11, have gone in the w. of C.

Way, My.
Gen. 24:56, Lord prospered my w.
II Sam. 22:33, maketh my w. perfect; Ps. 18:32.
Job 19:8, fenced my w. that I can
Is. 40:27, sayest my w. is hid?
Ez. 18:25, is not my w. equal?
Jno. 8:21, I go my w. ye sh. seek
Rom. 15:24, brought on my w.
II Cor. 1:16, he brought on my w.

Way, Out of the.
Ex. 32:8, turned aside out of the w.; Dt. 9:12, 16; Jud. 2:17.
Dt. 11:28, if ye turn out of the w.
13:5, thrust thee out of the w.
27:18, blind wander out of the w.
Job 24:4, turn needy out of the w.
24, they are taken out of the w.
31:7, if my step turned out of the w.
Prov. 21:16, wand. out of the w.
Is. 28:7, through drink are out of the w.
30:11, get you out of the w. turn
57:14, take stumbling-bl. out of w.
Mal. 2:8, departed out of the w.
Rom. 3:12, all gone out of the w.
Col. 2:14, took handwri. out of w.
II Thess. 2:7, be taken out of the w.
Heb. 5:2, comp. on them out of w.
12:13, lame be turned out of the w.

Way, Own.
Prov. 1:31, eat fruit of their own w.
20:24, can man unders. his own w.?
Is. 53:6, turn. every one to own w.
56:11, they all look to their own w.
Ez. 22:31, own w. have I recomp.
36:17, defiled Isr. by their own w.

Way-side.
Gen. 38:21, har. th. was by w.-s.?
I Sam. 4:13, Eli sat by w.-s.
Ps. 140:5, proud spr. net by w.-s.
Mat. 13:4, seeds fell by w.-s.; 19; Mk. 4:4, 15; Lu. 8:5, 12.
20:30, blind men sitting by w.-s.
Mk. 10:46, blind Bartimeus sat by w.-s. begging; Lu. 18:35.

Way, Their.
I Ks. 2:4, if children take heed to their w.; 8:25; II Chr. 6:16.
Job 6:18, paths of their w. are turned
19:12, troops raise up their w. ag.
29:25, I chose out their w. sat chief
Ps. 35:6, let their w. be dark
49:13, this their w. is their folly
Jer. 3:21, they have pervert. their w.
6:27, mayest know and try their w.
Ez. 7:27, I will do to them after their w.; 9:10; 11:21.
14:22, ye sh. see their w. and doings
33:17, as for th. their way is not equal
36:17, their way was bef. me as
19, accord. to their w. and doings
Acts 15:3, bro. on their w. by church

Way, This.
Gen. 28:20, will keep me in this w.
Ex. 2:12, Moses looked this w. and
Josh. 8:20, no power to flee this w.
II Ks. 6:19, Elisha said, T. is not w.
Is. 30:21, this is w. walk ye in it
Acts 9:2, if he found any of this w.
22:4, I persecu. this w. unto death

Way, Thy.
Gen. 24:40, L. will prosper thy w.
Ex. 33:13, I pray, show me thy w.
Num. 22:32, bec. thy w. is perverse
Josh. 1:8, sh. make thy w. prosper.
I Ks. 19:15, return on thy w. to wil.
Ps. 5:8, make thy w. straight bef.
27:11, teach me thy w. O L.; 86:11.
37:5, commit thy w. unto the L.
44:18, neit. declined from thy w.
67:2, that thy w. may be known
77:13, thy w. O G. is in sanctuary
19, thy w. is in the sea, thy path
119:37, and quicken me in thy w.
Prov. 3:23, sh. thou walk in thy w.
5:8, remove thy w. far from her
Is. 57:10, in greatness of thy w.
Jer. 2:23, see thy w. in the valley
33, why trim. thou thy w. to seek
36, why gad. to change thy w.?
4:18, thy w. have procured these
Ez. 16:43, I will rec. inq. thy w.
Hos. 2:6, I will hedge up thy w.
10:13, bec. thou didst trust thy w.
Mal. 14:10, prepare thy w. before thee; Mk. 1:2; Lu. 7:27.

Ways.
Gen. 19:2, early, go on your w.
Dt. 5:33, walk in w. Lord com.
I Ks. 22:43, he walked in w. of A.
II Ks. 21:21, walked in w. of Man.
22:2, he walked in w. of David; II Chr. 17:3; 34:2.
II Chr. 21:12, walk. not in w. of J.
22:3, he walked in w. of Ahab
28:2, walked in w. of kings of Is.
Job 24:13, they kn. not w. of light
30:12, raise up w. of destruction
34:21, eyes are upon w. of man
40:19, Behe. is chief of w. of G.
Ps. 84:5, in heart are w. of them
Prov. 1:19, so w. of ev. one greedy
2:13, to walk in w. of darkness
15, whose w. are crooked, fro.
3:17, wisd.'s w. are w. of pleas.
5:6, her w. are movable
21, w. of man are bef. eyes of L.
6:6, go to ant, consider her w.
7:25, let not heart decl. to her w.
14:12, end the. w. of death; 16:25.
16:2, w. of a man cl. in his eyes
7, when a man's w. please L.
17:23, gift to perv. w. of judgm.
31:27, looketh to w. of househ.
Ecc. 11:9, walk in w. of thy heart
Is. 49:9, feed in w. and pastures
Jer. 2:23, dromedary travers. w.
3:2, in w. hast thou sat as Arab.
6:16, stand in w. and see, ask
7:3, amend your w.; 5; 26:13.
23, walk in w. I command, you
12:16, diligently learn w. of peo.
18:11, make w. and doings good
32:19, eyes open on w. of men
Lam. 1:4, w. of Zion do mourn
3:40, let us search and try our w.
Ez. 18:25, are not w. uneq.? 29.
20:43, remember your w. doings
44, not acc. to your wicked w.
21:19, son of man appoi. two w.
21, stood at head of two w.
mag. 1:5, consider your w.; 7.
Zech. 1:6, do according to our w.
Lu. 3:5, rough w. made smooth
Acts 2:28, known to me w. of life

Ways, Any.
Lev. 20:4, do any w. hide their eyes
Num. 30:15, any w. make void
II Chr. 32:13, any w. able to deliver

Ways, His.
Dt. 8:6, to walk in his w.; 26:17; 28:9; 30:16; I Ks. 2:3.
10:12, walk in all his w.; 11:22; Josh. 22:5; I Ks. 8:58.
19:9, love L. walk ever in his w.
32:4, his w. are judgm.; Dan. 4:37.
I Sam. 8:3, walked not in his w.
18:14, D. behav. wisely in his w.
I Ks. 8:39, give every man according to his w.; II Chr. 6:30.
II Chr. 13:22, his w. are written
27:6, Jotham prepared his w.
7, his w. are writ. in book; 28:26.
Job 26:14, these are parts of his w.
34:11, man find accord. to his w.
27, would not cons. any of his w.
Ps. 10:5, his w. always grievous
103:7, made known his w. to Mo.
119:3, iniq. they walk in his w.
128:1, blessed that walk. in his w.
145:17, Lord is right. in all his w.
Prov. 3:31, choose none of his w.
10:9, perverteth his w. be known
14:2, perverse in his w. despi. L.
19:16, despiseth his w. shall die
22:25, lest thou learn his w.
28:6, he that is perverse in his w.
18, perverse in his w. shall fall
Is. 2:3, teach us his w.; Mic. 4:2.
42:24, would not walk in his w.
45:13, I will direct his w., saith L.
57:18, I have seen his w.
Jer. 17:10, accord. to his w.; 32:19.
Ez. 18:23, sho. return fr. his w.
30, judge Is. acc. to his w.; 33:20.
Hos. 9:8, snare of fowler in his w.
12:2, punish Jac. accord. to his w.
Joel 2:7, march ev. one in his w.
Hab. 3:6, his w. are everlasting
Lu. 1:76, bef. L. to prep. his w.
Rom. 11:33, his w. past finding
Js. 1:8, is unstable in all his w.
11, rich man fade aw. in his w.

Ways, My.
I Ks. 3:14, if thou wilt walk in my w.; 11:38; Zech. 3:7.
Job 31:4, doth not he see my w.
Ps. 39:1, will take heed to my w.
81:13, O th. Is. walk in my w.!
95:10, not kno. my w.; Heb. 3:10.
119:5, O that my w. were direct.
26, I have declared my w. and
59, I thought on my w. turned
168, all my w. are before thee
139:3, acquainted wi. all my w.
Prov. 8:32, bles. that keep my w.
23:26, let thine eyes obs. my w.
Is. 55:8, neit. your ways my w.
9, my w. higher th. your ways
58:2, delight to know my w.
Lam. 3:9, hath inclosed my w.
11, he turned aside my w.
Ez. 18:29, are not my w. equ.?
Zech. 3:7, if wilt walk in my w.
Mal. 2:9, have not kept my w.
I Cor. 4:17, remember, of my w.

Ways, Own.
Job 13:15, I will maint. my own w.
Prov. 14:14, filled with his own w.
Is. 58:13, not doing thine own w.
66:3, th. have chosen their own w.
Ez. 36:31, remember your own w.
32, be ashamed for your own w.
Acts 14:16, nati. to walk in own w.

Ways, Their.
II Chr. 7:14, turn fr. their wicked w.
Job 24:23, his eyes are upon their w.
Ps. 125:5, turn to their crooked w.
Prov. 9:15, who go right on their w.
Jer. 15:7, return not from their w.
16:17, mine eyes upon all their w.
18:15, caused to stumble in their w.
Ez. 14:23, when ye see their w.
16:47, hast not walk. after their w.
Hos. 4:9, punish them for their w.
Rom. 3:16, misery are in their w.
II Pet. 2:2, follow their pernicious w.

Ways, Thy.
Dt. 28:29, not prosper in thy w.
I Sam. 8:5, walk not in thy w.
II Chr. 6:31, fear to walk in thy w.
Job 4:6, the uprightness of thy w.
21:14, not knowledge of thy w.
22:3, gain that mak. thy w. perf.?
28, light sh. shine upon thy w.
Ps. 25:4, show me thy w. O Lord
51:13, teach transgressors thy w.
91:11, to keep thee in all thy w.
119:15, will ha. respect to thy w.
Prov. 3:6, their w. acknowl. him
4:26, let all thy w. be established
31:3, not thy w. to that wh. destr.
Is. 63:17, made us err from thy w.
64:5, that rememb. thee in thy w.
Jer. 2:33, hast taught wick. thy w.
3:13, thou hast scattered thy w.
Ez. 7:3, accord. to thy w.; 4, 8, 9.
16:47, corrupted more in thy w.
61, remember thy w. be ashamed
24:14, according to thy w. judge
28:15, thou wast perfect in thy w.
Dan. 5:23, in wh. hand are thy w.
Rev. 15:3, just and true are thy w.

Wayfaring.
Jud. 19:17, a w. man in street
II Sam. 12:4, flock to dress for w.
Is. 33:8, the w. man ceaseth
35:8, wh. men sh. not err therein
Jer. 9:2, a lodg.-place of w. men
14:8, why should. be as w. man?

Way-marks.
Jer. 31:21, set thee up w.-m. make

Weak.
Num. 13:18, whether strong or w.
Jud. 16:7, w. as oth. men; 11, 17.
II Sam. 3:39, I am w. though
II Chr. 15:7, let not hands be w.
Job 4:3, strengthened w. hands
Ps. 6:2, I am w.
109:24, knees w.
Is. 14:10, art thou bec. w. as we?
35:3, strengthen ye the w. hands
Ez. 7:17, knees w. as wat.; 21:7.
16:30, w. is thy heart, saith Lord
Joel 3:10, let w. say, I am strong
Mat. 26:41, flesh w.; Mk. 14:38.
Acts 20:35, ye ought to supp. w.
Rom. 4:19, being not w. in faith
8:3, law was w. through flesh
14:1, that is w. in faith recei. ye
2, another who is w. eat. herbs
21, broth. stumb. or is made w.
15:1, ought to bear infirm. of w.
I Cor. 1:27, w. things to confound
4:10, we are w.
8:7, being w.; 10.
8:12, wound their w. conscience
9:22, to the w. I became w. that
11:30, for this cause many are w.
II Cor. 10:10, bodily presence is w.
11:21, I speak as we had been w.
29, who is w. and I am not w.?
12:10, when I am w. then strong
13:3, wh. to you-ward in not w.
4, we are w. in him, but sh. live
9, wh. we are w. and ye strong
Gal. 4:9, turn ye to w. elements?
I Thess. 5:14, support w. be pati.

Weak-handed.
II Sam. 17:2, come wh. he is w.-h.

Weaken.
Is. 14:12, wh. didst w. nations?

Weakened, eth.
Ezra 4:4, people of land w. Judah
Neh. 6:9, their hands shall be w.
Job 12:21, he w. stren. of mighty
Ps. 102:23, w. my strength in way
Jer. 38:4, w. hands of men of war

Weaker.
II Sam. 3:1, S.'s house w. and w.
I Pet. 3:7, honor wife as w. vessel

Weakness.
I Cor. 1:25, w. of God is stronger
2:3, I was with you in w.
15:43, sown in w. raised in pow.
II Cor. 12:9, strength is perf. in w.
13:4, though crucified through w.
Heb. 7:18, going before for the w.
11:34, out of w. were made stro.

Wealth.
Gen. 34:29, sons of Ja. took th. w.
Dt. 8:17, hand got me this w.
18, L. giv. thee power to get w.
Ruth 2:1, a kinsman, man of w.
I Sam. 2:32, see enemy in all w.
II Ks. 15:20, exacted of men of w.
II Chr. 1:11, th. hast not asked w.
12, I will give th. riches and w.
Ezra 9:12, nor seek peace or w.
Esth. 10:3, M. seeking w. of peo.
Job 21:13, spend their days in w.
31:25, if I rejoiced bec. w. great
Ps. 44:12, dost not increase w.
49:6, trust in w. boast in riches
10, and leave their w. to others
112:3, w. and riches in his house
Prov. 5:19, lest stra. be fill. wi. w.
10:15, man's w. is his city; 18:11.
13:11, w. gotten by vanity sh. be
22, w. of sinner is laid up
19:4, w. maketh many friends
Ecc. 5:19, God hath given w.; 6:2.
Zech. 14:14, w. of heathen shall
Acts 19:25, by this craft have w.
I Cor. 10:24, seek every man another's w.

Wealthy.
Ps. 66:12, thou bro. us into w.
Jer. 49:31, get up unto w. nation

Weaned.
Gen. 21:8, Isaac grew and was w.
I Sam. 1:22, not go till chi. be w.
I Ks. 11:20, whom Taphenese w.
Ps. 131:2, w. of moth. soul as w.
Is. 11:8, w. child put his hand
28:9, them th. are w. from milk
Hos. 1:8, wh. she w. Lo-ruhama

Weapon.
Dt. 23:13, a paddle upon w.
Neh. 4:17, other hand held a w.
Job 20:24, shall flee from iron w.
Is. 54:17, no w. form. sh. prosper
Ez. 9:1, with his destroy. w.; 2.

Weapons.
Gen. 27:3, take, I pray, thy w.
I Sam. 21:8, neither sword nor w.
II Ks. 11:8, every man with his w. in hand; 11; II Chr. 23:7, 10.
Is. 13:5, L. cometh and the w. of his indignation; Jer. 50:25.
Jer. 22:7, prepare ev. one with w.
Ez. 39:9, set on fire, burn w.; 10.
Jno. 18:3, Judas cometh with w.
II Cor. 10:4, w. of warf. not carnal

Wear.
Ex. 18:18, wilt sure w. away
Dt. 22:5, woman not w. what
11, not w. garm. of divers sorts
I Sam. 2:28, w. an ephod before
22:18, pers. that did w. an ephod
Job 14:19, waters w. the stones
Is. 4:1, eat our bread, w. apparel
Dan. 7:25, w. out saints of M. H.
Zech. 13:4, nor w. a rough garm.
Mat. 11:8, that w. soft clothing
Lu. 9:12, day began to w. away

Weareth, ing.
I Sam. 14:3, priest w. an ephod
Jno. 19:5, Jesus came w. purple
I Pet. 3:3, let it not be w. of gold
Js. 2:3, him that w. gay cloth.

Weary.
Gen. 27:46, Rebek. said, I am w.
Dt. 25:18, Amalek sm. when w.
Jud. 4:21, J. smote Sis. when w.
8:15, bread to men that are w.
II Sam. 16:14, and people came w.
17:2, come upon him while w.
23:10, smote Philist. till was w.
Job 3:17, wicked cease. w. at rest
10:1, my soul is w. of my life
16:7, he hath made me w. deso.
22:7, not given wat. to w. to dr.
Ps. 6:6, I am w. with groaning
68:9, confirm thine inh. when w.
69:3, I am w. of my crying
Prov. 3:11, be not w. of L.'s cor.
25:17, lest he be w. of thee
Is. 1:14, feasts are trouble, am w.
5:27, none sh. be w. nor stum.
7:13, is it small thing to w. men
16:12, when it is seen M. is w.
28:12, wherewi. cause w. to rest
32:2, shadow of rock in w. land
40:28, G. fainteth not, nei. is w.
30, youths shall faint and be w.
31, that wait on L. sh. not be w.
43:22, thou hast been w. of me
46:1, a burden to the w. beast
50:4, spe. a word to him th. is w.
Jer. 2:24, th. seek her will not w.
6:11, I am w. with holding in
9:5, they w. thems. to commit
15:6, I am w. with repenting
20:9, I was w. with forbearing
31:25, I have satiated w. soul
51:58, folk shall labor and be w.
64, B. sink and they shall be w.
Heb. 2:13, peo. sh. w. themselves
Lu. 18:5, by contin. com. she w.
Gal. 6:9, let us not be w. in well-doing; II Thess. 3:13.

Wearied.
Gen. 19:11, w. themselves to find
Is. 43:23, nor have I w. thee
24, hast w. me with thine iniq.
47:13, are w. in multitude
57:10, w. in greatness of way
Jer. 4:31, soul is w. bec. of murd.
12:5, if run and they w. thee, if in land of peace they w. th.
Ez. 24:12, w. herself with lies
Mic. 6:3, wherein have I w. thee
Mal. 2:17, w. Lord, wherein have we w. him?

Wearied—Continued.
Jno. 4:6, J. being w. sat on well
Heb. 12:3, lest ye be w. and faint
Wearieth.
Job 37:11, he w. the thick cloud
Ecc. 10:15, labor of foolish w.
Weariness.
Ecc. 12:12, study is a w. of the
Mal. 1:13, said, What a w. is it!
II Cor. 11:27, w. and painfulness
Wearisome.
Job 7:3, w. nights are appointed
Weasel.
Lev. 11:29, w. and mouse, uncl.
Weather.
Job 37:22, fair w. com. out of nor.
Prov. 25:20, tak. a gar. in cold w.
Mat. 16:2, fair w. for sky is red
3, in morning it will be foul w.
Weave, est.
Jud. 16:13, if th. w. seven locks
Is. 19:9, they that w. net-works
59:5, they w. a spider's web
Weaver.
Ex. 35:35, work the work of w.
I Sam. 17:7, staff of Goli'.s spear
like a w. beam; II Sam. 21:19; I
Chr. 11:23; 20:5.
Job 7:6, days swift. th. w. shuttle
Is. 38:12, I have cut off like a w.
Web, s.
Jud. 16:13, if thou weavest seven
locks with the w.; 14.
Job 8:14, shall be a spider's w.
Is. 59:5, they weave spider's w.
6, w. sh. not become garments
Wedding.
Mat. 22:3, were bidden to w.; 8, 10.
11, man had not on a w. garm.
Lu. 12:36, will return from w.
14:8, when th. art bidden to a w.
Wedge.
Josh. 7:21, Achan saw a w. of gold
24, Joshua took Achan and w.
Is. 13:12, more precious than golden
w. of Ophir
Wedlock.
Ez. 16:38, as women th. br. w.
Weeds.
Jon. 2:5, w. were about my head
Week.
Gen. 29:27, fulfil her w. we will
28, Jacob did so, fulfill, her w.
Dan. 9:27, one w. in midst of w.
Mat. 28:1, first day of w.; Mk. 16:
2, 9; Lu. 24:1; Jno. 20:1, 19.
Lu. 18:12, I fast twice in the w.
Acts 20:7, first day of w. Paul
I Cor. 16:2, on first day of w. let
a period of time consisting of seven
days, Lev. 23:15, 16; Lu. 18:12.
a space of seven years sometimes
so called, Gen. 29:27, 28; Dan. 9:
24, 25, 27.
origin of computing time by, Gen.
2:2.
the feast of Pentecost called the
feast of weeks, Ex. 34:22, with
Acts 2:1.
Weeks.
Lev. 12:5, child, be unclean two w.
Num. 28:26, bri. offering after w.
Jer. 5:24, reserveth w. of harvest
Dan. 9:24, seventy w. are deter.
25, after threescore and two w.; 26.
10:2, I Dan. was mourning three w.
3, nor ano. thys. till three w.
Weep.
Gen. 23:2, A. ca. to mourn and w.
43:30, Jos. sought where to w.
Num. 11:10, Moses heard peo. w.
13, they w. unto me, saying
I Sam. 11:5, what ail. peo. th. w.?
30:4, had no more power to w.
II Sam. 1:24, daugh. of Is. w. over
12:21, thou didst w. for the child
II Chr. 34:27, rend thy clothes, w.
Neh. 8:9, holy, mourn not, nor w.
Job 27:15, his widows sh. not w.
30:25, did I not w. for him
31, into voice of them that w.
Ecc. 3:4, a time to w. a time to
Is. 15:2, gone to high places to w.
22:4, I will w. bitterly, labor not
30:19, thou shalt w. no more
33:7, ambassad. of peace sh. w.
Jer. 9:1, that I might w. day and
13:17, my soul shall w. in secret
places, mine eyes shall w.
22:10, w. not for the dead, nor
bemo. him, w. sore for him
48:32, O vine, I will w. for thee
Lam. 1:16, for these things I w.
Ez. 24:16, thou mou. nor w.; 23.
27:31, sh. w. for thee with bitter.
Joel 1:5, drunkards, w. and howl
2:17, priests w. between porch
Mic. 1:10, declare it not, w. not
Zech. 7:3, sho. I w. in fifth month
Mk. 5:39, why make ado and w.
Lu. 6:21, blessed are ye that w.
25, woe to you th. laugh. sh. w.
7:13, w. not; 8:52; Rev. 5:5.
23:28, w. not for me, w. for you.
Jno. 11:31, goeth to grave to w.
16:20, ye sh. w. world sh. rejoice
Acts 21:13, what mean ye to w.
Rom. 12:15, w. wi. them that w.
I Cor. 7:30, th. w. as though they
Js. 4:9, afflicted, mourn, and w.
5:1, ye rich men, w. and howl
Rev. 18:11, merchants shall w.
Weepest.
I Sam. 1:8, Han. why w. thou?
Jno. 20:13, wom. why w. th.? 15.
Weepeth.
II Sam. 19:1, behold the king w.
II Ks. 8:12, Hazael said, Why w.?
Ps. 126:6, goeth forth and w.
Lam. 1:2, she w. sore in the night
Weeping.
Num. 25:6, w. bef. door of taber.
Dt. 34:8, days of w. for Moses
II Sam. 3:16, husband with her w.
15:30, w. as they went up
Ezra 3:13, not discern joy fr. w.
10:1, E. prayed and confess. w.
Esth. 4:3, in ev. province was w.
Job 16:16, my face is foul with w.
Ps. 6:8, L. heard voice of my w.
30:5, w. may endure for a night
102:9, I mingl. my drink wi. w.
Is. 15:3, in their streets howl, w.
16:9, I will bewail with w. of Ja.
vine of Sibmah; Jer. 48:32.
22:12, did L. of hosts call to w.
65:19, voice of w. no more heard
Jer. 3:21, w. of Is. heard on high
9:10, for mountains I take up w.
31:9, they shall come with w.
15, lamentation and w. Rachel w.
for her childr.; Mat. 2:18.
16, restrain thy voice from w.
41:6, Ish. went to meet them w.
48:5, countinual w. shall go up
50:4, Judah going w. to seek L.
Ez. 8:14, wom. w. for Tammuz
Joel 2:12, turn wi. fasting and w.
Mal. 2:13, covering altar with w.
Mat. 8:12, there sh. be w.; 22:13;
24:51; 25:30; Lu. 13:28.
Lu. 7:38, wom. stood at feet w.
Jno. 11:33, when Je. saw her w.
20:11, Mary stood without w.
Acts 9:39, wido. stood by him w.
Phil. 3:18, told you often, now w.
Rev. 18:15, merch. shall stand w.
19, shipmaster and sailors, w.
Weigh.
I Chr. 20:2, crown to w. a talent
Ezra 8:29, keep until ye w. them
Ps. 58:2, w. violence of hands
Is. 26:7, thou dost w. path of just
Weighed.
Gen. 23:16, w. to Ephron silver
I Sam. 2:3, by L. actions are w.
17:7, his spear's head w. six hun-
dred shekels, II Sam. 21:16.
II Sam. 14:26, Ab. w. hair of head
Ezra 8:25, priests w. sil. and gold
26, w. into han. silver; 33.
Job 6:2, oh that my grief were w.
28:15, nor shall silver be w. for
31:6, let me be w. in even bala.
Is. 40:12, who hath w. mount.?
Jer. 32:9, Jeremi. w. him money
Dan. 5:27, thou art w. in balance
Zech. 11:12, they w. thirty pieces
Weigheth.
Job 28:25, he w. waters by meas.
Prov. 16:2, the Lord w. spirits
Weighing.
Num. 7:85, each w.
86, spoons w.
Weight.
Gen. 43:21, money in sack full w.
Ex. 30:34, of each a like w.
Lev. 19:35, do no unright. in w.
26:26, deliver your bread by w.
Dt. 25:15, thou sh. have just w.
Jud. 8:26, w. of golden ear-rings
II Sam. 12:30, w. of king's crown
I Ks. 7:47, was w. of brass found
out; II Ks. 25:16.
I Chr. 28:14, he gave gold by w.
Job 28:25, make w. for the winds
Prov. 11:1, a just w. is his delight
16:11, a just w. and bal. are L.'s
Ez. 4:10, thy meat sh. be by w.
16, they shall eat bread by w.
Zech. 5:8, w. of lead on mouth
II Cor. 4:17, a more exceeding w.
Heb. 12:1, let us lay aside ev. w.
Rev. 16:21, stone of hail w. of tal.
Weights.
Lev. 19:36, just w. shall ye have
Dt. 25:13, sh. not have divers w.
Prov. 16:11, w. of bag his work
20:10, divers w. are abomina.; 23.
Mic. 6:11, wi. bag of deceitful w.
generally regulated by the standard
of the sanctuary, Ex. 30:24.
sometimes regulated by the king's
standard, II Sam. 14:26.
were frequently used in scales or
balances, Job 31:6; Is. 40:12.
Mentioned in Scripture:
gerah, Eex. 30:13; Ez. 45:12.
bekah or half-shekel, Gen. 24:22.
shekel, Ex. 30:13; Ez. 45:12.
dram, Neh. 7:70, 71.
maneh or pound, Neh. 7:71; Ez.
45:12.
talent, II Sam. 12:30; Rev. 16:21.
value of money estimated according
to, Gen. 23:16; 43:21; Jer. 32:9.
all metals were given by, Ex. 37:
24; I Chr. 28:14.
provisions were sold by, in times of
scarcity, Lev. 26:26; Ez. 4:10, 16.
The Jews
forbidden to have divers, Dt. 25:
13, 14.
forbidden to have unjust, Lev.
19:35, 36.
frequently used unjust, Mic. 6:11.
Illustrative
of sins, Heb. 12:1.
of the restraints put on the ele-
ments, Job 28:25.
(heavy) of the exceeding glory
reserved for saints, II Cor. 4:17.
Weightier.
Mat. 23:23, omitted w. matters
Weighty.
Prov. 27:3, stone heavy, sand w.
II Cor. 10:10, let. say they, are w.
Welfare.
Gen. 43:27, asked th. of their w.
Ex. 18:17, asked each other of w.
I Chr. 18:10, sent to inq. of his w.
Neh. 2:10, man to seek w. of Is.
Job 30:15, my w. passeth away
Ps. 69:22, sho. have been for w.
Jer. 38:4, seeketh not w. of peo.
Well (n.).
Gen. 21:19, she saw a w. of water
30, witness I have dig. this w.
24:13, I stand here by w.; 43.
Num. 21:16, w. whereof L. spake
17, spring up, O w.
18, dig. w.
II Sam. 17:18, man that had w.
23:15, give me drink of water of w.
of Beth.; I Chr. 11:17, 18.
Ps. 84:6, passing Baca make it w.
Prov. 5:15, wat. of thine own w.
10:11, a righte. man is w. of life
Song 4:15, a w. of waters fr. L.
Jno. 4:6, Jacob's w. was there
11, w. is deep
12, J. gave us w.
14, sh. be in him a w. of water
Well-spring.
Prov. 16:22, und. is a w.-s. of life
18:4, w.-s. of wisdom as a brook
Well (adv.).
Gen. 4:7, if thou dost not w. sin
12:13, that it may be w. wi. me
29:6, Ja. said, Is he w.? he is w.
40:14, it shall be w. with thee
43:27, is your father w.? is he
Ex. 4:14, I kn. he can speak w.
Num. 36:5, sons of Joseph said w.
Dt. 1:23, saying pleased me w.
3:20, rest to breth. as w. as you
4:40, that it may go w. with th.; 5:
16; 6:3, 18; 12:25, 28; 19:13; 22:
7; Ruth 3:1; Eph. 6:3.
5:29, it might be w. with them
33, that it may be w.; Jer. 7:23.
15:16, because he is w. wi. thee
Jud. 14:3, she pleaseth me w.; 7.
I Sam. 16:16, and thou sh. be w.
II Sam. 18:28, and said, All is w.
I Ks. 18:24, answered, w. spoken
II Ks. 4:26, is it w. with thee?
5:21, all w.; 9:11.
7:9, do not w.
II Chr. 12:12, in J. things went w.
Ps. 49:18, th. doest w. to thyself
Ecc. 8:12, w. with them fear God
Is. 3:10, it shall be w. with him
Jer. 22:15, it was w. with him; 16.
40:4, and I will look w. to thee
42:6, that it may be w. with us
Ez. 33:32, one that can play w.
Mat. 25:21, w. done, th. good and
faithful serv.; 23; Lu. 19:17.
Lu. 20:39, Master, thou hast w.
said; Jno. 4:17.
I Tim. 5:17, elders that rule w. be
counted worthy
Well-beloved.
Song 1:13, myrrh is my w.-b.
Is. 5:1, will I sing to my w.-b.
Mk. 12:6, he sent his w.-b. son
Rom. 16:5, salute w.-b. Epenetus
III Jno. 1, elder to the w.-b. Gaius
Well, Very.
Acts 25:10, as thou very w. know-
est
II Tim. 1:18, thou knowest very w.
Well-nigh.
Ps. 73:2, steps had w.-n. slipped
Wells.
Gen. 26:15, w. Abr.'s serv. digg.
18, Isaac digged ag. w. of water
Ex. 15:27, where were twelve w.
Num. 20:17, drink of water of w.
Dt. 6:11, w. thou diggedst not
II Ks. 3:19, ye sh. stop w. of water
25, they stopped all w. of wat.
II Chr. 26:10, towers and dig. w.
Is. 12:3, draw out of w. of salvat.
II Pet. 2:17, are w. without water
first mention of, Gen. 16:14.
Frequently Made
near encampments, Gen. 21:30;
26:18.
outside cities, Gen. 24:11; Jno. 4:
6, 8.
in the courts of houses, II Sam.
17:18.
in the desert, II Chr. 26:10.
supplied by springs, Prov. 16:22.
supplied by the rain, Ps. 84:6.
surrounded by trees, Gen. 49:22;
Ex., 15:27.
names often given to, Gen. 16:14;
21:31.
Canaan abounded with, Dt. 6:11.
many supplied from Lebanon, Song
4:15.
Mentioned in Scripture:
Beer-lahai-roi, Gen. 16:14.
Bethlehem, II Sam. 23:15; I Chr.
11:17, 18.
Beer (east of Jordan), Num. 21:
16-18.
Beer-sheba, Gen. 21:30, 31.
Elim, Ex. 15:27.
Esek, Gen. 26:20.
Hagar, Gen. 21:19.
Haran, Gen. 29:3, 4.
Jacob, Jno. 4:6.
Rehaboth, Gen. 26:22.
Sitnah, Gen. 26:21.
often deep and difficult to draw
from, Jno. 4:11.
often covered to prevent their be-
ing filled with sand, Gen. 29:2, 3.
had troughs placed near for water-
ing cattle, Gen. 24:19, 20; Ex. 2:
16.
Frequented by
women who came to draw water,
Gen. 24:13, 14; Jno. 4:7.
travelers, Gen. 24:11, 13, 42; Jno.
4:6.
strangers not to draw from, with-
out permission, Num. 20:17.
water of, frequently sold, Num. 20:
19.
were a frequent cause of strife,
Gen. 21:25; 26:21, 22; Ex. 2:6,
17.
were often stopped up by enemies,
Gen. 26:15, 18; II Ks. 3:19, 25.
often afforded no water, Jer. 14:3;
Zech. 9:11.
Illustrative
of the ordinances of the church,
Is. 12:3.
of the Holy Spirit in saints, Song
4:15, with Jno. 4:14.
of the mouth of the righteous,
Prov. 10:11.
of wisdom and understanding in
man, Prov. 16:22; 18:4.
(a fruitful bough by) of Joseph's
numerous posterity, Gen. 49:22.
(drinking from one's own) of en-
joyment of domestic happiness,
Prov. 5:15.
(without water) of hypocrites, II
Pet. 2:17.
Wen.
Lev. 22:22, having a w. or scurvy
Wench.
II Sam. 17:17, a w. told Jonathan
Went.
Gen. 35:3, L. wi. me in way I w.
Dt. 1:31, bare th. in way ye w.
Josh. 24:17, preser. in way we w.
Jud. 1:17, Judah w. wi. Simeon
I Sam. 10:14, said, Whi. w. ye?
I Ks. 13:12, said, What way w. he?
Mat. 21:30, I go, sir, but w. not
Went About.
Num. 11:8, people w. about gath. it
II Ks. 3:25, slinger w. about smote
it
II Chr. 17:9, they w. about, taught
Ecc. 2:20, I w. about to cause my
Song 5:7, watchmen that w. about
Mat. 4:23, Jesus w. about teaching;
9:35; Mk. 6:6.
Acts 9:29, they w. about to slay
him; 21:31; 26:21.
10:38, Jesus w. about doing good
13:11, he w. about seeking some to
Went Aside.
Lu. 9:10, and w. aside privately
Acts 23:19, chief captain w. aside
Went Astray.
Ps. 119:67, before afflicted I w.
astray
Ez. 44:10, when Israel w. astray;
15.
48:11, priests wh. w. not astray
Mat. 18:13, which w. not astray
Went Away.
Mat. 19:22, he w. away sorrowful;
Mk. 10:22.
26:42, he w. away second time
44, w. away third time; Mk. 14:39.
Went Back.
I Ks. 13:19, so he w. back and eat
Jno. 6:66, many disciples w. back
Went Before.
Ex. 13:21, L. w. before them in
cloud
I Tim. 1:18, prophecies wh. w. be-
fore
Went Down.
Num. 16:33, w. down alive into pit
Acts 8:38, th. both w. down into
Went Forth.
II Sam. 20:8, as he w. forth it fell
out
Went Out.
Gen. 44:28, one w. out from me
II Sam. 13:9, they w. out from him
Jno. 13:30, received sop, w. out
I Jno. 2:19, they w. out from us
Went Over.
II Ks. 2:14, smote waters, w. over
Went Their Way.
Neh. 8:12, people w. their way to
eat
Zech. 10:2, w. their way as a flock
Mat. 8:33, fled, and w. their way
20:4, you, and they w. their way
22:5, light of it, and w. their way
22, heard words they w. their way

Went Up.
Gen. 17:22, God w. up from Abr.
49:4, w. up to his father's bed
Ex. 19:3, Moses w. up to G.; 20; 24:13, 15; 34:4; Dt. 10:3.
Went a Whoring.
Jud. 2:17, Isr. w. a whoring; 8:33.
Ps. 106:39, w. a whoring with inventions
Wentest.
Jud. 5:4, when thou w. out of S.
II Sam. 16:17, why w. thou not
19:25, wheref. w. thou not with
Wept.
Gen. 21:16, Hag. w.
27:38, Es. w.
29:11, and Jacob w.; 33:4; 37:35; Hos. 12:4.
42:24, Joseph w.; 43:30; 45:2, 14, 15; 46:29; 50:1, 17.
Ex. 2:6, behold, the babe w.
Num. 11:4, child. of Is. w.; 18:20; 14:1; Dt. 1:45; 34:8; Jud. 2:4; 20:23, 26; 21:2.
Jud. 14:16, Samson's wife w.
Ruth 1:9, kissed daughters, w.; 14.
I Sam. 1:7, Hannah w. not eat; 10.
11:4, people w.; II Sam. 3:32, 34.
20:41, Jonathan and David w.
21:16, S. lifted up his v. and w.
30:4, and David w.; II Sam. 1:12.
II Sam. 3:32, Da. w. at grave of A.
12:22, child alive, I fast. and w.
13:36, servants w. for Amnon
15:23, country w.
30, w. as he w.
18:33, moved, and w. for Absal.
II Ks. 8:11, the man of God w.
13:14, Joash w. over Elisha
20:3, Hezekiah w. sore; Is. 38:3.
22:19, king of Judah w. bef. me
Ezra 3:12, priests seen first ho. w.
10:1, people w. very sore; Neh. 8:9.
Neh. 1:4, wh. I heard words I w.
Job 2:12, friends lift. voice and w.
Ps. 69:10, when I w. and chasten.
137:1, by rivers of Babyl. we w.
Mat. 26:75, P. w. bitterly; Mk. 14: 72; Lu. 22:62.
Mk. 5:38, them th. w.; Lu. 8:52.
16:10, Mary told them as th. w.
Lu. 7:32, mourned ye ha. not w.
19:41, beheld city and w. over it
Jno. 11:35, Jesus w.
20:11, Mary w.
Acts 20:37, w. fell on P.'s neck
I Cor. 7:30, weep as though w. not
Rev. 5:4, w. because no man was
Were, As it.
Is. 53:3, we hid as it w. our faces
Lu. 22:44, as it w. drops of blo.
Jno. 7:10, but as it w. in secret
Rev. 10:1, his face as it w. sun
13:3, one of heads as it w. woun.
14:3, sung as it w. a new song
15:2, I saw as it w. a sea of glass
West.
Gen. 28:14, shalt spread abroad to w.
Dt. 33:23, possess w. and south
I Ks. 7:25, three oxen towards w.
I Chr. 9:24, porters tow. east, w., north and south; II Chr. 4:4.
12:15, to flight tow. east and w.
Ps. 75:6, promot. not from the w.
103:12, as far as east is from w.
107:3, gath. them fr. east and w.
Is. 11:14, fly on Philist. tow. w.
43:5, gather thee from the w.
45:6, that they may know fr. w.
49:12, come from north and w.
59:19, shall fear the L. from w.
Ez. 48:1, his sides east and w.
Dan. 8:5, a he-goat came from w.
Hos. 11:10, children tremb. fr. w.
Zech. 8:7, I will save peo. from w.
14:4, mount of O. cleave tow. w.
Mat. 8:11, many shall come from east and w.; Lu. 13:29.
24:27, as lightning shineth to w.
Lu. 12:54, cloud rise out of w.
Rev. 21:13, and on w. three gates
West Border.
Num. 34:6, this shall be w. border
Jos. 15:12, w. border was to great sea
Ez. 45:7, to the w. border a portion
Western.
Num. 34:6, as for the w. border
West Quarter.
Josh. 18:14, this was w. quarter
West Side.
Ex. 27:12, w. side 50 cubits; 38:12.
Num. 2:18, on w. side stand. of Ep.
35:5, meas. on w. side Levi's cities
Ez. 48:33, to w. side a portion for Naphtali; 34, 5, 6, 7, 8, 23, 24.
Westward.
Gen. 13:14, A. looked east, and w.
Num. 3:23, behind tabernacle w.
Dt. 3:27, lift up thine eyes w.
Ez. 48:18, rest, sh. be 10,000 w.
Dan. 8:4, I saw rams pushing w.
West Wind.
Ex. 10:19, w. wind took away locu.
Wet.
Job 24:8, th. are w. with showers
Dan. 4:15, let it be w. with dew of heaven; 23, 25, 33; 5:21.
Whale.
Job 7:12, am I a sea or a w. that
Ez. 32:2, Phar. thou art as a w.
Mat. 12:40, Jo. was 3 days in w.
Whales.
Gen. 1:21, God created great w.
What.
Ex. 13:14, wh. son ask, w. is this?
16:17, w. are we that ye murm.?
15, they wist not w. it was
Dt. 20:5, w. man is th.? 6, 7, 8.
Jud. 18:8, w. say ye?
18, w. do?
24, w. have I more? w. is this? w. aileth thee?
Whatsoever.
Gen. 31:16, w. G. said unto thee
Num. 22:17, I will do w. th. say.
Dt. 12:32, w. I command, obs.
Jud. 10:15, do th. w.; I Sam. 14:36.
Ps. 115:3, God hath done w. he pleased; 135:6; Ecc. 8:3.
Ecc. 3:14, w. God doeth, it sh. be
Mat. 5:37, w. is more than these
7:12, w. ye would men sho. do
17:12, done w. listed; Mk. 9:13.
20:4, w. right I will give you; 7.
Jno. 15:16, w. ye shall ask; 16:23.
Wheat.
Gen. 30:14, R. found mand. in w.
Ex. 9:32, w. and rye were not
34:22, first-fr. of w.; Num. 18:12.
Dt. 34:14, fat of kidneys of w.
Jud. 6:11, Gideon threshed w.
15:1, time of w. harvest Samson
Ruth 2:23, to end of w. harvest
I Sam. 6:13, Beth-she. reaping w.
12:17, is it not w. harv. to day?
II Sam. 4:6, they wo. ha. fetch. w.
I Ks. 5:11, Solom. gave Hiram w.
I Chr. 21:23, w. for meat-offering
Ezra 6:9, need of, w., salt, wine
7:22, a hundred measures of w.
Job 31:40, thistles grow ins. of w.
Ps. 81:16, fed th. wi. finest of w.
147:14, fill. thee with finest of w.
Prov. 27:22, bray a fool among w.
Song 7:2, belly like a heap of w.
Jer. 12:13, they have sown w.
23:28, what is chaff to the w.
31:12, flow together for w.
Ez. 27:17, Judah traded in w.
Joel 2:24, floors shall be full of w.
Amos 5:11, take fr. him bur. of w.
8:5, that we may set forth w.
6, buy poor, sell refuse of w.
Mat. 3:12, gath. his w.; Lu. 3:17.
13:25, enemy sowed tares am. w.
29, lest ye root up w. with them
30, gather the w. into my barn
Lu. 16:7, said 100 measures of w.
22:31, Satan may sift you as w.
Jno. 12:24, exc. w. fall to ground
Acts 27:38, cast w. into the sea
I Cor. 15:37, it may chance of w.
Rev. 6:6, meas. of w. for a penny
18:13, merchandise of w. is depart.
Wheaten.
Ex. 29:2, wafers made of w. flour
Wheel.
Ps. 83:13, O G. make th. like w.
Prov. 20:26, king bringeth w. ov.
Ecc. 12:6, or w. broken at cistern
Is. 28:28, nor break with w.
Ez. 1:15, one w. upon the earth
16, a w. in midst of a w.; 10:10.
10:13, cried to the wheels, O w.
Wheels.
Ex. 14:25, took off th. chariot w.
Jud. 5:28, why tarry w. of chari.
Is. 5:28, their w. like a whirlwind
Jer. 18:3, he wrought work on w.
47:3, at the rumbling of his w.
Ez. 1:16, appearance of the w.
3:13, at noise of w. over against
10:19, w. were beside th.; 11:22.
23:24, B. come ag. thee with w.
26:10, walls shake at noise of w.
Dan. 7:9, his w. a burning fire
Nah. 3:2, noise of rattling of w.
Whelp, s.
II Sam. 17:8, as bear robbed of w.
Prov. 17:12, a bear robbed of w.
Ez. 19:2, nourish. w. am. lions
3, she brought up one of her w.
Hos. 13:8, a bear bereaved of w
Nah. 2:12, lion did tear for his w.
When.
Ps. 94:8, w. will ye be wise?
Ecc. 8:7, who can tell w. it be?
Whence.
Gen. 42:7, w. come ye? Josh. 9:8.
Jud. 17:9, M. said, W. comest th.? 19:17; II Sam. 1:3; II Ks. 5:25; Job 1:7; 2:2; Jon. 1:8.
Job 10:21, I go w. not ret.; 16:22.
Jno. 7:28, and ye know w. I am
8:14, ye cannot tell w. I come
9:29, know not from w. he is; 30.
Whensoever.
Mk. 14:7, w. may do th. good
Where.
Gen. 3:9, Lord said, W. are thou?
Ex. 2:20, w. is he? II Sam. 9:4.
Job 9:24, if not, w. who is he?
14:10, the ghost, and w. is he?
38:4, w. wast thou wh. I laid.?
Lu. 17:37, w. Lord?
Jno. 7:11, w. is he? 9:12.
24, w. I am; 12:26; 14:3; 17:24.
Whereabout.
I Sam. 21:2, let no man know w.
Whereas.
I Ks. 8:18, w. it was in thy heart
Ez. 13:7, w. ye say, L. saith it
Wherefore.
II Sam. 16:10, say, w. done so?
Mat. 26:50, w. art thou come?
Whereto.
Is. 55:11, sh. prosper w. I sent it
Wherewith.
Jud. 6:15, w. shall I save Israel?
I Ks. 22:22, Lord said, w.; II Chr. 18:20.
Mic. 6:6, w. come before Lord?
Wherewithal.
Mat. 6:31, w. shall we be clothed?
Whet.
Dt. 32:41, I w. my glit. sword
Ps. 7:12, he will w. his sword
64:3, who w. tongue like sword
Ecc. 10:10, and he w. not edge
While.
Ps. 49:18, w. he lived, he blessed
63:4, bless thee w. I live; 146:2.
Jer. 40:5, w. he was not go. back
While, A.
Gen. 46:29, Jos. wept a good w.
I Sam. 9:27, S. said to S. st. a w.
II Sam. 7:19, hast spok. a great w.
Mat. 13:21, root, dureth for a w.
Lu. 8:13, which for a w. believe
18:4, he would not for a w.
I Pet. 5:10, after suffered a w.
While, All the.
I Sam. 22:4, all the w. Da. was in
25:7, none missing all the w.; 16.
27:11, will be his man, all the w.
Job. 27:3, all the w. breath is in
While, Long.
Acts 20:11, had talked a long w.
Whip.
Prov. 26:3, a w. for the horse
Nah. 3:2, noise of a w. noise of
Whips.
I Ks. 12:11, my fath. chastis. you with w.; 14; II Chr. 10:11, 14.
Whirleth.
Ecc. 1:6, wind w. continually
Whirlwind.
II Ks. 2:1, take up Elijah by a w.; 11.
Job 37:9, out of south cometh w.
38:1, L. answ. Job out of w.; 40:6.
Ps. 58:9, take th. away as in a w.; Prov. 10:25; Hos. 13:3.
Prov. 1:27, destruction com. as w.
Is. 5:28, their wheels like a w.
17:13, like a rolling thing bef. w.
40:24, w. shall take them away
41:16, the w. shall scatter them
66:15, chariots like w.; Jer. 4:13.
Jer. 23:19, a w. of L. is gone forth
25:32, a w. great w. sh. be raised
30:23, a w. shall fall on wicked
Ez. 1:4, a w. came out of north
Dan. 11:40, come aga. him like w.
Hos. 8:7, sown wind, shall reap w.
Amos 1:14, devour in day of w.
Nah. 1:3, L. hath his way in w.
Hab. 3:14, they came out as a w.
Zech. 7:14, I scattered th. with w.
Generally came from the south, Job. 37:9; Is. 21:1; Zech. 9:14.
sometimes came from the north, Ez. 1:4.
called the w. of the Lord, Jer. 23: 19; 30:23.
arose up from the earth, Jer. 25: 32.
Miracles Connected With:
Elijah taken to heaven in, II Ks. 2:1, 11.
God spake to Job from, Job 38: 1; 40:6.
frequently continued for a long time, Jer. 30:23.
destructive nature of, Prov. 1: 27.
Illustrative of the
speed with which God executes his purposes, Nah. 1:3.
velocity of Christ's second coming, Is. 66:15.
velocity of the chariots in hostile armies, Is. 5:28; Jer. 4:13.
fury of God's judgments, Jer. 25: 32; 30:23.
sudden destruction of the wicked, Ps. 58:9; Prov. 1:27; Is. 17:13; 40:24; 41:16; Jer. 30:23.
unavoidable fruit of a life of sin and vanity, Hos. 8:7.
Whirlwinds.
Is. 21:1, as w. in south pass through
Zech. 9:14, Lord go forth with w.
Whisper, ed.
II Sam. 12:19, Da. saw servants w.
Ps. 41:7, all that hate me w.
Is. 29:4, speech w. out of dust
Whisperer, s.
Prov. 16:28, a w. separat. friends
Rom. 1:29, debate, deceit, w.
Whisperings.
II Cor. 12:20, lest there be w.
Whit.
I Sam. 3:18, S. told Eli every w.
Jno. 7:23, man every w. whole
13:10, but is clean every w.
II Cor. 11:5, not a w. behind apo.
White.
Gen. 30:37, Jacob made w. appear
49:12, his teeth be w. with milk
Ex. 16:31, like coriander seed, w.
Lev. 13:3, turned w.; 4, 20, 21, 25.
Num. 12:10, leprous, w. as snow
Jud. 5:10, that ride on w. asses
II Ks. 5:27, went out a leper, w.
II Chr. 5:12, Levites arrayed in w.
Esth. 8:15, Mord. went out in w.
Job 6:6, any taste in w. of egg?
Ps. 68:14, it was w. as snow in
Ecc. 9:8, let thy garments be w.
Song 5:10, beloved is w. ruddy
Is. 1:18, sins sh. be w. as snow
Ez. 27:18, D. traded in w. w ol
Dan. 7:9, garm. was w. as snow
11:35, some fall to make them w.
12:10, many purifi. and made w.
Joel 1:7, branches thereof are w.
Zech. 1:8, horses speckled and w.
Mat. 5:36, make hair w. or black
17:2, his raim. was w.; Lu. 9:29.
28:3, raim. w. as snow; Acts 1:10.
Mk. 16:5, a man clothed in w.
Jno. 4:35, fields are w. to harvest
Rev. 1:14, head and hairs were w.
2:17, give him a w. stone, name
3:4, shall walk with me in w.
5, clothed in w. raiment; 4:4; 7:9, 13; 15:6; 19:8,14.
18, buy w. raiment, be clothed
6:2, behold a w. horse; 19:11.
7:14, made them w. in blood
14:14, w. cloud
20:11, w. throne
White, d.
Mat. 23:27, scribes like w. sepul.
Mk. 9:3, no fuller can w. them
Acts 23:3, smite thee, thou w. wall
Whiter.
Ps. 51:7, I shall be w. than snow
Lam. 4:7, Nazarites w. th. milk
Whither.
I Sam. 10:14, said, w. went ye?
II Ks. 5:25, thy servant went no w.
Heb. 11:8, went, not knowing w.
Whithersoever.
Prov. 17:8, w. it turn. it prosper.
21:1, king's heart w. he will
Mat. 8:19, fol. w. goest; Lu. 9:57.
Rev. 14:4, follow L. w. he goeth
Whole.
II Sam. 1:9, my life is yet w.
II Chr. 15:15, sou. with w. desire
I Cor. 12:17, if w. body were eye
Whole, for sound.
Josh. 5:8, abode in camp till w.
Job. 5:18, and his hands make w.
Mat. 9:12, th. that be w. need not a physic.; Mk. 2:17; Lu. 5:31.
21, I shall be w.; Mk. 5:28.
12:13, and his hand was made w. Mk. 3:5; Lu. 6:10.
15:28, her daughter was made w.
31, wond. saw maimed to be w.
Mk. 5:34, faith hath made thee w. go, be w.; Lu. 8:48; 17:19.
Lu. 7:10, found the servant w.
Jno. 5:6, wilt thou be made w.? 14.
7:23, made a man every whit w.
Acts 4:9, by what means he is w.
9:34, Jesus Christ maketh thee w.
Wholesome.
Prov. 15:4, w. tongue tree of life
I Tim. 6:3, cons. not to w. words
Wholly.
Num. 32:11, not w. followed me
Dt. 1:36, bec. Caleb w. followed Lord; Josh. 14:8, 9, 14.
Jer. 46:28, leave thee w. unpunis.
I Thess. 5:23, God sanctify you w.
I Tim. 4:15, give thy. w. to them
Whom.
I Ks. 20:14, Ahab said, By w.? 22:8; Ezra 10:44; Rom. 1:5; 5:2, 11; Gal. 6:14.
Whomsoever.
Dan. 4:17, he giveth to w. he will; 25:32; 5:21.
Whore.
Lev. 19:29, not cause to be a w.
21:7, not take wife that is a w.
Dt. 22:21, play w. in father's
23:17, there shall be no w. of Is.
18, not bring hire of a w.
Jud. 19:2, concubine played w.
Prov. 23:27, a w. is a deep ditch
Is. 57:3, seed of adulterer and w.
Jer. 3:3, thou hast a w. forehead
Ez. 16:28, thou hast played w.
Rev. 17:1, judgm. of great w.; 19:2, 15, waters where w. sitteth; 16.
Whores.
Ez. 16:33, they give gifts to w.
Hos. 4:14, are separated with w.
Whoredom.
Gen. 38:24, Ta. is wi. child by w.
Lev. 19:29, lest land fall to w.
Jer. 3:9, through lightness of her w.
13:27, seen lewdness of thy w.
Ez. 16:33, may come for thy w.
23:8, they pour. their w. on her
17, Babylon defiled her with w.
43:7, not defile my holy n. by w.
9, let them put their w. fr. me
Hos. 4:11, w. and wine take heart
5:3, O Ephraim, th. commit. w.
6:10, there is the w. of Ephraim
Whoredoms.
Num. 14:33, wander and bear w.
II Ks. 9:22, w. of thy mother Jezeb.
II Chr. 21:13, w. of house of Ahab
Jer. 3:2, polluted land with w.

Whoredoms—Continued.
Ez. 16:20, is w. a small matter?
22, in w. not remember. youth
25, multiplied w.
26, increased w.
34, contrary from women in w.
23:35, bear thy lewdness and w.
Hos. 1:2, wife and children of w.
2:2, let her put away her w.
4, for they be children of w.
4:12, w. caused them to err; 5:4.
Nah. 3:4, w. selleth nat. through w.
Whoremonger, s.
Eph. 5:5, no w. hath any inherit.
I Tim. 1:10, law made for w. liars
Heb. 13:4, w. and adulterers God
Rev. 21:8, w. have th. part in lake
22:15, without are w. murderers
Whorish.
Prov. 3:26, by means of w. women
Ez. 6:9, brok. with her w. heart
16:30, an imperious w. woman
Whosesoever.
Jno. 20:23, w. sin remit, w. sins
Whosoever.
Mat. 11:6, bles. w. not be offend.
13:12, w. hath, to him be given
Gal. 5:10, bear judgm. w. he be
Rev. 22:17, w. will, let him take
Why.
Jer. 25:13, turn ye, w. will ye die?
Ez. 18:31; 33:11.
Lu. 2:48, w. thus dealt with us?
Acts 14:15, w. do ye these things?
Wicked.
Gen. 18:23, righteous wi. w.? 25.
38:7, Er was w.
Ex. 9:27, people are w.
23:7, I will not justify w.
Lev. 20:17, it is a w. thing
Dt. 15:9, not thou. in w. heart
17:5, committed that w. thing
23:9, keep thee from ev. w. thing
25:1, condemn w.; I Ks. 8:32.
I Sam. 2:9, w. be silent in darkn.
24:13, wick. proceedeth from w.
II Ks. 17:11, Is. wrought w. things
II Chr. 6:23, judge by requiti. w.
7:14, if my people turn from their w. ways; Ez. 18:21; 33:11, 19.
24:7, Athaliah that w. woman
Neh. 9:35, nor turned fr. w. ways; Ez. 3:19; 13:22.
Esth. 7:6, adversary is w. Haman
9:25, Haman's w. device sh. ret.
Job 3:17, w. cease from troubling
9:22, destroyeth perfect and w.
29, if I be w. why labor; 10:15.
10:7, knowest that I am not w.
21:7, wherefore do the w. live?
30, w. reserv. to day of destru.
27:7, let mine enemy be as w.
34:18, say to king, Thou art w.?
38:13, w. might be shaken out of
15, from w. light is withholden
40:12, tread down w. in th. place
Ps. 7:11, God is angry with w.
9:5, thou hast destroyed the w.
16, w. snared in work of hands
17, w. shall be turned into hell
10:2, w. in pride persecute poor
3, w. boasteth
4, w. not seek G.
13, wherefore doth w. cont. G.?
11:2, w. bend their bow, make
5, but the w. his soul hateth
6, upon w. he shall rain snares
12:8, w. walk on every side
17:9, keep me fr. w. that oppress
17:13, deli. my soul fr. the w.
26:5, I will not sit with the w.
27:2, when w. came upon me
28:3, draw me not away with w.
31:17, let the w. be ashamed
34:21, evil sh. slay w. hate right.
37:7, bringeth w. devices to pass
10, w. shall not be; Prov. 10:25.
12, w. plotteth
14, w. have drawn out sword
16, better th. riches of many w.
20, w. shall perish
21, w. borroweth, payeth not
32, w. watcheth the righteous
34, when w. art cut off, see it
35, I have seen w. in power
40, he sh. deliver them from w.
39:1, while the w. is before me
58:3, w. are estranged fr. womb
59:5, be not merciful to any w.
68:2, let w. perish at presence of
75:8, w. earth shall wring th. out
92:7, when w. spring as grass
94:3, how long sh. w. triumph?
13, until pit be digged for w.
101:3, I will set no w. thing bef.
4, I will not know a w. person
8, I will destroy all w. of land
104:35, let the w. be no more
106:18, flame burnt up the w.
112:10, w. see it and be grieved
119:95, w. have waited to destroy
110, the w. laid a snare for me
119, thou puttest away all w.
155, salvation is far fr. the w.
139:19, surely thou wilt slay w.
21, if th. be any w. way in me
140:8, further not his w. device
141:4, to practice w. works with
10, let w. fall into th. own nets
145:20, all the w. will he destroy
147:6, casteth w. down to ground
Prov. 2:22, the w. shall be cut off
5:22, his iniquities shall take w.
6:18, heart that deviseth w. im.
10:30, w. shall not inhabit earth
11:5, w. shall fall by his wicked.
7, when a w. man dieth, expe.
8, the w. cometh in his stead
10, wh w. perish th. is shouting
18, w. worketh a deceitful work
21, w. sh. not be unpunish.; 31.
12:2, w. devices will he condemn
7, the w. are overthrown; 21:12.
12, w. desireth net of evil men
13, w. snared by transgression
21, w. shall be filled with mischief
13:17, w. messenger falleth into
14:17, man of w. devices is hated
19, w. bow at gates of righteous
32, w. driven away in wickedness
15:29, Lord is far from the w.
16:4, even w. for the day of evil
17:4, w. doer giv. heed to false
15, th. justifieth w. is abomin.
18:3, when w. cometh
20:26, a wise king scattereth w.
21:18, w. sh. be ransom for right.
27, bringeth it with a w. mind
24:16, w. shall fall into mischief
19, nei. be thou envious at w.
25:5, take w. from before king
26, righteous man fali. bef. w.
26:23, a w. heart like a potsherd
28:1, w. flee when no man purs.
4, th. that forsake law praise w.
12, wh. w. rise; 28.
15, w. ruler
29:2, when the w. beareth rule
7, w. regardeth not to know it
12, servants w.
16, w. multitude
Ecc. 3:17, God shall judge the w.
7:17, be not overmuch w.
8:10, I saw the w. buried, they
13, it shall not be well with w.
Is. 5:23, justify w. for reward
11:4, with breath shall he slay w.
13:11, I will punish w. for iniq.
32:7, he deviseth w. devices
53:9, he made his grave with w.
55:7, let the w. forsake his way
57:20, w. are like troubled sea
Jer. 2:33, taught w. thy ways
6:29, w. are not plucked away
17:9, heart deceitf. and desp. w.
25:31, he will give w. to sword
Ez. 3:18, warn w.; 19; 33:8, 9.
8:9, behold the w. abominations
11:2, these men give w. counsel
18:23, have I pleas. that w. die?
20:44, not according to w. ways
21:3, cut off from thee the w.; 4.
25, profane w. prince of Israel
33:15, if the w. restore pledge
Dan. 12:10, w. shall do wickedly
Mic. 6:11, shall I count them pure with w. balances?
Nah. 1:3, L. shall not acquit w.
11, there is come a w. counsel.
15, the w. shall no more pass
Hab. 1:4, w. doth compass right.
13, w. devour. man more right.
Zeph. 1:3, consu. blocks with w.
Mal. 3:18, descern between righteous and w.
4:3, tread down w. as ashes
Mat. 12:45, more w. than himself, so to this w. gen.; Lu. 11:26.
13:49, angels sh. sever w. fr. just
16:4, w. generation seek. a sign
18:32, w. serv.; 25:26; Lu. 19:22.
Acts 2:23, by w. hands ha. slain
18:14, if it were matetr of w.
I Cor. 5:13, put away w. person
Col. 1:21, enemies by w. works
II Thess. 2:8, th. sh. w. be revealed
Wicked, Of the.
Job 8:22, place of wicked come
9:24, earth giv. into hand of the w.
10:3, shine upon counsel of the w.
11:20, eyes of the w. shall fail
16:11, into hands of the w.
18:5, light of the w. be put out
21, such are dwellings of the w.
20:5, triumphing of the w. short
22, hand of the w. shall came upon
21:16, counsel of the w.; 22:18.
17, how oft is candle of the w. put out? Prov. 13:9; 24:20.
28, where dwelling-place of the w.?
24:6, they gath. vintage of the w.
29:17, I brake the jaws of the w.
36:6, preserveth not life of the w.
17, fulfilled judgment of the w.
Ps. 7:9, let wickedness of the w.
10:15, break arm of the w. man
22:16, assembly of the w.
36:1, transgression of the w.
11, let not hand of the w. rem.
37:17, arms of the w. shall be broken
28, seed of the w. shall be cut off
38, end of the w. shall be cut off
55:3, because of oppression of the w.
58:10, wash feet in blood of the w.
64:2, hide me from counsel of the w.
71:4, deliver me out of hand of the w.; 74:19; 82:4; 97:10.
73:3, I saw prosperity of the w.
75:10, horns of w. will I cut off
Ps. 82:2, will ye accept pers. of w.?
91:8, see the reward of the w.
92:11, sh. hear my desire of the w.
109:2, mouth of the w. is opened
112:10, desire of the w.; Prov. 10:28.
119:53, because of the w. th. forsake
61, hands of the w. have robbed
125:3, rod of the w. shall not rest
129:4, L. cut asunder cords of the w.
140:4, keep me from hands of the w.
8, grant not, O Lord, desires of the w.
146:9, way of the w. turns
Prov. 2:14, in forwardness of the w.
3:25, not afraid of desolation of the w.
33, curse of Lord in house of the w.
4:14, enter not into path of the w.
19, way of the w. is as darkness
10:3, casteth away substance of the w.
6, viole. cover. mouth of w.; 11.
7, the name of the w. shall rot
16, fruit of the w. tendeth to sin
20, heart of the w. is little worth
24, fear of the w. shall come upon
27, years of the w. shall be short
32, mouth of the w. speak. frow.
11:11, overthrew by mouth of the w.
23, expecta. of the w. is wrath
12:5, counsels of the w. are deceit
6, words of the w. are to lie in wait
10, tender mercies of the w. cruel
26, way of the w. seduceth
13:25, belly of the w. shall want
14:11, house of the w. shall be overthrown
15:6, revenues of the w. is trouble
8, sacrifi. of the w. is abomin.; 21:27.
9, way of the w. is an abomination
26, thou. of the w. are abomin.
28, mouth of the w. pour. out evil
18:5, not good to acce. per. of the w.
19:28, mouth of the w. devoureth
21:4, plowing of the w. is sin
7, robbery of the w. shall destroy
10, soul of the w. desireth evil
12, he consider. house of the w.
Is. 14:5, Lord hath broken staff of the w.
Jer. 5:28, overpass deeds of the w.
12:1, doth way of the w. prosper?
15:21, deliv. out of hand of the w.
23:19, whirlwind on he. of the w.; 30:23.
Ez. 13:22, strength. hands of the w.
18:20, wickedness of the w.
21:29, br. thee upon necks of w.
30:12, land into hand of the w.
33:11, no pleas. in death of the w.
12, as for the wickedness of the w.
Dan. 12:10, none of w. sh. under.
Mic. 6:10, wickedness in house of the w.
Hab. 3:13, wound. head of the w.
Eph. 6:16, qu. fiery darts of the w.
II Pet. 2:7, wi. conversation of the w.
3:17, led away with error of the w.
Wicked, To, or Unto the.
Job 31:3, is not destr. to the w.?
Ps. 32:10, many sorrows to the w.
50:16, unto the w. God saith, What
Prov. 24:24, that saith unto the w.
29:27, upright is abomi. to the w.
Ecc. 9:2, event to right. and to w.
Is. 3:11, woe unto the w. sh. be ill
26:10, let favor be showed to w.
48:22, no peace, saith the Lord, unto the w.; 57:21.
Ez. 3:18, I say unto w.; 33:8, 14.
7:21, give it to the w. of the earth
Wicked, The, Are Compared to.
abominable branches, Is. 14:19.
ashes under the feet, Mal. 4:3.
bad fishes, Mat. 13:48.
beasts, Ps. 49:12; II Pet. 2:12.
blind, the, Zeph. 1:17; Mat. 15:14.
brass and iron, etc., Jer. 6:28; Ez. 22:18.
briars and thorns, Is. 55:13; Ez. 2:6.
bulls of Bashan, Ps. 22:12.
carcasses trodden under feet, Is. 14:19.
chaff, Job 21:18; Ps. 1:4; Mat. 3:12.
clouds without water, Jude 12.
corn blasted, II Ks. 19:26.
corrupt trees, Lu. 6:43.
deaf adders, Ps. 58:4.
dogs, Prov. 26:11; Mat. 7:6; II Pet. 2:22.
dross, Ps. 119:119; Ez. 22:18, 19.
early dew that passeth away, Hos. 13:3.
evil figs, Jer. 24:8.
fading oaks, Is. 1:30.
fiery oven, Ps. 21:9; Hos. 7:4.
fire of thorns, Ps. 118:12.
fools building upon sand, Mat. 7:26.
fuel of fire, Is. 9:19.
garden without water, Is. 1:30.
goats, Mat. 25:32.
grass, Ps. 37:2; 92:7.
grass on the housetop, II Ks. 19:26.
green bay trees, Ps. 37:35.
green herbs, Ps. 37:2.
heath in the desert, Jer. 17:6.
horses rushing into the battle, Jer. 8:6.
idols, Ps. 115:8.
lions greedy of prey, Ps. 17:12.
melting wax, Ps. 68:2.
morning-clouds, Hos. 13:3.
moth-eaten garments, Is. 50:9; 51:8.
passing whirlwinds, Prov. 10:25.
potsherds, Prov. 26:23.
raging waves of the sea, Jude 13.
reprobate silver, Jer. 6:30.
scorpions, Ez. 2:6.
serpents, Ps. 58:4; Mat. 23:33.
smoke, Hos. 13:3.
stony ground, Mat. 13:5.
stubble, Job 21:18; Mal. 4:1.
swine, Mat. 7:6; II Pet. 2:22.
tares, Mat. 13:38.
troubled sea, Is, 57:20.
visions of the night, Job 20:8.
wandering stars, Jude 13.
wayward children, Mat. 11:16.
wells without water, II Pet. 2:17.
wheels, Ps. 83:13.
whited sepulchres, Mat. 23:27.
wild ass's colts, Job 11:12.
Wicked, Titles and Names of the.
adversaries of the Lord, I Sam. 2:10.
children of Belial, Dt. 13:13; II Chr. 13:7.
children of the devil, Acts 13:10; I Jno. 3:10.
children of the wicked one, Mat. 13:38.
children of hell, Mat. 23:15.
children of base men, Job 30:8
children of fools, Job 30:8.
children of strangers, Is. 2:6.
children of transgression, Is. 57:4.
children of disobedience, Eph. 2:2; Col. 3:6.
children in whom is no faith, Dt. 32:20.
children of the flesh, Rom. 9:8.
children of iniquity, Hos. 10:9.
children that will not hear the law of the Lord, Is. 30:9.
children of pride, Job 41:34.
children of this world, Lu. 16:8.
children of wickedness, II Sam. 7:10.
children of wrath, Eph. 2:3.
children that are corrupters, Is. 1:4.
cursed children, II Pet. 2:14.
enemies of God, Ps. 37:20; Js. 4:4.
enemies of the cross of Christ, Phil. 3:18.
enemies of all righteousness, Acts 13:10.
evil doers, Ps. 37:1; I Pet. 2:14.
evil men, Prov. 4:14; II Tim. 3:13.
evil generation, Dt. 1:35.
evil and adulterous generation, Mat. 12:39.
fools, Prov. 1:7; Rom. 1:22.
froward generation Dt. 32:20.
generation of vipers, Mat. 3:7; 12:34.
grievous revolters, Jer. 6:28.
haters of God, Ps. 81:15; Rom. 1:30.
impudent children, Ez. 2:4.
inventors of evil things, Rom. 1:30.
lying children, Is. 30:9.
men of the world, Ps. 17:14.
people laden with iniquity, Is. 1:4.
perverse and crooked generation, Dt. 32:5; Mat. 17:17; Phil. 2:15.
rebellious children, Is. 30:1.
rebellious people, Is. 30:9; 65:2.
rebellious house, Ez. 2:5, 8; 12:2.
reprobates, II Cor. 13:5-7.
scornful, the, Ps. 1:1.
seed of falsehood, Is. 57:4.
seed of the wicked, Ps. 37:28.
seed of evil doers, Is. 1:4; 14:20.
serpents, Mat. 23:33.
servants of corruption, II Pet. 2:19.
servants of sin, Jno. 8:34; Rom. 6:20.
sinful generation, Mk. 8:28.
sinners, Ps. 26:9; Prov. 1:10.
sons of Belial, I Sam. 2:12; I Ks. 21:10.
sottish children, Jer. 4:22.
strange children, Ps. 144:7.
stubborn and rebellious generation, Ps. 78:8.
transgressors, Ps. 37:38; 51:13.
ungodly, the, Ps. 1:1.
ungodly men, Jude 4.
unprofitable servants, Mat. 25:30.
untoward generation, Acts 2:40.
vessels of wrath, Rom. 9:22.
wicked of the earth, Ps. 75:8.
wicked transgressors, Ps. 59:5.
wicked servants, Mat. 25:26.
wicked generation, Mat. 12:45; 16:4.
wicked-ones, Jer. 2:33.

Wicked—Continued.
wicked-doers. Ps. 101:8; Prov. 17:4.
workers of iniquity. Ps. 28:3; 36: 12.
Wicked.
their character and doom, Dt. 32: 5; Job 4:8; 5; 15; 18; 20; 21; 24; 27:13; 30; 36:12; Ecc. 8:10; Is. 1; 22; 28; 29; 37:21; 40:18; 41:6; 44:9; 45:9; 47; 57-59; 66; Jer. 2; Ez. 5; 16; 18; 23; Hos. to Mal.; Mat. 5-7; 13:37; 15; 16; 21:33; 25; Jno. 5:29; 10; Rom. 1:21; 3:10; I Cor. 5:11; Gal. 5:19; Eph. 4:17; 5:5; Phil. 3:18; Col. 3:6; II Thess. 2; I Tim. 1:9; 4; 6:9; II Tim. 3:13; Tit. 1:10; Heb. 6:4; Js. 4; 5; I Pet. 4; II Pet. 2; 3; I Jno. 2:18; 4; Jude; Rev. 9:20; 14:8; 18; 20:13; 22:15.
their prosperity not to be envied. Ps. 37:1; 73; Prov. 3:31; 23:17; 24:1, 19; Jer. 12.
friendship with, forbidden. Gen. 28: 1; Ex. 23:32; 34:12; Num. 16. 26; Dt. 7:2; 13:6; Josh. 23.7; Jud. 2:2; II Chr. 19:2; Ezra 9: 12; 10:10; Neh. 9:2; Ps. 106:35; Prov. 1:10; 4:14; 12:11; 14:7; Jer. 2:25; 51:6; Rom. 16:17; I Cor. 5:9; 15:33; II Cor. 6:14; Eph. 5:7, 11; Phil. 2:15; II Thess. 3:6; I Tim. 6:5; II Tim. 3:5; II Pet. 3:17; Rev. 18:4.
Wickedly.
Gen. 19:7, not so w.; Jud. 19:23.
Dt. 9:18, ye sinned in doing w.
I Sam. 12:25, if ye sh. still do w.
II Sam. 22:22, I ha. not w. departed from my God; Ps. 18:21.
24:17, I have sinned and done w.
II Ks. 21:11, Manasseh done w.
II Chr. 6:37, we have dealt w.; Neh. 9:33; Ps. 106:6; Dan. 9:5. 15.
20:35, Ahaziah did very w.
22:3, mother was couns. to do w.
Job 13:7, will you spe. w. for G.?
34:12, surely God will not do w.
Ps. 73:8, they speak w. concern.
74:3, the enemy hath done w.
139:20, they speak ag. thee w.
Dan. 11:32, such as do w. against
12:10, but the wicked shall do w.
Mal. 4:1, that do w. be as stubble
Wickedness.
reproductive, Job 4:8; 20:1; Prov. 1:31.
Gen. 6:5, God saw w. was great
39:9, how can I do th. great w.?
Lev. 18:17, not unco, it is w.; 20: 14.
19:29, land become full of w.
20:14, that there be no w. among
Dt. 9:4, w. of these nations; 5.
13:11, Israel shall do no more w.
17:2, if any that hath wrought w.
28:20, because of w. of thy doings
Jud. 9:56, God rendered w. of Abi.
20:3, tell us, how was this w.?
12, what w. is this th. is done?
I Sam. 12:17, see your w. is great
20, ye have done all this w.
24:13, w. proceed. from wicked
25:39, returned the w. of Nabal
II Sam. 3:39, reward acc. to his w.
7:10, children of w.; Ps. 89:22.
I Ks. 1:52, if w. be found in him
2:44, the w. thy heart is privy to
8:47, we have committed w.
21:25, Ahab sold him. to work w.
II Ks. 21:16, Manasseh wrought w.
I Chr. 17:9, nor the children of w.
Job 4:8, that sow w. reap same
11:11, seeth w.
24:20, w. be brok.
14, let not w. dwell in tabernacle
20:12, though w. be sweet in mouth
27:4, my lips shall not speak w.
34:10, far from God he should do w.
Ps. 5:4, that hath pleasure in w.
9, their inward part is very w.
7:9, let w. of wick. come to end
10:15, seek out w.
45:7, hatest w.
28:4, according to w. of endeav.
52:7, he strength. himself in w.
55:11, w. is in the midst thereof
15, w. is in their dwellings
58:2, yea, in heart you work w.
84:10, th. to dwell in tents of w.
107:34, for w. them that dwell therein; Jer. 12:4.
Prov. 4:17, they eat bread of w.
8:7, w. is abomina. to my lips
10:2, treasures of w. profit nothing
11:5, wicked shall fall by his w.
12:3, man not be established by w.
13:6, w. overthroweth the sinner
14:32, wicked is driven away in w.
16:12, abomination to commit w.
21:12, overthroweth wick. for w.
26:26, his w. shall be shown bef.
30:20, saith, I have done no w.
Ecc. 3:16, judgment, w. was there
7:15, wicked prolong. life in w.
25, I applied to know w. of folly
8:8, nor w. deliver th. given to
Is. 9:18, for w. burneth as a fire
58:4, ye smite with the fist of w.
Is. 58:6, chosen, to loose bands of w.
Jer. 2:19, own w. sh. correct thee
4:14, wash thy heart from w.
6:7, casteth out w. continually
7:12, see wh. I did for w. of peo.
8:6, no man repenteth of his w.
14:20, we acknowledge, our w.
23:14, none doth ret. from his w.
33:5, whose w. I hid face fr. city
44:9, na. ye forg. w. of kings?
Ez. 3:19, if he turn not from w.
5:6, changed my judgm. into w.
7:11, violence risen into rod of w.
18:20, w. of wicked sh. be on him
27, turn. from w. he committed
31:11, driven him out for his w.
33:12, day he turneth from w.; 19.
Hos. 7:1, w. of S. was discovered
9:15, for w. of doings drive out
10:13, ploughed w. reaped iniq.
15, do to you because of your w.
Joel 3:13, overflow for w. is great
Mic. 6:10, treasures of w. in house
Zech. 5:8, and he said, This is w.
Mal. 1:4, call them border of w.
3:15, th. that work w. are set up
Mk. 7:22, out heart proceed. w.
Lu. 11:39, inw. part is full of w.
Acts 25:5, man, if any w. in him
Rom. 1:29, being filled wi. all w.
I Cor. 5:8, leav. of malice and w.
Eph. 6:12, ag. w. in high places
I Jno. 5:19, wh. world lieth in w.
Wickedness, Their.
Dt. 9:27, look not to their w.
Ps. 94:23, cut them off in their w.
Prov. 21:12, overthrow wicked for their w.
Jer. 1:16, judgment touching their w.
14:16, pour their w. upon them
23:11, in house ha. I found their w.
44:3, desolation because of their w.
5, inclined ear to turn from their w.
Lam. 1:22, let their w. come before
Hos. 7:2, I remember all their w.
3, make king glad with their w.
9:15, their w. is in Gilgal
Jon. 1:2, their w. is come up
Mat. 22:18, Jesus perceived their w.
Wickedness, Thy.
I Ks. 2:44, Lord return thy w.
Job 22:5, is not thy w. great?
35:8, thy w. may hurt a man as
Is. 47:10, hast trusted in thy w.
Jer. 3:2, polluted land with thy w.
4:18, this is thy w. for it is bitter
22:22, be confounded for thy w.
Ez. 16:23, came to pass after thy w.
57, before thy w. was discovered
Nah. 3:19, on whom hath not thy w. passed
Acts 8:22, repent ye of this thy w.
Wide.
Dt. 15:8, shalt open hand w.; 11.
I Chr. 4:40, land was w. quiet
Job 29:23, opened their mouth w.
30:14, came as w. breaking wat.
Ps. 35:21, opened their mouth w.
81:10, open thy mouth w.
104:25, this great and w. sea
Prov. 13:3, openeth w. his lips
21:9, wom. in a w. house; 25:24.
Is. 57:4, make ye a w. mouth?
Jer. 22:14, will build a w. house
Nah. 3:13, set w. op. to enemies
Mat. 7:13, w. gate to destruction
Wideness.
Ez. 41:10, chambers w. 20 cubits
Widow.
Gen. 38:11, a w. in father's house
14, put her w. garments off
Ex. 22:22, sh. not afflict any w.
Lev. 21:14, w. or harlot not take
22:13, if priest's daughter be a w.
Num. 30:9, vow of w. stand ag.
Dt. 10:18, judgment of a w.
14:29, and w. shall come and eat; 16:11, 14; 26:12.
24:17, nor take w. rai. to pledge
19, sheaf for w.; 20, 21; 26:13.
27:19, perverteth judgment of w.
II Sam. 14:5, I am a w. woman
I Ks. 7:14, he was a w. son of
11:26, Zeruah was a w. woman
17:9, com. a w. to sustain thee
Job 24:3, take w. ox for a pledge
21, and doeth not good to w.
29:13, I caused w. heart to sing
31:16, caused eyes of w. to fail
Ps. 94:6, th. slay w. and stranger
109:9, child. be fatherl. wife a w.
146:9, reliev. fatherless and w.
Prov. 15:25, establ. border of w.
Is. 1:17, fatherless, plead for w.
23, nei. doth cause of w. come
47:8, I shall not sit as a w.
Jer. 7:6, if ye oppress not the w.; 22:3; Zech. 7:10.
Lam. 1:1, how is she become as a w.
Ez. 22:7, have th. vexed the w.
44:22, take w. that had a priest
Mal. 3:5, those that oppress w.
Mk. 12:42, w. threw in 2 mites
43, w. cast in more; Lu. 21:2, 3.
Lu. 2:37, Anna was a w. ab.; 84.
7:12, mother, and she was a w.
18:3, th. was a w. in th. city
5, because this w. troubl. me
I Tim. 5:4, if any w. have child.
5, she is a w. ind. trust. in God
9, let not w. be taken into num.
Rev. 18:7, I sit as a queen, no w.
Widows.
Ex. 22:24, your wives shall be w.
Job 22:9, hast sent w. away empty
27:15, bur. in death, w. not weep
Ps. 68:5, judge of fatherless and w.
78:64, their w. made no lament.
Is. 9:17, neither ha. mercy on w.
10:2, w. may be their prey, rob
Jer. 15:8, their w. are increased
18:21, let their wives be w. men
49:11, child. let w. trust in me
Lam. 5:3, our mothers are as w.
Ez. 22:25, have made many w.
Mat. 23:14, ye devour w. houses
Mat. 23:14, ye devour w. houses; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.
Lu. 4:25, were many w. in Israel
Acts 6:1, bec. w. were neglected
9:39, w. stood by him weeping
41, he had called saints and w.
I Cor. 7:8, I said to w., It is good
I Tim. 5:3, honor w. that are w.
11, but the younger w. refuse
16, if any have w. relieve them
Js. 1:27, religion is to visit w.
to be honored, and relieved, Ex. 22:22; Dt. 14:29; 24:17; 27:19; Job 29:13; Is. 1:17; Jer. 7:6; Acts 6:1; 9:39; I Tim. 5:3; Js. 1:27.
especially under God's protection, Dt. 10:18; Ps. 68:5; 146:9; Prov. 15:25; Jer. 49:11.
injurers of widows condemned, Dt. 27:19; Ps. 94:6; Is. 1:23; 10:2; Ez. 22:7; Mal. 3:5; Mat. 23:14; Mk. 12:40; Lu. 20:47.
laws relating to their marriages, Dt. 25:5; Mk. 12:19; Lev. 21:14; Ez. 44:22. See I Cor. 7:8.
character of true, Lu. 2:37; I Tim. 5:5, 10.
God
surely hears the cry of, Ex. 22: 23.
judges for, Dt. 10:18; Ps. 68:5.
relieves, Ps. 146:9.
establishes the border of, Prov. 15:25.
will witness against oppressors of, Mal. 3:5.
exhorted to trust in God, Jer. 49: 11.
Should not be
afflicted, Ex. 22:22.
oppressed, Jer. 7:6; Zech. 7:10.
treated with violence, Jer. 22:3.
deprived of raiment in pledge, Dt. 24:17.
Should be
pleaded for, Is. 1:17.
honored, if widows indeed, I Tim. 5:3.
relieved by their friends, I Tim. 5:4, 16.
relieved by the church, Acts 6: 1; I Tim. 5:9.
visited in affliction, Js. 1:27.
allowed to share in our blessings, Dt. 14:29; 16:11, 14; 24:19-21.
though poor, may be liberal, Mk. 12:42, 43.
when young, exposed to many temptations, I Tim. 5:11-14.
Saints
relieve, Acts 9:39.
cause joy to, Job 29:13.
disappoint not, Job 31:16.
The Wicked
do no good to, Job 24:21.
send away empty, Job 22:9.
take pledges from, Job 24:3.
reject the cause of, Is. 1:23.
vex, Ez. 22:7.
make a prey of, Is. 10:2; Mat. 23:14.
slay, Ps. 94:6.
curse for perverting judgment of, Dt. 27:19.
woe to those who oppress, Is. 10: 1, 2.
blessings on those who relieve, Dt. 14:29.
a type of Zion in affliction, Lam. 5:3.
were released from all obligation to former husbands, Rom. 7:3.
were clothed in mourning after the decease of husbands, Gen. 38:14, 19; II Sam. 14:2, 5.
reproach connected with, Is. 54:4.
increase of, threatened as a punishment, Ex. 22:24; Jer. 15:8; 18:21.
Laws Respecting
not to be oppressed, Ex. 22:22; Dt. 27:19.
raiment of, not to be taken in pledge by creditors, Dt. 24:17.
bound to perform their vows, Num. 30:9.
not to intermarry with priests, Lev. 21:14.
to be allowed to glean in fields and vineyards, Dt. 24:19.
to have a share of the triennial tithe, Dt. 14:28, 29; 26:12, 13.
to share in public rejoicings, Dt. 16:11, 14.
when daughters of priests and childless, to partake of the holy things, Lev. 22:13.
when left without children, to be married by their husband's nearest of kin, Dt. 25:5, 6; Ruth 3; 10-13, with 4:4, 5; Mat. 22:24-26.
allowed to marry again, Rom. 7:3.
intermarrying with, of kings considered treason, I Ks. 2:21-24.
not to be deplored by, considered a great calamity, Job. 27:15; Ps. 78:64.
were under the special protection of God, Dt. 10:18; Ps. 68:5.
were frequently oppressed and persecuted, Job 24:3; Ez. 22:7.
specially taken care of by the primitive church, Acts 6:1; I Tim. 5:9.
often devoted themselves entirely to God's service, Lu. 2:37; I Tim. 5:10.
instances of great liberality in, I Ks. 17:9-15; Mk. 12:42, 43.
Illustrative of
a desolate condition, Is. 47:8, 9. Zion in captivity, Lam. 1:1.
Widowhood.
Gen. 38:19, put on garments of w.
II Sam. 20:3, shut up, living in w.
Is. 47:9, loss of children and w.
54:4, rememb, reproach of thy w.
Wife.
Gen. 11:29, Abram's w. was Sarai; 31; 12:17, 20; 20:18; 24:36.
20:3, hast taken is a man's w.
21:21, Hag. took w. for Ishmael
25:1, Abraham took w. Keturah
27:46, Jacob take w. of daughters
38:6 Judah took a w. for Er his
8, go in unto thy brother's w.
Ex. 20:17, thou shalt not covet thy neighbor's w.; Dt. 5:21.
21:4, master ha. given him a w.
10, if he take him another w.
Lev. 18:8, father's w. sh. thou not uncover; 20:11; Dt. 27:20.
15, son's w.
16, brother's w.; 20:21.
18, neither take a w. to her sister
20:14, if a man take a w. and her
21:7, priests not take w. a whore
13, high-priest take w. in virg.
Num. 5:12, if man's wife go asi.; 29.
36:8, be w. to one family of tribe
Dt. 13:6, if w. of bosom entice
20:7, betrothed w. not taken her
22:13, if a man take w. hate her
24, he humbleth neighbor's wife
30, a man not take his father's w.
24:1, taken w. find uncleanness
5, hath taken a new w. not war
25:5, w. of dead not marry stran.
9, then sh. his brother's w. come
11, w. of one draweth near to
28:30, betroth w. another lie with
54, his eye be evil toward w.
Jud. 4:4, Deborah, w. of Lapidoth
17, Jael, w. of Heber; 21; 5:24.
14:3, take a wife of uncircumcised
16, Samson's w. wept before him
20, w. was given to his companion
21:18, that giveth a w. to Benj.
Ruth 4:5, buy it of R. w. of dead
II Sam. 12:10, hast taken w. of U.
I Ks. 14:2, known to be w. of Jer.
6, come in, thou w. of Jeroboam
II Ks. 5:2, waited on Naaman's w.
II Chr. 22:11, w. of Jehoi. hid him
Prov. 5:18, rejoice with w. of youth
6:29, goeth in to neighbor's w.
18:22, a wife findeth a good thing
19:13, contentions of w. dropp.
14, a prudent w. is from the Lord
Ecc. 9:9, joyfully with w. of youth
Is. 54:1, children of married w.
6, called thee as a w. of youth
Jer. 3:20, surely as a w. departeth
5:8, neighed after neighbor's w.
6:11, husband and w. sh. be taken
16:2, shalt not take thee a w.
Ez. 16:32, as w. commit. adult.
18:11, and defiled his neighbor's w.; 22:11; 33:26.
Hos. 1:2, take a w. of whoredoms
12:12, Israel served for a w. kept
Mal. 2:14, witness bet. th. and w.
15, none deal treach. against w.
Mat. 1:6, that had been w. of U.
14:3, H. bound J. for Philip's w.
19:29, hath forsaken w. or child.; Mk. 10:29; Lu. 18:29.
22:25, seven breth. married a w.; Mk. 12:20; Lu. 20:29.
Lu. 14:20, I have married a w.
17:32, remember Lot's w.
I Cor. 5:1, should have fath.'s w.
7:3, husb. render to w. due benevolence, likew. w. to hus.
4, w. hath not power over body
10, let not w. depart from hus.
14, w. is sanctified by husband
16, what knowest thou, O w.
27, loosed fr. w. seek not a w.
34, difference bet. w. and virgin
39, w. is bound as long as hus.
Eph. 5:23, husband is head of w.
33, let every one love his w. and w. see she rever. husb.

Wife—Continued.
I Tim. 3:2, hus. of one w.; 12; Tit. 1:6.
5:9, the w. of one man
I Pet. 3:7, giving honor to w. as
Rev. 21:9, bride, the Lamb's w.
Wife, His.
Gen. 2:24, a man sh. cleave to his w.; Mat. 19:5; Mk. 10:7.
25, both naked, man and his w.
12:12, this is his w. will kill me
19:16, laid hold on hand of his w.
26, his w. look. back fr. behind
20:7, restore the man his w.
24:67, she bec. his w.; I Sam. 25:42.
25:21, Isa. entreated L for his w.
26:7, men asked him of his w.
11, touch. man or his w. sh. die
39:9, kept back, thou art his w.
Ex. 21:3, his w. shall go wi. him
22:16, sh. endow her to be his w.
Lev. 18:14, shalt not appro. his w.
Num. 5:14, if he be jealous of his w.; 30.
30:16, statu. bet. man and his w.
Dt. 22:19, she shall be his w.; 29.
24:5, he shall cheer up his w.
Jud. 13:11, Man. went after his w.
15:1, Samson visited his w.
21:21, catch you ev. man his w.
I Sam. 30:22, sa. to ev. man his w.
II Sam. 12:9, th. hast taken his w.
II Ks. 8:18, dau. of Ahab was his w.
Esth. 5:10, Haman called his w.
Ps. 109:9, let his w. be a widow
Jer. 3:1, if a man put away his w.; Mat. 5:31, 32; 19:9; Mk. 10:11; Lu. 16:18.
Mat. 8:14, saw his w. mother sick
19:3, is it lawful for a man to put away his w.? Mk. 10:2.
10, if the case of the man be so with his w.
22:25, left his w. to his brother; Mk. 12:19; Lu. 20:28.
Lu. 14:26, and hate not his w.
Acts 5:2, his w. also being privy
7, his w. not knowing what was
18:2, Aquila with his w. Priscil.
24:24, Felix came with his w. D.
I Cor. 7:2, let ev. man have his w.
11, let not husb. put away his w.
33, how he may please his w.
Eph. 5:28, loveth his w. lov. hims.
31, join. to his w.; 33, love his w.
Rev. 19:7, his w. made hers, ready
Wife, My.
Gen. 20:11, will sl. me for my w.
12, bec. my w.; 26:7, is my w.
29:21, Jacob said, Give me my w.
Ex. 21:5, I love my w. and chil.
Jud. 15:1, I will go in to my w.
II Sam. 3:14, deliver me my w. M.
11:11, sh. I go to lie with my w.
Job 19:17, breath is stra. to my w.
31:10, let my w. grind unto ano.
Ez. 24:18, at even my w. died
Hos. 2:2, she is not my w. nor
Lu. 1:18, my w. is strick. in yrs.
Wife, Thy.
Gen. 3:17, heark. to voice of thy w.
12:18, why not tell me that she was thy w.?
19, behold thy w. take her, go
17:19, thy w. sh. bear a son; 18:10.
19:15, take thy w. and two dau.
26:9, of a surety she is thy w.
10, one mi. have lain with thy w.
Ex. 18:6, come unto th. and thy w.
Dt. 21:11, woul. ha. her to thy w.
13, go in to her, shall be thy w.
II Sam. 12:10, wife of U. to be thy w.
Ps. 128:3, thy w. sh. be fruitf. vine
Amos 7:17, thy w. shall be a harlot
I Cor. 7:16, thou sh. save thy w.
Wife, To.
Gen. 12:19, taken her to me to w.
34:4, get me this damsel to w.
8, I pray, give her him to w.
12.
Lev. 21:14, take a virgin to w.
Dt. 22:16, I gave my dau. to w.
Josh. 15:16, give Achsah my daug. to w.; 17; Jud. 1:12, 13.
Jud. 14:2, get her for me to w.
I Sam. 18:17, her will I give thee to w.
I Ks. 2:17, give me Abishag to w.
II Ks. 14:9, thistle said, Give thy daughter to w.; II Chr. 25:18.
II Chr. 21:6, had daughter of A. to w.
Mk. 12:23, the seven had her to w.; Lu. 20:33.
Wild.
Gen. 16:12, Ishm. will be w. man
Rom. 11:24, olive-tree, w. by nat.
Wilderness.
Ex. 14:3, w. hath shut them in
Num. 14:2, wo. G. we died in w.
29, carcas. shall fall in w.; 32:25.
Dt. 1:19, went through w.; 8:15.
32:10, found him in howling w.
I Ks. 19:15, return on thy way to w.
Job 24:5, w. yieldeth food for th.
Ps. 106:9, led through depths as through w.; 136:16; Amos 2:10.
107:35, turn. w. into stand. water
Song 3:6, cometh out of w.? 8:5.
Is. 14:17, that made world as w.?
35:1, w. shall be glad for them
41:18, I will make the w. a pool
42:11, let w. and cities lift voice
50:2, at rebuke I make riv. a w.
51:3, he will make her w. like E.
64:10, cities are a w. Zion is w.
Jer. 2:31, ha. I been w. unto Is.?
4:26, the fruitful place was a w.
12:10, made pleasant portion a w.
22:6, make thee a w.; Hos. 2:3.
Ez. 6:14, laid more deso. th. w.
Joel 2:3, behind them a desolate w.
3:19, Edom shall be a desolate w.
Zeph. 2:13, make Nineveh like a w.
Wilderness, In the.
Num. 14:22, mir. wh. I did in the w.
32:15, he will yet again leave them in the w.; Ez. 29:5.
Dt. 8:2, forty years in the w.; 29:5; Josh. 5:6; 14:10.
16, fed thee in the w. with manna?
Neh. 9:21, didst sust. them in the w.
Ps. 95:8, day of temptation in the w.
Prov. 21:19, better dwell in the w.
Is. 32:16, judgment shall dwell in the w.
35:6, in the w. shall waters break out
40:3, voice of him that crieth in the w.; Mat. 3:3; Mk. 1:3; Lu. 3:4; Jno. 1:23.
41:19, I will plant in the w. cedar
43:19, will make a way in the w.
Jer. 2:2, went. after me in the w.
9:2, oh that I had in the w. a lodg.
31:2, people found grace in the w.
48:6, be like the heath. in the w.
Lam. 4:19, laid wait for us in the w.
Ez. 19:13, she is planted in the w.
20:13, Israel rebelled against me in the w.
15, lifted my hand in the w.; 23.
34:25, shall dwell safely in the w.
Hos. 9:10, I found Israel in the w.
13:5, I did know thee in the w.
Mat. 3:1, John preaching in the w.
15:33, whe. so much bread in the w. to fill multitude? Mk. 8:4.
Lu. 15:4, leave 99 sheep in the w.
Acts 7:30, angel appeared in the w.; 38.
II Cor. 11:26, in perils in the w.
Wilderness, Into the.
Lev. 16:21, by a fit man into the w.
22, sh. let go the goat into the w.
Ez. 20:10, I brought them into the w.
35, I will bring you into the w.
Hos. 2:14, I will bring her into the w.
Mat. 11:7, what went ye out into the w. to see? Lu. 7:24.
Lu. 8:29, driven of devil into the w.
Acts 21:38, led. into w. 4,000 men
Rev. 12:6, woman fled into the w.; 14.
17:3, so he carried me into the w.
Wiles.
Num. 25:18, th. vex you with w.
Eph. 6:11, able to stand ag. w.
Wilily.
Josh. 9:4, Gibeonites did work w.
Will.
Dt. 33:16, for good w. of him
Ps. 27:12, deliver me not to w. of
41:2, not deliver to w. of enem.
Ez. 16:27, delivered thee to w.
Mal. 2:13, recei. it with good w.
Mat. 7:21, doeth w. of Father; 12:50.
18:14, it is not w. of your Father
21:32, whether did w. of father?
Lu. 2:14, good w. toward men
23:25, delivered Jesus to their w.
Jno. 1:13, not of w. of the flesh
4:34, my meat is to do w. of him
5:30, I seek the w. of my Father
6:39, this is the Father's w.; 40.
Acts 21:14, w. of the Lord be done
Eph. 5:17, what the w. of Lord is
6:7, with good w. doing service
Phil. 1:15, preach C. of good w.
Heb. 10:10, by wh. w. are sancti.
I Pet. 4:3, suffice to have wro. w.
II Pet. 1:21, proph. came not by w.
Will (verb).
Job 13:13, let come on me what w.
Prov. 21:1, heart whither. he w.
Dan. 4:17, giveth it to whomsoever he w.; 25, 32; 5:21.
Mat. 8:3, and said, I w., be thou clean; Mk. 1:41; Lu. 5:13.
Will of God.
Ezra 7:18, do after w. of your God
Mk. 3:35, whoso shall do w. of God
Jno. 1:13, not of w. of man, of God
Acts 13:36, generation by w. of God
Rom. 1:10, pros. jour. by w. of God
8:27, interces. accor. to w. of God
12:2, accepta. and perf. w. of God
15:32, come with joy by w. of God
I Cor. 1:1, Paul an apostle by w. of God; II Cor. 1:1; Eph. 1:1; Col. 1:1; II Tim. 1:1.
II Cor. 8:5, ga. thems. by w. of God
Gal. 1:4, deli. from evil by w. of God.
Eph. 6:6, doing the w. of God
Col. 4:12, complete in w. of God
I Thess. 4:3, this is w. of God; 5:18.
Heb. 10:36, have done w. of God
I Pet. 2:15, so is the w. of God
3:17, better if w. of God be so
4:2, live not to lusts, to w. of God
19, suffer according to w. of God
I Jno. 2:17, he that doeth w. of God
Will, His.
Dan. 4:35, doeth according to his w.
8:4, he did according to his w.
11:3, do according to his w.; 16, 36.
Lu. 12:47, nei. accord. to his w.
Jno. 7:17, if any do his w. sh. kn.
Acts 22:14, shouldest know his w.
Rom. 2:18, and knowest his w.
9:19, who hath resisted his w.?
I Cor. 7:37, hath power over his w.
16:12, his w. not at all to come
Eph. 1:5, good pleasure of his w.
9, kn. to us mystery of his w.
Col. 1:9, with knowledge of his w.
II Tim. 2:26, taken captive at his w.
Heb. 13:21, good work to do his w.
I Jno. 5:14, ask according to his w.
Rev. 17:17, hearts to fulfil his w.
Will, My.
Lu. 22:42, not my w. but thine
Acts 13:22, shall fulfil all my w.
I Cor. 9:17, if I do this against my w.
Will, Own.
Lev. 1:3, shall offer it of his own w.
19:5, as your own w.; 22:19, 29.
Dan. 11:16, according to his own w.
Jno. 5:30, I seek not mine own w.
6:38, not to do mine own w.
Eph. 1:11, counsel of his own w.
Heb. 2:4, according to his own w.
Js. 1:18, of his own w. begat he us
Will, Thy.
Ps. 40:8, I delight to do thy w.
143:10, teach me to do thy w.
Mat. 6:10, thy w. be done; Lu. 11:2.
26:42, not pass, thy w. be done
Heb. 10:7, I come to do thy w.; 9.
20:15, do what I w. with my own?
26:39, not as I w.; Mk. 14:36.
Mk. 14:7, when. w. may do good
15:12, what w. ye I should do?
Lu. 4:6, to whomsoever I w.
12:49, what w. I, if it be kindl.?
Jno. 15:7, ask what ye w.
17:24, I w. that they be with me
21:22, if I w. that he tarry; 23.
Rom. 7:18, to w. is pres. with me
Phil. 2:13, God worketh both to w.
I Tim. 5:14, I w. women marry
Js. 4:15, if Lord w. we should do this
Will Not.
Ez. 20:3, I w. not be inquired of
Amos 7:8, I w. not again pass; 8:2.
Mat. 21:29, he answered, I w. not
Jno. 5:40, ye w. not come to me
Will of God.
irresistible, Dan. 4:17, 35; Jno. 1:13; Rom. 9:19; Eph. 1:5; Js. 1:18.
fulfilled by Christ (Ps. 40:8); Mat. 26:42; Mk. 14:36; Lu. 22:42; Heb. 10:7; Jno. 4:34; 5:30.
how performed, Jno. 7:17; Eph. 6:6; Col. 4:12; I Thess. 4:3; 5:18; Heb. 13:21; I Pet. 2:15; 4:2; I Jno. 2:17; 3:23.
to be submitted to, Js. 4:15. See Mat. 6:10; Acts 21:14; Rom. 1:10; 15:32.
Willeth.
Rom. 9:16, it is not of him th. w.
Wilfully.
Heb. 10:26, if we sin w. after we
Willing.
Gen. 24:5, wom. not w. to follow
Ex. 35:5, whosoever is of a w. heart; 21, 22, 29.
I Chr. 28:9, serve G. with w. mind
29:5, who is w. to consecrate his
Ps. 110:3, thy people shall be w.
Is. 1:19, if w. sh. eat good of land
Mat. 1:19, not w. to make her a
26:41, spirit is w., flesh is weak
Lu. 10:29, w. to justify himself
22:42, if thou be w. remove cup
Jno. 5:35, ye were w. to rejoice
Rom. 9:22, if God w. to show wrath
II Cor. 5:8, w. rather to be absent
8:3, they were w. of themselves
12, if there be first a w. mind
I Thess. 2:8, w. to have imparted
Heb. 6:17, w. to show heirs of pro.
II Pet. 3:9, not w. any should perish
Willingly.
Ex. 25:2, every man that gives w.
Jud. 5:2, people w. offered; 9.
I Chr. 29:6, rulers off. w.; 9, 14, 17; II Chr. 35:8; Ezra 1:6; 3:5.
II Chr. 17:16, Amaziah w. himself
Neh. 11:2, that w. offered thems.
Prov. 31:13, work. w. with hands
Lam. 3:33, he doth not afflict w.
Hos. 5:11, Ephraim w. walked after
Jno. 6:21, they w. received him
Rom. 8:20, subj. to vanity not w.
II Cor. 9:17, if I do this w. a rew.
Phil. 14, not as of necessity, but w.; I Pet. 5:2.
II Pet. 3:5, they are w. ignorant
Willows.
Lev. 23:40, shall take w. of brook
Job 40:22, w. of brook comp. him
Ps. 137:2, hanged harps on w.
Is. 15:7, car. riches to brook of w.
44:4, they shall spring up as w.
Willow-Tree.
Ez. 17:5, he has set it as a w.-t.
Will-Worship.
Col. 2:23, show of wisd. in w.-w.
Wilt.
Jud. 1:14, wh. w. thou? Esth. 5:3; Mat. 20:21; Mk. 10:51; Lu. 18:41.
Ps. 60:10, w. not thou, O God? 108:11.
Mat. 15:28, be it to th. as thou w.
17:4, if th. w. let us make taber.
26:39, not as I will, but as thou w.; Mk. 14:36.
Wimples.
Is. 3:22, take away mantles and w.
Win, neth.
II Chr. 32:1, he thought to w. th.
Prov. 11:30, he that w. souls
Phil. 3:8, that I may w. Christ
Wind.
Gen. 8:1, God made a w. to pass
Ex. 15:10, didst blow with thy w.
Num. 11:31, w. brought quails
II Sam. 22:11, was seen on wings of w.; Ps. 18:10; 104:3.
I Ks. 18:45, heaven black with w.
19:11, strong w. rent mountains
II Ks. 3:17, shall not see w. nor
Job 1:19, came w. from wilderness
6:26, speeches which are as w.
7:7, O remember that my life is w.
8:2, words of thy mouth like w.
21:18, they are as stubble before w.
30:15, ter. pursue my soul as w.
22, thou liftest me up to the w.
37:21, w. passeth; Ps. 103:16.
Ps. 1:4, which w. driveth away
78:39, w. that passeth away
135:7, bringeth w. out of treas.
147:18, causeth his w. to blow
Prov. 11:29, he shall inherit w.
25:14, clouds and w. with rain
23, north w. driveth away rain
27:16, whoso hid. her, hideth w.
30:4, who gath. w. in his fists
Ecc. 1:6, w. goeth toward south
5:16, what profit, labored for w.
11:4, he that observ. w. not sow
Song 4:16, awake, O north w
Is. 7:2, trees are moved with w.
11:15, with w. shake his hand
26:18, as it were brought forth w.
27:8, he stayeth his rough w.
32:2, as a hiding-place from w.
41:16, w. carry them away; 57:13.
29, their molten images are w.
64:6, like w. have taken us away
Jer. 4:12, a w. from those places
5:13, prophets shall become w.
10:13, w. out of his treas.; 51:16.
22:22, w. shall eat up thy past.
Ez. 5:2, thou shalt scatter in w.
12:14, scatter tow. w. about him
37:9, prophesy to w. say to w.
Dan. 2:35, w. carried them away
Hos. 4:19, w. hath bound her up
8:7, sown w. shall reap whirlwind
12:1, Ephraim feedeth on w.
Amos 4:13, he that createth w.
Jon. 1:4, Lord sent a great w. to sea
Zech. 5:9, w. was in their wings
Mat. 11:7, a reed shaken with the w.; Lu. 7:24.
14:24, w. was contrary; Mk. 6:48; Acts 27:4.
32, w. ceased; Mk. 4:39; 6:51.
Jno. 3:8, w. bloweth where it listeth
Acts 2:2, sound as of a mighty w.
Eph. 4:14, carried about with every w.
Js. 1:6, like wave driven with w.
Rev. 6:13, wh. she is shaken of w.
7:1, w. should not blow on earth
variable nature of, Ecc. 1:6.
God
created, Amos 4:13.
restrains, Job 28:25; Ps. 107:29.
brings forth, out of His treasuries, Ps. 135:7; Jer. 10:13.
raises, Ps. 107:25; Jon. 4:8.
changes, Ps. 78:26.
assuages, Mat. 8:26; 14:32.
gathers, in His hand, Prov. 30:4.
accomplishes the purposes of God, Ps. 148:8.
theory of, above man's comprehension, Jno. 3:8.
Mentioned in Scripture:
north, Prov. 25:23; Song 4:16.
south, Job 37:17; Lu. 12:55.
east, Job 27:21; Ez. 17:10; Hos. 13:15.
west, Ex. 10:19.

Wind Continued.
Euroclydon, Acts 27:14.
the simoon or pestilential wind, II Ks. 19:7, with v. 35; Jer. 4:11.
the whirlwind, Job 37:9.
drying nature of, Gen. 8:1; Is. 11:15.
purifying nature of, Job 37:21; Jer. 4:11.
When Violent Called
tempest, Job 9:17; 27:20; Jon. 1:4.
storm, Job 21:18; Ps. 83:15.
stormy wind, Ps. 148:8; Ez. 13:11, 13.
windy storm, Ps. 55:8.
great and strong wind, I Ks. 19:11.
mighty wind, Acts 2:2; Rev. 6:13.
fierce wind, Js. 3:4.
rough wind, Is. 27:8.
from the north drives away rain, Prov. 25:23.
frequently brings rain, I Ks. 18:44, 45. See II Ks. 3:17.
often blighting, Ps. 103:16; Is. 40:7 (Hebrew).
movement of the leaves of trees, etc., by, noticed, Is. 7:2; Mat. 11:7; Rev. 6:13.
Tempestuous,
raises the sea in waves, Ps. 107:25; Jno. 6:18.
drives about the largest ships, Mat. 14:24; Acts 27:18; Js. 3:4.
destroys houses, Job 1:19; Mat. 7:27.
Miracles Connected With:
locusts brought by, Ex. 10:13.
locusts removed by, Ex. 10:19.
Red Sea divided by, Ex. 14:21.
quails brought by, Num. 11:31.
rocks and mountains rent by, I Ks. 19:11.
raises on account of Jonah, Jon. 1:4.
calmed by casting out Jonah, Jon. 1:15.
calmed by Christ, Mat. 8:26; 14:32.
Illustrative
of the operations of the Holy Spirit, Ez. 37:9; Jno. 3:8; Acts 2:2.
of the life of man, Job 7:7.
of the speeches of the desperate, Job 6:26.
of terrors which pursue the soul, Job 30:15,
of molten images, Is. 41:29.
of iniquity which leads to destruction, Is. 64:6.
of false doctrines, Eph. 4:14.
(chaff or stubble before) of the wicked, Job 21:18; Ps. 1:4.
(without rain) of one who boasts of a false gift, Prov. 25:14.
(when destructive) of the judgments of God, Is. 27:8; 29:6; 41:16.
(sowing) of a course of sin, Hos. 8:7.

Winds.
Job 28:25, to make weight for w.
Ez. 37:9, come from the four w.
Mat. 7:25, w. blew, beat house; 27.
8:26, rebuked the w.; Lu. 8:24.
27, even the w. and sea obey him? Mk. 4:41; Lu. 8:25.
Js. 3:4, ships driven of fierce w.
Jude 12, clouds carried about of w.

Windy.
Ps. 55:8, hasten from w. storm

Window.
Gen. 6:16, a w. shalt thou make
8:6, Noah opened w. of the ark
26:8, king of Gerar looked out w.
Josh. 2:15, Rah. let spies thr. w.
21, she bound scarlet line in w.
Jud. 5:28, moth. looked out of w.
II Sam. 6:16, Mi. looked through w.
II Ks. 9:30, and look out at a w.
13:17, he said, Open w. eastward
Prov. 7:6, at w. I looked through
Acts 20:9, sat in w. a young man
II Cor. 11:33, through a w. let down

Windows.
Gen. 7:11, w. of heaven were open.
8:2, w. of heaven were stopped
II Ks. 7:2, if Lord make w. in heaven; 19.
Ecc. 12:3, that look out of w.
Song 2:9, my beloved looked at w.
Is. 24:18, w. from on high are open
54:12, I will make thy w. of agates
60:8, flee as doves to their w.
Jer. 9:21, death is co. into our w.
22:14, that cutteth him out w.
Dan. 6:10, his w. being open
Joel 2:9, enter in at w. like thief
Zeph. 2:14, voice shall sing in w.
Mal. 3:10, if I will not open w. of

Wine.
Gen. 9:24, Noah awoke from his w.
14:18, Melchisedek brought w.
49:11, washed his garments in w.
12, his eyes were red with w.
Ex. 29:40, fourth part of a hin of w.; Lev. 23:13; Num. 15:5.
Num. 6:3, separate himself from w.
28:7, cause strong w. to be pour.
Dt. 32:33, w. is poison of drag.
Jud. 9:13, leave w. which cheereth
19:19, th. is bread and w. for me
I Sam. 1:14, put away w. from thee
25:37, when w. gone out of Nab.
II Sam. 6:19, flesh, and a flagon of w.; I Chr. 16:3.
13:28, Am. heart merry with w.
16:2, w. such as faint may drink
Neh. 2:1, the w. was before him
5:15, governor taken bread and w.
18, once in ten days st. of all w.
13:15, lad. asses with w. grapes
Esth. 1:7, they gave them royal w.
10, heart of king merry with w.
5:6, king said to Esther at w.; 7:2.
7:7, arising from banquet of w.
Job 1:13, w. in th. bro. house; 18.
32:19, my belly is as w. no vent
Ps. 75:8, w. is red, full of mixture
78:65, shouteth by reason of w.
104:15, w. that maketh glad heart
Prov. 9:2, hath mingled her w.
20:1, w. is a mocker, strong drink
23:30, they that tarry long at w.
31, look not on w. when it is red
31:6, give w. to those of heavy heart
Ecc. 2:3, to give myself to w.
10:19, w. maketh merry, money
Song 1:2, love better than w.; 4:10.
5:1, I have drunk my w.
7:9, roof of thy mouth like best w.
Is. 1:22, thy w. mixed with water
5:11, night, till w. inflame them
12, pipe and w. are in th. feasts
22:13, eating flesh and drinking w.
24:11, there is a crying for w.
27:2, red w.
55:1, come, buy w.
28:1, that are overcome with w.
7, they have also erred through w.
29:9, drunken, not with w.; 51:21.
56:12, come, say I will fetch w.
Jer. 23:9, man whom w. overcome
25:15, take w. of fury at my hand
35:5, full of w.
40:12, gathered w.
48:33, I have caused w. to fail
51:7, nations drunken of her w.
Ez. 27:18, Damascus traded in w.
Dan. 1:5, king gave of w.
8, not to defile himself with w.
5:1, Belshazzar drank w. bef.; 4.
2, he tasted w.
23, drunk w.
10:3, neither came w. nor flesh
Hos. 2:9, take away my w. in sea.
3:1, gods, and love flagons of w.
14:7, scent be as w. of Lebanon
Joel 1:5, howl, ye drinkers of w.
Mic. 2:11, I will prophesy of w.
Hab. 2:5, he transgresseth by w.
Zech. 9:15, make noise, as through w.
10:7, hearts rejoice, as through w.
Lu. 7:33, John neither drinking w.
John 2:3, saith, They have no w.
9, tasted water made w.
10, at beginning set forth good w.
Eph. 5:18, be not drunk with w.
I Tim. 3:3, and not given to w.; 8; Tit. 1:7; 2:3.
5:23, use w. for stomach's sake
I Pet. 4:3, walked in excess of w.
Rev. 16:19, give cup of w. of
17:2, drunk with w. of forni.; 18:3.
First mention of, Gen. 9:20, 21.
Was Made of
the juice of the grape, Gen. 49:11.
the juice of the pomegranate, Song 8:2.
first mode of making, noticed, Gen. 40:11.
generally made by treading the grapes in a press, Neh. 13:15; Is. 63:2, 3.
refining of, alluded to, Is. 25:6.
improved by age, Lu. 5:39.
Places Celebrated for:
Canaan in general, Dt. 33:28.
possessions of Judah, Gen. 49:8, 11, 12.
Lebanon, Hos. 14:17.
Helbon, Ez. 27:18.
Assyria, II Ks. 18:32; Is. 36:17.
Moab, Is. 16:8-10; Jer. 48:32, 33.
many kinds of, Neh. 5:18.
sweet, esteemed for flavor and strength, Is. 49:26; Amos 9:13; Mic. 6:15.
red, most esteemed, Prov. 23:31; Is. 27:2.
often spiced to increase its strength, etc., Prov. 9:2, 5; 23:30; Song 8:2.
Was Used
as a beverage from the earliest age, Gen. 9:21; 27:25.
at all feasts and entertainments, Esth. 1:7; 5:6; Is. 5:12; Dan. 5:1-4; Jno. 2:3.
for drink offerings in the worship of God, Ex. 29:40; Num. 15:4-10.
for drink offerings in idolatrous worship, Dt. 32:37, 38.
as a medicine, Lu. 10:34; I Tim. 5:23.
first fruits of, to be offered to God, Dt. 18:4; II Chr. 31:5.
with corn and oil, denoted all temporal blessings, Gen. 27:28, 37; Ps. 4:7; Hos. 2:8; Joel 2:19.
given in abundance to the Jews when obedient, Hos. 2:22; Joel 2:19, 24; Zech. 9:17.
the Jews frequently deprived of, as a punishment, Is. 24:7, 11; Hos. 2:9; Joel 1:10; Hag. 1:11; 2:16.
the Jews frequently drank, to excess, Is. 5:11; Joel 3:3; Amos 6:6.
in times of scarcity was mixed with water, Is. 1:22.
sometimes mixed with milk as a beverage, Song 5:1.
Characterized as
cheering God and man, Jud. 9:13; Zech. 9:17.
gladdening the heart, Ps. 104:15.
strengthening, II Sam. 16:2; Song 2:5.
making mirthful, Esth. 1:10; Ecc. 10:19.
custom of presenting, to travelers, Gen. 14:18; I Sam. 25:18.
custom of giving to persons in pain or suffering, mixed with drugs, Prov. 31:6; Mk. 15:23.
forbidden to the priests while engaged in the tabernacle, Lev. 10:9.
forbidden to Nazarites during their separation, Num. 6:3.
the Rechabites never drank, Jer. 35:5, 6.
In Excess
forbidden, Eph. 5:18.
infuriates the temper, Prov. 20:1.
impairs the health, I Sam. 25:37; Hos. 4:11.
impairs the judgment and memory, Prov. 31:4, 5; Is. 28:7.
inflames the passions, Is. 5:11.
leads to sorrow and contention, Prov. 23:29, 30.
leads to remorse, Prov. 29:32.
an article of extensive commerce, Ez. 27:18.
was stored in cellars, I Chr. 27:27.
was kept in bottles, I Sam. 25:18; Hab. 2:15.
consequence of putting (when new) into old bottles, Mk. 2:22.
the love of Christ to be preferred to, Song 1:2, 4.
water miraculously turned into, Jno. 2:9.
Illustrative
of the blood of Christ, Mat. 26:27-29.
of the blessings of the gospel, Prov. 9:2, 5; Is. 25:6; 55:1.
of the wrath and judgments of God, Ps. 60:3; 75:8; Jer. 13:12-14; 25:15-18.
of the abominations of the apostasy, Rev. 17:2; 18:3.
of violence and rapine, Prov. 4:17.

Winebibber.
Mat. 11:19, and a w., a friend of publicans and
Lu. 7:34, and a w., a friend of publicans and

Winebibbers.
Prov. 23:20, be not among w.;

Winefat.
Is. 63:2, like him that treadeth in the w.?
Mk. 12:1, and digged a place for the w., and

Winepress.
Num. 18:27, and as the fullness of the w.
30, and as the increase of the w.
Dt. 15:14, out of thy floor, and out of thy w.
Jud. 6:11, Gibeon threshed wheat by the w.
7:25, Zeeb they slew at the w. of Zeeb
II Ks. 6:27, of the barnfloor, or out of the w.?
Is. 5:2, of it, and also made a w.
63:3, I have trodden the w. alone; and
Lam. 1:15, the daughter of Judah, as in a w.
Hos. 9:2, the floor and the w. shall
Mat. 21:33, and digged a w. in it, and built a
Rev. 14:19, great w. of the wrath of God
20, w. was trodden without the city
20, and blood came out of the w., even
19:15, treadeth the w. of the fierceness

Winepresses.
Job 24:11, tread their w., and suffer thirst
Jer. 48:33, caused wine to fail from the w.
Zech. 14:10, of Hananeel unto the king's w.

Wines.
Is. 25:6, a feast of w. on the lees, of fat
6, of w. on the lees well refined

Wing.
I Ks. 6:24, was the one w. of the cherub
24, cubits the other w. of the cherub
24, uttermost part of the one w. unto
27, w. of the one touched the one wall
27, w. of the other cherub touched the
II Chr. 3:11, one w. of the one cherub was five
11, other w. was likewise five cubits
11, reaching to the w. of the other
12, one w. of the other cherub was five
12, and the other w. was five cubits
12, joining to...w. of the other cherub
Is. 10:14, there was none that moved the w.
Ez. 17:23, it shall dwell all fowl of every w.

Winged.
Gen. 1:21, and every w. fowl after his kind
Dt. 4:17, likeness of any w. fowl that flieth in

Wings.
Ex. 19:4, and how I bare you on eagles' w.
25:20, cherubim...stretch forth their w.
20, the mercy seat with their w.
37:9, the cherubim spread out their w.
9, and covered with their w. over the
Lev. 1:17, shall cleave it with the w. thereof
Dt. 32:11, her young, spreadeth abroad her w.
11, them, beareth them on her w.
Ruth 2:12, under whose w. thou art come to
II Sam. 22:11, was seen upon the w. of the wind
I Ks. 6:27, they stretched forth the w. of
27, their w. touched one another in the
8:6, even under the w. of the cherubim
8:7, spread forth their two w. over the
I Chr. 28:18, cherubim, that spread out their w.
II Chr. 3:11, w. of the cherubim were twenty
13, the w. of these cherubim spread
5:7, even under the w. of the cherubim
8, cherubim spread forth their w.
Job 39:13, the goodly w. unto the peacocks?
13, or w. and feathers unto the ostrich
26, stretch her w. toward the south?
Ps. 17:8, hide me under the shadow of thy w.
18:10, he did fly upon the w. of the wind
36:7, trust under the shadow of thy w.
55:6, said, Oh that I had w. like a dove!
57:1, in the shadow of thy w. will I
61:4, I will trust in the covert of thy w.
63:7, the shadow of thy w. will I rejoice
68:13, w. of a dove covered with silver
91:4, and under his w. shalt thou trust
104:3, walketh upon the w. of the wind
139:9, if I take the w. of the morning, and
Prov. 23:5, for riches...make themselves w.
Ecc. 10:20, which hath w. shall tell the matter
Is. 6:2, the seraphim: each one had six w.
8:8, the stretching out of his w. shall
18:1, woe to the land shadowing with w.
40:31, shall mount up with w. as eagles
Jer. 48:9, give w. unto Moab, that
40, and shall spread his w. over Moab
49:22, and spread his w. over Bozrah: and
Ez. 1:6, faces, and every one had four w.
8, the hands of a man under their w.
8, four had their faces and their w.
9, their w. were joined one to
11, their w. were stretched upward
11, two w. of every one were joined one to
23, firmament were their w. straight
24, I heard the noise of their w. like

Wings—Continued.
Ez. 1:24, they stood, they let down their w.
25, stood, and had let down their w.
3:13, of the w. of the living creatures
10:5, the sound of the cherubim's w. was
8, of a man's hand under their w.
12, and their hands, and their w., and
16, the cherubim lifted up their w. to
19, the cherubim lifted up their w.
21, apiece, and every one four w.; and
21, hands of a man was under their w.
11:22, did the cherubim lift up their w.
17:3, a great eagle with great w.
7, another great eagle with great w.
Dan. 7:4, was like a lion, and had eagle's w.
4, till the w. thereof were plucked
6, the back of it four w. of a fowl
Hos. 4:19, wind hath bound her up in her w.
Zech. 5:9, and the wind was in their w.; for
9, they had w. like the w. of a stork
Mal. 4:2, arise with healing in his w.
Mat. 23:37, her chickens under her w.
Lu. 13:34, gather her brood under her w.
Rev. 4:8, four beasts had each of them six w.
9:9, sound of their w. was as the sound
12:14, given two w. of a great eagle
Wink.
Job 15:12, away? and what do thy eyes w. at
Ps. 35:19, them w. with the eye that hate me
Winked.
Acts 17:30, times of this ignorance God w. at
Winketh.
Prov. 6:13, he w. with his eyes, he speaketh
10:10, he that w. with the eye causeth
Winneth.
Prov. 11:30, life; and he that w. souls is wise
Winnowed.
Is. 30:24, hath been w. with the shovel and
Winnoweth.
Ruth 3:2, he w. barley to night in
Winter.
Gen. 8:22, cold and heat, and summer and w.
Ps. 74:17, thou hast made summer and w.
Song 2:11, the w. is past, the rain is over and
Is. 18:6, the beasts...shall w. upon them
Amos 3:15, I will smite the w. house with the
Zech. 14:8, in summer and in w. shall it be
Mat. 24:20, that your flight may not be in w.
Mk. 13:18, that your flight may not be in w.
Jno. 10:22, of the dedication, and it was in w.
Acts 27:12, haven was not commodious to w. in
12, attain to Phenice, and there to w.
I Cor. 16:6, I will abide, yea, and w. with you
II Tim. 4:21, thy diligence to come before w.
Tit. 3:12, for I have determined there to w.
God makes, Ps. 74:17.
yearly return of, secured by covenant, Gen. 8:22.
coldness and inclemency of, noticed, Prov. 20:4, with Jno. 10:22.
Unsuited for
traveling, Mat. 24:20; II Tim. 4:21.
navigation, Acts 27:9.
ships were laid up in port during, Acts 27:12; 28:11.
the Jews frequently had special houses for, Jer. 36:22; Amos 3:15.
illustrative of seasons of spiritual adversity, Song 2:11.
Wintered.
Acts 28:11, which had w. in the isle, whose
Winterhouse.
Jer. 36:22, the king sat in the w. in the ninth
Wipe.
II Ks. 21:13, and I will w. Jerusalem as a man
Neh. 13:14, w. not out my good deeds that I
Is. 25:8, Lord God will w. away tears from
Lu. 7:38, did w. them with the hairs of her
10:11, on us, we do w. off against you
Jno. 13:5, and to w. them with the towel
Rev. 7:17, God shall w. away all tears from
21:4, God shall w. away all tears from
Wiped.
Prov. 6:33, his reproach shall not be w. away
Lu. 7:44, w. them with the hairs of her head
Jno. 11:2, and w. his feet with her hair
12:3, and w. his feet with her hair
Wipeth.
II Ks. 21:13, Jerusalem as a man w. a dish
Prov. 30:20, she eateth, and w. her mouth, and
Wiping.
II Ks. 21:13, w. it, and turning it upside down
Wires.
Ex. 39:3, into thin plates, and cut it into w.
Wisdom.
Ex. 28:3, I have filled with the spirit of w.
31:3, with the spirit of God, in w.
6, are wise hearted I have put w.
35:26, whose heart stirred them up in w.
31, with the spirit of God, in w.
35, hath he filled with w. of heart
36:1, in whom the Lord put w. and
2, in whose heart the Lord had put w.
Dt. 4:6, is your w. and your understanding
34:9, of Nun was full of the spirit of w.
II Sam. 14:20, according to the w. of an angel of
20:22, went unto all the people in her w.
I Ks. 2:6, do therefore according to thy w.
3:28, saw that the w. of God was in him
4:29, and God gave Solomon w. and
30, Solomon's w. excelled the w. of all
30, country, and all the w. of Egypt
34, people to hear the w. of Solomon
34, earth, which had heard of his w.
5:12, and the Lord gave Solomon w.
7:14, filled with w., and understanding
10:4, Sheba had seen all Solomon's w.
6, own land of thy acts and of thy w.
7, thy w. and prosperity exceedeth
8, before thee, and that hear thy w.
23, of the earth for riches and for w.
24, sought to Solomon, to hear his w.
11:41, and his w., are they not written
I Chr. 22:12, only the Lord give thee w. and
II Chr. 1:10, give me now w. and knowledge
11, but hast asked w. and knowledge
12, w. and knowledge is granted unto
9:3, Sheba had seen the w. of Solomon
5, land of thine acts, and of thy w.
6, greatness of thy w. was not told
7, before thee, and hear thy w.
22, kings of the earth in riches and w.
23, of Solomon, to hear his w.
Ezra 7:25, thou, Ezra, after the w. of thy God
Job 4:21, go away? they die, even without w.
6:13, and is w. driven quite from me?
11:6, would shew thee the secrets of w.
12:2, people, and w. shall die with you
12, with the ancient is w.; and in
13, with him is w. and strength, he
16, with him is strength and w.: the
13:5, peace! and it should be your w.
15:8, dost thou restrain w. to thyself?
26:3, counselled him that hath no w.?
28:12, but where shall w. be found?
18, for the price of w. is above rubies
20, whence then cometh w.? and
28, the fear of the Lord, that is w.
32:7, multitude of years shall teach w.
13, should say, We have found out w.
Job 33:33, peace, and I shall teach thee w.
34:35, and his words were without
36:5, he is mighty in strength and w.
38:36, hath put w. in the inward parts?
37, who can number the clouds in w.?
39:17, God hath deprived her of w.
26, doth the hawk fly by thy w., and
Ps. 37:30, of the righteous speaketh w.
49:3, my mouth shall speak of w.; and
51:6, thou shalt make me to know w.
90:12, we may apply our hearts unto w.
104:24, in w. hast thou made them all
105:22, and teach his senators w.
111:10, the Lord is the beginning of w.
136:5, him that by w. made the heavens
Prov. 1:2, to know w. and instruction
3, to receive the instruction of w.
7, fools despise w. and instruction
20, w. crieth without; she uttereth
2:2, thou incline thine ear unto w.
6, for the Lord giveth w.: out of his
7, he layeth up sound w. for the
10, w. entereth into thine heart, and
13, happy is the man that findeth w.
19, Lord by w. hath founded the
21, keep sound w. and discretion
4:5, get w., get understanding: forget
7, w. is the principal thing
7, principal thing; therefore get w.
11, have taught thee in the way of w.
5:1, my son, attend unto w., and
7:4, say unto w., Thou art my sister
8:1, doth not w. cry? and understanding
5, O ye simple, understand w.: and
11, for w. is better than rubies; and
12, I w. dwell with prudence, and find
14, counsel is mine, and sound w.
9:1, w. hath builded her house, she
10, of the Lord is the beginning of w.
10:13, hath understanding w. is found
21, but fools die for want of w.
23, man of understanding hath w.
31, mouth of the just bringeth forth w.
11:2, shame: but with the lowly is w.
12, he that is void of w. despiseth
12:8, commended according to his w.
13:10, but with the well advised is w.
14:6, a scorner seeketh w., and findeth
8, w. of the prudent is to understand
33, w. resteth in the heart of him that
15:21, joy to him that is destitute of w.
33, the Lord is the instruction of w.
16:16, better is it to get w. than gold!
17:16, price in the hand of a fool to get w.
24, w. is before him that hath
18:1, and intermeddleth with all w.
4, wellspring of w. as a flowing
19:8, getteth w. loveth his own soul
21:30, there is no w. nor understanding
23:4, be rich: cease from thine own w.
9, will despise the w. of thy words
23, also w., and instruction, and
24:3, through w. is an house builded
7, w. is too high for a fool: he
14, knowledge of w. be unto thy soul
29:3, whoso loveth w. rejoiceth his
15, the rod and reproof give w.: but
30:3, I neither learned w., nor have the
31:26, she openeth her mouth with w.
Ecc. 1:13, search out by w. concerning all
16, have gotten more w. than all they
16, my heart had great experience of w.
17, and I gave my heart to know w.
18, for in much w. is much grief
2:3, acquainting mine heart with w.
9, also my w. remained with me
Ecc. 2:12, and I turned myself to behold w.
13, then I saw that w. excelleth folly
21, is a man whose labour is in w.
26, a man that is good in his sight w.
7:11, w. is good with an inheritance
12, for w. is a defence, and money is a
12, w. giveth life to them that have it
19, w. strengthened the wise more
23, all this have I proved by w.
25, to seek out w., and the reason of
8:1, a man's w. maketh his face to
16, I applied mine heart to know w.
9:10, nor device, nor knowledge, nor w.
13, this w. have I seen also under the
15, he by his w. delivered the city
16, said I, W. is better than strength
16, the poor man's w. is despised
18, w. is better than weapons of war
10:1, in reputation for w. and honour
3, his w. faileth him, and he saith
10, but w. is profitable to direct
Is. 10:13, hand I have done it, and by my w.
11:2, the spirit of w. and understanding
29:14, w. of their wise men shall perish
33:6, w. and knowledge shall be
47:10, thy w. and thy knowledge, it hath
Jer. 8:9, the Lord; and what w. is in them?
9:23, not the wise man glory in his w.
10:12, hath established the world by his w.
49:7, is w. no more in Teman? is counsel
7, the prudent? is their w. vanished?
51:15, hath established the world by his w.
Ez. 28:4, with thy w. and with thine
5, by thy great w. and by thy traffick
7, swords against the beauty of thy w.
12, thou sealest up the sum, full of w.
17, thou hast corrupted thy w. by
Dan. 1:4, and skilful in all w., and cunning
17, and skill in all learning and w.
20, matters of w. and understanding
2:14, answered with counsel and w. to
20, ever: for w. and might are his
21, he giveth w. unto the wise, and
23, who hast given me w. and might
30, is not revealed to me for any w.
5:11, light and understanding and w.
11, like the w. of the gods, was found
14, and excellent w. is found in thee
Mic. 6:9, the man of w. shall see thy name
Mat. 11:19, but w. is justified of her children
12:42, earth to hear the w. of Solomon
13:54, whence hath this man this w., and
Mk. 6:2, w. is this which is given unto him
Lu 1:17, disobedient to the w. of the just
2:40, strong in spirit, filled with w.
52, Jesus increased in w. and stature
7:35, w. is justified of all her children
11:31, earth to hear the w. of Solomon
49, therefore also said the w. of God
21:15, for I will give you a mouth and w.
Acts 6:3, full of the Holy Ghost and w.
10, they were not able to resist the w.
7:10, gave him favour and w. in the sight
22, in all the w. of the Egyptians
Rom. 11:33, depth of the riches both of the w.
I Cor. 1:17, not with w. of words, lest the cross
19, I will destroy the w. of the wise
20, made foolish the w. of this world?
21, for after that in the w. of God
21, the world by w. knew not God
22, sign, and the Greeks seek after w.
24, the power of God, and the w. of God

Wisdom—Continued.
I Cor. 1:30, who of God is made unto us w.
2:1, with excellency of speech or of w.
4, with enticing words of man's w.
5, should not stand in the w. of men
6, we speak w. among them that
6, yet not the w. of this world, nor
7, we speak the w. of God in a
7, even the hidden w., which God
13, words which man's w. teacheth
3:19, w. of this world is foolishness with
12:8, given by the Spirit the word of w.
II Cor. 1:12, not with fleshly w., but by the grace
Eph. 1:8, hath abounded toward us in all w.
17, you the spirit of w. and revelation
3:10, the church the manifold w. of God
Col. 1:9, the knowledge of his will in all w.
28, and teaching every man in all w.
2:3, whom are hid all the treasures of w.
23, indeed a shew of w. in will worship
3:16, Christ dwell in you richly in all w.
4:5, walk in w. toward them that
Js. 1:5, if any of you lack w., let him ask
3:13, his works with meekness of w.
3:15, this w. descendeth not from above
17, but the w. that is from above is
II Pet. 3:15, according to the w. given unto him
Rev. 5:12, and w., and strength, and honour
7:12, blessing, and glory, and w., and
13:18, here is w. Let him that hath
17:9, here is the mind which hath w.

Wisdom of God, The.
is one of his attributes, I Sam. 2:3; Job 9:4.
Described as
perfect, Job 36:4; 37:16.
mighty, Job 36:5.
universal, Job 28:24; Dan. 2:22; Acts 15:18.
infinite, Ps. 147:5; Rom. 11:33.
unsearchable, Is. 40:28; Rom. 11:33.
wonderful, Ps. 139:6.
beyond human comprehension, Ps. 139:6.
incomparable, Is. 44:7; Jer. 10:7.
underived, Job 21:22; Is. 40:44.
the gospel contains treasures of, I Cor. 2:7.
wisdom of saints is derived from, Ezra 7:25.
all human wisdom derived from, Dan. 2:21.
saints ascribe to him, Dan. 2:20.
Exhibited in
his works, Job 37:16; Ps. 104:24; 136:5; Prov. 3:19; Jer. 10:12.
his counsels, Is. 28:29; Jer. 32. 19.
his foreshowing events, Is. 42: 9; 46:10.
redemption, I Cor. 1:24; Eph. 1: 8; 3:10.
searching the heart, I Chr. 28:9; Rev. 2:23.
understanding the thoughts, I Chr. 28:9; Ps. 139:2.
Exhibited in Knowing
the heart, Ps. 44:21; Prov. 15: 11; Lu. 16:15.
the actions, Job 34:21; Ps. 139: 2, 3.
the words, Ps. 139:4.
his saints, II Sam. 7:20; II Tim. 2:19.
the way of saints, Job 23:10; Ps. 1:6.
the want of saints, Dt. 2:7; Mat. 6:8.
the afflictions of saints, Ex. 3: 7; Ps. 142:3.
the infirmities of saints, Ps. 103: 14.
the minutest matters, Mat. 10:29, 30.
the most secret things, Mat. 6:18.
the time of judgment, Mat. 24: 36.
the wicked, Neh. 9:10; Job. 11:11.
the works, etc., of the wicked, Is. 66:18.
nothing is concealed from, Ps. 139: 12.
the wicked question, Ps. 73:11; Is. 47:10.
should be magnified, Rom. 16:27; Jude 25.

Wise.
Gen. 3:6, tree to be desired to make one w.
41:8, and all the w. men thereof
33, look out a man discreet and w.
39, so discreet and w. as thou art
Ex. 7:11, Pharaoh also called the w. men
22:23, if thou afflict them in any w., and
23:8, the gift blindeth the w., and
28:3, speak unto all that are w. hearted
31:6, the hearts of all that are w. hearted
35:10, every w. hearted among you shall
25, the women that were w. hearted
36:1, every w. hearted man, in whom
2, every w. hearted man, in whose
4, and all the w. men, that wrought
8, every w. hearted man among them
Lev. 7:24, use: but ye shall in no w. eat of it
19:17, thou shalt in any w. rebuke thy
27:19, the field will in any w. redeem it
Num. 6:23, on this w. ye shall bless the children
Dt. 1:13, take you w. men, and
15, the chief of your tribes, w. men
4:6, is a w. and understanding people
16:19, a gift doth blind the eyes of the w.
17:15, shalt in any w. set him king over
21:23, shalt in any w. bury him that day
22:7, thou shalt in any w. let the dam go
32:29, O that they were w., that they
Josh. 6:18, in any w. keep yourselves from the
23:12, if ye do in any w. go back, and cleave
Jud. 5:29, her w. ladies answered her, yea
I Sam. 6:3, any w. return him a trespass offering
II Sam. 14:2, and fetched thence a w. woman
20, and my lord is w., according to the
20:16, then cried a w. woman out of the
I Ks. 2:9, for thou art a w. man, and knowest
3:12, a w. and an understanding heart
26, the living child, and in no w. slay it
27, the living child, and in no w. slay it
5:7, hath given unto David a w. son
11:22, nothing: howbeit let me go in any w.
I Chr. 26:14, Zechariah his son, a w. counsellor
27:32, counsellor, a w. man, and a scribe
II Chr. 2:12, given to David the king a w. son
Esth. 1:13, then the king said to the w. men
6:13, then said his w. men and Zeresh
Job 5:13, he taketh the w. in their own
9:4, he is w. in heart, and mighty in
11:12, vain man would be w., though
15:2, a w. man utter vain knowledge
18, w. men have told from their fathers
17:10, cannot find one w. man among you
22:2, he that is w. may be profitable
32:9, great men are not always w.
34:2, hear my words, O ye w. men
34, and let a w. man hearken unto me
37:24, not any that are w. of heart
Ps. 2:10, be w. now therefore, O ye kings
19:7, is sure, making w. the simple
36:3, he hath left off to be w., and
37:8, fret not thyself in any w. to do evil
49:10, for he seeth that w. men die
94:8, and ye fools, when will ye be w.?
107:43, whoso is w., and will observe
Prov. 1:5, w. man will hear, and will increase
5, man...shall attain unto w. counsels
6, the words of the w., and their dark
3:7, be not w. in thine own eyes: fear
35, the w. shall inherit glory: but
6:6, consider her ways, and be w.
8:33, hear instruction, and be w., and
9:8, rebuke a w. man, and he will
9, give instruction to a w. man, and
12, if thou be w., thou shalt be w. for
10:1, a w. son maketh a glad father
5, gathereth in summer is a w. son
Prov. 8, the w. in heart will receive
14, w. men lay up knowledge: but
19, he that refraineth his lips is w.
11:29, be servant to the w. of heart
30, and he that winneth souls is w.
12:15, hearkeneth unto counsel is w.
18, but the tongue of the w. is health
13:1, a w. son heareth his father's
14, law of the w. is a fountain of life
20, he that walketh with w. men shall
20, shall be w.: but a companion of
14:1, every w. woman buildeth her
3, the lips of the w. shall preserve
16, a w. man feareth, and departeth
24, the crown of the w. is their riches
35, favour is toward a w. servant
15:2, the w. useth knowledge aright
7, lips of the w. disperse knowledge
12, neither will he go unto the w.
20, a w. son maketh a glad father: but
24, the way of life is above to the w.
31, of life abideth among the w.
16:14, death: but a w. man will pacify it
21, w. in heart shall be called prudent
23, heart of the w. teacheth his mouth
17:2, a w. servant shall have rule over
10, a reproof entereth more into a w.
28, holdeth his peace, is counted w.
18:15, the ear of the w. seeketh knowledge
19:20, that thou mayest be w. in thy
20:1, is deceived thereby is not w.
26, a w. king scattereth the wicked
21:11, punished, the simple is made w.
11, and when the w. is instructed, he
20, and oil in the dwelling of the w.
22, a w. man scaleth the city of the
22:17, and hear the words of the w., and
23:15, my son, if thine heart be w., my
19, hear thou, my son, and be w., and
24, he that begetteth a w. child
24:5, a w. man is strong; yea, a man of
6, by w. counsel thou shalt make thy
23, these things also belong to the w.
25:12, a w. reprover upon an obedient ear
26:5, lest he be w. in his own conceit
12, thou a man w. in his own conceit?
27:11, be w., and make my heart glad
28:7, whoso keepeth the law is a w. son
11, rich man is w. in his own conceit
29:8, snare: but w. men turn away wrath
9, a w. man contendeth with a foolish
11, but a w. man keepeth it in till
30:24, earth, but they are exceeding w.
Ecc. 2:14, the w. man's eyes are in his head
15, me; and why was I then more w.?
16, no remembrance of the w. more
16, how dieth the w. man? as the fool
19, he shall be a w. man or a fool?
19, wherein I have shewed myself w.
4:13, better is a poor and a w. child
6:8, hath the w. more than the fool?
7:4, heart of the w. is in the house of
5, better to hear the rebuke of the w.
7, oppression maketh a w. man mad
16, neither make thyself over w.
19, wisdom strengtheneth the w.
23, I said, I will be w.; but it was far
8:1, who is as the w. man? and who
5, a w. man's heart discerneth both
17, though a w. man think to know
9:1, that the righteous, and the w., and
11, neither yet bread to the w., nor
15, there was found in it a poor w. man
17, the words of w. men are heard
10:2, a w. man's heart is at his right
12, of a w. man's mouth are gracious
12:9, because the preacher was w., he
11, the words of the w. are as goads
Is. 5:21, unto them that are w. in their own
19:11, the w. counsellors of Pharaoh is
11, I am the son of the w., the son of
12, are they? where are thy w. men?
29:14, the wisdom of their w. men shall
31:2, yet he also is w., and will bring
44:25, that turneth w. men backward
Jer. 4:22, they are w. to do evil, but to do
8:8, we are w., and the law of the Lord
9, w. men are ashamed, they are
9:12, who is the w. man, that may
23, the w. man glory in his wisdom
10:7, among all the w. men of the nations
18:18, nor counsel from the w., nor the
50:35, her princes, and upon her w. men
51:57, drunk her princes, and her w. men
Ez. 27:8, thy w. men, O Tyrus, that were in
9, Gebal and the w. men thereof were
Dan. 2:12, destroy all the w. men of Babylon
13, that the w. men should be slain
14, to slay the w. men of Babylon
18, the rest of the w. men of Babylon
21, he giveth wisdom unto the w., and
24, to destroy the w. men of Babylon
24, destroy not the w. men of Babylon
27, hath demanded cannot the w. men
48, over all the w. men of Babylon
4:6, bring in all the w. men of Babylon
18, w. men of my kingdom are not able
5:7, and said to the w. men of Babylon
8, then came in all the king's w. men
15, now the w. men, the astrologers
12:3, and they that be w. shall shine
10, but the w. shall understand
Hos. 14:9, who is w., and he shall understand
Ob. 8, destroy the w. men out of Edom
Zech. 9:2, and Zidon, though it be very w.
Mat. 1:18, of Jesus Christ was on this w.
2:1, there came w. men from the east
7, he had privily called the w. men
16, that he was mocked of the w. men
16, diligently enquired of the w. men
5:18, one tittle shall in no w. pass from the
7:24, I will liken him unto a w. man
10:16, be ye therefore w. as serpents, and
42, you, he shall in no w. lose his reward
11:25, hast hid these things from the w.
21:24, I in like w. will tell you by what
23:34, unto you prophets, and w. men
24:45, then is a faithful and w. servant
25:2, and five of them were w., and five
4, but the w. took oil in their vessels
8, and the foolish said unto the w.
9, the w. answered, saying, Not so
Mk. 14:31, thee, I will not deny thee in any w.
Lu. 10:21, hast hid these things from the w.
12:42, is that faithful and w. steward
13:11, could in no w. lift up herself
18:17, child shall in no w. enter therein
Jno. 6:37, cometh to me I will in no w. cast out
21:1, and on this w. shewed he
Acts 7:6, and God spake on this w., that his
13:34, he said on this w., I will
41, work which ye shall in no w. believe
Rom. 1:14, both to the w., and to the unwise
22, professing themselves to be w.
3:9, no, in no w.: for we have before
10:6, is of faith speaketh on this w.
11:25, should be w. in your own conceits
12:16, be not w. in your own conceits

Wise—Continued.
Rom. 16:19, you w. unto that which is good
27, to God only w., be glory through
I Cor. 1:19, I will destroy the wisdom of the w.
20, where is the w.? where is the scribe
26, not many w. men after the flesh
27, of the world to confound the w.
3:10, as a w. masterbuilder, I have laid
I Cor. 7:1½, thou sh. save thy w.
18 you seemeth to be w. in this world
18, become a fool, that he may be w.
19, he taketh the w. in their own
20, knoweth the thoughts of the w.
4:10, sake, but ye are w. in Christ
6:5, there is not a w. man among you?
10:15, I speak as to w. men; judge ye
II Cor. 10:12, among themselves, are not w.
11:19, seeing ye yourselves are w.
Eph. 5:15, not as fools, but as w.
I Tim. 1:17, the only w. God, be honour and
II Tim. 3:15, to make thee w. unto salvation
Heb. 4:4, of the seventh day on this w.
Js. 3:13, who is w. man and endued with
Jude 25, to the only w. God our Saviour
Rev. 21:27, there shall in no w. enter into it any

Wisely.
Ex. 1:10, come on, let us deal w. with them
I Sam. 18:5, sent him, and behaved himself w.
14, and David behaved himself w.
15, that he behaved himself very w.
30, David behaved himself more w.
II Chr. 11:23, and he dealt w., and dispersed of
Ps. 58:5, charmers, charming never so w.
64:9, they shall w. consider of his doing
101:2, behave myself w. in a perfect way
Prov. 16:20, he that handeth a matter w. shall
21:12, the righteous man w. considereth
28:26, but whoso walketh w., he shall be
Ecc. 7:10, for thou dost not enquire w.
Lu. 16:8, steward, because he had done w.

Wiser.
I Ks. 4:31, for he was w. than all men: than
Job 35:11, and maketh us w. than the fowls
Ps. 119:98, commandments hast made me w.
Prov. 9:9, a wise man, and he will be yet w.
26:16, sluggard is w. in his own conceit
Ez. 28:3, behold, thou art w. than Daniel
Lu. 16:8, w. than the children of light
I Cor. 1:25, foolishness of God is w. than men

Wish.
Job 33:6, I am according to thy w. in God's
Ps. 40:14, and put to shame that w. me evil
73:7, have more than heart could w.
Rom. 9:3, could w. that myself were accursed
II Cor. 13:9, and this also we w., even your
III Jno. 2, I w. above all things that thou

Wished.
Jon. 4:8, and w. in himself to die, and said
Acts 27:29, of the stern, and w. for the day

Wishing.
Job 31:30, to sin by w. a curse to his soul

Wist.
Ex. 16:15, for they w. not what it was
34:29, Moses w. not that the skin of his
Lev. 5:17, thou he w. it not, yet is he guilty
18, wherein he erred and w. it not
Josh. 2:4, me, but I w. not whence they were
8:14, he w. not that there were liers in
Jud. 16:20, w. not that the Lord was departed
Mk. 9:6, for he w. not what to say; for they
14:40, neither w. they what to answer
Lu. 2:49, w. ye not that I must be about my
Jno. 5:13, that was healed w. not who it was
Acts 12:9, w. not that it was true which was
23:5, then said Paul, I w. not, brethren

Wit.
Gen. 24:21, to w. whether the Lord had made
Ex. 2:4, to w. what would be done to him
Josh. 17:1, to w., for Machir the firstborn of
I Ks. 2:32, to w., Abner the son of Ner, captain of
7:50, doors of the house, to w., of the temple
13:23, to w., for the prophet whom he had
II Ks. 10:29, to w., the golden calves that were in
I Chr. 7:2, of their father's house, to w., of Tola
27:1, to w., the chief fathers and
II Chr. 4:12, to w., the two pillars, and the
25:7, Israel, to w., with all the children of
10, to w., the army that was come
31:3, to w for the morning and evening
Esth. 2:12, to w. six months with oil of myrrh
Jer. 25:18, to w., Jerusalem, and the cities of
34:9 of them, to w., of a Jew his brother
Ez. 13:16, to w., the prophets of Israel which
Rom. 8:23, to w., the redemption of our body
II Cor. 5:19, to w., that God was in Christ
8:1, do you to w. of the grace of God

Witch.
Ex. 22:18, thou shalt not suffer a w. to live
Dt. 18:10, of times, or an enchanter, or a w.

Witchcraft.
I Sam. 15:23, for rebellion is as the sin of w.
II Chr. 33:6, used enchantments, and used w.
Gal. 5:20, idolatry, w., hatred, variance

Witchcrafts.
II Ks. 9:22, Jezebel and her w. are so many?
Mic. 5:12, will cut off w. out of thine hand
Nah. 3:4, the mistress of w., that selleth
4, and families through her w.

Withal.
Ex. 25:29, and bowls thereof, to cover w.
30:4, places for the staves to bear it w.
18, and his foot also of brass, to wash w.
36:3, of the sanctuary, to make it w.
37:16, covers to cover w., of pure gold
27, places for the staves to bear it w.
38:7, the sides of the altar, to bear it w.
40:30, and put water there, to wash w.
Lev. 5:3, it be that a man shall be defiled w.
6:30, to reconcile w. in the holy place
11:21, feet, to leap w. upon the earth
19:24, shall be holy to praise the Lord w.
Num. 4:8, the bowls, and covers to cover w.
Jud. 7:20, in their right hands to blow w.
I Sam. 16:12, w. of a beautiful countenance
I Ks. 19:1, w. how he had slain all the
I Chr. 29:4, to overlay the walls of the house w.
II Chr. 24:14, vessels to minister, and to offer w.
26:15, to shoot arrows and great stones w.
Esth. 6:9, array the man w. whom the king
Job 2:8, him a potsherd to scrape himself w.
Ps. 141:10, own nets, whilst that I w. escape
Prov. 22:18, they shall w. be fitted in thy lips
Is. 30:14, or to take water w. out of the pit
23, that thou shalt sow the ground w.
Mk. 10:39, I am baptized w. shall be baptized
Lu. 6:38, that ye mete w. it shall be measured
Acts 25:27, not w. to signify the crimes laid
I Cor. 12:7, is given to every man to profit w.
Col. 4:3, w. praying also for us, that God
I Tim. 5:13, w. they learn to be idle, wandering
Philemon 22, but w. prepare me also a lodging

Withdraw.
I Sam. 14:19, unto the priest, W. thine hand
Job 9:13, if God will not w. his anger, the
13:21, w. thine hand far from me: and
33:17, he may w. man from his purpose
Prov. 25:17, w. thy foot from thy neighbour's
Ecc. 7:18, also from this w. not thine hand
Is. 60:20, neither shall thy moon w. itself
Joel 2:10, and the stars shall w. their shining
3:15, and the stars shall w. their shining
II Thess. 3:6, w. yourselves from every brother
I Tim. 6:5, godliness: from such w. thyself

Withdrawest.
Ps. 74:11, why w. thou thy hand, even thy

Withdraweth.
Job 36:7, he w. not his eyes from the

Withdrawn.
Dt. 13:13, w. the inhabitants of their city
Song 5:6, but my beloved had w. himself
Lam. 2:8, not w. his hand from destroying
Ez. 18:8, hath w. his hand from iniquity
Hos. 5:6, he hath w. himself from them
Lu. 22:41, and he was w. from them about a

Withdrew.
Neh. 9:29, and w. the shoulder, and
Ez. 20:22, nevertheless I w. mine hand
Mat. 12:15, it, he w. himself from thence
Mk. 3:7, Jesus w. himself with his disciples
Lu. 5:16, he w. himself into the wilderness
Gal. 2:12, he w. and separated himself

Wither.
Ps. 1:3, his leaf also shall not w.; and
37:2, grass, and w. as the green herb
Is. 19:6, up: the reeds and flags shall w.
7, sown by the brooks, shall w.
40:24, blow upon them, and they shall w.
Jer. 12:4, and the herbs of every field w.
Ez. 17:9, cut off the fruit thereof, that it w.?
9, w. in all the leaves of her spring
10, shall it not utterly w., when the
10, w. in the furrows where it grew
Amos 1:2, and the top of Carmel shall w.

Withered.
Gen. 41:23, seven ears, w., thin, and blasted
Ps. 102:4, heart is smitten, and w. like grass
Is. 15:6, for the hay is w. away, the grass
27:11, when the boughs thereof are w.
Lam. 4:8, it is w., it is become like a stick
Ez. 19:12, strong rods were broken and w.
Joel 1:12, all the trees of the field, are w.
12, joy is w. away from the sons of men
17, broken down; for the corn is w.
Amos 4:7, piece whereupon it rained not w.
Jon. 4:7, and it smote the gourd that it w.
Mat. 12:10, a man which had his hand w.
13:6, they had no root, they w. away
21:19, and presently the fig tree w. away
20, how soon is the fig tree w. away!
Mk. 3:1, man there which had a w. hand
3, the man which had the w. hand
4:6, because it had no root, it w. away
11:21, which thou cursedst is w. away
Lu. 6:6, a man whose right hand was w.
8, man which had the w. hand, Rise
8:6, it w.... because it lacked moisture
Jno. 5:3, halt, w., waiting for the moving of
15:6, cast forth as a branch, and it w.

Withereth.
Job 8:12, down, it w. before any other herb
Ps. 90:6, the evening it is cut down, and w.
129:6, which w. afore it groweth up
Is. 40:7, 8, the grass w., the flowers fadeth
Js. 1:11, burning heat, but it w. the grass
I Pet. 1:24, the grass w., and the flower
Jude 12, trees whose fruit w., without fruit

Withheld.
Gen. 20:6, I w. thee from sinning
22:12, thou hast not w. son
30:2, w. fr. thee, fruit of womb?
Neh. 9:20, w. not manna
Job 31:16, have w. poor fr. desire
Ecc. 2:10, I w. not my heart

Withhold.
Gen. 23:6, none sh. w. his sepulc.
II Sam. 13:13, he will not w. me
Job 4:2, who can w. himself from
Ps. 40:11, w. not thy mercies
84:11, no good thing will he w.
Prov. 3:27, w. not good
23:13, w. not correct. from child
Ecc. 11:6, even. w. not thy hand
Jer. 2:25, w. foot fr. being unsh.

Withholden.
I Sam. 25:26, w. th. from reveng.
Job 22:7, w. bread from hungry
38:15, from wicked light is w.
42:2, no thought w. from thee
Ps. 21:2, hast not w. request
Jer. 3:3, showers have been w.
5:25, sins have w. good things
Ez. 18:16, hath not w. pledge
Joel 1:13, drink-off. w. from God
Amos 4:7, I have w. rain from you

Withholdeth.
Job 12:15, behold he w. waters
Prov. 11:24, w. more than meet
26, he that w. corn, peo. curse
II Thess. 2:6, now ye kn. what w.

Within.
Ecc. 9:14, little city, few men w.
Lu. 11:7, he from w. sh. answer

Without.
Gen 24:31, wheref. stan. th. w.?
Prov. 7:12, now she is w.
22:13, there is a lion w.
I Cor. 5:13, but them that are w.

Without, with Within.
Lev. 13:55, if garm. bare w. or within.
Ez. 2:10, was written w. and within

Withs.
Jud. 16:7, bind with seven green w.
8, brought w.; 9, brake the w.

Withstand.
Num. 22:32, angel went to w. Ba.
II Chr. 13:7, R. could not w. them
8, ye think to w. kingdom of L.
20:6, none is able to w. thee
Esth. 9:2, no man can co. w. Jews
Ecc. 4:12, one prevail, two sh. w.
Dan. 11:15, his people sh. not w.
Acts 11:17, that I could w. God?
Eph. 6:13, able to w. in evil day

Withstood.
II Chr. 26:18, w. Uzziah the king
Dan. 10:13, prince of Pers. w. me
Acts 13:8, Elymas sorcerer w. th.
Gal. 2:11, I w. Peter to the face
II Tim. 3:8, Jannes and J. w. Mo.
4:15, hath greatly w. our words

Witness.
Gen. 21:30, a w. that I dig. well
31:44, covenant be a w. betw. us
48, this heap a w. pillar a w.; 52.
50, God is w. between me and thee; I Thess. 2:5.
Ex. 22:13, if torn br. it for a w.
23:1, be not an unrighteous w.
Lev. 5:1, a soul sin and w. of sw.
Num. 5:13, if th. be no w. ag. her
35:30, one w. shall not testify; Dt. 17:6; 19:15.
Dt. 31:19, song be a w.; 21, 26.
Josh. 22:27, altar w. bet. us; 28, 34.
24:27, this stone shall be a w.
Jud. 11:10, L. w. bet. us.; Jer. 42:5.
I Sam. 12:5, L. w. against you
Job 16:8, my wrinkles w. ag. me
19, w. in heaven record on high
29:11, eye saw me it gave w.
Ps. 89:37, a faithful w. in heaven
Prov. 14:5, faithf. w. will not lie
25, a true w. delivereth souls
19:28, ungodly w. scorn. judgm.
24:28, be not w. ag. thy neighb.
Is. 19:20, a w. to the L. of hosts
55:4, given him for w. to people
Jer. 29:23, and am a w. saith L.
42:5, L. faithful w. between us
Mic. 1:2, let L. G. be w. ag. you
Mal. 2:14, L. w. bet. thee and wi.
3:5, swift w. against sorcerers
Mat. 24:14, preached for w. to na.
Mk. 14:55, sought for w. ag. Je.
56, w. agreed not together; 59.
Lu. 22:71, need we further w.?
Jno. 1:7, came for a w. to bear w.
3:11, ye receive not our w.

Witness—Continued.
Jno. 3:26, whom bear. w. same bapti.
5:31, if bear w. mys. w. not true
32, w. he witness. of me is true
36, I have greater w. than John
37, Father hath borne w. of me
Acts 1:22, one ordained to be w.
4:33, gave w. of resurrect. of L.
10:43, all proph. w. whoso beli.
14:17, left not himself without w.
22:15, thou shalt be his w. to all
26:16, make thee minister and w.
Rom. 1:9, God is my w. I serve
2:15, conscience bearing w.; 9:1.
Tit. 1:13, this w. is true, rebuke
Heb. 2:4, God bear. w. with signs
10:15, the Holy Ghost is w. to us
11:4, Abel obtained w. righteous
Js. 5:3, rust shall be w. ag. you
I Pet. 5:1, P. a w. of suffer. of C.
I Jno. 5:9, if we receive w. of m.
10, he th. beli. hath w. in hims.
III Jno. 6, borne w. of thy charity
Rev. 1:5, Jesus Ch. the faithf. w.
3:14, write th. thi. saith true w.
20:4, were beheaded for w. of J.
Witness of the Holy Ghost.
is truth, I Jno. 5:6.
to be implicitly received, I Jno. 5: 6, 9.
Borne to Christ
as Messiah, Lu. 3:22, with Jno. 1:32, 33.
as coming to redeem and sanctify, I Jno. 5:6.
as exalted to be a Prince and Saviour to give repentance, etc., Acts 5:31, 32.
as perfecting saints, Heb. 10:14, 15.
as foretold by himself, Jno. 15: 26.
in heaven, I Jno. 5:7, 11.
on earth, I Jno. 5:8.
the first preaching of the gospel confirmed by, Acts 14:3, with Heb. 2:4.
the faithful preaching of the apostles accompanied by, I Cor. 2:4; I Thess. 1:5.
Given to Saints
on believing, Acts 15:8; I Jno. 5:10.
to testify to them of Christ, Jno. 15:26.
as an evidence of adoption, Rom. 8:16.
as an evidence of Christ in them, I Jno. 3:24.
as an evidence of God in them, I Jno. 4:13.
borne against all unbelievers, Neh. 9:30; Acts 28:25-27.
Witnesses.
Num. 35:30, put to death by w.
Dt. 17:6, at mouth of two or three w. shall he be put to death; 19: 15; II Cor. 13:1.
7, hands of w. be first on him
Josh. 24:22, Josh. said, Ye are w.
Ruth 4:9, ye are w. I have bou.; 10.
Job 10:17, renew. thy w. ag. me
Is. 8:2, I took faithful w. to rec.
43:9, all nations bring their w.
10, my w. saith the L.; 12; 44:8.
44:9, they are their own w.
Jer. 32:10, I seal. evid. took w.; 12.
25, buy field, take w.; 44.
Mat. 18:16, mou. of two or th. w.
23:31, ye be w. to yourselves
26:65, need of w.? Mk. 14:63.
Lu. 24:48, ye are w. of th. thin.
Acts 1:8, ye sh. be w. in Jerusal.
2:32, Jesus G. raised up, whereof we are w.; 13:15.
5:32, w. of these things; 10:39.
7:58, w. laid th. clothes at S.'s f.
10:41, unto w. chosen of G. to us
13:31, are his w. unto the people
I Thess. 2:10, ye are w. God also
I Tim. 5:19, no ac. but bef. two w.
6:12, good profes. bef. many w.
II Tim. 2:2, thi. heard among w.
Heb. 10:28, died under two or three w.
12:1, compassed wi. cloud of w.
Rev. 11:3, give power to my w.
Witness (v.).
Dt. 4:26, I call heaven and earth to w. against you
I Sam. 12:3, here I am, w. ag. me
Is. 3:9, countenance w. ag. them
Lam. 2:13, what sh. I take to w.?
Mat. 26:62, what is it wh. these w. against thee? Mk. 14:60.
27:13, how many things they w. against thee? Mk. 15:4.
Witnessed, eth, ing.
I Ki. 21:13, men of B. w. ag. Nab.
Jno. 5:32, witness w. of me
Acts 20:23, H. G. w. in every city
26:22, w. both to small and great
Rom. 3:21, being w. by law and
I Tim. 6:13, bef. P. w. good conf.
Heb. 7:8, of whom it is w. he liv.
Wits.
Ps. 107:27, stag. at their w. end
Witty.
Prov. 8:12, I find out w. inventi.
Wittingly.
Gen. 48:14, Is. guid. his hands w.
Wives.
Gen. 4:19, Lamech took two w.
Gen. 6:2, took them w. wh. they cho.
30:26, give me my w. and child.
31:50, if thou take other w.
Num. 14:3, w. and chil. be a prey
Dt. 17:17, nor multi. w. to him.
21:15, if a man have two w.
Jud. 8:30, Gideon had many w.
21:7, how do for w. for them? 16, 18, not give them w. of our da.
I Sam. 25:43, they were Da.'s w.
II Sam. 5:13, Da. took w. out of J.
12:8, gave master's w. into thy
I Ki. 11:3, Solomon had seven hundred w.
4, his w. turn. his heart wh. old
20:7, sent for my w. and childr.
II Chr. 11:21, Ma. above all his w.
23, he desired many w.
24:3, Johoi. took for him two w.
29:9, our w. in captivity for this
Ezra 10:3, a cov. to put aw. w.; 44.
Neh. 12:43, w. and chil. rejoiced
13:23, Jews married w. of Ashd.
Esth. 1:20, w. give husbands hon.
Jer. 29:6, take w. and w. for sons
35:8, d. no wine, nor w. nor sons
Dan. 5:2, his w. drink therein; 3.
Lu. 17:27, eat, drank, marri. w.
Acts 21:5, on our way, with w.
I Cor. 7:29, ha. w. be as had none
Eph. 5:22, w. submit to your husbands as unto the Lord; Col. 3: 18; I Pet. 3:1.
24, so let w. be to th. husbands
I Tim. 4:7, refuse old w. fables
I Pet. 2:1, won by conversa. of w.
not to be selected from among the ungodly, Gen. 24:3; 26:34, 35; 28: 1.
Duties of, to Their Husbands
to love them, Tit. 2:4.
to reverence them, Eph. 5:33.
to be faithful to them, I Cor. 7: 3-5, 10.
to be subject to them, Gen. 3:16; Eph. 5:22, 24; I Pet. 3:1.
to obey them, I Cor. 14:34; Tit. 2:5.
to remain with them for life, Rom. 7:2, 3.
Should be Adorned
not with ornaments, I Tim. 2:9; I Pet. 3:3.
with modesty and sobriety, I Tim. 2:9.
with a meek and quiet spirit, I Pet. 3:4, 5.
with good works, I Tim. 2:10; I Tim. 5:10.
Good,
are from the Lord, Prov. 19:14.
are a token of the favor of God, Prov. 18:22.
are a blessing to husbands, Prov. 12:4; 31:10, 12.
bring honor on husbands, Prov. 31:23.
secure confidence of husbands, Prov. 31:11.
are praised by husbands, Prov. 31:28.
are diligent and prudent, Prov. 31:13-27.
are benevolent to the poor, Prov. 31:20.
duty of, to unbelieving husbands, I Cor. 7:13, 14, 16; I Pet. 3:1, 2.
should be silent in the churches, I Cor. 14:34.
should seek religious instruction from their husbands, I Cor. 14: 35.
of ministers should be exemplary, I Tim. 3:11.
good—exemplified, wife of Manoah, Jud. 13:10; Orpah and Ruth, Ruth 1:4, 8; Abigail, I Sam. 25:3; Esther, Esth. 2:15-17; Elizabeth, Lu. 1:6; Priscilla, Acts 18:2, 26; Sarah, I Pet. 3:6.
bad exemplified, Samson's wife, Jud. 14:15-17; Michal, II Sam. 6: 16; Jezebel, I Ki. 21:25; Zeresh, Esth. 5:14; Job's wife, Job 2:9; Herodias, Mk. 6:17; Sapphira, Acts 5:1, 2.
Wives, Their.
Gen. 34:29, their w. capt.; I Sam. 30:3.
Jud. 3:6, took daught. to be their w.
II Chr. 20:13, Ju. with their w. stood
Ezra 10:19, put away their w.
Neh. 5:1, cry of people and their w.
10:28, their w. entered into an oath
Is. 13:16, houses spoil. w. ravish.
Jer. 6:12, their w. turned to oth.; 8:10.
14:16, none to bury their w.
18:21, their w. be bereaved of child.
44:9, forgotten wicked. of their w.
15, men knew their w. burnt ince.
Ez. 44:22, nor take for their w. wi.
Dan. 6:24, cast their w. into den of l.
Zech. 12:12, their w. mourn; 13, 14.
Eph. 5:28, love their w. as th. bodies
I Tim. 3:11, so must their w. be gr.
Wives, Thy.
II Sam. 12:11, take thy w. bef. eyes
19:5, who saved lives of thy w.
I Ks. 20:3, gold is mine and thy w.
5, deliver me thy w. and child.
II Chr. 21:14, L. will smite thy w.
Jer. 38:23, bring thy w. and chil.
Dan. 5:23, thy w. have dru. wine
Wives, Your.
Ex. 19:15, come not at your w.
22:24, your w. shall be widows
32:2, break ear-rings of your w.
Dt. 3:19, your w. and little ones remain in cities; Josh. 1:14.
29:11, your w. enter coven. with L.
Neh. 4:14, fight for your w. and hou.
Jer. 44:9, forgot. wicked. of your w.
25, ye and your w. have spoken
Mat. 19:8, suff. to put away your w.
Eph. 5:25, love your w.; Col. 3:19.
Wizard, s.
Lev. 19:31, nor seek after w.
20:6, turns after w. I will cut off
27, a w. shall be put to death
Dt. 18:11, sh. not be am. you w.
I Sam. 28:3, Saul put w. out; 9.
II Ks. 21:6, dealt with w.; II Chr. 33:6.
23:24, Josiah put w. out of land
Is. 8:19, w. that peep and mutter
19:3, shall seek to idols and w.
Woe.
Num. 21:29, w. to M.; Jer. 48:46.
I Sam. 4:7, w. unto us; 8; Jer. 4:13; 6:4; Lam. 5:16.
Prov. 23:29, hath w.? hath sor.?
Ecc. 4:10, w. to him that falls
10:16, w. to th. wh. king is a ch.
Is. 3:9, w. to their soul
11, w. to wick. sh. be ill wi. h.
17:12, w. to multi. of many peo.
18:1, w. to the land with wings
28:1, w. to pride, to drunkards
29:1, w. to Ariel
33:1, w. to them
30:1, w. to rebellious children
45:9, w. to him striv. wi. Maker
10, w. to him saith to father
Jer. 13:27, w. unto thee, O Jerus.
22:13, w. to him that builds
23:1, w. to pastors destroy sheep
48:1, w. to Nebo
Ez. 2:10, written mour. and w.
13:3, w. to foolish prophets
18, w. to wom. th. sew pillows
16:23, w. w. unto thee, saith L.
24:6, w. to bloody city; Nah. 3:1.
30:2, howl, w. worth the. day
34:2, w. be to the shepherds
Amos 5:18, w. to you de. day of L.
Hab. 2:6, w. to him that increas.
9, w. to him that coveteth
12, w. to him that build. a town
15, w. to him giv. neigh. drink
19, w. to him saith wood awake
Zeph. 2:5, w. to inh. of sea-coasts
3:1, w. to her that is polluted
Zech. 11:17, w. to idol shepherd
Mat. 11:21, w. to thee, Chora. w to thee, Bethsaida; Lu. 10:13.
18:7, w. to the world because of offences; Lu. 17:1.
23:13, w. unto you scribes and Pharisees; 14, 15, 23, 25, 27, 29; Lu. 11:44.
16, w. unto you, blind guides
26:24, w. to man by whom Son of man is betrayed; Mk. 14:21; Lu. 22:22.
Lu. 6:24, w. unto you are rich
25, w. to you that are full
26, w. to you wh. all speak well
11:42, w. unto you, Pharisees; 43.
46, w. to you, ye lawyers; 47, 52.
Rev. 8:13, w. w. w. to the inhabiters of the earth; 12:12.
9:12, one w. past
11:14, sec. w.
Woe Is Me.
Ps. 120:5, w. is me th. I sojourn
Is. 6:5, w. is me, I am undone
Jer. 4:31, w. is me, soul wearied
10:19, w. is me, for my hurt
15:10, w. is me, moth. hast borne
45:3, w. is me, for L. added grief
Mic. 7:1, w. is me, I am as fruit
Woe Unto Me.
Job 10:15, if I be wicked, w. unto me
Is. 24:16, my leanness, w. unto me
I Cor. 9:16, w. unto me if I preach
Woe To Them.
Is. 5:8, w. to them that join house
11, w. to them that rise in morning
18, w. to them that draw iniqu.
20, w. to them that call evil good
21, w. to them wise in own eyes
22, w. to them that drink wine
10:1, w. to them decree unrigh. dec.
29:15, w. to them that seek counsel
31:1, w. to them th. go down to Eg.
Jer. 50:27, w. to them their day
Hos. 7:13, w. to them have fled fr. me
9:12, w. to them I depart from them
Amos 6:1, w. to them at ease in Zion
Mic. 2:1, w. to them devise iniquity
Mat. 24:19, w. to them wh. are with chi.; Mk. 13:17; Lu. 21:23.
Jude 11, w. to them gone way of Cain
Woes.
Rev. 9:12, two w. more hereafter
Woful.
Jer. 17:16, neither desired w. day
Wolf.
Gen. 49:27, Benja. ravin. as a w.
Is. 11:6, w. sh. dwell with lamb
65:25, w. and lamb feed together
Jer. 5:6, w. of evening spoil them
Jno. 10:12, hirel. seeth w. coming
Wolves.
Ez. 22:27, her princ. are like w.
Hab. 1:8, horses fiercer than w.
Zeph. 3:3, her judges evening w.
Mat. 7:15, inwardly they are w.
10:16, as sheep in midst of w.
Lu. 10:3, send you forth am. w.
Acts 20:29, w. sh. ent. among you
Woman.
Gen. 2:2, rib of man made he w.
23, she shall be called w.
3:15, enmity between th. and w.
24:5, peradven. w. not come; 39.
44, let same be w. L. appointed
Ex. 21:22, hurt a w. with child
Lev. 18:23, nor w. stand bef. beast
20:13, lie with mank. as with w.
Num. 5:18, set w. before Lord; 30.
27, w. be curse among her peo.
25:6, brought Midianitish w.
8, Phineh. thrust w. through belly
31:17, kill ev. w. hath kno. man
Dt. 22:14, I took w. not a maid
Josh. 2:4, w. took men, hid them
6:22, bring out thence w. Rahab
Jud. 4:9, Sisera into hand of w.
9:53, w. cast millsto. on Abimelech's head; II Sam. 11:21.
54, say not of me, w. slew him
14:3, never w. am. my people?
19:26, came w. in dawni. of day
Ruth 1:5, w. was left of her sons
3:11, kn. thou are a virtuous w.
4:11, L. make w. like Rachel
I Sam. 1:15, w. of sorrowful spi.
26, I am w. stood by thee here
2:20, L. give thee seed of this w.
28:7, w. that hath a familiar spi.
II Sam. 11:2, Da. saw w. washing
13:17, put this w. out, bolt door
17:19, w. spread cover. ov. well
20:22, then w. went to the peo.
I Ks. 3:17, I and w. dwell in house
14:5, feign herself to be ano. w.
17:17, son of w. fell sick, died
II Ks. 4:8, where was a great w.
17, the w. conceived, and bare a son
6:26, there cried a w. unto him, saying
28, this woman said unto me, Give thy son
30, the king heard the words of the w.
8:1, then spake Elisha unto the w.
2, and the w. arose, and did after the
3, the woman returned out of the land of
5, the w., whose son he had restored
5, O king, this is the w., and this is
6, when the king asked the w., she
8:34, see now this cursed w., and bury her
I Chr. 16:3, both men and women, to everyone a
II Chr. 2:14, son of a w. of the daughters of Dan
15:13, small or great, whether man or w.
24:7, sons of Athaliah, that wicked w.
Esth. 4:11, whether man or w., shall come
Job 14:1, man that is born of a w. is of few
15:14, he which is born of a w., that he
25:4, can he be clean that is born of a w.?
31:9, heart have been deceived by a w.
Ps. 48:6, and pain, as of a w. in travail
58:8, like the untimely birth of a w.
113:9, maketh the barren w. to keep house
Prov. 2:16, deliver thee from the strange w.
6:24, to keep thee from the evil w.
24, of the tongue of a strange w.
26, by means of a whorish w. a man is
32, committeth adultery with a w.
7:5, may keep thee from the strange w.
10, met him a w. with the attire of a
9:13, a foolish w. is clamorous: she is
11:16, a gracious w. retaineth honor
22, fair w. which is without discretion

Woman—Continued.
Prov. 12:4, a virtuous w. is a crown to her
14:1, every wise w. buildeth her house
20:16, a pledge of him for a strange w.
21:9, with a brawling w. in a wide house
19, a contentious and an angry w.
23:27, and a strange w. is a narrow pit
25:24, a brawling w. in a wide house
27:13, a pledge of him for a strange w.
15, and a contentious w. are alike
30:20, such is the way of an adulterous w.
23, an odious w. when she is married
31:10, who can find a virtuous w.? for
30, a w. that feareth the Lord, she
Ecc. 7:26, find more bitter than death the w.
28, a w. among all those have I not
Is. 13:8, be in pain as a w. that travaileth
26:17, like as a w. with child, that draweth
42:14, now will I cry like a travailing w.
45:10, or to the w., What hast thou
49:15, can a w. forget her sucking child
54:6, as a w. forsaken and grieved in
Jer. 4 31, heard a voice as of a w. in travail
6:2, of Zion to a comely and delicate w.
24, of us, and pain, as of a w. in travail
13:21, take thee, as a w. in travail?
22:23, thee, the pain as of a w. in travail!
30:6, hands on his loins, as a w. in travail
31:8, lame, the w. with child and her that
22, earth, A w. shall compass a man
44:7, to cut off from you man and w.
48:41, be as the heart of a w., in her pangs
24, have taken her, as a w. in travail
50:43, him, and pangs as of a w. in travail
51:22, will I break in pieces man and w.
Lam. 1:17, Jerusalem is as a menstruous w.
Ez. 16:30, work of an imperious whorish w.
18:6, hath come near to a menstruous w.
23:44, unto a w. that playeth the harlot
44, unto Aholibah, the lewd w.
36:17, as the uncleanness of a removed w.
Hos. 3:1, love a w. beloved of her friend
13:13, sorrows of a travailing w. shall come
Mic. 4:9, have taken thee as a w. in travail
10, daughter of Zion, like a w. in travail
Zech. 5:7, this is a w. that sitteth in the midst
Mat. 5:28, whosoever looketh on a w. to lust
9:20, a w. which was diseased with an
22, the w. was made whole from that
23:33, like unto leaven, which a w. took
15:22, a w. of Canaan came out of the
28, unto her, O w., great is thy faith
22:27, and last of all the w. died also
26:7, him a w. having an alabaster box of
10, unto them, Why trouble ye the w.?
Mat. 26:13, that this w. hath done, be told for
Mk. 5:25, certain w., which had an issue of
33, but the w. fearing and trembling
7:25, a certain w., whose young daughter
26, the w. was a Greek, a
10:12, if a w. shall put away her husband
12:22, seed; last of all the w. died also
14:3, came a w. having an alabaster box
Lu. 4:26, unto a w. that was a widow
7:37, behold, a w. in the city, which was
39, what manner of woman this is
Lu. 7:44, he turned to the woman, and said unto her
44, said unto Simon, Seeth thou this w.?
45, this w. since the time I came in
46, this w. hath anointed my feet with
50, he said to the w., Thy faith hath
8:43, a w. having an issue of blood
47, a w. saw that she was not hid
10:38, a certain w. named Martha
11:27, certain w. of the company lifted up
13:11, there was a w. which had a spirit
12, W., thou art loosed from thine
16, and ought not this w., being a
21, which a w. took and hid in three
15:8, what w. having ten pieces of silver
20:32, last of all the w. died also
22:57, him, saying, W. I know him not
Jno. 2:4, W., what have I to do with thee?
4:4, a w. of Samaria to draw water
9, saith the w. of Samaria unto him
11, w. saith unto him, Sir, thou hast
15, the w. saith unto him, Sir, give
17, the w. answered and said, I have
19, the w. saith unto him, Sir, I
21, w., believe me, the hour cometh
25, the w. saith unto him, I know that
27, that he talked with the w.
28, the w. then left her waterpot, and
39, on him for the saying of the w.
42, said unto the w., Now we believe
8:3, brought unto him a w. taken in
4, this w. was taken in adultery
9, and the w. standing in the midst
10, saw none but the w., he said unto
10, W., where are thine accusers?
16:21, a w. when she is in travail hath
19:26, his mother, W., behold thy son!
20:13, 15, unto her, W., why weepest thou?
Acts 9:36, this w. was full of good works
16:1, Timotheus, the son of a certain w.
14, a certain w. named Lydia, a seller
17:34, a w. named Damaris, and others
Rom. 1:27, leaving the natural use of the w.
7:2, w. which hath an husband is bound
I Cor. 7:1, good for a man not to touch a w.
13, the w. which hath an husband
2, every w. have her own husband
34, w. careth for the things of the Lord
11:3, the head of the w. is the man
5, w. that prayeth or prophesieth
6, if the w. be not covered, let her
7, but the w. is the glory of the man
8, for the man is not of the w.
9, was the w. created for the man
10, cause ought the w. to have power
11, neither is the man without the w.
12, for as the w. is of the man, even so
13, a w. pray unto God uncovered?
15, if a w. have long hair, it is a glory
Gal. 4:4, sent forth his Son, made of a w.
I Thess. 5:3, as travail upon a w. with child
I Tim. 2:11, let the w. learn in silence with
12, I suffer not a w. to teach, nor to
14, but the w. being deceived was in
5:16, if any man or w. that believeth have
Rev. 2:20, thou sufferest that w. Jezebel
12:1, a w. clothed with the sun, and the
4, w. which was ready to be delivered
6, w. fled into the wilderness, where
13, w. which brought forth the man
14, to the w. were given two wings
15, mouth water as a flood after the w.
16, the earth helped the w., and
17, the dragon was wroth with the w.
17:3, a w. sit upon a scarlet colored
4, w. was arrayed in purple and
Rev. 7:6, I saw the w. drunken with the
7, tell thee the mystery of the w.
9, mountains on which the w. sitteth
18, w. which thou sawest is the great

Womankind.
Lev. 18:22, not lie with mankind, as with w.

Woman's.
Gen. 38:20, his pledge from the w. hand
Ex. 21:22, according as the w. husband will
Lev. 24:11, Israelitish w. son blasphemed the
Num. 5:18, uncover the w. head, and put the
25, jealousy offering out of the w. hand
Dt. 22:5, shall a man put on a w. garment
I Ks. 3:19, and this w. child died
origin and cause of the name, Gen. 2:23.
Originally Made
by God in his own image, Gen. 1:27.
from one of Adam's ribs, Gen. 2:21, 22.
for man, I Cor. 11:9.
to be an helpmeet for man, Gen. 2:18, 20.
subordinate to man, I Cor. 11:3.
to be the glory of man, I Cor. 11:7.
deceived by Satan, Gen. 3:1-6; II Cor. 11:3; I Tim. 2:14.
led man to disobey God, Gen. 3:6, 11, 12.
curse pronounced on, Gen. 3:16.
salvation promised through the seed of, Gen. 3:15. See Is. 7:14.
safety in childbirth promised to the faithful and holy, I Tim. 2:15.
Characterized as
weaker than man, I Pet. 3:7.
timid, Is. 19:16; Jer. 50:37; 31:30; Nah. 3:13.
loving and affectionate, II Sam. 1:26.
tender and constant to her offspring, Is. 49:15; Lam. 4:10.
to wear her hair long as a covering, I Cor. 11:15.
good and virtuous, described, Prov. 31:10-28.
virtuous, held in high estimation, Ruth 3:11; Prov. 31:10, 30.
Frequently
fond of self-indulgence, Is. 32:9-11.
subtle and deceitful, Prov. 7:10; Ecc. 7:26.
silly and easily led into error, II Tim. 3:6.
zealous in promoting superstition and idolatry, Jer. 7:18; Ez. 13:17, 23.
active in instigating to iniquity, Num. 31:15, 16; I Ks. 21:25; Neh. 13:26.
generally wore a vail in the presence of the other sex, Gen. 24:65.
generally lived in a separate apartment or tent, Gen. 18:9; 24:67; Esth. 2:9, 11.
submissive and respectful to husbands, I Pet. 3:6, with Gen. 18:12.
Of Distinction
fair and graceful, Gen. 12:11; 24:16; Song 1:8; Amos 8:13.
haughty in their deportment, Is. 3:16.
fond of dress and ornaments, Is. 3:17-23.
wore their hair plaited and adorned with gold and pearls, Is. 3:24, with I Tim. 2:9.
of the poorer classes swarthy from exposure to the sun, Song 1:5, 6.
Young,
called maids, Ex. 2:8; Lu. 8:51, 52.
called damsels, Gen. 24:55; Mk. 5:39.
called virgins, Gen. 24:16; Lam. 1:4.
gay and mirthsome, Jud. 11:34; 21:21; Jer. 31:13; Zech. 9:17.
kind and courteous to strangers, Gen. 24:17.
fond of ornaments, Jer. 2:32.
required to learn from and imitate their elders, Tit. 2:4.
inherited parents' property when there was no male heir, Num. 27:8.
could not marry without consent of parents, Gen. 24:3, 4; 34:6; Ex. 22:17.
not to be given in marriage considered a calamity, Jud. 11:37; Ps. 78:63; Is. 4:1.
often taken captive, Lam. 1:18; Ez. 30:17, 18.
punishment for seducing, when betrothed, Dt. 22:23-27.
punishment for seducing, when not betrothed, Ex. 22:16, 17; Dt. 22:28, 29.
often treated with great cruelty in war, Dt. 32:25; Lam. 2:21; 5:11.
of distinction, dressed in robes of various colors, II Sam. 13:13; Ps. 45:14.
were required to hear and obey the law, Josh. 8:35.
had a court of the tabernacle assigned to them, Ex. 38:8; I Sam. 2:22.
allowed to join in the temple-music from the time of David, I Chr. 25:5, 6; Ezra 2:65; Neh. 7:67.
Often Engaged in
domestic employments, Gen. 18:6; Prov. 31:15.
agriculture, Ruth 2:8; Song 1:6.
tending sheep, Gen. 29:9; Ex. 2:16.
drawing and carrying water, Gen. 24:11, 13, 15, 16; I Sam. 9:11; Jno. 4:7.
grinding corn, Mat. 24:41; Lu. 17:35.
spinning, Prov. 31:13, 14.
embroidery, Prov. 31:22.
celebrating the victories of the nation, Ex. 15:20, 21; Jud. 11:34; I Sam. 18:6, 7.
attending funerals as mourners, Jer. 9:17, 20.
vows of, when married not binding upon the husband, Num. 30:6-8.
unfaithfulness of, when married found out by the waters of jealousy, Num. 5:14-28.
punishment for injuring, when with child, Ex. 21:22-25.
to be governed by, considered a calamity by the Jews, Is. 3:12.
to be slain by, considered a great disgrace, Jud. 9:54.
considered a valuable booty in war, Dt. 20:14; I Sam. 30:2.
often treated with great cruelty in war, II Kes. 8:12; Lam. 5:11; Ez. 9:6; Hos. 13:16.
Illustrative
(gloriously arrayed) of the church of Christ, Ps. 45:13; Gal. 4:26, with Rev. 12:1.
(delicate) of backsliding Israel, Jer. 6:2.
(chaste and holy) of saints, Song 1:3; II Cor. 11:2; Rev. 14:4.
(lewd) of the Roman apostacy, Rev. 17:4, 18.
(wise) of saints, Mat. 25:1, 2, 4.
(foolish) of mere professors, Mat. 25:1-3.
(at ease and careless) of a state of carnal security, Is. 32:9, 11.
(forsaken) of the church of Israel in her captivity, Is. 54:6.

Womb.
Gen. 25:23, two nations are in thy womb, and two
24, behold, there were twins in her w.
29:31, Leah was hated, he opened her w.
22, to her and opened her w.
38:27, that, behold, twins were in her w.
49:25, of the beasts and of the w.
Ex. 13:2, whatsoever openeth the w. among
Num. 8:16, instead of such as open every w.
12:12, he cometh out of his mother's w.
Dt. 7:13, will also bless the fruit of thy w.
Jud. 13:5, be a Nazarite unto God from the w.
16:17, unto God from my mother's w.
Ruth 1:11, there yet any more sons in my mother's w.
I Sam. 1:5, but the Lord had shut up her w.
6, the Lord had shut up her w.
Job 1:21, came I out of my mother's w., and
3:10, not up the doors of my mother's w.
11, why died I not from the w.? why
10:18, brought me forth out of the w.?
19, carried from the w. to the grave
24:20, the w. shall forget him; the worm
31:15, that made me in the w. make him
15, did not one fashion us in the w.?
18, guided her from my mother's w.
38:8, as if it had issued out of the w.?
29, out of whose w. came the ice?
Ps. 22:9, art he that took me out of the w.
10, I was cast upon thee from the w.
58:3, wicked are estranged from the w.
71:6, have I been holden up from the w.
110:3, from the w. of the morning
127:3, the fruit of the w. is his reward
139:13, hast covered me in my mother's w.

Womb—Continued.
Prov. 30:16, the grave, and the barren w.
31:2, son? and what, the son of my w.?
Ecc. 5:15, as he came forth of his mother's w.
11:5, the bones do grow in the w. of her
Is. 13:18, have no pity on the fruit of the w.
44:2, thee, and formed thee from the w.
24, he that formed thee from the w.
46:3, which are carried from the w.
48:8, called a transgressor from the w.
49:1, Lord hath called me from the w.
5, formed me from the w. to be his
15, compassion on the son of her w.?
66:9, cause to bring forth, and shut the w.?
Jer. 1:5, thou camest forth out of the w. I
20:17, he slew me not from the w.
17, her w. to be always great with me
18, I forth out of the w. to see labor
Ez. 20:26, the fire all that openeth the w.
Hos. 9:11, from the birth, and from the w.
14, give them a miscarrying w. and
16, even the beloved fruit of the w.
12:3, his brother by the heel in the w.
Mat. 19:12, so born from their mother's w.
Lu. 1:15, Ghost, even from his mother's w.
31, thou shalt conceive in thy w., and
41, the babe leaped in her w.; and
42, and blessed is the fruit of thy w.
44, the babe leaped in my w. for joy
2:21, before he was conceived in the w.
23, every male that openeth the w.
11:27, blessed is the w. that bare thee
Jno. 3:4, second time into his mother's w.
Acts 3:2, man lame from his mother's w. was
14:8, a cripple from his mother's w.
Rom. 4:19, yet the deadness of Sarah's w.
Gal. 1:15, me from my mother's w., and

Wombs.
Gen. 20:18, Lord had fast closed up all the w.
Lu. 23:29, and the w. that never bare, and

Women.
Gen. 14:16, and the w. also, and the people
18:11, with Sarah after the manner of w.
31:35, for the custom of w. is upon me
33:5, and saw the w. and the children
Ex. 1:16, office of the midwife to the Hebrew w.
19, w. are not as the Egyptian w.
2:7, call to thee a nurse of the Hebrew w.
15:20, all the w. went out after her with
35:22, and they came, both men and w.
25, all the women that were wise hearted
26, all the w. whose heart stirred them
38:8, looking-glasses of the w. assembling
Lev. 26:26, ten w. shall bake your bread in one
Num. 31:9, took all the w. of Midian captives
15, have ye saved all the w. alive?
18, all the w. children, that have not
35, of w. that had not known man by
Dt. 2:34, destroyed the men, and the w., and
3:6, utterly destroying the men, and the w., and
20:14, but the w., and the little ones, and
31:12, the people together, men, and w.
Josh. 8:25, fell that day, both of men and w.
35, congregation of Israel, with the w.
Jud. 5:24, blessed above w. shall Jael the wife
24, blessed shall she be above w. in the
9:49, also, about a thousand men and w.
51, and thither fled all the men and w.
Jud. 16:27, the house was full of men and w.
20:7, about three thousand men and w.
21:10, sword, with the w. and the children
14, alive of the w. of Jabesh-gilead
16, w. are destroyed out of Benjamin?
Ruth 1:4, took them wives of the w. of Moab
4:14, w. said unto Naomi, Blessed be
17, the w. her neighbors gave it a name
I Sam. 2:22, how they lay with the w. that
4:20, time of her death the w. that stood by
15:33, thy sword hath made w. childless
33, thy mother be childless among w.
18:6, w. came out of all cities of Israel
7, w. answered one another as they
21:4, kept themselves at least from w.
5, of a truth w. have been kept from us
22:19, edge of the sword, both men and w.
30:2, had taken the w. captives, that were
II Sam. 1:26, wonderful, passing the love of w.
6:19, as well to the w. as men, to every
15:16, the king left ten w., which were
19:35, voice of singing men and singing w.?
20:3, and the king took the ten w. his
I Ks. 3:16, then came there two w., that were
11:1, Solomon loved many strange w.
1, w. of the Moabites, Ammonites
II Ks. 8:12, and rip up their w. with child
15:16, w. therein that were with child he
23:7, the w. wove hangings for the grove
II Chr. 28:8, thousand, w., sons, and daughters
35:25, singing w. spake of Josiah in their
Ezra 2:65, hundred singing men and singing w.
10:1, great congregation of men and w.
Neh. 7:67, and five singing men and singing w.
8:2, congregation both of men and w.
3, before the men and w. and
13:26, him did outlandish w. cause to sin
Esth. 1:9, the queen made a feast for the w.
17, queen shall come abroad unto all w.
2:3, the palace, to the house of the w.
3, chamberlain, keeper of the w.
8, custody of Hegai, keeper of the w.
9, best place of the house of the w.
12, according to the manner of the w.
12, things for the purifying of the w.
13, house of the w. unto the king's house
14, into the second house of the w.
15, chamberlain, the keeper of the w.
17, king loved Esther above all the w.
3:13, young and old, little children and w.
8:11, both little ones and w., and to take
Job 42:15, all the land were no w. found so fair
Ps. 45:9, were among thy honorable w.
Prov. 22:14, mouth of strange w. is a deep pit
31:3, give not thy strength unto w., nor
Ecc. 2:8, I gat me men singers and w. singers
Song 1:8, know not, O thou fairest among w.
5:9, beloved, O thou fairest among w.?
6:1, gone, O thou fairest among w.?
Is. 3:12, oppressors, and w. rule over them
4:1, seven w. shall take hold of one man
19:16, day shall Egypt be like unto w.
27:11, the w. come, and set them on fire
32:9, rise up, ye w. that are at ease; hear
11, tremble, ye w. that are at ease; be
Jer. 7:18, the w. knead their dough, to make
Jer. 9:17, ye, and call for the mourning w.
17, sending for cunning w., that they may
20, hear the word of the Lord, O ye w.
38:22, all the w. that are left in the king
22, and those w. shall say, Thy friends
40:7, committed unto him men and w.
41:16, and the w. and the children, and
43:6, even men, and w., and children
44:15, and all the w. that stood by, a great
20, to the men, and to the w., and to all
24, and to all the w., Hear the word
50:37, her; and they shall become as w.
51:30, hath failed; they become as w.
Lam. 2:20, shall the w. eat their fruit, and
4:10, pitiful w. have sodden their own
5:11, they ravished the w. in Zion, and
Ez. 8:14, there sat w. weeping for Tammuz
9:6, maids, and little children and w.
13:18, woe to the w. that sew pillows to all
16:34, from other w. in thy whoredoms
38, judge thee, as w. that break wedlock
41, upon thee in the sight of many w.
23:2, there were two w., the daughters
10, and she became famous among w.
44, and unto Aholibah, the lewd w.
48, that all w. may be taught not to do
Dan. 11:17, shall give him the daughter of w.
38, nor the desire of w., nor regard any
Hos. 13:16, their w. with child shall be ripped up
Amos 1:13, they have ripped up the w. with child
Mic. 2:9, w. of my people have ye cast out
Nah. 3:13, people in the midst of thee are w.
Zech. 5:9, behold, there came out of two w.
8:4, men and old w. dwell in the streets
14:2, houses rifled, and the w. ravished
Mat. 11:11, among them that are born of w.
14:21, five thousand men, beside w. and
15:38, four thousand men, beside w. and
24:41, two w. shall be grinding at the mill
27:55, many w. were there beholding
28:5, answered and said unto the w.
Mk. 15:40, were also w. looking on afar off
41, other w. which came up with him
Lu. 1:28, blessed art thou among w.
42, said, Blessed art thou among w.
7:28, among those that are born of w.
8:2, certain w., which had been healed
17:35, two w. shall be grinding together
23:27, company of people, and of w.
49, w. that followed him from Galilee
55, and w. also, which came with
24:10, and other w. that were with them
22, and certain w. also of our company
24, it even so as the w. had said
Acts 1:14, and supplication, with the w.
5:14, multitudes of both men and w.
8:3, haling men and w. committed them
12, were baptized, both men and w.
9:2, whether they were men or w., he
13:50, the devout and honorable w.
16:13, spake unto the w. which resorted
17:4, and of the chief w. not a few
12, honorable w. which were Greeks
22:4, into prisons both men and w.
Rom. 1:26, their w. did change the natural use
I Cor. 14:34, w. keep silence in the churches
35, for w. to speak in the church
Phil. 4:3, help those w. which labored with me
I Tim. 2:9, w. adorn themselves in modest
10, which becometh w. professing
5:2, the elder w. as mothers; the younger
14, therefore that the younger w. marry
II Tim. 3:6, captive silly w. laden with sins
Tit. 2:2, the aged w. likewise, that they be
4, may teach the young w. to be sober
Heb. 11:35, w. received their dead raised to
I Pet. 3:5, in the old time the holy w. also
Rev. 9:8, they had hair as the hair of w.
14:4, which were not defiled with w.

Women's.
Esth. 2:11, before the court of the w. house

Womanservants.
Gen. 20:14, and w., and gave them unto
32:5, flocks, and menservants, and w.
22, his two w. and his eleven sons

Won.
I Chr. 26:27, out of the spoils w. in battle did they
Prov. 18:19, brother offended is harder to be w.
I Pet. 3:1, may without the word be w.,

Wonder.
Dt. 13:1, and giveth thee a sign of a w.
2, the sign of the w. came to pass
28:46, upon thee for a sign and a w.
II Chr. 32:31, enquire of the w. that was done
Ps. 71:7, I am as a w. unto many; but thou
Is. 20:3, for a sign and a w. upon Egypt
29:9, stay yourselves, and w.; cry ye
14, even a marvellous work and a w.
Jer. 4:9, and the prophets shall w.
Hab. 1:5, and regard, and w. marvellously
Acts 3:10, and they were filled with w. and
13:41, behold, ye despisers, and w.
Rev. 12:1, appeared a great w. in heaven
3, appeared another w. in heaven
17:8, that dwell on the earth shall w.

Wondered.
Is. 59:16, w. that there was no intercessor
63:5, w. that there was none to uphold
Zech. 3:8, thee: for they are men w. at
Mat. 15:31, insomuch that the multitude w.
Mk. 6:51, beyond measure, and w.
Lu. 2:18, that heard it w. at those things
4:22, and w. at the gracious words which
8:25, they being afraid w., saying one to
9:43, they w. every one at all things
11:14, dumb spake; and the people w.
24:41, they yet believed not for joy, and w.
Acts 7:31, Moses saw it, he w. at the sight
8:13, and w. beholding the miracles
Rev. 13:3, and all the world w. after the beast
17:6, her, I w. with great admiration

Wonderful.
Dt. 28:59, the Lord will make thy plagues w.
II Sam. 1:26, thy love to me was w., passing the
II Chr. 2:9, am about to build shall be w. great
Job 42:3, things too w. for me, which I knew
Ps. 40:5, thy w. works which thou hast done
78:4, and his w. works that he hath done
107:8, 15, 21, 31, w. works to the children of
111:4, his w. works to be remembered
119:129, thy testimonies are w.
139:6, such knowledge is too w. for
Prov. 30:18, be three things which are too w.
Is. 9:6, and his name shall be called W.
25:1, for thou hast done w. things; thy
28:29, which is w. in counsel, and
Jer. 5:30, w. and horrible thing is committed
Mat. 7:22, name done many w. works?

Wonderful—Continued.
Mat. 21:15, saw the w. things that he did
Acts 2:11, our tongues the w. works of God
Wonderfully.
I Sam. 6:6, he had wrought w. among them
Ps. 139:14, for I am fearfully and w. made
Lam. 1:9, therefore she came down w.: she
Dan. 8:24, and he shall destroy w., and shall
Wondering.
Gen. 24:21, the man w. at her held his peace
Lu. 24:12, w in himself at that which was
Acts 3:11, is called Solomon's, greatly w.
Wonders.
Ex 3:20, smite Egypt with all my w. which
4:21, do all those w. before Pharaoh
7:3, and my w. in the land of Egypt
11:9, that my w. may be multiplied in
10, did all these w. before Pharaoh
15:11, fearful in praises, doing w.?
Dt. 4:34, by signs, and by w., and by war
6:22, and the Lord shewed signs and w.
7:19, and the w., and the mighty hand
26:8, and with signs and with w.
34:11, the w., which the Lord sent him to
Josh. 3:5, the Lord will do w. among you
I Chr. 16:12, his w., and the judgments of his
Neh. 9:10, signs and w. upon Pharaoh
17, neither were mindful of thy w.
Job 9:10, out: yea, and w. without number
Ps. 77:11, I will remember thy w. of old
14, thou art the God that doest w.
78:11, his w. that he had shewed them
43, and his w. in the field of Zoan
88:10, wilt thou shew w. to the dead?
12, shall thy w. be known in the dark?
89:5, and the heavens shall praise thy w.
96:3, heathen, his w. among all people
105:5, his w., and the judgments of his
27, them. and w. in the land of Ham
106:7, our fathers understood not thy w.
107:24, the Lord, and his w. in the deep
135:9, who sent tokens and w. into the
Ps. 136:4, to him who alone doeth great w.
Is. 8:18, for w. in Israel from the Lord
Jer. 32:20, signs and w. in the land of Egypt
21, with signs, and with w., and with a
Dan. 4:2, w. that the high God hath wrought
3, and how mighty are his w.!
6:27, he worketh signs and w. in heaven
12:6, shall it be to the end of these w.?
Joel 2:30, and I will shew w. in the heavens
Mat. 24:24, and shall shew great signs and w.
Mk. 13:22, rise, and shall shew signs and w.
Jno 4:48, except ye see signs and w., ye will
Acts 2:19, and I will shew w. in heaven above
22, you by miracles and w. and signs
43, and many w. and signs were done
4:30, and that signs and w. may be done
5:12, were many signs and w. wrought
6:8, did great w. and miracles among
7:36, that he had shewed w. and signs
14:3, granted signs and w. to be done
15:12, declaring what miracles and w. God
Rom. 15:19, through mighty signs and w., by
II Cor. 12:12 signs, and w., and mighty deeds
II Thess. 2:9, all power and signs and lying w.
Heb. 2:4, witness, both with signs and w.
Rev. 13:13, and he doeth great w., so that he
Wondrous.
I Chr. 16:9, him, talk ye of all his w. works
Job 37:14, and consider the w. works of God
16, w. work of him which is perfect
Ps. 26:7, and tell of all thy w. works
71:17, have I declared thy w. works
72:18, of Israel, who only doeth w. things
75:1, name is near thy w. works declare
78:32, and believed not for his w. works
86:10, thou art great, and doeth w. things
105:2, him: talk ye of all his w. works
106:22, w. works in the land of Ham, and
119:18, behold w. things out of thy law
27, so shall I talk of thy w. works
145:5, of thy majesty, and of thy w. works
Jer. 21:2, us according to all his w. works
Wondrously.
Joel 2:26, God, that hath dealt w. with you
Went.
Ex. 21:29, ox were w. to push with his horn
Num. 22:30, was I ever w. to do so unto thee?
I Sam. 30:31, and his men were w. to haunt
II Sam. 20:18, they were w. to speak in old time
Dan. 3:19, seven times more than it was w.
Mat. 27:15, governor was w. to release unto
Mk. 10:1, and, as he was w., he taught them
Lu. 22:39, and went, as he was w. to
Acts 16:13, where prayer was w. to be made
Wood.
Gen. 6:14, make thee an ark of gopher w.
22:3, clave the w. for the burnt offering
6, took the w. of the burnt offering
7, he said, Behold the fire and the w.
9, and laid the w. in order, and bound
9, and laid him on the altar upon the w.
Ex. 7:19, both in vessels of w., and in vessels
25:5, and badgers' skins, and shittim w.
10, shall make an ark of shittim w.
13, shalt make staves of shittim w.
23, also make a table of shittim w.
28, shalt make the staves of shittim w.
26:15, for the tabernacle of shittim w.
26, thou shalt make bars of shittim w.
32, four pillars of shittim w., overlaid
27:1, shalt make an altar of shittim w.
6, staves of shittim w., and overlay
30:1, of shittim w. shalt thou make
5, shalt make the staves of shittim w.
35:7, and badgers' skins, and shittim w.
24, with whom was found shittim w.
33, and in carving of w., to make any
36:20, for the tabernacle of shittim w.
31, and he made bars of shittim w.; five
36, thereunto four pillars of shittim w.
37:1, made the ark of shittim w.
4, and he made staves of shittim w.
10, he made the table of shittim w.
15, he made the staves of shittim w.
25, made the incense altar of shittim w.
28, he made the staves of shittim w.
38:1, altar of burnt offering of shittim w.
6, he made the staves of shittim w.
Lev. 1:7, lay the w. in order upon the fire
8, order upon the w. that is on the fire
12, order on the w., that is on the fire
17, upon the w. that is upon the fire
3:5, is upon the w. that is upon the fire
Lev. 4:12, and burn him on the w. with fire
6:12, the priest shall burn w. on it every
11:32, whether it be any vessel of w., or
14:4, and cedar w., and scarlet, and
6, and the cedar w., and the scarlet
49, and cedar w., and scarlet, and
51, the cedar w., and the hyssop
52, with the cedar w., and with the
15:12, every vessel of w. shall be rinsed
Num. 13:20, whether there be w. therein
19:6, shall take cedar w., and hyssop
31:20, hair, and all things made of w.
35:18, him with an hand weapon of w.
Dt. 4:28, work of men's hands, w. and stone
10:1, mount, and make thee an ark of w.
3, and I made an ark of shittim w.
19:5, as when a man goeth into the w.
5, with his neighbor to hew w.
28:36, thou serve other gods, w. and stone
64, have known, even w. and stone
29:11, hewer of thy w. unto the drawer
29:17, and their idols, w. and stone, silver
Josh. 9:21, but let them be hewers of w. and
23:27, hewers of w., drawers of water
17:15, then get thee up to the w. country
18, for it is a w., and thou shalt cut it
Jud. 6:26, sacrifice with the w. of the grove
I Sam. 6:14, and they clave the w. of the cart
14:25, all they of the land came to the w.
26, the people were come into the w.
23:15, in the wilderness of Ziph in a w.
16, and went to David in the w., and
18, and David abode in the w., and
19, with us in strong holds in the w.
II Sam. 6:5, of instruments made of fir w.
18:6, battle was in the w. of Ephraim
8, the w. devoured more people that
17, cast him into a great pit in the w.
24:22, instruments of the oxen for w.
I Ks. 6:15, covered them on the inside with w.
18:23, and lay it on w., and put no fire
33, and he put the w. in order, and
38, the burnt sacrifice, and the w.
II Ks. 2:24, forth two she bears out of the w.
6:4, came to Jordan, they cut down w.
19:18, work of men's hands, w. and stone
I Chr. 16:33, shall the trees of the w. sing out
21:23, the threshing instruments of w.
22:4, of Tyre brought much cedar w. to
29:2, of iron, and w. of things of w.
II Chr. 2:16, and we will cut w. out of Lebanon
Neh. 8:4, the scribe stood upon a pulpit of w.
10:34, and the people, for the w. offering
13:31, and for the w. offering, at times
Job 41:27, as straw, and brass as rotten w.
Ps. 80:13, boar out of the w. doth waste it
83:14, as the fire burneth a w., and as
96:12, shall all the trees of the w. rejoice
132:6, we found it in the fields of the w.
Prov. 26:20, where no w. is, there the fire
21, to burning coals, and w. to fire
Ecc. 2:6, the w. that bringeth forth trees
10:9, and he that cleaveth w. shall be
Song 2:3, tree among the trees of the w.
3:9, a chariot of the w. of Lebanon
Is. 7:2, as the trees of the w. are moved
10:15, lift up itself, as if it were no w.
30:33, pile thereof is fire and much w.
Is. 37:19, work of men's hands, w. and stone
45:20, set up the w. of their graven image
60:17, for w. brass, and for stones iron
Jer. 5:14, thy mouth fire, and this people w.
7:18, the children gather w., and the
28:13, thou hast broken the yokes of w.
46:22, her with axes, as hewers of w.
Lam. 5:4, for money: our w. is sold unto us
13, and the children fell under the w.
Ez. 15:3, w. be taken thereof to do any work?
20:32, countries, to serve w. and stone
24:10, heap on w., kindle the fire
39:10, shall take no w. out of the field
41:16, door, cieled with w. round about
22, altar of w. was three cubits high
Dan. 5:4, brass, of iron, of w., and of stone
23, gold, of brass, iron, w., and stone
Mic. 7:14, which dwell solitarily in the w.
Hab. 2:19, him that saith to the w., Awake
Hag. 1:8, up to the mountain, and bring w.
Zech. 12:6, an hearth of fire among the w.
I Cor. 3:12, precious stones, w., hay, stubble
I Tim. 2:20, silver, but also of w. and of earth
Rev. 9:20, and brass, and stone, and of w.
18:12, and scarlet, and all thyine w.
12, manner vessels of most precious w.
Woods.
Ez. 34:25, wilderness, and sleep in the w.
Woof.
Lev. 13:48, whether it be in the warp, or w.
49, 51, either in the warp or in the w.
52, whether warp or w., in woolen or
53, either in the warp, or in the w., or
56, or out of the warp, or out of the w.
57, either in the warp, or in the w.
58, the garment, either warp, or w.
59, either in the warp, or w., or any
Wool.
Jud. 6:37, will put a fleece of w. in the floor
II Ks. 3:4, thousand rams, with the w.
Ps. 147:16, he giveth snow like w.: he
Prov. 31:13, she seeketh w., and flax, and
Is. 1:18, like crimson they shall be as w.
51:8, the worm shall eat them like w.
Ez. 27:18, the wine of Helbon, and white w.
34:3, fat, and ye clothe you with the w.
44:17, and no w. shall come upon them
Dan. 7:9, hair of his head like the pure w.
Hos. 2:5, my w. and my flax, mine oil and
9, will recover my w. and my flax
Heb. 9:19, and scarlet w. and hyssop, and
Rev. 1:14, and his hairs were white like w.
Woolen.
Lev. 13:47, whether it be a w. garment, or a
48, warp, or woof; of linen, or of w.
52, warp or woof, in w. or in linen
59, leprosy in a garment of w. or linen
19:19, garment mingled of linen and w.
Dt. 22:11, sorts, as of w. and linen together
Word.
Gen. 15:1, w. of the Lord came unto Abram
4, the w. of the Lord came unto him
30:34, it might be according to thy w.
Gen. 37:14, the flocks; and bring me w. again
41:40, according unto thy w. shall all my
44:2, to the w. that Joseph had spoken
18, thee, speak a w. on my lord's ears
Ex. 8:10, he said, Be it according to thy w.

Word—Continued.
Ex. 13, did according to the w. of Moses
9:20, he that feared the w. of the Lord
21, regarded not the w. of the Lord
12:35, did according to the w. of Moses
14:12, the w. that we did tell thee in Egypt
32:28, did according to the w. of Moses
Lev. 10:7, did according to the w. of Moses
Num. 3:16, 51, according to the w. of the Lord
4:45, according to the w. of the Lord
11:22, whether my w. shall come to pass
13:26, and brought back w. unto them
14:20, have pardoned according to thy w.
15:31, hath despised the w. of the Lord
20:24, rebelled against my w. at the
22:8, I will bring you w. again, as the
18, go beyond the w. of the Lord
20, the w. which I shall say unto thee
35, the w. that I shall speak unto thee
38, w. that God putteth in my mouth
23:5, Lord put a w. in Balaam's mouth
16, Balaam, and put a w. in his mouth
27:21, Lord: at his w. shall they go out
21, and at his w. they shall come
30:2, he shall not break his w., he shall
36:5, according to the w. of the Lord
Dt. 1:22, bring us w. again by what way we
25, and brought us w. again, and said
4:2, add unto the w. which I command
5:5, to show you the w. of the Lord
8:3, but by every w. that proceedeth out
9:5, the w. which the Lord sware unto
18:20, presume to speak a w. in my name
21, know the w. which the Lord hath
21:5, by their w. shall every controversy
30:14, but the w. is very nigh unto thee
33:9, for they have observed thy w., and
34:5, according to the w. of the Lord
Josh. 1:13, remember the w. which Moses
6:10, neither shall any w. proceed out
8:27, according unto the w. of the Lord
35, was not a w. of all that Moses
14:7, I brought him w. again as it was
10, the Lord spake this w. unto Moses
19:50, according to the w. of the Lord
22:9, according to the w. of the Lord by
32, and brought them w. again
I Sam. 1:23, him; only the Lord establish his w.
3:1, the w. of the Lord was precious
7, neither was the w. of the Lord yet
21, in Shiloh by the w. of the Lord
4:1, w. of Samuel came to all Israel
9:27, that I may show thee the w. of God
15:10, the w. of the Lord unto Samuel
23, 26, hast rejected the w. of the Lord
II Sam. 3:11, could not answer Abner a w. again
7:4, w. of the Lord came unto Nathan
7, spake I a w. with any of the tribes
25, the w. that thou hast spoken
14:12, speak one w. unto my lord the king
17, the word of my lord the king
15:28, until there come w. from you to
19:10, speak ye not a w. of bringing the king
14, that they sent this w. unto the king
22:31, perfect: the w. of the Lord is tried
23:2, me, and his w. was in my tongue
24:4, king's w. prevailed against Joab
II Sam. 24:11, the w. of the Lord came unto the
I Ks. 2:4, Lord may continue his w. which he
23, spoken this w. against his own life
27, he might fulfil the w. of the Lord
30, Benaiah brought the king w. again
42, the w. that I have heard is good
6:11, w. of the Lord came to Solomon
12, will I perform my w. with thee
8:20, Lord hath performed his w. that he
26, let thy w., I pray thee, be verified
56, hath not failed one w. of all his
12:22, the w. of the Lord came unto Shemaiah
24, therefore to the w. of the Lord
24, according to the w. of the Lord
13:1, by the w. of the Lord unto Beth-el
2, the altar in the w. of the Lord
5, had given by the w. of the Lord
9, charged me by the w. of the Lord
17, said to me by the w. of the Lord
18, unto me by the w. of the Lord
20, the w. of the Lord came unto the
26, disobedient unto the w. of the
26, according to the w. of the Lord
32, he cried by the w. of the Lord
14:18, according to the w. of the Lord
16:1, the w. of the Lord came to Jehu
7, w. of the Lord against Baasha
12, 34, according to the w. of the Lord
17:1, years, but according to my w.
2, the w. of the Lord came unto him
5, according to the w. of the Lord
8, the w. of the Lord came unto him
16, according to the w. of the Lord
24, the w. of the Lord in thy mouth
18:1, w. of the Lord came to Elijah
21, the people answered him not a w.
31, unto whom the w. of the Lord came
36, have done all these things at my w.
19:9, the w. of the Lord came to him
20:9, departed, and brought him w. again
35, neighbor in the w. of the Lord
21:4, w. which Naboth the Jezreelite had
17, 28, w. of the Lord came to Elijah
22:5, thee, at the w. of the Lord to day
I Ks. 22:13, one mouth: let the w., I pray thee
13, be like the w. of one of them, and
19, thou therefore the word of the Lord
38, according unto the w. of the Lord
II Ks. 1:16, God in Israel to enquire of his w.?
17, according to the w. of the Lord
3:12, the w. of the Lord is with him
4:44, according to the w. of the Lord
6:18, according to the w. of Elisha
7:1, said, Hear ye the w. of the Lord
16, according to the w. of the Lord
9:26, according to the w. of the Lord
36, this is the w. of the Lord, which he
10:10, earth nothing of the w. of the Lord
14:25, according to the w. of the Lord God
15:12, this was the w. of the Lord which
18:28, hear the w. of the great King, the
36, peace, and answered him not a word
19:21, the w. that the Lord hath spoken
20:4, the w. of the Lord came to
16, Hezekiah, hear the w. of the Lord
19, good is the w. of the Lord which
22:9, and brought the king w. again
20, they brought the king w. again
23:16, according to the w. of the Lord
24:2, according to the w. of the Lord
I Chr. 10:13, even against the w. of the Lord
11:3, 10, according to the w. of the Lord
12:23, according to the w. of the Lord
15:15, according to the w. of the Lord
I Chr. 16:15, the w. which he commanded to a
17:3, the w. of God came to Nathan
6, spake I a word to any of the judges of
21:4, king's w. prevailed against Joab
12, what w. I shall bring again to him
22:8, but the w. of the Lord came to me
II Chr. 6:10, hath performed his w. that he hath
17, God of Israel, let thy w. be verified
10:15, the Lord might perform his w.
11:2, w. of the Lord came to Shemaiah
12:7, w. of the Lord came to Shemaiah
18:4, thee, at the w. of the Lord to day
12, let the w. therefore, I pray thee, be
18, therefore hear the w. of the Lord
30:12, the princes, by the w. of the Lord
34:16, brought the king w. back again
21, have not kept the w. of the Lord
28, so they brought the king w. again
35:6, do according to the w. of the Lord
36:21, to fulfil the w. of the Lord by the
22, that the w. of the Lord spoken
Ezra 1:1, w. of the Lord by the mouth of
6:11, that whosoever shall alter his w.
10:5, should do according to his w.
Neh. 1:8, w. that thou commandest thy
Esth. 1:21, according to the w. of Memucan
7:8, w. went out of the king's mouth
Job 2:13, and none spake a w. unto him
Ps. 17:4, w. of thy lips I have kept me from
18:30, the w. of the Lord is tried: he is a
23:4, for the w. of the Lord is right
6, by the w. of the Lord were the
56:4, in God I will praise his w., in God I
10, in God will I praise his w.
10, in the Lord will I praise his w.
68:11, the Lord gave the w.: great was
103:20, unto the voice of his w.
105:8, the w. which he commanded to a
19, until the time that his w. came
19, the w. of the Lord tried him
28, they rebelled not against his w.
106:24, land, they believed not his w.
107:20, he sent his w., and healed them
119:9, heed thereto according to thy w.
11, thy w. have I hid in mine heart
16, statutes; I will not forget thy w.
17, that I may live and keep thy w.
25, quicken...me according to thy w.
28, thou me according unto thy w.
38, stablish thy w. unto thy servant
41, thy salvation, according to thy w.
42, me: for I trust in thy w.
43, take not the w. of truth utterly out
49, remember the w. unto thy servant
50, for thy w. hath quickened me
58, unto me according to thy w.
65, O Lord, according unto thy w.
67, astray: but now have I kept thy w.
74, because I have hoped in thy w.
76, to thy w. unto thy servant
81, salvation: but I hope in thy w.
82, mine eyes fail for thy w., saying
89, Lord, thy w. is settled in heaven
101, evil way, that I might keep thy w.
105, thy w. is a lamp unto my feet, and
107, O Lord, according unto thy w.
114, and my shield: I hope in thy w.
116, uphold me according unto thy w.
123, and for the w. of thy righteousness
133, order my steps in thy w.: and let not
140, thy w. is very pure: therefore thy
147, and cried: I hoped in thy w.
Ps. 148, that I might meditate in thy w.
154, quicken me according to thy w.
158, because they kept not thy w.
160, thy w. is true from the beginning
161, heart standeth in awe of thy w.
162, I rejoice at thy w., as one that
169, according to thy w.
170, deliver me according to thy w.
172, my tongue shall speak of thy w.
130:5, doth wait, and in his word do I hope
138:2, hast magnified the w. above all
139:4, there is not a w. in my tongue
147:15, earth: his w. runneth very swiftly
147:18, he sendeth out his w., and melteth
19, he shewed his w. unto Jacob
148:8, stormy wind fulfilling his w.
Prov. 12:25, but a good w. maketh it glad
13:13, despiseth the w. shall be destroyed
14:15, the simple believeth every w.
15:23, and a w. spoken in due season
25:11, a w. fitly spoken is like apples of
30:5, every w. of God is pure: he is a
Ecc. 8:4, where a w. of a king is, there is
Is. 1:10, hear the w. of the Lord, ye rulers
2:1, the w. of Isaiah the son of Amoz
3, the w. of the Lord from Jerusalem
5:24, despised the w. of the Holy One of
8:10, speak the w., and it shall not
20, speak not according to this w.
9:8, the Lord sent a w. into Jacob, and
16:13, is the w. that the Lord hath spoken
24:3, for the Lord hath spoken this w.
28:13, the w. of the Lord was unto them
14, wherefore hear the w. of the Lord
29:21, make a man an offender for a w.
30:12, because ye despise this w., and
21, ears shall hear a w. behind thee
36:21, peace, and answered him not a w.
37:22, the w. which the Lord hath spoken
38:4, came the w. of the Lord to Isaiah
39:5, hear the w. of the Lord of hosts
8, good is the w. of the Lord which
40:8, w. of our God shall stand for ever
41:28, I asked of them, could answer a word
44:26, confirmeth the w. of his servant
45:23, the w. has gone out of my mouth in
50:4, speak a w. in season to him that is
55:11, so shall my w. be that goeth forth
66:2, spirit, and trembleth at my w.
5, hear the w. of the Lord, ye that
5, ye that tremble at his w.: Your
Jer. 1:2, to whom the w. of the Lord came
4, 11, the w. of the Lord came unto me
12, I will hasten my w. to perform it
13, the w. of the Lord came unto me
2:1, the w. of the Lord came to me
4, hear ye the w. of the Lord, O
31, see ye the w. of the Lord
5:13, wind, and the w. is not in them
14, because ye speak this w., behold
6:10, the w. of the Lord is unto them a
7:1, w. that came to Jeremiah from
2, house, and proclaim there is w.
2, hear ye the w. of the Lord, all ye
8:9, have rejected the w. of the Lord
9:20, yet hear the word of the Lord, O ye
20, ear receive the w. of his mouth
10:1, hear the w. which the Lord
11:1, the w. that came to Jeremiah
13:2, according to the w. of the Lord
3, the w. of the Lord came unto me

Word—Continued.
Jer. 17:15, where is the w. of the Lord? let it
20, hear ye the w. of the Lord, ye
18:1, w. which came to Jeremiah from
5, the w. of the Lord came to me
18, wise, nor the w. from the prophet
19:3, hear ye the w. of the Lord, O kings
20:8, the w. of the Lord was made a
9, w. was in mine heart as a burning
21:1, w. which came unto Jeremiah
11, say, Hear ye the w. of the Lord
22:1, of Judah, and speak there this w.
2, hear the w. of the Lord, O king of
29, earth, hear the w. of the Lord
23:18, hath perceived and heard his w.?
18, who hath marked his w., and heard
28, and he that hath my w.
28, let him speak my w. faithfully
29, is not my w. like as a fire? saith the
36, every man's w. shall be his burden
38, because ye say this w., the burden
24:4, the w. of the Lord came unto me
25:1, the w. that came to Jeremiah
3, w. of the Lord that hath come unto me
26:1, Judah came this w. from the Lord
18, if the w. of the Lord be with them
28:7, hear thou now this w. that I speak
9, the w. of the prophet shall come to
12, the w. of the Lord came unto
29:10, perform my good w. toward you
20, hear ye...the w. of the Lord
30, the w. of the Lord unto Jeremiah
30:1, w. that came to Jeremiah from the
32:1, the w. that came to Jeremiah
33:1, 19, the w. of the Lord came unto
23, the w. of the Lord came to
34:1, the w. which came unto Jeremiah
4, yet hear the w. of the Lord, O
5, for I have pronounced the w.
8, w. that came unto Jeremiah from
12, the w. of the Lord came to
35:1, w. which came unto Jeremiah from
12, the w. of the Lord unto Jeremiah
36:1, that this w. came unto Jeremiah
27, the w. of the Lord came to
37:6, w. of the Lord unto the prophet
37:17, is there any w. from the Lord?
38:21, w. that the Lord hath shewed me
39:15, the w. of the Lord came unto
40:1, the w. that came to Jeremiah from
42:7, that the w. of the Lord came unto
15, therefore hear the w. of the Lord
43:8, the w. of the Lord unto Jeremiah
44:1, the w. that came to Jeremiah
16, w. that thou hast spoken unto
24, hear the w. of the Lord all Judah
26, hear ye the w. of the Lord, all
45:1, the w. that Jeremiah the prophet
46:1, the w. of the Lord which came to
13, the w. that the Lord spake to
47:1, the w. of the Lord that came to
49:34, the w. of the Lord that came to
50:1, w. that the Lord spake against
51:59, w. which Jeremiah the prophet
Lam. 2:17, he hath fulfilled his w. that he had
Ez. 1:3, w. of the Lord came expressly
3:16, the w. of the Lord came unto me
17, hear the w. at my mouth, and give
6:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
3, hear the w. of the Lord God
7:1, the w of the Lord came unto me
11:14, the w. of the Lord came unto me
12:1, w. of the Lord also came unto me
8, came the w. of the Lord unto me
17, the w. of the Lord came to me
Ez. 12:21, the w. of the Lord came unto me
25, w. that I shall speak shall come to
25, will I say the w., and will perform
26, the w. of the Lord came to me
28, w. which I have spoken shall be
13:1, the w. of the Lord came upon me
2, hearts, Hear ye the w. of the Lord
6, that they would confirm the w.
14:2, the w. of the Lord came unto me
12, the w. of the Lord came unto me
15:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
16:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
35, O harlot, hear the w. of the Lord
17:1, 11, the w. of the Lord came unto me
18:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
20:2, came the w. of the Lord unto me
45, the w. of the Lord came unto me
46, and drop thy w. toward the south
47, south, hear the w. of the Lord
21:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
2, drop thy w. toward the holy places
8, the w. of the Lord came unto me
18, the w. of the Lord came unto me
22:1, 17, 23, the w. of the Lord came
23:1, w. of the Lord came again unto me
24:1, 15, the w. of the Lord came unto me
20, the w. of the Lord came unto me
25:1, w. of the Lord came again unto me
3, hear the word of the Lord God
26:1, w. of the Lord came again unto me
28:1, w. of the Lord came again unto me
11, 20, w. of the Lord came unto me
29:1, 17, w. of the Lord came unto me
20, the w. of the Lord came unto me
31:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
32:1, 17, w. of the Lord came unto me
33:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
7, shalt hear the w. at my mouth
23, the w. of the Lord came unto me
30, what is the w. that cometh forth
34:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
7, 9, hear the w. of the Lord
35:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
36:1, Israel, hear the w. of the Lord
4, Israel, hear the w. of the Lord God
16, the w. of the Lord came unto me
37:4, dry bones, hear the w. of the Lord
15, w. of the Lord came again unto me
38:1, the w. of the Lord came unto me
Dan. 3:28, and have changed the king's w.
4:17, demand by the w. of the holy ones
31, the w. was in the king's mouth
9:2, w. of the Lord came to Jeremiah
10:11, he had spoken this w. unto
Hos. 1:1, the w. of the Lord that came unto
2, of the w. of the Lord by Hosea
4:1, hear the w. of the Lord, ye
Joel 1:1, w. of the Lord that came to Joel
2:11, he is strong that executeth his w.
Amos 3:1, hear this w. that the w. hath
4:1, hear this w., ye kine of Bashan
5:1, hear this w., which I take up
7:16, hear thou the w. of the Lord
16, not thy w. against the house of Isaac
8:12, and fro to seek the w. of the Lord
Jon. 1:1, the w. of the Lord came unto Jonah
3:1, the w. of the Lord came unto Jonah
3, according to the w. of the Lord
6, w. came unto the king of Nineveh
Mic. 1:1, w. of the Lord that came to Micah
Mic. 4:2, the w. of the Lord from Jerusalem
Heb. 3:9, the oaths of the tribes, even thy w.
Zeph. 1:1, w. of the Lord which came unto
2:5, the w. of the Lord is against you
Hag. 1:1, 3, came the w. of the Lord by Haggai
2:1, the w. of the Lord by the prophet
5, the w. that I covenanted with you
10, came the w. of the Lord by Haggai
20, w. of the Lord came unto Haggai
Zech. 1:1, 7, w. of the Lord unto Zechariah
4:6, w. of the Lord unto Zerubbabel
8, the w. of the Lord came unto me
6:9, the w. of the Lord came unto me
7:1, that the w. of the Lord came unto
4, came the w. of the Lord of hosts
7:8, and the w. of the Lord came unto
8:1, 18, w. of the Lord of hosts came to me
9:1, the burden of the w. of the Lord
11:11, knew that it was the w. of the Lord
12:1, the burden of the w. of the Lord
Mal. 1:1, the burden of the w. of the Lord
Mat. 2:8, bring me w. again, that I may
13, thou there until I bring thee w.
4:4, by every w. that proceedeth out of
8:8, but speak the w. only, and my
16, he cast out the spirits with his w.
12:32, speaketh a w. against the Son of
36, every idle w. that men shall speak
13:19, one heareth the w. of the kingdom
20, the same is he that heareth the w.
21, ariseth because of the w.
22, thorns is he that heareth the w.
22, choke the w., and he becometh
23, ground is he that heareth the w.
15:23, but he answered her not a w.
18:16, every w. may be established
22:46, man was able to answer him a w.
26:75, remembered the w. of Jesus
27:14, he answered him to never a w.
28:8, did run to bring his disciples w.
Mk. 2:2, he preached the w. unto them
4:14, the sower soweth the w.
15, the way side, where the w. is sown
15, taketh away the w. that was sown
16, when they have heard the w.
18, thorns: such as hear the w.
19, choke the w., and it becometh
20, such as hear the w., and receive it
33, parables spake he the w. unto them
5:36, Jesus heard the w. that was spoken
7:13, making the w. of God of none
14:72, the w. that Jesus said unto him
16:20, and confirming the w. with signs
Lu. 1:2, and ministers of the w.
38, be it unto me according to thy w.
2:29, in peace, according to thy w.
3:2, the w. of God came unto John the
4:4, alone, but by every w. of God
32, for his w. was with power
36, saying, What a w. is this! for with
5:1, upon him to hear the w. of God
5, at thy w. I will let down the net
7:7, but say in a w., and my servant
8:11, is this: The seed is the w. of God
12, away the w. out of their hearts
13, they hear, receive the w. with joy
15, heart, having heard the w. of God, keep it
21, these which hear the w. of God
10:39, sat at Jesus' feet, and heard his w.
11:28, that hear the w. of God, and keep it
12:10, speak a word against the Son of man
22:61, remember the w. of the Lord
24:19, might in deed and w. before God
Jno. 1:1, in the beginning was the W.
Jno. 1:1, and the W. was with God
1, and the W. was God
14, and the W. was made flesh, and dwelt
2:22, and the w. which Jesus had said
4:41, believed because of his own w.
50, man believed the w. that Jesus had
5:24, he that heareth my w., and
38, ye have not his w. abiding in you
8:31, if ye continue in my w., then are
37, because my w. hath no place in you
43, even because ye cannot hear my w.
10:35, unto whom the w. of God came
12:48, the w. that I have spoken, the same
14:24, the w. which ye hear is not mine
15:3, w. which I have spoken unto you
20, remember the w. that I said unto
25, that the w. might be fulfilled that
17:6, me; and they have kept thy w.
14, I have given them thy w.: and the
17, through thy truth: thy w. is truth
20, believe on me through their w.
Acts 2:41, received his w. were baptized
4:4, them which heard the w. believed
29, boldness they may speak thy w.
31, speak the w. of God with boldness
6:2, that we should leave the w. of God
4, and to the ministry of the w.
7, and the w. of God increased: and
8:4, went every where preaching the w.
14, had received the w. of God, they
25, and preached the w. of the Lord
10:36, the w. which God sent unto the
37, that w., I say, ye know, which
44, on all them which heard the w.
11:1, has also received the w. of God
16, remembered I the w. of the Lord
19, preaching the w. to none but unto
12:24, the w. of God grew and multiplied
13:5, they preached the w. of God in the
7, and desired to hear the w. of God
15, if ye have any w. of exhortation for
26, to you is the w. of his salvation
44, together to hear the w. of God
46, it was necessary that the w. of God
48, and glorified the w. of the Lord
49, the w. of the Lord was published
14:3, which gave testimony unto the w.
25, they had preached the w. in Perga
15:7, should hear the w. of the gospel
35, and preaching the w. of the Lord
36, have preached the w. of the Lord
16:6, of the Holy Ghost to preach the w.
32, spake unto him the w. of the Lord
17:11, received the w. with all readiness
13, w. of God was preached of Paul
18:11, teaching the w. of God among them
19:10, in Asia heard the w. of the Lord
20, so mightily grew the w. of God and
20:32, to God, and to the w. of his grace
22:22, gave him audience unto this w.
28:25, after that Paul had spoken one w.
Rom. 9:6, not as though the w. of God hath
9, for this is the w. of promise, At
10:8, w. is nigh thee, even in thy mouth
8, the w. of faith, which we preach
17, and hearing by the w. of God
15:18, obedient by w. and deed
I Cor. 4:20, the kingdom of God is not in w.
12:8, given by the spirit the w. of wisdom
8, to another the w. of knowledge by
14:36, came the w. of God out from you?
II Cor. 1:18, our w. toward you was not yea and

Word—Continued.
II Cor. 2:17, many, which corrupt the w. of God
4:2, the w. of God deceitfully
5:19, unto us the w. of reconciliation
6:7, by the w. of truth, by the power of
10:11, such as we are in w. by letters when
13:1, shall every w. be established
Gal. 5:14, all the law is fulfilled in one w.
6:6, let him that is taught in the w.
Eph. 1:13, after that ye heard the w. of truth
5:26, the washing of water by the w.
6:17, the Spirit, which is the w. of God
Phil. 1:14, bold to speak the w. without fear
2:16, holding forth the w. of life; that I
Col. 1:5, heard before in the w. of the truth
25, me for you, to fulfill the w. of God
3:16, let the w. of Christ dwell in you
17, whatsoever ye do in w. or deed, do
I Thess. 1:5, came not unto you in w. only
6, received the w. in much affliction
8, you sounded out the w. of the Lord
2:13, w. of God which you heard of us
13, but as it is in truth, the w. of God
4:15, say unto you by the w. of the Lord
II Thess. 2:2, neither by spirit, nor by w.
15, whether by w., or our epistle
17, and stablish you in every good w.
3:1, the w. of the Lord may have free
14, obey not our w. by this epistle
I Tim. 4:5, is sanctified by the w. of God and
12, an example of the believers, in w.
5:17, they who labor in the w. and
II Tim. 2:9, but the w. of God is not bound
15, rightly dividing the w. of truth
17, the w. will eat as does a canker
4:2, preach the w.; be instant in
Tit. 1:3, in due times manifested his w.
9, holding fast the faithful w. as he
2:5, the w. of God be not blasphemed
Heb. 1:3, all things by the w. of his power
2:2, for if the w. spoken by angels was
4:2, w. preached did not profit them
12, for the w. of God is quick, and
5:13, unskilful in the w. of righteousness
6:5, have tasted the good w. of God
7:28, but the w. of the oath, which was
11:3, were framed by the w. of God
12:19, that the w. should not be spoken
27, this w., Yet once more, signifieth
13:7, spoken unto you the w. of God
22, suffer the w. of exhortation
Js. 1:18, begat he us with the w. of truth
21, with meekness the engrafted w.
22, but ye be doers of the w., and not
23, for if any be a hearer of the w.
3:2, if any man offend not in w., the
I Pet. 1:23, by the w. of God, which liveth and
25, w. of the Lord endureth for ever
25, w. which by the gospel is preached
2:2, desire the sincere milk of the w.
8, to them which stumble at the w.
3:1, that, if any obey not the w., they
1, also may without the w. be won
II Pet. 1:19, also a more sure w. of prophecy
3:5, by the w. of God the heavens were
7, by the same w. are kept in store
I Jno. 1:1, have handled, of the W. of life
10, him a liar, and his w. is not in us
2:5, but whoso keepeth his w., in him
7, the w. which ye have heard from
14, and the w. of God abideth in you
3:18, children, let us not love in w.
5:7, the Father, the W., and the Holy
Rev. 1:2, who bare record of the w. of God
9, for the w. of God, and for the
3:8, and hast kept my w., and hast not
10, hast kept the w. of my patience
6:9, that were slain for the w. of God
12:11, and by the w. of their testimony
19:13, his name is called the W. of God
20:4, and for the W. of God, and which
Word's.
II Sam. 7:21, for thy w. sake, and according to
Mk. 4:17, persecution ariseth for... w. sake
Words.
Gen. 24:30, when he heard the w. of Rebekah
52, Abraham's servant heard their w.
27:34, Esau heard the w. of his Father
42, w. of Esau her elder son were told
31:1, he heard the w. of Laban's sons
34:18, and their w. pleased Hamor, and
37:8, more for his dreams, and for his w.
39:17, unto him according to these w.
19, master heard the w. of his wife
42:16, prison, that your w. may be proved
20, so shall your w. be verified, and ye
43:7, according to the tenor of these w.
44:6, he spake unto them these same w.
7, wherefore saith my lord these w.?
10, let it be according unto your w.
44:24, we told him the w. of my lord
45:27, they told him all the w. of Joseph
49:21, hind let loose; he giveth goodly w.
Ex. 4:15, him, and put w. in his mouth
28, told Aaron all the w. of the Lord
30, spake all the w. which the Lord
5:9, and let them not regard vain w.
19:6, are the w. which thou shalt speak
7, w. which the Lord commanded him
8, Moses returned the w. of the people
9, Moses told the w. of the people
20:1, God spake all these w., saying
23:8, perverteth the w. of the righteous
24:3, the people all the w. of the Lord
3, the w. the Lord hath said will
4, Moses wrote all the w. of the Lord
8, with you concerning all these w.
34:1, the w. that were in the first tables
27, unto Moses, Write you these w.
27, after the tenor of these w. I have
28, the tables the w. of the covenant
35:1, are the w. which the Lord hath
Num. 11:24, told the people the w. of the Lord
12:6, and he said, Hear now my w.: If
16:31, an end of speaking all these w.
22:7, and spake unto him the w. of Balak
24:4, 16, which heard the w. of God
Dt. 1:1, the w. which Moses spake unto all
34, the Lord heard the voice of your w.
2:26, king of Heshbon with w. of peace
4:10, and I will make them hear my w.
12, ye heard the voice of the w., but
36, heardest his w. out of the midst
5:22, w. the Lord spake unto all your
28, Lord heard the voice of your w.
28, the voice of the w. of his people
6:6, these w., which I command thee
9:10, written according to all the w.
10:2, the w. that were in the first tables
11:18, lay up these my w. in your heart
12:28, hear all these w. which I command
13:3, hearken unto the w. of that prophet
16:19, and pervert the w. of the righteous
17:19, to keep all the w. of this law and
Dt. 18:18, and will put my w. in his mouth
19, w. which he shall speak in my name
27:3, upon them all the w. of this law
8, upon the stones all the w. of this law
26, not all the w. of this law to do them
28:14, w. which I command thee this day
58, w. of this law that are written in
29:1, these are the w. of the covenant
19, he heareth the w. of this curse
29, we may do all the w. of this law
31:1, and spake all these w. unto all Israel
12, observe to do all the w. of this law
24, an end of writing the w. of this law
28, I may speak these w. in their ears
30, of Israel the w. of this song
32:1, hear, O earth, the w. of my mouth
44, and spake all the w. of this song
45, end of speaking all these w. to all
46, hearts unto all the w. which I testify
46, observe to do all the w. of this law
33:3, every one shall receive of thy w.
Josh. 1:18, and will not hearken unto thy w.
2:21, according unto your w., so be it
3:9, hear the w. of the Lord your God
8:34, he read all the w. of the law
22:30, the w. that the children of Reuben
24:26, Joshua wrote these w. in the book
27, it hath heard all the w. of the Lord
Jud. 2:4, angel of the Lord spake these w.
9:3, all the men of Shechem all these w.
30, of the city heard the w. of Gaal
11:10, we do not so according to thy w.
11, Jephthah uttered all his w. before
28, not unto the w. of Jephthah
13:12, said, Now let thy w. come to pass
16:16, she pressed him daily with her w.
I Sam. 3:19, none of his w. fall to the ground
8:10, Samuel told all the w. of the Lord
21, heard all the w. of the people
15:1, unto the voice of the w. of the Lord
24, of the Lord, and thy w.
17:11, heard those w. of the Philistine
23, spake according to the same w.
31, w. were heard which David spake
18:23, Saul's servants spake those w. in
26, his servants told these w.
21:12, and David laid up these w. in his
24:7, stayed his servants with these w.
16, made an end of speaking these w.
25:9, according to all those w. in
24, and hear the w. of thy handmaid
26:19, the king hear the w. of his servant
28:20, afraid, because of the w. of Samuel
21, hearkened unto the w. which thou
II Sam. 3:8, wroth for the w. of Ish-bosheth
7:17, according to all these w., and
28, and thy w. be true, and thou hast
14:3, so Joab put the w. in her mouth
19, w. in the mouth of thine handmaid
19:43, w. of the men of Judah were fiercer
43, than the w. of men of Israel
20:17, hear the w. of thine handmaid
22:1, unto the Lord the w. of this song
23:1, now these be the last w. of David
I Ks. 1:14, in after thee, and confirm thy w.
3:12, I have done according to thy w.
5:7, Hiram heard the w. of Solomon
8:59, and let these my w., wherewith
10:7, howbeit I believe not the w.
I Ks. 12:7, speak good w. to them, that they
13:11, w. which he had spoken unto the
21:27, when Ahab heard those w., that he
22:13, w. of the prophets declare good
II Ks. 1:7, to meet you, and told you these w.?
6:12, the w. that thou speakest in thy
30, king heard the w. of the woman
18:20 (but they are but vain w.,) I have
27, and to thee, to speak these w.?
37, told him the w. of Rab-shakeh
19:4, will hear all the w. of Rab-shaketh
4, reprove the w. which the Lord thy
6, of the w. which thou hast heard
16, hear the w. Sennacherib, which
22:11, king had heard the w. of the book
13, the w. of this book that is found
13, hearkened unto the w. of this book
16, the w. of the book which the king
18, the w. which thou hast heard
23:2, the w. of the book of the covenant
3, to perform the w. of this covenant
16, who proclaimed these w.
24, might perform the w. of the law
I Chr. 17:15, according to these w., and
23:27, by the last w. of David the Levites
25:5, the king's seer in the w. of God
II Chr. 9:6, I believed not their w., until I came
10:7, speak good w. to them, they will
11:4, they obeyed the w. of the Lord
15:8, and when Asa heard these w., and
18:12, the w. of the Prophets declare good
29:15, of the king, by the w. of the Lord
30, unto the Lord with the w. of David
32:8, the w. of Hezekiah king of Judah
33:18, w. of the seers that spake to him
34:19, king had the w. of the law
21, the w. of the book that is found
26, the w. which thou hast heard
27, heardest his w. against this place
30, the w. of the book of the covenant
31, to perform the w. of the covenant
35:22, hearkened not unto the w. of Necho
36:16, despised his w., and misused his
Ezra 7:11, of the w. of the commandments
9:4, trembleth at the w. of the God of
Neh. 1:1, the w. of Nehemiah the son of
4, when I heard these w., that I sat
2:18, king's w. that he had spoken unto
5:6, when I heard their cry and these w.
6:6, be their king, according to these w.
7, to the king, according to these w.
19, me, and uttered my w. to him
8:9, when they heard the w. of the law
12, the w. that were declared unto
13, to understand the w. of the law
9:8, seed, and hast performed thy w.
Esth. 4:9, and told Esther the w. of Mordecai
12, they told to Mordecai Esther's w.
9:26, for all the w. of this letter
30, with w. of peace and truth
Job 4:4, thy w. have upholden him that
6:3, therefore my w. are swallowed up
10, concealed the w. of the Holy One
25, how forcible are right w.! but what
26, do ye imagine to reprove w., and
8:2, w. of thy mouth be like a strong
10, and utter w. out of their heart?
9:14, out my w. to reason with him?
11:2, the multitude of w. be answered?
12:11, doth not the ear try w.? and the

Words—Continued.
Job 15:13, lettest such w. go out of thy mouth?
16:3, shall vain w. have an end?
4, I could heap up w. against you
18:2, will it be ere ye make an end of w.?
19:2, and break me in pieces with w.?
23, oh that my w. were now written!
22:22, and lay up his w. in thine heart
23:5, w. which he would answer me
12, have esteemed the w. of his mouth
26:4, to whom hast thou uttered w.?
29:22, after my w. they spake not again
31:40, the w. of Job are ended
32:12, Job, or that answered his w.
14, not directed his w. against me
33:1, and hearkened to all my w.
3, my w. shall be of the uprightness
5, me, set thy w. in order before me
8, I have heard the voice of thy w.
34:2, hear my w., O ye wise men; and
3, for the ear trieth w., as the mouth
16, hearken to the voice of my w.
35, and his w. were without wisdom
37, and multiplieth his w. against God
35:16, he multiplieth w. with knowledge
36:4, for truly my w. shall not be false
38:2, counsel by w. without knowledge?
41:3, will he speak soft w. unto thee?
42:7, had spoken these w. unto Job
Ps. 5:1, give ear to my w., O Lord, consider
12:6, the w. of the Lord are pure w.
19:4, their w. to the end of the world
14, let the w. of my mouth, and the
22:1, and from the w. of my roaring?
36:3, the w. of his mouth are iniquity
50:17, and casteth my w. behind thee
52:4, thou lovest all devouring w.
54:2, give ear to the temple of my mouth
55:21, w. of his mouth were smoother
21, his w. were softer than oil, yet were
56:5, every day they wrest my w.: all
59:12, the w. of their lips let them even
64:3, shoot their arrows, even bitter w.
78:1, your ears to the w. of my mouth
106:12, then believed they his w.; they
107:11, rebelled against the w. of God
109:3, me about also with w. of hatred
119:57, have said that I would keep thy w.
103, sweet are thy w. unto my taste!
130, entrance of thy w. giveth light
139, mine enemies have forgotten thy w.
138:4, they hear the w. of thy mouth
141:6, they shall hear my w.: for they are
Prov. 1:2, to perceive the w. of understanding
6, the w. of the wise, and their dark
21, in the city she uttereth her w.
23, will make known my w. unto you
2:1, my son, if thou wilt receive my w.
16, which flattereth with her w.
4:4, let thine heart retain my w.
5, decline from the w. of my mouth
20, my son, attend to my w.: incline
5:7, not from the w. of my mouth
6:2, snared with the w. of thy mouth
2, are taken with the w. of thy mouth
7:1, my son, keep my w., and lay up my
5, which flattereth with her w.
24, and attend to the w. of my mouth
8:8, all the w. of my mouth are in
10:19, multitude of w. there wanteth not
12:6, w. of the wicked are to lie in wait
Prov. 15:1, but grievous w. stir up anger
26, the w. of the pure are pleasant w.
16:24, pleasant w. are as an honeycomb
17:27, that hath knowledge spareth his w.
18:4, the w. of the man's mouth are as
8, w. of a talebearer are as wounds
19:7, he pursueth them with a w., yet they
27, to err from the w. of knowledge
22:12, the w. of the transgressor
17, hear the w. of the wise, and apply
21, the certainty of the w. of truth
21, mightest answer the w. of truth
23:8, vomit up, and lose thy sweet w.
9, will despise the wisdom of thy w.
12, thine ears to the w. of knowledge
26:22, w. of a talebearer are as wounds
29:19, servant will not be corrected by w.
20, thou a man that is hasty in his w.?
30:1, the w. of Agur the son of Jakeh
6, add thou not unto his w., lest he
31:1, the w. of the king Lemuel.
Ecc. 1:1, the w. of the Preacher, the son of
5:2, earth; therefore let thy w. be few
3, voice is known by multitude of w.
7, and many w. there are also divers
7:21, heed unto all w. that are spoken
9:16, despised, and his w. was not heard
17, w. of wise men are heard in quiet
10:12, the w. of a wise man's mouth are
14, a fool also is full of w.: a man
12:10, sought to find out acceptable w.
10, was upright, even w. of truth
11, the w. of the are as goads
Is. 29:11, as the w. of a book that is sealed
18, the deaf hear the w. of the book
31:2, evil, and will not call back his w.
32:7, to destroy the poor with lying w.
36:5, thou, (but they are but vain w.) I
12, and to thee to speak these w.?
13, hear ye the w. of the great king
22, and told him the w. of Rabshakeh
37:4, God will hear the w. of Rabshakeh
4, will reprove the w. which the Lord
6, of the w. that thou hast heard
17, and hear all the w. of Sennacherib
41:26, there is none that heareth your w.
51:16, I have put my w. in thy mouth
58:13, nor speaking thine own w.
59:13, from the heart w. of falsehood
21, w. which I have put in thy mouth
Jer. 1:1, w. of Jeremiah the son of Hilkiah
9, I have put my w. in thy mouth
3:12, go and proclaim these w. toward
5:14, I will make my w. in thy mouth fire
6:19, have not hearkened unto my w.
7:4, trust ye not in lying w., saying
8, behold, ye trust in lying w., that
27, shalt speak all these w. unto them
11:2, hear ye the w. of this covenant
3, obeyeth not the w. of this covenant
6, proclaim all these w. in the cities
6, hear ye the w. of this covenant
8, them all the w. of this covenant
10, which refused to hear my w.
12:6, though they speak fair w. unto thee
13:10, which refuse to hear my w., which
15:16, thy w. were found, and I did eat
16:10, shalt shew this people all these w.
18:2, I will cause three to hear my w.
18, us not give heed to any of his w.
19:2, there the w. that I shall tell thee
15, that they might not hear my w.
Jer. 22:5, but if ye will not hear these w., I
23:9, because of the w. of his holiness
16, not unto the w. of the prophets
22, caused my people to hear my w.
30, steal my w. every one from his
36, perverted the w. of the living God
25:8, because ye have not heard my w.
13, my w. which I have pronounced
30, thou against them all these w.
26:2, w. that I command thee to speak
5, hearken to the w. of my servants
7, Jeremiah speaking these w. in the
12, city all the w. that ye have heard
15, to speak all these w. in your ears
27:14, not unto the w. of the prophets
16, not to the w. of your prophets
28:6, perform thy w. which thou hast
19, they have not hearkened to my w.
23, have spoken lying w. in my name
30:2, all the w. that I have spoken unto
4, are the w. which the Lord spake
18, w. of the covenant which they had
35:13, instruction to hearken to my w.?
36:2, write...all the w. that I have spoken
4, of Jeremiah all the w. of the Lord
6, the w. of the Lord in the ears of the
8, in the book the w. of the Lord
11, of the book all the w. of the Lord
16, when they had heard all the w.
17, write all these w. at his mouth?
32, besides unto them many like w.
37:2, hearken unto the w. of the Lord
38:1, the w. that Jeremiah had spoken
4, in speaking such w. unto them
24, let no man know of these w., and
39:16, bring my w. upon this city for evil
42:4, your God according to your w.
43:1, the people all the w. of the Lord
1, him to them, even all these w.
44:28, shall know whose w. shall stand
29, know that my w. shall surely stand
51:60, all these w. that are written against
61, see, and shalt read all these w.
Ez. 2:6, them, neither be afraid of their w.
6, be not afraid of their w., nor be
7, thou shalt speak my w. unto them
3:4, and speak with my w. unto them
6, w. thou canst not understand
10, my w. that I shall speak unto thee
12:28, shall none of my w. be prolonged
33:31, they hear thy w., but they will not
32, for they hear thy w., but they do
35:13, have multiplied your w. against me
Dan. 2:9, corrupt w. to speak before me
25, great w. against the most High
10:6, his w. like the voice of a multitude
9, yet heard I the voice of his w.
11, understand the w. that I speak
12, before thy God, thy w. were heard
12, heard, and I am come for thy w.
15, he had spoken such w. unto me
Hos. 6:5, slain them by the w. of my mouth
10:4, they have spoken w., swearing
Amos 1:1, the w. of Amos, who was among
7:10, land is not able to bear all his w.
8:11, but of hearing the w. of the Lord
Mic. 2:7, do not my w. do good to him that
Zech. 1:6, but my w. and my statutes, which
13, with good w. and comfortable w.
7:7, the w. which the Lord hath cried
12, w. which the Lord of hosts hath
8:9, w. by the mouth of the prophets
Mal. 2:17, wearied the Lord with your w.
3:13, your w. have been stout against
Mat. 10:14, nor hear your w., when ye depart
12:37, by thy w. thou shalt be justified
37, by thy w. thou shalt be condemned
22:22, when they had heard these w.
24:35, but my w. shall not pass away
26:44, third time, saying the same w.
Mk. 8:38, be ashamed of me and my w.
10:24, disciples were astonished at his w.
13:31, but my w. shall not pass away
14:39, prayed, and spake the same w.
Lu. 1:20, because thou believest not my w.
3:4, in the book of the w. of Esaias
4:22, wondered at the gracious w. which
9:26, be ashamed of me and my w.
20:20, they might take hold of his w.
26, they could not take hold of his w.
21:33, but my w. shall not pass away
23:9, questioned with him in many w.
24:8, and they remembered his w.
11, their w. seemed to them as idle
44, these are the w. which I spake
Jno. 3:34, hath sent speaketh the w. of God
5:47, how shall ye believe my w.?
6:63, the w. that I speak unto you, they
68, go? thou hast the w. of eternal life
7:9, he had said these w. unto them
8:20, w. spake Jesse in the treasury
30, as he spake these w., many believed
47, that is of God heareth God's w.
10:21, the w. of him that hath a devil
12:47, and if any man hear my w., and
48, and receiveth not my w., hath one
14:10, w. that I speak unto you I speak
23, man love me, he will keep my w.
15:7, my w. abide in you, ye shall ask
17:8, them the w. which thou gavest me
18:1, when Jesus had spoken these w., he
Acts 2:14, unto you, and hearken to my w.
40, with many other w. did he testify
5:5, Ananias hearing those w. fell down
20, to the people all the w. of his life
6:11, blasphemous w. against Moses
13, blasphemous w. against this holy
7:22, was mighty in w. and in deeds
10:22, his house, and to hear w. of thee
11:14, who shall tell the w., whereby
13:42, that these w. might be preached
15:15, this agree the w. of the prophets
24, from us have troubled us with w.
32, exhorted...brethren with many w.
16:38, told these w. unto the magistrates
18:15, it be a question of w. and names
20:35, remember the w. of the Lord Jesus
38, of all for the w. which he spake
24:4, hear us of thy clemency a few w.
26:25, but speak forth the w. of truth
28:29, and when he had said these w.
Rom. 10:18, w. unto the ends of the world
16:18, good w. and fair speeches deceive
I Cor. 1:17, not with wisdom of w. lest the
2:4, with enticing w. of man's wisdom
13, w. which man's wisdom teacheth
14:9, tongue w. easy to be understood
19, five w. which my understanding
19, thousand w. in an unknown tongue
II Cor. 12:4, and heard unspeakable w., which
Eph. 3:3, mystery; (as I wrote afore in few w.)

Words —Continued.
Eph. 5:6, no man deceive you with vain w.
Col. 2:4, beguile you with enticing w.
I Thess. 2:5, any time used we flattering w.
4:18, comfort one another with these w.
5:6, nourished up in the w. of faith
6:3, and consent not to wholesome w.
3, the w. of our Lord Jesus Christ
4, about questions and strifes of w.
II Thess. 1:13, hold fast the form of sound w.
2:14, strive not about w. to no profit
4:15, he hath greatly withstood our w.
Heb. 12:19, a trumpet, and the voice of w.
13:22, a letter unto you in a few w.
II Pet. 2:3, with feigned w. make merchandise
18, speak great swelling w. of vanity
3:2, of the w. which were spoken
III Jno. 10, against us with malicious w.
Jude 16, mouth speaketh great swelling w.
17, the w. which were spoken before
Rev. 1:3, that hear the w. of his prophecy
17:7, the w. of God shall be fulfilled
21:5, for these w. are true and faithful
19, w. of the book of this prophecy
Work.
Ex. 5:9, more w. laid on the men
12:16, no manner of w. shall be done; 20:10; Lev. 16:29; 23:3, 28, 31; Num. 29:7.
18:20, show the w. they must do
31:14, whoso doeth any w. ther. sh. be cut off; 15; Lev. 23:30.
35:2, six days w. be done; 20:9.
36:7, sufficient for all the w.
Lev. 23:7, do no servile w. therein; 8, 21, 25, 35, 36; Num. 28:18, 25, 26; 29:1, 12, 35.
Dt. 4:28, w. of men's hands; 27:15; II Ki. 19:18; II Chr. 32:19; Ps. 115:4; 135:15.
5:14, sabbath, in it thou shalt not w.; 16:8; Jer. 17:22, 24.
31:29, to provoke him thro. w. of hands; I Ki. 16:7; Jer. 32:30.
33:11, bless L. acc. w. of his han.
I Ki. 5:16, officers over w.; 9:23.
7:8, house had court of like w.
II Ki. 12:11, into han. did w.; 22:5, 9.
I Chr. 9:33, in that w. day and ni.
16:37, minister as day's w. requ.
29:1, the w. is great; Neh. 4:19.
II Chr. 31:21, ev. w. he began did it
34:12, men did the w. faithfully
Ezra 4:24, then ceased the w.
5:8, this w. goeth fast on
6:7, let w. of house of G. alone
22, stren. hands in w. of house
10:13, nei. a w. of one day or two
Neh. 3:5, nob. put not necks to w.
4:11, slay th. cause w. to cease
6:3, why should the w. cease
16, they perc. this w. was of G.
7:70, the fathers gave to the w.
Job 1:10, blessed w. of his hands
10:3, despise w. of thy hands
14:15, desire to w. of thy hands
24:5, as asses go they to their w.
34:11, for w. of a man shall he render to him; I Pet. 1:17.
19, they are all w. of his hands
36:9, he showeth w. and transg.
Ps. 8:3, I consi. w. of th. fingers
9:16, snared in w. of his hands
19:1, firmament show. handy w.
28:4, after the w. of their hands
44:1, heard what w. thou didst
90:17, establish w. of our hands
95:9, fa. proved me, saw my w.
101:3, I hate the w. of them that
102:25, heav. are w. of thy hands
143:5, I muse on w. of thy hands
Prov. 11:18, worketh deceitful w.
Ecc. 3:17, a time for every w.
5:6, sh. G. destroy w. of hands?
8:9, I applied my heart to ev. w.
14, happen acc. to w. of wicked
9:10, there is no w. in grave
12:14, G. will bri. w. into judg.
Song 7:1, w. of a cun. workman
Is. 2:8, they worship w. of their own hands; 37:19; Jer. 1:16; 10:3, 9, 15; 51:18.
17:8, not look to w. of his hands
19:15, nei. be any w. for Egypt
25, Assyria the w. of my hands
28:21, that he may do his w
29:16, sh. w. say of him made it
23, children, the w. of my hands
32:17, w. of righteousness, peace
45:11, concerni. w. of my hands
49:4, surely my w. is with my G.
60:21, inherit w. of my hands
61:8, I will direct th. w. in truth
64:8, we are the w. of thy hands
65:22, elect enjoy w. of th. hands
Jer. 32:19, great and mighty in w.
50:29, recompense her according to w.; Lam. 3:64.
Ez. 15:3, shall wood do any w.?
4, is it meet for w.? 5, no w.
16:30, w. of a whorish woman
Hos. 13:2, the w. of craftsman
14:3, say no more to w. of hands
Mic. 5:13, no more w. w. of hands
Hab. 1:5, work a w. in your days
Hag. 2:14, so is ev. w. of hands
Mk. 6:5, there do no mighty w.
Jno. 7:21, done one w. ye marvel.
17:4, finished the w. thou gavest
Acts 5:38, if this w. be of men
13:2, w. whereunto I called them
41, I work a w. in your day
14:26, w. which they fulfilled
15:38, went not with them to w.
Rom. 2:15, show w. of law writ.
9:28, short w. L. make up, earth
11:6, otherwise w. is no more w.
I Cor. 3:13, ev. man's w. be manif.
14, if w. abide; 15, if w. burnt
9:1, are not ye my w. in Lord?
Eph. 4:12, some for w. of minis.
Phil. 2:30, w. of C. was nigh death
II Thess. 1:11, God fulfil w. of faith
2:17, stablish you in ev. good w.
II Tim. 4:5, w. of an evangelist
Js. 1:4, let patience ha. perf. w.
25, a doer of w. sh. be blessed
Work (v.).
Ex. 5:18, go therefore now and w.
34:21, six days thou shalt w.
35:2, whoso w. ther. put to death
I Sam. 14:6, may be Lord will w.
I Ki. 21:20, sold thys. to w. evil; 25.
Neh. 4:6, people had a mind to w.
Job 23:9, on left hand wh. he w.
Ps. 58:2, in heart you w. wicked.
119:126, it is time for Lord to w.
Prov. 11:18, wick. w. deceit. work
Is. 19:9, they that w. in flax
43:13, I will w. who shall let it
Ez. 33:26, ye w. abomination
Dan. 11:23, he sh. w. deceitfully
Mic. 2:1, woe to them that w. evil
Hab. 1:5, I will w. a work in your days; Acts 13:41.
Hag. 2:4, w. for I am with you
Mal. 3:15, w. wicked, are set up
Mat. 21:28, go w. in my vineyard
Lu. 13:14, wh. men ought to w.
Jno. 5:17, Father worketh, I w.
6:28, might w. the works of God
30, said, What dost thou w.?
9:4, I must w. the works of him
Rom. 7:5, sin did w. in our mem.
8:28, all this, w. togeth. for good
Eph. 4:19, to w. uncleanness with
Phil. 2:12, w. out your salvation
I Thess. 4:11, to w. with hands
II Thess. 2:7, mys. of iniq. doth w.
3:10, not w. neit. should he eat
12, that with quietness they w.
Work, s of God.
Ex. 32:16, tables were w. of God
Job 37:14, wondrous w. of God
Ps. 64:9, all declare the w. of God
66:5, come and see w. of God
78:7, might not forget w. of God
Ecc. 7:13, consider the w. of God
8:17, I beheld all the w. of God
11:5, thou knowest not w. of God
Jno. 6:28, might work w. of God
29, this is w. of God that ye
9:3, that w. of God be manifest
Acts 2:11, hear th. speak w. of God
Rom. 14:20, for meat destroy not the w. of God
Work, His.
Gen. 2:2, G. ended his w.; 3, rested
Ex. 36:4, every man from his w.
Dt. 32:4, his w. is perfect
Jud. 19:16, old man ca. fr. his w.
I Sam. 8:16, take asses to his w.
I Ki. 7:14, Hiram wrought his w.
I Chr. 4:23, dw. wi. king for his w.
II Chr. 8:9, made no serv. for his w.
16:5, Baasha let his w. cease
Neh. 4:15, return. ev. man to his w.
Job. 7:2, looketh for rew. of his w.
36:24, rem. thou magnify his w.
37:7, all men may know his w.
Ps. 62:12, renderest to ev. man according to his w.; Prov. 24:29.
104:23, man goeth to his w.
111:3, his w. is honorable, glorious
Prov. 16:11, weights of bag his w.
20:11, whether his w. be pure
21:8, for the pure his w. is right
Is. 5:19, let him hasten his w.
10:12, L. performed his whole w.
28:21, that he may do his w.
49:10, his w. is before him; 62:11.
54:16, bring, an instru. for his w.
Jer. 22:13, giveth not for his w.
Hab. 2:18, maker of his w. trusteth
Mk. 13:34, gave ev. man his w.
Jno. 4:34, my meat is to fin. his w.
Gal. 6:4, every man prove his w.
Rev. 22:12, to every man as his w.
Work, Our.
Gen. 5:29, this sh. comfort our w.
Work, Thy.
Ex. 20:9, six days do all thy w.; 23:12; Dt. 5:13.
Ruth 2:12, L. recompense thy w.
Ps. 77:12, I will meditate thy w.
90:6, let thy w. ap. unto thy serv.
Ps. 92:4, made me glad thro. thy w.
Prov. 24:27, prep. thy w. without
Is. 45:9, or thy w. hath no hands?
Jer. 31:16, thy w. sh. be rewarded
Hab. 3:2, revive thy w. in years
Work, Your.
Ex. 5:11, not aught of your w. dim.
II Chr. 15:7, your w. sh. be rewarded
Is. 41:24, your w. is of naught
I Thess. 1:3, remember your w. faith
Heb. 6:10, to forget your w. of faith
Work-fellow.
Rom. 16:21, my w.-f. salute you
Worker.
I Ki. 7:14, was a w. in brass
Workers.
II Ki. 23:24, w. wi. familiar spirits
II Cor. 6:1, w. together with him
11:13, false apostles, deceitful w.
Phil. 3:2, dogs, beware of evil w.
Works.
Ex. 5:13, fulfil your w. and tasks
Num. 16:28, sent me to do th. w.
Dt. 2:7, bles. thee in w.; 16:15.
Jud. 2:10, which knew not w.
I Sam. 8:8, acc. to w. they done
I Ki. 13:11, told w. man of G. did
II Ki. 22:17, provoked me to anger with w. of hands; II Chr. 34:25.
Neh. 9:35, nor turned fr. wick. w.
Ps. 14:1, done abominable w.
17:4, concerning the w. of men
92:4, triumph in w. of thy hands
111:2, w. of the Lord are great
7, w. of hands, verity and jud.
138:8, forsake not w. of own ha.
141:4, to practise wicked w.
Prov. 31:31, let her w. praise her
Ecc. 1:14, I have seen w. done; 2:11.
Is. 26:12, wrought our w. in us
Jer. 7:13, bec. ye have done th. w.
25:6, provo. not with w.; 7; 44:8.
14, recompense them according to w. of hands; Rev. 2:23.
Ez. 6:6, your w. be abolished
Dan. 4:37, him wh. w. are truth
Mic. 6:16, w. of house of A. kept
Mat. 11:2, John heard w. of Chr.
Jno. 5:20, show him greater w.
36, w. Father hath given me
7:3, may see the w. thou doest
7, I testify w. thereof are evil
8:39, would do w. of Abraham
9:4, I must work the w. of him
10:25, w. I do in Father's name
32, for wh. of w. do ye sto. me?
10:37, if I do not w.; 38, believe w.
14:10, doeth w.; 11, believe for w.
12, w. that I do, shall he do, gr.
15:24, if I had not done the w.
Acts 7:41, rejoiced in w. of hands
26:20, do w. meet for repentance
Rom. 3:27, by what law? of w.?
4:2, if Abr. were justified by w.
6, G. imputeth right. with. w.
9:11, not of w. but of him that
32, but as it were by w. of law
11:6, if by grace, no more of w.
13:12, cast off w. of darkness
Gal. 2:16, man is not justi. by w.
3:2, receiv. ye Sp. by w. of law?
5, doeth he it by w. of the law
10, as many as are of w. of law
5:19, w. of the flesh are manifest
Eph. 2:9, not of w. lest any boast
5:11, wi. unfruitful w. of darkn.
Col. 1:21, enemies by wicked w.
I Thess. 5:13, esteem for w. sake
II Tim. 1:9, saved us, not according to our w.; Tit. 3:5.
Tit. 1:16, but in w. they deny G.
Heb. 1:10, heav. w. of thy hands
2:7, set him ov. w. of thy hands
3:9, your fathers saw my w.
4:3, although w. were finished
6:1, repentance from dead w.
9:14, purge consc. from dead w.
Js. 2:14, not w. can faith save?
17, faith with. w. is dead; 20:26.
18, show me thy faith with. w.
21, was not Abr. justi. by w.?
22, by w. was faith made perf.
24, by w. a man is justified
25, was not R. justified by w.?
II Pet. 3:10, w. therein burnt up
I Jno. 3:8, mi. destroy w. of devil
Rev. 2:26, that keepeth w. to end
9:20, repented not of w. of hands
18:6, double, according to her w.
Works, Good.
Christ, an example of, Jno. 10:32; Acts 10:38.
Called
good fruits, Js. 3:17.
fruits meet for repentance, Mat. 3:8.
fruits of righteousness, Phil. 1:11.
works and labors of love, Heb. 6:10.
are by Jesus Christ to the glory and praise of God, Phil. 1:11.
they alone, who abide in Christ can perform, Jno. 15:4, 5.
wrought by God in us, Is. 26:12; Phil. 2:13.
the scripture designed to lead us to, II Tim. 3:16, 17; Js. 1:25.
to be performed in Christ's name, Col. 3:17.
heavenly wisdom is full of, Js. 3:17.
justification unattainable by, Rom. 3:20; Gal. 2:6.
salvation unattainable by, Eph. 2:8, 9; II Tim. 1:9; Tit. 3:5.
Saints
created in Christ unto, Eph. 2:10.
exhorted to put on, Col. 3:12-14.
are full of, Acts 9:36.
are zealous of, Tit. 2:14.
should be furnished unto all, II Tim. 3:17.
should be rich in, I Tim. 6:18.
should be careful to maintain, Tit. 3:8, 14.
should be established in, II Thess. 2:17.
should be fruitful in, Col. 1:10.
should be perfect in, Heb. 13:21.
should be prepared unto all, II Tim. 2:21.
should abound to all, II Cor. 9:8.
should be ready to all, Tit. 3:1.
should manifest, with meekness, Js. 3:13.
should provoke each other to, Heb. 10:24.
should avoid ostentation in, Mat. 6:1-18.
bring to the light their, Jno. 3:21.
followed into rest by their, Rev. 14:13.
holy women should manifest, I Tim. 2:10; 5:10.
God remembers, Neh. 13:14, with Heb. 6:9, 10.
shall be brought into the judgment, Ecc. 12:14, with II Cor. 5:10.
in the judgment, will be an evidence of faith, Mat. 25:34-40, with Js. 2:14-20.
Ministers Should
be patterns of, Tit. 2:7.
exhort to, I Tim. 6:17, 18; Tit. 3:1, 8, 14.
God is glorified by, Jno. 15:8.
designed to lead others to glorify God; Mat. 5:16; I Pet. 2:12.
a blessing attends, Js. 1:25.
the wicked reprobate unto, Tit. 1:16.
illustrated, Jno. 15:5.
Works of God, Job 9; 37-41; Ps. 8; 19; 89; 104; 111; 145; 147; 148; Ecc. 8:17; Jer. 10:12.
of the law, insufficiency of, Rom. 3:20; 4:2; Gal. 3.
good, the evidence of faith, Acts 26:20; Js. 2:14; necessary, Mat. 5:16; Acts 9:36; II Cor. 8:9; Eph. 2:10; Phil. 2:12; I Thess. 4:11; II Thess. 2:17; 3:8; Heb. 10:24; I Pet. 2:12.
Works, His.
I Sam. 19:4, his w. to thee good
II Chr. 32:30, Hez. prosp. in his w.
Ps. 33:4, his w. are done in truth
78:11, forget his w. wond.; 106:13.
103:22, bless the Lord, all his w.
104:31, L. shall rejoice in his w.
107:22, declare his w. with rejoic.
111:6, show. peo. power of his w.
145:9, his mercies are over his w.
17, Lord is holy in all his w.
Prov. 8:22, pos. me before his w.
24:12, render to ev. man ac. to his w.? Mat. 16:27; II Tim. 4:14.
Ecc. 3:22, man sh. rejoice in his w.
Dan. 9:14, G. is right. in his w.
Acts 15:18, known to G. are his w.
Heb. 4:4, rest. on seventh day fr. his w.
10, hath ceased from his own w.
Js. 2:22, faith wro. with his w.?
3:13, of a good conversat. his w.
Works, Their.
Ex. 5:4, let people from their w.
23:24, shalt not do after their w.
Neh. 6:14, accord. to these their w.
Job 34:25, therof. he know. their w.
Ps. 33:15, he considereth their w.
106:35, they learned their w.
39, thus defiled with their own w.
Ecc. 9:1, their w. are in hand of God
Is. 29:15, their w. are in the dark
41:29, vanity, their w. are nothing
59:6, nor cover thems. wi. their w.
66:18, I kn. their w. and thoughts
Amos 8:7, nev. forg. any of their w.
Jon. 3:10, G. saw their w. th. turned
Mat. 23:3, do not ye after their w.
5, their w. do to be seen of men
II Cor. 11:15, end accord. to their w.
Rev. 14:13, their w. do follow them
20:12, judged accord. to their w.; 13.
Works, Thy.
Dt. 3:24, according to thy w.?
15:10, L. sh. bless thee in thy w.
II Chr. 20:37, L. hath broken thy w.
Ps. 26:7, tell of thy wond. w.; 145:4.
66:3, how terri. art thou in thy w.
73:28, that I may declare thy w.
86:8, neither are any works like unto thy w.
92:5, O L. how great are thy w.

Works, Thy —Continued.
Ps. 104:13, earth satisfied with the fruit of thy w.
24, how manifold are thy w.!
143:5, remem. I meditate on thy w.
145:10, thy w. shall praise thee
Prov. 16:3, commit thy w. to Lord
Ecc. 9:7, God accepteth thy w.
Is. 57:12, I will declare thy w.
Jer. 48:7, thou trusted in thy w.
Js. 2:18, sh. faith without thy w.
Rev. 2:2, I know thy w.; 9, 13, 19; 3:1, 8, 15.
3:2, I have not found thy w. perf.

Works, Wonderful.
Ps. 40:5, many are thy wonderful w.
78:4, showing his wonderful w.
107:8, praise L. for his wonderful w. to children of men; 15, 21, 31.
111:4, made his wonderful works rememb.
Mat. 7:22, in thy na. done wonderful w.
Acts 2:11, hear in tongues wonderful w.

Worketh.
Job 33:29, these w. God for man
Ps. 15:2, w. righteousness, dwell
101:7, w. deceit shall not dwell
Prov. 11:18, wicked w. deceitful
26:28, flattering mouth w. ruin
31:13, she w. with her hands
Ex. 3:9, what profit he that w.?
Is. 44:12, the smith w. in coals
64:5, meetest him th. w. right.
Dan. 6:27, w. signs and wonders
Jno. 5:17, my Fath. w. hitherto
Acts 10:35, he that w. righteous.
Rom. 2:10, to every one w. good
4:4, to him that w. is reward
5, him that w. not, but believ.
15, because the law w. wrath
5:3, tribulation w. patience
13:10, love w. no ill to neighbor
I Cor. 12:6, it is same G. that w.
11, these w. that one and same
16:10, for he w. the work of L.
II Cor. 4:12, then death w. in us
17, w. for us more weight of gl.
7:10, godly sor. w. repentance
Gal. 3:5, he that w. miracles
5:6, but faith which w. by love
Eph. 1:11, who w. all things
2:2, spirit that w. in disobed.
3:20, according to power w. in us
Phil. 2:13, it is God w. in you
Col. 1:29, wh. w. in me mightily
I Thess. 2:13, effectually w. in you
Js. 1:3, try. of faith w. patience
20, wrath of man w. not right.
Rev. 21:27, whosoe. w. abomina.

Working (Part.),
Ps. 52:2, like a razor w. deceit.
74:12, w. salvation in the earth
Ez. 46:1, gate shut six w. days
Mk. 16:20, Lord w. with them
Rom. 1:27, w. that is unseemly
7:13, sin w. death in me by good
I Cor. 4:12, w. with our hands
Eph. 4:28, w. thing that is good
II Thess. 3:11, w. not, busybodies
Heb. 13:21, w. th. wh. is pleasing
Rev. 16:14, spir. of devils w. mira.

Working (n.).
Is. 28:29, Lord excellent in w.
I Cor. 9:6, power to forbear w.?
12:10, another the w. of miracles
Eph. 1:19, accord. to w. of power
3:7, giv. me by w. of his power
4:16, accord. to w. in measure
Phil. 3:21, accord. to w. thereby
Col. 1:29, his w. wh. work. in me
II Thess. 2:9, after the w. of Satan

Workman.
Ex. 35:35, work of cun. w.; 38:23.
Song 7:1, work of a cunning w.
Is. 40:19, w. melteth an image
20, seeketh to him a cun. w.
Jer. 10:3, work of w. with axe
Hos. 8:6, w. made it, not of God
Mat. 10:10, w. is worthy of meat
II Tim. 2:15, a w. not to be asha.

Workmanship.
Ex. 31:3, and in all manner of w.; 5; 35:31.
II Ks. 16:10, accord. to w. thereof
Ez. 28:13, w. of tabrets prepar.
Eph. 2:10, we are his w. in C. Je.

Workmen.
II Ks. 12:14, they gave that to the w.; 15; II Chr. 34:10, 17.
I Chr. 22:15, w. with th. in abun.
25:1, the number of the w.
II Chr. 24:13, so the w. wrought
Ezr. 3:9, set w. in house of God
Is. 44:11, the w. they are of men
Acts 19:25, with w. of like occup.

World.
I Sam. 2:8, he set w. upon them
II Sam. 22:16, the foundations of the w. appeared; Ps. 18:15.
I Chr. 16:30, w. sh. not be moved
Job 18:18, sh. be chased out of w.
34:13, who hath disposed the w.
37:12, may do on the face of w.
Ps. 9:8, he shall judge the w. in righteousness; 96:13; 98:9.
17:14, deliver from men of the w.
19:4, to end of w.; Rom. 10:18.
22:27, ends of w. shall remember
24:1, the earth and the w. is the Lord's; 98:7; Nah. 1:5.
33:8, inhabit. of w. stand in awe
Ps. 49:1, give ear, inhabitants of w.
50:12, for the w. is mine .
77:18, lightnings light. w.; 97:4.
89:11, founded w. and its fulness
90:2, form. the earth and the w.
93:1, the w. also is established
96:10, w. also sh. be established
Prov. 8:26, not made dust of w.
Ecc. 3:11, set w. in their heart
Is. 13:11, I will punish w. for evil
14:17, is this he made w. wild.?
21, nor fill face of w. wi. cities
24:4, the w. languisheth away
27:6, Is. sh. fill the w. with fruit
34:1, let world hear, and all that
45:17, not confoun. w. with. end
Mat. 4:8, the devil showeth him all kingd. of the w.; Lu. 4:5.
5:14, ye are the light of the w.
13:38, field is w. good seed chil.
40, so shall it be in end of w.; 49.
16:26, what profit. gain w. lose soul? Mk. 8:36; Lu. 9:25.
18:7, woe to w. bec. of offences
24:14, sh. be preached in all the w. for witness; Mk. 14:9.
Lu. 1:70, who ha. been since w. began; Acts 3:21.
2:1, decree that w. sh. be taxed
20:35, worthy to obtain that w.
Jno. 1:10, he was in w. the w. was made by him; Acts 17:24.
29, L. of G. takes away sin of w.
3:16, God so loved the w. that
17, w. through him might be sav.
4:42, C. Savi. of w.; I Jno. 4:14.
6:33, bread of G. giv. life to w.
51, my flesh, I give for life of w.
7:4, these th. show thyself to w.
7, w. cannot hate you
8:12, said, I am light of w.; 9:5.
12:19, the w. is gone after him
47, I co. not to jud. but save w.
14:17, Sp. wh. w. cannot receive
19, the w. seeth me no more
22, how manifest thyself unto us and not unto the w.?
27, I give, not as the w. giveth
31, the w. may know I love Fa.
15:18, w. hate you; I Jno. 3:13.
19, of w. the w. love his own
16:20, but the w. shall rejoice
28, I leave w. and go to Father
33, I have overcome the w.
17:5, glory I had before w. was
6, name to men gav. out of w.
9, I pray not for w. but for them
14, w. hated th. bec. not of w.
15, not take them out of w.
16, not of w. as I am not of w.
21, that the w. may believe th. hast sent me; 23.
25, the w. hath not known me
18:20, I spake openly to w.
21:25, w. could not cont. books
Acts 17:6, turned w. upside down
19:27, Diana, Asia and w. worsh.
24:5, a mover of sedit. through w.
Rom. 1:8, faith is spo. of through w.
3:6, for how shall G. judge w.?
18, w. may bec. guilty bef. G.
4:13, he should be heir of w.
11:12, fall of th. be riches of w.
15, if casting away of them be reconciling of w.
I Cor. 1:21, w. by wis. kn. not G.
2:7, wisdom G. ordained bef. w.
12, not received spirit of w.
3:22, w. of life, or death, yours
4:9, are made a spectacle to w.
13, we are made as filth of w.
5:10, then must ye go out of w.
6:2, kn. th. saints sh. judge w.?
7:33, careth for things in w.; 34.
8:13, eat no flesh wh. w. stand.
11:32, not be condemned with w.
II Cor. 5:19, C. reconc. w. to hims.
Gal. 6:14, by wh. w. is crucified
II Tim. 1:9, in Christ before w. began; Tit. 1:2.
Heb. 2:5, in subjection w. to come
6:5, tasted powers of w. to come
11:38, of wh. w. was not worthy
Js. 1:27, unspotted from the w.
3:6, tongue is a w. of iniquity
4:4, friend. of w. enmity with G.
II Pet. 2:5, God spared not old w.
3:6, whereby w. that then was
I Jno. 2:2, propitia. for sins of w.
15, love not w.
16, is of the w.
17, the w. passeth away
I Jno. 3:1, the w. knoweth us not
4:5, they are of the w.
5:4, born of G. overcometh w.
19, whole w. lieth in wickedn.
Rev. 3:10, temptation come on w.
12:9, Satan, deceiveth whole w.
13:3, w. wondered after the beast

World, In, or Into the.
Ps. 73:12, ungod. wh. pros. i. t. w.
Mat. 26:13, this gospel be preached in the whole w.
Mk. 10:30, and in the w. to come eternal life; Lu. 18:30.
Jno. 1:9, man that comes i. the w.
10, he was in the w.
3:17, sent not his Son into the w.
19, light is come into the w.
6:14, should come i. t. w.; 11:27.
9:5, as long as I am in the w.
12:46, I am come a light i. t. w.
16:33, in w. ye sh. have tribula.
Jno. 17:11, I am no more in the w.
12, while I was in w. I kept th.
18:37, for this came I into the w.
Rom. 5:12, sin entered into the w.
13, until law, sin was in the w.
I Cor. 8:4, an idol is noth. in w.
Eph. 2:12, without God in the w.
Col. 1:6, as it is in all the w.
I Tim. 1:15, Christ Jesus came into the w. to save sinners
3:16, and believed on in the w.
Heb. 10:5, when he cometh, i. t. w.
I Pet. 5:9, afflict. that are in w.
I Jno. 2:15, love not thi. in the w.
4:1, false prophets gone i. t. w.
3, now already is it in the w.
4, greater th. he that is in the w.
9, sent his Son into the w. that
II Jno. 7, many deceivers i. t. w.

World, This.
Mat. 12:32, not forgi. him in this w.
13:22, cares of this w. choke the word; Mk. 4:19.
Lu. 16:8, children of this w. are
20:34, children of this w. marry
Jno. 8:23, ye are of this w.
9:39, for judg. I come into this w.
12:25, that hateth life in this w.
31, now is judgment of this w.
13:1, should depart out of this w.
14:30, prince of this w. cometh
16:11, prince of this w. is judged
18:36, kingdom is not of this w.
Rom. 12:2, not conformed to this w.
I Cor. 1:20, wh. is disp. of this w.?
2:6, speak not wisdom of this w.
3:18, if man seem. wise in this w.
19, wisd. of this w. foolish. wi. G.
5:10, not with fornicat. of this w.
7:31, use this w. as not abusing it
II Cor. 4:4, god of this w. blinded
Gal. 1:4, deli. us fr. this present w.
Eph. 1:21, not only in this w. but
2:2, according to course of this w.
6:12, against rulers of this w.
I Tim. 6:7, brou. nothing in this w.
17, those that are rich in this w.
II Tim. 4:10, De. loved this pres. w.
Tit. 2:12, live godly in this pres. w.
Js. 2:5, chosen poor of this w.
I Jno. 3:17, wh. hath this w. good
4:17, as he is, so are we in this w.

Worldly.
Tit. 2:12, ungodlin. and w. lusts
Heb. 9:1, first cov. had w. sanct.

Worlds.
Heb. 1:2, by whom he made w.
11:3, w. were fram. by word of G.

Worm.
Ex. 16:24, neither any w. therein
Job 17:14, said to w. my mother
24:20, w. feed sweetly on him
25:6, man is a w. son of man
Ps. 22:6, I am a w. and no man
Is. 14:11, w. is spread under thee
41:14, fear not thou w. Jacob
51:8, w. sh. eat them like wool
66:24, their w. sh. not die; Mk. 9:44, 46, 48.
Jon. 4:7, a w. smote the gourd

Worms.
Ex. 16:20, bred w. and stank
Dt. 28:39, the w. shall eat them
Job 7:5, clothed with w. and dust
19:26, though w. destroy this body
21:26, and w. shall cover them
Is. 14:11, and the w. cover thee
Mic. 7:17, out of holes like w.
Acts 12:23, Herod was eaten of w.

Wormwood.
Dt. 29:18, a root that beareth w.
Prov. 5:4, her end is bitter as w.
Jer. 9:15, feed them with w.; 23:15.
Lam. 3:15, made drunken with w.
19, my misery, the w. and gall
Amos 5:7, who turn judgm. to w.
Rev. 8:11, name of star called W.

Worse.
Gen. 19:9, deal w. with thee than
II Sam. 19:7, w. th. all that befell
II Ks. 14:12, Judah was put to the w.; II Chr. 25:22.
I Chr. 19:16, Syrians put to w.; 19.
II Chr. 6:24, if people be put to w.
33:9, Manasseh made Jer. do w.
Jer. 7:26, w. th. their fath.; 16:12.
Dan. 1:10, see faces w. liking?
Mat. 12:45, last state of that man is w. than first; Lu. 11:26.
27:64, last error w. than the first
Jno. 5:14, a w. thi. come unto th.
I Cor. 8:8, if eat not are we w.
11:17, not for better but for w.
II Tim. 3:13, seducers sh. wax w.
II Pet. 2:20, latter end is w. with

Worship.
Gen. 22:5, I and the lad will go and w.
Ex. 24:1, and w. ye afar off
34:14, thou shalt w. no other G.
Dt. 4:19, lest th. be driven to w.
8:19, if thou w. other gods; 11:16; 30:17.
26:10, and w. before the L. thy God; Ps. 22:27, 29; 86:9.
I Sam. 1:3, man went up to w.
15:25, that I may w. Lord; 30.
I Ks. 12:30, the people went to w.
II Ks. 5:18, w. in house of Rimmon
17:36, L. ye fear, him sh. ye w.
18:22, shall w. bef. this altar in Jeru.; II Chr. 32:12; Is. 36:7.
I Chr. 16:29, w. L. in the beauty of holiness; Ps. 29:2; 66:4; 96:9; Mat. 4:10; Lu. 4:8.
Ps. 5:7, w. tow. thy temple; 138:2.
45:11, he is thy L. w. thou him
81:9, neither w. any strange god
95:6, let us w. and bow down
97:7, w. him all ye gods
99:5, w. at his footstool; 132:7.
9, and w. at his holy hill
Is. 2:8, w. work of han.; 20; 46:6.
27:13, w. Lord in holy mount
49:7, princes also shall w.
66:23, all flesh w. before me
Jer. 7:2, enter th. gates to w.; 26:2.
13:10, w. other gods be as girdle
25:6, go not after oth. gods to w.
44:19, did we w. her with. men?
Ez. 46:2, he sh. w. at threshold
3, people of land sh. w. at door
9, entereth to w. by north gate
Dan. 3:5, w. golden image; 10, 15.
12, not w. im.; 18:28.
15, if ye w.
14, do not ye w. ima. I set up?
Mic. 5:13, thou shalt no more w. work of thine hands
Zeph. 1:5, that w. host of heaven
2:11, men sh. w. him, every one
Zech. 14:16, w. Lord of hosts; 17.
Mat. 2:2, and come to w. him
8, that I may come and w. him
4:9, if thou wilt w. me; Lu. 4:7.
15:9, but in vain they do w. me
Jno. 4:20, in Jerusal. is the place wh. men oug. to w.; Mk. 7:7.
22, ye w. ye know not what
23, w. the Father in spirit; 24.
12:20, Greeks ca. to w. at least
Acts 7:42, gave th. to w. host; 43.
8:27, eunuch came to Jer. to w.
17:23, whom ye ignorantly w.
18:13, persuaded men to w. God
24:11, Paul came to Jerus. to w.
14, so w. I God of my fathers
I Cor. 14:25, he will w. God
Phil. 3:3, which w. God in spirit
Heb. 1:6, let angels of G. w. him
Rev. 3:9, and w. before thy feet
4:10, w. him that liveth for ever
9:20, they should not w. devils
11:1, and them that w. therein
13:8, all that dwell on earth shall w. beast; 12.
15, th. would not w. the image
14:7, w. him that made heaven
9, if any man w. beast and im.
11, who w. beast, have no rest
15:4, nations come, w. bef. him
19:10, I fell at his feet to w.; 22:8; 22:9, w. God

Worshipped.
Gen. 24:26, Abraham w. Lord; 48.
52, Abraham's servant w. Lord
Ex. 4:31, Israel w.; 12:27; 33:10.
32:8, they made a calf, and w. it; Ps. 106:19.
34:8, Mos. w.
Jud. 7:15, Gid. w.
Dt. 17:3, served other gods, and w.; 29:26; I Ks. 9:9; II Ks. 21:21; II Chr. 7:22; Jer. 1:16; 8:2; 16:11; 22:9.
I Sam. 1:19, Hannah w. before L.
28, Samuel w.; 15:31; S. w. Lord
II Sam. 12:20, D. arose w.; 15:32.
I Ks. 11:33, forsaken me, w. Ash.
16:31, served Baal, w. him; 22:53.
II Ks. 17:16, they w. host of heaven; 21:3; II Chr. 33:3.
I Chr. 29:20, cong. bowed, and w. L.; II Chr. 7:3; 29:28, 29, 30.
Neh. 8:6, all people w. Lord; 9:3.
Job 1:20, Job w.
Ez. 8:16, w. sun
Dan. 2:46, king w.
3:7, w. image
Mat. 2:11, wise men fell, w. Christ
8:2, leper w. him
9:18, a ruler w.
14:33, that were in ship w. him
15:25, woman of Canaan w. him
18:26, servant fell, w. his lord
28:9, held him by feet, w. him
17, disciples w. him; Lu. 24:52.
Mk. 5:6, ran out of tombs, w.
15:19, spit on him, bowing, w.
Jno. 4:20, our fath. w. in mount.
9:38, man believed, and w. him
Acts 10:25, Cornelius w. Peter
16:14, Ly. w. God
18:7, Justus w.
17:25, neither is w. with hands
Rom. 1:25, w. creature more than
II Thess. 2:4, exalteth above all w.
Heb. 11:21, Jacob w.
Rev. 7:11, w. God
Rev. 5:14, twenty-four elders w.; 11:16; 19:4.
13:4, they w. dragon, w. beast
16:2, sore fell on them w. image
19:20, deceiv. that w. his image
20:4, souls that had not w. beast

Worshipper, s.
II Ks. 10:19, destroy w. of Baal
21, all w. of B. came, none left
23, none but the w. of Baal only
Jno. 4:23, w. sh. worship in spirit
9:31, if any man be a w. of God
Acts 19:35, Ephesus is a w. of D.
Heb. 10:2, because w. once purged

Worshippeth.
Neh. 9:6, host of heaven w. thee
Is. 44:15, maketh god, w. it; 17.
Dan. 3:6, falleth not and w.; 11.
Acts 19:27, Asia and the world w.
Worshipping.
II Ks. 19:37, as he was w. in house of Nisroch; Is. 37:38.
II Chr. 20:18, Jud. fell down, w. L.
Mat. 20:20, Zeb's chil. came w.
Col. 2:18, begu. you in w. of ang.
Worst.
Ez. 7:24, bri. w. of the heathen
Worth.
Gen. 23:9, for as much money as it is w.
Job 24:25, make speech noth. w.
Prov. 10:20, heart of wick. lit. w.
Ez. 30:2, say, howl, woe w. day
Worthy.
Gen. 32:10, I am not w. of merci.
I Sam. 1:5, he gave a w. portion
26:16, as L. liv. ye are w. to die
II Sam. 22:4, who is w. to be praised; Ps. 18:3.
I Ks. 1:52, show himself a w. man
Jer. 26:11, w. to die
16, is not w.
Mat. 3:11, I am not w. to bear
8:8, Lord, I am not w.; Lu. 7:6.
10:11, inquire who in it is w.; 13.
37, loveth more, he is not w.; 38.
22:8, which were bidden not w.
Mk. 1:7, not w. to unloose; Lu. 3:16; Jno. 1:27; Acts 13:25.
Lu. 3:8, fruits w. of repentance
7:4, w. for whom he sho. do this
7, ner thought I myself w.
10:7, laborer is w. of his hire
15:19, no more w. to be son; 21.
Acts 24:2, w. deeds done to nati.
Rom. 8:18, not w. to be compared
Eph. 4:1, th. ye walk w. of voca.
Col. 1:10, ye might walk w. of L.
I Thess. 2:12, ye would walk w.
I Tim. 1:15, w. of acceptati.; 4:9.
5:18, laborer is w. of his reward
Heb. 11:38, world was not w.
Js. 2:7, blasph. that w. name?
Rev. 3:4, walk in white, are w.
4:11, w. to receive glory; 5:12.
5:2, who is w. to open the book
4, no man fo. w. to open book
9, thou art w. to take book
16:6, to drink, for they are w.
Worthies.
Nah. 2:5, he shall recount his w.
Worthily.
Ruth 4:11, do thou w. in Ephrat.
Wot, teth.
Gen. 21:26, I w. not who done
39:8, w. not what is with me
44:15, w. ye not I can divine?
Ex. 32:1, we w. not what is become of him; 23; Acts 7:40.
Num. 22:6, w. he wh. thou bless.
Josh. 2:5, whither the men went I w. not
Acts 3:17, I w. through ignor. ye did
Rom. 11:2, w. ye not what scrip.
Phil. 1:22, what choose I w. not
Wove.
II Ks. 23:7, women wove hangings
Woven.
Ex. 28:32, bin. of w. work; 39:22.
39:27, linen, w. work for Aaron
Jno. 19:23, coat without seam, w.
Would.
Neh. 9:24, do with th. as they w.
Ps. 81:11, Israel w. none of me
Prov. 1:25, ye w. none of reproof
Mk. 10:36, what w. ye I sho. do
Rom. 7:15, what w. that I do not
19, the good that I w. I do not
Would God.
Ex. 16:3, w. God we had died in Egypt; Num. 14:2.
Num. 11:29, w. G. people proph.
20:3, w. God we died wh. breth.
Dt. 28:67, w. God it were even
Josh. 7:7, w. God we dw. on side
Jud. 9:29, w. God peo. under hand
II Sam. 18:33, w. God I died for th.
II Ks. 5:3, w. God lord with prophet
Acts 26:29, w. God all such as I am
I Cor. 4:8, I w. God ye did reign
II Cor. 11:1, w. to G. bear wi. me
Would Not.
I Sam. 20:9, w. not I tell thee?
Is. 30:15, and ye w. not; Mat. 23:37; Lu. 13:34.
Rom. 7:16, do that whi. I w. not
19, evil that I w. not that I do
II Cor. 12:20, such as ye w. not
Wouldest.
Josh. 15:18, and Caleb said, What w. thou? I Ks. 1:16.
Wouldest Not.
Jno. 21:18, carry whi. thou w. not
Wound.
Ex. 21:25, give w. for w. stripe
I Ks. 22:35, blood ran out of w.
Job 34:6, my w. is incurable
Prov. 6:33, a w. and dishonor
20:30, blueness of a w. cleanseth
Is. 30:26, heal. stroke of their w.
Jer. 10:19, for my w. is grievous
15:18, why is my w. incurable?
30:12, w. is grievous; Nah. 3:19.
14, I wounded thee with w.
Hos. 5:13, Jud. saw his w. could
Ob. 7, have laid a w. under thee
Mic. 1:9, her w. is incurable
Rev. 1:3, w. was healed; 12, 14.
Jno. 19:40, th. w. body of Jesus
Acts 5:6, yo. men w. up Ananias
Wound (v.).
Dt. 32:39, I w. and I heal
Ps. 68:21, God sh. w. his enemies
110:6, w. heads ov. many countr.
I Cor. 8:12, ye w. their conscience
Wounded.
Dt. 23:1, he that is w. in stones
I Sam. 17:52, w. of Philistines
II Sam. 22:39, I have w. mine enemies; Ps. 18:38.
I Ks. 20:37, in smiting he w. him
22:34, for I am w.; II Chr. 18:33.
II Chr. 35:23, for I am sore w.
Job 24:12, soul of w. crieth out
Ps. 64:7, suddenly sh. they be w.
69:26, grief of those th. hast w.
109:22, my heart is w. within me
Prov. 7:26, cast down many w.
18:14, a w. spirit who can bear?
Song 5:7, found me, they w. me
Is. 51:9, art not it that w. drag.?
53:5, he was w. for our transgr.
Jer. 30:14, I w. thee with wound
37:10, th. remained but w. men
51:52, through land w. shall groan
Lam. 2:12, they swooned as w.
Ez. 26:15, when the w. cry
28:23, w. be judged in the midst
30:24, groanings of a w. man
Joel 2:8, fall on sword, not be w.
Zech. 13:6, w. in house of my frie.
Mk. 12:4, w. him; Lu. 20:12.
Lu. 10:30, am. thieves, w. him
Acts 19:16, fled out house nak. w.
Rev. 13:3, his heads as it were w.
Woundedst, eth.
Job 5:18, w. hands make whole
Hab. 3:13, thou w. head of wick.
Wounding.
Gen. 4:23, slain a man to my w.
Wounds.
II Ks. 8:29, king J. went to be heal. of the w.; 9:15; II Chr. 22:6.
Job 9:17, he multiplied my w.
Ps. 38:5, my w. stink, corrupt
147:3, and bindeth up their w.
Prov. 18:8, talebearer as w.; 26:22.
23:29, hath w. without cause?
27:6, faithful are w. of a friend
Is. 1:6, no soundness in it, but w.
Jer. 6:7, before me is grief and w.
30:17, I will heal thee of thy w.
Zech. 13:6, are th. w. in thy hands?
Lu. 10:34, Samari. bound up w.
Wrap.
Is. 28:20, he can w. himself in it
Mic. 7:3, reward, so they w. it up
Wrapped, or Wrapt.
Gen. 38:14, Tamar w. herself
I Sam. 21:9, sword is w. in cloth
I Ks. 19:13, Elijah w. his face
II Ks. 2:8, mantle, w. it together
Job 8:17, roots are w. about heap
40:17, sinews of stones w. togeth.
Ez. 21:15, swo. is w. for slaug.
Jon. 2:5, weeds w. about head
Mat. 27:59, Jos. w. body in linen; Mk. 15:46; Lu. 23:53.
Lu. 2:7, Mary w. him in clothes
12, babe w. in swaddl. clothes
Jno. 20:7, napkin w. together
Wrath.
Gen. 49:7, cursed be their w.
Lev. 10:6, lest w. come upon peo.
Num. 1:53, no w. be on cong.; 18:5.
16:46, there is w. gone out fr. L.
Dt. 9:7, provokedst L. to w.; 22.
29:28, rooted them out in w.
32:27, were it not I feared w.
Josh. 9:20, lest w. be upon us
22:20, w. fell on all the congre.
II Sam. 11:20, if king's w. arise
II Ks. 23:26, L. turned not from w.
I Chr. 27:24, because th. fell w.
II Chr. 19:2, theref. is w. on thee
10, and so w. come upon you
24:18, w. came on Ju. for tresp.
28:13, there is fierce w. ag. Isr.
29:10, his w. may turn away
32:25, theref. th. was w. on him
Ezra 5:12, had provoked G. to w.
7:23, why sho. be w. ag. realm?
Neh. 13:18, bri. more w. upon Is.
Esth. 1:18, th. arise too much w.
2:1, w. of king was appeased
3:5, bowed not, Ham. full of w.
7:10, then was king's w. pacified
Job 5:2, for w. killeth foolish man
19:29, for w. brings punishments
21:20, drink of w. of Almighty
36:13, hypocri. in heart heap w.
18, because there is w. beware
Ps. 37:8, forsake w.
55:3, w. hate
76:10, w. of man sh. praise thee
138:7, stre. hand ag. w. of ene.
Prov. 11:23, exp. of wicked is w.
12:16, fool's w. presently known
14:29, slow to w. of great under.
15:1, soft answer turn. away w.
16:14, w. of king as messeng. of
19:12, kings' w. as roar. of lion
19, man of w. suffer punishm.
21:14, rew. in bosom pacifieth w.
24, scorner, who dealeth in w.
27:3, fool's w. heavier than both
4, w. is cruel, anger is outrage
29:8, wise men turn away w.
30:33, forcing of w. bring. strife
Ecc. 5:17, much w. with sickness
Is. 13:9, day of L. cometh with w.
14:6, who smote the people in w.
54:8, in a little w. I hid my face
Jer. 21:5, fight against you in w.
32:37, driven them in great w.
44:8, provoke me to w. wi. idols
Ez. 7:12, w. is on all multitude
Nah. 1:2, reserv. w. for enemies
Hab. 3:2, in w. remember mercy
Zeph. 1:18, gold not deliver in w.
Zech. 7:12, a great w. from Lord
8:14, fathers provoked me to w.
Mat. 3:7, flee from w. to come; Lu. 3:7.
Lu. 4:28, fill. wi. w.; Acts 19:28.
21:23, th. sh. be w. on this peo.
Rom. 2:5, treasurest up w. agai.
8, to them th. obey unright. w.
4:15, because law worketh w.
5:9, be saved from w. through him
9:22, ves. of w. fit. to destr.
12:19, rather give place to w.
13:4, minister of G. to execu. w.
5, ye be subject, not only for w.
Gal. 5:20, works of flesh are w.
Eph. 2:3, by nature childr. of w.
4:26, let not sun go do. upon w.
31, let all w. anger, and clamor
6:4, provoke not your chil. to w.
Col. 3:8, put off these, w. malice
I Thess. 1:10, delivered us from w.
2:16, for w. is come on them
5:9, G. hath not appoi. us to w.
I Tim. 2:8, lift. hands without w.
Heb. 11:27, not fearing w. of king
Js. 1:19, slow to spe. slow to w.
20, w. of man work. not right.
Rev. 6:16, hide us fr. w. of Lamb
12:12, devil come, hav. great w.
14:8, nations drink of w.; 18:3.
Wrath, Day of.
Job 20:28, flow away in day of w.
21:30, wicked brou. to day of w.
Ps. 110:5, strike kings in day of w.
Prov. 11:4, riches profit not in the day of w.
Zeph. 1:15, that day is a day of w.
Rom. 2:5, treasu. w. ag. day of w.
Rev. 6:17, great day of w. is come
Wrath of God.
II Chr. 28:11, w. of God upon you
Ezra 10:14, w. of God be turned
Ps. 78:31, w. of God ca. on them
Jno. 3:36, w. of God abid. on him
Rom. 1:18, w. of God is revealed
Eph. 5:6, w. of God com.; Col. 3:6.
Rev. 14:10, dr. wine of w. of God
19, into wine press of w. of God
15:1, for th. is filled up w. of God
7, seven vials full of w. of God
Rev. 16:1, pour vial of w. of God
19:15, tread. wine-pr. of w. of God
Wrath, His.
Dt. 29:23, L. overthr. in his w.
I Sam. 28:18, execu. his w. on A.
II Ks. 23:26, L. turned not fr. his w.
II Chr. 29:10, his fierce w. may turn from us; 30:8.
Ex. 8:22, his w. is against them
Esth. 7:7, from banquet in his w.
Job 16:9, he teareth me in his w.
20:23, cast fury of his w. on him
Ps. 2:5, speak to them in his w.
21:9, swallow them up in his w.
58:9, take them away in his w.
78:38, did not stir up all his w.
49, cast in th. fierceness of his w.
106:23, Mo. stood to turn his w.
Prov. 14:35, his w. ag. him that
24:18, lest L. turn his w. fr. him
Is. 16:6, Moab's pride and his w.
Jer. 7:29, L. forsak. gen. of his w.
10:10, at his w. earth sh. tremble
48:30, I know his w. saith Lord
Lam. 2:2, thrown down in his w.
3:1, affliction by rod of his w.
Amos 1:11, kept his w. for ever
Rom. 9:22, G. will, to show his w.
Rev. 16:19, cup of wine of his w.
Wrath, My.
Ex. 22:24, my w. shall wax hot
32:10, that my w. shall wax hot
Num. 25:11, hath turned my w.
II Chr. 12:7, my w. shall not be poured out
Ps. 95:11, I sware in my w.
Is. 10:6, against people of my w.
60:10, for in my w. I smote thee
Ez. 7:14, thus will I accomp. my w.
21:31, in fire of my w.; 22:21.
22:31, I consu. them with my w.
38:19, in fire of my w. ha. I spo.
Hos. 5:10, I will pour my w. on
13:11, I took him away in my w.
Heb. 3:11, I sware in my w. they
4:3, as I have sworn in my w.
Wrath, Thy.
Ex. 15:7, thou sentest thy w.
32:11, why doth thy w. wax hot?
12, turn from thy w. and repent
Job 14:13, until thy w. be past
40:11, cast abroad rage of thy w.
Ps. 38:1, rebuke me not in thy w.
79:6, pour thy w. on heathen
85:3, thou hast taken away thy w.
88:7, thy w. lieth hard on me
16, thy fierce w. goeth over me
89:46, how long shall thy w. burn like fire?
90:7, by thy w. are we troubled
9, days are passed away in thy w.
11, acc. to thy fear, so is thy w.
102:10, bec. of indigna. and thy w.
Jer. 18:20, to turn thy w. fr. them
Hab. 3:8, was thy w. ag. the sea
Rev. 11:18, thy w. is come, time of
Wrathful.
Ps. 69:24, let w. anger take hold
Prov. 15:18, a w. man stir. strife
Wraths.
II Cor. 12:20, envyings, w. strifes
Wreath, s.
I Ks. 7:17, w. for the chapiters
II Chr. 4:2, two w. to cover the two pommels
13, four hundred pomegranates on two w.; two rows of pomegranates on w.
Wreath, en.
Ex. 28:14, two chains at ends of w. work; 22, 24, 25; 39:15-18.
II Ks. 25:17, pillar of w. work he
Lam. 1:14, my transgres. are w.
Wrest.
Ex. 23:2, many, to w. judgment
6, not w. judgment of thy poor
Dt. 16:19, shalt not w. judgm.
Ps. 56:5, ev. day th. w. thy words
II Pet. 3:16, that are unstable w.
Wrestle.
Eph. 6:12, we w. not against flesh
Wrestled.
Gen. 30:8, have I w. with sister
32:24, there w. a man with him
25, thigh out of joint as he w.
Wrestlings.
Gen. 30:8, wi. w. have I wrestled
Wretched.
Rom. 7:24, O w. man that I am
Rev. 3:17, know. not thou art w.
Wretchedness.
Num. 11:15, let me not see my w.
Wring, ed.
Lev. 1:15, priest w. off head; 5:8.
Jud. 6:38, Gide. w. dew of fleece
Ps. 75:8, wicked sh. w. them out
Wringing.
Prov. 30:33, w. of nose bri. blood
Wrinkle, s.
Job 16:8, hast filled me with w.
Eph. 5:27, not having spot or w.
Write.
Ex. 34:1, will w. on ta.; Dt. 10:2.
27, L. said to Mo., W. th. words
Num. 17:2, w. every man's name
3, w. Aaron's name on rod of L.
Dt. 6:9, w. them on posts; 11:20.
24:1, let him w. her a bill of divorcement; 3; Mk. 10:4.
27:3, w. the words of this law; 8.
31:19, w. ye this song for you
II Chr. 26:22, acts of U. did Is. w.
Ezra 5:10, w. the names of men
Neh. 9:38, sure coven. and w. it
Esth. 8:8, w. ye also for the Jews
Prov. 3:3, w. on tab. of heart; 7:3.
Is. 8:1, w. in great roll wi. a pen
10:1, w. grievousness prescribed
19, that a child may w. them
30:8, w. it before them in a table
Jer. 22:30, w. ye this man childl.
30:2, w. the words I have spoken; 36:2, 17, 28.
31:33, w. in th. hearts; Heb. 8:10.
Ez. 24:2, w. the na. of the day
37:16, w. for Judah and Israel
43:11, w. it in their sight
Hab. 2:2, w. the vision on tables
Lu. 1:3, it seem. good to w. th.
16:6, w. fifty
7, w. fourscore
Jno. 1:45, Mos. and prop. did w.
19:21, w. not, king of the Jews
Acts 15:20, w. that th. abstain fr.
25:26, no cert. thi. to w. my lord
I Cor. 4:14, I w. not to sha. you
14:37, things I w. are command.
II Cor. 1:13, we w. none other thi.
2:9, I w. that I might know
9:1, it is superfluous to w. you
13:12, I w. to th. wh. have sinned
10, I w. these this, being absent
Gal. 1:20, things I w. unto you
Phil. 3:1, to w. the same things
I Thess. 4:9, not that I w.; 5:1.
II Thess. 3:17, is the token; so I w.
I Tim. 3:14, these w. I unto thee
Heb. 10:16, in minds will I w.
II Pet. 3:1, I w. to you; I Jno. 2:1.
I Jno. 1:4, th. thi. w. we to you
2:7, I w. no new commandment
8, a new commandm. I w. you
12, I w. to you, lit. children; 13.
13, I w. to you, fathers
II Jno. 12, many th. to w. to you
III Jno. 13, not wi. ink and pen w.
Jude 3, it was needful to w.
Rev. 1:11, what seest w.; 19.
2:1, angel of ch. of Ephe. w.
8, angel of chur. of Smyrna w.
12, angel of chu. in Pergam. w.
18, angel of chu. in Thyatira w.
3:1, angel of church in Sardis w.
7, angel of chu. in Philadel. w.
12, I will w. on him new name
14, angel in ch. of Laodicea w.
10:4, abo. to w. voice said w. not
14:13, w. bles. are dead die in L.
19:9, w. bless. are called to sup.
21:5, w. words true and faithful
Writer.
Jud. 5:14, that handle pen of w.
Ps. 45:1, tong. is pen of ready w.
Ez. 9:2, w. inkhorn by his si.; 3.
Writest, eth.
Job 13:26, thou w. bitter things

Writest—Continued.
Ps. 87:6, shall count wh. he w. up
Ez. 37:20, sticks whereon th. w.
Writing.
Ex. 32:16, the w. was w. of God
39:30, on plate of holy cro. a w.
Dt. 10:4, wrote acco. to first w.
31:24, wh. Mos. made end of w.
I Chr. 28:19, L. made me und. w.
II Chr. 2:11, Hur. answered in w.
21:12, a w. from Elij. to Jehoram
35:4, prepare accord. to w. of D.
36:22, Cyrus put the proclamation in w.; Ezra 1:1.
Ezra 4:7, w. of letter in Sy. tong.
Esth. 1:22, sent letters accordi. to w. whereof; 3:12; 8:9; 9:27.
3:14, copy of w. published to all
4:8, Mord. gave Hata. copy of w.
8:8, the w. in the king's name
Is. 38:9, the w. of Hezekiah
Ez. 13:9, not in w. of ho. of Is.
Dan. 5:7, whoso sh. read this w.
8, they could not read the w.
15, th. they should read this w.
16, if thou canst read the w.
17, I will read w. to the king
24, this is w. that was writ.; 25.
6:8, establ. decree, and sign w.
9, Darius signed w. and decree
10, Daniel knew w. was signed
Mat. 5:31, let him give her a w. of divorcement; 19:7.
Jno. 19:19, w. was, Jesus of Naz.
Writing-table.
Lu. 1:63, Zacha. asked for w.-t.
Writings.
Jno. 5:47, if ye believe not his w.
Written.
Ex. 31:18, w. with the finger of God; Dt. 9:19.
I Ks. 21:11, elders did as it was w.
I Chr. 4:41, w. by name sm. tents
II Chr. 30:5, not kept passo. as w.
Ezra 3:34, weight of ves. was w.
Neh. 6:6, sent letter wh. was w.
8:14, found w. in law to dwell
Esth. 1:19, w. amo. laws of Medes
3:9, let it be w. that they may be
12, name of Ahasue. was it w.
8:5, w. to reverse Haman's letters
Ps. 69:28, not w. with righteous
102:18, w. for generati. to come
149:9, to execute judgment w.
Prov. 22:20, have not I w. to thee
Ecc. 12:10, which was w. was upright
Jer. 17:13, depart from me be w.
36:29, w. king of Baby. sh. come
Ez. 2:10, w. within and witho.
13:9, w. in writ. of house of Is.
Dan. 5:24, the writing was w.; 25.
Mat. 27:37, set up his accusat. w.
Mk. 11:17, w. my hou. be called
15:26, his accusation was w. K. of J.; Lu. 23:38; Jno. 19:20.
Lu. 4:17, place where it was w.
10:20, your names are w. in hea.
18:31, thi. w. be accompli.; 21:22.
Jno. 2:17, remembered it was w.
10:34, is it not w. in your law
20:31, w. that ye might believe
21:25, if should be w. every one
Acts 13:29, fulfill. all that was w.
21:25, touching Ge. we have w.
Rom. 2:15, work of the law w.
4:23, not w. for his sake alone
I Cor. 10:11, w. for our admonit.
II Cor. 3:2, epistle w. in hearts
3, w. not with ink, but S. of G.
7, minis. of death w. in stones
Philemon 19, I Paul have w.
Heb. 12:23, church of first-born w.
Rev. 1:3, things wh. are w. ther.
2:17, in stone a new name w.
13:8, whose names are not w.
14:1, Fa.'s name w. in foreheads
17:5, up. head was w. Myst.
19:12, name w. on his thigh; 16.
21:12, names w. on the gates
Written, Is.
Josh. 1:8, do all that is w. therein
II Ks. 22:13, wh. is w. concern. us
Esth. 8:8, is w. in king's name
Is. 4:3, that is w. among living
Jer. 17:1, sin of Judah is w.
Dan. 9:11, curse that is w. in law
Lu. 10:26, what is w. in law?
20:17, what is this that is w.?
22:37, is w. must be accomplish.
Jno. 15:25, be fulfilled that is w.
I Cor. 4:6, to think ab. that is w.
9:10, for our sakes this is w.
15:54, he bro. to pass that is w.
Written, It Is.
Josh. 8:31, as it is w. in the law of Moses; I Ks. 2:3; II Chr. 23:18; 25:4; 31:3; 35:12; Ezra 3:2, 4; 6:18; Neh. 8:15; 10:34, 36; Dan. 9:13.
Ps. 40:7, in book it is w. of me; Heb. 10:7.
Is. 65:6, it is w. before me
Mat. 2:5, thus it is w.; Lu. 24:46.
11:10, of whom it is w.; Lu. 7:27.
26:24, as it is w. of him; Mk. 9:13; 14:21, 27.
31, it is w.; Lu. 4:8; Acts 23:5.
Mk. 9:12, it is w. of Son of man
Lu. 2:23, it is w. in law of Lord
Rom. 11:8, according as it is w.; I Cor. 1:31; II Cor. 4:13.
12:19, it is w.; 14:11; Gal. 3:10.
15:3, please not himself, it is w.
I Cor. 15:45, it is w. first man A.
I Pet. 1:16, it is w. be ye holy
Written, I Have, or Have I.
Hos. 8:12, I have w. of my law
Jno. 19:22, what I have w. I have w.
I Jno. 2:14, I have w. to you fath.
26, these things have I w.; 5:13.
Written, Were.
Num. 11:26, they were of them that were w.
Job 19:23, O that my words were w.
Lu. 24:44, be fulfilled wh. were w.
Jno. 12:16, th. thi. were w. of him
Rom. 15:4, whatsoever thi. were w.
Wrong.
Gen. 16:5, my w. be upon thee
Ex. 2:13, to him that did the w.
Dt. 19:16, to testify what is w.
Jud. 11:27, w. to war against me
I Chr. 12:17, no w. in my hands
16:21, he suffered no man to do them w.; Ps. 105:14.
Esth. 1:16, not done w. to king
Job 19:7, cry out of w. not heard
Jer. 22:3, do no w. no violence
13, that buildeth chambers w.
Lam. 3:59, thou hast seen my w.
Hab. 1:4, w. judgment proceed.
Mat. 20:13, frie. I do thee no w.
Acts 7:24, see. one of th. suffer w.
26, why do ye w. one to anot.?
27, he that did his neighbor w.
18:14, a matter of w. or lewdness
25:10, P. said, Have I done no w.
I Cor. 6:7, why do ye not rather take w.?
8, ye do w. defraud brethren
II Cor. 7:12, his cause th. done w.
12:13, burdensome, forg. this w.
Col. 3:25, doth w. receive for w.
Wronged, eth.
Prov. 8:36, sinneth w. own soul
II Cor. 7:2, we have w. no man
Philemon 18, if he hath w. thee
Wrongfully.
Job 21:27, devices ye w. imagine
Ps. 35:19, let not enemi. w. rejoi.
38:19, that hate me w. multipli.
69:4, being mine enemies w.
119:86, they persecute me w.
Ez. 22:29, oppressed strang. w.
I Pet. 2:19, grief, suffering w.
Wrote.
Ex. 24:4, Moses w. all the words of the Lord; Dt. 31:9.
34:28, L. w. on tables words of coven.; Dt. 4:13; 5:22; 10:4.
Num. 33:2, Moses w. their goings
Dt. 31:22, Moses w. this song
I Sam. 10:25, Sam. w. manner of
II Sam. 11:14, Dav. w. a letter; 15.
I Ks. 21:8, Jezebel w. letters; 9.
II Ks. 10:1, and Jehu w. letters; 6.
I Chr. 24:6, Shemaiah w. bef. king
II Chr. 30:1, Hezekiah w. to Eph.
Ezra 4:6, w. accusation aga. Jud.
8, Rehum w. a letter ag. Jer. 9.
Esth. 8:5, Haman w. to destroy J.
Jer. 51:60, Jerem. w. all the evil
Dan. 5:5, man's hand w. on wall
7:1, dream, and he w. the dream
Mk. 10:5, Moses w. this precept
12:19, Moses w. to us; Lu. 20:28.
Lu. 1:63, Zacharias w. saying
Jno. 5:46, for Moses w. of me
8:6, wi. his fing. w. on ground; 8.
19:19, Pilate w. title, and put it
21:24, John w. of these things
Acts 15:23, apostles w. let. by th.
18:27, brethren w. exhorting
23:25, Lysias w. after this man
Rom. 16:22, I Terti. who w. this
I Cor. 5:9, Paul w. in an epistle; II Cor. 2:3, 4; 7:12; Eph. 3:3; Philemon 21.
7:1, things whereof ye w. to me
II Jno. 5, not as th. I w. new com.
III Jno. 9, I w. to the church
Wroth.
Gen. 4:5, and Cain was very w.
6, L. sa. to C. Why art th. w.?
31:26, Jacob was w.
34:7, sons w.
40:2, Pharaoh was w.; 41:10.
Ex. 16:20, and Moses was very w.; Num. 16:15; 31:14.
Num. 16:22, wilt thou be w. with
Dt. 1:34, L. heard, was w.; 3:26; 9:19; II Sam. 22:8; II Chr. 28:9; Ps. 18:7; 78:21, 59, 62.
I Sam. 18:8, S. was very w.; 20:7.
29:4, prince of Ph. w. with him
II Sam. 3:8, Abner w.
13:21, D. w.
II Ks. 5:11, but Naaman was w.
13:19, man of God w. with him
II Chr. 16:10, Asa w.
26:19, Uz. w.
Neh. 4:1, Sanballat was w. took
Esth. 1:12, theref. the king was w.
2:21, Bigthan and Teresh w.
Ps. 89:38, been w. with anointed
Is. 28:21, w. as in val. of Gibe.
47:6, I was w. with my people
54:9, I would not be w. with th.
57:16, nor will I be always w.
17, for iniquity of his covetousness was I w.
64:5, thou art w. we have sinned
9, be not w. very sore, O Lord
Jer. 37:15, the princes were w.
Lam. 5:22, th. art very w. ag. us
Mat. 2:16, Her. was exceeding w.
18:34, his lord was w. and deliv.
22:7, and the king was very w.
Rev. 12:17, the dragon was w.
Wrought, actively.
Gen. 34:7, Shechem w. folly in Is.
Ex. 10:2, what things I w. in E.
36:1, then w. Bezaleel and Ahol.
4, wise men w. work; 8; 39:6.
Num. 23:23, what hath God w.?
Dt. 17:2, hath w. wickedness
22:21, hath w. folly in Isreal; Josh. 7:15; Jud. 20:10.
31:18, for evils they sh. have w.
Ruth 2:19, show. with wh. she w.
I Sam. 6:6, L. had w. wonderful.
11:13, hath w. salva. in Isr.; 19:5.
14:45, Jonathan hath w. with G.
II Sam. 23:10, L. w. great vict.; 12.
I Ks. 5:16, ov. people that w.; 9:23.
II Ks. 17:11, Is. w. wick.; Neh. 9:18.
21:6, Manasseh w. much wickedness; II Chr. 33:6.
II Chr. 24:12, hir. such as w. iron
13, workmen w. work; 34:10, 13.
Neh. 4:16, my serv. w. in work
17, every one with hand w.
Job 12:9, hand of L. hath w. this
36:23, say, thou hast w. iniqu.?
Ps. 31:19, hast w. for them that
68:28, strength, th. thou hast w.
78:43, had w. his signs in Egypt
Ecc. 2:11, works my hands w.
Is. 26:12, th. hast w. works in us
38, ha. not w. any deliverance
41:4, who hath w. and done it?
Jer. 18:3, he w. a work on wheels
Ez. 20:9, I w. for my name's sake; 14, 22, 44.
29:20, because they w. for me
Dan. 4:2, won. that God hath w.
Jon. 1:11, sea w. tempestuous; 13.
Zeph. 2:3, who w. his judgment
Mat. 20:12, have w. but one hour
26:10, she hath w. a good work on me; Mk. 14:6.
Acts 15:12, wonders God w.; 21:19.
18:3, abode with Aquila and w.
Rom. 15:18, Ch. ha. not w. by me
II Cor. 5:5, w. us for same thi. G.
Gal. 2:8, th. w. effectually in Pet.
Eph. 1:20, which he w. in Christ
Js. 2:22, faith w. with works?
I Pet. 4:3, to have w. will of Gen.
II Jno. 8, lose not thi. we have w.
Wrought, passively.
Num. 31:51, took of them w. jew.
Dt. 21:3, heifer ha. not been w.
Neh. 6:16, this work was w. of G.
Ps. 45:13, her clothing of w. gold
139:15, in secret, curiously w.
Ecc. 2:17, work w. under sun
Jno. 3:21, manif. th. are w. in G.
Acts 5:12, wonders w. am. people
Wroughtest.
Ruth 2:19, sa. to her, wh. w. th.?
Wrung.
Lev. 1:15, blood sh. be w. out; 5:9.
Ps. 73:10, wat. of cup w. to them
Is. 51:17, ha. w. out dregs of cup

Y

Yarn, I Ks. 10:28; II Chr. 1:16.
Ye, I Cor. 6:11; II Cor. 3:2; Gal. 6:1.
Yea.
Mat. 5:37; Js. 5:12, let your communication be y., y.
II Cor. 1:17, there should be y. y., and nay nay
See II Cor. 1:8; Phil. 3:8; II Tim. 3:12.
Year.
Gen. 1:14, for seasons, days, and y.
47:9, few and evil have the y. of my life been
Ex. 13:10, keep this ordinance from y. to y.
23:29, I will not drive them out in one y.
Lev. 16:34, make atonement once a y.
25:5, it is a y. of rest
Num. 14:34, each day for a y. shall ye bear
Dt. 14:22, thou shalt tithe the increase y. by y.
15:9, the y. of release is at hand
26:12, the third y., which is the y. of tithing
32:7, consider the y. of many generations
Jud. 11:40, to lament four days in a y.
I Sam. 2:19, brought a coat from y. to y.
7:16, went from y. to y. in circuit
II Sam. 14:26, every y. he polled it
I Ks. 17:1, there shall not be dew nor rain these y.
II Chr. 14:6, the land had rest, no war in those y.
Job 10:5, are my y. as man's days?
15:20, the number of y. is hidden
16:22, when a few y. are come
32:7, multitude of y. should teach wisdom
36:11, they shall spend their y. in pleasures
26, nor can the number of his y. be searched out
Ps. 31:10, my y. are spent with sighing
61:6, prolong his y. as many generations
Ps. 65:11, thou crownest the y. with thy goodness
77:5, the y. of ancient times
10, I will remember the y. of the right hand
78:33, their y. did he consume in trouble
90:4, a thousand y. in thy sight
9, we spend our y. as a tale that is told
10, the days of our y. are threescore years and ten
102:24, thy y. are throughout all generations
27, thy y. shall have no end
Prov. 4:10, the y. of thy life shall be many
5:9, lest thou give thy y. to the cruel
10:27, the y. of the wicked shall be shortened
Ecc. 12:1, nor the y. draw nigh
Is. 21:16, according to the y. of an hireling
29:1, add ye y. to y.
38:15, go softly all my y.
61:2; Lu. 4:19, the acceptable y. of the Lord
63:4, the y. of my redeemed is come
Jer. 11:23, 23:12; 48:44, the y. of their visitation
17:8, shall not be careful in y. of drought
28:16, this y. thou shalt die
51:46, a rumour shall come in one y.
Ez. 4:5, I have laid on thee the y. of their iniquity
22:4, thou are come even unto thy y.
38:8, in latter y. thou shalt come
46:17, it shall be his to the y. of liberty
Dan. 11:6, in the end of y. they shall join
Joel 2:2, to the y. of many generations
Mic. 6:6, shall I come with calves of a y. old?
Hab. 3:2, revive thy work in the midst of the y.
Mal. 3:4, the offering be pleasant, as in former y.
Lu. 13:8, let it alone this y. also
Gal. 4:10, ye observe days and y.
Rev. 20:2, Satan bound for a thousand y.
See Zech. 14:16; Js. 4:13; Rev. 9:15.
Yearly.
Lev. 25:53, a y. serv. shall be be
Jud. 11:40, went y. to lament
21:19, a feast of L. in Shiloh y.
I Sam. 1:3, E. went y. to worship
21, went to offer y. sacrifi.; 2:19.
20:6, a y. sacrifice for family
Esth. 9:21, keep fifteenth of same y.
Years.
the sun and moon appointed to mark out. Gen. 1:14.
early computation of time by, Gen. 5:3.
Divided Into
seasons, Gen. 8:22.
months, Gen. 7:11; I Chr. 27:1.
weeks, Dan. 9:27; Lu. 18:12.
days, Gen. 25:7; Esth. 9:27.
length of, during the patriarchal age, Gen. 7:11, and Gen. 8:13, with Gen. 7:24, and Gen. 8:3.
commencement of, changed after the exodus, Ex. 12:2.
Remarkable:
sabbatical, Lev. 25:4.
jubilee, Lev. 25:11.
in prophetic computation, days reckoned as, Dan. 12:11, 12.
Illustrative
(coming to) of manhood, Heb. 11:24.
(well stricken in) of old age, Lu. 1:7.
(being full of) of old age, Gen. 25:8.
(acceptable) of the dispensation of the gospel, Is. 61:2; Lu. 4:19.
(of the right hand of the Most High) of prosperity, Ps. 77:10.
(of the redeemed) of redemption by Christ, Is. 63:4.
(of visitation) of severe judgments, Jer. 11:23; 23:12.
(of recompenses) of judgments, Is. 34:8.
Gen. 1:14, for seasons, days, y.
25:7, days of the y. of Abraham
8, Abraham died full of y.
47:9, evil have y. of my life been
Ex. 34:22, feast at the y. end
Lev. 25:15, accord. to y.; 16, 50, 52.
27:18, accord. to y. that remain
Dt. 32:7, y. of many generations
Josh. 13:1, Josh. was stricken in y.
I Sam. 29:3, Da. been with th. y
I Ks. 1:1, David was stricken in y.
17:1, not dew nor rain th. y.
II Chr. 14:6, and Asa had no war in those y.
Job 10:5, thy y. as man's days
15:20, num. of y. hid. to oppres.
16:22, when a few y. are come
32:7, multit. of y. teach wisdom

Years Continued.
Job 36:11, spend their y. in pleasure
26, nor can his y. be searched
Ps. 31:10, my y. spent with sigh.
61:6, prol. v. as many generatio.
77:5, the y. of ancient times
10, the y. of the right hand
78:33, their y. did he consume
90:4, a thous. y. in thy sight are but as yesterday; II Pet. 3:8.
9, sp. our y. as a tale th. is told
10, y. are threescore y. and ten
15, y. wherein we ha. seen evil
102:24, y. throughout all geneta.
27, thy y. shall have no end
Prov. 4:10, y. of life many; 9:11.
5:9, lest thou give y. unto cruel
10:27, y. of wicked sh. be short
Ecc. 12:1, nor y. draw nigh
Is. 21:16, accord. to y. of hireling
38:10, I am deprived of my y.
15, I shall go softly all my y.
Ez. 4:5, on thee y. of th. iniq.
22:4, thou art come unto thy y.
38:8, latter y. th. come into land
Dan. 9:2, I underst. number of y.
11:6, end of y. they join togeth.
8, more y. than king of north
13, king of north shall come after certain y.
Joel 2:2, y. of many generations
25, restore y. locust hath eaten
Hab. 3:2, thy work in midst of y.
Mal. 3:4, offerings as in former y.
Lu. 1:7, both were stri. in y.; 18.
Gal. 4:10, ye obse. months and y.
Heb. 1:12, thy y. shall not fail
11:24, M. wh. come to y. refused
Rev. 20:2, bound Satan a thou. y.
3, till thousand y. be fulfilled; 4.
7, when thousand y. are expir.

Yell, ed.
Jer. 51:38, like lions, they sh. y.
2:15, lions roared and y. on him

Yellow.
Lev. 13:30, if th. be in it a y. hair
32, if th. be in it no y. hair; 36.
Ps. 68:13, covered with y. gold

Yearn, ed.
Gen. 43:30, for his bowels did y.
I Ks. 3:26, her bowels y. upon son

Yesterday.
Ex. 5:14, why not fulfill. task y.?
I Sam. 20:27, son of J. to meat y.
II Sam. 15:20, thou camest but y.
II Ks. 9:26, seen y. blood of Naboth
Job 8:9, we are of y. know noth.
Ps. 90:4, a thous. years, but as y.
Jno. 4:52, y. the fever left him
Acts 7:28, kill me as Egyptian y.
Heb. 13:8, same y. and for ever

Yesternight.
Gen. 19:34, I lay y. with my fath.
31:29, G. of your father spake y.
42, affliction, rebuked thee y.

Yield.
Gen. 4:12, earth not y. her stren.
49:20, shall y. royal dainties
Lev. 19:25, y. to you the increase
26:4, land shall y. her increase
20, your land not y. her increa.
II Chr. 30:8, y. yourselves to the L.
Ps. 67:6, land y. her incre.; 85:12.
107:37, may y. fruits of increase
Prov. 7:21, fair speech cau. him y.
Is. 5:10, ten acres sh. y. one bath
Hos. 8:7, the bud shall y. no meal
Joel 2:22, ng tree y. strength
Hab. 3:17, although fields y. no meat
Acts 23:21, do not th. y. unto th.
Rom. 6:13, y. yourselves to God
16, that to whom ye y. yoursel.
19, y. members to righteousn.
Js. 3:12, no fount. y. salt water

Yielded.
Gen. 49:33, Jacob y. up the ghost
Num. 17:8, rod of Aa. y. almonds
Dan. 3:28, y. th. bodies that they
Mat. 27:50, Jesus y. up the ghost
Rom. 6:19, ye have y. your mem.

Yieldeth.
Neh. 9:37, y. increase to kings
Job 24:5, wildern. y. food for th.
Heb. 12:11, y. fruit of righteousness

Yielding.
Gen. 1:11, forth herb y. seed; 12.
29, given you every tree y. seed
Ecc. 10:4, y. pacifie. great offences

Yoke.
Gen. 27:40, break his y.; Jer. 30:8.
Lev. 26:13, I have broken the bands of your y.; Ez. 34:27.
Num. 19:2, heif. on which never came y.; Dt. 21:3; I Sam. 6:7.
Dt. 28:48, he sh. put a y. of iron upon thy neck; Jer. 28:14.
I Sam. 11:7, S. took a y. of oxen
14:14, wh. a y. of oxen mi. plow
I Ks. 12:14, thy father made our y. grievs.; 10, 11, 14; II Chr. 10:4, 10:10, plowing wi. twelve y. of oxen
21, took a y. of oxen, slew them
Job 1:3, Job had five hundred y. of oxen
42:12, had a thousand y. of oxen
Is. 9:4, thou hast broken the y. of his burden; 10:27; 14:25.
47:6, hast very heavi. laid thy y.
58:6, and that ye break every y.
Jer. 2:20, of old time brok. thy y.
Jer. 5:5, these have broken thy y.
27:8, will not put neck under y.
11, bring their neck under y.; 12.
28:2, broken y. of king of B.; 4, 11.
12, H. had broken y. from Jer.
31:18, bullock unaccustom. to y.
51:23, break husband. and his y.
Lam. 1:1, four y. of my transgressions is bound
3:27, good for a man to bear y.
Hos. 11:4, as they that take off y.
Nah. 1:13, now will I break his y.
Mat. 11:29, take my y. upon you
30, my y. is easy, burden light
Lu. 14:19, I brought five y. of oxen
Acts 15:10, put y. on disciples neck
Gal. 5:1, be not entangled with y.
I Tim. 6:1, as many as under y.

Yokes.
Jer. 27:2, make bonds and y.
28:13, hast broken y. of wood
Ez. 30:18, when I break y. of E.

Yoked.
II Cor. 6:14, be not unequally y.

Yoke-fellow.
Phil. 4:3, I entreat thee, true y.-f.

Yonder.
Gen. 22:5, I and the lad will go y.
Num. 16:37, scatter th. the fire y.
23:15, stand here, I meet Lord y.
Mat. 17:20, say, Rem. to y. place

Young.
Gen. 31:38, she-goats not cast y.
33:13, flocks with y. are with me
Ex. 23:26, nothing cast their y.
Lev. 22:28, shall not kill it and y.
Dt. 22:6, not take dam with y.
7, let the dam go and take the y.
28:50, not show favor to the y.
32:11, as the eagle over her y.
I Chr. 22:5, S. my son is y.; 29:1.
II Chr. 13:6, when Rehob. was y.
34:3, Josiah, while he was yet y.
Ps. 78:71, ewes great with y.
84:3, where she may lay her y.
Is. 40:11, those that are with y.
Jer. 31:12, together for y. of flock
Ez. 17:4, cropped y. twigs; 22.
Mk. 7:25, y. dau. unclean spirit
Jno. 21:18, y. thou gird. thyself

Young Ass, or Asses.
Is. 30:6, carry riches on y. asses
24, y. a. sh. eat clean provender
Jno. 12:14, when he found a y. a.

Young Bullocks.
Num. 28:11, offer two y. bullocks; 19, 27.
Ezra 6:9, gi. what th. need, y. bullocks

Young Calf.
Lev. 9:2, take y. calf for sin-offering

Young Cow.
Is. 7:21, man sh. nourish a y. cow

Young Dromedaries.
Esth. 8:10, lett. by riders on y. dromedaries

Young Eagles.
Prov. 30:17, y. eagles shall eat it

Young Hart.
Song 2:9, belo. like y. hart; 17; 8:14.

Young One.
Dt. 28:57, evil toward her y. one
Zech. 11:16, neither seek y. one

Young Ones.
Dt. 22:6, whether y. ones or eggs
Job 38:41, when his y. ones cry to G.
39:3, they bring forth their y. ones
4, their y. ones are in good liking
16, ostrich is harden. aga. y. ones
30, eagles' y. ones suck up blood
Is. 11:7, y. ones lie down together
Lam. 4:3, give suck to their y. ones

Young Pigeon.
Gen. 15:9, turtle dove and y. pigeon
Lev. 12:6, bring y. pigeon for sin-offering

Young Pigeons.
Lev. 1:14, bring his offer. of y. pigeons
5:7, he sh. bring two y. pigeons; 12:8; 14:22, 30; 15:14, 29; Num. 6:10; Lu. 2:24.
11, if not able to bring two y. pigeons

Young Ravens.
Ps. 147:9, he giveth food to y. ravens

Young Roes.
Song 4:5, breasts like y. roes; 7:3.

Young Virgin.
I Ks. 1:2, let there be sought y. virgin

Young Virgins.
Jud. 21:12, were found four hundred y. virgins
Esth. 2:2, let y. virgins be sou. for king
3, may gather together y. virgins

Young Unicorn.
Ps. 29:6, and Sirion like a y. unicorn

Young Woman.
Ruth 4:12, L. give th. of this y. woman

Young Women.
Tit. 2:4, teach y. women to be sober

Younger.
Gen. 9:24, knew what y. son done
19:31, first-born said to the y.; 34.
38, the y. bare a son Ben-ammi
25:23, elder serve y.; Rom. 9:12.
29:18, I will serve seven years for y.
26, it must not be so, to give y.
43:29, is this your y. brother of
48:14, Is. laid right ha. on the y.
19, y. brother be greater th. he
Jud. 1:13, y. brother took it; 3:9.
15:2, is not her y. sister fairer?
I Sam. 14:49, Saul's y. daughter
I Chr. 24:31, against y. brethren
Job 30:1, that are y. than I, have
Ez. 16:46, thy y. sister is Sodom
Lu. 15:12, y. said, Gi. me portion
13, y. gathered all, took journ.
22:26, greatest, let him be as y.
I Tim. 5:1, entreat y. as brethren
2, the y. women as sisters, with
11, y. widows refuse, for when
14, I will that y. women marry
I Pet. 5:5, y. submit to the elder

Youngest.
Gen. 42:13, y. is with our fath.; 32.
15, except your y. brother com.; 20, 34; 44:23, 26.
43:33, y. according to his youth
44:2, cup in sack's mouth of y.
Josh. 6:26, in his y. son set up gates; I Ks. 16:34.
Jud. 9:5, Jotham, y. son, was left
I Sam. 16:11, there remains yet y.
17:14, David was y. the eldest
II Chr. 21:17, none left save the y.
22:1, made Ahaz. his y. son king

Yours.
II Chr. 20:15, battle not y. God's
II Cor. 12:14, I seek not y. but you

Youth.
Gen. 8:21, imagina. evil fr. his y.
43:33, youngest accord. to his y.
46:34, from our y. even till now
Lev. 22:13, in fa.'s house as in y.
Num. 30:3, in fa.'s house in y.; 16.
Jud. 8:20, the y. drew not sword
I Sam. 17:33, a man of war fr. y.
42, a y. of fair countenance
55, said, Whose son is this y.?
II Sam. 19:7, evil befell thee fr. y.
I Ks. 18:12, I fear Lord from y.
Job 13:26, possess iniqu. of my y.
20:11, bones full of sins of his y.
29:4, as I was in days of my y.
30:12, on my right hand rise y.
31:18, fr. y. he was brought up
33:25, shall return to days of y.
36:14, hypocrites die in y. and
Ps. 25:7, remember not sins of y.
71:5, art my trust from my y.
17, hast taught me from my y.
88:15, ready to die from my y.
89:45, days of his y. thou short.
103:5, thy y. renew. like eagle's
110:3, th. hast the dew of thy y.
127:4, so are children of thy y.
129:1, have afflicted me fr. my y.
144:12, as plants grown up in y.
Prov. 2:17, forsak. guide of her y.
5:18, rejoice with wife of thy y.
Ecc. 11:9, rejoi. O man, in thy y.
10, childhood and y. are vanity
12:1, remember thy Creator in y.
Is. 47:12, has labored from y.
15, thy merchants fr. y. wander
54:4, sh. forget shame of thy y.
6, Lord called thee as wife of y.
Jer. 2:2, I remember kindn. of y.
3:4, thou art the guide of my y.
24, labor of our fathers from y.
25, our fathers from y. sinned
22:21, thy manner from thy y.
31:19, I did bear reproa. of my y.
32:30, only done evil fr. their y.
48:11, Moab been at ease from y.
Lam. 3:27, he bear yoke in his y.
Ez. 4:14, not polluted fr. my y.
16:22, not remem. days of y.; 43.
60, rememb. my covenant in y.
23:3, committed whored. in y.
3, in y. they lay with her
19, call to remembra. her y.; 21.
Hos. 2:15, sing as in days of y.
Joel 1:8, as virgin for husb. of y.
Zech. 13:5, to keep cattle fr. my y.
Mal. 2:14, and the wife of thy y.
15, treach. again. wife of his y.
Mat. 19:20, th. have I kept fr. my y.; Mk. 10:20; Lu. 18:21.
Acts 26:4, manner of life fr. my y.
I Tim. 4:12 no man desp. thy y.

Youths.
Prov. 7:7, among y. a young man
Is. 40:30, even the y. shall faint

Youthful.
II Tim. 2:22, flee also y. lusts, but

Z

Zaccheus.
Lu. 19:5, Z. haste, come down

Zachariah, Zecharíah.
II Ks. 14:29, Z. reigned; 15:8, 11.
18:2, Abi dau. of Z.; II Chr. 29:1.
I Chr. 5:7, of Reubeni, Jeiel, Z.
9:21, Z. of Levit.; 15:18, 24; 26:2.
37, Geder, Ahio, Z. and Mickl.
16:5, to Asaph. Z.
24:25, Issh. Z.
26:11, Z. the fourth son of Hosah
14, Z. son of Shelomiah, wise
27:21, ruler was Iddo son of Z.
II Chr. 17:7, Jehosohap. sent to Z.
II Chr. 20:14, Jahaziel son of Z. came.
21:2, Jehiel and Z. sons of Jeho.
24:20, Spirit of G. came upon Z.
26:5, sought G. in the days of Z.
29:13, Asaph, Z. sancti. himself
34:12, Z. of the Kohathites was
35:8, Hilkiah, Z. rulers of house
Ezra 5:1, Z. son of Iddo prophes to J. in Jud. 6:14; Neh. 12:16.
8:3, of Pharo. Z.
11, of Bebai, Z.
10:26, Elam, Z.
Neh. 11:4, Z. son
8:4, Ezra's left ha. stood Z.
11:5, Z. son of Shiloni; 12, Pash.
12:35, Z. son of Jonathan; 41.
Is. 8:2, Z. the son of Jeberechiah
Zech. 1:1, Z. son of Barachiah; 7:1; Mat. 23:35; Lu. 11:51.
Lu. 1:5, Z. a priest of the course
13, fear not, Z.
59, called him Z.

Zadok.
II Sam. 8:17, Z. and Abim. priests
15:29, Z. carried the ark of God
35, hast not with thee Z.?
20:25, Z. and Abiathar; I Ks. 4:4.
I Ks. 1:8, but Z. was not with; 26.
45, Z. and Nathan have anoint.
2:35, Z. the priest; I Chr. 29:22.
4:2, Azariah son of Z. the priest
II Ks. 15:33, dau. of Z.; II Chr. 27:1.
I Chr. 6:8, Ahitub begat Z.; 12, 53.
12:28, Z. a yo. man, mighty man
24:3, both Z. sons of El. and Ah.
27:17, of Aaronites Z. was capt.
II Chr. 31:10, priest of house of Z.
Ezra 7:2, son of Shall. son of Z.
Neh. 3:4, Z. repaired; 29; 10:21.
11:11, the son of Z. Meshullam
13:13, I made Z. scribe treasurer
Ez. 40:46, the sons of Z.; 43:19; 44:15.
48:11, priests sanc. of sons of Z.

Zalmunna.
Jud. 8:5, pursu. aft. Zeba and Z.
6, hands of Zeba and Z. in; 15.
21, Gideon slew Zeba and Z.
Ps. 83:11, princes as Zeba and Z.

Zarah.
Gen. 38:30, son called Z.; 46:12.
I Chr. 2:4, Pharez and Z.; Mat. 1:3.
6, sons of Z. Zimri, and Ethan

Zarephath.
I Ks. 17:9, get thee to Z.; 10.
Ob. 20, of Israel sh. possess to Z.

Zeal.
II Sam. 21:2, slay them in his z.
II Ks. 10:16, see my z. for the Lord
19:31, z. of L. do this; Is. 37:32.
Ps. 69:9, the z. of thy house hath eaten me up; Jno. 2:17.
119:139, my z. hath consum. me
Is. 9:7, of L. will perform this
59:17, was clad wi. z. as a cloak
63:15, wh. is thy z. and stren.?
Ez. 5:13, I have spoken it in z.
Rom. 10:2, they have a z. of God
II Cor. 7:11, what z.?
9:2, your z.
Phil. 3:6, concerning z. persecut.
Col. 4:13, hath a great z. for you
Christ an example of, Ps. 69:9; Jno. 2:17.
Godly sorrow leads to, II Cor. 7:10, 11.
of saints, ardent, Ps. 119:139.
provokes others to do good, II Cor. 9:2.
Should be Exhibited
in spirit, Rom. 12:11.
in well-doing, Gal. 4:18; Tit. 2:14.
in desiring the salvation of others Acts 26:29; Rom. 10:1.
in contending for the faith, Jude 3.
in missionary labors, Rom. 15:19, 23.
for the glory of God, Num. 25:11, 13.
for the welfare of saints, Col. 4:13.
against idolatry, II Ks. 23:4-14.
sometimes wrongly directed, II Sam. 21:2; Acts 22:3, 4; Phil. 3:6.
sometimes not according to knowledge, Rom. 10:2; Gal. 1:14; Acts 21:20.
ungodly men sometimes pretend to, II Ks. 10:16; Mat. 23:15.
exhortation to, Rom. 12:11; Rev. 3:19.
holy—exemplified, Phinehas, Num. 25:11, 13; Josiah, II Ks. 23:19-25; Apollos, Acts 18:25; Corinthians, I Cor. 14:12; Epaphras, Col. 4:12, 13.

Zealous.
Num. 25:11, was z. for my sake
13, he was z. for his God, made
Acts 21:20, they are all z. of law
22:3, z. towards God; Gal. 1:14.
I Cor. 14:12, z. of spiritual gifts
Tit. 2:14, people, z. of good works
Rev. 3:19, be z. theref. and repent

Zealously.
Gal. 4:17, they z. affect you, not
18, it is good to be z. affected

Zebedee.
Mat. 4:21, in ship with Z. father

Zebedee—Continued.
Mat. 10:2, James and John sons of Z.; 26:37; Mk. 1:19; 3:17; 10:35; Lu. 5:10; Jno. 21:2.
20:20, mother of Z. childr.; 27:56. Mk. 1:20, their father Z. in ship
Zebeim.
Gen. 14:2, king of Z.; Dt. 29:23.
I Sam. 13:18, valley of Z. to the
Neh. 11:34, of Benja. dwelt at Z.
Hos. 11:8, shall I set thee as Z.?
Zebul.
Jud. 9:28, Jerubba. Z. his officer
41, Z. thrust out Baal and bre.
Zebulun.
Gen. 30:20, L. called his name Z.
35:23, Reuben, Simeon, Jud. Z.
46:14, the sons of Z.; Num. 1:30; 26:26.
49:13, Z. shall dwell at haven
Num. 1:9, of Z.; 2:7; 7:24; 10:16.
Dt. 27:13, curse; Reu. Gad, Z.
33:18, of Z. he said, Rejoice Z.
Josh. 19:10, lot came up for Z.
Jud. 1:30, Z drive out inhabita.
4:10, Barak called Z. and Naphtali
5:14, out of Z. that handle pen
18, Z. and Naphtali jeoparded
6:35, he sent messengers to Z.
12:12, E. buried in country of Z.
Ps. 68:27, the princes of Z. and
Is. 9:1, lightly afflicted land of Z.
Ez. 48:26, Z. a portion; 33, gate
Mat. 4:13, in the borders of Z.
15, land of Z. and Nephthalim
Zebulun, The Tribe of,
descended from Jacob's tenth son, Gen. 30:19, 20.
predictions respecting, Gen. 49:13; Dt. 33:18, 19.
Persons Selected from,
to number the people, Num. 1:9.
to spy out the land, Num. 13:10.
to divide the land, Num. 34:25.
strength of, on leaving Egypt, Num. 1:30, 31.
formed the rear of the first division of the army of Israel in its journeys, Num. 10:14, 16.
encamped under the standard of Judah, east of the tabernacle, Num. 2:3, 7.
offering of, at the dedication, Num. 7:24-29.
families of, Num 26:26, 27.
strength of, on entering Canaan. Num. 26:27.
on Ebal said amen to the curses, Dt. 27:13.
a naval and commercial people, Gen. 49:13.
furnished scribes or writers to Israel, Jud. 5:14.
bounds of their inheritance, Josh. 19:10-16.
unable to drive out the Canaanites from their cities, but made them tributary, Jud. 1:30.
praised for assisting Deborah and Barak in opposing Sisera, Jud. 5: 14, 18, with Jud. 4:10.
aided Gideon against the army of the Midianites, Jud. 6:35.
furnished a judge to Israel, Jud. 12: 11, 12.
some of, at David's coronation, I Chr. 12:33.
officer appointed over by David, I Chr. 27:19.
only some of, assisted in Hezekiah's reformation, II Chr. 30: 11, 18.
country of, blessed with the presence and instruction of Christ, Is. 9:1; Mat. 4:13-15.
Zedekiah.
I Ks. 22:11, Z. made; II Chr. 18: 10.
24, Z. smote Mic.; II Chr. 18:23.
II Ks. 24:17, changed name to Z.
25:7, of Z.; Jer. 39:6, 7; 52:11.
I Chr. 3:15, son of Josiah, Z.; 16.
II Chr. 36:10, made Z. his br. king
Jer. 21:7, deliver Z. and his peo.
Jer. 29:22, Lord make thee like Z.
32:4, Z. shall not escape from
5, shall lead Z. to Babylon
Jer. 39:5, army overtook Z.; 52:8.
Zelophehad.
Num. 26:33, Z. had no sons; Josh. 17:3.
27:7, daught. of Z. speak right
36:11, daughters of Z. married
Zelzah.
I Sam. 10:2, men by sepulc. at Z.
Zenas.
Tit. 3:13, bring Z. on his journey
Zephaniah.
II Ks. 25:18, took Z.; Jer. 52:24.
I Chr. 6:36, Z. of sons of Kohath.
Jer. 21:1, when Zedekiah sent Z.
29:25, letters in thy name to Z.
29, Z. read this letter in ears
37:3, Z. son of Maaseiah priest
Zeph. 1:1, the word came to Z.
Zech. 6:10, house of Jos. son of Z.
11, sh. be to Hen the son of Z.
Zerah.
Gen. 36:13, sons of Reuel, Z.; I Chr. 1:37, 44.
33, Jobab the son of Z. reigned
Num. 26:13, of Z. family of; 20.
Josh. 7:1, son of Zabdi, son of Z.
22:20, son of Z. commit a tresp.
I Chr. 4:24, sons of Sim. were Z.
6:21, Z. son of Iddo; 41, son of Z.
9:6, of sons of Z. Jeuel dwelt in
II Chr. 14:9, Z. Ethiopian came
Neh. 11:24, Pethah. of chil. of Z.
Zeresh.
Esth. 5:10, called for Z. his wife
Zerubbabel.
I Chr. 3:19, son of Pedaiah, Z.
Ezra 2:2, ca. up wi. Z.; Neh. 12:1.
3:2, Z. son of Shealtiel; 8; 5:2.
Neh. 12:47, days of Z. gave port.
Hag. 1:1, word of the Lord to Z.
12, then Z. obeyed the voice of
14, Lord stirred up spirit of Z.
2:4, yet now be strong, O Z.; 21.
Zech. 4:6, word of Lord unto Z.
7, before Z. sh. become a plain
9, the hands of Z. have laid the
Zeruiah.
II Sam. 2:18, three sons of Z.
3:39, sons of Z. too hard for me
8:16, Joab son of Z.; I Chr. 18:15.
16:10, what have I to do with you, ye sons of Z.? 19:22.
I Chr. 2:16, whose sisters were Z.
Ziba.
II Sam. 9:2, art thou Z.? 10, Z. had
16:4, Z. thine are all that pertain
19:29, thou and Z. divide land.
Zibeon.
Gen. 36:2, Anah daugh. of Z.; 14. 24, these are the children of Z.
I Chr. 1:40, fed asses of Z.; 29.
Zidon.
Gen. 49:13, border shall be to Z.
Josh. 11:8, chased th. to great Z.
19:28, Kanah, even unto great Z.
Jud. 10:6, and served gods of Z.
18:28, because it was far from Z.
I Ks. 17:9, which belongeth to Z.
Ezra 3:7, drink unto them of Z.
Is. 23:2, merch. of Z. replenished
4, O Z. the sea hath spoken
12, O thou virgin, daught. of Z.
Jer. 25:22, kings of Z. shall drink
27:3, and yokes to king of Z.
47:4, Tyre and Z. every helper
Ez. 27:8, the inhabitants of Z.
28:21, set thy face against Z.
22, behold, I am ag. thee, O Z.
Joel 3:4, with me, O Tyre and Z.
Zech. 9:2, Tyrus and Z. though it
Zidonians.
Jud. 10:12, Z. and Amalekites
18:7, careless, after manner of Z.
I Ks. 11:1, Sol. loved women of Z.
33, Ashtoreth, goddess of Z.
Ez. 32:30, Z. th. are gone down
Zif.
I Ks. 6:1, month of Z. is second
37, foundation laid in month of Z.
Ziklag.
I Sam. 27:6, Achish gave Z. to D.
I Sam. 30:14, we burnt Z. with fire
II Sam. 1:1, D. abode two days in Z.
4:10, I slew them in Z.
I Chr. 4:30, dw. at Z.; Neh. 11:28.
12:1, came to David to Z.; 20.
Zilpah.
Gen. 29:24, Lab. gave to Leah Z.
30:9, Leah gave Z. her maid to
10, Z. bare Jacob a son; 12.
35:26, sons of Z. Gad, A.; 46:18.
37:2, lad was with the sons of Z.
Zimri.
Num. 25:14, th. was slain was Z.
I Ks. 16:9, Z. conspired against; 16.
15, Z. reigned seven days in Tirzah
II Ks. 9:31, had Z. peace, who?
I Chr. 2:6, sons of Zerah, Z. and
8:36, Z. son of Jehoadah; 9:42.
Jer. 25:25, I made kings of Z. dr.
Zin.
Num. 13:21, from wildern. of Z.
20:1, I came to desert of Z.; 33:36.
27:14, in desert of Z.; Dt. 32:51.
Zion.
II Sam. 5:7, David took stronghold of Z.; I Chr. 11:5.
I Ks. 8:1, which is Z.; II Chr. 5:2.
Ps. 2:6, on my holy hill of Z.
48:12, walk about Z. go round about her
Ps. 51:18, thy good pleas. unto Z.
69:35, for God will save Z. and
87:2, the Lord loveth gates of Z.
5, said of Z. this and that man
97:8, Z. heard and was glad
102:13, and have mercy on Z.
16, when Lord shall build up Z.
126:1, L. turned captivity of Z.
129:5, be turned back th. hate Z.
132:13, the Lord hath chosen Z.
133:3, as dew on mountains of Z.
137:1, when we remembered Z.
3, sing us one of the son. of Z.
146:10, the Lord shall reign, O Z.
147:12, praise thy God, O Z.
149:2, let children of Z. be joyful
Is. 1:27, Z. shall be redeemed
12:6, shout, th. inhabitants of Z.
14:32, that Lord hath founded Z.
33:5, hath filled Z. with judgm.
20, look on Z.; 35:10, come to Z.
34:8, for controversy of Z.
40:9, O Z. bringest good tidings
41:27, sh. say to Z. behold them
49:14, Z. said, L. hath forsaken
51:3, the Lord shall comfort Z.
11, sh. come with singing to Z.
16, say unto Z., Th. art my peo.
52:1, put on thy strength, O Z.
7, saith unto Z., Thy G. reigneth
8, Lord shall bring again Z.
59:20, Redeemer sh. come to Z.
60:14, Z. of the Holy One of Is.
62:1, for Z. sake will I not hold
64:10, Z. is a wilderness, Jerusa.
66:8, as soon as Z. travailed, she
Jer. 3:14, I will bring you to Z.
4:6, set up standard towards Z.
14:19, hath thy soul loathed Z.?
26:18, Z. shall be plow.; Mic. 3:12.
30:17, Z. whom no man seek.
31:6, let us go up to Z. to the
12, and sing in height of Z.
50:5, they sh. ask the way to Z.
51:35, shall the inhabitant of Z.
Lam. 1:4, ways of Z. do mourn
17, Z. spreads forth her hands
4:2, sons of Z. compara. to gold
5:18, mountain of Z. is desolate
Joel 2:23, be glad, ye child. of Z.
Amos 1:2, Lord will roar from Z.
Mic. 3:10, th. build Z. with blood
4:2, for law shall go forth of Z.
11, let our eye look upon Z.
Zech. 1:14, I am jealous for Z. with
17, Lord shall yet comfort Z.
2:7, deliver thyself, O Z.; 8:2.
8:3, Lord, I am returned to Z.
9:13, raised up thy sons, O Z.
Zion, In.
Ps. 9:11, sing praises to L. who dwell. in Z.; 76:2; Joel 3:21.
Ps. 65:1, praise for thee, O G. in Z.
84:7, every one in Z. appeareth
99:2, L. is great in Z. he is high
102:21, decl. name of Lord in Z.
Is. 4:3, that is left in Z. shall be
10:24, O my peo. dwellest in Z.
28:16, beh. I lay in Z. for a foundation, a tried st.; I Pet. 2:6.
30:19, people shall dwell in Z.
31:9, the L. whose fire is in Z.
33:14, sinners in Z. are afraid
46:13, I will place salva. in Z.
61:3, them that mourn in Z.
Jer. 8:19, is not the Lord in Z.?
50:28, declare in Z. vengeance
51:10, let us decl. in Z. the work.
51:24, evil that they have done in Z.
Lam. 2:6, sabbaths forgot. in Z.
4:11, L. hath kindled fire in Z.
5:11, they ravished women in Z.
Joel 2:1, blow the trumpet in Z.
3:17, your God dwelling in Z.
Amos 6:1, that are at ease in Z.
Rom. 9:33, in Z. a stumbl. stone
Zion, Mount.
II Ks. 19:31, a remnant, they that escape out of Mount Z.; Is. 37: 32.
Ps. 48:2, joy of earth is mount Z.
11, mount Z. rejoice; 78:68, mount Z.
74:2, mount Z. wherein thou hast
125:1, as mount Z. cannot be remo.
Is. 4:5, dwelling-place of mount Z.
8:18, which dwell. in mount Z.; 18: 7.
10:12, perform. work upon mount Z.
24:23, Lord shall reign in mount Z.
29:8, fight aga. mount Z.; 31:4, for
Joel 2:32, in mount Z. deliver.; Ob. 17.
Ob. 21, shall come up on mount Z.
Mic. 4:7, reign over th. in mount Z.
Heb. 12:22, are come unto mount Z.
Rev. 14:1, Lamb stood on mount Z.
Zion, Out of.
Ps. 14:7, come out of Z.; 53:6.
20:2, streng. thee out of Z.; 110:2.
128:5, bless thee out of Z.; 134:3.
135:21, blessed be Lord out of Z.
Is. 2:3, out of Z. shall go forth
Jer. 9:19, wail. is heard out of Z.
Joel 3:16, L. shall roar out of Z.
Rom. 11:26, come out of Z. deliv.
Zipporah.
Ex. 2:21, Jethro gave Moses Z.
4:25, Z. took sharp stones; 18:2.
Zoan.
Num. 13:22, seven years bef. Z.
Ps. 78:12, things did he in Z.; 43.
Is. 19:11, princes of Z. fools; 13.
30:4, for his princes were at Z.
Ez. 30:14, I will set fire in Z.
Zoar.
Gen. 14:2, of Bela, which is Z.; 8.
19:22, name of city was called Z.
Dt. 34:3, city of palm tr. to Z.
Is. 15:5, fugitives sh. flee unto Z.
Jer. 48:34, uttered th. voice fr. Z.
Zobah.
I Sam. 14:47, against kings of Z.
II Sam. 8:3, Da. smote king of Z.; I Ks. 11:24; I Chr. 18:3, 9.
23:36, Igal son of Nathan of Z.
I Ks. 11:23, fled from king of Z.
Zophar.
Job 2:11, Z. Naamath; 11:1; 42:9.
Zorah.
Josh. 19:41, inheritance of Dan, Z.
Jud. 13:2, a certain man of Z.
25, Sams. bet. Z. and Eshtaol
16:31, bur. Samson bet. Z. and
18:2, Danites sent from Z. to
8, came unto their breth. to Z.
II Chr. 11:10, Rehoboam built Z.
Zorobabel.
Mat. 1:12, Salathiel begat Z.; 13.
Lu. 3:27, Rhesa was son of Z.
Zur.
Num. 25:15, daughter of Z. slain
31:8, Z. prince slain; Josh. 13:21.
I Chr. 8:30, Z. son of Gib.; 9:36.
Zuzim.
Gen. 14:5, kings smote Z. in H.

LIBRARY OF CONGRESS
0 022 015 823 8